





*Library of The Theological Seminary*

PRINCETON • NEW JERSEY



FROM THE LIBRARY OF THE  
REVEREND CHARLES ROSENBURY ERDMAN  
D.D., LL.D.

BS185  
.1899



















HOLY BIBLE

TWO-VERSION EDITION

APPROVED VERSION

WITH THE LATEST OF THE

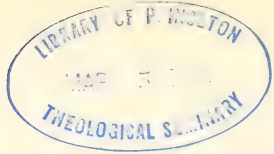
REVISION

THE

TWO-VERSION BIBLE



OXFORD: HORACE HART  
PRINTER TO THE UNIVERSITY



THE  
HOLY BIBLE  
TWO-VERSION EDITION

BEING THE  
AUTHORISED VERSION  
WITH THE DIFFERENCES OF THE  
REVISED VERSION  
PRINTED IN THE MARGINS  
SO THAT BOTH TEXTS CAN BE READ FROM THE SAME PAGE



OXFORD  
PRINTED AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS  
LONDON: HENRY FROWDE  
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER  
NEW YORK: 91 & 93, FIFTH AVENUE



## PREFACE.

---

THE present convenient and carefully arranged combination of the Authorised and Revised Versions of God's Holy Word, in one single volume of very moderate size, will be welcomed by all students, and especially by all teachers of the Bible.

Hitherto the use of the Revised Version in its first published form has been felt by the teacher to involve two very real difficulties. In the first place he did not find in the margin any reference to parallel or illustrative passages, nor even any indication, in the case of the numerous quotations in the New Testament from the Old Testament, of the book from which the quotation was made. This of course necessitated the use of a supplemental copy of the Authorised Version with the usual marginal references. The necessity of using two separate volumes, it may be confidently stated, was the reason why the use of the Revised Version was found to be so much less, in the case of teachers and general Bible-readers, than might naturally have been expected.

This first difficulty, after some lapse of time, has been completely removed by the publication in May 1898 of the whole Revised Version with most carefully considered marginal references, a full account of which will be found in the prefatory notice in the edition referred to.

The second difficulty, however, has still remained, viz. the necessity, in the case of the careful reader or teacher, of having two volumes before him, the Authorised Version and the Revised Version,—the editions in parallel columns being as yet unprovided with the first requisite, marginal references. Even if the smallest of these editions were supplied with these references, not only would the volume be bulky, but a minor though a real difficulty would remain, viz. that the eye of the reader, in passing from one column to the other, would, especially in the New Testament, miss many of the smaller changes, on which occasionally much does really depend.

There is thus plainly room for such a publication as the present, in which, in a single moderately sized volume, every one of the above-mentioned difficulties has been successfully overcome. The reader will, however, have *thoroughly to master* the explanatory Key, which is subjoined to these prefatory comments. When this is done, it will be found that every difference between the two versions, including even punctuation, can be recognised with readiness and certitude.

The volume owes its origin to a suggestion of Mr. Alfred F. Buxton, and it is to his continued interest in the work and to his generous support that its final publication is mainly due.

C. J. GLOUCESTER.

NOVEMBER, 1899.

## EXPLANATORY KEY.

---

IN the columns marked R.V. are placed all the readings of the Revised Version which differ from the text of the Authorised Version.

The small figures in the text show where words are added or an alteration begins.

IN the R.V. columns—

s denotes readings substituted in the Revised for those in the Authorised Version.

A denotes an addition.

M „ a marginal note, or alternative reading.

¶ is used in these columns to indicate the beginning of a new paragraph. The same sign when used in the A.V. text without the mark of omission, shows that the paragraph is common to both versions.

IN the A.V. text—

o denotes the omission from the Revised Version of the words marked.

! denotes the end of the portion of text altered or omitted.

† „ that the words in italics which follow appear in roman type in the Revised Version.

Every Chapter commences with a fresh paragraph unless otherwise indicated.



TO THE MOST HIGH AND MIGHTY PRINCE JAMES, BY THE GRACE OF GOD,  
KING OF GREAT BRITAIN, FRANCE, AND IRELAND, DEFENDER OF THE  
FAITH, &c., THE TRANSLATORS OF THE BIBLE WISH GRACE, MERCY, AND  
PEACE, THROUGH JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD.

GREAT and manifold were the blessings, most dread Sovereign, which Almighty God, the Father of all mercies, bestowed upon us the people of *England*, when first he sent Your Majesty's Royal Person to rule and reign over us. For whereas it was the expectation of many, who wished not well unto our *Sion*, that upon the setting of that bright *Occidental Star*, Queen *Elizabeth* of most happy memory, some thick and palpable clouds of darkness would so have overshadowed this Land, that men should have been in doubt which way they were to walk; and that it should hardly be known, who was to direct the unsettled State; the appearance of Your Majesty, as of the *Sun* in his strength, instantly dispelled those supposed and surmised mists, and gave unto all that were well affected exceeding cause of comfort; especially when we beheld the Government established in Your Highness, and Your hopeful Seed, by an undoubted Title, and this also accompanied with peace and tranquillity at home and abroad.

But among all our joys, there was no one that more filled our hearts, than the blessed continuance of the preaching of God's sacred Word among us; which is that inestimable treasure, which excelleth all the riches of the earth; because the fruit thereof extendeth itself, not only to the time spent in this transitory world, but directeth and disposeth men unto that eternal happiness which is above in heaven.

Then not to suffer this to fall to the ground, but rather to take it up, and to continue it in that state, wherein the famous Predecessor of Your Highness did leave it: nay, to go forward with the confidence and resolution of a Man in maintaining the truth of Christ, and propagating it far and near, is that which hath so bound and firmly knit the hearts of all Your Majesty's loyal and religious people unto You, that Your very name is precious among them: their eye doth behold You with comfort, and they bless You in their hearts, as that sanctified Person, who, under God, is the immediate Author of their true happiness. And this their contentment doth not diminish or decay, but every day increaseth and taketh strength, when they observe, that the zeal of Your Majesty toward the house of God doth not slack or go backward, but is more and more kindled, manifesting itself abroad in the farthest parts of *Christendom*, by writing in defence of the Truth, (which hath given such a blow unto that man of sin, as will not be healed,) and every day at home, by religious and learned discourse, by frequenting the house of God, by hearing the Word preached, by cherishing the Teachers thereof, by caring for the Church, as a most tender and loving nursing Father.

There are infinite arguments of this right christian and religious affection in Your Majesty; but none is more forcible to declare it to others than the vehement and perpetuated desire of accomplishing and publishing of this work, which now with all humility we present unto Your Majesty. For when Your Highness had once out of deep judgment apprehended how convenient it was, that out of the Original Sacred Tongues, together with comparing of the labours, both in our own, and other foreign Languages, of many worthy men who went before us, there should be one more exact Translation of the holy Scriptures into the *English Tongue*; Your Majesty did never desist to urge and to excite those to whom it was commended, that the work might be hastened, and that the business might be expedited in so decent a manner, as a matter of such importance might justly require.

And now at last, by the mercy of God, and the continuance of our labours, it being brought unto such a conclusion, as that we have great hopes that the Church of *England* shall reap good fruit thereby; we hold it our duty to offer it to Your Majesty, not only as to our King and Sovereign, but as to the principal Mover and Author of the work: humbly craving of Your most Sacred Majesty, that since things of this quality have ever been subject to the censures of illmeaning and discontented persons, it may receive approbation and patronage from so learned and judicious a Prince as Your Highness is, whose allowance and acceptance of our labours shall more honour and encourage us, than all the calumniations and hard interpretations of other men shall dismay us. So that if, on the one side, we shall be traduced by Popish Persons at home or abroad, who therefore will malign us, because we

## THE EPISTLE DEDICATORY.

are poor instruments to make God's holy Truth to be yet more and more known unto the people, whom they desire still to keep in ignorance and darkness; or if, on the other side, we shall be maligned by selfconceited Brethren, who run their own ways, and give liking unto nothing, but what is framed by themselves, and hammered on their anvil; we may rest secure, supported within by the truth and innocency of a good conscience, having walked the ways of simplicity and integrity, as before the Lord; and sustained without by the powerful protection of Your Majesty's grace and favour, which will ever give countenance to honest and christian endeavours against bitter censures and uncharitable imputations.

The Lord of heaven and earth bless Your Majesty with many and happy days, that, as his heavenly hand hath enriched Your Highness with many singular and extraordinary graces, so You may be the wonder of the world in this latter age for happiness and true felicity, to the honour of that great GOD, and the good of his Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord and only Saviour.

## THE NAMES AND ORDER

OF ALL THE

## BOOKS OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT,

WITH THE NUMBER OF THEIR CHAPTERS.

### *THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.*

	PAGE.	CHAPS.		PAGE.	CHAPS.		PAGE.	CHAPS.
GENESIS . . .	1	50	II. Chronicles .	514	36	Daniel . . .	955	12
Exodus . . .	64	40	Ezra . . .	558	10	Hosea . . .	974	14
Leviticus . . .	118	27	Nehemiah . . .	571	13	Joel . . .	984	3
Numbers . . .	157	36	Esther . . .	589	10	Amos . . .	987	9
Deuteronomy .	212	34	Job . . .	599	42	Obadiah . . .	994	1
Joshua . . .	258	24	Psalms . . .	632	150	Jonah . . .	995	4
Judges . . .	289	21	Proverbs . . .	713	31	Micah . . .	998	7
Ruth . . .	321	4	Ecclesiastes . .	739	12	Nahum . . .	1003	3
I. Samuel . .	325	31	Song of Solomon	749	8	Habakkuk . .	1005	3
II. Samuel . .	366	24	Isaiah . . .	754	66	Zephaniah . .	1008	3
I. Kings . . .	400	22	Jeremiah . . .	816	52	Haggai . . .	1011	2
II. Kings . . .	440	25	Lamentations . .	886	5	Zechariah . .	1013	14
I. Chronicles .	477	29	Ezekiel . . .	892	48	Malachi . . .	1023	4

### *THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.*

	PAGE.	CHAPS.		PAGE.	CHAPS.		PAGE.	CHAPS.
MATTHEW . . .	1057	28	Ephesians . . .	1291	6	To the Hebrews	1321	13
Mark . . .	1098	16	Philippians . .	1297	4	Epistle of James	1334	5
Luke . . .	1124	24	Colossians . . .	1301	4	I. Peter . . .	1338	5
John . . .	1167	21	I. Thessalonians	1305	5	II. Peter . . .	1343	3
The Acts . . .	1199	28	II. Thessalonians	1308	3	I. John . . .	1346	5
To the Romans .	1241	16	I. Timothy . . .	1310	6	II. John . . .	1350	1
I. Corinthians .	1258	16	II. Timothy . .	1315	4	III. John . . .	1351	1
II. Corinthians	1274	13	Titus . . .	1318	3	Jude . . .	1351	1
Galatians . . .	1285	6	Philemon . . .	1320	1	Revelation . .	1353	22

## THE TRANSLATORS TO THE READER.\*

---

**Z**EAL to promote the common good, whether it be by devising any thing ourselves, or revising that which hath been laboured by others, deserveth certainly much respect and esteem, but yet findeth but cold entertainment in the world. It is welcomed with suspicion instead of love, and with emulation instead of thanks: and if there be any hole left for cavil to enter, (and cavil, if it do not find an hole, will make one,) it is sure to be misconstrued, and in danger to be condemned. This will easily be granted by as many as know story, or have any experience. For was there ever any thing projected, that savoured any way of newness or renewing, but the same endured many a storm of gainsaying or opposition? A man would think that civility, wholesome laws, learning and eloquence, synods, and Churchmaintenance, (that we speak of no more things of this kind,) should be as safe as a sanctuary, and out of shot, as they say, that no man would lift up his heel, no, nor dog move his tongue against the motioners of them. For by the first we are distinguished from brute beasts led with sensuality: by the second we are bridled and restrained from outrageous behaviour, and from doing of injuries, whether by fraud or by violence: by the third we are enabled to inform and reform others by the light and feeling that we have attained unto ourselves: briefly, by the fourth, being brought together to a parley face to face, we sooner compose our differences, than by writings, which are endless: and lastly, that the Church be sufficiently provided for is so agreeable to good reason and conscience, that those mothers are holden to be less cruel, that kill their children as soon as they are born, than those nursing fathers and mothers (wheresoever they be) that withdraw from them who hang upon their breasts (and upon whose breasts again themselves do hang to receive the spiritual and sincere milk of the word) livelihood and support fit for their estates. Thus it is apparent, that these things which we speak of are of most necessary use, and therefore that none, either without absurdity can speak against them, or without note of wickedness can spurn against them.

Yet for all that, the learned know, that certain worthy men have been brought to untimely death for none other fault, but for seeking to reduce their countrymen to good order and discipline: And that in some Commonweals it was made a capital crime, once to motion the making of a new law for the abrogating of an old, though the same were most pernicious: And that certain, which would be counted pillars of the State, and patterns of virtue and prudence, could not be brought for a long time to give way to good letters and refined speech; but bare themselves as averse from them, as from rocks or boxes of poison: And fourthly, that he was no babe, but a great Clerk, that gave forth, (and in writing to remain to posterity,) in passion peradventure, but yet he gave forth, That he had not seen any profit to come by any synod or meeting of the Clergy, but rather the contrary: And lastly, against Churchmaintenance and allowance, in such sort as the ambassadors and messengers of the great King of kings should be furnished, it is not unknown what a fiction or fable (so it is esteemed, and for no better by the reporter himself, though superstitious) was devised: namely, That at such time as the professors and teachers of Christianity in the Church of Rome, then a true Church, were liberally endowed, a voice forsooth was heard from heaven, saying, Now is poison poured down into the Church, &c. Thus not only as oft as we speak, as one saith, but also as oft as we do any thing of note or consequence, we subject ourselves to every one's censure, and happy is he that is least tossed upon tongues; for utterly to escape the snatch of them it is impossible. If any man conceit, that this is the lot and portion of the meaner sort only, and that Princes are privileged by their high estate, he is deceived. *As the sword devoureth as*

\* Originally prefixed to the Authorised Version of 1611.

*well one as another, as it is in Samuel;* nay, as the great commander charged his soldiers in a certain battle to strike at no part of the enemy, but at the face; and as the king of *Syria* commanded his chief captains *to fight neither with small nor great, save only against the king of Israel*: so it is too true, that envy striketh most spitefully at the fairest, and the chiefest. *David* was a worthy prince, and no man to be compared to him for his first deeds; and yet for as worthy an act as ever he did, even for bringing back the ark of God in solemnity, he was scorned and scoffed at by his own wife. *Solomon* was greater than *David*, though not in virtue, yet in power; and by his power and wisdom he built a temple to the Lord, such an one as was the glory of the land of *Israel*, and the wonder of the whole world. But was that his magnificence liked of by all? We doubt of it. Otherwise why do they lay it in his son's dish, and call unto him for easing of the burden? *Make, say they, the grievous servitude of thy father, and his sore yoke, lighter.* Belike he had charged them with some levies, and troubled them with some carriages; hereupon they raise up a tragedy, and wish in their heart the temple had never been built. So hard a thing it is to please all, even when we please God best, and do seek to approve ourselves to every one's conscience.

If we will descend to latter times, we shall find many the like examples of such kind, or rather unkind, acceptance. The first Roman Emperor did never do a more pleasing deed to the learned, nor more profitable to posterity, for conserving the record of times in true supputation, than when he corrected the Calendar, and ordered the year according to the course of the sun: and yet this was imputed to him for novelty, and arrogancy, and procured to him great obloquy. So the first Christened Emperor (at the least wise, that openly professed the faith himself, and allowed others to do the like,) for strengthening the empire at his great charges, and providing for the Church, as he did, got for his labour the name *Pupillus*, as who would say, a wasteful Prince, that had need of a guardian or overseer. So the best Christened Emperor, for the love that he bare unto peace, thereby to enrich both himself and his subjects, and because he did not seek war, but find it, was judged to be no man at arms, (though indeed he excelled in feats of chivalry, and shewed so much when he was provoked,) and condemned for giving himself to his ease, and to his pleasure. To be short, the most learned Emperor of former times, (at the least, the greatest politician,) what thanks had he for cutting off the superfluities of the laws, and digesting them into some order and method? This, that he hath been blotted by some to be an Epitomist, that is, one that extinguished worthy whole volumes, to bring his abridgments into request. This is the measure that hath been rendered to excellent Princes in former times, *cum bene facerent, male audire*, for their good deeds to be evil spoken of. Neither is there any likelihood that envy and malignity died and were buried with the ancient. No, no, the reproof of *Moses* taketh hold of most ages, *Ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men. What is that that hath been done? that which shall be done; and there is no new thing under the sun,* saith the wise man. And *St. Stephen*, *As your fathers did, so do ye.* This, and more to this purpose, his Majesty that now reigneth (and long, and long, may he reign, and his offspring for ever, *Himself, and children, and children's children always*!) knew full well, according to the singular wisdom given unto him by God, and the rare learning and experience that he hath attained unto; namely, That whosoever attempteth any thing for the publick, (especially if it pertain to religion, and to the opening and clearing of the word of God,) the same setteth himself upon a stage to be glouted upon by every evil eye; yea, he casteth himself headlong upon pikes, to be gored by every sharp tongue. For he that meddleth with men's religion in any part meddleth with their custom, nay, with their freehold; and though they find no content in that which they have, yet they cannot abide to hear of altering. Notwithstanding his royal heart was not daunted or discouraged for this or that colour, but stood resolute, *as a statue immovable, and an anvil not easy to be beaten into plates*, as one saith; he knew who had chosen him to be a soldier, or rather a captain; and being assured that the course which he intended made much for the glory of God, and the building up of his Church, he would not suffer it to be broken off for whatsoever speeches or practices. It doth certainly belong unto kings, yea, it doth specially belong unto them, to have care of religion, yea, to know it aright, yea, to profess it zealously, yea, to promote it to the uttermost of their power. This is their glory before all nations which mean well, and this will bring unto them a far most excellent weight of glory in the day of the Lord Jesus. For the Scripture saith not in vain, *Them that honour me I will honour*: neither was it a vain word that *Eusebius* delivered long ago, That piety toward God was the weapon, and the only weapon, that both preserved *Constantine's* person, and avenged him of his enemies.

But now what piety without truth? What truth, what saving truth, without the word of God? What word of God, whereof we may be sure, without the Scripture? The Scriptures we are commanded to search, *John* v. 39. *Isai.* viii. 20. They are commanded that searched and studied them, *Acts* xvii. 11. and viii. 28, 29. They are reproved that were unskilful in them, or slow to believe them, *Matt.* xxii. 29. *Luke* xxiv. 25. They can make us wise unto salvation, *2 Tim.* iii. 15. If we be ignorant, they will instruct us; if out of the way, they will bring us home; if out of order, they will reform us; if in heaviness, comfort us; if dull, quicken us; if cold, inflame us. *Tolle, lege; tolle, lege;* Take up and read, take up and read the Scriptures, (for unto them was the direction,) it was said unto *St. Augustine* by a supernatural voice. *Whatsoever is in the Scriptures, believe me, saith the same St. Augustine, is high and divine; there is*



verily truth, and a doctrine most fit for the refreshing and renewing of men's minds, and truly so tempered, that every one may draw from thence that which is sufficient for him, if he come to draw with a devout and pious mind, as true religion requireth. Thus St. Augustine. And St. Hierome, *Amæ Scripturas, et amabit te sapientia*, &c. Love the Scriptures, and wisdom will love thee. And St. Cyrill against Julian, *Even boys that are bred up in the Scriptures become most religious*, &c. But what mention we three or four uses of the Scripture, whereas whatsoever is to be believed, or practised, or hoped for, is contained in them? or three or four sentences of the Fathers, since whosoever is worthy the name of a Father, from Christ's time downward, hath likewise written not only of the riches, but also of the perfection of the Scripture? *I adore the fulness of the Scripture*, saith Tertullian against Hermogenes. And again, to Apelles an heretick of the like stamp he saith, *I do not admit that which thou bringest in (or concludest) of thine own (head or store, de tuo) without Scripture*. So St. Justin Martyr before him; *We must know by all means (saith he) that it is not lawful (or possible) to learn (any thing) of God or of right piety, save only out of the Prophets, who teach us by divine inspiration*. So St. Basil after Tertullian, *It is a manifest falling away from the faith, and a fault of presumption, either to reject any of those things that are written, or to bring in (upon the head of them, ἐκείνων) any of those things that are not written*. We omit to cite to the same effect St. Cyrill Bishop of Jerusalem in his 4. Catech. St. Hierome against Helvidius, St. Augustine in his third book against the letters of Petilian, and in very many other places of his works. Also we forbear to descend to later Fathers, because we will not weary the reader. The Scriptures then being acknowledged to be so full and so perfect, how can we excuse ourselves of negligence, if we do not study them? of curiosity, if we be not content with them? Men talk much of εἰσεώνη, how many sweet and goodly things it had hanging on it; of the Philosopher's stone, that it turneth copper into gold; of Cornu-copia, that it had all things necessary for food in it; of Panaces the herb, that it was good for all diseases; of Catholicon the drug, that it is instead of all purges; of Vulcan's armour, that it was an armour of proof against all thrusts and all blows, &c. Well, that which they falsely or vainly attributed to these things for bodily good, we may justly and with full measure ascribe unto the Scripture for spiritual. It is not only an armour, but also a whole armoury of weapons, both offensive and defensive; whereby we may save ourselves, and put the enemy to flight. It is not an herb, but a tree, or rather a whole paradise of trees of life, which bring forth fruit every month, and the fruit thereof is for meat, and the leaves for medicine. It is not a pot of Manna, or a cruse of oil, which were for memory only, or for a meal's meat or two; but, as it were, a shower of heavenly bread sufficient for a whole host, be it never so great, and, as it were, a whole cellar full of oil vessels; whereby all our necessities may be provided for, and our debts discharged. In a word, it is a panary of wholesome food against fenowed traditions; a physician's shop (as St. Basil calls it) of preservatives against poisoned heresies; a pandect of profitable laws against rebellious spirits; a treasury of most costly jewels against beggarly rudiments; finally, a fountain of most pure water springing up unto everlasting life. And what marvel? the original thereof being from heaven, not from earth: the author being God, not man; the inditer, the Holy Spirit, not the wit of the Apostles or Propbets; the penmen, such as were sanctified from the womb, and endued with a principal portion of God's Spirit; the matter, verity, piety, purity, uprightness; the form, God's word, God's testimony, God's oracles, the word of truth, the word of salvation, &c.; the effects, light of understanding, stableness of persuasion, repentance from dead works, newness of life, holiness, peace, joy in the Holy Ghost; lastly, the end and reward of the study thereof, fellowship with the saints, participation of the heavenly nature, fruition of an inheritance immortal, undefiled, and that never shall fade away. Happy is the man that delighteth in the Scripture, and thrice happy that meditateth in it day and night.

But how shall men meditate in that which they cannot understand? How shall they understand that which is kept close in an unknown tongue? as it is written, *Except I know the power of the voice, I shall be to him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian to me*. The Apostle excepteth no tongue; not Hebrew the ancientest, not Greek the most copious, not Latin the finest. Nature taught a natural man to confess, that all of us in those tongues which we do not understand are plainly deaf; we may turn the deaf ear unto them. The Scythian counted the Athenian, whom he did not understand, barbarous; so the Roman did the Syrian, and the Jew: (even St. Hierome himself calleth the Hebrew tongue barbarous; belike, because it was strange to so many:) so the Emperor of Constantinople calleth the Latin tongue barbarous, though Pope Nicolas do storm at it: so the Jews long before Christ called all other nations *Egnasim*, which is little better than barbarous. Therefore as one complaineth that always in the Senate of Rome there was one or other that called for an interpreter; so lest the Church be driven to the like exigent, it is necessary to have translations in a readiness. Translation it is that openeth the window, to let in the light; that breaketh the shell, that we may eat the kernel; that putteth aside the curtain, that we may look into the most holy place; that removeth the cover of the well, that we may come by the water; even as Jacob rolled away the stone from the mouth of the well, by which means the flocks of Laban were watered. Indeed without translation into the vulgar tongue, the unlearned are but like children at Jacob's well (which was deep) without a bucket or something to draw with: or as that person mentioned by Esay, to whom when a sealed book was delivered with this motion, *Read this, I pray thee*, he was fain to make this answer, *I cannot, for it is sealed*.

While God would be known only in *Jacob*, and have his name great in *Israel*, and in none other place; while the dew lay on *Gideon's* fleece only, and all the earth besides was dry; then for one and the same people, which spake all of them the language of *Canaan*, that is, *Hebrew*, one and the same original in *Hebrew* was sufficient. But when the fullness of time drew near, that the Sun of righteousness, the Son of God, should come into the world, whom God ordained to be a reconciliation through faith in his blood, not of the *Jew* only, but also of the *Greek*, yea, of all them that were scattered abroad; then, lo, it pleased the Lord to stir up the spirit of a *Greek* prince, (*Greek* for descent and language.) even of *Ptolemy Philadelph* king of *Egypt*, to procure the translating of the book of God out of *Hebrew* into *Greek*. This is the translation of the *Seventy* interpreters, commonly so called, which prepared the way for our Saviour among the *Gentiles* by written preaching, as *St. John Baptist* did among the *Jews* by vocal. For the *Grecians*, being desirous of learning, were not wont to suffer books of worth to lie moulding in kings' libraries, but had many of their servants, ready scribes, to copy them out, and so they were dispersed and made common. Again the *Greek* tongue was well known and made familiar to most inhabitants in *Asia* by reason of the conquests that there the *Grecians* had made, as also by the colonies which thither they had sent. For the same causes also it was well understood in many places of *Europe*, yea, and of *Africk* too. Therefore the word of God, being set forth in *Greek*, becometh hereby like a candle set upon a candlestick, which giveth light to all that are in the house; or like a proclamation sounded forth in the marketplace, which most men presently take knowledge of; and therefore that language was fittest to contain the Scriptures, both for the first preachers of the Gospel to appeal unto for witness, and for the learners also of those times to make search and trial by. It is certain, that that translation was not so sound and so perfect, but that it needed in many places correction; and who had been so sufficient for this work as the Apostles or apostolick men? Yet it seemed good to the Holy Ghost and to them to take that which they found, (the same being for the greatest part true and sufficient,) rather than by making a new, in that new world and green age of the Church, to expose themselves to many exceptions and cavillations, as though they made a translation to serve their own turn; and therefore bearing witness to themselves, their witness not to be regarded. This may be supposed to be some cause, why the translation of the *Seventy* was allowed to pass for current. Notwithstanding, though it was commended generally, yet it did not fully content the learned, no not of the *Jews*. For not long after *Christ*, *Aquila* fell in hand with a new translation, and after him *Theodotion*, and after him *Symmachus*: yea, there was a fifth, and a sixth edition, the authors whereof were not known. These with the *Seventy* made up the *Hexapla*, and were worthily and to great purpose compiled together by *Origen*. Howbeit the edition of the *Seventy* went away with the credit, and therefore not only was placed in the midst by *Origen*, (for the worth and excellency thereof above the rest, as *Epiphanius* gathereth,) but also was used by the *Greek* Fathers for the ground and foundation of their commentaries. Yea, *Epiphanius* abovenamed doth attribute so much unto it, that he holdeth the authors thereof not only for interpreters, but also for prophets in some respect: and *Justinian* the Emperor, injoining the *Jews* his subjects to use especially the translation of the *Seventy*, rendereth this reason thereof, Because they were, as it were, enlightened with propheticall grace. Yet for all that, as the *Egyptians* are said of the Prophet to be men and not God, and their horses flesh and not spirit: so it is evident, (and *St. Hierome* affirmeth as much,) that the *Seventy* were interpreters, they were not prophets. They did many things well, as learned men; but yet as men they stumbled and fell, one while through oversight, another while through ignorance; yea, sometimes they may be noted to add to the original, and sometimes to take from it: which made the Apostles to leave them many times, when they left the *Hebrew*, and to deliver the sense thereof according to the truth of the word, as the Spirit gave them utterance. This may suffice touching the *Greek* translations of the Old Testament.

There were also within a few hundred years after *Christ* translations many into the *Latin* tongue: for this tongue also was very fit to convey the Law and the Gospel by, because in those times very many countries of the West, yea of the South, East, and North, spake or understood *Latin*, being made provinces to the *Romans*. But now the *Latin* translations were too many to be all good: for they were infinite; (*Latini interpretes nullo modo numerari possunt*, saith *St. Augustine*.) Again, they were not out of the *Hebrew* fountain, (we speak of the *Latin* translations of the Old Testament,) but out of the *Greek* stream; therefore the *Greek* being not altogether clear, the *Latin* derived from it must needs be muddy. This moved *St. Hierome*, a most learned Father, and the best linguist without controversy of his age, or of any other that went before him, to undertake the translating of the Old Testament out of the very fountains themselves; which he performed with that evidenc of great learning, judgment, industry, and faithfulness, that he hath for ever bound the Church unto him in a debt of special remembrance and thankfulness.

Now though the Church were thus furnished with *Greek* and *Latin* translations, even before the faith of *Christ* was generally embraced in the Empire: (for the learned know, that even in *St. Hierome's* time the Consul of *Rome* and his wife were both *Ethnickes*, and about the same time the greatest part of the Senate also:) yet for all that the godly learned were not content to have the Scriptures in the language which themselves understood, *Greek* and *Latin*, (as the good lepers were not content to fare

well themselves, but acquainted their neighbours with the store that God had sent, that they also might provide for themselves;) but also for the behoof and edifying of the unlearned, which hungered and thirsted after righteousness, and had souls to be saved as well as they, they provided translations into the vulgar for their countrymen, inasmuch that most nations under heaven did shortly after their conversion hear *Christ* speaking unto them in their mother tongue, not by the voice of their minister only, but also by the written word translated. If any doubt hereof, he may be satisfied by examples enough, if enough will serve the turn. First, *St. Hierome* saith, *Multarum gentium linguæ Scriptura ante translata docet falsa esse quæ addita sunt*, &c. that is, *The Scripture being translated before in the languages of many nations doth shew that those things that were added (by Lucian or Hiesychius) are false*. So *St. Hierome* in that place. The same *Hierome* elsewhere affirmeth that he, the time was, had set forth the translation of the *Seventy*, *sive linguæ hominibus*; that is, for his countrymen of *Dalmatia*. Which words not only *Erasmus* doth understand to purport, that *St. Hierome* translated the Scripture into the *Dalmatian* tongue; but also *Sixtus Senensis*, and *Alphonsus a Castro*, (that we speak of no more,) men not to be excepted against by them of *Rome*, do ingenuously confess as much. So *St. Chrysostome*, that lived in *St. Hierome's* time, giveth evidence with him: *The doctrine of St. John* (saith he) *did not in such sort* (as the Philosophers' did) *vanish away: but the Syrians, Egyptians, Indians, Persians, Ethiopians, and infinite other nations, being barbarous people, translated it into their (mother) tongue, and have learned to be (true) Philosophers*, he meaneth Christians. To this may be added *Theodore*, as next unto him both for antiquity, and for learning. His words be these, *Every country that is under the sun is full of these words*, (of the Apostles and Prophets;) *and the Hebrew tongue* (he meaneth the Scriptures in the Hebrew tongue) *is turned not only into the language of the Grecians, but also of the Romans, and Egyptians, and Persians, and Indians, and Armenians, and Seythians, and Sauromatians, and, briefly, into all the languages that any nation useth*. So he. In like manner *Ulpilas* is reported by *Paulus Diaconus* and *Isidore*, and before them by *Sozomen*, to have translated the Scriptures into the *Gothick* tongue: *John Bishop of Sevil* by *Vasseus*, to have turned them into *Arabick* about the Year of our Lord 717: *Beda* by *Cistertiensis*, to have turned a great part of them into *Saxon*: *Efnard* by *Trithemius*, to have abridged the French Psalter (as *Beda* had done the Hebrew) about the year 800: King *Alured* by the said *Cistertiensis*, to have turned the Psalter into *Saxon*: *Methodius* by *Aventinus* (printed at *Ingolstad*) to have turned the Scriptures into *Slavonian*: *Valdo* Bishop of *Frising* by *Beatus Rhenanus*, to have caused about that time the Gospels to be translated into *Dutch* rhyme, yet extant in the library of *Corbinian*: *Valdus* by divers, to have turned them himself, or to have gotten them turned, into *French*, about the Year 1160: *Charles* the Fifth of that name, surnamed *The wise*, to have caused them to be turned into *French* about 200 years after *Valdus'* time; of which translation there be many copies yet extant, as witnesseth *Beroaldus*. Much about that time, even in our King *Richard* the Second's days, *John Trevisa* translated them into *English*, and many *English* Bibles in written hand are yet to be seen with divers; translated, as it is very probable, in that age. So the *Syrian* translation of the New Testament is in most learned men's libraries, of *Widminstadius'* setting forth; and the Psalter in *Arabick* is with many, of *Augustinus Nebiensis'* setting forth. So *Postel* affirmeth, that in his travel he saw the Gospels in the *Ethiopian* tongue: And *Ambrose Thesius* alledgeth the Psalter of the *Indians*, which he testifieth to have been set forth by *Potken* in *Syrian* characters. So that to have the Scriptures in the mother tongue is not a quaint conceit lately taken up, either by the Lord *Cromwell* in *England*, or by the Lord *Radeville* in *Polony*, or by the Lord *Ungnadius* in the Emperor's dominion, but hath been thought upon, and put in practice of old, even from the first times of the conversion of any nation; no doubt, because it was esteemed most profitable to cause faith to grow in men's hearts the sooner, and to make them to be able to say with the words of the Psalm, *As we have heard, so we have seen*.

Now the Church of *Rome* would seem at the length to bear a motherly affection toward her children, and to allow them the Scriptures in the mother tongue: but indeed it is a gift, not deserving to be called a gift, an unprofitable gift: they must first get a licence in writing before they may use them; and to get that, they must approve themselves to their Confessor, that is, to be such as are, if not frozen in the dregs, yet soured with the leaven of their superstition. Howbeit it seemed too much to *Clement* the Eighth, that there should be any licence granted to have them in the vulgar tongue, and therefore he overruleth and frustrateth the grant of *Pius* the Fourth. So much are they afraid of the light of the Scripture, (*Lucifuge Scripturarum*, as *Tertullian* speaketh,) that they will not trust the people with it, no not as it is set forth by their own sworn men, no not with the licence of their own Bishops and Inquisitors. Yea, so unwilling they are to communicate the Scriptures to the people's understanding in any sort, that they are not ashamed to confess, that we forced them to translate it into *English* against their wills. This seemeth to argue a bad cause, or a bad conscience, or both. Sure we are, that it is not he that hath good gold, that is afraid to bring it to the touchstone, but he that hath the counterfeit; neither is it the true man that shunneth the light, but the malefactor, lest his deeds should be reproved; neither is it the plaine dealing merchant that is unwilling to have the weights, or the meteyard, brought in place, but he that useth deceit. But we will let them alone for this fault, and return to translation.

Many men's mouths have been opened a good while (and yet are not stopped) with speeches about the translation so long in hand, or rather perusals of translations made before: and ask what may be the reason, what the necessity, of the employment. Hath the Church been deceived, say they, all this while? Hath her sweet bread been mingled with heaven, her silver with dross, her wine with water, her milk with lime? (*lacte gypsum male miscetur*, saith St. *Ireneus*.) We hoped that we had been in the right way, that we had had the Oracles of God delivered unto us, and that though all the world had cause to be offended, and to complain, yet that we had none. Hath the nurse holden out the breast, and nothing but wind in it? Hath the bread been delivered by the Fathers of the Church, and the same proved to be *lapidosus*, as *Seneca* speaketh? What is it to handle the word of God deceitfully, if this be not? Thus certain brethren. Also the adversaries of *Judah* and *Jerusalem*, like *Sanballat* in *Nehemiah*, mock, as we hear, both at the work and workmen, saying, *What do these weak Jews, &c. will they make the stones whole again out of the heaps of dust which are burnt? although they build, yet if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stony wall.* Was their translation good before? Why do they now mend it? Was it not good? Why then was it obtruded to the people? Yea, why did the Catholics (meaning Popish *Romanists*) always go in jeopardy for refusing to go to hear it? Nay, if it must be translated into *English*, Catholics are fittest to do it. They have learning, and they know when a thing is well, they can *manum de tabula*. We will answer them both briefly: and the former, being brethren, thus with St. *Hierome*, *Dannamus veteres? Minime, sed post primum studia in domo Domini quod possumus laboramus.* That is, *Do we condemn the ancient? In no case: but after the endeavours of them that were before us, we take the best pains we can in the house of God.* As if he said, Being provoked by the example of the learned that lived before my time, I have thought it my duty to assay, whether my talent in the knowledge of the tongues may be profitable in any measure to God's Church, lest I should seem to have laboured in them in vain, and lest I should be thought to glory in men (although ancient) above that which was in them. Thus St. *Hierome* may be thought to speak.

And to the same effect say we, that we are so far off from condemning any of their labours that travelled before us in this kind, either in this land, or beyond sea, either in King *Henry's* time, or King *Edward's*, (if there were any translation, or correction of a translation, in his time,) or Queen *Elizabeth's* of ever renowned memory, that we acknowledge them to have been raised up of God for the building and furnishing of his Church, and that they deserve to be had of us and of posterity in everlasting remembrance. The judgment of *Aristotle* is worthy and well known: *If Timotheus had not been, we had not had much sweet musick: But if Phrynis (Timotheus' master) had not been, we had not had Timotheus.* Therefore blessed be they, and most honoured be their name, that break the ice, and give the onset upon that which helpeth forward to the saving of souls. Now what can be more available thereto, than to deliver God's book unto God's people in a tongue which they understand? Since of an hidden treasure, and of a fountain that is sealed, there is no profit, as *Ptolemy Philadelph* wrote to the Rabbins or masters of the *Jews*, as witnesseth *Epiphanius*: and as St. *Augustine* saith, *A man had rather be with his dog than with a stranger* (whose tongue is strange unto him.) Yet for all that, as nothing is begun and perfected at the same time, and the latter thoughts are thought to be the wiser: so, if we building upon their foundation that went before us, and being holpen by their labours, do endeavour to make that better which they left so good; no man, we are sure, hath cause to mislike us; they, we persuade ourselves, if they were alive, would thank us. The vintage of *Abiezer*, that strake the stroke: yet the gleanings of grapes of *Ephraim* was not to be despised. See *Judges* viii. 2. *Joash* the king of *Israel* did not satisfy himself till he had smitten the ground three times; and yet he offended the Prophet for giving over then. *Aquila*, of whom we spake before, translated the Bible as carefully and as skilfully as he could; and yet he thought good to go over it again, and then it got the credit with the *Jews*, to be called *κατ' ἀκριβειαν*, that is, accurately done, as St. *Hierome* witnesseth. How many books of profane learning have been gone over again and again, by the same translators, by others? Of one and the same book of *Aristotle's* *Ethicks* there are extant not so few as six or seven several translations. Now if this cost may be bestowed upon the gourd, which affordeth us a little shade, and which to day flourisheth, but to morrow is cut down; what may we bestow, nay, what ought we not to bestow, upon the vine, the fruit whereof maketh glad the conscience of man, and the stem whereof abideth for ever? And this is the word of God, which we translate. *What is the chaff to the wheat? saith the Lord. Tanti vitreum, quanti verum margaritum!* (saith *Tertullian*.) If a toy of glass be of that reckoning with us, how ought we to value the true pearl! Therefore let no man's eye be evil, because his Majesty's is good; neither let any be grieved, that we have a Prince that seeketh the increase of the spiritual wealth of *Israel*; (let *Sanballats* and *Tobiah's* do so, which therefore do bear their just reproof;) but let us rather bless God from the ground of our heart for working this religious care in him to have the translations of the Bible maturely considered of and examined. For by this means it cometh to pass, that whatsoever is sound already, (and all is sound for substance in one or other of our editions, and the worst of ours far better than their authentick vulgar) the same will shine as gold more brightly, being rubbed and polished; also, if any thing be halting, or superfluous, or not so agreeable to the original, the same may be corrected, and the truth set in place. And what can the King command to be done, that will bring him more true honour than this? And wherein could they



that have been set a work approve their duty to the King, yea, their obedience to God, and love to his Saints, more, than by yielding their service, and all that is within them, for the furnishing of the work? But besides all this, they were the principal motives of it, and therefore ought least to quarrel it. For the very historical truth is, that upon the importunate petitions of the Puritanes at his Majesty's coming to this crown, the conference at *Hampton-court* having been appointed for hearing their complaints, when by force of reason they were put from all other grounds, they had recourse at the last to this shift, that they could not with good conscience subscribe to the communion book, since it maintained the Bible as it was there translated, which was, as they said, a most corrupted translation. And although this was judged to be but a very poor and empty shift, yet even hereupon did his Majesty begin to bethink himself of the good that might ensue by a new translation, and presently after gave order for this translation which is now presented unto thee. Thus much to satisfy our scrupulous brethren.

Now to the latter we answer, That we do not deny, nay, we affirm and avow, that the very meanest translation of the Bible in *English*, set forth by men of our profession, (for we have seen none of their's of the whole Bible as yet) containeth the word of God, nay, is the word of God: As the King's speech which he uttered in Parliament, being translated into *French, Dutch, Italian, and Latin*, is still the King's speech, though it be not interpreted by every translator with the like grace, nor peradventure so fitly for phrase, nor so expressly for sense, every where. For it is confessed, that things are to take their denomination of the greater part; and a natural man could say, *Verum ubi multa nitent in carmine, non ego paucis offendor maculis, &c.* A man may be counted a virtuous man, though he have made many slips in his life, (else there were none virtuous, for *in many things we offend all*,) also a comely man and lovely, though he have some warts upon his hand; yea, not only freckles upon his face, but also scars. No cause therefore why the word translated should be denied to be the word, or forbidden to be current, notwithstanding that some imperfections and blemishes may be noted in the setting forth of it. For what ever was perfect under the sun, where Apostles or apostolick men, that is, men endued with an extraordinary measure of God's Spirit, and privileged with the privilege of infallibility, had not their hand? The Romanists therefore in refusing to hear, and daring to burn the word translated, did no less than despite the Spirit of grace, from whom originally it proceeded, and whose sense and meaning, as well as man's weakness would enable, it did express. Judge by an example or two.

*Plutarch* writeth, that after that *Rome* had been burnt by the *Gauls*, they fell soon to build it again: but doing it in haste, they did not cast the streets, nor proportion the houses, in such comely fashion, as had been most sightly and convenient. Was *Cataline* therefore an honest man, or a good patriot, that sought to bring it to a combustion? Or *Nero* a good Prince, that did indeed set it on fire? So by the story of *Ezra* and the prophecy of *Haggai* it may be gathered, that the temple built by *Zerubbabel* after the return from *Babylon* was by no means to be compared to the former built by *Solomon*: for they that remembered the former wept when they considered the latter. Notwithstanding might this latter either have been abhorred and forsaken by the *Jews*, or profaned by the *Greeks*? The like we are to think of translations. The translation of the *Seventy* dissenteth from the Original in many places, neither doth it come near it for perspicuity, gravity, majesty. Yet which of the Apostles did condemn it? Condemn it? Nay, they used it, (as it is apparent, and as *St. Hierome* and most learned men do confess;) which they would not have done, nor by their example of using of it so grace and commend it to the Church, if it had been unworthy the appellation and name of the word of God. And whereas they urge for their second defence of their vilifying and abusing of the *English* Bibles, or some pieces thereof, which they meet with, for that hereticks forsooth were the authors of the translations: (hereticks they call us by the same right that they call themselves catholicks, both being wrong:) we marvel what divinity taught them so. We are sure *Tertullian* was of another mind: *Ex personis probamus fidem, an ex fide personas?* Do we try men's faith by their persons? We should try their persons by their faith. Also *St. Augustine* was of another mind: for he, lighting upon certain rules made by *Tychonius* a *Donatist* for the better understanding of the word, was not ashamed to make use of them, yea, to insert them into his own book, with giving commendation to them so far forth as they were worthy to be commended, as is to be seen in *St. Augustine's* third book *De Doctr. Christ.* To be short, *Origen*, and the whole Church of God for certain hundred years, were of another mind: for they were so far from treading under foot (much more from burning) the translation of *Aquila* a proselyte, that is, one that had turned *Jew*, of *Symmachus*, and *Theodotion*, both *Ebionites*, that is, most vile hereticks, that they joined them together with the *Hebrew* original, and the translation of the *Seventy*, (as hath been before signified out of *Epiphanius*,) and set them forth openly to be considered of and perused by all. But we weary the unlearned, who need not know so much; and trouble the learned, who know it already.

Yet before we end, we must answer a third cavil and objection of their's against us, for altering and amending our translations so oft; wherein truly they deal hardly and strangely with us. For to whom ever was it imputed for a fault, (by such as were wise,) to go over that which he had done and to amend it where he saw cause? *St. Augustine* was not afraid to exhort *St. Hierome* to a *Palinodia*

or recantation. The same St. *Augustine* was not ashamed to retractate, we might say, revoke, many things that had passed him, and doth even glory that he seeth his infirmities. If we will be sons of the truth, we must consider what it speaketh, and trample upon our own credit, yea, and upon other men's too, if either be any way an hinderance to it. This to the cause. Then to the persons we say, that of all men they ought to be most silent in this case. For what varieties have they, and what alterations have they made, not only of their service books, portesses, and breviaries, but also of their *Latin* translation? The service book supposed to be made by St. *Ambrose*, (*Officium Ambrosianum*), was a great while in special use and request: but Pope *Adrian*, calling a council with the aid of *Charles* the Emperor, abolished it, yea, burnt it, and commanded the service book of St. *Gregory* universally to be used. Well, *Officium Gregorianum* gets by this means to be in credit; but doth it continue without change or altering? No, the very *Roman* service was of two fashions; the new fashion, and the old, the one used in one Church, and the other in another; as is to be seen in *Pamelius* a Romanist, his preface before *Micrologus*. The same *Pamelius* reporteth out of *Radulphus de Rivo*, that about the year of our Lord 1277 Pope *Nicolas* the Third removed out of the churches of *Rome* the more ancient books (of service,) and brought into use the missals of the Friars Minorites, and commanded them to be observed there; inasmuch that about an hundred years after, when the above named *Radulphus* happened to be at *Rome*, he found all the books to be new, of the new stamp. Neither was there this chopping and changing in the more ancient times only, but also of late. *Pius Quintus* himself confesseth, that every bishoprick almost had a peculiar kind of service, most unlike to that which others had; which moved him to abolish all other breviaries, though never so ancient, and privileged and published by Bishops in their Dioceses, and to establish and ratify that only which was of his own setting forth in the year 1568. Now when the Father of their Church, who gladly would heal the sore of the daughter of his people softly and slightly, and make the best of it, findeth so great fault with them for their odds and jarring; we hope the children have no great cause to vaunt of their uniformity. But the difference that appeareth between our translations, and our often correcting of them, is the thing that we are specially charged with; let us see therefore whether they themselves be without fault this way, (if it be to be counted a fault to correct,) and whether they be fit men to throw stones at us: *O tandem major parcas insane minori*: They that are less sound themselves ought not to object infirmities to others. If we should tell them, that *Valla*, *Stapulensis*, *Erasmus*, and *Vives*, found fault with their vulgar translation, and consequently wished the same to be mended, or a new one to be made; they would answer peradventure, that we produced their enemies for witnesses against them; albeit they were in no other sort enemies, than as St. *Paul* was to the *Galatians*, for telling them the truth: and it were to be wished, that they had dared to tell it them plainlier and oftener. But what will they say to this, That Pope *Leo* the Tenth allowed *Erasmus*' translation of the New Testament, so much different from the vulgar, by his apostolick letter and bull? That the same *Leo* exhorted *Pagnine* to translate the whole Bible, and bare whatsoever charges was necessary for the work? Surely, as the apostle reasoneth to the *Hebrews*, that if the former Law and Testament had been sufficient, there had been no need of the latter: so we may say, that if the old vulgar had been at all points allowable, to small purpose had labour and charges been undergone about framing of a new. If they say, it was one Pope's private opinion, and that he consulted only himself; then we are able to go further with them, and to aver, that more of their chief men of all sorts, even their own *Trent* champions, *Paiva* and *Vega*, and their own inquisitor *Hieronimus ab Oleastro*, and their own Bishop *Isidorus Clarius*, and their own Cardinal *Thomas a rio Cajetan*, do either make new translations themselves, or follow new ones of other men's making, or note the vulgar interpreter for halting, none of them fear to dissent from him, nor yet to except against him. And call they this an uniform tenor of text and judgment about the text, so many of their worthies disclaiming the now received conceit? Nay, we will yet come nearer the quick. Doth not their *Paris* edition differ from the *Lovain*, and *Hentenius*'s from them both, and yet all of them allowed by authority? Nay, doth not *Sixtus Quintus* confess, that certain Catholics (he meaneth certain of his own side) were in such an humour of translating the Scriptures into *Latin*, that Satan taking occasion by them, though they thought of no such matter, did strive what he could, out of so uncertain and manifold a variety of translations, so to mingle all things, that nothing might seem to be left certain and firm in them, &c.? Nay further, did not the same *Sixtus* ordain by an inviolable decree, and that with the counsel and consent of his Cardinals, that the *Latin* edition of the Old and New Testament, which the council of *Trent* would have to be authentick, is the same without controversy which he then set forth, being diligently corrected and printed in the printinghouse of *Vatican*? Thus *Sixtus* in his preface before his Bible. And yet *Clement* the Eighth, his immediate successor to account of, publisheth another edition of the Bible, containing in it infinite differences from that of *Sixtus*, and many of them weighty and material; and yet this must be authentick by all means. What is to have the faith of our glorious Lord *Jesus Christ* with yea and nay, if this be not? Again, what is sweet harmony and consent, if this be? Therefore, as *Demaratus* of *Corinth* advised a great King, before he talked of the dissensions among the *Greeks*, to compose his domestick broils; (for at that time his queen and his son and heir were at deadly feud with him) so all the while that our adversaries do make so many and so various editions themselves, and do jar so much about the worth and authority of them, they can with no shew of equity challenge us for changing and correcting.

## THE TRANSLATORS TO THE READER.

But it is high time to leave them, and to shew in brief what we proposed to ourselves, and what course we held, in this our perusal and survey of the Bible. Truly, good Christian Reader, we never thought from the beginning that we should need to make a new translation, nor yet to make of a bad one a good one; (for then the imputation of *Sixtus* had been true in some sort, that our people had been fed with gall of dragons instead of wine, with wheal instead of milk;) but to make a good one better, or out of many good ones one principal good one, not justly to be excepted against; that hath been our endeavour, that our mark. To that purpose there were many chosen, that were greater in other men's eyes than in their own, and that sought the truth rather than their own praise. Again, they came, or were thought to come, to the work, not *exercendi causa*, (as one saith,) but *exercitati*, that is, learned, not to learn; for the chief overseer and ἐργοδῶν under his Majesty, to whom not only we, but also our whole Church was much bound, knew by his wisdom, which thing also *Nazianzen* taught so long ago, that it is a preposterous order to teach first, and to learn after; that τὸ ἐν πῶθι κεραμίαν μαρθάνειν, to learn and practise together, is neither commendable for the workman, nor safe for the work. Therefore such were thought upon, as could say modestly with *St. Hierome*, *Et Hebraeum sermonem ex parte didicimus, et in Latino pene ab ipsis incunabulis, dē. detriti sumus; Both we have learned the Hebrew tongue in part, and in the Latin we have been exercised almost from our very cradle.* *St. Hierome* maketh no mention of the *Greek* tongue, wherein yet he did excel; because he translated not the Old Testament out of *Greek*, but out of *Hebrew*. And in what sort did these assemble? In the trust of their own knowledge, or of their sharpness of wit, or deepness of judgment, as it were in an arm of flesh? At no hand. They trusted in him that hath the key of *David*, opening, and no man shutting; they prayed to the Lord, the Father of our Lord, to the effect that *St. Augustine* did; *O let thy Scriptures be my pure delight; let me not be deceived in them, neither let me deceive by them.* In this confidence, and with this devotion, did they assemble together; not too many, lest one should trouble another; and yet many, lest many things haply might escape them. If you ask what they had before them; truly it was the *Hebrew* text of the Old Testament, the *Greek* of the New. These are the two golden pipes, or rather conduits, wherethrough the olivebranches empty themselves into the gold. *St. Augustine* calleth them precedent, or original, tongues; *St. Hierome*, fountains. The same *St. Hierome* affirmeth, and *Gratian* hath not spared to put it into his decree, *That as the credit of the old books* (he meaneth of the Old Testament) *is to be tried by the Hebrew volumes; so of the new by the Greek tongue*, he meaneth by the original *Greek*. If truth be to be tried by these tongues, then whence should a translation be made, but out of them? These tongues therefore (the Scriptures, we say, in those tongues) we set before us to translate, being the tongues wherein God was pleased to speak to his Church by his Prophets and Apostles. Neither did we run over the work with that posting haste that the *Septuagint* did, if that be true which is reported of them, that they finished it in seventy two days; neither were we barred or hindered from going over it again, having once done it, like *St. Hierome*, if that be true which himself reporteth, that he could no sooner write any thing, but presently it was caught from him, and published, and he could not have leave to mend it: neither, to be short, were we the first that fell in hand with translating the Scripture into *English*, and consequently destitute of former helps, as it is written of *Origen*, that he was the first in a manner, that put his hand to write commentaries upon the Scriptures, and therefore no marvel if he overshot himself many times. None of these things: The work hath not been huddled up in seventy two days, but hath cost the workmen, as light as it seemeth, the pains of twice seven times seventy two days, and more. Matters of such weight and consequence are to be speeded with maturity: for in a business of moment a man feareth not the blame of convenient slackness. Neither did we think much to consult the translators or commentators, *Chaldee, Hebrew, Syrian, Greek, or Latin*; no, nor the *Spanish, French, Italian, or Dutch*; neither did we disdain to revise that which we had done, and to bring back to the anvil that which we had hammered: but having and using as great helps as were needful, and fearing no reproach for slowness, nor coveting praise for expedition, we have at length, through the good hand of the Lord upon us, brought the work to that pass that you see.

Some peradventure would have no variety of senses to be set in the margin, lest the authority of the Scriptures for deciding of controversies by that shew of uncertainty should somewhat be shaken. But we hold their judgment not to be so sound in this point. For though *whatsoever things are necessary are manifest*, as *St. Chrysostome* saith; and, as *St. Augustine*, *in those things that are plainly set down in the Scriptures all such matters are found, that concern faith, hope, and charity*: Yet for all that it cannot be dissembled, that partly to exercise and whet our wits, partly to wean the curious from lothing of them for their every where plainness, partly also to stir up our devotion to crave the assistance of God's Spirit by prayer, and lastly, that we might be forward to seek aid of our brethren by conference, and never scorn those that be not in all respects so complete as they should be, being to seek in many things ourselves, it hath pleased God in his Divine Providence here and there to scatter words and sentences of that difficulty and doubtfulness, not in doctrinal points that concern salvation, (for in such it hath been vouched that the Scriptures are plain,) but in matters of less moment, that fearfulness would better beseech us than confidence, and if we will resolve, to resolve upon modesty with *St. Augustine*, (though not in this same case altogether, yet upon the same ground,) *Melius est dubitare de occultis, quam litigare de incertis*: It is better to make doubt of those things which are secret, than to strive about those

things that are uncertain. There be many words in the Scriptures, which be never found there but once, (having neither brother nor neighbour, as the *Hebrews* speak,) so that we cannot be holpen by conference of places. Again, there be many rare names of certain birds, beasts, and precious stones, &c. concerning which the *Hebrews* themselves are so divided among themselves for judgment, that they may seem to have defined this or that, rather because they would say something, than because they were sure of that which they said, as St. *Hierome* somewhere saith of the *Septuagint*. Now in such a case doth not a margin do well to admonish the Reader to seek further, and not to conclude or dogmatize upon this or that peremptorily? For as it is a fault of incredulity, to doubt of those things that are evident; so to determine of such things as the Spirit of God hath left (even in the judgment of the judicious) questionable, can be no less than presumption. Therefore as St. *Augustine* saith, that variety of translations is profitable for the finding out of the sense of the Scriptures; so diversity of signification and sense in the margin, where the text is not so clear, must needs do good; yea, is necessary, as we are persuaded. We know that *Sixtus Quintus* expressly forbiddeth that any variety of readings of their vulgar edition should be put in the margin; (which though it be not altogether the same thing to that we have in hand, yet it looketh that way;) but we think he hath not all of his own side his favourers for this conceit. They that are wise had rather have their judgments at liberty in differences of readings, than to be captivated to one, when it may be the other. If they were sure that their high priest had all laws shut up in his breast, as *Paul* the Second bragged, and that he were as free from error by special privilege, as the dictators of *Rome* were made by law inviolable, it were another matter; then his word were an oracle, his opinion a decision. But the eyes of the world are now open, God be thanked, and have been a great while; they find that he is subject to the same affections and infirmities that others be, that his body is subject to wounds; and therefore so much as he proveth, not as much as he claimeth, they grant and embrace.

Another thing we think good to admonish thee of, gentle Reader, that we have not tied ourselves to an uniformity of phrasing, or to an identity of words, as some peradventure would wish that we had done, because they observe, that some learned men somewhere have been as exact as they could that way. Truly, that we might not vary from the sense of that which we had translated before, if the word signified the same thing in both places, (for there be some words that be not of the same sense every where,) we were especially careful, and made a conscience according to our duty. But that we should express the same notion in the same particular word; as for example, if we translate the *Hebrew* or *Greek* word once by *purpose*, never to call it *intent*; if one where *journeying*, never *travelling*; if one where *think*, never *suppose*; if one where *pain*, never *ache*; if one where *joy*, never *gladness*, &c. thus to mince the matter, we thought to savour more of curiosity than wisdom, and that rather it would breed scorn in the atheist, than bring profit to the godly reader. For is the kingdom of God become words or syllables? Why should we be in bondage to them, if we may be free? use one precisely, when we may use another no less fit as commodiously? A godly Father in the primitive time shewed himself greatly moved, that one of newfangledness called *κραββάτον, σκίμπος*, though the difference be little or none; and another reporteth, that he was much abused for turning *eucurbita* (to which reading the people had been used) into *hedera*. Now if this happen in better times, and upon so small occasions, we might justly fear hard censure, if generally we should make verbal and unnecessary changings. We might also be charged (by scoffers) with some unequal dealing towards a great number of good *English* words. For as it is written of a certain great Philosopher, that he should say, that those logs were happy that were made images to be worshipped; for their fellows, as good as they, lay for blocks behind the fire: so if we should say, as it were, unto certain words, Stand up higher, have a place in the Bible always; and to others of like quality, Get you hence, be banished for ever; we might be taxed peradventure with St. *James's* words, namely, *To be partial in ourselves, and judges of evil thoughts*. Add hereunto, that niceness in words was always counted the next step to trifling; and so was to be curious about names too: also that we cannot follow a better pattern for elocution than God himself; therefore he using divers words in his holy writ, and indifferently for one thing in nature: we, if we will not be superstitious, may use the same liberty in our *English* versions out of *Hebrew* and *Greek*, for that copy or store that he hath given us. Lastly, we have on the one side avoided the scrupulosity of the Puritans, who leave the old Ecclesiastical words, and betake them to other, as when they put *washing* for *baptism*, and *congregation* instead of *Church*: as also on the other side we have shunned the obscurity of the Papists, in their *azymes, tunike, rational, holocausts, prepuce, pasche*, and a number of such like, whereof their late translation is full, and that of purpose to darken the sense, that since they must needs translate the Bible, yet by the language thereof it may be kept from being understood. But we desire that the Scripture may speak like itself, as in the language of *Canaan*, that it may be understood even of the very vulgar.

Many other things we might give thee warning of, gentle Reader, if we had not exceeded the measure of a preface already. It remaineth that we commend thee to God, and to the Spirit of his grace, which is able to build further than we can ask or think. He removeth the scales from our eyes, the veil from our hearts, opening our wits that we may understand his word, enlarging our hearts, yea, correcting our



affections, that we may love it above gold and silver, yea, that we may love it to the end. Ye are brought unto fountains of living water which ye digged not; do not cast earth into them, with the Philistines, neither prefer broken pits before them, with the wicked Jews. Others have laboured, and you may enter into their labours. O receive not so great things in vain: O despise not so great salvation. Be not like swine to tread under foot so precious things, neither yet like dogs to tear and abuse holy things. Say not to our Saviour with the *Gergesites*, Depart out of our coasts; neither yet with *Esau* sell your birthright for a mess of pottage. If light be come into the world, love not darkness more than light: if food, if clothing, be offered, go not naked, starve not yourselves. Remember the advice of *Nazianzene*, *It is a grievous thing (or dangerous) to neglect a great fair, and to seek to make markets afterwards*: also the encouragement of *St. Chrysostome*, *It is altogether impossible, that he that is sober (and watchful) should at any time be neglected*: lastly, the admonition and menacing of *St. Augustine*, *They that despise God's will inviting them shall feel God's will taking vengeance of them*. It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God; but a blessed thing it is, and will bring us to everlasting blessedness in the end, when God speaketh unto us, to hearken; when he setteth his word before us, to read it; when he stretcheth out his hand and calleth, to answer, Here am I, here we are to do thy will, O God. The Lord work a care and conscience in us to know him and serve him that we may be acknowledged of him at the appearing of our Lord JESUS CHRIST, to whom with the Holy Ghost be all praise and thanksgiving. Amen.

---



**THE TWO-VERSION BIBLE**

**THE OLD TESTAMENT**





## PREFACE TO THE REVISED VERSION OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.\*

THE Revision of the Authorised Version was undertaken in consequence of a Resolution passed by both houses of the Convocation of the Province of Canterbury, as has been fully explained in the Preface to the Revised Version of the New Testament, which was first published in May 1881. When the two Companies were appointed for carrying out this work, the following General Principles, among others, were laid down by the Revision Committee of Convocation for their guidance:—

‘1. To introduce as few alterations as possible into the Text of the Authorised Version consistently with faithfulness.’

‘2. To limit, as far as possible, the expression of such alterations to the language of the Authorised and earlier English Versions.’

‘4. That the Text to be adopted be that for which the evidence is decidedly preponderating; and that when the Text so adopted differs from that from which the Authorised Version was made, the alteration be indicated in the margin.’

‘7. To revise the headings of chapters and pages, paragraphs, italics, and punctuation.’

In order to shew the manner in which the Old Testament Company have endeavoured to carry out their instructions, it will be convenient to treat the subjects mentioned in the foregoing rules in a somewhat different order.

It will be observed that in Rule 4 the word ‘Text’ is used in a different sense from that in Rule 1, and in the case of the Old Testament denotes the Hebrew or Aramaic original of the several books. In this respect the task of the Revisers has been much simpler than that which the New Testament Company had before them. The Received, or, as it is commonly called, the Massoretic Text of the Old Testament Scriptures has come down to us in manuscripts which are of no very great antiquity, and which all belong to the same family or recension<sup>1</sup>. That other recensions were at one time in existence is probable from the variations in the Ancient Versions, the oldest of which, namely the Greek or Septuagint, was made, at least in part, some two centuries before the Christian era. But as the state of knowledge on the subject is not at present such as to justify any attempt at an entire reconstruction of the text on the authority of the Versions, the Revisers have thought it most prudent to adopt the Massoretic Text as the basis of their work, and to depart from it, as the Authorised Translators had done<sup>2</sup>, only in exceptional cases. With regard to the variations in the Massoretic Text itself, the Revisers have endeavoured to translate what appeared to them to be the best reading in the text, and where the alternative reading seemed sufficiently probable or important they have placed it in

<sup>1</sup> The earliest MS. of which the age is certainly known bears date A.D. 916.

<sup>2</sup> See, for instance, 2 Sam. xvi. 12; 2 Chr. iii. 1, xxii. 6; Job xxxvii. 7; Ezek. xlvi. 10; Am. v. 26; Hag. i. 2.

\* First published in 1885.

the margin. In some few instances of extreme difficulty a reading has been adopted on the authority of the Ancient Versions, and the departure from the Massoretic Text recorded in the margin. In other cases, where the versions appeared to supply a very probable though not so necessary a correction of the text, the text has been left and the variation indicated in the margin only.

In endeavouring to carry out as fully as possible the spirit of Rules 1 and 2, the Revisers have borne in mind that it was their duty not to make a new translation but to revise one already existing, which for more than two centuries and a half had held the position of an English classic. They have therefore departed from it only in cases where they disagreed with the Translators of 1611 as to the meaning or construction of a word or sentence; or where it was necessary for the sake of uniformity to render such parallel passages as were identical in Hebrew by the same English words, so that an English reader might know at once by comparison that a difference in the translation corresponded to a difference in the original; or where the language of the Authorised Version was liable to be misunderstood by reason of its being archaic or obscure; or finally, where the rendering of an earlier English version seemed preferable, or where by an apparently slight change it was possible to bring out more fully the meaning of a passage of which the translation was already substantially accurate.

It has been thought advisable in regard to the word 'JEHOVAH' to follow the usage of the Authorised Version, and not to insert it uniformly in place of 'LORD' or 'God', which when printed in small capitals represent the words substituted by Jewish custom for the ineffable Name according to the vowel points by which it is distinguished. It will be found therefore that in this respect the Authorised Version has been departed from only in a few passages, in which the introduction of a proper name seemed to be required.

Terms of natural history have been changed only where it was certain that the Authorised Version was incorrect and where there was sufficient evidence for the substituted rendering. In cases of doubt the alternative rendering has been given in the margin; and even where no doubt existed, but where there was no familiar English equivalent for the original word, the Old Version has been allowed to remain<sup>1</sup>, and the more accurate term has been placed in the margin.

In some words of very frequent occurrence, the Authorised Version being either inadequate or inconsistent, and sometimes misleading, changes have been introduced with as much uniformity as appeared practicable or desirable. For instance, 'the tabernacle of the congregation' has been everywhere changed to 'the tent of meeting', on account of Exodus xxv. 22, xxix. 42, 43, and also because 'the tabernacle of the congregation' conveys an entirely wrong sense. The words 'tabernacle' and 'tent', as the renderings of two different Hebrew words, are in the Authorised Version frequently interchanged in such a manner as to lead to confusion; and the Revisers have endeavoured throughout the Pentateuch to preserve a consistent distinction between them. Their practice in regard to the words 'assembly' and 'congregation' has been the same in principle, although they have contented themselves with introducing greater consistency of rendering without aiming at absolute uniformity. In consequence of the changes which have taken place in the English language, the term 'meat offering' has become inappropriate to describe an offering of which flesh was no part; and by the alteration to 'meal offering' a sufficiently accurate representation of the original has been obtained with the least possible change of form.

As regards the use of words, there are only a few cases in which it has been found needful to deviate from the language employed in the Authorised Version. One of these deviations occurs so frequently that it may be well to state briefly why it was adopted. The word 'peoples' was nowhere used by King James's Translators in the Old Testament, and in the New Testament it occurs only twice (Rev. x. 11, xvii. 15). The effect of this was to leave the rendering of numerous passages

<sup>1</sup> As for instance, 'coney' (Lev. xi. 5), 'fitches' (Is. xxviii. 25, 27), 'gourd' (Jon. iv. 6)

inadequate or obscure or even positively misleading. Thus in one of the best known Psalms (Ps. lxvii.), where the Septuagint has *λαοί* and the Vulgate *populi*, the English had 'Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee'; leaving it at least doubtful whether the 'nations' of verse 4, or God's people, Israel, be referred to. And in Isaiah lv. 4, 'Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people', the word 'people' is naturally understood by the English reader to refer to Israel.

Again, the Hebrew word *goyim* 'nations', which is applied to the nations of Canaan dispossessed by the Hebrews, and then also to the surrounding nations among whom the people of Israel were afterwards dispersed, acquired in later times a moral significance, which is represented in the Authorised Version by the rendering 'heathen' or 'Gentiles'. While recognizing this moral sense of the word, the Revisers have employed it much more sparingly than their predecessors had done.

Similarly, the Hebrew *Sheol*, which signifies the abode of departed spirits, and corresponds to the Greek Hades, or the under world, is variously rendered in the Authorised Version by 'grave', 'pit', and 'hell'. Of these renderings 'hell', if it could be taken in its original sense as used in the Creeds, would be a fairly adequate equivalent for the Hebrew word; but it is so commonly understood of the place of torment that to employ it frequently would lead to inevitable misunderstanding. The Revisers therefore in the historical narratives have left the rendering 'the grave' or 'the pit' in the text, with a marginal note 'Heb. *Sheol*' to indicate that it does not signify 'the place of burial'; while in the poetical writings they have put most commonly '*Sheol*' in the text and 'the grave' in the margin. In Isaiah xiv. however, where 'hell' is used in more of its original sense and is less liable to be misunderstood, and where any change in so familiar a passage which was not distinctly an improvement would be a decided loss, the Revisers have contented themselves with leaving 'hell' in the text, and have connected it with other passages by putting '*Sheol*' in the margin.

In connexion with this it may be mentioned that 'Abaddon', which has hitherto been known to the English reader of the Bible only from the New Testament (Rev. ix. 11), has been introduced in three passages (Job xxvi. 6; Prov. xv. 11, xxvii. 20), where a proper name appears to be required for giving vividness and point.

The Hebrew word *Asherah*, which is uniformly and wrongly rendered 'grove' in the Authorised Version, most probably denotes the wooden symbol of a goddess; and the Revisers therefore have not hesitated to introduce it as a proper name in the singular (Judg. vi. 25, &c.), with the plurals *Asherim* (Ex. xxxiv. 13, &c.) and *Asheroth* (Judg. iii. 7, &c.), following the analogy of the *Baalim* (Judg. iii. 7) and the *Ashtaroth* (Judg. ii. 13), which are already familiar.

In regard to the language of the Authorised Version, the Revisers have thought it no part of their duty to reduce it to conformity with modern usage, and have therefore left untouched all archaisms, whether of language or construction, which though not in familiar use cause a reader no embarrassment and lead to no misunderstanding. They are aware that in so doing they will disappoint the large English-speaking race on the other side of the Atlantic, and it is a question upon which they are prepared to agree to a friendly difference of opinion. The principle by which they have been guided has been clear and consistent. Where an archaic word or expression was liable to be misunderstood or at least was not perfectly intelligible, they have substituted for it another, in equally good use at the time the Authorised Version was made, and expressing all that the archaism was intended to convey, but more familiar to the modern reader. In such cases the gain was greater than the loss. But in other instances where the word or expression, although obsolete, was not unintelligible, it was thought that the change would involve greater loss than gain, and the old rendering was therefore allowed to stand. More especially was this the case when the archaism was a perfectly correct rendering of the original and there was no exact modern equivalent for it. The principle adopted by the Company will be best illustrated by two typical examples. The verb 'to ear' in the sense of 'to plough' and the substantive 'earing' for 'ploughing' were very

reluctantly abandoned, and only because it was ascertained that their meaning was unknown to many persons of good intelligence and education. But it was easy to put in their place equivalents which had a pedigree of almost equal antiquity, and it would have been an excess of conservatism to refuse to substitute for an unintelligible archaism an expression to which no ambiguity could be attached. On the other hand the word 'bolled' (Ex. ix. 31), which signifies 'poddled for seed' and is known in provincial dialects, has no synonym in literary English. To have discarded it in favour of a less accurate or more paraphrastic expression would have been to impoverish the language; and it was therefore left, because it exactly expresses one view which is taken of the meaning of the original.

One of the few instances in which the language of the Authorised Version has been modified in accordance with later usage is the change of the neuter possessive pronoun from 'his' to 'its'. It is well known that 'its' does not occur in the Bible of 1611, and it does not appear to have been introduced into any edition before 1660. But it is found ten times in Shakespeare, and there is other evidence to shew that at the time of the Authorised Version it was coming into use. It was found necessary in some cases to substitute 'its' for 'his' in order to avoid obscurity, and there seemed no good reason, when it was once introduced, for refusing to admit it generally when it referred to purely inanimate objects.

In making minor changes, whether in translation or language, the Revisers have followed the example of the translators of the Authorised Version, who allowed themselves in this respect a reasonable freedom, without permitting their liberty to degenerate into license.

It will be at once seen that the old division of the books into chapters and verses has been abandoned in favour of the arrangement in paragraphs, the numbering of the chapters and verses being however retained for convenience of reference. Where the change of subject seemed to require a greater break than was marked by the beginning of a new paragraph, it has been indicated by a space before the paragraph. Occasionally the divisions of the chapters in the Authorised Version differ from those in the common Hebrew Bibles. In such cases the variations are given in the margin. In the Psalms, the titles are printed in smaller type, as in some modern English Bibles, which differ in this respect from the edition of 1611. One consequence of the arrangement in paragraphs has been the omission of the headings of chapters, which for other and more important reasons it was thought advisable to abandon, as involving questions which belong rather to the province of the commentator than to that of the translator. With the headings of chapters the head-lines of pages naturally disappeared also, and for the same reason.

In the poetical portions, besides the division into paragraphs, the Revisers have adopted an arrangement in lines, so as to exhibit the parallelism which is characteristic of Hebrew Poetry. But they have not extended this arrangement to the prophetic books, the language of which although frequently marked by parallelism is, except in purely lyrical passages, rather of the nature of lofty and impassioned prose.

In the use of italics the Revisers departed from the custom of the Authorised Version and adopted as their rule the following resolution of their Company:

'That all such words now printed in italics, as are plainly implied in the Hebrew and necessary in English, be printed in common type.'

But where any doubt existed as to the exact rendering of the Hebrew, all words which have been added in order to give completeness to the English expression are printed in italic type, so that the reader by omitting them may be able to see how far their insertion is justified by the words of the original. This of course is especially true of those renderings for which an alternative is given in the margin, where the roman and italic type play exactly opposite parts.

To complete the account of the Revised Version it remains only to describe the marginal notes. These will be found to contain

(1) The renderings of such variations in the Massoretic Text as appeared to be of sufficient importance. These variations are known by the technical names of



K'ri (*read*) and C'thib (*written*), which denote that the K'ri, or reading in the margin of the Hebrew Bible, is to be substituted for the C'thib which appears in the written text. The Revisers have generally, though not uniformly, rendered the C'thib in the text, and left the K'ri in the margin, with the introductory note 'Or, according to another reading', or 'Another reading is'. When the K'ri has been followed in the text, the C'thib has been placed in the margin, if it represented a variation of sufficient importance.

(2) Alternative renderings, introduced by 'Or'. These are either different meanings of the word or passage, or they serve to connect it with other renderings elsewhere.

(3) Literal renderings of the Hebrew or Aramaic, indicated by the prefix 'Heb.' or 'Aram.'

(4) Changes of text made on the authority of the ancient Versions.

(5) Readings from ancient Versions which appeared to be of sufficient importance to be noticed.

(6) Renderings of the Hebrew consonants as read with different vowel points, or as differently divided. These are introduced by the words 'Or, as otherwise read'.

(7) Marginal references to other passages, which are either strictly parallel, or serve the purpose of illustrating or justifying a particular rendering.

(8) Explanations of certain proper names, the meaning of which is referred to in the text.

In the Proper Names the Revisers have endeavoured to ascertain the system of transliteration adopted by the Translators of the Authorised Version and to carry it out with somewhat greater consistency. They have not however attempted anything like rigid uniformity, and have left unchanged all those names which by usage have become English; as, for instance, Moses, Aaron, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, and the like.

Among the Rules laid down by the Revision Committee of Convocation for the guidance of the Revisers was one that no change should be finally made in the text of the Authorised Version except by the vote of two-thirds of the Company present and voting; and this Rule has been invariably acted upon. The result has been that in many cases a rendering which was preferred by the majority of the Company voting has been recorded in the margin, the majority not being sufficient to give it a place in the text. But all questions of marginal readings, as well as of punctuation and division into paragraphs, except where these affected the sense of a passage, were decided by a simple majority.

It may be of some interest to describe the method observed by the Company in their work, if only to shew that every question raised was carefully and deliberately considered. In the first Revision it was the practice for the Secretary to read over each verse, first in the original and then in the Authorised Version; the proposals for change were then taken; first those communicated in writing by absent members, and next those made by the members present. Each proposal was moved, and if seconded was discussed and voted upon; the decision in the first Revision being by a majority only. If a proposal met with no seconder, it was not discussed but allowed to drop. In the second Revision, the Secretary read out in order the changes which had been made at the first Revision; if these were unchallenged they were allowed to remain, otherwise they were put to the vote and affirmed or rejected according as they were or were not supported by the requisite majority of two-thirds. In the second Revision new propositions could only be made by special permission of the Company, and discussion was limited, as far as possible, to exceptional cases. In the final review, which was in reality the completion of the second Revision, the Company employed themselves in making a general survey of what they had done, deciding finally upon reserved points, harmonizing inconsistencies, smoothing down roughnesses, removing unnecessary changes, and generally giving finish and completeness to their work. Everything in this final survey was decided by the vote of a majority of two-thirds.

The Revisers had already made some progress, and had in fact gone twice

through the Pentateuch, before they secured the co-operation of the American Old Testament Revision Company. The first Revision of the several books was submitted to the consideration of the American Revisers, and, except in the case of the Pentateuch, the English Company had the benefit of their criticisms and suggestions before they proceeded to the second Revision. The second Revision was in like manner forwarded to America, and the latest thoughts of the American Revisers were in the hands of the English Company at their final review. In every instance the suggestions from America were treated with the same consideration as those proceeding from members of the English Company, and were adopted or rejected on their merits. It was a part of the terms of agreement with the American Company that all points of ultimate difference between them and the English Revisers should be placed on record, and they will accordingly be found fully stated at the end of the Old Testament, or at the end of the several portions, according as the Revised Version appears in one or more volumes. Many of them will be found to be changes of language which are involved in the essentially different circumstances of American and English readers; others express a preference for the marginal rendering over that given in the text; others again involve a real difference of opinion; but all shew that they have been dictated by the same leading principle, the sincere desire to give to modern readers a faithful representation of the meaning of the original documents.

It could not but be expected that in the course of fourteen years many changes would take place in the members of the Company. Of the original number who first put their hands to the work on the 30th of June 1870, only fifteen now remain. Ten of the Company have been removed by death, and two resigned: the places of these were filled from time to time by others; but since October 1875 no new members have been added. The Revision was completed in eighty-five sessions, ending on 20th June, 1884; and it occupied 792 days. The greater part of the sessions were for ten days each, and each day the Company generally sat for six hours. The labour therefore has been great, but it has been given ungrudgingly; and now with a feeling of deep thankfulness to Almighty God, and the earnest hope that their endeavours may with His blessing tend to a clearer knowledge of the Old Testament Scriptures, the Revisers bring their long task to a close.

JERUSALEM CHAMBER, WESTMINSTER ABBEY,  
10 July, 1884.

## THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES,

1 A COM-  
MONLY

1 CALLED

## GENESIS.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>1 *The creation of heaven and earth, 3 of the light, 6 of the firmament, 9 of the earth separated from the waters, 11 and made fruitful, 14 of the sun, moon, and stars, 20 of fish and fowl, 24 of beasts and cattle, 26 of man in the image of God. 29 The appointment of food.*

**I**N the <sup>b</sup>beginning <sup>c</sup>God created the heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was <sup>2</sup>without form, <sup>1</sup>and void; and darkness <sup>1</sup>was upon the face of the deep.

3 And the Spirit <sup>1</sup>of God <sup>4</sup>moved upon the face of the waters.

4 And God said, <sup>h</sup>Let there be light: and there was light.

5 And God saw the light, that <sup>1</sup>it was good: and God divided <sup>k</sup>the light from the darkness.

6 And God called the light <sup>1</sup>Day, and the darkness he called Night. <sup>m</sup>And <sup>5</sup>the evening and the morning were the first <sup>1</sup>day.

7 And God said, <sup>n</sup>Let there be a <sup>6</sup>firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

8 And God made the firmament, <sup>x</sup>and divided the waters which <sup>1</sup>were under the firmament from the waters which <sup>1</sup>were <sup>2</sup>above the firmament: and it was so.

9 And God called the firmament Heaven. And <sup>7</sup>the evening and the morning were the <sup>1</sup>second day.

10 And God said, <sup>a</sup>Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry <sup>1</sup>land appear: and it was so.

11 And God called the dry <sup>1</sup>land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that <sup>1</sup>it was good.

12 And God said, Let the earth <sup>3</sup>bring <sup>1</sup>forth <sup>h</sup>grass, <sup>o</sup>the

B. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

L. C. 4004.

herb yielding seed, and <sup>o</sup>the fruit tree <sup>1</sup>yielding <sup>a</sup>fruit after <sup>2</sup>his kind, whose seed <sup>is</sup> in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth grass, <sup>o</sup>and <sup>1</sup>herb yielding seed after <sup>3</sup>his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed <sup>was</sup> in itself, after his <sup>1</sup>kind: and God saw that <sup>1</sup>it was good.

13 And <sup>4</sup>the evening and the morning were the <sup>1</sup>third day.

14 ¶ And God said, Let there be <sup>6</sup>lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide <sup>7</sup>the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and <sup>1</sup>for seasons, and for days <sup>o</sup>and years:

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.

16 And God <sup>n</sup>made <sup>5</sup>two great lights; the greater light <sup>p</sup>to rule the day, and <sup>q</sup>the lesser light to rule the night: <sup>he</sup>made <sup>u</sup>the stars also.

17 And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,

18 And to <sup>9</sup>rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that <sup>1</sup>it was good.

19 And <sup>6</sup>the evening and the morning were the <sup>1</sup>fourth day.

20 ¶ And God said, Let the waters <sup>8</sup>bring forth abundantly the <sup>b</sup>moving creature that hath <sup>o</sup>life, and <sup>9a</sup>fowl that may <sup>1</sup>fly above the earth <sup>1</sup>in the <sup>o</sup>open firmament of heaven.

21 And <sup>1</sup>God created <sup>2</sup>great whales, <sup>1</sup>and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their <sup>3</sup>kind, <sup>1</sup>and every winged fowl after <sup>1</sup>his kind: and God saw that <sup>1</sup>it was good.

1 s bearing

2 s its kind,

wherein

is the

seed

thereof,

3 s its

kind, and

tree bearing

fruit, wherein

is the

seed

thereof,

4 s there

was even-

ing and

there was

morn-

ing, a

5 s the

6 s there

was even-

ing and

there was

morn-

ing, a

7 s ¶

8 s Heb.

swarm

with

swarms

of liv-

ing crea-

tures.

9 s let fowl

1 m Heb.

on the

face of

the ex-

panse

of the

heaven.

2 s the

great sea-

monsters,

3 s kinds,

4 s its

2 s waste

† = Roman  
type, and  
so  
through-

out.

3 s; and

the spirit

4 m Or, was

brooding

upon

5 s there

was even-

ing and

there was

morn-

ing, one

6 m Heb.

expans.

7 s there

was even-

ing and

there was

morn-

ing, a

s s put

22 And God blessed them, saying, <sup>a</sup>Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

23 And <sup>1</sup>the evening and the morning were the <sup>1</sup>fifth day.

24 ¶ And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after <sup>2</sup>his' kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after <sup>2</sup>his' kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth after <sup>2</sup>his' kind, and <sup>3</sup>cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the <sup>4</sup>earth after his' kind: and God saw that <sup>†</sup>it was good.

26 ¶ And God said, <sup>9</sup>Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and <sup>†</sup>let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So<sup>1</sup> God created man in his <sup>†</sup>own image, <sup>n</sup>in the image of God created he him; <sup>2</sup>male and female created he them.

28 And God blessed them <sup>6</sup>, and God said unto them, <sup>2</sup>Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: <sup>†</sup>and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that <sup>8d</sup>moveth upon the earth.

29 ¶ And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb <sup>9</sup>bearing<sup>1</sup> seed, which <sup>†</sup>is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which <sup>†</sup>is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; <sup>†</sup>to you it shall be for meat <sup>†</sup>.

30 And to <sup>2</sup>every beast of the earth, and to every <sup>†</sup>fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein <sup>†</sup>there is <sup>2m</sup>life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

31 And <sup>2</sup>God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, <sup>†</sup>it was very good. And <sup>3</sup>the evening and the morning were <sup>1</sup>the sixth day.

### CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o1</sup> The first sabbath. <sup>8</sup> The garden of Eden. <sup>1†</sup> The tree of knowledge. <sup>2†</sup> The making of woman, and institution of marriage.

B. C. 4004.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 17.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 33. 6.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 20. 11.

<sup>d</sup> Gen. 1. 7.

<sup>e</sup> Deut. 5. 14.

<sup>f</sup> Neh. 9. 14.

<sup>g</sup> Is. 53. 13.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. created to make.

<sup>i</sup> Job. 1. 1.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 90. 1, 2.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 5. 1.

<sup>l</sup> & 9. 6.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 104. 3.

<sup>n</sup> Eccles. 7. 29.

<sup>o</sup> Acts 17. 25.

<sup>p</sup> Gen. 1. 2.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 7.

<sup>r</sup> Eph. 4. 24.

<sup>s</sup> Col. 3. 10.

<sup>t</sup> James 3. 9.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 1. 12.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 104. 14.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 9. 2.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 5. 6.

<sup>y</sup> Job 38. 25-28.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 3. 23.

<sup>aa</sup> Or, a mist which went up from.

<sup>ab</sup> Gen. 1. 7.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 5. 2.

<sup>ad</sup> Mal. 2. 15.

<sup>ae</sup> Mat. 19. 4.

<sup>af</sup> Mark 10. 6.

<sup>ag</sup> Heb. dust of the ground.

<sup>ah</sup> Gen. 3. 19, 23.

<sup>ai</sup> Ps. 103. 14.

<sup>aj</sup> Eccles. 12. 7.

<sup>ak</sup> Is. 64. 8.

<sup>al</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 47.

<sup>am</sup> Job 33. 4.

<sup>an</sup> Acts 17. 25.

<sup>ao</sup> ch. 7. 22.

<sup>ap</sup> Is. 2. 22.

<sup>aq</sup> ch. 9. 1, 7.

<sup>ar</sup> Lev. 26. 9.

<sup>as</sup> Ps. 127. 3.

<sup>at</sup> & 128. 3, 4.

<sup>au</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 45.

<sup>av</sup> ch. 13. 10.

<sup>aw</sup> Is. 51. 3.

<sup>ax</sup> Ezek. 28. 13.

<sup>ay</sup> Joel 2. 3.

<sup>az</sup> ch. 3. 24.

<sup>ba</sup> ch. 4. 16.

<sup>bb</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 12.

<sup>bc</sup> Ezek. 27. 23.

<sup>bd</sup> ver. 15.

<sup>be</sup> Heb. creepeth.

<sup>bf</sup> Ezek. 31. 8.

<sup>bg</sup> ch. 3. 22.

<sup>bh</sup> Prov. 3. 18.

<sup>bi</sup> & 11. 30.

<sup>bj</sup> Rev. 2. 7.

<sup>bk</sup> & 22. 2, 14.

<sup>bl</sup> Heb. seed-  
ing seed.

<sup>bm</sup> ver. 17.

<sup>bn</sup> ch. 9. 3.

<sup>bo</sup> Job 26. 31.

<sup>bp</sup> Ps. 104. 14.

<sup>bq</sup> & 138. 95.

<sup>br</sup> & 191. 7.

<sup>bs</sup> Acts 14. 17.

<sup>bt</sup> Ps. 145. 15.

<sup>bu</sup> & 147. 9.

<sup>bv</sup> Job 28. 41.

<sup>bw</sup> Heb. a living soul.

<sup>bx</sup> ch. 25. 18.

<sup>by</sup> Ps. 104. 24.

<sup>bz</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 4.

<sup>ca</sup> Num. 11. 7.

<sup>cb</sup> Heb. Cush.

<sup>cc</sup> Dan. 10. 4.

<sup>cd</sup> Or, eastward to Assyria.

<sup>1</sup>THUS the heavens' and the earth were finished, and <sup>2</sup>all the host of them.

2 <sup>o</sup>And on the seventh day God <sup>2</sup>ended<sup>1</sup> his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

3 And God <sup>3</sup>blessed the seventh day, and <sup>3</sup>sanctified<sup>1</sup> it: because that in it he <sup>o</sup>had<sup>1</sup> rested from all his work which God <sup>4</sup>created and made.

4 ¶ These <sup>†</sup>are the generations of the <sup>5</sup>heavens' and of the earth when they were created, in the day that <sup>6</sup>the LORD God made <sup>7</sup>the earth and the heavens,

5 And every <sup>h</sup>plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew<sup>†</sup>: for the LORD God had not <sup>k</sup>caused it to rain upon the earth, and <sup>†</sup>there was not a man <sup>†</sup>to till the ground <sup>3</sup>.

6 But <sup>m</sup>there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

7 And the LORD God formed man <sup>†</sup>of the <sup>†</sup>dust of the ground, and <sup>†</sup>breathed into his <sup>†</sup>nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

8 ¶ And the LORD God planted <sup>†</sup>a garden <sup>†</sup>eastward<sup>9</sup> in <sup>†</sup>Eden; and there <sup>†</sup>he put the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow <sup>†</sup>every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; <sup>†</sup>the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, <sup>h</sup>and the tree of <sup>1</sup>knowledge of good and evil.

10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became <sup>o</sup>into<sup>1</sup> four heads.

11 The name of the first <sup>2</sup>is Pison: that <sup>is</sup> it which compasseth <sup>n</sup>the whole land of Havilah, where <sup>†</sup>there is gold;

12 And the gold of that land <sup>†</sup>is good: <sup>q</sup>there <sup>†</sup>is bdellium and the <sup>3</sup>onyx stone.

13 And the name of the second river <sup>†</sup>is Gihon: the same <sup>†</sup>is it that compasseth the whole land of <sup>4†</sup>Ethiopia.

14 And the name of the third river <sup>†</sup>is <sup>5†</sup>Hiddekel: that <sup>†</sup>is it which goeth <sup>6†</sup>toward the east<sup>†</sup>

<sup>15</sup> And the heaven

<sup>25</sup> finished

<sup>35</sup> hallow-

<sup>ed</sup>

<sup>4A</sup> had

<sup>55</sup> heaven

<sup>6M</sup> Heb.

<sup>Jehovah,</sup>

<sup>as in</sup>

<sup>other</sup>

<sup>places</sup>

<sup>where</sup>

<sup>LORD is</sup>

<sup>put in</sup>

<sup>capitals.</sup>

<sup>7S</sup> earth

<sup>and</sup>

<sup>heaven.</sup>

<sup>And no</sup>

<sup>plant of</sup>

<sup>the field</sup>

<sup>was yet</sup>

<sup>in the</sup>

<sup>earth,</sup>

<sup>and no</sup>

<sup>herb of</sup>

<sup>the field</sup>

<sup>had yet</sup>

<sup>sprung</sup>

<sup>up</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>

<sup>8S;</sup>

<sup>3A,</sup>



of Assyria. And the fourth river <sup>†</sup>is Euphrates.

15 And the LORD God took <sup>b</sup>the man, and <sup>c</sup>put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.

16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden <sup>d</sup>thou mayest freely eat:

17 <sup>f</sup>But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, <sup>g</sup>thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof <sup>i</sup>thou shalt surely die.

18 ¶ And the LORD God said, <sup>†</sup>It is not good that the man should be alone; <sup>k</sup>I will make him an help <sup>l</sup>meet for him.

19 <sup>n</sup>And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and <sup>p</sup>brought <sup>†</sup>them unto <sup>2a</sup>Adam<sup>1</sup> to see what he would call them: and whatsoever <sup>2</sup>Adam<sup>1</sup> called every living creature, that <sup>†</sup>was the name thereof.

20 And <sup>2</sup>Adam<sup>1</sup> <sup>u</sup>gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for <sup>3</sup>Adam<sup>1</sup> there was not found an help meet for him.

21 And the LORD God caused a <sup>b</sup>deep sleep to fall upon <sup>4</sup>Adam<sup>1</sup>, and he slept<sup>5</sup>: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof<sup>6</sup>:

22 And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from <sup>7</sup>man, <sup>8</sup>made he a woman, and <sup>9</sup>brought her unto the man.

23 And <sup>9</sup>Adam<sup>1</sup> said, This <sup>†</sup>is now <sup>a</sup>bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called <sup>14</sup>Woman, because she was <sup>i</sup>taken out of <sup>2m</sup>Man.

24 <sup>n</sup>Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

25 <sup>p</sup>And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not <sup>r</sup>ashamed.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o</sup>1 The serpent deceiveth Eve. <sup>6</sup>Man's shameful fall. <sup>14</sup>The serpent is cursed. <sup>15</sup>The promised seed. <sup>16</sup>Mankind's punishment, and loss of paradise.

**N**OW <sup>†</sup>the serpent was <sup>u</sup>more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had

B. C. 4004.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. Tea, because, &c.  
<sup>b</sup> Or, Adam.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 8.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. eating thou shalt eat.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 2. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 9.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 3. 1, 3, 11, 17.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 13.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 3.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 14.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. dying thou shalt die.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 3. 3, 19.  
<sup>m</sup> Rom. 6. 23.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 56.  
<sup>o</sup> James 1. 15.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 John 5. 16.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 12.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 9.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 13.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. as before him.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> Acts 26. 18.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 1. 20, 24.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 8. 6.

<sup>y</sup> See ch. 6. 20.

<sup>z</sup> Or, the man.

<sup>aa</sup> Heb. a desire.

<sup>ab</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 14.

<sup>ac</sup> Heb. called.

<sup>ad</sup> ver. 12, 17.

<sup>ae</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 2. 25.

<sup>ag</sup> Or, things to gird about.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 15. 12.

<sup>ai</sup> 1 Sam. 38. 12.

<sup>aj</sup> Job. 38. 1.

<sup>ak</sup> Heb. wind.

<sup>al</sup> Job. 31. 33.  
<sup>am</sup> Jer. 23. 24.  
<sup>an</sup> Amos 9. 3.

<sup>ao</sup> Heb. builded.

<sup>ap</sup> Prov. 18. 22.

<sup>aq</sup> Heb. 13. 4.

<sup>ar</sup> ch. 29. 14.

<sup>as</sup> Judg. 9. 2.

<sup>at</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 1.

<sup>au</sup> & 19. 13.

<sup>av</sup> Eph. 5. 30.

<sup>aw</sup> Heb. Isha.

<sup>ax</sup> ch. 2. 25.

<sup>ay</sup> 1 John. 3. 20.

<sup>az</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 8.

<sup>ba</sup> Heb. Ith.

<sup>bb</sup> ch. 31. 15.

<sup>bc</sup> Ps. 45. 10.

<sup>bd</sup> Mat. 19. 5.

<sup>be</sup> Mark 10. 7.

<sup>bf</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 16.

<sup>bg</sup> Eph. 5. 31.

<sup>bh</sup> ch. 3. 7, 10, 11.

<sup>bi</sup> ch. 2. 18.

<sup>bj</sup> Job 31. 33.

<sup>bk</sup> Prov. 28. 13.

<sup>bl</sup> Ex. 32. 25.

<sup>bm</sup> Is. 47. 3.

<sup>bn</sup> Rev. 12. 9.

<sup>bo</sup> & 20. 2.

<sup>bp</sup> Mat. 10. 16.

<sup>bq</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 3.

<sup>br</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>bs</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 3.

<sup>bt</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 14.

made. And he said unto the woman, <sup>a</sup>Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of <sup>1</sup>every<sup>1</sup> tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, <sup>2</sup>We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden<sup>1</sup>:

3 <sup>b</sup>But of the fruit of the tree which <sup>†</sup>is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

4 <sup>b</sup>And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then <sup>m</sup>your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as <sup>s</sup>gods<sup>1</sup>, knowing good and evil.

6 And when the woman saw that the tree <sup>†</sup>was good for food, and that it <sup>4</sup>was <sup>7</sup>pleasant to the eyes, and a tree <sup>5</sup>to be desired to make <sup>†</sup>one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, <sup>†</sup>and did <sup>6</sup>eat, and <sup>†</sup>gave also unto her husband with her<sup>7</sup>: <sup>1</sup> and he did eat.

7 And <sup>9</sup>the eyes of them both were opened, <sup>2</sup>and they knew that they <sup>†</sup>were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves <sup>8a</sup>aprons.

8 And they heard <sup>c</sup>the <sup>9</sup>voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the <sup>1a</sup>cool of the day: and <sup>2</sup>Adam<sup>1</sup> and his wife <sup>†</sup>hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden.

9 And the LORD God called unto <sup>3</sup>Adam<sup>1</sup>, and said unto him, Where <sup>†</sup>art thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy <sup>4</sup>voice in the garden, <sup>k</sup>and I was afraid, because I <sup>†</sup>was naked; and I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told thee that thou <sup>†</sup>wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?

12 And the man said, <sup>9</sup>The woman whom thou gavest <sup>†</sup>to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the LORD God said unto the woman, What <sup>†</sup>is this <sup>o</sup>that<sup>†</sup> thou hast done? And the woman said, <sup>2</sup>The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the LORD God said

<sup>1</sup> s any  
<sup>m</sup> Or, all the trees

<sup>2</sup> s Of the fruit of the trees of the garden we may eat

<sup>3</sup> s God,  
<sup>m</sup> Or, gods

<sup>4</sup> s was a delight to the eyes, and that the tree was

<sup>5</sup> m Or, desirable to look upon

<sup>6</sup> s eat; and she

<sup>7</sup> s ,

<sup>8</sup> m Or, girdles

<sup>9</sup> m Or, sound

<sup>1</sup> m Heb. wind.

<sup>2</sup> s the man

<sup>3</sup> s the man,

<sup>4</sup> m Or, sound

<sup>1</sup> m Or, answering to

<sup>2</sup> s the man

<sup>3</sup> s man  
<sup>m</sup> Or, Adam

<sup>4</sup> s the man,

<sup>5</sup> s ;

<sup>6</sup> s ;

<sup>7</sup> a the  
<sup>s</sup> m Heb. builded he into.  
<sup>9</sup> s the man

<sup>1</sup> m Heb. Isshah.  
<sup>2</sup> m Heb. Ith.

1<sup>s</sup> cursed  
art thou  
2<sup>m</sup> Or,  
from  
among

<sup>a</sup> unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, <sup>1</sup> thou art cursed <sup>1</sup> above all cattle, and <sup>2</sup> above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and <sup>b</sup> dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life:

3<sup>s</sup> :  
4<sup>m</sup> Or,  
lie in  
wait for

15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between <sup>a</sup> thy seed and <sup>e</sup> her seed <sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup> it shall <sup>4</sup> bruise thy head, and thou shalt <sup>4</sup> bruise his heel.

16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; <sup>k</sup> in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; <sup>m</sup> and thy desire <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>p</sup> to thy husband, and he shall <sup>q</sup> rule over thee.

5<sup>s</sup> toil  
m Or,  
sorrow

17 And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, <sup>y</sup> and hast eaten of the tree, <sup>z</sup> of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: <sup>a</sup> cursed <sup>†</sup> is the ground for thy sake; <sup>†</sup> in <sup>b</sup> sorrow <sup>†</sup> shalt thou eat <sup>†</sup> of it all the days of thy life;

18 <sup>a</sup> Thorns also and thistles shall it <sup>c</sup> bring forth to thee; and <sup>†</sup> thou shalt eat the herb of the field;

19 <sup>h</sup> In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: <sup>k</sup> for dust thou <sup>†</sup> art, and <sup>†</sup> unto dust shalt thou return.

6<sup>s</sup> the  
man

7<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
Havvah,  
that is,  
Living,  
or, Life.

8<sup>s</sup> And the LORD  
God  
made for  
Adam  
and for  
his wife  
9<sup>s</sup> ;

20 And <sup>a</sup> Adam <sup>†</sup> called his wife's name <sup>7m</sup> Eve; because she was the mother of all living.

21 <sup>8</sup> Unto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD God make <sup>†</sup> coats of skins, and clothed them.

22 ¶ And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil <sup>9</sup>; <sup>†</sup> and now, lest he put forth his hand, <sup>†</sup> and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, <sup>y</sup> to till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man; and he placed <sup>z</sup> at the east of the garden of Eden <sup>1a</sup> Cherubims, and a flaming <sup>†</sup> sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

B. C. 4004.

Ex. 21. 29.  
32.  
Le. 65. 25.  
Mic. 7. 17.  
That is,  
Gotten, or,  
Acquired.  
Mat. 3. 7.  
12. 38.  
23. 33.  
John 8. 41.  
Acts 13. 10.  
1 John 3. 8.  
Ps. 132. 11.  
Is. 7. 14.  
Mic. 5. 3.  
Mat. 1. 23.  
25.  
Luke 1. 31.  
34. 35.  
Gal. 4. 4.  
Rom. 16. 20.  
Col. 2. 13.  
Heb. 2. 14.  
1 John 5. 5.  
Rev. 12. 7, 17.  
Heb.  
Heb.  
Heb.  
a feeder.  
ch. 3. 24.  
9. 20.  
Ps. 48. 6.  
Is. 13. 8.  
21. 3.  
John 16. 21.  
1 Tim. 2. 15.  
Heb. at the end of days.  
m ch. 4. 7.  
Num. 18. 32.  
Or, subject to thy husband.  
1 Cor. 11. 3.  
14. 34.  
Eph. 5. 22-24.  
1 Tim. 2. 11.  
12.  
Tit. 2. 5.  
1 Pet. 3. 1.  
5. 6.  
Num. 18. 17.  
Prov. 3. 9.  
Heb.  
sheep, or, goats.  
1 Sam. 15. 22.  
Heb. 11. 4.  
y ver. 8.  
z ch. 2. 17.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
2. 3.  
Is. 24. 5, 6.  
Rom. 8. 20.  
b ch. 31. 2.  
c Job 5. 7.  
Eccles. 2. 23.  
Job 31. 40.  
Heb. cause to bud.  
Ps. 104. 14.  
Or, have the excellency.  
Heb. 11. 4.  
Eccl. 1. 13.  
2 Thess. 3. 10.  
Or, subject unto thee.  
ch. 3. 16.  
k ch. 2. 7.  
l Job 21. 31.  
Rom. 5. 12.  
Heb. 9. 27.  
m Heb.  
navech.  
That is,  
Living.  
Mat. 23. 35.  
1 John 3. 12.  
p Ps. 9. 12.  
q John 8. 44.  
r Is. 19. 12.  
s ch. 2. 9.  
t Heb.  
u blood.  
v Heb. 12. 21.  
Rev. 6. 10.  
y ch. 4. 2.  
z ch. 2. 8.  
a Ps. 104. 4.  
Heb. 1. 7.

## CHAPTER 4.

01 Birth of Cain and Abel. 8 Murder of Abel. 11 The curse of Cain. 17 Enoch the first city. 19 Lamech and his two wives. 25 Birth of Seth and Enos.

AND <sup>1</sup> Adam <sup>†</sup> knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare <sup>c</sup> Cain, and said, I have <sup>2</sup> gotten a man <sup>3</sup> from <sup>†</sup> the LORD.

2 And <sup>4</sup> she again <sup>†</sup> bare his brother <sup>q</sup> Abel. And Abel was <sup>a</sup> a keeper of sheep, but Cain was <sup>a</sup> a tiller of the ground.

3 And <sup>†</sup> in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought <sup>m</sup> of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD.

4 And Abel, he also brought of <sup>†</sup> the firstlings of his <sup>†</sup> flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had <sup>†</sup> respect unto Abel and to his offering:

5 But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, <sup>b</sup> and his countenance fell.

6 And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

7 If thou doest well, <sup>5</sup> shalt thou not <sup>y</sup> be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin <sup>6</sup> lieth at the door. And <sup>†</sup> unto thee <sup>†</sup> shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

8 And Cain <sup>8</sup> talked with <sup>†</sup> Abel his brother <sup>9</sup>; and <sup>†</sup> it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and <sup>†</sup> slew him.

9 ¶ And the LORD said unto Cain, <sup>2</sup> Where <sup>†</sup> is Abel thy brother? And he said, <sup>q</sup> I know not: <sup>1a</sup> Am <sup>†</sup> I my brother's keeper?

10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's <sup>u</sup> blood <sup>z</sup> crieth unto me from the ground.

11 And now <sup>2</sup> art thou cursed from the earth, <sup>†</sup> which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand;

12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a <sup>3</sup> vagabond <sup>†</sup> shalt thou be in the earth.

13 And Cain said unto the

1<sup>s</sup> the  
man

2<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
kanah,  
to get.  
3<sup>s</sup> with  
the help  
of  
4<sup>s</sup> again  
she

5<sup>m</sup> Or,  
shall it  
not be  
lifted up?  
6<sup>s</sup> couch-  
et at the  
door:  
and

7<sup>m</sup> Or, is  
its desire,  
but thou  
should-  
est rule  
over it  
8<sup>s</sup> told  
m Heb.  
said un-  
to. Many  
ancient  
author-  
ities  
have,  
said un-  
to Abel  
his bro-  
ther, Let  
us go into  
the field.  
9<sup>s</sup> . And

1<sup>s</sup> am

2<sup>s</sup> cursed  
art thou  
from the  
ground,

3<sup>s</sup> wan-  
derer

<sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, *Mine iniquity*  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, *than can be forgiven*  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> ground  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> wanderer  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> whose ever  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> appointed a sign for  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> smite  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>M</sup> That is, *Wandering*  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, *in front of*  
<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> Methusael  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> pipe.  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> the forger of every cutting instrument of <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, *copyer*, and so elsewhere  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> :  
<sup>6</sup> Arranged as poetry to ver. 25.  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> hear  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, *I will slay*  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> for wounding me.  
<sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.  
<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> for bruising me:  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb, *Sheth*.  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> For, *said she*, God  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb, *shath*.

LORD, <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> My punishment <sup>†</sup> is greater <sup>2</sup> than I can bear.  
<sup>14</sup> <sup>b</sup> Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the <sup>3</sup> earth<sup>1</sup>; and <sup>d</sup> from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a <sup>4</sup> vagabond<sup>1</sup> in the earth; and it shall come to pass, <sup>12</sup> <sup>5</sup> that <sup>5</sup> every one that<sup>1</sup> findeth me shall slay me.  
<sup>15</sup> And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him <sup>6</sup> sevenfold. And the LORD <sup>6</sup> <sup>k</sup> set a mark upon<sup>1</sup> Cain, lest any finding him should <sup>7</sup> kill<sup>1</sup> him.  
<sup>16</sup> ¶ And Cain<sup>m</sup> went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of <sup>8</sup> Nod, <sup>9</sup> on the east of Eden.  
<sup>17</sup> And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare <sup>p</sup> Enosh; and he builded a city, <sup>2</sup> and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch.  
<sup>18</sup> And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Methusael: and Methusael begat <sup>1</sup> Methusael<sup>1</sup>: and <sup>1</sup> Methusael<sup>1</sup> begat <sup>2</sup> Lamech.  
<sup>19</sup> ¶ And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one <sup>†</sup> was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.  
<sup>20</sup> And Adah bare Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> of such as<sup>1</sup> have cattle.  
<sup>21</sup> And his brother's name <sup>†</sup> was Jubal: he was the <sup>a</sup> father of all such as handle the harp and <sup>2</sup> organ.<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>22</sup> And Zillah, she also bare Tubal-cain, <sup>3</sup> an <sup>†</sup> instructor of every artificer in <sup>4</sup> brass and iron: and the sister of Tubal-cain <sup>†</sup> was Naamah.  
<sup>23</sup> And Lamech said unto his wives<sup>5</sup>, <sup>6</sup> Adah and Zillah, <sup>7</sup> Hear<sup>1</sup> my voice; ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for <sup>8</sup> <sup>a</sup> I have slain a man <sup>9</sup> to my wounding<sup>1</sup> and a young man <sup>1</sup> to my hurt.<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>24</sup> <sup>9</sup> If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lamech seventy and sevenfold.  
<sup>25</sup> ¶ And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and <sup>h</sup> called his name <sup>2</sup> Seth: <sup>3</sup> For God, *said she*, <sup>4</sup> hath appointed me another

B. C. 4004.  
<sup>a</sup> Or, *Mine iniquity is greater than that it may be forgiven*.  
<sup>b</sup> Job 15. 20.—24.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 5. 6.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 51. 11.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. *Enosh*.  
<sup>f</sup> Or, *to call themselves by the name of the LORD*.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 24.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 116. 17.  
<sup>i</sup> Joel 2. 32.  
<sup>j</sup> Zeph. 3. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 2.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 9. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Num. 35. 19, 21, 27.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Chr. 1. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 3. 38.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 79. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> Ezek. 9. 4, 6.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 1. 26.  
<sup>s</sup> Eph. 4. 24.  
<sup>t</sup> Col. 3. 10.  
<sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 13. 23.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 20.  
<sup>w</sup> Jer. 23. 39.  
<sup>x</sup> k 52. 3.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 1. 27.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. *Chanoch*.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 49. 11.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 4. 25.  
<sup>ac</sup> 1 Chr. 1. 1.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 1. 28.  
<sup>ae</sup> Heb. *Lamech*.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 3. 19.  
<sup>ag</sup> Heb. 9. 27.  
<sup>ah</sup> ch. 4. 26.  
<sup>ai</sup> Rom. 4. 11, 12.  
<sup>aj</sup> Heb. *whetter*.  
<sup>ak</sup> Heb. *Kenan*.  
<sup>al</sup> Or, *I would slay a man in my wound, &c.*  
<sup>am</sup> Or, *in my hurt*.  
<sup>an</sup> Gr. *Maleteel*.  
<sup>ao</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>ap</sup> ch. 5. 3.  
<sup>aq</sup> Heb. *Sheth*.  
<sup>ar</sup> That is, *Appointed*, or, *Put*.

seed instead of Abel<sup>1</sup>, whom Cain slew.<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>26</sup> And to Seth, <sup>c</sup> to him also there was born a son; and he called his name <sup>2</sup> <sup>e</sup> Enos<sup>1</sup>: then began men <sup>f</sup> to call upon the name of the LORD.  

### CHAPTER 5.

<sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> *The genealogy, age, and death of the patriarchs from Adam unto Noah.*  
<sup>24</sup> *The godliness and translation of Enoch.*  
**T**HIS <sup>†</sup> is the <sup>h</sup> book of the generations of Adam. In the day that God created man, in <sup>i</sup> the likeness of God made he him;  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>h</sup> Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name <sup>2</sup> Adam, in the day when they were created.  
<sup>3</sup> ¶ And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat <sup>a</sup> a son in his own likeness, after his image; and <sup>7</sup> called his name Seth:  
<sup>4</sup> And the days of Adam after he <sup>4</sup> had begotten<sup>1</sup> Seth were eight hundred years: <sup>u</sup> and he begat sons and daughters<sup>5</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: <sup>v</sup> and he died.  
<sup>6</sup> And Seth lived an hundred and five years, and <sup>2</sup> begat <sup>7</sup> Enos<sup>1</sup>:  
<sup>7</sup> And Seth lived after he begat <sup>7</sup> Enos<sup>1</sup> eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters:  
<sup>8</sup> And all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.  
<sup>9</sup> ¶ And <sup>7</sup> Enos<sup>1</sup> lived ninety years, and begat <sup>8</sup> <sup>c</sup> Cainan<sup>1</sup>:  
<sup>10</sup> And <sup>7</sup> Enos<sup>1</sup> lived after he begat <sup>8</sup> Cainan<sup>1</sup> eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:  
<sup>11</sup> And all the days of <sup>7</sup> Enos<sup>1</sup> were nine hundred and five years: and he died.  
<sup>12</sup> ¶ And <sup>8</sup> Cainan<sup>1</sup> lived seventy years, and begat <sup>9</sup> <sup>f</sup> Mahalaleel<sup>1</sup>:  
<sup>13</sup> And <sup>8</sup> Cainan<sup>1</sup> lived after he begat <sup>9</sup> Mahalaleel<sup>1</sup> eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:  
<sup>14</sup> And all the days of <sup>8</sup> Cainan<sup>1</sup> were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.  
<sup>15</sup> ¶ And <sup>9</sup> Mahalaleel<sup>1</sup> lived

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup>; for Cain slew him.  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> Enosh  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, *Man*  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> begat  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> :  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>A</sup> ¶  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> Enosh  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> Kenan  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> Mahalaleel

sixty and five years, and begat <sup>a</sup>Jared:

16 And <sup>1</sup>Mahalaleel<sup>1</sup> lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters:

17 And all the days of <sup>1</sup>Mahalaleel<sup>1</sup> were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18 ¶ And Jared lived an hundred sixty and two years, and <sup>o</sup>he<sup>1</sup> begat <sup>a</sup>Enoch:

19 And Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

20 And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 ¶ And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat <sup>g</sup>Methuselah:

22 And Enoch <sup>h</sup>walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

23 And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years:

24 And <sup>h</sup>Enoch walked with God: and he <sup>†</sup>was not; for God took him.

25 <sup>2</sup> And Methuselah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat <sup>p</sup>Lamech<sup>3,1</sup>.

26 And Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters:

27 And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28 ¶ And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son:

29 And he called his name <sup>x</sup>Noah, saying, This <sup>†</sup>same shall <sup>4</sup>comfort us <sup>5</sup>concerning<sup>1</sup> our work and <sup>6</sup>toil of our hands, <sup>7</sup>because of the ground <sup>a</sup>which the LORD hath cursed.

30 And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters:

31 And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

32 <sup>a</sup> And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat <sup>g</sup>Shem, Ham, <sup>h</sup>and Japheth.

B. C. 4004.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. Jered.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 28.

<sup>c</sup> Dent. 7. 3, 4.

<sup>d</sup> Jude 14. 15.

<sup>e</sup> Gal. 5. 16, 17.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 19, 20.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 78. 39.

<sup>h</sup> Gr. *Ma-thusalai*.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 6. 9.

<sup>j</sup> 17. 1.

<sup>k</sup> 24. 40.

<sup>l</sup> Kin. 20. 3.

<sup>m</sup> Gen. 5. 8.

<sup>n</sup> 116. 9.

<sup>o</sup> 128. 1.

<sup>p</sup> Mic. 6. 8.

<sup>q</sup> Mat. 2. 6.

<sup>r</sup> Or, *the whole imagination*.

<sup>s</sup> The Hebrew word signifieth not only the imagination, but also the purposes and desires.

<sup>t</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 11.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. 11. 5.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 8. 21.

<sup>w</sup> Deut. 29. 19.

<sup>x</sup> Prov. 6. 18.

<sup>y</sup> Mat. 15. 19.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. every day.

<sup>aa</sup> See Num. 23. 19.

<sup>ab</sup> 1 Sam. 15.

<sup>ac</sup> 31. 29.

<sup>ad</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 16.

<sup>ae</sup> Mal. 3. 6.

<sup>af</sup> James 1. 17.

<sup>ag</sup> Heb. Lamech.

<sup>ah</sup> 1s. 63. 10.

<sup>ai</sup> Eph. 4. 39.

<sup>aj</sup> Heb. from man unto beast.

<sup>ak</sup> ch. 19. 19.

<sup>al</sup> Ex. 23. 12.

<sup>am</sup> 13. 16, 17.

<sup>an</sup> Luke 1. 30.

<sup>ao</sup> Acts 7. 46.

<sup>ap</sup> ch. 7. 1.

<sup>aq</sup> Ezek. 14. 34, 35.

<sup>ar</sup> Rom. 1. 17.

<sup>as</sup> Heb. 11. 7.

<sup>at</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 5.

<sup>au</sup> That is, Rest, or, Comfort.

<sup>av</sup> Gr. *Noe*.

<sup>aw</sup> Luke 3. 36.

<sup>ax</sup> Heb. 11. 7.

<sup>ay</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 20.

<sup>az</sup> Or, upright.

<sup>ba</sup> ch. 5. 22.

<sup>bb</sup> ch. 3. 17.

<sup>bc</sup> 4. 11.

<sup>bd</sup> ch. 5. 32.

<sup>be</sup> ch. 7. 1.

<sup>bf</sup> a 10. 9.

<sup>bg</sup> a 13. 13.

<sup>bh</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 27.

<sup>bi</sup> Luke 1. 6.

<sup>bj</sup> Rom. 2. 13.

<sup>bk</sup> 3. 19.

<sup>bl</sup> Ezek. 8. 17.

<sup>bm</sup> a 28. 16.

<sup>bn</sup> Hab. 2. 3, 17.

<sup>bo</sup> ch. 18. 21.

<sup>bp</sup> Ps. 14. 9.

<sup>bq</sup> a 33. 13, 14.

<sup>br</sup> a 53. 2, 3.

<sup>bs</sup> 1 Jer. 51. 13.

<sup>bt</sup> Ezek. 7. 2.

<sup>bu</sup> 3. 6.

<sup>bv</sup> Amos 8. 2.

<sup>bw</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 7.

<sup>bx</sup> ch. 6. 10.

<sup>by</sup> ch. 10. 21.

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The wickedness of the world. <sup>s</sup> Noah findeth grace. 14 The order, form, and use of the ark.

AND it came to pass, <sup>b</sup>when men began to multiply on the face of the <sup>2</sup>earth,<sup>1</sup> and daughters were born unto them, <sup>2</sup>That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they <sup>†</sup>were fair; and they <sup>c</sup>took them wives of all <sup>3</sup>which<sup>1</sup> they chose.

3 And the LORD said, <sup>e</sup>My spirit shall not <sup>4</sup>always strive with man,<sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup>for that he also <sup>†</sup>is flesh: <sup>6</sup>yet <sup>7</sup>his days shall<sup>1</sup> be an hundred and twenty years.

<sup>4</sup> There were giants<sup>1</sup> in the earth in those days<sup>9</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare <sup>†</sup>children to them<sup>1</sup>, the same became<sup>1</sup> mighty men which <sup>†</sup>were of old,<sup>2</sup> men of renown.

5 ¶ And <sup>3</sup>God<sup>1</sup> saw that the wickedness of man <sup>†</sup>was great in the earth, and <sup>†</sup>that<sup>1</sup> every <sup>†</sup>imagination of the thoughts of his heart <sup>†</sup>was only evil <sup>†</sup>continually.

6 And <sup>†</sup>it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it <sup>g</sup>grieved him at his heart.

7 And the LORD said, I will <sup>4</sup>destroy man whom I have created from the face of the <sup>5</sup>earth<sup>1</sup>; <sup>7</sup>both man, and beast, and <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> creeping thing, and <sup>6</sup>the fowls<sup>1</sup> of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 But Noah <sup>4</sup>found grace in the eyes of the LORD.<sup>7</sup>

9 ¶ These <sup>†</sup>are the generations of Noah<sup>3,1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>Noah was a <sup>9</sup>just man<sup>1</sup> and <sup>19</sup>perfect in his generations<sup>2</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> Noah <sup>2</sup>walked with God.

10 And Noah begat three sons, <sup>5</sup>Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

11 <sup>†</sup>The<sup>1</sup> earth<sup>1</sup> also<sup>1</sup> was corrupt <sup>†</sup>before God, and the earth was <sup>d</sup>filled with violence.

12 And God <sup>4e</sup>looked upon<sup>1</sup> the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

13 <sup>5</sup> And God said unto Noah,

<sup>†</sup>The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is

<sup>2s</sup> ground,

<sup>3s</sup> that

<sup>4s</sup> strive

with

[<sup>m</sup> Or,

rule in

Or, ac-

ording to

many

ancient

versions,

abide in]

man for

ever,

<sup>5m</sup> Or, in

their

going

astray

they are

flesh

<sup>6m</sup> Or,

therefore

<sup>7s</sup> shall

his days

<sup>8s</sup> The

Nephi-

lim [<sup>m</sup> Or,

giants

See Num.

13. 33] were

<sup>9s</sup> ,

<sup>1s</sup> : the

same

were the

<sup>2a</sup> the

<sup>3s</sup> the

LORD

<sup>4m</sup> Heb.

blot out.

<sup>5s</sup> ground

<sup>6s</sup> fowl

<sup>7a</sup> A

space

between

ver. 8 & 9.

<sup>8s</sup> .

<sup>9s</sup> right-

eous

man.

<sup>1m</sup> Or,

blame-

less

<sup>2s</sup> ;

<sup>3s</sup> And the

<sup>4s</sup> saw

<sup>5a</sup> ¶



filled with violence through them; <sup>2</sup>and, behold, I will destroy them <sup>c</sup>with the earth.

14 <sup>1</sup>¶ Make thee an ark of gopher wood; <sup>1d</sup>rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this <sup>2</sup>is the fashion which <sup>1</sup>thou shalt make it <sup>2</sup>of: The <sup>1</sup>length of the ark <sup>2</sup>shall be <sup>1</sup>three hundred cubits, and the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 A <sup>4</sup>window <sup>1</sup>shalt thou make to the ark, and <sup>in</sup> a cubit shalt thou finish it <sup>6</sup>above<sup>1</sup>; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; <sup>1</sup>with lower, second, and third <sup>1</sup>stories shalt thou make it.

17 <sup>7</sup>And, behold, I, even I, do bring a <sup>1</sup>flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein <sup>1</sup>is the breath of life, from under heaven; <sup>2</sup>and <sup>1</sup>every thing that <sup>1</sup>is in the earth shall die.

18 But <sup>8</sup>with thee will I <sup>1</sup>establish my covenant<sup>9</sup>; and <sup>2</sup>thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, <sup>m</sup>two of every <sup>1</sup>sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep <sup>1</sup>them alive with thee; they shall be male and female.

20 Of <sup>1</sup>fowls<sup>1</sup> after their kind, and of <sup>2</sup>cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the <sup>3</sup>earth after his <sup>1</sup>kind, two of every <sup>1</sup>sort <sup>2</sup>shall come unto thee, to keep <sup>1</sup>them alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and <sup>2</sup>thou shalt gather <sup>1</sup>it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 <sup>2</sup>Thus did Noah; <sup>2</sup>according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

## CHAPTER 7.

<sup>1</sup>Noah, with his family, and the living creatures, enter into the ark. 17 The beginning, increase, and continuance of the flood.

AND the LORD said unto A Noah, <sup>2</sup>Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for <sup>2</sup>these have I seen righteous before me in this generation.

2 Of every <sup>a</sup>clean beast thou shalt take to thee <sup>4</sup>by <sup>6</sup>sevens,<sup>1</sup>

B.C. 2448.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 10. 10. Ezek. 34. 23.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 17.

<sup>c</sup> Or, from the earth.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. nests.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 12, 17.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. blot out.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 22.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 13.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 7. 4, 21.

<sup>k</sup> 22, 23.

<sup>l</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 5.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 1, 13.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 20.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 5.

<sup>p</sup> Or, on the seventh day.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 7. 8, 9.

<sup>r</sup> 15, 16.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 8. 2.

<sup>t</sup> Prov. 8. 28.

<sup>u</sup> Ezek. 26. 19.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 7. 9, 15.

<sup>w</sup> See ch. 2. 19.

<sup>x</sup> Or, flood-gates.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 1. 7.

<sup>z</sup> A. 8. 2.

<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 78. 23.

<sup>ab</sup> ver. 4. 17.

<sup>ac</sup> ver. 1. 7.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 6. 18.

<sup>ae</sup> Heb. 11. 7.

<sup>af</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 20.

<sup>ag</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 5.

<sup>ah</sup> Heb. 11. 7.

<sup>ai</sup> See

<sup>aj</sup> Ex. 40. 16.

<sup>ak</sup> ch. 7. 5, 9, 16.

<sup>al</sup> ver. 2. 3, 8, 9.

<sup>am</sup> ver. 7. 13.

<sup>an</sup> Mat. 24. 38.

<sup>ao</sup> Luke 17. 26.

<sup>ap</sup> Heb. 11. 7.

<sup>aq</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 20.

<sup>ar</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 5.

<sup>as</sup> Heb. wing.

<sup>at</sup> b. ch. 6. 9.

<sup>au</sup> Ps. 33. 18.

<sup>av</sup> Prov. 10. 9.

<sup>aw</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 9.

<sup>ax</sup> ch. 6. 20.

<sup>ay</sup> ver. 8.

<sup>az</sup> Lev. ch. 11.

<sup>ba</sup> Heb. seven seven.

the male and his female<sup>1</sup>: <sup>a</sup>and of beasts that <sup>are</sup> not clean by<sup>1</sup> two, the male and his female<sup>2</sup>.

3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female;<sup>1</sup> to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth <sup>6</sup>forty days and forty nights; and every living <sup>3</sup>substance<sup>1</sup> that I have made will I <sup>4</sup>destroy from off the face of the <sup>5</sup>earth.<sup>1</sup>

5 <sup>5</sup>And Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.

6 <sup>6</sup>And Noah <sup>1</sup>was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

7 <sup>7</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that <sup>1</sup>are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the <sup>7</sup>earth,<sup>1</sup>

9 There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, <sup>2</sup>the<sup>1</sup> male and <sup>2</sup>the<sup>1</sup> female, as God <sup>2</sup>had<sup>1</sup> commanded Noah.

10 And it came to pass <sup>2</sup>after <sup>8</sup>seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

11 <sup>11</sup>¶ In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, <sup>9</sup>the seventeenth day of the month, <sup>9</sup>the same day were all <sup>11</sup>the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the <sup>2</sup>windows of heaven were opened.

12 <sup>12</sup>And the rain was upon the Earth forty days and forty nights.

13 In the selfsame day <sup>1</sup>entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark;

14 <sup>14</sup>They, and every beast after <sup>1</sup>his<sup>1</sup> kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after <sup>1</sup>his<sup>1</sup> kind, and every fowl after <sup>1</sup>his<sup>1</sup> kind, every bird of every <sup>2</sup>a sort.

15 And they <sup>6</sup>went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh<sup>10</sup>, <sup>1</sup>wherein <sup>1</sup>is the breath of life.

<sup>1</sup>s; and of the beasts that are not clean

<sup>2</sup>s; of the fowl also of the air, seven and seven, male and female:

<sup>3</sup>s thing

<sup>4</sup>m Heb. blot out.

<sup>5</sup>s ground.

<sup>6</sup>a

<sup>7</sup>s ground,

<sup>8</sup>a the

<sup>9</sup>a on

<sup>10</sup>s its

<sup>11</sup>s its

<sup>12</sup>m Heb. wing.

<sup>1</sup>m Heb. nests.

<sup>2</sup>s is how  
<sup>3</sup>s: the

<sup>4</sup>s light

<sup>m</sup> Or, roof

<sup>5</sup>s to

<sup>6</sup>s up-ward

<sup>m</sup> Or, from above

<sup>7</sup>s And I, behold, I do bring the

<sup>8</sup>s I will

<sup>9</sup>a with thee

<sup>1</sup>s the fowl

<sup>2</sup>a the

<sup>3</sup>s ground after its

<sup>4</sup>s seven and seven,

R.V.	Beginning of the flood.	GENESIS 8.	The waters assuage.	R.V.
	16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, <sup>3</sup> as God <sup>2</sup> had <sup>1</sup> commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.	B. C. 2349. <sup>a</sup> ch. 7, 24. <sup>b</sup> ver. 2, 3.	and after the end <sup>a</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> hundred and fifty days the waters <sup>2</sup> were abated. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> s an <sup>2</sup> s de-creased.
	17 <sup>e</sup> And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 4, 12.	4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat.	
	18 And the waters prevailed, and <sup>o</sup> were <sup>1</sup> increased greatly upon the earth; <sup>e</sup> and the ark went upon the face of the waters.	<sup>d</sup> Heb. were in going and decreasing. <sup>e</sup> Ps 104, 25.	5 And the waters <sup>d</sup> decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth <sup>1</sup> month, on the first <sup>1</sup> day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.	
<sup>1</sup> s mountains	19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; <sup>7</sup> and all the high <sup>1</sup> hills, <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> were under the whole heaven <sup>o</sup> , were covered.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 6, 16. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 104, 6. Jer. 3, 25. <sup>h</sup> Heb. in going forth and returning.	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened <sup>7</sup> the window of the ark which he had made:	
	20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.		7 And he sent forth a raven, <sup>3</sup> which <sup>1</sup> went forth <sup>h</sup> to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.	<sup>3</sup> s and it
	21 <sup>1</sup> And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> fowl, and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> cattle, and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> beast, and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> every <sup>2</sup> creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man:	<sup>i</sup> ver. 4. ch. 6, 13, 17. Job 22, 16. Mat. 24, 34. Luke 17, 27. 2 Pet. 3, 6.	8 <sup>1</sup> Also <sup>1</sup> he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground;	<sup>4</sup> s And
<sup>2</sup> M Or, swarming thing that swarmeth	22 All in <sup>k</sup> whose nostrils <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> the breath <sup>3</sup> of life, of all that <sup>1</sup> was in the dry <sup>1</sup> land, died.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 2, 7. <sup>l</sup> Heb. the breath of the spirit of life. <sup>m</sup> Heb. caused her to come.	9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him <sup>5</sup> into <sup>1</sup> the ark, for the waters <sup>1</sup> were on the face of the whole earth: <sup>6</sup> then <sup>1</sup> he put forth his hand, and took her, and <sup>7m</sup> pulled <sup>1</sup> her in unto him into the ark.	<sup>5</sup> s to <sup>6</sup> s and <sup>7</sup> s brought
<sup>3</sup> A of the spirit	23 <sup>1</sup> And every living <sup>5</sup> substance <sup>1</sup> was <sup>6</sup> destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and <sup>7</sup> the creeping things, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> fowl of the heaven; and they were <sup>6</sup> destroyed from the earth:		10 And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark;	
<sup>4</sup> M Or, And he destroyed every living thing	and <sup>6</sup> Noah only <sup>8</sup> remained alive, <sup>1</sup> and they that <sup>1</sup> were with him in the ark.	<sup>n</sup> 1 Pet. 3, 20. 2 Pet. 2, 5. 2, 6.	11 And the dove came in to him <sup>8</sup> in the evening <sup>1</sup> ; and, lo, in her mouth <sup>o</sup> was <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> an olive leaf pluckt off: so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.	<sup>8</sup> s at evening <sup>9</sup> M Or, a fresh olive leaf
<sup>5</sup> s thing	24 <sup>2</sup> And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.	<sup>p</sup> ch. 8, 3. 4 ch. 8, 4. compared with ver. 11 of this chapter.	12 And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> returned not again unto him any more.	
<sup>6</sup> M Heb. blotted out.			13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass in the six <sup>2</sup> hundredth <sup>1</sup> and first year, in the first <sup>1</sup> month, the first <sup>1</sup> day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was <sup>3</sup> dry. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> s and she
<sup>7</sup> s creeping thing,			14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth <sup>4</sup> dried. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>2</sup> s hundred
<sup>8</sup> s was left,			15 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, saying,	<sup>3</sup> s dried.
			16 Go forth of the ark, <sup>2</sup> thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.	<sup>4</sup> s dry.

### CHAPTER 8.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The waters assuage. 4 The ark resteth on Ararat. 7 The raven and the dove. 18 Noah goeth forth of the ark. 20 He buildeth an altar, and offereth sacrifice. 21 God promiseth to curse the earth no more.

AND God <sup>2</sup>remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that <sup>3</sup>was<sup>1</sup> with him in the ark: <sup>7</sup>and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters <sup>1</sup>asswaged<sup>1</sup>;

2 <sup>e</sup>The fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and <sup>4</sup>the rain from heaven was restrained;

3 And the waters returned from off the earth <sup>2</sup>continually:

17 Bring forth with thee <sup>a</sup>every living thing that <sup>t</sup>is with thee<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>of all flesh, <sup>†</sup>both <sup>o</sup>of <sup>1</sup>fowl, and <sup>o</sup>of <sup>1</sup>cattle, and <sup>o</sup>of <sup>1</sup>every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and <sup>e</sup>be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, <sup>o</sup>and <sup>1</sup> whatsoever <sup>1</sup>creepeth<sup>1</sup> upon the earth, after their <sup>2</sup>kinds, <sup>1</sup>went forth out of the ark.

20 ¶ And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD; and took of <sup>m</sup>every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar.

21 And the LORD smelled <sup>3p</sup>a<sup>1</sup> sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again <sup>a</sup>curse the ground any more for man's <sup>4</sup>sake; <sup>1</sup>for<sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup>imagination of man's heart <sup>t</sup>is evil from his youth; <sup>a</sup>neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

22 <sup>3</sup>While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and <sup>a</sup>day and night shall not cease.

### CHAPTER 9.

<sup>o</sup>1 *God blesseth Noah.* 4 *Blood and murder forbidden.* 13 *Covenant of the rainbow.* 20 *Noah planteth a vineyard.* 21 *is drunken, and mocked of his son.* 25 *curseth Canaan.* 26 *blesseth Shem.* 27 *prayeth for Japheth.* 29 *and dieth.*

<sup>5</sup> AND God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, <sup>e</sup>Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 <sup>a</sup>And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the <sup>6</sup>air, upon all that moveth <sup>upon</sup> the earth, and upon<sup>1</sup> all the fishes of the sea<sup>7</sup>; <sup>1</sup>into your hand are they delivered.

3 <sup>1</sup>Every moving thing that liveth shall be <sup>s</sup>meat<sup>1</sup> for you; <sup>e</sup>even<sup>1</sup> as the <sup>k</sup>green herb have I given you <sup>a</sup>all<sup>1</sup> things<sup>1</sup>.

4 <sup>k</sup>But flesh with the life thereof, <sup>which</sup> is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

B.C. 2348.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 7. 15.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 21. 28.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 9, 10.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 9. 12.

<sup>e</sup> Acts 17. 26.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 22.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 21. 12.

<sup>h</sup> Lev. 24. 17.

<sup>i</sup> Mat. 26. 52.

<sup>j</sup> Rev. 13. 10.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 1. 27.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 1. 19.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 28.

<sup>n</sup> Heb.

<sup>o</sup> families.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 6. 18.

<sup>q</sup> Is. 54. 9.

<sup>r</sup> Lev. ch.

<sup>s</sup> 11.

<sup>t</sup> Ps. 147. 9.

<sup>u</sup> Heb.

<sup>v</sup> a savour

<sup>w</sup> of rest.

<sup>x</sup> Lev. 1. 9.

<sup>y</sup> Ezek. 20. 41.

<sup>z</sup> 2 Cor. 2. 15.

<sup>aa</sup> Eph. 5. 2.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 3. 17.

<sup>ac</sup> 6. 17.

<sup>ad</sup> Or, though.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 6. 5.

<sup>af</sup> Job 14. 4.

<sup>ag</sup> 45. 14.

<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 51. 5.

<sup>ai</sup> Jer. 17. 9.

<sup>aj</sup> Mat. 15. 19.

<sup>ak</sup> Rom. 1. 21.

<sup>al</sup> 3. 23.

<sup>am</sup> Is. 54. 9.

<sup>an</sup> ch. 9. 13, 15.

<sup>ao</sup> Heb.

<sup>ap</sup> As yet all

<sup>aq</sup> the days of

<sup>ar</sup> the earth.

<sup>as</sup> Is. 54. 9.

<sup>at</sup> ch. 17. 11.

<sup>au</sup> Jer. 33. 20.

<sup>av</sup> 23.

<sup>aw</sup> Rev. 4. 3.

<sup>ax</sup> ver. 7. 19.

<sup>ay</sup> ch. 1. 28.

<sup>az</sup> 10. 32.

<sup>ba</sup> ch. 1. 28.

<sup>bb</sup> Hos. 2. 18.

<sup>bc</sup> Ex. 24. 12.

<sup>bd</sup> Lev. 26. 42.

<sup>be</sup> 45.

<sup>bf</sup> Ezek. 16. 60.

<sup>bg</sup> Deut. 12. 15.

<sup>bh</sup> 14. 3, 9.

<sup>bi</sup> 11.

<sup>bj</sup> Acts 10. 12.

<sup>bk</sup> 13.

<sup>bl</sup> ch. 17. 13.

<sup>bm</sup> 19.

<sup>bn</sup> ch. 1. 29.

<sup>bo</sup> Rom. 14.

<sup>bp</sup> 14. 20.

<sup>bq</sup> 1 Cor. 10.

<sup>br</sup> 23. 26.

<sup>bs</sup> Gal. 2. 16.

<sup>bt</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 3.

<sup>bu</sup> 4.

<sup>bv</sup> Lev. 17. 10.

<sup>bw</sup> 11. 14.

<sup>bx</sup> 46. 23.

<sup>by</sup> Deut. 12. 23.

<sup>bz</sup> 1 Sam. 14.

<sup>ca</sup> 33.

<sup>cb</sup> Acts 15. 20.

<sup>cc</sup> 29.

5 And surely your blood<sup>1</sup> of your lives<sup>2</sup> will I require; <sup>b</sup>at the hand of every beast will I require it<sup>3</sup>; and <sup>c</sup>at the hand of man<sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup>at the hand of every <sup>d</sup>man's brother<sup>5</sup> will I require the life of man.

6 <sup>7</sup>Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: <sup>9</sup>for in the image of God made he man.

7 And you, <sup>k</sup>be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying,

9 And I, <sup>k</sup>behold, I establish <sup>1</sup>my covenant with you, and with your seed after you;

10 <sup>n</sup>And with every living creature that <sup>t</sup>is with you, <sup>o</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the fowl, <sup>o</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the cattle, and <sup>o</sup>of<sup>1</sup> every beast of the earth with you; <sup>6</sup>from<sup>1</sup> all that go out of the ark, <sup>7</sup>to<sup>1</sup> every beast of the earth.

11 And <sup>1</sup>I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of <sup>a</sup>a<sup>1</sup> flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.

12 And God said, <sup>2</sup>This <sup>t</sup>is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that <sup>t</sup>is with you, for perpetual generations:

13 <sup>3</sup>I do set <sup>b</sup>my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud<sup>1</sup>.

15 And <sup>1</sup>I will remember my covenant, which <sup>t</sup>is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember <sup>9</sup>the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that <sup>t</sup>is upon the earth.

17 And God said unto Noah, This <sup>t</sup>is the token of the cove-

1 <sup>A</sup>, the

2 <sup>A</sup>, blood

3 <sup>s</sup> :

4 <sup>s</sup> , even

5 <sup>A</sup> ,

6 <sup>s</sup> of

7 <sup>s</sup> even

8 <sup>s</sup> the

9 <sup>m</sup> Or, I

have set

10 <sup>s</sup> ,

11 <sup>s</sup> ,

12 <sup>s</sup> ,

13 <sup>s</sup> ,

14 <sup>s</sup> ,

15 <sup>s</sup> ,

16 <sup>s</sup> ,

17 <sup>s</sup> ,

18 <sup>s</sup> ,

19 <sup>s</sup> ,

20 <sup>s</sup> ,

21 <sup>s</sup> ,

22 <sup>s</sup> ,

23 <sup>s</sup> ,

24 <sup>s</sup> ,

25 <sup>s</sup> ,

26 <sup>s</sup> ,

27 <sup>s</sup> ,

28 <sup>s</sup> ,

29 <sup>s</sup> ,

30 <sup>s</sup> ,

31 <sup>s</sup> ,

32 <sup>s</sup> ,

33 <sup>s</sup> ,

34 <sup>s</sup> ,

35 <sup>s</sup> ,

36 <sup>s</sup> ,

37 <sup>s</sup> ,

38 <sup>s</sup> ,

39 <sup>s</sup> ,

40 <sup>s</sup> ,

41 <sup>s</sup> ,

42 <sup>s</sup> ,

43 <sup>s</sup> ,

44 <sup>s</sup> ,

45 <sup>s</sup> ,

46 <sup>s</sup> ,

47 <sup>s</sup> ,

48 <sup>s</sup> ,

49 <sup>s</sup> ,

50 <sup>s</sup> ,

51 <sup>s</sup> ,

52 <sup>s</sup> ,

53 <sup>s</sup> ,

54 <sup>s</sup> ,

55 <sup>s</sup> ,

56 <sup>s</sup> ,

57 <sup>s</sup> ,

58 <sup>s</sup> ,

59 <sup>s</sup> ,

60 <sup>s</sup> ,

61 <sup>s</sup> ,

62 <sup>s</sup> ,

63 <sup>s</sup> ,

64 <sup>s</sup> ,

65 <sup>s</sup> ,

66 <sup>s</sup> ,

67 <sup>s</sup> ,

68 <sup>s</sup> ,

69 <sup>s</sup> ,

70 <sup>s</sup> ,

71 <sup>s</sup> ,

72 <sup>s</sup> ,

73 <sup>s</sup> ,

74 <sup>s</sup> ,

75 <sup>s</sup> ,

76 <sup>s</sup> ,

77 <sup>s</sup> ,

78 <sup>s</sup> ,

79 <sup>s</sup> ,

80 <sup>s</sup> ,

81 <sup>s</sup> ,

82 <sup>s</sup> ,

83 <sup>s</sup> ,

84 <sup>s</sup> ,

85 <sup>s</sup> ,

86 <sup>s</sup> ,

87 <sup>s</sup> ,

88 <sup>s</sup> ,

89 <sup>s</sup> ,

90 <sup>s</sup> ,

91 <sup>s</sup> ,

92 <sup>s</sup> ,

93 <sup>s</sup> ,

94 <sup>s</sup> ,

95 <sup>s</sup> ,

96 <sup>s</sup> ,

97 <sup>s</sup> ,

98 <sup>s</sup> ,

99 <sup>s</sup> ,

100 <sup>s</sup> ,

nant<sup>o</sup>, which I have established *†*is upon the earth.

18 ¶ And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: *“*and Ham *†*is the father of <sup>1</sup>Canaan.

19 *“*These *1*are the three<sup>1</sup> sons of Noah: *’*and of *2*them<sup>1</sup> was the whole earth overspread.

20 <sup>3</sup>And Noah began *†*to be *g*an husbandman, and *“*he<sup>1</sup> planted a vineyard:

21 And he drank of the wine, *’*and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent.

22 And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without.

23 <sup>4</sup>And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid *†*it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces *†*were backward, and they saw not their father’s nakedness.

24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his *4*‘younger’ son had done unto him.

25 And he said, *5*“Cursed *†*the Canaan; *’*a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

26 And he said, *“*Blessed *†*be the LORD<sup>6</sup> God of Shem; and *7* Canaan *“*shall<sup>1</sup> be *8*his servant.

27 God *“*shall<sup>1</sup> *2*enlarge Japheth, *“*and *9*he shall<sup>1</sup> dwell in the tents of Shem; and *7* Canaan *“*shall<sup>1</sup> be *8*his servant.

28 ¶ And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

29 And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.<sup>1</sup>

## CHAPTER 10.

<sup>o</sup>1 *The generations of Noah.* <sup>2</sup> *The sons of Japheth.* <sup>6</sup> *The sons of Ham.* <sup>8</sup> *Nimrod the first monarch.* <sup>21</sup> *The sons of Shem.*

NOW these *†*are the generations of the sons of Noah, Shem<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> Ham<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and Japheth: *“*and unto them were sons born after the flood.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>2</sup> *g* The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Ma-

B.C. 2347.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 10, 6.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. *Canaan.*

<sup>1</sup> Or, as some read it, *Rodanim.*

<sup>1</sup> ch. 5, 32.

<sup>1</sup> Is. 72, 10.

<sup>1</sup> Jer. 2, 10.

<sup>1</sup> & 25, 22.

<sup>1</sup> Zeph. 2, 11.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 10, 32.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 1, 4.

<sup>1</sup> &.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 3, 19.

<sup>1</sup> & 4, 2.

<sup>1</sup> Prov. 12, 11.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 1, 8.

<sup>1</sup> &.

<sup>1</sup> Prov. 20, 1.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 10, 12.

<sup>1</sup> Ex. 20, 12.

<sup>1</sup> Gal. 6, 1.

<sup>1</sup> Jer. 16, 16.

<sup>1</sup> Mic. 7, 2.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 6, 11.

<sup>1</sup> Mic. 5, 6.

<sup>1</sup> Gr. *Babylon.*

<sup>1</sup> Deut. 27, 16.

<sup>1</sup> Or, he went out into Assyria.

<sup>1</sup> Josh. 9, 23.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 9, 20.

<sup>1</sup> &.

<sup>1</sup> Or, the streets of the city.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 144, 15.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. 11, 36.

<sup>1</sup> Or, servant to them.

<sup>1</sup> Or, persuade.

<sup>1</sup> Eph. 2, 13.

<sup>1</sup> & 3, 6.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 1, 12.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. *Tidon.*

<sup>1</sup> ch. 13, 12.

<sup>1</sup> 11, 15, 17.

<sup>1</sup> & 15, 18.

<sup>1</sup> &.

<sup>1</sup> Num. 24, 2.

<sup>1</sup> Josh. 12, 7, 8.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 9, 1, 7.

<sup>1</sup> & 19.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. *Asubb.*

<sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 1, 5.

<sup>1</sup> &.

dai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

3 And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and <sup>1</sup>Riphath, and Togarmah.

4 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and <sup>2</sup>cDodanin.

5 <sup>3</sup>By<sup>1</sup> these were *“*the <sup>4</sup>isles of the <sup>5</sup>Gentiles<sup>1</sup> divided in their lands<sup>6</sup>; *’*every one after his tongue<sup>7</sup>; *’*after their families, in their nations.

6 ¶ And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and <sup>8</sup>Phut<sup>1</sup>, and Canaan.

7 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and <sup>9</sup>Sabtechah<sup>1</sup>; and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.

8 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was a mighty <sup>1</sup>hunter <sup>m</sup>before the LORD: wherefore it is said, <sup>1</sup>Even as<sup>1</sup> Nimrod <sup>2</sup>the<sup>1</sup> mighty hunter before the LORD.

10 <sup>n</sup>And the beginning of his kingdom was<sup>p</sup> Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.

11 Out of that land <sup>37</sup>went forth Asshur,<sup>1</sup> and builded Nineveh, and <sup>41</sup>the city Rehoboth,<sup>1</sup> and Calah,

12 And Resen between Nineveh and <sup>5</sup>Calah: the same *is* a great city<sup>1</sup>.

13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

14 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim<sup>6</sup>, (<sup>6</sup>out of whom came Philistim,<sup>1</sup> and Caphtorim.

15 ¶ And Canaan begat <sup>7</sup>‘Sidon’ his firstborn, and Heth<sup>8</sup>,<sup>1</sup>

16 And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the <sup>9</sup>Girgashite,<sup>1</sup>

17 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite<sup>8</sup>,<sup>1</sup>

18 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the <sup>1</sup>Canaanites<sup>1</sup> spread abroad.

19 <sup>a</sup>And the border of the <sup>1</sup>Canaanites<sup>1</sup> was from <sup>2</sup>Sidon,<sup>1</sup> as thou<sup>3</sup> comest to<sup>1</sup> Gerar, unto <sup>4</sup>Gaza; as thou<sup>3</sup> goest, unto<sup>1</sup> Sodom<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and Gomorrah<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and Admah<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>4</sup>Zeboim, even<sup>1</sup> unto Lasha.

<sup>1</sup> M In 1 Chr. 1, 6, *Diphath.*

<sup>2</sup> M In 1 Chr. 1, 7, *Rodanim.*

<sup>3</sup> S Of <sup>1</sup> M Or, *coast-lands*

<sup>2</sup> S nations

<sup>6</sup> S ;

<sup>7</sup> S Put, <sup>2</sup> S Sabteca

<sup>1</sup> S Like <sup>2</sup> S a

<sup>3</sup> S he went forth into Assyria, <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.

<sup>4</sup> S Rehoboth-ir, <sup>5</sup> S Calah (thesame is the great city).

<sup>6</sup> S (whence went forth the Philistines), <sup>m</sup> Heb. *Pe-*

*lishtim.*

<sup>7</sup> S Zidon

<sup>8</sup> S ; <sup>9</sup> S Gir-gashite;

<sup>1</sup> S Ca-naanite

<sup>2</sup> S Zidon, <sup>3</sup> S guest toward

<sup>4</sup> S Zebhoim,





1 A *	18 <sup>1</sup> And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu: 19 And Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters. 20 <sup>1</sup> And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat "Serug: 21 And Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters. 22 <sup>1</sup> And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor: 23 And Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters. 24 <sup>1</sup> And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat "Terah: 25 And Nahor lived after he begat Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters. 26 <sup>1</sup> And Terah lived seventy years, and <sup>2</sup> begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran. 27 ¶ Now these <sup>t</sup> are the generations of Terah <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran; and Haran begat Lot. 28 And Haran died <sup>3</sup> before <sup>1</sup> his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees. 29 And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abram's wife <sup>t</sup> was "Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife, "Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah. 30 <sup>4</sup> But <sup>1</sup> "Sarai was barren; she <sup>t</sup> had no child. 31 And Terah <sup>5</sup> took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran <sup>5</sup> his son's son, and Sarai his daughter in law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them from <sup>6</sup> Ur of the Chaldees, to go into <sup>c</sup> the land of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there. 32 And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and Terah died in Haran. <sup>6</sup>	B.C. 2217. " ch. 17, 6. & 18, 18. Deut. 26, 5. 1 Kin. 3, 8. " ch. 24, 55. " ch. 25, 4. Gal. 3, 14. " Luke 3, 35. " Sarah. " ch. 27, 29. Ex. 23, 22. Num. 24, 9. " ch. 18, 18. & 22, 18. & 26, 4. Ps. 72, 17. Acts 3, 25. Gal. 3, 8.	house, unto <sup>1</sup> a' land that I will shew thee: 2 <sup>a</sup> And I will make of thee a great nation, <sup>b</sup> and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; <sup>c</sup> and <sup>2</sup> "thou shalt be <sup>1</sup> a blessing: 3 <sup>a</sup> And I will bless them that bless thee, and <sup>3</sup> curse him that curseth thee <sup>1</sup> : <sup>4</sup> and in thee shall all <sup>4</sup> families of the earth be blessed. 4 So Abram <sup>5</sup> departed, <sup>1</sup> as the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him; and Abram <sup>t</sup> was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran. 5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and <sup>h</sup> the souls that they had gotten <sup>i</sup> in Haran; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; and into the land of Canaan they came. 6 ¶ And Abram <sup>j</sup> passed through the land unto the place of "Sichem, <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> unto the <sup>j</sup> plain <sup>1</sup> of Moreh. <sup>n</sup> And the Canaanite <sup>t</sup> was then in the land. 7 <sup>2</sup> And the LORD appeared unto Abram, and said, <sup>q</sup> Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an <sup>1</sup> 'altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him. 8 And he removed from thence unto <sup>8</sup> a' mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, <sup>t</sup> having Beth-el on the west, and <sup>9</sup> Hai <sup>1</sup> on the east: and there he builded an altar unto the LORD, and <sup>c</sup> called upon the name of the LORD. 9 And Abram journeyed, <sup>a</sup> going on still toward the <sup>1</sup> 'south. <sup>1</sup> 10 ¶ And there was <sup>a</sup> a famine in the land: and Abram <sup>w</sup> ent down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine <sup>t</sup> was <sup>13</sup> 'grievous <sup>1</sup> in the land. 11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou <sup>t</sup> art <sup>2</sup> a' fair woman to look upon: 12 <sup>3</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This <sup>t</sup> is his wife: and they	1 <sup>s</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> he thou 3 <sup>s</sup> him that curseth thee will I curse 1 <sup>a</sup> the 5 <sup>s</sup> went, 6 <sup>s</sup> Shechem, 7 <sup>s</sup> oak " <sup>m</sup> Or, terebinth 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> Ai 1 <sup>s</sup> South. " <sup>m</sup> Heb. Ngeb, the southern tract of Judah. 2 <sup>s</sup> sore 3 <sup>s</sup> and
2 S.		" Heb. 11, 9.		
5 S in the presence of		" Deut. 11, 30. Judg. 7, 1. " ch. 10, 18, 19. & 13, 7. " ch. 17, 1. " ch. 13, 15. & 17, 8. Ps. 105, 9, 11. " ch. 17, 15. & 20, 12. " ch. 13, 4. " ch. 22, 29.		
4 S And		" ch. 16, 1, 2. & 18, 11, 12. " ch. 12, 1. " ch. 13, 4.		
2 A,		" Heb. in going and journeying. " ch. 13, 3. " Neh. 9, 7. Acts 7, 4. " ch. 10, 19. " ch. 26, 1. " Ps. 105, 13. " ch. 43, 1.		
6 A space between ch. 11 & 12.		" ver. 14. " ch. 26, 7. " ch. 15, 7. " Neh. 9, 7. Is. 41, 2. Acts 7, 3. Heb. 11, 8.		

## CHAPTER 12.

<sup>o</sup>1 God calleth Abram, and blesseth him.  
<sup>4</sup> He departeth with Lot from Haran.  
<sup>6</sup> He journeyeth through Canaan. <sup>10</sup> He is driven by a famine into Egypt.

NOW the <sup>1</sup>LORD <sup>o</sup>had<sup>1</sup> said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's

<sup>a</sup> will kill me, but they will save thee alive.

13 <sup>b</sup>Say, I pray thee, thou <sup>†</sup>art my sister: that it may be well with me for thy sake<sup>†</sup>; and my soul shall<sup>†</sup> live because of thee.

14 <sup>o</sup>¶ And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians <sup>e</sup>beheld the woman that she <sup>†</sup>was very fair.

15 <sup>2</sup>The<sup>2</sup> princes <sup>o</sup>also<sup>1</sup> of Pharaoh saw her, and <sup>3</sup>commended her before<sup>†</sup> Pharaoh: and the woman was <sup>2</sup>taken into Pharaoh's house.

16 And he <sup>†</sup>entreated Abram well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and <sup>4</sup>he asses,<sup>1</sup> and menservants, and maid-servants, and <sup>5</sup>she asses,<sup>1</sup> and camels.

17 And the LORD <sup>n</sup>plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai Abram's wife.

18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, <sup>p</sup>What <sup>†</sup>is this <sup>†</sup>that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she <sup>†</sup>was thy wife?

19 Why saidst thou, She <sup>†</sup>is my sister? so <sup>6</sup>I might have taken her for me to<sup>†</sup> wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take <sup>†</sup>her, and go thy way.

20 <sup>2</sup>And Pharaoh <sup>7</sup>commanded his men<sup>†</sup> concerning him: and they <sup>8</sup>sent him away,<sup>1</sup> and his wife, and all that he had.

### CHAPTER 13.

<sup>o</sup>1 Abram and Lot return out of Egypt. 11 They part asunder. 12 Lot goeth to Sodom. 14 God reneweth the promise to Abram. 18 Abram removeth to Hebron, and buildeth an altar.

**A**ND Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, <sup>9</sup>into the <sup>9</sup>south<sup>†</sup>.

2 <sup>e</sup>And Abram <sup>†</sup>was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

3 And he went on his journeys <sup>9</sup>from the <sup>9</sup>south<sup>†</sup> even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and <sup>1</sup>Hai<sup>†</sup>.

4 Unto the <sup>k</sup>place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram <sup>m</sup>called on the name of the LORD.

B.C. 1921.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 20. 11. & 29. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 20. 5. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> See ch. 26. 7.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 36. 7.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 26. 20.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 39. 7. Mat. 5. 28.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 12. 6.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 20. 2. 1 Cor. 6. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 20. 14.  
<sup>j</sup> Heb. men brethren.  
<sup>k</sup> See ch. 11. 27, 31.  
<sup>l</sup> Ex. 2. 13.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 133. 1. Acts 7. 26.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 20. 15. & 34. 10.  
<sup>o</sup> Rom. 12.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. 12. 14. James 3. 17.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 20. 18. 1 Chr. 16. 21.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 105. 14. Heb. 13. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 20. 9. & 26. 10.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 19. 17. Deut. 34. 3. Ps. 107. 34.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 19. 24. 25.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 2. 10. Is. 51. 3.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 14. 2, 8. & 19. 22.  
<sup>x</sup> Prov. 21. 1.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 19. 29.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 14. 12. & 19. 1.  
<sup>aa</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 7, 8.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 18. 20. Ezek. 16. 49. 2 Pet. 2. 7, 8.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 6. 11.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 12. 9.  
<sup>ae</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 24. 25. Ps. 112. 3.  
<sup>ag</sup> Prov. 10. 22.  
<sup>ah</sup> ch. 28. 14.  
<sup>ai</sup> ch. 12. 8, 9.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 12. 7. & 15. 18. & 17. 8. & 24. 7. & 26. 4.

<sup>ak</sup> Num. 34. 12. Deut. 34. 4. Acts 7. 5.  
<sup>al</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 7. Ps. 37. 22.  
<sup>am</sup> ch. 11. 2. & 112. 2.  
<sup>an</sup> ch. 12. 7, 8.  
<sup>ao</sup> ch. 15. 5. & 22. 17. & 26. 4. & 28. 14. & 32. 12.

<sup>ap</sup> Ex. 32. 13. Num. 23. 10. Deut. 1. 10. 1 Kin. 4. 20. 1 Chr. 22. 23. Is. 48. 19. Jer. 23. 22. Rom. 4. 16-18. Heb. 11. 12. 1 Pet. 116. 17.

5 <sup>o</sup>¶ And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents.

6 And <sup>e</sup>the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 And there was <sup>a</sup>a strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the herdmen of Lot's cattle: <sup>7</sup>and the Canaanite and the Perizzite dwelled then in the land.

8 And Abram said unto Lot, <sup>k</sup>Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we <sup>1</sup>be<sup>†</sup> <sup>k</sup>brethren.

9 <sup>†</sup>Is not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: <sup>m</sup>if thou wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if thou <sup>2</sup>depart to<sup>†</sup> the right hand, then I will go to the left.

10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all <sup>9</sup>the <sup>3</sup>plain<sup>†</sup> of Jordan, that it <sup>†</sup>was well watered every where, before the LORD <sup>7</sup>destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, <sup>4</sup>even as<sup>†</sup> the garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou <sup>3</sup>comest<sup>†</sup> unto <sup>u</sup>Zoar.

11 <sup>6</sup>Then<sup>†</sup> Lot chose him all the <sup>3</sup>plain<sup>†</sup> of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, and Lot <sup>9</sup>dwelled in the cities of the <sup>7</sup>plain, and <sup>2</sup>pitched his tent toward<sup>†</sup> Sodom.

13 <sup>3</sup>But<sup>†</sup> the men of Sodom <sup>†</sup>were wicked and <sup>b</sup>sinners <sup>9</sup>before<sup>†</sup> the LORD exceedingly.

14 <sup>o</sup>¶ And the LORD said unto Abram, after that Lot <sup>a</sup>was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art <sup>1</sup>northward<sup>o</sup>, and southward<sup>o</sup>, and eastward<sup>o</sup>, and westward:

15 For all the land which thou seest, <sup>a</sup>to thee will I give it, and <sup>†</sup>to thy seed for ever.

16 And <sup>†</sup>I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, <sup>†</sup>then shall thy seed also be numbered.

1 s, and that my soul may

1 s are

2 s take

3 s Plain Or, Circle

4 s like

5 s goest

6 s So

7 s Plain, and moved his tent as far as

8 s Now

9 s against

1 A,

17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for <sup>1</sup>I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Abram removed his<sup>1</sup> tent, and came and dwelt <sup>2</sup>in the plain<sup>1</sup> of Mamre, <sup>3</sup>which <sup>2</sup>is<sup>1</sup> in Hebron, and built there an altar unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 14.

<sup>1</sup> The battle of four kings against five. <sup>2</sup> Lot is taken prisoner. <sup>3</sup> Abram rescueth him. <sup>4</sup> Melchizedek blesseth Abram. <sup>5</sup> Abram giveth him tithe. <sup>6</sup> The remnant restored.

AND it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king <sup>1</sup>of Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of <sup>1</sup>Elam, and Tidal king of <sup>1</sup>nations;

<sup>2</sup> That these<sup>1</sup> made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of <sup>2</sup>Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela<sup>6</sup>, which is <sup>2</sup>Zoar.

<sup>3</sup> All these <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup>joined together in the vale of Siddim<sup>8</sup>, which is the salt sea.

<sup>4</sup> Twelve years <sup>2</sup>they served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

<sup>5</sup> And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that <sup>1</sup>were with him, and smote <sup>1</sup>the <sup>0</sup>Rephaims<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>in <sup>1</sup>Ashteroth Karnaim, and <sup>1</sup>the <sup>0</sup>Zuzims<sup>1</sup> in Ham, <sup>1</sup>and the <sup>0</sup>Emims<sup>1</sup> in <sup>4</sup>Shaveh Kiriathaim,

<sup>6</sup> And the Horites in their mount Seir, unto <sup>0</sup>El-paran, which <sup>1</sup>is by the wilderness.

<sup>7</sup> And they returned, and came to En-mishpat<sup>3</sup>, which is Kadesh<sup>1</sup>, and smote all the <sup>6</sup>country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelt <sup>2</sup>in <sup>7</sup>Hazezon-tamar.

<sup>8</sup> And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela (the same <sup>3</sup>is Zoar;) and they joined battle with<sup>1</sup> them in the vale of Siddim;

<sup>9</sup> With<sup>1</sup> Chedorlaomer <sup>0</sup>the king of Elam, and <sup>0</sup>with<sup>1</sup> Tidal king of <sup>1</sup>nations, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar; four kings <sup>2</sup>with<sup>1</sup> five.

B.C.c.1917.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 11. 3.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 14. 13.

<sup>2</sup> ch. 19. 17.

<sup>3</sup> Heb.

<sup>4</sup> ch. 35. 27.

<sup>5</sup> ch. 14.

<sup>6</sup> ver. 16, 21.

<sup>7</sup> ch. 12. 5.

<sup>8</sup> ch. 13. 12.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 10. 10.

<sup>2</sup> 11. 2.

<sup>3</sup> ch. 13. 19.

<sup>4</sup> Is. 11. 11.

<sup>5</sup> ver. 24.

<sup>6</sup> Deut. 29.

<sup>7</sup> ch. 13. 8.

<sup>8</sup> Or, led forth.

<sup>9</sup> Or, instructed.

<sup>10</sup> ch. 15. 3.

<sup>11</sup> 17. 12, 27.

<sup>12</sup> Eccles. 2. 7.

<sup>13</sup> ch. 19. 22.

<sup>14</sup> Deut. 34. 1.

<sup>15</sup> Judg. 18. 29.

<sup>16</sup> Num. 34. 12.

<sup>17</sup> Deut. 3. 17.

<sup>18</sup> Josh. 3. 16.

<sup>19</sup> Ps. 107. 34.

<sup>20</sup> ch. 9. 26.

<sup>21</sup> Is. 41. 2, 3.

<sup>22</sup> ver. 11, 12.

<sup>23</sup> ch. 15. 20.

<sup>24</sup> Deut. 3. 11.

<sup>25</sup> Josh. 12. 4.

<sup>26</sup> 13. 12.

<sup>27</sup> Deut. 2. 20.

<sup>28</sup> f Deut. 2. 30.

<sup>29</sup> 11.

<sup>30</sup> Or, The plain of Kiriathaim.

<sup>31</sup> Deut. 2. 12.

<sup>32</sup> 22.

<sup>33</sup> Judg. 11.

<sup>34</sup> 34.

<sup>35</sup> 1 Sam. 18. 6.

<sup>36</sup> Heb. 7. 1.

<sup>37</sup> Or, The plain of Paran.

<sup>38</sup> ch. 21. 21.

<sup>39</sup> Num. 12. 16.

<sup>40</sup> 13. 3.

<sup>41</sup> 2 Sam. 18. 15.

<sup>42</sup> Heb. 7. 1.

<sup>43</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 2.

<sup>44</sup> Ps. 110. 4.

<sup>45</sup> Heb. 5. 6.

<sup>46</sup> Mic. 6. 6.

<sup>47</sup> Acts 16. 17.

<sup>48</sup> Ruth 3. 10.

<sup>49</sup> 2 Sam. 2. 5.

<sup>50</sup> ver. 22.

<sup>51</sup> Mat. 11. 25.

<sup>52</sup> ch. 24. 27.

<sup>53</sup> Heb. 7. 4.

<sup>54</sup> Heb. conts.

10 <sup>1</sup>And<sup>1</sup> the vale of Siddim <sup>1</sup>was full of <sup>2</sup>slimepits<sup>1</sup>; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and <sup>3</sup>fell there;<sup>1</sup> and they that remained fled <sup>4</sup>to the mountain.

11 And they took <sup>1</sup>all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they took Lot, Abram's <sup>0</sup>brother's son, <sup>1</sup>who dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed.

13 <sup>0</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew<sup>4</sup>; for <sup>2</sup>he dwelt in the plain<sup>1</sup> of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner<sup>6</sup>: <sup>1</sup>and these <sup>1</sup>were confederate with Abram.

14 And when Abram heard that <sup>2</sup>his brother was taken captive, he <sup>6</sup>armed his <sup>7</sup>trained servants,<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>'born in his <sup>0</sup>own' house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued <sup>7</sup>them<sup>2</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> Dan.

15 And he divided himself against them<sup>8</sup>, he and his servants, <sup>0</sup>by night,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup>smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which <sup>1</sup>is on the <sup>1</sup>left hand of Damascus.

16 And he brought back <sup>1</sup>all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 <sup>0</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>And the king of Sodom <sup>1</sup>went out to meet him<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>after his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer<sup>0</sup>, and <sup>0</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the kings that <sup>1</sup>were with him, at the <sup>2</sup>valley<sup>1</sup> of Shaveh<sup>3</sup>, which is the <sup>0</sup>king's dale.<sup>1</sup>

18 And <sup>0</sup>Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he <sup>1</sup>was <sup>1</sup>the priest of <sup>7</sup>the most high God.

19 And he blessed him, and said, <sup>1</sup>Blessed <sup>1</sup>be Abram of <sup>5</sup>the most high God,<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup>possession of heaven and earth:

20 And <sup>2</sup>blessed be <sup>5</sup>the most high God,<sup>1</sup> which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him <sup>7</sup>tithes<sup>1</sup> of all.

21 And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the <sup>2</sup>persons, and take the goods to thyself.

1 <sup>5</sup> Now  
2 <sup>5</sup> slime pits  
3 <sup>5</sup> That is, bitumen pits.  
4 <sup>5</sup> They fell there,

4 <sup>5</sup> S : now he dwelt by the oaks  
5 <sup>5</sup> Or, terebinths  
6 <sup>5</sup> S ;

6 <sup>5</sup> S led forth his trained men,  
7 <sup>5</sup> S as far as

8 <sup>5</sup> A by night

9 <sup>5</sup> M Or, north

1 <sup>5</sup> A ,

2 <sup>5</sup> S vale

3 <sup>5</sup> S (the same is the King's Vale).

4 <sup>5</sup> S was priest of God Most High.

5 <sup>5</sup> Heb. El Elyon.

6 <sup>5</sup> S God Most High,

7 <sup>5</sup> Heb. El Elyon.

8 <sup>5</sup> M Or, maker

9 <sup>5</sup> S a tenth

1 <sup>5</sup> S unto thee will I give it. And Abram moved his  
2 <sup>5</sup> S by the oaks  
3 <sup>5</sup> M Or, terebinths  
4 <sup>5</sup> S are

4 <sup>5</sup> S Gollim, as A. V. text.  
5 <sup>5</sup> S that they  
6 <sup>5</sup> S (the same is Zoar).  
7 <sup>5</sup> M Or, joined themselves together against  
8 <sup>5</sup> S (the same is the Salt Sea).

9 <sup>5</sup> S Rephaim  
10 <sup>5</sup> S Ashteroth-karnaim,  
11 <sup>5</sup> S Zuzim

12 <sup>5</sup> S Emim

13 <sup>5</sup> S Shaveh-kiriathaim,  
14 <sup>5</sup> M Or, the plain of Kiriathaim

15 <sup>5</sup> S (the same is Kadesh),  
16 <sup>5</sup> M Heb. field.

17 <sup>5</sup> S Hazezon-tamar.  
18 <sup>5</sup> S is

19 <sup>5</sup> S (Zoar); and they set the battle in array against

20 <sup>5</sup> S against

21 <sup>5</sup> S Gollim,

22 <sup>5</sup> S against the



<p>1 <sup>s</sup> God Most High, <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>Elyon</i>.</p> <p>2 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>maker</i></p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> take</p> <p>4 <sup>s</sup> nor</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> nor aught that is</p> <p>6 <sup>m</sup> Or, let there be nothing for me; only that &amp;c.</p> <p>7 <sup>s</sup> ;</p> <p>8 <sup>s</sup> ,</p>	<p>22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I <sup>a</sup> have lift up mine hand unto the LORD, <sup>1</sup> the most high God, <sup>o</sup> <sup>b</sup> the <sup>2</sup> possessor of heaven and earth,</p> <p>23 That <sup>c</sup> I will not <sup>3</sup> take from <sup>a</sup> a thread <sup>4</sup> even to <sup>a</sup> a shoe-latchet <sup>5</sup>, and that I will not take any thing that is <sup>i</sup> thine, lest thou shouldst say, I have made Abram rich:</p> <p>24 <sup>a</sup> Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men <sup>j</sup> which went with me, <sup>1</sup> Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre <sup>8</sup>; <sup>1</sup> let them take their portion.</p>	<p>B.C.C.1913.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Ex. 6. 8.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Dan. 12. 7.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Rev. 10. 5, 6.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> ver. 19.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> ch. 21. 33.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> So Esth. 9. 15, 16.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Jer. 34. 18, 19.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Lev. 1. 17.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> ver. 13.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> ch. 2. 21.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Job 4. 13.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> Ex. 12. 40.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Ps. 105. 23.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Ex. 11. 1.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Ps. 105. 25.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Ex. 6. 6.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Deut. 6. 22.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Dan. 10. 1.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Acts 10. 10, 11.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Ex. 12. 36.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Ps. 105. 37.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> ch. 26. 24.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Dan. 10. 12.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> Luke 1. 13, 30.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> Ps. 3. 3.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> &amp; 5. 12.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> &amp; 84. 11.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> &amp; 91. 4.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> &amp; 119. 14.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Job 5. 26.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> Acts 13. 36.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> Ps. 16. 5.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> &amp; 58. 11.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> Prov. 11. 18.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> ch. 25. 8.</p> <p><sup>10</sup> Ex. 12. 40.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> Acts 7. 5.</p> <p><sup>12</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 26.</p> <p><sup>13</sup> Dan. 8. 23.</p> <p><sup>14</sup> Mat. 23. 32.</p> <p><sup>15</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 16.</p> <p><sup>16</sup> ch. 14. 14.</p> <p><sup>17</sup> Heb. <i>a lamp of brass</i></p> <p><sup>18</sup> Jer. 34. 18, 19.</p> <p><sup>19</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 12.</p> <p><sup>20</sup> &amp; 16. 11.</p> <p><sup>21</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 21.</p> <p><sup>22</sup> ch. 24. 7.</p> <p><sup>23</sup> ch. 12. 7.</p> <p><sup>24</sup> &amp; 13. 15.</p> <p><sup>25</sup> &amp; 26. 4.</p> <p><sup>26</sup> Ex. 23. 31.</p> <p><sup>27</sup> Num. 34. 3.</p> <p><sup>28</sup> Deut. 1. 7.</p> <p><sup>29</sup> &amp; 11. 24.</p> <p><sup>30</sup> &amp; 34. 4.</p> <p><sup>31</sup> Josh. 1. 4.</p> <p><sup>32</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 21.</p> <p><sup>33</sup> 2 Chr. 9. 26.</p> <p><sup>34</sup> Neh. 9. 8.</p> <p><sup>35</sup> Ps. 105. 11.</p> <p><sup>36</sup> Is. 27. 12.</p> <p><sup>37</sup> Ps. 147. 4.</p> <p><sup>38</sup> Jer. 33. 22.</p> <p><sup>39</sup> ch. 22. 17.</p> <p><sup>40</sup> Ex. 32. 13.</p> <p><sup>41</sup> Deut. 1. 10.</p> <p><sup>42</sup> &amp; 10. 22.</p> <p><sup>43</sup> 1 Chr. 27. 23.</p> <p><sup>44</sup> Rom. 4. 18.</p> <p><sup>45</sup> Heb. 11. 12.</p> <p><sup>46</sup> See chap. 13. 16.</p> <p><sup>47</sup> Rom. 4. 3.</p> <p><sup>48</sup> &amp; 22.</p> <p><sup>49</sup> Gal. 3. 6.</p> <p><sup>50</sup> James 2. 23.</p> <p><sup>51</sup> Ps. 106. 31.</p> <p><sup>52</sup> ch. 12. 1.</p> <p><sup>53</sup> ch. 11. 28.</p> <p><sup>54</sup> Ps. 105. 42.</p> <p><sup>55</sup> Rom. 4. 13.</p> <p><sup>56</sup> See ch. 24. 13, 14.</p> <p><sup>57</sup> Judg. 6. 17, 37.</p> <p><sup>58</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 9, 10.</p> <p><sup>59</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 8.</p> <p><sup>60</sup> Luke 1. 18.</p> <p><sup>61</sup> ch. 15. 2, 3.</p> <p><sup>62</sup> ch. 21. 9.</p>	<p>and a <sup>1</sup> she goat <sup>1</sup> of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtledove, and a young pigeon.</p> <p>10 And he took <sup>o</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> him all these, and <sup>a</sup> divided them in the midst, and laid each <sup>2</sup> piece one against another <sup>1</sup>: but <sup>e</sup> the birds divided he not.</p> <p>11 And <sup>b</sup> when the fowls <sup>1</sup> came down upon the carcases, <sup>a</sup> Abram drove them away.</p> <p>12 And when the sun was going down, <sup>a</sup> a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him.</p> <p>13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety <sup>h</sup> that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land <sup>1</sup> that is not <sup>5</sup> theirs, <sup>1</sup> and shall serve them; and <sup>1</sup> they shall afflict them four hundred years;</p> <p>14 And also that nation, whom they shall serve, <sup>k</sup> will I judge: and afterward <sup>m</sup> shall they come out with great substance.</p> <p>15 <sup>6</sup> And <sup>1</sup> thou shalt go <sup>7</sup> to thy fathers in peace; <sup>1</sup> thou shalt be buried in a good old age.</p> <p>16 <sup>7</sup> But <sup>1</sup> in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity <sup>2</sup> of the <sup>8</sup> Amorites <sup>a</sup> is <sup>1</sup> not yet full.</p> <p>17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and <sup>a</sup> <sup>9</sup> burning lamp <sup>1</sup> that <sup>a</sup> passed between <sup>1</sup> those <sup>1</sup> pieces.</p> <p>18 In <sup>2</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> day the LORD <sup>1</sup> made a covenant with Abram, saying, <sup>9</sup> Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates:</p> <p>19 The <sup>3</sup> Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites,</p> <p>20 And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaims,</p> <p>21 And the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites.</p>	<p>1 <sup>s</sup> she-goat</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> half over against the other</p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> the birds of prey</p> <p>4 <sup>a</sup> and</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> theirs,</p> <p>6 <sup>s</sup> But</p> <p>7 <sup>s</sup> And</p> <p>8 <sup>s</sup> Amorite is</p> <p>9 <sup>s</sup> flaming torch</p> <p>1 <sup>s</sup> these</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> that</p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> Omit 's' in Kenites, Kenizzites, &amp;c., vv. 19-21.</p>
	<p>CHAPTER 15.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> 1 God encourageth Abram. 2 Abram's complaint. 4 A son is promised, and a multiplying of his seed. 6 Abram is justified by faith. 7 Canaan is again promised, and confirmed by a sign, 12 and a vision.</p> <p>AFTER these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram <sup>i</sup> in a vision, saying, <sup>1</sup> Fear not, Abram: I <sup>1</sup> am thy <sup>1</sup> shield, <sup>1</sup> and thy exceeding <sup>1</sup> great reward.</p> <p>2 And Abram said, <sup>1</sup> Lord <sup>2</sup> God, what wilt thou give me, <sup>1</sup> seeing I <sup>1</sup> go childless, and <sup>1</sup> the steward of my house <sup>1</sup> is this Eliezer of Damascus?</p> <p>3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, <sup>b</sup> one born in my house is mine heir.</p> <p>4 And, behold, the word of the LORD <sup>1</sup> came unto him, saying, This <sup>5</sup> shall not be thine heir; but he that <sup>1</sup> shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.</p> <p>5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and <sup>h</sup> tell the <sup>1</sup> stars, if thou be able to <sup>1</sup> number <sup>1</sup> them: and he said unto him, <sup>k</sup> So shall thy seed be.</p> <p>6 And he <sup>1</sup> believed in the LORD; and he <sup>1</sup> counted it to him for righteousness.</p> <p>7 And he said unto him, I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD that <sup>1</sup> brought thee out of <sup>2</sup> Ur of the Chaldees, <sup>1</sup> to give thee this land to inherit it.</p> <p>8 And he said, <sup>7</sup> Lord God, <sup>1</sup> whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?</p> <p>9 And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old,</p>			

CHAPTER 16.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Sarai, being barren, giveth Hagar to Abram. 6 Hagar fleeth from Sarai. 7 An angel sendeth her back, 11 and telleth her of her child. 15 Ishmael is born.

NOW Sarai Abram's wife <sup>1</sup> bare him no children: and she had an handmaid, <sup>a</sup> an

Egyptian, whose name <sup>†</sup>was "Hagar.

2 <sup>b</sup> And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the LORD <sup>c</sup>hath restrained me from bearing<sup>1</sup>; I pray thee, <sup>a</sup>go in unto my maid<sup>1</sup>; it may be that I <sup>2</sup>may<sup>3</sup> obtain children by her. And Abram <sup>g</sup>hearkened to the voice of Sarai.

3 And Sarai Abram's wife took Hagar <sup>4</sup>her maid the Egyptian,<sup>1</sup> after Abram <sup>h</sup>had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to <sup>5</sup>her husband Abram<sup>1</sup> to be his wife.

4 <sup>o</sup>¶ And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was <sup>2</sup>despised in her eyes.

5 And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong <sup>†</sup>be upon thee: I <sup>6</sup>have given my maid<sup>1</sup> into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: <sup>2</sup>the LORD judge between me and thee.

6 But Abram said unto Sarai, "Behold, thy maid <sup>†</sup>is in thy hand; do to her <sup>7</sup>as it pleaseth thee. And when<sup>1</sup> Sarai <sup>8</sup>dealt hardly with her, <sup>8</sup>she fled from her face.

7 <sup>o</sup>¶ And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, <sup>6</sup>by the fountain in the way to <sup>†</sup>Shur.

8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's <sup>9</sup>maid,<sup>1</sup> whence camest thou? and whither <sup>1</sup>wilt thou go<sup>1</sup>? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai.

9 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and <sup>†</sup>submit thyself under her hands.

10 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, "I will <sup>2</sup>multiply thy seed exceedingly,<sup>1</sup> that it shall not be numbered for multitude.

11 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou <sup>†</sup>art with child, and shalt bear a son<sup>3</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>4</sup>shalt call his name <sup>5</sup>Ishmael<sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup>because the LORD hath heard thy affliction.

12 <sup>a</sup> And he <sup>7</sup>will be a wild man; his hand <sup>†</sup>will be against every man, and every man's hand against him; <sup>6</sup>and he

B.C.c.1913.

<sup>a</sup> Gal. 4. 24.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 30. 3.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> 30. 2.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 1. 5, 6.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 30. 3, 9.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 31. 42.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb.

<sup>i</sup> be builded by her.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 17. 17.  
<sup>k</sup> That is, The well of him that

<sup>l</sup> loeth and seeth me.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 62.  
<sup>n</sup> 25. 11.

<sup>o</sup> Num. 13. 23.  
<sup>p</sup> Gal. 4. 22.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 12. 5.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 11.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 16.  
<sup>t</sup> Prov. 30. 21.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 31. 53.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Sam. 24. 12.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 12. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> Prov. 15. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 7.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 28. 3.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ex. 6. 3.  
<sup>ab</sup> Deut. 10. 17.

<sup>ac</sup> Job 2. 6.  
<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 105. 41, 42.

<sup>ae</sup> Jer. 38. 5.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 5. 22.

<sup>ag</sup> 48. 15.  
<sup>ah</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 4.

<sup>ai</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 3.  
<sup>aj</sup> Heb. that which is good in

<sup>ak</sup> thine eyes.  
<sup>al</sup> Or, upright, or, sincere.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 6. 9.  
<sup>an</sup> Job 1. 1.

<sup>ao</sup> Mat. 5. 48.  
<sup>ap</sup> Heb. of- fended her.

<sup>aq</sup> Ex. 2. 15.  
<sup>ar</sup> ch. 12. 2.

<sup>as</sup> A 15. 16.  
<sup>at</sup> 22. 17.

<sup>au</sup> d ver. 17.  
<sup>av</sup> ch. 25. 18.

<sup>aw</sup> f Ex. 15. 22.  
<sup>ax</sup> Rom. 4. 11.

<sup>ay</sup> 12. 12.  
<sup>az</sup> Gal. 3. 29.

<sup>ba</sup> Heb. multitude of nations.  
<sup>bb</sup> Neh. 9. 7.

<sup>bc</sup> That is, Father of a great

<sup>bd</sup> multitude.  
<sup>be</sup> Rom. 4. 17.

<sup>bf</sup> Tit. 2. 9.  
<sup>bg</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 18.

<sup>bh</sup> ch. 17. 20.  
<sup>bi</sup> 21. 18.

<sup>bj</sup> Ps. 12. 1.  
<sup>bk</sup> ch. 35. 11.

<sup>bl</sup> ver. 16.  
<sup>bm</sup> ch. 35. 11.

<sup>bn</sup> Mat. 1. 6.  
<sup>bo</sup> Gal. 3. 17.

<sup>bp</sup> ch. 26. 24.  
<sup>bq</sup> 24. 13.

<sup>br</sup> Heb. 11. 16.  
<sup>bs</sup> ch. 17. 19.

<sup>bt</sup> Mat. 1. 21.  
<sup>bu</sup> Luke 1. 15, 31.

<sup>bv</sup> Rom. 9. 8.  
<sup>bw</sup> That is, God shall

<sup>bx</sup> be called.  
<sup>by</sup> ch. 12. 7.

<sup>bz</sup> Ps. 105. 9, 11.  
<sup>ca</sup> ch. 21. 20.

<sup>cb</sup> Heb. of thy so- journings.  
<sup>cc</sup> ch. 21. 4.

<sup>cd</sup> 28. 18.  
<sup>ce</sup> Ex. 6. 7.

<sup>cf</sup> Lev. 26. 12.  
<sup>cg</sup> Deut. 4. 37.

<sup>ch</sup> A 14. 2.  
<sup>ci</sup> 25. 18.  
<sup>cj</sup> 29. 13.

shall dwell <sup>1</sup>in the presence of all his brethren.

13 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, <sup>2</sup>Thou <sup>3</sup>God seest me<sup>1</sup>: for she said, Have I <sup>4</sup>also<sup>1</sup> here looked after him <sup>5</sup>that seeth me?

14 Wherefore the well was called <sup>5b</sup>Beer-lahai-roi; behold, <sup>†</sup>it is <sup>†</sup>between Kadesh and Bered.

15 <sup>o</sup>¶ And <sup>k</sup>Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called <sup>6</sup>his son's name,<sup>1</sup> which Hagar bare, <sup>m</sup>Ishmael.

16 And Abram <sup>†</sup>was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

<sup>c</sup> s the name of his son,

## CHAPTER 17.

<sup>o</sup>1 God reneweth the covenant. 5 Abram's name is changed. 10 Circumcision is instituted. 15 Sarai's name is changed. 17 Isaac is promised.

AND when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the LORD <sup>a</sup>appeared to Abram, and said unto him, <sup>†</sup>I <sup>1</sup>am the Almighty God<sup>1</sup>; <sup>2</sup>walk before me, and be thou <sup>3</sup>perfect.

2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and <sup>c</sup>will multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And Abram <sup>d</sup>fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold, my covenant <sup>†</sup>is with thee, and thou shalt be <sup>2g</sup>a father of <sup>h</sup>many<sup>1</sup> nations.

5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but <sup>†</sup>thy name shall be <sup>k</sup>Abraham; <sup>†</sup>for <sup>2a</sup>a father of many<sup>1</sup> nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make <sup>2</sup>nations of thee, and <sup>9</sup>kings shall come out of thee.

7 And I will <sup>†</sup>establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee <sup>3in</sup> their generations for an everlasting covenant, <sup>†</sup>to be a God unto thee<sup>o</sup>, and to <sup>2</sup>thy seed after thee.

8 And <sup>†</sup>I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land <sup>4b</sup>wherein thou art a stranger,<sup>1</sup> all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and <sup>†</sup>I will be their God.

<sup>1</sup> M Or, over against Or, to the east of

<sup>2</sup> M as A.V. text.

<sup>3</sup> S art a God that seeth

<sup>4</sup> M Heb. El roi, that is, God of seeing.

<sup>5</sup> S even

<sup>6</sup> M That is, The well of the living one who seeth me.

<sup>7</sup> S even

<sup>8</sup> M That is, The well of the living one who seeth me.

<sup>9</sup> S even

<sup>10</sup> S even

<sup>11</sup> S even

<sup>12</sup> S even

<sup>13</sup> S even

<sup>14</sup> S even

<sup>15</sup> S even

<sup>16</sup> S even

<sup>17</sup> S even

<sup>18</sup> S even

<sup>19</sup> S even

<sup>20</sup> S even

<sup>21</sup> S even

<sup>22</sup> S even

<sup>23</sup> S even

<sup>24</sup> S even

<sup>25</sup> S even

<sup>26</sup> S even

<sup>27</sup> S even

<sup>28</sup> S even

<sup>29</sup> S even

<sup>30</sup> S even

<sup>31</sup> S even

<sup>32</sup> S even

<sup>33</sup> S even

<sup>34</sup> S even

<sup>35</sup> S even

<sup>36</sup> S even

<sup>37</sup> S even

<sup>38</sup> S even

<sup>39</sup> S even

<sup>40</sup> S even

<sup>41</sup> S even

R.V.	Circumcision	GENESIS 18.	is instituted.	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S And as for thee, thou	9 ° ¶ <sup>1</sup> And God said unto Abraham, <sup>1</sup> Thou <sup>1</sup> shalt keep my covenant °therefore <sup>1</sup> , thou, and thy seed after thee <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> their generations.	B.C. 1898. <sup>a</sup> ch. 25, 12, 16. <sup>b</sup> ch. 21, 18.	tiply him exceedingly; <sup>a</sup> twelve princes shall he beget, <sup>b</sup> and I will make him a great nation.	
<sup>2</sup> S through-out	10 This <sup>†</sup> is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee;	<sup>c</sup> ch. 21, 2.	21 But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, <sup>c</sup> which Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.	
<sup>3</sup> S every male	<sup>3a</sup> Every man child <sup>1</sup> among you shall be circumcised.	<sup>d</sup> Acts 7, 8.	22 And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Abraham.	
<sup>4</sup> S be circumcised in	11 And ye shall <sup>†</sup> circumcise <sup>1</sup> the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be <sup>e</sup> a token of <sup>5</sup> the <sup>1</sup> covenant betwixt me and you.	<sup>e</sup> Acts 7, 8. Rom. 4, 11.	23 ° ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame day, as God had said unto him.	<sup>1</sup> S,
<sup>5</sup> S a	12 And <sup>†</sup> he that is eight days old <sup>g</sup> shall be circumcised among you, every <sup>6</sup> man child in <sup>1</sup> your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which <sup>†</sup> is not of thy seed.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. a son of eight days. <sup>g</sup> Lev. 12, 3. Luke 2, 21. John 7, 22. Phil. 3, 5.	24 And Abraham <sup>†</sup> was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.	
<sup>6</sup> S male through-out	13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.		25 And Ishmael his son <sup>†</sup> was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.	
	14 And the uncircumcised <sup>†</sup> man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, <sup>1</sup> that soul <sup>h</sup> shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.	<sup>h</sup> Ex. 4, 24. <sup>i</sup> ch. 18, 19.	26 In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son.	
<sup>7</sup> S male who is not circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin,	15 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but <sup>8k</sup> Sarah <sup>†</sup> shall her name <sup>†</sup> be.	<sup>k</sup> That is, Princess. <sup>i</sup> ch. 18, 10.	27 And <sup>†</sup> all the men of his house, <sup>2</sup> born in the house, and <sup>2</sup> bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.	<sup>2</sup> A those
<sup>8</sup> M That is, Princess.	16 And I will bless her, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>9</sup> give thee a son <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> of her <sup>†</sup> yea, I will bless her, and <sup>m</sup> she shall be a mother <sup>1n</sup> of <sup>1</sup> nations; kings of <sup>2</sup> people <sup>1</sup> shall be of her.	<sup>k</sup> That is, Princess. <sup>i</sup> ch. 18, 10.	CHAPTER 18.	
<sup>9</sup> A more-over I will	17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, <sup>†</sup> and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall <sup>†</sup> a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear?	<sup>m</sup> Heb. she shall become nations. <sup>n</sup> ch. 35, 11. Gal. 4, 31. <sup>1</sup> Pet. 3, 6. <sup>o</sup> ch. 15, 18. <sup>p</sup> 14, 25. <sup>q</sup> ch. 18, 12. <sup>r</sup> 21, 6. <sup>s</sup> Heb. 13, 2. <sup>t</sup> ch. 19, 1. <sup>1</sup> Pet. 4, 9.	<sup>o1</sup> Abraham entertaineth three angels. 17 The destruction of Sodom is revealed to Abraham, who maketh intercession for the men thereof.	
<sup>1</sup> S of	18 And Abraham said unto God, <sup>3</sup> O <sup>1</sup> that Ishmael might live before thee!	<sup>u</sup> ch. 18, 10. & 21, 2. Gal. 4, 28.	AND the LORD appeared unto him <sup>3</sup> in the <sup>2</sup> plains <sup>1</sup> of Mamre <sup>†</sup> : and <sup>1</sup> he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day;	<sup>2</sup> S by the oaks <sup>m</sup> Or, terebinths <sup>†</sup> S, as
<sup>2</sup> S peoples	19 And God said, <sup>4</sup> W <sup>†</sup> Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son <sup>o</sup> indeed <sup>1</sup> ; and thou shalt call his name <sup>5</sup> Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant <sup>6</sup> , and with <sup>1</sup> his seed after him.	<sup>u</sup> ch. 19, 2. & 43, 24. <sup>v</sup> Judg. 6, 18. & 13, 15. <sup>w</sup> Heb. stay. Judg. 19, 5. Ps. 104, 15. <sup>x</sup> ch. 16, 10. <sup>y</sup> ch. 19, 8. & 33, 10. <sup>z</sup> Heb. you have passed.	2 And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood <sup>6</sup> by <sup>1</sup> him: <sup>†</sup> and when he saw <sup>†</sup> them, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself <sup>6</sup> toward <sup>1</sup> the ground, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>2</sup> S over against
<sup>3</sup> S Oh	20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: <sup>7</sup> Behold <sup>1</sup> , I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and <sup>a</sup> will mul-	<sup>a</sup> ch. 19, 2. & 43, 24. <sup>v</sup> Judg. 6, 18. & 13, 15. <sup>w</sup> Heb. stay. Judg. 19, 5. Ps. 104, 15. <sup>x</sup> ch. 16, 10. <sup>y</sup> ch. 19, 8. & 33, 10. <sup>z</sup> Heb. you have passed.	3 And said, <sup>7</sup> My Lord, <sup>1</sup> if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant: 4 Let <sup>8x</sup> a little water <sup>o</sup> , I pray you, <sup>1</sup> be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree: 5 And <sup>9</sup> I will fetch a morsel of bread, and <sup>2</sup> comfort ye your <sup>9</sup> hearts <sup>1</sup> ; after that ye shall pass on: <sup>1b</sup> for therefore <sup>c</sup> are ye <sup>1</sup>	<sup>2</sup> S to the earth, <sup>7</sup> S My lord, <sup>m</sup> Or, O Lord <sup>8</sup> A now <sup>9</sup> S heart <sup>1</sup> S forasmuch as <sup>[M</sup> Or, for therefore] ye are
<sup>4</sup> A Nay, but				
<sup>5</sup> M From the Heb. word meaning to laugh.				
<sup>6</sup> S for				
<sup>7</sup> S behold,				



R.V.	Abraham intercedeth	GENESIS 18.	for Sodom.	R.V.
	come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said.	B.C. 1898.	mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be <sup>a</sup> 'blessed in him?	
	6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, <sup>c</sup> 'Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead <sup>†</sup> it, and make cakes <sup>o</sup> upon the hearth!'	<sup>a</sup> ch. 12, 3. <sup>a</sup> 22, 18. Acts 3, 25. Gal. 3, 8. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 4, 9, 10. <sup>c</sup> 6, 7. Josh. 24, 15. Eph. 6, 4. <sup>d</sup> Heb. Hasten.	19 For I <sup>1</sup> know him, <sup>b</sup> that he will <sup>1</sup> command his children and his household after him, <sup>2</sup> and they shall <sup>1</sup> keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and <sup>3</sup> judgment; <sup>1</sup> that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.	<sup>1</sup> s have known him, to the end that he may <sup>m</sup> See Amos 3,2.
<sup>1</sup> s fetched	7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and <sup>1</sup> fetcht <sup>1</sup> a calf tender and good, and gave <sup>†</sup> it unto <sup>2</sup> a young man <sup>1</sup> ; and he hastened to dress it.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 4, 10. <sup>a</sup> 19, 13. James 5, 4. <sup>c</sup> ch. 19, 3.	20 And the LORD said, <sup>1</sup> Because <sup>a</sup> the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and <sup>1</sup> because their sin is very grievous;	<sup>2</sup> s that they may <sup>3</sup> s judgment; to the end <sup>4</sup> m Or, Verily
<sup>2</sup> s the servant	8 And <sup>a</sup> he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set <sup>†</sup> it before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 11, 5. Ex. 3, 8.	21 <sup>1</sup> I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, <sup>9</sup> I will know.	
	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And they said unto him, Where <sup>†</sup> is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, <sup>h</sup> in the tent.	<sup>g</sup> Deut. 8, 2. <sup>a</sup> 13, 3. Josh. 22, 22 Luke 16, 15. <sup>2</sup> Cor. 11, 11. <sup>a</sup> ch. 21, 67. <sup>c</sup> ch. 19, 1. <sup>k</sup> ver. 14. <sup>3</sup> ver. 1. <sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 4, 16. <sup>n</sup> Heb. 10, 22. <sup>p</sup> Num. 16, 32. 2 Sam. 24, 17. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 19. 21. <sup>a</sup> 2. Rom. 9, 9. <sup>c</sup> Jer. 5, 1. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 17. Rom. 4, 19. Heb. 11, 11, 12, 19. <sup>n</sup> ch. 31, 35.	22 And the men turned <sup>o</sup> their faces <sup>1</sup> from thence, <sup>1</sup> and went toward Sodom: but Abraham <sup>1</sup> stood yet before the LORD.	
<sup>3</sup> s when the season cometh round	10 And he said, I <sup>k</sup> will certainly return unto thee <sup>3</sup> m according to the time of life <sup>1</sup> ; and, lo, <sup>9</sup> Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard <sup>o</sup> it <sup>1</sup> in the tent door, which <sup>†</sup> was behind him.	<sup>2</sup> Kin. 4, 16. <sup>n</sup> Heb. 10, 22. <sup>p</sup> Num. 16, 32. 2 Sam. 24, 17. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 19. 21. <sup>a</sup> 2. Rom. 9, 9. <sup>c</sup> Jer. 5, 1. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 17. Rom. 4, 19. Heb. 11, 11, 12, 19. <sup>n</sup> ch. 31, 35.	23 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Abraham <sup>1</sup> drew near, and said, <sup>p</sup> Wilt thou <sup>a</sup> also destroy <sup>1</sup> the righteous with the wicked?	<sup>5</sup> s consume
<sup>m</sup> Heb. liveth, or, reviveeth.	11 Now <sup>a</sup> Abraham and Sarah <sup>†</sup> were old <sup>4</sup> and well stricken in age; <sup>5</sup> and it <sup>1</sup> ceased to be with Sarah <sup>a</sup> after the manner of women.	<sup>2</sup> Kin. 4, 16. <sup>n</sup> Heb. 10, 22. <sup>p</sup> Num. 16, 32. 2 Sam. 24, 17. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 19. 21. <sup>a</sup> 2. Rom. 9, 9. <sup>c</sup> Jer. 5, 1. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 17. Rom. 4, 19. Heb. 11, 11, 12, 19. <sup>n</sup> ch. 31, 35.	24 <sup>1</sup> Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou <sup>a</sup> also destroy <sup>1</sup> and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that <sup>1</sup> are therein?	
<sup>4</sup> A,	12 <sup>o</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> Sarah <sup>a</sup> laughed within herself, saying, <sup>p</sup> After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my <sup>1</sup> lord being old also?	<sup>2</sup> Kin. 4, 16. <sup>n</sup> Heb. 10, 22. <sup>p</sup> Num. 16, 32. 2 Sam. 24, 17. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 19. 21. <sup>a</sup> 2. Rom. 9, 9. <sup>c</sup> Jer. 5, 1. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 17. Rom. 4, 19. Heb. 11, 11, 12, 19. <sup>n</sup> ch. 31, 35.	25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: <sup>6</sup> and <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> the righteous should be as the wicked <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that be far from thee: <sup>8</sup> b Shall <sup>1</sup> not the Judge of all the earth do right?	<sup>6</sup> s, that so <sup>7</sup> s;
<sup>5</sup> s it had	13 And the LORD said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old?	<sup>2</sup> Kin. 4, 16. <sup>n</sup> Heb. 10, 22. <sup>p</sup> Num. 16, 32. 2 Sam. 24, 17. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 19. 21. <sup>a</sup> 2. Rom. 9, 9. <sup>c</sup> Jer. 5, 1. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 17. Rom. 4, 19. Heb. 11, 11, 12, 19. <sup>n</sup> ch. 31, 35.	26 And the LORD said, <sup>c</sup> If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their <sup>9</sup> sakes.	<sup>8</sup> s shall
<sup>6</sup> s And	14 <sup>a</sup> Is any thing too <sup>7</sup> hard for the LORD? <sup>c</sup> At the <sup>8</sup> time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, <sup>1</sup> and Sarah shall have a son.	<sup>2</sup> Kin. 4, 16. <sup>n</sup> Heb. 10, 22. <sup>p</sup> Num. 16, 32. 2 Sam. 24, 17. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 19. 21. <sup>a</sup> 2. Rom. 9, 9. <sup>c</sup> Jer. 5, 1. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 17. Rom. 4, 19. Heb. 11, 11, 12, 19. <sup>n</sup> ch. 31, 35.	27 And Abraham answered and said, <sup>1</sup> Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which <sup>†</sup> am <sup>9</sup> but dust and ashes:	<sup>6</sup> s, that so <sup>7</sup> s;
<sup>7</sup> m Or, wonder-ful	15 Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.	<sup>2</sup> Kin. 4, 16. <sup>n</sup> Heb. 10, 22. <sup>p</sup> Num. 16, 32. 2 Sam. 24, 17. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 19. 21. <sup>a</sup> 2. Rom. 9, 9. <sup>c</sup> Jer. 5, 1. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 17. Rom. 4, 19. Heb. 11, 11, 12, 19. <sup>n</sup> ch. 31, 35.	28 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for <sup>1</sup> lack of five? And he said, <sup>1</sup> If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy it.	<sup>8</sup> s shall
<sup>8</sup> s set time I will return unto thee, when the season cometh round,	16 ¶ And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them <sup>h</sup> to bring them on the way.	<sup>2</sup> Kin. 4, 16. <sup>n</sup> Heb. 10, 22. <sup>p</sup> Num. 16, 32. 2 Sam. 24, 17. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 19. 21. <sup>a</sup> 2. Rom. 9, 9. <sup>c</sup> Jer. 5, 1. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 17. Rom. 4, 19. Heb. 11, 11, 12, 19. <sup>n</sup> ch. 31, 35.	29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do <sup>†</sup> it for <sup>2</sup> forty's sake.	<sup>6</sup> s sake.
<sup>m</sup> Heb. liveth, or, reviveeth.	17 And the LORD said, <sup>2</sup> Shall I hide from Abraham that <sup>o</sup> thing <sup>1</sup> which I do;	<sup>2</sup> Kin. 4, 16. <sup>n</sup> Heb. 10, 22. <sup>p</sup> Num. 16, 32. 2 Sam. 24, 17. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 19. 21. <sup>a</sup> 2. Rom. 9, 9. <sup>c</sup> Jer. 5, 1. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 17. Rom. 4, 19. Heb. 11, 11, 12, 19. <sup>n</sup> ch. 31, 35.	30 And he said <sup>o</sup> unto him <sup>1</sup> , (Oh	<sup>1</sup> s I will not destroy it, if I find there forty and five.
	18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and	<sup>2</sup> Kin. 4, 16. <sup>n</sup> Heb. 10, 22. <sup>p</sup> Num. 16, 32. 2 Sam. 24, 17. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 19. 21. <sup>a</sup> 2. Rom. 9, 9. <sup>c</sup> Jer. 5, 1. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 17. Rom. 4, 19. Heb. 11, 11, 12, 19. <sup>n</sup> ch. 31, 35.		<sup>2</sup> A the

R.V.	<i>Lot entertaineth</i>	GENESIS 19.	<i>two angels.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> s perad-venture	let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: <sup>1</sup> Peradventure <sup>1</sup> there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do <sup>†</sup> it, if I find thirty there. 31 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: <sup>1</sup> Peradventure <sup>1</sup> there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy <sup>†</sup> it for <sup>2</sup> twenty's sake.	B.C. 1898. <sup>a</sup> Judg. 19. 27. <sup>b</sup> See Judg. 19. 24.	6 And "Lot went out <sup>1</sup> at the door unto them," and shut the door after him <sup>2</sup> . 7 And <sup>1</sup> said, I pray you, <sup>3</sup> brethren, do not so wickedly. 8 <sup>8</sup> Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as <sup>†</sup> is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; <sup>4d</sup> for therefore came they <sup>1</sup> under the shadow of my roof.	<sup>1</sup> s unto them to the door, <sup>2</sup> s. And he <sup>3</sup> a my
<sup>2</sup> a the	32 And he said, <sup>c</sup> Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: <sup>1</sup> Peradventure <sup>1</sup> ten shall be found there. <sup>e</sup> And he said, I will not destroy <sup>†</sup> it for <sup>2</sup> ten's sake. 33 And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.	<sup>c</sup> Judg. 6. 39. <sup>d</sup> See ch. 18. 5. <sup>e</sup> James 5. 16. <sup>f</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 7. <sup>g</sup> EN. 2. 14.	9 And they said, Stand back. And they said <sup>o</sup> again <sup>1</sup> . This one <sup>†</sup> fellow <sup>1</sup> came in to sojourn, <sup>g</sup> and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, <sup>†</sup> even Lot, and <sup>5</sup> came <sup>1</sup> near to break the door. 10 But the men put forth their hand, and <sup>6</sup> pulled <sup>1</sup> Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door.	<sup>4</sup> s foras-much as [ <sup>m</sup> Or, for therefore] they are come
<sup>3</sup> s the two angels came	CHAPTER 19. <sup>o</sup> 1 Lot entertaineth two angels. <sup>4</sup> The vicious Sodomites are stricken with blindness. <sup>12</sup> Lot is sent for safety into the mountains. <sup>24</sup> Sodom and Gomorrah are destroyed. <sup>30</sup> Lot dwelleth in a cave. <sup>37</sup> The birth of Moab and Ammon. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> See 2 Kin. 6. 18. Acts 13. 11. <sup>i</sup> ch. 18. 22.	11 And they smote the men <sup>h</sup> that <sup>†</sup> were at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door. 12 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and <sup>7</sup> whatsoever <sup>1</sup> thou hast in the city <sup>8</sup> , <sup>m</sup> bring them out of this <sup>1</sup> place: 13 For we will destroy this place, because the <sup>2</sup> cry of them is waxen great before the <sup>o</sup> face of the <sup>1</sup> LORD; and <sup>7</sup> the LORD hath sent us to destroy it.	<sup>5</sup> s drew <sup>6</sup> s brought
<sup>4</sup> s saw them, and	AND <sup>3</sup> there <sup>†</sup> came two angels <sup>1</sup> to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and <sup>k</sup> Lot <sup>†</sup> seeing them <sup>1</sup> rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face <sup>5</sup> toward the ground <sup>1</sup> ; 2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, <sup>6</sup> in <sup>1</sup> , I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and <sup>7</sup> wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your <sup>7</sup> ways <sup>1</sup> . And they said, <sup>q</sup> Nay; but we will abide in the street all night.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 18. 1. &c. <sup>l</sup> Heb. 12. 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 1. <sup>n</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 7. <sup>o</sup> ch. 18. 4. <sup>p</sup> ch. 18. 20. <sup>q</sup> See Luke 24. 28. <sup>r</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 15.	14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, <sup>†</sup> which <sup>2</sup> married his daughters, and said, <sup>2</sup> Up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy <sup>1</sup> this <sup>1</sup> city. <sup>9</sup> But he seemed <sup>2</sup> as one that mocked unto his sons in law. <sup>1</sup> 15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, <sup>2</sup> Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters <sup>o</sup> , which <sup>†</sup> are here; lest thou be consumed in the <sup>3</sup> c <sup>1</sup> iniquity of the city.	<sup>7</sup> s whom-soever <sup>8</sup> s; bring them out of the
<sup>5</sup> s to the earth	3 And he <sup>8</sup> pressed upon <sup>1</sup> them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; <sup>†</sup> and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat. 4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both <sup>9</sup> old and young, <sup>1</sup> all the people from every quarter <sup>1</sup> . 5 <sup>b</sup> And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where <sup>†</sup> are the men which came in to thee this night? <sup>a</sup> bring them out unto us, that we <sup>6</sup> may know them.	<sup>s</sup> ch. 18. 8. <sup>t</sup> Num. 16. 21, 45. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> Luke 17. 23. & 24. 11. <sup>w</sup> Mat. 1. 18. <sup>x</sup> ch. 18. 8. <sup>y</sup> Num. 16. 21, 45. <sup>z</sup> Ex. 9. 21. <sup>aa</sup> Luke 17. 23. & 24. 11. <sup>ab</sup> Mat. 1. 18. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 18. 8. <sup>ad</sup> Num. 16. 21, 45. <sup>ae</sup> Ex. 9. 21. <sup>af</sup> Luke 17. 23. & 24. 11.	16 <sup>a</sup> And while he lingered, <sup>1</sup> the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of	<sup>9</sup> m Or, were to marry <sup>1</sup> s the <sup>2</sup> s unto his sons in law as one that mocked.
<sup>6</sup> s aside,		<sup>ag</sup> Or, punishment. <sup>ah</sup> Judg. 19. 22. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 4. 1. <sup>aj</sup> Rom. 1. 24. <sup>ak</sup> 7. <sup>al</sup> 7.		<sup>3</sup> m Or, punishment <sup>4</sup> s But he lingered; and
<sup>7</sup> s way.				
<sup>8</sup> s urged				
<sup>9</sup> s young and old, <sup>1</sup> s;				

his two daughters; <sup>a</sup>the LORD being merciful unto him: <sup>b</sup>and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.

17 <sup>c</sup>¶ And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, <sup>d</sup>Escape for thy life; <sup>e</sup>look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the <sup>f</sup>'plain'; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And Lot said unto them, Oh, <sup>g</sup>not so, <sup>h</sup>'my Lord':

19 Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest <sup>i</sup>some evil take<sup>j</sup> me, and I die:

20 Behold now, this city <sup>k</sup>'is near to flee unto, and it <sup>l</sup>'is a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (<sup>m</sup>'is it not a little one?') and my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, <sup>n</sup>I have accepted <sup>o</sup>'thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow <sup>p</sup>'this city, for the <sup>q</sup>' which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for <sup>r</sup>'I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore <sup>s</sup>'the name of the city was called <sup>t</sup>'Zoar.

23 <sup>u</sup>¶ The sun was <sup>v</sup>risen upon the earth when Lot <sup>w</sup>'entered into' Zoar.

24 Then <sup>x</sup>'the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven;

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all the <sup>y</sup>'plain,' and all the inhabitants of the cities, and <sup>z</sup>'that which grew upon the ground.

26 <sup>aa</sup>¶ But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became <sup>ab</sup>'a pillar of salt.

27 <sup>ac</sup>¶ And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where <sup>ad</sup>'he stood before the LORD:

28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the <sup>ae</sup>'plain,' and beheld, and, lo, <sup>af</sup>'the smoke of the <sup>ag</sup>'country' went up as the smoke of a furnace.

E.C. 1898.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 18. 13.  
Rom. 9. 15.  
Ps. 34. 22.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 1.  
& 18. 24.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 26.  
Mat. 24. 16-18.  
Luke 9. 62.  
Phil. 3. 13. 14.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 17. 19.

<sup>g</sup> Acts 10. 14.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 16. 2. 4.  
<sup>j</sup> 28. 9. 11.  
Deut. 25. 5.

<sup>k</sup> Mark 12. 19.

<sup>n</sup> Job 42. 8. 9.  
Ps. 145. 19.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. thy face.

<sup>r</sup> See ch. 32. 25. 26.  
Ex. 32. 10.  
Deut. 9. 14.  
Mark 6. 5.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 13. 10.  
& 14. 2.

<sup>t</sup> That is, Little, ver. 21.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. gone forth.

<sup>v</sup> Deut. 29. 27.  
Is. 13. 19.  
Jer. 20. 16.  
& 50. 40.  
Ezek. 16. 49.

<sup>w</sup> Hos. 11. 8.  
Amos 4. 11.  
Zeph. 2. 9.  
Luke 17. 29.  
2 Pet. 2. 6.  
Jude 7.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 14. 1.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 107. 34.

<sup>z</sup> Deut. 2. 9.

<sup>aa</sup> Luke 17. 32.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 18. 22.  
Deut. 2. 18.

<sup>ac</sup> Rev. 18. 9.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the <sup>1</sup>'plain,' that God <sup>2</sup>'remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

30 ¶ And Lot went up out of Zoar, and <sup>3</sup>'dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

31 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father <sup>4</sup>'is old, and <sup>5</sup>'there is not a man in the earth <sup>6</sup>'to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:

32 Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we <sup>7</sup>'may preserve seed of our father.

33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he <sup>8</sup>'perceived' not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, <sup>9</sup>'and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he <sup>10</sup>'perceived' not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father.

37 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Moab: <sup>11</sup>'the same <sup>12</sup>'is the father of the Moabites unto this day.

38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Ben-ammi: <sup>13</sup>'the same <sup>14</sup>'is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

## CHAPTER 20.

<sup>1</sup> Abraham at Gerar. 2 He denieth his wife. 3 Abimelech reproved for her. 11 restoreth Sarah. 17 and is healed by Abraham's prayer.

1 s Plain  
M See  
ch. 13. 10.

2 s my  
lord  
M (or,  
O Lord

3 s evil  
M (or,  
the evil]  
overtake

4 s the  
city of

5 M That is,  
Little,  
ver. 20.  
See  
ch. 14. 8.  
6 s came  
unto

7 s Plain,

8 s had

9 s land

1 s Plain,

2 s knew

3 s knew

AND Abraham journeyed from <sup>a</sup>thence toward the <sup>1</sup>south country, and dwelled<sup>1</sup> between <sup>b</sup>Kadesh and Shur<sup>2</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup>sojourned in Gerar.

2 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, <sup>e</sup>She <sup>f</sup>is my sister: and Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and <sup>g</sup>took Sarah.

3 But <sup>h</sup>God came to Abimelech <sup>i</sup>in a dream <sup>j</sup>by<sup>1</sup> night, and said to him, <sup>k</sup>Behold, thou <sup>l</sup>art but a dead man, <sup>m</sup>for<sup>1</sup> the woman which thou hast taken; for she <sup>n</sup>is <sup>o</sup>a man's wife.

4 <sup>5</sup>But<sup>1</sup> Abimelech had not come near her: and he said, Lord, <sup>p</sup>wilt thou slay <sup>q</sup>also<sup>1</sup> a righteous nation?

5 Said he not <sup>r</sup>unto me, She <sup>s</sup>is my sister? and she, even she herself said, He <sup>t</sup>is my brother: <sup>u</sup>in the <sup>v</sup>integrity of my heart and <sup>w</sup>innocency of my hands have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in <sup>a</sup>a<sup>1</sup> dream, Yea, I know that <sup>b</sup>thou didst this<sup>1</sup> in the integrity of thy heart<sup>1</sup>; for<sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup>I also withheld thee from sinning <sup>d</sup>against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

7 Now therefore restore the <sup>e</sup>man <sup>f</sup>his<sup>1</sup> wife; <sup>g</sup>for he <sup>h</sup>is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore <sup>i</sup>her not, <sup>j</sup>know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, <sup>k</sup>and all that <sup>l</sup>are<sup>1</sup> thine.

8 <sup>3</sup>Therefore<sup>1</sup> Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and <sup>k</sup>what have I offended<sup>1</sup> thee, <sup>l</sup>that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me <sup>m</sup>that ought not to be done.

10 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?

11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely <sup>a</sup>the fear of God <sup>b</sup>is not in this place; and <sup>c</sup>they will slay me for my wife's sake.

12 And <sup>d</sup>yet indeed <sup>e</sup>she is my sister; she <sup>f</sup>is<sup>1</sup> the daughter of

B.C.c.1898.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 18. 1.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 16. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 26. 6.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 12. 1, 9, 11, &c.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. 11. 8.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 12. 13, & 26. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 12. 15.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 105. 14.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 12. 13.  
<sup>j</sup> Job 33. 15.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 12. 16.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. married to an husband.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 18.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 18. 23.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 13. 9.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. as is good in thine eyes.

<sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 3.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 12.  
<sup>t</sup> Or, simplicity, or, sincerity.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 26. 11.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 24. 65.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 31. 7. & 35. 5.  
<sup>y</sup> Ex. 34. 24.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 34.

<sup>a</sup> Job 42. 9, 10.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 39. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> Lev. 6. 2.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 51. 4.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 7. 5.  
<sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 5. 11.  
<sup>g</sup> Job 42. 8.  
<sup>h</sup> James 5. 14, 15.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 John 5. 16.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 12. 17.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 17.  
<sup>l</sup> Num. 16. 32, 33.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 21.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 17. 19.  
<sup>o</sup> & 18. 10, 14.  
<sup>p</sup> Gal. 4. 23, 28.

<sup>q</sup> Acts 7. 8.  
<sup>r</sup> Gal. 4. 22.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. 11. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 26. 10.  
<sup>u</sup> Ex. 32. 21.  
<sup>v</sup> Josh. 7. 25.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 17. 21.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 34. 7.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 17. 19.  
<sup>z</sup> Acts 7. 8.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 42. 18.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 36. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> Prov. 16. 6.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 17. 10, 12.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 12. 12, & 26. 7.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 17. 1, 17.

<sup>g</sup> See ch. 11. 29.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 126. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> Is. 54. 1.  
<sup>j</sup> Gal. 4. 27.

my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife<sup>1</sup>.

13 And it came to pass, when <sup>a</sup>God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This <sup>b</sup>is thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, <sup>c</sup>say of me, He <sup>d</sup>is my brother.

14 And Abimelech <sup>e</sup>took sheep<sup>o</sup>, <sup>f</sup>and oxen, and menservants<sup>o</sup>, <sup>g</sup>and womenservants, and gave <sup>h</sup>them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife.

15 And Abimelech said, Behold, <sup>i</sup>my land <sup>j</sup>is before thee: dwell <sup>k</sup>where it pleaseth thee.

16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given <sup>l</sup>thy brother a thousand <sup>m</sup>pieces of silver: <sup>n</sup>behold, <sup>o</sup>he is to<sup>1</sup> thee <sup>p</sup>a covering of the <sup>q</sup>eyes, unto all that <sup>r</sup>are with thee, and with all <sup>s</sup>other: thus she was reproved.

17 ¶ So<sup>1</sup> Abraham <sup>a</sup>prayed unto God: and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bare <sup>b</sup>children.

18 For the LORD <sup>c</sup>had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah Abraham's wife.

## CHAPTER 21.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Isaac is born. <sup>1</sup> He is circumcised. <sup>2</sup> Sarah's joy. <sup>3</sup> Hagar and Ishmael cast forth. <sup>4</sup> Hagar is comforted. <sup>5</sup> 22 Abimelech's covenant with Abraham.

AND the LORD <sup>a</sup>visited Sarah as he had said, and the LORD did unto Sarah <sup>b</sup>as he had spoken.

2 <sup>c</sup>For<sup>1</sup> Sarah <sup>d</sup>conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, <sup>e</sup>at the set time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, <sup>f</sup>Isaac.

4 And Abraham <sup>g</sup>circumcised his son Isaac <sup>h</sup>being<sup>1</sup> eight days old, <sup>i</sup>as God had commanded him.

5 And <sup>j</sup>Abraham was an hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him.

6 ¶ And Sarah said, <sup>k</sup>God

1 s ;

2 s it [Or, he] is for

3 s eyes to all that are with thee; and in respect of all [Or, before all men] thou art righted. And

4 s And

5 s when he was



R.V.	Hagar and Ishmael	GENESIS 21.	are cast forth.	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> <i>M</i> Or, prepared laughter for me	hath <sup>1</sup> made me to laugh <sup>2</sup> , so that all that hear <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> will laugh with me.	B.C.c.1897. <sup>a</sup> ver. 13. <sup>b</sup> Luke 1, 58. <sup>c</sup> Num. 22, 31. <sup>d</sup> See 2 Kin. 9, 17, 18, 20. <sup>e</sup> Luke 24, 16, 31. <sup>f</sup> ch. 18, 11, 12. <sup>g</sup> ch. 28, 15. <sup>h</sup> ch. 29, 2, 3, 21. <sup>i</sup> ch. 16, 12.	hold him in thine hand; for <sup>a</sup> I will make him a great nation.	
<sup>2</sup> <i>S</i> ; every one that heareth	7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should <sup>3</sup> have given <sup>1</sup> children suck? <sup>d</sup> for I have <sup>4</sup> born him <sup>1</sup> a son in his old age.		19 And <sup>e</sup> God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.	
<sup>3</sup> <i>S</i> give	<sup>5</sup> And the child grew, and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast <sup>6</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> day that Isaac was weaned.		20 And God <sup>e</sup> was with the lad <sup>1</sup> ; and he grew <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> dwelt in the wilderness, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>3</sup> became an archer.	<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> ; <sup>2</sup> <i>S</i> ; and he
<sup>4</sup> <i>S</i> borne him	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Sarah saw the son of Hagar <sup>7</sup> the Egyptian, <sup>h</sup> which she had <sup>7</sup> born <sup>1</sup> unto Abraham, <sup>8</sup> mocking.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 16, 1. <sup>h</sup> ch. 16, 15. <sup>i</sup> ch. 24, 4. <sup>j</sup> Gal. 4, 24. <sup>k</sup> ch. 29, 2. <sup>l</sup> ch. 29, 26. <sup>m</sup> Gal. 4, 30. <sup>n</sup> See ch. 25, 6, 7. <sup>o</sup> ch. 29, 24. <sup>p</sup> Josh. 2, 12. <sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 24, 21. <sup>r</sup> Heb. <i>if thou shalt lie unto me</i> , <sup>s</sup> ch. 17, 18.	21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran: and his mother <sup>i</sup> took him a wife out of the land of Egypt.	<sup>2</sup> <i>M</i> Or, he came, as he grew up, an archer
<sup>5</sup> <i>A</i> ¶	10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, <sup>m</sup> Cast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, <sup>1</sup> even with Isaac.		22 ¶ And it came to pass at that time, that <sup>1</sup> Abimelech and <sup>1</sup> Phichol the chief <sup>1</sup> captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, <sup>2</sup> God <i>is</i> with thee in all that thou doest:	<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> Phicol the
<sup>6</sup> <i>S</i> on the	11 And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight <sup>5</sup> because <sup>1</sup> of his son.		23 Now therefore <sup>2</sup> swear unto me here by God <sup>1</sup> that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with <sup>3</sup> my son, nor with my son's son: <sup>1</sup> but according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.	<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> Or, my offspring, not with my posterity
<sup>7</sup> <i>S</i> borne	12 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah <sup>1</sup> hath said <sup>1</sup> unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for <sup>1</sup> in Isaac shall thy seed be called.		24 And Abraham said, I will swear.	<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> Or, my offspring, not with my posterity
<sup>8</sup> <i>M</i> Or, playing	13 And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make <sup>a</sup> a nation, because he <sup>1</sup> is thy seed.		25 And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of <sup>a</sup> a well of water, which Abimelech's servants <sup>2</sup> had violently taken away.	<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> Or, my offspring, not with my posterity
<sup>9</sup> <i>S</i> on account	14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and a <sup>2</sup> bottle of water, and gave <sup>1</sup> it unto Hagar, putting <sup>1</sup> it on her shoulder, and the child, and <sup>2</sup> sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Beer-sheba.	<sup>1</sup> Rom. 9, 7, 8. <sup>2</sup> Heb. 11, 18. <sup>3</sup> ver. 18. <sup>4</sup> ch. 16, 10, & 17, 20. <sup>5</sup> See ch. 25, 15, 18, 20-22. <sup>6</sup> John 8, 35.	26 And Abimelech said, I <sup>1</sup> wot <sup>1</sup> not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I <sup>1</sup> of it, but <sup>2</sup> to day.	<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> Or, my offspring, not with my posterity
<sup>10</sup> <i>S</i> saith	15 And the water <sup>3</sup> was spent in the bottle, <sup>1</sup> and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.	<sup>1</sup> Rom. 9, 7, 8. <sup>2</sup> Heb. 11, 18. <sup>3</sup> ver. 18. <sup>4</sup> ch. 16, 10, & 17, 20. <sup>5</sup> See ch. 25, 15, 18, 20-22. <sup>6</sup> John 8, 35.	27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech; and <sup>3</sup> both of them <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> made a covenant.	<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> Or, my offspring, not with my posterity
<sup>11</sup> <i>M</i> Or, skin	16 And she went, and sat her down over against <sup>1</sup> him a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for she said, Let me not <sup>1</sup> see <sup>1</sup> the death of the child. And she sat over against <sup>1</sup> him, and lift up her voice, and wept.	<sup>1</sup> Rom. 9, 7, 8. <sup>2</sup> Heb. 11, 18. <sup>3</sup> ver. 18. <sup>4</sup> ch. 16, 10, & 17, 20. <sup>5</sup> See ch. 25, 15, 18, 20-22. <sup>6</sup> John 8, 35.	28 And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves.	<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> Or, my offspring, not with my posterity
<sup>12</sup> <i>S</i> on the	17 And <sup>e</sup> God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he <sup>1</sup> is.	<sup>1</sup> Rom. 9, 7, 8. <sup>2</sup> Heb. 11, 18. <sup>3</sup> ver. 18. <sup>4</sup> ch. 16, 10, & 17, 20. <sup>5</sup> See ch. 25, 15, 18, 20-22. <sup>6</sup> John 8, 35.	29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, <sup>a</sup> What <sup>1</sup> mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves?	<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> Or, my offspring, not with my posterity
<sup>13</sup> <i>S</i> look upon	18 Arise, lift up the lad, and	<sup>1</sup> Rom. 9, 7, 8. <sup>2</sup> Heb. 11, 18. <sup>3</sup> ver. 18. <sup>4</sup> ch. 16, 10, & 17, 20. <sup>5</sup> See ch. 25, 15, 18, 20-22. <sup>6</sup> John 8, 35.	30 And he said, <sup>1</sup> For these <sup>1</sup> seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that <sup>2</sup> they <sup>1</sup> may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well.	<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> Or, my offspring, not with my posterity
		<sup>1</sup> Rom. 9, 7, 8. <sup>2</sup> Heb. 11, 18. <sup>3</sup> ver. 18. <sup>4</sup> ch. 16, 10, & 17, 20. <sup>5</sup> See ch. 25, 15, 18, 20-22. <sup>6</sup> John 8, 35.	31 Wherefore he <sup>a</sup> called that place <sup>1</sup> Beer-sheba; because there they sware both of them.	<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> Or, my offspring, not with my posterity
		<sup>1</sup> Rom. 9, 7, 8. <sup>2</sup> Heb. 11, 18. <sup>3</sup> ver. 18. <sup>4</sup> ch. 16, 10, & 17, 20. <sup>5</sup> See ch. 25, 15, 18, 20-22. <sup>6</sup> John 8, 35.	32 <sup>3</sup> Thus <sup>1</sup> they made a covenant at Beer-sheba: <sup>4</sup> then <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> Or, my offspring, not with my posterity

1 S Phicol the	Abimelech rose up, and <sup>1</sup> Phicol the chief <sup>1</sup> captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines.	B.C.c.1891.	so they went both of them together.	
2 S tamarisk tree	33 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And <i>Abraham</i> planted a <sup>2a</sup> grove <sup>1</sup> in Beer-sheba, and <sup>b</sup> called there on the name of the LORD, <sup>c</sup> the <sup>3</sup> everlasting <sup>1</sup> God.	" Or, tree. h ch. 4. 26. c Deut. 33. 27. Is. 40. 28. Rom. 16. 26. 1 Tim. 1. 17.	9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built <sup>1an</sup> altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and <sup>d</sup> laid him on the altar <sup>2</sup> upon the wood.	1 S the
3 S Everlasting	34 And Abraham sojourned in the <sup>4</sup> Philistines' land <sup>1</sup> many days.	d Heb. 11. 17. James 2. 21.	10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.	2 A,
4 S land of the Philistines	CHAPTER 22.		11 And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here <sup>1am</sup> I.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Abraham is tempted to offer Isaac.</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>He giveth proof of his faith and obedience.</i> 11 <i>The angel stayeth his hand.</i> 13 <i>Isaac is exchanged with a ram.</i> 15 <i>Abraham is blessed again.</i> 20 <i>The generation of Nahor to Rebekah.</i>		12 And he said, <sup>e</sup> Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for <sup>f</sup> now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only <sup>3son</sup> son <sup>1</sup> , from me.	3 S son,
5 S prove	AND it came to pass after these things, that <sup>g</sup> God did <sup>4</sup> tempt <sup>1</sup> Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and he said, <sup>7h</sup> Behold, <i>here I am</i> . <sup>1</sup>	c 1 Sam. 15. 22. Mic. 6. 7, 8.	13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and <sup>4</sup> behold <sup>5</sup> behind <i>him</i> a ram caught in <sup>6a</sup> a thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son.	1 M Or, according to many ancient authorities, behold a (Heb. one) ram caught
6 S ;	2 And he said, Take now thy son, <sup>1</sup> thine only <sup>5son</sup> Isaac <sup>1</sup> , whom thou lovest, <sup>9</sup> and get thee <sup>k</sup> into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.	f ch. 26. 5. James 2. 22. g 1 Cor. 10. 13. Heb. 11. 17. James 1. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 7.	14 And Abraham called the name of that place <sup>7i</sup> Jehovah-jireh: as it is said <sup>†</sup> to this day, In the mount of the LORD <sup>8</sup> it shall be <sup>9</sup> seen. <sup>1</sup>	5 A. 6 S the
7 S Here am I.	3 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Abraham rose <sup>o</sup> up <sup>1</sup> early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his <sup>1</sup> son, and <sup>1</sup> clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.	h Heb. Behold me. i Heb. 11. 17.	15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the angel of the LORD called unto Abraham <sup>1</sup> out of heaven the second time, <sup>1</sup>	7 M That is, The Lord will see, or, provide.
8 S son,	4 <sup>2</sup> Then on <sup>1</sup> the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.	k 2 Chr. 3. 1.	16 And said, <sup>m</sup> By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD, <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only <sup>†</sup> son:	5 M Or, he shall be seen
9 A even Isaac,	5 And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and I and the lad will go yonder <sup>4</sup> and <sup>1</sup> worship, and come again to you.	l That is, The Lord will see, or, provide.	17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed <sup>n</sup> as the stars of the heaven, <sup>2</sup> and as the sand which <sup>†</sup> is upon the sea <sup>r</sup> shore; and <sup>†</sup> thy seed shall possess <sup>n</sup> the gate of his enemies;	9 S provided.
1 S son; and he	6 And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and <sup>1</sup> laid <sup>†</sup> it upon Isaac his son; and he took <sup>†</sup> the fire in his hand, and a <sup>1</sup> knife; and they went both of them together.	l 2 Pet. 1. 15, 16. Luke 1. 72. Heb. 6. 13, 14.	18 <sup>x</sup> And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth <sup>2</sup> be blessed; <sup>9</sup> because thou hast obeyed my voice.	1 S a second time out of heaven,
2 S On	7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, <sup>2</sup> Here <sup>†</sup> am I, my son. And he said, Behold <sup>6</sup> the fire and the wood: but where <sup>†</sup> is the <sup>4</sup> lamb for a burnt offering?	" ch. 15. 5. Jer. 33. 22. p ch. 13. 16. q John 19. 17.	19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to <sup>6</sup> Beer-sheba; and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.	2 M Or, bless themselves
3 S ,	8 And Abraham said, <sup>o</sup> My son, <sup>1</sup> God will <sup>1</sup> provide himself <sup>8a</sup> a lamb for a burnt offering <sup>9</sup> :	r Heb. 11p. t ch. 24. 69. u Mic. 1. 9.	20 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that it was told	
4 S ; and we will		v ch. 12. 3. x 18. 18. y 26. 4. z Acts 3. 25. Gal. 3. 8, 9. 16. 16. y ver. 3. 10. ch. 26. 5.		
5 S in his hand the fire and the		z Heb. Behold me. a Or, kid. b ch. 21. 31.		
6 A,				
7 M Heb. see for himself.				
8 S the				
9 A , my son				



1 S also  
hath  
borne  
2 S Uz

2 S ;

4 S did  
Milcah

5 S also  
bare

6 S Ta-  
hash, and  
Maacah.

7 A the life  
of

8 S Kir-  
ath-arba  
(the same  
is He-  
bron),

9 S rose

1 S chil-  
dren

2 M Heb.  
a prince  
of God.

4 S rose

1 S ,

5 S the full  
price let  
him give  
it to me  
in the  
midst of  
you

Abraham, saying, Behold, "Milcah, she <sup>1</sup>hath also born<sup>1</sup> children unto thy brother Nahor; 21 <sup>2</sup>Huz<sup>1</sup> his firstborn, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father <sup>3</sup>of Aram<sup>3</sup>.

22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel.

23 And <sup>4</sup>Bethuel begat <sup>5</sup>Rebekah: these eight <sup>4</sup>Milcah did<sup>1</sup> bear to Nahor, Abraham's brother.

24 And his concubine, whose name <sup>1</sup>was Reumah, she <sup>5</sup>bare also<sup>1</sup> Tebah, and Gaham, and <sup>6</sup>Thahash, and Maacah.<sup>1</sup>

### CHAPTER 23.

<sup>0</sup>1 The age and death of Sarah. 3 The purchase of Machpelah, 19 where Sarah was buried.

AND <sup>7</sup>Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty years <sup>0</sup>old<sup>1</sup>: <sup>†</sup>these were the years of the life of Sarah.

2 And Sarah died in <sup>8</sup>Kirjath-arba; the same *is* <sup>8</sup>Hebron<sup>1</sup> in the land of Canaan: and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her.

3 <sup>0</sup>¶ And Abraham <sup>9</sup>stood<sup>1</sup> up from before his dead, and spake unto the <sup>1</sup>sons<sup>1</sup> of Heth, saying,

4 <sup>m</sup>I <sup>†</sup>am a stranger and a sojourner with you: <sup>p</sup>give me a possession of a buryingplace with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him,

6 Hear us, my lord: thou <sup>†</sup>art <sup>2</sup>a mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.

7 And Abraham <sup>3</sup>stood<sup>1</sup> up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, <sup>†</sup>even to the children of Heth.

8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight<sup>4</sup>; <sup>†</sup>hear me, and intreat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar,

9 That he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which <sup>†</sup>is in the end of his field; for <sup>6</sup>as much money

B.C. 1872.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 11. 29.

<sup>b</sup> Job 1. 1.

<sup>c</sup> Job 32. 2.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. curs.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 34. 20, 24.

<sup>f</sup> Ruth 4. 4.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 24. 15.

<sup>h</sup> Called,

Rom. 9. 10.

Rebecca.

<sup>i</sup> See

2 Sam. 24.

21-24.

<sup>j</sup> Josh. 14. 15.

Jud. 1. 10.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 19.

ch. 13. 18.

<sup>l</sup> Ex. 30. 13.

Ezek. 45. 12.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 8.

1 Chr. 29. 15.

Ps. 105. 12.

Heb. 11. 9.

13.

<sup>n</sup> Jer. 32. 9.

<sup>p</sup> Acts 7. 5.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 25. 9.

<sup>r</sup> 49. 29, 32.

<sup>s</sup> 50. 13.

Acts 7. 16.

<sup>t</sup> Heb.

a prince

of God.

ch. 13. 2.

<sup>u</sup> 14. 14.

<sup>v</sup> 24. 35.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 25. 9.

<sup>x</sup> 49. 29, 32.

<sup>y</sup> 50. 13.

Acts 7. 16.

<sup>z</sup> Heb.

a prince

of God.

ch. 13. 2.

<sup>aa</sup> 14. 14.

<sup>ab</sup> 24. 35.

<sup>ac</sup> See Ruth 4.

7. 10.

Jer. 32. 10.

11.

<sup>ad</sup> Heb. full

money.

as it is worth he shall give it me<sup>1</sup> for a possession of a buryingplace <sup>6</sup>amongst you<sup>1</sup>.

10<sup>1</sup> And Ephron dwelt among<sup>1</sup> the children of Heth: and Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the <sup>d</sup>audience of the children of Heth, <sup>†</sup>even of all that <sup>e</sup>went in at the gate of his city, saying,

11 <sup>k</sup>Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that <sup>†</sup>is therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead.

12 And Abraham bowed<sup>2</sup> down himself<sup>1</sup> before the people of the land.

13 And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou <sup>2</sup>wilt give it,<sup>1</sup> I pray thee, hear me: I will give <sup>4</sup>thee money for<sup>1</sup> the field; take <sup>†</sup>it of me, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him,

15 My lord, hearken unto me: <sup>2</sup>the land *is* worth four hundred <sup>†</sup>shekels of silver;<sup>1</sup> what <sup>†</sup>is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham <sup>n</sup>weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the <sup>6</sup>sons<sup>1</sup> of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current money with the merchant.

17 <sup>7</sup>¶ And<sup>1</sup> <sup>q</sup>the field of Ephron, which <sup>†</sup>was in Machpelah, which <sup>†</sup>was before Mamre, the field, and the cave which <sup>†</sup>was therein, and all the trees that <sup>†</sup>were in the field, that <sup>†</sup>were in all the <sup>8</sup>borders<sup>1</sup> round about, were made sure

18 Unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.

19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah before Mamre<sup>9</sup>: the same *is* Hebron<sup>1</sup> in the land of Canaan.

20 And the field, and the cave that <sup>†</sup>is therein, <sup>6</sup>were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a buryingplace by the <sup>†</sup>sons<sup>1</sup> of Heth.

1 S Now  
Ephron  
was sit-  
ting in  
the midst  
of

2 S himself  
down

3 S wilt,  
4 S the  
price of

5 S a piece  
of land  
worth  
four  
hundred  
shekels  
of silver,

6 S chil-  
dren

7 S So

8 S border  
thereof

9 S (the  
same is  
Hebron),

1 S chil-  
dren

## CHAPTER 24.

<sup>o1</sup> Abraham sendeth his servant to seek a wife for Isaac. 50 He obtaineth Rebekah. 62 Isaac meeteth her.

**A**ND Abraham <sup>c</sup>was old, and <sup>d</sup>well stricken in age: and the LORD <sup>d</sup>had blessed Abraham in all things.

2 And Abraham said <sup>o</sup>unto his <sup>eldest</sup> servant<sup>1</sup> of his house, that <sup>k</sup>ruled over all that he had, <sup>i</sup>Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:

3 And I will make thee <sup>m</sup>swear by the LORD, the God of heaven<sup>o</sup>, and the God of the earth, that <sup>n</sup>thou shalt not take a wife <sup>2</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell:

4 <sup>2</sup>But thou shalt go <sup>o</sup>unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife <sup>2</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> my son Isaac.

5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again.

7 <sup>o</sup>¶ The LORD<sup>3</sup> God of heaven, <sup>4</sup>which<sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup>took me from my father's house, and from the land of my <sup>6</sup>kindred, and which<sup>1</sup> spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, <sup>2</sup>Unto thy seed will I give this land; <sup>4</sup>he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife <sup>6</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> my son from thence.

8 And if the woman <sup>7</sup>will not be<sup>1</sup> willing to follow thee, then <sup>6</sup>thou shalt be clear from this my oath<sup>8</sup>: only bring not<sup>1</sup> my son thither again.

9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning <sup>9</sup>that<sup>1</sup> matter.

10 <sup>o</sup>¶ And the servant took ten camels<sup>1</sup> of the camels of his master, and departed; <sup>2d</sup> for all the goods of his master <sup>were</sup><sup>1</sup> in his hand: and he arose, and went to <sup>3</sup>Mesopotamia, unto <sup>4</sup>the city of Nahor.

11 And he made <sup>4</sup>his<sup>1</sup> camels to kneel down without the city by <sup>4a</sup> a well of water at the time

B.C. 1857.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. that women which draw water go forth. Ex. 2. 16. 1 Sam. 9. 11.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 27. ch. 26. 24. & 28. 13. & 32. 9. Ex. 3. 6, 15. ch. 18. 11. & 21. 5.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. gone into days. Neh. 1. 11. Ps. 37. 5. Jer. 35. ch. 15. 2. Ps. 112. 3. Prov. 10. 22.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 15. 2. h ver. 43. i ch. 29. 9. Ex. 2. 16. k ver. 10. l ch. 47. 29. j ch. 29. 24. Lam. 5. 6.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 14. 22. Deut. 6. 13. Josh. 2. 12. n ch. 26. 35. & 27. 46. & 28. 2. Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3. o ch. 28. 2.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 12. 1. See Judg. 6. 17, 37. 1 Sam. 6. 7. & 14. 10. & 20. 7. t ch. 11. 29. & 22. 23. u ch. 26. 7.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. good of countenance. r ch. 12. 1.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 12. 7. & 13. 15. & 15. 18. & 17. 8. & 22. 13. Deut. 1. 8. & 34. 4. Acts 7. 5. u Ex. 23. 20, 21.

<sup>w</sup> 33. 2. Heb. 1. 14. b 1 Pet. 3. 8. & 4. 9. c Josh. 2. 17, 20.

<sup>d</sup> Or, and. ver. 2.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 12, 56. f ch. 27. 43. g Or, jewel for the forehead. Ex. 32. 2, 3. Is. 3. 19-21. Ezek. 16. 11, 12. i 1 Pet. 3. 3.

of <sup>o</sup>the evening, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> the time <sup>a</sup>that women go out to draw <sup>water</sup>.

12 And he said, <sup>b</sup>O LORD<sup>1</sup> God of my master Abraham, <sup>2</sup>I pray thee, <sup>o</sup>send me<sup>1</sup> good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham.

13 Behold, <sup>a</sup>I stand <sup>3</sup>here by the well<sup>1</sup> of water; and <sup>4</sup>the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:

14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: <sup>†</sup>let the same be she <sup>†</sup>that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and <sup>7</sup>thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master.

15 <sup>o</sup>¶ And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel<sup>1</sup>, son of <sup>1</sup>Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel <sup>†</sup>was <sup>z</sup>very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the <sup>5</sup>well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.

17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, <sup>6</sup>Let me, I pray thee, drink<sup>1</sup> a little water of thy pitcher.

18 <sup>b</sup>And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hastened, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw <sup>water</sup><sup>1</sup> for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.

20 And she hastened, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw <sup>water</sup><sup>1</sup>, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man <sup>7</sup>wondering at her held his peace, to wit<sup>1</sup> whether <sup>6</sup>the LORD had made his journey prosperous or not.

22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden <sup>8</sup>earring<sup>1</sup> of <sup>3</sup>half a shekel weight,

<sup>1</sup> A, the  
<sup>2</sup> A send me,

<sup>3</sup> S by the fountain

<sup>4</sup> S the

<sup>5</sup> S fountain,

<sup>6</sup> S Give me to drink, I pray thee,

<sup>7</sup> S looked stedfastly on her; holding his peace, to know  
<sup>8</sup> S ring  
<sup>9</sup> M Heb. a beka. See Ex. 38. 26.

<sup>1</sup> S servant, the elder

<sup>2</sup> S for

<sup>3</sup> A, the  
<sup>4</sup> S that

<sup>5</sup> S nativity, and that

<sup>6</sup> S for  
<sup>7</sup> S be not

<sup>8</sup> S; only thou shalt not bring  
<sup>9</sup> S this

<sup>1</sup> A,  
<sup>2</sup> S having all good things of his master's  
<sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.

<sup>3</sup> M Heb. Aram-naharain, that is, Aram of the two rivers.  
<sup>4</sup> S the



47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter <sup>†</sup>art thou? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him: and I <sup>ⁱ</sup>put the <sup>ⁱ</sup>earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

48 <sup>ⁱ</sup>And I bowed <sup>ⁱ</sup>down<sup>ⁱ</sup> my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD <sup>ⁱ</sup>God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take <sup>ⁱ</sup>my master's brother's daughter <sup>ⁱ</sup>unto<sup>ⁱ</sup> his son.

49 And now if ye will <sup>ⁱ</sup>deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, <sup>ⁱ</sup>The thing proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot <sup>ⁱ</sup>speak unto thee bad or good.

51 Behold, Rebekah <sup>†</sup>is before thee, take <sup>†</sup>her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words, he <sup>ⁱ</sup>worshipped the LORD, *bowing himself* to the earth.

53 And the servant brought forth <sup>ⁱ</sup>jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave <sup>†</sup>them to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother <sup>ⁱ</sup>precious things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that <sup>†</sup>were with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, <sup>ⁱ</sup>Send me away unto my master.

55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us <sup>ⁱ</sup>a few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go.

56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master.

57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and <sup>ⁱ</sup>enquire<sup>ⁱ</sup> at her mouth.

58 And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go.

B.C. 1857.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 35. 8.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> Ezek. 16. 11, 12.  
<sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 17. 16.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> ver. 26.  
<sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 22. 17.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 22. 23.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 47. 29.  
Jost. 2. 14.  
<sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 16. 14.  
& 25. 11.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> Or, to pray.  
Jost. 1. 8.  
Ps. 1. 2.  
& 77. 12.  
& 119. 15.  
& 143. 5.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> Ps. 118. 23.  
Mat. 21. 42.  
Mark 12. 11.  
( ch. 31. 29.  
<sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 20. 15.  
<sup>ⁱ</sup> Josh. 15. 18.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> ver. 26.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> Heb. *resale*.  
Ex. 3. 22.  
& 11. 2.  
& 12. 35.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 3.  
Ezra 1. 6.  
( ch. 38. 12.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> ver. 56.  
& 58.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> Or, a full year, or, *several* months.  
Judg. 14. 8.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> 1 Chr. 1. 32.

59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and <sup>ⁱ</sup>her nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men.

60 And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, <sup>ⁱ</sup>Thou *art* our<sup>ⁱ</sup> sister, be thou <sup>ⁱ</sup>the mother of thousands of <sup>ⁱ</sup>millions, and <sup>ⁱ</sup>let thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them.

61 <sup>ⁱ</sup>And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way.

62 And Isaac came <sup>ⁱ</sup>from the way of <sup>ⁱ</sup>the <sup>ⁱ</sup>well Lahai-roi<sup>ⁱ</sup>; for he dwelt in the <sup>ⁱ</sup>south country.

63 And Isaac went out <sup>ⁱ</sup>to meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, <sup>ⁱ</sup>the camels *were*<sup>ⁱ</sup> coming.

64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, <sup>ⁱ</sup>she lighted off the camel.

65 <sup>ⁱ</sup>For she *had*<sup>ⁱ</sup> said unto the servant, What man <sup>ⁱ</sup>is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant <sup>ⁱ</sup>had<sup>ⁱ</sup> said, It <sup>†</sup>is my master: <sup>ⁱ</sup>therefore she took a vail, and covered herself.

66 And the servant told Isaac all <sup>ⁱ</sup>things that he had done.

67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac <sup>ⁱ</sup>was comforted after his mother's <sup>†</sup>death.

## CHAPTER 25.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> 1 The sons of Abraham by Keturah. 7 His age, and death. 12 The generations of Ishmael. 24 Birth of Esau and Jacob. 29 Esau selleth his birth-right.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> THEN again Abraham took <sup>ⁱ</sup>a wife, and her name <sup>ⁱ</sup>was Keturah.

2 And <sup>ⁱ</sup>she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah.

3 And Jokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leummim.

4 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoth, and <sup>ⁱ</sup>Abidah, and Eldaah.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> Our

<sup>ⁱ</sup> ten thousands,

<sup>ⁱ</sup> The Sept. has, *through the wilderness.*

<sup>ⁱ</sup> Beer-lahai-roi

<sup>ⁱ</sup> land of the South.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> there were camels

<sup>ⁱ</sup> And she

<sup>ⁱ</sup> and she took her veil,

<sup>ⁱ</sup> the

<sup>ⁱ</sup> And Abraham took another

<sup>ⁱ</sup> Abida,



R.V.	Abraham's death.	GENESIS 25.	Esau's birthright.	R.V.
	All these <sup>†</sup> were the children of Keturah.	B.C.C. 1853.	<sup>1</sup> in the presence of all his brethren.	<sup>1</sup> M Or, over against
	5 <sup>°</sup> ¶ And <sup>b</sup> Abraham gave all that he had unto Isaac.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 16. 12. <sup>b</sup> ch. 24. 36.	19 ¶ And these <sup>†</sup> are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son:	
1 S; and he	6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>d</sup> sent them away from Isaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto <sup>f</sup> the east country.	<sup>c</sup> Mat. 1. 2. <sup>d</sup> ch. 21. 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 22. 23.	Abraham begat Isaac:	
	7 And these <sup>†</sup> are the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years.	<sup>f</sup> Judg. 6. 3. <sup>g</sup> ch. 24. 29.	20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah <sup>°</sup> to wife <sup>1</sup> , <sup>e</sup> the daughter of Bethuel the <sup>2</sup> Syrian of <sup>3</sup> Padan-aram, <sup>g</sup> the sister <sup>†</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Laban the <sup>2</sup> Syrian <sup>5</sup> .	<sup>2</sup> M Heb. Aram-can. <sup>3</sup> S Paddan-aram. <sup>4</sup> S of <sup>5</sup> A, to be his wife
2 S And	8 <sup>2</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Abraham gave up the ghost, and <sup>k</sup> died in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and <sup>†</sup> was gathered to his people.	<sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 29. <sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 33. 13. <sup>j</sup> Ezra 8. 23. <sup>k</sup> Rom. 9. 10. <sup>l</sup> ch. 15. 15. <sup>m</sup> 49. 29.	21 And Isaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she <sup>†</sup> was barren: <sup>h</sup> and the LORD was intreated of him, and <sup>†</sup> Rebekah his wife conceived.	
3 S Isaac and Ishmael his sons	9 And <sup>3m</sup> his sons Isaac and Ishmael <sup>1</sup> buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which <sup>†</sup> is before Mamre;	<sup>n</sup> ch. 35. 29. <sup>o</sup> 50. 13. <sup>p</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 9. <sup>q</sup> 10. 22.	22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If <sup>†</sup> it be so, <sup>e</sup> why am I thus <sup>1</sup> ? <sup>n</sup> And she went to <sup>†</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> of the LORD.	<sup>6</sup> S wherefore do I live <sup>7</sup> M Or, wherefore am I thus? <sup>8</sup> S inquire
4 S children	10 <sup>†</sup> The field which Abraham purchased of the <sup>†</sup> sons <sup>1</sup> of Heth: <sup>†</sup> there was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife.	<sup>r</sup> ch. 23. 16. <sup>s</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 14. <sup>t</sup> ch. 49. 31. <sup>u</sup> ch. 27. 23. <sup>v</sup> Mal. 1. 3. <sup>w</sup> Rom. 9. 12.	23 And the LORD said unto her, <sup>8</sup> <sup>†</sup> Two nations <sup>†</sup> are in thy womb, and two <sup>9</sup> manner of people <sup>1</sup> shall be separated <sup>1</sup> from thy bowels <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> the one people shall be stronger than <sup>†</sup> the other people; and <sup>†</sup> the elder shall serve the younger.	<sup>9</sup> S Arranged as poetry to end of verse. <sup>10</sup> S peoples <sup>11</sup> A even <sup>12</sup> S:
5 S Isaac his son	11 <sup>°</sup> ¶ And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed <sup>3</sup> his son Isaac <sup>1</sup> ; and Isaac dwelt by <sup>6</sup> the <sup>x</sup> well Lahai-roi <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>x</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>y</sup> 24. 62.	24 <sup>°</sup> ¶ And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, <sup>†</sup> there were twins in her womb.	
6 S Beer-lahai-roi.	12 ¶ Now these <sup>†</sup> are the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, <sup>2</sup> whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham:	<sup>z</sup> ch. 27. 11. <sup>aa</sup> 16. 21. <sup>ab</sup> ch. 16. 15.	25 And the first came <sup>3</sup> out <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> red, <sup>9</sup> all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Esau.	<sup>13</sup> S forth <sup>14</sup> M Or, ruddy
	13 And <sup>†</sup> these <sup>†</sup> are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: the firstborn of Ishmael, <sup>7</sup> Nebajoth <sup>1</sup> ; and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,	<sup>ac</sup> 1 Chr. 1. 29. <sup>ad</sup> Hos. 12. 3. <sup>ae</sup> ch. 27. 36.	26 And after that came <sup>6</sup> his brother out, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> his hand <sup>6</sup> took <sup>1</sup> hold on Esau's heel; and <sup>†</sup> his name was called <sup>7</sup> Jacob: and Isaac <sup>†</sup> was threescore years old when she bare them.	<sup>15</sup> S forth <sup>16</sup> S his brother, <sup>17</sup> S had
7 S Nebajoth	14 And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa <sup>1</sup> ,	<sup>af</sup> ch. 27. 3. 5.	27 And the boys grew: and Esau was <sup>a</sup> a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob <sup>†</sup> was <sup>a</sup> a <sup>3</sup> plain man, <sup>g</sup> dwelling in tents.	<sup>18</sup> M That is, One that takes by the heel or supplants.
8 S Hadad,	15 <sup>†</sup> Hadar <sup>1</sup> , and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah:	<sup>ag</sup> Or, Hadad. <sup>ah</sup> 1 Chr. 1. 30. <sup>ai</sup> Job 1. 1, 8. <sup>aj</sup> 2 S. <sup>ak</sup> Ps. 37. 37. <sup>al</sup> Heb. 11. 9.	28 <sup>°</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Isaac loved Esau, because <sup>h</sup> he did <sup>†</sup> eat of <sup>†</sup> this venison: <sup>1k</sup> but <sup>1</sup> Rebekah loved Jacob.	<sup>19</sup> M Or, quiet Or, harmless Heb. perfect.
9 S villages.	16 These <sup>†</sup> are the sons of Ishmael, and these <sup>†</sup> are their names, by their <sup>9</sup> towns <sup>1</sup> , and by their <sup>1</sup> castles <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> twelve princes according to their nations.	<sup>am</sup> Heb. venison was of his mouth. <sup>an</sup> ch. 27. 19. <sup>ao</sup> 25. 31. <sup>ap</sup> ch. 27. 6. <sup>aq</sup> ch. 17. 29.	29 <sup>°</sup> ¶ And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came <sup>2</sup> from the field, and he <sup>†</sup> was faint:	<sup>20</sup> S Now <sup>21</sup> S and <sup>22</sup> A in
1 S encampments	17 And these <sup>†</sup> are the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and <sup>n</sup> he gave up the ghost and died; and was gathered unto his people.	<sup>ar</sup> Heb. with that red, with that red pottage. <sup>as</sup> ver. 8. <sup>at</sup> That is, Red.	30 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, <sup>m</sup> with <sup>3</sup> that same red pottage; for I <sup>†</sup> am faint: therefore was his name called <sup>4</sup> Edom.	<sup>23</sup> M Heb. the red pottage, this red pottage.
2 S he	18 <sup>9</sup> And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur <sup>1</sup> , <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> is before Egypt, as thou goest toward Assyria: <sup>2</sup> and he <sup>†</sup> died <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>au</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 7. <sup>av</sup> Heb. sell. <sup>aw</sup> Ps. 78. 64. <sup>ax</sup> Heb. going to die.	31 And Jacob said, Sell me <sup>5</sup> this day thy birthright.	<sup>24</sup> M That is, Red.
3 S he			32 And Esau said, Behold, I <sup>†</sup> am <sup>†</sup> at the point to die: and	<sup>25</sup> M Or, first of all

R.V.	Isaac dwelleth at Gerar.	GENESIS 26.	Isaac groweth rich.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> the	what profit shall <sup>1</sup> this <sup>1</sup> birth-right do to me?	B.C.c.1805.	she <sup>†</sup> is thy wife; and how saidst thou, She <sup>†</sup> is my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.	
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, first of all	33 And Jacob said, Swear to me <sup>2</sup> this day; and he swore unto him: and <sup>a</sup> he sold his birthright unto Jacob.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. 12.16.	10 And Abimelech said, What <sup>†</sup> is this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and <sup>a</sup> thou shouldst have brought guiltiness upon us.	
3 <sup>s</sup> And	34 <sup>3</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of <sup>4</sup> lentiles <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>b</sup> he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way:	<sup>b</sup> Eccles. 8. 15. <sup>c</sup> Is. 22. 13. <sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 32. <sup>e</sup> ch. 20. 9.	11 And Abimelech charged all <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> people, saying, He that <sup>a</sup> toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death.	1 <sup>s</sup> the
4 <sup>s</sup> lentils	<sup>5</sup> thus <sup>1</sup> Esau despised <sup>†</sup> his birth-right.	<sup>d</sup> Ps. 105. 15.	12 <sup>2</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Isaac sowed in that land, and <sup>3e</sup> received <sup>1</sup> in the same year <sup>a</sup> an hundredfold: and the LORD <sup>g</sup> blessed him.	2 <sup>s</sup> And 3 <sup>s</sup> found
5 <sup>s</sup> so	CHAPTER 26. <sup>o</sup> 1 Isaac because of famine went to Gerar. 18 He diggeth wells. 23 God appeareth to him at Beer-sheba, and blesteth him. 26 His covenant with Abimelech. 34 Esau's wives. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>e</sup> Heb. found. <sup>f</sup> Mat. 13. 8. <sup>g</sup> Mark 4. 8. <sup>h</sup> ver. 3. <sup>i</sup> ch. 24. 1. 33. <sup>j</sup> Job 42. 12. <sup>k</sup> ch. 24. 35. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 112. 5. <sup>m</sup> Prov. 10. 22. <sup>n</sup> ch. 12. 10. <sup>o</sup> Heb. went going. <sup>p</sup> ch. 20. 2. <sup>q</sup> Or, husbandry. <sup>r</sup> ch. 37. 11. <sup>s</sup> Eccles. 4. 4. <sup>t</sup> ch. 12. 1. <sup>u</sup> ch. 21. 30. <sup>v</sup> ch. 20. 1. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 39. 12. <sup>x</sup> Heb. 11. 9. <sup>y</sup> ch. 28. 15. <sup>z</sup> ch. 12. 2. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 13. 15. <sup>ab</sup> & 15. 18. <sup>ac</sup> y ch. 22. 16. <sup>ad</sup> Ps. 105. 9. <sup>ae</sup> Ex. 1. 9. <sup>af</sup> ch. 15. 5. <sup>ag</sup> & 22. 17. <sup>ah</sup> b ch. 12. 3. <sup>ai</sup> & 22. 18. <sup>aj</sup> c ch. 22. 16. <sup>ak</sup> 18. <sup>al</sup> d ch. 21. 31. <sup>am</sup> e ch. 12. 13. <sup>an</sup> & 20. 2. 13. <sup>ao</sup> f Prov. 29. 25. <sup>ap</sup> g Heb. living. <sup>aq</sup> h ch. 21. 25. <sup>ar</sup> i ch. 24. 16. <sup>as</sup> That is, contention. <sup>at</sup> That is, Hatred.	13 And the man <sup>h</sup> waxed great, and <sup>4k</sup> went forward, and grew <sup>1</sup> until he became very great: 14 <sup>5</sup> For <sup>1</sup> he had <sup>a</sup> 'possession' <sup>1</sup> of flocks, and <sup>a</sup> 'possession' <sup>1</sup> of herds, and <sup>7</sup> great store of <sup>m</sup> servants <sup>1</sup> ; and the Philistines <sup>†</sup> envied him. 15 <sup>8</sup> For <sup>1</sup> all the wells <sup>q</sup> which his father's servants had digged in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled them with earth. 16 And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us; for <sup>a</sup> thou art much mightier than we. 17 <sup>¶</sup> And Isaac departed thence, and <sup>9</sup> pitched his tent <sup>1</sup> in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there. 18 And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham: <sup>a</sup> and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them. 19 And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of <sup>19</sup> springing water. 20 And the herdmen of Gerar <sup>2h</sup> did strive <sup>1</sup> with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water <sup>†</sup> is <sup>3</sup> our's <sup>1</sup> : and he called the name of the well <sup>4k</sup> Esek; because they <sup>5</sup> strove <sup>1</sup> with him. 21 And they digged another well, and <sup>6</sup> strove for that also: and he called the name of it <sup>7i</sup> Sitnah. 22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove	
	AND there was a famine in the land, beside <sup>†</sup> the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto <sup>†</sup> Abimelech king of the Philistines unto Gerar. 2 And the LORD appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt; dwell in <sup>u</sup> the land which I shall tell thee of: 3 <sup>7</sup> Sojourn in this land, and <sup>†</sup> I will be with thee, and <sup>u</sup> 'will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, <sup>z</sup> I will give all these <sup>o</sup> 'countries', <sup>†</sup> and I will <sup>7</sup> perform <sup>1</sup> <sup>z</sup> the oath which I swear unto Abraham thy father; 4 And <sup>†</sup> I will <sup>8</sup> make thy seed to multiply <sup>1</sup> as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these <sup>o</sup> 'countries'; <sup>b</sup> and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth <sup>†</sup> be blessed; 5 <sup>o</sup> Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws. 6 <sup>¶</sup> And Isaac dwelt in Gerar: 7 And the men of the place asked <sup>†</sup> him of his wife; and <sup>o</sup> he said, She <sup>†</sup> is my sister: for <sup>†</sup> he feared to say, <sup>2</sup> She is my wife <sup>1</sup> ; lest, <sup>a</sup> said he, the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> because she <sup>†</sup> was fair to look upon. 8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech king of the Philistines looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, Isaac <sup>†</sup> was sporting with Rebekah his wife. 9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety			4 <sup>s</sup> grew more and more 5 <sup>s</sup> and 6 <sup>s</sup> possessions 7 <sup>s</sup> a great household 8 <sup>s</sup> Now 9 <sup>s</sup> encamped
6 <sup>s</sup> lands,				
7 <sup>s</sup> establish				
8 <sup>s</sup> multiply thy seed				
9 <sup>s</sup> lands				
1 <sup>m</sup> Or, bless themselves				
2 <sup>s</sup> My wife				1 <sup>m</sup> Heb. living.
3 <sup>s</sup> :				2 <sup>s</sup> strove
				3 <sup>s</sup> ours
				4 <sup>m</sup> That is, Contention.
				5 <sup>s</sup> contended
				6 <sup>a</sup> they
				7 <sup>m</sup> That is, Enmity.



R.V.	Isaac sendeth	GENESIS 27.	Esau for venison.	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> That is, Broad places, or, Room.	not: and he called the name of it <sup>1c</sup> Rehoboth; and he said, For now the LORD hath made room for us, and we shall <sup>a</sup> be fruitful in the land.	B.C.E. 1804. <sup>a</sup> ch. 27. 46. & 28. 1. 8. <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>bitterness of spirit</i> . <sup>c</sup> That is, Room. <sup>d</sup> ch. 17. 6. & 28. 3. <sup>e</sup> 41. 52. Ex. 1. 7	35 <sup>1</sup> Which' <sup>a</sup> were <sup>2b</sup> a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.	1 <sup>S</sup> and they 2 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>bitterness of spirit</i> .
	23 And he went up from thence to Beer-sheba.		CHAPTER 27.	
	24 And the LORD appeared unto him the same night, and said, <sup>a</sup> I <sup>am</sup> the God of Abraham thy father: <sup>f</sup> fear not, for <sup>g</sup> I <sup>am</sup> with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Abraham's sake.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 17. 7. & 24. 12. & 28. 13. Ex. 3. 6. Acts 7. 32. <sup>f</sup> ch. 15. 1. <sup>g</sup> ver. 3. 4. ch. 18. 30. 1 Sam. 3. 2. <sup>i</sup> ch. 12. 7. & 13. 18. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 116. 17.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Isaac sendeth Esau for venison. 6 Jacob, instructed by Rebekah, obtaineth the blessing. 34 Esau complaineth, 41 and threateneth Jacob. 42 Rebekah sendeth Jacob to Laban.	
	25 And he <sup>i</sup> builded an altar there, and <sup>k</sup> called upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there Isaac's servants digged a well.	<sup>l</sup> Prov. 27. 1. James 4. 14.	AND it came to pass, that <sup>A</sup> when Isaac was old, and <sup>b</sup> his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his <sup>3</sup> eldest' son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, <sup>4</sup> Behold, here am' I.	3 <sup>S</sup> elder
2 <sup>S</sup> his friend, and Phil-col the	26 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzath <sup>2</sup> one of his friends, <sup>n</sup> and Phichol the chief' captain of his <sup>3</sup> army.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 25. 27. <sup>n</sup> ch. 21. 22.	2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I <sup>1</sup> know not the day of my death <sup>5</sup> ;	4 <sup>S</sup> Here am
3 <sup>S</sup> host.	27 And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore <sup>a</sup> come ye to' me, seeing <sup>q</sup> ye hate me, and have <sup>r</sup> sent me away from you?	<sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>hunt</i> .	3 <sup>m</sup> Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and <sup>p</sup> take me <sup>o</sup> some' venison;	5 <sup>S</sup>
4 <sup>S</sup> are ye come unto	28 And they said, <sup>2</sup> We saw <sup>5</sup> certainly' that the LORD <sup>z</sup> was with thee: and we said, Let there <sup>6</sup> be now' an oath betwixt us, <sup>t</sup> even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee;	<sup>q</sup> Judg. 11. 7. <sup>r</sup> ver. 16. <sup>t</sup> Heb. <i>See-cing we saw</i> . <sup>u</sup> ver. 27. ch. 48. 9, 15. & 49. 24. Deut. 33. 1. <sup>v</sup> ch. 21. 22, 23.	4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring <sup>t</sup> it to me, that I may eat; that my soul <sup>u</sup> may bless thee before I die.	
5 <sup>S</sup> plainly	29 <sup>y</sup> That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: <sup>z</sup> thou <sup>t</sup> art now the blessed of the LORD.	<sup>y</sup> Heb. <i>If thou shalt</i> , &c. <sup>z</sup> ch. 24. 31. Ps. 115. 15.	5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt <sup>t</sup> for venison, <sup>t</sup> and to bring <sup>t</sup> it.	
6 <sup>S</sup> now be	30 <sup>a</sup> And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 19. 3.	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying,	
	31 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and <sup>c</sup> sware one to another: and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.	<sup>b</sup> ver. 15. <sup>c</sup> ch. 21. 31.	7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD before my death.	
	32 And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water.	<sup>d</sup> ver. 4.	8 Now therefore, my son, <sup>b</sup> obey my voice according to that which I command thee.	
7 <sup>S</sup> Shibah	33 And he called it <sup>7</sup> Shebah': <sup>7</sup> therefore the name of the city <sup>t</sup> is <sup>i</sup> Beer-sheba unto this day.	<sup>e</sup> ver. 4. <sup>f</sup> That is, <i>As thou</i> . <sup>g</sup> ch. 21. 31. <sup>h</sup> ch. 25. 25. <sup>i</sup> That is, <i>The well of the oath</i> . <sup>j</sup> ch. 26. 2. <sup>k</sup> ver. 22.	9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them <sup>a</sup> savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth:	
<sup>M</sup> See ch. 21. 31.	34 ¶ <sup>k</sup> And <sup>s</sup> Esau was forty years old <sup>o</sup> when' he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and <sup>9</sup> Basemath' the daughter of Elon the Hittite:	<sup>l</sup> That is, <i>As thou</i> . <sup>m</sup> ch. 9. 25. Deut. 27. 18.	10 And thou shalt bring <sup>t</sup> it to thy father, that he may eat, <sup>a</sup> and' that he <sup>c</sup> may bless thee before his death.	6 <sup>S</sup> so
8 <sup>A</sup> when			11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, <sup>b</sup> Esau my brother <sup>t</sup> is a hairy man, and I <sup>t</sup> am a smooth man' <sup>1</sup> ;	7 <sup>S</sup>
9 <sup>S</sup> Basemath			12 My father peradventure will <sup>t</sup> feel me, and I shall seem to him as a <sup>s</sup> deceiver; and I shall bring <sup>m</sup> a curse upon me, and not a blessing.	<sup>n</sup> Or, <i>mock</i>

	<p>13 And his mother said unto him, "Upon me <sup>†</sup><i>be</i> thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me <sup>†</sup><i>them</i>.</p> <p>14 And he went, and fetched, and brought <sup>†</sup><i>them</i> to his mother: and his mother <sup>†</sup><i>made</i> savoury meat, such as his father loved.</p> <p>15 And Rebekah took <sup>1</sup><i>d</i> goodly raiment of <sup>2</sup><i>her</i> eldest son Esau, <sup>†</sup><i>which were</i> with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son:</p> <p>16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck:</p> <p>17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob.</p> <p>18 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>†</sup><i>And</i> he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here <sup>†</sup><i>am</i> I; who <sup>†</sup><i>art</i> thou, my son?</p> <p>19 And Jacob said unto his father, I <sup>†</sup><i>am</i> Esau thy first-born; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, <sup>m</sup><i>that</i> thy soul may bless me.</p> <p>20 And Isaac said unto his son, How <sup>†</sup><i>is it</i> that thou hast found <sup>†</sup><i>it</i> so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the LORD thy God <sup>3</sup><i>brought it</i> <sup>†</sup><i>to</i> me.</p> <p>21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I <sup>†</sup><i>may</i> feel thee, my son, whether thou <sup>†</sup><i>be</i> my very son Esau or not.</p> <p>22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father: and he felt him, and said, The voice <sup>†</sup><i>is</i> Jacob's voice, but the hands <sup>†</sup><i>are</i> the hands of Esau.</p> <p>23 And he discerned him not, because <sup>9</sup><i>his</i> hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him.</p> <p>24 And he said, <sup>†</sup><i>Art</i> thou my very son Esau? And he said, I <sup>†</sup><i>am</i>.</p> <p>25 And he said, Bring <sup>†</sup><i>it</i> near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, <sup>c</sup><i>that</i> my soul may bless thee. And he brought <sup>†</sup><i>it</i> near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.</p> <p>26 And his father Isaac said</p>	<p>B.C.c. 1760.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> ch. 43. 9. 1 Sam. 25. 24. 2 Sam. 14. 9. Mat. 27. 25.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> ver. 4. 9. <sup>c</sup> Hos. 14. 6.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>desirable</i>. ver. 27. <sup>e</sup> Heb. 11. 20. <sup>f</sup> Deut. 33. 13, 28. 2 Sam. 1. 21. <sup>g</sup> ch. 45. 18. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 33. 28. <sup>i</sup> ch. 9. 25. &amp; 25. 23. <sup>k</sup> ch. 49. 8. <sup>l</sup> ch. 12. 3. Num. 24. 9.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> ver. 4. <sup>n</sup> ver. 4.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>before me</i>. <sup>q</sup> Heb. <i>trembled with a great trembling greatly</i>. <sup>r</sup> Heb. <i>hunted</i>. <sup>s</sup> ver. 12. <sup>t</sup> ch. 28. 3, 4. Rom. 11. 29.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Heb. 12. 17.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> ver. 16.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> ch. 25. 26.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> That is, <i>A sug- planter</i>. <sup>y</sup> ch. 25. 33. <sup>z</sup> ver. 4.</p> <p><sup>aa</sup> Fulfilled, 2 Sam. 8. 14. ver. 29.</p>	<p>unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.</p> <p>27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, <sup>1</sup><i>See</i>, <sup>c</sup><i>the</i> smell of my son <sup>†</sup><i>is</i> as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed:</p> <p>28 <sup>2</sup><i>Therefore</i>! <sup>c</sup><i>God</i> give thee of <sup>f</sup><i>the</i> dew of heaven, and <sup>3</sup><i>the</i> fatness of the earth, and <sup>g</sup><i>plenty</i> of corn and wine:</p> <p>29 <sup>†</sup><i>Let</i> <sup>†</sup><i>people</i> serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren, and <sup>k</sup><i>let</i> thy mother's sons bow down to thee: <sup>†</sup><i>cursed</i> <sup>†</sup><i>be</i> every one that curseth thee, and blessed <sup>be</sup> he! thatblesseth thee.</p> <p>30 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>†</sup><i>And</i> it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.</p> <p>31 And he also <sup>o</sup><i>had</i> <sup>†</sup><i>made</i> savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and <sup>†</sup><i>said</i> unto his father, Let my father arise, and <sup>n</sup><i>eat</i> of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.</p> <p>32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who <sup>†</sup><i>art</i> thou? And he said, I <sup>†</sup><i>am</i> thy son, thy firstborn <sup>†</sup><i>Esau</i>.</p> <p>33 And Isaac <sup>q</sup><i>trembled</i> very exceedingly, and said, <sup>s</sup><i>Who</i>? where <sup>†</sup><i>is</i> he that hath <sup>r</sup><i>taken</i> venison, and brought <sup>†</sup><i>it</i> me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, <sup>u</sup><i>and</i> he shall be blessed.</p> <p>34 <sup>2</sup><i>And</i> when! Esau heard the words of his father, <sup>x</sup><i>he</i> cried with <sup>1</sup><i>a</i> great and exceeding! bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, <sup>†</sup><i>even</i> me also, O my father.</p> <p>35 And he said, Thy brother came with <sup>2</sup><i>subtilty</i>, and hath taken away thy blessing.</p> <p>36 And he said, <sup>†</sup><i>Is</i> not he rightly named <sup>3</sup><i>Jacob</i>? for he hath supplanted me these two times: <sup>o</sup><i>he</i> took away my birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?</p> <p>37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, <sup>a</sup><i>Behold</i>, I</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> Ar- ranged as poetry to ver. 30.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S And <sup>3</sup> A of</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S peoples</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S be every one</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S; and he</p> <p><sup>7</sup> A,</p> <p><sup>8</sup> S Who then is</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S When</p> <p><sup>1</sup> S an ex- ceeding great and</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S guile,</p> <p><sup>3</sup> M See ch. 25. 26.</p>
--	--	---	---	---

R.V.	<i>Esau hateth Jacob.</i>	GENESIS 28.	<i>Isaac blesseth Jacob.</i>	R.V.
	have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and <sup>a</sup> with corn and wine have I <sup>b</sup> sustained him: and what <sup>1</sup> shall I do now unto <sup>1</sup> thee, my son?	B.C. 1700. <sup>a</sup> ver. 28. <sup>b</sup> Or, supported. <sup>c</sup> ch. 27, 33. <sup>d</sup> ch. 24, 3.	CHAPTER 28. <sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> Isaac blesseth Jacob, and sendeth him to Padan-aram. <sup>10</sup> The vision of Jacob's ladder. <sup>18</sup> The stone of Beth el. <sup>20</sup> Jacob's vow.	
<sup>1</sup> s then shall I do for	38 And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, <sup>even</sup> me also, O my father. And Esau lifted up his voice, <sup>h</sup> and wept.	<sup>e</sup> Hos. 12, 12. <sup>f</sup> ch. 25, 29. <sup>g</sup> ch. 22, 23. <sup>h</sup> Heb. 12, 17. <sup>i</sup> ch. 21, 29.	<sup>1</sup> AND Isaac called Jacob, and <sup>c</sup> blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, <sup>d</sup> Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan.	<sup>1</sup> Omit <sup>2</sup>
<sup>2</sup> Arranged as poetry to ver. 41. <sup>3</sup> s of [ <sup>m</sup> Or, away from] the fatness of the earth shall be thy dwelling.	39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, <sup>2</sup> Behold, <sup>3</sup> thy dwelling shall be <sup>m</sup> the fatness of the earth, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>4</sup> of the dew of heaven from above;	<sup>e</sup> ver. 28. Heb. 11, 20. <sup>f</sup> ch. 17, 1, 6. <sup>g</sup> Or, of the fatness. <sup>h</sup> Heb. an assembly of people. <sup>i</sup> ch. 25, 23. <sup>j</sup> Sam. 8, 14. <sup>k</sup> Obad. 18-20. <sup>l</sup> ch. 12, 2. <sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 8, 20.	<sup>2</sup> <sup>Arise</sup> , go to <sup>2f</sup> Padan-aram, <sup>1</sup> to the house of <sup>g</sup> Bethuel thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of <sup>i</sup> Laban thy mother's brother.	<sup>2</sup> s Padan-aram,
<sup>4</sup> m Or, away from	40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and <sup>5</sup> shalt serve thy brother; and <sup>7</sup> it shall come to pass when thou shalt <sup>h</sup> have the dominion, <sup>1</sup> that thou shalt <sup>7</sup> break <sup>7</sup> his yoke from off thy neck.	<sup>n</sup> Heb. an assembly of people. <sup>o</sup> ch. 25, 23. <sup>p</sup> Sam. 8, 14. <sup>q</sup> Obad. 18-20. <sup>r</sup> ch. 12, 2. <sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 8, 20.	<sup>3</sup> <sup>And</sup> <sup>3</sup> God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be <sup>a</sup> a multitude of people <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>3</sup> m Heb. El Shaddai.
<sup>5</sup> A thou <sup>6</sup> s break loose, <sup>7</sup> s shake	41 ¶ And Esau <sup>u</sup> hated Jacob because of the blessing where-with his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, <sup>v</sup> The days of mourning for my father are at hand; <sup>7</sup> then will I slay my brother Jacob.	<sup>t</sup> Heb. of thy so-journings. <sup>u</sup> ch. 17, 8. <sup>v</sup> ch. 37, 4, 8.	<sup>4</sup> And give thee <sup>q</sup> the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land <sup>5t</sup> wherein thou art a stranger, <sup>1</sup> which God gave unto Abraham.	<sup>4</sup> s company of peoples
<sup>8</sup> s the <sup>9</sup> s ;	42 And <sup>8</sup> these <sup>1</sup> words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth <sup>c</sup> comfort himself, <sup>purposing</sup> to kill thee.	<sup>w</sup> ch. 50, 3. <sup>x</sup> 4, 10. <sup>y</sup> Obad. 10.	<sup>5</sup> And Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to <sup>6</sup> Padan-aram <sup>1</sup> unto Laban, son of Bethuel the <sup>7</sup> Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob's and Esau's mother.	<sup>5</sup> s of thy sojournings,
	43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother <sup>to</sup> Haran;	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 64, 5.	<sup>6</sup> ¶ When <sup>1</sup> Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and sent him away to <sup>6</sup> Padan-aram <sup>1</sup> , to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan;	<sup>6</sup> s Padan-aram
<sup>1</sup> s be-reaved	44 And tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away;	<sup>a</sup> ch. 11, 31. <sup>b</sup> ch. 24, 3. <sup>c</sup> 26, 35. <sup>d</sup> Heb. were evil in the eyes, &c.	<sup>7</sup> And that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to <sup>9</sup> Padan-aram;	<sup>7</sup> m Heb. Aramean.
<sup>2</sup> A ¶	45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget <sup>1</sup> that which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be <sup>1</sup> deprived also <sup>1</sup> of you both in one day?	<sup>e</sup> ch. 26, 3. <sup>f</sup> she is called Basemath. <sup>g</sup> ch. 25, 13. <sup>h</sup> Hos. 12, 12	<sup>8</sup> And Esau seeing <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> that the daughters of Canaan <sup>c</sup> pleased not Isaac his father;	<sup>8</sup> s and Esau went
<sup>3</sup> s these,	46 <sup>2</sup> And Rebekah said to Isaac, <sup>h</sup> I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Heth: <sup>i</sup> if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as <sup>3</sup> these <sup>which are</sup> of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?	<sup>i</sup> Called, Acts 7, 2, Charan. <sup>j</sup> ch. 26, 35. <sup>k</sup> 28, 8. <sup>l</sup> ch. 24, 3.	<sup>9</sup> Then went Esau <sup>1</sup> unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had <sup>u</sup> Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abraham's son, <sup>v</sup> the sister of <sup>2</sup> Nebajoth <sup>1</sup> , to be his wife.	<sup>9</sup> s No. haioth.
			<sup>10</sup> ¶ And Jacob <sup>v</sup> went out from Beer-sheba, and went toward <sup>7</sup> Haran.	<sup>10</sup> m Heb. the place.
			<sup>11</sup> And he lighted upon <sup>3a</sup> a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took <sup>4</sup> of the stones of <sup>5</sup> that place, and put <sup>them</sup> for his pillows, <sup>1</sup> and lay down in that place to sleep.	<sup>11</sup> s the place, and put it under his head,

12 And he <sup>a</sup>dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold <sup>b</sup>the angels of God ascending and descending on it.

13 <sup>c</sup>And, behold, the LORD stood <sup>1</sup>above it, and said, <sup>d</sup>I <sup>1</sup>am the LORD <sup>2</sup>God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: <sup>h</sup>the land whereon thou hast, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed;

14 And <sup>i</sup>thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt <sup>3k</sup>spread abroad <sup>l</sup>to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and <sup>m</sup>in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed.

15 And, behold, <sup>n</sup>I <sup>1</sup>am with thee, and will <sup>p</sup>keep thee <sup>4</sup>in all <sup>places</sup>whither <sup>1</sup>thou goest, and will <sup>q</sup>bring thee again into this land; for <sup>r</sup>I will not leave thee, <sup>1</sup>until I have done <sup>t</sup>that which I have spoken to thee of.

16 <sup>¶</sup>And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is in <sup>u</sup>this place; and I knew <sup>1</sup>it not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful <sup>1</sup>is this place! this <sup>1</sup>is none other but the house of God, and this <sup>1</sup>is the gate of heaven.

18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put <sup>6</sup>for his pillows, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>2</sup>set it up <sup>t</sup>for a pillar, <sup>2</sup>and poured oil upon the top of it.

19 And he called the name of <sup>b</sup>that place <sup>6c</sup>Beth-el: but the name of <sup>7</sup>that city <sup>was called</sup> Luz at the first.

20 <sup>d</sup>And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If <sup>e</sup>God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me <sup>g</sup>bread to eat, and raiment to put on,

21 So that <sup>1</sup>I come again to my father's house in peace <sup>8</sup>; <sup>1</sup>then shall the LORD be my God <sup>1</sup>.

22 And this stone, which I have set <sup>2</sup>for <sup>1</sup>a pillar, <sup>1</sup>shall be God's house: <sup>m</sup>and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

B.C.c.1760.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 41. 1.  
Job 33. 15.  
<sup>b</sup> John 1. 51.  
Heb. 1. 14.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 55. 1.  
& 48. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 26. 24.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. *lift up his feet*.  
<sup>f</sup> Num. 23. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> Hos. 12. 12.  
<sup>h</sup> children.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 13. 15.  
& 35. 12.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 13. 16.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. *break forth*.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 13. 14.  
Deut. 12. 20.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 12. 3.  
& 18. 18.  
& 22. 18.  
& 26. 4.

<sup>n</sup> See ver. 20, 21.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 26. 24.  
& 31. 3.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 48. 76.  
Ps. 121. 5.  
7. 8.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 35. 6.  
<sup>r</sup> Deut. 31. 6. 8.  
Josh. 1. 5.  
1 Kin. 8. 57.  
Heb. 13. 5.  
<sup>s</sup> Num. 23. 19.

<sup>t</sup> Ex. 3. 5.  
Josh. 5. 15.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. *Is there peace to him?*  
ch. 43. 27.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. *yet the day is great*.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 31. 13.  
45.  
& 35. 14.

<sup>x</sup> Lev. 8. 10-12.  
Num. 7. 1.

<sup>y</sup> Judg. 1. 23.  
29.  
Hos. 4. 15.  
<sup>z</sup> That is, *The house of God*.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 31. 13.  
Judg. 11. 29.  
2 Sam. 15. 8.  
ver. 15.  
<sup>b</sup> Ex. 2. 16.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 8.

<sup>d</sup> Judg. 11. 31.  
2 Sam. 19. 24, 30.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 26. 17.  
2 Sam. 15. 8.  
2 Kin. 5. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> Ex. 2. 17.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 35. 7. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> Lev. 27. 30.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 33. 4.  
& 45. 14. 15.

## CHAPTER 29.

<sup>o</sup>1 Jacob, coming to the well of Haran, <sup>9</sup>meeteth Rachel. 13 Laban entertaineth him. 18 Jacob, covenanting for Rachel, 23 is deceived with Leah. 28 He marrieth Rachel also. 32 Leah beareth Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah.

**T**HEN Jacob <sup>1e</sup>went on his journey, <sup>2</sup>and came <sup>2</sup>into <sup>1</sup>the land of the <sup>3g</sup>people <sup>1</sup>of the east.

2 And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, <sup>o</sup>there <sup>were</sup> three flocks of sheep lying <sup>4</sup>by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and <sup>5a</sup>a great stone <sup>was</sup> upon the well's mouth <sup>6</sup>.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in <sup>his</sup> place.

4 And Jacob said unto them, My brethren, whence <sup>1be</sup> ye? And they said, Of Haran <sup>1are</sup> we.

5 And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? And they said, We know <sup>1him</sup>.

6 And he said unto them, <sup>8z</sup>Is he well? And they said, <sup>9He</sup> is <sup>1</sup>well: and, behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, Lo, <sup>1y</sup>it is yet high day, neither <sup>1is</sup> it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go <sup>1and</sup> feed <sup>1them</sup>.

8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and <sup>1till</sup> they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep.

9 <sup>¶</sup>And while <sup>1</sup>he yet spake with them, <sup>1</sup>Rachel came with her father's sheep <sup>2</sup>. <sup>1</sup>for she kept them.

10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and <sup>1</sup>rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother.

11 And Jacob <sup>1</sup>kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept.

<sup>1M</sup> Heb. *lifted up his feet*.  
<sup>2S</sup> to  
<sup>3S</sup> children

<sup>4A</sup> there  
<sup>5S</sup> the stone  
<sup>6A</sup> was great

<sup>7S</sup> its

<sup>8S</sup> Is it well with him  
<sup>9S</sup> It is

<sup>1S</sup> While  
<sup>2S</sup> ;



12 And Jacob told Rachel that he <sup>†</sup>*was* <sup>†</sup>her father's brother, and that he <sup>†</sup>*was* Rebekah's son: <sup>†</sup>and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the <sup>†</sup>tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that <sup>†</sup>he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things.

14 And Laban said to him, <sup>†</sup>Surely thou <sup>†</sup>art my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him <sup>†</sup>the space of a month.

15 <sup>†</sup>And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou <sup>†</sup>art my brother, shouldst thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what <sup>†</sup>shall thy wages <sup>†</sup>be?

16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder <sup>†</sup>was Leah, and the name of the younger <sup>†</sup>was Rachel.

17 <sup>†</sup>Leah <sup>†</sup>was tender eyed<sup>†</sup>; but Rachel <sup>†</sup>was beautiful and well favoured.

18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and <sup>†</sup>said, <sup>†</sup>I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter.

19 And Laban said, <sup>†</sup>It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Jacob <sup>†</sup>served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him <sup>†</sup>but a few days, for the love he had to her.

21 <sup>†</sup>And Jacob said unto Laban, Give <sup>†</sup>me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may <sup>†</sup>go in unto her.

22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and <sup>†</sup>made a feast.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Laban gave <sup>†</sup>unto his daughter Leah Zilpah his maid for <sup>†</sup>an handmaid.

25 And it came to pass<sup>†</sup>, that<sup>†</sup> in the morning<sup>†</sup>, behold, it <sup>†</sup>was Leah: and he said to Laban, What <sup>†</sup>is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me?

B.C.c.1760.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 8.<sup>a</sup> 14. 14, 16.<sup>b</sup> Heb.<sup>c</sup> ch. 24. 28.<sup>d</sup> Judg. 14. 12.<sup>e</sup> Heb.<sup>f</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>g</sup> Heb.<sup>h</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>i</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>j</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>k</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>l</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>n</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>o</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>p</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>q</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>r</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>s</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>t</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>u</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>v</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>w</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>x</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>y</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>z</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>aa</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ab</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ac</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ad</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ae</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>af</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ag</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ah</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ai</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>aj</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ak</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>al</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>am</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>an</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ao</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ap</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>aq</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ar</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>as</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>at</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>au</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>av</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>aw</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ax</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ay</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>az</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ba</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bb</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bc</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bd</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>be</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bf</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bg</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bh</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bi</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bj</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bk</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bl</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bm</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bn</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bo</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bp</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bq</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>br</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bs</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bt</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bu</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bv</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bw</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bx</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>by</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>bz</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ca</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cb</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cc</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cd</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ce</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cf</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cg</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ch</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ci</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cj</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ck</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cl</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cm</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cn</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>co</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cp</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cq</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cr</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cs</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ct</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cu</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cv</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cw</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cx</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cy</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>cz</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>da</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>db</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dc</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dd</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>de</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>df</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dg</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dh</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>di</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dj</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dk</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dl</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dm</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dn</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>do</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dp</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dq</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dr</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ds</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dt</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>du</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dv</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dw</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dx</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dy</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>dz</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ea</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>eb</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ec</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ed</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ee</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ef</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>eg</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>eh</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ei</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ej</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ek</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>el</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>em</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>en</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>eo</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ep</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>eq</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>er</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>es</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>et</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>eu</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ev</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ew</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ex</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ey</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ez</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fa</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fb</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fc</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fd</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fe</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ff</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fg</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fh</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fi</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fj</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fk</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fl</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fm</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fn</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fo</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fp</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fq</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fr</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fs</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ft</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fu</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fv</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fw</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fx</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fy</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>fz</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ga</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gb</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gc</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gd</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ge</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gf</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gg</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gh</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gi</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gj</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gk</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gl</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gm</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gn</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>go</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gp</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gq</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gr</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gs</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gt</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gu</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gv</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gw</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gx</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gy</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>gz</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ha</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hb</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hc</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hd</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>he</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hf</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hg</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hh</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hi</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hj</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hk</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hl</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hm</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hn</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ho</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hp</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hq</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hr</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hs</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ht</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hu</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hv</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hw</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hx</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hy</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>hz</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ia</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ib</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ic</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>id</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ie</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>if</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ig</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ih</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ii</sup> ch. 24. 29.<sup>ij</sup> ch. 24. 29.

2 And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, <sup>†</sup>*Am* I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?

3 And she said, Behold <sup>b</sup>my maid Bilhah, go in unto her; <sup>2</sup>and she shall<sup>†</sup> bear upon my knees, <sup>3</sup>that I may also <sup>†</sup>have<sup>†</sup> children by her.

4 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid <sup>g</sup>to wife: and Jacob went in unto her.

5 And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son.

6 And Rachel said, God hath <sup>4</sup>judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name <sup>k</sup>Dan.

7 And Bilhah Rachel's <sup>5</sup>maid<sup>†</sup> conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son.

8 And Rachel said, With <sup>6</sup>great<sup>†</sup> wrestlings have I <sup>7</sup>wrestled with my sister, and <sup>†</sup>I<sup>†</sup> have prevailed: and she called his name <sup>†</sup>Naphtali.

9 When Leah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zilpah her <sup>8</sup>maid<sup>†</sup>, and <sup>†</sup>gave her<sup>†</sup> Jacob to wife.

10 And Zilpah Leah's <sup>8</sup>maid<sup>†</sup> bare Jacob a son.

11 And Leah said, <sup>1</sup>A troop cometh: <sup>†</sup>and she called his name <sup>2</sup>Gad.

12 And Zilpah Leah's <sup>8</sup>maid<sup>†</sup> bare Jacob a second son.

13 And Leah said, <sup>3</sup>Happy am <sup>†</sup>I<sup>†</sup>, for the daughters <sup>4</sup>will<sup>†</sup> call me <sup>†</sup>blessed<sup>†</sup>: and she called his name <sup>†</sup>Asher.

14 <sup>†</sup>¶ And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found <sup>7</sup>mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, <sup>h</sup>Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

15 And she said unto her, <sup>†</sup>Is it a small matter that thou hast taken <sup>8</sup>my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee <sup>9</sup>to night<sup>†</sup> for thy son's mandrakes.

16 And Jacob came <sup>1</sup>out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for <sup>2</sup>surely I have<sup>†</sup> hired thee with my son's man-

B.C.c.17.49.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 16. 2.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 1. 5.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 16. 2.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 50. 23.  
Job 3. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. *be built by her.*  
<sup>f</sup> That is, *in hire.*  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 16. 3.  
<sup>h</sup> 35. 22.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 25. 24.  
<sup>k</sup> 43. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 3. 59.

<sup>m</sup> That is, *dwelling.*  
Called, *Mat. 4. 13.*  
*Zabulon.*

<sup>n</sup> That is, *Judging.*  
<sup>o</sup> That is, *Judgment.*  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 8. 1.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 1. 19.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 29. 31.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. *wrestlings of God.*  
ch. 23. 6.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Sam. 1. 6.  
Is. 4. 1.

<sup>u</sup> Luke 1. 25.  
<sup>v</sup> That is, *My wrestling.*  
Called, *Mat. 4. 13.*  
*Naphtali.*

<sup>w</sup> That is, *Adding.*  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 35. 17.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 24. 54.  
<sup>aa</sup> 56.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 18. 23.  
<sup>ac</sup> 31. 55.

<sup>ad</sup> That is, *A troop, or, company.*  
Is. 65. 11.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 29. 20.  
<sup>af</sup> 30.

<sup>ag</sup> Heb. *In my happiness.*  
<sup>ah</sup> Prov. 31. 28.

<sup>ai</sup> Luke 1. 48.

<sup>aj</sup> That is, *Happy.*  
<sup>ak</sup> ch. 39. 3. 5.

<sup>al</sup> See ch. 26. 24.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 25. 30.  
<sup>an</sup> ch. 29. 15.

<sup>ao</sup> ch. 31. 6.  
<sup>ap</sup> 38. 40.

<sup>aq</sup> Mat. 24. 45.  
<sup>ar</sup> Tit. 2. 10.

<sup>as</sup> Num. 16. 9.  
<sup>at</sup> 13.

<sup>au</sup> Heb. *broken forth.*  
ver. 43.

<sup>av</sup> Heb. *at my foot.*  
<sup>aw</sup> 1 Tim. 5. 8.

drakes. And he lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob <sup>1</sup>the<sup>†</sup> fifth son.

18 And Leah said, God hath given me my <sup>2</sup>hire, because I <sup>3</sup>have given my maiden<sup>†</sup> to my husband: and she called his name <sup>†</sup>Issachar.

19 And Leah conceived again, and bare <sup>4</sup>Jacob the sixth son.<sup>†</sup>

20 And Leah said, God hath <sup>5</sup>endued<sup>†</sup> me <sup>†</sup>with a good dowry; now will my husband <sup>6</sup>dwell with me, because I have <sup>7</sup>born<sup>†</sup> him six sons: and she called his name <sup>†</sup>Zebulun.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name <sup>†</sup>Dinah.

22 <sup>†</sup>¶ And God <sup>m</sup>remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and <sup>n</sup>opened her womb.

23 And she conceived, and bare a son<sup>†</sup>; <sup>†</sup>and said, God hath taken away <sup>q</sup>my reproach:

24 And she called his name <sup>†</sup>Joseph<sup>†</sup>; and said, <sup>†</sup>The LORD <sup>†</sup>shall<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>add to me another son.

25 <sup>†</sup>¶ And it came to pass, when Rachel had <sup>2</sup>born<sup>†</sup> Joseph, that Jacob said unto Laban, <sup>†</sup>Send me away, that I may go unto <sup>†</sup>mine own place, and to my country.

26 Give <sup>†</sup>me my wives and my children<sup>†</sup>; <sup>†</sup>for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service<sup>†</sup> which I have done<sup>†</sup> thee.

27 And Laban said unto him, <sup>†</sup>I pray thee, if<sup>†</sup> I have found favour in thine eyes, <sup>†</sup>tarry: for <sup>†</sup>I have <sup>†</sup>learned by experience<sup>†</sup> that the LORD hath blessed me<sup>†</sup> for thy sake.

28 And he said, <sup>†</sup>Appoint me thy wages, and I will give <sup>†</sup>it.

29 And he said unto him, <sup>k</sup>Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle <sup>†</sup>was<sup>†</sup> with me.

30 For <sup>†</sup>it was little which thou hadst before I <sup>†</sup>came, and it <sup>†</sup>is now<sup>†</sup> <sup>8</sup>increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee <sup>9</sup>since my coming<sup>†</sup>: and now when shall I <sup>†</sup>provide for mine own house also?

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, I

<sup>1</sup> s a

<sup>2</sup> M Heb. *sachar.*  
<sup>3</sup> s gave my hand-maid

<sup>4</sup> s a sixth son to Jacob.

<sup>5</sup> s endowed

<sup>6</sup> M Heb. *zabal,*

<sup>7</sup> s borne

<sup>8</sup> s :

<sup>9</sup> s, saying,

<sup>1</sup> M Heb. *joseph.*

<sup>2</sup> s borne

<sup>3</sup> s where-with I have served

<sup>4</sup> s If now

<sup>5</sup> s divined

<sup>6</sup> s hath fared

<sup>7</sup> s hath

<sup>8</sup> M Heb. *broken forth.*

<sup>9</sup> s whither-soever I turned

<sup>10</sup> M Heb. *at my foot.*



R.V.	<i>Jacob's policy.</i>	GENESIS 31.	<i>He becometh rich.</i>	R.V.
1 s aught	Thou shalt not give me <sup>1</sup> any thing <sup>1</sup> : if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed <sup>2</sup> and keep thy flock. <sup>1</sup>	B.C.c.1745.	rods before the eyes of the <sup>1</sup> cattle <sup>1</sup> in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods <sup>2</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	1 s flock
2 s thy flock and keep it.	32 I will pass through all thy flock <sup>3</sup> to day, <sup>1</sup> removing from thence <sup>4</sup> all the <sup>1</sup> speckled and spotted <sup>5</sup> cattle, and all the brown cattle <sup>1</sup> among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and <sup>6</sup> of such shall be my hire.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.	42 But when the <sup>1</sup> cattle <sup>1</sup> were feeble, he put <sup>1</sup> them not in: so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's.	2 s ;
3 s to-day,	33 So shall my <sup>2</sup> righteousness answer for me <sup>6e</sup> in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face <sup>1</sup> : every one that <sup>1</sup> is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and <sup>1</sup> brown <sup>1</sup> among the sheep, that <sup>8</sup> shall be counted stolen with me. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.	43 And the man <sup>1</sup> increased exceedingly, and <sup>2</sup> had <sup>3</sup> much cattle, <sup>1</sup> and maidservants <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and menservants, and camels <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and asses.	3 s large flocks,
4 s every	34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.	CHAPTER 31.	
5 s one, and every black one	35 And he removed that day the <sup>2</sup> he goats <sup>1</sup> that were ringstraked and spotted, and all the <sup>1</sup> she goats <sup>1</sup> that were speckled and spotted, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> every one that had <sup>o</sup> some <sup>1</sup> white in it, and all the <sup>2</sup> brown <sup>1</sup> among the sheep, and gave <sup>1</sup> them into the hand of his sons <sup>3</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Jacob departeth from Laban secretly. <sup>19</sup> Rachel stealth her father's images. <sup>22</sup> Laban pursueth Jacob. 43 They make a covenant at Gilead. <sup>1</sup>	
6 s hereafter, when thou shalt come concerning my hire that is before thee	36 And he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.	AND he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that <sup>1</sup> was our father's; and of <sup>1</sup> that which <sup>1</sup> was our father's hath he gotten all this <sup>4</sup> glory. <sup>1</sup>	
7 s black	37 ¶ And <sup>m</sup> Jacob took him rods of <sup>4</sup> green <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> poplar, and of the <sup>6</sup> hazel and chesnut tree; and pilled <sup>1</sup> white strakes in them, and made the white appear which <sup>1</sup> was in the rods.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.	2 And Jacob beheld <sup>2</sup> the countenance of Laban, and, behold, it <sup>1</sup> was not <sup>h</sup> toward him <sup>1</sup> as <sup>5</sup> before. <sup>1</sup>	4 M Or, wealth
8 s if found with me shall be counted stolen.	38 And he set the rods which he had <sup>1</sup> pilled before <sup>1</sup> the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs <sup>2</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the flocks came to drink <sup>1</sup> , that they should conceive <sup>1</sup> when they came to drink.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.	3 And the LORD said unto Jacob, <sup>k</sup> Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee.	5 s before-time.
9 s he-goats	39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and <sup>1</sup> brought forth <sup>o</sup> cattle <sup>1</sup> ringstraked, speckled, and spotted.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.	4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock,	
1 s she-goats	40 And Jacob <sup>2</sup> did separate <sup>1</sup> the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstraked <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and all the <sup>3</sup> brown <sup>1</sup> in the flock of Laban; and he put his own <sup>4</sup> flocks by themselves, <sup>1</sup> and put them not unto Laban's <sup>5</sup> cattle. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.	5 And said unto them, <sup>1</sup> I see your father's countenance, that it <sup>1</sup> is not toward me as <sup>6</sup> before <sup>1</sup> ; but the God of my father <sup>n</sup> hath been with me.	6 s before-time
2 s black ones	41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger <sup>6</sup> cattle <sup>1</sup> did conceive, that Jacob laid the	<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.	6 And <sup>2</sup> ye know that with all my power I have served your father.	
3 s ;		<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.	7 And your father hath deceived me, and <sup>2</sup> changed my wages <sup>7</sup> ten times; but God <sup>8</sup> suffered him not to hurt me.	
4 s fresh		<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.	8 If he said thus, 'The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the <sup>7</sup> cattle <sup>1</sup> bare speckled: and if he said thus, 'The ringstraked shall be thy <sup>8</sup> hire <sup>1</sup> ; then bare all the <sup>7</sup> cattle <sup>1</sup> ringstraked.	7 s flock
5 M Or, storax tree		<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.	9 Thus God hath <sup>2</sup> taken away the cattle of your father, and given <sup>1</sup> them to me.	8 s wages
6 s almond and of the plane tree; and peeled		<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.	10 And it came to pass at the time that the <sup>7</sup> cattle <sup>1</sup> conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the <sup>9</sup> rams <sup>1</sup> which leaped upon the <sup>1</sup> cattle <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> were ringstraked, speckled, and grised.	
7 s peeled over against		<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.		
8 s where		<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.		
9 s ; and they conceived		<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.		
1 A the flocks		<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.		
2 s separated		<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.		
3 s black		<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.		
4 s droves apart,		<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.		
5 s flock.		<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.		
6 s of the flock		<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>c</sup> 24. 35. <sup>d</sup> 26. 13, 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 6.		

<p>1<sup>s</sup> said unto me in the dream, Jacob: and 2<sup>s</sup> he-goats 3<sup>s</sup> flock</p>	<p>11 And <sup>a</sup>the angel of God <sup>1</sup>spake unto me in a dream, saying, Jacob: And <sup>1</sup>I said, Here <sup>1</sup>am I.</p>	<p>B.C. 1739. <sup>a</sup> ch. 48. 16. <sup>b</sup> ch. 24. 50. <sup>c</sup> Heb. from good to bad.</p>	<p>the Syrian in a dream <sup>1</sup>by<sup>1</sup> night, and said unto him, Take heed <sup>2</sup>that thou <sup>b</sup>speak not to Jacob <sup>c</sup>either good or bad.</p>	<p>1<sup>s</sup> of the 2<sup>a</sup> to thyself 3<sup>s</sup> And Laban came up with 4<sup>s</sup> mountain</p>
	<p>12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the <sup>2</sup>rams<sup>1</sup> which leap upon the <sup>3</sup>cattle<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>are ringstraked, speckled, and grisled: for <sup>a</sup>I have seen all that Laban doeth unto thee.</p>	<p><sup>d</sup> Ex. 3. 7.</p>	<p>25 <sup>3</sup>¶ Then Laban overtook<sup>1</sup> Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the <sup>4</sup>'mount': and Laban with his brethren pitched in the <sup>4</sup>'mount' of Gilead.</p>	<p>5<sup>s</sup> of</p>
<p>4<sup>s</sup> a</p>	<p>13 I <sup>1</sup>am the God of Beth-el, <sup>e</sup>where thou anointedst <sup>4</sup>the<sup>1</sup> pillar, <sup>and</sup> where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now <sup>g</sup>arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy <sup>5</sup>kindred.<sup>1</sup></p>	<p><sup>e</sup> ch. 28. 18-20. <sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 30. 2. <sup>g</sup> ver. 3. ch. 32. 9.</p>	<p>26 And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and <sup>h</sup>carried away my daughters<sup>o</sup>, as captives <sup>5</sup>taken with<sup>1</sup> the sword?</p>	<p>6<sup>m</sup> Heb. didst steal me.</p>
<p>5<sup>s</sup> nativity.</p>	<p>14 And Rachel and Leah answered and said unto him, <sup>h</sup>Is there yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?</p>	<p><sup>h</sup> Heb. hast stolen me.</p>	<p>27 Wherefore didst thou flee <sup>k</sup>away<sup>1</sup> secretly, and <sup>h</sup>steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth<sup>o</sup>, and with songs, with tabret<sup>o</sup>, and with harp<sup>1</sup>?</p>	<p>7<sup>s</sup>;</p>
<p>6<sup>a</sup> also 7<sup>m</sup> Or, the price paid for us 8<sup>a</sup> away 9<sup>s</sup> ours</p>	<p>15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for <sup>h</sup>he hath sold us, and hath <sup>6</sup>quite devoured <sup>o</sup>also<sup>1</sup> our money.</p>	<p><sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 24.</p>	<p>28 And hast not suffered me <sup>k</sup>to kiss my sons and my daughters? <sup>8m</sup>thou hast now done foolishly in so doing.<sup>1</sup></p>	<p>8<sup>s</sup> now hast thou done foolishly.</p>
<p>9<sup>a</sup> away 9<sup>s</sup> ours</p>	<p>16 For all the riches which God hath taken <sup>8</sup>from our father, that <sup>h</sup>is <sup>9</sup>our's,<sup>1</sup> and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do.</p>	<p><sup>k</sup> ver. 55. Ruth 1. 9. <sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 20. Acts 20. 37. <sup>m</sup> ch. 29. 15, 27. <sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 13. 13. <sup>o</sup> 2 Chr. 16. 9. <sup>p</sup> ver. 53. ch. 28. 13. <sup>q</sup> ver. 24.</p>	<p>29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the <sup>n</sup>God of your father spake unto me <sup>2</sup>yesternight, saying, Take <sup>9</sup>thou heed<sup>1</sup> that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.</p>	<p>9<sup>s</sup> heed to thyself</p>
<p>1<sup>a</sup> the 2<sup>s</sup> substance 3<sup>s</sup> gathered 4<sup>s</sup> gathered in Paddan-aram. 5<sup>s</sup> unto 6<sup>s</sup> Now Laban was gone 7<sup>s</sup> stole 8<sup>s</sup> teraphim 9<sup>m</sup> See ver. 30, 34, Judg. 17. 5, 1 Sam. 19. 13, &amp; Hos. 3. 4.</p>	<p>17 <sup>o</sup>¶ Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon <sup>1</sup>camels;</p>	<p><sup>q</sup> ver. 19. Judg. 18. 24.</p>	<p>30 And now, <sup>though</sup> thou wouldst needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, <sup>yet</sup> wherefore hast thou <sup>9</sup>stolen my gods?</p>	<p>10<sup>s</sup> Lest thou shouldst take thy daughters from me by force.</p>
<p>11<sup>m</sup> See ver. 30, 34, Judg. 17. 5, 1 Sam. 19. 13, &amp; Hos. 3. 4.</p>	<p>18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his <sup>h</sup>'goods'<sup>1</sup> which he had <sup>3</sup>gotten,<sup>1</sup> the cattle of his getting, which he had <sup>4</sup>gotten in Padan-aram,<sup>1</sup> for to go to Isaac his father <sup>5</sup>in<sup>1</sup> the land of Canaan.</p>	<p><sup>r</sup> See ch. 44. 9.</p>	<p>31 And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I was afraid: for I said, <sup>1</sup>Peradventure thou wouldst take by force thy daughters from me.<sup>1</sup></p>	<p>11<sup>s</sup> Lest thou shouldst take thy daughters from me by force.</p>
<p>12<sup>m</sup> Heb. stole the heart of Laban the Aramean. 13<sup>m</sup> That is, the Euphrates. 14<sup>s</sup> River, 2<sup>s</sup> mountain of 15<sup>a</sup> ¶ 16<sup>s</sup> he</p>	<p>19 <sup>6</sup>And Laban went<sup>1</sup> to shear his sheep: and Rachel <sup>7</sup>had stolen<sup>1</sup> the <sup>8e</sup>images<sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup>were her father's.</p>	<p><sup>t</sup> Heb. teraphim, Judg. 17. 5. 1 Sam. 19. 13. Hos. 3. 4. ch. 35. 2. <sup>u</sup> Heb. the heart of Laban.</p>	<p>32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, <sup>27</sup>let him<sup>1</sup> not live: before our brethren discern thou what <sup>h</sup>is<sup>1</sup> thine with me, and take <sup>1</sup>it to thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them.</p>	<p>12<sup>s</sup> he shall</p>
<p>17<sup>m</sup> Heb. stole the heart of Laban the Aramean. 18<sup>m</sup> That is, the Euphrates. 19<sup>s</sup> River, 2<sup>s</sup> mountain of 20<sup>a</sup> ¶ 21<sup>s</sup> he</p>	<p>20 And Jacob <sup>9</sup>stole away<sup>1</sup> <sup>u</sup>unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled.</p>	<p><sup>v</sup> ch. 46. 28. 2 Kin. 12. 17. Luke 9. 51, 53.</p>	<p>33 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent, and into the <sup>3</sup>two maidservants' tents<sup>1</sup>; but he found <sup>1</sup>them not. <sup>4</sup>Then went he<sup>1</sup> out of Leah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent.</p>	<p>13<sup>s</sup> tent of the two maidservants 14<sup>s</sup> And he went</p>
<p>22<sup>m</sup> Heb. stole the heart of Laban the Aramean. 23<sup>m</sup> That is, the Euphrates. 24<sup>s</sup> River, 2<sup>s</sup> mountain of 25<sup>a</sup> ¶ 26<sup>s</sup> he</p>	<p>21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over <sup>1</sup>the <sup>2</sup>river,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup>set his face<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>toward the <sup>3</sup>mount<sup>1</sup> of Gilead.</p>	<p><sup>y</sup> ch. 13. 8. <sup>z</sup> Heb. fett.</p>	<p>34 Now Rachel had taken the <sup>5</sup>images,<sup>1</sup> and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Laban <sup>6z</sup>searched<sup>1</sup> all the tent, but found <sup>1</sup>them not.</p>	<p>15<sup>s</sup> tent of the two maidservants 16<sup>s</sup> And he went</p>
<p>27<sup>m</sup> Heb. stole the heart of Laban the Aramean. 28<sup>m</sup> That is, the Euphrates. 29<sup>s</sup> River, 2<sup>s</sup> mountain of 30<sup>a</sup> ¶ 31<sup>s</sup> he</p>	<p>22 <sup>4</sup>And it was told Laban on the third day that Jacob was fled.</p>	<p><sup>a</sup> ch. 20. 3. Job 33. 15. Mat. 1. 29.</p>	<p>35 And she said to her father, Let <sup>7</sup>it not displease my lord<sup>1</sup></p>	<p>17<sup>s</sup> not my lord be angry</p>
	<p>24 And God <sup>a</sup>came to Laban</p>	<p>37</p>		

1 <sup>s</sup> manner	that I cannot <sup>a</sup> rise up before thee; for the <sup>1</sup> custom <sup>1</sup> of women <sup>†</sup> is upon me. And he searched, but found not the <sup>2</sup> images. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1739. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 20, 12. Lev. 19, 32.	brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made an heap: and they did eat there <sup>1</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the heap.	1 <sup>s</sup> ly 2 <sup>m</sup> That 3 <sup>s</sup> is, The 4 <sup>s</sup> heap of 5 <sup>s</sup> witness, 6 <sup>s</sup> in Aram- 7 <sup>s</sup> naic.
2 <sup>s</sup> tera- plum.	36 <sup>¶</sup> And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What <sup>†</sup> is my trespass? what <sup>†</sup> is my sin, that thou hast <sup>o</sup> so <sup>1</sup> hotly pursued after me?	<sup>b</sup> That is, The heap of witness. Child. <sup>c</sup> That is, The heap of witness. Heb. <sup>d</sup> Josh. 24, 27.	47 And Laban called it <sup>2b</sup> Jegar-sahadutha: but Jacob called it <sup>3c</sup> Galeed.	3 <sup>m</sup> That 4 <sup>s</sup> is, The 5 <sup>s</sup> heap of 6 <sup>s</sup> witness, 7 <sup>s</sup> in He- 8 <sup>s</sup> brew.
3 <sup>s</sup> felt about	37 Whereas thou hast <sup>3c</sup> searched <sup>1</sup> all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? <sup>4</sup> set <sup>†</sup> it here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us <sup>5</sup> both. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>e</sup> Heb. felt. <sup>f</sup> That is, A beacon, or, watch- tower. Judg. 11, 29. 1 Sam. 7, 5.	48 And Laban said, <sup>a</sup> This heap <sup>†</sup> is <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Galeed <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>49</sup> And <sup>5f</sup> Mizpah <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> for he said, The Lord watch between me and thee, when we are <sup>7</sup> absent one from another.	4 <sup>s</sup> ; 5 <sup>m</sup> That 6 <sup>s</sup> is, The 7 <sup>s</sup> watch- 8 <sup>s</sup> tower.
4 <sup>s</sup> Set	38 This twenty years <sup>†</sup> have I <sup>†</sup> been with thee; thy ewes and thy <sup>7</sup> she-goats <sup>1</sup> have not cast their young, and the rams of thy <sup>7</sup> flock <sup>1</sup> have I not eaten.		50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, <sup>9</sup> or <sup>1</sup> if thou shalt take <sup>9</sup> other <sup>1</sup> wives beside my daughters, no man <sup>†</sup> is with us; see, God <sup>†</sup> is witness betwixt me and thee.	6 <sup>s</sup> ; 7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 8 <sup>s</sup> hidden.
5 <sup>s</sup> two.	39 <sup>¶</sup> That which was torn <sup>†</sup> of <sup>9</sup> beasts <sup>1</sup> I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of <sup>h</sup> my hand didst thou require it, <sup>†</sup> whether stolen by day <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> or stolen by night.	<sup>g</sup> Ex. 22, 10, Ac. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 22, 12.	51 And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold <sup>9</sup> this <sup>1</sup> pillar, which I have <sup>1</sup> cast <sup>1</sup> betwixt me and thee <sup>2</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	9 <sup>s</sup> the 1 <sup>s</sup> set 2 <sup>s</sup> .
6 <sup>s</sup> she-goats	40 <sup>†</sup> Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep <sup>8</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from mine eyes.		52 This heap <sup>†</sup> be witness, and <sup>9</sup> this <sup>1</sup> pillar <sup>†</sup> be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.	6 <sup>s</sup> ; 7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 8 <sup>s</sup> hidden.
7 <sup>s</sup> flocks	41 <sup>¶</sup> Thus have I been twenty years <sup>1</sup> in thy house; I <sup>1</sup> served <sup>1</sup> thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy <sup>1</sup> cattle <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>2</sup> thou hast changed my wages ten times.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 16, 5. <sup>k</sup> ch. 29, 27, 28. <sup>l</sup> ch. 21, 23. <sup>m</sup> ver. 42. <sup>n</sup> Or, killed beasts. <sup>o</sup> ver. 7.	53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the <sup>3</sup> God of their father, <sup>†</sup> judge betwixt us. And Jacob <sup>†</sup> swore by <sup>m</sup> the <sup>4</sup> fear <sup>1</sup> of his father Isaac.	9 <sup>s</sup> the 1 <sup>s</sup> set 2 <sup>s</sup> .
8 <sup>s</sup> fled	42 <sup>¶</sup> Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and <sup>†</sup> the <sup>2</sup> fear <sup>1</sup> of Isaac, had been with me, surely <sup>3</sup> thou hadst sent me away now <sup>1</sup> empty. <sup>†</sup> God hath seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and <sup>2</sup> rebuked <sup>†</sup> thee yesternight.	<sup>p</sup> ver. 53. Is. 8, 13. <sup>q</sup> ch. 29, 22. Ex. 3, 7. <sup>r</sup> ch. 28, 1. <sup>s</sup> 1 Chr. 12, 17. Jude 9. <sup>t</sup> ch. 18, 23, & 39, 25.	54 <sup>¶</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Jacob <sup>†</sup> offered <sup>6</sup> sacri- fice upon the mount, <sup>1</sup> and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the <sup>7</sup> mount. <sup>1</sup>	3 <sup>m</sup> Or, 4 <sup>s</sup> gods
9 <sup>s</sup> These years have I been	43 <sup>¶</sup> And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, <sup>†</sup> These daughters are my daughters, and <sup>†</sup> these children are my children, and <sup>†</sup> these cattle are my cattle, <sup>1</sup> and all that thou seest <sup>†</sup> is mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have <sup>5</sup> born?		55 <sup>¶</sup> And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and <sup>†</sup> blessed them: and Laban departed, and <sup>2</sup> returned unto his place.	4 <sup>s</sup> Fear 5 <sup>s</sup> And 6 <sup>s</sup> a sacri- fice in the mountain, 7 <sup>s</sup> moun- 8 <sup>s</sup> tain. 9 <sup>s</sup> (Ch. 32, 1 in Heb.)
1 <sup>s</sup> flock	44 Now therefore come thou, <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> let us make a covenant, I and thou; <sup>h</sup> and let it be for a witness between me and thee.		CHAPTER 32.	4 <sup>s</sup> Fear 5 <sup>s</sup> And 6 <sup>s</sup> a sacri- fice in the mountain, 7 <sup>s</sup> moun- 8 <sup>s</sup> tain. 9 <sup>s</sup> (Ch. 32, 1 in Heb.)
2 <sup>s</sup> Fear	45 And Jacob <sup>a</sup> took a stone, and set it up <sup>†</sup> for a pillar.		<sup>¶</sup> 1 Jacob's vision at Mahanaim. <sup>2</sup> His message to Esau. <sup>3</sup> He is afraid of Esau's coming. <sup>4</sup> He prayeth for deliverance. <sup>5</sup> He sendeth a present to Esau. <sup>6</sup> He wrestleth with an angel at Peniel, where he is called Israel. <sup>7</sup> He batteth.	4 <sup>s</sup> Fear 5 <sup>s</sup> And 6 <sup>s</sup> a sacri- fice in the mountain, 7 <sup>s</sup> moun- 8 <sup>s</sup> tain. 9 <sup>s</sup> (Ch. 32, 1 in Heb.)
3 <sup>s</sup> now hadst thou sent me away	46 And Jacob said unto his		<sup>¶</sup> 2 And Jacob went on his way, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>2</sup> the angels of God met him.	4 <sup>s</sup> Fear 5 <sup>s</sup> And 6 <sup>s</sup> a sacri- fice in the mountain, 7 <sup>s</sup> moun- 8 <sup>s</sup> tain. 9 <sup>s</sup> (Ch. 32, 1 in Heb.)
4 <sup>s</sup> The daughters are my daughters, and the children are my children, and the flocks are my flocks,			<sup>¶</sup> 3 And <sup>†</sup> when Jacob saw them, he said, <sup>†</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is God's <sup>6</sup> host: and he called the name of that place <sup>2c</sup> Mahanaim. <sup>3</sup>	4 <sup>s</sup> Fear 5 <sup>s</sup> And 6 <sup>s</sup> a sacri- fice in the mountain, 7 <sup>s</sup> moun- 8 <sup>s</sup> tain. 9 <sup>s</sup> (Ch. 32, 1 in Heb.)
5 <sup>s</sup> borne?			<sup>¶</sup> 4 And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother	4 <sup>s</sup> Fear 5 <sup>s</sup> And 6 <sup>s</sup> a sacri- fice in the mountain, 7 <sup>s</sup> moun- 8 <sup>s</sup> tain. 9 <sup>s</sup> (Ch. 32, 1 in Heb.)
And now come,				4 <sup>s</sup> Fear 5 <sup>s</sup> And 6 <sup>s</sup> a sacri- fice in the mountain, 7 <sup>s</sup> moun- 8 <sup>s</sup> tain. 9 <sup>s</sup> (Ch. 32, 1 in Heb.)

R.V.	<i>Jacob's message and</i>	GENESIS 32.	<i>present to Esau.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> field	<sup>a</sup> unto the land of Seir, <sup>b</sup> the <sup>1c</sup> country' of Edom.	B.C. 1739.	their colts, forty kine <sup>o</sup> , and ten bulls, twenty <sup>1</sup> she asses, <sup>1</sup> and ten foals.	1 <sup>s</sup> she-asses
2 <sup>s</sup> say	4 And he commanded them, saying, <sup>a</sup> 'Thus shall ye <sup>2</sup> speak <sup>1</sup> unto my lord Esau; <sup>3</sup> 'Thy servant Jacob saith thus, <sup>1</sup> I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed <sup>o</sup> there <sup>1</sup> until now:	<sup>a</sup> ch. 33 14, 16. <sup>b</sup> ch. 36 6-8. Deut. 2 5. <sup>c</sup> Josh. 24. 4. <sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>field</i> . <sup>e</sup> Prov. 15. 1.	16 And he delivered <sup>†</sup> them into the hand of his servants, every drove by <sup>2</sup> themselves <sup>1</sup> ; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove.	2 <sup>s</sup> itself
4 <sup>s</sup> asses and	5 And <sup>e</sup> I have oxen, and <sup>4</sup> 'asses, <sup>1</sup> flocks, and menservants <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>5</sup> womenservants <sup>1</sup> : and I have sent to tell my lord, that <sup>†</sup> I may find grace in thy sight.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 30. 43.	17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose <sup>†</sup> art thou? and whither goest thou? and whose <sup>†</sup> are these before thee?	
5 <sup>s</sup> maid-servants	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and <sup>6</sup> also <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 33. 8, 15.	18 Then thou shalt say, <i>They be thy servant Jacob's</i> ; it <sup>†</sup> is a present sent unto my lord Esau: and, behold, <sup>3</sup> also he is <sup>1</sup> behind us.	3 <sup>s</sup> he also is
6 <sup>s</sup> moreover	7 Then Jacob was greatly afraid and <sup>7</sup> distressed: and he divided the people that <sup>†</sup> was with him, and the flocks, and <sup>8</sup> herds, and the camels, into two <sup>9</sup> bands;	<sup>g</sup> ch. 33. 1.	19 And <sup>†</sup> 'so <sup>1</sup> commanded <sup>5</sup> he <sup>1</sup> the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find him <sup>6</sup> .	4 <sup>s</sup> he 5 <sup>s</sup> also
7 <sup>a</sup> was	8 And <sup>1</sup> said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the <sup>o</sup> other <sup>1</sup> company which is left shall escape.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 35. 3.	20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob <sup>†</sup> is behind us. For he said, I will <sup>†</sup> 'appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept <sup>on</sup> of <sup>1</sup> me.	6 <sup>s</sup> ; and ye shall say, More-over, behold,
8 <sup>a</sup> the	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Jacob said, <sup>8</sup> O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, <sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will <sup>2</sup> deal well with thee <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>i</sup> Ps. 50. 15. <sup>k</sup> ch. 28. 13. <sup>l</sup> Prov. 21. 14.	21 So <sup>7</sup> went the present <sup>1</sup> over before him: and <sup>8</sup> himself lodged that night in the company.	7 <sup>s</sup> the present
9 <sup>s</sup> companies; and he	10 <sup>3</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> I am not worthy of the least of all the <sup>9</sup> mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with <sup>7</sup> my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two <sup>4</sup> 'bands. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>m</sup> ch. 31. 3, 13. <sup>n</sup> Heb. <i>my face</i> . Job 42. 8, 9.	22 <sup>9</sup> And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two <sup>1</sup> womenservants, <sup>1</sup> and his eleven <sup>2</sup> 'sons, <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> and passed over the ford <sup>3</sup> Jabbok.	8 <sup>a</sup> he 9 <sup>a</sup> ¶
1 <sup>s</sup> O LORD,	11 <sup>u</sup> Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, lest he <sup>o</sup> 'will <sup>1</sup> come and smite me, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> the mother <sup>4</sup> 'with the children.	<sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>I am less than all, &amp;c.</i> <sup>q</sup> ch. 24. 27.	23 And he took them, and <sup>z</sup> sent them over the <sup>4</sup> 'brook, <sup>1</sup> and sent over that he had.	1 <sup>s</sup> hand-maids, 2 <sup>s</sup> children, 3 <sup>a</sup> of
2 <sup>s</sup> do thee good	12 And <sup>o</sup> thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.	<sup>r</sup> Job 8. 7. <sup>s</sup> Deut. 3. 16.	24 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Jacob was left alone; and there <sup>2</sup> wrestled a man with him until the <sup>6</sup> 'breaking of the day.	4 <sup>s</sup> stream,
3 <sup>a</sup> Heb. I am less than all &c.	13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And he lodged there that <sup>o</sup> 'same <sup>1</sup> night; and took of that which <sup>3</sup> 'came to his hand <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> a present for Esau his brother;	<sup>t</sup> Ps. 50. 1, 2. <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>caused to pass</i> .	25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and <sup>a</sup> the hollow of Jacob's thigh was <sup>6</sup> 'out of joint, <sup>1</sup> as he wrestled with him.	5 <sup>s</sup> strained,
4 <sup>s</sup> companies.	14 Two hundred <sup>6</sup> she goats, <sup>1</sup> and twenty <sup>7</sup> he goats, <sup>1</sup> two hundred ewes <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and twenty rams,	<sup>y</sup> Hos. 10. 14. <sup>z</sup> Hos. 12. 3, 4. Eph. 6. 12. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>upon</i> . <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>avoiding of the morning</i> . <sup>c</sup> ch. 28. 13-15. <sup>d</sup> See Matt. 26. 41. <sup>e</sup> 2 Cor. 12. 7.	26 And <sup>7</sup> he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, <sup>9</sup> I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.	
5 <sup>s</sup> he had with him	15 Thirty milch camels <sup>8</sup> 'with <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> ch. 43. 11. Prov. 18. 16. <sup>g</sup> See Luke 24. 28. <sup>h</sup> Hos. 12. 4.	27 And he said unto him, What <sup>†</sup> is thy name? And he said, Jacob.	
6 <sup>s</sup> she-goats				
7 <sup>s</sup> he-goats,				
8 <sup>s</sup> and				



R.V.	<i>The meeting of</i>	GENESIS 33.	<i>Esau and Jacob.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>m</sup> That is, <i>He who striveth with God, or, God, striveth.</i>	28 And he said, "Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but <sup>1b</sup> Israel: for <sup>2a</sup> as a prince hast thou 'power' with God and <sup>d</sup> with men, and hast prevailed.	B.C. 1739. <sup>a</sup> ch. 35, 10. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 17, 34. <sup>b</sup> That is, <i>A prince of God.</i> <sup>c</sup> Hos. 12, 3, 4. <sup>d</sup> ch. 25, 31. <sup>e</sup> 27, 33. <sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>What is all this hand to thee?</i> <sup>g</sup> ch. 32, 16. <sup>h</sup> ch. 32, 5. <sup>i</sup> Judg. 13, 18.	7 And Leah also <sup>1</sup> with' her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves.	1 <sup>s</sup> and
2 <sup>s</sup> thou hast striven	29 And Jacob asked <sup>1</sup> him, and said, Tell <sup>1</sup> me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said,	<sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>What is all this hand to thee?</i> <sup>i</sup> ch. 32, 16. <sup>j</sup> ch. 32, 5. <sup>k</sup> Judg. 13, 18.	8 And he said, "What <sup>1</sup> meanest thou by 'all this' <sup>2</sup> drove' which I met? And he said,	2 <sup>s</sup> company
<sup>m</sup> Or, had power with the Sept. and Vulgate have, thou hast had power with God, and thou shalt prevail against men.	<sup>h</sup> Wherefore <sup>1</sup> is it <sup>1</sup> that thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there.	<sup>l</sup> Heb. <i>be that to thee that is thine.</i> <sup>m</sup> That is, <i>The face of God.</i> <sup>n</sup> ch. 16, 13. <sup>o</sup> Ex. 24, 21. <sup>p</sup> 33, 20. <sup>q</sup> Deut. 5, 24. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 6, 22. <sup>s</sup> 13, 22. <sup>t</sup> Is. 6, 5. <sup>u</sup> ch. 43, 3. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 3, 13. <sup>w</sup> 14, 24, 25, 32. <sup>x</sup> Mat. 18, 10. <sup>y</sup> Judg. 1, 15. <sup>z</sup> 1 Sam. 25, 27. <sup>aa</sup> 29, 26. <sup>ab</sup> 2 Kin. 5, 15. <sup>ac</sup> Heb. <i>all things.</i> <sup>ad</sup> Phil. 4, 18. <sup>ae</sup> 2 Kin. 5, 23.	<sup>3</sup> These are <sup>2</sup> to' find grace in the sight of my lord.	3 <sup>s</sup> To
3 <sup>m</sup> That is, <i>The face of God.</i>	30 And Jacob called the name of the place <sup>3k</sup> Peniel: for <sup>4i</sup> I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.		9 And Esau said, I have enough <sup>4</sup> , my brother; <sup>1</sup> keep that thou hast unto thyself.	4 <sup>s</sup> ; my brother, let that thou hast be thine.
4 <sup>a</sup> , said he,	31 And <sup>5a</sup> as he passed over Penuel the sun rose upon him, <sup>1</sup> and he halted upon his thigh.		10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: <sup>5</sup> for therefore <sup>1</sup> I <sup>m</sup> have seen thy face, as <sup>6</sup> though I had seen <sup>1</sup> the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.	5 <sup>s</sup> for as much as <sup>m</sup> Or, for therefore have I seen
5 <sup>s</sup> the sun rose upon him as he passed over Penuel,	32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the sinew <sup>6</sup> which shrank, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew <sup>6</sup> that shrank <sup>1</sup> .		11 Take, I pray thee, <sup>n</sup> my 'blessing' that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have <sup>8</sup> enough. <sup>q</sup> And he urged him, and he took <sup>1</sup> it.	6 <sup>s</sup> one seeth 7 <sup>s</sup> gift 8 <sup>m</sup> Heb. blessing. 9 <sup>m</sup> Heb. all.
	<sup>6</sup> s of the hip		12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.	
	CHAPTER 33.		13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children <sup>1</sup> are tender, and <sup>9</sup> the flocks and herds with <sup>1</sup> young are with me: and if men should <sup>1</sup> overdrive them one day, all the <sup>2</sup> flock <sup>1</sup> will die.	7 <sup>a</sup> that 8 <sup>s</sup> megive suck: and if they 9 <sup>s</sup> flocks
	<sup>o</sup> 1 The kindness of Jacob and Esau at their meeting. 17 Jacob cometh to Succoth. 18 He buyeth a field, 20 and buildeth an altar.		14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead on softly, <sup>1</sup> according <sup>3a</sup> as the cattle that goeth before me and the children be able to endure, <sup>1</sup> until I come unto my lord <sup>u</sup> unto Seir.	7 <sup>s</sup> to the pace of the cattle that is before me and according to the pace of the children,
	AND Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, <sup>1</sup> Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 32, 6. <sup>1</sup> Heb. according to the foot of the work, or, and according to the foot of the children. <sup>2</sup> ch. 32, 3. <sup>3</sup> ch. 18, 2. <sup>4</sup> 42, 7. <sup>5</sup> 14, 26. <sup>6</sup> Heb. get, or, place. <sup>7</sup> Heb. Wherefore is this? <sup>8</sup> ch. 32, 28. <sup>9</sup> ch. 24, 11. <sup>10</sup> 47, 25. <sup>11</sup> Ruth 2, 13. <sup>12</sup> ch. 45, 14, 15. <sup>13</sup> Josh. 13, 27. <sup>14</sup> Judg. 8, 5. <sup>15</sup> 18, 90, 96. <sup>16</sup> Heb. to thee? <sup>17</sup> ch. 48, 9. <sup>18</sup> Ps. 127, 3. <sup>19</sup> Is. 8, 18. <sup>20</sup> That is, <i>Booths.</i> <sup>21</sup> John 3, 23. <sup>22</sup> Called, Acts 7, 16, <i>Shechem.</i> <sup>23</sup> Josh. 24, 1. <sup>24</sup> Judg. 9, 1.	15 And Esau said, Let me now <sup>1</sup> leave with thee <sup>1</sup> some of the folk that <sup>1</sup> are with me. And he said, <sup>2</sup> What needeth it? <sup>1</sup> let me find grace in the sight of my lord.	
1 <sup>a</sup> himself	3 And he <sup>1</sup> passed over before them, and <sup>2</sup> bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.		16 ¶ So Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir.	
	4 "And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, <sup>1</sup> and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept.		17 And Jacob journeyed to <sup>1</sup> Succoth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called <sup>2</sup> Succoth.	1 <sup>m</sup> That is, <i>Booths.</i> 2 <sup>s</sup> in peace to the city 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, to <i>Shalem, a city</i>
2 <sup>s</sup> these	5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who <sup>1</sup> are <sup>2</sup> those <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> with thee? And he said, The children <sup>1</sup> which God hath graciously given thy servant.		18 ¶ And Jacob came <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Shalem, a city <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Shechem, which <sup>1</sup> is in the land of Canaan, when he came from	
3 <sup>s</sup> hand-maids	6 Then the <sup>2</sup> handmaidens <sup>1</sup> came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.			



1<sup>s</sup> Paddan-  
aram  
2<sup>s</sup> encamped  
3<sup>s</sup> the  
parcel of  
ground,  
4<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
*kesitah.*  
5<sup>m</sup> That is,  
God, the  
God of  
Israel.

1<sup>s</sup> Padan-aram'; and <sup>2</sup>pitched his tent <sup>1</sup>before the city.  
19 And <sup>a</sup>he bought <sup>2</sup>a parcel of a field, <sup>1</sup>where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of <sup>b</sup>Hamor, Shechem's father, for an hundred <sup>4</sup>pieces of money.  
20 And he erected there an altar, and <sup>c</sup>called it <sup>b</sup>El-elohe-Israel.

### CHAPTER 34.

<sup>o</sup>1 *Dinah is defiled.* 24 *The Shechemites, being circumcised, are slain by the sons of Jacob.* 30 *Jacob reproveth Simeon and Levi.*

AND <sup>h</sup>Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob, <sup>1</sup>went out to see the daughters of the land.

2 And <sup>o</sup>when<sup>1</sup> Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivite, <sup>6</sup>prince of the country, <sup>1</sup>saw her, <sup>1</sup>he <sup>m</sup>took her, and lay with her, and <sup>7</sup><sup>n</sup>defiled<sup>1</sup> her.

3 And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spake <sup>8</sup><sup>p</sup>kindly unto the damsel.

4 And Shechem <sup>9</sup>spake unto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife.

5 <sup>9</sup>And<sup>1</sup> Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter<sup>1</sup>: now<sup>1</sup> his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jacob <sup>7</sup>held his peace until they <sup>2</sup>were come.<sup>1</sup>

6 <sup>o</sup>¶ And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune with him.

7 And the sons of Jacob came <sup>3</sup>out of<sup>1</sup> the field when they heard <sup>1</sup>it: and the men were grieved, and they <sup>u</sup>were very wroth, because he <sup>x</sup>had wrought folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; <sup>7</sup>which thing ought not to be done.

8 And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her <sup>1</sup>him to wife.

9 And make ye marriages with us<sup>5</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us: and <sup>2</sup>the land shall be before you; dwell and <sup>a</sup>trade ye therein, and <sup>b</sup>get you possessions therein.

B.C. 1739.

<sup>a</sup> Josh. 24. 32.  
John 4. 5.

<sup>b</sup> Called, Acts 7. 16.  
*Enamor.*

<sup>c</sup> Or, lambs.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 22. 16, 17.

<sup>e</sup> Deut. 22. 29.  
1 Sam. 18. 25.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 35. 7.

<sup>g</sup> That is, God the God of Israel.

<sup>h</sup> See 2 Sam. 13. 24, &c.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 30. 21.

<sup>j</sup> Tit. 2. 5.

<sup>k</sup> Josh. 5. 9.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 2.  
Judg. 14. 1.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 20. 2.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. humbled her, Deut. 22. 29.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. to the heart of the damsel: See Is. 40. 2.

<sup>p</sup> Hos. 2. 14.

<sup>q</sup> Judg. 14. 2.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Sam. 10. 27.  
2 Sam. 13. 22.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Chr. 4. 9.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 49. 7.  
2 Sam. 13. 21.

<sup>u</sup> Josh. 7. 15.  
Judg. 20. 6.

<sup>v</sup> Deut. 23. 17.  
2 Sam. 13. 12.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 13. 9.  
& 20. 15.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 42. 34.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 47. 27.

11 And Shechem said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give.

12 Ask me never so much <sup>d</sup>dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father <sup>1</sup><sup>g</sup>deceitfully, and said, <sup>1</sup>because he had defiled Dinah their sister<sup>2</sup>:

14 And they<sup>1</sup> said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for <sup>k</sup>that <sup>1</sup>were a reproach unto us:

15 <sup>3</sup>But in this<sup>1</sup> will we consent unto you: <sup>1</sup>If ye will be as we <sup>1</sup>be, that every male of you be circumcised;

16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor's son.

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and he <sup>2</sup>was <sup>1</sup>more honourable than<sup>1</sup> all the house of his father.

20 <sup>o</sup>¶ And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,

21 These men <sup>1</sup>are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; <sup>6</sup>for the land, behold, <sup>1</sup>it is<sup>1</sup> large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

22 Only <sup>7</sup>herein<sup>1</sup> will the men consent unto us <sup>9</sup>for<sup>1</sup> to dwell with us, to <sup>8</sup>be<sup>1</sup> one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they <sup>1</sup>are circumcised.

23 <sup>1</sup>Shall not their cattle and their substance and <sup>9</sup>every beast of their's be our's? <sup>1</sup>only let us

1<sup>s</sup> with  
guile, and  
spake,  
2<sup>s</sup>, and

3<sup>s</sup> only  
on this  
condition  
4<sup>s</sup> if

5<sup>s</sup> was  
honoured  
above

6<sup>s</sup> for, be-  
hold, the  
land is

7<sup>s</sup> on  
this con-  
dition  
8<sup>s</sup> become

9<sup>s</sup> all their  
beasts be  
ours

consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

24 And unto Hamor and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that <sup>6</sup>went out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

25 <sup>6</sup>¶ And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, <sup>7</sup>Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city <sup>1</sup>boldly, and slew all the males.

26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the <sup>2</sup>edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went <sup>2</sup>out.

27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.

28 They took their <sup>3</sup>sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which <sup>1</sup>was in the city, and that which <sup>1</sup>was in the field.

29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives <sup>5</sup>took they captive, and spoiled <sup>5</sup>even all that <sup>1</sup>was in the house.

30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, <sup>7</sup>Ye have <sup>6</sup>troubled me <sup>5</sup>to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the Canaanites and the Perizzites: <sup>5</sup>and <sup>1</sup>I <sup>1</sup>being few in number, they <sup>6</sup>shall gather themselves together against me, and <sup>7</sup>slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

### CHAPTER 35.

<sup>1</sup> ¶ God sendeth Jacob to Beth-el. <sup>2</sup> He purgeth his house of idols. <sup>3</sup> And buildeth an altar. <sup>4</sup> God blesseth him. <sup>5</sup> Rachel beareth Benjamin, and dieth. <sup>6</sup> Jacob's sons. <sup>7</sup> Isaac's death.

AND God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to <sup>7</sup>Beth-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, <sup>8</sup>that appeared unto thee <sup>2</sup>when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother.

2 Then Jacob said unto his household, and to all that

B.C.C.1732.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 31. 19.

<sup>2</sup> Josh. 24. 2.

<sup>3</sup> 1 Sam. 7. 3.

<sup>4</sup> Ex. 19. 10.

<sup>5</sup> ch. 23. 10.

<sup>6</sup> ch. 32. 7. 24.

<sup>7</sup> Ps. 107. 6.

<sup>8</sup> ch. 28. 20.

<sup>9</sup> & 31. 3. 42.

<sup>10</sup> ch. 49. 5. 7.

<sup>11</sup> Hos. 2. 13.

<sup>12</sup> Josh. 24. 23.

<sup>13</sup> Judg. 9. 6.

<sup>14</sup> Heb. mouth.

<sup>15</sup> Ex. 15. 16.

<sup>16</sup> & 23. 27.

<sup>17</sup> & 34. 24.

<sup>18</sup> Deut. 11. 25.

<sup>19</sup> Josh. 2. 9.

<sup>20</sup> & 5. 1.

<sup>21</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 15.

<sup>22</sup> 2 Chr. 14. 14.

<sup>23</sup> ch. 28. 19. 22.

<sup>24</sup> Eccles. 5. 4.

<sup>25</sup> That is,

<sup>26</sup> The God of Beth-el.

<sup>27</sup> ch. 28. 13.

<sup>28</sup> ch. 24. 50.

<sup>29</sup> ch. 49. 6.

<sup>30</sup> Josh. 7. 25.

<sup>31</sup> That is,

<sup>32</sup> The oak of Terebinth.

<sup>33</sup> Ex. 5. 21.

<sup>34</sup> 1 Sam. 13. 4.

<sup>35</sup> Hos. 12. 4.

<sup>36</sup> Deut. 4. 27.

<sup>37</sup> Ps. 105. 12.

<sup>38</sup> ch. 17. 5.

<sup>39</sup> ch. 32. 24.

<sup>40</sup> ch. 17. 1.

<sup>41</sup> & 48. 3. 4.

<sup>42</sup> Ex. 6. 3.

<sup>43</sup> ch. 17. 5. 6.

<sup>44</sup> 16.

<sup>45</sup> & 28. 3.

<sup>46</sup> & 48. 4.

<sup>47</sup> ch. 12. 7.

<sup>48</sup> & 13. 15.

<sup>49</sup> & 24. 3. 4.

<sup>50</sup> & 28. 13.

<sup>51</sup> ch. 28. 19.

<sup>52</sup> ch. 28. 13.

<sup>53</sup> Josh. 17. 22.

<sup>54</sup> ch. 27. 43.

<sup>55</sup> ch. 28. 18.

<sup>56</sup> ch. 18. 19.

<sup>57</sup> Josh. 24. 15.

<sup>1</sup> were with him, Put away <sup>a</sup>the strange gods that <sup>1</sup>are among you, and <sup>1b</sup>be clean, and change your garments:

3 And let us arise, and go up to Beth-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, <sup>a</sup>who answered me in the day of my distress, <sup>e</sup>and was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which <sup>1</sup>were in their hand, and <sup>2</sup>all their <sup>1</sup>earrings, which <sup>1</sup>were in their ears; and Jacob hid them under <sup>h</sup>the <sup>2</sup>oak which <sup>1</sup>was by Shechem.

5 And they journeyed: and <sup>1k</sup>the terror of God <sup>1</sup>was upon the cities that <sup>1</sup>were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob.

6 <sup>6</sup>¶ So Jacob came to <sup>1</sup>Luz, which <sup>1s</sup>is in the land of <sup>2</sup>Canaan, that <sup>1s</sup>is, Beth-el, <sup>1</sup>he and all the people that <sup>1</sup>were with him.

7 And he <sup>m</sup>built there an altar, and called the place <sup>6n</sup>El-beth-el: because <sup>p</sup>there God <sup>1</sup>appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

8 <sup>2</sup>But <sup>9</sup>Deborah Rebekah's nurse died, and she was buried <sup>1</sup>beneath <sup>1</sup>Beth-el under <sup>an</sup>oak: and the name of it was called <sup>2u</sup>Allon-bachuth.

9 <sup>¶</sup> And <sup>9</sup>God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came <sup>3</sup>out of Padan-aram, and blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name <sup>1s</sup>is Jacob: <sup>a</sup>thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, <sup>b</sup>but Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name Israel.

11 And God said unto him, <sup>c</sup>I <sup>1</sup>am <sup>4</sup>God Almighty: <sup>a</sup>be fruitful and multiply; <sup>a</sup>a nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins;

12 And the land <sup>e</sup>which I gave <sup>5</sup>Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

13 And God <sup>h</sup>went up from him in the place where he <sup>6</sup>talked with him.

14 And Jacob <sup>k</sup>set up a pillar in the place where he <sup>6</sup>talked with him, <sup>even</sup>a pillar of

<sup>1s</sup> purify yourselves,

<sup>2s</sup> the rings

<sup>3m</sup> Or, terebinth

<sup>4s</sup> a great terror <sup>m</sup> Heb. a terror of God.

<sup>5s</sup> Canaan (thesame is Beth-el),

<sup>6m</sup> That is, The God of Beth-el.

<sup>7s</sup> was revealed

<sup>8s</sup> And

<sup>9s</sup> below

<sup>1s</sup> the

<sup>2s</sup> Allon-bachuth.

<sup>3m</sup> That is,

<sup>4</sup> The oak of weeping.

<sup>5s</sup> from Padan-aram,

<sup>1m</sup> Heb. El Shui-dai.

<sup>2s</sup> unto

<sup>3s</sup> spake

<sup>1s</sup> un-awares, <sup>m</sup> Or, boldly

<sup>2s</sup> forth.

<sup>3s</sup> flocks and their herds

<sup>4s</sup>;

<sup>5s</sup> A,

<sup>6s</sup> will

<sup>7s</sup> smite

<sup>8s</sup> who

1 A out	stone : and he poured <sup>1</sup> a drink offering thereon, and <sup>o</sup> he <sup>1</sup> poured oil thereon.	B.C.c.1732.	CHAPTER 36.		
	15 And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him, <sup>a</sup> Beth-el.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 28, 19. <sup>b</sup> ch. 25, 30.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Esau's three wives. <sup>6</sup> His removal to mount Seir. <sup>9</sup> His sons, 15 and their descendants. <sup>20</sup> The sons of Seir. <sup>31</sup> The kings of Edom. <sup>1</sup>		
2 S still some	16 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And they journeyed from Beth-el ; and there was <sup>2</sup> but <sup>a</sup> 'a little' way to come to Ephrath : and Rachel travailed, and she had hard labour.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. <sup>a</sup> little piece of ground, <sup>2</sup> Kin. 5, 19, d ch. 26, 34. <sup>3</sup> ver. 25.	NOW these <sup>1</sup> are the generations of <sup>1</sup> Esau, <sup>2</sup> who is Edom. <sup>1</sup>	1 S Esau (the same is Edom).	
3 S for now thou shalt have another son.	17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not ; <sup>3</sup> /thou shalt have this son also. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> ch. 30, 24. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 4, 20. <sup>2</sup> ch. 28, 9. <sup>3</sup> 1 Chr. 1, 35. <sup>4</sup> That is, The son of my sorrow.	2 <sup>4</sup> Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan ; Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and <sup>2e</sup> Aholibamah <sup>1</sup> the daughter of Anah <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> daughter of Zibeon the Hivite ;	2 S Aholibamah 3 A	
4 A	18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> (for she died) <sup>4</sup> that she called his name <sup>5</sup> Ben-oni : but his father called him <sup>6k</sup> Benjamin.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 30, 24. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 4, 20. <sup>2</sup> ch. 28, 9. <sup>3</sup> 1 Chr. 1, 35. <sup>4</sup> That is, The son of my sorrow.	3 And <sup>5g</sup> Bashemath <sup>1</sup> Ishmael's daughter, sister of <sup>6</sup> Nebajoth. <sup>1</sup>	4 M Some ancient authorities have, son. See ver. 24.	
5 M That is, The son of my sorrow.	19 And <sup>1</sup> Rachel died, and was buried in the way to <sup>m</sup> Ephrath <sup>7</sup> , which is Beth-lehem. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> That is, The son of the right hand. <sup>1</sup> ch. 48, 7. <sup>2</sup> Ruth 1, 2. & 4, 11. <sup>3</sup> Mic. 5, 2. <sup>4</sup> Mat. 2, 6.	4 And <sup>h</sup> Adah bare to Esau Eliphaz ; and <sup>h</sup> Bashemath <sup>1</sup> bare Reuel ;	5 S Basemath	
6 M That is, The son of the right hand.	20 And Jacob set <sup>s</sup> a pillar upon her grave : <sup>2</sup> that is the pillar <sup>1</sup> of Rachel's grave <sup>n</sup> unto this day.	<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 10, 2. <sup>2</sup> Sam. 18, 15. <sup>3</sup> Heb. souls.	5 And <sup>2</sup> Aholibamah <sup>1</sup> bare Jeshu, and <sup>7</sup> Jaalam, <sup>1</sup> and Korah : these <sup>1</sup> are the sons of Esau, which were born unto him in the land of Canaan.	6 S Nebajoth.	
7 S (the same is Beth-lehem).	21 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond <sup>9</sup> the tower of <sup>1</sup> Edar. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> Mic. 4, 8.	6 And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the <sup>8p</sup> persons <sup>1</sup> of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his <sup>9</sup> substance, <sup>1</sup> which he had <sup>1</sup> got <sup>1</sup> in the land of Canaan ; and went into <sup>2</sup> the country from the face of <sup>1</sup> his brother Jacob.	7 S Jalam,	
8 A up	22 And it came to pass, <sup>2</sup> when <sup>1</sup> Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and <sup>7</sup> lay with Bilhah his father's concubine : and Israel heard <sup>3</sup> it. <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> Now the sons of Jacob were twelve :	<sup>1</sup> ch. 49, 4. <sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 5, 1. See <sup>2</sup> Sam. 16, 22. & 29, 3. <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 5, 1. <sup>4</sup> ch. 13, 6, 11. <sup>5</sup> ch. 17, 8. & 28, 4. <sup>6</sup> ch. 46, 8. Ex. 1, 2. <sup>7</sup> ch. 32, 3. Dent. 2, 5. Josh. 24, 4. <sup>8</sup> ver. 1.	7 <sup>1</sup> For their <sup>1</sup> riches were more than that they might <sup>1</sup> dwell together ; and <sup>2</sup> the land <sup>1</sup> where in they were strangers <sup>1</sup> could not bear them because of their cattle.	8 S souls	
9 S the same is the Pillar	23 The sons of Leah ; <sup>x</sup> Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun :	<sup>1</sup> ch. 49, 4. <sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 5, 1. See <sup>2</sup> Sam. 16, 22. & 29, 3. <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 5, 1. <sup>4</sup> ch. 13, 6, 11. <sup>5</sup> ch. 17, 8. & 28, 4. <sup>6</sup> ch. 46, 8. Ex. 1, 2. <sup>7</sup> ch. 32, 3. Dent. 2, 5. Josh. 24, 4. <sup>8</sup> ver. 1.	8 <sup>1</sup> Thus dwelt Esau <sup>1</sup> in <sup>9</sup> mount Seir : <sup>2</sup> Esau <sup>1</sup> is Edom.	9 S possessions,	
1 S Eder.	24 The sons of Rachel ; Joseph <sup>o</sup> , and Benjamin :	<sup>1</sup> ch. 49, 4. <sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 5, 1. See <sup>2</sup> Sam. 16, 22. & 29, 3. <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 5, 1. <sup>4</sup> ch. 13, 6, 11. <sup>5</sup> ch. 17, 8. & 28, 4. <sup>6</sup> ch. 46, 8. Ex. 1, 2. <sup>7</sup> ch. 32, 3. Dent. 2, 5. Josh. 24, 4. <sup>8</sup> ver. 1.	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And these <sup>1</sup> are the generations of Esau the father of <sup>6a</sup> the Edomites in mount Seir :	1 S gathered	
2 S while	25 And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid ; Dan <sup>o</sup> , and Naphtali :	<sup>1</sup> ch. 49, 4. <sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 5, 1. See <sup>2</sup> Sam. 16, 22. & 29, 3. <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 5, 1. <sup>4</sup> ch. 13, 6, 11. <sup>5</sup> ch. 17, 8. & 28, 4. <sup>6</sup> ch. 46, 8. Ex. 1, 2. <sup>7</sup> ch. 32, 3. Dent. 2, 5. Josh. 24, 4. <sup>8</sup> ver. 1.	10 These <sup>1</sup> are the names of Esau's sons ; <sup>b</sup> Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Reuel the son of <sup>7</sup> Bashemath <sup>1</sup> the wife of Esau.	2 S a land away from	
3 S of it.	26 And the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid ; Gad <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Asher : these <sup>1</sup> are the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in <sup>5</sup> Padan-aram. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> ch. 49, 4. <sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 5, 1. See <sup>2</sup> Sam. 16, 22. & 29, 3. <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 5, 1. <sup>4</sup> ch. 13, 6, 11. <sup>5</sup> ch. 17, 8. & 28, 4. <sup>6</sup> ch. 46, 8. Ex. 1, 2. <sup>7</sup> ch. 32, 3. Dent. 2, 5. Josh. 24, 4. <sup>8</sup> ver. 1.	11 And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, <sup>8c</sup> Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz.	3 S substance was too great for them to	
4 A ¶	27 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Jacob came unto Isaac his father <sup>6</sup> unto <sup>a</sup> Mamre, unto the <sup>a</sup> city of Arbah, which is Hebron, <sup>1</sup> where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 49, 4. <sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 5, 1. See <sup>2</sup> Sam. 16, 22. & 29, 3. <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 5, 1. <sup>4</sup> ch. 13, 6, 11. <sup>5</sup> ch. 17, 8. & 28, 4. <sup>6</sup> ch. 46, 8. Ex. 1, 2. <sup>7</sup> ch. 32, 3. Dent. 2, 5. Josh. 24, 4. <sup>8</sup> ver. 1.	12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esau's son ; and she bare to Eliphaz <sup>7</sup> Amalek : these <sup>9</sup> were <sup>1</sup> the sons of Adah Esau's wife.	4 S of their sojournings	
5 S	28 And the days of Isaac were an hundred and fourscore years.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 49, 4. <sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 5, 1. See <sup>2</sup> Sam. 16, 22. & 29, 3. <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 5, 1. <sup>4</sup> ch. 13, 6, 11. <sup>5</sup> ch. 17, 8. & 28, 4. <sup>6</sup> ch. 46, 8. Ex. 1, 2. <sup>7</sup> ch. 32, 3. Dent. 2, 5. Josh. 24, 4. <sup>8</sup> ver. 1.	13 And these <sup>1</sup> are the sons of Reuel ; Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah : these were the sons of <sup>7</sup> Bashemath <sup>1</sup> Esau's wife.	5 S And Esau dwelt	
6 S to	29 And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, and <sup>9</sup> was gathered unto his people, <sup>o</sup> being <sup>1</sup> old and full of days : and <sup>7h</sup> his sons Esau and Jacob <sup>1</sup> buried him.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 49, 4. <sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 5, 1. See <sup>2</sup> Sam. 16, 22. & 29, 3. <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 5, 1. <sup>4</sup> ch. 13, 6, 11. <sup>5</sup> ch. 17, 8. & 28, 4. <sup>6</sup> ch. 46, 8. Ex. 1, 2. <sup>7</sup> ch. 32, 3. Dent. 2, 5. Josh. 24, 4. <sup>8</sup> ver. 1.	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And these were the	6 M Heb. Edom.	
7 S Esau and Jacob his sons		<sup>1</sup> ch. 15, 15. & 25, 8. <sup>2</sup> So ch. 25, 9. & 49, 31.		7 S Basemath	

R.V.	<i>The sons of Seir.</i>	GENESIS 36.	<i>The kings of Edom.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S Oholibamah	sons of <sup>1</sup> Aholibamah, <sup>1</sup> the daughter of Anah <sup>2</sup> the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife: and she bare to Esau Jeush, and <sup>3</sup> Jaalam, <sup>1</sup> and Korah.	B.C.e.1740. — <sup>a</sup> Or, <i>Jaalam</i> . 1 Chr. 1:42.	27 <sup>1</sup> The children of Ezer are these <sup>1</sup> ; Bilhan <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Zaavan <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2a</sup> Akan.	<sup>1</sup> S These are the children of Ezer
<sup>2</sup> A,			28 <sup>3</sup> The children of Dishan are these <sup>1</sup> ; Uz <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Aran.	<sup>2</sup> M In 1 Chr. 1:42.
<sup>3</sup> S Jalam,			29 These <sup>1</sup> are the dukes <sup>1</sup> that came of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah,	<sup>3</sup> S These are the children of Dishan
<sup>4</sup> S are the	15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> These <sup>4</sup> were <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> dukes of the sons of Esau: the sons of Eliphaz the firstborn <sup>o</sup> son <sup>1</sup> of Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz,		30 Duke Dishan: these <sup>1</sup> are the dukes <sup>1</sup> that came of <sup>4</sup> Hori, among <sup>1</sup> their dukes in the land of Seir.	<sup>4</sup> S the Horites, according to
<sup>5</sup> M Or, chiefs	16 Duke Korah, duke Gatam, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> duke Amalek: these <sup>1</sup> are the dukes <sup>1</sup> that came of Eliphaz in the land of Edom; these <sup>6</sup> were <sup>1</sup> the sons of Adah.	<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 1:43.	31 <sup>1</sup> ¶ And <sup>1</sup> these <sup>1</sup> are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel.	
<sup>6</sup> S are	17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And these <sup>1</sup> are the sons of Reuel Esau's son; duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke Mizzah: these <sup>1</sup> are the dukes <sup>1</sup> that came of Reuel in the land of Edom; these <sup>1</sup> are the sons of <sup>7</sup> Basemath <sup>1</sup> Esau's wife.		32 And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the name of his city <sup>1</sup> was Dinhabah.	<sup>5</sup> S ;
<sup>7</sup> S Basemath	18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And these <sup>1</sup> are the sons of <sup>8</sup> Aholibamah <sup>1</sup> Esau's wife; duke Jeush, duke <sup>9</sup> Jaalam, <sup>1</sup> duke Korah: these <sup>1</sup> were <sup>1</sup> the dukes <sup>1</sup> that came of <sup>8</sup> Aholibamah <sup>1</sup> the daughter of Anah, Esau's wife.		33 And Bela died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.	
<sup>8</sup> S Oholibamah			34 And Jobab died, and Husham of the land of <sup>6</sup> Temani <sup>1</sup> reigned in his stead.	<sup>6</sup> S the Temanites
<sup>9</sup> S Jalam,			35 And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city <sup>1</sup> was Avith.	
<sup>1</sup> S are	19 These <sup>1</sup> are the sons of Esau, <sup>o</sup> who is Edom, <sup>1</sup> and these <sup>1</sup> are their dukes <sup>2</sup> .	<sup>c</sup> 1 Chr. 1:38.	36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.	
<sup>2</sup> A : the same is Edom	20 ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup> These <sup>1</sup> are the sons of Seir <sup>4</sup> the Horite, <sup>5</sup> who inhabited <sup>1</sup> the land; Lotan <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Shobal <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Zibeon <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Anah,	<sup>d</sup> ch. 14:6. Deut. 2:12, 22.	37 And Samlah died, and <sup>7</sup> Saul <sup>1</sup> of Rehoboth <sup>1</sup> thy <sup>3</sup> river <sup>1</sup> reigned in his stead.	<sup>7</sup> S Shaul
<sup>3</sup> S the inhabitants of	21 And Dishon <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Ezer <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Dishan: these <sup>1</sup> are the dukes <sup>4</sup> of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.		38 And <sup>7</sup> Saul <sup>1</sup> died, and Baalhanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.	<sup>8</sup> S River
<sup>4</sup> A that came	22 And the children of Lotan were Hori and <sup>5e</sup> Hemam; and Lotan's sister <sup>1</sup> was Timna.	<sup>e</sup> Or, <i>Hemam</i> . 1 Chr. 1:39.	39 And Baalhanan the son of Achbor died, and <sup>9</sup> Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> Pau; and his wife's name <sup>1</sup> was Metabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of <sup>2</sup> Mezahab. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>9</sup> M In 1 Chr. 1:50, and some ancient authorities, <i>Hadad</i> .
<sup>5</sup> M In 1 Chr. 1:39.	23 And <sup>6</sup> the children of Shobal <sup>o</sup> were these <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>7g</sup> Alvan <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Manahath <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Ebal, <sup>8h</sup> Shepho <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Onam.	<sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 1:50. <i>Hadad</i> <i>Pai</i> . After his death was an Aristocracy. Ex. 15:15.	40 And these <sup>1</sup> are the names of <sup>2</sup> the dukes <sup>1</sup> that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke <sup>3</sup> Timnah, <sup>1</sup> duke <sup>4i</sup> Alvah, duke Jetheth <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>10</sup> M In 1 Chr. 1:51, <i>Aliah</i> .
<sup>6</sup> A these are	24 And these <sup>1</sup> are the children of Zibeon; <sup>9</sup> both Ajah, <sup>1</sup> and Anah; this <sup>1</sup> was that Anah that found <sup>1</sup> the mules <sup>1</sup> in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father.	<sup>g</sup> Or, <i>Shephi</i> . 1 Chr. 1:40. <sup>h</sup> Or, <i>Shephi</i> . 1 Chr. 1:40. <sup>i</sup> See Lev. 19:10. <sup>j</sup> 1 Chr. 1:51.	41 Duke <sup>8</sup> Aholibamah, <sup>1</sup> duke Elah, duke Pinon <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>11</sup> M In 1 Chr. 1:51, <i>Aliah</i> .
<sup>7</sup> M In 1 Chr. 1:40.	25 And <sup>2</sup> the children of Anah <sup>o</sup> were these <sup>1</sup> ; Dishon <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>3</sup> Aholibamah <sup>1</sup> the daughter of Anah.	<sup>k</sup> Or, <i>Aliah</i> .	42 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>12</sup> S
<sup>8</sup> S Aiah	26 And these <sup>1</sup> are the children of <sup>4</sup> Dishon; <sup>5m</sup> Hemdan <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Eshban <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Ithran <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Cheran.	<sup>l</sup> Or, <i>Aiamam</i> . 1 Chr. 1:41.	43 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram: these <sup>1</sup> be the dukes of Edom,	<sup>13</sup> S Timna, <sup>14</sup> M In 1 Chr. 1:51, <i>Aliah</i> .
<sup>9</sup> M Heb. Dishan.				<sup>15</sup> S ;
<sup>10</sup> M In 1 Chr. 1:41, <i>Haman</i> .				<sup>16</sup> S Oholibamah,



1 <sup>s</sup> . This is	according to their habitations in the land of their possession <sup>1</sup> : he is <sup>1</sup> Esau the father of <sup>2a</sup> the Edomites.	B.C.c.1840.	and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What <sup>†</sup> is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and <sup>†</sup> thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth?	
2 <sup>m</sup> Heb. Edom.		<sup>u</sup> Heb. Edom.	11 And <sup>o</sup> his brethren envied him; but his father <sup>1d</sup> observed the saying. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> kept the saying in mind.
	CHAPTER 37.	b ch. 27. 29.	12 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in Shechem.	
	<sup>o</sup> 2 Joseph is hated of his brethren. 5 His two dreams. 13 He is sent to his brethren. 24 They cast him into a pit. 28 He is sold to the Ishmeelites. 36 who sell him to Potiphar in Egypt.	<sup>c</sup> Acts 7. 9. <sup>d</sup> Dan. 7. 28. Luke 2. 19, 51.	13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed <sup>†</sup> the flock in Shechem? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here <sup>†</sup> am I.	
3 <sup>s</sup> of his father's sojournings,	AND Jacob dwelt in the land <sup>3</sup> wherein his father was a stranger, <sup>1</sup> in the land of Canaan.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. of his father's sojournings. ch. 17. 8. & 23. 4. & 28. 4. & 36. 7. Heb. 11. 9.	14 And he said to him, Go <sup>2</sup> , I pray thee, <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the <sup>3</sup> flocks <sup>1</sup> ; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of <sup>h</sup> Hebron, and he came to Shechem.	2 <sup>s</sup> now, 3 <sup>s</sup> flock
4 <sup>s</sup> he was a lad	2 These <sup>†</sup> are the generations of Jacob. Joseph, <sup>†</sup> being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and <sup>†</sup> the lad <sup>was</sup> with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives: and Joseph brought <sup>5</sup> unto his father <sup>9</sup> their evil report. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> Heb. see the peace of thy brethren, &c. ch. 29. 6. <sup>g</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 22-24. <sup>h</sup> ch. 35. 27. <sup>i</sup> ch. 44. 20.	15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And a certain man found him, and, behold, <sup>†</sup> he was wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?	
5 <sup>s</sup> the evil report of them unto their father.	3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he <sup>†</sup> was <sup>†</sup> the son of his old age: and he made him <sup>6</sup> a coat of <sup>†</sup> many <sup>k</sup> colours.	<sup>j</sup> Heb. see the peace of thy brethren, &c. ch. 29. 6. <sup>k</sup> Or, pieces, Judg. 5. 30. 2 Sam. 13. 18. <sup>l</sup> ch. 27. 41. & 49. 23. <sup>m</sup> Cant. 1. 7.	16 And he said, I seek my brethren: <sup>m</sup> tell me, I pray thee, where they <sup>†</sup> feed <sup>†</sup> their flocks. <sup>1</sup>	4 <sup>s</sup> are feeding the flock. 5 <sup>s</sup> :
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, a long garment with sleeves	4 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren <sup>7</sup> , they <sup>†</sup> hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.	<sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 6. 13 <sup>o</sup> ch. 42. 6, 9. & 43. 23. & 44. 14. <sup>p</sup> 1 Sam. 19. 1. Ps. 31. 13. & 37. 12, 32. & 94. 21. <sup>q</sup> Mat. 27. 1. Mark 14. 1. John 11. 53. Acts 23. 12. <sup>r</sup> Heb. master of dreams. <sup>s</sup> Prov. 1. 11. 16. & 6. 17. & 27. 4.	17 And the man said, They are departed hence <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in <sup>†</sup> Dothan.	
7 <sup>s</sup> ; and	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told <sup>8</sup> it <sup>1</sup> his brethren: and they hated him yet the more.	<sup>t</sup> 2 Kin. 6. 13 <sup>u</sup> ch. 42. 6, 9. & 43. 23. & 44. 14. <sup>v</sup> 1 Sam. 19. 1. Ps. 31. 13. & 37. 12, 32. & 94. 21. <sup>w</sup> Mat. 27. 1. Mark 14. 1. John 11. 53. Acts 23. 12. <sup>x</sup> Heb. master of dreams. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 1. 11. 16. & 6. 17. & 27. 4.	18 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> they saw him afar off, <sup>6</sup> even <sup>1</sup> before he came near unto them, <sup>9</sup> they conspired against him to slay him.	6 <sup>s</sup> and
8 <sup>s</sup> it to	6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed:	<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 6. 13 <sup>aa</sup> ch. 42. 6, 9. & 43. 23. & 44. 14. <sup>ab</sup> 1 Sam. 19. 1. Ps. 31. 13. & 37. 12, 32. & 94. 21. <sup>ac</sup> Mat. 27. 1. Mark 14. 1. John 11. 53. Acts 23. 12. <sup>ad</sup> Heb. master of dreams. <sup>ae</sup> Prov. 1. 11. 16. & 6. 17. & 27. 4.	19 And they said one to another, Behold, this <sup>77</sup> dreamer cometh.	
	7 For, <sup>†</sup> behold, we <sup>†</sup> were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves <sup>9</sup> stood <sup>1</sup> round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf.	<sup>af</sup> 2 Kin. 6. 13 <sup>ag</sup> ch. 42. 6, 9. & 43. 23. & 44. 14. <sup>ah</sup> 1 Sam. 19. 1. Ps. 31. 13. & 37. 12, 32. & 94. 21. <sup>ai</sup> Mat. 27. 1. Mark 14. 1. John 11. 53. Acts 23. 12. <sup>aj</sup> Heb. master of dreams. <sup>ak</sup> Prov. 1. 11. 16. & 6. 17. & 27. 4.	20 <sup>†</sup> Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into <sup>8</sup> some pit, <sup>1</sup> and we will say, <sup>9</sup> Some <sup>1</sup> evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams.	7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. master of dreams. 8 <sup>s</sup> one of the pits. 9 <sup>s</sup> An
9 <sup>s</sup> came	8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and to his words.	<sup>al</sup> 2 Kin. 6. 13 <sup>am</sup> ch. 42. 6, 9. & 43. 23. & 44. 14. <sup>an</sup> 1 Sam. 19. 1. Ps. 31. 13. & 37. 12, 32. & 94. 21. <sup>ao</sup> Mat. 27. 1. Mark 14. 1. John 11. 53. Acts 23. 12. <sup>ap</sup> Heb. master of dreams. <sup>aq</sup> Prov. 1. 11. 16. & 6. 17. & 27. 4.	21 And <sup>u</sup> Reuben heard <sup>†</sup> it, and <sup>o</sup> he <sup>1</sup> delivered him out of their <sup>†</sup> hands <sup>1</sup> ; and said, Let us not <sup>2</sup> kill him. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> hand 2 <sup>s</sup> take his life. 3 <sup>s</sup> ;
1 <sup>a</sup> to	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it <sup>1</sup> his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed <sup>2a</sup> a dream more <sup>1</sup> ; and, behold, <sup>2</sup> the sun and the moon and <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> eleven stars made obeisance to me.	<sup>ar</sup> 2 Kin. 6. 13 <sup>as</sup> ch. 42. 6, 9. & 43. 23. & 44. 14. <sup>at</sup> 1 Sam. 19. 1. Ps. 31. 13. & 37. 12, 32. & 94. 21. <sup>au</sup> Mat. 27. 1. Mark 14. 1. John 11. 53. Acts 23. 12. <sup>av</sup> Heb. master of dreams. <sup>aw</sup> Prov. 1. 11. 16. & 6. 17. & 27. 4.	22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood <sup>3</sup> , <sup>†</sup> but <sup>1</sup> cast him into this pit that <sup>†</sup> is in the wilderness, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>1</sup> lay no hand upon him <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> that he might	4 <sup>s</sup> but 5 <sup>s</sup> :
2 <sup>s</sup> yet a dream	10 And he told <sup>†</sup> it to his father, and to his brethren <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	<sup>ax</sup> 2 Kin. 6. 13 <sup>ay</sup> ch. 42. 6, 9. & 43. 23. & 44. 14. <sup>az</sup> 1 Sam. 19. 1. Ps. 31. 13. & 37. 12, 32. & 94. 21. <sup>ba</sup> Mat. 27. 1. Mark 14. 1. John 11. 53. Acts 23. 12. <sup>bb</sup> Heb. master of dreams. <sup>bc</sup> Prov. 1. 11. 16. & 6. 17. & 27. 4.		
3 <sup>s</sup> ;				



R.V.	<i>Joseph is sold to</i>	GENESIS 38.	<i>Potiphar in Egypt.</i>	R.V.		
<sup>1</sup> S deliver	<sup>1</sup> rid <sup>1</sup> him out of their <sup>2</sup> hands,	B Cc 17.29.	loins, and mourned for his son	<sup>1</sup> S to		
<sup>2</sup> S hand, to restore	to deliver <sup>1</sup> him to his father again <sup>1</sup> .		many days.	<sup>2</sup> M Heb. Sheol, the name of the abode of the dead, answering to the Greek Hades, Acts 2.27.		
	<sup>23</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Joseph <sup>3</sup> out of his coat, his <sup>4</sup> coat of <sup>1</sup> many <sup>5</sup> colours that <sup>1</sup> was on him;	<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 17.  <sup>b</sup> ch. 42. 38. & 44. 29. 31. Or, purple  <sup>c</sup> ch. 39. 1.  <sup>d</sup> Heb. ennach. But the word doth signify not only enuchs, but also chamberlains, courtiers, and officers, Esth. 1. 10.  <sup>e</sup> Heb. chief of the slaughtermen, or, executioners. Or, chief of the guard.  <sup>f</sup> Prov. 20. 29. Amos 6. 6.  <sup>g</sup> See ver. 28, 35. <sup>h</sup> Jer. 8. 22. <sup>i</sup> ch. 19. 3. <sup>j</sup> 2 Kin. 4. 8. <sup>k</sup> 1 ver. 20. <sup>l</sup> Job 16. 18. <sup>m</sup> ch. 34. 2. <sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 19. 17. <sup>o</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 3. <sup>p</sup> ch. 42. 21. <sup>q</sup> ch. 29. 14. <sup>r</sup> Heb. hearkened. <sup>s</sup> Judg. 6. 3. <sup>t</sup> ch. 46. 12. <sup>u</sup> Num. 36. 19. <sup>v</sup> ch. 45. 4, 5. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 105. 7. <sup>x</sup> Acts 7. 9. <sup>y</sup> ch. 45. 12. <sup>z</sup> Num. 26. 19. <sup>a</sup> See Mat. 27. 9. <sup>b</sup> ch. 46. 12. <sup>c</sup> Num. 26. 20. <sup>d</sup> ch. 21. 21. <sup>e</sup> Job 1. 39. <sup>f</sup> ch. 46. 12. <sup>g</sup> Num. 26. 19. <sup>h</sup> ch. 42. 13, 36. <sup>i</sup> Jer. 31. 15. <sup>j</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 3. <sup>k</sup> 1 ver. 23. <sup>l</sup> Deut. 25. 5. <sup>m</sup> Mat. 22. 24.  <sup>n</sup> Deut. 25. 6.	<sup>35</sup> And all his sons and all his daughters <sup>4</sup> rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For <sup>5</sup> I will go down <sup>6</sup> into <sup>7</sup> the grave <sup>8</sup> unto <sup>9</sup> my son mourning. <sup>10</sup> Thus <sup>11</sup> his father wept for him.			
<sup>3</sup> S of his coat, the	<sup>24</sup> And they took him, and cast him into <sup>1</sup> a <sup>2</sup> pit: and the pit <sup>1</sup> was empty, <sup>1</sup> there was no water in it.		<sup>36</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup> Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an <sup>3</sup> officer of Pharaoh's, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> captain of the guard.	<sup>3</sup> S And Heb. Medaites.		
<sup>4</sup> S the	<sup>25</sup> And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and behold, a <sup>1</sup> company of <sup>2</sup> Ishmeelites <sup>3</sup> came from Gilead <sup>4</sup> with their camels bearing <sup>5</sup> spicery and <sup>6</sup> balm and <sup>7</sup> myrrh, going to carry <sup>8</sup> it down to Egypt.			<sup>1</sup> M Heb. chief of the executioners.		
<sup>5</sup> A travel-ling	<sup>26</sup> And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit <sup>1</sup> is it if we slay our brother <sup>2</sup> , <sup>3</sup> and <sup>4</sup> conceal his blood?					
<sup>6</sup> S Ishmaelites	<sup>27</sup> Come, and let us sell him to the <sup>2</sup> Ishmeelites, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>4</sup> let not our hand be upon him; for he <sup>1</sup> is <sup>2</sup> our <sup>3</sup> brother and <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> our flesh. And his brethren <sup>6</sup> were content.					
<sup>7</sup> A,	<sup>28</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> there passed by <sup>2</sup> Midianites <sup>3</sup> merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, <sup>4</sup> and sold Joseph to the <sup>5</sup> Ishmeelites <sup>6</sup> for <sup>7</sup> twenty <sup>8</sup> pieces of silver <sup>9</sup> : and <sup>10</sup> they brought Joseph into Egypt.					
<sup>8</sup> M Or, gum tree, gacath, Or, storax	<sup>29</sup> ¶ And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph <sup>1</sup> was not in the pit; and he <sup>2</sup> rent his clothes.					
<sup>9</sup> M Or, mastice	<sup>30</sup> And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child <sup>1</sup> is not; and I, whither shall I go?					
<sup>1</sup> M Or, ladnum	<sup>31</sup> And they took <sup>2</sup> Joseph's coat, and killed a <sup>3</sup> kid of the goats, <sup>4</sup> and dipped the coat in the blood;					
<sup>2</sup> S Ishmaelites	<sup>32</sup> And they sent the coat of <sup>1</sup> many colours, and they brought <sup>2</sup> it to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it <sup>1</sup> be thy son's coat or <sup>2</sup> no. <sup>3</sup>					
<sup>3</sup> S brother,	<sup>33</sup> And he knew it, and said, <sup>1</sup> It is my son's coat; an <sup>2</sup> evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt <sup>3</sup> rent <sup>4</sup> in pieces.					
<sup>4</sup> S hearkened unto him. And	<sup>34</sup> And Jacob <sup>5</sup> rent his <sup>6</sup> clothes, <sup>7</sup> and put sackcloth upon his					
<sup>5</sup> A,						
<sup>6</sup> S Ishmaelites						
<sup>7</sup> S. And						
<sup>8</sup> S						
<sup>9</sup> S						
<sup>10</sup> S						
<sup>11</sup> S						
<sup>12</sup> S						
<sup>13</sup> S						
<sup>14</sup> S						
<sup>15</sup> S						
<sup>16</sup> S						
<sup>17</sup> S						
<sup>18</sup> S						
<sup>19</sup> S						
<sup>20</sup> S						
<sup>21</sup> S						
<sup>22</sup> S						
<sup>23</sup> S						
<sup>24</sup> S						
<sup>25</sup> S						
<sup>26</sup> S						
<sup>27</sup> S						
<sup>28</sup> S						
<sup>29</sup> S						
<sup>30</sup> S						
<sup>31</sup> S						
<sup>32</sup> S						
<sup>33</sup> S						
<sup>34</sup> S						
<sup>35</sup> S						
<sup>36</sup> S						
<sup>37</sup> S						
<sup>38</sup> S						
<sup>39</sup> S						
<sup>40</sup> S						
<sup>41</sup> S						
<sup>42</sup> S						
<sup>43</sup> S						
<sup>44</sup> S						
<sup>45</sup> S						
<sup>46</sup> S						
<sup>47</sup> S						
<sup>48</sup> S						
<sup>49</sup> S						
<sup>50</sup> S						
<sup>51</sup> S						
<sup>52</sup> S						
<sup>53</sup> S						
<sup>54</sup> S						
<sup>55</sup> S						
<sup>56</sup> S						
<sup>57</sup> S						
<sup>58</sup> S						
<sup>59</sup> S						
<sup>60</sup> S						
<sup>61</sup> S						
<sup>62</sup> S						
<sup>63</sup> S						
<sup>64</sup> S						
<sup>65</sup> S						
<sup>66</sup> S						
<sup>67</sup> S						
<sup>68</sup> S						
<sup>69</sup> S						
<sup>70</sup> S						
<sup>71</sup> S						
<sup>72</sup> S						
<sup>73</sup> S						
<sup>74</sup> S						
<sup>75</sup> S						
<sup>76</sup> S						
<sup>77</sup> S						
<sup>78</sup> S						
<sup>79</sup> S						
<sup>80</sup> S						
<sup>81</sup> S						
<sup>82</sup> S						
<sup>83</sup> S						
<sup>84</sup> S						
<sup>85</sup> S						
<sup>86</sup> S						
<sup>87</sup> S						
<sup>88</sup> S						
<sup>89</sup> S						
<sup>90</sup> S						
<sup>91</sup> S						
<sup>92</sup> S						
<sup>93</sup> S						
<sup>94</sup> S						
<sup>95</sup> S						
<sup>96</sup> S						
<sup>97</sup> S						
<sup>98</sup> S						
<sup>99</sup> S						
<sup>100</sup> S						

1<sup>A</sup> up  
2<sup>S</sup> he also  
die, like  
his bre-  
thren.

3<sup>S</sup> Shua's  
daughter,  
the wife  
of Judah,  
4<sup>S</sup>  
Timnah

5<sup>A</sup>,

6<sup>S</sup> off from  
her the  
garments  
of her  
widow-  
hood,  
7<sup>S</sup> herself  
with her  
veil,  
8<sup>S</sup> the  
gate of  
Enaim,  
9<sup>S</sup> Timnah  
1<sup>A</sup> up  
2<sup>S</sup> for

3<sup>S</sup>: for

4<sup>A</sup> of the  
goats

5<sup>S</sup> cord,  
6<sup>S</sup> them to  
7<sup>S</sup> put off  
her veil  
8<sup>A</sup> of the  
goats  
9<sup>S</sup> the  
1<sup>S</sup> her  
2<sup>M</sup> Heb.

*kedeshah*,  
that is, a  
woman  
dedicated  
to impure  
heathen  
worship.  
See Deut.  
23. 17,  
Hos. 4. 14.  
3<sup>S</sup> was at  
Enaim  
4<sup>S</sup> hath  
been  
5<sup>S</sup> here.

till Shelah my son be grown<sup>1</sup>;  
for he said, Lest<sup>2</sup> peradventure  
he die also, as his brethren  
*did*.<sup>1</sup> And Tamar went and  
dwelt<sup>a</sup> in her father's house.

12<sup>o</sup> ¶ And<sup>b</sup> in process of time<sup>c</sup>  
the daughter of Shuah Judah's  
wife<sup>d</sup> died; and Judah<sup>e</sup> was  
comforted, and went up unto  
his sheepshearers to<sup>f</sup> Timnath<sup>1</sup>,  
he and his friend Hirah the  
Adullamite.

13 And it was told Tamar,  
saying, Behold<sup>g</sup> thy father in  
law goeth up<sup>h</sup> to<sup>i</sup> Timnath<sup>1</sup> to  
shear his sheep.

14 And she put<sup>j</sup> her widow's  
garments off from her,<sup>1</sup> and  
covered<sup>k</sup> her with a veil,<sup>1</sup> and  
wrapped herself, and<sup>l</sup> sat in<sup>m</sup>  
an open place,<sup>1</sup> which<sup>n</sup> is by  
the way to<sup>o</sup> Timnath<sup>1</sup>; for she  
saw<sup>p</sup> that Shelah was grown<sup>1</sup>,  
and she was not given unto him  
to wife.

15 When Judah saw her, he  
thought her<sup>q</sup> to be an harlot;  
because<sup>r</sup> she had covered her  
face.

16 And he turned unto her by  
the way, and said, Go to, I pray  
thee, let me come in unto  
thee<sup>s</sup>; (for<sup>t</sup> he knew not that  
she<sup>u</sup> was his daughter in law.<sup>o</sup>)  
And she said, What wilt thou  
give me, that thou mayest come  
in unto me?

17 And he said, I will send  
thee<sup>v</sup> a kid<sup>w</sup> from the flock.  
And she said, Wilt thou give<sup>x</sup>  
me a pledge, till thou send<sup>y</sup>  
it?

18 And he said, What pledge  
shall I give thee? And she said,  
Thy signet<sup>z</sup>, and thy bracelets,<sup>1</sup>  
and thy staff that<sup>aa</sup> is in  
thine hand. And he gave<sup>ab</sup> it<sup>1</sup>  
her, and came in unto her, and  
she conceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went  
away, and<sup>ac</sup> laid by her vail<sup>1</sup>  
from her, and put on the gar-  
ments of her widowhood.

20 And Judah sent the kid<sup>s</sup>  
by the hand of his friend the  
Adullamite, to receive<sup>ad</sup> his<sup>1</sup>  
pledge from the woman's hand:  
but he found her not.

21 Then he asked the men of<sup>ae</sup>  
that<sup>1</sup> place, saying, Where<sup>af</sup> is  
the harlot, that<sup>ag</sup> was<sup>ah</sup> openly<sup>1</sup>  
by the way side? And they  
said, There<sup>ai</sup> was<sup>1</sup> no<sup>aj</sup> harlot<sup>1</sup> in  
this place.<sup>1</sup>

B.C.E. 1727.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 22. 13.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. the  
days were  
multiplied.

<sup>c</sup> Heb.  
become a  
contempt.

<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 13.  
23.

<sup>e</sup> Josh. 15. 10,  
57.  
Judg. 14. 1.  
Judg. 19. 2.

<sup>f</sup> Lev. 21. 9.  
Deut. 22. 21.

<sup>g</sup> Prov. 7. 12.

<sup>h</sup> Heb.  
the door of  
eyes, or, of  
Enajim.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 11, 26.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 37. 32.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 18.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 37. 33.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 24.  
17.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>o</sup> Job 34. 31,  
32.

<sup>p</sup> Ezek. 16. 33.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. a kid  
of the goats.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 20.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 25.

<sup>t</sup> Or.  
Wherefore  
hast thou  
made this  
breach  
against  
thee?

<sup>u</sup> That is,  
A breach.  
ch. 46. 12.  
Num. 25. 29.  
<sup>v</sup> (Ch. 2. 4.  
Mat. 1. 3.  
<sup>w</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>x</sup> Or.  
in Enajim.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 37. 26.  
Ps. 109. 17.

22 And he returned to Judah,  
and said, I<sup>1</sup> cannot find<sup>1</sup> her;  
and also the men of the place  
said, That<sup>1</sup> there was<sup>1</sup> no<sup>1</sup> harlot<sup>1</sup>  
in this place.<sup>1</sup>

23 And Judah said, Let her  
take<sup>1</sup> it to her, lest we<sup>1</sup> be<sup>1</sup>  
shamed<sup>1</sup>: behold, I sent this  
kid, and thou hast not found  
her.

24 ¶ And it came to pass  
about three months after, that  
it was told Judah, saying,  
Tamar thy daughter in law  
hath<sup>1</sup> played the harlot; and<sup>1</sup>  
also, behold, she<sup>1</sup> is with  
child by whoredom. And Ju-  
dah said, Bring her forth,<sup>1</sup> and  
let her be burnt.

25 When she<sup>1</sup> was brought  
forth, she sent to her father  
in law, saying, By the man,  
whose these<sup>1</sup> are, am I with  
child: and she said, Discern,  
I pray thee, whose<sup>1</sup> are these,  
the signet, and<sup>1</sup> bracelets,  
and<sup>1</sup> staff.

26 And Judah<sup>1</sup> acknowledged<sup>1</sup>  
them, and said, She<sup>1</sup> hath  
been<sup>1</sup> more righteous than I;  
because that<sup>1</sup> I gave her not  
to Shelah my son. And he knew  
her again<sup>1</sup> no more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass in  
the time of her travail, that,  
behold, twins<sup>1</sup> were in her  
womb.

28 And it came to pass, when  
she travailed, that<sup>1</sup> the one<sup>1</sup> put  
out<sup>1</sup> his<sup>1</sup> hand: and the midwife  
took and bound upon his hand  
a scarlet thread, saying, This  
came out first.

29 And it came to pass, as he  
drew back his hand, that, be-  
hold, his brother came out:  
and she said, How<sup>1</sup> hast thou  
broken forth? this breach<sup>1</sup> be  
upon thee: therefore his name  
was called<sup>1</sup> Pharez.<sup>1</sup>

30 And afterward came out his  
brother, that had the scarlet  
thread upon his hand: and his  
name was called<sup>1</sup> Zarah.<sup>1</sup>

## CHAPTER 39.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Joseph advanced in Potiphar's house.  
He resisteth his mistress's tempta-  
tion. 13 He is falsely accused, 20 and  
cast into prison. 21 God is with him  
there.

AND Joseph was brought  
down to Egypt; and<sup>a</sup> Poti-  
phar, an officer of<sup>b</sup> Pharaoh,<sup>1</sup>

1<sup>S</sup> have  
not found

2<sup>S</sup> There  
hath been

3<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
*kedeshah*,  
that is, a  
woman  
dedicated

to impure  
heathen  
worship.  
See Deut.

23. 17,  
Hos. 4. 14.

4<sup>S</sup> here.

5<sup>S</sup> put to  
shame

6<sup>S</sup> more-  
over,

7<sup>S</sup> the  
coris,  
and the

8<sup>S</sup> is

9<sup>S</sup> foras-  
much as

1<sup>S</sup> one  
2<sup>S</sup> a

3<sup>S</sup> Where-  
fore  
4<sup>M</sup> Or,

How  
hast thou  
made a  
breach!

a breach  
be upon  
thee!

4<sup>S</sup> made  
a breach  
for thy-  
self?

5<sup>S</sup> Perez.

6<sup>M</sup> That is,  
A breach.

6<sup>S</sup> Zarah.

7<sup>S</sup> Pha-  
raoh's,  
the

1 <sup>s</sup> hand of the Ishmaelites,	captain of the guard, an Egyptian, "bought him of the 'hands of the Ishmeelites,' which had brought him down thither.	B.C. 1729. a ch. 37. 28.	her hand, and fled, and got him out.	
2 <sup>s</sup> ministered unto	2 And <sup>a</sup> the LORD was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian.	b ver. 21. ch. 21. 22. a 26. 24. 28. a 28. 15. 1 Sam. 16. 14. a 18. 14. 28. Acts 7. 9.	13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth,	
3 <sup>a</sup> ,	3 And his master saw that the LORD <sup>†</sup> was with him, and that the LORD <sup>c</sup> made all that he did to prosper in his hand.	c Ps. 1. 3. d Heb. great. e ver. 21. ch. 18. 3. a 19. 19. f ch. 24. 2.	14 That she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in an Hebrew unto us to mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a "loud voice:	
4 <sup>m</sup> Or, with him he knew not	4 And Joseph <sup>a</sup> 'found grace in his sight, and he <sup>2</sup> 'served' him; and he made him <sup>7</sup> 'overseer over his house, and all <sup>†</sup> that he had he put into his hand.	g ch. 30. 27. h Ex. 23. 1. Ps. 129. 3.	15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment <sup>1</sup> 'with' me, and fled, and got him out.	1 <sup>s</sup> by
5 <sup>s</sup> sought that was with him, 6 <sup>s</sup> comely,	5 And it came to pass from the time <sup>†</sup> that he <sup>o</sup> 'had' made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that <sup>9</sup> the LORD blessed the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake; and the blessing of the LORD was upon all that he had <sup>3</sup> in the house <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and in the field.	i Sam. 16. 12.	16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his <sup>2</sup> 'lord' came home.	2 <sup>s</sup> master
7 <sup>s</sup> knoweth not what is "Or, knoweth not with me what is d'e.	6 And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and <sup>†</sup> he knew not <sup>o</sup> 'ought he had,' save the bread which he did eat. And Joseph <sup>†</sup> 'was <sup>a</sup> a goodly person,' and well favoured.	k Prov. 6. 24. 35. l 2 Sam. 13. 11. m Ps. 165. 18. 1 Pet. 2. 19. n See ch. 40. 3. 15. & 41. 14.	17 And she <sup>h</sup> 'spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me:	
8 <sup>s</sup> put 9 <sup>s</sup> into 1 <sup>m</sup> Or, he is not	7 <sup>o</sup> '¶ And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, <sup>†</sup> 'Lie with me.		18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment <sup>1</sup> 'with' me, and fled out.	
	8 But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master <sup>7</sup> 'wotteth not what is' with me in the house, and he hath <sup>8</sup> 'committed' all that he hath <sup>†</sup> 'to' my hand;		19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that his <sup>k</sup> 'wrath was kindled.	
	9 <sup>†</sup> 'There is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou <sup>†</sup> 'art his wife: <sup>7</sup> 'how then can I do this great wickedness, and <sup>†</sup> 'sin against God?		20 And Joseph's master took him, and <sup>m</sup> 'put him into the <sup>n</sup> 'prison, <sup>a</sup> 'a place where the king's prisoners <sup>†</sup> were bound: and he was there in the prison.	3 <sup>s</sup> the
	10 And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, or to be with her.		21 <sup>o</sup> '¶ But the LORD was with Joseph, and <sup>p</sup> 'shewed <sup>†</sup> 'him mercy, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>q</sup> 'gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.	4 <sup>s</sup> kindness unto him,
	11 And it came to pass about this time, that <sup>2</sup> 'Joseph' went into the house to do his <sup>3</sup> 'business'; and <sup>†</sup> there was none of the men of the house there within.		22 And the keeper of the prison <sup>u</sup> 'committed to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that <sup>†</sup> were in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer <sup>†</sup> of it.	
	12 And <sup>9</sup> 'she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in		23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing <sup>†</sup> that was under his hand <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> because <sup>2</sup> 'the LORD was with him <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> that which he did, the LORD made <sup>†</sup> it to prosper.	5 <sup>s</sup> , 6 <sup>s</sup> ;

# CHAPTER 40.

<sup>o</sup>1 The butler and baker of Pharaoh in prison. 4 in charge of Joseph. 5 He interpreteth their dreams. 23 In gratitude of the butler.

R.V.	Pharaoh's butler and	GENESIS 40, 41.	baker in prison.	R.V.
	AND it came to pass after these things, <sup>1</sup> that the <sup>a</sup> butler of the king of Egypt and <sup>1</sup> his baker <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> offended their lord the king of Egypt.	B.C. c. 1720. <sup>a</sup> Neh. 1. 11.	and restore thee unto <sup>1</sup> thy place <sup>1</sup> : and thou shalt <sup>2</sup> deliver <sup>1</sup> Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler.	<sup>1</sup> s thine office <sup>2</sup> s give
<sup>1</sup> s his two	2 And Pharaoh was <sup>b</sup> wroth against <sup>1</sup> two of his <sup>1</sup> officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.	<sup>b</sup> Prov. 16. 14. <sup>c</sup> Heb. remember me with thee. Luke 23. 42. <sup>d</sup> Josh. 2. 12. 1 Sam. 20. 14, 15. 2 Sam. 9. 1. 1 Kin. 2. 7. <sup>e</sup> ch. 39. 20, 23. <sup>f</sup> ch. 39. 20.	14 But <sup>3c</sup> think on me <sup>1</sup> when it shall be well with thee, and <sup>d</sup> shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house:	<sup>3</sup> s have me in thy remembrance
	3 And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph <sup>1</sup> was bound.		15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: <sup>f</sup> and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.	
<sup>2</sup> s ministered unto	4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he <sup>2</sup> served <sup>1</sup> them: and they continued a season in ward.		16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also <sup>1</sup> was in my dream, and, behold, <sup>4</sup> I had three <sup>g</sup> white baskets <sup>1</sup> on my head:	<sup>4</sup> s three baskets of white bread were
<sup>3</sup> A,	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream <sup>3</sup> in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which <sup>1</sup> were bound in the prison.	<sup>g</sup> Or, full of holes. <sup>h</sup> Heb. meat of Pharaoh, the work of a baker, or, cook. <sup>i</sup> ver. 12.	17 And in the uppermost basket <sup>1</sup> there was of all manner of <sup>h</sup> bakemeats for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.	
<sup>4</sup> s saw	6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and <sup>1</sup> looked upon <sup>1</sup> them, and, behold, they <sup>1</sup> were sad.		18 And Joseph answered and said, <sup>2</sup> This <sup>1</sup> is the interpretation thereof: <sup>5</sup> The <sup>1</sup> three baskets <sup>1</sup> are three days <sup>6</sup> :	<sup>5</sup> s the <sup>6</sup> s; with-in yet
<sup>5</sup> s ward in his master's <sup>6</sup> s to-day	7 And he asked Pharaoh's officers that <sup>1</sup> were with him in <sup>5</sup> the ward of his lord's <sup>1</sup> house, saying, Wherefore <sup>m</sup> look ye <sup>1</sup> so sadly <sup>6</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>h</sup> ver. 13. <sup>i</sup> Or, reckon thee, and take thy office from thee. <sup>m</sup> Heb. are your faces evil? Neh. 2. 2. ch. 41. 15.	19 <sup>k</sup> Yet within <sup>1</sup> three days shall Pharaoh <sup>1</sup> lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.	
<sup>7</sup> s none that can interpret <sup>8</sup> s it me,	8 And they said unto him, <sup>n</sup> We have dreamed a dream, and <sup>1</sup> there is <sup>7</sup> no interpreter of <sup>1</sup> it. And Joseph said unto them, <sup>1</sup> Do not interpretations <sup>1</sup> belong to God? tell <sup>s</sup> me them, <sup>1</sup> I pray you.	<sup>p</sup> Mat. 14. 6. <sup>1</sup> See ch. 41. 16. Dan. 2. 11, 26, 27. <sup>r</sup> Mark 6. 21.	20 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass the third day, <sup>1</sup> which was Pharaoh's <sup>p</sup> birthday, that he <sup>7</sup> made a feast unto all his servants: and he <sup>1</sup> lifted up the head of the chief butler and <sup>7</sup> of the chief baker among his servants.	<sup>7</sup> A the head
<sup>9</sup> s its <sup>1</sup> s and	9 And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine <sup>1</sup> was before me;	<sup>r</sup> Or, reckoned. ver. 13, 19. Mat. 25. 19. <sup>u</sup> ver. 13.	21 And he <sup>u</sup> restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and <sup>2</sup> he gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand:	
<sup>2</sup> s;	10 And in the vine <sup>1</sup> were three branches: and it <sup>1</sup> was as though it budded, and <sup>9</sup> her <sup>1</sup> blossoms shot forth; <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes:	<sup>v</sup> Neh. 2. 1. <sup>y</sup> ver. 19.	22 But he <sup>9</sup> hanged the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them.	
<sup>2</sup> s;	11 And Pharaoh's cup <sup>1</sup> was in my hand <sup>2.1</sup> : and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand.	<sup>z</sup> Job 19. 14. Ps. 31. 12. Eccles. 9. 15, 16. Amos 6. 6.	23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but <sup>2</sup> forgot him.	
<sup>2</sup> s;	12 And Joseph said unto him, <sup>a</sup> This <sup>1</sup> is the interpretation of it: <sup>2</sup> The <sup>1</sup> three branches <sup>1</sup> are three days <sup>4</sup> :	<sup>a</sup> ver. 18. ch. 41. 12, 25. Judg. 7. 14. Dan. 2. 36, 44, 19. <sup>b</sup> ch. 41. 26. <sup>c</sup> Kin. 23. 27. Ps. 3. 3. Jer. 52. 31.		
<sup>2</sup> s the <sup>4</sup> s; with-in yet	13 Yet within <sup>1</sup> three days shall Pharaoh <sup>1</sup> lift up thine head,		CHAPTER 41. <sup>o1</sup> Pharaoh's two dreams. 25 Joseph interpreteth them. 33 His counsel to Pharaoh. 38 His advancement. 54 The famine beginneth. AND it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the <sup>2</sup> river.	<sup>s</sup> m Heb. Year, that is, the Nile.



	<p>2 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven <sup>1</sup>well favoured kine<sup>1</sup> and fattished; and they fed in <sup>2</sup>a meadow.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the <sup>1</sup>other kine upon the brink of the river.</p> <p>4 And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well favoured and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke.</p> <p>5 And he slept and dreamed <sup>3</sup>the<sup>1</sup> second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, <sup>4</sup>rank and good.</p> <p>6 And, behold, seven <sup>5</sup>thin ears<sup>1</sup> and blasted with the east wind<sup>6</sup> sprung up after them.</p> <p>7 And the <sup>7</sup>seven thin ears devoured<sup>1</sup> the seven <sup>4</sup>rank and full ears. And Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, <sup>†</sup>it was a dream.</p> <p>8 And it came to pass in the morning <sup>9</sup>that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all <sup>h</sup>the <sup>8</sup>magicians of Egypt, and all the <sup>7</sup>wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream; but <sup>†</sup>there was none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh.</p> <p>9 <sup>¶</sup>Then spake the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, I <sup>9</sup>do remember my faults this day:</p> <p>10 Pharaoh was <sup>7</sup>wroth with his servants, <sup>m</sup>and put me in ward in the <sup>1</sup>captain of the guard's house, <sup>both</sup> me and the chief baker:</p> <p>11 And <sup>p</sup>we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream.</p> <p>12 And <sup>†</sup>there was <sup>2</sup>there with us<sup>1</sup> a young man, an Hebrew, <sup>7</sup>servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he <sup>†</sup>interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret.</p> <p>13 And it came to pass, <sup>z</sup>as he interpreted to us, so it was; <sup>1</sup>me he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.</p> <p>14 <sup>¶</sup>Then Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and they <sup>1</sup>brought him hastily <sup>a</sup>out of</p>	<p>B.C. 1715.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> ver. 12. Ps. 25, 14. Dan. 5, 16.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Or, when thou hearest a dream thou canst interpret it.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Dan. 2, 20. Acts 3, 12. 2 Cor. 3, 5.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> ch. 40, 8. Dan. 2, 22. 28, 47. e 4, 2.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> ver. 1. f Heb. fat.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Dan. 2, 1. e 4, 5, 19.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Ex. 7, 11, 22. Is. 29, 14. Dan. 1, 20. e 2, 2. e 4, 7.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Mat. 2, 1.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Heb. come to the outward parts of them.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> ch. 40, 2, 3.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> ch. 39, 2.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Or, sm-.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> ch. 40, 5.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> ver. 8. Dan. 4, 7.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> ch. 37, 36.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> ch. 40, 12, &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Dan. 2, 28. 29, 45. Rev. 4, 1.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> ch. 40, 22.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Ps. 105, 20.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> Heb. made him run.</p> <p>Dan. 2, 25.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> 1 Sam. 2, 8. Ps. 113, 7, 8.</p>	<p>the dungeon: and he shaved <sup>†</sup>himself, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh.</p> <p>15 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and <sup>†</sup>there is none that can interpret it: <sup>a</sup>and I have heard say of thee, <sup>1</sup>that <sup>b</sup>thou canst understand a dream to<sup>1</sup> interpret it.</p> <p>16 And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, <sup>†</sup>It is not in me: <sup>d</sup>God shall give Pharaoh an answer of peace.</p> <p>17 And Pharaoh <sup>2</sup>said<sup>1</sup> unto Joseph, <sup>e</sup>In my dream, behold, I stood upon the <sup>3</sup>bank<sup>1</sup> of the river:</p> <p>18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fattished and well favoured; and they fed in <sup>4</sup>a meadow<sup>1</sup>:</p> <p>19 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness:</p> <p>20 And the lean and <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine:</p> <p>21 And when they had <sup>k</sup>eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they <sup>†</sup>were still ill favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke.</p> <p>22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up <sup>5</sup>in<sup>1</sup> one stalk, full and good:</p> <p>23 And, behold, seven ears, <sup>n</sup>withered, thin, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them:</p> <p>24 And the thin ears <sup>6</sup>devoured<sup>1</sup> the seven good ears; and <sup>q</sup>I told <sup>7</sup>this<sup>1</sup> unto the magicians; but <sup>†</sup>there was none that could declare <sup>†</sup>it to me.</p> <p>25 <sup>¶</sup>And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh <sup>†</sup>is one: <sup>s</sup>God hath shewed Pharaoh what he <sup>is</sup> about to do.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>26 The seven good kine <sup>†</sup>are seven years; and the seven good ears <sup>†</sup>are seven years: the dream <sup>†</sup>is one.</p> <p>27 And the seven <sup>9</sup>thin<sup>1</sup> and ill favoured kine that came up after them <sup>†</sup>are seven years<sup>1</sup>; and<sup>1</sup> the seven empty ears</p>	<p>1 s that when thou hearest a dream thou canst</p> <p>2 s spake</p> <p>3 s brink</p> <p>4 s the reed-grass</p> <p>5 s upon</p> <p>6 s swallowed up</p> <p>7 s it</p> <p>8 s what God is about to do he hath declared unto Pharaoh.</p> <p>9 s lean</p> <p>1 s, and also</p>
--	--	--	---	---





R.V.	<i>Jacob sendeth his</i>	GENESIS 42.	<i>sons to buy corn.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> plenty, 2 <sup>s</sup> came to an end. 3 <sup>s</sup> famine 4 <sup>s</sup> there was famine	53 °¶ And the seven years of 'plenteousness,' that was in the land of Egypt, <sup>2</sup> were ended. <sup>1</sup> 54 <sup>b</sup> And the seven years of 'dearth' began to come, <sup>c</sup> ac- cording as Joseph had said: and 'the dearth' was' in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread.	B.C. 1708. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>hard things with them.</i> <sup>b</sup> Ps. 105. 16. <sup>c</sup> Acts 7. 11. ver. 39.	made himself strange unto them, and spake <sup>a</sup> 'roughly' <sup>1</sup> un- to' them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Canaan to buy food.	1 <sup>s</sup> with
5 <sup>s</sup> and	55 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the peo- ple cried to Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; what he saith to you, do.	d ch. 37. 5, 9.	8 And Joseph knew his bre- thren, but they knew not him. 9 And Joseph <sup>d</sup> 'remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye <sup>t</sup> are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.	
6 <sup>s</sup> was	56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: <sup>5</sup> And' Joseph opened <sup>e</sup> 'all the store- houses, and <sup>f</sup> 'sold unto the Egyptians; and the famine <sup>6</sup> 'waxed' sore in the land of Egypt.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>all wherein was.</i> <sup>f</sup> ch. 42. 6. x 47. 14, 24.	10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come. 11 We <sup>t</sup> are all one man's sons; we <sup>t</sup> are true <sup>t</sup> men, thy servants are no spies.	
7 <sup>s</sup> the earth.	57 <sup>g</sup> And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy <sup>t</sup> corn; because <sup>o</sup> that' the famine was <sup>o</sup> 'so' sore in all 'lands.'	<sup>g</sup> Deut. 9. 28.	12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come. 13 And they said, <sup>2</sup> Thy' ser- vants <sup>t</sup> are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and, behold, the youngest <sup>t</sup> is this day with our father, and one <sup>h</sup> is not.	2 <sup>s</sup> We thy
	CHAPTER 42.		14 And Joseph said unto them, That <sup>t</sup> is it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye <sup>t</sup> are spies:	
8 <sup>s</sup> A and	01 <i>Jacob sendeth his ten sons to buy corn in Egypt. 17 They are imprisoned by Joseph for spies. 25 Their return, 29 and relation to Jacob.</i>	<sup>a</sup> ch. 37. 30. Lam. 5. 7. Seech. 44. 20.	15 Hereby ye shall be proved: <sup>3</sup> By' the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence, ex- cept your youngest brother come hither.	3 <sup>s</sup> hy
9 <sup>s</sup> from	NOW <sup>o</sup> 'when' <sup>i</sup> Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, <sup>8</sup> Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another? 2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may <sup>m</sup> live, and not die. 3 °¶ And Joseph's ten bre- thren went down to buy corn <sup>9</sup> 'in' Egypt.	<sup>i</sup> Acts 7. 12. <sup>k</sup> See 1 Sam. 1. 26. & 17. 55.	16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be <sup>4</sup> 'kept in prison,' that your words may be proved, whether <sup>t</sup> there be <sup>o</sup> 'any' truth in you: or else by the life of Pharaoh surely ye <sup>t</sup> are spies.	4 <sup>s</sup> bound,
	4 But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren; for he said, <sup>p</sup> Lest peradventure mischief befall him.	<sup>j</sup> Heb. <i>bound.</i> <sup>u</sup> ch. 43. 8. Ps. 118. 17. Is. 38. 1.	17 And he <sup>n</sup> 'put them all toge- ther into ward three days.	
1 <sup>s</sup> ;	5 And the sons of Israel came to buy <sup>o</sup> 'corn' among those that came: for the famine was <sup>r</sup> 'in the land of Canaan.	<sup>n</sup> Heb. <i>gathered.</i> <sup>p</sup> ver. 38. <sup>q</sup> Lev. 25. 43. Neh. 5. 15.	18 And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; <sup>t</sup> for I fear God:	
2 <sup>s</sup> to	6 And Joseph <sup>t</sup> was the go- vernor <sup>t</sup> over the land, <sup>4</sup> and' he <sup>t</sup> it was that sold to all the people of the land: and Jo- seph's brethren came, and <sup>x</sup> bowed down themselves <sup>2</sup> 'be- fore' him <sup>t</sup> with their faces to the earth.	<sup>r</sup> Acts 7. 11. <sup>t</sup> ch. 41. 41. <sup>u</sup> ver. 34. ch. 43. 5. x 44. 25.	19 If ye <sup>t</sup> be true <sup>t</sup> men, let one of your brethren be bound in <sup>5</sup> 'the house of your prison': go ye, carry corn for the fa- mine of your houses:	5 <sup>s</sup> your prison house; but
	7 And Joseph saw his bre- thren, and he knew them, but	<sup>x</sup> ch. 37. 7. <sup>y</sup> Job 26. 8, 9. Hos. 5. 15.	20 <sup>6</sup> But' <sup>a</sup> 'bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so.	6 <sup>s</sup> and
			21 °¶ And they said one to another, <sup>y</sup> We <sup>t</sup> are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the <sup>7</sup> 'anguish'	7 <sup>s</sup> distress

R.V.	<i>Their return, and</i>	GENESIS 43.	<i>relation to Jacob.</i>	R.V.
	of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; <sup>a</sup> therefore is this distress come upon us.	B.C. 1707. <sup>a</sup> Prov. 21. 13. Mat. 7. 2.	<sup>†</sup> are true <sup>†</sup> men; leave one of your brethren <sup>o</sup> here' with me, and take <sup>1</sup> food' for the famine of your <sup>2</sup> households, and be gone':	<sup>1</sup> S corn <sup>2</sup> S houses, and go your way
<sup>1</sup> S also, behold,	22 And Reuben answered them, saying, <sup>b</sup> Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore <sup>1</sup> , behold, also <sup>1</sup> his blood is <sup>c</sup> required.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 37. 21.  <sup>c</sup> ch. 9. 5. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 2. 32. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 24. 22. Ps. 9. 12. Luke 11. 50, 51.	34 And bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye <sup>†</sup> are no spies, but <sup>†</sup> that ye <sup>†</sup> are true <sup>†</sup> men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall <sup>a</sup> traffick in the land.	
<sup>2</sup> S there was an interpreter between them.	23 And they knew not that Joseph understood <sup>†</sup> them; for <sup>2</sup> he spake unto them by an interpreter. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>c</sup> ch. 34. 10. <sup>1</sup> Heb. an interpreter was between them. <sup>2</sup> See ch. 43. 21.	35 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, <sup>1</sup> every man's bundle of money <sup>†</sup> was in his sack: and when <sup>o</sup> both <sup>1</sup> they and their father saw <sup>3</sup> the <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> S their	
<sup>3</sup> A he	24 And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and <sup>3</sup> returned to <sup>†</sup> them again, and communed with them, and took from them Simeon, <sup>1</sup> and bound him before their eyes.		36 And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye <sup>g</sup> bereaved <sup>†</sup> of my children: Joseph <sup>†</sup> is not, and Simeon <sup>†</sup> is not, and ye will take Benjamin <sup>†</sup> away: all these things are <sup>a</sup> against me.	
<sup>4</sup> S them, and spake to them, and took Simeon from among them,	25 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then Joseph commanded to fill their <sup>5</sup> sacks <sup>1</sup> with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and <sup>h</sup> thus <sup>o</sup> did he <sup>1</sup> unto them.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 43. 14.  <sup>h</sup> Mat. 5. 44. Rom. 12. 17, 20, 21.	37 And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again.	<sup>4</sup> M Or, upon
<sup>5</sup> S vessels	26 And they laded their asses with <sup>7</sup> the <sup>1</sup> corn, and departed thence.		38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for <sup>k</sup> his brother is dead, and he <sup>5</sup> is left alone': <sup>†</sup> if mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye <sup>m</sup> bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to <sup>o</sup> the grave.	<sup>5</sup> S only is left <sup>6</sup> M Heb. Sheol. See ch. 37. 35.
<sup>6</sup> S was it done	27 And as <sup>i</sup> one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the <sup>8</sup> inn, <sup>1</sup> he espied his money; <sup>2</sup> for, <sup>1</sup> behold, it <sup>†</sup> was in <sup>†</sup> his sack's mouth. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> See ch. 43. 21.  <sup>k</sup> ver. 13. ch. 37. 33, & 44. 29. <sup>l</sup> ver. 4. ch. 44. 29.		
<sup>7</sup> S their	28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, <sup>†</sup> it is even in my sack; and their heart <sup>n</sup> failed <sup>†</sup> them, and they <sup>2</sup> were afraid, saying one to another, <sup>1</sup> What <sup>†</sup> is this <sup>†</sup> that God hath done unto us?	<sup>m</sup> ch. 37. 35, & 44. 31. <sup>n</sup> Heb. went forth.		
<sup>8</sup> S lodging place,	29 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, and told him all that <sup>3</sup> befell unto <sup>1</sup> them; saying,			
<sup>9</sup> S and,	30 The man, <sup>o</sup> who is <sup>1</sup> the lord of the land, <sup>q</sup> spake <sup>7</sup> roughly <sup>†</sup> to <sup>1</sup> us, and took us for spies of the country.	<sup>l</sup> ver. 4. ch. 44. 29.  <sup>m</sup> ch. 37. 35, & 44. 31. <sup>n</sup> Heb. went forth.		
<sup>1</sup> S the mouth of his sack.	31 And we said unto him, We <sup>†</sup> are true <sup>†</sup> men; we are no spies:			
<sup>2</sup> S turned trembling one to another, saying,	32 We <sup>†</sup> be twelve brethren, sons of our father; one <sup>†</sup> is not, and the youngest <sup>†</sup> is this day with our father in the land of Canaan.	<sup>q</sup> ver. 7. <sup>1</sup> Heb. with us hard things.		
<sup>3</sup> S had befallen	33 And the man, the lord of the <sup>5</sup> country, <sup>1</sup> said unto us, <sup>x</sup> Hereby shall I know that ye	<sup>1</sup> Heb. protesting protested.  <sup>n</sup> ch. 42. 20, & 44. 23.		
<sup>4</sup> S with		<sup>r</sup> ver. 15, 19, 20.		

	for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother <sup>1</sup> <i>be</i> with you.	B.C. 1707. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>kill a killing</i> . 1 Sam. 25. 11. <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>eat</i> .	Bring <sup>1</sup> <i>these</i> men home, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> <i>slay</i> , and make ready; for <sup>2</sup> <i>these</i> men shall <sup>b</sup> <i>dine</i> with me at noon.	<sup>1</sup> the men into the house, <sup>2</sup> the
	6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye <sup>1</sup> <i>so</i> ill with me, <sup>1</sup> <i>as</i> to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?		17 And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house.	
<sup>1</sup> S concerning ourselves, and concerning	7 And they said, The man <sup>1</sup> <i>asked</i> <sup>o</sup> <i>us</i> straitly <sup>1</sup> <i>of</i> our state, and of <sup>1</sup> <i>our</i> kindred, saying, <sup>1</sup> <i>Is</i> your father yet alive? have ye <sup>1</sup> <i>another</i> brother? and we told him according to the <sup>1</sup> <i>tenor</i> of these words: <sup>1</sup> <i>could</i> we <sup>2</sup> <i>certainly</i> know that he would say, Bring your brother down?	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>asking asked us</i> .	18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may <sup>2</sup> <i>seek</i> occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses.	<sup>a</sup> M Heb. <i>roll himself upon us</i> .
<sup>2</sup> S in any wise	8 And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, <sup>1</sup> <i>and</i> also our little ones.	<sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>mouth</i> . <sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>knowing could we know</i> . <sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>roll himself upon us</i> . Job 30. 11.	19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they <sup>1</sup> <i>communed</i> with <sup>1</sup> <i>him</i> at the door of the house,	<sup>1</sup> S spake unto
	9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: <sup>2</sup> <i>if</i> I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then <sup>3</sup> <i>let</i> me bear the blame for ever:	<sup>g</sup> Heb. <i>causing down we came down</i> . ch. 42. 3, 10. ch. 42. 27, 35. ch. 44. 32. Philom. 19, 19.	20 And said, <sup>o</sup> <i>O</i> sir, <sup>1</sup> <i>we</i> came indeed down at the first time to buy food:	<sup>2</sup> S Oh my lord,
<sup>2</sup> M Heb. <i>I shall have sinned against thee for ever</i> .	10 For except we had lingered, surely <sup>1</sup> <i>now</i> we had <sup>1</sup> <i>returned</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>this</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>second</i> time.	<sup>h</sup> Or, <i>twice by this</i> .	21 And <sup>1</sup> <i>it</i> came to pass, when we came to the <sup>1</sup> <i>inn</i> , <sup>1</sup> <i>that</i> we opened our sacks, and, behold, <sup>1</sup> <i>every</i> man's money <sup>1</sup> <i>was</i> in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand.	<sup>2</sup> S lodging place,
<sup>4</sup> S we had now	11 And their father Israel said unto them, If <sup>1</sup> <i>it must be</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>so</i> now, do this; take of the <sup>1</sup> <i>best</i> fruits in <sup>1</sup> <i>the</i> land in your vessels, and <sup>1</sup> <i>carry</i> down the man a present, a little <sup>1</sup> <i>balm</i> , and a little honey, <sup>1</sup> <i>spices</i> , <sup>1</sup> and myrrh, <sup>1</sup> <i>nuts</i> , and almonds:	<sup>i</sup> ch. 32. 20. Prov. 18. 16. <sup>m</sup> ch. 37. 25. Jer. 8. 22.	22 And other money have we brought down in our <sup>1</sup> <i>hands</i> to buy food: we <sup>1</sup> <i>cannot</i> tell <sup>1</sup> <i>who</i> put our money in our sacks.	<sup>1</sup> S hand
<sup>5</sup> S a	12 And take double money in your hand; and the money <sup>1</sup> <i>that</i> was <sup>2</sup> <i>brought</i> again <sup>1</sup> <i>in</i> the mouth of your sacks <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> <i>carry</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>it</i> again in your hand; peradventure it <sup>1</sup> <i>was</i> an oversight:	<sup>n</sup> Heb. <i>your money came to us</i> . <sup>p</sup> ch. 42. 25, 35.	23 And he said, Peace <sup>1</sup> <i>be</i> to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: <sup>1</sup> <i>I</i> had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them.	<sup>2</sup> S know not
<sup>6</sup> S it be	13 Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man:	<sup>q</sup> ch. 18. 4. & 24. 32.	24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and <sup>1</sup> <i>gave</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>them</i> water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender.	
<sup>7</sup> S choice fruits of	14 And <sup>3</sup> <i>God</i> Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may <sup>1</sup> <i>send</i> away <sup>1</sup> <i>your</i> other brother <sup>o</sup> , and Benjamin. <sup>5</sup> <i>If</i> I be bereaved <sup>1</sup> <i>of</i> my children, I am bereaved.	<sup>r</sup> Or, <i>And I, as I have seen, say</i> . Esth. 4. 16.	25 And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.	
<sup>8</sup> M See ch. 37. 25.	15 ¶ And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph.	<sup>t</sup> ch. 37. 7, 19. <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>peace</i> . ch. 35. 14. <sup>v</sup> Heb. <i>Is there peace to your father?</i> <sup>y</sup> ch. 42. 11, 13. <sup>z</sup> ch. 24. 2, 13. <sup>1</sup> & 14. 1.	26 ¶ <sup>1</sup> <i>And</i> when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which <sup>1</sup> <i>was</i> in their hand into the house, and <sup>1</sup> <i>bowed</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>themselves</i> to him unto the earth.	<sup>2</sup> A down
<sup>9</sup> S spicery	16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the <sup>1</sup> <i>ruler</i> of his house,		27 And he asked them of <sup>1</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>welfare</i> , and said, <sup>1</sup> <i>Is</i> your father well, the old man <sup>1</sup> <i>of</i> whom ye spake? <sup>1</sup> <i>Is</i> he yet alive?	
<sup>1</sup> M That is, pistachio nuts.				
<sup>2</sup> S returned				
<sup>3</sup> M Heb. <i>El Shaddai</i> .				
<sup>4</sup> S release unto you				
<sup>5</sup> S And if				
<sup>6</sup> S steward				



1 s said.	28 And they <sup>1</sup> answered, <sup>1</sup> Thy servant our father <sup>2</sup> is in good health, he <sup>is</sup> yet alive. <sup>2</sup> And they bowed <sup>3</sup> down their heads, <sup>1</sup> and made obeisance.	B.C. 1707.	far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good?	
2 s is well, he is	29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw <sup>4</sup> his brother Benjamin, <sup>1</sup> his mother's son, and said, <sup>1</sup> Is this your <sup>2</sup> younger brother, <sup>2</sup> of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 37. 7, 10.	5 <sup>1</sup> Is not this <sup>1</sup> it in which my lord drinketh, and whereby <sup>1</sup> indeed he <sup>1</sup> divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.	1 s he indeed
3 s the head,	30 And Joseph made haste; for <sup>3</sup> his bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought <sup>1</sup> where to weep; and he entered into <sup>1</sup> this chamber, and <sup>1</sup> wept there.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 33. 17, 18. <sup>c</sup> Or, maketh trial. <sup>d</sup> ch. 42. 13.	6 <sup>1</sup> ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these <sup>1</sup> same words.	
4 s Benjamin his brother, 5 s youngest	31 And he washed his face, and <sup>6</sup> went out, and <sup>1</sup> refrained himself, and said, Set on <sup>1</sup> bread.	<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 26.	7 And they said unto him, Wherefore <sup>2</sup> saith <sup>1</sup> my lord <sup>2</sup> these words? God forbid that thy servants should do <sup>4</sup> according to this thing.	2 s speak-eth 3 s such words as these 4 s such a thing.
6 s came out; and he	32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that <sup>1</sup> is <sup>2</sup> an abomination unto the Egyptians.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 42. 24. <sup>g</sup> ch. 43. 21.	8 Behold, <sup>7</sup> the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?	
7 s with	33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one <sup>7</sup> at <sup>1</sup> another.	<sup>h</sup> ver. 25.	9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, <sup>1</sup> both <sup>1</sup> let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen.	5 s bond-man 6 s hasted, and
8 M Or, messes were taken	34 And <sup>8</sup> he took <sup>and</sup> sent messes unto them from before him: but Benjamin's mess was <sup>1</sup> five times so much as any of <sup>1</sup> theirs. <sup>1</sup> And they drank, and <sup>1</sup> were merry with him.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 31. 32.	10 And he said, Now also <sup>1</sup> let it <sup>1</sup> be according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my <sup>1</sup> servant; and ye shall be blameless.	
9 s theirs. 1 M Heb. drank largely.		<sup>j</sup> ch. 46. 34. Ex. 5. 26.	11 Then they <sup>6</sup> speedily <sup>1</sup> took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.	
		<sup>k</sup> ch. 45. 22. <sup>l</sup> ch. 37. 29, 34. Num. 14. 6. 2 Sam. 1. 11. <sup>m</sup> Heb. drank largely. See Hag. 1. 6 John 2. 10.	12 And he searched, <sup>and</sup> began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack.	
		<sup>n</sup> Heb. him that was over his house. <sup>o</sup> ch. 37. 7.	13 Then they <sup>m</sup> rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.	
		<sup>p</sup> Or, make trial. ver. 5.	14 <sup>1</sup> ¶ And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; <sup>1</sup> for <sup>1</sup> he <sup>1</sup> was yet there: and they <sup>9</sup> fell before him on the ground.	7 s and
		<sup>q</sup> ver. 9.	15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed <sup>1</sup> is this that ye have done? <sup>8</sup> wot <sup>1</sup> ye not that such a man as I can <sup>6</sup> certainly <sup>7</sup> divine?	8 s know 9 s indeed
2 s and yet	2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken.		16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, <sup>1</sup> we <sup>1</sup> are my lord's <sup>1</sup> servants, <sup>1</sup> both we, and <sup>1</sup> he also <sup>2</sup> with whom <sup>1</sup> the cup is found.	1 s bond-men, 2 s in whose hand

# CHAPTER 44.

<sup>o</sup>1 *Joseph's policy to stay his brethren.*  
<sup>14</sup> *Judah's humble supplication to Joseph.*

AND he commanded <sup>p</sup>the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks <sup>1</sup>with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.

2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the city, <sup>2</sup>and not yet



1 s bond-  
man; but

17 And he said, <sup>a</sup>God forbid that I should do so: <sup>b</sup>but<sup>1</sup> the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my <sup>1</sup>servant; and<sup>1</sup> as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 ¶ Then Judah came near unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and <sup>a</sup>let not thine anger burn against thy servant: for thou <sup>†</sup>art even as Pharaoh.

19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and <sup>a</sup>a child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, <sup>a</sup>Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for <sup>†</sup>if he should leave his father, <sup>†</sup>his father would die.

23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, <sup>a</sup>Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more.

24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And <sup>†</sup>our father said, Go again, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother <sup>†</sup>be with us.

27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that <sup>†</sup>my wife bare me two <sup>†</sup>sons:

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, <sup>†</sup>Surely he is torn in pieces; and I <sup>†</sup>saw him not<sup>1</sup> since:

29 And if ye <sup>†</sup>take this <sup>†</sup>also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with <sup>†</sup>sorrow to <sup>†</sup>the grave.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and

B.C. 1707.

<sup>a</sup> Prov. 17, 15.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 18, 1.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>j</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>m</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>p</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>s</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>v</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>y</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>ab</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>ae</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>ah</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>ai</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>aj</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>ak</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>an</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>ao</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>ap</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>aq</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>ar</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>as</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>at</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>au</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>av</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>aw</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>ax</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>ay</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>az</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>ba</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>bb</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>bc</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>bd</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>be</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>bf</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>bg</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>bh</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>bi</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>bj</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>bk</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>bl</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>bm</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>bn</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>bo</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>bp</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>bq</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>br</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>bs</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>bt</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>bu</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>bv</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>bw</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>bx</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>by</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>bz</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>ca</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>cb</sup> ch. 43, 9.

<sup>cc</sup> ch. 18, 30.

<sup>cd</sup> Ex. 32, 22.

<sup>ce</sup> ch. 43, 9.

the lad <sup>†</sup>be not with us; seeing that <sup>1b</sup>his life is bound up in the lad's life;

31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad <sup>†</sup>is not with us, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to <sup>†</sup>the grave.

32 For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, <sup>a</sup>If I bring him not unto thee, then <sup>†</sup>I shall<sup>1</sup> bear the blame to my father for ever.

33 Now therefore, <sup>o</sup>I pray thee, <sup>†</sup>let thy servant<sup>†</sup> abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren.

34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad <sup>†</sup>be not with me? lest <sup>o</sup>peradventure<sup>1</sup> I see the evil that shall <sup>h</sup>come on my father.

## CHAPTER 45.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Joseph maketh himself known to his brethren. 5 He comforteth them, 9 and sendeth for his father. 27 Jacob's spirit reviveth.

THEN Joseph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren.

2 And he <sup>†</sup>wept aloud: and the Egyptians<sup>†</sup> and the house of Pharaoh heard.

3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, <sup>†</sup>I <sup>†</sup>am Joseph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were <sup>†</sup>troubled at his presence.

4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I <sup>†</sup>am Joseph your brother, <sup>†</sup>whom ye sold into Egypt.

5 <sup>†</sup>Now therefore<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>be not grieved, <sup>†</sup>nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: <sup>†</sup>for God did send me before you to preserve life.

6 For these two years <sup>†</sup>hath the famine <sup>†</sup>been in the land: and <sup>†</sup>yet there are<sup>†</sup> five years, in the which <sup>†</sup>there shall <sup>†</sup>neither be earing<sup>†</sup> nor harvest.

1 M Or, his soul is knit with the lad's soul See 1 Sam. 18, 1.

2 M Heb. Sheol. See ch. 37, 35.

3 S shall I

4 A, I pray thee,

5 M Heb, gave forth his voice in weeping. 6 A heard,

7 S And now

8 S there are yet 9 S he neither plowing

R.V.	<i>Joseph sendeth</i>	GENESIS 46.	<i>for his father.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> rem- nant	7 And God sent me before you <sup>a</sup> to preserve you a 'posterity' in the earth, and to save <sup>2</sup> your lives' <sup>3</sup> by a great deliverance.	B.C. 1706. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>to put for you a remnant.</i>	19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.	
2 <sup>s</sup> you alive	8 So now <sup>†</sup> it was not you <sup>†</sup> that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me <sup>a</sup> a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and <sup>†</sup> a ruler throughout' all the land of Egypt.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>let not your eye spare,</i> &c. <sup>c</sup> ch. 41. 43. Judg. 17. 10. Job 29. 16.	20 Also <sup>d</sup> regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Egypt <sup>†</sup> is 'your's.'	1 <sup>s</sup> yours.
3 <sup>d</sup> Or, to be a great company that escape	9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not:	<sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>mouth,</i> Num. 3. 16.	21 And the <sup>2</sup> children' of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them wagons, according to the <sup>d</sup> commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way.	2 <sup>s</sup> sons
4 <sup>s</sup> ruler over	10 And <sup>e</sup> thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast:	<sup>e</sup> ch. 47. 1. <sup>f</sup> ch. 43. 34.	22 To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred <sup>†</sup> pieces of silver, and <sup>2</sup> five changes of raiment.	
	11 And there will I nourish thee; for <sup>5</sup> yet <i>there are</i> five years of famine; lest thou <sup>6</sup> , and thy household, and all that thou hast <sup>o</sup> , come to poverty'.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. <i>carrying.</i>	23 And to his father he sent after this <sup>†</sup> manner; ten asses <sup>†</sup> laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten <sup>3</sup> she asses' laden with corn and bread and <sup>4</sup> 'meat' for his father by the way.	3 <sup>s</sup> she-asses 4 <sup>s</sup> victual
5 <sup>s</sup> there are yet	12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that <sup>†</sup> it is <sup>h</sup> my mouth that speaketh unto you.		24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye fall not out by the way.	
6 <sup>a</sup> come to pover- ty, thou	13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and <sup>†</sup> 'bring down my father hither.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 42. 23.  <sup>j</sup> Job 29. 24. Ps. 126. 7. Luke 24. 11, 41. <sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>his.</i> <sup>l</sup> Acts 7. 14.	25 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan unto Jacob their father <sup>5</sup> .	5 <sup>s</sup> . 6 <sup>a</sup> they
	14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck.		26 And <sup>6</sup> told him, saying, Joseph <sup>†</sup> is yet alive, and he <sup>†</sup> is <sup>7</sup> 'governor' over all the land of Egypt. <sup>†</sup> And <sup>8</sup> Jacob's' heart fainted, for he believed them not.	7 <sup>s</sup> ruler 8 <sup>s</sup> his
7 <sup>o</sup> And	15 <sup>7</sup> Moreover' he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.		27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived:	
	16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it <sup>m</sup> pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants.	<sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>was good in the eyes of Pharaoh,</i> ch. 41. 37.	28 And Israel said, <sup>†</sup> It is enough; Joseph my son <sup>†</sup> is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.	
	17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan;	<sup>n</sup> ch. 21. 31. <sup>o</sup> ch. 28. 10. <sup>p</sup> ch. 26. 24, 25. <sup>q</sup> ch. 28. 12. <sup>r</sup> ch. 31. 42. <sup>s</sup> ch. 15. 1. Job 33. 14, 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 27. 28. Num. 18. 12, 29.	CHAPTER 46. <sup>o</sup> 1 Jacob is comforted by God at Beer-sheba. 5 He goeth into Egypt. 29 Joseph meeteth him.	
	18 And take your father and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat <sup>7</sup> the fat of the land.		AND Israel took his journey <sup>A</sup> with all that he had, and came to <sup>n</sup> Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices <sup>p</sup> unto the God of his father Isaac.	
			2 And God spake unto Israel <sup>q</sup> in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here <sup>†</sup> am I.	

R.V.	<i>Jacob goeth to Egypt</i>	GENESIS 46.	<i>with his family.</i>	R.V.
	3 And he said, I <sup>am</sup> God, <sup>the</sup> God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there <sup>make</sup> of thee a great nation:	B.C. 1706. <sup>a</sup> Or, <i>Ami</i> . <sup>b</sup> Or, <i>Arod</i> . <sup>c</sup> ch. 28, 13. <sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 33. <sup>e</sup> ch. 12, 2. <sup>f</sup> Deut. 26, 5. <sup>g</sup> ch. 28, 15. <sup>h</sup> 48, 21.	and <sup>1a</sup> Ezbon, Eri, and <sup>2b</sup> Arodi, and Areli. 17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1d</sup> And the sons of Asher; <sup>3</sup> Jimnah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister: and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel.	<sup>1</sup> M In Num. 26, 16, <i>Ozni</i> . <sup>2</sup> M In Num. 26, 17, <i>Arod</i> . <sup>3</sup> S Imnah, and Ishvah, and Ishvi, <sup>4</sup> S which
	4 I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely <sup>bring</sup> thee up <sup>again</sup> : and Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 15, 16, & 50, 13, 24, 25. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 3, 8. <sup>i</sup> ch. 30, 10. <sup>j</sup> ch. 50, 1. <sup>k</sup> ch. 29, 24. <sup>l</sup> Acts 7, 15. <sup>m</sup> ch. 44, 27.	18 <sup>h</sup> These <sup>are</sup> the sons of Zilpah, <sup>whom</sup> Laban gave to Leah his daughter, and these she bare unto Jacob, <sup>even</sup> sixteen souls.	
	5 And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons <sup>which</sup> Pharaoh had sent to carry him.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 41, 50. <sup>o</sup> ch. 45, 19, 21.	19 The sons of Rachel <sup>are</sup> Jacob's wife; Joseph <sup>and</sup> Benjamin.	
	6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with him:	<sup>p</sup> Or, <i>prince</i> . <sup>q</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 6, & 8, 1. <sup>r</sup> Deut. 26, 5. <sup>s</sup> Josh. 24, 4. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 105, 23. <sup>u</sup> 52, 4. <sup>v</sup> Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>w</sup> Num. 26, 39, <i>Shupham</i> . <sup>x</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>y</sup> <i>Hupham</i> . <sup>z</sup> Num. 26, 39. <sup>aa</sup> Ex. 1, 1. <sup>ab</sup> & 6, 14. <sup>ac</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 12.	20 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath the daughter of <sup>5</sup> Potipherah <sup>1</sup> priest of On bare unto him.	<sup>ss</sup> Poti-phera <sup>ss</sup> ; Bela, <sup>7m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>8m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shephupham</i> in 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>9m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shuham</i> . <sup>1m</sup> In Num. 26, 42, <i>Shuham</i> .
	7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.	<sup>ad</sup> Or, <i>Souham</i> . <sup>ae</sup> Num. 26, 42. <sup>af</sup> Num. 26, 5. <sup>ag</sup> 1 Chr. 5, 1. <sup>ah</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 13. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 30, 5, 7. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 29, 23. <sup>ak</sup> Ex. 6, 15. <sup>al</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24.	21 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the sons of Benjamin <sup>were</sup> Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, <sup>7u</sup> Ehi, and Rosh, <sup>8z</sup> Muppim, and <sup>9y</sup> Huppin, and Ard.	<sup>6s</sup> ; Bela, <sup>7m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>8m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shephupham</i> in 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>9m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shuham</i> . <sup>1m</sup> In Num. 26, 42, <i>Shuham</i> .
	8 ¶ And <sup>these</sup> <sup>are</sup> the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: <sup>Reuben</sup> , Jacob's firstborn.	<sup>am</sup> Or, <i>Nemuel</i> . <sup>an</sup> Or, <i>Jarib</i> . <sup>ao</sup> Or, <i>Zerah</i> . <sup>ap</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24. <sup>aq</sup> Ex. 1, 5. <sup>ar</sup> 1 Chr. 6, 1, 16. <sup>as</sup> Heb. <i>thigh</i> . <sup>at</sup> ch. 35, 11. <sup>au</sup> Or, <i>Gerthom</i> . <sup>av</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 3, & 4, 21. <sup>aw</sup> ch. 38, 3, 7, 10. <sup>ax</sup> Deut. 10, 22. <sup>ay</sup> See Acts 7, 14. <sup>az</sup> ch. 28, 25. <sup>ba</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 5. <sup>bb</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 1.	22 These <sup>are</sup> the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls <sup>were</sup> fourteen.	<sup>6s</sup> ; Bela, <sup>7m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>8m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shephupham</i> in 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>9m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shuham</i> . <sup>1m</sup> In Num. 26, 42, <i>Shuham</i> .
<sup>1s</sup> Pallu,	9 And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and <sup>1</sup> Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.	<sup>ba</sup> Or, <i>Nemuel</i> . <sup>bb</sup> Or, <i>Jarib</i> . <sup>bc</sup> Or, <i>Zerah</i> . <sup>bd</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24. <sup>be</sup> Ex. 1, 5. <sup>bf</sup> 1 Chr. 6, 1, 16. <sup>bg</sup> Heb. <i>thigh</i> . <sup>bh</sup> ch. 35, 11. <sup>bi</sup> Or, <i>Gerthom</i> . <sup>bj</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 3, & 4, 21. <sup>bk</sup> ch. 38, 3, 7, 10. <sup>bl</sup> Deut. 10, 22. <sup>bm</sup> See Acts 7, 14. <sup>bn</sup> ch. 28, 25. <sup>bo</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 5. <sup>bp</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 1.	23 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the sons of Dan; <sup>1b</sup> Hushim.	<sup>6s</sup> ; Bela, <sup>7m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>8m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shephupham</i> in 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>9m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shuham</i> . <sup>1m</sup> In Num. 26, 42, <i>Shuham</i> .
<sup>2m</sup> In Num. 26, 12, 1 Chr. 4, 24, <i>Nemuel</i> .	10 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And <sup>the</sup> sons of Simeon; <sup>2b</sup> Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and <sup>3d</sup> Jachin, and <sup>4k</sup> Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman.	<sup>bm</sup> Or, <i>Nemuel</i> . <sup>bn</sup> Or, <i>Jarib</i> . <sup>bo</sup> Or, <i>Zerah</i> . <sup>bp</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24. <sup>bq</sup> Ex. 1, 5. <sup>br</sup> 1 Chr. 6, 1, 16. <sup>bs</sup> Heb. <i>thigh</i> . <sup>bt</sup> ch. 35, 11. <sup>bu</sup> Or, <i>Gerthom</i> . <sup>bv</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 3, & 4, 21. <sup>bw</sup> ch. 38, 3, 7, 10. <sup>bx</sup> Deut. 10, 22. <sup>by</sup> See Acts 7, 14. <sup>bz</sup> ch. 28, 25. <sup>ca</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 5. <sup>cb</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 1.	24 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1d</sup> And the sons of Naphtali; <sup>2</sup> Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and <sup>3</sup> Shillem.	<sup>6s</sup> ; Bela, <sup>7m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>8m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shephupham</i> in 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>9m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shuham</i> . <sup>1m</sup> In Num. 26, 42, <i>Shuham</i> .
<sup>3m</sup> In 1 Chr. 4, 24, <i>Jarib</i> .	11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the sons of <sup>m</sup> Levi; <sup>5p</sup> Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.	<sup>ca</sup> Or, <i>Nemuel</i> . <sup>cb</sup> Or, <i>Jarib</i> . <sup>cc</sup> Or, <i>Zerah</i> . <sup>cd</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24. <sup>ce</sup> Ex. 1, 5. <sup>cf</sup> 1 Chr. 6, 1, 16. <sup>cg</sup> Heb. <i>thigh</i> . <sup>ch</sup> ch. 35, 11. <sup>ci</sup> Or, <i>Gerthom</i> . <sup>cj</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 3, & 4, 21. <sup>ck</sup> ch. 38, 3, 7, 10. <sup>cl</sup> Deut. 10, 22. <sup>cm</sup> See Acts 7, 14. <sup>cn</sup> ch. 28, 25. <sup>co</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 5. <sup>cp</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 1.	25 <sup>h</sup> These <sup>are</sup> the sons of Bilhah, <sup>which</sup> Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and <sup>she</sup> bare these <sup>1</sup> unto Jacob: all the souls <sup>were</sup> seven.	<sup>6s</sup> ; Bela, <sup>7m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>8m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shephupham</i> in 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>9m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shuham</i> . <sup>1m</sup> In Num. 26, 42, <i>Shuham</i> .
<sup>4m</sup> In Num. 26, 13, 1 Chr. 4, 24, <i>Zerah</i> .	12 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the sons of <sup>9</sup> Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah; <sup>6</sup> Pharez <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>7</sup> Zarah <sup>1</sup> : but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And <sup>the</sup> sons of <sup>6</sup> Pharez <sup>1</sup> were Hezron and Hamul.	<sup>cm</sup> Or, <i>Nemuel</i> . <sup>cn</sup> Or, <i>Jarib</i> . <sup>co</sup> Or, <i>Zerah</i> . <sup>cp</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24. <sup>cq</sup> Ex. 1, 5. <sup>cr</sup> 1 Chr. 6, 1, 16. <sup>cs</sup> Heb. <i>thigh</i> . <sup>ct</sup> ch. 35, 11. <sup>cu</sup> Or, <i>Gerthom</i> . <sup>cv</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 3, & 4, 21. <sup>cw</sup> ch. 38, 3, 7, 10. <sup>cx</sup> Deut. 10, 22. <sup>cy</sup> See Acts 7, 14. <sup>cz</sup> ch. 28, 25. <sup>da</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 5. <sup>db</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 1.	26 <sup>1</sup> All the <sup>5</sup> souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his <sup>7</sup> loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls <sup>were</sup> threescore and six;	<sup>6s</sup> ; Bela, <sup>7m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>8m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shephupham</i> in 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>9m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shuham</i> . <sup>1m</sup> In Num. 26, 42, <i>Shuham</i> .
<sup>5m</sup> In 1 Chr. 6, 16, <i>Gershon</i> .	13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the sons of Issachar; Tola, and <sup>8y</sup> Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron.	<sup>da</sup> Or, <i>Nemuel</i> . <sup>db</sup> Or, <i>Jarib</i> . <sup>dc</sup> Or, <i>Zerah</i> . <sup>dd</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24. <sup>de</sup> Ex. 1, 5. <sup>df</sup> 1 Chr. 6, 1, 16. <sup>dg</sup> Heb. <i>thigh</i> . <sup>dh</sup> ch. 35, 11. <sup>di</sup> Or, <i>Gerthom</i> . <sup>dj</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 3, & 4, 21. <sup>dk</sup> ch. 38, 3, 7, 10. <sup>dl</sup> Deut. 10, 22. <sup>dm</sup> See Acts 7, 14. <sup>dn</sup> ch. 28, 25. <sup>do</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 5. <sup>dp</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 1.	27 And the sons of Joseph, which were born <sup>6</sup> him in Egypt, <sup>were</sup> two souls: <sup>6</sup> all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, <sup>were</sup> threescore and ten.	<sup>6s</sup> ; Bela, <sup>7m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>8m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shephupham</i> in 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>9m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shuham</i> . <sup>1m</sup> In Num. 26, 42, <i>Shuham</i> .
<sup>6s</sup> Perez	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the sons of Zebulun; Seread, and Elon, and Jahleel.	<sup>dm</sup> Or, <i>Nemuel</i> . <sup>dn</sup> Or, <i>Jarib</i> . <sup>do</sup> Or, <i>Zerah</i> . <sup>dp</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24. <sup>dq</sup> Ex. 1, 5. <sup>dr</sup> 1 Chr. 6, 1, 16. <sup>ds</sup> Heb. <i>thigh</i> . <sup>dt</sup> ch. 35, 11. <sup>du</sup> Or, <i>Gerthom</i> . <sup>dv</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 3, & 4, 21. <sup>dw</sup> ch. 38, 3, 7, 10. <sup>dx</sup> Deut. 10, 22. <sup>dy</sup> See Acts 7, 14. <sup>dz</sup> ch. 28, 25. <sup>ea</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 5. <sup>eb</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 1.	28 ¶ And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, <sup>to</sup> direct his face <sup>1</sup> unto Goshen; and they came <sup>a</sup> into the land of Goshen.	<sup>6s</sup> ; Bela, <sup>7m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>8m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shephupham</i> in 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>9m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shuham</i> . <sup>1m</sup> In Num. 26, 42, <i>Shuham</i> .
<sup>7s</sup> Zerah	15 These <sup>9be</sup> the sons of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob in <sup>1</sup> Padan-aram; <sup>1</sup> with his daughter Dinah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters <sup>were</sup> thirty and three.	<sup>ea</sup> Or, <i>Nemuel</i> . <sup>eb</sup> Or, <i>Jarib</i> . <sup>ec</sup> Or, <i>Zerah</i> . <sup>ed</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24. <sup>ee</sup> Ex. 1, 5. <sup>ef</sup> 1 Chr. 6, 1, 16. <sup>eg</sup> Heb. <i>thigh</i> . <sup>eh</sup> ch. 35, 11. <sup>ei</sup> Or, <i>Gerthom</i> . <sup>ej</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 3, & 4, 21. <sup>ek</sup> ch. 38, 3, 7, 10. <sup>el</sup> Deut. 10, 22. <sup>em</sup> See Acts 7, 14. <sup>en</sup> ch. 28, 25. <sup>eo</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 5. <sup>ep</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 1.	29 And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen <sup>8</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> presented himself unto him; and he <sup>1</sup> fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.	<sup>6s</sup> ; Bela, <sup>7m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>8m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shephupham</i> in 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>9m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shuham</i> . <sup>1m</sup> In Num. 26, 42, <i>Shuham</i> .
<sup>8s</sup> Puvah, and Job,	16 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the sons of Gad; <sup>2c</sup> Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni,	<sup>em</sup> Or, <i>Nemuel</i> . <sup>en</sup> Or, <i>Jarib</i> . <sup>eo</sup> Or, <i>Zerah</i> . <sup>ep</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24. <sup>eq</sup> Ex. 1, 5. <sup>er</sup> 1 Chr. 6, 1, 16. <sup>es</sup> Heb. <i>thigh</i> . <sup>et</sup> ch. 35, 11. <sup>eu</sup> Or, <i>Gerthom</i> . <sup>ev</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 3, & 4, 21. <sup>ew</sup> ch. 38, 3, 7, 10. <sup>ex</sup> Deut. 10, 22. <sup>ey</sup> See Acts 7, 14. <sup>ez</sup> ch. 28, 25. <sup>fa</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 5. <sup>fb</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 1.	30 And Israel said unto Joseph, <sup>a</sup> Now let me die, since	<sup>6s</sup> ; Bela, <sup>7m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>8m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shephupham</i> in 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>9m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shuham</i> . <sup>1m</sup> In Num. 26, 42, <i>Shuham</i> .
<sup>9s</sup> are		<sup>fa</sup> Or, <i>Nemuel</i> . <sup>fb</sup> Or, <i>Jarib</i> . <sup>fc</sup> Or, <i>Zerah</i> . <sup>fd</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24. <sup>fe</sup> Ex. 1, 5. <sup>ff</sup> 1 Chr. 6, 1, 16. <sup>fg</sup> Heb. <i>thigh</i> . <sup>fh</sup> ch. 35, 11. <sup>fi</sup> Or, <i>Gerthom</i> . <sup>fj</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 3, & 4, 21. <sup>fk</sup> ch. 38, 3, 7, 10. <sup>fl</sup> Deut. 10, 22. <sup>fm</sup> See Acts 7, 14. <sup>fn</sup> ch. 28, 25. <sup>fo</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 5. <sup>fp</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 1.		<sup>6s</sup> ; Bela, <sup>7m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>8m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shephupham</i> in 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>9m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shuham</i> . <sup>1m</sup> In Num. 26, 42, <i>Shuham</i> .
<sup>1s</sup> Paddan-aram,		<sup>fm</sup> Or, <i>Nemuel</i> . <sup>fn</sup> Or, <i>Jarib</i> . <sup>fo</sup> Or, <i>Zerah</i> . <sup>fp</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24. <sup>fq</sup> Ex. 1, 5. <sup>fr</sup> 1 Chr. 6, 1, 16. <sup>fs</sup> Heb. <i>thigh</i> . <sup>ft</sup> ch. 35, 11. <sup>fu</sup> Or, <i>Gerthom</i> . <sup>fv</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 3, & 4, 21. <sup>fw</sup> ch. 38, 3, 7, 10. <sup>fx</sup> Deut. 10, 22. <sup>fy</sup> See Acts 7, 14. <sup>fz</sup> ch. 28, 25. <sup>ga</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 5. <sup>gb</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 1.		<sup>6s</sup> ; Bela, <sup>7m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>8m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shephupham</i> in 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>9m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shuham</i> . <sup>1m</sup> In Num. 26, 42, <i>Shuham</i> .
<sup>2m</sup> In Num. 26, 15, <i>Zephon</i> .		<sup>ga</sup> Or, <i>Nemuel</i> . <sup>gb</sup> Or, <i>Jarib</i> . <sup>gc</sup> Or, <i>Zerah</i> . <sup>gd</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24. <sup>ge</sup> Ex. 1, 5. <sup>gf</sup> 1 Chr. 6, 1, 16. <sup>gg</sup> Heb. <i>thigh</i> . <sup>gh</sup> ch. 35, 11. <sup>gi</sup> Or, <i>Gerthom</i> . <sup>gj</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 3, & 4, 21. <sup>gk</sup> ch. 38, 3, 7, 10. <sup>gl</sup> Deut. 10, 22. <sup>gm</sup> See Acts 7, 14. <sup>gn</sup> ch. 28, 25. <sup>go</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 5. <sup>gp</sup> 1 Chr. 7, 1.		<sup>6s</sup> ; Bela, <sup>7m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, <i>Ahiram</i> . <sup>8m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shephupham</i> in 1 Chr. 7, 12, <i>Shuphim</i> . <sup>9m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, <i>Shuham</i> . <sup>1m</sup> In Num. 26, 42, <i>Shuham</i> .

1 <sup>s</sup> that  
I have seen thy face, <sup>1</sup>because' thou <sup>†</sup>art yet alive.  
31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, <sup>2</sup>I will go up, and <sup>2</sup>shew' Pharaoh, and <sup>3</sup>say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which <sup>†</sup>were in the land of Canaan, are come unto me;  
32 And the men <sup>†</sup>are shepherds, for <sup>4</sup>their trade hath been to feed' cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.  
33 And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, <sup>†</sup>What <sup>†</sup>is your occupation?  
34 That ye shall say, Thy <sup>5</sup>servants' <sup>†</sup>trade hath been about' cattle <sup>2</sup>from our youth even until now, both we, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>o</sup>also' our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd <sup>†</sup>is <sup>m</sup>an abomination unto the Egyptians.

CHAPTER 47.

<sup>o</sup>1 Joseph presenteth five of his brethren, 7 and his father, before Pharaoh. 11 He giveth them habitation and maintenance. 13 He getteth all the Egyptians' property to Pharaoh. 22 The priests' land not bought. 28 Jacob's age.

6 <sup>s</sup> went in  
**T**HEN Joseph <sup>6</sup>came' and told Pharaoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they <sup>†</sup>are in <sup>4</sup>the land of Goshen.  
2 And <sup>†</sup>he took some of his brethren, <sup>even</sup> five men, and <sup>†</sup>presented them unto Pharaoh.  
3 And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, <sup>o</sup>What <sup>†</sup>is your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, <sup>2</sup>Thy servants <sup>†</sup>are shepherds, both we, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>o</sup>also' our fathers.  
4 <sup>2</sup>They said moreover' unto Pharaoh, <sup>o</sup>For to' sojourn in the land are we come; for <sup>†</sup>thy servants have no pasture for their' flocks; <sup>o</sup>for the famine <sup>†</sup>is sore in the land of Canaan; now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants <sup>†</sup>dwell in the land of Goshen.  
5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and

B.C. 1706.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 20, 15.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 47, 1.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. they are men of cattle.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. How many are the days of thy life?  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 47, 2, 3.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 99, 12.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. 11, 9, 13.  
<sup>i</sup> Job 14, 1.  
<sup>j</sup> ver. 32.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 30, 35.  
<sup>l</sup> & 34, 5.  
<sup>m</sup> & 37, 12.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 25, 7.  
<sup>o</sup> & 35, 28.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 43, 32.  
<sup>q</sup> Ex. 8, 26.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 46, 31.  
<sup>t</sup> Or, as a little child is nourished.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. according to the little ones.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 50, 21.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 45, 10.  
<sup>x</sup> & 46, 28.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 41, 30.  
<sup>z</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>aa</sup> Acts 7, 13.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 41, 56.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 46, 33.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 15, 13.  
<sup>af</sup> Deut. 26, 5.  
<sup>ag</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>ah</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>ai</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>ak</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>al</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>am</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>an</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>ao</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>ap</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>aq</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>ar</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>as</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>at</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>au</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>av</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>aw</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>ax</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>ay</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>az</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>ba</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>bb</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>bc</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>bd</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>be</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>bf</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>bg</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>bh</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>bi</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>bj</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>bk</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>bl</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>bm</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>bn</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>bo</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>bp</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>bq</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>br</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>bs</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>bt</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>bu</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>bv</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>bw</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>bx</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>by</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>bz</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>ca</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>cb</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>cc</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>cd</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>ce</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>cf</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>cg</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>ch</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>ci</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>cj</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>ck</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>cl</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>cm</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>cn</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>co</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>cp</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>cq</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>cr</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>cs</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>ct</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>cu</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>cv</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>cw</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>cx</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>cy</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>cz</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>da</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>db</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>dc</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>dd</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>de</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>df</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>dg</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>dh</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>di</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>dj</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>dk</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>dl</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>dm</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>dn</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>do</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>dp</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>dq</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>dr</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>ds</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>dt</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>du</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>dv</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>dw</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>dx</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>dy</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>dz</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>ea</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>eb</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>ec</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>ed</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>ee</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>ef</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>eg</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>eh</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>ei</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>ej</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>ek</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>el</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>em</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>en</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>eo</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>ep</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>eq</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>er</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>es</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>et</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>eu</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>ev</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>ew</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>ex</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>ey</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>ez</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>fa</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>fb</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>fc</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>fd</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>fe</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>ff</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>fg</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>fh</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>fi</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>fi</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>fk</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>fl</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>fm</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>fn</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>fo</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>fp</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>fq</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>fr</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>fs</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>ft</sup> ch. 46, 34.  
<sup>fu</sup> ch. 43, 1.  
<sup>fv</sup> Acts 7, 11.  
<sup>fw</sup> ver. 19



R.V.	<i>The Egyptians</i>	GENESIS 48.	<i>sell their land.</i>	R.V.
	17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread <sup>in exchange</sup> for <sup>1</sup> horses, and for the <sup>2</sup> flocks, and for the <sup>3</sup> cattle of the <sup>4</sup> herds, and for the asses: and he <sup>5</sup> fed them with bread <sup>6</sup> for all their cattle for that year.	B.C. 1702. a ver. 22. b Or, <i>jurates</i> , ver. 22. c ver. 11. d Heb. <i>let them</i> . e ch. 46. 3.	over <sup>1</sup> the land of Egypt unto this day, <sup>2</sup> that Pharaoh should have the fifth <sup>3</sup> part; <sup>4</sup> except <sup>5</sup> the land of the <sup>6</sup> priests <sup>7</sup> only, <sup>8</sup> which <sup>9</sup> became not Pharaoh's.	1 s ; only 2 s alone
1 A the 2 M Heb. cattle of the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds. 3 M Heb. led them as a shepherd. 4 A in exchange 5 S And 6 A when 7 S and the herds of cattle are my lord's 8 S nought 9 S should	18 When <sup>1</sup> that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide <sup>2</sup> o <sup>3</sup> it <sup>4</sup> from my lord, how that our money is <sup>5</sup> spent; <sup>6</sup> my lord also hath our herds of cattle <sup>7</sup> ; there is <sup>8</sup> not ought <sup>9</sup> left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands:	f Heb. the days of the years of his life. See ver. 9. g So Deut. 31. 14. i Kin. 2. 1.	27 <sup>1</sup> ¶ And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the <sup>2</sup> country <sup>3</sup> of Goshen; and they <sup>4</sup> had <sup>5</sup> possessions therein, and <sup>6</sup> grew, <sup>7</sup> and multiplied exceedingly.	3 s land 4 s gat them 5 s were fruitful, 6 A ¶
1 A and 2 S So 3 S was sore upon them: and 4 M According to Samar., Sept. and Vulg., he made bondmen of them, from &c. 5 M Or, according to their cities 6 A the 7 S border 8 S : 9 S from 1 S ; 2 S land.	19 Wherefore <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>2</sup> we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh: and give <sup>3</sup> us seed, that we may live, and not die, <sup>4</sup> that the land be not desolate.	j ch. 24. 2. k ch. 24. 49. l So ch. 50. 25. m Sam. 19. 37. n ch. 49. 29. & 50. 5, 13. o ch. 48. 2. 1 Kin. 1. 47. Heb. 11. 21.	28 <sup>1</sup> And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: so <sup>2</sup> the <sup>3</sup> whole age of Jacob was <sup>4</sup> an hundred forty and seven years.	7 s days of Jacob, the years of his life, were 8 S near
5 S was sore upon them: and 4 M According to Samar., Sept. and Vulg., he made bondmen of them, from &c. 5 M Or, according to their cities 6 A the 7 S border 8 S : 9 S from 1 S ; 2 S land.	20 And <sup>1</sup> Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine <sup>2</sup> prevailed over them: so <sup>3</sup> the land became Pharaoh's.	p Ezra 7. 24. i Or, <i>princes</i> , ch. 41. 43. 2 Sam. 8. 18.	29 And the time <sup>1</sup> drew <sup>2</sup> nigh <sup>3</sup> that Israel must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, <sup>4</sup> put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and <sup>5</sup> deal kindly and truly with me; <sup>6</sup> bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt:	9 S when I sleep
5 S was sore upon them: and 4 M According to Samar., Sept. and Vulg., he made bondmen of them, from &c. 5 M Or, according to their cities 6 A the 7 S border 8 S : 9 S from 1 S ; 2 S land.	21 And as for the people, <sup>1</sup> he removed them <sup>2</sup> to <sup>3</sup> cities from <sup>4</sup> one end of the <sup>5</sup> borders <sup>6</sup> of Egypt even to the <sup>7</sup> other end thereof.	q ch. 41. 50. A 46. 20. Josh. 13. 7. & 14. 4.	30 But <sup>1</sup> ¶ I will lie <sup>2</sup> with my fathers, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>4</sup> thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and <sup>5</sup> bury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.	1 S : and
5 S was sore upon them: and 4 M According to Samar., Sept. and Vulg., he made bondmen of them, from &c. 5 M Or, according to their cities 6 A the 7 S border 8 S : 9 S from 1 S ; 2 S land.	22 <sup>1</sup> Only the land of the <sup>2</sup> priests bought he not <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>4</sup> for the priests bought a portion <sup>5</sup> as <sup>6</sup> signed them of <sup>7</sup> Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them <sup>8</sup> : wherefore they sold not their <sup>9</sup> lands.	r ch. 33. 15. s ch. 17. 8.	31 And he said, Swear unto me <sup>1</sup> . And <sup>2</sup> he sware unto him. And <sup>3</sup> Israel bowed himself upon the bed's head.	
5 S was sore upon them: and 4 M According to Samar., Sept. and Vulg., he made bondmen of them, from &c. 5 M Or, according to their cities 6 A the 7 S border 8 S : 9 S from 1 S ; 2 S land.	23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Pharaoh: lo, <sup>1</sup> there is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.	t ch. 41. 50. A 46. 20. Josh. 13. 7. & 14. 4.	CHAPTER 48. ¶ 1 Joseph with his sons visiteth his sick father. 3 Jacob repeateth God's promise, and taketh Ephraim and Manasseh as his own. 20 He blesseth Joseph's sons.	
5 S was sore upon them: and 4 M According to Samar., Sept. and Vulg., he made bondmen of them, from &c. 5 M Or, according to their cities 6 A the 7 S border 8 S : 9 S from 1 S ; 2 S land.	24 And it shall come to pass <sup>1</sup> in the increase, <sup>2</sup> that ye shall give <sup>3</sup> the fifth <sup>4</sup> part <sup>5</sup> unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones.	u ch. 41. 50. A 46. 20. Josh. 13. 7. & 14. 4.	AND it came to pass after these things, that <sup>1</sup> one <sup>2</sup> told <sup>3</sup> Joseph, Behold, thy father <sup>4</sup> is sick: and he took with him his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim.	2 S said to
5 S was sore upon them: and 4 M According to Samar., Sept. and Vulg., he made bondmen of them, from &c. 5 M Or, according to their cities 6 A the 7 S border 8 S : 9 S from 1 S ; 2 S land.	25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: <sup>1</sup> let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants.	v ch. 33. 15. w ch. 17. 8.	2 And <sup>1</sup> one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.	
5 S was sore upon them: and 4 M According to Samar., Sept. and Vulg., he made bondmen of them, from &c. 5 M Or, according to their cities 6 A the 7 S border 8 S : 9 S from 1 S ; 2 S land.	26 And Joseph made it a <sup>1</sup> law	x ch. 41. 50. A 46. 20. Josh. 13. 7. & 14. 4.	3 And Jacob said unto Joseph, <sup>1</sup> God Almighty appeared unto me at <sup>2</sup> Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me, <sup>3</sup> And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a <sup>4</sup> multitude of people <sup>5</sup> ; and will give this land to thy seed after thee <sup>6</sup> for an everlasting possession.	3 M Heb. <i>El Shaddai</i> .
5 S was sore upon them: and 4 M According to Samar., Sept. and Vulg., he made bondmen of them, from &c. 5 M Or, according to their cities 6 A the 7 S border 8 S : 9 S from 1 S ; 2 S land.			5 <sup>1</sup> ¶ And now thy <sup>2</sup> two sons, <sup>3</sup> Ephraim and Manasseh, which	4 S company of peoples



were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt, <sup>1</sup>*are* mine; <sup>1</sup>as Reuben and Simeon, <sup>0</sup>they<sup>1</sup> shall be mine.

<sup>6</sup> And thy issue, which thou <sup>2</sup>begetttest after them, shall be thine<sup>3</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance.

<sup>7</sup> And as for me, when I came from <sup>4</sup>Padan,<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>Rachel died <sup>5</sup>by me in the land of Canaan in the way, when <sup>6</sup>yet *there was* but a little<sup>1</sup> way to come unto Ephrath: and I buried her there in the way<sup>7</sup> of Ephrath<sup>8</sup>; the same is Beth-lehem.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>8</sup> And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who <sup>1</sup>*are* these?

<sup>9</sup> And Joseph said unto his father, <sup>9</sup>They <sup>1</sup>*are* my sons, whom God hath given me <sup>2</sup>in this place.<sup>1</sup> And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and <sup>2</sup>I will bless them.

<sup>10</sup> Now <sup>1</sup>the eyes of Israel were <sup>2</sup>dim for age, <sup>3</sup>so that he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; and <sup>4</sup>he kissed them, and embraced them.

<sup>11</sup> And Israel said unto Joseph, <sup>1</sup>I had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath <sup>1</sup>shewed me also thy seed.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>12</sup> And Joseph brought them out from between his knees<sup>2</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and he bowed himself with his face to the earth.

<sup>13</sup> And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought <sup>1</sup>them near unto him.

<sup>14</sup> And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid <sup>1</sup>it upon Ephraim's head, who <sup>1</sup>*was* the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's head, <sup>2</sup>guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh <sup>1</sup>*was* the firstborn.

<sup>15</sup> ¶ And <sup>2</sup>he blessed Joseph, and said, <sup>4</sup>God,<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which <sup>5</sup>fed me all my life long unto this day,

<sup>16</sup> The <sup>1</sup>'Angel'<sup>1</sup> which <sup>5</sup>redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let <sup>2</sup>my name be named on them, and the name

B.C. 1689.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. *as fishes do increase*: See Num. 26, 34, 37.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>c</sup> *sons evil in his eyes*, ch. 28, 5.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 35, 9, 16, 19.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>f</sup> Num. 1, 33, 35. A. 2, 19, 21. Deut. 33, 17. Rev. 7, 6, 8. <sup>g</sup> So ch. 33, 5.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. *fulness*. <sup>i</sup> So Ruth 4, 11, 12.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 27, 4. <sup>l</sup> ch. 27, 1.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. *heavy*. Is. 6, 10. A. 59, 1. <sup>n</sup> ch. 27, 27. <sup>p</sup> ch. 46, 4. A. 50, 24.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 45, 26. <sup>r</sup> Josh. 24, 32. <sup>s</sup> 1 Chr. 5, 2. John 4, 5.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 15, 16. A. 34, 28. <sup>u</sup> Josh. 17, 14, &c.

<sup>v</sup> Deut. 33, 1. Amos 3, 7. <sup>w</sup> Num. 24, 14. Deut. 4, 30. Is. 2, 2.

A. 32, 6. Jer. 23, 29. Dan. 2, 28, 29.

Acts 2, 17. Heb. 1, 2. <sup>y</sup> ver. 19.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 34, 11. <sup>a</sup> Heb. 11, 21.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 29, 32. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17, 1. A. 24, 40.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 21, 17. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 78, 11.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. *do not thou excel*. <sup>g</sup> 1 Chr. 5, 1.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 28, 15. A. 31, 11, 13, 24.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 34, 22. A. 121, 7.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 35, 22. Deut. 27, 20. <sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 5, 1.

<sup>l</sup> Amos 9, 12. Acts 15, 17. <sup>m</sup> Or, *my couch is gone*.

of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them <sup>2</sup>'grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth.

<sup>17</sup> And when Joseph saw that his father <sup>2</sup>laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it <sup>1</sup>'displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head.

<sup>18</sup> And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this <sup>1</sup>'is the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head.

<sup>19</sup> And his father refused, and said, <sup>1</sup>'I know *it*, my son, I know *it*: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: <sup>1</sup>'but truly<sup>1</sup> his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become <sup>2</sup>a <sup>2</sup>'multitude of nations.

<sup>20</sup> And he blessed them that day, saying, <sup>3</sup>'In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasse: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh.

<sup>21</sup> And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die: but <sup>2</sup>God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers.

<sup>22</sup> Moreover <sup>7</sup>'I have given to thee one <sup>4</sup>'portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand <sup>1</sup>'of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

## CHAPTER 49.

<sup>01</sup> *Jacob calleth his sons together.* <sup>3</sup> *He denounceth Reuben, 5 Simeon, and Levi.* <sup>8</sup> *He blesseth Judah, Zebulun, &c.* <sup>29</sup> *He chargeth them concerning his burial.* <sup>35</sup> *He dieth.*

**A**ND Jacob called unto his sons, and said<sup>5</sup>,<sup>1</sup> Gather yourselves together, that I may <sup>2</sup>'tell you <sup>1</sup>'that which shall befall you <sup>2</sup>'in the <sup>1</sup>'last<sup>1</sup> days.

<sup>27</sup> Gather yourselves together,<sup>1</sup> and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and <sup>2</sup>'hearken unto Israel your father.

<sup>3</sup> ¶ Reuben, thou <sup>2</sup>'art <sup>2</sup>'my firstborn, my might,<sup>2</sup> and the <sup>3</sup>'beginning of my strength<sup>3</sup>, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power<sup>1</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

<sup>4</sup> <sup>2</sup>Unstable as water,<sup>3</sup> <sup>3</sup>'thou shalt not excel<sup>1</sup>; because thou <sup>2</sup>'wentest up to thy father's bed<sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup>'then defiledst thou <sup>1</sup>'it: <sup>1</sup>'he went up to my couch.

<sup>1</sup> *how-beit*

<sup>2</sup> *Heb. fullness.*

<sup>3</sup> *Or, By*

<sup>1</sup> *Or, mountain slope Heb. shechem, shoulder.*

<sup>5</sup> *S;*

<sup>6</sup> *S latter*  
<sup>7</sup> *S Assemblable yourselves, Verses 2-27 arranged as poetry.*

<sup>8</sup> *Or, first-fruits*

<sup>9</sup> *S;*

<sup>10</sup> *Or, Bubbling over*

<sup>11</sup> *S thou shalt not have*

<sup>12</sup> *Or, have not thou*

<sup>13</sup> *the excellency*

<sup>14</sup> *S;*

1 S weapons of violence are their swords.  
M Or, com-  
pacts  
2 S coun-  
cil  
M Or, secret  
3 S my glory,  
4 S ;  
5 M Or, men  
6 S hough-  
ed an ox.  
M Or, oxen  
7 S thee shall thy brethren  
8 S on  
9 S sons

5 ¶ <sup>a</sup> Simeon and Levi <sup>are</sup> brethren; <sup>1c</sup> instruments of cruelty <sup>are</sup> in their habitations.

6 O my soul, come not thou into their <sup>2</sup> secret'; <sup>e</sup> unto their assembly, <sup>3</sup> mine honour, <sup>f</sup> be not thou united<sup>1</sup>: <sup>f</sup> for <sup>h</sup> in their anger they slew <sup>a</sup> man, and in their selfwill they <sup>6</sup> digged down a wall.<sup>1</sup>

7 Cursed <sup>be</sup> their anger, for <sup>it</sup> was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: <sup>m</sup> I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.

8 ¶ <sup>p</sup> Judah, <sup>7</sup> thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: <sup>q</sup> thy hand <sup>shall be</sup> <sup>8</sup> in the neck of thine enemies; <sup>e</sup> thy father's <sup>9</sup> children<sup>1</sup> shall bow down before thee.

9 Judah <sup>is</sup> <sup>a</sup> lion's whelp<sup>10</sup>, <sup>f</sup> from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: <sup>7</sup> he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as <sup>11</sup> an old lion<sup>1</sup>; who shall rouse him up?

10 <sup>e</sup> The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor <sup>12</sup> a law-giver<sup>1</sup> from between his feet, <sup>15</sup> until Shiloh come; <sup>e</sup> and unto him <sup>shall</sup> the gathering of the people <sup>be</sup>.

11 <sup>m</sup> Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he <sup>15</sup> washed his garments in wine, and his <sup>16</sup> clothes<sup>1</sup> in the blood of grapes:

12 His <sup>9</sup> eyes <sup>shall be</sup> red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 ¶ Zebulun shall dwell at the <sup>17</sup> haven of the sea<sup>18</sup>; and he <sup>shall be</sup> for an <sup>17</sup> haven of ships; and his border <sup>shall be</sup> <sup>19</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> Zidon.

14 ¶ Issachar <sup>is</sup> a strong ass<sup>1</sup> couching down between <sup>2</sup> two burdens<sup>1</sup>:

15 And he saw <sup>3</sup> that rest <sup>was</sup> good, and the land that <sup>it</sup> was pleasant; and <sup>4</sup> bowed <sup>x</sup> his shoulder to bear, and became a servant <sup>unto</sup> tribute.<sup>1</sup>

16 ¶ <sup>a</sup> Dan shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel.

17 <sup>c</sup> Dan shall be a serpent <sup>by</sup> the way, <sup>a</sup> an <sup>7</sup> adder in the path,

<sup>3</sup> S a resting place [M Or, rest] that it was <sup>1</sup> a he <sup>5</sup> S under taskwork. <sup>6</sup> S in

B.C. 1689.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 29, 33, 34.<sup>b</sup> Prov. 14, 9.<sup>c</sup> Or, their swords are weapons of violence.<sup>d</sup> ch. 34, 25.<sup>e</sup> ch. 119, 109,<sup>f</sup> 174.<sup>g</sup> Is. 25, 9.<sup>h</sup> Ps. 26, 9.<sup>i</sup> Eph. 5, 11.<sup>j</sup> 1 Chr. 33, 20.<sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 5, 18.<sup>l</sup> Ps. 16, 9.<sup>m</sup> Job 12.<sup>n</sup> 57, 8.<sup>o</sup> Deut. 33, 21.<sup>p</sup> Josh. 19, 24.<sup>q</sup> Or, hough-  
ed oxen.<sup>r</sup> Deut. 33, 23.<sup>s</sup> Josh. 19, 1.<sup>t</sup> 21, 5-7.<sup>u</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24.<sup>v</sup> Heb.<sup>w</sup> daughters.<sup>x</sup> ch. 29, 35.<sup>y</sup> Deut. 33, 7.<sup>z</sup> Ps. 18, 40.<sup>aa</sup> ch. 37, 4, 24,<sup>ab</sup> 28.<sup>ac</sup> 39, 20.<sup>ad</sup> 42, 21.<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 18, 13.<sup>af</sup> ch. 37, 29.<sup>ag</sup> 1 Chr. 5, 2.<sup>ah</sup> Job 29, 20.<sup>ai</sup> Ps. 37, 15.<sup>aj</sup> Hos. 5, 14.<sup>ak</sup> Rev. 5, 5.<sup>al</sup> Ps. 132, 2, 5.<sup>am</sup> Num. 23, 24.<sup>an</sup> 24, 9.<sup>ao</sup> ch. 45, 11.<sup>ap</sup> 47, 12.<sup>aq</sup> 50, 12.<sup>ar</sup> Ps. 80, 1.<sup>as</sup> Is. 28, 16.<sup>at</sup> ch. 28, 13.<sup>au</sup> 43, 21.<sup>av</sup> Num. 24, 17.<sup>aw</sup> Jer. 30, 21.<sup>ax</sup> Zech. 10, 11.<sup>ay</sup> Ps. 68, 7.<sup>az</sup> 108, 8, or,<sup>ba</sup> Num. 21, 18.<sup>bb</sup> ch. 17, 1.<sup>bc</sup> 35, 11.<sup>bd</sup> Deut. 33, 13.<sup>be</sup> Deut. 28, 57.<sup>bf</sup> Is. 11, 1.<sup>bg</sup> 62, 11.<sup>bh</sup> Ezek. 31, 27.<sup>bi</sup> Num. 9, 25.<sup>bj</sup> Mat. 21, 9.<sup>bk</sup> Luke 1, 32.<sup>bl</sup> 33.<sup>bm</sup> Is. 2, 2.<sup>bn</sup> 11, 10.<sup>bo</sup> 42, 1, 4.<sup>bp</sup> 49, 6, 7, 22.<sup>bq</sup> 55, 4, 5.<sup>br</sup> Num. 1, 5-5.<sup>bs</sup> Hag. 2, 7, 2.<sup>bt</sup> Luke 2, 33-32.<sup>bu</sup> 2 Kin. 18.<sup>bv</sup> 28.<sup>bw</sup> Deut. 33, 15.<sup>bx</sup> Hab. 3, 6.<sup>by</sup> Deut. 33, 16.<sup>bz</sup> Prov. 21, 29.<sup>ca</sup> Deut. 33, 18.<sup>cb</sup> Jud. 20, 21.<sup>cc</sup> Ezek. 32, 25.<sup>cd</sup> 27.<sup>ce</sup> Num. 27, 24.<sup>cf</sup> E. ch. 8, 11.<sup>cg</sup> Ezek. 39, 19.<sup>ch</sup> Zech. 14, 1, 7.<sup>ci</sup> 1 Sam. 10, 9.<sup>cj</sup> ch. 15, 15.<sup>ck</sup> 25, 8.<sup>cl</sup> ch. 47, 30.<sup>cm</sup> 2 Sam. 19, 37.<sup>cn</sup> Deut. 33, 22.<sup>co</sup> Jud. 18, 17.<sup>cp</sup> ch. 50, 13.<sup>cq</sup> Jud. 18, 27.<sup>cr</sup> 4 Heb.<sup>cs</sup> an arrange-  
ment.

that biteth the <sup>1</sup> horse's heels, so that his rider <sup>2</sup> shall fall<sup>1</sup> backward.

18 <sup>a</sup> I have waited for thy salvation, O LORD.

19 ¶ <sup>7</sup> Gad, <sup>3</sup> a troop <sup>4</sup> shall <sup>5</sup> overcome<sup>1</sup> him: but he shall <sup>6</sup> overcome<sup>1</sup> at the last.<sup>1</sup>

20 ¶ <sup>7i</sup> Out of Asher his bread <sup>shall be</sup> fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.

21 ¶ <sup>i</sup> Naphtali <sup>is</sup> a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.

22 ¶ <sup>j</sup> Joseph <sup>is</sup> <sup>a</sup> fruitful bough, <sup>9</sup> even<sup>1</sup> a fruitful bough by <sup>a</sup> well; <sup>whose</sup> <sup>10</sup> branches run over the wall<sup>11</sup>.

23 The archers have <sup>7</sup> sorely grieved him, and shot <sup>at</sup> him, and <sup>12</sup> hated<sup>1</sup> him:

24 But his <sup>7</sup> bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made <sup>13</sup> strong<sup>1</sup> by the hands of <sup>9</sup> the <sup>14</sup> mighty God<sup>1</sup> of Jacob<sup>15</sup>: <sup>16</sup> from thence <sup>is</sup> the shepherd, <sup>e</sup> the stone of Israel<sup>17</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

25 <sup>14</sup> Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee<sup>18</sup>, <sup>19</sup> and by the Almighty, <sup>a</sup> who shall bless thee<sup>19</sup> with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that <sup>lieth</sup> under, <sup>1</sup> blessings of the breasts, and of the womb<sup>2</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

26 The blessings of thy father have prevailed above <sup>3</sup> the blessings of my progenitors <sup>unto</sup> the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: <sup>2</sup> they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him <sup>4</sup> that was separate from his brethren.

27 ¶ Benjamin <sup>shall</sup> <sup>7</sup> ravin as a wolf<sup>1</sup>: in the morning he shall devour the prey, <sup>and</sup> at <sup>8</sup> night<sup>1</sup> he shall divide the spoil.<sup>7</sup>

28 ¶ All these <sup>7</sup> are the twelve tribes of Israel: and this <sup>is</sup> <sup>it</sup> that their father spake unto them<sup>9</sup>, <sup>and</sup> blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I <sup>7</sup> am to be gathered unto my people: <sup>bury</sup> me with my fathers <sup>in</sup> the cave that <sup>is</sup> in the field of Ephron the Hittite,

30 In the cave that <sup>is</sup> in the field of Machpelah, which <sup>is</sup> in the field of the everlast-  
ing hills. <sup>4</sup> M Or, that is prince among  
wolf that ravineth <sup>5</sup> even <sup>7</sup> A space be-  
tween ver. 27 & 28.

1 S horse's

2 S falleth

3 M Heb.

getud, a

marauding

band.

4 M Heb.

gad, to

press.

5 S press

upon

6 S press

upon

their

heel.

7 M Ac-

cording

to some

ancient

versions,

Asher, his

bread

etc.

8 M Heb.

the son of

a fruit-

ful tree.

9 S foun-

tain; his

10 M Heb.

daugh-

ters.

11 S.

12 S persec-

uted

13 S strong,

M Or,

active

14 S Mighty

One

15 S.

16 M Or,

From

thence,

from the

shepherd

Or, as

other-

wise read,

In the

name of

the shep-

herd

17 S.

18 S.

19 A.

1 S couch-

eth be-

neath,

2 S.

3 M Ac-

cording

to some

ancient

authori-

ties, the

blessings

of the

ancient

moun-

tains, the

desire

(or, de-

sirable

things)

of the

everlast-

ing. S is a

space be-

R.V.	<i>Jacob's death, and</i>	GENESIS 50.	<i>burial in Canaan.</i>	R.V.
	before Mamre, in the land of Canaan, "which Abraham bought with the field <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a buryingplace <sup>2</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1689. a ch. 23. 16.	ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Goshen.	
1 <sup>s</sup> from			9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company.	
2 <sup>s</sup> :	31 <sup>6</sup> There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; <sup>c</sup> there they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah <sup>3</sup> .	b ch. 23. 19. & 25. 9. c ch. 35. 29.	10 And they came to the <sup>1</sup> threshing-floor <sup>1</sup> of Atad, which <sup>†</sup> is beyond Jordan, and there they <sup>2d</sup> mourned with a great and very <sup>1</sup> sore lamentation: <sup>c</sup> and he made a mourning for his father seven days.	1 <sup>s</sup> threshing-floor
3 <sup>s</sup> : the field and the cave that is therein, which was purchased	32 The purchase of the field and of the cave that <sup>is</sup> therein <sup>was</sup> <sup>1</sup> from the children of Heth.	d 2 Sam. 1. 17. Acts 8. 2. e 1 Sam. 31. 13. Job 2. 13.	11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This <sup>†</sup> is a grievous <sup>3</sup> mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called <sup>9</sup> Abel-mizraim, which <sup>†</sup> is beyond Jordan.	2 <sup>s</sup> lamented with a very great and
4 <sup>s</sup> charging	33 And when Jacob <sup>†</sup> had <sup>1</sup> made an end of <sup>c</sup> commanding <sup>1</sup> his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and <sup>†</sup> was gathered unto his people.	f ver. 29.	12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them:	3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. ebel.
	CHAPTER 50.	g That is, The mourning of the Egyptians.	13 For <sup>k</sup> his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham <sup>m</sup> bought with the field <sup>4</sup> for a possession of a burying-place <sup>4</sup> of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.	4 <sup>s</sup> A,
5 <sup>s</sup> Omit	<sup>o1</sup> The mourning for Jacob. 7 His burial. 19 Joseph comforteth his brethren. 22 His age, 26 and death. <sup>1</sup>	h ch. 46. 4. i 2 Kin. 13. 14. k ch. 49. 29. 30. Acts 7. 16. l ver. 26. 2 Chr. 16. 14. Mar. 26. 12. Mark 14. 8. & 16. 1. Luke 24. 1. John 12. 7. & 19. 39, 40. m ch. 23. 16.	14 ¶ And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.	
	5 AND Joseph <sup>h</sup> fell upon his father's face, and <sup>†</sup> wept upon him, and kissed him.	n Heb. accept. Num. 20. 29. Deut. 34. 8.	15 ¶ And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, <sup>9</sup> they said, <sup>5</sup> Joseph will peradventure <sup>1</sup> hate us, and will <sup>c</sup> certainly <sup>1</sup> requite us all the evil which we did unto him.	5 <sup>s</sup> It may be that Joseph will
6 <sup>s</sup> embalming	2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to <sup>†</sup> embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel.	p Esth. 4. 2. q Job 15. 21. 22.	16 And they <sup>†</sup> sent a <sup>7</sup> messenger <sup>1</sup> unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying,	6 <sup>s</sup> fully
7 <sup>s</sup> wept	3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of <sup>6</sup> those which are embalmed <sup>1</sup> : and the Egyptians <sup>7n</sup> mourned <sup>1</sup> for him threescore and ten days.	r ch. 47. 29. s Heb. charged.	17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the <sup>8</sup> trespass <sup>1</sup> of thy brethren, and their sin <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>q</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the <sup>8</sup> trespass <sup>1</sup> of the servants of <sup>9</sup> the God of thy father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him.	7 <sup>s</sup> message
8 <sup>s</sup> A ¶	4 <sup>s</sup> And when the days of <sup>9</sup> his mourning <sup>1</sup> were past, Joseph spake unto <sup>2</sup> the house of Pharaoh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying,	t Chr. 16. 14. Is. 32. 16. Mat. 27. 60.	18 And his brethren also went and <sup>2</sup> fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we <sup>†</sup> be thy servants.	8 <sup>s</sup> transgression 9 <sup>s</sup> , for that
9 <sup>s</sup> weeping for him	5 <sup>r</sup> My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave <sup>†</sup> which I <sup>†</sup> have digged for me in the land of Canaan, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again.	u Prov. 28. 13.	19 And Joseph said unto	
1 <sup>m</sup> Or, bought	6 And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.	v ch. 49. 25.		
	7 ¶ And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt,	w ch. 37. 7, 10.		
	8 And all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little			

	them, <sup>a</sup> Fear not: <sup>b</sup> for <sup>†</sup> am I in the place of God?	B.C. 1689. <sup>a</sup> ch. 45. 5. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 32. 35. <sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 5. 7. <sup>d</sup> Job 34. 29. <sup>e</sup> Rom. 12. 19. <sup>f</sup> Heb. 10. 30. <sup>g</sup> ch. 30. 3. <sup>h</sup> Heb. <sup>i</sup> borne. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 56. 5. <sup>k</sup> Is. 10. 7. <sup>l</sup> f ch. 46. 5, 7. <sup>m</sup> Acts 3. 13. <sup>n</sup> ch. 15. 14. <sup>o</sup> & 48. 21. <sup>p</sup> Ex. 2. 16. <sup>q</sup> Heb. 11. 22. <sup>r</sup> ch. 15. 18. <sup>s</sup> & 25. 12. <sup>t</sup> & 46. 4. <sup>u</sup> i ch. 47. 12. <sup>v</sup> Mat. 5. 44. <sup>w</sup> Ex. 13. 19. <sup>x</sup> Josh. 24. 32. <sup>y</sup> Acts 7. 16. <sup>z</sup> Heb. <sup>aa</sup> to their hearts. <sup>ab</sup> ch. 34. 3. <sup>ac</sup> ver. 2. <sup>ad</sup> Job 42. 16. <sup>ae</sup> Num. 32. 29.	Machir the son of Manasseh <sup>c</sup> were <sup>1d</sup> brought up' upon Joseph's knees. 24 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die: <sup>2</sup> and' <sup>3</sup> God will surely visit you, and bring you <sup>3</sup> out of this land unto the land <sup>b</sup> which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. 25 And <sup>k</sup> Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence. 26 So Joseph died, <sup>†</sup> being an hundred and ten years old: and they <sup>m</sup> embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.	1 s born   2 s but  3 A up
--	--	---	---	---

	THE SECOND BOOK OF MOSES,	<sup>1</sup> CALLED
--	---------------------------	---------------------

	EXODUS.
--	---------

	CHAPTER 1.	B.C. 1706.	10 <sup>a</sup> Come <sup>o</sup> on', let us <sup>b</sup> deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they <sup>1</sup> join also' unto our enemies, and fight against us, and <sup>o</sup> so' get them up out of the land.	
	<sup>o1</sup> <i>The children of Israel multiply, 8 although oppressed by a new king.</i> <i>22 The male children destroyed.</i>	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 10. 2. <sup>b</sup> & 83. 5, 4. <sup>c</sup> Job 5. 13. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 103. 25. <sup>e</sup> Prov. 16. 25. <sup>f</sup> & 21. 30. <sup>g</sup> Acts 7. 19. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 46. 8. <sup>i</sup> ch. 6. 14.	11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters <sup>a</sup> to afflict them with their <sup>b</sup> burdens. And they built for Pharaoh <sup>2</sup> treasure' cities, Pithom <sup>1</sup> and Raamses.	1 s also join themselves
2 s sons	<b>N</b> OW <sup>c</sup> these <sup>†</sup> are the names of the <sup>2</sup> children' of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob.	<sup>d</sup> Gen. 15. 13. <sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 7. <sup>f</sup> Deut. 26. 6. <sup>g</sup> ch. 2. 11. <sup>h</sup> & 5. 4, 5. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 81. 6. <sup>j</sup> Gen. 47. 11.	12 <sup>9</sup> But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and <sup>3</sup> grew.' And they <sup>4</sup> were grieved because of the children of Israel.	
2 s ;	2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah <sup>3</sup> .	<sup>k</sup> Heb. And as they afflicted them, so they multiplied, &c. <sup>l</sup> Heb. thigh. <sup>m</sup> ver. 20. <sup>n</sup> Gen. 46. 26, 27. <sup>o</sup> Deut. 10. 22. <sup>p</sup> Gen. 53. 26. <sup>q</sup> Acts 7. 17.	13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigour:	2 s store
	3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin <sup>3</sup> .	<sup>r</sup> Gen. 46. 3. <sup>s</sup> Deut. 26. 9. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 105. 24. <sup>u</sup> Acts 7. 17. <sup>v</sup> ch. 2. 23. <sup>w</sup> Act. 1. 19. <sup>x</sup> Num. 29. 15. <sup>y</sup> Acts 7. 19. <sup>z</sup> 24. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 81. 6. <sup>ab</sup> Acts 7. 18.	14 And they <sup>m</sup> made their lives bitter with hard <sup>5</sup> bondage, <sup>n</sup> in mortar,' and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field <sup>6</sup> . <sup>1</sup> all their service, wherein they made them serve <sup>o</sup> , was' with rigour.	3 s the more they spread abroad.
4 s and	5 And all the souls that came out of the <sup>b</sup> loins of Jacob were <sup>1</sup> seventy souls: <sup>4</sup> for' Joseph was in Egypt <sup>†</sup> already.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. Or, abhorred	15 ¶ And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives, of which the name of the one <sup>was</sup> Shiprah, and the name of the other Puah:	5 s ser. vice, in mortar
	6 And <sup>k</sup> Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.	<sup>7</sup> Ps. 105. 24.	16 And he said, When ye do	6 s ,
5 A space between ver. 7 & 8.	7 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them. <sup>5</sup>			
6 A ¶	8 <sup>b</sup> Now there <sup>2</sup> arose <sup>o</sup> up' a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.			
7 M Or, too many and too mighty for us	9 And he said unto his people, Behold, <sup>9</sup> the people of the children of Israel <sup>†</sup> are <sup>2</sup> more and mightier than we:			



<p>1 S birth-stool 2 S ;</p>	<p>the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see <sup>†</sup>them upon the <sup>1</sup>stools<sup>1</sup>; if it <sup>†</sup>be a son, then ye shall kill him<sup>2</sup>:<sup>1</sup> but if it <sup>†</sup>be a daughter, then she shall live.</p>	<p>B.C. 1635.</p>	<p>maidens walked along by the <sup>1</sup>river's<sup>1</sup> side; and <sup>°</sup>when<sup>1</sup> she saw the ark among the flags, <sup>2</sup>she sent her maid<sup>1</sup> to fetch it.</p>	<p>1 S river 2 S and sent her hand-maid 3 S she opened it, and</p>
	<p>17 But the midwives <sup>a</sup>feared God, and did not <sup>b</sup>as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive.</p>	<p><sup>a</sup> Prov. 16. 6. <sup>b</sup> Dan. 3. 16, 18. <sup>a</sup> 6. 13. Acts 5. 29.</p>	<p>6 And <sup>°</sup>when she had opened <sup>it</sup>, she<sup>1</sup> saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This <sup>†</sup>is one of the Hebrews' children.</p>	
	<p>18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?</p>		<p>7 Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call <sup>°</sup>to<sup>1</sup> thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?</p>	
	<p>19 And <sup>°</sup>the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women <sup>†</sup>are not as the Egyptian women; for they <sup>†</sup>are lively, and are delivered ere the <sup>°</sup>midwives<sup>1</sup> come <sup>°</sup>in<sup>1</sup> unto them.</p>	<p><sup>c</sup> See Josh. 2. 4, 5c. <sup>2</sup> Sam. 17. 19, 20.</p>	<p>8 And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother.</p>	
<p>3 S mid-wife 4 S And</p>	<p>20 <sup>4d</sup>Therefore<sup>1</sup> God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.</p>	<p><sup>d</sup> Prov. 11. 18. Eccles. 8. 12. Is. 3. 10. Heb. 6. 10.</p>	<p>9 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give <sup>†</sup>thee thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it.</p>	
	<p>21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, <sup>†</sup>that he made them houses.</p>	<p><sup>e</sup> Acts 7. 21. <sup>f</sup> See</p>	<p>10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became <sup>°</sup>her son. And she called his name <sup>4g</sup>Moses: and she<sup>1</sup> said, Because I <sup>°</sup>drew him out of the water.</p>	
<p>5 M See Gen. 41. 1.</p>	<p>22 And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, <sup>h</sup>Every son that is born ye shall cast into <sup>5</sup>the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> Sam. 2. 35. <sup>2</sup> Sam. 7. 11, 13, 27, 29. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 2. 24. <sup>a</sup> 11. 38. <sup>Ps.</sup> 127. 1. <sup>g</sup> That is, <i>drawn out</i>. <sup>h</sup> Acts 7. 19. <sup>i</sup> Acts 7. 23, 24. Heb. 11. 24-26. <sup>k</sup> ch. 1. 11.</p>	<p>11 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, <sup>†</sup>when Moses was grown<sup>6</sup>, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their <sup>h</sup>burdens: and he <sup>†</sup>spied<sup>1</sup> an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren.</p>	<p>4 S Moses, and M Heb. Mosheh. 5 M Heb. mashah, to draw out. 6 A up 7 S saw</p>
CHAPTER 2.				
<p><sup>o1</sup> Moses is born, 3 and in an ark cast into the flags. 5 He is found, and brought up by Pharaoh's daughter. 11 He slayeth an Egyptian. 15 He fleeth into Midian. 21 He marrieth Zipporah.<sup>1</sup></p>				
	<p>AND there went <sup>†</sup>a man of the house of Levi, and took <sup>†</sup>to wife a daughter of Levi.</p>	<p><sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 20. Num. 26. 59. <sup>1</sup> Chr. 23. 14. <sup>m</sup> Acts 7. 24. <sup>n</sup> Acts 7. 26.</p>	<p>12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that <sup>†</sup>there was no man, he <sup>8m</sup>slew<sup>1</sup> the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.</p>	<p>8 S smote</p>
	<p>2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and <sup>p</sup>when she saw him that he <sup>†</sup>was a goodly <sup>†</sup>child, she hid him three months.</p>	<p><sup>p</sup> Acts 7. 20. Heb. 11. 23.</p>	<p>13 And <sup>on</sup>when<sup>1</sup> he went out the second day, <sup>9</sup>behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?</p>	<p>9 A and,</p>
<p>6 M That is, papyrus. 7 M That is, bitumen. 8 S ; and she 9 S , and laid it 1 S know</p>	<p>3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of <sup>°</sup>bulrushes, and daubed it with <sup>†</sup>slime and with pitch<sup>8</sup>, and <sup>†</sup>put the child therein<sup>9</sup>; and she laid <sup>it</sup> in the flags by the river's brink.</p>	<p><sup>q</sup> Acts 7. 27, 28. <sup>r</sup> Heb. a man, a prince, Gen. 13. 8.</p>	<p>14 And he said, <sup>q</sup>Who made thee <sup>†</sup>a prince and a judge over us? <sup>†</sup>intendest<sup>1</sup> thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses feared, and said, Surely <sup>2</sup>this<sup>1</sup> thing is known.</p>	<p>1 S think-est 2 S the</p>
	<p>4 <sup>†</sup>And his sister stood afar off, to <sup>†</sup>wit<sup>1</sup> what would be done to him.</p>	<p><sup>l</sup> ch. 15. 20. Num. 26. 59. <sup>u</sup> Acts 7. 29. Heb. 11. 27. <sup>v</sup> Acts 7. 21. <sup>w</sup> Gen. 24. 11. <sup>x</sup> 29. 2. <sup>z</sup> ch. 3. 1. <sup>a</sup> Or, prince, as Gen. 41. 45.</p>	<p>15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But <sup>u</sup>Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian: and he sat down by <sup>†</sup>a well.</p>	
<p>2 S bathe</p>	<p>5 ¶<sup>1</sup> And the <sup>z</sup>daughter of Pharaoh came down to <sup>2</sup>wash herself<sup>1</sup> at the river; and her</p>		<p>16 <sup>†</sup>Now the <sup>z</sup>priest of Midian</p>	



had seven daughters: <sup>a</sup>and they came and drew <sup>water</sup>, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.

17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and helped them, and <sup>c</sup>watered their flock.

18 And when they came to <sup>c</sup>Reuel their father, he said, How <sup>is</sup> it that ye are come so soon <sup>to</sup> day?

19 And they said, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and <sup>also</sup> drew <sup>water</sup> enough <sup>for</sup> us, and watered the flock.

20 And he said unto his daughters, And where <sup>is</sup> he? why <sup>is</sup> it that ye have left the man? call him, that he may <sup>eat</sup> bread.

21 And Moses was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses <sup>his</sup> Zipporah his daughter.

22 And she bare <sup>him</sup> a son, and he called his name <sup>Ger</sup>shom: for he said, I have been <sup>a</sup> stranger <sup>in</sup> a strange land.

23 ¶ And it came to pass <sup>in</sup> process of time, that the king of Egypt died: and the children of Israel <sup>sighed</sup> by reason of the bondage, and they cried, and <sup>their</sup> cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage.

24 And God <sup>heard</sup> their groaning, and God <sup>remembered</sup> his <sup>covenant</sup> with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob.

25 And God <sup>looked</sup> upon the children of Israel, and God <sup>had</sup> respect unto <sup>them</sup>.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>01</sup> Moses keepeth Jethro's flock. 2 God appeareth to him in a burning bush. 5 He sendeth him to deliver Israel. 15 God's message to Israel.

NOW Moses <sup>kept</sup> the flock of Jethro his father in law, <sup>the</sup> priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the <sup>back</sup>side of the <sup>desert</sup>, and came to <sup>the</sup> mountain of God, <sup>even</sup> to Horeb.

2 And <sup>the</sup> angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, be-

B.C. 1531.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 24. 11.

<sup>b</sup> 29. 10.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 11.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 111. 2.

<sup>e</sup> Acts 7. 31.

<sup>f</sup> Gen. 24. 10.

<sup>g</sup> Deut. 33. 16.

<sup>h</sup> Num. 10. 29.

<sup>i</sup> called also Jethro,

or Jether,

ch. 3. 1.

<sup>k</sup> 4. 18.

<sup>l</sup> 18. 1, &c.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 19. 12.

<sup>n</sup> Josh. 5. 15.

<sup>o</sup> Acts 7. 35.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 15.

<sup>q</sup> Gen. 28. 13.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 5.

<sup>s</sup> Mat. 22. 32.

<sup>t</sup> Mark 12. 31.

<sup>u</sup> Luke 20. 37.

<sup>v</sup> Acts 7. 32.

<sup>w</sup> Gen. 31. 54.

<sup>x</sup> & 43. 25.

<sup>y</sup> So 1 Kin. 19.

<sup>z</sup> Is. 6. 1, 5.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 2. 23-25.

<sup>ab</sup> Neh. 9. 9.

<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 106. 44.

<sup>ad</sup> Acts 7. 34.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 4. 25.

<sup>af</sup> & 18. 2.

<sup>ag</sup> That is,

A stranger

here,

ch. 18. 3.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 1. 11.

<sup>ai</sup> Gen. 18. 21.

<sup>aj</sup> ch. 2. 23.

<sup>ak</sup> Acts 7. 29.

<sup>al</sup> Heb. 11. 13.

<sup>am</sup> 14.

<sup>an</sup> Gen. 11. 5, 7.

<sup>ao</sup> & 18. 21.

<sup>ap</sup> & 50. 24.

<sup>aq</sup> ch. 7. 7.

<sup>ar</sup> Acts 7. 39.

<sup>as</sup> ch. 6. 8, 8.

<sup>at</sup> & 12. 51.

<sup>au</sup> Deut. 1. 25.

<sup>av</sup> & 8. 7-9.

<sup>aw</sup> Num. 20. 16.

<sup>ax</sup> Deut. 26. 7.

<sup>ay</sup> Ps. 12. 5.

<sup>az</sup> ver. 17.

<sup>ba</sup> ch. 13. 5.

<sup>bb</sup> & 33. 3.

<sup>bc</sup> Num. 13. 27.

<sup>bd</sup> Deut. 26. 9.

<sup>be</sup> Jer. 11. 5.

<sup>bf</sup> & 32. 22.

<sup>bg</sup> Ezek. 20. 6.

<sup>bh</sup> Gen. 18. 20.

<sup>bi</sup> ch. 3. 9.

<sup>bj</sup> & 22. 23, 27.

<sup>bk</sup> Deut. 24. 15.

<sup>bl</sup> James 5. 4.

<sup>bm</sup> Gen. 15. 18.

<sup>bn</sup> ch. 6. 5.

<sup>bo</sup> ch. 6. 5.

<sup>bp</sup> Ps. 105. 8, 42.

<sup>bq</sup> & 106. 45.

<sup>br</sup> Gen. 15. 14.

<sup>bs</sup> & 46. 4.

<sup>bt</sup> ch. 2. 23.

<sup>bu</sup> ch. 4. 31.

<sup>bv</sup> 1 Sam. 1. 11.

<sup>bw</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 12.

<sup>bx</sup> Luke 1. 25.

<sup>by</sup> ch. 1. 11, 13.

<sup>bz</sup> 14. 22.

<sup>ca</sup> Heb. Amos.

<sup>cb</sup> ch. 3. 7.

<sup>cc</sup> Ps. 105. 23.

<sup>cd</sup> Mic. 4. 4.

<sup>ce</sup> See ch. 6. 12.

<sup>cf</sup> 1 Sam. 18. 18.

<sup>cg</sup> Is. 6. 5, 8.

<sup>ch</sup> Jer. 1. 6.

<sup>ci</sup> eccl. 2. 16.

<sup>cj</sup> ch. 18. 5.

<sup>ck</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 8.

<sup>cl</sup> Gen. 31. 3.

<sup>cm</sup> Deut. 31. 23.

<sup>cn</sup> Josh. 1. 5.

<sup>co</sup> Rom. 8. 31.

<sup>cp</sup> Deut. 32. 16.

<sup>cq</sup> Is. 61. 9.

<sup>cr</sup> Acts 7. 39.

hold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush <sup>was</sup> not consumed.

3 And Moses said, I will <sup>now</sup> turn aside, <sup>and</sup> see this <sup>great</sup> sight, why the bush is not burnt.

4 And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called <sup>unto</sup> him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here <sup>am</sup> I.

5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: <sup>put</sup> off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest <sup>is</sup> holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, <sup>I</sup> <sup>am</sup> the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for <sup>he</sup> was afraid to look upon God.

7 ¶ And the LORD said, <sup>I</sup> have surely seen the affliction of my people which <sup>are</sup> in Egypt, and have heard their cry <sup>by</sup> reason of their taskmasters; for <sup>I</sup> know their sorrows;

8 And <sup>I</sup> <sup>am</sup> come down to <sup>deliver</sup> them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land <sup>unto</sup> a good land and a large, unto a land <sup>flowing</sup> with milk and honey; unto the place of <sup>the</sup> Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites.

9 <sup>Now</sup> therefore, <sup>behold</sup>, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: <sup>and</sup> I have also <sup>seen</sup> the <sup>oppression</sup> wherewith the Egyptians oppress them.

10 <sup>Come</sup> now therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt.

11 ¶ And Moses said unto God, <sup>Who</sup> <sup>am</sup> I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?

12 And he said, <sup>Certainly</sup> I will be with thee; and this <sup>shall</sup> be <sup>a</sup> token unto thee, that I have sent thee: <sup>When</sup> thou hast brought forth the

1 <sup>turn</sup> aside now,

2 <sup>Omit</sup> 's' in Canaanites, &c.

3 <sup>And</sup> now, over I have

4 <sup>the</sup> when

	people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.	B.C. 1491.	favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty:	
	13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, <sup>†</sup> when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What <sup>†</sup> is his name? what shall I say unto them?	<sup>a</sup> Gen. 15, 14. ch. 11, 2. & 12, 35, 36.	22 <sup>a</sup> But every woman shall 'borrow' of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put <sup>†</sup> them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and <sup>b</sup> ye shall spoil <sup>c</sup> the Egyptians.	1 <sup>s</sup> ask
1 <sup>m</sup> Or, I AM, BECAUSE I AM Or, I AM WHO AM Or, I WILL BE THAT I WILL BE	14 And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, <sup>2d</sup> I AM hath sent me unto you.	<sup>b</sup> Job 27, 17. Prov. 13, 22. Ezek. 39, 10. <sup>c</sup> Or, Egypt.		
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, I WILL BE Heb. Ehych.	15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, <sup>3</sup> The LORD <sup>4</sup> God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this <sup>†</sup> is <sup>e</sup> my name for ever, and this <sup>†</sup> is my memorial unto all generations.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 6, 3. John 8, 58. 2 Cor. 1, 20. Heb. 13, 5. Rev. 1, 4.	CHAPTER 4.	
3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. Jehorah, from the same root as Ehych.	16 Go, and <sup>f</sup> gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The LORD <sup>4</sup> God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, <sup>5</sup> appeared unto me, saying, <sup>h</sup> I have surely visited you, and seen that which is done to you in Egypt:	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 135, 13. Hos. 12, 5.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Moses' rod is turned into a serpent. <sup>6</sup> His hand becometh leprous. <sup>14</sup> Aaron is appointed to assist him. <sup>18</sup> Moses leaveth Jethro. <sup>27</sup> Aaron is sent to meet Moses.	
4 <sup>a</sup> , the	17 And I have said, <sup>†</sup> I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the <sup>6</sup> Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, unto a land flowing with milk and honey.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 4, 29. <sup>g</sup> ver. 17, 20.	2 AND Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee.	2 Omit ¶
5 <sup>a</sup> hath	18 And <sup>m</sup> they shall hearken to thy voice: and <sup>n</sup> thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, The LORD <sup>7</sup> God of the Hebrews <sup>8</sup> hath <sup>p</sup> met with us: and now let us go, we <sup>9</sup> beseech' thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God.	<sup>h</sup> Gen. 50, 24. ch. 2, 25. & 4, 31. Luke 1, 68.	2 And the LORD said unto him, What <sup>†</sup> is that in thine hand? And he said, <sup>9a</sup> A rod.	
6 Omit 's' in Canaanites, &c.	19 ¶ I And I 'am sure' that the king of Egypt 'will not let you go, 'no, not by a mighty hand.	<sup>i</sup> ver. 8. Gen. 15, 14, 16.	3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a <sup>3</sup> serpent; and Moses fled from before it.	3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. nahash.
7 <sup>a</sup> , the	20 And I will <sup>3m</sup> stretch out' my hand, and smite Egypt with <sup>9</sup> all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and <sup>2</sup> after that he will let you go.	<sup>j</sup> ver. 9. Gen. 15, 14, 16.	4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail <sup>4</sup> . And <sup>†</sup> he put forth his hand, and <sup>5</sup> caught' it, and it became a rod in his hand: <sup>6</sup>	4 <sup>s</sup> : (and
8 <sup>a</sup> , the	21 And <sup>a</sup> I will give this people	<sup>k</sup> ch. 19, 9. <sup>l</sup> ch. 3, 15.	5 That they may <sup>2</sup> believe that <sup>†</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee.	5 <sup>s</sup> hid hold of
9 <sup>s</sup> pray		<sup>m</sup> ch. 4, 31. <sup>n</sup> ch. 5, 1, 3. <sup>p</sup> Num. 22, 3. & 15, 16. <sup>q</sup> Num. 12, 10. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 5, 27. <sup>r</sup> ch. 5, 2. & 7, 4. <sup>s</sup> Or, but by strong hand. <sup>t</sup> ch. 6, 6. & 7, 5. & 9, 15. <sup>u</sup> Num. 12, 13, 14. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 32, 39. <sup>w</sup> Kin. 5, 14. <sup>x</sup> Nat. 8, 3. <sup>y</sup> ch. 7, 3. & 11, 9. <sup>z</sup> Deut. 6, 22. <sup>1</sup> Neh. 9, 10. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 105, 27. <sup>3</sup> 135, 9. <sup>4</sup> Jer. 32, 20. <sup>5</sup> Acts 7, 36. <sup>6</sup> See ch. 7, to ch. 13. <sup>7</sup> ch. 12, 31. <sup>8</sup> ch. 11, 3. & 12, 36. <sup>9</sup> Ps. 106, 46. <sup>10</sup> Prov. 16, 7.	5 That they may <sup>2</sup> believe that <sup>†</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee.	6 <sup>a</sup> )
1 <sup>s</sup> know		<sup>11</sup> Or, but by strong hand. <sup>12</sup> ch. 6, 6. & 7, 5. & 9, 15. <sup>13</sup> Num. 12, 13, 14. <sup>14</sup> Deut. 32, 39. <sup>15</sup> Kin. 5, 14. <sup>16</sup> Nat. 8, 3. <sup>17</sup> ch. 7, 3. & 11, 9. <sup>18</sup> Deut. 6, 22. <sup>19</sup> Neh. 9, 10. <sup>20</sup> Ps. 105, 27. <sup>21</sup> 135, 9. <sup>22</sup> Jer. 32, 20. <sup>23</sup> Acts 7, 36. <sup>24</sup> See ch. 7, to ch. 13. <sup>25</sup> ch. 12, 31. <sup>26</sup> ch. 11, 3. & 12, 36. <sup>27</sup> Ps. 106, 46. <sup>28</sup> Prov. 16, 7.	6 ¶ And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it out, behold, his hand <sup>†</sup> was <sup>3</sup> leprous <sup>9a</sup> as' snow.	7 <sup>a</sup> , the
2 <sup>s</sup> give you leave to			7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and 'plucked' it out of his bosom, and, <sup>†</sup> behold, <sup>2</sup> it was turned again as his <sup>other</sup> flesh. <sup>2</sup>	8 <sup>s</sup> leprous, as white as
3 <sup>s</sup> put forth			8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will	9 <sup>a</sup> (1 <sup>s</sup> when he took

R.V.	Aaron appointed	EXODUS 4.	to assist Moses.	R.V.
	believe the voice of the latter sign.	B.C. 1491.	19 And the LORD said unto Moses in Midian, Go, return into Egypt: for <sup>a</sup> all the men are dead which sought thy life.	
1 <sup>s</sup> even	9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe <sup>1</sup> also <sup>1</sup> these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour <sup>†</sup> it upon the dry <sup>†</sup> land: and <sup>o</sup> the water which thou takest out of the river <sup>a</sup> shall become blood upon the dry <sup>†</sup> land.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 15, 23; Mat. 2. 20.	20 And Moses took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt: and Moses took <sup>c</sup> the rod of God in his hand.	
2 <sup>s</sup> Oh	10 <sup>¶</sup> And Moses said unto the LORD, <sup>2</sup> O my <sup>1</sup> Lord, I <sup>†</sup> am not <sup>3</sup> eloquent, neither <sup>9</sup> heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: <sup>4</sup> but <sup>1</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 7. 19. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17. 9. Num. 20. 8, 9. <sup>d</sup> Heb. shall be and shall be.	21 And the LORD said unto Moses, When thou goest <sup>1</sup> to return <sup>1</sup> into Egypt, see that thou do <sup>2</sup> all those <sup>c</sup> wonders before Pharaoh, <sup>1</sup> which I have put in thine hand: but <sup>1</sup> I will <sup>5</sup> harden his heart, <sup>4</sup> that he shall <sup>1</sup> not let the people go.	1 <sup>s</sup> back
3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. a man of words.	11 And the LORD said unto him, <sup>k</sup> Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh <sup>5</sup> the <sup>1</sup> dumb, or deaf, or <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> seeing, or <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> blind? <sup>6</sup> have <sup>1</sup> not I the LORD?	<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 20. <sup>f</sup> Heb. a man of words. <sup>g</sup> Heb. since yesterday, nor since the third day.	22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>†</sup> Israel <sup>†</sup> is my son, <sup>om</sup> even <sup>1</sup> my firstborn:	2 <sup>s</sup> before Pharaoh all the wonders
4 <sup>s</sup> for	12 Now therefore go, and I will be <sup>p</sup> with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt <sup>7</sup> say. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> ch. 7. 3, 13. <sup>i</sup> ch. 9. 12, 35. <sup>j</sup> 10. 1. <sup>k</sup> 14. 8. Deut. 2. 30. Josh. 11. 20. Is. 63. 17. John 12. 40. Rom. 9. 18. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 12. Jer. 1. 6. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 94. 9. <sup>n</sup> Hos. 11. 1. Rom. 9. 4. 2 Cor. 6. 18. <sup>o</sup> Jer. 31. 9. James 1. 18. <sup>p</sup> ch. 11. 5. <sup>q</sup> 12. 29. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 50. 4. Jer. 1. 9. Mat. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. Luke 12. 11, 12. <sup>s</sup> 21. 14, 15. <sup>t</sup> See Jonah 1. 3. <sup>u</sup> Num. 22. 22. <sup>v</sup> Or, shouldst. <sup>w</sup> Gen. 17. 14. <sup>x</sup> Josh. 5. 2, 3. <sup>y</sup> Or, knife. <sup>z</sup> Heb. made it touch.	23 And I <sup>5</sup> say <sup>1</sup> unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me <sup>6</sup> : and if thou refuse <sup>1</sup> to let him go <sup>7</sup> , <sup>†</sup> behold, <sup>†</sup> I will slay thy son, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> thy firstborn.	3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. make strong.
5 <sup>s</sup> a man	13 And he said, <sup>8</sup> O my <sup>1</sup> Lord, <sup>q</sup> send, I pray thee, by the hand <sup>†</sup> of him whom thou <sup>6</sup> wilt send.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 11. 5. <sup>2</sup> 12. 29. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 50. 4. Jer. 1. 9. Mat. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. Luke 12. 11, 12. <sup>4</sup> 21. 14, 15. <sup>5</sup> See Jonah 1. 3. <sup>6</sup> Num. 22. 22. <sup>7</sup> Or, shouldst. <sup>8</sup> Gen. 17. 14. <sup>9</sup> Josh. 5. 2, 3. <sup>10</sup> Or, knife. <sup>11</sup> Heb. made it touch.	24 <sup>¶</sup> And it came to pass <sup>8</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the way <sup>9</sup> in the inn, <sup>1</sup> that the LORD <sup>†</sup> met him, and sought to <sup>†</sup> kill him.	4 <sup>s</sup> and he will
6 <sup>s</sup> is it	14 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, and he said, <sup>9</sup> Is not Aaron the Levite thy brother <sup>1</sup> ? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, <sup>†</sup> he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.	<sup>12</sup> Jer. 1. 9. Mat. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. Luke 12. 11, 12. <sup>13</sup> 21. 14, 15. <sup>14</sup> See Jonah 1. 3. <sup>15</sup> Num. 22. 22. <sup>16</sup> Or, shouldst. <sup>17</sup> Gen. 17. 14. <sup>18</sup> Josh. 5. 2, 3. <sup>19</sup> Or, knife. <sup>20</sup> Heb. made it touch.	25 Then Zipporah took <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> sharp <sup>9</sup> stone, <sup>1</sup> and cut off the foreskin of her son, and <sup>22</sup> cast <sup>†</sup> it at his feet <sup>3</sup> , and said, Surely a bloody husband <sup>art</sup> <sup>1</sup> thou to me.	5 <sup>s</sup> have said
7 <sup>s</sup> speak.	15 And <sup>6</sup> thou shalt speak unto him, and <sup>†</sup> put <sup>1</sup> words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and <sup>6</sup> will teach you what ye shall do.	<sup>16</sup> Jer. 1. 9. Mat. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. Luke 12. 11, 12. <sup>17</sup> 21. 14, 15. <sup>18</sup> See Jonah 1. 3. <sup>19</sup> Num. 22. 22. <sup>20</sup> Or, shouldst. <sup>21</sup> Gen. 17. 14. <sup>22</sup> Josh. 5. 2, 3. <sup>23</sup> Or, knife. <sup>24</sup> Heb. made it touch.	26 So he let him <sup>4</sup> go: then <sup>1</sup> she said, <sup>5</sup> A <sup>6</sup> bloody husband <sup>thou art</sup> <sup>1</sup> , because of the circumcision.	6 <sup>s</sup> ; and thou hast refused
8 <sup>s</sup> Oh	16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and <sup>2</sup> he shall be, <sup>even</sup> <sup>1</sup> he shall be to thee <sup>o</sup> instead of <sup>1</sup> a mouth, and <sup>†</sup> thou shalt be to him <sup>3</sup> instead of <sup>1</sup> God.	<sup>25</sup> Jer. 1. 9. Mat. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. Luke 12. 11, 12. <sup>26</sup> 21. 14, 15. <sup>27</sup> See Jonah 1. 3. <sup>28</sup> Num. 22. 22. <sup>29</sup> Or, shouldst. <sup>30</sup> Gen. 17. 14. <sup>31</sup> Josh. 5. 2, 3. <sup>32</sup> Or, knife. <sup>33</sup> Heb. made it touch.	27 <sup>¶</sup> And the LORD said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness <sup>a</sup> to meet Moses. And he went, and met him in <sup>†</sup> the <sup>7</sup> mount <sup>1</sup> of God, and kissed him.	7 <sup>s</sup> :
1 <sup>a</sup> the	17 And thou shalt take <sup>4k</sup> this rod in thine hand, <sup>1</sup> wherewith thou shalt do <sup>5</sup> signs.	<sup>34</sup> Jer. 1. 9. Mat. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. Luke 12. 11, 12. <sup>35</sup> 21. 14, 15. <sup>36</sup> See Jonah 1. 3. <sup>37</sup> Num. 22. 22. <sup>38</sup> Or, shouldst. <sup>39</sup> Gen. 17. 14. <sup>40</sup> Josh. 5. 2, 3. <sup>41</sup> Or, knife. <sup>42</sup> Heb. made it touch.	28 And Moses <sup>9</sup> told Aaron all the words of the LORD <sup>8</sup> who <sup>1</sup> had sent him, and all the <sup>h</sup> signs <sup>9</sup> which <sup>1</sup> he had <sup>1</sup> commanded <sup>1</sup> him.	8 <sup>s</sup> on
2 <sup>s</sup> It shall come to pass, that	18 <sup>¶</sup> And Moses went and returned to <sup>6m</sup> Jethro his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which <sup>†</sup> are in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, Go in peace.	<sup>43</sup> Jer. 1. 9. Mat. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. Luke 12. 11, 12. <sup>44</sup> 21. 14, 15. <sup>45</sup> See Jonah 1. 3. <sup>46</sup> Num. 22. 22. <sup>47</sup> Or, shouldst. <sup>48</sup> Gen. 17. 14. <sup>49</sup> Josh. 5. 2, 3. <sup>50</sup> Or, knife. <sup>51</sup> Heb. made it touch.	29 <sup>¶</sup> And Moses and Aaron <sup>†</sup> went and gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel:	9 <sup>s</sup> at the lodging place,
3 <sup>s</sup> as		<sup>52</sup> Jer. 1. 9. Mat. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. Luke 12. 11, 12. <sup>53</sup> 21. 14, 15. <sup>54</sup> See Jonah 1. 3. <sup>55</sup> Num. 22. 22. <sup>56</sup> Or, shouldst. <sup>57</sup> Gen. 17. 14. <sup>58</sup> Josh. 5. 2, 3. <sup>59</sup> Or, knife. <sup>60</sup> Heb. made it touch.	30 <sup>m</sup> And Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people.	1 <sup>s</sup> flint,
4 <sup>s</sup> In thine hand this rod,		<sup>61</sup> Jer. 1. 9. Mat. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. Luke 12. 11, 12. <sup>62</sup> 21. 14, 15. <sup>63</sup> See Jonah 1. 3. <sup>64</sup> Num. 22. 22. <sup>65</sup> Or, shouldst. <sup>66</sup> Gen. 17. 14. <sup>67</sup> Josh. 5. 2, 3. <sup>68</sup> Or, knife. <sup>69</sup> Heb. made it touch.	31 And the people <sup>9</sup> believed: and when they heard that the LORD had <sup>9</sup> visited the children	2 <sup>m</sup> Heb. made it touch.
5 <sup>a</sup> the		<sup>70</sup> Jer. 1. 9. Mat. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. Luke 12. 11, 12. <sup>71</sup> 21. 14, 15. <sup>72</sup> See Jonah 1. 3. <sup>73</sup> Num. 22. 22. <sup>74</sup> Or, shouldst. <sup>75</sup> Gen. 17. 14. <sup>76</sup> Josh. 5. 2, 3. <sup>77</sup> Or, knife. <sup>78</sup> Heb. made it touch.		3 <sup>s</sup> ; and she said, Surely a bridegroom of blood art thou.
6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. Jether.		<sup>79</sup> Jer. 1. 9. Mat. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. Luke 12. 11, 12. <sup>80</sup> 21. 14, 15. <sup>81</sup> See Jonah 1. 3. <sup>82</sup> Num. 22. 22. <sup>83</sup> Or, shouldst. <sup>84</sup> Gen. 17. 14. <sup>85</sup> Josh. 5. 2, 3. <sup>86</sup> Or, knife. <sup>87</sup> Heb. made it touch.		4 <sup>s</sup> alone. Then

1 <sup>s</sup> seen	of Israel, and that he "had 'looked upon' their affliction, then <sup>b</sup> they bowed their heads and worshipped.	B.C. 1491. <sup>a</sup> ch. 2, 25. & 3, 7. <sup>b</sup> Gen. 24, 26. ch. 12, 27. 1 Chr. 23, 20.	ought' of your work shall be diminished. 12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble 'instead of' straw. 13 And the taskmasters <sup>†</sup> hasted them,' saying, Fulfil your works, <sup>c</sup> your daily tasks, as when there was straw. 14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, <sup>†</sup> and demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task <sup>o</sup> in making brick' both yesterday and <sup>†</sup> to day,' as heretofore? 15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants? 16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants <sup>†</sup> are beaten; but the fault <sup>†</sup> is in thine own people. 17 But he said, Ye <sup>†</sup> are idle, <sup>†</sup> ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go <sup>†</sup> and <sup>o</sup> do' sacrifice to the LORD. 18 Go therefore now, <sup>†</sup> and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks. 19 And the officers of the children of Israel did see <sup>†</sup> that they <sup>†</sup> were in evil <sup>†</sup> case, <sup>o</sup> 'after' it was said, Ye shall not diminish <sup>o</sup> 'ought' from your <sup>s</sup> bricks of your daily task.' 20 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh: 21 <sup>†</sup> And they said unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savour <sup>m</sup> to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us. 22 And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou <sup>o</sup> so' evil entreated this people? why <sup>†</sup> is it <sup>†</sup> that thou hast sent me? 23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath <sup>o</sup> 'done evil to' this people; <sup>†</sup> neither hast thou delivered thy people at all.	1 <sup>s</sup> for 2 <sup>s</sup> were urgent, 3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. saying. 4 <sup>s</sup> to-day, in making brick
2 Omit ¶	CHAPTER 5. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Pharaoh chideth Moses and Aaron for their message. 5 He increaseth the Israelites' task.</i> <sup>2</sup> <b>AND</b> afterward Moses and Aaron <sup>3</sup> went in, and told' Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD <sup>4</sup> God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may hold <sup>a</sup> a feast unto me in the wilderness. 2 And Pharaoh said, <sup>c</sup> Who <sup>†</sup> is the LORD, that I should <sup>o</sup> obey' his voice to let Israel go? I know not the LORD, <sup>6</sup> neither will I' let Israel go. 3 And they said, <sup>o</sup> The God of the Hebrews hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the <sup>†</sup> desert,' and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword. 4 And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, <sup>3</sup> let' the people from their works? get you unto your <sup>a</sup> burdens. 5 And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people of the land <sup>o</sup> now are' <sup>†</sup> many, and ye make them rest from their burdens. 6 And <sup>†</sup> Pharaoh commanded the same day' the <sup>k</sup> taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying, 7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves. 8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish <sup>o</sup> 'ought' thereof: for they <sup>†</sup> be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go <sup>†</sup> and sacrifice to our God. 9 <sup>†</sup> Let <sup>3</sup> there more' work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein; and let them not regard <sup>a</sup> 'vain' words. 10 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not give you straw. 11 Go <sup>o</sup> 'ye,' get you straw where ye can find it: <sup>6</sup> yet not	<sup>c</sup> Heb. a matter of a day in his day. <sup>d</sup> ch. 10, 9. <sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 18, 35. Job 21, 15. <sup>f</sup> ch. 3, 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 3, 18. <sup>h</sup> ch. 1, 11. <sup>i</sup> ch. 1, 7, 9. <sup>k</sup> ch. 1, 11. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6, 9. <sup>m</sup> Heb. to stink. Gen. 34, 30. 1 Sam. 13, 4. & 27, 12. 2 Sam. 10, 6. 1 Chr. 13, 6. <sup>n</sup> Heb. Let the work be heavy upon the men. <sup>p</sup> Heb. delivering them hast not delivered.		
3 <sup>s</sup> came, and said unto				
4 <sup>a</sup> , the				
5 <sup>s</sup> hearken unto				
6 <sup>s</sup> and more-over I will not				
7 <sup>s</sup> wilderness,				
8 <sup>s</sup> loose				
9 <sup>s</sup> are now				
1 <sup>s</sup> the same day Pharaoh commanded				
2 <sup>s</sup> aught				
3 <sup>s</sup> heavier				
4 <sup>s</sup> lying				
5 <sup>s</sup> yourselves,				
6 <sup>s</sup> for nought				



## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>o1</sup> God reneweth his promise by his name JEHOVAH. <sup>14</sup> The generations of Reuben, Simeon, and Levi.

<sup>1</sup> THEN<sup>1</sup> the LORD said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh: for <sup>2c</sup> with<sup>1</sup> a strong hand shall he let them go, and <sup>2</sup> with<sup>1</sup> a strong hand <sup>a</sup> shall he drive them out of his land.

<sup>2</sup> And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, I <sup>†</sup> am <sup>4c</sup> the LORD:

<sup>3</sup> And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, <sup>b</sup> by the name of<sup>1</sup> <sup>6c</sup> God Almighty, but <sup>7</sup> by my name <sup>8a</sup> JEHOVAH was I<sup>1</sup> not <sup>9</sup> known to them.

<sup>4</sup> And I have also established my covenant with them, <sup>†</sup> to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their <sup>1</sup> pilgrimage,<sup>1</sup> wherein they <sup>2</sup> were strangers.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> And <sup>3m</sup> I have also<sup>1</sup> heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant.

<sup>6</sup> Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, <sup>†</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am <sup>4</sup> the LORD,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>9</sup> I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and I will <sup>u</sup> redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great <sup>6</sup> judgments<sup>1</sup>:

<sup>7</sup> And I will <sup>a</sup> take you to me for a people, and <sup>9</sup> I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am <sup>6</sup> the LORD<sup>1</sup> your God, which bringeth you out <sup>a</sup> from under the burdens of the Egyptians.

<sup>8</sup> And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning <sup>†</sup> the which I did <sup>c</sup> swear<sup>1</sup> to give it to Abraham, and to Isaac, and to Jacob; and I will give it you for an heritage: I <sup>†</sup> am <sup>8</sup> the LORD.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>9</sup> ¶ And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel: <sup>6</sup> but they hearkened not unto Moses for <sup>9c</sup> anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

<sup>10</sup> And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

<sup>11</sup> Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he

B.C. 1491.

let the children of Israel go out of his land.

<sup>12</sup> And Moses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have <sup>a</sup> not hearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, <sup>b</sup> who <sup>†</sup> am of uncircumcised lips?

<sup>13</sup> And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

<sup>14</sup> ¶ These <sup>1be</sup> the heads of their fathers' houses: <sup>2</sup> The<sup>1</sup> sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: these <sup>1be</sup> the families of Reuben.

<sup>15</sup> And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman: these <sup>†</sup> are the families of Simeon.

<sup>16</sup> ¶ And these <sup>†</sup> are the names of <sup>u</sup> the sons of Levi according to their generations; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari: and the years of the life of Levi <sup>†</sup> were an hundred thirty and seven years.

<sup>17</sup> The sons of Gershon; Libni,<sup>o</sup> and <sup>3</sup> Shimi,<sup>1</sup> according to their families.

<sup>18</sup> And <sup>†</sup> the sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel: and the years of the life of Kohath <sup>†</sup> were an hundred thirty and three years.

<sup>19</sup> And <sup>†</sup> the sons of Merari; Mahali<sup>o</sup> and Mushi<sup>o</sup>: these<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> are the families of <sup>6</sup> Levi according to their generations.

<sup>20</sup> And <sup>b</sup> Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram <sup>†</sup> were an hundred and thirty and seven years.

<sup>21</sup> ¶ And <sup>a</sup> the sons of Izhar; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri.

<sup>22</sup> And <sup>†</sup> the sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Zithri.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>23</sup> And Aaron took him Elisheba,<sup>o</sup> daughter of <sup>h</sup> Amminadab,<sup>o</sup> sister of <sup>2</sup> Naashon,<sup>1</sup> to wife; and she bare him Na-

<sup>1s</sup> are  
<sup>2s</sup> the

<sup>3s</sup> Shimei,

<sup>1s</sup> Mahli  
<sup>3s</sup> These  
<sup>6s</sup> the  
Levites

<sup>7s</sup> Sithri.

<sup>8s</sup> the  
<sup>9s</sup> Naashon,



R.V.	Moses is encouraged	EXODUS 7.	to go to Pharaoh.	R.V.
	dab <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Abihu, Eleazar <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Ithamar. 24 And the <sup>a</sup> sons of Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> these <sup>t</sup> are the families of the <sup>2</sup> Korhites. <sup>1</sup> 25 And Eleazar Aaron's son took him <sup>t</sup> one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and <sup>e</sup> she bare him Phinehas <sup>3</sup> : these <sup>t</sup> are the heads of the <sup>4</sup> fathers <sup>1</sup> of the Levites according to their families. 26 These <sup>t</sup> are that Aaron and Moses, <sup>h</sup> to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt according to their <sup>5</sup> armies. <sup>1</sup> 27 These <sup>t</sup> are they which <sup>k</sup> spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, <sup>i</sup> to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: these <sup>t</sup> are that Moses and Aaron. 28 ¶ And it came to pass on the day <sup>t</sup> when the LORD spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt, 29 That the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, <sup>q</sup> I <sup>t</sup> am the LORD: <sup>r</sup> speak thou unto Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I <sup>6</sup> say <sup>1</sup> unto thee. 30 And Moses said before the LORD, Behold, <sup>z</sup> I <sup>t</sup> am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?	B.C. 1491. <sup>a</sup> Num. 26. 11. <sup>b</sup> ch. 6. 6. <sup>c</sup> ver. 17. <sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 22. <sup>e</sup> 14. 4, 18. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 9. 16. <sup>g</sup> ch. 3. 20. <sup>h</sup> Num. 25. 7. <sup>i</sup> 11. <sup>j</sup> Josh. 24. 33. <sup>k</sup> ver. 2. <sup>l</sup> Deut. 29. 5. <sup>m</sup> 34. 2. <sup>n</sup> 34. 7. <sup>o</sup> Acts 7. 23. <sup>p</sup> 30. <sup>q</sup> ver. 13. <sup>r</sup> ch. 7. 4. <sup>s</sup> 12. 17, 51. <sup>t</sup> Num. 33. 1. <sup>u</sup> ch. 5. 1, 3. <sup>v</sup> 7. 10. <sup>w</sup> ver. 13. <sup>x</sup> ch. 32. 7. <sup>y</sup> 33. 1. <sup>z</sup> Ps. 77. 20. <sup>aa</sup> Is. 7. 11. <sup>ab</sup> John 2. 18. <sup>ac</sup> 6. 30. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 4. 2, 17. <sup>ae</sup> ver. 9. <sup>af</sup> ver. 2. <sup>ag</sup> ver. 11. <sup>ah</sup> ch. 7. 2. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 4. 3. <sup>aj</sup> Gen. 41. 8. <sup>ak</sup> ver. 12. <sup>al</sup> ch. 4. 10. <sup>am</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 8. <sup>an</sup> ver. 22. <sup>ao</sup> ch. 8. 7, 18.	and bring forth <sup>1</sup> mine armies, <sup>and</sup> <sup>1</sup> my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt <sup>b</sup> by great <sup>2</sup> judgments. <sup>1</sup> 5 And the Egyptians <sup>c</sup> shall know that I <sup>t</sup> am the LORD, when I <sup>d</sup> stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them. 6 And Moses and Aaron <sup>e</sup> did <sup>3</sup> as the LORD commanded them, so did they. 7 And Moses <sup>t</sup> was <sup>7</sup> fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Pharaoh. <sup>4</sup> 8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 9 When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, <sup>m</sup> Shew a <sup>5</sup> miracle <sup>1</sup> for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron, <sup>n</sup> Take thy rod, and cast <sup>t</sup> it <sup>6</sup> before Pharaoh, <sup>7</sup> and it shall become a <sup>8</sup> serpent. 10 ¶ <sup>¶</sup> And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did so <sup>9</sup> <sup>2</sup> as the LORD had commanded: and Aaron cast down his rod before Pharaoh <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and before his servants, and it <sup>6</sup> became a serpent. 11 Then Pharaoh also <sup>u</sup> called <sup>1</sup> the wise men and <sup>v</sup> the sorcerers: <sup>2</sup> now <sup>1</sup> the <sup>3</sup> magicians of Egypt, <sup>o</sup> they also <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> did in like manner with their <sup>4</sup> enchantments. 12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods. 13 And <sup>5</sup> he hardened Pharaoh's heart, that <sup>1</sup> he hearkened not unto them; <sup>a</sup> as the LORD had <sup>6</sup> said. <sup>1</sup> 14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>e</sup> Pharaoh's heart <sup>t</sup> is <sup>7</sup> hardened, <sup>1</sup> he refuseth to let the people go. 15 Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink <sup>8</sup> against he come <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>9</sup> the rod which was turned to a <sup>9</sup> serpent shalt thou take in thine hand. 16 And thou shalt say unto him, <sup>k</sup> The LORD <sup>1</sup> God of the Hebrews <sup>2</sup> hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people	<sup>1</sup> my hosts, <sup>2</sup> s judge-ments. <sup>3</sup> A so; <sup>4</sup> A space between ver. 7 & 8. <sup>5</sup> s wonder <sup>6</sup> A down <sup>7</sup> s that it <sup>8</sup> M Heb. tannin, any large reptile; and so in vv. 10, 12. <sup>9</sup> A. <sup>1</sup> A for <sup>2</sup> s and they also, <sup>3</sup> M See Gen. 41. 8. <sup>4</sup> M Or, secret arts <sup>5</sup> s Pharaoh's heart was hardened [ <sup>M</sup> Heb. was strong], and <sup>6</sup> s spoken. <sup>7</sup> s stubborn, <sup>M</sup> Heb. heavy. <sup>8</sup> s to meet him <sup>9</sup> M See ch. 4. 3. <sup>1</sup> A, the <sup>2</sup> A,
1 s ; 2 s Korah-ites. 3 s. These 4 s fathers' houses. 5 s hosts. 6 s speak 7 Omit ¶	01 Moses is encouraged to go to Pharaoh. 8 His rod is turned into a serpent. 11 The sorcerers do the like. 13 Pharaoh's heart is hardened. 19 The river is turned into blood. <sup>1</sup>			
1 s will 2 s and I will	1 AND the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee <sup>a</sup> a god to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be <sup>d</sup> thy prophet. 2 Thou <sup>e</sup> shalt speak all that I command thee; and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he <sup>8</sup> send <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel <sup>9</sup> out of his land. 3 And <sup>i</sup> I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and <sup>h</sup> multiply my <sup>i</sup> signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt. 4 But Pharaoh <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> not hearken unto you, <sup>2</sup> that I may <sup>1</sup> lay my hand upon Egypt,	<sup>a</sup> ver. 4. <sup>b</sup> ch. 4. 21. <sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 16. <sup>d</sup> Jer. 1. 10. <sup>e</sup> ch. 8. 15. <sup>f</sup> 10. 1, 20, 27. <sup>g</sup> ch. 4. 16. <sup>h</sup> ch. 4. 15. <sup>i</sup> ch. 4. 21. <sup>j</sup> ver. 10. <sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 2, 3. <sup>l</sup> ch. 11. 9. <sup>m</sup> ch. 4. 7. <sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 18. <sup>o</sup> ch. 10. 1. <sup>p</sup> 11. 9.		

1 s<sup>h</sup>ast  
not  
hearken-  
ed.

go, <sup>a</sup>that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou <sup>1</sup>wouldest not hear.<sup>1</sup>

17 Thus saith the LORD, In this <sup>2</sup>thou shalt know that I <sup>1</sup>am the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that <sup>1</sup>is in mine hand upon the waters which <sup>1</sup>are in the river, and <sup>1</sup>they shall be turned <sup>6</sup>to blood.

18 And the fish that <sup>1</sup>is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall <sup>2</sup>lothe to drink of the water off the river.

2 s<sup>h</sup> loathe  
to drink  
water  
from

19 ¶ And the LORD <sup>3</sup>spake<sup>1</sup> unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and <sup>2</sup>stretch out thine hand <sup>4</sup>upon<sup>1</sup> the waters of Egypt, <sup>5</sup>upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their <sup>m</sup>pools<sup>1</sup> of water, that they may become blood; and <sup>o</sup>that<sup>1</sup> there <sup>6</sup>may<sup>1</sup> be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in <sup>1</sup>vessels of wood<sup>o</sup>, and in <sup>1</sup>vessels of stone.

4 s<sup>h</sup> over  
5 s<sup>h</sup> over  
their  
rivers,  
over  
their  
streams,  
[<sup>m</sup> Or,  
canals]  
and over  
their  
pools,  
and over  
all their  
ponds  
6 s<sup>h</sup> shall

20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he <sup>2</sup>lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that <sup>1</sup>were in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the <sup>7</sup>waters that <sup>1</sup>were in the river were turned to blood.

21 And the fish that <sup>1</sup>was in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians <sup>u</sup>could not drink <sup>7</sup>of the water of<sup>1</sup> the river; and <sup>8</sup>there was blood<sup>1</sup> throughout all the land of Egypt.

7 s<sup>h</sup> water  
from  
8 s<sup>h</sup> the  
blood  
was

22 ¶ And the magicians of Egypt did <sup>9</sup>so<sup>1</sup> with their enchantments: and Pharaoh's heart <sup>1</sup>was hardened, <sup>2</sup>neither did he hearken<sup>1</sup> unto them; <sup>2</sup>as the LORD had <sup>3</sup>said.<sup>1</sup>

9 s<sup>h</sup> in like  
manner

23 And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did he <sup>4</sup>set his heart to this also.<sup>1</sup>

1 m<sup>h</sup> Heb.  
was  
strong.

24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

2 s<sup>h</sup> and he  
hearken-  
ed not  
2 s<sup>h</sup> spoken.  
4 s<sup>h</sup> lay  
even this  
to heart.  
[<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
set his  
heart  
even to  
this.]

25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

B.C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 12, 15.  
& 5. 1, 3.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 5.  
ch. 5. 2.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 12, 15.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 4. 9.

<sup>e</sup> Rev. 16. 4, 6.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 7. 14.

<sup>g</sup> & 9. 2.

<sup>h</sup> Rev. 16. 13.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 24.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 105. 30.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 8. 5, 6, 16.

<sup>l</sup> & 9. 22.

<sup>m</sup> & 10. 12, 21.

<sup>n</sup> & 14. 21, 25.

<sup>o</sup> Or, dough.

<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
gathering  
of their  
waters.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 7. 19.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 17. 5.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 78. 45.

<sup>r</sup> & 105. 30.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 78. 44.

<sup>t</sup> & 105. 28.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 7. 11.

<sup>v</sup> ver. 18.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 9. 28.

<sup>y</sup> & 10. 17.

<sup>z</sup> Num. 21. 7.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 13. 6.

<sup>2</sup> Acts 8. 24.

<sup>3</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>4</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>5</sup> Or, Have

thou done,

as thou art

accustomed.

<sup>6</sup> Or, against

what thou

hast said.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. to

cut off.

<sup>8</sup> Or,

against

to-morrow.

<sup>9</sup> ch. 9. 14.

<sup>10</sup> Dent. 32. 25.

<sup>11</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 22.

<sup>12</sup> 1 Chr. 17. 26.

<sup>13</sup> Ps. 86. 8.

<sup>14</sup> & 46. 9.

<sup>15</sup> Jer. 10. 6, 7.

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>1</sup> Frogs are sent. <sup>16</sup> The dust is turned into lice, which the magicians could not do. <sup>20</sup> The swarms of flies. <sup>32</sup> Pharaoh is still hardened.

<sup>1</sup> AND the LORD spake unto Moses, Go <sup>2</sup> unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, <sup>6</sup>that they may serve me.

1 m<sup>h</sup> [Ch. 7. 23  
in Heb.]  
2 a in

<sup>2</sup> And if thou <sup>7</sup>refuse to let <sup>1</sup>them go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with <sup>9</sup>frogs:

<sup>3</sup> And the river shall <sup>3</sup>bring forth frogs abundantly, <sup>1</sup>which shall go up and come into thine house, and into <sup>4</sup>thy bed-chamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy <sup>1</sup>kneadingtroughs:

3 s<sup>h</sup> swarm  
with  
frogs,

<sup>4</sup> And the frogs shall come up both <sup>4</sup>on<sup>1</sup> thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.

4 s<sup>h</sup> upon

<sup>5</sup> ¶ And the LORD <sup>6</sup>spake<sup>1</sup> unto Moses, Say unto Aaron,

5 m<sup>h</sup> [Ch. 8. 1  
in Heb.]  
6 s<sup>h</sup> said

<sup>7</sup> Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the <sup>7</sup>streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, <sup>1</sup>and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt.

7 s<sup>h</sup> rivers,  
over the  
streams,  
[<sup>m</sup> Or,  
canals]  
and over  
the  
pools,

<sup>6</sup> And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and <sup>9</sup>the frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt.

<sup>7</sup> And the magicians did <sup>8</sup>so<sup>1</sup> with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt.

8 s<sup>h</sup> in like  
manner

<sup>8</sup> ¶ Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, <sup>2</sup>Intreat the LORD, that he <sup>9</sup>may<sup>1</sup> take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may <sup>10</sup>do<sup>1</sup> sacrifice unto the LORD.

<sup>9</sup> And Moses said unto Pharaoh, <sup>9a</sup>Glory<sup>1</sup> over me: <sup>1b</sup>when<sup>1</sup> shall I intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, <sup>2c</sup>to destroy the frogs<sup>1</sup> from thee and thy houses, <sup>3</sup>that they may<sup>1</sup> remain in the river only?

9 s<sup>h</sup> Have  
thou this  
glory  
1 s<sup>h</sup> against  
what  
time

<sup>10</sup> And he said, <sup>14</sup>To-morrow.<sup>1</sup> And he said, <sup>1</sup>Be it according to thy word: that thou mayest know that <sup>1e</sup>there is none like unto the LORD our God.

2 s<sup>h</sup> that  
the frogs  
be de-  
stroyed  
3 s<sup>h</sup> and  
18 Against  
to-mor-  
row.

<sup>11</sup> And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses,

and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only.

12 And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: and Moses <sup>1</sup>cried unto the LORD <sup>2</sup>'because of' the frogs <sup>3</sup>which he had brought <sup>4</sup>against' Pharaoh.

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the <sup>1</sup>'villages,' and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together <sup>1</sup>'upon' heaps: and the land stank.

15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was <sup>1</sup>'respite,' <sup>2</sup>he <sup>3</sup>'hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had <sup>4</sup>'said.'

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the <sup>1</sup>'land,' that it may become <sup>2</sup>'lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

17 And they did so; <sup>1</sup>'for' Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and <sup>2</sup>'it became lice in man, and in' beast; all the dust of the <sup>3</sup>'land' became lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

18 And <sup>1</sup>'the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they <sup>2</sup>'could not: <sup>3</sup>'so' there were lice upon man, and upon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh, This <sup>1</sup>'is' <sup>2</sup>'the finger of God: and Pharaoh's <sup>3</sup>'heart <sup>4</sup>'was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had <sup>5</sup>'said.'

20 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>1</sup>'Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh; lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>2</sup>'Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send <sup>1</sup>'swarms <sup>2</sup>'of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarms <sup>3</sup>'of flies, and also the ground whereon they <sup>4</sup>'are.

22 And <sup>1</sup>'I will sever in that

B.C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 30, ch. 9. 2, 3, & 10. 18, & 32. 11, James 5. 16-18.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. a redemption. <sup>c</sup> Or, by to-morrow, d Ps. 78. 45, & 105. 31.

<sup>e</sup> Or, destroyed.

<sup>f</sup> Eccles. 5. 11. <sup>g</sup> ch. 7. 14.

<sup>h</sup> Gen. 43. 32, & 46. 34, Deut. 7. 25, 26, & 12. 31.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 105. 31. <sup>j</sup> ch. 3. 18.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 3. 12.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 11.

<sup>n</sup> Luke 10. 18, 2 Tim. 3. 8, 9.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 8, ch. 9. 28, 1 Kin. 13. 6, 1 Sam. 6. 3, 9, Ps. 8. 3, Mat. 12. 28, Luke 11. 20, <sup>q</sup> ver. 15.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 7. 15. <sup>s</sup> ver. 15.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 1. <sup>y</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>z</sup> Or, a mixture of noisome beasts, &c.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 15, ch. 4. 21. <sup>b</sup> ch. 9. 4, 6, 26, & 10. 22, & 11. 6, 7, & 12. 13.

day the land of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms <sup>1</sup>'of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I <sup>2</sup>'am the LORD in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will <sup>1</sup>'put <sup>2</sup>'a division between my people and thy people: <sup>3</sup>'to-morrow' shall this sign be.

24 And the LORD did so; and <sup>1</sup>'there came <sup>2</sup>'a <sup>3</sup>'grievous <sup>4</sup>'swarm' <sup>5</sup>'of flies into the house of Pharaoh, and <sup>6</sup>'into his servants' houses, and into <sup>7</sup>'all the land of Egypt: <sup>8</sup>'the land was <sup>9</sup>'corrupted by reason of the <sup>10</sup>'swarm' <sup>11</sup>'of flies.

25 ¶ And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice <sup>1</sup>'the abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go <sup>1</sup>'three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as <sup>2</sup>'he shall command us.

28 And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away: <sup>1</sup>'intreat for me.

29 And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD that the swarms <sup>1</sup>'of flies may depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people, <sup>2</sup>'to-morrow: but' let not Pharaoh <sup>3</sup>'deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and <sup>1</sup>'intreated the LORD.

31 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms <sup>1</sup>'of flies from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one.

32 And Pharaoh <sup>1</sup>'hardened his heart <sup>2</sup>'at' this time also, <sup>3</sup>'neither would he' let the people go.

<sup>1</sup> M Or, set a sign of deliverance Heb. set redemption.

<sup>2</sup> S by to-morrow <sup>3</sup> S swarms <sup>4</sup> S: and in <sup>5</sup> M Or, destroyed

<sup>6</sup> S to-morrow: only

<sup>7</sup> M Heb. made heavy. <sup>8</sup> S and he did not <sup>9</sup> A space between ch. 8 & 9.

## CHAPTER 9.

<sup>o</sup><sup>1</sup> *The murrain of beasts.* <sup>s</sup> *The plague of boils and blains.* <sup>22</sup> *The plague of hail.* <sup>27</sup> *Pharaoh saith to Moses, 35 but is still hardened.*

**W**HEN the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>b</sup>Go in unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD<sup>1</sup> God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 For if thou <sup>a</sup>refuse to let <sup>†</sup>them go, and wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, the <sup>c</sup>hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which <sup>†</sup>is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the <sup>2</sup>oxen,<sup>1</sup> and upon the <sup>3</sup>sheep<sup>1</sup>: *there shall be a very grievous murrain.*

4 And <sup>b</sup>the LORD shall sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all <sup>†</sup>that <sup>4</sup>is the children's<sup>1</sup> of Israel.

5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, <sup>5</sup>To-morrow<sup>1</sup> the LORD shall do this thing in the land.

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and <sup>1</sup>all the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one.

7 And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was not <sup>6</sup>one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. <sup>7</sup>And<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup>the heart of Pharaoh was <sup>h</sup>hardened,<sup>1</sup> and he did not let the people go.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of <sup>9</sup>ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh.

9 And it shall become small dust <sup>1</sup>in<sup>1</sup> all the land of Egypt, and shall be <sup>a</sup>a boil breaking forth <sup>†</sup>with blains upon man<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became <sup>a</sup>a boil breaking forth <sup>†</sup>with blains upon man<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and upon beast.

11 And the <sup>†</sup>magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the <sup>2</sup>boil was<sup>1</sup>

B.C. 1491.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 4. 21.<sup>h</sup> ch. 8. 1.<sup>c</sup> ch. 8. 20.<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 2.<sup>c</sup> ch. 7. 4.<sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 10.<sup>g</sup> ch. 3. 20.<sup>h</sup> ch. 8. 22.

<sup>c</sup> See ch. 14. 17.  
<sup>Prov.</sup> 16. 4.  
<sup>Rom.</sup> 9. 17.  
<sup>1 Pet.</sup> 2. 9.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. *made thee stand.*

<sup>†</sup> Ps. 78. 53.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 14.  
& 8. 32.

<sup>n</sup> Rev. 16. 2.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. *set not his heart unto,*  
ch. 7. 23.

<sup>†</sup> Dent. 28. 27.<sup>c</sup> Rev. 16. 21.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 8. 18, 19.  
<sup>2 Tim.</sup> 3. 9.

upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians.

12 And the LORD<sup>1</sup> hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; <sup>a</sup>as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.

13 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>c</sup>Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD<sup>2</sup> God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will <sup>at</sup> this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; <sup>†</sup>that thou mayest know that <sup>†</sup>there is none like me in all the earth.

15 For now I <sup>3</sup>will <sup>g</sup>stretch out<sup>1</sup> my hand, <sup>4</sup>that I may smite<sup>1</sup> thee and thy people with pestilence<sup>5</sup>; and thou shalt be<sup>1</sup> cut off from the earth<sup>6</sup>.

16 And<sup>1</sup> in very deed for <sup>†</sup>this <sup>†</sup>cause have I <sup>7</sup>raised thee up<sup>8</sup>,<sup>1</sup> for to shew<sup>o</sup> in<sup>1</sup> thee my power<sup>9</sup>; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth.

17 As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, <sup>9</sup>to-morrow<sup>1</sup> about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in Egypt since the <sup>1</sup>foundation thereof<sup>1</sup> even until now.

19 <sup>2</sup>Send therefore now, and gather<sup>1</sup> thy cattle<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and all that thou hast in the field; for <sup>o</sup>upon<sup>1</sup> every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

20 He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses:

21 And he that <sup>2</sup>regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be <sup>†</sup>hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt.

23 And Moses stretched forth

<sup>1 M</sup> Heb.  
*made strong.*

<sup>2</sup>, the

<sup>3 S</sup> had put forth  
<sup>4 S</sup> and smitten  
<sup>5 S</sup>, and thou hadst been  
<sup>6</sup>; but  
<sup>7 S</sup> made thee to stand,  
<sup>8 S</sup>,

<sup>9 S</sup> to-morrow

<sup>1 S</sup> day it was founded  
<sup>2 S</sup> Now therefore send, hasten in

<sup>1 A</sup>, the

<sup>2 S</sup> herds,  
<sup>3 S</sup> flocks

<sup>4 S</sup> belonging to the children

<sup>5 S</sup> To-morrow

<sup>6 A</sup> so much as

<sup>7 S</sup> But<sup>8 S</sup> stubborn,<sup>1 M</sup> Heb.<sup>heavy.</sup>

<sup>5 M</sup> Or, soot

<sup>1 S</sup> over

<sup>2 S</sup> boils were



	his rod toward heaven: and <sup>a</sup> the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the <sup>1</sup> fire ran <sup>1</sup> along upon the ground <sup>1</sup> ; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt.	B.C. 1491. <sup>a</sup> Josh. 10. 11. Ps. 18. 13. A 78. 47. A 105. 32. A 148. 5. Is. 30. 30. Ezek. 38. 22. Rev. 8. 7.	he <sup>1</sup> let the children of Israel go; as the LORD had spoken <sup>b</sup> by Moses.	
<sup>1</sup> S down unto the earth				
<sup>2</sup> M Or, flashing continually amidst	24 So there was hail, and fire <sup>2</sup> mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as <sup>3</sup> there was none like it <sup>1</sup> in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. by the hand of Moses. ch. 4. 13.	CHAPTER 10. <sup>o</sup> 1 Locusts are threatened. 7 Pharaoh inclineth to let the Israelites go. 12 The plague of locusts, 21 of darkness. 24 Pharaoh saith to Moses, but is still hardened.	
<sup>3</sup> S had not been	25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that <sup>1</sup> was in the field, both man and beast; and the hail <sup>6</sup> smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 21. A 7. 14. <sup>d</sup> ch. 7. 4. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 105. 33.	AND the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh: 'for I have <sup>1</sup> hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, <sup>4</sup> that I might shew these my signs <sup>2</sup> before him':	<sup>1</sup> M Heb. made heavy. <sup>2</sup> S in the midst of them
	26 <sup>9</sup> Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel <sup>1</sup> were, was there no hail.	<sup>f</sup> Deut. 4. 9. Ps. 44. 1. A 71. 18. A 78. 5, &c. Joel 1. 3. <sup>g</sup> ch. 8. 22. A 9. 4, 6. A 10. 23. A 11. 7. A 12. 13. Is. 32. 18, 19. <sup>h</sup> ch. 10. 16. <sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 12. 6. Ps. 129. 4. A 145. 17. Lam. 1. 18. Dan. 9. 14. <sup>k</sup> ch. 8. 5, 28. A 10. 17. Acts 8. 24. <sup>l</sup> Heb. voices of God. Ps. 29. 3, 4. <sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 29. 2 Chr. 7. 14. A 34. 27. Job 42. 6. Jer. 13. 18. James 4. 10. 1 Pet. 5. 6. <sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 22. 38. Ps. 143. 6. Is. 1. 15. <sup>p</sup> Prov. 30. 27. Rev. 9. 3. <sup>q</sup> Heb. eye, ver. 15. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 24. 1. 1 Cor. 10. 38, 39. <sup>s</sup> ch. 9. 32. Joel 1. 4. A 2. 25. <sup>t</sup> Is. 25. 10. <sup>u</sup> Ruth 1. 22. A 2. 23. <sup>v</sup> ch. 8. 3, 21.	2 And that <sup>7</sup> thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, <sup>3</sup> what things I have wrought <sup>4</sup> in <sup>1</sup> Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know <sup>o</sup> how <sup>1</sup> that I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD.	<sup>3</sup> M Or, how I have mocked the Egyptians <sup>4</sup> S upon <sup>5</sup> S went <sup>6</sup> A, the
<sup>4</sup> S LORD; for there hath been enough of these	27 <sup>9</sup> And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, <sup>1</sup> I have sinned this time: <sup>2</sup> the LORD <sup>1</sup> is righteous, and I and my people <sup>1</sup> are wicked.		3 And Moses and Aaron <sup>5</sup> came <sup>1</sup> in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD <sup>6</sup> God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse to <sup>m</sup> humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me.	<sup>7</sup> S to-morrow <sup>8</sup> S border <sup>9</sup> S shall not
<sup>5</sup> M Heb. voices (or thunders) of God.	28 <sup>4</sup> Intreat the <sup>1</sup> LORD (for it is enough) that there be no more <sup>1</sup> mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.		4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, <sup>7</sup> to-morrow <sup>1</sup> will I bring <sup>o</sup> the <sup>2</sup> locusts into thy <sup>8</sup> coast <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>1</sup> S thy houses shall be filled, <sup>2</sup> S as
<sup>6</sup> S thunders	29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will <sup>n</sup> spread abroad my hands unto the LORD; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the <sup>4</sup> thunder <sup>1</sup> shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know <sup>o</sup> how <sup>1</sup> that the <sup>r</sup> earth <sup>1</sup> is the LORD's.		5 And they <sup>9</sup> shall cover the <sup>9</sup> face of the earth, that one <sup>9</sup> cannot <sup>1</sup> be able to see the earth: and <sup>1</sup> they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field:	
<sup>7</sup> S were	30 But as for thee and thy servants, <sup>1</sup> I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.		6 And <sup>1</sup> they <sup>9</sup> shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; <sup>2</sup> which <sup>1</sup> neither thy fathers <sup>o</sup> , nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned <sup>1</sup> himself <sup>1</sup> , and went out from Pharaoh.	
<sup>8</sup> M Or, was in bloom	31 And the flax and the barley <sup>7</sup> was <sup>1</sup> smitten: <sup>2</sup> for the barley <sup>1</sup> was in the ear, and the flax <sup>8</sup> was <sup>1</sup> bollen.		7 And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be <sup>a</sup> a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed?	
<sup>9</sup> S spelt	32 But the wheat and the <sup>9</sup> rie <sup>1</sup> were not smitten: for they <sup>1</sup> were <sup>2</sup> not grown up.	<sup>z</sup> Heb. hidden, or, dark. <sup>a</sup> ver. 29. ch. 8. 12.	8 And Moses and Aaron were	
	33 And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and <sup>6</sup> spread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.			
<sup>1</sup> M Heb. made heavy.	34 And when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and <sup>1</sup> hardened his heart, he and his servants.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 23. 33. Josh. 23. 13. 1 Sam. 18. 21. Eccles. 7. 26. 1 Cor. 7. 35.		
<sup>2</sup> M Heb. was strong.	35 And <sup>o</sup> the heart of Pharaoh <sup>2</sup> was hardened, <sup>3</sup> neither would	<sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 21.		
<sup>3</sup> S and he did not				



	brought again unto Pharaoh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: <sup>1</sup> but <sup>a</sup> who <sup>†</sup> are they that shall go?	B.C. 1491.	your God, that he may take away from me this death only.	
	9 And Moses said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for <sup>e</sup> we <sup>†</sup> must hold a feast unto the LORD.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>who, and who,</i> &c. <sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 26.	18 And he <sup>b</sup> went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD.	
1 <sup>c</sup> So he the LORD	10 And he said unto them, <sup>†</sup> Let the LORD be so <sup>†</sup> with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: look <sup>†</sup> to it; for evil <sup>†</sup> is <sup>2</sup> before you.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>fastened.</i> <sup>d</sup> Joel 2. 21. <sup>e</sup> ch. 5. 1.	19 And the LORD turned <sup>1a</sup> a mighty <sup>†</sup> strong west wind, which took <sup>2</sup> away <sup>†</sup> the locusts, and <sup>3c</sup> cast <sup>†</sup> them <sup>d</sup> into the Red <sup>4</sup> sea <sup>†</sup> ; there remained not one locust in all the <sup>5</sup> coasts <sup>†</sup> of Egypt.	1 <sup>s</sup> an exceeding 2 <sup>s</sup> up 3 <sup>s</sup> drove 4 <sup>s</sup> sea 5 <sup>s</sup> border
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, what ye purpose? Heb. before your face.	11 Not so: go now ye <sup>†</sup> that are men, and serve the LORD; for that <sup>3</sup> ye did <sup>†</sup> desire. And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 4. 21. & 11. 19.	20 But the LORD <sup>6</sup> hardened Pharaoh's heart, <sup>7</sup> so that he would <sup>†</sup> not let the children of Israel go.	6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>made strong.</i> 7 <sup>s</sup> and he did
3 <sup>s</sup> is what ye	12 <sup>†</sup> And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>†</sup> Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and <sup>†</sup> eat every herb of the land, <sup>†</sup> even all that the hail hath left.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 9. 22.	21 <sup>†</sup> And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>9</sup> Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, <sup>8h</sup> even darkness <sup>†</sup> which may be felt.	8 <sup>m</sup> Or, so that men shall grope in darkness
	13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> night; <sup>†</sup> and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts.	<sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>that one may feel darkness.</i> <sup>i</sup> ch. 7. 19.	22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a <sup>†</sup> thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days <sup>9†</sup> .	9 <sup>s</sup> ;
4 <sup>s</sup> the	14 And <sup>p</sup> the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the <sup>5</sup> coasts <sup>†</sup> of Egypt <sup>6†</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> very grievous <sup>†</sup> were they; <sup>†</sup> before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.	<sup>j</sup> Ps. 105. 25. <sup>k</sup> ver. 4, 5.	23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: <sup>m</sup> but all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings.	
5 <sup>s</sup> borders	15 For they <sup>u</sup> covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they <sup>†</sup> did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing <sup>7</sup> in the trees, or in the herbs <sup>†</sup> of the field, through all the land of Egypt.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 8. 22.	24 <sup>†</sup> And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and <sup>n</sup> said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your <sup>9</sup> little ones also go with you.	
6 <sup>s</sup> ;	16 <sup>†</sup> Then Pharaoh <sup>†</sup> called for Moses and Aaron in haste: and he said, <sup>†</sup> I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you.	<sup>n</sup> Heb. <i>into our hands.</i> <sup>o</sup> Joel 2. 2.	25 And Moses said, Thou must <sup>1</sup> give <sup>†</sup> us also <sup>†</sup> sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.	1 <sup>s</sup> also give into our hand
7 <sup>s</sup> , either tree or herb	17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and <sup>†</sup> intreat the LORD	<sup>p</sup> Ps. 195. 35.	26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for therefore must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither.	
	18 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, <sup>†</sup> <sup>1</sup> I will see thy face again no more. <sup>5</sup>	<sup>q</sup> ver. 20. <sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 21. & 14. 4, 9.	27 <sup>†</sup> But the LORD <sup>29</sup> hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go.	2 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>made strong.</i>
	19 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, <sup>†</sup> <sup>1</sup> I will see thy face again no more. <sup>5</sup>	<sup>s</sup> Heb. <i>hastened to call.</i> <sup>t</sup> ch. 9. 27.	28 And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in <sup>3</sup> that <sup>†</sup> day thou seest my face thou shalt die.	3 <sup>s</sup> the
	20 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, <sup>†</sup> <sup>1</sup> I will see thy face again no more. <sup>5</sup>	<sup>t</sup> Heb. <i>hastened to call.</i> <sup>u</sup> ch. 9. 27.	29 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, <sup>†</sup> <sup>1</sup> I will see thy face again no more. <sup>5</sup>	4 <sup>s</sup> ;
		<sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>hastened to call.</i> <sup>v</sup> ch. 9. 27.		5 <sup>s</sup> A space between ch. 10 & 11.

## CHAPTER 11.

<sup>o</sup>1 God's message to the Israelites to borrow jewels of their neighbours.  
4 The firstborn threatened.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Yet <sup>1</sup>will I bring one plague *more*<sup>1</sup> upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: <sup>2b</sup>when he shall let <sup>t</sup>you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let <sup>3</sup>every man borrow<sup>1</sup> of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, <sup>a</sup>jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.

3 And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the man <sup>r</sup>Moses <sup>t</sup>was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 <sup>4</sup>And Moses said, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>a</sup>About midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt:

5 And 'all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maid-servant that <sup>t</sup>is behind the mill; and all the firstborn of <sup>b</sup>beasts.'

6 <sup>M</sup>And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there <sup>c</sup>was, none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 <sup>a</sup>But against any of the children of Israel <sup>r</sup>shall not a dog <sup>t</sup>move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And 'all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people <sup>a</sup>that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in <sup>2a</sup>a great anger.

9 <sup>b</sup>And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>a</sup>Pharaoh <sup>1</sup>shall not hearken unto you<sup>2</sup>; that <sup>c</sup>my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did

B.C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 10. 20. 27.  
Rom. 2. 5.  
& 9. 22.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 12. 31.  
33. 39.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 13. 4.  
Deut. 16. 1.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 3. 22.  
& 12. 35.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 21.  
& 12. 36.  
Ps. 106. 46.

<sup>f</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 9.  
Esth. 9. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, kid.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 12.  
23. 29.  
Amos 5. 17.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 12. 12. 29.  
Amos 4. 10.

<sup>j</sup> Lev. 22.  
19-21.  
Mal. 1. 8. 14.  
Heb. 9. 14.  
1 Pet. 1. 19.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. son of a year.  
Lev. 22. 12.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 12. 30.  
Amos 5. 17.

<sup>m</sup> Lev. 23. 5.  
Num. 9. 3.  
& 28. 16.  
Deut. 16. 1. 6.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. between the two evenings.  
ch. 16. 12.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 8. 22.  
<sup>p</sup> Josh. 14. 21.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 12. 33.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 34. 25.  
Num. 9. 11.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 16. 3.  
1 Cor. 5. 8.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. that is at thy feet.  
So Judg. 4. 10.

<sup>u</sup> A. S. 5.  
1 Kin. 20. 10.  
2 Kin. 3. 9.

<sup>v</sup> Deut. 16. 7.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. heat of anger.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 19.  
& 7. 4.  
& 10. 1.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 23. 14.  
& 34. 15.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 7. 3.

all these wonders before Pharaoh: <sup>a</sup>and the LORD <sup>1</sup>hardened Pharaoh's heart, <sup>2</sup>so that he would<sup>1</sup> not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

## CHAPTER 12.

<sup>o</sup>1 The beginning of the year is changed.  
<sup>3</sup> The passover is instituted. 11 The rite of the passover. 15 Unleavened bread. 29 The firstborn are slain. 31 The Israelites are driven out of the land.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 <sup>c</sup>This month <sup>t</sup>shall be unto you the beginning of months: it <sup>t</sup>shall be the first month of the year to you.

3 <sup>o</sup>1 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth *day* of this month they shall take to them every man a <sup>3g</sup>lamb, according to <sup>t</sup>the house of <sup>t</sup>their fathers, <sup>1</sup>a lamb for an <sup>5</sup>house:

4 And if the household be too little for <sup>6</sup>the lamb, let him<sup>1</sup> and his neighbour next unto his house take <sup>t</sup>it<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the souls; <sup>8</sup>every man according to his eating<sup>1</sup> shall make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be <sup>k</sup>without blemish, a male <sup>o</sup>of the first year: ye shall take <sup>t</sup>it<sup>1</sup> out<sup>1</sup> from the sheep, or from the goats:

6 And ye shall keep it up until the <sup>7</sup>fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it <sup>9p</sup>in the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and <sup>1</sup>strike<sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup>it<sup>1</sup> on the two side posts and on the <sup>2</sup>upper door post of <sup>t</sup>the houses<sup>o</sup>, wherein they shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and <sup>a</sup>unleavened bread; <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> with bitter <sup>t</sup>herbs they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but <sup>2</sup>roast <sup>t</sup>with fire; <sup>3</sup>his<sup>1</sup> head with <sup>3</sup>his<sup>1</sup> legs<sup>o</sup>, and with the <sup>4</sup>purtenance<sup>1</sup> thereof.

10 <sup>b</sup>And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; <sup>5</sup>and<sup>1</sup> that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire.

<sup>1M</sup> Heb. made strong.  
<sup>2S</sup> and he did

<sup>3M</sup> Or, kid  
<sup>4S</sup> their fathers' houses,  
<sup>5S</sup> house-hold  
<sup>6S</sup> a lamb, then shall he  
<sup>7S</sup> one  
<sup>8S</sup> according to every man's eating ye

<sup>9S</sup> at even.  
<sup>M</sup> Heb. between the two evenings.

<sup>1S</sup> put  
<sup>2S</sup> lintel, upon

<sup>3S</sup> its  
<sup>4S</sup> inwards

<sup>5S</sup> but

R.V.	The rite of the passover.	EXODUS 12.	The firstborn are slain.	R.V.
1 S :	11 ¶ And thus shall ye eat it; <sup>†</sup> with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; <sup>†</sup> and ye shall eat it in haste: <sup>a</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is the LORD's passover.	B.C. 1491.  <sup>a</sup> Deut. 16. 5.	the congregation of Israel, whether he be a <sup>†</sup> stranger, or <sup>†</sup> born in the land.	1 S so- journer, or one that is
2 S go 3 S in that	12 For I <sup>b</sup> will <sup>2</sup> pass <sup>†</sup> through the land of Egypt <sup>3</sup> this <sup>†</sup> night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and <sup>d</sup> against all the <sup>†</sup> gods of Egypt I will execute <sup>†</sup> judgment: <sup>†</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 11. 4, 5. Amos 5. 17.	20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.	
4 S judge- ments	13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye <sup>†</sup> are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and <sup>†</sup> the plague shall not <sup>†</sup> be upon you <sup>ek</sup> to destroy <sup>†</sup> you, when I smite the land of Egypt.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 3. Num. 9. 4. Josh. 5. 10. 2 Kin. 23. 21. Ezra 6. 20. Mat. 23. 18, 19. Mark 14. 12-16. Luke 22. 7, &c. <sup>d</sup> Num. 33. 4. <sup>e</sup> Or, kid. <sup>f</sup> Or, princes, ch. 21. 6. & 22. 28. Ps. 82. 1, 6. John 10. 34, 35. <sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>h</sup> Heb. 11. 28. <sup>i</sup> ver. 7. <sup>k</sup> Heb. for destruction. <sup>l</sup> ch. 13. 9. <sup>m</sup> ver. 12, 13. <sup>n</sup> Lev. 23. 4, 5. 2 Kin. 23. 21. <sup>p</sup> ver. 24, 43. ch. 13. 10. <sup>q</sup> Ezek. 9. 6. Rev. 7. 3. & 9. 4. <sup>r</sup> ch. 13. 6, 7. & 23. 15. & 34. 18, 25. Lev. 23. 5, 6. Num. 28. 17. Deut. 16. 5, 6. 1 Cor. 5. 7. <sup>†</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 16. 1 Cor. 10. 10. Heb. 11. 28. <sup>†</sup> Gen. 17. 14. Num. 9. 13. <sup>†</sup> Lev. 23. 7, 8. Num. 28. 18, 25. <sup>†</sup> ch. 3. 8, 17. <sup>†</sup> ch. 13. 8, 14. Deut. 32. 7. Lev. 4. 6. Ps. 78. 6. <sup>†</sup> Heb. soul. <sup>b</sup> ver. 11.	21 ¶ Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, <sup>2c</sup> Draw out <sup>†</sup> and take you <sup>a</sup> a <sup>†</sup> lamb <sup>†</sup> according to your families, and kill the passover.	2 M Or, Go forth 3 A, 4 S lambs M Or, kids
5 S there shall no plague 6 M Or, for a destroyer 7 S , 8 A :	14 And this day shall be unto you <sup>†</sup> for a memorial <sup>†</sup> ; and ye shall keep it a <sup>†</sup> feast to the LORD <sup>†</sup> throughout your generations <sup>†</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> ye shall keep it a feast <sup>†</sup> by an ordinance for ever.		22 <sup>h</sup> And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip <sup>†</sup> it in the blood that <sup>†</sup> is in the bason, and <sup>†</sup> strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that <sup>†</sup> is in the bason; and none of you shall go out <sup>†</sup> at <sup>†</sup> the door of his house until the morning.	5 S of
	15 <sup>†</sup> Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, <sup>†</sup> that soul shall be cut off from Israel.		23 <sup>†</sup> For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and <sup>†</sup> will not suffer <sup>†</sup> the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite <sup>†</sup> you.	
9 A to you	16 And in the first day <sup>†</sup> there shall be <sup>†</sup> an holy convocation, and in the seventh day <sup>†</sup> there shall be <sup>†</sup> an holy convocation <sup>†</sup> to you <sup>†</sup> ; no manner of work shall be done in them, save <sup>†</sup> that which every <sup>†</sup> man must eat, that only may be done of you.		24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.	
1 S the	17 And ye shall observe <sup>†</sup> the <sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> feast of unleavened bread; for <sup>†</sup> in this selfsame day have I brought your <sup>†</sup> armies <sup>†</sup> out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day <sup>†</sup> in <sup>†</sup> your generations by an ordinance for ever.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 13. 3.	25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, <sup>†</sup> according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.	
2 S hosts	18 ¶ In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 4. 31.	26 <sup>†</sup> And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?	
3 S through- out	19 <sup>†</sup> Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, <sup>†</sup> even <sup>†</sup> that soul shall be cut off from	<sup>e</sup> Heb. 11. 28. <sup>f</sup> Lev. 23. 5. Num. 28. 16. <sup>†</sup> ch. 11. 4. <sup>†</sup> Num. 8. 17. & 33. 4. Ps. 78. 51. & 105. 36. & 135. 9. & 136. 10. <sup>†</sup> ch. 4. 23. & 11. 5. <sup>†</sup> ch. 23. 15. & 34. 18. Deut. 16. 3. 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8. Num. 9. 13. <sup>†</sup> Heb. house of the pit.	27 That ye shall say, <sup>†</sup> It <sup>†</sup> is the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, <sup>†</sup> who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people <sup>†</sup> bowed the head and worshipped.	6 M Or, for that he passed
			28 And the children of Israel went <sup>†</sup> away, and <sup>†</sup> did <sup>†</sup> as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.	7 S and did so ;
			29 ¶ <sup>†</sup> And it came to <sup>†</sup> pass, that at midnight <sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> the LORD smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, <sup>†</sup> from the first-born of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that <sup>†</sup> was in the <sup>†</sup> dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle.	8 S pass at mid- night, that

30 And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a <sup>b</sup>great cry in Egypt; for <sup>†</sup>*there was not* a house where <sup>†</sup>*there was not* one dead.

31 <sup>¶</sup> And <sup>d</sup>he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, <sup>and</sup> get you forth from among my people, <sup>e</sup>both ye and the children of Israel; and go, serve the LORD, as ye have said.

32 <sup>1g</sup>Also take<sup>1</sup> your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and <sup>a</sup>bless me also.

33 <sup>i</sup>And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, <sup>2</sup>that they might<sup>1</sup> send them out of the land in haste; for they said, <sup>¶</sup>*We <sup>†</sup>be all dead <sup>†</sup>men.*

34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their <sup>¶</sup>kneadingtroughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and they <sup>3</sup>borrowed<sup>1</sup> of the Egyptians <sup>v</sup>jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment:

36 <sup>x</sup>And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they <sup>4</sup>lent unto them *such things as they required.* And <sup>¶</sup>they spoiled the Egyptians.

37 <sup>¶</sup> And <sup>e</sup>the children of Israel journeyed from <sup>b</sup>Rameses to Succoth, about <sup>c</sup>six hundred thousand on foot <sup>†</sup>*that were* men, beside children.

38 And <sup>a</sup>a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, <sup>†</sup>*even* very much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because <sup>¶</sup>they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual.

40 <sup>¶</sup> Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, <sup>e</sup>who dwelt<sup>1</sup> in Egypt, <sup>†</sup>*was* <sup>a</sup>four hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end of <sup>¶</sup>the<sup>1</sup> four hundred and thirty years, even the self-

B.C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 51.  
ch. 7. 4.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 11. 6.  
Prov. 21. 12.  
Amos 5. 17.  
James 2. 13.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. *a night of observations.*

See Deut. 16. 6.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 11. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 105. 38.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 10. 9.

<sup>g</sup> Num. 9. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 10. 26.

<sup>i</sup> Gen. 27. 34.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 11. 8.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 105. 38.  
<sup>l</sup> Gen. 17. 12.

<sup>m</sup> Lev. 22. 10.

<sup>n</sup> Gen. 20. 3.

<sup>o</sup> Or, *dough*,  
ch. 8. 3.

<sup>p</sup> Num. 9. 12.  
John 19. 33.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 6.  
Num. 9. 13.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. *do it*.  
<sup>s</sup> Num. 9. 14.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 3. 22.  
<sup>u</sup> 11. 2.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 3. 21.  
<sup>w</sup> 11. 3.

<sup>x</sup> Gen. 15. 14.  
ch. 3. 22.  
Ps. 105. 37.

<sup>y</sup> Num. 33.  
<sup>z</sup> 8.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 9. 14.  
<sup>b</sup> 15. 15, 16.  
Gal. 3. 28.

<sup>c</sup> Gen. 47. 11.  
<sup>d</sup> Gen. 12. 2.

<sup>e</sup> 46. 3.  
ch. 28. 26.  
Num. 1. 46.

<sup>f</sup> 11. 21.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb.

<sup>h</sup> *a great mixture*,  
Num. 11. 4.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 41. —

<sup>j</sup> ch. 6. 26.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 23.  
ch. 6. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> 11. 1.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 26.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 23.  
ch. 6. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> 11. 1.

<sup>p</sup> Gen. 15. 13.  
Acts 7. 6.  
Gal. 3. 17.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 12, 13, 15.  
ch. 22. 29, 30.  
<sup>r</sup> 34. 19.

<sup>s</sup> Lev. 27. 26.  
Num. 3. 13.

<sup>t</sup> 8. 16, 17.  
<sup>u</sup> 18. 15.

<sup>v</sup> Deut. 15. 19.  
Luke 2. 25.

same day it came to pass, that all <sup>a</sup>the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt.

42 It <sup>†</sup>*is* <sup>1c</sup>a night to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: <sup>2</sup>this <sup>†</sup>*is* that night of the LORD<sup>3</sup> to be<sup>1</sup> observed of all the children of Israel <sup>4</sup>in<sup>1</sup> their generations.

43 <sup>¶</sup> And the LORD said unto Moses and Aaron, This <sup>†</sup>*is* the ordinance of the passover: <sup>5</sup>There shall no stranger<sup>1</sup> eat thereof:

44 But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast <sup>k</sup>circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.

45 <sup>†</sup>A <sup>¶</sup>foreigner<sup>1</sup> and an hired servant shall not eat thereof.

46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth <sup>7</sup>ought<sup>1</sup> of the flesh abroad out of the house; <sup>¶</sup>neither shall ye break a bone thereof.

47 <sup>¶</sup>All the congregation of Israel shall <sup>8r</sup>keep it.

48 And <sup>¶</sup>when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: <sup>9</sup>for<sup>1</sup> no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

49 <sup>¶</sup>One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

51 <sup>¶</sup>And it came to pass the selfsame day, <sup>†</sup>*that* the LORD did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt <sup>¶</sup>by their <sup>1</sup>armies.

## CHAPTER 13.

<sup>o</sup> 1 *The firstborn sanctified to God. 3 The memorial of the passover. 11 The firstlings of beasts set apart. 17 The Israelites go out of Egypt. 20 They come to Etham. 21 God guideth them by a pillar of a cloud, and a pillar of fire.*

**A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 <sup>2</sup>Sanctify unto me all the

<sup>1 M</sup> Or, *a night of watching unto the LORD*

<sup>2 M</sup> Or, *this same night is a night of watching unto the LORD for all &c.*

<sup>3 S</sup>, to be much

<sup>4 S</sup> through-

<sup>5 S</sup> there shall no alien

<sup>6 S</sup> so-  
journer

<sup>7 S</sup> sought

<sup>8 M</sup> Heb. *do it.*

<sup>9 S</sup> but

<sup>1 S</sup> hosts.

<sup>1 S</sup> Take both

<sup>2 S</sup> to

<sup>3 S</sup> asked

<sup>4 S</sup> let them have what they asked.

<sup>5 S</sup> a space between ver. 36 & 37.

<sup>6 S</sup> which they so-journed



R.V.	<i>The firstborn are</i>	EXODUS 13.	<i>sanctified to God.</i>	R.V.
	firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, <sup>†</sup> <i>both</i> of man and of beast: it <sup>†</sup> <i>is</i> mine.	B.C. 1491. <sup>a</sup> Or, <i>kid</i> .	ass thou shalt redeem with a <sup>1a</sup> lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break <sup>2</sup> his' neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy <sup>3</sup> children' <sup>c</sup> shalt thou redeem.	<sup>1 M</sup> Or, <i>kid</i> <sup>2 S</sup> its <sup>3 S</sup> sons
<sup>1 M</sup> Heb. <i>bond-men</i> .	3 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, <sup>b</sup> Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of <sup>1b</sup> bondage; for <sup>2</sup> by strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this <sup>†</sup> place: <sup>a</sup> there shall no leavened bread be eaten.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 12. 42. Deut. 16. 3. <sup>c</sup> Num. 3. 40, 47. <sup>a</sup> & 18. 15, 16. <sup>d</sup> ch. 12. 25. Deut. 6. 20. Josh. 4. 6, 21. <sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>to corrore</i> . <sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>servants</i> . <sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 1. <sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 8. <sup>i</sup> ver. 3. <sup>k</sup> ch. 23. 15. <sup>l</sup> & 34. 18. Deut. 16. 1. <sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 8. <sup>n</sup> ch. 12. 29.	14 ¶ <sup>1d</sup> And it shall be when thy son asketh thee 'in time to come, saying, What <sup>†</sup> is this? that thou shalt say unto him, <sup>2</sup> By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Egypt, from the house of <sup>4</sup> bondage:	<sup>4 M</sup> Heb. <i>bond-men</i> . <sup>5 M</sup> Or, <i>hardened himself against letting us go</i>
<sup>2 S</sup> ye go forth	4 <sup>a</sup> This day <sup>2</sup> came ye out' in the month Abib.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 1. <sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 8. <sup>i</sup> ver. 3. <sup>k</sup> ch. 23. 15. <sup>l</sup> & 34. 18. Deut. 16. 1. <sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 8. <sup>n</sup> ch. 12. 29.	15 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh <sup>5</sup> would hardly let us go, that <sup>m</sup> the LORD slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the <sup>6</sup> matrix,' being males; but all the firstborn of my <sup>7</sup> children' I redeem.	<sup>4 M</sup> Heb. <i>bond-men</i> . <sup>5 M</sup> Or, <i>hardened himself against letting us go</i> <sup>6 S</sup> womb, <sup>7 S</sup> sons
<sup>3</sup> Omit 's' in Canaanites, &c.	5 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And it shall be when the LORD shall 'bring thee into the land of the <sup>3</sup> Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he <sup>n</sup> sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, <sup>p</sup> that thou shalt keep this service in this month.	<sup>o</sup> ch. 6. 8.  <sup>q</sup> ch. 12. 25, 26. <sup>r</sup> ch. 12. 15, 16. <sup>s</sup> ver. 9.	16 And it shall be for <sup>2a</sup> token' upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt.	<sup>8 S</sup> sign
<sup>4 A</sup> throughout the	6 <sup>7</sup> Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day <sup>†</sup> <i>shall be</i> a feast to the LORD.	<sup>t</sup> ch. 12. 19. <sup>u</sup> ver. 14. <sup>v</sup> ch. 12. 26. <sup>w</sup> ch. 14. 11, 12. Num. 14. 1-4. <sup>x</sup> Deut. 17. 16. <sup>y</sup> See ver. 16. <sup>z</sup> ch. 12. 14. Num. 15. 39. Deut. 6. 8. <sup>aa</sup> & 11. 18. Prov. 1. 9. Is. 49. 16. Jer. 22. 24. Mat. 23. 5.	17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them not <sup>9</sup> through' the way of the land of the Philistines, although that <sup>†</sup> <i>was</i> near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people <sup>2</sup> repent when they see war, and <sup>†</sup> they return to Egypt:	<sup>9 S</sup> by
<sup>5 A</sup> , <sup>6 S</sup> borders.	7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten <sup>a</sup> seven days; and there shall 'no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee <sup>5</sup> in all thy <sup>6</sup> quarters.'	<sup>ab</sup> ch. 12. 19. <sup>ac</sup> ver. 14. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 12. 26. <sup>ae</sup> ch. 14. 11, 12. <sup>af</sup> Num. 14. 1-4. <sup>ag</sup> Deut. 17. 16. <sup>ah</sup> See ver. 16. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 12. 14. <sup>aj</sup> Num. 15. 39. <sup>ak</sup> Deut. 6. 8. <sup>al</sup> & 11. 18. <sup>am</sup> Prov. 1. 9. <sup>an</sup> Is. 49. 16. <sup>ao</sup> Jer. 22. 24. <sup>ap</sup> Mat. 23. 5.	18 But God <sup>a</sup> led the people about, <sup>9</sup> through' the way of the wilderness <sup>of</sup> ' the Red <sup>1</sup> sea': and the children of Israel went up <sup>2b</sup> harnessed' out of the land of Egypt.	<sup>1 S</sup> Sea <sup>2 S</sup> armed
<sup>7 S</sup> tell	8 ¶ And thou shalt <sup>7a</sup> 'shew' thy son in that day, saying, <sup>8</sup> <i>This is done</i> ' because of that <sup>†</sup> <i>which</i> the LORD did <sup>9</sup> unto' me when I came forth out of Egypt.	<sup>aq</sup> ch. 14. 2. Num. 33. 6, &c. <sup>ar</sup> Or, <i>by fire to a rank</i> . <sup>as</sup> ch. 12. 14, 24. <sup>at</sup> Gen. 50. 25. <sup>au</sup> Josh. 24. 32. <sup>av</sup> Acts 7. 16. <sup>aw</sup> Num. 33. 6. <sup>ax</sup> ver. 2. <sup>ay</sup> ch. 22. 29. <sup>az</sup> & 34. 16. <sup>ba</sup> Lev. 27. 26. <sup>bb</sup> Num. 8. 17. <sup>bc</sup> & 18. 15. <sup>bd</sup> Deut. 15. 19. <sup>be</sup> Ezek. 44. 39.	19 And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, <sup>a</sup> God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.	
<sup>8 S</sup> It is	9 And it shall be for <sup>2a</sup> sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the <sup>1</sup> LORD's law' may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.	<sup>bf</sup> Heb. <i>cause to pass over</i> . <sup>bg</sup> ch. 14. 19, 24. <sup>bh</sup> & 40. 38. <sup>bi</sup> Num. 9. 15, & 19. 34. <sup>bj</sup> & 14. 14. <sup>bk</sup> Deut. 1. 33. <sup>bl</sup> Neh. 9. 12, 19. <sup>bm</sup> Ps. 78. 14. <sup>bn</sup> & 80. 7. <sup>bo</sup> & 105. 28. <sup>bp</sup> 1 & 4. 5. <sup>bq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 1. <sup>br</sup> ch. 34. 20. <sup>bs</sup> Num. 18. 15, 16.	20 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And 'they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness.	
<sup>9 S</sup> for	10 <sup>c</sup> Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in <sup>2</sup> his' season from year to year.	<sup>bt</sup> Neh. 9. 12, 19. <sup>bu</sup> Ps. 78. 14. <sup>bv</sup> & 80. 7. <sup>bw</sup> & 105. 28. <sup>bx</sup> 1 & 4. 5. <sup>by</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 1. <sup>bz</sup> ch. 34. 20. <sup>ca</sup> Num. 18. 15, 16.	21 And <sup>a</sup> the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of <sup>oa</sup> cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; <sup>3</sup> to' go by day and <sup>4</sup> night:	<sup>3 S</sup> that they might <sup>4 A</sup> by
<sup>1 S</sup> law of the LORD	11 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the <sup>3</sup> Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,			
<sup>2 S</sup> its	12 <sup>7</sup> That thou shalt <sup>5g</sup> set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the <sup>6</sup> matrix,' and every firstling <sup>†</sup> that cometh of a beast which thou hast'; the males <sup>†</sup> <i>shall be</i> the LORD's.			
<sup>3 A</sup> space between ver. 19 & 11.	13 And 'every firstling of an			
<sup>4 S</sup> Canaanite,				
<sup>5 M</sup> Heb. <i>cause to pass over</i> .				
<sup>6 S</sup> womb,				
<sup>7 S</sup> which thou hast that cometh of a beast				



R.V.	God instructeth	EXODUS 14.	the Israelites.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> the pillar of cloud by day, and the pillar of fire by night,	22 <sup>1</sup> He took not away <sup>2</sup> the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, <i>from</i> <sup>1</sup> before the people.	B.C. 1491.	drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they were sore afraid: and the children of Israel <sup>1</sup> cried out unto the LORD.	
	night, departed not from <sup>2</sup> as A.V. text.	<sup>a</sup> Josh. 24. 7. <sup>b</sup> Neh. 9. 9. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 34. 17. <sup>d</sup> A 107. 6. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 106. 7, 8.	11 <sup>b</sup> And they said unto Moses, Because <sup>†</sup> there were no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to <sup>1</sup> carry <sup>1</sup> us forth out of Egypt?	1 <sup>s</sup> bring
	CHAPTER 14.		12 <sup>†c</sup> Is not this the word that we <sup>2</sup> did tell <sup>1</sup> thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? For <sup>2</sup> it had been <sup>1</sup> better for us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the wilderness.	2 <sup>s</sup> spake unto
3 <sup>A</sup> back	AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	<sup>c</sup> ch. 5. 21. <sup>d</sup> & 6. 9. <sup>e</sup> ch. 13. 18. <sup>f</sup> Num. 33. 7. <sup>g</sup> Jer. 44. 1.	13 <sup>¶</sup> And Moses said unto the people, <sup>b</sup> Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD, which he will <sup>4</sup> shew to you to day: <sup>5</sup> for the Egyptians whom ye have seen <sup>6</sup> to day, <sup>1</sup> ye shall see them again no more for ever.	3 <sup>s</sup> it were
4 <sup>s</sup> before	2 Speak unto the children of Israel, <sup>a</sup> that they turn <sup>3</sup> and encamp before <sup>6</sup> Pi-hahiroth, between <sup>7</sup> Migdol and the sea, <sup>4</sup> over against <sup>1</sup> Baal-zephon: <sup>5</sup> before <sup>1</sup> it shall ye encamp by the sea.		14 <sup>m</sup> The LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall <sup>2</sup> hold your peace.	4 <sup>s</sup> work for you to-day
5 <sup>s</sup> over against	3 <sup>¶</sup> For <sup>1</sup> Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, <sup>2</sup> They <sup>†</sup> are entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.	<sup>g</sup> Ps. 71. 11. <sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 15, 17. <sup>i</sup> Is. 41. 10, 13, 14. <sup>j</sup> Or, for whereas ye have seen the Egyptians to-day, &c. <sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 21. <sup>l</sup> & 7. 3. <sup>m</sup> ver. 17, 18. <sup>n</sup> ch. 9. 16. <sup>o</sup> Rom. 9. 17, 22, 23. <sup>p</sup> ver. 25. <sup>q</sup> Dent. 1. 30. <sup>r</sup> & 3. 22. <sup>s</sup> & 20. 4. <sup>t</sup> Josh. 10. 14, 42. <sup>u</sup> & 23. 3. <sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 29. <sup>w</sup> Neh. 4. 20. <sup>x</sup> Is. 31. 4. <sup>y</sup> ch. 7. 5. <sup>z</sup> Ps. 30. 15. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 105. 25. <sup>ab</sup> ver. 21, 29. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 7. 19.	15 <sup>¶</sup> And the LORD said unto Moses, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward <sup>1</sup> :	5 <sup>m</sup> Or, for whereas ye have seen the Egyptians to-day
6 <sup>s</sup> And	4 And <sup>2</sup> I will <sup>7</sup> harden Pharaoh's heart, <sup>a</sup> that <sup>1</sup> he shall follow after them; and I <sup>1</sup> 'will <sup>3</sup> be honoured <sup>1</sup> upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; <sup>1a</sup> that <sup>1</sup> the Egyptians <sup>2</sup> 'may <sup>1</sup> know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD. And they did so.		16 But <sup>1</sup> 'lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go <sup>2</sup> on dry ground through the midst of the sea.	6 <sup>s</sup> to-day,
7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. make strong.	5 <sup>¶</sup> And it was told the king of Egypt that the people <sup>3</sup> fled: and <sup>2</sup> the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was <sup>4</sup> turned against <sup>1</sup> the people, and they said, <sup>5</sup> Why have we done this, <sup>1</sup> that we have let Israel go from serving us?		17 And I, behold, I will <sup>9</sup> 'harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall <sup>1</sup> follow <sup>1</sup> them: and I will <sup>2</sup> 'get me honour upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.	7 <sup>s</sup> . And
8 <sup>s</sup> and	6 And he made ready his <sup>6</sup> chariot, and took his people with him:	<sup>ad</sup> ver. 8. <sup>ae</sup> ch. 7. 3. <sup>af</sup> ch. 15. 4. <sup>ag</sup> ver. 4.	18 And the Egyptians <sup>2</sup> shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD, when I have gotten me honour upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.	8 <sup>s</sup> into the midst of the sea on dry ground.
9 <sup>s</sup> get me honour	7 And he took <sup>2</sup> six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over <sup>7</sup> every one <sup>1</sup> of them.		19 <sup>¶</sup> And the angel of God, <sup>6</sup> which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of <sup>2</sup> the cloud went from before their face, <sup>1</sup> and stood behind them:	9 <sup>m</sup> Heb. make strong.
1 <sup>s</sup> and	8 And the LORD <sup>3</sup> 'hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: <sup>9</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel went out with an high hand.	<sup>ah</sup> ver. 4. <sup>ai</sup> ver. 4. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 6. 1. <sup>ak</sup> & 13. 9. <sup>al</sup> Num. 33. 3. <sup>am</sup> ch. 15. 9. <sup>an</sup> Josh. 24. 6. <sup>ao</sup> ch. 13. 21. <sup>ap</sup> & 23. 10. <sup>aq</sup> & 32. 34. <sup>ar</sup> Num. 20. 16. <sup>as</sup> Is. 63. 9.		1 <sup>s</sup> go in after
2 <sup>s</sup> shall	9 <sup>1</sup> But <sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup> Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pi-hahiroth, before Baal-zephon.			2 <sup>s</sup> cloud removed from before them,
3 <sup>A</sup> were	10 <sup>¶</sup> And when Pharaoh			
4 <sup>s</sup> changed towards				
5 <sup>s</sup> What is this we have done,				
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, chariots				
7 <sup>s</sup> all				
8 <sup>m</sup> Heb. made strong.				
9 <sup>s</sup> for				
1 <sup>s</sup> And				

R.V.	The passage	EXODUS 15.	of the Red sea.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> Egypt 2 <sup>s</sup> there was the cloud and the dark- ness, yet gave it light by night; and	20 And it came between the camp of <sup>1</sup> the Egyptians <sup>1</sup> and the camp of Israel; and <sup>2</sup> it was a cloud and darkness to <i>them</i> , but it gave light by night to <i>these</i> : so that <sup>1</sup> the one came not near the other all the night. 21 And Moses <sup>a</sup> stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all <sup>3</sup> that <sup>1</sup> night, and <sup>7</sup> made the sea dry <i>land</i> , and the waters were <sup>8</sup> divided.	B.C. 1491. * See Is. 5. 14. 2 Cor. 4. 3. h Ps. 106. 8, 10. * Ps. 78. 10. a 30. 10. d ver. 16. i Heb. <i>land</i> . f Ps. 96. 6. g ch. 4. 31. a 19. 9. Ps. 106. 12. John 2. 11. a 11. 45. ch. 15. 8. Josh. 3. 16. a 4. 23. Neh. 9. 11. Ps. 74. 13. a 106. 9. a 114. 3. Is. 63. 12. i ver. 20. ch. 15. 19. Num. 33. 8. Ps. 96. 4. a 78. 13. Is. 63. 13. 1 Cor. 10. 1. Heb. 11. 29. i Hab. 3. 10. f Judg. 5. 1. g Sam. 22. 1. Ps. 106. 12. m ver. 21. * See Ps. 77. 17. ac. f Deut. 10. 21. Ps. 38. 2. a 22. 7. a 59. 17. a 62. 6. a 109. 1. a 118. 14. a 140. 7. Is. 12. 2. Hab. 3. 18. 19. f Gen. 24. 21. 2 Sam. 7. 5. Ps. 132. 5. f ch. 3. 15, 16. g 2 Sam. 22. 47. Ps. 39. 5. a 118. 25. Is. 25. 1. * Ps. 24. 8. Rev. 19. 11. * Or, and made them to go <i>happily</i> . g ch. 6. 3. Ps. 83. 18. * ch. 14. 28. a ver. 14. h ch. 14. 7. c ch. 14. 28. d Neh. 9. 11. e ver. 16. f Ps. 118. 15, 16. g Deut. 33. 26. A Josh. 4. 18. f Ps. 59. 13. h ch. 15. 1, 7. Heb. <i>shook off</i> . Deut. 11. 4. Neh. 9. 11. Ps. 78. 33. Heb. 11. 29. Is. 5. 24. a 47. 14. m ch. 11. 21. g 2 Sam. 22. 16. Job. 4. 9. 2 Thess. 2. 8. * Hab. 3. 8, 13. P Ps. 78. 13. Hab. 3. 10. f Ps. 106. 11. Judg. 5. 20. Heb. 11. 27. Is. 63. 12. Luke 11. 22. m ver. 22. Ps. 77. 20. a 78. 32, 33. * Or, <i>exulted</i> .	waters <sup>†</sup> were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. 30 Thus the LORD <sup>b</sup> saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel <sup>c</sup> saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore. 31 And Israel saw <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> great <sup>2</sup> work which the LORD did upon the Egyptians <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the people feared the <sup>4</sup> LORD, and <sup>5</sup> believed the LORD, and <sup>6</sup> his servant Moses. <sup>5</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> the 2 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>hand</i> . 3 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>s</sup> LORD: and they believed in the LORD, and in 5 <sup>a</sup> space between ch. 14 & 15.
3 <sup>s</sup> the	22 And <sup>†</sup> the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry <sup>†</sup> ground: and the waters <sup>†</sup> were <sup>k</sup> a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. 23 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them <sup>†</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the midst of the sea, <sup>even</sup> <sup>†</sup> all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen. 24 And it came to pass <sup>o</sup> , that <sup>1</sup> in the morning watch <sup>5</sup> <sup>n</sup> the LORD looked <sup>†</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of <sup>†</sup> the cloud, and <sup>†</sup> troubled <sup>†</sup> the host of the Egyptians <sup>8</sup> . 25 And <sup>†</sup> he took off their chariot wheels, <sup>12</sup> that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the LORD <sup>a</sup> fighteth for them against the Egyptians. 26 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>†</sup> Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen. 27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea <sup>†</sup> returned to <sup>2</sup> his <sup>1</sup> strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the LORD <sup>4k</sup> overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea. 28 And <sup>†</sup> the waters returned, and <sup>†</sup> covered the chariots, and the horsemen, <sup>5</sup> and <sup>†</sup> all the host of Pharaoh that <sup>†</sup> came into the sea after them <sup>†</sup> ; there remained not so much as one of them. 29 But <sup>†</sup> the children of Israel walked upon dry <sup>†</sup> land in the midst of the sea; and the	CHAPTER 15. o1 Moses' song. 22 The people want water. 23 The bitter waters at Marah. 27 The wells at Elim. T <sup>†</sup> HEN sang <sup>†</sup> Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, <sup>†</sup> I will <sup>m</sup> sing unto the LORD, for he <sup>†</sup> hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea. 2 <sup>†</sup> The LORD <sup>†</sup> is my strength and <sup>2</sup> song, and he is become my salvation: <sup>9</sup> he <sup>is</sup> <sup>1</sup> my God, and I will <sup>†</sup> prepare him <sup>†</sup> an habitation <sup>1</sup> ; my <sup>7</sup> father's God, and I <sup>†</sup> will exalt him. 3 The LORD <sup>†</sup> is a man of <sup>†</sup> war: the LORD <sup>†</sup> is his <sup>†</sup> name. 4 <sup>2</sup> Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: <sup>2</sup> his chosen captains <sup>3</sup> also are drowned in the Red sea. <sup>1</sup> 5 <sup>†</sup> The <sup>†</sup> depths have covered them: <sup>†</sup> they sank into the bottom as <sup>1</sup> a stone. 6 <sup>7</sup> Thy right hand, O LORD, is <sup>†</sup> become <sup>1</sup> glorious in power <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> thy right hand, O LORD, <sup>†</sup> hath dashed <sup>1</sup> in pieces the enemy. 7 And in the greatness of thine <sup>†</sup> excellency thou <sup>7</sup> hast overthrown them that rose <sup>1</sup> up against thee: thou <sup>†</sup> sentest <sup>1</sup> forth thy wrath, <sup>9</sup> which <sup>†</sup> consumed <sup>1</sup> them <sup>†</sup> as stubble. 8 And <sup>m</sup> with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were <sup>1</sup> gathered together, <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> the floods stood upright as an heap, <sup>†</sup> and the depths <sup>1</sup> were congealed in the heart of the sea. 9 <sup>†</sup> The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will <sup>†</sup> divide the spoil <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall <sup>2</sup> destroy them.	6 <sup>a</sup> Ar- ranged as poetry to ver. 15. 7 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>is highly exalted</i> . 8 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>Jah</i> . 9 <sup>s</sup> This is 1 <sup>s</sup> praise him	
4 <sup>s</sup> into				
5 <sup>a</sup> , that				
6 <sup>s</sup> forth upon				
7 <sup>s</sup> dis- comited 8 <sup>s</sup> . 9 <sup>a</sup> he				
Some ancient versions read, <i>bound</i> .				
1 <sup>m</sup> Or, and made them to drive				
2 <sup>s</sup> its				
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>wounded</i> flow				
4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>shook off</i> .				
5 <sup>s</sup> even				
6 <sup>s</sup> went in after them into the sea				
				2 <sup>a</sup> and 3 <sup>s</sup> are sunk in the Red Sea. 4 <sup>s</sup> deeps cover them: they went down into the depths like 5 <sup>s</sup> . 6 <sup>s</sup> dash- eth 7 <sup>s</sup> over- throwest them that rise 8 <sup>s</sup> sendest 9 <sup>s</sup> it con- sumeth 1 <sup>s</sup> piled up, 2 <sup>s</sup> ; the deeps 3 <sup>s</sup> :

10 Thou didst <sup>a</sup>blow with thy wind, <sup>b</sup>the sea covered them: they sank as lead in the mighty waters.

11 <sup>d</sup>Who <sup>t</sup>is like unto thee, O LORD, among the <sup>e</sup>gods? who <sup>t</sup>is like thee, <sup>f</sup>glorious in holiness, fearful <sup>t</sup>in praises, <sup>h</sup>doing wonders?

12 Thou stretchedst out <sup>t</sup>thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy hast <sup>m</sup>led <sup>o</sup>forth<sup>t</sup> the people <sup>t</sup>which thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided <sup>t</sup>them in thy strength <sup>t</sup>unto<sup>t</sup> <sup>p</sup>thy holy habitation.

14 <sup>27</sup>The people shall hear, and be afraid: <sup>e</sup>sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Palestina.<sup>1</sup>

15 <sup>28</sup>Then <sup>39</sup>the dukes of Edom <sup>o</sup>shall be<sup>t</sup> amazed; <sup>e</sup>the <sup>t</sup>mighty men of Moab, trembling <sup>o</sup>shall take hold upon them; <sup>e</sup>all the inhabitants of Canaan <sup>o</sup>shall melt<sup>t</sup> away.

16 <sup>7d</sup>Fear<sup>t</sup> and dread <sup>8</sup>shall fall<sup>t</sup> upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they <sup>9</sup>shall be<sup>t</sup> <sup>t</sup>as still <sup>t</sup>as a stone; till thy people pass over, O LORD, till the people pass over<sup>o</sup>, <sup>th</sup>which thou hast <sup>1</sup>purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and <sup>k</sup>plant them in the mountain of thine inheritance, <sup>o</sup>in<sup>t</sup> the place, O LORD, <sup>t</sup>which thou hast made for thee to dwell in, <sup>o</sup>in<sup>t</sup> the <sup>28</sup>Sanctuary, O LORD, <sup>t</sup>which thy hands have established.

18 <sup>m</sup>The LORD shall reign for ever and ever.

19 <sup>3</sup>For the <sup>4n</sup>horse<sup>t</sup> of Pharaoh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and <sup>t</sup>the LORD brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Israel <sup>5</sup>went<sup>t</sup> on dry <sup>t</sup>land in the midst of the sea.

20 <sup>¶</sup>And Miriam <sup>u</sup>the prophetess, <sup>v</sup>the sister of Aaron, <sup>z</sup>took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her <sup>y</sup>with timbrels and with dances.

21 And Miriam <sup>a</sup>answered them, <sup>6b</sup>Sing ye to the LORD, for he <sup>7</sup>hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.<sup>8</sup>

22 <sup>9</sup>So Moses brought Israel<sup>t</sup>

B.C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 21.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 147. 18.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 14. 28.  
<sup>e</sup> Gen. 16. 7.  
<sup>f</sup> & 25. 18.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 22.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 23.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 71. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> & 86. 8.  
<sup>k</sup> & 89. 6. 8.  
<sup>l</sup> Jer. 10. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> & 49. 19.  
<sup>n</sup> Or, *mighty ones*.  
<sup>o</sup> Is. 6. 3.  
<sup>p</sup> Num. 33. 8.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 77. 14.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> That is,  *bitterness*.  
<sup>t</sup> Ruth 1. 20.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 16. 2.  
<sup>v</sup> & 17. 3.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 77. 15, 20.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 14. 28.  
<sup>y</sup> & 80. 1.  
<sup>z</sup> & 106. 9.  
<sup>aa</sup> Is. 62. 12, 13.  
<sup>ab</sup> Jer. 2. 6.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 14. 10.  
<sup>ad</sup> & 17. 4.  
<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 50. 15.  
<sup>af</sup> Ps. 78. 54.  
<sup>ag</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 21.  
<sup>ah</sup> & 41.  
<sup>ai</sup> Num. 14. 14.  
<sup>aj</sup> Deut. 2. 25.  
<sup>ak</sup> Josh. 2. 9, 10.  
<sup>al</sup> Ps. 85. 6.  
<sup>am</sup> See  
<sup>an</sup> Josh. 24. 25.  
<sup>ao</sup> Gen. 36. 40.  
<sup>ap</sup> Deut. 2. 4.  
<sup>aq</sup> ch. 16. 4.  
<sup>ar</sup> Deut. 8. 2, 16.  
<sup>as</sup> Judg. 2. 22.  
<sup>at</sup> & 3. 1, 4.  
<sup>au</sup> Ps. 66. 10.  
<sup>av</sup> & 81. 7.  
<sup>aw</sup> Num. 22. 3.  
<sup>ax</sup> Hab. 3. 7.  
<sup>ay</sup> Deut. 7. 12.  
<sup>az</sup> 15.  
<sup>ba</sup> Josh. 5. 1.  
<sup>bb</sup> Deut. 2. 27.  
<sup>bc</sup> & 11. 25.  
<sup>bd</sup> Josh. 2. 9.  
<sup>be</sup> Deut. 28. 27.  
<sup>bf</sup> 60.  
<sup>bg</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 57.  
<sup>bh</sup> ch. 23. 25.  
<sup>bi</sup> Ps. 41. 3, 4.  
<sup>bj</sup> & 103. 3.  
<sup>bk</sup> & 147. 5.  
<sup>bl</sup> ch. 19. 5.  
<sup>bm</sup> Deut. 32. 9.  
<sup>bn</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 23.  
<sup>bo</sup> Ps. 74. 2.  
<sup>bp</sup> Is. 43. 1, 3.  
<sup>bq</sup> & 61. 10.  
<sup>br</sup> Jer. 31. 11.  
<sup>bs</sup> Tit. 2. 14.  
<sup>bt</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 9.  
<sup>bu</sup> Num. 33. 9.  
<sup>bv</sup> & Ps. 44. 2.  
<sup>bw</sup> & 80. 8.  
<sup>bx</sup> Ps. 78. 54.  
<sup>by</sup> Ps. 10. 16.  
<sup>bz</sup> & 29. 10.  
<sup>ca</sup> & 146. 10.  
<sup>cb</sup> Is. 57. 15.  
<sup>cc</sup> ch. 14. 25.  
<sup>cd</sup> Prov. 21. 21.  
<sup>ce</sup> Num. 33. 10.  
<sup>cf</sup> 11.  
<sup>cg</sup> ch. 14. 28, 29.  
<sup>ch</sup> Ezek. 50. 15.  
<sup>ci</sup> Job. 4. 4.  
<sup>cj</sup> 1 Sam. 10. 5.  
<sup>ck</sup> Num. 26. 59.  
<sup>cl</sup> 1 Sam. 18. 6.  
<sup>cm</sup> Judg. 11. 34.  
<sup>cn</sup> ch. 21.  
<sup>co</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 16.  
<sup>cp</sup> Ps. 68. 11, 25.  
<sup>cq</sup> & 149. 4.  
<sup>cr</sup> & 150. 4.  
<sup>cs</sup> ch. 15. 24.  
<sup>ct</sup> Ps. 106. 25.  
<sup>cu</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 10.  
<sup>cv</sup> 1 Sam. 18. 7.  
<sup>cw</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>cx</sup> 1 Sam. 4. 9.  
<sup>cy</sup> Num. 11. 4, 5.

from the Red <sup>1</sup>sea,<sup>1</sup> and they went out into the wilderness of <sup>e</sup>Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water.

23 <sup>¶</sup>And when they came to <sup>9</sup>Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they <sup>t</sup>were bitter: therefore the name of it was called <sup>28</sup>Marah.

24 And the people <sup>t</sup>murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he <sup>u</sup>cried unto the LORD; and the LORD shewed him a tree, <sup>39</sup>which when he had cast<sup>t</sup> into the waters, <sup>4</sup>the waters were made sweet<sup>t</sup>; there<sup>t</sup> he <sup>u</sup>made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there <sup>2</sup>he proved them<sup>6</sup>.

26 And<sup>t</sup> said, <sup>b</sup>If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his <sup>t</sup>sight,<sup>1</sup> and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of <sup>8</sup>these<sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup>diseases upon thee, which I have <sup>9</sup>brought<sup>t</sup> upon the Egyptians: for I <sup>t</sup>am the LORD <sup>9</sup>that healeth thee.

27 <sup>¶</sup>And they came to Elim, where <sup>t</sup>were twelve <sup>1</sup>wells<sup>1</sup> of water, and threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

## CHAPTER 16.

<sup>01</sup> The Israelites come to Sin. <sup>2</sup> They murmur for want of bread. <sup>11</sup> Quails are sent, <sup>14</sup> and manna. <sup>25</sup> Manna not to be found on the sabbath. <sup>32</sup> An omer of it is preserved.

<sup>2</sup> And they <sup>p</sup>took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of <sup>r</sup>Sin, which <sup>t</sup>is between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

<sup>2</sup> And the whole congregation of the children of Israel <sup>z</sup>murmured against Moses and <sup>3</sup>Aaron in the wilderness:

<sup>3</sup> And the children of Israel said unto them, <sup>o</sup>Would <sup>t</sup>to God<sup>t</sup> we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, <sup>a</sup>when we sat by the flesh pots, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>t</sup> when we did

<sup>1</sup> Sea,

<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> That is,  *Bitterness*.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> and he cast it <sup>4</sup> <sup>A</sup> and <sup>5</sup> There

<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup>; and he

<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> eyes,

<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> the

<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> put

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> springs

<sup>2</sup> Omit ¶

<sup>3</sup> <sup>A</sup> against

<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> that

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> to <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> The peoples have heard, they tremble: <sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> have taken hold on the inhabitants of Philistia.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>A</sup> were

<sup>4</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. *rams*.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> taketh hold upon them:

<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> are melted

<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> Terror

<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> as felleth

<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> are

<sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. *gotten*.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> sanc-

<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> tuary,

<sup>3</sup> <sup>A</sup> ¶

<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> horses

<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> walked

<sup>6</sup> Arranged as poetry to end of ver.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, *is highly exalted*

<sup>8</sup> <sup>A</sup> a space between ver. 21 & 22.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> ¶ And Moses led Israel onward

R.V.	Quails and	EXODUS 16.	manna are sent.	R.V.
	eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.	B.C. 1491. Num. 11. 21. Ps. 78. 27. 28. 105. 40. Num. 11. 9	at even <sup>a</sup> the quails came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning <sup>b</sup> the dew lay round about the <sup>c</sup> host. <sup>d</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> camp.
1 <sup>s</sup> day's portion	4 <sup>e</sup> ¶ Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, I will rain <sup>e</sup> bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather <sup>f</sup> a <sup>g</sup> 'certain rate' every day, that I may <sup>h</sup> prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.	Ps. 78. 24. 25. 105. 40. John 6. 31. 32. 1 Cor. 10. 3. Num. 11. 7. Deut. 8. 3. Neh. 9. 15. Ps. 78. 24. 105. 40. Heb. the portion of a day in his day. Prov. 30. 8. Mat. 6. 11. Jch. 15. 25. Deut. 8. 2, 16. Or, What is this? or, It is a portion. See ver. 22. Lev. 25. 21. John 6. 31. 49. 58. 1 Cor. 10. 3. See ver. 12. 13. ch. 6. 7. Num. 16. 25. 30. ver. 36. Heb. by the poll, or, head. Heb. souls. See ver. 10. Is. 35. 2. 40. 5. John 11. 4. 40. Num. 16. 11. 2 Cor. 8. 15.	14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness <sup>o</sup> there lay <sup>p</sup> a <sup>q</sup> small <sup>r</sup> round thing, <sup>s</sup> as <sup>t</sup> small as the hoar frost on the ground.	2 <sup>m</sup> Or, flake
2 <sup>s</sup> on the sixth day, that	5 And it shall come to pass <sup>u</sup> , that on the sixth day <sup>v</sup> they shall prepare <sup>w</sup> that which they bring in <sup>x</sup> ; and <sup>y</sup> it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.		15 And when the children of Israel saw <sup>z</sup> it, they said one to another, <sup>aa</sup> It is manna: <sup>ab</sup> for they wist not what it <sup>ac</sup> was. And Moses said unto them, 'This is <sup>ad</sup> the bread which the LORD hath given you to eat.	3 <sup>s</sup> What is it? Or, It is manna Heb. Man hu. 4 <sup>s</sup> It is
2 <sup>s</sup> ,	6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, At even, then ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt:		16 ¶ This <sup>ae</sup> is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather <sup>af</sup> of it every man according to his eating <sup>ag</sup> , <sup>ah</sup> an omer <sup>ai</sup> for every man, according to <sup>aj</sup> the number of your <sup>ak</sup> persons <sup>al</sup> ; take ye every man for them which are in his tents.	5 <sup>a</sup> ye 6 <sup>s</sup> ; 7 <sup>s</sup> a head, according to 8 <sup>s</sup> , shall ye take it, every man for them which are in his tent.
	7 And in the morning, then ye shall see <sup>am</sup> the glory of the LORD; for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD: and <sup>an</sup> what <sup>ao</sup> tare we, that ye murmur against us?		17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered <sup>ap</sup> , some more, some less.	
	8 And Moses said, This shall be, when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him: and what <sup>aq</sup> tare we? your murmurings <sup>ar</sup> are not against us, but <sup>as</sup> against the LORD.		18 And when they did mete <sup>at</sup> it with an omer, <sup>au</sup> he that gathered much had nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack; they gathered every man according to his eating.	
4 <sup>s</sup> said	9 ¶ And Moses <sup>av</sup> spake <sup>aw</sup> unto Aaron, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, Come near before the LORD: for he hath heard your murmurings.	1 See 1 Sam. 8. 7. Luke 10. 16. Rom. 13. 2	19 And Moses said <sup>ax</sup> , Let no man leave of it till the morning.	9 <sup>a</sup> unto them
	10 And it came to pass, as Aaron spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the wilderness, and, behold, the glory of the LORD <sup>ay</sup> appeared in the cloud.	Num. 16. 16. John 13. 2	20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Moses; but some of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: and Moses was wroth with them.	
	11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	Num. 16. 16. John 13. 2	21 And they gathered it <sup>az</sup> every <sup>ba</sup> morning, every man according to his eating: and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.	1 <sup>s</sup> morning by
	12 ¶ I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: speak unto them, saying, <sup>bb</sup> At even ye shall eat flesh, and <sup>bc</sup> in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye shall know that I <sup>bd</sup> am the LORD your God.	ver. 7. ch. 13. 21. Num. 16. 19. 1 Kin. 8. 10. 11. ver. 8. ver. 6. ver. 7. Gen. 2. 3. ch. 20. 8. 31. 15. 35. 3. Lev. 23. 3.	22 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for <sup>be</sup> one man, <sup>bf</sup> and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Moses.	2 <sup>s</sup> each one:
2 <sup>m</sup> Heb. Between the two evenings.	13 And it came to pass <sup>bg</sup> , that		23 And he said unto them, This <sup>bh</sup> is that which the LORD hath <sup>bi</sup> said, To morrow is <sup>bj</sup> the rest of the <sup>bk</sup> holy sabbath unto the LORD: bake <sup>bl</sup> that which ye will <sup>bm</sup> bake to day, <sup>bn</sup> and seethe that <sup>bo</sup> ye will seethe;	3 <sup>s</sup> spoken, To-morrow is a solemn rest, a 1 <sup>s</sup> bake, 5 <sup>a</sup> which



R.V.	<i>The people murmur</i>	EXODUS 17.	<i>for water.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S all that	and <sup>1</sup> that which <sup>1</sup> remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning. 24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses bade: and it did not <sup>a</sup> stink, neither was there any worm therein.	B. C. 1491.	until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan. 36 Now an omer <sup>t</sup> is the tenth <sup>†</sup> part of an ephah.	
<sup>2</sup> S to-day	25 And Moses said, Eat that <sup>2</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> ; for <sup>2</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> is a sabbath unto the LORD: <sup>2</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> ye shall not find it in the field.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 20.	CHAPTER 17. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>The people murmur for water at Rephidim. 5 God sendeth Moses for water to the rock in Horeb. 8 Amalek is overcome by the holding up of Moses' hands. 15 Moses buildeth the altar Jehovah-nissi.</i>	
<sup>3</sup> A on the seventh day	26 <sup>c</sup> Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day <sup>o</sup> , which <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> is the sabbath, in it there shall be none. 27 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass <sup>3</sup> , <sup>†</sup> that there went out <sup>†</sup> some of the people <sup>o</sup> on the seventh day <sup>1</sup> for to gather, and they found none. 28 And the LORD said unto Moses, How long <sup>e</sup> refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws? 29 See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days; abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day. 30 So the people rested on the seventh day.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 16. 1. Num. 33. 12, 14. <sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 9, 10. <sup>d</sup> Num. 20. 5, 4. <sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 14. Ps. 78. 10, 22. 106. 13. <sup>f</sup> Deut. 6. 16. Ps. 78. 18, 41. Is. 7. 12. Mat. 4. 7. 1 Cor. 10. 9. <sup>g</sup> ch. 16. 2.	AND <sup>b</sup> all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, <sup>1</sup> after <sup>1</sup> their <sup>2</sup> journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in Rephidim: and <sup>†</sup> there was no water for the people to drink. 2 <sup>a</sup> Wherefore the people <sup>3</sup> did chide <sup>1</sup> with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why <sup>a</sup> chide <sup>1</sup> ye with me? wherefore do ye <sup>f</sup> tempt the LORD? 3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people <sup>7</sup> murmured against Moses, and said, Wherefore <sup>5</sup> is this <sup>†</sup> that thou hast <sup>1</sup> brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst? 4 And Moses <sup>h</sup> cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to <sup>k</sup> stone me. 5 And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>6</sup> Go <sup>1</sup> on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith <sup>m</sup> thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go. 6 <sup>n</sup> Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. 7 And he called the name of the place <sup>7</sup> Massah, and <sup>8</sup> Meribah, because of the <sup>3</sup> chiding <sup>1</sup> of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not? 8 ¶ <sup>2</sup> Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim.	<sup>1</sup> S by <sup>2</sup> M Or, stages <sup>3</sup> S strove <sup>4</sup> S strive <sup>5</sup> S hast thou <sup>6</sup> S Pass
<sup>4</sup> M Heb. Man.	31 And the house of Israel called the name thereof <sup>4</sup> Manna: and <sup>†</sup> it <sup>†</sup> was like coriander seed, white; and the taste of it <sup>†</sup> was like wafers made with honey.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 14. 15. <sup>i</sup> Num. 11. 7, 8. <sup>j</sup> 1 Sam. 30. 6. John 8. 56. 10. 31. <sup>k</sup> Ezek. 2. 6.		
<sup>5</sup> S hath commanded, Let an omerful of it	32 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Moses said, This <sup>†</sup> is the thing which the LORD <sup>5</sup> commandeth, Fill an omer of it to <sup>1</sup> be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt. 33 And Moses said unto Aaron, <sup>p</sup> Take a pot, and put an <sup>6</sup> omer full <sup>1</sup> of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 20. Num. 20. 8. <sup>n</sup> Num. 20. 10, 11. Ps. 78. 15, 20. 106. 41. 114. 8. 1 Cor. 10. 4. <sup>o</sup> Heb. 9. 4. <sup>p</sup> That is, Tentation. Num. 20. 13. Deut. 8. 7. 106. 8. Heb. 3. 8. <sup>q</sup> That is, Chiding, or, Strife. <sup>r</sup> ch. 23. 16, 21. 40. 20. Num. 17. 10. Deut. 10. 5. 1 Kin. 8. 9.		
<sup>6</sup> S omerful	34 As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up <sup>†</sup> before the Testimony, to be kept. 35 And the children of Israel did eat <sup>7</sup> manna <sup>u</sup> forty years, <sup>v</sup> until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat <sup>7</sup> manna,	<sup>s</sup> Num. 23. 28. Deut. 8. 2, 3. Neh. 9. 20, 21. John 6. 31, 49. <sup>t</sup> Gen. 36. 12. Num. 24. 29. Deut. 25. 17. 1 Sam. 15. 2. <sup>u</sup> Josh. 5. 12. Neh. 9. 15.		
<sup>7</sup> A the				<sup>7</sup> M That is, Tempting, or, Proving. <sup>8</sup> M That is, Chiding, or, Strife. <sup>9</sup> S striving



1<sup>s</sup> to-morrow

9 And Moses said unto <sup>a</sup>Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: <sup>b</sup>'to-morrow' I will stand on the top of the hill with <sup>c</sup>'the rod of God in mine hand.

10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when Moses <sup>c</sup>'held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed.

12 But Moses' hands <sup>d</sup>'were heavy; and they took a stone, and put <sup>e</sup>'it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.

13 And Joshua <sup>e</sup>'discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword.

14 And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>f</sup>'Write this <sup>g</sup>'for a memorial in a book, and rehearse <sup>h</sup>'it in the ears of Joshua: <sup>i</sup>'for' <sup>j</sup>'I will utterly <sup>k</sup>'put' out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven.

15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it <sup>l</sup>'Jehovah-nissi:

16 <sup>m</sup>'For' he said, <sup>n</sup>'Because' <sup>o</sup>'the' LORD hath <sup>p</sup>'sworn that' the LORD <sup>q</sup>'will have war with Amalek from generation to generation.'

## CHAPTER 18.

<sup>r</sup>1 Jethro bringeth to Moses his wife and two sons. <sup>s</sup>7 Moses entertaineth him. <sup>t</sup>13 Jethro's counsel is accepted. <sup>u</sup>27 Jethro departeth.

1<sup>s</sup> Now

<sup>v</sup>1 <sup>w</sup>WHEN <sup>x</sup>'Jethro, the priest of Midian, Moses' father in law, heard of all that <sup>y</sup>'God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, <sup>z</sup>'and' that the LORD had brought Israel out of Egypt;

2<sup>s</sup> how3<sup>s</sup>. And

<sup>a</sup>2 Then <sup>b</sup>'Jethro, Moses' father in law, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, <sup>c</sup>'after he had sent her <sup>d</sup>'back,'

1<sup>s</sup> away,

<sup>e</sup>3 And her <sup>f</sup>'two sons; of which the <sup>g</sup>'name of the one <sup>h</sup>'was' <sup>i</sup>'Gershom; for he said, I have been <sup>j</sup>'an alien' in a strange land:

<sup>k</sup>5 A so-journer  
<sup>l</sup>6 Heb.  
<sup>m</sup>7 Ger. See  
ch. 2. 22.

B.C. 1491.

<sup>n</sup>a Called  
<sup>o</sup>Jesus  
Acts. 7. 45.  
Heb. 4. 8.  
<sup>p</sup>b That is,  
My God is  
an help.  
<sup>q</sup>c ch. 4. 20.

d ch. 3. 1, 12.

e James 5. 16.

<sup>f</sup>f Gen. 14. 17.  
& 18. 2.  
& 19. 1.  
1 Kin. 2. 19.  
<sup>g</sup>g Gen. 29. 13.  
& 35. 4.  
<sup>h</sup>h Heb.  
<sup>i</sup>i Gen. 43. 27.  
2 Sam. 11. 7.

<sup>j</sup>j Heb.  
found  
them.  
Gen. 44. 34.  
Num. 20. 14.  
<sup>k</sup>k Ps. 78. 42.  
& 81. 7.  
& 106. 10.  
& 107. 2.  
<sup>l</sup>l ch. 34. 27.

<sup>m</sup>m Num. 24.  
20.  
Deut. 25. 19.  
1 Sam. 15.  
3. 7.

<sup>n</sup>n Gen. 30. 1, 17.  
2 Sam. 8. 12.  
Ezra 9. 14.  
<sup>o</sup>o Gen. 14. 20.  
2 Sam. 18. 28.  
Luke 1. 68.

<sup>p</sup>p That is,  
The LORD  
my banner;  
See  
Judg. 6. 24.

<sup>q</sup>q Or, be-  
cause the  
hand of  
Amalek is  
against the  
throne of  
the LORD,  
therefore,  
&c.

<sup>r</sup>r Heb, the  
hand upon  
the throne  
of the LORD.

<sup>s</sup>s 2 Chr. 2. 5.  
Ps. 95. 3.  
& 97. 9.  
& 135. 5.

<sup>t</sup>t ch. 1. 10, 16,  
22.  
& 2. 7.  
& 14. 8, 18.

<sup>u</sup>1 Sam. 2. 3.  
Neh. 9. 10,  
16, 29  
Job 40. 11,  
12.  
Ps. 31. 23.  
& 119. 21.  
Luke 1. 51.

<sup>v</sup>v ch. 2. 16.  
& 3. 1.  
<sup>w</sup>w Ps. 44. 1.  
& 72. 14, 15.  
& 78. 4.  
& 105. 5, 13.  
& 106. 2, 8.

<sup>x</sup>x Deut. 32. 7.  
14. 29, 22.  
14. 30, 19, 18,  
21, 31.  
<sup>y</sup>y ch. 4. 26.  
<sup>z</sup>z Acts 7. 29.  
<sup>a</sup>a ch. 2. 22.

<sup>b</sup>b That is,  
A stranger  
there.

4 And the name of the other <sup>1</sup>was <sup>2</sup>Eliezer; for <sup>3</sup>the God of my father, *said he*, was mine<sup>1</sup> help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh:

5 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wilderness, where he <sup>3</sup>en-camped<sup>1</sup> at <sup>a</sup>the mount of God:

6 And he said unto Moses, I thy father in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 <sup>o</sup>¶ And Moses <sup>j</sup>went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and <sup>g</sup>kissed him; and they asked each other of <sup>t</sup>their <sup>h</sup>welfare; and they came into the tent.

8 And Moses told his father in law all that the LORD had done unto Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Israel's sake, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> all the travail that had <sup>i</sup>come upon them by the way, and <sup>h</sup>how the LORD <sup>k</sup>delivered them.

9 And Jethro rejoiced for all the goodness which the LORD had done to Israel, <sup>4</sup>'whom' he had delivered <sup>5</sup>out of the hand of the Egyptians.

1<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
El, God,  
and ezer,  
help.

2<sup>s</sup> he  
said, The  
God of my  
father  
was my

3<sup>s</sup> was en-  
camped,

4<sup>s</sup> in that

5<sup>a</sup> them

6<sup>s</sup>;

7<sup>s</sup> yea,

8<sup>s</sup> against

9<sup>s</sup> about

R.V.	God's message	EXODUS 19.	to the people.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> about	stand <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> thee from morning unto even?	E.C. 1491. <sup>a</sup> ver. 22. <sup>b</sup> Job 29. 16. <sup>c</sup> Lev. 24. 12. Num. 15. 34.	26 And they <sup>a</sup> judged the people at all seasons: the <sup>b</sup> hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves.	
2 <sup>s</sup> inquire	15 And Moses said unto his father in law, Because <sup>c</sup> the people come unto me to <sup>2</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> of God:	<sup>d</sup> Deut. 17. 8. <sup>e</sup> 2 Sam. 15. 3. Job 31. 13. Acts 18. 15. <sup>f</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 1. <sup>g</sup> Num. 10. 29. 20.	27 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Moses let his father in law depart; and <sup>h</sup> he went his way into his own land.	
3 <sup>s</sup> a man and his neighbour,	16 When they have <sup>a</sup> a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between <sup>3</sup> one and another, <sup>1</sup> and I <sup>o</sup> do <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> make <sup>1</sup> them know the statutes of God, and his laws.	<sup>i</sup> Heb. <sup>a</sup> man and his fellow. <sup>j</sup> Lev. 24. 15. Num. 15. 35.	CHAPTER 19.	
4 <sup>s</sup> the	17 And Moses' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest <sup>1</sup> is not good.	<sup>k</sup> Heb. Finding thou wilt fail. <sup>l</sup> Num. 11. 14. 17.	01 The people come to Sinai. 3 God's message by Moses out of the mount. 8 The people's answer. 10 The people prepared against the third day. 12 The mountain must not be touched. 16 The fearful presence of God upon the mount. <sup>1</sup>	
	18 <sup>h</sup> Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that <sup>1</sup> is with thee: for <sup>1</sup> this <sup>1</sup> thing <sup>1</sup> is too heavy for thee; <sup>1</sup> thou art not able to perform it thyself alone.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 1, 8. <sup>n</sup> ch. 4. 16. Deut. 5. 5. <sup>o</sup> Num. 27. 5. <sup>p</sup> Deut. 41. 5. <sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 1, 12. <sup>r</sup> ch. 29. 21. Acts 7. 38.	IN the third month <sup>1</sup> , when <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day <sup>a</sup> came they <sup>1</sup> into the wilderness of Sinai.	1 <sup>s</sup> after
5 <sup>s</sup> be	19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and <sup>1</sup> God <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> be with thee:	<sup>s</sup> Ps. 143. 8. <sup>t</sup> ch. 3. 4. <sup>u</sup> Deut. 1. 18.	2 <sup>2</sup> For <sup>1</sup> they were departed from <sup>m</sup> Rephidim, and were come <sup>1</sup> to the <sup>3</sup> desert <sup>1</sup> of Sinai,	2 <sup>s</sup> And when
6 <sup>s</sup> and bring thou	<sup>6</sup> Be <sup>1</sup> thou <sup>1</sup> for the people to God-word, <sup>6</sup> that thou mayest <sup>1</sup> bring <sup>1</sup> the causes unto God:	<sup>v</sup> Deut. 1. 15, 16. <sup>w</sup> 2 Chr. 19. 5-10.	<sup>4</sup> and had <sup>1</sup> pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before <sup>1</sup> the mount.	3 <sup>s</sup> wilderness
7 <sup>s</sup> the statutes and the	20 And thou shalt <sup>7</sup> teach them <sup>7</sup> ordinances and <sup>1</sup> laws, and shalt shew them <sup>1</sup> the way wherein they must walk, and <sup>7</sup> the work that they must do.	<sup>x</sup> Gen. 42. 18. <sup>y</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 3. <sup>z</sup> 2 Chr. 19. 9. <sup>aa</sup> Ezek. 18. 8. <sup>ab</sup> Deut. 29. 2. <sup>ac</sup> Deut. 16. 19. <sup>ad</sup> Deut. 32. 11. Is. 63. 9. <sup>ae</sup> Rev. 12. 14. <sup>af</sup> Deut. 5. 2. <sup>ag</sup> 7. 4. 20. <sup>ah</sup> 7. 4. <sup>ai</sup> 26. 18. <sup>aj</sup> 32. 8, 9. <sup>ak</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 53. <sup>al</sup> Ps. 135. 4. <sup>am</sup> Cant. 8. 12. Is. 41. 8. <sup>an</sup> 43. 1. <sup>ao</sup> Jer. 10. 16. <sup>ap</sup> Mal. 3. 17. <sup>aq</sup> Tit. 2. 14.	3 And <sup>1</sup> Moses went up unto God, and the LORD <sup>x</sup> called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel;	4 <sup>s</sup> they
8 <sup>s</sup> unjust gain	21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people <sup>8</sup> able men, such as <sup>a</sup> fear God, <sup>b</sup> men of truth, <sup>a</sup> hating <sup>8</sup> covetousness <sup>1</sup> ; and place <sup>1</sup> such over them, <sup>1</sup> to be rulers of thousands, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens:	<sup>ar</sup> Is. 63. 9. <sup>as</sup> Rev. 12. 14. <sup>at</sup> Deut. 5. 2. <sup>au</sup> 7. 4. 20. <sup>av</sup> 7. 4. <sup>aw</sup> 26. 18. <sup>ax</sup> 32. 8, 9. <sup>ay</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 53. <sup>az</sup> Ps. 135. 4. <sup>ba</sup> Cant. 8. 12. Is. 41. 8. <sup>bb</sup> 43. 1. <sup>bc</sup> Jer. 10. 16. <sup>bd</sup> Mal. 3. 17. <sup>be</sup> Tit. 2. 14.	4 <sup>c</sup> Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and <sup>1</sup> how <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself.	
9 <sup>s</sup> themselves	22 And let them judge the people <sup>h</sup> at all seasons: <sup>1</sup> and it shall be, <sup>1</sup> that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge <sup>9</sup> : so shall it be easier for thyself, and <sup>1</sup> they shall bear <sup>1</sup> the burden with thee.	<sup>bf</sup> ver. 26. <sup>bg</sup> Lev. 24. 11. Num. 15. 33. Deut. 1. 17. <sup>bh</sup> 17. 8. <sup>bi</sup> ch. 9. 29. Deut. 10. 14. Job 41. 11. Ps. 24. 1. <sup>bj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 26. 28. <sup>bk</sup> Deut. 33. 2. 4. 1 Pet. 2. 5, 9. Rev. 1. 6. <sup>bl</sup> 6. 3. 16. <sup>bm</sup> 20. 6. <sup>bn</sup> Lev. 20. 24. 26. Deut. 7. 6. <sup>bo</sup> 28. 19. <sup>bp</sup> 28. 9. Is. 62. 12. <sup>bq</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 17. <sup>br</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 27. <sup>bs</sup> Num. 10. 17. <sup>bt</sup> ver. 18. <sup>bu</sup> Gen. 18. 23. <sup>bv</sup> 30. 25. <sup>bw</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 29. <sup>bx</sup> ch. 24. 3. <sup>by</sup> Deut. 5. 27. <sup>bz</sup> 26. 17. <sup>ca</sup> Deut. 1. 15. Acts 6. 5. <sup>cb</sup> ch. 20. 21. Deut. 4. 11. Ps. 18. 11, 12. <sup>cc</sup> 37. 2. Mat. 17. 5. <sup>cd</sup> Deut. 4. 12. 25. John 12. 29. 30.	5 Now <sup>1</sup> therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then <sup>9</sup> ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me <sup>5</sup> above all people <sup>1</sup> : for <sup>1</sup> all the earth <sup>1</sup> is mine:	5 <sup>s</sup> from among [ <sup>m</sup> Or, above] all peoples
1 <sup>s</sup> also shall	23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee <sup>1</sup> so, then thou shalt be <sup>1</sup> able to endure, and all this people <sup>1</sup> shall also <sup>1</sup> go to <sup>1</sup> their place in peace.	<sup>ce</sup> 20. 6. <sup>cf</sup> Deut. 1. 15. Acts 6. 5. <sup>cg</sup> ch. 20. 21. Deut. 4. 11. Ps. 18. 11, 12. <sup>ch</sup> 37. 2. Mat. 17. 5. <sup>ci</sup> Deut. 4. 12. 25. John 12. 29. 30.	6 And ye shall be unto me a <sup>1</sup> kingdom of priests, and an <sup>m</sup> holy nation. These <sup>1</sup> are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.	6 <sup>s</sup> set before them
	24 So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said.		7 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and <sup>1</sup> laid before their faces <sup>1</sup> all these words which the LORD commanded him.	
	25 And <sup>1</sup> Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.		8 And <sup>1</sup> all the people answered together, and said, All that the LORD hath spoken we will do. And Moses <sup>1</sup> returned <sup>1</sup> the words of the people unto the LORD.	7 <sup>s</sup> reported
			9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee <sup>1</sup> in a thick cloud, <sup>1</sup> that the people may hear when I speak	

1<sup>A</sup> may also  
  
2<sup>S</sup> to-day  
3<sup>S</sup> to-morrow,  
4<sup>S</sup> garments,  
  
5<sup>S</sup> no hand shall touch him,  
6<sup>M</sup> Or, ram's horn  
  
7<sup>S</sup> garments.  
  
8<sup>S</sup> near a woman.  
  
9<sup>S</sup> day, when it was  
  
1<sup>S</sup> a  
2<sup>S</sup> and  
3<sup>S</sup> were  
  
4<sup>M</sup> Some ancient authorities have, people.

with thee, and <sup>1</sup> believe thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the LORD.  
10 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and <sup>b</sup> sanctify them <sup>2</sup> to day and <sup>3</sup> to morrow, and let them <sup>c</sup> wash their 'clothes,'  
11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD <sup>d</sup> will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sinai.  
12 And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, <sup>e</sup> that ye go <sup>f</sup> not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: <sup>g</sup> whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death:  
13 <sup>h</sup> There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether <sup>i</sup> it be beast or man, it shall not live: when the <sup>j</sup> trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount.  
14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and <sup>m</sup> sanctified the people; and they washed their <sup>n</sup> clothes.  
15 And he said unto the people, <sup>n</sup> Be ready against the third day: <sup>p</sup> come not <sup>q</sup> at your wives.  
16 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass on the third <sup>3</sup> day in the <sup>r</sup> morning, that there were <sup>s</sup> thunders and lightnings, and a <sup>t</sup> thick cloud upon the mount, and the <sup>u</sup> voice of <sup>v</sup> the <sup>w</sup> trumpet exceeding loud; <sup>2</sup> so that <sup>x</sup> all the people that <sup>y</sup> was in the camp trembled.  
17 And <sup>z</sup> Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet <sup>o</sup> with <sup>1</sup> God; and they stood at the nether part of the mount.  
18 And <sup>o</sup> Moses said unto the people, Be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD <sup>d</sup> will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sinai.  
19 And <sup>m</sup> when the voice of the trumpet <sup>o</sup> sounded long, and <sup>p</sup> waxed louder and louder, <sup>q</sup> Moses spake, and <sup>r</sup> God answered him by a voice.  
20 And the LORD came down

B.C. 1491.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 14.31.  
<sup>b</sup> Lev. 11.44.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. 10.22.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. contest.  
<sup>e</sup> Gen. 35.2.  
<sup>f</sup> Lev. 15.5.  
<sup>g</sup> See ch. 3.5.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 6.19.  
<sup>i</sup> Deut. 33.2.  
<sup>j</sup> Lev. 10.3.  
<sup>k</sup> 2 Sam. 6.7.  
<sup>l</sup> Josh. 3.4.  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. 12.20.  
<sup>n</sup> Or, cornet.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 16.19.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 11.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 21.4.  
<sup>r</sup> Zech. 7.3.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 7.5.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Deut. 5.22.  
<sup>u</sup> Lev. 25.13.  
<sup>v</sup> Deut. 5.6.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 81.10.  
<sup>x</sup> Hos. 13.4.  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 77.15.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. 12.18.  
<sup>1</sup> Rev. 1.10.  
<sup>2</sup> Deut. 5.7.  
<sup>3</sup> & 15.14.  
<sup>4</sup> 2 Kin. 17.35.  
<sup>5</sup> Jer. 25.6.  
<sup>6</sup> & 35.15.  
<sup>7</sup> Lev. 25.1.  
<sup>8</sup> Deut. 4.16.  
<sup>9</sup> & 5.8.  
<sup>10</sup> & 27.15.  
<sup>11</sup> Ps. 97.7.  
<sup>12</sup> Heb. 12.21.  
<sup>13</sup> Deut. 4.39.  
<sup>14</sup> Deut. 4.11.  
<sup>15</sup> & 33.2.  
<sup>16</sup> Judg. 5.5.  
<sup>17</sup> Ps. 68.7, 8.  
<sup>18</sup> Is. 6.4.  
<sup>19</sup> Hab. 3.3.  
<sup>20</sup> ch. 23.24.  
<sup>21</sup> Josh. 23.7.  
<sup>22</sup> 2 Kin. 17.35.  
<sup>23</sup> Is. 44.15, 19.  
<sup>24</sup> ch. 3.2.  
<sup>25</sup> & 24.17.  
<sup>26</sup> 2 Chr. 7.1-3.  
<sup>27</sup> & Gen. 15.17.  
<sup>28</sup> Ps. 144.5.  
<sup>29</sup> Rev. 15.8.  
<sup>30</sup> ch. 34.14.  
<sup>31</sup> Deut. 4.24.  
<sup>32</sup> & 6.15.  
<sup>33</sup> Josh. 24.19.  
<sup>34</sup> Nah. 1.2.  
<sup>35</sup> ch. 34.7.  
<sup>36</sup> Lev. 20.5.  
<sup>37</sup> Num. 14.39.  
<sup>38</sup> 1 Kin. 21.29.  
<sup>39</sup> Job 5.4.  
<sup>40</sup> & 21.15.  
<sup>41</sup> Ps. 73.8.  
<sup>42</sup> & 109.14.  
<sup>43</sup> Is. 14.20, 21.  
<sup>44</sup> & 65.6, 7.  
<sup>45</sup> Jer. 4.9.  
<sup>46</sup> & 32.18.  
<sup>47</sup> Is. 68.8.  
<sup>48</sup> & 72.18.  
<sup>49</sup> Jer. 4.24.  
<sup>50</sup> Heb. 12.26.  
<sup>51</sup> ver. 13.  
<sup>52</sup> ch. 34.7.  
<sup>53</sup> Deut. 7.9.  
<sup>54</sup> Ps. 69.34.  
<sup>55</sup> Rom. 11.29.  
<sup>56</sup> Heb. 12.21.  
<sup>57</sup> 1 Neh. 9.43.  
<sup>58</sup> Ps. 81.7.  
<sup>59</sup> ch. 23.1.  
<sup>60</sup> Lev. 19.12.  
<sup>61</sup> Deut. 5.11.  
<sup>62</sup> Ps. 136.4.  
<sup>63</sup> Mat. 5.33.

upon mount Sinai, <sup>1</sup> on <sup>2</sup> the top of the mount: and the LORD called Moses <sup>3</sup> up <sup>4</sup> to the top of the mount; and Moses went up.  
21 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go down, <sup>5</sup> charge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD <sup>6</sup> to gaze, and many of them perish.  
22 And let the priests also, which come near to the LORD, <sup>7</sup> sanctify themselves, lest the LORD <sup>8</sup> break forth upon them.  
23 And Moses said unto the LORD, The people cannot come up to mount Sinai: for thou <sup>9</sup> chargedst <sup>10</sup> us, saying, <sup>11</sup> Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it.  
24 And the LORD said unto him, <sup>12</sup> Away, <sup>13</sup> get thee down, <sup>14</sup> and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he break forth upon them.  
25 So Moses went down unto the people, and <sup>15</sup> spake unto <sup>16</sup> them.  
  
CHAPTER 20.  
<sup>17</sup> The ten commandments. <sup>18</sup> Idolatry is forbidden. <sup>19</sup> Directions concerning the altar.  
AND God spake <sup>20</sup> all these words, saying,  
2<sup>1</sup> <sup>21</sup> I <sup>22</sup> am the LORD thy God, which <sup>23</sup> have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, <sup>24</sup> out of the house of <sup>25</sup> bondage.  
3<sup>1</sup> <sup>26</sup> Thou shalt have <sup>27</sup> no other gods <sup>28</sup> before me.  
4<sup>1</sup> <sup>29</sup> Thou shalt not make unto thee <sup>30</sup> any <sup>31</sup> graven image, <sup>32</sup> or any likeness of <sup>33</sup> any thing <sup>34</sup> that <sup>35</sup> is in heaven above, or that <sup>36</sup> is in the earth beneath, or that <sup>37</sup> is in the water under the earth:  
5<sup>1</sup> <sup>38</sup> Thou shalt not bow down thyself <sup>39</sup> to <sup>40</sup> them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God <sup>41</sup> am <sup>42</sup> a jealous God, <sup>43</sup> visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the <sup>44</sup> children unto <sup>45</sup> the third and <sup>46</sup> fourth <sup>47</sup> generation of them that hate me;  
6<sup>1</sup> And <sup>48</sup> shewing mercy unto <sup>49</sup> thousands <sup>50</sup> of them that love me, <sup>51</sup> and keep my commandments.  
7<sup>1</sup> <sup>52</sup> Thou shalt not take the

1<sup>S</sup> to  
  
2<sup>S</sup> didst charge  
  
3<sup>S</sup> Go,  
4<sup>S</sup>;  
  
5<sup>S</sup> told  
  
6<sup>A</sup> &  
  
7<sup>M</sup> Heb. be-  
ad-  
m-  
8<sup>S</sup> no  
9<sup>S</sup> or,  
10<sup>S</sup> bas-  
ad-  
11<sup>S</sup> a  
12<sup>S</sup> nor the  
13<sup>S</sup> likeness  
of any  
form  
14<sup>S</sup> unto  
15<sup>S</sup> chil-  
dren,  
upon  
16<sup>S</sup> upon  
17<sup>S</sup> thou-  
sands,  
18<sup>M</sup> or, a  
thou-  
sand  
genera-  
tions  
See Deut.  
7.9.  
19<sup>A</sup> &

R.V.	The ten commandments.	EXODUS 21.	Idolatry is forbidden.	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, for vanity or falsehood	name of the LORD thy God <sup>1</sup> in vain; for the LORD <sup>a</sup> will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name <sup>1</sup> in vain.	B.C. 1491. <sup>a</sup> Mic. 6. 11. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 4. 36. <sup>c</sup> Neh. 9. 13. <sup>d</sup> ch. 32. 1. <sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 5. 4. <sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 33. <sup>g</sup> Ezek. 20. 39. <sup>h</sup> Dan. 5. 4, 23. <sup>i</sup> Zeph. 1. 5. <sup>j</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 14-16. <sup>k</sup> ch. 31. 13. <sup>l</sup> Lev. 19. 3. <sup>m</sup> Deut. 5. 12. <sup>n</sup> ch. 23. 12. <sup>o</sup> Lev. 23. 3. <sup>p</sup> Ezek. 20. 12. <sup>q</sup> Luke 13. 14. <sup>r</sup> Lev. 1. 2. <sup>s</sup> Deut. 12. 5. <sup>t</sup> 14. 23. <sup>u</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 43. <sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 6. <sup>w</sup> 7. 16. <sup>x</sup> 12. 13. <sup>y</sup> Ezra 6. 12. <sup>z</sup> Neh. 1. 9. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 74. 7. <sup>ab</sup> Jer. 7. 10, 12. <sup>ac</sup> Gen. 12. 2. <sup>ad</sup> Deut. 7. 13. <sup>ae</sup> Neh. 13. 16-19. <sup>af</sup> Deut. 27. 5. <sup>ag</sup> Josh. 8. 31. <sup>ah</sup> Heb. build them with hewing. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 23. 26. <sup>aj</sup> Lev. 19. 3. <sup>ak</sup> Deut. 5. 16. <sup>al</sup> Jer. 35. 7. <sup>am</sup> Mat. 15. 4. <sup>an</sup> 19. 19. <sup>ao</sup> Mark 7. 10. <sup>ap</sup> 10. 19. <sup>aq</sup> Luke 18. 20. <sup>ar</sup> Eph. 6. 2. <sup>as</sup> 1 <sup>st</sup> Deut. 5. 17. <sup>at</sup> Mat. 5. 21. <sup>au</sup> Rom. 13. 9. <sup>av</sup> 1 <sup>st</sup> Deut. 5. 18. <sup>aw</sup> Mat. 5. 27. <sup>ax</sup> Lev. 19. 11. <sup>ay</sup> Deut. 5. 19. <sup>az</sup> Mat. 19. 18. <sup>ba</sup> Rom. 13. 9. <sup>bb</sup> 1 <sup>st</sup> Thess. 4. 6. <sup>bc</sup> Deut. 5. 20. <sup>bd</sup> 19. 16. <sup>be</sup> Mat. 19. 18. <sup>bf</sup> ch. 24. 3, 4. <sup>bg</sup> Deut. 4. 14. <sup>bh</sup> Lev. 25. 39. <sup>bi</sup> Deut. 15. 12. <sup>bj</sup> Jer. 34. 14. <sup>bk</sup> Deut. 5. 21. <sup>bl</sup> Mic. 2. 2. <sup>bm</sup> Hab. 2. 9. <sup>bn</sup> Luke 12. 15. <sup>bo</sup> Acts 20. 33. <sup>bp</sup> Rom. 7. 7. <sup>bq</sup> Eph. 5. 3, 5. <sup>br</sup> Heb. 13. 5. <sup>bs</sup> 1 <sup>st</sup> Job 31. 9. <sup>bt</sup> Prov. 6. 29. <sup>bu</sup> Jer. 5. 8. <sup>bv</sup> Mat. 5. 28. <sup>bw</sup> Heb. with his body. <sup>bx</sup> Heb. 12. 18. <sup>by</sup> Rev. 1. 10. <sup>bz</sup> ch. 19. 18. <sup>ca</sup> Deut. 15. 16. <sup>cb</sup> Heb. saying <sup>cc</sup> shall say. <sup>cd</sup> Deut. 5. 27. <sup>ce</sup> 18. 16. <sup>cf</sup> Gal. 5. 19. <sup>cg</sup> Heb. 12. 19. <sup>ch</sup> Deut. 5. 25. <sup>ci</sup> ch. 12. 12. <sup>cj</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 30. <sup>ck</sup> Is. 41. 10, 13. <sup>cl</sup> Gen. 22. 1. <sup>cm</sup> Deut. 13. 3. <sup>cn</sup> Deut. 4. 10. <sup>co</sup> Prov. 3. 7. <sup>cp</sup> Is. 8. 13. <sup>cq</sup> Ps. 40. 6. <sup>cr</sup> Neh. 5. 5. <sup>cs</sup> ch. 19. 16. <sup>ct</sup> Deut. 5. 5. <sup>cu</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 12. <sup>cv</sup> Heb. be evil in the eyes of, &c.	Ye <sup>1</sup> have seen that I have talked with you <sup>b</sup> from heaven. 23 Ye shall not make <sup>2c</sup> with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold. <sup>1</sup> 24 <sup>o</sup> ¶ An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, thy sheep, and thine oxen: in <sup>3</sup> all <sup>g</sup> places <sup>1</sup> where I <sup>4</sup> record my name I will come unto thee <sup>o</sup> , and I will <sup>h</sup> bless thee. 25 And <sup>k</sup> if thou <sup>o</sup> wilt <sup>1</sup> make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not <sup>1</sup> build it of hewn stone <sup>1</sup> : for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it. 26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.	1 <sup>A</sup> your-selves 2 <sup>S</sup> other gods with me; gods of silver, or gods of gold, ye shall not make unto you. 3 <sup>S</sup> every place 4 <sup>M</sup> Or, cause my name to be remembered 5 <sup>S</sup> stones
4 <sup>A</sup> ¶ 5 <sup>S</sup> do no murder.	13 <sup>a</sup> ¶ Thou shalt <sup>5</sup> not kill. <sup>1</sup> 14 <sup>a</sup> ¶ Thou shalt not commit adultery. 15 <sup>a</sup> ¶ Thou shalt not steal. 16 <sup>a</sup> ¶ Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour. 17 <sup>a</sup> ¶ Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's. 18 ¶ And <sup>a</sup> all the people <sup>b</sup> saw the thunders, and the lightnings, and the noise <sup>1</sup> of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: and when the people saw <sup>1</sup> it, they <sup>7</sup> removed, <sup>1</sup> and stood afar off. 19 And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but <sup>9</sup> let not God speak with us, lest we die. 20 And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before <sup>s</sup> your faces, <sup>1</sup> that ye sin not. 21 And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto <sup>p</sup> the thick darkness where God <sup>1</sup> was. 22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel,	CHAPTER 21. 1 <sup>1</sup> Laws for menservants. 7 <sup>1</sup> For women-servants. 12 <sup>1</sup> For murder and manslaughter. 16 <sup>1</sup> For menstealers, 17 <sup>1</sup> for cursers of parents, 18 <sup>1</sup> smiters, &c. <sup>1</sup> NOW these <sup>1</sup> are the <sup>6</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> which thou shalt set before them. 2 <sup>7</sup> ¶ If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing. 3 If he <sup>9</sup> came <sup>1</sup> in <sup>2</sup> by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he <sup>1</sup> were <sup>1</sup> married, then his wife shall go out with him. 4 If his master <sup>2</sup> have given him a wife, and she have born <sup>1</sup> him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself. 5 <sup>3a</sup> And if the servant <sup>6</sup> shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free: 6 Then his master shall bring him unto <sup>4</sup> the <sup>h</sup> judges; he shall also <sup>1</sup> bring him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall <sup>m</sup> bore his ear through with an <sup>5</sup> aul; and he shall serve him for ever. 7 ¶ And if a man <sup>1</sup> sell his daughter to be a <sup>6</sup> maidservant, she shall not go out as the menservants do. 8 If she <sup>9</sup> please not her master, who hath betrothed her <sup>1</sup>	6 <sup>S</sup> judgments 7 <sup>A</sup> ¶ 8 <sup>M</sup> Or, bond-man 9 <sup>S</sup> come 1 <sup>S</sup> be 2 <sup>S</sup> give him a wife, and she bear 3 <sup>S</sup> But 4 <sup>S</sup> God [M Or, the judges], and shall 5 <sup>S</sup> awl 6 <sup>M</sup> Or, bond-woman 7 <sup>S</sup> who hath espoused her 8 <sup>A</sup> Another reading is, so that he hath not espoused her.	
7 <sup>S</sup> trembled, M Or, were moved				
8 <sup>S</sup> you,				



R.V.	Divers laws	EXODUS 21.	and ordinances.	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> s people	to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange <sup>1</sup> nation <sup>1</sup> he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.	B.C. 1491.	and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely <sup>1</sup> punished, <sup>1</sup> according as the woman's husband <sup>2</sup> will <sup>1</sup> lay upon him; and he shall <sup>a</sup> pay as the judges <sup>†</sup> determine.	<sup>1</sup> s fined, <sup>2</sup> s shall
<sup>2</sup> s espouse	9 And if he <sup>2</sup> have betrothed <sup>1</sup> her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 30. Deut. 22. 18, 19.	23 <sup>3</sup> And <sup>1</sup> if <sup>†</sup> any mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life,	<sup>3</sup> s But
<sup>3</sup> M Heb. flesh.	10 If he take him another <sup>1</sup> wife; her <sup>3</sup> food, her raiment, <sup>c</sup> and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish.	<sup>b</sup> Lev. 24, 20. Deut. 19, 21. Mat. 5, 38.	24 <sup>6</sup> Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,	
<sup>1</sup> s for nothing,	11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go <sup>†</sup> free <sup>1</sup> without money.	<sup>c</sup> 1 Cor. 7, 5.	25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.	
<sup>5</sup> s surely be	12 ¶ <sup>d</sup> He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall <sup>5</sup> be surely <sup>1</sup> put to death.	<sup>d</sup> Gen. 9, 6. Lev. 24, 17. Num. 35, 30, 31. Mat. 26, 52. <sup>e</sup> Num. 35, 22. Deut. 19, 4, 5. <sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 24, 4, 10, 18. <sup>g</sup> Num. 35, 11. Deut. 19, 3. Josh. 20, 2.	26 ¶ And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, <sup>†</sup> that it perish <sup>1</sup> ; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.	<sup>4</sup> s and destroy it
<sup>6</sup> s And	13 And <sup>e</sup> if a man lie not in wait, but God <sup>†</sup> deliver <sup>1</sup> him into his hand; then <sup>g</sup> I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.	<sup>A</sup> Num. 15, 30, & 35, 20. Deut. 19, 11, 12. Heb. 10, 26. <sup>i</sup> Gen. 9, 5. <sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 2, 29, 34. 2 Kin. 11, 15.	27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.	<sup>5</sup> s And if <sup>6</sup> s,
<sup>7</sup> M Or, revileth	14 <sup>6</sup> But <sup>1</sup> if a man come <sup>h</sup> presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; <sup>k</sup> thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.	<sup>l</sup> Deut. 24, 7. <sup>m</sup> Gen. 37, 24. <sup>n</sup> ch. 22, 4.	28 ¶ <sup>5</sup> If <sup>1</sup> an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die <sup>6</sup> : then <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox <sup>†</sup> shall be quit.	<sup>7</sup> s gore
<sup>8</sup> s contend, and one smiteth the other	15 ¶ And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.	<sup>p</sup> Lev. 20, 9. Prov. 20, 20. Mat. 15, 4. Mark 7, 10. <sup>q</sup> Or, revileth.	29 But if the ox were wont to <sup>7</sup> push with his horn <sup>1</sup> in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death.	<sup>4</sup> s ransom, <sup>9</sup> s redemption
<sup>9</sup> s keep	16 ¶ And <sup>h</sup> he that stealeth a man, and <sup>m</sup> selleth him, or if he be <sup>†</sup> found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.	<sup>r</sup> Or, his neighbour. <sup>t</sup> ver. 22. Num. 35, 31.	30 If there be laid on him a <sup>8</sup> sum of money, <sup>1</sup> then he shall give for <sup>†</sup> the <sup>9</sup> ransom <sup>1</sup> of his life whatsoever is laid upon him.	<sup>1</sup> s judgement <sup>2</sup> s gore
<sup>1</sup> M Heb. his sitting or ceasing.	17 ¶ And <sup>p</sup> he that <sup>†</sup> curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.	<sup>2</sup> Heb. his ceasing.	31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this <sup>1</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> shall it be done unto him.	
<sup>2</sup> M Or, his bond-maid, or his bond-woman	18 ¶ And if men <sup>8</sup> strive together, and one smite <sup>r</sup> another <sup>1</sup> with a stone, or with <sup>†</sup> his fist, and he die not, but <sup>9</sup> keepeth <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> his bed:	<sup>3</sup> See Zech. 11, 12, 13. Mat. 26, 15. Phil. 2, 7. <sup>5</sup> ver. 28.	32 If the ox <sup>2</sup> shall push <sup>1</sup> a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give unto their master <sup>9</sup> thirty shekels of silver, and the <sup>2</sup> ox shall be stoned.	<sup>3</sup> s,
<sup>3</sup> s surely be	19 If he rise again, and walk abroad <sup>†</sup> upon his staff, then shall he that smote <sup>†</sup> him be quit: only he shall pay <sup>†</sup> for <sup>12</sup> the loss of his time, and shall cause <sup>†</sup> him to be thoroughly healed.	<sup>4</sup> Heb. assigned. Gen. 4, 15, 24. Rom. 13, 4. <sup>b</sup> Lev. 25, 45, 46.	33 ¶ And if a man shall open a pit, <sup>1</sup> or if a man shall dig a pit <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> s; he shall <sup>5</sup> s,
<sup>4</sup> s And if men strive together,	20 ¶ And if a man smite <sup>2</sup> his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall <sup>3</sup> be surely <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> punished.		34 The owner of the pit shall make <sup>†</sup> it good <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> give money unto the owner of them <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the dead <sup>†</sup> beast shall be his.	
	21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for <sup>†</sup> he <sup>†</sup> is his money.		35 ¶ And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die;	



R.V.	<i>Divers laws</i>	EXODUS 22.	<i>and ordinances.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> price	then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the <sup>1</sup> money <sup>1</sup> of it; and the dead <sup>o</sup> ox <sup>1</sup> also they shall divide.	B.C. 1491.	9 For <sup>1</sup> all manner <sup>1</sup> of trespass, <sup>†</sup> <i>whether it be</i> for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, <i>or</i> for any manner of lost thing,	1 <sup>s</sup> every matter
2 <sup>s</sup> was wont to gore	36 Or if it be known that the ox <sup>2</sup> hath used to push <sup>1</sup> in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox <sup>3,1</sup> and the dead <sup>4</sup> shall be his own.	<sup>a</sup> Deut. 25. 1. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 19. 10.	<sup>2</sup> which <i>another</i> challengeth to be his, <sup>1</sup> the <sup>a</sup> cause of both parties shall come before <sup>3</sup> the judges; <i>and</i> whom the judges <sup>1</sup> shall condemn <sup>o</sup> , he <sup>1</sup> shall pay double unto his neighbour.	2 <sup>s</sup> where- of one saith, This is it,
3 <sup>s</sup> , 4 <sup>a</sup> beast			10 <sup>4</sup> If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing <sup>†</sup> it:	3 <sup>s</sup> God (M Or, the judges); he whom God
	CHAPTER 22.		11 <sup>5</sup> Then shall an <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> oath of the LORD <sup>o</sup> be between them both, <sup>†</sup> that <sup>1</sup> he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner <sup>5</sup> of it shall accept <i>thereof</i> , <sup>1</sup> and he shall not make <sup>5</sup> it good.	4 <sup>a</sup> ¶
5 <sup>m</sup> [Ch. 21. 37 in Heb.]	5 <sup>m</sup> ¶ If a man shall steal an ox, or a <sup>c</sup> sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall <sup>6</sup> restore <sup>1</sup> five oxen for an ox, and <sup>4</sup> four sheep for a sheep.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. 6. 16.	12 And <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof.	5 <sup>s</sup> the 6 <sup>a</sup> shall 7 <sup>s</sup> whe- ther 8 <sup>s</sup> thereof shall accept it, 9 <sup>s</sup> restitu- tion. But
6 <sup>s</sup> pay	2 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>7</sup> If <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> thief be found <sup>6</sup> breaking <sup>9</sup> up, <sup>1</sup> and be smitten that he die, <sup>†</sup> there shall <sup>1</sup> no blood be shed <sup>1</sup> for him.	<sup>c</sup> Or, goat.	13 If it be torn in pieces, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> let him bring it <sup>†</sup> for <sup>1</sup> witness, <i>and</i> <sup>1</sup> he shall not make good that which was torn.	1 <sup>s</sup> wit- ness; 2 <sup>m</sup> Heb. ask. 3 <sup>s</sup> aught 4 <sup>s</sup> not being 5 <sup>s</sup> restitu- tion. If
7 <sup>m</sup> [Ch. 22. 1 in Heb.]	3 If the sun be risen upon him, <sup>†</sup> there shall be <sup>2</sup> blood shed <sup>1</sup> for him; <i>for</i> <sup>1</sup> he should make <sup>o</sup> full <sup>1</sup> restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be <sup>b</sup> sold <sup>1</sup> for his theft.	<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 6. See Prov. 6. 31. Luke 19. 8.	14 ¶ And if a man <sup>2</sup> borrow <sup>3</sup> <sup>o</sup> ught <sup>1</sup> of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof <sup>4</sup> being not <sup>1</sup> with it, he shall surely make <sup>5</sup> it good.	6 <sup>m</sup> Or, it is reck- oned in (Heb. cometh into) its hire 7 <sup>s</sup> its 8 <sup>s</sup> virgin 9 <sup>s</sup> pay a dowry for 1 <sup>s</sup> sor- ceress
8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> in, 1 <sup>s</sup> be no blood-guiltiness M Heb. blood.	4 If the theft be <sup>o</sup> certainly <sup>1</sup> found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall <sup>3k</sup> restore <sup>1</sup> double.	<sup>e</sup> Mat. 24. 43. J Gen. 31. 39. J Num. 35. 27.	15 But if <sup>1</sup> the owner thereof <sup>†</sup> be with it, he shall not make <sup>†</sup> it good: if it <sup>†</sup> be an hired <sup>†</sup> thing, <sup>5</sup> it came for <sup>1</sup> his hire.	
2 <sup>s</sup> blood-guiltiness for him:	5 ¶ If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall <sup>4</sup> put in his beast, and shall <sup>1</sup> feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.	<sup>f</sup> Gen. 31. 39. J Num. 35. 27.	16 ¶ And <sup>†</sup> if a man entice a <sup>8</sup> maid <sup>1</sup> that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely <sup>9</sup> endow <sup>1</sup> her to be his wife.	
3 <sup>s</sup> pay	6 ¶ If fire break out, and catch in thorne, so that the <sup>5</sup> stacks <sup>1</sup> of corn, or the stand- ing corn, or the field, be <sup>6</sup> con- sumed <i>therewith</i> , <sup>1</sup> he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 21. 16.	17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall <sup>m</sup> pay money according to the <sup>m</sup> dowry of virgins.	
4 <sup>s</sup> let his beast loose, and it	7 ¶ If fire break out, and catch in thorne, so that the <sup>5</sup> stacks <sup>1</sup> of corn, or the stand- ing corn, or the field, be <sup>6</sup> con- sumed <i>therewith</i> , <sup>1</sup> he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.	<sup>h</sup> See ver. 17. Prov. 6. 31. Deut. 22. 28, 29.	18 ¶ <sup>†</sup> Thou shalt not suffer a <sup>1</sup> witch <sup>1</sup> to live.	
5 <sup>s</sup> shocks 6 <sup>s</sup> con- sumed;	8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall <sup>8</sup> be brought unto the <sup>9</sup> judges, <sup>1</sup> to see whether he have <sup>9</sup> put his hand unto his neighbour's goods.	<sup>i</sup> See ver. 17. Prov. 6. 31. Deut. 22. 28, 29.	19 ¶ <sup>9</sup> Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.	
7 <sup>s</sup> he shall	9 ¶ If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; <sup>4</sup> if the thief be found, <sup>7</sup> let him <sup>1</sup> pay double.	<sup>j</sup> See ver. 17. Prov. 6. 31. Deut. 22. 28, 29.	20 ¶ <sup>7</sup> He that sacrificeth unto <sup>†</sup> any god, save unto the LORD only, <sup>5</sup> he <sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>†</sup> utterly destroyed.	
8 <sup>s</sup> come near unto God, M Or, the judges	10 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall <sup>8</sup> be brought unto the <sup>9</sup> judges, <sup>1</sup> to see whether he have <sup>9</sup> put his hand unto his neighbour's goods.	<sup>k</sup> See ver. 17. Prov. 6. 31. Deut. 22. 28, 29.	21 ¶ <sup>†</sup> Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor <sup>1</sup> oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.	2 <sup>m</sup> Heb. devoted. See Lev. 27. 29.
9 <sup>a</sup> not		<sup>l</sup> See ver. 17. Prov. 6. 31. Deut. 22. 28, 29.	22 ¶ <sup>†</sup> Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child.	3 <sup>s</sup> And a stranger shalt thou not wrong, neither shalt thou
		<sup>m</sup> See ver. 17. Prov. 6. 31. Deut. 22. 28, 29.	23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they <sup>z</sup> cry at all unto	

me, I will surely <sup>a</sup>hear their cry;

<sup>24</sup> And my <sup>c</sup>wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and <sup>e</sup>your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

<sup>25</sup> ¶ <sup>f</sup>If thou lend money to <sup>g</sup>any of my people <sup>h</sup>that is poor by thee, <sup>i</sup>thou shalt not be to him as <sup>j</sup>an usurer, neither shalt thou <sup>k</sup>lay upon him usury.

<sup>26</sup> ¶ If thou at all take thy neighbour's <sup>l</sup>raiment <sup>m</sup>to pledge, thou shalt <sup>n</sup>deliver <sup>o</sup>it unto him by that the sun goeth down:

<sup>27</sup> For that <sup>p</sup>is his <sup>q</sup>covering only, it is his raiment <sup>r</sup>for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I <sup>s</sup>am <sup>t</sup>gracious.

<sup>28</sup> ¶ <sup>u</sup>Thou shalt not revile <sup>v</sup>the <sup>w</sup>gods, <sup>x</sup>nor curse <sup>y</sup>the <sup>z</sup>ruler of thy people.

<sup>29</sup> ¶ <sup>aa</sup>Thou shalt not delay <sup>ab</sup>to offer <sup>ac</sup>the first <sup>ad</sup>of thy <sup>ae</sup>ripe fruits, and of thy <sup>af</sup>liquors <sup>ag</sup>, <sup>ah</sup>the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

<sup>30</sup> ¶ Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: <sup>ai</sup>seven days it shall be with <sup>aj</sup>his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

<sup>31</sup> ¶ <sup>ak</sup>And ye shall be <sup>al</sup>holy men unto me: <sup>am</sup>neither shall ye <sup>an</sup>eat <sup>ao</sup>any flesh <sup>ap</sup>that is torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs.

### CHAPTER 23.

<sup>1</sup> Of slander and false witness, 3, 6 of justice, 4 of charitableness, 10 of the year of rest, 12 of the sabbath, 13 of idolatry, 14 of the three feasts, 18 of the sacrifice. 20 An Angel is promised.

<sup>1</sup> **T**HOU shalt not <sup>2</sup>raise <sup>3</sup>a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be an <sup>4</sup>unrighteous witness.

<sup>2</sup> ¶ <sup>5</sup>Thou shalt not follow a multitude to <sup>6</sup>do evil; neither shalt thou <sup>7</sup>speak in a cause to <sup>8</sup>decline after many to wrest judgment:

<sup>3</sup> ¶ <sup>9</sup>Neither shalt thou <sup>10</sup>countenance <sup>11</sup>a poor man in his cause.

<sup>4</sup> ¶ <sup>12</sup>If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.

B.C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> Job 31. 28. Ps. 18. 6. James 5. 4.

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 22. 4. Ps. 69. 24.

<sup>c</sup> Or, wilt thou cease to help him? Or, and wouldst cease to leave thy business for him;

<sup>d</sup> thou shalt surely leave it to join with him.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 109. 9. Lum. 5. 3.

<sup>f</sup> Deut. 27. 19. Job 31. 13.

<sup>g</sup> Is. 10. 1. 2. Mal. 3. 5.

<sup>h</sup> Lev. 25. 35. Neh. 5. 7.

<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 18. 8. Luke 15. 11.

<sup>j</sup> Luke 3. 14. Eph. 4. 25.

<sup>k</sup> Deut. 27. 25. Jer. 7. 6.

<sup>l</sup> Mat. 27. 4. Rom. 1. 18.

<sup>m</sup> Deut. 24. 6. Job 22. 6.

<sup>n</sup> Prov. 20. 16. Amos 2. 8.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 16. 19. 1 Sam. 8. 3.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 35. 10. Prov. 15. 27.

<sup>q</sup> & 29. 4. Is. 1. 23.

<sup>r</sup> Ezek. 22. 12. Acts 24. 20.

<sup>s</sup> Heb. the seeing. P. Deut. 10. 19.

<sup>t</sup> Ps. 94. 6. Ezek. 22. 5.

<sup>u</sup> Mal. 3. 5. 1 Heb. said.

<sup>v</sup> Lev. 25. 3. Ps. 86. 15.

<sup>w</sup> Acts 22. 5. 2 Or, judges, Ps. 82. 6.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. thy fulness. Prov. 3. 9.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. tear. 1 ch. 13. 2. 12.

<sup>z</sup> Deut. 15. 19. Or, olive tree.

<sup>aa</sup> Lev. 22. 27. Deut. 5. 13.

<sup>ab</sup> Luke 13. 14. 1 ch. 19. 6.

<sup>ac</sup> Lev. 19. 2. 2 Or, judges, Ps. 82. 6.

<sup>ad</sup> Heb. thy fulness. Prov. 3. 9.

<sup>ae</sup> Heb. tear. 1 ch. 13. 2. 12.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, <sup>1a</sup>and wouldst forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

<sup>6</sup> ¶ <sup>2</sup>Thou shalt not wrest the <sup>3</sup>judgment <sup>4</sup>of thy poor in his cause.

<sup>7</sup> ¶ Keep thee far from a false matter; <sup>8</sup>and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for <sup>9</sup>I will not justify the wicked.

<sup>8</sup> ¶ And <sup>10</sup>thou shalt take no gift: for <sup>11</sup>the gift blindeth <sup>12</sup>the wise, <sup>13</sup>and perverteth the words of the righteous.

<sup>9</sup> ¶ Also <sup>14</sup>thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the <sup>15</sup>heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

<sup>10</sup> ¶ <sup>16</sup>Six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the <sup>17</sup>fruits <sup>18</sup>thereof:

<sup>11</sup> But the seventh <sup>19</sup>year thou shalt <sup>20</sup>let it rest and lie <sup>21</sup>still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the <sup>22</sup>beasts <sup>23</sup>of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy <sup>24</sup>oliveyard.

<sup>12</sup> ¶ <sup>25</sup>Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt <sup>26</sup>rest: that thine ox and thine ass may <sup>27</sup>rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.

<sup>13</sup> And in all <sup>28</sup>things that I have said unto you <sup>29</sup>that be circumspect: <sup>30</sup>and make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

<sup>14</sup> ¶ <sup>31</sup>Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.

<sup>15</sup> ¶ <sup>32</sup>Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month Abib; for <sup>33</sup>in it thou camest out from <sup>34</sup>Egypt: <sup>35</sup>and none shall appear before me empty: <sup>36</sup>)

<sup>16</sup> ¶ And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou <sup>37</sup>hast sown <sup>38</sup>in the field: and <sup>39</sup>the feast of ingathering, <sup>40</sup>which is in <sup>41</sup>the end of the year, when thou <sup>42</sup>hast

<sup>1</sup> M Or, and wouldst forbear to release it for him, thou shalt surely release it with him

<sup>2</sup> A ¶

<sup>3</sup> S judgement

<sup>4</sup> S a

<sup>5</sup> S them that have sight,

<sup>6</sup> M Or, cause

<sup>7</sup> S And a stranger shalt thou not oppress

<sup>8</sup> A ¶

<sup>9</sup> S increase

<sup>10</sup> M Or, release it and let it lie fallow See Deut. 15. 2.

<sup>11</sup> S fallow

<sup>12</sup> S beast

<sup>13</sup> M Or, keep sabbath

<sup>14</sup> A have

<sup>15</sup> S take ye heed

<sup>16</sup> S The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep: seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, at the time appointed in the month

<sup>17</sup> Abib (for Egypt);

<sup>18</sup> S sowest

<sup>19</sup> S at

<sup>20</sup> S gatherest

<sup>1</sup> S with thee that is poor,

<sup>2</sup> S a creditor; neither shall ye

<sup>3</sup> S garment

<sup>4</sup> S restore

<sup>5</sup> S only covering, it is his garment

<sup>6</sup> S God,

<sup>7</sup> S Or, the judges

<sup>8</sup> S a

<sup>9</sup> S of the abundance

<sup>10</sup> Heb. thy fulness and thy tear.

<sup>11</sup> S. The

<sup>12</sup> S its

<sup>13</sup> S there fore ye shall not

<sup>14</sup> S take up

<sup>15</sup> S Or, bear witness

<sup>16</sup> S turn aside after a multitude to wrest judgment

<sup>17</sup> S favour

	gathered' in thy labours out of the field.	B.C. 1491.	29 <sup>a</sup> I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.	
1 <sup>a</sup> ¶	17 <sup>b</sup> Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord God.	<sup>a</sup> Deut. 7, 22. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 16, 16. <sup>c</sup> Lev. 2, 11. <sup>d</sup> Deut. 16, 4. <sup>e</sup> Or, feast.	30 By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land.	
2 <sup>s</sup> feast remain all night	18 <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my <sup>2d</sup> sacrifice remain' until the morning.	<sup>f</sup> Gen. 18, 18. <sup>g</sup> Num. 34, 3. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 11, 24. <sup>i</sup> Josh. 1, 4. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 72, 8. <sup>k</sup> Lev. 23, 10. <sup>l</sup> Num. 18, 12. <sup>m</sup> Deut. 26, 10. <sup>n</sup> Neh. 10, 35. <sup>o</sup> ch. 34, 26. <sup>p</sup> Deut. 14, 21. <sup>q</sup> Josh. 14, 44. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 1, 4.	31 And <sup>e</sup> I will set thy <sup>1</sup> bounds' from the Red <sup>2</sup> sea' even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the <sup>3</sup> desert unto the river': for I will <sup>4</sup> deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.	1 <sup>s</sup> border 2 <sup>s</sup> Sea
3 <sup>s</sup> ground	19 The first of the firstfruits of thy <sup>3</sup> land' thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God. <sup>9</sup> Thou shalt not see the a kid in <sup>4</sup> his' mother's milk.	<sup>t</sup> Num. 20, 16. <sup>u</sup> Josh. 5, 13. <sup>v</sup> & 6, 2. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 91, 11. <sup>x</sup> Is. 63, 9. <sup>y</sup> & ch. 34, 12. <sup>z</sup> Deut. 7, 2. <sup>aa</sup> Num. 14, 11. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 78, 40, 56. <sup>ac</sup> Eph. 4, 30. <sup>ad</sup> Heb. 3, 10. <sup>ae</sup> ch. 32, 34. <sup>af</sup> Num. 14, 35.	32 <sup>2</sup> Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.	
4 <sup>s</sup> its	20 ¶ Behold, I send an <sup>a</sup> Angel' before thee, to keep thee <sup>6</sup> in' the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared.	<sup>ag</sup> Deut. 18, 19. <sup>ah</sup> Josh. 24, 19. <sup>ai</sup> Jer. 5, 7. <sup>aj</sup> Heb. 3, 11. <sup>ak</sup> 1 John 5, 16. <sup>al</sup> Is. 9, 6. <sup>am</sup> Jer. 23, 6. <sup>an</sup> John 10, 30. <sup>ao</sup> Deut. 7, 16. <sup>ap</sup> Josh. 25, 13. <sup>aq</sup> Judg. 2, 3. <sup>ar</sup> 1 Sam. 18, 21. <sup>as</sup> Ps. 106, 36.	33 They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, <sup>2</sup> it will surely be a snare unto thee.	
5 <sup>s</sup> angel	21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, <sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> provoke him not <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> for he will <sup>m</sup> not pardon your <sup>1</sup> transgressions: <sup>1</sup> for <sup>2</sup> my name <sup>t</sup> is in him.	<sup>at</sup> Gen. 12, 3. <sup>au</sup> Deut. 30, 7. <sup>av</sup> Jer. 30, 20. <sup>aw</sup> Or, I will afflict them that afflict thee. <sup>ax</sup> ch. 23, 2. <sup>ay</sup> Josh. 24, 8. <sup>az</sup> Lev. 10, 1, 2. <sup>ba</sup> Num. 11, 16. <sup>bb</sup> ch. 20, 5. <sup>bc</sup> Lev. 18, 3. <sup>bd</sup> Deut. 12, 30. <sup>be</sup> ch. 34, 13. <sup>bf</sup> Num. 33, 52. <sup>bg</sup> Deut. 7, 5. <sup>bh</sup> & 12, 3.	CHAPTER 24.	
6 <sup>s</sup> by	22 But if thou shalt indeed <sup>2</sup> obey' his voice, and do all that I speak; then <sup>9</sup> I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and <sup>7</sup> an adversary unto thine adversaries.	<sup>bi</sup> Gen. 15, 1. <sup>bj</sup> Deut. 30, 7. <sup>bk</sup> Jer. 30, 20. <sup>bl</sup> Or, I will afflict them that afflict thee. <sup>bm</sup> ch. 23, 2. <sup>bn</sup> Josh. 24, 8. <sup>bo</sup> Lev. 10, 1, 2. <sup>bp</sup> Num. 11, 16. <sup>bq</sup> ch. 20, 5. <sup>br</sup> Lev. 18, 3. <sup>bs</sup> Deut. 12, 30. <sup>bt</sup> ch. 34, 13. <sup>bu</sup> Num. 33, 52. <sup>bv</sup> Deut. 7, 5. <sup>bw</sup> & 12, 3.	<sup>1</sup> Moses is called up into the mountain. <sup>2</sup> The people promise obedience. <sup>9</sup> The glory of God appeareth. <sup>14</sup> Aaron and Hur are left in charge.	
7 <sup>s</sup> Take ye heed of him, and hearken unto his voice;	23 <sup>4</sup> For mine <sup>a</sup> Angel' shall go before thee, and <sup>u</sup> bring thee in unto the <sup>4</sup> Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites: and I will cut them off.	<sup>bc</sup> Deut. 6, 13. <sup>bd</sup> & 10, 12, 20. <sup>be</sup> & 11, 13, 14. <sup>bf</sup> & 13, 4. <sup>bg</sup> Josh. 22, 5. <sup>bh</sup> & 24, 14, 15, 21, 24. <sup>bi</sup> 1 Sam. 7, 3. <sup>bj</sup> & 12, 20, 24. <sup>bk</sup> Mat. 4, 10. <sup>bl</sup> Deut. 7, 13. <sup>bm</sup> & 28, 5, 8. <sup>bn</sup> ch. 19, 8. <sup>bo</sup> Deut. 5, 27. <sup>bp</sup> Gal. 3, 19, 20. <sup>bq</sup> ch. 15, 26. <sup>br</sup> Deut. 7, 15. <sup>bs</sup> Deut. 31, 9. <sup>bt</sup> Josh. 7, 14. <sup>bu</sup> & 28, 4. <sup>bv</sup> Job 21, 10. <sup>bw</sup> Mal. 3, 10. <sup>bx</sup> 11.	AND he said unto Moses, <b>A</b> Come up unto the LORD, thou, and Aaron, <sup>x</sup> Nadab, and Abihu, <sup>y</sup> and seventy of the elders of Israel; and worship ye afar off <sup>4</sup> .	
8 <sup>m</sup> Or, be not rebellious against him	24 Thou shalt not <sup>2</sup> bow down to their gods, nor serve them, <sup>a</sup> nor do after their works: <sup>b</sup> but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and <sup>5</sup> quite break down their images'.	<sup>bc</sup> Deut. 6, 13. <sup>bd</sup> & 10, 12, 20. <sup>be</sup> & 11, 13, 14. <sup>bf</sup> & 13, 4. <sup>bg</sup> Josh. 22, 5. <sup>bh</sup> & 24, 14, 15, 21, 24. <sup>bi</sup> 1 Sam. 7, 3. <sup>bj</sup> & 12, 20, 24. <sup>bk</sup> Mat. 4, 10. <sup>bl</sup> Deut. 7, 13. <sup>bm</sup> & 28, 5, 8. <sup>bn</sup> ch. 19, 8. <sup>bo</sup> Deut. 5, 27. <sup>bp</sup> Gal. 3, 19, 20. <sup>bq</sup> ch. 15, 26. <sup>br</sup> Deut. 7, 15. <sup>bs</sup> Deut. 31, 9. <sup>bt</sup> Josh. 7, 14. <sup>bu</sup> & 28, 4. <sup>bv</sup> Job 21, 10. <sup>bw</sup> Mal. 3, 10. <sup>bx</sup> 11.	5 <sup>s</sup> Moses alone shall come near <sup>s</sup> the LORD <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> but they shall not come <sup>7</sup> nigh'; neither shall the people go up with him.	4 <sup>s</sup> :
9 <sup>s</sup> :	25 And ye shall <sup>6</sup> serve the LORD your God, and <sup>a</sup> he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and <sup>1</sup> I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.	<sup>bc</sup> Deut. 6, 13. <sup>bd</sup> & 10, 12, 20. <sup>be</sup> & 11, 13, 14. <sup>bf</sup> & 13, 4. <sup>bg</sup> Josh. 22, 5. <sup>bh</sup> & 24, 14, 15, 21, 24. <sup>bi</sup> 1 Sam. 7, 3. <sup>bj</sup> & 12, 20, 24. <sup>bk</sup> Mat. 4, 10. <sup>bl</sup> Deut. 7, 13. <sup>bm</sup> & 28, 5, 8. <sup>bn</sup> ch. 19, 8. <sup>bo</sup> Deut. 5, 27. <sup>bp</sup> Gal. 3, 19, 20. <sup>bq</sup> ch. 15, 26. <sup>br</sup> Deut. 7, 15. <sup>bs</sup> Deut. 31, 9. <sup>bt</sup> Josh. 7, 14. <sup>bu</sup> & 28, 4. <sup>bv</sup> Job 21, 10. <sup>bw</sup> Mal. 3, 10. <sup>bx</sup> 11.	6 <sup>s</sup> ¶ And Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the <sup>6</sup> judgments': and all the people answered with one voice, and said, <sup>a</sup> All the words which the LORD hath <sup>1</sup> said' will we do.	5 <sup>a</sup> unto 6 <sup>s</sup> ; 7 <sup>s</sup> near
10 <sup>s</sup> break in pieces their pillars <sup>m</sup> Or, obelisks see Lev. 26, 1, 2 Kings 3, 2.	26 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>h</sup> There shall <sup>6</sup> nothing cast their' young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will <sup>4</sup> fulfil.	<sup>bc</sup> Deut. 6, 13. <sup>bd</sup> & 10, 12, 20. <sup>be</sup> & 11, 13, 14. <sup>bf</sup> & 13, 4. <sup>bg</sup> Josh. 22, 5. <sup>bh</sup> & 24, 14, 15, 21, 24. <sup>bi</sup> 1 Sam. 7, 3. <sup>bj</sup> & 12, 20, 24. <sup>bk</sup> Mat. 4, 10. <sup>bl</sup> Deut. 7, 13. <sup>bm</sup> & 28, 5, 8. <sup>bn</sup> ch. 19, 8. <sup>bo</sup> Deut. 5, 27. <sup>bp</sup> Gal. 3, 19, 20. <sup>bq</sup> ch. 15, 26. <sup>br</sup> Deut. 7, 15. <sup>bs</sup> Deut. 31, 9. <sup>bt</sup> Josh. 7, 14. <sup>bu</sup> & 28, 4. <sup>bv</sup> Job 21, 10. <sup>bw</sup> Mal. 3, 10. <sup>bx</sup> 11.	7 <sup>s</sup> And Moses <sup>9</sup> wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the <sup>1</sup> hill, <sup>1</sup> and twelve <sup>k</sup> pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel.	8 <sup>s</sup> judge-ments
11 <sup>s</sup> none cast her	27 I will send <sup>1</sup> my <sup>7</sup> fear' before thee, and will <sup>8m</sup> destroy' all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their <sup>2</sup> backs unto thee.	<sup>bc</sup> Deut. 6, 13. <sup>bd</sup> & 10, 12, 20. <sup>be</sup> & 11, 13, 14. <sup>bf</sup> & 13, 4. <sup>bg</sup> Josh. 22, 5. <sup>bh</sup> & 24, 14, 15, 21, 24. <sup>bi</sup> 1 Sam. 7, 3. <sup>bj</sup> & 12, 20, 24. <sup>bk</sup> Mat. 4, 10. <sup>bl</sup> Deut. 7, 13. <sup>bm</sup> & 28, 5, 8. <sup>bn</sup> ch. 19, 8. <sup>bo</sup> Deut. 5, 27. <sup>bp</sup> Gal. 3, 19, 20. <sup>bq</sup> ch. 15, 26. <sup>br</sup> Deut. 7, 15. <sup>bs</sup> Deut. 31, 9. <sup>bt</sup> Josh. 7, 14. <sup>bu</sup> & 28, 4. <sup>bv</sup> Job 21, 10. <sup>bw</sup> Mal. 3, 10. <sup>bx</sup> 11.	8 <sup>s</sup> ¶ And Moses <sup>9</sup> wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the <sup>1</sup> hill, <sup>1</sup> and twelve <sup>k</sup> pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel.	9 <sup>s</sup> spoken
12 <sup>s</sup> terror is discomfit	28 And <sup>2</sup> I will send <sup>9</sup> hornets' before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before thee.	<sup>bc</sup> Deut. 6, 13. <sup>bd</sup> & 10, 12, 20. <sup>be</sup> & 11, 13, 14. <sup>bf</sup> & 13, 4. <sup>bg</sup> Josh. 22, 5. <sup>bh</sup> & 24, 14, 15, 21, 24. <sup>bi</sup> 1 Sam. 7, 3. <sup>bj</sup> & 12, 20, 24. <sup>bk</sup> Mat. 4, 10. <sup>bl</sup> Deut. 7, 13. <sup>bm</sup> & 28, 5, 8. <sup>bn</sup> ch. 19, 8. <sup>bo</sup> Deut. 5, 27. <sup>bp</sup> Gal. 3, 19, 20. <sup>bq</sup> ch. 15, 26. <sup>br</sup> Deut. 7, 15. <sup>bs</sup> Deut. 31, 9. <sup>bt</sup> Josh. 7, 14. <sup>bu</sup> & 28, 4. <sup>bv</sup> Job 21, 10. <sup>bw</sup> Mal. 3, 10. <sup>bx</sup> 11.	9 <sup>s</sup> And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen unto the LORD.	1 <sup>s</sup> mount,
13 <sup>s</sup> the hornet		<sup>bc</sup> Deut. 6, 13. <sup>bd</sup> & 10, 12, 20. <sup>be</sup> & 11, 13, 14. <sup>bf</sup> & 13, 4. <sup>bg</sup> Josh. 22, 5. <sup>bh</sup> & 24, 14, 15, 21, 24. <sup>bi</sup> 1 Sam. 7, 3. <sup>bj</sup> & 12, 20, 24. <sup>bk</sup> Mat. 4, 10. <sup>bl</sup> Deut. 7, 13. <sup>bm</sup> & 28, 5, 8. <sup>bn</sup> ch. 19, 8. <sup>bo</sup> Deut. 5, 27. <sup>bp</sup> Gal. 3, 19, 20. <sup>bq</sup> ch. 15, 26. <sup>br</sup> Deut. 7, 15. <sup>bs</sup> Deut. 31, 9. <sup>bt</sup> Josh. 7, 14. <sup>bu</sup> & 28, 4. <sup>bv</sup> Job 21, 10. <sup>bw</sup> Mal. 3, 10. <sup>bx</sup> 11.	10 <sup>s</sup> And Moses <sup>2</sup> took half of the blood, and put <sup>1</sup> it in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar.	

7 And he <sup>a</sup>took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, <sup>b</sup>All that the LORD hath <sup>c</sup>said<sup>d</sup> will we do, and be obedient.

8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled <sup>e</sup>it on the people, and said, Behold <sup>f</sup>the blood of the covenant, which the LORD hath made with you <sup>g</sup>concerning all these words.

9 ¶ Then <sup>h</sup>went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel:

10 And they <sup>i</sup>saw the God of Israel: <sup>j</sup>and <sup>k</sup>there was under his feet as it were <sup>l</sup>a paved work of <sup>m</sup>a<sup>n</sup> <sup>n</sup>sapphire stone, and as it were the <sup>o</sup>body of heaven in <sup>p</sup>his<sup>q</sup> clearness.

11 And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he <sup>r</sup>laid not his hand: <sup>s</sup>also <sup>t</sup>they saw<sup>u</sup> God, and did <sup>v</sup>eat and drink.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>w</sup>Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee <sup>x</sup>tables of stone, and <sup>y</sup>a law, and commandments<sup>z</sup> which I have written<sup>aa</sup>; that thou mayest teach them.

13 And Moses rose up, and <sup>ab</sup>his minister Joshua<sup>ac</sup>: and Moses <sup>ad</sup>went up into the mount of God.

14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and Hur <sup>ae</sup>tare with you: <sup>af</sup>if any man have any matters to do, let him come <sup>ag</sup>unto them.

15 And Moses went up into the mount, and <sup>ah</sup>a<sup>i</sup> cloud covered the mount.

16 And <sup>aj</sup>the glory of the LORD abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the <sup>ak</sup>sight<sup>al</sup> of the glory of the LORD <sup>am</sup>was like <sup>an</sup>devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.

18 And Moses <sup>ao</sup>went<sup>ap</sup> into the midst of the cloud, and <sup>aq</sup>gat him<sup>ar</sup> up into the mount: and <sup>as</sup>Moses was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

B.C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. 9. 19.<sup>b</sup> ver. 3.<sup>c</sup> Heb. 9. 20.<sup>d</sup> Heb. 9. 20.<sup>e</sup> Heb. take<sup>f</sup> Or, heave<sup>g</sup> offering.<sup>h</sup> ch. 25. 5. 21.<sup>i</sup> Chr. 25. 3.<sup>j</sup> 5. 9. 14.<sup>k</sup> Ezra 2. 68.<sup>l</sup> & 3. 5.<sup>m</sup> & 7. 16.<sup>n</sup> Neh. 11. 2.<sup>o</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 12.<sup>p</sup> A 9. 7.<sup>q</sup> ver. 1.<sup>r</sup> See<sup>s</sup> Gen. 32. 30.<sup>t</sup> ch. 3. 6.<sup>u</sup> Judg. 13. 22.<sup>v</sup> Is. 6. 1. 5.<sup>w</sup> with ch. 33.<sup>x</sup> 20. 23.<sup>y</sup> John 1. 18.<sup>z</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 16.<sup>aa</sup> 1 John 4. 12.<sup>ab</sup> Or, silk.<sup>ac</sup> Gen. 41. 42.<sup>ad</sup> Ezek. 1. 26.<sup>ae</sup> & 10. 1.<sup>af</sup> Rev. 4. 3.<sup>ag</sup> Mat. 17. 2.<sup>ah</sup> m. ch. 27. 20.<sup>ai</sup> n. ch. 30. 23.<sup>aj</sup> ch. 19. 21.<sup>ak</sup> ver. 10.<sup>al</sup> Gen. 16. 13.<sup>am</sup> & 32. 30.<sup>an</sup> ch. 33. 20.<sup>ao</sup> Deut. 4. 33.<sup>ap</sup> Judg. 13. 22.<sup>aq</sup> ch. 31. 34.<sup>ar</sup> Gen. 31. 54.<sup>as</sup> ch. 28. 12.<sup>at</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 18.<sup>au</sup> n. ch. 28. 4. 6.<sup>av</sup> x. ver. 2. 15. 18.<sup>aw</sup> y. ch. 28. 15.<sup>ax</sup> z. ch. 31. 18.<sup>ay</sup> & 32. 15. 16.<sup>az</sup> Deut. 5. 22.<sup>ba</sup> n. ch. 31. 15. 4.<sup>bb</sup> Lev. 4. 6.<sup>bc</sup> & 10. 4.<sup>bd</sup> & 21. 12.<sup>be</sup> Heb. 9. 1. 2.<sup>bf</sup> ch. 23. 4.<sup>bg</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 12.<sup>bh</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 16.<sup>bi</sup> Heb. 3. 6.<sup>bj</sup> Rev. 21. 3.<sup>bk</sup> c. ver. 40.<sup>bl</sup> d. ch. 32. 17.<sup>bm</sup> & 33. 11.<sup>bn</sup> ver. 2.<sup>bo</sup> ch. 37. 1.<sup>bp</sup> Deut. 10. 3.<sup>bq</sup> Heb. 9. 4.<sup>br</sup> ch. 19. 9. 16.<sup>bs</sup> Mat. 17. 5.<sup>bt</sup> ch. 16. 10.<sup>bu</sup> Num. 14. 10.<sup>bv</sup> ch. 3. 2.<sup>bw</sup> & 19. 18.<sup>bx</sup> Deut. 4. 33.<sup>by</sup> Heb. 12. 18.<sup>bz</sup> 25.<sup>ca</sup> ch. 34. 28.<sup>cb</sup> Deut. 9. 9.<sup>cc</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 8.

## CHAPTER 25.

<sup>o1</sup> What the Israelites must offer for the making of the tabernacle. <sup>10</sup> The form of the ark, &c.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they <sup>1d</sup>bring<sup>1e</sup> me an <sup>2e</sup>offering: <sup>3e</sup>of every man <sup>2</sup>that giveth it willingly with his heart<sup>1</sup> ye shall take my <sup>2</sup>offering.

3 And this <sup>1</sup>is the <sup>2</sup>offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass<sup>1</sup>,

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and <sup>5i</sup>fine linen, and goats<sup>1</sup> hair<sup>1</sup>,

5 And rams<sup>1</sup> skins dyed red, and <sup>6</sup>badgers<sup>1</sup> skins, and shittim wood<sup>1</sup>,

6 Oil for the light, <sup>7</sup>spices for <sup>7</sup>anointing oil, and for <sup>7</sup>sweet incense<sup>8</sup>,

7 Onyx stones, and stones to be set<sup>1</sup> in<sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup>ephod, and <sup>2</sup>in<sup>1</sup> the <sup>3</sup>breastplate.

8 And let them make me a <sup>1</sup>sanctuary; that <sup>2</sup>I may dwell among them.

9 According to all that I shew thee, <sup>o</sup>after<sup>1</sup> the pattern of the <sup>3</sup>tabernacle, and the pattern of all the <sup>4</sup>instruments<sup>1</sup> thereof, even so shall ye make <sup>1</sup>it.

10 ¶ And they shall make an ark <sup>5</sup>of shittim wood: two cubits and a half <sup>1</sup>shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a <sup>6</sup>crown of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put <sup>1</sup>them in the four <sup>7</sup>corners<sup>1</sup> thereof; and two rings <sup>1</sup>shall be <sup>8</sup>in<sup>1</sup> the one <sup>2</sup>side of it, and two rings <sup>8</sup>in<sup>1</sup> the other <sup>2</sup>side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves <sup>1</sup>of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings <sup>8</sup>by<sup>1</sup> the sides of the ark, <sup>2</sup>that the ark may be borne with them.

15 The staves shall be in the

1 s spoken

2 M Or, upon all these conditions

3 S ;

4 M Or, work of bright sapphire

5 S very heaven for

6 S and they beheld

7 A the law and the commandment,

9 S ,

1 S Joshua his minister

2 S whosoever hath a cause,

3 A near

4 S the

5 S ap pearance

6 S entered

7 S went

1 s take for 2 M Or, heave offering 3 S whose heart maketh him willing 1 S ; 2 M Or, cotton

6 S seal-skins [M Or, porpoise-skins], and acacia wood; 7 A the S ; 2 M Or, beryl 1 S , for 2 S for

3 M Heb, dwelling. 1 S furniture

5 S of acacia

6 M Or, rim Or, moulding 7 S feet

8 S on 3 M Heb, rib.

1 S of acacia

2 S to bear the ark withal.



rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.

16 And thou shalt put into the ark <sup>a</sup>the testimony which I shall give thee.

17 And <sup>b</sup>thou shalt make a <sup>1</sup>mercy seat<sup>1</sup> <sup>f</sup>of pure gold: two cubits and a half <sup>shall be</sup> the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two <sup>2</sup>cherubims of gold, <sup>of</sup> <sup>3</sup>beaten work shalt thou make them, <sup>in</sup> the two ends of the <sup>5</sup>mercy seat<sup>1</sup>.

19 And make one cherub <sup>4</sup>on<sup>1</sup> the one end, and <sup>6</sup>the other<sup>1</sup> cherub <sup>on</sup> the other end: <sup>even</sup> <sup>5</sup>of the mercy seat shall ye make the cherubims<sup>1</sup> on the two ends thereof.

20 And <sup>h</sup>the <sup>5</sup>cherubims shall stretch forth<sup>1</sup> <sup>i</sup>their wings on high, covering the <sup>5</sup>mercy seat<sup>1</sup> with their wings, <sup>and</sup> <sup>i</sup>their faces <sup>shall look</sup> <sup>one to another</sup>; toward the <sup>5</sup>mercy seat<sup>1</sup> shall the faces of the <sup>1</sup>cherubims<sup>1</sup> be.

21 <sup>i</sup>And thou shalt put the <sup>5</sup>mercy seat<sup>1</sup> above upon the ark; and <sup>k</sup>in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

22 And <sup>i</sup>there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the <sup>2</sup>mercy seat<sup>1</sup>, from <sup>m</sup>between the two <sup>3</sup>cherubims<sup>1</sup>, which <sup>i</sup>are upon the ark of the testimony, of all <sup>i</sup>things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

23 <sup>i</sup>Thou shalt also<sup>1</sup> make a table <sup>5</sup>of shittim<sup>1</sup> wood: two cubits <sup>shall be</sup> the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a <sup>6</sup>crown of gold round about.

25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of an <sup>7</sup>hand breadth<sup>1</sup> round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners

B.C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 16. 34.  
<sup>31</sup> 18.  
Deut. 10. 2.  
5.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 7. 9.  
2 Kin. 11. 12.  
Heb. 9. 4.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 37. 6.  
Rom. 3. 25.  
Heb. 9. 5.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 37. 16.  
Num. 4. 7.

<sup>d</sup> Or, to pour out  
withal.

<sup>f</sup> Lev. 24. 5, 6.

<sup>f</sup> Or, of the matter of  
the mercy seat.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 37. 17.  
1 Kin. 7. 49.  
Zech. 4. 2.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. 9. 2.  
Rev. 1. 12.  
8. 4, 5.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 7.  
1 Chr. 28. 18.  
Heb. 9. 5.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 26. 34.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 29. 42, 43.  
8. 20. 6. 36.  
Lev. 16. 2.  
Num. 17. 4.

<sup>m</sup> Num. 7. 89.  
1 Sam. 4. 4.  
2 Sam. 6. 2.  
2 Kin. 19. 15.  
Ps. 80. 1.  
8. 90. 1.  
Is. 37. 16.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 37. 10.  
1 Kin. 7. 48.  
2 Chr. 4. 8.  
Heb. 9. 2.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 27. 21.  
8. 30.  
Lev. 24. 3, 4.  
2 Chr. 13. 11.

<sup>q</sup> Or, cause to ascend.

that <sup>i</sup>are on the four feet thereof.

27 <sup>1</sup>Over against<sup>1</sup> the border shall the rings <sup>2</sup>be for places of<sup>1</sup> the staves to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves <sup>3</sup>of shittim<sup>1</sup> wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make <sup>c</sup>the dishes thereof, and <sup>4</sup>spoons thereof, and <sup>5</sup>covers thereof, and bowls thereof, <sup>a</sup>to cover<sup>1</sup> withal: <sup>f</sup>of pure gold shalt thou make them.

30 And thou shalt set upon the table <sup>6</sup>shewbread before me always.

31 <sup>i</sup>Thou shalt make a candlestick <sup>f</sup>of pure gold: <sup>f</sup>of <sup>7</sup>beaten work shall the candlestick be made<sup>8</sup>: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same.<sup>1</sup>

32 <sup>9</sup>And six branches shall come out of the sides of it<sup>1</sup>; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side<sup>10</sup>, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side<sup>10</sup>:

33 <sup>11</sup>Three bowls made like unto almonds, <sup>with</sup> a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds<sup>1</sup> in the other branch, <sup>o</sup>with<sup>1</sup> a knop and a flower: <sup>12</sup>in the six branches that come<sup>1</sup> out of the candlestick<sup>13</sup>.

34 And in the candlestick <sup>14</sup>shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, <sup>with</sup> their knops and their flowers.

35 And <sup>there shall be</sup> a knop under two branches <sup>15</sup>of the same<sup>1</sup>, and a knop under two branches <sup>15</sup>of the same<sup>1</sup>, and a knop under two branches <sup>15</sup>of the same<sup>1</sup>, <sup>16</sup>according to the six branches that proceed<sup>1</sup> out of the candlestick.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be <sup>15</sup>of the same<sup>1</sup>: <sup>17</sup>all it <sup>shall be</sup> <sup>one</sup> <sup>18</sup>beaten work <sup>f</sup>of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the <sup>19</sup>seven lamps thereof<sup>1</sup>: and <sup>p</sup>they shall <sup>19</sup>light the lamps

soms, the knops thereof, and the flowers thereof: and <sup>15</sup>of one piece with it <sup>16</sup>for the six branches going whole of it <sup>18</sup>Or, turned thereof, seven <sup>1</sup>Or, set up

<sup>1</sup> Close by

<sup>2</sup> be, for places for

<sup>3</sup> of acacia

<sup>4</sup> A the

<sup>5</sup> the flagons thereof, and the bowls thereof, to pour out

<sup>6</sup> Or, Pre-sence-bread

<sup>7</sup> Or, turned

<sup>8</sup> s, even his base

<sup>9</sup> Heb. thigh,

and its shaft; its cups, its knops, and its flowers, shall be of one piece with it:

<sup>10</sup> Heb. out of the same.

<sup>11</sup> s and there shall be six branches going out of the sides thereof

<sup>12</sup> A thereof

<sup>13</sup> s three cups made like almond-blossoms in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three cups made like almond-blossoms

<sup>14</sup> s for the six branches going

<sup>15</sup> s:

<sup>16</sup> s four cups made like almond-blos-

<sup>17</sup> s lamps



1 <sup>s</sup> to	thereof, <sup>1</sup> that they may <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> give light over against <sup>b</sup> it.	B.C. 1491.	tains <sup>1</sup> shall be all of <sup>1</sup> one measure.	1 <sup>s</sup> shall have
	38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, <sup>1</sup> shall be of pure gold.	<sup>a</sup> Num. 8. 2. <sup>b</sup> Heb. the face of it.	9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double <sup>2</sup> the sixth curtain in the forefront of the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>2</sup> A over
2 <sup>s</sup> it be made,	39 <sup>1</sup> Of a talent of pure gold shall <sup>2</sup> he make it, <sup>1</sup> with all these vessels.		10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain <sup>1</sup> that is outmost in the <sup>4</sup> coupling, and fifty loops <sup>5</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the edge of the curtain which <sup>6</sup> coupleth the second <sup>1</sup> .	3 <sup>s</sup> tent.
3 <sup>s</sup> see	40 And <sup>3c</sup> look <sup>1</sup> that thou make <sup>1</sup> them after their pattern, <sup>d</sup> which <sup>4</sup> 'was <sup>1</sup> shewed thee in the mount.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 26. 50. Num. 8. 4. 1 Chr. 28. 11, 19. Acts 7. 44. Heb. 8. 5. <sup>d</sup> Heb. which thou wast caused to see.	11 And thou shalt make fifty <sup>7</sup> taches <sup>1</sup> of brass, and put the <sup>7</sup> taches <sup>1</sup> into the loops, and couple the <sup>8</sup> tent together, that it may be one.	<sup>4</sup> M Or, first set <sup>5</sup> s upon <sup>6</sup> s is outmost in the second coupling <sup>7</sup> M Or, set <sup>8</sup> s clasps
4 <sup>s</sup> hath been			12 And the <sup>8</sup> remnant <sup>1</sup> that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the <sup>9</sup> backside <sup>1</sup> of the tabernacle.	<sup>8</sup> s overhanging part
	CHAPTER 26. <sup>o1</sup> The ten curtains of the tabernacle. <sup>7</sup> The eleven curtains of goats' hair. <sup>15</sup> The boards of the tabernacle. <sup>31</sup> The veil for the ark. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>e</sup> Or, covering. <sup>f</sup> ch. 36. 8.	13 And <sup>1a</sup> ' cubit on the one side, and <sup>1a</sup> ' cubit on the other side <sup>2</sup> of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, <sup>o</sup> it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it.	<sup>9</sup> s back <sup>1</sup> s the
5 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 25. 9.	MOREOVER <sup>1</sup> thou shalt make the <sup>5</sup> tabernacle <sup>1</sup> with ten curtains <sup>6</sup> of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet <sup>7</sup> : with cherubims <sup>9</sup> of cunning work <sup>1</sup> shalt thou make them.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. the work of a cunning workman, or, embroiderer.	14 And <sup>1</sup> thou shalt make a covering for the tent <sup>1</sup> of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering <sup>3</sup> above of badgers' skins. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> s of seal-skins <sup>1</sup> M Or, porpoise-skins above.
6 <sup>a</sup> ;	2 The length of <sup>8</sup> one <sup>1</sup> curtain <sup>1</sup> shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of <sup>8</sup> one <sup>1</sup> curtain four cubits: <sup>9</sup> and every one of <sup>1</sup> the curtains shall have one measure.	<sup>h</sup> Heb. in the remainder, or, surplusage.	15 ¶ And thou shalt make <sup>4</sup> boards for the tabernacle <sup>5</sup> of shittim wood <sup>1</sup> standing up.	<sup>4</sup> A the <sup>5</sup> s of acacia wood.
7 <sup>s</sup> , with cherubim the work of the cunning workman	3 <sup>1</sup> The five <sup>1</sup> curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and <sup>2</sup> other five curtains <sup>1</sup> shall be coupled one to another.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 36. 19.	16 Ten cubits <sup>1</sup> shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half <sup>2</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> the breadth of <sup>6</sup> one <sup>1</sup> board.	<sup>6</sup> s each
8 <sup>s</sup> each	4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain <sup>3</sup> from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the <sup>4</sup> uttermost edge of another curtain, in the coupling of the second <sup>1</sup> .		17 Two <sup>4</sup> tenons <sup>1</sup> shall there be in <sup>6</sup> one <sup>1</sup> board, <sup>7</sup> set in order one against <sup>1</sup> another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.	<sup>7</sup> s joined one to <sup>8</sup> M Or, morticed
9 <sup>s</sup> all	5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that <sup>1</sup> is in the <sup>6</sup> coupling of the second <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>6</sup> that the loops may take hold one of <sup>1</sup> another.	<sup>k</sup> Heb. hands.	18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards <sup>5</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the south side southward.	<sup>8</sup> s for
1 <sup>s</sup> Five	6 And thou shalt make fifty <sup>7</sup> taches <sup>1</sup> of gold, and couple the curtains <sup>8</sup> together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle. <sup>1</sup>		19 And thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for <sup>9</sup> his <sup>1</sup> two tenons, and two sockets under another board for <sup>9</sup> his <sup>1</sup> two tenons. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>9</sup> s its
2 <sup>a</sup> the	7 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt make curtains <sup>1</sup> of goats' hair <sup>9</sup> to be a covering upon <sup>1</sup> the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>l</sup> ch. 36. 14.	20 And for the second side of the tabernacle <sup>2</sup> on the north side <sup>2</sup> there shall be <sup>1</sup> twenty boards:	<sup>1</sup> s ;
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, that is outmost in the first set	8 The length of <sup>2</sup> one <sup>1</sup> curtain <sup>1</sup> shall be thirty cubits, and the breadth of <sup>2</sup> one <sup>1</sup> curtain four cubits: <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the eleven cur-		21 And their forty sockets	<sup>2</sup> A ,
4 <sup>s</sup> edge of the curtain that is outmost in the second coupling				
5 <sup>s</sup> second coupling				
6 <sup>s</sup> Or, set				
7 <sup>s</sup> the loops shall be opposite one to				
8 <sup>s</sup> clasps				
9 <sup>s</sup> one to another with the clasps; and the tabernacle shall be one.				
1 <sup>s</sup> for a tent over				
2 <sup>s</sup> them				
3 <sup>s</sup> each				

R.V.	<i>The altar of</i>	EXODUS 27.	<i>burnt offering.</i>	R.V.
	†of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.	E.C. 1491.	the testimony in the most holy <sup>†</sup> place.	
1 <sup>s</sup> hinder part	22 And for the <sup>1</sup> sides <sup>1</sup> of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 40. 22. Heb. 9. 2.	35 And <sup>a</sup> thou shalt set the table without the <sup>1</sup> vail, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>b</sup> the candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.	1 <sup>s</sup> veil,
2 <sup>s</sup> double	23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the <sup>1</sup> two sides <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>b</sup> ch. 40. 24.	36 And <sup>a</sup> thou shalt make <sup>2</sup> a hanging <sup>1</sup> for the door of the <sup>3</sup> tent, <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, <sup>4</sup> wrought with needlework. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> a screen 3 <sup>s</sup> Tent,
3 <sup>s</sup> in like manner they shall be entire unto the top thereof	24 And they shall be <sup>2</sup> coupled together <sup>1</sup> beneath, and <sup>3</sup> they shall be coupled together above the head of it <sup>1</sup> unto <sup>4</sup> one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. twinned. <sup>d</sup> ch. 36. 37.	37 And thou shalt make for the <sup>5</sup> hanging <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> five pillars <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> of shittim wood, <sup>1</sup> and overlay them with gold <sup>7</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> their hooks <sup>†</sup> shall be of gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.	4 <sup>s</sup> the work of the embroiderer. 5 <sup>s</sup> screen 6 <sup>s</sup> of acacia, 7 <sup>s</sup> ;
4 <sup>m</sup> Or, the first	25 And <sup>5</sup> they <sup>1</sup> shall be eight boards, and their sockets <sup>†</sup> of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 36. 38.		
5 <sup>s</sup> there	26 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And thou shalt make bars <sup>6</sup> of shittim <sup>1</sup> wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,		CHAPTER 27.	
6 <sup>s</sup> of acacia	27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the <sup>1</sup> two sides <sup>1</sup> westward.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 38. 1. Ezek. 43. 13.	<sup>o</sup> 1 The altar of burnt offering, its hangings and pillars. 9 The court of the tabernacle. 20 The oil for the lamp. <sup>1</sup>	
7 <sup>s</sup> hinder part	28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall <sup>8</sup> reach <sup>1</sup> from end to end.		AND thou shalt make <sup>8</sup> f an altar of shittim <sup>1</sup> wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be four-square: and the height thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be three cubits.	8 <sup>s</sup> the altar of acacia
8 <sup>s</sup> pass through	29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings <sup>†</sup> of gold <sup>†</sup> for places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.	<sup>g</sup> See Num. 16. 38.	2 And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: <sup>9</sup> his horns <sup>1</sup> shall be of <sup>1</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>9</sup> thou shalt overlay it with brass.	9 <sup>s</sup> the horns thereof 1 <sup>s</sup> one piece with it 2 <sup>s</sup> its pots to take away its 3 <sup>s</sup> its
9 <sup>s</sup> hath been	30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle <sup>h</sup> according to the fashion thereof which <sup>9</sup> was <sup>1</sup> shewed thee in the mount.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 25. 9, 40. & 27. 8. Acts 7. 44. Heb. 8. 5.	3 And thou shalt make <sup>2</sup> his pans to receive his <sup>1</sup> ashes, and <sup>3</sup> his shovels, and <sup>3</sup> his <sup>1</sup> basons, and <sup>3</sup> his <sup>1</sup> fleshhooks, and <sup>3</sup> his <sup>1</sup> firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make <sup>†</sup> of brass.	4 <sup>s</sup> grating
1 <sup>s</sup> veil of	31 ¶ And <sup>i</sup> thou shalt make a <sup>1</sup> vail of <sup>1</sup> blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen <sup>2</sup> of cunning work: with cherubims <sup>3</sup> shall it be made:	<sup>k</sup> ch. 26. 35. Lev. 16. 2. 2 Chr. 3. 14. Mat. 27. 51. Heb. 9. 3.	4 And thou shalt make for it a <sup>4</sup> grate <sup>1</sup> of network <sup>†</sup> of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four <sup>5</sup> corners thereof.	5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. ends.
2 <sup>s</sup> : with cherubim the work of the cunning workman	32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of <sup>3</sup> shittim wood <sup>1</sup> overlaid with gold <sup>4</sup> : <sup>†</sup> their hooks <sup>shall be</sup> <sup>†</sup> of gold, upon <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> four sockets of silver.		5 And thou shalt put it under the <sup>6</sup> compass of <sup>1</sup> the altar beneath, that the net may <sup>7</sup> be even to the midst of <sup>1</sup> the altar.	6 <sup>s</sup> ledge round 7 <sup>s</sup> reach halfway up
3 <sup>s</sup> acacia	33 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And thou shalt hang up the <sup>5</sup> vail <sup>1</sup> under the <sup>6</sup> taches, that thou mayest <sup>7</sup> bring in thither within the <sup>5</sup> vail <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> the ark of the testimony: and the <sup>5</sup> vail <sup>1</sup> shall divide unto you between <sup>†</sup> the holy <sup>†</sup> place and the most holy.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 25. 16. & 40. 21. <sup>l</sup> Lev. 16. 2. Heb. 9. 2, 3. <sup>m</sup> ch. 25. 40. & 26. 30. <sup>n</sup> Heb. he shewed. <sup>p</sup> ch. 25. 21. & 40. 20. Heb. 9. 5.	6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves <sup>of</sup> shittim <sup>1</sup> wood, and overlay them with brass.	8 <sup>s</sup> of acacia
4 <sup>s</sup> :			7 And the staves <sup>9</sup> shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two <sup>1</sup> sides of the altar, <sup>2</sup> to bear <sup>1</sup> it.	9 <sup>s</sup> A thereof
5 <sup>s</sup> veil			8 Hollow with <sup>3</sup> boards <sup>1</sup> shalt thou make it: <sup>†</sup> as <sup>†</sup> it <sup>4</sup> was <sup>1</sup> shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make <sup>†</sup> it.	1 <sup>m</sup> Heb. ribs. 2 <sup>s</sup> in bearing 3 <sup>s</sup> planks 4 <sup>s</sup> hath been
6 <sup>s</sup> clasps, and shalt				
7 <sup>s</sup> mercy-seat	34 And <sup>p</sup> thou shalt put the <sup>7</sup> mercy seat <sup>1</sup> upon the ark of			

R.V.	The court of	EXODUS 28.	the tabernacle.	R.V.
	9 ¶ And "thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward <sup>†</sup> there shall be hangings for the court <sup>†</sup> of fine twined linen <sup>°</sup> of an hundred cubits long for one side:	B.C. 1491. a ch. 38, 9. b Heb. to ascend up. c ch. 23, 33, 33. d ch. 30, 8. e 1 Sam. 2, 2. f Chr. 13, 11. g ch. 28, 43. h 29, 9, 28. i Lev. 3, 17. j 16, 34. k 21, 9. l Num. 15, 23. m 19, 21. n 1 Sam. 30, 25.	olive' beaten for the light, <sup>1</sup> to cause <sup>2</sup> the' lamp <sup>3</sup> to burn <sup>3</sup> always. <sup>1</sup> 21 In the <sup>4</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>°</sup> without the <sup>5</sup> vail, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>†</sup> is before the testimony, <sup>4</sup> Aaron and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD: <sup>†</sup> it shall be a <sup>6</sup> statute for ever <sup>7</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> their generations <sup>8</sup> on the behalf of the children of Israel.	1 M Or, to set up a lamp continually. 2 S a 3 S continually. 4 S tent of meeting, M See ch. 25, 22, 29, 42, 30, 36. 5 S veil 6 M Or, due 7 S throughout 8 M Or, from
1 S shall be twenty, and their sockets twenty, of	10 And the <sup>°</sup> twenty <sup>1</sup> pillars thereof <sup>1</sup> and their twenty sockets shall be of <sup>1</sup> brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets shall be <sup>†</sup> of silver.			
2 S the pillars thereof twenty, and their sockets twenty, of	11 And likewise for the north side in length <sup>†</sup> there shall be hangings <sup>°</sup> of <sup>1</sup> an hundred <sup>†</sup> cubits long, and <sup>2</sup> his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets of <sup>1</sup> brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets <sup>†</sup> of silver.			
	12 ¶ And <sup>†</sup> for the breadth of the court on the west side <sup>†</sup> shall be hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.	l Num. 18, 7. m Heb. 5, 1, 4.		
3 S for the	13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward <sup>†</sup> shall be fifty cubits.			
4 S for	14 The hangings <sup>3</sup> of <sup>1</sup> one side of the gate <sup>†</sup> shall be fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.	g ch. 29, 5, 29. h 31, 10. i 39, 1, 2. j Lev. 8, 7, 30. k Num. 29, 36, 28. l ch. 31, 6. m 36, 1. n ch. 31, 3. o 35, 30, 31.		
5 A of	15 And <sup>4</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the other side <sup>†</sup> shall be hangings <sup>2</sup> fifteen <sup>†</sup> cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.			
6 S a screen	16 ¶ And for the gate of the court <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>6</sup> an hanging <sup>1</sup> of twenty cubits, <sup>†</sup> of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, <sup>7</sup> wrought with needlework: and <sup>1</sup> their pillars <sup>°</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> four, and their sockets four.	k ver. 15. l ver. 6. m ver. 31. n ver. 38.		
7 S the work of the embroiderer:	17 All the pillars <sup>8</sup> round about the court <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be filleted with silver; their hooks <sup>9</sup> shall be of <sup>1</sup> silver, and their sockets <sup>†</sup> of brass.			
8 S of the court round about	18 ¶ The length of the court <sup>†</sup> shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth <sup>2</sup> fifty every where, and the height five cubits <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> of fine twined linen, and their sockets <sup>†</sup> of brass.	p Heb. fifty by fifty. q ch. 36, 2.		
9 A,	19 All the <sup>2</sup> vessels <sup>1</sup> of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, <sup>†</sup> shall be of brass.			
2 S instruments	20 ¶ And <sup>7</sup> thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring <sup>3</sup> thee pure <sup>4</sup> oil	r Lev. 24, 2. s Or, embroidered.		
3 A unto				
4 S olive oil				

R.V.	The garments	EXODUS 28.	for the priests.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> of	ing to the work thereof <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> even of <sup>1</sup> gold, <sup>†</sup> of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.	E.C. 1491.	<sup>1</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> like the engravings of a signet <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> every one <sup>1</sup> with <sup>1</sup> his name <sup>4</sup> shall they be according to <sup>1</sup> the twelve tribes.	1 <sup>s</sup> according to
2 <sup>M</sup> Or, beryl	9 And thou shalt take two <sup>2</sup> onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel:		22 °¶ And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains <sup>5</sup> at the ends of <sup>1</sup> wreathen work <sup>†</sup> of pure gold.	2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>s</sup> ; 4 <sup>s</sup> , they shall be for
3 <sup>A</sup> the	10 Six of their names on <sup>3</sup> one stone, and <sup>4</sup> the other six names of the rest <sup>1</sup> on the other stone, according to their birth.		23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.	5 <sup>s</sup> like cords, of
4 <sup>s</sup> the names of the six that remain	11 With the work of an engraver in stone, <sup>†</sup> like the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones <sup>5</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the names of the children of Israel: thou shalt make them to be <sup>6</sup> set <sup>1</sup> in ouches of gold.		24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen <sup>†</sup> chains of gold <sup>6</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the two rings <sup>7</sup> which are on <sup>1</sup> the ends of the breastplate.	6 <sup>s</sup> on 7 <sup>s</sup> at
5 <sup>s</sup> , according to	12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the <sup>7</sup> shoulders <sup>1</sup> of the ephod <sup>8</sup> for <sup>1</sup> stones of memorial <sup>5</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel: and <sup>8</sup> Aaron shall bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders <sup>6</sup> for a memorial.		25 And <sup>8</sup> the <sup>1</sup> other two ends of the two wreathen <sup>†</sup> chains thou shalt <sup>9</sup> fasten in <sup>1</sup> the two ouches, and put <sup>†</sup> them on the shoulder-pieces of the ephod <sup>1</sup> before it. <sup>1</sup>	8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> put on
6 <sup>s</sup> in-closed	13 ¶ And thou shalt make ouches <sup>†</sup> of gold <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>†</sup> ver. 29. ch. 39. 7.	26 °¶ And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate <sup>2</sup> in the border <sup>1</sup> thereof, which <sup>3</sup> is in <sup>1</sup> the side of the ephod inward.	1 <sup>s</sup> , in the forefront thereof.
7 <sup>s</sup> shoulder-pieces	14 And two chains <sup>†</sup> of pure gold <sup>2</sup> at the ends; of <sup>1</sup> wreathen work <sup>3</sup> shalt thou make them, and fasten <sup>1</sup> the wreathen chains <sup>†</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the ouches.	<sup>†</sup> See Josh. 4. 7. Zech. 6. 13.	27 And <sup>4</sup> two other rings of gold thou shalt make, <sup>1</sup> and shalt put them on the two <sup>5</sup> sides <sup>1</sup> of the ephod underneath, <sup>6</sup> toward <sup>1</sup> the forefront thereof, <sup>7</sup> over against the other <sup>1</sup> coupling thereof, above the <sup>8</sup> curious girdle <sup>1</sup> of the ephod.	2 <sup>s</sup> , upon the edge 3 <sup>s</sup> is toward
8 <sup>s</sup> , to be	15 °¶ And <sup>6</sup> thou shalt make <sup>5</sup> the <sup>1</sup> breastplate of <sup>6</sup> judgment with cunning work; after <sup>1</sup> the work of the ephod thou shalt make it; <sup>†</sup> of gold, <sup>†</sup> of blue, and <sup>†</sup> of <sup>1</sup> purple, and <sup>†</sup> of <sup>1</sup> scarlet, and <sup>†</sup> of <sup>1</sup> fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.	<sup>†</sup> ch. 39. 8.	28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that <sup>†</sup> it may be <sup>9</sup> above the curious girdle <sup>1</sup> of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod.	4 <sup>s</sup> thou shalt maketwo rings of gold, 5 <sup>s</sup> shoulder-pieces 6 <sup>s</sup> in 7 <sup>s</sup> close by the 8 <sup>s</sup> cunningly woven band
9 <sup>s</sup> for	16 Foursquare it shall be <sup>7</sup> being doubled <sup>1</sup> ; a span <sup>†</sup> shall be the length thereof, and a span <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> the breadth thereof.		29 And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of <sup>1</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy <sup>†</sup> place, <sup>9</sup> for a memorial before the LORD continually.	9 <sup>s</sup> upon the cunningly woven band
1 <sup>s</sup> ;	17 <sup>†</sup> And thou shalt <sup>6</sup> set in it settings of stones, <sup>6</sup> even <sup>1</sup> four rows of stones: <sup>8</sup> the first row shall be a <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> sardius, <sup>9</sup> a <sup>1</sup> topaz, and <sup>9</sup> a <sup>1</sup> carbuncle <sup>9</sup> : <sup>†</sup> this <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be the first row <sup>2</sup> .	<sup>†</sup> ch. 39. 10, &c. <sup>†</sup> Heb. fill in it fillings of stone. <sup>†</sup> Or, ruby.	30 °¶ And <sup>2</sup> thou shalt put in the breastplate of <sup>1</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron shall bear the <sup>1</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> of the children of Israel	1 <sup>s</sup> judgement
2 <sup>s</sup> ; like cords shalt thou make them, of	18 And the second row <sup>9</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> an <sup>3</sup> emerald, a sapphire, and a <sup>4</sup> diamond <sup>2</sup> .			
3 <sup>s</sup> ; and thou shalt put	19 And the third row a <sup>3</sup> figure, <sup>1</sup> an agate, and an amethyst <sup>2</sup> .	<sup>†</sup> ver. 12.		
4 <sup>s</sup> on	20 And the fourth row a <sup>9</sup> beryl, and an <sup>9</sup> onyx, and a jasper: they shall be <sup>8</sup> set <sup>1</sup> in gold in their <sup>9</sup> inclosings. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>†</sup> Lev. 8. 8. Num. 27. 31. Deut. 33. 8. 1 Sam. 28. 6. Ezra 2. 63. Neh. 7. 63.		
5 <sup>s</sup> a	21 And the stones shall be	<sup>†</sup> Heb. fillings.		
6 <sup>s</sup> judgement, the work of the cunning workman; like				
7 <sup>s</sup> and double				
8 <sup>s</sup> a row of				
9 <sup>M</sup> Or, ruby				
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, emerald				
2 <sup>s</sup> ;				
3 <sup>M</sup> Or, carbuncle				
4 <sup>M</sup> Or, sardonyx				
5 <sup>s</sup> ja-cinth,				
6 <sup>M</sup> Or, amber				
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, beryl				
8 <sup>s</sup> in-closed				
9 <sup>s</sup> settings.				



upon his heart before the LORD continually.

31 ¶ And <sup>a</sup>thou shalt make the robe of the ephod all <sup>†</sup>of blue.

32 And <sup>1</sup>there shall be an hole in the top of it, <sup>1</sup>in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of <sup>2</sup>an habergeon, <sup>1</sup>that it be not rent.

33 ¶ And <sup>o</sup>beneath <sup>1</sup>upon the <sup>3e</sup>hem<sup>1</sup> of it thou shalt make pomegranates <sup>†</sup>of blue, and <sup>†</sup>of purple, and <sup>†</sup>of scarlet, round about the <sup>3e</sup>hem<sup>1</sup> thereof; and bells of gold between them round about:

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the <sup>3e</sup>hem<sup>1</sup> of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: and <sup>†</sup>his sound<sup>1</sup> shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy <sup>†</sup>place before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 ¶ And <sup>k</sup>thou shalt make a plate <sup>†</sup>of pure gold, and grave upon it, <sup>†</sup>like the engravings of a signet, <sup>5</sup>HOLINESS TO THE LORD.<sup>1</sup>

37 And thou shalt put it on a <sup>6</sup>blue lace, that it may<sup>1</sup> be upon the <sup>7</sup>mitre; upon the forefront of the <sup>7</sup>mitre it shall be.

38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, <sup>8</sup>that Aaron may<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup>bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be <sup>9</sup>accepted before the LORD.

39 ¶ And thou shalt <sup>9</sup>embroider<sup>1</sup> the coat <sup>1</sup>of <sup>2</sup>fine linen, and thou shalt make <sup>3e</sup>the <sup>1</sup>mitre <sup>†</sup>of <sup>2</sup>fine linen, and thou shalt make <sup>6</sup>the girdle of needlework.<sup>1</sup>

40 ¶ And for Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and <sup>6</sup>bonnets<sup>1</sup> shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty.

41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and <sup>7</sup>his sons with him; and shalt <sup>b</sup>anoint them, and <sup>8c</sup>consecrate

B.C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 38. 22.<sup>1</sup> ch. 39. 28. Lev. 6. 10. & 16. 4. Ezek. 44. 18.<sup>1</sup> Heb. flesh of their nakedness.<sup>1</sup> Heb. be.<sup>1</sup> Or, skirts. f. ch. 20. 26.<sup>9</sup> Lev. 5. 1, 17.<sup>1</sup> & 20. 19, 20.<sup>1</sup> & 22. 9.<sup>1</sup> Num. 9. 13.<sup>1</sup> & 18. 22.<sup>1</sup> & ch. 27. 21.<sup>1</sup> Lev. 17. 7.<sup>1</sup> Lev. 8. 2.<sup>1</sup> ch. 39. 30.<sup>1</sup> Zech. 14. 20.<sup>1</sup> Lev. 2. 4.<sup>1</sup> & 6. 20-22.<sup>m</sup> ver. 43.<sup>1</sup> Lev. 10. 17.<sup>1</sup> & 22. 9.<sup>1</sup> Num. 18. 1.<sup>1</sup> Is. 53. 11.<sup>1</sup> Ezek. 4. 4-6.<sup>1</sup> John 1. 22.<sup>1</sup> Heb. 9. 28.<sup>1</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 24.<sup>1</sup> ch. 40. 12.<sup>1</sup> Lev. 8. 6.<sup>1</sup> Heb. 10. 22.<sup>1</sup> ch. 28. 2.<sup>1</sup> Lev. 8. 7.<sup>1</sup> Lev. 1. 4.<sup>1</sup> & 22. 27.<sup>1</sup> & 23. 11.<sup>1</sup> Is. 56. 7.<sup>1</sup> ch. 28. 8.<sup>1</sup> Lev. 8. 9.<sup>1</sup> ver. 4.<sup>1</sup> ch. 38. 27-29.<sup>1</sup> 41.<sup>1</sup> Ezek. 44. 17.<sup>1</sup> 18.<sup>1</sup> ch. 28. 41.<sup>1</sup> & 30. 25.<sup>1</sup> Lev. 8. 12.<sup>1</sup> & 10. 7.<sup>1</sup> & 21. 10.<sup>1</sup> Num. 35. 25.<sup>1</sup> Lev. 8. 13.<sup>1</sup> Heb. bind.<sup>1</sup> Num. 18. 7.<sup>1</sup> ch. 29. 7.<sup>1</sup> & 40. 15.<sup>1</sup> Lev. 10. 7.<sup>1</sup> Heb. fill their head.<sup>1</sup> ch. 29. 9, 34.<sup>1</sup> Lev. ch. 8.<sup>1</sup> Heb. 7. 28.

them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

42 And thou shalt make them <sup>6</sup>linen breeches to cover <sup>1c</sup>their nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs they shall <sup>d</sup>reach:

43 And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they <sup>2</sup>come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup>or when they come near <sup>f</sup>unto the altar to minister in the holy <sup>†</sup>place; that they <sup>9</sup>bear not iniquity, and die: <sup>†h</sup>it shall be a statute for ever unto him and <sup>3</sup>his seed after him.

## CHAPTER 29.

<sup>o1</sup> The sacrifice and ceremonies of consecrating the priests. 38 The continual burnt offering. 45 God's promise to dwell among the children of Israel.<sup>1</sup>

AND this <sup>†</sup>is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: <sup>†4</sup>Take<sup>1</sup> one young bullock<sup>1</sup>, and two rams without blemish.

2 And <sup>1</sup>unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened <sup>8</sup>tempered<sup>1</sup> with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: <sup>6</sup>of<sup>1</sup> wheat flour shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the <sup>7</sup>tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup>and shalt wash them with water.

5 <sup>2</sup>And thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with <sup>7</sup>the <sup>8</sup>curious girdle<sup>1</sup> of the ephod:

6 <sup>6</sup>And thou shalt <sup>9</sup>put<sup>1</sup> the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre.

7 Then shalt thou take the anointing <sup>x</sup>oil, and pour <sup>†it</sup> upon his head, and anoint him.

8 And <sup>y</sup>thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them.

9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aaron and his sons, and <sup>2</sup>put the bonnets<sup>1</sup> on them: and <sup>3a</sup>the priest's office shall be their's for <sup>1</sup>a

<sup>1</sup> A the flesh of<sup>2</sup> S go in unto the tent of meeting,<sup>3</sup> A unto<sup>1</sup> S take<sup>1</sup> S mingled<sup>6</sup> S of fine<sup>7</sup> S tent of meeting.<sup>4</sup> S cunningly woven band<sup>1</sup> S set<sup>1</sup> M Or, turban<sup>2</sup> S blind headties<sup>3</sup> S they shall have the priest-hood by



	perpetual statute: and thou shalt <sup>a</sup> consecrate Aaron and his sons.	B.C. 1491. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>fill the hand of</i> . ch. 28. 41. Lev. 8. 22 &c. Heb. 7. 28. <sup>b</sup> ch. 30. 25, 31. Lev. 8. 30. <sup>c</sup> Lev. 1. 4. & 3. 14.	blood upon the altar round about.	
<sup>1</sup> S bring the bullock before the tent of meeting	10 And thou shalt <sup>1</sup> cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>c</sup> Aaron and his sons shall <sup>2</sup> put <sup>1</sup> their hands upon the head of the bullock.		21 And thou shalt take of the blood that <sup>†</sup> is upon the altar, and of <sup>b</sup> the anointing oil, and sprinkle <sup>†</sup> it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and <sup>d</sup> he shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.	
<sup>2</sup> S lay	11 And thou shalt kill the bullock before the LORD, <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the door of the <sup>†</sup> tabernacle of the congregation. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>d</sup> ver. 1. Heb. 9. 22.	22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat <sup>1</sup> and the rump, <sup>1</sup> and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul <sup>2</sup> above <sup>1</sup> the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that <sup>†</sup> is upon them, and the right <sup>3</sup> shoulder <sup>1</sup> ; for it <sup>†</sup> is a ram of consecration:	<sup>1</sup> S, and the fat tail, <sup>2</sup> S of
<sup>3</sup> S at	12 And thou <sup>e</sup> shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put <sup>†</sup> it upon <sup>†</sup> the horns of the altar with thy finger <sup>5</sup> , and pour all the blood beside the bottom <sup>1</sup> of the altar.	<sup>e</sup> Lev. 8. 15.	23 <sup>h</sup> And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer <sup>4</sup> out of the basket of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> unleavened bread that <sup>†</sup> is before the LORD:	<sup>3</sup> S thigh <sup>m</sup> Or, shoulder
<sup>4</sup> S tent of meeting.	13 And <sup>g</sup> thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and <sup>†</sup> the caul <sup>6</sup> that is above <sup>1</sup> the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that <sup>†</sup> is upon them, and burn <sup>†</sup> them upon the altar.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 27. 2. & 30. 2. <sup>g</sup> Lev. 3. 3. <sup>h</sup> Lev. 8. 26. <sup>i</sup> It seemeth by anatomy, and the Hebrew doctors, to be the midriff.	24 And thou shalt put <sup>5</sup> all in <sup>1</sup> the hands of Aaron, and <sup>6</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the hands of his sons; and shalt <sup>†</sup> wave them <sup>†</sup> for a wave offering before the LORD.	<sup>4</sup> A,
<sup>5</sup> S; and thou shalt pour out all the blood at the base	14 But <sup>k</sup> the flesh of the bullock, and <sup>7</sup> his <sup>1</sup> skin, and <sup>7</sup> his <sup>1</sup> dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp: it <sup>†</sup> is a <sup>8</sup> sin offering.	<sup>j</sup> ver. 1. Heb. 13. 11. <sup>k</sup> Or, shake to and fro. Lev. 7. 30 <sup>l</sup> Or, upon.	25 <sup>n</sup> And thou shalt <sup>7</sup> receive them of their hands, and burn <sup>†</sup> them upon the altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour before the LORD: it <sup>†</sup> is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.	<sup>5</sup> S the whole upon <sup>6</sup> S upon
<sup>6</sup> S upon	15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> <sup>m</sup> Thou shalt also take <sup>9</sup> one ram; and Aaron and his sons shall <sup>1p</sup> put <sup>1</sup> their hands upon the head of the ram.	<sup>m</sup> Lev. 8. 18. <sup>n</sup> Lev. 8. 23. <sup>p</sup> Lev. 1. 4-9.	26 And thou shalt take <sup>q</sup> the breast of <sup>8</sup> the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it <sup>†</sup> for a wave offering before the LORD: and <sup>7</sup> it shall be thy <sup>3</sup> part. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>5</sup> S take them from their hands, and burn them on the altar upon the
<sup>7</sup> S its	16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take <sup>2</sup> his <sup>1</sup> blood, and sprinkle <sup>†</sup> it round about upon the altar.	<sup>q</sup> Lev. 8. 29.	27 And thou shalt sanctify <sup>u</sup> the breast of the wave offering, and the <sup>1</sup> shoulder <sup>1</sup> of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> consecration, <sup>†</sup> even of <sup>†</sup> that which <sup>†</sup> is for Aaron, and of <sup>†</sup> that which is for his sons:	<sup>7</sup> S Aaron's ram of
<sup>8</sup> M Heb. sin.	17 And thou shalt cut the ram <sup>3</sup> in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put <sup>†</sup> them unto his pieces, and <sup>†</sup> unto his head. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>r</sup> Ps. 59. 6. <sup>s</sup> Or, upon.	28 And it shall be <sup>2</sup> Aaron's and his sons' <sup>†</sup> by a statute <sup>1</sup> for ever from the children of Israel: for it <sup>†</sup> is an heave offering: and <sup>†</sup> it shall be an heave offering from the children of Israel of the <sup>3</sup> sacrifice <sup>1</sup> of their peace offerings, <sup>†</sup> even their heave offering unto the LORD.	<sup>8</sup> S portion.
<sup>9</sup> A the	18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it <sup>†</sup> is a burnt offering unto the LORD: it <sup>†</sup> is a <sup>2</sup> sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.	<sup>t</sup> Lev. 7. 31, 34. Num. 18. 11, 18. Deut. 18. 4 Gen. 8. 21.	29 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> And the holy garments of Aaron <sup>b</sup> shall be <sup>4</sup> his sons' <sup>†</sup>	<sup>1</sup> S thigh <sup>m</sup> Or, shoulder
<sup>1</sup> S lay	19 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> <sup>v</sup> And thou shalt take the other ram; and Aaron and his sons shall <sup>1</sup> put <sup>1</sup> their hands upon the head of the ram.	<sup>v</sup> ver. 3. Lev. 8. 22.		
<sup>2</sup> S its	20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of <sup>4</sup> his <sup>1</sup> blood, and put <sup>†</sup> it upon the tip of the right ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the	<sup>w</sup> Lev. 10. 15. <sup>x</sup> Lev. 7. 34. <sup>y</sup> Num. 20. 26, 28.		<sup>2</sup> S for Aaron and his sons as a due
<sup>3</sup> S into its pieces, and wash its inwards, and its legs, and put them with				<sup>3</sup> S sacrifices
[ <sup>m</sup> Or, upon] its pieces, and with [ <sup>m</sup> Or, upon] its head.				<sup>4</sup> S for his sons

R.V.	<i>The continual</i>	EXODUS 30.	<i>burnt offering.</i>	R.V.
16 in them,	after him, <sup>a</sup> to be anointed <sup>1</sup> therein, <sup>1</sup> and to be consecrated in them.	B.C. 1491. <sup>a</sup> Num. 18, 8. <sup>b</sup> 35, 25.	do thereto according to the <sup>1</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.	1 <sup>s</sup> meal
25 Seven days shall the	30 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>b</sup> that <sup>1</sup> son that is priest in his stead <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> put them on <sup>o</sup> seven days <sup>1</sup> , when he cometh into the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> to minister in the holy <sup>1</sup> place.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. he of his sons, Num. 20, 28. <sup>d</sup> Lev. 8, 35. <sup>e</sup> 9, 1, 8. <sup>f</sup> ver. 38. <sup>g</sup> ch. 30, 8. <sup>h</sup> Num. 28, 6. <sup>i</sup> Dan. 8, 11-13.	42 <sup>2</sup> This shall be <sup>1</sup> a continual burnt offering throughout your generations <sup>1</sup> at the door of the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> before the LORD: <sup>1</sup> where I will meet <sup>4</sup> you, to speak there unto thee.	2 <sup>s</sup> It shall be
35 Its flesh in a	31 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And thou shalt take the ram of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> consecration, and <sup>1</sup> see the <sup>4</sup> his flesh in the <sup>1</sup> holy place.	<sup>j</sup> ch. 25, 22. <sup>k</sup> 30, 6, 36. <sup>l</sup> Num. 17, 4. <sup>m</sup> Lev. 8, 31.	43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel <sup>5</sup> , and <sup>h</sup> the tabernacle <sup>1</sup> shall be sanctified by my glory.	3 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting
55 at	32 And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the <sup>7</sup> bread that <sup>1</sup> is in the basket, <sup>5</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the door of the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>n</sup> Mat. 12, 4. <sup>o</sup> Or, Israel. <sup>p</sup> ch. 40, 34. <sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 8, 11. <sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 5, 14. <sup>s</sup> 7, 1-3. <sup>t</sup> Ezek. 43, 5. <sup>u</sup> Hag. 2, 7, 9. <sup>v</sup> Mat. 3, 1. <sup>w</sup> Lev. 10, 14, 15, 17. <sup>x</sup> Lev. 21, 15. <sup>y</sup> 22, 9, 16. <sup>z</sup> Lev. 22, 10.	44 And I will sanctify the <sup>6</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> , and the altar: <sup>1</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, <sup>1</sup> to minister to me in the priest's office.	4 <sup>s</sup> A with
65 sought	33 And <sup>8</sup> they shall eat those things wherewith <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> atonement was made, to consecrate <sup>and</sup> to sanctify them: <sup>m</sup> but a stranger shall not eat <sup>1</sup> thereof, because they <sup>1</sup> are holy.	<sup>aa</sup> Ex. 25, 8. <sup>ab</sup> Lev. 26, 12. <sup>ac</sup> Zech. 2, 10. <sup>ad</sup> John 14, 17, 23. <sup>ae</sup> 2 Cor. 6, 16. <sup>af</sup> Rev. 21, 3. <sup>ag</sup> Lev. 8, 32. <sup>ah</sup> ch. 20, 2.	45 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And <sup>1</sup> I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God.	5 <sup>s</sup> ; and the Tent
75 consecration,	34 And if <sup>o</sup> ought <sup>1</sup> of the flesh of the <sup>7</sup> consecrations, <sup>1</sup> or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then <sup>2</sup> thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it <sup>1</sup> is holy.	<sup>ai</sup> Ex. 25, 8. <sup>aj</sup> Lev. 26, 12. <sup>ak</sup> Zech. 2, 10. <sup>al</sup> John 14, 17, 23. <sup>am</sup> 2 Cor. 6, 16. <sup>an</sup> Rev. 21, 3. <sup>ao</sup> Lev. 8, 32. <sup>ap</sup> ch. 20, 2.	46 And they shall know that <sup>q</sup> I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD their God.	6 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting,
85 that	35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all <sup>8</sup> things which <sup>1</sup> I have commanded thee: <sup>7</sup> seven days shalt thou consecrate them.	<sup>aq</sup> Ex. 40, 12. <sup>ar</sup> Lev. 8, 33-35. <sup>as</sup> Heb. 10, 11.	CHAPTER 30. <sup>at</sup> 1 The altar of incense. 11 The ransom of souls. 17 The brazen laver. 22 The holy anointing oil. 34 The composition of the perfume.	7 <sup>s</sup> Aaron also and his sons will I sanctify,
95 every day shalt thou offer the bullock of	36 And <sup>9</sup> thou shalt <sup>1</sup> offer every day a bullock for a <sup>1</sup> sin offering for atonement: and thou shalt <sup>1</sup> cleans the altar, when thou <sup>2</sup> hast made an <sup>1</sup> atonement for it <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it.	<sup>av</sup> ch. 37, 25. <sup>aw</sup> 40, 5. <sup>ax</sup> See ver. 7, 8, 10. <sup>ay</sup> Lev. 4, 7, 18. <sup>az</sup> Rev. 8, 3. <sup>ba</sup> ch. 30, 25, 28, 29. <sup>bb</sup> 40, 10.	AND thou shalt make <sup>u</sup> an altar <sup>2</sup> to burn incense upon: <sup>8</sup> of shittim <sup>1</sup> wood shalt thou make it.	8 <sup>s</sup> of acacia
105 Or, purgethe altar, by thy making atonement	37 Seven days thou shalt make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for the altar, and sanctify it <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>2</sup> and it shall be an altar most holy: <sup>1</sup> <sup>5a</sup> whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.	<sup>bc</sup> ch. 40, 10. <sup>bd</sup> ch. 20, 29. <sup>be</sup> Mat. 23, 19.	2 A cubit <sup>1</sup> shall be the length thereof; and a cubit the breadth thereof; and foursquare shall it be: and two cubits <sup>1</sup> shall be the height thereof: the horns thereof <sup>1</sup> shall be of <sup>9</sup> the same.	9 <sup>s</sup> one piece with it.
255 makest	38 ¶ Now this <sup>1</sup> is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; <sup>4</sup> two lambs of the first year <sup>6</sup> day by day continually.	<sup>bf</sup> Heb. roof. <sup>bg</sup> Heb. walls. <sup>bh</sup> Num. 28, 3. <sup>bi</sup> 1 Chr. 16, 40. <sup>bj</sup> 2 Chr. 2, 4. <sup>bk</sup> 13, 11. <sup>bl</sup> 31, 3. <sup>bm</sup> Ezra 3, 3. <sup>bn</sup> See Dan. 9, 27. <sup>bo</sup> 12, 11. <sup>bp</sup> 2 Kin. 16, 15. <sup>bq</sup> Ezk. 46, 13, 15. <sup>br</sup> Heb. ribs.	3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the <sup>1b</sup> top thereof, and the <sup>2c</sup> sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a <sup>2</sup> crown of gold round about.	10 <sup>s</sup> Heb. roof.
355 ; and the altar shall be most holy;	39 The one lamb thou shalt offer <sup>1</sup> in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer <sup>6</sup> at even:	<sup>bs</sup> 1 Kin. 19, 23, 36. <sup>bt</sup> 2 Kin. 16, 15. <sup>bu</sup> Ezra 9, 4, 5. <sup>bv</sup> Ps. 141, 2. <sup>bw</sup> Dan. 9, 21.	4 And two golden rings shalt thou make <sup>4</sup> to <sup>1</sup> it under the crown <sup>5</sup> of it, by the two <sup>9</sup> corners <sup>1</sup> thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make <sup>6</sup> it; <sup>1</sup> and they shall be for places for <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> staves to bear it withal.	11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. walls.
455 Or, who-soever	40 And with the one lamb a tenth <sup>7</sup> deal of <sup>1</sup> flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine <sup>1</sup> for a drink offering.		5 And thou shalt make the staves <sup>7</sup> of shittim <sup>1</sup> wood, and overlay them with gold.	12 <sup>s</sup> Or, prim
555 between the two evenings.	41 And the other lamb thou shalt <sup>4</sup> offer <sup>6</sup> at even, and shalt			13 <sup>s</sup> moulding
655 part of an ephah of fine				14 <sup>s</sup> for
				15 <sup>s</sup> thereof, upon the two ribs
				16 <sup>s</sup> them;
				17 <sup>s</sup> of acacia

R.V.	<i>The altar of incense.</i>	EXODUS 30.	<i>The holy anointing oil.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> veil	6 And thou shalt put it before the <sup>1</sup> vail <sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup> is by the ark of the testimony, before the	B.C. 1491. <sup>a</sup> Num. 16. 40.	<sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> ; that it may be <sup>a</sup> a memorial <sup>2</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel before the LORD, to make <sup>an</sup> atonement for your souls.	1 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting 2 <sup>s</sup> for
2 <sup>s</sup> mercy-seat	<sup>2b</sup> mercy seat <sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup> is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 25. 21. 22.	17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	
3 <sup>s</sup> incense of sweet spices: every morning,	7 And Aaron shall burn thereon <sup>3c</sup> sweet incense every morning: <sup>1</sup> when <sup>a</sup> he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn <sup>o</sup> incense upon <sup>1</sup> it.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>incense of spices</i> , ver. 34. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 2. 28. <sup>1</sup> Chr. 23. 13. <sup>1</sup> Luke 1. 9. <sup>d</sup> ch. 27. 21. <sup>e</sup> ch. 38. 8. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 7. 38.	18 <sup>e</sup> Thou shalt also make a laver <sup>†</sup> of brass, and <sup>3</sup> his foot <sup>also</sup> of <sup>1</sup> brass, to wash <sup>†</sup> withal: and thou shalt <sup>9</sup> put it between the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.	3 <sup>s</sup> the base thereof
4 <sup>th</sup> Or, setteth up Heb. causeth to ascend.	8 And when Aaron <sup>4</sup> lighteth the lamps <sup>5h</sup> at even, he shall burn <sup>o</sup> incense upon <sup>1</sup> it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations.	<sup>f</sup> Or, <i>setteth up</i> . <sup>1</sup> Heb. <i>causeth to ascend</i> . <sup>g</sup> ch. 40. 7. 30.	19 <sup>4</sup> For <sup>1</sup> Aaron and his sons <sup>k</sup> shall wash their hands and their feet thereat:	4 <sup>s</sup> And
5 <sup>th</sup> Heb. between the two evenings.	9 Ye shall offer no <sup>4</sup> strange incense thereon, nor burnt	<sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>between the two evenings</i> , ch. 12. 6. <sup>i</sup> Lev. 10. 1. <sup>k</sup> ch. 40. 31. 32. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 26. 6. <sup>m</sup> Is. 52. 11. <sup>n</sup> John 13. 10. <sup>o</sup> Heb. 10. 22. <sup>p</sup> Lev. 16. 18, & 23. 27.	20 When they go into the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> , they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn <sup>5</sup> offering made by fire unto the LORD:	5 <sup>s</sup> an
6 <sup>s</sup> offering, nor meal	<sup>6</sup> sacrifice, nor meat <sup>1</sup> offering; <sup>7</sup> neither shall ye pour <sup>1</sup> drink offering thereon.		21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and <sup>m</sup> it shall be a statute for ever to them, <sup>†</sup> even to him and to his seed throughout their generations.	
7 <sup>s</sup> and ye shall pour no	10 And <sup>2</sup> Aaron shall make <sup>an</sup> atonement <sup>8</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the horns of it once in <sup>a</sup> a year <sup>1</sup> with the blood of the sin offering of <sup>1</sup> atonements: <sup>1</sup> once in the year shall he make atonement <sup>2</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> it throughout your generations: it <sup>†</sup> is most holy unto the LORD.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 28. 43.	22 ¶ Moreover the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	
8 <sup>th</sup> Or, for	11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	<sup>n</sup> ch. 28. 25. Num. 1. 2. 5. & 26. 2. <sup>2</sup> Sam. 24. 2.	23 Take thou also unto thee <sup>6<sup>r</sup></sup> principal <sup>1</sup> spices, of <sup>7</sup> pure <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> myrrh five hundred <i>shekels</i> , and of sweet cinnamon half so much, <sup>†</sup> even two hundred and fifty <sup>o</sup> shekels <sup>1</sup> , and of sweet <sup>x</sup> calamus two hundred and fifty <sup>o</sup> shekels <sup>1</sup> .	6 <sup>s</sup> the chief 7 <sup>s</sup> flowing
9 <sup>s</sup> the year:	12 ¶ When thou takest the sum of the children of Israel <sup>3</sup> after <sup>2</sup> their number, <sup>1</sup> then shall they give every man <sup>a</sup> a ransom for his soul unto the LORD, when thou numberest them; that there be no <sup>u</sup> plague among them, when <sup>†</sup> thou numberest them.	<sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>then that are to be numbered</i> . <sup>q</sup> See Num. 31. 50. Job 33. 24. & 36. 18. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 49. 7. Mat. 20. 28. Mark 10. 45. <sup>1</sup> Tim. 2. 6. <sup>1</sup> Pet. 1. 18, 19.	24 And of <sup>8<sup>s</sup></sup> cassia five hundred <sup>o</sup> shekels <sup>1</sup> , after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of <sup>9</sup> oil olive <sup>1</sup> an <sup>o</sup> hin:	8 <sup>s</sup> Or, costus 9 <sup>s</sup> olive oil
1 <sup>s</sup> atonement	13 ¶ This they shall give, every one that passeth <sup>4</sup> among <sup>1</sup> them that are numbered, half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary: ( <sup>5<sup>a</sup></sup> a <sup>1</sup> shekel <sup>†</sup> is twenty gerahs:) <sup>6<sup>c</sup></sup> an half shekel shall be the <sup>1</sup> offering <sup>7</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the LORD.	<sup>s</sup> Cant. 4. 14. Ezek. 27. 92. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 45. 8. Prov. 7. 17. <sup>u</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 15.	25 And thou shalt make it an <sup>1</sup> oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound <sup>1</sup> after the art of the <sup>2d</sup> apothecary <sup>1</sup> : it shall be <sup>e</sup> an holy anointing oil.	1 <sup>s</sup> holy anointing oil, & perfume compounded
2 <sup>s</sup> for	14 Every one that passeth <sup>4</sup> among <sup>1</sup> them that are numbered, from twenty years old and <sup>8</sup> above, <sup>1</sup> shall give <sup>a</sup> an offering unto <sup>1</sup> the LORD.	<sup>x</sup> Cant. 4. 14. Jer. 6. 20. <sup>y</sup> Mat. 17. 24. <sup>z</sup> Ps. 45. 8. <sup>a</sup> Lev. 27. 25. Num. 3. 47. Ezek. 45. 12. <sup>b</sup> ch. 29. 40. <sup>c</sup> ch. 38. 26. <sup>d</sup> Or, <i>perfumer</i> . <sup>e</sup> ch. 37. 29. Num. 35. 25. Ps. 89. 20. & 133. 2. <sup>f</sup> ch. 40. 9. Lev. 8. 10. Num. 7. 1. <sup>g</sup> Job 34. 19. Prov. 22. 2. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25.	26 ¶ And thou shalt anoint <sup>3</sup> the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, <sup>1</sup> and the ark of the testimony.	2 <sup>s</sup> perfumer 3 <sup>s</sup> therewith
3 <sup>s</sup> the offering of	15 The <sup>9</sup> rich shall not <sup>h</sup> give more, and the poor shall not <sup>†</sup> give less <sup>1</sup> than half a <sup>1</sup> shekel, when <sup>†</sup> they give <sup>2an</sup> an offering <sup>3</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the LORD, to make <sup>an</sup> atonement for your souls.	<sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>multiply</i> . <sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>diminish</i> . <sup>k</sup> ver. 12. <sup>l</sup> ch. 38. 25.	27 And the table and all <sup>4</sup> his vessels, <sup>1</sup> and the candlestick and <sup>4</sup> his vessels, <sup>1</sup> and the altar of incense,	4 <sup>s</sup> the vessels thereof,
4 <sup>s</sup> from	16 And thou shalt take the atonement money <sup>1</sup> of <sup>†</sup> the children of Israel, and <sup>2</sup> shalt appoint it for the service of the		28 And the altar of burnt offering with all <sup>4</sup> his vessels, <sup>1</sup> and the laver and <sup>5</sup> his foot. <sup>1</sup>	5 <sup>s</sup> the base thereof.
			29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most	

R.V.	Bezaleel and	EXODUS 31.	Aholiab called.	R.V.
<sup>1M</sup> Or, who-soever	holy: <sup>1a</sup> whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.	B.C. 1491. <sup>a</sup> ch. 29, 37. <sup>b</sup> ch. 29, 7, &c. Lev. 8, 12, 30.	and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,	
<sup>2S</sup> sanctify	30 <sup>b</sup> And thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons, and <sup>2</sup> consecrate <sup>1</sup> them, that <sup>t</sup> they may minister unto me in the priest's office.		4 To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,	
	31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 35, 34.	5 And in cutting of stones <sup>1</sup> , to set them, <sup>1</sup> and in carving of <sup>2</sup> timber, <sup>1</sup> to work in all manner of workmanship.	<sup>1S</sup> for setting, <sup>2S</sup> wood,
<sup>3S</sup> the flesh of man	32 Upon <sup>3</sup> man's flesh <sup>1</sup> shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make <sup>4</sup> any other like it, after <sup>1</sup> the composition <sup>5</sup> of it: <sup>e</sup> it <sup>t</sup> is holy, and it shall be holy unto you.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 28, 3, & 35, 10, 35, & 36, 1. <sup>e</sup> ver. 25, 37.	6 And I, behold, I have <sup>3</sup> given <sup>1</sup> with him <sup>4c</sup> Aholiab, <sup>1</sup> the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and in the hearts of all that are <sup>a</sup> wise hearted I have put are wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee <sup>6</sup> ;	<sup>3S</sup> appointed <sup>4S</sup> Aholiab, <sup>5S</sup> ;
<sup>4S</sup> any like it, according to			7 <sup>2</sup> The tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>h</sup> the ark of the testimony, and <sup>the</sup> <sup>7</sup> mercy seat <sup>1</sup> that <sup>t</sup> is thereupon, and all the <sup>i</sup> furniture of the <sup>4</sup> tabernacle, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>6S</sup> ; the tent of meeting, <sup>7S</sup> mercy-seat <sup>8S</sup> Tent ;
<sup>5S</sup> thereof	33 <sup>7</sup> Whosoever compoundeth <sup>t</sup> any like it, or whosoever putteth <sup>t</sup> any of it upon a stranger, <sup>6k</sup> shall even <sup>1</sup> be cut off from his people.	<sup>f</sup> ver. 38. <sup>g</sup> ch. 36, 8. <sup>h</sup> ch. 37, 1. <sup>i</sup> ch. 37, 6. <sup>j</sup> Gen. 17, 14. <sup>k</sup> ch. 12, 15. <sup>l</sup> Heb. 7, 20, 21. <sup>m</sup> ch. 25, 6. <sup>n</sup> ch. 37, 29. <sup>o</sup> ch. 37, 10. <sup>p</sup> ch. 37, 17.	8 And <sup>n</sup> the table and <sup>3</sup> his furniture, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>p</sup> the pure candlestick with all <sup>3</sup> his furniture, <sup>1</sup> and the altar of incense <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>9S</sup> its vessels, <sup>1S</sup> ;
<sup>6S</sup> he shall	34 <sup>¶</sup> And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>m</sup> Take unto thee sweet spices, <sup>7</sup> stacte, and onycha, and galbanum ; <sup>o</sup> these <sup>1</sup> sweet spices with pure frankincense : of each shall there be a like <sup>8</sup> weight. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>q</sup> ch. 38, 1.	9 And <sup>t</sup> the altar of burnt offering with all <sup>3</sup> his furniture, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>t</sup> the laver and <sup>2</sup> his foot, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>2S</sup> its base ; <sup>3S</sup> finely wrought garments, <sup>m</sup> Some ancient versions render, garments of service. <sup>1S</sup> the incense of sweet spices
<sup>7M</sup> Or, opobalsamum	35 And thou shalt make <sup>t</sup> it a perfume, a confection <sup>1</sup> <sup>r</sup> after the art of the <sup>1</sup> apothecary, <sup>1</sup> <sup>2z</sup> tempered together, <sup>1</sup> pure and holy :	<sup>r</sup> ver. 25. <sup>s</sup> ch. 38, 8. <sup>t</sup> ch. 39, 1, 41. Num. 4, 5, 6, &c. <sup>z</sup> Heb. salted, Lev. 2, 13.	10 And <sup>u</sup> the <sup>2</sup> cloths of service, <sup>1</sup> and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>8S</sup> weight;		<sup>u</sup> ch. 30, 25, 31. <sup>v</sup> ch. 37, 29. <sup>w</sup> ch. 39, 34. <sup>x</sup> ch. 37, 29. <sup>y</sup> ch. 29, 42. Lev. 16, 2. <sup>b</sup> ver. 32. <sup>c</sup> ch. 29, 37. Lev. 2, 3. <sup>c</sup> ver. 32.	11 <sup>¶</sup> And the anointing oil, and <sup>4</sup> sweet incense <sup>1</sup> for the holy <sup>t</sup> place : according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.	
<sup>9S</sup> of it incense, a perfume	36 And thou shalt beat <sup>t</sup> some of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> where I will meet with thee : <sup>b</sup> it shall be unto you most holy.	<sup>d</sup> Lev. 19, 30. <sup>e</sup> 26, 2. Ezek. 20, 12, 20. <sup>f</sup> 44, 24. <sup>g</sup> ver. 33.	12 <sup>¶</sup> And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	
<sup>1S</sup> perfume	37 And <sup>o</sup> as for <sup>1</sup> the <sup>4</sup> perfume <sup>1</sup> which thou shalt make, <sup>o</sup> ye shall not make to yourselves <sup>1</sup> according to the composition thereof <sup>5</sup> : it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 20, 8. Deut. 5, 12. Ezek. 20, 12.	13 Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, <sup>a</sup> Verily <sup>3</sup> my sabbaths ye shall keep <sup>1</sup> : for it <sup>t</sup> is a sign between me and you throughout your generations ; that <sup>t</sup> ye may know that I <sup>t</sup> am the LORD <sup>6</sup> that doth <sup>1</sup> sanctify you.	<sup>5S</sup> ye shall keep my sabbaths <sup>6S</sup> which
<sup>2S</sup> seasoned with salt, as A.V. text.	38 <sup>¶</sup> Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, <sup>6</sup> shall even <sup>1</sup> be cut off from his people.		14 <sup>¶</sup> Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore ; for it <sup>t</sup> is holy unto you : every one that <sup>7</sup> defileth <sup>1</sup> it shall surely be put to death : for <sup>9</sup> whosoever doeth <sup>t</sup> any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people.	<sup>7S</sup> profaneth <sup>8S</sup> shall <sup>9S</sup> on <sup>1S</sup> day is a sabbath of solemn
<sup>3S</sup> tent of meeting,			15 <sup>¶</sup> Six days <sup>8</sup> may <sup>1</sup> work be done ; but <sup>9</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup> seventh <sup>1</sup> is the sabbath of <sup>1</sup> rest, <sup>holy</sup> to the LORD : whosoever doeth <sup>t</sup> any work in the sabbath	
<sup>4S</sup> incense				
<sup>5S</sup> ye shall not make for yourselves				
<sup>6S</sup> he shall				
	CHAPTER 31.			
	<sup>o1</sup> Bezaleel and Aholiab are called and made meet for the work of the tabernacle. 12 Of keeping the sabbath. 18 Moses receiveth the two tables. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> ch. 35, 2. Num. 15, 35. <sup>b</sup> ch. 35, 30. <sup>c</sup> 36, 1. <sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 29. <sup>e</sup> ch. 29, 4. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 2, 2. <sup>g</sup> ch. 16, 23. <sup>h</sup> 29, 10. <sup>i</sup> Heb. holiness. <sup>j</sup> ch. 35, 31. <sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 7, 14.		
<sup>7S</sup> Bezaleel	AND the LORD spake unto A Moses, saying,			
	2 <sup>h</sup> See, I have called by name <sup>7</sup> Bezaleel <sup>1</sup> the <sup>4</sup> son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah :			
	3 And I have <sup>n</sup> filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom,			



day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, <sup>†</sup>for a perpetual covenant.

17 It <sup>†</sup>is <sup>a</sup>a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for <sup>†</sup>in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>two tables of <sup>1</sup> testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

### CHAPTER 32.

<sup>o1</sup> The people cause Aaron to make a calf. <sup>19</sup> Moses breaketh the tables. <sup>25</sup> The idolaters slain. <sup>30</sup> Moses prayeth for the people.

AND when the people saw that Moses <sup>†</sup>delayed to come down <sup>2</sup>out of <sup>1</sup> the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, <sup>3</sup>Up, make us <sup>3</sup>gods, which shall <sup>†</sup>go before us; for <sup>†</sup>as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we <sup>4</sup>wot<sup>1</sup> not what is become of him.

2 And Aaron said unto them, Break off the <sup>5</sup>golden <sup>5</sup>earrings<sup>1</sup>, which <sup>†</sup>are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring <sup>†</sup>them unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the golden <sup>5</sup>earrings<sup>1</sup> which <sup>†</sup>were in their ears, and brought <sup>†</sup>them unto Aaron.

4 <sup>a</sup>And he received <sup>6</sup>them<sup>1</sup> at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, <sup>7</sup>after he had<sup>1</sup> made it a molten calf: and they said, <sup>8</sup>These <sup>†</sup>be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

5 And when Aaron saw <sup>9</sup>it, <sup>†</sup>he built an altar before it; and Aaron made <sup>a</sup>proclamation, and said, <sup>1</sup>To morrow <sup>is</sup> <sup>1</sup>a feast to the LORD.

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the <sup>e</sup>people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

7 ¶ And the LORD <sup>2</sup>said<sup>1</sup> unto

E.C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 1.  
ch. 33. 1.  
Deut. 9. 12.  
Dan. 9. 24.  
<sup>b</sup> Gen. 6. 11.  
12.  
Deut. 4. 16.  
Lev. 23. 5.  
Judg. 2. 19.  
Hos. 9. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 3.  
4. 23.  
Deut. 9. 16.  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 13.  
Ezek. 20.  
12. 20.  
<sup>e</sup> Gen. 1. 31.  
Lev. 2. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 28.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 33. 3, 5.  
Lev. 24. 9.  
Deut. 9. 6, 13.  
<sup>h</sup> 31. 27.  
2 Chr. 30. 8.  
Is. 45. 4.  
Acts 7. 51.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 24. 12.  
Lev. 23. 15, 16.  
<sup>j</sup> 34. 28, 29.  
Deut. 4. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> 5. 22.  
<sup>l</sup> 9. 10, 11.  
2 Cor. 3. 3.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 9. 14.  
19.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 22. 24.  
<sup>o</sup> Num. 14. 12.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 9. 18.  
<sup>q</sup> 25. 21.  
Ps. 74. 1, 2.  
Lev. 106. 23.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb. the face of the LORD.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 24. 18.  
Deut. 3. 9.  
<sup>t</sup> Acts 7. 40.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 13. 21.  
<sup>v</sup> Num. 14. 13.  
Deut. 9. 28.  
<sup>w</sup> 32. 27.

<sup>x</sup> Judg. 8.  
24-27.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>z</sup> Gen. 22. 16.  
Heb. 6. 13.

<sup>1</sup> Gen. 12. 7.  
Lev. 15.  
Lev. 17. 18.  
Lev. 23. 4.  
Lev. 28. 13.  
Lev. 35. 11, 12.  
<sup>2</sup> ch. 20. 23.  
Deut. 9. 16.  
Judg. 17. 3, 4.  
1 Kin. 12. 28.  
Neh. 9. 18.  
Ps. 106. 19.  
Is. 46. 6.  
Acts 7. 41.  
Rom. 1. 23.

<sup>3</sup> Deut. 32. 26.  
2 Sam. 24. 16.  
1 Chr. 21. 15.  
Ps. 106. 45.  
Jer. 18. 8.  
Lev. 23. 19.  
Joel. 2. 13.  
Jonah 3. 10.  
Lev. 2. 2.  
<sup>4</sup> Lev. 9. 15.

<sup>5</sup> Lev. 23. 2.  
Lev. 21. 37.  
2 Kin. 10. 20.  
2 Chr. 34. 5.  
1 Cor. 10. 7.  
<sup>6</sup> ch. 31. 18.

Moses, <sup>a</sup>Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest <sup>1</sup>out of the land of Egypt, <sup>2</sup>have corrupted <sup>†</sup>themselves:

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed <sup>†</sup>thereunto, and said, <sup>†</sup>These <sup>†</sup>be thy gods, O Israel, which <sup>o</sup>have<sup>1</sup> brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>3</sup>I have seen this people, and, behold, it <sup>†</sup>is a stiff-necked people:

10 Now therefore <sup>†</sup>let me alone, that <sup>k</sup>my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and <sup>†</sup>I will make of thee a great nation.

11 <sup>m</sup>And Moses besought <sup>n</sup>the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power<sup>o</sup>, and with a mighty hand?

12 <sup>†</sup>Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, <sup>2</sup>and say, For mischief<sup>1</sup> did he bring them <sup>†</sup>out, <sup>†</sup>to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and <sup>2</sup>repent of this evil against thy people.

13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou <sup>3</sup>swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, <sup>2</sup>I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit <sup>†</sup>it for ever.

14 And the LORD <sup>2</sup>repented of the evil which he <sup>2</sup>thought to<sup>1</sup> do unto his people.

15 ¶ And <sup>c</sup>Moses turned, and went down from the mount, <sup>6</sup>and<sup>1</sup> the two tables of the testimony <sup>o</sup>were<sup>1</sup> in his hand<sup>†</sup>: the tables <sup>were</sup> <sup>1</sup>written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other <sup>†</sup>were they written.

16 And the <sup>†</sup>tables <sup>†</sup>were the work of God, and the writing <sup>†</sup>was the writing of God, graven upon the tables.

<sup>1</sup> A up

<sup>2</sup> S unto it,

<sup>1</sup> A the

<sup>2</sup> S from

<sup>3</sup> M Or, a god

<sup>4</sup> S know

<sup>5</sup> S rings

<sup>6</sup> S it

<sup>7</sup> S and

<sup>8</sup> M Or, This is thy god

<sup>9</sup> S this,

<sup>1</sup> S To-morrow shall be

<sup>2</sup> S spake

<sup>3</sup> S saying,

For evil

<sup>4</sup> S forth,

<sup>5</sup> S said he would

<sup>6</sup> S with  
<sup>7</sup> S; tables that were



17 And when Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, <sup>†</sup>*There is a noise of war in the camp.*

18 And he said, <sup>†</sup>*It is not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for being overcome: but the noise of them that sing do I hear.*

19 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that <sup>†</sup>he saw the calf, and the dancing: and Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt <sup>†</sup>it in the fire, and ground <sup>†</sup>it to powder, and <sup>†</sup>strawed it upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink <sup>†</sup>of it.

21 And Moses said unto Aaron, <sup>†</sup>What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought <sup>†</sup>so great a sin upon them?

22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: <sup>†</sup>thou knowest the people, that they <sup>†</sup>are set on mischief.

23 For they said unto me, <sup>†</sup>Make us gods, which shall go before us: for <sup>†</sup>as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we <sup>†</sup>wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break <sup>†</sup>it off. So they gave <sup>†</sup>it me: <sup>†</sup>then I cast it into the fire, and there <sup>†</sup>came out this calf.

25 ¶ And when Moses saw that the people <sup>†</sup>were naked; (for Aaron <sup>†</sup>had made them naked unto their shame among <sup>†</sup>their enemies:)

26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, <sup>†</sup>Who <sup>†</sup>is on the LORD's side? <sup>†</sup>let him come unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Put <sup>†</sup>every man his sword <sup>†</sup>by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate

B.C. 1491.  
<sup>a</sup> Num. 25. 5.  
Deut. 33. 9.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. weakness.

<sup>c</sup> Or, And Moses said, Consecrate yourselves to day to the LORD, because every man hath been against his son, and against his brother, &c.  
Num. 25. 11-13.  
Deut. 13. 6-11.  
& 33. 9, 10.  
1 Sam. 15. 18, 22.  
Prov. 21. 3.  
Zech. 13. 2.  
Mat. 10. 37.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. Fill your hands.

<sup>e</sup> Deut. 9. 16, 17.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 20, 21.

<sup>g</sup> Deut. 9. 21.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 12.

<sup>i</sup> Amos 5. 15.

<sup>k</sup> Num. 25. 13.

<sup>l</sup> Deut. 9. 18.

<sup>m</sup> Gen. 20. 9.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 69. 28.

<sup>o</sup> Rom. 9. 3.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 56. 8.

<sup>q</sup> Dan. 12. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Phil. 4. 3.

<sup>s</sup> Rev. 3. 5.

<sup>t</sup> & 13. 8.

<sup>u</sup> & 17. 8.

<sup>v</sup> & 20. 12, 15.

<sup>w</sup> & 21. 27.

<sup>x</sup> & 22. 19.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 14. 11.

<sup>z</sup> & 15. 24.

<sup>aa</sup> & 16. 2, 20, 28.

<sup>ab</sup> & 17. 2, 4.

<sup>ac</sup> Lev. 23. 30.

<sup>ad</sup> Ezek. 18. 4.

<sup>ae</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 33.

<sup>ag</sup> 2, 14, &c.

<sup>ah</sup> Num. 29. 16.

<sup>ai</sup> Deut. 32. 35.

<sup>aj</sup> Amos 3. 14.

<sup>ak</sup> Rom. 2. 5, 8.

<sup>al</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 9.

<sup>am</sup> Acts 7. 41.

<sup>an</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>ao</sup> ch. 33. 4, 5.

<sup>ap</sup> 2 Chr. 28. 19.

<sup>aq</sup> Heb. those that pass appointing them.

<sup>ar</sup> ch. 32. 7.

<sup>as</sup> Gen. 12. 7.

<sup>at</sup> ch. 32. 15.

<sup>au</sup> ch. 32. 14.

<sup>av</sup> & 34. 11.

<sup>aw</sup> Deut. 7. 22.

<sup>ax</sup> Josh. 24. 11.

throughout the camp, and <sup>†</sup>slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

29 <sup>†</sup>For Moses <sup>†</sup>had said, <sup>†</sup>Consecrate yourselves <sup>†</sup>to day to the LORD, <sup>†</sup>even every man <sup>†</sup>upon his son, and <sup>†</sup>upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the LORD; <sup>†</sup> peradventure I shall <sup>†</sup>make <sup>†</sup>an atonement for your sin.

31 And Moses <sup>†</sup>returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have <sup>†</sup>made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, <sup>†</sup>out of thy book which thou hast written.

33 And the LORD said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee: behold, mine <sup>†</sup>Angel shall go before thee: nevertheless <sup>†</sup>in the day when I visit <sup>†</sup>I will visit their sin upon them.

35 And the LORD <sup>†</sup>plagued the people, because they made the calf, which Aaron made.

### CHAPTER 33.

<sup>o1</sup> The Lord refuseth to go with the people. <sup>o2</sup> The people murmur. <sup>o3</sup> The Lord talketh with Moses. <sup>o4</sup> Moses desireth to see God's glory.

AND the LORD <sup>†</sup>said unto Moses, Depart, <sup>†</sup>and go up hence, thou <sup>†</sup>and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land <sup>†</sup>which I swear unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, <sup>†</sup>Unto thy seed will I give it:

2 <sup>†</sup>And I will send an angel before thee; <sup>†</sup>and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite,

<sup>1 S</sup> sons

<sup>2 S</sup> And

<sup>3 M</sup> Heb. Fill your hand.

<sup>4 S</sup> to-day

<sup>5 S</sup> yea,

<sup>6 M</sup> Or, for every man

hath been against his son and against his brother

<sup>7 S</sup> against

<sup>8 M</sup> Or, upon

<sup>7 S</sup> And

<sup>8 S</sup> angel

<sup>9 A</sup>,

<sup>1 S</sup> smote

<sup>2 S</sup> spake

<sup>3 A</sup> of

and the Hittite, and the Perizite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite :

3 <sup>b</sup>Unto a land flowing with milk and honey: <sup>c</sup>for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou <sup>d</sup>art a <sup>e</sup>stiffnecked people: lest <sup>f</sup>I consume thee in the way.

4 <sup>g</sup>¶ And when the people heard these evil tidings, <sup>h</sup>they mourned: <sup>i</sup>and no man did put on him his ornaments.

1 <sup>s</sup> And 5 <sup>j</sup>For<sup>k</sup> the LORD <sup>l</sup>had<sup>m</sup> said unto Moses, Say unto the children of Israel, <sup>n</sup>Ye <sup>o</sup>are a stiff-necked people: <sup>p</sup>I will come<sup>q</sup> up <sup>r</sup>into the midst of thee <sup>s</sup>in a moment, and <sup>t</sup>consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may <sup>u</sup>know what to do unto thee.

6 And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments <sup>v</sup>by the<sup>w</sup> mount Horeb<sup>x</sup>.

4 <sup>s</sup> from 5 <sup>a</sup> onward 6 <sup>s</sup> ¶ Now Moses used to take the tent and to pitch 7 <sup>s</sup>; and he called it, The tent of meeting. 8 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting,

9 And it came to pass, <sup>y</sup>that every one which <sup>z</sup>sought the LORD went out unto the <sup>a</sup>tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>b</sup>which <sup>c</sup>was without the camp.

8 And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the <sup>d</sup>tabernacle, <sup>e</sup>that<sup>f</sup> all the people rose up, and stood<sup>g</sup> every man <sup>h</sup>at his tent door, and looked after Moses, until he was gone into the <sup>i</sup>tabernacle.

9 And it came to pass, <sup>j</sup>as<sup>k</sup> Moses entered into the <sup>l</sup>tabernacle, the cloudy pillar<sup>m</sup> descended, and stood <sup>n</sup>at the door of the <sup>o</sup>tabernacle, <sup>p</sup>and the LORD <sup>q</sup>talked<sup>r</sup> with Moses.

10 And all the people saw the <sup>s</sup>cloudy pillar stand <sup>t</sup>at the tabernacle door: and all the people rose up and <sup>u</sup>worshipped, every man <sup>v</sup>in<sup>w</sup> his tent door.

11 And <sup>x</sup>the LORD spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but <sup>y</sup>his <sup>z</sup>servant<sup>a</sup> Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the <sup>b</sup>tabernacle.

B.C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 32. 34.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 3. 8.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 15, 17.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 17.

Gen. 18. 19.

Ps. 1. 6.

Jer. 1. 5.

John 10. 14.

15.

2 Tim. 2. 19.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 32. 9.

<sup>f</sup> 34. 9.

Deut. 5. 6, 13.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 22. 21.

<sup>h</sup> 32. 10.

<sup>i</sup> Num. 16.

21. 45.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 34. 9.

<sup>k</sup> Num. 14.

1. 39.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 25. 4.

<sup>m</sup> 27. 11.

<sup>n</sup> 86. 11.

<sup>o</sup> 119. 33.

<sup>p</sup> Lev. 10. 6.

2 Sam. 19. 24.

1 Kin. 21. 27.

2 Kin. 19. 1.

Ezra. 9. 3.

Esth. 4. 1, 4.

Job 1. 20.

<sup>q</sup> 2. 12.

Is. 52. 11.

Ezek. 23. 17.

23.

<sup>r</sup> 26. 16.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 9. 26.

29.

<sup>t</sup> Joel 2. 17.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 13. 21.

<sup>w</sup> 40. 34-38.

Is. 63. 9.

<sup>x</sup> See Num.

16. 45, 46.

<sup>y</sup> Deut. 3. 20.

Josh. 21. 44.

<sup>z</sup> 22. 4.

<sup>a</sup> 23. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 95. 11.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 34. 9.

<sup>e</sup> Deut. 8. 2.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 139. 23.

<sup>g</sup> Num. 14. 14.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 34. 10.

Deut. 4. 7, 24.

2 Sam. 7. 23.

1 Kin. 8. 53.

Ps. 147. 20.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 29. 42, 43.

<sup>j</sup> Gen. 19. 21.

James 5. 16.

<sup>k</sup> Deut. 4. 29.

2 Sam. 21. 1.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 20.

1 Tim. 6. 16.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 34. 5-7.

Jer. 31. 14.

<sup>o</sup> Num. 16. 27.

<sup>p</sup> Rom. 9. 15.

16, 18.

<sup>q</sup> Rom. 4. 4.

16.

<sup>r</sup> Gen. 32. 20.

Deut. 5. 24.

Judg. 6. 22.

<sup>s</sup> 13. 22.

Is. 6. 5.

See

ch. 24. 10.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 25. 22.

<sup>u</sup> 31. 18.

Ps. 99. 7.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 4. 31.

1 Gen. 32. 30.

Num. 12. 8.

Deut. 34. 10.

<sup>w</sup> Is. 2. 21.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 91. 1. 4.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 24. 13.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 20.

John 1. 18.

12 ¶ And Moses said unto the LORD, See, <sup>a</sup>thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know <sup>b</sup>whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, <sup>c</sup>I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, <sup>d</sup>if I have found grace in thy sight, <sup>e</sup>shew me now thy <sup>f</sup>way, <sup>g</sup>that I may know thee, <sup>h</sup>that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation <sup>i</sup>is <sup>j</sup>thy people.

14 And he said, <sup>k</sup>My presence shall go <sup>l</sup>with thee, and I will give thee <sup>m</sup>rest.

15 And he said unto him, <sup>n</sup>If thy presence go not <sup>o</sup>with me, carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein <sup>p</sup>shall it be known <sup>q</sup>here<sup>r</sup> that I <sup>s</sup>and thy people<sup>t</sup> have found grace in thy sight <sup>u</sup>? <sup>v</sup>is it not in that thou goest with us <sup>w</sup>? so <sup>x</sup>shall<sup>y</sup> we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that <sup>z</sup>are upon the face of the earth <sup>a</sup>.

17 <sup>b</sup>And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>c</sup>I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for <sup>d</sup>thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he said, <sup>e</sup>I beseech thee, shew me <sup>f</sup>thy glory.

19 And he said, <sup>g</sup>I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and <sup>h</sup>I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; <sup>i</sup>and <sup>j</sup>I will be <sup>k</sup>gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for <sup>l</sup>there shall no man<sup>m</sup> see me <sup>n</sup>, and live.

21 And the LORD said, Behold, <sup>o</sup>there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon <sup>p</sup>a<sup>q</sup> rock:

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee <sup>r</sup>in a <sup>s</sup>clift<sup>t</sup> of the rock, and will <sup>u</sup>cover thee with my hand <sup>v</sup>while I pass<sup>w</sup> by:

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back <sup>x</sup>parts<sup>y</sup>: but my face shall <sup>z</sup>not be seen.

1 <sup>m</sup> Or, him whom

2 <sup>s</sup> ways,

3 <sup>a</sup> to the end

4 <sup>a</sup> now

5 <sup>a</sup>, I and thy people

6 <sup>s</sup>, so that

7 <sup>s</sup> ?

8 <sup>a</sup> ¶

9 <sup>s</sup> shew me, I pray thee,

1 <sup>a</sup> I

2 <sup>s</sup> man shall not

3 <sup>s</sup> the

4 <sup>s</sup> cleft

5 <sup>s</sup> until I have passed

## CHAPTER 34.

<sup>21</sup> The tables are renewed. <sup>5</sup> The name of the LORD proclaimed. <sup>29</sup> Moses' face shineth.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>b</sup> Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: <sup>c</sup> and I will write upon <sup>1</sup> these<sup>1</sup> tables the words that were <sup>2</sup> in<sup>1</sup> the first tables, which thou brakest.

<sup>2</sup> And be ready <sup>3</sup> in<sup>1</sup> the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thyself there to me <sup>29</sup> in<sup>1</sup> the top of the mount.

<sup>3</sup> And no man shall <sup>b</sup> come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

<sup>4</sup> ¶ And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand <sup>the</sup> two tables of stone.

<sup>5</sup> And the LORD descended in the cloud, <sup>4</sup> and stood with him there, and <sup>5</sup> proclaimed <sup>5</sup> the name of the LORD.

<sup>6</sup> And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD <sup>b</sup> God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in <sup>d</sup> goodness<sup>1</sup> and <sup>e</sup> truth<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> ¶ Keeping mercy for thousands, <sup>b</sup> forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin<sup>b</sup>, and <sup>i</sup> that will by no means clear <sup>the</sup> guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, <sup>1</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> the third and <sup>1</sup> to<sup>1</sup> the fourth <sup>1</sup> generation.

<sup>8</sup> And Moses made haste, and <sup>m</sup> bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

<sup>9</sup> And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, <sup>n</sup> let <sup>2</sup> my<sup>1</sup> Lord, I pray thee, go <sup>3</sup> among<sup>1</sup> us; for <sup>r</sup> it<sup>1</sup> is a stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for <sup>1</sup> thine inheritance.

<sup>10</sup> ¶ And he said, Behold, <sup>9</sup> I make a covenant: before all thy people I will <sup>2</sup> do marvels,

B.C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 10. 2.  
Ps. 145. 6.  
Is. 64. 3.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 32. 16.  
Deut. 10. 1.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 10. 2.  
d Deut. 5. 32.

<sup>e</sup> A. 6. 3. 25. 32.  
A. 12. 28. 32.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 33. 2.  
Deut. 7. 2.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 19. 20.  
h ch. 19. 12. 21.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 23. 33.  
k Deut. 12. 3.

<sup>l</sup> Jer. 2. 2.  
Heb. statutes.

<sup>m</sup> Deut. 7. 5.  
A. 12. 2.

<sup>n</sup> Judg. 6. 25.  
2 Kin. 18. 4.

<sup>o</sup> 23. 14.  
2 Chr. 31. 1.

<sup>p</sup> A. 34. 3. 4.  
ch. 20. 3. 5.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 15. 9. 6.  
A. 57. 15.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 20. 5.  
ver. 12.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 31. 16.  
Judg. 2. 17.

<sup>t</sup> Jer. 3. 9.  
Ezek. 6. 9.

<sup>u</sup> Num. 25. 2.  
1 Cor. 10. 27.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 106. 24.  
1 Cor. 8. 4.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 33. 19.  
Num. 14. 17.

<sup>x</sup> Deut. 7. 3.  
1 Kin. 11. 2.

<sup>y</sup> Ezra 9. 2.  
Neh. 13. 25.

<sup>z</sup> Num. 25. 1.  
1 Kin. 11. 4.

<sup>aa</sup> Num. 14. 18.  
2 Chr. 30. 9.

<sup>ab</sup> Neh. 9. 17.  
Ps. 86. 15.

<sup>ac</sup> A. 103. 8.  
A. 111. 4.

<sup>ad</sup> A. 112. 4.  
A. 116. 5.

<sup>ae</sup> A. 145. 8.  
Joel 2. 13.

<sup>af</sup> Lev. 19. 4.  
d Ps. 31. 19.

<sup>ag</sup> Rom. 2. 4.  
Ps. 57. 10.

<sup>ah</sup> A. 108. 4.  
f Deut. 5. 10.

<sup>ai</sup> Ps. 86. 15.  
Jer. 32. 18.

<sup>aj</sup> Dan. 9. 4.  
g ch. 12. 15.

<sup>ak</sup> A. Ps. 103. 3.  
A. 130. 4.

<sup>al</sup> Dan. 9. 9.  
Eph. 4. 32.

<sup>am</sup> Josh. 24. 19.  
Job 10. 14.

<sup>an</sup> Mic. 6. 11.  
Nah. 1. 3.

<sup>ao</sup> ch. 15. 4.  
l ch. 22. 29.

<sup>ap</sup> Ezek. 44. 30.  
Luke 2. 23.

<sup>aq</sup> ch. 4. 51.  
m ch. 15. 12.

<sup>ar</sup> Num. 18. 15.  
p ch. 33. 15.

<sup>as</sup> Jer. 32. 2.  
Deut. 32. 9.

<sup>at</sup> Ps. 28. 9.  
A. 33. 12.

<sup>au</sup> A. 94. 14.  
Jer. 10. 16.

<sup>av</sup> Zeck. 2. 12.  
Deut. 16. 16.

<sup>aw</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 7.

<sup>ax</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 34.

<sup>ay</sup> ch. 25. 12.

<sup>az</sup> A. 35. 2.

<sup>ba</sup> Deut. 5. 12.

<sup>bb</sup> Luke 13. 14.

<sup>bc</sup> Deut. 5. 2.

<sup>bd</sup> A. 29. 12. 14.

<sup>be</sup> Deut. 4. 32.

<sup>bf</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 23.

<sup>bg</sup> Ps. 77. 14.

<sup>bh</sup> Ps. 78. 12.

<sup>bi</sup> A. 147. 20.

such as have not been <sup>1</sup> done<sup>1</sup> in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou <sup>1</sup> art shall see the work of the LORD<sup>2</sup>: for it <sup>1</sup> is<sup>a</sup> a terrible thing that I <sup>o</sup> will<sup>1</sup> do with thee.

<sup>11</sup> ¶ Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, <sup>1</sup> I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite.

<sup>12</sup> ¶ Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for <sup>1</sup> a snare in the midst of thee:

<sup>13</sup> But ye shall <sup>32</sup> destroy<sup>1</sup> their altars, <sup>1</sup> break their <sup>1</sup> images<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>5m</sup> cut down their <sup>6</sup> groves<sup>1</sup>:

<sup>14</sup> For thou shalt worship <sup>7</sup> no other god: for the LORD, whose <sup>7</sup> name <sup>1</sup> is Jealous, <sup>1</sup> is a <sup>7</sup> jealous God:

<sup>15</sup> ¶ Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they <sup>1</sup> go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and <sup>1</sup> one<sup>7</sup> call thee<sup>o</sup>, and thou <sup>2</sup> eat of his sacrifice:

<sup>16</sup> And thou take of <sup>2</sup> their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters <sup>a</sup> go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after thy gods.

<sup>17</sup> ¶ Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

<sup>18</sup> ¶ The feast of <sup>9</sup> unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, <sup>1</sup> in<sup>1</sup> the time <sup>8</sup> of<sup>1</sup> the month Abib: for in the <sup>k</sup> month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

<sup>19</sup> ¶ All that openeth the <sup>9</sup> matrix<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> is mine; and <sup>1</sup> every firstling among thy cattle, <sup>whether</sup> ox or sheep, <sup>that</sup> is male<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>20</sup> ¶ But <sup>1</sup> the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a <sup>39</sup> lamb: and if thou <sup>1</sup> redeem him not, then shalt thou break his<sup>1</sup> neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me <sup>empty</sup>.

<sup>21</sup> ¶ <sup>2</sup> Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in <sup>8</sup> earing<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> wrought down  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. created.

<sup>2</sup> s,

<sup>3</sup> s break down  
<sup>4</sup> s and dash in pieces their pillars,  
<sup>m</sup> Or, obelisks

<sup>5</sup> s ye shall  
<sup>6</sup> s Asherim  
<sup>m</sup> Probably the wooden symbols of a goddess Asherah.

<sup>7</sup> s at  
<sup>8</sup> s appointed in

<sup>9</sup> s womb  
<sup>1</sup> s all thy cattle that is male, the firstlings of ox and sheep.

<sup>2</sup> s And  
<sup>3</sup> m Or, kid  
<sup>4</sup> s wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break its  
<sup>5</sup> s plowing

time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

1<sup>A</sup> even

22 ¶<sup>1A</sup> And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, <sup>1</sup> of the first-fruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the <sup>2</sup> year's end.

2<sup>M</sup> Heb. revolution.  
3<sup>S</sup> Three times  
4<sup>S</sup> thy males

23 ¶<sup>1A</sup> <sup>3S</sup> Thrice' in the year shall all <sup>4S</sup> your menchildren' appear before the Lord God, the God of Israel.

5<sup>S</sup> goest

24 For I will <sup>5S</sup> cast out <sup>6S</sup> the' nations before thee, and <sup>7S</sup> enlarge thy borders: <sup>8S</sup> neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou <sup>9S</sup> shalt go' up to appear before the LORD thy God <sup>10S</sup> thrice' in the year.

6<sup>S</sup> three times

25 <sup>11S</sup> Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with <sup>12S</sup> leaven' <sup>13S</sup>; <sup>14S</sup> neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the morning.

7<sup>S</sup> leavened bread

8<sup>S</sup> ground

26 <sup>15S</sup> The first of the firstfruits of thy <sup>16S</sup> land' thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. <sup>17S</sup> Thou shalt not see the a kid in <sup>18S</sup> his' mother's milk.

9<sup>S</sup> its

27 And the LORD said unto Moses, Write thou <sup>19S</sup> these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel.

28 <sup>20S</sup> And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And <sup>21S</sup> he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten <sup>22S</sup> commandments.

1<sup>M</sup> Heb. words.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with the <sup>23S</sup> two tables of <sup>24S</sup> testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Moses wist not that <sup>25S</sup> the skin of his face' shone <sup>26S</sup> while he talked' with him.

2<sup>A</sup> the

30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him.

3<sup>M</sup> Or, sent forth beams (Heb. horns)

4<sup>S</sup> by reason of his speaking  
5<sup>S</sup> as A.V. text.

31 And Moses called unto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Moses <sup>27S</sup> talked with' them.

6<sup>S</sup> spake to

32 And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: <sup>28S</sup> and he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sinai.

B.C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 23. 16.  
Deut. 16. 10, 15.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 16.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. revolution of the year.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 23. 14, 17.  
Deut. 16. 16.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 33. 2.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Deut. 7. 1.  
Ps. 78. 55.  
& 80. 8.

<sup>g</sup> Deut. 12. 20.  
& 19. 8.  
<sup>h</sup> See Gen. 35. 5.  
2 Chr. 17. 10.  
Prov. 16. 7.  
Acts 15. 10.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 12. 10.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 23. 19.  
Deut. 26. 2, 10.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 34. 32.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 23. 19.  
Deut. 14. 21.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 20. 9.  
& 31. 14, 15.  
Lev. 22. 3.

<sup>n</sup> Num. 15. 12.  
Deut. 5. 12.

<sup>o</sup> Luke 13. 14.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. holiness.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 10.  
Deut. 4. 13.

<sup>r</sup> & 31. 9.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 16. 23.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 24. 18.  
Deut. 9. 9, 18.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 1.  
ch. 31. 18.  
& 32. 16.

<sup>v</sup> Deut. 4. 13.  
& 10. 2, 4.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 25. 1, 2.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. words.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 25. 2.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 32. 15.

<sup>a</sup> Mat. 17. 2.  
<sup>b</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 7, 13.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 25. 6.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 31. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 24. 3.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 26. 1, 2.  
Ac.

33 And <sup>1</sup> till' Moses had done speaking with them, he put <sup>2</sup> a <sup>3</sup> vail' on his face.

34 But <sup>4</sup> when Moses went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the <sup>5</sup> vail' off, until he came out<sup>6</sup>. And <sup>7</sup> he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel <sup>8</sup> that which he was commanded<sup>9</sup>.

35 And <sup>10</sup> the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone: and Moses put the <sup>11</sup> vail' upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

## CHAPTER 35.

<sup>1</sup> The sabbath. <sup>2</sup> The free gifts for the tabernacle. <sup>3</sup> Bezaleel and Aholiab called to the work.

AND Moses <sup>4</sup> gathered' all the congregation of the children of Israel <sup>5</sup> together', and said unto them, <sup>6</sup> These <sup>7</sup> are the words which the LORD hath commanded, that <sup>8</sup> ye should do them.

2 <sup>9</sup> Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you <sup>10</sup> an holy day, a sabbath of <sup>11</sup> rest to the LORD: whosoever doeth <sup>12</sup> work therein shall be put to death.

3 <sup>13</sup> Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

4 ¶ And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, <sup>14</sup> This <sup>15</sup> is the thing which the LORD commanded, saying,

5 <sup>16</sup> Take ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: <sup>17</sup> a who-soever <sup>18</sup> is of a willing heart, let him bring it, <sup>19</sup> an offering of the LORD'; gold, and silver, and brass<sup>1</sup>.

6 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair<sup>1</sup>.

7 And rams' skins dyed red, and <sup>2</sup> badgers' skins, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>4</sup> shittim wood,

8 And oil for the light, <sup>5</sup> and spices for <sup>6</sup> anointing oil, and for the sweet incense<sup>1</sup>.

9 And onyx stones, and stones to be set <sup>7</sup> for the ephod, and for the breastplate.

10 And <sup>8</sup> every wise hearted <sup>9</sup> among you <sup>10</sup> shall' come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded;

11 <sup>11</sup> The tabernacle, <sup>12</sup> his' tent,

1<sup>S</sup> when

2<sup>S</sup> veil

3<sup>S</sup>; and

4<sup>S</sup> as-sembled

5<sup>M</sup> See ch. 31. 15.

6<sup>A</sup> solemn

7<sup>A</sup> any

8<sup>M</sup> See ch. 25. 2-7.

9<sup>S</sup> the LORD'S offering  
1<sup>S</sup>;

2<sup>S</sup> sealskins,  
3<sup>S</sup> acacia wood;  
4<sup>A</sup> the

5<sup>A</sup>,

6<sup>A</sup> let  
7<sup>A</sup> a man

8<sup>S</sup> its



1 s its	and <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> covering, <sup>2</sup> his taches,	B.C. 1491.	offering of silver and brass	
2 s its	and his boards, his bars, his		brought the LORD's offering:	
clasp,	pillars, and his sockets, <sup>1</sup>		and every man, with whom	
and its	<sup>12</sup> The ark, and the staves	<sup>a</sup> ch. 25. 10,	was found <sup>1</sup> shittim <sup>1</sup> wood for	<sup>1</sup> s acacia
boards,	thereof, <sup>o</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the <sup>3</sup> mercy	&c.	any work of the service,	
its bars,	seat, <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>4</sup> vail of the		brought <sup>†</sup> it.	
its pil-	covering, <sup>1</sup>		<sup>25</sup> And all the women that	
lars, and	<sup>13</sup> The <sup>o</sup> table, and <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> staves,	<sup>b</sup> ch. 25. 23.	were <sup>c</sup> wise hearted did spin	
its sock-	and all <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> vessels, <sup>4</sup> and the	<sup>c</sup> ch. 28. 3.	with their hands, and brought	
ets;	<sup>5</sup> shewbread <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>d</sup> 31. 6.	that which they had spun, <sup>2</sup> both	<sup>2</sup> s the
<sup>3</sup> s mercy-	<sup>14</sup> <sup>o</sup> The candlestick also for	<sup>e</sup> 36. 1.	of blue, and of purple, and of <sup>1</sup>	blue, and
seat,	the light, and <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> furniture, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> Kin. 2. 7.	scarlet, and <sup>3</sup> of <sup>1</sup> fine linen.	the purple, the
<sup>4</sup> s veil	and <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> lamps, <sup>8</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the oil	<sup>g</sup> Pro. 31. 13,	<sup>26</sup> And all the women whose	<sup>3</sup> s the
of the	for the light <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> ch. 22. 30.	heart stirred them up in wis-	
screen;	<sup>15</sup> <sup>†</sup> And the <sup>9</sup> incense altar, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> Lev. 24. 5, 6.	dom spun <sup>4</sup> goats' hair.	
<sup>5</sup> M Or,	and <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> staves, <sup>2</sup> and the	<sup>j</sup> ch. 25. 31,	<sup>27</sup> And <sup>h</sup> the rulers brought	<sup>4</sup> A the
<sup>Presence-</sup>	anointing oil, and <sup>3</sup> the sweet	<sup>k</sup> ch. 30. 23.	<sup>5</sup> onyx <sup>1</sup> stones, and <sup>4</sup> stones to	<sup>5</sup> s the
<sup>bread</sup>	incense, and the <sup>10</sup> hanging for	<sup>l</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 6	be set, for the ephod, and for	onyx <sup>1</sup>
<sup>6</sup> s;	the door at the entering in <sup>1</sup> of	<sup>m</sup> Ezra 2. 68.	the breastplate;	<sup>M</sup> Or,
<sup>7</sup> s vessels,	the tabernacle <sup>11</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>n</sup> ch. 30. 34.	<sup>28</sup> And <sup>4</sup> spice, and <sup>4</sup> oil <sup>6</sup> for	<sup>6</sup> A;
<sup>8</sup> s and	<sup>16</sup> <sup>o</sup> The altar of burnt offer-	<sup>o</sup> ch. 27. 1.	the light, and for the anointing	
<sup>9</sup> s altar of	ing, with <sup>12</sup> his <sup>1</sup> <sup>13</sup> brasen grate,		oil, and for the sweet incense.	
incense,	his <sup>1</sup> staves, and all <sup>12</sup> his <sup>1</sup> ves-	<sup>p</sup> ver. 21.	<sup>29</sup> The children of Israel	<sup>7</sup> s freewill
<sup>10</sup> s screen	sels, the laver and <sup>14</sup> his foot, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>q</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 9.	brought a <sup>7m</sup> willing <sup>1</sup> offering	<sup>8</sup> s;
for the	<sup>17</sup> <sup>o</sup> The hangings of the court,	<sup>r</sup> ch. 27. 9.	unto the LORD <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> every man	
door, at	<sup>15</sup> his pillars, <sup>1</sup> and their sockets,		and woman, whose heart made	
the door	and the <sup>16</sup> hanging for the door	<sup>s</sup> ch. 31. 10.	them willing to bring for all	<sup>9</sup> s the
<sup>11</sup> s;	of the court, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>t</sup> 39. 1, 41.	<sup>30</sup> <sup>†</sup> And Moses said unto	<sup>1</sup> M See
<sup>12</sup> s its	<sup>18</sup> The pins of the tabernacle,	<sup>u</sup> Num. 4. 5,	the children of Israel, See,	ch. 31. 1-6.
<sup>13</sup> s grating	and the pins of the court, and	<sup>v</sup> 6. c.	<sup>31</sup> the LORD hath called by	<sup>2</sup> s Bezalel
of brass,	their cords <sup>17</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>w</sup> ch. 31. 2.	name <sup>2</sup> Bezaleel <sup>1</sup> the son of Uri,	
its	<sup>19</sup> <sup>o</sup> The cloths of service, to do	<sup>x</sup> ch. 31. 2.	the son of Hur, of the tribe of	
base;	service <sup>1</sup> in the holy <sup>†</sup> place, the	<sup>y</sup> ch. 31. 10.	Judah;	
<sup>15</sup> s the	holy garments for Aaron the	<sup>z</sup> 39. 1, 41.	<sup>31</sup> And he hath filled him	
pillars	priest, and the garments of his	<sup>aa</sup> 2. 2.	with the spirit of God, in wis-	
thereof,	sons, to minister in the priest's	<sup>ab</sup> 29. 9.	dom, in understanding, and in	
<sup>16</sup> s screen	office.	<sup>ac</sup> 28. 2.	knowledge, and in all manner	
for the	<sup>20</sup> <sup>†</sup> And all the congregation of	<sup>ad</sup> 29. 9.	of workmanship;	
gate of	the children of Israel departed	<sup>ae</sup> 27. 27.	<sup>32</sup> And to devise <sup>3</sup> curious <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> s
the	from the presence of Moses.	<sup>af</sup> 28. 12.	works, to work in gold, and in	cunning
court;	<sup>21</sup> And they came, every one	<sup>ag</sup> 9. 7.	silver, and in brass,	
<sup>17</sup> s; the	<sup>†</sup> whose heart stirred him up,		<sup>33</sup> And in <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> cutting of	
finely	and every one whom his spirit	<sup>ah</sup> 29. 9.	stones <sup>4</sup> , to set <sup>them</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and in	<sup>4</sup> s for
wrought	made willing, and <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup>	<sup>ai</sup> 27. 27.	carving of wood, to <sup>2</sup> make any	setting,
gar-	brought the LORD's offering <sup>18</sup>	<sup>aj</sup> 28. 2.	manner of cunning work. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>5</sup> s work in
ments,	to the work of the tabernacle	<sup>ak</sup> 9. 7.	<sup>34</sup> And he hath put in his	all man-
for minis-	of the congregation, and for all	<sup>al</sup> 27. 27.	heart that he may teach, <sup>†</sup> both	ner of
tering	his service, <sup>1</sup> and for the holy	<sup>am</sup> 9. 7.	he, and <sup>62</sup> Aholiab, <sup>1</sup> the son of	cunning
<sup>M</sup> See	garments.	<sup>an</sup> 31. 6.	Ahismach, of the tribe of	work-
ch. 31. 10.	<sup>22</sup> And they came, both men		Dan.	manship.
	and women, as many as were	<sup>ao</sup> 31. 6.	<sup>35</sup> Them hath he <sup>u</sup> filled with	<sup>6</sup> s
	willing hearted, and brought	<sup>ap</sup> 31. 6.	wisdom of heart, to work all	Oholiab,
	<sup>19</sup> bracelets, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> earrings,	<sup>aq</sup> 31. 3, 6.	manner of <sup>7</sup> work, <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>8</sup> en-	
	and <sup>2</sup> rings, and tablets, <sup>1</sup> all	<sup>ar</sup> 7. 14.	graver, and of the cunning	<sup>7</sup> s work-
	jewels of gold: <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> every	<sup>as</sup> 2. 14.	workman, and of the em-	man-
	man that offered <sup>o</sup> offered <sup>1</sup> an	<sup>at</sup> 28. 26.	broiderer, in blue, and in	<sup>M</sup> Or,
	offering of gold unto the LORD.	<sup>au</sup> 29. 8.	purple, in scarlet, and in fine	crafts-
	<sup>23</sup> And <sup>2</sup> every man, with		linen, and of the weaver, <sup>†</sup> even	man
	whom was found blue, and		of them that do any <sup>7</sup> work, <sup>1</sup>	
	purple, and scarlet, and fine		and of those that devise cun-	<sup>9</sup> s works.
	linen, and goats' hair, and <sup>4</sup> red		ning <sup>9</sup> work. <sup>1</sup>	
	skins of rams, and badgers'			
	skins, <sup>1</sup> brought <sup>†</sup> them.			
	<sup>24</sup> Every one that did offer an			



R.V.	<i>The liberality of</i>	EXODUS 36.	<i>the people restrained.</i>	R.V.
		CHAPTER 36.		
		<sup>o</sup> 1 <i>The offerings delivered to the workmen.</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>The liberality of the people restrained.</i> <sup>8</sup> <i>The curtains.</i> <sup>19</sup> <i>The covering.</i> <sup>35</sup> <i>The veil, 37 and hanging for the door.</i>		
<sup>1</sup> Omit ¶ <sup>5</sup> And Bezalel and Oholiab shall work, <sup>2</sup> A hath <sup>3</sup> S the	<sup>1</sup> THEN wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, <sup>1</sup> and every <sup>a</sup> wise hearted man, in whom the LORD <sup>2</sup> put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all <sup>3</sup> manner of <sup>1</sup> work for the service of the <sup>3</sup> sanctuary, according to all that the LORD <sup>4</sup> had <sup>1</sup> commanded.	B.C. 1491.  <sup>a</sup> ch. 28. 3. A 31. 6. A 35. 10, 35.  <sup>b</sup> ch. 25. 8. <sup>c</sup> ch. 26. 5.	<sup>10</sup> And he coupled <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> five curtains one <sup>1</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> another: and the <i>other</i> five curtains he coupled one <sup>1</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> another. <sup>11</sup> And he made loops of blue <sup>2</sup> on the edge of <sup>1</sup> one curtain <sup>3</sup> from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the <sup>4</sup> uttermost side of <i>another</i> curtain, in the coupling of the second. <sup>1</sup> <sup>12</sup> Fifty loops made he in <sup>5</sup> one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain <sup>6</sup> which <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> was in the <sup>7</sup> coupling of the second: the loops held one <i>curtain</i> <sup>1</sup> to another. <sup>13</sup> And he made fifty <sup>8</sup> taches <sup>1</sup> of gold, and coupled the curtains one <sup>9</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> another with the <sup>1</sup> taches: so it became one tabernacle. <sup>1</sup> <sup>14</sup> ¶ <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>o</sup> And he made curtains <sup>†</sup> of goats' hair for <sup>2</sup> the <sup>1</sup> tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them. <sup>15</sup> The length of <sup>3</sup> one <sup>1</sup> curtain <sup>†</sup> was thirty cubits, and four cubits <sup>o</sup> was <sup>1</sup> the breadth of <sup>3</sup> one <sup>1</sup> curtain: the eleven curtains <sup>4</sup> were of one size. <sup>1</sup> <sup>16</sup> And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves. <sup>17</sup> And he made fifty loops <sup>5</sup> upon the uttermost <sup>1</sup> edge of the curtain <sup>6</sup> in the <sup>7</sup> coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which <sup>8</sup> coupleth the second. <sup>1</sup> <sup>18</sup> And he made fifty <sup>9</sup> taches <sup>1</sup> of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one. <sup>19</sup> And he made a covering for the tent <sup>†</sup> of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering <sup>†</sup> of badgers' skins above <i>that</i> . <sup>1</sup> <sup>20</sup> ¶ <sup>21</sup> And he made <sup>3</sup> boards for the tabernacle <sup>†</sup> of shittim <sup>1</sup> wood, standing up. <sup>21</sup> The length of a board <i>was</i> ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half. <sup>22</sup> One <sup>1</sup> board had two tenons, <sup>6</sup> equally distant one from <sup>1</sup> another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle. <sup>23</sup> And he made <sup>7</sup> boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward: <sup>24</sup> And <sup>8</sup> forty sockets of silver <sup>o</sup> he made <sup>1</sup> under the twenty boards; two sockets under one	<sup>1</sup> S to <sup>2</sup> S upon the edge of the <sup>3</sup> M Or, that was outmost in the first set <sup>4</sup> S edge of the curtain that was outmost in the second coupling. <sup>5</sup> A the <sup>6</sup> S that <sup>7</sup> S second coupling: [M Or, set] the loops were opposite one <sup>8</sup> S clasps <sup>9</sup> S to <sup>1</sup> S clasps: so the tabernacle was one. <sup>2</sup> S a <sup>3</sup> S each <sup>4</sup> S had one measure. <sup>5</sup> S on the <sup>6</sup> A that was outmost <sup>7</sup> M Or, first set <sup>8</sup> S was outmost in the second coupling. <sup>9</sup> S clasps <sup>1</sup> S seal-skins [M Or, porpoise-skins] above. <sup>2</sup> M See ch. 26. 15-29. <sup>3</sup> A the <sup>4</sup> S of acacia <sup>5</sup> S Ten cubits was the length of a board, and a cubit and a half the breadth of each board. Each <sup>6</sup> S joined one to M Or, morticed <sup>7</sup> A the <sup>8</sup> A he made
<sup>4</sup> S hath <sup>5</sup> A ¶ <sup>6</sup> S Bezalel and Oholiab,	<sup>2</sup> <sup>5</sup> And Moses called <sup>6</sup> Bezaleel and Aholiab, <sup>1</sup> and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, <sup>†</sup> even every one <sup>a</sup> whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it: <sup>3</sup> And they received of Moses all the offering, which the children of Israel <sup>†</sup> had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it <sup>†</sup> withal. And they brought yet unto him <sup>7</sup> free <sup>1</sup> offerings every morning.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 35. 21, 26. <sup>1</sup> Chr. 29. 5.  <sup>e</sup> ch. 26. 7. <sup>f</sup> ch. 35. 27.		
<sup>7</sup> S freewill	<sup>4</sup> And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they <sup>8</sup> made <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>5</sup> ¶ <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>o</sup> And they spake unto Moses, saying, <sup>9</sup> The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the LORD commanded to make. <sup>6</sup> And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing. <sup>7</sup> For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.	<sup>g</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 2. 3.  <sup>h</sup> ch. 26. 14.  <sup>i</sup> ch. 26. 15.		
<sup>8</sup> S wrought	<sup>8</sup> ¶ <sup>9</sup> ¶ <sup>9</sup> And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the tabernacle <sup>2</sup> made ten curtains of <sup>1</sup> fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet <sup>3</sup> : with cherubims of cunning work <sup>1</sup> made he them. <sup>9</sup> The length of <sup>4</sup> one curtain <i>was</i> twenty and eight <sup>1</sup> cubits, and the breadth of <sup>5</sup> one <sup>1</sup> curtain four cubits: <sup>6</sup> the curtains <i>were</i> all of one size. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>j</sup> ch. 26. 1.		
<sup>9</sup> M See ch. 26. 1-14. <sup>1</sup> S made <sup>2</sup> S with ten curtains; of <sup>3</sup> S, with cherubim the work of the cunning workman <sup>4</sup> S each curtain was eight and twenty <sup>5</sup> S each <sup>6</sup> S all the curtains had one measure.				

R.V.	<i>The bars and rail.</i>	EXODUS 37.	<i>The mercy seat.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> its	board for <sup>1</sup> his' two tenons, and two sockets under another board for <sup>1</sup> his' two tenons.	B.C. 1491.	fillets with gold: <sup>1</sup> but' their five sockets <sup>1</sup> were of brass.	1 <sup>s</sup> and
2 <sup>s</sup> second 3 <sup>s</sup> on the north side,	25 And for the <sup>2</sup> other' side of the tabernacle, <sup>3</sup> which is toward the north corner, <sup>1</sup> he made twenty boards,		CHAPTER 37. ○1 <i>The ark.</i> 6 <i>The mercy seat with cherubims.</i> 10 <i>The table and vessels.</i> 17 <i>The candlestick, &amp;c.</i> 25 <i>The altar of incense.</i> 29 <i>The anointing oil and sweet incense.</i>	
4 <sup>s</sup> hinder part	26 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. 27 And for the <sup>4</sup> sides' of the tabernacle westward he made six boards.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 25, 10.	2 <sup>s</sup> AND <sup>3</sup> Bezaleel' made <sup>4</sup> the ark <sup>1</sup> of <sup>4</sup> shittim' wood: two cubits and a half <sup>1</sup> was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it:	2 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 25, 10-20. 3 <sup>s</sup> Bezaleel 4 <sup>s</sup> acacia
5 <sup>s</sup> double beneath, and in like manner they were entirc unto the top thereof unto one <sup>6</sup> Or, the first	28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the <sup>4</sup> two sides'. 29 And they were <sup>5</sup> coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one <sup>1</sup> ring: thus he did to both of them in <sup>6</sup> both the' corners. 30 And there were eight boards <sup>7</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and their sockets <sup>8</sup> were sixteen sockets of silver, <sup>1</sup> under every board two sockets.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. twinned.	2 <sup>s</sup> And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a <sup>6</sup> crown of gold to it round about. 3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, <sup>6</sup> to be set by the four corners of it'; even two rings <sup>7</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the one <sup>8</sup> side of it, and two rings <sup>7</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the other <sup>8</sup> side of it.	5 <sup>m</sup> Or, rim Or, mould- ing 6 <sup>s</sup> in the four feet thereof 7 <sup>s</sup> on 8 <sup>m</sup> Heb. rib.
6 <sup>s</sup> the two 7 <sup>s</sup> , 8 <sup>s</sup> of silver, sixteen sockets; 9 <sup>s</sup> acacia	31 ○¶ And he made <sup>4</sup> bars of <sup>9</sup> shittim' wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle, 32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the <sup>1</sup> sides' westward.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. two sockets, two sockets under one board. <sup>1</sup> ch. 25, 25.	4 And he made staves <sup>1</sup> of <sup>4</sup> shittim' wood, and overlaid them with gold. 5 And he put the staves into the rings <sup>7</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.	10 <sup>s</sup> a mercy-seat 11 <sup>m</sup> Or, covering 12 <sup>s</sup> a 13 <sup>s</sup> cherubim 14 <sup>s</sup> ; of beaten 15 <sup>m</sup> Or, turned 16 <sup>s</sup> work 17 <sup>s</sup> at 18 <sup>s</sup> mercy-seat
1 <sup>s</sup> hinder part	33 And he made the middle bar to <sup>2</sup> shoot through' the boards from the one end to the other.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 25, 17.	6 ○¶ And he made <sup>9</sup> the mercy seat <sup>1</sup> of pure gold: two cubits and a half <sup>1</sup> was the length thereof, and <sup>1</sup> one' cubit and a half the breadth thereof.	19 <sup>s</sup> a 20 <sup>s</sup> cherubim 21 <sup>s</sup> ; of beaten 22 <sup>m</sup> Or, turned 23 <sup>s</sup> work 24 <sup>s</sup> at 25 <sup>s</sup> mercy-seat
2 <sup>s</sup> pass through in the midst of	34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings <sup>1</sup> of gold <sup>3</sup> to be' places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.	<sup>1</sup> Or, out of, &c.	7 And he made two <sup>2</sup> cherubims' <sup>1</sup> of gold <sup>3</sup> , beaten out of one piece <sup>1</sup> made he them, <sup>4</sup> on' the two ends of the <sup>5</sup> mercy seat <sup>1</sup> ;	26 <sup>s</sup> at the one end, and one cherub at the other end: of one piece with the mercy-seat 27 <sup>s</sup> cherubim at 28 <sup>s</sup> cherubim 29 <sup>s</sup> covering the mercy-seat with their wings, 30 <sup>s</sup> toward the mercy-seat
3 <sup>s</sup> for	35 ¶ And he made <sup>5</sup> a vail' <sup>1</sup> of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: <sup>1</sup> with <sup>6</sup> cherubims made he it of cunning work.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 25, 31.	8 One cherub <sup>6</sup> on the end on this side, and another cherub <sup>4</sup> on the other end on that side: out of the mercy seat <sup>1</sup> made he the <sup>7</sup> cherubims on' the two ends thereof.	31 <sup>s</sup> cherubim at 32 <sup>s</sup> cherubim 33 <sup>s</sup> covering the mercy-seat with their wings, 34 <sup>s</sup> toward the mercy-seat
4 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 26, 31-37. 5 <sup>s</sup> the veil	36 And he made thereunto four pillars <sup>1</sup> of <sup>7</sup> shittim wood, <sup>1</sup> and overlaid them with gold: their hooks <sup>1</sup> were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 25, 23.	9 And the <sup>8</sup> cherubims' spread out <sup>1</sup> their wings on high, <sup>9</sup> and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, <sup>1</sup> with their faces one to another; <sup>1</sup> even to the mercy seatward <sup>1</sup> were the faces of the <sup>8</sup> cherubims'.	35 <sup>s</sup> cherubim at 36 <sup>s</sup> cherubim 37 <sup>s</sup> covering the mercy-seat with their wings, 38 <sup>s</sup> toward the mercy-seat
5 <sup>s</sup> cherubim the work of the cunning workman made he it.	37 ○¶ And he made <sup>8</sup> an <sup>1</sup> hanging for the tabernacle door <sup>1</sup> of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, <sup>9</sup> of needlework <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>1</sup> ch. 25, 24.	10 ¶ And he made <sup>1</sup> the table <sup>1</sup> of <sup>7</sup> shittim' wood: two cubits <sup>1</sup> was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof:	39 <sup>s</sup> cherubim at 40 <sup>s</sup> cherubim 41 <sup>s</sup> covering the mercy-seat with their wings, 42 <sup>s</sup> toward the mercy-seat
6 <sup>s</sup> a screen for the door of the Tent,	38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapters and their	<sup>1</sup> Heb. the work of a needle, as above, or, embroidered.	11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made <sup>4</sup> thereunto a crown of gold round about.	43 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 25, 23-24. 44 <sup>s</sup> acacia 45 <sup>s</sup> thereto
7 <sup>s</sup> acacia,				
8 <sup>s</sup> a screen for the door of the Tent,				
9 <sup>s</sup> the work of the workman made he it.				

1<sup>s</sup> And he made unto it  
2<sup>s</sup> golden crown to  
3<sup>s</sup> in  
4<sup>s</sup> on  
5<sup>s</sup> Close by  
6<sup>s</sup> acacia  
7<sup>s</sup> the dishes thereof, and the spoons thereof, and the bowls thereof, and the flags thereof, to pour out  
9<sup>m</sup> See ch. 25, 31-39.  
1<sup>s</sup> even its base, and its shaft; its cups, its knobs, and its flowers, were of one piece with it  
2<sup>a</sup> there were  
3<sup>s</sup> cups made like almond-blossoms  
4<sup>s</sup> the other  
5<sup>s</sup> cups for  
6<sup>s</sup> cups made like almond-blossoms, the knobs thereof, and the flowers thereof  
7<sup>s</sup> one piece with it,  
8<sup>s</sup> for  
9<sup>s</sup> one piece with it: the whole  
1<sup>s</sup> the lamps thereof, seven, and the tongs thereof, and the snuff-dishes thereof,  
2<sup>m</sup> See ch. 30, 1-5.  
3<sup>s</sup> altar of incense of acacia wood: a cubit was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof,

12<sup>1</sup> Also he made thereunto<sup>1</sup> a border of an handbreadth round about<sup>2</sup>; and made a<sup>3</sup> crown of gold for<sup>1</sup> the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings<sup>4</sup> upon<sup>1</sup> the four corners that<sup>5</sup> were<sup>6</sup> in<sup>1</sup> the four feet thereof.

14<sup>6</sup> Over against<sup>1</sup> the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves<sup>4</sup> of<sup>7</sup> shittim<sup>1</sup> wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which<sup>1</sup> were upon the table, his<sup>2</sup> dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers<sup>3</sup> to cover<sup>1</sup> withal, of pure gold.

17<sup>¶</sup> And he made the<sup>6</sup> candlestick<sup>1</sup> of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick<sup>1</sup>; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knobs, and his flowers, were of the same<sup>1</sup>:

18 And<sup>2</sup> six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof:

19 Three<sup>3</sup> bowls made after the fashion of almonds<sup>1</sup> in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three<sup>3</sup> bowls made like almonds<sup>1</sup> in<sup>4</sup> another<sup>1</sup> branch, a knop and a flower: so<sup>5</sup> throughout<sup>1</sup> the six branches going out of the candlestick.

20 And in the candlestick<sup>1</sup> were four<sup>6</sup> bowls made like almonds, his knobs, and his flowers<sup>1</sup>:

21 And a knop under two branches of<sup>7</sup> the same,<sup>1</sup> and a knop under two branches of<sup>7</sup> the same,<sup>1</sup> and a knop under two branches of<sup>7</sup> the same,<sup>1</sup> according to<sup>1</sup> the six branches going out of it.

22 Their knobs and their branches were of<sup>9</sup> the same: all<sup>1</sup> of it<sup>1</sup> was one beaten work<sup>1</sup> of pure gold.

23 And he made<sup>1</sup> his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes,<sup>1</sup> of pure gold.

24<sup>†</sup> Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25<sup>¶</sup> And he made the<sup>3</sup> incense altar of shittim wood: the

B.C. 1491.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 25, 29.

<sup>b</sup> Or, to pour out withal.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 25, 31.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 30, 23, 34.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 27, 1.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 30, 1.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 30, 18.

<sup>h</sup> Or, brassy glasses.

length of it<sup>1</sup> was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; it<sup>1</sup> was<sup>1</sup> foursquare; and two cubits<sup>1</sup> was the height<sup>1</sup> of it<sup>1</sup>; the horns thereof were of<sup>2</sup> the same<sup>1</sup>.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both<sup>3</sup> the top of it,<sup>1</sup> and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also<sup>1</sup> he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

27 And he made<sup>5</sup> two rings of gold for it<sup>1</sup> under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the<sup>1</sup> staves to bear it withal.

28 And he made the staves<sup>4</sup> of<sup>7</sup> shittim<sup>1</sup> wood, and overlaid them with gold.

29<sup>¶</sup> And he made<sup>4</sup> the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.<sup>1</sup>

## CHAPTER 38.

<sup>o</sup>1 The altar of burnt offering. <sup>8</sup> The brasen laver. <sup>9</sup> The court. <sup>21</sup> The sum of the people's offerings.

1<sup>a</sup> And<sup>6</sup> he made the altar of burnt offering<sup>1</sup> of<sup>2</sup> shittim<sup>1</sup> wood: five cubits<sup>1</sup> was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof<sup>3</sup>; it<sup>1</sup> was<sup>1</sup> foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the horns thereof<sup>4</sup> on<sup>1</sup> the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of<sup>5</sup> the same<sup>1</sup>: and he overlaid it with brass.

3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons,<sup>o</sup> and<sup>1</sup> the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he<sup>1</sup> of brass.

4 And he made for the altar a<sup>6</sup> brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it.<sup>1</sup>

5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the<sup>7</sup> grate<sup>1</sup> of brass, to be places for the staves.

6 And he made the staves<sup>4</sup> of<sup>7</sup> shittim<sup>1</sup> wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made<sup>8</sup> the altar hollow with boards.<sup>1</sup>

8<sup>¶</sup> And he made<sup>9</sup> the laver<sup>1</sup> of brass, and the<sup>1</sup> foot of it<sup>1</sup> of brass, of the<sup>2h</sup> lookinglasses of

1<sup>s</sup> thereof

2<sup>s</sup> one piece with it.

3<sup>s</sup> the top thereof,

4<sup>s</sup> and

5<sup>s</sup> for it

two golden rings

6<sup>s</sup> upon the two ribs thereof, upon the two sides of it, for places for

7<sup>s</sup> acacia

8<sup>m</sup> See ch. 30, 23, 24, 34, 35.

9<sup>s</sup> after the art of the perfumer.

1<sup>m</sup> See ch. 27, 1-5.

2<sup>s</sup> acacia

3<sup>s</sup>

4<sup>s</sup> upon

5<sup>s</sup> one piece with it

6<sup>s</sup> grating of network of brass, under the ledge round it beneath, reaching halfway up.

7<sup>s</sup> grating

8<sup>s</sup> it hollow with planks.

9<sup>m</sup> See ch. 30, 18.

1<sup>s</sup> base thereof

2<sup>s</sup> mirrors of the serving women which served

[<sup>m</sup> Or, the women which assembled to minister] at the door of the tent of meeting.

See Num. 4, 23, 8, 24; 1 Sam. 2, 22.





R.V.	<i>The holy garments.</i>	EXODUS 39.	<i>The breastplate.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> s gate of the court,	31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the <sup>1</sup> court gate, <sup>1</sup> and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.	B.C. 1491.	11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.	
<sup>2</sup> s finely wrought garments, for ministering	CHAPTER 39. <sup>o1</sup> <i>The cloths of service and holy garments.</i> <sup>2</sup> <i>The ephod.</i> <sup>8</sup> <i>The breastplate.</i> <sup>27</sup> <i>The coats, mitre, &amp;c.</i> <sup>32</sup> <i>All viewed and approved by Moses.</i>		12 And the third row, a <sup>1</sup> ligure, <sup>1</sup> an agate, and an amethyst.	<sup>1</sup> s jacinth,
<sup>3</sup> A ¶ M See ch. 28. 6-12.	AND of <sup>a</sup> the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made <sup>2</sup> cloths of service, to do service <sup>1</sup> in the holy <sup>†</sup> place, and made the holy garments for Aaron; <sup>c</sup> as the LORD commanded Moses.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 35. 23. <sup>b</sup> ch. 31. 10. A 35. 19. <sup>c</sup> ch. 28. 4. <sup>d</sup> ch. 23. 6.	13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: <sup>†</sup> they were inclosed in ouches of gold in their <sup>2</sup> inclosings. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>2</sup> s settings.
<sup>4</sup> s the work of the cunning work-man.	2 <sup>s</sup> <sup>d</sup> And he made the ephod <sup>†</sup> of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.		14 And the stones <sup>†</sup> were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names <sup>3</sup> , <sup>†</sup> like the engravings of a signet, every one <sup>4</sup> with <sup>1</sup> his name, <sup>5</sup> according to <sup>1</sup> the twelve tribes.	<sup>3</sup> s ; <sup>4</sup> s according to <sup>5</sup> s for
<sup>5</sup> s joined <sup>6</sup> s at <sup>7</sup> s ends <sup>8</sup> s cunningly woven band, <sup>9</sup> A to gird it on withal, <sup>1</sup> s piece and like <sup>2</sup> A of <sup>3</sup> A the <sup>4</sup> A, <sup>5</sup> s with the engravings of a signet, according to <sup>6</sup> s <sup>7</sup> s to be stones of memorial for <sup>8</sup> M See ch. 28. 15-28. <sup>9</sup> s the work of the cunning work-man, <sup>1</sup> A of <sup>2</sup> s double. <sup>3</sup> s a row of	3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut <sup>†</sup> it into wires, to work <sup>†</sup> it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, <sup>4</sup> with cunning work. <sup>1</sup>		15 And they made upon the breastplate chains <sup>4</sup> at the ends, <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> of wreathen work <sup>†</sup> of pure gold.	<sup>6</sup> s like cords, <sup>7</sup> s on
	4 They made shoulderpieces for it, <sup>5</sup> to couple it <sup>1</sup> together: <sup>6</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the two <sup>7</sup> edges <sup>1</sup> was it <sup>5</sup> coupled <sup>1</sup> together.		16 And they made two ouches <sup>†</sup> of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings <sup>7</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the two ends of the breastplate.	<sup>8</sup> s at <sup>9</sup> A other <sup>1</sup> s put on <sup>2</sup> s in the forefront thereof. <sup>3</sup> s upon <sup>4</sup> s edge thereof, <sup>5</sup> s toward <sup>6</sup> s rings of gold, <sup>7</sup> s shoulder-pieces <sup>8</sup> s in <sup>9</sup> s thereof, close by the <sup>1</sup> s cunningly woven band <sup>2</sup> s the rings thereof <sup>3</sup> s upon the cunningly woven band <sup>4</sup> M See ch. 28. 31-34. <sup>5</sup> s ; and the hole of the robe in the midst thereof, <sup>6</sup> s a coat of mail, with a binding <sup>7</sup> A of it <sup>8</sup> s bent.
	5 And the <sup>8</sup> curious girdle of his ephod, <sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup> was upon it, <sup>9</sup> <sup>†</sup> was of the same <sup>1</sup> , according to <sup>1</sup> the work thereof; <sup>†</sup> of gold, <sup>2</sup> blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Moses.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 28. 9.	17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold <sup>7</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the two rings <sup>5</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the ends of the breastplate.	
	6 ¶ And they wrought <sup>3</sup> onyx stones <sup>1</sup> inclosed in ouches of gold, graven <sup>5</sup> , as signets are graven, with <sup>1</sup> the names of the children of Israel.		18 And the <sup>9</sup> two ends of the two wreathen chains they <sup>1</sup> fastened in <sup>1</sup> the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, <sup>2</sup> before it. <sup>1</sup>	
	7 And he put them on the <sup>6</sup> shoulders <sup>1</sup> of the ephod, <sup>7</sup> that they should be stones for a <sup>7</sup> memorial to <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 28. 12.	19 And they made two rings of gold, and put <sup>†</sup> them <sup>2</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the two ends of the breastplate, upon the <sup>4</sup> border of it, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>†</sup> was <sup>5</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the side of the ephod inward.	
	8 ¶ And he made the breastplate <sup>9</sup> of cunning work, <sup>1</sup> like the work of the ephod; <sup>†</sup> of gold, <sup>1</sup> blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 28. 15.	20 And they made two <sup>6</sup> other golden rings, <sup>1</sup> and put them on the two <sup>7</sup> sides <sup>1</sup> of the ephod underneath, <sup>8</sup> toward <sup>1</sup> the forefront <sup>9</sup> of it, over against the <sup>6</sup> other <sup>1</sup> coupling thereof, above the <sup>1</sup> curious girdle <sup>1</sup> of the ephod.	
	9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span <sup>†</sup> was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, <sup>†</sup> being <sup>2</sup> doubled. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> ch. 38. 31.	21 And they did bind the breastplate by <sup>2</sup> his rings <sup>1</sup> unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be <sup>2</sup> above the curious girdle <sup>1</sup> of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Moses.	
	10 And they set in it four rows of stones: <sup>2</sup> the first row was a <sup>†</sup> sardius, <sup>3</sup> a <sup>†</sup> topaz, and <sup>4</sup> a <sup>†</sup> carbuncle <sup>o</sup> : this <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> was the first row.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 28. 17, &c. <sup>k</sup> Or, ruby.	22 ¶ <sup>4</sup> And he made the robe of the ephod <sup>†</sup> of woven work, all <sup>†</sup> of blue <sup>5</sup> .	
			23 And there was an hole in the midst of the robe, <sup>1</sup> as the hole of <sup>6</sup> an habergeon, with a band <sup>1</sup> round about the hole <sup>7</sup> , that it should not <sup>4</sup> rend. <sup>1</sup>	



R.V.	<i>All is viewed and</i>	EXODUS 40.	<i>approved by Moses.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> skirts	24 And they made upon the <sup>1</sup> hems <sup>1</sup> of the robe pomegranates <sup>†</sup> of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined linen.	B.C. 1491. <sup>a</sup> Heb. the incense of sweet spices. <sup>b</sup> ch. 28. 33.	38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and <sup>a</sup> the sweet incense, and the <sup>1</sup> hanging <sup>1</sup> for the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle door, <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> screen 2 <sup>s</sup> floor of the Tent; 3 <sup>s</sup> its grating 1 <sup>s</sup> its base;
2 <sup>a</sup> ,	25 And they made <sup>5</sup> bells <sup>†</sup> of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the <sup>1</sup> hem <sup>1</sup> of the robe <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> round about <sup>2</sup> between the pomegranates;		39 The brasen altar, and <sup>3</sup> his grate <sup>1</sup> of brass, <sup>4</sup> his <sup>1</sup> staves, and all <sup>4</sup> his <sup>1</sup> vessels, the laver and <sup>5</sup> his foot, <sup>1</sup>	6 <sup>s</sup> gate of the court, the cords thereof, and the pins thereof, 7 <sup>s</sup> instruments meeting; the finely wrought garments for ministering 9 <sup>s</sup> the garments of his sons, 1 <sup>s</sup> did saw 1 <sup>a</sup> ;
3 <sup>s</sup> upon 4 <sup>s</sup> skirts 5 <sup>a</sup> round about, 6 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 28. 39, 40, 42. 7 <sup>a</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, turban 1 <sup>s</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> the 3 <sup>s</sup> the 4 <sup>s</sup> the 5 <sup>s</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> the 7 <sup>s</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> the 10 <sup>s</sup> the 11 <sup>s</sup> the 12 <sup>s</sup> the 13 <sup>s</sup> the 14 <sup>s</sup> the 15 <sup>s</sup> the 16 <sup>s</sup> the 17 <sup>s</sup> the 18 <sup>s</sup> the 19 <sup>s</sup> the 20 <sup>s</sup> the 21 <sup>s</sup> the 22 <sup>s</sup> the 23 <sup>s</sup> the 24 <sup>s</sup> the 25 <sup>s</sup> the 26 <sup>s</sup> the 27 <sup>s</sup> the 28 <sup>s</sup> the 29 <sup>s</sup> the 30 <sup>s</sup> the 31 <sup>s</sup> the 32 <sup>s</sup> the 33 <sup>s</sup> the 34 <sup>s</sup> the 35 <sup>s</sup> the 36 <sup>s</sup> the 37 <sup>s</sup> the 38 <sup>s</sup> the 39 <sup>s</sup> the 40 <sup>s</sup> the 41 <sup>s</sup> the 42 <sup>s</sup> the 43 <sup>s</sup> the 44 <sup>s</sup> the 45 <sup>s</sup> the 46 <sup>s</sup> the 47 <sup>s</sup> the 48 <sup>s</sup> the 49 <sup>s</sup> the 50 <sup>s</sup> the 51 <sup>s</sup> the 52 <sup>s</sup> the 53 <sup>s</sup> the 54 <sup>s</sup> the 55 <sup>s</sup> the 56 <sup>s</sup> the 57 <sup>s</sup> the 58 <sup>s</sup> the 59 <sup>s</sup> the 60 <sup>s</sup> the 61 <sup>s</sup> the 62 <sup>s</sup> the 63 <sup>s</sup> the 64 <sup>s</sup> the 65 <sup>s</sup> the 66 <sup>s</sup> the 67 <sup>s</sup> the 68 <sup>s</sup> the 69 <sup>s</sup> the 70 <sup>s</sup> the 71 <sup>s</sup> the 72 <sup>s</sup> the 73 <sup>s</sup> the 74 <sup>s</sup> the 75 <sup>s</sup> the 76 <sup>s</sup> the 77 <sup>s</sup> the 78 <sup>s</sup> the 79 <sup>s</sup> the 80 <sup>s</sup> the 81 <sup>s</sup> the 82 <sup>s</sup> the 83 <sup>s</sup> the 84 <sup>s</sup> the 85 <sup>s</sup> the 86 <sup>s</sup> the 87 <sup>s</sup> the 88 <sup>s</sup> the 89 <sup>s</sup> the 90 <sup>s</sup> the 91 <sup>s</sup> the 92 <sup>s</sup> the 93 <sup>s</sup> the 94 <sup>s</sup> the 95 <sup>s</sup> the 96 <sup>s</sup> the 97 <sup>s</sup> the 98 <sup>s</sup> the 99 <sup>s</sup> the 100 <sup>s</sup> the	26 A bell and a pomegranate, <sup>3</sup> round about <sup>1</sup> the <sup>4</sup> hem <sup>1</sup> of the robe <sup>5</sup> to minister <sup>†</sup> in; as the LORD commanded Moses.	41 The cloths of service to do service <sup>1</sup> in the holy <sup>†</sup> place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and <sup>9</sup> his sons' garments, <sup>1</sup> to minister in the priest's office.		
2 <sup>a</sup> ,	27 ¶ <sup>6c</sup> And they made <sup>7</sup> coats <sup>†</sup> of fine linen <sup>†</sup> of woven work for Aaron, and for his sons,	ch. 28. 39, 40. <sup>a</sup> ch. 28. 43, 39. Ezek. 44. 18. <sup>c</sup> ch. 28. 42. <sup>d</sup> ch. 28. 39. <sup>e</sup> ch. 33. 10. <sup>f</sup> ch. 28. 36, 37. <sup>g</sup> ver. 22. Num. 6. 23. Josh. 22. 6. 2 Sam. 6. 18. 1 Kin. 8. 14. 2 Chr. 30. 27. <sup>h</sup> ver. 12, 2. 1 <sup>s</sup> 4. 2 <sup>s</sup> 17. 3 <sup>s</sup> ch. 26. 1, 30. 4 <sup>s</sup> ver. 42, 43. ch. 25. 40. 5 <sup>s</sup> ver. 21. ch. 26. 73. Num. 4. 5. 6 <sup>s</sup> ver. 22. ch. 26. 35. 7 <sup>s</sup> ver. 23. ch. 26. 71. Lev. 24. 5, 6. Heb. the order thereof. 8 <sup>s</sup> ver. 24, 25. 9 <sup>s</sup> ver. 24. 10 <sup>s</sup> ver. 29. ch. 28. 18.	42 According to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel <sup>19</sup> made <sup>1</sup> all the work.	
3 <sup>s</sup> upon 4 <sup>s</sup> skirts 5 <sup>a</sup> round about, 6 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 28. 39, 40, 42. 7 <sup>a</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, turban 1 <sup>s</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> the 3 <sup>s</sup> the 4 <sup>s</sup> the 5 <sup>s</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> the 7 <sup>s</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> the 10 <sup>s</sup> the 11 <sup>s</sup> the 12 <sup>s</sup> the 13 <sup>s</sup> the 14 <sup>s</sup> the 15 <sup>s</sup> the 16 <sup>s</sup> the 17 <sup>s</sup> the 18 <sup>s</sup> the 19 <sup>s</sup> the 20 <sup>s</sup> the 21 <sup>s</sup> the 22 <sup>s</sup> the 23 <sup>s</sup> the 24 <sup>s</sup> the 25 <sup>s</sup> the 26 <sup>s</sup> the 27 <sup>s</sup> the 28 <sup>s</sup> the 29 <sup>s</sup> the 30 <sup>s</sup> the 31 <sup>s</sup> the 32 <sup>s</sup> the 33 <sup>s</sup> the 34 <sup>s</sup> the 35 <sup>s</sup> the 36 <sup>s</sup> the 37 <sup>s</sup> the 38 <sup>s</sup> the 39 <sup>s</sup> the 40 <sup>s</sup> the 41 <sup>s</sup> the 42 <sup>s</sup> the 43 <sup>s</sup> the 44 <sup>s</sup> the 45 <sup>s</sup> the 46 <sup>s</sup> the 47 <sup>s</sup> the 48 <sup>s</sup> the 49 <sup>s</sup> the 50 <sup>s</sup> the 51 <sup>s</sup> the 52 <sup>s</sup> the 53 <sup>s</sup> the 54 <sup>s</sup> the 55 <sup>s</sup> the 56 <sup>s</sup> the 57 <sup>s</sup> the 58 <sup>s</sup> the 59 <sup>s</sup> the 60 <sup>s</sup> the 61 <sup>s</sup> the 62 <sup>s</sup> the 63 <sup>s</sup> the 64 <sup>s</sup> the 65 <sup>s</sup> the 66 <sup>s</sup> the 67 <sup>s</sup> the 68 <sup>s</sup> the 69 <sup>s</sup> the 70 <sup>s</sup> the 71 <sup>s</sup> the 72 <sup>s</sup> the 73 <sup>s</sup> the 74 <sup>s</sup> the 75 <sup>s</sup> the 76 <sup>s</sup> the 77 <sup>s</sup> the 78 <sup>s</sup> the 79 <sup>s</sup> the 80 <sup>s</sup> the 81 <sup>s</sup> the 82 <sup>s</sup> the 83 <sup>s</sup> the 84 <sup>s</sup> the 85 <sup>s</sup> the 86 <sup>s</sup> the 87 <sup>s</sup> the 88 <sup>s</sup> the 89 <sup>s</sup> the 90 <sup>s</sup> the 91 <sup>s</sup> the 92 <sup>s</sup> the 93 <sup>s</sup> the 94 <sup>s</sup> the 95 <sup>s</sup> the 96 <sup>s</sup> the 97 <sup>s</sup> the 98 <sup>s</sup> the 99 <sup>s</sup> the 100 <sup>s</sup> the	28 <sup>a</sup> And <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> mitre <sup>†</sup> of fine linen, and <sup>7</sup> linen breeches <sup>†</sup> of fine twined linen,	43 And Moses <sup>2</sup> did look upon <sup>1</sup> all the work, and, behold, they had done it <sup>3</sup> as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: and Moses <sup>1</sup> blessed them.		
2 <sup>a</sup> ,	29 <sup>a</sup> And <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> girdle <sup>†</sup> of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, <sup>2</sup> of needle-work <sup>1</sup> ; as the LORD commanded Moses.			
3 <sup>s</sup> upon 4 <sup>s</sup> skirts 5 <sup>a</sup> round about, 6 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 28. 39, 40, 42. 7 <sup>a</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, turban 1 <sup>s</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> the 3 <sup>s</sup> the 4 <sup>s</sup> the 5 <sup>s</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> the 7 <sup>s</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> the 10 <sup>s</sup> the 11 <sup>s</sup> the 12 <sup>s</sup> the 13 <sup>s</sup> the 14 <sup>s</sup> the 15 <sup>s</sup> the 16 <sup>s</sup> the 17 <sup>s</sup> the 18 <sup>s</sup> the 19 <sup>s</sup> the 20 <sup>s</sup> the 21 <sup>s</sup> the 22 <sup>s</sup> the 23 <sup>s</sup> the 24 <sup>s</sup> the 25 <sup>s</sup> the 26 <sup>s</sup> the 27 <sup>s</sup> the 28 <sup>s</sup> the 29 <sup>s</sup> the 30 <sup>s</sup> the 31 <sup>s</sup> the 32 <sup>s</sup> the 33 <sup>s</sup> the 34 <sup>s</sup> the 35 <sup>s</sup> the 36 <sup>s</sup> the 37 <sup>s</sup> the 38 <sup>s</sup> the 39 <sup>s</sup> the 40 <sup>s</sup> the 41 <sup>s</sup> the 42 <sup>s</sup> the 43 <sup>s</sup> the 44 <sup>s</sup> the 45 <sup>s</sup> the 46 <sup>s</sup> the 47 <sup>s</sup> the 48 <sup>s</sup> the 49 <sup>s</sup> the 50 <sup>s</sup> the 51 <sup>s</sup> the 52 <sup>s</sup> the 53 <sup>s</sup> the 54 <sup>s</sup> the 55 <sup>s</sup> the 56 <sup>s</sup> the 57 <sup>s</sup> the 58 <sup>s</sup> the 59 <sup>s</sup> the 60 <sup>s</sup> the 61 <sup>s</sup> the 62 <sup>s</sup> the 63 <sup>s</sup> the 64 <sup>s</sup> the 65 <sup>s</sup> the 66 <sup>s</sup> the 67 <sup>s</sup> the 68 <sup>s</sup> the 69 <sup>s</sup> the 70 <sup>s</sup> the 71 <sup>s</sup> the 72 <sup>s</sup> the 73 <sup>s</sup> the 74 <sup>s</sup> the 75 <sup>s</sup> the 76 <sup>s</sup> the 77 <sup>s</sup> the 78 <sup>s</sup> the 79 <sup>s</sup> the 80 <sup>s</sup> the 81 <sup>s</sup> the 82 <sup>s</sup> the 83 <sup>s</sup> the 84 <sup>s</sup> the 85 <sup>s</sup> the 86 <sup>s</sup> the 87 <sup>s</sup> the 88 <sup>s</sup> the 89 <sup>s</sup> the 90 <sup>s</sup> the 91 <sup>s</sup> the 92 <sup>s</sup> the 93 <sup>s</sup> the 94 <sup>s</sup> the 95 <sup>s</sup> the 96 <sup>s</sup> the 97 <sup>s</sup> the 98 <sup>s</sup> the 99 <sup>s</sup> the 100 <sup>s</sup> the	30 ¶ <sup>a</sup> And they made the plate of the holy crown <sup>†</sup> of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, <sup>†</sup> like <sup>o</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the engravings of a signet, <sup>4</sup> HOLINESS TO THE LORD. <sup>1</sup>			
2 <sup>a</sup> ,	31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten <sup>†</sup> it <sup>o</sup> on high <sup>1</sup> upon the <sup>5</sup> mitre <sup>6</sup> ; as the LORD commanded Moses.			
3 <sup>s</sup> upon 4 <sup>s</sup> skirts 5 <sup>a</sup> round about, 6 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 28. 39, 40, 42. 7 <sup>a</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, turban 1 <sup>s</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> the 3 <sup>s</sup> the 4 <sup>s</sup> the 5 <sup>s</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> the 7 <sup>s</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> the 10 <sup>s</sup> the 11 <sup>s</sup> the 12 <sup>s</sup> the 13 <sup>s</sup> the 14 <sup>s</sup> the 15 <sup>s</sup> the 16 <sup>s</sup> the 17 <sup>s</sup> the 18 <sup>s</sup> the 19 <sup>s</sup> the 20 <sup>s</sup> the 21 <sup>s</sup> the 22 <sup>s</sup> the 23 <sup>s</sup> the 24 <sup>s</sup> the 25 <sup>s</sup> the 26 <sup>s</sup> the 27 <sup>s</sup> the 28 <sup>s</sup> the 29 <sup>s</sup> the 30 <sup>s</sup> the 31 <sup>s</sup> the 32 <sup>s</sup> the 33 <sup>s</sup> the 34 <sup>s</sup> the 35 <sup>s</sup> the 36 <sup>s</sup> the 37 <sup>s</sup> the 38 <sup>s</sup> the 39 <sup>s</sup> the 40 <sup>s</sup> the 41 <sup>s</sup> the 42 <sup>s</sup> the 43 <sup>s</sup> the 44 <sup>s</sup> the 45 <sup>s</sup> the 46 <sup>s</sup> the 47 <sup>s</sup> the 48 <sup>s</sup> the 49 <sup>s</sup> the 50 <sup>s</sup> the 51 <sup>s</sup> the 52 <sup>s</sup> the 53 <sup>s</sup> the 54 <sup>s</sup> the 55 <sup>s</sup> the 56 <sup>s</sup> the 57 <sup>s</sup> the 58 <sup>s</sup> the 59 <sup>s</sup> the 60 <sup>s</sup> the 61 <sup>s</sup> the 62 <sup>s</sup> the 63 <sup>s</sup> the 64 <sup>s</sup> the 65 <sup>s</sup> the 66 <sup>s</sup> the 67 <sup>s</sup> the 68 <sup>s</sup> the 69 <sup>s</sup> the 70 <sup>s</sup> the 71 <sup>s</sup> the 72 <sup>s</sup> the 73 <sup>s</sup> the 74 <sup>s</sup> the 75 <sup>s</sup> the 76 <sup>s</sup> the 77 <sup>s</sup> the 78 <sup>s</sup> the 79 <sup>s</sup> the 80 <sup>s</sup> the 81 <sup>s</sup> the 82 <sup>s</sup> the 83 <sup>s</sup> the 84 <sup>s</sup> the 85 <sup>s</sup> the 86 <sup>s</sup> the 87 <sup>s</sup> the 88 <sup>s</sup> the 89 <sup>s</sup> the 90 <sup>s</sup> the 91 <sup>s</sup> the 92 <sup>s</sup> the 93 <sup>s</sup> the 94 <sup>s</sup> the 95 <sup>s</sup> the 96 <sup>s</sup> the 97 <sup>s</sup> the 98 <sup>s</sup> the 99 <sup>s</sup> the 100 <sup>s</sup> the	32 ¶ Thus was <sup>7</sup> all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of <sup>8</sup> the congregation finished <sup>1</sup> : and the children of Israel did <sup>m</sup> according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.			
2 <sup>a</sup> ,	33 ¶ And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, the <sup>9</sup> tent, <sup>1</sup> and all <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> furniture, <sup>2</sup> his taches, his <sup>1</sup> boards, <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> bars, and <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> pillars, and <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> sockets <sup>3</sup> ,			
3 <sup>s</sup> upon 4 <sup>s</sup> skirts 5 <sup>a</sup> round about, 6 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 28. 39, 40, 42. 7 <sup>a</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, turban 1 <sup>s</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> the 3 <sup>s</sup> the 4 <sup>s</sup> the 5 <sup>s</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> the 7 <sup>s</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> the 10 <sup>s</sup> the 11 <sup>s</sup> the 12 <sup>s</sup> the 13 <sup>s</sup> the 14 <sup>s</sup> the 15 <sup>s</sup> the 16 <sup>s</sup> the 17 <sup>s</sup> the 18 <sup>s</sup> the 19 <sup>s</sup> the 20 <sup>s</sup> the 21 <sup>s</sup> the 22 <sup>s</sup> the 23 <sup>s</sup> the 24 <sup>s</sup> the 25 <sup>s</sup> the 26 <sup>s</sup> the 27 <sup>s</sup> the 28 <sup>s</sup> the 29 <sup>s</sup> the 30 <sup>s</sup> the 31 <sup>s</sup> the 32 <sup>s</sup> the 33 <sup>s</sup> the 34 <sup>s</sup> the 35 <sup>s</sup> the 36 <sup>s</sup> the 37 <sup>s</sup> the 38 <sup>s</sup> the 39 <sup>s</sup> the 40 <sup>s</sup> the 41 <sup>s</sup> the 42 <sup>s</sup> the 43 <sup>s</sup> the 44 <sup>s</sup> the 45 <sup>s</sup> the 46 <sup>s</sup> the 47 <sup>s</sup> the 48 <sup>s</sup> the 49 <sup>s</sup> the 50 <sup>s</sup> the 51 <sup>s</sup> the 52 <sup>s</sup> the 53 <sup>s</sup> the 54 <sup>s</sup> the 55 <sup>s</sup> the 56 <sup>s</sup> the 57 <sup>s</sup> the 58 <sup>s</sup> the 59 <sup>s</sup> the 60 <sup>s</sup> the 61 <sup>s</sup> the 62 <sup>s</sup> the 63 <sup>s</sup> the 64 <sup>s</sup> the 65 <sup>s</sup> the 66 <sup>s</sup> the 67 <sup>s</sup> the 68 <sup>s</sup> the 69 <sup>s</sup> the 70 <sup>s</sup> the 71 <sup>s</sup> the 72 <sup>s</sup> the 73 <sup>s</sup> the 74 <sup>s</sup> the 75 <sup>s</sup> the 76 <sup>s</sup> the 77 <sup>s</sup> the 78 <sup>s</sup> the 79 <sup>s</sup> the 80 <sup>s</sup> the 81 <sup>s</sup> the 82 <sup>s</sup> the 83 <sup>s</sup> the 84 <sup>s</sup> the 85 <sup>s</sup> the 86 <sup>s</sup> the 87 <sup>s</sup> the 88 <sup>s</sup> the 89 <sup>s</sup> the 90 <sup>s</sup> the 91 <sup>s</sup> the 92 <sup>s</sup> the 93 <sup>s</sup> the 94 <sup>s</sup> the 95 <sup>s</sup> the 96 <sup>s</sup> the 97 <sup>s</sup> the 98 <sup>s</sup> the 99 <sup>s</sup> the 100 <sup>s</sup> the	34 And the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of <sup>4</sup> badgers' skins, <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>5</sup> vail <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>6</sup> covering, <sup>1</sup>			
2 <sup>a</sup> ,	35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the <sup>7</sup> mercy seat, <sup>1</sup>			
3 <sup>s</sup> upon 4 <sup>s</sup> skirts 5 <sup>a</sup> round about, 6 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 28. 39, 40, 42. 7 <sup>a</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, turban 1 <sup>s</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> the 3 <sup>s</sup> the 4 <sup>s</sup> the 5 <sup>s</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> the 7 <sup>s</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> the 10 <sup>s</sup> the 11 <sup>s</sup> the 12 <sup>s</sup> the 13 <sup>s</sup> the 14 <sup>s</sup> the 15 <sup>s</sup> the 16 <sup>s</sup> the 17 <sup>s</sup> the 18 <sup>s</sup> the 19 <sup>s</sup> the 20 <sup>s</sup> the 21 <sup>s</sup> the 22 <sup>s</sup> the 23 <sup>s</sup> the 24 <sup>s</sup> the 25 <sup>s</sup> the 26 <sup>s</sup> the 27 <sup>s</sup> the 28 <sup>s</sup> the 29 <sup>s</sup> the 30 <sup>s</sup> the 31 <sup>s</sup> the 32 <sup>s</sup> the 33 <sup>s</sup> the 34 <sup>s</sup> the 35 <sup>s</sup> the 36 <sup>s</sup> the 37 <sup>s</sup> the 38 <sup>s</sup> the 39 <sup>s</sup> the 40 <sup>s</sup> the 41 <sup>s</sup> the 42 <sup>s</sup> the 43 <sup>s</sup> the 44 <sup>s</sup> the 45 <sup>s</sup> the 46 <sup>s</sup> the 47 <sup>s</sup> the 48 <sup>s</sup> the 49 <sup>s</sup> the 50 <sup>s</sup> the 51 <sup>s</sup> the 52 <sup>s</sup> the 53 <sup>s</sup> the 54 <sup>s</sup> the 55 <sup>s</sup> the 56 <sup>s</sup> the 57 <sup>s</sup> the 58 <sup>s</sup> the 59 <sup>s</sup> the 60 <sup>s</sup> the 61 <sup>s</sup> the 62 <sup>s</sup> the 63 <sup>s</sup> the 64 <sup>s</sup> the 65 <sup>s</sup> the 66 <sup>s</sup> the 67 <sup>s</sup> the 68 <sup>s</sup> the 69 <sup>s</sup> the 70 <sup>s</sup> the 71 <sup>s</sup> the 72 <sup>s</sup> the 73 <sup>s</sup> the 74 <sup>s</sup> the 75 <sup>s</sup> the 76 <sup>s</sup> the 77 <sup>s</sup> the 78 <sup>s</sup> the 79 <sup>s</sup> the 80 <sup>s</sup> the 81 <sup>s</sup> the 82 <sup>s</sup> the 83 <sup>s</sup> the 84 <sup>s</sup> the 85 <sup>s</sup> the 86 <sup>s</sup> the 87 <sup>s</sup> the 88 <sup>s</sup> the 89 <sup>s</sup> the 90 <sup>s</sup> the 91 <sup>s</sup> the 92 <sup>s</sup> the 93 <sup>s</sup> the 94 <sup>s</sup> the 95 <sup>s</sup> the 96 <sup>s</sup> the 97 <sup>s</sup> the 98 <sup>s</sup> the 99 <sup>s</sup> the 100 <sup>s</sup> the	36 The table, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread <sup>8</sup> <sup>1</sup>			
2 <sup>a</sup> ,	37 The pure candlestick, <sup>o</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the lamps thereof, <sup>†</sup> even <sup>o</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for <sup>9</sup> light, <sup>1</sup>			
3 <sup>s</sup> upon 4 <sup>s</sup> skirts 5 <sup>a</sup> round about, 6 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 28. 39, 40, 42. 7 <sup>a</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, turban 1 <sup>s</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> the 3 <sup>s</sup> the 4 <sup>s</sup> the 5 <sup>s</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> the 7 <sup>s</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> the 10 <sup>s</sup> the 11 <sup>s</sup> the 12 <sup>s</sup> the 13 <sup>s</sup> the 14 <sup>s</sup> the 15 <sup>s</sup> the 16 <sup>s</sup> the 17 <sup>s</sup> the 18 <sup>s</sup> the 19 <sup>s</sup> the 20 <sup>s</sup> the 21 <sup>s</sup> the 22 <sup>s</sup> the 23 <sup>s</sup> the 24 <sup>s</sup> the 25 <sup>s</sup> the 26 <sup>s</sup> the 27 <sup>s</sup> the 28 <sup>s</sup> the 29 <sup>s</sup> the 30 <sup>s</sup> the 31 <sup>s</sup> the 32 <sup>s</sup> the 33 <sup>s</sup> the 34 <sup>s</sup> the 35 <sup>s</sup> the 36 <sup>s</sup> the 37 <sup>s</sup> the 38 <sup>s</sup> the 39 <sup>s</sup> the 40 <sup>s</sup> the 41 <sup>s</sup> the 42 <sup>s</sup> the 43 <sup>s</sup> the 44 <sup>s</sup> the 45 <sup>s</sup> the 46 <sup>s</sup> the 47 <sup>s</sup> the 48 <sup>s</sup> the 49 <sup>s</sup> the 50 <sup>s</sup> the 51 <sup>s</sup> the 52 <sup>s</sup> the 53 <sup>s</sup> the 54 <sup>s</sup> the 55 <sup>s</sup> the 56 <sup>s</sup> the 57 <sup>s</sup> the 58 <sup>s</sup> the 59 <sup>s</sup> the 60 <sup>s</sup> the 61 <sup>s</sup> the 62 <sup>s</sup> the 63 <sup>s</sup> the 64 <sup>s</sup> the 65 <sup>s</sup> the 66 <sup>s</sup> the 67 <sup>s</sup> the 68 <sup>s</sup> the 69 <sup>s</sup> the 70 <sup>s</sup> the 71 <sup>s</sup> the 72 <sup>s</sup> the 73 <sup>s</sup> the 74 <sup>s</sup> the 75 <sup>s</sup> the 76 <sup>s</sup> the 77 <sup>s</sup> the 78 <sup>s</sup> the 79 <sup>s</sup> the 80 <sup>s</sup> the 81 <sup>s</sup> the 82 <sup>s</sup> the 83 <sup>s</sup> the 84 <sup>s</sup> the 85 <sup>s</sup> the 86 <sup>s</sup> the 87 <sup>s</sup> the 88 <sup>s</sup> the 89 <sup>s</sup> the 90 <sup>s</sup> the 91 <sup>s</sup> the 92 <sup>s</sup> the 93 <sup>s</sup> the 94 <sup>s</sup> the 95 <sup>s</sup> the 96 <sup>s</sup> the 97 <sup>s</sup> the 98 <sup>s</sup> the 99 <sup>s</sup> the 100 <sup>s</sup> the				
2 <sup>a</sup> ,				
3 <sup>s</sup> upon 4 <sup>s</sup> skirts 5 <sup>a</sup> round about, 6 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 28. 39, 40, 42. 7 <sup>a</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, turban 1 <sup>s</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> the 3 <sup>s</sup> the 4 <sup>s</sup> the 5 <sup>s</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> the 7 <sup>s</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> the 10 <sup>s</sup> the 11 <sup>s</sup> the 12 <sup>s</sup> the 13 <sup>s</sup> the 14 <sup>s</sup> the 15 <sup>s</sup> the 16 <sup>s</sup> the 17 <sup>s</sup> the 18 <sup>s</sup> the 19 <sup>s</sup> the 20 <sup>s</sup> the 21 <sup>s</sup> the 22 <sup>s</sup> the 23 <sup>s</sup> the 24 <sup>s</sup> the 25 <sup>s</sup> the 26 <sup>s</sup> the 27 <sup>s</sup> the 28 <sup>s</sup> the 29 <sup>s</sup> the 30 <sup>s</sup> the 31 <sup>s</sup> the 32 <sup>s</sup> the 33 <sup>s</sup> the 34 <sup>s</sup> the 35 <sup>s</sup> the 36 <sup>s</sup> the 37 <sup>s</sup> the 38 <sup>s</sup> the 39 <sup>s</sup> the 40 <sup>s</sup> the 41 <sup>s</sup> the 42 <sup>s</sup> the 43 <sup>s</sup> the 44 <sup>s</sup> the 45 <sup>s</sup> the 46 <sup>s</sup> the 47 <sup>s</sup> the 48 <sup>s</sup> the 49 <sup>s</sup> the 50 <sup>s</sup> the 51 <sup>s</sup> the 52 <sup>s</sup> the 53 <sup>s</sup> the 54 <sup>s</sup> the 55 <sup>s</sup> the 56 <sup>s</sup> the 57 <sup>s</sup> the 58 <sup>s</sup> the 59 <sup>s</sup> the 60 <sup>s</sup> the 61 <sup>s</sup> the 62 <sup>s</sup> the 63 <sup>s</sup> the 64 <sup>s</sup> the 65 <sup>s</sup> the 66 <sup>s</sup> the 67 <sup>s</sup> the 68 <sup>s</sup> the 69 <sup>s</sup> the 70 <sup>s</sup> the 71 <sup>s</sup> the 72 <sup>s</sup> the 73 <sup>s</sup> the 74 <sup>s</sup> the 75 <sup>s</sup> the 76 <sup>s</sup> the 77 <sup>s</sup> the 78 <sup>s</sup> the 79 <sup>s</sup> the 80 <sup>s</sup> the 81 <sup>s</sup> the 82 <sup>s</sup> the 83 <sup>s</sup> the 84 <sup>s</sup> the 85 <sup>s</sup> the 86 <sup>s</sup> the 87 <sup>s</sup> the 88 <sup>s</sup> the 89 <sup>s</sup> the 90 <sup>s</sup> the 91 <sup>s</sup> the 92 <sup>s</sup> the 93 <sup>s</sup> the 94 <sup>s</sup> the 95 <sup>s</sup> the 96 <sup>s</sup> the 97 <sup>s</sup> the 98 <sup>s</sup> the 99 <sup>s</sup> the 100 <sup>s</sup> the				
2 <sup>a</sup> ,				
3 <sup>s</sup> upon 4 <sup>s</sup> skirts 5 <sup>a</sup> round about, 6 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 28. 39, 40, 42. 7 <sup>a</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, turban 1 <sup>s</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> the 3 <sup>s</sup> the 4 <sup>s</sup> the 5 <sup>s</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> the 7 <sup>s</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> the 10 <sup>s</sup> the 11 <sup>s</sup> the 12 <sup>s</sup> the 13 <sup>s</sup> the 14 <sup>s</sup> the 15 <sup>s</sup> the 16 <sup>s</sup> the 17 <sup>s</sup> the 18 <sup>s</sup> the 19 <sup>s</sup> the 20 <sup>s</sup> the 21 <sup>s</sup> the 22 <sup>s</sup> the 23 <sup>s</sup> the 24 <sup>s</sup> the 25 <sup>s</sup> the 26 <sup>s</sup> the 27 <sup>s</sup> the 28 <sup>s</sup> the 				

R.V.	<i>The tabernacle</i>	EXODUS 40.	<i>is reared.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> screen of the gate of the court.	8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the <sup>1</sup> hanging at the court gate. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1491. <sup>a</sup> ch. 26, 33, & 35, 12.	into the tabernacle, and <sup>a</sup> set up the <sup>1</sup> vail of the covering, and covered <sup>1</sup> the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses.	1 <sup>s</sup> veil of the screen, and screened
2 <sup>s</sup> furniture	9 And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and <sup>b</sup> anoint the tabernacle, and all that <sup>†</sup> is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the <sup>2</sup> vessels <sup>1</sup> thereof: and it shall be holy.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 30, 26. <sup>c</sup> ch. 26, 33.	22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> And he put the table in the tent of <sup>2</sup> the congregation, <sup>1</sup> upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the <sup>3</sup> vail. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> meeting, 3 <sup>s</sup> veil.
3 <sup>s</sup> its	10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> burnt offering, and all <sup>3</sup> his <sup>1</sup> vessels, and sanctify the altar: and <sup>4e</sup> it shall be an altar <sup>1</sup> most holy.	<sup>d</sup> ver. 4.	23 <sup>d</sup> And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> commanded Moses.	
4 <sup>s</sup> the altar shall be	11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and <sup>b</sup> his foot, <sup>1</sup> and sanctify it.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 29, 36, 37. <sup>f</sup> Heb. holiness of holinesses. <sup>g</sup> ch. 26, 35.	24 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>g</sup> And he put the candlestick in the tent of <sup>2</sup> the congregation, <sup>1</sup> over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.	
5 <sup>s</sup> its base,	12 <sup>h</sup> And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of the <sup>6</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> wash them with water.	<sup>h</sup> Lev. 8, 1-13. <sup>i</sup> ver. 4. ch. 28, 37.	25 And <sup>4</sup> he <sup>4</sup> lighted the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.	4 <sup>m</sup> Or, set up
6 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting, 7 <sup>s</sup> shalt	13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy garments, <sup>8</sup> and <sup>1</sup> anoint him, and sanctify him <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.	<sup>i</sup> ver. 5. ch. 30, 6.	26 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup> And he put the golden altar in the tent of <sup>5</sup> the congregation <sup>1</sup> before the <sup>6</sup> vail <sup>1</sup> :	5 <sup>s</sup> meeting 6 <sup>s</sup> veil
8 <sup>s</sup> ; and thou shalt 9 <sup>s</sup> ,	14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and <sup>1</sup> clothe them with coats <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>j</sup> ch. 28, 41. <sup>m</sup> ch. 30, 7.	27 <sup>m</sup> And he burnt <sup>7</sup> sweet incense thereon <sup>1</sup> ; as the LORD commanded Moses.	7 <sup>s</sup> thereon incense of sweet spices
1 <sup>s</sup> put coats upon them	15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: <sup>2</sup> for <sup>1</sup> their anointing shall <sup>o</sup> surely <sup>1</sup> be <sup>3</sup> an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations.	<sup>n</sup> ver. 5. ch. 21, 36.	28 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>n</sup> And he <sup>3</sup> set up the hanging at the door of <sup>1</sup> the tabernacle.	8 <sup>s</sup> put the screen of the door to
2 <sup>s</sup> and 3 <sup>s</sup> to them for	16 Thus did Moses: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.	<sup>p</sup> ver. 6.	29 <sup>p</sup> And he <sup>3</sup> put <sup>1</sup> the altar of burnt offering <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the door of the tabernacle of the tent of <sup>2</sup> the congregation <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>q</sup> offered upon it the burnt offering and the <sup>3</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering; as the LORD commanded Moses.	9 <sup>s</sup> set 1 <sup>s</sup> at 2 <sup>s</sup> meeting 3 <sup>s</sup> meal
	17 ¶ And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first <sup>†</sup> day of the month, <sup>†</sup> that the <sup>u</sup> tabernacle was reared up.	<sup>q</sup> ch. 29, 38, &c. <sup>r</sup> Num. 25, 13. <sup>v</sup> ver. 7. ch. 30, 18.	30 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> And he set the laver between the tent of <sup>2</sup> the congregation <sup>1</sup> and the altar, and put water <sup>4</sup> there, <sup>1</sup> to wash <sup>withal</sup> .	4 <sup>s</sup> therein,
4 <sup>s</sup> laid its	18 And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and <sup>4</sup> fastened his <sup>1</sup> sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up <sup>5</sup> his <sup>1</sup> pillars.	<sup>u</sup> ver. 1. Num. 7, 1.	31 <sup>5</sup> And Moses and Aaron and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	5 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 30, 19, 20. 6 <sup>s</sup> ;
5 <sup>s</sup> its	19 And he spread <sup>o</sup> abroad <sup>1</sup> the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Moses.	<sup>x</sup> ch. 30, 19, 20.	32 When they went into the tent of <sup>7</sup> the congregation, <sup>1</sup> and when they came near unto the altar, they washed <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> as the LORD commanded Moses.	7 <sup>s</sup> meeting, 8 <sup>s</sup> ;
6 <sup>s</sup> mercy-seat	20 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And he took and put <sup>a</sup> the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the <sup>6</sup> mercy seat <sup>1</sup> above upon the ark:	<sup>y</sup> ver. 8. ch. 27, 9, 16.	33 <sup>y</sup> And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the <sup>3</sup> hanging of the court gate. <sup>1</sup> So Moses finished the work.	9 <sup>s</sup> screen of the gate of the court. 1 <sup>s</sup> the
	21 And he brought the ark	<sup>z</sup> ch. 21, 43. Lev. 16, 2. Num. 9, 15. 1 Kin. 8, 10, 11. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 5, 13. <sup>3</sup> 7, 2. Is. 6, 4. Hag. 2, 7, 9. Rev. 15, 8. <sup>a</sup> ch. 25, 16. <sup>b</sup> Lev. 16, 2. 1 Kin. 8, 11. <sup>c</sup> Chr. 5, 14.	34 ¶ <sup>2</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> a <sup>1</sup> cloud covered the tent of <sup>7</sup> the congregation, <sup>1</sup> and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.	
			35 And Moses <sup>b</sup> was not able to enter into the tent of <sup>7</sup> the congregation, <sup>1</sup> because the cloud	

1 s through-out	<p>abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.</p> <p>36 <sup>a</sup>And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel <sup>c</sup>went onward<sup>1</sup> in<sup>1</sup> all their journeys:</p> <p>37 But <sup>a</sup>if the cloud were not</p>	<p>B.C. 1490.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Num. 9. 17. &amp; 10. 11.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Neh. 9. 19.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> ch. 13. 21.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Num. 9. 15.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Heb. journeyed.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Num. 9. 19-22.</p>	<p>taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.</p> <p>38 For <sup>b</sup>the cloud of the LORD <sup>†</sup>was upon the tabernacle by day, and <sup>1</sup>fire was on it<sup>1</sup> by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.</p>	<p>1 s there was fire therein</p>

THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES,

<sup>1</sup> CALLED

LEVITICUS.

CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o1</sup> *The burnt offerings. 3 Of the herd, 10 of the flocks, 14 of the fowls.*

2 s tent of meeting, 3 s When 4 s offer-eth an oblation 5 s offer your oblation 6 s 7 s oblation 8 s offering 9 s he shall offer it 1 s at the door of the tent of meeting, that he may be accepted 2 s lay 3 s Aaron's sons, the priests, shall present 4 s at 5 s tent of meeting. 6 s its	<p>AND the LORD <sup>a</sup>called unto Moses, and spake unto him <sup>b</sup>out of the <sup>2</sup>tabernacle of the congregation,<sup>1</sup> saying,</p> <p>2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, <sup>3c</sup>If<sup>1</sup> any man of you <sup>4</sup>bring an offering<sup>1</sup> unto the LORD, ye shall <sup>5</sup>bring your offering<sup>1</sup> of the cattle, <i>even</i> of the herd<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and of the flock.</p> <p>3 <sup>6</sup>If his <sup>7</sup>offering<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>be a burnt <sup>8</sup>sacrifice<sup>1</sup> of the herd,<sup>9</sup> let him offer<sup>1</sup> a male <sup>7</sup>without blemish: he shall offer it <sup>1</sup>of his own voluntary will at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation<sup>1</sup> before the LORD.</p> <p>4 <sup>a</sup>And he shall <sup>2</sup>put<sup>1</sup> his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be <sup>4</sup>accepted for him <sup>2</sup>to make atonement for him.</p> <p>5 And he shall kill the <sup>7</sup>bullock before the LORD: <sup>m</sup>and <sup>3</sup>the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring<sup>1</sup> the blood,<sup>7</sup> and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that <sup>†</sup>is <sup>4</sup>by<sup>1</sup> the door of the <sup>5</sup>tabernacle of the congregation.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>6 And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into <sup>6</sup>his<sup>1</sup> pieces.</p> <p>7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and <sup>p</sup>lay<sup>o</sup> the<sup>1</sup> wood in order upon the fire:</p>
	<p>B.C. 1490.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Ex. 19. 3.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Ex. 40. 34. 35.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Num. 12. 4, 5.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> ch. 22. 18, 19.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Gen. 8. 21.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Ezek. 20. 28, 41.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> 2 Cor. 2. 15.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Eph. 5. 2.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Phil. 4. 18.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> ver. 3.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Ex. 12. 5.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> ch. 3. 1. &amp; 22. 20, 21.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Deut. 15. 21.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Mal. 1. 14.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Eph. 5. 27.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Heb. 9. 14.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 19.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> ver. 5.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Ex. 29. 10, 15, 19.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> ch. 3. 2, 8, 13.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> &amp; 4. 15.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> &amp; 8. 14, 22.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> &amp; 16. 21.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> ch. 22. 21, 27.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> Is. 50. 7.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> Rom. 12. 1.</p> <p><sup>aa</sup> Phil. 4. 18.</p> <p><sup>ab</sup> ch. 4. 20, 26, 31, 35.</p> <p><sup>ac</sup> &amp; 9. 7.</p> <p><sup>ad</sup> &amp; 16. 24.</p> <p><sup>ae</sup> Num. 15. 25.</p> <p><sup>af</sup> 24. 17, 20, 23, 24.</p> <p><sup>ag</sup> Rom. 5. 11.</p> <p><sup>ah</sup> Mic. 6. 6.</p> <p><sup>ai</sup> 2 Cor. 35.</p> <p><sup>aj</sup> Heb. 10. 11.</p> <p><sup>ak</sup> ch. 3. 8.</p> <p><sup>al</sup> Heb. 12. 24.</p> <p><sup>am</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 2.</p> <p><sup>an</sup> Gen. 22. 9.</p>

<p>8 <sup>1</sup>And the priests, Aaron's sons,<sup>1</sup> shall lay the <sup>2</sup>parts,<sup>1</sup> the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that <sup>†</sup>is on the fire which <sup>†</sup>is upon the altar:</p> <p>9 But <sup>3</sup>his<sup>1</sup> inwards and <sup>3</sup>his<sup>1</sup> legs shall he wash <sup>4</sup>in<sup>1</sup> water; and the priest shall burn <sup>5</sup>all<sup>1</sup> on the altar, <sup>6</sup>to be a burnt sacrifice,<sup>1</sup> an offering made by fire, of a <sup>6</sup>sweet savour unto the LORD.</p> <p>10 ¶ And if his <sup>7</sup>offering<sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup>namely,<sup>1</sup> of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt <sup>8</sup>sacrifice<sup>1</sup>; he shall <sup>9</sup>bring<sup>1</sup> it a male <sup>6</sup>without blemish.</p> <p>11 <sup>9</sup>And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and <sup>4</sup>the priests, Aaron's sons,<sup>1</sup> shall sprinkle <sup>2</sup>his<sup>1</sup> blood <sup>3</sup>round about upon the altar.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>12 And he shall cut it into <sup>2</sup>his<sup>1</sup> pieces, with <sup>2</sup>his<sup>1</sup> head and <sup>2</sup>his<sup>1</sup> fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that <sup>†</sup>is on the fire which <sup>†</sup>is upon the altar:</p> <p>13 But <sup>o</sup>he shall wash<sup>1</sup> the inwards and the legs <sup>4</sup>with water; and the priest shall <sup>5</sup>bring it all,<sup>1</sup> and burn <sup>†</sup>it upon the altar: it <sup>†</sup>is a burnt <sup>6</sup>sacrifice,<sup>1</sup> an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.</p> <p>14 ¶ And if <sup>7</sup>the burnt sacrifice<sup>1</sup> for his offering<sup>1</sup> to the LORD <sup>8</sup>be<sup>1</sup> of fowls, then he shall <sup>9</sup>bring his offering<sup>1</sup> of</p>	<p>1 s and Aaron's sons, the priests, 2 s pieces, 3 s its 4 s with 5 s the whole 6 s for a burnt offering, 7 s oblation be of the flock, 8 s offering 9 s offer 1 s Aaron's sons, the priests, 2 s its 3 s upon the altar round about. 4 s shall he wash 5 s offer the whole, 6 s offering, 7 s his oblation 8 s be a burnt offering 9 s offer 1 s oblation</p>
---	---

R.V.	The meat offerings.	LEVITICUS 2, 3.	The peace offerings.	R.V.
	<sup>a</sup> turtledoves, or of young pigeons. 15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and <sup>1b</sup> wring off <sup>2</sup> his' head, and burn <sup>†</sup> it on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be <sup>3</sup> wrung out at' the side of the altar: 16 And he shall <sup>4</sup> pluck' away <sup>2</sup> his' crop with <sup>5d</sup> his feathers, and cast it <sup>6</sup> beside the altar on the east part, <sup>6</sup> by' the place of the ashes: 17 And he shall <sup>7</sup> cleave it with' the wings thereof, but <sup>8</sup> shall not divide <sup>†</sup> it asunder; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that <sup>†</sup> is upon the fire: <sup>†</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is a burnt <sup>8</sup> sacrifice, a offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.	B.C. 1490. " ch. 5, 7. & 12, 8. Luke 2. 24. b Or, pinch off the head with the nail. c ver. 2. d Or, the fifth thereof. e ch. 6. 10. f Ex. 29. 18. g ver. 3. h Gen. 15. 10. i ver. 9, 13. j ch. 6. 17. See Mat. 16. 12. Mark 8. 15. Luke 12. 1. 1 Cor. 5. 8. Gal. 5. 9. Ex. 22. 29. ch. 23. 10, 11. m ch. 6. 14. & 9. 17. Num. 15. 4. n Heb. ascend. o Mark 9. 49. Col. 4. 6. p Num. 18. 19. q Ezek. 43. 24. r ver. 9. ch. 5. 12. & 6. 15. & 24. 7. Is. 66. 3. Acts 10. 4. s ch. 23. 10, 14. t ch. 7. 9. u 10. 12, 13. v 2 Kin. 4. 42. w ver. 1. x Ex. 29. 37. Num. 18. 9. b ver. 2. c Ex. 29. 2. d Or, on a flat plate, or, slice. e ch. 7. 11, 29. & 22. 21. f ch. 1. 3.	8 And thou shalt bring the <sup>1</sup> meat' offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and <sup>2</sup> when it is' presented unto the priest, <sup>3</sup> he shall bring it unto the altar. 9 And the priest shall take <sup>4</sup> from the <sup>1</sup> meat' offering <sup>5c</sup> a' memorial thereof, and shall burn <sup>†</sup> it upon the altar: <sup>o</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is an <sup>†</sup> offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD. 10 And <sup>†</sup> that which is left of the <sup>1</sup> meat' offering <sup>†</sup> shall be Aaron's and his sons': <sup>†</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire. 11 No <sup>1</sup> meat' offering, which ye shall <sup>6</sup> bring' unto the LORD, shall be made with <sup>k</sup> leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, <sup>7</sup> in any offering of the LORD made by fire. 12 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> As <sup>8</sup> for the <sup>1</sup> oblation of <sup>9</sup> the firstfruits, ye shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not <sup>12a</sup> be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour. 13 And every oblation of thy <sup>2</sup> meat' offering <sup>2</sup> shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer <sup>2</sup> the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy <sup>2</sup> meat' offering: <sup>7</sup> with all thine <sup>2</sup> offerings' thou shalt offer salt. 14 <sup>4</sup> And if thou offer a <sup>2</sup> meat' offering of <sup>o</sup> thy' firstfruits unto the LORD, <sup>u</sup> thou shalt offer for the <sup>2</sup> meat' offering of thy firstfruits <sup>5</sup> green ears of corn dried by the fire, even corn beaten out of <sup>v</sup> full ears. 15 And <sup>2</sup> thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it <sup>†</sup> is a <sup>2</sup> meat' offering. 16 And the priest shall burn <sup>b</sup> the memorial of it, <sup>†</sup> part of the <sup>6</sup> beaten' corn thereof, and <sup>†</sup> part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: <sup>†</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.	1 <sup>s</sup> meal 2 <sup>s</sup> it shall be 3 <sup>a</sup> and 4 <sup>a</sup> up 5 <sup>s</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> offer 7 <sup>s</sup> as an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 8 <sup>s</sup> an 9 <sup>s</sup> first-fruits 10 <sup>s</sup> come up for a sweet savour on the altar. 11 <sup>s</sup> meal 12 <sup>s</sup> oblations 13 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 14 <sup>s</sup> corn in the ear parched with fire, bruised corn of the fresh ear. 15 <sup>s</sup> bruised 16 Or, thank offerings 17 <sup>s</sup> offerings; 18 <sup>s</sup> ,
	CHAPTER 2. <sup>o1</sup> The meat offering of flour with oil and incense. 12 The oblation of first-fruits, &c. AND when any <sup>9</sup> will offer <sup>m</sup> a <sup>9</sup> meat' offering unto the LORD, his <sup>1</sup> offering' shall be <sup>†</sup> of fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon: 2 And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his hand-ful of the <sup>2</sup> flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn <sup>2c</sup> the memorial <sup>†</sup> of it' upon the altar, <sup>o</sup> to be' an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: 3 And <sup>2</sup> the remnant of the meat' offering <sup>†</sup> shall be Aaron's and his sons': <sup>†</sup> a <sup>†</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire. 4 ¶ And <sup>6</sup> if' thou <sup>7</sup> bring' an oblation of a <sup>8</sup> meat' offering baken in the oven, <sup>†</sup> it shall be unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers <sup>6</sup> anointed with oil. 5 ¶ And if thy oblation <sup>†</sup> be a <sup>8</sup> meat' offering <sup>9</sup> baken <sup>d</sup> in a pan, <sup>†</sup> it shall be <sup>†</sup> of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil. 6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it <sup>†</sup> is a <sup>8</sup> meat' offering. 7 ¶ And if thy oblation <sup>†</sup> be a <sup>8</sup> meat' offering <sup>1</sup> baken in the fryingpan, <sup>†</sup> it shall be made <sup>†</sup> of fine flour with oil.			
	CHAPTER 3. <sup>o1</sup> The peace offering of the herd, 6 of the flock, 7 either a lamb, 12 or a goat. AND if his oblation <sup>†</sup> be a <sup>8</sup> sacrifice of <sup>7</sup> peace <sup>8</sup> offering, <sup>†</sup> if he offer <sup>o</sup> it' of the herd <sup>2</sup> : <sup>†</sup> whether <sup>o</sup> it be a' male or female, he shall offer it <sup>†</sup> without blemish before the LORD.			



R.V.	<i>The sin offerings</i>	LEVITICUS 4.	<i>of ignorance.</i>	R.V.
1 s oblation,	2 And <sup>a</sup> he shall lay his hand upon the head of his <sup>1</sup> offering, <sup>1</sup> and kill it <sup>†</sup> at the door of the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> : and Aaron's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.	B.C. 1490. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 29, 10, ch. 1. 4, 5.	13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> : and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.	1 s tent of meeting
2 s tent of meeting	3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> peace <sup>3</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> an offering made by fire unto the LORD; <sup>b</sup> the <sup>c</sup> fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that <sup>†</sup> is upon the inwards,	<sup>b</sup> Ex. 29, 13, ch. 4, 8, 9. <sup>c</sup> Or, suet.	14 And he shall offer thereof his <sup>2</sup> offering, <sup>1</sup> <sup>even</sup> an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that <sup>†</sup> is upon the inwards,	2 s oblation,
3 s offerings	4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that <sup>†</sup> is on them, which <sup>†</sup> is by the <sup>4</sup> flanks, <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>d</sup> caul <sup>4</sup> 'above' the liver, <sup>e</sup> with the kidneys, <sup>o</sup> it' shall he take away.	<sup>d</sup> Or, midriff over the liver, and over the kidneys. <sup>e</sup> Ex. 29, 13, ch. 6, 12.	15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that <sup>†</sup> is upon them, which <sup>†</sup> is by the <sup>3</sup> flanks, <sup>1</sup> and the caul <sup>4</sup> 'above' the liver, <sup>5</sup> with the kidneys, <sup>o</sup> it' shall he take away.	3 s loins, 4 s upon
4 s loins, 5 s upon	5 And Aaron's sons <sup>e</sup> shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt <sup>1</sup> sacrifice, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>†</sup> is upon the wood that <sup>†</sup> is on the fire: <sup>†</sup> it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 7, 23, 25. 1 Sam. 2, 15. 2 Chr. 7, 7.	16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: <sup>†</sup> it is the food of the offering made by fire <sup>o</sup> for a sweet savour: <sup>†</sup> all the fat <sup>†</sup> is the LORD's.	5 M See ver. 4.
6 M Or, which he shall take away by the kidneys	6 ¶ And if his <sup>8</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> for a sacrifice of peace <sup>3</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD <sup>†</sup> be of the flock; male or female, <sup>k</sup> he shall offer it without blemish.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 6, 18, & 7, 36, & 17, 7, & 23, 14. <sup>h</sup> ver. 16, compare with Deut. 32, 14. Neh. 8, 10. <sup>i</sup> Gen. 9, 4, ch. 7, 23, 26, & 17, 10, 14. Deut. 12, 16. 1 Sam. 14, 33. Ezek. 44, 7, 15. <sup>k</sup> ver. 1, &c.	17 <sup>†</sup> It shall be a <sup>9</sup> perpetual statute <sup>7</sup> for' your generations <sup>8</sup> throughout' all your dwellings, that ye <sup>9</sup> eat neither <sup>h</sup> fat nor <sup>i</sup> blood. <sup>1</sup>	6 A, 7 S through-out 8 S in 9 A shall
7 s offering,	7 If he offer a lamb for his <sup>1</sup> offering, <sup>1</sup> then shall he offer it before the LORD <sup>2</sup> .		CHAPTER 4. <sup>o</sup> 1 The sin offering of ignorance, <sup>3</sup> for the priest, <sup>13</sup> the congregation, <sup>22</sup> the ruler, <sup>27</sup> the people. <sup>1</sup>	1 A space between ch. 3 & 4.
8 s oblation	8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his <sup>1</sup> offering, <sup>1</sup> and kill it before the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> : and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof <sup>4</sup> round about upon the altar. <sup>1</sup>		AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	2 s anyone
9 s offerings	9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> peace <sup>3</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof, <sup>6</sup> and the whole rump, it shall he take off' hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that <sup>†</sup> is upon the inwards,	<sup>l</sup> ch. 5, 15, 17, Num. 15, 22, &c. 1 Sam. 14, 27. Ps. 19, 12.	2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, 'If <sup>2</sup> a soul' shall sin <sup>3</sup> through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought <sup>1</sup> not to be done, and shall do <sup>o</sup> against' any <sup>4</sup> of them:	3 s un-wittingly, [M Or, through error] in any of the things which the LORD hath com-manded
1 s oblation,	10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that <sup>†</sup> is upon them, which <sup>†</sup> is by the <sup>7</sup> flanks, <sup>1</sup> and the caul <sup>8</sup> 'above' the liver, <sup>9</sup> with the kidneys, <sup>o</sup> it' shall he take away.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 8, 12.	3 <sup>m</sup> If the <sup>5</sup> priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of' the people; then let him <sup>6</sup> bring' for his sin, which he hath sinned, <sup>n</sup> a young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a sin offering.	4 A one
2 s :	11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: <sup>†</sup> it is <sup>9</sup> the <sup>1</sup> food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 9, 2.	4 And he shall bring the bullock <sup>2</sup> unto the door of the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> before the LORD; and <sup>8</sup> shall lay his hand upon the <sup>9</sup> bullock's head, <sup>1</sup> and kill the bullock before the LORD.	5 s anointed priest shall sin so as to bring guilt on
3 s tent of meeting	12 ¶ And if his <sup>2</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> be a goat, then <sup>h</sup> he shall offer it before the LORD <sup>3</sup> .	<sup>p</sup> ch. 1, 3, 4.	5 And the <sup>1</sup> priest that is anointed <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> shall take of the <sup>2</sup> bullock's blood, <sup>1</sup> and bring it to the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> :	6 s offer
4 s upon the altar round about.	13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> : and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.	<sup>q</sup> See ch. 21, 6, 8, 17, 21, 22, & 22, 25. Ezek. 44, 7. Mal. 1, 7, 12. <sup>r</sup> ch. 16, 14. Num. 19, 4. <sup>s</sup> ver. 1, 7, &c.	5 And he shall dip his	7 s tent of meeting
5 s offerings	14 And he shall offer thereof his <sup>2</sup> offering, <sup>1</sup> <sup>even</sup> an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that <sup>†</sup> is upon the inwards,		5 And the <sup>1</sup> priest that is anointed <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> shall take of the <sup>2</sup> bullock's blood, <sup>1</sup> and bring it to the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> :	8 A he
6 s the fat tail entire, he shall take it away	15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that <sup>†</sup> is on them, which <sup>†</sup> is by the <sup>7</sup> flanks, <sup>1</sup> and the caul <sup>8</sup> 'above' the liver, <sup>9</sup> with the kidneys, <sup>o</sup> it' shall he take away.		5 And the <sup>1</sup> priest that is anointed <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> shall take of the <sup>2</sup> bullock's blood, <sup>1</sup> and bring it to the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> :	9 s head of the bullock,
7 s loins, 8 s upon	16 And he shall offer thereof his <sup>2</sup> offering, <sup>1</sup> <sup>even</sup> an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that <sup>†</sup> is upon the inwards,		5 And the <sup>1</sup> priest that is anointed <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> shall take of the <sup>2</sup> bullock's blood, <sup>1</sup> and bring it to the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> :	1 s anointed priest
8 M See ver. 4.	17 And he shall offer thereof his <sup>2</sup> offering, <sup>1</sup> <sup>even</sup> an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that <sup>†</sup> is upon the inwards,		5 And the <sup>1</sup> priest that is anointed <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> shall take of the <sup>2</sup> bullock's blood, <sup>1</sup> and bring it to the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> :	2 s blood of the bullock,
1 M Heb. bread.	18 And he shall offer thereof his <sup>2</sup> offering, <sup>1</sup> <sup>even</sup> an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that <sup>†</sup> is upon the inwards,		5 And the <sup>1</sup> priest that is anointed <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> shall take of the <sup>2</sup> bullock's blood, <sup>1</sup> and bring it to the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> :	
2 s oblation	19 And he shall offer thereof his <sup>2</sup> offering, <sup>1</sup> <sup>even</sup> an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that <sup>†</sup> is upon the inwards,		5 And the <sup>1</sup> priest that is anointed <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> shall take of the <sup>2</sup> bullock's blood, <sup>1</sup> and bring it to the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> :	
3 s :	20 And he shall offer thereof his <sup>2</sup> offering, <sup>1</sup> <sup>even</sup> an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that <sup>†</sup> is upon the inwards,		5 And the <sup>1</sup> priest that is anointed <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> shall take of the <sup>2</sup> bullock's blood, <sup>1</sup> and bring it to the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> :	



R.V.	<i>The sin offering for the</i> LEVITICUS 4. <i>priest, and for a ruler.</i>	R.V.
	finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, before the <sup>1</sup> vail <sup>1</sup> of the sanctuary.	
<sup>1</sup> veil	<sup>7</sup> And the priest shall <sup>b</sup> put <sup>o</sup> some <sup>1</sup> of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which <sup>t</sup> is in the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>o</sup> shall pour <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> all the blood of the bullock <sup>3</sup> at the bottom <sup>1</sup> of the altar of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> burnt offering, which <sup>t</sup> is at the door of the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>2</sup> tent of meeting	<sup>8</sup> And <sup>o</sup> he shall take off from it <sup>1</sup> all the fat of the bullock <sup>3</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the sin offering <sup>6</sup> ; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that <sup>t</sup> is upon the inwards,	
<sup>3</sup> shall he pour out at the base	<sup>9</sup> And the two kidneys, and the fat that <sup>t</sup> is upon them, which <sup>t</sup> is by the <sup>7</sup> flanks, <sup>1</sup> and the caul <sup>8</sup> above <sup>1</sup> the liver, <sup>9</sup> with the kidneys, <sup>o</sup> it <sup>1</sup> shall he take away,	
<sup>4</sup> tent of meeting.	<sup>10</sup> <sup>a</sup> As it <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> taken off from the <sup>2</sup> bullock <sup>1</sup> of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> burnt offering.	
<sup>5</sup> of	<sup>11</sup> <sup>9</sup> And the skin of the bullock, and all <sup>3</sup> his <sup>1</sup> flesh, with <sup>3</sup> his <sup>1</sup> head, and with <sup>3</sup> his <sup>1</sup> legs, and <sup>3</sup> his <sup>1</sup> inwards, and <sup>3</sup> his <sup>1</sup> dung,	
<sup>6</sup> he shall take off from it	<sup>12</sup> Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth <sup>h</sup> without the camp unto a clean place, <sup>h</sup> where the ashes are poured out, and <sup>1</sup> burn <sup>4</sup> him <sup>1</sup> on <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> wood with fire: <sup>m</sup> where the ashes are poured out shall <sup>4</sup> he <sup>1</sup> be burnt.	
<sup>7</sup> loins, <sup>8</sup> upon	<sup>13</sup> ¶ And <sup>p</sup> if the whole congregation of Israel <sup>s</sup> sin through ignorance, <sup>1</sup> <sup>q</sup> and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done <sup>o</sup> some-what against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which should not <sup>1</sup> be done, and are guilty;	
<sup>9</sup> See ch. 3. 4.	<sup>14</sup> When the <sup>7</sup> sin, which <sup>1</sup> they have sinned <sup>o</sup> against it <sup>1</sup> , is known, then the <sup>2</sup> congregation <sup>1</sup> shall offer a young bullock for <sup>9</sup> the sin, <sup>1</sup> and bring <sup>1</sup> him <sup>1</sup> before the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>1</sup> is	<sup>15</sup> And the elders of the congregation <sup>u</sup> shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD: and the bul-	
<sup>2</sup> ox	lock shall be killed before the LORD.	
	<sup>16</sup> <sup>a</sup> And the <sup>1</sup> priest that is anointed <sup>1</sup> shall bring of the <sup>2</sup> bullock's blood <sup>1</sup> to the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> :	
	<sup>17</sup> And the priest shall dip his finger <sup>t</sup> in <sup>o</sup> some <sup>1</sup> of the blood, and sprinkle <sup>t</sup> it seven times before the LORD, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> before the <sup>4</sup> vail. <sup>1</sup>	
	<sup>18</sup> And he shall put <sup>o</sup> some <sup>1</sup> of the blood upon the horns of the altar which <sup>t</sup> is before the LORD, that <sup>t</sup> is in the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom <sup>1</sup> of the altar of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> burnt offering, which <sup>t</sup> is at the door of the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation. <sup>1</sup>	
	<sup>19</sup> And <sup>7</sup> he shall take all his fat from him, <sup>1</sup> and burn <sup>t</sup> it upon the altar.	
	<sup>20</sup> <sup>a</sup> And he shall <sup>1</sup> do with the bullock <sup>9</sup> as he did <sup>a</sup> with the bullock <sup>1</sup> for a <sup>1</sup> sin offering, so shall he do with this: <sup>7</sup> and the priest shall make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for them, and <sup>2</sup> it <sup>1</sup> shall be forgiven <sup>o</sup> them <sup>1</sup> .	
	<sup>21</sup> And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn <sup>3</sup> him <sup>1</sup> as he burned the first bullock: it <sup>t</sup> is <sup>4</sup> a <sup>1</sup> sin offering for the <sup>2</sup> congregation. <sup>1</sup>	
	<sup>22</sup> ¶ When a ruler <sup>6</sup> hath sinned, and <sup>1</sup> done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of <sup>1</sup> the LORD his God <sup>7</sup> concerning things which should not <sup>1</sup> be done, and is guilty;	
	<sup>23</sup> <sup>o</sup> Or <sup>1</sup> <sup>n</sup> if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, <sup>8</sup> come to his knowledge; <sup>1</sup> he shall bring <sup>9</sup> his offering, a kid of the goats, <sup>1</sup> a male without blemish <sup>1</sup> :	
	<sup>24</sup> And <sup>7</sup> he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the LORD: it <sup>t</sup> is a sin offering.	
	<sup>25</sup> <sup>a</sup> And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put <sup>t</sup> it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and <sup>2</sup> shall pour out his blood at the bottom <sup>1</sup> of the altar of burnt offering.	
	<sup>26</sup> And <sup>3</sup> he shall burn all his fat <sup>1</sup> upon the altar, as <sup>7</sup> the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: <sup>9</sup> and the priest shall	

1 S he	make °an <sup>1</sup> atonement for him as concerning his sin, and °it <sup>1</sup> shall be forgiven °him <sup>1</sup> .	B.C. 1490.	atonement for °his sin that he hath °committed, and °it <sup>1</sup> shall be forgiven °him <sup>1</sup> .	1 A him as touching
2 M Heb. people of the land.	27 ¶ And °if °any one of the °common people sin °through ignorance, while he doeth somewhat against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought °not to be done, and be guilty ;	¶ ver. 2. Num. 15. 27. h Heb. any soul. i Heb. people of the land. d 1 Kin. 8. 31. Mat. 26. 63.	CHAPTER 5.	2 S sinned, 3 S he
3 S unwittingly, in doing any of the things which the LORD hath commanded	28 °Or °if his sin, which he hath sinned, °come to his knowledge : °then he shall bring °his offering, a kid of the goats, °a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.	¶ ver. 21. f ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.	¶ He that sinneth in concealing his knowledge, 2 in touching an unclean thing, 4 or in making an oath. 6 His trespass offering, 14 for sacrifice, &c.	4 S anyone 5 S in that he hear-eth 6 S adju-ration, he being 7 S known, 8 S : or if any one 9 S the
4 S he made known to him,	29 °And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and °slay °the sin offering in the place of °the burnt offering.	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.	AND if °a soul sin, °and hear °the voice of °swearing, and is °a witness, whether he hath seen or °known of it ; °if he do not utter it, then he shall °bear his iniquity °.	1 S, and he 2 S then he shall be guilty : 3 S his uncleanness be where- with he is un- clean, 4 S : or if any one swear rashly 5 S utter rashly
5 S for his oblation a goat,	30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put °it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and °shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom °of the altar.	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.	2 Or °if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether °it be °a carcass of an unclean beast, or °a carcass of unclean cattle, or the carcass of unclean creeping things, and °if °it be hidden from him ; he also shall °be unclean, °and °guilty.	1 S, and he 2 S then he shall be guilty : 3 S his uncleanness be where- with he is un- clean, 4 S : or if any one swear rashly 5 S utter rashly
6 S kill	31 And °he shall take away °all the fat thereof °, °as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn °it upon the altar for a °sweet savour unto the LORD ; °and the priest shall make °an atonement for him, and °it shall be forgiven °him.	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.	3 Or if he touch °the uncleanness of man, whatsoever °uncleanness it be that a man shall be defiled withal, °and it be hid from him ; when he know-eth °of it, then he shall be guilty °.	1 S, and he 2 S then he shall be guilty : 3 S his uncleanness be where- with he is un- clean, 4 S : or if any one swear rashly 5 S utter rashly
7 S all the blood thereof shall he pour out at the base	32 °And if he bring a lamb °for a sin offering, °he shall bring it a female without blemish.	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.	4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing °with °his lips °to do evil, or °to do good, whatsoever °it be that a man shall °pronounce °with an oath, and it be hid from him ; when he know-eth °of it, then he shall be guilty in one of °these.	1 S, and he 2 S then he shall be guilty : 3 S his uncleanness be where- with he is un- clean, 4 S : or if any one swear rashly 5 S utter rashly
8 A shall he take away	33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and °slay °it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering.	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.	5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things, that °he shall °confess that °he hath sinned °in that thing °.	6 S these things : 7 A wherein
9 S he	34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put °it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and °shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom °of the altar :	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.	6 And he shall bring °his °trespass °offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a °kid of the goats, °for a sin offering ; and the priest shall make °an atonement for him °concerning his sin.	8 M Or, for his guilt Or, his trespass offering 9 S guilt 1 S goat,
1 A °	35 °And he shall take away all the fat thereof, °as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of °the peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn them °upon the altar, °according to °the offerings °made by fire °unto the LORD : °and the priest shall make °an	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.	7 And °if °he be not able to bring °a lamb, then he shall bring °for °his °trespass, which he hath committed, °two °turtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto the LORD ; one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering.	2 A as 3 S his means suffice not for 4 S guilt offering for that wherein he hath sinned,
2 A as his oblation	36 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, °as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of °the peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn them °upon the altar, °according to °the offerings °made by fire °unto the LORD : °and the priest shall make °an	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.	8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer °that which °is for the sin offering first, and °wring off °his °head from °his °neck, but shall not divide °it asunder :	3 M Or, for his guilt Or, his trespass offering 4 S guilt offering for that wherein he hath sinned,
3 S kill	37 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, °as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of °the peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn them °upon the altar, °according to °the offerings °made by fire °unto the LORD : °and the priest shall make °an	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.		5 S as 6 S his means suffice not for 7 S guilt offering for that wherein he hath sinned,
4 S all the blood thereof shall he pour out at the base	38 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, °as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of °the peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn them °upon the altar, °according to °the offerings °made by fire °unto the LORD : °and the priest shall make °an	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.		8 M Or, for his guilt Or, his trespass offering 9 S guilt offering for that wherein he hath sinned,
5 S and all the fat thereof shall he take away,	39 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, °as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of °the peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn them °upon the altar, °according to °the offerings °made by fire °unto the LORD : °and the priest shall make °an	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.		2 A as 3 S his means suffice not for 4 S guilt offering for that wherein he hath sinned,
6 S on	40 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, °as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of °the peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn them °upon the altar, °according to °the offerings °made by fire °unto the LORD : °and the priest shall make °an	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.		5 S as 6 S his means suffice not for 7 S guilt offering for that wherein he hath sinned,
7 S upon	41 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, °as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of °the peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn them °upon the altar, °according to °the offerings °made by fire °unto the LORD : °and the priest shall make °an	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.		8 M Or, for his guilt Or, his trespass offering 9 S guilt offering for that wherein he hath sinned,
8 M Or, after the manner of	42 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, °as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of °the peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn them °upon the altar, °according to °the offerings °made by fire °unto the LORD : °and the priest shall make °an	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.		2 A as 3 S his means suffice not for 4 S guilt offering for that wherein he hath sinned,
9 A of the LORD	43 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, °as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of °the peace offerings ; and the priest shall burn them °upon the altar, °according to °the offerings °made by fire °unto the LORD : °and the priest shall make °an	¶ ver. 17. ch. 7. 38. & 17. 16. & 19. 5. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. g ch. 11. 24. 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11. 13, 16. h ver. 4, 21.		5 S as 6 S his means suffice not for 7 S guilt offering for that wherein he hath sinned,

9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung<sup>1</sup> out at the bottom<sup>2</sup> of the altar: it is a sin offering.

10 And he shall offer the second for a burnt offering, according to the manner<sup>1</sup>; and the priest shall make an atonement for him for his sin which he hath sinned, and it shall be forgiven him<sup>1</sup>.

11 ¶ But if he be not able to bring two turtle doves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin offering; he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense thereon: for it is a sin offering.

12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, even a memorial thereof, and burn it on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: it is a sin offering.

13 And the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and the remnant shall be the priest's, as a meat offering.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

15 If a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then he shall bring for his trespass unto the LORD a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering:

16 And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him<sup>1</sup>.

17 ¶ And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of

B.C. 1490.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 15, ch. 4. 2, 13, 22, 27, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 1, 2, ch. 4. 7, 19, 30, 34, d ver. 15, e ver. 16.

<sup>c</sup> Or, ordinance, ch. 1. 14, 9 ch. 4. 25.

<sup>d</sup> Ezra 10. 2.

<sup>e</sup> Num. 5. 15

<sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 2, <sup>l</sup> Num. 5. 6.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 4. 35, <sup>n</sup> ch. 19. 11, <sup>o</sup> Act 5. 4, <sup>p</sup> Col. 3. 9, <sup>q</sup> Or, in dealing, Heb. putting of the hand, <sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 26, <sup>s</sup> Prov. 24. 28, <sup>t</sup> 26. 19, <sup>u</sup> Deut. 22. 1-3, <sup>v</sup> Ex. 22. 11, <sup>w</sup> ch. 19. 12, <sup>x</sup> Jer. 7. 9, <sup>y</sup> Zeck. 5. 4, <sup>z</sup> ch. 2. 3, <sup>aa</sup> ch. 22. 14.

<sup>aa</sup> Ezra 10. 19.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 30. 13, <sup>c</sup> ch. 27. 25, <sup>d</sup> ch. 5. 16, <sup>e</sup> Num. 5. 7, <sup>f</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 6, <sup>g</sup> Luke 19. 8.

<sup>d</sup> Or, in the day of his being found guilty, Heb. in the day of his trespass, <sup>e</sup> ch. 6. 5, <sup>f</sup> 22. 14, <sup>g</sup> 27. 13, 15, 27, 31, <sup>h</sup> Num. 5. 7, <sup>i</sup> ch. 4. 26, <sup>j</sup> ch. 5. 15, <sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 2, <sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 26.

the LORD<sup>1</sup>; though he wist it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.

18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and wist it not, and it shall be forgiven him<sup>1</sup>.

19 It is a trespass offering: he hath certainly trespassed against the LORD.

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>o</sup>1 The trespass offering for sins done wittingly. <sup>8</sup> Law of the burnt offering, 14 and of the meat offering. 19 The offering at the consecration of a priest. 24 Law of the sin offering.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 If a soul sin, and commit a trespass against the LORD, and lie unto his neighbour in that which was delivered him to keep, or in fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath deceived his neighbour;

3 Or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein:

4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found,

5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, in the day of his trespass offering.

6 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest:

7 And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD: and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all

1 s knew

2 s according to  
3 s guilt  
4 s the thing  
5 s unwittingly and knew it not, and he  
6 s is certainly guilty before

7 M [Ch. 5, 20 in Heb.]  
8 s anyone  
9 s deal falsely with  
1 s a matter of deposit, or of bargain [M Or, pledge], or of robbery, or have oppressed  
2 s deal falsely therein, and swear to a lie  
3 s if  
4 s by robbery,  
5 s by oppression, or the deposit which was committed to him,  
6 s any thing  
7 s full,  
8 s:  
9 s shall he give it  
1 s being found guilty.  
2 s guilt  
3 s according to  
4 s, and he  
5 s; concerning whatsoever he doeth so as to be guilty thereby.

	that he hath done in trespassing therein. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1490.	children of Aaron shall eat of it <sup>1</sup> . <sup>a</sup> <i>It shall be a statute for ever in<sup>1</sup> your generations<sup>2</sup> concerning<sup>1</sup> the offerings of the LORD made by fire: <sup>b</sup>every one that<sup>1</sup> toucheth them shall be holy.</i>	1 s , as a due for ever through-out
1 A space between ver. 7 & 8.	8 ¶ <sup>2</sup> And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	<sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 17.		2 s , from
2 M [Ch. 6. 1 in Heb.]	9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This <sup>†</sup> is the law of the burnt offering: <sup>o</sup> It is <sup>1</sup> the burnt <sup>3</sup> offering, <sup>c</sup> because of the burning <sup>1</sup> upon the altar all night unto the mornings <sup>4</sup> , and the fire of the altar shall be <sup>5</sup> burning in it. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>b</sup> Ex. 29. 37. ch. 22. 3-7.	19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	3 s , whose- ever
3 S offering be on the hearth M Or, on its fire-wood	10 <sup>e</sup> And the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> take up the ashes <sup>7</sup> which <sup>1</sup> the fire hath consumed <sup>7</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them <sup>9</sup> beside the altar.	<sup>c</sup> Or, for the burning.	20 <sup>a</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is the <sup>4</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an <sup>e</sup> ephah of fine flour for a <sup>5</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering <sup>6</sup> perpetual, <sup>1</sup> half of it in the morning, and half thereof <sup>7</sup> at night. <sup>1</sup>	4 s oblation
4 S ;	11 And <sup>b</sup> he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp <sup>2</sup> unto a clean place.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 29. 2.		5 S meal
5 S kept burning thereon.	12 And the fire upon the altar shall be <sup>8</sup> burning in it; <sup>1</sup> it shall not <sup>3</sup> be put out: <sup>1</sup> and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> lay the burnt offering in order upon it <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> he <sup>1</sup> shall burn thereon <sup>m</sup> the fat of the peace offerings.	<sup>e</sup> Ex. 28. 39-41, 43. ch. 16. 4. Ezek. 44. 17, 18.	21 <sup>8</sup> In a <sup>1</sup> pan it shall be made with oil; <sup>9</sup> and when it is baked, <sup>1</sup> thou shalt bring it in: <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>1</sup> 2baked pieces <sup>3</sup> of the meat offering shalt thou offer for <sup>1</sup> a sweet savour unto the LORD.	6 S per- petually.
6 S ; and he shall	13 <sup>3</sup> The fire shall ever be <sup>1</sup> burning upon the altar <sup>4</sup> ; it shall <sup>5</sup> never <sup>1</sup> go out.	<sup>f</sup> Ex. 16. 36.		7 S in the evening.
7 S whereto	14 ¶ <sup>2</sup> And this <sup>†</sup> is the law of the <sup>6</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering: the sons of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 16.	22 And the <sup>4</sup> priest of his sons <sup>k</sup> that is anointed <sup>1</sup> in his stead <sup>5</sup> shall offer it: <sup>6</sup> it is <sup>1</sup> a statute for ever <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD <sup>o</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> it shall be wholly burnt <sup>1</sup> .	8 S On a baking M See ch. 2. 5.
8 S kept burning thereon,	15 And he shall take <sup>7</sup> of it <sup>1</sup> his handful, of the <sup>8</sup> flour of the <sup>6</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which <sup>†</sup> is upon the <sup>8</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering, and shall burn <sup>†</sup> it up- on the altar <sup>†</sup> for a sweet savour, <sup>9</sup> even <sup>1</sup> the <sup>3</sup> memorial <sup>1</sup> of it, <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD.	<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 44. 19.	23 <sup>8</sup> For every meat offering for <sup>1</sup> the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.	9 S when it is soaked,
9 S go out;	16 And <sup>2</sup> the remainder <sup>1</sup> thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: <sup>3</sup> a with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the <sup>1</sup> holy place; in the court of the <sup>4</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> they shall eat it.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 4. 12.	24 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	1 S in
1 S ; and he shall	17 <sup>o</sup> It shall not be baked with leaven. <sup>a</sup> I have given it <sup>5</sup> unto them for <sup>1</sup> their portion of my offerings made by fire; <sup>6</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is most holy, as <sup>o</sup> is <sup>1</sup> the sin offering, and as the <sup>6</sup> trespass <sup>1</sup> offering.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 3.	25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, <sup>†</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is the law of the sin offering: <sup>9</sup> In <sup>1</sup> the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the LORD: <sup>†</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is most holy.	2 M The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain.
2 S ,	18 <sup>7</sup> All the males <sup>1</sup> among the	<sup>l</sup> Ex. 29. 25.	26 <sup>6</sup> The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: <sup>†</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation. <sup>1</sup>	3 S shalt thou offer the meal offering for
3 S Fire shall be kept		<sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 3, 9, 14.	27 <sup>3</sup> Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> holy place.	4 S anointed priest that shall be
4 A continually		<sup>n</sup> ch. 4. 2.	28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden <sup>5</sup> shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brasen <sup>4</sup> pot, <sup>1</sup> it shall be <sup>o</sup> both <sup>1</sup> scoured, and rinsed in water.	5 A from among his sons
5 S not		<sup>p</sup> ch. 2. 1. Num. 15. 4. <sup>q</sup> ch. 1. 3, 5, 11. & 4. 24, 29, 33.	29 <sup>8</sup> All the males <sup>1</sup> among the priests shall eat thereof: <sup>†</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is most holy.	6 S by
6 S meal		<sup>r</sup> ver. 17. ch. 21. 32. <sup>s</sup> ch. 10. 17, 18. Num. 18. 9, 10. Ezek. 44. 28, 29.	30 <sup>b</sup> And no sin offering, whereof <sup>†</sup> any of the blood is	7 A it shall be wholly burnt
7 S up there- from		<sup>t</sup> Ex. 29. 37. & 30. 28. <sup>u</sup> ch. 2. 2, 9.		8 S And every meal offering of
8 A fine		<sup>v</sup> ch. 2. 7. Ezek. 44. 29.		9 S in
9 S as		<sup>w</sup> ver. 26. ch. 10. 12, 13. Num. 18. 10.		1 S a
1 S thereof,		<sup>x</sup> ch. 11. 33. & 15. 12.		2 S tent of meeting.
2 S that which is left		<sup>y</sup> ch. 2. 11. <sup>z</sup> Num. 18. 9, 10.		3 M Or, Whoso- ever
3 S it shall be eaten without leaven in a		<sup>a</sup> ver. 25. Ex. 29. 37. ch. 2. 3. & 7. 1.		4 S vessel,
4 S tent of meeting		<sup>b</sup> ver. 25. & 7. 11, 12, 18, 21. & 10. 18. & 16, 27. Heb. 13. 11.		5 S Every male
5 S as		<sup>c</sup> ver. 29. Num. 18. 10.		
6 S guilt				
7 S Every male				



R.V.	The law of the	LEVITICUS 7.	trespass offering, &c.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting to make atonement 2 <sup>s</sup> with	brought into the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile <i>withal</i> <sup>1</sup> in the holy <sup>1</sup> place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt <sup>2</sup> in the <sup>1</sup> fire.	B.C. 1490. <sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 4. Num. 6. 15.	unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers <sup>a</sup> anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour <sup>1</sup> , fried. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> soaked.
	CHAPTER 7. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Law of the trespass offering, 11 and of the peace offerings. 22 The fat and the blood forbidden. 28 The priests' portion.</i>	<sup>b</sup> Amos 4. 5.	13 <sup>2</sup> Besides the cakes, <sup>1</sup> he shall offer <sup>3</sup> for his offering <sup>b</sup> leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> With cakes of leavened bread 3 <sup>s</sup> his oblation with the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving.
3 <sup>s</sup> And 4 <sup>s</sup> guilt	<sup>3</sup> LIKEWISE <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> this <sup>†</sup> is the law of the <sup>4</sup> 'trespass' offering: <sup>d</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is most holy. <sup>2</sup> <sup>e</sup> In the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the <sup>4</sup> 'trespass' offering: and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle <sup>5</sup> round about upon the altar. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>c</sup> ch. 5. & 6. 1-7. <sup>d</sup> ch. 6. 17, 25. & 21. 22. <sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 3, 5, 11. & 4. 24, 29, 33. <sup>f</sup> Num. 18. 8, 11, 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 22. 30.	14 And of it he shall offer one out of <sup>4</sup> 'the whole' oblation <sup>†</sup> for an heave offering unto the LORD <sup>2</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and <sup>1</sup> it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings. 15 <sup>9</sup> And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten <sup>6</sup> the same day that it is offered <sup>1</sup> ; he shall not leave any of it until the morning.	4 <sup>s</sup> each 5 <sup>s</sup> ; 6 <sup>s</sup> on the day of his oblation
5 <sup>s</sup> upon the altar round about. 6 <sup>s</sup> fattail,	3 And he shall offer of it <sup>h</sup> all the fat thereof; the <sup>6</sup> 'rump,' and the fat that covereth the inwards, 4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that <sup>†</sup> is on them, which <sup>†</sup> is by the <sup>7</sup> 'flanks,' and the caul <sup>8</sup> that is above <sup>1</sup> the liver, <sup>9</sup> with the kidneys, <sup>o</sup> it <sup>1</sup> shall he take away: 5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar <sup>†</sup> for an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it <sup>†</sup> is a <sup>1</sup> 'trespass' offering.	<sup>h</sup> Ex. 29. 13. ch. 3. 4, 9, 10. 14-16. & 4. 8, 9. <sup>i</sup> ch. 19. 6-8.	16 But <sup>†</sup> if the sacrifice of his <sup>7</sup> 'offering' <sup>†</sup> be a vow, or a <sup>7</sup> 'voluntary' offering, it shall be eaten <sup>9</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow <sup>1</sup> also the remainder <sup>1</sup> of it shall be eaten: 17 But <sup>1</sup> the remainder <sup>1</sup> of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire.	7 <sup>s</sup> oblation 8 <sup>s</sup> freewill 9 <sup>s</sup> on the
7 <sup>s</sup> loins, 8 <sup>s</sup> upon 9 <sup>s</sup> See ch. 3. 4.	6 <sup>k</sup> Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in <sup>2</sup> 'the' holy place: <sup>†</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is most holy. 7 As <sup>3</sup> the sin offering <sup>†</sup> is, <sup>†</sup> so <sup>†</sup> is <sup>2</sup> 'the' <sup>1</sup> 'trespass' offering: <sup>†</sup> there is one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith <sup>4</sup> shall have <sup>†</sup> it. 8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, <sup>†</sup> even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 6. 16-18. Num. 18. 9, 10. <sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 3. <sup>m</sup> Num. 18. 27. <sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 25, 26. & 14. 13. <sup>p</sup> ch. 11. 10, 11, 41. & 19. 7.	18 And if <sup>†</sup> any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten <sup>o</sup> at all <sup>1</sup> on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be <sup>m</sup> imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an <sup>p</sup> abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity. 19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean <sup>†</sup> thing shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire <sup>2</sup> ; and <sup>1</sup> as for the flesh, <sup>3</sup> all that be <sup>1</sup> clean shall eat thereof <sup>1</sup> .	1 <sup>s</sup> that which remaineth
1 <sup>s</sup> guilt	9 And <sup>9</sup> all the meat <sup>1</sup> offering that is baken in the oven, and all that is dressed in the <sup>6</sup> 'frying-pan,' and <sup>†</sup> in the <sup>1</sup> pan, shall be the priest's that offereth it. 10 And every <sup>7</sup> 'meat' offering, mingled with oil, <sup>8</sup> and <sup>1</sup> dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have, <sup>9</sup> as much <sup>1</sup> as another. 11 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>2</sup> this <sup>†</sup> is the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which <sup>2</sup> 'he' shall offer unto the LORD.	<sup>q</sup> ch. 2. 2, 10. Num. 18. 9. Ezek. 44. 29. <sup>r</sup> Or, on the flat plate, or, slice. <sup>†</sup> ch. 15. 3. <sup>u</sup> Gen. 17. 14.	20 But the soul that eateth <sup>†</sup> of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that <sup>†</sup> pertain unto the LORD, <sup>†</sup> having his uncleanness upon him, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> that soul <sup>u</sup> shall be cut off from his people. 21 <sup>5</sup> Moreover the soul that <sup>†</sup> shall touch any unclean <sup>†</sup> thing, <sup>o</sup> as <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> 'the' uncleanness of man, or <sup>6</sup> any <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> unclean beast, or any <sup>7</sup> abominable unclean <sup>†</sup> thing, <sup>1</sup> and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which <sup>†</sup> pertain unto the LORD,	2 <sup>s</sup> And 3 <sup>s</sup> every one that is 4 <sup>s</sup> ;
5 <sup>s</sup> every meal 6 <sup>s</sup> frying pan, and on the baking 7 <sup>s</sup> meal 8 <sup>s</sup> or 9 <sup>s</sup> as well 1 <sup>s</sup> A 2 <sup>s</sup> one	12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving	<sup>v</sup> ch. 3. 1. & 22. 15, 21. <sup>w</sup> ch. 12. & 13. & 15. <sup>z</sup> ch. 11. 24, 28. <sup>a</sup> Ezek. 4. 14.		5 <sup>s</sup> And when any one 6 <sup>s</sup> an 7 <sup>s</sup> unclean abomination,



R.V.	<i>The priests' portion</i>	LEVITICUS 8.	<i>in the peace offering.</i>	R.V.
	<p>°even<sup>1</sup> that soul °shall be cut off from his people.</p> <p>22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,</p> <p>23 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, °Ye shall eat no °manner of<sup>1</sup> fat, of ox, or °of<sup>1</sup> sheep, or °of<sup>1</sup> goat.</p> <p>24 And the fat of °the °beast that<sup>1</sup> dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn °with<sup>1</sup> beasts, may be used °in<sup>1</sup> any other °use<sup>1</sup>: but ye shall in no wise eat of it.</p> <p>25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth °it shall be cut off from his people.</p> <p>5 S And 26 °Moreover<sup>1</sup> ye shall eat no manner of blood, °whether it be of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings.</p> <p>6 S Whosoever 27 °Whatsoever soul °it be that eateth any °manner of<sup>1</sup> blood, °even<sup>1</sup> that soul shall be cut off from his people.</p> <p>28 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,</p> <p>29 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, °He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the LORD shall bring his oblation unto the LORD °of the sacrifice of his peace offerings<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>30 °His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire °the fat with the breast<sup>1</sup>, it<sup>1</sup> shall he bring, that °the breast may be waved °for a wave offering before the LORD.</p> <p>31 °And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: °but the breast shall be Aaron's and his sons<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>1 S thigh °Or, shoulder 2 A out 32 And °the right °shoulder<sup>1</sup> shall ye give unto the priest °for an heave offering °of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.</p> <p>33 He among the sons of Aaron, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the right °shoulder<sup>1</sup> for °his part<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>34 For °the wave breast and the heave °shoulder<sup>1</sup> have I taken of the children of Israel °from off<sup>1</sup> the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and have given them unto Aaron the priest</p>	<p>B.C. 1490.</p> <p>° ver. 29.</p> <p>h ch. 3. 17.</p> <p>° Heb. carcass, ch. 17. 15. Dent. 14. 21. Ezek. 4. 14. &amp; 44. 31.</p> <p>d Ex. 40. 13, 15. ch. 8. 12, 30.</p> <p>° ch. 6. 9.</p> <p>f ch. 6. 14.</p> <p>g ch. 6. 25.</p> <p>h Gen. 9. 4. ch. 3. 17. &amp; 17. 10-14.</p> <p>i ver. 1.</p> <p>j Ex. 29. 1. ch. 6. 20.</p> <p>k ver. 11.</p> <p>° ch. 1. 2.</p> <p>° ch. 3. 1.</p> <p>P ch. 3. 3, 4, 9, 14.</p> <p>Q Ex. 29. 1-3.</p> <p>R Ex. 28. 2, 4.</p> <p>S Ex. 30. 24, 25.</p> <p>T Ex. 29. 24, 27. ch. 8. 27.</p> <p>U 9. 21.</p> <p>V Num. 6. 20.</p> <p>W ch. 3. 5, 11, 16.</p> <p>X ver. 34.</p> <p>Y ver. 34. ch. 9. 21.</p> <p>Z Num. 6. 20.</p> <p>° Ex. 29. 4.</p> <p>° Ex. 29. 4. ch. 10. 14, 15.</p> <p>Num. 18. 1, 19.</p> <p>Dent. 18. 3.</p> <p>E Ex. 29. 4, 5.</p> <p>F Ex. 28. 4.</p>	<p>and unto his sons °by a statute<sup>1</sup> for ever from °among<sup>1</sup> the children of Israel.</p> <p>35 ¶ This °is the portion of the anointing<sup>1</sup> of Aaron, and °of<sup>1</sup> the °anointing<sup>1</sup> of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day °when he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priest's office;</p> <p>36 Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, °in the day that he anointed them<sup>1</sup>, by a statute<sup>1</sup> for ever throughout their generations.</p> <p>37 This °is the law °of the burnt offering, °of the °meat<sup>1</sup> offering, °and of the sin offering, °and of the °trespass<sup>1</sup> offering, °and of the °consecrations<sup>1</sup>, and °of the sacrifice of °the<sup>1</sup> peace offerings;</p> <p>38 Which the LORD commanded Moses in mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel °to offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>CHAPTER 8.</p> <p>°1 Consecration of Aaron and his sons. 14 Their sin offering, 18 and burnt offering. 22 The ram of consecration. 31 Place and time of consecration.</p> <p>9 AND the LORD spake unto °Moses, saying,</p> <p>2 °Take Aaron and his sons with him, and °the garments, and °the anointing oil, and °a bullock for<sup>1</sup> the sin offering, and °two rams, and °a<sup>1</sup> basket of unleavened bread;</p> <p>3 And °gather<sup>1</sup> thou all the congregation °together unto<sup>1</sup> the door of the °tabernacle of the congregation.</p> <p>4 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him; and the °assembly<sup>1</sup> was °gathered together unto<sup>1</sup> the door of the °tabernacle of the congregation.</p> <p>5 And Moses said unto the congregation, °This °is the thing which the LORD °commanded to be done.</p> <p>6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, °and washed them with water.</p> <p>7 °And he put upon him the °coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him</p>	<p>1 S as a due</p> <p>2 S is the anointing-portion</p> <p>3 S anointing-portion</p> <p>4 S. It is a due</p> <p>5 S meal</p> <p>6 S guilt</p> <p>7 S consecration.</p> <p>8 A space between ch. 7 &amp; 8.</p> <p>9 M See Ex. 29.</p> <p>1 S the bullock of</p> <p>2 A the</p> <p>3 S the</p> <p>4 S assembly</p> <p>5 S at</p> <p>6 S tent of meeting.</p> <p>7 S congregation</p> <p>8 S assembled at</p> <p>9 A hath</p>

R.V.	Moses consecrateth	LEVITICUS 8.	Aaron and his sons.	R.V.
1 S cunningly woven band	with the <sup>1</sup> curious girdle <sup>1</sup> of the ephod, and bound <sup>†</sup> it unto him therewith.	B.C. 1490.	20 And he cut the ram into <sup>1</sup> pieces; and Moses burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat.	1 A its
2 S placed	8 And he <sup>2</sup> put <sup>1</sup> the breastplate upon him: <sup>3</sup> also he <sup>a</sup> put in the breastplate <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> the Urim and the Thummim.	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 28. 30.	21 And he washed the inwards and the legs <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it <sup>†</sup> was a burnt <sup>3</sup> sacrifice <sup>1</sup> for a sweet savour <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> an offering made by fire unto the LORD; <sup>c</sup> as the LORD commanded Moses.	2 S with
4 M That is, the Lights and the Perfections.	9 <sup>b</sup> And he <sup>5</sup> put <sup>1</sup> the <sup>6</sup> mitre upon his head; <sup>7</sup> also <sup>1</sup> upon the <sup>6</sup> mitre, <sup>8</sup> even upon his forehead, did he put <sup>1</sup> the golden plate, the holy crown; as the LORD <sup>d</sup> commanded Moses.	<sup>b</sup> Ex. 29. 6.  <sup>c</sup> Ex. 29. 13.  <sup>d</sup> Ex. 28. 37, &c. <sup>e</sup> Ex. 29. 19, 21. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 30. 26-29.	22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And <sup>e</sup> he <sup>5</sup> brought <sup>1</sup> the other ram, the ram of consecration; and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.	3 S offering 4 S : it was
5 S set	10 <sup>†</sup> And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that <sup>†</sup> was therein, and sanctified them.		23 And he slew <sup>†</sup> it; and Moses took of the blood <sup>6</sup> of it, <sup>1</sup> and put <sup>†</sup> it upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.	5 S pre-sented
6 M Or, turban	11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all <sup>9</sup> his <sup>1</sup> vessels, <sup>1</sup> both <sup>1</sup> the laver and <sup>2</sup> his foot, <sup>1</sup> to sanctify them.		24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the <sup>7</sup> thumbs <sup>1</sup> of their right <sup>8</sup> hands, <sup>1</sup> and upon the great <sup>9</sup> toes <sup>1</sup> of their right <sup>1</sup> feet <sup>1</sup> : and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.	6 S thereof,
7 S and	12 And he <sup>g</sup> poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him.	<sup>g</sup> Ex. 29. 7. & 30. 30. ch. 21. 10, 12. Ps. 133. 2.	25 <sup>1</sup> And he took the fat, and the <sup>2</sup> rump, <sup>1</sup> and all the fat that <sup>†</sup> was upon the inwards, and the caul <sup>3</sup> above <sup>1</sup> the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right <sup>4</sup> shoulder <sup>1</sup> :	7 S thumb 8 S hand, 9 S toe 1 S foot
8 S in front, did he set	13 <sup>h</sup> And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and <sup>3</sup> put coats upon them, <sup>1</sup> and girded them with girdles, and <sup>4</sup> put bonnets <sup>1</sup> upon them; as the LORD commanded Moses.	<sup>h</sup> Ex. 29. 8, 9.  <sup>i</sup> Heb. bound.	26 <sup>p</sup> And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that <sup>†</sup> was before the LORD, he took one unleavened cake, and <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and <sup>6</sup> put <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> them on the fat, and upon the right <sup>4</sup> shoulder <sup>1</sup> :	2 S fat tail, 3 S of
9 S its	14 <sup>k</sup> And he brought the bullock <sup>5</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the sin offering: and Aaron and his sons <sup>m</sup> laid their hands upon the head of the bullock <sup>5</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the sin offering.	<sup>i</sup> Ex. 29. 10, 11. Ezek. 43. 19 <sup>j</sup> Ex. 29. 22. <sup>m</sup> ch. 4. 4.	27 And he put <sup>7</sup> all <sup>1</sup> <sup>r</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, <sup>1</sup> and waved them <sup>†</sup> for a wave offering before the LORD.	4 S thigh M Or, shoulder
1 S and	15 And he slew <sup>†</sup> it; <sup>n</sup> and Moses took the blood, and put <sup>†</sup> it upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured <sup>6</sup> the blood at the <sup>7</sup> bottom <sup>1</sup> of the altar, and sanctified it, to make <sup>8</sup> reconciliation upon <sup>1</sup> it.	<sup>n</sup> Ex. 29. 12, 13. ch. 4. 7. Ezek. 43. 20, 21. <sup>p</sup> Heb. 9. 22. <sup>r</sup> Ex. 29. 23.	28 <sup>c</sup> And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt <sup>†</sup> them on the altar upon the burnt offering: they <sup>†</sup> were <sup>9</sup> consecrations <sup>1</sup> for a sweet savour: it <sup>1</sup> is <sup>1</sup> an offering made by fire unto the LORD.	5 S one
2 S its base	16 <sup>q</sup> And he took all the fat that <sup>†</sup> was upon the inwards, and the caul <sup>9</sup> above <sup>1</sup> the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned <sup>†</sup> it upon the altar.	<sup>q</sup> Ex. 29. 13. ch. 4. 8. <sup>r</sup> Ex. 29. 24, &c.	29 And Moses took the breast, and waved it <sup>†</sup> for a wave offering before the LORD: <sup>2</sup> for of the ram of consecration it was Moses' <sup>3</sup> part <sup>1</sup> ; as the LORD commanded Moses.	6 S placed
3 S atone-ment for	17 But the bullock, and <sup>1</sup> his hide, his <sup>1</sup> flesh, and <sup>2</sup> his <sup>1</sup> dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the LORD <sup>n</sup> commanded Moses.	<sup>r</sup> Ex. 29. 25.		7 S the whole 8 S the hands of Aaron, and upon the hands of his sons,
4 S of	18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And he <sup>3</sup> brought <sup>1</sup> the ram <sup>4</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the burnt offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.	<sup>s</sup> Ex. 29. 14. ch. 4. 11, 12.  <sup>t</sup> Ex. 29. 15.		9 S a consecration 1 S was
1 S its skin, and its	19 And he killed <sup>5</sup> it; <sup>1</sup> and Moss sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.	<sup>t</sup> Ex. 29. 26.		2 S it was Moses' portion of the ram of consecration
2 S its				

<p>30 And <sup>a</sup>Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which <sup>†</sup>was upon the altar, and sprinkled <sup>†</sup>it upon Aaron, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>†</sup> upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aaron, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>†</sup> his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.</p> <p>31 <sup>o</sup>¶ And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, <sup>a</sup>Boil the flesh <sup>†</sup>at the door of the <sup>†</sup>tabernacle of the congregation<sup>†</sup>: and there eat it <sup>2</sup>with<sup>†</sup> the bread that <sup>†</sup>is in the basket of <sup>3</sup>consecrations, <sup>†</sup>as I commanded, saying, Aaron and his sons shall eat it.</p> <p>32 <sup>g</sup>And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire.</p> <p>33 And ye shall not go out <sup>5</sup>of<sup>†</sup> the door of the <sup>6</sup>tabernacle of the congregation <sup>in</sup> seven days, until the days of your consecration be <sup>†</sup>at an end<sup>†</sup>: for <sup>8</sup>seven days shall he consecrate you.<sup>†</sup></p> <p>34 <sup>h</sup>As <sup>9</sup>he hath<sup>†</sup> done this day, <sup>†</sup>so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make <sup>o</sup>an<sup>†</sup> atonement for you.</p> <p>35 <sup>†</sup>Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation<sup>†</sup> day and night seven days, and <sup>†</sup>keep the charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded.</p> <p>36 <sup>2</sup>So<sup>†</sup> Aaron and his sons did all <sup>3</sup>things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.</p>	<p>B.C. 1490.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Ex. 29. 21. &amp; 30. 30. Num. 3. 3. <sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 4. <sup>c</sup> ver. 6, 23. Ex. 29. 43.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Ex. 29. 31. 32.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> ver. 23. Ex. 24. 16.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> ch. 4. 2. 1 Sam. 3. 14. Heb. 5. 3. &amp; 7. 27. &amp; 9. 7.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Ex. 29. 34.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> ch. 4. 16, 20. Heb. 5. 1.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Ex. 29. 30, 35. Ezek. 43. 25, 26.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Heb. 7. 16. <sup>l</sup> ch. 8. 15.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> See ch. 4. 7.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Num. 3. 7. &amp; 9. 19. Deut. 11. 1. 1 Kin. 2. 3. <sup>o</sup> ch. 8. 16. <sup>p</sup> ch. 4. 8.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> ch. 4. 11. &amp; 8. 17.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Ezek. 43. 27. <sup>s</sup> ch. 1. 5. &amp; 8. 19. <sup>t</sup> ch. 8. 20.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Ex. 29. 1. ch. 4. 3. &amp; 8. 14. <sup>v</sup> ch. 8. 18. <sup>w</sup> ch. 8. 21.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> ch. 4. 22. Ezra 6. 17. &amp; 10. 19. <sup>y</sup> ver. 3. Is. 53. 10. Heb. 2. 17. &amp; 5. 7.</p>	<p>for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and <sup>h</sup>a <sup>1</sup>'meat'<sup>†</sup> offering mingled with oil: for <sup>2</sup>to day<sup>†</sup> the LORD <sup>3</sup>will appear<sup>†</sup> unto you.</p> <p>5 <sup>o</sup>¶ And they brought <sup>†</sup>that which Moses commanded before the <sup>†</sup>tabernacle of the congregation<sup>†</sup>: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the LORD.</p> <p>6 And Moses said, This <sup>†</sup>is the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do: and <sup>†</sup>the glory of the LORD shall appear unto you.</p> <p>7 And Moses said unto Aaron, <sup>5</sup>Go<sup>†</sup> unto the altar, and <sup>7</sup>offer thy sin offering, and thy burnt offering, and make <sup>o</sup>an<sup>†</sup> atonement for thyself, and for the people: and <sup>h</sup>offer the <sup>6</sup>offering<sup>†</sup> of the people, and make <sup>o</sup>an<sup>†</sup> atonement for them; as the LORD commanded.</p> <p>8 <sup>7</sup>¶ Aaron therefore went<sup>†</sup> unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which <sup>†</sup>was for himself.</p> <p>9 <sup>†</sup>And the sons of Aaron <sup>3</sup>brought<sup>†</sup> the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and <sup>m</sup>put <sup>†</sup>it upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the <sup>9</sup>bottom<sup>†</sup> of the altar:</p> <p>10 <sup>2</sup>But the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul <sup>1</sup>'above'<sup>†</sup> the liver of the sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; <sup>q</sup>as the LORD commanded Moses.</p> <p>11 <sup>†</sup>And the flesh and the <sup>2</sup>hide<sup>†</sup> he burnt with fire without the camp.</p> <p>12 And he slew the burnt offering; and Aaron's sons <sup>3</sup>presented<sup>†</sup> unto him the blood, <sup>4</sup>which<sup>†</sup> he sprinkled <sup>5</sup>round about upon the altar.<sup>†</sup></p> <p>13 <sup>†</sup>And they <sup>3</sup>presented<sup>†</sup> the burnt offering unto him, <sup>6</sup>with the pieces thereof,<sup>†</sup> and the head: and he burnt <sup>†</sup>them upon the altar.</p> <p>14 <sup>†</sup>And he <sup>7</sup>did wash<sup>†</sup> the inwards and the legs, and burnt <sup>†</sup>them upon the burnt offering on the altar.</p> <p>15 <sup>o</sup>¶ And he <sup>3</sup>brought<sup>†</sup> the people's <sup>9</sup>offering,<sup>†</sup> and took the <sup>1</sup>goat, which <sup>†</sup>was the sin offering<sup>†</sup> for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.</p>	<p>1 <sup>s</sup> meal</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> to-day</p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> appear-eth</p> <p>4 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> Draw near</p> <p>6 <sup>s</sup> oblation</p> <p>7 <sup>s</sup> So Aaron drew near</p> <p>8 <sup>s</sup> presented</p> <p>9 <sup>s</sup> base</p> <p>1 <sup>s</sup> from</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> skin</p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> delivered</p> <p>4 <sup>s</sup> and</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> it upon the altar round about.</p> <p>6 <sup>s</sup> piecely piece,</p> <p>7 <sup>s</sup> washed</p> <p>8 <sup>s</sup> presented</p> <p>9 <sup>s</sup> oblation.</p> <p>1 <sup>s</sup> goat of the sin offering which was</p>
<p>1 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> and</p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> consecration,</p> <p>4 <sup>s</sup> The Sept., Onkelos and Syr. read, as I am commanded. See ver. 35, ch. 10. 13.</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> from</p> <p>6 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting</p> <p>7 <sup>s</sup> fulfilled</p> <p>8 <sup>s</sup> he shall consecrate you</p> <p>[<sup>m</sup> Heb. fill your hand]</p> <p>seven days.</p> <p>9 <sup>s</sup> hath been</p> <p>1 <sup>s</sup> And at the door of the tent of meeting shall ye abide</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> And</p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> the</p>			
<p>4 <sup>s</sup> bull</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> he-goat</p> <p>6 <sup>s</sup> and an ox</p>			

1 s presented	16 And he <sup>1</sup> brought <sup>1</sup> the burnt offering, and offered it <sup>a</sup> according to the <sup>2b</sup> manner. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1490. <sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 3, 10. <sup>b</sup> Or, ordinance. ver. 4.	3 Then Moses said unto Aaron, This <sup>1</sup> is <sup>it</sup> that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them <sup>a</sup> that <sup>1</sup> come nigh me, and before all the people I will be <sup>1</sup> glorified. <sup>2</sup> And Aaron held his peace.	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, are nigh
2 s ordinance.	17 And he <sup>1</sup> brought <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> the <sup>3</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering, and <sup>4e</sup> took an handful thereof, <sup>1</sup> and burnt <sup>1</sup> it upon the altar, <sup>5h</sup> beside <sup>1</sup> the burnt <sup>c</sup> sacrifice <sup>1</sup> of the morning.	ch. 2. 1, 2. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 19. 22. <sup>e</sup> 29. 43. ch. 21. 6, 17, 21. <sup>f</sup> Is. 52. 11. <sup>g</sup> Ezek. 24. 41. <sup>h</sup> 42. 13.	4 And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of <sup>1</sup> Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, <sup>2</sup> Come <sup>1</sup> near, <sup>1</sup> carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp.	2 <sup>s</sup> Draw
3 s meal	18 He slew also the <sup>7</sup> bullock <sup>1</sup> and the ram <sup>s</sup> for <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> sacrifice of peace offerings, which <sup>1</sup> was for the people; and Aaron's sons <sup>1</sup> presented <sup>1</sup> unto him the blood, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> he sprinkled <sup>2</sup> upon the altar round about,	<sup>i</sup> Heb. filled his hand out of it. <sup>j</sup> Is. 49. 3. <sup>k</sup> Ezek. 28. 22. <sup>l</sup> John 13. 31, 32. <sup>m</sup> 14. 13. <sup>n</sup> 2 Thes. 1.10. <sup>o</sup> Ps. 39. 9. <sup>p</sup> Ex. 29. 38.	5 So they <sup>3</sup> went <sup>1</sup> near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Moses had said.	3 <sup>s</sup> drew
4 s filled his hand therefrom.	19 And the fat of the <sup>2</sup> bullock <sup>1</sup> and of the ram, the <sup>4</sup> rump <sup>1</sup> , and that which covereth <sup>the</sup> inwards, and the kidneys, and the caul <sup>5</sup> above <sup>1</sup> the liver:	<sup>q</sup> Ex. 6. 18, 22. <sup>r</sup> Num. 3. 19, 20. <sup>s</sup> ch. 3. 1, &c. <sup>t</sup> Luke 7. 12. <sup>u</sup> Acts 5. 6, 9, 10. <sup>v</sup> 8. 2. <sup>w</sup> Ex. 33. 5. <sup>x</sup> ch. 13. 45. <sup>y</sup> 21. 1, 10. <sup>z</sup> Num. 6. 6, 7. <sup>aa</sup> Deut. 33. 9. <sup>ab</sup> Ezek. 24. 16, 17.	6 And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons, <sup>4m</sup> Uncover not your heads; <sup>5</sup> lest ye die, and lest <sup>2</sup> wrath come upon all the people <sup>1</sup> : but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled.	4 <sup>s</sup> Let not the hair of your heads go loose. <sup>m</sup> Some ancient versions render, Uncover not your heads.
5 s besides	20 And they put the fat upon the breasts, <sup>2</sup> and he burnt the fat upon the altar:	<sup>ac</sup> ch. 3. 5, 16. <sup>ad</sup> Num. 16. 22, 40. <sup>ae</sup> Josh. 7. 1. <sup>af</sup> 22. 18, 20. <sup>ag</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 1.	7 <sup>a</sup> And ye shall not go out from the door of the <sup>c</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> lest ye die: <sup>a</sup> for the anointing oil of the LORD <sup>1</sup> is upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses. <sup>7</sup>	5 <sup>s</sup> that ye die not, and that he be not wroth with all the congregation
6 s offering	21 And the breasts and the right <sup>o</sup> shoulder <sup>1</sup> Aaron waved <sup>1</sup> for a wave offering before the LORD; as Moses commanded.	<sup>ah</sup> Ex. 29. 24. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 7. 30-34. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>ak</sup> Num. 6. 23. <sup>al</sup> Deut. 21. 5. <sup>am</sup> Luke 24. 50.	8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, saying,	6 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting,
7 s ox	22 And Aaron lifted up his <sup>7</sup> hand <sup>1</sup> toward the people, and <sup>c</sup> blessed them <sup>s</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> came down from offering <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and <sup>9</sup> peace offerings.	<sup>an</sup> Ex. 28. 41. ch. 8. 30.	9 <sup>8x</sup> Do not drink <sup>1</sup> wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the <sup>9</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations:	7 <sup>a</sup> A space between ver. 7 & 8. 8 <sup>s</sup> Drink no
8 s, the	23 And Moses and Aaron went into the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> and came out, and blessed the people: <sup>2</sup> and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.	<sup>ap</sup> Gen. 4. 4. <sup>aq</sup> Judg. 6. 21. <sup>ar</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 38. <sup>as</sup> 2 Chr. 7. 1. <sup>at</sup> Ps. 20. 3. <sup>au</sup> ch. 11. 47. <sup>av</sup> 20. 25. <sup>aw</sup> Jer. 15. 19. <sup>ax</sup> Ezek. 22. 26. <sup>ay</sup> 44. 23.	10 And <sup>1</sup> that ye may <sup>a</sup> put difference between <sup>2</sup> holy and unholy, <sup>1</sup> and between <sup>3</sup> unclean and <sup>3</sup> clean;	9 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting, that ye die not
9 s delivered	24 And <sup>2</sup> there came <sup>2a</sup> a fire out <sup>1</sup> from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: <sup>3</sup> which <sup>1</sup> when all the people saw <sup>4</sup> , <sup>b</sup> they shouted, and fell on their faces.	<sup>az</sup> b1 Kin. 18. 39. <sup>ba</sup> 2 Chr. 7. 3. <sup>bb</sup> Ezra 3. 11. <sup>bc</sup> Deut. 24. 8. <sup>bd</sup> Neh. 8. 2, 5. <sup>be</sup> 9. 13. <sup>bf</sup> Jer. 18. 18. <sup>bg</sup> Mal. 2. 7. <sup>bh</sup> ch. 16. 1. <sup>bi</sup> 22. 9. <sup>bj</sup> Num. 3. 3, 4. <sup>bk</sup> 28. 61. <sup>bl</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 2. <sup>bm</sup> ch. 16. 12. <sup>bn</sup> Num. 16. 18. <sup>bo</sup> Ex. 29. 2. <sup>bp</sup> ch. 6. 16. <sup>bq</sup> Num. 18. 9, 10. <sup>br</sup> Ex. 30. 9.	11 <sup>c</sup> And <sup>1</sup> that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, ye shall
1 s and		<sup>bs</sup> ch. 9. 24. <sup>bt</sup> Num. 16. 25. <sup>bu</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 7. <sup>bv</sup> ch. 21. 22.	12 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take <sup>1</sup> the <sup>4</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: for <sup>1</sup> it <sup>1</sup> is most holy:	2 <sup>s</sup> the holy and the common,
2 s ox			13 And ye shall eat it in <sup>5</sup> the <sup>1</sup> holy place, because it <sup>1</sup> is thy	3 <sup>a</sup> the
3 s fat tail,				
4 s of				
5 s thigh				
6 s hands				
7 s; and he				
8 A the				
1 s tent of meeting,				
2 s forth fire				
3 s and				
4 A it				
CHAPTER 10.				
<sup>o1</sup> Nadab and Abihu are burnt by fire.				
12 The law of eating the holy things.				
5 s each	AND <sup>a</sup> Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, <sup>c</sup> took <sup>5</sup> either <sup>1</sup> of them his censer, and put fire therein, and <sup>6</sup> put <sup>1</sup> incense thereon, and offered <sup>9</sup> strange fire before the LORD, which he <sup>7</sup> commanded them <sup>o</sup> not <sup>1</sup> .			
6 s laid	2 And there <sup>8h</sup> went out fire from <sup>1</sup> the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.			
7 A had not				
8 s came forth fire from before				



1 s offerings	due, and thy sons' due, of the <sup>1</sup> sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for "so I am commanded.	B.C. 1490.	among all the beasts that <sup>†</sup> are on the earth.	
2 A the	14 And <sup>†</sup> the wave breast and <sup>2</sup> heave <sup>3</sup> shoulder' shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for <sup>†</sup> they be' thy due, and thy sons' due, <sup>o</sup> which are given' out of the sacrifices of <sup>2</sup> peace offerings of the children of Israel.	4 ch. 2, 3. 6 & 16.	3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, and <sup>1</sup> cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat.	1 M Heb. bringeth up.
3 s thigh		6 Ex. 29, 24, 25, 27. ch. 7, 31, 34. Num. 18, 11.	4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that <sup>2</sup> divide' the hoof: <sup>o</sup> as' the camel, because he <sup>1</sup> cheweth the cud <sup>o</sup> , but <sup>2</sup> divideth' not the hoof <sup>†</sup> ; he <sup>†</sup> is unclean unto you.	2 s part
4 s they are given as	15 The heave <sup>3</sup> shoulder' and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave <sup>†</sup> it for a wave offering before the LORD <sup>5, 1</sup> ; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, <sup>o</sup> by a statute' for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.	7 ch. 7, 23, 29, 34.	5 And the <sup>2</sup> coney, because he <sup>1</sup> cheweth the cud <sup>o</sup> , but <sup>2</sup> divideth' not the hoof <sup>†</sup> ; he <sup>†</sup> is unclean unto you.	3 s parteth
5 s ;	16 ¶ And Moses diligently sought "the goat of the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Eleazar and <sup>7</sup> Ithamar, the sons of Aaron <sup>8</sup> which were left alive,' saying,	7 ch. 7, 23, 29, 34.	6 And the hare, because <sup>6</sup> he' <sup>1</sup> cheweth the cud <sup>o</sup> , but <sup>2</sup> divideth' not the hoof <sup>†</sup> ; he' <sup>†</sup> is unclean unto you.	4 s ,
6 s as a due	17 ¶ Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the <sup>3</sup> holy place,' seeing it <sup>†</sup> is most holy, and <sup>1</sup> God' hath given it you <sup>2</sup> to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD?	7 ch. 9, 3, 15. 1 s, 65, 4. A 63, 3, 17.	7 And the swine, <sup>8</sup> though he divide' the hoof, and <sup>9</sup> be' clovenfooted, <sup>1</sup> yet he' <sup>2</sup> cheweth not the cud <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> he <sup>†</sup> is unclean <sup>†</sup> to' you.	3 s because he parteth
7 A with	18 Behold, <sup>†</sup> the blood of it was not brought <sup>3</sup> in within the holy place:' ye should <sup>†</sup> indeed' have eaten it in the <sup>5</sup> holy place,' <sup>†</sup> as I commanded.	7 ch. 9, 3, 15. 1 s, 65, 4. A 63, 3, 17.	8 Of their flesh <sup>5</sup> shall ye' not eat, and their <sup>6</sup> carcase shall ye' not touch; <sup>†</sup> they <sup>†</sup> are unclean <sup>†</sup> to' you.	4 s ,
8 s that were left,	19 And Aaron <sup>6</sup> said' unto Moses, Behold, <sup>m</sup> this day have they offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD; and <sup>7</sup> such things have befallen me': and <sup>†</sup> if I had eaten the sin offering <sup>8</sup> to day, <sup>n</sup> should it have been accepted' in the sight of the LORD?	7 ch. 9, 3, 15. 1 s, 65, 4. A 63, 3, 17.	9 ¶ <sup>h</sup> These shall ye eat of all that <sup>†</sup> are in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat.	5 s is
9 s place of the sanctuary,	20 And when Moses heard that, <sup>9</sup> he was content. <sup>11</sup>	7 ch. 9, 3, 15. 1 s, 65, 4. A 63, 3, 17.	10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of <sup>†</sup> any living thing which <sup>is</sup> in the waters, they <sup>8</sup> shall be' an <sup>h</sup> abomination unto you <sup>9</sup> :	1 s but
1 s he		7 ch. 9, 3, 15. 1 s, 65, 4. A 63, 3, 17.	11 They' shall be <sup>o</sup> even' an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, <sup>1</sup> but ye shall have their carcases' in abomination.	2 M Heb. bringeth up.
2 M Or, to take away		7 ch. 9, 3, 15. 1 s, 65, 4. A 63, 3, 17.	12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that <sup>2</sup> shall be' an abomination unto you.	3 s ,
3 s into the sanctuary within:		7 ch. 9, 3, 15. 1 s, 65, 4. A 63, 3, 17.	13 ¶ <sup>n</sup> And these <sup>o</sup> are they which' ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they <sup>†</sup> are an abomination: the <sup>2</sup> eagle, and the <sup>4</sup> ossifrage,' and the ospray <sup>5</sup> ,	4 s ,
4 s certainly		7 ch. 9, 3, 15. 1 s, 65, 4. A 63, 3, 17.	14 <sup>o</sup> And the vulture,' and the kite <sup>6</sup> after <sup>7</sup> his' kind;	5 s into
5 s sanctuary,		7 ch. 9, 3, 15. 1 s, 65, 4. A 63, 3, 17.	15 Every raven after <sup>7</sup> his' kind;	6 s yeshall
6 s spake		7 ch. 9, 3, 15. 1 s, 65, 4. A 63, 3, 17.	16 And the <sup>8</sup> owl,' and the <sup>9</sup> night hawk, and the <sup>†</sup> cuckow,'	7 s ear-cases ye shall
7 s there have befallen me such things as these		7 ch. 9, 3, 15. 1 s, 65, 4. A 63, 3, 17.		7 s all the living creatures that are
8 s to-day, would it have been well-pleasing		7 ch. 9, 3, 15. 1 s, 65, 4. A 63, 3, 17.		8 s are
9 s it was well-pleasing in his sight.		7 ch. 9, 3, 15. 1 s, 65, 4. A 63, 3, 17.		9 s , and they
1 A space between ch. 10 & 11.		7 ch. 9, 3, 15. 1 s, 65, 4. A 63, 3, 17.		1 s and their carcases ye shall have

## CHAPTER 11.

<sup>o</sup>1, 4 What beasts may and may not be eaten.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, <sup>n</sup>These <sup>†</sup>are the <sup>2</sup>'beasts' which ye shall eat

2 s living things



R.V.	Of meats clean	LEVITICUS 11.	and unclean.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> its	and the hawk after <sup>1</sup> his'	B.C. 1490.	they <sup>1</sup> be' dead, shall be unclean	1 <sup>s</sup> are
2 <sup>s</sup> ;	kind <sup>2</sup> ,'		until the even.	
3 <sup>s</sup> horned	17 And the little owl, and the		32 And upon whatsoever <sup>†</sup> any	
owl,	cormorant, and the great owl <sup>2</sup> ,'		of them, when they are dead,	
<sup>M</sup> Or,	18 And the <sup>3</sup> swan, <sup>1</sup> and the		doth fall, it shall be unclean ;	
<sup>swan</sup>	pelican, and the <sup>4</sup> gier eagle, <sup>1</sup>		whether <sup>†</sup> it be any vessel of	
5 <sup>s</sup> vulture;	19 And the stork, the <sup>5</sup> heron		wood, or raiment, or skin, or	
<sup>M</sup> Or, ibis	after <sup>1</sup> her' kind, and the <sup>6</sup> lap-		sack, whatsoever vessel <sup>†</sup> it be,	
6 <sup>s</sup> hoopoe,	wing, <sup>1</sup> and the bat.		<sup>2</sup> wherein <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> any work is done,	2 <sup>s</sup> where-
7 <sup>s</sup> ¶	20 <sup>†</sup> All <sup>†</sup> fowls that creep, going	<sup>a</sup> ch. 15. 12.	<sup>a</sup> it must be put into water, and	with
8 <sup>s</sup> winged	upon <i>all</i> four, <i>shall be</i> <sup>1</sup> an abo-		it shall be unclean until the	
creeping	mination unto you.		even ; <sup>3</sup> so it shall be cleansed. <sup>1</sup>	
things	21 Yet these may ye eat of		33 And every earthen vessel,	
that go	<sup>9</sup> every flying creeping thing		whereinto <sup>†</sup> any of them falleth,	
upon all	that goeth <sup>1</sup> upon <sup>†</sup> all four,		whatsoever <sup>†</sup> is in it shall be	
four are	which have legs above their feet,		unclean <sup>4</sup> ; and <sup>5</sup> ye shall break	
9 <sup>s</sup> all	to leap withal upon the earth ;	<sup>b</sup> ch. 6. 28.	it. <sup>1</sup>	4 <sup>s</sup> , and it
winged	22 <sup>†</sup> Even these of them ye	& 15. 12.		ye shall
creeping	may eat ; <sup>c</sup> the <sup>1</sup> locust after <sup>2</sup> his'		34 <sup>5</sup> Of all meat <sup>1</sup> which may be	break.
things	kind, and the <sup>1</sup> bald locust after	<sup>c</sup> Mat. 3. 4.	eaten, <sup>†</sup> that on which <sup>5</sup> such <sup>1</sup>	5 <sup>s</sup> All
that go	<sup>2</sup> his' kind, and the <sup>1,3</sup> beetle <sup>1</sup>	Mark 1. 6.	water cometh <sup>6</sup> shall be unclean :	food
1 <sup>M</sup> Four	after <sup>2</sup> his' kind, and the <sup>1</sup> grass-		and all drink that may be drunk	therein
kind of	hopper after <sup>2</sup> his' kind.		in every <i>such</i> vessel shall be	6 <sup>s</sup> ,
locusts	23 But all <sup>†</sup> other flying <sup>1</sup> creep-		unclean.	
or grass-	ing things, which have four		35 And every <sup>†</sup> thing where-	
hoppers,	feet, <sup>3</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> an abomination		upon <i>any part</i> of their carcase	
which	unto you.		falleth shall be unclean ; <sup>†</sup> wheth-	
are not	24 <sup>6</sup> And <sup>7</sup> for <sup>1</sup> these ye shall		<sup>†</sup> her <sup>†</sup> it be <sup>1</sup> oven, or <sup>†</sup> ranges <sup>1</sup> for	
certainly	<sup>8</sup> be <sup>1</sup> unclean : whosoever touch-		pots, <sup>8</sup> they <sup>1</sup> shall be broken	
known.	eth the carcase of them shall be		<sup>9</sup> down <sup>1</sup> : <sup>†</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they <sup>1</sup> are unclean,	
2 <sup>s</sup> its	unclean until the even <sup>9</sup> .		and shall be unclean unto you.	
3 <sup>s</sup> cricket	25 And whosoever beareth		36 Nevertheless a fountain or	
4 <sup>s</sup> winged	<sup>1</sup> ought <sup>1</sup> of the carcase of them	<sup>d</sup> Heb. a	<sup>1</sup> pit, <sup>2</sup> wherein there is plenty <sup>1</sup>	
5 <sup>s</sup> are	<sup>1</sup> shall wash his clothes, and be	gathering	of water <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> shall be clean : but	
6 <sup>s</sup> ¶	unclean until the even.	together of	<sup>2</sup> that which toucheth their car-	
7 <sup>s</sup> by	26 <sup>2</sup> The carcases of every beast	waters.	case shall be unclean.	
8 <sup>s</sup> become	which divideth <sup>1</sup> the hoof, and	<sup>e</sup> ch. 14. 8.	37 And if <sup>3</sup> any part <sup>1</sup> of their	
9 <sup>s</sup> ;	<sup>†</sup> is not clovenfooted, nor chew-	& 15. 5.	carcase fall upon any sowing	
1 <sup>s</sup> aught	eth the cud, <sup>3</sup> are <sup>1</sup> unclean unto	Num. 19. 10,	seed which is to be sown, it	
2 <sup>s</sup> Every	you : every one that toucheth	22.	<sup>4</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> clean.	
beast	them shall be unclean.	& 31. 24.	38 But if <sup>5</sup> any <sup>1</sup> water be put	
which	27 And whatsoever goeth upon		upon the seed, and <sup>3</sup> any part <sup>1</sup>	
parteth	<sup>4</sup> his' paws, among all <sup>5</sup> manner	<sup>f</sup> ch. 17. 15.	of their carcase fall thereon, it	
3 <sup>s</sup> is	of <sup>1</sup> beasts that go on <sup>†</sup> all four,	& 22. 8.	<sup>4</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> unclean unto you.	
4 <sup>s</sup> its	<sup>5</sup> those <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> are unclean unto you :	Deut. 14. 21.	39 <sup>6</sup> And if any beast, of which	
5 <sup>s</sup> they	whoso toucheth their carcase	Ezek. 4. 14,	ye may eat, die ; he that touch-	
6 <sup>s</sup> And	shall be unclean until the even.	& 44. 31.	eth the carcase thereof shall be	
these are	28 And he that beareth the		unclean until the even.	
they	carcase of them shall wash his		40 And <sup>†</sup> he that eateth of the	
which	clothes, and be unclean until		carcase of it shall wash his	
are	the even : they <sup>†</sup> are unclean		clothes, and be unclean until	
7 <sup>s</sup> great	unto you.		the even : he also that beareth	
lizard	29 ¶ <sup>6</sup> These also <i>shall be</i> <sup>1</sup> un-		the carcase of it shall wash his	
8 <sup>s</sup> its	clean unto you among the creep-		clothes, and be unclean until	
9 <sup>s</sup> gecko,	ing things that creep upon the		the even.	
&c.	earth ; the weasel, and <sup>7</sup> the		41 <sup>6</sup> And every creeping thing	
<sup>M</sup> Words	mouse, and the <sup>7</sup> tortoise <sup>1</sup> after		that creepeth upon the earth	
of un-	<sup>8</sup> his' kind,	<sup>g</sup> Is. 66. 17.	<sup>7</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> an abomination ; it	
certain	30 And the <sup>9</sup> ferret, <sup>1</sup> and the		shall not be eaten.	
mean-	<sup>9,1</sup> chameleon, <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>9</sup> lizard,		42 Whatsoever goeth upon the	
ing,	and the <sup>9,2</sup> snail, <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>3</sup> mole. <sup>1</sup>		belly, and whatsoever goeth	
but prob-	31 These <sup>†</sup> are <sup>4</sup> unclean to you		upon <sup>†</sup> all four, or whatsoever	
ably de-	among all that creep : whoso-		<sup>h</sup> hath <sup>8</sup> more feet among <sup>1</sup> all	
noting	ever doth touch them, when	<sup>h</sup> Heb. doth	creeping things that creep upon	
four		multiply	the earth, them ye shall not	
kinds of		feet.		
lizards.				
1 <sup>s</sup> land-				
crocodile,				
2 <sup>s</sup> sand-				
lizard,				
3 <sup>s</sup> cha-				
meleon.				
4 <sup>s</sup> they				
which are				

R.V.	<i>The purification</i>	LEVITICUS 12, 13.	<i>of women.</i>	R.V.
	eat; for they <sup>t</sup> are an abomination.	B.C. 1490.	or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb <sup>a</sup> of the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> unto the priest :	<sup>1</sup> tent of meeting,
<sup>1</sup> s your-selves	43 <sup>b</sup> Ye shall not make <sup>1</sup> your <sup>c</sup> selves' abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. a son of his year. <sup>b</sup> ch. 20, 25. <sup>c</sup> Heb. souls.	<sup>2</sup> Who' shall offer it before the LORD, and make <sup>a</sup> an' atonement for her ; and she shall be cleansed from the <sup>3</sup> issue' of her blood. This <sup>t</sup> is the law for her that <sup>4</sup> hath born' a male or a female.	<sup>2</sup> s and he
<sup>2</sup> s sanctify yourself	44 For I <sup>t</sup> am the LORD your God : <sup>2</sup> ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and <sup>a</sup> ye shall be' holy ; for I <sup>t</sup> am holy : neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that <sup>2</sup> creepeth' upon the earth.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 19, 6, ch. 19, 2, & 20, 7, 26. <sup>e</sup> Thes. 4, 7, 1 Pet. 1, 13, 16. <sup>f</sup> ch. 5, 7, Luke 2, 24. <sup>g</sup> Heb. her hand find not sufficiency of. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 6, 7. <sup>i</sup> ver. 44. <sup>j</sup> ch. 4, 29.	<sup>5</sup> And if <sup>5</sup> / she be not able to bring' a lamb, then she shall <sup>6</sup> bring two turtles,' or two young pigeons ; the one for <sup>7</sup> the' burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering : <sup>4</sup> and the priest shall make <sup>a</sup> an' atonement for her, and she shall be clean. <sup>8</sup>	<sup>3</sup> s fountain <sup>4</sup> s beareth, whether <sup>5</sup> s her means suffice not for <sup>6</sup> s take two turtledoves, <sup>7</sup> s a <sup>8</sup> s a space between ch. 12 & 13.
<sup>3</sup> s moveth	45 <sup>2</sup> For I <sup>t</sup> am the LORD that <sup>4</sup> bringeth' you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God : <sup>h</sup> ye shall therefore be holy, for I <sup>t</sup> am holy.			
<sup>4</sup> s brought	46 <sup>5</sup> This <sup>t</sup> is the law of the <sup>6</sup> beasts,' and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth :		CHAPTER 13. <sup>o</sup> 1 The laws and tokens whereby the priest is to be guided in discerning leprosy. <sup>l</sup> ch. 10, 10.	
<sup>5</sup> A	47 <sup>k</sup> To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the <sup>7</sup> beast' that may be eaten and the <sup>7</sup> beast' that may not be eaten. <sup>8</sup>	<sup>l</sup> Or, swelling. <sup>m</sup> Dent. 28, 27, 1s. 3, 17.	AND the LORD spake unto Moses and <sup>9</sup> Aaron, saying, 2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a <sup>1</sup> rising, <sup>m</sup> a scab, or <sup>2</sup> bright spot, and it <sup>3</sup> be' in the skin of his flesh <sup>o</sup> like' the plague of leprosy <sup>4</sup> ;	<sup>9</sup> A unto <sup>1</sup> A or <sup>2</sup> A a <sup>3</sup> s become <sup>4</sup> s,
<sup>6</sup> s beast,		<sup>n</sup> Dent. 17, 8, 9. <sup>o</sup> A 24, 8, Luke 17, 14.	<sup>5</sup> then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests :	
<sup>7</sup> s living thing		<sup>p</sup> ch. 15, 19.	3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh : and <sup>u</sup> when' the hair in the plague <sup>6</sup> is' turned white, and <sup>7</sup> the plague <sup>o</sup> in sight' <sup>t</sup> be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it <sup>t</sup> is <sup>a</sup> a' plague of leprosy : and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.	<sup>9</sup> s if <sup>6</sup> s he <sup>7</sup> A the appearance of <sup>8</sup> s the
<sup>8</sup> A space between ch. 11 & 12.		<sup>q</sup> Luke 2, 22. <sup>r</sup> ch. 15, 19.	4 <sup>1</sup> If' the bright spot <sup>t</sup> be white in the skin of his flesh, and <sup>1</sup> in sight' <sup>t</sup> be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> then the priest shall shut up him that <sup>t</sup> hath the plague seven days :	<sup>9</sup> s And if <sup>1</sup> s the appearance thereof <sup>2</sup> s,
<sup>9</sup> s conceive		<sup>s</sup> Gen. 17, 12, Luke 1, 59, & 2, 21, John 7, 22, 23.	5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day : and, behold, <sup>3</sup> if the plague in his sight' be at a stay, <sup>t</sup> and the plague <sup>4</sup> spread not' in the skin <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> then the priest shall shut him up seven days more :	<sup>3</sup> s if in his eyes the plague <sup>4</sup> s he not spread
<sup>1</sup> s bear			6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day : and, behold, <sup>t</sup> if the plague <sup>6</sup> be	<sup>5</sup> s he dim, and
<sup>2</sup> s,				
<sup>3</sup> s as in				
<sup>4</sup> s impurity of her sickness				
<sup>5</sup> Or, separation				
<sup>6</sup> s her				
<sup>7</sup> s impurity				

R.V.	Laws and tokens	LEVITICUS 13.	to discern leprosy.	R.V.
1 s he not spread 2 A then	somewhat dark, and <sup>1</sup> the plague <sup>1</sup> spread not <sup>1</sup> in the skin, <sup>2</sup> the priest shall pronounce him clean: it <sup>†</sup> is <sup>o</sup> but <sup>1</sup> a scab: and he <sup>6</sup> shall wash his clothes, and be clean. 7 But if the scab spread <sup>o</sup> much <sup>1</sup> abroad in the skin, after that he hath <sup>3</sup> been seen of <sup>1</sup> the priest for his cleansing, he shall <sup>4</sup> be seen of <sup>1</sup> the priest again: 8 And <sup>o</sup> if <sup>1</sup> the priest <sup>5</sup> see that, <sup>1</sup> behold, <sup>5</sup> the scab spreadeth <sup>1</sup> in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it <sup>†</sup> is <sup>a</sup> a leprosy. 9 ¶ When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest; 10 <sup>c</sup> And the priest shall <sup>7</sup> see him: <sup>1</sup> and, behold, <sup>8</sup> if the rising be white <sup>1</sup> in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and <sup>†</sup> there be <sup>a</sup> quick raw flesh in the rising <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> 11 It <sup>†</sup> is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> shall not shut him up <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for he <sup>†</sup> is unclean. 12 And if <sup>3</sup> a <sup>1</sup> leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of him that hath the plague from his head even to his <sup>4</sup> foot, wheresoever the priest looketh <sup>1</sup> ; 13 Then the priest shall <sup>5</sup> consider <sup>1</sup> : and, behold, <sup>†</sup> if the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague: it is all turned white: he <sup>†</sup> is clean. 14 But <sup>6</sup> when <sup>1</sup> raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean. 15 And the priest shall <sup>7</sup> see <sup>1</sup> the raw flesh, and pronounce him <sup>o</sup> to be <sup>1</sup> unclean: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the raw flesh <sup>†</sup> is unclean: it <sup>†</sup> is <sup>a</sup> a leprosy. 16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, <sup>8</sup> he shall come unto the priest <sup>9</sup> . <sup>1</sup> 17 And the priest shall <sup>7</sup> see <sup>1</sup> him: and, behold, <sup>†</sup> if the plague be turned into white <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> then the priest shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague: he <sup>†</sup> is clean. 18 ¶ <sup>1</sup> The flesh also, in which,	B.C. 1490. a Ex. 9. 9.  b ch. 11. 25. A 14. S.  c Num. 12. 10. 12 2 Kin. 5. 27. 2 Chr. 26. 20.  d Heb. the quickening of living flesh.  e Heb. a burning of fire.	even in the skin thereof, was a <sup>a</sup> boil, and <sup>1</sup> is healed, 19 And in the place of the boil there <sup>1</sup> be <sup>1</sup> a white rising, or a bright spot, <sup>2</sup> white, and somewhat reddish, and it <sup>1</sup> be shewed to the priest; 20 And <sup>3</sup> if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it be in sight <sup>1</sup> lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it <sup>†</sup> is <sup>a</sup> a plague of leprosy <sup>6</sup> broken out <sup>7</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the boil. 21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, <sup>†</sup> there be no white hairs therein, and <sup>o</sup> if <sup>1</sup> it be not lower than the skin, but <sup>8</sup> be somewhat dark; <sup>1</sup> then the priest shall shut him up seven days: 22 And if it spread <sup>o</sup> much <sup>1</sup> abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it <sup>†</sup> is a plague. 23 But if the bright spot stay in <sup>9</sup> his place, and spread not, it is a burning <sup>1</sup> boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean. 24 ¶ Or <sup>1</sup> if there be any flesh, <sup>1</sup> in the skin <sup>2</sup> whereof there is <sup>a</sup> hot burning, <sup>1</sup> and the quick flesh <sup>3</sup> that burneth have a white <sup>1</sup> bright spot, <sup>4</sup> somewhat reddish, <sup>1</sup> or white; 25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, <sup>†</sup> if the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and <sup>5</sup> it be in sight <sup>1</sup> deeper than the skin; it <sup>†</sup> is <sup>a</sup> a leprosy <sup>1</sup> broken out <sup>7</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the burning: <sup>8</sup> wherefore <sup>1</sup> the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it <sup>†</sup> is the plague of leprosy. 26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, <sup>†</sup> there be no white hair in the bright spot, and it <sup>†</sup> be no lower than the <sup>o</sup> other <sup>1</sup> skin, but <sup>9</sup> be somewhat dark <sup>1</sup> ; then the priest shall shut him up seven days: 27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: <sup>1</sup> and if it be spread much <sup>1</sup> abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it <sup>†</sup> is the plague of leprosy. 28 And if the bright spot stay in <sup>2</sup> his place, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>3</sup> spread not <sup>1</sup> in the skin, but <sup>5</sup> it be	1 s is 2 s reddish-white, then it shall 3 s the priest shall 4 s look, and, behold, if the appearance thereof be 5 s, then 6 s the 7 s in 8 s be dim, 9 s its place, and be not spread, it is the scar of the 1 s when the flesh hath 2 s thereof a burning by fire, 3 s of the burning become a 4 s reddish-white, 5 s the appearance thereof be 6 s leprosy, it hath 7 s in 8 s and 9 s be dim

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> the somewhat dark'; it <sup>is</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it <sup>is</sup> <sup>2</sup> an inflammation<sup>1</sup> of the burning.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> the scar 29 ¶ <sup>3</sup> If<sup>1</sup> a man or woman <sup>4</sup> have<sup>1</sup> a plague upon the head or <sup>5</sup> the beard<sup>6</sup>;

<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> And when <sup>4</sup> hath <sup>5</sup> upon <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> look on <sup>8</sup> the appearance thereof be <sup>9</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> it is leprosy of the head or of the beard.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> the appearance thereof be not <sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> there be

<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> be not spread, <sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> appearance of the scall be not <sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> then he

<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> and the appearance thereof be not

<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> abroad <sup>9</sup> <sup>A</sup> the

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> in his eyes the scall be <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> black hair be

<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> And when <sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> hath

30 ¶ Then the priest shall <sup>7</sup> see<sup>1</sup> the plague: and, behold, if <sup>8</sup> it be in sight<sup>1</sup> deeper than the skin<sup>9</sup>; <sup>1</sup> and there be in it <sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup> yellow thin hair<sup>3</sup>; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it <sup>is</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> dry<sup>1</sup> scall, <sup>1</sup> even a leprosy upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, <sup>2</sup> it be not in sight<sup>1</sup> deeper than the skin, and <sup>3</sup> that there is<sup>1</sup> no black hair in it<sup>9</sup>; then the priest shall shut up <sup>him</sup> that hath the plague of the scall seven days:

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, <sup>1</sup> if the scall <sup>4</sup> spread not, <sup>1</sup> and there be in it no yellow hair, and the <sup>6</sup> scall be not in sight<sup>1</sup> deeper than the skin<sup>6</sup>;

33 He<sup>1</sup> shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up <sup>him</sup> that hath the scall seven days more:

34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, behold, <sup>1</sup> if the scall be not spread in the skin, <sup>7</sup> nor be in sight<sup>1</sup> deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

35 But if the scall spread <sup>8</sup> much<sup>1</sup> in the skin after his cleansing;

36 Then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for <sup>9</sup> yellow hair; he <sup>is</sup> unclean.

37 But if <sup>1</sup> the scall be in his sight<sup>1</sup> at a stay, and <sup>2</sup> that there is black hair<sup>1</sup> grown up therein; the scall is healed, he <sup>is</sup> clean: and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 ¶ If<sup>1</sup> a man <sup>2</sup> also<sup>1</sup> or a woman <sup>4</sup> have<sup>1</sup> in the skin of their flesh bright spots, <sup>1</sup> even white bright spots;

39 Then the priest shall look:

B.C. 1490.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. head is pulled.<sup>b</sup> Ezek. 24. 17, 22.  
<sup>c</sup> Mic. 3. 7.  
<sup>d</sup> Lam. 4. 15.<sup>e</sup> Num. 5. 2, & 12. 14.  
<sup>f</sup> Kin. 7. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> 15. 5.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 26. 21.  
<sup>i</sup> Luke 17. 12.<sup>j</sup> Heb. work of.<sup>k</sup> Heb. vessel, or, instrument.

and, behold, <sup>1</sup> if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh <sup>1</sup> be darkish<sup>1</sup> white; it <sup>is</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> freckled spot that groweth<sup>1</sup> in the skin; he <sup>is</sup> clean.

40 <sup>3</sup> And <sup>4</sup> the man whose <sup>a</sup> hair is<sup>1</sup> fallen off his head, he <sup>is</sup> bald; <sup>yet</sup> <sup>is</sup> he clean.

41 And <sup>5</sup> he that hath his hair<sup>1</sup> fallen off from the <sup>6</sup> part of his head <sup>7</sup> toward his face<sup>1</sup>, he <sup>is</sup> forehead bald<sup>7</sup>; <sup>yet</sup> <sup>is</sup> he clean.

42 <sup>2</sup> And<sup>1</sup> if there be in the bald head, or <sup>9</sup> bald forehead, a <sup>1</sup> white reddish sore<sup>1</sup>; it <sup>is</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup> leprosy <sup>2</sup> sprung up<sup>1</sup> in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

43 Then the priest shall look upon <sup>3</sup> it<sup>1</sup>: and, behold, <sup>1</sup> if the rising of the <sup>4</sup> sore be white reddish<sup>1</sup> in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the <sup>5</sup> leprosy appeareth<sup>1</sup> in the skin of the flesh;

44 He is a leprous man, he <sup>is</sup> unclean: the priest shall <sup>6</sup> pronounce him <sup>1</sup> utterly<sup>1</sup> unclean; his plague <sup>is</sup> in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague <sup>is</sup>, his clothes shall be rent, and <sup>8</sup> his head bare, <sup>1</sup> and he shall <sup>9</sup> put a covering upon<sup>1</sup> his upper lip, and shall cry, <sup>6</sup> Unclean, unclean.

46 All the days wherein the plague <sup>1</sup> shall be<sup>1</sup> in him he shall be <sup>2</sup> defiled<sup>1</sup>; he <sup>is</sup> unclean: he shall dwell alone; <sup>4</sup> without the camp <sup>1</sup> shall his <sup>5</sup> habitation<sup>1</sup> be.

47 ¶ The garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, <sup>1</sup> whether it be a woollen garment, or a linen garment;

48 Whether <sup>1</sup> it be in <sup>2</sup> the<sup>1</sup> warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any <sup>6</sup> thing made of skin;

49 <sup>2</sup> And<sup>1</sup> if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, <sup>5</sup> either<sup>1</sup> in the warp, or in the woof, or in any <sup>7</sup> thing of skin; it <sup>is</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>a</sup> plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest:

50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up <sup>7</sup> it that<sup>1</sup> hath the plague seven days:

51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in <sup>2</sup> a skin, or in any work that is made of skin<sup>1</sup>;

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> he of a<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> letter, it hath broken out<sup>3</sup> <sup>A</sup> ¶<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> if a man's hair be<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> if his hair be<sup>6</sup> <sup>A</sup> front<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> ;<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> But<sup>9</sup> <sup>A</sup> the<sup>1</sup> reddish-white plague<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> breaking out<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> him<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> plague be reddish-white<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> appearance of leprosy<sup>6</sup> <sup>A</sup> surely<sup>7</sup> <sup>A</sup> ¶<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> the hair of his head shall go loose,<sup>9</sup> See ch. 10. 6.<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> cover<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> is<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> unclean<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> dwelling<sup>5</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, worn or knitted stuff (and in vv. 48, &c.)<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> or<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> the<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> that which<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> the skin, whatever service skin is used for



	the plague <sup>†</sup> is <sup>a</sup> a fretting leprosy; it <sup>†</sup> is unclean.	B.C. 1490. <sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 44.	3 And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, <sup>†</sup> if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper;	
1 <sup>s</sup> And he shall burn the	52 <sup>1</sup> He shall therefore burn that <sup>†</sup> garment, whether <sup>2</sup> warp or <sup>2</sup> woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it <sup>†</sup> is a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.	<sup>b</sup> Or, <sup>c</sup> sharp points. <sup>d</sup> Num. 19. 6. <sup>e</sup> Heb. 9. 19. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 51. 7.	4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two <sup>1b</sup> birds alive and clean, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>c</sup> cedar wood, and <sup>d</sup> scarlet, and <sup>e</sup> hyssop:	1 <sup>s</sup> living clean birds,
2 <sup>a</sup> the	53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin;		5 And the priest shall command <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> one of the birds <sup>o</sup> be killed <sup>†</sup> in an earthen vessel over <sup>3</sup> running water:	2 <sup>s</sup> to kill
	54 Then the priest shall command that they wash <sup>†</sup> the thing wherein the plague <sup>†</sup> is, and he shall shut it up seven days more:		6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird <sup>†</sup> that was killed over the <sup>3</sup> running water:	3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. living.
3 <sup>s</sup> , after that the plague	55 And the priest shall look <sup>3</sup> on the plague, after that it <sup>†</sup> is washed: and, behold, <sup>†</sup> if the plague have not changed <sup>4</sup> his colour, and the plague be not spread <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire <sup>6</sup> ; it is fret in inward, <sup>h</sup> whether it be bare <sup>†</sup> within or without.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. 9. 13. <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 5. 10, 14.	7 And he shall <sup>†</sup> sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy <sup>g</sup> seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let <sup>†</sup> the living bird <sup>o</sup> loose <sup>†</sup> into the open field.	4 <sup>a</sup> go
4 <sup>s</sup> its	56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague <sup>7</sup> be somewhat dark <sup>†</sup> after the washing <sup>8</sup> of it; <sup>†</sup> then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof:	<sup>h</sup> Heb. whether it be built in the head thereof, or in the forehead thereof. <sup>i</sup> Heb. upon the face of the field. <sup>j</sup> ch. 13. 6. <sup>k</sup> ch. 11. 25. <sup>l</sup> Num. 12. 15.	8 And he that is to be cleansed <sup>8</sup> shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>5</sup> wash <sup>†</sup> himself in water, <sup>6</sup> that he may <sup>†</sup> be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, <sup>7</sup> and <sup>m</sup> shall tarry abroad out of <sup>†</sup> his tent seven days.	5 <sup>s</sup> bathe
5 <sup>s</sup> , 6 <sup>s</sup> : it is a fret, whether the bareness be	57 And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin <sup>2</sup> ; it is a spreading plague: <sup>†</sup> thou shalt burn that wherein the plague <sup>†</sup> is with fire.		9 <sup>†</sup> But <sup>†</sup> it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, <sup>9</sup> also he shall wash <sup>†</sup> his flesh in water, and he shall be clean.	6 <sup>s</sup> and he shall
<sup>m</sup> Heb. whether it be bald in the head thereof, or in the forehead thereof.	58 And the garment, either <sup>1</sup> warp, or <sup>1</sup> woof, or whatsoever thing of skin <sup>†</sup> it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean.		10 And on the eighth day <sup>n</sup> he shall take two <sup>1</sup> he lambs <sup>†</sup> without blemish, and one <sup>2</sup> ewe lamb <sup>†</sup> of the first year without blemish, and three tenth <sup>3</sup> deals <sup>†</sup> of fine flour <sup>†</sup> for <sup>a</sup> a <sup>4</sup> meat <sup>†</sup> offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil.	7 <sup>s</sup> but shall dwell outside
7 <sup>s</sup> be dim	59 This <sup>†</sup> is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or <sup>1</sup> woof, or any thing of <sup>2</sup> skins, <sup>†</sup> to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean. <sup>3</sup>	<sup>n</sup> Mat. 8. 4. Mark 1. 44. Luke 5. 14.	11 And the priest shall <sup>5</sup> maketh him clean <sup>†</sup> shall <sup>6</sup> present <sup>†</sup> the man that is to be <sup>7</sup> made clean, <sup>†</sup> and those things, before the LORD, <sup>†</sup> at the door of the <sup>8</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>†</sup> :	8 <sup>s</sup> And
<sup>s</sup> thereof,		<sup>o</sup> Heb. the daughter of her year. <sup>p</sup> ch. 2. 1. Num. 15. 4, 15.	12 And the priest shall take one <sup>9</sup> he lamb, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> offer him for a <sup>1</sup> trespass <sup>†</sup> offering, and the log of oil, and <sup>†</sup> wave them <sup>†</sup> for a wave offering before the LORD:	9 <sup>s</sup> and he shall bathe
9 <sup>s</sup> , it is breaking out:		<sup>q</sup> ch. 5. 2, 18. & 6. 7. <sup>r</sup> Ex. 29. 24. <sup>s</sup> Mat. 5. 2, 4. Mark 1. 40, 44. Luke 5. 12, 14. & 17. 11.		1 <sup>s</sup> he-lambs
1 <sup>a</sup> the				2 <sup>s</sup> ewe-lamb
				3 <sup>s</sup> parts of an ephah
				4 <sup>s</sup> meal
				5 <sup>s</sup> cleanseth him
				6 <sup>s</sup> set
				7 <sup>s</sup> cleansed,
				8 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting
				9 <sup>s</sup> of the he-lambs,
				1 <sup>s</sup> guilt

2 <sup>s</sup> skin,  
3 <sup>a</sup> A space between ch.13&14.

4 <sup>s</sup> he

CHAPTER 14.  
<sup>o</sup>1 Of cleansing the leper. 33 Signs of leprosy in a house. 43 Cleansing of that house.  
**A**ND THE LORD spake unto Moses, saying,  
 2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: <sup>4</sup>He<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>shall be brought unto the priest:

R.V.	<i>The cleansing</i>	LEVITICUS 14.	<i>of the leper.</i>	R.V.
1 S kill the he-lamb	13 And he shall <sup>1</sup> slay the lamb <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1490.	two young pigeons, such as he	
2 S they	<sup>2</sup> in the place where <sup>2</sup> he shall <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 29, 11.	is able to get; and the one	
3 S place of the sanctuary	kill the sin offering and the burnt offering, in the <sup>3</sup> holy place <sup>1</sup> :	ch. 1, 5, 11.	shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering.	
4 S guilt	for <sup>2</sup> as the sin offering <sup>†</sup> is the priest's, <sup>†</sup> so <sup>†</sup> is the <sup>4</sup> trespass <sup>1</sup> offering: <sup>†</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is most holy:	<sup>b</sup> ch. 7, 7.	23 <sup>c</sup> And <sup>1</sup> he shall bring them	1 <sup>a</sup> on the eighth day
	14 And the priest shall take <sup>o</sup> some <sup>1</sup> of the blood of the <sup>4</sup> trespass <sup>1</sup> offering, and the priest shall put <sup>†</sup> it <sup>o</sup> upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:	<sup>c</sup> ver. 10, 11.	<sup>o</sup> on the eighth day <sup>1</sup> for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> before the LORD.	2 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting,
	15 And the priest shall take <sup>o</sup> some <sup>1</sup> of the log of oil, and pour <sup>†</sup> it into the palm of his own left hand:	<sup>d</sup> ch. 2, 3.	24 <sup>f</sup> And the priest shall take the lamb of the <sup>3</sup> trespass <sup>1</sup> offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them <sup>†</sup> for a wave offering before the LORD:	3 <sup>s</sup> guilt
	16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that <sup>†</sup> is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD:	<sup>e</sup> 7, 6.	25 And he shall kill the lamb of the <sup>3</sup> trespass <sup>1</sup> offering, <sup>g</sup> and the priest shall take <sup>o</sup> some <sup>1</sup> of the blood of the <sup>3</sup> trespass <sup>1</sup> offering, and put <sup>†</sup> it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:	
	17 And of the rest of the oil that <sup>†</sup> is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the <sup>4</sup> trespass <sup>1</sup> offering:	<sup>f</sup> ver. 12.	26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand:	
5 S rest	18 And the <sup>5</sup> remnant <sup>1</sup> of the oil that <sup>†</sup> is in the priest's hand he shall <sup>6</sup> pour <sup>1</sup> upon the head of him that is to be cleansed:	<sup>g</sup> ver. 14.	27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger <sup>†</sup> some <sup>1</sup> of the oil that <sup>†</sup> is in his left hand seven times before the LORD:	
6 S put	<sup>h</sup> and the priest shall make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for him before the LORD.		28 And the priest shall put of the oil that <sup>†</sup> is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the <sup>3</sup> trespass <sup>1</sup> offering:	
	19 And the priest shall offer <sup>†</sup> the sin offering, and make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for him that is to be cleansed <sup>†</sup> from <sup>1</sup> his uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering:	<sup>h</sup> ch. 4, 23.	29 And the rest of the oil that <sup>†</sup> is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for him before the LORD.	
7 S because of	20 And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the <sup>8</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for him, and he shall be clean.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 5, 1, 6.	30 And he shall offer <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> one of <sup>8</sup> the turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he <sup>4</sup> can <sup>1</sup> get:	4 <sup>s</sup> is able to
8 S meal	21 <sup>†</sup> And <sup>†</sup> if he <sup>†</sup> be poor, and <sup>m</sup> cannot get so much <sup>1</sup> , then he shall take one <sup>2</sup> lamb <sup>1</sup> for a trespass <sup>1</sup> offering <sup>†</sup> to be waved, to make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for him, and one tenth <sup>3</sup> deal <sup>1</sup> of fine flour mingled with oil for a <sup>4</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering, and a log of oil;	<sup>i</sup> ch. 12, 8.	31 <sup>†</sup> Even such as he is able to get, the one <sup>†</sup> for a sin offering, and the other <sup>†</sup> for a burnt offering, with the <sup>5</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering; and the priest shall make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD.	5 <sup>s</sup> meal
9 A	22 <sup>†</sup> And two turtledoves, or	<sup>j</sup> Heb. fresh bird, reach out.	32 This <sup>†</sup> is the law <sup>†</sup> of him in whom <sup>†</sup> is the plague of leprosy, <sup>6</sup> whose hand <sup>1</sup> is not able to get <sup>†</sup> that which pertaineth to his cleansing.	6 <sup>s</sup> who
1 S,		<sup>k</sup> Heb. for a waving.	33 <sup>†</sup> And the LORD spake	
2 S he-lamb for a guilt		<sup>l</sup> ver. 10.		
3 S part of an ephah		<sup>m</sup> ch. 12, 8.		
4 S meal		<sup>n</sup> 15, 14, 15		

	unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 34 <sup>a</sup> When ye be come into the land of Canaan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession; 35 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, <sup>2</sup> 'It' seemeth to me <sup>3</sup> <i>there is</i> <sup>1</sup> as it were <sup>b</sup> a plague in the house:	B.C. 1490.  <sup>a</sup> Gen. 17. 8, Num. 32. 22, Deut. 7. 1, & 32. 49.  <sup>b</sup> Ps. 91. 10. Prov. 3. 33. Zech. 5. 4.  <sup>c</sup> Or, prepare. <sup>d</sup> Heb. in coming in shall come in, &c.	the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the <sup>1</sup> morter <sup>1</sup> of the house; and he shall carry <sup>†</sup> them forth out of the city into an unclean place. 46 Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even. 47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes. 48 And if the priest <sup>a</sup> shall come in, and look <sup>o</sup> upon it <sup>1</sup> , and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plastered <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> then	<sup>1</sup> mortar
<sup>1</sup> then	36 <sup>4</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the priest shall command that they <sup>c</sup> empty the house, before the priest go <sup>5</sup> into it <sup>1</sup> to see the plague, that all that <sup>†</sup> is in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house:	<sup>e</sup> ver. 4.	49 And <sup>e</sup> he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop: 50 And he shall kill <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> one of the birds in an earthen vessel over <sup>3</sup> running water:	
<sup>2</sup> There <sup>3</sup> to be	37 And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, <sup>†</sup> if the plague <sup>†</sup> be in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, <sup>e</sup> which in sight <i>are</i> <sup>1</sup> lower than the wall; 38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days:		51 And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the <sup>3</sup> running water, and sprinkle the house seven times: 52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the <sup>3</sup> running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet:	
<sup>4</sup> and	39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, <sup>†</sup> if the plague be spread in the walls of the house;		53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open <sup>4</sup> fields, and <sup>1</sup> make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for the house: and it shall be clean. 54 <sup>5</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and <sup>6</sup> scall <sup>1</sup> ,	<sup>2</sup> s;
<sup>5</sup> in	40 Then the priest shall command that they take <sup>7</sup> away <sup>1</sup> the stones in which the plague <sup>†</sup> is, and <sup>o</sup> they shall <sup>1</sup> cast them into an unclean place without the city:		55 And for the <sup>h</sup> leprosy of a garment, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>7</sup> of a house, <sup>1</sup> 56 And <sup>k</sup> for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot: 57 To <sup>†</sup> teach <sup>m</sup> when <sup>†</sup> it is unclean, and when <sup>†</sup> it is clean: this <sup>†</sup> is the law of leprosy. <sup>8</sup>	
<sup>6</sup> and the appearance thereof be	41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the <sup>8</sup> dust <sup>1</sup> that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place: 42 And they shall take other stones, and put <sup>†</sup> them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other <sup>8</sup> morter <sup>1</sup> , and shall plaster the house. 43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken <sup>9</sup> away <sup>1</sup> the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plastered;	<sup>f</sup> ver. 20.		<sup>3</sup> M Heb. living.
<sup>7</sup> out	44 Then the priest shall come <sup>1</sup> and look, and, behold, <sup>†</sup> if the plague be spread in the house, it <sup>†</sup> is <sup>n</sup> a fretting leprosy in the house: it <sup>†</sup> is unclean. 45 And he shall break down	<sup>g</sup> ch. 13. 30. <sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 47. <sup>i</sup> ver. 34. <sup>k</sup> ch. 13. 2.  <sup>l</sup> Dent. 24. 8. Ezek. 44. 23. <sup>m</sup> Heb. in the day of the unclean, and in the day of the clean.  <sup>n</sup> ch. 13. 51. Zech. 5. 4.		
<sup>8</sup> mortar				
<sup>9</sup> out				
<sup>1</sup> A in				

R.V.	<i>The uncleanness of</i>	LEVITICUS 15.	<i>men and women.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> s an	Israel, and say unto them, <sup>a</sup> When any man hath <sup>1a</sup> <sup>b</sup> running <sup>1</sup> issue out of his flesh, <sup>†</sup> because of his issue he <sup>†</sup> is unclean.	B.C. 1490. " ch. 22, 4. Num. 5, 2. 2 Sam. 3, 23. Mat. 9, 20. Mark 5, 25. Luke 8, 43. <sup>b</sup> Or, vomiting of the reins. " ch. 14, 22, 23.	14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him <sup>c</sup> two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>†</sup> and givethem unto the priest:	<sup>1</sup> s tent of meeting,
<sup>2</sup> s that hath the issueth shall be	3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it <sup>†</sup> is his uncleanness. 4 Every bed <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> whereon he <sup>2</sup> lieth that hath the issue, is <sup>1</sup> unclean: and every <sup>7</sup> thing <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> whereon he sitteth <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> shall be unclean.	" ch. 14, 30, 31. " ch. 14, 19, 31. <sup>f</sup> Heb, vessel. " ch. 22, 4. Deut. 23, 10. <sup>h</sup> ch. 11, 25. " 17, 15.	15 And the priest shall offer them, <sup>a</sup> the one <sup>†</sup> for a sin offering, and the other <sup>†</sup> for a burnt offering; <sup>e</sup> and the priest shall make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for him before the LORD for his issue. 16 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>g</sup> if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall <sup>3</sup> wash <sup>1</sup> all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.	<sup>1</sup> s tent of meeting, <sup>2</sup> a <sup>†</sup> <sup>3</sup> s bathe
<sup>4</sup> s sat	5 And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, <sup>h</sup> and bathe <sup>†</sup> himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 6 And he that sitteth on <sup>†</sup> any thing whereon he <sup>o</sup> sat <sup>1</sup> that hath the issue <sup>3</sup> shall wash his clothes, and bathe <sup>†</sup> himself in water, and be unclean until the even.	<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 21, 4. <sup>k</sup> ch. 12, 2.	17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even.	
	7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe <sup>†</sup> himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 8 And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe <sup>†</sup> himself in water, and be unclean until the even.	<sup>i</sup> Heb, in her separation.	18 The woman also with whom <sup>1</sup> man shall lie <sup>†</sup> with seed of copulation, they shall <sup>†</sup> both bathe <sup>†</sup> themselves in water, and <sup>†</sup> be unclean until the even.	<sup>4</sup> a <sup>†</sup>
<sup>4</sup> m Or, carriage	9 And what <sup>1</sup> saddle soever he <sup>o</sup> rideth upon <sup>1</sup> that hath the issue <sup>o</sup> shall be unclean.		19 <sup>¶</sup> And <sup>2</sup> if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be <sup>2</sup> put apart <sup>1</sup> seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even.	<sup>5</sup> s in her impurity <sup>m</sup> Or, separation
<sup>5</sup> a rideth upon	10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth <sup>o</sup> any <sup>o</sup> of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe <sup>†</sup> himself in water, and be unclean until the even.		20 And every thing that she lieth upon in her <sup>6</sup> separation <sup>1</sup> shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean.	<sup>6</sup> s impurity <sup>m</sup> Or, separation
	11 And whosoever toucheth <sup>1</sup> that hath the issue <sup>6</sup> , and hath not <sup>1</sup> rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe <sup>†</sup> himself in water, and be unclean until the even.		21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe <sup>†</sup> himself in water, and be unclean until the even.	
<sup>6</sup> s toucheth, with out having	12 And the <sup>7</sup> vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, <sup>1</sup> shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.	<sup>ee</sup> ch. 6, 28. " 11, 32, 33. <sup>e</sup> sep. ch. 20, 18.	22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she <sup>7</sup> sat <sup>1</sup> upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe <sup>†</sup> himself in water, and be unclean until the even.	<sup>7</sup> s sitteth
<sup>7</sup> s earthen vessel, which he that hath the issue toucheth.	13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> then <sup>2</sup> he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> bathe his flesh in <sup>1</sup> running water, and shall be clean.	<sup>ver</sup> 28. " ch. 14, 8. <sup>f</sup> Mat. 9, 20. Mark 5, 25. Luke 8, 43.	23 And if it <sup>†</sup> be on <sup>3</sup> her <sup>1</sup> bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.	<sup>8</sup> s the
<sup>8</sup> s,			24 And <sup>n</sup> if any man lie with her <sup>o</sup> at all <sup>1</sup> , and her <sup>9</sup> flowers <sup>1</sup> be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and <sup>1</sup> all the <sup>1</sup> bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.	<sup>9</sup> s impurity <sup>1</sup> s every
<sup>9</sup> s; and he shall			25 <sup>2</sup> And if <sup>9</sup> a woman have an issue of her blood many days <sup>3</sup> out of <sup>1</sup> the time of her <sup>9</sup> separation <sup>1</sup> , or if <sup>†</sup> it run <sup>1</sup> beyond the time of her <sup>9</sup> separation <sup>1</sup> ; all	<sup>2</sup> a <sup>†</sup> <sup>3</sup> s not in <sup>1</sup> s she have an issue
<sup>10</sup> m Heb, living.				



1 A she  
2 A in  
3 S im-  
purity  
4 S is  
  
5 S every  
thing  
whereon

the days of the issue of her uncleanness<sup>1</sup> shall be as<sup>2</sup> the days of her<sup>3</sup> separation<sup>1</sup>: she<sup>1</sup> shall be<sup>1</sup> unclean.

26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her<sup>3</sup> separation<sup>1</sup>: and<sup>5</sup> whatsoever<sup>1</sup> she sitteth<sup>1</sup> upon<sup>1</sup> shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her<sup>3</sup> separation<sup>1</sup>.

27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe<sup>1</sup> himself<sup>1</sup> in water, and be unclean until the even.

28 But<sup>1</sup> if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two<sup>6</sup> turtles,<sup>1</sup> or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the<sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation.<sup>1</sup>

30 And the priest shall offer the one<sup>1</sup> for a sin offering, and the other<sup>1</sup> for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make<sup>1</sup> an<sup>1</sup> atonement for her before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.

31<sup>8</sup> Thus shall ye<sup>1</sup> separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they<sup>1</sup> defile<sup>1</sup> my tabernacle that<sup>1</sup> is among<sup>1</sup> them.

32<sup>1</sup> This<sup>1</sup> is the law of him that hath an issue,<sup>1</sup> and<sup>1</sup> of him whose seed<sup>2</sup> goeth from him,<sup>1</sup> and is defiled therewith<sup>1</sup>;

33<sup>9</sup> And of her that is sick<sup>4</sup> of her flowers,<sup>1</sup> and of him that hath an issue, of the man,<sup>1</sup> and of the woman,<sup>1</sup> and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.<sup>5</sup>

## CHAPTER 16.

<sup>1</sup> The high priest's entry into the holy place. 11 The sin offering for himself, 15 and for the people. 20 The scapegoat. 29 The feast of the expiations.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses<sup>6</sup> after<sup>2</sup> the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they<sup>1</sup> offered<sup>1</sup> before the LORD, and died;

2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he<sup>1</sup> come not at all times into the holy<sup>1</sup> place with- in the<sup>8</sup> vail<sup>1</sup> before the<sup>9</sup> mercy seat<sup>1</sup>, which<sup>1</sup> is upon the ark;

B.C. 1490.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 25, 22, 34, 34.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 8, 10-12.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. 9, 7.  
<sup>12</sup> 24, 25.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 4, 3.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 28, 39, 42, 43.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 6, 10.  
<sup>f</sup> Ezek. 44, 17, 18.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 30, 29.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 8, 6, 7.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 13.

<sup>j</sup> See ch. 4, 14.  
<sup>k</sup> Num. 29, 11.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 29, 21.  
<sup>l</sup> Ezra 6, 17.  
<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 45, 22, 23.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 9, 7.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. 5, 2.  
<sup>p</sup> & 7, 27, 28.  
<sup>q</sup> & 9, 7.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 11, 47.  
<sup>s</sup> Deut. 24, 8.  
<sup>t</sup> Ezek. 44, 23.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. Azazel.

<sup>v</sup> Num. 5, 3, & 19, 13, 20.  
<sup>w</sup> Ezek. 5, 11, & 23, 38.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. went up.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 2.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>1</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>2</sup> 1 John 2, 2.

<sup>3</sup> ver. 23.  
<sup>4</sup> ver. 24.

<sup>5</sup> ch. 10, 1, 2.  
<sup>6</sup> ch. 10, 1.  
<sup>7</sup> Num. 16, 18, 40.  
<sup>8</sup> Rev. 8, 5.

<sup>9</sup> Ex. 30, 34.  
<sup>10</sup> Ex. 30, 10.  
<sup>11</sup> ch. 23, 27.  
<sup>12</sup> Heb. 9, 7, & 10, 19.  
<sup>13</sup> b Ex. 30, 17, 8.  
<sup>14</sup> Num. 16, 7.  
<sup>15</sup> b Ex. 30, 34.  
<sup>16</sup> Rev. 8, 3, 4.  
<sup>17</sup> Ex. 25, 21.

that he die not: for<sup>1</sup> I will appear in the cloud upon the<sup>1</sup> mercy seat.<sup>1</sup>

3<sup>2</sup> Thus<sup>1</sup> shall Aaron<sup>2</sup> come into the holy<sup>1</sup> place: <sup>c</sup> with a young bullock for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering.

4 He shall put on<sup>1</sup> the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with<sup>3</sup> a<sup>1</sup> linen girdle, and with the linen<sup>1</sup> mitre shall he be attired: <sup>5</sup> these<sup>1</sup> are<sup>1</sup> holy garments; <sup>6</sup> therefore<sup>1</sup> shall he wash<sup>1</sup> his flesh in water, and<sup>1</sup> so<sup>1</sup> put them on.

5 And he shall take of<sup>7</sup> the congregation of the children of Israel two<sup>1</sup> kids of the goats<sup>1</sup> for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.

6 And Aaron shall<sup>8</sup> offer his<sup>1</sup> bullock of the sin offering, which<sup>1</sup> is for himself, and<sup>1</sup> make<sup>1</sup> an<sup>1</sup> atonement for himself, and for his house.

7 And he shall take the two goats, and<sup>9</sup> present<sup>1</sup> them before the LORD<sup>1</sup> at the door of the<sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation.<sup>1</sup>

8 And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for<sup>2</sup> the<sup>1</sup> scapegoat.<sup>1</sup>

9 And Aaron shall<sup>3</sup> bring<sup>1</sup> the goat upon which the<sup>4</sup> LORD's lot<sup>1</sup> fell, and offer him<sup>1</sup> for a sin offering.

10 But the goat, on which the lot fell<sup>5</sup> to be the scapegoat, shall be presented<sup>1</sup> alive before the LORD, to make<sup>1</sup> an<sup>1</sup> atonement<sup>6</sup> with him, and to let him go for a scapegoat<sup>1</sup> into the wilderness.

11 And Aaron shall<sup>3</sup> bring<sup>1</sup> the bullock of the sin offering, which<sup>1</sup> is for himself, and shall make<sup>1</sup> an<sup>1</sup> atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which<sup>1</sup> is for himself:

12 And he shall take<sup>7</sup> a censer full of<sup>1</sup> burning<sup>1</sup> coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of<sup>2</sup> sweet incense beaten small, and bring<sup>1</sup> it within the<sup>7</sup> vail<sup>1</sup>:

13<sup>6</sup> And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the<sup>8</sup> mercy seat

1 S mercy-seat.  
2 S Here-with

3 S the  
4 M Or, turban  
5 S they are the  
6 S and he shall bathe

7 S he-goats

8 S present the

9 S set

1 S tent of meeting.

2 S Azazel.  
M Or, dismissal  
3 S present  
4 S lot fell for the LORD,

5 S for Azazel, shall be set

6 S for [M Or, over] him, to send him away for Azazel

7 S veil

8 S mercy-seat

6 S turtle-doves,  
7 S tent of meeting.

8 A ¶  
9 S is in the midst of  
1 A ¶  
2 A of copulation  
3 S so that he is unclean thereby  
4 S with her impurity,  
5 A space between ch. 15 & 16.

6 A,  
7 S drew near

8 S veil,  
9 S mercy-seat

R.V.	Of the sin offering.	LEVITICUS 16.	The scapegoat.	R.V.
	seat <sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup> is upon the testimony, that he die not:	B.C. 1490.	head of the goat, and shall send <sup>†</sup> him away by the hand of <sup>†</sup> a <sup>1</sup> fit man <sup>1</sup> into the wilderness:	<sup>1</sup> s man that is in readiness <sup>1</sup> Or, appointed
<sup>1</sup> s mercy-seat on the east <sup>2</sup> s mercy-seat	14 And <sup>a</sup> he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and <sup>c</sup> sprinkle <sup>†</sup> it with his finger upon the <sup>1</sup> mercy-seat eastward <sup>1</sup> ; and before the <sup>2</sup> mercy seat <sup>1</sup> shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 4, 5. <sup>b</sup> Heb. 33, 25. <sup>c</sup> 10, 4. <sup>d</sup> Heb. a man of opportunity. <sup>e</sup> ch. 4, 6. <sup>f</sup> 18, 33, 11, 12. <sup>g</sup> John 1, 27. <sup>h</sup> Heb. 9, 28. <sup>i</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 24. <sup>j</sup> Heb. of separation. <sup>k</sup> Heb. 2, 17. <sup>l</sup> 4, 5, 2. <sup>m</sup> 9, 7, 28. <sup>n</sup> Ezek. 42, 14. <sup>o</sup> 44, 19. <sup>p</sup> ver. 2. <sup>q</sup> Heb. 6, 19. <sup>r</sup> 9, 3, 7, 12.	22 And the goat shall <sup>d</sup> hear upon him all their iniquities unto a <sup>2</sup> land <sup>e</sup> not inhabited <sup>1</sup> ; and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.	<sup>1</sup> s solitary land
<sup>3</sup> s veil, <sup>4</sup> s his	15 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that <sup>†</sup> is for the people, and bring his blood <sup>h</sup> within the <sup>3</sup> vail, <sup>1</sup> and do with <sup>†</sup> that <sup>1</sup> blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the <sup>2</sup> mercy seat <sup>1</sup> , and before the <sup>2</sup> mercy seat <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>1</sup> See Ex. 29, 26. <sup>2</sup> Ezek. 45, 18. <sup>3</sup> Heb. 9, 22, 23. <sup>4</sup> ver. 3, 5.	23 And Aaron shall come into the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy <sup>†</sup> place, and shall leave them there:	<sup>1</sup> s tent of meeting, <sup>2</sup> s meeting,
<sup>5</sup> s unclean-nesses <sup>6</sup> s, even	16 And he shall <sup>e</sup> make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for the holy <sup>†</sup> place, because of the <sup>5</sup> uncleanness <sup>1</sup> of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions <sup>6</sup> in <sup>1</sup> all their sins: and so shall he do for the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, that <sup>m</sup> remaineth among <sup>7</sup> them in the midst of their <sup>5</sup> uncleanness <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>t</sup> ch. 4, 10. <sup>u</sup> Heb. dwell-th.	24 And he shall <sup>†</sup> wash <sup>1</sup> his flesh <sup>5</sup> with <sup>1</sup> water in <sup>†</sup> the <sup>1</sup> holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, <sup>h</sup> and offer his burnt offering <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the burnt offering of the people, and make <sup>an</sup> atonement for himself <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and for the people.	<sup>1</sup> s bathe <sup>2</sup> s in <sup>3</sup> s a
<sup>7</sup> s tent of meeting, that dwelleth with	17 <sup>n</sup> And there shall be no man in the <sup>8</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> when he goeth in to make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement in the holy <sup>†</sup> place, until he come out, and have made <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the <sup>9</sup> congregation <sup>1</sup> of Israel.	<sup>u</sup> See Ex. 34, 3. <sup>v</sup> Luke 1, 10. <sup>w</sup> ch. 15, 5.	25 And <sup>†</sup> the fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar.	<sup>7</sup> s letteth <sup>8</sup> s Azazel
<sup>8</sup> s tent of meeting	18 And he shall go out unto the altar that <sup>†</sup> is before the LORD, and <sup>r</sup> make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put <sup>†</sup> it upon the horns of the altar round about.	<sup>x</sup> ch. 4, 12, 21. <sup>y</sup> 6, 29. <sup>z</sup> Heb. 13, 11.	26 And he that <sup>†</sup> let <sup>1</sup> go the goat for <sup>8</sup> the scapegoat <sup>1</sup> shall wash his clothes, <sup>p</sup> and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward <sup>9</sup> come into the camp.	<sup>7</sup> s he shall
<sup>9</sup> s assembly	19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and <sup>†</sup> hallow it from the <sup>5</sup> uncleanness <sup>1</sup> of the children of Israel.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 4, 12, 21. <sup>2</sup> 6, 29. <sup>3</sup> Heb. 13, 11.	27 <sup>q</sup> And the bullock <sup>1</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the sin offering, and the goat <sup>1</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy <sup>†</sup> place, shall <sup>2</sup> one carry <sup>1</sup> forth without the camp; and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.	<sup>1</sup> s of
	20 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And when he hath made an end of <sup>1</sup> reconciling <sup>1</sup> the holy <sup>†</sup> place, and the <sup>8</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> , and the altar, he shall <sup>2</sup> bring <sup>1</sup> the live goat:	<sup>1</sup> Ex. 29, 10. <sup>2</sup> ch. 25, 27. <sup>3</sup> Num. 29, 7. <sup>4</sup> 18, 28, 3, 5. <sup>5</sup> Dan. 10, 5, 12. <sup>6</sup> ver. 16. <sup>7</sup> Ezek. 45, 20.	28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.	<sup>2</sup> s he carried
<sup>1</sup> s atoning for	21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions <sup>3</sup> in <sup>1</sup> all their sins <sup>4</sup> , <sup>†</sup> putting <sup>1</sup> them upon the	<sup>1</sup> Ex. 29, 10. <sup>2</sup> ch. 25, 27. <sup>3</sup> Num. 29, 7. <sup>4</sup> 18, 28, 3, 5. <sup>5</sup> Dan. 10, 5, 12. <sup>6</sup> ver. 16. <sup>7</sup> Ezek. 45, 20.	29 ¶ And <sup>3</sup> this <sup>1</sup> shall be a statute for ever unto you: <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> <sup>u</sup> in the seventh month, on the tenth <sup>†</sup> day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and <sup>†</sup> do no work at all, <sup>†</sup> whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you:	<sup>3</sup> s it
<sup>2</sup> s present	22 And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions <sup>3</sup> in <sup>1</sup> all their sins <sup>4</sup> , <sup>†</sup> putting <sup>1</sup> them upon the	<sup>1</sup> Ex. 29, 10. <sup>2</sup> ch. 25, 27. <sup>3</sup> Num. 29, 7. <sup>4</sup> 18, 28, 3, 5. <sup>5</sup> Dan. 10, 5, 12. <sup>6</sup> ver. 16. <sup>7</sup> Ezek. 45, 20.	30 For on <sup>†</sup> that <sup>1</sup> day shall <sup>†</sup> the priest make an atonement <sup>1</sup> for you, to <sup>†</sup> cleanse you <sup>7</sup> , that ye may be clean from all your sins <sup>1</sup> before the LORD.	<sup>1</sup> s shall do no manner of work, the home-born, or the <sup>2</sup> s this <sup>3</sup> s atones-ment be made <sup>4</sup> s : from all your sins shall ye be clean <sup>5</sup> s is <sup>6</sup> s A solemn <sup>7</sup> s ; it is
<sup>3</sup> s, even <sup>4</sup> s ; and he shall put	23 ¶ It <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls <sup>1</sup> , by <sup>1</sup> a statute for ever.	<sup>1</sup> Ex. 31, 2. <sup>2</sup> Jer. 33, 8. <sup>3</sup> Eph. 5, 26. <sup>4</sup> Heb. 9, 13, 14. <sup>5</sup> 1 Th. 1, 2. <sup>6</sup> 1 John 1, 7, 9. <sup>7</sup> ch. 23, 32.		

<sup>1</sup> s who shall be anointed and who shall be consecrated to be priest  
<sup>2</sup> s garments,

32 <sup>a</sup> And the priest, <sup>1</sup> whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall <sup>c</sup>consecrate to minister in the priest's office<sup>1</sup> in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and <sup>c</sup>shall put on the linen <sup>2</sup> clothes,<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>even the holy garments:

33 And <sup>9</sup> he shall make <sup>o</sup>an<sup>1</sup> atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make <sup>o</sup>an<sup>1</sup> atonement for the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congregation<sup>1</sup>, and for the altar<sup>4</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and he shall make <sup>o</sup>an<sup>1</sup> atonement for the priests<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and for all the people of the <sup>5</sup> congregation.<sup>1</sup>

34 <sup>†</sup> And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make <sup>o</sup>an<sup>1</sup> atonement for the children of Israel <sup>6</sup> for<sup>1</sup> all their sins <sup>o</sup>once <sup>7</sup> a<sup>1</sup> year. And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.<sup>8</sup>

### CHAPTER 17.

<sup>o</sup>1 Of the blood of beasts. <sup>7</sup> Of offering to devils. <sup>10</sup> Eating of blood is forbidden.<sup>1</sup>

**A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them; This <sup>†</sup>is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying,

3 What man soever <sup>†</sup>there be of the house of Israel, <sup>†</sup>that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth <sup>9</sup> it <sup>o</sup>out of<sup>1</sup> the camp,

4 <sup>u</sup> And <sup>1</sup> bringeth it not<sup>1</sup> unto the door of the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation,<sup>1</sup> to offer <sup>3</sup> an offering<sup>1</sup> unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD<sup>4</sup>,<sup>1</sup> blood shall be <sup>z</sup>imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man <sup>a</sup> shall be cut off from among his people:

5 To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, <sup>6</sup> which they <sup>5</sup> offer<sup>1</sup> in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation,<sup>1</sup> unto the priest, and <sup>5</sup> offer<sup>1</sup> them <sup>†</sup>for<sup>1</sup> peace offerings unto the LORD.

6 And the priest <sup>7</sup> shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD <sup>†</sup>at the door of the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation,<sup>1</sup> and

B.C. 1490.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 4:5, 16.  
<sup>b</sup> Ex. 29, 18, ch. 3:5, 11, 16, & 4, 31.  
Num. 18, 17.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb. *hiz*  
<sup>1</sup> his hand.  
Ex. 29, 20, 30.  
Num. 20, 26, 28.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 32, 17, 2 Chr. 11, 15.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 106, 37.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10, 20.  
Rev. 9, 20.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> Ex. 34, 15, ch. 20, 5.  
Deut. 31, 16.  
Ezek. 23, 8.  
<sup>9</sup> ver. 6, 16-18, 24.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 1, 2, 3.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 23, 31.  
Num. 29, 7.

<sup>l</sup> Ex. 30, 10.  
Heb. 9, 7, 25.  
<sup>m</sup> Gen. 9, 4.  
ch. 3, 17.  
<sup>n</sup> & 7, 26, 27.  
<sup>o</sup> A 19, 26.  
Deut. 12, 16, 23.  
<sup>p</sup> & 15, 23.  
1 Sam. 14, 33.  
Ezek. 44, 7.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 20, 5, 6, & 26, 17.  
Jer. 44, 11.  
Ezek. 44, 8.  
<sup>r</sup> & 15, 7.  
<sup>s</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>t</sup> Mat. 26, 28.  
Mark 14, 24.  
Rom. 3, 25.  
<sup>u</sup> & 5, 9.  
Eph. 1, 7.  
Col. 1, 14, 20.  
Heb. 13, 12.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Pet. 1, 2.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 John 1, 7.  
Rev. 1, 5.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. 9, 22.  
<sup>y</sup> & see Deut. 12, 5, 15, 23.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 12, 5, 6, 13, 14.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. *that hunteth any hunting.*  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 7, 26.  
<sup>c</sup> Rom. 5, 13.  
<sup>d</sup> Gen. 17, 14.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 12, 16, 24.  
<sup>f</sup> & 15, 23.  
<sup>g</sup> Ezek. 24, 7.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 11, 12.  
Gen. 9, 4.  
Deut. 12, 23.  
<sup>i</sup> Gen. 21, 23.  
<sup>j</sup> & 22, 2.  
<sup>k</sup> & 31, 54.  
Deut. 12, 2.  
1 Kin. 14, 23.  
2 Kin. 16, 4.  
<sup>l</sup> & 17, 10.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 28, 4.  
Ezek. 20, 23, & 22, 9.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 3, 2.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 22, 31.  
ch. 22, 8.  
Deut. 14, 21.  
Ezek. 4, 14.  
<sup>p</sup> & 44, 31.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. *a carcass.*

<sup>b</sup> burn the fat for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

7 And they shall no more <sup>1</sup> offer<sup>1</sup> their sacrifices <sup>d</sup> unto <sup>2</sup> devils,<sup>1</sup> after whom they <sup>3</sup> have gone<sup>1</sup> a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man <sup>†</sup>there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers <sup>4</sup> which<sup>1</sup> sojourn among <sup>5</sup> you,<sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice,

9 And <sup>†</sup>bringeth it not unto the door of the <sup>6</sup> tabernacle of the congregation,<sup>1</sup> to <sup>7</sup> offer<sup>1</sup> it unto the LORD; even that man shall be cut off from <sup>o</sup> among<sup>1</sup> his people.

10 ¶ <sup>m</sup> And whatsoever man <sup>†</sup>there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among <sup>5</sup> you,<sup>1</sup> that eateth any manner of blood; <sup>n</sup> I will <sup>o</sup> even<sup>1</sup> set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

11 <sup>p</sup> For the <sup>9</sup> life of the flesh <sup>†</sup>is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar <sup>q</sup> to make <sup>o</sup>an<sup>1</sup> atonement for your souls: for <sup>r</sup> it <sup>†</sup>is the blood <sup>†</sup>that maketh <sup>o</sup>an<sup>1</sup> atonement <sup>9</sup> for the soul.<sup>1</sup>

12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man <sup>†</sup>there be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among <sup>1</sup> you,<sup>1</sup> <sup>z</sup> which<sup>1</sup> <sup>2y</sup> hunteth and catcheth<sup>1</sup> any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall <sup>o</sup> even<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> pour out the blood thereof, and <sup>c</sup> cover it with dust.

14 <sup>a</sup> For <sup>3</sup> it <sup>is</sup> the life of all flesh<sup>4</sup>; the blood of it <sup>is</sup> for<sup>1</sup> the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh <sup>†</sup>is the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off.

15 <sup>9</sup> And every soul that eateth <sup>h</sup> that which died of *itself*,<sup>1</sup> or that which <sup>6</sup> was torn with beasts, *whether it be one of*

<sup>1</sup> s sacrifice  
<sup>2</sup> s the he-goats,  
<sup>3</sup> M Or, satyrs  
<sup>4</sup> s go

<sup>4</sup> s that  
<sup>5</sup> s them,

<sup>6</sup> s tent of meeting,  
<sup>7</sup> s sacrifice

<sup>9</sup> M Heb. soul.

<sup>9</sup> s hy reason of the life.  
<sup>10</sup> M Heb. soul.

<sup>1</sup> s them,  
<sup>2</sup> s taketh in hunting

<sup>3</sup> s as to  
<sup>4</sup> s, the blood thereof  
<sup>5</sup> s it as an oblation

<sup>1</sup> s that which dieth of itself,  
<sup>2</sup> M Heb. a carcass.  
<sup>3</sup> s is torn of beasts, whether he be home-born

<sup>9</sup> s without  
<sup>1</sup> s hath not brought it  
<sup>2</sup> s tent of meeting,  
<sup>3</sup> s it as an oblation  
<sup>4</sup> s:

<sup>5</sup> s sacrifice

<sup>6</sup> A sacrifices of

your own country,<sup>1</sup> or a stranger,<sup>2</sup> he shall<sup>3</sup> both<sup>4</sup> wash his clothes, and bathe<sup>5</sup> himself in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash<sup>6</sup> them not, nor bathe his flesh<sup>7</sup>:<sup>1</sup> then<sup>8</sup> he shall bear his iniquity.<sup>2</sup>

# CHAPTER 18.

1 Untlawful marriages. 19 Unlawful lusts.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, I am the LORD your God.

3 After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances,<sup>1</sup> to walk therein: I am the LORD your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments:<sup>2</sup> which if a man do, he shall live<sup>3</sup> in them: I am the LORD.

6 None of you shall approach to any that is near of kin to him, to uncover their nakedness: I am the LORD.

7 The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness.

9 The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whether she be born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover.

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for their's<sup>1</sup> is thine own nakedness.

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

B.C. 1490.

ch. 28. 19.

ch. 11. 25.

ch. 15. 5.

ch. 5. 1.

7. 18.

16. 8.

Num. 16. 20.

ch. 28. 24.

Gen. 38. 18.

ch. 28. 12.

Ezek. 22. 11.

ver. 4.

Ex. 6. 7.

ch. 11. 44.

19. 4. 16. 34.

20. 7.

Ezek. 20. 7. 7.

Ezek. 20. 7. 8.

22. 8.

ch. 20. 21.

Mat. 14. 4.

See

Deut. 25. 5.

Mat. 22. 24.

Mark 12. 19.

Ex. 25. 24.

ch. 20. 25.

Deut. 12. 4.

ch. 24. 14.

Deut. 4. 1. 2.

6. 1.

Ezek. 20. 19.

Ezek. 20. 11.

Luke 10. 28.

Rom. 16. 5.

Gal. 3. 12.

1 Or, one

wife to

another.

Ex. 26. 3.

Ex. 6. 2. 4. 29.

Mat. 3. 17.

1 Sam. 16. 5.

Heb.

remainder

of his flesh.

ch. 20. 18.

Ezek. 18. 6.

22. 10.

ch. 20. 11.

Ex. 20. 10.

Deut. 5. 18.

22. 22.

Prov. 6. 26.

Mat. 5. 5.

Mat. 5. 27.

Rom. 2. 22.

1 Cor. 6. 9.

Heb. 13. 4.

Gen. 49. 4.

ch. 20. 11.

Deut. 22. 30.

27. 30.

Ezek. 22. 10.

ch. 20. 17.

1 Cor. 5. 1.

ch. 20. 2.

2 Km. 16. 3.

3. 21. 6.

25. 10.

Jer. 10. 5.

Ezek. 20. 31.

25. 37. 39.

ch. 20. 17.

2 Sam. 12. 11.

Ezek. 22. 11.

1 Km. 17. 7.

Called.

Act. 7. 43.

Molech.

ch. 18. 12.

23. 8.

21. 6.

22. 2. 32.

Ezek. 20. 2.

Mal. 1. 12.

ch. 20. 15.

Rom. 1. 27.

1 Cor. 6. 9.

1 Tim. 4. 10.

ch. 38. 15. 16.

Rom. 29. 14.

ch. 29. 12.

1 Cor. 29.

Mat. 6. 18.

20.

Mark. 7. 21.

25.

1 Cor. 3. 17.

ch. 29. 23.

Deut. 18. 12.

1 Sam. 3. 14.

Jer. 2. 7.

1. 16. 18.

Ezek. 28. 17.

12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman.

14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt.

15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness.

17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter<sup>1</sup>, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness;<sup>2</sup> for they are her<sup>3</sup> near kinswomen: it is<sup>3</sup> wickedness.

18 Neither shalt thou take<sup>4</sup> a wife<sup>5</sup> to her sister,<sup>6</sup> to vex<sup>7</sup> her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her life time.

19 Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness.

20 Moreover<sup>1</sup> thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.

21 And thou shalt not let<sup>1</sup> any of thy seed<sup>2</sup> pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.

22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination.

23 Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confusion.

24 Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you:

25 And the land is defiled:

1 S .  
2 A space between ch. 17 & 18.

3 S sta-

tutes. My

judgements

shall ye

do, and my

statutes

shall ye

keep,

4 S judge-

ments

5 M Or, by

6 S even

7 A the

8 S whether

9 S give

10 A to make

them

11 M Or,

to set

them

apart to

Molech

12 S And

thou

13 shall not

14 A

15 S from

1 S : thou shalt not

2 S they are

3 M Or,

4 S And

thou

5 S take a

woman

6 S be a

rival to

7 S And

8 S impure

by

9 M Or, se-

parated

for

10 S And

11 S give

12 A to make

them

13 M Or,

to set

them

apart to

Molech

14 S And

thou

15 shall not

16 A

17 S from



	therefore I do <sup>a</sup> visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land <sup>o</sup> itself <sup>b</sup> vomiteth out her inhabitants.				
1 s there- fore shall	26 <sup>e</sup> Ye <sup>1</sup> shall therefore <sup>1</sup> keep my statutes and my <sup>2</sup> judgments, <sup>1</sup> and shall not <sup>3</sup> commit <sup>†</sup> any of these abominations; <sup>†</sup> neither <sup>4</sup> any of your own nation, nor any <sup>1</sup> stranger that sojourneth among you:	B.C. 1490. <sup>a</sup> Ps. 89, 22. <sup>1</sup> 1s, 2s, 2s Jer. 5, 9, 29. & 9, 9. & 14, 10. & 23, 2. Hos. 2, 13. & 8, 13. & 9, 9. <sup>b</sup> ver. 28. <sup>c</sup> ver. 5, 30. <sup>d</sup> ch. 20, 22, 23. <sup>e</sup> Deut. 24, 19. <sup>f</sup> Ruth 2, 15. <sup>g</sup> ch. 20, 22. Jer. 9, 19. Ezek. 36, 13, 17. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 20, 15. & 22, 1, 7. 10-12. Deut. 5, 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 6, 2. Eph. 4, 25. Col. 3, 9. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 20, 7. ch. 6, 3. Deut. 5, 11. Mat. 5, 33. James 5, 12. <sup>i</sup> ch. 18, 21. <sup>j</sup> ch. 3, 25. ch. 22, 22. Deut. 18, 9. Mark 10, 19. 1 Thes. 4, 6. <sup>k</sup> Deut. 24, 14. Mal. 3, 5. James 5, 4. <sup>l</sup> ver. 24. <sup>m</sup> ver. 2, 4. <sup>n</sup> Deut. 27, 18. Rom. 14, 13. Gen. 42, 18. ch. 25, 17. Eccles. 5, 7. 1 Pet. 2, 17. <sup>o</sup> Ex. 23, 2, 3. Deut. 1, 17. & 16, 19. & 27, 19. Ps. 82, 2. Prov. 24, 23. James 2, 9. <sup>p</sup> ch. 11, 44. 1 Pet. 1, 16. <sup>q</sup> Ex. 29, 12. <sup>r</sup> Ex. 23, 1. Ps. 15, 3. & 50, 20. Prov. 11, 13. & 29, 19. Ezek. 22, 9. <sup>s</sup> Ex. 20, 8. & 31, 13. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 20, 4. 1 Cor. 10, 14. 1 John 5, 21. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 23, 1, 7. 1 Kin. 21, 13. Mat. 23, 60. & 27, 4. <sup>v</sup> Ex. 34, 17. Deut. 27, 15. <sup>w</sup> 1 John 2, 9. & 3, 15. <sup>x</sup> ch. 7, 16. <sup>y</sup> Mat. 18, 15. Luke 17, 5. Gal. 6, 1. Eph. 5, 11. 1 Tim. 5, 20. 2 Tim. 4, 2. Tit. 1, 13. & 2, 15. <sup>z</sup> Or, that thou bear not sin for him: See Rom. 1, 32. 1 Cor. 5, 2. 1 Tim. 5, 22. 2 John 1, 10. 2 Sam. 13, 22. Prov. 20, 22. Rom. 12, 17. Gal. 5, 20. Eph. 4, 31. James 5, 9. 1 Pet. 2, 1. <sup>aa</sup> Mat. 5, 43. Rom. 13, 9. Gal. 5, 14. James 2, 9. Deut. 22, 9.	eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the <sup>1</sup> hallowed <sup>1</sup> thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from <sup>o</sup> among <sup>1</sup> his people.	1 s holy	
2 s judge- ments, 3 s do 4 s the home- born, nor the	28 That <sup>e</sup> the land <sup>s</sup> spue <sup>1</sup> not you out also, when ye defile it, as it <sup>s</sup> spued <sup>1</sup> out the <sup>7</sup> nations that <sup>were</sup> before you.	9 ¶ And <sup>a</sup> when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the <sup>2</sup> gleanings <sup>1</sup> of thy harvest.	2 s gleaning		
5 s vomit	29 For whosoever shall <sup>3</sup> commit <sup>1</sup> any of these abominations, even the souls that <sup>3</sup> commit <sup>†</sup> them shall be cut off from among their people.	10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather <sup>3</sup> every grape <sup>1</sup> of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and <sup>4</sup> stranger: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD your God.	3 s the fallen fruit 1 A for the		
6 s vomited 7 s nation that was	30 Therefore shall ye keep <sup>s</sup> mine ordinance, <sup>k</sup> that ye commit not <sup>any one</sup> <sup>1</sup> of these abominable customs, which were <sup>9</sup> committed <sup>1</sup> before you, and that ye <sup>7</sup> defile not yourselves therein: <sup>p</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD your God. <sup>1</sup>	11 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Ye shall not steal <sup>5</sup> ; neither <sup>6</sup> deal falsely, <sup>7</sup> neither <sup>1</sup> lie one to another.	5 s; 6 A shall ye 7 s nor		
8 s my charge, that ye do not any 9 s done 1 A space between ch.18&19.	CHAPTER 19. <sup>o</sup> A repetition of sundry laws. <sup>1</sup>	12 ¶ And ye shall not <sup>h</sup> swear by my name falsely, <sup>s</sup> neither shalt <sup>1</sup> thou profane the name of thy God: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	8 s so that		
	AND the LORD spake unto <sup>2</sup> Moses, saying,	13 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt not <sup>9</sup> defraud <sup>1</sup> thy neighbour, <sup>1</sup> neither <sup>1</sup> rob <sup>†</sup> him: <sup>m</sup> the wages of <sup>2</sup> him that is hired <sup>1</sup> shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.	9 s oppress 1 s nor 2 s a hired servant		
	2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, "Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God <sup>†</sup> am holy.	14 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt not curse the deaf, <sup>9</sup> nor put a stumbling-block before the blind, but <sup>3</sup> shalt <sup>7</sup> fear thy God: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	3 A thou		
	3 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and <sup>2</sup> keep my sabbaths: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD your God.	15 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Ye shall do no unrighteousness in <sup>1</sup> judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: <sup>†</sup> but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.	4 s judge- ment		
2 A ye shall	4 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Turn ye not unto <sup>3</sup> idols, <sup>c</sup> nor make to yourselves molten gods: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD your God.	16 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt not go up and down <sup>†</sup> as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou <sup>b</sup> stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.			
3 M Heb. things of nought. See Jer.14,14.	5 ¶ And <sup>e</sup> if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it <sup>s</sup> at your own will. <sup>1</sup>	17 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: <sup>7</sup> thou shalt <sup>5</sup> in any wise <sup>1</sup> re-buke thy neighbour, <sup>9</sup> and not <sup>s</sup> suffer sin upon <sup>1</sup> him.	5 s surely		
4 s when	6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if <sup>6</sup> ought <sup>1</sup> remain until the third day, it shall be burnt <sup>1</sup> in the <sup>1</sup> fire.	18 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt not <sup>7</sup> avenge, <sup>1</sup> nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, <sup>†</sup> but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	6 s bears in because of 7 s take venge- ance,		
5 s that ye may be accepted.	7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it <sup>†</sup> is <sup>s</sup> abominable <sup>1</sup> ; it shall not be accepted <sup>9</sup> .	19 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: <sup>k</sup> thou shalt not sow thy			
6 s aught	8 Therefore <sup>†</sup> every one that				
7 s with					
8 s an abo- mination					
9 s: but					

R.V.	Divers laws	LEVITICUS 20.	and ordinances.	R.V.
1 s two kinds of	field with 'mingled' seed: "neither shall <sup>2</sup> a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.'	B.C. 1490. a Deut. 22.11.	seek after wizards,' to be defiled by them: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD your God.	
2 s there come upon thee a garment of two kinds of stuff mingled together.	20 <sup>o</sup> ¶' And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that <sup>t</sup> is a bondmaid, 'betrothed to an husband, and not at all re-deemed, nor freed, given her; <sup>3</sup> / she shall be scourged'; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.	1 Prov. 30.29. 1 Tim. 5. 1.	32 <sup>o</sup> ¶' <sup>b</sup> Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and <sup>1</sup> d fear thy God: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	1 A thou shalt
3 s they shall be punished	21 And 'he shall bring his 'trespass' offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the <sup>5</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>†</sup> even a ram for a <sup>1</sup> 'trespass' offering.	o Or, abused by any. Heb. reproached by, or, for such. d ver. 14. e Ex. 22. 21. f 23. 9. f Or, thy. Heb. there shall be a scourging. g Or, oppress. h Ex. 12. 44, 49. i ch. 5. 15. k 6. 6. k Deut. 10. 19. l ver. 15.	33 <sup>o</sup> ¶' And 'if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not <sup>2</sup> vex him.	2 s do him wrong. The
4 s guilt	22 And the priest shall make <sup>o</sup> an' atonement for him with the ram of the 'trespass' offering before the LORD for his sin which he hath <sup>o</sup> done: and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.'		34 <sup>h</sup> But the' stranger that <sup>3</sup> dwelleth' with you shall be unto you as 'one born' among you, and <sup>k</sup> thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD your God.	3 s sojourneth
5 s tent of meeting,	23 <sup>o</sup> ¶' And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as 'uncircumcised': three years shall <sup>5</sup> it' be as uncircumcised unto you <sup>9</sup> .' it shall not be eaten of'.		35 <sup>o</sup> ¶' <sup>†</sup> Ye shall do no unrighteousness in <sup>5</sup> judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure.	1 s the home-born
6 s sinned: and he shall be forgiven for his sin which he hath sinned.	24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be 'holy' <sup>†</sup> to praise the LORD <sup>withal</sup> .'	"Deut. 25.13, 15. Prov. 11. 1. k 16. 11. l 20. 10.	36 <sup>m</sup> Just balances, just <sup>n</sup> weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt.	5 s judgement,
7 s their uncircumcision	25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD your God.	"Heb. <sup>o</sup> stow. f ch. 18. 4, 5. g Deut. 4. 5, 6. h 5. 1. i 6. 25. j Heb. holiness of promises to the Lord. k Deut. 12. 17, 18. l Prov. 3. 9. m ch. 18. 2. n ch. 18. 21. Deut. 12. 31. o 18. 10. p Kin. 17. 17. q 25. 10. r Ch. 33. 6. Jer. 7. 31. s 22. 35. Ezek. 20. 25, 31. t ch. 17. 10, &c. Deut. 12. 23. y Deut. 18. 10, 11, 14. 1 Sam. 15. 23. 2 Kin. 17. 17. u 21. 6. v Ch. 33. 6. Mal. 3. 5. z ch. 21. 5. Is. 15. 2. Jer. 9. 26. k 48. 37. l ch. 17. 10. m ch. 21. 6. Deut. 14. 1. Jer. 16. 6. k 48. 37. n Ezek. 5. 11. o 24. 38, 39. p Deut. 23. 17. q Heb. profane. r ch. 18. 21. s ver. 3. t ch. 26. 2. u Levitic. 5. 1. v Deut. 17. 2. z 5. 5. 1 ch. 17. 10. 2 Ex. 22. 18. 3 ch. 20. 6, 27. 4 Deut. 18. 10. 5 Sam. 22. 7. 6 1 Chr. 10. 13. 7 Is. 8. 19. 8 Acts 16. 16. 9 Ex. 20. 5.	37 <sup>6</sup> Therefore shall ye' observe all my statutes, and all my <sup>7</sup> judgments, and do them: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	7 s And ye shall
8 s they	26 <sup>o</sup> ¶' Ye shall not eat <sup>†</sup> any thing with the blood: <sup>9</sup> neither shall ye use <sup>2</sup> enchantment, nor observe times.'		CHAPTER 20.	7 s judge-ments,
9 s ;	27 <sup>2</sup> Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard.		1 Of giving of seed to Molech. 4 Of him that favoureth such an one. 6 Of going to wizards. 7 Of sanctification. 9 Of him that curseth his parents. 10 Of adultery. 11, 13, 14, 17, 19 Of incest, sodomy, &c.'	
1 s, for giving praise unto the Lord.	28 Ye shall not <sup>b</sup> make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.		AND the LORD spake unto A Moses, saying,	
2 s en- chant-ments, nor practise augury.	29 <sup>3</sup> ¶' <sup>†</sup> Do not 'prostitute' thy daughter, to 'cause her to be a whore'; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of <sup>5</sup> wickedness.		2 <sup>8</sup> Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, "Whosoever <sup>†</sup> he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth <sup>9</sup> any' of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones.	5 s More-over,
3 s Profane not	30 <sup>o</sup> ¶' <sup>9</sup> Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and <sup>h</sup> reverence my sanctuary: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.		3 <sup>9</sup> And <sup>o</sup> I' will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to 'defile my sanctuary, and <sup>†</sup> to profane my holy name.	9 s I also
4 s make her a harlot	31 <sup>6</sup> ¶' Regard not' them that have familiar spirits, <sup>7</sup> neither		4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from <sup>1</sup> the' man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and <sup>2</sup> kill him not':	1 s that
5 s Turn ye not unto the wizards; seek them not out,			5 Then <sup>2</sup> I will set my face against that man, and <sup>m</sup> against his family, and will cut him off,	2 s put him not to death

and all that <sup>a</sup>go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people.

6 <sup>o</sup>¶ And <sup>e</sup>the soul that turneth <sup>1</sup>after such as <sup>1</sup>have familiar spirits, and <sup>2</sup>after <sup>1</sup>wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

7 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>e</sup>Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I <sup>1</sup>am the LORD your God.

8 <sup>a</sup>And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: <sup>a</sup>I <sup>1</sup>am the LORD which sanctify you.

9 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall <sup>3</sup>be surely <sup>1</sup>put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; <sup>1</sup>his blood <sup>1</sup>shall be upon him.

10 <sup>o</sup>¶ And <sup>a</sup>the man that committeth adultery with <sup>1</sup>another man's wife, <sup>1</sup>even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

11 <sup>a</sup>And the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood <sup>1</sup>shall be upon them.

12 <sup>a</sup>And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: <sup>2</sup>they have wrought confusion; their blood <sup>1</sup>shall be upon them.

13 <sup>a</sup>¶ If <sup>a</sup>man <sup>o</sup>also <sup>1</sup>lie with mankind, as <sup>5</sup>he lieth with a woman, <sup>1</sup>both of them have committed <sup>o</sup>an <sup>1</sup>abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood <sup>1</sup>shall be upon them.

14 <sup>a</sup>¶ And if a man take a wife and her mother, it <sup>1</sup>is <sup>6</sup>wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you.

15 <sup>a</sup>¶ And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood <sup>1</sup>shall be upon them.

B.C. 1490.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 17. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 18. 9.  
Deut. 27. 22.  
See Gen. 20. 12.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 19. 31.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 18. 19.  
See ch. 15. 24.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 44.  
& 19. 2.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 16.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. made naked.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 19. 37.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 31. 13.  
ch. 21. 8.

<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 37. 28.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 21. 17.  
Deut. 27. 16.

<sup>l</sup> Prov. 20. 20.  
Mat. 15. 4.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 18. 12, 13.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 11-13, 16, 27.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 16.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 18. 6.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 18. 20.  
Deut. 22. 22.

<sup>r</sup> John 8. 4, 5.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 18. 14.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 18. 8.  
Deut. 27. 23.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 18. 16.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. a separation.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 18. 15.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 18. 26.  
& 19. 37.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 18. 23.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 18. 25, 23.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 18. 22.  
Deut. 23. 17.

<sup>b</sup> Gen. 19. 5.  
Judic. 19. 22.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 18. 3, 24, 30.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 18. 27.  
Deut. 9. 5.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 2. 17.  
& 6. 8.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 18. 17.  
Deut. 27. 23.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 26.  
Ex. 19. 5.  
& 33. 16.

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 7. 6.  
& 14. 2.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 53.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 18. 23.  
Deut. 27. 21.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 11. 47.  
Deut. 14. 4.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 11. 43.

<sup>m</sup> Or. moveth.

17 <sup>b</sup>And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it <sup>1</sup>is a <sup>1</sup>wicked <sup>1</sup>thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of <sup>2</sup>their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity.

18 <sup>a</sup>And if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath <sup>3</sup>discovered <sup>1</sup>her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.

19 <sup>a</sup>And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister: <sup>m</sup>for he <sup>4</sup>uncovereth <sup>1</sup>his near kin: they shall bear their iniquity.

20 <sup>a</sup>¶ And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless.

21 <sup>a</sup>¶ And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it <sup>6</sup>is <sup>2</sup>an unclean thing <sup>1</sup>: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.

22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my <sup>a</sup>statutes, and all my <sup>6</sup>judgments, <sup>1</sup>and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, <sup>7</sup>spue <sup>1</sup>you not out.

23 <sup>b</sup>And ye shall not walk in the <sup>8</sup>manners <sup>1</sup>of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they <sup>9</sup>committed <sup>1</sup>all these things, and <sup>6</sup>therefore I abhorred them.

24 But <sup>a</sup>I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land <sup>1</sup>that floweth <sup>1</sup>with milk and honey: I <sup>1</sup>am the LORD your God, <sup>7</sup>which have separated you from <sup>2</sup>other people.

25 <sup>a</sup>¶ Ye shall therefore <sup>3</sup>put difference <sup>1</sup>between <sup>4</sup>clean beasts and <sup>1</sup>unclean, and between <sup>5</sup>unclean fowls and <sup>1</sup>clean: <sup>a</sup>and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any <sup>6</sup>manner of living thing that <sup>7</sup>creepeth on the ground, <sup>1</sup>which

1 <sup>s</sup> unto them that  
2 <sup>s</sup> unto the

3 <sup>s</sup> surely he

4 <sup>s</sup> And if  
5 <sup>s</sup> with woman-kind,

6 <sup>m</sup> Or. enormity

1 <sup>s</sup> shameful  
2 <sup>a</sup> the children of

3 <sup>s</sup> made naked

4 <sup>s</sup> hath made naked

5 <sup>s</sup> is impurity

6 <sup>s</sup> judgments, vomit

7 <sup>s</sup> customs did

1 <sup>s</sup> flowing the peoples.

2 <sup>s</sup> separate the clean beast and the

3 <sup>s</sup> the unclean fowl and the

4 <sup>s</sup> thing where-with the ground teemeth,

5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. creepeth.

I have separated from you as unclean.

26 And ye shall be holy unto me: <sup>6</sup>for I the LORD <sup>†</sup>am holy, and <sup>6</sup>have <sup>1</sup>severed<sup>1</sup> you from <sup>2</sup>other people,<sup>1</sup> that ye should be mine.

27 ¶ <sup>6</sup>A man also or <sup>3</sup>woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: <sup>h</sup>their blood <sup>†</sup>shall be upon them.<sup>4</sup>

## CHAPTER 21.

<sup>1</sup>Of the priests' mourning. <sup>6</sup>Of their holiness. <sup>8</sup>Of their estimation. <sup>7, 13</sup>Of their marriages. <sup>17</sup>Of priests that have blemishes.<sup>1</sup>

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, <sup>m</sup>There shall none <sup>5</sup>be defiled<sup>1</sup> for the dead among his people<sup>6</sup>:

2 But<sup>1</sup> for his kin, that is near unto him, <sup>o</sup>that is,<sup>1</sup> for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother<sup>7</sup>.

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is <sup>8</sup>nigh<sup>1</sup> unto him, which hath had no husband<sup>3</sup>; for her may he <sup>1</sup>be defiled.<sup>1</sup>

4 <sup>3</sup>But <sup>2</sup>he<sup>1</sup> shall not defile himself, <sup>3</sup>being a chief man among his people, to profane himself.

5 They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 They shall be holy unto their God, and <sup>2</sup>not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>the bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.

7 They shall not take a <sup>4</sup>wife<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>that is a <sup>5</sup>whore,<sup>1</sup> or <sup>1</sup>profane; neither shall they take a woman <sup>d</sup>put away from her husband: for he <sup>†</sup>is holy unto his God.

8 Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: <sup>2</sup>for I the LORD, which sanctify you, <sup>†</sup>am holy.

9 ¶ <sup>h</sup>And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the <sup>5</sup>whore,<sup>1</sup> she

B.C. 1490.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 29, 23,

<sup>29</sup> ch. 8, 12,

<sup>a</sup> 16, 32,

<sup>Num</sup> 35, 25,

<sup>b</sup> ver. 7,

<sup>1</sup> Heb. 1, 16,

<sup>c</sup> ver. 24,

<sup>Tit</sup> 2, 14,

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 28, 2,

<sup>e</sup> ch. 16, 32,

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 22, 18,

<sup>ch</sup> 19, 31,

<sup>Deut</sup> 19, 10,

<sup>11</sup> 1 Sam. 28, 7,

<sup>8</sup> f. ch. 10, 6,

<sup>2</sup> Num. 19, 14,

<sup>See</sup> ver. 1, 2,

<sup>h</sup> ver. 9,

<sup>ch</sup> 10, 7,

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 28, 35,

<sup>ch</sup> 8, 9, 12, 30,

<sup>l</sup> ver. 7,

<sup>Ezek</sup> 44, 22,

<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 44, 25,

<sup>n</sup> ver. 8,

<sup>o</sup> ver. 8,

<sup>p</sup> Or, being an

<sup>husband</sup> among his

<sup>people</sup>, he

<sup>shall</sup> not

<sup>defile</sup> him-

<sup>self</sup> for

<sup>his</sup> wife, &c.

<sup>See</sup> Ezek.

<sup>24</sup> 16, 17,

<sup>2</sup> ch. 10, 3,

<sup>Num</sup> 16, 5,

<sup>Ps</sup> 65, 4,

<sup>r</sup> Or, foul,

<sup>ch</sup> 3, 11,

<sup>ch</sup> 19, 27, 28,

<sup>Deut</sup> 14, 1,

<sup>Ezek</sup> 44, 20,

<sup>2</sup> ch. 22, 25,

<sup>7</sup> ch. 18, 21,

<sup>a</sup> 18, 12,

<sup>3</sup> Or, too

<sup>slender</sup>,

<sup>2</sup> See ch. 3, 11,

<sup>3</sup> Deut. 23, 1,

<sup>4</sup> Ezek. 44, 22,

<sup>5</sup> ver. 6,

<sup>6</sup> See

<sup>Deut</sup> 24, 12,

<sup>7</sup> ch. 2, 3, 10,

<sup>8</sup> 6, 17, 29,

<sup>9</sup> 7, 1,

<sup>10</sup> 24, 9,

<sup>Num</sup> 18, 9,

<sup>1</sup> ch. 22, 10,

<sup>12</sup> Num. 18, 19,

<sup>2</sup> ch. 29, 7,

<sup>3</sup> Gen. 28, 24,

<sup>4</sup> ver. 12,

profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.

10 <sup>14</sup>And <sup>†</sup>he that is the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil <sup>2</sup>was<sup>1</sup> poured, and <sup>3</sup>d that is consecrated to put on the garments, <sup>7</sup>shall not <sup>4</sup>uncover his head,<sup>1</sup> nor rend his clothes;

11 Neither shall he <sup>2</sup>go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother;

12 Neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for <sup>k</sup>the <sup>5</sup>crown of the anointing oil of his God <sup>†</sup>is upon him: I <sup>†</sup>am the LORD.

13 And <sup>†</sup>he shall take a wife in her virginity.

14 A widow, or <sup>6</sup>a divorced woman, or profane, or<sup>1</sup> an harlot, these shall he not take: but <sup>o</sup>he shall take<sup>1</sup> a virgin of his own people<sup>7</sup> to wife.

15 Neither shall he<sup>1</sup> profane his seed among his people: for <sup>†</sup>I<sup>9</sup> the LORD <sup>†</sup>do<sup>1</sup> sanctify him.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

17 Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever <sup>†</sup>he be of thy seed <sup>2</sup>in<sup>1</sup> their generations that hath <sup>3</sup>any<sup>1</sup> blemish, let him not <sup>2</sup>approach to offer the <sup>7</sup>bread of his God.

18 For whatsoever man <sup>†</sup>he be that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a <sup>4</sup>flat nose, or any thing <sup>u</sup>superfluous,

19 Or a man that is brokenfooted, or brokenhanded,

20 Or crookbackt, or <sup>3</sup>a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or <sup>5</sup>be<sup>1</sup> scurvy, or scabbed, or <sup>a</sup>hath his stones broken;

21 No man <sup>o</sup>that hath a blemish<sup>1</sup> of the seed of Aaron the priest <sup>6</sup>shall come nigh to <sup>o</sup>offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eat the bread of his God, <sup>†</sup>both of the <sup>e</sup>most holy, and of the <sup>7</sup>holy.

23 Only he shall not go in unto the <sup>7</sup>vail,<sup>1</sup> nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that <sup>6</sup>he profane not my sanctuaries: for I <sup>†</sup>the LORD <sup>9</sup>do<sup>1</sup> sanctify them.

1 A \*

2 S is

3 S Heb.

4 S whose

5 S hand is

6 S filled.

7 S let the

8 S hair of

9 S his head

10 S go loose,

11 S Or,

12 S consecra-

13 S tion

14 S one

15 S divorced,

16 S or a pro-

17 S fane

18 S Or,

19 S polluted]

20 S woman,

21 S shall

22 S he take

23 S And he

24 S shall not

25 S am

26 S which

27 S through-

28 S out

29 S Or, slit

30 S is

31 S that

32 S hath a

33 S blemish,

34 S veil,

35 S am

36 S which



R.V.	<i>Divers laws</i>	LEVITICUS 22.	<i>and ordinances.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> So 2 <sup>s</sup> spake	24 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Moses <sup>2</sup> told <sup>it</sup> unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel.	B.C. 1490.	of the <sup>1</sup> priest, <sup>1</sup> or an hired servant, shall not eat <sup>1</sup> of the holy thing.	1 <sup>s</sup> priest's,
	CHAPTER 22.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>with the purchase of his money.</i>	11 But if <sup>2</sup> the <sup>1</sup> priest buy <sup>1</sup> any soul <sup>3</sup> <sup>6</sup> with <sup>1</sup> his money, he shall eat of it <sup>4</sup> , and he that is <sup>1</sup> born in his house <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> they shall eat of his <sup>6</sup> meat.	2 <sup>s</sup> a 3 <sup>s</sup> the purchase of 4 <sup>s</sup> ; and such as are 5 <sup>s</sup> , 6 <sup>s</sup> bread. And if a 7 <sup>s</sup> shall not eat of the heave 8 <sup>s</sup> a
2 <sup>a</sup> which they hallow unto me,	<sup>o</sup> 1 <i>The priests in their uncleanness must abstain from the holy things.</i> 10 <i>Who of the priest's house may eat of them.</i> 17 <i>The sacrifices must be without blemish.</i> 26 <i>The age of the sacrifice.</i>	<sup>b</sup> Num. 18. 11, 13. <sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>a man a stranger.</i>	12 If the <sup>1</sup> priest's daughter <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> be <sup>1</sup> married unto <sup>c</sup> a stranger, she <sup>7</sup> may not eat of an <sup>1</sup> offering of the holy things.	9 <sup>s</sup> bread
4 <sup>s</sup> through-out 5 <sup>s</sup> approach-eth	AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, that they <sup>a</sup> separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, <sup>3</sup> and that they <sup>7</sup> profane not my holy name <sup>o</sup> in those things which they <sup>a</sup> hallow unto me <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD.	<sup>d</sup> Num. 6. 3. <sup>e</sup> Gen. 38. 11.	13 But if <sup>s</sup> the <sup>1</sup> priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is <sup>c</sup> returned unto her father's house, <sup>9</sup> as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's <sup>2</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> : but there shall no stranger eat thereof.	
6 <sup>s</sup> before me	3 Say unto them, Whosoever <sup>1</sup> he be of all your seed <sup>4</sup> among <sup>1</sup> your generations, that <sup>5</sup> goeth <sup>1</sup> unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the LORD, <sup>k</sup> having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from <sup>6</sup> my presence <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 18. 21. <sup>g</sup> ch. 10. 14. Num. 18. 11, 19. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 28. 38. Num. 18. 32. Deut. 15. 19. <sup>i</sup> ch. 5. 15, 16.	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And if a man eat <sup>1</sup> of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fifth <sup>1</sup> part thereof unto it, and shall give <sup>o</sup> it <sup>1</sup> unto the priest <sup>o</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the holy thing.	
7 <sup>s</sup> an	4 What man soever of the seed of Aaron <sup>1</sup> is a leper, or hath <sup>7</sup> an <sup>a</sup> running <sup>1</sup> issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, <sup>7</sup> until he be clean. And <sup>c</sup> whoso toucheth <sup>a</sup> any thing <sup>1</sup> that <sup>is</sup> unclean <sup>1</sup> by the dead, or <sup>a</sup> a man whose seed goeth from him;	<sup>j</sup> ch. 7. 20. <sup>k</sup> Num. 18. 32.	15 And <sup>c</sup> they shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the LORD;	1 <sup>s</sup> and so cause 2 <sup>s</sup> that bringeth guilt, 3 <sup>a</sup> an 4 <sup>s</sup> which
9 <sup>s</sup> touch-eth	5 Or <sup>7</sup> whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or <sup>2</sup> a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath;	<sup>m</sup> ch. 15. 2. <sup>n</sup> Heb. <i>running of the veins.</i> <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>into themselves with the iniquity of trespass in their eating.</i> <sup>p</sup> ver. 9. <sup>q</sup> ch. 14. 2. & 15. 13. <sup>r</sup> Num. 19. 11, 22.	16 <sup>1</sup> Or <sup>2</sup> suffer <sup>1</sup> them <sup>9</sup> to bear the iniquity <sup>2</sup> of trespass, <sup>1</sup> when they eat their holy things: for I <sup>3</sup> the LORD <sup>4</sup> do <sup>1</sup> sanctify them.	5 <sup>s</sup> Who-soever 6 <sup>s</sup> offereth 7 <sup>s</sup> , whether it be any of their vows, or any of their 8 <sup>s</sup> that ye may be accepted, ye shall offer
1 <sup>a</sup> the	6 The soul which <sup>9</sup> hath touched <sup>1</sup> any such shall be unclean until <sup>1</sup> even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he <sup>2</sup> wash <sup>1</sup> his flesh <sup>3</sup> with <sup>1</sup> water.	<sup>s</sup> ch. 15. 16. <sup>t</sup> ch. 11. 24. 43, 44. <sup>u</sup> ch. 15. 7, 19. <sup>v</sup> ch. 12. 9, 10. Num. 15. 14.	17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 18 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, <sup>5</sup> Whatsoever <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> the be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel, that <sup>6</sup> will offer <sup>1</sup> his oblation <sup>7</sup> for all his vows, and for all his <sup>1</sup> freewill offerings, which they <sup>o</sup> will <sup>1</sup> offer unto the LORD for a burnt offering;	
2 <sup>s</sup> hath-eth 3 <sup>s</sup> in	7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean <sup>4</sup> , and shall afterward <sup>7</sup> eat of the holy things <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> because <sup>c</sup> it <sup>1</sup> is his <sup>6</sup> food <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>w</sup> ch. 15. 5. Heb. 10. 22. <sup>x</sup> ch. 1. 3. <sup>y</sup> ch. 21. 22. Num. 18. 11, 13.	19 <sup>5</sup> Ye shall offer <sup>1</sup> at your own will <sup>1</sup> a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.	
4 <sup>s</sup> ; and afterward he shall	8 <sup>c</sup> That which dieth of itself, or is torn <sup>7</sup> with <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> beasts, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD.	<sup>z</sup> Deut. 15. 21. & 17. 1. Mal. 1. 8, 14. Eph. 5. 27. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19. <sup>aa</sup> Ex. 22. 31. ch. 17. 15. Ezek. 44. 31. <sup>ab</sup> ch. 5. 1, 6. <sup>ac</sup> Ex. 28. 42. Num. 18. 22, 32.	20 <sup>1</sup> But whatsoever hath a blemish, <sup>1</sup> that shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you.	
6 <sup>s</sup> bread. 7 <sup>s</sup> of	9 They shall therefore keep <sup>s</sup> mine ordinance, <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> lest they bear sin for it, and die <sup>9</sup> therefore, if they profane it: I <sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>2</sup> do <sup>1</sup> sanctify them.	<sup>ad</sup> ch. 7. 16. Num. 15. 3, 8. Deut. 23. 21, 22. Ps. 61. 8. & 65. 1. Eccles. 5. 4, 5. <sup>ae</sup> Or, <i>goats.</i> <sup>af</sup> See 1 Sam. 21. 6. 1 Sam. 21. Mal. 1. 8.	21 And <sup>7</sup> whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD <sup>a</sup> to <sup>9</sup> accomplish <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> vow, or <sup>2</sup> a freewill offering <sup>3</sup> in beeves or <sup>4</sup> sheep, <sup>1</sup> it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.	9 <sup>m</sup> Or, make a special vow 1 <sup>s</sup> a 2 <sup>a</sup> for 3 <sup>s</sup> , of the herd or of the flock,
8 <sup>s</sup> my charge, 9 <sup>s</sup> therein, 1 <sup>a</sup> am 2 <sup>s</sup> which	10 <sup>k</sup> There shall no stranger eat <sup>1</sup> of the holy thing: a sojourner		22 <sup>1</sup> Blind, or broken, or	

1 M Or, sores	maimed, or having <sup>1</sup> a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make <sup>c</sup> an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD.	B.C. 1490. <sup>a</sup> ver. 4, 37. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 32. 5. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 10. 20. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 81. 3. <sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 9, 13. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 20. 9. <sup>e</sup> 23. 12. <sup>f</sup> 31. 15. <sup>g</sup> 34. 21. <sup>h</sup> ch. 19. 3. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 5. 13. <sup>j</sup> Luke 13. 14. <sup>k</sup> Or, kid. <sup>l</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>m</sup> ver. 2, 37. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 23. 14.	cerning "the feasts" of the LORD, which ye shall <sup>b</sup> proclaim <sup>t</sup> to be holy convocations, <sup>te</sup> even these <sup>are</sup> my <sup>1</sup> feasts.	1 A set
2 S That which hath its stones	23 Either a bullock or a <sup>c</sup> lamb that hath any thing <sup>superfluous</sup> or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer <sup>†</sup> for a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 20. 9. <sup>e</sup> 23. 12. <sup>f</sup> 31. 15. <sup>g</sup> 34. 21. <sup>h</sup> ch. 19. 3. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 5. 13. <sup>j</sup> Luke 13. 14. <sup>k</sup> Or, kid. <sup>l</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>m</sup> ver. 2, 37. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 23. 14.	3 <sup>d</sup> Six days shall work be done; but <sup>2</sup> the seventh day <sup>†is</sup> <sup>3</sup> the <sup>1</sup> sabbath of <sup>4</sup> rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no <sup>work</sup> therein: it is the sabbath of <sup>†</sup> the LORD in all your dwellings.	2 A on 3 S a 4 A solemn
3 S, ye shall not offer unto the LORD; neither shall ye do thus	24 <sup>2</sup> Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is <sup>1</sup> bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut <sup>a</sup> ; neither shall ye make <sup>any offering thereof</sup> <sup>†</sup> in your land.	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 32. 6. <sup>b</sup> 14. 18. <sup>c</sup> 13. 3, 10. <sup>d</sup> 23. 15. <sup>e</sup> 34. 18. <sup>f</sup> Num. 9. 2, 3. <sup>g</sup> 25. 16, 17. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 16. 1-8. <sup>i</sup> Josh. 5. 10. <sup>j</sup> Num. 15. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 6, 17. <sup>l</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 12. 16. <sup>n</sup> Num. 28. 18, 25.	4 <sup>¶</sup> <sup>2</sup> These <sup>†are</sup> the <sup>1</sup> feasts of the LORD, <sup>te</sup> even holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their <sup>6</sup> seasons.	5 S ap- pointed season. 7 A the first month, on 1 S Heb. between the two evenings. 2 A, 1 S shall
M Or, sacrifice them	25 Neither <sup>†</sup> from <sup>a</sup> a stranger's hand <sup>1</sup> shall ye offer <sup>a</sup> the bread of your God of any of these; because their <sup>1</sup> corruption <sup>†is</sup> in them, <sup>and</sup> blemishes <sup>be</sup> <sup>†</sup> in them: they shall not be accepted for you.	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 32. 6. <sup>b</sup> 14. 18. <sup>c</sup> 13. 3, 10. <sup>d</sup> 23. 15. <sup>e</sup> 34. 18. <sup>f</sup> Num. 9. 2, 3. <sup>g</sup> 25. 16, 17. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 16. 1-8. <sup>i</sup> Josh. 5. 10. <sup>j</sup> Num. 15. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 6, 17. <sup>l</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 12. 16. <sup>n</sup> Num. 28. 18, 25.	5 <sup>h</sup> In <sup>†</sup> the fourteenth <sup>†day</sup> of the <sup>1</sup> first month <sup>†at</sup> even <sup>†is</sup> the LORD's passover.	6 S Heb. between the two evenings. 2 A, 1 S shall
4 S the hand of a foreigner	26 <sup>¶</sup> And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 32. 6. <sup>b</sup> 14. 18. <sup>c</sup> 13. 3, 10. <sup>d</sup> 23. 15. <sup>e</sup> 34. 18. <sup>f</sup> Num. 9. 2, 3. <sup>g</sup> 25. 16, 17. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 16. 1-8. <sup>i</sup> Josh. 5. 10. <sup>j</sup> Num. 15. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 6, 17. <sup>l</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 12. 16. <sup>n</sup> Num. 28. 18, 25.	6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month <sup>†is</sup> the feast of unleavened bread unto the LORD: seven days ye <sup>1</sup> must <sup>†</sup> eat unleavened bread.	7 A the first month, on 1 S Heb. between the two evenings. 2 A, 1 S shall
5 S there is a blemish	26 <sup>¶</sup> And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 32. 6. <sup>b</sup> 14. 18. <sup>c</sup> 13. 3, 10. <sup>d</sup> 23. 15. <sup>e</sup> 34. 18. <sup>f</sup> Num. 9. 2, 3. <sup>g</sup> 25. 16, 17. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 16. 1-8. <sup>i</sup> Josh. 5. 10. <sup>j</sup> Num. 15. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 6, 17. <sup>l</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 12. 16. <sup>n</sup> Num. 28. 18, 25.	7 <sup>m</sup> In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no <sup>2</sup> servile work <sup>o</sup> therein <sup>†</sup> .	2 M Heb. work of labour. 3 S ;
6 A the oblation of	27 <sup>¶</sup> When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for <sup>6</sup> an offering made by fire unto the LORD.	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 32. 6. <sup>b</sup> 14. 18. <sup>c</sup> 13. 3, 10. <sup>d</sup> 23. 15. <sup>e</sup> 34. 18. <sup>f</sup> Num. 9. 2, 3. <sup>g</sup> 25. 16, 17. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 16. 1-8. <sup>i</sup> Josh. 5. 10. <sup>j</sup> Num. 15. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 6, 17. <sup>l</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 12. 16. <sup>n</sup> Num. 28. 18, 25.	8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day <sup>†is</sup> an holy convocation <sup>3</sup> : <sup>†</sup> ye shall do no servile work <sup>o</sup> therein <sup>†</sup> .	3 S ;
7 S sacrifice	28 And <sup>†whether it be</sup> cow or <sup>2</sup> ewe, ye shall not kill it <sup>a</sup> and her young both in one day.	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 32. 6. <sup>b</sup> 14. 18. <sup>c</sup> 13. 3, 10. <sup>d</sup> 23. 15. <sup>e</sup> 34. 18. <sup>f</sup> Num. 9. 2, 3. <sup>g</sup> 25. 16, 17. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 16. 1-8. <sup>i</sup> Josh. 5. 10. <sup>j</sup> Num. 15. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 6, 17. <sup>l</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 12. 16. <sup>n</sup> Num. 28. 18, 25.	9 <sup>¶</sup> And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	4 S the
8 S ye shall sacrifice it that ye may be accepted,	29 And when ye <sup>†</sup> will <sup>2</sup> offer <sup>1</sup> a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the LORD, <sup>3</sup> offer it at your own will.	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 32. 6. <sup>b</sup> 14. 18. <sup>c</sup> 13. 3, 10. <sup>d</sup> 23. 15. <sup>e</sup> 34. 18. <sup>f</sup> Num. 9. 2, 3. <sup>g</sup> 25. 16, 17. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 16. 1-8. <sup>i</sup> Josh. 5. 10. <sup>j</sup> Num. 15. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 6, 17. <sup>l</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 12. 16. <sup>n</sup> Num. 28. 18, 25.	10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, <sup>¶</sup> When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring <sup>a</sup> <sup>1</sup> a sheaf of <sup>2</sup> the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest:	5 S in the
9 S morning	30 On the same day it shall be eaten <sup>o</sup> up <sup>1</sup> ; ye shall leave <sup>2</sup> none of it unto the <sup>3</sup> morrow <sup>†</sup> : I <sup>†am</sup> the LORD.	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 32. 6. <sup>b</sup> 14. 18. <sup>c</sup> 13. 3, 10. <sup>d</sup> 23. 15. <sup>e</sup> 34. 18. <sup>f</sup> Num. 9. 2, 3. <sup>g</sup> 25. 16, 17. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 16. 1-8. <sup>i</sup> Josh. 5. 10. <sup>j</sup> Num. 15. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 6, 17. <sup>l</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 12. 16. <sup>n</sup> Num. 28. 18, 25.	11 And he shall <sup>2</sup> wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it.	6 S ye shall offer the lamb
1 S And ye shall not	31 <sup>¶</sup> Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I <sup>†am</sup> the LORD.	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 32. 6. <sup>b</sup> 14. 18. <sup>c</sup> 13. 3, 10. <sup>d</sup> 23. 15. <sup>e</sup> 34. 18. <sup>f</sup> Num. 9. 2, 3. <sup>g</sup> 25. 16, 17. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 16. 1-8. <sup>i</sup> Josh. 5. 10. <sup>j</sup> Num. 15. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 6, 17. <sup>l</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 12. 16. <sup>n</sup> Num. 28. 18, 25.	12 And <sup>6</sup> ye shall offer that <sup>1</sup> day when ye wave the sheaf <sup>6</sup> an he lamb <sup>1</sup> without blemish of the first year for a burnt offering unto the LORD.	7 S meal
2 A space between ch. 22 & 23.	32 <sup>1b</sup> Neither shall ye <sup>†</sup> profane my holy name; but <sup>†</sup> I will be hallowed among the children of Israel: I <sup>†am</sup> the LORD which <sup>†</sup> hallow you,	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 32. 6. <sup>b</sup> 14. 18. <sup>c</sup> 13. 3, 10. <sup>d</sup> 23. 15. <sup>e</sup> 34. 18. <sup>f</sup> Num. 9. 2, 3. <sup>g</sup> 25. 16, 17. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 16. 1-8. <sup>i</sup> Josh. 5. 10. <sup>j</sup> Num. 15. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 6, 17. <sup>l</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 12. 16. <sup>n</sup> Num. 28. 18, 25.	13 <sup>†</sup> And the <sup>7</sup> meat <sup>†</sup> offering thereof <sup>†shall be</sup> two tenth <sup>8</sup> deals <sup>1</sup> of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD <sup>†for</sup> a sweet savour: and the drink offering thereof <sup>†shall be</sup> of wine, the fourth <sup>†part</sup> of an hin.	8 S parts of an ephah
	33 <sup>¶</sup> That brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I <sup>†am</sup> the LORD.	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 32. 6. <sup>b</sup> 14. 18. <sup>c</sup> 13. 3, 10. <sup>d</sup> 23. 15. <sup>e</sup> 34. 18. <sup>f</sup> Num. 9. 2, 3. <sup>g</sup> 25. 16, 17. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 16. 1-8. <sup>i</sup> Josh. 5. 10. <sup>j</sup> Num. 15. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 6, 17. <sup>l</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 12. 16. <sup>n</sup> Num. 28. 18, 25.	14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor <sup>9</sup> green <sup>†</sup> ears, until <sup>†</sup> the <sup>1</sup> self-same day <sup>2</sup> that <sup>†</sup> ye have brought	9 S fresh 1 S this 2 S, until
	CHAPTER 23.			
	<sup>o</sup> 1 The feasts of the Lord. <sup>3</sup> The sabbath. <sup>4</sup> The passover. <sup>25</sup> The day of atonement, &c.			
2 S The set feasts	AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,			
M Or, appointed seasons	2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, <sup>3</sup> Con-			

R.V.	The day	LEVITICUS 23.	of atonement.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> the oblation of 2 <sup>s</sup> it is	1 an offering unto <sup>1</sup> your God: 2 it shall be <sup>1</sup> a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.	B.C. 1490. <sup>a</sup> ch. 23. 9.	month, shall <sup>1</sup> ye have a sabbath, <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.	1 <sup>s</sup> be a solemn rest unto you,
3 <sup>a</sup> there	15 ¶ And <sup>b</sup> ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall <sup>3</sup> be complete:	<sup>b</sup> Ex. 34. 22. ch. 25. 8. Deut. 16. 9.	25 Ye shall do no servile work <sup>2</sup> therein: but <sup>1</sup> ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.	2 <sup>s</sup> ; and
4 <sup>s</sup> meal	16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number <sup>d</sup> fifty days; and ye shall offer <sup>c</sup> a new <sup>1</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering unto the LORD.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 16. 30. Num. 29. 7. <sup>d</sup> Acts 2. 1. <sup>e</sup> Num. 28. 26.	26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 27 <sup>3</sup> Also <sup>1</sup> on the tenth <sup>1</sup> day of this seventh month <sup>4</sup> there shall be a <sup>1</sup> day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you <sup>5</sup> ; and ye shall afflict your souls <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.	3 <sup>s</sup> Howbeit 4 <sup>s</sup> is the
5 <sup>s</sup> parts of an ephah 6 <sup>s</sup> 7 <sup>s</sup> , for 8 <sup>s</sup> present	17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth <sup>5</sup> deals <sup>1</sup> : they shall be of fine flour <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> they shall be baked with leaven <sup>7</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> they are <sup>1</sup> the firstfruits unto the LORD.	<sup>f</sup> Ex. 23. 16, 19. & 27. 24. & 34. 22. 26. Num. 15. 17-21. & 28. 28. Deut. 26. 1. <sup>g</sup> Gen. 17. 14.	28 And ye shall do no <sup>7</sup> work in that same day: for it <sup>1</sup> is a day of atonement, to make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for you before the LORD your God.	5 <sup>s</sup> , 6 <sup>s</sup> ; and ye shall 7 <sup>a</sup> manner of
9 <sup>a</sup> a	18 And ye shall <sup>8</sup> offer <sup>1</sup> with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> a burnt offering unto the LORD, with their <sup>4</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering, and their drink offerings, <sup>1</sup> even an offering made by fire, of <sup>9</sup> sweet savour unto the LORD.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 20. 3, 5, 6.	29 For whatsoever soul <sup>†</sup> it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, <sup>9</sup> he shall be cut off from <sup>o</sup> among <sup>1</sup> his people.	8 <sup>s</sup> that
1 <sup>s</sup> And 2 <sup>s</sup> offer one he-goat 3 <sup>s</sup> he-lambs	19 <sup>1</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> ye shall <sup>2</sup> sacrifice <sup>1</sup> one kid of the goats <sup>1</sup> for a sin offering, and two <sup>3</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year for a sacrifice of <sup>k</sup> peace offerings.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 4. 23, 28. Num. 28. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 3. 1.	30 And whatsoever soul <sup>†</sup> it be that doeth any <sup>7</sup> work in that same day, <sup>8</sup> <sup>a</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> soul will I destroy from among his people.	9 <sup>s</sup> it is
4 <sup>s</sup> make proclamation 5 <sup>s</sup> ; there shall 6 <sup>s</sup> ; it is	20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits <sup>†</sup> for a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: <sup>1</sup> they shall be holy to the LORD for the priest.	<sup>j</sup> Num. 18. 12. Deut. 18. 4. <sup>m</sup> Heb. rest.	31 Ye shall do no manner of work: <sup>9</sup> it shall be <sup>1</sup> a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.	1 <sup>a</sup> solemn
7 <sup>s</sup> wholly reap	21 And ye shall <sup>4</sup> proclaim <sup>1</sup> on the selfsame day <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that it may <sup>1</sup> be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work <sup>6</sup> therein: <sup>1</sup> it shall be <sup>1</sup> a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.	<sup>n</sup> Ex. 23. 16. Num. 29. 12. Deut. 16. 13. Ezra 3. 4. Neh. 8. 14. Zech. 14. 16. John 7. 2.	32 It <sup>†</sup> shall be unto you a sabbath of <sup>1</sup> rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth <sup>†</sup> day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye <sup>2</sup> celebrate <sup>1</sup> your sabbath.	2 <sup>s</sup> keep
8 <sup>s</sup> the	22 ¶ And <sup>2</sup> when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not <sup>7</sup> make clean riddance of <sup>1</sup> the corners of thy field <sup>o</sup> when thou reapest <sup>1</sup> , <sup>2</sup> neither shalt thou gather <sup>8</sup> any <sup>1</sup> gleaning of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them <sup>9</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the poor, and <sup>9</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the stranger: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD your God.	<sup>p</sup> ch. 19. 9. <sup>q</sup> Deut. 24. 19. <sup>r</sup> Num. 29. 35. Neh. 8. 18. Jehu 7. 37.	33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, <sup>3</sup> The <sup>1</sup> fifteenth day of this seventh month <sup>4</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> the feast of <sup>5</sup> tabernacles <sup>†</sup> for seven days unto the LORD.	3 <sup>s</sup> On the
9 <sup>s</sup> for	23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the <sup>2</sup> seventh month, in the first <sup>†</sup> day of the	<sup>t</sup> Heb. day of restraint. Deut. 16. 8. 2 Chr. 7. 9. Neh. 8. 18. Joel 1. 14. & 2. 15. <sup>u</sup> ver. 2, 4. <sup>x</sup> Num. 29. 1.	35 On the first day <sup>†</sup> shall be an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work <sup>o</sup> therein <sup>1</sup> . 36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: <sup>7</sup> on the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it <sup>†</sup> is a <sup>6</sup> solemn assembly; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> ye shall do no servile work <sup>o</sup> therein <sup>1</sup> . 37 <sup>7</sup> These <sup>†</sup> are the <sup>8</sup> feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim <sup>†</sup> to be holy convocations,	4 <sup>s</sup> is 5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. booths.

R.V.	The law	LEVITICUS 24.	of blasphemy.	R.V.
	to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a <sup>1</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, <sup>2</sup> every thing upon his <sup>1</sup> day :	B.C. 1490. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 31. 8. & 39. 37. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 25. 30. <sup>c</sup> Num. 29. 39.	4 He shall order the lamps upon <sup>a</sup> the pure candlestick before the LORD continually. <sup>1</sup> 5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve <sup>b</sup> cakes thereof : two tenth <sup>2</sup> deals <sup>1</sup> shall be in one cake. 6 And thou shalt set them in <sup>3</sup> two rows, six on a row, <sup>d</sup> upon the pure table before the LORD. 7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon <sup>e</sup> each <sup>4</sup> row, that it may be <sup>o</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the bread for a memorial, <sup>f</sup> even an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 8 <sup>g</sup> Every sabbath <sup>6</sup> he shall set it in order before the LORD continually <sup>7</sup> , <sup>h</sup> being taken from <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel <sup>8</sup> <sup>o</sup> by <sup>1</sup> an everlasting covenant. 9 And <sup>i</sup> it shall be <sup>9</sup> Aaron's and his sons <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>k</sup> and they shall eat it in <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> holy place : for it <sup>i</sup> is most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made by fire by a perpetual statute. <sup>2</sup> 10 ¶ And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father <sup>1</sup> was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel : and <sup>2</sup> this <sup>1</sup> son of the Israelitish <sup>1</sup> woman and a man of Israel strove together in the camp ; 11 And the <sup>4</sup> Israelitish woman's son <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> blasphemed the name of the LORD, and <sup>3</sup> curled. And <sup>1</sup> they <sup>6</sup> brought him unto Moses <sup>6</sup> : (and <sup>1</sup> his mother's name <sup>1</sup> was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan <sup>1</sup> :) 12 And they <sup>7</sup> put him in ward, <sup>8</sup> that <sup>8</sup> the mind of the LORD might be shewed them. <sup>1</sup> 13 <sup>9</sup> And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 14 Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp ; and let all that heard <sup>1</sup> him <sup>2</sup> lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him. 15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God <sup>6</sup> shall bear his sin. 16 And he that <sup>a</sup> blasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> all the congregation shall certainly stone him : as well the stranger, as <sup>2</sup> he that is born in the land, <sup>1</sup> when he blasphemeth	<sup>1</sup> A space between ver. 4 & 5. <sup>2</sup> s parts of an ephah <sup>3</sup> Or, two piles, six in a pile <sup>4</sup> Or, pile <sup>5</sup> s to <sup>6</sup> A day <sup>7</sup> s ; it is on the behalf of <sup>8</sup> Or, from <sup>9</sup> s for Aaron and his sons <sup>10</sup> s a <sup>11</sup> A space between ver. 2 & 10 <sup>12</sup> s the <sup>13</sup> s son of the Israelitish woman <sup>14</sup> s Name, and cursed ; and <sup>15</sup> s. And <sup>16</sup> s. <sup>17</sup> s it might be declared unto them at the month of the LORD. <sup>18</sup> s a <sup>19</sup> s the home-born,
<sup>1</sup> s meal <sup>2</sup> s each on its own				
<sup>3</sup> s ¶ How-beit on				
<sup>4</sup> s fruits <sup>5</sup> s the <sup>6</sup> s of				
<sup>7</sup> s solemn rest				
<sup>8</sup> s fruit				
<sup>9</sup> s ; it is <sup>10</sup> s keep				
<sup>11</sup> s home-born in Israel				
<sup>12</sup> s a set <sup>13</sup> s A space between ch. 23 & 24.				
<sup>14</sup> s olive oil <sup>15</sup> s Or, to set up a lamp continually <sup>16</sup> s a lamp <sup>17</sup> s veil <sup>18</sup> s tent of meeting, <sup>19</sup> s to <sup>20</sup> s through-out				



	the name of the LORD, shall be put to death.	B.C. 1490.	servant <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and for thy stranger that <sup>1</sup> sojourneth with thee, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> sojourn with thee;
<sup>1</sup> smiteth	17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And he that <sup>1b</sup> killeth <sup>1</sup> any man <sup>2</sup> shall surely be put to death <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 21. 12. Num. 35. 31. Deut. 19. 11, 12.	7 And for thy cattle, and for the <sup>2</sup> beast <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> are in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be <sup>3</sup> meat. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>2</sup> beasts
<sup>2</sup> A mortally	18 <sup>c</sup> And he that <sup>1</sup> killeth <sup>1</sup> a beast <sup>2</sup> shall make it good <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>d</sup> beast for beast. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>b</sup> Heb. smiteth the life of a man.	8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and <sup>4</sup> the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee <sup>1</sup> forty and nine years.	<sup>3</sup> for food.
<sup>3</sup> s;	19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as <sup>e</sup> he hath done, so shall it be done to him;	<sup>c</sup> ver. 21. <sup>d</sup> Heb. life for life.	9 Then shalt thou <sup>e</sup> cause the trumpet <sup>f</sup> of the jubile to sound <sup>1</sup> on the tenth <sup>1</sup> day of the seventh month <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> <sup>g</sup> in the day of atonement shall ye <sup>7</sup> make <sup>1</sup> the trumpet <sup>o</sup> sound <sup>1</sup> throughout all your land.	<sup>4</sup> there shall be untothee the days of seven sabbaths of years, even
<sup>4</sup> s; life for life.	20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be <sup>5</sup> done to him <i>again</i> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>e</sup> Ex. 21. 24. Deut. 19. 21. Mat. 5. 38, & 7. 2. <sup>f</sup> Heb. loud of sound.	10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and <sup>2</sup> proclaim liberty throughout <sup>o</sup> all <sup>1</sup> the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you; <sup>m</sup> and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.	<sup>5</sup> send abroad the loud trumpet
<sup>5</sup> s rendered unto him.	21 <sup>h</sup> ¶ And he that killeth a beast <sup>6</sup> , he shall restore it: <sup>i</sup> and he that killeth a man <sup>o</sup> , he shall be put to death.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 23, 24, 27. <sup>h</sup> ver. 18. Ex. 21. 33.	11 A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you: <sup>2</sup> ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather the grapes in it of <sup>8</sup> thy vine undressed. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>6</sup> s;
<sup>6</sup> s shall make it good	22 Ye shall have <sup>k</sup> one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for <sup>1</sup> one of your own country <sup>1</sup> : for I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	<sup>i</sup> ver. 17. <sup>j</sup> Ex. 12. 40. ch. 19. 34. Num. 15. 16. <sup>k</sup> Is. 61. 2. & 63. 4. Jer. 34. 8, 15, 17. Luke 4. 19. <sup>l</sup> ver. 13. Num. 36. 4. <sup>m</sup> ver. 14.	12 For it <sup>1</sup> is <sup>9</sup> the <sup>1</sup> jubile; it shall be holy unto you: <sup>2</sup> ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.	<sup>7</sup> s send abroad
<sup>7</sup> s the home-born	23 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Moses spake to the children of Israel, <sup>8n</sup> that they should bring <sup>1</sup> forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and <sup>9</sup> stone <sup>1</sup> him with stones. And the children of Israel did as the LORD commanded Moses. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>j</sup> ver. 5. <sup>k</sup> Ex. 12. 40. ch. 19. 34. Num. 15. 16. <sup>l</sup> Is. 61. 2. & 63. 4. Jer. 34. 8, 15, 17. Luke 4. 19. <sup>m</sup> ver. 13. Num. 36. 4. <sup>n</sup> ver. 14.	13 <sup>7</sup> In <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> year of <sup>o</sup> this <sup>1</sup> jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession.	<sup>8</sup> s the undressed vines.
<sup>8</sup> s and they brought			14 And if thou sell <sup>2</sup> ought <sup>1</sup> unto thy neighbour, or <sup>3</sup> buyest <i>ought</i> <sup>1</sup> of thy neighbour's hand, <sup>2</sup> ye shall not <sup>4</sup> oppress <sup>1</sup> one another:	<sup>9</sup> s a
<sup>9</sup> s stoned			15 <sup>9</sup> According to the number of years after the jubile thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and according unto the number of years of the <sup>6</sup> fruits <sup>1</sup> he shall sell unto thee <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> s this
<sup>1</sup> A space between ch. 24 & 25.			16 According to the multitude of <sup>7</sup> years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of <sup>7</sup> years thou shalt diminish the price of it <sup>8</sup> : for according to the number of the years of the fruits <sup>1</sup> doth he sell unto thee.	<sup>2</sup> s sought
			17 <sup>9b</sup> Ye <sup>1</sup> shall not <sup>1</sup> therefore oppress <sup>1</sup> one another; <sup>e</sup> but thou shalt fear thy God: for I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	<sup>3</sup> s buy
				<sup>4</sup> s wrong
				<sup>5</sup> s crops
				<sup>6</sup> s.
				<sup>7</sup> A the
				<sup>8</sup> s; for the number of the crops
				<sup>9</sup> s And ye
				<sup>1</sup> s wrong

CHAPTER 25.

<sup>o</sup>1 Sabbath of the seventh year. 8 The jubile. 14 Of oppression. 23 Redemption of land, 29 of houses. 35 Compassion of the poor. 47 Redemption of servants.<sup>1</sup>

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land <sup>1</sup>keep<sup>u</sup> a sabbath unto the LORD.

3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the <sup>2</sup>fruit<sup>1</sup> thereof;

4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of <sup>3</sup>rest unto<sup>1</sup> the land, a sabbath <sup>4</sup>for<sup>1</sup> the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.

5 <sup>2</sup>That which groweth of <sup>5</sup>its own accord<sup>1</sup> of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, <sup>6</sup>neither gather<sup>1</sup> the grapes <sup>d</sup>of thy <sup>7</sup>vine undressed: for it is <sup>1</sup>a year of <sup>3</sup>rest unto<sup>1</sup> the land.

6 And the sabbath of the land shall be <sup>6</sup>meat<sup>1</sup> for you; for thee, and for thy servant<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and for thy maid, and for thy hired

<sup>1</sup> ver. 6, 7.

<sup>j</sup> ver. 10. ch. 27. 24. Num. 36. 4.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. rest. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 23. 10. See ch. 26. 34, 35. 2<sup>o</sup> ch. 36. 21.

<sup>2</sup> ver. 17. ch. 19. 12. 1 Sam. 12. 3, 4. Mic. 2. 2. 1<sup>o</sup> Cor. 6. 8. <sup>3</sup> ch. 27. 18, 25.

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 19. 29.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. of thy separation.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 14. <sup>c</sup> ver. 43. ch. 19. 14, 32.

1 s judge- ments	18 °¶ <sup>1</sup> Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my <sup>1</sup> judgments, <sup>1</sup> and do them; <sup>2</sup> and ye shall dwell in the land in safety.	B.C. 1491. ch. 19, 27. Lev. 25, 5. Deut. 12, 10. Ps. 4, 7. Prov. 1, 33. Jer. 22, 6. Heb. <i>re- demption behaving unto d. d. Son</i> Num. 35, 2. Josh. 21, 2. ch. 21, 5. Ezek. 34, 25. f Mat. 6, 25. f ver. 4, 5. Heb. <i>one of the Levites redeem them.</i> See Ex. 16, 29. Deut. 28, 5. Lev. 25. 2 Kin. 19, 29. Josh. 5, 11. Ps. 132, 17. Acts 4, 36. f Or, <i>to be quite cut off.</i> Heb. <i>for cutting off.</i> f Deut. 32, 43. 2 Chr. 7, 20. Ps. 85, 1. Job. 41, 28. 1 Chr. 29, 15. Ps. 39, 12. f 119, 19. f Heb. 2, 11. f Heb. <i>his hand faileth.</i> Heb. <i>strengthen.</i> Deut. 15, 7, 8. Ps. 37, 26. f 112, 5, 9. Prov. 14, 31. Luke 6, 35. Acts 11, 22. Rom. 12, 10. 1 John 3, 17. f Ruth 2, 20. f 4, 4, 6. f Ex. 22, 25. Deut. 23, 19. Neh. 5, 7. Ps. 15, 5. Prov. 25, 8. Ezek. 18, 5. f 22, 12. f Neh. 5, 9. f See Ruth 3, 2, 9, 12. f Ex. 22, 8. f Heb. <i>his hand hath abstaind and found sufficiency.</i> ch. 5, 7. ch. 22, 32. f ver. 38, 55. Deut. 1, 2. Deut. 16, 12. 1 Kin. 9, 22. 2 Kin. 4, 1. Neh. 5, 5. f Jer. 34, 11. f Heb. <i>and thysel with him with the service.</i> See ver. 46. Ex. 1, 14. Jer. 25, 14. f 25, 7. f 40, 8. f ver. 13. f Ex. 21, 3. f ver. 78. f ver. 55. f Rom. 4, 22. 1 Cor. 7, 23. f Heb. <i>with the sale of a bondman.</i> f Gal. 4, 9. Col. 4, 1. f Ex. 1, 13. f Ex. 1, 17, 21. f Deut. 28, 18. Mal. 3, 5.
2 A the	19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety.	
3 s of the fruits, the oldstore;	20 And if ye shall say, <sup>7</sup> What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, <sup>9</sup> we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:	
4 s 5 A 6 s And the 7 s in per- petuity; 8 s;	21 Then I will <sup>1</sup> command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for <sup>2</sup> three years.	
	22 ¶ And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat <sup>3</sup> yet of <sup>m</sup> old fruit <sup>1</sup> until the ninth year <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> until her fruits come in <sup>5</sup> ye shall eat <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the old <sup>t</sup> store.	
	23 ¶ The <sup>1</sup> land shall not be sold <sup>7</sup> for ever: <sup>1</sup> for <sup>9</sup> the land <sup>t</sup> is mine <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> for ye <sup>t</sup> are <sup>7</sup> strangers and sojourners with me.	
	24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.	
	25 ¶ If thy brother be waxen poor, and <sup>3</sup> hath sold away <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> some of his possession, <sup>1</sup> and if <sup>a</sup> any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he <sup>1</sup> redeem that which his brother <sup>2</sup> sold.	
9 s sell 1 s then shall his kinsman that is next un- to him come, and shall	26 And if <sup>3</sup> the <sup>1</sup> man have <sup>4</sup> none <sup>1</sup> to redeem it, and <sup>5b</sup> himself be able <sup>1</sup> to redeem it;	
2 A hath 3 s a	27 Then <sup>4</sup> let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; <sup>6</sup> that he may <sup>1</sup> return unto his possession.	
4 s no one 5 s he be waxen rich and find suf- ficient	28 But if he be not able to restore <sup>it</sup> to him, <sup>1</sup> then that which <sup>is</sup> sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubile: <sup>9</sup> and in the jubile it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession.	
6 s and he shall 7 s get it back for himself, 8 s he hath	29 ¶ And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; <sup>1</sup> within a full year may he redeem it.	
9 A ¶	30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that <sup>t</sup> is in the walled city shall be <sup>2</sup> established for ever <sup>1</sup> to him that bought it: throughout his generations it shall not go out in the jubile.	
1 s for a full year shall he have the right of redemp- tion.	31 But the houses of the vil-	
2 s made sure in perpetu- ity 3 A,	ages which have no wall round about them shall be <sup>1</sup> counted as <sup>1</sup> the fields of the country; <sup>c</sup> they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jubile.	
	32 ¶ Notwithstanding <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> the cities of the Levites, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Levites redeem at any time.	
	33 And if <sup>3h</sup> a man purchase of the Levites, <sup>1</sup> then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, <sup>k</sup> shall go out in <sup>the</sup> year of <sup>1</sup> jubile: for the houses of the cities of the Levites <sup>t</sup> are their possession among the children of Israel.	
	34 But <sup>n</sup> the field of the <sup>4</sup> suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it <sup>t</sup> is their perpetual possession.	
	35 ¶ And if thy brother be waxen poor, and <sup>5t</sup> fallen in decay <sup>1</sup> with thee; then thou shalt <sup>6u</sup> relieve <sup>1</sup> him: <sup>7</sup> yea, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may <sup>1</sup> live with thee.	
	36 ¶ Take thou no usury of him <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> or increase <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> but <sup>2</sup> fear thy God <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that thy brother may live with thee.	
	37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor <sup>1</sup> lend <sup>1</sup> him thy victuals for increase.	
	38 ¶ I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> to be your God.	
	39 ¶ And <sup>c</sup> if thy brother <sup>o</sup> that dwelleth by thee <sup>1</sup> be waxen poor <sup>2</sup> , and be sold <sup>1</sup> unto thee; thou shalt not <sup>3f</sup> compel <sup>1</sup> him to serve as a bondservant:	
	40 ¶ But <sup>1</sup> as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> shall serve <sup>5</sup> thee unto the year of jubile:	
	41 ¶ And then shall he depart <sup>1</sup> from thee, <sup>o</sup> both <sup>1</sup> he and his children <sup>h</sup> with him, and shall return unto his own family, and <sup>u</sup> unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.	
	42 For they <sup>t</sup> are <sup>h</sup> my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold <sup>4</sup> as bondmen.	
	43 ¶ Thou shalt not rule over him <sup>n</sup> with rigour; but <sup>p</sup> shalt fear thy God.	
	44 ¶ Both <sup>1</sup> thy bondmen, and	
1 s reel-on- ed with		
2 s Never- theless		
3 s one of the Le- vites re- deem, M Or, a note redeem from the Levites M Or, after the Vulgate, redeem not		
4 s one of the Le- vites re- deem, M Or, after the Vulgate, redeem not		
5 s his hand fail 5 s uphold M Or, relieve 7 s as a stranger and a sojourner shall be 8 s; 9 s;		
1 s give		
2 s with thee, and sell him- self 3 s make		
4 s; he 5 A with 6 s then shall he go out		
7 s And as for		

R.V.	Redemption of servants. LEVITICUS 26.	Of idolatry, &c.	R.V.
1 s : of the nations	thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have <sup>1</sup> , shall be of the heathen <sup>1</sup> that are round about you <sup>2</sup> ; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.	B.C. 1491.	go out in the year of jubile, <sup>5</sup> both <sup>1</sup> he, and his children with him.
2 s ,	45 Moreover of <sup>b</sup> the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that <sup>1</sup> are with you, which they <sup>2</sup> begat <sup>1</sup> in your land: and they shall be your possession.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 42.	55 For <sup>a</sup> unto me the children of Israel <sup>1</sup> are servants; they <sup>1</sup> are my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.
3 s have begotten	46 And <sup>1</sup> ye shall <sup>1</sup> take <sup>1</sup> them <sup>0</sup> as <sup>1</sup> an inheritance for your children after you, to <sup>5</sup> inherit them for <sup>1</sup> a possession; <sup>6</sup> they shall be <sup>1</sup> your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of Israel <sup>0</sup> , <sup>1</sup> he shall not rule <sup>7</sup> one over another <sup>7</sup> with rigour.	<sup>b</sup> Is. 56. 3, 6.  <sup>c</sup> Is. 14. 2. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 21. 4, 5. Deut. 5. 8. & 16. 22. & 27. 15. Ps. 97. 7.  <sup>e</sup> Heb. ye shall serve yourselves with them, ver. 39. <sup>f</sup> Or, pillar. <sup>g</sup> Or, figured stone. Heb. a stone of picture. <sup>h</sup> ver. 45. <sup>i</sup> ver. 19. 39. <sup>j</sup> Heb. his hand obtain, &c. ver. 26. <sup>k</sup> ver. 25. 55. <sup>l</sup> Deut. 11. 13. 15. & 28. 1-14. <sup>m</sup> Is. 30. 23. Ezek. 34. 26. Joel 2. 23. 24. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 67. 6. & 85. 12. Ezek. 34. 27. & 36. 30. Zech. 8. 12. <sup>o</sup> Neh. 5. 5. <sup>p</sup> Amos 9. 13. <sup>q</sup> ch. 25. 19. Deut. 11. 15. Joel 2. 19. 26. <sup>r</sup> ver. 26. <sup>s</sup> ch. 25. 18. Job 11. 18. Ezek. 34. 25. 27. 28. <sup>t</sup> 1 Chr. 22. 9. Ps. 28. 11. & 147. 14. Is. 45. 7. Ezek. 34. 25. <sup>u</sup> Job 11. 19. Ps. 3. 5. & 4. 8. Is. 35. 9. Jer. 31. 10. Ezek. 34. 25. Hos. 2. 18. Zeph. 3. 13. <sup>v</sup> Heb. cause to cease. <sup>w</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 35. Ezek. 5. 17. & 14. 15. <sup>x</sup> Ezek. 14. 17. <sup>y</sup> Job 7. 1. Is. 16. 14. & 21. 16. <sup>z</sup> Deut. 32. 30. Josh. 23. 10. <sup>aa</sup> Ex. 2. 25. 2 Kin. 13. 23. <sup>ab</sup> Gen. 17. 6, 7. Neh. 9. 23. Ps. 107. 38. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 25. 22. <sup>ad</sup> Ex. 25. 8. <sup>ae</sup> Josh. 22. 19. Ps. 76. 2. Ezek. 37. 26-28. Rev. 21. 3. <sup>af</sup> Or, by these means. <sup>ag</sup> Ex. 41. <sup>ah</sup> Ex. 21. 2, 3. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 20. 23. Deut. 32. 19.	CHAPTER 26.  <sup>01</sup> Of idolatry. 2 Religiousness. 3 A blessing to the obedient. 14 A curse to the disobedient.  YE shall make you <sup>a</sup> no <sup>1</sup> idols <sup>2</sup> nor graven image, neither rear you up a <sup>1</sup> standing image, neither shall ye set up <sup>1</sup> any <sup>1</sup> image of <sup>1</sup> stone in your land, to bow down <sup>3</sup> unto it: for I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God. 2 <sup>0</sup> Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD. 3 <sup>1</sup> If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them; 4 <sup>1</sup> Then I will give <sup>1</sup> you rain in due <sup>1</sup> season, <sup>2</sup> and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit. 5 And <sup>2</sup> your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and <sup>1</sup> ye shall eat your bread to the full, and <sup>2</sup> dwell in your land safely. 6 And <sup>1</sup> I will give peace in the land, and <sup>2</sup> ye shall lie down, and none shall make <sup>1</sup> you afraid: and I will <sup>5</sup> rid <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> evil beasts <sup>6</sup> out of the land, neither shall <sup>6</sup> the sword go through your land. 7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword. 8 And <sup>6</sup> five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall <sup>7</sup> put <sup>1</sup> ten thousand <sup>0</sup> to flight <sup>1</sup> : and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword. 9 <sup>8</sup> For <sup>1</sup> I will <sup>7</sup> have respect unto you, and <sup>9</sup> make you fruitful, and multiply you <sup>9</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> establish my covenant with you. 10 And ye shall eat <sup>1</sup> old store <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> bring forth the old <sup>2</sup> because of the new. 11 And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not <sup>m</sup> abhor you.
4 s make			
5 s hold for			
6 s of them shall ye take			
7 A ,			
8 s stranger or sojourner with thee he waxen rich,			
9 s he waxen poor beside him,			
1 s with			
2 s or			
3 s waxen rich,			
4 s sold himself			
5 s ;			
6 s he			
7 s back			
8 s reckon with him;			
9 s As a servant hired year by year			
1 s he			
2 s by these means,			
m as A.V. text.			
1 M See ch. 19. 4.			
2 s, neither shall ye rear you up a graven image, or a pillar			
[M Or, an obelisk],			
neither shall ye place any figured			
3 M Or, thereon			
4 s your rains in their			
5 s cause			
6 A to cease			
7 s chase			
8 s And			
9 s ; and will			
1 s long kept, and ye shall			
2 M Or, from before			

	12 "And I will walk among you, and <sup>6</sup> will be your God, and ye shall be my people.	B.C. 1491. 2 Cor. 6, 16. Ez. 6, 7. Jer. 7, 23. Ezek. 11, 20. Ezek. 5, 17. Lev. 26, 42. Jer. 2, 20. Lev. 26, 27. Num. 14, 12. Deut. 28, 21. Jer. 14, 12. Amos 4, 10. Deut. 28, 15. Lam. 2, 17. Mal. 2, 2. 1 Ps. 105, 16. Is. 3, 1. Ezek. 4, 16. 2 Kin. 17, 15. Is. 9, 20. Mic. 6, 14. Hag. 1, 6. 1 ver. 21, 24. Heb.	you yet <sup>1</sup> seven times for your sins.		
1 s bars	13 "I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and I have broken the <sup>1</sup> bands of your yoke, and made you go upright. <sup>2</sup>	upon you. Deut. 28, 65. Jer. 15, 8. P Deut. 28, 62. 1 Is. 59, 18. Jer. 21, 5. Ezek. 5, 13. 1 Sam. 2, 33. Deut. 28, 33. Job 31, 8. Jer. 5, 17. Mic. 6, 15. Deut. 28, 15. 2 Kin. 6, 24. Lam. 4, 10. Ezek. 5, 10. Ch. 17, 10. Deut. 28, 25. Judg. 2, 14. Jer. 19, 7. 2 Chr. 34, 3. Is. 27, 9. Ezek. 8, 3, 13. 1 Ps. 106, 41. 2 Kin. 23, 26. 2 Chr. 34, 5. Ps. 53, 5. Prov. 28, 1. 1 Ps. 78, 59. Jer. 14, 19. Neh. 2, 5. Jer. 4, 7. Ezek. 6, 7. 1 Sam. 2, 5. Ps. 119, 164. Prov. 24, 16. Ps. 74, 7. Lam. 1, 10. Ezek. 9, 6. Is. 25, 11. Ezek. 7, 24. Deut. 28, 25. Jer. 9, 11. 1 Ps. 127, 1. Is. 49, 4. Deut. 11, 17. Hag. 1, 10. Deut. 28, 37. 1 Kin. 9, 8. Jer. 18, 16. Ezek. 5, 13. Deut. 4, 25. Ps. 43, 11. Jer. 9, 16. Ezek. 12, 13. Deut. 7, 14. 1 Cor. all all outreaches methews. and so ver. 24. 2 Chr. 36, 23. Deut. 32, 24. 2 Kin. 17, 25. Ez. R. 5, 17. 1 Ps. 114, 3. 2 Chr. 35, 5. Is. 53, 8. Lam. 1, 4. Ezek. 7, 14. 1 Ch. 42, 26. Jer. 2, 30. Is. 53, 3. Amos 4, 6. Ezek. 21, 7. 2 Sam. 22, 27. Ps. 18, 26. Jer. 17, 1. Job 15, 21. Prov. 28, 1. Heb.	15 And if ye shall <sup>3</sup> despise <sup>1</sup> my statutes, <sup>4</sup> or <sup>1</sup> if your soul abhor my <sup>5</sup> judgments, <sup>1</sup> so that ye will not do all my commandments, <sup>1</sup> but <sup>6</sup> that ye <sup>1</sup> break my covenant <sup>6</sup> !	26 <sup>3</sup> And when I have broken the staff of your <sup>1</sup> bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver <sup>6</sup> you <sup>1</sup> your bread again by weight: and <sup>6</sup> ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.	1 s execute the vengeance of the covenant; and ye shall be 2 s: and
2 A space between ver. 13 & 14.	14 ¶ <sup>9</sup> But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;		27 <sup>4</sup> And <sup>2</sup> if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me;	1 A	
3 s reject	15 And if ye shall <sup>3</sup> despise <sup>1</sup> my statutes, <sup>4</sup> or <sup>1</sup> if your soul abhor my <sup>5</sup> judgments, <sup>1</sup> so that ye will not do all my commandments, <sup>1</sup> but <sup>6</sup> that ye <sup>1</sup> break my covenant <sup>6</sup> !		28 Then I will walk contrary unto you <sup>6</sup> also <sup>2</sup> in fury; and <sup>5</sup> I, even I, <sup>1</sup> will chastise you seven times for your sins.	3 s I also	
4 s and	16 I also will do this unto you; I will <sup>6</sup> even <sup>1</sup> appoint <sup>7</sup> over you <sup>7</sup> terror, <sup>7</sup> consumption, and the burning ague, <sup>1</sup> that shall <sup>7</sup> consume the eyes, and <sup>8</sup> cause sorrow of heart <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>6</sup> ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.		29 "And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.		
5 s judgments,	17 And <sup>4</sup> I will set my face against you, and <sup>9</sup> ye shall be <sup>9</sup> slain <sup>1</sup> before your enemies; <sup>4</sup> they that hate you shall <sup>1</sup> reign over you; and <sup>6</sup> ye shall flee when none pursueth you.		30 And <sup>2</sup> I will destroy your high places, and cut down your <sup>6</sup> images, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>6</sup> cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols <sup>7</sup> , and my soul shall <sup>4</sup> abhor you.	4 s sm-images, 7 s;	
6 s;	18 And if ye will not yet for <sup>2</sup> all this <sup>1</sup> hearken unto me, then I will <sup>3</sup> punish <sup>1</sup> you <sup>7</sup> seven times more for your sins.		31 "And I will make your cities <sup>8</sup> waste, and <sup>9</sup> bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.		
7 s terror over you, even consumption and fever,	19 And I will <sup>4</sup> break the pride of your power; and I <sup>2</sup> will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass:		32 <sup>4</sup> And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be <sup>7</sup> astonished at it.	5 A a 6 A will	
8 s make the soul to pine away	20 And your <sup>1</sup> strength shall be spent in vain: for <sup>7</sup> your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their <sup>4</sup> fruits.		33 And <sup>12</sup> I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a <sup>1</sup> sword after you: and your land shall be <sup>2</sup> desolate, and your cities <sup>8</sup> waste.	1 s you will I scatter among the nations, and I will draw out the	
9 s smitten	21 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And if ye walk <sup>4</sup> contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins.		34 "Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye <sup>7</sup> be in your enemies' land; <sup>7</sup> even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths.	2 s a desolation, and I shall be a	
1 s rule	22 <sup>5</sup> I will also send wild beasts <sup>1</sup> among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and <sup>7</sup> your <sup>6</sup> high ways shall <sup>6</sup> be <sup>1</sup> desolate.		35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall <sup>1</sup> rest; <sup>8</sup> because it did not rest <sup>1</sup> in your <sup>2</sup> sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.	1 A have 2 s even the rest which it had not 3 s as for 4 s heart 5 s driven	
2 s these things	23 And if <sup>7</sup> ye <sup>9</sup> will not be reformed <sup>8</sup> by me by these things, <sup>1</sup> but will walk contrary unto me;		36 And <sup>6</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> them that are left <sup>6</sup> alive of you <sup>7</sup> I will send a faintness into their <sup>8</sup> hearts <sup>1</sup> in the lands of their enemies <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>6</sup> the sound of a <sup>1</sup> c shaken leaf shall chase them; and		
3 s chastise	24 "Then will I also walk contrary unto you <sup>2</sup> , and will punish				



R.V.	Mercy promised	LEVITICUS 27.	to the penitent.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> one 2 <sup>s</sup> the 3 <sup>s</sup> stumble	they shall flee, as <sup>1</sup> fleeing' from <sup>2</sup> a' sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth. 37 And "they shall <sup>3</sup> fall' one upon another, as it were before <sup>2</sup> a' sword, when none pur- sueth: and <sup>c</sup> ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.	B.C. 1491.  " See Judg. 7. 22. 1 Sam. 14. 15, 16. Is. 10. 4. b ch. 25. 1.  " Josh. 7. 12. 13. Judg. 2. 14.	and <sup>1</sup> judgments' and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Israel <sup>b</sup> in mount Sinai by the hand of Moses. <sup>2</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> judge- ments  2 <sup>s</sup> A space between ch. 26 & 27.
4 <sup>s</sup> nations,	38 And ye shall perish among the <sup>4</sup> heathen,' and the land of your enemies shall eat you up. 39 And they that are left of you "shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them.	1 Deut. 4. 27. & 28. 65. " Jer. 1. 8. Jer. 3. 25. " Jer. 12. 13. Ezek. 4. 17. & 8. 9. " Jer. 43. & 24. 24. & 33. 10. & 36. 31. Hos. 5. 15. Zech. 10. 9. " Num. 6. 2. See Judg. 11. 30, 31, 39. 1 Sam. 1. 11. 28. " Num. 5. 7. 1 Kin. 8. 33. 25. 47. Neh. 9. 2. Prov. 26. 13. Dan. 9. 3, 4. Luke 15. 18. 1 John 1. 9. 2 Ex. 30. 13. b See Jer. 6. 10. & 9. 25, 26. Ezek. 44. 7. Acts 7. 51. Rom. 2. 29. Col. 2. 11. " 1 Kin. 21. 29. 2 Chr. 12. 6. 7. 12. & 32. 26. " A 33. 12, 13. b Ex. 2. 24. " A 6. 5. Ps. 106. 45. Ezek. 16. 60. " Ps. 136. 23. " ver. 34, 35.	CHAPTER 27.  " 1 Of vows. 26 Of the Lord's firstlings. 25 Of devoted things. 32 Of tithes.  AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, " When a man shall <sup>3</sup> make a singular vow,' <sup>4</sup> the persons <sup>†</sup> shall be for the LORD by thy estimation. 3 And thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, <sup>9</sup> after the shekel of the sanctuary. 4 And if it <sup>†</sup> be a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels. 5 And if <sup>†</sup> it be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels. 6 And if <sup>†</sup> it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estima- tion <sup>†</sup> shall be three shekels of silver. 7 And if <sup>†</sup> it be from sixty years old and <sup>6</sup> above'; if <sup>†</sup> it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels. 8 But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall <sup>6</sup> pre- sent himself' before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to <sup>7</sup> his ability' that vowed shall the priest value him. 9 And if <sup>†</sup> it be a beast, whereof men <sup>9</sup> bring an offering' unto the LORD, all that <sup>†</sup> any man giveth of such unto the LORD shall be holy. 10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then <sup>1</sup> it and the ex- change thereof' shall be holy. 11 And if <sup>†</sup> it be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer <sup>2</sup> a sacrifice' unto the	3 <sup>s</sup> accom- plish a vow, " Or, make a special vow " Or, ac- cording to thy estima- tion of persons unto the LORD, then thy estima- tion ac.
5 <sup>s</sup> And 6 <sup>s</sup> in 7 <sup>s</sup> also that because 8 <sup>s</sup> I also 9 <sup>s</sup> ; 1 <sup>s</sup> heart 2 <sup>s</sup> ;	40 <sup>5</sup> / If' they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, <sup>6</sup> with' their trespass which they trespassed against me, and <sup>7</sup> that also' they have walked contrary unto me; 41 And that I also have' walked contrary unto them, and <sup>o</sup> have' brought them into the land of their enemies <sup>5</sup> , if then their <sup>h</sup> uncircumcised' <sup>1</sup> hearts' be <sup>†</sup> humbled, and they then ac- cept of the punishment of their iniquity <sup>2</sup> ; 42 Then will I <sup>k</sup> remember my covenant with Jacob <sup>2</sup> , and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abra- ham will I remember; and I will <sup>1</sup> remember the land. 43 <sup>m</sup> The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth deso- late without them <sup>2</sup> ; and they shall accept of the punish- ment of their iniquity: because, even because they <sup>3</sup> despised my judgments, and because' their soul abhorred my sta- tutes. 44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, <sup>2</sup> I will not <sup>4</sup> cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD their God <sup>5</sup> . 45 But I will <sup>9</sup> for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, <sup>7</sup> whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt <sup>6</sup> in the sight of the <sup>6</sup> heathen,' that I might be their God: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD. 46 <sup>7</sup> " These <sup>†</sup> are the statutes	1 <sup>s</sup> ch. 22. 33. & 23. 38. " Ps. 98. 2. Ezek. 20. 9. 14. 22. " ch. 27. 34. Deut. 6. 1. & 12. 1. & 33. 4. John 1. 17.	5 <sup>s</sup> upward  6 <sup>s</sup> be set  7 <sup>s</sup> the ability of him  8 <sup>s</sup> A " 9 <sup>s</sup> offer an oblation  1 <sup>s</sup> both it and that for which it is changed 2 <sup>s</sup> an oblation	
5 <sup>s</sup> re- jected my judge- ments, and 6 <sup>s</sup> reject them, 7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> ;	47 <sup>7</sup> " These <sup>†</sup> are the statutes			

R.V.	Of estimations.	LEVITICUS 27.	Of things devoted.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> set	LORD, then he shall <sup>1</sup> present' the beast before the priest :	B.C. 1491.	shall give thine estimation in that day, <sup>†</sup> as a holy thing unto the LORD.	
2 <sup>s</sup> the priest valuest it.	12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad :	<sup>a</sup> ch. 25. 28.	24 <sup>a</sup> In the year of <sup>o</sup> the' jubile the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, <sup>†</sup> even to him to whom the possession of the land <sup>1</sup> did belong. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> be- longeth.
3 <sup>s</sup> indeed	13 <sup>c</sup> But if he will <sup>2</sup> at all' re- deem it, then he shall add <sup>a</sup> a' fifth <sup>†</sup> part thereof unto thy estimation.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. according to thy esti- mation, <sup>o</sup> priest, &c. <sup>c</sup> ver. 15, 19.	25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the she- kel of the sanctuary : <sup>a</sup> twenty gerahs shall be the shekel.	
4 <sup>s</sup> the	14 ¶ And when a man shall sanctify his house <sup>†</sup> to be holy unto the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad : as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 29. 12, Num. 3. 47, & 18. 16, Ezek. 45. 12.	26 ¶ Only the <sup>e</sup> firstling <sup>2</sup> of the' beasts, which <sup>3</sup> should be the LORD's firstling, <sup>1</sup> no man shall sanctify it ; whether <sup>†</sup> it be ox <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> or sheep <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is the LORD's.	2 <sup>s</sup> among 3 <sup>s</sup> is made a firstling to the LORD, 4 <sup>s</sup> ,
.. A *	15 <sup>f</sup> And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth <sup>†</sup> part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. firstborn, &c. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 13. 2, 12, & 22. 23, Num. 18. 17, Deut. 15. 19, <sup>f</sup> ver. 13.	27 And if <sup>†</sup> it be of an unclean beast, then he shall <sup>5</sup> redeem' <sup>†</sup> it according to thine estima- tion, <sup>g</sup> and shall add <sup>6</sup> a fifth part of it thereto <sup>1</sup> : or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estima- tion.	3 <sup>s</sup> ransom 5 <sup>s</sup> unto it the fifth part thereof
6 <sup>s</sup> part of the	16 <sup>h</sup> And if a man shall sanctify unto the LORD <sup>6</sup> some part of a' field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the <sup>7</sup> seed' thereof : <sup>h</sup> an' homer of barley <sup>o</sup> seed' shall be valued at fifty shekels of sil- ver.	<sup>g</sup> ver. 11-13.	28 <sup>7</sup> Notwithstanding <sup>8</sup> no de- voted thing, that a man shall devote unto the LORD of all that he hath, <sup>9</sup> both of man and beast, and <sup>1</sup> of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed : every devoted thing <sup>†</sup> is most holy unto the LORD.	6 <sup>s</sup> among 7 <sup>s</sup> A ¶ 8 <sup>s</sup> A , 9 <sup>s</sup> whether of man or beast, or
7 <sup>s</sup> sowing 8 <sup>s</sup> the sowing of a	17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jubile, according to thy estimation it shall stand.	<sup>h</sup> Or, the land of an homer, &c. <sup>i</sup> ver. 21, Josh. 6. 17-19.	29 <sup>1</sup> None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be <sup>1</sup> redeemed ; <sup>but</sup> <sup>1</sup> shall surely be put to death.	
9 <sup>s</sup> an abate- ment shall be made	18 But if he sanctify his field after the jubile, then the priest shall <sup>k</sup> reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain <sup>o</sup> , even' unto the year of <sup>o</sup> the' jubile, and <sup>9</sup> it shall be abated' from thy esti- mation.	<sup>i</sup> ver. 21, Josh. 6. 17-19.	30 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>m</sup> all the tithe of the land, <sup>†</sup> whether of the seed of the land, <sup>†</sup> or of the fruit of the tree, <sup>†</sup> is the LORD's : <sup>†</sup> it is holy unto the LORD.	1 <sup>s</sup> ran- somed ; he 2 <sup>s</sup> A ¶
1 <sup>s</sup> indeed	19 <sup>n</sup> And if he that sanctified the field will <sup>1</sup> in any wise' re- deem it, then he shall add the fifth <sup>†</sup> part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 25. 15, 16, Num. 21. 2, 3.	31 <sup>2</sup> And if a man will <sup>o</sup> at all' redeem <sup>3</sup> ought of his tithes, <sup>1</sup> he shall add <sup>4</sup> thereto' the fifth <sup>†</sup> part thereof.	3 <sup>s</sup> ought of his tithe, 4 <sup>s</sup> unto it 5 <sup>s</sup> all 6 <sup>s</sup> or the flock,
2 <sup>s</sup> :	20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more <sup>2,1</sup>	<sup>l</sup> Gen. 28. 22, Num. 18. 21, 24, 2 Chr. 31. 5, 6, 12, Neh. 13. 12, Mal. 3. 8, 10.	32 And <sup>5</sup> concerning' the tithe of the herd <sup>6</sup> , or of the flock, <sup>even</sup> of <sup>1</sup> whatsoever <sup>g</sup> passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the LORD.	
3 <sup>s</sup> he	21 But the field, <sup>r</sup> when it goeth out in the jubile, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field <sup>†</sup> devoted ; <sup>u</sup> the possession thereof shall be the priest's.	<sup>l</sup> See Jer. 33. 12, Ezek. 29. 27, Mic. 7. 14, <sup>c</sup> ch. 25. 19, 28, 31.	33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, <sup>x</sup> neither shall he change it : and if he change it at all, then both it and <sup>†</sup> the change thereof <sup>1</sup> shall be holy ; it shall not be re- deemed.	7 <sup>s</sup> that for which it is changed
4 <sup>s</sup> field	22 And if <sup>a</sup> a man' sanctify unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which <sup>†</sup> is not of the <sup>4</sup> fields' of <sup>9</sup> his possession ;	<sup>m</sup> ver. 28, Num. 18. 14, Ezek. 41. 29, <sup>c</sup> ver. 10.	34 <sup>a</sup> These <sup>†</sup> are the command- ments, which the LORD com- manded Moses for the children of Israel in mount Sinai.	.. A *
	23 <sup>†</sup> Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation <sup>o</sup> , <sup>even</sup> <sup>1</sup> unto the year of <sup>o</sup> the' jubile : and he	<sup>g</sup> ch. 25. 10, 25, <sup>h</sup> ver. 18, <sup>a</sup> ch. 26. 46.		

## THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES,

<sup>1</sup> CALLED

## NUMBERS.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>1 *God commandeth Moses to number the people.* <sup>17</sup> *The number of every tribe.* <sup>47</sup> *The Levites are exempted for the service of the Lord.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses <sup>c</sup>in the wilderness of Sinai, <sup>a</sup>in the <sup>2</sup>tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup>on the first <sup>†</sup>day of the second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

<sup>2</sup> <sup>e</sup>Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, <sup>3</sup>after<sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>4</sup>the house of their fathers, with <sup>1</sup>the number of <sup>5</sup>their<sup>1</sup> names, every male <sup>6</sup>by their polls;

<sup>3</sup> From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel<sup>7</sup>: <sup>1</sup>thou and Aaron shall number them by their <sup>8</sup>armies.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>4</sup> And with you there shall be a man of every tribe; every one head of <sup>9</sup>the house of his fathers.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> <sup>o</sup>¶ And these <sup>†</sup>are the names of the men that shall stand with you: of <sup>o</sup>the tribe of<sup>1</sup> Reuben; Elizur the son of Shedeur.

<sup>6</sup> Of Simeon; Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

<sup>7</sup> Of Judah; Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

<sup>8</sup> Of Issachar; <sup>1</sup>Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

<sup>9</sup> Of Zebulun; Eliab the son of Helon.

<sup>10</sup> Of the children of Joseph: of Ephraim; Elishama the son of Ammihud: of Manasseh; Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

<sup>11</sup> Of Benjamin; Abidan the son of Gideoni.

<sup>12</sup> Of Dan; Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

<sup>13</sup> Of Asher; Pagiel the son of <sup>2</sup>Ocran.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>14</sup> Of Gad; Eliasaph the son of <sup>3</sup>Deuel.

B.C. 1490

<sup>a</sup> ch. 7, 2.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 27, 16.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 18, 21, 25.  
<sup>c</sup> Ex. 19, 1.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 10, 11, 12.  
<sup>e</sup> Ex. 25, 22.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 20, 12, & 38, 26.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 26, 2, 63, 64.  
<sup>h</sup> Sam. 24, 2.  
<sup>i</sup> Chr. 21, 2.

<sup>15</sup> Of Naphtali; Ahira the son of Enan.

<sup>16</sup> <sup>a</sup>These <sup>1</sup>were the renowned<sup>1</sup> of the congregation, <sup>2</sup>princes of the tribes of their fathers<sup>3</sup>, <sup>b</sup>heads of <sup>4</sup>thousands in<sup>1</sup> Israel.

<sup>17</sup> <sup>o</sup>¶ And Moses and Aaron took these men which are expressed by <sup>5</sup>their names<sup>1</sup>:

<sup>18</sup> And they assembled all the congregation together on the first <sup>†</sup>day of the second month, and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by <sup>6</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.

<sup>19</sup> As the LORD commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai.

<sup>20</sup> <sup>†</sup>And the children of Reuben, Israel's <sup>8</sup>eldest son, by<sup>1</sup> their generations, <sup>9</sup>after<sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>†</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

<sup>21</sup> Those that were numbered of them, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> of the tribe of Reuben, <sup>†</sup>were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

<sup>22</sup> <sup>o</sup>¶ Of the children of Simeon, <sup>o</sup>by<sup>1</sup> their generations, <sup>9</sup>after<sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>†</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> those that were numbered <sup>2</sup>of them,<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

<sup>23</sup> Those that were numbered of them, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> of the tribe of Simeon, <sup>†</sup>were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

<sup>24</sup> <sup>o</sup>¶ Of the children of Gad, <sup>o</sup>by<sup>1</sup> their generations, <sup>9</sup>after<sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>†</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the names, from

<sup>1</sup> S are they that were called  
<sup>2</sup> A the  
<sup>3</sup> S; they were the  
<sup>4</sup> S the thousands of  
<sup>5</sup> M Or, families  
<sup>6</sup> S name

<sup>6</sup> S their fathers' houses,

<sup>7</sup> A ¶  
<sup>8</sup> S first-born,  
<sup>9</sup> S by  
<sup>1</sup> S their fathers' houses,

<sup>2</sup> S thereof,

<sup>1</sup> A COM-  
MONLY

<sup>2</sup> S tent of meeting,

<sup>3</sup> S by  
<sup>4</sup> S their fathers' houses, according to  
<sup>5</sup> S the  
<sup>6</sup> A ,  
<sup>7</sup> S .

<sup>8</sup> S hosts.

<sup>9</sup> S his fathers' house.

<sup>1</sup> S Nethaneel

<sup>2</sup> S Ocran.  
<sup>3</sup> M In ch. 2, 14, Reuel.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 2, 14, he is called Reuel.

twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

25 Those that were numbered of them, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> of the tribe of Gad, <sup>†</sup>were forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

26 ¶ Of the children of Judah, <sup>o</sup>by<sup>1</sup> their generations, <sup>1</sup>after<sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>2</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

27 Those that were numbered of them, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> of the tribe of Judah, <sup>†</sup>were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of Issachar, <sup>o</sup>by<sup>1</sup> their generations, <sup>1</sup>after<sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>2</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

29 Those that were numbered of them, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> of the tribe of Issachar, <sup>†</sup>were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of Zebulun, <sup>o</sup>by<sup>1</sup> their generations, <sup>3</sup>after<sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>4</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

31 Those that were numbered of them, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> of the tribe of Zebulun, <sup>†</sup>were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of Ephraim, <sup>o</sup>by<sup>1</sup> their generations, <sup>5</sup>after<sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>4</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

33 Those that were numbered of them, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> of the tribe of Ephraim, <sup>†</sup>were forty thousand and five hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of Manasseh, <sup>o</sup>by<sup>1</sup> their generations, <sup>5</sup>after<sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>6</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and up-

B.C. 1490.

ward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

35 Those that were numbered of them, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> of the tribe of Manasseh, <sup>†</sup>were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

36 ¶ Of the children of Benjamin, <sup>o</sup>by<sup>1</sup> their generations, <sup>1</sup>after<sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>2</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

37 Those that were numbered of them, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> of the tribe of Benjamin, <sup>†</sup>were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 ¶ Of the children of Dan, <sup>o</sup>by<sup>1</sup> their generations, <sup>1</sup>after<sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>2</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

39 Those that were numbered of them, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> of the tribe of Dan, <sup>†</sup>were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of Asher, <sup>o</sup>by<sup>1</sup> their generations, <sup>3</sup>after<sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>4</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

41 Those that were numbered of them, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> of the tribe of Asher, <sup>†</sup>were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of Naphtali, <sup>o</sup>throughout<sup>1</sup> their generations, <sup>3</sup>after<sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>4</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

43 Those that were numbered of them, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> of the tribe of Naphtali, <sup>†</sup>were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

44 <sup>5a</sup>These <sup>†</sup>are <sup>6</sup>those<sup>1</sup> that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, <sup>†</sup>being twelve men : <sup>7</sup>each one was for the house of his fathers.<sup>1</sup>

45 So <sup>8</sup>were all those<sup>1</sup> that were numbered of the children of Israel<sup>9</sup>, by the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> from twenty years old

1 s by  
2 s their  
fathers'  
houses,

2 s by  
4 s their  
fathers'  
houses,

1 s by  
2 s their  
fathers'  
houses,

2 s by  
4 s their  
fathers'  
houses,

4 s ¶  
5 s they  
were  
each one  
for his  
fathers'  
house.  
6 s all they  
7 s by  
their  
fathers'  
houses.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 26, 64.





R.V.	Order of the tribes.	NUMBERS 3.	The sons of Aaron.	R.V.
	an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, <sup>1</sup> throughout their armies.' <sup>a</sup> And they shall set forth <sup>2</sup> in the second rank. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1490.	28 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, <sup>†</sup> were forty and one thousand and five hundred <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> S ; and
<sup>1</sup> S accord- ing to their hosts.		<sup>a</sup> ch. 10. 18.	29 ¶ Then <sup>1</sup> the tribe of Naphtali : and the <sup>2</sup> captain <sup>1</sup> of the children of Naphtali <sup>†</sup> shall be Ahira the son of Enan <sup>3</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>2</sup> S prince
<sup>2</sup> S second.	17 ¶ <sup>b</sup> Then the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> shall set forward <sup>4</sup> with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the <sup>5</sup> camp <sup>1</sup> : as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place <sup>4</sup> by their standards.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 10. 17, 21.	30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, <sup>†</sup> were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.	<sup>3</sup> S ;
<sup>3</sup> S tent of meeting			31 All <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> that were numbered <sup>4</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the camp of Dan <sup>†</sup> were an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. <sup>a</sup> They shall <sup>5</sup> go <sup>1</sup> hindmost <sup>6</sup> with <sup>1</sup> their standards.	<sup>4</sup> S of
<sup>4</sup> A ,	18 ¶ On the west side <sup>†</sup> shall be the standard of the camp of Ephraim according to their <sup>6</sup> armies <sup>1</sup> : and the <sup>7</sup> captain <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>8</sup> sons <sup>1</sup> of Ephraim <sup>†</sup> shall be Elishama the son of Ammihud.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 10. 25.	32 ¶ These <sup>†</sup> are <sup>7</sup> those which <sup>1</sup> were numbered of the children of Israel by <sup>8</sup> the house of their fathers <sup>1</sup> : <sup>a</sup> all <sup>o</sup> those <sup>1</sup> that were numbered of the camps <sup>†</sup> throughout <sup>1</sup> their hosts <sup>†</sup> were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.	<sup>5</sup> S set forth <sup>6</sup> S by <sup>7</sup> S they that <sup>8</sup> S their fathers' houses
<sup>5</sup> S camps	19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, <sup>†</sup> were forty thousand and five hundred.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 38. 26. ch. 1. 46. & 11. 21.	33 But <sup>e</sup> the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel ; as the LORD commanded Moses.	<sup>9</sup> S accord- ing to
<sup>6</sup> S hosts	20 And <sup>9</sup> by <sup>1</sup> him <sup>†</sup> shall be the tribe of Manasseh : and the <sup>7</sup> captain <sup>1</sup> of the children of Manasseh <sup>†</sup> shall be Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 47.	34 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel <sup>2</sup> <sup>o</sup> did <sup>1</sup> according to all that the LORD commanded Moses <sup>3</sup> . <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> so they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one <sup>4</sup> after <sup>1</sup> their families, according to <sup>5</sup> the house of their fathers. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> S Thus did <sup>2</sup> A ; <sup>3</sup> S , <sup>4</sup> S by <sup>5</sup> S their fathers' houses.
<sup>7</sup> S prince	21 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, <sup>†</sup> were thirty and two thousand and two hundred <sup>2</sup> .		CHAPTER 3.	
<sup>8</sup> S chil- dren	22 Then <sup>1</sup> the tribe of Benjamin : and the <sup>7</sup> captain <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>8</sup> sons <sup>1</sup> of Benjamin <sup>†</sup> shall be Abidan the son of Gideoni <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>f</sup> ch. 21. 2. 5, 6.	<sup>o</sup> 1 <i>The Levites' service.</i> 40 <i>The firstborn freed.</i> 44 <i>The overplus are redeemed.</i>	
	23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, <sup>†</sup> were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.		<sup>6</sup> THESE also <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> are the generations of Aaron and Moses in the day <sup>†</sup> that the LORD spake with Moses in mount Sinai.	<sup>1</sup> S Now these
<sup>9</sup> S next unto	24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim <sup>†</sup> were an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, <sup>3</sup> throughout their armies. <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> And they shall <sup>4</sup> go forward in the third rank. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>g</sup> ch. 10. 22.	2 And these <sup>†</sup> are the names of the sons of Aaron ; Nadab the <sup>h</sup> firstborn, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.	
<sup>1</sup> S ;	25 ¶ <sup>5</sup> The <sup>1</sup> standard of the camp of Dan <sup>6</sup> shall be on the north side by their armies <sup>1</sup> : and the <sup>7</sup> captain <sup>1</sup> of the children of Dan <sup>†</sup> shall be Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.	<sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 23.	3 These <sup>†</sup> are the names of the sons of Aaron, <sup>4</sup> the priests which were anointed, <sup>k</sup> whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office.	
<sup>2</sup> S ; and	26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, <sup>†</sup> were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.	<sup>i</sup> Ex. 28. 41. Lev. 8. <sup>1</sup> Heb. <i>whose breast be full of.</i>	4 <sup>†</sup> And Nadab and Abihu died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children : and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priest's office	
<sup>3</sup> S accord- ing to their hosts.	27 And those that <sup>†</sup> encamp by <sup>1</sup> him <sup>†</sup> shall be the tribe of Asher : and the <sup>7</sup> captain <sup>1</sup> of the children of Asher <sup>†</sup> shall be Pagiel the son of <sup>9</sup> Ocran. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>j</sup> Lev. 10. 1. ch. 26. 61. <sup>1</sup> Ch. 24. 2.		
<sup>4</sup> S set forth third.				
<sup>5</sup> S On the north side shall be the				
<sup>6</sup> S accord- ing to their hosts				
<sup>7</sup> S prince				
<sup>8</sup> S pitch next unto				
<sup>9</sup> S				
Ochran :				

R.V.	Families, number, &c.	NUMBERS 3.	of the Levites.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> pre- sence	in the <sup>1</sup> sight' of Aaron their father.	B.C. 1490.	18 And these <sup>†</sup> are the names of the sons of Gershon by their families; <sup>a</sup> Libni <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Shimei.	
	5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 6. 17.	19 And the sons of Kohath by their families; <sup>c</sup> Amram, and <sup>1</sup> Izhar, <sup>1</sup> Hebron, and Uzziel.	1 <sup>s</sup> Izhar.
2 <sup>s</sup> set	6 <sup>b</sup> Bring the tribe of Levi near, and <sup>2</sup> present' them be-fore Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 6. & 18. 2. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 6. 18.	20 <sup>d</sup> And the sons of Merari by their families; Mahli <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Mushi. These <sup>†</sup> are the families of the Levites ac-cording to <sup>2</sup> the house of their fathers. <sup>1</sup>	
3 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting,	7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congrega-tion, to do <sup>e</sup> the service of the tabernacle.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 6. 19.	21 <sup>o</sup> Of Gershon <sup>†</sup> was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the <sup>4</sup> Shimites <sup>1</sup> ; these <sup>†</sup> are the families of the Gershonites.	2 <sup>s</sup> their fathers' houses.
4 <sup>s</sup> furni- ture	8 And they shall keep all the <sup>4</sup> instruments' of the <sup>3</sup> taber-nacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the tabernacle.	<sup>e</sup> See ch. 1. 50. & 8. 11, 15, 24, 26.	22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the num-ber of all the males, from a month old and upward, <sup>†</sup> even those that were numbered of them <sup>†</sup> were seven thousand and five hundred.	3 <sup>s</sup> A ¶ 4 <sup>s</sup> Shime- ites
5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. given, given.	9 And <sup>7</sup> thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons: they <sup>†</sup> are <sup>5</sup> wholly given unto him <sup>6</sup> out of' the children of Israel.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 19. & 18. 6.	23 <sup>g</sup> The families of the Ger-shonites shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.	
6 <sup>s</sup> on the behalf of	10 And thou shalt <sup>7</sup> appoint Aaron and his sons, <sup>8</sup> and they shall <sup>8</sup> wait on their priest's office <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>4</sup> and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 53. <sup>h</sup> ch. 18. 7.	24 And the <sup>3</sup> chief of the house of the father <sup>1</sup> of the Gershon-ites <sup>†</sup> shall be Eliasaph the son of Lael.	5 <sup>s</sup> prince of the fathers' house
7 <sup>m</sup> Or, number	11 <sup>9</sup> And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	<sup>i</sup> ver. 38. ch. 1. 51. & 16. 40.	25 And <sup>2</sup> the charge of the sons of Gershon in the <sup>6</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>m</sup> the tabernacle, and <sup>n</sup> the 'tent,' <sup>1</sup>	6 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting
8 <sup>s</sup> keep their priest- hood	12 And I, behold, <sup>7</sup> I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the <sup>1</sup> matrix <sup>1</sup> among the chil-dren of Israel <sup>2</sup> ; therefore <sup>1</sup> the Levites shall be mine <sup>3</sup> .	<sup>j</sup> ch. 4. 24- 26. <sup>k</sup> ver. 41. ch. 8. 16, & 18. 6. <sup>l</sup> Ex. 25. 9. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 26. 1. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 26. 7, 14. <sup>o</sup> Ex. 26. 36.	<sup>p</sup> the covering thereof, and <sup>q</sup> the <sup>8</sup> hanging <sup>1</sup> for the door of the <sup>6</sup> tabernacle of the congrega-tion <sup>1</sup> .	7 <sup>s</sup> Tent, 8 <sup>s</sup> screen
9 <sup>s</sup> A ¶	13 Because <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> all the firstborn <sup>†</sup> are mine; <sup>o</sup> <sup>u</sup> for <sup>1</sup> on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast: mine <sup>4</sup> shall they be: <sup>1</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	<sup>r</sup> Ex. 13. 2. Lev. 27. 26. ch. 8. 16. Luke 2. 23. <sup>s</sup> Ex. 27. 9. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 13. 12, 15. ch. 8. 17. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 27. 16. <sup>v</sup> Ex. 35. 18.	26 And <sup>†</sup> the hangings of the court, and <sup>x</sup> the <sup>8</sup> curtain <sup>1</sup> for the door of the court, which <sup>†</sup> is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and <sup>y</sup> the cords of it for all the service thereof.	
1 <sup>s</sup> womb	14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying,	<sup>z</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 23.	27 ¶ <sup>2</sup> And of Kohath <sup>†</sup> was the family of the Amramites, and the family of the <sup>9</sup> Izharites, <sup>1</sup> and the family of the Hebron-ites, and the family of the Uzzielites: these <sup>†</sup> are the fami-lies of the Kohathites.	
2 <sup>s</sup> ; and	15 Number the children of Levi <sup>5</sup> after the house of their fathers, <sup>1</sup> by their families: <sup>a</sup> every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.	<sup>z</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 23.	28 <sup>1</sup> In <sup>1</sup> the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, <sup>2</sup> were <sup>1</sup> eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.	9 <sup>s</sup> Izhar- ites,
3 <sup>s</sup> ; for	16 And Moses numbered them according to the <sup>b</sup> word of the LORD, as he was commanded.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 39. ch. 26. 62.	29 <sup>o</sup> The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward.	1 <sup>s</sup> Ac- cording to
4 <sup>s</sup> they shall be;	17 <sup>a</sup> And these were the sons of Levi by their names; Ger-shon, and Kohath, and Me-rari.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. mouth. <sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 53. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 46. 11. Ex. 6. 16. ch. 26. 57. <sup>e</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 1. 16. & 23. 6.	30 And the <sup>3</sup> chief of the house of the father <sup>1</sup> of the families of	2 <sup>s</sup> there were
5 <sup>s</sup> by their fathers' houses,				3 <sup>s</sup> prince of the fathers' house

R.V.	Families, number, &c.	NUMBERS 3.	of the Levites.	R.V.
	the Kohathites <sup>†</sup> shall be Eli- zaphan the son of Uzziel.	B.C. 1890.	and upward, and take the num- ber of their names.	
1 s screen,	31 And <sup>†</sup> their charge <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>†</sup> the ark, and <sup>†</sup> the table, and <sup>†</sup> the candlestick, and <sup>†</sup> the al- tars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they mi- nister, and <sup>†</sup> the <sup>†</sup> hanging, <sup>†</sup> and all the service thereof.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 4. 15. <sup>b</sup> ver. 12, 45. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 25. 10. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 25. 24. <sup>e</sup> Ex. 25. 31. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 27. 1. <sup>g</sup> Ex. 28. 32.	41 <sup>b</sup> And thou shalt take the Levites for me (I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the chil- dren of Israel.	
2 s prince of the princes	32 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>†</sup> chief over the chief <sup>†</sup> of the Levites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.		42 And Moses numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the chil- dren of Israel.	
	33 ¶ Of Merari <sup>†</sup> was the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites: these <sup>†</sup> are the families of Merari.		43 And all the firstborn males <sup>†</sup> by <sup>†</sup> the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.	1 s accord- ing to
	34 And those that were num- bered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, <sup>†</sup> were six thousand and two hundred.	<sup>h</sup> ver. 12, 41.	44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 45 <sup>b</sup> Take the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and the Levites shall be mine <sup>3</sup> : <sup>†</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	2 s ; 3 s ;
5 s prince of the fathers' house	35 And the <sup>3</sup> chief of the house of the father <sup>†</sup> of the families of Merari <sup>†</sup> was Zuriel the son of Abihail: <sup>44</sup> these <sup>†</sup> shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle north- ward.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 1. 53.	46 And for <sup>4</sup> those that are to be <sup>†</sup> redeemed <sup>†</sup> of the two hun- dred and threescore and thir- teen of the firstborn of the children of Israel, <sup>m</sup> which are <sup>5</sup> more than <sup>†</sup> the Levites <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> 47 Thou shalt <sup>o</sup> even <sup>†</sup> take <sup>n</sup> five shekels apiece by the poll, <sup>†</sup> after the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take <sup>s</sup> them: <sup>†</sup> ( <sup>p</sup> the shekel <sup>†</sup> is twenty gerahs <sup>9</sup> ): <sup>†</sup>	2 s ; 3 s ;
4 s they	36 And <sup>5</sup> under the custody and <sup>†</sup> charge of the sons of Merari <sup>†</sup> shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the <sup>†</sup> vessels <sup>†</sup> thereof, and all <sup>†</sup> that serveth thereto, <sup>†</sup>	<sup>k</sup> Heb. the office of the charge. ch. 4. 31, 32. <sup>l</sup> Ex. 13. 13. ch. 13. 15. <sup>m</sup> ver. 39, 43.	48 And thou shalt give the money <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> wherewith the odd number of them is <sup>o</sup> to be <sup>†</sup> re- deemed <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> unto Aaron and to his sons.	1 s the redemp- tion <sup>n</sup> Or, those that are to be re- deemed, the &c.
5 s the ap- pointed <sup>m</sup> Heb. the office of the charge.	37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.	<sup>n</sup> Lev. 27. 6. ch. 18. 16.	49 And Moses took the <sup>†</sup> re- demption money <sup>†</sup> of <sup>†</sup> them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Levites: 50 <sup>2</sup> Of <sup>†</sup> the firstborn of the children of Israel took he the money; <sup>†</sup> a thousand three hun- dred and threescore and five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:	5 s over and above the number of 6 s ; 7 s ; 8 s them 9 s ;
6 s instru- ments	38 <sup>8</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> But <sup>†</sup> those that <sup>9</sup> en- camp <sup>†</sup> before the tabernacle <sup>†</sup> toward the east, <sup>even</sup> <sup>†</sup> before the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the con- gregation eastward, <sup>†</sup> shall be Moses, and Aaron and his sons, <sup>†</sup> keeping the charge of the sanctuary <sup>34</sup> for the charge of the children of Israel; and <sup>†</sup> the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.	<sup>p</sup> Ex. 30. 13. Lev. 27. 25. ch. 18. 16. Ezek. 45. 12. <sup>q</sup> ch. 1. 53.	51 And Moses <sup>†</sup> gave <sup>†</sup> the money of them that were redeemed <sup>†</sup> unto Aaron and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.	5 s the re- demption- money <sup>n</sup> as A.V. text.
7 s the service thereof;	39 <sup>2</sup> All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the LORD, <sup>†</sup> throughout <sup>†</sup> their families, all the males from a month old and upward, <sup>†</sup> were twenty and two thousand.	<sup>r</sup> ver. 19.		2 s from
8 s And	40 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>†</sup> Number all the first- born <sup>o</sup> of the <sup>†</sup> males of the chil- dren of Israel from a month old	<sup>r</sup> ver. 15.		
9 s pitch				
1 s east- ward,				
2 s tent of meeting toward the sun- rising,				
3 s Or, even				
4 s by				



# CHAPTER 4.

<sup>o</sup>1 Age and time of the Levites' service.  
<sup>34</sup> The number of the Kohathites, Gershonites, and Merarites.<sup>1</sup>

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, <sup>1</sup>after<sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>2</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup>

3 <sup>a</sup>From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter <sup>3</sup>into the host,<sup>1</sup> to do the work in the <sup>4</sup>tabernacle of the congregation<sup>1</sup>.

4 <sup>c</sup>This <sup>5</sup>shall be<sup>1</sup> the <sup>6</sup>service of the sons of Kohath in the <sup>1</sup>tabernacle of the congregation<sup>1</sup>, about <sup>d</sup>the most holy things:

5 <sup>o</sup>¶ And<sup>1</sup> when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall <sup>7</sup>come,<sup>1</sup> and his sons, and they shall take down <sup>7</sup>the <sup>8</sup>covering vail,<sup>1</sup> and cover the <sup>h</sup>ark of <sup>9</sup>testimony with it:

6 And shall put thereon <sup>1</sup>the <sup>1</sup>covering of <sup>2</sup>badgers' skins,<sup>1</sup> and shall spread over <sup>†</sup>it a cloth <sup>3</sup>wholly<sup>1</sup> of blue, and shall put in <sup>k</sup>the staves there- of.

7 And upon the <sup>m</sup>table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and <sup>4</sup>covers to <sup>7</sup>cover<sup>1</sup> withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon:

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of <sup>2</sup>badgers' skins,<sup>1</sup> and shall put in the staves thereof.

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the <sup>c</sup>candlestick of the light,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>u</sup>his<sup>1</sup> lamps, and <sup>5</sup>his<sup>1</sup> tongs, and <sup>5</sup>his<sup>1</sup> snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it:

10 And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of <sup>2</sup>badgers' skins,<sup>1</sup> and shall put <sup>†</sup>it upon <sup>a</sup>a bar.<sup>1</sup>

11 And upon <sup>the</sup> golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of <sup>2</sup>badgers' skins,<sup>1</sup> and shall put <sup>7</sup>to<sup>1</sup> the staves thereof:

12 And they shall take all the <sup>6</sup>instruments<sup>1</sup> of ministry,

B.C. 1490.

<sup>a</sup> See ch. 8. 24. 1 Chr. 23. 3, 24, 27.

b Or, bowls.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 15.

d ver. 19.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 7. 9. & 10. 21. Deut. 31. 9. 2 Sam. 6. 13. 1 Chr. 15. 2, 15.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 26. 31. <sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 6, 7.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 13. 9, 10.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 25. 10, 15.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 3. 31.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 25. 13.

<sup>l</sup> Ex. 25. 6.

<sup>m</sup> Lev. 24. 2.

<sup>n</sup> Ex. 25. 23, 29, 30.

<sup>o</sup> Lev. 24. 6, 8.

<sup>p</sup> Ex. 30. 34.

<sup>q</sup> Ex. 29. 40.

<sup>r</sup> Ex. 30. 23.

<sup>s</sup> Or, pour out withal.

<sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 31.

<sup>u</sup> Ex. 25. 37, 38.

<sup>v</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>w</sup> See Ex. 19. 21. 1 Sam. 6. 19.

<sup>x</sup> Ex. 30. 1, 3.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 2.

wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put <sup>†</sup>them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of <sup>1</sup>badgers' skins,<sup>1</sup> and shall put <sup>†</sup>them on <sup>a</sup>a bar.<sup>1</sup>

13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon:

14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, <sup>3</sup>even the censers,<sup>1</sup> the flesh-hooks, and the shovels, and the <sup>b</sup>basons, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of <sup>1</sup>badgers' skins,<sup>1</sup> and put <sup>†</sup>to<sup>1</sup> the staves <sup>3</sup>of it.<sup>1</sup>

15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the <sup>6</sup>vessels<sup>1</sup> of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, <sup>the</sup> sons of Kohath shall come to bear <sup>†</sup>it:<sup>9</sup> but they shall not touch <sup>any</sup> holy thing,<sup>1</sup> lest they die. <sup>These</sup> <sup>†</sup>things are the burden of the sons of Kohath in the <sup>8</sup>tabernacle of the congregation.<sup>1</sup>

16 <sup>o</sup>¶ And <sup>3</sup>to the office<sup>1</sup> of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest <sup>1</sup>pertaineth<sup>1</sup> the oil for the light, and the <sup>u</sup>sweet incense, and <sup>2</sup>the <sup>u</sup>daily meat<sup>1</sup> offering, and the <sup>q</sup>anointing oil,<sup>1</sup> and the oversight<sup>1</sup> of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein <sup>†</sup>is,<sup>9</sup> in<sup>1</sup> the sanctuary, and <sup>4</sup>in the vessels<sup>1</sup> thereof.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites from among the Levites:

19 But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto <sup>2</sup>the most holy things: Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden:

20 <sup>7</sup>But they shall not go in to see <sup>5</sup>when the holy things are covered,<sup>1</sup> lest they die.

21 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

22 Take <sup>o</sup>also<sup>1</sup> the sum of the sons of Gershon<sup>6</sup>, throughout the houses of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> by their families;

23 <sup>a</sup>From thirty years old and

1 s seal-skin,  
2 s the frame.

3 s the firepans,

4 s in  
5 s thereof.

6 s furniture

7 s the sanctuary,  
8 Or, holy things

9 s tent of meeting.  
10 s the charge  
11 s shall be  
12 s continual meal  
13 s the charge

14 s the furniture

15 s the sanctuary  
16 Or, holy things  
17 even for a moment,  
18 s also, by their fathers' houses,

1 s by  
2 s their fathers' houses,

3 s upon the service,  
4 Heb. warfare, or, host (and so in vv. 35, 39, 43).

4 s tent of meeting

5 s is

6 Or, work

7 s go in,

8 s veil of the screen,

9 a the

1 s a

2 s seal-skin,

3 s all

4 s the cups to pour out

5 s its

6 s the frame.  
7 Or, a bar

7 s in

8 s vessels

	upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in <sup>to</sup> <sup>1</sup> perform <sup>1</sup> the service, to do the work in the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1490. <sup>9</sup> Ex. 38, 21. <sup>6</sup> Heb. to war the warfare.	with all their service: and by name ye shall <sup>1</sup> reckon <sup>1</sup> the instruments of the charge of their burden.	
<sup>1</sup> wait upon <sup>M</sup> Heb. war the warfare.	<sup>24</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is the service of the families of the Gershonites, <sup>3</sup> to serve, and for <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> burdens:	<sup>7</sup> Or, carriage, d.ch. 3, 25, 26.	<sup>33</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service, in the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.	<sup>1</sup> appoint M. Or, number
<sup>2</sup> tent of meeting. <sup>3</sup> in serving and in bearing	<sup>25</sup> ¶ And <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the <sup>4</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, his <sup>1</sup> covering, and the covering of <sup>5</sup> the badgers' skins <sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup> is above upon it, and the <sup>6</sup> hanging <sup>1</sup> for the door of the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>6</sup> ver. 2.	<sup>34</sup> ¶ And Moses and Aaron and the <sup>3</sup> chief <sup>1</sup> of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites <sup>4</sup> after <sup>1</sup> their families, and <sup>5</sup> after the house of their fathers. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>2</sup> tent of meeting,
<sup>4</sup> tent of meeting, its <sup>5</sup> seal-skin <sup>6</sup> screen <sup>7</sup> tent of meeting;	<sup>26</sup> And the hangings of the court, and the <sup>6</sup> hanging <sup>1</sup> for the door of the gate of the court, which <sup>†</sup> is by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and <sup>9</sup> all that is made for them: so <sup>1</sup> shall they serve.		<sup>35</sup> From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that <sup>6</sup> entereth into <sup>1</sup> the service, for <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> work in the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation: <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> rings
<sup>8</sup> what-soever shall be done with them, therein <sup>9</sup> commandment <sup>15</sup> burden	<sup>27</sup> At the <sup>9</sup> appointment <sup>1</sup> of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their <sup>1</sup> burdens <sup>1</sup> , and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their <sup>1</sup> burdens <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>7</sup> Heb. mouth.	<sup>36</sup> And those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty.	<sup>4</sup> by their fathers' houses,
<sup>2</sup> the Gershonites <sup>3</sup> tent of meeting	<sup>28</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is the service of the families of the sons of <sup>2</sup> Gershon <sup>1</sup> in the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> : and their charge <sup>†</sup> shall be under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.		<sup>37</sup> These <sup>8</sup> were <sup>1</sup> they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that <sup>9</sup> might do service <sup>1</sup> in the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, which <sup>1</sup> Moses and Aaron <sup>2</sup> did number <sup>1</sup> according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.	<sup>6</sup> entered upon <sup>7</sup> tent of meeting
<sup>4</sup> by <sup>5</sup> their fathers' houses	<sup>29</sup> ¶ As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them <sup>4</sup> after <sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>5</sup> the house of their fathers <sup>1</sup> ;		<sup>38</sup> And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, <sup>4</sup> throughout <sup>1</sup> their families, and by <sup>5</sup> the house of their fathers, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>8</sup> arc
<sup>6</sup> upon <sup>7</sup> tent of meeting	<sup>30</sup> From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth <sup>6</sup> into <sup>1</sup> the <sup>8</sup> service, to do the work of the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>9</sup> ver. 3.	<sup>39</sup> From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that <sup>6</sup> entereth into <sup>1</sup> the service, for <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> work in the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>9</sup> did serve <sup>1</sup> tent of meeting, whom <sup>2</sup> numbered
<sup>8</sup> the Gershonites <sup>9</sup> tent of meeting	<sup>31</sup> And <sup>†</sup> this <sup>†</sup> is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>2</sup> the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and <sup>8</sup> sockets thereof <sup>2</sup> .	<sup>7</sup> Heb. warfare.	<sup>40</sup> Even those that were numbered of them, <sup>8</sup> throughout <sup>1</sup> their families, by <sup>5</sup> the house of their fathers, <sup>1</sup> were two thousand and six hundred and thirty.	<sup>6</sup> entered upon <sup>7</sup> tent of meeting,
<sup>8</sup> the Gershonites <sup>9</sup> tent of meeting	<sup>32</sup> And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and	<sup>4</sup> ch. 3, 26, 37. <sup>5</sup> ver. 22. <sup>7</sup> Ex. 26, 15.	<sup>41</sup> <sup>h</sup> These <sup>†</sup> are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> all that <sup>9</sup> might do service <sup>1</sup> in the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> whom Moses and Aaron <sup>1</sup> did number <sup>1</sup> according to the commandment of the LORD.	<sup>8</sup> by
			<sup>42</sup> ¶ And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, <sup>8</sup> through-	<sup>8</sup> did serve <sup>1</sup> tent of meeting



16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the LORD :

17 And the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel ; and of the dust that is <sup>1</sup>in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put <sup>†</sup>it into the water :

18 And the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and <sup>2</sup>uncover<sup>3</sup> the woman's head<sup>3</sup>, and put the <sup>4</sup>offering of memorial in her hands, which <sup>†</sup>is the <sup>5</sup>jealousy offering<sup>1</sup> : and the priest shall have in his hand the <sup>6</sup>bitter water<sup>1</sup> that causeth the curse :

19 And the priest shall <sup>7</sup>charge her by an oath, and <sup>1</sup>say unto the woman, If no man have <sup>8</sup>lain<sup>1</sup> with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness <sup>9c</sup>with another instead of<sup>1</sup> thy husband, be thou free from this <sup>6</sup>bitter water<sup>1</sup> that causeth the curse :

20 But if thou hast gone aside <sup>3</sup>to another instead of<sup>1</sup> thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have <sup>8</sup>lain<sup>1</sup> with thee <sup>1</sup>beside<sup>1</sup> thine husband :

21 Then the priest shall <sup>2d</sup>charge the woman with an oath of <sup>3</sup>cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, The LORD make thee a <sup>3</sup>curse and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh to <sup>4g</sup>rot<sup>1</sup>, and thy belly to swell ;

22 And this water that causeth the curse <sup>b</sup>shall go into thy bowels, <sup>5</sup>to<sup>1</sup> make <sup>†</sup>thy belly to swell, and <sup>†</sup>thy thigh to <sup>4</sup>rot<sup>1</sup> : <sup>6</sup>And<sup>1</sup> the woman shall say, Amen, <sup>7</sup>amen.<sup>1</sup>

23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot <sup>†</sup>them out<sup>8</sup> with the bitter water<sup>1</sup> :

24 And he shall <sup>9</sup>cause<sup>1</sup> the woman <sup>o</sup>to<sup>1</sup> drink the <sup>1</sup>bitter water<sup>1</sup> that causeth the curse : and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and become bitter.

25 <sup>2</sup>Then<sup>1</sup> the priest shall take the <sup>3</sup>jealousy offering<sup>1</sup> out of the woman's hand, and shall <sup>2</sup>wave the <sup>4</sup>offering before the LORD, and <sup>5</sup>offer it upon<sup>1</sup> the altar :

26 <sup>7</sup>And the priest shall take

B.C. 1490.

<sup>1</sup> Deut. 28. 27.  
<sup>2</sup> Ps. 83. 9, 11.  
<sup>3</sup> Jer. 24. 9.  
<sup>4</sup> & 29. 18, 22.  
<sup>5</sup> & 42. 18.  
<sup>6</sup> Zech. 8. 13.

<sup>1</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, being in the power of thy husband.  
<sup>3</sup> Rom. 7. 2.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. under thy husband.

<sup>1</sup> Josh. 6. 26.  
<sup>2</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 24.  
<sup>3</sup> Neh. 10. 29.  
<sup>4</sup> Lev. 20. 17, 19, 20.  
<sup>5</sup> Jer. 29. 22.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. fall.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 109. 18.

<sup>1</sup> Or, make themselves Nazarites.  
<sup>2</sup> Lev. 27. 2.  
<sup>3</sup> Judg. 13. 5.  
<sup>4</sup> Acts 21. 23.  
<sup>5</sup> Rom. 1. 1.  
<sup>6</sup> & Deut. 27. 15.  
<sup>7</sup> Amos 2. 12.  
<sup>8</sup> Luke 1. 15.

<sup>1</sup> Or, Nazariteships.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. vine of the wine.

<sup>1</sup> Lev. 8. 27.  
<sup>2</sup> Judg. 13. 5.  
<sup>3</sup> & 16. 17.  
<sup>4</sup> 1 Sam. 1. 11.  
<sup>5</sup> Lev. 2. 2, 3.

an handful of the <sup>1</sup>offering, even<sup>1</sup> the memorial thereof, and burn <sup>†</sup>it upon the altar, and afterward shall <sup>2</sup>cause<sup>1</sup> the woman <sup>o</sup>to<sup>1</sup> drink the water.

27 And when he hath made her <sup>o</sup>to<sup>1</sup> drink the water, then it shall come to pass, <sup>o</sup>that<sup>1</sup>, if she be defiled, and have <sup>3</sup>done<sup>1</sup> trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and become bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall <sup>4</sup>rot<sup>1</sup> : and the woman <sup>o</sup>shall be a curse among her people.

28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean ; then she shall be free, and shall conceive seed.

29 This <sup>†</sup>is the law of <sup>5</sup>jealousies, <sup>1</sup>when a wife <sup>6</sup>goeth aside to another <sup>6</sup>instead of her husband, <sup>1</sup>and is defiled ;

30 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon <sup>7</sup>him, <sup>1</sup>and he be jealous over his wife<sup>8</sup>, and shall <sup>1</sup>set the woman before the LORD, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law.

31 <sup>9</sup>Then shall the man be guiltless<sup>1</sup> from iniquity, and <sup>†</sup>this<sup>1</sup> woman <sup>o</sup>shall bear her iniquity.

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>1</sup> The law of the Nazarites in their separation. <sup>22</sup> The form of blessing the people.<sup>1</sup>

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall <sup>2d</sup>separate themselves to vow a<sup>1</sup> vow of <sup>3</sup>a Nazarite, <sup>1</sup>to <sup>1</sup>separate <sup>5</sup>themselves<sup>1</sup> unto the LORD :

3 <sup>†</sup>He shall separate <sup>†</sup>himself from wine and strong drink<sup>6</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat <sup>7</sup>moist grapes<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>or dried.

4 All the days of his <sup>7m</sup>separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the <sup>9n</sup>vine tree, from the kernels even to the husk.

5 All the days of <sup>1</sup>the vow of his<sup>1</sup> separation there shall no <sup>2</sup>razor come upon his head : until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth <sup>†</sup>him-

<sup>1</sup> meal offering, as  
<sup>2</sup> make

<sup>1</sup> com. mitted a

<sup>1</sup> fall away

<sup>1</sup> jea lousy.

<sup>1</sup> being under her hus band,

<sup>1</sup> goeth aside,

<sup>1</sup> Or, goeth aside with another instead of her husband

<sup>1</sup> a man,

<sup>1</sup> then shall he

<sup>1</sup> the man shall be free

<sup>1</sup> that

<sup>1</sup> make a special vow, the

<sup>1</sup> a Na zirite,

<sup>1</sup> That is, unseparated or consecrated.

<sup>1</sup> Or, consecrate

<sup>1</sup> him self

<sup>1</sup> he

<sup>1</sup> fresh

<sup>1</sup> Or, consecration or, Nazirite.

<sup>1</sup> grape

<sup>1</sup> vine,

<sup>1</sup> his

<sup>1</sup> vow of



R.V.	<i>The law of</i>	NUMBERS 7.	<i>the Nazarites.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> he	self unto the LORD, he shall be holy, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow <sup>2</sup> .	B.C. 1490.	† them before the LORD, and shall offer his sin offering, and his burnt offering:	
2 <sup>A</sup> long	6 All the days that he separateth <sup>†</sup> himself <sup>†</sup> unto the LORD <sup>a</sup> he shall <sup>3</sup> come at no <sup>1</sup> dead body.	<sup>a</sup> Lev. 21. 11; ch. 19. 11, 16.	17 And he shall offer the ram <sup>†</sup> for a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also <sup>1</sup> his meat offering, and his drink offering. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> the meal offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof.
3 <sup>s</sup> not come near to a	7 <sup>b</sup> He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because <sup>4</sup> the <sup>d</sup> consecration of his <sup>1</sup> God <sup>†</sup> is upon his head.	<sup>b</sup> Lev. 21. 1, 2, 11; ch. 9. 6.	18 <sup>c</sup> And the <sup>2</sup> Nazarite <sup>1</sup> shall shave the head of his separation <sup>†</sup> at the door of the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put <sup>†</sup> it in <sup>1</sup> the fire which <sup>†</sup> is under the sacrifice of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> peace offerings.	2 <sup>s</sup> Nazirite
4 <sup>s</sup> his separation unto	8 All the days of his separation he <sup>†</sup> is holy unto the LORD.	<sup>c</sup> Acts 21. 24.	19 And the priest shall take the <sup>1</sup> sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and <sup>b</sup> shall put <sup>†</sup> them upon the hands of the <sup>2</sup> Nazarite <sup>1</sup> , after <sup>3</sup> the hair of his separation is shaven <sup>1</sup> :	3 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting,
5 <sup>s</sup> beside	9 And if any man die very suddenly <sup>b</sup> by <sup>1</sup> him, and he <sup>6</sup> hath defiled <sup>1</sup> the head of his <sup>7</sup> consecration <sup>1</sup> ; then he shall <sup>c</sup> shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.	<sup>d</sup> Heb. separation.	20 And the priest shall wave them <sup>†</sup> for a wave offering before the LORD <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> this <sup>†</sup> is holy for the priest, <sup>7</sup> with the wave breast and heave <sup>s</sup> shoulder <sup>1</sup> : and after that the <sup>2</sup> Nazarite <sup>1</sup> may drink wine.	4 <sup>s</sup> it on
6 <sup>s</sup> defile	10 And <sup>o</sup> on the eighth day he shall bring two <sup>s</sup> turtles, <sup>1</sup> or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>e</sup> Acts 18. 18, & 21. 24.	21 This <sup>†</sup> is the law of the <sup>3</sup> Nazarite who hath vowed, <sup>1</sup> and of his <sup>1</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD for his separation, beside <sup>2</sup> that that his hand shall get: according to <sup>3</sup> the <sup>1</sup> vow which he <sup>1</sup> vowed, <sup>1</sup> so he must do after the law of his separation.	5 <sup>s</sup> he hath shaven the head of his separation
7 <sup>s</sup> separation	11 And the priest shall offer <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for him, for that he sinned by <sup>1</sup> the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.	<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 15.	22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	6 <sup>s</sup> ;
	12 And he shall <sup>2</sup> consecrate <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a <sup>3</sup> lamb <sup>1</sup> of the first year <sup>k</sup> for a <sup>4</sup> trespass <sup>1</sup> offering: but the <sup>5</sup> days that were before shall <sup>1</sup> be lost, <sup>1</sup> because his separation was defiled.	<sup>g</sup> Lev. 5. 7, & 14. 22, & 15. 14, 29.	23 Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise <sup>1</sup> ye shall bless the children of Israel <sup>5</sup> saying <sup>1</sup> unto them,	7 <sup>A</sup> together
	13 ¶ And this <sup>†</sup> is the law of the <sup>6</sup> Nazarite, <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> when the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>h</sup> Ex. 29. 23, 24.	24 <sup>6</sup> The LORD bless thee, and <sup>p</sup> keep thee:	8 <sup>s</sup> thigh
1 <sup>A</sup> reason of	14 And he shall offer his <sup>8</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD, one <sup>3</sup> he lamb <sup>1</sup> of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one <sup>1</sup> ewe lamb <sup>1</sup> of the first year without blemish <sup>a</sup> for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish <sup>y</sup> for peace offerings,	<sup>i</sup> Ex. 29. 27, 28.	25 <sup>6</sup> The LORD <sup>q</sup> make his face shine upon thee, and <sup>r</sup> be gracious unto thee:	9 <sup>s</sup> Nazirite who vowed,
2 <sup>s</sup> separate	15 And a basket of unleavened bread, <sup>c</sup> cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and <sup>2</sup> wafers of unleavened bread <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> anointed with oil, and their <sup>3</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering, and their <sup>d</sup> drink offerings.	<sup>j</sup> Lev. 5. 6.	26 <sup>6</sup> The LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and <sup>x</sup> give thee peace.	10 <sup>s</sup> obligation
3 <sup>s</sup> he-lamb		<sup>k</sup> Heb. fall.	27 <sup>s</sup> And they shall <sup>1</sup> put my name upon the children of Israel; and <sup>5</sup> I will bless them.	2 <sup>s</sup> that which he is able to
4 <sup>s</sup> guilt		<sup>m</sup> Acts 21. 25.		3 <sup>s</sup> his
5 <sup>s</sup> former days shall be void,		<sup>n</sup> Lev. 9. 22.		4 <sup>s</sup> voweth,
6 <sup>s</sup> Nazirite,		<sup>o</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 13.		
7 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting		<sup>p</sup> Ps. 121. 7.		5 <sup>s</sup> ; ye shall say
8 <sup>s</sup> obligation		<sup>q</sup> John 17. 11.		6 <sup>A</sup> ¶
9 <sup>s</sup> he-lamb		<sup>r</sup> Ps. 31. 16.		
1 <sup>s</sup> ewe-lamb		<sup>s</sup> 67. 1.		7 <sup>A</sup> to
		<sup>t</sup> 80. 3, 7, 19.		
		<sup>u</sup> 119. 135.		
		<sup>v</sup> Dan. 9. 17.		
		<sup>w</sup> Gen. 43. 29.		
		<sup>x</sup> Ps. 4. 6.		
		<sup>y</sup> Lev. 4. 2, 27, 32.		
		<sup>z</sup> John 14. 27.		
		<sup>aa</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 16.		
		<sup>ab</sup> Lev. 3. 6.		
		<sup>ac</sup> Deut. 28. 10.		
		<sup>ad</sup> 1 Chr. 7. 14.		
		<sup>ae</sup> 14. 35, 7.		
		<sup>af</sup> Dan. 9. 18, 19.		
		<sup>ag</sup> Lev. 2. 4.		
		<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 115. 12.		
		<sup>ai</sup> Ex. 29. 2.		
		<sup>aj</sup> ch. 15. 5, 7, 10.		
2 <sup>s</sup> un-leavened wafers	16 And the priest shall <sup>4</sup> bring <sup>1</sup>		† them before the LORD, and shall offer his sin offering, and his burnt offering:	1 <sup>s</sup> made an end of setting
3 <sup>s</sup> meal				
4 <sup>s</sup> present				

R.V.	<i>The offerings</i>	NUMBERS 7.	<i>of the princes.</i>	R.V.
	<sup>a</sup> set <sup>1</sup> up the tabernacle, and had anointed it <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and sanctified it, and all the <sup>1</sup> instruments thereof, both <sup>1</sup> the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and sanctified them;	B.C. 1490. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 40. 18. Lev. 8. 10, 31. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 29. 13. <sup>c</sup> Lev. 2. 1.	thirty <i>shekels</i> , one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after <sup>b</sup> the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them <sup>o</sup> were <sup>1</sup> full of fine flour mingled with oil for a <sup>1c</sup> meat offering;	<sup>1</sup> S meal offering; one golden 2 S ;
<sup>1</sup> S furniture thereof, and	2 That <sup>a</sup> the princes of Israel, <sup>2</sup> heads of the house of their fathers, who <i>were</i> <sup>1</sup> the princes of the tribes, <sup>3g</sup> and <sup>1</sup> were over them that were numbered <sup>o</sup> , offered <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 4, &c. <sup>e</sup> Ex. 30. 34. <sup>f</sup> Lev. 1. 2. <sup>g</sup> Heb. who stood. <sup>h</sup> Lev. 4. 23. <sup>i</sup> Lev. 3. 1.	14 One <sup>1</sup> spoon of ten <i>shekels</i> <sup>o</sup> of gold <sup>1</sup> , full of <sup>e</sup> incense <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> 15 <sup>7</sup> One young bullock, one ram, one <sup>3</sup> lamb <sup>1</sup> of the first year, for a burnt offering <sup>4</sup> : 16 One kid <sup>1</sup> of the goats for a <sup>h</sup> sin offering <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> S meal offering; one golden 2 S ; <sup>3</sup> S he-lamb 4 S ; one male 5 S the
<sup>2</sup> S the heads of their fathers' houses, offered; these were	3 And they brought their <sup>4</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for <sup>5</sup> two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they <sup>6</sup> brought <sup>1</sup> them before the tabernacle.		17 And for <sup>5a</sup> a' sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five <sup>6</sup> he goats <sup>1</sup> , five <sup>7</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year: this <sup>†</sup> was the <sup>5</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> of Nahshon the son of Amminadab.	<sup>3</sup> S he-lamb 4 S ; one male 5 S the 6 S he-goats, 7 S he-lambs 8 S obla-tion 9 S Ne-thanel
<sup>3</sup> S these are they that	4 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,		18 ¶ On the second day <sup>9</sup> Nethaneel <sup>1</sup> the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did offer:	<sup>4</sup> S he-goats, 7 S he-lambs 8 S obla-tion 9 S Ne-thanel
<sup>4</sup> S oblation	5 Take <sup>†</sup> it of them, that they may be to do the service of the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congrega-tion <sup>1</sup> ; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his service.		19 He offered <sup>†</sup> for his <sup>8</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> one silver charger, the weight <sup>1</sup> whereof <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> an hundred and thirty <i>shekels</i> , one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a <sup>2</sup> meat offering:	<sup>4</sup> S he-goats, 7 S he-lambs 8 S obla-tion 9 S Ne-thanel
<sup>5</sup> A every	6 And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites.		20 One spoon of gold of <sup>1</sup> ten <i>shekels</i> , full of incense <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> S thereof was 2 S meal offering; one golden spoon of 3 S ;
<sup>6</sup> S pre-sented	7 Two wagons and four oxen <sup>k</sup> he gave unto the sons of Gershon, according to their service:	<sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 25.	21 One young bullock, one ram, one <sup>4</sup> lamb <sup>1</sup> of the first year, for a burnt offering <sup>5</sup> :	<sup>4</sup> S he-lamb 5 S ; one male 6 S the
<sup>7</sup> S tent of meeting	8 <sup>†</sup> And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of Merari, according unto their service, <sup>m</sup> under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.	<sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 31.	22 One kid <sup>1</sup> of the goats for a sin offering <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> S he-lamb 5 S ; one male 6 S the
	9 But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none: because <sup>n</sup> the service of the sanctuary <sup>8</sup> be-longing unto them <sup>†</sup> was that they should bear <sup>1</sup> upon their shoulders.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 4. 28, 33. <sup>n</sup> ch. 4. 15.	23 And for <sup>6a</sup> a' sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five <sup>7</sup> he goats <sup>1</sup> , five <sup>8</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year: this <sup>†</sup> was the <sup>5</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> of Nethaneel the son of Zuar.	<sup>7</sup> S he-goats, 8 S he-lambs 9 S obla-tion of Nethanel
<sup>8</sup> S he-longed unto them; they bare it	10 ¶ And the princes offered <sup>9</sup> for <sup>9</sup> dedicating <sup>1</sup> of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their <sup>1</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> before the altar.	<sup>o</sup> ch. 4. 6, 8, 10, 12, 14. <sup>p</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 13.	24 ¶ On the third day Eliab the son of Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun <sup>o</sup> , did offer <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>1</sup> S obla-tion was 2 S thereof was 3 S meal offering; 4 S ;
<sup>9</sup> S for the dedication	11 And the LORD said unto Moses, They shall offer their <sup>1</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> , each prince on his day, for the <sup>2</sup> dedicating <sup>1</sup> of the altar.	<sup>q</sup> See Deut. 20. 5. 1 Kin. 8. 63. 2 Chr. 7. 5, 9. 1 Ezra 8. 36. Neh. 12. 27. Ps. 30, title.	25 His <sup>1</sup> offering <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> one silver charger, the weight <sup>2</sup> where- <sup>†</sup> of <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> an hundred and thirty <i>shekels</i> , one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a <sup>3</sup> meat offering <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>1</sup> S obla-tion was 2 S thereof was 3 S meal offering; 4 S ;
<sup>10</sup> Or, the dedication-gift	12 ¶ And he that offered his <sup>1</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> the first day was <sup>7</sup> Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah:	<sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 3.	26 One golden spoon of ten <i>shekels</i> , full of incense <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> 27 One young bullock, one ram, one <sup>5</sup> lamb <sup>1</sup> of the first year, for a burnt offering <sup>6</sup> : 28 One kid <sup>1</sup> of the goats for a sin offering <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> S ; 5 S he-lamb 6 S ; one male 7 S ;
<sup>11</sup> S oblation	13 And his <sup>1</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> was one silver charger, the weight thereof <sup>†</sup> was an hundred and			

1 <sup>s</sup> the	29 And for <sup>1a</sup> sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five <sup>2</sup> he goats, <sup>1</sup> five <sup>3</sup> lambs' of the first year: this <sup>†</sup> was the <sup>4</sup> offering' of Eliab the son of Helon.	B.C. 1490.	sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a <sup>1</sup> meat offering: <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> meal offering;
2 <sup>s</sup> he-goats,	30 ¶ On the fourth day Elizur the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben °, <i>did offer</i> <sup>1</sup> :		44 One golden spoon of ten <i>shekels</i> , full of incense <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> ;
3 <sup>s</sup> he-lambs	31 His <sup>5</sup> offering <i>was</i> one silver charger of the weight of <sup>1</sup> an hundred and thirty <i>shekels</i> , one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a <sup>6</sup> meat offering: <sup>1</sup>		45 One young bullock, one ram, one <sup>3</sup> lamb' of the first year, for a burnt offering <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	3 <sup>s</sup> he-lamb
4 <sup>s</sup> oblation	32 One golden spoon of ten <i>shekels</i> , full of incense <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup>		46 One <sup>4</sup> kid' of the goats for a sin offering <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	4 <sup>s</sup> male
5 <sup>s</sup> oblation was onesilver charger, the weight thereof was	33 One young bullock, one ram, one <sup>8</sup> lamb' of the first year, for a burnt offering <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup>		47 And for <sup>5a</sup> sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five <sup>6</sup> he goats, five lambs' of the first year: this <sup>†</sup> was the <sup>7</sup> offering' of Eliasaph the son of Deuel.	5 <sup>s</sup> the
6 <sup>s</sup> meal offering;	34 One <sup>9</sup> kid' of the goats for a sin offering <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup>		48 ¶ On the seventh day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim °, <i>offered</i> <sup>1</sup> :	6 <sup>s</sup> he-goats, five he-lambs
7 <sup>s</sup> ;	35 And for <sup>1a</sup> sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five <sup>2</sup> he goats, five lambs' of the first year: this <sup>†</sup> was the <sup>3</sup> offering' of Elizur the son of Shedeur.		49 His <sup>8</sup> offering <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> one silver charger, the weight <sup>9</sup> whereof <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> an hundred and thirty <i>shekels</i> , one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a <sup>1</sup> meat offering: <sup>1</sup>	7 <sup>s</sup> oblation
8 <sup>s</sup> he-lamb	36 ¶ On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon °, <i>did offer</i> <sup>1</sup> :		50 One golden spoon of ten <i>shekels</i> , full of incense <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	8 <sup>s</sup> oblation was
9 <sup>s</sup> male	37 His <sup>4</sup> offering <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> one silver charger, the weight <sup>5</sup> whereof <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> an hundred and thirty <i>shekels</i> , one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a <sup>6</sup> meat offering: <sup>1</sup>		51 One young bullock, one ram, one <sup>3</sup> lamb' of the first year, for a burnt offering <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	9 <sup>s</sup> thereof was
1 <sup>s</sup> the	38 One golden spoon of ten <i>shekels</i> , full of incense <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup>		52 One <sup>4</sup> kid' of the goats for a sin offering <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> meal offering;
2 <sup>s</sup> he-goats, five he-lambs	39 One young bullock, one ram, one <sup>8</sup> lamb' of the first year, for a burnt offering <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup>		53 And for <sup>5a</sup> sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five <sup>6</sup> he goats, five lambs' of the first year: this <sup>†</sup> was the <sup>7</sup> offering' of Elishama the son of Ammihud.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;
3 <sup>s</sup> oblation	40 One <sup>9</sup> kid' of the goats for a sin offering <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup>		54 ¶ On the eighth day ° <i>offered</i> <sup>1</sup> Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh :	3 <sup>s</sup> he-lamb
4 <sup>s</sup> oblation was	41 And for <sup>1a</sup> sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five <sup>2</sup> he goats, five lambs' of the first year: this <sup>†</sup> was the <sup>3</sup> offering' of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.		55 His <sup>8</sup> offering <i>was</i> one silver charger of the weight of <sup>1</sup> an hundred and thirty <i>shekels</i> , one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a <sup>9</sup> meat offering: <sup>1</sup>	4 <sup>s</sup> male
5 <sup>s</sup> thereof was	42 ¶ On the sixth day Eliasaph the son of Deuel, prince of the children of Gad °, <i>offered</i> <sup>1</sup> :		56 One golden spoon of ten <i>shekels</i> , full of incense <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	5 <sup>s</sup> the
6 <sup>s</sup> meal offering;	43 His <sup>4</sup> offering <i>was</i> one silver charger of the weight of <sup>1</sup> an hundred and thirty <i>shekels</i> , <sup>5a</sup> a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the		57 One young bullock, one ram, one <sup>3</sup> lamb' of the first year, for a burnt offering <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	6 <sup>s</sup> he-goats, five he-lambs
7 <sup>s</sup> ;	44 His <sup>4</sup> offering <i>was</i> one silver charger of the weight of <sup>1</sup> an hundred and thirty <i>shekels</i> , <sup>5a</sup> a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the		58 One <sup>3</sup> kid' of the goats for a sin offering <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	7 <sup>s</sup> oblation
8 <sup>s</sup> he-lamb	45 And for <sup>1a</sup> sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five <sup>2</sup> he goats, five lambs' of the first year: this <sup>†</sup> was the <sup>3</sup> offering' of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.		59 And for <sup>4a</sup> sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five <sup>6</sup> he goats, five lambs' of the first year: this <sup>†</sup> was the	8 <sup>s</sup> oblation was onesilver charger, the weight thereof was
9 <sup>s</sup> male	46 ¶ On the seventh day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim °, <i>offered</i> <sup>1</sup> :			9 <sup>s</sup> meal offering;
1 <sup>s</sup> the	47 And for <sup>5a</sup> sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five <sup>6</sup> he goats, five lambs' of the first year: this <sup>†</sup> was the <sup>7</sup> offering' of Eliasaph the son of Deuel.			1 <sup>s</sup> ;
2 <sup>s</sup> he-goats, five he-lambs	48 ¶ On the eighth day Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh, <i>offered</i> <sup>1</sup> :			2 <sup>s</sup> he-lamb
3 <sup>s</sup> oblation	49 His <sup>8</sup> offering <i>was</i> one silver charger of the weight of <sup>1</sup> an hundred and thirty <i>shekels</i> , one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a <sup>9</sup> meat offering: <sup>1</sup>			3 <sup>s</sup> male
4 <sup>s</sup> oblation was onesilver charger, the weight thereof was	50 One golden spoon of ten <i>shekels</i> , full of incense <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>			4 <sup>s</sup> the
5 <sup>s</sup> one	51 One young bullock, one ram, one <sup>3</sup> lamb' of the first year, for a burnt offering <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>			5 <sup>s</sup> he-goats, five he-lambs

R.V.	<i>The offerings</i>	NUMBERS 7.	<i>of the princes.</i>	R.V.
1 s obla- tion	'offering' of Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.	B.C. 1190.	gled with oil for a <sup>1</sup> meat offering: <sup>1</sup>	1 s meal offering;
	60 ¶ On the ninth day Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin <sup>o</sup> , offered <sup>1</sup> :		74 One golden spoon of ten <i>shekels</i> , full of incense <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	2 s ;
1 s obla- tion was	61 His <sup>2</sup> offering <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> one silver charger, the weight <sup>3</sup> where- of <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> an hundred and thirty <i>shekels</i> , one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a <sup>4</sup> meat offering: <sup>1</sup>		75 One young bullock, one ram, one <sup>3</sup> lamb <sup>1</sup> of the first year, for a burnt offering <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	3 s he- lamb
4 s meal offering;	62 One golden spoon of ten <i>shekels</i> , full of incense <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup>		76 One <sup>4</sup> kid <sup>1</sup> of the goats for a sin offering <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	4 s male
5 s ;	63 One young bullock, one ram, one <sup>6</sup> lamb <sup>1</sup> of the first year, for a burnt offering <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup>		77 And for <sup>5</sup> a <sup>1</sup> sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five <sup>6</sup> he goats, five lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year: this <sup>1</sup> was the <sup>7</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> of Pagiel the son of <sup>7</sup> Ocran. <sup>1</sup>	5 s the
6 s he- lamb	64 One <sup>7</sup> kid <sup>1</sup> of the goats for a sin offering <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup>		78 ¶ On the twelfth day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali <sup>o</sup> , offered <sup>1</sup> :	6 s he- goats, five he- lambs
7 s male	65 And for <sup>5</sup> a <sup>1</sup> sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five <sup>9</sup> he goats, five lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year: this <sup>1</sup> was the <sup>1</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> of Abidan the son of Gideoni.		79 His <sup>9</sup> offering <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> one silver charger, the weight <sup>1</sup> whereof <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> an hundred and thirty <i>shekels</i> , one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a <sup>2</sup> meat offering: <sup>1</sup>	7 s obla- tion
8 s the	66 ¶ On the tenth day Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan <sup>o</sup> , offered <sup>1</sup> :		80 One golden spoon of ten <i>shekels</i> , full of incense <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	8 s Ochran.
9 s he- goats, five he- lambs	67 His <sup>2</sup> offering <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> one silver charger, the weight <sup>2</sup> where- of <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> an hundred and thirty <i>shekels</i> , one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a <sup>4</sup> meat offering: <sup>1</sup>		81 One young bullock, one ram, one <sup>4</sup> lamb <sup>1</sup> of the first year, for a burnt offering <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	9 s obla- tion was
1 s obla- tion	68 One golden spoon of ten <i>shekels</i> , full of incense <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup>		82 One <sup>5</sup> kid <sup>1</sup> of the goats for a sin offering <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	1 s thereof was
2 s obla- tion was	69 One young bullock, one ram, one <sup>6</sup> lamb <sup>1</sup> of the first year, for a burnt offering <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup>		83 And for <sup>6</sup> a <sup>1</sup> sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five <sup>7</sup> he goats, five lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year: this <sup>1</sup> was the <sup>8</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> of Ahira the son of Enan.	2 s meal offering;
3 s thereof was	70 One <sup>7</sup> kid <sup>1</sup> of the goats for a sin offering <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup>		84 <sup>3</sup> This <sup>1</sup> was the <sup>1</sup> dedica- tion of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, <sup>2</sup> by the princes of Israel: twelve <sup>3</sup> chargers of silver, <sup>1</sup> twelve silver bowls, twelve <sup>4</sup> spoons of gold <sup>1</sup> :	3 s ;
4 s meal offering;	71 And for <sup>5</sup> a <sup>1</sup> sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five <sup>9</sup> he goats, five lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year: this <sup>1</sup> was the <sup>1</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.		85 Each <sup>5</sup> charger of silver <sup>1</sup> weighing an hundred and thirty <i>shekels</i> , <sup>6</sup> each bowl seventy: all the silver <sup>7</sup> vessels <sup>o</sup> weighed <sup>1</sup> two thousand and four hundred <i>shekels</i> , after the shekel of the sanctuary <sup>8</sup> :	4 s he- lamb
5 s ;	72 ¶ On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of <sup>2</sup> Ocran, <sup>1</sup> prince of the children of Asher <sup>o</sup> , offered <sup>1</sup> :		86 The golden spoons <i>were</i> <sup>1</sup> twelve, <sup>1</sup> full of incense, weigh- ing ten <i>shekels</i> apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons <sup>o</sup> was <sup>1</sup> an hundred and twenty <i>shekels</i> <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	4 s male
6 s he- lamb	73 His <sup>2</sup> offering <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> one silver charger, the weight <sup>4</sup> whereof <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> an hundred and thirty <i>shekels</i> , one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour min-		87 All the oxen for the burnt offering <sup>o</sup> were <sup>1</sup> twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the <sup>1</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of	5 s the
7 s male				6 s he- goats, five he- lambs
8 s the				7 s obla- tion
9 s he- goats, five he- lambs				8 s Ochran.
1 s obla- tion				9 s obla- tion was
2 s Och- ran,				1 s thereof was
3 s obla- tion was				2 s meal offering;
4 s thereof was				3 s ;
				4 s he- lamb
				5 s male
				6 s the
				7 s he- goats, five he- lambs
				8 s obla- tion
				9 a ¶
				1 m Or,
				dedica- tion-gift
				2 m Or,
				at the hands of
				3 s silver chargers,
				4 s golden spoons:
				5 s silver charger
				6 a and
				7 a of the
				8 s the twelve golden spoons,
				9 s ;
				1 s he- lambs



1 S and  
2 S meal  
3 S males  
4 A a  
5 S:

6 S he-goats  
7 S he-lambs  
8 M Or, dedication-gift  
9 S went into the tent of meeting  
1 S Voice  
2 S above the mercy-seat  
3 A the  
4 S cherubim

the first year twelve, <sup>1</sup> with<sup>1</sup> their <sup>2</sup> meat<sup>1</sup> offering: and the <sup>3</sup> kids<sup>1</sup> of the goats for <sup>4</sup> sin offering twelve.<sup>5</sup>

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of <sup>o</sup> the<sup>1</sup> peace offerings <sup>o</sup> were<sup>1</sup> twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the <sup>o</sup> he goats<sup>1</sup> sixty, the <sup>o</sup> lambs<sup>1</sup> of the first year sixty. This <sup>†</sup> was the <sup>o</sup> dedication of the altar, after that it was <sup>a</sup> anointed.

89 And when Moses <sup>o</sup> was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation <sup>o</sup> to speak with <sup>h</sup> him, then he heard <sup>†</sup> the <sup>1</sup> voice of one<sup>1</sup> speaking unto him from <sup>o</sup> off the mercy seat<sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup> was upon the ark of <sup>o</sup> testimony, from between the two <sup>o</sup> cherubims<sup>1</sup>: and he spake unto him.

### CHAPTER 8.

<sup>o</sup> 1 *How the lamps are to be lighted.* 5 *Consecration of the Levites.* 23 *Age, &c., of their service.*

**A**ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou <sup>o</sup> lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light <sup>o</sup> over against<sup>1</sup> the candlestick.

3 And Aaron did so; he <sup>o</sup> lighted the lamps thereof <sup>o</sup> over against<sup>1</sup> the candlestick, as the LORD commanded Moses.

4 <sup>o</sup> And this <sup>o</sup> work of the <sup>1</sup> candlestick <sup>o</sup> was of beaten gold,<sup>1</sup> unto the <sup>2</sup> shaft<sup>1</sup> thereof, <sup>o</sup> unto the flowers thereof, <sup>o</sup> was<sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup> beaten work: <sup>o</sup> according unto the pattern which the LORD had shewed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: <sup>o</sup> Sprinkle <sup>o</sup> water of purifying<sup>1</sup> upon them, and <sup>o</sup> let them <sup>o</sup> shave<sup>1</sup> all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and <sup>o</sup> so make themselves clean.<sup>1</sup>

8 Then let them take a young <sup>o</sup> bullock with <sup>o</sup> his meat<sup>1</sup> offering, <sup>o</sup> even<sup>1</sup> fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin offering.

9 <sup>o</sup> And thou shalt <sup>o</sup> bring<sup>1</sup> the

B.C. 1490.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 8. 3.

<sup>b</sup> Lev. 1. 4.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. wave.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. wave offering.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. they may be to execute, &c.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 33. 9, 11.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 8.

<sup>i</sup> That is, God.

<sup>j</sup> Ex. 25. 22.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 29. 10.

<sup>l</sup> Ex. 25. 37.

<sup>m</sup> & 40. 25.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 45.

<sup>o</sup> & 16. 9.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 11, 13.

<sup>q</sup> Ex. 25. 31.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 3. 12, 45.

<sup>s</sup> Ex. 25. 18.

<sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 40.

<sup>u</sup> Ex. 13. 2, 12.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 3. 13.

<sup>w</sup> Luke 2. 23.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 19. 9, 17, 18.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. let them cause a razor to pass over, &c.

<sup>z</sup> Lev. 14. 8, 9.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 3. 9.

<sup>ab</sup> Heb. given.

<sup>ac</sup> Lev. 2. 1.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 1. 53.

<sup>ae</sup> & 16. 46.

<sup>af</sup> & 18. 5.

<sup>ag</sup> 2 Chr. 26. 16.

<sup>ah</sup> See Ex. 28. 4.

<sup>ai</sup> & 40. 12.

Levites before the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation<sup>1</sup>: <sup>a</sup> and thou shalt <sup>o</sup> gather<sup>1</sup> the whole <sup>o</sup> assembly<sup>1</sup> of the children of Israel <sup>o</sup> together<sup>1</sup>.

10 And thou shalt <sup>o</sup> bring<sup>1</sup> the Levites before the LORD: and the children of Israel <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>o</sup> put<sup>1</sup> their hands upon the Levites:

11 And Aaron shall <sup>o</sup> offer the Levites before the LORD <sup>o</sup> for an<sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup> offering<sup>o</sup> of the children of Israel, that <sup>o</sup> they may <sup>o</sup> execute<sup>1</sup> the service of the LORD.

12 <sup>o</sup> And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and <sup>o</sup> thou shalt offer<sup>1</sup> the one <sup>†</sup> for a sin offering, and the other <sup>†</sup> for a burnt offering, unto the LORD, to make <sup>o</sup> an<sup>1</sup> atonement for the Levites.

13 And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them <sup>o</sup> for an<sup>1</sup> offering unto the LORD.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of Israel: and the Levites shall be <sup>o</sup> mine.

15 And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of the <sup>o</sup> tabernacle of the congregation<sup>1</sup>: and thou shalt cleanse them, and <sup>o</sup> offer them <sup>o</sup> for an<sup>1</sup> offering.

16 For they <sup>†</sup> are <sup>o</sup> wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel; <sup>o</sup> instead of <sup>o</sup> such as open every womb, <sup>o</sup> even instead of<sup>1</sup> the firstborn of all the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me.

17 <sup>o</sup> For all the firstborn <sup>o</sup> of the children of Israel <sup>†</sup> are mine, <sup>†</sup> both man and beast: on the day that I smote <sup>o</sup> every<sup>1</sup> firstborn in the land of Egypt I sanctified them for myself.

18 And I have taken the Levites <sup>o</sup> for<sup>1</sup> all the firstborn <sup>o</sup> of the children of Israel.

19 And <sup>†</sup> I have given the Levites <sup>†</sup> as <sup>o</sup> a gift to Aaron and to his sons from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, and to make <sup>o</sup> an<sup>1</sup> atonement for the children of Israel: <sup>o</sup> that there be no plague among the children of Israel,

1 S tent of meeting  
2 S assembly  
3 S congregation  
4 S present

5 S lay

6 M Heb. wave, and in vv. 13, 15, 21.

7 S for a wave

8 A, on the behalf M Or, from.

9 S be to do

1 S offer

thou

2 S tent of meeting

3 S for a wave

4 M See ch. 3. 9.

5 S all that openeth the womb, even

6 S among

7 S all the

8 S instead of

9 M Heb. Nethunim, given.

1 S tent of meeting,

1<sup>M</sup> Or, through the children of Israel, coming nigh  
 2<sup>S</sup> Thus did  
 3<sup>S</sup> unto the Levites:  
 4<sup>S</sup> touching  
 5<sup>S</sup> purified themselves from sin,  
 6<sup>S</sup> for a wave  
 7<sup>S</sup> tent of meeting  
 8<sup>S</sup> is that which be-  
 9<sup>M</sup> Heb. to war the warfare in the work of the tent of meeting  
 10<sup>M</sup> Heb. return from the warfare of the work.  
 11<sup>S</sup> work,  
 12<sup>S</sup> tent of meeting,  
 13<sup>S</sup> charges.

1 when the children of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary.  
 20 <sup>2</sup>And<sup>1</sup> Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, <sup>3</sup>did to the Levites<sup>1</sup> according unto all that the LORD commanded Moses <sup>4</sup>concerning<sup>1</sup> the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them.  
 21 <sup>5</sup>And the Levites<sup>5</sup> were purified,<sup>1</sup> and they washed their clothes: <sup>6</sup>and Aaron offered them <sup>6</sup>as an<sup>1</sup> offering before the LORD; and Aaron made <sup>6</sup>an<sup>1</sup> atonement for them to cleanse them.  
 22 <sup>7</sup>And after that went the Levites in to do their service in the <sup>7</sup>tabernacle of the congregation<sup>1</sup> before Aaron, and before his sons: <sup>8</sup>as the LORD had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.  
 23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,  
 24 This <sup>8</sup>is it that *belongeth*<sup>1</sup> unto the Levites: <sup>9</sup>from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in <sup>9</sup>to wait upon the service<sup>1</sup> of the tabernacle of the congregation<sup>1</sup>:  
 25 And from the age of fifty years they shall <sup>10</sup>cease waiting upon the <sup>10</sup>service thereof,<sup>1</sup> and shall serve no more:<sup>1</sup>  
 26 But shall minister with their brethren in the <sup>11</sup>tabernacle of the congregation,<sup>1</sup> <sup>12</sup>to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites touching their <sup>13</sup>charge.<sup>1</sup>

### CHAPTER 9.

<sup>1</sup> *The passover commanded.* <sup>2</sup> *A second passover allowed.* <sup>3</sup> *A cloud guideth the Israelites.*

AND the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,  
 2 <sup>1</sup>Let<sup>1</sup> the children of Israel <sup>2</sup>also<sup>1</sup> keep<sup>1</sup> the passover<sup>2</sup> at his<sup>1</sup> appointed season.  
 3 In the fourteenth day of this month, <sup>3</sup>at even, ye shall keep it in <sup>3</sup>his<sup>1</sup> appointed season: according to all the <sup>4</sup>rites<sup>1</sup> of it, and according to all the <sup>5</sup>ceremonies<sup>1</sup> thereof, shall ye keep it.

E.C. 1490.  
 " Josh. 5. 10.  
 1 ver. 7.  
 2 ch. 5. 2, & 19. 11, 16.  
 3 See John 18. 28.  
 4 ver. 11, 12.  
 5 Ex. 18. 13, 19, 26.  
 6 ch. 27. 2.  
 7 ver. 15.  
 8 ver. 5, &c.  
 9 ch. 27. 5.  
 10 See ch. 4. 2, 1 Chr. 23. 3, 24. 27.  
 11 Heb. to wear the warfare of. 36.  
 12 Tim. 1. 18.  
 13 Heb. return from the warfare of the service.  
 14 2 Chr. 30. 2, 15.  
 15 ch. 1. 53.  
 16 Ex. 12. 8.  
 17 Ex. 12. 10.  
 18 Ex. 12. 46.  
 19 John 19. 36.  
 20 Ex. 12. 43.  
 21 Gen. 17. 14.  
 22 Ex. 12. 15.  
 23 ver. 7.  
 24 Ex. 12. 1, 5.  
 25 Ex. 29. 5, ch. 28. 16, Deut. 16. 12.  
 26 ch. 5. 31.  
 27 Heb. between the two evenings, Ex. 12. 8.

4 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the passover.  
 5 And <sup>6</sup>they kept the passover<sup>1</sup> on the fourteenth day of the <sup>7</sup>first month at even<sup>1</sup> in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.  
 6 ¶ And there were certain men, who were <sup>8</sup>defiled<sup>1</sup> by the dead body of a man, <sup>9</sup>that they could not keep the passover on that day: <sup>10</sup>and they came before Moses and before Aaron on that day:  
 7 And those men said unto him, We <sup>11</sup>are defiled<sup>1</sup> by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer <sup>12</sup>an offering<sup>1</sup> of the LORD in <sup>13</sup>his<sup>1</sup> appointed season among the children of Israel?  
 8 And Moses said unto them, <sup>14</sup>Stand still, and <sup>15</sup>I will<sup>1</sup> hear what the LORD will command concerning you.  
 9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,  
 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your <sup>16</sup>posterity<sup>1</sup> shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or <sup>17</sup>be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD<sup>1</sup>.  
 11 <sup>18</sup>The fourteenth day of the second month<sup>1</sup> <sup>19</sup>at even they shall keep<sup>1</sup> it, and <sup>20</sup>eat it with unleavened bread and bitter <sup>21</sup>herbs.<sup>1</sup>  
 12 <sup>22</sup>They shall leave none of it unto the morning, <sup>23</sup>nor break<sup>1</sup> any bone of it: <sup>24</sup>according to all the <sup>25</sup>ordinances<sup>1</sup> of the passover they shall keep it.  
 13 But the man that <sup>26</sup>is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, <sup>27</sup>even the same<sup>1</sup> soul shall be cut off from <sup>28</sup>among<sup>1</sup> his people: because he <sup>29</sup>brought not the offering<sup>1</sup> of the LORD in <sup>30</sup>his<sup>1</sup> appointed season, that man shall <sup>31</sup>bear his sin.  
 14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD: according to the <sup>32</sup>ordinance<sup>1</sup> of the passover, and according to the <sup>33</sup>manner<sup>1</sup>,

1<sup>A</sup> in the first month.  
 2<sup>S</sup> month, at even,  
 3<sup>M</sup> Heb. between the two evenings.  
 4<sup>S</sup> unclean  
 5<sup>A</sup> so  
 6<sup>S</sup> are unclean  
 7<sup>S</sup> the oblation  
 8<sup>S</sup> its  
 9<sup>S</sup> Stay ye; that I may  
 10<sup>S</sup> generations  
 11<sup>S</sup> in the second month on the fourteenth day  
 12<sup>M</sup> Heb. between the two evenings.  
 13<sup>S</sup> it; they shall herbs;  
 14<sup>S</sup> a bone thereof  
 15<sup>S</sup> statute  
 16<sup>S</sup> that  
 17<sup>S</sup> offered not the oblation  
 18<sup>S</sup> its  
 19<sup>S</sup> offered  
 20<sup>S</sup> not the oblation  
 21<sup>S</sup> its  
 22<sup>S</sup> offered  
 23<sup>S</sup> not the oblation  
 24<sup>S</sup> its  
 25<sup>S</sup> offered  
 26<sup>S</sup> not the oblation  
 27<sup>S</sup> its  
 28<sup>S</sup> offered  
 29<sup>S</sup> not the oblation  
 30<sup>S</sup> its  
 31<sup>S</sup> offered  
 32<sup>S</sup> not the oblation  
 33<sup>S</sup> its

R.V.	<i>The cloud guideth</i>	NUMBERS 10.	<i>the Israelites.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> statute,	thereof, so shall he do: <sup>a</sup> ye shall have one <sup>1</sup> ordinance, <sup>1</sup> both for the stranger, and for him that <sup>2</sup> was <sup>1</sup> born in the land.	B.C. 1490. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 12. 49. <sup>b</sup> ver. 19.	ment of the LORD they journeyed: they <sup>b</sup> kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.	
2 <sup>s</sup> is	15 ¶ And <sup>c</sup> on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, <sup>3</sup> namely, <sup>1</sup> the tent of the testimony: and <sup>d</sup> at even <sup>4</sup> there <sup>1</sup> was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until <sup>e</sup> the <sup>1</sup> morning.	<sup>c</sup> Ex. 40. 34. Neh. 9. 12, 19. Ps. 78. 14.	CHAPTER 10. <sup>o</sup> 1 Use of the silver trumpets. 11 The Israelites remove from Sinai to Paran. 33 Moses' blessing. <sup>1</sup>	
3 <sup>s</sup> even	16 So it was always: the cloud covered it <sup>o</sup> by day <sup>1</sup> , and the appearance of fire by night.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 13. 21. & 40. 38.	AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	
4 <sup>s</sup> it	17 And <sup>e</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the cloud <sup>f</sup> was taken up from <sup>g</sup> the tabernacle, <sup>1</sup> then after that the children of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel <sup>7</sup> pitched their tents <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>e</sup> Is. 1. 13. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 40. 36. ch. 10. 11, 33, 34. Ps. 80. 1. <sup>g</sup> Jer. 4. 5. Joel 2. 15.	2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; of <sup>1</sup> a whole piece <sup>1</sup> shalt thou make them: <sup>2</sup> that thou mayest <sup>1</sup> use them for the <sup>3</sup> calling of the <sup>2</sup> assembly <sup>1</sup> , and for the journeying of the camps.	1 <sup>s</sup> beaten [ <sup>M</sup> or, turned] work
5 <sup>s</sup> when-ever	18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they <sup>7</sup> pitched <sup>1</sup> : <sup>4</sup> as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they <sup>8</sup> rested in their tents <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>i</sup> Ex. 18. 21. ch. 1. 16. & 7. 2. <sup>j</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 1.	3 And when <sup>9</sup> they shall blow with them, all the <sup>2</sup> assembly <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>4</sup> assemble themselves to <sup>1</sup> thee at the door of the <sup>5</sup> tabernacle of the congregation. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> and thou shalt
6 <sup>s</sup> over the Tent,	19 And when the cloud <sup>i</sup> tarried <sup>o</sup> long <sup>1</sup> upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel <sup>m</sup> kept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not.	<sup>k</sup> Ex. 18. 21. ch. 1. 16. & 7. 2. <sup>j</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 1.	4 And if they blow <sup>1</sup> but with one <sup>o</sup> trumpet <sup>1</sup> , then the princes, <sup>o</sup> which are <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> a heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee.	3 <sup>s</sup> congregation
7 <sup>s</sup> encamped	20 And <sup>so</sup> it was, when <sup>1</sup> the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; <sup>1</sup> according to the commandment of the LORD they journeyed.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 3. <sup>l</sup> Heb. prolonged.	5 <sup>7</sup> When <sup>1</sup> ye blow an alarm, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup> the camps that lie on the east <sup>8</sup> parts <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>9</sup> go forward. <sup>1</sup>	4 <sup>s</sup> gather themselves unto
8 <sup>s</sup> remained encamped	21 And <sup>so</sup> it was, when <sup>1</sup> the cloud <sup>2</sup> abode from even unto the morning, and <sup>that</sup> the cloud was taken up in the morning, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they journeyed: <sup>3</sup> whether it was by day or by night that <sup>1</sup> the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 53. & 3. 8. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 10.	6 <sup>1</sup> When <sup>1</sup> ye blow an alarm the second time, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> the camps that lie <sup>n</sup> on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys.	5 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting.
9 <sup>s</sup> sometimes	22 <sup>4</sup> Or whether it were <sup>1</sup> two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, <sup>5</sup> remaining <sup>1</sup> thereon, the children of Israel <sup>6</sup> a abode in their tents, <sup>1</sup> and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed.	<sup>o</sup> Heb. 3. <sup>p</sup> Joel 2. 1. <sup>q</sup> ch. 31. 6. Josh. 6. 4. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 13. 12.	7 But when the <sup>2</sup> congregation <sup>1</sup> is to be gathered together, <sup>2</sup> ye shall blow, but ye shall not <sup>8</sup> sound an alarm.	6 <sup>s</sup> the
1 <sup>a</sup> then	23 At the commandment of the LORD they <sup>7</sup> rested in the tents, <sup>1</sup> and at the command-	<sup>r</sup> ch. 31. 6. Josh. 6. 4. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 13. 12.	8 <sup>7</sup> And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for <sup>3</sup> an ordinance <sup>1</sup> for ever throughout your generations.	7 <sup>s</sup> And when
2 <sup>s</sup> was from evening until morning; and when	24 And <sup>so</sup> it was, when <sup>1</sup> the cloud <sup>2</sup> abode from even unto the morning, and <sup>that</sup> the cloud was taken up in the morning, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they journeyed: <sup>3</sup> whether it was by day or by night that <sup>1</sup> the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.	<sup>r</sup> Heb. iens. <sup>s</sup> ch. 31. 6. Josh. 6. 5. 2 Chr. 13. 14. <sup>t</sup> Judg. 2. 18. & 4. 3. & 6. 9. & 10. 8, 12. 1 Sam. 10. 18. Ps. 106. 42. <sup>u</sup> Gen. 8. 1. Ps. 106. 4.	9 And <sup>4</sup> if <sup>1</sup> ye go to war in your land against the <sup>5</sup> enemy <sup>1</sup> that <sup>2</sup> oppresseth you, then ye shall <sup>6</sup> blow <sup>1</sup> an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be <sup>7</sup> remembered before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.	8 <sup>s</sup> side
3 <sup>s</sup> or if it continued by day and by night, when	25 And <sup>so</sup> it was, when <sup>1</sup> the cloud <sup>2</sup> abode from even unto the morning, and <sup>that</sup> the cloud was taken up in the morning, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they journeyed: <sup>3</sup> whether it was by day or by night that <sup>1</sup> the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.	<sup>t</sup> ch. 29. 1. Lev. 23. 24. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 5. 12. & 7. 6. & 29. 26. Ezra 3. 10. Neh. 12. 35. Ps. 81. 3. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 40. 36. 37.	10 Also <sup>2</sup> in the day of your gladness, and in your <sup>7</sup> solemn days, <sup>1</sup> and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; <sup>8</sup> that they may <sup>1</sup> be to you <sup>6</sup> for a memorial before	9 <sup>s</sup> take their journey.
4 <sup>s</sup> Whether it were	26 And <sup>so</sup> it was, when <sup>1</sup> the cloud <sup>2</sup> abode from even unto the morning, and <sup>that</sup> the cloud was taken up in the morning, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they journeyed: <sup>3</sup> whether it was by day or by night that <sup>1</sup> the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.	<sup>v</sup> ch. 29. 1. Lev. 23. 24. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 5. 12. & 7. 6. & 29. 26. Ezra 3. 10. Neh. 12. 35. Ps. 81. 3. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 40. 36. 37.		1 <sup>s</sup> And when
5 <sup>s</sup> abiding	27 And <sup>so</sup> it was, when <sup>1</sup> the cloud <sup>2</sup> abode from even unto the morning, and <sup>that</sup> the cloud was taken up in the morning, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they journeyed: <sup>3</sup> whether it was by day or by night that <sup>1</sup> the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.	<sup>v</sup> ch. 29. 1. Lev. 23. 24. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 5. 12. & 7. 6. & 29. 26. Ezra 3. 10. Neh. 12. 35. Ps. 81. 3. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 40. 36. 37.		2 <sup>s</sup> assembly
6 <sup>s</sup> remained encamped,	28 And <sup>so</sup> it was, when <sup>1</sup> the cloud <sup>2</sup> abode from even unto the morning, and <sup>that</sup> the cloud was taken up in the morning, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they journeyed: <sup>3</sup> whether it was by day or by night that <sup>1</sup> the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.	<sup>v</sup> ch. 29. 1. Lev. 23. 24. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 5. 12. & 7. 6. & 29. 26. Ezra 3. 10. Neh. 12. 35. Ps. 81. 3. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 40. 36. 37.		3 <sup>s</sup> a statute
7 <sup>s</sup> encamped,	29 And <sup>so</sup> it was, when <sup>1</sup> the cloud <sup>2</sup> abode from even unto the morning, and <sup>that</sup> the cloud was taken up in the morning, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they journeyed: <sup>3</sup> whether it was by day or by night that <sup>1</sup> the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.	<sup>v</sup> ch. 29. 1. Lev. 23. 24. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 5. 12. & 7. 6. & 29. 26. Ezra 3. 10. Neh. 12. 35. Ps. 81. 3. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 40. 36. 37.		4 <sup>s</sup> when
	30 And <sup>so</sup> it was, when <sup>1</sup> the cloud <sup>2</sup> abode from even unto the morning, and <sup>that</sup> the cloud was taken up in the morning, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they journeyed: <sup>3</sup> whether it was by day or by night that <sup>1</sup> the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.	<sup>v</sup> ch. 29. 1. Lev. 23. 24. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 5. 12. & 7. 6. & 29. 26. Ezra 3. 10. Neh. 12. 35. Ps. 81. 3. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 40. 36. 37.		5 <sup>s</sup> adversary
	31 And <sup>so</sup> it was, when <sup>1</sup> the cloud <sup>2</sup> abode from even unto the morning, and <sup>that</sup> the cloud was taken up in the morning, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they journeyed: <sup>3</sup> whether it was by day or by night that <sup>1</sup> the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.	<sup>v</sup> ch. 29. 1. Lev. 23. 24. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 5. 12. & 7. 6. & 29. 26. Ezra 3. 10. Neh. 12. 35. Ps. 81. 3. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 40. 36. 37.		6 <sup>s</sup> sound
	32 And <sup>so</sup> it was, when <sup>1</sup> the cloud <sup>2</sup> abode from even unto the morning, and <sup>that</sup> the cloud was taken up in the morning, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they journeyed: <sup>3</sup> whether it was by day or by night that <sup>1</sup> the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.	<sup>v</sup> ch. 29. 1. Lev. 23. 24. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 5. 12. & 7. 6. & 29. 26. Ezra 3. 10. Neh. 12. 35. Ps. 81. 3. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 40. 36. 37.		7 <sup>s</sup> set feasts,
	33 And <sup>so</sup> it was, when <sup>1</sup> the cloud <sup>2</sup> abode from even unto the morning, and <sup>that</sup> the cloud was taken up in the morning, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they journeyed: <sup>3</sup> whether it was by day or by night that <sup>1</sup> the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.	<sup>v</sup> ch. 29. 1. Lev. 23. 24. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 5. 12. & 7. 6. & 29. 26. Ezra 3. 10. Neh. 12. 35. Ps. 81. 3. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 40. 36. 37.		8 <sup>s</sup> and they shall

	your God: I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD your God.	B.C. 1490.	tribe of the children of Benjamin <sup>†</sup> was Abidan the son of Gideon.	
<sup>1</sup> s in the second year, in the second month, on the twentieth day of the month,	11 ¶ And it came to pass <sup>1</sup> on the twentieth <i>day</i> of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud <sup>6</sup> was taken up from <sup>2</sup> off <sup>†</sup> the tabernacle of the testimony.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 2, 25, 31. Josh. 6. 9.	25 ° ¶ And <sup>a</sup> the standard of the camp of the children of Dan <sup>1</sup> set forward, <i>which was</i> the rereward <sup>1</sup> of all the <sup>2</sup> camps throughout <sup>1</sup> their hosts: and over his host <sup>†</sup> was Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.	<sup>1</sup> s, which was the rearward <sup>2</sup> s camps, set forward according to
<sup>2</sup> s over <sup>3</sup> s set forward according to <sup>4</sup> s abode	12 And the children of Israel <sup>3</sup> took <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> their journeys out of the <sup>d</sup> wilderness of Sinai; and the cloud <sup>1</sup> rested <sup>1</sup> in the <sup>e</sup> wilderness of Paran.	<sup>c</sup> Ex. 40. 36, ch. 2. 9, 16, 24, 31. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 19. 1. ch. 1. 1. & 9. 5. <sup>e</sup> Gen. 21. 21. ch. 12. 16. & 13. 3. 26. Deut. 1. 1. ver. 5. 6. ch. 2. 34.	26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher <sup>†</sup> was Pagiel the son of <sup>3</sup> Ocran. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> s Ochr. ran.
<sup>5</sup> s And in	13 And they first took their journey <sup>1</sup> according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 3. 9. <sup>b</sup> Heb. These. ch. 2. 34.	27 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Naphthali <sup>†</sup> was Ahira the son of Enan.	<sup>4</sup> s hosts; and
<sup>6</sup> s set forward <sup>7</sup> s hosts	14 ° ¶ In <sup>1</sup> the first <i>place</i> <sup>o</sup> went <sup>1</sup> the standard of the camp of the children of Judah <sup>6</sup> according to their <sup>7</sup> armies <sup>1</sup> ; and over his host <sup>†</sup> was <sup>1</sup> Nahshon the son of Amminadab.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 7. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 2. 18.	28 <sup>a</sup> Thus <sup>†</sup> were the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their <sup>4</sup> armies, when <sup>1</sup> they set forward.	<sup>5</sup> s Reuel
<sup>8</sup> s was Nethanel	15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar <sup>8</sup> was Nethaneel <sup>1</sup> the son of Zuar.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 7. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 2. 18.	29 ¶ And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of <sup>5</sup> k Raguel <sup>1</sup> the Midianite, Moses' father in law, We are journeying unto the place of which the LORD said, <sup>1</sup> I will give it you: come thou with us, and <sup>m</sup> we will do thee good: for <sup>n</sup> the LORD hath spoken good concerning Israel.	
<sup>9</sup> s, who bare the tabernacle, set forward. <sup>1</sup> s hosts	16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun <sup>†</sup> was Eliab the son of Helon.	<sup>1</sup> Judg. 1. 16. & 4. 11. <sup>2</sup> Gen. 32. 12. Ex. 3. 8. & 6. 7, 8.	30 And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred.	
	17 And <sup>p</sup> the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari <sup>9</sup> set forward, <sup>2</sup> bearing the tabernacle. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 51.	31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou <sup>6</sup> mayest <sup>1</sup> be to us <sup>1</sup> instead of eyes.	<sup>6</sup> s shalt
	18 ° ¶ And <sup>r</sup> the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their <sup>1</sup> armies <sup>1</sup> ; and over his host <sup>†</sup> was Elizur the son of Shedeur.	<sup>q</sup> ch. 4. 24, 31. & 7. 6-8. <sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 10, 16.	32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that <sup>u</sup> what <sup>7</sup> goodness <sup>1</sup> the LORD shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.	<sup>7</sup> s good socaet
	19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon <sup>†</sup> was Shelumiel the son of Zuri-shaddai.	<sup>q</sup> Job 29. 15.	33 ¶ And they <sup>8</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from <sup>z</sup> the mount of the LORD three days' journey <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and the ark of the covenant of the LORD <sup>1</sup> went before them <sup>o</sup> in the <sup>1</sup> three days' journey, to <sup>1</sup> search <sup>1</sup> out a resting place for them.	<sup>8</sup> s set forward <sup>9</sup> s;
	20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gad <sup>†</sup> was Eliasaph the son of Deuel.	<sup>r</sup> See Ex. 3. 1.	34 And <sup>1</sup> the cloud of the LORD <sup>2</sup> was upon <sup>1</sup> them by day, when they <sup>3</sup> went out of <sup>1</sup> the camp.	<sup>1</sup> s seek
	21 And the Kohathites set forward, bearing the <sup>y</sup> sanctuary: and <sup>a</sup> the other did set up the tabernacle against they came.	<sup>y</sup> ch. 4. 4, 15. & 7. 9. <sup>z</sup> Deut. 1. 33. Josh. 3. 3. 4, 6. Ps. 132. 8. Jer. 31. 2. Ezek. 20. 6.	35 <sup>4</sup> And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, <sup>4</sup> Rise up, <sup>5</sup> LORD, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee.	<sup>2</sup> s was over <sup>3</sup> s set forward from
	22 ° ¶ And <sup>b</sup> the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward according to their <sup>1</sup> armies <sup>1</sup> ; and over his host <sup>†</sup> was Elishama the son of Ammihud.	<sup>a</sup> That is, the Gershonites and the Merarites. See ver. 17. ch. 1. 51. <sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 18, 24.	36 And when it rested, he	<sup>4</sup> s a <sup>5</sup> a
	23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Manasseh <sup>†</sup> was Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.	<sup>c</sup> Ex. 13. 21. Neh. 9. 12, 19. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 68. 1, 2. & 132. 8.		
	24 And over the host of the			



1<sup>s</sup> ten thousands of the

said, Return, O LORD, unto the  
1<sup>a</sup> many<sup>1</sup> thousands of Israel.

### CHAPTER 11.

o 1 *The burning at Taberah. 4 The people lust for flesh. 31 Quails are given.*

2<sup>s</sup> the people were as murmurers, speaking evil  
[<sup>1d</sup> Or, which was evil] in the ears of

AND 2<sup>d</sup> when the people <sup>c</sup>com-  
plained, <sup>e</sup>it displeased<sup>1</sup> the  
LORD: and <sup>3</sup>the LORD heard <sup>4</sup>it;  
and <sup>5</sup>his anger was kindled;  
and the <sup>6</sup>fire of the LORD burnt  
among them, and <sup>7</sup>consumed  
them that were<sup>1</sup> in the utter-  
most <sup>8</sup>parts<sup>1</sup> of the camp.

3<sup>a</sup> when

2 And the people cried unto  
Moses; and <sup>3</sup>when<sup>1</sup> Moses  
<sup>m</sup>prayed unto the LORD, <sup>7</sup>the  
fire <sup>5</sup>was quenched.<sup>1</sup>

4<sup>s</sup> it,  
5<sup>s</sup> de-  
voured

3 And <sup>o</sup>he called<sup>1</sup> the name of  
<sup>9</sup>the place <sup>q</sup>Taberah<sup>1</sup>: because  
the fire of the LORD burnt  
among them.

6<sup>s</sup> part  
7<sup>a</sup> and  
8<sup>s</sup> abated.

4 ¶ And the <sup>1e</sup>mixt<sup>1</sup> multitude  
that <sup>1was</sup> among them <sup>x</sup>fell a  
lusting: and the children of  
Israel also <sup>y</sup>wept again, and  
said, <sup>a</sup>Who shall give us flesh  
to eat?

9<sup>s</sup> that  
place was  
called  
Taberah

5 <sup>b</sup>We remember the fish,  
which we did eat in Egypt  
<sup>2</sup>freely<sup>1</sup>; the cucumbers, and  
the melons, and the leeks, and  
the onions, and the garlick:

10<sup>s</sup> That  
is, Burn-  
ing.

6 But now <sup>e</sup>our soul <sup>1is</sup>dried  
away<sup>3</sup>: <sup>1</sup>there is nothing at all,  
beside this manna, <sup>before</sup> our  
eyes.<sup>1</sup>

1<sup>s</sup> mixed

7 And <sup>7</sup>the manna <sup>5</sup>was as<sup>1</sup>  
coriander seed, and the <sup>6</sup>colour<sup>1</sup>  
thereof as the <sup>7</sup>colour<sup>1</sup> of <sup>b</sup>bdel-  
lium.

2<sup>s</sup> for  
nought

8 And the<sup>1</sup> people went about,  
and gathered <sup>1it</sup>, and ground  
<sup>1it</sup> in mills, or beat <sup>1it</sup> in <sup>a</sup>a  
mortar, and baked <sup>it</sup> in pans,<sup>1</sup>  
and made cakes of it: and <sup>m</sup>the  
taste of it was as the taste of  
<sup>10</sup>fresh oil.

3<sup>s</sup> ;  
4<sup>s</sup> : we  
have  
nought  
save this  
manna  
to look  
to.

9 And <sup>n</sup>when the dew fell  
upon the camp in the night, the  
manna fell <sup>1</sup>upon it.

5<sup>s</sup> was  
like

10 ¶ Then<sup>1</sup> Moses heard the  
people <sup>3</sup>weep<sup>1</sup> throughout their  
families, every man <sup>in</sup>the door  
of his tent: and <sup>7</sup>the anger of  
the LORD was kindled greatly;  
<sup>5</sup>Moses <sup>o</sup>also<sup>1</sup> was displeased.

7<sup>s</sup> appear-  
ance  
1<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
eye.

11 And Moses said unto the  
LORD, Wherefore hast thou  
<sup>6</sup>afflicted<sup>1</sup> thy servant? and  
wherefore have I not found  
favour in thy sight, that thou  
layest the burden of all this  
people upon me?

8<sup>s</sup> The  
5<sup>s</sup> mor-  
tars, and  
seethed  
it in pots.

12 Have I conceived all this

9<sup>s</sup> to-  
morrow,

13 Whence should I have

10<sup>s</sup> But  
even<sup>1</sup> a  
whole  
month,

14 Until it come out at

11<sup>s</sup> And  
Moses  
said,  
The  
people,  
among  
whom  
I  
am,

15 are six hundred thousand

12<sup>s</sup> And  
thou  
hast  
said,  
I

13<sup>s</sup> And  
thou  
hast  
said,  
I

14<sup>s</sup> And  
thou  
hast  
said,  
I

15<sup>s</sup> And  
thou  
hast  
said,  
I

16<sup>s</sup> And  
thou  
hast  
said,  
I

17<sup>s</sup> And  
thou  
hast  
said,  
I

18<sup>s</sup> And  
thou  
hast  
said,  
I

19<sup>s</sup> And  
thou  
hast  
said,  
I

20<sup>s</sup> And  
thou  
hast  
said,  
I

21<sup>s</sup> And  
thou  
hast  
said,  
I

22<sup>s</sup> And  
thou  
hast  
said,  
I

B.C. 1490.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. ten thousand thousands.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 40. 11.  
<sup>c</sup> Is. 49. 23.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 7.

<sup>e</sup> Deut. 9. 22.  
<sup>f</sup> Or, were as it were complainers.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 26. 3.  
<sup>h</sup> & 50. 24.  
<sup>i</sup> Ex. 13. 5.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. it was evil in the ears of, &c.  
<sup>k</sup> Mat. 15. 33.  
<sup>l</sup> Mark 8. 4.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 78. 21.  
<sup>n</sup> Lev. 10. 2.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 16. 35.

<sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 1. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 105. 18.  
<sup>r</sup> Ex. 18. 18.

<sup>s</sup> James 5. 16.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. sunk.

<sup>u</sup> See  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 4.  
<sup>w</sup> Jonah 4. 3.

<sup>x</sup> That is,  
<sup>y</sup> 1 burning.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 9. 22.

<sup>aa</sup> Zeph. 3. 15.  
<sup>ab</sup> As  
<sup>ac</sup> Ex. 12. 38.

<sup>ad</sup> See  
<sup>ae</sup> Ex. 24. 1. 9.  
<sup>af</sup> Heb. tasted a lust.

<sup>ag</sup> Heb. returned and wept.  
<sup>ah</sup> Deut. 16. 18.

<sup>ai</sup> Ps. 78. 18.  
<sup>aj</sup> & 105. 14.  
<sup>ak</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 6.

<sup>al</sup> Ex. 16. 3.  
<sup>am</sup> ver. 25.

<sup>an</sup> Gen. 11. 5.  
<sup>ao</sup> & 18. 21.  
<sup>ap</sup> Ex. 19. 20.

<sup>aq</sup> 1 Sam. 10. 6.  
<sup>ar</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 15.  
<sup>as</sup> Neh. 9. 20.

<sup>at</sup> 15. 44. 5.  
<sup>au</sup> Joel 2. 28.  
<sup>av</sup> ch. 21. 5.

<sup>aw</sup> Ex. 16. 14.  
<sup>ax</sup> 31.

<sup>ay</sup> Heb. eye of it as the eye of.

<sup>az</sup> Gen. 2. 12.  
<sup>ba</sup> Ex. 19. 10.

<sup>bb</sup> Ex. 16. 7.  
<sup>bc</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>bd</sup> Acts 7. 29.  
<sup>be</sup> Ex. 16. 31.  
<sup>bf</sup> Ex. 16. 13.  
<sup>bg</sup> 14.

<sup>bh</sup> Ps. 78. 29.  
<sup>bi</sup> & 105. 15.

<sup>bj</sup> Heb. month of days.  
<sup>bk</sup> Ps. 78. 21.

<sup>bl</sup> Deut. 1. 12.  
<sup>bm</sup> ch. 21. 5.

<sup>bn</sup> Gen. 12. 2.  
<sup>bo</sup> Ex. 12. 37.  
<sup>bp</sup> & 38. 26.  
<sup>bq</sup> ch. 1. 46.

12 Have I conceived all this  
people? have I <sup>1</sup>begotten them,  
that thou shouldest say unto  
me, <sup>2</sup>Carry them in thy bosom,  
as a <sup>2c</sup>nursing father beareth<sup>1</sup>  
the sucking child, unto the land  
which thou <sup>7</sup>swarest unto their  
fathers?

13 <sup>b</sup>Whence should I have  
flesh to give unto all this peo-  
ple? for they weep unto me,  
saying, Give us flesh, that we  
may eat.

14 <sup>1</sup>I am not able to bear all  
this people alone, because <sup>1it</sup>  
is too heavy for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with  
me, <sup>2</sup>kill me, I pray thee, out  
of hand, if I have found favour  
in thy sight; and let me not  
<sup>7</sup>see my wretchedness.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto  
Moses, Gather unto me <sup>7</sup>seventy  
men of the elders of Israel,  
whom thou knowest to be the  
elders of the people, and <sup>2</sup>offi-  
cers over them; and bring them  
unto the <sup>3</sup>tabernacle of the con-  
gregation,<sup>1</sup> that they may stand  
there with thee.

17 And I will <sup>c</sup>come down  
and talk with thee there: and  
<sup>d</sup>I will take of the spirit  
which <sup>1is</sup> upon thee, and will  
put <sup>1it</sup> upon them; and they  
shall bear the burden of the  
people with thee, that thou  
bear <sup>1it</sup> not thyself alone.

18 And say thou unto the  
people, <sup>1</sup>Sanctify yourselves  
against <sup>4</sup>to morrow,<sup>1</sup> and ye  
shall eat flesh: for ye have  
wept <sup>2</sup>in the ears of the  
LORD, saying, Who shall give  
us flesh to eat? <sup>1</sup>for <sup>1it</sup> was  
well with us in Egypt: there-  
fore the LORD will give you  
flesh, and ye shall eat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day,  
nor two days, nor five days,  
neither ten days, nor twenty  
days;

20 <sup>s</sup>But even<sup>1</sup> a <sup>q</sup>whole  
month, until it come out at  
your nostrils, and it be loath-  
some unto you: because that  
ye have <sup>6</sup>despised<sup>1</sup> the LORD  
which <sup>1is</sup> among you, and have  
wept before him, saying, "Why  
came we forth out of Egypt?"

21 And Moses said, <sup>2</sup>The  
people, among whom I <sup>1am</sup>,  
are six hundred thousand foot-  
men; and thou hast said, I

1<sup>s</sup> brought  
them  
forth,  
2<sup>s</sup> nurs-  
ing-  
father  
carrieth

3<sup>s</sup> tent of  
meeting,

4<sup>s</sup> to-  
morrow,

5<sup>s</sup> but

6<sup>s</sup> re-  
jected

	will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.	B.C. 1490.	the other side, round about the camp, and 'as it were' two cubits 'high upon' the face of the earth.	1 s about 2 s above
1 s *	22 "Shall °the' flocks and °the' herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?	a See 2 Kin. 7. 2. Mat. 15. 33. Mark 8. 4. John 6. 7, 9.	32 And the people °stood' up all that day, and all 'that' night, and all the next day, and °they' gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten 'homers: and they spread 'them all abroad for themselves round about the camp.	3 s rose 1 s the
2 s now shalt thou see	23 1 And the LORD said unto Moses, °Is the LORD's hand waxed short? °thou shalt see now' whether °my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.	b Is. 50. 2. & 59. 1. c Ex. 16. 36. Ezek. 45. 11. d ch. 23. 19. Ezek. 12. 25. & 24. 14. e Ps. 78. 30, 31. f ver. 16.	33 °And while' the 'flesh 'was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the 'wrath' of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD smote the people with a very great plague.	2 s While 6 s sanger 7 s the name of that place was called Kibroth-hattaavah 11 That is, The graves of lust.
3 s: and he	24 °¶ And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and 'gathered °the' seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the 'tabernacle.'	g ver. 17. ch. 12. 5. h That is, The graves of lust. Deut. 9. 22. i ch. 33. 17.	34 And °he called the name of that place °Kibroth-hattaavah': because there they buried the people that lusted.	3 s From Kibroth-hattaavah the people journeyed 9 A they
4 s Tent.	25 And the LORD °came down in °a' cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that 'was upon him, and °gave it unto' the seventy elders: and it came to pass, 'that, 'when the spirit rested upon them, °they prophesied, 'and did not cease.	k Heb. they were in, &c. l See 2 Kin. 2. 15. m See 1 Sam. 10. 5, 6, 10. & 19. 20, 21, 23. Joel 2. 28. Acts 2. 17, 18. 1 Cor. 14. 1. &c.	35 °And the people journeyed from Kibroth-hattaavah' unto Hazeroth; and °abode at Hazeroth.	
5 s the	26 But there remained two °of the' men in the camp, the name of the one 'was Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and they 'were of them that were written, but °p went not out unto the tabernacle': and they prophesied in the camp.	n Or, Cushite. p See 1 Sam. 10. 20. Jer. 36. 5. q Ex. 2. 21. r Heb. taken.	CHAPTER 12.	
6 s put it upon	27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp.	s Ex. 15. 20. Mic. 6. 4.	1 God rebuketh the sedition of Miriam and Aaron, 10 Miriam's leprosy is healed at the prayer of Moses, 14 Miriam shut out of the camp.	
7 s but they did so no more.	28 And Joshua the son of Nun, the °servant' of Moses, °told of his 'young' men, answered and said, My lord Moses, °forbid them.	t Ex. 15. 20. Mic. 6. 4.	AND Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the 1° 'Ethiopian' woman whom he had married: for °he had °married °an 'Ethiopian' woman.	1 s Cushite
8 s had not gone out unto the Tent	29 And Moses said unto him, °Enviest thou' for my sake? °would God that all the LORD's people were prophets, °and' that the LORD would put his spirit upon them!	u Gen. 29. 33. ch. 11. 1. v Kin. 19. 4. Is. 37. 4. Ezek. 35. 12, 13.	2 And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only °by' Moses? °hath he not spoken also °by' us? And the LORD °heard 'it.	2 s a Cushite
9 s minister	30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.	x See Mark 9. 38. Luke 9. 49. John 3. 26. y 1 Cor. 14. 5.	3 °(' Now the man Moses 'was very meek, above all the men which 'were upon the face of the earth. °)	3 s with M Or, by
10 M Or, from his youth	31 °¶ And there went forth a °wind from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let 'them fall °by the camp, °as it were' a day's journey on this side, and °as it were' a day's journey on	z Ex. 16. 15. Ps. 78. 26. & 105. 40.	4 °And the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the 'tabernacle of the congregation.' And they three came out.	4 s tent of meeting.
11 s chosen		a ch. 11. 25. & 16. 19.	5 °And the LORD came down in °the' pillar of °the' cloud, and stood °in' the door of the 'tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both came forth.	5 s a 6 s at 7 s Tent.
12 s Art thou jealous		b Ex. 16. 15. Ps. 78. 26. & 105. 40.	6 And he said, Hear now my words: °If' there be a prophet among you, °I the LORD will make myself known unto	8 s if
13 M Or, over		c Heb. exit were the area of a day		
14 s about				

R.V.	<i>The names of those</i>	NUMBERS 13. <i>sent to search the land.</i>	R.V.
1 S I	him <sup>a</sup> in a vision, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> will	B.C. 1490.	
2 S with	speak <sup>2</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> him <sup>b</sup> in a dream.	<sup>a</sup> Gen. 15. 1.	1 S prince
3 S so; he	7 <sup>c</sup> My servant Moses <sup>†</sup> is not	<sup>a</sup> 46. 2.	2 S sent
is	<sup>3</sup> so, <sup>d</sup> who <sup>is</sup> <sup>1</sup> faithful in all	Job 33. 15.	them from the
4 S:	<sup>e</sup> mine house <sup>4</sup> ;	Ezek. 1. 1.	wilderness of
5 S mani-	8 With him will I speak	Isa. 3. 2.	Paran
festly,	<sup>g</sup> mouth to mouth, even <sup>5</sup> a <sup>2</sup> ap-	Isa. 10. 16, 17.	according to the
6 S form	parently, <sup>1</sup> and not in dark	Luke 1. 11.	command-
	speeches; and <sup>†</sup> the <sup>e</sup> simili-	Gen. 1. 11.	ment
	tude <sup>1</sup> of the LORD shall he	Acts 10. 11.	of the
	behold: wherefore then <sup>2</sup> were	1 Tim. 3. 15.	LORD: all
7 A, a-	ye not afraid to speak against	Mat. 1. 20.	of them
gainst	my servant <sup>7</sup> Moses?	Ps. 105. 26.	men who
	9 And the anger of the LORD	Heb. 3. 2, 3.	were
	was kindled against them;	1 Tim. 3. 15.	
	and he departed.	ch. 12. 16.	
8 S re-	10 And the cloud <sup>8</sup> departed	Deut. 1. 19.	
moved	from off the tabernacle <sup>1</sup> ; and,	a 9. 23.	
from over	<sup>†</sup> behold, Miriam <sup>9</sup> became <sup>9</sup> lep-	Ex. 33. 11.	
the Tent	rous, <sup>white</sup> as <sup>1</sup> snow: and	Deut. 34. 10.	
9 S was	Aaron looked upon Miriam,	1 Cor. 13. 12.	
leprous,	and, behold, <sup>†</sup> she was leprous.	Ex. 33. 19.	
as	11 And Aaron said unto Mo-	2 Pet. 2. 10.	
	ses, <sup>1</sup> Alas, my lord, I beseech	Jude 8.	
1 S Oh	thee, <sup>†</sup> lay not the <sup>1</sup> sin upon	1 ch. 34. 19.	
my lord,	us, <sup>2</sup> wherein <sup>1</sup> we have done	1 Chr. 4. 15.	
lay not,	foolishly, and <sup>2</sup> wherein <sup>1</sup> we	ver. 20.	
1 pray	have sinned.	ch. 14. 6, 30.	
thee,	12 Let her not <sup>2</sup> be <sup>†</sup> as one	Josh. 14. 6.	
2 S for	dead, of whom the flesh is half	7, 13, 14.	
that	consumed when he cometh out	Judg. 1. 12.	
3 A, I	of his mother's womb.	ver. 16.	
pray,	13 And Moses cried unto the	Deut. 24. 9.	
	LORD, saying, Heal her <sup>o</sup> now <sup>1</sup> ,	2 Kin. 5. 27.	
	O God, I beseech thee.	a 15. 6.	
	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the LORD said	2 Chr. 26.	
	unto Moses, "If her father	19, 20.	
	had but spit in her face,	2 Sam. 19.	
	should she not be ashamed	Jn.	
4 S up	seven days? let her be <sup>9</sup> shut	a 24. 10.	
without	<sup>4</sup> out from <sup>1</sup> the camp seven	Prov. 30. 32.	
5 S she	days, and after that <sup>5</sup> let her	1 P. 55. 4.	
shall be	be received in <sup>again</sup> <sup>1</sup> ."		
brought	15 <sup>b</sup> And Miriam was shut		
in again.	<sup>4</sup> out from <sup>1</sup> the camp seven		
	days: and the people jour-		
	neyed not till Miriam was		
	brought in <sup>again</sup> <sup>1</sup> .		
6 S jour-	16 And afterward the people		
neyed	<sup>6</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from <sup>c</sup> Hazereth,		
	and pitched in the wilderness		
	of Paran.		
	CHAPTER 13.		
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Names of those sent to search the		
	land. 17 Their instructions, 21 acts,		
	25 and relation. <sup>1</sup>		
	AND the LORD spake unto		
	A Moses, saying,		
7 S spy out	2 <sup>†</sup> Send thou men, that they		
	may <sup>7</sup> search <sup>1</sup> the land of Can-		
	naan, which I give unto the		
	children of Israel: of every		
	tribe of their fathers shall		
	ye send a man, every one a		
	<sup>†</sup> ruler <sup>1</sup> among them.		
	3 And Moses <sup>2</sup> by the com-		
	mandment of the LORD sent		
	them <sup>7</sup> from the wilderness of		
	Paran: all those men <sup>were</sup> <sup>1</sup>		
	heads of the children of Israel.		
	4 And these <sup>†</sup> were their names:		
	of the tribe of Reuben, Sham-		
	mua the son of Zaccur.		
	5 Of the tribe of Simeon,		
	Shaphat the son of Hori.		
	6 <sup>†</sup> Of the tribe of Judah,		
	<sup>m</sup> Caleb the son of Jephunneh.		
	7 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal		
	the son of Joseph.		
	8 Of the tribe of Ephraim,		
	<sup>2</sup> "Oshea <sup>1</sup> the son of Nun.		
	9 Of the tribe of Benjamin,		
	Palti the son of Raphu.		
	10 Of the tribe of Zebulun,		
	Gaddiel the son of Sodi.		
	11 Of the tribe of Joseph,		
	<sup>namely</sup> , of the tribe of Man-		
	asseh, Gaddi the son of Susi.		
	12 Of the tribe of Dan, Am-		
	miel the son of Gemalli.		
	13 Of the tribe of Asher,		
	Sethur the son of Michael.		
	14 Of the tribe of Naphtali,		
	Nabhi the son of Vophsi.		
	15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel		
	the son of Machi.		
	16 These <sup>†</sup> are the names of		
	the men which Moses sent to		
	spy out the land. And Moses		
	called <sup>3</sup> "Oshea <sup>1</sup> the son of Nun		
	<sup>†</sup> Jehoshua. <sup>1</sup>		
	17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Moses sent them		
	to spy out the land of Canaan,		
	and said unto them, Get you		
	up this <sup>5</sup> way <sup>2</sup> southward, <sup>1</sup> and		
	go up into <sup>a</sup> the <sup>1</sup> mountain <sup>1</sup> :		
	18 And see the land, what it		
	<sup>†</sup> is; and the people that dwell		
	eth therein, whether they <sup>†</sup> be		
	strong or weak, <sup>7</sup> few or many;		
	19 And what the land <sup>†</sup> is that		
	they dwell in, whether it <sup>†</sup> be		
	good or bad; and what cities		
	<sup>†</sup> they be that they dwell in,		
	whether in <sup>8</sup> tents, <sup>1</sup> or in strong		
	holds;		
	20 And what the land <sup>†</sup> is,		
	whether it <sup>†</sup> be <sup>a</sup> fat or lean,		
	whether there be wood therein,		
	or not. And <sup>e</sup> be ye of good		
	courage, and bring of the fruit		
	of the land. Now the time <sup>†</sup> was		
	the time of the firstripe grapes.		
	21 <sup>o</sup> ¶ So they went up, and		
	<sup>†</sup> searched <sup>1</sup> the land <sup>7</sup> from the		
	wilderness of Zin unto <sup>a</sup> Rehob,		
	<sup>†</sup> as men come to <sup>1</sup> Hamath.		

1 S went  
up by  
[M Or,  
into]  
the  
South,  
2 S and  
3 S were  
there.  
4 S valley  
5 S upon  
a staff  
between  
two;  
6 A also  
7 S That  
8 S valley  
of Esh-  
col.  
M That  
is, *a*  
cluster.  
9 S spying  
out the  
land at  
the end  
of

22 And they <sup>1</sup>ascended by the south,<sup>1</sup> and came unto Hebron; <sup>2</sup>where<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>Alhiman, She-shai, and Talmai, <sup>b</sup>the children of Anak, <sup>3</sup>were.<sup>1</sup> (Now <sup>c</sup>Hebron was built seven years before <sup>d</sup>Zoan in Egypt.)

23 <sup>2</sup>And they came unto the <sup>4</sup>brook<sup>1</sup> of Eshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it <sup>5</sup>between two upon a staff; and <sup>1</sup>they brought<sup>6</sup> of the pomegranates, and of the figs.

24 <sup>7</sup>The<sup>1</sup> place was called the <sup>8</sup>brook<sup>1</sup> of Eshcol, because of the cluster <sup>9</sup>of grapes<sup>1</sup> which the children of Israel cut down from thence.

25 And they returned from <sup>9</sup>searching of the land after<sup>1</sup> forty days.

26 <sup>10</sup>¶ And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, <sup>1</sup>unto the wilderness of Paran, to <sup>11</sup>Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with <sup>12</sup>milk and honey; <sup>13</sup>and this <sup>14</sup>is the fruit of it.

28 <sup>15</sup>Nevertheless<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>the people<sup>1</sup> <sup>16</sup>be strong<sup>1</sup> that dwell in the land<sup>2</sup>, and the cities <sup>17</sup>are walled,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>18</sup>very great: and moreover we saw<sup>19</sup> the children of Anak there.

29 <sup>20</sup>The Amalekites dwell<sup>1</sup> in the land of the <sup>21</sup>south<sup>1</sup>: and the <sup>22</sup>Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains: and the <sup>23</sup>Canaanites dwell<sup>1</sup> by the sea, and <sup>24</sup>by the coast<sup>1</sup> of Jordan.

30 And <sup>25</sup>Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.

31 <sup>26</sup>But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they <sup>27</sup>are stronger than we.

32 And they <sup>28</sup>brought up an evil report of the land which they had <sup>29</sup>searched<sup>1</sup> unto the

B.C. 1490.

<sup>a</sup> Josh. 11. 21, 22.  
& 15. 13, 11.  
Judg. 1. 10.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 23.  
<sup>c</sup> Josh. 21. 11.  
<sup>d</sup> Amos 2. 9.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. *men of stature*.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 78. 12.  
Is. 38. 11.  
& 30. 4.

<sup>g</sup> Deut. 1. 24, 25.

<sup>h</sup> Or, *valley*, ch. 32. 9.  
Judg. 16. 4.

<sup>i</sup> Deut. 1. 28.  
& 2. 10.  
& 9. 2.

<sup>k</sup> Is. 40. 22.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Sam. 17. 42.

<sup>m</sup> Or, *valley*.

<sup>n</sup> That is, *A cluster of grapes*.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 11. 4.

<sup>p</sup> Ex. 16. 2.  
& 17. 3.  
ch. 16. 41.  
Ps. 105. 25.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 20. 1, 16.  
& 22. 8.  
& 25. 26.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 1. 19.  
Josh. 14. 6.

<sup>t</sup> See ver. 28, 29.

<sup>u</sup> Ex. 3. 8.  
& 33. 3.

<sup>v</sup> Deut. 1. 25.  
& 9. 1, 2.  
& Neh. 9. 17.

<sup>w</sup> See Deut. 17. 16.  
Acts 7. 53.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 16. 4, 22.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 33.

<sup>z</sup> Ex. 17. 8.  
ch. 14. 41.  
Judg. 6. 3.  
1 Sam. 14. 48.  
& 15. 3, 30.  
<sup>aa</sup> ver. 24, 30, 38.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 13. 6, 8.

<sup>ac</sup> See ch. 14. 6, 24.  
Josh. 14. 7.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 13. 27.  
Deut. 1. 25.

<sup>ae</sup> Deut. 10. 15.  
2 Sam. 15. 25, 26.

<sup>af</sup> 2 Sam. 15. 27, 28.

<sup>ag</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 9.  
Ps. 22. 8.  
& 147. 10, 11.  
Is. 62. 4.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 32. 9.  
Deut. 1. 28.  
Josh. 14. 8.

<sup>ai</sup> ch. 13. 27.  
Deut. 9. 7.  
23. 24.

<sup>aj</sup> Deut. 7. 18.  
& 20. 3.

<sup>ak</sup> ch. 11. 36, 37.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 21. 8.

<sup>am</sup> Heb. *shadow*.

<sup>an</sup> Jer. 21. 5.  
& 39. 12, 23.  
Jer. 48. 45.

children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to <sup>1</sup>search it, is<sup>1</sup> a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and <sup>2</sup>all the people that we saw in it <sup>3</sup>are<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>men of <sup>5</sup>a<sup>1</sup> great stature.

33 And there we saw the <sup>6</sup>giants<sup>1</sup>, <sup>7</sup>the sons of Anak, <sup>8</sup>which come of the <sup>9</sup>giants<sup>1</sup>; and we were in our own sight <sup>10</sup>as grasshoppers, and so we were <sup>11</sup>in their sight.

## CHAPTER 14.

<sup>01</sup> *The people murmur.* <sup>11</sup> *God threateneth them.* <sup>20</sup> *Moses obtaineth pardon.*

AND all the congregation <sup>1</sup>A lifted up their voice, and cried; and <sup>2</sup>the people wept that night.

3 <sup>2</sup>And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or <sup>3</sup>would God we had died in this wilderness!

3 And wherefore <sup>4</sup>hath<sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>5</sup>brought<sup>1</sup> us unto this land, to fall by the <sup>6</sup>sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? <sup>7</sup>were it not better for us to return into Egypt?

4 And they said one to another, <sup>8</sup>Let us make a captain, and <sup>9</sup>let us return into Egypt.

5 Then <sup>10</sup>Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel.

6 <sup>11</sup>¶ And Joshua the son of Nun<sup>1</sup>, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, <sup>12</sup>which were of them that <sup>13</sup>searched<sup>1</sup> the land, rent their clothes:

7 And they spake unto all the <sup>14</sup>company<sup>1</sup> of the children of Israel, saying, <sup>15</sup>The land, which we passed through to <sup>16</sup>search it, is<sup>1</sup> an exceeding good land.

8 If the LORD <sup>17</sup>delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it <sup>18</sup>us; <sup>19</sup>a land which floweth with milk and honey.

9 Only <sup>20</sup>rebel not <sup>21</sup>ye<sup>1</sup> against the LORD, <sup>22</sup>neither fear ye the people of the land; for <sup>23</sup>they <sup>24</sup>are bread for us: their <sup>25</sup>defence is <sup>26</sup>departed from<sup>1</sup> them,

1 S spy it out, is

2 S Nephilim  
M Or, giants

3 S cloth  
4 S bring  
5 S sword?  
Our wives and our little ones shall be a prey:

6 S spied out

7 S congregation

8 S spy it out, is

9 A unto

1 M Heb. shadow.  
2 S removed from over



	<p>"and the LORD <sup>†</sup>is with us: fear them not.</p> <p>10 <sup>6</sup>But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And <sup>6</sup>the glory of the LORD appeared in the <sup>1</sup>tabernacle of the congregation before<sup>1</sup> all the children of Israel.</p> <p>11 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, How long will this people <sup>29</sup>provoke<sup>1</sup> me? and how long will <sup>3</sup>it be ere they <sup>1</sup>believe<sup>1</sup> me, for all the signs which I have <sup>4</sup>shewed<sup>1</sup> among them?</p> <p>12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and <sup>7</sup>will make of thee a <sup>6</sup>greater nation<sup>1</sup> and mightier than they.</p> <p>13 ¶ And <sup>6</sup>Moses said unto the LORD, Then the Egyptians shall hear <sup>6</sup>it, (for<sup>1</sup> thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them; <sup>9</sup>)</p> <p>14 And they will tell <sup>†</sup>it to the inhabitants of this land: <sup>9</sup>for<sup>1</sup> they have heard that thou LORD <sup>7</sup>art among this people, that<sup>1</sup> thou LORD art seen <sup>8</sup>face to face, and <sup>9</sup>that<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>thy cloud standeth over them, and <sup>9</sup>that<sup>1</sup> thou goest before them, <sup>9</sup>by day time<sup>1</sup> in a pillar of <sup>9</sup>a cloud,<sup>1</sup> and in a pillar of fire by night.</p> <p>15 ¶ Now <sup>†</sup>if thou shalt kill <sup>9</sup>all<sup>1</sup> this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying,</p> <p>16 Because the LORD was not <sup>9</sup>able to bring this people into the land which he sware unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness.</p> <p>17 And now, I <sup>1</sup>beseech<sup>1</sup> thee, let the power of <sup>2</sup>my<sup>1</sup> LORD be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,</p> <p>18 The LORD <sup>3</sup>is <sup>6</sup>longsuffering, and of great<sup>1</sup> mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and <sup>4</sup>by no means <sup>5</sup>clearing the guilty,<sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup>visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children<sup>6</sup> unto the third and <sup>1</sup>fourth <sup>†</sup>generation.</p> <p>19 <sup>†</sup>Pardon, I <sup>7</sup>beseech<sup>1</sup> thee, the iniquity of this people <sup>2</sup>according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and <sup>8</sup>as thou hast forgiven this people, from Egypt even <sup>9</sup>until now.</p> <p>20 And the LORD said, I have</p>	<p>B.C. 1490.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Gen. 48. 21. <sup>2</sup> Ex. 33. 16. <sup>3</sup> Deut. 20. 1. <sup>4</sup> 3. 4. <sup>5</sup> Josh. 1. 5. <sup>6</sup> Judg. 1. 22. <sup>7</sup> 2 Chr. 13. 12. <sup>8</sup> &amp; 15. 2. <sup>9</sup> &amp; 20. 17. <sup>10</sup> &amp; 32. <sup>11</sup> Ps. 46. 7, 11. <sup>12</sup> Is. 41. 10. <sup>13</sup> Amos 5. 14. <sup>14</sup> Zech. 8. 23. <sup>15</sup> Ps. 106. 23. <sup>16</sup> James 5. 16. <sup>17</sup> 1 John 5. 14-16. <sup>18</sup> &amp; 17. 4. <sup>19</sup> Ps. 72. 19. <sup>20</sup> Ex. 16. 10. <sup>21</sup> &amp; 24. 16, 17. <sup>22</sup> &amp; 40. 34. <sup>23</sup> Lev. 9. 23. <sup>24</sup> ch. 16. 19, 42. <sup>25</sup> &amp; 20. 6. <sup>26</sup> Deut. 1. 35. <sup>27</sup> Ps. 55. 11. <sup>28</sup> A 106. 26. <sup>29</sup> Heb. 3. 17, 18. <sup>30</sup> ver. 23. <sup>31</sup> Deut. 9. 7. <sup>32</sup> S. 22. <sup>33</sup> Ps. 95. 8. <sup>34</sup> Heb. 3. 8, 16. <sup>35</sup> Gen. 31. 7. <sup>36</sup> A 9. 23. <sup>37</sup> Ps. 78. 22. <sup>38</sup> 32. 42. <sup>39</sup> &amp; 106. 24. <sup>40</sup> John 12. 37. <sup>41</sup> Heb. 3. 18. <sup>42</sup> Heb. 17. they see the land. <sup>43</sup> ch. 32. 11. <sup>44</sup> Ezek. 20. 15. <sup>45</sup> Ex. 32. 10. <sup>46</sup> Deut. 1. 35. <sup>47</sup> Josh. 14. 6. <sup>48</sup> 8. 9, 14. <sup>49</sup> Ex. 32. 12. <sup>50</sup> Ps. 106. 23. <sup>51</sup> Deut. 9. 26-28. <sup>52</sup> &amp; 32. 27. <sup>53</sup> Ezek. 20. 9, 14. <sup>54</sup> ch. 32. 12. <sup>55</sup> Ex. 15. 14. <sup>56</sup> Josh. 2. 9, 10. <sup>57</sup> &amp; 5. 1. <sup>58</sup> Deut. 1. 40. <sup>59</sup> Ex. 13. 21. <sup>60</sup> &amp; 40. 38. <sup>61</sup> ch. 10. 34. <sup>62</sup> Neh. 9. 12. <sup>63</sup> Ps. 78. 14. <sup>64</sup> A 105. 34. <sup>65</sup> ver. 11. <sup>66</sup> Ex. 16. 28. <sup>67</sup> Mat. 17. 17. <sup>68</sup> Ex. 16. 12. <sup>69</sup> ver. 25. <sup>70</sup> ch. 26. 65. <sup>71</sup> A 32. 11. <sup>72</sup> Deut. 1. 35. <sup>73</sup> Heb. 3. 17. <sup>74</sup> See ver. 2. <sup>75</sup> Deut. 9. 28. <sup>76</sup> Josh. 7. 9. <sup>77</sup> ch. 1. 45. <sup>78</sup> Ex. 34. 5, 7. <sup>79</sup> Ps. 103. 8. <sup>80</sup> &amp; 145. 8. <sup>81</sup> Jonah 4. 2. <sup>82</sup> Heb. lifted up my hand. <sup>83</sup> Gen. 14. 22. <sup>84</sup> ver. 38. <sup>85</sup> ch. 26. 65. <sup>86</sup> A 32. 12. <sup>87</sup> Deut. 1. 35, 38. <sup>88</sup> Ex. 20. 5. <sup>89</sup> &amp; 34. 7. <sup>90</sup> Deut. 1. 39. <sup>91</sup> Ex. 24. 9. <sup>92</sup> Ps. 106. 45. <sup>93</sup> Ps. 106. 24. <sup>94</sup> Ps. 78. 38. <sup>95</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 5. <sup>96</sup> Or. hitherto.</p>	<p>pardoned <sup>6</sup>according to thy word:</p> <p>21 But <sup>1</sup>as truly as I live,<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup>all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.<sup>2</sup></p> <p>22 <sup>7</sup>Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my <sup>3</sup>miracles, which I did<sup>1</sup> in Egypt and in the wilderness, <sup>6</sup>and<sup>1</sup> have tempted me <sup>9</sup>now<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice;</p> <p>23 <sup>†</sup>Surely they shall not see the land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that <sup>6</sup>provoked<sup>1</sup> me see it:</p> <p>24 But my servant <sup>9</sup>Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, <sup>9</sup>and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it.</p> <p>25 <sup>9</sup>(Now the <sup>6</sup>Amalekites<sup>1</sup> and the <sup>7</sup>Canaanites dwell in the valley.) To morrow turn you, <sup>1</sup>and get you into the wilderness by the way <sup>8</sup>of the Red sea.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,</p> <p>27 <sup>†</sup>How long shall I bear <sup>†</sup>with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? <sup>†</sup>I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against me.</p> <p>28 Say unto them, <sup>9</sup>As truly as<sup>1</sup> I live, saith the LORD, <sup>1</sup>as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you:</p> <p>29 Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and <sup>6</sup>all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me,</p> <p>30 <sup>2</sup>Doubtless<sup>1</sup> ye shall not come into the land, <sup>†</sup>concerning which I <sup>3</sup>swore to<sup>1</sup> make you dwell therein, <sup>6</sup>save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.</p> <p>31 <sup>9</sup>But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which <sup>†</sup>ye have <sup>†</sup>despised.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>32 But <sup>†</sup>as for you, <sup>9</sup>your carcases<sup>9</sup>, they<sup>1</sup> shall fall in this wilderness.</p> <p>33 And your children shall</p>	<p>1 s in very deed, as I live, and as</p> <p>2 s ;</p> <p>3 s signs, which I wrought</p> <p>4 s yet</p> <p>5 s de-spised</p> <p>6 s Ama-lekite</p> <p>7 s Ca-naanite dwell in the valley: to-morrow turn ye,</p> <p>8 s to the Red Sea.</p> <p>9 s As</p> <p>10 s surely</p> <p>11 s surely</p> <p>12 s lifted up my hand that I would</p> <p>13 s re-jected.</p>
--	---	---	---	--

1 S he  
wander-  
ers  
2 Heb.  
shep-  
herds.  
3 A shall  
4 S con-  
sumed  
5 S spied  
out  
6 S for  
every  
day  
7 S my  
aliena-  
tion.  
8 Or,  
the re-  
coking  
of my  
promise  
9 S spoken,  
surely  
this will  
I do  
10 S spy out  
11 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
12 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
13 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
14 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
15 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
16 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
17 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
18 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
19 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
20 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
21 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
22 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
23 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
24 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
25 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
26 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
27 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
28 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
29 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
30 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
31 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
32 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
33 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
34 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
35 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
36 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
37 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
38 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
39 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
40 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
41 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
42 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
43 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
44 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
45 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
46 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
47 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
48 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
49 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
50 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
51 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
52 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
53 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
54 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
55 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
56 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
57 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
58 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
59 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
60 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
61 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
62 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
63 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
64 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
65 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
66 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
67 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
68 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
69 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
70 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
71 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
72 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
73 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
74 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
75 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
76 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
77 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
78 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
79 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
80 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
81 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
82 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
83 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
84 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
85 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
86 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
87 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
88 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
89 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
90 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
91 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
92 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
93 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
94 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
95 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
96 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
97 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
98 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
99 S an  
evil  
report  
against  
100 S an  
evil  
report  
against

1<sup>a</sup> wander' in the wilderness  
2<sup>d</sup> bear your  
whoredoms, until your carcases  
be <sup>3</sup> wasted' in the wilderness.  
34 After the number of the  
days in which ye <sup>4</sup> searched' the  
land, <sup>5</sup> even <sup>6</sup> forty days, <sup>7</sup> each  
day for <sup>8</sup> a year, shall ye bear  
your iniquities, <sup>9</sup> even forty  
years, <sup>10</sup> and ye shall know <sup>11</sup> my  
<sup>12</sup> breach of promise.  
35 I the LORD have <sup>13</sup> said, I  
will surely do it' unto all <sup>14</sup> this  
evil congregation, that are ga-  
thered together against me: in  
this wilderness they shall be  
consumed, and there they shall  
die.  
36 And the men, which Mos-  
es sent to <sup>15</sup> search' the land,  
who returned, and made all  
the congregation to murmur  
against him, by bringing up <sup>16</sup> a  
slander upon' the land,  
37 Even those men that did  
bring up <sup>17</sup> the' evil report <sup>18</sup> up-  
on' the land, <sup>19</sup> died by the plague  
before the LORD.  
38 But Joshua the son of  
Nun, and Caleb the son of  
Jephunneh, <sup>20</sup> which were of the  
men that went to search the  
land, lived still.  
39 And Moses told these <sup>21</sup> say-  
ings' unto all the children of  
Israel: <sup>22</sup> and the people mourned  
greatly.  
40 And they rose up early  
in the morning, and gat them  
up <sup>23</sup> into' the top of the moun-  
tain, saying, Lo, <sup>24</sup> we <sup>25</sup> be here,  
and will go up unto the place  
which the LORD hath promised:  
for we have sinned.  
41 And Moses said, Where-  
fore now do ye transgress <sup>26</sup> the  
commandment of the LORD? <sup>27</sup>  
but' it shall not prosper! <sup>28</sup>  
42 Go not up, for the LORD  
<sup>29</sup> is not among you; that ye be  
not smitten <sup>30</sup> before your ene-  
mies.  
43 For <sup>31</sup> the Amalekites and  
the Canaanites are there' be-  
fore you, and ye shall fall by  
the sword: <sup>32</sup> because ye are  
turned <sup>33</sup> away from' the LORD,  
therefore the LORD will not be  
with you.  
44 But they presumed to go  
up <sup>34</sup> unto the hill top': never-  
theless the ark of the covenant  
of the LORD, and Moses, de-  
parted not out of the camp.

E.C. 1490.

Or, read.

(Ch. 32, 13.

Ps. 107, 40.

Ver. 43.

Deut. 1, 44.

See

Deut. 2, 14.

Ezek. 23, 35.

Ch. 32, 25.

Judg. 1, 37.

Ps. 95, 10.

Ezek. 4, 6.

1 Kin. 8, 56.

Ps. 77, 8.

&amp; 105, 42.

Heb. 4, 1.

Or, alter-

ing of my

purpose.

Ch. 32, 19.

Ver. 27, 29.

Ch. 36, 45.

1 Cor. 10, 5.

Ver. 18.

Lev. 24, 10.

Deut. 7, 1.

Ch. 32, 31, 32.

P Lev. 1, 2, 3.

P Lev. 7, 16.

&amp; 22, 18, 21.

Heb. separ-

ation.

Lev. 27, 2.

1 Lev. 23, 8.

12, 25.

Ch. 28, 19, 27.

&amp; 21, 2, 8, 13.

Deut. 16, 10.

Gen. 8, 21.

Ex. 23, 18.

1 Cor. 10, 10.

Job. 3, 17.

Jud. 6.

P Lev. 2, 1.

&amp; 6, 14.

Ch. 25, 65.

Josh. 14, 6.

19.

Ex. 24, 49.

Lev. 23, 13.

Lev. 14, 10.

Ch. 2, 5.

Ch. 28, 7, 14.

E.C. 33, 4.

Ch. 23, 12, 14.

Ver. 25.

2 Chr. 24, 20.

Deut. 1, 42.

Lev. 7, 11.

1 Chr. 32, 11.

2 Chr. 15, 2.

Deut. 1, 43.

Ch. 28.

45 Then the <sup>1</sup> Amalekites'  
came down, and the <sup>2</sup> Canaan-  
ites' which dwelt in that <sup>3</sup> hill,  
and smote <sup>4</sup> them, and discom-  
fited them, even' unto <sup>5</sup> Hor-  
mah.  
them down, even <sup>6</sup> A space between

## CHAPTER 15.

01 The law of divers offerings. 30  
Punishment of presumption. 32 The  
sabbathbreaker is stoned.

AND the LORD spake unto  
Moses, saying,

2<sup>m</sup> Speak unto the children of  
Israel, and say unto them,  
When ye be come into the  
land of your habitations, which  
I give unto you,

3 And <sup>4</sup> will make an offering  
by fire unto the LORD, a burnt  
offering, or a sacrifice <sup>5</sup> in <sup>6</sup> per-  
forming' a vow, or <sup>7</sup> in <sup>8</sup> a free-  
will offering, or <sup>9</sup> in your  
<sup>10</sup> solemn' feasts, to make a  
<sup>11</sup> sweet savour unto the LORD,

4 Then <sup>12</sup> shall he that offereth  
his <sup>13</sup> offering' unto the LORD  
<sup>14</sup> bring <sup>15</sup> a meat offering of a  
tenth deal of <sup>16</sup> flour mingled  
<sup>17</sup> with the fourth <sup>18</sup> part of an  
hin of oil <sup>19</sup>.

5 And the fourth <sup>20</sup> part of an  
hin of wine for a drink offer-  
ing' shalt thou prepare with  
the burnt offering or <sup>21</sup> sacrifice,  
for <sup>22</sup> one' lamb.

6 Or for a ram, thou shalt  
prepare <sup>23</sup> for a meat' offering  
two tenth <sup>24</sup> deals of <sup>25</sup> flour  
mingled with the third <sup>26</sup> part of an  
hin of oil <sup>27</sup>.

7 And for <sup>28</sup> a' drink offering  
thou shalt offer the third <sup>29</sup> part  
of an hin of wine, <sup>30</sup> for' a sweet  
savour unto the LORD.

8 And when thou preparest  
a bullock <sup>31</sup> for a burnt offering,  
or <sup>32</sup> for a sacrifice <sup>33</sup> in perform-  
ing' a vow, or <sup>34</sup> peace offerings  
unto the LORD:

9 Then shall he <sup>35</sup> bring <sup>36</sup> with  
a bullock a meat' offering of  
three tenth <sup>37</sup> deals of <sup>38</sup> flour  
mingled with half an hin of  
oil.

10 And thou shalt <sup>39</sup> bring for  
a' drink offering half an hin of  
wine, <sup>40</sup> for an offering made by  
fire, of a sweet savour unto the  
LORD.

11 Thus shall it be done for  
<sup>41</sup> one' bullock, or for <sup>42</sup> one' ram,  
or for <sup>43</sup> a lamb, or a kid.

1 S Ama-  
lekite  
2 S Can-  
aanite  
3 S moun-  
tain,  
4 S them  
and beat  
ch. 14 & 15.

1 S, to  
accom-  
plish  
M Or,  
in mak-  
ing a  
special  
vow  
2 S as  
3 S set  
4 S obla-  
tion offer  
5 S a meal  
offering  
of a  
tenth  
part of  
an ephah  
of fine  
6 S, and  
wine for  
the drink  
offering,  
the fourth  
part of  
an hin,  
7 A for the  
8 S each  
9 S for a  
meal  
10 S parts  
of an  
ephah  
of fine  
11 S, to  
accom-  
plish  
M Or,  
in mak-  
ing a  
special  
vow  
12 A for  
13 S offer  
with the  
bullock  
a meal  
14 S parts  
of an  
ephah  
of fine  
15 S offer  
for the  
16 S each  
17 S one of  
the he-  
lambs, or  
of the  
kids.

R.V.	<i>The law of the</i>	NUMBERS 15.	<i>meat offering, &amp;c.</i>	R.V.
	12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number.	B.C. 1490. a ver. 8 10.	ing, for a sweet savour unto the LORD, <sup>a</sup> with <sup>1</sup> his meat offering, and his drink offering, according to the <sup>b</sup> manner, and <sup>c</sup> one kid of the goats <sup>1</sup> for a sin offering.	<sup>1</sup> s the meal offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof, according to the ordinance, and one he-goat
<sup>1</sup> s home-born	13 All that are <sup>1</sup> born of the country <sup>1</sup> shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.	<sup>b</sup> Or, ordinance. <sup>c</sup> See Lev. 4. 23. ch. 28. 15. Ezra 6. 17. & 8. 35. <sup>d</sup> Lev. 4. 20.	<sup>25</sup> <sup>d</sup> And the priest shall make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and <sup>2</sup> it <sup>1</sup> shall be forgiven <sup>o</sup> them <sup>1</sup> ; for it <sup>3</sup> is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice <sup>1</sup> made by fire unto the LORD, and their sin offering before the LORD, for their <sup>4</sup> ignorance <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>2</sup> s they <sup>3</sup> s was an error, and they have brought their oblation, an offering
<sup>2</sup> s throughout	14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever <sup>†</sup> be among you <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; as ye do, so he shall do.		<sup>26</sup> And <sup>o</sup> it shall be forgiven <sup>1</sup> all the congregation of the children of Israel <sup>6</sup> , and the stranger that sojourneth among them; <sup>6</sup> seeing all the people <sup>were</sup> in ignorance <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>4</sup> s error <sup>5</sup> s shall be forgiven <sup>6</sup> s for in respect of all the people it was done unwittingly.
<sup>3</sup> s For the assembly, there shall be one statute for you, and	15 <sup>3</sup> <sup>d</sup> One ordinance <sup>shall</sup> be both for you of the congregation, and also <sup>1</sup> for the stranger that sojourneth <sup>with</sup> you, <sup>4</sup> an ordinance for ever <sup>in</sup> <sup>1</sup> your generations: as ye <sup>†</sup> are, so shall the stranger be before the LORD.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 20. Ex. 12. 49. ch. 9. 14.	<sup>27</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ And <sup>†</sup> if <sup>1</sup> any soul sin through ignorance, <sup>1</sup> then he shall <sup>6</sup> bring a she goat <sup>1</sup> of the first year for a sin offering.	<sup>4</sup> s error <sup>5</sup> s shall be forgiven <sup>6</sup> s for in respect of all the people it was done unwittingly.
<sup>4</sup> s a statute for ever throughout	16 One law and one <sup>5</sup> manner <sup>1</sup> shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.	<sup>f</sup> Lev. 4. 27. 28.	<sup>28</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the priest shall make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for the soul that <sup>2</sup> sinneth ignorantly, <sup>1</sup> when he sinneth <sup>1</sup> by ignorance <sup>1</sup> before the LORD, to make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for him; and <sup>2</sup> it <sup>1</sup> shall be forgiven <sup>o</sup> him <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>6</sup> s for in respect of all the people it was done unwittingly.
<sup>5</sup> s ordinance	17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 18 <sup>a</sup> Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you, 19 Then it shall be, that, when ye eat of <sup>†</sup> the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave offering unto the LORD.	<sup>g</sup> Lev. 4. 25.	<sup>29</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ Ye shall have one law for him that <sup>3</sup> k sinneth through ignorance, <sup>both</sup> for him that is born <sup>1</sup> among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.	<sup>7</sup> s one person sin unwittingly, <sup>8</sup> s offer a she-goat <sup>9</sup> s erreth, <sup>1</sup> s unwittingly,
	20 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough <sup>for</sup> <sup>1</sup> an heave offering: as <sup>†</sup> ye do <sup>2</sup> the heave offering of the <sup>7</sup> threshing-floor, <sup>1</sup> so shall ye heave it.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 2. Deut. 26. 1.	<sup>30</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> But the soul that doeth <sup>2</sup> ought <sup>2</sup> presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, <sup>1</sup> or a stranger, the same <sup>6</sup> reproacheth <sup>1</sup> the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.	<sup>2</sup> s he <sup>3</sup> s doeth aught unwittingly, for him that is home-born
<sup>6</sup> s Of the first of your dough [ <sup>1</sup> Or, coarse meal]	ye shall offer up a cake for	<sup>i</sup> ver. 15. <sup>k</sup> Heb. doth. <sup>l</sup> Job. 5. 11. 12.	<sup>31</sup> Because he hath <sup>7</sup> despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandment <sup>6</sup> , that soul shall utterly be cut off <sup>7</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> his iniquity <sup>†</sup> shall be upon him.	<sup>1</sup> s unwittingly, <sup>2</sup> s he <sup>3</sup> s doeth aught unwittingly, for him that is home-born
<sup>7</sup> s threshing-floor,	21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD an heave offering <sup>6</sup> in <sup>1</sup> your generations.	<sup>m</sup> Deut. 26. 2. 10. Prov. 3. 9, 10. <sup>n</sup> Deut. 17. 12. Ps. 19. 13. Heb. 10. 28. 2 Pet. 2. 10. <sup>p</sup> Heb. with an high hand. <sup>q</sup> Lev. 2. 14. & 23. 10, 16. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 9. Prov. 13. 13.	<sup>32</sup> ¶ And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, <sup>2</sup> they found a man <sup>6</sup> that gathered <sup>1</sup> sticks upon the sabbath day.	<sup>4</sup> s aught with an high hand, whether he be home-born <sup>5</sup> s blasphemeth <sup>6</sup> s ; <sup>7</sup> s ;
<sup>8</sup> s throughout	22 ¶ And <sup>9</sup> if ye have erred, and not observed <sup>1</sup> all these commandments, which the LORD hath spoken unto Moses,	<sup>t</sup> Lev. 4. 2.	<sup>33</sup> And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation.	<sup>8</sup> s gathering
<sup>9</sup> s when ye shall err, and not observe	23 <sup>†</sup> Even all that the LORD hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the LORD <sup>1</sup> commanded Moses, and henceforward among <sup>1</sup> your generations;	<sup>u</sup> Lev. 5. 1. Ezek. 15. 20.	<sup>34</sup> And they put him <sup>6</sup> in ward, because it <sup>9</sup> was not <sup>†</sup> declared what should be done to him.	<sup>9</sup> s had not been
<sup>1</sup> s gave commandment, and onward throughout	24 Then it shall be, <sup>9</sup> if <sup>2</sup> ought be committed by ignorance <sup>1</sup> without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one young bullock for a burnt offer-	<sup>x</sup> Ex. 21. 14. 15. & 35. 2. 3. <sup>y</sup> Lev. 4. 13. <sup>z</sup> Heb. from the eyes. <sup>a</sup> Lev. 24. 12.		
<sup>2</sup> s it be done unwittingly.				
<sup>3</sup> Or, in error				

1 S surely he	35 And the LORD said unto Moses, "The man shall <sup>1</sup> be surely <sup>1</sup> put to death: all the congregation shall <sup>2</sup> stone him with stones without the camp.	B.C. 1490. Ex. 31. 14, 15.	and unto all his company, saying, <sup>1</sup> Even to-morrow <sup>1</sup> the LORD will shew who <sup>1</sup> are his, and <sup>1</sup> who is <sup>1</sup> holy <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and <sup>3</sup> will cause <sup>1</sup> him to come near unto him: even <sup>1</sup> him whom he <sup>1</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> chosen <sup>1</sup> will he cause to <sup>1</sup> come near unto him.	1 S In the morning 2 S,
	36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Moses.	Lev. 24. 14. 1 Kin. 21. 13. Acts 7. 58. ver. 3. Lev. 21. 6-8, 12, 15. ch. 28. 1. ch. 17. 5. 1 Sam. 2. 28. Ps. 105. 26. ch. 3. 10. Lev. 10. 3. A 21. 17, 18. Ezek. 40. 36. 44. 15, 16.	6 This do; <sup>5</sup> Take <sup>1</sup> you censers, Korah, and all his company;	3 M (Or, whom he will cause to come near 4 S shall choose 5 S take 6 S upon 7 S to-morrow
2 M Or, tassels in the corners 3 S each border a cord	37 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid <sup>1</sup> them that they make them <sup>2</sup> fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of <sup>3</sup> the borders a ribband <sup>1</sup> of blue:	J Deut. 22. 12. Mat. 23. 5.	7 And put fire therein, and put incense <sup>6</sup> in <sup>1</sup> them before the LORD <sup>7</sup> to-morrow <sup>1</sup> : and it shall be <sup>1</sup> that the man whom the LORD doth choose, he <i>shall</i> be holy: <sup>1</sup> ye take too much upon you, ye sons of Levi.	
4 S go not about M Heb, spy not out.	39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ye <sup>4</sup> seek not <sup>1</sup> after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use <sup>k</sup> to go a whoring <sup>1</sup> ; 40 That ye may remember <sup>1</sup> , and do all my commandments, and be <sup>1</sup> holy unto your God.	J 1 Sam. 18. 23. Ec. 7. 15. ch. 3. 41, 45. 8 S. 14. Deut. 10. 8. See Deut. 29. 19. Job 31. 7. Jer. 9. 14. Ezek. 6. 9. Ez. Ps. 73. 27. 406. 39. James 4. 4. Lev. 11. 44, 45. Rom. 12. 1. Col. 1. 22. 1 Pet. 1. 15, 16.	8 And Moses said unto Korah, <sup>8</sup> Hear, I pray you, <sup>1</sup> ye sons of Levi: 9 <i>Seemeth it but</i> <sup>a</sup> a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath <sup>h</sup> separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself <sup>1</sup> to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them <sup>1</sup> ?	8 S Hear now, 9 A; 1 S; and that 2 S ?
A space between ch. 15 & 16.	41 I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God. <sup>5</sup>		10 And <sup>1</sup> he hath brought thee near <sup>o</sup> to him <sup>1</sup> , and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and seek ye the priesthood also <sup>1</sup> ?	3 S Therefore 4 S Aaron, what is he 5 S and they 6 S flowing 7 S but thou must needs make thyself also 8 S nor 9 M Heb, bore out,
6 S with	CHAPTER 16. <sup>o</sup> 1 The rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram. 31 Their punishment. 41 A great plague is sent. 46 Aaron by incense stayeth the plague. <sup>1</sup>	Ex. 16. 8. 1 Cor. 3. 5. Ex. 6. 21. ch. 26. 9. 27. 3. Jude 11. ver. 9. Ex. 2. 14. Acts 7. 27, 33. ch. 26. 9. Ps. 101. 16. Ex. 3. 8. Lev. 24. 21. Heb. It is much for you. Ex. 19. 6. Heb. bore out. Ex. 29. 45. ch. 14. 14. Ac 26. 34. Gen. 4. 1, 5. 1 Sam. 12. 3. Acts 20. 33. 2 Cor. 7. 2. ch. 14. 5. A 20. 6.	11 <sup>1</sup> For which cause <i>both</i> <sup>1</sup> thou and all thy company <sup>1</sup> are gathered together against the LORD: <sup>m</sup> and <sup>1</sup> what is Aaron, <sup>1</sup> that ye murmur against him? 12 ¶ And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab: <sup>5</sup> which <sup>1</sup> said, We will not come up: 13 <sup>1</sup> Is it a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land <sup>1</sup> that floweth <sup>1</sup> with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, <sup>7</sup> except thou <sup>2</sup> make thyself altogether <sup>1</sup> a prince over us? 14 Moreover thou hast not brought us into <sup>a</sup> a land <sup>6</sup> that floweth <sup>1</sup> with milk and honey, <sup>8</sup> or <sup>1</sup> given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou <sup>9</sup> put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up. 15 And Moses was very wrath, and said unto the LORD, <sup>8</sup> Respect not thou their offering: <sup>1</sup> I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them. 16 And Moses said unto Korah,	
7 S congregation, called to the assembly, 8 S assembled 9 M Heb. It is enough for you.	NOW <sup>1</sup> Korah, the son of Nizhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, <sup>6</sup> and <sup>1</sup> Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took <i>men</i> : 2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the <sup>7</sup> assembly, <sup>7</sup> famous in the congregation, <sup>1</sup> men of renown: 3 And <sup>8</sup> they <sup>8</sup> gathered <sup>1</sup> themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said unto them, <sup>9</sup> Ye take too much upon you, seeing <sup>2</sup> all the congregation <sup>1</sup> are holy, every one of them, <sup>a</sup> and the LORD <sup>1</sup> is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the <sup>1</sup> 'congregation' <sup>1</sup> of the LORD? 4 And when Moses heard <sup>1</sup> it, <sup>a</sup> he fell upon his face: 5 And he spake unto Korah			
1 S assembly				



<sup>1</sup> S congregation	<sup>a</sup> Be thou and all thy <sup>1</sup> company <sup>c</sup> before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aaron, <sup>2</sup> to morrow <sup>1</sup> :	B.C.c.1471. <sup>a</sup> ver. 6, 7. <sup>b</sup> Heb. as every man dieth. <sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 12, 3, 7. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 20, 5. <sup>e</sup> 32, 24. <sup>f</sup> Job 35, 15. <sup>g</sup> Is. 10, 3. <sup>h</sup> Jer. 5, 9. <sup>i</sup> Heb. create a creature, <sup>j</sup> Is. 45, 7. <sup>k</sup> Job 31, 3. <sup>l</sup> Is. 28, 21. <sup>m</sup> ver. 33. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 55, 15. <sup>o</sup> ch. 26, 10. <sup>p</sup> 27, 5. <sup>q</sup> Deut. 11, 6. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 106, 17.	<sup>29</sup> If these men die <sup>b</sup> the common death of all men, or if they be <sup>a</sup> visited after the visitation of all men; <sup>†</sup> then the LORD hath not sent me.	
<sup>2</sup> S to-morrow	17 And take <sup>3</sup> every man his censer, and put incense <sup>4</sup> in <sup>1</sup> them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aaron, each <sup>o</sup> of you <sup>1</sup> his censer.		30 But if the LORD <sup>1e</sup> make <sup>f</sup> a new thing, and the <sup>2</sup> earth <sup>1</sup> open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that <sup>†</sup> appertain unto them, and they <sup>g</sup> go down <sup>3</sup> quick <sup>1</sup> into <sup>4</sup> the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have <sup>b</sup> provoked <sup>1</sup> the LORD.	<sup>1</sup> M Heb. create a creation. <sup>2</sup> S ground <sup>3</sup> S alive <sup>4</sup> M Heb. Sheol.
<sup>3</sup> A ye	18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood <sup>5</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the door of the <sup>6</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> with Moses and Aaron.		31 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>h</sup> And it came to pass, as he <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that <sup>†</sup> was under them:	<sup>5</sup> S de-spised
<sup>4</sup> S upon	19 And Korah <sup>7</sup> gathered <sup>1</sup> all the congregation against them unto the door of the <sup>6</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>i</sup> the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.		32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their <sup>6</sup> houses, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>k</sup> all the men that <sup>†</sup> appertained unto Korah, and all <sup>†</sup> their goods.	<sup>6</sup> S house-holds,
<sup>5</sup> S at	20 <sup>8</sup> And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,	<sup>i</sup> ver. 42. Ex. 16, 7, 10. Lev. 9, 6, 23. ch. 14, 10. <sup>l</sup> See ver. 17. <sup>m</sup> ch. 26, 11. <sup>n</sup> 1 Chr. 6, 22, 37.	33 <sup>7</sup> They, <sup>1</sup> and all that <sup>†</sup> appertained to them, went down alive into <sup>4</sup> the pit, <sup>1</sup> and the earth closed upon them <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and they perished from among the <sup>1</sup> congregation. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>7</sup> S So they,
<sup>6</sup> S tent of meeting	21 <sup>†</sup> Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may <sup>m</sup> consume them in a moment.	<sup>t</sup> ver. 45. See Gen. 19, 17, 22. Jer. 51, 6. Acts 2, 40. Rev. 18, 4. <sup>u</sup> ver. 45. Ex. 32, 10. <sup>v</sup> 33, 5. <sup>w</sup> ver. 45. ch. 14, 5. <sup>x</sup> ch. 27, 16. Job 12, 10. Eccles. 12, 7. Is. 57, 16. Zech. 12, 1. Heb. 12, 9. <sup>y</sup> Lev. 10, 2. ch. 11, 1. Ps. 106, 18. <sup>r</sup> ver. 17.	34 And all Israel that <sup>†</sup> were round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>8</sup> S : <sup>9</sup> S ,
<sup>7</sup> S assembled	22 And they <sup>n</sup> fell upon their faces, and said, O God, <sup>p</sup> the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation?		35 And <sup>2</sup> there <sup>q</sup> came out a fire <sup>1</sup> from the LORD, and <sup>3</sup> consumed <sup>1</sup> <sup>r</sup> the two hundred and fifty men that offered <sup>4</sup> incense.	<sup>1</sup> S assembly.
<sup>8</sup> A ¶	23 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,		36 <sup>5</sup> ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	<sup>2</sup> S fire came forth <sup>3</sup> S de-voured <sup>4</sup> A the <sup>5</sup> M [Ch. 17, 1 in Heb.]
	24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.		37 Speak unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for <sup>†</sup> they are <sup>6</sup> hallowed.	<sup>6</sup> S holy; even the <sup>7</sup> M Or, these men who have sinned at the cost of their lives
	25 And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Abiram; and the elders of Israel followed him.		38 The <sup>†</sup> censers of <sup>7</sup> these <sup>z</sup> sinners against their own <sup>8</sup> souls, let them make them broad <sup>1</sup> plates <sup>†</sup> for a covering of the altar: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are <sup>9</sup> hallowed <sup>1</sup> : <sup>y</sup> and they shall be a sign unto the children of Israel.	<sup>8</sup> S lives, [M Or, souls] and let them be made beaten
<sup>9</sup> S theirs,	26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, <sup>u</sup> Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of <sup>9</sup> theirs, <sup>1</sup> lest ye be consumed in all their sins.	<sup>t</sup> See Lev. 27, 28. <sup>u</sup> Gen. 19, 12, 14. <sup>v</sup> Is. 52, 11. <sup>w</sup> 2 Cor. 6, 17. Rev. 18, 4. <sup>x</sup> Prov. 20, 2. Hab. 2, 10. <sup>y</sup> ch. 17, 10. <sup>z</sup> 26, 10. Ezek. 14, 8.	39 And Eleazar the priest took the brasen censers, <sup>1</sup> wherewith <sup>1</sup> they that were burnt had offered; and they <sup>2</sup> were made broad plates <sup>†</sup> for a covering of the altar:	<sup>9</sup> S holy <sup>1</sup> S which <sup>2</sup> S beat them out for
<sup>1</sup> A them	27 So they gat <sup>1</sup> up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little <sup>3</sup> children. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>5</sup> Ex. 3, 12. Deut. 18, 22. Zech. 2, 9, 11. <sup>6</sup> 4, 9. John 5, 33. <sup>a</sup> ch. 24, 13. Jer. 23, 16. Ezek. 13, 17. John 5, 39. <sup>b</sup> 6, 38. <sup>c</sup> ch. 3, 10. <sup>d</sup> 2 Chr. 36, 18.	40 <sup>†</sup> To be a memorial unto the children of Israel, <sup>5</sup> <sup>b</sup> that no	<sup>3</sup> A to the end
<sup>2</sup> S at	28 And Moses said, <sup>z</sup> Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works; for <i>I have not done them</i> <sup>a</sup> of mine own mind.			
<sup>3</sup> S ones.				

	stranger, which <sup>†</sup> is not of the seed of Aaron, come near to <sup>1</sup> offer <sup>†</sup> incense before the LORD; that he be not as Korah, and as his company: as the LORD <sup>2</sup> said to <sup>†</sup> him by the hand of Moses.	B.C.C.1471.	<sup>1</sup> AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	1 <sup>M</sup> [Ch. 17. 16 in Heb.]
1 <sup>s</sup> burn			2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of <sup>2</sup> every one of them a rod according to the house of <i>their fathers</i> , <sup>†</sup> of all their princes according to <sup>3</sup> the house of their fathers <sup>†</sup> twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.	2 <sup>s</sup> them rods, one for each fathers' house,
2 <sup>s</sup> spake unto	41 ¶ But on the morrow <sup>a</sup> all the congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saying, Ye have killed the people of the LORD.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 2 Ps. 106. 25.	3 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for <sup>4</sup> one rod <i>shall be</i> for the head of the house of their fathers. <sup>†</sup>	3 <sup>s</sup> their fathers' houses,
3 <sup>s</sup> assembled	42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was <sup>3</sup> gathered <sup>†</sup> against Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the <sup>4</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>†</sup> : and, behold, <sup>b</sup> the cloud covered it, and <sup>c</sup> the glory of the LORD appeared.	<sup>b</sup> Ex. 40. 34. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 25. 22. & 29. 42, 43. & 39. 35.	4 And thou shalt lay them up in the <sup>5</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>†</sup> before the testimony, <sup>e</sup> where I <sup>o</sup> will <sup>†</sup> meet with you.	4 <sup>s</sup> there shall be one rod for each head of their fathers' houses,
4 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting	43 And Moses and Aaron came <sup>5</sup> before the tabernacle of the congregation. <sup>†</sup>	<sup>d</sup> ver. 19. ch. 20. 6. <sup>e</sup> ch. 16. 5.	5 And it shall come to pass, <sup>6</sup> that the man's rod, <sup>†</sup> <sup>f</sup> whom I shall choose, <sup>7</sup> shall blossom <sup>†</sup> : and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Israel, <sup>8</sup> whereby <sup>†</sup> they murmur against you.	5 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting
5 <sup>s</sup> to the front of the tent of meeting.	44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	<sup>f</sup> ch. 16. 11. <sup>g</sup> ver. 21, 24.	6 ¶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and <sup>9</sup> every one of their princes gave him <sup>a</sup> a rod apiece, <sup>†</sup> for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, <sup>†</sup> even twelve rods: and the rod of Aaron <sup>†</sup> was among their rods.	6 <sup>s</sup> that the man's rod shall bud
6 <sup>s</sup> thy	45 ¶ Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them <sup>o</sup> as <sup>†</sup> in a moment. And <sup>h</sup> they fell upon their faces.	<sup>h</sup> ver. 22. ch. 20. 6. <sup>i</sup> Heb. a rod for our prince, a rod for our prince.	7 And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in <sup>k</sup> the <sup>†</sup> tabernacle of witness <sup>†</sup> .	7 <sup>s</sup> his rod shall bud
7 <sup>s</sup> lay incense thereon, and carry it	46 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron, Take <sup>a</sup> a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and <sup>7</sup> put on incense, and go <sup>†</sup> quickly unto the congregation, and make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>†</sup> atonement for them: <sup>†</sup> for there is wrath gone out from the LORD; the plague is begun.	<sup>j</sup> Ex. 28. 21. ch. 18. 2. Acts 7. 44. <sup>k</sup> Lev. 10. 6. ch. 1. 53. & 8. 19. & 11. 33. & 18. 5. <sup>l</sup> 1 Chr. 27. 24 Ps. 106. 26.	8 And it came to pass <sup>o</sup> , that <sup>†</sup> on the morrow <sup>2</sup> Moses went into the <sup>†</sup> tabernacle of witness <sup>†</sup> ; and, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded, and <sup>3</sup> brought <sup>†</sup> forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and <sup>4</sup> yielded <sup>†</sup> almonds.	8 <sup>s</sup> all their princes gave him rods,
8 <sup>s</sup> spake, 9 <sup>s</sup> assembledly	47 And Aaron took as Moses <sup>8</sup> commanded, <sup>†</sup> and ran into the midst of the <sup>9</sup> congregation <sup>†</sup> ; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on <sup>†</sup> incense, and made <sup>o</sup> an <sup>†</sup> atonement for the people.		9 And Moses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Israel: and they looked, and took every man his rod.	9 <sup>s</sup> that the man's rod shall bud
1 <sup>A</sup> the	48 And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed.		10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>5</sup> Bring <sup>m</sup> Aaron's rod again <sup>†</sup> before the testimony, to be kept <sup>n</sup> for a token against the <sup>6</sup> rebels <sup>†</sup> ; <sup>q</sup> and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from <sup>†</sup> me, that they die not.	10 <sup>s</sup> which
2 <sup>s</sup> lay	49 Now they that died <sup>2</sup> in <sup>†</sup> the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, <sup>3</sup> beside <sup>†</sup> them that died about the matter of Korah.	<sup>m</sup> Heb. p. 1. <sup>n</sup> ch. 16. 28.	11 ¶ And Moses did <sup>so</sup> : <sup>†</sup> as the LORD commanded him, so did he.	11 <sup>s</sup> that the man's rod shall bud
3 <sup>s</sup> beside	50 And Aaron returned unto Moses unto the door of the <sup>†</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>†</sup> : and the plague was stayed. <sup>5</sup>	<sup>o</sup> Heb. children of rebellion. <sup>p</sup> ver. 5.	12 ¶ And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Be-	12 <sup>s</sup> that the man's rod shall bud
4 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting				13 <sup>s</sup> that the man's rod shall bud
5 <sup>s</sup> A space between ch. 16 & 17.				14 <sup>s</sup> that the man's rod shall bud

# CHAPTER 17.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Aaron's rod among all the rods of the tribes *only flourisheth.* 10 It is left for a monument against the rebels.

<sup>1</sup> S perish, we are undone, wear all undone.  
<sup>2</sup> S Every one that cometh near, that cometh near unto the tabernacle of the LORD, dieth [<sup>m</sup> Or, shall die]: shall we perish all of us?

# CHAPTER 18.

<sup>o</sup>1 The charge of the priests and Levites. 9, 21 Their portions. 25 Of the heave offering.

<sup>1</sup> S fathers' AND the LORD said unto Aaron, <sup>1</sup>Thou and thy sons and thy <sup>1</sup>father's house with thee shall <sup>h</sup>bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

<sup>2</sup> S also, 2 And thy brethren <sup>2</sup>also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou <sup>3</sup> with thee, that they may be <sup>4</sup>joined unto thee, and <sup>m</sup>minister unto thee: but <sup>n</sup>thou and thy sons with thee <sup>6</sup>shall minister before the <sup>6</sup>tabernacle of witness.

<sup>6</sup> S tent of the testimony. 3 And they shall keep thy charge, and <sup>7</sup>the charge of all the <sup>7</sup>tabernacle: <sup>8</sup>only they shall not come nigh <sup>8</sup> the vessels of the sanctuary and <sup>8</sup> the altar, <sup>9</sup>that <sup>9</sup>neither they, nor ye also, die.

<sup>9</sup> S they die not, neither they, nor ye. 4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the <sup>1</sup>tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the <sup>7</sup>tabernacle: <sup>b</sup>and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

<sup>2</sup> S wrath no 5 And ye shall keep <sup>a</sup>the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: <sup>7</sup>that there be <sup>2</sup>no wrath any more upon the children of Israel.

<sup>6</sup> S a gift, given unto 6 And I, behold, I have <sup>a</sup>taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel: <sup>1</sup>to you <sup>1</sup>they are <sup>3</sup>given as a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the <sup>1</sup>tabernacle of the congregation.

<sup>6</sup> S for that within the veil 7 Therefore <sup>1</sup>thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your <sup>5</sup>priest's office for every thing of the altar, and <sup>6</sup>within the veil; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office unto you as <sup>1</sup>a service of gift: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

B.C.C.1471.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 6. 16, 18, 26. & 7. 6, 32. ch. 5. 9.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 51, 53. & 18. 4, 7.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 29. 29. & 40. 13, 15.

<sup>d</sup> Lev. 2. 2, 3. & 10. 12, 13.

<sup>e</sup> Lev. 1. 22, 27. & 6. 25, 26. & 7. 17, 13.

<sup>f</sup> Lev. 5. 1. & 7. 7. & 10. 12. & 14. 13.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 28. 38.

<sup>h</sup> Lev. 6. 16, 18, 26, 29. & 7. 6.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 29. 27, 28. Lev. 7. 30, 34.

<sup>j</sup> See Gen. 29. 34. <sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 6, 7. <sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 10.

<sup>p</sup> Lev. 10. 14. Deut. 18. 3.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 25, 31, 36.

<sup>r</sup> Lev. 22. 2, 3, 11-13.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 16. 40. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 23. 19. Deut. 18. 4. Neh. 10. 35, 36.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. far, ver. 29.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 4. 15. <sup>w</sup> Ex. 22. 29.

<sup>x</sup> Ex. 22. 29. & 23. 19. & 34. 26.

<sup>y</sup> Lev. 2. 14. ch. 15. 15. Deut. 26. 2.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 3. 10. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>ab</sup> Ex. 27. 21. & 30. 7. Lev. 24. 3.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 8. 2. <sup>ad</sup> Lev. 27. 24.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 16. 46. <sup>af</sup> Ex. 13. 2. & 22. 29.

<sup>ag</sup> Lev. 27. 26. ch. 3. 13.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 3. 12, 45. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 3. 9. & 8. 19.

<sup>aj</sup> Ex. 13. 13. & 34. 20.

<sup>ak</sup> ver. 5. ch. 3. 10.

<sup>al</sup> Lev. 27. 2, 5. ch. 3. 47. <sup>am</sup> Heb. 9. 3, 6.

<sup>an</sup> Ex. 30. 13. Lev. 27. 25. ch. 3. 47. Ezek. 45. 12. <sup>ao</sup> Deut. 15. 19.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, <sup>1</sup>Behold, <sup>a</sup>I also have given thee the charge of mine heave offerings <sup>2</sup> of <sup>1</sup>all the hallowed things of the children of Israel: <sup>1</sup>unto thee have I given them <sup>4c</sup>by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, <sup>5</sup>by an ordinance <sup>1</sup>for ever.

9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, reserved from the fire: every oblation of <sup>6</sup>their's, every <sup>a</sup>meat offering of <sup>7</sup>their's, and every <sup>e</sup>sin offering of <sup>7</sup>their's, and every <sup>8</sup>trespass offering of <sup>7</sup>their's, which they shall render unto me, <sup>1</sup>shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons.

10 ¶ In <sup>1</sup>the most holy <sup>1</sup>place shalt thou eat <sup>2</sup>it; every male shall eat <sup>3</sup>it: it shall be holy unto thee.

11 And this <sup>1</sup>is thine; <sup>2</sup>the heave offering of their gift, <sup>4</sup>with <sup>1</sup>all the wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto <sup>2</sup>thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, <sup>5</sup>by a statute <sup>1</sup>for ever: <sup>7</sup>every one that is clean in thy house shall eat <sup>6</sup>of it.

12 ¶ All the <sup>7</sup>best of the oil, and all the <sup>7</sup>best of the <sup>8</sup>wine, and of the <sup>9</sup>wheat, <sup>1</sup>the firstfruits of them which they <sup>1</sup>shall offer unto the LORD, <sup>2</sup>them have I given thee.

13 And whatsoever is first ripe in the land, <sup>a</sup>which they <sup>o</sup>shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; <sup>e</sup>every one that is clean in <sup>3</sup>thine house shall eat <sup>4</sup>of it.

14 ¶ Every thing devoted in Israel shall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth <sup>7</sup>the matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, <sup>6</sup>whether it be of men or beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless <sup>k</sup>the firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 ¶ And those that are to be redeemed <sup>8</sup>from a month old shalt thou redeem, <sup>m</sup>according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, <sup>7</sup>which is twenty gerahs.

17 ¶ But the firstling of <sup>1</sup>a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or

<sup>1</sup> S And I, behold, I <sup>2</sup> S, even

<sup>3</sup> S,

<sup>4</sup> M Or, for a portion

<sup>5</sup> S as a due

<sup>6</sup> S theirs, even every meal

<sup>7</sup> S theirs,

<sup>8</sup> S guilt

<sup>9</sup> S As

<sup>1</sup> S things

<sup>2</sup> S thereof:

<sup>3</sup> S thereof;

<sup>4</sup> S even

<sup>5</sup> S as a due

<sup>6</sup> S thereof.

<sup>7</sup> M Heb. fat.

<sup>8</sup> S vintage,

<sup>9</sup> S corn,

<sup>1</sup> S give

<sup>2</sup> S to thee

have I given them.

The firstripe

fruits of all that

is in their

<sup>3</sup> S thy

<sup>2</sup> S thereof.

<sup>5</sup> S womb,

of all flesh

which they offer

<sup>6</sup> S both of man and beast,

<sup>7</sup> M Or,

And as to their redemption-

money, from a month

old shalt thou re-

deem them

<sup>8</sup> A of them

<sup>9</sup> S (the same is twenty gerahs).

<sup>1</sup> S an ox,

the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they <sup>are</sup> holy: <sup>a</sup>thou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat <sup>for</sup> an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the <sup>a</sup>wave breast and as the right <sup>1</sup>shoulder are<sup>1</sup> thine.

19 <sup>e</sup>All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, <sup>2</sup>by a statute<sup>1</sup> for ever: <sup>f</sup>it <sup>is</sup> a covenant of salt for ever before the LORD unto thee and to thy seed with thee.

20 <sup>g</sup>¶ And the LORD <sup>h</sup>spake<sup>1</sup> unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any <sup>1</sup>part<sup>1</sup> among them: <sup>i</sup>I <sup>am</sup> thy <sup>1</sup>part<sup>1</sup> and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 <sup>5</sup> <sup>e</sup>And, behold, <sup>k</sup>I have given the children of Levi all the tenth<sup>1</sup> in Israel for an inheritance, <sup>6</sup>for their service which they serve, <sup>l</sup>even <sup>m</sup>the service of the <sup>7</sup>tabernacle of the congregation.

22 <sup>p</sup>Neither must<sup>1</sup> the children of Israel <sup>henceforth</sup> come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>7</sup>lest they bear sin, <sup>8</sup>and die.

23 <sup>q</sup>¶ But the Levites shall do the service of the <sup>9</sup>tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup>and they shall bear their iniquity: <sup>it</sup> shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations, <sup>1</sup>that<sup>1</sup> among the children of Israel they <sup>2</sup>have no inheritance.

24 <sup>32</sup> But the tithes<sup>1</sup> of the children of Israel, which they offer <sup>as</sup> an heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites <sup>4</sup>to inherit<sup>1</sup>: therefore I have said unto them, <sup>2</sup>Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.

25 <sup>¶</sup> And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

26 <sup>¶</sup> Thus<sup>1</sup> speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the <sup>e</sup>tithes<sup>1</sup> which I have given you from them for your inher-

B.C.c.1471.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 3, 2, 5.

<sup>b</sup> Neh. 10, 38.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 26.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 29, 26.

<sup>e</sup> Lev. 7, 31.

<sup>f</sup> 34.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>h</sup> Lev. 2, 13.

<sup>i</sup> Chr. 13, 5.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. fat.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>l</sup> Lev. 2, 13.

<sup>m</sup> Chr. 13, 5.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. fat.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>p</sup> Deut. 10, 9.

<sup>q</sup> 12, 12.

<sup>r</sup> 14, 27, 29.

<sup>s</sup> 18, 1, 2.

<sup>t</sup> Josh. 13, 14.

<sup>u</sup> 23.

<sup>v</sup> 14, 3.

<sup>w</sup> 18, 7.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 16, 5.

<sup>y</sup> Ezek. 44, 28.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 27.

<sup>aa</sup> ver. 24, 26.

<sup>ab</sup> Lev. 27, 30.

<sup>ac</sup> 32.

<sup>ad</sup> Neh. 10, 37.

<sup>ae</sup> 12, 44.

<sup>af</sup> Heb. 7, 5.

<sup>ag</sup> 8, 5.

<sup>ah</sup> Mat. 10, 10.

<sup>ai</sup> Luke 10, 7.

<sup>aj</sup> 1 Cor. 9, 13.

<sup>ak</sup> 1 Tim. 5, 18.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 3, 7, 8.

<sup>am</sup> Lev. 19, 8.

<sup>an</sup> 22, 16.

<sup>ao</sup> P. ch. 1, 51.

<sup>ap</sup> Lev. 22, 2.

<sup>aq</sup> 13.

<sup>ar</sup> Lev. 22, 9.

<sup>as</sup> Heb. todie.

<sup>at</sup> ch. 3, 7.

<sup>au</sup> ver. 21.

<sup>av</sup> Deut. 21, 3.

<sup>aw</sup> 1 Sam. 1, 7.

<sup>ax</sup> ver. 29.

<sup>ay</sup> Deut. 10, 9.

<sup>az</sup> 14, 27, 29.

<sup>ba</sup> 18, 1.

<sup>bb</sup> Lev. 4, 12.

<sup>bc</sup> 21.

<sup>bd</sup> 16, 27.

<sup>be</sup> Heb. 13, 11.

<sup>bf</sup> Lev. 4, 6.

<sup>bg</sup> 16, 14, 19.

<sup>bh</sup> Heb. 9, 13.

ance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the LORD, <sup>1</sup>even <sup>2</sup>a tenth <sup>part</sup><sup>1</sup> of the tithe.

27 <sup>e</sup>And <sup>o</sup>this<sup>1</sup> your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though <sup>1</sup>it were the corn of the <sup>2</sup>threshing-floor, <sup>1</sup>and as the fulness of the wine-press.

28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Israel; and <sup>3</sup>ye shall give <sup>o</sup>thereof<sup>1</sup> the LORD's heave offering to Aaron the priest.

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the <sup>40</sup>best thereof, <sup>1</sup>even the hallowed part thereof out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye <sup>2</sup>have heaved<sup>1</sup> the <sup>4</sup>best thereof from it, <sup>1</sup>then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the <sup>6</sup>threshing-floor, <sup>1</sup>and as the increase of the winepress.

31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it <sup>is</sup> <sup>o</sup>your reward<sup>7</sup> for your service in the <sup>8</sup>tabernacle of the congregation.<sup>1</sup>

32 And ye shall <sup>9</sup>bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the <sup>9</sup>best of it: neither shall ye <sup>pollute</sup><sup>1</sup> the holy things of the children of Israel, <sup>1</sup>lest ye die.<sup>12</sup>

## CHAPTER 19.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Water of separation made of the ashes of a red heifer. 11 Law for the use of it in purification.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 This <sup>is</sup> the <sup>3</sup>ordinance<sup>1</sup> of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer <sup>4</sup>without spot, wherein <sup>1</sup>is no blemish, <sup>5</sup>and upon which never came yoke:

3 And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, <sup>5</sup>that he may<sup>1</sup> bring her <sup>a</sup>forth without the camp, and <sup>1</sup>one shall slay her before his face:

4 And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and <sup>b</sup>sprinkle of her blood <sup>6</sup>directly before the ta-

<sup>1</sup> s a tithe

<sup>2</sup> s threshing-floor,

<sup>3</sup> A thereof

<sup>4</sup> Heb. fat.

<sup>5</sup> s heave

<sup>6</sup> s threshing-floor,

<sup>7</sup> A in return

<sup>8</sup> s tent of meeting.

<sup>9</sup> s best

<sup>10</sup> Heb. fat

<sup>11</sup> there- of: and ye shall not pro- fan- e that ye die not.

<sup>12</sup> (or, neither shall ye die

<sup>13</sup> A space between ch.18&19.

<sup>14</sup> s statute

<sup>15</sup> (or, perfect

<sup>16</sup> s and he shall

<sup>17</sup> s toward the front of the tent of meeting



berna<sup>c</sup>cle of the congregation<sup>1</sup> seven times :

5 And <sup>1</sup>one shall burn the heifer in his sight ; <sup>2</sup>her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn :

6 And the priest shall take <sup>3</sup>cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast <sup>4</sup>it into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 <sup>5</sup>Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even.

9 And a man <sup>6</sup>that is clean shall gather up <sup>7</sup>the ashes of the heifer, and lay <sup>8</sup>them up without the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel <sup>9</sup>for a water of <sup>1</sup>separation : it <sup>10</sup>is a <sup>2</sup>purification for sin.<sup>1</sup>

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even : and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.

11 <sup>11</sup>¶ <sup>12</sup>¶ <sup>13</sup>¶ He that toucheth the dead body of any <sup>14</sup>man shall be unclean seven days<sup>3</sup>.

12 <sup>15</sup>¶ He<sup>1</sup> shall purify himself <sup>16</sup>with it<sup>1</sup> on the third day, <sup>17</sup>and on the seventh day he shall be clean : but if he purify not himself the third day, <sup>18</sup>then the seventh day he shall not be clean.

13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, <sup>19</sup>defileth the tabernacle of the LORD ; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel : because <sup>20</sup>the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean ; <sup>21</sup>his uncleanness <sup>22</sup>is yet upon him.

14 This <sup>23</sup>is the law<sup>1</sup>, <sup>24</sup>when a man dieth in a tent : <sup>25</sup>all that come<sup>1</sup> into the tent, and <sup>26</sup>all<sup>1</sup> that <sup>27</sup>is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.

B.C.C.1471.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 11. 32. ch. 31. 20.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 29. 14. Lev. 4. 11, 12.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>d</sup> Lev. 14. 4, 6, 49.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. dust. ver. 9.

<sup>f</sup> Lev. 11. 25. & 15. 5.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. living waters shall be given.

<sup>h</sup> Gen. 26. 19.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 51. 7.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. 9. 13.

<sup>k</sup> Lev. 14. 9.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 13, 20, 21.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 31. 23.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 13.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>p</sup> Lev. 21. 1. ch. 5. 2.

<sup>q</sup> & 9. 6, 10. & 31. 19.

<sup>r</sup> Lam. 4. 14. Hag. 2. 13.

<sup>s</sup> Heb. soul of man.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 31. 19.

<sup>u</sup> Hag. 2. 13.

<sup>v</sup> Lev. 15. 5.

<sup>w</sup> Lev. 15. 31.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 9. ch. 8. 7.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 33. 26.

<sup>z</sup> Lev. 7. 20. & 22. 3.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 15. 20. ch. 26. 59.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 17. 1.

15 And every <sup>1</sup>open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, <sup>2</sup>is unclean.

16 And <sup>3</sup>whosoever<sup>1</sup> toucheth one that is slain with a sword <sup>4</sup>in the open fields<sup>1</sup>, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven days.

17 And for <sup>5</sup>an unclean <sup>6</sup>person<sup>1</sup> they shall take of the <sup>7</sup>ashes of the <sup>8</sup>burnt heifer of purification for sin,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>9</sup>running water shall be put thereto in a vessel :

18 And a clean person shall take <sup>10</sup>hyssop, and dip <sup>11</sup>it in the water, and sprinkle <sup>12</sup>it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched <sup>13</sup>a<sup>1</sup> bone, or <sup>14</sup>one<sup>1</sup> slain, or <sup>15</sup>one<sup>1</sup> dead, or <sup>16</sup>a<sup>1</sup> grave :

19 And the clean <sup>17</sup>person shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day : <sup>18</sup>and on the seventh day he shall purify <sup>19</sup>himself, and <sup>20</sup>wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.

20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from <sup>21</sup>among the congregation,<sup>1</sup> because he hath <sup>22</sup>defiled the sanctuary of the LORD : the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him ; he <sup>23</sup>is unclean.

21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto <sup>24</sup>them, that<sup>1</sup> he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes ; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even.

22 And <sup>25</sup>whatsoever the unclean <sup>26</sup>person toucheth shall be unclean ; and <sup>27</sup>the soul that toucheth <sup>28</sup>it shall be unclean until even.<sup>3</sup>

## CHAPTER 20.

<sup>1</sup> Death of Miriam. <sup>2</sup> The people murmur. <sup>3</sup> Moses smiteth the rock. <sup>4</sup> Aaron dieth at mount Hor.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> ¶ <sup>6</sup>THEN<sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup>came<sup>1</sup> the children of Israel, <sup>8</sup>even the whole congregation,<sup>2</sup> into the desert<sup>1</sup> of Zin in the first month : and the people abode in Kadesh ; and <sup>9</sup>Miriam died there, and was buried there.

<sup>10</sup> ¶ And there was no water for

<sup>1</sup> A in the open field

<sup>2</sup> S the unclean

<sup>3</sup> S burning of the sin offering,

<sup>4</sup> M Heb. living.

<sup>5</sup> S the

<sup>6</sup> S him ; and he shall

<sup>7</sup> S the midst of the assembly,

<sup>8</sup> S them : and

<sup>9</sup> A space between ch.19 & 20.

<sup>1</sup> M Or, im-purity  
<sup>2</sup> S sin offering.

<sup>3</sup> S : the same

<sup>4</sup> S there-with

<sup>5</sup> M Or, and on the seventh day, so shall he be clean

<sup>6</sup> M Or, and

<sup>7</sup> S every one that cometh  
<sup>8</sup> S every one

R.V.	Moses smiteth the	NUMBERS 20.	rock at Meribah.	R.V.
	the congregation: <sup>a</sup> and they	B.C. 1453.	<sup>1b</sup> Meribah; because the children of Israel strove with the LORD, and he <sup>2</sup> was sanctified in them.	<sup>1M</sup> That is, <i>Strife</i> .
<sup>1S</sup> assembled	<sup>1</sup> gathered <sup>1</sup> themselves together against Moses and against Aaron.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 16, 19, 42.		<sup>2M</sup> Or, <i>shewed himself holy</i>
<sup>2S</sup> strove	3 And the people <sup>2c</sup> chode <sup>c</sup> with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died <sup>d</sup> when our brethren died before the LORD!	<sup>b</sup> That is, <i>Strife</i> . See Ex. 17, 7.	<sup>14</sup> ¶ And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of Edom, <sup>e</sup> Thus saith thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the <sup>3</sup> travel <sup>f</sup> that hath <sup>g</sup> befallen us:	<sup>3S</sup> travail
<sup>3S</sup> the assembly	4 And <sup>h</sup> why have ye brought <sup>3</sup> up the congregation <sup>1</sup> of the LORD into this wilderness, that we <sup>4</sup> and our cattle should die there <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>c</sup> Ex. 17, 2. ch. 14, 2.	<sup>15</sup> How our fathers went down into Egypt, <sup>k</sup> and we <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> dwelt in Egypt a long time; <sup>l</sup> and the Egyptians <sup>q</sup> vexed <sup>1</sup> us, and our fathers:	<sup>4S</sup> evil entreated
<sup>4S</sup> should die there, we and our cattle	5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? <sup>i</sup> It <sup>is</sup> no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither <sup>1</sup> is there any water to drink.	<sup>d</sup> Judg. 11, 16, 17.	<sup>16</sup> And <sup>m</sup> when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and <sup>n</sup> sent an angel, and <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> brought us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we <sup>1</sup> are in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border:	
<sup>5S</sup> tent of meeting, and	6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the <sup>5</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, and <sup>7</sup> they <sup>1</sup> fell upon their faces: and <sup>7</sup> the glory of the LORD appeared unto them.	<sup>e</sup> Deut. 2, 4. & 25, 7. Obad. 10, 12. / ch. 11, 1, 33. & 14, 37. & 16, 32, 35, 39.	<sup>17</sup> Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy <sup>5</sup> country <sup>1</sup> ; we will not pass through <sup>6</sup> the fields, <sup>1</sup> or through <sup>7</sup> the vineyards, <sup>1</sup> neither will we drink <sup>1</sup> of the water of the wells: we will go <sup>8</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the king's <i>high</i> way, we will not turn <sup>9</sup> to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy <sup>1</sup> borders. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>5S</sup> land <sup>6S</sup> field <sup>7S</sup> vineyard, <sup>8S</sup> along <sup>9S</sup> aside
<sup>6S</sup> assemble the congregation,	7 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	<sup>f</sup> Gen. 46, 6. Act. 7, 15. & Ex. 12, 40. / Ex. 1, 11, &c. Deut. 29, 6. Acts 7, 19.	<sup>18</sup> And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass <sup>2</sup> by <sup>1</sup> me, lest I come out <sup>3</sup> against thee with the sword. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1S</sup> border.
<sup>7S</sup> , that it	8 Take the rod, and <sup>6</sup> gather thou the assembly together, <sup>1</sup> thou, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes <sup>7</sup> ; and it shall <sup>1</sup> give forth <sup>8</sup> his water, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>9</sup> thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their <sup>9</sup> beasts <sup>1</sup> drink.	<sup>g</sup> Ex. 17, 5.	<sup>19</sup> And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go <sup>4</sup> by the high way: and if <sup>5</sup> I and my cattle <sup>1</sup> drink of thy water, <sup>6</sup> then I will pay for it: I will <sup>1</sup> only, without <i>doing</i> any thing else, <sup>7</sup> go <sup>1</sup> through on my feet.	<sup>2S</sup> through <sup>3S</sup> with the sword against thee, <sup>4A</sup> up <sup>5S</sup> we <sup>6S</sup> I and my cattle, then will I give the price thereof: let me <sup>7S</sup> pass
<sup>8S</sup> its water;	9 And Moses took the rod <sup>9</sup> from before the LORD, as he commanded him.	<sup>h</sup> Neh. 9, 15. Ps. 78, 15, 16. & 105, 41. & 114, 8. Is. 43, 20. & 48, 21.	<sup>20</sup> And he said, <sup>2</sup> Thou shalt not <sup>1</sup> go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.	
<sup>9S</sup> cattle	10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the <sup>1</sup> congregation <sup>1</sup> together before the rock, and he said unto them, <sup>4</sup> Hear now, ye rebels; <sup>2</sup> must we fetch you <sup>1</sup> water out of this rock?	<sup>i</sup> Deut. 2, 27, 29. / Deut. 2, 4, 5, 8. / Judg. 11, 18. / Ex. 17, 6. Deut. 8, 15. 1 Cor. 10, 4. / ch. 33, 37. / ch. 21, 4. / ch. 27, 14. / Deut. 1, 37. & 3, 26. & 32, 51.	<sup>21</sup> Thus Edom <sup>5</sup> refused to give Israel passage through his border: wherefore Israel <sup>6</sup> turned away from him.	
<sup>1S</sup> assembly	11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and <sup>3</sup> with his rod he smote the rock <sup>1</sup> twice: and <sup>4</sup> the water came out <sup>1</sup> abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their <sup>5</sup> beasts <sup>1</sup> also. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>j</sup> See Deut. 2, 27, 29. / Deut. 2, 4, 5, 8. / Judg. 11, 18. / Ex. 17, 6. Deut. 8, 15. 1 Cor. 10, 4. / ch. 33, 37. / ch. 21, 4. / ch. 27, 14. / Deut. 1, 37. & 3, 26. & 32, 51.	<sup>22</sup> ¶ And <sup>8</sup> the children of Israel, <sup>even</sup> the whole congregation, <sup>o</sup> journeyed from <sup>6</sup> Kadesh, <sup>7</sup> and <sup>1</sup> came unto mount Hor.	<sup>8A</sup> they journeyed from Kadesh: and
<sup>2S</sup> shall we bring you forth	12 ¶ And the LORD spake <sup>1</sup> unto Moses and Aaron, Because <sup>9</sup> ye believed <sup>1</sup> me not, to <sup>h</sup> sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this <sup>8</sup> congregation <sup>1</sup> into the land which I have given them.	<sup>k</sup> Lev. 10, 3. Ezek. 20, 41 & 36, 27. & 38, 16. 1 Pt. 3, 15. Gen. 25, 8. ch. 27, 13. & 31, 2. / Deut. 32, 50. / Deut. 33, 8. Ps. 95, 8. & 106, 32, &c.	<sup>23</sup> And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the <sup>9</sup> coast <sup>1</sup> of the land of Edom, saying,	<sup>9S</sup> border
<sup>3S</sup> smote the rock with his rod	13 ¶ This <sup>is</sup> the water <sup>1</sup> of		<sup>24</sup> Aaron shall be <sup>1</sup> gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which	
<sup>4S</sup> water came forth				
<sup>5S</sup> cattle.				
<sup>6S</sup> said				
<sup>7S</sup> not in me,				
<sup>8S</sup> assembly				
<sup>9S</sup> These are the waters				

1 S waters

I have given unto the children of Israel, because <sup>b</sup>ye rebelled against my <sup>c</sup>word at the <sup>d</sup>'water' of Meribah.

25 <sup>f</sup>Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor:

26 And strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son: and Aaron shall be gathered *unto his people*, and shall die there.

27 And Moses did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation.

28 <sup>h</sup>And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and <sup>i</sup>Aaron died there in the top of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount.

29 And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they <sup>j</sup>mourned <sup>k</sup>'for Aaron' thirty days, <sup>l</sup>even all the house of Israel.

2 S wept

### CHAPTER 21.

<sup>m</sup> *The people murmuring are plagued with fiery serpents, 9 but healed by a brazen serpent, &c.*

**A**ND <sup>n</sup>when <sup>o</sup>king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the <sup>p</sup>'south,' heard tell that Israel came <sup>q</sup>"by the way" of the spies; then <sup>r</sup>he fought against Israel, and took <sup>s</sup>some of them <sup>t</sup>'prisoners.'

2 <sup>u</sup>And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then <sup>v</sup>I will <sup>w</sup>utterly destroy their cities.

3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they <sup>x</sup>utterly destroyed them and their cities: and <sup>y</sup>'he called' the name of the place <sup>z</sup>'Hormah.'

4 ¶ And <sup>a</sup>they journeyed from mount Hor by the way <sup>b</sup>of the Red sea, <sup>c</sup>to <sup>d</sup>compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people <sup>e</sup>was much <sup>f</sup>'discouraged' because of the way.

5 And the people <sup>g</sup>'spake' against God, and against Moses, <sup>h</sup>'Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for <sup>i</sup>there is no bread, <sup>j</sup>neither is there any'

B.C. 1453.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 11. 6.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>m</sup> Heb.

<sup>n</sup> mouth.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9.

<sup>p</sup> Deut. 8. 15.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 33. 38.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 32. 50.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 78. 34.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>u</sup> Ex. 8. 8, 28.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 19.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 6.

<sup>x</sup> Acts 8. 24.

<sup>y</sup> Ex. 29. 29.

<sup>z</sup> 30.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 33. 38.

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 10. 6.

<sup>c</sup> & 32. 50.

<sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 4.

<sup>e</sup> John 3. 14.

<sup>f</sup> 15.

<sup>g</sup> So

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 34. 8.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 33. 43.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 33. 44.

<sup>k</sup> Or, *Heaps of Abairim.*

<sup>l</sup> ch. 33. 40.

<sup>m</sup> Ser.

<sup>n</sup> Judg. 1. 16.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 13. 21.

<sup>p</sup> Deut. 2. 13.

<sup>q</sup> Gen. 28. 20.

<sup>r</sup> Judg. 11. 39.

<sup>s</sup> Lev. 27. 28.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 22. 26.

<sup>u</sup> Judg. 11. 18.

<sup>v</sup> Or, *Vaheb in Suphah.*

<sup>w</sup> That is,

<sup>x</sup> *Utter destruction.*

<sup>y</sup> ch. 29. 22.

<sup>z</sup> & 33. 41.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 2. 18.

<sup>b</sup> 29.

<sup>c</sup> Heb.

<sup>d</sup> *leaneth.*

<sup>e</sup> Judg. 11. 18.

<sup>f</sup> h Judg. 9. 21.

<sup>g</sup> Or, *grieved.*

<sup>h</sup> Heb.

<sup>i</sup> *shortened.*

<sup>j</sup> Ex. 6. 9.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 78. 19.

<sup>l</sup> Ex. 16. 3.

<sup>m</sup> & 17. 3.

<sup>n</sup> Ex. 15. 1.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 105. 2.

<sup>p</sup> & 106. 12.

<sup>q</sup> Heb.

<sup>r</sup> *Ascend.*

<sup>s</sup> Or,

<sup>t</sup> *answer.*

water; and <sup>u</sup>"our soul loatheth this <sup>v</sup>'light bread.'

6 And <sup>w</sup>the LORD sent <sup>x</sup>'fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died.

7 ¶ Therefore <sup>y</sup>'the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, <sup>z</sup>for <sup>a</sup>'we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; <sup>b</sup>'pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people.

8 And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a <sup>c</sup>'pole': and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he <sup>d</sup>'looketh upon' it, shall live.

9 And <sup>e</sup>Moses made a serpent of brass, and <sup>f</sup>put it upon a pole, <sup>g</sup>'and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he <sup>h</sup>'beheld' the serpent of brass, he lived.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel <sup>i</sup>'set forward,' and <sup>j</sup>'pitched in Oboth.

11 And they journeyed from Oboth, and <sup>k</sup>'pitched at <sup>l</sup>'Ijeababim,' in the wilderness which <sup>m</sup>'is before Moab, toward the sunrising.

12 ¶ From thence they <sup>n</sup>'removed,' and pitched in the valley of <sup>o</sup>'Zared.'

13 From thence they <sup>p</sup>'removed,' and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which <sup>q</sup>'is in the wilderness' that cometh out of the <sup>r</sup>'coasts' of the Amorites: for <sup>s</sup>'Arnon' <sup>t</sup>'is the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the <sup>u</sup>'wars' of the LORD, <sup>v</sup>'What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks' of Arnon,

15 And <sup>w</sup>'at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to' the dwelling of Ar, <sup>x</sup>'and <sup>y</sup>'lieth' upon the border of Moab.

16 And from thence they <sup>z</sup>'went' <sup>a</sup>to <sup>b</sup>'Beer: that <sup>c</sup>'is the well whereof the LORD <sup>d</sup>'spake' unto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will give them water.

17 ¶ Then <sup>e</sup>'Israel sang this song,' <sup>f</sup>'Spring up, O well; <sup>g</sup>'sing ye unto it:

18 The <sup>h</sup>'princes digged the

1 M Or, *vile*

2 S And

3 S be-

4 S cause

5 S stand-

6 S arid

7 S seeth

8 S set it

9 S upon the

10 S stand-

11 S arid:

12 S looked

13 S unto

14 S jour-

15 S neyed,

16 S s Iye-

17 S abairim,

18 S Zered.

19 A,

20 S border

21 S Wars

22 S Vaheb

23 S in Su-

24 S phah

25 S Or, *in*

26 S storm,

27 S and the

28 S valleys

29 S [From

30 S 'Vaheb',

31 S to ver. 16,

32 S arranged

33 S as

34 S poetry.]

35 S the slope

36 S of the val-

37 S leys that

38 S inclineth

39 S toward

40 S leaneth

41 S jour-

42 S neyed

43 S That

44 S is, *A well.*

45 S said

46 S sang

47 S Israel

48 S this

49 S song:

50 S From

51 S here to

52 S 'staves',

53 S ver. 18, ar-

54 S ranged as

55 S poetry.

56 S well,

57 S which

58 S the princes

59 S digged,

60 S which

61 S the nobles

62 S of the people

63 S delved,

64 S with the

65 S sceptre

66 S [Or, *By*

67 S order of

68 S the law-

69 S giver],

70 S and

	well, the nobles of the people digged it, by the <i>direction</i> of <sup>a</sup> the lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderness they <sup>1</sup> went to Mattanah:	B.C. 1452. a Is. 33, 22.	ters <sup>o</sup> , into captivity <sup>1</sup> unto Sihon king of the Amorites.	1 A.
1 s jour- neyed	19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth:	b Jer. 48, 18, 22.	30 We have shot at them; Heshbon is perished even <sup>b</sup> unto Dibon, and we have laid <sup>o</sup> them waste even unto Nophah, <sup>2</sup> which reacheth unto Medeba.	2 M Some ancient authorities have, Five reached unto.
2 s to the valley that is in the field	20 And from Bamoth <sup>2</sup> in the valley, that is in the <sup>a</sup> country <sup>1</sup> of Moab, to the top of Pisgah, which looketh <sup>5</sup> toward <sup>h</sup> Jeshimon.	c Is. 15, 2.	31 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.	3 S Jazer, 4 S towns
3 s down upon the desert.	21 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying,	d Heb. field. e Or, The hill. f ch. 22, 28. g ch. 32, 1. h Jer. 48, 32. i Or, The wilderness. j Deut. 2, 26, 27. k Judg. 11, 19. l Deut. 3, 1. m 29, 7. n ch. 20, 17.	32 And Moses sent to spy out <sup>3</sup> Jaazer, and they took the <sup>4</sup> villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that <sup>1</sup> were there.	
M Or, Jeshimon	22 Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn <sup>4</sup> into the fields, or into the vineyards <sup>1</sup> ; we will not drink <sup>5</sup> of the waters of the well: <sup>6</sup> but we will go <sup>o</sup> along by the king's high way, until we <sup>5</sup> be past thy borders.	o Josh. 13, 12.	33 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And they turned and went up by the way of Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he <sup>o</sup> , and all his people, to <sup>o</sup> the battle <sup>m</sup> at Edrei.	
4 s aside into field, or into vineyard	23 <sup>p</sup> And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness <sup>1</sup> : <sup>r</sup> and he came to Jahaz, and <sup>1</sup> fought against Israel.	p Deut. 3, 2.	34 And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>n</sup> Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and <sup>2</sup> thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.	
5 s of the water of the wells:	24 And <sup>1</sup> Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon <sup>1</sup> was strong.	q ver. 24. r Ps. 135, 10. s 136, 20.	35 <sup>o</sup> So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him <sup>5</sup> alive <sup>1</sup> : and they possessed his land.	
6 s have passed thy border.	25 And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the <sup>8</sup> villages thereof.	t Deut. 2, 32. u Judg. 11, 20. v Deut. 3, 2, 4, &c.		5 s re- maining
7 s, and came to Jahaz: and he	26 For Heshbon <sup>1</sup> was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon.	w Deut. 2, 33, & 29, 7. x Josh. 12, 1, 2 & 24, 8 y Neh. 9, 22 z Is. 135, 10, 11. a 136, 19. b Amos 2, 9.		
	27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say, <sup>9</sup> Come <sup>1</sup> into Heshbon, let the city of Sihon be built and <sup>2</sup> prepared <sup>1</sup> :	c ch. 23, 48.	CHAPTER 22.	
8 s towns	28 For <sup>1</sup> there is <sup>1</sup> a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the city of Sihon: it hath <sup>4</sup> consumed <sup>1</sup> Ar of Moab, <sup>o</sup> and the lords of <sup>5</sup> the high places of Arnon.	d Heb. daughters. e Judg. 11, 25.	1 Balak's first message for Balaam is refused. 15 His second message obtaineth him. 22 An angel opposeth him. 36 Balak entertaineth him.	
M Heb. daughters.	29 Woe to thee, Moab! thou art undone, O people of Chemosh: he hath given his sons <sup>6</sup> that escaped, and his daughters <sup>1</sup> into captivity <sup>1</sup> unto Sihon king of the Amorites.	f Deut. 2, 9, 18. g Is. 15, 1. h Deut. 23, 4. i Josh. 13, 22. j 24, 9. k Neh. 13, 1, 2. l Mic. 6, 5. m 2 Pet. 2, 15. n Jude 11. o Rev. 2, 14. p Judg. 11, 24. q 1 Km. 11, 7. r 2 Km. 23, 11. s Jer. 48, 7, 13. t Seech. 22, 7. u Deut. 23, 4.	2 ¶ And <sup>2</sup> Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites.	6 Omit •
9 From here to ver. 31 arranged as poetry.	30 We have shot at them; Heshbon is perished even <sup>b</sup> unto Dibon, and we have laid <sup>o</sup> them waste even unto Nophah, <sup>2</sup> which reacheth unto Medeba.	v Ex. 15, 15.	3 ¶ And <sup>a</sup> Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they <sup>1</sup> were many: and Moab <sup>9</sup> was distressed because of the children of Israel.	7 s jour- neyed.
1 s ye to 2 s established 3 s a fire is 4 s devoured	31 ¶ Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.		4 And Moab said unto <sup>b</sup> the elders of Midian, Now shall <sup>1</sup> this company lick up all <sup>2</sup> that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor <sup>1</sup> was king of <sup>3</sup> the Moabites at that time.	8 s beyond the Jordan at
M Or, Bamoth	32 And Moses sent to spy out <sup>3</sup> Jaazer, and they took the <sup>4</sup> villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that <sup>1</sup> were there.		5 ¶ And he sent messengers <sup>o</sup> therefore unto Balaam the son of Beor <sup>5</sup> to <sup>9</sup> Pethor, which <sup>1</sup> is by the <sup>6</sup> river of the land of the children of his people,	1 s this multitude 2 s that is 3 s Moab 4 s And he
6 s as fugitives,				5 A. 6 s River, to



R.V.	<i>Balak sendeth</i>	NUMBERS 22.	<i>for Balaam.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1 M</sup> Heb. eye.	to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they cover the <sup>1 b</sup> face of the earth, and they abide over against me: 6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, <sup>c</sup> curse me this people; for they <sup>t</sup> are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, <sup>t</sup> that we may smite them, and <sup>t</sup> that I may drive them out of the land: for I <sup>2</sup> wot <sup>1</sup> that he whom thou blessest <sup>t</sup> is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.	B.C. 152. <sup>a</sup> ver. 6. <sup>b</sup> Heb. eye. <sup>c</sup> ch. 23. 7. <sup>d</sup> ch. 24. 13. <sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 14. <sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 18. 13. <sup>g</sup> ver. 8. <sup>h</sup> ver. 9. <sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 7. <sup>j</sup> ver. 35. <sup>k</sup> ch. 21. 12, 26. <sup>l</sup> & 24. 15. <sup>m</sup> ver. 19. <sup>n</sup> ver. 20. <sup>o</sup> Gen. 20. 3. <sup>p</sup> Ex. 4. 24.	unto very great honour, and <sup>o</sup> I will do <sup>1</sup> whatsoever thou sayest unto me <sup>1</sup> : "come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people. 18 And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, <sup>a</sup> If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, <sup>a</sup> I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more. 19 Now therefore, I pray you, <sup>f</sup> tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will <sup>2</sup> say <sup>1</sup> unto me more.	<sup>1 A</sup> I will do <sup>2 S</sup> speak <sup>3 A</sup> he <sup>4 S</sup> only <sup>5 S</sup> speak
<sup>2 S</sup> know	7 And the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed with <sup>h</sup> the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him the words of Balak. 8 And he said unto them, <sup>k</sup> Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me: and the princes of Moab abode with Balaam.	<sup>g</sup> ver. 9. <sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 7. <sup>i</sup> ver. 35. <sup>j</sup> ch. 21. 12, 26. <sup>k</sup> & 24. 15. <sup>l</sup> ver. 19. <sup>m</sup> ver. 20. <sup>n</sup> Gen. 20. 3. <sup>o</sup> Ex. 4. 24.	20 <sup>g</sup> And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, If the men <sup>3</sup> come to call thee, rise up, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> go with them; but <sup>4</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> the word which I <sup>5</sup> shall say <sup>1</sup> unto thee, that shalt thou do. 21 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab.	<sup>2 S</sup> speak <sup>3 A</sup> he <sup>4 S</sup> only <sup>5 S</sup> speak
<sup>3 S</sup> the people that is <sup>4 S</sup> it <sup>5 S</sup> now, come <sup>6 S</sup> fight against them, and shall	9 <sup>l</sup> And God came unto Balaam, and said, What men <sup>t</sup> are these with thee? 10 And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, <sup>scaying</sup> , 11 Behold, <sup>3</sup> there is a people <sup>1</sup> come out of Egypt, <sup>4</sup> which <sup>1</sup> covereth the face of the earth: <sup>5</sup> come now, <sup>1</sup> curse me them; peradventure <sup>2</sup> I shall be able to <sup>6</sup> overcome them, and <sup>1</sup> drive them out. 12 And God said unto Balaam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for <sup>2</sup> they <sup>t</sup> are blessed.	<sup>i</sup> ver. 35. <sup>j</sup> ch. 21. 12, 26. <sup>k</sup> & 24. 15. <sup>l</sup> ver. 19. <sup>m</sup> ver. 20. <sup>n</sup> Gen. 20. 3. <sup>o</sup> Ex. 4. 24.	22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And God's anger was kindled because he went: <sup>m</sup> and the angel of the LORD <sup>6</sup> stood <sup>1</sup> in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants <sup>t</sup> were with him. 23 And <sup>n</sup> the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, <sup>7</sup> and <sup>1</sup> his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Balaam smote the ass, to turn her into the way.	<sup>6 S</sup> placed himself <sup>7 S</sup> with
	13 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you. 14 And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam refuseth to come with us. 15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Balak sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they. 16 And they came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, <sup>7</sup> Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me: 17 For I will promote thee	<sup>p</sup> Heb. I shall prevail in fighting against him. <sup>q</sup> ch. 23. 20. <sup>r</sup> Rom. 11. 23.	24 <sup>8</sup> But <sup>1</sup> the angel of the LORD stood in a <sup>9</sup> path of <sup>1</sup> the vineyards, a <sup>1</sup> wall <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> being on this side, and a <sup>1</sup> wall <sup>1</sup> on that side. 25 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the ass saw the angel of the LORD, <sup>2</sup> she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Balaam's foot against the wall: and he smote her again. 26 And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where <sup>t</sup> was no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left. 27 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the ass saw the angel of the LORD, <sup>2</sup> she fell <sup>1</sup> down under Balaam: and Balaam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with <sup>4</sup> a <sup>1</sup> staff.	<sup>8 S</sup> Then <sup>9 S</sup> hollow way between <sup>1 S</sup> fence <sup>2 A</sup> and <sup>3 S</sup> and she lay <sup>4 S</sup> his

28 And the LORD <sup>a</sup> opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

29 And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, <sup>d</sup> for now <sup>1</sup> would I kill <sup>1</sup> thee.

30 <sup>e</sup> And the ass said unto Balaam, <sup>f</sup> Am not I thine ass, <sup>g</sup> upon which thou hast ridden <sup>2g</sup> ever since I was thine? unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then the LORD <sup>i</sup> opened the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>1</sup> his sword drawn in his hand: and he <sup>1</sup> bowed <sup>o</sup> down <sup>1</sup> his head, and <sup>m</sup> fell <sup>o</sup> flat <sup>1</sup> on his face.

32 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? behold, I <sup>4</sup> went out <sup>p</sup> to withstand thee, <sup>1</sup> because <sup>t</sup> thy way is <sup>5g</sup> perverse before me:

33 And the ass saw me, and turned <sup>6</sup> from <sup>1</sup> me these three times: unless she had turned <sup>7</sup> from me, surely now <sup>8</sup> also I had <sup>1</sup> slain thee, and saved her alive.

34 And Balaam said unto the angel of the LORD, <sup>9</sup> I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it <sup>2</sup> displease thee, I will get me back again.

35 And the angel of the LORD said unto Balaam, Go with the men: <sup>b</sup> but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak.

36 ¶ And when Balak heard that Balaam was come, <sup>a</sup> he went out to meet him unto <sup>9a</sup> a city <sup>1</sup> of Moab, <sup>2</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is in <sup>1</sup> the border of Arnon, which <sup>2</sup> is in the utmost <sup>2</sup> coast.

37 And Balak said unto Balaam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed <sup>i</sup> to promote thee to honour?

38 And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to

B.C. 1452.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Pet. 2, 16.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 21, 26.  
<sup>c</sup> 24, 13.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 22, 14.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 18, 15.

<sup>f</sup> Or, A city of streets.

<sup>d</sup> Prov. 12, 10.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Pet. 2, 16.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. who hast ridden upon me.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, ever since thou wast, &c.  
<sup>h</sup> Deut. 12, 2.

<sup>i</sup> See Gen. 21, 19.  
<sup>j</sup> 2 Kin. 6, 17.  
<sup>k</sup> Luke 24, 16, 31.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 23.

<sup>l</sup> Ex. 34, 8.

<sup>m</sup> Or, bowed himself.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 14, 20.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. to be an adversary unto thee.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Pet. 2, 14, 15.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 15.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 21, 1.

<sup>t</sup> Or, he went solitary.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Sam. 15, 21, 30.  
<sup>w</sup> 26, 21.  
<sup>x</sup> 2 Sam. 12, 13.  
<sup>y</sup> Job 34, 31, 32.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. be evil in thine eyes.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 22, 35.  
<sup>c</sup> Deut. 18, 18.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 1, 9.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 20.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 18.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 24, 3, 15, 24.

<sup>h</sup> Job 27, 1.  
<sup>i</sup> A 29, 1.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 78, 2.  
<sup>k</sup> Ezek. 17, 2.

<sup>l</sup> Mic. 2, 4.  
<sup>m</sup> Hab. 2, 6.

<sup>n</sup> Gen. 14, 17.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 21, 13.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 22, 6, 11, 17.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 17, 10.  
<sup>r</sup> 14, 17, 12, 13.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 17.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 24, 11.

<sup>u</sup> Deut. 32, 28.

<sup>1</sup> say <sup>1</sup> any thing? <sup>2</sup> the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they came unto <sup>2c</sup> Kirjath-huzoth.

40 And Balak <sup>3</sup> offered <sup>1</sup> oxen and sheep, and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that <sup>4</sup> were with him.

41 And it came to pass <sup>4</sup> on the morrow, <sup>1</sup> that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into <sup>5</sup> the <sup>h</sup> high places of Baal, <sup>6</sup> that thence he might see <sup>1</sup> the utmost <sup>1</sup> part of the people.

## CHAPTER 23.

<sup>o</sup> 1, 18, 28 Balak's sacrifice. <sup>7, 18</sup> Balaam's parable.

<sup>7</sup> AND Balaam said unto Balak, <sup>8</sup> Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven <sup>8</sup> oxen <sup>1</sup> and seven rams.

2 And Balak did as Balaam had spoken; and Balak and Balaam <sup>1</sup> offered on <sup>1</sup> every altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And Balaam said unto Balak, <sup>7</sup> Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go <sup>9</sup>: <sup>1</sup> peradventure the LORD will come <sup>4</sup> to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And <sup>5</sup> he went to <sup>1</sup> an high place.

4 <sup>2</sup> And God met Balaam: and he said unto him, I have prepared <sup>2</sup> seven altars, and I have offered <sup>3</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> every altar <sup>1</sup> a bullock and a ram.

5 And the LORD <sup>4</sup> put a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt <sup>5</sup> sacrifice, <sup>1</sup> he, and all the princes of Moab.

7 And he <sup>6</sup> took up his parable, and said, <sup>6, 7</sup> Balak the king of Moab hath <sup>1</sup> brought me <sup>8</sup> from Aram, out of <sup>1</sup> the mountains of the <sup>2</sup> east, saying, <sup>1</sup> Come, curse me Jacob, and come, <sup>1g</sup> defy Israel.

8 <sup>h</sup> How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? <sup>2</sup> or <sup>1</sup> how shall I defy, <sup>1</sup> whom the LORD hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: <sup>3</sup> lo, <sup>2</sup> the people shall <sup>1</sup> dwell alone, and

<sup>1</sup> speak

<sup>2</sup> Kirjath-huzoth.

<sup>3</sup> sacrificed

<sup>4</sup> in the morning,

<sup>5</sup> Or, Bamoth-baal

<sup>6</sup> and he saw from thence

<sup>7</sup> omit

<sup>8</sup> bullocks

<sup>9</sup> ;

<sup>1</sup> a bare height.

<sup>2</sup> the

<sup>3</sup> up

<sup>4</sup> on every altar

<sup>5</sup> offering,

<sup>6</sup> From Aram hath Balak

<sup>7</sup> here to ver. 11 arranged as poetry.

<sup>8</sup> the king of Moab from

<sup>9</sup> East:

<sup>1</sup> Heb. be wrath against.

<sup>2</sup> and

<sup>3</sup> lo, it is a people that

R.V.	<i>Balak's sacrifice.</i>	NUMBERS 24.	<i>Balaam's parable.</i>	R.V.
	<sup>a</sup> shall not be reckoned among the nations.	B.C. 1452.	him, <sup>b</sup> and the shout of a king <sup>†</sup> is among them.	
1 S or number M Heb. Or, by number, the d.c. 2 M Heb. my soul.	10 <sup>c</sup> Who can count the dust of Jacob, <sup>†</sup> and the number of <sup>†</sup> the fourth <sup>†</sup> part of Israel? Let <sup>2</sup> me die <sup>g</sup> the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 33. 16. Ezra 9. 2. Eph. 2. 14. Ps. 89. 15. Gen. 13. 16. A 22. 17. d ch. 24. 8. Deut. 33. 17. Job 39. 10, 11. Heb. my soul, or, my life. Ps. 116. 15. Or, in. ch. 22. 11, 17. A 24. 10. Ps. 31. 19. A 44. 1. Gen. 49. 9. ch. 22. 38. Gen. 49. 27.	22 <sup>a</sup> God <sup>†</sup> brought them <sup>†</sup> out of Egypt; he hath as it were <sup>c</sup> the <sup>2</sup> strength of <sup>3</sup> an unicorn. <sup>†</sup> 23 Surely <sup>†</sup> there is no enchantment <sup>4</sup> against <sup>†</sup> Jacob, neither <sup>†</sup> is there any divination <sup>4</sup> against <sup>†</sup> Israel: <sup>†</sup> according to this time it shall <sup>†</sup> be <sup>†</sup> said of Jacob and of Israel, <sup>†</sup> What hath God wrought!	1 S bring-eth them forth 2 M Or, horns 3 S the wild-ox. M Or, ox-antelope Heb. reem. 4 S with M Or, against 5 S now shall it M Or, At the due season 6 M Or, told to...
	11 And Balak said unto Balaam, What hast thou done unto me? <sup>†</sup> I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed <sup>†</sup> them altogether.		24 Behold, the people <sup>7</sup> shall rise <sup>†</sup> up <sup>†</sup> as a <sup>8</sup> great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion: <sup>†</sup> he shall not lie down until he eat <sup>†</sup> of the prey, and drink the blood of the slain.	what God hath wrought 7 S riseth 8 S lioness, and as a lion doth he lift himself up
3 S putteth	12 And he answered and said, <sup>m</sup> Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD <sup>3</sup> hath put <sup>†</sup> in my mouth?	P ver. 12. ch. 22. 38. 1 Kim. 22. 14.	25 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Balak said unto Balaam, Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all.	9 S now, I will take
4 S ;	13 And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence.	q ver. 13. Or, The hill. ver. 1. 2.	26 But Balaam answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, <sup>p</sup> All that the LORD speaketh, that I must do?	1 S took
5 S took	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And he <sup>5</sup> brought <sup>†</sup> him into the field of Zophim, to the top of <sup>†</sup> Pisgah, <sup>†</sup> and built seven altars, and offered <sup>6</sup> a bullock and a ram on <sup>†</sup> every altar.		27 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>q</sup> Come <sup>q</sup> , I pray thee, I will bring <sup>†</sup> thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence.	2 S down upon the desert. M Or, Je-shimon
6 A up	15 And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet <sup>†</sup> the LORD yonder.	n ch. 21. 20.	28 And Balak <sup>†</sup> brought <sup>†</sup> Balaam unto the top of Peor, that looketh <sup>2</sup> toward Jeshimon.	3 A up
7 S Return	16 And the LORD met Balaam, and <sup>x</sup> put a word in his mouth, and said, <sup>†</sup> Go again <sup>†</sup> unto Balak, and <sup>†</sup> say thus.	r ver. 5. ch. 22. 35. q ver. 1.	29 And Balaam said unto Balak, <sup>y</sup> Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.	
8 S thus shalt thou speak.	17 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>†</sup> he came to him, <sup>†</sup> behold, <sup>†</sup> he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him, What hath the LORD spoken?		30 And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered <sup>3</sup> a bullock and a ram on <sup>†</sup> every altar.	
9 S and, lo,	18 And he took up his parable, and said, <sup>12</sup> Rise up, Balak, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor:	z Judg. 3. 20. a 1 Sam. 15. 29. Mal. 3. 6. Rom. 11. 23. 1 Tim. 1. 2. James 1. 17. b ch. 23. 3, 15. c Heb. to the meeting of enchantments. d ch. 2. 2, &c. e ch. 11. 25. 1 Sam. 10. 10. 2 Chr. 20. 23. 2 Chr. 13. 1. f Gen. 12. 2. g 22. 17. h ch. 22. 12. i ch. 23. 7, 18. k Rom. 4. 7, 8. l Heb. who had his eyes shut, but now opened. m Ex. 13. 21. n 29. 45, 46. o 33. 14.	CHAPTER 24. <sup>o</sup> 1 Balaam foretelleth the happiness of Israel. <sup>15</sup> He prophesieth of the Star of Jacob.	4 S the 5 S meet with
1 Arranged as poetry to ver. 25.	19 <sup>a</sup> God <sup>†</sup> is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do <sup>†</sup> it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?		<sup>A</sup> AND when Balaam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Israel, he went not, as at <sup>5</sup> <sup>b</sup> other times, <sup>c</sup> to <sup>†</sup> seek for <sup>†</sup> enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness.	7 S dwelling 8 Arranged as poetry to ver. 10. 9 S saith, 1 S eye was closed M Or, is opened saith
2 S ,	20 Behold, I have received commandment to bless: and <sup>†</sup> he hath blessed <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and I cannot reverse it.		2 And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel <sup>†</sup> abiding in his tents <sup>†</sup> according to their tribes; and <sup>†</sup> the spirit of God came upon him.	
	21 <sup>h</sup> He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel: <sup>†</sup> the LORD his God <sup>†</sup> is with		3 <sup>g</sup> And he took up his parable, and said, <sup>8</sup> Balaam the son of Beor <sup>†</sup> hath said, <sup>†</sup> and the man <sup>†</sup> whose <sup>†</sup> eyes are open hath said <sup>†</sup> ;	





1 <sup>s</sup> for: commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab<sup>1</sup>.  
2 And<sup>2</sup> they called the people unto<sup>3</sup> the sacrifices of their gods<sup>2</sup>: and the people did eat, and<sup>4</sup> bowed down to their gods.  
3 And Israel<sup>3</sup> joined himself unto<sup>4</sup> Baal-peor: and<sup>5</sup> the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel.  
4 And the LORD said unto Moses,<sup>6</sup> Take all the<sup>5</sup> heads<sup>1</sup> of the people, and hang them up<sup>6</sup> before the LORD against<sup>7</sup> the sun,<sup>8</sup> that the fierce anger of the LORD may<sup>7</sup> be turned<sup>1</sup> away from Israel.  
5 And Moses said unto<sup>m</sup> the judges of Israel, Slay ye every one his men that<sup>s</sup> were joined<sup>1</sup> unto Baal-peor.  
6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel,<sup>9</sup> who were weeping before<sup>1</sup> the door of the<sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation.<sup>1</sup>  
7 And when Phinehas,<sup>n</sup> the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw<sup>1</sup> it, he rose up from<sup>2</sup> among<sup>1</sup> the congregation, and took a<sup>3</sup> javelin<sup>1</sup> in his hand;  
8 And he went after the man of Israel into the<sup>4</sup> tent,<sup>1</sup> and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. So<sup>2</sup> the plague was stayed from the children of Israel.  
9 And<sup>a</sup> those that died<sup>5</sup> in<sup>1</sup> the plague were twenty and four thousand.  
10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,  
11 ¶ Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel,<sup>6</sup> while he was zealous<sup>6</sup> for my sake<sup>1</sup> among them,<sup>7</sup> that I consumed not the children of Israel in<sup>7</sup> my jealousy.  
12 Wherefore say,<sup>n</sup> Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace:  
13 And<sup>s</sup> he shall have it, and<sup>1</sup> his seed after him,<sup>o</sup> even<sup>1</sup> the

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 40. 15.  
<sup>b</sup> Josh. 22. 17.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 106. 28.  
<sup>d</sup> Hos. 9. 10.  
<sup>e</sup> Acts 22. 3.  
<sup>f</sup> Rom. 10. 2.  
<sup>g</sup> Ex. 24. 15.  
<sup>h</sup> 14. 10.  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. 2. 17.  
<sup>j</sup> Ex. 20. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 106. 29.  
<sup>l</sup> Heb. house of a father.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 4. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> Josh. 22. 17.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 13. 17.  
<sup>q</sup> 1. ch. 31. 8.  
<sup>r</sup> Josh. 13. 21.  
<sup>s</sup> Ex. 18. 21.  
<sup>t</sup> Deut. 32. 27.  
<sup>u</sup> Deut. 13. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> 9, 13, 15.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 31. 2.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 31. 16.  
<sup>y</sup> Rev. 2. 14.  
<sup>z</sup> Joel 2. 17.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 106. 30.  
<sup>ab</sup> Ex. 6. 25.  
<sup>ac</sup> 33. 48.  
<sup>ad</sup> 35. 1.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 1. 3.  
<sup>af</sup> Ps. 106. 30.  
<sup>ag</sup> Deut. 4. 3.  
<sup>ah</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 8.  
<sup>ai</sup> ver. 63.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 22. 1.  
<sup>ak</sup> 31. 12.  
<sup>al</sup> 33. 48.  
<sup>am</sup> 35. 1.  
<sup>an</sup> Ps. 106. 30.  
<sup>ao</sup> d. ch. 1. 1.  
<sup>ap</sup> Heb. with my zeal.  
<sup>aq</sup> See 2. ch. 11. 2.  
<sup>ar</sup> Ex. 20. 5.  
<sup>as</sup> Deut. 32. 16.  
<sup>at</sup> 21.  
<sup>au</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 22.  
<sup>av</sup> Ps. 78. 58.  
<sup>aw</sup> Ezek. 16. 38.  
<sup>ax</sup> Zeph. 1. 18.  
<sup>ay</sup> 3. 8.  
<sup>az</sup> Gen. 46. 8.  
<sup>ba</sup> Ex. 6. 14.  
<sup>bb</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bc</sup> Mad. 2. 4, 5.  
<sup>bd</sup> 3. 1.  
<sup>be</sup> See 1 Chr. 6. 4, &c.  
<sup>bf</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bg</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bh</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bi</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bj</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bk</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bl</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bm</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bn</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bo</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bp</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bq</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>br</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bs</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bt</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bu</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bv</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bw</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bx</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>by</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>bz</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ca</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cb</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cc</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cd</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ce</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cf</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cg</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ch</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ci</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cj</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ck</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cl</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cm</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cn</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>co</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cp</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cq</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cr</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cs</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ct</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cu</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cv</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cw</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cx</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cy</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>cz</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>da</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>db</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dc</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dd</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>de</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>df</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dg</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dh</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>di</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dj</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dk</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dl</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dm</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dn</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>do</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dp</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dq</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dr</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ds</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dt</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>du</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dv</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dw</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dx</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dy</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>dz</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ea</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>eb</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ec</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ed</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ee</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ef</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>eg</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>eh</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ei</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ej</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ek</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>el</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>em</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>en</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>eo</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ep</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>eq</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>er</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>es</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>et</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>eu</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ev</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ew</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ex</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ey</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ez</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>fa</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>fb</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>fc</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>fd</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>fe</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ff</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>fg</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>fh</sup> 1. ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>fi</sup>

	Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites.	B.C. 1452.	21 And the sons of <sup>1</sup> Pharez <sup>1</sup> were; of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites.	<sup>1</sup> s Perez
	7 These <sup>†</sup> are the families of the Reubenites; and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.	<sup>a</sup> Gen. 46, 13. <sup>1</sup> Chr. 7, 1.	22 These <sup>†</sup> are the families of Judah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.	
	8 And the sons of Pallu; Eliab.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 16, 1, 2.	23 ¶ <sup>2a</sup> Of the <sup>1</sup> sons of Issachar after their families: of Tola, the family of the Tola-	<sup>2</sup> s The
<sup>1</sup> s These are that	9 And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram.	<sup>c</sup> Or, Phuvah.	ites: of <sup>3c</sup> Pua, <sup>1</sup> the family of the Punites:	<sup>3</sup> s Puvah,
<sup>2</sup> s called of	<sup>1</sup> This is <i>that</i> <sup>1</sup> Dathan and Abiram, <sup>†</sup> which were <sup>2b</sup> famous in <sup>1</sup> the congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the LORD:	<sup>d</sup> Or, Job.	24 Of <sup>4d</sup> Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.	<sup>4</sup> s In Gen. 46, 13, Job.
	10 <sup>c</sup> And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died <sup>3,1</sup> what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and they became a sign.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 16, 32, 35.	25 These <sup>†</sup> are the families of Issachar according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.	
<sup>3</sup> s ;	11 Notwithstanding <sup>h</sup> the <sup>5</sup> children <sup>1</sup> of Korah died not.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 16, 38. See	26 ¶ <sup>5g</sup> Of the <sup>1</sup> sons of Zebulun after their families: of Sered, the family of the <sup>6</sup> Sardites <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>5</sup> s The
<sup>4</sup> s ;	12 ¶ The sons of Simeon after their families: of <sup>6i</sup> Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites:	<sup>1</sup> Chr. 10, 6. <sup>2</sup> Pet. 2, 6. <sup>3</sup> Gen. 46, 13. <sup>4</sup> Ex. 6, 24. <sup>5</sup> Chr. 6, 22.	of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites.	<sup>6</sup> s Seredites
<sup>5</sup> s sons	13 ¶ The sons of Simeon after their families: of <sup>6i</sup> Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites:	<sup>i</sup> Gen. 46, 10. Ex. 6, 15, Jemuel.	27 These <sup>†</sup> are the families of the Zebulunites according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.	
<sup>6</sup> s In Gen. 46, 10, Ex. 6, 15, Jemuel.	of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of <sup>7h</sup> Jachin, the family of the Jachinites:	<sup>j</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 24, Jarib.	28 ¶ <sup>7a</sup> The sons of Joseph after their families <sup>7</sup> were <sup>1</sup> Manasseh and Ephraim.	<sup>7</sup> s ;
<sup>7</sup> s In 1Chr. 4, 24, Jarib.	13 Of <sup>8j</sup> Zerah, the family of the <sup>9</sup> Zarhites <sup>1</sup> : of Shaul, the family of the Shaulites.	<sup>k</sup> Gen. 46, 10, Zohar.	29 <sup>b</sup> Of the <sup>1</sup> sons of Manasseh: of <sup>8</sup> Machir, the family of the Machirites: and Machir begat Gilead: of Gilead <sup>9</sup> come <sup>1</sup> the family of the Gileadites.	<sup>8</sup> s The
<sup>8</sup> s In Gen. 46, 10, Zohar.	14 These <sup>†</sup> are the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.	<sup>m</sup> Gen. 46, 20.	30 These <sup>†</sup> are the sons of Gilead: of <sup>1g</sup> Jeezer, <sup>1</sup> the family of the <sup>2</sup> Jeezerites <sup>1</sup> : of Helek, the family of the Helekites:	<sup>9</sup> s ;
<sup>9</sup> s Zerah-ites	15 ¶ The <sup>1</sup> children <sup>1</sup> of Gad after their families: of <sup>2p</sup> Zephon, the family of the Zephonites: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the Shunites:	<sup>n</sup> Josh. 17, 1, 1 Chr. 7, 14, 15. <sup>7</sup> Gen. 46, 16, Ziphion.	31 And of Asriel, the family of the Asrielites: and of Shechem, the family of the Shechemites:	<sup>1</sup> s Jeezer,
<sup>1</sup> s sons	16 Of <sup>3p</sup> Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of Eri, the family of the Erites:	<sup>q</sup> Called "Jeezer", Josh. 17, 2, Judg. 6, 11, 24, 34. <sup>7</sup> Or, J'zeon, Gen. 46, 16, 1 Chr. 46, 16, Arod.	32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites: and of Hephher, the family of the Hephherites.	<sup>2</sup> s In Josh. 17, 2, Abiezer. See Judg. 6, 11, 24, 34.
<sup>2</sup> s In Gen. 46, 16, Ezbon.	17 Of <sup>4t</sup> Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the family of the Arelites.		33 <sup>c</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And <sup>2</sup> Zelophehad the son of Hephher had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad <sup>†</sup> were Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.	<sup>3</sup> s Jeezer-ites
<sup>3</sup> s sons	18 These <sup>†</sup> are the families of the <sup>5</sup> children <sup>1</sup> of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.		34 These <sup>†</sup> are the families of Manasseh <sup>3</sup> , and those <sup>1</sup> that were numbered of them <sup>4</sup> , fifty	<sup>4</sup> s ; and they were
<sup>4</sup> s ;	19 ¶ <sup>1</sup> The sons of Judah <sup>6</sup> were <sup>1</sup> Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan.	<sup>r</sup> Gen. 38, 2, 8, 9. <sup>8</sup> 46, 12. <sup>9</sup> ch. 27, 1, 3, 38, 11. <sup>2</sup> 1 Chr. 2, 3.		
<sup>7</sup> s Perez,	20 And <sup>7</sup> the sons of Judah after their families were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites: of <sup>7</sup> Pharez, <sup>1</sup> the family of the <sup>8</sup> Pharzites <sup>1</sup> : of Zerah, the family of the <sup>9</sup> Zarhites. <sup>1</sup>			
<sup>8</sup> s Perez-ites				
<sup>9</sup> s Zerah-ites.				

R.V.	<i>The sum of</i>	NUMBERS 26.	<i>all Israel.</i>	R.V.
	and two thousand and seven hundred.	B.C. 1452.	those that were numbered of them <sup>1</sup> : <sup>o</sup> <i>who were</i> fifty and three thousand and four hundred.	1 <sup>s</sup> ,
1 <sup>s</sup> Shuthe- lahites 2 <sup>m</sup> In 1 Chr. 7, 20, Bered. 3 <sup>s</sup> Be- cherites	35 ¶ These <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> the sons of Ephraim after their families: of Shuthelah, the family of the <sup>1</sup> Shuthalhites <sup>1</sup> : of <sup>2b</sup> Becher, the family of the <sup>3</sup> Bachrites <sup>1</sup> : of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites.	<sup>o</sup> Gen. 46. 24. 1 Chr. 7. 13. <sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 7. 20. <i>Bered.</i>	48 ¶ <sup>2a</sup> Of the <sup>1</sup> sons of Naphtali after their families: of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites:	2 <sup>s</sup> The
	36 And these <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> the sons of Shuthelah: of Eran, the family of the Eranites.	<sup>c</sup> 1 Chr. 7. 13. <i>Shallun.</i>	49 Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of <sup>c</sup> Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.	
	37 These <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> the families of the sons of Ephraim according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> the sons of Joseph after their families.		50 These <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> the families of Naphtali according to their families: and they that were numbered of them <sup>†</sup> <i>were</i> forty and five thousand and four hundred.	
	38 ¶ The sons of Benjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the Belaites: of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: of <sup>4f</sup> Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites:	<sup>d</sup> See ch. 1. 46. <sup>e</sup> Gen. 46. 21. 1 Chr. 7. 6.	51 <sup>3d</sup> These <i>were</i> the <sup>1</sup> numbered of the children of Israel, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.	3 <sup>s</sup> ¶ These are they that were
4 <sup>m</sup> In Gen. 46. 21, <i>Ehi</i> in 1 Chr. 8. 1, <i>Aharah.</i> 5 <sup>s</sup> Shephu- pham, 6 <sup>m</sup> In Gen. 46. 21, <i>Muppin</i> and <i>Huppin.</i> 6 <sup>m</sup> In 1 Chr. 8. 3, <i>Addar.</i>	39 Of <sup>5g</sup> Shupham, <sup>1</sup> the family of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites.	<sup>f</sup> Gen. 46. 21. <i>Ehi.</i> 1 Chr. 8. 1, <i>Aharah.</i> <sup>g</sup> Gen. 46. 21. <i>Muppin</i> and <i>Huppin.</i> <sup>h</sup> Josh. 11. 23. <sup>i</sup> ch. 14. 1. <sup>j</sup> ch. 33. 54. <sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 8. 3. <i>Addar.</i> <sup>l</sup> Heb. <i>multiply</i> <i>his in-</i> <i>heritance.</i> <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>diminish</i> <i>his in-</i> <i>heritance.</i>	52 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 53 <sup>h</sup> Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names.	
	40 And the sons of Bela were <sup>6k</sup> Ard and Naaman: of <i>Ard</i> , the family of the Ardites: <sup>o</sup> <i>and</i> <sup>1</sup> of Naaman, the family of the Naamites.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 33. 54. <sup>o</sup> Josh. 11. 23. <sup>p</sup> Gen. 46. 23.	54 <sup>†</sup> To <sup>4</sup> many <sup>1</sup> thou shalt <sup>l</sup> give the more inheritance, and to <sup>5</sup> few <sup>1</sup> thou shalt <sup>m</sup> give the less inheritance: to every one <sup>o</sup> shall his inheritance be given <sup>1</sup> according to those that were numbered of him <sup>1</sup> .	4 <sup>s</sup> the more 5 <sup>s</sup> the fewer
	41 These <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> the sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that were numbered of them <sup>†</sup> <i>were</i> forty and five thousand and six hundred.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 33. 54. <sup>o</sup> Josh. 11. 23. <sup>p</sup> Gen. 46. 23.	55 Notwithstanding the land shall be <sup>n</sup> divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.	6 <sup>a</sup> shall his in- heritance be given
7 <sup>m</sup> In Gen. 46. 23, <i>Hushim.</i>	42 ¶ These <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> the sons of Dan after their families: of <sup>7q</sup> Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> the families of Dan after their families.	<sup>r</sup> Or. <i>Hushim.</i>	56 According to the lot shall <sup>7</sup> the possession thereof <sup>1</sup> be divided between <sup>s</sup> many and few <sup>1</sup> .	7 <sup>s</sup> their inherit- ance
	43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, <sup>†</sup> <i>were</i> threescore and four thousand and four hundred.	<sup>c</sup> Gen. 46. 11. Ex. 6. 16-19. 1 Chr. 6. 1, 16.	57 ¶ <sup>†</sup> And these <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> they that were numbered of the Levites after their families: of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites: of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites: of Merari, the family of the Merarites.	8 <sup>s</sup> the more and the fewer.
8 <sup>s</sup> The sons 9 <sup>s</sup> Innah, 1 <sup>s</sup> Im- nites 2 <sup>s</sup> Ishvi, 3 <sup>s</sup> Ishvites	44 ¶ <sup>8e</sup> Of the children <sup>1</sup> of Asher after their families: of <sup>9</sup> Jimna, <sup>1</sup> the family of the <sup>1</sup> Jimnites <sup>1</sup> : of <sup>2</sup> Jesui, <sup>1</sup> the family of the <sup>3</sup> Jesuites <sup>1</sup> : of Beriah, the family of the Beriites.	<sup>r</sup> Gen. 46. 17. 1 Chr. 7. 30.	58 These <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> the families of <sup>9</sup> the Levites <sup>1</sup> : the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the <sup>1</sup> Korathites. <sup>1</sup> And Kohath begat Amram.	9 <sup>s</sup> Levi
	45 Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.		59 And the name of Amram's wife <sup>†</sup> <i>was</i> <sup>u</sup> Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, <sup>†</sup> <i>whom her mother bare</i> <sup>1</sup> to Levi in Egypt: and	1 <sup>s</sup> Korah- ites. 2 <sup>s</sup> who was born
4 <sup>s</sup> Sarah.	46 And the name of the daughter of Asher <i>was</i> <sup>v</sup> Sarah. <sup>1</sup> 47 These <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> the families of the sons of Asher according to	<sup>v</sup> Ex. 2. 1, 2. & 6. 20.		

R.V.	<i>The law</i>	NUMBERS 27.	<i>of inheritances.</i>	R.V.
	she bare unto Amram Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister.	B.C. 1452.	his own <sup>1</sup> sin, and <sup>1</sup> had no sons.	<sup>1</sup> sin; and he
<sup>1</sup> s were	60 <sup>a</sup> And unto Aaron <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> born Nadab <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Abihu, Eleazar <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Ithamar.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 2. <sup>b</sup> Heb. diminished. <sup>c</sup> Josh. 17. 4.	4 Why should the name of our father be <sup>2</sup> <sup>b</sup> done <sup>1</sup> away from among his family, because he <sup>3</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> no son? <sup>c</sup> Give unto us <sup>o</sup> <sup>therefore</sup> <sup>1</sup> a possession among the brethren of our father.	<sup>2</sup> s taken <sup>3</sup> s had
<sup>2</sup> s they	61 And <sup>a</sup> Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.	<sup>d</sup> Lev. 10. 1, 2. ch. 3. 4. <sup>e</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 2. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 18. 13, 19. <sup>g</sup> See ch. 3. 39.	5 And Moses <sup>c</sup> brought their cause before the LORD.	
<sup>3</sup> s every male	62 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>2</sup> those <sup>1</sup> that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, <sup>3</sup> all males <sup>1</sup> from a month old and upward: <sup>g</sup> for they were not numbered among the children of Israel, because there was <sup>4</sup> no inheritance given them among the children of Israel.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 40. <sup>h</sup> ch. 36. 2. <sup>i</sup> ch. 18. 20, 23, 24. <sup>j</sup> Lev. 10. 9. Josh. 13. 13, 31. & 14. 3.	6 <sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 7 The daughters of Zelophehad speak right: <sup>h</sup> thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.	
<sup>4</sup> s;	63 <sup>1</sup> These <sup>1</sup> are they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest <sup>1</sup> , who numbered the children of Israel <sup>k</sup> in the plains of Moab by <sup>5</sup> Jordan near <sup>1</sup> Jericho.	<sup>k</sup> ver. 3.	8 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.	
<sup>5</sup> s the Jordan at	64 <sup>1</sup> But among these there was not a man of them <sup>e</sup> whom <sup>1</sup> Moses and Aaron the priest <sup>7</sup> numbered, when they <sup>1</sup> numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai.	<sup>l</sup> ch. 1. Deut. 2. 14, 15.	9 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.	
<sup>6</sup> s that were numbered by	65 For the LORD had said of them, They <sup>m</sup> shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, <sup>n</sup> save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 14. 28, 29. 1 Cor. 10. 5, 6.  <sup>n</sup> ch. 14. 30.  <sup>p</sup> ch. 35. 29.	10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Israel <sup>2</sup> a statute of <sup>1</sup> judgment, <sup>1</sup> as the LORD commanded Moses.	<sup>4</sup> s judgment,
<sup>7</sup> s; who	CHAPTER 27. <sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> The daughters of Zelophehad sue for an inheritance. 6 The law of inheritances. 12 Moses sueth for a successor. 18 Joshua is appointed.	<sup>q</sup> ch. 14. 28, 29. 1 Cor. 10. 5, 6.  <sup>r</sup> ch. 14. 30.  <sup>s</sup> ch. 35. 29.	11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Israel <sup>2</sup> a statute of <sup>1</sup> judgment, <sup>1</sup> as the LORD commanded Moses.	<sup>4</sup> s judgment,
<sup>8</sup> s drew near	<b>T</b> HEN <sup>s</sup> came <sup>1</sup> the daughters of <sup>r</sup> Zelophehad, the son of Hopher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph: and these <sup>1</sup> are the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.	<sup>t</sup> ch. 31. 47. Deut. 3. 27. & 32. 49. & 34. 1.  <sup>u</sup> ch. 26. 33. & 36. 1, 11. Josh. 17. 3.  <sup>v</sup> ch. 20. 24, 28. & 31. 2. Deut. 10. 6.  <sup>w</sup> ch. 20. 12, 24. Deut. 1. 37. & 32. 51. Ps. 106. 32.	12 <sup>1</sup> And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>2</sup> Get thee up into this <sup>5</sup> mount Abarim, and see <sup>1</sup> the land which I have given unto the children of Israel.	<sup>5</sup> s mount of Abarim, and behold
	2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the door of the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> saying,	<sup>x</sup> Ex. 17. 7.	13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also <sup>c</sup> shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered <sup>6</sup> .	<sup>6</sup> s: be- cause
<sup>1</sup> s at	3 Our father <sup>3</sup> died in the wilderness, and he was not <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD <sup>3</sup> in the company of Korah <sup>3</sup> ; but <sup>1</sup> died in	<sup>y</sup> ch. 14. 35. & 26. 64, 65. ch. 16. 22. Heb. 12. 9. <sup>z</sup> Deut. 31. 2. 1 Sam. 8. 20. & 18. 19. 2 Chr. 1. 10. ch. 16. 1, 2.	14 For <sup>1</sup> ye <sup>3</sup> rebelled against my <sup>7</sup> commandment in the desert <sup>1</sup> of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, <sup>8</sup> to sanctify me at the <sup>9</sup> water <sup>1</sup> before their eyes: that is the <sup>a</sup> water of Meribah in <sup>1</sup> Kadesh in the wilderness of Zin.	<sup>7</sup> s word in the wilderness <sup>8</sup> s See ch. 20. 12, 13. <sup>9</sup> s waters
<sup>1</sup> s tent of meeting,	the door of the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> saying,		15 <sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> And Moses spake unto the LORD, saying, 16 Let the LORD, <sup>2</sup> the God of the spirits of all flesh, <sup>3</sup> set <sup>1</sup> a man over the congregation,	<sup>18</sup> s These are the waters of Meribah of
<sup>2</sup> s among	3 Our father <sup>3</sup> died in the wilderness, and he was not <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD <sup>3</sup> in the company of Korah <sup>3</sup> ; but <sup>1</sup> died in		17 <sup>a</sup> Which may go out before them, and which may <sup>4</sup> go <sup>1</sup> in before them, and which may	<sup>2</sup> s appoint
<sup>3</sup> s; but he				<sup>4</sup> s come



	<p>lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not <sup>c</sup>as sheep which have no shepherd.</p> <p>18 <sup>o</sup>¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man <sup>e</sup>in whom <sup>t</sup>is the spirit, and <sup>f</sup>lay thine hand upon him;</p> <p>19 And set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and <sup>h</sup>give him a charge in their sight.</p> <p>20 And <sup>i</sup>thou shalt put <sup>o</sup>some<sup>1</sup> of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel <sup>k</sup>may <sup>l</sup>be obedient.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>21 <sup>i</sup>And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall <sup>2</sup>ask counsel for him <sup>m</sup>after the judgment of <sup>l</sup>Urim before the LORD: <sup>n</sup>at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, <sup>l</sup>both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation.</p> <p>22 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation:</p> <p>23 And he laid his hands upon him, <sup>r</sup>and gave him a charge, as the LORD <sup>s</sup>commanded<sup>1</sup> by the hand of Moses.<sup>4</sup></p>	<p>B.C. 1452.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Lev. 2. 1.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Ex. 29. 40.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 17.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Zech. 10. 2.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Mat. 9. 36.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Mark 6. 34.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Ex. 29. 42.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> See Amos 5. 25.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Gen. 41. 38.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Judg. 3. 10.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> &amp; 11. 23.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 13, 18.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Deut. 34. 9.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Ex. 29. 42.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Deut. 31. 7.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> See ch. 11. 17, 28.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 10. 6.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 15.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Josh. 1. 16, 17.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> See Josh. 9. 14.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Judg. 1. 1.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> &amp; 20. 15, 23, 26.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 23. 9.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> &amp; 30. 7.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> Ex. 28. 39.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> Josh. 9. 14.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 22. 10, 13, 15.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Ezek. 46. 4.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> ch. 10. 10.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> 1 Sam. 20. 5.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 31.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 4.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Ezra 3. 5.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> Neh. 10. 33.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> Is. 1. 13, 14.</p> <p><sup>10</sup> Ezek. 45. 17.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> &amp; 46. 6.</p> <p><sup>12</sup> Hos. 2. 11.</p> <p><sup>13</sup> Col. 2. 16.</p> <p><sup>14</sup> Deut. 3. 28.</p> <p><sup>15</sup> &amp; 31. 7.</p> <p><sup>16</sup> ch. 15. 4-12.</p> <p><sup>17</sup> Lev. 3. 11.</p> <p><sup>18</sup> &amp; 21. 6, 8.</p> <p><sup>19</sup> Mal. 1. 7, 12.</p> <p><sup>20</sup> Heb. a savour of my rest.</p> <p><sup>21</sup> Ex. 29. 38.</p> <p><sup>22</sup> Heb. in a day.</p> <p><sup>23</sup> ver. 22.</p> <p><sup>24</sup> ch. 15. 24.</p> <p><sup>25</sup> Heb. between the two evenings.</p> <p><sup>26</sup> Ex. 12. 6.</p> <p><sup>27</sup> Ex. 16. 36.</p> <p><sup>28</sup> ch. 15. 4.</p>	<p>ephah of <sup>1</sup> flour for a <sup>2a</sup> meat<sup>1</sup> offering, mingled with the fourth <sup>t</sup>part of an <sup>b</sup>hin of beaten oil.</p> <p>6 <sup>t</sup>It is <sup>a</sup>a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount Sinai for a sweet savour, <sup>2a</sup>a sacrifice<sup>1</sup> made by fire unto the LORD.</p> <p>7 And the drink offering thereof of <sup>t</sup>shall be the fourth <sup>t</sup>part of an hin for the one lamb: <sup>9</sup>in the holy <sup>t</sup>place shalt thou <sup>4</sup>cause the strong wine to be poured<sup>1</sup> unto the LORD <sup>o</sup>for a drink offering<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the <sup>5</sup>meat<sup>1</sup> offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer <sup>t</sup>it, <sup>6a</sup>a sacrifice<sup>1</sup> made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.</p> <p>9 ¶ And on the sabbath day two <sup>7</sup>lambs<sup>1</sup> of the first year without <sup>8</sup>spot, and two tenth <sup>9</sup>deals of <sup>t</sup>flour <sup>t</sup>for a <sup>5</sup>meat<sup>1</sup> offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof:</p> <p>10 <sup>t</sup>This is <sup>p</sup>the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and <sup>1</sup>his drink offering.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>11 ¶ And <sup>2</sup>in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven <sup>2</sup>lambs<sup>1</sup> of the first year without <sup>3</sup>spot<sup>1</sup>;</p> <p>12 And <sup>t</sup>three tenth <sup>t</sup>deals of flour <sup>t</sup>for a meat<sup>1</sup> offering, mingled with oil, for <sup>5</sup>one<sup>1</sup> bullock; and two tenth <sup>6</sup>deals of <sup>t</sup>flour <sup>t</sup>for a <sup>7</sup>meat<sup>1</sup> offering, mingled with oil, for <sup>8</sup>one ram;</p> <p>13 And a several tenth <sup>9</sup>deal of <sup>t</sup>flour mingled with oil <sup>t</sup>for a <sup>7</sup>meat<sup>1</sup> offering unto <sup>1</sup>one<sup>1</sup> lamb; <sup>t</sup>for a burnt offering of a sweet savour, <sup>2a</sup>a sacrifice<sup>1</sup> made by fire unto the LORD.</p> <p>14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine <sup>3</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> a bullock, and the third <sup>t</sup>part of an hin <sup>4</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> a ram, and a fourth <sup>t</sup>part of an hin unto<sup>1</sup> a lamb: this <sup>t</sup>is the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year.</p> <p>15 And <sup>a</sup>one <sup>5</sup>kid of the goats<sup>1</sup> for a sin offering unto the LORD <sup>6</sup>shall be offered<sup>o</sup>, beside the continual burnt</p>	<p>1 <sup>A</sup> fine</p> <p>2 <sup>S</sup> meal</p> <p>3 <sup>S</sup> an offering</p> <p>4 <sup>S</sup> pour out a drink offering of strong drink</p> <p>5 <sup>S</sup> meal</p> <p>6 <sup>S</sup> an offering</p> <p>7 <sup>S</sup> he-lambs</p> <p>8 <sup>S</sup> blemish,</p> <p>9 <sup>S</sup> parts of an ephah of fine</p> <p>1 <sup>S</sup> the drink offering thereof.</p> <p>2 <sup>S</sup> he-lambs</p> <p>3 <sup>S</sup> blemish</p> <p>4 <sup>S</sup> parts of an ephah of fine flour for a meal</p> <p>5 <sup>S</sup> each</p> <p>6 <sup>S</sup> parts of fine</p> <p>7 <sup>S</sup> meal</p> <p>8 <sup>A</sup> the</p> <p>9 <sup>S</sup> part of fine</p> <p>1 <sup>S</sup> every</p> <p>2 <sup>S</sup> an offering</p> <p>3 <sup>S</sup> for</p> <p>4 <sup>S</sup> for the ram, and the fourth part of an hin for</p> <p>5 <sup>S</sup> he-goat</p> <p>6 <sup>A</sup>; it</p>
--	--	---	---	--

CHAPTER 28.

<sup>o</sup>1 Offerings to be observed. <sup>3</sup>The continual burnt offering. <sup>9</sup>The offering on the sabbath, 11 the new moons, 16 the passover, 26 and day of first-fruits.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My <sup>5</sup>offering, and <sup>u</sup>my bread<sup>1</sup> for my <sup>6</sup>sacrifices<sup>1</sup> made by fire, <sup>7</sup>for<sup>1</sup> <sup>2a</sup>a sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season.

3 <sup>8</sup>And thou shalt say unto them, <sup>9</sup>This <sup>t</sup>is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; <sup>9</sup>two lambs<sup>1</sup> of the first year without <sup>1</sup>spot<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>day by day, <sup>t</sup>for a continual burnt offering.

4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer <sup>2b</sup>at even;

5 And <sup>3c</sup>a<sup>1</sup> tenth <sup>t</sup>part of an

R.V.	<i>The offerings at</i>	NUMBERS 29.	<i>the passover, &amp;c.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> the drink offering thereof.	offering, and <sup>1</sup> his drink offering. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1452.	29 A several tenth <sup>1</sup> deal unto one lamb, throughout <sup>1</sup> the seven lambs ;	1 <sup>s</sup> part for every lamb of
2 <sup>a</sup> <sup>a</sup>	16 <sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup> And in the <sup>3</sup> fourteenth day of the <sup>4</sup> first month is the passover of the LORD. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 12. 6, 18. <sup>b</sup> Lev. 23. 5. <sup>c</sup> ch. 9. 5. <sup>d</sup> Deut. 16. 1. <sup>e</sup> Ezek. 45. 21. <sup>f</sup> Lev. 23. 6.	30 <sup>2</sup> And one kid of the goats, <sup>1</sup> to make <sup>a</sup> an atonement for you.	2 <sup>s</sup> one he-goat,
3 <sup>a</sup> first month, on the	17 <sup>b</sup> And <sup>5</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the fifteenth day of this month <sup>6</sup> is the <sup>1</sup> feast : seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 19.	31 <sup>3</sup> Ye shall offer <i>them</i> beside <sup>1</sup> the continual burnt offering, and <sup>4</sup> his meat offering, <sup>1</sup> <sup>(c)</sup> they shall be unto you without blemish) <sup>5</sup> and their drink offerings.	3 <sup>s</sup> Beside
4 <sup>s</sup> month, is the LORD's passover.	18 In the <sup>4</sup> first day <sup>†</sup> shall be an holy convocation ; ye shall do no <sup>a</sup> manner of <sup>1</sup> servile work <sup>a</sup> therein <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 12. 16. <sup>e</sup> Lev. 23. 7.	CHAPTER 29.	4 <sup>s</sup> the meal offering thereof, ye shall offer them
5 <sup>s</sup> on	19 But ye shall offer <sup>7</sup> a sacrifice made by fire <i>for</i> <sup>1</sup> a burnt offering unto the LORD ; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven <sup>8</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year : <sup>1</sup> they shall be unto you without blemish :	<sup>f</sup> ver. 19.	<sup>a</sup> 1 Offering at the feast of trumpets, <sup>†</sup> the day of afflicting their souls, 13 and feast of tabernacles. <sup>1</sup>	5 <sup>a</sup> ,
6 <sup>s</sup> shall be a	20 And their <sup>9</sup> meat offering shall be of <sup>1</sup> flour mingled with oil : three tenth <sup>1</sup> deals <sup>1</sup> shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth <sup>2</sup> deals for a <sup>1</sup> ram ;	<sup>c</sup> ver. 31. <sup>d</sup> Lev. 22. 20. <sup>e</sup> ch. 29. 8. <sup>f</sup> Deut. 15. 21. <sup>g</sup> Lev. 23. 24.	AND in the seventh month, on the first <sup>†</sup> day of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation ; ye shall do no servile work : <sup>†</sup> it is a day of blowing <sup>6</sup> the <sup>1</sup> trumpets unto you.	6 <sup>s</sup> of
7 <sup>s</sup> an offering made by fire,	21 A several tenth <sup>2</sup> deal <sup>1</sup> shalt thou offer for every <sup>1</sup> lamb, throughout the seven lambs :	<sup>g</sup> ver. 15.	2 And ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD ; one young bullock, one ram, <sup>a</sup> and <sup>1</sup> seven <sup>1</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year without blemish :	7 <sup>s</sup> he-lambs
8 <sup>s</sup> he-lambs	22 And <sup>9</sup> one goat <i>for</i> <sup>1</sup> a sin offering, to make <sup>a</sup> an atonement for you.		3 And their <sup>8</sup> meat offering shall be of <sup>1</sup> flour mingled with oil, three tenth <sup>3</sup> deals for a <sup>1</sup> bullock, <sup>a</sup> and <sup>1</sup> two tenth <sup>3</sup> deals for a <sup>1</sup> ram,	8 <sup>s</sup> meal offering, fine
9 <sup>s</sup> meal offering, fine	23 Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering <sup>5</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the morning, which <sup>†</sup> is for a continual burnt offering.		4 And one tenth <sup>1</sup> deal for one lamb, throughout <sup>1</sup> the seven lambs :	9 <sup>s</sup> parts for the
1 <sup>s</sup> parts	24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, <sup>a</sup> throughout the <sup>1</sup> seven days, the <sup>7</sup> meat of the sacrifice <sup>†</sup> made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD : it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and <sup>8</sup> his drink offering. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> ch. 28. 11.	5 And one <sup>2</sup> kid of the goats <i>for</i> <sup>1</sup> a sin offering, to make <sup>a</sup> an atonement for you :	1 <sup>s</sup> part for every lamb of
2 <sup>s</sup> parts for the	25 And <sup>k</sup> on the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation ; ye shall do no servile work.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 28. 3.	6 Beside <sup>a</sup> the burnt offering of the <sup>2</sup> month, and his meat offering, and <sup>1</sup> the daily <sup>1</sup> burnt offering <sup>4</sup> , and his meat offering, <sup>1</sup> and their drink offerings, <sup>1</sup> according unto their <sup>5</sup> manner, <sup>1</sup> for a sweet savour, <sup>6</sup> a sacrifice <sup>1</sup> made by fire unto the LORD.	2 <sup>s</sup> he-goat for
3 <sup>s</sup> part	26 ¶ Also <sup>m</sup> in the day of the firstfruits, when ye <sup>9</sup> bring a new meat <sup>1</sup> offering unto the LORD <sup>1</sup> , after your weeks be out, <sup>1</sup> ye shall have an holy convocation ; ye shall do no servile work :	<sup>j</sup> Ex. 12. 16. <sup>k</sup> Lev. 23. 8. <sup>l</sup> ch. 15. 11, 12.	7 ¶ And <sup>a</sup> <sup>9</sup> ye shall have <sup>1</sup> on the tenth <sup>†</sup> day of this seventh month <sup>7</sup> an holy convocation ; and ye shall <sup>2</sup> afflict your souls <sup>8</sup> ; ye shall not do any work therein <sup>1</sup> :	3 <sup>s</sup> new moon, and the meal offering thereof, and the continual
4 <sup>s</sup> lamb of the seven lambs ; and one he-goat for	27 But ye shall offer <sup>2</sup> the <sup>1</sup> burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD ; <sup>9</sup> two young bullocks, one ram, seven <sup>3</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year ;	<sup>m</sup> Ex. 23. 16. <sup>n</sup> A 34. 22. <sup>o</sup> Lev. 23. 10, 15. <sup>p</sup> Deut. 16. 10. <sup>q</sup> Acts 2. 1.	8 But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD <sup>†</sup> for a sweet savour ; one young bullock, one ram, <sup>a</sup> and <sup>1</sup> seven <sup>9</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year ; <sup>7</sup> they shall be unto you without blemish :	4 <sup>s</sup> and the meal offering thereof, 5 <sup>s</sup> ordinance, 6 <sup>s</sup> an offering
5 <sup>s</sup> of	28 And their <sup>4</sup> meat offering of <sup>1</sup> flour mingled with oil, three tenth <sup>5</sup> deals unto one <sup>1</sup> bullock, two tenth <sup>6</sup> deals unto <sup>1</sup> one ram,	<sup>r</sup> Lev. 16. 29. <sup>s</sup> A 23. 27. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 35. 13. <sup>u</sup> Is. 59. 5.	9 And their <sup>1</sup> meat offering shall be of <sup>1</sup> flour mingled with oil, three tenth <sup>2</sup> deals to a <sup>1</sup>	7 <sup>s</sup> ye shall have
6 <sup>s</sup> for		<sup>v</sup> See Lev. 23. 18, 19.		8 <sup>s</sup> ; ye shall do no manner of work :
7 <sup>s</sup> food [ <sup>m</sup> Heb. bread ] of the offering		<sup>w</sup> ch. 28. 19.		9 <sup>s</sup> he-lambs
8 <sup>s</sup> the drink offering thereof.				1 <sup>s</sup> meal offering, fine
9 <sup>s</sup> offer a new meal				2 <sup>s</sup> parts for the
1 <sup>s</sup> in your feast of weeks,				
2 <sup>s</sup> a				
3 <sup>s</sup> he-lambs				
4 <sup>s</sup> meal offering, fine				
5 <sup>s</sup> parts for each				
6 <sup>s</sup> parts for the				

R.V.	<i>The offering at the</i>	NUMBERS 29.	<i>feast of tabernacles.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> two tenth parts for the	bullock, <sup>1</sup> and two tenth deals to <sup>1</sup> one ram,	B.C. 1452.	<sup>22</sup> And one <sup>1</sup> goat for <sup>1</sup> a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and <sup>2</sup> his meat offering, and his drink offer- ing. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> he-goat for
<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> part for every lamb of	<sup>10</sup> A several tenth <sup>2</sup> deal for one lamb, throughout <sup>1</sup> the seven lambs:		<sup>23</sup> ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> fourteen <sup>3</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year without blemish:	<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> the meal offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof.
<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> he-goat for	<sup>11</sup> One <sup>2</sup> kid of the goats for <sup>1</sup> a sin offering; beside <sup>a</sup> the sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the <sup>4</sup> meat offering of it, <sup>1</sup> and their drink offerings.	<sup>a</sup> Lev. 16. 3, 5.	<sup>24</sup> Their <sup>4</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, <sup>o</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> according to their number, after the <sup>5</sup> manner <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> he- lambs <sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> meal
<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> meal offering thereof,	<sup>12</sup> ¶ And <sup>b</sup> on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convoca- tion; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days:	<sup>b</sup> Lev. 23. 34. Deut. 16. 13. Ezek. 45. 25.	<sup>25</sup> And one <sup>6</sup> kid of the goats for <sup>1</sup> a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, <sup>7</sup> his meat offering, and his drink offering. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> ordi- nance <sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> he-goat for
<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> an offering	<sup>13</sup> And <sup>c</sup> ye shall offer a burnt offering, <sup>5</sup> a sacrifice <sup>1</sup> made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> fourteen	<sup>c</sup> Ezra 3. 4.	<sup>26</sup> ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> fourteen <sup>8</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year without <sup>9</sup> spot <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> the meal offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof.
<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> he- lambs	<sup>6</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year; they shall be without blemish:		<sup>27</sup> And their <sup>1</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, <sup>o</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> ac- cording to their number, after the <sup>2</sup> manner <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> he- lambs <sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> blem- ish <sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> meal
<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> meal offering, fine	<sup>14</sup> And their <sup>7</sup> meat offering shall be of <sup>1</sup> flour mingled with oil, three tenth <sup>8</sup> deals unto <sup>1</sup> every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth <sup>8</sup> deals to <sup>1</sup> each ram of the two rams,		<sup>28</sup> And one <sup>3</sup> goat for <sup>1</sup> a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and <sup>4</sup> his meat offering, and his drink offer- ing. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> ordi- nance <sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> he-goat for
<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> parts for	<sup>15</sup> And a several tenth <sup>7</sup> deal to each <sup>1</sup> lamb of the fourteen lambs:		<sup>29</sup> ¶ And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> fourteen <sup>5</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year without blemish:	<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> the meal offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof.
<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> part for every	<sup>16</sup> And one <sup>1</sup> kid of the goats for <sup>1</sup> a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, <sup>2</sup> his meat offering, and his drink offering. <sup>1</sup>		<sup>30</sup> And their <sup>6</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, <sup>o</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> ac- cording to their number, after the <sup>7</sup> manner <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> he- lambs <sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> meal
<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> he-goat for	<sup>17</sup> ¶ And on the second day ye shall offer twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen		<sup>31</sup> And one <sup>8</sup> goat for <sup>1</sup> a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, <sup>9</sup> his meat offer- ing, and his drink offering. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> ordi- nance <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> he-goat for
<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> the meal offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof.	<sup>3</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year with- out <sup>4</sup> spot <sup>1</sup> :		<sup>32</sup> ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> fourteen <sup>1</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year without blemish:	<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> the meal offering thereof, and the drink offerings thereof.
<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> he- lambs	<sup>18</sup> And their <sup>5</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, <sup>o</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> accord- ing to their number, <sup>a</sup> after the	<sup>d</sup> ver. 3, 4, 9, 10, ch. 15. 12, & 28. 7, 14.	<sup>33</sup> And their <sup>2</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, <sup>o</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> ac- cording to their number, after the <sup>3</sup> manner <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> he- lambs <sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> meal <sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> ordi- nance
<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> blem- ish <sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> meal	<sup>6</sup> manner <sup>1</sup> :		<sup>34</sup> And one <sup>4</sup> goat for <sup>1</sup> a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, <sup>5</sup> his meat offer- ing, and his drink offering. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> he-goat for
<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> ordi- nance <sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> he- goat for	<sup>19</sup> And one <sup>7</sup> kid of the goats for <sup>1</sup> a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the <sup>8</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering thereof, and their drink offerings.		<sup>35</sup> ¶ On the eighth day ye	<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> the meal offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof
<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> meal	<sup>20</sup> ¶ And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen <sup>9</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year without blemish;			
<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> he- lambs	<sup>21</sup> And their <sup>8</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, <sup>o</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> accord- ing to their number, <sup>a</sup> after	<sup>e</sup> ver. 18.		
<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> ordi- nance	the <sup>1</sup> manner <sup>1</sup> :			

1 <sup>M</sup> See Lev. 23. 36.	shall have a <sup>1a</sup> solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work <sup>6</sup> therein <sup>1</sup> :	B.C. 1452. <sup>a</sup> Lev. 23. 36.	1 not any <sup>1</sup> of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.	1 <sup>S</sup> none
2 <sup>S</sup> an offering	36 But ye shall offer a burnt offering, <sup>2a</sup> a sacrifice <sup>1</sup> made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: one bullock, one ram, seven <sup>3</sup> lambs <sup>1</sup> of the first year without blemish:	<sup>b</sup> Heb. her vows were upon her, Ps. 56. 12.	6 And if she <sup>2</sup> had at all an husband, when <sup>b</sup> she vowed, or uttered ought out <sup>1</sup> of her lips, wherewith she <sup>3</sup> bound her soul;	2 <sup>S</sup> he married to a husband, while her vows are upon her, or the rash utterance
3 <sup>S</sup> he-lambs	37 Their <sup>4</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, <sup>†</sup> shall be according to their number, after the <sup>5</sup> manner <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>c</sup> Gen. 3. 16.	7 And her husband <sup>4</sup> heard it, and held <sup>1</sup> his peace at her in the day that he <sup>6</sup> heard it <sup>1</sup> : then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she <sup>6</sup> bound her soul shall stand.	3 <sup>A</sup> hath 4 <sup>S</sup> hear it, and hold
4 <sup>S</sup> meal	38 And one <sup>6</sup> goat for <sup>1</sup> a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and <sup>7</sup> his meat offering, and his drink offering. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>d</sup> Or, offer.	8 But if her husband <sup>7c</sup> disallowed her on <sup>1</sup> the day that he <sup>5</sup> heard it <sup>1</sup> : then he shall make <sup>8</sup> her vow which <sup>9</sup> she vowed, and that which she uttered with <sup>1</sup> her lips, wherewith she <sup>6</sup> bound her soul <sup>o</sup> , of none effect <sup>1</sup> : and the LORD shall forgive her.	5 <sup>S</sup> heareth it 6 <sup>A</sup> hath 7 <sup>S</sup> disallow her in
5 <sup>S</sup> ordinance	39 <sup>S</sup> These things ye shall <sup>do</sup> unto the LORD in your <sup>6</sup> set feasts, beside your <sup>7</sup> vows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your <sup>9</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.	<sup>e</sup> Lev. 21. 2. 1 Chr. 23. 31. 2 Chr. 31. 3. Ezra 3. 5. Neh. 10. 33. Is. 1. 14. <sup>f</sup> Lev. 7. 11, 16. 22. 21, 23.	9 But <sup>1</sup> every vow of a widow, and <sup>1</sup> of her that is divorced, <sup>2</sup> wherewith they have bound their souls, <sup>1</sup> shall stand against her.	8 <sup>A</sup> void 9 <sup>S</sup> is upon her, and the rash utterance of
6 <sup>S</sup> he-goat for	40 <sup>1</sup> And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.		10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath <sup>3, 1</sup> , 11 And her husband heard <sup>†</sup> it, and held his peace at her, <sup>†</sup> and disallowed her not <sup>4, 1</sup> then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.	1 <sup>S</sup> the vow of a widow, or
7 <sup>S</sup> the meal offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof.			12 But if her husband <sup>o</sup> hath utterly <sup>1</sup> made them <sup>5</sup> void on the day <sup>1</sup> he heard <sup>†</sup> them; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the LORD shall forgive her.	2 <sup>S</sup> even every thing wherewith she hath bound her soul, 3 <sup>S</sup> , 4 <sup>S</sup> ;
8 <sup>S</sup> These ye shall offer			13 Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void.	5 <sup>S</sup> null and void in the day that
9 <sup>S</sup> meal			14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which <sup>†</sup> are upon her: he <sup>6</sup> confirmeth <sup>1</sup> them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard <sup>†</sup> them.	6 <sup>S</sup> hath established
1 <sup>M</sup> [Ch. 30. 1 in Heb.]			15 But if he shall <sup>7</sup> any ways make them <sup>1</sup> void after that he	7 <sup>S</sup> make them null and

### CHAPTER 30.

<sup>o1</sup> Vows are not to be broken. <sup>3</sup> The exception of a maid's vow. <sup>6</sup> Of a wife's. <sup>9</sup> Of a widow's, or her that is divorced.

AND Moses spake unto <sup>9</sup>the heads of the tribes <sup>2</sup>concerning<sup>1</sup> the children of Israel, saying, This <sup>†</sup>is the thing which the LORD hath commanded.

2 <sup>3a</sup>If a man vow<sup>1</sup> a vow unto the LORD, or <sup>4i</sup>swear<sup>1</sup> an oath to bind his soul with a bond<sup>5, 1</sup>, he shall not <sup>6k</sup>break his word<sup>7, 1</sup> he shall <sup>†</sup>do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 <sup>†</sup>If a woman also vow<sup>1</sup> a vow unto the LORD, and <sup>9</sup>bind<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>herself by a bond, <sup>†</sup>being in her father's house<sup>1</sup> in her youth;

4 And her father <sup>2</sup>hear<sup>1</sup> her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father <sup>3</sup>shall hold<sup>1</sup> his peace at her: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth;

<sup>9</sup> ch. 1. 4, 16 & 7. 2.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 27. 2. Deut. 23. 21. Judg. 11. 30. 35. Eccles. 5. 4.

<sup>b</sup> Lev. 5. 4. Mat. 14. 9. Acts 23. 14.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. profane, Ps. 55. 20.

<sup>d</sup> Job 22. 27. Ps. 22. 25. & 50. 14.

<sup>e</sup> 66. 13, 14. & 116. 14, 18.

<sup>f</sup> Nah. 1. 15.



R.V.	<i>The Midianites</i>	NUMBERS 31.	<i>are spoiled.</i>	R.V.
	hath heard <sup>†</sup> <i>them</i> ; then he shall bear her iniquity.	B.C. 1452.	12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and <sup>1</sup> Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the plains of Moab, which <sup>2</sup> <i>are</i> by Jordan near <sup>1</sup> Jericho.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>A</sup> unto
<sup>1</sup> S a <sup>2</sup> S being in her youth,	16 These <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> the statutes, which the LORD commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between <sup>1</sup> the <sup>†</sup> father and his daughter, <sup>2</sup> <i>being yet</i> in her youth <sup>†</sup> in her father's house.		13 ¶ And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.	<sup>2</sup> S are by the Jordan at
	CHAPTER 31.		14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, <sup>o</sup> <i>with</i> the captains <sup>3</sup> over thousands, and captains over <sup>†</sup> hundreds, which came from the <sup>4</sup> c battle.	<sup>3</sup> S of thousands and the captains of the war.
	<sup>o</sup> 1 <i>The Midianites spoiled, and Balaam slain.</i> 13 <i>Moses is wroth with the officers for sparing the women.</i>		15 And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved <sup>4</sup> all the women alive?	<sup>4</sup> S service of the war.
	AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	<sup>4</sup> ch. 25. 17.	16 Behold, <sup>e</sup> these caused the children of Israel, through the <sup>†</sup> counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of Peor, and <sup>5</sup> <sup>h</sup> there was a plague <sup>†</sup> among the congregation of the LORD.	<sup>5</sup> S so the plague was
<sup>3</sup> S ye men from among you for the war, that they may go against Midian, to execute the LORD'S vengeance on	2 <sup>a</sup> Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites: afterward shalt thou <sup>b</sup> be gathered unto thy people.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 27. 13. <sup>c</sup> Heb. host of war, <sup>d</sup> See Deut. 20. 14. 1 Sam. 15. 3. <sup>e</sup> ch. 25. 2.	17 Now therefore <sup>i</sup> kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with <sup>k</sup> him.	
<sup>4</sup> A,	3 And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm <sup>3</sup> some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the LORD of <sup>†</sup> Midian.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 24. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Rev. 2. 14. <sup>g</sup> Heb. a thousand of a tribe, a thousand of a tribe, <sup>h</sup> ch. 25. 9. <sup>i</sup> Judges. 21. 11.	18 But all the women children, that have not known <sup>o</sup> a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.	<sup>6</sup> S so the plague was
<sup>5</sup> S a thousand of every tribe, to the war,	4 <sup>o</sup> Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war.	<sup>j</sup> Heb. a nude,	19 And <sup>6</sup> do ye abide <sup>†</sup> without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and <sup>h</sup> whosoever hath touched any slain, purify <sup>7</sup> both yourselves and your captives <sup>†</sup> on the third day <sup>o</sup> , and on the seventh day <sup>8</sup> .	<sup>6</sup> S encamp ye
<sup>6</sup> S vessels of the sanctuary and the trumpets for the alarm	5 So there were delivered <sup>4</sup> out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of <sup>†</sup> every tribe, twelve thousand armed for war.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 5. 2. <sup>l</sup> ch. 10. 9.	20 And <sup>9</sup> purify all <i>your</i> raiment, and all <sup>7</sup> that is made of <sup>1</sup> skins, and all work of goats' hair, and all things made of wood <sup>2</sup> .	<sup>7</sup> S yourselves
<sup>7</sup> S Midian,	6 And Moses sent them <sup>5</sup> to the war, a thousand of <i>every</i> tribe, <sup>†</sup> them and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the <sup>6</sup> holy instruments, and <sup>m</sup> the trumpets to blow <sup>†</sup> in his hand.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 19. 11, &c.	21 ¶ And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This <sup>†</sup> is the <sup>3</sup> ordinance <sup>†</sup> of the law which the LORD <sup>4</sup> commanded Moses;	<sup>8</sup> A, ye and your captives
<sup>8</sup> S every male.	7 And they warred against <sup>†</sup> the Midianites, <sup>†</sup> as the LORD commanded Moses; and <sup>9</sup> they slew <sup>8</sup> all the <sup>9</sup> males.	<sup>n</sup> Deut. 20. 13. Judges. 21. 11. 1 Sam. 27. 9. 1 Kin. 11. 15, 16. <sup>o</sup> See Judges. 1. 2, 33. <sup>p</sup> Heb. instrument, or, vessel of skins. <sup>q</sup> Josh. 13. 21. <sup>r</sup> Josh. 13. 22.	22 Only <sup>†</sup> the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead,	<sup>9</sup> S as to every garment, 1 S skin,
<sup>9</sup> S with the rest of their	8 And they slew the kings of Midian <sup>2</sup> , beside the rest of them that were <sup>†</sup> slain; <sup>o</sup> <i>namely</i> , <sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, <sup>†</sup> five kings of Midian: <sup>u</sup> Balaam also the son of Beor they slew with the sword.		23 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make <sup>3</sup> it go through the fire, and it shall be clean <sup>6</sup> : nevertheless it shall be purified with the water of <sup>7</sup> separation:	<sup>2</sup> A, ye shall purify yourselves. 3 S statute 4 S hath commanded Moses: howbeit
<sup>1</sup> A the	9 And the children of Israel took <sup>2</sup> all <sup>†</sup> the women of Midian <sup>o</sup> captives, and their little ones <sup>3</sup> , and took the spoil of <sup>†</sup> all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods <sup>4</sup> .	<sup>r</sup> Deut. 20. 14. <sup>s</sup> ch. 19. 9, 17.		<sup>5</sup> S to 6 S;
<sup>2</sup> S captive 3 S; and	10 And <sup>o</sup> they burnt <sup>†</sup> all their cities <sup>5</sup> wherein they dwell, and all their <sup>6</sup> goodly castles, <sup>†</sup> with fire.			<sup>7</sup> M Or, impurity
<sup>4</sup> A, they took for a prey	11 And <sup>2</sup> they took all the spoil, and all the prey, <sup>7</sup> both of men and of beasts.			

1 A to	and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make <sup>1</sup> go through the water.	B.C. 1452.	the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.	
	24 <sup>a</sup> And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.	<sup>a</sup> Lev. 11, 25.	38 And the beeves <sup>†</sup> were thirty and six thousand; of which the LORD's tribute <sup>†</sup> was threescore and twelve.	
2 S heads of the fathers' houses	25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,		39 And the asses <sup>†</sup> were thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the LORD's tribute <sup>†</sup> was threescore and one.	
3 S the men skilled in war, that	26 Take the sum of the prey <sup>b</sup> that was taken, <sup>†</sup> both of man and of beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the <sup>2</sup> chief fathers' of the congregation:	<sup>b</sup> Heb. of the captivity.	40 And the persons <sup>†</sup> were sixteen thousand; of <sup>1</sup> which' the LORD's tribute <sup>†</sup> was thirty and two persons.	1 S whom
	27 And <sup>c</sup> divide the prey into two parts; between <sup>3</sup> them that took the war upon them, who <sup>†</sup> went out to battle, and <sup>o</sup> between <sup>1</sup> all the congregation:	<sup>c</sup> Josh. 22, 8, 1 Sam. 30, 24.	41 And Moses gave the tribute, <sup>†</sup> which was the LORD's heave offering, unto Eleazar the priest, <sup>d</sup> as the LORD commanded Moses.	
4 S that	28 And levy a tribute unto the LORD of the men of war <sup>4</sup> which' went out to battle:	<sup>d</sup> See ch. 18, 8, 19.	42 And of the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided <sup>2</sup> from the men that warred,	2 A off
5 S flocks	<sup>e</sup> one soul of five hundred, <sup>both</sup> of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the <sup>5</sup> sheep':	<sup>e</sup> See ver. 30, 47, & ch. 18, 25.	43 (Now the <sup>3</sup> half that <sup>per-tained</sup> unto the congregation' was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand <sup>4</sup> and' seven thousand and five hundred sheep,	3 S congregation's half 1 S,
6 S for the LORD's heave offering.	29 Take <sup>†</sup> it of their half, and give <sup>†</sup> it unto Eleazar the priest, <sup>b</sup> for an heave offering of the LORD.	<sup>b</sup> See ver. 30, 47, & ch. 18, 25.	44 And thirty and six thousand beeves,	
7 S drawn out of every	30 And of the children of Israel's half, thou shalt take <sup>7</sup> one <sup>7</sup> portion of' fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the <sup>9</sup> flocks, <sup>8</sup> of all manner of beasts, <sup>1</sup> and give them unto the Levites, <sup>1</sup> which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD.	<sup>7</sup> See ver. 42-47. <sup>8</sup> Or, goats. <sup>4</sup> ver. 30.	45 And thirty thousand <sup>5</sup> asses and five hundred, <sup>1</sup>	3 S and fifty hundred asses,
8 S even of all the cattle,	31 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the LORD commanded Moses.	<sup>1</sup> Or, goats. <sup>4</sup> ver. 30.	46 And sixteen thousand persons;)	
9 S Now the prey, over and above the booty	32 <sup>a</sup> And the booty, <sup>being</sup> the rest of the prey' which the men of war <sup>1</sup> had caught, <sup>1</sup> was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep,	<sup>1</sup> Or, goats. <sup>4</sup> ver. 30.	47 Even <sup>h</sup> of the children of Israel's half, Moses took one <sup>6</sup> portion of fifty, <sup>both</sup> of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.	6 S drawn out of every fifty, both
1 S took,	33 And threescore and twelve thousand beeves,	<sup>1</sup> Or, goats. <sup>4</sup> ver. 30.	48 ¶ And the officers which <sup>†</sup> were over <sup>7</sup> thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and <sup>7</sup> captains of hundreds, came near unto Moses:	7 A the
	34 And threescore and one thousand asses,	<sup>1</sup> Heb. Jamel.	49 And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which <sup>†</sup> are under our <sup>k</sup> charge, and there lacketh not one man of us.	
2 A the	35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of <sup>2</sup> women that had not known man by lying with him.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. Jamel.	50 <sup>8</sup> We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, <sup>1</sup> what every man hath <sup>†</sup> gotten, of jewels of gold, <sup>9</sup> chains, and bracelets, <sup>1</sup> rings, <sup>1</sup> earrings, and <sup>2</sup> tablets, <sup>1</sup> to make <sup>o</sup> an atonement for our souls before the LORD.	5 S And we have brought the LORD's oblation, 1 A ankle 1 S signet rings, 2 S armlets, 1 Or, necklaces
3 S thirty thousand and seven	36 And the half, <sup>†</sup> which was the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and <sup>3</sup> seven and thirty' thousand and five hundred sheep:	<sup>1</sup> Heb. Jamel.	51 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of them, <sup>†</sup> even all wrought jewels.	
	37 And the LORD's tribute of	<sup>1</sup> Heb. Jamel.		

1 <sup>A</sup> heave	52 And all the gold of the <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.	B.C. 1452. <sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 24, 31. Deut. 1. 24, 28. <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>have offering</i> .	9 For <sup>a</sup> when they went up unto the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.	
2 <sup>M</sup> See ver. 32. 3 <sup>S</sup> booty,	53 ( <sup>2</sup> For <sup>c</sup> the men of war had taken <sup>3</sup> spoil, <sup>1</sup> every man for himself.)	<sup>c</sup> Deut. 20. 14. <sup>d</sup> ch. 14. 11, 21. Deut. 1. 34.	10 <sup>a</sup> And the LORD's anger was kindled <sup>1</sup> the same time, <sup>1</sup> and he sware, saying,	1 <sup>S</sup> in that day,
4 <sup>S</sup> tent of meeting, for	54 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the <sup>4</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> for <sup>a</sup> a memorial for the children of Israel before the LORD. <sup>5</sup>	<sup>e</sup> ch. 14. 28, 29. Deut. 1. 35.  <sup>f</sup> Ex. 30. 16. <sup>g</sup> ch. 14. 24, 30. <sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>fulfilled after me</i> .	11 Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, <sup>e</sup> from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because <sup>2</sup> they have not <sup>h</sup> wholly followed me:	
5 <sup>A</sup> A space between ch. 31 & 32.	CHAPTER 32. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>The Reubenites and Gadites sue for their inheritance on the east side of Jordan.</i> <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> ch. 14. 24. Deut. 1. 36. Josh. 14. 8, 9.	12 Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the <sup>2</sup> Kenezite, and Joshua the son of Nun: <sup>3</sup> <sup>i</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they have wholly followed the LORD.	2 <sup>S</sup> Kenizite, 3 <sup>S</sup> because
	NOW the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of <sup>1</sup> Jazer, and the land of Gilead, that, behold, the place <sup>1</sup> was a place for cattle;	<sup>k</sup> ch. 14. 32-35. <sup>l</sup> ch. 21. 32. Josh. 13. 25. 2 Sam. 24. 5. <sup>m</sup> ch. 25. 64, 65.	13 And the LORD's anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them <sup>k</sup> wander <sup>4</sup> in the wilderness forty years, until <sup>m</sup> all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed.	4 <sup>A</sup> to and fro
	2 The children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying,	<sup>n</sup> Deut. 1. 34.	14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the <sup>n</sup> fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel.	
6 <sup>M</sup> In ver. 36, Beth-nimrah.	3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and <sup>6</sup> <sup>g</sup> Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and <sup>7</sup> <sup>g</sup> Shebam, <sup>1</sup> and Nebo, and <sup>8</sup> <sup>g</sup> Beon,	<sup>p</sup> Deut. 30. 17. Josh. 22. 16, 18. 2 Chr. 7. 19, & 15. 2. <sup>q</sup> ver. 35. <sup>r</sup> Heb. <i>Beth-nimrah</i> .	15 For if ye <sup>p</sup> turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people.	
7 <sup>S</sup> Sebam, <sup>M</sup> In ver. 38, Sibmah.	4 <sup>9</sup> <sup>q</sup> Even the country <sup>1</sup> <sup>w</sup> which the LORD smote before the congregation of Israel, <sup>1</sup> is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>r</sup> ver. 38, <i>Sibmah</i> . <sup>t</sup> ver. 38, <i>Bath-neon</i> . <sup>u</sup> ch. 21. 24, 34. <sup>v</sup> Josh. 4. 12, 13.	16 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones:	
8 <sup>M</sup> In ver. 38, Bath-neon.	5 Wherefore, said they, if <sup>1</sup> we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> bring us not over Jordan.		17 But <sup>x</sup> we ourselves will <sup>5</sup> go ready armed <sup>1</sup> before the children of Israel, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land.	5 <sup>S</sup> be ready armed to go
9 <sup>S</sup> the land	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Moses said unto the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to <sup>3</sup> war, and shall ye sit here?	<sup>w</sup> Josh. 22. 4.	18 <sup>y</sup> We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance.	
10 <sup>S</sup> . And they said, If	7 And wherefore <sup>2</sup> discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them?	<sup>x</sup> Heb. <i>break</i> . <sup>y</sup> ver. 33. Josh. 12. 1, & 13. 8.	19 For we will not inherit with them on <sup>6</sup> yonder side Jordan, or <sup>1</sup> forward; <sup>a</sup> because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan eastward.	6 <sup>S</sup> the other side Jordan, and
2 <sup>S</sup> ;	8 Thus did your fathers, <sup>c</sup> when I sent them from Kadesh-barnea <sup>4</sup> to see the land.	<sup>b</sup> Deut. 3. 18. Josh. 1. 14, & 4. 12, 13. <sup>c</sup> ch. 13. 26.	20 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And <sup>b</sup> Moses said unto them, If ye will do this thing <sup>7</sup> , if ye will go armed before the LORD to <sup>1</sup> war,	7 <sup>S</sup> ; if ye will arm yourselves to go before the LORD to the
3 <sup>A</sup> the		<sup>d</sup> Deut. 1. 22.		

1<sup>s</sup> every armed man of you will pass

21 And <sup>1</sup>will go all of you armed <sup>1</sup>over Jordan before the LORD, until he hath driven out his enemies from before him,

B.C. 1452.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 21. 21, 33, 35.

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 3. 29. Josh. 1. 12, 15, 18.

<sup>c</sup> Josh. 22. 4.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 3. 12, 15, 16, 18.

<sup>e</sup> Josh. 1. 15, 18, 32, 33, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.

<sup>f</sup> Deut. 2. 26.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 4. 7.

<sup>h</sup> 44. 16.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>j</sup> ver. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 23, 25, 27, 29, 31, 33, 35, 37, 39, 41, 43, 45, 47, 49, 51, 53, 55, 57, 59, 61, 63, 65, 67, 69, 71, 73, 75, 77, 79, 81, 83, 85, 87, 89, 91, 93, 95, 97, 99.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 16, 34, 44.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 24.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 21. 27.

<sup>o</sup> Is. 46. 1.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 22. 41.

<sup>q</sup> See ver. 3.

<sup>r</sup> Ex. 23. 19.

<sup>s</sup> Josh. 23. 7.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. they called by names the names of the cities.

<sup>u</sup> Josh. 1. 14.

<sup>v</sup> Gen. 50. 23.

<sup>w</sup> Josh. 4. 12.

<sup>x</sup> Deut. 3. 12, 13, 15.

<sup>y</sup> Josh. 13. 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.

<sup>z</sup> Josh. 1. 13.

<sup>aa</sup> Deut. 3. 14.

<sup>ab</sup> Josh. 13. 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.

<sup>ac</sup> Judg. 10. 4.

<sup>ad</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 15.

<sup>ae</sup> Ex. 12. 37.

<sup>af</sup> Ex. 12. 2.

<sup>ag</sup> 13. 4.

<sup>ah</sup> Deut. 3. 12, 13, 15, 16, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.

<sup>ai</sup> 17.

<sup>aj</sup> 20, 8.

<sup>ak</sup> Josh. 12. 6.

<sup>al</sup> 13. 8.

<sup>am</sup> 22. 4.

<sup>an</sup> Ex. 14. 8.

Reuben, and unto <sup>1</sup>half the <sup>1</sup>tribe of Manasseh the son of Joseph, <sup>a</sup>the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, <sup>2</sup>with <sup>1</sup>the cities thereof <sup>3</sup>in the coasts, *even* <sup>1</sup>the cities of the <sup>1</sup>'country' round about.

34 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the children of Gad built <sup>c</sup>Dibon, and Ataroth, and <sup>f</sup>Aroer <sup>5</sup>.

35 And <sup>6</sup>Atroth, Shophan, and <sup>h</sup>Jaazer, and Jogbehah <sup>7</sup>;

36 And <sup>8</sup>Beth-nimrah, and Beth-haran <sup>8</sup>, <sup>1</sup>'fenced cities' <sup>9</sup>;<sup>1</sup> and folds for sheep.

37 And the children of Reuben <sup>m</sup>built Heshbon, and Elealeh, and <sup>1</sup>Kirjathaim <sup>1</sup>,

38 And <sup>2</sup>Nebo, and <sup>2</sup>Baalmeon, (<sup>a</sup>their names being changed,) and <sup>2</sup>Shibmah <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>2</sup>gave other names unto the cities which they builded.

39 And the children of <sup>m</sup>Ma-chir the son of Manasseh went to Gilead, and took it, and dispossessed the <sup>3</sup>Amorite which was in it <sup>1</sup>.

40 And Moses <sup>2</sup>gave Gilead unto Machir the son of Manasseh; and he dwelt therein.

41 And <sup>a</sup>Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the <sup>o</sup>small <sup>1</sup>towns thereof, and called them <sup>4b</sup>Havoth-jair <sup>1</sup>.

42 And Nobah went and took Kenath, and the <sup>6</sup>villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his own name <sup>6</sup>.

### CHAPTER 33.

<sup>o1</sup> Two and forty journeys of the Israelites. <sup>50</sup> The Canaanites are to be destroyed <sup>1</sup>.

THESE <sup>1</sup>are the <sup>7</sup>journeys <sup>7</sup>of the children of Israel, <sup>8</sup>which <sup>1</sup>went forth out of the land of Egypt <sup>9</sup>with their armies <sup>1</sup>under the hand of Moses and Aaron.

2 And Moses wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the commandment of the LORD: and these <sup>1</sup>are their journeys according to their goings out.

3 And they <sup>1e</sup>departed <sup>1</sup>from Rameses in <sup>a</sup>the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Israel went out <sup>f</sup>with an high

1<sup>s</sup> the half

2<sup>s</sup> accord-

ing to

3<sup>s</sup> with

their

borders,

even

4<sup>s</sup> land

5<sup>s</sup>;

6<sup>s</sup> Atroth-

shophan,

and Ja-

zer,

7<sup>s</sup>;

8<sup>s</sup>;

9<sup>s</sup>;

1<sup>s</sup> Kir-

iathaim :

2<sup>s</sup> Shibmah

3<sup>s</sup> Amor-

ites

which

were

therein.

4<sup>s</sup> Hav-

oth-jair.

5<sup>s</sup> That is,

The

towns of

Jair.

6<sup>s</sup> Heb.

daugh-

ters.

7<sup>s</sup> A space

between

ch. 32 & 33.

4<sup>a</sup> that is

5<sup>s</sup> ¶ So Moses gave charge concerning them to

6<sup>a</sup> to

7<sup>s</sup> heads of the fathers' houses

8<sup>s</sup>;

9<sup>a</sup> that is

1<sup>s</sup> and

2<sup>s</sup> shall remain with us beyond Jordan.

23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: and be sure <sup>3</sup>your sin will find you out.

24 <sup>k</sup>Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

25 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben spake unto Moses, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth.

26 <sup>o</sup>Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gilead:

27 <sup>a</sup>But thy servants will pass over, every man <sup>4</sup>armed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my lord saith.

28 <sup>5</sup>So <sup>2</sup>concerning them Moses commanded <sup>1</sup>Eleazar the priest, and <sup>6</sup>Joshua the son of Nun, and <sup>6</sup>the <sup>7</sup>chief fathers <sup>1</sup>of the tribes of the children of Israel <sup>8</sup>:

29 And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben will pass with you over Jordan, every man <sup>9</sup>armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gilead for a possession:

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Canaan.

31 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed before the LORD into the land of Canaan, <sup>1</sup>that <sup>1</sup>the possession of our inheritance <sup>2</sup>on this side Jordan *may* be our's <sup>1</sup>.

33 And <sup>c</sup>Moses gave unto them, *even* to the children of Gad, and to the children of



R.V.	<i>The journeys of</i>	NUMBERS 33.	<i>the Israelites.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> s, while the Egyptians were burying all their	hand in the sight of all the Egyptians <sup>1</sup> .	B.C. 1452.	20 And they <sup>1</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from	<sup>1</sup> s journeyed
<sup>2</sup> s judgments.	4 For the Egyptians buried all <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> firstborn, "which the LORD had smitten among them : <sup>b</sup> upon their gods also the LORD executed <sup>2</sup> judgments. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 12. 29.	<sup>2</sup> Rimmon-parez, <sup>1</sup> and pitched in Libnah.	<sup>2</sup> s Rimmon-perez,
<sup>3</sup> s journeyed	5 <sup>c</sup> And the children of Israel <sup>3</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from Rameses, and pitched in Succoth.	<sup>b</sup> Ex. 12. 12. A 18. 11. Is. 19. 1. Rev. 12. 8. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 12. 37.	21 And they <sup>1</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from Libnah, and pitched <sup>3</sup> at <sup>1</sup> Rissah.	<sup>3</sup> s in
<sup>4</sup> s back	6 And they <sup>3</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from <sup>d</sup> Succoth, and pitched in Etham, which <sup>1</sup> is in the edge of the wilderness.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 13. 20.	22 And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehelathah.	<sup>4</sup> s Shepher.
<sup>5</sup> s Hahiroth,	7 And <sup>e</sup> they <sup>3</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from Etham, and turned <sup>4</sup> again <sup>1</sup> unto Pi-hahiroth, which <sup>1</sup> is before Baal-zephon : and they pitched before Migdol.	<sup>e</sup> Ex. 14. 2, 9.	23 And they <sup>1</sup> went <sup>1</sup> from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount <sup>4</sup> Shapher. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>5</sup> s Shepher, and pitched
<sup>6</sup> s ; and they	8 And they <sup>3</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from before <sup>f</sup> Pi-hahiroth, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> went three days' journey in the wilderness of Etham, and pitched in Marah.	<sup>f</sup> Ex. 14. 22. & 15. 22, 23.	24 And they <sup>1</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from mount <sup>5</sup> Shapher, and encamped <sup>1</sup> in Haradah.	<sup>6</sup> s pitched in
<sup>7</sup> s journeyed	9 And they <sup>7</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from Marah, and <sup>9</sup> came unto Elim : and in Elim <sup>1</sup> were twelve <sup>8</sup> fountains <sup>1</sup> of water, and threescore and ten palm trees ; and they pitched there.	<sup>9</sup> Ex. 15. 27.	25 And they <sup>1</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth.	<sup>7</sup> s in Terah.
<sup>8</sup> s springs	10 And they <sup>7</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from Elim, and <sup>9</sup> encamped by the Red sea. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> Deut. 10. 6.	26 And they <sup>1</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from Makheloth, and <sup>6</sup> encamped at <sup>1</sup> Tahath.	<sup>8</sup> s journeyed from Terah,
<sup>9</sup> s pitched by the Red Sea.	11 And they <sup>1</sup> removed from the Red sea, and encamped <sup>1</sup> in the <sup>1</sup> wilderness of Sin.	<sup>i</sup> See Gen. 36. 27. Deut. 10. 6. 1 Chr. 1. 42.	27 And they <sup>1</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from Tahath, and pitched <sup>7</sup> at Tarah. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>9</sup> s Mithkah.
<sup>1</sup> s journeyed from the Red Sea, and pitched	12 And they <sup>2</sup> took their journey out of <sup>1</sup> the wilderness of Sin, and <sup>2</sup> encamped <sup>1</sup> in Dophkah.	<sup>h</sup> Deut. 10. 7. <sup>i</sup> Ex. 16. 1.	28 And they <sup>8</sup> removed from Tarah, <sup>1</sup> and pitched in <sup>9</sup> Mithcah. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> s journeyed from Mithkah,
<sup>2</sup> s journeyed from	13 And they <sup>4</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from Dophkah, and <sup>3</sup> encamped <sup>1</sup> in Alush.		29 And they <sup>1</sup> went from Mithcah, <sup>1</sup> and pitched in Hashmonah.	<sup>2</sup> s journeyed
<sup>3</sup> s pitched	14 And they <sup>4</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from Alush, and <sup>5</sup> encamped at <sup>1</sup> <sup>n</sup> Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drink.	<sup>j</sup> See Gen. 36. 27. Deut. 10. 6. 1 Chr. 1. 42.	30 And they <sup>2</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from Hashmonah, and <sup>3</sup> a encamped at <sup>1</sup> Moseroth.	<sup>3</sup> s pitched in
<sup>4</sup> s journeyed	15 And they <sup>4</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from Rephidim, and pitched in the <sup>9</sup> wilderness of Sinai.	<sup>j</sup> Ex. 16. 1. & 19. 1, 2.	31 And they <sup>3</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from Moseroth, and pitched in Benejaakan.	<sup>4</sup> s pitched in Horhaggidgad.
<sup>5</sup> s pitched in	16 And they <sup>6</sup> removed from the desert of Sinai, and pitched <sup>7</sup> at <sup>1</sup> <sup>u</sup> Kibroth-hattavah.	<sup>k</sup> Ex. 17. 1. & 19. 2.	32 And they <sup>2</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from Bene-jaakan, and <sup>4</sup> k encamped at Hor-haggidgad. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>5</sup> s journeyed from Horhaggidgad,
<sup>6</sup> s journeyed from the wilderness of Sinai, and pitched in	17 And they <sup>4</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from Kibroth-hattavah, and <sup>5</sup> y encamped at <sup>1</sup> Hazeroth.	<sup>l</sup> ch. 20. 1. & 27. 14.	33 And they <sup>5</sup> went from Hor-haggidgad, <sup>1</sup> and pitched in Jotbathah.	<sup>6</sup> s pitched in Abironah.
<sup>7</sup> s in Rimmon-perez.	18 And they <sup>4</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from Hazeroth, and pitched in <sup>7</sup> Rithmah.	<sup>m</sup> Ex. 17. 1. & 19. 2.	34 And they <sup>7</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from Jotbathah, and <sup>6</sup> encamped at Ebironah. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>7</sup> s journeyed from Abironah,
	19 And they <sup>4</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from Rithmah, and pitched <sup>7</sup> at Rimmon-parez. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>n</sup> That is, The graves of Iust.	35 And they <sup>7</sup> departed from Ebironah, <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> and <sup>8</sup> encamped at Ezion-gaber. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>8</sup> s pitched in Eziongeber.
		<sup>o</sup> ch. 20. 25, 28. Deut. 10. 6. & 32. 50.	36 And they <sup>9</sup> removed from Ezion-gaber, <sup>1</sup> and pitched in the <sup>9</sup> wilderness of Zin <sup>1</sup> , which is Kadesh. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>9</sup> s journeyed from Eziongeber,
		<sup>p</sup> ch. 11. 35.	37 And they <sup>2</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from <sup>r</sup> Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.	<sup>1</sup> s (the same is Kadesh).
		<sup>q</sup> ch. 12. 16.	38 And <sup>x</sup> Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor at the commandment of the LORD, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the <sup>3</sup> first day of the fifth <sup>1</sup> month.	<sup>2</sup> s journeyed
			39 And Aaron <sup>1</sup> was an hundred and twenty and three	<sup>3</sup> s fifth month, on the first day of the

R.V.	<i>The Canaanites</i>	NUMBERS 34.	<i>to be destroyed.</i>	R.V.
	years old when he died in mount Hor.	B.C. 1452.	inheritance: <sup>1</sup> every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot falleth <sup>1</sup> ; according to the tribes of your fathers <sup>2</sup> ye shall inherit.	<sup>1</sup> where-soever the lot falleth to any man, that shall be his
<sup>1</sup> the Canaanite, the king of Arad,	40 And <sup>1a</sup> king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the <sup>2</sup> south <sup>1</sup> in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 21. 1, &c.	<sup>55</sup> But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then <sup>3</sup> it shall come to pass, that <sup>1</sup> those which ye let remain of them <sup>4</sup> shall be <sup>1c</sup> pricks in your eyes, and <sup>5</sup> thorns in your sides, and <sup>6</sup> shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.	<sup>2</sup> shall ye <sup>3</sup> shall
<sup>2</sup> South	41 And they <sup>3</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from mount <sup>b</sup> Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 21. 4.	<sup>56</sup> Moreover it shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you, <sup>1</sup> as I thought to do unto them <sup>8</sup> .	<sup>4</sup> be as <sup>5</sup> as <sup>6</sup> as they <sup>7</sup> And it shall come to pass, that
<sup>3</sup> journeyed	42 And they <sup>3</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon.	<sup>c</sup> Josh. 23. 13. Judg. 2. 3. Ps. 106. 34. 36. See		<sup>8</sup> so will I do unto you
	43 And they <sup>3</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from Punon, and <sup>a</sup> pitched in Oboth.	<sup>c</sup> Josh. 23. 13. Judg. 2. 3. Ps. 106. 34. 36. See		
<sup>4</sup> Iye-abarim,	44 And <sup>e</sup> they <sup>3</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from Oboth, and pitched in <sup>f</sup> Ijeabarin, <sup>1</sup> in the border of Moab.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 21. 10. <sup>e</sup> ch. 21. 11. <sup>f</sup> Or, Heaps of abarim. ch. 21. 11.		
<sup>5</sup> Iyim,	45 And they <sup>3</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from <sup>5</sup> Iim, <sup>1</sup> and pitched <sup>g</sup> in Dibon-gad.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 32. 34.	CHAPTER 34.	
<sup>6</sup> pitched	46 And they <sup>3</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from Dibon-gad, and <sup>6</sup> encamped <sup>1</sup> in Almon <sup>h</sup> diblathaim.	<sup>h</sup> Jer. 48. 22. Ezek. 6. 14.	<sup>1</sup> The borders of the land. 16 The names of the men which shall divide the land.	
<sup>7</sup> journeyed	47 And they <sup>7</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> from Almon-diblathaim, <sup>i</sup> and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 21. 30. Dent. 32. 49. <sup>k</sup> Gen. 17. 8. Deut. 1. 7. Ps. 78. 55. <sup>k</sup> 105. 11. Ezek. 47. 14.	AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	
	48 And they <sup>7</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from the mountains of Abarim, and <sup>i</sup> pitched in the plains of Moab by <sup>8</sup> Jordan near <sup>1</sup> Jericho.	<sup>l</sup> ch. 22. 1.	2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into <sup>k</sup> the land of Canaan <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> (this <sup>1</sup> is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, <sup>1</sup> even the land of Canaan <sup>1</sup> with the coasts thereof: <sup>1</sup> )	<sup>9</sup> s,
<sup>8</sup> the Jordan at	49 And they pitched by Jordan, from <sup>9</sup> Beth-jesimoth even <sup>1</sup> unto <sup>9</sup> Abel-shittim in the plains of Moab.	<sup>m</sup> Josh. 15. 1. See Ezek. 47. 13, &c.	3 Then <sup>m</sup> your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along by the <sup>2</sup> coast <sup>1</sup> of Edom, and your south border shall be <sup>3</sup> the outmost coast of <sup>2</sup> the salt sea <sup>1</sup> eastward:	<sup>1</sup> according to the borders thereof,)
<sup>9</sup> Beth-jesimoth even	50 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by <sup>8</sup> Jordan near <sup>1</sup> Jericho, saying,	<sup>n</sup> Or, The plains of Shittim. ch. 25. 1. Josh. 2. 1. <sup>p</sup> Gen. 14. 3. Josh. 15. 2.	4 And your border shall turn <sup>4</sup> from the south <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the ascent of Akrabbim, and pass <sup>5</sup> on <sup>1</sup> to Zin: and the <sup>6</sup> going forth <sup>1</sup> thereof shall be <sup>7</sup> from the south <sup>2</sup> to Kadesh-barnea, and shall go on <sup>1</sup> to <sup>7</sup> Hazar-addar, and pass <sup>5</sup> on <sup>1</sup> to Azmon:	<sup>2</sup> side
<sup>1</sup> pass	51 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye <sup>1</sup> are passed <sup>1</sup> over Jordan into the land of Canaan <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>	<sup>r</sup> Dent. 7. 1, 2. <sup>r</sup> 9. 1. Josh. 3. 17. <sup>r</sup> ch. 13. 26. <sup>s</sup> 32. 8. <sup>s</sup> See Josh. 15. 3, 4.	5 And the border shall <sup>8</sup> fetch a compass <sup>1</sup> from Azmon <sup>9</sup> unto the <sup>9</sup> river <sup>1</sup> of Egypt, and the goings out <sup>1</sup> of it <sup>1</sup> shall be at the sea.	<sup>3</sup> from the end of the Salt Sea <sup>4</sup> about southward of <sup>5</sup> along <sup>6</sup> goes out <sup>7</sup> southward of Kadesh-barnea; and it shall go forth <sup>8</sup> turn about <sup>9</sup> brook
<sup>2</sup> s,	52 <sup>x</sup> Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their <sup>3</sup> pictures, <sup>1</sup> and destroy all their molten images, and <sup>4</sup> quite pluck down <sup>1</sup> all their high places:	<sup>t</sup> Ex. 23. 24, 25. <sup>t</sup> 34. 13. Dent. 7. 2, 5. <sup>t</sup> 32. 8. Josh. 11. 12. Judg. 2. 2. <sup>y</sup> Gen. 15. 18. Josh. 15. 4. <sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 65. 18. 27. 12.	6 And <sup>2</sup> as for <sup>1</sup> the western border, ye shall <sup>8</sup> even <sup>1</sup> have the great sea <sup>3</sup> for a border <sup>1</sup> ; this shall be your west border.	<sup>1</sup> thereof <sup>2</sup> s for <sup>3</sup> s and the border thereof <sup>4</sup> Or, for a border
<sup>3</sup> figured stones,	53 And ye shall <sup>5</sup> dispossess the inhabitants <sup>1</sup> of the land, and dwell therein: for <sup>6</sup> I have given you <sup>1</sup> the land to possess it.	<sup>z</sup> ch. 26. 53-55. <sup>z</sup> ch. 34. 57.	7 And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall <sup>4</sup> point <sup>1</sup> out for you <sup>4</sup> mount Hor:	<sup>1</sup> mark
<sup>4</sup> demolish	54 And <sup>2</sup> ye shall <sup>7</sup> divide <sup>1</sup> the land by lot <sup>8</sup> for an inheritance among your families; and <sup>1</sup> to the more ye shall <sup>b</sup> give the more inheritance, and to the fewer <sup>9</sup> ye shall <sup>a</sup> give the less	<sup>a</sup> Heb. multiply for inheritance. <sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 21. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 25. <sup>d</sup> Heb. diminish for inheritance.	8 From mount Hor ye shall <sup>5</sup> point out your border <sup>1</sup> unto the entrance <sup>1</sup> of Hamath;	<sup>2</sup> mark out unto the entering in
<sup>5</sup> take possession of				
<sup>6</sup> s unto you have I given				
<sup>7</sup> inherit				
<sup>8</sup> according to your families;				
<sup>9</sup> s thou shalt				

R.V.	<i>Borders of the land.</i>	NUMBERS 35.	<i>Cities of the Levites.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> out	and the goings <sup>1</sup> forth' of the	B.C. 1452.	22 And <sup>o</sup> the prince' of the	
2 <sup>s</sup> at	border shall be <sup>2</sup> to' <sup>a</sup> Zedad :	<sup>a</sup> Ezek. 47. 15.	tribe of the children of Dan <sup>1</sup> ,	1 <sup>a</sup> a prince
3 <sup>s</sup> forth	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the border shall go		Bukki the son of Jogli.	
4 <sup>s</sup> thereof	<sup>3</sup> on' to Ziphron, and the goings	<sup>b</sup> Ezek. 47. 17.	23 <sup>2</sup> The prince of <sup>5</sup> the chil-	2 <sup>s</sup> of
5 <sup>s</sup> mark	out <sup>4</sup> of it' shall be at <sup>6</sup> Hazar-		children of Joseph <sup>3</sup> , for' the tribe	3 <sup>s</sup> : of
6 <sup>s</sup> border	enan : this shall be your north		of the children of Manasseh <sup>1</sup> ,	1 <sup>s</sup> :
7 <sup>s</sup> go	border.		Hanniel the son of Ephod <sup>4</sup> .	
down,	10 And ye shall <sup>5</sup> point' out	<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 33.	24 And <sup>o</sup> the prince' of the	
<sup>s</sup> Heb.	your east border from Hazar-	Jer. 39. 5, 6.	tribe of the children of E-	
shoulder.	enan to Shepham :		phraim <sup>1</sup> , Kemuel the son of	
	11 And the <sup>6</sup> coast' shall go	<sup>d</sup> Heb.	Shiphtan.	
	down from Shepham <sup>c</sup> to Rib-	shoulder.	25 And <sup>o</sup> the prince' of the	
	lah, on the east side of Ain ;	<sup>e</sup> Deut. 3. 17.	tribe of the children of Zebu-	
	and the border shall <sup>7</sup> descend,	Josh. 11. 2.	lun <sup>1</sup> , Elizaphan the son of	
	and shall reach unto the <sup>8</sup> side	<sup>f</sup> 19. 35.	Parnach.	
	of the sea <sup>9</sup> of Chinnereth east-	Mat. 13. 34.	26 And <sup>o</sup> the prince' of the	
	ward :	Luke 5. 1.	tribe of the children of Issa-	
	12 And the border shall go	<sup>f</sup> ver. 3.	char <sup>1</sup> , Paltiel the son of Azzan.	
	down to Jordan, and the goings		27 And <sup>o</sup> the prince' of the	
	out <sup>9</sup> of it' shall be at <sup>7</sup> the		tribe of the children of Asher <sup>1</sup> ,	
	<sup>1</sup> salt sea' : this shall be your		Ahihud the son of Shelomi.	
	land <sup>2</sup> with the coasts' thereof	<sup>g</sup> ver. 1.	28 And <sup>o</sup> the prince' of the	
	round about.	Josh. 14. 1, 2.	tribe of the children of Naph-	
	13 And Moses commanded the		tali <sup>1</sup> , Pedahel the son of Am-	
	children of Israel, saying, <sup>9</sup> This		mihud.	
	<sup>7</sup> is the land which ye shall in-		29 These <sup>†</sup> are they whom the	
	herit by lot, which the LORD <sup>8</sup>		LORD commanded to divide	
	commanded to give unto the		the inheritance unto the chil-	
	nine tribes, and to the half		dren of Israel in the land of	
	tribe :		Canaan.	
	14 <sup>a</sup> For the tribe of the chil-	<sup>a</sup> ch. 32. 33.	CHAPTER 35.	
	dren of Reuben according to	Josh. 14. 2, 3.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Eight and forty cities given to the	
	<sup>4</sup> the house of their fathers,'		Levites. 6 The six cities of refuge.	
	and the tribe of the children of		9 Laws concerning murder.'	
	Gad according to <sup>4</sup> the house of		AND the LORD spake unto	
	their fathers,' have received <sup>5</sup>		Moses in the plains of	
	<sup>their inheritance</sup> ; and half		Moab by <sup>5</sup> Jordan near' Jeri-	5 <sup>s</sup> the
	the <sup>1</sup> tribe of Manasseh have		cho, saying,	Jordan
	received <sup>6</sup> their inheritance :	<sup>i</sup> Josh. 14. 3, 4.	2 <sup>4</sup> Command the children of	at
	15 The two tribes and the half	<sup>j</sup> 21. 2.	Israel, that they give unto the	
	tribe have received their in-	See Ezek.	Levites of the inheritance	
	heritance <sup>7</sup> on this side Jordan	46. 1, &c.	of their possession cities to dwell	
	near' Jericho eastward, toward	<sup>k</sup> 45. 5, &c.	in ; and <sup>6</sup> ye shall give also	6 <sup>s</sup> suburbs
	the sunrising.		unto the Levites suburbs for	[ <sup>m</sup> Or,
	16 <sup>8</sup> And the LORD spake unto		the cities round about them.'	pasture
	Moses, saying,		3 And the cities shall they	lands] for the
	17 These <sup>†</sup> are the names of	<sup>k</sup> Josh. 14. 1.	have to dwell in ; and <sup>7</sup> the	cities
	the men which shall divide the	& 19. 51.	suburbs of them' shall be for	round
	land unto you <sup>2</sup> : <sup>a</sup> Eleazar the		their cattle, and for their	about
	priest, and Joshua the son of		<sup>8</sup> goods,' and for all their	them
	Nun.		beasts.	shall
	18 And ye shall take one	<sup>l</sup> ch. 1. 4, 16.	4 And the suburbs of the	ye give
	<sup>1</sup> prince of every tribe, to		cities, which ye shall give unto	unto the
	divide the land <sup>1</sup> by' inheri-		the Levites, <sup>9</sup> shall reach' from	Levites.
	tance.		the wall of the city and out-	7 <sup>s</sup> their
	19 And <sup>2</sup> the names of the		ward a thousand cubits round	suburbs
	men <sup>3</sup> are these : Of' the tribe		about.	8 <sup>s</sup> sub-
	of Judah, Caleb the son of Je-		5 And ye shall measure <sup>o</sup> from'	stance,
	phunneh.		without the city <sup>1</sup> on' the east	9 <sup>s</sup> shall be
	20 And of the tribe of the		side two thousand cubits, and	
	children of Simeon, Shemuel		<sup>1</sup> on' the south side two thou-	1 <sup>s</sup> for
	the son of Ammihud.		sand cubits, and <sup>1</sup> on' the west	
	21 Of the tribe of Benjamin,		side two thousand cubits, and	
	Elidad the son of Chislon.		<sup>1</sup> on' the north side two thou-	

R.V.	Laws of murder	NUMBERS 35.	and manslaughter.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> , the city being in the midst. This	sand cubits <sup>1</sup> ; and the city shall be in the midst: this <sup>1</sup> shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.	B.C. 1451.	so that he <sup>1</sup> die, he is a murderer: the murderer <sup>1</sup> shall surely be put to death.	1 <sup>s</sup> died, he is a man-slayer: the man-slayer
2 <sup>s</sup> , they shall be the six cities of	6 And °among <sup>1</sup> the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites <sup>2</sup> there shall be °six cities for <sup>1</sup> refuge, which ye shall <sup>3</sup> appoint <sup>1</sup> for the manslayer <sup>1</sup> , that he may flee thither: and °to <sup>1</sup> them ye shall <sup>5</sup> add <sup>1</sup> forty and two cities.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. with a stone of the hand. <sup>b</sup> ver. 13. Deut. 4, 41. Josh. 20, 2, 7, 8. Ex. 21, 3, 13. 21, 27, 32, 36, 38.	17 And if he <sup>2</sup> smite him <sup>a</sup> with throwing a stone, wherewith he <sup>1</sup> may die, and he <sup>1</sup> die, he is a murderer: the murderer <sup>1</sup> shall surely be put to death.	2 <sup>s</sup> smote him with a stone in the hand, whereby a man
3 <sup>s</sup> give		<sup>c</sup> Heb. above them ye shall give.	18 Or <sup>3</sup> if he smite him with an hand <sup>1</sup> weapon of wood <sup>4</sup> , wherewith he <sup>1</sup> may die, and he <sup>1</sup> die, he is a murderer: the murderer <sup>1</sup> shall surely be put to death.	3 <sup>s</sup> if he smote him with a
4 <sup>s</sup> to flee thither: and beside	7 °So all <sup>1</sup> the cities which ye shall give to the Levites <sup>1</sup> shall be °forty and eight cities: them shall ye give with their suburbs.	<sup>d</sup> Josh. 21, 41. <sup>e</sup> ver. 21, 24, 27. Deut. 19, 6, 12. Josh. 20, 3, 5. <sup>f</sup> Josh. 21, 3.	19 °The °revenger <sup>1</sup> of blood °himself shall slay the murderer <sup>1</sup> : when he meeteth him, he shall <sup>7</sup> slay him <sup>1</sup> .	4 <sup>s</sup> in the hand, whereby a man
5 <sup>s</sup> give	8 And <sup>7</sup> the cities which ye shall give °shall be <sup>1</sup> °of the possession of the children of Israel <sup>8</sup> : °from them that have many ye shall give many; but from them that have few ye shall give <sup>1</sup> few: every one °shall give of his cities unto the Levites <sup>1</sup> according to his inheritance which <sup>k</sup> he inheriteth <sup>9</sup> .	<sup>g</sup> ch. 26, 54. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 4, 8. 2 Sam. 3, 27. Ex. 20, 10. 1 Kin. 2, 31, 32.	20 °But <sup>1</sup> °if he thrust him of hatred, or °hurl at him <sup>i</sup> by laying of wait, that he die <sup>1</sup> ;	5 <sup>s</sup> avenger
6 <sup>s</sup> All	9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, °When ye <sup>1</sup> be come <sup>1</sup> over Jordan into the land of Canaan <sup>2</sup> ;	<sup>i</sup> Ex. 21, 14. Deut. 19, 11.	21 Or in enmity <sup>1</sup> smite <sup>1</sup> him with his hand, that he <sup>2</sup> die <sup>1</sup> : he that smote <sup>1</sup> him shall surely be put to death; °for he is a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer <sup>1</sup> , when he meeteth him.	6 <sup>s</sup> shall himself put the man-slayer to death
7 <sup>a</sup> concerning	11 Then °ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the °slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person °at unawares <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>j</sup> Heb. they inherit.	22 But if he thrust him suddenly °without enmity, or °have cast <sup>1</sup> upon him any thing without °laying of <sup>1</sup> wait,	7 <sup>s</sup> put him to death.
8 <sup>s</sup> , from the many ye shall take many; and from the few ye shall take	12 °And °they <sup>1</sup> shall be unto you °cities <sup>1</sup> for refuge from the avenger; that the man-slayer die not, until he stand before the congregation °in judgment. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>k</sup> Deut. 19, 2. Josh. 20, 2. Ex. 21, 13.	23 Or with any stone, °where-with <sup>1</sup> a man may die, seeing °him not, and cast <sup>1</sup> it upon him, °that he die, and was <sup>1</sup> not his enemy, neither sought his harm:	8 <sup>s</sup> And
9 <sup>a</sup> shall give of his cities unto the Levites	13 And °of these <sup>1</sup> cities which ye shall give °six cities shall ye have for <sup>1</sup> refuge.	<sup>l</sup> Deut. 19, 2. Josh. 20, 2. Ex. 21, 13.	24 Then °the congregation shall judge between the °slayer and the revenger <sup>1</sup> of blood according to these °judgments <sup>1</sup> :	9 <sup>s</sup> hurried at him, lying in wait, so that he died
1 <sup>s</sup> pass	14 °Ye shall give three cities °on this side <sup>1</sup> Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan <sup>9</sup> , which <sup>1</sup> shall be cities of refuge.	<sup>m</sup> Ex. 21, 13.	25 And the congregation shall deliver the °slayer <sup>1</sup> out of the hand of the °revenger <sup>1</sup> of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to °the city of his <sup>1</sup> refuge, whither he was fled: and °he shall °abide in it unto <sup>1</sup> the death of the high priest, °which was anointed with the holy oil.	1 <sup>s</sup> smote
2 <sup>s</sup> ,	15 °These six cities shall be a refuge, both for <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel, and °for the stranger <sup>9</sup> , and for the sojourner among them <sup>2</sup> : that every one that killeth any person °unawares <sup>1</sup> may flee thither.	<sup>n</sup> Deut. 19, 6. Josh. 20, 3, 5, 6. Ex. 21, 13.	26 But if the °slayer <sup>1</sup> shall at any time °come without <sup>1</sup> the border of °the city of his <sup>1</sup> refuge, whither he °was fled <sup>1</sup> ;	2 <sup>s</sup> died
3 <sup>s</sup> man-slayer which killeth any person unwittingly	16 °And if he smite <sup>1</sup> him with an instrument of iron,	<sup>o</sup> Deut. 19, 2. Josh. 20, 2. Ex. 21, 13.	27 And the °revenger <sup>1</sup> of blood find him without the °borders of the city of his <sup>1</sup> refuge, and the °revenger <sup>1</sup> of	3 <sup>s</sup> he is a man-slayer: the avenger of blood shall put the man-slayer to death,
4 <sup>s</sup> the cities		<sup>p</sup> Heb. by error.		4 <sup>s</sup> hurried
5 <sup>s</sup> for judgment.		<sup>q</sup> Deut. 19, 6. Josh. 20, 3, 5, 6. Ex. 21, 13.		5 <sup>s</sup> lying in
6 <sup>s</sup> the		<sup>r</sup> Deut. 19, 2. Josh. 20, 2. Ex. 21, 13.		6 <sup>s</sup> where by
7 <sup>s</sup> shall be for you six cities of		<sup>s</sup> Deut. 19, 2. Josh. 20, 2. Ex. 21, 13.		7 <sup>s</sup> so that he died, and he was
8 <sup>s</sup> beyond		<sup>t</sup> Deut. 19, 2. Josh. 20, 2. Ex. 21, 13.		8 <sup>s</sup> sniter and the avenger
9 <sup>s</sup> , they		<sup>u</sup> Deut. 19, 2. Josh. 20, 2. Ex. 21, 13.		9 <sup>s</sup> judge-ments
1 <sup>s</sup> For		<sup>v</sup> Deut. 19, 2. Josh. 20, 2. Ex. 21, 13.		1 <sup>s</sup> man-slayer
2 <sup>a</sup> , shall these six cities be for re-fuge		<sup>w</sup> Deut. 19, 2. Josh. 20, 2. Ex. 21, 13.		2 <sup>s</sup> avenger
3 <sup>s</sup> unwittingly		<sup>x</sup> Deut. 19, 2. Josh. 20, 2. Ex. 21, 13.		3 <sup>s</sup> his city of
4 <sup>s</sup> But if he smote		<sup>y</sup> Deut. 19, 2. Josh. 20, 2. Ex. 21, 13.		4 <sup>s</sup> dwell therein until



R.V.	Of the marriage	NUMBERS 36.	of heiresses.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> slay the man-slayer	blood <sup>1</sup> kill the slayer <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>2a</sup> he shall not be guilty of blood:	B.C. 1451.	3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the other tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken <sup>1</sup> from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be <sup>2</sup> put <sup>1</sup> to the inheritance of the tribe <sup>3</sup> whereunto they <sup>3</sup> are received <sup>1</sup> : so shall it be taken <sup>1</sup> from the lot of our inheritance.	1 <sup>a</sup> away
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, there shall be no blood-guiltiness for him	28 Because he should have remained in <sup>2</sup> the city of his <sup>1</sup> refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the <sup>3</sup> slayer <sup>1</sup> shall return into the land of his possession.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. no blood shall be to him. Ex. 22. 2.	4 And when <sup>d</sup> the jubile of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be <sup>2</sup> put <sup>1</sup> unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they <sup>3</sup> are received <sup>1</sup> : so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.	2 <sup>s</sup> added
3 <sup>s</sup> his city of	29 <sup>s</sup> So <sup>1</sup> these <sup>t</sup> things shall be for <sup>a</sup> a statute of <sup>e</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. unto whom they shall be.	5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph <sup>4g</sup> hath said well.	3 <sup>s</sup> shall belong
4 <sup>s</sup> man-slayer	30 Whoso killeth any person, the <sup>7</sup> murderer shall be put to death by <sup>1</sup> the <sup>e</sup> mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person <sup>a</sup> to cause him to <sup>1</sup> die.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 27. 11.	6 This <sup>t</sup> is the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let them <sup>h</sup> marry to whom they think best; <sup>i</sup> only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry.	
5 <sup>s</sup> And	31 Moreover ye shall take no <sup>9</sup> satisfaction <sup>1</sup> for the life of a <sup>1</sup> murderer, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>t</sup> is <sup>i</sup> guilty of death: but he shall <sup>2</sup> be surely <sup>1</sup> put to death.	<sup>d</sup> Lev. 25. 10.	7 So shall <sup>e</sup> not the <sup>1</sup> inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for <sup>e</sup> every one of <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel shall <sup>6n</sup> keep himself <sup>1</sup> to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.	1 <sup>s</sup> speaketh right.
6 <sup>s</sup> judgment	32 And ye shall take no <sup>9</sup> satisfaction <sup>1</sup> for him that is fled to <sup>3</sup> the city of his <sup>1</sup> refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest.	<sup>e</sup> Dent. 17. 6. & 19. 15. Mat. 18. 16. 24 or. 13. 1. Heb. 10. 28.	8 And <sup>7</sup> every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may <sup>7</sup> enjoy <sup>1</sup> every man the inheritance of his fathers.	
7 <sup>s</sup> man-slayer shall be slain at	33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye <sup>t</sup> are: for blood <sup>4</sup> *it defileth <sup>1</sup> the land: and <sup>5z</sup> the land cannot be cleansed of <sup>1</sup> the blood that is shed therein, but <sup>m</sup> by the blood of him that shed it.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. faultily to die.	9 Neither shall the <sup>1</sup> inheritance remove from <sup>t</sup> one tribe to another tribe; <sup>9</sup> but every one of <sup>1</sup> the tribes of the children of Israel shall <sup>1</sup> keep himself <sup>1</sup> to his own inheritance.	1 <sup>s</sup> no
8 <sup>s</sup> that he	34 <sup>6p</sup> Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein <sup>1</sup> I dwell: for <sup>2</sup> I the LORD dwell <sup>7</sup> among <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel. <sup>8</sup>	<sup>g</sup> ch. 27. 7.	10 Even as the LORD commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad:	2 <sup>s</sup> added
9 <sup>s</sup> ransom		<sup>h</sup> Heb. be wives.	11 <sup>e</sup> For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married unto their father's brothers' sons <sup>2</sup> :	3 <sup>s</sup> shall belong
1 <sup>s</sup> man-slayer,		<sup>i</sup> ver. 12.	12 And they <sup>1</sup> were married	
2 <sup>s</sup> surely he		<sup>j</sup> Ps. 106. 38. Mic. 4. 11.		
3 <sup>s</sup> his city of		<sup>k</sup> Heb. there can be no expiation for the land.		
4 <sup>s</sup> it pollute		<sup>m</sup> Gen. 9. 6.		
5 <sup>s</sup> no expiation can be made for the land		<sup>n</sup> Heb. cleave to the, &c.		
6 <sup>s</sup> And thou shalt not defile the land which ye inhabit, in the midst of which		<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 3.		
7 <sup>s</sup> in the midst of		<sup>q</sup> Lev. 18. 25.		
8 <sup>s</sup> A space between		<sup>r</sup> Deut. 21. 23.		
ch. 35 & 36.		<sup>s</sup> Ex. 29. 45, 46.		
		<sup>t</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 22.		

### CHAPTER 36.

<sup>o</sup>1 Of the inheritance of daughters. 5 Of marrying in their own tribes.

2<sup>s</sup> heads of the fathers' houses of the family

AND the <sup>9</sup>chief fathers of the families<sup>1</sup> of the <sup>e</sup>children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes, the <sup>1</sup>chief fathers<sup>1</sup> of the children of Israel:

1<sup>s</sup> heads of the fathers' houses

2 And they said, "The LORD commanded my lord to give the land for <sup>o</sup>an<sup>1</sup> inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and <sup>9</sup>my lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother unto his daughters.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 26. 29.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 26. 55. & 33. 54. Josh. 17. 3.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 27. 1.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 27. 1, 7. Josh. 17. 3, 4.

1 A ¶	<p><sup>a</sup> into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.</p> <p>13 <sup>1</sup> These <sup>†</sup> are the command-</p>	<p>B.C. 1451.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Heb. to some that were of the families.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> ch. 26. 3.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> 32. 50.</p>	<p>ments and the <sup>1</sup> judgments,<sup>1</sup> which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of Israel <sup>b</sup> in the plains of Moab by <sup>2</sup> Jordan near<sup>1</sup> Jericho.</p>	<p>1 S judge-ments,</p> <p>2 S the Jordan at</p>
-------	--	--	--	--

1 A COM-MONLY

# THE FIFTH BOOK OF MOSES,

## 1 CALLED

# DEUTERONOMY.

2 S beyond	<p style="text-align: center;"><b>CHAPTER 1.</b></p> <p><sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Moses' speech in the end of the fortieth year, 6 briefly rehearsing the story of God's promise to Israel, 34 and his anger for their incredulity and disobedience.</i></p> <p><b>T</b>HESE <sup>†</sup> be the words which Moses spake unto all Israel</p> <p>2 <sup>c</sup> on this side<sup>1</sup> Jordan in the wilderness, in the <sup>3</sup> plain<sup>1</sup> over against <sup>4d</sup> the Red sea,<sup>1</sup> between Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and <sup>5</sup> Dizahab.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>2 <sup>6</sup> (There are<sup>1</sup> eleven days' journey from Horeb by the way of mount Seir <sup>9</sup> unto Kadesh-barnea.<sup>o</sup>)<sup>1</sup></p> <p>3 And it came to pass <sup>i</sup> in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first <sup>†</sup> day of the month, <sup>†</sup> that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them ;</p> <p>4 <sup>n</sup> After he had <sup>7</sup> slain<sup>1</sup> Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt <sup>8</sup> at Astaroth <sup>p</sup> in<sup>1</sup> Edrei :</p> <p>5 <sup>9</sup> On this side<sup>1</sup> Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying,</p> <p>6 The LORD our God spake unto us <sup>9</sup> in Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long <sup>u</sup> enough in this <sup>1</sup> mount<sup>1</sup> :</p> <p>7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the <sup>2</sup> mount<sup>1</sup> of the Amorites, and unto <sup>z</sup> all the places nigh thereunto, in the <sup>3</sup> plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to<sup>1</sup> the land of the Canaanites, and</p>	<p>B.C. 1451.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Heb. given.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Gen. 12. 7. &amp; 15. 18. &amp; 17. 7, 8. &amp; 26. 4. &amp; 28. 13.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Josh. 9. 1. 10. &amp; 22. 4, 7.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Or, Zaph.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Ex. 18. 18. Num. 11. 14.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Gen. 15. 5. ch. 10. 22. &amp; 28. 62.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Num. 13. 26. ch. 8. 23.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 3.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Num. 33. 38.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Gen. 15. 5. &amp; 22. 17. &amp; 26. 4.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Ex. 32. 13.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 8, 9.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Heb. Give.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> See Ex. 18. 21. Num. 11. 16, 17.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Num. 21. 24. 33.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Num. 21. 33. Josh. 13. 12.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Ex. 3. 1.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Ex. 18. 25.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Heb. gave.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> See Ex. 19. 1. Num. 10. 11.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Heb. all his neighbours.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> ch. 16. 18. John 7. 21.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Lev. 24. 22.</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> unto Lebanon, unto<sup>1</sup> the great river, the river Euphrates.</p> <p>8 Behold, I have <sup>a</sup> set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers, <sup>2</sup> <sup>b</sup> Abraham, <sup>2</sup> Isaac, and <sup>2</sup> Jacob, to give unto them and to their seed after them.</p> <p>9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And <sup>e</sup> I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone:</p> <p>10 The LORD your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, <sup>f</sup> ye <sup>†</sup> are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude.</p> <p>11 <sup>o</sup> ( <sup>1</sup> The LORD<sup>3</sup> God of your fathers<sup>1</sup> make you a thousand times so many more as ye <sup>†</sup> are, and bless you, <sup>2</sup> as he hath promised you <sup>o</sup> )<sup>1</sup></p> <p>12 <sup>1</sup> How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?</p> <p>13 <sup>m</sup> Take you wise men, and understanding, and known<sup>6</sup> among<sup>1</sup> your tribes, and I will make them <sup>6</sup> rulers<sup>1</sup> over you.</p> <p>14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken <sup>†</sup> is good for us to do.</p> <p>15 So I took the <sup>7</sup> chief<sup>1</sup> of your tribes, wise men, and known, <sup>r</sup> and <sup>†</sup> made them heads over you, captains <sup>8</sup> over<sup>1</sup> thousands, and captains <sup>8</sup> over<sup>1</sup> hundreds, and captains <sup>8</sup> over<sup>1</sup> fifties, and captains <sup>8</sup> over<sup>1</sup> tens, and officers <sup>8</sup> among<sup>1</sup> your tribes.</p> <p>16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear the causes between your brethren, and <sup>9</sup> judge righteously between <sup>1</sup> every<sup>1</sup> man and his <sup>z</sup> brother,</p>	<p>1 S Le-banon, as far as</p> <p>2 A to</p> <p>3 A, the 4 A,</p> <p>5 S, ac-cording to 6 S heads</p> <p>7 S heads</p> <p>8 S of</p> <p>9 S, ac-cording to</p> <p>1 S a</p>
------------	--	--	---	---

	and the stranger †that is with him.	B.C. 1451.	brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us.	
1 <sup>s</sup> judgement;	17 <sup>a</sup> Ye shall not <sup>b</sup> respect persons in <sup>1</sup> judgment; <i>but</i> <sup>1</sup> ye shall hear the small <sup>2</sup> as well as the great <sup>1</sup> ; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for <sup>4</sup> the <sup>3</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> †is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> bring <i>it</i> unto me, and I will hear it.	<sup>a</sup> Lev. 19. 15. ch. 16. 19. 1 Sam. 16. 7. Prov. 24. 23. James 2. 1.	28 Whither <sup>1</sup> shall we go <sup>1</sup> up? our brethren have <sup>2</sup> discouraged our heart, <sup>1</sup> saying, <sup>6</sup> The people <sup>†</sup> is greater and taller than we; the cities <sup>†</sup> are great and <sup>3</sup> walled <sup>1</sup> up to heaven; and moreover we have seen the sons of the <sup>4</sup> Anakims <sup>1</sup> there.	1 <sup>s</sup> are we going
2 <sup>s</sup> and the great alike		<sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>ac-knowledge faces.</i>		2 <sup>s</sup> made our heart to melt,
3 <sup>s</sup> judgement		<sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>metted.</i> Josh. 2. 11.		3 <sup>s</sup> fenced
4 <sup>s</sup> ye shall bring		<sup>d</sup> 2 Chr. 19. 6. 31-33. ch. 9. 1. 2. Ex. 18. 22. 26.		4 <sup>s</sup> Anakim
	18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.	<sup>e</sup> Num. 13. 28. 31-33. ch. 9. 1. 2. Ex. 18. 22. 26.	29 Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.	
5 <sup>s</sup> we journeyed from Horeb, and	19 ¶ And <sup>s</sup> when we departed from Horeb, <sup>h</sup> we <sup>1</sup> went through all that great and terrible wilderness <sup>6</sup> , which ye saw by the way of the mountain <sup>1</sup> of the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and <sup>k</sup> we came to Kadesh-barnea.	<sup>h</sup> Num. 10. 12. ch. 8. 15. Jer. 2. 6. Ex. 14. 14. 25. Neh. 4. 20.	30 <sup>1</sup> The LORD your God <sup>5</sup> which <sup>1</sup> goeth before you, he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Egypt before your eyes;	5 <sup>s</sup> who
6 <sup>s</sup> which ye saw, by the way to the hill country		<sup>k</sup> Num. 13. 26.	31 And in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the LORD thy God <sup>1</sup> bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came <sup>6</sup> into <sup>1</sup> this place.	6 <sup>s</sup> unto
7 <sup>s</sup> hill country	20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the <sup>7</sup> mountain <sup>1</sup> of the Amorites, which the LORD our God <sup>3</sup> doth give <sup>1</sup> unto us.	<sup>l</sup> Ex. 19. 4. ch. 32. 11, 12. Is. 46. 3, 4. & 63. 9. Hos. 11. 3. See on Acts 13. 18.	32 Yet <sup>7</sup> in this thing <sup>m</sup> ye did not believe the LORD your God,	7 <sup>m</sup> Or, for all this thing
8 <sup>s</sup> giveth		<sup>m</sup> Ps. 106. 24. Jude 5.		8 <sup>s</sup> before you in the way, to seek
	21 Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up <sup>9</sup> and possess <i>it</i> , <sup>1</sup> as the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of thy fathers <sup>2</sup> hath said <sup>1</sup> unto thee; <sup>9</sup> fear not, neither be <sup>3</sup> discouraged. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>n</sup> Ex. 13. 21. Ps. 78. 14. P Num. 10. 33. Ezek. 20. 6. q Josh. 1. 9.	33 <sup>n</sup> Who went <sup>8</sup> in the way before you, <sup>2</sup> to search <sup>1</sup> you out a place to pitch your tents <sup>†</sup> in, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and in <sup>9</sup> a <sup>1</sup> cloud by day.	9 <sup>s</sup> the
9 <sup>s</sup> , take possession,		<sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 14, 15.	34 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, <sup>7</sup> and sware, saying,	
1 <sup>a</sup> , the	22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, <sup>4</sup> We will <sup>1</sup> send men before us, <sup>4</sup> and they shall search us out the land, <sup>1</sup> and bring us word again <sup>6</sup> by what way <sup>1</sup> we must go up, and <sup>7</sup> into what cities <sup>1</sup> we shall come.	<sup>r</sup> Num. 14. 23. 24. Ps. 95. 11.	35 <sup>1</sup> Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see <sup>9</sup> that <sup>1</sup> good land, which I swear to give unto your fathers,	
2 <sup>s</sup> , hath spoken		<sup>v</sup> Num. 13. 3. Num. 14. 24. 20. Josh. 14. 9.	36 <sup>n</sup> Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> he shall see it <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> because <sup>2</sup> he hath <sup>a</sup> wholly followed the LORD.	1 <sup>s</sup> .
3 <sup>s</sup> dismayed.	23 And the <sup>8</sup> saying <sup>1</sup> pleased me well: and <sup>1</sup> I took twelve men of you, one <sup>9</sup> of a <sup>1</sup> tribe:	<sup>y</sup> Num. 13. 22-24. Num. 14. 24.		2 <sup>s</sup> ;
4 <sup>s</sup> Let us	24 And <sup>9</sup> they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and <sup>1</sup> searched <sup>1</sup> it out.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>ful-filled to go after.</i>		3 <sup>s</sup> :
5 <sup>s</sup> that they may search the land for us,		<sup>b</sup> Num. 20. 12. & 27. 14. ch. 3. 26. & 4. 21. & 34. 4. Ps. 106. 32.	37 <sup>b</sup> Also the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither <sup>3</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	
6 <sup>s</sup> of the way by which	25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought <sup>†</sup> it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, <sup>†</sup> <i>It is</i> a good land which the LORD our God <sup>2</sup> doth give <sup>1</sup> us.	<sup>c</sup> Num. 13. 27. d Num. 14. 30. e Ex. 24. 13. & 33. 11. See 1 Sam. 16. 22.		
7 <sup>s</sup> the cities unto which		<sup>f</sup> Num. 14. 1-4. Ps. 106. 24. 25.	38 <sup>o</sup> d <i>But</i> <sup>1</sup> Joshua the son of Nun, <sup>6</sup> which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: <sup>9</sup> encourage <sup>4</sup> him: <sup>1</sup> for he shall cause Israel to inherit it.	4 <sup>s</sup> thou him;
8 <sup>s</sup> thing		<sup>g</sup> Num. 27. 18, 19. ch. 31. 7. 23.		5 <sup>s</sup> this day have no knowledge of good or
9 <sup>s</sup> man for every	26 <sup>3</sup> Notwithstanding <sup>1</sup> ye would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God:	<sup>h</sup> Num. 14. 31. k ch. 9. 28. l Is. 7. 15, 16. Rom. 9. 11.	39 <sup>h</sup> Moreover your little ones, which <sup>2</sup> ye said should be a prey, and your children, which <sup>1</sup> in that day <sup>1</sup> had no know-	
1 <sup>s</sup> spiced				
2 <sup>s</sup> giveth unto				
3 <sup>s</sup> Yet				

	ledge between good and <sup>1</sup> evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it.	B.C. 1451.	5 <sup>1</sup> Meddle <sup>1</sup> not with them; for I will not give you of their land, <sup>a</sup> no, not so much as <sup>2a</sup> a foot breadth; <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> because I have given mount Seir unto Esau <sup>c</sup> for a possession.	1 <sup>s</sup> contend
1 <sup>s</sup> to the Red Sea.	40 <sup>c</sup> But <sup>d</sup> as for you, turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way <sup>1</sup> of the Red sea. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Heb. even to the treading of the sole of the foot. <sup>b</sup> Gen. 26, 8. <sup>c</sup> Josh. 24, 4. <sup>d</sup> Num. 14, 25.	6 <sup>1</sup> Ye shall <sup>3</sup> buy meat <sup>1</sup> of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.	2 <sup>s</sup> for the sole of the foot to tread on; 3 <sup>s</sup> purchase food
2 <sup>s</sup> ye	41 Then ye answered and said unto me, <sup>d</sup> We have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And <sup>2</sup> when ye had <sup>1</sup> girded on every man his weapons of war, <sup>3</sup> ye were ready <sup>1</sup> to go up into the <sup>4</sup> hill. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>d</sup> Num. 14, 40. <sup>e</sup> ch. 8, 2-4.	7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the <sup>4</sup> works <sup>1</sup> of thy hand: he <sup>5</sup> knoweth <sup>1</sup> thy walking through this great wilderness: <sup>6</sup> these forty years the LORD thy God <sup>1</sup> hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.	4 <sup>s</sup> work 5 <sup>s</sup> hath known
3 <sup>s</sup> and were forward Or, deemed it a light thing	42 And the LORD said unto me, Say unto them, <sup>7</sup> Go not up, neither fight; for I <sup>1</sup> am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies.	<sup>f</sup> Num. 14, 42. <sup>g</sup> Judg. 11, 18.	8 <sup>6g</sup> And when <sup>1</sup> we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which <sup>7</sup> dwelt in Seir, through <sup>1</sup> the way of the <sup>8</sup> plain from <sup>h</sup> Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, <sup>1</sup> we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab.	6 <sup>s</sup> so
4 <sup>s</sup> mountain.	43 So I spake unto you <sup>8</sup> ; and ye would not hear, but <sup>1</sup> rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, and <sup>6i</sup> went presumptuously up into the hill. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 9, 25.	9 And the LORD said unto me, <sup>9k</sup> Distress not the Moabites, <sup>1</sup> neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of <sup>1</sup> their land for <sup>1</sup> a possession; because I have given <sup>m</sup> Ar unto <sup>n</sup> the children of Lot <sup>1</sup> for a possession.	7 <sup>s</sup> dwell in Seir, from 8 <sup>s</sup> Arabah from Elath and from Ezion-gaber. 9 <sup>s</sup> And 9 <sup>s</sup> Vex not Moab,
5 <sup>s</sup> , and ye hearkened not; but ye 6 <sup>s</sup> ye were presumptuous, and went up into the mountain.	44 And the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, <sup>1</sup> as bees do, and <sup>7</sup> destroyed you <sup>1</sup> in Seir, <sup>1</sup> even unto Hormah.	<sup>i</sup> Heb. ye were presumptuous, and went up. Num. 14, 44, 45. <sup>j</sup> Or, Use no hostility against Moab. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 118, 12. <sup>l</sup> Num. 21, 28. <sup>m</sup> Gen. 19, 36, 37. <sup>n</sup> Gen. 14, 5.	10 <sup>2p</sup> The Emims <sup>1</sup> dwelt therein <sup>3</sup> in times past, <sup>1</sup> a people great, and many, and tall, as <sup>7</sup> the <sup>4</sup> Anakims;	10 <sup>s</sup> his land for
7 <sup>s</sup> beat you down	45 And ye returned and wept before the LORD; but the LORD <sup>3</sup> would not hearken <sup>1</sup> to your voice, nor <sup>9</sup> give <sup>1</sup> ear unto you.	<sup>p</sup> Num. 13, 25. <sup>q</sup> 20, 1, 22. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 11, 17. <sup>s</sup> Num. 13, 22, 23, ch. 9, 2.	11 Which also were accounted giants, as the Anakims <sup>1</sup> ; but the Moabites call them <sup>5</sup> E-mims. <sup>1</sup>	11 <sup>s</sup> (The Emim 12 <sup>s</sup> aforetime, 13 <sup>s</sup> Anakim: these also are accounted Rephaim, [14] See Gen. 14, 5.] as the Anakim 15 <sup>s</sup> Emim.
8 <sup>s</sup> hearkened not; 9 <sup>s</sup> gave	46 <sup>1</sup> So ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye abode <i>there</i> .	<sup>t</sup> Or, room. <sup>u</sup> Num. 14, 25, ch. 1, 40. <sup>v</sup> Num. 21, 12. <sup>w</sup> Or, valley. <sup>x</sup> Num. 13, 23 <sup>y</sup> See ver. 7, 14. <sup>z</sup> Num. 13, 26. <sup>aa</sup> Num. 20, 14. <sup>ab</sup> Num. 14, 33, & 26, 64. <sup>ac</sup> Num. 14, 35, ch. 1, 34, 35, Reek. 20, 15.	12 <sup>6</sup> The <sup>6</sup> Horims <sup>1</sup> also dwelt in Seir <sup>7</sup> beforetime; <sup>1</sup> but the children of Esau <sup>8</sup> succeeded them <sup>1</sup> , when they had <sup>1</sup> destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their <sup>9</sup> stead; as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto them. <sup>9</sup>	12 <sup>s</sup> (The Emim 13 <sup>s</sup> aforetime, 14 <sup>s</sup> and they 15 <sup>s</sup> )
1 <sup>s</sup> to the Red Sea,	2 And the LORD spake unto me, saying,		13 Now rise up, <sup>o</sup> said I, <sup>1</sup> and get you over <sup>2</sup> the <sup>3</sup> brook Zered. And we went over the brook Zered.	16 <sup>s</sup> days
2 <sup>s</sup> border	3 Ye have compassed this mountain <sup>b</sup> long enough: turn you northward.		14 And the <sup>1</sup> space <sup>1</sup> in which we came <sup>c</sup> from Kadesh-barnea, until we were come over the brook Zered, <sup>2</sup> was <sup>1</sup> thirty and eight years; <sup>3</sup> until all the generation of the men of war were <sup>3</sup> wasted out from among the host, <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> as the LORD sware unto them.	17 <sup>s</sup> were consumed from the midst of the camp,

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup>1 The story is continued, that they were not to meddle with the Edomites, 3 nor with the Moabites, 19 nor with the Ammonites. 23 Sihon is overcome.

**T**HEN we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way <sup>1</sup>of the Red sea,<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup>as the LORD spake unto me: and we compassed mount Seir many days.

2 And the LORD spake unto me, saying,

3 Ye have compassed this mountain <sup>b</sup>long enough: turn you northward.

4 And command thou the people, saying, <sup>d</sup>Ye <sup>1</sup>are to pass through the <sup>2</sup>coast<sup>1</sup> of your brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir; and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore:



R.V.	<i>The Israelites' journey</i>	DEUTERONOMY 2.	<i>toward Canaan.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> More- over	15 <sup>1</sup> For indeed <sup>1</sup> the <sup>a</sup> hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from <sup>2</sup> among the host, <sup>1</sup> until they were consumed.	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> Ps. 78, 33. & 106, 26. <sup>b</sup> ch. 20, 10. <sup>c</sup> Num. 21:21, 22. Judg. 11, 19.	demoth unto Sihon king of Heshbon <sup>b</sup> with words of peace, saying, 27 <sup>c</sup> Let me pass through thy land : I will go <sup>1</sup> along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.	1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>by the way, by the way.</i>
2 <sup>s</sup> the midst of the camp,	16 ¶ So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people, 17 That the LORD spake unto me, saying, 18 Thou art <sup>3</sup> to pass over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this day <sup>1</sup> : 19 And <sup>†</sup> when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, <sup>4</sup> distress them not, nor meddle <sup>1</sup> with them : for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon <sup>5</sup> any possession ; <sup>1</sup> because I have given it unto <sup>6</sup> the children of Lot <sup>†</sup> for a possession. 20 (That also <sup>6</sup> was <sup>1</sup> accounted a land of <sup>7</sup> giants : giants dwelt therein in old time ; and <sup>1</sup> the Ammonites call them <sup>8k</sup> Zam-zummims <sup>1</sup> ; 21 <sup>1</sup> A people great, and many, and tall, as the <sup>9</sup> Anakims <sup>1</sup> ; but the LORD destroyed them before them ; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead : 22 As he did <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the children of Esau, <sup>9</sup> which <sup>2</sup> dwelt <sup>1</sup> in Seir, when he destroyed <sup>9</sup> the <sup>3</sup> Horims <sup>1</sup> from before them ; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day : 23 And <sup>10</sup> the <sup>4</sup> Avims <sup>1</sup> which dwelt in <sup>5</sup> Hazerim, even unto <sup>2</sup> Azzah, <sup>a</sup> the Caphtorims, <sup>1</sup> which came forth out of Caph-tor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.) 24 ¶ Rise ye up, take your journey, and <sup>b</sup> pass over the <sup>6</sup> river <sup>1</sup> Arnon : behold, I have given into thine hand Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land : <sup>a</sup> begin to possess <sup>†</sup> it, and contend with him in battle. 25 <sup>c</sup> This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the <sup>7</sup> nations <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear <sup>5</sup> report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee. 26 ¶ And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Ke-	<sup>d</sup> Num. 20:19. <sup>e</sup> See Num. 20, 18, ch. 23, 3, 4, Judg. 11, 17, 18. <sup>f</sup> Num. 21:23. <sup>g</sup> Gen. 19, 38. <sup>h</sup> Josh. 11, 20. <sup>i</sup> Ex. 4, 21. <sup>k</sup> Gen. 14, 5, Zuzims. <sup>l</sup> See ver. 10, <sup>m</sup> ch. 1, 8. <sup>n</sup> Num. 21:23. <sup>p</sup> Gen. 26, 8. <sup>q</sup> ver. 12, Gen. 14, 6, & 26, 20-30. <sup>r</sup> ch. 7, 2, & 20, 16. <sup>s</sup> Num. 21:24, ch. 29, 7. <sup>t</sup> Josh. 13, 3. <sup>u</sup> Lev. 27, 28, ch. 7, 2, 26. <sup>v</sup> Heb. every city of men, and women, and little ones. <sup>w</sup> Jer. 25, 20, & Gen. 10, 14, Amos 9, 7. <sup>x</sup> Num. 21:13, 14. <sup>y</sup> Judg. 11, 18, 21. <sup>z</sup> ch. 3, 12, & 4, 48. <sup>aa</sup> Josh. 13, 9. <sup>ab</sup> Heb. begin, possess. <sup>ac</sup> Ex. 15, 14, 15, ch. 11, 25, Josh. 2, 9, 10. <sup>ad</sup> Ps. 44, 3. <sup>ae</sup> Gen. 32, 22, Num. 21, 24, ch. 3, 16. <sup>af</sup> ver. 5, 9, 19.	28 Thou shalt sell me <sup>2</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> for money, that I may eat ; and give me water for money, that I may drink : <sup>a</sup> only <sup>3</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> pass through on my feet ; 29 <sup>9</sup> ( <sup>1</sup> As the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me ; <sup>9</sup> ) until I shall pass over Jordan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us. 30 <sup>†</sup> But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him : for <sup>b</sup> the LORD thy God <sup>i</sup> hardened his spirit, and made his heart <sup>4</sup> obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as <sup>5</sup> appeareth <sup>1</sup> this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to <sup>6</sup> give <sup>1</sup> Sihon and his land before thee : begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land. 32 <sup>n</sup> Then Sihon came out against us, he and all his people, <sup>7</sup> to fight <sup>1</sup> at Jahaz. 33 And <sup>7</sup> the LORD our God delivered him <sup>8</sup> before us ; and <sup>1</sup> we smote him, and his <sup>9</sup> sons, and all his people. 34 And we took all his cities at that time, and <sup>1z</sup> utterly destroyed <sup>2y</sup> the men, and the women, <sup>1</sup> and the little ones <sup>3</sup> , of every city, we left none to remain <sup>1</sup> : 35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the spoil of the cities which we <sup>5</sup> took. <sup>1</sup> 36 <sup>c</sup> From Aroer, which <sup>6</sup> is by the brink of the river <sup>1</sup> of Arnon, and from the city that <sup>7</sup> is by the river, <sup>1</sup> even unto Gilead, there was not <sup>8</sup> one city too strong <sup>1</sup> for us : <sup>†</sup> the LORD our God delivered <sup>9</sup> all unto <sup>1</sup> us : 37 Only <sup>1</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the land of the children of Ammon thou camest not <sup>2</sup> , nor unto any place <sup>1</sup> of the river <sup>9</sup> Jabbok, <sup>3</sup> nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto <sup>b</sup> whatsoever <sup>1</sup> the LORD our God forbad us.	2 <sup>s</sup> food 3 <sup>s</sup> let me 4 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>strong.</i> 5 <sup>s</sup> at 6 <sup>s</sup> deliver up 7 <sup>s</sup> unto battle 8 <sup>a</sup> up 9 <sup>M</sup> Or, son 1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>devoted.</i> 2 <sup>s</sup> every in-habited city 3 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>city of men,</i> with the women 4 <sup>s</sup> ; we left none remaining 5 <sup>s</sup> with 6 <sup>s</sup> had taken. 7 <sup>s</sup> is on the edge of the valley 8 <sup>s</sup> is a city too high 9 <sup>s</sup> up all before 1 <sup>s</sup> to 2 <sup>s</sup> near ; all the side 3 <sup>s</sup> and the cities of the hill country, and wheresoever

## CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o1</sup> The conquest of Og king of Bashan.  
<sup>11</sup> The bigness of his bed. <sup>23</sup> Moses' prayer to enter into the land. <sup>26</sup> He is permitted to see it.

**T**HEN we turned, and went up the way to Bashan: and <sup>e</sup>Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, <sup>1</sup>to <sup>1</sup>battle <sup>d</sup>at Edrei.

<sup>2</sup> And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I <sup>2</sup>will deliver <sup>1</sup>him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto <sup>f</sup>Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

<sup>3</sup> So the LORD our God delivered into our <sup>3</sup>hands <sup>1</sup>Og also, the king of Bashan, and all his people: <sup>k</sup>and we smote him until none was left to him remaining.

<sup>4</sup> And we took all his cities at that time <sup>4</sup>, there was not a city which we took not from them <sup>4</sup>, <sup>1</sup>threescore cities, <sup>n</sup>all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

<sup>5</sup> All these <sup>5</sup>cities <sup>were</sup> fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside <sup>6</sup>unwalled towns <sup>1</sup>a great many.

<sup>6</sup> And we <sup>7</sup>utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king <sup>e</sup>of Heshbon, utterly destroying <sup>8</sup>the men, women, and children, of every city.

<sup>7</sup> But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey <sup>9</sup>to <sup>1</sup>ourselves.

<sup>8</sup> And we took <sup>1</sup>at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites <sup>2</sup>the land that <sup>was</sup> on this side <sup>1</sup>Jordan, from the <sup>3</sup>river <sup>f</sup>of Arnon unto mount Hermon;

<sup>9</sup> (Which <sup>a</sup>Hermon the Sîdonians call Sirîon <sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and the Amorites call it <sup>5b</sup>Shenir <sup>1</sup>;) <sup>10</sup>All the cities of the <sup>6</sup>plain, and all Gilead, and <sup>a</sup>all Bashan, unto <sup>7</sup>Salchah <sup>1</sup>and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>e</sup>For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of <sup>9</sup>giants <sup>1</sup>; behold, his bedstead <sup>was</sup> a bedstead of iron: <sup>1</sup>is it not in <sup>1a</sup>Rabbath <sup>1</sup>of the children of Ammon? nine cubits <sup>was</sup> the length thereof, and four cubits the

B.C. 1451.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 35.  
Josh. 12. 2.<sup>b</sup> Num. 32. 23.  
Josh. 12. 6.  
& 13. 8, &c.  
<sup>c</sup> Num. 21. 33.  
Ac. ch. 29. 7.<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 4.  
<sup>e</sup> Josh. 13. 29.<sup>f</sup> Num. 21. 24  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 22<sup>h</sup> Josh. 13. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 3.  
& 10. 6.<sup>j</sup> Num. 32. 41.  
<sup>k</sup> Num. 21. 35.<sup>l</sup> Num. 32. 39.<sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 5.<sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 13.<sup>p</sup> Num. 21. 24.  
Josh. 12. 2.<sup>q</sup> Num. 34. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Num. 34. 12.  
ch. 4. 49.<sup>s</sup> Josh. 12. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 24.  
Ps. 135. 10-12.<sup>u</sup> & 136. 19-21.<sup>v</sup> Gen. 14. 3.<sup>w</sup> Or, under the springs of Pisgah, or, the hill.<sup>x</sup> Num. 32. 29, &c.<sup>y</sup> Heb. sons of power.<sup>a</sup> ch. 4. 48.  
Ps. 29. 6.<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 23.<sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 49.  
<sup>d</sup> Josh. 12. 5.  
& 13. 11.<sup>e</sup> Amos 2. 9.<sup>f</sup> Gen. 14. 5.  
<sup>g</sup> Josh. 22. 4.<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 25.  
Jer. 49. 2.  
Ezek. 21. 29.<sup>i</sup> Num. 27. 18.

breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

<sup>12</sup> And this land <sup>2</sup>, which we possessed at that time, <sup>1</sup>from Arero, which <sup>1</sup>is by the <sup>3</sup>river <sup>1</sup>Arnon, and half <sup>4</sup>mount <sup>1</sup>Gilead, and <sup>5</sup>the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites <sup>5</sup>.

<sup>13</sup> And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, <sup>being</sup> the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manasseh; <sup>6</sup>all the region of Argob, <sup>7</sup>with all Bashan, which was <sup>1</sup>called the land of <sup>8</sup>giants.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>9</sup>Jair the son of Manasseh took all the <sup>9</sup>country of Argob <sup>h</sup>unto the coasts of Geshuri and Maachathi <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>1</sup>called them <sup>1</sup>after his own name, <sup>2</sup>Bashan-havoth-jair, unto this day.

<sup>15</sup> And I gave Gilead unto Machir.

<sup>16</sup> And unto the Reubenites <sup>m</sup>and unto the Gadites I gave from Gilead even unto the <sup>3</sup>river Arnon half <sup>1</sup>the valley, <sup>4</sup>and the border <sup>5</sup>even unto the river Jabbok, <sup>1</sup>which is the border of the children of Ammon;

<sup>17</sup> The <sup>6</sup>plain also, and Jordan, and the coast <sup>1</sup>thereof, from <sup>7</sup>Chinnereth <sup>7</sup>even unto the sea of the <sup>7</sup>plain, <sup>u</sup>even the salt sea, <sup>x</sup>under Ashdoth-pisgah <sup>1</sup>eastward.

<sup>18</sup> ¶ And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: <sup>y</sup>ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all <sup>3</sup>that are <sup>2</sup>meet for the war.

<sup>19</sup> But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (<sup>o</sup>for <sup>1</sup>I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you;

<sup>20</sup> Until the LORD <sup>9</sup>have given rest unto your brethren, <sup>o</sup>as well <sup>1</sup>as unto you, and <sup>u</sup>until they also possess the land which the LORD your God <sup>1</sup>hath given them beyond Jordan: <sup>2</sup>and then <sup>1</sup>shall ye <sup>9</sup>return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.

<sup>21</sup> ¶ And <sup>1</sup>I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that

1 A)

<sup>2s</sup> we took in possession at that time:<sup>3s</sup> valley of<sup>4s</sup> the hill country of<sup>5s</sup> :<sup>6m</sup> Or, all the region of Argob. (All that Bashan is called &c.<sup>7s</sup> even[<sup>m</sup> Or, with] all Bashan.

(The same is

<sup>8s</sup> Re-

phaim.

<sup>9s</sup> region of Argob,

unto the border of the

Geshurites and the Ma-

acathites

<sup>1a</sup> , even

Bashan,

<sup>2s</sup> Hav-

voth-jair, unto this

day.)

<sup>6s</sup> See

Num. 32.

41.

<sup>3s</sup> valley of Arnon,

the middle of

<sup>4m</sup> Or, for a border<sup>5a</sup> there-

of;

<sup>6s</sup> Arabah also, and

Jordan and the

border

<sup>m</sup> Or, for a border<sup>7s</sup> Arabah, the salt

Sea, under the

slopes

[<sup>m</sup> Or, springs] of Pisgah<sup>8s</sup> the men of valour.<sup>9s</sup> give<sup>1s</sup> give<sup>2s</sup> then

	the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings : so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou <sup>1</sup> passest.	B.C. 1451.	peor : for all the men that followed Baal-peor, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from <sup>1</sup> among you.'	
<sup>1</sup> s goest over.	<sup>22</sup> Ye shall not fear them : for <sup>a</sup> the LORD your God <sup>2</sup> he shall fight <sup>1</sup> for you.	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 14. 14. ch. 1. 30. & 30. 4.	<sup>4</sup> But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God <sup>4</sup> are alive every one of you this day.	<sup>1</sup> s the midst of thee.
<sup>2</sup> s , he it is that fighteth	<sup>23</sup> And <sup>b</sup> I besought the LORD at that time, saying,	<sup>b</sup> See 2 Cor. 12. 8, 9.	<sup>5</sup> Behold, I have taught you statutes and <sup>2</sup> judgments, <sup>1</sup> even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the <sup>3</sup> land whither ye go <sup>4</sup> to possess it.	<sup>2</sup> s judge-ments,
<sup>3</sup> A ¶	<sup>24</sup> O Lord God, thou hast begun to shew thy servant <sup>c</sup> thy greatness, and thy <sup>4</sup> mighty <sup>1</sup> hand : for <sup>a</sup> what <sup>5</sup> God is there <sup>1</sup> in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy <sup>6</sup> might ?	<sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 2.	<sup>6</sup> Keep therefore and do <sup>1</sup> them ; for this <sup>is</sup> <sup>c</sup> your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the <sup>5</sup> nations, <sup>1</sup> which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation <sup>1</sup> is a wise and understanding people.	<sup>3</sup> A midst of the
<sup>4</sup> s strong	<sup>25</sup> I pray thee, let me go over, <sup>1</sup> and see <sup>7</sup> the good land that <sup>1</sup> is beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 15. 11. 2 Sam. 7. 22. Ps. 71. 19. & 86. 8. & 89. 6, 8. Job 28. 28. Ps. 19. 7. & 111. 10. Prov. 1. 7. Ex. 3. 8. ch. 4. 22.	<sup>7</sup> For <sup>a</sup> what <sup>c</sup> nation is there so great, who hath <sup>1</sup> God so <sup>1</sup> nigh unto them, as the LORD our God <sup>1</sup> is in all things that <sup>1</sup> we call upon <sup>8</sup> him for ? <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> A in
<sup>5</sup> s god is there	<sup>26</sup> But the LORD <sup>9</sup> was wroth with me for your sakes, and <sup>1</sup> would not hear <sup>1</sup> me : and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee ; speak no more unto me of this matter.	<sup>e</sup> Num. 20. 12. & 27. 14. ch. 1. 37. & 31. 2. & 32. 51, 52. & 34. 4. Ps. 106. 22. & 2 Sam. 7. 23. & Ps. 46. 1. & 145. 18. & 148. 14. & 155. 6. & Num. 27. 12. 1 Or, The hill.	<sup>8</sup> And what <sup>9</sup> nation is there so great, <sup>1</sup> that hath statutes and <sup>1</sup> judgments so <sup>1</sup> righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day ?	<sup>5</sup> s peo-ples,
<sup>6</sup> s mighty acts ? Let me go over, I pray thee,	<sup>27</sup> <sup>k</sup> Get thee up into the top of <sup>1</sup> Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold <sup>o</sup> it <sup>1</sup> with thine eyes : for thou shalt not go over this Jordan.	<sup>f</sup> Num. 20. 12. & 27. 14. ch. 1. 37. & 31. 2. & 32. 51, 52. & 34. 4. Ps. 106. 22. & 2 Sam. 7. 23. & Ps. 46. 1. & 145. 18. & 148. 14. & 155. 6. & Num. 27. 12. 1 Or, The hill.	<sup>9</sup> Only take heed to thyself, and <sup>m</sup> keep thy soul diligently, <sup>p</sup> lest thou forget the things which thine eyes <sup>2</sup> have seen, <sup>1</sup> and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life <sup>3</sup> ; but <sup>q</sup> teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>6</sup> s great nation is there, that hath a god [M Or, God] so
<sup>7</sup> s hearken- ed not unto	<sup>28</sup> But <sup>n</sup> charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him : for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.	<sup>g</sup> Prov. 4. 23. & Num. 27. 18, 23. ch. 1. 38. & 31. 3, 7. & Prov. 3. 1, 3. & 4. 21.	<sup>10</sup> <sup>s</sup> Specially <sup>1</sup> the day that thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the LORD said unto me, <sup>4</sup> Gather <sup>1</sup> me the people <sup>o</sup> together <sup>1</sup> , and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> live upon the earth, and <sup>1</sup> that they may teach their children.	<sup>7</sup> s is when- soever
	<sup>29</sup> So we abode in <sup>r</sup> the valley over against Beth-peor.	<sup>h</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.	<sup>11</sup> And ye came near and stood under the mountain ; and the <sup>z</sup> mountain burned with fire unto the <sup>5</sup> y midst <sup>1</sup> of heaven, with darkness, <sup>6</sup> clouds, <sup>1</sup> and thick darkness.	<sup>8</sup> s him ?
		<sup>i</sup> Prov. 4. 23. & Num. 27. 18, 23. ch. 1. 38. & 31. 3, 7. & Prov. 3. 1, 3. & 4. 21.	<sup>12</sup> And the LORD spake unto you out of the midst of the fire : <sup>6</sup> ye heard the voice of <sup>7</sup> the words, but saw no similitude <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>c</sup> only ye heard a voice.	<sup>9</sup> s great nation is there,
		<sup>j</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.	<sup>13</sup> And he declared unto you his covenant, which he com-	<sup>10</sup> s judge-ments so
		<sup>k</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		<sup>11</sup> s saw,
		<sup>l</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		<sup>12</sup> s ; but make them known unto thy children and thy children's children
		<sup>m</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		<sup>13</sup> s As-semble
		<sup>n</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>o</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>p</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>q</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>r</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>s</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>t</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>u</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>v</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>w</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>x</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>y</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>z</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>aa</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>ab</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>ac</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>ad</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>ae</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>af</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>ag</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>ah</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>ai</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>aj</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>ak</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>al</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>am</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>an</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>ao</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>ap</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>aq</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>ar</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>as</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>at</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>au</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>av</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>aw</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>ax</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>ay</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>az</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>ba</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bb</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bc</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bd</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>be</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bf</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bg</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bh</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bi</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bj</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bk</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bl</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bm</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bn</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bo</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bp</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bq</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>br</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bs</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bt</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bu</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bv</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bw</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>bx</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6. 4. & ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6. & Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 29. 18. Heb. 12. 18. 19.		
		<sup>by</sup> Gen. 18. 19. ch. 6. 7. & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6		

R.V.	God's special	DEUTERONOMY 4.	regard to Israel.	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> even the ten commandments <sup>M</sup> Heb. words.	manded you to perform, <sup>1</sup> even <sup>a</sup> ten commandments <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>b</sup> he wrote them upon two tables of stone.	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 34, 28. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 24, 12. <sup>c</sup> & 31, 18. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 24, 17. <sup>e</sup> ch. 9, 3. <sup>f</sup> Is. 53, 14. <sup>g</sup> Heb. 12, 29.	ness of any thing, <sup>1</sup> which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.	
<sup>2</sup> judge-ments,	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And <sup>a</sup> the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and <sup>2</sup> judgments, <sup>1</sup> that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 21, 1. <sup>e</sup> & ch. 22. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 20, 5. <sup>g</sup> ch. 6, 15. <sup>h</sup> Is. 42, 8.	24 For <sup>c</sup> the LORD thy God <sup>1</sup> is a consuming fire, even <sup>1</sup> a jealous God.	<sup>1</sup> is a devouring fire,
<sup>3</sup> form	15 <sup>1</sup> Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of <sup>3</sup> similitude <sup>1</sup> on the day <sup>†</sup> that the LORD spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire:	<sup>i</sup> Josh. 23, 11. <sup>j</sup> ver. 16. <sup>k</sup> Is. 40, 18. <sup>l</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 17, &c.	25 ¶ When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have <sup>2</sup> remained <sup>1</sup> long in the land, and <sup>3</sup> shall corrupt <sup>†</sup> yourselves, and make a graven image <sup>3</sup> , or the likeness of any thing, and <sup>4</sup> shall do <sup>1</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD thy God, to provoke him to anger:	<sup>2</sup> been
<sup>4</sup> in the form	16 Lest ye <sup>k</sup> corrupt <sup>†</sup> yourselves, and <sup>m</sup> make you a graven image <sup>4</sup> , the similitude <sup>1</sup> of any figure, <sup>n</sup> the likeness of male or female,	<sup>i</sup> Ex. 32, 7. <sup>j</sup> Job. 30, 18, 19. <sup>k</sup> Is. 1, 2. <sup>l</sup> Mic. 6, 2. <sup>m</sup> ver. 21. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20, 4, 5. <sup>o</sup> ch. 5, 8. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 1, 23.	26 <sup>1</sup> I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong <sup>†</sup> your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed.	<sup>3</sup> in the form of any thing, and shall do that which is
<sup>5</sup> heaven,	17 The likeness of any beast that <sup>†</sup> is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that <sup>†</sup> lieth in the <sup>s</sup> air, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>p</sup> Lev. 26, 33. <sup>q</sup> ch. 28, 64. <sup>r</sup> Neh. 1, 8. <sup>s</sup> ch. 28, 64. <sup>t</sup> 1 Sam. 26, 19. <sup>u</sup> Jer. 16, 13. <sup>v</sup> ch. 17, 3. <sup>w</sup> Job 51, 26, 27.	27 And the LORD <sup>p</sup> shall scatter you among the <sup>4</sup> nations, <sup>1</sup> and ye shall be left few in number among the <sup>5</sup> heathen, <sup>1</sup> whither the LORD shall lead you <sup>6</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> peo- ples,
<sup>6</sup> water under	18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that <sup>†</sup> is in the <sup>6</sup> waters beneath <sup>1</sup> the earth:	<sup>x</sup> Ps. 115, 4, 5. <sup>y</sup> & 135, 15, 16. <sup>z</sup> Is. 44, 9. <sup>aa</sup> & 46, 7. <sup>ab</sup> Gen. 2, 1. <sup>ac</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 16. <sup>ad</sup> & 21, 3. <sup>ae</sup> Lev. 26, 29, 40. <sup>af</sup> ch. 30, 1-3. <sup>ag</sup> 2 Chr. 15, 4. <sup>ah</sup> Neh. 1, 9. <sup>ai</sup> Is. 55, 6, 7. <sup>aj</sup> Jer. 29, 12-14. <sup>ak</sup> Rom. 1, 25.	28 And <sup>a</sup> there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, <sup>†</sup> which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.	<sup>5</sup> na- tions, <sup>6</sup> away
<sup>7</sup> thou be drawn away and	19 And lest thou <sup>7</sup> lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun <sup>o</sup> , and the moon <sup>o</sup> , and the stars, <sup>†</sup> even <sup>a</sup> all the host of heaven, <sup>7</sup> shouldest be driven to <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> worship them, and serve them, which the LORD thy God hath <sup>2</sup> divided unto all <sup>s</sup> nations <sup>1</sup> under the whole heaven.	<sup>al</sup> Ps. 115, 4, 5. <sup>am</sup> & 135, 15, 16. <sup>an</sup> Is. 44, 9. <sup>ao</sup> & 46, 7. <sup>ap</sup> Gen. 2, 1. <sup>aq</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 16. <sup>ar</sup> & 21, 3. <sup>as</sup> Lev. 26, 29, 40. <sup>at</sup> ch. 30, 1-3. <sup>au</sup> 2 Chr. 15, 4. <sup>av</sup> Neh. 1, 9. <sup>aw</sup> Is. 55, 6, 7. <sup>ax</sup> Jer. 29, 12-14. <sup>ay</sup> Rom. 1, 25.	29 <sup>x</sup> But if from thence <sup>7</sup> thou shalt <sup>1</sup> seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find <sup>†</sup> him, if thou <sup>8</sup> seek <sup>1</sup> him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.	<sup>7</sup> ye shall
<sup>8</sup> the peoples	20 But the LORD hath taken you, and <sup>c</sup> brought you forth out of the iron furnace, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> out of Egypt, <sup>e</sup> to be unto him a people of inheritance, as <sup>9</sup> ye are <sup>1</sup> this day.	<sup>az</sup> Rom. 1, 25. <sup>ba</sup> Or, im- parted. <sup>bb</sup> Heb. have found thee. <sup>bc</sup> Ex. 18, 8. <sup>bd</sup> ch. 31, 17. <sup>be</sup> Gen. 49, 1. <sup>bf</sup> ch. 31, 23. <sup>bg</sup> Jer. 23, 29. <sup>bh</sup> Hos. 3, 5. <sup>bi</sup> 1 Kin. 8, 51. <sup>bj</sup> Jer. 11, 4. <sup>bk</sup> Joel 2, 12. <sup>bl</sup> Ex. 18, 5. <sup>bm</sup> ch. 9, 29. <sup>bn</sup> & 32, 9. <sup>bo</sup> Num. 29, 12. <sup>bp</sup> ch. 1, 57. <sup>bq</sup> & 3, 26. <sup>br</sup> 2 Chr. 29, 9. <sup>bs</sup> Neh. 9, 31. <sup>bt</sup> Ps. 103, 5. <sup>bu</sup> Jonah 4, 2. <sup>bv</sup> Job 8, 8. <sup>bw</sup> See 2 Pet. 1, 13-15. <sup>bx</sup> Gen. 3, 27. <sup>by</sup> Mal. 24, 31. <sup>bz</sup> ch. 3, 25.	30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things <sup>a</sup> are come upon thee, <sup>bb</sup> even <sup>1</sup> in the latter days, if thou <sup>a</sup> turn <sup>1</sup> to the LORD thy God, and <sup>1</sup> shalt be obedient unto his voice <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>8</sup> search after
<sup>9</sup> at	21 Furthermore <sup>f</sup> the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee <sup>†</sup> for an inheritance:	<sup>ca</sup> 1 Kin. 8, 51. <sup>cb</sup> Jer. 11, 4. <sup>cc</sup> Joel 2, 12. <sup>cd</sup> Ex. 18, 5. <sup>ce</sup> ch. 9, 29. <sup>cd</sup> & 32, 9. <sup>ce</sup> Num. 29, 12. <sup>cf</sup> ch. 1, 57. <sup>cg</sup> & 3, 26. <sup>ch</sup> 2 Chr. 29, 9. <sup>ci</sup> Neh. 9, 31. <sup>cj</sup> Ps. 103, 5. <sup>ck</sup> Jonah 4, 2. <sup>cl</sup> Job 8, 8. <sup>cm</sup> See 2 Pet. 1, 13-15. <sup>cn</sup> Gen. 3, 27. <sup>co</sup> Mal. 24, 31. <sup>cp</sup> ch. 3, 25.	31 <sup>o</sup> ( <sup>1</sup> For the LORD thy God <sup>†</sup> is <sup>9</sup> a merciful God; <sup>o</sup> ) <sup>1</sup> he will not <sup>2</sup> forsake <sup>1</sup> thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them.	<sup>9</sup> in the latter days thou shalt return <sup>10</sup> Or, if in the latter days thou return
<sup>1</sup> in the form of any thing	22 But <sup>†</sup> I must die in this land, <sup>k</sup> I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall go over, and possess <sup>m</sup> that good land.	<sup>ca</sup> 1 Kin. 8, 51. <sup>cb</sup> Jer. 11, 4. <sup>cc</sup> Joel 2, 12. <sup>cd</sup> Ex. 18, 5. <sup>ce</sup> ch. 9, 29. <sup>cd</sup> & 32, 9. <sup>ce</sup> Num. 29, 12. <sup>cf</sup> ch. 1, 57. <sup>cg</sup> & 3, 26. <sup>ch</sup> 2 Chr. 29, 9. <sup>ci</sup> Neh. 9, 31. <sup>cj</sup> Ps. 103, 5. <sup>ck</sup> Jonah 4, 2. <sup>cl</sup> Job 8, 8. <sup>cm</sup> See 2 Pet. 1, 13-15. <sup>cn</sup> Gen. 3, 27. <sup>co</sup> Mal. 24, 31. <sup>cp</sup> ch. 3, 25.	32 For <sup>a</sup> ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and <sup>o</sup> ask <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> from the one <sup>s</sup> side <sup>1</sup> of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing <sup>†</sup> is, or hath been heard like it?	<sup>10</sup> Or, if in the latter days thou return <sup>11</sup> hearken unto his voice: <sup>12</sup> fail
	23 Take heed unto yourselves, <sup>n</sup> lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, <sup>†</sup> and make you a graven image <sup>1</sup> , or the like-	<sup>ca</sup> 1 Kin. 8, 51. <sup>cb</sup> Jer. 11, 4. <sup>cc</sup> Joel 2, 12. <sup>cd</sup> Ex. 18, 5. <sup>ce</sup> ch. 9, 29. <sup>cd</sup> & 32, 9. <sup>ce</sup> Num. 29, 12. <sup>cf</sup> ch. 1, 57. <sup>cg</sup> & 3, 26. <sup>ch</sup> 2 Chr. 29, 9. <sup>ci</sup> Neh. 9, 31. <sup>cj</sup> Ps. 103, 5. <sup>ck</sup> Jonah 4, 2. <sup>cl</sup> Job 8, 8. <sup>cm</sup> See 2 Pet. 1, 13-15. <sup>cn</sup> Gen. 3, 27. <sup>co</sup> Mal. 24, 31. <sup>cp</sup> ch. 3, 25.	33 <sup>†</sup> Did <sup>†</sup> ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of	<sup>13</sup> end



the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

34 Or hath God assayed to go <sup>†</sup>and take him a nation from the midst of <sup>†</sup>another nation, <sup>°</sup>by <sup>1</sup>temptations, <sup>°</sup>by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and <sup>°</sup>by a mighty hand, and <sup>°</sup>by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the LORD he <sup>†</sup>is God; <sup>†</sup><sup>g</sup>there is none else beside him.

36 <sup>^</sup>Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he <sup>2</sup>shewed thee<sup>1</sup> his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because <sup>†</sup>he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and <sup>°</sup>brought thee out <sup>3</sup>in his sight with his mighty power<sup>1</sup> out of Egypt;

38 <sup>^</sup>To drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou <sup>°</sup>art<sup>1</sup>, to bring thee in, to give thee their land <sup>†</sup>for an inheritance, as <sup>4</sup>it is<sup>1</sup> this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and <sup>°</sup>consider <sup>it</sup> in<sup>1</sup> thine heart, that <sup>†</sup>the LORD he <sup>†</sup>is God in heaven above<sup>°</sup>, and upon the earth beneath: <sup>†</sup>there is none else.

40 <sup>°</sup>Thou<sup>1</sup> shalt keep <sup>°</sup>therefore<sup>1</sup> his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, <sup>2</sup>that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong <sup>†</sup>thy days upon the <sup>7</sup>earth<sup>1</sup>, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever.

41 ¶ Then Moses <sup>°</sup>severed three cities on this side<sup>1</sup> Jordan toward the <sup>9</sup>sun rising<sup>1</sup>;

42 <sup>^</sup>That the <sup>1</sup>slayer<sup>1</sup> might flee thither, which <sup>2</sup>should kill<sup>1</sup> his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in <sup>3</sup>times<sup>1</sup> past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live:

43 *Namely*, <sup>9</sup>Bezer in the wilderness, in the <sup>4</sup>plain country, <sup>5</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the Reubenites; and Ra-

B.C. 1451.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 7. 19.  
<sup>e</sup> 29. 3.  
<sup>f</sup> Ex. 7. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> Ex. 13. 3.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 6. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 26. 8.  
<sup>f</sup> 34. 12.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 29.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 22. 29.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> Is. 45. 5, 18.

<sup>j</sup> Mark 12. 29.  
<sup>k</sup> 32.

<sup>l</sup> Ex. 19. 9, 19.  
<sup>m</sup> 20. 18, 22.  
<sup>n</sup> 24. 16.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. 12. 18.  
<sup>p</sup> Num. 21. 24.  
<sup>q</sup> 1. 4.

<sup>r</sup> Num. 21. 35.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 3. 3, 4.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 2. 36.  
<sup>v</sup> 3. 12.

<sup>w</sup> Ex. 13. 3, 9.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 7. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> 9. 1, 4, 5.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 3. 17.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 25.  
<sup>j</sup> Josh. 2. 11.

<sup>k</sup> Lev. 22. 31.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 5. 16.  
<sup>m</sup> & 6. 3, 18.  
<sup>n</sup> & 12. 25, 28.

<sup>o</sup> Eph. 6. 3.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. *keep to do them.*

<sup>q</sup> Ex. 19. 5.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 23.

<sup>s</sup> Mat. 13. 17.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. 8. 9.

<sup>u</sup> Num. 35. 6, 14.

<sup>v</sup> Ex. 10. 9, 19.

<sup>w</sup> & 20. 22.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 4. 25, 36.

<sup>y</sup> & 34. 10.  
<sup>z</sup> d. ch. 19. 4.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 20. 21.  
<sup>b</sup> Gal. 3. 10.  
<sup>c</sup> Ex. 19. 16.  
<sup>d</sup> & 20. 18.  
<sup>e</sup> & 24. 2.

<sup>f</sup> Josh. 29. 8.  
<sup>g</sup> Ex. 30. 2, &c.  
<sup>h</sup> Lev. 26. 1.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 6. 4.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 81. 10.

moth in Gilead, <sup>1</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan, <sup>1</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the Manassites.

44 ¶ And this <sup>†</sup>is the law which Moses set before the children of Israel:

45 These <sup>†</sup>are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the <sup>2</sup>judgments<sup>1</sup>, which Moses spake unto the children of Israel, <sup>3</sup>after<sup>1</sup> they came forth out of Egypt<sup>1</sup>;

46 On this side<sup>1</sup> Jordan, <sup>†</sup>in the valley over against Bethpeor, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel <sup>2</sup>smote<sup>1</sup>, <sup>3</sup>after<sup>1</sup> they were come<sup>1</sup> forth out of Egypt:

47 And they <sup>6</sup>possessed his land<sup>1</sup>, and the land <sup>2</sup>of Og king of Bashan, <sup>7</sup>two kings of the Amorites, which <sup>3</sup>were on this side<sup>1</sup> Jordan toward the <sup>9</sup>sun rising<sup>1</sup>;

48 <sup>m</sup>From Aroer, which <sup>1</sup>is by the bank of the river<sup>1</sup> Arnon, even unto mount Sion<sup>2</sup>, which is <sup>2</sup>Hermion<sup>1</sup>,

49 And all the <sup>3</sup>plain on this side<sup>1</sup> Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the <sup>†</sup>plain<sup>1</sup>, under the <sup>57</sup>springs<sup>1</sup> of Pisgah.<sup>6</sup>

## CHAPTER 5.

<sup>o</sup>1 The covenant in Horeb. <sup>6</sup>The ten commandments. <sup>22</sup> At the people's request Moses receiveth the law from God.

AND Moses called <sup>7</sup>all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and <sup>8</sup>judgments<sup>1</sup> which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and <sup>9</sup>keep, and<sup>1</sup> do them.

2 <sup>2</sup>The LORD our God made a covenant with us in Horeb.

3 The LORD <sup>^</sup>made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, <sup>†</sup>even us, who <sup>†</sup>are all of us here alive this day.

4 <sup>°</sup>The LORD <sup>1</sup>talked<sup>1</sup> with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of the fire,

5 (<sup>†</sup>I stood between the LORD and you at that time, to shew you the word of the LORD: for <sup>†</sup>ye were afraid <sup>2</sup>by reason<sup>1</sup> of the fire, and went not up into the mount;) saying,

6 ¶ <sup>3</sup>I <sup>†</sup>am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out

<sup>1</sup>s for

<sup>2</sup>s judge-  
<sup>3</sup>s when

<sup>4</sup>s; be-  
<sup>5</sup>s when

they came

<sup>6</sup>s took his land in possession,

<sup>7</sup>^ the

<sup>8</sup>s were beyond

<sup>9</sup>s sunrising

<sup>1</sup>s is on the edge of the valley of

<sup>2</sup>s (the same is Hermon),

<sup>3</sup>s Ararah beyond

<sup>4</sup>s Ararah,

<sup>5</sup>s slopes

<sup>m</sup> Or, springs

<sup>6</sup> A space between ch. 4 & 5.

<sup>7</sup>^ unto

<sup>8</sup>s the judge-  
<sup>9</sup>s observe

to

<sup>1</sup>s spake

<sup>2</sup>s because

<sup>3</sup>m See Ex. 20. 2.

R.V.	<i>The ten</i>	DEUTERONOMY 5.	<i>commandments.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> out of 2 <sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>bond-</i> <i>men.</i> 3 <sup>d</sup> A ¶	of the land of Egypt, <sup>1</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the house of <sup>2b</sup> bondage.	B.C. 1451. 4 <sup>d</sup> Ex. 20. 15. Rom. 13. 9. 5 <sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>servants.</i> 6 <sup>d</sup> Ex. 20. 16. 7 <sup>d</sup> Ex. 20. 3. 8 <sup>d</sup> Ex. 20. 4. 9 <sup>d</sup> Ex. 20. 17. Mic. 2. 2. Hab. 2. 9. Luke 12. 15. Rom. 7. 7. & 13. 9.	19 <sup>1a</sup> Neither shalt thou steal. 20 <sup>1c</sup> Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.	1 <sup>a</sup> ¶
4 <sup>m</sup> Or, be- side me 5 <sup>s</sup> unto thee a 6 <sup>s</sup> the like- ness of any form that is 7 <sup>s</sup> water under	7 <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> Thou shalt have none other gods <sup>4</sup> before me. 8 <sup>3e</sup> <sup>5</sup> Thou shalt not make <sup>5</sup> thee <sup>any</sup> graven image, <sup>6</sup> or any likeness of <sup>any thing</sup> that is <sup>1</sup> in heaven above, or that <sup>1</sup> is in the earth beneath, or that <sup>1</sup> is in the <sup>7</sup> waters beneath <sup>1</sup> the earth: 9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God <sup>†</sup> am a jealous God, <sup>9</sup> visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children <sup>8</sup> unto the third and <sup>1</sup> fourth <sup>†</sup> generation of them that hate me <sup>9</sup> .	10 <sup>h</sup> And shewing mercy unto <sup>1</sup> thousands <sup>2</sup> of them that love me and keep my commandments.	21 <sup>2f</sup> Neither shalt thou <sup>2</sup> desire <sup>1</sup> thy neighbour's wife <sup>4</sup> , neither shalt thou <sup>5</sup> covet <sup>1</sup> thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maid-servant, his ox, or his ass, or any <sup>†</sup> thing that <sup>†</sup> is thy neighbour's.	2 <sup>a</sup> ¶ M [Ver. 15 in Heb.] 3 <sup>s</sup> covet 4 <sup>s</sup> ; 5 <sup>s</sup> desire
6 <sup>s</sup> , and up in the third and upon the 7 <sup>s</sup> ; 1 <sup>m</sup> See Ex. 20. 6. 2 <sup>a</sup> , 3 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 4 <sup>m</sup> Or, for vanity or false- hood	10 <sup>h</sup> And shewing mercy unto <sup>1</sup> thousands <sup>2</sup> of them that love me and keep my commandments. 11 <sup>3i</sup> <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God <sup>4</sup> in vain: for the LORD will not hold <sup>†</sup> him guiltless that taketh his name <sup>4</sup> in vain.	12 <sup>5m</sup> Keep <sup>1</sup> the sabbath day <sup>6</sup> to sanctify it, <sup>1</sup> as the LORD thy God <sup>†</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> commanded thee.	22 ¶ These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And <sup>1</sup> he wrote them <sup>6</sup> in <sup>1</sup> two tables of stone, and <sup>7</sup> delivered <sup>1</sup> them unto me.	6 <sup>s</sup> upon 7 <sup>s</sup> gave
1 <sup>s</sup> ¶ Oh- serve 6 <sup>s</sup> , to keep it holy, 7 <sup>s</sup> shalt thou 8 <sup>s</sup> is a sabbath unto	13 <sup>6</sup> Six days <sup>7</sup> thou shalt <sup>1</sup> labour, and do all thy work: 14 But the seventh day <sup>8</sup> is <sup>†</sup> the <sup>9</sup> sabbath of <sup>†</sup> the LORD thy God: <sup>†</sup> in <sup>†</sup> it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that <sup>†</sup> is within thy gates; that thy manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou.	15 <sup>9</sup> And <sup>9</sup> remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> the LORD thy God brought thee out thence <sup>12</sup> through <sup>1</sup> a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.	23 <sup>h</sup> And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, <sup>8</sup> (for <sup>1</sup> the mountain did burn with fire, <sup>o</sup> ) <sup>1</sup> that ye came near unto me, <sup>†</sup> even all the heads of your tribes, and your elders;	8 <sup>s</sup> while 9 <sup>s</sup> speak
9 <sup>a</sup> thou shalt 1 <sup>s</sup> by	15 <sup>9</sup> And <sup>9</sup> remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> the LORD thy God brought thee out thence <sup>12</sup> through <sup>1</sup> a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.	16 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> commanded thee <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that thy days may be <sup>3</sup> prolonged, <sup>1</sup> and that it may go well with thee, <sup>4</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.	24 And ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory and his greatness, and <sup>9</sup> we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth <sup>9</sup> talk <sup>1</sup> with man, and he <sup>9</sup> liveth.	
2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>s</sup> long, 1 <sup>s</sup> upon	16 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> commanded thee <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that thy days may be <sup>3</sup> prolonged, <sup>1</sup> and that it may go well with thee, <sup>4</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.	17 <sup>5e</sup> <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt <sup>6</sup> not kill. <sup>1</sup>	25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: <sup>4</sup> if we <sup>9</sup> hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die.	
3 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 4 <sup>s</sup> do no murder.	17 <sup>5e</sup> <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt <sup>6</sup> not kill. <sup>1</sup>	18 <sup>5f</sup> Neither shalt thou commit adultery.	26 <sup>4</sup> For who <sup>†</sup> is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we <sup>†</sup> have, and lived?	
	18 <sup>5f</sup> Neither shalt thou commit adultery.		27 Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say: and <sup>9</sup> speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear <sup>†</sup> it, and do <sup>†</sup> it.	
			28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: <sup>4</sup> they have well said all that they have spoken.	1 <sup>s</sup> Oh M Or, Oh that thou hadst such an heart as this always, to fear me, and keep all my com- mand- ments, that &c.

would fear me, and <sup>a</sup>keep all my commandments always, <sup>b</sup>that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

<sup>1 S</sup> Return ye to your tents. 30 Go say to them, <sup>1</sup>Get you into your tents again.

<sup>2 S</sup> commandment, <sup>3 S</sup> judgments, 31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, <sup>c</sup>and I will speak unto thee all the <sup>2</sup>commandments, <sup>1</sup>and the statutes, and the <sup>3</sup>judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do <sup>†</sup>them in the land which I give them to possess it.

32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: <sup>a</sup>ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

<sup>4 S</sup> way 33 Ye shall walk in <sup>†</sup>all the <sup>4</sup>ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>that it may be well with you, and <sup>†</sup>that ye may prolong <sup>†</sup>your days in the land which ye shall possess.

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>1</sup> The end of the law is obedience. 3 An exhortation thereto.

<sup>5 S</sup> this is the commandment, <sup>6 S</sup> judgments, 7 A over NOW <sup>5</sup>these are <sup>†</sup>the commandments, <sup>1</sup>the statutes, and the <sup>6</sup>judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do <sup>†</sup>them in the land whither ye <sup>7</sup>go <sup>†</sup>to possess it:

2 <sup>†</sup>That thou mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; <sup>a</sup>and that thy days may be prolonged.

<sup>8 S</sup> the God of thy fathers, <sup>9 S</sup> unto thee, in a land flowing with milk and honey. 3 <sup>†</sup>Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do <sup>†</sup>it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, <sup>c</sup>as the LORD <sup>8</sup>God of thy fathers' hath promised <sup>9</sup>thee, in <sup>†</sup>the land that floweth with milk and honey.

<sup>10 S</sup> the LORD is our God, the LORD is one Or, the LORD is our God, the LORD is one Or, the LORD is our God, the LORD alone 4 <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>Hear, O Israel: <sup>2</sup> The LORD our God <sup>†</sup>is one LORD: 5 And <sup>†</sup>thou shalt love the LORD thy God <sup>†</sup>with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And <sup>m</sup>these words, which I

B.C. 1451.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 11. 1.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 4. 40.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 9.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 11. 19.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 78. 4 & 6.

<sup>f</sup> Eph. 6. 4.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. whet, or, sharpen.

<sup>h</sup> Gal. 3. 19.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 13. 9, 16.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 11. 18.

<sup>k</sup> Prov. 3. 3.

<sup>l</sup> & 6. 21.

<sup>m</sup> & 7. 3.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 11. 20.

<sup>o</sup> Is. 57. 8.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 17. 20.

<sup>q</sup> & 28. 14.

<sup>r</sup> Josh. 1. 7.

<sup>s</sup> & 23. 6.

<sup>t</sup> Prov. 4. 27.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 10. 12.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 119. 6.

<sup>w</sup> Jer. 7. 23.

<sup>x</sup> Luke 1. 6.

<sup>y</sup> Josh. 24. 13.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 105. 44.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 4. 40.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 8. 10, &c.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 4. 1.

<sup>ad</sup> & 5. 31.

<sup>ae</sup> & 12. 1.

<sup>af</sup> Heb. bondmen, or, servants.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 10. 12, 20.

<sup>ah</sup> & 13. 4.

<sup>ai</sup> Mat. 4. 10.

<sup>aj</sup> Luke 4. 8.

<sup>ak</sup> Heb. pass over.

<sup>al</sup> Ex. 20. 20.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 10. 12, 13.

<sup>an</sup> Ps. 111. 10.

<sup>ao</sup> & 128. 1.

<sup>ap</sup> Eccles. 12. 13.

<sup>aq</sup> Is. 63. 11.

<sup>ar</sup> Is. 45. 23.

<sup>as</sup> & 65. 16.

<sup>at</sup> Jer. 4. 2.

<sup>au</sup> & 5. 7.

<sup>av</sup> & 12. 16.

<sup>aw</sup> ch. 5. 18.

<sup>ax</sup> & 11. 28.

<sup>ay</sup> Jer. 25. 6.

<sup>az</sup> ch. 13. 7.

<sup>ba</sup> Ex. 20. 5.

<sup>bb</sup> ch. 4. 24.

<sup>bc</sup> ch. 4. 40.

<sup>bd</sup> Prov. 3. 1, 2.

<sup>be</sup> ch. 7. 4.

<sup>bf</sup> & 11. 17.

<sup>bg</sup> Gen. 15. 5.

<sup>bh</sup> & 22. 17.

<sup>bi</sup> Mat. 4. 12.

<sup>bj</sup> Ex. 17. 2, 7.

<sup>bk</sup> Num. 20. 4.

<sup>bl</sup> & 21. 4. 5.

<sup>bm</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9.

<sup>bn</sup> Ex. 3. 8.

<sup>bo</sup> ch. 11. 13, 22.

<sup>bp</sup> Ps. 119. 4.

<sup>bq</sup> Is. 42. 8.

<sup>br</sup> Mark 12. 29, 32.

<sup>bs</sup> John 17. 3.

<sup>bt</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 4, 6.

<sup>bu</sup> ch. 10. 12.

<sup>bv</sup> Mat. 22. 37.

<sup>bw</sup> Mark 12. 29.

<sup>bx</sup> Luke 10. 27.

<sup>by</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 25.

<sup>bz</sup> Ex. 15. 26.

<sup>ca</sup> ch. 12. 28.

<sup>cb</sup> & 13. 18.

<sup>cc</sup> ch. 11. 18.

<sup>cd</sup> & 32. 46.

<sup>ce</sup> Ps. 37. 31.

<sup>cf</sup> & 40. 8.

<sup>cg</sup> & 119. 11.

<sup>ch</sup> 98.

<sup>ci</sup> Prov. 3. 3.

<sup>cj</sup> Is. 51. 7.

command thee this day, shall be <sup>1</sup>in' thine heart:

7 And <sup>c</sup>thou shalt <sup>a</sup>teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

8 And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be <sup>2</sup>as' frontlets between thine eyes.

9 And thou shalt write them upon the <sup>3</sup>posts of thy house, and <sup>1</sup>on' thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall <sup>5</sup>have brought' thee into the land which he swore unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee <sup>6</sup>great and goodly cities, <sup>2</sup>which thou buildest not,

11 And houses full of all good <sup>†</sup>things, which thou filledest not, and <sup>7</sup>wells digged, <sup>1</sup>which thou <sup>8</sup>diggedst' not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not <sup>9</sup>; <sup>m</sup>when thou shalt have eaten' and be full;

12 <sup>†</sup>Then beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, <sup>1</sup>from' the house of <sup>2</sup>bondage.

13 Thou shalt <sup>7</sup>fear the LORD thy God <sup>2</sup>, and serve him, and <sup>u</sup>shalt swear by his name.

14 Ye shall not <sup>2</sup>go after other gods, <sup>3</sup>of the gods of the <sup>3</sup>people' which <sup>†</sup>are round about you;

15 <sup>†</sup>For <sup>2</sup>the LORD thy God <sup>4</sup>is a jealous God among you' <sup>†</sup>lest the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and <sup>5</sup>destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 <sup>†</sup>Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God, <sup>c</sup>as ye tempted <sup>†</sup>him in Massah.

17 Ye shall <sup>9</sup>diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou <sup>1</sup>shalt do <sup>†</sup>that which is right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it

<sup>1 S</sup> upon

<sup>2 S</sup> for

<sup>3 A</sup> door

<sup>4 A</sup> <sup>†</sup>

<sup>5 S</sup> bring

<sup>6 A</sup>;

<sup>7 S</sup> cisterns

<sup>hewn out,</sup>

<sup>8 S</sup> hewedst

<sup>9 S</sup> and

<sup>thou</sup>

<sup>shalt eat</sup>

<sup>1 S</sup> out of

<sup>2 S</sup>; and

<sup>him shalt</sup>

<sup>thou</sup>

<sup>serve,</sup>

<sup>3 S</sup> peoples

<sup>4 S</sup> in the

<sup>midst of</sup>

<sup>there is</sup>

<sup>a jealous</sup>

<sup>God;</sup>

<sup>5 A</sup> he

may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers,

1<sup>s</sup> thrust

19 <sup>o</sup>To <sup>1</sup>cast' out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

2<sup>s</sup> When

20 <sup>2</sup>And <sup>o</sup>when' thy son asketh thee <sup>a</sup>in time to come, saying, What <sup>†</sup>mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the <sup>3</sup>judgments, which the LORD our God hath commanded you?

3<sup>s</sup> judgments,

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt; and the LORD brought us out of Egypt <sup>a</sup>with a mighty hand:

22 <sup>k</sup>And the LORD shewed signs and wonders, great and <sup>1</sup>sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his 'household,' before our eyes:

4<sup>s</sup> house,

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, <sup>p</sup>to fear the LORD our God, <sup>q</sup>for our good always, that <sup>he</sup> might preserve us alive, as <sup>o</sup>it is' at this day.

5<sup>s</sup> unto us6<sup>s</sup> this commandment

25 And <sup>2</sup>it shall be <sup>o</sup>our' righteousness<sup>5</sup>, if we observe to do all <sup>6</sup>these commandments' before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

### CHAPTER 7.

<sup>o</sup>All communion with the nations is forbidden.'

**W**HEN the <sup>a</sup>LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and <sup>7</sup>hath cast out' many nations before thee, <sup>a</sup>the <sup>8</sup>Hittites, and the Gergashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations <sup>e</sup>greater and mightier than thou;

7<sup>s</sup> shall

cast out

<sup>m</sup> Heb.

thou

<sup>8</sup> Omit 's'

in Hittites, &amp;c.

2 And when the LORD thy God shall <sup>9</sup>deliver them <sup>9</sup>before thee; <sup>1</sup>thou shalt smite them; <sup>and</sup> <sup>1</sup>utterly destroy' them; <sup>k</sup>thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

9<sup>s</sup> up

before

thee, and

1<sup>s</sup> ; then

thou

shalt

utterly

destroy

<sup>m</sup> Heb.

devote.

3 <sup>m</sup>Neither shalt thou make

B.C. 1451.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 33. 52.

53.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 6. 15.<sup>c</sup> Ex. 13. 14.<sup>d</sup> Heb. to

morning.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 22. 24.<sup>f</sup> 24. 12.<sup>g</sup> & 12. 2. 3.<sup>h</sup> Heb.

statutes,

or, pillars.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 19. 6.<sup>j</sup> ch. 12. 2.<sup>k</sup> & 25. 19.<sup>l</sup> Ps. 50. 5.<sup>m</sup> Jer. 2. 3.<sup>n</sup> Ex. 3. 19.<sup>o</sup> & 13. 3.<sup>p</sup> Ex. 19. 5.<sup>q</sup> Amos. 3. 2.<sup>r</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 9.<sup>s</sup> Ex. 7.<sup>t</sup> & 8.<sup>u</sup> & 9.<sup>v</sup> & 10.<sup>w</sup> & 11.<sup>x</sup> & 12.<sup>y</sup> Ps. 135. 9.<sup>z</sup> Heb. evil.<sup>aa</sup> ch. 10. 22.<sup>ab</sup> ch. 10. 15.<sup>ac</sup> ver. 2.<sup>ad</sup> ch. 10. 13.<sup>ae</sup> Job 35. 7. 8.<sup>af</sup> Jer. 32. 30.<sup>ag</sup> Ex. 32. 13.<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 105. 8-10.<sup>ai</sup> Luke 1. 55.<sup>aj</sup> 72. 73.<sup>ak</sup> ch. 4. 1.<sup>al</sup> & 8. 1.<sup>am</sup> & 31. 2.<sup>an</sup> Luke 10. 28.<sup>ao</sup> Ex. 13. 3. 14.<sup>ap</sup> Lev. 18. 5.<sup>aq</sup> ch. 24. 13.<sup>ar</sup> Rom. 10. 3. 5.<sup>as</sup> 1 Is. 49. 7.<sup>at</sup> Jer. 31. 9.<sup>au</sup> & 10. 13.<sup>av</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 18.<sup>aw</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 24.<sup>ax</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 3.<sup>ay</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 13.<sup>az</sup> Heb. 17. 11.<sup>ba</sup> 1 John 1. 3.<sup>bb</sup> Ex. 20. 6.<sup>bc</sup> ch. 5. 10.<sup>bd</sup> Neh. 1. 5.<sup>be</sup> Dan. 9. 4.<sup>bf</sup> ch. 31. 3.<sup>bg</sup> Ps. 44. 2. 3.<sup>bh</sup> Is. 59. 18.<sup>bi</sup> Nah. 1. 2.<sup>bj</sup> ch. 32. 35.<sup>bk</sup> Gen. 15. 19.<sup>bl</sup> &c.<sup>bm</sup> Ex. 33. 2.<sup>bn</sup> ch. 4. 38.<sup>bo</sup> & 9. 1.<sup>bp</sup> Lev. 26. 3.<sup>bq</sup> ch. 28. 1.<sup>br</sup> ver. 23.<sup>bs</sup> ch. 23. 14.<sup>bt</sup> 1 Heb.<sup>bu</sup> Isaac.<sup>bv</sup> Lev. 27. 28.<sup>bw</sup> 29.<sup>bx</sup> Num. 23. 52.<sup>by</sup> ch. 20. 16. 17.<sup>bz</sup> Josh. 6. 17.<sup>ca</sup> & 8. 24.<sup>cb</sup> & 9. 24.<sup>cc</sup> & 10. 28. 40.<sup>cd</sup> & 11. 11. 12.<sup>ce</sup> Ex. 22. 32.<sup>cf</sup> & 34. 12. 19.<sup>cg</sup> 16.<sup>ch</sup> Judg. 2. 2.<sup>ci</sup> See ch. 20.<sup>cj</sup> 10. &c.<sup>ck</sup> Josh. 2. 14.<sup>cl</sup> & 9. 18.<sup>cm</sup> Judg. 1. 24.<sup>cn</sup> Ps. 105. 8. 9.<sup>co</sup> Luke 1. 55.<sup>cp</sup> 72. 73.<sup>cq</sup> Josh. 23. 12.<sup>cr</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 2.<sup>cs</sup> Ezra 9. 2.

marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

4 For <sup>1</sup>they' will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: <sup>2</sup>so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and <sup>2</sup>destroy thee <sup>3</sup>suddenly.'

1<sup>s</sup> he

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall <sup>4e</sup>destroy' their altars, and <sup>5</sup>break down their 'images, and cut' down their 'groves,' and burn their graven images with fire.

2<sup>a</sup> he will3<sup>s</sup> quickly.

6 <sup>7</sup>For thou <sup>†art</sup> an holy people unto the LORD thy God: 'the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a <sup>7</sup>special' people unto himself, <sup>8</sup>above all people that <sup>are</sup>' upon the face of the earth.

4<sup>s</sup> break5<sup>s</sup> dash in

pieces

their

pillars,

<sup>†</sup> (Or, obelisks)

and hew

6<sup>s</sup> Ashe-

rim,

<sup>m</sup> See

Ex. 34. 13.

7<sup>s</sup> peculiar8<sup>s</sup> above<sup>†</sup> Or,

out of

all peo-

ples that

are

9<sup>s</sup> peoples

7 The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye <sup>†were</sup> <sup>m</sup>the fewest of all <sup>9</sup>people':

8 But <sup>n</sup>because the LORD <sup>1</sup>loved' you, and because he would keep <sup>r</sup>the oath which he <sup>2</sup>had sworn' unto your fathers, <sup>3</sup>hath the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of <sup>3</sup>bondmen,' from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt.

1<sup>s</sup> loveth2<sup>s</sup> swear

9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he <sup>†is</sup> God <sup>1</sup>! <sup>9</sup>the faithful God, <sup>2</sup>which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

3<sup>s</sup> bond-

age,

4<sup>s</sup> ;

10 And <sup>7</sup>repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: <sup>6</sup>he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep the <sup>5</sup>commandments, and the statutes, and the <sup>6</sup>judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

5<sup>s</sup> com-

mand-

ment,

6<sup>s</sup> judge-

ments,

7<sup>s</sup> And8<sup>s</sup> because

12 ¶ <sup>7</sup>Wherefore' it shall come to pass, <sup>8a</sup>if' ye hearken to these <sup>6</sup>judgments, and keep, and do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep <sup>9</sup>unto' thee <sup>†</sup>the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers:

9<sup>s</sup> with



R.V.	An exhortation	DEUTERONOMY 8.	to obedience.	R.V.
1 S body 2 S ground,	13 And he will <sup>a</sup> love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: <sup>c</sup> he will also bless the fruit of thy <sup>1</sup> womb, <sup>1</sup> and the fruit of thy <sup>2</sup> land, <sup>1</sup> thy corn <sup>o</sup> , and thy wine <sup>o</sup> , and thine oil, the increase of thy kine <sup>o</sup> , and the <sup>3</sup> flocks of thy sheep, <sup>1</sup> in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> John 14. 21. <sup>b</sup> Heb. before thy face. ver. 2. <sup>c</sup> ch. 28. 4. <sup>d</sup> Josh. 10. 24, 25, 42. & 12. 1, &c.	23 But the LORD thy God shall deliver them <sup>1</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> thee, and shall <sup>2</sup> destroy <sup>1</sup> them with a <sup>3</sup> mighty destruction, <sup>1</sup> until they be destroyed.	1 S up before 2 S dis-comfit 3 S great discomfiture, 4 S make their name to perish
4 S peoples	14 Thou shalt be blessed above all <sup>1</sup> people <sup>1</sup> : <sup>2</sup> there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle.	<sup>e</sup> Ex. 17. 14. ch. 9. 14. & 25. 19. & 29. 29. <sup>f</sup> ch. 11. 25. Josh. 1. 5. & 10. 8. & 23. 9. <sup>g</sup> Ex. 23. 26. Ac. <sup>h</sup> ver. 5. <sup>i</sup> Ex. 32. 20. ch. 12. 3. 1 Chr. 14. 12. <sup>j</sup> Josh. 7. 1, 21. <sup>k</sup> Ex. 9. 14. & 15. 26. <sup>l</sup> ch. 28. 27, 60. <sup>m</sup> Judge. 8. 27. Zeph. 1. 5. <sup>n</sup> ch. 17. 1.	24 And <sup>a</sup> he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt <sup>4</sup> destroy their name <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> from under heaven: <sup>2</sup> there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.	
5 S; and he	15 And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness <sup>s</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> will put none of the <sup>2</sup> evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but will lay them upon all <sup>1</sup> them that hate thee.	<sup>o</sup> ver. 2. <sup>p</sup> ch. 13. 13. & 19. 13, 21. & 25. 12. <sup>q</sup> Lev. 27. 28. ch. 13. 17. Josh. 6. 17. <sup>r</sup> 1. <sup>s</sup> Ex. 23. 33. ch. 12. 30. Judg. 8. 27. Ps. 106. 36. <sup>t</sup> Num. 33. 53. <sup>u</sup> ch. 4. 1. <sup>v</sup> & 5. 32, 33. & 6. 1-3, 21. <sup>w</sup> ch. 31. 6. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 103. 5.	25 The graven images of their gods <sup>1</sup> shall ye burn with fire: thou <sup>2</sup> shalt not <sup>3</sup> desire <sup>1</sup> the silver or <sup>6</sup> gold that is <sup>1</sup> on them, nor take <sup>1</sup> it unto thee, lest thou be <sup>1</sup> snares therein: for it <sup>1</sup> is <sup>2</sup> an abomination to the LORD thy God <sup>7</sup> .	5 S covet 6 S the gold that is
6 S,	16 And <sup>a</sup> thou shalt consume all the <sup>1</sup> people <sup>1</sup> which the LORD thy God shall deliver <sup>7</sup> thee; <sup>2</sup> thine eye shall <sup>3</sup> have no pity upon <sup>1</sup> them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that <sup>1</sup> will be <sup>2</sup> a snare unto thee.	<sup>y</sup> ch. 19. 13, 21. & 25. 12. <sup>z</sup> Lev. 27. 28. ch. 13. 17. Josh. 6. 17. <sup>aa</sup> 1. <sup>ab</sup> Ex. 23. 33. ch. 12. 30. Judg. 8. 27. Ps. 106. 36. <sup>ac</sup> Num. 33. 53. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 4. 1. <sup>ae</sup> & 5. 32, 33. & 6. 1-3, 21. <sup>af</sup> ch. 31. 6. <sup>ag</sup> Ps. 103. 5.	26 Neither shalt thou <sup>1</sup> bring an abomination into thine house, <sup>3</sup> lest thou be a cursed thing like it: <sup>1</sup> but <sup>1</sup> thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; <sup>2</sup> for it <sup>1</sup> is a <sup>3</sup> cursed <sup>1</sup> thing.	7 S: and thou shalt not 8 S and become a devoted thing like unto it: 9 S devoted
7 A unto 8 S not pity	17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations <sup>1</sup> are more than I; how can I <sup>1</sup> dispossess them?	<sup>ah</sup> ver. 2. <sup>ai</sup> Ex. 23. 33. ch. 12. 30. Judg. 8. 27. Ps. 106. 36. <sup>aj</sup> Num. 33. 53. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 4. 1. <sup>al</sup> & 5. 32, 33. & 6. 1-3, 21. <sup>am</sup> ch. 31. 6. <sup>an</sup> Ps. 103. 5.	CHAPTER 8. <sup>ao</sup> An exhortation to obedience in regard of God's dealing with them.	
9 S thou	18 <sup>a</sup> Thou shalt not be afraid of them: <sup>2</sup> but <sup>1</sup> shalt well <sup>3</sup> remember what the LORD thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt;	<sup>ar</sup> Ex. 23. 33. ch. 12. 30. Judg. 8. 27. Ps. 106. 36. <sup>as</sup> Num. 33. 53. <sup>at</sup> ch. 4. 1. <sup>au</sup> & 5. 32, 33. & 6. 1-3, 21. <sup>av</sup> ch. 31. 6. <sup>aw</sup> Ps. 103. 5.	<sup>ax</sup> ALL the <sup>1</sup> commandments <sup>1</sup> which I command thee this day <sup>2</sup> shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers.	1 S commandment
1 M Or, trials See ch. 4. 34, & 29. 3.	19 <sup>a</sup> The great <sup>1</sup> temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the stretched out arm, whereby the LORD thy God brought thee out: so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the <sup>2</sup> people <sup>1</sup> of whom thou art afraid.	<sup>ay</sup> Ex. 23. 33. ch. 12. 30. Judg. 8. 27. Ps. 106. 36. <sup>az</sup> Num. 33. 53. <sup>ba</sup> ch. 4. 1. <sup>bb</sup> & 5. 32, 33. & 6. 1-3, 21. <sup>bc</sup> ch. 31. 6. <sup>bd</sup> Ps. 103. 5.	2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God <sup>2</sup> led thee these forty years in the wilderness, <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> humble thee, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> prove thee, <sup>c</sup> to know what <sup>1</sup> was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no.	2 A hath 3 S that he might
2 S peoples	20 <sup>a</sup> Moreover the LORD thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and <sup>3</sup> hide themselves <sup>4</sup> from thee, be destroyed. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>be</sup> Ex. 23. 33. ch. 12. 30. Judg. 8. 27. Ps. 106. 36. <sup>bf</sup> Num. 33. 53. <sup>bg</sup> ch. 4. 1. <sup>bh</sup> & 5. 32, 33. & 6. 1-3, 21. <sup>bi</sup> ch. 31. 6. <sup>bj</sup> Ps. 103. 5.	3 And he humbled thee, and <sup>a</sup> suffered thee to hunger, and <sup>e</sup> fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth <sup>2</sup> not live by bread only, but by every <sup>4</sup> word <sup>1</sup> that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.	
3 M Or, hide themselves from thee, perish 4 S, perish from before thee. 5 S is in the midst of thee, a great God and a 6 S cast 7 M Or, quickly	21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God <sup>5</sup> is <sup>a</sup> among you, <sup>1</sup> a mighty God and <sup>1</sup> terrible.	<sup>bk</sup> Ex. 23. 33. ch. 12. 30. Judg. 8. 27. Ps. 106. 36. <sup>bl</sup> Num. 33. 53. <sup>bm</sup> ch. 4. 1. <sup>bn</sup> & 5. 32, 33. & 6. 1-3, 21. <sup>bo</sup> ch. 31. 6. <sup>bp</sup> Ps. 103. 5.	4 <sup>a</sup> Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.	1 S thing
	22 <sup>a</sup> And the LORD thy God will <sup>6</sup> put <sup>1</sup> out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them <sup>7</sup> at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee.	<sup>bq</sup> Ex. 23. 33. ch. 12. 30. Judg. 8. 27. Ps. 106. 36. <sup>br</sup> Num. 33. 53. <sup>bs</sup> ch. 4. 1. <sup>bt</sup> & 5. 32, 33. & 6. 1-3, 21. <sup>bu</sup> ch. 31. 6. <sup>bv</sup> Ps. 103. 5.	5 <sup>a</sup> Thou shalt also <sup>1</sup> consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, <sup>1</sup> so the LORD thy God chasteneth thee.	5 S And thou shalt

R.V.	<i>The punishment</i>	DEUTERONOMY 9.	<i>for disobedience.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> And	6 <sup>1</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, <sup>b</sup> to walk in his ways, and to fear him.	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> Prov. 10. 22. Hos. 2. 8. <sup>b</sup> ch. 5. 33. <sup>c</sup> ch. 7. 8, 12.	the LORD thy God <sup>1</sup> . <sup>a</sup> <sup>a</sup> for <sup>†</sup> it <sup>is</sup> he that giveth thee power to get wealth <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as <sup>3</sup> it <sup>is</sup> this day.	1 <sup>s</sup> , 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>s</sup> at
2 <sup>s</sup> , spring- ing forth in	7 For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, <sup>a</sup> a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths <sup>2</sup> that spring out of <sup>1</sup> valleys and hills;	<sup>d</sup> ch. 11. 10-12.	19 And it shall be, if thou <sup>4</sup> do at all <sup>1</sup> forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, <sup>4</sup> I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish.	4 <sup>s</sup> shalt
3 <sup>s</sup> olives	8 A land of wheat <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and barley, and vines <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and fig trees <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and pomegranates; a land <sup>d</sup> of oil <sup>3</sup> olive, <sup>1</sup> and honey;	<sup>e</sup> ch. 4. 26. & 30. 18.	20 As the nations which the LORD <sup>5</sup> destroyeth before your face, <sup>1</sup> so shall ye perish; because ye would not <sup>6</sup> be obedient <sup>1</sup> unto the voice of the LORD your God.	5 <sup>s</sup> maketh to perish before you, 6 <sup>s</sup> hearken
4 <sup>s</sup> And thou shalt eat and be full, and	9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any <sup>†</sup> thing in it; a land <sup>h</sup> whose stones <sup>†</sup> are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. of olive tree of oil. <sup>g</sup> Dan. 9. 11, 12. <sup>h</sup> ch. 33. 25.	CHAPTER 9. <sup>o</sup> Moses dissuadeth them from the opinion of their own righteousness, by rehearsing their several rebellions.	
5 <sup>s</sup> test	10 <sup>4</sup> When thou hast eaten and art full, then <sup>1</sup> thou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the good land which he hath given thee.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 6. 11, 12.	H <sup>1</sup> EAR, O Israel: <sup>7</sup> Thou art <sup>1</sup> to <sup>k</sup> pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations <sup>l</sup> greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and <sup>m</sup> fenced up to heaven,	7 <sup>s</sup> thou art
6 <sup>s</sup> judge- ments,	11 Beware <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> thou forget <sup>o</sup> not <sup>1</sup> the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his <sup>6</sup> judgments, <sup>1</sup> and his statutes, which I command thee this day:	<sup>k</sup> ch. 11. 31. Josh. 3. 16. & 4. 19. <sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 38. & 7. 1. & 11. 23. <sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 28.	2 A people great and tall, <sup>n</sup> the <sup>8</sup> children of the Anakims, <sup>1</sup> whom thou knowest, and <sup>t</sup> of whom thou hast heard <sup>†</sup> say, Who can stand before the <sup>9</sup> children of Anak!	8 <sup>s</sup> sons of the Ana- kim, 9 <sup>s</sup> sons of Anak? Know
	12 <sup>p</sup> Lest <sup>†</sup> when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt <sup>†</sup> therein;	<sup>n</sup> Num. 13. 22, 28, 32, 33. <sup>p</sup> ch. 23. 47. & 32. 15. Prov. 30. 9. Hos. 13. 6.	3 Understand <sup>1</sup> therefore this day, that the LORD thy God <sup>†</sup> is he which <sup>q</sup> goeth over before thee <sup>1</sup> ; as a <sup>r</sup> consuming fire <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before <sup>2</sup> thy face <sup>1</sup> : <sup>s</sup> so shalt thou drive them out, and <sup>3</sup> destroy them <sup>1</sup> quickly, as the LORD hath <sup>†</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto thee.	1 <sup>s</sup> as a devouring fire; 2 <sup>s</sup> thee 3 <sup>s</sup> make them to perish 4 <sup>s</sup> spoken
7 <sup>s</sup> out of	13 And <sup>†</sup> when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied;	<sup>q</sup> ch. 31. 3. Josh. 3. 11. <sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 24. Heb. 12. 29. <sup>s</sup> ch. 7. 23. <sup>t</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 7. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 106. 21. <sup>v</sup> Ex. 23. 31. ch. 7. 24.	4 <sup>†</sup> Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath <sup>†</sup> cast <sup>1</sup> them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this land: <sup>6</sup> but <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> for the wickedness of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee.	5 <sup>s</sup> thrust
8 <sup>s</sup> the	15 Who <sup>2</sup> led thee through <sup>†</sup> that <sup>1</sup> great and terrible wilderness, <sup>6</sup> wherein were fiery serpents <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and scorpions, and <sup>9</sup> drought, where <sup>†</sup> there was <sup>1</sup> no water; <sup>6</sup> who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;	<sup>u</sup> Is. 63. 12-14. Jer. 2. 6. <sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 17. Rom. 11. 6. 1 Cor. 4. 4, 7. <sup>b</sup> Num. 21. 6. Hos. 13. 5. <sup>c</sup> Num. 20. 11. Is. 78. 15. & 114. 8. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 15. 16. Lev. 18. 24, 25. <sup>e</sup> ch. 18. 12. <sup>f</sup> ver. 3. Ex. 16. 15. <sup>g</sup> Tit. 3. 5. <sup>h</sup> Jer. 24. 5, 6. Heb. 12. 11.	5 <sup>†</sup> Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go <sup>7</sup> to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may <sup>8</sup> perform <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> the word which the LORD sware unto	7 <sup>s</sup> A in 8 <sup>s</sup> esta- blish
9 <sup>s</sup> thirsty ground- where was	16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with <sup>†</sup> manna, which thy fathers knew not <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, <sup>9</sup> to do thee good at thy latter end <sup>2</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> ch. 9. 4. 1 Cor. 4. 7. <sup>i</sup> Gen. 12. 7. <sup>j</sup> Is. 13. 15. & 15. 7. & 17. 8. <sup>k</sup> Is. 25. 4. & 28. 13.		
1 <sup>s</sup> ;	17 <sup>†</sup> And thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of <sup>†</sup> mine hand hath gotten me this wealth.			
2 <sup>s</sup> ;	18 But thou shalt remember			

R.V.	<i>The rebellions</i>	DEUTERONOMY 9.	<i>of Israel.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> <sup>A</sup> to	thy fathers, <sup>1</sup> Abraham, <sup>1</sup> Isaac, and <sup>1</sup> Jacob.	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 19, 18. ch. 4. 11. & 5. 23. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 32. 19.	<sup>a</sup> the mount burned with fire : and the two tables of the covenant <sup>†</sup> were in my two hands.	
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> Know	<sup>6</sup> Understand <sup>†</sup> therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness ; for thou <sup>†</sup> art <sup>c</sup> a stiffnecked people.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 13. Ex. 32. 9. & 33. 3. & 34. 9.	<sup>16</sup> And <sup>b</sup> I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> had made you a molten calf : ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> ; ye
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> forget thou	<sup>7</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> Remember, <sup>3</sup> and forget <sup>†</sup> not, how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness : <sup>a</sup> from the day that thou <sup>†</sup> didst depart <sup>†</sup> out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the LORD.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 14. 11. & 16. 2. & 17. 2. Num. 11. 4. & 20. 2. & 25. 2. ch. 31. 27. <sup>e</sup> Ex. 31. 28. Ps. 106. 23.	<sup>17</sup> And I took <sup>2</sup> the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.	<sup>2</sup> <sup>A</sup> hold of
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> weetest forth	<sup>8</sup> Also <sup>f</sup> in Horeb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, <sup>3</sup> so that <sup>†</sup> the LORD was angry with you to have destroyed you.	<sup>f</sup> Ex. 32. 4. Ps. 106. 19.	<sup>18</sup> And I <sup>e</sup> fell down before the LORD, as at the first, forty days and forty nights <sup>3</sup> : <sup>†</sup> I did neither eat bread <sup>o</sup> , nor drink water <sup>3</sup> , because of all your <sup>4</sup> sins <sup>†</sup> which ye sinned, in doing <sup>5</sup> wickedly <sup>†</sup> in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> ;
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> and	<sup>9</sup> When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, <sup>†</sup> even the tables of the covenant which the LORD made with you, then <sup>†</sup> I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights <sup>5</sup> , I neither did <sup>†</sup> eat bread nor drink water <sup>†</sup> : <sup>†</sup>	<sup>g</sup> Ex. 24. 12, 15.  <sup>h</sup> Ex. 32. 10, 11.	<sup>19</sup> <sup>h</sup> For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you. <sup>†</sup> But the LORD hearkened unto me <sup>o</sup> at <sup>†</sup> that time also.	<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> sin <sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> that which was evil
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> ; I did neither	<sup>10</sup> And the LORD delivered unto me <sup>8</sup> two tables of stone written with the finger of God ; and on them <i>was written</i> according to all the words, which the LORD spake with you in the mount out of the midst of the fire <sup>a</sup> in the day of the assembly.	<sup>i</sup> Ex. 24. 18. & 24. 28.  <sup>k</sup> Ex. 32. 14. & 33. 17. ch. 10. 10. Ps. 106. 25. <sup>l</sup> Ex. 31. 19.	<sup>20</sup> And the LORD was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him : and I prayed for Aaron also the same time.	
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> .	<sup>11</sup> And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, <sup>†</sup> that the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, <sup>†</sup> even the tables of the covenant.	<sup>m</sup> Ex. 32. 20. Is. 31. 7.	<sup>21</sup> And <sup>m</sup> I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, <sup>6</sup> and ground it <sup>†</sup> very small, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>†</sup> until it was as <sup>7</sup> small <sup>†</sup> as dust : and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.	<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> grind- ing it <sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> fine
<sup>8</sup> <sup>A</sup> the	<sup>12</sup> And the LORD said unto me, <sup>†</sup> Arise, get thee down quickly from hence ; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt have corrupted <sup>†</sup> themselves ; they are <sup>2</sup> quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them ; they have made them a molten image.	<sup>n</sup> Ex. 19. 17. & 20. 1. ch. 4. 10. & 10. 4. & 18. 16.	<sup>22</sup> And at <sup>p</sup> Taberah, and at <sup>q</sup> Massah, and at <sup>r</sup> Kibroth-hattaavah, ye provoked the LORD to wrath.	
	<sup>13</sup> Furthermore <sup>2</sup> the LORD spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, <sup>b</sup> it <sup>†</sup> is a stiffnecked people :	<sup>p</sup> Num. 11. 1. 3. 5. <sup>q</sup> Ex. 17. 7. <sup>r</sup> Num. 11. 4. 34. <sup>s</sup> Ex. 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Num. 13. 3. & 14. 1.	<sup>23</sup> Likewise <sup>u</sup> when the LORD sent you from Kadesh-barnea, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you ; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God, and <sup>v</sup> ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice.	<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> And
	<sup>14</sup> Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and <sup>†</sup> blot out their name from under heaven : <sup>†</sup> and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they.	<sup>u</sup> ch. 31. 29. Judg. 2. 17.  <sup>v</sup> Ps. 106. 24. 25.	<sup>24</sup> <sup>a</sup> Ye have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you.	
	<sup>15</sup> So I turned and came down from the mount, and	<sup>z</sup> Ex. 32. 9. <sup>a</sup> ch. 31. 27.	<sup>25</sup> <sup>2d</sup> Thus <sup>†</sup> I fell down before the LORD <sup>†</sup> forty days and forty nights <sup>2</sup> , as I fell down <i>at the first</i> ; <sup>†</sup> because the LORD had said he would destroy you.	<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> So <sup>1</sup> <sup>A</sup> the <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> that I fell down ;
		<sup>b</sup> ver. 6. ch. 10. 16. & 31. 27. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 17. 14. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 32. 10. <sup>d</sup> ver. 18. <sup>e</sup> ch. 22. 20. Ps. 9. 5. & 109. 13. <sup>f</sup> Num. 14. 12. <sup>g</sup> Ex. 32. 11. Ac.	<sup>26</sup> <sup>3g</sup> I prayed therefore <sup>†</sup> unto the LORD, and said, O Lord God, destroy not thy people	<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> And I prayed

and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

27 Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin:

28 Lest <sup>a</sup>the land whence thou broughtest us out say, <sup>e</sup>Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised <sup>1</sup>them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness.

29 <sup>1</sup>Yet they <sup>†</sup>are thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy <sup>2</sup>mighty <sup>1</sup>power and by thy stretched out arm.

### CHAPTER 10.

<sup>o1</sup> *God's mercy in restoring the two tables, 6 in continuing the priesthood, 8 in separating the tribe of Levi, 10 in hearkening to Moses' suit for the people.*

**A**T that time the LORD said <sup>1</sup>unto me, <sup>2</sup>Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and <sup>3</sup>make thee an ark of wood.

2 And I will write on the tables the words that were <sup>3</sup>in <sup>1</sup>the first tables which thou brakest, and <sup>4</sup>thou shalt put them in the ark.

3 <sup>4</sup>And <sup>1</sup>I made an ark <sup>6</sup>of <sup>a</sup>'shittim' wood, and <sup>b</sup>hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand.

4 And <sup>e</sup>he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten <sup>6</sup><sup>g</sup> commandments, <sup>h</sup>which the LORD spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire <sup>k</sup>in the day of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me.

5 And I turned <sup>o</sup>myself <sup>1</sup>and <sup>m</sup>came down from the mount, and <sup>n</sup>put the tables in the ark which I had made; <sup>4</sup>and there they be, as the LORD commanded me.

6 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>And the children of Israel <sup>t</sup>took their journey from Beeroth <sup>2</sup>of the children of Jaakan <sup>3</sup>to Mosera: <sup>a</sup>there

B.C. 1451.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 33. 32.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 3. 6.

<sup>c</sup> 4. 1.

<sup>d</sup> 8. 14.

<sup>e</sup> 16. 9.

<sup>f</sup> Num. 4. 15.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 41. 57.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 25.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 32. 12.

<sup>j</sup> Num. 14. 16.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 18. 5.

<sup>l</sup> Lev. 9. 22.

<sup>m</sup> Num. 6. 23.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 21. 5.

<sup>o</sup> Num. 18. 20.

<sup>p</sup> 24.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 18. 1, 2.

<sup>r</sup> Ezek. 14. 25.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 4. 20.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 51.

<sup>u</sup> Neh. 1. 10.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 95. 7.

<sup>w</sup> Ex. 34. 28.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 9. 18, 25.

<sup>y</sup> 10. *former days.*

<sup>z</sup> Ex. 32. 14.

<sup>aa</sup> 33. 34.

<sup>ab</sup> 33. 17.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 9. 19.

<sup>ad</sup> Ex. 32. 34.

<sup>ae</sup> & 35. 1.

<sup>af</sup> Heb. *go in journey.*

<sup>ag</sup> Ex. 34. 1, 2.

<sup>ah</sup> Ex. 25. 19.

<sup>ai</sup> Mic. 6. 8.

<sup>aj</sup> ch. 16. 13.

<sup>ak</sup> ch. 5. 23.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 6. 5.

<sup>am</sup> 11. 13.

<sup>an</sup> & 30. 16, 20.

<sup>ao</sup> Mat. 22. 37.

<sup>ap</sup> Ex. 25. 16.

<sup>aq</sup> 21.

<sup>ar</sup> Ex. 25. 5, 10.

<sup>as</sup> & 37. 1.

<sup>at</sup> Ex. 34. 4.

<sup>au</sup> ch. 6. 24.

<sup>av</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 27.

<sup>aw</sup> Ps. 115. 16.

<sup>ax</sup> & 18. 4.

<sup>ay</sup> Ex. 34. 23.

<sup>az</sup> Gen. 14. 19.

<sup>ba</sup> Ex. 19. 5.

<sup>bb</sup> Ps. 24. 1.

<sup>bc</sup> Heb. *words.*

<sup>bd</sup> Ex. 20. 1.

<sup>be</sup> ch. 4. 37.

<sup>bf</sup> Ex. 19. 17.

<sup>bg</sup> ch. 9. 10.

<sup>bh</sup> & 18. 16.

<sup>bi</sup> See

Lev. 26. 41.

ch. 30. 6.

Jer. 4. 1.

Rom. 2. 28.

Col. 2. 11.

Ex. 34. 29.

Ex. 40. 29.

ch. 9. 6, 13.

1 Kin. 8. 9.

Josh. 22. 22.

Ps. 126. 2.

Isa. 2. 47.

Ezra. 1. 25.

Rev. 2. 17.

& 19. 16.

ch. 7. 21.

2 Chr. 19. 7.

Job. 34. 13.

Acts 10. 34.

Rom. 2. 11.

Gal. 3. 6.

Eph. 6. 9.

Col. 3. 25.

1 Pet. 1. 17.

Num. 33. 31.

Num. 33. 39.

Num. 33. 39.

& 35. 28.

Ps. 68. 5.

& 146. 9.

Aaron died, and there he was buried; and Eleazar his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead.

7 <sup>a</sup>From thence they journeyed unto Gudgodah; and from Gudgodah to <sup>1</sup>Jotbath, <sup>2</sup>a land of <sup>3</sup>rivers of waters.

8 <sup>o</sup>¶ At that time <sup>b</sup>the LORD separated the tribe of Levi, <sup>c</sup>to bear the ark of the covenant of the LORD, <sup>d</sup>to stand before the LORD to minister unto him, and <sup>e</sup>to bless in his name, unto this day.

9 <sup>a</sup>Wherefore Levi hath no <sup>3</sup>part <sup>1</sup>nor inheritance with his brethren; the LORD <sup>†</sup>is his inheritance, according as the LORD thy God <sup>4</sup>promised <sup>1</sup>him.

10 And <sup>b</sup>I stayed in the mount, <sup>c</sup>according to <sup>1</sup>the <sup>2</sup>first time, forty days and forty nights <sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and <sup>m</sup>the LORD hearkened unto me <sup>o</sup>at <sup>1</sup>that time also <sup>8</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>the LORD would not destroy thee.

11 <sup>a</sup>And the LORD said unto me, Arise, <sup>2</sup>take <sup>†</sup>thy journey before the people <sup>3</sup>, that they may <sup>1</sup>go in and possess the land, which I swore unto their fathers to give unto them.

12 <sup>o</sup>¶ And now, Israel, <sup>1</sup>what doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but <sup>u</sup>to fear the LORD thy God, <sup>z</sup>to walk in all his ways, and <sup>v</sup>to love him, and to serve the LORD thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul,

13 To keep the commandments of the LORD, and his statutes, which I command thee this day <sup>e</sup>for thy good?

14 Behold, <sup>1d</sup>the heaven and the heaven of heavens <sup>is</sup> the LORD's thy God, <sup>†</sup>the earth <sup>also</sup>, <sup>1</sup>with all that therein <sup>†</sup>is.

15 <sup>1</sup>Only the LORD had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, <sup>†</sup>even you <sup>2</sup>above all <sup>3</sup>people, <sup>as it is</sup> <sup>1</sup>this day.

16 Circumcise therefore <sup>1</sup>the foreskin of your heart, and be no more <sup>2</sup>stiffnecked.

17 For the LORD your God <sup>†</sup>is <sup>1</sup>God of gods, and <sup>†</sup>Lord of lords, <sup>6a</sup>a great God, <sup>6u</sup>a <sup>1</sup>mighty, and <sup>5a</sup>a terrible, which <sup>†</sup>regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward <sup>6</sup>.

18 <sup>b</sup>He doth execute the

<sup>1</sup> Jotbath.

<sup>2</sup> brooks of water.

<sup>3</sup> portion

<sup>4</sup> spake unto

<sup>5a</sup> )

<sup>6</sup> as at

<sup>7</sup> s :

<sup>8</sup> ;

<sup>9</sup> s ; and they shall

<sup>1</sup> s unto the LORD

thy God belong-

eth the heaven,

and the heavens of

heavens, the

earth,

<sup>2m</sup> (r,

out of

<sup>18</sup> peoples,

as at

<sup>18</sup> he is

<sup>18</sup> the

<sup>18</sup> s :



1<sup>s</sup> judge-  
ment

<sup>1</sup> judgment' of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment.

19 <sup>2</sup> Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

2<sup>s</sup> ;

20 <sup>3</sup> Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve<sup>2</sup>, and to him shalt thou <sup>4</sup> cleave, and <sup>5</sup> swear by his name.'

3<sup>s</sup> by his  
name  
shalt  
thou  
swear

21 <sup>6</sup> He <sup>7</sup> is thy praise, and he <sup>8</sup> is thy God, <sup>9</sup> that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen.

22 Thy fathers went down into Egypt <sup>10</sup> with threescore and ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath made thee <sup>11</sup> as the stars of heaven for multitude.

## CHAPTER 11.

<sup>12</sup> *An exhortation to obedience. 13 A careful study is required in God's words. 26 A blessing and a curse is set before them.*

**T**HEREFORE thou shalt <sup>1</sup> love the LORD thy God, and <sup>2</sup> keep his charge, and his statutes, and his <sup>3</sup> judgments, and his commandments, alway.

4<sup>s</sup> judge-  
ments,

2 And know ye this day: for I speak not with your children which have not known, and which have not seen <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> chastisement of the LORD your God, <sup>6</sup> his greatness, <sup>7</sup> his mighty hand, and his stretched out arm,

5<sup>m</sup> Or, in-  
struction

3 <sup>8</sup> And his <sup>9</sup> miracles, and his acts, which he did in the midst of Egypt unto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and unto all his land;

6<sup>s</sup> signs,  
and his  
works,

4 And what he did unto the army of Egypt, unto their horses, and to their chariots; <sup>1</sup> how he made the water of the Red <sup>2</sup> sea<sup>3</sup> to overflow them as they pursued after you, and <sup>4</sup> how the LORD hath destroyed them unto this day;

7<sup>s</sup> Sea

5 And what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came <sup>6</sup> into<sup>7</sup> this place;

8<sup>s</sup> unto

6 And <sup>8</sup> what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben<sup>9</sup>: <sup>1</sup> how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and <sup>2</sup> all the <sup>3</sup> substance that <sup>4</sup> was in their pos-

9<sup>s</sup> ;1<sup>s</sup> every  
living  
thing  
that fol-  
lowed  
them,

B.C. 1451.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 3.  
& 7. 19.<sup>b</sup> Lev. 19. 33.  
31.<sup>c</sup> ch. 6. 12.  
Mat. 4. 10.<sup>d</sup> Luke 4. 8.<sup>e</sup> Josh. 1. 6, 7.<sup>f</sup> ch. 11. 22.  
& 13. 4.<sup>g</sup> Ps. 63. 11.<sup>h</sup> Ex. 15. 2.<sup>i</sup> Ps. 22. 3.<sup>j</sup> Jer. 17. 14.<sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 30.<sup>l</sup> & 5. 16.<sup>m</sup> Prov. 10. 27.<sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 24.<sup>o</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 23.<sup>p</sup> Ps. 106. 21.<sup>q</sup> ch. 9. 5.<sup>r</sup> Ex. 3. 8.<sup>s</sup> Gen. 46. 27.<sup>t</sup> Ex. 1. 5.<sup>u</sup> Acts 7. 14.<sup>v</sup> Gen. 15. 5.<sup>w</sup> ch. 1. 10.<sup>x</sup> & 28. 62.<sup>y</sup> Zech. 14. 18.<sup>z</sup> ch. 8. 7.<sup>a</sup> ch. 10. 12.<sup>b</sup> & 30. 16, 20.<sup>c</sup> Zech. 3. 7.<sup>d</sup> Heb. seeketh.<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 3.<sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 5.<sup>g</sup> ver. 22.<sup>h</sup> ch. 6. 17.<sup>i</sup> ch. 5. 24.<sup>j</sup> ch. 7. 19.<sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 12.<sup>l</sup> Ps. 78. 12.<sup>m</sup> & 135. 9.<sup>n</sup> Lev. 26. 4.<sup>o</sup> ch. 28. 12.<sup>p</sup> Joel 2. 23.<sup>q</sup> James 5. 7.<sup>r</sup> Ps. 104. 14.<sup>s</sup> Heb. give.<sup>t</sup> Ex. 14. 27, 28.<sup>u</sup> & 15. 9, 10.<sup>v</sup> Ps. 106. 11.<sup>w</sup> ch. 6. 11.<sup>x</sup> Joel 2. 19.<sup>y</sup> ch. 29. 18.<sup>z</sup> Job 31. 37.<sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 19.<sup>b</sup> & 30. 17.<sup>c</sup> Num. 16. 1.<sup>d</sup> 31.<sup>e</sup> & 27. 3.<sup>f</sup> Ps. 106. 17.<sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 15.<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 25.<sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 26.<sup>j</sup> & 7. 13.<sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 26.<sup>l</sup> & 8. 19, 20.<sup>m</sup> & 20. 18.<sup>n</sup> Josh. 23. 13.<sup>o</sup> 15. 16.<sup>p</sup> Or, living substances which followed them.<sup>q</sup> Heb. was of their feet.

session, in the midst of all Israel:

7 But <sup>a</sup> your eyes have seen all the great <sup>1</sup> acts' of the LORD which he did.

1<sup>s</sup> work

8 Therefore shall ye keep all the <sup>2</sup> commandments' which I command <sup>3</sup> you' this day, that ye may <sup>a</sup> be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go <sup>4</sup> to possess it;

2<sup>s</sup> com-  
mand-  
ment3<sup>s</sup> thee4<sup>s</sup> over

9 And <sup>b</sup> that ye may prolong <sup>1</sup> your days <sup>2</sup> in' the land, <sup>3</sup> which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, <sup>4</sup> a land <sup>5</sup> that floweth' with milk and honey.

5<sup>s</sup> upon6<sup>s</sup> flowing

10 ¶ For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, <sup>1</sup> is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, <sup>2</sup> where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst <sup>3</sup> it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs:

11 <sup>4</sup> But the land, whither ye go <sup>5</sup> to possess it, <sup>6</sup> is a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh water of the rain of heaven:

7<sup>s</sup> over

12 A land which the LORD thy God <sup>1</sup> careth for<sup>2</sup>: <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> the eyes of the LORD thy God <sup>5</sup> are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.

8<sup>m</sup> Heb. seeketh after.9<sup>s</sup> ;

13 ¶ And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken <sup>1</sup> diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, <sup>2</sup> to love the LORD your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul,

14 That <sup>3</sup> I will give <sup>4</sup> you' the rain of your land in <sup>5</sup> his due<sup>6</sup> season, <sup>7</sup> the <sup>8</sup> first' rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.

1<sup>s</sup> its2<sup>s</sup> former

15 <sup>9</sup> And I will <sup>10</sup> send' grass in thy fields for thy cattle, <sup>11</sup> that thou mayest' <sup>12</sup> eat and be full.

3<sup>s</sup> give4<sup>s</sup> and thou shalt

16 Take heed to yourselves, <sup>1</sup> that' your heart be <sup>2</sup> not' deceived, and ye turn aside, and <sup>3</sup> serve other gods, and worship them;

5<sup>s</sup> lest

17 And <sup>4</sup> then <sup>5</sup> the LORD's wrath' be kindled against you, and he <sup>6</sup> shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and <sup>7</sup> lest' <sup>8</sup> ye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you.

6<sup>s</sup> the anger of the LORD

R.V.	<i>A blessing and</i>	DEUTERONOMY 12.	<i>a curse proposed.</i>	R.V.
	18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Therefore <sup>a</sup> shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> bind them for a sign upon your hand, <sup>2</sup> that they may be as <sup>1</sup> frontlets between your eyes.	B.C. 1451. * ch. 6, 6. * 32, 36. * ch. 6, 8. * ch. 27, 12, 13. Josh. 8, 32.	29 <sup>1</sup> And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God <sup>2</sup> hath brought thee in unto <sup>1</sup> the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt <sup>3</sup> put <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> the blessing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal.	1 A ¶ 2 S shall bring thee into 3 S set
1 S; and ye shall	19 <sup>a</sup> And ye shall teach them your children, <sup>3</sup> speaking of them <sup>1</sup> when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, <sup>4</sup> when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.	* ch. 4, 9, 10. * 6, 7.	30 <sup>1</sup> Are they not <sup>4</sup> on the other side Jordan, by the way where the sun goeth down, <sup>1</sup> in the land of the Canaanites <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which dwell in the <sup>5</sup> champain <sup>1</sup> over against Gilgal, <sup>6</sup> beside the <sup>6</sup> plains <sup>1</sup> of Moreh?	4 S beyond Jordan, behind the way of the going down of the sun, 5 S Arabah, 6 S oaks
2 S and they shall be for	20 <sup>a</sup> And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates:	* Gen. 12, 6. Judg. 7, 1. * ch. 6, 9. * ch. 9, 1. Josh. 1, 11.	31 <sup>1</sup> For ye <sup>7</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> pass over Jordan to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.	7 S are to
3 S talking of them,	21 That <sup>h</sup> your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, <sup>5</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give them, <sup>k</sup> as the days of <sup>6</sup> heaven upon <sup>1</sup> the earth.	* ch. 4, 40. * 6, 2. Prov. 3, 2. * 4, 10. * 9, 11. * ch. 5, 32. * 12, 32. * Ps. 72, 5. * 89, 29.	32 And ye shall observe <sup>i</sup> to do all the statutes and <sup>8</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> which I set before you this day.	4 S beyond Jordan, behind the way of the going down of the sun, 5 S Arabah, 6 S oaks 7 S are to
4 A and	22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> For if <sup>7</sup> ye shall diligently keep all <sup>7</sup> these commandments <sup>1</sup> which I command you, to do <sup>8</sup> them, <sup>1</sup> to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and <sup>m</sup> to cleave unto him;	* ver. 13. ch. 6, 17.	CHAPTER 12. <sup>o</sup> 1 Monuments of idolatry to be destroyed. 5 The place of God's service to be kept. 15, 23 Blood is forbidden. 17, 20, 25 Holy things must be eaten in the holy place. 19 The Levite must not be forsaken.	4 S beyond Jordan, behind the way of the going down of the sun, 5 S Arabah, 6 S oaks 7 S are to
5 S upon	23 Then will the LORD <sup>p</sup> drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall <sup>q</sup> possess <sup>9</sup> greater nations <sup>1</sup> and mightier than yourselves.	* ch. 10, 59. * 39, 29. * ch. 6, 1. * ch. 4, 38. * 9, 5.	<sup>n</sup> THESE <sup>1</sup> are the statutes and <sup>8</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> , which ye shall observe to do in the land <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which the LORD <sup>9</sup> God of thy fathers giveth <sup>1</sup> thee to possess it, <sup>7</sup> all the days that ye live upon the earth.	4 S beyond Jordan, behind the way of the going down of the sun, 5 S Arabah, 6 S oaks 7 S are to
6 S the heavens above	24 <sup>1</sup> Every place whereon the <sup>1</sup> soles of your feet <sup>1</sup> shall tread shall be <sup>2</sup> your's <sup>1</sup> : <sup>a</sup> from the wilderness <sup>3</sup> and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the <sup>4</sup> uttermost sea shall your coast be.	* ch. 10, 59. * 39, 29. * ch. 6, 1. * ch. 4, 38. * 9, 5.	<sup>n</sup> THESE <sup>1</sup> are the statutes and <sup>8</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> , which ye shall observe to do in the land <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which the LORD <sup>9</sup> God of thy fathers giveth <sup>1</sup> thee to possess it, <sup>7</sup> all the days that ye live upon the earth.	4 S beyond Jordan, behind the way of the going down of the sun, 5 S Arabah, 6 S oaks 7 S are to
7 S this commandment	25 <sup>a</sup> There shall no man be able to stand before you: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the LORD your God shall <sup>4</sup> lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, <sup>e</sup> as he hath <sup>5</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto you.	* ch. 10, 59. * 39, 29. * ch. 6, 1. * ch. 4, 38. * 9, 5.	<sup>n</sup> THESE <sup>1</sup> are the statutes and <sup>8</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> , which ye shall observe to do in the land <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which the LORD <sup>9</sup> God of thy fathers giveth <sup>1</sup> thee to possess it, <sup>7</sup> all the days that ye live upon the earth.	4 S beyond Jordan, behind the way of the going down of the sun, 5 S Arabah, 6 S oaks 7 S are to
8 S it;	26 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse;	* ch. 10, 59. * 39, 29. * ch. 6, 1. * ch. 4, 38. * 9, 5.	<sup>n</sup> THESE <sup>1</sup> are the statutes and <sup>8</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> , which ye shall observe to do in the land <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which the LORD <sup>9</sup> God of thy fathers giveth <sup>1</sup> thee to possess it, <sup>7</sup> all the days that ye live upon the earth.	4 S beyond Jordan, behind the way of the going down of the sun, 5 S Arabah, 6 S oaks 7 S are to
9 S nations greater	27 <sup>h</sup> A <sup>1</sup> blessing, if ye <sup>7</sup> obey <sup>1</sup> the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day:	* ch. 10, 59. * 39, 29. * ch. 6, 1. * ch. 4, 38. * 9, 5.	<sup>n</sup> THESE <sup>1</sup> are the statutes and <sup>8</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> , which ye shall observe to do in the land <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which the LORD <sup>9</sup> God of thy fathers giveth <sup>1</sup> thee to possess it, <sup>7</sup> all the days that ye live upon the earth.	4 S beyond Jordan, behind the way of the going down of the sun, 5 S Arabah, 6 S oaks 7 S are to
1 S sole of your foot	28 And <sup>6</sup> a <sup>1</sup> curse, if ye <sup>8</sup> will not obey <sup>1</sup> the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known.	* ch. 10, 59. * 39, 29. * ch. 6, 1. * ch. 4, 38. * 9, 5.	<sup>n</sup> THESE <sup>1</sup> are the statutes and <sup>8</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> , which ye shall observe to do in the land <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which the LORD <sup>9</sup> God of thy fathers giveth <sup>1</sup> thee to possess it, <sup>7</sup> all the days that ye live upon the earth.	4 S beyond Jordan, behind the way of the going down of the sun, 5 S Arabah, 6 S oaks 7 S are to
2 S yours				
3 A				
4 S hinder				
5 S spoken				
6 S the				
7 S shall hearken unto				
8 S shall not hearken unto				
9 S the				
10 S shall				
11 S shall				
12 S shall				
13 S shall				
14 S shall				
15 S shall				
16 S shall				
17 S shall				
18 S shall				
19 S shall				
20 S shall				
21 S shall				
22 S shall				
23 S shall				
24 S shall				
25 S shall				
26 S shall				
27 S shall				
28 S shall				
29 S shall				
30 S shall				
31 S shall				
32 S shall				
33 S shall				
34 S shall				
35 S shall				
36 S shall				
37 S shall				
38 S shall				
39 S shall				
40 S shall				
41 S shall				
42 S shall				
43 S shall				
44 S shall				
45 S shall				
46 S shall				
47 S shall				
48 S shall				
49 S shall				
50 S shall				
51 S shall				
52 S shall				
53 S shall				
54 S shall				
55 S shall				
56 S shall				
57 S shall				
58 S shall				
59 S shall				
60 S shall				
61 S shall				
62 S shall				
63 S shall				
64 S shall				
65 S shall				
66 S shall				
67 S shall				
68 S shall				
69 S shall				
70 S shall				
71 S shall				
72 S shall				
73 S shall				
74 S shall				
75 S shall				
76 S shall				
77 S shall				
78 S shall				
79 S shall				
80 S shall				
81 S shall				
82 S shall				
83 S shall				
84 S shall				
85 S shall				
86 S shall				
87 S shall				
88 S shall				
89 S shall				
90 S shall				
91 S shall				
92 S shall				
93 S shall				
94 S shall				
95 S shall				
96 S shall				
97 S shall				
98 S shall				
99 S shall				
100 S shall				





1<sup>s</sup> eyes

† which is right in the <sup>1</sup>sight' of the LORD.

26 Only thy <sup>a</sup>holy things which thou hast, and <sup>b</sup>thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the LORD shall choose :

27 And <sup>a</sup>thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God : and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh.

28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, <sup>a</sup>that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest † that which is good and right in the <sup>1</sup>sight' of the LORD thy God.

29 ¶ When <sup>k</sup>the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest <sup>2</sup>to possess them, and thou <sup>3m</sup>succeedest' them, and dwellest in their land ;

30 Take heed to thyself <sup>p</sup>that thou be not <sup>4</sup>snared <sup>7</sup>by following' them, after that they be destroyed from before thee ; and that thou <sup>5</sup>enquire' not after their gods, saying, How <sup>e</sup>did' these nations serve their gods ? even so will I do likewise.

31 <sup>u</sup>Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God : for every <sup>a</sup>abomination to the LORD, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods ; for <sup>7</sup>even their sons and their daughters <sup>8</sup>they have burnt' in the fire to their gods.

32 <sup>9</sup>What thing soever I command you, <sup>1</sup>observe to do it' : <sup>a</sup>thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

## CHAPTER 13.

¶ Enticers to idolatry. <sup>6</sup>How near soever unto thee, <sup>9</sup>are to be stoned to death. 12 Idolatrous cities are not to be spared.

IF there arise <sup>2</sup>among you' a <sup>1</sup>prophet, or a <sup>d</sup>dreamer of dreams, <sup>e</sup>and <sup>3</sup>giveth' thee a sign or a wonder,

2 And <sup>f</sup>the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them ;

B.C. 1451.

Num. 5. 9.

19.

18. 10.

1 Sam. 1.

21. 22, 24.

Ch. 8. 2.

See

Mat. 24. 24.

1 Cor. 11. 19.

2 Thes. 2. 11.

Rev. 13. 14.

Lev. 1. 5, 9.

13.

17. 11.

2 Kin. 23. 25.

2 Chr. 34. 31.

Job. 10. 20.

A. 30. 29.

Ch. 1. 29.

Jer. 14. 15.

Zech. 13. 3.

1 ver. 25.

Heb.

spoken

revolt

against

the Lord.

Ex. 23. 23.

ch. 10. 1.

Josh. 23. 4.

Ch. 17. 7.

22. 21, 22.

24.

1 Cor. 5. 13.

Heb. in-

heritent, or

possessing

them.

Ch. 17. 2.

P. ch. 7. 16.

1 See

Gen. 16. 5.

ch. 28. 54.

Prov. 5. 20.

Mic. 7. 6.

Heb.

after them.

1 Sam. 18.

1. 3.

29. 17.

ver. 4.

Lev. 18. 3.

28. 20.

2 Kin. 17. 15.

Heb. ab-

ominations

of the.

Lev. 18. 21.

20. 2.

Ch. 18. 10.

Jer. 32. 35.

Ezek. 23. 57.

Prov. 1. 19.

Ch. 4. 2.

13. 18.

Josh. 1. 7.

Prov. 30. 9.

Rev. 22. 18.

Lev. 17. 5.

Ch. 17. 7.

Acts 7. 58.

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or <sup>1</sup>that dreamer of dreams : for the LORD your God <sup>c</sup>proveth you, to know whether ye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

4 Ye shall <sup>e</sup>walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and <sup>j</sup>cleave unto him.

5 And <sup>7</sup>that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death ; because he hath <sup>i</sup>spoken <sup>2</sup>to turn you away from' the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed <sup>3</sup>you' out of the house of bondage, to <sup>4</sup>thrust thee' out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in. <sup>1</sup>So shalt thou put <sup>5</sup>the evil away' from the midst of thee.

6 ¶ <sup>7</sup>If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or <sup>9</sup>the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, <sup>f</sup>which <sup>10</sup>is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers ;

7 <sup>o</sup>Namely, <sup>1</sup>of the gods of the <sup>6</sup>people' which <sup>11</sup>are roundabout you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the <sup>12</sup>one end of the earth even unto the <sup>13</sup>other end of the earth ;

8 Thou shalt <sup>14</sup>not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him ; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him :

9 But <sup>b</sup>thou shalt surely kill him ; <sup>c</sup>thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die ; because he hath sought to <sup>15</sup>thrust' thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, <sup>8</sup>from' the house of <sup>9</sup>bondage.

11 And <sup>h</sup>all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is <sup>2</sup>among you.'

1<sup>a</sup> unto2<sup>s</sup> rebel-

lion

[<sup>m</sup> Heb.

turning

aside]

against

3<sup>s</sup> thee4<sup>s</sup> draw

thee

aside

5<sup>s</sup> away

the evil

6<sup>s</sup> peoples7<sup>s</sup> draw8<sup>s</sup> out of9<sup>s</sup> in the

midst of

thee.

2<sup>a</sup> in3<sup>s</sup> possess-

est

4<sup>s</sup> en-

snare!

to follow

<sup>m</sup> Heb.

after

them.

5<sup>s</sup> inquire6<sup>s</sup> do7<sup>m</sup> Or, that

I also

may do

likewise

8<sup>s</sup> do they

burn

9<sup>a</sup> ¶<sup>m</sup> [Ch. 13. 1

in Heb.]

1<sup>s</sup> that

shall

observe

to do

2<sup>s</sup> in the

midst of

thee

3<sup>s</sup> he give



<sup>1</sup> tell concerning  
<sup>2</sup> Or, in  
<sup>3</sup> giveth

<sup>3</sup> Certain base fellows  
<sup>4</sup> Heb. sons of worthlessness.  
<sup>5</sup> the midst of thee, and have drawn away  
<sup>6</sup> inquire,

<sup>6</sup> in the midst of thee

<sup>7</sup> Heb. devoting it.

<sup>8</sup> Or, as a whole burnt offering  
<sup>9</sup> unto  
<sup>10</sup> Or, mound  
Heb. tel.  
<sup>11</sup> devoted

12 ¶ "If thou shalt hear <sup>1</sup> say in<sup>1</sup> one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God <sup>2</sup> hath given<sup>1</sup> thee to dwell there, saying,

13 <sup>3</sup> Certain men, <sup>4</sup> the children of Belial, <sup>5</sup> are gone out from <sup>6</sup> among you, and have <sup>7</sup> with-drawn<sup>1</sup> the inhabitants of their city, saying, <sup>8</sup> Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known;

14 Then shalt thou <sup>5</sup> enquire,<sup>1</sup> and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, <sup>2</sup> if it be truth, <sup>3</sup> and the thing certain, <sup>4</sup> that such abomination is wrought <sup>5</sup> among you<sup>1</sup>;

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, <sup>2</sup> destroying it utterly, and all that <sup>3</sup> is therein<sup>0</sup>, <sup>4</sup> and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt <sup>2</sup> burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof <sup>3</sup> every whit, <sup>4</sup> for<sup>1</sup> the LORD thy God: and it shall be <sup>5</sup> an <sup>6</sup> heap for ever; it shall not be built again.

17 And <sup>2</sup> there shall cleave nought of the <sup>3</sup> cursed<sup>1</sup> thing to thine hand: that the LORD may <sup>4</sup> turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, <sup>5</sup> as he hath sworn unto thy fathers;

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, <sup>2</sup> to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do <sup>3</sup> that which is right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

## CHAPTER 14.

<sup>01</sup> God's children must not disfigure themselves in mourning. <sup>3</sup> What may, and what may not be eaten, <sup>4</sup> of beasts, <sup>9</sup> of fishes, <sup>11</sup> of fowls. <sup>22</sup> Tithes of divine service. <sup>28</sup> The tithe of alms and charity.<sup>1</sup>

YE <sup>1</sup> are <sup>2</sup> the children of the LORD your God: <sup>3</sup> ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.

<sup>2</sup> For thou <sup>1</sup> art an holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto

B.C. 1451.

<sup>1</sup> Josh. 22. 11, Ac.  
Judg. 20. 12.  
<sup>2</sup> Ezek. 4. 14.  
Acts 10. 13, 14.

<sup>3</sup> Or, mighty men:  
See

Judg. 19. 22.  
1 Sam. 12. 12.  
& 25. 17, 25.  
1 Kin. 21. 10, 12.

<sup>4</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 15.

<sup>5</sup> Lev. 11. 2, Ac.

<sup>6</sup> 1 John 2. 19.

Jude 19.

<sup>7</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 21.

<sup>8</sup> ver. 2, 6.

<sup>9</sup> Or, bison.

Heb. dishon.

<sup>1</sup> Ex. 22. 29.

Lev. 27. 22.

<sup>2</sup> Josh. 6. 17, 21.

<sup>3</sup> Josh. 6. 24.

<sup>4</sup> Josh. 8. 28.

Is. 17. 1, & 25. 2.

<sup>5</sup> Jer. 49. 2.

<sup>6</sup> Lev. 11. 26, 27.

<sup>7</sup> Lev. 11. 9.

<sup>8</sup> ch. 7. 26.

<sup>9</sup> Josh. 6. 18.

<sup>10</sup> Or, devoted.

<sup>11</sup> Josh. 6. 26.

<sup>1</sup> Gen. 22. 17.

& 26. 4, 24.

& 28. 14.

<sup>2</sup> Lev. 11. 13.

<sup>3</sup> ch. 12. 25.

28. 32.

<sup>4</sup> Gen. 22. 17.

& 26. 4, 24.

& 28. 14.

<sup>5</sup> Lev. 11. 13.

<sup>6</sup> ch. 12. 25.

28. 32.

<sup>7</sup> Rom. 8. 16.

& 9. 8, 26.

Gal. 3. 26.

<sup>8</sup> Lev. 19. 28.

& 21. 5.

Jer. 16. 6.

& 41. 5.

& 47. 5.

1 Thes. 4. 13.

<sup>9</sup> Lev. 20. 26.

ch. 7. 6.

& 26. 18, 19.

<sup>10</sup> Lev. 11. 20.

<sup>11</sup> See

Lev. 11. 21.

himself, <sup>1</sup> above all the nations that <sup>2</sup> are upon<sup>1</sup> the earth.

3 ¶ <sup>4</sup> Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing.

4 <sup>5</sup> These <sup>6</sup> are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat,

5 The hart, <sup>2</sup> and the roebuck, <sup>0</sup> and the fallow deer, <sup>1</sup> and the wild goat, and the <sup>2</sup> pygarg, and the <sup>3</sup> wild ox, <sup>4</sup> and the chamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and <sup>4</sup> cleaveth the cleft into two claws, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>5</sup> cheweth the cud<sup>6</sup> among the beasts, that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that <sup>2</sup> divide the cloven hoof; <sup>3</sup> as<sup>1</sup> the camel, and the hare, and the <sup>8</sup> coney<sup>9</sup>: for<sup>1</sup> they chew the <sup>1</sup> cud, but divide not the hoof; <sup>2</sup> therefore<sup>1</sup> they <sup>1</sup> are unclean unto you<sup>2</sup>.

8 And the swine, because <sup>3</sup> it divideth the hoof, yet<sup>1</sup> cheweth not the cud, <sup>4</sup> it <sup>5</sup> is<sup>1</sup> unclean unto you: <sup>6</sup> ye shall not eat of their flesh, <sup>7</sup> nor touch their dead carcase.<sup>1</sup>

9 ¶ <sup>1</sup> These ye shall eat of all that <sup>2</sup> are in the waters: <sup>3</sup> all that have<sup>1</sup> fins and scales shall ye eat:

10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye <sup>2</sup> may<sup>1</sup> not eat; it <sup>3</sup> is<sup>1</sup> unclean unto you.

11 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Of all clean birds ye <sup>5</sup> shall<sup>1</sup> eat.

12 <sup>2</sup> But these <sup>1</sup> are they of which ye shall not eat: the <sup>3</sup> eagle, and the <sup>4</sup> ossifrage, <sup>5</sup> and the ospray<sup>2</sup>.

13 And the glede, and the <sup>3</sup> kite, and the vulture after his kind,<sup>1</sup>

14 And every raven after <sup>4</sup> his kind,<sup>1</sup>

15 And the <sup>5</sup> owl,<sup>1</sup> and the night hawk, and the <sup>6</sup> cuckow,<sup>1</sup> and the hawk after <sup>4</sup> his kind,<sup>1</sup>

16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the <sup>7</sup> swan,<sup>1</sup>

17 And the pelican, and the <sup>8</sup> gier eagle,<sup>1</sup> and the cormorant<sup>9</sup>.

18 And the stork, and the heron after <sup>1</sup> her<sup>1</sup> kind, and the <sup>2</sup> lapwing,<sup>1</sup> and the bat.

19 And <sup>3</sup> every creeping thing that fieth <sup>5</sup> is<sup>1</sup> unclean unto you: <sup>6</sup> they shall not be eaten.

<sup>1</sup> s above  
<sup>2</sup> Or, out of<sup>1</sup> all peoples that are upon the face of

<sup>2</sup> A and the gazelle,

<sup>3</sup> s antelope,

<sup>4</sup> s hath the hoof cloven in two,

<sup>5</sup> Heb. bringeth up.

<sup>6</sup> A,

<sup>7</sup> s have the hoof cloven:

<sup>8</sup> M See Lev. 11. 5.

<sup>9</sup> s, because

<sup>1</sup> s cud but part not the hoof,

<sup>2</sup> s:

<sup>3</sup> s he parteth the hoof but

<sup>4</sup> s he is

<sup>5</sup> s of their flesh ye shall not eat, and their carcases ye shall not touch.

<sup>6</sup> s whatsoever hath

<sup>7</sup> s shall

<sup>8</sup> s may

<sup>9</sup> M See Lev. 11. 13, & c.

<sup>1</sup> s gier eagle,

<sup>2</sup> s;

<sup>3</sup> s falcon, and the kite after its kind;

<sup>4</sup> s its kind;

<sup>5</sup> s ostrich,

<sup>6</sup> s sea-mew,

<sup>7</sup> s horned owl;

<sup>8</sup> s vulture,

<sup>9</sup> s;

<sup>1</sup> s its

<sup>2</sup> s hoopoe,

<sup>3</sup> s all winged creeping things are

R.V.	The year	DEUTERONOMY 15.	of release.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> Or	20 <sup>1</sup> But of <sup>1</sup> all clean fowls ye may eat.	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> ch. 15, 10. Prov. 3, 10. See Mat. 3, 10. <sup>b</sup> Lev. 17, 15. A 22, 8. Ezek. 4, 14.	come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that <sup>a</sup> the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.	
2 <sup>s</sup> mayest	21 ¶ <sup>2</sup> Ye shall not eat <sup>†</sup> of any thing that dieth of itself: thou <sup>2</sup> shalt <sup>1</sup> give it unto the stranger	<sup>c</sup> ver. 2.	CHAPTER 15.	
3 <sup>s</sup> is within	that <sup>3</sup> is in <sup>1</sup> thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto <sup>4</sup> an alien <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 23, 19. A 34, 25.	<sup>o</sup> 1 The seventh year a year of release for the poor. <sup>†</sup> It must be no let of lending or giving. 12 Of Hebrew servants' freedom. 19 All firstling males of the cattle to be sanctified unto the Lord.	
4 <sup>s</sup> a foreigner	that an holy people unto the LORD thy God. <sup>a</sup> Thou shalt not see <sup>1</sup> a kid in <sup>5</sup> his' mother's milk.		AT the end of <sup>†</sup> every seven	
5 <sup>s</sup> its	22 <sup>6</sup> Thou shalt <sup>7</sup> truly <sup>1</sup> tithe all the increase of thy seed, that <sup>8</sup> the field bringeth forth <sup>1</sup> year by year.	<sup>e</sup> Lev. 27, 30. ch. 12, 6, 17. Neh. 10, 37. Ex. 21, 2. A 23, 10, 11. Lev. 25, 2, 4. ch. 31, 10. Jer. 34, 14. <sup>f</sup> ch. 12, 5-7, 17, 18. <sup>h</sup> Heb. master of the lending of his hand. <sup>i</sup> ch. 15, 19, 20.	A years thou shalt make a release.	
6 <sup>s</sup> A ¶	23 And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose to <sup>3</sup> place his name <sup>1</sup> there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and <sup>†</sup> the firstlings of thy <sup>1</sup> herds <sup>1</sup> and of thy <sup>2</sup> flocks <sup>1</sup> ; that thou mayest learn to fear the LORD thy God always.	<sup>k</sup> See ch. 23, 20.	2 And this <sup>†</sup> is the manner of the release: <sup>1</sup> Every <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> creditor	1 <sup>s</sup> every
7 <sup>s</sup> surely	24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry <sup>3</sup> it; or <sup>†</sup> if the place be <sup>1</sup> too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the LORD thy God <sup>4</sup> hath blessed <sup>1</sup> thee:	<sup>l</sup> ch. 12, 21. <sup>m</sup> Or, To the end that there be no poor among you. <sup>n</sup> ch. 28, 8.	<sup>2</sup> that lendeth <i>ought</i> unto his neighbour shall release <sup>†</sup> it; he shall not exact <sup>†</sup> it of his neighbour <sup>3</sup> , or of <sup>†</sup> his brother <sup>3</sup> ; because <sup>4</sup> it is called the LORD's release. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> shall release that which he hath lent unto his neighbour
8 <sup>s</sup> which cometh forth of the field	25 Then shalt thou turn <sup>†</sup> it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose:	<sup>p</sup> ch. 28, 1.	<sup>3</sup> Of a foreigner thou mayest exact <sup>5</sup> it again; but that which is thine <sup>1</sup> with thy brother thine hand shall <sup>6</sup> release <sup>1</sup> ;	3 <sup>s</sup> and 4 <sup>s</sup> the LORD's release hath been proclaimed.
9 <sup>s</sup> cause his name to dwell	26 And thou shalt bestow <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> money for whatsoever thy soul <sup>6</sup> lusteth after <sup>1</sup> , for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul <sup>7</sup> desireth <sup>1</sup> : and thou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou <sup>o</sup> , and thine household <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>q</sup> ch. 28, 12, 44. <sup>r</sup> Heb. asketh of thee. <sup>s</sup> ch. 12, 7, 18. A 26, 11. <sup>t</sup> ch. 24, 13. Prov. 22, 7. <sup>u</sup> ch. 12, 12, 18, 19.	<sup>4</sup> Save when <sup>1</sup> there shall be no poor <sup>8</sup> among you; <sup>9</sup> for the LORD shall greatly <sup>1</sup> bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee <sup>†</sup> for an inheritance to possess it <sup>9</sup> .	5 <sup>s</sup> it: but whatsoever of thine is
1 <sup>s</sup> herd	27 And <sup>2</sup> the Levite that <sup>†</sup> is within thy gates <sup>9</sup> , <sup>†</sup> thou shalt not forsake him; for <sup>3</sup> he hath no <sup>1</sup> part <sup>1</sup> nor inheritance with thee.	<sup>v</sup> Num. 18, 20. ch. 18, 1, 2.	<sup>5</sup> Only <sup>2</sup> if thou carefully <sup>1</sup> hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all <sup>1</sup> these commandments <sup>1</sup> which I command thee this day.	6 <sup>m</sup> Or, release: save when there d.c.
2 <sup>s</sup> flock	28 ¶ At the end of <sup>2</sup> three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase <sup>2</sup> the same year, and shalt lay <sup>†</sup> it up within thy gates:	<sup>w</sup> ch. 26, 12. Amos 4, 4. <sup>x</sup> 1 John 3, 17.	6 For the LORD thy God <sup>2</sup> blesseth <sup>1</sup> thee, as he promised thee: and <sup>4</sup> thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and <sup>5</sup> thou shalt <sup>3</sup> reign <sup>1</sup> over many nations, but they shall not <sup>3</sup> reign <sup>1</sup> over thee.	7 <sup>s</sup> s. Howbeit
3 <sup>s</sup> it, because the place is	29 And the Levite, <sup>o</sup> ( <sup>†</sup> because <sup>a</sup> he hath no <sup>1</sup> part <sup>1</sup> nor inheritance with thee, <sup>o</sup> ) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which <sup>†</sup> are within thy gates, shall	<sup>y</sup> Lev. 25, 35. Mat. 5, 42. Luke 6, 34, 35. <sup>z</sup> ch. 26, 12. <sup>a</sup> ver. 27. ch. 12, 12.	7 ¶ If there be <sup>5</sup> among you a poor man of <sup>1</sup> one of thy brethren <sup>5</sup> within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, <sup>a</sup> thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother:	8 <sup>s</sup> s. With thee; (for the LORD will surely
4 <sup>s</sup> shall bless	29 And the Levite, <sup>o</sup> ( <sup>†</sup> because <sup>a</sup> he hath no <sup>1</sup> part <sup>1</sup> nor inheritance with thee, <sup>o</sup> ) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which <sup>†</sup> are within thy gates, shall	<sup>b</sup> Lev. 25, 35. Mat. 5, 42. Luke 6, 34, 35. <sup>z</sup> ch. 26, 12. <sup>a</sup> ver. 27. ch. 12, 12.	8 But thou shalt <sup>6</sup> open thine hand <sup>o</sup> wide <sup>1</sup> unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> in that which he wanteth.	9 <sup>s</sup> s. ; if only thou diligently
5 <sup>s</sup> the		<sup>c</sup> Heb. word.	9 Beware that there be not a <sup>7</sup> thought in thy <sup>†</sup> wicked <sup>1</sup> heart, saying, The seventh	1 <sup>s</sup> this commandment
6 <sup>s</sup> desireth,		<sup>d</sup> Heb. word.		2 <sup>s</sup> will bless
7 <sup>s</sup> asketh of thee		<sup>e</sup> Heb. word.		3 <sup>s</sup> rule
8 <sup>s</sup> :		<sup>f</sup> Heb. word.		4 <sup>s</sup> with thee a poor man,
9 <sup>s</sup> ,		<sup>g</sup> Heb. word.		5 <sup>s</sup> ,
1 <sup>s</sup> portion		<sup>h</sup> Heb. word.		6 <sup>s</sup> surely
2 <sup>s</sup> every		<sup>i</sup> Heb. word.		
3 <sup>s</sup> A in		<sup>j</sup> Heb. word.		

R.V.	<i>The feast of</i>	DEUTERONOMY 16.	<i>the passover.</i>	R.V.
	year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine <sup>a</sup> eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou <sup>1</sup> givest <sup>1</sup> him nought; and <sup>b</sup> he cry unto the LORD against thee, and <sup>c</sup> it be sin unto thee.	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> ch. 28. 54, 56. Prov. 23. 6. <sup>b</sup> 28. 22. Mat. 20. 15. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 13. 2. & 34. 19. Lev. 27. 26. Num. 3. 13. <sup>d</sup> ch. 24. 15. <sup>e</sup> Mat. 25. 41, 42. <sup>f</sup> 2 Cor. 9. 5, 7.	bless thee in all that thou doest. 19 ¶ <sup>1</sup> All the firstling males that <sup>1</sup> come <sup>1</sup> of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of <sup>2</sup> thy bullock, <sup>1</sup> nor shear the firstling of thy <sup>3</sup> sheep. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>1</sup> S give	10 Thou shalt surely give him, and <sup>e</sup> thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that <sup>2</sup> for this thing the LORD thy God shall bless <sup>1</sup> thee in all thy <sup>2</sup> works, <sup>1</sup> and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 12. 5-7, 17. & 14. 23. & 16. 11, 14. <sup>g</sup> ch. 14. 29. & 24. 19. Ps. 41. 1. Prov. 22. 9. <sup>h</sup> Mat. 26. 11. Mark 14. 7. John 12. 8. <sup>i</sup> Lev. 22. 29. ch. 17. 1.	20 ¶ Thou shalt eat <sup>†</sup> it before the LORD thy God year by year in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household.	<sup>1</sup> S are born
<sup>2</sup> S work,	11 For <sup>h</sup> the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt <sup>3</sup> open thine hand <sup>o</sup> wide <sup>1</sup> unto thy brother, to thy <sup>4</sup> poor, and to thy needy, <sup>1</sup> in thy land.		21 ¶ And if <sup>4</sup> there be <i>any</i> <sup>1</sup> blemish <sup>o</sup> therein <sup>1</sup> , as if it be lame <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> or blind, <sup>o</sup> or have <sup>1</sup> any ill blemish <sup>5</sup> , thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy God.	<sup>2</sup> S thine ox, <sup>3</sup> S flock.
<sup>3</sup> A surely	12 ¶ <sup>k</sup> And <sup>k</sup> if <sup>1</sup> thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee.	<sup>j</sup> Ex. 21. 2. Lev. 25. 39. Jer. 34. 14. <sup>l</sup> ch. 12. 15. 22. <sup>m</sup> ch. 12. 16. 23.	22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: <sup>1</sup> the unclean and the clean <sup>o</sup> person <sup>1</sup> shall eat it alike, as the <sup>o</sup> roebuck, <sup>1</sup> and as the hart.	<sup>4</sup> S it have any
<sup>4</sup> S needy, and to thy poor,	13 And when thou <sup>6</sup> sendest him out <sup>1</sup> free from thee, thou shalt not let him go <sup>a</sup> away <sup>1</sup> empty:		23 ¶ Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it <sup>7</sup> upon the ground as water.	<sup>5</sup> A what-soever
<sup>5</sup> S If	14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy <sup>7</sup> floor, <sup>1</sup> and out of thy winepress: <sup>8</sup> of that where-with <sup>1</sup> the LORD thy God hath <sup>2</sup> blessed thee thou shalt give unto him.		CHAPTER 16.	<sup>6</sup> S gazelle,
<sup>6</sup> S lettest him go	15 And <sup>r</sup> thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing <sup>9</sup> to day. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>n</sup> Ex. 12. 2, &c. <sup>p</sup> Prov. 10. 22. <sup>q</sup> Ex. 13. 4, & 34. 18. <sup>r</sup> ch. 5. 15, & 16. 12. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 12. 29, 42. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 21. 5, 6. <sup>v</sup> Num. 28. 19. <sup>y</sup> ch. 12. 5, 26. <sup>z</sup> Ex. 12. 15, 19, 28. & 13. 3, 6, 7, & 34. 18.	<sup>o</sup> 1 <i>The feast of the passover, 9 of weeks, 13 of tabernacles. 18 Of judges and justice. 21 Groves and images forbidden.</i> OBSERVE the <sup>n</sup> month of Abib, and keep the pass-over unto the LORD thy God: for <sup>9</sup> in the month of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt <sup>6</sup> by night.	<sup>7</sup> A out
<sup>7</sup> S threshing-floor,	16 And it shall be, <sup>u</sup> if he say unto thee, I will not go <sup>1</sup> away <sup>1</sup> from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee;		2 ¶ Thou shalt therefore <sup>1</sup> sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and <sup>z</sup> the herd, in the <sup>y</sup> place which the LORD shall choose to <sup>3</sup> place his name <sup>1</sup> there.	
<sup>8</sup> S as	17 Then thou shalt take an <sup>2</sup> aul, <sup>1</sup> and thrust <sup>†</sup> it through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy <sup>3</sup> servant for ever. And also unto thy <sup>4</sup> maid-servant thou shalt do likewise.		3 ¶ Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, <sup>†</sup> even the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life.	<sup>8</sup> S And thou shalt
<sup>9</sup> S to-day.	18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou <sup>5</sup> sendest him away <sup>1</sup> free from thee; for <sup>6</sup> he hath been worth <sup>a</sup> a double hired servant to thee, in serving <sup>1</sup> thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall		4 ¶ And there shall be no <sup>1</sup> leavened bread <sup>1</sup> seen with thee in all thy <sup>2</sup> cast <sup>1</sup> seven days; <sup>c</sup> neither shall <sup>3</sup> there <i>any</i>	<sup>9</sup> S cause his name to dwell
<sup>1</sup> S out				
<sup>2</sup> S awl,				
<sup>3</sup> M Or, bond-man				
<sup>4</sup> M Or, bond-woman				
<sup>5</sup> S lettest him go				
<sup>6</sup> S to the double of the hire of an hireling				
<sup>7</sup> S he served				
		<sup>a</sup> See Is. 16. 14, & 21. 16. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 13. 7. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 12. 10, & 34. 25.		<sup>1</sup> S leaven <sup>2</sup> S borders <sup>3</sup> S any

	<i>thing</i> <sup>1</sup> of the flesh, which thou <sup>1</sup> sacrificedst <sup>1</sup> the first day at even, remain all night until the morning.	B.C. 1451.	servant, and the Levite, <sup>1</sup> the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that <sup>†</sup> are with-in thy gates.	1 <sup>A</sup> and
1 <sup>S</sup> sacrificest	5 Thou mayest not <sup>a</sup> sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee:	<sup>a</sup> Or, kill. <sup>b</sup> Lev. 23, 39, 40.	15 <sup>b</sup> Seven days shalt thou keep a <sup>o</sup> solemn <sup>1</sup> feast unto the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the <sup>2</sup> works <sup>1</sup> of thine hands, <sup>3</sup> therefore thou shalt surely rejoice. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>S</sup> work
2 <sup>S</sup> cause his name to dwell	6 But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to <sup>2</sup> place his name <sup>1</sup> in, there thou shalt sacrifice the pass-over <sup>c</sup> at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt.	<sup>c</sup> Ex. 12, 6. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 23, 14, 17, & 34, 23.	16 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and <sup>7</sup> they shall not appear before the LORD empty:	3 <sup>S</sup> and thou shalt be altogether joyful.
3 <sup>M</sup> Or, seethe	7 And thou shalt <sup>3</sup> roast and eat <sup>†</sup> it <sup>1</sup> in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents.	<sup>e</sup> Ex. 12, 8, 9. <sup>f</sup> Chr. 35, 13. <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 23, 23. <sup>h</sup> John 2, 13, 26. <sup>i</sup> 11, 55. <sup>j</sup> Ex. 23, 15, & 34, 23.	17 Every man <sup>4</sup> shall give <sup>1</sup> as he is able, <sup>k</sup> according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee.	4 <sup>M</sup> Heb. according to the gift of his hand.
4 <sup>M</sup> See Lev. 23, 36, 5 <sup>S</sup> ;	8 Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and <sup>2</sup> on the seventh day <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>4</sup> a <sup>1</sup> solemn assembly to the LORD thy God <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> thou shalt do no work therein.	<sup>k</sup> Ex. 12, 16, & 13, 6. <sup>l</sup> Lev. 23, 8, & ver. 10. <sup>m</sup> Heb. <sup>n</sup> restraint. <sup>o</sup> Lev. 23, 36. <sup>p</sup> 1 Chr. 23, 4. <sup>q</sup> & 26, 29. <sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 19, 5, 8.	18 ¶ <sup>m</sup> Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, <sup>5</sup> throughout <sup>1</sup> thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with <sup>6</sup> just judgment. <sup>1</sup>	5 <sup>S</sup> according to
6 <sup>S</sup> from the time thou beginnest to put the sickle to the standing corn shalt thou begin to number seven weeks.	9 ¶ <sup>n</sup> Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: <sup>6</sup> begin to number the seven weeks from <i>such time as</i> thou beginnest to <i>put</i> the sickle to the corn. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>s</sup> Ex. 23, 16, & 34, 22. <sup>t</sup> Lev. 23, 15. <sup>u</sup> Num. 28, 26. <sup>v</sup> Acts 2, 1, 6. <sup>w</sup> Lev. 19, 15. <sup>x</sup> 1 Chr. 17, 17. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 24, 23. <sup>z</sup> Or, sufficiency. <sup>aa</sup> Ex. 23, 8. <sup>ab</sup> Prov. 17, 23. <sup>ac</sup> Eccles. 7, 7. <sup>ad</sup> ver. 17. <sup>ae</sup> 1 Cor. 16, 2.	19 <sup>2</sup> Thou shalt not wrest <sup>7</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>7</sup> thou shalt not respect <sup>8</sup> persons, <sup>†</sup> neither <sup>1</sup> take a gift <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the <sup>1z</sup> words of the righteous.	6 <sup>S</sup> right- eous judgement.
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, after the measure of the eave, 8 <sup>S</sup> bless-eth	10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God <sup>7</sup> with <sup>7a</sup> a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give <sup>o</sup> unto the LORD thy God <sup>1</sup> , <sup>8</sup> according as the LORD thy God <sup>3</sup> hath blessed <sup>1</sup> thee:	<sup>af</sup> Or, matters. <sup>ag</sup> Heb. <sup>ah</sup> justice.	20 <sup>2z</sup> That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest <sup>a</sup> live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.	7 <sup>S</sup> judge- ment
9 <sup>S</sup> are in the midst of thee, 10 <sup>S</sup> shall choose to cause his name to dwell	11 And <sup>2</sup> thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that <sup>†</sup> is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that <sup>9</sup> are among you, <sup>1</sup> in the place which the LORD thy God <sup>1</sup> hath chosen to place his name <sup>1</sup> there.	<sup>ai</sup> ver. 14. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 12, 7, 12, 18. <sup>ak</sup> Ezek. 18, 5, 9. <sup>al</sup> Ex. 34, 13. <sup>am</sup> 1 Kin. 14, 15. <sup>an</sup> & 16, 33. <sup>ao</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 16, & 21, 3. <sup>ap</sup> 2 Chr. 33, 3. <sup>aq</sup> Lev. 26, 1. <sup>ar</sup> Or, statue, or pillar. <sup>as</sup> ch. 15, 15. <sup>at</sup> Ex. 23, 16. <sup>au</sup> Lev. 23, 34. <sup>av</sup> Num. 29, 12. <sup>aw</sup> ch. 15, 21. <sup>ax</sup> Md. 1, 8. <sup>ay</sup> 13, 14. <sup>az</sup> Heb. <sup>ba</sup> door, and thy <sup>bb</sup> unpiousness.	21 ¶ <sup>b</sup> Thou shalt not plant thee <sup>3</sup> a grove of any trees near unto <sup>1</sup> the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee.	8 <sup>S</sup> persons: neither shalt thou
2 <sup>S</sup> keep 3 <sup>M</sup> Heb. booths. 4 <sup>S</sup> from thy threshing-floor and from thy wine-press	12 <sup>†</sup> And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.	<sup>ba</sup> Heb. <sup>bb</sup> door, and thy <sup>bb</sup> unpiousness. <sup>bc</sup> Or, <sup>bd</sup> statue. <sup>be</sup> Neh. 7, 9, &c.	22 <sup>o</sup> Neither shalt thou set thee up <sup>4</sup> any <sup>a</sup> image <sup>1</sup> ; which the LORD thy God hateth.	9 <sup>S</sup> an ox, or a
	13 ¶ <sup>7</sup> Thou shalt <sup>2</sup> observe <sup>1</sup> the feast of <sup>3</sup> tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in <sup>4</sup> thy <sup>b</sup> corn and thy wine <sup>1</sup> :		CHAPTER 17.	10 <sup>S</sup> a pillar M (or, obelisk
	14 And <sup>k</sup> thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy maidservant, and thy maid-		<sup>o</sup> 1 Things sacrificed must be sound. 2 Idolaters must be slain. 8 Hard controversies to be determined by the priests and judges. 14 The election, 16 and duty of a king.	



R.V.	<i>The punishment</i>	DEUTERONOMY 17.	<i>of idolatry, &amp;c.</i>	R.V.	
1 <sup>s</sup> in the midst of thee,	2 ¶ "If there be found <sup>1</sup> among you, <sup>1</sup> within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that <sup>2</sup> hath wrought wickedness <sup>1</sup> in the sight of the LORD thy God, <sup>2</sup> in transgressing his covenant,	B.C. 1451. a ch. 13. 6.	teach thee, and according to the <sup>1</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not <sup>2</sup> decline <sup>1</sup> from the sentence which they shall shew thee, <sup>†</sup> to the right hand, nor <sup>†</sup> to the left.	1 <sup>s</sup> judge-ment 2 <sup>s</sup> turn aside	
2 <sup>s</sup> doeth that which is evil	3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, <sup>3</sup> either <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> the sun, or <sup>†</sup> moon, or any of the host of heaven, <sup>g</sup> which I have not commanded;	b Josh. 7. 11, 15. c 23. 16. d Judg. 2. 20. e 2 Kin. 18. 12. f Hos. 8. 1. g Num. 15. 30. h Ezra 10. 8. i Hos. 4. 4. d Heb. not to hearken. e ch. 4. 19. f Job 31. 26. f ch. 18. 5, 7. g Jer. 7. 22, 23, 31. h 19. 5. i 32. 35. h ch. 13. 12, 14. i ch. 13. 5. k ch. 13. 11. l 19. 20.	12 And <sup>e</sup> the man that <sup>3</sup> will do <sup>†</sup> presumptuously, <sup>4</sup> d and will not hearken <sup>1</sup> unto the priest <sup>f</sup> that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and <sup>i</sup> thou shalt put away the evil from Israel.	3 <sup>s</sup> doeth 4 <sup>s</sup> in not hearken- ing	
3 <sup>s</sup> or	4 <sup>h</sup> And it be told thee, and thou hast heard <sup>5</sup> of it, and enquired <sup>1</sup> diligently, and, behold, <sup>6</sup> it be true, and <sup>1</sup> the thing certain, <sup>†</sup> that such abomination is wrought in Israel: <sup>1</sup>		13 <sup>k</sup> And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.		
4 <sup>a</sup> the	5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have <sup>5</sup> committed that wicked <sup>1</sup> thing, unto thy gates, <sup>9</sup> even <sup>1</sup> that man or that woman, and <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> shalt stone them with stones, <sup>†</sup> till <sup>1</sup> they die.	l 1 Sam. 8. 5, 19, 20. m Lev. 24. 14. n ch. 13. 10. o Josh. 7. 25. p Num. 35. 30. q ch. 19. 15. r Mat. 18. 16. s John 8. 17. t 2 Cor. 13. 1. u 1 Tim. 5. 19. v Heb. 10. 28. w See 1 Sam. 9. 15. x 10. 24. y 16. 12. z 1 Chr. 22. 10. aa Jer. 30. 21. ab ch. 13. 9. ac Acts 7. 58. ad 1 Kin. 4. 26. ae 26. 25. af Ps. 20. 7. ag ver. 12. ah ch. 13. 5. ai 19. 19. aj Is. 31. 1. ak Ezek. 17. 15. al 24 Chr. 19. 10. am Hag. 2. 11. an Mish. 2. 7. ao Ex. 13. 17. ap Num. 14. 3, 4. aq ch. 28. 68. ar See Jer. 42. 15. as Hos. 11. 5. at See Ex. 21. 13, 20, 22, 28. au 22. 2. av Num. 35. 11. aw 16, 19. ax ch. 13. 4. ay 10, 11. az See 1 Kin. 11. 3, 4. ba ch. 12. 5. bb 19. 17. bc Ps. 122. 5. bd 2 Kin. 11. 12. be See Jer. 18. 18. bf ch. 19. 17. bg ch. 31. 9, 26. bh See 2 Kin. 22. 8. bi Ezek. 44. 24. bj Josh. 1. 8. bk Ps. 119. 97, 98. bl ch. 5. 22. bm 1 Kin. 15. 5.		14 ¶ When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein <sup>5</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and shalt say, <sup>2</sup> I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that <sup>6</sup> are <sup>1</sup> about me;	5 <sup>s</sup> ; 6 <sup>s</sup> are round
5 <sup>s</sup> of it, then shalt thou inquire	6 "At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is <sup>2</sup> worthy of death <sup>1</sup> be put to death; <sup>6</sup> but <sup>1</sup> at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.		15 Thou shalt in any wise set <sup>†</sup> him king over thee, <sup>2</sup> whom the LORD thy God shall choose: <sup>†</sup> one <sup>2</sup> from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not <sup>†</sup> set a stranger <sup>1</sup> over thee, which <sup>†</sup> is not thy brother.	7 <sup>s</sup> put a foreigner	
6 <sup>s</sup> if it be true, and	7 ¶ The <sup>3</sup> hands <sup>1</sup> of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the <sup>3</sup> hands <sup>1</sup> of all the people. So <sup>†</sup> thou shalt put <sup>1</sup> the evil away from among you. <sup>1</sup>		16 <sup>3</sup> But <sup>1</sup> he shall not multiply <sup>1</sup> horses to himself, nor cause the people <sup>2</sup> to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as <sup>2</sup> the LORD hath said unto you, <sup>a</sup> Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.		
7 <sup>s</sup> ;	8 ¶ "If there arise a matter too hard for thee in <sup>3</sup> judgment, <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, <sup>†</sup> being matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, <sup>a</sup> and get thee up <sup>6</sup> into <sup>1</sup> the place which the LORD thy God shall choose;		17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that <sup>6</sup> his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.	8 <sup>s</sup> Only	
8 <sup>s</sup> done this evil	9 And <sup>†</sup> thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and <sup>9</sup> unto the judge that shall be in those <sup>7</sup> days, and enquire <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and they shall shew thee the sentence of <sup>8</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> :		18 "And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book <sup>9</sup> out of <sup>h</sup> that which is before the priests the Levites:	9 <sup>a</sup> ,	
9 <sup>s</sup> even the man or the woman; and thou	10 And thou shalt do according to the <sup>9</sup> sentence, which they <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> that place which the LORD shall choose <sup>o</sup> shall shew thee <sup>1</sup> ; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they <sup>2</sup> inform <sup>1</sup> thee:		19 And <sup>k</sup> it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:		
1 <sup>s</sup> that	11 According to the <sup>3</sup> sentence <sup>1</sup> of the law which they shall		20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he <sup>†</sup> turn not aside from the commandment, <sup>†</sup> to the		
2 <sup>s</sup> to die					
3 <sup>s</sup> hand					
4 <sup>s</sup> away the evil from the midst of thee.					
5 <sup>s</sup> judge-ment,					
6 <sup>s</sup> unto					
7 <sup>s</sup> days: and thou shalt inquire					
8 <sup>s</sup> judge-ment,					
9 <sup>a</sup> tenor of the					
1 <sup>s</sup> shall shew thee from					
2 <sup>s</sup> shall teach					
3 <sup>s</sup> tenor					

right hand, or <sup>1</sup>to the left: to the end that he may prolong <sup>1</sup>his days in his kingdom, he<sup>o</sup>, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

# CHAPTER 18.

<sup>o</sup>1 The Lord is the priests' and Levites' inheritance. <sup>2</sup> The abominations of the nations to be avoided. <sup>15</sup> Christ the Prophet is to be heard.

**T**HE priests the Levites, <sup>1</sup>and<sup>1</sup> all the tribe of Levi, <sup>2</sup>shall have no <sup>2</sup>part<sup>1</sup> nor inheritance with Israel: they <sup>3</sup>shall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance.

<sup>2</sup> Therefore shall they<sup>1</sup> have no inheritance among their brethren: the LORD <sup>1</sup>is their inheritance, as he hath <sup>4</sup>said<sup>1</sup> unto them.

<sup>3</sup> ¶ And this shall be the <sup>5</sup>priest's<sup>1</sup> due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether <sup>1</sup>it be ox or sheep<sup>6</sup>; and <sup>1</sup>they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.

<sup>4</sup> ¶ The <sup>7</sup>firstfruit <sup>also</sup><sup>1</sup> of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

<sup>5</sup> For <sup>7</sup>the LORD thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, <sup>7</sup>to stand to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

<sup>6</sup> ¶ And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he <sup>8</sup>sojourneth<sup>1</sup>, and come with all the desire of his <sup>9</sup>mind<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>unto the place which the LORD shall choose; <sup>7</sup> Then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, <sup>2</sup>as all his brethren the Levites <sup>1</sup>do, which stand there before the LORD.

<sup>8</sup> They shall have like <sup>6</sup>portions to eat, beside <sup>2</sup>that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

<sup>9</sup> ¶ When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, <sup>7</sup>thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

<sup>10</sup> There shall not be found <sup>1</sup>among you <sup>any one</sup><sup>1</sup> that maketh his son or his daughter <sup>1</sup>to pass through the fire, <sup>2</sup>or<sup>1</sup> that useth divination, <sup>3</sup>or an

B.C. 1451.

<sup>o</sup> Lev. 20. 27.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 28. 7.

<sup>1</sup> Lev. 18. 24, 25, ch. 9. 4.

<sup>1</sup> Or, upright, or, sincere, Gen. 17. 1 Num. 18. 1, 2 & 12, ch. 10. 9, Num. 18. 8, 9 <sup>1</sup> Cor. 9. 13, <sup>2</sup> Or, inherit.

<sup>1</sup> ver. 18. John 1. 45, Acts 3. 22, & 7. 37.

<sup>1</sup> Lev. 7. 30-34, ch. 9. 10, <sup>1</sup> Ex. 20. 19, Heb. 12. 19, <sup>1</sup> Ex. 22. 29, Num. 18. 12, 24.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 3. 28.

<sup>1</sup> Ex. 24. 1, Num. 3. 10, <sup>1</sup> ver. 15, John 1. 43, Acts 3. 22, & 7. 37.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 10. 8, & 17. 12, <sup>1</sup> Is. 51. 16, John 17. 8, <sup>1</sup> John 4. 25, & 8. 28, & 12. 49, 50, <sup>1</sup> Num. 35. 2, 3, <sup>1</sup> Acts 3. 23, <sup>1</sup> ch. 12. 5.

<sup>1</sup> 2 Chr. 31. 2, ch. 13. 5, Jer. 14. 14, 15, <sup>1</sup> Zech. 13. 3, <sup>1</sup> 2 Chr. 31. 4, Neh. 12. 44, 47, <sup>1</sup> Heb. 13. 1, <sup>1</sup> Jer. 2. 8.

<sup>1</sup> Lev. 18. 26, 27, 28, ch. 12. 29, 31, Jer. 28. 9.

<sup>1</sup> Seech. 13. 2.

<sup>1</sup> Lev. 18. 21, ch. 12. 31, <sup>1</sup> Lev. 19. 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32.

observer of times,<sup>1</sup> or an enchanter, or a <sup>1</sup>witch,<sup>1</sup>

<sup>11</sup> Or a charmer, or a consulter with <sup>2</sup>familiar spirits,<sup>1</sup> or a wizard, or a <sup>3</sup>necromancer.

<sup>12</sup> For <sup>3</sup>all that do these things are<sup>1</sup> an abomination unto the LORD: and <sup>6</sup>because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

<sup>13</sup> Thou shalt be <sup>2</sup>perfect with the LORD thy God.

<sup>14</sup> For these nations, which thou shalt <sup>9</sup>possess, <sup>4</sup>hearkened unto observers of times,<sup>1</sup> and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so <sup>1</sup>to do.

<sup>15</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup>h The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a <sup>5</sup>Prophet<sup>1</sup> from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;

<sup>16</sup> According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb <sup>2</sup>in the day of the assembly, saying, <sup>2</sup>Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

<sup>17</sup> And the LORD said unto me, <sup>2</sup>They have well <sup>6</sup>spoken <sup>that</sup><sup>1</sup> which they have spoken.

<sup>18</sup> ¶ I will raise them up a <sup>5</sup>Prophet<sup>1</sup> from among their brethren, like unto thee<sup>7</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>will put my words in his mouth<sup>8</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

<sup>19</sup> And it shall come to pass, <sup>1</sup>that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require <sup>1</sup>it of him.

<sup>20</sup> But <sup>6</sup>the prophet, which shall <sup>9</sup>presume to<sup>1</sup> speak a word <sup>9</sup>in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or <sup>6</sup>that shall speak in the name of other gods, <sup>1</sup>even that<sup>1</sup> prophet shall die.

<sup>21</sup> And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?

<sup>22</sup> ¶ When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, <sup>2</sup>if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that <sup>1</sup>is the thing which the LORD hath not <sup>2</sup>spoken, <sup>but</sup><sup>1</sup> the prophet hath

<sup>1</sup> sorcerer,  
<sup>2</sup> a familiar spirit,  
<sup>3</sup> s who-soever doeth these things is

<sup>4</sup> s hearken unto them that practise augury,

<sup>5</sup> s prophet

<sup>6</sup> s said that

<sup>7</sup> s ; and I

<sup>8</sup> s ,

<sup>9</sup> a presumptuously

<sup>1</sup> s that same

<sup>2</sup> s spoken:

1 s,

spoken it <sup>a</sup>presumptuously<sup>1</sup>! thou shalt not be afraid of him.

B.C. 1451.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 23.

## CHAPTER 19.

<sup>o</sup>1 The cities of refuge. <sup>14</sup> The landmark is not to be removed. <sup>15</sup> Two witnesses required. <sup>16</sup> The punishment of a false witness.

2 s shall

**W**HEN the LORD thy God <sup>2c</sup>hath<sup>1</sup> cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou <sup>e</sup>succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 21. 12, &c.  
<sup>c</sup> Num. 35. 16, 24.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 27. 24.  
<sup>e</sup> Prov. 28. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 12. 23.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. in life.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. inheritance, or, possession.

3 s the

4 s borders

5 s causereth

6 s man-

slayer

7 s and

live:

whoso

8 s un-

aware,

and

hated

him

9 s forest

2 m Heb.

iron.

3 m Or,

the tree

4 s these

5 s man-

slayer,

6 s smite

him mor-

tally

7 s border,

8 s this

com-

mand-

ment

to

do it,

<sup>2</sup> Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

<sup>3</sup> Thou shalt prepare thee <sup>3a</sup> a way, and divide the <sup>4</sup>coasts<sup>1</sup> of thy land, which the LORD thy God <sup>5</sup>giveth<sup>1</sup> thee to inherit, into three parts, that every <sup>6</sup>slayer<sup>1</sup> may flee thither.

<sup>4</sup> ¶ And <sup>4b</sup> this<sup>1</sup> is the case of the <sup>6</sup>slayer<sup>1</sup>, which shall flee thither<sup>7</sup>, that he may live: Whoso<sup>1</sup> killeth his neighbour <sup>8</sup>ignorantly, whom he hated<sup>1</sup> not <sup>9</sup> in time past;

<sup>5</sup> As when a man goeth into the <sup>9</sup>wood<sup>1</sup> with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the <sup>2n</sup>head slippeth from <sup>3</sup>the <sup>p</sup>helve, and <sup>9</sup>lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of <sup>4</sup>those<sup>1</sup> cities<sup>o</sup>, and live:

<sup>6</sup> Lest the avenger of <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> blood pursue the <sup>6</sup>slayer<sup>1</sup>, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and <sup>6a</sup>slay him<sup>1</sup>; whereas he <sup>7</sup>was not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not <sup>8</sup> in time past.

<sup>7</sup> Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

<sup>8</sup> And if the LORD thy God <sup>a</sup>enlarge thy <sup>7</sup>coast<sup>1</sup>, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers;

<sup>9</sup> If thou shalt keep all <sup>8</sup>these commandments to do them<sup>1</sup>, which I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; <sup>e</sup>then shalt thou add three cities

more for thee, beside these three:

<sup>10</sup> That <sup>1</sup>innocent blood be not shed in <sup>2</sup>thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee <sup>†</sup>for an inheritance, and <sup>†so</sup> blood be upon thee.

<sup>11</sup> ¶ But <sup>o</sup>if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him <sup>a</sup>mortally that he <sup>3</sup>die, and fleeth<sup>1</sup> into one of these cities:

<sup>12</sup> Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die.

<sup>13</sup> ¶ Thine eye shall not pity him, <sup>a</sup>but thou shalt put away <sup>4</sup>the <sup>o</sup>guilt of<sup>1</sup> innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

<sup>14</sup> ¶ Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set <sup>5</sup>in thine inheritance<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> which thou shalt inherit<sup>5</sup> in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

<sup>15</sup> ¶ One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall <sup>6</sup>the<sup>1</sup> matter be established.

<sup>16</sup> ¶ If <sup>7a</sup> a false<sup>1</sup> witness <sup>7</sup>rise up against any man to testify against him <sup>8</sup>that which is wrong<sup>1</sup>;

<sup>17</sup> Then both the men, between whom the controversy <sup>†is</sup>, shall stand before the LORD, <sup>9</sup>before the priests and the judges<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> which shall be in those days;

<sup>18</sup> And the judges shall make diligent inquiry: and, behold, <sup>†if</sup> the witness <sup>†be</sup> a false witness, <sup>†and</sup> hath testified falsely against his brother;

<sup>19</sup> Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to <sup>9</sup>have done<sup>1</sup> unto his brother: so <sup>c</sup>shalt thou put <sup>1</sup>the evil away from among you.

<sup>20</sup> And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil <sup>2</sup>among you.

<sup>21</sup> ¶ And thine eye shall not pity; <sup>o</sup>but<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup>life shall go for

<sup>1m</sup> Or, the blood of an innocent man

<sup>2a</sup> the midst of

<sup>3s</sup> die; and he flee

<sup>4m</sup> Or, the blood of the innocent

<sup>5a</sup>,

<sup>6sa</sup>

<sup>7s</sup> an unrighteous

<sup>8s</sup> of wrong doing  
<sup>m</sup> or, rebellion  
See ch. 13. 5.

<sup>9s</sup> do

<sup>1s</sup> away the evil from the midst of thee.

<sup>2s</sup> in the midst of thee.



R.V.	Laws to be	DEUTERONOMY 20.	observed in war.	R.V.
	life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.	E.C. 1451.	10 ¶ When thou <sup>1</sup> comest' nigh unto a city to fight against it, <sup>2</sup> then proclaim peace unto it.	1 S drawest
	CHAPTER 20.	<sup>1</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 18, 20.	11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, <sup>3</sup> that all the people <sup>4</sup> that is found therein shall <sup>2</sup> be tributaries' unto thee, and <sup>5</sup> they' shall serve thee.	2 S become tributary M Or, subject to task-work
1 S forth	<sup>1</sup> WHEN thou goest <sup>1</sup> out' to battle against thine enemies, and seest <sup>2</sup> horses, and chariots, and a people more than thou, <sup>3</sup> be not' afraid of them: for the LORD thy God <sup>4</sup> is <sup>5</sup> with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.	<sup>1</sup> See Ps. 20. 7. 18, 31. 1.	12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it:	
2 S thou shalt not be	2 And it shall be, when ye <sup>3</sup> are come' nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak unto the people,	<sup>1</sup> Num. 23. 21. ch. 31. 6, 8. 24 (tr. 13. 12 & 32. 7, 8.	13 And when the LORD thy God <sup>3</sup> hath delivered' it into thine <sup>4</sup> hands, <sup>5</sup> thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword:	3 S deliver-eth 4 S hand,
3 S draw	3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye <sup>4</sup> approach' this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your <sup>5</sup> hearts' faint, fear not, and do not' <sup>6</sup> tremble, neither be ye <sup>7</sup> terrified because of' them;	<sup>1</sup> Num. 31. 7.	14 But the women, and the little ones, and <sup>2</sup> the cattle, and all that is in the city, <sup>3</sup> even all the spoil thereof, shalt thou <sup>4</sup> take' unto thyself; and <sup>5</sup> thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.	
4 S draw nigh	4 For the LORD your God <sup>5</sup> is he that goeth with you, <sup>6</sup> to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.	<sup>1</sup> Josh. 8. 2.	15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities <sup>2</sup> which are very far off from thee, which <sup>3</sup> are not of the cities of these nations.	3 A for a prey
5 S heart faint; fear not, nor	5 ¶ And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man <sup>6</sup> is there that hath built a new house, and hath not <sup>7</sup> dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. be tender. 2 Heb. spoil. 3 Josh. 22. 8. 4 Heb. make haste. 5 ch. 1. 30. 6 & 3. 22. 7 Josh. 23. 10.	16 But <sup>2</sup> of the cities of these <sup>3</sup> people, which the LORD thy God <sup>4</sup> doth give thee for' an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth:	6 S peoples, 7 S giveth thee for
6 S af-frighted at	6 And what man <sup>7</sup> is he' that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not <sup>8</sup> yet <sup>9</sup> eaten of it? let him <sup>10</sup> also' go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man <sup>11</sup> eat of it.	<sup>1</sup> Num. 21. 2. 3, 35. 2 & 32. 52. 3 ch. 7. 1, 2. 4 Josh. 11. 14. 5 See Neh. 12. 27. 6 Ps. 30. title.	17 But thou shalt <sup>2</sup> utterly destroy them; <sup>3</sup> namely, the <sup>4</sup> Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee:	8 M Heb. devote. 9 Omit 's in Hittites, &c.
7 S is there	7 And what man <sup>8</sup> is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. made it common. 2 See Lev. 19. 21, 24. 3 ch. 28. 30. 4 ch. 7. 4. 5 & 12. 30, 31. 6 & 18. 9. 7 ch. 24. 5.	18 That <sup>2</sup> they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye <sup>3</sup> sin against the LORD your God.	
8 S used the fruit thereof M See ch. 28. 30. and Lev. 19. 23 25.	8 And what man <sup>9</sup> is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.	<sup>1</sup> Ex. 23. 33.	19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by <sup>2</sup> forcing' an axe against them; <sup>3</sup> for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down <sup>4</sup> ( <sup>5</sup> for the tree of the field is man's life): <sup>6</sup> to employ them in the siege:	
9 S use the fruit thereof.	9 And what man <sup>10</sup> is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.	<sup>1</sup> Judg. 7. 3.	20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they <sup>2</sup> be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against	1 S wield-ing 2 S; 3 S; for is the tree of the field man, that it should be besieged of thee?
1 S melt	10 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, 'What man <sup>11</sup> is there that is fearful and faint-hearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart <sup>12</sup> faint as his heart.	<sup>1</sup> Or, for, woman, the tree of the field is to be cut down, as the grapes.		
2 S appoint captains of hosts at the head of	11 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall <sup>2</sup> make captains of the armies <sup>3</sup> to lead' the people.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. melt. 2 Heb. to go from before thee. 3 Heb. to be in the hand of the people.		



1 S fall.	the city that maketh war with thee, until <sup>a</sup> it <sup>1</sup> be subdued. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1451.	hands, and thou <sup>1</sup> hast taken them <sup>1</sup> captive,	1 S carriest them away
	CHAPTER 21.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. it come down.	11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and <sup>2</sup> hast a desire unto her, <sup>3</sup> that thou wouldest have her to thy <sup>1</sup> wife;	2 A thou <sup>3</sup> S and wouldest take her to thee to
	<sup>o</sup> 1 The expiation of an uncertain murder. 10 The usage of a captive taken to wife. 15 The firstborn is not to be disinherited upon private affection. 18 A stubborn son is to be stoned.		12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and <sup>b</sup> pare her nails;	
2 S smitten	IF <sup>t</sup> one be found slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, <sup>t</sup> and it be not known who hath <sup>2</sup> slain <sup>1</sup> him:	<sup>b</sup> Or, suffer to grow. Heb. make, or, dress.	13. And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and <sup>c</sup> bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.	
	2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which <sup>t</sup> are round about him that is slain:	<sup>c</sup> See Ps. 45. 10.	14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not <sup>4</sup> make merchandise of her, <sup>1</sup> because thou hast <sup>a</sup> humbled her.	4 S deal with her as a slave, <sup>m</sup> Or, as a chattel
3 S which is nearest	3 And it shall be, <sup>t</sup> that the city <sup>3</sup> which is next <sup>1</sup> unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an heifer <sup>4</sup> , which hath not been wrought with, <sup>t</sup> and which hath not drawn in the yoke;	<sup>d</sup> Gen. 34. 2. ch. 22. 29. Judg. 19. 24.	15 ¶ If a man have two wives, <sup>5</sup> one beloved, <sup>e</sup> and <sup>6</sup> another <sup>1</sup> hated, and they have <sup>7</sup> born <sup>1</sup> him children, <sup>t</sup> both the beloved and the hated; and <sup>t</sup> if the firstborn son be <sup>8</sup> her's <sup>1</sup> that was hated <sup>9</sup> .	5 A the <sup>6</sup> S the other <sup>7</sup> S borne
4 A of the herd	4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a <sup>5</sup> rough valley, <sup>1</sup> which is neither <sup>6</sup> eared <sup>1</sup> nor sown, and shall <sup>7</sup> strike off <sup>1</sup> the heifer's neck there in the valley:	<sup>e</sup> Gen. 29. 33.	16 Then it shall be, <sup>19</sup> when he maketh <sup>1</sup> his sons to inherit <sup>t</sup> that which he hath, <sup>t</sup> that he may not make the son of the beloved <sup>2</sup> firstborn <sup>3</sup> before the son of the hated, <sup>4</sup> which is indeed <sup>1</sup> the firstborn:	8 S hers <sup>9</sup> S ;
5 S valley with running water, <sup>6</sup> S plowed <sup>7</sup> S break	5 And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near; for <sup>t</sup> them the LORD thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the LORD; and <sup>8</sup> <sup>h</sup> by <sup>1</sup> their <sup>2</sup> word shall every controversy and every stroke be <sup>o</sup> tried <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>f</sup> ch. 10. 8. 1 Chr. 23. 13. <sup>g</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 2. & 26. 10. 2 Chr. 11. 19. 22. <sup>h</sup> ch. 17. 8. 9. <sup>i</sup> Heb. mouth.	17 But he shall acknowledge <sup>5</sup> the son of the hated for the firstborn, <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> by giving him a double portion of all <sup>m</sup> that he hath: for he <sup>t</sup> is <sup>n</sup> the beginning of his strength; <sup>p</sup> the right of the firstborn <sup>t</sup> is his.	2 A the <sup>3</sup> M Or, during the life time of <sup>4</sup> S which is <sup>5</sup> S the firstborn, the son of the hated,
8 S according to	6 And all the elders of that city, <sup>9</sup> that are next <sup>1</sup> unto the slain <sup>t</sup> man, <sup>k</sup> shall wash their hands over the heifer <sup>1</sup> that is beheaded <sup>1</sup> in the valley:	<sup>k</sup> See Ps. 19. 12. & 29. 6. Mat. 27. 24. <sup>l</sup> See 1 Chr. 5. 1. <sup>m</sup> Heb. that is found with him. <sup>n</sup> Gen. 49. 3. <sup>p</sup> Gen. 25. 31. 33.	18 ¶ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and <sup>o</sup> that, when they have chastened <sup>1</sup> him, will not hearken unto them:	6 S though they chasten
9 S who are nearest <sup>1</sup> S whose neck was broken	7 And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen <sup>t</sup> it.	<sup>q</sup> Jonah 1. 14. <sup>r</sup> Heb. in the midst.	19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place;	
2 S Forgive, O LORD, <sup>3</sup> S suffer <sup>4</sup> S to remain in the midst of thy people Israel.	8 <sup>2</sup> Be merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>3</sup> lay <sup>1</sup> not innocent blood <sup>4</sup> <sup>r</sup> unto thy people of Israel's charge. <sup>1</sup> And the blood shall be forgiven them.	<sup>t</sup> ch. 19. 13.	20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son <sup>t</sup> is stubborn and rebellious,	
5 S the midst of thee, <sup>6</sup> S eyes	9 So <sup>9</sup> shalt thou put away the <sup>o</sup> guilt off <sup>1</sup> innocent blood from <sup>5</sup> among you, <sup>1</sup> when thou shalt do <sup>t</sup> that which is right in the <sup>6</sup> sight <sup>1</sup> of the LORD.			
7 S battle <sup>8</sup> S delivereth	10 ¶ When thou goest forth to <sup>7</sup> war <sup>1</sup> against thine enemies, and the LORD thy God <sup>8</sup> hath delivered <sup>1</sup> them into thine			

1 <sup>s</sup> he is a riotous liver, he will not obey our voice; <sup>1</sup> *he is a glutton,* and a drunkard.

2 <sup>s</sup> away the evil from the midst of thee 21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: <sup>2</sup> so shalt thou put <sup>2</sup> evil away from among you; <sup>3</sup> and all Israel shall hear, and fear.

3 <sup>s</sup> ; 22 ¶ And if a man have committed a sin <sup>4</sup> worthy of death, and he be <sup>5</sup> to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree <sup>3,1</sup>

4 <sup>s</sup> surely bury him the same day; 23 <sup>7</sup> His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt <sup>4</sup> in any wise bury him that day; (<sup>1</sup> for <sup>9</sup> he that is hanged <sup>†</sup> is <sup>5h</sup> accursed of God; <sup>6</sup>) that <sup>h</sup> thy land be not defiled, <sup>1</sup> which the LORD thy God giveth thee <sup>†</sup> for an inheritance.

# CHAPTER 22.

<sup>1</sup> *Of humanity toward brethren.* <sup>5</sup> *The sex is to be distinguished by apparel.* <sup>9</sup> *Confusion is to be avoided.* 22 *Of adultery, 25 of rape, 28 of fornication, 30 of incest.*

7 <sup>s</sup> surely THOU <sup>2</sup> shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt <sup>7</sup> in any case <sup>1</sup> bring them again unto thy brother.

2 And if thy brother <sup>†</sup> be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it <sup>8</sup> unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again.

3 <sup>5</sup> In like manner <sup>1</sup> shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his <sup>1</sup> raiment; and with all <sup>1</sup> lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found<sup>o</sup>, shalt thou do likewise: <sup>1</sup> thou mayest not hide thyself.

4 ¶ "Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox <sup>2</sup> fall <sup>1</sup> down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift <sup>†</sup> them up again.

3 <sup>s</sup> A 5 ¶ <sup>3</sup> The <sup>1</sup> woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for <sup>4</sup> all that do so <sup>are</sup> <sup>1</sup> abomination unto the LORD thy God.

4 <sup>s</sup> whosoever doeth these things is an 6 ¶ If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way <sup>5</sup> in any tree<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> or on the ground,

B.C. 1451.

<sup>1</sup> Lev. 22, 28.  
<sup>2</sup> ch. 13, 5.  
<sup>3</sup> A 18, 19, 20.  
<sup>4</sup> A 22, 21, 24.  
<sup>5</sup> ch. 13, 11.  
<sup>6</sup> ch. 4, 40.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 19, 6.  
<sup>2</sup> & 22, 26.  
<sup>3</sup> Acts 23, 29.  
<sup>4</sup> & 25, 11, 25.  
<sup>5</sup> & 26, 31.  
<sup>6</sup> Josh. 8, 29.  
<sup>7</sup> & 10, 26; 27.  
<sup>8</sup> John 19, 31.

<sup>9</sup> Gal. 3, 13.

<sup>1</sup> Heb, the curse of God:  
<sup>2</sup> See Num. 25, 4.  
<sup>3</sup> 2 Sam. 21, 6.  
<sup>4</sup> Lev. 19, 19.  
<sup>5</sup> Lev. 18, 25.  
<sup>6</sup> Num. 35, 34.

<sup>7</sup> Heb, fulness of thy seed.  
<sup>8</sup> See 2 Cor. 6, 14-16.  
<sup>9</sup> Lev. 19, 19.

<sup>1</sup> P Ex. 23, 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Num. 15, 38.  
<sup>3</sup> Mat. 23, 5.  
<sup>4</sup> Heb, wings.

<sup>1</sup> Gen. 29, 21.  
<sup>2</sup> Judg. 15, 1.

<sup>1</sup> Ex. 23, 5.

<sup>1</sup> whether they be <sup>1</sup> young ones<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, <sup>2</sup> thou shalt not take the dam with the young:

7 <sup>o</sup> But <sup>1</sup> thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, <sup>2</sup> and take the young to thee; <sup>3</sup> that it may be well with thee, and <sup>†</sup> that thou mayest prolong <sup>†</sup> thy days.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with <sup>3</sup> divers seeds; lest the <sup>4</sup> fruit of thy seed, which thou hast sown, and the <sup>5</sup> fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled.

10 ¶ <sup>m</sup> Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together.

11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>n</sup> Thou shalt not wear a <sup>6</sup> garment of divers sorts, as of woollen <sup>1</sup> and linen together.

12 ¶ Thou shalt make thee <sup>7</sup> fringes upon the four <sup>8</sup> quarters <sup>1</sup> of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest <sup>†</sup> thyself.

13 ¶ If any man take a wife, and <sup>2</sup> go in unto her, and hate her,

14 And <sup>9</sup> give occasions of speech against her, <sup>1</sup> and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came <sup>1</sup> to her, I found <sup>2</sup> her not a maid<sup>1</sup>:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth <sup>†</sup> the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate:

16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her;

17 And, lo, he hath <sup>3</sup> given occasions of speech against her, <sup>1</sup> saying, I found not <sup>4</sup> thy daughter a maid; and yet these <sup>†</sup> are the tokens of my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the <sup>5</sup> cloth <sup>1</sup> before the elders of the city.

18 And the elders of that city shall take <sup>6</sup> that <sup>1</sup> man and chastise him;

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred *shekels* of silver, and give <sup>†</sup> them unto the father

1 <sup>s</sup> with

2 <sup>s</sup> but the young thou mayest take unto thyself

3 <sup>s</sup> two kinds of seed

4 <sup>s</sup> whole fruit

5 <sup>s</sup> Heb, fulness

6 <sup>s</sup> be forfeited,

7 <sup>s</sup> Heb, consecrated

8 <sup>s</sup> the seed

9 <sup>s</sup> increase of the vineyard.

10 <sup>s</sup> mingled stuff,

11 <sup>s</sup> wool

12 <sup>s</sup> twisted threads

13 <sup>s</sup> borders

14 <sup>s</sup> lay shameful things to her charge,

15 <sup>s</sup> a high

16 <sup>s</sup> not in her the tokens of virginity

17 <sup>s</sup> laid shameful things to her charge,

18 <sup>s</sup> in thy daughter the tokens of virginity

19 <sup>s</sup> garment

20 <sup>s</sup> the

	of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days.	B.C. 1451. a ver. 24.	father fifty <i>shekels</i> of silver, and she shall be his wife <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>a</sup> because he hath humbled her <sup>2</sup> , he may not put her away all his days.	1 s; 2 s;
1 s that the tokens of virginity were not found in	20 But if this thing be true, <sup>1</sup> and the tokens of virginity be not found for <sup>1</sup> the damsel:	b Lev. 18, 8. & 20, 11. c 27, 20. 1 Cor. 5, 1. e See Ruth 3, 9. Ezek. 16, 8.	30 ¶ <sup>3</sup> b A man shall not take his father's wife, nor <sup>c</sup> discover <sup>1</sup> his father's skirt.	3 M [Ch. 23, 1 in Heb.] 4 s and shall not uncover
	21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath <sup>a</sup> wrought folly in Israel, to play the <sup>2</sup> whore <sup>1</sup> in her father's house: <sup>e</sup> so shalt thou put <sup>3</sup> evil away from among you. <sup>1</sup>	d Gen. 24, 7. Judg. 20, 6, 10. 2 Sam. 13, 12, 13. e ch. 13, 5.	CHAPTER 23. o <sup>1</sup> Who may or may not enter into the congregation. 9 Of uncleanness in the host. 21 Of vows, &c.	
2 s harlot	22 ¶ If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, <sup>o</sup> both <sup>1</sup> the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away <sup>4</sup> evil from Israel.	f Lev. 20, 10. John 8, 5.	HE that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the <sup>5</sup> congregation <sup>1</sup> of the LORD.	5 s as-sembly 6 A ¶
3 s away the evil from the midst of thee.	23 ¶ If <sup>5</sup> a damsel <sup>†</sup> that is a virgin <sup>o</sup> be <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her;	g Neh. 13, 1, 2.	2 <sup>6</sup> A bastard shall not enter into the <sup>5</sup> congregation <sup>1</sup> of the LORD; even to <sup>7</sup> his <sup>1</sup> tenth generation shall <sup>8</sup> he not <sup>1</sup> enter into the <sup>5</sup> congregation <sup>1</sup> of the LORD.	7 s the 8 s none of his
4 A the 5 A there be	24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, <sup>†</sup> being in the city; and the man, because he hath <sup>h</sup> hum- bled his neighbour's wife: <sup>m</sup> so thou shalt put away <sup>4</sup> evil from <sup>6</sup> among you. <sup>1</sup>	h Mat. 1, 18, 19.	3 <sup>6</sup> g An Ammonite or <sup>9</sup> Moabite shall not enter into the <sup>5</sup> congregation <sup>1</sup> of the LORD; even to <sup>7</sup> their <sup>1</sup> tenth generation shall <sup>†</sup> they not <sup>1</sup> enter into the <sup>5</sup> congregation <sup>1</sup> of the LORD for ever:	9 A n
	25 ¶ But if <sup>7</sup> a man find a be- trothed damsel <sup>1</sup> in the field, and the man <sup>n</sup> force her, and lie with her <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> then the man only that lay with her shall die:	i See ch. 2, 29.	4 <sup>†</sup> Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt; and <sup>4</sup> because they hired against thee Balaam the son of Beor <sup>2</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Pethor of <sup>3</sup> Mesopotamia, to curse thee.	1 s none belong- ing to them
6 s the midst of thee.	26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; <sup>†</sup> there is in the damsel no sin <sup>†</sup> worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so <sup>†</sup> is this matter:	k Num. 22, 5, 6.	5 Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Balaam; but the LORD thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God loved thee.	2 s from
7 s the man find the damsel that is betrothed s s;	27 For he found her in the field <sup>9</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> the betrothed dam- sel cried, and <sup>†</sup> there was none to save her.	l ch. 21, 14. m ver. 21, 22.	6 <sup>2</sup> Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their <sup>9</sup> prosperity all thy days for ever.	3 M Heb. Aram- uha- rain.
	28 ¶ If a man find a damsel <sup>†</sup> that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;	n Or, take strong hold of her. 2 Sam. 13, 14. p Ezra 9, 12. q Heb. good.	7 ¶ Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; <sup>r</sup> for he <sup>†</sup> is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because <sup>†</sup> thou wast a stranger in his land.	4 s of the third generation that are born unto
9 s;	29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's	r Gen. 25, 24-26. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.	8 The children <sup>†</sup> that are be- gotten of <sup>1</sup> them shall enter into the <sup>5</sup> congregation <sup>1</sup> of the LORD <sup>o</sup> in their third genera- tion <sup>1</sup> .	5 s as-sembly 6 s thou goest forth in camp 7 A thou shalt 8 s evil 9 s that which



R.V.	<i>Of uncleanness.</i>	DEUTERONOMY 24.	<i>Of divorce.</i>	R.V.
	shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp:	B.C. 1451.	it : for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee ; and it would be sin in thee.	
<sup>1</sup> S bathe himself in	11 But it shall be, when evening <sup>a</sup> cometh on, <sup>b</sup> he shall wash <i>himself</i> with <sup>1</sup> water : and when the sun is down, he shall come <sup>2</sup> into the camp <i>again</i> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>turneth toward.</i> <sup>b</sup> Lev. 15. 5. <sup>c</sup> Num. 30. 2. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 66. 13, 14.	22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.	<sup>1</sup> S observe and do ;
<sup>2</sup> S within the camp	12 ¶ Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad :		23 ¶ That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt <sup>1</sup> keep and perform ; <i>even</i> a freewill offering, <sup>1</sup> according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, <sup>2</sup> which thou hast promised with thy mouth.	<sup>2</sup> A a free-will offering,
<sup>3</sup> S paddle [M Or, shovel] among thy weapons	13 And thou shalt have a <sup>3</sup> paddle upon thy weapon <sup>1</sup> ; and it shall be, when thou <sup>4</sup> wilt ease thyself <sup>1</sup> abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee :	<sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>sittest down.</i>	24 ¶ When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure ; but thou shalt not put <sup>†</sup> any in thy vessel.	
<sup>4</sup> S sittest down	14 For the LORD thy God <sup>6</sup> walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee ; therefore shall thy camp be holy : that he see no <sup>5</sup> <i>unclean thing</i> in thee, and turn away from thee.	<sup>e</sup> Lev. 26. 12. <sup>f</sup> Mat. 12. 1. Mark 2. 22. Luke 6. 1. <sup>g</sup> Heb. <i>unkelness of any thing.</i>	25 <sup>3</sup> When thou comest into <sup>4</sup> the standing corn of thy neighbour, <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand ; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.	<sup>3</sup> A ¶ <sup>1</sup> S thy neighbour's standing corn,
<sup>5</sup> M Heb. nakedness of any thing.	15 ¶ Thou shalt not deliver unto his master <sup>6</sup> the <sup>1</sup> servant which is escaped from his master unto thee :	<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 30. 15.	CHAPTER 24.	
<sup>6</sup> S a	16 He shall dwell with thee, <sup>7</sup> <i>even</i> among you, in that <sup>1</sup> place which he shall choose <sup>8</sup> in <sup>1</sup> one of thy gates, where it <sup>k</sup> liketh him best : <sup>l</sup> thou shalt not oppress him.	<sup>i</sup> Mat. 5. 31. 19. 7. Mark 10. 4. <sup>j</sup> Heb. <i>is good for him.</i> <sup>k</sup> Ex. 22. 21. <sup>l</sup> Heb. <i>matter of nakedness.</i> <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>sodomites.</i> <sup>n</sup> Lev. 19. 29. See Prov. 2. 16. <sup>o</sup> Heb. <i>cutting off.</i> <sup>p</sup> Gen. 19. 5. <sup>q</sup> Km. 23. 7.	<sup>1</sup> Of divorce. <sup>6</sup> Of pledges. <sup>7</sup> Of manstealers. <sup>8</sup> Of leprosy. <sup>14</sup> The hire is to be given. <sup>16</sup> Of justice. <sup>19</sup> Of charity.	
<sup>7</sup> S in the midst of thee, in the	17 ¶ There shall be no <sup>9</sup> <i>whore</i> <sup>1</sup> of the daughters of Israel, <sup>1</sup> nor <sup>7</sup> a sodomite <sup>1</sup> of the sons of Israel.	<sup>r</sup> Ex. 22. 25. Lev. 15. 19b. 27. Neh. 5. 2, 7. Ps. 15. 5. Luke 6. 14, 25. <sup>s</sup> Jer. 3. 1. See Lev. 19. 34. Lev. 15. 3.	WHEN a <sup>i</sup> man <sup>5</sup> hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that <sup>1</sup> she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found <sup>m</sup> some <sup>6</sup> uncleanness in her : then let him <sup>1</sup> write her a bill of <sup>q</sup> divorce <sup>1</sup> , and give <sup>†</sup> it in her hand, and send her out of his house.	<sup>3</sup> S taketh a wife, and marieth her, then it shall be, if
<sup>8</sup> S within	18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the <sup>2</sup> price <sup>1</sup> of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow : for even both these <sup>3</sup> are <sup>1</sup> abomination unto the LORD thy God.	<sup>t</sup> Ex. 22. 25. Lev. 15. 19b. 27. Neh. 5. 2, 7. Ps. 15. 5. Luke 6. 14, 25. <sup>s</sup> Jer. 3. 1. See Lev. 19. 34. Lev. 15. 3.	2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's wife.	<sup>4</sup> S unseemly thing in her, that he shall
<sup>9</sup> S harlot	19 ¶ Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother ; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury :	<sup>u</sup> Ex. 22. 25. Lev. 15. 19b. 27. Neh. 5. 2, 7. Ps. 15. 5. Luke 6. 14, 25. <sup>s</sup> Jer. 3. 1. See Lev. 19. 34. Lev. 15. 3.	3 And <sup>†</sup> if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorce <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>7</sup> giveth <sup>†</sup> it <sup>1</sup> in her hand, and <sup>8</sup> sendeth <sup>1</sup> her out of his house ; or if the latter husband die, which took her <sup>†</sup> to be his wife ;	<sup>7</sup> S give it <sup>8</sup> S send
<sup>10</sup> M Heb. kedesh.	20 ¶ Unto a <sup>4</sup> stranger <sup>1</sup> thou mayest lend upon usury ; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury : <sup>9</sup> that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou <sup>6</sup> settest thine hand to <sup>1</sup> in the land whither thou goest <sup>6</sup> to possess it.	<sup>v</sup> ch. 15. 10. <sup>w</sup> ch. 20. 7. <sup>x</sup> Num. 30. 2. Ecclesi. 4. 5. <sup>y</sup> Heb. <i>not any thing shall press upon him.</i>	4 ¶ Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled ; for that <sup>†</sup> is abomination before the LORD : and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth thee <sup>†</sup> for an inheritance.	<sup>3</sup> S taketh
<sup>11</sup> S puttest thine hand unto,	21 ¶ When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not <sup>7</sup> slack to pay		5 ¶ When a man <sup>3</sup> hath taken <sup>1</sup> a new wife, he shall not go out <sup>1</sup> to war, <sup>1</sup> neither shall he be charged with any business : <sup>6</sup> but <sup>1</sup> he shall be free at home	<sup>1</sup> S in the host,
<sup>12</sup> A in				
<sup>13</sup> A be				



R.V.	Of justice.	DEUTERONOMY 25.	Of charity.	R.V.
	one year, and shall "cheer up" his wife which he hath taken.	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> Prov. 5. 18. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 22. 26. <sup>c</sup> ver. 22. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 12.	nor of the fatherless; <sup>b</sup> nor take <sup>1a</sup> widow's raiment to pledge:	<sup>1s</sup> the
<sup>1s</sup> mill	<sup>6</sup> ¶ No man shall take the <sup>1</sup> nether <sup>1</sup> or the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh a man's life to pledge.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 21. 16.	18 But <sup>c</sup> thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.	
<sup>2s</sup> he deal with him as a slave. [ <sup>m</sup> Or, as a chat- tel] or sell	<sup>7</sup> ¶ <sup>a</sup> If a man be found steal- ing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and <sup>2</sup> maketh merchandise of him, or selleth <sup>1</sup> him; then that thief shall die <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>f</sup> and thou shalt put evil away from among you.	<sup>e</sup> Lev. 19. 9. 10. & 23. 22. <sup>f</sup> ch. 19. 19.	19 ¶ <sup>c</sup> When thou <sup>2</sup> cuttest down <sup>1</sup> thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: that the LORD thy God may <sup>b</sup> bless thee in all the work of thine hands.	<sup>2s</sup> reapst
<sup>3s</sup> soshalt thou put away the evil from the midst of thee.	<sup>8</sup> ¶ Take heed in <sup>g</sup> the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you: as I com- manded them, <sup>†</sup> so ye shall ob- serve to do.	<sup>g</sup> Lev. 13. 2. & 14. 2. <sup>h</sup> ch. 15. 10. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 41. 1. Prov. 19. 17.	20 <sup>3</sup> When thou beatest thine olive tree, <sup>2</sup> thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.	<sup>3a</sup> ¶
<sup>4a</sup> , <sup>5s</sup> as ye came	<sup>9</sup> <sup>k</sup> Remember what the LORD thy God did <sup>l</sup> unto Miriam <sup>4</sup> by the way <sup>5</sup> , after that ye were come <sup>1</sup> forth out of Egypt.	<sup>j</sup> Heb. thou shalt not bough it after thee. <sup>k</sup> See Luke 17. 32. <sup>l</sup> Cor. 10. 6. <sup>m</sup> Num. 12. 10.	21 When thou gatherest <sup>4</sup> the grapes of <sup>1</sup> thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean <sup>5</sup> it <sup>n</sup> afterward <sup>1</sup> : it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.	<sup>4s</sup> the grapes of <sup>5s</sup> it after thee
<sup>6s</sup> neigh- bour any manner of loan, <sup>7s</sup> with- out, <sup>8s</sup> forth the pledge without <sup>9s</sup> he be a poor man, <sup>1s</sup> Thou shalt surely restore to <sup>2s</sup> gar- ment,	<sup>10</sup> ¶ When thou dost <sup>m</sup> lend thy <sup>6</sup> brother any thing, <sup>1</sup> thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.	<sup>n</sup> Heb. lend the loan of any thing to, &c. <sup>o</sup> Heb. after thee. <sup>p</sup> ver. 18.	22 And <sup>p</sup> thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.	
	<sup>11</sup> Thou shalt stand <sup>r</sup> abroad, <sup>1</sup> and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring <sup>s</sup> out the pledge abroad <sup>1</sup> unto thee.	<sup>q</sup> Ex. 22. 26. <sup>r</sup> Job 29. 11. 13. & 31. 20. <sup>s</sup> Cor. 9. 13. <sup>t</sup> Tim. 1. 18. <sup>u</sup> ch. 19. 17. Ezek. 44. 24. <sup>v</sup> ch. 6. 25. Ps. 106. 31. & 112. 9. Dan. 4. 27. <sup>w</sup> Mal. 3. 5.	CHAPTER 25.	
	<sup>12</sup> And if <sup>9</sup> the man be poor, <sup>1</sup> thou shalt not sleep with his pledge:	<sup>x</sup> See Prov. 17. 15. <sup>y</sup> Luke 12. 48.	<sup>1</sup> Stripes must not exceed forty. 4 The ox is not to be muzzled. 5 Of raising seed unto a brother. 11 Of the im- modest woman. 13 Of unjust weights. 17 The memory of Amalek to be blotted out.	
	<sup>13</sup> ¶ In any case thou shalt deliver <sup>1</sup> him the pledge <sup>o</sup> again <sup>1</sup> when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his <sup>2</sup> own rai- ment, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>r</sup> bless thee: and "it shall be righteousness unto thee before the LORD thy God.	<sup>z</sup> Lev. 19. 13. Jer. 22. 13. James 5. 4. <sup>b</sup> Mat. 10. 17. <sup>c</sup> Heb. lift- eth his soul unto it. Ps. 25. 1. & 86. 4. <sup>d</sup> James 5. 4. <sup>e</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 24. <sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 6. <sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 25. 4. Jer. 31. 29. 30. Ezek. 18. 20. <sup>h</sup> Job 18. 3. <sup>i</sup> Prov. 12. 10. <sup>j</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 9. <sup>k</sup> 1 Tim. 5. 18. <sup>l</sup> Heb. thresheth. Hos. 10. 11. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 22. 21. 22. Prov. 23. 22. Is. 1. 23. Jer. 5. 23. & 22. 3. Ezek. 22. 29. Zech. 7. 10. Mal. 3. 5. <sup>n</sup> Mat. 22. 24. Mark 12. 19. Luke 20. 28.	<sup>1</sup> If there be a <sup>1</sup> controversy between men, and they come unto <sup>6</sup> judgment, that the judges may <sup>1</sup> judge them; then they <sup>7</sup> shall justify the right- eous, and condemn the wicked <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>6s</sup> judge- ment, and the judges <sup>7s</sup> ;
<sup>3s</sup> in	<sup>14</sup> ¶ Thou shalt not <sup>a</sup> oppress an hired servant <sup>†</sup> that is poor and needy, <sup>†</sup> whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that <sup>†</sup> are in thy land within thy gates:		2 And it shall be, if the wicked man <sup>†</sup> be <sup>†</sup> worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, <sup>6</sup> and to be beaten before his face, according to his <sup>8</sup> fault, by a certain <sup>1</sup> number.	<sup>8s</sup> wicked- ness, by <sup>9s</sup> he shall
<sup>4a</sup> ¶	<sup>15</sup> ¶ At <sup>1</sup> his day <sup>a</sup> thou shalt give <sup>†</sup> him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he <sup>†</sup> is poor, and <sup>c</sup> setteth his heart upon it: <sup>a</sup> lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.		3 <sup>c</sup> Forty stripes he may give him, <sup>a</sup> and <sup>1</sup> not exceed: lest, <sup>†</sup> if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should <sup>g</sup> seem vile unto thee.	
<sup>5s</sup> wrest the judge- ment	<sup>16</sup> ¶ The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.		4 ¶ <sup>b</sup> Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he <sup>†</sup> treadeth out the corn.	
	<sup>17</sup> ¶ <sup>k</sup> Thou shalt not <sup>5</sup> pervert the judgment <sup>1</sup> of the stranger,		5 ¶ <sup>†</sup> If brethren dwell to- gether, and one of them die,	

<p>1 s son,</p> <p>2 s blotted</p> <p>3 A shall</p> <p>4 s an unto me</p> <p>6 s ; and she</p> <p>7 s the man that doth</p> <p>8 s have no pity.</p> <p>9 s A perfect and just weight shalt thou have ; 1 s long upon</p> <p>2 s even</p>	<p>and have no <sup>1</sup>child,<sup>1</sup> the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her <sup>b</sup>husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her.</p> <p>6 And it shall be, <sup>t</sup>that the firstborn which she beareth <sup>c</sup>shall succeed in the name of his brother <sup>t</sup>which is dead, that <sup>c</sup>his name be not <sup>2</sup>put<sup>1</sup> out of Israel.</p> <p>7 And if the man like not to take his <sup>9</sup>brother's wife, then <sup>o</sup>let<sup>1</sup> his brother's wife <sup>3</sup>go up to the <sup>h</sup>gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of <sup>4</sup>my<sup>1</sup> husband's brother<sup>5</sup>.</p> <p>8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and <sup>t</sup>if he stand <sup>o</sup>to it<sup>1</sup>, and say, <sup>k</sup>I like not to take her;</p> <p>9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and <sup>l</sup>loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face<sup>6</sup>, and <sup>l</sup>shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto <sup>t</sup>that man that will<sup>1</sup> not <sup>h</sup>build up his brother's house.</p> <p>10 And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.</p> <p>11 ¶ When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:</p> <p>12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand; <sup>q</sup>thine eye shall <sup>8</sup>not pity her.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>13 ¶ Thou shalt not have in thy bag <sup>t</sup>divers weights, a great and a small.</p> <p>14 Thou shalt not have in thine house <sup>u</sup>divers measures, a great and a small.</p> <p>15 <sup>9</sup>But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight,<sup>1</sup> a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: <sup>a</sup>that thy days may be <sup>1</sup>lengthened in<sup>1</sup> the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.</p> <p>16 For <sup>d</sup>all that do such things, <sup>2</sup>and<sup>1</sup> all that do unrighteously,</p>	<p>B.C. 1451.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Ex. 17. 8.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Or, next kinsman's wife.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Gen. 38. 9.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Ps. 36. 1. Prov. 16. 6. Rom. 3. 18.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Ruth 4. 10. 1 Sam. 15. 3.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Or, next kinsman's wife.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Ruth 4. 1, 2.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Ex. 17. 14.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Ruth 4. 6.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Ruth 4. 7.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Ex. 23. 10. &amp; 34. 26. Num. 15. 13. ch. 16. 10. Prov. 3. 9.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> Ruth 4. 11.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> ch. 12. 5.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> ch. 19. 13.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Lev. 19. 35, 36. Prov. 11. 1. Ezek. 45. 10. Mic. 6. 11.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Heb. 2 stone and a stone.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Heb. an ephah and an ephah.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Hos. 12. 12.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Gen. 43. 1, 2. &amp; 46. 7. 11.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Gen. 45. 1, 6. Act. 7. 15.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Ex. 20. 12.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> Gen. 46. 27. ch. 10. 22.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Ex. 1. 11, 14.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> Prov. 11. 1. 1 Thes. 4. 6.</p>	<p><sup>t</sup>are an abomination unto the LORD thy God.</p> <p>17 ¶ <sup>a</sup>Remember what Amalek did unto thee by the <sup>1</sup>way, when ye were come<sup>1</sup> forth out of Egypt;</p> <p>18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> all <sup>t</sup>that were feeble behind thee, when thou <sup>t</sup>wast faint and weary; and he <sup>d</sup>feared not God.</p> <p>19 Therefore it shall be, <sup>f</sup>when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee <sup>t</sup>for an inheritance to possess it, <sup>t</sup>that thou shalt <sup>i</sup>blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget <sup>o</sup>it<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">CHAPTER 26.</p> <p><sup>o1</sup> The confession of him that offereth firstfruits. <sup>16</sup> The covenant between God and the people.<sup>1</sup></p> <p><b>A</b>nd it shall be, when thou <sup>a</sup>tart come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee <sup>t</sup>for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein;</p> <p>2 <sup>m</sup>That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the <sup>2</sup>earth,<sup>1</sup> which thou shalt bring <sup>3</sup>of<sup>1</sup> thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee<sup>4</sup>, and <sup>l</sup>shalt put <sup>t</sup>it in a basket, and shalt <sup>p</sup>go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to <sup>5</sup>place his name<sup>1</sup> there.</p> <p>3 And thou shalt <sup>6</sup>go<sup>1</sup> unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the <sup>7</sup>country<sup>1</sup> which the LORD swore unto our fathers for to give us.</p> <p>4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD thy God.</p> <p>5 And thou shalt <sup>8</sup>speak<sup>1</sup> and say before the LORD thy God, <sup>z</sup>A <sup>9</sup>Syrian<sup>1</sup> ready to perish <sup>t</sup>was my father, and <sup>2</sup>he went down into Egypt, and sojourned there<sup>2</sup> with a <sup>b</sup>few, and <sup>l</sup>became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous:</p> <p>6 And <sup>c</sup>the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage:</p>	<p>1 s way as ye came</p> <p>2 s ground, 3 s in from 4 s ; and thou 5 s cause his name to dwell 6 s come 7 s land 8 s answer 9 s Heb. Aram-ean. 10 s Or, wandering Or, lost 11 s few in number; and he</p>
---	--	---	---	--

	7 And <sup>o a</sup> when <sup>1</sup> we cried unto the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of our fathers, <sup>2</sup> the LORD heard our voice, and <sup>3</sup> looked on <sup>1</sup> our affliction, and our <sup>4</sup> labour, <sup>1</sup> and our oppression :	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 2. 23-25. & 3. 9. & 4. 34.	given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land <sup>1</sup> that floweth <sup>1</sup> with milk and honey.	1 <sup>s</sup> flowing
1 <sup>A</sup> , the	8 And <sup>b</sup> the LORD brought us forth out of <sup>c</sup> Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and <sup>c</sup> with great terribleness, and with signs, and with wonders :	<sup>b</sup> Ex. 12. 37, 51. <sup>c</sup> 13. 3. 14. ch. 5. 15. <sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 34. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 20. 19.	16 ¶ This day the LORD thy God <sup>2</sup> hath commanded <sup>1</sup> thee to do these statutes and <sup>3</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> : thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.	2 <sup>s</sup> commandeth 3 <sup>s</sup> judgments
2 <sup>A</sup> and	9 And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, <sup>o even</sup> <sup>1</sup> a land <sup>2</sup> that floweth <sup>1</sup> with milk and honey.		17 Thou hast <sup>d</sup> avouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and <sup>4</sup> to <sup>1</sup> walk in his ways, and <sup>o</sup> to <sup>1</sup> keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his <sup>3</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>o</sup> to <sup>1</sup> hearken unto his voice :	4 <sup>s</sup> that thou shouldst
3 <sup>s</sup> saw	10 And now, behold, I have brought the <sup>6</sup> firstfruits of the land, <sup>1</sup> which thou, O LORD, hast given me. And thou shalt set it <sup>7</sup> before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God :	<sup>e</sup> Ex. 3. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 6. 7. & 10. 5. & 14. 2. & 28. 9.	18 And <sup>7</sup> the LORD hath avouched thee this day to be <sup>5</sup> his <sup>1</sup> peculiar people <sup>6</sup> , as he hath promised thee, and that <sup>1</sup> thou shouldst keep all his commandments ;	5 <sup>s</sup> a 6 <sup>A</sup> unto himself
4 <sup>s</sup> toil,	11 And <sup>h</sup> thou shalt rejoice in <sup>8</sup> every good <sup>1</sup> thing <sup>1</sup> which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite, and the stranger that <sup>9</sup> is among you. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>g</sup> ch. 4. 7. 8. & 28. 1. Ps. 148. 14. <sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 7. 12. 18. & 16. 11. <sup>i</sup> Ex. 10. 6. ch. 7. 4. & 28. 11. <sup>j</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 9.	19 And to make thee <sup>9</sup> high above all nations which he hath made, <sup>7</sup> in praise, and in name, and in honour ; and that thou mayest be <sup>4</sup> an holy people unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken. <sup>8</sup>	7 <sup>M</sup> Or, for a praise, and for a name, and for an honour 8 <sup>A</sup> a space between ch. 26 & 27.
5 <sup>s</sup> flowing	12 ¶ When thou hast made an end of tithing all the <sup>1 k</sup> tithes <sup>1</sup> of thine increase <sup>2</sup> the third year, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is <sup>1</sup> the year of tithing, <sup>3</sup> and hast given <sup>it</sup> <sup>1</sup> unto the Levite, <sup>4</sup> the stranger, <sup>4</sup> the fatherless, and <sup>4</sup> the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled ;		CHAPTER 27.	
6 <sup>s</sup> first of the fruit of the ground,	13 <sup>5</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have <sup>6</sup> brought <sup>1</sup> away the hallowed things out of <sup>†</sup> mine house, and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy <sup>7</sup> commandments <sup>1</sup> which thou hast commanded me : I have not transgressed <sup>8</sup> thy commandments, <sup>9</sup> neither have I forgotten <sup>†</sup> them :	<sup>k</sup> Lev. 27. 20. Num. 18. 24. <sup>l</sup> ch. 14. 28. 29.	<sup>o</sup> 1 The people commanded to write the law upon stones, 5 and to build an altar of whole stones. 11 The tribes divided on Gerizim and Ebal. 14 The curses pronounced on mount Ebal. <sup>1</sup>	
7 <sup>A</sup> down	14 <sup>9</sup> I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I <sup>9</sup> taken away <sup>ought</sup> thereof for <sup>any</sup> unclean use, <sup>1</sup> nor given <sup>ought</sup> <sup>1</sup> thereof for the dead : <sup>o but</sup> <sup>1</sup> I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> have done according to all that thou hast commanded me.	<sup>m</sup> Josh. 4. 1. <sup>n</sup> Josh. 8. 22. <sup>p</sup> Ps. 119. 141. 153. 176. <sup>q</sup> Lev. 7. 20. & 21. 1. 11. Hos. 9. 4.	AND Moses <sup>9</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep all the <sup>1</sup> commandments <sup>1</sup> which I command you this day.	9 <sup>s</sup> and
8 <sup>s</sup> all the good	15 <sup>7</sup> Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the <sup>2</sup> land <sup>1</sup> which thou hast		2 And it shall be on the day <sup>m</sup> when ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that <sup>n</sup> thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister :	1 <sup>s</sup> commandment
9 <sup>s</sup> is in the midst of thee,			3 And thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over <sup>2</sup> , that thou mayest go in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, a land <sup>3</sup> that floweth <sup>1</sup> with milk and honey <sup>4</sup> , as the LORD <sup>5</sup> God of thy fathers <sup>1</sup> hath promised thee.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;
1 <sup>s</sup> tithe			4 <sup>6</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> it shall be when ye <sup>7</sup> be gone <sup>1</sup> over Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, <sup>4</sup> in mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister.	3 <sup>s</sup> flowing 4 <sup>s</sup> , 5 <sup>s</sup> , the God of thy fathers. 6 <sup>s</sup> And 7 <sup>s</sup> are passed
2 <sup>A</sup> in			5 And there shalt thou build	
3 <sup>s</sup> then thou shalt give it				
4 <sup>A</sup> to				
5 <sup>s</sup> and				
6 <sup>s</sup> put				
7 <sup>s</sup> commandment				
8 <sup>A</sup> any of				
9 <sup>s</sup> put away thereof, being unclean,				
1 <sup>s</sup> I				
2 <sup>s</sup> ground				

	an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of stones: <sup>a</sup> thou shalt <sup>1</sup> not lift up <i>any</i> <sup>1</sup> iron tool upon them.	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 20, 25. Josh. 8, 31.	verteth the judgment <sup>1</sup> of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen.	
<sup>1</sup> s lift up no	6 Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of <sup>2</sup> whole <sup>1</sup> stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God:	<sup>b</sup> Lev. 18, 8. & 20, 11. ch. 22, 30.	20 <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> Cursed <sup>1</sup> <i>be</i> he that lieth with his father's wife; because he <sup>2</sup> uncovereth <sup>1</sup> his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen.	<sup>1</sup> a <sup>2</sup> s hath uncovered
<sup>2</sup> s unbewn <sup>m</sup> Heb. whole.	7 And thou shalt <sup>3</sup> offer <sup>1</sup> peace offerings, and shalt eat there <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> rejoice before the LORD thy God.	<sup>c</sup> Lev. 18, 23. & 20, 15.	21 <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> Cursed <sup>1</sup> <i>be</i> he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen.	
<sup>3</sup> s sacri- fice <sup>4</sup> s; and thou shalt	8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.	<sup>d</sup> Lev. 18, 9. & 20, 17.	22 <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> Cursed <sup>1</sup> <i>be</i> he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.	
	9 ¶ And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all Israel, saying, <sup>5</sup> Take heed, <sup>1</sup> and hearken, O Israel; <sup>7</sup> this day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God.	<sup>e</sup> Lev. 18, 17. & 20, 14.	23 <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> Cursed <sup>1</sup> <i>be</i> he that lieth with his mother in law. And all the people shall say, Amen.	
<sup>5</sup> s Keep silence,	10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 21, 18. <sup>g</sup> Ex. 20, 13. & 21, 12, 14. Lev. 24, 17. Num. 35, 31. ch. 19, 11.	24 <sup>1</sup> <sup>g</sup> Cursed <sup>1</sup> <i>be</i> he that smiteth his neighbour <sup>3</sup> secretly. <sup>1</sup> And all the people shall say, Amen.	<sup>3</sup> s in secret.
	11 ¶ And Moses charged the people the same day, saying,	<sup>h</sup> Ex. 23, 7, 8. ch. 10, 17. & 16, 19. Ezek. 22, 12. ch. 28, 15. Ps. 119, 21. Jer. 11, 3. Gal. 3, 10.	25 <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> Cursed <sup>1</sup> <i>be</i> he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen.	
<sup>6</sup> s passed	12 These shall stand <sup>8</sup> upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are <sup>6</sup> come <sup>1</sup> over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin:	<sup>i</sup> ch. 11, 29. Josh. 8, 33. Judg. 9, 7. 1 ch. 11, 29. Josh. 8, 33.	26 <sup>1</sup> <sup>i</sup> Cursed <sup>1</sup> <i>be</i> he that confirmeth not <sup>o</sup> all <sup>1</sup> the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.	
<sup>7</sup> s for the	13 And <sup>1</sup> these shall stand upon mount Ebal <sup>7</sup> to <sup>1</sup> curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.	<sup>m</sup> Heb. for a cursing. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 15, 26. Lev. 26, 9. Is. 55, 2. P. ch. 33, 10. Josh. 8, 33. Dan. 9, 11. <sup>o</sup> Ex. 20, 4, 23. & 34, 17. Lev. 19, 4. & 26, 1. ch. 4, 16, 25. Is. 44, 9. Hos. 13, 2. P. ch. 24, 19.		
<sup>8</sup> s answer,	14 ¶ And <sup>8</sup> the Levites shall <sup>8</sup> speak, <sup>1</sup> and say unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,	<sup>u</sup> ver. 15. Zech. 1, 6.		
<sup>9</sup> a ¶ <sup>1</sup> s it	15 ¶ Cursed <sup>1</sup> <i>be</i> the man that maketh <sup>1</sup> any <sup>1</sup> graven or molten image, an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and <sup>2</sup> putteth it in a secret place. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>u</sup> See Num. 5, 22. Jer. 11, 5. 1 Cor. 14, 16. <sup>v</sup> Ex. 24, 12. & 31, 17. Lev. 19, 3. ch. 21, 18. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 128, 1, 4. 2 Gen. 28, 5. <sup>a</sup> ver. 11. Gen. 22, 17. & 49, 25. ch. 7, 13. Ps. 107, 38. & 127, 3. A 128, 3. Prov. 10, 22. 1 Tim. 4, 8. 1 ch. 19, 14. Prov. 22, 28. <sup>c</sup> Lev. 19, 14. <sup>d</sup> or, dough, or, knowing- treach.		
<sup>2</sup> s setteth it up in secret.	And all the people shall answer and say, Amen.	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 121, 8. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 22, 21. 22. ch. 10, 18. A 24, 17. Mal. 3, 5.		
	16 ¶ Cursed <sup>1</sup> <i>be</i> he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.			
<sup>3</sup> s wrest- eth the judge- ment	17 ¶ Cursed <sup>1</sup> <i>be</i> he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen.			
	18 ¶ Cursed <sup>1</sup> <i>be</i> he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.			
	19 ¶ Cursed <sup>1</sup> <i>be</i> he that <sup>3</sup> per-			

## CHAPTER 28.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The blessings for obedience. 15 The curses for disobedience.

AND it shall come to pass, <sup>a</sup>if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God <sup>7</sup>will set thee on high above all <sup>4</sup>nations of the earth:

2 And all these blessings shall come <sup>5</sup>on<sup>1</sup> thee, and <sup>6</sup>overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

3 <sup>g</sup>Blessed <sup>1</sup> *thalt* thou <sup>1</sup>be in the city, and blessed <sup>1</sup> *thalt* thou <sup>1</sup>be in the field.

4 Blessed <sup>1</sup> *shall be* <sup>a</sup>the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the <sup>6</sup>flocks of thy sheep.

5 Blessed <sup>1</sup> *shall be* thy basket and thy <sup>7</sup>d store.

6 <sup>6</sup>Blessed <sup>1</sup> *thalt* thou <sup>1</sup>be when thou comest in, and

<sup>4</sup> a the<sup>5</sup> s upon<sup>6</sup> s young  
of thy  
flock.<sup>7</sup> s knead-  
ing-  
trough.



	<p>blessed <sup>†</sup><i>shalt</i> thou <sup>†</sup><i>be</i> when thou goest out.</p> <p>7 The LORD <sup>⁹</sup>shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before <sup>†</sup>thy face<sup>†</sup>: they shall come out against thee one way, and <sup>2</sup>flee before thee seven ways.</p> <p>8 The LORD shall <sup>⁹</sup>command the blessing upon thee in thy <sup>3⁹</sup>storehouses,<sup>†</sup> and in all that thou <sup>⁴⁹</sup>settest<sup>†</sup> thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.</p> <p>9 <sup>⁹</sup>The LORD shall establish thee <sup>⁵</sup>an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee<sup>⁶</sup>,<sup>†</sup> if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways.</p> <p>10 And all <sup>7</sup>people<sup>†</sup> of the earth shall see that thou art <sup>ᵐ</sup>called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be <sup>2</sup>afraid of thee.</p> <p>11 And <sup>⁹</sup>the LORD shall make thee plenteous <sup>⁸⁷</sup>in goods,<sup>†</sup> in the fruit of thy <sup>⁶</sup>body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers to give thee.</p> <p>12 The LORD shall open unto thee his good <sup>⁹</sup>treasure<sup>⁰</sup>,<sup>†</sup> the heaven <sup>²</sup>to give the rain <sup>¹</sup>unto<sup>†</sup> thy land in <sup>2</sup>his<sup>†</sup> season, and <sup>⁵</sup>to bless all the work of thine hand; and <sup>⁶</sup>thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.</p> <p>13 And the LORD shall make thee <sup>⁴</sup>the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if <sup>⁴</sup>that thou<sup>†</sup> hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do <i>them</i><sup>⁴</sup>:<sup>†</sup></p> <p>14 <sup>⁴</sup>And <sup>⁰</sup>thou<sup>†</sup> shalt not <sup>⁵</sup>go<sup>†</sup> aside from any of the words which I command <sup>⁶</sup>thee<sup>†</sup> this day, <sup>†</sup>to the right hand, or <sup>†</sup>to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.</p> <p>15 <sup>†</sup>But it shall come to pass, <sup>⁵</sup>if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall</p>	<p>B.C. 1451.</p> <p><sup>⁹</sup> ver. 2.</p> <p><sup>⁴</sup> Lev. 26. 7, 8.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Sam. 22. 38, 39, 41.</p> <p>Ps. 89. 23.</p> <p>See ver. 25.</p> <p><sup>⁶</sup> ver. 3, &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>⁴</sup> Lev. 25. 21.</p> <p><sup>⁶</sup> Or, <i>barns</i>, Prov. 3. 10.</p> <p><sup>⁴</sup> ch. 15. 10.</p> <p><sup>⁹</sup> Ex. 19. 5, 6.</p> <p>ch. 7. 6.</p> <p>&amp; 36. 18, 19.</p> <p>&amp; 29. 13.</p> <p><sup>⁴</sup> Mal. 2. 2.</p> <p><sup>⁴</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 30.</p> <p>Zech. 14. 13.</p> <p><sup>⁴</sup> Ps. 80. 16.</p> <p>Is. 30. 17.</p> <p>&amp; 51. 20.</p> <p>&amp; 66. 15.</p> <p><sup>†</sup> Heb. <i>which thou wouldst do</i>.</p> <p><sup>ᵐ</sup> Num. 6. 27.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Chr. 7. 14.</p> <p>Is. 63. 19.</p> <p>Dan. 9. 18, 19.</p> <p><sup>⁹</sup> Lev. 26. 25.</p> <p>Jer. 24. 10.</p> <p><sup>⁶</sup> ch. 11. 25.</p> <p><sup>⁹</sup> ver. 4.</p> <p>ch. 30. 9.</p> <p>Prov. 10. 22.</p> <p><sup>⁶</sup> Or, <i>for good</i>.</p> <p><sup>†</sup> Heb. <i>belly</i>.</p> <p><sup>⁹</sup> Lev. 26. 16.</p> <p><sup>⁴</sup> Or, <i>drought</i>.</p> <p><sup>⁹</sup> Amos 4. 9.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Lev. 26. 4.</p> <p>ch. 11. 14.</p> <p><sup>⁴</sup> A Lev. 26. 19.</p> <p><sup>⁴</sup> ch. 14. 29.</p> <p><sup>⁴</sup> ch. 15. 6.</p> <p><sup>⁴</sup> Is. 9. 14, 15.</p> <p><sup>⁶</sup> ver. 7.</p> <p>Lev. 26. 17, 37.</p> <p>ch. 32. 30.</p> <p>Is. 30. 17.</p> <p><sup>⁴</sup> ch. 5. 32.</p> <p>&amp; 11. 16.</p> <p><sup>⁹</sup> Jer. 15. 4.</p> <p>&amp; 24. 9.</p> <p>Ezek. 23. 46.</p> <p><sup>⁴</sup> Heb. <i>for a removing</i>.</p> <p><sup>†</sup> 1 Sam. 17. 44, 46.</p> <p>Ps. 79. 2.</p> <p>Jer. 7. 33.</p> <p>&amp; 16. 4.</p> <p>&amp; 34. 59.</p> <p><sup>⁴</sup> Lev. 26. 14.</p> <p>Lam. 2. 17.</p> <p>Dan. 3. 11, 13.</p> <p>Mal. 2. 2.</p> <p><sup>†</sup> ver. 35.</p> <p>Ex. 9. 9.</p> <p>&amp; 15. 26.</p> <p><sup>ᵐ</sup> 1 Sam. 5. 6.</p> <p>Ps. 78. 60.</p>	<p>come upon thee, and <sup>⁹</sup>overtake thee<sup>†</sup>:<sup>†</sup></p> <p>16 Cursed <sup>†</sup><i>shalt</i> thou <sup>†</sup><i>be</i> <sup>⁶</sup>in the city, and cursed <sup>†</sup><i>shalt</i> thou <sup>†</sup><i>be</i> in the field.</p> <p>17 Cursed <sup>†</sup><i>shall</i> be thy basket and thy <sup>2</sup>store.<sup>†</sup></p> <p>18 Cursed <sup>†</sup><i>shall</i> be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy <sup>3</sup>land,<sup>†</sup> the increase of thy kine, and the <sup>⁴</sup>flocks of thy sheep.<sup>†</sup></p> <p>19 Cursed <sup>†</sup><i>shalt</i> thou <sup>†</sup><i>be</i> when thou comest in, and cursed <sup>†</sup><i>shall</i> thou <sup>†</sup><i>be</i> when thou goest out.</p> <p>20 The LORD shall send upon thee <sup>⁵</sup>cursing,<sup>⁵</sup> vexation,<sup>†</sup> and <sup>⁵</sup>rebuke, in all that thou <sup>⁶</sup>settest<sup>†</sup> thine hand unto <sup>⁴</sup>for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the <sup>⁴</sup>wickedness<sup>†</sup> of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me.</p> <p>21 The LORD shall make <sup>⁹</sup>the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest <sup>⁵</sup>to possess it.</p> <p>22 <sup>⁹</sup>The LORD shall smite thee with <sup>⁰</sup>a<sup>†</sup> consumption, and with <sup>⁰</sup>a<sup>†</sup> fever, and with <sup>⁰</sup>a<sup>†</sup> inflammation, and with <sup>⁹</sup>an extreme burning,<sup>†</sup> and with <sup>1</sup>the sword, and with <sup>⁹</sup>blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.</p> <p>23 <sup>⁹</sup>And thy heaven that <sup>†</sup>is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that <sup>†</sup>is under thee <sup>†</sup>shall be iron.</p> <p>24 The LORD shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.</p> <p>25 <sup>⁶</sup>The LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and <sup>2</sup>flee seven ways before them; and <sup>3</sup>⁹ shalt be <sup>⁵</sup>removed into<sup>†</sup> all the kingdoms of the earth.</p> <p>26 And <sup>⁴</sup>thy carcass shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and <sup>⁴</sup>no man shall fray <i>them</i><sup>†</sup> away.</p> <p>27 The LORD <sup>⁵</sup>will<sup>†</sup> smite thee with <sup>†</sup>the <sup>⁶</sup>botch<sup>†</sup> of Egypt, and with <sup>ᵐ</sup>the <sup>7</sup>emeralds, and with the <sup>⁵</sup>scab,<sup>†</sup> and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.</p>	<p>1 s.</p> <p>2 s kneading-trough.</p> <p>3 s ground,</p> <p>4 s young of thy flock.</p> <p>5 s discomfiture,</p> <p>6 s putteth</p> <p>7 s evil</p> <p>8 A in</p> <p>9 s fiery heat,</p> <p>1 M Or, according to some ancient versions, <i>drought</i></p> <p>2 A shalt</p> <p>3 s thou shalt be tossed to and fro among</p> <p>M Or, <i>a terror unto</i></p> <p>4 s there shall be none to fray them</p> <p>5 s shall</p> <p>6 s boil</p> <p>7 M Or, <i>tumours</i></p> <p>Or, <i>plague boils</i></p> <p>8 s scurvy,</p>
--	---	--	--	---

1 <sup>a</sup> with	28 The LORD shall smite thee with madness, and <sup>1a</sup> astonishment of heart:	E.C. 1451.	39 Thou shalt plant vineyards <sup>o</sup> , and dress <sup>†</sup> them, but <sup>1</sup> shalt neither drink <sup>†</sup> of the wine, nor gather the grapes; for the <sup>2</sup> worms <sup>1</sup> shall eat them.	1 <sup>a</sup> thou
	29 And thou shalt <sup>b</sup> gripe at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled <sup>2</sup> evermore, and no man shall save thee. <sup>1</sup>	* Jer. 4. 9. b Job 5. 14. Is. 50. 10.	40 Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy <sup>3</sup> coasts, <sup>1</sup> but thou shalt not anoint <sup>†</sup> thyself with the oil; for thine olive shall cast <sup>4</sup> his <sup>1</sup> fruit.	2 <sup>s</sup> worm
2 <sup>s</sup> always, and there shall be none to save thee.	30 <sup>c</sup> Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: <sup>g</sup> thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not <sup>3h</sup> gather the grapes <sup>1</sup> thereof.	* Job 21. 10. Is. 5. 10. * Heb. they shall not be thine.	41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but <sup>5a</sup> thou shalt not enjoy them <sup>1</sup> ; for <sup>†</sup> they shall go into captivity.	3 <sup>s</sup> borders,
3 <sup>s</sup> use the fruit	31 Thine ox <sup>†</sup> shall be slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass <sup>†</sup> shall be violently taken away from before thy face, and <sup>†</sup> shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep <sup>†</sup> shall be given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to <sup>†</sup> rescue them. <sup>1</sup>	* Job 31. 8. Jer. 12. 13. Amos 6. 11. Mic. 6. 15. Zeph. 1. 13. f Lam. 1. 5. f ch. 20. 6.	42 All thy trees and <sup>6</sup> fruit of thy <sup>7</sup> land <sup>1</sup> shall the locust <sup>8i</sup> consume. <sup>1</sup>	4 <sup>s</sup> its
M See ch. 20. 6, and Lev. 19. 23-25.	32 Thy sons and thy daughters <sup>†</sup> shall be given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and <sup>2</sup> fail <sup>†</sup> with longing for them all the day <sup>o</sup> long <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>†</sup> there shall be <sup>5</sup> no might in <sup>1</sup> thine hand.	* Heb. pro-fane, or, use it as common meat: as ch. 20. 6. i Or, possess.	43 The stranger that <sup>9</sup> is within thee shall get <sup>†</sup> up above thee <sup>1</sup> very high <sup>1</sup> ; and thou shalt come down <sup>2</sup> very low. <sup>1</sup>	5 <sup>s</sup> they shall not be thine
4 <sup>s</sup> save thee.	33 <sup>q</sup> The fruit of thy <sup>6</sup> land, <sup>1</sup> and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed always:	* ver. 12. i Heb. shall not return to thee. * ver. 13. Lam. 4. 5. * ver. 15.	44 <sup>k</sup> He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: <sup>m</sup> he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.	6 <sup>a</sup> the
5 <sup>s</sup> nought in the power of 6 <sup>s</sup> ground,	34 So that thou shalt be mad <sup>†</sup> for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.	p Ps. 119. 82.	45 <sup>n</sup> Moreover <sup>†</sup> all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee:	7 <sup>s</sup> ground <sup>1</sup> possess.
7 <sup>s</sup> boil, whereof thou canst not 5 <sup>s</sup> crown	35 The LORD shall <sup>†</sup> smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore <sup>7</sup> botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the <sup>8</sup> top <sup>1</sup> of thy head.	i ver. 51. Lev. 25. 16. Jer. 5. 17. 1-5, 18. Ezek. 14. 8. Neh. 9. 35-37. * ver. 67. f ch. 32. 15. y ver. 27. z 2 Kin. 17. 4. a 24. 12, 14. b 25. 7, 11. c 2 Chr. 33. 11. d 36. 6, 20.	46 And they shall be upon thee <sup>7</sup> for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever <sup>4</sup> .	8 <sup>s</sup> is in the midst of thee shall mount
9 <sup>s</sup> thou hast not known, thou nor thy fathers	36 The LORD shall <sup>2</sup> bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which <sup>9</sup> neither thou nor thy fathers have known <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>†</sup> there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.	* ver. 64. ch. 4. 28. Jer. 16. 13. d Jer. 48. 40. e 48. 22. f Lam. 4. 19. g Ezek. 17. 3, 12. h Hos. 8. 1. i 1 Kin. 9. 7, 8. j Jer. 24. 9. k 24. 4. l Zech. 8. 13. m Ps. 44. 14. n Heb. he is strong of face. o Psal. 7. 13. p Eccles. 8. 1. q Dan. 8. 23. r 2 Chr. 36. 17. s Is. 47. 6.	47 <sup>†</sup> Because thou servedst not the LORD thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, <sup>5z</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the abundance of all <sup>6</sup> things; <sup>1</sup>	9 <sup>s</sup> higher and higher
1 <sup>s</sup> the people 2 <sup>a</sup> away	37 And thou shalt become <sup>†</sup> an astonishment, a proverb, <sup>†</sup> and a byword, among all <sup>1</sup> nations <sup>1</sup> : whither the LORD shall lead thee <sup>2</sup> .	* Heb. he is strong of face. p Psal. 7. 13. q Eccles. 8. 1. r Dan. 8. 23. s 2 Chr. 36. 17. t Is. 47. 6.	48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the LORD shall send against thee; in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he <sup>a</sup> shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.	10 <sup>s</sup> by reason of 6 <sup>s</sup> things:
	38 <sup>k</sup> Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather <sup>o</sup> but <sup>1</sup> little in; for <sup>m</sup> the locust shall consume it.	* Heb. he is strong of face. p Psal. 7. 13. q Eccles. 8. 1. r Dan. 8. 23. s 2 Chr. 36. 17. t Is. 47. 6.	49 <sup>b</sup> The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, <sup>o</sup> as swift <sup>1</sup> as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not <sup>9</sup> understand:	11 <sup>s</sup> ground,

	stroyed: which <sup>†</sup> also shall not leave thee <sup>°</sup> either <sup>1</sup> corn, wine, or oil, <sup>°</sup> or <sup>1</sup> the increase of thy kine, or <sup>1</sup> flocks of thy sheep, <sup>†</sup> until he have <sup>2</sup> destroyed thee. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1451.	great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.	
1 s the young of thy flock,	52 And he shall <sup>°</sup> besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 7. 15.	60 <sup>1</sup> Moreover <sup>1</sup> he will bring upon thee <sup>2</sup> all <sup>°</sup> the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee.	1 s And
2 s caused thee to perish.	53 And <sup>a</sup> thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own <sup>°</sup> body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters <sup>°</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which the LORD thy God hath given thee <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> in the siege <sup>°</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall <sup>4</sup> distress thee:	<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 1, 2, 4.	61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which <sup>†</sup> is not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD <sup>°</sup> bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.	2 s again
3 s ;	54 So that the <sup>1</sup> man <sup>†</sup> that is tender among you, and very delicate, <sup>†</sup> his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward <sup>†</sup> the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he <sup>°</sup> shall leave <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>c</sup> Heb. cause to ascend.	62 And ye <sup>°</sup> shall be left few in number, whereas ye were <sup>°</sup> as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou <sup>3</sup> wouldst not obey <sup>1</sup> the voice of the LORD thy God.	3 s didst not hearken unto
4 s straiten thee. The	55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> because he hath nothing left him <sup>7</sup> in the siege <sup>°</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and in the straitness, wherewith thine <sup>8</sup> enemies shall distress <sup>1</sup> thee in all thy gates.	<sup>d</sup> Lev. 26. 29. 2 Kin. 6. 28, 29. Jer. 19. 9. Lam. 2. 20. & 4. 10. <sup>e</sup> ch. 4. 27. <sup>f</sup> Heb. belly. <sup>g</sup> Jer. 10. 22. <sup>h</sup> Neh. 9. 25.	63 And it shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup> that as the LORD <sup>h</sup> rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD <sup>h</sup> will rejoice over you to <sup>4</sup> destroy you, and to bring you to nought <sup>1</sup> ; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest <sup>5</sup> to possess it.	4 s didst not hearken unto
5 s hath remaining	56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, <sup>†</sup> her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter <sup>9</sup> .	<sup>i</sup> ch. 30. 9. Jer. 32. 41.	64 And the LORD <sup>m</sup> shall scatter thee among all <sup>°</sup> people, <sup>1</sup> from the one end of the earth even unto the other <sup>7</sup> ; and <sup>n</sup> there thou shalt serve other gods, which <sup>°</sup> neither thou nor thy fathers have known, <i>even</i> <sup>1</sup> wood and stone.	4 s cause you to perish, and to destroy you
6 s ,	57 And toward her <sup>10</sup> young one that cometh out <sup>x</sup> from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for she shall eat them for want of all <sup>†</sup> things secretly <sup>2</sup> in the siege and <sup>3</sup> straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall <sup>4</sup> distress <sup>1</sup> thee in thy gates.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 15. 9. <sup>j</sup> Prov. 1. 26. Is. 1. 24. <sup>k</sup> ch. 13. 6.	65 And <sup>2</sup> among these nations shalt thou find no ease, <sup>°</sup> neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest <sup>1</sup> : <sup>2</sup> but the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and <sup>1</sup> sorrow of mind <sup>1</sup> :	4 s cause you to perish, and to destroy you
7 s ;	58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear <sup>a</sup> this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD;	<sup>m</sup> Lev. 26. 33. ch. 4. 27, 28. <sup>n</sup> Jer. 16. 13.	66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear <sup>2</sup> day and night, <sup>1</sup> and shalt have none assurance of thy life:	5 s in
1 m Or, after-birth	59 Then the LORD will make thy plagues <sup>a</sup> wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, <sup>†</sup> even	<sup>o</sup> ver. 36.	67 <sup>9</sup> In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart <sup>3</sup> wherewith <sup>1</sup> thou shalt fear, and <sup>2</sup> for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.	6 s peoples,
2 s ;		<sup>p</sup> Amos 9. 4.	68 And the LORD <sup>b</sup> shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I <sup>4</sup> spake <sup>1</sup> unto thee, <sup>°</sup> Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall <sup>5</sup> be sold <sup>1</sup> unto your	7 s end of the earth
3 s in the		<sup>q</sup> Lev. 26. 36. <sup>r</sup> ver. 54.		8 s thou hast not known, thou nor thy fathers, even
4 s straiten		<sup>s</sup> Lev. 26. 16.		9 s and there shall be no rest for the sole of thy foot
		<sup>t</sup> Heb. afterbirth. <sup>u</sup> Gen. 49. 10.		1 s pining of soul
		<sup>v</sup> Job 7. 4.		2 s night and day,
		<sup>w</sup> ver. 34.		
		<sup>x</sup> Ex. 6. 3. <sup>y</sup> Jer. 43. 7. Hos. 8. 13. & 9. 3.		
		<sup>z</sup> ch. 17. 16.		
		<sup>a</sup> Dan. 9. 12.		

<sup>1</sup> A for	enemies for bondmen and <sup>1</sup> bondwomen, and no man shall buy <sup>†</sup> you.	B.C. 1451.	wood unto the drawer of thy water :	
	CHAPTER 29.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. pass.	<sup>12</sup> That thou shouldest <sup>a</sup> enter into <sup>1</sup> covenant <sup>2</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the LORD thy God, and <sup>b</sup> into his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day :	<sup>1</sup> A the <sup>2</sup> S of
	<sup>o1</sup> <i>Moses exhorteth them to obedience.</i> <sup>10</sup> <i>All are presented before the Lord to enter into his covenant.</i> <sup>18</sup> <i>The great wrath on him that flattereth himself in his wickedness.</i> <sup>29</sup> <i>Secret things belong unto God.</i>	<sup>b</sup> Neh. 10. 29.	<sup>13</sup> That he may <sup>c</sup> establish thee <sup>3</sup> to day for a people unto himself, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> that he may be unto thee a God, <sup>d</sup> as he <sup>4</sup> hath said <sup>1</sup> unto thee, and <sup>e</sup> as he <sup>5</sup> hath sworn <sup>1</sup> unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.	<sup>3</sup> S this day unto himself for a people, <sup>4</sup> S spake <sup>5</sup> S sware
<sup>2</sup> M [Ch. 28. 69 in Heb.]	<sup>2</sup> <b>T</b> HESE <sup>†</sup> are the words of the <sup>1</sup> covenant <sup>o</sup> , which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, beside <sup>f</sup> the covenant which he made with them in Horeb.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 6. 7. <sup>e</sup> Gen. 17. 7. <sup>f</sup> ch. 5. 2, 3.	<sup>14</sup> Neither with you only <sup>g</sup> do I make this covenant and this oath ;	
<sup>3</sup> M [Ch. 29. 1 in Heb.]	<sup>2</sup> <b>A</b> nd Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, <sup>h</sup> Ye have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land ;	<sup>g</sup> Jer. 31. 31-33. Heb. 8. 7, 8. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 19. 4.	<sup>15</sup> But with <sup>†</sup> him that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, <sup>i</sup> and also with <sup>†</sup> him that <sup>†</sup> is not here with us this day :	
<sup>4</sup> M See ch. 4. 34. <sup>5</sup> S saw, <sup>6</sup> S wonder- ers : but	<sup>3</sup> <sup>†</sup> The great <sup>†</sup> temptations which thine eyes <sup>5</sup> have seen, <sup>†</sup> the signs, and those great <sup>6</sup> miracles :	<sup>i</sup> See Acts 2. 39. 1 Cor. 7. 14. <sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 34. 7. 19.	<sup>16</sup> (For ye know how we <sup>o</sup> have <sup>†</sup> dwelt in the land of Egypt ; and how we came through <sup>6</sup> the nations <sup>7</sup> which ye passed by ;	<sup>6</sup> A the midst of <sup>7</sup> S through which ye passed
<sup>7</sup> S know,	<sup>4</sup> Yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD hath not given you an heart to <sup>7</sup> perceive, <sup>†</sup> and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.	<sup>l</sup> See Is. 6. 9, 10. 63. 17. John 8. 43. Acts 28. 26, 27. Eph. 4. 18. 2 Thes. 2. 11, 12. <sup>m</sup> Heb. daring gods. <sup>n</sup> ch. 1. 3. 8. 2. <sup>p</sup> ch. 8. 4. <sup>q</sup> ch. 11. 16.	<sup>17</sup> And ye have seen their abominations, and their <sup>m</sup> idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which <sup>†</sup> were among them :)	
	<sup>5</sup> And I have led you forty years in the wilderness : <sup>2</sup> your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.	<sup>r</sup> See Ex. 16, 12. ch. 8. 3. Ps. 78. 24, 25. Acts 8. 24. Heb. 12. 15.	<sup>18</sup> Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, <sup>2</sup> whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go <sup>s</sup> and <sup>†</sup> serve the gods of <sup>3</sup> these <sup>†</sup> nations ; <sup>†</sup> lest there should be among you a root that beareth <sup>14</sup> gall and wormwood ;	<sup>s</sup> S to <sup>3</sup> S those
	<sup>6</sup> Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink : that ye might know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD your God.	<sup>t</sup> Or, a poisonful herb. <sup>u</sup> Num. 21. 23, 24, 33. ch. 2. 32. 3. 1. <sup>v</sup> Num. 15. 39. Eccles. 11. 9. <sup>w</sup> Or, stub- bornness, Jer. 3. 17. 7. 24. <sup>x</sup> Is. 30. 1. <sup>y</sup> Heb. the drunken to the thirsty. Num. 22. 33. ch. 12. 13. <sup>z</sup> Ezek. 14. 7. 8. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 74. 1. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 79. 5. Ezek. 23. 25. ch. 4. 6. Job. 1. 7. 1 Kin. 2. 3. <sup>ac</sup> Josh. 1. 7. ch. 9. 14. <sup>ad</sup> Mat. 24. 51.	<sup>19</sup> And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this <sup>2</sup> curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk <sup>3</sup> in the <sup>2</sup> imagination <sup>†</sup> of mine heart, <sup>4</sup> to add <sup>b</sup> drunkenness to thirst <sup>†</sup> :	<sup>t</sup> Heb. rosh, a poison- ous herb. <sup>2</sup> M Or, oath and so vv. 20, 21. <sup>3</sup> S stub- bornness <sup>4</sup> S to de- stroy the moist with the dry <sup>5</sup> M as A V. text. <sup>6</sup> S panton <sup>7</sup> S curse that is
<sup>c</sup> S the Ma- nassites.	<sup>7</sup> And when ye came unto this place, <sup>x</sup> Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them :		<sup>20</sup> <sup>†</sup> The LORD will not <sup>5</sup> spare <sup>†</sup> him, but then <sup>e</sup> the anger of the LORD and <sup>†</sup> his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the <sup>e</sup> curses that are <sup>†</sup> written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD <sup>†</sup> shall blot out his name from under heaven.	
<sup>2</sup> M Or, deal wisely	<sup>8</sup> And we took their land, and <sup>e</sup> gave it for an inheritance unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of <sup>8</sup> Manasseh.		<sup>21</sup> And the LORD <sup>k</sup> shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that <sup>7</sup> are <sup>†</sup> written in this book of the law <sup>†</sup> :	<sup>7</sup> S is <sup>8</sup> S
<sup>1</sup> S heads,	<sup>9</sup> Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may <sup>9a</sup> prosper in all that ye do.			
<sup>2</sup> S even	<sup>10</sup> ¶ Ye stand this day all of you before the LORD your God ; your <sup>†</sup> captains of <sup>†</sup> your tribes, your elders, and your officers, <sup>2</sup> with <sup>†</sup> all the men of Israel,			
<sup>3</sup> S is in the midst of thy camps,	<sup>11</sup> Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that <sup>3</sup> is in thy camp, <sup>†</sup> from <sup>m</sup> the hewer of thy			



1 <sup>s</sup> And 2 <sup>s</sup> ,	22 <sup>1</sup> So that <sup>1</sup> the generation to come <sup>2</sup> of <sup>1</sup> your children that shall rise up after you, and the <sup>3</sup> stranger <sup>1</sup> that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses <sup>4</sup> which <sup>1</sup> the LORD hath <sup>5</sup> laid upon it <sup>1</sup> ;	B.C. 1451.	that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;	
3 <sup>s</sup> foreigner	23 And that <sup>1</sup> the whole land thereof <sup>1</sup> is brimstone, <sup>2</sup> and salt, and <sup>3</sup> burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, <sup>1</sup> like the overthrow of Sodom <sup>1</sup> , and Gomorrah, Admah <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> Zeboim <sup>1</sup> , which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 106. 45. <sup>1</sup> 126. 1. 4. Jer. 29. 14. Lam. 3. 22, 32. <sup>b</sup> Heb. wherewith the LORD hath made it sick. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 147. 2. Jer. 32. 37. Ezek. 34. 13, & 36. 24. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 107. 34. Jer. 17. 6. Zeph. 2. 9. <sup>e</sup> ch. 28. 64. Neh. 1. 9. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 19. 24, 25. Jer. 20. 16. <sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 8, 9. Jer. 22. 8, 9.	3 <sup>a</sup> That then the LORD thy God will <sup>1</sup> turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and <sup>6</sup> gather thee from all the <sup>2</sup> nations, <sup>1</sup> whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, return to
4 <sup>s</sup> where- with 5 <sup>s</sup> made it sick	24 Even all <sup>8</sup> nations shall say, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what <sup>1</sup> meaneth the heat of this great anger?		4 <sup>e</sup> If any <sup>3</sup> of thine be driven out unto the outmost parts <sup>1</sup> of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee:	2 <sup>s</sup> peoples,
6 <sup>a</sup> a	25 Then men shall say, Because they <sup>7</sup> have forsaken <sup>1</sup> the covenant of the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt <sup>2</sup> :		5 And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.	3 <sup>s</sup> of thine outcasts be in the uttermost parts
7 <sup>s</sup> Zeboim,	26 For they <sup>1</sup> went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and <sup>1</sup> whom he had not <sup>3</sup> given unto them:	<sup>h</sup> ch. 10. 16. Jer. 32. 34. Ezek. 11. 19. & 36. 26.	6 And <sup>h</sup> the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.	
8 <sup>a</sup> the	27 And <sup>1</sup> the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, to bring upon it all the <sup>5</sup> curses that are <sup>1</sup> written in this book:	<sup>i</sup> Or, who had not given to them any portion. <sup>k</sup> Heb. divided. <sup>l</sup> Dan. 9. 11, 13, 14. <sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 15. <sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 7. 29. Ps. 52. 5. Prov. 2. 22. <sup>o</sup> ch. 28. 11. <sup>p</sup> ch. 28. 63. Jer. 32. 41.	7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.	
9 <sup>s</sup> forsook	28 And the LORD <sup>m</sup> rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as <sup>6</sup> it is <sup>1</sup> this day.		8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day.	
1 <sup>a</sup> , the	29 The secret <sup>1</sup> things belong unto the LORD our God: but <sup>7</sup> those things which are <sup>1</sup> revealed <sup>1</sup> belong unto us and to our children for ever, that <sup>1</sup> we may do all the words of this law.		9 And the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in <sup>4</sup> every <sup>1</sup> work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy <sup>5</sup> land, <sup>1</sup> for good: for the LORD will again <sup>2</sup> rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers:	4 <sup>s</sup> all the
2 <sup>s</sup> ; and			10 If thou shalt <sup>6</sup> hearken unto <sup>1</sup> the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law <sup>7</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.	5 <sup>s</sup> ground,
3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. divided.			11 ¶ For this commandment which I command thee this day, it <sup>1</sup> is not <sup>5</sup> hidden from <sup>1</sup> thee, neither <sup>1</sup> is it far off.	6 <sup>s</sup> obey
4 <sup>s</sup> therefore			12 It <sup>1</sup> is not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, <sup>9</sup> that we may hear it, and <sup>1</sup> do it?	7 <sup>s</sup> ;
5 <sup>s</sup> curse that is				8 <sup>s</sup> too hard [Or, wonderful] for
6 <sup>s</sup> at				9 <sup>s</sup> and make us to hear it, that we may
7 <sup>s</sup> the things that are				

## CHAPTER 30.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Great mercies promised to the repentant. 15 Death and life are set before them.

And<sup>1</sup> it shall come to pass, when<sup>7</sup> all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and<sup>1</sup> thou shalt call<sup>1</sup> them to mind among all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee,

2 And shalt<sup>9</sup> return unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all

<sup>q</sup> Lev. 26. 40.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 28.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 4. 29, 30.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 8. 47.

<sup>u</sup> Is. 45. 19.  
<sup>v</sup> Rom. 10. 6, &c.

<sup>y</sup> Neh. 1. 9.  
Is. 55. 7.  
Lam. 3. 40.  
Joel 2. 12, 13.

	13 Neither <sup>†</sup> is it beyond the sea, that thou shouldst say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, <sup>†</sup> that we may hear it, and <sup>†</sup> do it?	B.C. 1451. a Num. 27, 17. 1 Km. 3, 7. b Num. 29, 12. c 27, 13. ch. 3, 27. ch. 9, 3.	more <sup>a</sup> go out and come in: <sup>1</sup> also <sup>†</sup> the LORD hath said unto me, <sup>b</sup> Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.	
1 S and make us to hear it, that we may	14 But the word <sup>†</sup> is very high unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.		3 The LORD thy God, <sup>c</sup> he will go over before thee <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: and Joshua, he shall go over before thee, <sup>c</sup> as the LORD hath <sup>3</sup> said.	1 S and
	15 ¶ See, <sup>a</sup> I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil;	d ver. 1, 19. ch. 11, 26. e Num. 27, 21. ch. 3, 28. f ch. 3, 21. g Num. 21, 24, 33.	4 And the LORD shall do unto them <sup>g</sup> as he did to Sihon and to Og, <sup>4</sup> kings of the Amorites, and unto <sup>5</sup> the land of them, <sup>†</sup> whom he destroyed.	2 S ;
2 S judge-ments, 3 S, and that 4 S may 5 A in	16 In that I command thee this day to love the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his <sup>2</sup> judgments, <sup>†</sup> that thou mayest live and multiply <sup>3</sup> ; and <sup>†</sup> the LORD thy God <sup>2</sup> shall <sup>†</sup> bless thee in the land whither thou goest <sup>5</sup> to possess it.	h ch. 7, 2.	5 And <sup>h</sup> the LORD shall <sup>6</sup> give <sup>†</sup> them up before <sup>7</sup> your face, that ye may <sup>†</sup> do unto them accord- ing unto all the <sup>8</sup> command- ments <sup>†</sup> which I have com- manded you.	3 S spoken.
6 S and	17 But if thine heart turn away, <sup>6</sup> so that <sup>†</sup> thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them;	i Josh. 10, 25. 1 Chr. 22, 13. j ch. 1, 29. k 7, 18.	6 <sup>†</sup> Be strong and of a good courage, <sup>k</sup> fear not, nor be <sup>9</sup> afraid of <sup>†</sup> them: for the LORD thy God, <sup>†</sup> he <sup>†</sup> is that doth go with thee; <sup>m</sup> he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.	4 A the 5 S their land;
7 S ;	18 <sup>†</sup> I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish <sup>7</sup> , and that <sup>†</sup> ye shall not prolong <sup>†</sup> your days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jordan to go <sup>8</sup> to possess it.	l ch. 20, 4. m Josh. 1, 5. Heb. 13, 5. n ch. 4, 29. o S. 19.	7 ¶ And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, <sup>p</sup> Be strong and of a good courage: for thou <sup>1</sup> must <sup>†</sup> go with this people <sup>2</sup> unto <sup>†</sup> the land which the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.	6 S deliver 7 S you, and ye shall 8 S com- mand- ment
8 A in	19 <sup>†</sup> I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that <sup>†</sup> I have set before <sup>1</sup> you life and death, <sup>2</sup> blessing and cursing <sup>†</sup> : therefore choose life, that <sup>3</sup> both thou and thy seed may live:	p ver. 23. ch. 1, 36. q 3, 28. Josh. 1, 6. r ch. 4, 26. s 31, 28.	8 And the LORD, <sup>†</sup> he <sup>†</sup> is that doth go before thee; <sup>u</sup> he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.	9 S af- frighted at
9 S witness against you this day, that 1 S thee 2 S the blessing and the curse 3 S thou mayest live, thou and thy seed: to 4 S to obey his voice, and to 5 M Or, that	20 That thou mayest <sup>†</sup> love the LORD thy God, <sup>4</sup> and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest <sup>†</sup> cleave unto him: for <sup>5</sup> he <sup>†</sup> is thy <sup>2</sup> life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.	t Ex. 13, 21, 22. u Josh. 14, 9. v ch. 9, 3. w Josh. 1, 5, 9. 1 Chr. 28, 29. x Ps. 27, 1. y 69, 9. z John 11, 25. aa ver. 23. ab ch. 17, 18. ac Num. 4, 15. ad Josh. 3, 3. ae 1 Chr. 15, 12, 13.	9 ¶ And Moses wrote this law, <sup>y</sup> and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, <sup>z</sup> which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Israel.	1 S shalt 2 S into
	CHAPTER 31.		10 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of every seven years, in the <sup>3</sup> solemnity <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>4</sup> year of release, <sup>b</sup> in the feast of tabernacles,	4 S set time
	<sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Moses encourageth the people, and Joshua. 5 He delivereth the law unto the priests, to read to the people. 14 God giveth a charge to Joshua. 24 The book of the law delivered to the Levites. 25 Moses' protestation to the elders.</i>	f ch. 17, 1. g Lev. 23, 34. h ch. 16, 16. i Josh. 8, 34. j Km. 23, 2. k Neh. 8, 1, 3. l ver. 4, 1, 2.	11 When all Israel is come to <sup>c</sup> appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, <sup>d</sup> thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing.	1 S As- semble 2 S the men and the wo- men and the little ones,
	AND Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel.		12 <sup>4</sup> Gather <sup>†</sup> the people <sup>o</sup> to- gether, <sup>5</sup> men, and women, and children, <sup>†</sup> and thy stranger that <sup>†</sup> is within thy gates, that	
	2 And he said unto them, I <sup>†</sup> am an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no	m Ex. 7, 7. ch. 34, 7.		





1 A \*  
2 S as-  
semblely  
3 S fin-  
ished.

30<sup>1</sup> And Moses spake in the ears of all the <sup>2</sup>congregation<sup>1</sup> of Israel the words of this song, until they were <sup>3</sup>ended.<sup>1</sup>

### (CHAPTER 32.

<sup>01</sup> *Moses' song, which setteth forth God's mercy and vengeance. 46 He exhorteth them to set their hearts upon it. 48 God smeth him up to mount Nebo.*

4 Arranged  
as poetry  
to ver. 44.  
5 S let the  
earth  
hear  
6 S ;  
7 S ;  
8 S grass,  
9 S herb  
10 S For  
I will  
proclaim

<sup>1</sup>GIVE<sup>1</sup> ear, <sup>0</sup>O' ye heavens, <sup>2</sup>and I will speak; and <sup>3</sup>hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.<sup>1</sup>

2 S The  
3 S ;  
4 S judge-  
ment  
5 S faith-  
fulness  
6 S dealt  
corruptly  
with him,  
they are  
not

<sup>2</sup>My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew,<sup>1</sup> as the small rain upon the tender<sup>3</sup> herb,<sup>1</sup> and as the showers upon the<sup>9</sup> grass:<sup>1</sup>

7 S ;  
8 S it is  
their  
blemish;  
9 S Or, but  
a blotup  
on them  
10 S Or,  
possessed  
Or gotten  
11 S He  
hath  
12 S  
13 S thine  
14 S gave

<sup>3</sup>Because I will publish<sup>1</sup> the name of the LORD: <sup>4</sup>ascribe ye greatness unto our God.

15 S chil-  
dren of  
men,  
16 S peoples

<sup>4</sup>*He is* the<sup>1</sup> Rock, <sup>2</sup>his work <sup>3</sup>is perfect:<sup>1</sup> for <sup>4</sup>all his ways <sup>5</sup>are <sup>6</sup>judgment:<sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup>a God of <sup>8</sup>truth<sup>1</sup> and <sup>9</sup>without iniquity, just and right <sup>10</sup>is he.

17 S com-  
passed  
18 S cared  
for

<sup>5</sup>They have <sup>6</sup>corrupted themselves, <sup>7</sup>their spot is not the spot of<sup>1</sup> his children:<sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup>they are a <sup>9</sup>perverse and crooked generation.

19 S A that  
20 S he  
spread  
abroad  
his wings,  
he took  
them, he  
bare  
them on  
his pin-  
ions  
21 S As A.  
V. text.

<sup>6</sup>Do ye thus <sup>7</sup>requite the LORD, O foolish people and unwise? <sup>8</sup>is not he<sup>1</sup> thy father <sup>9</sup>that hath <sup>10</sup>bought thee? <sup>11</sup>hath he not<sup>1</sup> <sup>12</sup>made thee, and established thee?<sup>1</sup>

22 S he  
spread  
abroad  
his wings,  
he took  
them, he  
bare  
them on  
his pin-  
ions  
23 S As A.  
V. text.

<sup>7</sup><sup>0</sup>¶ Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: <sup>8</sup>ask thy father, and he will shew thee; <sup>9</sup>thy<sup>1</sup> elders, and they will tell thee.

<sup>8</sup>When the Most High <sup>9</sup>divided<sup>1</sup> to the nations their inheritance, when he <sup>10</sup>separated the <sup>11</sup>sons of Adam,<sup>1</sup> he set the bounds of the <sup>12</sup>people<sup>1</sup> according to the number of the children of Israel.

<sup>9</sup>For <sup>10</sup>the LORD's portion <sup>11</sup>is his people; Jacob <sup>12</sup>is the <sup>13</sup>lot of his inheritance.

<sup>10</sup>He found him <sup>11</sup>in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; <sup>12</sup>he <sup>13</sup>led<sup>1</sup> him about, he <sup>14</sup>instructed<sup>1</sup> him, he <sup>15</sup>kept him as the apple of his eye.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>11</sup>As an eagle <sup>12</sup>stirreth up her nest, <sup>13</sup>fluttereth over her young, <sup>14</sup>spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings<sup>1</sup>:

B.C. 1451.

<sup>0</sup> Is. 58. 14.  
Ezek. 36. 2.

<sup>1</sup> Job. 29. 6.  
Ps. 81. 16.  
Ps. 50. 4.

<sup>2</sup> Is. 1. 2.  
Jer. 2. 12.

<sup>3</sup> Is. 55. 10.  
1 Cor. 3. 6.

<sup>4</sup> Ps. 51. 16.  
Ps. 72. 5.

<sup>5</sup> Mic. 6. 7.  
Gen. 49. 11.

<sup>6</sup> Is. 44. 2.  
1 Sam. 2. 29.

<sup>7</sup> Neh. 9. 25.  
Ps. 17. 10.

<sup>8</sup> Jer. 2. 7.  
Hos. 13. 6.

<sup>9</sup> 11 hr. 29. 11.  
9 S Sam. 22. 3.

<sup>10</sup> Ps. 18. 2. 3.  
Hab. 1. 12.

<sup>11</sup> 2 S Sam. 22. 31.

<sup>12</sup> Ps. 1. 4.  
Dan. 4. 37.

<sup>13</sup> Rev. 15. 3.  
Is. 51. 13.

<sup>14</sup> Jer. 10. 10.  
2 S Sam. 22. 31.

<sup>15</sup> Ps. 89. 26.  
Job. 34. 10.

<sup>16</sup> Ps. 92. 15.  
1 Kin. 14. 22.

<sup>17</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 22.  
Heb.

<sup>18</sup> He hath  
corrupted  
to himself,  
ch. 31. 26. 2.

<sup>19</sup> Or, that  
they are not  
his chil-  
dren, that  
is their  
blot.

<sup>20</sup> Mat. 17. 17.  
Phil. 2. 15.

<sup>21</sup> Lev. 17. 7.  
Ps. 106. 37.

<sup>22</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 59.  
Rev. 9. 24.

<sup>23</sup> Or, which  
were not  
God, ver. 21.

<sup>24</sup> Ps. 116. 12.  
Is. 63. 16.

<sup>25</sup> Ps. 74. 2.  
Is. 27. 11.

<sup>26</sup> Is. 17. 10.  
Jer. 2. 32.

<sup>27</sup> Heb. ge-  
neration  
and ge-  
neration.

<sup>28</sup> Ex. 13. 14.  
Ps. 44. 1.

<sup>29</sup> Judg. 2. 14.  
Or,

<sup>30</sup> deepened,  
Lam. 2. 6.

<sup>31</sup> Is. 1. 2.  
Zech. 9. 2.

<sup>32</sup> Acts 17. 23.  
ch. 31. 26.

<sup>33</sup> Gen. 11. 8.  
Is. 30. 9.

<sup>34</sup> Mat. 17. 17.  
Ex. 15. 16.

<sup>35</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 1.  
Ps. 78. 71.

<sup>36</sup> Ps. 78. 53.  
Heb. cord.

<sup>37</sup> Jer. 2. 2.

<sup>38</sup> Hos. 1. 5.

<sup>39</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 21.

<sup>40</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 43.

<sup>41</sup> Ps. 31. 6.

<sup>42</sup> Jer. 5. 5.

<sup>43</sup> Acts 14. 15.

<sup>44</sup> Hos. 1. 19.

<sup>45</sup> Rom. 10. 19.

<sup>46</sup> Or,

<sup>47</sup> compassed  
round about.

<sup>48</sup> ch. 4. 36.

<sup>49</sup> Ps. 17. 8.

<sup>50</sup> Prov. 7. 2.

<sup>51</sup> Zech. 2. 2.

<sup>52</sup> Ex. 19. 4.

<sup>53</sup> Hos. 11. 3.

<sup>54</sup> Jer. 15. 14.

<sup>55</sup> Or, hath  
burned.

<sup>56</sup> Or, hath  
consumed.

<sup>12</sup> So the<sup>1</sup> LORD alone did lead him, and <sup>2</sup>there was no strange god with him.

<sup>13</sup> He made him ride on the high places of the earth, <sup>2</sup>that he might<sup>1</sup> eat the increase of the <sup>3</sup>fields<sup>1</sup>; and he made him to suck <sup>4</sup>honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock;

<sup>14</sup> Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, <sup>5</sup>with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and <sup>6</sup>thou didst drink the pure<sup>7</sup> blood of the grape.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>15</sup>¶ But <sup>8</sup>Jeshurun waxed fat, and <sup>9</sup>kicked: <sup>10</sup>thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art <sup>11</sup>covered with fatness,<sup>1</sup> then he <sup>12</sup>forsook God <sup>13</sup>which<sup>1</sup> made him, and lightly esteemed the <sup>14</sup>Rock of his salvation.

<sup>16</sup>They <sup>6</sup>provoked<sup>1</sup> him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations provoked they him to anger.

<sup>17</sup>They sacrificed unto <sup>2</sup>devils, <sup>3</sup>not to God;<sup>1</sup> to gods whom they knew not, to new gods <sup>4</sup>that came <sup>5</sup>newly up,<sup>1</sup> whom your fathers <sup>6</sup>feared<sup>1</sup> not.

<sup>18</sup>Of the Rock <sup>1</sup>that <sup>2</sup>be-  
gat thee thou art unmindful, and hast <sup>3</sup>forgotten God that <sup>4</sup>formed thee.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>19</sup>And <sup>2</sup>when<sup>1</sup> the LORD saw <sup>3</sup>it, <sup>4</sup>he<sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup>abhorred them,<sup>1</sup> because of the <sup>6</sup>provoking of his sons, and of<sup>1</sup> his daughters.

<sup>20</sup>And he said, <sup>1</sup>I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end <sup>2</sup>shall be: for they <sup>3</sup>are a very froward generation, <sup>4</sup>children in whom <sup>5</sup>is no faith.

<sup>21</sup>They have moved me to jealousy with <sup>2</sup>that which is not God; they have provoked me to anger <sup>3</sup>with their vanities: and <sup>4</sup>I will move them to jealousy with <sup>5</sup>those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation.

<sup>22</sup>For <sup>1</sup>a fire is kindled in mine anger, and <sup>2</sup>shall burn<sup>1</sup> unto the lowest <sup>3</sup>hell,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>4</sup>shall consume<sup>1</sup> the earth with her increase, and <sup>5</sup>set<sup>1</sup>

1 S The

2 S and  
he did  
3 S field

1 S of the  
blood of  
the grape  
thou  
drankst  
wine.

5 S become  
sleek:

6 S moved

7 S de-  
mons,  
which  
were no  
God,

8 S up of  
late,

9 S treaded  
10 S bare  
Or,

11 S gave  
the birth.

12 S and

13 S provo-  
cation of  
his sons  
and

2 S burneth

3 S pit.  
4 S Heb.  
Sheol.

5 S devour-  
eth

6 S setteth



	on fire the foundations of the mountains.	B.C. 1451.	his people, "and repent himself for his servants <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> when he seeth that <i>their</i> <sup>c</sup> power is gone, and <sup>†</sup> <i>there is none</i> <sup>2</sup>	1 s ;
1 S :	23 I will <sup>b</sup> heap mischiefs upon them ; <sup>a</sup> I will spend mine arrows <sup>1</sup> upon them <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>a</sup> Judg. 2. 13.	shut up <sup>3</sup> , or left. <sup>1</sup>	2 A re- maining,
2 S wasted	24 <i>They shall be</i> <sup>2</sup> burnt <sup>1</sup> with hunger, and devoured with	Ps. 106. 45.	37 And he shall say, 'Where <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	3 S or left at large.
3 M Heb.	<sup>3</sup> burning heat <sup>4</sup> , and with <sup>1</sup>	Jer. 31. 20.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	4 S the
burning coals. See	bitter destruction <sup>5</sup> : I will also	Joel 2. 14.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	5 S which they trusted ;
Hab. 3. 5.	send <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> the teeth of beasts <sup>6</sup>	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	6 Or, took refuge
4 S and	upon them, with the poison of	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	6 S offering
5 S will I	<sup>7</sup> serpents <sup>1</sup> of the dust.	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	7 S let them
6 A will I	25 <sup>5</sup> The sword without, and	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
7 S crawl- ing things	terror <sup>7</sup> within, shall <sup>m</sup> destroy <sup>1</sup>	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
8 S With- out shall the sword bereave, and in the cham- bers ter- ror : it shall destroy	both <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> young man and	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	8 S have wounded,
9 S provo- cation	<sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> virgin, the suckling	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	9 S and there is none
10 S mis- deem,	<sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> with the man of gray	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	10 A As
11 S is exalted, 4 S and there is no	hairs.	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	11 S
12 S Oh	26 <sup>7</sup> I said, I would scatter	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	12 M Heb.
	them <sup>9</sup> into corners, <sup>1</sup> I would	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	the light- ning of my sword.
	make the remembrance of them	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	13 S judge- ment
	to cease from among men :	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	14 S ad- versaries, and will recom- pense
	27 Were it not that I feared	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	the <sup>1</sup> wrath <sup>1</sup> of the enemy, lest	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	their adversaries <sup>2</sup> should <sup>2</sup> be-	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	have themselves strangely,	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	and <sup>1</sup> lest they should <sup>say</sup> ,	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	<sup>a</sup> Our hand <sup>3</sup> is high, <sup>1</sup> and the	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	LORD hath not done all this.	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	28 For <sup>1</sup> they <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> a nation	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	void of counsel, <sup>a</sup> neither <i>is</i>	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	<i>there any</i> <sup>1</sup> understanding in	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	them.	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	29 <sup>5</sup> O <sup>1</sup> that they were wise,	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	<sup>†</sup> that they understood this,	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	<sup>†</sup> that they would consider	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	their latter end !	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	30 How should <sup>a</sup> one chase a	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	thousand, and two put ten	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	thousand to flight, except their	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	Rock <sup>1</sup> had sold them, and the	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	LORD had <sup>6</sup> shut <sup>1</sup> them up ?	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
6 S de- livered	31 For <sup>1</sup> their rock <sup>†</sup> <i>is</i> not as	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	our Rock, <sup>2</sup> even our enemies	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	themselves <sup>†</sup> <i>being</i> judges.	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	32 For <sup>1</sup> their vine <sup>†</sup> <i>is</i> of the	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	vine of Sodom, and of the	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	fields of Gomorrah : their	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
7 M See ch. 29. 18.	grapes <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> grapes of <sup>7</sup> gall,	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	their clusters <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> bitter :	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	33 Their wine <sup>†</sup> <i>is</i> the poison	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	of dragons, and the cruel	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	<sup>7</sup> venom of asps.	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
8 M Or, in my trea- sures	34 <sup>†</sup> <i>Is</i> not this <sup>2</sup> laid up in	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
9 S Ven- geance is mine,	store with me, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> sealed	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
1 S, at the time when their foot shall slide	up <sup>8</sup> among my treasures ?	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
2 S are to	35 <sup>9</sup> To me <i>belongeth</i> ven- geance, and recompence <sup>1</sup> ; their	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
3 A shall	foot shall slide in <i>due</i> time <sup>1</sup> :	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	for <sup>1</sup> the day of their calamity	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	<sup>†</sup> <i>is</i> at hand, and the things that	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	<sup>2</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> come upon them <sup>3</sup> make	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	haste.	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	36 <sup>a</sup> For the LORD shall judge	Is. 26. 15.	<sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock	
	his people, "and repent him- self for his servants <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> when he seeth that <i>their</i> <sup>c</sup> power is gone, and <sup>†</sup> <i>there is none</i> <sup>2</sup> shut up <sup>3</sup> , or left. <sup>1</sup> 37 And he shall say, 'Where <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their gods, <sup>†</sup> <i>their</i> <sup>1</sup> rock in whom they trusted,' 38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink <sup>6</sup> offerings <sup>1</sup> ? let them rise up and help you, <sup>7</sup> and <sup>1</sup> be <sup>k</sup> your protection. 39 See now that <sup>7</sup> I, <sup>†</sup> <i>even</i> I, <sup>†</sup> <i>am</i> he, and <sup>†</sup> <i>there is</i> no god with me : <sup>9</sup> I kill, and I make alive ; I <sup>s</sup> wound, and I heal : <sup>9</sup> neither <i>is there any</i> <sup>1</sup> that can deliver out of my hand. 40 <sup>a</sup> For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, <sup>1</sup> I live for ever <sup>2</sup> ! 41 <sup>a</sup> If I whet <sup>3</sup> my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on <sup>4</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward <sup>1</sup> them that hate me. 42 I will make mine arrows <sup>b</sup> drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh ; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>†</sup> <i>that</i> <sup>1</sup> with the blood of the slain and <sup>o</sup> of the captives, <sup>6</sup> from <sup>7</sup> the beginning of <sup>6</sup> re- venges upon <sup>1</sup> the enemy. 43 <sup>9</sup> Rejoice, O <sup>9</sup> ye nations, with his people : for he will <sup>†</sup> <i>avenge</i> the blood of his ser- vants, and <sup>k</sup> will render ven- geance to his adversaries, and <sup>m</sup> will <sup>1</sup> be merciful unto his land, and to <sup>1</sup> his people. 44 <sup>†</sup> And Moses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and <sup>†</sup> Hoshea the son of Num. 45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel : 46 And he said unto them, <sup>2</sup> Set your <sup>2</sup> hearts <sup>1</sup> unto all the words which I testify <sup>3</sup> among <sup>1</sup> you this day <sup>4</sup> , which ye shall command your children <sup>5</sup> to observe to do <sup>o</sup> , all the words of this law. 47 For it <sup>6</sup> is not a <sup>1</sup> vain thing for you ; <sup>b</sup> because it <sup>†</sup> <i>is</i> your life <sup>1</sup> : and through this thing ye shall prolong <sup>†</sup> <i>your</i> days <sup>†</sup> <i>in</i> <sup>1</sup> the land, whither ye go over Jordan to possess it. 48 <sup>9</sup> And the LORD spake			

unto Moses that selfsame day, saying,

49 Get thee up into this <sup>c</sup>mountain <sup>1</sup>Abarim, <sup>†</sup>unto mount Nebo, which <sup>†</sup>is in the land of Moab, that <sup>†</sup>is over against Jericho; and behold the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel for a possession:

50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as <sup>h</sup>Aaron thy brother died in mount Hor, and was gathered unto his people:

51 Because <sup>k</sup>ye trespassed against me <sup>2</sup>'among' the children of Israel at the waters of <sup>3m</sup>Meribah-Kadesh, <sup>1</sup>in the wilderness of Zin; because ye <sup>†</sup>'sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Israel.

52 <sup>4†</sup>'Yet' thou shalt see the land before <sup>†</sup>thee; but thou shalt not go thither <sup>5</sup>'unto' the land which I give the children of Israel.

### CHAPTER 33.

<sup>o1</sup> The majesty of God. <sup>6</sup> The blessings of the twelve tribes. <sup>26</sup> The excellency of Israel.

AND this <sup>†</sup>is: <sup>x</sup>the blessing, <sup>†</sup>wherewith Moses <sup>†</sup>the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.

2 And he said, <sup>6z</sup>The LORD came from Sinai, and rose <sup>†</sup>up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came <sup>7</sup>with <sup>†</sup>'ten thousands of <sup>8</sup>saints: from <sup>†</sup>his right hand <sup>†</sup>went <sup>†</sup>'a fiery law <sup>†</sup>for <sup>†</sup>them.

3 Yea, <sup>6e</sup>he <sup>†</sup>loved the people <sup>†</sup>; <sup>†</sup>all <sup>†</sup>his saints <sup>†</sup>are in thy hand: and they <sup>†</sup>sat down at thy feet; every one <sup>†</sup>'shall <sup>†</sup>receive of thy words.

4 <sup>†</sup>Moses commanded us a law, <sup>5p</sup>even the inheritance of the congregation <sup>†</sup>of Jacob.

5 And <sup>6</sup>he was <sup>†</sup>'king in <sup>†</sup>Jeshurun, when the heads of the people <sup>†</sup>and the tribes of Israel were gathered <sup>†</sup>together.

6 <sup>†</sup>Let Reuben live, and not die; <sup>†</sup>and let not <sup>†</sup>his men be few.

7 <sup>†</sup>And this <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>the blessing of Judah: and he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of Judah, and bring him <sup>†</sup>unto his people:

7s were gathered, all the tribes of Israel <sup>ss</sup> yet let <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. <sup>9s</sup> is <sup>1a</sup> in

B.C. 1451.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 49. 8.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 146. 5.

<sup>c</sup> Num. 33. 47.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 34. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 28. 20.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 17. 7.

<sup>g</sup> Num. 20. 13.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 8. 2, 3, 16.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 81. 7.

<sup>j</sup> Gen. 25. 32.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 17. 17.

<sup>l</sup> Job 37. 24.

<sup>m</sup> Ex. 32. 26.

<sup>n</sup> Num. 20. 25.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 23. 28.

<sup>p</sup> See.

<sup>q</sup> Jer. 18. 18.

<sup>r</sup> Mal. 2. 5, 6.

<sup>s</sup> Num. 20. 11-13.

<sup>t</sup> & 27. 14.

<sup>u</sup> Or, Let them

teach, &c.

<sup>v</sup> Lev. 10. 11.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 17. 9-11.

<sup>x</sup> & 24. 8.

<sup>y</sup> Ezek. 44. 23.

<sup>z</sup> Mal. 2. 7.

<sup>aa</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup>as if ye

at Kadesh.

<sup>ab</sup> Or, let

them put

incense.

<sup>ac</sup> Ex. 30. 7, 8.

<sup>ad</sup> Num. 16. 40.

<sup>ae</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 28.

<sup>af</sup> Heb. at

thy nose.

<sup>ag</sup> Lev. 1. 9, 13.

<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 51. 19.

<sup>ai</sup> Ezek. 43. 27.

<sup>aj</sup> See

<sup>ak</sup> Lev. 10. 3.

<sup>al</sup> Num. 27. 12.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 34. 4.

<sup>an</sup> 2 Sam. 24.

<sup>ao</sup> 25.

<sup>ap</sup> Gen. 49. 28.

<sup>aq</sup> Ps. 90. title.

<sup>ar</sup> Ex. 19. 18.

<sup>as</sup> 20.

<sup>at</sup> Judg. 5. 4, 5.

<sup>au</sup> Hab. 3. 7.

<sup>av</sup> Gen. 49. 25.

<sup>aw</sup> b Gen. 27. 28.

<sup>ax</sup> See

<sup>ay</sup> Ps. 68. 17.

<sup>az</sup> Dan. 7. 10.

<sup>ba</sup> Acts 7. 53.

<sup>bb</sup> Gal. 3. 19.

<sup>bc</sup> Heb. 2. 2.

<sup>bd</sup> Rev. 5. 11.

<sup>be</sup> & 9. 16.

<sup>bf</sup> Heb. a fire

of law.

<sup>bg</sup> Ex. 19. 5.

<sup>bh</sup> ch. 7. 7, 8.

<sup>bi</sup> Ps. 47. 4.

<sup>bj</sup> Rom. 11. 1.

<sup>bk</sup> Mal. 1. 2.

<sup>bl</sup> Heb.

<sup>bm</sup> thrust

<sup>bn</sup> ch. 7. 6.

<sup>bo</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 9.

<sup>bp</sup> Ps. 50. 5.

<sup>bq</sup> Heb.

<sup>br</sup> names

<sup>bs</sup> Luke 10. 39.

<sup>bt</sup> Acts 22. 3.

<sup>bu</sup> Prov. 2. 1.

<sup>bv</sup> Gen. 49. 26.

<sup>bw</sup> Hab. 3. 6.

<sup>bx</sup> John 1. 17.

<sup>by</sup> A. 7. 19.

<sup>bz</sup> P Ps. 119. 111.

<sup>ca</sup> f See

<sup>cb</sup> Gen. 25. 21.

<sup>cc</sup> Judg. 9. 2.

<sup>cd</sup> & 17. 6.

<sup>ce</sup> ch. 22. 15.

<sup>cf</sup> Ex. 3. 2, 4.

<sup>cg</sup> Acts 7. 36.

<sup>ch</sup> Gen. 49. 26.

<sup>ci</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 1.

<sup>cj</sup> Num. 23. 22.

<sup>ck</sup> Ps. 32. 10.

<sup>cl</sup> Heb. a

unicorn.

<sup>cm</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 11.

<sup>cn</sup> Ps. 44. 5.

<sup>1a</sup> let his hands be sufficient for him; and be thou <sup>†</sup>an help to him from his enemies.

8 <sup>†</sup>And of Levi he said, <sup>2a</sup>Let thy <sup>†</sup>Thummim and thy <sup>†</sup>Urim <sup>3</sup>be with thy holy one, <sup>†</sup>whom thou didst prove at Massah, <sup>†</sup>and with <sup>†</sup>whom thou didst strive at the waters of Meribah;

9 Who said <sup>5</sup>unto his father and to <sup>†</sup>his mother, I have not <sup>†</sup>seen him; <sup>†</sup>neither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew <sup>6</sup>his own children: for <sup>†</sup>they have observed thy word, and <sup>†</sup>'kept' thy covenant.

10 <sup>†</sup>They shall teach Jacob thy <sup>†</sup>'judgments,' and Israel thy law: <sup>†</sup>'they shall put incense <sup>9p</sup>before thee, <sup>†</sup>and whole burnt <sup>†</sup>'sacrifice' upon thine altar.

11 Bless, LORD, his substance, and to <sup>†</sup>his mother, I have not <sup>†</sup>seen him; <sup>†</sup>neither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew <sup>6</sup>his own children: for <sup>†</sup>they have observed thy word, and <sup>†</sup>'kept' thy covenant.

12 <sup>†</sup>And of <sup>†</sup>Benjamin he said, The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him; <sup>†</sup>and the LORD shall cover <sup>†</sup>him all the day long, and he <sup>†</sup>'shall dwell' between his shoulders.

13 <sup>†</sup>And of Joseph he said, <sup>†</sup>Blessed of the LORD <sup>†</sup>be his land <sup>†</sup>, for the precious things of heaven, for <sup>†</sup>the dew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious <sup>†</sup>fruits brought forth by <sup>†</sup>the sun, and for the precious things <sup>†</sup>put forth by the <sup>†</sup>'moon,'

15 And for the chief things of <sup>†</sup>the ancient mountains, and for the precious things <sup>†</sup>of the <sup>†</sup>'lasting' hills,

16 And for the precious things of the earth and <sup>†</sup>'fulness thereof, and <sup>†</sup>for <sup>†</sup>the good will of <sup>†</sup>him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing <sup>†</sup>'come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the <sup>†</sup>top' of the head of him <sup>†</sup>that was <sup>†</sup>'separated' from his brethren.

17 <sup>†</sup>His glory is like the <sup>†</sup>'firstling' of the earth and <sup>†</sup>'fulness thereof, and <sup>†</sup>for <sup>†</sup>the good will of <sup>†</sup>him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing <sup>†</sup>'come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the <sup>†</sup>top' of the head of him <sup>†</sup>that was <sup>†</sup>'separated' from his brethren.

18 <sup>†</sup>His glory is like the <sup>†</sup>'firstling' of the earth and <sup>†</sup>'fulness thereof, and <sup>†</sup>for <sup>†</sup>the good will of <sup>†</sup>him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing <sup>†</sup>'come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the <sup>†</sup>top' of the head of him <sup>†</sup>that was <sup>†</sup>'separated' from his brethren.

19 <sup>†</sup>His glory is like the <sup>†</sup>'firstling' of the earth and <sup>†</sup>'fulness thereof, and <sup>†</sup>for <sup>†</sup>the good will of <sup>†</sup>him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing <sup>†</sup>'come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the <sup>†</sup>top' of the head of him <sup>†</sup>that was <sup>†</sup>'separated' from his brethren.

20 <sup>†</sup>His glory is like the <sup>†</sup>'firstling' of the earth and <sup>†</sup>'fulness thereof, and <sup>†</sup>for <sup>†</sup>the good will of <sup>†</sup>him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing <sup>†</sup>'come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the <sup>†</sup>top' of the head of him <sup>†</sup>that was <sup>†</sup>'separated' from his brethren.

21 <sup>†</sup>His glory is like the <sup>†</sup>'firstling' of the earth and <sup>†</sup>'fulness thereof, and <sup>†</sup>for <sup>†</sup>the good will of <sup>†</sup>him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing <sup>†</sup>'come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the <sup>†</sup>top' of the head of him <sup>†</sup>that was <sup>†</sup>'separated' from his brethren.

<sup>1s</sup> with his hands he contended for himself

<sup>1m</sup> Or, for them

<sup>1a</sup> Or, Let his hands be sufficient for him;

and thou shalt be an help against his adversaries.

<sup>2s</sup> Thy

<sup>3s</sup> are with thy godly one,

<sup>1m</sup> Or, him whom thou lovest

<sup>4s</sup> with

<sup>5s</sup> of his father, and of

<sup>6a</sup> he

<sup>7s</sup> judge-

<sup>8s</sup> judgments,

<sup>9m</sup> Heb. in thy nostrils.

<sup>10a</sup> offering

<sup>2a</sup> up

<sup>3s</sup> Of

<sup>4s</sup> he covereth

<sup>5s</sup> dwell-eth

<sup>6s</sup> ;

<sup>7s</sup> things of the fruits of the growth of the moons,

<sup>8s</sup> ever-lasting

<sup>1a</sup> the

<sup>2s</sup> crown

<sup>3s</sup> se-

<sup>4a</sup> Or, that is prince among

<sup>5s</sup> the firstling of his bullock

<sup>1m</sup> Or, His firstling bullock,

majesty is his;

<sup>6s</sup> are

<sup>7s</sup> the wild-ox

<sup>1m</sup> See

Num. 23.

<sup>22</sup>

<sup>1m</sup> Or, gore

<sup>8s</sup> peoples

all of them,

even

and <sup>a</sup>they <sup>are</sup> the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they <sup>are</sup> the thousands of Manasseh.

18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, <sup>a</sup>Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, Issachar, in thy tents.

19 They shall <sup>e</sup>call the <sup>1</sup>people<sup>1</sup> unto the mountain; there <sup>2</sup>they shall<sup>2</sup> offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck <sup>o</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the abundance of the seas, and <sup>2</sup>of<sup>2</sup> treasures hid in<sup>1</sup> the sand.

20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed <sup>be</sup>he that <sup>a</sup>enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a <sup>1</sup>lion,<sup>1</sup> and tearth the arm<sup>5</sup> with<sup>1</sup> the crown of the head.

21 And <sup>m</sup>he<sup>6</sup> provided the first part for himself, <sup>7</sup>because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, <sup>was</sup>he<sup>8</sup> seated<sup>1</sup>; and <sup>2</sup>he came<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup>with<sup>1</sup> the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the LORD, and his <sup>9</sup>judgments<sup>1</sup> with Israel.

22 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan <sup>is</sup>a lion's whelp<sup>1</sup>: <sup>e</sup>he shall leap<sup>1</sup> from Bashan.

23 ¶ And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, <sup>x</sup>satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the LORD: <sup>y</sup>possess thou the <sup>2</sup>west and the south.

24 ¶ And of Asher he said, <sup>3a</sup>Let Asher be blessed<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>with children; let him be acceptable <sup>5</sup>to<sup>1</sup> his brethren, and let him <sup>6</sup>dip his foot in oil.

25 <sup>a</sup>Thy<sup>6</sup> shoes<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>shall be<sup>1</sup> iron and brass; and as thy days, <sup>so</sup>shall thy<sup>7</sup> strength<sup>1</sup> be.

26 ¶ <sup>1</sup>There is<sup>1</sup> none like unto <sup>8</sup>the God of <sup>b</sup>Jeshurun, <sup>1</sup>who<sup>1</sup> rideth upon the heaven <sup>9</sup>in<sup>1</sup> thy help, and in his excellency on the <sup>1</sup>sky.

27 The eternal God <sup>2</sup>is thy<sup>1</sup> refuge, and underneath <sup>1</sup>are the everlasting arms: and <sup>2</sup>he <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> thrust out the enemy from before thee<sup>3</sup>; and shall say, Destroy them.

28 <sup>a</sup>Israel then shall dwell in safety alone:<sup>1</sup> <sup>u</sup>the fountain of Jacob <sup>5</sup>shall be upon<sup>1</sup> a land of corn and wine; <sup>6</sup>also his <sup>y</sup>horns shall<sup>1</sup> drop down dew.

29 <sup>a</sup>Happy <sup>art</sup>thou, O Israel: <sup>b</sup>who <sup>is</sup>like unto thee, <sup>7</sup>O<sup>1</sup> people saved by the LORD, <sup>c</sup>the

B.C. 1451.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 48. 19.  
<sup>b</sup> Or, shall be subdued.  
<sup>c</sup> Sam. 22. 45.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 18. 44.  
<sup>e</sup> 66. 3.  
<sup>f</sup> 81. 15.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 32. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> Gen. 49. 13-15.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 2. 3.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 4. 5.

<sup>g</sup> Num. 27. 12.  
<sup>h</sup> 33. 47.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 32. 49.  
<sup>k</sup> See Josh. 13. 10, &c.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Chr. 12. 5, &c.

<sup>m</sup> Or, The hill.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 27.  
<sup>o</sup> Gen. 14. 14.

<sup>p</sup> Num. 32. 16, 17, &c.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. cycled.

<sup>r</sup> Josh. 4. 12.

<sup>s</sup> qh. 11. 24.

<sup>t</sup> Judg. 1. 16.

<sup>u</sup> 3. 13.

<sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 23. 13.

<sup>w</sup> Josh. 19. 47.

<sup>x</sup> Judg. 18. 27.

<sup>y</sup> Gen. 12. 7.

<sup>z</sup> 13. 15.

<sup>a</sup> 15. 18.

<sup>b</sup> 26. 3.

<sup>c</sup> 28. 13.

<sup>d</sup> Gen. 49. 21.

<sup>e</sup> See Josh. 19. 32, &c.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 27.

<sup>g</sup> 32. 52.

<sup>h</sup> Gen. 49. 20.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 32. 50.

<sup>j</sup> Josh. 1. 1, 2.

<sup>k</sup> See Job 29. 6.

<sup>l</sup> Or, Under thy shoes shall be iron.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 8. 9.

<sup>n</sup> Ex. 15. 11.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 66. 8.

<sup>p</sup> Jer. 10. 6.

<sup>q</sup> See Jude 9.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 32. 15.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 68. 4, 33.

<sup>t</sup> 104. 3.

<sup>u</sup> Hab. 3. 8.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 31. 2.

<sup>w</sup> See Gen. 27. 1.

<sup>x</sup> 48. 10.

<sup>y</sup> Josh. 14. 10.

<sup>z</sup> 11.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. moisture.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 90. 1.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. fled.

<sup>d</sup> qh. 9. 3-5.

<sup>e</sup> See Gen. 50. 3, 10.

<sup>f</sup> Num. 20. 29.

<sup>g</sup> Num. 23. 9.

<sup>h</sup> Jer. 23. 6.

<sup>i</sup> 33. 16.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 8. 7, 8.

<sup>k</sup> Is. 11. 2.

<sup>l</sup> Dan. 6. 3.

<sup>m</sup> Gen. 27. 23.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 11. 11.

<sup>o</sup> Num. 27. 18.

<sup>p</sup> 25.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 144. 15.

<sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 23.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 115. 9.

<sup>t</sup> 11.

shield of thy help, and <sup>1</sup>who <sup>is</sup> the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies <sup>2</sup>shall <sup>2</sup>be found liars<sup>1</sup> unto thee; and <sup>c</sup>thou shalt tread upon their high places.

## CHAPTER 34.

<sup>o</sup>1 Moses from mount Nebo vieweth the land, <sup>5</sup> He dieth there. <sup>6</sup> His burial. <sup>7</sup> His age. <sup>8</sup> Thirty days' mourning for him. <sup>9</sup> Joshua succeedeth him. <sup>10</sup> The praise of Moses.

AND Moses went up from the plains of Moab <sup>2</sup>unto <sup>3</sup>the mountain of <sup>1</sup>Nebo, to the top of <sup>4</sup>Pisgah, that <sup>is</sup> over against Jericho. And the LORD <sup>k</sup>shewed him all the land of Gilead, <sup>unto</sup> Dan<sup>1</sup>;

2 And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim<sup>o</sup>, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, <sup>4</sup>unto the <sup>5</sup>utmost sea,<sup>1</sup>

3 And the <sup>6</sup>south, and the plain<sup>1</sup> of the valley of Jericho<sup>o</sup>, <sup>7</sup>the city of palm trees, unto Zoar.

4 And the LORD said unto him, <sup>u</sup>This <sup>is</sup> the land which I swear unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: <sup>1</sup>I have caused thee to see <sup>it</sup> with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.

5 ¶ <sup>1</sup>So Moses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD.

6 And <sup>7</sup>he buried him in <sup>8a</sup>a valley in the land of Moab<sup>o</sup>, over against Beth-peor: but <sup>9</sup>no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 ¶ <sup>1</sup>And Moses <sup>was</sup> an hundred and twenty years old when he died: <sup>1</sup>his eye was not dim, nor his <sup>m</sup>natural force <sup>2</sup>abated.

8 ¶ <sup>1</sup>And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab <sup>7</sup>thirty days: so the days of weeping <sup>9</sup>and<sup>1</sup> mourning for Moses were ended.

9 ¶ <sup>1</sup>And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the <sup>x</sup>spirit of wisdom; for <sup>2</sup>Moses had laid his hands upon him; and the children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses.

1 <sup>s</sup> that is  
2 <sup>s</sup> submit themselves  
M Or, yield  
feigned obedience

3 <sup>s</sup> mount

4 <sup>s</sup> ;

5 <sup>s</sup> hinder  
[M That is, western] sea;  
6 <sup>s</sup> South, and the Plain

7 <sup>m</sup> Or, he was buried  
8 <sup>s</sup> the

9 <sup>s</sup> in the

R.V.	<i>Joshua appointed</i>	JOSHUA 1.	<i>to succeed Moses.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> s hath notarisen	10 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And there <sup>1</sup> " arose not <sup>1</sup> a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, <sup>b</sup> whom the LORD knew face to face <sup>2</sup> ;	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> See ch. 18, 15, 18, <sup>b</sup> Ex. 33, 11, Num. 12, 6, 8, ch. 5, 4, <sup>c</sup> ch. 4, 34, 47, 19.	Egypt <sup>1</sup> to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his land <sup>2</sup> ; 12 And in all <sup>3</sup> that <sup>1</sup> mighty hand, and in all the great <sup>4</sup> terror which Moses shewed <sup>1</sup> in the sight of all Israel.	<sup>1</sup> A , <sup>2</sup> S ; <sup>3</sup> S the <sup>4</sup> S terror, which Moses wrought

## THE BOOK OF JOSHUA.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>1 Joshua appointed to succeed Moses.  
5, 9 God promiseth to assist Joshua.  
10 Joshua prepareth the people to pass  
over Jordan.

**N**OW <sup>1</sup> after the death of  
Moses the servant of the  
LORD <sup>o</sup> it came to pass <sup>1</sup>, that  
the LORD spake unto Joshua  
the son of Nun, Moses' <sup>a</sup> min-  
ister, saying,

2 <sup>f</sup> Moses my servant is dead ;  
now therefore arise, go over  
this Jordan, thou, and all this  
people, unto the land which I  
do give to them, <sup>†</sup> even to the  
children of Israel.

3 <sup>†</sup> Every place that the sole  
of your foot shall tread upon,  
<sup>2</sup> that have I given unto you,  
as I said <sup>†</sup> unto Moses.

4 <sup>k</sup> From the wilderness <sup>3</sup> and  
this Lebanon <sup>3</sup> even unto the  
great river, the river Euphrates,  
all the land of the Hittites, and  
unto the great sea toward the  
going down of the sun, shall  
be your <sup>†</sup> coast.

5 <sup>m</sup> There shall not any man  
be able to stand before thee  
all the days of thy life : <sup>n</sup> as I  
was with Moses, <sup>†</sup> so <sup>p</sup> I will be  
with thee : <sup>q</sup> I will not fail thee,  
nor forsake thee.

6 <sup>†</sup> Be strong and of a good  
courage : for <sup>5</sup> unto this peo-  
ple shalt thou divide for an  
inheritance the land, <sup>†</sup> which  
I swear unto their fathers to  
give them.

7 Only be <sup>o</sup> thou <sup>†</sup> strong and  
very courageous, <sup>6</sup> that thou  
mayest <sup>†</sup> observe to do ac-  
cording to all the law, <sup>2</sup> which  
Moses my servant commanded  
thee : <sup>2</sup> turn not from it <sup>†</sup> to the  
right hand or <sup>†</sup> to the left, that

B.C. 1451.

<sup>a</sup> Or,  
*do wisely*,  
Deut. 29, 9.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 17, 18,  
19.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 1, 2.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 24, 13.  
Deut. 1, 38.  
<sup>e</sup> Or,  
*do wisely*,  
ver. 7.

<sup>f</sup> Deut. 34, 5.  
<sup>g</sup> Deut. 31, 7,  
8, 24.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 27, 1.  
Jer. 1, 8.

<sup>i</sup> Deut. 11, 24.  
ch. 14, 9.

<sup>k</sup> Gen. 15, 18,  
Ex. 23, 31,  
Num. 34, 3-  
12.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 3, 2.  
See  
Deut. 9, 1.  
4, 11, 31.

<sup>m</sup> Deut. 7, 24.  
<sup>n</sup> Ex. 3, 12.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 9, 17.  
Deut. 31, 8,  
23.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 3, 7.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 43, 2, 5.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 31, 6.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. 13, 5.  
<sup>t</sup> Num. 32,  
20, 28.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 22, 2-4.  
Deut. 31, 7,  
25.

<sup>v</sup> Or, *thou  
shalt cause  
this people  
to inherit  
the land*,  
405.

<sup>w</sup> Num. 37, 23.  
Deut. 31, 7,  
ch. 11, 16.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. *mar-*  
*shallied*  
*by the*  
as Ex. 13, 18,  
Deut. 5, 32,  
A 28, 14.

thou mayest <sup>1</sup> prosper <sup>1</sup> whither-  
soever thou goest.

8 <sup>b</sup> This book of the law shall  
not depart out of thy mouth <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>  
but <sup>c</sup> thou shalt meditate there-  
in day and night, that thou may-  
est observe to do according to  
all that is written therein : for  
then thou shalt make thy way  
prosperous, and then thou shalt  
<sup>3</sup> have good success.

9 <sup>†</sup> Have not I commanded  
thee ? Be strong and of a good  
courage ; <sup>h</sup> be not <sup>†</sup> afraid, <sup>†</sup> nei-  
ther be thou dismayed : for the  
LORD thy God <sup>†</sup> is with thee  
whithersoever thou goest.

10 ¶ Then Joshua commanded  
the officers of the people, say-  
ing,

11 Pass through the <sup>5</sup> host, <sup>†</sup>  
and command the people, say-  
ing, Prepare you victuals ; for  
<sup>1</sup> within three days ye <sup>6</sup> shall <sup>†</sup>  
pass over this Jordan, to go  
in to possess the land, which  
the LORD your God giveth you  
to possess it.

12 ¶ And to the Reubenites,  
and to the Gadites, and to  
<sup>7</sup> half the <sup>†</sup> tribe of Manasseh,  
spake Joshua, saying,

13 Remember <sup>7</sup> the word which  
Moses the servant of the LORD  
commanded you, saying, The  
LORD your God <sup>8</sup> hath given  
you rest, and hath given <sup>†</sup> you  
this land.

14 Your wives, your little  
ones, and your cattle, shall  
<sup>9</sup> remain <sup>†</sup> in the land, which  
Moses gave you <sup>†</sup> on this side <sup>†</sup>  
Jordan ; but ye shall pass <sup>2</sup> be-  
fore your brethren <sup>9</sup> armed, all  
the mighty men of valour, and  
<sup>3</sup> help them ;

15 Until the LORD have given

<sup>1</sup> s have  
good suc-  
cess  
<sup>m</sup> Or, *deal  
wisely*  
<sup>2</sup> S ,

<sup>3</sup> m Or, *deal  
wisely*

<sup>4</sup> s af-  
frighted,

<sup>5</sup> s midst  
of the  
camp,

<sup>6</sup> s are to

<sup>7</sup> s the half

<sup>8</sup> s giveth  
you rest,  
and will  
give

<sup>9</sup> s abide

<sup>1</sup> s beyond

<sup>2</sup> a over

<sup>3</sup> a shall



R.V.	<i>Rahab concealeth</i>	JOSHUA 2.	<i>the two spies.</i>	R.V.
	your brethren rest, as <i>he hath given you</i> , and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them; <sup>6</sup> then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and <sup>1</sup> enjoy <sup>1</sup> it, which Moses the LORD's servant gave you on this side <sup>1</sup> Jordan toward the sunrising.	B.C. 1451.  <sup>a</sup> See Ex. 1. 17. 2 Sam. 17. 19. <sup>b</sup> ch. 22. 4. &c.	sue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them. 6 But <sup>a</sup> she had brought them up to the roof <sup>o</sup> of the house <sup>1</sup> , and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.	
<sup>1</sup> s possess <sup>2</sup> s servant of the LORD gave you beyond	16 ° ¶ And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou <sup>2</sup> commandest <sup>1</sup> us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us <sup>1</sup> , we will go.		7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.	
<sup>3</sup> s hast commanded	17 According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God <sup>c</sup> be with thee, as he was with Moses.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 5. 1 Sam. 20. 13. 1 Kin. 1. 37. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 35. 5. Ex. 23. 27. Deut. 2. 25. & 11. 25. <sup>e</sup> Heb. melt, Ex. 15. 15. / Ex. 14. 21. ch. 4. 23. <sup>f</sup> Num. 21. 24, 34, 35.	8 ° ¶ And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof; 9 And she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, and that <sup>d</sup> your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land <sup>1e</sup> faint because of <sup>1</sup> you.	
<sup>4</sup> s shall <sup>5</sup> s shall	18 Whosoever <sup>1</sup> <i>the</i> be that <sup>4</sup> doth <sup>1</sup> rebel against thy commandment, and <sup>5</sup> will <sup>1</sup> not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: only be strong and of a good courage.		10 For we have heard how the LORD <sup>d</sup> dried up the water of the Red <sup>2</sup> sea for <sup>1</sup> you, when ye came out of Egypt; and <sup>e</sup> what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that <sup>3</sup> were on the other side Jordan, Sihon and <sup>1</sup> Og, whom ye utterly destroyed.	<sup>1</sup> s melt away before <sup>2</sup> s Sea before <sup>3</sup> s were beyond Jordan, unto Sihon and to <sup>4</sup> s it, <sup>5</sup> s spirit <sup>6</sup> s on
	CHAPTER 2. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Rahab receiveth and concealeth the two spies sent from Shittim.</i> 8 <i>The covenant between her and them.</i> 23 <i>Their return and relation.</i>	<sup>h</sup> Ex. 15. 14, 15. <sup>i</sup> ch. 5. 1. & 7. 5. Is. 13. 7. <sup>k</sup> Heb. rose up. <sup>l</sup> Or, had sent. <sup>m</sup> Num. 25. 1. <sup>n</sup> Deut. 4. 29. <sup>o</sup> Heb. 11. 31. James 2. 25. <sup>p</sup> Mat. 1. 5. <sup>q</sup> Heb. lay. <sup>r</sup> See 1 Sam. 20. 14, 15, 17. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 127. 1. Prov. 21. 20. <sup>t</sup> See 1 Tim. 5. 8. <sup>y</sup> ver. 18.	11 And as soon as we had <sup>h</sup> heard <sup>1</sup> these things, <sup>1</sup> our hearts did melt, neither <sup>k</sup> did there remain any more <sup>6</sup> courage <sup>1</sup> in any man, because of you: for <sup>u</sup> the LORD your God, he <sup>1</sup> is God in heaven above, and <sup>6</sup> in <sup>1</sup> earth beneath.	
<sup>6</sup> s as spies <sup>7</sup> s and <sup>8</sup> s the house of an harlot whose name was Rahab, and lay <sup>9</sup> s to-night <sup>1</sup> s land.	AND Joshua the son of Nun <sup>1</sup> sent <sup>m</sup> out of Shittim two men <sup>6</sup> to spy <sup>1</sup> secretly, saying, Go view the land, <sup>7</sup> even <sup>1</sup> Jericho. And they went, and <sup>8</sup> came into <sup>s</sup> an harlot's house, named <sup>1</sup> Rahab, and <sup>7</sup> lodged <sup>1</sup> there. 2 And <sup>u</sup> it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither <sup>9</sup> to night <sup>1</sup> of the children of Israel to search out the <sup>1</sup> country. <sup>1</sup> 3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the <sup>1</sup> country. <sup>1</sup> 4 <sup>a</sup> And the woman took the two men, and hid them <sup>2</sup> , and said thus, There came men <sup>1</sup> unto me, but I wist not whence they <sup>1</sup> were: 5 And it came to pass <sup>1</sup> about the time of <sup>3</sup> shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pur-	<sup>u</sup> Heb. instead of you to die. <sup>v</sup> See 2 Sam. 17. 19, 20. <sup>w</sup> Judge. 1. 24. Mat. 5. 7. <sup>x</sup> Acts 9. 25.	12 Now therefore, I pray you, <sup>1</sup> swear unto me by the LORD, since I have <sup>7</sup> shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto <sup>1</sup> <sup>z</sup> my father's house, and <sup>9</sup> give me a true token: 13 And <sup>1</sup> that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and <sup>8</sup> deliver our lives from death. 14 And the men <sup>9</sup> answered her, Our life <sup>z</sup> for your's, <sup>1</sup> if ye utter not this our business <sup>1</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> it shall be, when the LORD <sup>2</sup> hath given <sup>1</sup> us the land, that <sup>6</sup> we will deal kindly and truly with thee. 15 Then she <sup>6</sup> let them down by a cord through the window: for her house <sup>1</sup> was upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall. 16 And she said unto them,	<sup>7</sup> s dealt kindly with you, that ye also will deal kindly with <sup>8</sup> s A will <sup>9</sup> s said unto her, Our life for yours, <sup>m</sup> Heb. instead of you to die. <sup>1</sup> s; and <sup>2</sup> s giveth

1 <sup>s</sup> light upon	Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers <sup>1</sup> meet <sup>1</sup> you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.	B.C. 1451.  <sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 10, 11.	came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> lodged there before they passed over.	1 <sup>s</sup> ; and they
2 <sup>s</sup> will be guiltless	17 And the men said unto her, We <sup>2</sup> will be <sup>b</sup> blameless <sup>1</sup> of this thine oath which thou hast made us <sup>3</sup> swear.	<sup>b</sup> Ex. 20. 7. <sup>c</sup> See Num. 10. 33. <sup>d</sup> Dent. 31. 9, 25. <sup>e</sup> ver. 12.	2 And it came to pass <sup>a</sup> after three days, that the officers went through the <sup>2</sup> host <sup>1</sup> ;	2 <sup>s</sup> midst of the camp
3 <sup>a</sup> to	18 <sup>e</sup> Behold, <sup>f</sup> when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: <sup>g</sup> and thou shalt <sup>4</sup> bring <sup>1</sup> thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household <sup>5</sup> , home unto thee <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>f</sup> Ex. 19. 12. <sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 23. <sup>h</sup> Heb. gather.	3 And they commanded the people, saying, <sup>e</sup> When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, <sup>a</sup> and the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.	
4 <sup>s</sup> gather unto thee into the house	19 And it shall be, <sup>f</sup> that whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood <sup>f</sup> shall be upon his head, and we <sup>f</sup> will be guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, <sup>f</sup> his blood <sup>f</sup> shall be on our head, if <sup>f</sup> any hand be upon him.	<sup>i</sup> Heb. since yesterday, and the third day. <sup>k</sup> Ex. 19. 10, 14, 15. <sup>l</sup> Lev. 20. 7. <sup>m</sup> Num. 11. 18. <sup>n</sup> ch. 7. 13. <sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 5. <sup>p</sup> Joel 2. 16. <sup>q</sup> Mat. 27. 25. <sup>r</sup> Num. 4. 15.	4 / Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for ye have not passed <sup>f</sup> this way <sup>1</sup> heretofore.	3 <sup>s</sup> ;
5 <sup>s</sup> But	20 <sup>a</sup> And <sup>1</sup> if thou utter this our business, then we will be <sup>e</sup> quit <sup>1</sup> of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.		5 And Joshua said unto the people, <sup>k</sup> Sanctify yourselves: for <sup>1</sup> to morrow <sup>1</sup> the LORD will do wonders among you.	4 <sup>s</sup> to-morrow
6 <sup>s</sup> guiltless	21 And she said, According unto your words, so <sup>f</sup> be it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 4. 14. <sup>o</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 25. <sup>p</sup> 2 Chr. 1. 1. <sup>q</sup> ch. 1. 5.	6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, <sup>m</sup> Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.	
	22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought <sup>f</sup> them throughout all the way, but found <sup>f</sup> them not.	<sup>r</sup> ver. 2.  <sup>s</sup> ver. 17.	7 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to <sup>n</sup> magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, <sup>p</sup> as I was with Moses, <sup>f</sup> so I will be with thee.	
7 <sup>s</sup> Then	23 <sup>o</sup> ¶ So <sup>1</sup> the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun <sup>8</sup> , and told him all <sup>q</sup> things that befell them: <sup>1</sup>		8 And thou shalt command <sup>q</sup> the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the <sup>1</sup> water <sup>1</sup> of Jordan, <sup>r</sup> ye shall stand still in Jordan.	5 <sup>s</sup> waters
8 <sup>s</sup> ; and they told him all that had befallen them.	24 And they said unto Joshua, Truly <sup>x</sup> the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; <sup>y</sup> for even <sup>1</sup> all the inhabitants of the <sup>1</sup> country do <sup>y</sup> faint because of <sup>1</sup> us.	<sup>t</sup> Deut. 5. 26. <sup>u</sup> 1 Sam. 17. 26. <sup>v</sup> Kin. 19. 4. <sup>w</sup> Hos. 1. 10. <sup>x</sup> Mat. 16. 16. <sup>y</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 9. <sup>z</sup> Ex. 33. 2. <sup>aa</sup> Deut. 7. 1. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 44. 2. <sup>ac</sup> Ex. 23. 31. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>ae</sup> A 29. 44. <sup>af</sup> Heb. melt, ver. 9.	9 ¶ And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God.	
9 <sup>s</sup> and moreover		<sup>ag</sup> ver. 13. <sup>ah</sup> Mic. 4. 13. <sup>ai</sup> Zech. 4. 14. <sup>aj</sup> & G. 5. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 4. 2.	10 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that <sup>e</sup> the living God <sup>f</sup> is among you, and <sup>f</sup> that he will without fail <sup>n</sup> drive out from before you the <sup>6</sup> Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites.	6 Omit 's' in Canaanites, &c.
1 <sup>s</sup> land do melt away before			11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of <sup>2</sup> the Lord of all the earth passeth over before you into Jordan.	
	CHAPTER 3.		12 Now therefore <sup>a</sup> take you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, <sup>7</sup> out of <sup>1</sup> every tribe	7 <sup>s</sup> for
2 <sup>a</sup> up	AND Joshua rose <sup>2</sup> early in the morning <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and they removed <sup>b</sup> from Shittim, and	<sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 1.	a man.	

1<sup>S</sup> when 13 And it shall come to pass, <sup>1a</sup>as soon as<sup>1</sup> the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, <sup>b</sup>the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, <sup>†</sup>*that* the waters of Jordan shall be cut <sup>2</sup>off *from*<sup>1</sup> the waters that come down from above; and they <sup>c</sup>shall stand <sup>3</sup>upon an<sup>1</sup> heap.

14 <sup>o</sup>¶<sup>1</sup> And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, <sup>4</sup>and the priests bearing<sup>1</sup> the <sup>e</sup>ark of the covenant <sup>5</sup>before the people;

15 And <sup>e</sup>as<sup>1</sup> they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and <sup>7</sup>the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the <sup>1</sup>brim<sup>1</sup> of the water, (for <sup>i</sup>Jordan overfloweth all <sup>8</sup>his<sup>1</sup> banks <sup>k</sup>all the time of harvest.)

16 That the waters which came down from above <sup>9</sup>stood and rose up upon an heap very far from the city Adam, that is beside <sup>m</sup>Zarethan<sup>1</sup>; and those that <sup>1</sup>came<sup>1</sup> down <sup>n</sup>toward the sea of the <sup>2</sup>plain, *even* <sup>p</sup>the salt sea, failed, and were<sup>1</sup> cut off: and the people passed over right against Jericho.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, <sup>q</sup>and all <sup>3</sup>the Israelites <sup>1</sup>passed over on dry ground, until all the <sup>4</sup>people<sup>1</sup> were passed clean over Jordan.

#### CHAPTER 4.

<sup>o1</sup> *Twelve men appointed to take twelve stones for a memorial out of Jordan. 9 Twelve other stones set up in the midst of Jordan. 10, 19 The people pass over. 14 God magnifieth Joshua. 20 The twelve stones pitched in Gilgal.*

AND it came to pass, when all the <sup>4</sup>people<sup>1</sup> were clean passed<sup>7</sup> over Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 <sup>2</sup>Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man,

3 And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where <sup>x</sup>the priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones, and <sup>o</sup>ye shall<sup>1</sup> carry them over with you, and <sup>5</sup>leave them<sup>1</sup> in <sup>y</sup>the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night.

B.C. 1451.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 15, 16.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 78, 13. & 114, 3.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 21. Ex. 12, 26. & 13, 14.

<sup>e</sup> Deut. 6, 20. Ps. 44, 1. & 78, 3-6.

<sup>f</sup> Acts 7, 45.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. *to morrow.*

<sup>h</sup> ver. 13. & ch. 3, 13, 16.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Chr. 12, 15. Jer. 12, 5. & 49, 19.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 4, 18. & 5, 10, 12.

<sup>l</sup> Ex. 12, 14. Num. 16, 40.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 4, 12. & 7, 46.

<sup>n</sup> Deut. 3, 17.

<sup>p</sup> Gen. 14, 5. Num. 34, 3.

<sup>q</sup> See Ex. 14, 29.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 27, 2. ch. 3, 17.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 3, 12.

<sup>u</sup> Num. 32, 20, 27, 28.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 3, 13.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 19, 20.

<sup>z</sup> Or, *ready armed.*

4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man:

5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take you up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel:

6 That this may be a sign among you, <sup>†</sup>*that* <sup>d</sup>when your children ask <sup>o</sup>*their fathers*<sup>1</sup> in time to come, saying, What <sup>†</sup>*mean* ye by these stones?

7 Then ye shall <sup>1</sup>answer them, That<sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup>the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for <sup>2</sup>a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.

8 And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel<sup>2</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

9 And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there<sup>3</sup> unto this day.

10 <sup>o</sup>¶<sup>1</sup> For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan, until every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua: and the people hastened and passed over.

11 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people.

12 And <sup>u</sup>the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and <sup>4</sup>half the<sup>1</sup> tribe of Manasseh, passed over armed before the children of Israel, as Moses spake unto them:

13 About forty thousand <sup>6z</sup>pre-

1<sup>S</sup> say unto them, Because

2<sup>S</sup>; and they

3<sup>A</sup>,

4<sup>S</sup> the half

5<sup>S</sup> ready armed

5<sup>S</sup> lay them down

R.V.	<i>Joshua reneweth</i>	JOSHUA 5.	<i>circumcision.</i>	R.V.
	pared <sup>1</sup> for war passed over before the LORD unto battle, to the plains of Jericho.	B.C. 1451.	AND it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which <sup>1</sup> were on the side of <sup>1</sup> Jordan westward, and all the kings of the Canaanites, <sup>b</sup> which <sup>1</sup> were by the sea, <sup>c</sup> heard <sup>2</sup> that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel, until <sup>3</sup> we were passed over, that their heart melted, <sup>e</sup> neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel.	<sup>1</sup> s were beyond
	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ On that day the LORD <sup>a</sup> magnified Joshua in the sight of all Israel; and they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of his life.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 7. <sup>b</sup> Num. 13. 29. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 15. 14, 15. ch. 2. 9-11. Ps. 48. 6. Ezek. 21. 7.	2 ¶ At that time the LORD said unto Joshua, Make thee <sup>4</sup> sharp knives, <sup>1</sup> and circumcise again the children of Israel the second time.	<sup>2</sup> A how
1 A ¶	15 <sup>1</sup> And the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 25. 16, 22. <sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 5.	3 And Joshua made him <sup>4</sup> sharp knives, <sup>1</sup> and circumcised the children of Israel at <sup>5</sup> the hill of the foreskins.	<sup>3</sup> M Another reading is, they.
	16 Command the priests that bear <sup>a</sup> the ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jordan.	<sup>f</sup> Or, <i>knives of flint.</i> Ex. 4. 25.	4 And this <sup>1</sup> is the cause why Joshua did circumcise: <sup>6</sup> All <sup>1</sup> the people that came <sup>7</sup> out of Egypt, <sup>†</sup> that were males, <sup>†</sup> even all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came <sup>7</sup> out of Egypt.	<sup>4</sup> s knives of flint,
	17 Joshua therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jordan.	<sup>g</sup> Or, <i>Gibeath-haaraloth.</i> <sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>plucked up.</i> <sup>i</sup> Num. 14. 29. <sup>k</sup> 26. 64, 65. Deut. 2. 16. <sup>l</sup> ch. 3. 15. <sup>l</sup> Heb. <i>went.</i>	5 Now <sup>1</sup> all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people <sup>†</sup> that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Egypt, <sup>o</sup> them <sup>1</sup> they had not circumcised.	<sup>5</sup> M Or, <i>Gibeath-haaraloth</i> <sup>6</sup> s all <sup>7</sup> A forth
2 s ground,	18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD were come up out of the midst of Jordan, <sup>†</sup> and the soles of the priests' feet were <sup>a</sup> lifted up unto the dry <sup>2</sup> land, <sup>1</sup> that the waters of Jordan returned unto their place, <sup>k</sup> and <sup>3</sup> flowed over all his <sup>1</sup> banks, as <sup>4</sup> they did before. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>m</sup> ch. 5. 9.	6 For the children of Israel walked <sup>2</sup> forty years in the wilderness, till all the <sup>3</sup> people that were <sup>1</sup> men of war <sup>o</sup> , which came <sup>7</sup> out of Egypt, were consumed, because they <sup>1</sup> obeyed not <sup>1</sup> the voice of the LORD: unto whom the LORD sware that <sup>1</sup> he would not <sup>2</sup> shew them <sup>1</sup> the land <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which the LORD sware unto their fathers that he would give us, <sup>a</sup> a land <sup>3</sup> that floweth <sup>1</sup> with milk and honey.	<sup>8</sup> s For
3 s went over all its	19 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the people came up out of Jordan on the tenth <sup>†</sup> day of the first month, and encamped <sup>m</sup> in Gilgal, <sup>6</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the east border of Jericho.	<sup>n</sup> ver. 3.	7 And <sup>2</sup> their children, <sup>†</sup> whom he raised up in their stead, them <sup>4</sup> Joshua circumcised <sup>1</sup> : for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.	<sup>9</sup> s nation, even the
4 s afore-time.	20 And <sup>n</sup> those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan, did Joshua <sup>6</sup> pitch <sup>1</sup> in Gilgal.	<sup>p</sup> ver. 6. <sup>q</sup> Num. 14. 23. Deut. 1. 3. <sup>r</sup> 2. 7, 14. Ps. 95. 10. <sup>s</sup> Heb. <i>to our race.</i> <sup>t</sup> ch. 3. 17. <sup>u</sup> Num. 14. 23. Ps. 95. 11. Heb. 3. 11. <sup>v</sup> Ex. 14. 21. <sup>w</sup> Num. 14. 31. Deut. 1. 35. <sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 42, 43. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 19. Ps. 105. 8. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 15. 16. 1 Chr. 29. 12. Ps. 89. 13. <sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>when the people had made an end to be circumcised.</i> <sup>d</sup> Ex. 14. 31. Deut. 6. 2. Ps. 95. 7. Jer. 10. 7. <sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>all days.</i> <sup>f</sup> See Gen. 34. 25. Gen. 34. 14. 1 Sam. 14. 6. See Lev. 18. 3. ch. 24. 14. Ezek. 26. 7. <sup>g</sup> 28. 35.	8 And it came to pass, <sup>c</sup> when they had done circumcising all the <sup>5</sup> people, <sup>1</sup> that they abode in their places in the camp, <sup>†</sup> till they were whole.	<sup>1</sup> s heard-ened not unto <sup>2</sup> s let them see <sup>3</sup> s flowing
5 s on	21 And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, <sup>2</sup> When your children shall ask their fathers <sup>7</sup> in time to come, saying, What <sup>†</sup> mean these stones?		9 And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away <sup>2</sup> the reproach of Egypt	<sup>1</sup> s did Joshua circumcise <sup>5</sup> s nation,
6 s set up	22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, <sup>6</sup> Israel came over this Jordan on dry land.			
7 s Sea,	23 For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the Red <sup>7</sup> sea, <sup>19</sup> which he dried up from before us, until we were <sup>8</sup> gone <sup>1</sup> over:			
8 s passed	24 That all the <sup>9</sup> people <sup>1</sup> of the earth <sup>1</sup> might <sup>1</sup> know the hand of the LORD, that it <sup>2</sup> is <sup>6</sup> mighty: that ye might <sup>a</sup> fear the LORD your God <sup>6</sup> for ever.			
9 s peoples				
1 s may				
2 s is				
mightly: that they may				
So with a chance of vowel-points. The pointing of the text is irregular.				
CHAPTER 5.				
<sup>o</sup> 1 The Canaanites afraid. 2 Joshua reneweth circumcision. 10 The pass-over kept at Gilgal. 12 Manna ceaseth. 13 An Angel appeareth to Joshua.				



5 A the

1 <sup>s</sup> and the rearward	men went before them; <sup>1</sup> but the rereward <sup>1</sup> came after the ark of the LORD, <i>the priests</i> <sup>2</sup> going on, and blowing with the trumpets. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 44. Heb. 11. 31.	she hath, <sup>a</sup> as ye sware unto her.	
2 <sup>s</sup> blowing with the trumpets as they went.	14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 13.	23 And the young men <sup>1</sup> that were <sup>1</sup> spies went in, and brought out Rahab, <sup>a</sup> and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had <sup>2</sup> ; and they brought out all her <sup>c</sup> kindred, and left <sup>1</sup> them without the camp of Israel.	1 <sup>s</sup> the
3 <sup>s</sup> at	15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early <sup>a</sup> about <sup>3</sup> the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. families.  <sup>d</sup> ver. 19.	24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that <sup>†</sup> was therein: <sup>a</sup> only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD.	2 <sup>s</sup> , all her kindred [ <sup>M</sup> Heb. families] also they brought out; and they set
	16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the LORD hath given you the city.	<sup>e</sup> See Mat. 1. 5.	25 <sup>a</sup> And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, <sup>1</sup> and her father's household, and all that she had <sup>4</sup> ; and <sup>a</sup> she dwelleth in Israel <i>even</i> <sup>1</sup> unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.	3 <sup>s</sup> But Rahab the harlot, 4 <sup>s</sup> , did Joshua save alive; and she dwelt in the midst of Israel,
4 <sup>s</sup> devoted, even it and all that is therein, <sup>M</sup> See Lev. 27. 28, Deut. 20. 17.	17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the city shall be <sup>4</sup> accursed, <i>even</i> it, and all that <i>are</i> therein, <sup>1</sup> to the LORD: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that <sup>†</sup> are with her in the house, because <sup>a</sup> she hid the messengers that we sent.	<sup>f</sup> Or, devoted. Mic. 4. 13.  <sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 34.  <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 4.	26 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Joshua <sup>a</sup> adjoined <i>them</i> <sup>1</sup> at that time, saying, <sup>o</sup> Cursed <sup>†</sup> be the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: <sup>a</sup> he shall <sup>†</sup> lay the foundation thereof <sup>7</sup> in his firstborn, and in his youngest son <sup>1</sup> shall he set up the gates of it.	5 <sup>s</sup> charged them with an oath 6 <sup>s</sup> with the loss of his firstborn shall he
5 <sup>s</sup> devoted thing, lest when ye have devoted it, ye take of the devoted thing; so should ye	18 And ye, <sup>a</sup> in any wise keep <sup>†</sup> <i>yourselves</i> from the <sup>a</sup> accursed thing, lest ye make <i>yourselves</i> accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and <sup>†</sup> make the camp of Israel <sup>a</sup> a curse, <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> and trouble it.	<sup>i</sup> Deut. 7. 26, & 13. 17. ch. 7. 1, 11, 12.  <sup>k</sup> ch. 1. 5.  <sup>l</sup> ch. 7. 25. 1 Kin. 13. 17, 18. Jonah 1. 12. ch. 9. 1, 3.	27 <sup>a</sup> So the LORD was with Joshua; and <sup>m</sup> his fame was <sup>a</sup> noised throughout all the country. <sup>1</sup>	7 <sup>s</sup> , and with the loss of his youngest son 8 <sup>s</sup> in all the land.
6 <sup>s</sup> accursed, <sup>M</sup> Heb. devoted.	19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, <sup>†</sup> are <sup>a</sup> consecrated <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD.	<sup>n</sup> Heb. holiness.	CHAPTER 7. <sup>o</sup> 1 The Israelites are smitten at Ai. 6 Joshua's complaint. 10 God instructeth him what to do. 15 Achan is taken by the lot. 19 His confession. 22 He and all he had are destroyed in the valley of Achor. <sup>1</sup>	
7 <sup>s</sup> are holy	20 So the people shouted <sup>a</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, <sup>a</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the people shouted with a great shout, <sup>a</sup> that <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> the wall fell down <sup>2</sup> flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.	<sup>p</sup> ch. 22. 20. 1 Chr. 2. 7. Josh. 7.  <sup>q</sup> ver. 5. Heb. 11. 30.  <sup>r</sup> Or, Zorai. 1 Chr. 2. 6.  <sup>s</sup> Heb. under it.		
8 <sup>s</sup> , and	21 And they <sup>3u</sup> utterly destroyed all that <sup>†</sup> was in the city, both man and woman, <sup>a</sup> young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.	<sup>t</sup> Deut. 7. 2.	BUT the children of Israel committed a trespass in the <sup>a</sup> accursed <sup>1</sup> thing: for <sup>a</sup> Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of <sup>a</sup> Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the <sup>a</sup> accursed <sup>1</sup> thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.	
9 <sup>s</sup> that	22 <sup>a</sup> But Joshua had <sup>1</sup> said unto the two men that had spied out the <sup>a</sup> country, <sup>1</sup> Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that			
1 <sup>s</sup> and			2 <sup>†</sup> And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which <sup>†</sup> is beside Beth-aven, on the east side of Beth-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and <sup>2</sup> view the country. <sup>1</sup> And the men went up and <sup>a</sup> viewed <sup>1</sup> Ai.	1 <sup>A</sup> ¶
2 <sup>M</sup> Heb. in its place.			3 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but	2 <sup>s</sup> spy out the land. 3 <sup>s</sup> spied out
3 <sup>M</sup> Heb. devoted.				
4 <sup>A</sup> both				
5 <sup>s</sup> And Joshua				
6 <sup>s</sup> land,				

R.V.	<i>Joshua's complaint.</i>	JOSHUA 7.	<i>Achan's confession.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> toil	let <sup>a</sup> about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> make not all the people to <sup>1</sup> labour <sup>1</sup> thither; for they <sup>†</sup> are but few.	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>about 2000 men, or about 3000 men.</i> <sup>b</sup> ch. 3. 5.	and say, <sup>b</sup> Sanctify yourselves against <sup>1</sup> to morrow <sup>1</sup> ; for thus saith the LORD <sup>2</sup> God of Israel, <sup>2</sup> There is an accursed <sup>1</sup> thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the <sup>4</sup> accursed <sup>1</sup> thing from among you.	1 <sup>s</sup> to-morrow <sup>2</sup> A, the <sup>3</sup> S There is a devoted
2 <sup>s</sup> and	4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: <sup>c</sup> and they fled before the men of Ai.	<sup>c</sup> Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 25.	14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought <sup>5</sup> according to <sup>1</sup> your tribes: and it shall be, <sup>†</sup> that the tribe which <sup>a</sup> the LORD taketh shall come <sup>6</sup> according to the families <sup>thereof</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and the family which the LORD shall take shall come <sup>7</sup> by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come <sup>7</sup> man by man.	4 <sup>s</sup> devoted  5 <sup>s</sup> near by
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, the quarries	5 And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men: <sup>2</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they chased them from before the gate <sup>†</sup> even unto <sup>3</sup> Shebarim, and smote them <sup>4</sup> in the going down: wherefore <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.	<sup>d</sup> Prov. 16. 33.	15 <sup>b</sup> And it shall be, <sup>†</sup> that he that is taken with the <sup>3</sup> accursed <sup>1</sup> thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath <sup>k</sup> transgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he <sup>m</sup> hath wrought <sup>1</sup> folly in Israel.	6 <sup>s</sup> near by families;  7 <sup>a</sup> near
4 <sup>s</sup> at the going down: and	6 <sup>¶</sup> And Joshua <sup>9</sup> rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the <sup>5</sup> even-tide, <sup>1</sup> he and the elders of Israel <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> put dust upon their heads.	<sup>e</sup> Or, in Morad. <sup>f</sup> ch. 2. 9, 11. Lev. 26. 26. Ps. 22. 14. <sup>g</sup> Gen. 37. 29, 34.	16 <sup>¶</sup> So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel <sup>7</sup> by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken:	8 <sup>s</sup> devoted
5 <sup>s</sup> evening,	7 And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord God, <sup>4</sup> wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to <sup>7</sup> destroy us? would to God <sup>1</sup> we had been content <sup>8</sup> , and dwelt on the other side <sup>1</sup> Jordan!	<sup>h</sup> See 1 Sam. 14. 38, 39. <sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 4. 12. <sup>j</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 2. <sup>k</sup> 13. 19. Neh. 9. 1. Job 2. 12.	17 And he brought <sup>7</sup> the <sup>9</sup> family of Judah; and he took the family of the <sup>1</sup> Zarhites <sup>1</sup> ; and he brought <sup>2</sup> the family of the <sup>1</sup> Zarhites <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> man by man; and Zabdi was taken:	9 <sup>m</sup> According to some ancient authorities, families.
6 <sup>s</sup> ; and they	8 <sup>¶</sup> O Lord, what shall I say, <sup>1</sup> when Israel turneth <sup>1</sup> their <sup>2</sup> backs before their enemies <sup>1</sup> !	<sup>l</sup> ver. 11. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 5. 22. <sup>n</sup> Kin. 3. 10. <sup>o</sup> Gen. 34. 7. Judg. 20. 6. <sup>p</sup> Or, wickedness.	18 And he brought <sup>2</sup> his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, <sup>4</sup> was taken.	1 <sup>s</sup> Zerahites
7 <sup>s</sup> cause us to perish? would that	9 For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear <sup>†</sup> of it, and shall <sup>2</sup> environ <sup>1</sup> us round, and <sup>2</sup> cut off our name from the earth: and <sup>7</sup> what wilt thou do <sup>3</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> thy great name?	<sup>q</sup> Heb. necks.	19 And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, <sup>2</sup> give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD <sup>4</sup> God of Israel, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>5</sup> make confession unto him; and <sup>a</sup> tell me now what thou hast done; hide <sup>†</sup> it not from me.	2 <sup>a</sup> near
8 <sup>s</sup> and dwelt beyond	10 <sup>¶</sup> And the LORD said unto Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore <sup>14</sup> liest thou thus <sup>1</sup> upon thy face?	<sup>r</sup> See Ex. 32. 12. Num. 14. 13. <sup>s</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 42.	20 And Achan answered Joshua, and said, <sup>6</sup> Indeed <sup>1</sup> I have sinned against the LORD <sup>4</sup> God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done:	3 <sup>m</sup> According to some ancient authorities, by households.
9 <sup>s</sup> Oh	11 <sup>¶</sup> Israel hath sinned <sup>5</sup> , and they have also <sup>1</sup> transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: <sup>6</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they have even taken of the <sup>7</sup> accursed thing, <sup>1</sup> and have also stolen, and <sup>†</sup> dissembled also, and they have <sup>8</sup> put it even <sup>1</sup> among their own stuff.	<sup>t</sup> Heb. fullest. <sup>u</sup> See 1 Sam. 6. 5. Jer. 12. 16. John 9. 24. <sup>v</sup> ver. 1. <sup>w</sup> Num. 5. 6, 7. <sup>x</sup> Chr. 30. 22. Ps. 51. 3. Dan. 9. 4. <sup>y</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 43. <sup>z</sup> ch. 6. 17, 18. <sup>a</sup> See Acts 5. 1, 2.	21 When I saw among the <sup>7</sup> spoils <sup>1</sup> a goodly <sup>8</sup> Babylonish garment, <sup>1</sup> and two hundred shekels of silver, and a <sup>7</sup> wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they <sup>†</sup> are hid in the earth in the midst	4 <sup>a</sup> , the 5 <sup>m</sup> Or, give praise
1 <sup>s</sup> after that Israel hath turned	12 <sup>¶</sup> Therefore the children of Israel <sup>9</sup> could not <sup>1</sup> stand before their enemies, <sup>1</sup> but turned their <sup>1</sup> backs before their enemies, because <sup>6</sup> they <sup>2</sup> were accursed: neither will I <sup>1</sup> be with you any more, except ye destroy the <sup>3</sup> accursed <sup>1</sup> from among you.	<sup>b</sup> Deut. 7. 26. ch. 6. 18. <sup>c</sup> Heb. tongue.		6 <sup>s</sup> Of a truth
2 <sup>s</sup> compass	13 Up, <sup>2</sup> sanctify the people,	<sup>d</sup> See Num. 14. 45. Judg. 2. 14.		7 <sup>s</sup> spoil
3 <sup>s</sup> for		<sup>e</sup> Ex. 19. 10.		8 <sup>s</sup> Babylonish mantle, 9 <sup>m</sup> Heb. mantle of Shinar.
4 <sup>s</sup> art thou thus fallen				
5 <sup>s</sup> ; yea, they have even				
6 <sup>s</sup> yea, they devoted thing;				
8 <sup>s</sup> even put it				
9 <sup>s</sup> cannot				
1 <sup>s</sup> they turn their				
2 <sup>s</sup> are become accursed				
[ <sup>m</sup> See ch. 6. 18];				
I will not				
3 <sup>s</sup> devoted thing				

	of my tent, and the silver under it.	B.C. 1451.	men of valour, and sent them <sup>1</sup> away <sup>1</sup> by night.	<sup>1</sup> s forth
	22 °¶ So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, <sup>†</sup> it was hid in his tent, and the silver under it.	<sup>a</sup> Judg. 20, 29.	4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, <sup>a</sup> ye shall lie in <sup>2</sup> wait <sup>1</sup> against the city, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready:	<sup>2</sup> s ambush
<sup>1</sup> s from	23 And they took them <sup>1</sup> out of <sup>1</sup> the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>b</sup> laid them out <sup>1</sup> before the LORD.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. poured.	5 And I, and all the people that <sup>†</sup> are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that <sup>†</sup> we will flee before them <sup>3</sup> .	<sup>3</sup> s; and
<sup>2</sup> s; and they laid them down	24 And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the <sup>3</sup> garment, <sup>1</sup> and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them <sup>4</sup> unto <sup>e</sup> the valley of Achor.	<sup>c</sup> Judg. 20, 32.	6 (For <sup>1</sup> they will come out after us <sup>4</sup> ) <sup>1</sup> till we have <sup>a</sup> drawn them <sup>5</sup> from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first <sup>6</sup> : therefore <sup>1</sup> we will flee before them <sup>7</sup> .	<sup>4</sup> s, <sup>5</sup> s away
<sup>3</sup> s mantle,	25 And Joshua said, <sup>†</sup> Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. <sup>9</sup> And all Israel stoned him with stones <sup>5</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> burned them with fire, <sup>6</sup> after they had <sup>1</sup> stoned them with stones.	<sup>d</sup> Heb. pulled.	7 Then <sup>1</sup> ye shall rise up from the ambush, and <sup>8</sup> seize upon <sup>1</sup> the city: for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand.	<sup>6</sup> s; so <sup>7</sup> s; and
<sup>4</sup> s up	26 And they <sup>h</sup> raised over him a great heap of stones <sup>7</sup> unto this day. So <sup>†</sup> the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, <sup>†</sup> The valley of <sup>8m</sup> Achor, unto this day.	<sup>e</sup> ver. 26, ch. 15, 7. <sup>f</sup> ch. 6, 18. <sup>1</sup> Chr. 2, 7. Gal. 5, 12.	8 And it shall be, when ye have <sup>9</sup> taken <sup>1</sup> the city, <sup>†</sup> that ye shall set the city on fire <sup>1</sup> : according to the commandment <sup>1</sup> of the LORD shall ye do <sup>2</sup> . <sup>†</sup> See, <sup>1</sup> I have commanded you.	<sup>8</sup> s take possession of
<sup>5</sup> s; and they and		<sup>g</sup> Deut. 17, 5.	9 °¶ Joshua therefore <sup>1</sup> sent them forth: and they went to <sup>†</sup> lie in ambush, <sup>1</sup> and abode between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai: but Joshua lodged that night among the people.	<sup>9</sup> s seized upon <sup>1</sup> s; according to the word
<sup>7</sup> s, unto this day; and		<sup>h</sup> ch. 8, 29. 2 Sam. 18, 17. Lam. 3, 53. <sup>i</sup> 2 Sam. 13, 28.	10 <sup>5</sup> And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and <sup>†</sup> numbered <sup>1</sup> the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ai.	<sup>2</sup> s; see, <sup>3</sup> s And Joshua
<sup>8</sup> m That is, Troubling.		<sup>k</sup> Deut. 13, 17. 2 Sam. 21, 14.	11 <sup>†</sup> And all the people, <sup>even</sup> <sup>7</sup> the people <sup>1</sup> of war that <sup>†</sup> were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now <sup>†</sup> there was a valley between <sup>8</sup> them <sup>1</sup> and Ai.	<sup>4</sup> s the ambushment,
	CHAPTER 8.	<sup>l</sup> ver. 24. Is. 65, 10. Hos. 2, 15.	12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them <sup>o</sup> to lie <sup>1</sup> in ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side <sup>u</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the city.	<sup>5</sup> s a <sup>6</sup> s mustered
	°1 God encourageth Joshua. 2 The stratagem whereby Ai was taken. 29 The king thereof is hanged. 30 Joshua buildeth an altar, 32 writeth the law on stones, 33 propoundeth blessings and cursings.	<sup>m</sup> That is, Trouble.	13 <sup>1</sup> And when they had <sup>1</sup> set the people, <sup>†</sup> even <sup>1</sup> all the host that <sup>†</sup> was on the north of the city, and <sup>z</sup> their liers in wait <sup>2</sup> on the west of the city <sup>3</sup> , Joshua <sup>4</sup> went that night into the midst of the <sup>5</sup> valley.	<sup>7</sup> s the men of <sup>8</sup> s him <sup>9</sup> m Another reading is, Ai.
	AND the LORD said unto Joshua, <sup>†</sup> Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ai: see, <sup>9</sup> I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land:	<sup>n</sup> ver. 5. <sup>p</sup> Deut. 1, 21. & 7, 18. & 31, 8. ch. 1, 9.	14 °¶ And it came to pass,	<sup>1</sup> s So they m Or, So the people set all etc. <sup>2</sup> s that were <sup>3</sup> s; and <sup>4</sup> m Some MSS. read, lodged that night in <sup>5</sup> s vale.
	2 And thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst unto <sup>†</sup> Jericho and her king: only <sup>†</sup> the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: <sup>9</sup> lay <sup>1</sup> thee an ambush for the city behind it.	<sup>q</sup> ch. 6, 2.		
<sup>9</sup> s set	3 °¶ So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up <sup>1</sup> against <sup>1</sup> Ai: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand <sup>2</sup> mighty	<sup>r</sup> ch. 20, 14. <sup>1</sup> Or, of Ai.		
<sup>1</sup> s to <sup>2</sup> s men, the		<sup>z</sup> Heb. their lying in wait, ver. 4.		



R.V.	<i>Joshua buildeth</i>	JOSHUA 8.	<i>an altar at Ebal.</i>	R.V.
	when the king of Ai saw <sup>†</sup> it, that they hasted and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, <sup>1</sup> at a time appointed, before the plain <sup>1</sup> ; but he <sup>2</sup> “wist not that <sup>2</sup> there were liers in <sup>1</sup> ambush against him behind the city.	B.C. 1451.	24 And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein they <sup>1</sup> chased <sup>1</sup> them, and <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> they were all fallen <sup>2</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all <sup>3</sup> the Israelites <sup>1</sup> returned unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword.	<sup>1</sup> pursued <sup>2</sup> by <sup>3</sup> Israel
<sup>1</sup> s at the time appointed <sup>1</sup> M Or, to the place appointed, before the Arabah <sup>2</sup> s there was an	15 And Joshua and all Israel <sup>3</sup> made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness.	<sup>1</sup> Judg. 20. 34. Eccles. 9. 12.	25 And <sup>o</sup> so it was, that <sup>1</sup> all that fell that day, both of men and women, <sup>†</sup> were twelve thousand, <sup>†</sup> even all the men of Ai.	<sup>1</sup> s pur- sued <sup>2</sup> s by <sup>3</sup> s Israel
<sup>3</sup> s were in the city <sup>1</sup> M Another reading is, Ai.	16 And all the people that <sup>2</sup> were in Ai <sup>1</sup> were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the city.	<sup>1</sup> Judg. 20. 36, &c.	26 For Joshua drew not <sup>4</sup> his hand back, <sup>1</sup> wherewith he stretched out the <sup>5</sup> spear, <sup>1</sup> until he had <sup>6</sup> utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai.	<sup>4</sup> s back his hand, <sup>5</sup> s javelin, <sup>6</sup> M Heb. devoted.
	17 And there was not a man left in Ai or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel.	<sup>1</sup> Num. 31. 22, 23.	27 <sup>o</sup> Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD which he <sup>7</sup> commanded Joshua.	
<sup>4</sup> s javelin that is	18 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Stretch out the <sup>4</sup> spear that is <sup>1</sup> in thy hand toward Ai; for I will give it into thine hand. And Joshua stretched out the <sup>5</sup> spear that he had <sup>1</sup> in his hand toward the city.	<sup>1</sup> ver. 2.	28 <sup>7</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Joshua burnt Ai, and made it <sup>8</sup> an <sup>8</sup> heap for ever, <sup>†</sup> even a desolation <sup>9</sup> unto this day.	<sup>7</sup> s So <sup>8</sup> M Or, mound Heb. tel. <sup>9</sup> A,
<sup>5</sup> s javelin that was	19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand <sup>6</sup> : and they <sup>1</sup> entered into the city, and took it <sup>7</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> hasted and set the city on fire.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 10. 23. Ps. 107. 40. & 110. 5. <sup>2</sup> Deut. 21. 23. ch. 10. 27.	29 <sup>1</sup> And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until <sup>1</sup> eventide: <sup>2</sup> and as soon as the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should take <sup>1</sup> his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and <sup>3</sup> raise <sup>1</sup> thereon a great heap of stones, <sup>o</sup> that remaineth <sup>1</sup> unto this day.	<sup>1</sup> s the eventide: and at the going down of the sun Joshua commanded, and they took <sup>2</sup> s raised
<sup>6</sup> s, and <sup>7</sup> s; and they	20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no <sup>8</sup> power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 7. 26. & 10. 27.	30 <sup>1</sup> Then Joshua built an altar unto the LORD <sup>3</sup> God of Israel <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> in mount Ebal,	<sup>3</sup> s, the God of Israel,
<sup>8</sup> M Heb. hands.	21 And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ai.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. hand. <sup>2</sup> Deut. 27. 4, 5.	31 As Moses the servant of the LORD commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the <sup>1</sup> book of the law of Moses, an altar of <sup>4</sup> whole stones, over which no man hath lift up <sup>any</sup> <sup>1</sup> iron: and <sup>7</sup> they offered thereon burnt offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace offerings.	<sup>4</sup> s unhewn <sup>1</sup> M Heb. whole stones, upon which no man had lift up any
<sup>9</sup> s came forth	22 And the other <sup>9</sup> issued <sup>1</sup> out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they <sup>2</sup> let none of them remain or escape.	<sup>1</sup> Ex. 20. 25. Deut. 27. 5, 6. <sup>2</sup> Ex. 20. 24.	32 <sup>o</sup> And <sup>7</sup> he wrote there upon <sup>5</sup> the stones a copy of the law of Moses, <sup>6</sup> which he wrote in <sup>1</sup> the presence of the children of Israel.	<sup>5</sup> M See Deut 27. 2-4. <sup>6</sup> s which he wrote, in <sup>7</sup> M as A.V. text.
	23 And the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Joshua.	<sup>1</sup> Deut. 27. 2, 8. <sup>2</sup> Deut. 7. 2. <sup>3</sup> Deut. 31. 9, 23.	33 And all Israel, and their elders <sup>o</sup> , and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the Levites, <sup>2</sup> which bare the ark of the covenant	

R.V.	<i>The Gibeonites</i>	JOSHUA 9.	<i>obtain a league.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> as the home-born	of the LORD, as well <sup>a</sup> the stranger <sup>1</sup> , as he that was born among them <sup>1</sup> ; half of them	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> Deut. 31. 12. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 23. 32. Deut. 7. 2. & 29. 16. Judg. 2. 2. <sup>c</sup> Deut. 30. 11. 2 Kin. 10. 5. <sup>d</sup> Deut. 11. 29. & 27. 12.	ture ye dwell among us; and <sup>b</sup> how shall we make a <sup>1</sup> league <sup>1</sup> with you?	1 <sup>s</sup> covenant
2 <sup>s</sup> in front of	<sup>2</sup> over against <sup>1</sup> mount Gerizim, and half of them <sup>2</sup> over against <sup>1</sup> mount Ebal; <sup>a</sup> as Moses the servant of the LORD had	<sup>e</sup> Deut. 20. 15.  <sup>f</sup> Deut. 31. 11. Neh. 8. 3. <sup>g</sup> Deut. 28. 2. 15. 45. & 29. 20, 21. & 30. 19. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 15. 11. Josh. 2. 10. <sup>i</sup> Num. 21. 24. 33.	8 And they said unto Joshua, <sup>c</sup> We <sup>1</sup> are thy servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who <sup>tare</sup> ye? and from whence come ye?	
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, commanded at the first, that they should bless the people of Israel.	<sup>3</sup> commanded <sup>o</sup> before <sup>1</sup> , that they should bless the people of Israel <sup>4</sup> .		9 And they said unto him, <sup>e</sup> From a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the LORD thy God: for we have <sup>h</sup> heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt,	
4 <sup>a</sup> first of all	34 And afterward <sup>f</sup> he read all the words of the law, <sup>g</sup> the <sup>5</sup> blessings and cursings, <sup>1</sup> according to all that is written in the book of the law.		10 And <sup>i</sup> all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that <sup>t</sup> were beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which <sup>1</sup> was at Ashtaroth.	
5 <sup>s</sup> blessing and the curse,	35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the <sup>e</sup> congregation of Israel, <sup>k</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the women, and the little ones, and <sup>1</sup> the strangers that <sup>7m</sup> were conversant among them.	<sup>k</sup> Deut. 31. 12. <sup>l</sup> ver. 33. <sup>m</sup> Heb. walked. <sup>n</sup> Heb. in your hand.	11 <sup>2</sup> Wherefore <sup>1</sup> our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take <sup>3</sup> virtuals <sup>n</sup> with you <sup>1</sup> for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We <sup>t</sup> are your servants: <sup>4</sup> therefore now make ye a league <sup>1</sup> with us.	2 <sup>s</sup> And
6 <sup>s</sup> assembly of Israel, and			12 This our bread we took hot <sup>12</sup> for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and <sup>5</sup> it is mouldy:	3 <sup>s</sup> provision in your hand
7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. walked.			13 And these <sup>6</sup> bottles of wine, <sup>1</sup> which we filled, <sup>t</sup> were new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey.	4 <sup>s</sup> and now make ye a covenant
	CHAPTER 9.		14 And <sup>t</sup> the men took of their <sup>7</sup> virtuals, <sup>1</sup> <sup>x</sup> and asked not <sup>t</sup> counsel at the mouth of the LORD.	5 <sup>s</sup> is become
8 <sup>s</sup> were beyond	AND it came to pass, when all the kings which <sup>8</sup> were on this side <sup>1</sup> Jordan, in the <sup>9</sup> hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts <sup>1</sup> of <sup>p</sup> the great sea <sup>1</sup> over against <sup>1</sup> Lebanon, <sup>q</sup> the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard <sup>t</sup> thereof;	<sup>p</sup> Num. 34. 6.  <sup>q</sup> Ex. 2. 17. & 23. 23.  <sup>r</sup> Ps. 83. 3, 5.	15 And Joshua <sup>a</sup> made peace with them, and made a <sup>8</sup> league <sup>1</sup> with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation swore unto them.	6 <sup>s</sup> wine-skins,
9 <sup>s</sup> hill country, and in the low-land, and on all the shore	2 That they <sup>r</sup> gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one <sup>u</sup> accord.	<sup>r</sup> Or, they received the men by reason of their virtuals. <sup>s</sup> Heb. mouth. <sup>t</sup> Num. 27. 21. Is. 30. 1, 2. See Judg. 1. 1. 1 Sam. 22. 10. & 23. 10, 11. & 30. 8. 2 Sam. 2. 1. & 5. 19. <sup>u</sup> ch. 10. 2. 2 Sam. 21. 1, 2. <sup>v</sup> ch. 6. 27. <sup>w</sup> ch. 11. 19. 2 Sam. 21. 2.	16 <sup>9</sup> ¶ And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a <sup>8</sup> league <sup>1</sup> with them, that they heard that they <sup>t</sup> were their neighbours, and <sup>t</sup> that they dwelt among them.	7 <sup>s</sup> provision,
1 <sup>s</sup> in front of	3 ¶ <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> when the inhabitants of <sup>y</sup> Gibeon <sup>2</sup> heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and to Ai,		17 And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities <sup>t</sup> were <sup>e</sup> Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and <sup>9</sup> Kirjath-jearim. <sup>1</sup>	8 <sup>s</sup> covenant
2 <sup>s</sup> But	4 They <sup>3</sup> did work wilily, and went and <sup>4</sup> made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and <sup>5</sup> wine bottles, old, and rent, <sup>1</sup> and bound up;		18 And the children of Israel smote them not, <sup>a</sup> because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the	
3 <sup>a</sup> also	5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry <sup>6</sup> and <sup>1</sup> mouldy.			
4 <sup>m</sup> Another reading, followed by most ancient versions, is, took them provisions. See ver. 12.	6 And they went to Joshua <sup>6</sup> unto the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel, We <sup>7</sup> be <sup>1</sup> come from a far country: now therefore make ye a <sup>8</sup> league <sup>1</sup> with us.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 5. 10. <sup>c</sup> ch. 18. 25. 26, 28. Ezra 2. 25.  <sup>d</sup> Ps. 15. 4. Eccles. 5. 2. <sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 19.		
5 <sup>s</sup> wine-skins, old and rent	7 And the men of Israel said unto the <sup>e</sup> Hivites, Peradven-			9 <sup>s</sup> Kirjath-jearim.
6 <sup>s</sup> and was become				
7 <sup>s</sup> are				
8 <sup>s</sup> covenant				

R.V.	Five kings war	JOSHUA 10.	against Gibeon.	R.V.
1 <sup>A</sup> , the	LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes.	B.C. 1451.	NOW it came to pass, when	1 <sup>S</sup> Adoni-zedek
	19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel: now therefore we may not touch them.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 6. 21.	<sup>1</sup> Adoni-zedec <sup>1</sup> king of Jerusalem <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> heard how Joshua had taken Ai, and had <sup>2</sup> utterly destroyed it; <sup>a</sup> as he had done to Jericho and her king, so he had done to <sup>b</sup> Ai and her king; and <sup>c</sup> how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them;	<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. devoted.
2 <sup>S</sup> , and let them live;	20 This we will do to them <sup>2</sup> ; we will even let them live, <sup>1</sup> lest <sup>a</sup> wrath be upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 22, 25, 28. <sup>c</sup> ch. 9. 15.	2 That they <sup>e</sup> feared greatly, because Gibeon <sup>t</sup> was a great city, as one of the <sup>r</sup> royal cities, and because it <sup>t</sup> was greater than Ai, and all the men thereof <sup>t</sup> were mighty.	
3 <sup>S</sup> : so they became	21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live <sup>3</sup> ; but let them be <sup>1</sup> <sup>r</sup> hewers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had <sup>4</sup> promised <sup>1</sup> them.	<sup>d</sup> See 2 Sam. 21. 1, 2, 6. <sup>e</sup> Ezek. 17. 13, 15, 18, 19. <sup>f</sup> Zech. 5. 3, 4. <sup>g</sup> Mal. 3. 5. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 15. 14-16. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 11. 25. <sup>j</sup> Heb. cities of the kingdom. <sup>k</sup> Deut. 29. 11. <sup>l</sup> ver. 15.	3 Wherefore <sup>3</sup> Adoni-zedec <sup>1</sup> king of Jerusalem sent unto Hham king of Hebron, and unto Piram king of Jarmuth, and unto Japhia king of Lachish, and unto Debir king of Eglon, saying,	3 <sup>S</sup> Adoni-zedek
4 <sup>S</sup> spoken unto	22 ¶ And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, <sup>i</sup> We <sup>t</sup> are very far from you; when <sup>k</sup> ye dwell among us?	<sup>i</sup> ver. 6, 9. <sup>k</sup> ver. 16.	4 Come up unto me, and help me, <sup>t</sup> that we may <sup>1</sup> smite Gibeon: <sup>n</sup> for it hath made peace with Joshua and with the children of Israel.	4 <sup>S</sup> and let us
5 <sup>S</sup> shall never fail to be of you [ <sup>M</sup> Heb. shall not be cut off from you] bondmen, both	23 Now therefore ye <sup>t</sup> are <sup>t</sup> cursed, and there <sup>5</sup> shall <sup>m</sup> none of you be freed from being bondmen, and <sup>1</sup> <sup>r</sup> hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.	<sup>i</sup> Gen. 9. 25. <sup>m</sup> Heb. not be cut off from you. <sup>n</sup> ver. 1. <sup>o</sup> ch. 9. 15. <sup>p</sup> ver. 21, 27.	5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, <sup>r</sup> gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped <sup>5</sup> before <sup>1</sup> Gibeon, and made war against it.	5 <sup>S</sup> against
6 <sup>S</sup> ;	24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the LORD thy God <sup>2</sup> commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> therefore <sup>t</sup> we were sore afraid <sup>7</sup> of <sup>1</sup> our lives because of you, and have done this thing.	<sup>r</sup> Ex. 23. 32. <sup>s</sup> Deut. 7. 1, 2. <sup>t</sup> ch. 9. 2.	6 ¶ And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua <sup>u</sup> to the camp to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the <sup>6</sup> mountains <sup>1</sup> are gathered together against us.	6 <sup>S</sup> hill country
7 <sup>S</sup> for	25 And now, behold, we <sup>t</sup> are <sup>x</sup> in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.	<sup>t</sup> Ex. 15. 14. <sup>u</sup> ch. 5. 10. <sup>v</sup> 9. 6.	7 So Joshua <sup>7</sup> ascended <sup>1</sup> from Gilgal, he, and <sup>y</sup> all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour.	7 <sup>S</sup> went up
	26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.	<sup>x</sup> Gen. 16. 6. <sup>y</sup> ch. 8. 1.	8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, <sup>b</sup> Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine <sup>8</sup> hand <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>c</sup> there shall not a man of them stand before thee.	8 <sup>S</sup> hands
	27 And Joshua <sup>2</sup> made them that day <sup>a</sup> hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> unto this day, <sup>d</sup> in the place which he should choose.	<sup>z</sup> Heb. gave, or, delivered to be. <sup>1</sup> Chr. 9. 2. <sup>2</sup> Ezra 8. 20. <sup>a</sup> ver. 21, 23. <sup>b</sup> ch. 11. 6. <sup>c</sup> Judg. 4. 14. <sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 5. <sup>e</sup> Deut. 12. 5.	9 Joshua therefore came <sup>9</sup> unto them suddenly, and <sup>1</sup> went up from Gilgal all <sup>1</sup> night.	9 <sup>S</sup> upon them suddenly; for he
	CHAPTER 10.		10 And the LORD <sup>e</sup> discomfited them before Israel, and <sup>2</sup> slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them <sup>3</sup> along the way that goeth up <sup>t</sup> to	1 <sup>A</sup> the 2 <sup>A</sup> he 3 <sup>S</sup> by the way of the ascent of
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Five kings war against Gibeon. 6 Joshua rescueth it. 10 God fighteth against them with hailstones. 12 The sun and moon stand still at the word of Joshua. 26 The five kings hanged. 23 Seven more kings conquered. 43 Joshua's return.	<sup>e</sup> Judg. 4. 15. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 7. 10, 12. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 18. 14. <sup>3</sup> Is. 28. 21. <sup>f</sup> ch. 16. 3, 5.		

R.V.	<i>The five combined</i>	JOSHUA 10.	<i>kings are slain.</i>	R.V.
	Beth-horon, and smote them to <sup>a</sup> Azekah, and unto Makkedah.	B.C. 1451. <sup>a</sup> ch. 15. 35. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 11. 7.	21 And <sup>1</sup> all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace: <sup>b</sup> none <sup>1</sup> moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.	<sup>1 M</sup> Heb. <i>rebelled.</i>
<sup>1 S</sup> while they <sup>2 S</sup> of	11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> were in the going down <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Beth-horon, <sup>c</sup> that the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah, and they died: <sup>†</sup> <i>they were</i> more which died with <sup>3</sup> hail-stones than <sup>†</sup> <i>they</i> whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.	<sup>c</sup> Ps. 18. 13, 14. <sup>d</sup> 77. 17. <sup>e</sup> Is. 30. 30. <sup>f</sup> Rev. 16. 21.	22 Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring <sup>2</sup> out <sup>1</sup> those five kings unto me out of the cave.	<sup>2 S</sup> forth
<sup>3 A</sup> the	12 ¶ Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and he said in the sight of Israel, <sup>5 a</sup> “Sun, <sup>6 e</sup> stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of <sup>7 f</sup> Ajalon.”	<sup>d</sup> Is. 28. 21. <sup>e</sup> Hab. 3. 11. <sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>be silent.</i> <sup>g</sup> Judg. 12. 12.	23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the king of Eglon.	
<sup>4 S</sup> ;	13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the <sup>8</sup> people <sup>1</sup> had avenged themselves <sup>9</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> their enemies.	<sup>g</sup> Ps. 107. 40. <sup>h</sup> & 110. 5. <sup>i</sup> & 149. 8, 9. <sup>j</sup> Is. 26. 5, 6. <sup>k</sup> Mal. 4. 3. <sup>l</sup> & 2 Sam. 1. 18.	24 And it came to pass, when they brought <sup>2</sup> out <sup>1</sup> those kings unto Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the <sup>3</sup> captains <sup>1</sup> of the men of war which went with him, Come near, <sup>9</sup> put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.	<sup>3 S</sup> chiefs
<sup>5 Ar-</sup> ranged as poetry to “enemies.” ver. 13. <sup>6 M</sup> Heb. <i>be silent.</i> <sup>7 S</sup> Ajalon. <sup>8 S</sup> nation <sup>9 S</sup> of <sup>1 S</sup> Jasher? [ <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>The Up- right</i> See 2 Sam. 1. 18] And the sun stayed	<sup>†</sup> <i>Is</i> not this written in the book of <sup>1 i</sup> Jasher? So the sun stood still <sup>1</sup> in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.	<sup>o</sup> Or, <i>The upright!</i> <sup>p</sup> Deut. 31. 6, 8. ch. 1. 9. <sup>q</sup> See Is. 38. 8. <sup>r</sup> Deut. 3. 21. & 7. 19. <sup>s</sup> ver. 42. <sup>t</sup> Deut. 1. 30. ch. 23. 3. <sup>u</sup> ver. 43. <sup>v</sup> ch. 8. 23.	25 And Joshua said unto them, <sup>k</sup> Fear not, nor be dismayed <sup>1</sup> , <sup>4 S</sup> ; be strong and of good courage: for <sup>m</sup> thus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight.	
<sup>2 S</sup> & And <sup>3 S</sup> the	14 And there was <sup>1</sup> no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for <sup>n</sup> the LORD fought for Israel.	<sup>u</sup> ver. 42. <sup>t</sup> Deut. 1. 30. ch. 23. 3. <sup>u</sup> ver. 43. <sup>v</sup> ch. 8. 23.	26 And afterward Joshua smote them, and <sup>6</sup> slew them <sup>1</sup> , and hanged them on five trees: and they <sup>9</sup> were hanging upon the trees until the evening.	<sup>5 S</sup> put them to death,
<sup>4 S</sup> found, hidden in the	15 ¶ <sup>2</sup> And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.	<sup>w</sup> Deut. 21. 23. ch. 8. 29.	27 And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, <sup>†</sup> <i>that</i> Joshua commanded, and they <sup>7</sup> took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had <sup>6</sup> been hid <sup>1</sup> , and laid great stones <sup>7</sup> in the cave's mouth, <i>which remain</i> until <sup>1</sup> this very day.	<sup>6 S</sup> hidden themselves, <sup>7 S</sup> on the mouth of the cave, unto
<sup>5 S</sup> unto	16 <sup>2</sup> But <sup>1</sup> these five kings fled, and hid themselves in <sup>3 a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> cave at Makkedah.		28 ¶ And <sup>8</sup> that day Joshua took Makkedah, <sup>1</sup> and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof <sup>9</sup> he utterly destroyed, them, <sup>1</sup> and all the souls that <sup>1 were</sup> therein; he let none remain <sup>1</sup> : and he did to the king of Makkedah <sup>u</sup> as he <sup>2</sup> did <sup>1</sup> unto the king of Jericho.	<sup>8 S</sup> Joshua took Makkedah on that day, <sup>9 S</sup> ; he utterly destroyed [ <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>devoted</i> ] them
<sup>6 S</sup> but stay not ye;	17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are <sup>4</sup> found hid in a <sup>1</sup> cave at Makkedah.	<sup>†</sup> Heb. <i>cut off the tail.</i>	29 <sup>3</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto Libnah, and fought against Libnah:	<sup>1 S</sup> were therein, he left none remaining
<sup>7 S</sup> and the remnant which remained of them had entered into the fenced cities, that	18 And Joshua said, Roll great stones <sup>5</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them:	<sup>u</sup> ch. 6. 21.	30 And the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into	<sup>2 S</sup> had done <sup>3 S</sup> ¶ And
	19 <sup>6</sup> And stay ye not, <i>but</i> <sup>1</sup> pursue after your enemies, and <sup>6</sup> smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand.			
	20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, <sup>7</sup> that the rest <i>which</i> remained of them entered into fenced cities.			



R.V.	<i>Joshua smiteth</i>	JOSHUA 11.	<i>divers other kings.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> left none remaining in it; and he	the hand of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that <sup>†</sup> were therein; he <sup>1</sup> let none remain in it; but <sup>1</sup> did unto the king thereof as he <sup>2</sup> did <sup>1</sup> unto the king of Jericho.	B.C. 1451.	thereof; as he had done also to Libnah, and to <sup>1</sup> her king. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> the king thereof.
2 <sup>s</sup> had done	31 ¶ And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it:	<sup>a</sup> Deut. 20. 16. 17.	40 ¶ So Joshua smote all the <sup>2</sup> country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, <sup>1</sup> and all their kings <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> he left none remaining <sup>4</sup> , but utterly destroyed <sup>1</sup> all that breathed, as the LORD <sup>5</sup> God of Israel <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> commanded.	2 <sup>s</sup> land, the hill country, and the South, and the lowland, and the slopes, 3 <sup>s</sup> ;
3 <sup>s</sup> and he	32 And the LORD delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, <sup>3</sup> which <sup>1</sup> took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that <sup>†</sup> were therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.	<sup>b</sup> Gen. 10. 19. <sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 16.	41 And Joshua smote them from Kadesh-barnea even unto <sup>b</sup> Gaza, <sup>c</sup> and all the country of Goshen, even unto Gibeon.	4 <sup>s</sup> ; but he utterly destroyed <sup>m</sup> Heb. devoted. 5 <sup>s</sup> , the God of Israel,
4 <sup>s</sup> Joshua passed from Lachish, and all Israel with him, unto Eglon	33 ¶ Then Horam king of Gezer came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.	<sup>d</sup> ver. 14.	42 And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, <sup>a</sup> because the LORD <sup>5</sup> God of Israel <sup>1</sup> fought for Israel.	
5 <sup>s</sup> ;	34 ¶ And <sup>4</sup> from Lachish Joshua passed unto Eglon, and all Israel with him <sup>1</sup> ; and they encamped against it, and fought against it <sup>5</sup> :		43 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.	
6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. devoted.	35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that <sup>†</sup> were therein he <sup>6</sup> utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 10. 3. <sup>f</sup> ch. 19. 15.	CHAPTER 11.	
7 <sup>a</sup> ¶	36 <sup>7</sup> And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto <sup>b</sup> Hebron; and they fought against it:	<sup>g</sup> Num. 34. 11.	<sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Divers kings overcome at the waters of Meron.</i> <sup>10</sup> <i>Hazor is taken and burnt.</i> <sup>16</sup> <i>All the country taken by Joshua.</i> <sup>21</sup> <i>The Anakims cut off.</i>	6 <sup>s</sup> heard thereof,
8 <sup>s</sup> he utterly destroyed [ <sup>m</sup> Heb. devoted ] it,	37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that <sup>†</sup> were therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon; but <sup>8</sup> destroyed it utterly, <sup>1</sup> and all the souls that <sup>†</sup> were therein.	<sup>h</sup> See ch. 14. 13. & 15. 13. Judg. 1. 10. <sup>i</sup> ch. 17. 11. Judg. 1. 27. 1 Kin. 4. 11.	AND it came to pass, when A Jabin king of Hazor <sup>6</sup> had heard <i>those things</i> , <sup>1</sup> that he <sup>c</sup> sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king <sup>j</sup> of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph,	7 <sup>s</sup> , in the hill country, and in the Arabah
9 <sup>m</sup> Heb. devoted.	38 ¶ And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to <sup>p</sup> Debir; and fought against it:	<sup>k</sup> Judg. 3. 3. <sup>l</sup> ch. 13. 11. <sup>m</sup> Gen. 31. 49.	2 And to the kings that <sup>†</sup> were on the north <sup>7</sup> of the mountains, and of the plains <sup>1</sup> south of <sup>j</sup> Chinneroth, and in the <sup>8</sup> valley, and in the borders <sup>i</sup> of Dor <sup>1</sup> on the west,	8 <sup>s</sup> low-land, and in the heights of Dor <sup>m</sup> Or, Naphoth Dor
	39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and <sup>9</sup> utterly destroyed all the souls that <sup>†</sup> were therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king	<sup>n</sup> Gen. 22. 17. & 32. 12. Judg. 7. 12. 1 Sam. 13. 5.	3 <sup>9</sup> And to <sup>1</sup> the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and <sup>o</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Jebusite in the <sup>1</sup> mountains, <sup>k</sup> and to <sup>1</sup> the Hivite under <sup>l</sup> Hermon <sup>m</sup> in the land of <sup>2</sup> Mizpeh. <sup>1</sup>	9 <sup>s</sup> to 1 <sup>s</sup> hill country, and
		<sup>p</sup> See ch. 15. 15. Judg. 1. 11.	4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, <sup>n</sup> even as the sand that <sup>†</sup> is upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many.	2 <sup>s</sup> Mizpah.
		<sup>q</sup> Heb. assembled by appointment.	5 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> all these kings <sup>o</sup> were <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> met together <sup>3</sup> , they came and pitched together at the waters of Meron, to fight <sup>4</sup> against <sup>1</sup> Israel.	3 <sup>s</sup> ; and
		<sup>r</sup> ch. 10. 8.	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the LORD said unto Joshua, <sup>7</sup> Be not afraid because of them: for <sup>6</sup> to morrow about <sup>1</sup> this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou	4 <sup>s</sup> with 5 <sup>s</sup> to-morrow at

	shalt <sup>a</sup> hough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.	E.C. 1450.	mountain <sup>1</sup> of Israel, and the <sup>1</sup> valley <sup>1</sup> of the same;	1 <sup>s</sup> lowland
	7 So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly <sup>1</sup> ; and they <sup>1</sup> fell upon them.	<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 4. <sup>b</sup> ch. 12. 7. <sup>c</sup> Or, the smooth mountain.	17 <sup>2b</sup> Even from <sup>c</sup> the mount Halak, <sup>1</sup> that goeth up to Seir, even unto Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon under mount Hermon: and <sup>a</sup> all their kings he took, and smote them, and <sup>3</sup> slew them. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> from mount Halak, 3 <sup>or</sup> Or, the bare mountain
1 <sup>s</sup> , and	8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Israel, <sup>2</sup> who <sup>1</sup> smote them, and chased them unto <sup>e</sup> great Zidon, and unto <sup>1</sup> Misrephoth-maim, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining.	d Deut. 7. 24. ch. 12. 7.	18 Joshua made war a long time with all those kings.	3 <sup>s</sup> put them to death.
2 <sup>s</sup> and they	9 And Joshua did unto them <sup>a</sup> as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.	<sup>c</sup> Or, Zidon-rabbah. <sup>f</sup> Or, Salt pits. Heb. Burnings. ch. 13. 6. <sup>g</sup> ch. 9. 3, 7.	19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, save <sup>9</sup> the Hivites the inhabitants of Gibeon: <sup>4</sup> all other they took <sup>1</sup> in battle.	4 <sup>s</sup> they took all
3 <sup>s</sup> turned back at that time,	10 ¶ And Joshua <sup>a</sup> at that time turned back, <sup>1</sup> and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms.	<sup>h</sup> Deut. 2. 30. Judg. 14. 4. <sup>i</sup> Sam. 2. 25. <sup>j</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. Rom. 9. 18. <sup>k</sup> ver. 6.	20 For <sup>h</sup> it was of the LORD to <sup>5</sup> harden their hearts, <sup>6</sup> that they should <sup>1</sup> come against Israel in battle, that he might <sup>7</sup> destroy them utterly, and <sup>1</sup> that they <sup>8</sup> might have no favour, but that he might destroy them, <sup>k</sup> as the LORD commanded Moses.	5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. make strong. 6 <sup>s</sup> to 7 <sup>s</sup> utterly destroy [ <sup>m</sup> Heb. devote] them, 8 <sup>m</sup> Or, might not sue for favour
	11 And they smote all the souls that <sup>1</sup> were therein with the edge of the sword, <sup>4</sup> utterly destroying <sup>1</sup> them: there was <sup>5</sup> not <sup>m</sup> any left to breathe <sup>1</sup> : and he burnt Hazor with fire.	<sup>l</sup> Deut. 20. 16, 17.	21 ¶ And <sup>a</sup> at that time came Joshua, <sup>1</sup> and cut off <sup>2</sup> the <sup>1</sup> Anakims <sup>1</sup> from the <sup>2</sup> mountains <sup>1</sup> , from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the <sup>2</sup> mountains <sup>1</sup> of Judah, and from all the <sup>2</sup> mountains <sup>1</sup> of Israel: Joshua <sup>3</sup> destroyed them utterly <sup>1</sup> with their cities.	9 <sup>s</sup> Joshua came at that time, 1 <sup>s</sup> Anakim 2 <sup>s</sup> hill country 3 <sup>s</sup> utterly destroyed [ <sup>m</sup> Heb. devoted] them
4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. devoting.	12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and <sup>6</sup> smote them with the edge of the sword, <sup>7</sup> and he <sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> utterly destroyed them <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded.	<sup>n</sup> Num. 13. 22, 23. <sup>o</sup> Deut. 1. 28. ch. 15. 13, 14.	22 There was none of the <sup>1</sup> Anakims <sup>1</sup> left in the land of the children of Israel: only in Gaza, in <sup>2</sup> Gath, <sup>9</sup> and in Ashdod, <sup>4</sup> there remained. <sup>1</sup>	5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. make strong. 6 <sup>s</sup> to 7 <sup>s</sup> utterly destroy [ <sup>m</sup> Heb. devote] them
5 <sup>s</sup> none left that breathed	13 But <sup>1</sup> as for the cities that stood <sup>1</sup> still <sup>1</sup> in their strength, <sup>1</sup> Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; <sup>1</sup> that did Joshua burn.	<sup>p</sup> Heb. any breath.	23 So Joshua took the whole land, <sup>7</sup> according to all that the LORD <sup>5</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto Moses; and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel <sup>1</sup> according to their divisions by their tribes. <sup>2</sup> And the land <sup>6</sup> rested <sup>1</sup> from war.	1 <sup>s</sup> did some remain. 5 <sup>s</sup> spake
6 <sup>a</sup> he	14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any <sup>2</sup> to breathe. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>q</sup> Num. 33. 52. <sup>r</sup> Deut. 7. 2. & 20. 16, 17. <sup>s</sup> 1 Sam. 17. 4. <sup>t</sup> ch. 15. 45. <sup>u</sup> Num. 34. 2. &c. <sup>v</sup> Heb. on their heap.		6 <sup>s</sup> had rest
7 <sup>s</sup> and	15 ¶ <sup>1</sup> As the LORD commanded Moses his servant, so <sup>2</sup> did Moses command Joshua, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>4</sup> so did Joshua; <sup>4b</sup> he left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Moses.	<sup>w</sup> Num. 26. 55. & 15. & 16. & 17. & 18. & 19. <sup>x</sup> ch. 14. 15. & 21. 44. & 22. 4. & 23. 1.		7 <sup>s</sup> whom 8 <sup>s</sup> beyond
8 <sup>m</sup> Heb. devoted.	16 So Joshua took all that land, <sup>6</sup> the <sup>6</sup> hills, and all the south country, <sup>1</sup> and all the land of Goshen, and the <sup>7</sup> valley, and the plain, and the	<sup>y</sup> Ex. 34. 11. 12. <sup>z</sup> Deut. 7. 2. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 1. 7. <sup>ab</sup> Heb. he promised nothing. <sup>ac</sup> Num. 21. 24 <sup>ad</sup> Deut. 3. 8, 9. <sup>ae</sup> ch. 12. 8. <sup>af</sup> Num. 21. 24. Deut. 2. 35. 36. & 3. 6, 16. <sup>ag</sup> ch. 10. 41.		8 <sup>s</sup> sun-rising, from the valley of <sup>1</sup> the Aridab eastward 2 <sup>s</sup> is on the edge of the valley of Arnon, and the city [ <sup>m</sup> See Deut. 2. 26] that is in the middle of the valley, and
9 <sup>s</sup> ;				
1 <sup>s</sup> on their mounds,				
2 <sup>s</sup> that breathed.				
3 <sup>s</sup> ;				
4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. he removed nothing.				
5 <sup>a</sup> ¶				
6 <sup>s</sup> hill country, and all the South,				
7 <sup>s</sup> low-land, and the Arabah, and the hill country				

	Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from <sup>1</sup> half Gilead, even unto the river Jabbok, <sup>o</sup> which is <sup>1</sup> the border of the children of Ammon;	B.C. 1452. <sup>a</sup> ch. 10. 29. <sup>b</sup> ch. 10. 28. <sup>c</sup> ch. 8. 17. Judg. 1. 22.	15 <sup>a</sup> The king of Libnah, one; the king of Adullam, one;	
<sup>1</sup> S the Arabah unto	3 And <sup>1</sup> from the plain to <sup>1</sup> the sea of Chinneroth <sup>2</sup> on the east, <sup>1</sup> and unto the sea of the <sup>3</sup> plain, even the salt sea on the east, <sup>1</sup> <sup>g</sup> the way to Beth-jeshimoth; and <sup>4</sup> from <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> the south, under <sup>5</sup> Ashdodth-pisgah <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>d</sup> Deut. 3. 17. <sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 10.	16 <sup>b</sup> The king of Makkedah, one; <sup>c</sup> the king of Beth-el, one;	
<sup>2</sup> S, eastward,	4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And <sup>m</sup> the <sup>o</sup> coast <sup>1</sup> of Og king of Bashan, <sup>o</sup> which was <sup>1</sup> of <sup>n</sup> the remnant of the <sup>7</sup> giants, <sup>p</sup> that <sup>1</sup> dwelt at Ashtaroth and at Edrei,	<sup>f</sup> Or, Shiron, Is. 33. 9. <sup>g</sup> ch. 13. 20. <sup>h</sup> Or, Teman, i ch. 11. 10. <sup>i</sup> Or, The springs of Pisgah, or, The hill. Deut. 3. 17. & 4. 49. <sup>j</sup> ch. 11. 1. & 19. 15. <sup>k</sup> Num. 21. 35. <sup>l</sup> Deut. 3. 11. ch. 13. 12. <sup>m</sup> Deut. 1. 4. & ch. 19. 37. <sup>n</sup> Deut. 3. 5. <sup>o</sup> Deut. 3. 10. ch. 13. 11. <sup>p</sup> Deut. 3. 14. & ch. 11. 2. <sup>q</sup> Gen. 14. 1, 2. Is. 9. 1. <sup>r</sup> Num. 21. 24. 33. <sup>s</sup> Num. 32. 29. 34. <sup>t</sup> Deut. 3. 11, 12. <sup>u</sup> ch. 13. 8. <sup>v</sup> See ch. 14. 10. & 23. 1. <sup>w</sup> ch. 11. 17.	17 The king of Tappuah, one; <sup>e</sup> the king of Hephher, one;	<sup>1</sup> S Lasharon,
<sup>3</sup> S Arabah, even the Salt Sea, eastward,	5 And <sup>s</sup> reigned <sup>1</sup> in <sup>r</sup> mount Hermon, <sup>t</sup> and in <sup>9</sup> Salcah, <sup>1</sup> and in all Bashan, <sup>u</sup> unto the border of the Geshurites and the <sup>1</sup> Maachathites, <sup>1</sup> and half Gilead, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon.		18 The king of Aphek, one; the king of <sup>17</sup> Lasharon, <sup>1</sup> one;	
<sup>4</sup> S on the slopes of Pisgah	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Them did <sup>1</sup> Moses the servant of the LORD and the children of Israel <sup>2</sup> smite <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>u</sup> Moses the servant of the LORD gave it <sup>†</sup> for a possession unto the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh.		19 The king of Madon, one; <sup>i</sup> the king of Hazor, one;	
<sup>5</sup> S border	7 ¶ And these <sup>†</sup> are the kings of the <sup>o</sup> country <sup>c</sup> which <sup>1</sup> Joshua and the children of Israel smote <sup>u</sup> on this side Jordan on the west, <sup>1</sup> from Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon even unto <sup>o</sup> the mount Halak, <sup>1</sup> that goeth up to <sup>o</sup> Seir; <sup>h</sup> which Joshua <sup>g</sup> gave <sup>1</sup> unto the tribes of Israel <sup>†</sup> for a possession according to their divisions;		20 The king of 'Shimron-meron, one; the king of Achsaph, one;	
<sup>6</sup> S Re-phaim, who	8 <sup>o</sup> ¶ In the <sup>7</sup> mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, <sup>1</sup> and in the wilderness, and in the <sup>8</sup> south country <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>n</sup> the <sup>9</sup> Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites:		21 The king of Taanach, one; the king of Megiddo, one;	
<sup>7</sup> S ruled	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ ¶ The king of Jericho, one; <sup>t</sup> the king of Ai, which <sup>†</sup> is beside Beth-el, one;		22 <sup>g</sup> The king of Kedesh, one; the king of Jokneam <sup>2</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Carmel, one;	<sup>2</sup> S in
<sup>8</sup> S Salecah,	10 <sup>a</sup> The king of Jerusalem, one; the king of Hebron, one;		23 The king of Dor in <sup>3</sup> the <sup>z</sup> coast of Dor, <sup>1</sup> one; the king of <sup>4</sup> the nations of <sup>1</sup> Gilgal, one;	<sup>3</sup> S the height of Dor, <sup>m</sup> Or, Na-phath-dor
<sup>9</sup> S Maacathites,	11 The king of Jarmuth, one; the king of Lachish, one;		24 The king of Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one.	<sup>4</sup> S Goilm [M Or, nations]
	12 The king of Eglon, one; <sup>b</sup> the king of Gezer, one;			
<sup>2</sup> S smote them	13 <sup>c</sup> The king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one;			<sup>5</sup> S and well
	14 The king of Hormah, one; the king of Arad, one;			<sup>6</sup> S regions
<sup>3</sup> S land whom				<sup>7</sup> S the Geshurites;
<sup>4</sup> S beyond Jordan westward,				<sup>8</sup> S the Shihor, <sup>m</sup> Commonly called, the brook of Egypt. See Num. 34. 5.
<sup>5</sup> S mount Halak, <sup>m</sup> See ch. 11. 17.				<sup>9</sup> S border
<sup>6</sup> S and Joshua gave it				<sup>1</sup> S Canaanites: the
<sup>7</sup> S hill country, and in the lowland, and in the Arabah, and in the slopes,				<sup>2</sup> S Gazites, and the Ashdodites, the Ashkelonites,
<sup>8</sup> S South				<sup>3</sup> S also the Avvim, on the south:
<sup>9</sup> S Omit 's' in Hittites, &c.				<sup>m</sup> Or, also the Avvim: from the south, all &c.
				<sup>4</sup> S belongeth to the Zidonians,
				<sup>5</sup> S border
				<sup>6</sup> S Gebalites,
				<sup>7</sup> S in of Hamath:
				<sup>8</sup> S even all the Zidonians;

R.V.	<i>The inheritance of the</i>	JOSHUA 13.	<i>two tribes and half.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> allot thou it unto Israel	I drive out from before the children of Israel: only <sup>1b</sup> divide thou it by lot unto the Israelites <sup>1</sup> for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.	B.C. 1445. <sup>a</sup> Or, <i>The high places of Baal, and the use of Baal-meon</i> : See Num. 32. 38. <sup>b</sup> ch. 14. 1, 2. <sup>c</sup> Num. 21. 25. <sup>d</sup> Num. 32. 37. <sup>e</sup> Num. 32. 38. <sup>f</sup> Or, <i>Springs of Pisgah, or The hill</i> , Deut. 3. 17, ch. 12. 3. <sup>g</sup> Deut. 3. 10. <sup>h</sup> Num. 32. 33. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 3. 12, 13. <sup>j</sup> ch. 22. 4. <sup>k</sup> Num. 21. 24. <sup>l</sup> Num. 31. 8. <sup>m</sup> ver. 16. <sup>n</sup> Num. 21. 20. <sup>o</sup> Num. 22. 5. <sup>p</sup> 31. 8. <sup>q</sup> Or, <i>dweller</i> . <sup>r</sup> Num. 21. 24, 25.	and <sup>a</sup> Bamoth-baal, and Beth-baal-meon <sup>1</sup> , 18 <sup>c</sup> And Jahaza, <sup>1</sup> and Kedemoth, and Mephaath <sup>2</sup> , 19 <sup>d</sup> And Kirjathaim, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>e</sup> Sibmah, and <sup>f</sup> Zareth-shahar <sup>1</sup> in the mount of the valley <sup>4</sup> , 20 <sup>g</sup> And Beth-peor, and <sup>h</sup> Ashdodth-pisgah, <sup>1</sup> and Beth-jeshimoth <sup>4</sup> , 21 <sup>i</sup> And all the cities of the <sup>j</sup> plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, <sup>k</sup> whom Moses smote <sup>2</sup> with the <sup>l</sup> princes <sup>1</sup> of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, <sup>8</sup> which were dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the country. <sup>1</sup> 22 <sup>m</sup> ¶ <sup>n</sup> Balaam also the son of Beor, the <sup>o</sup> soothsayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among <sup>9</sup> them that were slain by them. <sup>1</sup> 23 And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border thereof. This <sup>p</sup> was the inheritance of the children of Reuben <sup>1</sup> after <sup>1</sup> their families, the cities and the villages thereof. 24 <sup>q</sup> And Moses gave <sup>r</sup> inheritance <sup>1</sup> unto the tribe of Gad, <sup>3</sup> even <sup>1</sup> unto the children of Gad <sup>3</sup> according to their families. 25 <sup>s</sup> And their <sup>t</sup> coast <sup>1</sup> was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, <sup>2</sup> and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto Aroer that <sup>u</sup> is before <sup>2</sup> Rabbah; 26 And from Heshbon unto Ramath-mizpeh, and Betonim; <sup>1</sup> and from Mahanaim unto the border of <sup>v</sup> Debir; 27 And in the valley, <sup>w</sup> Betharam, <sup>1</sup> and Beth-nimrah, <sup>1</sup> <sup>x</sup> Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, <sup>y</sup> Jordan and his border, even unto the edge <sup>1</sup> <sup>z</sup> of the sea of Chinnereth <sup>8</sup> on the other side <sup>1</sup> Jordan eastward. 28 This <sup>aa</sup> is the inheritance of the children of Gad <sup>3</sup> after <sup>1</sup> their families, the <sup>ab</sup> cities, and their villages. <sup>1</sup> 29 ¶ And Moses gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Manasseh: and <sup>ac</sup> this was the possession of <sup>1</sup> the half tribe of the children of Manasseh <sup>9</sup> by <sup>1</sup> their families.	1 <sup>s</sup> ; and Jahaz, 2 <sup>s</sup> ; and Kirjathaim, 3 <sup>s</sup> Zareth-shahar 4 <sup>s</sup> ; 5 <sup>s</sup> the slopes [M <sup>o</sup> (r, springs)] of Pisgah, 6 <sup>m</sup> (r, table land 7 <sup>s</sup> chiefs 8 <sup>s</sup> the princes of Sihon, that dwell in the land. 9 <sup>s</sup> the rest of their slain. 1 <sup>s</sup> according to 2 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 3 <sup>a</sup> , 4 <sup>s</sup> border 5 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>Lidabir</i> 6 <sup>s</sup> Beth-haram, 7 <sup>s</sup> Jordan and the border [M <sup>o</sup> Or, having Jordan for a border] thereof, unto the uttermost part 8 <sup>s</sup> beyond 9 <sup>s</sup> according to 1 <sup>s</sup> cities and the villages thereof. 2 <sup>s</sup> it was for
2 <sup>s</sup> him	8 With <sup>3</sup> whom <sup>1</sup> the Reubenites and the Gadites <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> received their inheritance, <sup>a</sup> which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, <sup>b</sup> even as Moses the servant of the LORD gave them;			
4 <sup>s</sup> is on the edge of the valley of	9 From Aroer, that <sup>4</sup> is upon the bank of the river <sup>1</sup> Arnon, and the city that <sup>4</sup> is in the <sup>5</sup> midst of the river, <sup>1</sup> and all the <sup>6</sup> plain of Medeba unto Dibon;			
5 <sup>s</sup> middle of the valley,	10 And <sup>7</sup> all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon;			
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, table land	11 <sup>8</sup> And Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and <sup>9</sup> Maachathites, <sup>1</sup> and all mount Hermon, and all Bashan unto <sup>10</sup> Salcah <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>7</sup> ch. 12. 5.		
7 <sup>s</sup> Maacathites,	12 All the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei <sup>2</sup> , who remained <sup>1</sup> of <sup>3</sup> the remnant of the <sup>4</sup> giants: <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> for these did Moses smite, and <sup>6</sup> cast <sup>1</sup> them out.	<sup>c</sup> Deut. 3. 11, ch. 12. 4. <sup>d</sup> Num. 21. 24, 35. <sup>e</sup> Num. 32. 35. <sup>f</sup> Compare Num. 21. 25, 28, 29, with Deut. 2. 13. <sup>g</sup> & Judg. 11. 13, 15, &c. <sup>h</sup> ver. 11. <sup>i</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 1. & 12. 26.		
8 <sup>s</sup> Salecah	13 Nevertheless the children of Israel <sup>1</sup> expelled <sup>9</sup> not <sup>1</sup> the Geshurites, nor the <sup>2</sup> Maachathites: but the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Israelites until <sup>1</sup> this day.			
9 <sup>s</sup> (the same was left	14 <sup>a</sup> Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance; the <sup>b</sup> sacrifices <sup>1</sup> of the LORD <sup>6</sup> God of Israel <sup>1</sup> made by fire <sup>c</sup> are their inheritance, <sup>1</sup> as he <sup>d</sup> said unto them. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Num. 18. 20, 23, 24, ch. 14. 3, 4. <sup>b</sup> Num. 32. 35. <sup>c</sup> Gen. 32. 17. <sup>d</sup> 1 Km. 7. 46. <sup>e</sup> ver. 33. <sup>f</sup> Num. 34. 11.		
1 <sup>s</sup> Re-phaim);	15 ¶ And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben <sup>1</sup> inheritance <sup>1</sup> according to their families.			
2 <sup>s</sup> drave	16 And their <sup>2</sup> coast <sup>1</sup> was <sup>3</sup> from Aroer, that <sup>4</sup> is on the bank of the river <sup>1</sup> Arnon, <sup>5</sup> and the city that <sup>6</sup> is in the midst of the river, <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> and all the <sup>8</sup> plain by Medeba;	<sup>7</sup> ch. 12. 2. <sup>a</sup> Num. 21. 25. <sup>b</sup> ver. 9. <sup>c</sup> Num. 21. 30.		
3 <sup>s</sup> drave not out	17 Heshbon, and all her cities that <sup>1</sup> are in the <sup>2</sup> plain; Dibon,			
4 <sup>s</sup> Maacathites: but Geshur and Maacath dwell in the midst of Israel, unto				
5 <sup>s</sup> offerings				
6 <sup>s</sup> , the God of Israel,				
7 <sup>s</sup> are his				
8 <sup>s</sup> spake unto him.				
9 <sup>s</sup> border				
1 <sup>s</sup> is on the edge of the valley of				
2 <sup>s</sup> is in the middle of the valley,				
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, table land				



R.V.	The land divided by lot. JOSHUA 14.	Caleb obtaineth Hebron.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> border	30 And their <sup>1</sup> coast <sup>1</sup> was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and <sup>2</sup> all <sup>3</sup> the towns of Jair, which <sup>4</sup> are in Bashan, three-score cities :	B.C. 1445. <sup>1</sup> Num. 14. 24, 30. <sup>2</sup> Deut. 1. 36, 38. <sup>3</sup> Num. 32. 41. <sup>4</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 23. <sup>5</sup> Num. 13. 26. <sup>6</sup> ch. 12. 4. <sup>7</sup> Num. 13. 6. & 14. 6.	1 <sup>s</sup> spake
2 <sup>m</sup> See Num. 32. 41.	31 And half Gilead, and <sup>2</sup> Ash-taroath, and Edrei, <sup>3</sup> cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, <sup>4</sup> were pertaining unto <sup>1</sup> the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, <sup>5</sup> even to the one <sup>1</sup> half of the <sup>2</sup> children of Machir <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> their families.	<sup>1</sup> Num. 13. 31, 32. <sup>2</sup> Deut. 1. 28. <sup>3</sup> Num. 32. 39, 40. <sup>4</sup> Num. 14. 24. <sup>5</sup> Deut. 1. 36.	2 <sup>a</sup> concerning
3 <sup>a</sup> the	32 <sup>1</sup> These are the countries which Moses did distribute for inheritance <sup>1</sup> in the plains of Moab, <sup>2</sup> on the other side Jordan, by <sup>1</sup> Jericho, eastward.	<sup>1</sup> Num. 14. 24, 24. <sup>2</sup> Deut. 1. 36, ch. 1. 3. <sup>3</sup> See Num. 13. 22. <sup>4</sup> ver. 14. <sup>5</sup> ch. 18. 7. <sup>6</sup> Num. 18. 20. <sup>7</sup> Deut. 10. 9. & 18. 1, 2. <sup>8</sup> Num. 14. 30.	3 <sup>s</sup> spy
4 <sup>s</sup> were for	33 <sup>1</sup> But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave <sup>2</sup> not any <sup>1</sup> inheritance: the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel <sup>3</sup> was <sup>1</sup> their inheritance, <sup>4</sup> as he <sup>5</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto them.	<sup>1</sup> Num. 13. 31, 32. <sup>2</sup> Deut. 1. 28. <sup>3</sup> Num. 32. 39, 40. <sup>4</sup> Num. 14. 24. <sup>5</sup> Deut. 1. 36.	4 <sup>s</sup> foot hath
5 <sup>s</sup> even for the	CHAPTER 14.		5 <sup>s</sup> an inheritance to thee and to thy children
6 <sup>s</sup> according to	1 <sup>1</sup> The nine tribes and a half to have their inheritance by lot. <sup>2</sup> Caleb by privilege obtaineth Hebron.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. walked.	6 <sup>s</sup> spake,
7 <sup>s</sup> These are the inheritances which Moses distributed beyond the Jordan at	AND these <sup>2</sup> are the countries <sup>1</sup> which the children of Israel <sup>3</sup> inherited <sup>1</sup> in the land of Canaan, <sup>4</sup> which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the <sup>5</sup> fathers <sup>1</sup> of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed <sup>6</sup> for inheritance <sup>1</sup> to them.	<sup>1</sup> Num. 34. 17, 18. <sup>2</sup> See Deut. 34. 7.	7 <sup>s</sup> from the time that
8 <sup>s</sup> none	2 <sup>1</sup> By lot <sup>2</sup> was <sup>1</sup> their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and <sup>3</sup> for the half tribe.	<sup>1</sup> Num. 26. 55. <sup>2</sup> & 33. 54. <sup>3</sup> & 34. 13. <sup>4</sup> Deut. 31. 2.	8 <sup>s</sup> Israel walked
9 <sup>s</sup> the God of Israel, is	3 <sup>1</sup> For Moses had given the inheritance of <sup>2</sup> two tribes and <sup>3</sup> an half tribe on the other side <sup>1</sup> Jordan: but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 8, 32, 33. <sup>2</sup> Num. 13. 28, 33. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 32, 34. <sup>4</sup> & 60. 12. <sup>5</sup> Rom. 8. 31. <sup>6</sup> ch. 15. 14. <sup>7</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>8</sup> Gen. 48. 5. <sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2. <sup>10</sup> ch. 22. 6. <sup>11</sup> d. ch. 10. 37. & 15. 13. <sup>12</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>13</sup> See ch. 21. 11, 12. <sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 55, 56. <sup>15</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>16</sup> Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2. <sup>17</sup> ver. 8, 9.	9 <sup>s</sup> and
10 <sup>s</sup> spake	4 <sup>1</sup> For <sup>2</sup> the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: <sup>3</sup> therefore they gave no part <sup>1</sup> unto the Levites in the land, save cities to dwell <sup>4</sup> in, with their suburbs <sup>1</sup> for their cattle and for their substance.	<sup>1</sup> Num. 26. 55. <sup>2</sup> & 33. 54. <sup>3</sup> & 34. 13. <sup>4</sup> Deut. 31. 2.	10 <sup>s</sup> Anakim were there, and cities great and fenced: it may be that
11 <sup>s</sup> fathers' houses	5 <sup>1</sup> As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 8, 32, 33. <sup>2</sup> Num. 13. 28, 33. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 32, 34. <sup>4</sup> & 60. 12. <sup>5</sup> Rom. 8. 31. <sup>6</sup> ch. 15. 14. <sup>7</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>8</sup> Gen. 48. 5. <sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2. <sup>10</sup> ch. 22. 6. <sup>11</sup> d. ch. 10. 37. & 15. 13. <sup>12</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>13</sup> See ch. 21. 11, 12. <sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 55, 56. <sup>15</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>16</sup> Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2. <sup>17</sup> ver. 8, 9.	11 <sup>s</sup> and I shall
12 <sup>s</sup> unto them, by the lot of	6 <sup>1</sup> Then the children of Judah <sup>2</sup> came <sup>1</sup> unto Joshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the son of Jephunneh the <sup>3</sup> Kenezite,	<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 8, 32, 33. <sup>2</sup> Num. 13. 28, 33. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 32, 34. <sup>4</sup> & 60. 12. <sup>5</sup> Rom. 8. 31. <sup>6</sup> ch. 15. 14. <sup>7</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>8</sup> Gen. 48. 5. <sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2. <sup>10</sup> ch. 22. 6. <sup>11</sup> d. ch. 10. 37. & 15. 13. <sup>12</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>13</sup> See ch. 21. 11, 12. <sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 55, 56. <sup>15</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>16</sup> Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2. <sup>17</sup> ver. 8, 9.	12 <sup>s</sup> spake.
13 <sup>s</sup> the half tribe beyond	7 <sup>1</sup> And Joshua <sup>2</sup> blessed him <sup>1</sup> , and gave <sup>1</sup> unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh <sup>3</sup> Hebron <sup>1</sup> for an inheritance.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 8, 32, 33. <sup>2</sup> Num. 13. 28, 33. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 32, 34. <sup>4</sup> & 60. 12. <sup>5</sup> Rom. 8. 31. <sup>6</sup> ch. 15. 14. <sup>7</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>8</sup> Gen. 48. 5. <sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2. <sup>10</sup> ch. 22. 6. <sup>11</sup> d. ch. 10. 37. & 15. 13. <sup>12</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>13</sup> See ch. 21. 11, 12. <sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 55, 56. <sup>15</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>16</sup> Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2. <sup>17</sup> ver. 8, 9.	13 <sup>s</sup> ; and he gave Hebron
14 <sup>s</sup> and they gave no portion	8 <sup>1</sup> And Joshua <sup>2</sup> blessed him <sup>1</sup> , and gave <sup>1</sup> unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh <sup>3</sup> Hebron <sup>1</sup> for an inheritance.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 8, 32, 33. <sup>2</sup> Num. 13. 28, 33. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 32, 34. <sup>4</sup> & 60. 12. <sup>5</sup> Rom. 8. 31. <sup>6</sup> ch. 15. 14. <sup>7</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>8</sup> Gen. 48. 5. <sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2. <sup>10</sup> ch. 22. 6. <sup>11</sup> d. ch. 10. 37. & 15. 13. <sup>12</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>13</sup> See ch. 21. 11, 12. <sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 55, 56. <sup>15</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>16</sup> Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2. <sup>17</sup> ver. 8, 9.	14 <sup>s</sup> Therefore Hebron
15 <sup>s</sup> in, with the suburbs	9 <sup>1</sup> And Joshua <sup>2</sup> blessed him <sup>1</sup> , and gave <sup>1</sup> unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh <sup>3</sup> Hebron <sup>1</sup> for an inheritance.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 8, 32, 33. <sup>2</sup> Num. 13. 28, 33. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 32, 34. <sup>4</sup> & 60. 12. <sup>5</sup> Rom. 8. 31. <sup>6</sup> ch. 15. 14. <sup>7</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>8</sup> Gen. 48. 5. <sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2. <sup>10</sup> ch. 22. 6. <sup>11</sup> d. ch. 10. 37. & 15. 13. <sup>12</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>13</sup> See ch. 21. 11, 12. <sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 55, 56. <sup>15</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>16</sup> Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2. <sup>17</sup> ver. 8, 9.	15 <sup>s</sup> Kenizite,
16 <sup>s</sup> Or, pasture lands thereof	10 <sup>1</sup> And Joshua <sup>2</sup> blessed him <sup>1</sup> , and gave <sup>1</sup> unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh <sup>3</sup> Hebron <sup>1</sup> for an inheritance.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 8, 32, 33. <sup>2</sup> Num. 13. 28, 33. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 32, 34. <sup>4</sup> & 60. 12. <sup>5</sup> Rom. 8. 31. <sup>6</sup> ch. 15. 14. <sup>7</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>8</sup> Gen. 48. 5. <sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2. <sup>10</sup> ch. 22. 6. <sup>11</sup> d. ch. 10. 37. & 15. 13. <sup>12</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>13</sup> See ch. 21. 11, 12. <sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 55, 56. <sup>15</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>16</sup> Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2. <sup>17</sup> ver. 8, 9.	16 <sup>s</sup> ; the
17 <sup>s</sup> drew nigh	11 <sup>1</sup> And Joshua <sup>2</sup> blessed him <sup>1</sup> , and gave <sup>1</sup> unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh <sup>3</sup> Hebron <sup>1</sup> for an inheritance.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 8, 32, 33. <sup>2</sup> Num. 13. 28, 33. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 32, 34. <sup>4</sup> & 60. 12. <sup>5</sup> Rom. 8. 31. <sup>6</sup> ch. 15. 14. <sup>7</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>8</sup> Gen. 48. 5. <sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2. <sup>10</sup> ch. 22. 6. <sup>11</sup> d. ch. 10. 37. & 15. 13. <sup>12</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>13</sup> See ch. 21. 11, 12. <sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 55, 56. <sup>15</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>16</sup> Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2. <sup>17</sup> ver. 8, 9.	17 <sup>s</sup> Now
18 <sup>s</sup> Kenizite	12 <sup>1</sup> And Joshua <sup>2</sup> blessed him <sup>1</sup> , and gave <sup>1</sup> unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh <sup>3</sup> Hebron <sup>1</sup> for an inheritance.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 8, 32, 33. <sup>2</sup> Num. 13. 28, 33. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 32, 34. <sup>4</sup> & 60. 12. <sup>5</sup> Rom. 8. 31. <sup>6</sup> ch. 15. 14. <sup>7</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>8</sup> Gen. 48. 5. <sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2. <sup>10</sup> ch. 22. 6. <sup>11</sup> d. ch. 10. 37. & 15. 13. <sup>12</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>13</sup> See ch. 21. 11, 12. <sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 55, 56. <sup>15</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>16</sup> Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2. <sup>17</sup> ver. 8, 9.	18 <sup>s</sup> before-time was Kirjath-arba
	13 <sup>1</sup> And Joshua <sup>2</sup> blessed him <sup>1</sup> , and gave <sup>1</sup> unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh <sup>3</sup> Hebron <sup>1</sup> for an inheritance.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 8, 32, 33. <sup>2</sup> Num. 13. 28, 33. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 32, 34. <sup>4</sup> & 60. 12. <sup>5</sup> Rom. 8. 31. <sup>6</sup> ch. 15. 14. <sup>7</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>8</sup> Gen. 48. 5. <sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2. <sup>10</sup> ch. 22. 6. <sup>11</sup> d. ch. 10. 37. & 15. 13. <sup>12</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>13</sup> See ch. 21. 11, 12. <sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 55, 56. <sup>15</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>16</sup> Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2. <sup>17</sup> ver. 8, 9.	19 <sup>s</sup> That is, The city of Arba.
	14 <sup>1</sup> And Joshua <sup>2</sup> blessed him <sup>1</sup> , and gave <sup>1</sup> unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh <sup>3</sup> Hebron <sup>1</sup> for an inheritance.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 8, 32, 33. <sup>2</sup> Num. 13. 28, 33. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 32, 34. <sup>4</sup> & 60. 12. <sup>5</sup> Rom. 8. 31. <sup>6</sup> ch. 15. 14. <sup>7</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>8</sup> Gen. 48. 5. <sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2. <sup>10</sup> ch. 22. 6. <sup>11</sup> d. ch. 10. 37. & 15. 13. <sup>12</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>13</sup> See ch. 21. 11, 12. <sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 55, 56. <sup>15</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>16</sup> Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2. <sup>17</sup> ver. 8, 9.	20 <sup>s</sup> the greatest
	15 <sup>1</sup> And Joshua <sup>2</sup> blessed him <sup>1</sup> , and gave <sup>1</sup> unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh <sup>3</sup> Hebron <sup>1</sup> for an inheritance.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 8, 32, 33. <sup>2</sup> Num. 13. 28, 33. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 18. 32, 34. <sup>4</sup> & 60. 12. <sup>5</sup> Rom. 8. 31. <sup>6</sup> ch. 15. 14. <sup>7</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>8</sup> Gen. 48. 5. <sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2. <sup>10</sup> ch. 22. 6. <sup>11</sup> d. ch. 10. 37. & 15. 13. <sup>12</sup> Judg. 1. 20. <sup>13</sup> See ch. 21. 11, 12. <sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 55, 56. <sup>15</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>16</sup> Num. 35. 2. ch. 21. 2. <sup>17</sup> ver. 8, 9.	21 <sup>s</sup> Anakim.

## CHAPTER 15.

<sup>o1</sup> The borders of Judah. <sup>13</sup> Caleb's portion and conquest. <sup>16</sup> Othniel obtained Achsah. <sup>21</sup> The cities of Judah. <sup>63</sup> The Jebusites not conquered.

<sup>15</sup> And the lot for

<sup>25</sup> according to their families was unto <sup>3</sup> A, even to

<sup>45</sup> S, at the most part of the Salt Sea,

<sup>6</sup> Heb. *tongue*, <sup>7</sup> S looked

<sup>7</sup> S looked upward of the ascent of Akrah-bim,

<sup>9</sup> S went up by the south of

<sup>15</sup> S by <sup>2</sup> S Adar, and turned about

<sup>25</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>35</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>45</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>55</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>65</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>75</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>85</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>95</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>105</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>115</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>125</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>135</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>145</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>155</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>165</sup> S Adar, and turned about to Karkaa; and it

<sup>1</sup> THIS then was the lot of <sup>1</sup> the tribe of the children of Judah <sup>2</sup> by their families; <sup>4</sup> even to <sup>1</sup> the border of Edom <sup>3</sup> the wilderness of Zin southward <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> the uttermost part of the south <sup>o</sup> coast <sup>1</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> And their south border was from the <sup>5</sup> shore of the salt sea, <sup>1</sup> from the <sup>6</sup> bay that <sup>7</sup> looketh <sup>1</sup> southward:

<sup>3</sup> And it went out <sup>8</sup> to the south side <sup>h</sup> to <sup>4</sup> Maaleh-acrah-bim, <sup>1</sup> and passed along to Zin, and <sup>2</sup> ascended up on the south side unto <sup>1</sup> Kadesh-barnea, and passed along <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Hezron, and went up to <sup>2</sup> Adar, and fetched a compass to Karkaa:

<sup>4</sup> From thence it passed <sup>1</sup> toward <sup>1</sup> Azmon, and went out <sup>3</sup> unto the river <sup>1</sup> of Egypt; and the goings out of <sup>4</sup> that coast <sup>1</sup> were at the sea: this shall be your south <sup>5</sup> coast <sup>1</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> And the east border <sup>6</sup> was the salt sea, <sup>even</sup> unto the end of Jordan. And <sup>7</sup> their border in <sup>1</sup> the north quarter <sup>1</sup> was from the <sup>8</sup> bay of the sea at the <sup>9</sup> uttermost part <sup>1</sup> of Jordan:

<sup>6</sup> And the border went up to <sup>12</sup> Beth-hoglah, <sup>1</sup> and passed along by the north of Beth-arabah; and the border went up <sup>7</sup> to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben:

<sup>7</sup> And the border went up <sup>2</sup> toward <sup>1</sup> Debir from <sup>9</sup> the valley of Achor, and so northward, looking toward Gilgal, that <sup>3</sup> is before the going up to <sup>1</sup> Adummim, which <sup>1</sup> is on the south side of the river: and the border passed <sup>4</sup> toward <sup>1</sup> the waters of En-shemesh, and the goings out thereof were at <sup>6</sup> En-rogel:

<sup>8</sup> And the border went up <sup>4</sup> by the valley of the son of Hinnom unto the <sup>5</sup> south side <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>1</sup> Jebusite <sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> is Jerusalem <sup>7</sup>; and the border went up to the top of the mountain that <sup>1</sup> lieth before the valley of Hinnom westward, which <sup>1</sup> is at the <sup>8</sup> end <sup>h</sup> of the valley of the giants <sup>1</sup> northward:

E.C. 1444.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 18. 15.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 13. 6.

<sup>c</sup> Judg. 18. 12.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 34. 3.

<sup>e</sup> Num. 33. 36.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. *tongue*.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 38. 13.

<sup>h</sup> Judg. 14. 1.

<sup>i</sup> Num. 34. 4.

<sup>j</sup> Or, *The going up to Akrah-bim*.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 13. 45.

<sup>l</sup> Num. 34. 5.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 47.

<sup>n</sup> Num. 34. 6, 7.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 14. 13.

<sup>p</sup> Or, *Kirjath-arba*.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 14. 15.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 18. 19.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 18. 17.

<sup>t</sup> Judg. 1. 10.

<sup>u</sup> Num. 13. 22.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 10. 38.

<sup>w</sup> Judg. 1. 11.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 7. 26.

<sup>y</sup> Judg. 1. 12.

<sup>z</sup> Judg. 1. 13.

<sup>a</sup> 3. 8.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 32. 12.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 14. 6.

<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 17. 17.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 1. 9.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 18. 16.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 10.

<sup>h</sup> Jer. 19. 2, 6.

<sup>i</sup> Judg. 1. 14.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 18. 28.

<sup>k</sup> Judg. 1. 21.

<sup>l</sup> & 19. 10.

<sup>m</sup> See Gen. 21. 64.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 28.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 18. 16.

<sup>p</sup> Gen. 33. 11.

<sup>9</sup> And the border was drawn from the top of the <sup>1</sup> hill <sup>1</sup> unto <sup>a</sup> the fountain of the <sup>2</sup> water <sup>1</sup> of Nephtoa, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron; and the border was drawn <sup>b</sup> to Baalah <sup>3</sup>, which is <sup>c</sup> Kirjath-jearim <sup>1</sup>:

<sup>10</sup> And the border <sup>4</sup> compassed <sup>1</sup> from Baalah westward unto mount Seir, and passed along unto the side of mount Jearim <sup>5</sup>, which is Chesalon, on the north side, <sup>1</sup> and went down to Beth-shemesh, and passed <sup>6</sup> on to <sup>7</sup> Timnah:

<sup>11</sup> And the border went out unto the side of <sup>k</sup> Ekron northward: and the border was drawn to <sup>7</sup> Shicron, <sup>1</sup> and passed along to mount Baalah, and went out <sup>8</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> Jabneel; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

<sup>12</sup> And the west border <sup>1</sup> was <sup>m</sup> to the great sea, and the <sup>9</sup> coast <sup>1</sup> thereof. This <sup>1</sup> is the coast <sup>1</sup> of the children of Judah round about according to their families.

<sup>13</sup> ¶ And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a <sup>2</sup> part <sup>1</sup> among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the Lord to Joshua, <sup>3</sup> even <sup>2</sup> the city of Arba <sup>1</sup> the father of Anak <sup>4</sup>, which city is Hebron.

<sup>14</sup> And Caleb drove <sup>5</sup> thence <sup>1</sup> the three sons of Anak, <sup>u</sup> She-shai, and Ahiman, and Talnai, the children of Anak.

<sup>15</sup> And <sup>x</sup> he went up thence <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the inhabitants of Debir: <sup>7</sup> and the name of Debir <sup>1</sup> before was Kirjath-sepher.

<sup>16</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Caleb said, He that smiteth <sup>2</sup> Kirjath-sepher, <sup>1</sup> and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

<sup>17</sup> And <sup>a</sup> Othniel the <sup>5</sup> son of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.

<sup>18</sup> And it came to pass, <sup>1</sup> as <sup>1</sup> she came unto him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and <sup>9</sup> she lighted <sup>2</sup> off her <sup>1</sup> ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldest thou?

<sup>19</sup> <sup>3</sup> Who answered, Give me a <sup>4</sup> blessing; for <sup>5</sup> thou hast given me a south land; <sup>1</sup> give me also springs of water. And

<sup>1</sup> S mountain

<sup>2</sup> S waters

<sup>3</sup> S (the same is Kirjath-jearim)

<sup>4</sup> S turned about

<sup>5</sup> S on the north (the same is Chesalon)

<sup>6</sup> S along by

<sup>7</sup> S Shik-keron,

<sup>8</sup> S at

<sup>9</sup> S border

<sup>10</sup> S is the border

<sup>11</sup> S portion

<sup>12</sup> S even Kirjath-arba

<sup>13</sup> That is, The city of Arba, which Arba was

<sup>14</sup> S (the same is Hebron).

<sup>15</sup> A out

<sup>16</sup> S against

<sup>17</sup> S now

<sup>18</sup> S before-time was Kirjath-sepher.

<sup>19</sup> S Kir- iath-sepher,

<sup>20</sup> S when

<sup>21</sup> S down from off her

<sup>22</sup> S And she said,

<sup>23</sup> M Or, present

<sup>24</sup> S that thou hast set me in the land of the South,

<sup>25</sup> M Or, given me the land of the South

R.V.	<i>The cities</i>	JOSHUA 16.	<i>of Judah.</i>	R.V.
	he gave her the upper springs <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the nether springs.	B.C. 1444.	45 <sup>1</sup> Ekron, with her <sup>2</sup> towns and her villages :	1 A ¶ 2 M Heb. daughters.
1 A ¶	20 <sup>1</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah according to their families.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. by the place of.	46 From Ekron even unto the sea, all that <sup>3</sup> lay <sup>a</sup> near <sup>1</sup> Ashdod, with their villages <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	3 S were by the side of
2 S border of Edom in the South	21 <sup>1</sup> And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the <sup>2</sup> coast of Edom southward <sup>1</sup> were Kabzeel, and Eder, and Jagur <sup>3, 1</sup>	<sup>b</sup> ver. 4.	47 <sup>5</sup> Ashdod with <sup>1</sup> her towns and her villages <sup>6</sup> , Gaza with <sup>1</sup> her towns and her villages <sup>7</sup> , unto <sup>b</sup> the river <sup>1</sup> of Egypt, and <sup>c</sup> the great sea, and the border thereof <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	4 S 5 S ¶ Ashdod, 6 S ; Gaza, 7 S ; unto thebrook
3 S ;	22 And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah <sup>3, 1</sup>	<sup>c</sup> Num. 34. 6.	48 ¶ And in the <sup>8</sup> mountains, <sup>1</sup> Shamir, and Jattir, and Socoh <sup>9, 1</sup>	8 S hill country, 9 S ;
4 S Hazor-hadattah, and Kerioth-hezron (the same is Hazor) ;	23 And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan <sup>3, 1</sup>	<sup>d</sup> ch. 10. 41. & 11. 16.	49 And Dannah, and <sup>1</sup> Kirjath-sannah, which <sup>is</sup> Debir, <sup>1</sup>	1 S Kir-iath-san-nah (the same is Debir) ;
5 S Beth-pelet ;	24 Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth <sup>3, 1</sup>		50 And Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim <sup>3, 1</sup>	
6 S Biz-iothiah ;	25 And <sup>4</sup> Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth, and Hezron, which <sup>is</sup> Hazor, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>e</sup> Or, Janus.	51 <sup>4</sup> And Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh ; eleven cities with their villages <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	2 S ,
7 S Ezem ;	26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah <sup>3, 1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> ver. 13. ch. 14. 15.	52 <sup>3</sup> Arab, and Dumah, and <sup>4</sup> Eshean,	3 A ¶
8 S ;	27 And Hazar-gaddah, and Heshmon, and <sup>5</sup> Beth-pelet, <sup>1</sup>		53 And <sup>e</sup> Janum, <sup>1</sup> and Beth-tappuah, and Aphekah <sup>5, 1</sup>	4 S Eshan ; and Jan-nim,
	28 And Hazar-shual, and Beersheba, and <sup>6</sup> Bizjothjah, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>g</sup> Sam. 27. 6.	54 And Humentah, and <sup>6</sup> Kirjath-arba, which <sup>is</sup> Hebron, <sup>1</sup> and Zior ; nine cities with their villages <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	5 S ; 6 S Kir-iath-arba (the same is Hebron),
	29 Baalah, and Iim, and <sup>7</sup> Azem, <sup>1</sup>		55 <sup>3</sup> Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and <sup>8</sup> Juttah, <sup>1</sup>	7 S , 8 S Jutah ;
	30 And Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah <sup>8, 1</sup>		56 And Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and Zanoah <sup>3</sup>	9 S ; Kain,
	31 And <sup>9</sup> Ziklag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah <sup>8, 1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> Num. 13. 23.	57 Cain, <sup>9</sup> Gibeah, and Timnah ; ten cities with their villages <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	1 A ¶ 2 S ;
	32 And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon : all the cities <sup>†</sup> are twenty and nine, with their villages <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> ch. 18. 14.	58 <sup>1</sup> Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor <sup>2, 1</sup>	
9 S. ¶ In the low-land,	33 And <sup>†</sup> in the valley, <sup>1</sup> Eshtaol, and <sup>1</sup> Zoreah, <sup>1</sup> and Ashnah <sup>8, 1</sup>	<sup>k</sup> Or, or.	59 And Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and Eltekon ; six cities with their villages <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	3 S. ¶ Kir-iath-baal (the same is Kir-iath-jearim),
1 S Zorah,	34 And Zanoah, and Engannim, Tappuah, and Enam <sup>8, 1</sup>		60 <sup>1</sup> Kirjath-baal, which <sup>is</sup> Kirjath-jearim, <sup>1</sup> and Rabbah ; two cities with their villages <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	4 S .
2 S ; and Shuar-aim,	35 Jarmuth, and Adullam, Socoh, and Azekah <sup>2</sup>	<sup>l</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 7.	61 <sup>1</sup> In the wilderness, Beth-arabah, Middin, and Secacah <sup>2, 1</sup>	5 S City
3 S .	36 And Sharaim, <sup>1</sup> and Adithaim, and Gederah, <sup>2</sup> and Gederothaim ; fourteen cities with their villages <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	<sup>m</sup> See Judg. 1. 8. 21. 2 Sam. 5. 6. Judg. 1. 21.	62 And Nibshan, and the <sup>3</sup> city of Salt, and Engedi ; six cities with their villages.	6 S And as
4 A ¶	37 <sup>4</sup> Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdal-gad <sup>5</sup>		63 ¶ <sup>¶</sup> As <sup>1</sup> for the Jebusites <sup>7</sup> the inhabitants of Jerusalem, <sup>m</sup> the children of Judah could not drive them out : <sup>n</sup> but the Jebusites <sup>8</sup> dwell <sup>1</sup> with the children of Judah at Jerusalem <sup>7</sup> unto this day.	7 A ,
5 S ; and Dilan,	38 And Dilean, <sup>1</sup> and Mizpeh, <sup>1</sup> and Joktheel <sup>6, 1</sup>			8 S dwelt
6 S ;	39 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon <sup>6, 1</sup>			
7 M Or, Lahmas	40 And Cabbon, and <sup>7</sup> Lahmam, and <sup>8</sup> Kithlish, <sup>1</sup>			
8 S Chithlish ;	41 And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah, and Makkedah ; sixteen cities with their villages <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup>			
9 S .	42 <sup>1</sup> Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan <sup>2</sup>			
1 A ¶	43 And Jiphtah, <sup>1</sup> and Ashnah, and Nezib <sup>3, 1</sup>			
2 S ; and Iphthah,	44 And Keilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah ; nine cities with their villages <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	<sup>p</sup> Heb. went forth.		
3 S ;				
4 S .				

## CHAPTER 16.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The general borders of the sons of Joseph. <sup>5</sup> The border of the inheritance of Ephraim. 10 The Canaanites not conquered.

AND the lot <sup>9</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the children of Joseph <sup>12</sup> fell from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water <sup>1</sup>

9 S for  
1 S went out from the Jordan at Jericho, at the waters

1 S even the wilderness, going up from Jericho through the hill country to Beth-el; and it went 2 S passed 3 S border of the Archites to Ataroth; and it went 4 S border of the Japhletites, unto the border 5 S even unto 6 S were 7 S And 8 S eastward 9 S westward at Michmethah on the north 1 S turned 2 S along 3 S of Janohah 4 S Janohah 5 S Naarah, and reached unto 6 S From Tappuah the border went along westward to the brook of 7 S according to 8 S ; together with the cities which were separated 9 S in the midst of 1 S dwell in the midst of Ephraim, 2 S became servants to do taskwork.

of Jericho on the east, <sup>1</sup>to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho throughout mount Beth-el, <sup>2</sup>And goeth<sup>1</sup> out from Beth-el to <sup>3</sup>Luz, and <sup>2</sup>passeth<sup>1</sup> along unto the <sup>3</sup>borders of Archi to Ataroth, <sup>3</sup>And goeth<sup>1</sup> down westward to the <sup>4</sup>coast of Japhleti, <sup>9</sup>unto the coast<sup>1</sup> of Beth-horon the nether, <sup>5</sup>and to<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup>Gezer: and the goings out thereof <sup>6</sup>are<sup>1</sup> at the sea, <sup>4</sup>7 S<sup>o</sup> The children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance. <sup>5</sup>8 S<sup>o</sup> ¶ And the border of the children of Ephraim according to their families was *thus*: even the border of their inheritance <sup>8</sup>on the east side<sup>1</sup> was <sup>7a</sup>Ataroth-addar, <sup>7a</sup>unto Beth-horon the upper; <sup>6</sup>And the border went out <sup>9</sup>toward the sea to <sup>7b</sup>Michmethah on the north side<sup>1</sup>; and the border <sup>1</sup>went<sup>1</sup> about eastward unto Taanath-shiloh, and passed <sup>2</sup>by<sup>1</sup> it on the east <sup>3</sup>to Janohah<sup>1</sup>; <sup>7</sup>And it went down from <sup>4</sup>Janohah<sup>1</sup> to Ataroth, <sup>4</sup>and to <sup>5</sup>Naarah, and came to<sup>1</sup> Jericho, and went out at Jordan. <sup>8</sup>The border went out from Tappuah westward unto the <sup>7</sup>river<sup>1</sup> Kanah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This <sup>1</sup>is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim <sup>7</sup>by<sup>1</sup> their families<sup>8</sup>. <sup>9</sup>And <sup>2</sup>the separate cities<sup>1</sup> for the children of Ephraim <sup>9</sup>were among<sup>1</sup> the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their villages. <sup>10</sup>And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwell in Gezer: but the Canaanites <sup>1</sup>dwell among the Ephraimites<sup>1</sup> unto this day, and <sup>2</sup>serve under tribute<sup>1</sup>.

### CHAPTER 17.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The lot of Manasseh. 7 His coast. 12 The Canaanites not driven out. 11 The children of Joseph obtain another lot.

<sup>3</sup> THERE was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh; for he <sup>1</sup>was the firstborn of Joseph<sup>4</sup>; *to wit*,<sup>1</sup> for <sup>1</sup>Machir the firstborn of Manasseh, the

B.C. 1444.

<sup>a</sup> Dent. 3. 15.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 26. 29-32.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 18. 13, Judg. 1. 25.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 7. 14.

<sup>e</sup> Num. 26. 20, Judges. 1. 25.

<sup>f</sup> Num. 26. 31.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 18. 13, 2 Chr. 8. 5.

<sup>h</sup> Num. 26. 32.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 15, 1 Chr. 7. 28.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 17. 14.

<sup>l</sup> Num. 26. 35, A 27. 1, & 36. 2.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 18. 13.

<sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 8. 5.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 17. 7.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 14. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Num. 27. 6, 7.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Chr. 7. 28.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 17. 9.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 17. 9.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 16. 6.

<sup>w</sup> Judg. 1. 29.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 16.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 16. 8.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 16. 8.

<sup>aa</sup> Gen. 41. 51.

<sup>ab</sup> Gen. 48. 18.

<sup>ac</sup> Gen. 50. 23.

<sup>ad</sup> Num. 26. 29.

<sup>ae</sup> 2 Chr. 7. 14.

father of Gilead<sup>1</sup>:<sup>1</sup> because he was a man of war, therefore he had <sup>a</sup>Gilead and Bashan.

<sup>2</sup> There was also a lot<sup>1</sup> for <sup>b</sup>the rest of the children of Manasseh <sup>3</sup>by<sup>1</sup> their families; <sup>c</sup>for the children of <sup>e</sup>Abiezer, and for the children of Helek, <sup>f</sup>and for the children of Asriel, and for the children of Shechem, <sup>h</sup>and for the children of Hephher, and for the children of Shemida: these <sup>1</sup>were the male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph <sup>3</sup>by<sup>1</sup> their families.

<sup>3</sup> ¶ But <sup>1</sup>Zelophehad, the son of Hephher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters: and these <sup>1</sup>were the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

<sup>4</sup> And they came near before <sup>9</sup>Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, <sup>7</sup>The LORD commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brethren<sup>4</sup>. Therefore<sup>1</sup> according to the commandment of the LORD he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

<sup>5</sup> And there fell ten <sup>6</sup>portions<sup>1</sup> to Manasseh, beside the land of Gilead and Bashan, which <sup>6</sup>were on the other side<sup>1</sup> Jordan;

<sup>6</sup> Because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons: and the <sup>7</sup>rest of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gilead.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>7</sup> ¶ And the <sup>8</sup>coast<sup>1</sup> of Manasseh was from Asher to <sup>9b</sup>Michmethah, that lieth<sup>1</sup> before Shechem; and the border went along <sup>1</sup>on<sup>1</sup> the right hand<sup>2</sup> unto the inhabitants of En-tappuah.

<sup>8</sup> Now Manasseh had the land of Tappuah<sup>1</sup>: but <sup>a</sup>Tappuah on the border of Manasseh <sup>1</sup>belonged to the children of Ephraim<sup>4</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

<sup>9</sup> And the <sup>5</sup>coast descended <sup>b</sup>unto the <sup>c</sup>river<sup>1</sup> Kanah, southward of the <sup>c</sup>river<sup>1</sup>: <sup>d</sup>these cities <sup>7</sup>of Ephraim <sup>1</sup>are<sup>1</sup> among the cities of Manasseh: <sup>8</sup>the coast of Manasseh also <sup>1</sup>was<sup>1</sup> on the north side of the <sup>9</sup>river<sup>1</sup>,<sup>1</sup>

1 S, 2 S And the lot was 3 S according to 4 S : therefore 5 S parts 6 S Heb. lines. 7 S is beyond 8 S land of Gilead belonged unto the rest of the sons of Manasseh. 9 S border 10 S Michmethah, which is 11 S to 12 S The land of Tappuah belonged to Manasseh 13 S. 14 S border went down unto the brook of 15 S brook 16 S he 17 S and the border of Manasseh was 18 S brook,



R.V.	<i>The remainder of</i>	JOSHUA 18.	<i>the land is divided.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S goings out thereof	and the <sup>1</sup> outgoings of it <sup>1</sup> were at the sea :	B.C. 1444.	and <sup>1</sup> thou shalt cut it down <sup>1</sup> : and the outgoings of it <sup>1</sup> shall be thine : for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, <sup>a</sup> though they have <sup>2</sup> iron chariots, and <sup>1</sup> though they <sup>†</sup> be strong.	<sup>1</sup> S, and the goings out thereof
<sup>2</sup> S was	10 Southward <sup>†</sup> it was Ephraim's, and northward <sup>†</sup> it was Manasseh's, and the sea <sup>2</sup> is <sup>1</sup> his border ; and they <sup>3</sup> met together in <sup>1</sup> Asher on the north, and <sup>4</sup> in <sup>1</sup> Issachar on the east.	<sup>a</sup> Dent. 20. 1.	CHAPTER 18.	<sup>2</sup> S chariots of iron, and
<sup>3</sup> S reached to	11 <sup>b</sup> And Manasseh had in Issachar and in Asher <sup>c</sup> Bethshean and her <sup>5</sup> towns, and Ibleam and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of En-dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Taanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns, <sup>6</sup> even three countries. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 7. 29. <sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 10. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 4. 12.	<sup>o</sup> 1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. 2 The remainder of the land described, and divided into seven parts. 10 Joshua divideth it by lot. 11 The lot and border of Benjamin. 21 Their cities. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>4</sup> S to	12 Yet <sup>7</sup> the children of Manasseh could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities ; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 19. 51. <sup>e</sup> 21. 2. <sup>f</sup> 22. 9. <sup>g</sup> Jer. 7. 12. <sup>h</sup> Judg. 1. 31. <sup>i</sup> Sam. 1. 3. <sup>j</sup> 4. 3. 4. <sup>k</sup> Judg. 1. 27. 28.	AND the whole congregation assembled <sup>3</sup> together <sup>d</sup> at Shiloh, and <sup>e</sup> set up the <sup>4</sup> tabernacle of the congregation there. And <sup>1</sup> the land was subdued before them.	<sup>3</sup> A themselves
<sup>5</sup> M Heb. daughters.	13 <sup>7</sup> Yet <sup>1</sup> it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to <sup>8</sup> tribute ; but <sup>1</sup> did not utterly drive them out.	<sup>l</sup> ch. 19. 51. <sup>m</sup> 21. 2. <sup>n</sup> 22. 9. <sup>o</sup> Jer. 7. 12. <sup>p</sup> Judg. 1. 31. <sup>q</sup> Sam. 1. 3. <sup>r</sup> 4. 3. 4. <sup>s</sup> Judg. 1. 27. 28.	2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet <sup>5</sup> received <sup>1</sup> their inheritance.	<sup>4</sup> S tent of meeting there : and
<sup>6</sup> S even the three heights.	14 <sup>9</sup> And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me <sup>†</sup> but <sup>k</sup> one lot and one <sup>1</sup> portion to inherit, <sup>1</sup> seeing I <sup>†</sup> am <sup>1</sup> a great people, forasmuch as <sup>2</sup> the LORD hath blessed me <sup>o</sup> hitherto <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>t</sup> ch. 19. 51. <sup>u</sup> 21. 2. <sup>v</sup> 22. 9. <sup>w</sup> Jer. 7. 12. <sup>x</sup> Judg. 1. 31. <sup>y</sup> Sam. 1. 3. <sup>z</sup> 4. 3. 4. <sup>aa</sup> Judg. 1. 27. 28.	3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, <sup>9</sup> How long <sup>†</sup> are ye slack to go <sup>6</sup> to possess the land, which the LORD <sup>7</sup> God of your fathers <sup>8</sup> hath given you ?	<sup>5</sup> S divided
<sup>7</sup> S And	15 And Joshua <sup>3</sup> answered <sup>1</sup> them, If thou <sup>†</sup> be a great people, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> get thee up to the <sup>4</sup> wood country, <sup>1</sup> and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Perizzites and of the <sup>5</sup> giants, if mount Ephraim be <sup>1</sup> too narrow for thee.	<sup>g</sup> Judg. 18. 9.	4 <sup>9</sup> Give out from among <sup>1</sup> you three men for <sup>†</sup> each tribe : and I will send them, and they shall <sup>1</sup> rise, and go <sup>1</sup> through the land, and describe it according to <sup>2</sup> the <sup>1</sup> inheritance <sup>o</sup> of them <sup>1</sup> ; and they shall come <sup>2</sup> again to <sup>1</sup> me.	<sup>6</sup> A in
<sup>8</sup> S task-work, and	16 And the children of Joseph said, The <sup>6</sup> hill <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> is not enough for us : and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have <sup>7</sup> chariots of iron, <sup>8</sup> both they who are of <sup>1</sup> Bethshean and her towns, and <sup>9</sup> they who are <sup>†</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the valley of Jezreel.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 16. 10.	5 And they shall divide it into seven <sup>4</sup> parts <sup>1</sup> : <sup>m</sup> Judah shall abide in <sup>1</sup> their coast <sup>1</sup> on the south, and <sup>n</sup> the house of Joseph shall abide in their <sup>6</sup> coasts <sup>1</sup> on the north.	<sup>7</sup> A, the
<sup>9</sup> A ¶	17 And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, <sup>†</sup> even to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, Thou <sup>†</sup> art a great people, and hast great power : thou shalt not have one lot <sup>†</sup> only :	<sup>i</sup> ch. 16. 10.	6 <sup>7</sup> Ye shall therefore <sup>1</sup> describe the land <sup>5</sup> into seven parts, <sup>1</sup> and bring the description hither to me <sup>9</sup> , <sup>q</sup> that I may <sup>1</sup> cast lots for you here before the LORD our God.	<sup>9</sup> S Ap-point for
<sup>1</sup> S part [M Heb. line] for an inheritance,	18 But the <sup>1</sup> mountain <sup>1</sup> shall be thine ; for <sup>2</sup> it is a wood,	<sup>j</sup> ch. 16. 10.	7 <sup>1</sup> But <sup>1</sup> the Levites have no <sup>2</sup> part <sup>1</sup> among you ; for the priesthood of the LORD <sup>†</sup> is their inheritance : <sup>x</sup> and Gad <sup>2</sup> , and Reuben <sup>3</sup> , and half the <sup>1</sup> tribe of Manasseh <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> have received their inheritance beyond Jordan <sup>4</sup> on the east, <sup>1</sup> which Moses the servant of the LORD gave them.	<sup>1</sup> S arise, and walk
<sup>2</sup> A hitherto		<sup>k</sup> Gen. 48. 22. <sup>l</sup> Gen. 48. 19. Num. 26. 34. 37.	8 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the men arose, and went <sup>o</sup> away <sup>1</sup> : and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go	<sup>2</sup> S their
<sup>3</sup> S said unto		<sup>m</sup> ch. 15. 1.		<sup>3</sup> S unto
<sup>4</sup> S forest,		<sup>n</sup> ch. 16. 1. 4.		<sup>4</sup> S portions
<sup>5</sup> S Re-phaim : since the hill-country of Ephraim is		<sup>p</sup> Or, Rephaims, Gen. 14. 5. & 15. 20.		<sup>5</sup> S his border
<sup>6</sup> S hill country		<sup>q</sup> ver. 10. ch. 14. 2.		<sup>6</sup> S border
<sup>7</sup> M Heb. is not found for us.		<sup>r</sup> Judg. 1. 19. & 4. 3. <sup>s</sup> ch. 13. 33.		<sup>7</sup> S And ye shall
<sup>8</sup> S both they who are in		<sup>t</sup> ch. 19. 18. 1 Kin. 4. 12. & ch. 13. 8.		<sup>8</sup> S into seven portions,
<sup>9</sup> S they who are in				<sup>9</sup> S ; and I will
<sup>1</sup> S hill country				<sup>1</sup> S For
<sup>2</sup> S though it is a forest,				<sup>2</sup> S portion

R.V.	<i>The lot and border</i>	JOSHUA 19.	<i>of Benjamin.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> and I	and walk through the land,	B.C. 1444.	on the south, and descended <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> ; and it
2 <sup>A</sup> here	and describe it, and come again	<sup>a</sup> ch. 15. 7.	to <sup>4</sup> En-rogel <sup>1</sup> ,	2 <sup>s</sup> on
3 <sup>s</sup> por-	to me, <sup>1</sup> that I may here <sup>1</sup> cast		17 And <sup>1</sup> was drawn <sup>2</sup> from <sup>1</sup>	3 <sup>s</sup> out at
4 <sup>s</sup> they	lots for you <sup>2</sup> before the LORD		the north, and went <sup>3</sup> forth to <sup>1</sup>	4 <sup>s</sup> out to
5 <sup>s</sup> came	in Shiloh.		En-shemesh, and went <sup>4</sup> forth	
6 <sup>s</sup> to the	9 And the men went		toward <sup>1</sup> Geliloth, which <sup>†</sup> is	5 <sup>s</sup> ascent
7 <sup>s</sup> Joshua	passed through the land, and		over against the <sup>3</sup> going up of	of Adum-
8 <sup>s</sup> unto the	described it by cities into seven		Adummim, and descended <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup>	min; and
9 <sup>s</sup> camp	<sup>3</sup> parts <sup>1</sup> in a book, and <sup>4</sup> came	b ch. 15. 6.	<sup>6</sup> the stone of Bohan the son of	it went
10 <sup>s</sup> border	<sup>again</sup> to Joshua to the host <sup>1</sup>		Reuben <sup>6</sup> ,	down
11 <sup>s</sup> went	at Shiloh.		18 And passed along toward <sup>1</sup>	6 <sup>s</sup> ; and it
12 <sup>s</sup> out	10 <sup>¶</sup> And Joshua cast lots	<sup>c</sup> Or,	the side over against <sup>7</sup> Arab-	passed
13 <sup>s</sup> quarter	for them in Shiloh before the	<i>The plain.</i>	bah northward, and went down	along to
14 <sup>s</sup> Heb.	LORD: and there Joshua di-	ch. 15. 6.	unto <sup>7</sup> Arabah:	7 <sup>A</sup> the
15 <sup>s</sup> shoulder.	vided the land unto the chil-		19 And the border passed	
16 <sup>s</sup> hill	dren of Israel according to		along to the side of Beth-	8 <sup>s</sup> goings
17 <sup>s</sup> country	their divisions.		hoglah northward: and the	out
18 <sup>s</sup> passed	11 <sup>¶</sup> And the lot of the tribe	d Heb.	<sup>3</sup> outgoings <sup>1</sup> of the border were	9 <sup>s</sup> bay
19 <sup>s</sup> along	of the children of Benjamin	<i>tongue.</i>	at the north <sup>9</sup> bay of the salt	[ <sup>m</sup> Heb.
20 <sup>s</sup> from	came up according to their		sea <sup>1</sup> at the south end of Jordan:	<i>tongue</i> ]
21 <sup>s</sup> thence to	families: and the <sup>3</sup> coast <sup>1</sup> of		this <sup>†</sup> was the south	of the
22 <sup>s</sup> 11 <sup>s</sup> (the	their lot <sup>6</sup> came forth <sup>1</sup> between		<sup>1</sup> coast. <sup>1</sup>	Salt Sea,
23 <sup>s</sup> same is	the children of Judah and the		20 And Jordan was the border	1 <sup>s</sup> border.
24 <sup>s</sup> Beth-el),	children of Joseph.		of it on the east <sup>2</sup> side. <sup>1</sup> This	2 <sup>s</sup> quarter.
25 <sup>s</sup> 12 <sup>s</sup> went	12 <sup>¶</sup> And their border on the	<sup>c</sup> See	<sup>†</sup> was the inheritance of the	
26 <sup>s</sup> down to	north <sup>7</sup> side <sup>1</sup> was from Jordan;	ch. 16. 1.	children of Benjamin, by the	
27 <sup>s</sup> Ataroth-	and the border went up to the		<sup>3</sup> coasts <sup>1</sup> thereof round about,	3 <sup>s</sup> borders
28 <sup>s</sup> addar,	<sup>8</sup> side of Jericho on the north		according to their families.	
29 <sup>s</sup> by the	<sup>9</sup> side <sup>1</sup> , and went up through		21 Now the cities of the tribe	
30 <sup>s</sup> moun-	the <sup>9</sup> mountains <sup>1</sup> westward; and		of the children of Benjamin	
31 <sup>s</sup> tain	the goings out thereof were at		according to their families were	
32 <sup>s</sup> of	the wilderness of Beth-aven.		Jericho, and Beth-hoglah, and	
33 <sup>s</sup> Beth-ho-	13 And the border <sup>10</sup> went over		<sup>4</sup> the valley of Keziz, <sup>1</sup>	4 <sup>s</sup> Emek-
34 <sup>s</sup> ron the	from thence toward <sup>1</sup> Luz, to		22 And Beth-arabah, and Zema-	keziz;
35 <sup>s</sup> nether.	the <sup>8</sup> side of Luz <sup>11</sup> , <sup>†</sup> which <sup>is</sup>	f Gen. 28. 19.	and Beth-el <sup>5</sup> ,	5 <sup>s</sup> ; and
36 <sup>s</sup> 1 <sup>s</sup> and	Beth-el, southward; and the	Judg. 1. 23.	23 And Avim, <sup>1</sup> and Parah,	Avvim,
37 <sup>s</sup> turned	border <sup>12</sup> descended to Ataroth-		and Ophrah <sup>6</sup> ,	6 <sup>s</sup> ; and
38 <sup>s</sup> about on	adar, near the hill <sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup> lieth		24 And Chephar-haammonai, <sup>1</sup>	Chephar-
39 <sup>s</sup> the west	on the south <sup>13</sup> side <sup>9</sup> of the nether		and Ophni, and <sup>†</sup> Gaba <sup>1</sup> ; twelve	hammoni,
40 <sup>s</sup> quarter	Beth-horon. <sup>1</sup>		cities with their villages:	7 <sup>s</sup> Geba
41 <sup>s</sup> 2 <sup>s</sup> moun-	14 And the border was drawn		25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and	
42 <sup>s</sup> tain	<sup>1</sup> thence, and compassed the		Beeroth <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> ;
43 <sup>s</sup> 3 <sup>s</sup> Kir-	corner of the sea <sup>1</sup> southward,		26 And Mizpeh, and Chephi-	
44 <sup>s</sup> iath-baal	from the <sup>2</sup> hill <sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup> lieth before		rah, and Mozah <sup>1</sup> ,	
45 <sup>s</sup> (thesame	Beth-horon southward; and		27 And Rekem, and Irpeel,	
46 <sup>s</sup> is Kir-	the goings out thereof were		and Taralah <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	
47 <sup>s</sup> iath-jea-	at <sup>3</sup> Kirjath-baal, which <sup>is</sup>		28 And Zelah, Eleph, and	
48 <sup>s</sup> rim),	Kirjath-jearim, <sup>1</sup> a city of the		<sup>9</sup> Jebusi, which <sup>is</sup> Jerusalem, <sup>1</sup>	
49 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>s</sup> utter-	children of Judah: this <sup>†</sup> was		Gibeath, and <sup>1</sup> Kirjath <sup>1</sup> ; four-	
50 <sup>s</sup> most	the west quarter.		teen cities with their villages.	
51 <sup>s</sup> part of	15 And the south quarter		This <sup>†</sup> is the inheritance of the	
52 <sup>s</sup> Kirjath-	<sup>†</sup> was from the <sup>4</sup> end of Kirjath-		children of Benjamin according	
53 <sup>s</sup> jearim,	jearim, <sup>1</sup> and the border went		to their families.	
54 <sup>s</sup> 5 <sup>s</sup> west-	out <sup>5</sup> on the west, <sup>1</sup> and went			
55 <sup>s</sup> ward,	out to <sup>6</sup> the <sup>6</sup> well of <sup>1</sup> waters of			
56 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>s</sup> foun-	Nephtoa <sup>1</sup> :			
57 <sup>s</sup> tain of	16 And the border <sup>7</sup> came			
58 <sup>s</sup> the	down to the end <sup>1</sup> of the moun-			
59 <sup>s</sup> 7 <sup>s</sup> went	tain that <sup>†</sup> lieth before <sup>†</sup> the			
60 <sup>s</sup> down to	valley of the son of Hinnom,			
61 <sup>s</sup> the	<sup>9</sup> and <sup>1</sup> which <sup>†</sup> is in the <sup>9</sup> valley			
62 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>s</sup> vale of	of the giants on the north, and			
63 <sup>s</sup> Rephaim	descended <sup>1</sup> to the valley of			
64 <sup>s</sup> north-	Hinnom, to the side of <sup>9</sup> Jebusi			
65 <sup>s</sup> ward;				
66 <sup>s</sup> and it				
67 <sup>s</sup> went				
68 <sup>s</sup> down				
69 <sup>s</sup> 9 <sup>s</sup> the				
70 <sup>s</sup> Jebusite				
71 <sup>s</sup> south-				
72 <sup>s</sup> ward,				
73 <sup>s</sup> and went				
74 <sup>s</sup> down				

R.V.	<i>The lots of Zebulun,</i>	JOSHUA 19.	<i>Issachar, and Asher.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S in the midst of	was <sup>1</sup> within' the inheritance of the children of Judah.	B.C. 1444.	the children of Zebulun according to their families, these cities with their villages.	
<sup>2</sup> S for	2 And <sup>a</sup> they had <sup>2</sup> in' their inheritance Beer-sheba, <sup>3</sup> and' Sheba, and Moladah <sup>4</sup> ,	<sup>a</sup> 1 Chr. 4. 28.	17 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the' fourth lot came out <sup>2</sup> to Issachar, <sup>1</sup> for the children of Issachar according to their families.	<sup>1</sup> S The
<sup>3</sup> S or	3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and <sup>5</sup> Azem, <sup>1</sup>		18 And their border was <sup>3</sup> toward' Jezreel, and Chesulloth, and Shunem <sup>4</sup> ,	<sup>2</sup> S for Issachar, even
<sup>4</sup> S ;	4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah <sup>4</sup> ,		19 And Haphraim, and Shihon, <sup>1</sup> and Anaharath <sup>5</sup> ,	<sup>3</sup> S unto
<sup>5</sup> S Ezem ;	5 And Ziklag, and Beth-mar-caboth, and Hazar-susah <sup>4</sup> ,		20 And Rabbith, and Kishion, and <sup>6</sup> Abez, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> S ; and Haphraim, and Shion,
<sup>6</sup> S with	6 And Beth-lebaath, and Sha-ruhen ; thirteen cities <sup>6</sup> and' their villages :		21 And Remeth, and Engannim, and En-haddah, and Beth-pazzez ;	<sup>5</sup> S ;
<sup>7</sup> S Rim-mon,	7 Ain, <sup>7</sup> Remmon, <sup>1</sup> and Ether, and Ashan ; four cities <sup>6</sup> and' their villages :		22 And the <sup>7</sup> coast reacheth' to Tabor, and <sup>8</sup> Shahazimah, <sup>1</sup> and Beth-shemesh ; and the <sup>9</sup> outgoings' of their border were at Jordan : sixteen cities with their villages.	<sup>6</sup> S Ebez ;
<sup>8</sup> S Ramah	8 And all the villages that <sup>†</sup> were round about these cities to Baalath-beer, <sup>8</sup> Ramath' of the <sup>9</sup> south. <sup>1</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families.		23 This <sup>†</sup> is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar according to their families, the cities <sup>1</sup> and' their villages.	<sup>7</sup> S border reached
<sup>9</sup> S South.	9 Out of the <sup>1</sup> portion' of the children of Judah <sup>†</sup> was the inheritance of the children of Simeon : for the <sup>2</sup> part' of the children of Judah was too much for them : <sup>b</sup> therefore the children of Simeon had <sup>o</sup> their' inheritance <sup>3</sup> within the inheritance of them. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>b</sup> ver. 1.	24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families.	<sup>8</sup> S Shahazimah,
<sup>1</sup> S part	10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun according to their families : and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid :		25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph <sup>2</sup> ,	<sup>9</sup> S goings out
<sup>M</sup> Heb. line.	11 <sup>†</sup> And their border went up <sup>4</sup> toward the sea, and' Maralah, and reached to <sup>5</sup> Dabbasheth, and' reached to the <sup>6</sup> river' that <sup>†</sup> is <sup>d</sup> before Jokneam ;	<sup>d</sup> Gen. 49. 13.	26 And Alammelech, <sup>1</sup> and Amad, and <sup>3</sup> Misheal ; and reacheth' to Carmel westward, and to Shihor-libnath ;	<sup>1</sup> S with
<sup>2</sup> S portion	12 And <sup>7</sup> turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chisloth-tabor <sup>8</sup> , and then goeth' out to Daberath, and <sup>9</sup> goeth' up to Japhia <sup>1</sup> ,	<sup>d</sup> ch. 12. 22.	27 And <sup>4</sup> turneth' toward the sunrising to Beth-dagon, and <sup>5</sup> reacheth' to Zebulun, and to the valley of <sup>6</sup> Jiphthah-el toward the north side of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and goeth' out to Cabul on the left hand,	<sup>2</sup> S ; and Allammelech,
<sup>3</sup> S in the midst of their inheritance.	13 And from thence <sup>2</sup> passeth on along on the east to Gittah-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and goeth out to Remmon- <sup>d</sup> me-thoar to' Neah ;	<sup>d</sup> ch. 11. 8. Judg. 1. 31.	28 And <sup>7</sup> Hebron, <sup>1</sup> and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kanah, <sup>†</sup> even unto great Zidon ;	<sup>3</sup> S Mishal ; and it reached
<sup>4</sup> S westward, even to	14 And the border <sup>3</sup> compasseth' it on the north <sup>o</sup> side' to Hannathon ; and the <sup>4</sup> outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el : <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> Heb. Tzor, 2 Sam. 5. 11. <sup>g</sup> Or, which is drawn.	29 And <sup>8</sup> then the coast turneth' to Ramah, and to <sup>9</sup> the strong city <sup>7</sup> Tyre ; and the coast turneth' to Hosah ; and the <sup>1</sup> outgoings thereof are at the sea from the coast to' <sup>h</sup> Achzib :	<sup>4</sup> S it turned
<sup>5</sup> S Dabbasheth ; and it	15 And Kattath, and <sup>5</sup> Nahalal, <sup>1</sup> and Shimon, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem : twelve cities with their villages.	<sup>h</sup> Gen. 38. 5. Judg. 1. 31. Mic. 1. 14.	30 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob : twenty and two cities with their villages.	<sup>5</sup> S reached
<sup>6</sup> S brook	16 This <sup>†</sup> is the inheritance of		31 This <sup>†</sup> is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.	<sup>6</sup> S Jiphthah-el northward to Beth-emek and Neiel ; and it went
<sup>7</sup> A it				<sup>7</sup> S Ebron,
<sup>8</sup> S ; and it went				<sup>8</sup> S the border turned
<sup>9</sup> S went				<sup>9</sup> S the fenced city of Tyre
<sup>1</sup> S ;				<sup>[M]</sup> Or, the city of Mibzar
<sup>2</sup> S it				<sup>Zor</sup> that is, the fortress of Tyre ; and the border turned
passed along eastward to Gath-hepher, to Eth-kazin ; and it went out at Rimmon which stretcheth unto				<sup>1</sup> S goings out thereof were at the sea by the region of <sup>M</sup> Or, from Hebel to Achzib
<sup>3</sup> S turned about				
<sup>4</sup> S goings out thereof were at the valley of Jiphthah-el ;				
<sup>5</sup> S Nahalal,				

R.V.	<i>The lots of</i>	JOSHUA 20.	<i>Naphtali and Dan.</i>	R.V.
1 S for	32 ¶ The sixth lot came out <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the children of Naphtali, <sup>†</sup> <i>even</i> for the children of Naphtali according to their families.	B.C. 1444.	the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families, these cities with their villages.	
2 S border	33 And their <sup>2</sup> coast <sup>1</sup> was from Heleph, from <sup>3</sup> Allon to <sup>1</sup> Zaanannim, and <sup>4</sup> Adami, Nekeb, <sup>1</sup> and Jabneel, unto <sup>5</sup> Lakum; and the outgoings <sup>1</sup> thereof were at Jordan:	<sup>4</sup> Deut. 33. 23.	49 ¶ <sup>1</sup> When they had <sup>1</sup> made an end of <sup>2</sup> dividing <sup>1</sup> the land for inheritance by <sup>3</sup> the coasts, <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun <sup>4</sup> among <sup>1</sup> them:	1 S So they 2 S dis-tributing 3 S the borders thereof; and 4 S in the midst of 5 S commandment 6 S the hill country of
3 S the oak in M Or, oak (or <i>terebinth</i> ) of Bezaanannim	34 And <sup>6</sup> then <sup>a</sup> the coast turneth <sup>1</sup> westward to Aznoth-tabor, and <sup>7</sup> goeth <sup>1</sup> out from thence to Hukkok <sup>8</sup> , and reacheth <sup>1</sup> to Zebulun on the south <sup>9</sup> side, and reacheth <sup>1</sup> to Asher on the west <sup>9</sup> side <sup>1</sup> , and to Judah <sup>1</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> Jordan toward the sun-rising.	<sup>4</sup> ch. 24. 30. <sup>5</sup> 1 Chr. 7. 24.	50 According to the <sup>5</sup> word <sup>1</sup> of the LORD they gave him the city which he asked, <sup>†</sup> <i>even</i> Timnath- <sup>c</sup> serah in <sup>6</sup> mount <sup>1</sup> Ephraim: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.	1 S So they 2 S dis-tributing 3 S the borders thereof; and 4 S in the midst of 5 S commandment 6 S the hill country of
4 S Adami-nekeb, 5 S Lak-kum; and the go-ings out 6 S the border turned 7 S went 8 S; and it reached 9 S, and reached 1 S at 2 S were 2 S;	35 And the fenced cities <sup>2</sup> are <sup>1</sup> Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Chinnereth <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> 36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> 37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-hazor <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> 38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh; nineteen cities with their villages.	<sup>4</sup> Num. 34. 37. ch. 14. 1.	51 <sup>†</sup> These <sup>†</sup> are the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the <sup>8</sup> fathers <sup>1</sup> of the tribes of the children of Israel, <sup>9</sup> divided for an <sup>1</sup> inheritance by lot <sup>6</sup> in Shiloh before the LORD, at the door of the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation. <sup>†</sup> So they made an end of dividing the <sup>2</sup> country. <sup>1</sup>	1 S fathers' houses 2 S dis-tributed for 1 S tent of meeting. 2 S land.
4 S with	39 This <sup>†</sup> is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their families, the cities <sup>4</sup> and <sup>1</sup> their villages.	<sup>4</sup> ch. 18. 1, 10.	CHAPTER 20. <sup>9</sup> 1 God commandeth, 7 and the children of Israel appoint the six cities of refuge. <sup>†</sup>	
5 S The	40 ¶ <sup>5</sup> And the <sup>1</sup> seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families.	<sup>4</sup> Ex. 21. 13. Num. 35. 6, 11, 14. Deut. 19. 2, 9.	<sup>3</sup> THE LORD also <sup>1</sup> spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying, <sup>4</sup> Appoint out for you <sup>1</sup> cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses:	3 S And the LORD 4 S Assign you the
6 S border	41 And the <sup>6</sup> coast <sup>1</sup> of their inheritance was Zorah, and Esh-taol, and Ir-shemesh <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> Judg. 1. 35.	3 That the <sup>6</sup> slayer <sup>1</sup> that killeth <sup>1</sup> any person <sup>6</sup> unawares <sup>1</sup> and unwittingly <sup>1</sup> may flee thither: and they shall be <sup>7</sup> your <sup>1</sup> refuge from the avenger of blood.	5 S man-slayer 6 S unwittingly and un-awares M Or, through error
7 S;	42 And <sup>9</sup> Shaalabbin, and <sup>8</sup> Ajalon, and Jethlah, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> Ruth 4. 1, 2.	4 And <sup>8</sup> when he that doth <sup>1</sup> flee unto one of those cities <sup>9</sup> shall stand at the entering of <sup>1</sup> the gate of the city, and <sup>9</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city <sup>1</sup> , they shall <sup>2</sup> take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.	7 S unto you for a 8 S he shall 9 A, and 1 S; and 2 M Heb. gather.
8 S Ajalon, and Jethlah; 9 S Tim-nah,	43 And Elon, and <sup>9</sup> Thimnathah, <sup>1</sup> and Ekron <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup> 44 And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup> 45 And Jehud, and Beneberak, and Gath-rimmon <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup> 46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakon, with the border <sup>1</sup> before <sup>1</sup> Japho <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>4</sup> Or, over against. <sup>5</sup> Or, Joppa, Acts 9. 36. <sup>6</sup> See Judg. 18. <sup>7</sup> Num. 35. 12.	5 <sup>m</sup> And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver <sup>3</sup> the slayer up <sup>1</sup> into his hand; because he smote his neighbour <sup>4</sup> unwittingly, <sup>1</sup> and hated him not beforetime.	3 S up the man-slayer 1 S un-awares,
1 S over against Joppa M Heb. Japho.	47 And <sup>7</sup> the <sup>2</sup> coast <sup>1</sup> of the children of Dan went out <sup>3</sup> too little for them: therefore <sup>1</sup> the children of Dan went up <sup>4</sup> to fight <sup>†</sup> against <sup>5</sup> Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, <sup>n</sup> Dan, after the name of Dan their father.	<sup>4</sup> Judg. 18. 29. <sup>5</sup> Num. 35. 12, 25.	6 And he shall dwell in that city, <sup>p</sup> until he stand before the congregation for <sup>5</sup> judgment, and <sup>1</sup> until the death of	3 S up the man-slayer 1 S un-awares, 5 S judge-ment,
2 S border 3 S beyond them: for M Or, from them; and &c. 4 S and fought 5 M In Judg. 18. 29, Laish.	48 This <sup>†</sup> is the inheritance of			



R.V.	<i>The cities of refuge.</i>	JOSHUA 21.	<i>Cities of the Levites.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> man-slayer	the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the <sup>1</sup> 'slayer' return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.	B.C. 1444. <sup>a</sup> ver. 20, &c.	5 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>a</sup> the rest of the children of Kohath <sup>†</sup> had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.	1 <sup>a</sup> ¶
2 <sup>s</sup> set apart <sup>m</sup> Heb. sanctified.	7 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And they <sup>2b</sup> appointed <sup>a</sup> Kedesh in <sup>2</sup> Galilee in <sup>3</sup> 'mount' Naphtali, and <sup>4</sup> 'Shechem in <sup>4</sup> 'mount' Ephraim, and <sup>5</sup> 'Kirjath-arba, which is Hebron, in <sup>6</sup> the mountain' of Judah.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. sanctified. <sup>c</sup> ver. 27, &c. <sup>d</sup> ver. 27, &c. <sup>e</sup> ch. 21, 22. <sup>f</sup> ch. 21, 22. <sup>g</sup> ch. 21, 22. <sup>h</sup> ch. 21, 22. <sup>i</sup> ch. 21, 22. <sup>j</sup> ch. 21, 22. <sup>k</sup> ch. 21, 22. <sup>l</sup> ch. 21, 22. <sup>m</sup> Luke 1. 39.	6 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>e</sup> the children of Gershon <sup>†</sup> had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.	
3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. Gatil.	8 And <sup>o</sup> on the other side Jordan by <sup>1</sup> Jericho eastward, they assigned <sup>a</sup> Bezer in the wilderness <sup>†</sup> upon the plain' out of the tribe of Reuben, and <sup>k</sup> Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and <sup>2</sup> Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh.	<sup>k</sup> Deut. 4. 43. <sup>l</sup> ch. 21. 38. <sup>m</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 78. <sup>n</sup> ver. 34, &c. <sup>o</sup> ch. 21. 38. <sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 3. <sup>q</sup> ch. 21. 27.	7 <sup>1</sup> The children of Merari <sup>2</sup> by <sup>†</sup> their families <sup>†</sup> had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.	2 <sup>s</sup> according to
4 <sup>s</sup> the hill country of	9 These were the <sup>s</sup> cities appointed <sup>†</sup> for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth <sup>†</sup> any person <sup>9</sup> at unawares' might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, <sup>q</sup> until he stood before the congregation.	<sup>m</sup> ver. 3. <sup>n</sup> Num. 35. 15. <sup>p</sup> Num. 35. 2.	8 <sup>1</sup> And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, <sup>2</sup> as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.	
5 <sup>s</sup> Kiriath-arba (the same is Hebron) in the hill country			9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are <i>here</i> <sup>r</sup> mentioned by name <sup>3</sup> .	3 <sup>s</sup> : and they were for
6 <sup>s</sup> beyond the Jordan at			10 Which <sup>†</sup> the children of Aaron, <sup>o</sup> being <sup>†</sup> of the families of the Kohathites, <sup>†</sup> who were of the children of Levi <sup>4</sup> , had: for their's <sup>†</sup> was the first lot.	4 <sup>s</sup> : for theirs
7 <sup>s</sup> in the plain			11 And they gave them <sup>5x</sup> the city of Arba the father of <sup>9</sup> Anak, which <i>city</i> is Hebron, <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> in the hill <sup>†</sup> country of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.	5 <sup>s</sup> Kiriath-arba, which Arba was the father of Anak, (the same is Hebron,)
8 <sup>s</sup> appointed cities			12 But <sup>b</sup> the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jephunneh for his possession.	6 <sup>s</sup> And unto
9 <sup>s</sup> unwittingly			13 ¶ <sup>6</sup> Thus <sup>e</sup> they gave to <sup>1</sup> the children of Aaron the priest <sup>7</sup> Hebron with her suburbs, <sup>8</sup> to be a <sup>†</sup> city of refuge for the <sup>9</sup> 'slayer; <sup>1</sup> <sup>g</sup> and Libnah with her suburbs <sup>1</sup> .	7 <sup>a</sup> they gave
10 <sup>o</sup> Or, through error			14 And <sup>a</sup> Jattir with her suburbs, <sup>2</sup> and Eshtemoa with her suburbs <sup>1</sup> .	8 <sup>s</sup> the
			15 And <sup>k</sup> Holon with her suburbs, <sup>7</sup> and Debir with her suburbs <sup>1</sup> .	9 <sup>s</sup> man-slayer,
			16 And <sup>a</sup> Ain with her suburbs, <sup>q</sup> and Juttah with her suburbs, and <sup>r</sup> Beth-shemesh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes.	1 <sup>s</sup> ;
			17 And out of the tribe of	
1 <sup>s</sup> fathers' houses	CHAPTER 21. <sup>o1</sup> Eight and forty cities given by lot, out of the other tribes, unto the Levites. <sup>43</sup> God gave the land, and rest unto Israel, according to his promise. <sup>†</sup>	<sup>a</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 55. <sup>b</sup> Or, Kirjath-arba, Gen. 23. 2. <sup>c</sup> ch. 15. 13, 14. <sup>d</sup> ch. 14. 1. <sup>e</sup> 17. 4. <sup>f</sup> ch. 20. 7. <sup>g</sup> Luke 1. 39. <sup>h</sup> ch. 14. 14. <sup>i</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 56. <sup>j</sup> ch. 18. 1. <sup>k</sup> Num. 35. 2. <sup>l</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 57, &c. <sup>m</sup> ch. 15. 54. <sup>n</sup> 20. 7. <sup>o</sup> ch. 15. 42. <sup>p</sup> ch. 15. 48. <sup>q</sup> ch. 15. 50. <sup>r</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 58. <sup>s</sup> Eldon, ch. 15. 51. <sup>t</sup> ch. 15. 49. <sup>u</sup> ver. 8, 19. <sup>v</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 59. <sup>w</sup> Ashun, ch. 15. 42. <sup>x</sup> See ch. 24. 33. <sup>y</sup> ch. 15. 55. <sup>z</sup> ch. 15. 10.		
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, pasture lands	THEN came near the heads of <sup>1</sup> the fathers' of the Levites unto <sup>2</sup> Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of <sup>1</sup> the fathers' of the tribes of the children of Israel; 2 And they spake unto them at <sup>6</sup> Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, <sup>4</sup> The LORD commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to dwell in, with the <sup>2</sup> suburbs thereof for our cattle.			
3 <sup>s</sup> according to	3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, <sup>2</sup> at <sup>†</sup> the commandment of the LORD, these cities <sup>4</sup> and <sup>1</sup> their suburbs.			
4 <sup>s</sup> with	4 <sup>5</sup> And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and <sup>m</sup> the children of Aaron the priest, <sup>†</sup> which were of the Levites, <sup>p</sup> had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of <sup>6</sup> Simeon, <sup>1</sup> and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.			
5 <sup>a</sup> ¶				
6 <sup>s</sup> the Simeonites,				

	Benjamin, <sup>a</sup> Gibeon with her suburbs, <sup>b</sup> Geba with her suburbs, <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1444. <sup>a</sup> ch. 18. 23. <sup>b</sup> ch. 18. 24. <i>Gaba.</i>	with her suburbs, <sup>1</sup> to be a <sup>1</sup> city of refuge for the <sup>2</sup> slayer; <sup>1</sup> and Hammoth-dor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs; three cities.	<sup>1</sup> s the <sup>2</sup> man-slayer,
1 s ;	18 Anathoth with her suburbs, and <sup>c</sup> Almon with her suburbs; four cities.	<sup>c</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 60. <i>Alcmeth.</i>	33 All the cities of the Gershonites according to their families <sup>†</sup> were thirteen cities with their suburbs.	
	19 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, <sup>†</sup> were thirteen cities with their suburbs.	<sup>d</sup> ver. 7. <sup>e</sup> See 1 Chr. 6. 77. <sup>f</sup> ver. 5. 1 Chr. 6. 66.	34 ¶ <sup>4</sup> And unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Jokneam with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs,	
2 s, even the rest	20 ¶ <sup>4</sup> And the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites <sup>2</sup> which remained <sup>1</sup> of the children of Kohath, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim.		35 Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal with her suburbs; four cities.	
3 s And	21 <sup>3</sup> For <sup>1</sup> they gave them <sup>7</sup> Shechem with her suburbs in <sup>4</sup> mount Ephraim, <sup>to be a<sup>1</sup></sup> city of refuge for the <sup>6</sup> slayer; <sup>1</sup> and Gezer with her suburbs; <sup>5</sup>	<sup>f</sup> ch. 20. 7.	36 <sup>3</sup> And out of the tribe of Reuben, <sup>9</sup> Bezer with her suburbs, and <sup>4</sup> Jahazah <sup>1</sup> with her suburbs,	<sup>3</sup> M Verses 36, 37 are not in the Massoretic text, but are found in very many MSS. and in the ancient versions. See also 1 Chr. 6. 78, 79.
4 s the hill country of Ephraim, the	22 And Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs; four cities.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 20. 8.	37 Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs; four cities.	
5 s man-slayer, 6 s ;	23 And out of the tribe of Dan, <sup>7</sup> Eltekeh <sup>1</sup> with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> ch. 20. 8.	38 And out of the tribe of Gad, <sup>h</sup> Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, <sup>5</sup> to be a <sup>1</sup> city of refuge for the <sup>6</sup> slayer; <sup>1</sup> and Mahanaim with her suburbs; <sup>7</sup>	
7 s Elteke	24 Aijalon with her suburbs, Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; four cities.		39 Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer with her suburbs; four cities in all.	
	25 And out of the half tribe of Manasseh, <sup>8</sup> Tanach <sup>1</sup> with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; two cities.		40 <sup>8</sup> So all the cities for <sup>1</sup> the children of Merari <sup>9</sup> by their families, which were remaining <sup>1</sup> of the families of the Levites <sup>1</sup> , were <sup>by</sup> their lot <sup>1</sup> twelve cities.	<sup>4</sup> s Jabaz <sup>5</sup> s the <sup>6</sup> s man-slayer, <sup>7</sup> s ; <sup>8</sup> s All these were the cities of <sup>9</sup> s according to their families, even the rest <sup>1</sup> s ; and their lot was
8 s Tanach	26 All the cities <sup>9</sup> were ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kohath that remained. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> ver. 6. 1 Chr. 6. 71. <sup>k</sup> Num. 35. 7.	41 <sup>2</sup> <sup>k</sup> All the cities of the Levites <sup>3</sup> within <sup>1</sup> the possession of the children of Israel <sup>†</sup> were forty and eight cities with their suburbs.	<sup>2</sup> A <sup>3</sup> s in the midst of <sup>4</sup> s it was with <sup>5</sup> s So
9 s of the families of the rest of the children of Kohath were ten with their suburbs.	27 ¶ <sup>4</sup> And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the <sup>o</sup> other <sup>1</sup> half tribe of Manasseh <sup>they gave<sup>1</sup></sup> Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, <sup>1</sup> to be a <sup>1</sup> city of refuge for the <sup>2</sup> slayer; and Beesh-terah <sup>1</sup> with her suburbs; two cities.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 20. 8.	42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus <sup>4</sup> were <sup>1</sup> all these cities.	
1 s the 2 s man-slayer; and Beeshterah	28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, <sup>3</sup> Kishon <sup>1</sup> with her suburbs, <sup>4</sup> Dabareh <sup>1</sup> with her suburbs; <sup>5</sup>	<sup>m</sup> Gen. 13. 15. & 15. 18. & 26. 31. & 28. 4. 13.	43 ¶ <sup>5</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the LORD gave unto Israel <sup>m</sup> all the land which he swore to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.	
3 s Kishon 4 s Daberah 5 s ;	29 Jarmuth with her suburbs, En-gannim with her suburbs; four cities.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 11. 23. & 22. 4.	44 <sup>n</sup> And the LORD gave them rest round about, according to all that he swore unto their fathers: and <sup>p</sup> there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the LORD delivered all their enemies into their hand.	
	30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs; <sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup>	<sup>p</sup> Deut. 7. 24.	45 <sup>n</sup> There failed not <sup>o</sup> ought <sup>1</sup> of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the	<sup>6</sup> s ought
	31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities.	<sup>q</sup> ch. 23. 14.		
	32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, <sup>7</sup> Kedesh in Galilee	<sup>r</sup> ch. 20. 7.		

house of Israel; all came to pass.

### CHAPTER 22.

<sup>1</sup> *The two tribes and half with a blessing are sent home.* <sup>10</sup> *They build the altar of testimony in their journey.* <sup>11</sup> *The Israelites are offended thereat.* <sup>21</sup> *They give them good satisfaction.*

**T**HEN Joshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh,

2 And said unto them, Ye have kept <sup>b</sup>all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, <sup>c</sup>and have <sup>1</sup>obeyed<sup>1</sup> my voice in all that I commanded you:

3 Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the LORD your God.

4 And now the LORD your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he <sup>2</sup>promised<sup>1</sup> them: therefore now <sup>3</sup>return<sup>1</sup> ye, and get you unto your tents, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> unto the land of your possession, <sup>e</sup>which Moses the servant of the LORD gave you <sup>4</sup>on the other side<sup>1</sup> Jordan.

5 <sup>5</sup>But<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the LORD <sup>6</sup>charged<sup>1</sup> you, <sup>h</sup>to love the LORD your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.

6 So Joshua <sup>2</sup>blessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.

7 ¶ Now to the <sup>1</sup>one half <sup>o</sup>of the <sup>1</sup>tribe of Manasseh Moses had given <sup>7</sup>possession<sup>1</sup> in Bashan: <sup>p</sup>but unto the <sup>1</sup>other half <sup>o</sup>thereof<sup>1</sup> gave Joshua among their brethren <sup>8</sup>on this side<sup>1</sup> Jordan westward. <sup>9</sup>And<sup>1</sup> when Joshua sent them away <sup>o</sup>also<sup>1</sup> unto their tents, <sup>o</sup>then<sup>1</sup> he blessed them,

8 And <sup>o</sup>he<sup>1</sup> spake unto them, saying, Return with much <sup>1</sup>riches<sup>1</sup> unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: <sup>a</sup>divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.

B.C. 1444.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 32. 1, 23, 29.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 32. 20, Deut. 3. 18.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 16, 17.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 13. 12, &c. Judg. 20. 12.

<sup>e</sup> Num. 32. 23. Deut. 29. 8. ch. 13. 8.

<sup>f</sup> Judg. 20. 1. <sup>g</sup> Deut. 6. 6, 17, & 11. 22.

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 10. 12. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 13. 14. Judg. 20. 12.

<sup>j</sup> Ex. 6. 25. Num. 25. 7.

<sup>k</sup> Gen. 47. 7. Ex. 39. 43. ch. 14. 13.

<sup>l</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 18. Luke 24. 50. <sup>m</sup> Heb. house of the father.

<sup>n</sup> Num. 1. 4.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 17. 5.

<sup>q</sup> Num. 31. 27. 1 Sam. 30. 24. <sup>r</sup> See Lev. 17. 8, 9. Deut. 12. 13, 14.

9 ¶ And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh, which <sup>†</sup>is in the land of Canaan, to go unto <sup>1</sup>the <sup>1</sup>country<sup>1</sup> of Gilead, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the <sup>2</sup>word<sup>1</sup> of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

10 ¶ And when they came unto the <sup>3</sup>borders of <sup>1</sup>Jordan, that <sup>are</sup><sup>1</sup> in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh built there an altar by Jordan, a great altar to see to.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel <sup>4</sup>heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh have built an altar <sup>5</sup>over against<sup>1</sup> the land of Canaan, in the <sup>6</sup>borders of Jordan, at the passage of <sup>1</sup>the children of Israel.

12 And when the children of Israel heard <sup>†</sup>of it, <sup>7</sup>the whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up <sup>7</sup>to war against them.<sup>1</sup>

13 <sup>8</sup>And the children of Israel <sup>i</sup>sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, into the land of Gilead, <sup>k</sup>Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest<sup>9</sup>,

14 And with him ten princes, <sup>1</sup>of each <sup>m</sup>chief house a prince throughout all<sup>1</sup> the tribes of Israel; and <sup>2n</sup>each one <sup>was</sup> an head of the house of their fathers<sup>1</sup> among the <sup>3</sup>thousands of Israel.

15 ¶ And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, unto the land of Gilead, and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trespass <sup>†</sup>is this that ye have committed against the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, <sup>4r</sup>that ye might<sup>1</sup> rebel this day against the LORD?

1 <sup>s</sup> hearkened unto

2 <sup>s</sup> spake unto  
3 <sup>s</sup> turn

4 <sup>s</sup> beyond  
5 <sup>s</sup> Only

6 <sup>s</sup> commanded

7 <sup>s</sup> inheritance

8 <sup>s</sup> beyond  
9 <sup>s</sup> Moreover

1 <sup>s</sup> wealth

1 <sup>s</sup> land

2 <sup>s</sup> commandment

3 <sup>s</sup> region about  
4 <sup>s</sup> is

5 <sup>s</sup> in the forefront of  
6 <sup>s</sup> region about Jordan,

on the side that pertaineth to  
7 <sup>s</sup> against them to war.

8 <sup>s</sup> A

9 <sup>s</sup> ;

1 <sup>s</sup> one prince of a fathers' house for each of

2 <sup>s</sup> they were every one of them head of their fathers' houses

3 <sup>m</sup> Or families

4 <sup>s</sup> to

R.V.	<i>The tribes justify</i>	JOSHUA 22.	<i>their conduct.</i>	R.V.
	17 <sup>†</sup> Is the iniquity <sup>a</sup> of Peor too little for us, from which we <sup>1</sup> are not cleansed until <sup>1</sup> this day, although there <sup>2</sup> was <sup>1</sup> a plague <sup>3</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the congregation of the LORD,	B.C. 1444. <sup>a</sup> Num. 25. 3, 4. Deut. 4. 3.	children cease from fearing the LORD. 26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:	
<sup>1</sup> S have not cleansed ourselves unto	18 <sup>o</sup> But <sup>1</sup> that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, <sup>†</sup> seeing ye rebel <sup>4</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> against the LORD, that <sup>5</sup> to morrow <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> he will be wroth with the whole congregation of Israel.	<sup>b</sup> ver. 34. Gen. 31. 48. ch. 24. 27.	27 But <sup>1</sup> that it may be <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> a witness between us <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and you, and <sup>2</sup> our generations after us, that we <sup>3</sup> might <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> do the service of the LORD before him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no <sup>4</sup> part <sup>1</sup> in the LORD.	<sup>1</sup> S it shall be <sup>2</sup> A between <sup>3</sup> S may
<sup>2</sup> S came <sup>3</sup> S upon	19 <sup>6</sup> Notwithstanding, <sup>1</sup> if the land of your possession <sup>†</sup> be unclean, <sup>†</sup> then pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, <sup>6</sup> wherein the LORD's tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar <sup>7</sup> beside <sup>1</sup> the altar of the LORD our God.	<sup>c</sup> Deut. 12. 5. 6, 11, 12, 17. 18, 26, 27. <sup>d</sup> Num. 16. 22.	28 Therefore said we, <sup>2</sup> that it <sup>1</sup> shall be, when they <sup>6</sup> should so <sup>1</sup> say to us or to our generations in time to come, that we <sup>7</sup> may say again, <sup>1</sup> Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt <sup>8</sup> offerings, nor for sacrifices <sup>1</sup> ; but it <sup>1</sup> is a witness between us and you.	<sup>4</sup> S portion <sup>5</sup> S it <sup>6</sup> S so
<sup>6</sup> S How-beit,	20 <sup>7</sup> Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the <sup>8</sup> accused <sup>1</sup> thing, and wrath fell <sup>9</sup> on <sup>1</sup> all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 18. 1.	29 God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn <sup>9</sup> this day from following the LORD, <sup>9</sup> to build an altar for burnt <sup>1</sup> offerings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, beside <sup>1</sup> the altar of the LORD our God that <sup>†</sup> is before his tabernacle.	<sup>7</sup> S shall say, <sup>8</sup> S offering, nor for sacrifice
<sup>7</sup> S besides	21 <sup>†</sup> Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh answered, and <sup>1</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto the heads of the <sup>2</sup> thousands of Israel,	<sup>f</sup> ch. 7. 1, 5.	30 <sup>†</sup> And when Phinehas the priest, and the princes of the congregation <sup>2</sup> and <sup>1</sup> heads of the thousands of Israel which <sup>†</sup> were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of Manasseh spake, <sup>2</sup> it pleased them <sup>3</sup> .	<sup>9</sup> A away <sup>1</sup> S offering, for meal offering, or for sacrifice, besides
<sup>8</sup> S devoted <sup>9</sup> S upon	22 <sup>3</sup> The LORD <sup>4</sup> <sup>h</sup> God of gods, the LORD <sup>4</sup> God of gods, he <sup>1</sup> knoweth, and Israel he shall know; if <sup>†</sup> it be in rebellion, or if in <sup>5</sup> transgression <sup>1</sup> against the LORD, (save <sup>6</sup> us not this day,)	<sup>g</sup> Deut. 12. 13, 14.	31 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day we <sup>4</sup> perceive <sup>1</sup> that the LORD <sup>2</sup> is <sup>3</sup> among <sup>1</sup> us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the LORD: <sup>2</sup> now ye have <sup>1</sup> delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD.	<sup>9</sup> A away <sup>1</sup> S offering, for meal offering, or for sacrifice, besides
<sup>1</sup> S spake	23 That we have built us an altar to turn <sup>7</sup> from following the LORD <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> or if to offer thereon burnt offering or <sup>9</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering, or if to offer <sup>1</sup> peace offerings thereon, let the LORD himself <sup>2</sup> require <sup>†</sup> it;	<sup>h</sup> Deut. 10. 17.	32 <sup>o</sup> <sup>†</sup> And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gilead, unto the land	<sup>2</sup> S, even the <sup>3</sup> A well
<sup>2</sup> M Or, families	24 And if we have not <i>rather</i> <sup>2</sup> done it for fear of <i>this</i> thing, saying, <sup>2</sup> In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD <sup>3</sup> God of Israel?	<sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 39. Job 10. 7. & 23. 10. Ps. 44. 21. & 139. 1, 2. Jer. 12. 5. 2 Cor. 11. 11, 31.		<sup>2</sup> S, even the
<sup>3</sup> M Or, God, even God, the LORD	25 For the LORD hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no <sup>4</sup> part <sup>1</sup> in the LORD: so shall your children make our	<sup>j</sup> Heb. it was good in their eyes.		<sup>2</sup> S, even the
<sup>4</sup> A, the		<sup>k</sup> Deut. 18. 19. 1 Sam. 20. 16.		<sup>4</sup> S know
<sup>5</sup> S trespass		<sup>l</sup> Lev. 26. 11. 12.		<sup>5</sup> S is in the midst of
<sup>6</sup> A thou		<sup>m</sup> 2 Th. 15. 2.		<sup>6</sup> S have ye
<sup>7</sup> A away		<sup>n</sup> Heb. To morrow.		
<sup>8</sup> S;		<sup>p</sup> Heb. then.		
<sup>9</sup> S meat				
<sup>1</sup> A sacrifices of				
<sup>2</sup> S out of carefulness done, and of purpose,				
<sup>3</sup> A, the				
<sup>4</sup> S portion				



	of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word again.	B.C. 1444.	their gods, nor cause to swear by them, neither serve them, nor bow <sup>1</sup> yourselves unto them :	1 <sup>A</sup> down											
1 <sup>s</sup> spake no more of going up against them to war,	33 And the thing pleased the children of Israel; and the children of Israel <sup>c</sup> blessed God, and <sup>1</sup> did not intend to go up against them in battle, <sup>1</sup> to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and <sup>2</sup> Gad dwelt.	<sup>a</sup> Or, For if ye will cleave, &c. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 10. 30. <sup>c</sup> 11. 22. <sup>d</sup> 13. 4. <sup>e</sup> ch. 22. 5. <sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 20. <sup>g</sup> Neh. 8. 6. <sup>h</sup> Dan. 2. 19. <sup>i</sup> Luke 2. 28. <sup>j</sup> Or, Then the LORD will drive. <sup>k</sup> Deut. 11. 23. <sup>l</sup> ch. 1. 5. <sup>m</sup> That is, A witness: <sup>n</sup> So ch. 24. 27. <sup>o</sup> Lev. 26. 8. <sup>p</sup> Deut. 32. 30. <sup>q</sup> See Judg. 3. 31. <sup>r</sup> 15. 15. <sup>s</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 8. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 14. 14. <sup>u</sup> 23. 27. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 3. 22. <sup>w</sup> ch. 22. 5. <sup>x</sup> Heb. your souls. <sup>y</sup> Heb. 10. 38. <sup>z</sup> 39. <sup>aa</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 20. <sup>ab</sup> 21. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 21. 44. <sup>ad</sup> 22. 4. <sup>ae</sup> ch. 13. 1. <sup>af</sup> Deut. 7. 3. <sup>ag</sup> Heb. come into day. <sup>ah</sup> Deut. 31. 28. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 24. 1. <sup>aj</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 1. <sup>ak</sup> Judg. 2. 3. <sup>al</sup> Ex. 23. 31. <sup>am</sup> Num. 33. 55. <sup>an</sup> Deut. 7. 16. <sup>ao</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 4. <sup>ap</sup> Ex. 14. 14. <sup>aq</sup> ch. 10. 14. <sup>ar</sup> 42. <sup>as</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 2. <sup>at</sup> See Heb. 9. 27. <sup>au</sup> ch. 13. 2. 6. <sup>av</sup> 18. 10. <sup>aw</sup> ch. 21. 45. <sup>ax</sup> Luke 21. 33. <sup>ay</sup> Heb. at the sunset. <sup>az</sup> Ex. 23. 30. <sup>ba</sup> 32. <sup>bb</sup> 32. <sup>bc</sup> 34. 11. <sup>bd</sup> Deut. 11. 23. <sup>be</sup> ch. 13. 6. <sup>bf</sup> Deut. 28. 63. <sup>bg</sup> Num. 33. 53. <sup>bh</sup> Lev. 26. 16. <sup>bi</sup> Deut. 28. 15. <sup>bj</sup> 16. &c. <sup>bk</sup> ch. 1. 7. <sup>bl</sup> Deut. 5. 32. <sup>bm</sup> 28. 14. <sup>bn</sup> Ex. 23. 33. <sup>bo</sup> Deut. 7. 2. 3. <sup>bp</sup> Prov. 4. 14. <sup>bq</sup> Eph. 5. 11. <sup>br</sup> Ex. 23. 13. <sup>bs</sup> Ps. 16. 4. <sup>bt</sup> Jer. 5. 7. <sup>bu</sup> Zeph. 1. 5. <sup>bv</sup> See Num. 32. 38.	8 <sup>a</sup> But <sup>b</sup> cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day. 9 <sup>a</sup> For the LORD hath driven out from before you great nations and strong : but <sup>†</sup> as for you, <sup>c</sup> no man hath <sup>2</sup> been able to stand <sup>1</sup> before you unto this day. 10 <sup>a</sup> One man of you <sup>3</sup> shall chase a thousand : for the LORD your God, he <sup>†</sup> it is that fighteth for you, <sup>a</sup> as he <sup>4</sup> hath promised <sup>1</sup> you. 11 <sup>a</sup> Take good heed therefore unto <sup>a</sup> yourselves, that ye love the LORD your God. 12 Else if ye do in any wise <sup>†</sup> go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, <sup>†</sup> even these that remain among you, and <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you : 13 Know for a certainty that <sup>c</sup> the LORD your God will no more drive <sup>5</sup> out any of these nations from before you <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>u</sup> but they shall be <sup>c</sup> snares and traps unto you, and scourges <sup>1</sup> in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you. 14 And, behold, this day <sup>a</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am going the way of all the earth : and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that <sup>a</sup> not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you ; all are come to pass unto you, <sup>c</sup> and <sup>1</sup> not one thing hath failed thereof. 15 <sup>†</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> it shall come to pass, <sup>a</sup> that as all <sup>1</sup> good things are come upon <sup>2</sup> you, <sup>1</sup> which the LORD your God <sup>1</sup> promised you ; <sup>1</sup> so shall the LORD bring upon you <sup>7</sup> all <sup>2</sup> evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you. 16 When ye <sup>3</sup> have transgressed <sup>1</sup> the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and <sup>4</sup> have gone and served other gods, and bowed <sup>1</sup> yourselves to them ;	2 <sup>s</sup> stood	3 <sup>M</sup> Or, hath chased	4 <sup>s</sup> spake unto	5 <sup>s</sup> these nations from out of your sight	6 <sup>s</sup> a snare and a trap unto you, and a scourge	7 <sup>s</sup> And	8 <sup>s</sup> that as all the	9 <sup>s</sup> you of	1 <sup>s</sup> spake unto you,	2 <sup>A</sup> the	3 <sup>s</sup> transgress	4 <sup>s</sup> go and serve other gods, and bow down
2 <sup>A</sup> the children of <sup>s</sup> Ed : <sup>[M</sup> That is, Witness] For, said they, it is	34 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar <sup>3</sup> <sup>f</sup> Ed : for it shall be <sup>1</sup> a witness between us that the LORD <sup>†</sup> is God.														
	CHAPTER 23.														
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Joshua's exhortation before his death, 3 by former benefits, 5 by promises, 11 and by threatenings.														
4 <sup>s</sup> after many days, when	AND it came to pass <sup>4</sup> a long time after that <sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>m</sup> had given rest unto Israel from all their enemies round about, <sup>2</sup> that Joshua <sup>n</sup> waxed old and <sup>9</sup> stricken in age.														
5 <sup>s</sup> and Joshua was old and well stricken in years ; that	2 And <sup>1</sup> Joshua <sup>r</sup> called for all Israel, <sup>c</sup> and <sup>1</sup> for their elders <sup>o</sup> , and for their heads, and for their judges <sup>o</sup> , and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old <sup>c</sup> and stricken in age <sup>1</sup> :														
6 <sup>s</sup> and well stricken in years	3 And ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you ; for the <sup>x</sup> LORD your God <sup>7</sup> is he <sup>1</sup> that hath fought for you.														
7 <sup>s</sup> , he it is	4 Behold, <sup>2</sup> I have <sup>8</sup> divided unto you by lot <sup>1</sup> these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea, <sup>9</sup> westward.														
8 <sup>s</sup> allotted unto you	5 And the LORD your God, <sup>c</sup> he shall <sup>1</sup> expel them <sup>1</sup> from before you, and drive them from out of your sight ; and ye shall possess their land, <sup>c</sup> as the LORD your God <sup>2</sup> hath promised <sup>1</sup> unto you.														
9 <sup>s</sup> toward the going down of the sun.	6 <sup>3</sup> Be ye therefore <sup>1</sup> very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, <sup>a</sup> that ye turn not aside therefrom <sup>†</sup> to the right hand or <sup>†</sup> to the left ;														
1 <sup>s</sup> thrust them out	7 That ye <sup>c</sup> come not among these nations, these that remain among you ; neither <sup>k</sup> make mention of the name of														

then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

### CHAPTER 24.

<sup>1</sup> *Joshua assembleth the tribes at Shechem. 2 A brief history of God's benefits from Terah. 14 The covenant renewed between God and them. 26 The stone of witness. 29 Joshua's age and death. 32 Joseph's bones are buried. 33 Eleazar dieth.*

AND Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to <sup>1</sup>Shechem, and <sup>2</sup>called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and they <sup>3</sup>presented themselves before God.

2 And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD <sup>1</sup>God of Israel, <sup>2</sup>Your fathers dwelt <sup>3</sup>on the other side of the flood in old time, *even* <sup>4</sup>Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of <sup>5</sup>Nachor: and <sup>6</sup>they served other gods.

3 And <sup>1</sup>I took your father Abraham from <sup>2</sup>the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and <sup>3</sup>gave him Isaac.

4 And I gave unto Isaac <sup>1</sup>Jacob and Esau: and I gave unto <sup>2</sup>Esau mount Seir, to possess it; <sup>3</sup>but <sup>4</sup>Jacob and his children went down into Egypt.

5 <sup>1</sup>I sent Moses also, and Aaron, and <sup>2</sup>I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did <sup>3</sup>among them: and afterward I brought you out.

6 And I <sup>1</sup>brought your fathers out of Egypt: and <sup>2</sup>ye came unto the sea; and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and <sup>3</sup>horsemen unto the Red <sup>4</sup>sea.

7 And when they <sup>1</sup>cried unto the LORD, <sup>2</sup>he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, <sup>3</sup>and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and <sup>4</sup>your eyes <sup>5</sup>have seen what I have done in Egypt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness <sup>6</sup>a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt <sup>1</sup>on the other side <sup>2</sup>Jordan; and they fought with

B.C.c.1427.

<sup>a</sup> See Judg. 11. 25.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 22. 5. Deut. 23. 4.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 23. 5.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 23. 11, 29. & 24. 10.

<sup>e</sup> Gen. 35. 4.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 14, 17. & 4. 10-12.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 23. 2.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 6. 1. & 10. 1. & 11. 1.

<sup>i</sup> Sam. 10. 19.

<sup>k</sup> Gen. 11. 26, 31.

<sup>l</sup> Ex. 22. 29. Deut. 7. 29.

<sup>m</sup> Gen. 31. 53.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 44. 3. 6. P Gen. 12. 1. Acts 7. 2. 3.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 6. 10, 11. ch. 11. 13.

<sup>p</sup> Gen. 21. 2, 3. Ps. 127. 3.

<sup>q</sup> Gen. 25. 24. 26.

<sup>r</sup> Gen. 36. 8. Deut. 2. 5.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 10. 12. 1 Sam. 12. 24.

<sup>t</sup> Gen. 46. 1. 6. Acts 7. 15.

<sup>u</sup> Gen. 17. 1. & 29. 5.

<sup>v</sup> Deut. 18. 13. Ps. 119. 1.

<sup>w</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 12. Eph. 5. 24.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 2. 23. Lev. 17. 7.

<sup>y</sup> Ezek. 20. 18. Ex. 3. 10.

<sup>z</sup> Ex. 7. & 8. & 10. & 12.

<sup>a</sup> Ezek. 29. 7. & 23. 3.

<sup>b</sup> See Ruth 1. 15. 1 Kin. 18. 21.

<sup>c</sup> Ezek. 20. 39. John 6. 67.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 12. 57. 51.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 14. 2. & ver. 14.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 14. 9. & Ex. 23. 24. 32. 33.

<sup>g</sup> & 34. 15. Deut. 13. 7. & 29. 18.

<sup>h</sup> Judg. 6. 10. Gen. 18. 19.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 14. 10. Ex. 14. 29.

<sup>j</sup> Ex. 14. 27. 28.

<sup>k</sup> Deut. 4. 34. & 29. 2.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 5. 6. Num. 21. 21.

<sup>m</sup> Deut. 2. 32. & 3. 1.

you: and I gave them into your hand, <sup>1</sup>that ye might possess <sup>2</sup>their land; and I destroyed them from before you.

9 Then <sup>1</sup>Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and <sup>2</sup>warred against Israel, and <sup>3</sup>sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curse you:

10 <sup>1</sup>But I would not hearken unto Balaam; <sup>2</sup>therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And <sup>1</sup>ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: and <sup>2</sup>the men of Jericho fought against you, the <sup>3</sup>Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And <sup>1</sup>I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, <sup>2</sup>even the two kings of the Amorites; <sup>3</sup>but <sup>4</sup>not with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

13 And I <sup>1</sup>have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and <sup>2</sup>cities which ye built not, and ye dwell <sup>3</sup>in them; of the <sup>4</sup>vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

14 <sup>1</sup>Now therefore fear the LORD, and serve him in <sup>2</sup>sincerity and in truth: and <sup>3</sup>put away the gods which your fathers served <sup>4</sup>on the other side of the flood, and <sup>5</sup>in Egypt; and serve ye the LORD.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, <sup>1</sup>choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether <sup>2</sup>the gods which your fathers served that <sup>3</sup>were on the other side of the flood, or <sup>4</sup>the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: <sup>5</sup>but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods;

17 For the LORD our God, he <sup>1</sup>it is that brought us <sup>2</sup>up and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the house of <sup>3</sup>bondage, and <sup>4</sup>which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the

<sup>1</sup> s and ye possessed

<sup>2</sup> s fought against Israel; and he

<sup>3</sup> Omit 's' in Amorites, &c.

<sup>4</sup> s gave you a land whereon thou hadst not laboured, <sup>5</sup> s there-in; of

<sup>6</sup> s beyond the River,

<sup>7</sup> s were beyond the River,

<sup>8</sup> s and our fathers up <sup>9</sup> s Heb. bond-men. <sup>1</sup> s that

<sup>1</sup> A, the <sup>2</sup> s of old time beyond the River, even <sup>3</sup> s Nahor

<sup>4</sup> s beyond the River,

<sup>5</sup> s and

<sup>6</sup> s And I sent Moses

<sup>7</sup> s in the midst thereof

<sup>8</sup> s with

<sup>9</sup> s Sea.

<sup>1</sup> A out

<sup>2</sup> s saw what I did

<sup>3</sup> s many days.

<sup>4</sup> s beyond

R.V.	<i>The covenant renewed.</i>	JUDGES 1.	<i>The death of Joshua.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> peo- ples through themidst of 2 <sup>s</sup> peo- ples, 3 <sup>s</sup> there- fore we also will	way wherein we went, and among all the <sup>1</sup> people through whom we passed: 18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the <sup>2</sup> people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: <sup>3</sup> therefore will we also <sup>1</sup> serve the LORD; for he †is our God. 19 And Joshua said unto the people, <sup>4</sup> Ye cannot serve the LORD <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for he †is an <sup>1</sup> holy God; he †is <sup>2</sup> a jealous God; <sup>2</sup> he will not forgive your <sup>3</sup> trans- gressions <sup>1</sup> nor your sins. 20 <sup>4</sup> If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, <sup>2</sup> then he will turn and do you <sup>6</sup> hurt, <sup>1</sup> and consume you, after that he hath done you good. 21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD. 22 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye <sup>1</sup> are witnesses against yourselves that <sup>2</sup> ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, †We are wit- nesses. 23 Now therefore <sup>1</sup> put away, said he, the strange gods which †are among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD <sup>7</sup> God of Israel. 24 And the people said unto Joshua, The LORD our God will we serve, and <sup>8</sup> his voice will we <sup>9</sup> obey. <sup>1</sup> 25 So Joshua <sup>2</sup> made a cove- nant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance <sup>4</sup> in Shechem. 26 ¶ And Joshua <sup>6</sup> wrote these words in the book of the law of God <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> took <sup>4</sup> a great stone, and <sup>6</sup> set it up there	B.C.c.1427. <sup>1</sup> Gen. 35. 4. <sup>2</sup> See Gen. 31. 49, 52. 1. Deut. 31. 19. 21, 26. ch. 22. 27, 28. 34. Deut. 32. 1. <sup>3</sup> Mat. 6. 24. Judg. 2. 6. Lev. 19. 2. 1 Sam. 6. 20. Ps. 59. 5, 9. Is. 5. 16. Ex. 30. 5. Ex. 23. 21. Judg. 2. 8. 1 Chr. 23. 9. 2 Chr. 15. 2. Ezra 8. 22. Is. 1. 28. Jer. 17. 12. Judg. 2. 15. Is. 63. 10. Acts 7. 42. ch. 19. 50. Judg. 2. 9. Ps. 119. 173. Heb. <sup>1</sup> prolonged their days after Joshua. Deut. 11. 2. 31. 13. ver. 14. Gen. 35. 2. Judg. 10. 16. 1 Sam. 7. 3. Gen. 50. 25. Ex. 13. 19. Gen. 33. 19. Or, lambs. See Ex. 15. 25. 2 Kin. 11. 17. ver. 26. Deut. 31. 24. Ex. 6. 25. Judg. 20. 28. See Judg. 9. 6. See Gen. 28. 15. ch. 4. 5.	<sup>4</sup> under <sup>1</sup> an oak, that <i>was</i> by <sup>1</sup> the sanctuary of the LORD. 27 And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be <sup>2</sup> a witness <sup>2</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> us; for <sup>6</sup> it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness <sup>2</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> you, lest ye deny your God. 28 So <sup>6</sup> Joshua <sup>3</sup> let the people depart, <sup>1</sup> every man unto his inheritance. 29 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, †being an hun- dred and ten years old. 30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in <sup>7</sup> Timnath-serah, which <sup>1</sup> is in mount <sup>1</sup> Ephraim, on the north <sup>5</sup> side of the hill <sup>1</sup> of Gaash. 31 And <sup>2</sup> Israel served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that <sup>6</sup> overlived Joshua, and which <sup>1</sup> had <sup>7</sup> known all the <sup>7</sup> works <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, that he had <sup>8</sup> done <sup>1</sup> for Israel. 32 ¶ And <sup>4</sup> the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in <sup>5</sup> a parcel of ground <sup>12</sup> which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for an hundred <sup>3</sup> pieces of <sup>2</sup> silver: and it <sup>1</sup> became the inheritance of the children of Joseph. 33 And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in <sup>3</sup> a hill that <i>pertained</i> to <sup>6</sup> Phinehas <sup>1</sup> his son, which was given him in <sup>4</sup> mount <sup>1</sup> Eph- raim.	1 <sup>s</sup> the oak that was by Or, in 2 <sup>s</sup> against 3 <sup>s</sup> sent the peo- ple away, 4 <sup>s</sup> is in the hill country of 5 <sup>s</sup> of the moun- tain 6 <sup>s</sup> out- lived Joshua, and 7 <sup>s</sup> work 8 <sup>s</sup> wrought 9 <sup>s</sup> the 1 <sup>st</sup> See Gen. 33. 19. 2 <sup>s</sup> money: and they 3 <sup>s</sup> the hill of Phine- has Or, Gibeath of Phine- has 4 <sup>s</sup> the hill country of

## THE BOOK OF JUDGES.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> *The acts of Judah and Simeon.* 4 *Adoni-bezek justly requited.* 8 *Jerusalem taken.* 10 *Hebron taken.* 11 *Othniel obtaineth Achsah.* 21 *The acts of Benjamin.* 22 *the house of Joseph,* 29 *and of other tribes.*

**N**OW<sup>1</sup> after the death of Joshua <sup>2</sup>it came to pass<sup>1</sup>, that the children of Israel

B.C.c.1425.

<sup>1</sup> Num. 27.  
ch. 20. 18.

<sup>2</sup> Gen. 49. 8.

<sup>4</sup> asked <sup>1</sup>the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us <sup>2</sup>against the Canaanites <sup>6</sup>first<sup>1</sup>, to fight against them?

2 And the LORD said, <sup>5</sup>Judah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand.

3 And Judah said unto Simeon

1<sup>st</sup> of  
2<sup>nd</sup> first

1<sup>st</sup> And it  
came to  
pass

R.V.	<i>The acts of</i>	JUDGES 1.	<i>several tribes.</i>	R.V.
	his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites; and <sup>1</sup> likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.	B.C.c.1425. <sup>a</sup> ver. 17. <sup>b</sup> Gen. 33. 11.	off <sup>†</sup> her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What <sup>1</sup> wilt' thou?	<sup>1</sup> S would-est
<sup>1</sup> S smote	4 And Judah went up; and the LORD delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand: and they <sup>1</sup> slew' of them in <sup>a</sup> Bezek ten thousand men.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 11, 17. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 15. 6. <sup>1</sup> Chr. 2. 55. <sup>1</sup> Jer. 55. 2. <sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 11. 8. <sup>e</sup> Deut. 34. 3.	15 And she said unto him, <sup>b</sup> Give me a <sup>2</sup> blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; <sup>1</sup> give me also springs of water. And Caleb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.	<sup>2</sup> S blessing ( <sup>m</sup> Or, present); for that thou hast set me in the land of the South, ( <sup>m</sup> Or, given me the land of the South
	5 And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they <sup>1</sup> slew' the Canaanites and the Perizzites.	<sup>f</sup> Num. 21. 1. <sup>g</sup> Num. 10. 32.	16 ¶ <sup>c</sup> And the children of the Kenite, Moses' <sup>3</sup> father in law, <sup>1</sup> went up out <sup>e</sup> of <sup>4</sup> the city of palm trees with the children of Judah into the wilderness of Judah, which <sup>5</sup> lieth' in the south of <sup>7</sup> Arad; <sup>g</sup> and they went and dwelt <sup>6</sup> among' the people.	<sup>3</sup> S brother in law, ( <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. <sup>4</sup> M See Deut. 34. 8. <sup>5</sup> S is
	6 But Adoni-bezek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.	<sup>h</sup> ver. 3.	17 <sup>h</sup> And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they <sup>7</sup> slew' the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and <sup>8</sup> utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called <sup>9i</sup> Hormah.	<sup>6</sup> S with <sup>7</sup> S smote <sup>8</sup> M Heb. devoted. <sup>9</sup> M See Num. 21. 3.
	7 And Adoni-bezek said, Threescore and ten kings, having <sup>k</sup> their thumbs and their great toes cut off, <sup>1</sup> gathered <i>their meat</i> under my table: <sup>n</sup> as I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and <sup>2</sup> there he died.	<sup>i</sup> Num. 21. 3. <sup>j</sup> Josh. 19. 4. <sup>k</sup> Heb. the thumbs of their hands and of their feet. <sup>l</sup> Or, gleaned. <sup>m</sup> Josh. 11. 22. <sup>n</sup> Lev. 24. 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 15. 23. <sup>2</sup> James 2. 13. <sup>p</sup> ver. 2. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 18. 7. <sup>q</sup> See Josh. 15. 63. <sup>r</sup> Or, he possessed the mountain. <sup>s</sup> Josh. 17. 16, 18.	18 Also Judah took <sup>m</sup> Gaza with the <sup>1</sup> coast' thereof, and <sup>2</sup> Askelon' with the <sup>1</sup> coast' thereof, and Ekron with the <sup>1</sup> coast' thereof.	<sup>1</sup> S border <sup>2</sup> S Ashkelon
<sup>2</sup> S he died there. ¶ And	8 Now' <sup>q</sup> the children of Judah <sup>o</sup> had' fought against Jerusalem, and <sup>3</sup> had taken it, and smitten' it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.	<sup>t</sup> Josh. 11. 22. <sup>u</sup> Lev. 24. 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 15. 23. <sup>2</sup> James 2. 13. <sup>p</sup> ver. 2. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 18. 7. <sup>q</sup> See Josh. 15. 63. <sup>r</sup> Or, he possessed the mountain. <sup>s</sup> Josh. 17. 16, 18.	19 And <sup>2</sup> the LORD was with Judah; and <sup>r</sup> he drave out <i>the inhabitants</i> of the <sup>u</sup> mountain; but' could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had <sup>v</sup> chariots of iron.	<sup>3</sup> S hill country; for he
<sup>3</sup> S took it, and smote	9 ¶ <sup>q</sup> And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the Canaanites <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that dwelt in the <sup>4</sup> mountain, <sup>1</sup> and in the <sup>5</sup> south, and in the <sup>2</sup> valley.	<sup>t</sup> Josh. 11. 22. <sup>u</sup> Lev. 24. 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 15. 23. <sup>2</sup> James 2. 13. <sup>p</sup> ver. 2. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 18. 7. <sup>q</sup> See Josh. 15. 63. <sup>r</sup> Or, he possessed the mountain. <sup>s</sup> Josh. 17. 16, 18.	20 <sup>x</sup> And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses <sup>4</sup> said: and he expelled' thence the three sons of Anak.	<sup>4</sup> S had spoken: and he drave out
<sup>4</sup> S hill country, <sup>5</sup> S South, and in the low-land. <sup>6</sup> M See Josh. 15. 13-19. <sup>7</sup> S before-time was Kirjath-arba: and they smote <sup>8</sup> S. (Now <sup>9</sup> S before-time was Kirjath-sepher.) <sup>1</sup> S Kirjath-sepher,	10 <sup>a</sup> And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron: (now the name of Hebron <sup>7</sup> before was <sup>a</sup> Kirjath-arba: ) and they slew' Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai.	<sup>t</sup> Josh. 11. 22. <sup>u</sup> Lev. 24. 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 15. 23. <sup>2</sup> James 2. 13. <sup>p</sup> ver. 2. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 18. 7. <sup>q</sup> See Josh. 15. 63. <sup>r</sup> Or, he possessed the mountain. <sup>s</sup> Josh. 17. 16, 18.	21 <sup>y</sup> And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but the Jebusites <sup>6</sup> dwelt' with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem <sup>7</sup> unto this day.	<sup>5</sup> S: <sup>6</sup> S dwelt <sup>7</sup> A,
	11 <sup>b</sup> And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir <sup>8</sup> : and <sup>1</sup> the name of Debir <sup>9</sup> before was Kirjath-sepher: <sup>1</sup>	<sup>t</sup> Josh. 11. 22. <sup>u</sup> Lev. 24. 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 15. 23. <sup>2</sup> James 2. 13. <sup>p</sup> ver. 2. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 18. 7. <sup>q</sup> See Josh. 15. 63. <sup>r</sup> Or, he possessed the mountain. <sup>s</sup> Josh. 17. 16, 18.	22 ¶ And the house of Joseph, they also went up against Beth-el: <sup>c</sup> and the LORD <sup>†</sup> was with them.	<sup>8</sup> S spy out <sup>9</sup> S before-time was
	12 <sup>a</sup> And Caleb said, He that smiteth <sup>1</sup> Kirjath-sepher, <sup>1</sup> and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.	<sup>t</sup> Josh. 11. 22. <sup>u</sup> Lev. 24. 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 15. 23. <sup>2</sup> James 2. 13. <sup>p</sup> ver. 2. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 18. 7. <sup>q</sup> See Josh. 15. 63. <sup>r</sup> Or, he possessed the mountain. <sup>s</sup> Josh. 17. 16, 18.	23 And the house of Joseph <sup>c</sup> sente to <sup>8</sup> descri' Beth-el. (Now the name of the city <sup>9</sup> before was <sup>1</sup> Luz.)	<sup>1</sup> S watchers
	13 And Othniel the son of Kenaz, <sup>9</sup> Caleb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.	<sup>t</sup> Josh. 11. 22. <sup>u</sup> Lev. 24. 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 15. 23. <sup>2</sup> James 2. 13. <sup>p</sup> ver. 2. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 18. 7. <sup>q</sup> See Josh. 15. 63. <sup>r</sup> Or, he possessed the mountain. <sup>s</sup> Josh. 17. 16, 18.	24 And the <sup>1</sup> spies' saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and <sup>h</sup> we will <sup>2</sup> shew thee mercy.	<sup>2</sup> S deal kindly with thee.
<sup>2</sup> S unto	14 <sup>a</sup> And it came to pass, when she came <sup>2</sup> to' him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted <sup>3</sup> from	<sup>t</sup> Josh. 11. 22. <sup>u</sup> Lev. 24. 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 15. 23. <sup>2</sup> James 2. 13. <sup>p</sup> ver. 2. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 18. 7. <sup>q</sup> See Josh. 15. 63. <sup>r</sup> Or, he possessed the mountain. <sup>s</sup> Josh. 17. 16, 18.	25 And <sup>o</sup> when' he shewed them the entrance into the city, <sup>3</sup> they smote the city with	<sup>3</sup> A and
<sup>3</sup> A down				



R.V.	<i>The Canaanites not</i>	JUDGES 2.	<i>wholly driven out.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> let the man go	the edge of the sword; but they <sup>1</sup> let go the man <sup>1</sup> and all his family. 26 And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Luz: which <sup>†</sup> is the name thereof unto this day.	B.C.c.1425. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>was heavy.</i> <sup>b</sup> Num. 34. 4. Josh. 13. 3. <sup>c</sup> Or, <i>Maaleh-akrabbim.</i>	<sup>a</sup> prevailed, so that they became <sup>1</sup> tributaries. 36 And the <sup>2</sup> coast <sup>1</sup> of the Amorites <sup>3</sup> was <sup>b</sup> from <sup>c</sup> the going up to <sup>1</sup> Akrabbim, from <sup>4</sup> the rock, and upward.	1 <sup>s</sup> tributary. 2 <sup>s</sup> border 3 <sup>s</sup> was from the ascent of 4 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>Sela</i>
2 <sup>s</sup> And Manasseh did not	27 ¶ <sup>2d</sup> Neither did Manasseh <sup>1</sup> drive out <i>the inhabitants of</i> Beth-shean and her <sup>3</sup> towns, nor <sup>4</sup> Taanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.	<sup>d</sup> Josh. 17. 11-13. <sup>e</sup> Or, <i>messenger.</i> <sup>f</sup> ver. 5.	CHAPTER 2. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>An angel rebuketh the people at Bochim.</i> 6 <i>The wickedness of the new generation.</i> 14 <i>God's anger and pity.</i> 20 <i>The Canaanites left to prove Israel.</i>	
3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>daughters.</i> 4 <sup>a</sup> of	28 And it came to pass, when Israel was <sup>5</sup> strong, that they put the Canaanites to <sup>6</sup> tribute, <sup>1</sup> and did not utterly drive them out. 29 ¶ <sup>7</sup> Neither did Ephraim drive <sup>1</sup> out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer; but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.	<sup>g</sup> Gen. 17. 7.	AND <sup>5</sup> an <sup>e</sup> angel <sup>1</sup> of the LORD came up from Gilgal <sup>7</sup> to Bochim <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> said, I made you to go up out of Egypt, and have brought you unto the land which I swear unto your fathers; and <sup>9</sup> I said, I will never break my covenant with you <sup>7</sup> !	5 <sup>s</sup> the angel 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>a messenger</i> 6 <sup>s</sup> And he
5 <sup>a</sup> waxen 6 <sup>s</sup> task-work,	30 ¶ <sup>8</sup> Neither did Zebulun drive <sup>1</sup> out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the <sup>9</sup> inhabitants of Nahalol; but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became <sup>9</sup> tributaries.	<sup>h</sup> Deut. 7. 2. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 12. 3. <sup>k</sup> ver. 20. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 106. 34. <sup>m</sup> Josh. 16. 10. <sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 16.	2 And <sup>h</sup> ye shall make no <sup>5</sup> league <sup>1</sup> with the inhabitants of this land; <sup>4</sup> ye shall <sup>9</sup> throw <sup>1</sup> down their altars: <sup>2</sup> but ye have not <sup>1</sup> obeyed <sup>1</sup> my voice: why have ye done this?	7 <sup>s</sup> : 8 <sup>s</sup> covenant 9 <sup>s</sup> break
7 <sup>s</sup> And Ephraim dravenot	31 ¶ <sup>17</sup> Neither did Asher drive <sup>1</sup> out the inhabitants of <sup>2</sup> Accho, <sup>1</sup> nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of Apikh, nor of Rehob:	<sup>o</sup> Josh. 23. 13. <sup>p</sup> ch. 3. 6. <sup>q</sup> Ex. 23. 33. <sup>r</sup> & 34. 12. <sup>s</sup> Deut. 7. 15. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 106. 35. <sup>u</sup> Josh. 19. 15.	3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they <sup>2</sup> shall be <sup>3m</sup> as <sup>horns</sup> in your sides, and <sup>n</sup> their gods shall be a <sup>p</sup> snare unto you.	1 <sup>s</sup> hearkened unto
8 <sup>s</sup> Zebulun drave not	32 But the Asherites <sup>u</sup> dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.	<sup>v</sup> Josh. 19. 24-30. <sup>w</sup> That is, <i>Weepers.</i>	4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voice, and wept.	2 <sup>m</sup> Some ancient versions have, <i>shall be adversaries unto you.</i>
9 <sup>s</sup> tributary. <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>subject to taskwork</i> and so vv. 33, 35.	33 ¶ <sup>29</sup> Neither did Naphtali drive <sup>1</sup> out the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh, nor the inhabitants of Beth-anath; but he <sup>a</sup> dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anath <sup>5</sup> became <sup>9</sup> tributaries <sup>1</sup> unto them.	<sup>x</sup> Ps. 106. 34, 35. <sup>y</sup> Josh. 22. 6. & 24. 28. <sup>z</sup> Josh. 19. 38. <sup>aa</sup> Josh. 24. 31.	5 And they called the name of that place <sup>4t</sup> Bochim: and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.	3 <sup>m</sup> See Num. 33. 65.
1 <sup>s</sup> Asher dravenot	34 <sup>5</sup> And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the <sup>6</sup> mountain <sup>1</sup> : for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:	<sup>ab</sup> ver. 32. <sup>ac</sup> Heb. <i>prolonged days after Joshua.</i> <sup>ad</sup> ver. 30. <sup>ae</sup> Josh. 24. 29.	6 ¶ <sup>5</sup> And <sup>1</sup> when <sup>x</sup> Joshua had <sup>6</sup> let the people go, <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.	1 <sup>m</sup> That is, <i>Weepers.</i>
2 <sup>s</sup> Acco,	35 But the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres <sup>7</sup> <sup>9</sup> in Aijalon, and in Shaalbim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph	<sup>af</sup> Josh. 24. 30. <sup>ag</sup> Josh. 19. 50. & 24. 30. <sup>ah</sup> Timnath-serah. <sup>ai</sup> Josh. 19. 42.	7 <sup>7</sup> And the people served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that <sup>5</sup> outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great <sup>8</sup> works <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, that he <sup>9</sup> did <sup>1</sup> for Israel.	5 <sup>s</sup> Now 6 <sup>s</sup> sent the people away,
3 <sup>s</sup> Naphtali dravenot	36 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in <sup>7</sup> Timnath-heres, in the <sup>1</sup> mount <sup>1</sup> of Ephraim, on the north <sup>2</sup> side of the hill <sup>1</sup> Gaash.		8 And <sup>a</sup> Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, <sup>†</sup> being an hundred and ten years old.	7 <sup>m</sup> See Josh. 24. 29-31.
4 <sup>s</sup> tributary	10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fa-		9 <sup>6</sup> And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in <sup>7</sup> Timnath-heres, in the <sup>1</sup> mount <sup>1</sup> of Ephraim, on the north <sup>2</sup> side of the hill <sup>1</sup> Gaash.	8 <sup>s</sup> work 9 <sup>s</sup> had wrought
5 <sup>a</sup> ¶				
6 <sup>s</sup> hill country				
7 <sup>a</sup> ,				

R.V.	Israel's idolatry	JUDGES 3.	and God's anger.	R.V.
1 S work which he had wrought 2 A that which was 3 A the 4 A, the	<p>thers: and there arose another generation after them, which <sup>b</sup>knew not the LORD, nor yet the <sup>1</sup>works which he had done<sup>1</sup> for Israel.</p> <p>11 ¶ And the children of Israel did <sup>2</sup>evil in the sight of the LORD, and served <sup>3</sup>Baalim:</p> <p>12 And they <sup>4</sup>forsook the LORD <sup>1</sup>God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed <sup>5</sup>other gods, of the gods of the <sup>6</sup>people<sup>1</sup> that <sup>7</sup>were round about them, and <sup>8</sup>bowed themselves <sup>9</sup>unto them, and <sup>1</sup>provoked the LORD to anger.</p> <p>13 And they forsook the LORD, <sup>2</sup>and served Baal and <sup>7</sup>Ash-taroath.</p> <p>14 ¶ <sup>1</sup>And the anger of the LORD was <sup>2</sup>hot<sup>1</sup> against Israel, and he <sup>3</sup>delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and <sup>4</sup>he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they <sup>5</sup>could not any longer stand before their enemies.</p> <p>15 Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had <sup>6</sup>said,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup>as the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were <sup>1</sup>greatly distressed.</p> <p>16 ¶ Nevertheless <sup>2</sup>the LORD raised up judges, which <sup>3</sup>delivered<sup>1</sup> them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.</p> <p>17 And yet they <sup>3</sup>would not hearken unto their judges, but<sup>1</sup> they <sup>2</sup>went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves <sup>4</sup>unto them: they turned <sup>5</sup>quickly out of the way <sup>6</sup>which<sup>1</sup> their fathers walked <sup>7</sup>in<sup>1</sup>, obeying the commandments of the LORD; but they did not so.</p> <p>18 And when the LORD raised them up judges, then <sup>8</sup>the LORD was with the judge, and <sup>7</sup>delivered<sup>1</sup> them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: <sup>4</sup>for it repented the LORD because of their <sup>8</sup>groanings<sup>1</sup> by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them.</p> <p>19 ¶ And<sup>1</sup> it came to pass, <sup>7</sup>when the judge was dead,<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>that they returned, and <sup>2</sup>corrupted themselves more<sup>1</sup> than their fathers, in following</p>	<p>B.C.c.1426.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Heb, they let nothing fall of their.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Ex. 5, 2.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Sam. 2, 12.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Chr. 28, 9.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Jer. 9, 3.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> &amp; 22, 16.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Gal. 4, 8.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Thes. 1, 8.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Tit. 1, 16.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Deut. 31, 16.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Josh. 23, 16.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> Deut. 6, 14.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Josh. 23, 13.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> Ex. 20, 5.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> ch. 2, 1, 4.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> Deut. 8, 2.</p> <p><sup>10</sup> &amp; 13, 3.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> ch. 3, 7.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> &amp; 10, 6.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Ps. 106, 36.</p> <p><sup>10</sup> ch. 3, 8.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Ps. 106, 40-42.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> Or, suffered.</p> <p><sup>12</sup> Kin. 17, 20.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> ch. 3, 8.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> &amp; 4, 2.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Ps. 44, 12.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Is. 50, 1.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Lev. 26, 37.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Josh. 7, 12, 13.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Lev. 26.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Deut. 28.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> ch. 2, 21, 22.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> ch. 3, 9, 10, 15.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Sam. 12, 11.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Acts 13, 20.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> Heb, saved.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Ex. 34, 15, 16.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Lev. 17, 7.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Josh. 13, 3.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> Josh. 1, 5.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> ch. 2, 22.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> See Gen. 6, 6.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Deut. 32, 36.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Ps. 106, 44, 45.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Ps. 106, 35.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> ch. 3, 12.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> &amp; 1, 1.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> &amp; 21, 1.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> Or, were corrupt.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> Ex. 34, 16.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Deut. 7, 3.</p>	<p>other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; <sup>14</sup>they ceased not from their <sup>10</sup>own<sup>1</sup> doings, nor from their stubborn way.</p> <p>20 ¶ <sup>1</sup>And the anger of the LORD was <sup>2</sup>hot<sup>1</sup> against Israel; and he said, Because <sup>3</sup>that this people hath<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice;</p> <p>21 ¶ I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Joshua left when he died:</p> <p>22 ¶ That <sup>4</sup>through<sup>1</sup> them I may <sup>2</sup>prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep <sup>3</sup>it, or not.</p> <p>23 ¶ Therefore <sup>1</sup>the LORD <sup>2</sup>left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> M Heb, they let nothing fall of their doings.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S kindled</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S this nation have</p> <p><sup>1</sup> S by</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S So</p>
		CHAPTER 3.		
		<p>¶ <sup>1</sup>The nations left to prove Israel. <sup>6</sup> By communion with them they commit idolatry. <sup>8</sup> Othniel delivereth them from Chushan-rishathaim. <sup>12</sup> Ehud from Eglon. <sup>31</sup> Shamgar from the Philistines.<sup>1</sup></p>		
		<p>NOW these <sup>1</sup>are <sup>2</sup>the nations which the LORD left, to prove Israel by them, <sup>7</sup>even as many <sup>8</sup>of Israel<sup>1</sup> as had not known all the wars of Canaan;</p> <p>Only that the generations of the children of Israel might know, to teach them war, at the least such as <sup>6</sup>before<sup>1</sup> knew nothing thereof;</p> <p>3 <sup>1</sup>Namely, <sup>7</sup><sup>a</sup> five lords of the Philistines, and all the Canaanites, and the <sup>8</sup>Sidonians,<sup>1</sup> and the Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-hermon unto the entering in of Hamath.</p> <p>4 ¶ And they were <sup>9</sup>to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses.</p> <p>5 ¶ <sup>1</sup>And the children of Israel dwelt among <sup>1</sup>the Canaanites<sup>2</sup>, Hittites, and Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hivites, and Jebusites<sup>1</sup>:</p> <p>6 And <sup>2</sup>they took their daughters to be their wives, and</p>		<p><sup>6</sup> S before-time</p> <p><sup>7</sup> A the</p> <p><sup>8</sup> S Zidonians,</p> <p><sup>9</sup> A for</p> <p><sup>1</sup> M Or, the Canaanites, the Hittites &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S; the Hittite, and the Amorite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite</p>

1 <sup>A</sup> own	gave their <sup>1</sup> daughters to their sons, and served their gods.	B.C.c.1406.	sent unto Eglon king of Moab: <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> Eglon <sup>†</sup> was a very fat man.	1 <sup>S</sup> now
2 <sup>A</sup> ¶	7 <sup>2</sup> And the children of Israel did <sup>3</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgot the LORD their God, <sup>4</sup> and served <sup>4</sup> Baalim and <sup>6</sup> the groves.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 11.	18 And when he had made an end <sup>2</sup> to offer <sup>1</sup> the present, he sent away the people that bare the present.	2 <sup>S</sup> of offering
3 <sup>A</sup> that which was	8 ¶ Therefore the anger of the LORD was <sup>5</sup> hot <sup>†</sup> against Israel, and he <sup>†</sup> sold them into the hand of <sup>6</sup> Chushan-rishathaim <sup>†</sup> king of <sup>7</sup> Mesopotamia: and the children of Israel served <sup>6</sup> Chushan-rishathaim <sup>†</sup> eight years.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 13. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 34. 13, Deut. 16. 21, ch. 6. 25. <sup>d</sup> Josh. 4. 29. <sup>e</sup> Or, <i>graven images</i> . <sup>f</sup> ch. 2. 14. <sup>g</sup> Hab. 3. 7. <sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>Aram-naharaim</i> .	19 But he himself turned <sup>3</sup> again <sup>†</sup> from the <sup>4</sup> quarries that <sup>†</sup> were by Gilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king <sup>5</sup> ; who <sup>†</sup> said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.	3 <sup>S</sup> back 4 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>graven images</i> 5 <sup>S</sup> . And he
4 <sup>S</sup> the Baalim and the Asher-oth. 5 <sup>M</sup> See Ex. 34. 13.	9 And when the children of Israel <sup>κ</sup> cried unto the LORD, the LORD <sup>†</sup> raised up a <sup>8</sup> m deliverer <sup>†</sup> to the children of Israel, who <sup>9</sup> delivered <sup>†</sup> them, <sup>†</sup> even <sup>†</sup> Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother.	<sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>a parlour of cooling</i> : See Amos 3. 15. <sup>k</sup> ver. 15. <sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 3. <sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 7. <sup>n</sup> 10. 10. <sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 10. <sup>p</sup> Neh. 9. 27. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 22. 5. <sup>r</sup> 106. 34. <sup>s</sup> 107. 13, 19. <sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 16. <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>saviour</i> . <sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 13. <sup>w</sup> See Num. 27. 18, ch. 6. 34. <sup>x</sup> 11. 29. <sup>y</sup> 13. 25. <sup>z</sup> 14. 6, 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 11. 6. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 15. 1. <sup>3</sup> Heb. <i>was</i> . <sup>4</sup> Heb. <i>Aram</i> . <sup>5</sup> Or, <i>it came out at the fundament</i> . <sup>6</sup> ch. 2. 19.	20 And Ehud came unto him; and he was sitting <sup>6</sup> in <sup>†</sup> a summer parlour, which he had for himself alone. <sup>†</sup> And Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of <sup>†</sup> his seat.	6 <sup>S</sup> by himself alone in his summer parlour. 7 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>upper chamber of cooling</i> . 7 <sup>S</sup> sword
5 <sup>S</sup> saviour	10 And <sup>p</sup> the <sup>1</sup> Spirit <sup>†</sup> of the LORD <sup>†</sup> came upon him, and he judged Israel <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> went out to war <sup>3</sup> : <sup>†</sup> and the LORD delivered <sup>4</sup> Chushan-rishathaim <sup>†</sup> king of <sup>5</sup> Mesopotamia into his hand <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and his hand prevailed against <sup>4</sup> Chushan-rishathaim <sup>†</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> Heb. <i>a parlour of cooling</i> : See Amos 3. 15. <sup>k</sup> ver. 15. <sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 3. <sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 7. <sup>n</sup> 10. 10. <sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 10. <sup>p</sup> Neh. 9. 27. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 22. 5. <sup>r</sup> 106. 34. <sup>s</sup> 107. 13, 19. <sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 16. <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>saviour</i> . <sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 13. <sup>w</sup> See Num. 27. 18, ch. 6. 34. <sup>x</sup> 11. 29. <sup>y</sup> 13. 25. <sup>z</sup> 14. 6, 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 11. 6. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 15. 1. <sup>3</sup> Heb. <i>was</i> . <sup>4</sup> Heb. <i>Aram</i> . <sup>5</sup> Or, <i>it came out at the fundament</i> . <sup>6</sup> ch. 2. 19.	21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the <sup>†</sup> dagger <sup>†</sup> from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly:	8 <sup>S</sup> for he drew not the sword 9 <sup>S</sup> it came out behind. 10 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>he went out into the ante-chamber</i> 11 <sup>S</sup> into 12 <sup>S</sup> Now when 13 <sup>S</sup> , and, 14 <sup>S</sup> ; and
6 <sup>S</sup> saved	11 And the land had rest forty years. And Othniel the son of Kenaz died.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. <i>a parlour of cooling</i> : See Amos 3. 15. <sup>k</sup> ver. 15. <sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 3. <sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 7. <sup>n</sup> 10. 10. <sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 10. <sup>p</sup> Neh. 9. 27. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 22. 5. <sup>r</sup> 106. 34. <sup>s</sup> 107. 13, 19. <sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 16. <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>saviour</i> . <sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 13. <sup>w</sup> See Num. 27. 18, ch. 6. 34. <sup>x</sup> 11. 29. <sup>y</sup> 13. 25. <sup>z</sup> 14. 6, 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 11. 6. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 15. 1. <sup>3</sup> Heb. <i>was</i> . <sup>4</sup> Heb. <i>Aram</i> . <sup>5</sup> Or, <i>it came out at the fundament</i> . <sup>6</sup> ch. 2. 19.	22 And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, <sup>8</sup> so that he could not draw the dagger <sup>†</sup> out of his belly; and <sup>9</sup> the dirt came out.	15 into 16 Now when 17 , and, 18 ; and
7 <sup>S</sup> spirit	12 ¶ And the children of Israel <sup>†</sup> did evil again <sup>†</sup> in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD strengthened <sup>†</sup> Eglon the king of Moab against Israel, because they had done <sup>8</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. <i>a parlour of cooling</i> : See Amos 3. 15. <sup>k</sup> ver. 15. <sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 3. <sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 7. <sup>n</sup> 10. 10. <sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 10. <sup>p</sup> Neh. 9. 27. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 22. 5. <sup>r</sup> 106. 34. <sup>s</sup> 107. 13, 19. <sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 16. <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>saviour</i> . <sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 13. <sup>w</sup> See Num. 27. 18, ch. 6. 34. <sup>x</sup> 11. 29. <sup>y</sup> 13. 25. <sup>z</sup> 14. 6, 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 11. 6. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 15. 1. <sup>3</sup> Heb. <i>was</i> . <sup>4</sup> Heb. <i>Aram</i> . <sup>5</sup> Or, <i>it came out at the fundament</i> . <sup>6</sup> ch. 2. 19.	23 Then Ehud went forth <sup>†</sup> through <sup>†</sup> the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.	19 into 20 Now when 21 , and, 22 ; and
8 <sup>S</sup> ; and he	13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon and <sup>2</sup> Amalek <sup>9</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> went and smote Israel, and <sup>1</sup> possessed <sup>†</sup> the city of palm trees.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. <i>a parlour of cooling</i> : See Amos 3. 15. <sup>k</sup> ver. 15. <sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 3. <sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 7. <sup>n</sup> 10. 10. <sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 10. <sup>p</sup> Neh. 9. 27. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 22. 5. <sup>r</sup> 106. 34. <sup>s</sup> 107. 13, 19. <sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 16. <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>saviour</i> . <sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 13. <sup>w</sup> See Num. 27. 18, ch. 6. 34. <sup>x</sup> 11. 29. <sup>y</sup> 13. 25. <sup>z</sup> 14. 6, 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 11. 6. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 15. 1. <sup>3</sup> Heb. <i>was</i> . <sup>4</sup> Heb. <i>Aram</i> . <sup>5</sup> Or, <i>it came out at the fundament</i> . <sup>6</sup> ch. 2. 19.	24 <sup>2</sup> When <sup>†</sup> he was gone out, his servants came; and <sup>†</sup> when <sup>†</sup> they saw <sup>3</sup> that, <sup>†</sup> behold, the doors of the parlour <sup>†</sup> were locked <sup>4</sup> , <sup>†</sup> they said, Surely he <sup>5</sup> covereth his feet in his summer chamber.	23 into 24 Now when 25 , and, 26 ; and
9 <sup>S</sup> , and he	14 <sup>2</sup> So <sup>†</sup> the children of Israel <sup>†</sup> served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. <i>a parlour of cooling</i> : See Amos 3. 15. <sup>k</sup> ver. 15. <sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 3. <sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 7. <sup>n</sup> 10. 10. <sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 10. <sup>p</sup> Neh. 9. 27. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 22. 5. <sup>r</sup> 106. 34. <sup>s</sup> 107. 13, 19. <sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 16. <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>saviour</i> . <sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 13. <sup>w</sup> See Num. 27. 18, ch. 6. 34. <sup>x</sup> 11. 29. <sup>y</sup> 13. 25. <sup>z</sup> 14. 6, 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 11. 6. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 15. 1. <sup>3</sup> Heb. <i>was</i> . <sup>4</sup> Heb. <i>Aram</i> . <sup>5</sup> Or, <i>it came out at the fundament</i> . <sup>6</sup> ch. 2. 19.	25 And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they took <sup>5</sup> a <sup>†</sup> key, and opened <sup>†</sup> them: and, behold, their lord <sup>†</sup> was fallen down dead on the earth.	27 into 28 Now when 29 , and, 30 ; and
10 <sup>S</sup> And	15 But when the children of Israel <sup>†</sup> cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a <sup>3</sup> deliverer, <sup>†</sup> Ehud the son of Gera, <sup>4</sup> d a <sup>†</sup> Benjamite, a man <sup>†</sup> lefthanded: and <sup>†</sup> by him <sup>†</sup> the children of Israel sent a present <sup>5</sup> unto Eglon the king of Moab.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. <i>a parlour of cooling</i> : See Amos 3. 15. <sup>k</sup> ver. 15. <sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 3. <sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 7. <sup>n</sup> 10. 10. <sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 10. <sup>p</sup> Neh. 9. 27. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 22. 5. <sup>r</sup> 106. 34. <sup>s</sup> 107. 13, 19. <sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 16. <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>saviour</i> . <sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 13. <sup>w</sup> See Num. 27. 18, ch. 6. 34. <sup>x</sup> 11. 29. <sup>y</sup> 13. 25. <sup>z</sup> 14. 6, 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 11. 6. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 15. 1. <sup>3</sup> Heb. <i>was</i> . <sup>4</sup> Heb. <i>Aram</i> . <sup>5</sup> Or, <i>it came out at the fundament</i> . <sup>6</sup> ch. 2. 19.	26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the <sup>6</sup> quarries, and escaped unto <sup>7</sup> Seirath.	31 into 32 Now when 33 , and, 34 ; and
11 <sup>S</sup> saviour,	16 <sup>6</sup> But <sup>†</sup> Ehud made him a <sup>7</sup> dagger <sup>†</sup> which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he <sup>†</sup> did gird <sup>†</sup> it under his raiment upon his right thigh.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. <i>a parlour of cooling</i> : See Amos 3. 15. <sup>k</sup> ver. 15. <sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 3. <sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 7. <sup>n</sup> 10. 10. <sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 10. <sup>p</sup> Neh. 9. 27. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 22. 5. <sup>r</sup> 106. 34. <sup>s</sup> 107. 13, 19. <sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 16. <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>saviour</i> . <sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 13. <sup>w</sup> See Num. 27. 18, ch. 6. 34. <sup>x</sup> 11. 29. <sup>y</sup> 13. 25. <sup>z</sup> 14. 6, 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 11. 6. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 15. 1. <sup>3</sup> Heb. <i>was</i> . <sup>4</sup> Heb. <i>Aram</i> . <sup>5</sup> Or, <i>it came out at the fundament</i> . <sup>6</sup> ch. 2. 19.	27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that <sup>7</sup> he blew a trumpet in the <sup>8</sup> mountain <sup>†</sup> of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from the <sup>8</sup> mount <sup>†</sup> , and he before them.	35 into 36 Now when 37 , and, 38 ; and
12 <sup>S</sup> the	17 And he <sup>9</sup> brought <sup>†</sup> the pre-	<sup>1</sup> Heb. <i>a parlour of cooling</i> : See Amos 3. 15. <sup>k</sup> ver. 15. <sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 3. <sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 7. <sup>n</sup> 10. 10. <sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 10. <sup>p</sup> Neh. 9. 27. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 22. 5. <sup>r</sup> 106. 34. <sup>s</sup> 107. 13, 19. <sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 16. <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>saviour</i> . <sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 13. <sup>w</sup> See Num. 27. 18, ch. 6. 34. <sup>x</sup> 11. 29. <sup>y</sup> 13. 25. <sup>z</sup> 14. 6, 19. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 11. 6. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 15. 1. <sup>3</sup> Heb. <i>was</i> . <sup>4</sup> Heb. <i>Aram</i> . <sup>5</sup> Or, <i>it came out at the fundament</i> . <sup>6</sup> ch. 2. 19.	28 And he said unto them, Follow after me: for <sup>h</sup> the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your	39 into 40 Now when 41 , and, 42 ; and
13 <sup>S</sup> by him				
14 <sup>S</sup> And				
15 <sup>S</sup> sword				
16 <sup>S</sup> girded				
17 <sup>S</sup> offered				

	hand. And they went down after him, and took <sup>a</sup> the fords of Jordan <sup>1</sup> toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over.	B.C.C. 1354. <sup>a</sup> Josh. 2, 7. ch. 12, 5.	titude; and I will deliver him into thine hand.	
1 s against the Moabites, <sup>m</sup> Or, toward Moab	29 And they <sup>2</sup> slew <sup>1</sup> of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, <sup>3</sup> all <sup>b</sup> lusty, and all men <sup>1</sup> of valour; and there escaped not a man.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. fat.	8 And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> I will not go.	
2 s smote every lusty man, and every man	30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. And <sup>a</sup> the land had rest four-score years.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 2, 14. <sup>d</sup> ver. 11.	9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall <sup>c</sup> sell Sisera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.	
	31 ¶ And after him was <sup>e</sup> Shangar the son of Anath, which <sup>2</sup> slew <sup>1</sup> of the Philistines six hundred men <sup>g</sup> with an ox goad: <sup>h</sup> and he also <sup>a</sup> delivered <sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup> Israel.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 5, 6, 8. 1 Sam. 13, 19, 22. It seems to concern only the country next to the Philistines. <sup>f</sup> ch. 5, 18. <sup>g</sup> 1 Sam. 17, 47, 50. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2, 16. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 11, 8. 1 Kin. 20, 10. <sup>k</sup> So part is called Israel, ch. 4, 1, 3, &c. & 10, 7, 17, & 11, 4, &c. 1 Sam. 4, 1. <sup>l</sup> ch. 1, 16. <sup>m</sup> Num. 10, 29. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2, 19. <sup>p</sup> ver. 6. <sup>q</sup> ch. 2, 14. <sup>r</sup> Josh. 11, 1, 10. & 19, 36. <sup>s</sup> 1 Sam. 12, 9. Ps. 83, 9. It seems to concern only North Israel. <sup>t</sup> Heb. gathered by cry, or, proclamation. <sup>u</sup> ver. 13, 16. <sup>v</sup> ch. 1, 19. <sup>w</sup> ch. 5, 8. Ps. 106, 42. <sup>x</sup> Deut. 9, 3. <sup>y</sup> 1 Sam. 5, 21. Ps. 68, 7. 1 s, 72, 12. <sup>b</sup> Gen. 35, 8. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 83, 9, 10. See Josh. 10, 10.	10 ¶ And Barak called <sup>1</sup> Zebulun and Naphtali <sup>1</sup> to Kedesh; and <sup>2</sup> he went up with <sup>1</sup> ten thousand men <sup>a</sup> at his feet: and Deborah went up with him.	1 A together 2 s there went up
4 s saved	CHAPTER 4. <sup>o</sup> 1 Deborah and Barak deliver them from Jabin and Sisera. 18 Jael kill-eth Sisera. <sup>1</sup>		11 Now Heber <sup>1</sup> the Kenite <sup>3</sup> , which was of <sup>1</sup> the children of <sup>m</sup> Hobab the <sup>a</sup> father in law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and <sup>1</sup> pitched his tent <sup>a</sup> unto the plain of Zaanaïm, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>t</sup> is by Kedesh.	
5 A that which was	AND <sup>a</sup> the children of Israel again did <sup>e</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud was dead.		12 And they <sup>e</sup> shewed <sup>1</sup> Sisera that Barak the son of Abinoam was gone up to mount Tabor.	3 s had severed himself from the Kenites [M Heb. Kain. See Num. 24, 22], even from
	2 And the LORD <sup>g</sup> sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in <sup>r</sup> Hazor; the captain of whose host <sup>t</sup> was <sup>1</sup> Sisera, which dwelt in <sup>z</sup> Harosheth of the <sup>6</sup> Gentiles.		13 And Sisera <sup>a</sup> gathered together all his chariots, <sup>seven</sup> nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that <sup>t</sup> were with him, from Harosheth of the <sup>7</sup> Gentiles <sup>a</sup> unto the river <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Kishon.	4 s brother in law [M Or, father in law] of Moses, and had
6 M Or, nations	3 And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD: for he had nine hundred <sup>3</sup> chariots of iron; and twenty years <sup>z</sup> he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.		14 And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this <sup>t</sup> is the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: <sup>a</sup> is not the LORD gone out before thee? So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him.	5 s as far as the oak [M Or, terebinth] in Zaanaïm, [M See Josh. 19, 33.]
	4 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of <sup>s</sup> Lapidoth, <sup>1</sup> she judged Israel at that time.		15 And <sup>e</sup> the LORD discomfited Sisera, and all <sup>this</sup> host, with the edge of the sword before Barak; <sup>o</sup> so that <sup>1</sup> Sisera lighted down <sup>1</sup> off <sup>his</sup> chariot, and fled away on his feet.	6 s told 7 M Or, nations 8 A,
7 s Now	5 <sup>b</sup> And she <sup>2</sup> dwelt under the palm tree of Deborah between Ramah and Beth-el in <sup>1</sup> mount <sup>1</sup> Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for <sup>2</sup> judgment. <sup>1</sup>		16 But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Harosheth of the <sup>2</sup> Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera fell <sup>3</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the edge of the sword; <sup>and</sup> there was not <sup>a</sup> a man left.	9 s and 1 s from his
8 s Lappidoth,	6 And she sent and called <sup>a</sup> Barak the son of Abinoam out <sup>e</sup> of Kedesh-naphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD <sup>3</sup> God of Israel <sup>4</sup> commanded, saying, Go and draw <sup>a</sup> toward <sup>1</sup> mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun?	<sup>d</sup> Heb. 11, 32. <sup>e</sup> Josh. 19, 37.	17 <sup>a</sup> Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of Jael	2 M Or, nations 3 s by
9 M Or, sat	7 And <sup>1</sup> I will draw unto thee to the <sup>g</sup> river Kishon Sisera, the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots and his mul-	<sup>f</sup> Ex. 14, 4. <sup>g</sup> ch. 5, 21. 1 Kin. 18, 40. Ps. 83, 9, 10. <sup>h</sup> Heb. unto me.		1 A ¶
1 s the hill country of				
2 s judgment.				
3 A, the				
4 A,				
5 s unto				



the wife of Heber the Kenite: for <sup>there was</sup> peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite.

18 <sup>¶</sup> And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And <sup>when he had</sup> turned in unto her into the tent, <sup>she covered him with a</sup> mantle.

19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened <sup>a</sup> bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

20 <sup>¶</sup> Again <sup>he said unto her,</sup> Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and <sup>enquire</sup> of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

21 Then Jael Heber's wife <sup>took a</sup> nail of the tent, <sup>and</sup> took a hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the <sup>nail</sup> into his temples, and <sup>fastened it</sup> into the ground; <sup>for he was</sup> fast asleep and weary. So he died.

22 And, behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And <sup>when he came into her tent,</sup> behold, Sisera lay dead, and the <sup>nail</sup> was in his temples.

23 So <sup>God subdued on that day</sup> Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel.

24 And the hand of the children of Israel <sup>prospered,</sup> and prevailed <sup>against</sup> Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

## CHAPTER 5.

<sup>¶</sup> The song of Deborah and Barak.

THEN <sup>sang</sup> Deborah and Barak the son of Abinoam on that day, saying,

25 <sup>¶</sup> Praise ye the LORD for the <sup>avenging of</sup> Israel, <sup>when the people willingly offered themselves.</sup>

3 <sup>¶</sup> Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; I, even I, will sing unto the LORD; I will sing <sup>praise to the LORD</sup> God of Israel.

B.C.c.1296.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 33. 2.  
<sup>¶</sup> Ps. 68. 7.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 8.  
<sup>¶</sup> Ps. 68. 8.  
<sup>¶</sup> Ps. 144. 3.  
<sup>¶</sup> Hab. 3. 3, 10.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 4. 11.  
<sup>¶</sup> Ps. 97. 5.  
<sup>¶</sup> Heb. *flowered.*  
<sup>¶</sup> Ex. 19. 18.

<sup>d</sup> Or, *rug,*  
*or, blanket.*  
<sup>¶</sup> 9 ch. 3. 31.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. ch. 4. 17.  
<sup>¶</sup> Lev. 26. 22.  
<sup>¶</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 5.  
<sup>¶</sup> Is. 33. 8.  
<sup>¶</sup> Lam. 1. 4.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. *walkers of paths.*  
<sup>¶</sup> l ch. 5. 25.  
<sup>¶</sup> Heb. *crooked ways.*  
<sup>¶</sup> Is. 49. 23.

<sup>g</sup> Deut. 22. 15.  
<sup>¶</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17.  
<sup>¶</sup> So 1 Sam. 13. 19, 22.  
<sup>¶</sup> ch. 4. 3.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 5. 26.  
<sup>¶</sup> Heb. *put.*  
<sup>¶</sup> ver. 2.

<sup>i</sup> Or, *Meditate.*  
<sup>¶</sup> Ps. 105. 2.  
<sup>¶</sup> & 145. 5.  
<sup>¶</sup> 9 ch. 10. 4.  
<sup>¶</sup> & 12. 14.  
<sup>¶</sup> Ps. 107. 32.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. *righteousnesses of the LORD.*  
<sup>¶</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 7.  
<sup>¶</sup> Ps. 145. 7.  
<sup>¶</sup> Ps. 18. 47.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. *going west and wash.*  
<sup>¶</sup> Ps. 57. 8.  
<sup>¶</sup> Ps. 68. 18.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 49. 14.

<sup>m</sup> See Ex. 15. 1.  
<sup>¶</sup> Ps. 13. title.  
<sup>¶</sup> h ch. 3. 37.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 13.  
<sup>¶</sup> k Ps. 18. 47.  
<sup>¶</sup> l 2 Chr. 17. 16.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 32. 1. 3.  
<sup>¶</sup> Ps. 2. 10.

4 LORD, <sup>a</sup> when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou marchest out of the field of Edom, <sup>b</sup> the earth trembled, <sup>and</sup> the heavens dropped, the clouds also <sup>dropped</sup> water.

5 <sup>¶</sup> The mountains <sup>and</sup> melted from before the LORD, <sup>even</sup> that Sinai from before the LORD <sup>God of</sup> Israel.

6 In the days of <sup>Shamgar</sup> the son of Anath, in the days of <sup>h</sup> Jael, <sup>the highways were</sup> unoccupied, and the <sup>travellers</sup> walked through <sup>sm</sup> byways.

7 <sup>¶</sup> The inhabitants of the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, <sup>until that I Deborah arose,</sup> that I arose <sup>a</sup> mother in Israel.

8 They <sup>chose</sup> new gods; then <sup>was</sup> war in the gates: <sup>there</sup> was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel.

9 My heart <sup>is</sup> toward the governors of Israel, <sup>that</sup> offered themselves willingly among the people. <sup>Bless ye the LORD.</sup>

10 <sup>¶</sup> Speak, <sup>ye</sup> that ride on white asses, <sup>ye</sup> that sit <sup>in</sup> judgment, and <sup>walk by</sup> the way.

11 <sup>¶</sup> They that are delivered from <sup>the</sup> noise of archers <sup>in</sup> the places of drawing water, there shall they rehearse the <sup>righteous</sup> acts of the LORD, <sup>even the righteous acts</sup> toward the inhabitants of his villages in Israel: then shall <sup>the</sup> people of the LORD <sup>go</sup> down to the gates.

12 <sup>¶</sup> Awake, awake, Deborah: <sup>awake,</sup> awake, utter a song: arise, Barak, and <sup>lead thy</sup> captivity captive, thou son of Abinoam.

13 <sup>¶</sup> Then he made him that remaineth <sup>have</sup> dominion over the nobles among the people: the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty.

14 <sup>¶</sup> Out of Ephraim <sup>was</sup> there a root of them <sup>against</sup> Ama-

5 S went 6 S; 7 S Then came down a remnant of the nobles and the people; the LORD came down for me against <sup>Or, among</sup> the mighty. <sup>Or,</sup> Then made he a remnant to have dominion over the nobles and the people; the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty. <sup>Or,</sup> as otherwise read, the people of the LORD came down for me against <sup>Or, among</sup> the mighty. <sup>S</sup> came down they whose root is in <sup>See ch. 12. 15.</sup>

1 <sup>A</sup> forth  
2 <sup>S</sup> the heavens also dropped, yea, the clouds  
3 <sup>S</sup> flowed down <sup>Or,</sup> quaked at the presence of the LORD, even yon Sinai at the presence of the LORD, the  
4 <sup>S</sup> the high ways were <sup>Or,</sup> the caravans ceased  
5 <sup>M</sup> Heb. *crooked ways.*  
6 <sup>S</sup> The rulers ceased in Israel, they ceased, <sup>Or,</sup> The villages were unoccupied  
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, *Ye that offered yourselves willingly among the people, bless ye.*  
8 <sup>S</sup> S;  
9 <sup>S</sup> Tell of it,  
10 <sup>S</sup> on rich carpets, and ye that  
11 <sup>S</sup> Far from <sup>Or,</sup> Because of the voice of the archers... there let them rehearse  
12 <sup>S</sup> A;  
13 <sup>S</sup> of his rule <sup>Or,</sup> toward his villages in Israel. Then  
14 <sup>S</sup> See ch. 12. 15.

1<sup>s</sup> peoples2<sup>m</sup> Or,

law-

givers

3<sup>s</sup> the

marshal's

staff.

4<sup>m</sup> Or, the

stuff of

the scribe

5<sup>m</sup> Or, my

princes

in Issa-

char

6<sup>s</sup> as was

Issachar,

so was

Barak;

into the

valley

they

rushed

forth at

his feet.

By the

water-

courses

7<sup>s</sup> sate8<sup>s</sup> pippings

for

9<sup>s</sup> At the

water-

courses

1<sup>s</sup> Dan,

why did

he

2<sup>s</sup> sat still

at the

haven

[M<sup>r</sup> Or,

shore]

of the sea,

and a-

bode by

his

creeks.

3<sup>s</sup> was4<sup>s</sup> , and

Naphtali,

upon

5<sup>s</sup> ;6<sup>s</sup> ;7<sup>s</sup> ;8<sup>s</sup> ;9<sup>s</sup> march

on with

strength.

10<sup>m</sup> as A.V.11<sup>s</sup> did12<sup>s</sup> stamp

by rea-

son

13<sup>s</sup> strong14<sup>m</sup> Or,

among

15<sup>m</sup> Or, of16<sup>s</sup> be,

lek ; after thee, Benjamin, among thy <sup>1</sup>people<sup>1</sup> ; out of <sup>2</sup>Machir came down <sup>3</sup>governors, and out of Zebulun they that <sup>4</sup>handle <sup>5</sup>the pen of the writer.<sup>1</sup>

15 And <sup>4</sup>the princes of Issachar <sup>1</sup>were with Deborah ; <sup>5</sup>even Issachar, and also <sup>6</sup>Barak : he was sent on <sup>7</sup>foot into the valley. <sup>8</sup>For the divisions<sup>1</sup> of Reuben <sup>2</sup>there were great <sup>3</sup>thoughts<sup>1</sup> of heart.

16 Why <sup>7</sup>abodest<sup>1</sup> thou <sup>8</sup>among the sheepfolds, to hear the <sup>9</sup>bleatings<sup>1</sup> of the flocks ? <sup>10</sup>For the divisions<sup>1</sup> of Reuben <sup>2</sup>there were great searchings of heart.

17 <sup>2</sup>Gilead abode beyond Jordan : and <sup>1</sup>why did Dan<sup>1</sup> remain in ships ? <sup>2</sup>Asher <sup>2</sup>continued on the sea <sup>3</sup>shore, and abode in his <sup>4</sup>breaches.<sup>1</sup>

18 <sup>2</sup>Zebulun <sup>3</sup>and Naphtali <sup>4</sup>were <sup>1</sup>a people <sup>2</sup>that <sup>3</sup>jeopardied their lives unto the death <sup>4</sup>in<sup>1</sup> the high places of the field.

19 The kings came <sup>1</sup>and fought<sup>8</sup>, <sup>1</sup>then fought the kings of Canaan<sup>1</sup> then fought by the waters of Megiddo<sup>7</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>they took no gain of money.

20 <sup>2</sup>They fought from heaven<sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>the stars in their <sup>2</sup>courses fought against Sisera.

21 <sup>2</sup>The river <sup>3</sup>of<sup>1</sup> Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kishon. O my soul, <sup>9</sup>thou hast trodden down strength.<sup>1</sup>

22 Then <sup>1</sup>were<sup>1</sup> the horsehoofs <sup>2</sup>broken by the means<sup>1</sup> of the <sup>3</sup>pransings, the pransings of their <sup>4</sup>mighty<sup>1</sup> ones.

23 Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the LORD, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof ; <sup>2</sup>because they came not to the help <sup>3</sup>of the LORD, to the help of the LORD <sup>4</sup>against the mighty.

24 Blessed <sup>5</sup>above women shall <sup>6</sup>Jael <sup>7</sup>the wife of Heber the Kenite <sup>8</sup>be<sup>1</sup>, <sup>9</sup>blessed shall she be <sup>5</sup>above women in the tent.

25 <sup>2</sup>He asked water, and she gave <sup>3</sup>him milk ; she brought <sup>4</sup>forth<sup>1</sup> butter in a lordly dish.

26 <sup>2</sup>She put her hand to the <sup>3</sup>nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer ; and

B.C.c.1296.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. she

hammered.

<sup>2</sup> Num.32.39,

40.

<sup>3</sup> Heb.

draw with

the pen, &amp;c.

<sup>4</sup> Heb.

between.

<sup>5</sup> ch. 4. 14.<sup>6</sup> Heb.

destroyed.

<sup>7</sup> Heb.

his feet.

<sup>8</sup> Or, In the

divisions,

&amp;c.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. im-

pressions.

<sup>10</sup> Num. 32. 1.<sup>11</sup> Or, In.<sup>12</sup> Heb. her

words.

<sup>13</sup> Ex. 15. 9.<sup>14</sup> See Josh.

13. 25, 31.

<sup>15</sup> Heb. to

the head

of a man.

<sup>16</sup> Josh. 19. 23,

31.

<sup>17</sup> Or, port.<sup>18</sup> Or,

creeks.

<sup>19</sup> ch. 4. 10.<sup>20</sup> Heb.

exposed to

approach.

<sup>21</sup> Ps. 83. 9, 10.<sup>22</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 4.<sup>23</sup> Ps. 19. 5.<sup>24</sup> ch. 4. 16.<sup>25</sup> Ps. 44. 12.<sup>26</sup> See ver. 30.<sup>27</sup> See

Josh. 10. 11.

<sup>28</sup> Ps. 77. 17,

18.

<sup>29</sup> ch. 4. 15.<sup>30</sup> Heb.

paths.

<sup>31</sup> ch. 4. 7.<sup>32</sup> ch. 2. 19.<sup>33</sup> Hab. 3. 7.<sup>34</sup> Or, transp-

lains, or,

plungings.

<sup>35</sup> Heb. vers

strong.

<sup>36</sup> ch. 21. 9, 10.<sup>37</sup> Neh. 3. 5.<sup>38</sup> 1 Sam. 13. 6.<sup>39</sup> Heb. 11. 35.<sup>40</sup> 1 Sam. 17.<sup>41</sup> 47.<sup>42</sup> 18. 17.<sup>43</sup> 25. 28.<sup>44</sup> ch. 4. 17.<sup>45</sup> ch. 3. 13.<sup>46</sup> Luke 1. 28.<sup>47</sup> Gen. 29. 1.<sup>48</sup> ch. 7. 12.<sup>49</sup> 8. 19.<sup>50</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 30.<sup>51</sup> Job 1. 3.<sup>52</sup> ch. 4. 19.<sup>53</sup> Lev. 25. 16.<sup>54</sup> Jer. 25. 29.<sup>55</sup> 32. 51.<sup>56</sup> Mic. 6. 15.<sup>57</sup> ch. 4. 21.<sup>58</sup> Or, great.

<sup>1</sup>with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote <sup>2</sup>off<sup>1</sup> his head, <sup>3</sup>when she had pierced and stricken <sup>4</sup>through his temples. <sup>5</sup>At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay <sup>6</sup>down<sup>1</sup> : at her feet he bowed, he fell : where he bowed, there he fell down <sup>7</sup>dead.

28 <sup>4</sup>The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cried<sup>1</sup> through the lattice, Why is his chariot <sup>2</sup>so long in coming ? why tarry the <sup>3</sup>wheels of his chariots ?

29 Her wise ladies answered her, <sup>4</sup>yea, she returned <sup>5</sup>answer to herself,

30 <sup>4</sup>Have they not <sup>7</sup>sped<sup>1</sup> ? have they <sup>2</sup>not divided the <sup>3</sup>prey ; <sup>4</sup>to every man a damsel or two<sup>1</sup> ; to Sisera a <sup>5</sup>prey<sup>1</sup> of <sup>6</sup>divers colours, a <sup>7</sup>prey<sup>1</sup> of <sup>8</sup>divers colours of <sup>9</sup>needlework<sup>1</sup>, of <sup>10</sup>divers colours of <sup>11</sup>needlework<sup>1</sup> on both sides, <sup>12</sup>meet for<sup>1</sup> the necks of <sup>13</sup>them that take<sup>1</sup> the spoil ?

31 <sup>2</sup>So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD : but <sup>1</sup>let them that love him <sup>2</sup>be <sup>3</sup>as the sun <sup>4</sup>when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest forty years.

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>1</sup> The Israelites, for their sin, oppressed by Midian. 11 An angel sendeth Gideon for their deliverance. 17 Gideon's present is consumed with fire. 25 Gideon destroyeth Baal's altar. 36 Gideon's signs.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup>AND the children of Israel <sup>2</sup>did <sup>3</sup>evil in the sight of the LORD : and the LORD delivered them into the hand <sup>4</sup>of Midian seven years.

2 And the hand of Midian <sup>2</sup>prevailed against Israel : <sup>1</sup>and because of <sup>2</sup>the Midianites<sup>1</sup> the children of Israel made them <sup>3</sup>the dens which <sup>4</sup>are in the mountains, and <sup>5</sup>caves, and <sup>6</sup>strong holds.

3 And <sup>1</sup>so it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and <sup>2</sup>the Amalekites, <sup>3</sup>and the children of the east<sup>7</sup>, even<sup>1</sup> they came up against them ;

4 And they encamped against them, and <sup>2</sup>destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gaza, and left no sustenance <sup>3</sup>for<sup>1</sup> Israel, neither <sup>4</sup>a sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

1<sup>s</sup> through2<sup>s</sup> yea,

she

pierced

and

struck

3<sup>m</sup> Or,

over-

powered

4<sup>s</sup>

Through

the win-

dow she

looked

forth, and

cried, the

mother of

Sisera

cried

5<sup>m</sup> Heb.

steps,

6<sup>m</sup> Or,

(Yet she

repeat-

eth her

words

unto her-

self.)

7<sup>s</sup> found,8<sup>s</sup> spoil<sup>2</sup>

a dam-

sel, two

damself

to every

man

9<sup>s</sup> spoil10<sup>m</sup> Or,

dyed gar-

ments

11<sup>s</sup> em-

brodery

12<sup>s</sup> on13<sup>s</sup> that

which

was

14<sup>s</sup> Midian15<sup>s</sup> the16<sup>s</sup> ;17<sup>s</sup> ;18<sup>s</sup> in

R.V.	<i>Gideon is sent</i>	JUDGES 6.	<i>to deliver Israel.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> they came in as locusts	5 For they came up with their cattle and their tents, <sup>1</sup> and they came <sup>a</sup> as grasshoppers <sup>1</sup> for multitude; <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> both they and their camels were without number: and they <sup>2</sup> entered <sup>1</sup> into the land to destroy it.	B.C.c.1256. <sup>a</sup> ch. 7. 12. <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>my thousand is the measure</i> : Ex. 18. 21, 25. <sup>c</sup> Mic. 5. 2. <sup>d</sup> See 1 Sam. 9. 21. <sup>e</sup> Ex. 3. 12. <sup>f</sup> Josh. 1. 5.	15 And he said unto him, Oh <sup>o</sup> my <sup>1</sup> Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, <sup>1b</sup> my family is poor <sup>1</sup> in Manasseh, and I <sup>1am</sup> the least in my father's house.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> my family [ <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>thousand</i> ] is the poorest
<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> came	6 And Israel was <sup>3</sup> greatly impoverished because of the Midianites <sup>1</sup> ; and the children of Israel <sup>a</sup> cried unto the LORD.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 3. 15. <sup>e</sup> Hos. 5. 15.	16 And the LORD said unto him, <sup>c</sup> Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites as one man.	
<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> brought very low because of Midian	7 ¶ And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD because of <sup>4</sup> the Midianites <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>e</sup> ver. 36. 37. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 4. 1 3. <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 9. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 36. 17. <sup>i</sup> Is. 7. 11. <sup>j</sup> Gen. 18. 3, 5. <sup>k</sup> ch. 13. 15. <sup>l</sup> 7 Heb. <i>a man a prophet</i> . <sup>m</sup> 1 Or, <i>meat offering</i> . <sup>n</sup> 1 Gen. 18. 6-9.	17 And he said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then <sup>c</sup> shew me a sign that <sup>2</sup> thou <sup>1</sup> talkest with me.	<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> it is thou that
<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> Midian,	8 That the LORD sent <sup>a</sup> a prophet unto the children of Israel <sup>5</sup> , which <sup>1</sup> said unto them, Thus saith the LORD <sup>6</sup> God of Israel, I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage;	<sup>o</sup> ver. 36. 37. <sup>p</sup> Ex. 4. 1 3. <sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 9. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 36. 17. <sup>s</sup> Is. 7. 11. <sup>t</sup> Gen. 18. 3, 5. <sup>u</sup> ch. 13. 15. <sup>v</sup> 7 Heb. <i>a man a prophet</i> . <sup>w</sup> 1 Or, <i>meat offering</i> . <sup>x</sup> 1 Gen. 18. 6-9.	18 ¶ Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my <sup>3b</sup> present, and <sup>1</sup> set <sup>it</sup> <sup>1</sup> before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.	<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>offering</i> <sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> lay it
<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> and he	9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and <sup>1</sup> drave them out from before you, and gave you their land;	<sup>1</sup> Heb. <i>a kid of the goats</i> . <sup>2</sup> Ps. 44. 2, 3.	19 ¶ And Gideon went in, and made ready <sup>2a</sup> a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of <sup>5</sup> flour <sup>1</sup> : the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought <sup>1it</sup> out unto him under the <sup>6</sup> oak, and presented <sup>1it</sup> .	<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> meal <sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>terebinth</i>
<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> A, the	10 And I said unto you, I <sup>1am</sup> the LORD your God; <sup>7m</sup> fear not <sup>1</sup> the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not <sup>8</sup> obeyed <sup>1</sup> my voice.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. <i>a kid of the goats</i> . <sup>2</sup> Ps. 44. 2, 3.	20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and <sup>7</sup> lay <sup>1them</sup> upon this rock, and <sup>1</sup> pour out the broth. And he did so.	
<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> ye shall not fear	11 ¶ And <sup>9</sup> there came an angel of the LORD <sup>1</sup> , and sat under <sup>1</sup> an oak <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1was</sup> in Ophrah, that <sup>1</sup> pertained unto Joash <sup>2</sup> the <sup>2</sup> Abi-ezrite <sup>1</sup> : and his son <sup>3</sup> Gideon <sup>3</sup> threshed wheat by <sup>1</sup> the winepress, <sup>4</sup> to hide <sup>1it</sup> from the Midianites.	<sup>1</sup> Kin. 17. 35, 37, 38. <sup>2</sup> Jer. 10. 2. <sup>3</sup> ch. 13. 19. <sup>4</sup> See 1 Kin. 18. 33, 34.	21 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that <sup>1was</sup> in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and <sup>7</sup> there <sup>7</sup> rose <sup>1</sup> up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes <sup>8</sup> . Then <sup>1</sup> the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight.	<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> went <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; and
<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> hearkened unto	12 And the <sup>2</sup> angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, The LORD <sup>1tis</sup> <sup>2</sup> with thee, thou mighty man of valour.	<sup>1</sup> Kin. 17. 35, 37, 38. <sup>2</sup> Jer. 10. 2. <sup>3</sup> ch. 13. 19. <sup>4</sup> See 1 Kin. 18. 33, 34.	22 And <sup>9</sup> when Gideon <sup>9</sup> perceived that he <sup>was</sup> an <sup>1</sup> angel of the LORD <sup>1</sup> , Gideon said, Alas, O Lord God! <sup>2a</sup> for because I have seen an <sup>1</sup> angel of the LORD face to face.	<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> went <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; and
<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> the angel of the LORD came,	13 And Gideon said unto him, Oh my <sup>4</sup> Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and <sup>b</sup> where <sup>1be</sup> all his <sup>1</sup> miracles <sup>1</sup> which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD hath <sup>6a</sup> forsaken us, <sup>1</sup> and delivered us into the <sup>7</sup> hands of the Midianites <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> Kin. 17. 35, 37, 38. <sup>2</sup> Jer. 10. 2. <sup>3</sup> ch. 13. 19. <sup>4</sup> See 1 Kin. 18. 33, 34.	23 And the LORD said unto him, <sup>a</sup> Peace <sup>1be</sup> unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die.	<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> went <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; and
<sup>10</sup> <sup>s</sup> the oak <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>terebinth</i>	14 And the LORD <sup>8</sup> looked upon him, and said, <sup>2</sup> Go in this thy might, and <sup>o</sup> thou shalt <sup>1</sup> save Israel from the hand of <sup>9</sup> the Midianites <sup>1</sup> : <sup>2</sup> have not I sent thee?	<sup>1</sup> Kin. 17. 35, 37, 38. <sup>2</sup> Jer. 10. 2. <sup>3</sup> ch. 13. 19. <sup>4</sup> See 1 Kin. 18. 33, 34.	24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it <sup>3f</sup> Jehovah-shalom: unto this day it <sup>1tis</sup> yet <sup>9</sup> in Ophrah of the <sup>4</sup> Abi-ezrites <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> went <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; and
<sup>11</sup> <sup>s</sup> Abiezrite			25 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's <sup>o</sup> young <sup>1</sup> bullock, <sup>2</sup> even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar	<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> went <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; and
<sup>12</sup> <sup>s</sup> was beating out wheat in				<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> went <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; and
<sup>13</sup> <sup>s</sup> lord,				<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> went <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; and
<sup>14</sup> <sup>s</sup> won-drous works				<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> went <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; and
<sup>15</sup> <sup>s</sup> cast us off,				<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> went <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; and
<sup>16</sup> <sup>s</sup> hand of Midian.				<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> went <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; and
<sup>17</sup> <sup>s</sup> Or, turned towards				<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> went <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; and
<sup>18</sup> <sup>s</sup> Midian				<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> went <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; and





R.V.	<i>Gideon encouraged</i>	JUDGES 7.	<i>by a dream.</i>	R.V.
	Gilead. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.	B.C.c.1249.	dren of the east lay along in the valley like <sup>1</sup> 'grasshoppers' for multitude; and their camels <sup>†</sup> were without number, as the sand <sup>2</sup> 'by the sea side' for multitude.	<sup>1</sup> S locusts
<sup>1</sup> A ¶	<sup>4</sup> And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people <sup>†</sup> are yet <sup>†</sup> too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall be, <sup>†</sup> that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go.		<sup>13</sup> And when Gideon was come, behold, <sup>†</sup> there was a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, a cake of barley bread tumbled into the <sup>2</sup> 'host' of Midian, and came unto <sup>3</sup> 'a' tent, and smote it that it fell, and <sup>5</sup> overturned it,' that the tent lay along.	<sup>2</sup> S which is upon the sea shore
	<sup>5</sup> So he brought down the people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gideon, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.		<sup>14</sup> And his fellow answered and said, This <sup>†</sup> is nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of Joash, a man of Israel: <sup>°</sup> for' into his hand <sup>°</sup> 'hath God' delivered Midian, and all the host.	<sup>3</sup> S camp <sup>4</sup> S the
<sup>2</sup> S was	<sup>6</sup> And the number of them that lapped, <sup>†</sup> putting' their hand to their mouth, <sup>2</sup> 'were' three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.	<sup>°</sup> Heb, the breaking thereof.	<sup>15</sup> ¶ And it was <sup>†</sup> so, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and <sup>°</sup> the interpretation thereof, that he worshipped', and' returned into the <sup>3</sup> 'host' of Israel, and said, Arise; for the LORD hath delivered into your hand the host of Midian.	<sup>5</sup> S turned it upside down, <sup>6</sup> S God hath
	<sup>7</sup> And the LORD said unto Gideon, <sup>°</sup> By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the <sup>°</sup> 'other' people go every man unto his place.	<sup>°</sup> Heb, the breaking thereof.	<sup>16</sup> And he divided the three hundred men <sup>†</sup> into three companies, and he put <sup>°</sup> 'a' trumpet in every man's hand, with' empty pitchers, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>°</sup> 'lamps' within the pitchers.	<sup>7</sup> S; and he <sup>8</sup> S camp
	<sup>8</sup> <sup>3</sup> So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all <sup>4</sup> 'the rest of' Israel every man unto his tent, <sup>5</sup> and retained those' three hundred men: and the <sup>6</sup> 'host' of Midian was beneath him in the valley.	<sup>°</sup> Heb, the breaking thereof.	<sup>17</sup> And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the <sup>2</sup> 'outside' of the camp, it shall be <sup>†</sup> that, as I do, so shall ye do.	<sup>9</sup> S into the hands of all of them trumpets, and
<sup>3</sup> M Ac- cording to some ancient versions, So they took the victuals of the people.	<sup>9</sup> ¶ And it came to pass the same <sup>°</sup> 'night, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee down <sup>7</sup> 'unto the host'; for I have delivered it into thine hand.	<sup>°</sup> Heb, trumpets in the hand of all of them. <sup>°</sup> Or, fire-brands, or, torches.	<sup>18</sup> When I blow <sup>3</sup> with a' trumpet, I and all that <sup>†</sup> are with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, <sup>4</sup> 'The sword of the LORD, and of' Gideon.	<sup>1</sup> S with torches <sup>2</sup> S outermost part
<sup>4</sup> S the men of <sup>5</sup> S but retained the <sup>6</sup> S camp <sup>7</sup> S into [ <sup>°</sup> Or, against'] <sup>8</sup> S Purah	<sup>10</sup> But if thou fear to go down, go thou with <sup>8</sup> 'Phurah' thy servant down to the <sup>6</sup> 'host':	<sup>°</sup> Heb, trumpets in the hand of all of them. <sup>°</sup> Or, fire-brands, or, torches.	<sup>19</sup> ¶ So Gideon, and the hundred men that <sup>†</sup> were with him, came unto the <sup>2</sup> 'outside' of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch <sup>5</sup> ; and' they had but newly set the watch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake <sup>6</sup> the pitchers that <sup>†</sup> were in their hands.	<sup>3</sup> S the
	<sup>11</sup> And thou shalt <sup>7</sup> 'hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down <sup>7</sup> 'unto the host'. Then went he down with <sup>8</sup> 'Phurah' his servant unto the <sup>2</sup> 'outside' of the <sup>9</sup> 'armed men that <sup>†</sup> were in the <sup>1</sup> 'host'.	<sup>°</sup> Heb, trumpets in the hand of all of them. <sup>°</sup> Or, fire-brands, or, torches.	<sup>20</sup> And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the <sup>7</sup> 'lamps' in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right	<sup>4</sup> S For the LORD and for <sup>5</sup> S, when <sup>6</sup> S in pieces
<sup>9</sup> S outermost part <sup>1</sup> S camp.	<sup>12</sup> And the Midianites and the Amalekites and <sup>h</sup> all the chil-	<sup>°</sup> Heb, trumpets in the hand of all of them. <sup>°</sup> Or, fire-brands, or, torches.		<sup>7</sup> S torches

<sup>1</sup> M Or, A sword for &c.  
<sup>2</sup> S; and they shouted, and put them to flight.  
<sup>3</sup> M Another reading is, fled.  
<sup>4</sup> S they blew the three hundred  
<sup>5</sup> S and against  
<sup>6</sup> S as far as  
<sup>7</sup> S toward Zererah, as far as the border  
<sup>8</sup> M Heb. lip.  
<sup>9</sup> S by  
<sup>10</sup> S were gathered  
<sup>11</sup> S S Midian  
<sup>12</sup> S the hill country of  
<sup>13</sup> S A,  
<sup>14</sup> S as far as Beth-barah, even  
<sup>15</sup> M Or, also  
<sup>16</sup> S So  
<sup>17</sup> S A the  
<sup>18</sup> S S Midian,  
<sup>19</sup> S of the rock of  
<sup>20</sup> S S; and they  
<sup>21</sup> S beyond

hands to blow <sup>†</sup>withal: and they cried, <sup>1</sup>The sword of the LORD<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and of Gideon.  
<sup>21</sup> And they <sup>b</sup>stood every man in his place round about the camp: <sup>c</sup>and all the host ran<sup>2</sup>, and cried, and fled.  
<sup>22</sup> And <sup>3</sup>the three hundred <sup>d</sup>blew the <sup>e</sup>trumpets, and <sup>e</sup>the LORD set <sup>f</sup>every man's sword against his fellow, <sup>4</sup>even throughout<sup>1</sup> all the host: and the host fled <sup>5</sup>to <sup>6</sup>Beth-shittah <sup>6a</sup>in Zererah, and to the <sup>7</sup>'border' of Abel-meholah, <sup>7</sup>unto <sup>8</sup>Tabbath.  
<sup>23</sup> And the men of Israel <sup>8</sup>gathered themselves<sup>1</sup> together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued after <sup>9</sup>the Midianites<sup>1</sup>.  
<sup>24</sup> <sup>o</sup>¶ And Gideon sent messengers throughout all <sup>10</sup>mount<sup>1</sup> Ephraim, saying, Come down against <sup>9</sup>the Midianites<sup>1</sup>, and take before them the waters<sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup>unto Beth-barah and <sup>4</sup>Jordan.  
<sup>4</sup> Then<sup>1</sup> all the men of Ephraim <sup>8</sup>gathered themselves<sup>1</sup> together, and <sup>7</sup>took the waters <sup>3</sup>unto <sup>6</sup>Beth-barah and <sup>4</sup>Jordan.  
<sup>25</sup> And they took <sup>5</sup>"two princes of <sup>6</sup>the Midianites,<sup>1</sup> Oreb and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb <sup>7</sup>upon <sup>a</sup>the rock<sup>1</sup> Oreb, and Zeeb they slew at the winepress of Zeeb, and pursued Midian<sup>8</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon <sup>9</sup>on the <sup>a</sup>other side<sup>1</sup> of Jordan.

### CHAPTER 8.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Gideon pacifieth the Ephraimites. 10 Zebah and Zalmunna taken. 13 Succoth and Penuel destroyed. 18 Gideon revengeth his brethren's death. 22 He refuseth government. 28 Midian subdued. 32 Gideon's death. 33 The Israelites' idolatry.<sup>1</sup>

AND <sup>a</sup>the men of Ephraim <sup>1</sup>said unto him, <sup>7</sup>Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with <sup>1</sup>the Midianites<sup>1</sup>? And they did chide with him <sup>h</sup>sharply.  
<sup>2</sup> And he said unto them, What have I <sup>2</sup>done now<sup>1</sup> in comparison of you? <sup>†</sup>I s not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of <sup>3</sup>Abi-czer<sup>1</sup>?  
<sup>3</sup> God hath delivered into your <sup>4</sup>'hands' the princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and

B.C.c.1249.  
<sup>a</sup> Heb. spirit.  
<sup>b</sup> Prov. 15. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> Ex. 14. 13, 14.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 17.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 7. 7.  
<sup>f</sup> Josh. 6. 4, 16, 20.  
<sup>g</sup> See.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 83. 9.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 9. 4.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 20.  
<sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 23.  
<sup>m</sup> Gen. 33. 17.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 60. 6.  
<sup>o</sup> Or, forward.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. lip.  
<sup>q</sup> See 1 Kin. 20. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> See 1 Sam. 25. 11.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 3. 27.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. thresh.  
<sup>v</sup> Gen. 32. 30.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 25.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 28.  
<sup>y</sup> John 1. 28.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 8. 3.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 83. 11.  
<sup>ab</sup> Is. 10. 26.  
<sup>ac</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 27.  
<sup>ad</sup> ver. 17.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 8. 4.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 7. 12.  
<sup>ag</sup> Or, an hundred and twenty thousand, every one drawing a sword.  
<sup>ah</sup> ch. 20. 2, 15, 17, 25.  
<sup>ai</sup> 2 Kin. 3. 26.  
<sup>aj</sup> See.  
<sup>ak</sup> ch. 12. 1.  
<sup>al</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 41.  
<sup>am</sup> Num. 32. 35, 42.  
<sup>an</sup> Heb.  
<sup>ao</sup> What thing is this that thou hast done unto us.  
<sup>ap</sup> ch. 18. 27.  
<sup>aq</sup> 1 Thee. 5. 3.  
<sup>ar</sup> Heb. strongly.  
<sup>as</sup> Ps. 83. 11.  
<sup>at</sup> Heb. terrified.  
<sup>au</sup> ch. 7. 24, 25.  
<sup>av</sup> Phil. 2. 3.

what was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their <sup>1a</sup>anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>o</sup>¶ And Gideon came to Jordan, <sup>2</sup>and passed over, he, and the three hundred men that <sup>†</sup>were with him, faint, yet pursuing <sup>o</sup>them<sup>1</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> And he said unto the men of <sup>2</sup>Succoth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they <sup>†</sup>be faint, and I am pursuing after Zebah and Zalmunna, <sup>3</sup>kings of Midian.  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>o</sup>¶ And the princes of Succoth said, <sup>†</sup>Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that <sup>†</sup>we should give bread unto thine army?  
<sup>7</sup> And Gideon said, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered Zebah and Zalmunna unto mine hand, <sup>7</sup>then I will <sup>42</sup>tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers.  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>o</sup>¶ And he went up thence <sup>2</sup>to Penuel, and spake unto them <sup>5</sup>likewise<sup>1</sup>: and the men of Penuel answered him as the men of Succoth had answered <sup>o</sup>him<sup>1</sup>.  
<sup>9</sup> And he spake also unto the men of Penuel, saying, When I <sup>7</sup>come again in peace, <sup>2</sup>I will break down this tower.  
<sup>10</sup> ¶ Now Zebah and Zalmunna <sup>†</sup>were in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand <sup>†</sup>men, all that were left of <sup>b</sup>all the <sup>6</sup>'hosts' of the children of the east: for there fell <sup>c</sup>an hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.  
<sup>11</sup> <sup>o</sup>¶ And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents on the east of <sup>e</sup>Nobah and Jogbehah, and smote the host<sup>7</sup>: <sup>1</sup>for the host was <sup>9</sup>secure.  
<sup>12</sup> And <sup>o</sup>when<sup>1</sup> Zebah and Zalmunna fled<sup>8</sup>, <sup>1</sup>he pursued after them<sup>3</sup>, and <sup>†</sup>took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and <sup>1k</sup>discomfited all the host.  
<sup>13</sup> <sup>o</sup>¶ And Gideon the son of Joash returned from <sup>2</sup>battle before the sun <sup>was</sup> up,  
<sup>14</sup> And <sup>1</sup>caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and <sup>3</sup>enquired<sup>1</sup> of him: and he

<sup>1</sup> M Heb. spirit.  
<sup>2</sup> M Or, to pass  
<sup>3</sup> A the  
<sup>4</sup> M Heb. thresh.  
<sup>5</sup> S in like manner  
<sup>6</sup> S host  
<sup>7</sup> S;  
<sup>8</sup> S; and he  
<sup>9</sup> S; and he  
<sup>10</sup> M Heb. terrified.  
<sup>11</sup> S the battle from the ascent of Heres. And he  
<sup>12</sup> S inquired



R.V.	Jotham's parable	JUDGES 9.	of the trees.	R.V.
	CHAPTER 9. <sup>o</sup> 1 Abimelech is made king by the Shechemites. 7 Jotham by a parable rebuketh them. 22 Gaal's conspiracy. 50 Abimelech slain. 56 Jotham's curse fulfilled.	B.C.c.1269. <sup>a</sup> Ps. 104. 15. <sup>b</sup> Heb. go up and down for other trees. <sup>c</sup> ch. 8. 31.	them, Should I leave my father, <sup>1a</sup> wherewith by me they honour God and man, and <sup>b</sup> go to <sup>2</sup> be promoted <sup>1</sup> over the trees? 10 And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, <sup>†</sup> and reign over us. 11 But the fig tree said unto them, Should I <sup>3</sup> forsake <sup>1</sup> my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to <sup>2</sup> be promoted <sup>1</sup> over the trees? 12 <sup>4</sup> Then said the trees <sup>1</sup> unto the vine, Come thou, <sup>†</sup> and reign over us. 13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, <sup>†</sup> which cheereth God and man, and go to <sup>2</sup> be promoted <sup>1</sup> over the trees? 14 Then said all the trees unto the <sup>5b</sup> bramble, Come thou, <sup>†</sup> and reign over us. 15 And the <sup>5</sup> bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, <sup>†</sup> then come <sup>†</sup> and put your trust in my <sup>†</sup> shadow: and if not, <sup>m</sup> let fire come out of the <sup>5</sup> bramble, and devour the <sup>n</sup> cedars of Lebanon. 16 Now therefore, if ye have <sup>6</sup> done truly and sincerely, <sup>1</sup> in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt well with Jerubbaal and his house, and have done unto him <sup>u</sup> according to the deserving of his hands; 17 (For my father fought for you, and <sup>7x</sup> adventured his life <sup>†</sup> far <sup>1</sup> , and delivered you out of the hand of Midian: 18 <sup>†</sup> And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Abimelech, the son of his maid-servant, king over the men of Shechem, because he <sup>†</sup> is your brother.) 19 If ye then have dealt truly and <sup>8</sup> sincerely <sup>1</sup> with Jerubbaal and with his house this day, <sup>†</sup> then <sup>6</sup> rejoice ye in Abimelech, and let him also rejoice in you: 20 But if not, <sup>a</sup> let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the	<sup>1M</sup> Or, which God and man honour in me <sup>2S</sup> wave to and fro <sup>3S</sup> leave <sup>4S</sup> And the trees said <sup>5M</sup> Or, thorn <sup>6S</sup> dealt truly and uprightly, <sup>7M</sup> Heb. cast his life before him. <sup>8S</sup> uprightly
<sup>1S</sup> spake	AND Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to Shechem unto <sup>a</sup> his mother's brethren, and <sup>1</sup> communed <sup>1</sup> with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying, 2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, <sup>a</sup> Whether <sup>†</sup> is better for you, <sup>o</sup> either <sup>1</sup> that all the sons of Jerubbaal, <sup>†</sup> which are <sup>2</sup> threescore and ten persons, <sup>2</sup> reign <sup>1</sup> over you, or that one <sup>2</sup> reign <sup>1</sup> over you? remember also that I <sup>†</sup> am <sup>†</sup> your bone and your flesh. 3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined <sup>†</sup> to follow Abimelech; for they said, He <sup>†</sup> is our <sup>k</sup> brother. 4 And they gave him threescore and ten <sup>†</sup> pieces of silver out of the house of <sup>2</sup> Baal-berith, wherewith Abimelech hired <sup>q</sup> vain and light <sup>3</sup> persons, <sup>1</sup> which followed him. 5 And he went unto his father's house <sup>†</sup> at Ophrah, and <sup>†</sup> slew his brethren the sons of Jerubbaal, <sup>†</sup> being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: <sup>†</sup> notwithstanding yet <sup>1</sup> Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself. 6 <sup>5</sup> And all the men of Shechem <sup>6</sup> gathered <sup>1</sup> together, and all <sup>†</sup> the house of Millo, and went <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and made Abimelech king, <sup>a</sup> by the <sup>8</sup> plain <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>9</sup> pillar that <sup>†</sup> was in Shechem. 7 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And when they told <sup>†</sup> it to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of <sup>a</sup> mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them. Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you. 8 <sup>†</sup> The trees went forth <sup>†</sup> on a time to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, <sup>†</sup> Reign thou over us. 9 But the olive tree said unto	<sup>1S</sup> rule <sup>2S</sup> fellows, <sup>4S</sup> but <sup>5A</sup> ¶ <sup>6S</sup> assembled themselves <sup>7M</sup> Or, Both, millo <sup>8S</sup> oak <sup>9M</sup> Or, te. robinth <sup>9M</sup> Or, garrison	<sup>1S</sup> Ps. 104. 15. <sup>2S</sup> Heb. go up and down for other trees. <sup>3S</sup> ch. 8. 31. <sup>4S</sup> Heb. What is good <sup>†</sup> whether, or. <sup>5S</sup> ch. 8. 30. <sup>6S</sup> Ps. 104. 15. <sup>7S</sup> Gen. 29. 11. <sup>8S</sup> Or, thistle. <sup>9S</sup> Heb. after. <sup>10S</sup> Gen. 29. 15. <sup>11S</sup> Is. 20. 2. <sup>12S</sup> Dan. 4. 12. <sup>13S</sup> Hos. 14. 7. <sup>14S</sup> Num. 21. 28. <sup>15S</sup> Ezek. 15. 14. <sup>16S</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 9. <sup>17S</sup> Ps. 104. 16. <sup>18S</sup> Is. 2. 13. <sup>19S</sup> A. 37. 24. <sup>20S</sup> Ezek. 31. 3. <sup>21S</sup> P. ch. 8. 33. <sup>22S</sup> 2 Chr. 11. 3. <sup>23S</sup> 2 Chr. 13. 7. <sup>24S</sup> Prov. 12. 11. <sup>25S</sup> Acts 17. 5. <sup>26S</sup> ch. 6. 24. <sup>27S</sup> 2 Kin. 11. 1, 2. <sup>28S</sup> ch. 8. 35. <sup>29S</sup> Heb. cast his life. <sup>30S</sup> ver. 6, 6. <sup>31S</sup> Or, by the oak of the pillar. <sup>32S</sup> See Josh. 24. 26. <sup>33S</sup> Deut. 11. 26. <sup>34S</sup> A. 27. 12. <sup>35S</sup> Josh. 8. 33. <sup>36S</sup> John 4. 26. <sup>37S</sup> Is. 8. 6. <sup>38S</sup> Phil. 3. 3. <sup>39S</sup> See 2 Kin. 14. 9. <sup>40S</sup> Jer. 15. 56. <sup>41S</sup> ch. 8. 23, 23.	



R.V.	<i>The Shechemites</i>	JUDGES 9.	<i>revolt to Gaal.</i>	R.V.
	house of Millo, and devour Abimelech.	B.C.c.1209.	come to Shechem; and, behold, they <sup>1</sup> fortify the city against thee. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> constrain the city to take part against thee.
	21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to <sup>a</sup> Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Abimelech his brother.	<sup>a</sup> <i>S</i> Sam. 20. 14.	32 Now therefore <sup>2</sup> up by night, thou and the people that <sup>†</sup> is with thee, and lie in wait in the field:	<sup>4</sup> <i>O</i> Or, oppress the city on thy account
<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> And Abimelech was prince over Israel three years. And	22 ¶ <sup>†</sup> When Abimelech had reigned three years over Israel,		33 And it shall be, <sup>†</sup> that in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, <sup>†</sup> when he and the people that <sup>†</sup> is with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them <sup>3</sup> as thou shalt find occasion.	<sup>2</sup> <i>A</i> ,
<sup>2</sup> <i>S</i> violence done	23 Then <sup>†</sup> <sup>b</sup> God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem <sup>c</sup> dealt treacherously with Abimelech:	<sup>b</sup> <i>S</i> Sam. 16. 14. & 18. 9, 10. See 1 Kin. 12. 15. & 22. 22. 2 Chr. 10. 15. & 18. 19, &c. Is. 19. 2, 14. <sup>c</sup> <i>S</i> Is. 33. 1.	34 ¶ And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that <sup>†</sup> were with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shechem in four companies.	<sup>3</sup> <i>M</i> Heb. as thine hand shall find.
<sup>3</sup> <i>S</i> that their blood might	24 <sup>a</sup> That the <sup>cruelty done</sup> <sup>1</sup> to the threescore and ten sons of Jerubbaal might come, and <sup>3</sup> their blood <sup>1</sup> be laid upon Abimelech their brother, which slew them <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and upon the men of Shechem, which <sup>5</sup> <i>f</i> aided him in the killing of <sup>†</sup> his brethren.	<sup>d</sup> <i>S</i> 1 Kin. 2. 32. Esth. 9. 25. 18. 7. 16. Mat. 23. 35. 26. <sup>e</sup> <i>Heb.</i> as thine hand shall find. 1 Sam. 10. 7. & 25. 8. Eccles. 9. 10. <sup>f</sup> <i>Heb.</i> strengthened his hands to kill.	35 And Gaal the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and Abimelech rose up, and the people that <sup>†</sup> were with him, from <sup>4</sup> lying in wait. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> <i>S</i> the ambushment.
<sup>4</sup> <i>S</i> , <sup>5</sup> <i>S</i> strengthened his hands to slay	25 And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for him <sup>6</sup> in the top <sup>1</sup> of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Abimelech.		36 And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the <sup>5</sup> top <sup>1</sup> of the mountains. And Zebul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as <sup>†</sup> if they were men.	<sup>5</sup> <i>S</i> tops
<sup>6</sup> <i>S</i> on the tops	26 <sup>†</sup> And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their <sup>8</sup> confidence <sup>1</sup> in him.		37 And Gaal spake again and said, See <sup>6</sup> there come people down by the <sup>7</sup> <i>h</i> middle of the land, and <sup>8</sup> another company come along by the plain of <sup>8</sup> Meonenim. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>6</sup> <i>A</i> , <sup>7</sup> <i>M</i> Heb. navel.
<sup>7</sup> <i>A</i> ¶	27 And they went out into the <sup>9</sup> fields, <sup>1</sup> and gathered their vineyards, and trode <i>the grapes</i> , and <sup>1</sup> made <sup>9</sup> merry, <sup>1</sup> and went into <sup>†</sup> the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Abimelech.	<sup>9</sup> <i>O</i> Or, songs: See Is. 16. 9, 10. Jer. 25. 30. <sup>h</sup> <i>Heb.</i> navel. <sup>i</sup> ver. 4. <sup>k</sup> <i>O</i> Or, The regards of times, Deut. 18. 14. <sup>l</sup> <i>S</i> Sam. 25. 10. 1 Kin. 12. 16, <sup>m</sup> ver. 28, 29.	38 Then said Zebul unto him, Where <sup>†</sup> is now thy mouth, <sup>9</sup> wherewith <sup>†</sup> thou <sup>m</sup> saidst, Who <sup>†</sup> is Abimelech, that we should serve him? <sup>†</sup> is not this the people that thou hast despised? go out <sup>1</sup> , I pray now, <sup>1</sup> and fight with them.	<sup>8</sup> <i>S</i> one company cometh by the way of the oak of Meonenim. <sup>m</sup> That is, the augurs' oak or terebinth.
<sup>8</sup> <i>S</i> trust	28 And Gaal the son of Ebed said, <sup>†</sup> Who <sup>†</sup> is Abimelech, and who <sup>†</sup> is Shechem, that we should serve him? <sup>†</sup> is not <sup>†</sup> the son of Jerubbaal? and Zebul his officer? serve <sup>2</sup> the men of <sup>†</sup> Hamor the father of Shechem: <sup>3</sup> for <sup>1</sup> why should we serve him?	<sup>n</sup> Gen. 34. 2, 6.	39 And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech.	<sup>9</sup> <i>S</i> that <sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> now, I pray,
<sup>9</sup> <i>S</i> field,	29 And <sup>†</sup> would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Abimelech. And he said <sup>4</sup> to Abimelech, Increase thine army, and come out.	<sup>p</sup> <i>S</i> Sam. 15. 4.	40 And Abimelech chased him, and he fled before him, and <sup>2</sup> many were overthrown and <sup>1</sup> wounded, <sup>†</sup> even unto the entering of the gate.	<sup>2</sup> <i>S</i> there fell many
<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> held festival, <sup>m</sup> <i>O</i> Or, offered a praise offering	30 ¶ <sup>†</sup> And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gaal the son of Ebed, his anger was <sup>9</sup> kindled.		41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and Zebul <sup>3</sup> thrust <sup>1</sup> out Gaal and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shechem.	<sup>3</sup> <i>S</i> drave
<sup>2</sup> <i>A</i> ye	31 And he sent messengers unto Abimelech <sup>5</sup> <i>r</i> privily, <sup>1</sup> saying, Behold, Gaal the son of Ebed and his brethren <sup>6</sup> be <sup>1</sup>	<sup>q</sup> <i>O</i> Or, hot. <sup>r</sup> <i>Heb.</i> craftily, or, to Tormah.	42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went	
<sup>3</sup> <i>S</i> but				
<sup>4</sup> <i>M</i> Or, of				
<sup>5</sup> <i>S</i> craftily, <sup>m</sup> <i>O</i> Or, in Tormah				
<sup>6</sup> <i>S</i> are				



R.V.	<i>Jephthah is</i>	JUDGES 11.	<i>chosen captain.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> kindled 2 <sup>s</sup> hand	7 And the anger of the LORD was <sup>1</sup> hot <sup>1</sup> against Israel, and he <sup>2</sup> sold them into the <sup>2</sup> hands <sup>1</sup> of the Philistines, and into the <sup>2</sup> hands <sup>1</sup> of the children of Ammon.	B.C.C.1161.  <sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 14. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 12. 9. <sup>b</sup> ch. 11. 8, 11.	What man <sup>†</sup> is he that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? he shall <sup>b</sup> be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.	
3 <sup>s</sup> that year: eighteen years oppressed they 4 <sup>s</sup> were beyond 5 <sup>s</sup> And	8 And <sup>o</sup> that year <sup>1</sup> they vexed and <sup>c</sup> oppressed the children of Israel <sup>3</sup> : eighteen years, <sup>1</sup> all the children of Israel that <sup>4</sup> were on the other side <sup>1</sup> Jordan in the land of the Amorites, which <sup>†</sup> is in Gilead.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. crushed.  <sup>d</sup> Heb. 11. 32, called Jephthae. <sup>e</sup> ch. 6. 12. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 5. 1. <sup>f</sup> Heb. a woman an harlot.	CHAPTER 11.  <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Jephthah's covenant with the Gileadites.</i> 12 <i>His embassy to the Ammonites.</i> 29 <i>His vow.</i> 32 <i>His conquest of the Ammonites.</i>  NOW <sup>a</sup> Jephthah the Gileadite was <sup>c</sup> a mighty man of valour, and he <sup>†</sup> was the son of <sup>f</sup> an harlot: and Gilead begat Jephthah.	
6 <sup>s</sup> even 7 <sup>s</sup> have served the  8 <sup>s</sup> save	9 <sup>5</sup> Moreover <sup>1</sup> the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to fight also against Judah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed.	<sup>g</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 10.  <sup>h</sup> Heb. from the face.	2 And Gilead's wife bare him sons; and <sup>†</sup> his wife's sons grew up, <sup>2</sup> and they thrust <sup>1</sup> out Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou <sup>†</sup> art the son of <sup>3</sup> a strange <sup>1</sup> woman.	1 <sup>a</sup> when 2 <sup>s</sup> they drove
	10 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, saying, We have sinned against thee, <sup>6</sup> both <sup>1</sup> because we have forsaken our God, and <sup>7</sup> also served <sup>1</sup> Baalim.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 9. 4. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 22. 2.  <sup>k</sup> Heb. after days. <sup>l</sup> Ex. 14. 30. <sup>m</sup> Num. 21. 21, 24, 25. <sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 12, 13. <sup>p</sup> ch. 3. 31.	3 Then Jephthah fled <sup>h</sup> from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tob; and there were gathered <sup>†</sup> vain <sup>4</sup> men <sup>1</sup> to Jephthah, and <sup>5</sup> went out with him.	3 <sup>s</sup> another
	11 And the LORD said unto the children of Israel, <i>Did not I <sup>8</sup>deliver<sup>1</sup> you <sup>†</sup>from the Egyptians, and <sup>m</sup>from the Amorites, <sup>n</sup>from the children of Ammon, <sup>p</sup>and from the Philistines?</i>	<sup>q</sup> ch. 5. 19. <sup>r</sup> ch. 6. 3.  <sup>s</sup> Ps. 106. 42, 43.  <sup>t</sup> Deut. 32. 15. Jer. 2. 13.  <sup>u</sup> Gen. 26. 27. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 32. 37, 38. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 3. 13. Jer. 2. 28.  <sup>w</sup> ch. 10. 18.	4 ¶ And it came to pass <sup>6</sup> k in process of time, <sup>1</sup> that the children of Ammon made war against Israel.	4 <sup>s</sup> fellows 5 <sup>a</sup> they 6 <sup>s</sup> after a while,
9 <sup>m</sup> The Sept. has, Midianites. 1 <sup>s</sup> unto me, and I saved 2 <sup>s</sup> save	12 <sup>4</sup> The Zidonians also, <sup>r</sup> and the Amalekites, and the <sup>9</sup> Maonites, <sup>c</sup> did oppress you; and ye cried <sup>1</sup> to me, and I delivered <sup>†</sup> you out of their hand.		5 And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gilead went to fetch Jephthah out of the land of Tob:	
	13 <sup>†</sup> Yet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will <sup>2</sup> deliver <sup>1</sup> you no more.		6 And they said unto Jephthah, Come <sup>o</sup> , and be our <sup>†</sup> captain, <sup>1</sup> that we may fight with the children of Ammon.	7 <sup>s</sup> chief,
3 <sup>s</sup> distress,	14 Go and <sup>y</sup> cry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them <sup>2</sup> deliver <sup>1</sup> you in the time of your <sup>3</sup> tribulation. <sup>1</sup>		7 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, <sup>2</sup> Did not ye hate me, and <sup>8</sup> expel <sup>1</sup> me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress?	8 <sup>s</sup> drive
4 <sup>s</sup> only deliver us,	15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the children of Israel said unto the LORD, We have sinned: <sup>a</sup> do thou unto us whatsoever <sup>c</sup> seemeth good unto thee; <sup>†</sup> deliver us only, <sup>1</sup> we pray thee, this day.	<sup>x</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 18. 2 Sam. 15. 26. <sup>b</sup> Luke 17. 4.  <sup>y</sup> Heb. is good in thine eyes. <sup>d</sup> ch. 10. 18.  <sup>z</sup> 2 Chr. 7. 14. Is. 15. 8. Jer. 18. 7, 8.  <sup>f</sup> Heb. gods of strangers. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 106. 44, 45. Is. 63. 9. <sup>h</sup> Heb. was shortened. <sup>i</sup> Heb. cried together. <sup>k</sup> Jer. 42. 5. <sup>l</sup> Gen. 31. 49. ch. 11. 11, 29. <sup>m</sup> Heb. be the hearer between us.	8 <sup>2</sup> And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, Therefore <sup>9</sup> we <sup>†</sup> turn <sup>1</sup> again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight <sup>†</sup> against <sup>1</sup> the children of Ammon, and <sup>2</sup> be <sup>d</sup> our head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.	9 <sup>s</sup> are we turned 1 <sup>s</sup> with 2 <sup>a</sup> thou shalt
5 <sup>a</sup> ¶	16 <sup>e</sup> And they put away the <sup>†</sup> strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and <sup>g</sup> his soul <sup>h</sup> was grieved for the misery of Israel.		9 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again to fight <sup>†</sup> against <sup>1</sup> the children of Ammon, and the LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head?	3 <sup>a</sup> shall 4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. hearer.
6 <sup>s</sup> Mizpah. 7 <sup>s</sup> , the 8 <sup>a</sup> ,	17 <sup>5</sup> Then the children of Ammon were <sup>†</sup> gathered together, and encamped in Gilead. And the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and encamped in <sup>6</sup> z Mizpeh. <sup>1</sup>		10 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, <sup>h</sup> The LORD <sup>3</sup> m be <sup>4</sup> a witness between us <sup>5</sup> , if we do not so according to thy words. <sup>1</sup>	5 <sup>s</sup> ; surely according to thy word so will we do.
	18 And the people <sup>†</sup> and <sup>1</sup> princes of Gilead <sup>8</sup> said one to another,			

	11 Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him <sup>a</sup> head and <sup>i</sup> captain' over them; and Jephthah <sup>2</sup> uttered' all his words <sup>b</sup> before the LORD in <sup>3</sup> Mizpeh.	B.C.C.1161. <sup>a</sup> ver. 8.	pitched in Jahaz, and fought against Israel.	
1 <sup>s</sup> chief			21 And the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel <sup>1</sup> delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they <sup>c</sup> smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country.	1 <sup>s</sup> , the God of Israel,
2 <sup>s</sup> spake		<sup>b</sup> ch. 10. 17. & 20. 1. 1 Sam. 10. 17. & 11. 15.	22 And they possessed <sup>a</sup> all the <sup>2</sup> coasts' of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan.	2 <sup>s</sup> border
3 <sup>s</sup> Mizpah.	12 ¶ And Jephthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come <sup>a</sup> against me to fight in' my land?	<sup>c</sup> Num. 21. 24, 25. Deut. 2. 33, 34. <sup>d</sup> Deut. 2. 36.	23 So now the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel <sup>1</sup> hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possess <sup>3</sup> it'?	
4 <sup>s</sup> unto me to fight against	13 And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, 'Because Israel took away my land, when <sup>5</sup> they' came up out of Egypt, from Arnon even unto <sup>7</sup> Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore restore those lands again peaceably.	<sup>e</sup> Num. 21. 24-26. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 32. 22.	24 Wilt not thou possess that which <sup>9</sup> Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whosoever <sup>b</sup> the LORD our God <sup>4</sup> shall drive out' from before us, them will we possess.	3 <sup>s</sup> them
5 <sup>s</sup> he	14 And Jephthah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ammon:	<sup>g</sup> Num. 21. 23. 1 Kin. 11. 7. Jer. 48. 7. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 9. 4, 5. & 18. 12. Josh. 3. 10.	25 And now <sup>†</sup> art thou any thing better than <sup>k</sup> Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab? did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them <sup>5</sup> ?	4 <sup>s</sup> hath dispossessed
6 <sup>a</sup> he	15 And <sup>6</sup> said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah <sup>7</sup> , 'Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon:	<sup>i</sup> Deut. 2. 9, 19. <sup>k</sup> Num. 22. 2. See Josh. 24. 9.	26 While Israel dwelt in <sup>n</sup> Heshbon and her <sup>6</sup> towns, and in <sup>2</sup> Aroer and her <sup>6</sup> towns, and in all the cities that <sup>†</sup> be' along by the <sup>8</sup> coasts' of Arnon, three hundred years <sup>9</sup> ? why therefore <sup>1</sup> did ye not recover <sup>†</sup> them within that time?	1 <sup>s</sup> ?
7 <sup>s</sup> :	16 But when <sup>8</sup> Israel' came up from Egypt, and <sup>9</sup> <sup>†</sup> walked through the wilderness unto the Red <sup>1</sup> sea, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>m</sup> came to Kadesh;	<sup>l</sup> Num. 14. 25. Deut. 1. 40. Josh. 5. 6. <sup>m</sup> Num. 33. 26. & 20. 1. Deut. 1. 46. <sup>n</sup> Num. 21. 23. <sup>p</sup> Deut. 2. 26. <sup>q</sup> Num. 20. 14.	27 <sup>1</sup> Wherefore I' have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: the LORD <sup>2</sup> <sup>2</sup> the Judge <sup>2</sup> <sup>2</sup> be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon.	<sup>m</sup> Heb. daughters. <sup>n</sup> s are <sup>s</sup> side <sup>s</sup> wherefore
8 <sup>s</sup> they	17 Then <sup>9</sup> Israel sent messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: <sup>†</sup> but the king of Edom <sup>2</sup> would not hearken <i>thereto</i> .' And in like manner <sup>3</sup> they' sent unto the king of Moab: but he would not <sup>6</sup> consent': and Israel <sup>4</sup> abode in Kadesh.	<sup>r</sup> Num. 20. 18, 21. <sup>r</sup> Num. 20. 1. <sup>s</sup> Gen. 18. 25. <sup>t</sup> Gen. 16. 5. & 31. 55. 1 Sam. 24. 12, 15. <sup>u</sup> Num. 21. 4. Deut. 2. 1 s. <sup>v</sup> Num. 21. 11.	28 Howbeit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him.	1 <sup>s</sup> I therefore
9 <sup>a</sup> Israel	18 Then <sup>4</sup> they went along' through the wilderness, and <sup>9</sup> compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and <sup>2</sup> came by the east side of the land of Moab, <sup>a</sup> and <sup>5</sup> pitched on the other side of Arnon <sup>6</sup> , but <sup>†</sup> came not within the border of Moab': <sup>†</sup> for Arnon <sup>†</sup> was the border of Moab.	<sup>w</sup> Num. 21. 13. & 22. 36. <sup>x</sup> b. 3. 10. <sup>y</sup> Jephthah seems to have been Judge only of North-east Jordan. <sup>z</sup> Num. 21. 21. Deut. 2. 26. <sup>aa</sup> Num. 21. 22. Deut. 2. 27. <sup>ab</sup> Gen. 28. 20. 1 Sam. 1. 11. <sup>ac</sup> Num. 21. 23. Deut. 2. 22.	29 ¶ Then <sup>b</sup> the <sup>3</sup> Spirit' of the LORD came upon <sup>c</sup> Jephthah, and he passed over Gilead <sup>o</sup> , and Manasseh, and passed over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed over <sup>†</sup> unto the children of Ammon.	2 <sup>a</sup> ,
1 <sup>s</sup> Sea,	19 And <sup>4</sup> Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him, <sup>6</sup> Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land <sup>8</sup> into' my place.		30 And Jephthah <sup>†</sup> vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou <sup>4</sup> shalt without fail' deliver the children of Ammon into mine <sup>5</sup> hands,	3 <sup>s</sup> spirit
2 <sup>s</sup> hearkened not.	20 <sup>9</sup> But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his <sup>9</sup> coast': but Sihon gathered all his people together, and		31 Then it shall be, that	4 <sup>s</sup> wilt indeed
3 <sup>s</sup> he				5 <sup>s</sup> hand,
4 <sup>s</sup> he walked				
5 <sup>a</sup> they				
6 <sup>s</sup> ; but they				
7 <sup>s</sup> ,				
8 <sup>s</sup> unto				
9 <sup>s</sup> border				



R.V.	<i>The daughter of Jephthah.</i> JUDGES 12. <i>The Ephraimites smitten.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>who-so-ever</i>	1 <sup>a</sup> whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, <sup>2<sup>a</sup></sup> shall surely <sup>1</sup> be the LORD's, <sup>c</sup> and I will offer it up for a burnt offering.	1 <sup>S</sup> celebrate <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>lament</i>
2 <sup>S</sup> it shall	32 <sup>o</sup> ¶ So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his <sup>3</sup> hands. <sup>1</sup>	
3 <sup>S</sup> hand.	33 And he smote them from Aroer <sup>4</sup> , even till <sup>1</sup> thou come to <sup>b</sup> Minnith, <sup>1</sup> even twenty cities, and unto <sup>5</sup> the plain of the vineyards, <sup>1</sup> with a very great slaughter. <sup>6</sup> Thus <sup>1</sup> the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.	2 <sup>S</sup> were gathered together, and passed northward <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>to Zaphon</i> ; and they
4 <sup>S</sup> until	34 ¶ And Jephthah came to <sup>7</sup> Mizpeh <sup>1</sup> unto his house, and, behold, <sup>1</sup> his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she <sup>1</sup> was his only child; <sup>m</sup> beside her he had neither son nor daughter.	3 <sup>S</sup> saved
5 <sup>S</sup> Abel-chera-min, <sup>m</sup> That is, <i>The meadow of vine-yards.</i>	35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he <sup>1</sup> rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I <sup>1</sup> have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and <sup>1</sup> I cannot go back.	4 <sup>S</sup> hand
6 <sup>S</sup> So	36 And she said unto him, My father, <sup>o</sup> if <sup>1</sup> thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> do to <sup>1</sup> me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as <sup>2</sup> the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, <sup>1</sup> even of the children of Ammon.	5 <sup>S</sup> saved me
7 <sup>S</sup> Mizpah	37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may <sup>2</sup> go up and <sup>1</sup> down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my <sup>1</sup> fellows. <sup>1</sup>	6 <sup>S</sup> are
8 <sup>S</sup> ; do unto	38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away <sup>1</sup> for two months: and she <sup>1</sup> went with <sup>1</sup> her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.	7 <sup>S</sup> , ye Gilead-ites, in the midst of Ephraim, and in the midst of Manasseh.
9 <sup>S</sup> depart and go	39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who <sup>1</sup> did with her <sup>1</sup> according to his vow which he had vowed: and she <sup>3</sup> knew no <sup>1</sup> man. And it was <sup>4</sup> a custom in Israel,	8 <sup>S</sup> fords of Jordan against <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>toward Ephraim</i>
1 <sup>S</sup> companions.		9 <sup>S</sup> any of the fugitives of Ephraim
2 <sup>S</sup> departed, she and		10 <sup>S</sup>
3 <sup>S</sup> had not known		11 <sup>S</sup> ; then they laid hold on
4 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>an ordinance</i>		12 <sup>S</sup> fords
		13 <sup>S</sup> Ephraim
		14 <sup>S</sup>

Jephthah the Gileadite, and was buried in *one of the cities of Gilead.*

8 ¶ And after him <sup>b</sup>Ibzan of Beth-lehem judged Israel.

9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters <sup>c</sup>, whom<sup>1</sup> he sent abroad, and <sup>c</sup>took in<sup>1</sup> thirty daughters <sup>1</sup>from abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel seven years.

10 <sup>2</sup>Then died Ibzan,<sup>1</sup> and was buried at Beth-lehem.

11 ¶ And after him <sup>3</sup>Elon<sup>3</sup>, a Zebulonite,<sup>1</sup> judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years.

12 And Elon the <sup>4</sup>Zebulonite<sup>1</sup> died, and was buried in Aijalon in the <sup>5</sup>country<sup>1</sup> of Zebulun.

13 ¶ And after him <sup>6</sup>Abdon the son of Hillel<sup>6</sup>, a<sup>1</sup> Pirathonite<sup>6</sup>, judged Israel.

14 And he had forty sons and thirty <sup>7</sup>nephews,<sup>1</sup> that <sup>2</sup>rode on threescore and ten ass colts: and he judged Israel eight years.

15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, <sup>8</sup>in the <sup>8</sup>mount<sup>1</sup> of the Amalekites.

### CHAPTER 13.

<sup>o</sup>1 *Israel in the hand of the Philistines.*  
2 *An angel appeareth to Manoah's wife.* 11 *Manoah cometh to the angel.* 15 *Manoah's sacrifice, whereby the angel is discovered.* 24 *Samson is born.*

AND the children of Israel <sup>9</sup>did evil again<sup>1</sup> in the sight of the LORD; <sup>m</sup>and the LORD delivered them <sup>n</sup>into the hand of the Philistines forty years.

2 ¶ And there was a certain man of <sup>p</sup>Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name <sup>t</sup>was Manoah; and his wife <sup>t</sup>was barren, and bare not.

3 And the <sup>angel of the LORD</sup> appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou <sup>t</sup>art barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son.

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and <sup>1</sup>drink<sup>1</sup> not<sup>1</sup> wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean <sup>t</sup>thing:

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no <sup>7</sup>razor shall come <sup>2</sup>on<sup>1</sup> his head: for the child shall be <sup>2</sup>a<sup>1</sup> Nazarite<sup>1</sup> unto God from the womb: and

B.C.c.1137.

<sup>a</sup> See 1 Sam. 7. 13. 2 Sam. 8. 1. 1 Chr. 18. 1.

<sup>b</sup> He seems to have been only a civil

Judge to do justice in North east Israel.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 33. 1. 1 Sam. 2. 27. 4. 9. 6. 1 Kin. 17. 24.

<sup>d</sup> Mat. 28. 3. Luke 9. 29. Acts 6. 15.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 17, 18.

<sup>f</sup> A civil Judge in North east Israel.

<sup>g</sup> A civil Judge also in North east Israel.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. sons' sons.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 5. 10. & 10. 4.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 3. 13, 27. & 5. 14.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. added to commit, &c.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 11. & 3. 7. & 4. 1. & 4. 1. & 10. 6.

<sup>m</sup> This seems a partial captivity.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 9. P Josh. 19. 41.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. What shall be the manner of the, &c.

<sup>p</sup> Or, what shall he do? Heb. what shall be his work?

<sup>q</sup> ch. 6. 12. Luke 1. 11. 13. 28. 31.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 14. Num. 6. 2, 23. Luke 1. 15.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>t</sup> Num. 6. 5. 1 Sam. 1. 11.

<sup>u</sup> Num. 6. 2. Gen. 18. 5. ch. 6. 18.

<sup>v</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>w</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>aa</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>ab</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>ac</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>ad</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>ae</sup> ver. 14.

he shall <sup>a</sup>begin to <sup>1</sup>deliver<sup>1</sup> Israel out of the hand of the Philistines.

6 ¶ Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, <sup>6</sup>A man of God came unto me, and his <sup>a</sup>countenance <sup>t</sup>was like the countenance of <sup>2</sup>an<sup>1</sup> angel of God, very terrible<sup>3</sup>: but<sup>1</sup> I <sup>6</sup>asked him not whence he <sup>t</sup>was, neither told he me his name:

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, <sup>4</sup>neither eat<sup>1</sup> any unclean <sup>t</sup>thing: for the child shall be a <sup>5</sup>Nazarite to<sup>1</sup> God from the womb to the day of his death.

8 ¶ Then Manoah intreated the LORD, and said, <sup>6</sup>O my Lord,<sup>1</sup> let the man of God <sup>7</sup>which<sup>1</sup> thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born.

9 And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Manoah her husband <sup>t</sup>was not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and <sup>8</sup>shewed<sup>1</sup> her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the other day.

11 And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, <sup>t</sup>Art thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, I <sup>t</sup>am.

12 And Manoah said, <sup>9</sup>Now let thy words come to pass<sup>1</sup>. <sup>9</sup>How shall we order the child, and <sup>7</sup>how shall we do unto him?

13 And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any <sup>t</sup>thing that cometh of the <sup>2</sup>vine, <sup>2</sup>neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean <sup>t</sup>thing: all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 ¶ And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee, <sup>a</sup>let us detain thee, <sup>4</sup>until

1 <sup>s</sup> save

2 <sup>s</sup> the  
3 <sup>s</sup>; and

4 <sup>s</sup> and eat  
not

5 <sup>s</sup> Nazir-  
ite unto

6 <sup>s</sup> Oh  
Lord,

7 <sup>s</sup> whom  
I pray  
thee,

8 <sup>s</sup> told

9 <sup>s</sup> what  
shall be  
the man-  
ner

10 <sup>s</sup> Or,  
Now  
when thy  
words  
come to  
pass,  
what &c.

11 <sup>s</sup>: what  
shall be  
the man-  
ner

12 <sup>s</sup> Or,  
Now  
when thy  
words  
come to  
pass,  
what &c.

13 <sup>s</sup>: what  
shall be  
the man-  
ner

14 <sup>s</sup> Or,  
Now  
when thy  
words  
come to  
pass,  
what &c.

15 <sup>s</sup>: what  
shall be  
the man-  
ner

16 <sup>s</sup> Or,  
Now  
when thy  
words  
come to  
pass,  
what &c.

17 <sup>s</sup>: what  
shall be  
the man-  
ner

18 <sup>s</sup> Or,  
Now  
when thy  
words  
come to  
pass,  
what &c.

19 <sup>s</sup>: what  
shall be  
the man-  
ner

20 <sup>s</sup> Or,  
Now  
when thy  
words  
come to  
pass,  
what &c.

21 <sup>s</sup>: what  
shall be  
the man-  
ner

22 <sup>s</sup> Or,  
Now  
when thy  
words  
come to  
pass,  
what &c.

23 <sup>s</sup>: what  
shall be  
the man-  
ner

24 <sup>s</sup> Or,  
Now  
when thy  
words  
come to  
pass,  
what &c.

25 <sup>s</sup>: what  
shall be  
the man-  
ner

we shall have made<sup>1</sup> ready a kid<sup>6</sup> for thee.

16 And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt<sup>1</sup> offer<sup>1</sup> a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Manoah knew not that he<sup>2</sup> was an<sup>1</sup> angel of the LORD.

17 And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, What<sup>†</sup> is thy name, that when thy<sup>2</sup> sayings<sup>3</sup> come to pass we may do thee honour?

18 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, <sup>49</sup>Why<sup>1</sup> askest thou<sup>0</sup> thus<sup>1</sup> after my name, seeing it<sup>5</sup> is<sup>h</sup> secret<sup>1</sup>?

19 So Manoah took<sup>6</sup> a kid with a meat<sup>1</sup> offering, <sup>2</sup>and offered<sup>†</sup> it upon<sup>7</sup> a<sup>1</sup> rock unto the LORD: and the angel did<sup>8</sup> wonderfully;<sup>1</sup> and Manoah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar<sup>9</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> Manoah and his wife looked on<sup>1</sup> it, and<sup>1</sup> <sup>n</sup>fell on their faces to the ground.

21 But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Manoah<sup>2</sup> and<sup>1</sup> to his wife. <sup>7</sup>Then Manoah knew that he<sup>3</sup> was an<sup>1</sup> angel of the LORD.

22 And Manoah said unto his wife, <sup>2</sup>We shall surely die, because we have seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offering and a<sup>4</sup> meat<sup>1</sup> offering at our<sup>4</sup> hands,<sup>1</sup> neither would he have shewed us all these<sup>†</sup> things, nor would<sup>0</sup> as<sup>1</sup> at this time have told us<sup>†</sup> such things as these.

24 <sup>0</sup>¶ And the woman bare a son, and called his name<sup>6</sup> Samson: and <sup>2</sup>the child grew, and the LORD blessed him.

25 <sup>2</sup>And the<sup>1</sup> Spirit<sup>1</sup> of the LORD began to move him<sup>8</sup> at times in<sup>2</sup> the camp of Dan<sup>1</sup> a between Zorah and Eshtaol.

### CHAPTER 14.

<sup>01</sup> Samson desireth a wife of the Philistines. <sup>5</sup> He killeth a lion, and findeth honey in the carcase. <sup>10</sup> Samson's marriage feast. <sup>12</sup> His riddle is made known. <sup>19</sup> He spoileth thirty Philistines.

B.C.c.1161.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 38, 13.  
<sup>b</sup> Josh. 15, 10.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. before thee.  
<sup>c</sup> Gen. 34, 2.

<sup>d</sup> Gen. 21, 21.  
<sup>g</sup> & 34, 4.

<sup>e</sup> Gen. 24, 3, 4.

<sup>f</sup> Gen. 34, 14.  
<sup>Ex.</sup> 34, 16.  
<sup>Deut.</sup> 7, 3.  
<sup>g</sup> Gen. 32, 29.

<sup>h</sup> Or, wonderful.  
<sup>Is.</sup> 9, 6.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. she is right in mine eyes.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 6, 19, 20.  
<sup>l</sup> Josh. 11, 20.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 12, 15.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 6, 23.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 10, 15.  
<sup>m</sup> & 22, 7.  
<sup>n</sup> & 25, 20.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 13, 1.  
<sup>Deut.</sup> 28, 48.

<sup>p</sup> Lev. 9, 24.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 21, 16.  
<sup>Ezek.</sup> 1, 28.  
<sup>Mat.</sup> 17, 6.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. in meeting him.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 3, 10.  
<sup>s</sup> & 13, 25.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 11, 6.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 6, 22.

<sup>u</sup> Gen. 32, 30.  
<sup>Ex.</sup> 33, 20.  
<sup>Deut.</sup> 5, 26.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 6, 22.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. 11, 32.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 3, 19.  
<sup>Luke</sup> 1, 50.  
<sup>g</sup> & 2, 52.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 3, 10.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 11, 6.  
<sup>Mat.</sup> 4, 1.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. Madoneh-dan, as ch. 18, 12.

<sup>a</sup> Josh. 15, 33.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 18, 11.

AND Samson went down<sup>a</sup> to <sup>1</sup>Timnath<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>c</sup>saw a woman in <sup>1</sup>Timnath<sup>1</sup> of the daughters of the Philistines.

2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in <sup>1</sup>Timnath<sup>1</sup> of the daughters of the Philistines: now therefore <sup>d</sup>get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, <sup>†</sup>Is there never a woman among the daughters of <sup>e</sup>thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the <sup>1</sup>uncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said unto his father, Get her for me; for<sup>†</sup> she pleaseth me well.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it<sup>†</sup> was<sup>4</sup> of the LORD<sup>2</sup>, that<sup>1</sup> he sought an occasion against the Philistines<sup>2</sup>: for<sup>†</sup> at that time<sup>m</sup> the Philistines had<sup>4</sup> dominion<sup>1</sup> over Israel.

5 ¶ Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to <sup>5</sup>Timnath<sup>1</sup>, and came to the vineyards of <sup>5</sup>Timnath<sup>1</sup>: and, behold, a young lion roared<sup>2</sup> against him.

6 And <sup>the</sup> Spirit<sup>1</sup> of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and <sup>the</sup> had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson well.

8 <sup>0</sup>¶ And after a<sup>7</sup> time<sup>1</sup> he returned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and, behold, <sup>†</sup>there was a swarm of bees<sup>8</sup> and honey in the carcase of the lion.<sup>1</sup>

9 And he took<sup>2</sup> thereof in<sup>1</sup> his hands, and went on<sup>1</sup> eating, and<sup>1</sup> came to his father and mother, and <sup>2</sup>he gave<sup>1</sup> them, and they did eat: but he told<sup>3</sup> not them<sup>1</sup> that he had taken the honey out of the <sup>4</sup>carcase<sup>1</sup> of the lion.

10 ¶ So<sup>1</sup> his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there a feast: for so used the young men to do.

11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.

<sup>1</sup> Timnath

<sup>2</sup> S; for

<sup>3</sup> S. Now

<sup>4</sup> S rule

<sup>5</sup> S Timnath

<sup>6</sup> S spirit

<sup>7</sup> S while

<sup>8</sup> S in the body of the lion, and honey.

<sup>9</sup> S it into

<sup>1</sup> S, eating as he went, and he

<sup>2</sup> S gave unto

<sup>3</sup> S them not

<sup>4</sup> S body

<sup>5</sup> S And

<sup>1</sup> S make ready

<sup>2</sup> S was the

<sup>3</sup> S words

<sup>4</sup> S Wherefore

<sup>5</sup> S is wonderful

<sup>6</sup> Or, secret

<sup>7</sup> S the

<sup>8</sup> S the

<sup>9</sup> S the

<sup>10</sup> S the

<sup>11</sup> S the

<sup>12</sup> S the

<sup>13</sup> S the

<sup>14</sup> S the

<sup>15</sup> S the

<sup>16</sup> S the

<sup>17</sup> S the

<sup>18</sup> S the

<sup>19</sup> S the

<sup>20</sup> S the

<sup>21</sup> S the

<sup>22</sup> S the

<sup>23</sup> S the

<sup>24</sup> S the

<sup>25</sup> S the

<sup>26</sup> S the

<sup>27</sup> S the

<sup>28</sup> S the

<sup>29</sup> S the

<sup>30</sup> S the

<sup>31</sup> S the

<sup>32</sup> S the

<sup>33</sup> S the

<sup>34</sup> S the

<sup>35</sup> S the

<sup>36</sup> S the

<sup>37</sup> S the

<sup>38</sup> S the

<sup>39</sup> S the

<sup>40</sup> S the

<sup>41</sup> S the

<sup>42</sup> S the

<sup>43</sup> S the

<sup>44</sup> S the

<sup>45</sup> S the

<sup>46</sup> S the

<sup>47</sup> S the

<sup>48</sup> S the

<sup>49</sup> S the

<sup>50</sup> S the

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> Let me <sup>12</sup> <sup>Q</sup> And Samson said unto them, <sup>1</sup> I will now put forth a riddle unto you: if ye can <sup>o</sup> certainly declare it me <sup>c</sup> within the seven days of the feast, and find <sup>†</sup> it out, then I will give you thirty <sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> sheets and thirty <sup>1</sup> change of garments<sup>1</sup>:  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> linen garments and thirty changes of raiment  
<sup>3</sup> Arranged as poetry.  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> declare  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>M</sup> The Sept. and Syriac have, fourth.  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> impoverish us <sup>as</sup> A.V. text.  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> pressed him sore  
<sup>8</sup> Arranged as poetry.  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> spirit  
<sup>1</sup> <sup>A</sup> mightily  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> smote  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, apparel  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> the changes of raiment unto them that declared

12 <sup>Q</sup> And Samson said unto them, <sup>1</sup> I will now put forth a riddle unto you: if ye can <sup>o</sup> certainly declare it me <sup>c</sup> within the seven days of the feast, and find <sup>†</sup> it out, then I will give you thirty <sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> sheets and thirty <sup>1</sup> change of garments<sup>1</sup>:  
 13 But if ye cannot declare <sup>†</sup> it me, then shall ye give me thirty <sup>2</sup> sheets and thirty change of garments<sup>1</sup>. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.  
 14 And he said unto them, <sup>3</sup> Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness.<sup>1</sup> And they could not in three days <sup>4</sup> expound<sup>1</sup> the riddle.  
 15 And it came to pass on the <sup>5</sup> seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, <sup>h</sup> Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, <sup>i</sup> lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us <sup>j</sup> to <sup>k</sup> take that we have<sup>1</sup>? <sup>†</sup> is it not so?  
 16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told <sup>†</sup> it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told <sup>†</sup> it my father nor my mother, and shall I tell <sup>†</sup> it thee?  
 17 And she wept before him <sup>2</sup> the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she <sup>7</sup> lay sore upon him<sup>1</sup>: and she told the riddle to the children of her people.  
 18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What <sup>†</sup> is sweeter than honey<sup>2</sup>? and what <sup>†</sup> is stronger than a lion<sup>3</sup>? And he said unto them, <sup>8</sup> If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.<sup>1</sup>  
 19 <sup>Q</sup> And <sup>the</sup> <sup>9</sup> Spirit<sup>1</sup> of the LORD came <sup>†</sup> upon him, and he went down to Ashkelon, and <sup>2</sup> slew<sup>1</sup> thirty men of them, and took their <sup>3</sup> spoil, and gave <sup>4</sup> change of garments unto them which expounded<sup>1</sup> the riddle. And his anger was kindled,

E.C.E.114L.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 1.  
<sup>2</sup> Ezek. 17. 2.  
<sup>3</sup> Luke 14. 2.  
<sup>4</sup> ch. 15. 2.  
<sup>5</sup> Gen. 29. 27.  
<sup>6</sup> John 3. 29.  
<sup>7</sup> Or, shirts.  
<sup>8</sup> Gen. 45. 22.  
<sup>9</sup> 2 Kin. 5. 22.  
<sup>10</sup> ch. 14. 20.  
<sup>11</sup> ch. 16. 5.  
<sup>12</sup> ch. 15. 6.  
<sup>13</sup> Heb. let her be thine.  
<sup>14</sup> Heb. to possess us, or, to impoverish us.  
<sup>15</sup> Or, Non shall I be blameless from the Philistines, though we.  
<sup>16</sup> ch. 16. 15.  
<sup>17</sup> Or, torches.  
<sup>18</sup> Or, the rest of the seven days, &c.  
<sup>19</sup> ch. 14. 15.  
<sup>20</sup> ch. 3. 10. & 13. 25.  
<sup>21</sup> Or, apparel.  
<sup>22</sup> ver. 19.

and he went up to his father's house.  
 20 But Samson's wife <sup>b</sup> was given to his companion, whom he had used as <sup>a</sup> his friend.

## CHAPTER 15.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Samson is denied his wife. <sup>3</sup> He burneth the Philistines' corn. <sup>9</sup> He is bound by the men of Judah, and delivered to the Philistines. <sup>14</sup> He smiteth them with a jawbone.<sup>1</sup>

**B**UT it came to pass <sup>1</sup> within a while after,<sup>1</sup> in the time of wheat harvest, that Samson visited his wife with a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in.

2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly <sup>g</sup> hated her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: <sup>†</sup> is not her younger sister fairer than she? <sup>h</sup> take her, I pray thee, instead of her.

3 <sup>Q</sup> And Samson said <sup>2</sup> concerning them, <sup>m</sup> Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure.<sup>1</sup>

4 And Samson went and caught three hundred <sup>3</sup> foxes, and took <sup>4</sup> firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between <sup>5</sup> two tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let <sup>†</sup> them go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the <sup>6</sup> shocks, and also<sup>1</sup> the standing corn, <sup>7</sup> with the vineyards and olives.<sup>1</sup>

6 <sup>Q</sup> Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they <sup>8</sup> answered,<sup>1</sup> Samson, the son in law of the Timnite, because he <sup>9</sup> had<sup>1</sup> taken his wife, and given her to his companion. <sup>7</sup> And the Philistines came up, and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 <sup>Q</sup> And Samson said unto them, <sup>1</sup> Though ye have done this, yet will I<sup>1</sup> be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

8 And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the <sup>2</sup> top of the rock<sup>1</sup> Etam.

9 <sup>¶</sup> Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and spread themselves <sup>2</sup> in Lehi.

10 And the men of Judah said,

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> after a while,

<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> unto them, This time shall I be blameless in regard of <sup>m</sup> Or, shall I be quits with <sup>†</sup> the Philistines, when I do them a mischief.  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, jackals  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, torches  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>A</sup> every  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> shocks and  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> and also the olive-yards.  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> said,  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> hath

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> If ye do after this manner, surely I will

<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> cleft of the rock of



R.V.	<i>Samson slayeth</i>	JUDGES 16.	<i>the Philistines.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> said,	Why are ye come up against us? And they <sup>1</sup> answered, ' To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us.	B.C.c.1140. <sup>a</sup> Or, <i>Lehi</i> . <sup>b</sup> Gen. 45. 27. Is. 40. 29.	place that <sup>1</sup> was in "the jaw," and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, <sup>2</sup> his spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore <sup>2</sup> he called the name thereof' <sup>3c</sup> En-hakkore, which <sup>1</sup> is in Lehi <sup>4</sup> unto this day.	<sup>1</sup> <i>s</i> is in Lehi, <sup>m</sup> Or, the jaw-bone <sup>2</sup> <i>s</i> the name thereof was called <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. <sup>j</sup> <i>m</i> That
2 <sup>s</sup> down to the cleft of the rock of	11 Then three thousand men of Judah <sup>a</sup> went <sup>2</sup> to the top of the rock <sup>1</sup> Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that the Philistines <sup>1</sup> are <sup>2</sup> rulers over us? what <sup>3</sup> <i>is</i> this <sup>1</sup> that thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them.	<sup>c</sup> That is, The well of him that called, or, cleft. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 34. 6. <sup>d</sup> Heb. went down. <sup>e</sup> He seems to have judged South west Israel during twenty years of their servitude of the Philistines. <sup>f</sup> ch. 13. 1. <sup>g</sup> ch. 14. 4.	<sup>20</sup> <i>e</i> And he judged Israel <sup>f</sup> in the days of the Philistines twenty years.	<sup>j</sup> <i>m</i> That is, The spring of him that called. <sup>4</sup> <i>a</i> ,
3 <sup>a</sup> then	12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves.		CHAPTER 16.	
4 <sup>s</sup> ropes,	13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new <sup>4</sup> cords, <sup>1</sup> and brought him up from the rock.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. a woman an harlot.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Samson carrieth away the gates of Gaza. <sup>4</sup> Delilah enticeth him, 15 and overcometh him. <sup>21</sup> The Philistines put out his eyes. <sup>23</sup> Their feast to Dagon. <sup>25</sup> Samson's death.	
5 <sup>s</sup> When	14 <sup>5</sup> ¶ And when <sup>1</sup> he came unto Lehi, the Philistines shouted <sup>6</sup> against <sup>1</sup> him: and <sup>7</sup> the <sup>7</sup> 'Spirit' of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the <sup>8</sup> cords <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> were upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands <sup>9</sup> an loosed <sup>1</sup> from off his hands.	<sup>1</sup> Sam. 23. 26. Ps. 118. 10-12. Acts 9. 24. <sup>2</sup> Heb. silent.	<sup>1</sup> THEN went Samson <sup>1</sup> to Gaza, and saw there <sup>2</sup> an harlot, and went in unto her. <sup>2</sup> And it was told the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they <sup>3</sup> compassed <sup>1</sup> him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were <sup>4</sup> quiet all the night, saying, <sup>2</sup> In the morning, when it is day, we shall <sup>1</sup> kill him.	<sup>1</sup> <i>s</i> And Samson went
6 <sup>s</sup> as they met	15 And he found a <sup>2</sup> new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, and <sup>17</sup> slew <sup>1</sup> a thousand men therewith.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. with the bar.	<sup>3</sup> And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and <sup>3</sup> took <sup>1</sup> the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and <sup>4</sup> went away with them, <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> bar and all, and put <sup>1</sup> them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of <sup>5</sup> an hill that <i>is</i> <sup>1</sup> before Hebron.	<sup>2</sup> <i>s</i> Let be till morning light <sup>m</sup> Or, When (or Before) the morning is light, then we will
7 <sup>s</sup> spirit	16 And Samson said, <sup>2</sup> With the jawbone of an ass, <sup>3</sup> heaps upon heaps, with the <sup>4</sup> 'jaw' <sup>1</sup> of an ass have I <sup>5</sup> slain <sup>1</sup> a thousand men.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. were melted.	<sup>4</sup> ¶ And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman <sup>6</sup> in the valley of Sorek, whose name <sup>1</sup> was Delilah.	<sup>3</sup> <i>s</i> laid hold of <sup>4</sup> <i>s</i> plucked them up, <sup>5</sup> <i>s</i> the mountain that is
8 <sup>s</sup> ropes	17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand <sup>6</sup> , and called that place <sup>7</sup> Ramath-lehi <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> Heb. moist.	<sup>5</sup> And the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, "Entice him, and see wherein his great strength <sup>1</sup> lieth, and by what <sup>1</sup> means we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to <sup>7</sup> afflict him: and we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred pieces of silver.	<sup>6</sup> <i>m</i> Or, by the brook
9 <sup>s</sup> smitten	18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, "Thou hast given this great deliverance <sup>1</sup> into <sup>1</sup> the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised <sup>2</sup> ?"	<sup>1</sup> Or, by the brook. <sup>2</sup> Lev. 25. 8. Josh. 23. 10. ch. 3. 31.  <sup>1</sup> Heb. an heap, two heaps. <sup>2</sup> ch. 14. 15. See Prov. 2. 16-19. <sup>3</sup> & 5. 3-11. <sup>4</sup> & 6. 21-25. <sup>5</sup> & 7. 21-23. <sup>6</sup> Or, humble.	<sup>6</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength <sup>1</sup> lieth, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee.	<sup>7</sup> <i>m</i> Or, humble
10 <sup>s</sup> and that place was called	19 But God clave <sup>9</sup> an <sup>1</sup> hollow	<sup>1</sup> That is, The lifting up of the jawbone, or, casting away of the jawbone. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 3. 7.	<sup>7</sup> And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven <sup>8</sup> green withs <sup>1</sup> that were never dried, then shall I <sup>9</sup> be <sup>1</sup> weak, and be as <sup>9</sup> another man.	<sup>8</sup> <i>s</i> green withes <sup>m</sup> Or, new bow-strings <sup>9</sup> <i>s</i> become
11 <sup>s</sup> by		<sup>1</sup> Or, new cords. Heb. moist.		
12 <sup>s</sup> the		<sup>1</sup> Heb. one.		

	<p>8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven <sup>1</sup>green withs<sup>1</sup> which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.</p> <p>9 Now <sup>2</sup>there were men lying in wait, abiding with her in the<sup>1</sup> chamber. And she said unto him, The Philistines <sup>1</sup>be upon thee, Samson. And he brake the <sup>3</sup>withs, as a thread<sup>1</sup> of tow is broken when it <sup>4</sup>toucheth the fire. So his strength was not known.</p> <p>10 And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.</p> <p>11 And he said unto her, If they <sup>5</sup>bind me <sup>6</sup>fast<sup>1</sup> with new ropes <sup>6</sup>c that never were occupied,<sup>1</sup> then shall I <sup>7</sup>be<sup>1</sup> weak, and be as another man.</p> <p>12 <sup>8</sup>Delilah therefore<sup>1</sup> took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines <sup>1</sup>be upon thee, Samson. And <sup>9</sup>there were<sup>1</sup> liars in wait <sup>1</sup>abiding in the<sup>2</sup> chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread.</p> <p>13 And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.</p> <p>14 And she fastened <sup>10</sup>it with the pin, and said unto him, The Philistines <sup>1</sup>be upon thee, Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and <sup>3</sup>went away with<sup>1</sup> the pin of the beam, and <sup>6</sup>with<sup>1</sup> the web.</p> <p>15 <sup>11</sup>And she said unto him, How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart <sup>12</sup>is not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength <sup>13</sup>lieth.</p> <p>16 And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, <sup>14</sup>so<sup>1</sup> that his soul was <sup>15</sup>vexed unto death<sup>1</sup>;</p> <p>17 That<sup>1</sup> he <sup>16</sup>told her all his heart, and said unto her, <sup>17</sup>There hath not come a razor upon mine head; for I <sup>18</sup>have</p>	<p>B.C.c.1120.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Heb. smelleth.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Prov. 7. 26, 27.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Heb. wherewith work hath not been done.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Num. 14. 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 14.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> 18. 12.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> 28. 19, 16.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 2.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Heb. bored out.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Or, as when he was shaven.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Dan. 5. 4.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> ch. 14. 16.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Heb. and also would have plucked away.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> ch. 9. 27.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Heb. should have.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Heb. he.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Heb. he.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Heb. he.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Mic. 7. 5.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Num. 6. 5.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> ch. 13. 5.</p>	<p>been a <sup>1</sup>Nazarite<sup>1</sup> unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any <sup>2</sup>other man.</p> <p>18 And when Delilah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this once, for <sup>3</sup>he hath shewed me<sup>1</sup> all his heart. Then the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and brought <sup>4</sup>money in their hand.</p> <p>19 <sup>5</sup>And she made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for <sup>6</sup>a man, and <sup>7</sup>she caused him to shave<sup>1</sup> off the seven locks of his head; and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him.</p> <p>20 And she said, The Philistines <sup>1</sup>be upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other times <sup>2</sup>before<sup>1</sup>, and shake myself. <sup>3</sup>And<sup>1</sup> he wist not that the LORD <sup>4</sup>was departed from him.</p> <p>21 <sup>5</sup>But<sup>1</sup> the Philistines <sup>6</sup>took<sup>1</sup> him, and <sup>7</sup>put out his eyes<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>8</sup>brought him down to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brass; and he did grind in the prison house.</p> <p>22 Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again <sup>9</sup>after he was shaven.</p> <p>23 <sup>10</sup>Then<sup>1</sup> the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto Dagon their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand.</p> <p>24 And when the people saw him, they <sup>11</sup>praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our <sup>12</sup>hands<sup>1</sup> our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, <sup>13</sup>which <sup>14</sup>slew<sup>1</sup> many of us.</p> <p>25 And it came to pass, when their hearts were <sup>15</sup>merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house; and he made <sup>16</sup>them sport<sup>1</sup>; and they set him between the pillars.</p> <p>26 And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand,</p>	<p>1 <sup>s</sup> Nazir-ite</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> he hath told me</p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> Or, according to another reading, he had told her</p> <p>4 <sup>s</sup> A the</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> Or, the men</p> <p>6 <sup>s</sup> shaved</p> <p>7 <sup>s</sup> But</p> <p>8 <sup>s</sup> And</p> <p>9 <sup>s</sup> laid hold on</p> <p>10 <sup>s</sup>; and they</p> <p>11 <sup>s</sup> And</p> <p>12 <sup>s</sup> hand</p> <p>13 <sup>s</sup> hath slain</p> <p>14 <sup>s</sup> sport before them</p>
--	---	---	---	--

	Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, <sup>1</sup> that I may lean upon them.	B.C.c.1120.	dedicated <sup>1</sup> the silver unto the LORD from my hand for my son, to <sup>a</sup> make a graven image and a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee.	
1 <sup>s</sup> resteth,	27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Philistines <sup>†</sup> were there; and <sup>†</sup> there were upon the <sup>b</sup> roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport.	<sup>a</sup> See Ex. 20. 4, 23. Lev. 19. 4.	4 <sup>1</sup> Yet <sup>1</sup> he restored the money unto his mother <sup>2</sup> ; and <sup>1</sup> his mother, <sup>c</sup> took two hundred <sup>3</sup> shekels <sup>1</sup> of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and <sup>†</sup> they were <sup>1</sup> in the house of Micah.	1 <sup>s</sup> And when 2 <sup>s</sup> .
	28 And Samson called unto the LORD, and said, O Lord God, <sup>a</sup> remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may <sup>2</sup> be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes.	<sup>b</sup> Deut. 22. 8. <sup>c</sup> Is. 46. 6.	5 And the man Micah had an house of <sup>5</sup> gods, and <sup>6</sup> made an ephod, and <sup>7</sup> teraphim, and <sup>7</sup> consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.	3 <sup>s</sup> pieces
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, be avenged ... for one of my two eyes	29 And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house <sup>3</sup> stood, and <sup>b</sup> on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and <sup>o</sup> of the other with his left.	<sup>d</sup> Jer. 15. 15. <sup>e</sup> ch. 8. 27. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 31. 19, 20. Hos. 3. 4. <sup>g</sup> Heb. filled the hand, Ex. 29. 9. <sup>h</sup> 1 Kim. 15. 33. <sup>i</sup> ch. 18. 1. & 19. 1. & 21. 25. Deut. 33. 5. <sup>j</sup> Deut. 12. 8. <sup>k</sup> Or, he leaned on them.	6 <sup>h</sup> In those days <sup>†</sup> there was no king in Israel <sup>8</sup> , <sup>†</sup> but <sup>1</sup> every man did <sup>†</sup> that which was right in his own eyes.	4 <sup>s</sup> it was
3 <sup>s</sup> rested, and leaned upon them,	30 And Samson said, Let <sup>m</sup> me die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with <sup>†</sup> all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that <sup>†</sup> were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than <sup>†</sup> they which he slew in his life.	<sup>l</sup> Jer. 15. 15. <sup>m</sup> ch. 8. 27. <sup>n</sup> Gen. 31. 19, 20. Hos. 3. 4. <sup>o</sup> Heb. filled the hand, Ex. 29. 9. <sup>p</sup> 1 Kim. 15. 33. <sup>q</sup> ch. 18. 1. & 19. 1. & 21. 25. Deut. 33. 5. <sup>r</sup> Deut. 12. 8. <sup>s</sup> Or, he leaned on them.	7 <sup>¶</sup> And there was a young man out of <sup>†</sup> Beth-lehem-judah <sup>9</sup> of the family of Judah, who <sup>†</sup> was a Levite, and he sojourned there.	5 <sup>m</sup> Or, God 6 <sup>a</sup> he 7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. filled the hand of. 8 <sup>s</sup> :
	31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought <sup>†</sup> him up, and <sup>p</sup> buried him between Zorah and Eshtaol in the buryingplace of Manoah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.	<sup>t</sup> Josh. 19. 15. ch. 19. 1. Ruth 1. 1, 2. Mic. 5. 2. Mat. 2. 1, 5, 6. <sup>u</sup> Heb. my soul.	8 And the man departed out of the city <sup>1</sup> from <sup>†</sup> Beth-lehem-judah <sup>9</sup> to sojourn where he could find a place: and he came to <sup>2</sup> mount <sup>1</sup> Ephraim to the house of Micah, <sup>u</sup> as he journeyed.	9 <sup>a</sup> , 1 <sup>s</sup> , out of
	CHAPTER 17.	<sup>v</sup> Heb. in making his way.	9 And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I <sup>†</sup> am a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find a place.	2 <sup>s</sup> the hill country of
4 <sup>s</sup> the hill country of	1 <sup>o</sup> Of the money that Micah first stole, then restored, his mother maketh images. <sup>7</sup> He hireth a Levite to be his priest.	<sup>w</sup> ch. 13. 25. <sup>x</sup> ch. 18. 19. <sup>y</sup> Gen. 45. 8. Job 29. 16.	10 And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, <sup>q</sup> and be unto me a <sup>r</sup> father and a priest, and I will give thee ten <sup>5</sup> shekels <sup>1</sup> of silver by the year, and <sup>†</sup> a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in.	3 <sup>s</sup> pieces
5 <sup>s</sup> pieces	AND there was a man of <sup>4</sup> mount <sup>1</sup> Ephraim, whose name <sup>†</sup> was Micah.	<sup>z</sup> Or, a double suit, &c. Heb. an order of garments.	11 And the Levite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.	
6 <sup>s</sup> didst utter a curse [M Or, an adjuration], and didst also speak it	2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred <sup>5</sup> shekels <sup>1</sup> of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou <sup>6</sup> cursedst, and spakest of also <sup>1</sup> in mine ears, behold, the silver <sup>†</sup> is with me; I took it. And his mother said, <sup>9</sup> Blessed <sup>7</sup> be thou of the LORD, my son.	<sup>aa</sup> ver. 5. <sup>ab</sup> ch. 18. 30.	12 And Micah <sup>u</sup> consecrated the Levite <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and the young man <sup>u</sup> became his priest, and was in the house of Micah.	1 <sup>s</sup> ,
7 <sup>s</sup> be my son of the LORD.	3 And <sup>8</sup> when he had <sup>1</sup> restored the eleven hundred <sup>5</sup> shekels <sup>1</sup> of silver to his mother, <sup>9</sup> his mother said, I <sup>1</sup> had wholly	<sup>ac</sup> Gen. 14. 19. Ruth 3. 10.	13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to <sup>†</sup> my priest.	
8 <sup>s</sup> he and			CHAPTER 18.	
1 <sup>s</sup> verily dedicate [Or, haddedicated]			1 <sup>o</sup> The Danites seek out an inheritance. <sup>2<sup>7</sup></sup> They win Laish, <sup>30</sup> and set up idolatry.	

**I**N <sup>a</sup> those days <sup>†</sup>there was no king in Israel: and in those days <sup>†</sup>the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day <sup>o</sup> *all* <sup>†</sup>their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their <sup>1</sup>coasts, <sup>†</sup>men of valour, from <sup>g</sup>Zorah, and from Eshtaol, <sup>h</sup>to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: <sup>2</sup>who when they came to mount Ephraim, to <sup>†</sup>the <sup>†</sup>house of Micah, <sup>†</sup>they <sup>†</sup>lodged there.

3 When they <sup>†</sup>were by the house of Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned <sup>†</sup>in <sup>†</sup>thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what <sup>5</sup>makest <sup>†</sup>thou in this <sup>†</sup>place? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus <sup>6</sup>dealeth Micah <sup>†</sup>with me, and <sup>7</sup>hath <sup>†</sup>hired me, and I am <sup>8</sup>his priest.

5 And they said unto him, <sup>r</sup>Ask counsel, we pray thee, <sup>†</sup>of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, <sup>g</sup>Go in peace: before the LORD <sup>†</sup>is your way wherein ye go.

7 <sup>†</sup>Then the five men departed, and came to <sup>†</sup>Laish, and saw the people that <sup>†</sup>were therein, <sup>†</sup>how they dwelt <sup>3</sup>careless, <sup>†</sup>after the manner of the Zidonians, quiet and secure; <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>there was no <sup>†</sup>magistrate in the land, <sup>†</sup>that might put <sup>†</sup>them to shame in <sup>†</sup>any thing<sup>3</sup>; <sup>†</sup>and they <sup>†</sup>were far from the Zidonians, and had no <sup>4</sup>business <sup>†</sup>with <sup>†</sup>any man.

8 And they came unto their brethren to <sup>†</sup>Zorah and Eshtaol: and their brethren said unto them, What <sup>†</sup>say ye?

9 And they said, <sup>†</sup>Arise, <sup>5</sup>that we may <sup>†</sup>go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it <sup>†</sup>is very good: and <sup>†</sup>are ye <sup>†</sup>still? be not slothful to go, <sup>†</sup>and to enter <sup>6</sup>to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come

B.C.c.1406.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 17. 6.  
<sup>†</sup> 21. 25.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 7, 27.  
<sup>†</sup> Josh. 19. 47.  
<sup>d</sup> Deut. 8. 9.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. *girded*.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb. *sons*.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 13. 25.

<sup>h</sup> Num. 13. 17.  
<sup>†</sup> Josh. 2. 1.  
<sup>†</sup> Josh. 15. 60.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 13. 25.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 17. 1.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 2.  
<sup>†</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 28.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 17. 5.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 17. 10.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 5.  
<sup>†</sup> Is. 30. 1.  
<sup>†</sup> Hos. 4. 12.

<sup>†</sup> See ch. 17. 5.  
<sup>†</sup> & ver. 14.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. *asked him of power*.  
<sup>†</sup> Gen. 43. 27.  
<sup>†</sup> 1 Sam. 17. 22.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>†</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 6.  
<sup>†</sup> ver. 2, 14.

<sup>†</sup> Josh. 19. 47. called, *Leshem*.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 17. 4, 5.  
<sup>†</sup> ver. 27, 28.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. *possessor, or, heir of restraint*.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 2.

<sup>†</sup> Num. 13. 30.  
<sup>†</sup> Josh. 2. 23, 24.

<sup>†</sup> Job 21. 5.  
<sup>†</sup> & 29. 9.  
<sup>†</sup> & 40. 4.

<sup>†</sup> Prov. 29. 32.  
<sup>†</sup> Mic. 7. 16.  
<sup>†</sup> ch. 17. 10.

<sup>†</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 3.

unto a people <sup>6</sup>secure, and <sup>†</sup>to a large land<sup>†</sup>: for God hath given it into your <sup>2</sup>hands<sup>†</sup>; <sup>†</sup>a place where <sup>†</sup>there is no want of any thing that <sup>†</sup>is in the earth.

11 <sup>†</sup>And there <sup>3</sup>went<sup>†</sup> from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men <sup>4</sup>appointed<sup>†</sup> with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and <sup>†</sup>pitched in <sup>†</sup>Kirjath-jearim, in Judah: wherefore they called that place <sup>6</sup>Mahaneh-dan<sup>†</sup> unto this day: behold, <sup>†</sup>it is behind <sup>8</sup>Kirjath-jearim.

13 And they passed thence unto <sup>9</sup>mount<sup>†</sup> Ephraim, and came unto <sup>m</sup>the house of Micah.

14 <sup>o</sup> <sup>†</sup>Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Laish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that <sup>2</sup>there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have to do.

15 And they turned <sup>†</sup>thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, <sup>†</sup>even unto the house of Micah, and <sup>2</sup>saluted him.

16 And the <sup>2</sup>six hundred men <sup>3</sup>appointed<sup>†</sup> with their weapons of war, <sup>†</sup>which <sup>†</sup>were<sup>†</sup> of the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And <sup>2</sup>the five men that went to spy out the land went up, <sup>†</sup>and came in thither, <sup>†</sup>and took <sup>6</sup>the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood <sup>5</sup>in<sup>†</sup> the entering of the gate with the six hundred men <sup>3</sup>that were appointed<sup>†</sup> with weapons of war.

18 And <sup>6</sup>these went into Micah's house, and fetched the <sup>7</sup>carved<sup>†</sup> image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image<sup>8</sup>. Then said the priest<sup>†</sup> unto them, What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, <sup>9</sup>lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, <sup>h</sup>and be to us a father and a priest: <sup>†</sup>is it better for thee to be <sup>o</sup>a<sup>†</sup> priest unto the house of one man, or <sup>9</sup>that thou be a<sup>†</sup> priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel?

<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>the land is large  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>†</sup>hand

<sup>3</sup> <sup>†</sup>set forth

<sup>4</sup> <sup>†</sup>girt

<sup>5</sup> <sup>†</sup>encamped in Kirjath-jearim,

<sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup>See ch. 13. 25.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>†</sup>A,

<sup>8</sup> <sup>†</sup>Kirjath-jearim.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>†</sup>the hillcountry of

<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>aside thither,

<sup>2</sup> <sup>†</sup>asked him of his welfare.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>†</sup>girt

<sup>4</sup> <sup>†</sup>who were

<sup>5</sup> <sup>†</sup>by

<sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup>when

<sup>7</sup> <sup>†</sup>graven

<sup>8</sup> <sup>†</sup>the priest said

<sup>9</sup> <sup>†</sup>to be

<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>whole number,

<sup>2</sup> <sup>†</sup>and they came to the hill country of Ephraim, unto <sup>3</sup>and <sup>4</sup>aside

<sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup>hath Micah dealt <sup>7</sup>and he <sup>8</sup>become

<sup>9</sup> <sup>†</sup>in security,

<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>for there was none in the land, possessing authority, <sup>†</sup>Heb. *power of restraint*.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>†</sup>Or, that might do any hurt

<sup>3</sup> <sup>†</sup>dealings

<sup>4</sup> <sup>†</sup>and let us

<sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup>in



R.V.	<i>The Danites</i>	JUDGES 19.	<i>set up idolatry.</i>	R.V.
	20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.	B.C.c.1406.  <sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 1. 1 Sam. 4.2, 3. 10, 11. Ps. 78. 60, 61.	shom, the son of <sup>1</sup> Manasseh, <sup>1</sup> he and his sons were priests to the tribe of <sup>2</sup> Dan <sup>1</sup> until the day of the captivity of the land.	<sup>1</sup> S Moses, <sup>M</sup> An- other reading is, <i>Ma- nasseh.</i> <sup>2</sup> S the Danites <sup>3</sup> S So
<sup>1</sup> S goods	21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and the <sup>1</sup> carriage <sup>1</sup> before them.	<sup>b</sup> Josh. 18. 1. ch. 18. 18. & 21. 12.	31 <sup>3</sup> And <sup>1</sup> they set them up Micah's graven image <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which he made, <sup>6</sup> all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.	
<sup>2</sup> S When	22 <sup>2</sup> ¶ And when <sup>1</sup> they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that <sup>†</sup> were in the houses near to Micah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan.		CHAPTER 19.  <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>A Levite goeth to Beth-lehem to fetch home his wife. 16 An old man entertaineth him at Gibeah. 22 The Gibeathites abuse his concubine to death. 29 He divideth her into twelve pieces.</i>	
<sup>3</sup> M Heb. <i>that thou art gathered together.</i>	23 And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What aileth thee, <sup>3</sup> & that thou comest with such a company?	<sup>c</sup> ch. 17. 6. & 18. 1. & 21. 25.	AND it came to pass in those days, <sup>c</sup> when <sup>†</sup> there was no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourning on the <sup>4</sup> side of mount <sup>e</sup> Ephraim, who took to him <sup>e</sup> a concubine out of <sup>7</sup> Beth-lehem-judah.	<sup>4</sup> S farther side of the hill country of <sup>5</sup> S harlot
<sup>4</sup> S, <sup>5</sup> S how then say ye	24 And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and <sup>o</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> are gone away <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and what have I more? and <sup>5</sup> what is this that ye say <sup>1</sup> unto me, What aileth thee?	<sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>that thou art gathered together!</i> <sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>a woman a concubine, or, a more a concubine.</i> f ch. 17. 7. <sup>g</sup> Or, <i>a year and four months.</i> Heb. <i>days four months.</i>	2 And his concubine played the <sup>8</sup> whore <sup>1</sup> against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Beth-lehem-judah, and was there <sup>6</sup> four whole <sup>1</sup> months.	<sup>6</sup> S the space of four
<sup>6</sup> M Heb. <i>bitter of soul.</i>	25 And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest <sup>6</sup> angry fellows <sup>1</sup> run upon thee, <sup>1</sup> and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household.	<sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>to her heart.</i> Gen. 34. 3. <sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>bitter of soul.</i> 2 Sam. 17. 5.	3 And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak <sup>7</sup> friendly <sup>1</sup> unto her, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> to bring <sup>8</sup> her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.	<sup>7</sup> S kindly <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>to her heart.</i> <sup>8</sup> M An- other reading is, <i>it,</i> that is, her heart.
<sup>7</sup> S fall upon you,	26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they <sup>†</sup> were too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.		4 And his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.	
<sup>8</sup> S that	27 And they took <sup>8</sup> the things <sup>1</sup> which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and <sup>k</sup> came unto Laish, unto a people <sup>o</sup> that were at <sup>1</sup> quiet and secure <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and they <sup>1</sup> smote them with the edge of the sword <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> burnt the city with fire.	<sup>k</sup> ver. 7, 10. Deut. 33. 22. <sup>l</sup> Josh. 19. 47.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass on the fourth day, <sup>9</sup> when <sup>1</sup> they arose early in the morning, <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son in law, <sup>m</sup> Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward <sup>2</sup> go your way.	<sup>9</sup> S that
<sup>9</sup> S, and <sup>1</sup> S; and they	28 And <sup>†</sup> there was no deliverer, because it <sup>†</sup> was <sup>1</sup> far from Zidon, and they had no <sup>2</sup> business <sup>1</sup> with <sup>†</sup> any man <sup>1</sup> ; and it was in the valley that <sup>†</sup> lieth <sup>2</sup> by Beth-rehob. And they built <sup>3</sup> a <sup>1</sup> city, and dwelt therein.	<sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>Strengthen.</i> Gen. 18. 5. <sup>n</sup> ver. 7.	6 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> they sat down, and did eat and drink <sup>4</sup> both of them together: <sup>1</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the damsel's father <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry.	<sup>1</sup> S and
<sup>2</sup> S deal- ings	29 And <sup>4</sup> they called the name of the city <sup>1</sup> Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the city <sup>†</sup> was Laish at the first.	<sup>p</sup> Num. 13. 21. 2 Sam. 10. 6.  <sup>q</sup> Josh. 19. 47.  <sup>r</sup> Gen. 14. 14. ch. 20. 1. 1 Kin. 12. 29, 30. & 15. 20.	7 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the man rose up to depart <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> his father in law urged him <sup>6</sup> : therefore <sup>1</sup> he lodged there again.	<sup>2</sup> A ye shall <sup>3</sup> S So <sup>4</sup> A,
<sup>3</sup> S the	30 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the children of Dan set up <sup>4</sup> the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of Ger-		8 And he arose early in the	<sup>5</sup> S; but <sup>6</sup> S, and
<sup>4</sup> A for them- selves				

R.V.	<i>The Levite cometh</i>	JUDGES 19.	<i>to lodge in Gibeah.</i>	R.V.
15 ;	morning on the fifth day to depart <sup>1</sup> ; and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee <sup>2</sup> . And they tarried <sup>3</sup> until afternoon, and they did eat <sup>4</sup> both of them.	B.C.c.1496.	up his eyes, <sup>1</sup> he saw a <sup>1</sup> way-faring man in the street of the city <sup>2</sup> ; and the old man said, Whithergoest thou? and whence comest thou?	1 S and saw the
2 S , and tarry ye until the day declineth ;	9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day <sup>5</sup> draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and <sup>4</sup> to morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go <sup>5</sup> home.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. till the day declined.	18 And he said unto him, We <sup>†</sup> are passing from Beth-lehem-judah <sup>3</sup> toward the side of mount <sup>1</sup> Ephraim; from thence <sup>4</sup> am I: and I went to Beth-lehem-judah <sup>5</sup> , but I am <sup>1</sup> now going to the house of the LORD; and there <sup>†</sup> is no man that <sup>6</sup> d receiveth me to <sup>1</sup> house.	2 S ;
3 A ,	10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came <sup>9</sup> over against <sup>8</sup> Jebus <sup>6</sup> , which is Jerusalem; and <sup>†</sup> there were with him <sup>7</sup> two asses saddled, his concubine also <sup>†</sup> was with him.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. is went. <sup>c</sup> Josh. 18. 1. ch. 18. 31. & 29. 18. <sup>d</sup> Sam. 13. 7.	19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man <sup>†</sup> which is with thy servants: <sup>†</sup> there is no want of any thing.	3 S unto the farther side of the hill country of
4 S to-morrow	11 <sup>8</sup> And when <sup>1</sup> they <sup>†</sup> were by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn <sup>9</sup> in <sup>1</sup> into this city <sup>2</sup> of the Jebusites, and lodge in it.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. gathereth, ver. 15. <sup>f</sup> Heb. it is the pitch-hole time of the day. <sup>g</sup> Heb. to thy tent.	20 And the old man said, <sup>†</sup> Peace <sup>†</sup> be with <sup>1</sup> thee; howsoever <sup>†</sup> let all thy wants <sup>†</sup> lie upon me; <sup>8</sup> only lodge not in the street.	4 S am I, 5 S ; and I am
5 M Heb. to thy tents.	12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside <sup>9</sup> hither <sup>1</sup> into the city of a stranger, <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> is not of the children of Israel; <sup>2</sup> we will pass over <sup>†</sup> to Gibeah.	<sup>h</sup> Heb. to over against.	21 <sup>†</sup> So he brought him into his house, and gave <sup>8</sup> provender unto the asses <sup>1</sup> : <sup>m</sup> and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.	5 S The Sept. has, and I am going to my house.
6 S (the same is Jerusalem):	13 And he said unto his servant, Come <sup>9</sup> , and let us draw near to one of these places <sup>3</sup> to lodge all night, <sup>1</sup> in Gibeah, or in <sup>2</sup> Ramah.	<sup>i</sup> Gen. 18. 29. ch. 43. 23. & 44. 25.	22 <sup>†</sup> Now as <sup>1</sup> they were making their hearts merry, behold, <sup>19</sup> the men of the city, certain <sup>19</sup> sons of <sup>2</sup> Belial, beset the house round about, <sup>3</sup> and beat at the door, and <sup>†</sup> spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, <sup>†</sup> Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.	6 S taketh me into his
7 S a couple of asses saddled ;	14 <sup>†</sup> And <sup>1</sup> they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them <sup>5</sup> when they were by <sup>1</sup> Gibeah, which <sup>†</sup> belongeth to Benjamin.	<sup>j</sup> Gen. 19. 2. & 19. 10.	23 And <sup>†</sup> the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, <sup>9</sup> nay, I pray you, do not <sup>†</sup> so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, <sup>9</sup> do not this folly.	7 S he unto
8 S When	15 And they turned aside thither, to go in <sup>9</sup> and <sup>1</sup> to lodge in Gibeah: and <sup>9</sup> when <sup>1</sup> he went in, <sup>6</sup> he <sup>1</sup> sat him down in <sup>7</sup> a <sup>1</sup> street of the city: for <sup>†</sup> there was no man that <sup>6</sup> took them into his house to <sup>8</sup> lodging.	<sup>k</sup> Gen. 24. 52. & 43. 24.	24 <sup>†</sup> Behold, <sup>†</sup> there is my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and <sup>†</sup> humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not <sup>†</sup> so vile a thing.	8 S the asses fodder
9 S aside	16 <sup>9</sup> And, behold, there came an old man from <sup>4</sup> his work out of the field at even <sup>9</sup> , which was also of mount <sup>1</sup> Ephraim, and he sojourned in Gibeah: but the men of the place <sup>†</sup> were Benjaminites.	<sup>l</sup> Gen. 19. 5. & 19. 12.	25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man <sup>5</sup> took <sup>1</sup> his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they <sup>†</sup> knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go.	9 S As
1 M Or, where there are none of the children of Israel	17 And <sup>1</sup> when he had <sup>1</sup> lifted	<sup>m</sup> Josh. 18. 28. & 19. 5. & 20. 27.		1 M Or, base fellows
2 A but		<sup>n</sup> Gen. 19. 6, 7.		2 M That is, wickedness.
3 S ; and we will lodge		<sup>o</sup> Josh. 18. 28. & 19. 5. & 20. 27.		3 S heating at the door ; and they
4 S So		<sup>p</sup> Gen. 19. 6, 7.		
5 S near to		<sup>q</sup> Josh. 18. 25.		
6 S and		<sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 13. 12.		
7 S the		<sup>s</sup> Gen. 19. 5.		
8 S lodge.		<sup>t</sup> Gen. 24. 2. & 43. 24.		
9 S ; now the man was of the hill country of		<sup>u</sup> Mat. 25. 43. & Heb. 13. 2.		
1 S he		<sup>v</sup> Heb. the matter of this folly.		
		<sup>w</sup> Ps. 104. 23.		
		<sup>x</sup> Gen. 4. 1.		

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord <sup>†</sup>was, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down <sup>†</sup>at the door of the house, <sup>†</sup>and her hands <sup>were</sup> upon the threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going<sup>2</sup>. But <sup>†</sup>none answered. Then the man took her <sup>up</sup> upon an ass,<sup>†</sup> and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place.

29 <sup>¶</sup> And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and <sup>†</sup>divided her, <sup>3</sup>together with her bones,<sup>†</sup> into twelve pieces, and sent her <sup>†</sup>into all the coasts<sup>†</sup> of Israel.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt unto this day: consider of it, <sup>†</sup>take <sup>†</sup>advice, and speak <sup>†</sup>your minds.<sup>†</sup>

## CHAPTER 20.

<sup>¶</sup> 1 The Levite in a general assembly declareth his wrong. 8 The decree of the assembly. 18 The Israelites lose forty thousand. 26 They destroy all the Benjamites, except six hundred.<sup>†</sup>

**T**HEN <sup>†</sup>all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was <sup>†</sup>gathered together<sup>†</sup> as one man, from <sup>†</sup>Dan even to Beer-sheba, with the land of Gilead, unto the LORD <sup>†</sup>in Mizpeh.<sup>†</sup>

2 And the <sup>†</sup>chief<sup>†</sup> of all the people, <sup>†</sup>even of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen <sup>†</sup>that drew sword.

3 (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to <sup>†</sup>Mizpeh.) Then said<sup>†</sup> the children of Israel <sup>2</sup>, Tell <sup>†</sup>us, how was this wickedness<sup>†</sup>?

4 And <sup>†</sup>the Levite, the husband of the woman that was <sup>†</sup>slain,<sup>†</sup> answered and said, <sup>†</sup>I came into Gibeah that <sup>†</sup>belong-

B.C.c.1406.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 19. 22.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 19. 25.

<sup>†</sup> Heb.

<sup>†</sup> humbled.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 19. 29.

<sup>†</sup> Josh. 7. 15.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 20. 5.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 19. 30.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 20. 6.

<sup>†</sup> See

<sup>†</sup> 1 Sam. 11. 7.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 20. 7.

<sup>†</sup> Prov. 13. 10.

<sup>†</sup> Heb.

<sup>†</sup> fellows.

<sup>†</sup> Deut. 13. 14

<sup>†</sup> Josh. 22. 13,

<sup>†</sup> 16.

<sup>†</sup> Deut. 13. 12

<sup>†</sup> Josh. 22. 12

<sup>†</sup> ch. 21. 5.

<sup>†</sup> 1 Sam. 11. 7.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 18. 29.

<sup>†</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 20.

<sup>†</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 10.

<sup>†</sup> & 24. 2.

<sup>†</sup> Deut. 13. 13

<sup>†</sup> ch. 19. 22.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 10. 17.

<sup>†</sup> & 11. 11.

<sup>†</sup> 1 Sam. 7. 5.

<sup>†</sup> & 10. 17.

<sup>†</sup> Deut. 17. 12.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 8. 10.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. the

<sup>†</sup> man the

<sup>†</sup> Levite.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 19. 13.

eth to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge.

5 <sup>¶</sup> And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night<sup>†</sup>, and<sup>†</sup> I thought to have slain<sup>†</sup> <sup>2</sup>me:<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>and my concubine <sup>3</sup>have they<sup>†</sup> forced, that<sup>†</sup> she is dead.

6 And <sup>†</sup>I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they <sup>†</sup>have committed lewdness and folly in Israel.

7 Behold, ye <sup>†</sup>are all<sup>†</sup> children of Israel<sup>†</sup>; <sup>†</sup>give here your advice and counsel.

8 <sup>¶</sup> And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any <sup>†</sup>of us go to his tent, neither will we any <sup>†</sup>of us turn <sup>†</sup>into<sup>†</sup> his house.

9 But now this <sup>†</sup>shall be<sup>†</sup> the thing which we will do to Gibeah; <sup>†</sup>we will go up<sup>†</sup> by lot against it<sup>†</sup>;

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they come to <sup>†</sup>Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel.

11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, <sup>†</sup>knit together as one man.

12 <sup>¶</sup> And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the <sup>†</sup>tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness <sup>†</sup>is this that is <sup>†</sup>done<sup>†</sup> among you?

13 Now therefore deliver <sup>†</sup>us the men, <sup>†</sup>the children<sup>†</sup> of <sup>†</sup>Belial, which <sup>†</sup>are in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and <sup>†</sup>put away evil from Israel. But <sup>†</sup>the children of Benjamin<sup>†</sup> would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Israel<sup>†</sup>;

14 But<sup>†</sup> the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, to go out to battle against the children of Israel.

15 And the children of Benjamin were numbered <sup>†</sup>at that time<sup>†</sup> out of the cities twenty and <sup>†</sup>six thousand men that drew sword, <sup>†</sup>beside<sup>†</sup> the in-

1 s; me

they

2 s;

3 s they

forced,

and

4 s, all

of you,

5 s unto

6 s is

7 s against

it by lot

8 <sup>†</sup> Heb.

Geba.

9 <sup>†</sup> Heb.

tribes.

See Num.

4. 18.

1 Sam.

9. 21.

1 s come

to pass

2 s up the

men, the

sons

<sup>†</sup> Or,

base

fellows

3 <sup>†</sup> That

is, worth-

lessness.

4 s Ben-

jamin

<sup>†</sup> An-

other

reading

is, the

children

of Ben-

jamin.

5 s. And

6 s on

that day

7 <sup>†</sup> Ac-

cord-

ing to

some

ancient

author-

ities,

five.

8 s be-

sides

R.V.	<i>The Israelites go up</i>	JUDGES 20.	<i>against Gibeah.</i>	R.V.
	habitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.	B.C.C.1306.	house of God, <sup>1</sup> and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.	1 S ; and they
1 S hair-breadth, 2 A ¶	16 Among all this people <sup>†</sup> <i>there were</i> seven hundred chosen men <sup>a</sup> lefthanded; every one could sling stones at an <sup>1</sup> hair <i>breadth</i> , <sup>1</sup> and not miss.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 15. 1 Chr. 12. 2.	27 And the children of Israel <sup>2</sup> enquired <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, (for <sup>2</sup> the ark of the covenant of God <sup>†</sup> <i>was</i> there in those days,	2 S asked
3 S Beth-el, 4 S ; and they said, Who shall go up for us first to	17 <sup>2</sup> And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these <sup>†</sup> <i>were</i> men of war.	<sup>b</sup> Josh. 18. 1. 1 Sam. 4. 3, 4. <sup>c</sup> Josh. 24. 35.	28 <sup>c</sup> And Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, <sup>a</sup> stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up ; for <sup>3</sup> to-morrow <sup>1</sup> I will deliver <sup>4</sup> them <sup>1</sup> into thine hand.	3 S to-morrow 4 S him
	18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the children of Israel arose, and <sup>e</sup> went up to <sup>3</sup> the house of God, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>f</sup> asked counsel of God <sup>2</sup> , and said, Which of us shall go up first to the <sup>1</sup> battle against the children of Benjamin? And the LORD said, Judah <i>shall go up</i> first.	<sup>d</sup> Deut. 10. 8. & 18. 5. <sup>e</sup> ver. 23. 26. <sup>f</sup> Num. 27. 21. ch. 1. 1.	29 And Israel <sup>o</sup> set liers in wait <sup>5</sup> round about Gibeah. <sup>1</sup>	5 S against Gibeah round about.
5 S set the battle in array	19 And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah.	<sup>g</sup> So Josh. 8. 4.	30 <sup>6</sup> And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and <sup>7</sup> put <sup>1</sup> themselves in array against Gibeah, as at other times.	6 A ¶ 7 S set
6 A on	20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel <sup>6</sup> put themselves in array to fight <sup>1</sup> against them at Gibeah.	<sup>h</sup> Gen. 49. 27.	31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, <sup>†</sup> and were drawn away from the city ; and they began <sup>i</sup> to smite <sup>8</sup> of the people, and kill, <sup>1</sup> as at other times, in the <sup>9</sup> highways <sup>1</sup> , of which one goeth up to <sup>1k</sup> the house of God, <sup>1</sup> and the other to Gibeah <sup>2</sup> in the field, about thirty men of Israel.	8 S and kill of the people, 9 S high ways 1 S Beth-el, 2 A ,
7 A ,	22 And the people <sup>7</sup> the men of Israel <sup>7</sup> encouraged themselves, and set <sup>8</sup> their <sup>1</sup> battle again in array in the place where they <sup>9</sup> put <sup>1</sup> themselves in array the first day.	<sup>i</sup> Heb. to smite of the people wounded as at ; &c. <sup>k</sup> Or, Beth-el.	32 And the children of Benjamin said, They <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them <sup>3</sup> from the city unto the <sup>9</sup> highways <sup>1</sup> .	3 S away
8 S the	23 ( <sup>†</sup> And the children of Israel went up and wept before the LORD until even <sup>1</sup> , and asked counsel <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, saying, Shall I <sup>2</sup> go up again <sup>1</sup> to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)	<sup>l</sup> ver. 26. 27.	33 And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and <sup>4</sup> put <sup>1</sup> themselves in array at Baal-tamar: and the liers in wait of Israel <sup>5</sup> came <sup>1</sup> forth out of their <sup>6</sup> places, <i>even</i> out of the meadows of Gibeah. <sup>1</sup>	4 S set 5 S brake 6 S place, even out of Maorch-gibea.
9 S set	24 <sup>3</sup> And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day.	<sup>m</sup> ver. 21.	34 And there came <sup>7</sup> against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore : <sup>8</sup> but they knew not that evil <sup>8</sup> <i>was</i> near <sup>1</sup> them.	<sup>n</sup> Or, the meadow of Gaba (or Gibeah See ver. 10)
1 S ; and they asked 2 S again draw nigh	25 And <sup>m</sup> Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men ; all these drew the sword.	<sup>o</sup> Josh. 8. 14. 1s. 47. 11.	35 And the LORD smote Benjamin before Israel : and the children of Israel destroyed of <sup>9</sup> the Benjamites <sup>1</sup> that day twenty and five thousand and	7 A over 8 S was close upon 9 S Ben-jamin
3 A ¶	26 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, <sup>p</sup> went up, and came unto <sup>4</sup> the	<sup>p</sup> ver. 19.		
4 S Beth-el,				



R.V.	<i>The Benjamites</i>	JUDGES 21.	<i>are smitten.</i>	R.V.
	an hundred men: all these drew the sword.	B.C.c.1406.	Gidom, and <sup>1</sup> slew <sup>1</sup> two thousand men <sup>o</sup> of them <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> s smote of them
1 A ¶	36 <sup>1</sup> So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: "for the men of Israel gave place to <sup>2</sup> the Benjamites <sup>1</sup> , because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set <sup>3</sup> beside <sup>1</sup> Gibeah.	" Josh. 8. 15.	46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these <i>were</i> men of valour.	<sup>2</sup> s toward
2 S Benjamin	37 "And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gibeah; and the liers in wait <sup>a</sup> drew <sup>†</sup> themselves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.	" ch. 21. 13.	47 <sup>2</sup> But six hundred men turned and fled <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the wilderness unto the rock <sup>3</sup> Rimmon, and abode in the rock <sup>3</sup> Rimmon four months.	<sup>3</sup> A of
3 S against	38 Now <sup>4</sup> there was an <sup>1</sup> appointed <sup>2</sup> sign between the men of Israel <sup>1</sup> and the liers in wait <sup>5</sup> , that they should make a great <sup>6h</sup> flame with <sup>1</sup> smoke rise up out of the city.	" Josh. 8. 19.	48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, <sup>4</sup> as well the men of every city, as the beast, and all that <sup>7</sup> came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that <sup>†</sup> they came to. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> s both the entire city <sup>1M</sup> Or, as otherwise read, the inhabited city See Deut. 2. 34), and the cattle, and all that they found: more-over all the cities which they found they set on fire.
4 S the	39 <sup>7</sup> And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the men of Israel <sup>8</sup> retired <sup>1</sup> in the battle, <sup>1</sup> Benjamin began <sup>2</sup> to smite <sup>†</sup> and kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons: for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as <sup>†</sup> in the first battle.	" Or, made a long sound with the trumpet, Josh. 6. 5.	CHAPTER 21.	
5 A was	40 But when the <sup>9</sup> flame <sup>1</sup> began to arise up out of the city <sup>1</sup> with <sup>1</sup> a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites <sup>m</sup> looked behind them, and, behold, <sup>2</sup> the <sup>2</sup> flame of the city ascended up <sup>1</sup> to heaven.	" Or, time.	<sup>o</sup> 1 The people bewail the desolation of Benjamin. 16 The elders consult how to find wives for those that remain. 23 The virgins surprised. <sup>1</sup>	
6 S cloud of	41 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the men of Israel turned <sup>3</sup> again, <sup>1</sup> the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil <sup>2</sup> was come upon them.	" Heb. with.	NOW <sup>†</sup> the men of Israel had sworn in <sup>5</sup> Mizpeh, <sup>1</sup> saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Benjamin to wife.	
7 M Or, And the men . . . battle : ( now Benjamin . . . heaven : ) and the men &c.	42 Therefore they turned <sup>†</sup> their backs before the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle <sup>4</sup> overtook <sup>1</sup> them; and <sup>5</sup> them <sup>1</sup> which <sup>†</sup> came out of the cities <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> destroyed <sup>6</sup> in the midst of them.	" Heb. was found.	2 And the people came <sup>n</sup> to <sup>6</sup> the house of God, and abode <sup>1</sup> there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore <sup>7</sup> ;	<sup>5</sup> s Mizpah,
8 S turned in the battle, and	43 Thus they <sup>1</sup> inclosed the Benjamites round about, and chased them, and <sup>7</sup> trod <sup>1</sup> them down <sup>8u</sup> with ease <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> over against Gibeah toward the sun rising.	" Heb. elevation.	3 And <sup>1</sup> said, O LORD <sup>8</sup> God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel, that there should be <sup>9</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> one tribe lacking in Israel?	<sup>6</sup> s Beth-el, and sat
9 S cloud	44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these <i>were</i> men of valour.	" Heb. were found.	4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and <sup>7</sup> built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings.	<sup>7</sup> s. And they
1 S in	45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of <sup>9</sup> Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the <sup>9</sup> highways <sup>1</sup> five thousand men; and <sup>1</sup> pursued <sup>1</sup> hard after them unto	" Heb. whole consumption.	5 And the children of Israel said, Who <sup>†</sup> is there among all the tribes of Israel that came not up <sup>1</sup> with the congregation <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD? <sup>2</sup> For they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the LORD to <sup>3</sup> Mizpeh, <sup>1</sup> saying, He shall surely be put to death.	<sup>8</sup> A, the
2 S whole of the city went up in smoke		" Heb. touched them.	6 And the children of Israel repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day.	<sup>9</sup> s to-day
3 S, and		" 2 Sam. 24. 25.	7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD	
4 S followed hard after		" ch. 5. 23.		<sup>1</sup> s in the assembly
5 S they M as A.V. text.		" Or, from Menachah, &c.		<sup>2</sup> s unto
6 S them in the midst thereof. They		" Heb. unto over against.		<sup>3</sup> s Mizpah,
7 M Or, overtook them		" Josh. 15. 32.		
8 S at their resting place <sup>1M</sup> Or, at Menachah, as far as				
9 S high ways				
1 S followed				

R.V.	<i>The virgins of</i>	JUDGES 21.	<i>Shiloh surprised.</i>	R.V.
	that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?	B.C.c.1406.	<sup>1</sup> be <sup>1</sup> escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not <sup>2</sup> destroyed out of Israel.	<sup>1</sup> S are <sup>2</sup> S blotted out from
<sup>1</sup> S unto the LORD to Mizpah	8 ¶ And they said, What one <sup>†</sup> is there of the tribes of Israel that came not up <sup>†</sup> to Mizpeh to the LORD? And, behold, there came none to the camp from <sup>†</sup> Jabesh-gilead to the assembly.	<sup>1</sup> ver. 1. ch. 11. 35. <sup>2</sup> 1 Sam. 11. 1. & ch. 11.	18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: <sup>†</sup> for the children of Israel <sup>3</sup> have <sup>†</sup> sworn, saying, Cursed <sup>†</sup> be he that giveth a wife to Benjamin.	<sup>3</sup> S had
<sup>2</sup> A when	9 For <sup>2</sup> the people were numbered, <sup>†</sup> and, <sup>†</sup> behold, <sup>†</sup> there were none of the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead there.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. from year to year. <sup>2</sup> Or, toward the sunrising. <sup>3</sup> Or, on.	19 <sup>†</sup> Then <sup>†</sup> they said, Behold, <sup>†</sup> there is <sup>5</sup> a feast of the LORD <sup>†</sup> in Shiloh <sup>†</sup> yearly in a place <sup>†</sup> which <sup>†</sup> is on the north <sup>†</sup> side <sup>†</sup> of Beth-el, <sup>†</sup> on the east side <sup>†</sup> of the <sup>†</sup> highway <sup>†</sup> that goeth up from Beth-el to Shechem, and on the south of Lebonah.	<sup>4</sup> S And <sup>5</sup> M Or, the feast
<sup>3</sup> S little ones.	10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, <sup>†</sup> Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the <sup>3</sup> children. <sup>†</sup>	<sup>1</sup> ver. 5. & ch. 5. 23. 1 Sam. 11. 7.	20 <sup>†</sup> Therefore <sup>†</sup> they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards;	<sup>6</sup> S from year to year in Shiloh, <sup>7</sup> S high way
<sup>4</sup> C; ye	11 And this <sup>†</sup> is the thing that ye shall do, <sup>†</sup> Ye <sup>†</sup> shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that <sup>†</sup> hath <sup>†</sup> lain <sup>†</sup> by man.	<sup>1</sup> Num. 31. 17.	21 And see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out <sup>†</sup> to dance in <sup>†</sup> dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin.	<sup>3</sup> A the
<sup>5</sup> S lien	12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead four hundred <sup>†</sup> young virgins, that had <sup>†</sup> known no <sup>†</sup> man by lying with <sup>†</sup> any male <sup>†</sup> ; and they brought them unto the camp to <sup>†</sup> Shiloh, which <sup>†</sup> is in the land of Canaan.	<sup>1</sup> See Ex. 15. 20. ch. 11. 34. 1 Sam. 18. 6. Jer. 31. 13. <sup>2</sup> Heb. knoweth the lying with man. <sup>3</sup> Heb. young women virgins.	22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come <sup>†</sup> unto us to complain, <sup>†</sup> that we will say unto them, <sup>1</sup> Be favourable unto them for our sakes: because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war: for ye did not give unto them at this time, <sup>†</sup> that ye should <sup>†</sup> be guilty.	<sup>8</sup> S to complain unto us, <sup>9</sup> M Or, strive with us
<sup>6</sup> S not known	13 <sup>†</sup> And the whole congregation sent <sup>†</sup> some <sup>†</sup> to speak <sup>†</sup> to the children of Benjamin <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> were in the rock <sup>†</sup> Rimmon, and <sup>†</sup> to <sup>†</sup> call peaceably <sup>†</sup> unto them.	<sup>1</sup> Josh. 18. 1. <sup>2</sup> Or, testify us in them.	23 And the children of Benjamin did so, and took <sup>†</sup> them wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they <sup>†</sup> caught <sup>†</sup> : and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and <sup>3</sup> repaired <sup>†</sup> the cities, and dwelt in them.	<sup>1</sup> S Grant them graciously <sup>2</sup> M Or, as a gift
<sup>7</sup> S him	14 And Benjamin <sup>†</sup> came again <sup>†</sup> at that time; and they gave them <sup>†</sup> wives <sup>†</sup> which they had saved alive of the women of Jabesh-gilead: and yet so they sufficed them not.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. and spoke and called. <sup>2</sup> ch. 20. 47. <sup>3</sup> Or, proclaim peace. <sup>4</sup> Deut. 20. 10.	24 And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.	<sup>3</sup> S unto us: because we took not for each man of them his wife in battle: neither did ye give them unto them; else would ye now
<sup>8</sup> A ¶	15 And the people <sup>†</sup> repented them for Benjamin, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.	<sup>1</sup> See ch. 20. 48. ver. 6.	25 <sup>†</sup> In those days <sup>†</sup> there was no king in Israel: <sup>†</sup> every man did <sup>†</sup> that which was right in his own eyes.	<sup>2</sup> S carried off <sup>3</sup> S built
<sup>9</sup> S and spake	16 ¶ Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin?	<sup>1</sup> ch. 17. 6. & ch. 17. 1. & ch. 17. 1.		
<sup>1</sup> A of	17 And they said, <sup>†</sup> There must be an inheritance for them that			
<sup>2</sup> S proclaimed peace				
<sup>3</sup> S re-turned				
<sup>4</sup> S the women				

# THE BOOK OF RUTH.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> *Elimelech driven by famine into Moab, dieth there.* <sup>5</sup> *Mahlon and Chilion die also.* <sup>6</sup> *Naomi returning homeward,* <sup>14</sup> *Ruth accompanieth her.* <sup>19</sup> *They come to Beth-lehem.*

<sup>1</sup> **NOW** it came to pass in the days when <sup>a</sup> the judges <sup>b</sup> ruled, <sup>c</sup> that there was <sup>d</sup> a famine in the land. And a certain man of <sup>e</sup> Beth-lehem-judah went to sojourn in the <sup>f</sup> country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons.

<sup>2</sup> And the name of the man <sup>†</sup> was Elimelech, and the name of his wife <sup>†</sup> Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, <sup>g</sup> Ephrathites of Beth-lehem-judah. And they came <sup>h</sup> into the country of Moab, and <sup>i</sup> continued there.

<sup>3</sup> And Elimelech Naomi's husband died; and she was left, and her two sons.

<sup>4</sup> And they took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one <sup>†</sup> was Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelled there about ten years.

<sup>5</sup> And Mahlon and Chilion died <sup>o</sup> also both of them; and the woman was left of her two <sup>5</sup> sons and <sup>1</sup> her husband.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>†</sup> Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the country of Moab: for she had heard in the country of Moab how that the LORD had <sup>e</sup> visited his people in <sup>u</sup> giving them bread.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>6</sup> Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of Judah.

<sup>8</sup> And Naomi said unto her two daughters in law, <sup>2</sup> Go, return each <sup>7</sup> to her mother's house: <sup>a</sup> the LORD deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with <sup>d</sup> the dead, and with me.

<sup>9</sup> The LORD grant you that ye may find <sup>e</sup> rest, each <sup>†</sup> of you in

B.C.c.1322.

the house of her husband. Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voice, and wept.

<sup>10</sup> And they said unto her, <sup>1</sup> Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.

<sup>11</sup> And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? <sup>2</sup> are there yet *any* <sup>more</sup> sons in my womb, <sup>e</sup> that they may be your husbands?

<sup>12</sup> Turn again, my daughters, go <sup>†</sup> your way; for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, <sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> if I should <sup>3</sup> have an husband <sup>4</sup> also to night, <sup>†</sup> and should also bear sons;

<sup>13</sup> Would ye <sup>5</sup> tarry for them till they were grown? would ye <sup>6</sup> stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters; for <sup>7</sup> it grieveth me much for your sakes <sup>8</sup> that <sup>m</sup> the hand of the LORD is gone <sup>9</sup> out against me.

<sup>14</sup> And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and Orpah kissed her mother in law; but Ruth <sup>n</sup> clave unto her.

<sup>15</sup> And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and unto <sup>p</sup> her <sup>1</sup> gods: <sup>q</sup> return thou after thy sister in law.

<sup>16</sup> And Ruth said, <sup>r</sup> Intreat me not to leave thee, <sup>2</sup> or <sup>†</sup> to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: <sup>z</sup> thy people <sup>†</sup> shall be my people, and thy God my God:

<sup>17</sup> Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: <sup>3</sup> the LORD do so to me, and more also, <sup>3</sup> <sup>†</sup> if <sup>†</sup> ought but death part thee and me.

<sup>18</sup> <sup>4</sup> When she saw that she was stedfastly minded to go with her, <sup>o</sup> then she left speaking unto her.

<sup>19</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>†</sup> So they two went until

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> And

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> judged,

<sup>3</sup> <sup>m</sup> Heb. field.

<sup>4</sup> <sup>m</sup> Heb. Noomi.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> children and of

<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> And

<sup>7</sup> <sup>a</sup> of you

<sup>a</sup> Judg. 2. 16.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. judged.

<sup>c</sup> See

Gen. 12. 10.

<sup>d</sup> 26. 1.

<sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 8. 1.

<sup>f</sup> Judg. 17. 8.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 38. 11.

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 25. 5.

<sup>i</sup> Or, if I

were with

an hus-

band.

<sup>j</sup> See

Gen. 35. 19.

<sup>k</sup> Judg. 3. 30.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. hope.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. were.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. I

have much

bitterness.

<sup>o</sup> Judg. 2. 15.

<sup>p</sup> Job 19. 21.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 32. 4.

<sup>r</sup> 38. 2.

<sup>s</sup> 39. 9. 10.

<sup>t</sup> Prov. 17. 17.

<sup>u</sup> 18. 24.

<sup>v</sup> Judg. 11. 24.

<sup>w</sup> See

Josh. 24. 15.

<sup>x</sup> 19.

<sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 2.

<sup>z</sup> 24. 28.

<sup>aa</sup> Or, Be not

against

me.

<sup>ab</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 2.

<sup>ac</sup> 4. 6.

<sup>ad</sup> Ex. 4. 31.

<sup>ae</sup> Luke 1. 68.

<sup>af</sup> Ps. 132. 15.

<sup>ag</sup> Mat. 6. 11.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 2. 11. 12.

<sup>ai</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 17.

<sup>aj</sup> 25. 22.

<sup>ak</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 13.

<sup>al</sup> 2 Kin. 6. 31.

<sup>am</sup> See

Josh. 24. 15.

<sup>an</sup> 2 Tim. 1.

<sup>ao</sup> 16-18.

<sup>ap</sup> Acts 21. 14.

<sup>aq</sup> Heb. strengthen-

ed herself.

<sup>ar</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>as</sup> ch. 2. 20.

<sup>at</sup> ch. 3. 1.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> Nay, but

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> have I yet

<sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup> even

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> to-night,

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> there-fore tarry

<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> there-fore stay

<sup>7</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, it is far

<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> more bitter for me than

<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> for you

<sup>10</sup> <sup>s</sup> for

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> god

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> and

<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> if aught

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> And when

R.V.	<i>Ruth gleaneth in</i>	RUTH 2.	<i>the fields of Boaz.</i>	R.V.
	they came to Beth-lehem. And it came to pass, when they were come to Beth-lehem, that "all the city was moved about them, and <sup>1</sup> they said, <sup>b</sup> <i>Is' this Naomi?</i>	B.C.c.1312. " Mat. 21. 10.	now, <sup>1</sup> that she tarried a little in the house.	<sup>1</sup> A save
<sup>1</sup> S the women said, Is	20 And she said unto them, Call me not <sup>c</sup> Naomi, call me <sup>d</sup> Mara: for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.	<sup>b</sup> See Is. 23. 7. Lam. 2. 15. <sup>c</sup> That is, Pleasant. <sup>d</sup> That is, Bitter.	8 Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearkest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither <sup>e</sup> go' from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens <sup>f</sup> :	<sup>2</sup> S pass <sup>3</sup> S.
<sup>2</sup> M That is, Pleasant. <sup>3</sup> M That is, Bitter.	21 I went out full, <sup>e</sup> and the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why <sup>o</sup> then, call ye me Naomi, seeing the LORD hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?	<sup>e</sup> Job 1. 21.	9 <sup>1</sup> Let thine eyes <sup>t</sup> be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of <sup>1</sup> that which the young men have drawn.	
	22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter in law, with her, which returned out of the country of Moab: and they came to Beth-lehem <sup>g</sup> in the beginning of barley harvest.	<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 23. <sup>g</sup> Ex. 9. 31. 32. ch. 2. 23. 2 Sam. 21. 9.	10 Then she <sup>7</sup> fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in <sup>4</sup> thine eyes, <sup>1</sup> that thou shouldst take knowledge of me, seeing I <sup>t</sup> am a stranger?	<sup>4</sup> S thy sight.
	CHAPTER 2.		11 And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me, <sup>h</sup> all that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and <sup>1</sup> how thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Boaz. <sup>4</sup> He taketh knowledge of her, and sheweth her favour.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 1. 14, 16, 17. <sup>i</sup> ch. 3. 2, 12.	12 <sup>m</sup> The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD <sup>5</sup> God of Israel, <sup>n</sup> under whose wings thou art come to <sup>e</sup> trust.	<sup>5</sup> A, the <sup>6</sup> S take refuge. <sup>7</sup> S grace
<sup>4</sup> M Or, valour	AND Naomi had a <sup>i</sup> kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of <sup>4</sup> wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name <sup>t</sup> was <sup>2</sup> Boaz.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 4. 21. Called, Boaz, Mat. 1. 5.	13 Then she said, <sup>2</sup> Let me find <sup>7</sup> favour' in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken <sup>8</sup> 7 friendly unto' thine handmaid, <sup>e</sup> though I be not <sup>9</sup> like unto' one of thine handmaidens.	<sup>8</sup> S kindly unto <sup>9</sup> M Heb. to the heart of. <sup>10</sup> S as
<sup>5</sup> A among the	2 And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and <sup>1</sup> glean <sup>5</sup> ears of corn after <sup>t</sup> him in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter.	<sup>j</sup> Lev. 19. 9. Deut. 24. 19. <sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 24. 19.	<sup>2</sup> At mealtime come thou' hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and <sup>3</sup> he' reached her parched <sup>t</sup> corn, and she did eat, and <sup>z</sup> was sufficed, and left <sup>4</sup> .	<sup>11</sup> A at meal-time <sup>12</sup> S Come <sup>13</sup> S they <sup>14</sup> M Or, he <sup>15</sup> A thereof <sup>16</sup> S.
<sup>6</sup> S the portion <sup>7</sup> S family	3 And she went, and came <sup>o</sup> , and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her <sup>q</sup> hap was to light on <sup>e</sup> a part' of the field <sup>t</sup> belonging unto Boaz, who <sup>t</sup> was of the <sup>7</sup> kindred' of Elimelech.	<sup>j</sup> ch. 1. 16. Ps. 37. 8. & 38. 7. <sup>k</sup> 57. 1. & 63. 7. <sup>l</sup> Or, I find favour. <sup>m</sup> Gen. 33. 15. <sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 1. 18. <sup>o</sup> Heb. hap happened. <sup>p</sup> Heb. to the heart. <sup>q</sup> Gen. 24. 3. Judg. 19. 3. <sup>r</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 41. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 124. 7, 8. Luke 1. 28. <sup>t</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 15.	15 And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and <sup>e</sup> reproach her not <sup>5</sup> :	<sup>17</sup> S also pull out some for her from the bundles, and leave it, and let her glean,
<sup>8</sup> S Let me glean, I pray you,	4 <sup>o</sup> And, behold, Boaz came from Beth-lehem, and said unto the reapers, <sup>u</sup> The LORD <sup>t</sup> be with you. And they answered him, The LORD bless thee.	<sup>u</sup> ver. 18. <sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 22.	16 And <sup>e</sup> let fall also some of the handfuls of purpose for	
	5 Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel <sup>t</sup> is this?			
	6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It <sup>t</sup> is the Moabitish damsel <sup>g</sup> that came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab:			
	7 And she said, <sup>8</sup> I pray you, let me glean' and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until	<sup>7</sup> Heb. sheweth her not.		



R.V.	<i>Ruth lieth</i>	RUTH 3.	<i>at Boaz's feet.</i>	R.V.
	her, and leave <i>them</i> , that she may glean <i>them</i> , <sup>1</sup> and rebuke her not.	B.C.c.1312. <sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 14. 2.	3 Wash thyself therefore, <sup>a</sup> and anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the <sup>1</sup> floor: <i>but</i> <sup>1</sup> make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking.	<sup>1</sup> S thresh- ing-floor: but
<sup>1</sup> S; and she <sup>2</sup> S,	17 So she gleaned in the field until even <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> beat out that she had gleaned <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and it was about an ephah of barley.		4 And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and <sup>b</sup> uncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.	
<sup>2</sup> S left	18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And she took <sup>†</sup> it up, and went into the city: and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and gave to her <sup>c</sup> that she had <sup>3</sup> reserved <sup>1</sup> after she was sufficed.	<sup>b</sup> Or, lift up the clothes that are on his feet. <sup>c</sup> ver. 14.	5 And she said unto her, All that thou <sup>o</sup> sayest <sup>o</sup> unto me <sup>1</sup> I will do.	<sup>2</sup> M An- other reading is, <i>sayest unto me.</i> <sup>3</sup> S thresh- ing-floor,
<sup>4</sup> S to-day	19 And her mother in law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned <sup>4</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> ? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he that did <sup>d</sup> take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought <sup>4</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> is Boaz.	<sup>d</sup> ver. 10. Ps. 41. 1.	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And she went down unto the <sup>3</sup> floor, <sup>1</sup> and did according to all that her mother in law bade her.	
	20 And Naomi said unto her daughter in law, <sup>†</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> be he of the LORD, who <sup>g</sup> hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Naomi said unto her, The man <sup>5</sup> is near <sup>1</sup> of kin unto us, <sup>6</sup> <sup>4</sup> one of our <sup>7</sup> next <sup>1</sup> kinsmen.	<sup>e</sup> Judg. 19. 6. 9. 22. <sup>2</sup> Sam. 13. 28. Esth. 1. 10. <sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 10. <sup>2</sup> Sam. 2. 5. Job 29. 13. <sup>g</sup> Prov. 17. 17.	7 And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and <sup>e</sup> his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.	
<sup>5</sup> S is nigh <sup>6</sup> M Or, <i>one of them that hath the right to redeem for us</i> See Lev. 25. 25. <sup>7</sup> S near <sup>8</sup> S Yea, he <sup>9</sup> A and	21 And Ruth the Moabitess said, <sup>h</sup> He <sup>1</sup> said unto me <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> , Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.	<sup>h</sup> Or, took hold on. <sup>i</sup> Or, one that hath right to redeem: See Lev. 25. 25. ch. 3. 9. <sup>4</sup> 4. 6. <sup>i</sup> Ezek. 16. 8.	8 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was <sup>4</sup> afraid, and <sup>h</sup> turned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet.	<sup>4</sup> M Or, <i>startled</i>
	22 And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter in law, <sup>†</sup> It is good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, <sup>9</sup> that they <sup>n</sup> meet thee not in any other field.	<sup>i</sup> Or, one that hath right to redeem. ver. 12. ch. 2. 20. <sup>m</sup> ch. 2. 20.	9 And he said, Who <sup>†</sup> art thou? And she answered, I <sup>†</sup> am Ruth thine handmaid: <sup>k</sup> spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou <sup>†</sup> art <sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup> a near kinsman.	<sup>5</sup> M Or, <i>one that hath the right to redeem Heb. goel.</i>
<sup>1</sup> A she	23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest; and <sup>1</sup> dwelt with her mother in law.	<sup>n</sup> Or, fell upon thee. <sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 8.	10 And he said, <sup>m</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> be thou of the LORD, my daughter: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than <sup>p</sup> at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or rich.	
	CHAPTER 3.	<sup>q</sup> Heb. gate. <sup>r</sup> Prov. 12. 4.	11 And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou <sup>q</sup> requirest <sup>1</sup> : for all the <sup>7</sup> <sup>q</sup> city of my people doth know that thou <sup>†</sup> art <sup>r</sup> a virtuous woman.	<sup>6</sup> S sayest <sup>7</sup> M Heb. gate. See ch. 4. 1. 11.
<sup>2</sup> S And <sup>3</sup> M Or, a resting place <sup>4</sup> S is there not Boaz our kins- man, <sup>5</sup> S to- night <sup>6</sup> S thresh- ing-floor.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> THEN <sup>1</sup> Naomi her mother in law said unto her, My daughter, <sup>x</sup> shall I not seek <sup>3</sup> <sup>y</sup> rest for thee, that it may be well with thee? 2 And now <sup>4</sup> <sup>is</sup> not Boaz of our kindred, <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley <sup>5</sup> to night <sup>1</sup> in the <sup>6</sup> threshing-floor. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>r</sup> ver. 9. <sup>s</sup> ch. 4. 1. <sup>t</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 26. 1 Tim. 5. 8. <sup>u</sup> ch. 1. 9. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 25. 5. ch. 4. 5. Mat. 22. 24. <sup>w</sup> ch. 2. 8.	12 And now it is true that I <sup>s</sup> am <sup>thy</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> near kinsman: howbeit <sup>1</sup> there is a kinsman nearer than I. 13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, <sup>†</sup> that if he will <sup>z</sup> perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee,	<sup>8</sup> S am a

R.V.	Boaz taketh	RUTH 4.	Ruth to wife.	R.V.
	<sup>†</sup> <sup>a</sup> as the LORD liveth: lie down until the morning.	B.C.c. 1312.	5 Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy <sup>†</sup> <sup>it</sup> also of Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, <sup>b</sup> to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.	
<sup>1</sup> discern another.	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could <sup>1</sup> know another. And <sup>†</sup> he said, <sup>c</sup> Let it not be known that <sup>2</sup> a woman came into the floor.	<sup>a</sup> Judg. 8. 19. Jer. 4. 2.	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>d</sup> And the <sup>1</sup> kinsman said, I cannot redeem <sup>†</sup> <sup>it</sup> for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: <sup>2</sup> redeem thou my right to thyself <sup>†</sup> ; for I cannot redeem <sup>†</sup> <sup>it</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> A near
<sup>2</sup> the woman came to the threshing-floor. And	15 Also <sup>†</sup> he said, Bring the <sup>3</sup> vail that <i>thou hast</i> <sup>†</sup> upon thee, and hold it <sup>†</sup> . And when she held it <sup>†</sup> , he measured six <i>measures</i> of barley, and laid <sup>†</sup> <sup>it</sup> on her: and <sup>5</sup> she went <sup>†</sup> into the city.	<sup>b</sup> Gen. 38. 8. Deut. 25. 5, 6. ch. 3. 17. Mat. 22. 34. Rom. 12. 17. & 14. 16. 1 Cor. 10. 32. 2 Cor. 8. 21. 1 Thes. 5. 22. 1 ch. 3. 12. 13. <sup>c</sup> Or, sheet, or, apron.	7 <sup>†</sup> Now this <sup>3</sup> <i>was the manner</i> <sup>†</sup> in former time in Israel concerning redeeming and concerning <sup>4</sup> changing, <sup>†</sup> for to confirm all things; a man <sup>5</sup> plucked <sup>†</sup> off his shoe, and gave <sup>†</sup> <sup>it</sup> to his neighbour: and this <sup>6</sup> <i>was</i> a testimony <sup>†</sup> in Israel.	<sup>2</sup> S take thou my right of redemption on thee
<sup>3</sup> mantle that is	16 And when she came to her mother in law, she said, <sup>6</sup> Who <sup>†</sup> art thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her.	<sup>d</sup> Deut. 25. 7, 9.	8 <sup>†</sup> Therefore the <sup>1</sup> kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy <sup>†</sup> <sup>it</sup> for thee. So <sup>†</sup> he drew off his shoe.	<sup>3</sup> S was the custom
<sup>4</sup> S; and she held it: and	17 And she said, These six <i>measures</i> of barley gave he me; for he <sup>7</sup> said to me, <sup>†</sup> Go not empty unto thy mother in law.	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 37. 3, 5.	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Boaz said unto the elders, and <sup>†</sup> unto all the people, Ye <sup>†</sup> are witnesses this day, that I have bought all that <sup>†</sup> was Elimelech's, and all that <sup>†</sup> was Chilion's and Mahlon's, of the hand of Naomi.	<sup>4</sup> S ex. changing,
<sup>5</sup> he went	18 Then said she, <sup>9</sup> Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not <sup>o</sup> be in <sup>†</sup> rest, until he have finished the thing this day.		10 Moreover Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, <sup>b</sup> that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye <sup>†</sup> are witnesses this day.	<sup>5</sup> S drew
<sup>6</sup> Or, according to some ancient authorities, she went	CHAPTER 4.		11 And all the people that <sup>†</sup> were in the gate, and the elders, said, <sup>†</sup> We are witnesses.	<sup>6</sup> S was the manner of attestation
<sup>7</sup> Or, hast thou feared	<sup>o</sup> 1 Boaz calleth into judgment the next kinsman. <sup>6</sup> He refuseth the redemption according to the manner in Israel.	<sup>b</sup> Deut. 25. 6.	12 And let thy house be like the house of <sup>2</sup> Pharez, <sup>†</sup> whom Tamar bare unto Judah, of <sup>†</sup> the seed which the LORD shall give thee of this young woman.	<sup>7</sup> S So the near
<sup>8</sup> Or, How	<sup>11</sup> Boaz marrieth Ruth. 13 She beareth Obed.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 12.	13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ So Boaz <sup>2</sup> took Ruth, and she <sup>3</sup> was his wife: and when <sup>†</sup> he went in unto her, <sup>4</sup> the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son.	<sup>8</sup> S it for thyself. And
<sup>9</sup> S said,	<sup>1</sup> THEN went Boaz <sup>†</sup> up to the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, <sup>†</sup> the <sup>9</sup> kinsman of whom Boaz spake came by: unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.	<sup>d</sup> Ps. 127. 3. & 128. 3. 1 Kin. 21. 8. Prov. 31. 23. <sup>e</sup> Deut. 25. 9. <sup>f</sup> Or, get thee richer, or, power.	14 And <sup>†</sup> the women said unto Naomi, Blessed <sup>†</sup> be the LORD, which hath not <sup>†</sup> left thee this	<sup>9</sup> Or, get thee wealth or power
<sup>10</sup> Another reading is, said to me.	2 And he took ten men of <sup>†</sup> the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.	<sup>g</sup> Gen. 35. 15, 16. <sup>h</sup> Heb. proclaim thy name. <sup>i</sup> Gen. 38. 29. 14 Chr. 2. 4. Mat. 1. 3. <sup>j</sup> Heb. I said I will seed in thine ear. <sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 39. <sup>l</sup> Jer. 32. 7, 8. <sup>m</sup> Gen. 23. 18. ch. 3. 11. <sup>n</sup> Gen. 29. 31. & 33. 5. <sup>o</sup> Luke 1. 55. Rom. 12. 15. <sup>p</sup> Heb. caused to conceive unto thee.		<sup>1</sup> S Ephraim, <sup>2</sup> S Perez,
<sup>11</sup> Now Boaz went	3 And he said unto the <sup>9</sup> kinsman, Naomi, that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth <sup>1</sup> a <sup>†</sup> parcel of land, which <sup>†</sup> was our brother Elimelech's:			<sup>3</sup> Or, came his wife and
<sup>12</sup> A near	4 And <sup>†</sup> I thought to <sup>2</sup> advertise thee, <sup>†</sup> saying, <sup>3</sup> Buy <sup>†</sup> <sup>it</sup> before <sup>†</sup> the inhabitants <sup>†</sup> , and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem <sup>†</sup> <sup>it</sup> , redeem <sup>†</sup> <sup>it</sup> : but if <sup>†</sup> thou wilt not redeem <sup>†</sup> <sup>it</sup> , then tell me, that I may know: <sup>b</sup> for <sup>†</sup> there is none to redeem <sup>†</sup> <sup>it</sup> beside thee; and I <sup>†</sup> am after thee. And he said, I will redeem <sup>†</sup> <sup>it</sup> .			<sup>1</sup> A and
<sup>13</sup> See ch. 2. 20.				



	12 And it came to pass, as she <sup>a</sup> continued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth.	B.Ce. 1171. <sup>a</sup> Heb. multiplied to pray.	the woman <sup>1</sup> abode, <sup>1</sup> and gave her son suck <sup>2</sup> until she weaned him.	1 <sup>s</sup> tarried 2 <sup>a</sup> ,
	13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken.	<sup>b</sup> Deut. 12. 5, 6, 11. <sup>c</sup> Josh. 18. 1.	24 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And when she had weaned him, she <sup>b</sup> took him up with her, with <sup>3</sup> three bullocks, and one ephah of <sup>4</sup> flour, <sup>1</sup> and a <sup>5</sup> bottle of wine, and brought him unto <sup>c</sup> the house of the LORD in Shiloh: and the child <sup>d</sup> was young.	3 <sup>m</sup> The Sept. and Syriac have, a bullock of three years old.
	14 And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.	<sup>d</sup> Luke 2. 22. <sup>e</sup> Heb. hard of spirit.	25 And they slew <sup>e</sup> a <sup>1</sup> bullock, and <sup>d</sup> brought the child to Eli.	4 <sup>s</sup> meal, 5 <sup>m</sup> Or, skin 6 <sup>s</sup> the
1 <sup>s</sup> I	15 And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I <sup>f</sup> am a woman <sup>g</sup> of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but <sup>h</sup> have <sup>i</sup> poured out my soul before the LORD.	<sup>f</sup> Gen. 42. 15. <sup>g</sup> Kin. 2. 2, 4, 6. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 62. 8. <sup>i</sup> & 142. 2. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 7. 7. <sup>k</sup> Deut. 13. 13. <sup>l</sup> Or, meditation. <sup>m</sup> ver. 11, 22. <sup>n</sup> Or, returned him, whom I have obtained by petition to the LORD. <sup>o</sup> Or, he whom I have obtained by petition shall be returned.	26 And she said, Oh my lord, I <sup>f</sup> am the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD.	7 <sup>s</sup> I also have granted <sup>m</sup> Or, lent 8 <sup>s</sup> is granted 9 <sup>m</sup> According to several ancient authorities, they,
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, a wicked woman	16 Count not thine handmaid for <sup>a</sup> a daughter of <sup>b</sup> Belial: for out of the abundance of my <sup>c</sup> complaint and <sup>d</sup> grief <sup>1</sup> have I spoken hitherto.	<sup>p</sup> Judg. 18. 6. <sup>q</sup> Mark 5. 34. <sup>r</sup> Luke 7. 50, & 8. 48. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 20. 4, 5. <sup>t</sup> Gen. 24. 26, 52. <sup>u</sup> Gen. 33. 15. <sup>v</sup> Ruth 2. 13. <sup>w</sup> Eccles. 9. 7. <sup>x</sup> Phil. 4. 6. <sup>y</sup> See Luke 1. 46, &c. <sup>z</sup> Ps. 92. 10. <sup>a</sup> & 112. 9. <sup>b</sup> Gen. 4. 1. <sup>c</sup> b Ps. 9. 14. <sup>d</sup> & 13. 5. <sup>e</sup> & 25. 5. <sup>f</sup> & 35. 9. <sup>g</sup> Gen. 30. 22. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 15. 11. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 3. 24. <sup>j</sup> & 32. 4. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 86. 8. <sup>l</sup> & 89. 6, 8. <sup>m</sup> Heb. in revelation of days. <sup>n</sup> Deut. 4. 35. <sup>o</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 32. <sup>p</sup> That is, Asked of God. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 94. 4. <sup>r</sup> Mal. 2. 13. <sup>s</sup> Jude 15. <sup>t</sup> Heb. heard. <sup>u</sup> ver. 3. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 37. 15, 17. <sup>w</sup> & 76. 3. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 10. <sup>y</sup> Luke 1. 53. <sup>z</sup> Luke 2. 22. <sup>a</sup> ver. 11, 28. <sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 11, 18, & 3. 1. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 21. 6. <sup>d</sup> P. 113. 9. <sup>e</sup> Num. 39. 7. <sup>f</sup> Is. 54. 1. <sup>g</sup> Jer. 15. 9. <sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 25. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 32. 39. <sup>j</sup> Job 5. 17. <sup>k</sup> Hos. 6. 1.	27 <sup>h</sup> For this child I prayed; and the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him: 28 <sup>i</sup> Therefore <sup>j</sup> also I have <sup>m</sup> lent <sup>1</sup> him to the LORD; as long as he liveth <sup>n</sup> he <sup>o</sup> shall be lent <sup>1</sup> to the LORD. And <sup>p</sup> he <sup>q</sup> worshipped the LORD there.	
3 <sup>m</sup> That is, worthlessness.	17 Then Eli answered and said, Go in peace: and <sup>r</sup> the God of Israel grant <sup>s</sup> thee <sup>t</sup> thy petition that thou hast asked of him.		CHAPTER 2. 1 <sup>o</sup> Hannah's song in thankfulness. 12 The sin of Eli's sons. 18 Samuel's ministry. 20 By Eli's blessing Hannah is more fruitful. 22 Eli reproveth his sons. 27 A prophecy against Eli's house.	
4 <sup>s</sup> my provocation	18 And she said, Let <sup>u</sup> thine handmaid <sup>v</sup> find grace in thy sight. So the woman <sup>w</sup> went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more sad.		AND Hannah <sup>x</sup> prayed, and said <sup>y</sup> , 1 <sup>z</sup> 2 <sup>a</sup> My heart <sup>3</sup> rejoiceth <sup>1</sup> in the LORD, mine horn is exalted in the LORD: my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because I <sup>b</sup> rejoice in thy salvation.	1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>a</sup> Arranged as poetry to ver. 11. 3 <sup>s</sup> exulteth
5 <sup>s</sup> thy servant	19 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah: and Elkanah <sup>c</sup> knew Hannah his wife; and <sup>d</sup> the LORD remembered her.		2 <sup>t</sup> There is none holy as the LORD <sup>1</sup> : for <sup>2</sup> there is <sup>3</sup> none beside thee: neither <sup>4</sup> is there any rock like our God.	4 <sup>s</sup> ;
6 <sup>s</sup> And	20 Wherefore <sup>e</sup> it came to pass, when the time was come about <sup>f</sup> after Hannah had conceived, that she bare a son, and <sup>g</sup> called his name <sup>h</sup> Samuel, saying, Because I have asked him of the LORD.		3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly; <sup>a</sup> let <sup>b</sup> not <sup>c</sup> arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD <sup>d</sup> is a God of knowledge, <sup>e</sup> and by him actions are weighed.	5 <sup>m</sup> According to another reading, Though actions be not weighed.
7 <sup>s</sup> , that Hannah conceived, and bare a son; and she	21 And the man Elkanah, and all his house, <sup>k</sup> went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.		4 The bows of the mighty men <sup>1</sup> are broken, and they that stumbled are girded with strength.	6 <sup>s</sup> have ceased <sup>m</sup> Or, have rest: ven, 7 <sup>s</sup> borne 8 <sup>s</sup> languisheth.
	22 But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, I will not go up until the child be weaned, and <sup>i</sup> then I will <sup>j</sup> bring him, that he may appear before the LORD, and there <sup>k</sup> abide <sup>l</sup> for ever.		5 They that were full have hired out themselves for bread; and <sup>m</sup> they that were hungry <sup>n</sup> ceased: so that <sup>o</sup> the barren hath <sup>p</sup> born <sup>1</sup> seven; and <sup>q</sup> she that hath many children <sup>r</sup> is waxed feeble.	
	23 And <sup>s</sup> Elkanah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; <sup>t</sup> only the LORD establish his word. So		6 The LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth	



R.V.	<i>The sin of Eli's sons.</i>	I. SAMUEL 2.	<i>Samuel's ministry.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>Sheol.</i>	down to <sup>1</sup> the grave, and bringeth up.	B.C.C. 1165.	17 <sup>1</sup> Wherefore <sup>1</sup> the sin of the young men was very great <sup>2</sup> before the LORD: for <sup>2</sup> men <sup>3</sup> abhorred the offering of the LORD.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> And
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> he also	7 The LORD <sup>a</sup> maketh poor, and maketh rich: <sup>c</sup> he bringeth low, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>1</sup> lifteth up.	<sup>a</sup> Job 1. 21. <sup>b</sup> Gen. 6. 11. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 75. 7. <sup>d</sup> Mal. 2. 8.	18 <sup>1</sup> ¶ But Samuel ministered before the LORD, <sup>1</sup> being a child, <sup>2</sup> girded with a linen ephod.	<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>the men despised</i>
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> he	8 <sup>e</sup> He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>1</sup> lifteth up the <sup>4</sup> 'beggar' from the dunghill, <sup>h</sup> to <sup>5</sup> set them among <sup>1</sup> princes, and <sup>6</sup> to make them <sup>1</sup> inherit the throne of glory: for <sup>1</sup> the pillars of the earth <sup>1</sup> are the LORD's, and he hath set the world upon them.	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 113. 7, 8. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 4. 17. <sup>g</sup> Luke 1. 52. <sup>h</sup> ver. 11. <sup>i</sup> Ex. 28. 4. <sup>j</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 14. <sup>k</sup> Job 36. 7.	19 Moreover his mother made him a little <sup>3</sup> coat, <sup>1</sup> and brought <sup>1</sup> it to him from year to year, when she <sup>2</sup> came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.	<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> robe,
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> needy	9 <sup>1</sup> He will keep the feet of his <sup>6</sup> saints, and <sup>1</sup> the wicked shall be <sup>7</sup> 'silent' in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail.	<sup>i</sup> Job 28. 4, 6. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 24. 2. <sup>k</sup> 102. 25. <sup>l</sup> 104. 5. <sup>m</sup> Heb. 1. 3. <sup>n</sup> ch. 1. 3.	20 <sup>1</sup> ¶ And Eli <sup>m</sup> blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman <sup>1</sup> for the <sup>n</sup> loan which <sup>5</sup> is <sup>1</sup> <sup>p</sup> lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home.	<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> and
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> make them sit with	10 <sup>8</sup> The adversaries of <sup>1</sup> the LORD shall be <sup>9</sup> broken to pieces; <sup>9</sup> out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: <sup>1</sup> the LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and <sup>9</sup> exalt the horn of his anointed.	<sup>o</sup> Or, <i>petition which she asked, &amp;c.</i> <sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 28. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 2. 9. <sup>r</sup> ch. 7. 10. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 18. 13. <sup>t</sup> Gen. 21. 1. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 96. 13. & 98. 9.	21 <sup>6</sup> And the LORD <sup>6</sup> visited Hannah, <sup>7</sup> so that <sup>1</sup> she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. And the child Samuel <sup>2</sup> grew before the LORD.	<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> was
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> holy ones	11 <sup>1</sup> And Elkanah went to Ramah to his house. <sup>2</sup> And the child did minister unto the LORD before Eli the priest.	<sup>v</sup> Job 28. 4, 6. <sup>w</sup> Judg. 13. 24. <sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 19. <sup>y</sup> Luke 1. 80. <sup>z</sup> 2. 40. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 59. 24. <sup>ab</sup> ver. 14. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 1. 1.	22 <sup>1</sup> ¶ Now Eli was very old <sup>8</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> heard all that his sons did unto all Israel <sup>9</sup> ; and how <sup>1</sup> they lay with <sup>a</sup> the women that <sup>1</sup> assembled <sup>at</sup> the door of the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation.	<sup>6</sup> <sup>M</sup> The Heb. has, <i>For.</i>
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> put to silence	12 <sup>1</sup> ¶ Now the sons of Eli <sup>1</sup> were <sup>2</sup> sons of <sup>3</sup> Belial; <sup>4</sup> and they knew not the LORD.	<sup>ad</sup> Ex. 38. 8. <sup>ae</sup> Heb. <i>assembled by troops.</i> <sup>af</sup> Deut. 13. 13. <sup>ag</sup> Judg. 2. 10. <sup>ah</sup> Jer. 22. 16. <sup>ai</sup> Rom. 1. 28.	23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for <sup>6</sup> I hear of your evil dealings <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> all this people.	<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> and
<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> They that strive with	13 And the <sup>5</sup> priests' custom <sup>1</sup> with the people <sup>1</sup> was, that, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a fleshhook of three teeth in his hand;	<sup>aj</sup> Or, <i>I hear evil words of you.</i> <sup>ak</sup> Or, <i>to cry out.</i>	24 Nay, my sons; for <sup>1</sup> it is no good report <sup>4</sup> that I hear: ye make the LORD's people <sup>1</sup> to transgress.	<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> ; and he
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> against them shall he thunder in heaven	14 And he struck <sup>1</sup> it into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took <sup>6</sup> for himself. <sup>1</sup> So they did in Shiloh unto all the Israelites that came thither.	<sup>al</sup> See Ex. 38. 8. <sup>am</sup> Heb. <i>assembled by troops.</i> <sup>an</sup> Deut. 13. 13. <sup>ao</sup> Judg. 2. 10. <sup>ap</sup> Jer. 22. 16. <sup>aq</sup> Rom. 1. 28.	25 If one man sin against another, <sup>3</sup> the judge <sup>1</sup> shall judge him: but if a man <sup>9</sup> sin against the LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, <sup>h</sup> because the LORD would slay them.	<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> , and how that
<sup>1</sup> <sup>A</sup> ¶	15 <sup>7</sup> Also <sup>1</sup> before they <sup>1</sup> burnt the fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw.	<sup>ar</sup> Or, <i>to cry out.</i> <sup>as</sup> Num. 15. 30.	26 And the child Samuel <sup>2</sup> grew on, and was <sup>1</sup> in favour both with the LORD, and also with men.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> did service at
<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>wicked men</i>	16 And <sup>8</sup> if any <sup>1</sup> man said unto him, <sup>9</sup> Let them not fail to <sup>1</sup> burn the fat <sup>1</sup> presently, and <sup>1</sup> then take <sup>1</sup> as much as thy soul desireth; then <sup>2</sup> he would answer him, <i>Nay;</i> <sup>1</sup> but thou shalt give <sup>1</sup> it me now: and if not, I will take <sup>1</sup> it by force.	<sup>at</sup> See Ex. 38. 8. <sup>au</sup> Heb. <i>assembled by troops.</i> <sup>av</sup> Deut. 13. 13. <sup>aw</sup> Judg. 2. 10. <sup>ax</sup> Jer. 22. 16. <sup>ay</sup> Rom. 1. 28.	27 <sup>1</sup> ¶ And there came a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>n</sup> Did I <sup>6</sup> plainly appear <sup>1</sup> unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt <sup>1</sup> in <sup>1</sup> Pharaoh's house?	<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> See Ex. 38. 8.
<sup>3</sup> <sup>M</sup> That is, worthlessness.	17 And <sup>8</sup> if any <sup>1</sup> man said unto him, <sup>9</sup> Let them not fail to <sup>1</sup> burn the fat <sup>1</sup> presently, and <sup>1</sup> then take <sup>1</sup> as much as thy soul desireth; then <sup>2</sup> he would answer him, <i>Nay;</i> <sup>1</sup> but thou shalt give <sup>1</sup> it me now: and if not, I will take <sup>1</sup> it by force.	<sup>az</sup> Or, <i>to cry out.</i> <sup>ba</sup> Num. 15. 30.	28 <sup>8</sup> And did I <sup>9</sup> choose him out of all the tribes of Israel <sup>1</sup> to be my priest, to <sup>9</sup> offer upon <sup>1</sup>	<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> tent of meeting,
<sup>4</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>they knew not the Lord, nor the due of the priests from the people. When any man &amp;c.</i>	18 And <sup>8</sup> if any <sup>1</sup> man said unto him, <sup>9</sup> Let them not fail to <sup>1</sup> burn the fat <sup>1</sup> presently, and <sup>1</sup> then take <sup>1</sup> as much as thy soul desireth; then <sup>2</sup> he would answer him, <i>Nay;</i> <sup>1</sup> but thou shalt give <sup>1</sup> it me now: and if not, I will take <sup>1</sup> it by force.	<sup>bb</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 1.		<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> from
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> custom of the priests	19 And <sup>8</sup> if any <sup>1</sup> man said unto him, <sup>9</sup> Let them not fail to <sup>1</sup> burn the fat <sup>1</sup> presently, and <sup>1</sup> then take <sup>1</sup> as much as thy soul desireth; then <sup>2</sup> he would answer him, <i>Nay;</i> <sup>1</sup> but thou shalt give <sup>1</sup> it me now: and if not, I will take <sup>1</sup> it by force.	<sup>bc</sup> Ex. 4. 14. 27.		<sup>4</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>which I hear the Lord's people do spread abroad</i>
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> there-with.	20 And <sup>8</sup> if any <sup>1</sup> man said unto him, <sup>9</sup> Let them not fail to <sup>1</sup> burn the fat <sup>1</sup> presently, and <sup>1</sup> then take <sup>1</sup> as much as thy soul desireth; then <sup>2</sup> he would answer him, <i>Nay;</i> <sup>1</sup> but thou shalt give <sup>1</sup> it me now: and if not, I will take <sup>1</sup> it by force.	<sup>bd</sup> Heb. <i>as on the day.</i>		<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> God
<sup>7</sup> <sup>M</sup> Some ancient authorities read, <i>for himself.</i>	21 And <sup>8</sup> if any <sup>1</sup> man said unto him, <sup>9</sup> Let them not fail to <sup>1</sup> burn the fat <sup>1</sup> presently, and <sup>1</sup> then take <sup>1</sup> as much as thy soul desireth; then <sup>2</sup> he would answer him, <i>Nay;</i> <sup>1</sup> but thou shalt give <sup>1</sup> it me now: and if not, I will take <sup>1</sup> it by force.	<sup>be</sup> Ex. 28. 1, 4. <sup>bf</sup> Num. 16. 5. & 18. 1, 7.		<sup>6</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>the judge</i>
<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> Yes, as if the	22 And <sup>8</sup> if any <sup>1</sup> man said unto him, <sup>9</sup> Let them not fail to <sup>1</sup> burn the fat <sup>1</sup> presently, and <sup>1</sup> then take <sup>1</sup> as much as thy soul desireth; then <sup>2</sup> he would answer him, <i>Nay;</i> <sup>1</sup> but thou shalt give <sup>1</sup> it me now: and if not, I will take <sup>1</sup> it by force.			<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> reveal myself
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> They will surely	23 And <sup>8</sup> if any <sup>1</sup> man said unto him, <sup>9</sup> Let them not fail to <sup>1</sup> burn the fat <sup>1</sup> presently, and <sup>1</sup> then take <sup>1</sup> as much as thy soul desireth; then <sup>2</sup> he would answer him, <i>Nay;</i> <sup>1</sup> but thou shalt give <sup>1</sup> it me now: and if not, I will take <sup>1</sup> it by force.			<sup>8</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>And I chose</i>
<sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>first</i>	24 And <sup>8</sup> if any <sup>1</sup> man said unto him, <sup>9</sup> Let them not fail to <sup>1</sup> burn the fat <sup>1</sup> presently, and <sup>1</sup> then take <sup>1</sup> as much as thy soul desireth; then <sup>2</sup> he would answer him, <i>Nay;</i> <sup>1</sup> but thou shalt give <sup>1</sup> it me now: and if not, I will take <sup>1</sup> it by force.			<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> go up unto
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> he would say, Nay, <sup>M</sup> Another reading is, <i>he would say unto him, Thou &amp;c.</i>	25 And <sup>8</sup> if any <sup>1</sup> man said unto him, <sup>9</sup> Let them not fail to <sup>1</sup> burn the fat <sup>1</sup> presently, and <sup>1</sup> then take <sup>1</sup> as much as thy soul desireth; then <sup>2</sup> he would answer him, <i>Nay;</i> <sup>1</sup> but thou shalt give <sup>1</sup> it me now: and if not, I will take <sup>1</sup> it by force.			<sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>offer upon</i>

1 M Or,  
and gave

2 A made  
by fire  
3 M Or,  
trample  
ye upon  
... and  
upon  
4 S in

5 S There-  
fore the  
LORD, the  
6 A,

7 S behold  
the affliction  
of  
M Or, an  
adver-  
sary in  
my habi-  
tation

8 M Or,  
Yet will  
I not cut  
off every  
man of  
thine  
from  
mine  
altar,  
to con-  
sume &c.

9 M Heb.  
when  
they be  
men.  
The  
Sept. has,  
by the  
sword of  
men.  
1 S shall  
be the

2 S and  
how  
down  
3 S loaf

4 S morsel

mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me? <sup>1</sup>and "did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings <sup>o</sup>made by fire <sup>1</sup>of the children of Israel?

29 Wherefore <sup>3c</sup>kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded <sup>4</sup>in <sup>5</sup>my <sup>6</sup>habitation; and honourest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people?

30 <sup>5</sup>Wherefore the LORD <sup>1</sup>God of Israel <sup>6</sup>saith, <sup>7</sup>"I said indeed <sup>1</sup>that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the LORD saith, <sup>2</sup>Be it far from me; for them that honour me <sup>1</sup>I will honour, and <sup>7</sup>they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, <sup>7</sup>the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt <sup>7</sup>see <sup>2</sup>an enemy <sup>in</sup> <sup>1</sup>my habitation, in all <sup>1</sup>the <sup>7</sup>wealth which God shall give Israel: and there shall not be <sup>2</sup>an old man in thine house for ever.

33 <sup>8</sup>And the man of thine, whom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die <sup>9</sup>in the flower of their age.

34 And this <sup>1</sup>shall be <sup>2</sup>a <sup>1</sup>sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas; <sup>3</sup>in one day they shall die both of them.

35 And <sup>2</sup>I will raise me up a faithful priest, <sup>1</sup>that shall do according to <sup>1</sup>that which <sup>1</sup>is in mine heart and in my mind: and <sup>4</sup>"I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before <sup>6</sup>mine anointed for ever.

36 And it shall come to pass, <sup>1</sup>that every one that is left in thine house shall come <sup>2</sup>and crouch <sup>1</sup>to him for a piece of silver and a <sup>3</sup>morsel <sup>1</sup>of bread, and shall say, <sup>4</sup>"Put me, I pray thee, into <sup>6</sup>one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a <sup>1</sup>piece <sup>1</sup>of bread.

B.C.C. 1165.

<sup>1</sup> Lev. 2, 3, 10.  
<sup>2</sup> & 6, 16.  
<sup>3</sup> & 7, 7, 8, 34, 35.  
<sup>4</sup> & 10, 14, 15.  
<sup>5</sup> Num. 5, 9.  
<sup>6</sup> & 10.  
<sup>7</sup> & 18, 8-19.  
<sup>8</sup> ch. 2, 11.  
<sup>9</sup> Deut. 32, 15.  
<sup>10</sup> Ps. 74, 9.  
<sup>11</sup> Amos 8, 11.  
<sup>12</sup> See ver. 21.  
<sup>13</sup> Deut. 12, 5, 6.

<sup>14</sup> Gen. 27, 1.  
<sup>15</sup> & 48, 10.  
<sup>16</sup> ch. 2, 22.  
<sup>17</sup> & 4, 15.  
<sup>18</sup> Ex. 29, 9.  
<sup>19</sup> Ex. 27, 21.  
<sup>20</sup> Lev. 24, 3.  
<sup>21</sup> 2 Chr. 13, 11.  
<sup>22</sup> ch. 1, 9.

<sup>23</sup> Jer. 18, 9, 10.  
<sup>24</sup> Ps. 18, 20.  
<sup>25</sup> & 91, 14.  
<sup>26</sup> Mal. 2, 9.

<sup>27</sup> 1 Kin. 2, 27.  
<sup>28</sup> Ezek. 44, 10.  
<sup>29</sup> See ch. 4, 11, 18, 20, 24, 3, & 22, 18, &c.

<sup>30</sup> Or, the affliction of the tabernacle, for all the wealth which God would have given Israel.

<sup>31</sup> See Zech. 5, 4.  
<sup>32</sup> Or, This did Samuel before he knew the Lord, and before the word of the Lord was revealed unto him.

<sup>33</sup> See Acts 19, 2.  
<sup>34</sup> Heb. men.  
<sup>35</sup> 1 Kin. 13, 3.  
<sup>36</sup> ch. 4, 11.

<sup>37</sup> 1 Kin. 2, 35.  
<sup>38</sup> 1 Chr. 24, 22.  
<sup>39</sup> Ezek. 44, 15.

<sup>40</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 11, 27.  
<sup>41</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 38.  
<sup>42</sup> Ps. 2, 2.  
<sup>43</sup> & 18, 50.

<sup>44</sup> 1 Kin. 2, 27.

<sup>45</sup> Heb. Join.  
<sup>46</sup> Or, somewhat about the priesthood.  
<sup>47</sup> 2 Kin. 21, 12.  
<sup>48</sup> Jer. 19, 5.

# CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o</sup>1 How the word of the Lord was first revealed to Samuel. 11 God telleth Samuel the destruction of Eli's house. 19 Samuel groweth in credit.

AND <sup>6</sup>the child Samuel ministered unto the LORD before Eli. And <sup>4</sup>the word of the LORD was <sup>1</sup>precious in those days; <sup>1</sup>there was no <sup>2</sup>open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time, when Eli <sup>1</sup>was laid down in his place, <sup>3f</sup>and his eyes began <sup>1</sup>to wax dim, <sup>1</sup>that he could not see <sup>4</sup>.

3 And <sup>ere</sup> <sup>1</sup>the lamp of God <sup>5</sup>went out <sup>1</sup>in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God was, <sup>1</sup>and Samuel was laid down to sleep <sup>6</sup>.

4 That the LORD called Samuel: and he <sup>7</sup>answered, <sup>1</sup>Here <sup>1</sup>am I.

5 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here <sup>1</sup>am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

6 And the LORD called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here <sup>1</sup>am I; for thou <sup>8</sup>didst call <sup>1</sup>me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

7 <sup>7</sup>Now Samuel <sup>2</sup>did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him.

8 And the LORD called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here <sup>1</sup>am I; for thou <sup>8</sup>didst call <sup>1</sup>me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the child.

9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

10 And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel <sup>9</sup>answered, <sup>1</sup>Speak; for thy servant heareth.

11 <sup>o</sup>¶ And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, <sup>7</sup>at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

1 M Or,  
2 M Or,  
frequent

Heb. widely spread.

3 S (now his eyes had begun

4 S.)

5 S was not yet gone out,

6 A, in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God was

7 S said,

8 S calledst

9 S said,

R.V.	<i>Israel is overcome</i>	I. SAMUEL 4.	<i>by the Philistines.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S that	12 In that day I will perform against Eli <sup>a</sup> all <sup>1</sup> things which <sup>1</sup> I have spoken concerning his house <sup>2</sup> : <sup>a</sup> when I begin, I will also make an <sup>1</sup> end.	B.C.c.1141. <sup>a</sup> Heb. the battle was spread. <sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 30-36. <sup>c</sup> Heb. beginning and ending. <sup>d</sup> Heb. the array. <sup>e</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>f</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>g</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>i</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>j</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>l</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>m</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>n</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>o</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>p</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>q</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>r</sup> Num. 7. 89.	Israel: and when <sup>1a</sup> they joined battle, Israel was smitten before the Philistines: and they slew of <sup>d</sup> the <sup>2</sup> army in the field about four thousand men.	<sup>1</sup> M Or, the battle was spread. <sup>2</sup> M Heb. array.
<sup>2</sup> S, from the beginning even unto the	13 <sup>e</sup> For I have told him that I will <sup>1</sup> judge his house for ever <sup>3</sup> for the iniquity which he <sup>1</sup> knoweth; <sup>1</sup> because <sup>g</sup> his sons <sup>5</sup> made themselves <sup>h</sup> vile; and he <sup>2</sup> restrained them not.	<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	3 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us <sup>3</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> before the Philistines? Let us <sup>k</sup> fetch the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of Shiloh unto us, that <sup>4</sup> , when it cometh among us, it may <sup>1</sup> save us out of the hand of our enemies.	<sup>3</sup> S to-day
<sup>3</sup> A, <sup>4</sup> S knew, <sup>5</sup> S did bring a curse upon themselves, <sup>6</sup> M The Sept. has, speak evil of God, <sup>6</sup> M Or, expiated	14 And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's house <sup>1</sup> shall not be <sup>6</sup> purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.	<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>4</sup> So the people sent to Shiloh, <sup>3</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	<sup>4</sup> S it may come among us, and
<sup>7</sup> S said, <sup>8</sup> S spoken	15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD. And Samuel feared to shew Eli the vision.	<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	<sup>5</sup> S and they brought
<sup>9</sup> S spake	16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he <sup>7</sup> answered, <sup>1</sup> Here <sup>1</sup> am I.	<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	<sup>6</sup> S sitteth upon <sup>1</sup> Or, dwelleth between] the cherubim
	17 And he said, What <sup>1</sup> is the thing that the LORD hath <sup>8</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto thee? I pray thee hide <sup>1</sup> it not from me: <sup>2</sup> God do so to thee, and <sup>g</sup> more also, if thou hide <sup>1</sup> any <sup>r</sup> thing from me of all the things that he <sup>9</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto thee.	<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
	18 And Samuel told him <sup>1</sup> every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, <sup>u</sup> It <sup>1</sup> is the LORD: let him do what seemeth him good.	<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
	19 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Samuel <sup>2</sup> grew, and <sup>g</sup> the LORD was with him, <sup>2</sup> and did let none of his words fall to the ground.	<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
	20 And all Israel <sup>a</sup> from Dan even to Beer-sheba knew that Samuel <sup>1</sup> was <sup>b</sup> established <sup>1</sup> to be a prophet of the LORD.	<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
	21 And the LORD appeared again in Shiloh: for the LORD revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh by <sup>a</sup> the word of the LORD.	<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
	CHAPTER 4.	<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
<sup>1</sup> Omit ¶ <sup>2</sup> A ¶	<sup>o</sup> 1 Israel overcome by the Philistines. 11 The ark is taken, and Hophni and Phinehas slain. 18 Eli, hearing the news, falleth backwards, and breaketh his neck. 19 I-chabod is born.	<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
<sup>3</sup> M See ch. 7. 12.	<sup>1</sup> AND the word of Samuel <sup>h</sup> came to all Israel. <sup>2</sup> Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside <sup>3k</sup> Eben-ezer: and the Philistines pitched in Aphek.	<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
	2 And the Philistines put themselves in array against	<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12, 17, 22. <sup>l</sup> Or, accursed. <sup>m</sup> Heb. I have not upon them. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 23, 25. <sup>o</sup> Heb. take unto us. <sup>p</sup> Num. 15. 30, 31. <sup>q</sup> Is. 22. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 25. 18, 22. <sup>u</sup> Num. 7. 89.	<sup>5</sup> that they might bring <sup>1</sup> from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> which <sup>6</sup> dwelleth between <sup>n</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> : and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>1</sup> were there with the ark of the covenant of God.	
		<sup>h</sup> Or, And I will tell him, &c. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 29, 31, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 7. 3. & 18. 30. <sup>k</sup> ch.		

R.V.	<i>The ark set in</i>	I. SAMUEL 5.	<i>the house of Dagon.</i>	R.V.
	taken; and <sup>a</sup> the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, <sup>a</sup> were slain.	B.C.c.1141. <sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 24. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 78. 64. <sup>c</sup> That is, <sup>d</sup> Where is the glory? or, There is no glory. <sup>e</sup> ch. 14. 3. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 26. 8. <sup>g</sup> & 75. 61. <sup>h</sup> Heb. died. <sup>i</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 2. <sup>j</sup> Josh. 7. 6. <sup>k</sup> 2 Sam. 13. 19. <sup>l</sup> & 15. 32. <sup>m</sup> Neh. 9. 1. <sup>n</sup> Job 2. 12. <sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 9.	21 And she named the child <sup>1b</sup> I-chabod,' saying, <sup>c</sup> The glory is departed from Israel: because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father in law and her husband. 22 And she said, The glory is departed from Israel <sup>2c</sup> : for the ark of God is taken.	<sup>1s</sup> I chabod, <sup>m</sup> That is, There is no glory.  <sup>2s</sup> ;
<sup>1M</sup> Heb. array.	12 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the <sup>1</sup> army, and <sup>c</sup> came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes rent, and <sup>f</sup> with earth upon his head.			
<sup>2s</sup> his seat by the way side watching	13 And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon <sup>2g</sup> a seat by the way-side watching <sup>1</sup> : for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told <sup>1</sup> it, all the city cried out.		CHAPTER 5.	
<sup>M</sup> The Sept. has, beside the gate, watching the way.	14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What <sup>1</sup> meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man <sup>3</sup> came in hastily, <sup>1</sup> and told Eli.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 4. 1. & 7. 12.	<sup>o1</sup> The Philistines set the ark in the house of Dagon. 3 Dagon falleth down. 6, 9, 12 The Philistines are smitten with emerods. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>3s</sup> hasted, and came	15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; and <sup>k</sup> his eyes <sup>1</sup> were <sup>1</sup> 'dim,' that he could not see.	<sup>i</sup> Judg. 16. 23. <sup>k</sup> ch. 3. 2. <sup>l</sup> Heb. stood.	<sup>3</sup> AND the Philistines took <sup>1</sup> the ark of God, and <sup>4</sup> brought it <sup>h</sup> from Eben-ezer unto Ashdod. 2 <sup>s</sup> When <sup>1</sup> the Philistines took the ark of God, <sup>4</sup> they <sup>1</sup> brought it into the house of <sup>4</sup> Dagon, and set it by Dagon.	<sup>3s</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> the Philistines had taken <sup>4A</sup> they <sup>5s</sup> And <sup>6s</sup> and
<sup>4s</sup> set, <sup>M</sup> See 1 Kin. 14. 4.	16 And the man said unto Eli, I <sup>1</sup> am he that came out of the <sup>s</sup> army, and I fled <sup>6</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> out of the <sup>s</sup> army. And he said, <sup>7P</sup> What <sup>g</sup> is there done, my son?	<sup>m</sup> Is. 19. 1. & 46. 1, 2.  <sup>n</sup> Is. 46. 7. <sup>P</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 4. <sup>q</sup> Heb. is the thing.	3 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon <sup>1</sup> was <sup>m</sup> fallen <sup>1</sup> upon his face to the <sup>s</sup> earth <sup>1</sup> before the ark of the LORD. And they took Dagon, and <sup>n</sup> set him in his place again.	<sup>7M</sup> Or, before it <sup>8s</sup> ground
<sup>5M</sup> Heb. array.	17 And <sup>s</sup> the messenger <sup>1</sup> answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the ark of God is taken.	<sup>r</sup> Jer. 50. 2. Ezek. 6. 4, 6. Mic. 1. 7.	4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon <sup>1</sup> was fallen <sup>1</sup> upon his face to the ground before the ark of the LORD; and <sup>1</sup> the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands <sup>3</sup> were <sup>1</sup> cut off upon the threshold; only <sup>1</sup> the stump of Dagon was left to him.	<sup>9s</sup> lay <sup>1A</sup> , <sup>2A</sup> ¶ <sup>3s</sup> tu- mours [ <sup>M</sup> Or, plague boils As read by the Jews, emerods], even Ashdod and the borders thereof. <sup>M</sup> The Sept. has instead, and in the midst of the land thereof mice were brought forth, and there was a great and deadly destruction in the city.
<sup>6s</sup> to-day	18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off <sup>2</sup> the <sup>1</sup> seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. <sup>2</sup> And he had judged Israel forty years.	<sup>t</sup> Or, the fishy part.  <sup>u</sup> See Zeph. 1. 9.  <sup>v</sup> He seems to have been a Judge to do justice only, and that in South west Israel. <sup>y</sup> ver. 7. 11. Ex. 9. 3. Ps. 32. 4. Acts 13. 11. <sup>z</sup> ch. 6. 5. <sup>1</sup> Dent. 28. 27. Ps. 78. 66.	5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, <sup>u</sup> tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod <sup>1</sup> unto this day.	
<sup>7s</sup> How went the matter,	19 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And his daughter in law, Phinehas' wife, was with child, <sup>1</sup> near <sup>6</sup> to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and <sup>1</sup> travailed <sup>1</sup> ; for her pains <sup>c</sup> came upon her.	<sup>1</sup> Or, to cry out. <sup>2</sup> Heb. were turned.	6 <sup>2</sup> But <sup>7</sup> the hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he <sup>4</sup> destroyed them, and smote them with <sup>3a</sup> emerods, even Ashdod and the coasts thereof. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>8s</sup> he that brought the tidings	20 And about the time of her death <sup>a</sup> the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not; for thou hast <sup>1</sup> born <sup>1</sup> a son. But she answered not, <sup>c</sup> neither did she regard <sup>1</sup> it.	<sup>d</sup> Gen. 35. 17.  <sup>e</sup> Heb. set out her heart.	7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that <sup>1</sup> it was so, they said, The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god.	
<sup>9s</sup> his			8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the	
<sup>1s</sup> brought forth				



	God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about <sup>1</sup> <i>thither</i> .	B.C.c.1141.	answered, <sup>1</sup> Five golden <sup>1</sup> emerods, <sup>1</sup> and five golden mice, <sup>a</sup> <i>according to</i> the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague <sup>1</sup> <i>was</i> on <sup>2b</sup> you all, and on your lords.	<sup>1</sup> s tu- mours,
<sup>1</sup> s discom- fiture	9 And it was <sup>1</sup> so, that, after they had carried it about, <sup>c</sup> the hand of the LORD was against the city <sup>a</sup> with a very great <sup>1</sup> 'destruction': and <sup>e</sup> he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and <sup>2</sup> they had emerods in their secret parts.	<sup>a</sup> See ver. 17, 18, Josh. 13. 3. Judg. 3. 3. <sup>b</sup> Heb. them. <sup>c</sup> Deut. 2. 15. ch. 7. 13. & 12. 15. <sup>d</sup> ver. 11. <sup>e</sup> ver. 6. Ps. 78. 65. / ch. 5. 6. <sup>f</sup> Josh. 7. 19. Is. 42. 12. Mal. 2. 2. John 9. 24. <sup>h</sup> See ch. 5. 6, 11. Ps. 39. 10. i ch. 5. 3, 4, 7. <sup>i</sup> Ex. 7. 13. & 8. 15. & 14. 17. <sup>j</sup> Heb. me, to slay me and my. <sup>m</sup> Or, reproach-fully. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 12. 31. <sup>p</sup> Heb. them. <sup>q</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 3. <sup>r</sup> Num. 19. 2. <sup>s</sup> Heb. me not, and my.	5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your <sup>1</sup> emerods, <sup>1</sup> and images of your mice that <sup>1</sup> mar the land; and ye shall <sup>g</sup> give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure he will <sup>h</sup> lighten his hand from off you, and from off <sup>i</sup> your gods, and from off your land.	<sup>2</sup> M Heb. them.
<sup>2</sup> s tu- mours brake out upon them. So	10 ¶ Therefore <sup>1</sup> they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to <sup>1</sup> us, to slay us and our people.		6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, <sup>k</sup> as the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? when he had <sup>3</sup> wrought <sup>m</sup> wonderfully among them, <sup>n</sup> did they not let <sup>2p</sup> the people go, and they departed?	<sup>3</sup> M Or, made a mock of
<sup>3</sup> s They sent there- fore	11 <sup>3</sup> So they sent <sup>1</sup> and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and <sup>4</sup> said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to <sup>5</sup> his <sup>1</sup> own place, that it slay <sup>1</sup> us not, and our people: for there was a deadly <sup>6</sup> 'destruction' throughout all the city; <sup>u</sup> the hand of God was very heavy there.		7 Now therefore <sup>4</sup> 'make' <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> a new cart, and <sup>o</sup> 'take' <sup>1</sup> two milch kine, <sup>r</sup> on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:	<sup>4</sup> s take and pre- pare you
<sup>4</sup> A they	12 And the men that died not were smitten with the <sup>7</sup> emerods <sup>1</sup> : and the cry of the city went up to heaven.		8 And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put <sup>x</sup> the jewels of gold, which ye return him <sup>5</sup> for a trespass <sup>1</sup> offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.	<sup>5</sup> s for a guilt
<sup>5</sup> s its			9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of <sup>6</sup> his own coast <sup>1</sup> to <sup>3</sup> Beth-shemesh, <sup>1</sup> then <sup>2</sup> he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then <sup>a</sup> we shall know that <sup>1</sup> it is not his hand <sup>1</sup> that smote us; it <sup>1</sup> was a chance <sup>1</sup> that hap- pened to us.	<sup>6</sup> s its own border
<sup>6</sup> s discom- fiture		<sup>q</sup> Josh. 15. 10. <sup>r</sup> Or, it. <sup>s</sup> ver. 3.	10 ¶ And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home:	
<sup>7</sup> s tu- mours		<sup>t</sup> Gen. 41. 8. Ex. 7. 11. Dan. 2. 2. & 5. 7. Mat. 2. 4. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 23. 15. Deut. 16. 16. <sup>v</sup> Lev. 5. 15, 16. <sup>w</sup> ver. 9.	11 And they <sup>7</sup> laid <sup>1</sup> the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their <sup>8</sup> eme- rods. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>7</sup> s put
			12 And the kine took the straight way <sup>9</sup> to the way of Beth-shemesh, <sup>and</sup> went along the highway, <sup>1</sup> lowing as they went, and turned not aside <sup>1</sup> to the right hand or <sup>1</sup> to the left; and the lords of the Philistines went after them unto the border of Beth-shemesh.	<sup>8</sup> s tu- mours.
			13 And <sup>1</sup> they of Beth-shemesh <sup>1</sup> were reaping their wheat har- vest in the valley: and they	<sup>9</sup> s by the way to Beth- shemesh; they went along the high way, <sup>m</sup> Heb. one raised way.

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>o</sup>1 The Philistines take counsel how to send back the ark. 10 They bring it on a new cart with an offering unto Beth-shemesh. 19 The people are smitten for looking into the ark.

AND the ark of the LORD was in the <sup>8</sup>country of the Philistines seven months<sup>9</sup>.

2 And the Philistines <sup>6</sup>called for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do <sup>1</sup>to the ark of the LORD? <sup>2</sup>tell<sup>1</sup> us wherewith we shall send it to <sup>3</sup>his<sup>1</sup> place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not <sup>c</sup>empty; but in any wise return him <sup>a</sup>a <sup>1</sup>'trespass offering'<sup>1</sup>; then ye shall be healed, and it shall <sup>b</sup>be known to you why his hand is not removed from you.

4 Then said they, What <sup>1</sup>shall be the <sup>5</sup>'trespass' offering which we shall return to him? <sup>6</sup>They

<sup>5</sup> M Heb. field.  
<sup>9</sup> M The Sept. adds, and their land swarmed with mice.  
<sup>1</sup> s with  
<sup>2</sup> s shew  
<sup>3</sup> s its  
  
<sup>4</sup> s guilt offering  
<sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.  
  
<sup>5</sup> s guilt  
<sup>6</sup> s And they said,

lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see <sup>†</sup>it.

14 And the cart came into the field of Joshua<sup>1</sup>, a<sup>1</sup> Beth-she-mite, and stood there, where <sup>†</sup>there was a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered <sup>†</sup>the kine<sup>1</sup> a burnt offering unto the LORD.

15 And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that <sup>†</sup>was with it, wherein the jewels of gold <sup>†</sup>were, and put <sup>†</sup>them on the great stone: and the men of Beth-shemesh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD.

16 And when <sup>†</sup>the five lords of the Philistines had seen <sup>†</sup>it, they returned to Ekron the same day.

17 <sup>3</sup> And these <sup>†</sup>are the golden <sup>†</sup>'emeralds' which the Philistines returned <sup>†</sup>for a <sup>†</sup>'trespass' offering unto the LORD; for Ashdod one, for Gaza one, for <sup>†</sup>'Askelon' one, for Gath one, for Ekron one;

18 And the golden mice, <sup>†</sup>according to the number of all the cities of the Philistines <sup>†</sup>'belonging to the five lords, <sup>†</sup>both of fenced cities<sup>0</sup>, and of country villages', even unto the <sup>†</sup>great <sup>†</sup>'stone of Abel', whereon they set down the ark of the LORD<sup>3</sup>: <sup>†</sup>which stone remaineth unto this day in the field of Joshua<sup>0</sup>, the Beth-shemite.

19 <sup>0</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And <sup>†</sup>he smote <sup>2</sup> the men of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people <sup>3</sup> fifty thousand and threescore and ten men: and the people <sup>†</sup>'lamented,' because the LORD had smitten <sup>0</sup>many of <sup>†</sup>the people with a great slaughter.

20 And the men of Beth-shemesh said, 'Who is able to stand before <sup>5</sup>this holy LORD' God? and to whom shall he go up from us?

21 <sup>0</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of <sup>6</sup>Kirjath-jearim,' saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, <sup>†</sup>and fetch it up to you.

B.C.C.1140.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 6. 21.  
Ps. 132. 6.

<sup>6</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 4.

<sup>1</sup> Josh. 13. 3.  
<sup>1</sup> Deut. 30. 7-10.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 8. 48.  
Is. 55. 7.  
Hos. 6. 1.  
Joel 2. 12.  
<sup>1</sup> Gen. 35. 2.  
Josh. 24. 14, 25.

<sup>1</sup> Judg. 2. 13.  
<sup>2</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>1</sup> 2 Chr. 30. 19.  
Job 11. 13, 14.

<sup>1</sup> Deut. 6. 13.  
A 10. 29.  
A 15. 4.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 4. 10.  
Luke 4. 8.  
<sup>1</sup> Judg. 2. 11.  
<sup>1</sup> Judg. 20. 1.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 25. 23.

<sup>0</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup>great stone.  
<sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 14. 14.

<sup>1</sup> Neh. 9. 1, 2.  
Dan. 9. 3, 5.  
Joel 2. 12.

<sup>1</sup> Judg. 10. 10.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 8. 47.  
Ps. 103. 6.

<sup>1</sup> See  
Ex. 19. 21.  
Num. 4. 5, 15, 20.  
<sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 7.

<sup>1</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 5, 6.  
Mal. 3. 2.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. <sup>†</sup>Be not silent from us, from every-  
thing.

<sup>1</sup> Is. 57. 4.  
<sup>1</sup> Josh. 18. 14.  
Judg. 18. 12.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 13. 5.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 66. 6.  
Jer. 15. 1.  
<sup>1</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup>answered.

## CHAPTER 7.

<sup>0</sup> 1 The ark is brought into the house of Abinadab. <sup>3</sup> The Israelites solemnly repent. <sup>13</sup> The Philistines are subdued. <sup>15</sup> Samuel judgeth Israel.

<sup>1</sup> AND the men of <sup>2a</sup>Kirjath-jearim<sup>1</sup> came, and fetched up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of <sup>6</sup>Abinadab in <sup>3</sup>the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the LORD.

<sup>2</sup> And it came to pass, <sup>5</sup>while<sup>1</sup> the ark abode in <sup>2</sup>Kirjath-jearim<sup>1</sup>, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel <sup>6</sup>lamented after the LORD.

<sup>3</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do <sup>4</sup>return unto the LORD with all your <sup>7</sup>hearts, <sup>†</sup>then <sup>6</sup>put away the strange gods and <sup>8</sup>Ashtaroth from among you, and <sup>9a</sup>prepare your hearts unto the LORD, and <sup>†</sup>serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines.

<sup>4</sup> Then the children of Israel did put away <sup>8</sup>Baalim and <sup>8</sup>Ashtaroth, and served the LORD only.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup> And Samuel said, <sup>7</sup>Gather all Israel to <sup>2</sup>Mizpeh<sup>1</sup>, and I will pray for you unto the LORD.

<sup>6</sup> And they gathered together to <sup>2</sup>Mizpeh<sup>1</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and drew water, and poured <sup>†</sup>it out before the LORD, and <sup>2</sup>fasted on that day, and said there, <sup>2</sup>We have sinned against the LORD. And Samuel judged the children of Israel in <sup>2</sup>Mizpeh<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to <sup>2</sup>Mizpeh<sup>1</sup>, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard <sup>†</sup>it, they were afraid of the Philistines.

<sup>8</sup> And the children of Israel said to Samuel, <sup>†</sup>Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.

<sup>9</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered <sup>†</sup>it for a <sup>2</sup>burnt offering wholly<sup>1</sup> unto the LORD: and <sup>9</sup>Samuel cried unto the LORD for Israel; and the LORD <sup>42</sup>heard<sup>1</sup> him.

<sup>1</sup> Omit <sup>†</sup>  
<sup>2</sup> Kirjath-jearim

<sup>6</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup>Gibeah

<sup>4</sup> A <sup>†</sup>  
<sup>5</sup> from the day that

<sup>6</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup>was drawn together

<sup>7</sup> heart,

<sup>8</sup> A the <sup>†</sup>  
<sup>9</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup>direct

<sup>1</sup> A <sup>†</sup>  
<sup>2</sup> Mizpeh

<sup>5</sup> whole burnt offering  
<sup>9</sup> answered

	10 And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: <sup>a</sup> but the LORD thundered with a great <sup>1</sup> thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten <sup>2</sup> before Israel.	B.C.c.1130. <sup>a</sup> See Josh. 10, 10. Judg. 4, 15. & 5, 20. ch. 2, 10. 2 Sam. 22, 14, 15. <sup>b</sup> ver. 19, 20. Deut. 17, 14. Hos. 13, 10. Acts 13, 21. <sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>was evil in the eyes of Samuel.</i>	4 <sup>1</sup> Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto Ramah <sup>2</sup> .	1 A <sup>1</sup>
<sup>1 M</sup> Heb. voice.			5 And <sup>1</sup> said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now <sup>b</sup> make us a king to judge us like all the nations.	<sup>2 S</sup> : and they
<sup>2 A</sup> down	11 And the men of Israel went out of <sup>3</sup> Mizpeh', and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until <sup>†</sup> they came under Beth-car.		6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ But the thing <sup>c</sup> displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the LORD.	
<sup>3 S</sup> Mizpah	12 Then Samuel <sup>d</sup> took a stone, and set <sup>†</sup> it between <sup>3</sup> Mizpeh' and Shen, and called the name of it <sup>4 e</sup> Eben-ezer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us.	<sup>d</sup> Gen. 28, 18. & 31, 45. & 35, 14. Josh. 4, 9. & 24, 26. <sup>e</sup> That is, The stone of help. ch. 4, 1. <sup>f</sup> See Ex. 16, 8. <sup>g</sup> ch. 10, 19. & 12, 17, 19. Hos. 13, 10, 11. <sup>h</sup> Judg. 13, 1. ch. 13, 5.	7 And the LORD said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for <sup>†</sup> they have not rejected thee, but <sup>g</sup> they have rejected me, that I should not <sup>3</sup> reign' over them.	<sup>3 S</sup> he king
<sup>4 M</sup> That is, The stone of help.	13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ So the Philistines were subdued, and they <sup>i</sup> came no more <sup>5</sup> into the coast' of Israel: and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel.	<sup>i</sup> Or, obey. <sup>j</sup> Or, notwithstanding when thou hast solemnly protested against them, then thou shalt shew, &c. <sup>m</sup> ver. 11. <sup>n</sup> ver. 6. ch. 12, 11. Judg. 2, 16.	8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, <sup>†</sup> wherewith' they have forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee.	
<sup>5 S</sup> within the border	14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath; and the <sup>e</sup> coasts' thereof did Israel deliver out of the <sup>†</sup> hands' of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites.	<sup>k</sup> Or, obey. <sup>l</sup> Or, notwithstanding when thou hast solemnly protested against them, then thou shalt shew, &c. <sup>m</sup> ver. 11. <sup>n</sup> ver. 6. ch. 12, 11. Judg. 2, 16.	9 Now therefore <sup>h</sup> hearken unto their voice: <sup>†</sup> howbeit <sup>5</sup> yet' protest solemnly unto them, and <sup>6 m</sup> shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them.	<sup>4 S</sup> in that
<sup>6 S</sup> border	15 And Samuel <sup>n</sup> judged Israel all the days of his life.		10 ¶ And Samuel told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king.	<sup>5 S</sup> thou shalt
<sup>7 S</sup> hand	16 And he went from year to year <sup>p</sup> in circuit to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and <sup>3</sup> Mizpeh, and <sup>†</sup> judged Israel in all those places.	<sup>p</sup> Heb. and he circuited. <sup>q</sup> See Deut. 17, 16. &c. ch. 10, 25. <sup>r</sup> ch. 14, 52. <sup>t</sup> ch. 8, 4.	11 And he said, <sup>q</sup> This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: <sup>†</sup> He' will take your sons, and appoint <sup>3</sup> them for himself, <sup>†</sup> for his chariots, and <sup>†</sup> to be his horsemen; and <sup>†</sup> some' shall run before his chariots <sup>2</sup> .	<sup>6 A</sup> shalt
<sup>8 S</sup> Mizpah; and he	17 And <sup>†</sup> his return <sup>†</sup> was to Ramah <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> for there <sup>†</sup> was his house; and there he judged Israel <sup>1</sup> ; and there he <sup>†</sup> built' an altar unto the LORD.	<sup>u</sup> Judg. 21, 4.	12 And he will appoint <sup>3</sup> him captains over' thousands, and captains <sup>4</sup> over fifties; and will set them to ear' his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and <sup>5</sup> instruments of his chariots.	<sup>7 S</sup> he
<sup>9 S</sup> ,			13 And he will take your daughters <sup>†</sup> to be <sup>6</sup> confectionaries, and <sup>†</sup> to be cooks, and <sup>†</sup> to be bakers.	<sup>8 S</sup> them unto him,
<sup>1 S</sup> : and he built there			14 And <sup>a</sup> he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, <sup>†</sup> even the best <sup>†</sup> of them, and give <sup>†</sup> them to his servants.	<sup>9 M</sup> Or, over his chariots, and over his horses
	CHAPTER 8.		15 And he will take the tenth	<sup>1 S</sup> they <sup>2 S</sup> : <sup>3 S</sup> them unto him for captains of
	<sup>o</sup> 1 By occasion of the ill government of Samuel's sons, the Israelites ask a king. 6 Samuel praying in grief is comforted by God. 10 He telleth the manner of a king.	<sup>v</sup> Deut. 16, 18. 2 Chr. 19, 5. <sup>y</sup> See Judg. 10, 4. & 12, 14. compared with Judg. 5, 10. <sup>z</sup> Yashai, 1 Chr. 6, 28. <sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 21, 7. See Ezek. 46, 18. <sup>b</sup> Jer. 22, 15-17. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 18, 21. <sup>d</sup> 1 Tim. 3, 3. & 6, 10. <sup>e</sup> Deut. 16, 19. Ps. 15, 5.		<sup>4 S</sup> of fifties; and he will set some to plow
	AND it came to pass, when <sup>A</sup> Samuel was old, that he <sup>x</sup> made his <sup>y</sup> sons judges over Israel.			<sup>5 A</sup> the <sup>6 M</sup> Or, perfumers See Ex. 30, 25.
<sup>2 S</sup> Abijah	2 Now the name of his first-born was <sup>z</sup> Joel; and the name of his second, <sup>2</sup> Abiah': <sup>†</sup> they were judges in Beer-sheba.			
<sup>3 S</sup> judgment.	3 And his sons <sup>b</sup> walked not in his ways, but turned aside <sup>c</sup> after lucre, and <sup>d</sup> took bribes, and perverted <sup>3</sup> judgment. <sup>†</sup>			

R.V.	<i>Saul seeketh</i>	I. SAMUEL 9.	<i>his father's asses.</i>	R.V.
	of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his <sup>1a</sup> officers, and to his servants.	B.C.C. 1095. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>cunuchs</i> , Gen. 37, 36.	but they found <sup>†</sup> them not: then they passed through the land of <sup>1</sup> Shalim, and <sup>†</sup> there they were not: and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found <sup>†</sup> them not.	<sup>1</sup> S Shalim,
<sup>1</sup> M Or, <i>cunuchs</i>	16 And he will take your men-servants, and your maid-servants, and your goodliest <sup>2</sup> young men, and your asses, and put <sup>†</sup> them to his work.		<sup>5</sup> 2 And when <sup>†</sup> they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant that <sup>†</sup> was with him, Come <sup>o</sup> , and let us return; lest my father leave <sup>†</sup> caring for the asses, and take thought for us.	<sup>2</sup> S When
<sup>2</sup> M The Sept. has, <i>herds</i> .	17 He will take the tenth of your <sup>3</sup> sheep <sup>†</sup> : and ye shall be his servants.		6 And he said unto him, Behold now, <sup>†</sup> there is in this city <sup>c</sup> a man of God, and <sup>h</sup> he is an honourable man <sup>†</sup> ; <sup>d</sup> all that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; peradventure he can <sup>†</sup> shew us our way that we should go.	<sup>3</sup> S he is a man that is held in honour
<sup>3</sup> S flocks	18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the LORD <sup>b</sup> will not <sup>†</sup> hear <sup>†</sup> you in that day.	<sup>b</sup> Prov. 1, 25-28. <sup>c</sup> Is. 1, 15. <sup>d</sup> Deut. 33, 1. <sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 13, 1. <sup>f</sup> ch. 3, 19. <sup>g</sup> Jer. 44, 10.	7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, <sup>†</sup> if we go, <sup>g</sup> what shall we bring the man? for the bread <sup>h</sup> is spent in our vessels, and <sup>†</sup> there is not a present to bring to the man of God: what <sup>†</sup> have we?	<sup>4</sup> S tell us concerning our journey whereon we go.
<sup>4</sup> S answer	19 <sup>¶</sup> Nevertheless <sup>†</sup> the people <sup>†</sup> refused to <sup>o</sup> obey <sup>†</sup> the voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us;	<sup>f</sup> ver. 5.	8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, <sup>h</sup> I have <sup>h</sup> here at <sup>†</sup> hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: <sup>†</sup> that will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way.	<sup>5</sup> S in my
<sup>5</sup> S But	20 That we also may be <sup>†</sup> like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles.	<sup>g</sup> See Judg. 6, 18. & 13, 17. <sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 14, 3. <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 4, 42. <sup>k</sup> 8, 8.	9 (Beforetime in Israel, when a man <sup>m</sup> went to <sup>o</sup> enquire <sup>†</sup> of God, thus he <sup>†</sup> spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for <sup>†</sup> the that is now <sup>†</sup> called a Prophet was beforetime called <sup>n</sup> a Seer.)	<sup>6</sup> S inquire
<sup>6</sup> S hearken unto	21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD.	<sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>is gone out of, &amp;c.</i> <sup>l</sup> Heb. <i>is with us.</i> <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>is found in my hand.</i> <sup>n</sup> ver. 7. <sup>o</sup> Hos. 13, 11.	10 Then said Saul to his servant, <sup>q</sup> Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God <sup>†</sup> was.	<sup>7</sup> S said, Come
	22 And the LORD said to Samuel, <sup>†</sup> Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his city.	<sup>o</sup> Gen. 25, 22.	11 <sup>¶</sup> And as <sup>†</sup> they went up <sup>†</sup> the <sup>o</sup> hill <sup>†</sup> to the city, <sup>q</sup> they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here?	<sup>8</sup> S As
	CHAPTER 9.	<sup>p</sup> 2 Sam. 24, 11. <sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 13. <sup>r</sup> 1 Chr. 26, 28. <sup>s</sup> & 24, 29. <sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 16, 7, 10. <sup>u</sup> Is. 20, 10. <sup>v</sup> Amos 7, 12. <sup>w</sup> ch. 14, 51. <sup>x</sup> 1 Chr. 8, 23. <sup>y</sup> & 9, 39.	12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, <sup>†</sup> he is before <sup>†</sup> you <sup>†</sup> : make haste now, for he <sup>†</sup> came to day to the city; for <sup>†</sup> there is a <sup>†</sup> sacrifice of the people to day <sup>†</sup> <sup>b</sup> in the high place:	<sup>9</sup> S ascent
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Saul despairing to find his father's asses, is cometh to Samuel. 19 Samuel entertaineth Saul at the feast. 25 Samuel bringeth Saul on his way.	<sup>z</sup> Heb. <i>Thy word is good.</i> <sup>a</sup> Or, <i>the son of a woman of Benjamin.</i> <sup>b</sup> Or, <i>substance.</i> <sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>in the ascent of the city.</i> <sup>d</sup> Gen. 24, 11. <sup>e</sup> ch. 10, 23. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 31, 54. <sup>g</sup> ch. 16, 2. <sup>h</sup> Or, <i>feast.</i> <sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 3, 2.	13 As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless	<sup>1</sup> S thee
<sup>7</sup> S Becorath,	NOW there was a man of Benjamin, whose name <sup>†</sup> was <sup>2</sup> Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of <sup>†</sup> Bechorath, the son of Aphiah, <sup>3</sup> a Benjamite, a mighty man of <sup>9</sup> power.			<sup>2</sup> S is
<sup>8</sup> A the son of	2 And he had a son, whose name <sup>†</sup> was Saul, a <sup>†</sup> choice young man, <sup>†</sup> and a goodly: and <sup>†</sup> there was not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he: <sup>2</sup> from his shoulders and upward <sup>†</sup> he was higher than any of the people.			<sup>3</sup> S come to-day into the city; for the people have a sacrifice to-day
<sup>9</sup> S valour.	3 And the asses of Kish Saul's father were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.			
<sup>1</sup> M Or, <i>wealth</i>	4 And he passed through <sup>2</sup> mount <sup>†</sup> Ephraim, and passed through the land of <sup>3</sup> Shalisha,			
<sup>2</sup> S the hill country of				
<sup>3</sup> S Shalishah,				



R.V.	<i>Saul cometh</i>	I. SAMUEL 10.	<i>to Samuel.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> at	the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for <sup>1</sup> about <sup>2</sup> this time ye shall find him.	B.C.c.1095. <sup>a</sup> Lev. 7. 22, 23. <sup>b</sup> Ezek. 24. 4. <sup>c</sup> Heb. to day. <sup>d</sup> Or, reserved.	I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee. 24 And the cook took up <sup>a</sup> the <sup>1</sup> shoulder, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> that which <sup>†</sup> was upon it, and set <sup>†</sup> it before Saul. And Samuel said, Behold that which <sup>2</sup> is <sup>†</sup> left! set it before thee, and eat; for unto this <sup>1</sup> time hath it been kept for thee <sup>3</sup> since I said, <sup>1</sup> I have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Samuel that day.	1 <sup>s</sup> thigh, M Or, shoulder 2 <sup>s</sup> hath been reserved! set it before thee and eat; because unto the appointed 3 <sup>s</sup> , for I said, M Heb. saying.
2 <sup>s</sup> to the city; and as they came within	14 And they went up <sup>2</sup> into the city: and when they were come into <sup>1</sup> the city, behold, Samuel came out against them, for to go up to the high place.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 15. 1. Acts 13. 21. <sup>e</sup> Heb. revealed the ear of Samuel, ch. 20. 2.	25 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And when they were come down from the high place into the city, <sup>4</sup> Samuel <sup>1</sup> communed with Saul upon <sup>9</sup> the <sup>1</sup> top of the house. <sup>1</sup>	4 <sup>s</sup> he M The Sept. has, they spread a couch for Saul on the housetop, and he lay down. And it came to pass &c.
3 <sup>s</sup> revealed unto Samuel	15 ¶ Now the LORD had <sup>3</sup> told Samuel in his ear <sup>1</sup> a day before Saul came, saying,	<sup>f</sup> ch. 10. 1. <sup>g</sup> Deut. 22. 8. <sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 2. Acts 10. 9.	26 And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel called <sup>6</sup> Saul to the top of the house, <sup>1</sup> saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel, abroad.	5 <sup>s</sup> To-morrow 5 <sup>s</sup> to be prince M Or, leader
M Heb. uncovered the ear of Samuel.	16 <sup>1</sup> To morrow <sup>1</sup> about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt anoint him <sup>2</sup> to be captain <sup>1</sup> over my people Israel, <sup>6</sup> that he may <sup>1</sup> save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I have <sup>h</sup> looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.	<sup>i</sup> Ex. 2. 25. & 3. 7, 9.	27 <sup>7</sup> And as <sup>1</sup> they were going down <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still <sup>9</sup> a while, that I may shew thee <sup>1</sup> the word of God.	6 <sup>s</sup> and he shall 7 <sup>s</sup> Heb. answered him.
4 <sup>s</sup> To-morrow	17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD <sup>7</sup> said unto him, <sup>1</sup> 'Behold the man <sup>8</sup> whom I spake to thee of! this same shall <sup>9</sup> reign <sup>1</sup> over my people.	<sup>j</sup> ch. 16. 12. Hos. 13. 11.		8 <sup>s</sup> of whom I spake to thee
5 <sup>s</sup> to be prince	18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house <sup>1</sup> is.	<sup>k</sup> Heb. restrain in.		M Or, of whom I said unto thee, This same &c.
M Or, leader	19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I <sup>†</sup> am the seer <sup>1</sup> ! go up before me unto the high place <sup>2</sup> ! for ye shall eat with me <sup>3</sup> to day, and to morrow <sup>1</sup> I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that <sup>†</sup> is in thine heart.	<sup>l</sup> Heb. to day.		9 <sup>s</sup> have authority
6 <sup>s</sup> and he shall	20 And as for <sup>m</sup> thine asses that were lost <sup>n</sup> three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And <sup>o</sup> on whom <sup>r</sup> is all the desire of Israel? <sup>†</sup> Is it not on thee, and on <sup>1</sup> all thy father's house?		CHAPTER 10.	1 <sup>s</sup> ;
7 <sup>s</sup> Heb. answered him.	21 And Saul answered and said, <sup>†</sup> Am not I a Benjamite, of the <sup>9</sup> smallest of the tribes of Israel? and <sup>2</sup> my family the least of all the families of the <sup>5</sup> tribe of Benjamin? wherefore then speakest thou <sup>6</sup> so to me <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>m</sup> ver. 3. <sup>n</sup> Heb. to day three days. <sup>p</sup> ch. 9. 16. & 16. 13. 2 Kin. 9. 3, 6. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 2. 12. <sup>r</sup> ch. 8. 5, 19. & 12. 18. <sup>t</sup> Acts 13. 21. <sup>u</sup> Deut. 32. 9. Ps. 78. 71. <sup>z</sup> ch. 15. 17. <sup>y</sup> Judg. 20. 36-48. Ps. 68. 27. <sup>z</sup> See Judg. 6. 15. <sup>a</sup> Gen. 35. 19, 20. <sup>b</sup> Josh. 18. 28. <sup>c</sup> Heb. according to this word! <sup>d</sup> Heb. the business.	1 <sup>o</sup> Samuel anointeth Saul. 2 He confirmeth him by prediction of three signs. 9 Saul's heart is changed, and he prophesieth. 14 He concealeth the matter of the kingdom from his uncle. 17 Saul is chosen by lot at Mizpeh.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;
8 <sup>s</sup> of whom I spake to thee	22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the <sup>7</sup> parlour, <sup>1</sup> and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which <sup>†</sup> were about thirty persons.		<sup>1</sup> THEN <sup>2</sup> Samuel took <sup>2</sup> a <sup>1</sup> vial of oil, and poured <sup>†</sup> it upon his head, <sup>q</sup> and kissed him, and said, <sup>†</sup> Is it not <sup>3</sup> because <sup>†</sup> the LORD hath anointed thee <sup>4</sup> to be captain <sup>1</sup> over <sup>4</sup> his inheritance?	3 <sup>s</sup> to-day;
M Or, of whom I said unto thee, This same &c.	23 And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which		2 When thou art departed from me <sup>5</sup> to day, <sup>1</sup> then thou shalt find two men by <sup>4</sup> Rachel's sepulchre <sup>6</sup> in the border of Benjamin <sup>6</sup> at Zelzah; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo, thy father hath left <sup>a</sup> the care of the asses, and <sup>7</sup> sorroweth <sup>1</sup> for you, saying, What shall I do for my son?	4 <sup>s</sup> to be prince
9 <sup>s</sup> have authority			3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the <sup>8</sup> plain <sup>1</sup> of Tabor, and there shall meet	5 <sup>s</sup> to-day,
1 <sup>s</sup> ;				6 <sup>s</sup> ,
2 <sup>s</sup> ;				7 <sup>s</sup> taketh thought
3 <sup>s</sup> to-day:				8 <sup>s</sup> oak
and in the morning				M Or, terrible
4 <sup>s</sup> for whom is all that is desirable in Israel?				birth
Is it not for thee, and for M as A.V. text.				
5 <sup>s</sup> Heb. tribes.				
6 <sup>s</sup> to me after this manner				
7 <sup>s</sup> guest-chamber,				

R.V.	<i>Saul prophesieth.</i>	I. SAMUEL 10.	<i>He is chosen by lot.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>A</sup> there	thee <sup>1</sup> three men going up <sup>a</sup> to God to Beth-el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a <sup>2</sup> bottle of wine :	B.C.C. 1095. <sup>a</sup> Gen. 28, 22. & 35, 1, 3, 7.	<sup>†</sup> is their father? Therefore it became a proverb, <sup>†</sup> Is Saul also among the prophets?	
2 <sup>M</sup> Or, skin	4 And they will <sup>b</sup> salute thee, and give thee two <sup>†</sup> loaves of bread; which thou shalt receive of their <sup>3</sup> hands. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>b</sup> Heb. ask thee of peace: as Judg. 18, 15	13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.	
3 <sup>S</sup> hand.	5 After that thou shalt come to <sup>4c</sup> the hill of God, <sup>a</sup> where <sup>†</sup> is the garrison of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a <sup>5</sup> company <sup>1</sup> of prophets coming down <sup>a</sup> from the high place with a psaltery, and a <sup>6</sup> tabret, <sup>1</sup> and a pipe, and a harp, before them; <sup>7</sup> and they shall <sup>7</sup> prophesy <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>c</sup> ver. 10. <sup>d</sup> ch. 13, 3.	14 ¶ And Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and when we saw that <sup>†</sup> they were <sup>1</sup> no where, <sup>†</sup> we came to Samuel.	1 <sup>S</sup> not found,
4 <sup>M</sup> Or, Gibeah	6 And <sup>9</sup> the <sup>8</sup> Spirit <sup>1</sup> of the LORD will come <sup>9</sup> upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 9, 12.	15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you.	
5 <sup>S</sup> band	7 And <sup>1m</sup> let it be, when these <sup>11</sup> signs are come unto thee, <sup>2†</sup> that thou do as occasion serve thee; for <sup>9</sup> God <sup>†</sup> is with thee.	<sup>f</sup> Ex. 15, 20, 21. <sup>g</sup> Kin. 3, 15. <sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 14, 1. <sup>i</sup> Num. 11, 25. <sup>j</sup> ch. 16, 13. <sup>k</sup> Judg. 11, 11. <sup>l</sup> 20, 1. <sup>m</sup> ch. 11, 15. <sup>n</sup> ch. 7, 5, 6. <sup>o</sup> ver. 10. <sup>p</sup> ch. 19, 23, 24. <sup>q</sup> Judg. 6, 8, 9.	16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But <sup>2</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.	2 <sup>S</sup> concerning
6 <sup>S</sup> timbrel,	8 And thou shalt go down before me <sup>r</sup> to Gilgal; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings, <sup>†</sup> and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: <sup>11</sup> seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.	<sup>r</sup> Ex. 15, 20, 21. <sup>s</sup> Kin. 3, 15. <sup>t</sup> 1 Cor. 14, 1. <sup>u</sup> Num. 11, 25. <sup>v</sup> ch. 16, 13. <sup>w</sup> Judg. 11, 11. <sup>x</sup> 20, 1. <sup>y</sup> ch. 11, 15. <sup>z</sup> ch. 7, 5, 6. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 10. <sup>ab</sup> ch. 19, 23, 24. <sup>ac</sup> Judg. 6, 8, 9.	17 ¶ And Samuel called the people together <sup>h</sup> unto the LORD <sup>†</sup> to <sup>3</sup> Mizpeh <sup>1</sup> ;	3 <sup>S</sup> Mizpah
7 <sup>S</sup> be prophesying	9 ¶ And it was <sup>†</sup> so, that when he had turned his <sup>2</sup> back to go from Samuel, God <sup>4y</sup> gave him another heart: and all those signs came to pass that day.	<sup>ad</sup> Heb. it shall come to pass, that when these signs, &c. <sup>ae</sup> Ex. 4, 8. <sup>af</sup> Luke 2, 12.	18 And <sup>4</sup> said unto the children of Israel, <sup>†</sup> Thus saith the LORD <sup>5</sup> God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and <sup>6</sup> delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all <sup>7</sup> kingdoms, and of them <sup>1</sup> that oppressed you:	4 <sup>A</sup> he
8 <sup>S</sup> spirit	10 <sup>5</sup> And <sup>a</sup> when they came thither to <sup>6</sup> the hill, behold, <sup>6a</sup> a <sup>7</sup> company <sup>1</sup> of prophets met him; and <sup>8</sup> the <sup>8</sup> Spirit <sup>1</sup> of God came <sup>9</sup> upon him, and he prophesied among them.	<sup>ag</sup> Heb. do for thee as thou hast said. <sup>ah</sup> Judg. 9, 33. <sup>ai</sup> Judg. 6, 12. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 11, 14, 15. <sup>ak</sup> 13, 4. <sup>al</sup> ch. 8, 7, 19, & 12, 12. <sup>am</sup> ch. 13, 8.	19 <sup>†</sup> And ye have this day rejected your God, who himself <sup>9</sup> saved <sup>1</sup> you out of all your <sup>†</sup> adversities and your tribulations <sup>1</sup> ; and ye have said unto him, <sup>†</sup> Nay, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands.	5 <sup>A</sup> the
9 <sup>A</sup> mightily	11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied <sup>1</sup> among <sup>1</sup> the prophets, then the people said <sup>†</sup> one to another, What <sup>†</sup> is this <sup>†</sup> that is come unto the son of Kish? <sup>†</sup> Is Saul also among the prophets?	<sup>an</sup> Heb. shoulder. <sup>ao</sup> Heb. turned. <sup>ap</sup> Josh. 7, 14, 16, 17. <sup>aq</sup> Acts 1, 24, 25. <sup>ar</sup> ver. 5.	20 <sup>2</sup> And when Samuel had <sup>2</sup> caused <sup>1</sup> all the tribes of Israel <sup>3</sup> to come near, <sup>1</sup> the tribe of Benjamin was taken.	6 <sup>A</sup> I
1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. it shall come to pass, that when these signs &c.	12 And one <sup>9</sup> of the same place answered and said, <sup>2</sup> But <sup>†</sup> who	<sup>as</sup> ver. 5. <sup>at</sup> ch. 19, 20. <sup>au</sup> ver. 6.	21 <sup>†</sup> When he had caused <sup>1</sup> the tribe of Benjamin <sup>o</sup> to come <sup>1</sup> near by their families, <sup>6</sup> the family of Matri was taken, <sup>1</sup> and Saul the son of Kish was taken <sup>6</sup> ; and <sup>†</sup> when they sought him, he could not be found.	7 <sup>S</sup> the kingdoms
2 <sup>M</sup> Heb. do for thee as thine hand shall find.	13 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied <sup>1</sup> among <sup>1</sup> the prophets, then the people said <sup>†</sup> one to another, What <sup>†</sup> is this <sup>†</sup> that is come unto the son of Kish? <sup>†</sup> Is Saul also among the prophets?	<sup>av</sup> ch. 11, 14, 15. <sup>aw</sup> 13, 4. <sup>ax</sup> ch. 8, 7, 19, & 12, 12. <sup>ay</sup> ch. 13, 8.	22 Therefore they <sup>7a</sup> enquired <sup>1</sup> of the LORD further, <sup>†</sup> if the man should yet come thither. <sup>1</sup> And the LORD answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff.	8 <sup>S</sup> but
3 <sup>S</sup> unto	14 And they ran and fetched him thence <sup>1</sup> ; and when he stood among the people, <sup>h</sup> he was higher than any of the	<sup>az</sup> Heb. a note to his neighbour. <sup>ba</sup> ch. 19, 24. <sup>bb</sup> Mat. 13, 54, 55. <sup>bc</sup> John 7, 15. <sup>bd</sup> Acts 4, 13. <sup>be</sup> Heb. from thence. <sup>bf</sup> ch. 9, 2. <sup>bg</sup> Ps. 54, 13. <sup>bh</sup> John 6, 45. <sup>bi</sup> 7, 16.	23 And when he stood among the people, <sup>h</sup> he was higher than any of the	9 <sup>S</sup> saveth
4 <sup>M</sup> Heb. turned.				10 <sup>S</sup> calamities and your distresses
5 <sup>A</sup> ¶				11 <sup>S</sup> So Samuel brought
6 <sup>M</sup> Or, Gibeah				12 <sup>S</sup> near, and
7 <sup>S</sup> band				13 <sup>S</sup> And he brought
8 <sup>S</sup> spirit				14 <sup>S</sup> and the family of the Matrites
9 <sup>A</sup> mightily				15 <sup>S</sup> was taken: M The Sept. adds, and the family of the Matrites was brought near man by man.
				16 <sup>S</sup> ; but
				17 <sup>S</sup> asked
				18 <sup>S</sup> Is there yet a man to come hither?
				19 <sup>S</sup> M Or, Is the man yet come hither?
				20 <sup>S</sup> ;

people from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him <sup>a</sup>whom the LORD hath chosen, that <sup>†</sup>there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, <sup>1c</sup>God save the king.

25 <sup>2</sup>Then Samuel told the people <sup>e</sup>the manner of the kingdom, and wrote <sup>†</sup>it in <sup>3a</sup>a book, and laid <sup>†</sup>it up before the LORD. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house.

26 <sup>¶</sup>And Saul also went <sup>4</sup>home <sup>19</sup>to Gibeah; and there went with him <sup>5</sup>a band of men, <sup>1</sup>whose hearts God had touched.

27 <sup>1</sup>But <sup>6</sup>the <sup>m</sup>children <sup>1</sup>of <sup>7</sup>Belial said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, <sup>2</sup>and brought him no <sup>3</sup>presents. <sup>9</sup>But <sup>2</sup>he held his peace.

came to pass after about a month, that Nahash &c.

## CHAPTER 11.

<sup>¶</sup>1 Nahash offereth them of Jabesh-gilead a reproachful condition. 4 They send messengers, and are delivered by Saul. 12 Saul thereby confirmed king.

**T**HEN <sup>e</sup>Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against <sup>10</sup>Jabesh-gilead: and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, <sup>2</sup>Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee.

2 And Nahash the Ammonite <sup>1</sup>answered <sup>1</sup>them, On this <sup>1</sup>condition will I make <sup>2</sup>a covenant <sup>1</sup>with you, that <sup>¶</sup>I may thrust out <sup>1</sup>all your right eyes <sup>3</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>lay it <sup>†</sup>for <sup>a</sup>a reproach upon all Israel.

3 And the elders of Jabesh said unto him, <sup>2</sup>Give us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the <sup>4</sup>coasts <sup>1</sup>of Israel: and then, if <sup>5</sup>there be no man <sup>1</sup>to save us, we will come out to thee.

4 <sup>¶</sup>Then came the messengers <sup>9</sup>to Gibeah of Saul, and <sup>6</sup>told the tidings <sup>1</sup>in the ears of the people: and <sup>h</sup>all the people lifted up their <sup>7</sup>voices, <sup>1</sup>and wept.

5 And, behold, Saul came <sup>8</sup>after the herd <sup>1</sup>out of the field; and Saul said, What <sup>†</sup>taileth the

B.C. 1095.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 21. 6.

<sup>h</sup> Judg. 3. 10.

<sup>4</sup> & 5. 24.

<sup>11</sup> & 11. 23.

<sup>13</sup> & 13. 25.

<sup>14</sup> & 14. 6.

<sup>ch.</sup> ch. 10. 10.

<sup>16</sup> & 16. 13.

<sup>¶</sup> Heb. Let the king live.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 1. 25.

<sup>39</sup> & 39.

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 11. 12.

<sup>†</sup> Judg. 19. 29.

<sup>¶</sup> See

Deut. 17.

<sup>14</sup> &c.

<sup>ch.</sup> ch. 8. 11.

<sup>†</sup> Judg. 21. 5.

<sup>8</sup> & 10.

<sup>9</sup> Judg. 20. 14.

<sup>ch.</sup> ch. 11. 4.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. as one man.

<sup>†</sup> Judg. 20. 1.

<sup>1</sup> & 2 Sam. 24. 5.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 11. 12.

<sup>¶</sup> Deut. 13.

<sup>13</sup> & 13.

<sup>2</sup> Sam. 8. 2.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 4. 21.

<sup>19</sup> & 19. 25.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 17. 5.

<sup>Ps.</sup> Ps. 72. 10.

<sup>Mat.</sup> Mat. 2. 11.

<sup>¶</sup> Or, he was as though he had been deaf.

<sup>¶</sup> Or, deliverance.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 12. 12.

<sup>¶</sup> Judg. 21. 8.

<sup>2</sup> Gen. 26. 28.

<sup>Ex.</sup> Ex. 23. 32.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 20. 34.

<sup>Job.</sup> Job 41. 4.

<sup>¶</sup> See

Ezek. 17. 13.

<sup>¶</sup> See

ch. 31. 11.

<sup>2</sup> Judg. 7. 16.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 34. 14.

<sup>ch.</sup> ch. 17. 26.

<sup>h</sup> Heb.

Forbear us.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 10. 27.

<sup>†</sup> See

Luke 19. 27.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 19.

<sup>22</sup> & 22.

<sup>†</sup> Ex. 14. 13.

<sup>30</sup> & 30.

<sup>ch.</sup> ch. 19. 5.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 10. 26.

<sup>15</sup> & 15. 34.

<sup>2</sup> Sam. 21. 6.

<sup>h</sup> Judg. 2. 4.

<sup>1</sup> & 21. 2.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 10. 8.

people that they weep? And they told him the <sup>1</sup>tidings <sup>1</sup>of the men of Jabesh.

6 <sup>¶</sup>And the <sup>2</sup>Spirit <sup>1</sup>of God came <sup>3</sup>upon Saul when he heard those <sup>1</sup>tidings <sup>1</sup>, and his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and sent <sup>4d</sup>hewed <sup>1</sup>them in pieces, and sent <sup>†</sup>them throughout all the <sup>5</sup>coasts <sup>1</sup>of Israel by the <sup>6</sup>hands <sup>1</sup>of messengers, saying, <sup>†</sup>Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And <sup>7</sup>the fear <sup>1</sup>of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out <sup>8h</sup>with one consent.

8 And <sup>¶</sup>when <sup>1</sup>he numbered them in <sup>4</sup>Bezek <sup>9</sup>, the children <sup>k</sup>of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, <sup>1</sup>To-morrow, by <sup>that</sup>time the sun be <sup>1</sup>hot, ye shall have <sup>29</sup>help. <sup>1</sup>And the messengers came and <sup>3</sup>shewed <sup>†</sup>it to <sup>1</sup>the men of Jabesh; and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, <sup>4</sup>To-morrow <sup>2</sup>we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.

11 And it was <sup>†</sup>so on the morrow, that <sup>9</sup>Saul put the people <sup>2</sup>in three companies; and they came into the midst of the <sup>5</sup>host <sup>1</sup>in the morning watch, and <sup>6</sup>slew <sup>1</sup>the Ammonites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 <sup>¶</sup>And the people said unto Samuel, <sup>c</sup>Who <sup>†</sup>is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? <sup>¶</sup>bring the men, that we may put them to death.

13 And Saul said, <sup>c</sup>There shall not a man be put to death this day: for <sup>7</sup>to day <sup>1</sup>the LORD hath wrought <sup>8</sup>salvation <sup>1</sup>in Israel.

14 <sup>¶</sup>Then said Samuel to the people, Come <sup>¶</sup>, and let us go <sup>2</sup>to Gilgal, and renew the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal; and there they made

1 <sup>s</sup> words

2 <sup>s</sup> spirit

3 <sup>a</sup> mightily

4 <sup>s</sup> cut

5 <sup>s</sup> borders

6 <sup>s</sup> hand

7 <sup>s</sup> the

8 <sup>s</sup> as one

9 <sup>s</sup> ; and

10 <sup>s</sup> To-

11 <sup>s</sup> morrow,

12 <sup>s</sup> by the

13 <sup>s</sup> time the

14 <sup>s</sup> sun is

15 <sup>s</sup> deliver-

16 <sup>s</sup> ance.

17 <sup>s</sup> told

18 <sup>s</sup> To-

19 <sup>s</sup> morrow

20 <sup>s</sup> camp

21 <sup>s</sup> smote

22 <sup>s</sup> to-day

23 <sup>s</sup> deliver-

24 <sup>s</sup> ance

25 <sup>s</sup> Heb.

26 <sup>s</sup> salva-

27 <sup>s</sup> tion.

28 <sup>s</sup> ¶

Saul king <sup>a</sup> before the LORD in Gilgal; and <sup>b</sup> there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

### CHAPTER 12.

<sup>o</sup>1 Samuel testifieth his integrity. <sup>6</sup> He reproveth the people of ingratitude. <sup>16</sup> He terrifieth them with thunder in harvest time. <sup>20</sup> He comforteth them in God's mercy.

AND Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto <sup>1</sup> your voice in all that ye said unto me, and <sup>1</sup> have made a king over you.

<sup>2</sup> And now, behold, the king <sup>n</sup> walketh before you: <sup>p</sup> and I am old and grayheaded; and, behold, my sons <sup>1</sup> are with you; and I have walked before you from my <sup>1</sup> childhood' unto this day.

<sup>3</sup> Behold, here I am: <sup>1</sup> witness against me before the LORD, and before <sup>1</sup> his anointed: <sup>1</sup> whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I <sup>3</sup> received any <sup>1</sup> bribe? <sup>4</sup> to <sup>1</sup> blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you.

<sup>4</sup> And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken <sup>1</sup> ought' of any man's hand.

<sup>5</sup> And he said unto them, The LORD <sup>1</sup> is witness against you, and his anointed <sup>1</sup> is witness this day, <sup>k</sup> that ye have not found <sup>1</sup> ought' <sup>1</sup> in my hand. And they <sup>6</sup> answered, He <sup>1</sup> is witness.

<sup>6</sup> ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, <sup>1</sup> It is the LORD that <sup>7</sup> p advanced' Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of Egypt.

<sup>7</sup> Now therefore stand still, that I may <sup>8</sup> reason' with you before the LORD <sup>9</sup> of' all the <sup>z</sup> righteous acts of the LORD, which he did <sup>2</sup> to you and to your fathers.

<sup>8</sup> When Jacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers <sup>1</sup> cried unto the LORD, then the LORD <sup>d</sup> sent Moses and Aaron, <sup>1</sup> which' brought forth your fathers out

B.C. 1095.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 10, 17.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 10, 8.  
<sup>c</sup> Judg. 3, 7.  
<sup>d</sup> Judg. 4, 2.

<sup>e</sup> Judg. 10, 7.  
<sup>f</sup> 13, 1.  
<sup>g</sup> Judg. 3, 12.

<sup>h</sup> Judg. 10, 10.

<sup>i</sup> Judg. 2, 13.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 8, 5, 19, 20.  
<sup>k</sup> Judg. 10, 15, 16.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 10, 24.  
<sup>m</sup> 11, 14, 15.  
<sup>n</sup> Judg. 6, 14, 32.

<sup>o</sup> Num. 27, 17.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 8, 20.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 8, 1, 5.  
<sup>r</sup> Judg. 11, 1.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 7, 13.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 11, 1.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 10, 1.  
<sup>w</sup> 24, 6.  
<sup>x</sup> Sam. 1, 14, 16.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 8, 5, 19.  
<sup>z</sup> Num. 16, 15.  
<sup>1</sup> Acts 24, 33.  
<sup>2</sup> 1 Thes. 2, 5.  
<sup>3</sup> Judg. 9, 23.

<sup>4</sup> ch. 8, 7.  
<sup>5</sup> 10, 19.  
<sup>6</sup> ch. 10, 24.  
<sup>7</sup> ch. 8, 5.  
<sup>8</sup> 9, 20.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. ransom.  
<sup>10</sup> Or, that I should hide mine eyes at him.

<sup>11</sup> Deut. 16, 19.  
<sup>12</sup> Josh. 13, 11.  
<sup>13</sup> Josh. 24, 14.  
<sup>14</sup> Ps. 81, 32, 14.

<sup>15</sup> Heb. mouth.  
<sup>16</sup> Heb. be after.  
<sup>17</sup> John 18, 38.

<sup>18</sup> Acts 23, 9.  
<sup>19</sup> 24, 16, 20.  
<sup>20</sup> Ex. 22, 4.  
<sup>21</sup> Lev. 26, 14.

<sup>22</sup> 15, 46.  
<sup>23</sup> Deut. 28, 15.  
<sup>24</sup> Ac.  
<sup>25</sup> Josh. 24, 20.

<sup>26</sup> Mic. 6, 4.  
<sup>27</sup> Or, made.  
<sup>28</sup> Ex. 14, 13, 31.  
<sup>29</sup> 1, 18.

<sup>30</sup> 5, 3, 4.  
<sup>31</sup> Mic. 6, 2, 3.  
<sup>32</sup> Prov. 25, 1.  
<sup>33</sup> Heb. righteous-reason, or, benefits.

<sup>34</sup> Judg. 5, 11.  
<sup>35</sup> Josh. 10, 12.  
<sup>36</sup> ch. 7, 9, 10.  
<sup>37</sup> James 5, 16.  
<sup>38</sup> Ps.

<sup>39</sup> Heb. with.  
<sup>40</sup> Gen. 46, 6.  
<sup>41</sup> Ex. 2, 13.  
<sup>42</sup> ch. 8, 7.  
<sup>43</sup> Ex. 3, 10.  
<sup>44</sup> 4, 16.

of Egypt, and made them <sup>1</sup> dwell in this place.

<sup>9</sup> And when' they <sup>c</sup> forgot the LORD their God, <sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup> he sold them into the hand of Sisera, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of <sup>t</sup> the Philistines, and into the hand of the king <sup>j</sup> of Moab, and they fought against them.

<sup>10</sup> And they cried unto the LORD, and said, <sup>g</sup> We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, <sup>h</sup> and have served <sup>4</sup> Baalim and <sup>4</sup> Ashtaroth: but now <sup>k</sup> deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

<sup>11</sup> And the LORD sent <sup>m</sup> Jerubbaal, and <sup>5</sup> Bedan, and <sup>q</sup> Jephthah, and <sup>r</sup> Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled <sup>6</sup> safe.

<sup>12</sup> And when ye saw that <sup>6</sup> Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, <sup>z</sup> ye said unto me, Nay <sup>7</sup>; but a king shall reign over us: when <sup>2</sup> the LORD your God <sup>1</sup> was your king.

<sup>13</sup> Now therefore <sup>a</sup> behold the king <sup>b</sup> whom ye have chosen, <sup>1</sup> and whom ye have <sup>8</sup> desired! <sup>1</sup> and, behold, <sup>1</sup> the LORD hath set a king over you.

<sup>14</sup> If ye will <sup>9</sup> fear the LORD, and serve him, and <sup>9</sup> obey' his voice, and not rebel against the <sup>h</sup> commandment of the LORD, <sup>1</sup> then shall' both ye and also the king that reigneth over you <sup>2</sup> continue following' the LORD your God:

<sup>15</sup> But if ye will <sup>m</sup> not <sup>4</sup> obey' the voice of the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD, then shall the hand of the LORD be against you, <sup>6</sup> as <sup>1</sup> it was against your fathers.

<sup>16</sup> ¶ Now therefore <sup>r</sup> stand <sup>6</sup> and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes.

<sup>17</sup> <sup>1</sup> Is it not <sup>1</sup> wheat harvest <sup>2</sup> to day? <sup>2</sup> I will call unto the LORD, <sup>8</sup> and he shall' send thunder and rain; <sup>9</sup> that ye may perceive' and see that <sup>6</sup> your wickedness <sup>1</sup> is great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king.

<sup>1</sup> A to

<sup>2</sup> S Eut  
<sup>3</sup> A and

<sup>4</sup> A the

<sup>5</sup> M Some ancient authorities read, Barak.  
<sup>6</sup> S in safety.

<sup>7</sup> S,

<sup>8</sup> S asked for:

<sup>9</sup> S hearken unto

<sup>1</sup> S and  
<sup>2</sup> M Or, then shall both ye ... the Lord your God: but &c.

<sup>2</sup> S be followers of  
<sup>3</sup> A, well

<sup>4</sup> S hearken unto

<sup>5</sup> M The Sept. has, and against your king.

<sup>6</sup> A still

<sup>7</sup> S to-day  
<sup>8</sup> S that he may  
<sup>9</sup> S and ye shall know



18 So Samuel called unto the LORD; and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day: and <sup>2</sup>all the people greatly feared the LORD and Samuel.

19 And all the people said unto Samuel, 'Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins *this* evil, to ask us a king.

20 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have <sup>1</sup>done all this <sup>2</sup>wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart;

21 'And <sup>6</sup>turn ye not aside: <sup>7</sup>for then should ye go after vain <sup>4</sup>things,' which cannot profit nor deliver<sup>5</sup>; for they <sup>7</sup>are vain.

22 For <sup>2</sup>the LORD will not forsake his people <sup>2</sup>for his great name's sake: because <sup>4</sup>it hath pleased the LORD to make you <sup>6</sup>his people.'

23 Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD <sup>1</sup>in ceasing to pray for you: but <sup>7</sup>I will <sup>7</sup>teach you the <sup>7</sup>good and the right way<sup>8</sup>.'

24 <sup>2</sup>Only fear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for <sup>2</sup>consider<sup>7</sup> how <sup>2</sup>great <sup>4</sup>things he hath done for you.

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, <sup>2</sup>ye shall be consumed, <sup>2</sup>both ye and your king.

### CHAPTER 13.

<sup>1</sup> Saul's selected band. 3 He calleth the Hebrews to Gilgal against the Philistines, whose garrison Jonathan had smitten. 5 The Philistines' great host. 6 The Israelites' distress. 8 Saul sacrificeth. 11 Samuel reproveth him. 19 The policy of the Philistines.'

**S**AUL <sup>9a</sup>reigned one year; and when he had<sup>1</sup> reigned two years over Israel<sup>1</sup>;

2 Saul chose him three thousand <sup>1</sup>men of Israel; <sup>4</sup>whereof two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in <sup>3</sup>mount<sup>1</sup> Beth-el, and a thousand were with Jonathan in <sup>6</sup>Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

3 And Jonathan smote <sup>4</sup>the

B.C. 1095.

<sup>a</sup> Or, *The hill.*

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 14. 31. See Ezra 10. 9.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 9. 28. & 10. 17. James 5. 15. 1 John 5. 16.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. *did stink*, Gen. 34. 30. Ex. 5. 21.

<sup>e</sup> Deut. 11. 16.

<sup>f</sup> Jer. 16. 19. Hab. 2. 18. 1 Cor. 8. 4.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 13. Ps. 94. 14.

<sup>h</sup> Josh. 7. 9. Ps. 109. 8. Jer. 14. 21. Ezek. 20. 9. 14.

<sup>i</sup> Deut. 7. 7. 8. & 14. 2. Mal. 1. 2.

<sup>j</sup> Judg. 6. 2.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. *from counselling*. Acts 12. 5. Rom. 1. 9. Col. 1. 9.

<sup>l</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 3. Ps. 34. 11. Prov. 4. 11.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 36. 2 Chr. 6. 27. Jer. 6. 16.

<sup>n</sup> Eccles. 12. 13.

<sup>o</sup> Is. 5. 12.

<sup>p</sup> Or, *what a great thing*, &c.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. *trembled after him*.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 10. 21. Ps. 126. 2. 3.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 10. 8.

<sup>t</sup> Josh. 24. 20. Deut. 28. 30.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. *the son of one year in his reigning*.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. *bless him*.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 10. 26.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 10. 5.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. *intreated the face*.

garrison of the Philistines that <sup>1</sup>was in <sup>6</sup>Geba, and the Philistines heard <sup>1</sup>of it. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hebrews hear.

4 And all Israel heard say <sup>1</sup>that Saul had smitten <sup>1a</sup> garrison of the Philistines, and <sup>1</sup>that Israel also <sup>4</sup>was had in abomination with the Philistines. And the people were <sup>2</sup>called<sup>1</sup> together after Saul to Gilgal.

5 ¶ And the Philistines <sup>2</sup>gathered<sup>1</sup> themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which <sup>1</sup>is on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, eastward <sup>4</sup>from<sup>1</sup> Beth-aven.

6 When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people <sup>2</sup>did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in <sup>5</sup>high places,<sup>1</sup> and in <sup>6</sup>pits.

7 <sup>7</sup>And some of<sup>1</sup> the Hebrews <sup>8</sup>went<sup>1</sup> over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead<sup>9</sup>. As<sup>1</sup> for Saul, he <sup>1</sup>was yet in Gilgal, and all the people <sup>1</sup>followed him trembling.

8 ¶ <sup>2</sup>And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel *had appointed*: but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring hither <sup>1a</sup> burnt offering to me, and <sup>2</sup>peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering.

10 And it came to <sup>3</sup>pass, that<sup>1</sup> as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might <sup>4b</sup>salute him.

11 ¶ And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and <sup>1</sup>that thou camest not within the days appointed, and <sup>1</sup>that the Philistines <sup>2</sup>gathered<sup>1</sup> themselves together at Michmash;

12 Therefore said I, <sup>6</sup>The Philistines will come down now<sup>1</sup> upon me to Gilgal, and I have not <sup>7e</sup>made supplication

1<sup>a</sup> indeed  
2<sup>s</sup> evil

3<sup>m</sup> The Sept. has, and turn ye not aside after the vanities which &c.

4<sup>s</sup> things  
5<sup>s</sup>,

6<sup>s</sup> a people unto himself.

7<sup>s</sup> instruct you in  
8<sup>s</sup>.

9<sup>s</sup> was [thirty] years old when he began to reign; and he &c.  
10<sup>m</sup> The Hebrew text has, Saul was a year old. The whole verse is omitted in the unrevised Sept., but in a later recension the number thirty is inserted. 1<sup>s</sup>. 2<sup>a</sup> And 3<sup>s</sup> the mount of

1<sup>s</sup> the

2<sup>s</sup> gathered

3<sup>s</sup> assembled

4<sup>s</sup> of

5<sup>s</sup> holds,

6<sup>m</sup> Or, holes

6<sup>m</sup> Or, cisterns

7<sup>s</sup> Now some of

8<sup>s</sup> had gone

9<sup>s</sup>; but as

1<sup>s</sup> the

2<sup>a</sup> the

3<sup>s</sup> pass that,

4<sup>m</sup> Or, bless

5<sup>s</sup> assembled

6<sup>s</sup> Now will the Philistines come down

7<sup>s</sup> intreated the favour of

1 <sup>s</sup> the	unto <sup>1</sup> the LORD: I forced myself therefore, and offered <sup>1a</sup> burnt offering.	B.C. 1093.	people that <sup>1</sup> were with Saul and Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found.	
	13 And Samuel said to Saul, <sup>a</sup> Thou hast done foolishly: <sup>a</sup> thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever.	<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 9. <sup>b</sup> ch. 14. 1, 4. <sup>c</sup> Or, standing camp. <sup>d</sup> ch. 15. 11.	23 <sup>b</sup> And the <sup>c</sup> garrison of the Philistines went out <sup>1</sup> to the passage <sup>1</sup> of Michmash.	1 <sup>s</sup> unto the pass
	14 <sup>e</sup> But now thy kingdom shall not continue: <sup>f</sup> the LORD hath sought him a man after his own heart, and the LORD hath <sup>2</sup> commanded him to be captain <sup>1</sup> over his people, because thou hast not kept <sup>†</sup> that which the LORD commanded thee.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 15. 28. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 89. 20. Acts 13. 22. <sup>g</sup> Or, there was a day.	CHAPTER 14. <sup>o</sup> 1 Jonathan miraculously smiteth the Philistines' garrison. 15 A divine terror maketh them beat themselves. 24 Saul's unadvised adjuration.	
2 <sup>s</sup> appointed him to be prince	15 <sup>s</sup> And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people <sup>†</sup> that were <sup>h</sup> present with him, <sup>i</sup> about six hundred men.		NOW <sup>g</sup> it <sup>2</sup> came to pass <sup>1</sup> upon a day, that Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison, that <sup>†</sup> is on <sup>3</sup> the other <sup>1</sup> side. But he told not his father.	2 <sup>s</sup> fell
3 <sup>a</sup> ¶	16 And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people <sup>†</sup> that were present with them, abode in <sup>4</sup> Gibeah <sup>1</sup> of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in Michmash.	<sup>h</sup> Heb. found. <sup>i</sup> ch. 14. 2. <sup>j</sup> ch. 13. 15. <sup>k</sup> ch. 22. 9, 11. <sup>l</sup> 20. <sup>m</sup> called Ahimelech. <sup>n</sup> ch. 4. 21. <sup>o</sup> Heb. Geba, ver. 3. <sup>p</sup> ch. 2. 28.	2 And Saul <sup>4</sup> tarried <sup>1</sup> in the uttermost part of Gibeah under <sup>5a</sup> a pomegranate tree which <sup>†</sup> is in Migron: and the people that <sup>†</sup> were with him <sup>†</sup> were <sup>k</sup> about six hundred men;	4 <sup>s</sup> abode
4 <sup>s</sup> Geba	17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies: one company turned unto the way <sup>†</sup> that leadeth to <sup>2</sup> Ophrah, unto the land of Shual:	<sup>q</sup> Josh. 18 23. <sup>r</sup> ch. 13. 23.	3 And <sup>6</sup> Ahiah <sup>1</sup> , the son of Ahitub, <sup>7m</sup> I-chabod's <sup>1</sup> brother, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eli, the <sup>8</sup> LORD's priest <sup>1</sup> in Shiloh, <sup>2</sup> wearing an ephod. And the people knew not that Jonathan was gone.	5 <sup>s</sup> the
	18 And another company turned the way <sup>†</sup> to Beth-horon: and another company turned <sup>o</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the way of the border that looketh <sup>5</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the valley of <sup>u</sup> Zeboim toward the wilderness.	<sup>q</sup> Josh. 16. 3. <sup>r</sup> 18. 13, 14.	4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And between the <sup>9</sup> passages, <sup>1</sup> by which Jonathan sought to go over <sup>r</sup> unto the Philistines' garrison, <sup>†</sup> there was a <sup>1</sup> sharp rock <sup>1</sup> on the one side, and a <sup>1</sup> sharp rock <sup>1</sup> on the other side: and the name of the one <sup>†</sup> was Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh.	9 <sup>s</sup> passes,
5 <sup>s</sup> down upon	19 ¶ Now <sup>3</sup> there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make <sup>†</sup> them swords or spears:	<sup>u</sup> Neh. 11. 34. <sup>v</sup> Heb. tooth.	5 The <sup>22</sup> forefront of the one was situate northward over against <sup>1</sup> Michmash, and the other <sup>3</sup> southward over against Gibeah.	1 <sup>s</sup> rocky crag
	20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his coultter, and his axe, and his mattock. <sup>6</sup>	<sup>y</sup> See 2 Kin. 24 14. Jer. 24. 1.	6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: for <sup>†</sup> there is no restraint to the LORD <sup>a</sup> to save by many or by few.	2 <sup>s</sup> one crag rose up on the north in front of
6 <sup>s</sup> ;	21 <sup>7</sup> Yet they had <sup>2a</sup> a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>b</sup> to sharpen <sup>1</sup> the goads.	<sup>z</sup> Heb. a file with mouth. <sup>a</sup> Judg. 7 47. <sup>b</sup> 2 Chr. 14. 11. <sup>c</sup> Heb. to set.	7 And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that <sup>†</sup> is in thine heart: turn thee <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> behold <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am with thee according to thy heart.	3 <sup>s</sup> on the south in front of Geba.
7 <sup>m</sup> Or, when the edges of the mattocks... and of the axes were blunt The Hebrew text is obscure. 8 <sup>s</sup> ; and to set	22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that <sup>c</sup> there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the	<sup>d</sup> So Judg. 5. 8.	8 Then said Jonathan, Behold, we will pass over unto	4 <sup>s</sup> ,

R.V.	<i>Jonathan smiteth</i>	I. SAMUEL 14.	<i>the Philistines.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> the	<p><sup>1</sup> <i>these</i> <sup>1</sup> men, and we will discover ourselves unto them.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> If they say thus unto us, <sup>c</sup> Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them.</p> <p><sup>10</sup> But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the LORD hath delivered them into our hand: and <sup>e</sup> this <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>2a</sup> a sign unto us.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines said, Behold, the Hebrews come forth out of the holes where they had hid themselves.</p> <p><sup>12</sup> And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armourbearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And Jonathan said unto his armourbearer, Come up after me: for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of Israel.</p> <p><sup>13</sup> And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him: and they fell before Jonathan; and his armourbearer slew <sup>3</sup> after him.</p> <p><sup>14</sup> And that first slaughter, which Jonathan and his armourbearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were <sup>4i</sup> an half acre of land, <i>which a yoke of oxen might plow.</i><sup>1</sup></p> <p><sup>15</sup> And <sup>†</sup> there was <sup>b</sup> trembling in the <sup>6</sup> host, <sup>1</sup> in the field, and among all the people<sup>7</sup>: <sup>1</sup> the garrison, and <sup>9</sup> the spoilers, they also trembled<sup>8</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and the earth quaked<sup>9</sup>: so it was <sup>7a</sup> a very great trembling.<sup>1</sup></p> <p><sup>16</sup> And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away, and they <sup>†</sup> went <sup>1</sup> on beating down <i>one another.</i><sup>1</sup></p> <p><sup>17</sup> <sup>2</sup> Then said Saul unto the people that <sup>†</sup> were with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jonathan and his armourbearer <sup>†</sup> were not <sup>†</sup> there.</p> <p><sup>18</sup> And Saul said unto <sup>3</sup> Ahiah, <sup>1</sup> Bring hither the ark of God. For the ark of God was <sup>5</sup> at that time <sup>6</sup> with the children of Israel.</p>	<p>B.C.c.1087.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Num.27.21.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Or, tumult.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>Be still.</i></p> <p><sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>were cried together.</i></p> <p><sup>e</sup> See Gen. 24. 14. Judg. 7. 11. <sup>f</sup> Judg. 7. 22. 2Chr. 20. 23.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> ch. 13. 6.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Ex. 14. 30. 1's. 44. 6. 7. Hos. 1. 7. <sup>†</sup> ch. 13. 5.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Josh. 6. 25.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Or, <i>half a furrow of an acre of land.</i> Judg. 7. 21. <sup>m</sup> Deut. 9. 28. Mat. 3. 5. <sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 7. 7. Job 18. 11. <sup>p</sup> Ex. 3. 8. Num. 13. 27. Mat. 3. 4. <sup>9</sup> ch. 13. 17. <sup>†</sup> Heb. <i>a trembling of God.</i> Gen. 35. 5.</p> <p><sup>†</sup> ver. 20.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Or, <i>weary.</i></p>	<p><sup>19</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>†</sup> And it came to pass, while Saul <sup>a</sup> talked unto the priest, that the <sup>1b</sup> noise that <i>was</i> in the host<sup>1</sup> of the Philistines went on and increased: and Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw thine hand.</p> <p><sup>20</sup> And Saul and all the people that <sup>†</sup> were with him <sup>2a</sup> assembled themselves, and they<sup>1</sup> came to the battle: and, behold, <sup>†</sup> every man's sword was against his fellow, and <i>there was</i> a very great discomfiture.</p> <p><sup>21</sup> <sup>3</sup> Moreover<sup>1</sup> the Hebrews <sup>†</sup> that were with the Philistines <sup>4</sup> before that time, <sup>1</sup> which went up with them <sup>5</sup> into the camp <sup>6</sup> from the country round about<sup>7</sup>, even they also <i>turned</i> to be with the Israelites that <sup>†</sup> were with Saul and Jonathan.</p> <p><sup>22</sup> Likewise all the men of Israel which <sup>†</sup> had hid themselves in <sup>8</sup> mount<sup>1</sup> Ephraim, <sup>†</sup> when they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.</p> <p><sup>23</sup> <sup>h</sup> So the LORD saved Israel that day: and the battle passed over <sup>9a</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> Beth-aven.</p> <p><sup>24</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>†</sup> And the men of Israel were distressed that day: <sup>1</sup> for Saul had <sup>†</sup> <sup>k</sup> adjured the people, saying, Cursed <sup>†</sup> be the man that eateth <sup>†</sup> any food until <sup>2</sup> evening, that I may<sup>1</sup> be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted <sup>o</sup> any<sup>1</sup> food.</p> <p><sup>25</sup> <sup>m</sup> And all <sup>3</sup> they of the land came to a wood<sup>1</sup>; and there was <sup>2</sup> honey upon the ground.</p> <p><sup>26</sup> And when the people were come <sup>4</sup> into the wood<sup>1</sup>, behold, <sup>5</sup> the honey dropped<sup>6</sup>, <sup>1</sup> but no man put his hand to his mouth<sup>7</sup>: <sup>1</sup> for the people feared the oath.</p> <p><sup>27</sup> But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that <sup>†</sup> was in his hand, and dipped it in <sup>8a</sup> an honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened.</p> <p><sup>28</sup> Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed <sup>†</sup> be the man that eateth <sup>o</sup> any<sup>1</sup> food this day. And the people were <sup>†</sup> faint.</p>	<p>1<sup>s</sup> tumult that was in the camp</p> <p>2<sup>s</sup> were gathered together, and</p> <p>3<sup>s</sup> Now</p> <p>4<sup>s</sup> as beforetime,</p> <p>5<sup>m</sup> Or, <i>in the camp, round about</i></p> <p>6<sup>m</sup> The Sept. has, <i>they also turned to be d.c.</i> 7<sup>s</sup> ;</p> <p>8<sup>s</sup> the hill country of</p> <p>9<sup>s</sup> by</p> <p>1<sup>s</sup> but Saul</p> <p>2<sup>s</sup> it be evening, and I</p> <p>3<sup>s</sup> the people</p> <p>4<sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>the land</i></p> <p>came into the forest</p> <p>4<sup>s</sup> unto the forest</p> <p>5<sup>m</sup> Or, <i>a stream of honey</i></p> <p>6<sup>s</sup> ;</p> <p>7<sup>s</sup> ;</p> <p>8<sup>s</sup> the</p>

29 Then said Jonathan, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey.

30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely <sup>1</sup>to day<sup>1</sup> of the spoil of their enemies which they found? <sup>2</sup>for had there not been now a much greater slaughter<sup>1</sup> among the Philistines<sup>3</sup>?

31 And they smote <sup>4</sup>the Philistines that day from Michmash to Aijalon: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew <sup>†</sup>them on the ground: and the people did eat <sup>†</sup>them <sup>a</sup>with the blood.

33 <sup>o</sup>¶ Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have <sup>5</sup>transgressed<sup>1</sup>: roll a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay <sup>†</sup>them here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox <sup>†</sup>with him that night, and slew <sup>†</sup>them there.

35 And Saul <sup>m</sup>built an altar unto the LORD: <sup>a</sup>the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, Let us draw near hither unto God.

37 And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? But <sup>u</sup>he answered him not that day.

38 And Saul said, <sup>v</sup>Draw <sup>6</sup>ye near hither, all the <sup>z</sup>chief<sup>1</sup> of the people: and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day.

39 For, <sup>†a</sup>as the LORD liveth,

B.C.C.1087.

<sup>a</sup> Or, *Shew the in-  
nocent.*  
Prov. 16, 33.  
Acts 1, 24.  
<sup>b</sup> Josh. 7, 16.  
ch. 10, 20, 21.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. *went forth.*

<sup>d</sup> Lev. 3, 17.  
<sup>e</sup> 7, 26.  
<sup>f</sup> 17, 10.  
<sup>g</sup> 19, 26.  
Deut. 12, 16, 23, 24.  
<sup>h</sup> Josh. 7, 19.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 27.

<sup>j</sup> Or, *dealt treacher-  
ously.*  
<sup>k</sup> Ruth 1, 17.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 39.

<sup>1</sup> 2 Sam. 14, 11.  
<sup>2</sup> 1 Kin. 1, 52.  
Luke 21, 18.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *in his land.*

<sup>m</sup> ch. 7, 17.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. *that altar he began to build unto the LORD.*

<sup>o</sup> ch. 11, 11.

<sup>p</sup> 2 Sam. 10, 6.

<sup>q</sup> Or, *was not delivered.*  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 15, 3, 7.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 28, 6.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 31, 2.  
<sup>u</sup> 1st. 8, 23.  
<sup>v</sup> Josh. 7, 14.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 10, 19.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. *comes,*  
Judg. 20, 2.

<sup>y</sup> 2 Sam. 12, 5.

which saveth Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But <sup>†</sup>there was not a man among all the people <sup>†</sup>that answered him.

40 Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee.

41 Therefore Saul said unto the LORD<sup>1</sup> God of Israel, <sup>2a</sup>Give a perfect lot.<sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup>And <sup>3</sup>Saul and Jonathan were taken<sup>1</sup>: but the people <sup>c</sup>escaped.

42 And Saul said, Cast lots between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, <sup>e</sup>Tell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, <sup>f</sup>I did <sup>†</sup>but<sup>1</sup> taste a little honey with the end of the rod that <sup>†</sup>was in mine hand<sup>5</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and, lo, I must die.

44 And Saul <sup>6</sup>answered, <sup>h</sup>God do so and more also: <sup>i</sup>for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan.

45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: <sup>†k</sup>as the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people <sup>†</sup>rescued Jonathan, that he died not.

46 Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own place.

47 ¶ <sup>8</sup>So Saul took<sup>1</sup> the kingdom over Israel, <sup>9</sup>and <sup>†</sup>fought against all his enemies on every side, against Moab, and against the children of <sup>p</sup>Ammon, and against Edom, and against the kings of <sup>q</sup>Zobah, and against the Philistines: and whithersoever he turned himself, <sup>†</sup>he vexed <sup>†</sup>them.

48 And he <sup>2r</sup>gathered an host,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup>smote the Amalekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

49 <sup>3</sup>Now <sup>z</sup>the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and <sup>†</sup>Ishui, and Melchi-shua<sup>1</sup>: and the names of his two daughters <sup>†</sup>were these: the name of the firstborn Merab, and the name of the younger Michal:

<sup>1</sup> A, the  
<sup>2</sup> S shew the right.  
<sup>3</sup> M as A.V. text.  
<sup>4</sup> S Jonathan and Saul were taken by lot

<sup>4</sup> S cer-  
tainly  
<sup>5</sup> S ;  
<sup>6</sup> S said,

<sup>7</sup> M Heb. *ran-  
somed.*

<sup>8</sup> S Now when Saul had taken  
<sup>9</sup> S he

<sup>1</sup> M Or, *he put them to the worse*  
The Sept. has, *he was victorious.*

<sup>2</sup> S did valiantly,  
<sup>3</sup> A ¶  
<sup>†</sup> S Ishui, and Melchi-shua

<sup>1</sup> S to-day  
<sup>2</sup> S for now hath there been no great slaughter  
<sup>3</sup> M as A.V. text.  
<sup>4</sup> S  
<sup>5</sup> A of

<sup>5</sup> S dealt treacher-  
ously

<sup>6</sup> S nigh hither, all ye chiefs  
<sup>7</sup> M Heb. *corners.*



<p>1<sup>M</sup> Ac- cording to some ancient authori- ties, And Kish the father of Saul and Ner ... were the sons of Abiel.</p> <p>2<sup>A</sup> ¶</p> <p>3<sup>S</sup> mighty</p> <p>4<sup>M</sup> Heb. gathered.</p>	<p>50 And the name of Saul's wife <sup>†</sup>was Ahinoam<sup>o</sup>, <sup>†</sup>the daughter of Ahimaaz: and the name of the captain of his host <sup>†</sup>was <sup>b</sup>Abner<sup>o</sup>, <sup>†</sup>the son of Ner, Saul's uncle.</p> <p>51 <sup>1a</sup> And Kish <sup>†</sup>was the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner <sup>†</sup>was the son of Abiel.</p> <p>52 <sup>2</sup> And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any <sup>3</sup>strong<sup>1</sup> man, or any valiant man, <sup>†</sup>he <sup>4</sup>took him unto him.</p>	<p>B.C.c.1087.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> See ch.30. 1.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Heb. Abner.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> ver. 3, 15.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> ch. 9. 1.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Or, of the second sort.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 11.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> ver. 35.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Gen. 6. 6, 7.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> 2Sam. 24.16.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Josh. 22.16.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 6.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> ver. 3. 9.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> ch. 13. 13.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> ver. 35.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> ch. 16. 1.</p>	<p>of the Amalekites alive, and <sup>†</sup>utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.</p> <p>9 But Saul and the people <sup>c</sup>spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and <sup>e</sup>of the fattings, and the lambs, and all <sup>†</sup>that was good, and would not <sup>1</sup>utterly destroy them: but every thing <sup>†</sup>that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.</p> <p>10 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Samuel, saying,</p> <p>11 <sup>9</sup> It repenteth me that I have set up Saul <sup>†</sup>to be king: for he is <sup>†</sup>turned back from following me, <sup>†</sup>and hath not performed my commandments. And <sup>2i</sup> it <sup>g</sup>grieved Samuel<sup>1</sup>; and he cried unto the LORD all night.</p> <p>12 And <sup>o</sup> when<sup>1</sup> Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning<sup>3</sup>, <sup>†</sup>it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to <sup>m</sup>Carmel, and, behold, he set him up a <sup>†</sup>place,<sup>1</sup> and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal.</p> <p>13 And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, <sup>†</sup>Blessed <sup>†</sup>be thou of the LORD: I have performed the commandment of the LORD.</p> <p>14 And Samuel said, What <sup>†</sup>meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?</p> <p>15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: <sup>†</sup>for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have <sup>†</sup>utterly destroyed.</p> <p>16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.</p> <p>17 And Samuel said, <sup>6y</sup> When<sup>1</sup> thou <sup>†</sup>wast little in thine own sight, <sup>†</sup>wast thou not <sup>†</sup>made the head of the tribes of Israel<sup>7</sup>, and <sup>†</sup>the LORD anointed thee king over Israel<sup>8</sup>?</p> <p>18 And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them until <sup>†</sup>they be consumed.</p> <p>19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD,</p>	<p>1<sup>M</sup> Heb. devote.</p> <p>2<sup>S</sup> Samuel was wroth</p> <p>3<sup>S</sup>; and</p> <p>4<sup>S</sup> monument, <sup>m</sup> Heb. hand.</p> <p>5<sup>M</sup> Heb. devoted.</p> <p>6<sup>S</sup> Though <sup>m</sup> Or, Though thou be little ... art thou not head of the tribes of Israel?</p> <p>7<sup>S</sup> ? And</p> <p>8<sup>S</sup>;</p>
<p>5<sup>S</sup> And Samuel</p> <p>6<sup>S</sup> have marked <sup>m</sup> Or, will visit</p> <p>7<sup>S</sup> set himself against</p> <p>8<sup>S</sup> out of</p> <p>9<sup>M</sup> Heb. devote.</p> <p>1<sup>A</sup> ¶</p> <p>2<sup>S</sup> summoned the people,</p> <p>3<sup>S</sup> the</p> <p>4<sup>M</sup> Or, strove</p> <p>5<sup>A</sup>,</p> <p>6<sup>S</sup> as thou goest to Shur, that is before</p>	<p>CHAPTER 15.</p> <p><sup>o</sup>1 Samuel sendeth Saul to destroy Amalek. 8 He spareth Agag and the best of the spoil. 10 God rejects him for disobedience. 24 Saul's humiliation.</p> <p>5<sup>S</sup> SAMUEL also<sup>1</sup> said unto Saul, <sup>†</sup>The LORD sent me to anoint thee <sup>†</sup>to be king over his people, over Israel: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD.</p> <p>2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I <sup>†</sup>remember<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>that which Amalek did to Israel, <sup>†</sup>how he <sup>†</sup>laid wait for<sup>1</sup> him in the way, when he came up <sup>†</sup>from<sup>1</sup> Egypt.</p> <p>3 Now go and smite Amalek, and <sup>9a</sup> utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass.</p> <p>4 <sup>1</sup> And Saul <sup>2</sup>gathered the people together,<sup>†</sup> and numbered them in Telaim, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah.</p> <p>5 And Saul came to <sup>3a</sup> a<sup>1</sup> city of Amalek, and <sup>4e</sup> laid wait in the valley.</p> <p>6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> And Saul said unto <sup>†</sup>the Kenites, <sup>†</sup>Go, depart, get you down from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you with them: for <sup>2y</sup> ye shewed kindness to all the children of Israel, when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.</p> <p>7 <sup>a</sup> And Saul smote the Amalekites<sup>5</sup> from <sup>b</sup> Havilah <sup>6</sup> until thou comest to <sup>†</sup>Shur, that is over against<sup>†</sup> Egypt.</p> <p>8 And <sup>e</sup> he took Agag the king</p>	<p><sup>i</sup> ch. 9. 16.</p> <p><sup>10</sup> Josh.15.55.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> Ex.17.8,14.</p> <p><sup>12</sup> Num.24.20.</p> <p><sup>13</sup> Deut.25.17-19.</p> <p><sup>14</sup> Gen.14.10.</p> <p><sup>15</sup> Judg.17.2.</p> <p><sup>16</sup> Ruth.3.10.</p> <p><sup>17</sup> Lev.27.28, 29.</p> <p><sup>18</sup> Josh.6.17, 21.</p> <p><sup>19</sup> ver. 9. 21.</p> <p><sup>20</sup> Gen.3.12.</p> <p><sup>21</sup> Prov.28.13.</p> <p><sup>22</sup> Num.24.21.</p> <p><sup>23</sup> Jude.1.16.</p> <p><sup>24</sup> 4. 11.</p> <p><sup>25</sup> Gen.38.25.</p> <p><sup>26</sup> &amp; 19.12, 14.</p> <p><sup>27</sup> Rev.18.4.</p> <p><sup>28</sup> y ch.9.21.</p> <p><sup>29</sup> Ex.18.10, 19.</p> <p><sup>30</sup> Num.10.29, 32.</p> <p><sup>31</sup> ch.14.48.</p> <p><sup>32</sup> Gen.2.11.</p> <p><sup>33</sup> &amp; 25.38.</p> <p><sup>34</sup> Gen.16.7.</p> <p><sup>35</sup> d Heb. they consume them.</p> <p><sup>36</sup> See 1 Kin. 20.34, 35, &amp;c.</p>	<p>of the Amalekites alive, and <sup>†</sup>utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.</p> <p>9 But Saul and the people <sup>c</sup>spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and <sup>e</sup>of the fattings, and the lambs, and all <sup>†</sup>that was good, and would not <sup>1</sup>utterly destroy them: but every thing <sup>†</sup>that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.</p> <p>10 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Samuel, saying,</p> <p>11 <sup>9</sup> It repenteth me that I have set up Saul <sup>†</sup>to be king: for he is <sup>†</sup>turned back from following me, <sup>†</sup>and hath not performed my commandments. And <sup>2i</sup> it <sup>g</sup>grieved Samuel<sup>1</sup>; and he cried unto the LORD all night.</p> <p>12 And <sup>o</sup> when<sup>1</sup> Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning<sup>3</sup>, <sup>†</sup>it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to <sup>m</sup>Carmel, and, behold, he set him up a <sup>†</sup>place,<sup>1</sup> and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal.</p> <p>13 And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, <sup>†</sup>Blessed <sup>†</sup>be thou of the LORD: I have performed the commandment of the LORD.</p> <p>14 And Samuel said, What <sup>†</sup>meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?</p> <p>15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: <sup>†</sup>for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have <sup>†</sup>utterly destroyed.</p> <p>16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.</p> <p>17 And Samuel said, <sup>6y</sup> When<sup>1</sup> thou <sup>†</sup>wast little in thine own sight, <sup>†</sup>wast thou not <sup>†</sup>made the head of the tribes of Israel<sup>7</sup>, and <sup>†</sup>the LORD anointed thee king over Israel<sup>8</sup>?</p> <p>18 And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them until <sup>†</sup>they be consumed.</p> <p>19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD,</p>	<p>1<sup>M</sup> Heb. devote.</p> <p>2<sup>S</sup> Samuel was wroth</p> <p>3<sup>S</sup>; and</p> <p>4<sup>S</sup> monument, <sup>m</sup> Heb. hand.</p> <p>5<sup>M</sup> Heb. devoted.</p> <p>6<sup>S</sup> Though <sup>m</sup> Or, Though thou be little ... art thou not head of the tribes of Israel?</p> <p>7<sup>S</sup> ? And</p> <p>8<sup>S</sup>;</p>

R.V.	<i>Saul is rejected</i>	I. SAMUEL 16.	<i>for disobedience.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>A</sup> that which was	but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst <sup>1</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD?	B.C. c. 1079.	thee, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God.	
	20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, <sup>a</sup> I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek, and have <sup>2</sup> utterly destroyed the Amalekites.	" ver. 13.	31 So Samuel turned again after Saul; and Saul worshipped the LORD.	
2 <sup>M</sup> Heb. devoted.	21 <sup>b</sup> But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the <sup>3</sup> things <sup>c</sup> which should have been utterly destroyed <sup>1</sup> , to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gilgal.	" ver. 15.	32 ¶ Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites. And Agag came unto him <sup>1</sup> delicately. And Agag said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.	1 <sup>M</sup> Or, cheerfully
3 <sup>A</sup> devoted	22 And Samuel said, <sup>d</sup> Hath the LORD <sup>tas</sup> great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, <sup>e</sup> to obey <sup>tis</sup> better than sacrifice, <sup>†</sup> and to hearken than the fat of rams.	" Ex. 17. 11. Num. 14. 45. See Judg. 1. 7.	33 And Samuel said, <sup>e</sup> As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD in Gilgal.	
	23 For rebellion <sup>tis</sup> as the sin of <sup>4h</sup> witchcraft, and stubbornness <sup>tis</sup> as <sup>5</sup> iniquity and idolatry. <sup>1</sup> Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, <sup>†</sup> he hath also rejected thee from <sup>†</sup> being king.	" Ps. 51. 8, 9. Prov. 21. 3. Is. 1. 11-13, 16, 17. Jer. 7. 22, 23. Mic. 6. 6, 7. Heb. 10. 6-9. " Eccles. 5. 1. Hos. 6. 6. Mat. 5. 24. & 9. 13. & 12. 2. Mark 12. 33. f ch. 11. 4.	34 ¶ Then Samuel went to Ramah; and Saul went up to his house to <sup>7</sup> Gibeah of Saul.	
4 <sup>M</sup> Heb. divination.	24 ¶ <sup>m</sup> And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words: because I <sup>n</sup> feared the people, and obeyed their voice.	" See ch. 19. 24. <sup>h</sup> Heb. divination. Deut. 18. 10. i ver. 11. ch. 16. 1. k ver. 11. l ch. 13. 14. m See 2 Sam. 12. 13.	35 And <sup>9</sup> Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death <sup>2</sup> : nevertheless <sup>1</sup> Samuel <sup>2</sup> mourned for Saul: and the LORD <sup>k</sup> repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.	2 <sup>S</sup> : for 3 <sup>M</sup> Or, but
5 <sup>S</sup> idolatry [1 <sup>M</sup> Or, iniquity] and teraphim. 1 <sup>M</sup> See Gen. 31. 19, 34.	25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD.	" Ex. 23. 2. Prov. 29. 25. Is. 51. 12, 13. " ch. 15. 23. f ch. 15. 23. g ch. 9. 16. 2 Kin. 9. 1.	CHAPTER 16.	
	26 And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: <sup>n</sup> for thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Israel.	" Ps. 78. 20. & 89. 19, 30. Acts 13. 22.	1 Samuel sent by God to Beth-lehem. 11 He anointed David. 15 Saul sendeth to David to quiet his evil spirit. <sup>1</sup>	
	27 And as Samuel turned about to go away, <sup>2</sup> he laid hold upon the skirt of his <sup>6</sup> mantle, <sup>1</sup> and it rent.	" See ch. 2. 30.	AND the LORD said unto Samuel, <sup>p</sup> How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing <sup>q</sup> I have rejected him from <sup>2</sup> reigning <sup>1</sup> over Israel? <sup>r</sup> Fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Beth-lehemite: for <sup>†</sup> I have provided me a king among his sons.	3 <sup>S</sup> being king
6 <sup>S</sup> robe,	28 And Samuel said unto him, <sup>c</sup> The LORD hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, <sup>†</sup> that is better than thou.	" Heb. in thousand. g ch. 9. 12. & 20. 23.	2 And Samuel said, How can I go? if Saul hear <sup>†</sup> it, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take an heifer <sup>x</sup> with thee, and say, <sup>y</sup> I am come to sacrifice to the LORD.	
	29 And also the <sup>†</sup> Strength of Israel <sup>h</sup> will not lie nor repent: for he <sup>†</sup> is not a man, that he should repent.	" See 1 Kin. 11. 30. " Ex. 4. 15. h ch. 9. 16.	3 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and <sup>†</sup> I will shew thee what thou shalt do: and <sup>†</sup> thou shalt anoint unto me <sup>†</sup> him whom I name unto thee.	
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, Victory Or, Glory	30 Then he said, I have sinned: <sup>†</sup> yet <sup>k</sup> honour me now, I pray	" ch. 28. 17, 18. 1 Kin. 11. 31. f ch. 21. 1. " Or, Pterity, or, Victory. f Heb. meeting. g 1 Kin. 2. 13. 2 Kin. 9. 22. h Num. 23. 19. Jer. k. 24. 11. l 2 Tim. 2. 13. Titus 1. 2. " Ex. 19. 10, 14. & John 5. 44. & 12. 43.	4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Beth-lehem. And the elders of the <sup>†</sup> town <sup>d</sup> trembled at his <sup>†</sup> coming, <sup>1</sup> and said, <sup>9</sup> Comest thou peaceably?	1 <sup>S</sup> city came to meet him trembling,
			5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: <sup>†</sup> sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacri-	

fice. And he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on <sup>1b</sup> Eliab, and <sup>c</sup> said, Surely the LORD's anointed <sup>†is</sup> before him.

7 But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on <sup>d</sup> his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have <sup>2</sup> refused <sup>†</sup> him: <sup>e</sup> for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man <sup>h</sup> looketh on the <sup>i</sup> outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the <sup>j</sup> heart.

8 Then Jesse called <sup>m</sup> Abinadab, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

9 Then Jesse made <sup>3g</sup> Shammah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

10 'Again,' Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD hath not chosen these.

11 And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all <sup>†thy</sup> children? And he said, 'There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, "Send and fetch him: for we will not sit <sup>5g</sup> down till he come hither.

12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he <sup>†was</sup> <sup>2</sup> ruddy, <sup>†and</sup> withal <sup>6a</sup> of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look <sup>7</sup> to.' <sup>b</sup> And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this <sup>†is</sup> he.

13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and <sup>c</sup> anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and <sup>e</sup> the <sup>8</sup> Spirit of the LORD came <sup>9</sup> upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

14 ¶ <sup>1g</sup> But the Spirit <sup>†</sup> of the LORD <sup>2</sup> departed from Saul, and <sup>i</sup> an evil spirit from the LORD <sup>3k</sup> troubled him.

15 And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy servants, <sup>†which</sup> are <sup>m</sup> before thee, to seek out a man <sup>o</sup>, <sup>†who</sup> is a cunning player on <sup>4</sup> an harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit

B.C.c.1063.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 23.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 3. 15.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 17. 13.  
called <sup>†</sup> Eliab.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 27. 18.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 12. 26.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 147. 10. 11.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 17. 32, 34-36.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 55. 8.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, speech.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Cor. 10. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. eyes.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 3. 19.  
<sup>l</sup> & 18. 14.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 8. 39.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 28. 9.  
<sup>3</sup> Ps. 7. 6.  
<sup>4</sup> Jer. 11. 20.  
<sup>5</sup> & 17. 10.  
<sup>6</sup> & 20. 12.  
<sup>7</sup> Acts 1. 24.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 13.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 11.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 17. 15, 34.

<sup>p</sup> See ch. 10. 27. & 17. 18.  
<sup>q</sup> Gen. 43. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Prov. 18. 16.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 17. 13.  
<sup>t</sup> Shimeah.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 13. 3.  
<sup>u</sup> Shamma.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 2. 13.  
<sup>v</sup> Gen. 31. 46.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 8.  
<sup>x</sup> Prov. 22. 29.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 17. 12.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 8.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 75. 70.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 14. 16.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb. round.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 17. 42.  
<sup>1</sup> Cant. 5. 10.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. fair of eyes.

<sup>b</sup> So ch. 9. 17.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 10. 1.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 89. 20.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 13. 5.

<sup>f</sup> See Num. 27. 18.  
<sup>g</sup> Judg. 11. 29.  
<sup>h</sup> & 13. 25.  
<sup>i</sup> & 14. 6.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 10. 6, 10.  
<sup>k</sup> Josh. 15. 35.  
<sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 28. 18.  
<sup>m</sup> Judg. 16. 20.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 11. 6.  
<sup>o</sup> & 18. 12.  
<sup>p</sup> & 28. 15.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 51. 11.

<sup>r</sup> Or, The coast of Hammin, called <sup>†</sup> Far-dammim.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 11. 13.

<sup>s</sup> Judg. 9. 23.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 18. 10.  
<sup>u</sup> & 19. 9.

<sup>v</sup> Or, terrified.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. ranged the battle.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 21. 22.  
<sup>y</sup> Gen. 41. 46.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 9.

from God is upon thee, that he shall <sup>a</sup> play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring <sup>†</sup> him to me.

18 Then answered one of the <sup>1</sup> servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, <sup>†</sup> that is cunning in playing, and <sup>e</sup> a mighty <sup>2</sup> valiant man, <sup>†</sup> and a man of war, and <sup>3</sup> prudent in <sup>4g</sup> matters, <sup>†</sup> and a comely person, and <sup>k</sup> the LORD <sup>†is</sup> with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, <sup>n</sup> which <sup>†is</sup> with the sheep.

20 And Jesse <sup>p</sup> took an ass laden with bread, and a <sup>s</sup> bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent <sup>†</sup> them by David his son unto Saul.

21 And David came to Saul, and <sup>†</sup> stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer.

22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favour in my sight.

23 And it came to pass, when <sup>x</sup> the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took <sup>c</sup> an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

## CHAPTER 17.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The Israelites and Philistines being ready to battle, <sup>4</sup> Goliath challengeth a combat. <sup>12</sup> David accepteth the challenge, and slayeth the giant. <sup>55</sup> Saul taketh notice of David.

NOW the Philistines <sup>a</sup> gathered together their armies to battle, and <sup>7</sup> were gathered together at <sup>8g</sup> Shochoh<sup>†</sup>, which <sup>†</sup> belongeth to Judah, and pitched between <sup>h</sup> Shochoh<sup>†</sup> and Azekah, in <sup>i</sup> Ephes-dammim.

2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched <sup>9</sup> by the valley of Elah, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> set the battle in array against the Philistines.

3 And the Philistines stood on <sup>1a</sup> a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on <sup>1a</sup> a mountain on the other side: and <sup>†</sup> there was a valley between them.

<sup>1</sup> young men,

<sup>2</sup> man of valour,

<sup>3</sup> M Or, skilful

<sup>4</sup> speech,

<sup>5</sup> Or, business

<sup>5</sup> M Or, skin

<sup>6</sup> the

<sup>7</sup> A they

<sup>8</sup> Socoh

<sup>9</sup> S in the vale of Elah,

<sup>m</sup> Or, the terebinth

<sup>1</sup> S the

R.V.	<i>Goliath defieth the</i>	I. SAMUEL 17.	<i>armies of Israel.</i>	R.V.
	4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named <sup>o</sup> Goliath, of <sup>b</sup> Gath, whose height <sup>t</sup> was six cubits and a span.	B.C.c.1963. a 2 Sam. 21. 19. b Josh. 11. 22.	near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days.	
1 <sup>s</sup> was clad	5 And <sup>t</sup> he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he <sup>1</sup> was <sup>c</sup> armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat <sup>t</sup> was five thousand shekels of brass.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. clothed.	17 <sup>1</sup> And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched <sup>t</sup> corn, and these ten loaves, and <sup>2</sup> run to the camp to thy brethren;	1 A ¶ 2 <sup>s</sup> carry them quickly 3 <sup>s</sup> bring
2 <sup>s</sup> javelin M The Sept. and Vulgate have, target.	6 And <sup>t</sup> he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a <sup>2</sup> target of brass between his shoulders.	d Heb. greaves of milk. e Heb. captain of a thousand.	18 And <sup>3</sup> carry these ten <sup>d</sup> cheeses unto the <sup>e</sup> captain of <sup>t</sup> their thousand, and <sup>f</sup> look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.	
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, according to another reading, blade	7 And the <sup>3</sup> staff of his spear <sup>t</sup> was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head <sup>w</sup> weighed six hundred shekels of iron: and <sup>4</sup> one bearing a shield <sup>1</sup> went before him.	f Gen. 37. 14. g Or, gorget. h 2 Sam. 21. 19.	19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, <sup>4</sup> <sup>t</sup> were in the <sup>5</sup> valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.	4 <sup>m</sup> Or, are 5 <sup>s</sup> vale
4 <sup>s</sup> his shield-bearer	8 And he stood and cried unto the <sup>5</sup> armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set <sup>t</sup> your battle in array? <sup>t</sup> am not I a Philistine, and ye <sup>1</sup> servants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.	i Or, place of the carriage, ch. 26. 5. k Or, battle array, or, place of fight. l ch. 8. 17.	20 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him; and he came to the <sup>6</sup> trench, as the host <sup>7</sup> was going forth to the <sup>8</sup> fight, and <sup>1</sup> shouted for the battle.	6 <sup>s</sup> place of the wagons, M Or, bar-ricade 7 A which 8 M Or, battle ground
5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. ranks, and in vv. 10, 21, 22, 25, &c.	9 If he be able to fight with me, and <sup>o</sup> to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and <sup>2</sup> serve us.	m Heb. the vessels from upon him. n Heb. a shield his brethren of peace, as Judg. 18. 15. p ch. 11. 1. q ver. 26. r 2 Sam. 21. 21.	21 <sup>o</sup> For Israel and the Philistines <sup>o</sup> had put the battle in array, army against army.	9 <sup>s</sup> And 10 <sup>s</sup> baggage 11 <sup>s</sup> to
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, reproach	10 And the Philistine said, I <sup>6</sup> defy the armies of Israel this day: give me a man, that we may fight together.	u Heb. a shield his brethren of peace, as Judg. 18. 15. p ch. 11. 1. q ver. 26. r 2 Sam. 21. 21.	22 And David left <sup>m</sup> his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran <sup>2</sup> into the army, and came and <sup>n</sup> saluted his brethren.	12 <sup>s</sup> ranks
7 <sup>s</sup> And when	11 <sup>1</sup> When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.	r ver. 8.	23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name, out of the <sup>3</sup> armies of the Philistines, and spake <sup>r</sup> according to the same words: and David heard <sup>t</sup> them.	
8 <sup>m</sup> The Sept. omits vv. 12-31 and 55- ch. 18. 5.	12 ¶ Now David <sup>t</sup> was the son of that Ephrathite of Bethlehem-judah, whose name <sup>t</sup> was Jesse; and he had <sup>2</sup> eight sons: and the man <sup>2</sup> went among men for <sup>1</sup> an old man in the days of Saul.	s ver. 54. t Ruth 4. 22. u ch. 16. 1, 18. v Gen. 35. 19. w Heb. from his free. x ch. 16. 10, 11. See 1 Chr. 2. 13-15.	24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled <sup>x</sup> from him, and were sore afraid.	
9 <sup>s</sup> was	13 And the three eldest sons of Jesse <sup>2</sup> went and followed Saul to the battle: and the names of his three sons that went to the battle <sup>t</sup> were Eliab the firstborn, and next unto him Abinadab, and the third Shammah.	y Josh. 15. 16. z ch. 16. 6, 8, 9. 1 Chr. 2. 13.	25 And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to <sup>4</sup> defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, <sup>t</sup> that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and <sup>2</sup> will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel.	13 <sup>m</sup> Or, reproach
1 A, stricken in years among men	14 And David <sup>t</sup> was the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.	z ch. 11. 2. a ch. 14. 6.	26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away <sup>b</sup> the reproach from Israel? for who <sup>t</sup> is this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should <sup>4</sup> defy the armies of <sup>f</sup> the living God?	
2 <sup>s</sup> had gone after	15 <sup>3</sup> But David went and returned from Saul <sup>a</sup> to feed his father's sheep at Beth-lehem.	b ch. 16. 19. c ver. 10. d Deut. 5. 15.	27 And the people answered	
3 <sup>s</sup> Now David went to and fro	16 And the Philistine drew			





	the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet David, that David <sup>1</sup> hasted, <sup>1</sup> and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine.	B.C.c.1063.	thy servant Jesse the Bethlehemite.	
<sup>1</sup> s hastened,				
	49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang <sup>†</sup> it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead <sup>2</sup> , that the stone sunk <sup>1</sup> into his forehead <sup>3</sup> ; and he fell upon his face to the earth.		CHAPTER 18.	
<sup>2</sup> s : and the stone sank			<sup>o</sup> 1 Jonathan loveth David. 5 Saul envieth his praise, 10 seeketh to kill him in his fury, 17 offereth him his daughters for a snare, 28 Saul's hatred, and David's glory increaseth. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>3</sup> s ,		<sup>1</sup> Gen. 41. 50.	<sup>1</sup> AND it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that <sup>a</sup> the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, <sup>c</sup> and Jonathan loved him as his own soul.	<sup>1</sup> Omit ¶
	50 So <sup>6</sup> David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but <sup>†</sup> there was no sword in the hand of David.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 21. 9. <sup>See</sup> Judg. 3. 31. <sup>&amp;</sup> 15. 15. <sup>2</sup> Sam. 23. 21. <sup>c</sup> ch. 19. 2. <sup>&amp;</sup> 20. 17. <sup>2</sup> Sam. 1. 26. <sup>Deut.</sup> 13. 6. <sup>d</sup> ch. 17. 15.	2 And Saul took him that day, <sup>a</sup> and would let him go no more home to his father's house.	
<sup>4</sup> s Then	51 <sup>4</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> David ran, and stood <sup>5</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw <sup>6</sup> their <sup>7</sup> champion was dead, <sup>e</sup> they fled.		3 Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.	
<sup>5</sup> s over			4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that <sup>†</sup> was upon him, and gave it to David, and his <sup>2</sup> garments, <sup>1</sup> even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.	
<sup>6</sup> A that	52 And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou <sup>8</sup> come to the valley, <sup>1</sup> and to the gates of Ekron. And the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to <sup>9</sup> Shaaraim, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. 11. 34.	5 <sup>¶</sup> 1 And David <sup>3</sup> went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and <sup>4</sup> behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and <sup>5</sup> he was accepted <sup>1</sup> in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.	<sup>2</sup> s apparel,
<sup>7</sup> M Or, mighty man		<sup>f</sup> Or, prospered. ver. 14, 15, 30.	6 <sup>¶</sup> And it came to pass as they came, when David <sup>o</sup> was <sup>1</sup> returned from the slaughter of the <sup>7</sup> Philistine, that <sup>†</sup> the women came out of all the cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with <sup>8</sup> tabrets, <sup>1</sup> with joy, and with <sup>9</sup> instruments of musick <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>3</sup> M Or, went out; whithersoever Saul sent him, he &c.
<sup>8</sup> s comest to Gath, the Sept. has, Gath.		<sup>j</sup> Ex. 15. 20. Judg. 11. 34.	7 And the women <sup>1</sup> answered one another as they played, <sup>1</sup> and said, <sup>2</sup> M Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> M Or, prospered
<sup>9</sup> M Or, the two gates		<sup>k</sup> Heb. three-stringed instruments. <sup>l</sup> Ex. 15. 21. <sup>m</sup> ch. 21. 11. <sup>&amp;</sup> 29. 5. <sup>n</sup> See ch. 16. 21, 22.	8 And Saul was very wroth, and <sup>3</sup> the <sup>1</sup> saying <sup>2</sup> displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed <sup>†</sup> but thousands: and <sup>†</sup> what can he have more but <sup>q</sup> the kingdom?	<sup>5</sup> s it was good
	53 And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their <sup>1</sup> tents. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> Or, Philistines. <sup>j</sup> Ex. 15. 20. Judg. 11. 34.	9 And Saul eyed David from that day and forward.	<sup>7</sup> M Or, Philistines
<sup>1</sup> s camp.	54 And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Jerusalem; but he put his armour in his tent.	<sup>k</sup> Heb. three-stringed instruments. <sup>l</sup> Ex. 15. 21. <sup>m</sup> ch. 21. 11. <sup>&amp;</sup> 29. 5. <sup>n</sup> See ch. 16. 21, 22.	10 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that <sup>4</sup> the <sup>1</sup> evil spirit from God came <sup>5</sup> upon Saul, <sup>a</sup> and he <sup>6</sup> prophesied in the midst of the house: and	<sup>9</sup> s instruments of music
	55 ¶ And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, Abner, <sup>7</sup> whose son <sup>†</sup> is this youth?	<sup>p</sup> Heb. was evil on his eyes. Eccl. 4. 4.		<sup>1</sup> M Or, triangles
	And Abner said, <sup>†</sup> As thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.	<sup>q</sup> ch. 15. 28. <sup>r</sup> ver. 54.		<sup>Or, three-stringed instruments</sup>
<sup>2</sup> s Inquire	56 And the king said, <sup>2</sup> Enquire <sup>1</sup> thou whose son the stripling <sup>†</sup> is.			<sup>1</sup> s sang one to another
	57 And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul <sup>7</sup> with the head of the Philistine in his hand.			<sup>[M Or, answered one another] in their play,</sup>
	58 And Saul said to him, Whose son <sup>†</sup> art thou, <sup>†</sup> thou young man? And David answered, <sup>†</sup> I am the son of	<sup>t</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>u</sup> ch. 19. 24. <sup>v</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 23. <sup>w</sup> 1s 16. 16. <sup>x</sup> ver. 12.		<sup>2</sup> s this

	David played with his hand, as <sup>1</sup> at other times: <sup>a</sup> and <i>there was</i> a javelin in Saul's hand. <sup>1</sup>	B.C.c.1063. " ch. 19. 9.	love thee: now therefore be the king's son in law.	
1 <sup>s</sup> he did day by day: and Saul had his spear in his hand.	11 And Saul <sup>b</sup> cast the <sup>2</sup> javelin <sup>1</sup> ; for he said, I will smite David even to the wall <sup>o</sup> with it <sup>1</sup> . And David avoided out of his presence twice.	b ch. 19. 10, & 20. 33. Prov. 27. 4.	23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you <sup>†</sup> a light <sup>†</sup> thing to be <sup>1</sup> a king's son in law, seeing that I <sup>†</sup> am a poor man, and lightly esteemed?	1 <sup>s</sup> the
2 <sup>s</sup> spear	12 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Saul was <sup>a</sup> afraid of David, because <sup>a</sup> the LORD was with him, and was <sup>e</sup> departed from Saul.	" ver. 15. 29. d ch. 16. 13. 18. " ch. 16. 14. " 28. 15. f Heb. According to these words.	24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, <sup>†</sup> On this manner spake David.	
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, prospered	13 Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and <sup>b</sup> he went out and came in before the people.	g Gen. 34. 12. Ex. 22. 17. h ver. 16. Num. 27. 17. i Sam. 5. 2. j ch. 14. 24. k Or, prospered. l ver. 5.	25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any <sup>g</sup> dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be <sup>†</sup> avenged of the king's enemies. <sup>2</sup> But <sup>1</sup> Saul <sup>†</sup> thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.	2 <sup>s</sup> Now
4 <sup>s</sup> And	14 And David <sup>3</sup> k behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and <sup>m</sup> the LORD <sup>†</sup> was with him.	m Gen. 39. 2. n Josh. 6. 27.	26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son in law <sup>3</sup> ; and <sup>n</sup> the days were not <sup>†</sup> expired <sup>4</sup> .	3 <sup>s</sup> And
5 <sup>s</sup> stood in awe	15 <sup>4</sup> Wherefore <sup>1</sup> when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he <sup>5</sup> was afraid <sup>1</sup> of him.	p ver. 5. 21. q Heb. fulfilled. r ver. 13.	27 Wherefore <sup>1</sup> David arose and went, he and <sup>†</sup> his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; and <sup>†</sup> David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law. And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife.	4 <sup>s</sup> ; and
6 <sup>s</sup> ; for	16 But <sup>†</sup> all Israel and Judah loved David <sup>6</sup> , because <sup>1</sup> he went out and came in before them.	t 2 Sam. 3. 14. u ch. 17. 25.	28 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Saul saw and knew that the LORD <sup>†</sup> was with David <sup>5</sup> , and <i>that</i> <sup>†</sup> Michal Saul's daughter loved him.	5 <sup>s</sup> ; and
7 <sup>a</sup> ,	17 ¶ And Saul said to David, Behold <sup>7</sup> my elder daughter Merab, <sup>†</sup> her will I give thee to wife: only be thou <sup>x</sup> valiant for me, and fight <sup>†</sup> the LORD's battles. For Saul said, <sup>2</sup> Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him.	v Heb. a son of valour. w Num. 32. 20, 27, 29. x ch. 25. 28. y ver. 21. 25. z Sam. 12. 9.	29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and Saul <sup>6</sup> became <sup>1</sup> David's enemy continually.	6 <sup>s</sup> was
8 <sup>s</sup> , 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, who are my kinsfolk	18 And David said unto Saul, <sup>a</sup> Who <sup>†</sup> am I <sup>8</sup> ? <sup>1</sup> and <sup>b</sup> what <sup>†</sup> is my life, or my father's family in Israel, that I should be son in law to the king?	a See ver. 23. ch. 9. 21. 2 Sam. 7. 18.	30 <sup>7</sup> Then the princes of the Philistines <sup>b</sup> went forth: and it came to pass, <sup>a</sup> after <sup>1</sup> they went forth, <sup>†</sup> that David <sup>9</sup> behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much <sup>1</sup> set by.	7 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 8 <sup>s</sup> as often as 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, prospered more than 1 <sup>m</sup> Heb. precious.
	19 But it came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's daughter should have been given to David, that she was given unto <sup>a</sup> Adriel the <sup>a</sup> Meholathite to wife.	b 2 Sam. 11. 1. c 2 Sam. 21. 8. d Judg. 7. 22. e ver. 5. f ver. 28.	CHAPTER 19. o <sup>1</sup> Jonathan discloseth his father's purpose to kill David. 4 He persuadeth his father to reconciliation. 8 By reason of David's good success, Saul's malicious rage breaketh out against him. 12 Michal deceiveth her father. 18 David fleeth to Samuel in Naioth. 23 Saul prophesieth. <sup>1</sup>	
	20 <sup>f</sup> And Michal Saul's daughter loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing <sup>g</sup> pleased him.	g Heb. was right in his eyes. h Heb. precious. i ch. 26. 21. j 2 Kin. 1. 13. k Ps. 116. 15. l Ex. 10. 7. m ver. 17.	AND Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should <sup>2</sup> kill <sup>1</sup> David.	2 <sup>s</sup> slay
1 <sup>s</sup> a second time.	21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be <sup>a</sup> a snare to him, and that <sup>k</sup> the hand of the Philistines may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to David, Thou shalt <sup>1</sup> this day be my son in law <sup>1</sup> in the one of the twain. <sup>1</sup>	n See ver. 26.	2 But Jonathan Saul's son <sup>m</sup> delighted much in David <sup>3</sup> .	3 <sup>s</sup> . And
	22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Saul commanded his servants, <i>saying</i> , Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants	o ch. 18. 1.		

R.V.	<i>Michal's artifice to</i>	I. SAMUEL 19.	<i>save David's life.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> slay	and <sup>1</sup> Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to <sup>1</sup> kill <sup>1</sup> thee : now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself <sup>2</sup> until <sup>1</sup> the morning, and abide in a secret <sup>1</sup> place, and hide thyself :	B. C. c. 1063.	thou save not thy life <sup>1</sup> to night, to morrow <sup>1</sup> thou shalt be slain.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> to-night, to-morrow
<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> in	<sup>3</sup> And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou <sup>1</sup> art, and I will commune with my father of thee ; and <sup>3</sup> what I see, that <sup>1</sup> I will tell thee.	<sup>a</sup> So Josh. 2. 15. Acts 9. 24. 25.	<sup>12</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> So Michal <sup>a</sup> let David down through <sup>2</sup> a <sup>1</sup> window : and he went, and fled, and escaped.	<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> the
<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> if I see aught,	<sup>4</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Jonathan <sup>c</sup> spake good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king <sup>d</sup> sin against his servant, against David ; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works <sup>1</sup> have been to thee-ward very good :	<sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>teraphim</i> , Gen. 31. 19. Judg. 17. 5.	<sup>13</sup> And Michal took <sup>3</sup> an <sup>b</sup> image, <sup>1</sup> and laid <sup>1</sup> it in the bed, and put a <sup>1</sup> pillow of goats' hair <sup>5</sup> for his bolster <sup>1</sup> , and covered <sup>1</sup> it with <sup>6</sup> a cloth. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> the teraphim, <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, quilt Or, network
	<sup>5</sup> For he <sup>o</sup> did <sup>1</sup> put his <sup>e</sup> life in his hand, and <sup>4</sup> slew <sup>1</sup> the Philistine, and <sup>g</sup> the LORD wrought a great <sup>e</sup> salvation <sup>1</sup> for all Israel : thou sawest <sup>1</sup> it, and didst rejoice : <sup>h</sup> wherefore then wilt thou <sup>i</sup> sin against innocent blood, to slay David without a cause ?	<sup>c</sup> Prov. 31. 8. 9.	<sup>14</sup> And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, He <sup>1</sup> is sick.	<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> at the head thereof
<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> smote	<sup>6</sup> And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan : and Saul sware, <sup>1</sup> As the LORD liveth, he shall not be <sup>6</sup> slain. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>d</sup> Gen. 42. 22. Ps. 35. 12. & 109. 5. Prov. 17. 13. Jer. 18. 20.	<sup>15</sup> And Saul sent the messengers <sup>g</sup> again <sup>1</sup> to see David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.	<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> the clothes.
<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> victory <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>salvation</i> .	<sup>7</sup> And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan shewed him all those things. And Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, <sup>1</sup> as <sup>7</sup> <sup>m</sup> in times past. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>e</sup> Judg. 9. 17. & 12. 3. ch. 28. 21. Ps. 119. 109. f ch. 17. 49, 50. 1 Sam. 11. 13. 1 Chr. 11. 14. h ch. 20. 32.	<sup>16</sup> And when the messengers <sup>7</sup> were come <sup>1</sup> in, behold, <sup>8</sup> there was an image <sup>1</sup> in the bed, with <sup>9</sup> a <sup>1</sup> pillow of goats' hair <sup>5</sup> for his bolster <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> came <sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> the teraphim was
<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> put to death.	<sup>8</sup> ¶ And there was war again : and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter ; and they fled <sup>8</sup> from <sup>1</sup> <sup>q</sup> him.	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 27. 4. g 2 Sam 2. 22.	<sup>17</sup> And Saul said unto Michal, Why hast thou deceived me <sup>1</sup> so, and sent away mine enemy, <sup>1</sup> that he is escaped ? And Michal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go ; <sup>h</sup> why should I kill thee ?	<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> the
<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> before-time.	<sup>9</sup> And <sup>9</sup> <sup>t</sup> the <sup>1</sup> evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his <sup>1</sup> javelin <sup>1</sup> in his hand <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and David played with <sup>1</sup> his hand.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 16. 21. & 18. 2. 13. <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>yesterday third day</i> . <sup>n</sup> See John 7. 32, 45, &c. <sup>p</sup> ch. 10. 5, 6. 1 Cor. 14. 5. 24, 25. <sup>q</sup> Heb. <i>his face</i> .	<sup>18</sup> ¶ <sup>2</sup> So <sup>1</sup> David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and dwelt in Naioth.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> thus, and let mine enemy go,
<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> before	<sup>10</sup> And Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the <sup>1</sup> javelin <sup>1</sup> ; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the <sup>1</sup> javelin <sup>1</sup> into the wall : and David fled, and escaped that night.	<sup>j</sup> ch. 16. 21. & 18. 10, 11.	<sup>19</sup> And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David <sup>1</sup> is at Naioth in Ramah.	<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> Now
<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> an <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>the spirit of the Lord was evil toward Saul</i>	<sup>11</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>u</sup> Saul also <sup>1</sup> sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning : and Michal David's wife told him, saying, If	<sup>k</sup> ch. 16. 21. & 18. 2. 13. <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>yesterday third day</i> . <sup>n</sup> See John 7. 32, 45, &c. <sup>p</sup> ch. 10. 5, 6. 1 Cor. 14. 5. 24, 25. <sup>q</sup> Heb. <i>his face</i> .	<sup>20</sup> And <sup>7</sup> Saul sent messengers to take David : <sup>p</sup> and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing <sup>3</sup> as appointed <sup>1</sup> over them, the <sup>4</sup> Spirit of God was <sup>1</sup> upon the messengers of Saul, and they also <sup>7</sup> prophesied.	<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> as head
<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> spear		<sup>r</sup> Num. 11. 25. Joel 2. 28. <sup>t</sup> ch. 16. 14. & 18. 10, 11.	<sup>21</sup> And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they <sup>5</sup> prophesied likewise. <sup>1</sup> And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they <sup>5</sup> prophesied also. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> spirit of God came
<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> ;		<sup>u</sup> Ps. 59. 16, 17.	<sup>22</sup> Then went he also to Ramah, and came to <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> great well that <sup>1</sup> is in <sup>7</sup> Sechu <sup>1</sup> : and he asked and said, Where <sup>1</sup> are Samuel and David ? And <sup>1</sup> one said, Behold, <sup>1</sup> they be at Naioth in Ramah.	<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> also prophesied.
<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> And Saul		<sup>v</sup> ch. 10. 10.	<sup>23</sup> And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah : and <sup>2</sup> the <sup>8</sup> Spirit of God was <sup>1</sup> upon him	<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> the <sup>m</sup> The Sept. has, <i>the well</i> <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>cistern</i> of the threshing-floor that is at.



also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Naioth in Ramah.

24 <sup>a</sup>And he <sup>1</sup>stripped off his clothes<sup>2</sup> also, and <sup>1</sup>prophesied before Samuel<sup>o</sup> in like manner<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>3</sup>lay down <sup>1</sup>naked all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, <sup>1</sup>*Is Saul also among the prophets?*

### CHAPTER 20.

<sup>o1</sup> *David consulteth with Jonathan for his safety. 11 They renew their covenant. 18 Jonathan's token to David. 24 Saul seeketh to kill Jonathan. 35 Jonathan lovingly taketh leave of David.*

**A**ND David fled from Naioth in Ramah, and came and said before Jonathan, What have I done? what <sup>†</sup>is mine iniquity? and what <sup>†</sup>is my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

2 And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father <sup>4</sup>will do nothing either great or small, but that he <sup>5</sup>will <sup>4</sup>shew it me<sup>1</sup>: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it <sup>†</sup>is not <sup>†</sup>so.

3 And David sware moreover, and said, Thy father<sup>6</sup> certainly knoweth<sup>1</sup> that I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved: but truly <sup>†</sup>as the LORD liveth, and <sup>†</sup>as thy soul liveth, <sup>†</sup>there is but a step between me and death.

4 Then said Jonathan unto David, <sup>7a</sup>Whatsoever thy soul <sup>8p</sup>desireth, I will even do <sup>†</sup>it for thee.

5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, <sup>9</sup>to morrow is<sup>1</sup> the <sup>7</sup>new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may <sup>1</sup>hide myself in the field unto the third <sup>†</sup>day at even.

6 If thy father <sup>†</sup>at all miss me,<sup>1</sup> then say, David earnestly asked <sup>†</sup>leave of me that he might run <sup>9</sup>to Beth-lehem his city: for <sup>2</sup>there is a<sup>1</sup> yearly <sup>2</sup>sacrifice for all the family.

7 <sup>†</sup>If he say thus, <sup>†</sup>It is well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be <sup>3</sup>very wroth, then be sure<sup>1</sup> that <sup>4</sup>evil is determined by him.

B.C.c.1062.

<sup>a</sup> Josh. 2. 14.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 18. 3.

<sup>d</sup> & 23. 18.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 20. 2.

<sup>f</sup> 2 Sam. 14. 32.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. fell, Num. 24. 4.

<sup>h</sup> Mic. 1. 8.

<sup>i</sup> See 2 Sam. 6. 14, 20.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 10. 11.

8 Therefore <sup>o</sup>thou shalt<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>deal kindly with thy servant; for <sup>b</sup>thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee: <sup>1</sup>notwithstanding,<sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup>if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldst thou bring me to thy father?

9 And Jonathan said, Far be it from thee: for if I <sup>2</sup>knew certainly<sup>1</sup> that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

10 Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me<sup>3</sup>? or what <sup>if</sup> thy father answer thee roughly?

11 <sup>o</sup>¶ And Jonathan said unto David, Come <sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 <sup>4</sup>And Jonathan said unto David, <sup>5</sup>O LORD<sup>1</sup> God of Israel, <sup>6</sup>when I have <sup>h</sup>sounded my father about <sup>7</sup>to morrow any time,<sup>1</sup> or the third <sup>†</sup>day,<sup>o</sup> and, <sup>1</sup>behold, <sup>†</sup>if there be good toward David,<sup>8</sup> and I then send not<sup>1</sup> unto thee, and <sup>9</sup>shew it thee;<sup>1</sup>

13 <sup>†</sup>The LORD do so <sup>1</sup>and much more to Jonathan: but if <sup>†</sup>it please my father <sup>†</sup>to do thee evil,<sup>2</sup> then I will shew it<sup>1</sup> thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and <sup>m</sup>the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father.

14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the LORD, that I die not:

15 But <sup>†</sup>also <sup>2</sup>thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever: no, not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jonathan <sup>u</sup>made <sup>†</sup>a covenant with the house of David, saying,<sup>3</sup> Let the LORD even<sup>1</sup> require <sup>†</sup>it at the hand of David's enemies.

17 And Jonathan caused David to swear again,<sup>4a</sup> because he loved him<sup>1</sup>: <sup>b</sup>for he loved him as he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jonathan said <sup>5</sup>to David, <sup>†</sup>To morrow<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>is the new moon: and thou shalt be

<sup>1</sup> s but

<sup>2</sup> s should at all know

<sup>3</sup> s if perchance

<sup>4</sup> A ¶

<sup>5</sup> S The

<sup>6</sup> A be wit-

<sup>7</sup> S this

<sup>8</sup> S shall I

<sup>9</sup> S dis-

<sup>1</sup> S to Jo-

<sup>2</sup> S if I dis-

<sup>3</sup> S And the LORD

<sup>4</sup> S for the

<sup>5</sup> S unto him, To-

<sup>6</sup> S wroth, then know

R.V.	<i>Saul seeketh to</i>	I. SAMUEL 20.	<i>kill Jonathan.</i>	R.V.
	missed, because thy seat will be <sup>1a</sup> empty.	B.C.c.1062.	eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he <sup>1</sup> cometh not <sup>1</sup> unto the king's table.	<sup>1</sup> S is not come
<sup>1</sup> M Heb. missed.	19 And <sup>1</sup> when thou hast stayed three days, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> thou shalt go down <sup>2b</sup> quickly, and come to <sup>c</sup> the place where thou didst hide thyself <sup>3d</sup> when the business was <sup>†</sup> in hand, and shalt remain by <sup>†</sup> the stone <sup>†</sup> Ezel.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. missed.	30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, <sup>e</sup> Thou son of <sup>2</sup> the <sup>1</sup> perverse rebellious <sup>†</sup> woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own <sup>3</sup> confusion <sup>1</sup> , and unto the <sup>3</sup> confusion <sup>1</sup> of thy mother's nakedness?	<sup>1</sup> S a
<sup>2</sup> M Heb. greatly.	20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side <sup>†</sup> thereof, as though I shot at a mark.	<sup>b</sup> Or, diligently. Heb. greatly.	31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be <sup>e</sup> established <sup>1</sup> , nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he <sup>5g</sup> shall surely die.	<sup>2</sup> S a
<sup>3</sup> M Heb. in the day of the business. See ch. 19. 2.	21 And, behold, I will send <sup>5a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> lad, <sup>†</sup> saying, Go, find <sup>o</sup> out <sup>1</sup> the arrows. If I <sup>o</sup> expressly <sup>1</sup> say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows <sup>†</sup> are on this side of thee <sup>6</sup> , take them; then come thou; <sup>†</sup> for <sup>†</sup> there is peace to thee <sup>7</sup> , and <sup>h</sup> no hurt; <sup>†</sup> as the LORD liveth.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 19. 2. <sup>d</sup> Heb. in the day of the business. <sup>e</sup> Or, Thou perverse rebel. Heb. Son of perverse rebellion. <sup>f</sup> Or, that sheweth the way.	32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, <sup>h</sup> Wherefore <sup>6</sup> shall he be slain <sup>1</sup> ? what hath he done?	<sup>3</sup> S shame
<sup>4</sup> M Or, as read by the Sept., this mound.	22 But if I say thus unto the <sup>5</sup> young man, <sup>†</sup> Behold, the arrows <sup>†</sup> are beyond thee <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> go thy way <sup>1</sup> : <sup>†</sup> for the LORD hath sent thee away.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. is the son of death. <sup>h</sup> Heb. not any thing. <sup>i</sup> Jer. 4. 2. <sup>k</sup> ch. 19. 5. <sup>l</sup> Mat. 27. 23. <sup>m</sup> Luke 23. 22. <sup>n</sup> ch. 18. 11. <sup>o</sup> ver. 7.	33 And Saul <sup>†</sup> cast <sup>7a</sup> a javelin <sup>1</sup> , at him to smite him: <sup>m</sup> whereby Jonathan knew that it was determined of his father to <sup>8</sup> slay David <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>4</sup> S established,
<sup>5</sup> S the	23 And <sup>†</sup> as touching <sup>1</sup> the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the LORD <sup>2</sup> be <sup>1</sup> between thee and me for ever.	<sup>p</sup> Heb. is the son of death. <sup>q</sup> Heb. not any thing. <sup>r</sup> Jer. 4. 2. <sup>s</sup> ch. 19. 5. <sup>t</sup> Mat. 27. 23. <sup>u</sup> Luke 23. 22. <sup>v</sup> ch. 18. 11. <sup>w</sup> ver. 7.	34 So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.	<sup>5</sup> M Or, is worthy to die. Heb. is a son of death.
<sup>6</sup> S: take them [M Or, him], and come;	24 ¶ So David hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat.	<sup>x</sup> Heb. is the son of death. <sup>y</sup> Heb. not any thing. <sup>z</sup> Jer. 4. 2. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 19. 5. <sup>ab</sup> Mat. 27. 23. <sup>ac</sup> Luke 23. 22. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 18. 11. <sup>ae</sup> ver. 7.	35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field <sup>2</sup> at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him.	<sup>6</sup> S should he be put to death
<sup>7</sup> S and no hurt, M Heb. not any thing.	25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, <sup>†</sup> even upon <sup>3a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> seat by the wall <sup>1</sup> : <sup>†</sup> and Jonathan <sup>†</sup> arose <sup>1</sup> , and Abner sat by Saul's side <sup>5</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> David's place was empty.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 14, 15. See ver. 42.	36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find <sup>o</sup> out <sup>1</sup> now the arrows which I shoot. <sup>†</sup> And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow <sup>1p</sup> beyond him.	<sup>7</sup> S his spear
<sup>8</sup> S boy,	26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he <sup>†</sup> is <sup>q</sup> not clean; surely he <sup>†</sup> is not clean.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 14, 15. See ver. 42.	37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, <sup>†</sup> Is not the arrow beyond thee?	<sup>8</sup> S put David to death.
<sup>9</sup> S:;	27 And it came to pass on the morrow <sup>6</sup> , which was the second day <sup>o</sup> of the month <sup>1</sup> , that David's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday, nor <sup>†</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>a</sup> ver. 14, 15. See ver. 42.	38 And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.	<sup>9</sup> M Or, to the place
<sup>2</sup> S is	28 And Jonathan <sup>†</sup> answered Saul, David earnestly asked <sup>†</sup> leave of me <sup>†</sup> to go to Beth-lehem:	<sup>f</sup> Heb. to pass over him. <sup>g</sup> Lev. 7. 21. <sup>h</sup> 15. 5. &c.	39 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the matter.	<sup>1</sup> M Heb. making it pass over him.
<sup>3</sup> S the	29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me <sup>to be there</sup> : and now, if I have found favour in thine	<sup>i</sup> Heb. in-staments. <sup>j</sup> Heb. that was his.	40 And Jonathan gave his <sup>2c</sup> artillery <sup>1</sup> unto <sup>†</sup> his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry <sup>†</sup> them to the city.	<sup>2</sup> S weapons
<sup>4</sup> S stood up,			41 ¶ <sup>†</sup> And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose <sup>3</sup> out of a place toward the <sup>4</sup> south <sup>1</sup> ,	<sup>3</sup> M Heb. from be-side the South. Or, as read by the Sept., from be-side the mound.
<sup>5</sup> S: but				<sup>4</sup> S South,
<sup>6</sup> A after the new moon				
<sup>7</sup> S to-day				

and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded.

42 And Jonathan said to David, <sup>b</sup>Go in peace, <sup>c</sup>forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, The LORD <sup>1</sup>be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed <sup>2</sup>for ever. <sup>3</sup>And he arose and departed: and Jonathan went into the city.

### CHAPTER 21.

<sup>o1</sup> *David at Nob obtaineth of Ahimelech hallowed bread. 8 He taketh Goliath's sword. 10 He feigneth himself mad.*

**T**HEN came David to Nob to <sup>1</sup>Ahimelech the priest: and Ahimelech <sup>4</sup>was <sup>9</sup>afraid at the meeting of David, <sup>1</sup>and said unto him, Why <sup>7</sup>art thou alone, and no man with thee?

2 And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed <sup>5</sup>my servants <sup>1</sup>to such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give <sup>1</sup>me five <sup>1</sup>loaves of bread in mine hand, or <sup>4</sup>what <sup>1</sup>there is <sup>m</sup>present.

4 And the priest answered David, and said, <sup>1</sup>There is no common bread under mine hand, but there is <sup>7</sup>hallowed <sup>1</sup>bread; <sup>7</sup>if <sup>8</sup>the young men have kept themselves <sup>o</sup>at least <sup>1</sup>from women.

5 And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women <sup>1</sup>have been kept from us about these three days, <sup>9</sup>since <sup>1</sup>I came out, <sup>o</sup>and <sup>1</sup>the <sup>9</sup>vessels of the young men <sup>1</sup>are <sup>1</sup>holy, <sup>2</sup>and the bread is in a manner common, <sup>2</sup>yea, though it were sanctified this day <sup>9</sup>in the vessel.

6 So the priest <sup>2</sup>gave him <sup>3</sup>hallowed <sup>1</sup>bread: for there was no bread there but the shewbread, <sup>a</sup>that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

B.C.c.1062.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 22. 9. Ps. 52, title.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 17. <sup>c</sup> Or, the LORD be witness of that which, &c. See ver. 23.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 17. 2, 50. <sup>e</sup> See ch. 31. 10.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 14. 3, called <sup>1</sup>Achish. Called also <sup>1</sup>Abiathar, Mark 2. 26. <sup>9</sup> ch. 16. 4.

<sup>h</sup> Or, <sup>1</sup>Abimelech, Ps. 34, title. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 56, title.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 18. 7. & 29. 5.

<sup>l</sup> Luke 2. 19.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. found. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 34, title.

<sup>p</sup> Or, made marks. <sup>q</sup> Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5. Mat. 12. 4. <sup>r</sup> Ex. 19. 15, Zech. 7. 3.

<sup>t</sup> Or, playeth the mad man.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 4. <sup>v</sup> Or, especially when this day there is other sanctified in the vessel. <sup>9</sup> Lev. 8. 21. <sup>2</sup> Mat. 12. 3, 4. Mark 2. 25, 26. Luke 6. 3, 4. <sup>a</sup> Lev. 24. 8, 9. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 57, title. & 142, title. <sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 13.

7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul <sup>1</sup>was there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name <sup>1</sup>was <sup>a</sup>"Doeg", an <sup>1</sup>Edomite, the <sup>2</sup>chiefest of the herdmen that <sup>1</sup>belonged to Saul.

8 <sup>o</sup>¶ And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste.

9 And the priest said, The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in <sup>3</sup>the valley of Elah, <sup>1</sup>behold, it <sup>1</sup>is here wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take <sup>1</sup>it: for <sup>1</sup>there is no other save that here. And David said, <sup>1</sup>There is none like that; give it me.

10 ¶ And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to <sup>h</sup>Achish the king of Gath.

11 And <sup>1</sup>the servants of Achish said unto him, <sup>1</sup>Is not this David the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, <sup>4</sup>k Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

12 And David <sup>1</sup>laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Achish the king of Gath.

13 And <sup>7</sup>he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and <sup>5</sup>p scribbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man <sup>6</sup>is mad: wherefore <sup>1</sup>then have ye brought him to me?

15 <sup>6</sup>Have I need of <sup>1</sup>mad men, that ye have brought this <sup>1</sup>fellow to play the mad man in my presence? shall this <sup>1</sup>fellow come into my house?

### CHAPTER 22.

<sup>o1</sup> *Companies resort unto David at Adullam. 3 He commendeth his parents unto the king of Moab. 9 Doeg accuseth Ahimelech. 11 Saul commandeth to kill the priests. 17 Doeg executeth it. 20 Abiathar escaping, bringeth David the news.*

**D**AVID therefore departed thence, and <sup>b</sup>escaped <sup>c</sup>to the cave <sup>7</sup>Adullam: and when

<sup>1</sup> s the <sup>2</sup> m Or, mightiest

<sup>3</sup> s vale of Elah, <sup>m</sup> Or, the terebinth

<sup>4</sup> Arranged as poetry.

<sup>5</sup> m Or, made marks

<sup>6</sup> s Do I lack

<sup>7</sup> a of

his brethren and all his father's house heard <sup>†</sup>*it*, they went down thither to him.

2 <sup>†</sup>And every one <sup>†</sup>*that was* in distress, and every one that <sup>†</sup>*was* in debt, and every one <sup>†</sup>*that was* <sup>1c</sup>discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became <sup>o</sup>a captain over them: and there were with him about four hundred men.

3 ¶ And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the king of Moab, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, *and be* with you, till I know what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the hold.

5 ¶ And the prophet <sup>e</sup>Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forest of <sup>2</sup>Hareth.

6 ¶ When <sup>1</sup>Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that <sup>†</sup>*were* with him<sup>3</sup>, (now Saul abode in Gibeath under a <sup>†</sup>tree in Ramah, having <sup>1</sup>his spear in his hand, and all his servants <sup>†</sup>*were* standing about him<sup>4</sup>);

7 Then <sup>1</sup>Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites; will the son of Jesse <sup>e</sup>give every one of you fields and vineyards, <sup>5</sup>and <sup>1</sup>make you all captains of thousands<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and captains of hundreds;

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and <sup>†</sup>*there* is none that <sup>†</sup>*sheweth* me that <sup>m</sup>my son hath made <sup>1</sup>a league with the son of Jesse, and <sup>†</sup>*there* is none of you that is sorry for me, or <sup>s</sup>sheweth <sup>1</sup>unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

9 ¶ Then answered <sup>p</sup>Doeg the Edomite, which <sup>b</sup>was set over <sup>1</sup>the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jesse coming to Nob, to Ahimelech the son of Ahitub.

10 <sup>†</sup>And he <sup>1</sup>enquired <sup>1</sup>of the LORD for him, and <sup>a</sup>gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine.

B.C.c.1062.

<sup>a</sup> Judg. 11. 3.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. *had a creditor.*  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. *bitter of soul.*

<sup>d</sup> Heb. *Behold me.*

<sup>e</sup> 2 Sam. 24.

<sup>11</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 9.  
<sup>12</sup> 2 Chr. 29. 25.

<sup>f</sup> Or, *grove in a high place.*  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. *little or great.*

<sup>h</sup> Or, *guard.*  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. *runners.*  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 8. 14.

<sup>k</sup> See Ex. 1. 17.  
<sup>l</sup> Heb. *unanswereth unto me ear.*  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 20. 2.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 18. 3. & 20. 30.

<sup>o</sup> See ch. 2. 31.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 21. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 62. title.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 1. 3.  
<sup>s</sup> ver. 9. 11.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 21. 1.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 14. 3.

<sup>v</sup> Num. 27. 21.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 21. 6, 9.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 23. 6.

11 Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the priest, the son of Ahitub, and all his father's house, the priests that <sup>†</sup>*were* in Nob: and they came all of them to the king.

12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ahitub. And he answered, <sup>a</sup>Here I <sup>†</sup>*am*, my lord.

13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast <sup>1</sup>enquired <sup>1</sup>of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said, And who <sup>o</sup>is so faithful <sup>1</sup>among all thy servants <sup>2</sup>as David, which is the king's son in law, and <sup>3</sup>goeth at thy bidding, <sup>1</sup>and is honourable in thine house?

15 <sup>†</sup>Did I then begin to enquire <sup>1</sup>of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute <sup>†</sup>*any* thing unto his servant, <sup>†</sup>*nor* to all the house of my father: for thy servant <sup>5</sup>knew <sup>1</sup>nothing of all this, <sup>9</sup>less or more.

16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy father's house.

17 ¶ And the king said unto the <sup>6h</sup>footmen <sup>1</sup>that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD; because their hand also <sup>†</sup>is with David, and because they knew <sup>7</sup>when <sup>1</sup>he fled, and did not <sup>8</sup>shew <sup>1</sup>it to me. But the servants of the king <sup>k</sup>would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD.

18 And the king said to Doeg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and <sup>9</sup>slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod.

19 <sup>q</sup>And Nob, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen <sup>o</sup>, and asses <sup>o</sup>, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

20 ¶ <sup>1</sup>And one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub,

<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> Heb. *bitter of soul.*

<sup>23</sup> Hereth.

<sup>4</sup> And

<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> : now Saul was sitting in Gibeath, under the tamarisk tree in Ramah [<sup>m</sup> Or, *on the height*], with

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> . And

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> will he

<sup>c</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, *there was none that discovered it to me when my son made do.*

<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> dis-closeth to me when my son maketh

<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> dis-closeth by <sup>m</sup> Or, *was set over*

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> in-quired

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> in-quired

<sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup> is so faithful  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> mistaken into thy council,  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> Have I to-day begun to inquire

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> know-eth

<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> guard <sup>m</sup> Heb. *runners.*

<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> that  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> dis-close

<sup>9</sup> <sup>a</sup> he



named Abiathar, <sup>a</sup>escaped, and fled after David.

21 And Abiathar <sup>1</sup>shewed<sup>1</sup> David that Saul had slain the LORD's priests.

22 And David said unto Abiathar, I knew <sup>2</sup>it<sup>1</sup> that day, when Doeg the Edomite <sup>1</sup>was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned *the death* of all the persons of thy father's house.

23 Abide thou with me, fear not <sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: <sup>4</sup>but<sup>1</sup> with me thou <sup>1</sup>shalt be in safeguard.

### CHAPTER 23.

<sup>o</sup>1 David rescueth Keilah. <sup>7</sup> God shewing him the coming of Saul, and the treachery of the Keilites, he escapeth to Ziph. 25 Saul pursueth him. 29 He dwelleth at En-gedi.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> THEN<sup>1</sup> they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines <sup>a</sup>fight<sup>1</sup> against <sup>7</sup>Keilah, and they rob the threshing-floors.

2 Therefore David <sup>7</sup>enquired<sup>1</sup> of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the LORD said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines, and save Keilah.

3 And David's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah: how much more then if we <sup>a</sup>come<sup>1</sup> to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines?

4 Then David <sup>7</sup>enquired<sup>1</sup> of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise, go down to Keilah; for I will deliver the Philistines unto thine hand.

5 <sup>9</sup>So<sup>1</sup> David and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattle, and <sup>1</sup>smote<sup>1</sup> them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.

6 <sup>2</sup>And it came to pass, when Abiathar the son of Ahimelech <sup>m</sup>fled to David to Keilah, <sup>1</sup>that he came down <sup>1</sup>with an ephod in his hand.

7 <sup>o</sup>¶ And it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah. And Saul said, God hath <sup>3</sup>delivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.

B.C.c.1062.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 33.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 27. 21. ch. 30. 7.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 26. d ch. 22. 19.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. shut up. f Josh. 15. 44.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 4, 6, 9. ch. 30. 8. 2 Sam. 5. 19, 23. h ch. 22. 2. & 25. 13.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 11. 1. k Josh. 15. 55. l Ps. 54. 3, 4.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 22. 20. n ch. 24. 20.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 18. 3. & 29. 16, 42. 2 Sam. 21. 7.

<sup>q</sup> See ch. 26. 1. Ps. 54. title.

8 And Saul <sup>1</sup>called<sup>1</sup> all the people <sup>o</sup>together<sup>1</sup> to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his men.

9 <sup>o</sup>¶ And David knew that Saul <sup>2</sup>secretly practised<sup>1</sup> mischief against him; and <sup>b</sup>he said to Abiathar the priest, Bring hither the ephod.

10 Then said David, O LORD <sup>3</sup>God of Israel, thy servant hath <sup>4</sup>certainly<sup>1</sup> heard that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, <sup>d</sup>to destroy the city for my sake.

11 Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O LORD <sup>3</sup>God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down.

12 Then said David, Will the men of Keilah <sup>e</sup>deliver<sup>5</sup> me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, They will deliver <sup>1</sup>thee up.

13 <sup>o</sup>¶ Then David and his men, <sup>h</sup>which were about six hundred, arose and departed out of Keilah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah; and he forbore to go forth.

14 <sup>6</sup>And David abode in the wilderness in <sup>7</sup>strong holds, and remained in <sup>8</sup>a mountain<sup>1</sup> in the wilderness of <sup>k</sup>Ziph. And Saul <sup>1</sup>sought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand.

15 And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and David <sup>1</sup>was in the wilderness of Ziph in <sup>9</sup>a wood.<sup>1</sup>

16 <sup>o</sup>¶ And Jonathan Saul's son arose, and went to David into <sup>1</sup>the wood, and strengthened his hand in God.

17 And he said unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I shall be next unto thee; and <sup>n</sup>that also Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two <sup>p</sup>made a covenant before the LORD: and David abode in <sup>1</sup>the wood, and Jonathan went to his house.

19 <sup>o</sup>¶ Then <sup>q</sup>came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah,

<sup>1</sup> s summoned

<sup>2</sup> s devised

<sup>3</sup> A, the

<sup>4</sup> s surely

<sup>5</sup> A up

<sup>6</sup> A ¶  
<sup>7</sup> A the  
<sup>8</sup> s the hill country

<sup>9</sup> s the wood.  
<sup>m</sup> Or, Horesh  
<sup>1</sup> m Or, Horesh

1<sup>A</sup> the  
2<sup>M</sup> Or, *Horesh*  
3<sup>S</sup> the  
desert  
4<sup>M</sup> Or, *Je-  
shimon*  
4<sup>A</sup>,

5<sup>A</sup> up

6<sup>A</sup> had

7<sup>S</sup> make  
yet more  
sure,  
8<sup>M</sup> Heb,  
*foot.*

9<sup>S</sup> of accer-  
tainty,  
10<sup>M</sup> Or,  
*with the  
certainty*  
Or, *to a  
set place*  
11<sup>S</sup> among  
12<sup>M</sup> Or,  
*families*

13<sup>S</sup> Arabah  
14<sup>M</sup> See  
Deut. 1.1.  
15<sup>S</sup> the  
desert.  
16<sup>M</sup> Or, *Je-  
shimon*  
17<sup>S</sup> And  
Saul  
18<sup>S</sup> to the

19<sup>S</sup> made  
a raid  
upon  
20<sup>S</sup> So

21<sup>M</sup> That  
is, *The  
rock of  
divisions  
or escape.*  
22<sup>M</sup> [Ch. 24.1  
in Heb.]  
23<sup>S</sup> the  
strong  
holds of

saying, Doth not David hide himself with us in <sup>1</sup> strong holds in <sup>2</sup> the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which <sup>†</sup>is <sup>a</sup> on the south of <sup>3b</sup> Jeshimon?<sup>1</sup>

20 Now therefore, O king, come down<sup>4</sup> according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and <sup>a</sup>our part <sup>†</sup>shall be to deliver him <sup>5</sup> into the king's hand.

21 And Saul said, Blessed <sup>†</sup>be ye of the LORD; for ye have <sup>6</sup> compassion on me.

22 Go, I pray you, <sup>7</sup>prepare yet,<sup>†</sup> and know and see his place where his <sup>8g</sup> haunt is, and who hath seen him there: for it is told me <sup>†</sup>that he dealeth very subtilly.

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me <sup>9</sup> with the certainty,<sup>1</sup> and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out <sup>1</sup> throughout<sup>1</sup> all the <sup>2</sup> thousands of Judah.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men <sup>†</sup>were in the wilderness <sup>10</sup> of Maon, in the <sup>3</sup> plain<sup>1</sup> on the south of <sup>4</sup> Jeshimon.<sup>1</sup>

25 <sup>5</sup> Saul also<sup>1</sup> and his men went to seek <sup>†</sup>him. And they told David: wherefore he came down <sup>6†</sup> into a <sup>1</sup> rock, and abode in the wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard *that*, he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: <sup>a</sup>and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men <sup>a</sup>compassed David and his men round about to take them.

27 <sup>7</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup>But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philistines have <sup>72</sup> invaded<sup>1</sup> the land.

28 <sup>8</sup> Wherefore<sup>1</sup> Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called that place <sup>9b</sup> Sela-hammahlekoth.

29 <sup>9</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup>And David went up from thence, and dwelt in <sup>2</sup> strong holds at <sup>†</sup>En-gedi.

B.C.c.1061.

<sup>a</sup> Heb, on the right hand,  
<sup>b</sup> Or, The wilderness!  
<sup>c</sup> Ch. 23. 28.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 54. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. after.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 38. 12.

<sup>g</sup> Heb, foot shall be.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 141. 6.

<sup>i</sup> Jer. 2. 24.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 57, title, & 142, title.

<sup>k</sup> Ch. 26. 8.

<sup>m</sup> Heb, the robe which was Saul's.

<sup>n</sup> Josh. 15. 55.  
<sup>o</sup> Ch. 25. 2.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 10.

<sup>q</sup> Ch. 26. 11.

<sup>r</sup> Or, from the rock.

<sup>t</sup> Heb, cut off.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 7. 4.  
<sup>v</sup> Mat. 5. 44.  
<sup>w</sup> Rom. 12. 17, 19.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 31. 22.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 17. 9.

<sup>z</sup> See  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 19. 9.

<sup>1</sup> Heb, spread themselves upon, &c.  
<sup>2</sup> Ps. 141. 6.  
<sup>3</sup> Prov. 16. 28, & 17. 9.

<sup>4</sup> That is, The rock of divisions.

<sup>5</sup> 2 Chr. 29. 2.

## CHAPTER 24.

<sup>o1</sup> David in a cave at En-gedi, having cut off Saul's skirt, spareth his life. <sup>8</sup> He sheweth thereby his innocency. <sup>16</sup> Saul, acknowledging his fault, taketh an oath of David, and departeth.<sup>1</sup>

AND it came to pass, <sup>c</sup> when <sup>A</sup> Saul was returned from <sup>†</sup> following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, David <sup>†</sup>is in the wilderness of En-gedi.

2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and <sup>†</sup>went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

3 And he came to the sheepcotes by the way, where <sup>†</sup>was a cave; and <sup>h</sup> Saul went in to <sup>i</sup> cover his feet<sup>1</sup>: and <sup>1</sup> David and his men <sup>2</sup> remained in the sides<sup>1</sup> of the cave.

4 <sup>†</sup> And the men of David said unto him, Behold<sup>3</sup> the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, <sup>4</sup> that thou mayest<sup>†</sup> do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of <sup>m</sup> Saul's robe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that <sup>7</sup> David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt.

6 And he said unto his men, <sup>q</sup> The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my <sup>5</sup> master,<sup>1</sup> the LORD's anointed, to <sup>6</sup> stretch<sup>†</sup> forth mine hand against him, seeing he <sup>†</sup>is the <sup>7</sup> anointed of the LORD.<sup>1</sup>

7 So David <sup>8†</sup> stayed his servants<sup>1</sup> with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. <sup>9</sup> But<sup>1</sup> Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on <sup>†</sup>his way.

8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David <sup>1</sup> stooped<sup>†</sup> with his face to the earth, and <sup>2</sup> bowed himself.<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> And David said to Saul, <sup>a</sup> Wherefore<sup>3</sup> hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt<sup>†</sup>!

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the LORD had delivered thee <sup>4</sup> to day<sup>†</sup> into mine hand in the cave: and <sup>†</sup>some bade <sup>†</sup>me kill thee:

1<sup>S</sup>. Now  
2<sup>S</sup> were abiding  
[<sup>M</sup> Or, sitting] in the innermost parts  
3<sup>A</sup>.  
4<sup>S</sup> and thou shalt

5<sup>S</sup> lord,  
6<sup>S</sup> put

7<sup>S</sup> LORD'S anointed.

8<sup>S</sup> checked his men

9<sup>S</sup> And

1<sup>S</sup> bowed  
2<sup>S</sup> did obeisance.

3<sup>S</sup> hearkenest thou to

4<sup>S</sup> to-day

but *mine eye* spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he <sup>†</sup>is the LORD's anointed.

11 Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that <sup>†</sup>there is <sup>o</sup>neither evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee<sup>1</sup>; yet thou <sup>a</sup>huntest<sup>1</sup> my soul to take it.

12 <sup>7</sup>The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD <sup>a</sup>avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, <sup>2</sup>Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked<sup>1</sup>: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

14 After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom dost thou pursue? <sup>1</sup>after a dead dog, after <sup>m</sup>a flea.

15 <sup>a</sup>The LORD therefore be judge, and <sup>3</sup>judge<sup>1</sup> between me and thee, and <sup>2</sup>see, and <sup>2</sup>plead my cause, and <sup>47</sup>deliver me out of thine hand.

16 <sup>o</sup>¶ And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, <sup>†</sup>Is this thy voice, my son David? And Saul lifted up his voice, and wept.

17 <sup>a</sup>And he said to David, Thou <sup>†art</sup> <sup>2</sup>more righteous than I: for <sup>2</sup>thou hast <sup>3</sup>rewarded<sup>1</sup> me good, whereas I have <sup>5</sup>rewarded<sup>1</sup> thee evil.

18 And thou hast <sup>6</sup>shewed<sup>1</sup> this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when <sup>c</sup>the LORD had <sup>a</sup>delivered me <sup>7</sup>into thine hand, thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

20 And now, behold, <sup>2</sup>I know <sup>o</sup>well<sup>1</sup> that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand.

21 <sup>a</sup>Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, <sup>2</sup>that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house.

B.C.c.1061.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 23. 29.

<sup>†</sup> Ps. 7. 3. & 35. 7.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 28. 3.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 26. 20.

<sup>e</sup> Num. 20. 29.

<sup>f</sup> Deut. 34. 8.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 16. 5.

<sup>h</sup> Judg. 11. 27.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 26. 10.

<sup>j</sup> Job 5. 8.

<sup>k</sup> Gen. 21. 21.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 120. 5.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 23. 24.

<sup>n</sup> Or, business.

<sup>o</sup> Josh. 15. 55.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 17. 43.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Sam. 9. 8.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 26. 20.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 22.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 35. 1.

<sup>v</sup> & 43. 1.

<sup>w</sup> & 119. 154.

<sup>x</sup> Mic. 7. 9.

<sup>y</sup> Heb, judge.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 26. 17.

<sup>aa</sup> Gen. 28. 13.

<sup>ab</sup> 2 Sam. 13. 23.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 26. 21.

<sup>ad</sup> Gen. 38. 26.

<sup>ae</sup> Mat. 5. 44.

<sup>af</sup> Heb, ask him in my name of peace.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 17. 22.

<sup>ah</sup> 1 Chr. 12. 18.

<sup>ai</sup> Ps. 122. 7.

<sup>aj</sup> Luke 10. 5.

<sup>ak</sup> ch. 26. 23.

<sup>al</sup> Heb, shut up.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 23. 12.

<sup>an</sup> & 26. 8.

<sup>ao</sup> Heb, shorn.

<sup>ap</sup> ver. 15. 21.

<sup>aq</sup> ch. 23. 17.

<sup>ar</sup> Gen. 21. 23.

<sup>as</sup> Neh. 8. 10.

<sup>at</sup> Esth. 9. 19.

<sup>au</sup> 2 Sam. 21. 6, 8.

22 And David sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up unto <sup>a</sup>the hold.

## CHAPTER 25.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Samuel dieth. 2 David sendeth to Nabal. 10 Provoked by Nabal's churlishness, he mindedeth to destroy him. 23 Abigail by her wisdom pacifieth David. 36 Nabal hearing thereof dieth. 44 Michal given to Phalti.

AND <sup>o</sup>Samuel died; and all <sup>1</sup>the Israelites were gathered<sup>1</sup> together, and <sup>6</sup>lamented him, and buried him in his house at Ramah. And David arose, and went down <sup>2</sup>to the wilderness of Paran.

2 <sup>2</sup>And <sup>†there was</sup> a man <sup>h</sup>in Maon, whose <sup>3i</sup>possessions <sup>†were</sup> in <sup>k</sup>Carmel; and the man <sup>†was</sup> very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was shearing his sheep in Carmel.

3 Now the name of the man <sup>†was</sup> Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail: and <sup>4</sup>she was a woman<sup>1</sup> of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man <sup>†was</sup> churlish and evil in his doings; and he <sup>†was</sup> of the house of Caleb.

4 <sup>o</sup>¶ And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal did <sup>2</sup>shear his sheep.

5 And David sent <sup>o</sup>out<sup>1</sup> ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and <sup>a</sup>greet him in my name:

6 And <sup>5</sup>thus shall ye say <sup>6</sup>to him that liveth in prosperity, <sup>b</sup>Peace <sup>†be</sup> both <sup>7</sup>to<sup>1</sup> thee, and peace <sup>†be</sup> to thine house, and peace <sup>†be</sup> unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: <sup>3</sup>now thy shepherds which were with us, we <sup>6</sup>hurt them not,<sup>1</sup> neither was there <sup>9</sup>ought<sup>1</sup> missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will <sup>1</sup>shew thee. Wherefore<sup>1</sup> let the young men find favour in thine eyes<sup>2</sup>:<sup>1</sup> for we come in <sup>4</sup>a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand <sup>3</sup>unto thy servants, and to thy son David.

9 And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal

1 <sup>s</sup> Israel gathered themselves

2 <sup>a</sup> ¶ <sup>3</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, business was

4 <sup>s</sup> the woman was

5 <sup>m</sup> Or, thus shall ye say, All hail! and peace be unto thee &c.

6 <sup>m</sup> The Vulgate has, to my brethren.

7 <sup>s</sup> unto

8 <sup>s</sup> thy shepherds have now been with us, and we did them no hurt.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. put them not to shame.

9 <sup>s</sup> sought

1 <sup>s</sup> tell thee: wherefore

2 <sup>s</sup> ;

3 <sup>a</sup> ,

1 <sup>s</sup> , though thou huntest after <sup>m</sup> Or, layest wait for

2 <sup>s</sup> Out of the wicked cometh forth wickedness

3 <sup>s</sup> give sentence

4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. give sentence for me.

5 <sup>s</sup> rendered unto

6 <sup>s</sup> declared

7 <sup>a</sup> up

	according to all those words in the name of David, and <sup>1a</sup> ceased.	B.C.c.1060.	But she told not her husband Nabal.	
<sup>1</sup> M Or, <i>re- mained quiet</i>	<sup>10</sup> ¶ And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, <sup>b</sup> Who <sup>†</sup> is David? and who <sup>†</sup> is the son of Jesse? there be many servants now a days that break away every man from his master.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>rested.</i>	20 And it was <sup>†</sup> so, as she rode on <sup>1</sup> the ass, that she <sup>†</sup> came down by the covert of the <sup>2</sup> hill, and, <sup>1</sup> behold, David and his men came down against her; and she met them.	<sup>1</sup> S her ass, and <sup>2</sup> S mount- ain, that,
<sup>2</sup> M Heb. <i>slaughter.</i> <sup>3</sup> S of	11 <sup>c</sup> Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my <sup>2d</sup> flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give <sup>†</sup> it unto men <sup>s</sup> , <sup>1</sup> whom I know not whence they <sup>†</sup> be?	<sup>c</sup> Judg. 8. 6. <sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>slaughter.</i> <sup>e</sup> Ps. 109. 5. Prov. 17. 13. <sup>f</sup> Ruth 1. 17. ch. 3. 17. & 20. 15, 16. <sup>g</sup> ver. 34.	21 Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this <sup>†</sup> fellow hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that <sup>†</sup> pertained unto him: and he hath <sup>3e</sup> requited <sup>1</sup> me evil for good.	<sup>3</sup> S re- turned <sup>4</sup> S God do so <sup>5</sup> M The Sept. has, <i>unto</i> <i>David.</i> <sup>6</sup> A and more also, <sup>7</sup> S so much as one man child. <sup>8</sup> M as A.V. text.
<sup>4</sup> A on <sup>5</sup> S back, <sup>6</sup> S accord- ing to all these words.	12 So David's young men turned <sup>4</sup> their way, and went <sup>5</sup> again, <sup>1</sup> and came and told him <sup>6</sup> all those sayings.	<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 10. & 21. 21. 2 Kin. 9. 8. <sup>i</sup> Josh. 15. 18. Judg. 1. 14.	22 <sup>4f</sup> So and more also do God <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> unto the enemies of David, <sup>6</sup> if I <sup>g</sup> leave of all that <sup>†</sup> pertain to him by the morning light <sup>7</sup> any that pisseth against the wall.	<sup>8</sup> S her <sup>9</sup> S. And she <sup>1</sup> S be the iniquity: <sup>2</sup> S ears, and hear thou <sup>3</sup> M Or, <i>base</i> <i>yellow</i> <sup>4</sup> M That is, <i>worth- lessness.</i> <sup>5</sup> M That is, <i>Fool.</i> <sup>6</sup> S from blood- guilti- ness, <sup>7</sup> M Heb. <i>from</i> <i>coming</i> <i>into</i> <i>blood.</i> <sup>8</sup> M Heb. <i>thine</i> <i>own</i> <i>hand</i> <i>saving</i> <i>thee</i> <sup>9</sup> A there- fore <sup>9</sup> S them <sup>1</sup> S present <sup>2</sup> M Heb. <i>blissing</i> [which thy ser- vant <sup>2</sup> S For- give, I pray thee, <sup>3</sup> S, <sup>4</sup> S; and evil shall not be
<sup>7</sup> M Heb. <i>bless.</i> <sup>8</sup> S flew upon <sup>9</sup> M Or, <i>railed on</i> <sup>9</sup> M Heb. <i>put to shame.</i>	13 And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David about four hundred men; and two hundred <sup>2</sup> abode by the staff.	<sup>j</sup> ch. 30. 24. <sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>cars.</i> <sup>l</sup> Heb. <i>flow upon them.</i> <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>lay it to his heart.</i> <sup>n</sup> ver. 7. <sup>o</sup> That is, <i>Fool.</i> <sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>shamed.</i> <sup>q</sup> Ex. 14. 22. Job 1. 10. <sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 2 <sup>s</sup> ver. 33. Gen. 20. 6. <sup>t</sup> Heb. <i>saving</i> <i>thyself.</i> Rom. 12. 19. <sup>u</sup> ch. 20. 7. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 18. 22. <sup>w</sup> Deut 13. 33 Judg. 19. 22 <sup>x</sup> Gen. 33. 11. ch. 30. 26. 2 Kin. 5. 15. <sup>y</sup> Or, <i>present.</i> <sup>z</sup> Gen. 32. 13. Prov. 18. 26. & 21. 14. <sup>aa</sup> Heb. <i>walk at the feet of, &amp;c.</i> ver. 42. Judg. 4. 10. <sup>ab</sup> Or, <i>lungs.</i> <sup>ac</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 11. 27. <sup>ad</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 5 14. 17. 10. 25. <sup>ae</sup> ch. 18. 17. 14. ch. 21. 11. <sup>af</sup> Gen. 32. 16. 20.	23 And when Abigail saw David, she hastened, and <sup>1</sup> lighted off <sup>2</sup> the <sup>3</sup> ass, and fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ground <sup>3</sup> .	
<sup>1</sup> A by	14 ¶ But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilder-ness to <sup>2</sup> salute our master; and he <sup>3</sup> <sup>m</sup> railed on <sup>1</sup> them.	<sup>ba</sup> Heb. <i>flow upon them.</i> <sup>bb</sup> Heb. <i>lay it to his heart.</i> <sup>bc</sup> ver. 7. <sup>bd</sup> That is, <i>Fool.</i> <sup>be</sup> Heb. <i>shamed.</i> <sup>bf</sup> Ex. 14. 22. Job 1. 10. <sup>bg</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 2 <sup>bh</sup> ver. 33. Gen. 20. 6. <sup>bi</sup> Heb. <i>saving</i> <i>thyself.</i> Rom. 12. 19. <sup>bj</sup> ch. 20. 7. <sup>bk</sup> 2 Sam. 18. 22. <sup>bl</sup> Deut 13. 33 Judg. 19. 22 <sup>bm</sup> Gen. 33. 11. ch. 30. 26. 2 Kin. 5. 15. <sup>bn</sup> Or, <i>present.</i> <sup>bo</sup> Gen. 32. 13. Prov. 18. 26. & 21. 14. <sup>bp</sup> Heb. <i>walk at the feet of, &amp;c.</i> ver. 42. Judg. 4. 10. <sup>bq</sup> Or, <i>lungs.</i> <sup>br</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 11. 27. <sup>bs</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 5 14. 17. 10. 25. <sup>bt</sup> ch. 18. 17. 14. ch. 21. 11. <sup>bu</sup> Gen. 32. 16. 20.	24 And <sup>1</sup> fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, <sup>2</sup> upon me <sup>1</sup> let this iniquity be: <sup>1</sup> and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine <sup>2</sup> audience, and hear <sup>1</sup> the words of thine handmaid.	
<sup>2</sup> S house <sup>3</sup> M Or, <i>base</i> <i>yellow</i> <sup>4</sup> M That is, <i>worth- lessness.</i> <sup>5</sup> S one <sup>6</sup> M Or, <i>skins</i>	15 But the men <sup>†</sup> were very good unto us, and <sup>2</sup> we were not <sup>3</sup> hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields:	<sup>ba</sup> Heb. <i>flow upon them.</i> <sup>bb</sup> Heb. <i>lay it to his heart.</i> <sup>bc</sup> ver. 7. <sup>bd</sup> That is, <i>Fool.</i> <sup>be</sup> Heb. <i>shamed.</i> <sup>bf</sup> Ex. 14. 22. Job 1. 10. <sup>bg</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 2 <sup>bh</sup> ver. 33. Gen. 20. 6. <sup>bi</sup> Heb. <i>saving</i> <i>thyself.</i> Rom. 12. 19. <sup>bj</sup> ch. 20. 7. <sup>bk</sup> 2 Sam. 18. 22. <sup>bl</sup> Deut 13. 33 Judg. 19. 22 <sup>bm</sup> Gen. 33. 11. ch. 30. 26. 2 Kin. 5. 15. <sup>bn</sup> Or, <i>present.</i> <sup>bo</sup> Gen. 32. 13. Prov. 18. 26. & 21. 14. <sup>bp</sup> Heb. <i>walk at the feet of, &amp;c.</i> ver. 42. Judg. 4. 10. <sup>bq</sup> Or, <i>lungs.</i> <sup>br</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 11. 27. <sup>bs</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 5 14. 17. 10. 25. <sup>bt</sup> ch. 18. 17. 14. ch. 21. 11. <sup>bu</sup> Gen. 32. 16. 20.	25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, <sup>2</sup> regard this <sup>3</sup> man of <sup>4</sup> Belial, <sup>†</sup> even Nabal: for as his name <sup>†</sup> is, so <sup>†</sup> is he; <sup>5</sup> Nabal <sup>†</sup> is his name, and folly <sup>†</sup> is with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.	
<sup>7</sup> S young men,	16 They were <sup>6</sup> a wall unto us both by night and <sup>1</sup> day, all the while we were with them keep- ing the sheep.	<sup>ba</sup> Heb. <i>flow upon them.</i> <sup>bb</sup> Heb. <i>lay it to his heart.</i> <sup>bc</sup> ver. 7. <sup>bd</sup> That is, <i>Fool.</i> <sup>be</sup> Heb. <i>shamed.</i> <sup>bf</sup> Ex. 14. 22. Job 1. 10. <sup>bg</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 2 <sup>bh</sup> ver. 33. Gen. 20. 6. <sup>bi</sup> Heb. <i>saving</i> <i>thyself.</i> Rom. 12. 19. <sup>bj</sup> ch. 20. 7. <sup>bk</sup> 2 Sam. 18. 22. <sup>bl</sup> Deut 13. 33 Judg. 19. 22 <sup>bm</sup> Gen. 33. 11. ch. 30. 26. 2 Kin. 5. 15. <sup>bn</sup> Or, <i>present.</i> <sup>bo</sup> Gen. 32. 13. Prov. 18. 26. & 21. 14. <sup>bp</sup> Heb. <i>walk at the feet of, &amp;c.</i> ver. 42. Judg. 4. 10. <sup>bq</sup> Or, <i>lungs.</i> <sup>br</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 11. 27. <sup>bs</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 5 14. 17. 10. 25. <sup>bt</sup> ch. 18. 17. 14. ch. 21. 11. <sup>bu</sup> Gen. 32. 16. 20.	26 Now therefore, my lord, <sup>†</sup> as <sup>†</sup> the LORD liveth, and <sup>†</sup> as thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD hath <sup>2</sup> withholden thee <sup>6</sup> from coming to <i>shed</i> blood, <sup>1</sup> and from <sup>†</sup> avenging thyself with thine own hand, now <sup>5</sup> <sup>a</sup> let thine enemies, and <sup>9</sup> they <sup>1</sup> that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal.	
	17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for <sup>2</sup> evil is determined against our master, and against all his <sup>2</sup> household <sup>1</sup> : for he <sup>†</sup> is such a <sup>3</sup> son of <sup>4b</sup> Belial, that <sup>5</sup> a man <sup>1</sup> cannot speak to him.	<sup>ba</sup> Heb. <i>flow upon them.</i> <sup>bb</sup> Heb. <i>lay it to his heart.</i> <sup>bc</sup> ver. 7. <sup>bd</sup> That is, <i>Fool.</i> <sup>be</sup> Heb. <i>shamed.</i> <sup>bf</sup> Ex. 14. 22. Job 1. 10. <sup>bg</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 2 <sup>bh</sup> ver. 33. Gen. 20. 6. <sup>bi</sup> Heb. <i>saving</i> <i>thyself.</i> Rom. 12. 19. <sup>bj</sup> ch. 20. 7. <sup>bk</sup> 2 Sam. 18. 22. <sup>bl</sup> Deut 13. 33 Judg. 19. 22 <sup>bm</sup> Gen. 33. 11. ch. 30. 26. 2 Kin. 5. 15. <sup>bn</sup> Or, <i>present.</i> <sup>bo</sup> Gen. 32. 13. Prov. 18. 26. & 21. 14. <sup>bp</sup> Heb. <i>walk at the feet of, &amp;c.</i> ver. 42. Judg. 4. 10. <sup>bq</sup> Or, <i>lungs.</i> <sup>br</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 11. 27. <sup>bs</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 5 14. 17. 10. 25. <sup>bt</sup> ch. 18. 17. 14. ch. 21. 11. <sup>bu</sup> Gen. 32. 16. 20.	27 And now <sup>c</sup> this <sup>1d</sup> blessing which thine handmaid <sup>1</sup> hath brought unto my lord, let it <sup>†</sup> even <sup>1</sup> be given unto the young men that <sup>†</sup> follow my lord.	
	18 ¶ Then Abigail made haste, and <sup>6</sup> took two hundred loaves, and two <sup>6</sup> bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched <sup>†</sup> corn, and an hundred <sup>6</sup> clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid <sup>†</sup> them on asses.	<sup>ba</sup> Heb. <i>flow upon them.</i> <sup>bb</sup> Heb. <i>lay it to his heart.</i> <sup>bc</sup> ver. 7. <sup>bd</sup> That is, <i>Fool.</i> <sup>be</sup> Heb. <i>shamed.</i> <sup>bf</sup> Ex. 14. 22. Job 1. 10. <sup>bg</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 2 <sup>bh</sup> ver. 33. Gen. 20. 6. <sup>bi</sup> Heb. <i>saving</i> <i>thyself.</i> Rom. 12. 19. <sup>bj</sup> ch. 20. 7. <sup>bk</sup> 2 Sam. 18. 22. <sup>bl</sup> Deut 13. 33 Judg. 19. 22 <sup>bm</sup> Gen. 33. 11. ch. 30. 26. 2 Kin. 5. 15. <sup>bn</sup> Or, <i>present.</i> <sup>bo</sup> Gen. 32. 13. Prov. 18. 26. & 21. 14. <sup>bp</sup> Heb. <i>walk at the feet of, &amp;c.</i> ver. 42. Judg. 4. 10. <sup>bq</sup> Or, <i>lungs.</i> <sup>br</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 11. 27. <sup>bs</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 5 14. 17. 10. 25. <sup>bt</sup> ch. 18. 17. 14. ch. 21. 11. <sup>bu</sup> Gen. 32. 16. 20.	28 <sup>2</sup> I pray thee, forgive <sup>1</sup> the trespass of thine handmaid: for <sup>†</sup> the LORD will certainly make my lord a sure house <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> because my lord <sup>†</sup> fighteth the battles of the LORD <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> evil hath not been <sup>1</sup> found in thee <sup>†</sup> all thy days.	



R.V.	<i>David is pacified.</i>	I. SAMUEL 26.	<i>He marrieth Abigail.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> And though man be risen up	29 <sup>1</sup> Yet a man is risen <sup>1</sup> to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul <sup>2</sup> : but <sup>1</sup> the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of <sup>3</sup> life with the LORD thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall he <sup>a</sup> sling out, <sup>4b</sup> as out of the middle <sup>1</sup> of a sling.	B.C.c.1069.	things, <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> his heart died within him, and he became <sup>1a</sup> as a stone.	1 <sup>s</sup> and
2 <sup>s</sup> s, yet	30 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee <sup>3</sup> ruler <sup>1</sup> over Israel;	<sup>a</sup> Jer. 10. 18.	38 And it came to pass about ten days <sup>1a</sup> after, that the LORD smote Nabal, that he died.	
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, the living	31 That this shall be <sup>9</sup> no <sup>6</sup> grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, <sup>7</sup> either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: <sup>8</sup> but <sup>1</sup> when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. in the midst of the bought of a sling. <sup>c</sup> ver. 32. <sup>d</sup> Prov. 22. 23. <sup>e</sup> ver. 26, 34.	39 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, <sup>c</sup> Blessed <sup>1b</sup> be the LORD, that hath <sup>d</sup> pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath <sup>e</sup> kept <sup>2</sup> his servant from evil: <sup>3</sup> for the LORD hath <sup>7</sup> returned the wickedness of Nabal <sup>1</sup> upon his own head. And David sent and <sup>4</sup> communed with <sup>1</sup> Abigail, to take her to him to wife.	
4 <sup>s</sup> as from the hollow	32 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And David said to Abigail, <sup>a</sup> Blessed <sup>1b</sup> be the LORD <sup>3</sup> God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me:	<sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 44. Ps. 7. 16.	40 And when the servants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake unto her, saying, David <sup>5</sup> sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife.	2 <sup>a</sup> back 3 <sup>s</sup> and the evil-doing of Nabal hath the LORD returned 4 <sup>s</sup> spake concerning <sup>m</sup> See Cant. 8. 8. 5 <sup>a</sup> hath
5 <sup>s</sup> prince	33 And blessed <sup>1b</sup> be thy <sup>1</sup> advice, <sup>1</sup> and blessed <sup>1b</sup> be thou, which hast <sup>a</sup> kept me this day from <sup>2</sup> coming to shed blood, <sup>1</sup> and from avenging myself with mine own hand.	<sup>9</sup> Heb. no staggering, or, stumbling.	41 And she arose, and bowed herself <sup>o</sup> on her <sup>1</sup> face to the earth, and said, Behold, <sup>o</sup> let <sup>1</sup> <sup>i</sup> thine handmaid <sup>7</sup> be <sup>1</sup> a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord.	
6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. cause of staggering.	34 For in very deed, <sup>1a</sup> as the LORD <sup>3</sup> God of Israel <sup>4</sup> liveth, which hath <sup>5m</sup> kept me back <sup>1</sup> from hurting thee, except thou hadst hastened and come to meet me, surely there had <sup>9</sup> not been left unto Nabal by the morning light <sup>6</sup> any that pisseth against the wall. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> Gen. 24. 27. Ex. 18. 10. Ps. 41. 13. & 72. 18. Luke 1. 68. Euth. 2. 10, 13. Prov. 15. 33. <sup>k</sup> ver. 26.	42 And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of <sup>8</sup> her's that went <sup>1</sup> after <sup>1</sup> her; and she went after the messengers of David, and became his wife.	6 <sup>s</sup> with her 7 <sup>s</sup> is
7 <sup>m</sup> Or, so that thou shouldst shed d.c.	35 So David received of her hand <sup>1</sup> that which she had brought him <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> said unto her, <sup>2</sup> Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have <sup>3</sup> accepted thy person.	<sup>l</sup> Heb. at her feet, ver. 27.	43 David also took Ahinoam <sup>n</sup> of Jezreel; <sup>p</sup> and they <sup>9</sup> were also <sup>1</sup> both of them his wives.	8 <sup>s</sup> hers that followed
8 <sup>s</sup> and	36 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Abigail came to Nabal; and, behold, <sup>o</sup> he held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart <sup>1a</sup> was merry within him, for he <sup>1a</sup> was very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light.	<sup>m</sup> ver. 26. <sup>n</sup> Josh. 15. 56. <sup>p</sup> ch. 27. 3, & 30. 5. <sup>q</sup> ver. 22. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 14. <sup>s</sup> Phaltiel. <sup>t</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 15. <sup>u</sup> Is. 10. 30.	44 <sup>1</sup> ¶ But <sup>1</sup> Saul had given <sup>r</sup> Michal his daughter, David's wife, to <sup>2c</sup> Phalti <sup>1</sup> the son of Laish, which <sup>1</sup> was of <sup>u</sup> Gallim.	9 <sup>s</sup> became 1 <sup>s</sup> Now 2 <sup>s</sup> Palti <sup>m</sup> In 2 Sam. 3. 15, Phaltiel.
9 <sup>s</sup> the	37 <sup>8</sup> But <sup>1</sup> it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, <sup>9</sup> and <sup>1</sup> his wife <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> told him these	<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 42. <sup>2</sup> Sam. 15. 9. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 5. 19. Luke 7. 50. & S. 48. <sup>v</sup> Gen. 19. 21. <sup>w</sup> ch. 23. 19. Ps. 54. title. <sup>x</sup> 2 Sam. 13. 23.	CHAPTER 26.	
1 <sup>s</sup> wisdom, <sup>m</sup> Or, discretion			<sup>o</sup> 1 Saul cometh to Hachilah against David. 5 David stayeth Abishai from killing Saul, but taketh his spear and cruse. 21 Saul acknowledgeth his sin.	
2 <sup>s</sup> blood-guiltiness,			AND the Ziphites came unto Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself in the hill of Hachilah, <sup>1</sup> which is before <sup>3</sup> Jeshimon <sup>1</sup> ?	
3 <sup>a</sup> , the			2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the wilderness of Ziph.	
4 <sup>a</sup> ,			3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which <sup>1a</sup> is before <sup>3</sup> Jeshimon <sup>1</sup> , by the way. But David abode in the wilderness,	3 <sup>s</sup> the desert <sup>m</sup> Or, Jeshimon See ch. 23. 19.
5 <sup>s</sup> with-holden me				
6 <sup>s</sup> so much as one man child.				
7 <sup>s</sup> : and he				
8 <sup>s</sup> And				
9 <sup>s</sup> that				

R.V.	David again	I. SAMUEL 26.	spareth Saul's life.	R.V.
	and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness.	B.C.C. 1069.	13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then David went over to the other side, and stood on the top of <sup>1</sup> an hill' afar off; a great space <sup>†</sup> being between them:	<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> the mountain
<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> of a certainty, <sup>m</sup> Or, to a set place See ch. 23. 23.	4 David therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come <sup>1</sup> in very deed. <sup>1</sup>		14 And David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest thou not, Abner? Then Abner answered and said, Who <sup>†</sup> art thou <sup>†</sup> that criest to the king?	
<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> within the place of the wagons, <sup>m</sup> Or, barricade	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and <sup>a</sup> Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his host: and Saul lay <sup>2</sup> in the <sup>b</sup> trench,' and the people pitched round about him.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 50. & 17. 55.	15 And David said to Abner, <sup>†</sup> Art not thou a valiant man? and who <sup>†</sup> is like to thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept <sup>2</sup> thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord.	<sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup> watch over
	6 Then answered David and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai <sup>c</sup> the son of Zeruiah, brother to Joab, saying, Who will <sup>d</sup> go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Abishai said, I will go down with thee.	<sup>c</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 16.	16 This thing <sup>†</sup> is not good that thou hast done. <sup>†</sup> As the LORD liveth, ye <sup>†</sup> are <sup>3e</sup> worthy to die, because ye have not kept <sup>4</sup> your master,' the LORD's anointed. And now <sup>5</sup> see <sup>5</sup> where the king's spear <sup>†</sup> is, and the cruse of water that <sup>†</sup> was at his <sup>6</sup> bolster.'	<sup>3</sup> <sup>m</sup> Heb. sons of death. <sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> watch over your lord, <sup>5</sup> <sup>a</sup> , <sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> head.
<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> place of the wagons, <sup>m</sup> Or, barricade, with <sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> head: and <sup>5</sup> <sup>a</sup> up	7 So David and Abishai came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the <sup>3</sup> trench, and <sup>1</sup> his spear stuck in the ground at his <sup>1</sup> bolster: but <sup>1</sup> Abner and the people lay round about him.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. the sons of death, 2 Sam. 12. 5.	17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, <sup>†</sup> Is this thy voice, my son David? And David said, <sup>†</sup> It is my voice, my lord, O king.	
	8 Then said Abishai to David, God hath <sup>d</sup> delivered <sup>5</sup> thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear <sup>o</sup> even' to the earth at <sup>6</sup> once,' and I will not <sup>†</sup> smite him the second time.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 24. 16.	18 And he said, <sup>a</sup> Wherefore doth my lord <sup>o</sup> thus' pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil <sup>†</sup> is in mine hand?	
<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> one stroke,	9 And David said to Abishai, Destroy him not: <sup>4</sup> for who can <sup>7</sup> stretch' forth his hand against the LORD's anointed, and be guiltless?	<sup>d</sup> ch. 24. 6, 7. 2 Sam. 1. 16.	19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If <sup>7</sup> the LORD have' <sup>a</sup> stirred thee up against me, let him <sup>8</sup> accept an offering: but if <sup>9</sup> they be' the children of men, cursed <sup>†</sup> be they before the LORD; <sup>2</sup> for they have driven me out this day <sup>1</sup> from <sup>7</sup> abiding in' the <sup>c</sup> inheritance of the LORD, saying, Go, serve other gods.	<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> it be the LORD that hath <sup>8</sup> <sup>m</sup> Heb. smell. <sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> it be
<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> put	10 <sup>s</sup> David said furthermore, As' the LORD liveth, <sup>m</sup> the LORD shall smite him; <sup>9</sup> or <sup>n</sup> his day shall come to die; or he shall <sup>1</sup> descend' into battle, and perish.	<sup>e</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 11. & 24. 1. <sup>f</sup> Heb. smell, Gen. 8. 21. Lev. 26. 31. <sup>g</sup> ch. 25. 38. Ps. 94. 1, 2. 25. Luke 18. 7. Rom. 12. 19.	20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth <sup>2</sup> before the face' of the LORD: for the king of Israel is come out to seek <sup>3x</sup> a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> that I should not cleave unto <sup>m</sup> Or, have no share in <sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> away from the presence <sup>3</sup> <sup>m</sup> The Sept. has, my life.
<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> And David said, As <sup>9</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, either <sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> go down	11 <sup>m</sup> The LORD forbid that I should <sup>7</sup> stretch' forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed: <sup>2</sup> but, I pray thee, take thou now' the spear that <sup>†</sup> is at his <sup>3</sup> bolster', and the cruse of water, and let us go.	<sup>h</sup> See Gen. 47. 29. Deut. 31. 14. Job 7. 1. & 14. 5. Ps. 57. 13. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 4. 28. Ps. 120. 5. <sup>j</sup> ch. 31. 6. <sup>k</sup> Heb. cleaving. <sup>l</sup> 2 Sam. 14. 16. <sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 19. <sup>n</sup> ch. 21. 6, 12. <sup>o</sup> ch. 24. 14. <sup>p</sup> ch. 15. 21. & 24. 17.	21 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then said Saul, <sup>†</sup> I have sinned: return, my son David: for I will no more do thee harm, because my <sup>4</sup> soul' was <sup>2</sup> precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.	<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> life
<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> did any awake	12 So David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's <sup>3</sup> bolster': and they gat them away, and no man saw <sup>†</sup> it, nor knew <sup>†</sup> it, neither <sup>†</sup> awaked': for they <sup>†</sup> were all asleep; because <sup>a</sup> a deep sleep from the LORD was fallen upon them.	<sup>q</sup> ch. 18. 30. <sup>r</sup> Gen. 2. 21. & 15. 12.		

	<p>22 And David answered and said, Behold <sup>1</sup>the king's spear! and let <sup>1</sup>one of the young men come over and fetch it.</p> <p>23 <sup>2b</sup>The LORD <sup>1</sup>render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: <sup>3</sup>for <sup>1</sup>the LORD delivered thee into <sup>1</sup>my hand <sup>4</sup>to day, but I would not stretch <sup>1</sup>forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed.</p> <p>24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.</p> <p>25 Then Saul said to David, Blessed <sup>1</sup>be thou, my son David: thou shalt both do <sup>6</sup>great things, and also shalt still <sup>8</sup>prevail. So David went <sup>o</sup>on <sup>1</sup>his way, and Saul returned to his place.</p>	<p>B.C.c. 1060.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> See Josh. 15. 21. &amp; 19. 5.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Ps. 7. 8. &amp; 18. 20.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Heb. the number of days.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Heb. a year of days: See ch. 29. 3, till 1066.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Josh. 13. 2.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Josh. 16. 10. Judg. 1. 29.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Or, Gerzites.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Ex. 17. 16. See ch. 15. 7, 8.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Gen. 25. 18.</p>	<p>6 Then Achish gave him Ziklag that day: wherefore <sup>a</sup>Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day.</p> <p>7 <sup>1</sup>And <sup>o</sup>the <sup>2</sup>time <sup>1</sup>that David dwelt in the <sup>3</sup>country of the Philistines was <sup>d</sup>a full year and four months.</p> <p>8 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>And David and his men went up, and <sup>4</sup>invaded <sup>1</sup>the Geshurites, <sup>1</sup>and the <sup>5g</sup>Gezrites, <sup>1</sup>and the <sup>h</sup>Amalekites: for those <sup>nations</sup> <sup>†</sup>were <sup>o</sup>of old <sup>1</sup>the inhabitants of the land, <sup>6</sup>as thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt.</p> <p>9 And David smote the land, and <sup>1</sup>left <sup>1</sup>neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel <sup>s</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>returned, and came to Achish.</p> <p>10 And Achish said, <sup>9i</sup>Whither have ye made a <sup>1</sup>road to day? <sup>1</sup>And David said, Against the <sup>2</sup>south <sup>1</sup>of Judah, and against the <sup>2</sup>south <sup>1</sup>of <sup>m</sup>the Jerahmeelites, and against the <sup>2</sup>south <sup>1</sup>of <sup>p</sup>the Kenites.</p> <p>11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring <sup>3</sup>tidings <sup>1</sup>to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did David, and so <sup>4</sup>will be <sup>1</sup>his manner all the while he <sup>5</sup>dwellth <sup>1</sup>in the <sup>6</sup>country of the Philistines.</p> <p>12 And Achish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel <sup>7</sup>utterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.</p>	<p>1 A ¶</p> <p>2s number of the days</p> <p>3 M Heb. field.</p> <p>4s made a raid upon</p> <p>5s Girzites,</p> <p>M Another reading is, Gizzites.</p> <p>6 A which were of old,</p> <p>M Some copies of the Sept. have, from Telam.</p> <p>7s saved</p> <p>8s; and he</p> <p>9 M So some ancient authorities. Others read, against whom.</p> <p>1s raid to-day</p> <p>2s South</p> <p>3s them</p> <p>4s hath been</p> <p>5s hath dwelt</p> <p>6 M Heb. field.</p>
	<p>CHAPTER 27.</p> <p><sup>o1</sup> Saul hearing David to be in Gath seeketh no more for him. 5 David begetteth Ziklag of Achish.</p> <p>AND David said in his heart, I shall now <sup>n</sup>perish one day by the hand of Saul: <sup>†</sup>there is nothing better for me than that I should <sup>o</sup>speedily <sup>1</sup>escape into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in <sup>6</sup>any coast <sup>1</sup>of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand.</p> <p>2 And David arose, <sup>q</sup>and <sup>o</sup>he <sup>1</sup>passed over <sup>7</sup>with <sup>1</sup>the six hundred men that <sup>†</sup>were with him <sup>8</sup>unto Achish <sup>o</sup>, the son of Maach, king of Gath.</p> <p>3 And David dwelt with Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, <sup>†</sup>even David <sup>1</sup>with his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the Carmelitess, Nabal's wife.</p> <p>4 And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and he sought no more again for him.</p> <p>5 ¶ And David said unto Achish, If <sup>9i</sup>I have now <sup>1</sup>found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in <sup>1</sup>'some town' in the <sup>2</sup>country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> Or, Did you not make a road, &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> See 1 Chr. 2. 9, 25.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Heb. be consumed.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Judg. 1. 16.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> ch. 25. 13.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Heb. to stink.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> ch. 21. 10.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> ch. 25. 43.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> ch. 23. 1.</p>	<p>10 And Achish said, <sup>9i</sup>Whither have ye made a <sup>1</sup>road to day? <sup>1</sup>And David said, Against the <sup>2</sup>south <sup>1</sup>of Judah, and against the <sup>2</sup>south <sup>1</sup>of <sup>m</sup>the Jerahmeelites, and against the <sup>2</sup>south <sup>1</sup>of <sup>p</sup>the Kenites.</p> <p>11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring <sup>3</sup>tidings <sup>1</sup>to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did David, and so <sup>4</sup>will be <sup>1</sup>his manner all the while he <sup>5</sup>dwellth <sup>1</sup>in the <sup>6</sup>country of the Philistines.</p> <p>12 And Achish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel <sup>7</sup>utterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.</p>	<p>7s hosts</p> <p>M Heb. camps.</p> <p>8s in the host,</p> <p>9s Therefore</p> <p>1s will</p>

R.V.	<i>Saul seeketh a</i>	I. SAMUEL 28.	<i>witch at En-dor.</i>	R.V.
	<p>3 ¶ Now <sup>a</sup> Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away <sup>c</sup> those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.</p> <p>4 And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in <sup>d</sup> Shunem : and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched in <sup>e</sup> Gilboa.</p> <p>5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was <sup>f</sup> afraid, and his heart <sup>g</sup> greatly trembled.</p> <p>6 And when Saul <sup>h</sup> enquired<sup>1</sup> of the LORD, <sup>i</sup> the LORD answered him not, neither by <sup>j</sup> dreams, nor <sup>k</sup> by Urim, nor by prophets.</p> <p>7 ¶ Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and <sup>l</sup> enquire<sup>1</sup> of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, <sup>m</sup> there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at En-dor.</p> <p>8 And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and <sup>n</sup> he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night : and <sup>o</sup> he said, <sup>p</sup> I pray thee, divine unto me, by the familiar spirit, and bring me <sup>q</sup> him up, whom I shall name unto thee.</p> <p>9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath <sup>r</sup> cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land : wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?</p> <p>10 And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, <sup>s</sup> As the LORD liveth, there shall no <sup>t</sup> punishment happen to thee for this thing.</p> <p>11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Samuel.</p> <p>12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice : and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou <sup>u</sup> art Saul.</p> <p>13 And the king said unto her,</p>	<p>B.C.c.1056.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> ch. 25. 1.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Ex. 22. 28.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> ver. 9.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Ex. 22. 18.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Lev. 19. 31.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> 29. 27.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Deut. 18. 10, 11.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>What is his form?</i></p> <p><sup>i</sup> ch. 15. 27.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 8, 13.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Josh. 10. 18.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> 2 Kin. 4. 8.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> ch. 31. 1.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Job 18. 11.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Prov. 5. 11-13.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> 14. 14.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> ch. 14. 37.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Prov. 1. 28.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Lam. 2. 9.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> ch. 18. 12.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Num. 12. 6.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> Ex. 28. 30.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Num. 27. 21.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> Deut. 33. 8.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> ver. 6.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> Heb. <i>by the hand of prophets.</i></p> <p><sup>1</sup> Or, <i>for himself.</i></p> <p><sup>2</sup> Prov. 16. 4.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> ch. 15. 28.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Heb. <i>mine hand.</i></p> <p><sup>5</sup> Dent. 18. 11.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> 1 Chr. 10. 13.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Is. 8. 19.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> ch. 15. 9.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> 1 Kin. 20. 42.</p> <p><sup>10</sup> 1 Chr. 10. 13.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> Jer. 48. 10.</p> <p><sup>12</sup> ver. 3.</p> <p><sup>13</sup> Heb. <i>made haste, and fell with the fulness of his stature.</i></p> <p><sup>14</sup> Job. 12. 3.</p> <p><sup>15</sup> ch. 19. 5.</p> <p><sup>16</sup> Job 13. 11.</p>	<p>Benot afraid : for what <sup>1</sup> sawest<sup>1</sup> thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I <sup>2</sup> saw <sup>3</sup> gods ascending<sup>1</sup> out of the earth.</p> <p>14 And he said unto her, <sup>4</sup> What form <sup>5</sup> is he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he <sup>6</sup> is covered with <sup>7</sup> a <sup>8</sup> mantle.<sup>1</sup> And Saul perceived that it <sup>9</sup> was Samuel, and he <sup>10</sup> stooped<sup>1</sup> with <sup>11</sup> his face to the ground, and <sup>12</sup> bowed himself.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>15 ¶ And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, <sup>13</sup> I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and <sup>14</sup> God is departed from me, and <sup>15</sup> answereth me no more, neither <sup>16</sup> by prophets, nor by dreams : therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.</p> <p>16 ¶ Then said Samuel, <sup>17</sup> Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and <sup>18</sup> is become thine enemy?<sup>1</sup></p> <p>17 And the LORD hath <sup>19</sup> done <sup>20</sup> to him,<sup>1</sup> <sup>21</sup> as he spake by <sup>22</sup> me : <sup>23</sup> for <sup>24</sup> the LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, <sup>25</sup> even to David.<sup>2</sup></p> <p>18 ¶ Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, <sup>26</sup> nor executedst<sup>1</sup> his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day.</p> <p>19 Moreover the LORD will <sup>27</sup> also deliver Israel<sup>1</sup> with thee into the hand of the Philistines : and <sup>28</sup> to morrow<sup>1</sup> <sup>29</sup> shalt thou and thy sons <sup>30</sup> be with me : the LORD <sup>31</sup> also<sup>1</sup> shall deliver the host of Israel <sup>32</sup> into the hand of the Philistines.</p> <p>20 Then Saul <sup>33</sup> fell straightway <sup>34</sup> all along<sup>1</sup> the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel : and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.</p> <p>21 ¶ And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath <sup>35</sup> obeyed<sup>1</sup> thy voice, and I have <sup>36</sup> put my life in my hand,</p>	<p>1 <sup>37</sup> seest</p> <p>2 <sup>38</sup> see a god<sup>1</sup> <sup>39</sup> Or, gods<sup>1</sup> coming up</p> <p>3 <sup>40</sup> robe.</p> <p>4 <sup>41</sup> howed</p> <p>5 <sup>42</sup> did obsequence.</p> <p>6 <sup>43</sup> And Samuel said,</p> <p>7 <sup>44</sup> The Sept. has, <i>is on the side of thy neighbour.</i></p> <p>8 <sup>45</sup> adversary</p> <p>9 <sup>46</sup> wrought for himself.</p> <p>10 <sup>47</sup> Or, <i>done unto him.</i></p> <p>11 <sup>48</sup> Some ancient authorities read, <i>done unto thee.</i></p> <p>12 <sup>49</sup> and</p> <p>13 <sup>50</sup> and didst not execute</p> <p>14 <sup>51</sup> deliver Israel also</p> <p>15 <sup>52</sup> to-morrow</p> <p>16 <sup>53</sup> also</p> <p>17 <sup>54</sup> his full length upon</p> <p>18 <sup>55</sup> hearkened unto</p>



and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, <sup>1</sup>compelled<sup>1</sup> him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had a <sup>2</sup>fat<sup>1</sup> calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it<sup>3</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>took flour, and kneaded <sup>†</sup>it, and did bake unleavened bread thereof:

25 And she brought <sup>†</sup>it before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

### CHAPTER 29.

<sup>○</sup>1 *David marching with the Philistines, 3 is disallowed by their princes. 6 Achish dismisseth him, with commendations of his fidelity.*

NOW <sup>†</sup>the Philistines gathered together all their <sup>†</sup>armies<sup>†</sup> to Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by <sup>†</sup>a<sup>†</sup> fountain which <sup>†</sup>is in Jezreel.

2 And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: <sup>†</sup>but<sup>†</sup> David and his men passed on in the <sup>†</sup>rereward<sup>†</sup> with Achish.

3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What *do* these Hebrews *here*? And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines, <sup>†</sup>Is not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been with me <sup>†</sup>these days<sup>†</sup>, or these years, and I have <sup>†</sup>found<sup>†</sup> no fault in him since he fell <sup>†</sup>unto me unto this day?

4 <sup>†</sup>And<sup>†</sup> the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, <sup>†</sup>Make <sup>†</sup>this fellow<sup>†</sup> return, that he may go <sup>†</sup>again<sup>†</sup> to his place <sup>†</sup>which<sup>†</sup> thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest

B.C.c.1056.

<sup>†</sup>As ch. 14. 21.

b ch. 18. 7. & 21. 11.

<sup>†</sup>2 Sam. 3. 25. 2 Kin. 19. 27.

d ver. 3.

<sup>†</sup>Heb. thou art not good in the eyes of the lords.

<sup>†</sup>Heb. do not evil in the eyes of the lords.

<sup>†</sup>Heb. before thee.

a ch. 28. 1.

<sup>†</sup>ch. 4. 1.

<sup>†</sup>2 Sam. 14. 17, 20, & 19. 27.

<sup>†</sup>ver. 4.

<sup>†</sup>ch. 28. 1, 2.

<sup>†</sup>2 Sam. 4. 4.

<sup>†</sup>See ch. 27. 7. <sup>†</sup>Dan. 6. 5.

<sup>†</sup>1 Chr. 12. 19.

<sup>†</sup>See ch. 15. 7. & 27. 8.

<sup>†</sup>in the battle he <sup>†</sup>be<sup>†</sup> an adversary to us: for wherewith should <sup>†</sup>he<sup>†</sup> reconcile himself unto his <sup>†</sup>master<sup>†</sup>? <sup>†</sup>should it not <sup>†</sup>be with the heads of these men?

5 <sup>†</sup>Is not this David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, <sup>†</sup>Saul <sup>†</sup>slew<sup>†</sup> his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

6 <sup>†</sup>Then Achish called David, and said unto him, <sup>†</sup>Surely, *as*<sup>†</sup> the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and <sup>†</sup>thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host <sup>†</sup>is good in my sight: for <sup>†</sup>I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless <sup>†</sup>the lords favour thee not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou <sup>†</sup>displease not the lords of the Philistines.

8 <sup>†</sup>And David said unto Achish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been <sup>†</sup>with<sup>†</sup> thee unto this day, that I may not go <sup>†</sup>fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou <sup>†</sup>art good in my sight, <sup>†</sup>as an angel of God: notwithstanding <sup>†</sup>the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with <sup>†</sup>thy master's servants<sup>†</sup> that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart.

11 So David <sup>†</sup>and his men rose up early<sup>†</sup> to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines. <sup>†</sup>And the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

### CHAPTER 30.

<sup>○</sup>1 *The Amalekites spoil Ziklag. 4 David asking counsel is encouraged by God to pursue them. 18 He recovereth all the spoil. 22 David's law to divide the spoil equally. 26 He sendeth presents to his friends.*

AND it came to pass, when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the <sup>†</sup>Amalekites had <sup>†</sup>invaded the south, and Ziklag,

1 <sup>†</sup>become

2 <sup>†</sup>this fellow

3 <sup>†</sup>lord

4 Arranged as poetry to end of verse.

5 <sup>†</sup>hath slain

6 <sup>†</sup>As

7 <sup>†</sup>before

8 <sup>†</sup>A and

9 <sup>†</sup>the servants of thy lord

10 <sup>†</sup>rose up early, he and his men,

2 <sup>†</sup>made a raid upon the South, and upon Ziklag, and had

1 <sup>†</sup>s constrained

2 <sup>†</sup>fatted

3 <sup>†</sup>and she

4 <sup>†</sup>hosts

5 <sup>†</sup>the

6 <sup>†</sup>and

7 <sup>†</sup>rearward

8 <sup>†</sup>away

9 <sup>†</sup>But

1 <sup>†</sup>the man

2 <sup>†</sup>back

3 <sup>†</sup>where

and<sup>1</sup> smitten Ziklag, and burned  
it with fire :

2 And had taken <sup>1</sup>the women  
captive, that *were* therein':  
they slew not any, <sup>o</sup>either great  
or small, <sup>1</sup>but carried <sup>2</sup>*them*  
away, <sup>1</sup>and went <sup>o</sup>on' their  
way.

3<sup>o</sup> ¶ So' David and his men came to the city, °and, 'behold, †*it was* burned with fire ; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives.

4 Then David and the people that *were* with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

5 And David's two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

6 And David was greatly distressed; <sup>a</sup>for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was <sup>e</sup>grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: <sup>g</sup>but David <sup>4</sup>encouraged<sup>1</sup> himself in the LORD his God.

7<sup>5</sup> <sup>h</sup>And David said to Abiathar the priest, <sup>6</sup>Ahimelech's son, <sup>i</sup>I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod. And Abiathar brought thither the ephod to David.

8 <sup>8</sup> And David <sup>7</sup> enquired at <sup>1</sup> the LORD, saying, <sup>8</sup> Shall <sup>1</sup> I pursue after this troop? <sup>9</sup> <sup>1</sup> shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake *them*, and <sup>1</sup> without fail recover *all*.

9 So David went, he and the six hundred men that <sup>†</sup>were with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed.

10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: <sup>m</sup>for two hundred <sup>2</sup>abode' behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Besor<sup>3</sup>!

11 ¶ And they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they<sup>4</sup> made him drink water :<sup>†</sup>

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins<sup>6</sup>:<sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup>when

B.C.e. 1056.

he had eaten, his spirit came again to him : for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk *any* water, three days and three nights.

13 And David said unto him, To whom <sup>†</sup>*belongest* thou? and whence <sup>†</sup>*art* thou? And he said, I <sup>†</sup>*am* a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amalekite; and my master left me, because three days ago I fell sick.

14 We made <sup>1</sup>an invasion *upon* the south <sup>1</sup> of <sup>a</sup>the Cherethites, and upon <sup>2</sup>the coast <sup>1</sup> which <sup>†</sup>*be-longeth* to Judah, and upon the <sup>3</sup>south <sup>1</sup> of <sup>b</sup>Caleb; and we burn-ed Ziklag with fire.

15 And David said to him, 'Canst<sup>t</sup> thou bring me down to this<sup>s</sup> company?' And he said, 'Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me<sup>e</sup> into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this<sup>s</sup> company'.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold, <sup>1</sup>*they were* spread abroad <sup>2</sup>upon all the earth, <sup>3</sup>eating and drinking, and <sup>4</sup>dancing, <sup>5</sup>because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of the land of Judah.

17 And David smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of <sup>1</sup>the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels <sup>o, 1</sup> and fled.

18 And David recovered all that the Amalekites had <sup>1</sup>carried away<sup>1</sup>; and David rescued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any <sup>†</sup>thing that they had taken to them: <sup>†</sup>David <sup>2</sup>recovered<sup>†</sup> all.

20 And David took all the flocks and the herds, *which* they drove before those *other* cattle, and said, This <sup>†</sup>is David's spoil.

21 <sup>o</sup> And David came to the <sup>n</sup>two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow David, whom <sup>s</sup>they had made <sup>o</sup>also' to abide at the brook Besor: and they went forth to meet David, and

<sup>a</sup> ver. 16.  
2 Sam. 8. 18.  
1 Kin. 1. 38,  
44.  
Ezek. 25. 16.  
Zeph. 2. 5.  
<sup>b</sup> Josh. 14. 13.  
& 15. 13.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 25, 42, 43.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 2, 2. $\ell \leq x_{17,4}$ 

<sup>i</sup> Heb.  
*bitter*,  
Judg. 18. 25.  
ch. 1. 10.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 17. 8.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 4. 27.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 42. 5.  
& 56. 3, 4, 11.  
Hab. 3. 17,  
18.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 23. 6, 9.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. *their*  
*morrow*.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 23. 2, 4.

IV ver. 8.  
III ver. 2].

<sup>12</sup> Ver. 10.

Judg. 15-19,  
ch. 14, 27.

1 S a raid  
upon the  
South  
2 S that

3 S South

4 S Wilt  
5 S troop

6 A up

7 S over  
all the  
ground,  
8 S feast-  
ing,  
9 M Or,  
*amidst*

1 S taken

2 S  
brought  
back

3 A also

	to meet the people that <sup>†</sup> were with him: and when David came near <sup>1</sup> to the people, he <sup>2</sup> <sup>†</sup> saluted them.	B.C.C.1056.	CHAPTER 31.	
<sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, with			<sup>9</sup> 1 Saul having lost his army, and his sons being slain, he and his armourbearer kill themselves. <sup>8</sup> The Philistines triumph over the dead bodies. <sup>11</sup> They of Jabesh-gilead recover the bodies, and bury them at Jabesh.	
<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, asked them of their welfare	<sup>22</sup> Then answered all the wicked men and <sup>3</sup> <sup>†</sup> men <sup>b</sup> of <sup>†</sup> Belial, of <sup>c</sup> those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them <sup>5</sup> <sup>†</sup> ought' of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead <sup>†</sup> them away, and depart.	<sup>a</sup> Or, asked them how they did, Judg. 18. 15. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 13. 13. Judg. 19. 22. <sup>c</sup> Heb. men. <sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 10. 1-12.	<sup>1</sup> NOW <sup>d</sup> the Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down <sup>2</sup> <sup>e</sup> slain in mount <sup>†</sup> Gilboa.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> See 1 Chr. 10. 1-12.
<sup>3</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, base fellows		<sup>e</sup> Or, wounded. <sup>f</sup> ch. 28. 4.	<sup>2</sup> And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Philistines slew <sup>9</sup> Jonathan, and <sup>3</sup> Abinadab, and <sup>4</sup> Melchi-shua, Saul's sons.	<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, wounded
<sup>4</sup> <sup>M</sup> That is, worthlessness.		<sup>g</sup> ch. 14. 49. <sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 8. 33.	<sup>3</sup> And <sup>†</sup> the battle went sore against Saul, and the <sup>†</sup> archers <sup>5</sup> <sup>k</sup> hit' him; and he was <sup>6</sup> sore wounded' of the archers.	<sup>3</sup> <sup>M</sup> In ch. 14. 49. Ishvi.
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> aught		<sup>i</sup> See 2 Sam. 1. 6, 46. <sup>j</sup> Heb. shooters, men with bows. <sup>k</sup> Heb. found him. <sup>l</sup> So Judg. 9. 54.	<sup>4</sup> Then said Saul <sup>†</sup> unto' his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest <sup>m</sup> these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and <sup>8</sup> <sup>p</sup> abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; <sup>9</sup> for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took <sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup> a sword, and <sup>†</sup> fell upon it.	<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> Malchi-shua, the sons of Saul.
<sup>6</sup> <sup>A</sup> unto		<sup>m</sup> ch. 14. 6. <sup>n</sup> 17. 26. <sup>o</sup> See Num. 31. 27. Josh. 22. 8. <sup>p</sup> Or, mock me. <sup>q</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 14. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 10. <sup>s</sup> Heb. and forward.	<sup>5</sup> And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he <sup>†</sup> fell likewise' upon his sword, and died with him.	<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> overtook
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> troop			<sup>6</sup> So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together.	<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> greatly distressed by reason
<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> And	<sup>24</sup> For' who will hearken unto you in this matter? <sup>9</sup> but <sup>n</sup> as his part is' that goeth down to the battle, so <sup>†</sup> shall his <sup>†</sup> part <sup>b</sup> be' that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall <sup>2</sup> part' alike.		<sup>7</sup> ¶ And when the men of Israel that <sup>†</sup> were on the other side of the valley, and <sup>†</sup> they that <sup>†</sup> were <sup>2</sup> on the other side' Jordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.	<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> to
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> for as his			<sup>8</sup> And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gilboa.	<sup>8</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, make a mock of me
<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> share	<sup>25</sup> And it was <sup>†</sup> so from that day <sup>†</sup> forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel <sup>3</sup> unto this day.		<sup>9</sup> And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to <sup>4</sup> <sup>e</sup> publish it in' the house of their idols, and <sup>5</sup> among' the people.	<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> his
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> share			<sup>10</sup> And they put his armour in the house of <sup>6</sup> <sup>a</sup> Ashtaroth: and <sup>†</sup> they fastened his body to the wall of <sup>k</sup> Beth-shan.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> like-wise fell
<sup>3</sup> <sup>A</sup> ,	<sup>26</sup> ¶ And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Judah, <sup>†</sup> even to his friends, saying, Behold a <sup>4</sup> present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD;	<sup>a</sup> Heb, blessing, Gen. 33. 11. ch. 25. 27.		<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> beyond
<sup>4</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb, blessing.	<sup>27</sup> To <sup>†</sup> them which <sup>†</sup> were in Beth-el, and to <sup>†</sup> them which <sup>†</sup> were in <sup>5</sup> <sup>a</sup> south Ramoth,' and to <sup>†</sup> them which <sup>†</sup> were in <sup>9</sup> Jat-tir';	<sup>x</sup> Josh. 19. 8. <sup>y</sup> Josh. 15. 48.		
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> Ramoth of the South,	<sup>28</sup> And to <sup>†</sup> them which <sup>†</sup> were in <sup>2</sup> Aroer, and to <sup>†</sup> them which <sup>†</sup> were in Siphmoth, and to <sup>†</sup> them which <sup>†</sup> were in <sup>a</sup> Esh-temoa';	<sup>z</sup> Josh. 13. 16. <sup>a</sup> Josh. 15. 50.		
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> ;	<sup>29</sup> And to <sup>†</sup> them which <sup>†</sup> were in <sup>†</sup> Rachal,' and to <sup>†</sup> them which <sup>†</sup> were in the cities of <sup>b</sup> the Jerahmeelites, and to <sup>†</sup> them which <sup>†</sup> were in the cities of the <sup>c</sup> Kenites';	<sup>b</sup> ch. 27. 10. <sup>c</sup> Judg. 1. 16.		
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> Racal,	<sup>30</sup> And to <sup>†</sup> them which <sup>†</sup> were in <sup>a</sup> Hormah, and to <sup>†</sup> them which <sup>†</sup> were in <sup>3</sup> Chor-ashan,' and to <sup>†</sup> them which <sup>†</sup> were in Athach';	<sup>d</sup> Judg. 1. 17. <sup>e</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 20.		
<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> Cor-ashan,	<sup>31</sup> And to <sup>†</sup> them which <sup>†</sup> were in <sup>9</sup> Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to haunt.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 21. 9. <sup>g</sup> Josh. 14. 13. <sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 2. 1. <sup>i</sup> Judg. 2. 13. <sup>j</sup> 2 Sam. 21. 12. <sup>k</sup> Josh. 17. 11. Judg. 1. 27.		<sup>3</sup> <sup>A</sup> ¶
<sup>9</sup> <sup>M</sup> According to many MSS. and versions, Bor-ashan.				<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> carry the tidings unto
				<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> to
				<sup>6</sup> <sup>A</sup> the

<p>1 s concerning him 2 s</p> <p>11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>a</sup> And when the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead heard <sup>1 b</sup> of <sup>1</sup> that which the Philistines had done to Saul <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup></p> <p>12 <sup>d</sup> All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies</p>	<p>B.C. 1056. <sup>a</sup> ch. 11. 3, 9. <sup>b</sup> Or, concerning him. <sup>c</sup> 2 s ch. 16. 14. <sup>d</sup> See 2 Sam. 2. 4-7. <sup>e</sup> 2 Sam. 2. 4, 5. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 19. 10.</p>	<p>of his sons from the wall of Beth-shan <sup>1</sup>, and <sup>1</sup> came to Jabesh, and <sup>e</sup> burnt them there.</p> <p>13 And they took their bones, and <sup>e</sup> buried <sup>†</sup> them under <sup>2 a</sup> a tree at <sup>1</sup> Jabesh, <sup>1</sup> and fasted seven days.</p>	<p>1 s ; and they 2 s the tamarisk tree in</p>
---	---	--	--

THE  
SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL,  
OTHERWISE CALLED,  
THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS'.

CHAPTER 1.

<p>1 s And</p> <p>1 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> The Amalekite, who brought tidings of the overthrow, and accused himself of Saul's death, is slain. 17 David's lament for Saul and Jonathan.</p> <p>1 <sup>1</sup> NOW <sup>1</sup> it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned from <sup>b</sup> the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had abode two days in Ziklag ;</p> <p>2 It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, <sup>e</sup> a man came out of the camp from Saul <sup>f</sup> with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head : and <sup>†</sup> so it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.</p> <p>3 And David said unto him, From whence comest thou ? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped.</p> <p>4 And David said unto him, <sup>h</sup> How went the matter ? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, <sup>2</sup> That the <sup>1</sup> people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead ; and Saul and Jonathan his son are dead also.</p> <p>5 And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead ?</p> <p>6 And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon <sup>m</sup> mount Gilboa, behold, <sup>n</sup> Saul leaned upon his spear ; and, lo, the chariots and <sup>2</sup> horsemen followed hard after him.</p> <p>7 And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called</p>	<p>B.C. 1056. <sup>a</sup> Heb. behold me.  b 1 Sam. 30. 17, 23. <sup>c</sup> Or, my coat of mail, or, my embroidered coat hindereth me, that my, &amp;c. <sup>d</sup> Judg. 9. 54. <sup>e</sup> ch. 4. 10. <sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 4. 12.  g ch. 3. 31. <sup>h</sup> &amp; 13. 31.  i Heb. What was, &amp;c. 1 Sam. 4. 16.  j Num. 12. 8. k 1 Sam. 31. 4. l 1 Sam. 24. 6. &amp; 26. 9. m Ps. 105. 15. n 1 Sam. 23. 1. <sup>o</sup> See 1 Sam. 31. 2-4. p ch. 1. 10, 12. q 1 Sam. 26. 9. r 1 Kin. 2. 32, 33, 37.</p>	<p>unto me. And I answered, <sup>a</sup> Here <sup>†</sup> am I.</p> <p>8 And he said unto me, Who <sup>†</sup> art thou ? And I answered him, I <sup>†</sup> am an Amalekite.</p> <p>9 <sup>1</sup> He <sup>1</sup> said unto me <sup>o</sup> again <sup>1</sup>, Stand, I pray thee, <sup>2</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> me, and slay me <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for <sup>4</sup> anguish is come upon me, <sup>1</sup> because my life <sup>†</sup> is yet whole in me.</p> <p>10 So I stood <sup>2</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> him, and <sup>d</sup> slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen : and I took the crown that <sup>†</sup> was upon his head, and the bracelet that <sup>†</sup> was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.</p> <p>11 Then David took hold on his clothes, and <sup>g</sup> rent them ; and likewise all the men that <sup>†</sup> were with him :</p> <p>12 And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jonathan his son, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Israel ; because they were fallen by the sword.</p> <p>13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence <sup>†</sup> art thou ? And he answered, I <sup>†</sup> am the son of a stranger, an Amalekite.</p> <p>14 And David said unto him, <sup>i</sup> How wast thou not <sup>k</sup> afraid to destroy the LORD's anointed ?</p> <p>15 And <sup>p</sup> David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, <sup>†</sup> and fall upon him. And he smote him that he died.</p> <p>16 And David said unto him, <sup>q</sup> Thy blood <sup>†</sup> be upon thy head ;</p>	<p>1 s ; and they 2 s the tamarisk tree in  1 s And he 2 s beside m Or, over 3 s 4 s anguish [m Or, giddiness] hath taken hold of me ;  2 s put</p>
--	--	--	---



for <sup>a</sup> thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the LORD's anointed.

17 ¶ And David lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan his son :

18 <sup>1</sup> (<sup>c</sup> Also' he bade them teach the children of Judah the <sup>2</sup> use' of the bow : behold, <sup>3</sup> it is written <sup>e</sup> in the book <sup>f</sup> of <sup>g</sup> Jasher.)'

19 <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> The beauty of Israel' is slain upon thy high places' : <sup>6</sup> how' are the mighty fallen !

20 <sup>7</sup> Tell <sup>8</sup> it not in Gath, publish <sup>9</sup> it not in the streets of 'Askelon' ; lest <sup>10</sup> the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of <sup>m</sup> the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye <sup>2</sup> mountains of Gilboa, <sup>3</sup> let there be no dew <sup>4</sup>, neither let there be rain, upon you, nor' fields of offerings : for there the shield of the mighty <sup>5</sup> is' : <sup>6</sup> vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, <sup>7</sup> as though he had not been <sup>8</sup> anointed' with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, <sup>2</sup> the bow of Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Jonathan <sup>1</sup> were lovely and <sup>2</sup> pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided <sup>3</sup> : <sup>4</sup> they were swifter than eagles, they were <sup>5</sup> stronger than lions.

24 Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet<sup>4</sup>, with other delights, who put <sup>o</sup> on' ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle ! <sup>5</sup> O Jonathan, thou wast slain in thine' high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan : very pleasant hast thou been unto me : <sup>7</sup> thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

27 <sup>9</sup> How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished !

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup> 1 David, by God's direction, goeth up to Hebron, where he is made king of Judah. 8 Abner maketh Ish-bosheth king of Israel. 18 Asahel is slain.'

B.C. 1066.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 10.  
<sup>b</sup> Luke 19, 22.  
<sup>c</sup> Judg. 1. 1.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 23, 2.  
<sup>e</sup> 4, 9.  
<sup>f</sup> & 30, 7, 8.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 31, 3.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 11.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 30, 31.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 5. 1, 3.  
<sup>1</sup> Kin. 2, 11.  
<sup>g</sup> Josh. 10, 13.

<sup>h</sup> Or, of the upright.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 30, 5.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 27.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 27, 2, 3.

<sup>h</sup> 20, 1.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 12, 1.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 31, 9.

<sup>1</sup> Mic. 1, 10.  
<sup>See</sup> Judg. 16, 23.

<sup>1</sup> Ex. 15, 20.  
<sup>1</sup> Judg. 11, 34.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 18, 6.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 31, 4.  
<sup>1</sup> ver. 11.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 5, 5.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 31, 1.  
<sup>g</sup> So Judg. 5, 23.

<sup>1</sup> Job 2, 4.  
<sup>1</sup> Jer. 20, 14.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 31, 11, 13.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 10, 1.  
<sup>1</sup> Ruth 2, 20.  
<sup>1</sup> 3, 10.  
<sup>1</sup> Ps. 115, 15.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 18, 4.  
<sup>2</sup> 2 Tim. 1, 16, 18.

<sup>1</sup> Or, sweet.

<sup>a</sup> Judg. 14, 18.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. be ye the sons of valour.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 14, 50.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. the host which was Saul's.

<sup>1</sup> Or, Esh-baal, 1 Chr. 8, 33, & 9, 39.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 18, 1, 3.

<sup>1</sup> & 19, 2.  
<sup>1</sup> & 20, 17, 41.  
<sup>1</sup> & 23, 16.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 19.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 5, 5.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 2, 11.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. number of days.

AND it came to pass after this, that David <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> enquired' of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah? And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto <sup>2</sup> Hebron.

2 So David went up thither, and his <sup>9</sup> two wives also, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail <sup>2</sup> Nabal's wife' the Carmelite.

3 And <sup>1</sup> his men that <sup>1</sup> were with him did David bring up, every man with his household : and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.

4 <sup>2</sup> And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David king over the house of Judah. <sup>3</sup> And they told David, saying, <sup>4</sup> That <sup>7</sup> the' men of Jabesh-gilead <sup>1</sup> were they that buried Saul.

5 <sup>9</sup> ¶ And David sent messengers unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, and said unto them, <sup>2</sup> Blessed <sup>1</sup> be ye of the LORD, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your lord, <sup>1</sup> even unto Saul, and have buried him.

6 And now <sup>2</sup> the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you : and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing.

7 <sup>5</sup> Therefore now' let your hands be <sup>6</sup> strengthened, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> be ye valiant : for <sup>7</sup> your master Saul' is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me king over them.

8 ¶ <sup>5</sup> But' <sup>1</sup> Abner the son of Ner, captain of <sup>2</sup> Saul's host, <sup>9</sup> took <sup>1</sup> Ish-bosheth' the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahanaim ;

9 And <sup>1</sup> made him king over Gilead, and over the <sup>2</sup> Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel.

10 <sup>3</sup> Ish-bosheth Saul's son <sup>1</sup> was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and <sup>4</sup> reigned two years. <sup>5</sup> But the house of Judah followed David.

11 And <sup>2</sup> the <sup>1</sup> time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six months.

<sup>1</sup> s inquired

<sup>2</sup> s the wife of Nabal

<sup>3</sup> A ¶

<sup>4</sup> s The

<sup>5</sup> s Now therefore  
<sup>6</sup> s strong,  
<sup>7</sup> s Saul your lord

<sup>8</sup> s Now

<sup>9</sup> s had taken Ish-bosheth  
<sup>1</sup> m In

<sup>1</sup> Chr. 8, 33, 9, 39, Eshbaal.

<sup>1</sup> A he

<sup>2</sup> M The Vulgate and Syriac have, Geshurites.

<sup>3</sup> A (

<sup>4</sup> A he

<sup>5</sup> A )

12 ¶ And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ishbosheth the son of Saul, went out from Mahanaim to <sup>b</sup>Gibeon.

13 And Joab the son of Zeruiah, and the servants of David, went out, and met <sup>1c</sup>together<sup>1</sup> by <sup>a</sup>the pool of Gibeon<sup>2</sup>:<sup>1</sup> and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool.

14 And Abner said to Joab, Let the young men<sup>3</sup> now arise,<sup>1</sup> and play before us. And Joab said, Let them arise.

15 Then <sup>a</sup>there<sup>1</sup> arose and went over by number<sup>5</sup> twelve of Benjamin, which *pertained* to <sup>1</sup>Ishbosheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and *thrust* his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called <sup>6c</sup>Helkath-hazzurim, which <sup>†</sup>is in Gibeon.

17 And <sup>7</sup>there was a very sore battle<sup>1</sup> that day; and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the servants of David.

18 ¶ And <sup>8</sup>there were<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>three sons of Zeruiah<sup>9</sup> there, Joab, and Abishai, and Asahel: and Asahel <sup>†</sup>was <sup>k</sup>as light<sup>2</sup> of foot<sup>1m</sup> as a wild roe.

19 And Asahel pursued after Abner; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left <sup>n</sup>from following Abner.

20 Then Abner looked behind him, and said, <sup>2a</sup>Art thou<sup>1</sup> Asahel? And he answered, <sup>3</sup>I am.<sup>1</sup>

21 And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his<sup>4p</sup> armour. But Asahel would not turn aside from following of him.

22 And Abner said again to Asahel, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to Joab thy brother?

23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Abner with

B.C.c.1053.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 27.  
<sup>k</sup> 4. 6.  
<sup>†</sup> 20. 10.  
<sup>b</sup> Josh. 18. 25.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. *then together.*  
<sup>†</sup> Jer. 41. 12.

<sup>c</sup> That is, *The field of strong men.*  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. *from the morning.*  
<sup>h</sup> Or, *gone away.*

<sup>†</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 16.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 12. 8.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb. *of his feet.*  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. *as one of the roes that is in the field.*  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 18. 33.  
<sup>†</sup> Cant. 2. 17.  
<sup>q</sup> 8. 14.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. *from after Abner.*

<sup>p</sup> Or, *spoils.*  
Judic. 14. 19.

the hinder end of the spear smote him <sup>1a</sup>under the fifth rib,<sup>1</sup> that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, <sup>†</sup>that as many as came to the place where Asahel fell down and died stood still.

24 <sup>2</sup>Joab also<sup>1</sup> and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that <sup>†</sup>lieth before Giah by the way of the wilderness of Gibeon.

25 ¶ And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became one <sup>3</sup>troop,<sup>1</sup> and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren?

27 And Joab said, <sup>†</sup>As God liveth, <sup>4</sup>unless <sup>7</sup>thou hadst<sup>1</sup> spoken, surely then <sup>5g</sup>in the morning the people had <sup>h</sup>gone<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup>up every one from following<sup>1</sup> his brother.

28 So Joab blew <sup>7</sup>a<sup>1</sup> trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Abner and his men <sup>8</sup>walked<sup>1</sup> all that night through the <sup>9</sup>plain, and <sup>†</sup>passed over Jordan, and went through all Bithron, and <sup>o</sup>they<sup>1</sup> came to Mahanaim.

30 And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of David's servants nineteen men and Asahel.

31 But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, *so that* three hundred and threescore men died.

32 ¶ And they took up Asahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which <sup>†</sup>was in Beth-lehem. And Joab and his men went all night, and <sup>1</sup>they came to Hebron at break of day.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> s in the belly,

<sup>2</sup> s But Joab

<sup>3</sup> s band,

<sup>4</sup> s if thou hadst not  
<sup>m</sup> See ver. 14.  
<sup>5</sup> m Heb. *from the morning.*

<sup>6</sup> s away, nor followed every one  
<sup>7</sup> s the

<sup>8</sup> s went  
<sup>9</sup> s Arabah; and they

<sup>1</sup> s the day brake up on them at Hebron.

<sup>1</sup> s them  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. *them together.*  
<sup>2</sup> s ;

<sup>3</sup> s, I pray thee, arise

<sup>4</sup> s they  
<sup>5</sup> s ; twelve for Benjamin, and for

<sup>c</sup> m That is, *The field of the sharp knives.*  
<sup>7</sup> s the battle was very sore  
<sup>8</sup> s the  
<sup>9</sup> a were

<sup>1</sup> m Heb. *as one of the roes that are in the field.*

<sup>2</sup> s Is it thou,  
<sup>3</sup> s It is I.

<sup>4</sup> m Or, *spoils.*  
See Judic. 14. 19.

CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o</sup>1 *David waxeth stronger.* <sup>2</sup> Six sons born to him in Hebron. <sup>12</sup> Abner revolts to David. <sup>22</sup> Joab killeth Abner. <sup>31</sup> David mourneth for Abner.

NOW there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: <sup>1</sup> but <sup>1</sup> David waxed stronger and stronger, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

<sup>2</sup> ¶ And <sup>4</sup> unto David were sons born in Hebron: and his firstborn was Amnon, <sup>d</sup> of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess;

<sup>3</sup> And his second, <sup>j</sup> Chileab, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third, Absalom the son of Maacah the daughter of Talmai king <sup>h</sup> of Geshur;

<sup>4</sup> And the fourth, <sup>i</sup> Adonijah the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital;

<sup>5</sup> And the sixth, Ithream, <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> Eglah David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron.

<sup>6</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner <sup>4</sup> made himself strong <sup>3</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the house of Saul.

<sup>7</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Saul had a concubine, whose name <sup>2</sup> was <sup>2</sup> Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah: and Ish-bosheth said to Abner, Wherefore hast thou <sup>7</sup> gone in unto my father's concubine?

<sup>8</sup> Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth, and said, <sup>1</sup> Am I <sup>a</sup> a dog's head <sup>7</sup>, which against Judah do shew kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, <sup>8</sup> that <sup>1</sup> thou chargest me <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> day with <sup>1</sup> a fault concerning this woman <sup>2</sup>?

<sup>9</sup> So do God <sup>1</sup> to Abner, and more also, <sup>3</sup> except, <sup>1</sup> as the LORD hath sworn to David, <sup>4</sup> even so I do <sup>1</sup> to him;

<sup>10</sup> To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, <sup>b</sup> from Dan even to Beer-sheba.

<sup>11</sup> And he could not answer Abner <sup>a</sup> a word again, <sup>1</sup> because he feared him.

B.C.c.1053.

<sup>a</sup>1 Chr.3.1-4.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. saying.

<sup>c</sup> So

Gen. 43. 3.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 25.

<sup>e</sup> 43.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 18.

<sup>g</sup> 20.

<sup>h</sup> Or, Daniel,

1 Chr. 3. 1.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 18.

<sup>j</sup> 25, 27.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 27. 8.

ch. 13. 37.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 1. 5.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 25.

<sup>n</sup> 44, Phaltti.

<sup>o</sup> Heb.

going and

weeping.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 19. 16.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. both

yesterday

and the

third day.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 21. 8, 10.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 9.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 16. 21.

<sup>u</sup> Deut. 23. 18.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Sam. 24. 14.

ch. 9. 8.

<sup>w</sup> & 16. 9.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Chr. 12. 29.

<sup>y</sup> Ruth 1. 17.

<sup>z</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 2.

<sup>aa</sup> 1 Sam. 15.

<sup>ab</sup> 28.

<sup>ac</sup> & 16. 1, 12.

<sup>ad</sup> & 28. 17.

<sup>ae</sup> 1 Chr. 12. 23.

<sup>af</sup> ver. 10, 12.

<sup>ag</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 37.

<sup>ah</sup> Judg. 20. 1.

ch. 17. 11.

<sup>ai</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 25.

<sup>12</sup> ¶ And Abner sent messengers to David <sup>1</sup> on his behalf, saying, Whose <sup>1</sup> is the land? saying also, Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand <sup>1</sup> shall be with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee.

<sup>13</sup> ¶ And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, <sup>b</sup> that is, <sup>2c</sup> Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring <sup>6</sup> Michal Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face.

<sup>14</sup> And David sent messengers to Ish-bosheth Saul's son, saying, Deliver <sup>1</sup> me my wife Michal, <sup>3</sup> which I espoused <sup>1</sup> to me <sup>9</sup> for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines.

<sup>15</sup> And Ish-bosheth sent, and took her from <sup>1</sup> her husband, <sup>1</sup> even from <sup>4k</sup> Phaltiel <sup>1</sup> the son of Laish.

<sup>16</sup> And her husband went with her <sup>5</sup> along weeping behind <sup>1</sup> her to <sup>m</sup> Bahurim. Then said Abner unto him, Go, return <sup>6</sup>. And <sup>1</sup> he returned.

<sup>17</sup> ¶ And Abner had communication with the elders of Israel, saying, <sup>7</sup> Ye sought for David <sup>n</sup> in times past to be <sup>1</sup> king over you:

<sup>18</sup> Now then do <sup>1</sup> it: <sup>2</sup> for the LORD hath spoken of David, saying, By the hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

<sup>19</sup> And Abner also spake in the ears of <sup>u</sup> Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and <sup>o</sup> that seemed good <sup>1</sup> to the whole house of Benjamin.

<sup>20</sup> So Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with him. And David made Abner and the men that <sup>1</sup> were with him a feast.

<sup>21</sup> And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and <sup>2</sup> will gather all Israel unto my lord the king, that they may make a <sup>3</sup> league <sup>1</sup> with thee, and that thou mayest <sup>a</sup> reign over all that <sup>3</sup> thine heart <sup>1</sup> desireth. And David sent Abner away; and he went in peace.

<sup>22</sup> ¶ And, behold, the ser-

<sup>1m</sup> Or, where he was

<sup>2s</sup> thou

<sup>3s</sup> whom I he-trothed

<sup>4s</sup> Paltiel <sup>m</sup> In 1 Sam. 25.

<sup>44</sup>, Paltti.

<sup>5s</sup>, weep-

ing as he

went, and

followed

<sup>6s</sup>: and

<sup>7s</sup> In

times

past, ye

sought

for David

to be

<sup>8s</sup> cove-

nant

<sup>9s</sup> thy

soul

1 <sup>s</sup> a foray. M Heb. the troop.	vants of David and Joab came from <sup>1</sup> <i>pursuing</i> a troop, <sup>1</sup> and brought in a great spoil with them: but Abner <sup>†</sup> <i>was</i> not with David in Hebron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.	B.C.c.1048.	32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.	
	23 When Joab and all the host that <sup>†</sup> <i>was</i> with him were come, they told Joab, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.	" ch. 13. 12, 13.	33 And the king lamented <sup>1</sup> <i>over</i> Abner, and said, <sup>2, 3</sup> Died Abner <sup>1</sup> as a "fool dieth?	1 <sup>s</sup> for 2 Arranged as poetry to 'thou', ver. 34.
	24 Then Joab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Abner came unto thee; why <sup>†</sup> <i>is</i> it <sup>†</sup> <i>that</i> thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?	b Heb. children of iniquity.	34 Thy hands <sup>†</sup> <i>were</i> not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before <sup>4b</sup> wicked men, so fellest thou. <sup>1</sup> And all the people wept again over him.	3 <sup>s</sup> Should Abner die 4 <sup>s</sup> the children of iniquity, so didst thou fall.
	25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came to deceive thee, and to know <sup>†</sup> <i>thy</i> going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.	" ch. 12. 17. Jer. 16. 7.	35 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> all the people came <sup>c</sup> to cause David to eat <sup>5</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> while it was yet day, <sup>1</sup> David sware, saying, <sup>7a</sup> So do God <sup>1</sup> to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or <sup>8</sup> ought <sup>1</sup> else, <sup>o</sup> till the sun be down.	5 <sup>s</sup> bread 6 <sup>s</sup> ; but 7 <sup>s</sup> God do so 8 <sup>s</sup> sought
	26 And when Joab was come out from David, he sent messengers after Abner, <sup>2</sup> which <sup>1</sup> brought him <sup>3</sup> again <sup>1</sup> from the <sup>4</sup> well of Sirah: but David knew <sup>†</sup> <i>it</i> not.	d Ruth 1. 17.	36 And all the people took notice <sup>†</sup> <i>of it</i> , and it <sup>9</sup> pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.	9 <sup>s</sup> So
2 <sup>s</sup> and they 3 <sup>s</sup> back 1 <sup>m</sup> Or, cistern	27 And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Joab <sup>h</sup> took him aside <sup>5</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the gate to speak with him <sup>h</sup> quietly, and smote him there <sup>6†</sup> under the fifth rib, <sup>1</sup> that he died, for the blood of <sup>2</sup> Asahel his brother.	" ch. 1. 12.	37 <sup>9</sup> For <sup>1</sup> all the people and all Israel understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner.	
5 <sup>s</sup> into the midst of 6 <sup>s</sup> in the belly,	28 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And afterward when David heard <sup>†</sup> <i>it</i> , he said, I and my kingdom <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> guiltless before the LORD for ever from the <sup>9</sup> blood of Abner the son of Ner:	" 1 Sam. 29. 6. Is. 37. 28. b Heb. was good in their eyes.	38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel?	
	29 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Let it <sup>7</sup> rest on <sup>1</sup> the head of Joab, and <sup>8</sup> on <sup>1</sup> all his father's house; and let there not <sup>†</sup> fail from the house of Joab one <sup>x</sup> that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth <sup>9</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the sword, or that lacketh bread.	" 1 Kin. 2. 5. So ch. 20. 9, 10. c Heb. tender. 1 Or, perversely. f ch. 4. 6. m ch. 19. 7.	39 And I <sup>†</sup> <i>am</i> this day <sup>2</sup> weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons of Zeruiah <sup>†</sup> <i>be</i> too hard for me: <sup>u</sup> the LORD <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> reward the <sup>1</sup> doer of evil <sup>1</sup> according to his wickedness.	1 <sup>s</sup> wicked doer
1 <sup>s</sup> fall upon 8 <sup>s</sup> upon	30 So Joab and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because he had <sup>1</sup> slain <sup>1</sup> their brother <sup>a</sup> Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.	" See ch. 19. 13. 1 Kin. 2. 5, 6. 13, 34. Ps. 28. 4. A 62. 12. 2 Tim. 4. 14. f ch. 2. 23. g Heb. bloods. 1 Kin. 2. 32, 32.	CHAPTER 4.	
2 <sup>s</sup> hy	31 ¶ And David said to Joab, and to all the people that <sup>†</sup> <i>were</i> with him, <sup>o</sup> Rend your clothes, and <sup>d</sup> gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David <sup>o</sup> himself <sup>1</sup> followed the <sup>9</sup> bier.	" Heb. be cut off. e Ezra 4. 4. Is. 13. 7. f Lev. 15. 2. g Mat. 2. 3.	02 Baanah and Rechab slay Ish-bosheth, and bring his head to Hebron. <sup>9</sup> David causeth them to be put to death. <sup>1</sup>	
1 <sup>s</sup> killed		" Heb. second. ch. 2. 23.	AND when <sup>2</sup> Saul's son <sup>3</sup> heard A that Abner was dead in Hebron, <sup>u</sup> his hands <sup>4</sup> were <sup>1</sup> feeble, and all the Israelites were <sup>9</sup> troubled.	
		" Josh. 18. 25.	2 And <sup>2</sup> Saul's son <sup>5</sup> had <sup>1</sup> two men <sup>†</sup> <i>that were</i> captains of bands: the name of the one <sup>†</sup> <i>was</i> Baanah, and the name of the <sup>2</sup> other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin: (for <sup>b</sup> Beeroth also <sup>7</sup> was <sup>1</sup> reckoned to Benjamin:	2 <sup>s</sup> A Ish-bosheth, 3 <sup>s</sup> A. 4 <sup>s</sup> became
		" Josh. 7. 6. ch. 1. 2, 11. d Gen. 37. 34. e Neh. 11. 33.	3 And the Beerothites fled to <sup>c</sup> Gittaim, and <sup>8</sup> were <sup>1</sup> sojourners there until this day.)	5 <sup>s</sup> , had
		" f ch. 9. 3. g Heb. best.	4 <sup>9</sup> And <sup>†</sup> Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son <sup>†</sup> <i>that was</i> lame of	6 <sup>s</sup> the 7 <sup>s</sup> is 8 <sup>s</sup> have been 9 <sup>s</sup> ¶ Now



this feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan<sup>b</sup> out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name<sup>†</sup> was<sup>1c</sup> Mephibosheth.

5<sup>2</sup> And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bosheth,<sup>3</sup> who lay on a bed<sup>†</sup> at noon.

6<sup>4</sup> And<sup>5</sup> they came thither into the midst of the house, <sup>†</sup>as though they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him<sup>6h</sup> under the fifth rib:<sup>1</sup> and Rechab and Baanah his brother escaped.

7<sup>7</sup> For<sup>†</sup> when they came into the house,<sup>8</sup> he lay on his bed in his bedchamber,<sup>o</sup> and<sup>†</sup> they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and<sup>9</sup> gat them away through the plain<sup>†</sup> all night.

8 And they brought the head of Ish-bosheth unto David to Hebron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul thine enemy,<sup>p</sup> which sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed.

9<sup>o</sup> ¶ And David answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, and said unto them,<sup>†</sup> As the LORD liveth, <sup>†</sup>who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity, 10 When<sup>x</sup> one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead,<sup>z</sup> thinking to have brought good tidings, I took hold of him, and slew him in Ziklag,<sup>1a</sup> who thought that I would have given him a reward<sup>†</sup> for his tidings:<sup>1</sup>

11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed?<sup>2†</sup> shall I not<sup>o</sup> therefore<sup>1</sup> now<sup>d</sup> require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth?

12 And David<sup>†</sup> commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged<sup>†</sup> them up<sup>4</sup> over<sup>†</sup> the pool in Hebron. But they took the

B.C.c.1048.

a ch. 3. 32.  
b 1 Sam. 29. 1, 11.

c Or, Mephibosheth.  
d 1 Chr. 8. 34.  
e 9. 40.

f 1 Chr. 11. 1.  
g 12. 23.

h Gen. 29. 14.

i 1 Sam. 18. 13.

j 1 Sam. 16. 12.  
k Ps. 78. 71.  
l See ch. 7. 7.  
m ch. 2. 23.

n 1 Chr. 11. 3.

o 2 Kin. 11. 17.  
p Judg. 11. 11.  
q 1 Sam. 23. 18.

r 1 Chr. 26. 31.  
s 29. 27.

t ch. 2. 11.  
u 1 Chr. 3. 4.

v 1 Sam. 19. 2.  
w 10. 11.  
x 23. 15.  
y 25. 29.

z Judg. 1. 21.  
a Josh. 15. 63.  
b Judg. 1. 8.  
c 19. 11, 12.

d Gen. 48. 16.  
e 1 Kin. 1. 29.  
f Ps. 31. 7.

g Or, saying, David shall not, &c.  
h ch. 1. 2, 4, 15.

i ver. 9.  
j 1 Kin. 2. 10.  
k 8. 1.

l Heb. he sees in his own eyes as a bringer, &c.

m Or, which was the reward I gave him for his tidings.

n 1 Chr. 11. 6-9.

o Or, Because they had said, David and the blind and the lame, He shall not come into the house.

p Gen. 9. 5, 6.

q ver. 7.  
r ch. 1. 15.

s Heb. went going and growing.

head of Ish-bosheth, and buried<sup>†</sup> it in the<sup>1c</sup> sepulchre<sup>†</sup> of Abner in Hebron.

## CHAPTER 5.

1<sup>o</sup> The tribes anoint David over Israel. 6 He taketh Zion from the Jebusites, and dwelleth in it. 13 Eleven sons are born to him in Jerusalem. 17, 22 He twice defeateth the Philistines!

THEN<sup>a</sup> came all the tribes of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, <sup>†</sup>we <sup>†</sup>are thy bone and thy flesh.

2<sup>2</sup> Also in time<sup>1</sup> past, when Saul was king over us,<sup>3†</sup> thou wast he<sup>†</sup> that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD said to thee,<sup>9</sup> Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be<sup>4a</sup> a captain<sup>†</sup> over Israel.

3<sup>3</sup> So all the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; <sup>k</sup>and king David made a<sup>5</sup> league<sup>†</sup> with them in Hebron<sup>†</sup> before the LORD: and they anointed David king over Israel.

4<sup>†</sup> David <sup>†</sup>was thirty years old when he began to reign,<sup>†m</sup> and he reigned forty years.

5 In Hebron he reigned over Judah<sup>7</sup> seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years over all Israel and Judah.

6<sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the king and his men went<sup>9</sup> to Jerusalem<sup>7</sup> unto<sup>†</sup> the Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto David, saying,<sup>8</sup> Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: <sup>†</sup>thinking, David cannot come in hither.

7 Nevertheless David took the strong hold of Zion:<sup>9:1</sup> <sup>9</sup> the same<sup>†</sup> is the city of David.

8 And David said on that day, Whosoever<sup>†</sup> getteth up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jebusites, and<sup>†</sup> the lame and the blind,<sup>2†</sup> that are hated of David's soul;<sup>o</sup> <sup>b</sup> he shall be chief and captain<sup>†</sup>. <sup>c</sup> Wherefore they<sup>3</sup> said, The<sup>†</sup> blind and the lame<sup>4</sup> shall not<sup>†</sup> come into the house.

9<sup>5</sup> So<sup>†</sup> David dwelt in the<sup>6</sup> fort,<sup>†</sup> and called it<sup>o</sup> the city of David. And David built round about from Millo and inward.

10 And David<sup>79</sup> went on, and grew great, and the LORD<sup>†</sup> God of hosts<sup>9</sup> was<sup>†</sup> with him.

1<sup>s</sup> grave

2<sup>s</sup> In times

3<sup>s</sup> It was thou

4<sup>s</sup> prince M Or, leader

5<sup>s</sup> covenant

6<sup>m</sup> See 1 Chr. 11. 4-9.

7<sup>s</sup> against

8<sup>m</sup> Or, Thou shalt not come in hither, but the blind and the lame shall turn thee away

9<sup>s</sup> :

1<sup>s</sup> smiteth the Jebusites, let him get up to the water-course, and smite

M Or, and as for the lame and the blind, that are hated of David's soul—

2<sup>m</sup> Another reading is, that hate David's soul.

3<sup>s</sup> say, There are the M as A.V. text.

5<sup>s</sup> And

6<sup>s</sup> strong hold,

7<sup>s</sup> waxed greater and greater; for the LORD, the

8<sup>s</sup> , was



1 <sup>s</sup> broken forth	because the LORD had <sup>1</sup> made a breach <sup>1</sup> upon Uzzah: and he called <sup>2</sup> the name of the place <sup>3</sup> Perez-uzzah to <sup>1</sup> this day.	B.C. 1042. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>broken.</i> <sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 3. <sup>c</sup> That is, <i>The breach of Uzzah.</i> <sup>d</sup> Ps. 119. 120. <sup>e</sup> See Luke 5. 8, 9.	ple in the name of the LORD of hosts.	
2 <sup>s</sup> that place Perez-uzzah [ <sup>m</sup> That is, <i>The breach of Uzzah</i> ], unto	9 And <sup>a</sup> David was afraid of the LORD that day <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> said, How shall the ark of the LORD come <sup>a</sup> to <sup>1</sup> me?		19 <sup>b</sup> And he dealt among all the people, <sup>†</sup> even among the whole multitude of Israel, <sup>1</sup> as well to the women as men, <sup>1</sup> to every one a cake of bread, and a <sup>2</sup> good piece of <i>flesh</i> , and a flagon of wine. <sup>1</sup> So all the people departed every one to his house.	1 <sup>s</sup> both to men and women,
3 <sup>s</sup> ; and he	10 So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of David <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but David carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom <sup>7</sup> the Gittite.	<sup>c</sup> Ps. 30, title. <sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 13. 13.	20 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then David returned to bless his household. And Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king of Israel <sup>3</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> , who <sup>4</sup> uncovered himself <sup>5</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the <sup>k</sup> vain fellows <sup>4</sup> shamelessly uncovereth himself!	2 <sup>s</sup> portion of <i>flesh</i> [ <sup>m</sup> Or, of wine], and a cake of raisins.
4 <sup>s</sup> unto	11 <sup>g</sup> And the ark of the LORD <sup>6</sup> continued <sup>1</sup> in the house of Obed-edom the Gittite three months: and the LORD <sup>h</sup> blessed Obed-edom, and all his <sup>7</sup> household. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>g</sup> 1 Chr. 13. 14. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 30. 27. & 39. 5. <sup>i</sup> ver. 14, 16. 1 Sam. 19. 24. <sup>k</sup> Juds. 9. 4. <sup>l</sup> Or, <i>openly.</i>	21 And David said unto Michal, <i>It was</i> before the LORD, <sup>m</sup> which chose me <sup>4</sup> before <sup>1</sup> thy father, and <sup>4</sup> before <sup>1</sup> all his house, to appoint me <sup>5</sup> ruler <sup>1</sup> over the people of the LORD, over Israel: therefore will I play before the LORD.	3 <sup>s</sup> to-day
5 <sup>s</sup> ;	12 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it was told king David, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that <sup>†</sup> pertaineth unto him, because of the ark of God. <sup>8</sup> So <sup>1</sup> David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obed-edom into the city of David with <sup>9</sup> gladness. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 13. 14. <sup>n</sup> 15. 28. <sup>o</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 25.	22 And I will <sup>6</sup> yet be <sup>1</sup> more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: <sup>7</sup> and <sup>9</sup> of the maidservants <sup>1</sup> which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour.	4 <sup>s</sup> above
6 <sup>s</sup> re- mained	13 And it was <sup>†</sup> so, that when <sup>n</sup> they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, he sacrificed <sup>1</sup> oxen and fatlings. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>p</sup> Num. 4. 15. Josh. 3. 3. 1 Chr. 15. 2. 15.	23 <sup>8</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> Michal the daughter of Saul had no child <sup>x</sup> unto the day of her death.	5 <sup>s</sup> prince
7 <sup>s</sup> house.	14 And David <sup>4</sup> danced before the LORD with all <sup>†</sup> his might; and David <sup>†</sup> was girded <sup>4</sup> with a linen ephod.	<sup>q</sup> Or, <i>of the handmaids of my servants.</i> <sup>r</sup> See 1 Kin. 8. 5. 1 Chr. 15. 25. <sup>s</sup> See Ex. 15. 20. Ps. 30. 11. <sup>t</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 18. 1 Chr. 15. 27. <sup>u</sup> See 1 Sam. 15. 35. 15. 22. 14. Mat. 1. 25.		6 <sup>s</sup> be yet
8 <sup>s</sup> And <sup>m</sup> See 1 Chr. 15. 25 - 16. 3.	15 <sup>g</sup> So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.	<sup>v</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 28. <sup>w</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 29.		7 <sup>s</sup> but of the hand- maids
9 <sup>s</sup> joy.	16 And <sup>2</sup> as the ark of the LORD came into the city of David, <sup>3</sup> Michal Saul's daughter looked through a <sup>1</sup> window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart.	<sup>a</sup> 1 Chr. 17. 1. &c.		8 <sup>s</sup> And
1 <sup>s</sup> an ox and a fatling.	17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And <sup>b</sup> they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in <sup>4</sup> his <sup>1</sup> place, in the midst of the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle <sup>1</sup> that David had <sup>9</sup> pitched for it: and David <sup>h</sup> offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.	<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 1. c. ch. 5. 11. <sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 1. Ps. 132. 8. <sup>e</sup> See Acts 7. 46. f Ex. 26. 1. & 40. 21. <sup>g</sup> Heb. <i>stretched.</i> <sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 5. 62. 63. <sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 17. 18. <sup>j</sup> 1 Chr. 22. 7. & 28. 2. <sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 55. 1 Chr. 16. 2.	CHAPTER 7. <sup>o</sup> 1 Nathan first approving the purpose of David to build God an house, 4 after by the word of God forbiddeth him. 12 He promiseth him benefits and blessings in his seed. 18 David's prayer and thanksgiving.	9 <sup>s</sup> See 1 Chr. 17. 1.
2 <sup>s</sup> A it was so,	18 And <sup>6</sup> as soon as <sup>1</sup> David had made an end of offering <sup>7</sup> burnt offerings and <sup>1</sup> peace offerings, <sup>k</sup> he blessed the peo-		9 <sup>1</sup> AND it came to pass, <sup>a</sup> when the king <sup>1</sup> sat <sup>1</sup> in his house, and the LORD had given him rest <sup>o</sup> round about <sup>1</sup> from all his enemies <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> dwelt
3 <sup>s</sup> that Michal the daughter of Saul looked out at the			2 That the king said unto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in <sup>c</sup> an house of cedar, <sup>6</sup> but the ark of God dwelleth within <sup>f</sup> curtains.	2 <sup>s</sup> round about,
4 <sup>s</sup> its			3 And Nathan said to the king, Go, do all that <sup>†</sup> is <sup>4</sup> in thine heart; for the LORD <sup>†</sup> is with thee.	
5 <sup>s</sup> tent			4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass <sup>3</sup> that <sup>1</sup> night, that the word of the LORD came unto Nathan, saying,	3 <sup>s</sup> the same
6 <sup>s</sup> when				
7 <sup>s</sup> the burnt offering and the				

1<sup>s</sup> for  
2<sup>s</sup> an  
3<sup>s</sup> day  
4<sup>s</sup> places  
5<sup>s</sup> A,  
6<sup>s</sup> M In  
1 Chr.  
17. 6, *any*  
of the  
judges.  
7<sup>s</sup> have  
ye not  
built  
8<sup>s</sup> thus

5 Go and tell <sup>a</sup>my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>b</sup>Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?

6<sup>s</sup> Whereas<sup>1</sup> I have not dwelt in <sup>2</sup>*any*<sup>1</sup> house <sup>a</sup>since the <sup>3</sup>time<sup>1</sup> that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked in <sup>a</sup>tent and in a tabernacle.

7 In all <sup>a</sup>the *places*<sup>1</sup> wherein I have <sup>a</sup>walked with all the children of Israel<sup>5</sup> spake I a word with <sup>a</sup>any<sup>6</sup> of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded <sup>a</sup>to feed my people Israel, saying, Why <sup>a</sup>build ye not<sup>1</sup> me an house of cedar?

8 Now therefore <sup>a</sup>so<sup>1</sup> shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, <sup>a</sup>I took thee from the <sup>3</sup>sheepcote,<sup>m</sup> from following the sheep, <sup>a</sup>to be ruler<sup>1</sup> over my people, over Israel:

9 And <sup>a</sup>I <sup>2</sup>was<sup>1</sup> with thee whithersoever thou wentest, <sup>a</sup>and have cut off all thine enemies <sup>3</sup>out of thy sight, and have made<sup>1</sup> thee <sup>a</sup>a great name, like unto the name of the great <sup>a</sup>men<sup>1</sup> that <sup>a</sup>are in the earth.

10 <sup>a</sup>Moreover<sup>1</sup> I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will <sup>a</sup>plant them, that they may dwell in <sup>a</sup>a place of their own, and move<sup>1</sup> no more; <sup>a</sup>neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as <sup>a</sup>beforetime,

11 And as <sup>a</sup>since the time<sup>1</sup> that I commanded judges <sup>a</sup>to be over my people Israel<sup>8</sup>, and have <sup>a</sup>caused<sup>1</sup> thee to rest from all thine enemies. <sup>a</sup>Also<sup>1</sup> the LORD telleth thee <sup>a</sup>that <sup>a</sup>he<sup>1</sup> will make thee an house.

12 <sup>a</sup>And <sup>a</sup>when<sup>1</sup> thy days be fulfilled, and thou <sup>a</sup>shalt sleep with thy fathers,<sup>1</sup> I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

13 <sup>a</sup>He shall build an house for my name, and I will <sup>a</sup>stablish<sup>1</sup> the throne of his kingdom for ever.

14 <sup>a</sup>I will be his father, and he shall be my son<sup>4</sup>. <sup>a</sup>If<sup>1</sup> he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and

B.C. 1012.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. *to my servant*, *to David*.<sup>b</sup> See

1 Kin. 5. 3.

&amp; 8. 19.

1 Chr. 22. 8.

&amp; 28. 3.

1 Sam. 15.

23. 28.

&amp; 16. 14.

1 Kin. 11. 13.

24.

1 Kin. 8. 16.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 13.

Ps. 89. 36.

John 12. 34.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 40. 18.

19. 34.

<sup>g</sup> Lev. 25. 11.

Deut. 23. 14.

<sup>h</sup> *any of the judges*.

1 Chr. 17. 6.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 5. 2.

Ps. 78. 71.

Mat. 2. 6.

Acts 20. 28.

1 Gen. 32. 10.

11 Sam. 16.

11. 12.

1 Sam. 7.

Ps. 78. 70.

<sup>m</sup> Heb.*from after*.<sup>n</sup> ver. 12. 13.<sup>p</sup> Is. 55. 8.<sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 18.

14.

ch. 5. 10.

&amp; 8. 6. 14.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. *law*.

1 Sam. 31. 6.

Ps. 80. 23.

<sup>s</sup> Heb. *from thy face*.<sup>t</sup> Gen. 12. 2.<sup>u</sup> Gen. 18. 19.

Ps. 139. 1.

Ps. 44. 2.

&amp; 80. 8.

Jer. 24. 6.

Amos 9. 15.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 25.<sup>w</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 5.

Ps. 48. 1.

&amp; 86. 10.

&amp; 98. 4.

&amp; 125. 5.

&amp; 145. 3.

Jer. 10. 6.

<sup>x</sup> Deut. 3. 24.

&amp; 4. 35.

&amp; 32. 29.

1 Sam. 2. 2.

Ps. 95. 6.

&amp; 89. 6. 8.

Is. 45. 5.

Is. 22.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 89. 22.<sup>z</sup> Judg. 2. 14.

16.

1 Sam. 12. 9.

11.

Is. 106. 42.

<sup>aa</sup> Deut. 4. 7.

32. 34.

A. 35. 29.

Ps. 147. 20.

<sup>ab</sup> ver. 1.<sup>ac</sup> ver. 27.

Ex. 1. 21.

1 Kin. 11. 38.

1 Kin. 2. 1.

Deut. 9. 25.

Neh. 1. 10.

Deut. 31. 16.

1 Kin. 1. 21.

1 Chr. 13. 38.

1 Kin. 8. 23.

1 Chr. 12. 11.

Deut. 28. 18.

1 Kin. 6. 5.

&amp; 6. 12.

&amp; 8. 19.

1 Chr. 22. 10.

&amp; 28. 6.

Ps. 135. 14.

1 Chr. 16.

1 Chr. 29. 28.

36. 37.

Ps. 89. 29.

22.

Heb. 1. 5.

1 Chr. 29. 36. 33.

with the stripes of the children of men<sup>1</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

15 But my mercy shall not depart <sup>a</sup>away<sup>1</sup> from him, <sup>a</sup>as I took <sup>a</sup>it from Saul, whom I put away before thee.

16 And <sup>a</sup>thine house and thy kingdom shall be <sup>a</sup>established<sup>1</sup> for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever.

17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

18 ¶ Then <sup>a</sup>went king David<sup>1</sup> in, and sat before the LORD<sup>4</sup>, and he said, <sup>a</sup>Who <sup>a</sup>am I, O Lord GOD<sup>5</sup>? and what <sup>a</sup>is my house, that thou hast brought me <sup>a</sup>hitherto<sup>1</sup>?

19 And this was yet a small thing in <sup>a</sup>thy sight, O Lord GOD; <sup>a</sup>but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come<sup>8</sup>. <sup>a</sup>And is this<sup>1</sup> the <sup>a</sup>manner of <sup>a</sup>man<sup>1</sup>, O Lord GOD<sup>1</sup>?

20 And what can David say more unto thee? for thou<sup>2</sup>, Lord GOD, <sup>a</sup>knowest thy servant<sup>1</sup>.

21 For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou<sup>2</sup> done all these great things, <sup>a</sup>to make thy servant know <sup>a</sup>them<sup>1</sup>.

22 Wherefore <sup>a</sup>thou art great, O LORD GOD: for <sup>a</sup>there is none like thee, neither <sup>a</sup>is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

23 <sup>a</sup>And <sup>a</sup>what one nation in the earth <sup>a</sup>is like thy people, <sup>a</sup>even like Israel, whom God went to redeem<sup>6</sup> for a people to himself, <sup>a</sup>and to make him a name, and to do <sup>a</sup>for you great things and terrible, <sup>a</sup>for thy land, before <sup>a</sup>thy people, which thou redeemedst to thee<sup>8</sup> from Egypt, <sup>a</sup>from the nations and their gods?

24 <sup>a</sup>For<sup>m</sup> thou hast confirmed<sup>1</sup> to thyself thy people Israel <sup>a</sup>to be a people unto thee for ever<sup>1</sup>: <sup>a</sup>and thou, LORD, <sup>a</sup>art become<sup>1</sup> their God.

25 And now, O LORD GOD, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, <sup>a</sup>establish <sup>a</sup>it for ever, and do as thou hast <sup>a</sup>said<sup>1</sup>.

15 ;

2<sup>s</sup> made  
sure

3<sup>s</sup> David  
the king  
went

4<sup>s</sup> ;  
5<sup>s</sup> ;  
6<sup>s</sup> thus  
far  
7<sup>s</sup> thine  
eyes,

8<sup>s</sup> ; and  
this too  
after  
M Or,  
and is  
this  
the law  
of man,  
O Lord  
God!

9<sup>s</sup> men,  
10<sup>s</sup> ;  
11<sup>s</sup> know-  
est thy  
servant,  
O Lord  
GOD.

12<sup>s</sup> wrought  
all this  
great-  
ness,  
13<sup>s</sup> it.

14<sup>s</sup> M Or,  
And who  
is like  
thy peo-  
ple, like  
Israel,  
a nation  
that is  
alone in  
the earth  
acc.

15<sup>s</sup> unto  
himself  
for a  
people,  
16<sup>s</sup> great  
things  
for you,  
and  
terrible  
things

17<sup>s</sup> out of  
18<sup>s</sup> And  
thou  
didst  
establish  
19<sup>s</sup> ;  
20<sup>s</sup> he-  
camest  
21<sup>s</sup> confirm  
thou it  
22<sup>s</sup> spoken.



R.V.	<i>David subdueth</i>	II. SAMUEL 8.	<i>his enemies.</i>	R.V.
	26 And let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts <sup>1</sup> is the God over Israel: and <sup>o</sup> let the house of thy servant David <sup>2</sup> be established before thee.	B.C. 1042.  <sup>a</sup> ver. 2.  <sup>b</sup> ver. 14. ch. 7. 9.  <sup>c</sup> See 1 Kin. 10. 16. <sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>opened the ear,</i> Ruth 4. 4. 1 Sam. 9. 15. <sup>e</sup> Or, <i>Tibhath.</i> <sup>f</sup> Or, <i>Chem.</i> 1 Chr. 18. 8.	6 Then David put garrisons in <sup>1</sup> Syria of Damascus: and <sup>1</sup> the Syrians <sup>a</sup> became servants to David, <sup>†</sup> and brought <sup>2</sup> gifts, <sup>b</sup> And the LORD <sup>c</sup> preserved David <sup>†</sup> whithersoever he went. 7 And David took <sup>c</sup> the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadadezer, and brought them to Jerusalem. 8 And from <sup>4e</sup> Beth <sup>o</sup> and from <sup>f</sup> Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, king David took exceeding much brass. 9 <sup>¶</sup> When <sup>h</sup> Toi king of Hamath heard that David had smitten all the host of Hadadezer, 10 Then Toi sent <sup>e</sup> Joram his son unto king David, to <sup>7</sup> salute him, and to bless him, because he had fought against Hadadezer <sup>o</sup> , and smitten him: for Hadadezer <sup>8</sup> had wars with Toi. And <sup>9</sup> Joram <sup>p</sup> brought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass: 11 <sup>†</sup> Which also king David <sup>q</sup> did <sup>†</sup> dedicate unto the LORD, with the silver and gold that he <sup>o</sup> had <sup>†</sup> dedicated of all <sup>2</sup> nations which he subdued; 12 Of <sup>3</sup> Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philistines, and of Amalek, and of the spoil of Hadadezer, son of Rehob, king of Zobah. 13 And David gat <sup>†</sup> him a name when he returned from <sup>z</sup> smiting of <sup>3</sup> the Syrians in <sup>y</sup> the <sup>4</sup> valley of salt, <sup>2</sup> being <sup>†</sup> eighteen thousand <sup>†</sup> men. 14 <sup>¶</sup> And he put garrisons in Edom; throughout all Edom put he garrisons, and <sup>c</sup> all <sup>5</sup> they of Edom became David's servants. <sup>†</sup> And the LORD <sup>†</sup> preserved David <sup>†</sup> whithersoever he went. 15 <sup>†</sup> And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed <sup>8</sup> judgment <sup>†</sup> and justice unto all his people. 16 <sup>¶</sup> And Joab the son of Zeruiah <sup>†</sup> was over the host; and <sup>m</sup> Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud <sup>†</sup> was <sup>h</sup> recorder; <sup>†</sup> 17 And <sup>q</sup> Zadok the son of Ahiutab, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, <sup>1</sup> were the <sup>†</sup> priests; and Seraiah <sup>2</sup> was the <sup>†</sup> scribe; <sup>†</sup>	<sup>1</sup> Heb. <i>Aram.</i>  <sup>2</sup> s presents. <sup>3</sup> s gave victory to David <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>saved David</i>  <sup>4</sup> m In 1 Chr. 18. 8, <i>Tibhath</i>  <sup>5</sup> s And when <sup>6</sup> m In 1 Chr. 18. 10, <i>Hadoram.</i> <sup>7</sup> m Heb. <i>ask him of his welfare.</i> <sup>8</sup> m Heb. <i>was a man of wars.</i> <sup>9</sup> m Heb. <i>in his hand were.</i> <sup>1</sup> s These also did king David <sup>2</sup> a the <sup>3</sup> m Heb. <i>Aram.</i> According to some ancient authorities, <i>Edom</i> , as in 1 Chr. 18. 11, 12, Ps. 60, title. <sup>4</sup> s Valley of Salt, even <sup>5</sup> s the Edomites became servants to David. <sup>6</sup> s gave victory to David <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>saved David</i> <sup>7</sup> s a <sup>8</sup> s judgment <sup>9</sup> s was recorder: <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>chronicler</i> <sup>1</sup> s were <sup>2</sup> s was scribe <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>secretary</i>
<sup>1</sup> s is				
<sup>2</sup> a shall				
<sup>3</sup> a the				
<sup>4</sup> m Or, <i>been bold</i>				
<sup>5</sup> s art				
<sup>6</sup> s are				
<sup>7</sup> s good thing				
<sup>8</sup> s now				
<sup>9</sup> m Or, <i>begin and bless</i>				
	27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, <sup>3</sup> God of Israel, hast <sup>a</sup> revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy servant <sup>4</sup> found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee. 28 And now, O Lord God, thou <sup>5</sup> art that <sup>†</sup> God, and <sup>7</sup> thy words <sup>6</sup> be true, and thou hast promised this <sup>7</sup> goodness <sup>†</sup> unto thy servant: 29 <sup>8</sup> Therefore now <sup>9</sup> let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord God, hast spoken <sup>†</sup> it: and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed <sup>n</sup> for ever.	<sup>c</sup> See 1 Kin. 10. 16. <sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>opened the ear,</i> Ruth 4. 4. 1 Sam. 9. 15. <sup>e</sup> Or, <i>Tibhath.</i> <sup>f</sup> Or, <i>Chem.</i> 1 Chr. 18. 8.  <sup>g</sup> John 17. 17. <sup>h</sup> Toi, 1 Chr. 18. 9.  <sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>he thou blessed and bless.</i> <sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 18. 10, <i>Hadoram.</i> <sup>l</sup> Heb. <i>ask him of peace.</i> <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>was a man of wars with.</i> <sup>n</sup> ch. 22. 51. <sup>o</sup> Heb. <i>in his hand were.</i>  <sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 51. 1 Chr. 18. 11. <sup>r</sup> 26. 26.  <sup>s</sup> 1 Chr. 18. 1. 4c.  <sup>t</sup> Or, <i>The bride of Ammah.</i> <sup>u</sup> Num. 24. 17. <sup>v</sup> Heb. <i>his smiting.</i> <sup>w</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 7. <sup>x</sup> Or, <i>saying.</i> 1 Chr. 18. 12. Ps. 60, title. <sup>y</sup> a ver. 6, & 14. <sup>z</sup> Ps. 72. 10. <sup>aa</sup> See. 1 Sam. 10. 27. <sup>ab</sup> Gen. 27. 29. 37. 40. Num. 24. 18. <sup>ac</sup> Or, <i>whithersoever.</i> 1 Chr. 18. 3. <sup>ad</sup> ver. 6. <sup>ae</sup> ch. 10. 6. Ps. 60, title. <sup>af</sup> See Gen. 15. 18. <sup>ag</sup> Or, <i>of his.</i> <sup>ah</sup> A. 1 Chr. 18. 4. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 19. 13. <sup>aj</sup> & 29. 27. 1 Chr. 11. 6. <sup>ak</sup> & 18. 15. 1 Josh. 11. 6, 9. <sup>al</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 3. <sup>am</sup> Or, <i>renew bracer, or, writer of chronicles.</i> <sup>an</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 23. 25. <sup>ao</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 3. <sup>ap</sup> Or, <i>secretary.</i>		
	CHAPTER 8.			
	<sup>o1</sup> David subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites. <sup>3</sup> He smiteth Hadadezer, and the Syrians. <sup>11</sup> The presents and spoil dedicated to God. <sup>16</sup> David's officers.			
<sup>1</sup> m See 1 Chr. 18.	<sup>1</sup> AND <sup>†</sup> after this it came to <sup>a</sup> pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them: and David took <sup>2e</sup> Metheg-amah <sup>†</sup> out of the hand of the Philistines. 2 And <sup>a</sup> he smote Moab, and measured them with <sup>3a</sup> a line, casting them down to <sup>†</sup> the ground; <sup>4</sup> even with two lines measured he <sup>†</sup> to put to death, and <sup>o</sup> with <sup>†</sup> one full line to keep alive. And <sup>o</sup> so <sup>†</sup> the Moabites <sup>a</sup> became <sup>†</sup> David's servants, and <sup>b</sup> brought gifts. <sup>3</sup> ¶ David smote also <sup>a</sup> Hadadezer <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> the son of Rehob, king of <sup>†</sup> Zobah, as he went to recover <sup>†</sup> his <sup>†</sup> border at the river Euphrates. <sup>4</sup> And David took <sup>h</sup> from him a thousand <sup>o</sup> chariots, <sup>†</sup> and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David <sup>†</sup> houghed all the chariot <sup>†</sup> horses, but reserved of them <sup>†</sup> for an hundred chariots. <sup>5</sup> ¶ And when <sup>7</sup> the Syrians of Damascus came to succour Hadadezer king of Zobah, David <sup>8</sup> slew <sup>†</sup> of <sup>7</sup> the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.	<sup>1</sup> m See 1 Chr. 18.  <sup>2</sup> s the bridle of the mother city <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>Metheg-amah</i> <sup>3</sup> s the line, making them to lie down on <sup>4</sup> s and he measured two lines <sup>5</sup> s servants to David, and brought presents. <sup>6</sup> s dominion at the River. <sup>m</sup> Another reading is, <i>the river Euphrates.</i> <sup>7</sup> m Heb. <i>Aram.</i> <sup>8</sup> s smote		

<p>1<sup>M</sup> So in ch. 20, 23, and 1 Chr. 18, 17. The Hebrew text has, and the chief ministers</p>	<p>18 "And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada <sup>1</sup>was over <sup>o</sup>both <sup>1</sup>the <sup>b</sup>Cherethites and the Pelethites; and David's sons were <sup>2c</sup>chief rulers'.</p> <p><i>the Cherethites &amp;c. 2<sup>S</sup> priests M Or,</i></p>	<p>E.C.e.1040.  <sup>a</sup> 1 Chr. 18, 17.  <sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 20, 14.  <sup>c</sup> Or, <i>princes,</i> ch. 20, 26.</p>	<p>thy master's son <sup>o</sup>all that pertained to Saul and to all his house'.</p>	
	<p>CHAPTER 9.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> 1 <i>David sendeth for Mephibosheth. 7 He entertaineth him at his table, and restoreth him all that was Saul's. 9 He maketh Ziba his farmer.'</i></p> <p>AND David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I may <sup>1</sup>shew him kindness for Jonathan's sake?</p>	<p><sup>d</sup> ver. 7, 11, 13.  <sup>e</sup> ch. 19, 28.  <sup>f</sup> ch. 19, 17.</p>	<p>10 'Thou therefore, <sup>1</sup>and thy sons, and thy servants, <sup>2</sup><sup>o</sup>shall till the land for him, <sup>1</sup>and thou shalt bring in the fruits, that thy master's son may have <sup>3</sup>food <sup>1</sup>to eat: but Mephibosheth thy master's son <sup>a</sup>shall eat bread always at my table. Now Ziba had <sup>e</sup>fifteen sons and twenty servants.</p>	<p>1<sup>S</sup> And thou shalt till the land for him, thou, <sup>2S</sup>;  <sup>3S</sup> bread</p>
<p>1<sup>S</sup>, and they <sup>2S</sup>; and</p>	<p>2 And <sup>†</sup>there was of the house of Saul a servant whose name <sup>†</sup>was <sup>9</sup>Ziba <sup>1</sup>. And when they had <sup>1</sup>called him unto David, <sup>2</sup><sup>†</sup>the king said unto him, <sup>†</sup>Art thou Ziba? And he said, Thy servant <sup>†</sup>is <i>he</i>.</p> <p>3 And the king said, <sup>†</sup>Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew <sup>†</sup>the kindness of God unto him? And Ziba said unto the king, <sup>3</sup>Jonathan hath yet a son, <sup>†</sup>which <sup>is</sup> <sup>m</sup>lame on <sup>†</sup>his feet.</p>	<p><sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 18, 3, &amp; 29, 14-17, 42.  <sup>g</sup> Prov. 27, 10.  <sup>h</sup> ch. 16, 1.  <sup>i</sup> &amp; 19, 17, 29.  <sup>j</sup> 1 Chr. 8, 34.</p>	<p>11 Then said Ziba unto the king, According to all that my lord the king <sup>†</sup>hath commanded <sup>†</sup>his servant, so shall thy servant do. <sup>5</sup>As for Mephibosheth, <i>said the king</i>, he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons.</p> <p>12 And Mephibosheth had a young son, <sup>h</sup>whose name <sup>6</sup>was Michah. <sup>1</sup>And all that dwelt in the house of Ziba <sup>†</sup>were servants unto Mephibosheth.</p>	<p>4<sup>S</sup> commandeth  <sup>5M</sup> Or, <i>But Mephibosheth eateth &amp;c.</i>  <sup>6S</sup> was Mica.</p>
<p>3<sup>M</sup> See ch. 4, 4.</p>	<p>4 And the king said unto him, Where <sup>†</sup>is he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he <sup>†</sup>is in the house of <sup>9</sup>Machir <sup>o</sup>, the son of Ammiel, in Lo-debar.</p>	<p><sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 20, 14.  <sup>k</sup> ver. 7, 10.  <sup>l</sup> ver. 3.  <sup>m</sup> ch. 4, 4.</p>	<p>13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jerusalem: <sup>2</sup>for he did eat continually at the king's table; and <sup>7</sup><sup>†</sup>was lame on both his feet.</p>	<p>7<sup>A</sup> he</p>
<p>4<sup>S</sup> And</p>	<p>5 <sup>o</sup>¶ Then king David sent, and fetched him out of the house of Machir <sup>o</sup>, the son of Ammiel, from Lo-debar.</p> <p>6 <sup>4</sup>Now when <sup>9</sup>Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, <sup>6</sup>was come unto David, he <sup>1</sup>fell on his face, and did <sup>6</sup>reverence. <sup>1</sup>And David said, Mephibosheth. And he answered, Behold thy servant!</p>	<p><sup>n</sup> ch. 17, 27.  <sup>p</sup> 1 Chr. 19, 1, &amp;c.  <sup>q</sup> Called, <i>Merib-baal,</i> 1 Chr. 8, 34.</p>	<p>CHAPTER 10.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> 1 <i>David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun, are villainously entreated. 6 The Ammonites are overcome. 13 The Syrians defeated.'</i></p> <p>8 AND it came to pass after this, that the <sup>2</sup>king of the children of Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in his stead.</p>	<p>8<sup>M</sup> See 1 Chr. 19.</p>
<p>5<sup>S</sup> came unto David, and</p> <p>6<sup>S</sup> obedience.</p>	<p>7 <sup>o</sup>¶ And David said unto him, Fear not: <sup>7</sup>for I will surely shew thee kindness for Jonathan thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the <sup>7</sup>land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt eat bread at my table continually.</p> <p>8 And he <sup>8</sup>bowed himself, <sup>1</sup>and said, What <sup>†</sup>is thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon such <sup>†</sup>a dead dog as I <sup>†</sup>am?</p>	<p><sup>r</sup> ver. 1, 3.  <sup>s</sup> Heb. <i>In thine eyes doth David.</i>  <sup>t</sup> 1 Sam. 24, 14.  <sup>u</sup> ch. 16, 9.  <sup>v</sup> See ch. 16, 4, &amp; 19, 29.</p>	<p>2 <sup>9</sup>Then said David, <sup>1</sup>I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, as his father shewed kindness unto me. <sup>1</sup>And David sent <sup>o</sup>to comfort him <sup>1</sup>by the hand of his servants <sup>2</sup>for <sup>1</sup>his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ammon.</p>	<p>9<sup>S</sup> And David said,  <sup>1S</sup> So  <sup>2S</sup> to comfort him concerning  <sup>3S</sup> But</p>
<p>7<sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>field.</i></p> <p>8<sup>S</sup> did obedience,</p> <p>9<sup>S</sup> All that pertained to Saul and to all his house have I</p>	<p>9 <sup>o</sup>¶ Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's servant, and said unto him, <sup>2c</sup>I have <sup>1</sup>given unto</p>	<p><sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 24, 14.  <sup>x</sup> ch. 16, 9.  <sup>y</sup> See ch. 16, 4, &amp; 19, 29.</p>	<p>3 <sup>3</sup>And <sup>1</sup>the princes of the children of Ammon said unto Hanun their lord, <sup>6</sup>Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? hath not David <sup>o</sup>rather <sup>1</sup>sent his servants unto thee <sup>o</sup>, to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it?</p> <p>4 <sup>4</sup>Wherefore <sup>1</sup>Hanun took David's servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards,</p>	<p>10<sup>S</sup> So</p>

R.V.	<i>The Ammonites</i>	II. SAMUEL 11.	<i>are defeated.</i>	R.V.
	and cut off their garments in the middle, <sup>†</sup> <i>even</i> to their buttocks, and sent them away.	B.C.c.1037. <sup>a</sup> Is. 20, 4. & 47, 2.	Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.	
1 S; for	5 When they told <sup>†</sup> <i>it</i> unto David, he sent to meet them <sup>1</sup> , because <sup>1</sup> the men were greatly ashamed <sup>2</sup> ; and <sup>1</sup> the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and <sup>†</sup> <i>then</i> return.	<sup>b</sup> That is, Euphrates.	15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And when the Syrians saw that they were <sup>1</sup> smitten <sup>1</sup> before Israel, they gathered themselves together.	1 S put to the worse
2 S. And	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And when the children of Ammon saw that they <sup>2d</sup> stank before <sup>1</sup> David, the children of Ammon sent and hired <sup>6</sup> the Syrians of Beth-rehob, and the Syrians of <sup>4</sup> Zoba, <sup>1</sup> twenty thousand footmen, and <sup>5</sup> of king Maacah <sup>1</sup> a thousand men, and <sup>6</sup> of <sup>7</sup> Ish-tob <sup>1</sup> twelve thousand men.	<sup>c</sup> Or, Shophach. 1 Chr. 19, 16. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 24, 30. Ex. 5, 21. 1 Sam. 13, 4. ch. 8, 3, 5.	16 And <sup>2</sup> Hadarezer sent, and brought out the Syrians that <sup>†</sup> <i>were</i> beyond <sup>6</sup> the <sup>3</sup> river <sup>1</sup> ; and they came to Helam <sup>4</sup> ; and <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> Shobach the captain of the host of Hadarezer <sup>5</sup> went before them. <sup>1</sup>	2 M In ch. 8, 3, Hadarezer. 3 S River 4 S, with 5 S at their head.
3 S were become odious to	7 And when David heard of <sup>†</sup> <i>it</i> , he sent Joab, and all the host of <sup>7</sup> the mighty men.	<sup>f</sup> Or, The men of Tob. See Judg. 11, 3, 5.	17 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> it was told David <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to Helam. And the Syrians set themselves in array against David, and fought with him.	6 S; and
4 S Zobah,	8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and <sup>4</sup> the Syrians of <sup>4</sup> Zoba, <sup>1</sup> and of Rehob, and <sup>6</sup> Ish-tob, <sup>1</sup> and Maacah, <sup>†</sup> <i>were</i> by themselves in the field.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 23, 8.	18 And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew <sup>7</sup> the men <sup>6</sup> of seven hundred chariots <sup>6</sup> of the Syrians <sup>1</sup> , and forty thousand <sup>4</sup> horsemen, and smote Shobach the captain of their host, <sup>3</sup> who <sup>1</sup> died there.	7 A of the Syrians
5 S the king of Maacah with	9 <sup>7</sup> When <sup>1</sup> Joab saw that <sup>8</sup> the front of the battle was against <sup>1</sup> him before and behind, he chose of all the choice <sup>†</sup> <i>men</i> of Israel, and put <sup>†</sup> <i>them</i> in array against the Syrians:	<sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 19, 18, footmen. <sup>i</sup> ver. 6.	19 And when all the kings <sup>†</sup> <i>that were</i> servants to Hadarezer saw that they were <sup>9</sup> smitten <sup>1</sup> before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and <sup>k</sup> served them. So the Syrians feared to help the children of Ammon any more.	8 S that he
6 S the men of Tob	10 And the rest of the people he <sup>1</sup> delivered <sup>1</sup> into the hand of <sup>1</sup> Abishai his brother, <sup>2</sup> that he might <sup>1</sup> put <sup>†</sup> <i>them</i> in array against the children of Ammon.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 8, 6.		9 S put to the worse
7 S Now when	11 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee.	<sup>l</sup> Heb. at the return of the year, 1 Kin. 20, 22, 23. 2 Chr. 26, 10. <sup>m</sup> 1 Chr. 29, 1.	CHAPTER 11. <sup>o</sup> 1 Joab besiegeth Rabbah. 2 David committeth adultery with Bath-sheba. 14 Uriah carrieth to Joab the letter of his death. 17 Uriah is slain. 26 David taketh Bath-sheba to wife.	
8 S the battle was set against	12 <sup>7</sup> Be of good courage, and let us <sup>7</sup> play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and <sup>9</sup> the LORD do that which seemeth him good.	<sup>n</sup> Deut. 31, 6. <sup>p</sup> 1 Sam. 4, 9. 1 Cor. 16, 13.	<sup>1</sup> AND it came to pass, <sup>27</sup> after the year was expired, <sup>1</sup> at the time when kings go <sup>3</sup> forth <sup>1</sup> to battle, that <sup>m</sup> David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried <sup>o</sup> still <sup>1</sup> at Jerusalem.	1 M See 1 Chr. 20, 1.
9 S committed	13 <sup>7</sup> And Joab drew nigh, <sup>1</sup> and the people that <sup>†</sup> <i>were</i> with him <sup>4</sup> , unto the battle against the Syrians: and they fled before him.	<sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 3, 19. <sup>r</sup> Deut. 22, 8.	2 ¶ And it came to pass <sup>4</sup> in an eveningtide, <sup>1</sup> that David arose from off his bed, <sup>7</sup> and walked upon the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he <sup>6</sup> saw a woman <sup>8</sup> washing herself <sup>1</sup> ; and the woman <sup>†</sup> <i>was</i> very beautiful to look upon.	2 S at the return of the year, 3 S out
1 M Heb. Abishai.	14 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, <sup>5</sup> then fled they also <sup>1</sup> before Abishai, and entered into the city. <sup>6</sup> So <sup>1</sup> Joab returned from the children of	<sup>s</sup> Gen. 34, 2. Job 31, 1. Mat. 5, 28.	3 And David sent and <sup>6</sup> enquired <sup>1</sup> after the woman. And <sup>†</sup> <i>one</i> said, <sup>†</sup> <i>Is</i> not this <sup>u</sup> Bath-sheba, the daughter of <sup>v</sup> Eliam, the wife <sup>7</sup> of Uriah the Hittite?	4 S at eventide, 5 S bathing
2 S and he		<sup>t</sup> Or, Bath-shuah. 1 Chr. 3, 5. <sup>z</sup> Or, Amiel. <sup>y</sup> ch. 23, 39.		6 S inquired

R.V.	David and Bath-sheba. II. SAMUEL 11. Uriah slain in battle.	R.V.
1 A ( 2 S ; )	4 And David sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and <sup>b</sup> he lay with her; <sup>1d</sup> for she was <sup>e</sup> purified from her uncleanness <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and she returned unto her house.	1 M Heb. strong.
3 S ; and she	5 And the woman conceived <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> sent and told David, and said, I <sup>†</sup> am with child.	2 S kept watch upon M Or, observed 3 S the
4 S asked of him 5 S fared,	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And David sent to Joab, saying, Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David.	4 A, even
6 M Or, present from	7 And when Uriah was come unto him, David <sup>4</sup> demanded of him <sup>1</sup> how Joab did, and how the people <sup>5</sup> did, <sup>1</sup> and how the war prospered.	5 A he 6 S all the things concerning 7 S it shall be that, if 8 S went 9 S to
7 S Art thou not come from a journey? wherefore	8 And David said to Uriah, Go down to thy house, and <sup>h</sup> wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the king's house, and there <sup>i</sup> followed him a <sup>6</sup> mess of meat from the king.	1 M In Judg. 6, 32, Jerubbaal. 2 S an upper 3 S at 4 A so 5 S shalt thou say,
8 S booths	9 But Uriah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house.	6 S The
9 S field	10 And when they had told David, saying, Uriah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, <sup>7</sup> Camest thou not from thy journey? why <sup>then</sup> <sup>1</sup> didst thou not go down unto thine house?	7 A at thy servants
1 S to-day also, and to-morrow 2 M Or, that day, And on the morrow David called him, and he &c.	11 And Uriah said unto David, <sup>m</sup> The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in <sup>8</sup> tents <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>n</sup> my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open <sup>9</sup> fields <sup>1</sup> ; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? <sup>†</sup> as thou livest, and <sup>†</sup> as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.	
	12 And David said to Uriah, Tarry here <sup>†</sup> to day also, and to-morrow <sup>1</sup> I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem <sup>2</sup> that day, and the morrow.	
	13 And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him <sup>p</sup> drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed <sup>q</sup> with the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.	
	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that David <sup>n</sup> wrote a letter to Joab, and sent <sup>†</sup> it by the hand of Uriah.	
	15 And he wrote in the letter,	
	B.C.C. 1035. a Heb. strong. b Ps. 51, title, James 1. 14. c Heb. from after him. d Or, and when she had purified herself, &c. she returned. e Lev. 15, 19, 28, & 18, 19, f ch. 12, 9. g Heb. of the peace of, &c. h Gen. 18, 4, & 19, 2. i Heb. went out after him. k Judg. 9, 53. l Judg. 6, 32, Jerubbaal. m ch. 7, 2, 6. n ch. 20, 6. p Gen. 19, 33, 35. q ver. 9. r Heb. he eat in thine eyes. s Heb. so, and such. t See 1 Kin. 21, 8, 9.	saying, Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the <sup>1d</sup> hottest battle, and retire ye <sup>c</sup> from him, that he may <sup>†</sup> be smitten, and die. 16 And it came to pass, when Joab <sup>2</sup> observed <sup>1</sup> the city, that he assigned Uriah unto <sup>3a</sup> a place where he knew that valiant men <sup>†</sup> were. 17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Joab: and there fell <sup>†</sup> some of the people <sup>4</sup> of the servants of David; and Uriah the Hittite died also. 18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war; 19 And <sup>5</sup> charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling <sup>6</sup> the matters of <sup>1</sup> the war unto the king, 20 <sup>7</sup> And if so be that <sup>1</sup> the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore <sup>8</sup> approached <sup>1</sup> ye so nigh unto the city <sup>9</sup> when ye did <sup>1</sup> fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall? 21 Who smote <sup>k</sup> Abimelech the son of <sup>1†</sup> Jerubbesheth? did not a woman cast <sup>2a</sup> a piece of a <sup>1</sup> millstone upon him from the wall, that he died <sup>3in</sup> <sup>1</sup> Thebez? why went ye <sup>4</sup> nigh the wall? then <sup>5</sup> say thou, <sup>1</sup> Thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also. 22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for. 23 And the messenger said unto David, <sup>6</sup> Surely the <sup>1</sup> men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate. 24 And the shooters shot <sup>7</sup> from off the wall <sup>o</sup> upon thy servants <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>†</sup> some of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also. 25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not this thing <sup>7</sup> displease thee, for the sword devoureth <sup>o</sup> one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him.



1 S made lamentation	<p>26 ° ¶ And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she <sup>1</sup> mourned <sup>1</sup> for her husband.</p> <p>27 And when the mourning was past, David sent and <sup>2</sup> fetched her <sup>1</sup> to his house, and she <sup>c</sup> became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that David had done <sup>e</sup> displeased the LORD.</p>	B.C.c.1035.	<p>the house of Israel and of Judah; and if <sup>†</sup> <i>that had been</i> too little, I would <sup>1</sup> moreover have given <sup>1</sup> unto thee such and such things.</p> <p>9 ° Wherefore hast thou <sup>b</sup> despised the <sup>2</sup> commandment <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, to do <sup>3</sup> evil in his sight? <sup>a</sup> thou hast <sup>4</sup> killed <sup>1</sup> Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife <sup>†</sup> to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.</p>	1 S have added
2 S took her home	<p>13 David confesseth his sin, and is pardoned. 24 Solomon is born. 26 Rabbah is taken.</p>	<p><sup>a</sup> See 1 Sam. 15. 19. <sup>b</sup> Num. 15. 31. <sup>c</sup> ch. 12. 9. <sup>d</sup> ch. 11. 15-17. 27. <sup>e</sup> Heb. was evil in the eyes of.</p>	<p>10 Now therefore <sup>5</sup> <sup>f</sup> the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife.</p> <p>11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will <sup>†</sup> take thy wives before thine eyes, and give <sup>†</sup> them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.</p>	2 S word 3 A that which is 4 S smitten
	CHAPTER 12.			
	<p>1 Nathan's parable of the ewe lamb causeth David to be his own judge. 13 David confesseth his sin, and is pardoned. 24 Solomon is born. 26 Rabbah is taken.</p>	<p><sup>f</sup> Amos 7. 9.  <sup>g</sup> Ps. 51. title.  <sup>h</sup> See ch. 14. 5. &amp;c. 1 Kin. 20. 35-41. Is. 5. 3. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 28. 30. ch. 16. 22.</p>	<p>12 For thou didst <sup>†</sup> it secretly: <sup>k</sup> but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.</p> <p>13 ° And David said unto Nathan, <sup>n</sup> I have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, The LORD also hath <sup>p</sup> put away thy sin; thou shalt not die.</p> <p>14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD <sup>q</sup> to blaspheme, the child also <sup>†</sup> that is born unto thee shall surely die.</p>	5 A ,
3 S morsel,	<p>2 The rich <sup>†</sup> man had exceeding many flocks and herds:</p> <p>3 But the poor <sup>†</sup> man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own <sup>3m</sup> meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.</p>	<p><sup>k</sup> ch. 16. 22.  <sup>l</sup> See 1 Sam. 15. 24. <sup>m</sup> Heb. morsel. <sup>n</sup> ch. 24. 10. Job 7. 20. Ps. 32. 5. &amp; 51. 4. <sup>o</sup> Prov. 28. 13. <sup>p</sup> ch. 24. 10. Job 7. 21. Ps. 32. 1. Mic. 7. 18. Zech. 3. 4. <sup>q</sup> Is. 52. 5. Ezek. 36. 20, 23. Rom. 2. 24.</p>	<p>15 ° ¶ And Nathan departed unto his house. <sup>6</sup> And the LORD struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick.</p> <p>16 David therefore besought God for the child; and David <sup>†</sup> fasted, and went in, and <sup>†</sup> lay all night upon the earth.</p>	
4 S ,	<p>4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him <sup>4</sup>; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.</p>		<p>17 And the elders of his house arose, and <sup>†</sup> went to <sup>†</sup> him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.</p> <p>18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him,</p>	6 A ¶
5 S is worthy to die: Heb. a son of death.	<p>5 And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, <sup>†</sup> As the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this <sup>5</sup> thing <sup>†</sup> shall surely die:</p> <p>6 And he shall restore the lamb <sup>†</sup> fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.</p>	<p><sup>r</sup> Or, is worthy to die, or, is a son of death. 1 Sam. 26. 16. <sup>s</sup> Heb. fasted a fast. <sup>t</sup> ch. 13. 31. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 22. 1. Luke 19. 8. <sup>v</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 13.</p>		7 S stood beside
6 A , the	<p>7 ¶ And Nathan said to David, Thou <sup>†</sup> art the man. Thus saith the LORD <sup>6</sup> God of Israel, I <sup>†</sup> anointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul;</p> <p>8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee</p>			

1<sup>s</sup> hearkened not  
2<sup>m</sup> Or, *how then shall we tell him that the child is dead, so that he do himself some harm?*  
3<sup>a</sup> together  
4<sup>s</sup> and  
5<sup>s</sup> ; and he

and he <sup>1</sup>would not hearken<sup>1</sup> unto our voice: <sup>2</sup>how will he then <sup>a</sup>vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?

E.C.C. 1034.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. *do hurt.*  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 20, 2.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. *very great.*

<sup>d</sup> Ruth 3, 3.

<sup>e</sup> Job 1, 20.

19 But when David saw that his servants whispered<sup>2</sup>, David perceived that the child was dead: <sup>4</sup>therefore<sup>1</sup> David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and <sup>a</sup>anointed <sup>1</sup>himself, and changed his apparel<sup>5</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>came into the house of the LORD, and <sup>6</sup>worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>they set bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing <sup>1</sup>is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast <sup>1</sup>while it was alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: <sup>7</sup>for I said, Who <sup>6</sup>can tell *whether* God will? he <sup>6</sup>gracious to me, that the child may live?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but <sup>1</sup>he shall not return to me.

24 <sup>o</sup>¶ And David comforted Bath-sheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and <sup>1</sup>she bare a son, and <sup>7m</sup>he called his name Solomon<sup>8</sup>: and <sup>1</sup>the LORD loved him<sup>9</sup>.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet<sup>1</sup>; and he called his name <sup>2p</sup>Jedidiah, because of the LORD.<sup>1</sup>

26 <sup>¶</sup> And <sup>1</sup>Joab fought against <sup>1</sup>Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.

27 And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, <sup>4</sup>and <sup>1</sup>have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and <sup>8x</sup>it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to

Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it.

30 <sup>b</sup>And he took <sup>1</sup>their king's crown<sup>1</sup> from off his head<sup>2</sup>, the weight whereof *was*<sup>1</sup> a talent of gold<sup>3</sup> with the <sup>1</sup>precious stones<sup>4</sup>: <sup>1</sup>and it was <sup>1</sup>set on David's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city<sup>5</sup> in great abundance.<sup>1</sup>

31 And he brought forth the people that <sup>1</sup>were therein, and put <sup>1</sup>them <sup>6</sup>under saws, and <sup>6</sup>under harrows of iron, and <sup>6</sup>under axes of iron, and <sup>1</sup>made them pass through the <sup>8</sup>brick-kiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. <sup>9</sup>So<sup>1</sup> David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

Hebrew text, *made them labour at* <sup>8m</sup> Or, *brick-mould* <sup>9s</sup> And

## CHAPTER 13.

<sup>o1</sup> Amnon, loving Tamar, feigneth himself sick, and defileth her. 19 Absalom entertaineth her. 29 He killeth Amnon, 37 and fleeth to Talmai.

AND it came to pass after this, <sup>9</sup>that Absalom the son of David had a fair sister, whose name <sup>1</sup>was <sup>h</sup>Tamar; and Amnon the son of David loved her.

2 And Amnon was so vexed<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>that he fell sick<sup>1</sup> for <sup>1</sup>his sister Tamar; for she <sup>1</sup>was a virgin; and <sup>2k</sup>Amnon thought it hard for him<sup>1</sup> to do any thing <sup>3</sup>to <sup>1</sup>her.

3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name <sup>1</sup>was Jonadab, <sup>1</sup>the son of Shimeah David's brother: and Jonadab <sup>1</sup>was a very subtil man.

4 And he said unto him, Why <sup>4</sup>art thou, *being* the king's son,<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>lean <sup>5</sup>from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister.

5 And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and <sup>1</sup>make<sup>1</sup> thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, <sup>7</sup>I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come, <sup>8</sup>and give me <sup>9</sup>meat,<sup>1</sup> and dress the <sup>1</sup>meat<sup>1</sup> in my sight, that I may see <sup>1</sup>it, and eat <sup>1</sup>it at her hand.

6 <sup>o</sup>¶ So Amnon lay down, and <sup>2</sup>made<sup>1</sup> himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king,

1<sup>s</sup> the crown of their king  
2<sup>m</sup> Or, *Malcum*  
3<sup>s</sup> Sec Zeph. 1, 5.  
4<sup>s</sup> ; and the weight thereof was  
5<sup>s</sup>, and in it were  
6<sup>s</sup> ;  
7<sup>s</sup> ; exceeding much.  
8<sup>m</sup> Or, to  
9<sup>m</sup> Or, with a slight change in the  
10<sup>m</sup> Or, brick-

1<sup>s</sup> because of  
2<sup>s</sup> it seemed hard to Amnon  
3<sup>s</sup> unto

4<sup>s</sup> O son of the king, art thou thus  
5<sup>m</sup> Heb. *morning by morning.*

6<sup>s</sup> feign  
7<sup>s</sup> I pray thee,  
8<sup>s</sup> I pray thee,  
9<sup>s</sup> bread to eat,  
10<sup>s</sup> food

11<sup>s</sup> feigned

R.V.	<i>Amnon forceth</i>	II. SAMUEL 13.	<i>his sister Tamar.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> Let my sister Tamar come, I pray thee,	1 I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, <sup>1</sup> and "make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.	B.C.c.1032. " Gen. 18. 6.	said, Put now this <sup>†</sup> woman out from me, and bolt the door after her.	
2 <sup>s</sup> food	7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's house, and dress him <sup>2</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>b</sup> Gen. 37. 3. Judg. 5. 20. Ps. 45. 14.	18 And <sup>†</sup> she had <sup>1s</sup> a garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters <sup>†</sup> that were virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her.	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, a long garment with sleeves
3 <sup>s</sup> dough,	8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took <sup>3d</sup> flour, <sup>1</sup> and kneaded <sup>†</sup> it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.	<sup>c</sup> Josh. 7. 6. ch. 1. 2. Job 2. 12. <sup>d</sup> Or, paste.	19 °¶ And Tamar put <sup>c</sup> ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that <sup>†</sup> was on her <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> laid her hand on her head, and went <sup>3</sup> on crying. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> ; and she
4 <sup>s</sup> the	9 And she took <sup>4a</sup> a pan, and poured <sup>†</sup> them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Amnon said, <sup>7</sup> Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him.	<sup>f</sup> Jer. 2. 37.	20 And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath <sup>4g</sup> Amnon thy brother been with thee? but <sup>5</sup> hold now <sup>1</sup> thy peace, my sister: he <sup>†</sup> is thy brother; <sup>6h</sup> regard not this thing. <sup>1</sup> So Tamar remained <sup>†</sup> desolate in her brother Absalom's house.	3 <sup>s</sup> her way, crying aloud as she went.
	10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the <sup>2</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which she had made, and brought <sup>†</sup> them into the chamber to Amnon her brother.	<sup>g</sup> Gen. 45. 1. <sup>h</sup> Heb. Amnon.	21 °¶ But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth.	4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. Amnon.
5 <sup>s</sup> them near	11 And when she had brought <sup>5</sup> them <sup>1</sup> unto him to eat, he <sup>†</sup> took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. set not thine heart. <sup>c</sup> Heb. and desolate.	22 And Absalom spake unto <sup>o</sup> his brother <sup>1</sup> Amnon <sup>†</sup> neither good nor bad: for Absalom <sup>m</sup> hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.	5 <sup>s</sup> now hold
6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. humble.	12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not <sup>6m</sup> force me; for <sup>p</sup> no such thing ought to be done in Israel: do not thou this <sup>7</sup> folly.	<sup>k</sup> Gen. 24. 50. & 31. 24. <sup>l</sup> Gen. 39. 12. <sup>m</sup> Lev. 19. 17, 18.	23 ¶ And it came to pass after two full years, that Absalom <sup>q</sup> had sheepshearers in Baal-hazor, which <sup>†</sup> is beside Ephraim: and Absalom invited all the king's sons.	6 <sup>s</sup> take not this thing to heart.
7 <sup>s</sup> carry my shame	13 And I, whither shall I <sup>7</sup> cause my shame to go <sup>1</sup> ? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Israel. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; <sup>†</sup> for he will not withhold me from thee.	<sup>n</sup> Heb. humble me, Gen. 34. 2. <sup>o</sup> Heb. it ought not so to be done, Lev. 18. 9, 11. & 20. 17. <sup>p</sup> See Gen. 38. 12, 13. 1 Sam. 25. 4, 26. <sup>q</sup> Gen. 34. 7. Judg. 19. 23, & 20. 6. <sup>r</sup> See Lev. 18. 9, 11.	24 And Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I <sup>7</sup> beseech <sup>1</sup> thee, and his servants go with thy servant.	7 <sup>s</sup> pray
8 <sup>a</sup> he	14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> being stronger than she, <sup>s</sup> forced her, and lay with her.	<sup>r</sup> Gen. 34. 7. Judg. 19. 23, & 20. 6. <sup>s</sup> See Lev. 18. 9, 11.	25 And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all <sup>o</sup> now <sup>1</sup> go, lest we be <sup>s</sup> chargeable <sup>1</sup> unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but blessed him.	8 <sup>s</sup> burdensome
9 <sup>s</sup> with exceeding great hatred; for	15 °¶ Then Amnon hated her <sup>9s</sup> exceedingly; so that <sup>†</sup> the hatred wherewith he hated her <sup>†</sup> was greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone.	<sup>t</sup> Dent. 22. 25. See ch. 12. 11.	26 Then said Absalom, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?	
1 <sup>s</sup> Not so, because this great wrong in putting me forth is worse	16 And she said unto him, <sup>1</sup> There is no cause: this evil in sending me away is greater <sup>1</sup> than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her.	<sup>u</sup> Heb. with great hatred greatly.	27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him.	
<sup>m</sup> Or, Think not there is occasion for this great wrong in putting me forth, which is worse &c.	17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and	<sup>v</sup> Judg. 19. 6, 9, 22. Ruth 3. 7. 1 Sam. 25. 36. Est. 1. 10. Ps. 104. 15.	28 °¶ Now <sup>1</sup> Absalom <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now <sup>1</sup> when Amnon's <sup>v</sup> heart is merry with wine <sup>2</sup> , and when I say unto	9 <sup>s</sup> And

1 <sup>s</sup> ,	you, Smite Amnon <sup>1</sup> ; then kill him, fear not: <sup>a</sup> have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be <sup>c</sup> valiant.	B.C. 1030. <sup>a</sup> Gen. 38. 12. <sup>b</sup> Or, will you not, since I have commanded you? Josh. 1. 9. <sup>c</sup> Heb. sons of valour. <sup>d</sup> Heb. rode.	salom : for he was <sup>a</sup> comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead.	
	29 And the servants of Absalom did unto Amnon as Absalom had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man <sup>d</sup> gat him up upon his mule, and fled.		CHAPTER 14. <sup>o</sup> 1 Joab, suborning a widow of Tekoah to incline the king's heart to fetch home Absalom, bringeth him to Jerusalem. <sup>33</sup> He is brought before the king.	
2 <sup>a</sup> the	30 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that <sup>2</sup> tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 13. 39. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 11. 6.	NOW Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart <sup>f</sup> was <sup>e</sup> toward Absalom.	1 <sup>s</sup> Tekoa,
3 <sup>s</sup> rent	31 Then the king arose, and <sup>3a</sup> tare <sup>s</sup> his garments, and <sup>i</sup> lay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.	<sup>g</sup> See Ruth 3. 3. <sup>h</sup> ch. 1. 11. <sup>i</sup> ch. 12. 16.	2 And Joab sent to <sup>1</sup> / <sup>r</sup> Tekoah, <sup>1</sup> and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, <sup>2</sup> and put on <sup>o</sup> now <sup>1</sup> mourning apparel, <sup>2</sup> and anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:	2 <sup>a</sup> I pray thee,
	32 And <sup>k</sup> Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose <sup>†</sup> that they have <sup>4</sup> slain <sup>1</sup> all the young men the king's sons; for Amnon only is dead: for by the <sup>m</sup> appointment of Absalom this hath been <sup>n</sup> determined from the day that he forced his sister Tamar.	<sup>k</sup> ver. 3. <sup>l</sup> ver. 19. Ex. 4. 15.	3 And <sup>2</sup> come <sup>1</sup> to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Joab <sup>†</sup> put the words in her mouth.	3 <sup>s</sup> go in
4 <sup>s</sup> killed	33 Now therefore <sup>r</sup> let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Amnon only is dead.	<sup>m</sup> Heb. mouth. <sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 20. 41. <sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, settled. <sup>q</sup> Heb. Save. See 2 Kin. 6. 26, 28. <sup>r</sup> ch. 19. 19. <sup>s</sup> See ch. 12. 1.	4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And when the woman of <sup>4</sup> Tekoah <sup>1</sup> spake to the king, she <sup>n</sup> fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, <sup>q</sup> Help, O king.	4 <sup>s</sup> Tekoa
	34 <sup>†</sup> But Absalom fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the hill side behind him.	<sup>t</sup> ver. 38. <sup>u</sup> Heb. no deliverer between them. <sup>v</sup> Num. 35. 19, Deut. 19. 12.	5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, <sup>5c</sup> I am indeed <sup>1</sup> a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.	5 <sup>s</sup> Of a truth I am
5 <sup>a</sup> are	35 And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons <sup>5</sup> come: <sup>2</sup> as thy servant said, so it is.		6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and <sup>†</sup> there was <sup>x</sup> none to part them, but the one smote the other, and <sup>6</sup> slew <sup>1</sup> him.	6 <sup>s</sup> killed
	36 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice <sup>6</sup> and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept <sup>7b</sup> very sore.	<sup>z</sup> Heb. according to the word of thy servant. <sup>a</sup> Heb. upon the face of the earth. <sup>b</sup> Heb. with a great weeping greatly. <sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 3. <sup>d</sup> Or, Ammihur. <sup>e</sup> ch. 14. 23, 32 & 15. 8. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 27. 13, 1 Sam. 25. 24. <sup>g</sup> Mat. 27. 25. <sup>h</sup> ch. 3. 29, 31. <sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 33. <sup>j</sup> Or, was consumed, Ps. 84. 2.	7 And, behold, <sup>7</sup> the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him <sup>o</sup> , for the life of his brother whom he slew <sup>1</sup> ; and we will <sup>1</sup> destroy the heir also: <sup>8</sup> and so they shall <sup>1</sup> quench my coal which is left, and shall <sup>o</sup> not <sup>1</sup> leave to my husband <sup>†</sup> neither name nor remainder <sup>a</sup> upon the <sup>9</sup> earth.	7 <sup>s</sup> and, so 8 <sup>s</sup> thus shall they 9 <sup>a</sup> free of the
6 <sup>a</sup> ,	37 <sup>o</sup> ¶ But Absalom fled, and went to <sup>c</sup> Talmai <sup>2</sup> , the son of <sup>s</sup> d Ammihud <sup>1</sup> , king of Geshur. And David mourned for his son every day.		8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.	
7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. with a very great weeping.	38 <sup>o</sup> So Absalom fled, and went to <sup>e</sup> Geshur, and was there three years.		9 And the woman of <sup>1</sup> Tekoah <sup>1</sup> said unto the king, My lord, O king, <sup>†</sup> the iniquity <sup>†</sup> be on me, and on my father's house: <sup>7</sup> and the king and his throne <sup>†</sup> be guiltless.	1 <sup>s</sup> Tekoa
8 <sup>s</sup> Ammihur, m An- other reading is, Ammihud.	39 And the soul of king David <sup>h</sup> longed to go forth unto Ab-			



R.V.	Joab's artifice to	II. SAMUEL 14.	bring Absalom home.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> aught	10 And the king said, Who-soever saith <sup>1</sup> ought <sup>1</sup> unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more.	B.C. 1027.	19 And the king said, <sup>1</sup> Is not <sup>1</sup> the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, <sup>†</sup> As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from <sup>2</sup> ought <sup>1</sup> that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Joab, he bade me, and <sup>†</sup> he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid:	1 <sup>s</sup> Is
2 <sup>s</sup> the avenger of blood destroy not	11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, <sup>†</sup> that <sup>2</sup> thou wouldest not suffer <sup>†</sup> the revengers of blood to destroy <sup>1</sup> any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, <sup>†</sup> As the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. that the revenger of blood do not multiply to destroy. <sup>b</sup> Num. 35. 19. <sup>c</sup> ver. 3. <sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 45. <sup>e</sup> Acts 27. 34. <sup>f</sup> ver. 17. ch. 19. 27.	20 To <sup>3</sup> fetch about this form of speech <sup>1</sup> hath thy servant Joab done this thing: and my lord <sup>†</sup> is wise, <sup>†</sup> according to the wisdom of <sup>†</sup> an angel of God, to know all <sup>†</sup> things that <sup>†</sup> are in the earth.	2 <sup>s</sup> aught
3 <sup>s</sup> a	12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak <sup>3</sup> one <sup>1</sup> word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.		21 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the king said unto Joab, Behold now, <sup>5</sup> I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Absalom again.	3 <sup>s</sup> change the face of the matter
4 <sup>s</sup> devised	13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou <sup>†</sup> thought <sup>1</sup> such a thing against <sup>†</sup> the people of God? for <sup>5</sup> the king doth speak this thing <sup>1</sup> as one which is <sup>†</sup> faulty, <sup>1</sup> in that the king doth not fetch home again <sup>9</sup> his banished <sup>7</sup> .	<sup>f</sup> Judg. 20. 2.	22 And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and <sup>6</sup> bowed himself, and <sup>†</sup> thanked <sup>1</sup> the king: and Joab said, <sup>7</sup> To day <sup>1</sup> thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath <sup>9</sup> fulfilled <sup>1</sup> the request of <sup>9</sup> m his servant.	4 <sup>m</sup> Or, the
5 <sup>s</sup> in speaking this word the king is	14 For we <sup>h</sup> must needs die, and <sup>†</sup> are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; <sup>h</sup> neither doth God <sup>8</sup> respect any person: yet doth he <sup>†</sup> devise means, that his <sup>1</sup> banished be not <sup>9</sup> expelled <sup>1</sup> from him.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 13. 37. 38. <sup>h</sup> Job 34. 15. <sup>i</sup> Heb. 9. 27. <sup>j</sup> Heb. blessed. <sup>k</sup> Or, because God hath not taken away his life, he hath also devised means, &c. <sup>l</sup> Num. 35. 15. 25, 28. <sup>m</sup> Or, thy. <sup>n</sup> ch. 13. 37.	23 So Joab arose <sup>†</sup> and went to Geshur, and brought Absalom to Jerusalem.	5 <sup>m</sup> Another reading is, thou hast done.
6 <sup>s</sup> guilty,	15 Now therefore <sup>1</sup> that I am come to speak <sup>2</sup> of this thing <sup>1</sup> unto my lord the king, <sup>†</sup> it is because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his <sup>3</sup> handmaid <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>p</sup> Gen. 43. 3. ch. 3. 13.	24 And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> let him <sup>2</sup> not see my face. So Absalom <sup>2</sup> returned <sup>1</sup> to his own house, and saw not the king's face.	6 <sup>s</sup> did obedi- sance, and blessed
7 <sup>a</sup> one	16 For the king will hear, to deliver his <sup>3</sup> handmaid <sup>1</sup> out of the hand of the man <sup>†</sup> that would destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of God.	<sup>q</sup> Heb. And as Absalom there was not a beautiful man in all Israel to praise greatly. <sup>r</sup> Is. 1. 6.	25 ¶ <sup>3</sup> q But <sup>1</sup> in all Israel there was none to be so much praised as Absalom for his beauty: <sup>†</sup> from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him.	7 <sup>s</sup> To-day
8 <sup>s</sup> take away life, but devise means, that he that is	17 Then thine handmaid said, <sup>†</sup> The <sup>1</sup> word of my lord the king <sup>o</sup> shall now <sup>1</sup> be <sup>5</sup> comfortable: for <sup>†</sup> as <sup>6</sup> an angel of God, so <sup>†</sup> is my lord the king <sup>7</sup> to discern good and bad: <sup>8</sup> therefore <sup>1</sup> the LORD thy God <sup>o</sup> will <sup>1</sup> be with thee.	<sup>t</sup> Heb. for rest. <sup>u</sup> ver. 20. ch. 19. 27. <sup>v</sup> Heb. to hear.	26 And when he polled his head, <sup>†</sup> (for <sup>1</sup> it was at every year's end that he polled <sup>†</sup> it: because the hair was heavy on him, therefore he polled it;) he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred shekels <sup>5</sup> a , after the king's weight.	8 <sup>s</sup> performed
9 <sup>s</sup> an out-cast	18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, <sup>9</sup> the thing <sup>1</sup> that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.	<sup>y</sup> See ch. 13. 18.	27 And <sup>†</sup> unto Absalom there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name <sup>†</sup> was Tamar: she was a woman of a fair countenance.	9 <sup>m</sup> Another reading is, thy.
1 <sup>a</sup> seeing		<sup>z</sup> ver. 24.	28 ¶ <sup>6</sup> So <sup>1</sup> Absalom dwelt two full years in Jerusalem <sup>7</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and <sup>1</sup> saw not the king's face.	1 <sup>s</sup> but
2 <sup>s</sup> this word				2 <sup>s</sup> turned
3 <sup>s</sup> servant				3 <sup>s</sup> Now
4 <sup>s</sup> Let, I pray thee, the				4 <sup>s</sup> now
5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. for rest.				5 <sup>a</sup> ,
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, the				
7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. to hear.				
8 <sup>s</sup> and				
9 <sup>s</sup> aught				

1 <sup>s</sup> Then	29 <sup>1</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> Absalom sent for Joab, to <sup>2</sup> have sent <sup>1</sup> him to the king; but he would not come to him: and <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> he sent again <sup>3</sup> the <sup>1</sup> second time, <sup>4</sup> he would not come.	E.C. 1027.	which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice!	
2 <sup>s</sup> send	30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Joab's field is <sup>a</sup> near mine, and he hath barley there; go and set it on fire. And Absalom's servants set the field on fire.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>near my place.</i>	5 And it was <sup>†</sup> so, that when any man came nigh <sup>o</sup> to him <sup>1</sup> to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took <sup>1</sup> him, and kissed him.	1 <sup>A</sup> hold of
3 <sup>s</sup> a	31 Then Joab arose, and came to Absalom unto <sup>†</sup> his house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?	<sup>b</sup> Rom. 16. 18.	6 And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king for <sup>2</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> : <sup>3</sup> so Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.	2 <sup>s</sup> judgement
4 <sup>A</sup> but	32 And Absalom answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from Geshur? <sup>5</sup> it had been good for me to have been <sup>1</sup> there still: now therefore let me see the king's face; and if there be <sup>o</sup> any <sup>1</sup> iniquity in me, let him kill me.	<sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 1.	7 <sup>†</sup> And it came to pass <sup>3c</sup> after <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> forty years, that Absalom said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the LORD, in Hebron.	3 <sup>s</sup> at the end of
5 <sup>s</sup> it were better for me to be	33 So Joab came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Absalom, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king <sup>9</sup> kissed Absalom.	<sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 2. <sup>e</sup> Gen. 28. 20. <sup>f</sup> ch. 12. 38.	8 <sup>a</sup> For thy servant <sup>e</sup> vowed a vow <sup>f</sup> while I abode at Geshur in <sup>5</sup> Syria, saying, If the LORD shall <sup>6</sup> bring me again indeed <sup>1</sup> to Jerusalem, then I will <sup>7</sup> serve the LORD.	4 <sup>M</sup> According to some ancient authorities, <i>four.</i>
		<sup>g</sup> Gen. 33. 4. & 45. 15. Luke 15. 20.	9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron.	5 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>Aram.</i>
		<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 13. & 16. 3. 5. <sup>i</sup> Gen. 29. 5.	10 <sup>o</sup> † But Absalom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom <sup>8</sup> reigneth <sup>1</sup> in Hebron.	6 <sup>s</sup> indeed bring me again
			11 And with Absalom went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, <sup>†</sup> that were <sup>9h</sup> called; and they <sup>1</sup> went <sup>2</sup> in their simplicity <sup>1</sup> , and they knew not any thing.	7 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>worship</i>
			12 And Absalom <sup>2</sup> sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, <sup>7</sup> David's counsellor, from his city, <sup>†</sup> even from <sup>9</sup> Giloh, while he offered <sup>3</sup> sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people <sup>2</sup> increased continually with Absalom.	8 <sup>s</sup> is king
			13 <sup>†</sup> And there came a messenger to David, saying, <sup>9</sup> The hearts of the men of Israel are after Absalom.	9 <sup>s</sup> invited, and
			14 And David said unto all his servants that <sup>†</sup> were with him at Jerusalem, Arise, and let us <sup>6</sup> flee; for <sup>1</sup> we shall not <sup>else</sup> escape from Absalom: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us <sup>3</sup> suddenly, and <sup>2</sup> bring <sup>1</sup> evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.	1 <sup>s</sup> ;
			15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold,	2 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>sent Ahithophel</i>
				3 <sup>A</sup> the
				4 <sup>s</sup> else none of us shall
				5 <sup>s</sup> quickly, and bring down

	thy servants <sup>†</sup> are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall <sup>1</sup> appoint. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1023. a Ps. 43. 3. b Heb. choose. c Ps. 3, title. d Heb. at his feet. e ch. 16. 21, 22. f Num. 14. 8, ch. 22. 20. g 1 Kin. 10. 9, 2 (1 Chr. 9. 8). h Is. 62. 4. i 1 Sam. 3. 18. j 1 Sam. 9. 9. k See ch. 17. 17. l ch. 8. 18. m ch. 17. 16.	find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he <sup>†</sup> will bring me again, and shew me <sup>†</sup> both it, and his habitation: 26 But if he <sup>1</sup> thus say, 'I have not <sup>1</sup> delight in thee; behold, <sup>†</sup> there am I, <sup>2</sup> let him do to me as seemeth good unto him. 27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, <sup>2</sup> Art not thou a <sup>3</sup> seer?' return into the city in peace, and <sup>3</sup> your two sons with you, Ahimaaz thy son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar. 28 See, 'I will tarry <sup>3</sup> in the plain' of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me. 29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they <sup>4</sup> tarried' there. 30 ¶ And David went up by the ascent of <sup>5</sup> mount Olivet, <sup>1</sup> and wept as he went up <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>2</sup> had his head covered, and <sup>3</sup> he went <sup>7</sup> barefoot: and all the people that <sup>7</sup> was' with him <sup>8</sup> covered every man his head, and they went up, <sup>9</sup> weeping as they went up. 31 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> tone told David, saying, <sup>2</sup> Ahithophel <sup>3</sup> is among the conspirators with Absalom. And David said, O LORD, I pray thee, <sup>4</sup> turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness. 32 ¶ And it came to pass, that <sup>5</sup> when David was come to the top of the <sup>6</sup> mount, where he worshipped God, <sup>1</sup> behold, Hushai the <sup>2</sup> Archite came to meet him <sup>3</sup> with his coat rent, and earth upon his head: 33 <sup>4</sup> Unto whom David said, 'If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be <sup>5</sup> a burden unto me: 34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, 'I will be thy servant, O king; <sup>†</sup> as I <sup>†</sup> have been thy father's servant <sup>1</sup> hitherto, <sup>2</sup> so <sup>3</sup> will I now <sup>4</sup> also' <sup>5</sup> be thy servant: then <sup>6</sup> mayest thou for me defeat' the counsel of Ahithophel. 35 And <sup>†</sup> thast thou not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, <sup>†</sup> that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, <sup>†</sup> thou shalt tell <sup>†</sup> it to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.	1 s choose. 2 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 3 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 4 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 5 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 6 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 7 s for death or for 8 s And, lo, Zadok also came, 9 s; 1 s; 1 s say thus, 2 s Art thou not a seer? 3 s at the fords 4 s abode 5 s the mount of Olives, 6 s; and he 7 s were 8 s ascent, where God was worshipped, 9 s and David said unto him, 1 s in time past, 2 s shalt thou defeat for me
1 s choose.	thy servants <sup>†</sup> are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall <sup>1</sup> appoint. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1023. a Ps. 43. 3. b Heb. choose. c Ps. 3, title. d Heb. at his feet. e ch. 16. 21, 22. f Num. 14. 8, ch. 22. 20. g 1 Kin. 10. 9, 2 (1 Chr. 9. 8). h Is. 62. 4. i 1 Sam. 3. 18. j 1 Sam. 9. 9. k See ch. 17. 17. l ch. 8. 18. m ch. 17. 16.	find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he <sup>†</sup> will bring me again, and shew me <sup>†</sup> both it, and his habitation: 26 But if he <sup>1</sup> thus say, 'I have not <sup>1</sup> delight in thee; behold, <sup>†</sup> there am I, <sup>2</sup> let him do to me as seemeth good unto him. 27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, <sup>2</sup> Art not thou a <sup>3</sup> seer?' return into the city in peace, and <sup>3</sup> your two sons with you, Ahimaaz thy son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar. 28 See, 'I will tarry <sup>3</sup> in the plain' of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me. 29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they <sup>4</sup> tarried' there. 30 ¶ And David went up by the ascent of <sup>5</sup> mount Olivet, <sup>1</sup> and wept as he went up <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>2</sup> had his head covered, and <sup>3</sup> he went <sup>7</sup> barefoot: and all the people that <sup>7</sup> was' with him <sup>8</sup> covered every man his head, and they went up, <sup>9</sup> weeping as they went up. 31 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> tone told David, saying, <sup>2</sup> Ahithophel <sup>3</sup> is among the conspirators with Absalom. And David said, O LORD, I pray thee, <sup>4</sup> turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness. 32 ¶ And it came to pass, that <sup>5</sup> when David was come to the top of the <sup>6</sup> mount, where he worshipped God, <sup>1</sup> behold, Hushai the <sup>2</sup> Archite came to meet him <sup>3</sup> with his coat rent, and earth upon his head: 33 <sup>4</sup> Unto whom David said, 'If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be <sup>5</sup> a burden unto me: 34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, 'I will be thy servant, O king; <sup>†</sup> as I <sup>†</sup> have been thy father's servant <sup>1</sup> hitherto, <sup>2</sup> so <sup>3</sup> will I now <sup>4</sup> also' <sup>5</sup> be thy servant: then <sup>6</sup> mayest thou for me defeat' the counsel of Ahithophel. 35 And <sup>†</sup> thast thou not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, <sup>†</sup> that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, <sup>†</sup> thou shalt tell <sup>†</sup> it to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.	1 s choose. 2 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 3 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 4 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 5 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 6 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 7 s for death or for 8 s And, lo, Zadok also came, 9 s; 1 s; 1 s say thus, 2 s Art thou not a seer? 3 s at the fords 4 s abode 5 s the mount of Olives, 6 s; and he 7 s were 8 s ascent, where God was worshipped, 9 s and David said unto him, 1 s in time past, 2 s shalt thou defeat for me
2 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 3 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 4 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 5 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 6 s; and they tarried in Bethmerhak. 7 s for death or for 8 s And, lo, Zadok also came, 9 s; 1 s;	16 And <sup>†</sup> the king went forth, and all his household <sup>2</sup> after him. And the king left <sup>3</sup> ten women, <sup>†</sup> which were concubines, to keep the house. 17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him <sup>2</sup> , and tarried in a place that was far off. <sup>1</sup> 18 And all his servants passed on beside him; <sup>3</sup> and all the Cherethites, and all the Pelethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from Gath, passed on before the king. 19 ¶ Then said the king to <sup>4</sup> Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return <sup>5</sup> to thy place <sup>1</sup> , and abide with the king: for thou <sup>†</sup> art a stranger, and also an exile <sup>3</sup> . 20 Whereas thou camest <sup>†</sup> yesterday, should I this day <sup>2</sup> make thee go up and down with us <sup>4</sup> ? seeing I go <sup>6</sup> whither I may <sup>5</sup> , return thou, and take back <sup>7</sup> thy brethren <sup>6</sup> : <sup>8</sup> mercy and truth <sup>†</sup> be with thee. 21 And Ittai answered the king, and said, <sup>†</sup> As the LORD liveth, and <sup>†</sup> as my lord the king liveth, surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether <sup>7</sup> in death or <sup>1</sup> life, even there also will thy servant be. 22 And David said to Ittai, Go and pass over. And Ittai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that <sup>†</sup> were with him. 23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook <sup>9</sup> Kidron, and all the people passed over, toward the way of the <sup>10</sup> wilderness. 24 ¶ And lo Zadok also, <sup>1</sup> and all the Levites <sup>2</sup> were' with him, <sup>3</sup> bearing the ark of the covenant of God <sup>4</sup> : and they set down the ark of God <sup>5</sup> : and Abiathar went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city. 25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall	B.C. 1023. a Ps. 43. 3. b Heb. choose. c Ps. 3, title. d Heb. at his feet. e ch. 16. 21, 22. f Num. 14. 8, ch. 22. 20. g 1 Kin. 10. 9, 2 (1 Chr. 9. 8). h Is. 62. 4. i 1 Sam. 3. 18. j 1 Sam. 9. 9. k See ch. 17. 17. l ch. 8. 18. m ch. 17. 16. n ch. 18. 2. o Heb. going up, and weeping. p ch. 19. 4. q Heb. make thee wonder in going. r Is. 20. 2, 4. s 1 Sam. 23. 13. t Jer. 14. 3, 4. u Ps. 136. 6. v Ps. 3. 1, 2, & 55. 12, &c. w Ruth 1. 16, 17. x Prov. 17. 17. y & 18. 24. z ch. 16. 23. aa & 17. 14, 23. ab Josh. 16. 2. ac ch. 1. 2. ad ch. 19. 35. ae Called, John 18. 1, Cedron. af ch. 16. 19. ag ch. 16. 2. ah Num. 4. 15. ai ch. 17. 15, 16.	find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he <sup>†</sup> will bring me again, and shew me <sup>†</sup> both it, and his habitation: 26 But if he <sup>1</sup> thus say, 'I have not <sup>1</sup> delight in thee; behold, <sup>†</sup> there am I, <sup>2</sup> let him do to me as seemeth good unto him. 27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, <sup>2</sup> Art not thou a <sup>3</sup> seer?' return into the city in peace, and <sup>3</sup> your two sons with you, Ahimaaz thy son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar. 28 See, 'I will tarry <sup>3</sup> in the plain' of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me. 29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they <sup>4</sup> tarried' there. 30 ¶ And David went up by the ascent of <sup>5</sup> mount Olivet, <sup>1</sup> and wept as he went up <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>2</sup> had his head covered, and <sup>3</sup> he went <sup>7</sup> barefoot: and all the people that <sup>7</sup> was' with him <sup>8</sup> covered every man his head, and they went up, <sup>9</sup> weeping as they went up. 31 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> tone told David, saying, <sup>2</sup> Ahithophel <sup>3</sup> is among the conspirators with Absalom. And David said, O LORD, I pray thee, <sup>4</sup> turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness. 32 ¶ And it came to pass, that <sup>5</sup> when David was come to the top of the <sup>6</sup> mount, where he worshipped God, <sup>1</sup> behold, Hushai the <sup>2</sup> Archite came to meet him <sup>3</sup> with his coat rent, and earth upon his head: 33 <sup>4</sup> Unto whom David said, 'If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be <sup>5</sup> a burden unto me: 34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, 'I will be thy servant, O king; <sup>†</sup> as I <sup>†</sup> have been thy father's servant <sup>1</sup> hitherto, <sup>2</sup> so <sup>3</sup> will I now <sup>4</sup> also' <sup>5</sup> be thy servant: then <sup>6</sup> mayest thou for me defeat' the counsel of Ahithophel. 35 And <sup>†</sup> thast thou not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, <sup>†</sup> that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, <sup>†</sup> thou shalt tell <sup>†</sup> it to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.	1 s say thus, 2 s Art thou not a seer? 3 s at the fords 4 s abode 5 s the mount of Olives, 6 s; and he 7 s were 8 s ascent, where God was worshipped, 9 s and David said unto him, 1 s in time past, 2 s shalt thou defeat for me

1<sup>s</sup> shall2<sup>s</sup>;3<sup>s</sup> ascent,4<sup>s</sup> clusters5<sup>s</sup> Or,  
skin6<sup>s</sup> To-day7<sup>s</sup> is all  
that per-  
taineth8<sup>s</sup> do obei-  
sance ;  
let me  
find  
favour9<sup>s</sup> there  
came out  
thence1<sup>s</sup> out,2<sup>s</sup> Begone,  
thou  
man of  
blood,  
and3<sup>s</sup> That is,  
worth-  
lessness.

36 Behold, <sup>1</sup>they have there  
<sup>2</sup>with them their two sons,  
Ahimaaz Zadok's <sup>3</sup>son, and  
Jonathan Abiathar's <sup>4</sup>son; and  
by them ye shall send unto me  
every thing that ye <sup>5</sup>can hear.  
37 So Hushai <sup>6</sup>David's friend  
came into the city, <sup>7</sup>and Absalom  
came into Jerusalem.

## CHAPTER 16.

<sup>1</sup> *Ziba, by presents and false sugges-  
tions, obtaineth his master's inheri-  
tance. 5 Shimei curseth David. 20  
Ahitophel's counsel.*

AND <sup>1</sup>when David was a little  
past the top of the <sup>2</sup>hill,  
behold, <sup>3</sup>Ziba the servant of  
Mephibosheth met him, with a  
couple of asses saddled, and  
upon them two hundred <sup>4</sup>loaves  
of bread, and an hundred  
<sup>5</sup>bunches of raisins, and an  
hundred of summer fruits, and  
a <sup>6</sup>bottle of wine.

2 And the king said unto Ziba,  
What meanest thou by these?  
And Ziba said, The asses <sup>1</sup>be  
for the king's household to ride  
on; and the bread and summer  
fruit for the young men to eat;  
and the wine, <sup>2</sup>that such as be  
faint in the wilderness may  
drink.

3 And the king said, And  
where <sup>1</sup>is thy master's son?  
<sup>2</sup>And Ziba said unto the king,  
Behold, he abideth at Jeru-  
salem: for he said, <sup>3</sup>'To day'  
shall the house of Israel re-  
store me the kingdom of my  
father.

4 <sup>1</sup>Then said the king to Ziba,  
Behold, thine <sup>2</sup>are all that per-  
taineth unto Mephibosheth.  
And Ziba said, <sup>3</sup>'I <sup>4</sup>humbly  
beseech thee that I may find  
grace' in thy sight, my lord, O  
king.

5 ¶ And when king David  
came to Bahurim, behold,  
<sup>1</sup>thence came out a man of the  
family of the house of Saul,  
whose name <sup>2</sup>was <sup>3</sup>Shimei, the  
son of Gera: <sup>4</sup>'he came forth,'  
and cursed still as he came.

6 And he cast stones at David,  
and at all the servants of king  
David: and all the people and  
all the mighty men <sup>1</sup>were on his  
right hand and on his left.

7 And thus said Shimei when  
he cursed, <sup>2</sup>Come out, come  
out, thou <sup>3</sup>bloody man, and  
thou <sup>4</sup>man of <sup>5</sup>Belial:

B.C. 1023.

<sup>a</sup> Judg. 9. 24.

55. 57.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 2. 32.

31.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 27.<sup>c</sup> See

ch. 1. 16.

4. 3. 28. 29.

4. 4. 11, 12.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 16.

14. 27. 23.

<sup>e</sup> Heb.

behold thee

in thy evil.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 16. 18.<sup>g</sup> 1 Sam. 24.

14.

ch. 9. 8.

<sup>h</sup> Ex. 22. 28.<sup>i</sup> ch. 15. 30.

32.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 9. 2.<sup>l</sup> ch. 19. 22.<sup>m</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 23.<sup>n</sup> See

2 Kin. 18. 25.

Lam. 3. 38.

<sup>o</sup> Rom. 9. 20.<sup>p</sup> ch. 12. 11.<sup>q</sup> Gen. 15. 4.<sup>r</sup> ch. 15. 23.

4. 17. 29.

<sup>s</sup> Or, tears.

Heb. eye.

Gen. 29. 32.

1 Sam. 1. 11.

Ps. 23. 18.

<sup>t</sup> Rom. 8. 24.<sup>u</sup> ch. 19. 27.<sup>v</sup> Prov. 18. 13.<sup>w</sup> Heb.

dated him

with dust.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. I do

obesance.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 15. 37.<sup>z</sup> ch. 15. 37.<sup>aa</sup> ch. 19. 15.<sup>ab</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 8.

44.

<sup>ac</sup> Or, he

call came

forth and

cursed.

<sup>ad</sup> Heb.

let the

long time.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 19. 25.

Prov. 17. 17.

<sup>af</sup> Heb. man

of blood.

<sup>ag</sup> Deut. 13. 12.

8 The LORD hath <sup>a</sup>returned  
upon thee all <sup>b</sup>the blood of the  
house of Saul, in whose stead  
thou hast reigned; and the  
LORD hath delivered the king-  
dom into the hand of Absalom  
thy son; and, <sup>c</sup>behold, thou  
<sup>1</sup>art <sup>2</sup>taken in <sup>3</sup>thy mischief,  
because thou <sup>4</sup>art a bloody  
man.

9 ¶ Then said Abishai the  
son of Zeruiah unto the king,  
Why should this <sup>1</sup>dead dog  
<sup>2</sup>curse my lord the king? let  
me go over, I pray thee, and  
take off his head.

10 And the king said, <sup>1</sup>What  
have I to do with you, ye sons  
of Zeruiah? <sup>2</sup>so let him curse,  
because <sup>3</sup>the LORD hath said  
unto him, Curse David. <sup>4</sup>Who  
shall then <sup>5</sup>say, Wherefore hast  
thou done so?

11 And David said to Abishai,  
and to all his servants, Behold,  
<sup>1</sup>my son, which <sup>2</sup>came forth of  
my bowels, seeketh my life: <sup>3</sup>how  
much more <sup>4</sup>now may  
this Benjamite <sup>5</sup>do it? let him  
alone, and let him curse; for  
the LORD hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the LORD  
will look on <sup>1</sup>mine affliction,  
and that the LORD will <sup>2</sup>requite  
me good for <sup>3</sup>his cursing <sup>4</sup>this  
day.

13 ¶ And as <sup>1</sup>David and his  
men went by the way, <sup>2</sup>Shimei  
went along on the <sup>3</sup>hill's <sup>4</sup>side  
over against him, and cursed  
as he went, and threw stones  
<sup>5</sup>at him, and <sup>6</sup>cast dust.

14 And the king, and all the  
people that <sup>1</sup>were with him,  
came <sup>2</sup>weary, and refreshed  
themselves <sup>3</sup>there.

15 ¶ And <sup>1</sup>Absalom, and all  
the people the men of Israel,  
came to Jerusalem, and Ahitho-  
phel with him.

16 And it came to pass, when  
Hushai the Archite, <sup>1</sup>David's  
friend, was come unto Absa-  
lom, that Hushai said unto  
Absalom, <sup>2</sup>God save the king,  
God save the king.

17 And Absalom said to Hushai,  
<sup>1</sup>Is this thy kindness to  
thy friend? <sup>2</sup>why wentest thou  
not with thy friend?

18 And Hushai said unto Absalom,  
Nay; but whom the  
LORD, and this people, and all  
the men of Israel <sup>1</sup>choose, <sup>2</sup>his

1<sup>s</sup> art  
2<sup>s</sup> thine  
own  
3<sup>s</sup> art  
a man  
of blood.

4<sup>s</sup> Be-  
cause he  
curseth,  
and be-  
cause  
of,  
When he  
curseth,  
and  
when &c.  
Another  
reading  
is, So  
let him  
curse,  
because.  
5<sup>s</sup> ; who  
then  
shall  
6<sup>s</sup> may  
this Ben-  
jamite  
now

7<sup>s</sup> the  
wrong  
done un-  
to me,  
8<sup>s</sup> Some  
ancient  
versions  
read, my  
affliction.

9<sup>s</sup> his  
cursing  
of me  
10<sup>s</sup> So  
11<sup>s</sup> ; and  
12<sup>s</sup> hill  
13<sup>s</sup> Heb.  
over  
against.

14<sup>s</sup> Or,  
to Aethi-  
opians  
15<sup>s</sup> ; and  
he re-  
freshed  
himself  
16<sup>s</sup> Heb.  
Let the  
king live.

17<sup>s</sup> have  
chosen,



will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, <sup>b</sup>whom should I serve? *should I not serve in the presence of his son?* as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 <sup>o</sup>¶ Then said Absalom to Ahithophel, Give <sup>1</sup>counsel among you<sup>1</sup> what we shall do.

21 And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go in unto thy father's <sup>1</sup>concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that thou <sup>9</sup>art abhorred of thy father: then shall <sup>a</sup>the hands of all that <sup>†</sup>are with thee be strong.

22 So they spread Absalom a tent upon the top of the house; and Absalom went in unto his father's concubines <sup>k</sup>in the sight of all Israel.

23 And the counsel of Ahithophel, which he counselled in those days, <sup>†</sup>was as if a man <sup>2</sup>had enquired<sup>1</sup> at the <sup>3m</sup>oracle of God: so <sup>†</sup>was all the counsel of Ahithophel <sup>u</sup>both with David and with Absalom.

### CHAPTER 17.

<sup>o</sup>1 *Ahithophel's counsel is overthrown by Hushai's.* 15 *Secret intelligence is sent to David.* 23 *Ahithophel hangeth himself.* 25 *Amasa is made captain.*

**M**OREOVER Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night:

2 And I will come upon him while he <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>weary and weak handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that <sup>†</sup>are with him shall flee; and I will <sup>u</sup>smite the king only:

3 And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest <sup>†</sup>is as if all returned: so all the people shall be in peace.

4 And the saying <sup>x</sup>pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.

5 <sup>a</sup> Then said Absalom, Call now Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise <sup>a</sup>what he saith.

6 And when Hushai was come to Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ahithophel

B.C. 1023.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. word  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 15. 34.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. counselled.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. bitter of soul.  
Judg. 18. 25.  
<sup>e</sup> Hos. 13. 8.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 15. 16.  
<sup>g</sup> 20. 3.

<sup>h</sup> Gen. 31. 30.  
1 Sam. 13. 4.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 7.  
Zech. 8. 13.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. fallen.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 12. 11. 12.

<sup>l</sup> Josh. 2. 11.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. word.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 15. 12.

<sup>o</sup> Judg. 20. 1.

<sup>p</sup> Gen. 22. 17.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. that thy face, or, presence go, &c.

<sup>r</sup> See Deut. 25. 18.  
ch. 16. 14.

Zech. 13. 7.

<sup>s</sup> Heb. was right in the eyes of, &c.  
1 Sam. 18. 20.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 15. 21. 34.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. commanded.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. what is in his mouth.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 15. 35.

hath spoken after this manner: shall we do *after* his <sup>a</sup>saying? if not <sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup> speak thou.

7 And Hushai said unto Absalom, The counsel that Ahithophel hath <sup>c</sup>given <sup>2</sup>is not good at this time.

8 <sup>3</sup> For, said Hushai, thou<sup>1</sup> knowest thy father and his men, that they <sup>†</sup>be mighty men, and they <sup>†</sup>be <sup>4d</sup>chafed in their minds, as <sup>e</sup>a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father <sup>†</sup>is a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.

9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some *other* place: and it will come to pass, <sup>5</sup>when some of them be <sup>6</sup>overthrown<sup>1</sup> at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Absalom.

10 And <sup>7</sup>he also *that is* <sup>1</sup>valiant, whose heart <sup>†</sup>is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly <sup>1</sup>melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father <sup>†</sup>is a mighty man, and <sup>†</sup>they which <sup>†</sup>be with him <sup>†</sup>are valiant men.

11 <sup>8</sup> Therefore<sup>1</sup> I counsel that all Israel be <sup>9</sup>generally gathered<sup>1</sup> unto thee, <sup>9</sup>from Dan even to Beer-sheba, <sup>9</sup>as the sand that <sup>†</sup>is by the sea for multitude; and <sup>17</sup>that thou go to battle in thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him and of all the men that <sup>†</sup>are with him <sup>2</sup>there shall not be left<sup>1</sup> so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he <sup>3</sup>be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there.

14 And Absalom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite <sup>†</sup>is better than the counsel of Ahithophel. For <sup>9</sup>the LORD had <sup>4z</sup>appointed<sup>1</sup> to defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Absalom.

15 ¶ <sup>5</sup> Then said Hushai unto Zadok and to Abiathar the

1 s,

<sup>2</sup> s this time is not good.  
<sup>3</sup> s Hushai said moreover, Thou <sup>4</sup> m Heb. bitter of soul.

<sup>5</sup> m Or, when he falleth upon them  
<sup>6</sup> s fallen

<sup>7</sup> s even he that is

<sup>8</sup> s But  
<sup>9</sup> s gathered together

<sup>1</sup> m Or, that thy presence (Heb. face) go to the battle

<sup>2</sup> s we will not leave

<sup>3</sup> m Or, with-draw himself

<sup>4</sup> s ordained



	4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people <sup>1</sup> came <sup>1</sup> out by hundreds and by thousands.	B.C. 1023.	and thou thyself wouldest have set thyself against <i>me</i> . <sup>1</sup>	
1 S went	5 And the king commanded Joab and Abishai and Ittai, saying, <sup>†</sup> Deal gently for my sake with the young man, <sup>†</sup> even with Absalom. <sup>c</sup> And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>before thee.</i>	14 Then said Joab, I may not tarry thus <sup>a</sup> with thee. And he took three <sup>1</sup> darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Absalom, while he <sup>†</sup> was yet alive in the <sup>b</sup> midst of the oak.	<sup>1 M</sup> Heb. <i>staves.</i>
	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle was in the <sup>2d</sup> wood <sup>1</sup> of Ephraim <sup>2</sup> ;	<sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>heart.</i>	15 And ten young men that bare Joab's armour compassed about and smote Absalom, and slew him.	
2 S forest	7 Where <sup>1</sup> the people of Israel were <sup>†</sup> slain <sup>1</sup> before the servants of David, and there was <sup>†</sup> there <sup>1</sup> a great slaughter <sup>5</sup> that day of twenty thousand <sup>†</sup> men.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 12.	16 And Joab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Israel: for Joab <sup>2</sup> held back the people.	<sup>2 M</sup> Or, <i>spared</i>
3 S. And	8 For the battle was there <sup>6</sup> scattered <sup>1</sup> over the face of all the country: and the <sup>2</sup> wood <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.	<sup>d</sup> Josh. 17. 15, 18.	17 And they took Absalom, and cast him into <sup>3a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> great pit in the <sup>4</sup> wood, and <sup>6</sup> laid <sup>1</sup> a very great heap of stones <sup>o</sup> upon him <sup>1</sup> : and all Israel fled every one to his tent.	<sup>3 S</sup> the
4 S smitten there	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Absalom <sup>7</sup> met <sup>1</sup> the servants of David. And Absalom rode upon <sup>8a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great <sup>9</sup> oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule that <sup>†</sup> was under him went <sup>1</sup> away <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>e</sup> Josh. 7. 26.	18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Now Absalom in his <sup>5</sup> lifetime <sup>1</sup> had taken and reared up for himself <sup>3a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> pillar, which <sup>†</sup> is in <sup>9</sup> the king's dale: for he said, <sup>h</sup> I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his own name: and it is called <sup>6</sup> unto this day, Absalom's place. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4 S</sup> forest, and raised over him
5 A there	10 And a certain man saw <sup>†</sup> it, and told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw Absalom <sup>2</sup> hanged <sup>1</sup> in an oak.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>multiplied to devour.</i> <sup>g</sup> Gen. 14. 17.	19 <sup>¶</sup> <sup>1</sup> Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that the LORD hath <sup>7</sup> avenged him of his enemies.	<sup>5 S</sup> life time
6 S spread	11 And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest <sup>5</sup> him, <sup>1</sup> and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten <sup>4</sup> shekels <sup>1</sup> of silver, and a girdle.	<sup>h</sup> See ch. 14. 27.	20 And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not <sup>8k</sup> bear <sup>1</sup> tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead.	<sup>6 S</sup> Absalom's monument, unto this day.
7 S chanced to meet	12 And the man said unto Joab, Though I should <sup>4</sup> receive a thousand <sup>4</sup> shekels <sup>1</sup> of silver in mine hand, <sup>†</sup> yet would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: <sup>†</sup> for in our hearing the king charged thee and Abishai and Ittai, saying, <sup>5g</sup> Beware that none <sup>†</sup> touch the young man Absalom.	<sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>judged him from the hand, &amp;c.</i>	21 Then said Joab to <sup>9</sup> Cushi <sup>1</sup> , Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And <sup>9</sup> Cushi <sup>1</sup> bowed himself unto Joab, and ran.	<sup>7 M</sup> Heb. <i>judged him from the hand &amp;c.</i>
8 S his	13 Otherwise <sup>6</sup> I should have wrought falsehood against mine own life: for <sup>1</sup> there is no matter hid from the king, <sup>7</sup>	<sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>be a man of tidings.</i>	22 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok yet again to Joab, But <sup>1m</sup> howsoever <sup>1</sup> let me, I pray thee, also run after <sup>9</sup> Cushi <sup>1</sup> . And Joab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou <sup>2</sup> hast no tidings <sup>2</sup> ready <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>8 S</sup> be the bearer of
9 M Or, terebinth		<sup>l</sup> Heb. <i>weigh upon mine hand.</i>	23 But <sup>1</sup> howsoever <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> said he, <sup>3</sup> let me <sup>1</sup> run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahimaaz ran by the way of the <sup>4</sup> plain, <sup>1</sup> and overran <sup>5</sup> Cushi.	<sup>9 S</sup> the Cushite
1 S on.		<sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>be what may.</i>	24 And David sat between the two gates: and <sup>7</sup> the watchman went up to the roof <sup>6</sup> over <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1 S</sup> come what may,
2 S hanging		<sup>n</sup> Heb. <i>be what may.</i>		<sup>2 S</sup> wilt have no reward for the tidings
3 S it,		<sup>o</sup> ver. 5.		<sup>3 S</sup> I will
4 S pieces of		<sup>p</sup> Or, convenient.		<sup>4 S</sup> Plain,
5 M Heb. Have a care, whosoever be, of &c.		<sup>q</sup> Heb. <i>Beware whosoever ye be of, &amp;c.</i>		<sup>5 S</sup> the Cushite.
6 S if I had dealt falsely against his		<sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 17.		<sup>¶</sup> Now
7 S then thou thyself wouldest have stood aloof.				<sup>6 S</sup> of
8 M Or, wouldest have set thyself against me				

1<sup>A</sup>,

the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and <sup>1</sup>behold <sup>1</sup>a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he <sup>1</sup>be alone, <sup>1</sup>there is tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew near.

26 And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold <sup>1</sup>another man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, <sup>b</sup>Me thinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok. And the king said, He <sup>1</sup>is a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

28 And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the king, <sup>2c</sup>All is well. And he <sup>3</sup>fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, <sup>1</sup>and said, Blessed <sup>1</sup>be the LORD thy God, which hath <sup>9</sup>delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

2<sup>V</sup> Heb. Peace.3<sup>S</sup> howed himself before the king with his face to the earth,4<sup>S</sup> Is it well with the young man Absalom? <sup>m</sup> Heb. Is there peace with <sup>do.</sup>?5<sup>S</sup> even <sup>m</sup> Or, and6<sup>S</sup> the Cushite7<sup>S</sup> for

29 And the king said, <sup>4h</sup>Is the young man Absalom safe? <sup>1</sup>And Ahimaaz answered, When Joab sent the king's servant, <sup>5</sup>and <sup>1</sup>me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what <sup>1</sup>it was.

30 And the king said <sup>o</sup>unto him, Turn aside, <sup>1</sup>and stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.

31 And, behold, <sup>6</sup>Cushi' came; and <sup>6</sup>Cushi' said, <sup>1</sup>'Tidings <sup>1</sup>; my lord the king: for the LORD hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

8<sup>S</sup> the Cushite, Is it well with9<sup>A</sup> up10<sup>M</sup> [Ch. 19, 1 in Heb.]

32 And the king said unto <sup>8</sup>Cushi, <sup>Is</sup> the young man Absalom <sup>o</sup>safe? <sup>1</sup>And <sup>6</sup>Cushi' answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise <sup>9</sup>against thee to do <sup>1</sup>thee hurt, be as <sup>1</sup>that young man <sup>1</sup>is.

33 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, <sup>o</sup>O my son Absalom, my son, my son Absalom! would God I had died for

B.C. 1023.

thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!

## CHAPTER 19.

<sup>o</sup>1 Joab causeth the king to cease his mourning. <sup>2</sup>The Israelites desire to bring the king back. <sup>18</sup>Shimei is pardoned. <sup>24</sup>Mephibosheth excused. <sup>32</sup>Barzillai dismissed, Chimham is taken into the king's favour.

AND it was told Joab, Be- hold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Absalom.

2 And the <sup>1a</sup>victory that day was <sup>1</sup>turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that day <sup>2</sup>how the king was grieved <sup>1</sup>for his son.

1<sup>M</sup> Heb. salvation.2<sup>S</sup>, The king grieveth3<sup>S</sup> that are4<sup>S</sup> And

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day <sup>6</sup>into the city, as people <sup>3</sup>being <sup>1</sup>ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.

4 <sup>4</sup>But <sup>2</sup>the king <sup>2</sup>covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, <sup>1</sup>O my son Absalom, O Absalom, my son, my son!

5 And Joab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

6 <sup>4</sup>In that thou lovest <sup>5</sup>thine enemies, and hatest thy friends. <sup>1</sup>For thou hast declared this day, <sup>6k</sup>that thou regardest neither princes nor servants <sup>1</sup>; for this day I perceive, that if Absalom had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

5<sup>S</sup> them that hate thee, and hatest them that love thee.6<sup>S</sup> that princes and servants are nought unto thee

7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak <sup>m</sup>comfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry <sup>7</sup>one <sup>1</sup>with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that <sup>8</sup>be-fell <sup>1</sup>thee from thy youth until now.

7<sup>S</sup> a man8<sup>S</sup> hath befallen

8 Then the king arose, and sat in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate <sup>9</sup>. And <sup>1</sup>all the people came before the king <sup>1</sup>: for <sup>1</sup>Israel had fled every man to his tent.

9<sup>S</sup>; and 1<sup>S</sup>, ¶ Now

a ch. 19. 4.



R.V.	<i>Shimei pardoned</i>	II. SAMUEL 19.	<i>by David.</i>	R.V.
	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The king <sup>1</sup> saved <sup>1</sup> us out of the hand of our enemies, and he <sup>2</sup> delivered <sup>1</sup> us out of the hand of the Philistines; and now he is <sup>c</sup> fled out of the land <sup>3</sup> for <sup>1</sup> Absalom.	B.C. 1023. <sup>a</sup> 1 Sam. 22. 15. <sup>b</sup> ch. 16. 5, 6, &c. <sup>c</sup> ch. 15. 14. <sup>d</sup> ch. 13. 33.	19 And <sup>1</sup> said unto the king, <sup>a</sup> Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember <sup>b</sup> that which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should <sup>a</sup> take it to his heart.	1 <sup>A</sup> he
1 <sup>s</sup> delivered 2 <sup>s</sup> saved	10 And Absalom, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why <sup>c</sup> speak ye not a word of bringing the king back?	<sup>e</sup> Heb. are ye silent? <sup>f</sup> See ch. 16. 5.	20 For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come <sup>2</sup> the first this day <sup>1</sup> of all <sup>1</sup> the house of Joseph to go down to meet my lord the king.	2 <sup>s</sup> this day the first
3 <sup>s</sup> from	11 ¶ And king David sent to Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, <sup>4</sup> even <sup>1</sup> to his house.	<sup>g</sup> Ex. 22. 28. <sup>h</sup> ch. 16. 10.	21 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered and said, Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, because he <sup>9</sup> cursed the LORD's anointed?	
4 <sup>s</sup> to bring him	12 Ye <sup>†</sup> are my brethren, ye <sup>†</sup> are <sup>2</sup> my <sup>5</sup> bones <sup>1</sup> and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king?	<sup>i</sup> ch. 5. 1. <sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 11. 13. <sup>l</sup> ch. 17. 25. <sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 8, 9, 27, 46. <sup>n</sup> Ruth 1. 17.	22 And David said, <sup>h</sup> What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? <sup>k</sup> shall there any man be put to death this day in Israel? for do not I know that I <sup>†</sup> am this day king over Israel?	
5 <sup>s</sup> bone	13 <sup>†</sup> And say ye to Amasa, <sup>†</sup> Art thou not <sup>o</sup> of my bone, and of <sup>1</sup> my flesh? <sup>†</sup> God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually in the room of Joab.	<sup>p</sup> ch. 9. 6.	23 <sup>3</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> the king said unto Shimei, Thou shalt not die. And the king sware unto him.	3 <sup>s</sup> And
6 <sup>s</sup> my bone and	14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, <sup>9</sup> even as the heart of one man; so that they sent <sup>o</sup> this word <sup>1</sup> unto the king, <sup>7</sup> Return thou, and all thy servants.	<sup>q</sup> Judg. 20. 1.	24 ¶ And <sup>2</sup> Mephibosheth the son of Saul came down to meet the king <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed unto the day he came <sup>5</sup> again <sup>1</sup> in peace.	4 <sup>s</sup> ; and he
7 <sup>A</sup> saying,	15 So the king returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to <sup>r</sup> Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to <sup>c</sup> conduct <sup>1</sup> the king over Jordan.	<sup>r</sup> Josh. 5. 9. <sup>s</sup> ch. 16. 17.	25 And it came to pass, <sup>6</sup> when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king said unto him, <sup>4</sup> Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mephibosheth?	5 <sup>s</sup> home
8 <sup>s</sup> bring	16 ¶ And <sup>†</sup> Shimei the son of Gera, <sup>9</sup> a <sup>1</sup> Benjamite, which <sup>†</sup> was of Bahurim, hasted and came down with the men of Judah to meet king David.	<sup>t</sup> ch. 16. 5. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 2. 8.	26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go <sup>7</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the king; because thy servant <sup>†</sup> is lame.	6 <sup>M</sup> Or, when Jerusah was come
9 <sup>s</sup> the	17 And <sup>†</sup> there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and <sup>2</sup> Ziba the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went <sup>1</sup> over Jordan before <sup>1</sup> the king.	<sup>u</sup> ch. 9. 2, 10. <sup>v</sup> 16. 1, 2. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 3.	27 And <sup>2</sup> he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; <sup>2</sup> but my lord the king <sup>†</sup> is as <sup>8</sup> an angel of God: do therefore <sup>†</sup> what is good in thine eyes.	7 <sup>s</sup> with <sup>M</sup> Another reading is, to.
1 <sup>s</sup> [I] rough Jordan in the presence of	18 And there went over <sup>2</sup> a ferry boat to <sup>3</sup> carry <sup>1</sup> over the king's household, and to do <sup>a</sup> what he thought good. And Shimei the son of Gera fell down before the king, <sup>4</sup> as <sup>1</sup> he <sup>5</sup> was come over Jordan <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>x</sup> ch. 14. 17, 20. <sup>y</sup> Heb. the good in his eyes. <sup>z</sup> Heb. men of death. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 25. 16. <sup>2</sup> ch. 9. 7, 10, 12.	28 For all <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> my father's house were but <sup>9</sup> <sup>6</sup> dead men before my lord the king: <sup>c</sup> yet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at	8 <sup>M</sup> Or, the
2 <sup>M</sup> Or, the convey				9 <sup>M</sup> Heb. men of death.
3 <sup>s</sup> bring				
4 <sup>s</sup> when				
5 <sup>M</sup> Or, would go over				
6 <sup>s</sup> .				

R.V.	David's gratitude	II. SAMUEL 20.	to Barzillai.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> that I should	thine own table. What right therefore have I yet <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> cry any more unto the king?	B.C. 1023.	39 And all the people went over Jordan <sup>1</sup> . And when the king was come over, <sup>1</sup> the king	1 <sup>s</sup> , and the king went over;
2 <sup>s</sup> say,	29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I <sup>2</sup> have said, <sup>1</sup> Thou and Ziba divide the land.	a Gen. 31. 55.	"kissed Barzillai, and blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.	and
3 <sup>s</sup> ; and he	30 And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come <sup>o</sup> again <sup>1</sup> in peace unto his own house.	b Heb. Chimham.	40 <sup>2</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the king went <sup>3</sup> on <sup>1</sup> to Gilgal, and <sup>o</sup> Chimham went <sup>3</sup> on <sup>1</sup> with him: and all the people of Judah <sup>4</sup> conducted the king, <sup>1</sup> and also half the people of Israel.	2 <sup>s</sup> ¶ So 3 <sup>s</sup> over
4 <sup>s</sup> with	31 ¶ And <sup>c</sup> Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> went over Jordan with the king, to conduct him over Jordan.	c 1 Kin. 2. 7.	41 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and	4 <sup>s</sup> brought the king over,
5 <sup>s</sup> sustain	32 Now Barzillai was a very aged man, <sup>t</sup> even fourscore years old: and <sup>c</sup> he had provided the king <sup>4</sup> of <sup>1</sup> sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim; for he <sup>t</sup> was a very great man.	d ver. 15.	<sup>o</sup> d have <sup>1</sup> brought the king, and his household, <sup>5</sup> and all David's men with him, over Jordan <sup>1</sup> ?	3 <sup>s</sup> over Jordan, and all David's men with him
6 <sup>s</sup> many are the days of the years of my life,	33 And the king said unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I will <sup>5</sup> feed <sup>1</sup> thee with me in Jerusalem.	e ch. 17. 27.	42 And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, Because the king <sup>t</sup> is <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king's	
7 <sup>s</sup> bad	34 And Barzillai said unto the king, <sup>9</sup> How <sup>6</sup> long have I to live, <sup>1</sup> that I should go up with the king unto Jerusalem?	f ver. 12.	<sup>t</sup> cost? or hath he given us any gift?	
8 <sup>s</sup> would but just go	35 I <sup>t</sup> am this day <sup>h</sup> fourscore years old: <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> can I discern between good and <sup>7</sup> evil <sup>1</sup> ? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king?	g Heb. How many days are the years of my life. h Ps. 90. 10. i Heb. s.t. us at night. k See Judg. 8. 1. & 12. 1.	43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have ten parts in the king, and we have also more right in David than ye: why then did ye <sup>2</sup> despise us, <sup>6</sup> that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? And <sup>h</sup> the words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.	6 <sup>m</sup> Or, and were not we the first to speak of bringing back our king?
9 <sup>a</sup> ,	36 Thy servant <sup>8</sup> will go a little way <sup>1</sup> over Jordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward?		CHAPTER 20.	
1 <sup>m</sup> Heb. choose to lay upon.	37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, <sup>o</sup> and be buried <sup>1</sup> by the grave of my father and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> my mother. But behold <sup>1</sup> thy servant <sup>n</sup> Chimham; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.	l ch. 19. 43.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Sheba maketh a party in Israel. 4 Amasa, made captain over Judah, is slain by Joab. 14 Joab pursueth Sheba unto Abel. 16 A wise woman saveth the city by Sheba's head.	
	38 And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt <sup>1<sup>p</sup></sup> require of me, <sup>t</sup> that will I do for thee.	m 1 Kin. 12. 16. n 2 Chr. 10. 16. o 1 Kin. 2. 7. Jer. 41. 17.	AND there happened to be there a man of <sup>7</sup> Belial, whose name <sup>t</sup> was Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjamite: and he blew <sup>8</sup> a <sup>1</sup> trumpet, and said, 'We have no <sup>9</sup> part <sup>1</sup> in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: <sup>m</sup> every man to his tents, O Israel.	7 <sup>m</sup> That is, worthlessness. 8 <sup>s</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> portion
		p Heb. choose. q ch. 15. 16. & 16. 21, 22.	2 So <sup>1</sup> every man <sup>1</sup> of Israel went up from <sup>2</sup> after <sup>1</sup> David, <sup>t</sup> and followed Sheba the son of Bichri: but the men of Judah clave unto their king, from Jordan even to Jerusalem.	1 <sup>s</sup> all the men 2 <sup>s</sup> following
			3 ¶ And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took the ten women <sup>t</sup> this <sup>2</sup> concubines, whom he had left	

1 <sup>s</sup> provided them with sustenance,	to keep the house, and put them in <sup>a</sup> ward, and <sup>1</sup> fed them, <sup>1</sup> but went not in unto them. So they were <sup>2</sup> shut up unto the day of their death, <sup>2c</sup> living in widowhood.	B.C.c.1022. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>an house of ward.</i> <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>bound.</i> <sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>in widowhood of life.</i>	he saw that every one that came by him stood still.	
2 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>in widowhood of life.</i>	4 ¶ Then said the king to Amasa, <sup>3d</sup> Assemble <sup>1</sup> me the men of Judah <sup>4</sup> within three days, and be thou here present.	<sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>Call.</i> ch. 19. 13. <sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 29. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 16. 4.	13 When he was removed out of the <sup>1</sup> highway, <sup>1</sup> all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.	1 <sup>s</sup> high way,
3 <sup>s</sup> Call	5 So Amasa went to <sup>2</sup> assemble <sup>1</sup> the men of Judah <sup>4</sup> : but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him.		14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto <sup>2</sup> Abel, and to <sup>2</sup> Beth-maachah, <sup>1</sup> and all the Berites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.	2 <sup>s</sup> Beth-maachah,
4 <sup>a</sup> together	6 And David said to Abishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us more harm than <sup>†</sup> did Absalom: take thou <sup>h</sup> thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and <sup>h</sup> escape <sup>6</sup> us. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 32. <sup>g</sup> Or, <i>it stood against the outmost wall.</i> <sup>h</sup> ch. 11. 11. <sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 1. 33. <sup>j</sup> Heb. <i>overrept to throw down.</i> <sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>deliver himself from our eyes.</i> <sup>l</sup> ch. 8. 18. <sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 1. 38.	15 And they came and besieged him in Abel of <sup>2</sup> Beth-maachah, <sup>1</sup> and they <sup>7</sup> cast up a <sup>3</sup> bank <sup>1</sup> against the city, and <sup>9</sup> it stood <sup>2</sup> in the trench <sup>1</sup> : and all the people that <sup>†</sup> were with Joab <sup>5i</sup> battered the wall, to throw it down.	3 <sup>s</sup> mount 4 <sup>s</sup> against the rampart 5 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>undermined</i>
6 <sup>s</sup> out of our sight.	7 And there went out after him Joab's men, and the <sup>†</sup> Cherethites <sup>9</sup> , and the Pelethites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.		16 ¶ Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Joab, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.	6 <sup>s</sup> he came near unto her; and 7 <sup>s</sup> am.
7 <sup>s</sup> came to meet	8 When they <sup>†</sup> were at the great stone which <sup>†</sup> is in Gibeon, Amasa <sup>7</sup> went before <sup>1</sup> them. And <sup>8</sup> Joab's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it <sup>†</sup> a girdle <sup>†</sup> with a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof; and as he went forth it fell out.	<sup>n</sup> Or, <i>they plainly spoke in the beginning, saying, surely they will ask of Abel, and so make an evil.</i> See Deut. 10. 11. <sup>o</sup> Mat. 26. 49. <sup>p</sup> Luke 22. 47. <sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 26. 19. <sup>r</sup> ch. 21. 3.	17 And <sup>6</sup> when he was come near unto her, <sup>1</sup> the woman said, <sup>†</sup> Art thou Joab? And he answered, I <sup>†</sup> am he. <sup>1</sup> Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear.	
8 <sup>s</sup> Joab was girded with his apparel of war that he had put on, and thereon was	9 And Joab said to Amasa, <sup>9</sup> Art thou in health, <sup>1</sup> my brother? <sup>9</sup> And Joab took Amasa by the beard with <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> right hand to kiss him.	<sup>s</sup> Or, <i>they plainly spoke in the beginning, saying, surely they will ask of Abel, and so make an evil.</i> See Deut. 10. 11. <sup>t</sup> Mat. 26. 49. <sup>u</sup> Luke 22. 47. <sup>v</sup> 1 Sam. 26. 19. <sup>w</sup> ch. 21. 3.	18 Then she spake, saying, <sup>m</sup> They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask <i>counsel</i> at Abel: and so they ended the matter.	
9 <sup>s</sup> Is it well with thee,	10 But Amasa took no heed to the sword that <sup>†</sup> was in Joab's hand: so <sup>2</sup> he smote him therewith <sup>†</sup> in the <sup>2</sup> fifth rib, <sup>1</sup> and shed out his bowels to the ground, and <sup>2</sup> struck him not again; and he died. <sup>3</sup> So <sup>1</sup> Joab and Abishai his brother pursued after Sheba the son of Bichri.	<sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 3. <sup>y</sup> ch. 2. 23. <sup>z</sup> Heb. <i>doubled not his stroke.</i> <sup>aa</sup> Heb. <i>by his name.</i>	19 I <sup>†</sup> am one of them that are <sup>†</sup> peaceable <sup>†</sup> and faithful in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a city and a mother in Israel: why wilt thou swallow up <sup>2</sup> the inheritance of the LORD?	8 <sup>s</sup> am of them that are
1 <sup>s</sup> his	11 And <sup>4</sup> one of Joab's men stood by him, <sup>1</sup> and said, He that favoureth Joab, and he that <sup>†</sup> is for David, <sup>†</sup> let him <sup>5</sup> go after <sup>1</sup> Joab.		20 And Joab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.	
2 <sup>s</sup> belly,	12 And Amasa <sup>6</sup> wallowed in <sup>1</sup> blood in the midst of the <sup>1</sup> highway <sup>1</sup> . And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he <sup>8</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> Amasa out of the <sup>7</sup> highway <sup>1</sup> into the field, and cast a <sup>9</sup> cloth upon <sup>1</sup> him, when	<sup>cc</sup> Eccles. 9. 14, 15. <sup>cd</sup> Heb. <i>scattered.</i>	21 The matter <sup>†</sup> is not so: but a man of <sup>9</sup> mount <sup>1</sup> Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri <sup>aa</sup> by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, <sup>†</sup> even against David: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Joab, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.	9 <sup>s</sup> the hill country of
3 <sup>s</sup> And			22 Then the woman went unto all the people <sup>2</sup> in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and <sup>1</sup> cast it <sup>1</sup> out to Joab. And he blew <sup>2a</sup> a trumpet, and they <sup>39</sup> retired <sup>1</sup> from the city, every	1 <sup>s</sup> threw it 2 <sup>s</sup> the 3 <sup>s</sup> were dispersed
4 <sup>s</sup> there stood by him one of Joab's young men,				
5 <sup>s</sup> follow				
6 <sup>s</sup> lay wallowing in his				
7 <sup>s</sup> high way				
8 <sup>s</sup> carried				
9 <sup>s</sup> garment over				

1<sup>M</sup> Another reading is, *Carites*. See 2 Kings 11. 4.  
 2<sup>M</sup> Or, *levy*  
 3<sup>S</sup> the recorder  
 4<sup>M</sup> Or, *chronicler*  
 5<sup>S</sup> were  
 6<sup>S</sup> priest  
 7<sup>M</sup> Or, *a chief minister* unto [See 1 Chr. 18. 17.]

man to his tent. And Joab returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

23 ¶ Now <sup>a</sup>Joab <sup>†</sup>was over all the host of Israel: and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada <sup>†</sup>was over the <sup>1</sup>Cherethites and over the Pelethites:

24 And Adoram <sup>†</sup>was <sup>d</sup>over the <sup>2</sup>tribute: and <sup>e</sup>Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud <sup>†</sup>was <sup>3</sup>recorder<sup>1</sup>:

25 And Sheva <sup>†</sup>was <sup>4</sup>scribe: and <sup>h</sup>Zadok and Abiathar <sup>5</sup>were the <sup>1</sup>priests:

26 <sup>k</sup>And Ira also the Jairite was <sup>6</sup>a chief ruler about <sup>1</sup>David.

## CHAPTER 21.

<sup>o</sup>1 The three years' famine for the Gibeonites ceaseth, by hanging seven of Saul's sons. 10 Rizpah's kindness unto the dead. 12 David burieth the bones of Saul and Jonathan in his father's sepulchre. 15 Four battles against the Philistines, wherein four valiants of David slay four giants.<sup>1</sup>

7<sup>S</sup> And <sup>1</sup>THEN<sup>1</sup> there was a famine in the days of David three years, year after year; and David <sup>8</sup>sought<sup>2</sup> the face of the LORD. And the LORD <sup>9</sup>answered, *It is<sup>1</sup> for Saul, and for <sup>†</sup>his bloody house, because he <sup>1</sup>slaw<sup>1</sup> the Gibeonites.*

2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them; (now the Gibeonites <sup>†</sup>were not of the children of Israel, but <sup>u</sup>of the remnant of the Amorites; and the children of Israel had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal <sup>2</sup>to<sup>1</sup> the children of Israel and Judah<sup>3</sup>.)

3 Wherefore<sup>1</sup> David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> atonement, that ye may bless<sup>2</sup> the inheritance of the LORD?

4 And the Gibeonites said unto him, <sup>4</sup>We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of <sup>†</sup>his house; <sup>5</sup>neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Israel.<sup>1</sup> And he said, What ye shall say, <sup>†</sup>that will I do for you.

5 And they <sup>6</sup>answered<sup>1</sup> the king, The man that consumed us, and that <sup>6</sup>devised against us<sup>7</sup> <sup>†</sup>that we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the <sup>3</sup>coasts<sup>1</sup> of Israel,

B.C.c.1022.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 16, 18.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 10. 25.

<sup>c</sup> 11. 4.

<sup>d</sup> Or, *chosen of the LORD*. 1 Sam. 10. 24.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 6.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 16.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 3.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 18. 3.

<sup>i</sup> 20. 8, 15, 42.

<sup>j</sup> 21. 18.

<sup>k</sup> Or, *rememberer*.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 8. 17.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 4.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 7.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 23. 38.

<sup>p</sup> Or, *a prince*.

<sup>q</sup> Gen. 41. 45.

<sup>r</sup> Ex. 2. 16.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 8. 18.

<sup>t</sup> Or, *Michal's sister*.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. *bare to Adriel*. 1 Sam. 18. 19.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 6. 17.

<sup>w</sup> Heb. *sought the face, &c.*

<sup>x</sup> See Num. 27. 21.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 8.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 3. 7.

<sup>aa</sup> See Deut. 21. 23.

<sup>ab</sup> Josh. 9. 3.

<sup>ac</sup> 15-17.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 20. 19.

<sup>ae</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 11-13.

<sup>af</sup> Or, *It is not silver nor gold that we have to do with Saul, or his house; neither pertains it to us to kill, &c.*

<sup>ag</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 10.

<sup>ah</sup> Or, *cut us off*.

<sup>ai</sup> Josh. 18. 28.

6 Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD <sup>b</sup>in Gibeah of Saul, <sup>1</sup>whom the LORD did choose.<sup>1</sup> And the king said, I will give <sup>†</sup>them.

7 But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan the son of Saul, because of <sup>†</sup>the LORD's oath that <sup>†</sup>was between them, between David and Jonathan the son of Saul.

8 But the king took the two sons of <sup>†</sup>Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five sons of <sup>2</sup>Michal the daughter of Saul, whom she <sup>3</sup>brought up for<sup>1</sup> Adriel the son of Barzillai the Meholathite:

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them in the <sup>4</sup>'hill' <sup>5</sup>before the LORD<sup>6</sup>:<sup>1</sup> and they fell *all* seven together<sup>6</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first <sup>†</sup>days,<sup>7</sup> in <sup>1</sup>the beginning of barley harvest.

10 ¶ And <sup>†</sup>Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, <sup>†</sup>from the beginning of harvest until water <sup>8</sup>dropped upon them out of heaven, and <sup>1</sup>suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, the concubine of Saul, had done.

12 ¶ And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of <sup>9</sup>Jabesh-gilead, which had stolen them from the <sup>9</sup>street of Beth-shan, where the <sup>†</sup>Philistines had hanged them,<sup>1</sup> when the Philistines had slain<sup>1</sup> Saul in Gilboa:

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And <sup>2</sup>the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son <sup>o</sup>buried they<sup>1</sup> in the country of Benjamin in <sup>3</sup>Zelah,<sup>1</sup> in the sepulchre of Kish his father: and

1<sup>S</sup> the chosen of the LORD.

2<sup>M</sup> In 1 Sam. 18. 19.

3<sup>S</sup> bare to

4<sup>S</sup> mountain

5<sup>S</sup> ,

6<sup>S</sup> : and

7<sup>S</sup> at

8<sup>S</sup> was poured upon them from heaven; and she

9<sup>M</sup> Or, *broad place*

1<sup>S</sup> in the day that the Philistines slew

2<sup>A</sup> they buried

3<sup>S</sup> Zela,



they performed all that the king commanded. And after that <sup>b</sup>God was intreated for the land.

15 ¶ Moreover<sup>1</sup> the Philistines had war again with Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Philistines; and David waxed faint.

16 And Ishbi-benob, which <sup>†</sup>was of the sons of <sup>†</sup>the <sup>2</sup>giant, the weight of whose <sup>3</sup>spear <sup>3</sup>weighed<sup>1</sup> three hundred <sup>4</sup>shekels of brass in weight, he being girded with <sup>4</sup>a new sword, thought to have slain David.

17 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah succoured him, and smote the Philistine, and killed him. Then the men of David swore unto him, saying, <sup>2</sup>Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not the <sup>5</sup>light<sup>1</sup> of Israel.

18 <sup>6</sup>And it came to pass after this, that there was again <sup>†</sup>a battle<sup>1</sup> with the Philistines at <sup>8</sup>Gob: then <sup>9</sup>Sibbechai<sup>1</sup> the Hushathite slew <sup>12</sup>Saph, which <sup>†</sup>was of the sons of <sup>†</sup>the <sup>2</sup>giant.

19 And there was again <sup>†</sup>a battle<sup>1</sup> in Gob with the Philistines, where<sup>1</sup> Elhanan the son of <sup>†</sup>Jaare-oregim<sup>4</sup>, a<sup>1</sup> Beth-lehemite<sup>1</sup>, slew <sup>†</sup>the brother of<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear <sup>†</sup>was like a weaver's beam.

20 And <sup>†</sup>there was <sup>†</sup>yet a battle<sup>1</sup> in <sup>†</sup>Gath, where was a man of <sup>†</sup>great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to <sup>m</sup>the <sup>2</sup>giant.

21 And when he <sup>†</sup>defied Israel, Jonathan the son of <sup>†</sup>Shimeah the brother of David<sup>1</sup> slew him.

22 <sup>†</sup>These four were born to the <sup>2</sup>giant in Gath<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>†</sup>fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

## CHAPTER 22.

<sup>o</sup> A psalm of thanksgiving for God's powerful deliverance, and manifold blessings.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> AND David <sup>†</sup>spake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day <sup>†</sup>that the LORD

B.C. 1019.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 18, title.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 34, 19.

<sup>o</sup> So

Josh. 7, 26.

ch. 24, 25.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 32, 4.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 18, 2, &c.

<sup>o</sup> & 31, 3.

<sup>o</sup> & 71, 3.

<sup>o</sup> & 91, 2.

<sup>o</sup> & 144, 2.

<sup>o</sup> & Heb. 2, 13.

<sup>o</sup> Gen. 15, 1.

<sup>o</sup> Luke 1, 69.

<sup>o</sup> Prov. 18, 10.

<sup>o</sup> & Ps. 9, 9.

<sup>o</sup> & 14, 6.

<sup>o</sup> & 59, 16.

<sup>o</sup> & 71, 7.

<sup>o</sup> Jer. 16, 19.

<sup>o</sup> Or, *Rapha*.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. the staff, or, the head.

<sup>o</sup> Or, *panys*.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. *Belial*.

<sup>o</sup> Or, *corda*.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 116, 3.

<sup>o</sup> P ch. 18, 3.

<sup>o</sup> & Ps. 116, 4.

<sup>o</sup> & 129, 1.

<sup>o</sup> & 129, 1.

<sup>o</sup> & 15, 4.

<sup>o</sup> & 132, 17.

<sup>o</sup> & Ex. 3, 7.

<sup>o</sup> & Ps. 54, 6, 15, 17.

<sup>o</sup> & 1 Chr. 20, 4.

<sup>o</sup> & 1 Chr. 11, 20.

<sup>o</sup> & Judg. 5, 4.

<sup>o</sup> & Ps. 77, 18.

<sup>o</sup> & 97, 4.

<sup>o</sup> Or, *Sippai*.

<sup>o</sup> Or, *Sippai*.

<sup>o</sup> Or, *Rapha*.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. *leg*.

<sup>o</sup> & Ps. 97, 3.

<sup>o</sup> & Hab. 3, 5.

<sup>o</sup> & Heb. 12, 29.

<sup>o</sup> Or, *Jair*.

<sup>o</sup> & See

1 Chr. 20, 5.

<sup>o</sup> & Ps. 144, 5.

<sup>o</sup> & Is. 64, 1.

<sup>o</sup> & Ex. 20, 21.

<sup>o</sup> & 1 Kin. 8, 12.

<sup>o</sup> & Ps. 97, 2.

<sup>o</sup> & 1 Chr. 20, 6.

<sup>o</sup> & Ps. 104, 3.

<sup>o</sup> & ver. 10.

<sup>o</sup> & Ps. 97, 2.

<sup>o</sup> Or, *Rapha*.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. *banding of*.

<sup>o</sup> Or, *re-*.

<sup>o</sup> Or, *re-*.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 17, 10, 25, 26.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 16, 9.

<sup>o</sup> *Shimshai*.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 9.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Chr. 20, 8.

<sup>o</sup> & Judg. 5, 20.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 2, 10.

<sup>o</sup> & 7, 10.

<sup>o</sup> & Ps. 29, 3.

<sup>o</sup> & Is. 29, 20.

<sup>o</sup> & Deut. 32, 23.

<sup>o</sup> & Ps. 7, 13.

<sup>o</sup> & 77, 17.

<sup>o</sup> & 144, 6.

<sup>o</sup> & Hab. 3, 11.

<sup>o</sup> & Ex. 15, 1.

<sup>o</sup> & Judg. 5, 1.

<sup>o</sup> & Ex. 15, 8.

<sup>o</sup> & Ps. 104, 9.

<sup>o</sup> & Nah. 1, 4.

<sup>o</sup> & Mak. 8, 26.

<sup>o</sup> Or, *anger*.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 74, 1.

<sup>o</sup> had<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul:

2 And he said, <sup>1c</sup>The LORD <sup>†</sup>is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer<sup>2</sup>;

3 The God of my rock<sup>3,1</sup>; <sup>a</sup>in him will I trust<sup>4</sup>: <sup>he is</sup> my <sup>†</sup>shield, and the <sup>†</sup>horn of my salvation, my high <sup>†</sup>tower, and my <sup>†</sup>refuge<sup>4</sup>, my saviour<sup>3,1</sup>; thou savest me from violence.

4 I will call <sup>o</sup>on<sup>1</sup> the LORD, <sup>†</sup>who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

5 When<sup>1</sup> the <sup>†</sup>waves of death compassed me, the floods of <sup>m</sup>ungodly men<sup>1</sup> made me afraid<sup>5,1</sup>;

6 The <sup>5n</sup>sorrows of hell compassed me about; <sup>†</sup>the snares of death <sup>†</sup>prevented me<sup>1</sup>;

7 In my distress <sup>†</sup>I called upon the LORD, <sup>2</sup>and cried to<sup>1</sup> my God: and he <sup>3</sup>did <sup>†</sup>hear<sup>1</sup> my voice out of his temple, and my cry <sup>†</sup>did enter<sup>1</sup> into his ears.

8 Then <sup>†</sup>the earth shook and trembled<sup>6</sup>; <sup>†</sup>the foundations of heaven moved and <sup>†</sup>shook<sup>1</sup>, because he was wroth.

9 There went up a smoke <sup>†</sup>out of his nostrils, and <sup>†</sup>fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

10 He <sup>†</sup>bowed the heavens also, and came down; and <sup>8</sup>darkness <sup>†</sup>was under his feet.

11 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: <sup>9</sup>and<sup>1</sup> he was seen <sup>†</sup>upon the wings of the wind.

12 And he made <sup>†</sup>darkness pavilions round about him, <sup>1n</sup>dark waters, and<sup>1</sup> thick clouds of the skies.

13 Through<sup>1</sup> the brightness before him <sup>†</sup>were <sup>†</sup>coals of fire<sup>1</sup> kindled.

14 The LORD <sup>†</sup>thundered from heaven, and the <sup>†</sup>most<sup>1</sup> High uttered his voice.

15 And he sent out <sup>†</sup>arrows, and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.

16 And<sup>1</sup> the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were <sup>†</sup>discovered, at the <sup>†</sup>rebuking<sup>1</sup> of the LORD, at the blast of the breath of his <sup>†</sup>nostrils.

<sup>1</sup> Arranged as poetry to end of chapter.

<sup>2</sup> A, even mine

<sup>3</sup> S,

<sup>4</sup> S;

<sup>5</sup> S upon

<sup>6</sup> S For

<sup>7</sup> S un-

<sup>8</sup> S godliness

<sup>9</sup> Heb.

<sup>10</sup> Heb.

<sup>11</sup> S

<sup>12</sup> S cords of Sheol

<sup>13</sup> S were

<sup>14</sup> S round

<sup>15</sup> S about

<sup>16</sup> S me

<sup>17</sup> S See

<sup>18</sup> S Gen. 37.

<sup>19</sup> S

<sup>20</sup> S came

<sup>21</sup> S upon me.

<sup>22</sup> S yea,

<sup>23</sup> S I called

<sup>24</sup> S unto

<sup>25</sup> S heard

<sup>26</sup> S came

<sup>27</sup> S

<sup>28</sup> S were

<sup>29</sup> S shaken,

<sup>30</sup> S Or, in

<sup>31</sup> S his wrath

<sup>32</sup> S A thick

<sup>33</sup> S

<sup>34</sup> S

<sup>35</sup> S

<sup>36</sup> S

<sup>37</sup> S

<sup>38</sup> S

<sup>39</sup> S

<sup>40</sup> S

<sup>41</sup> S

<sup>42</sup> S

<sup>43</sup> S

<sup>44</sup> S

<sup>45</sup> S

<sup>46</sup> S

<sup>47</sup> S

<sup>48</sup> S

<sup>49</sup> S

<sup>50</sup> S

<sup>51</sup> S

<sup>52</sup> S

<sup>53</sup> S

<sup>54</sup> S

<sup>55</sup> S

<sup>56</sup> S

<sup>57</sup> S

<sup>58</sup> S

<sup>59</sup> S

<sup>60</sup> S

<sup>61</sup> S

<sup>62</sup> S

<sup>63</sup> S

<sup>64</sup> S

<sup>65</sup> S

<sup>66</sup> S

<sup>67</sup> S

<sup>68</sup> S

<sup>69</sup> S

<sup>70</sup> S

<sup>71</sup> S

<sup>72</sup> S

<sup>73</sup> S

<sup>74</sup> S

<sup>75</sup> S

<sup>76</sup> S

<sup>77</sup> S

<sup>78</sup> S

<sup>79</sup> S

<sup>80</sup> S

<sup>81</sup> S

<sup>82</sup> S

<sup>83</sup> S

<sup>84</sup> S

<sup>85</sup> S

<sup>86</sup> S

<sup>87</sup> S

<sup>88</sup> S

<sup>89</sup> S

<sup>90</sup> S

<sup>91</sup> S

<sup>92</sup> S

<sup>93</sup> S

<sup>94</sup> S

<sup>95</sup> S

<sup>96</sup> S

<sup>97</sup> S

<sup>98</sup> S

<sup>99</sup> S

<sup>100</sup> S

1<sup>2</sup> on high,2<sup>2</sup> Or.  
great3<sup>2</sup> S;4<sup>2</sup> S mighty5<sup>2</sup> S came  
upon6<sup>2</sup> S judge-  
ments7<sup>2</sup> S perfect  
toward  
him, and8<sup>2</sup> S hath  
the Lord9<sup>2</sup> S  
eyesight.10<sup>2</sup> S perfect11<sup>2</sup> S per-  
fect;12<sup>2</sup> S per-  
verse13<sup>2</sup> S froward.14<sup>2</sup> S So Ps.  
18, 25.15<sup>2</sup> The text  
has, un-  
savoury.16<sup>2</sup> Or, *whom*17<sup>2</sup> *whom* *thou wilt*  
*bring*  
*down*18<sup>2</sup> S run19<sup>2</sup> Or,20<sup>2</sup> S do I21<sup>2</sup> S leap22<sup>2</sup> S;23<sup>2</sup> S shield24<sup>2</sup> S strong25<sup>2</sup> S guid-  
eth26<sup>2</sup> Or, *set-*  
*tleth tree*27<sup>2</sup> the per-  
fect in  
his way.28<sup>2</sup> Accord-  
ing to  
another  
reading,29<sup>2</sup> *guideth*  
*my way*  
*in per-*  
*fectness.*

17 "I<sup>2</sup> sent from <sup>1</sup>above,<sup>1</sup> he  
took me; he drew me out of  
<sup>2</sup>many waters;

18 "He delivered me from my  
strong enemy, <sup>3</sup>and<sup>1</sup> from  
them that hated me <sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup> for  
they were too <sup>4</sup>strong<sup>1</sup> for me.

19 They <sup>5</sup>prevented<sup>1</sup> me in  
the day of my calamity: but  
the LORD was my stay.

20 "He brought me forth also  
into a large place: he delivered  
me, because he <sup>6</sup>delighted in me.

21 "The LORD rewarded me  
according to my righteousness;  
according to the <sup>7</sup>cleanness of  
my hands hath he recompensed  
me.

22 For I have <sup>8</sup>kept the ways  
of the LORD, and have not  
wickedly departed from my  
God.

23 For all his <sup>9</sup>judgments<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>1</sup>were before me; and <sup>10</sup>as for  
his statutes, I did not depart  
from them.

24 I was also <sup>7</sup>upright <sup>6</sup>before  
him, and have<sup>1</sup> kept myself  
from mine iniquity.

25 Therefore <sup>8</sup>the LORD hath<sup>1</sup>  
recompensed me according to  
my righteousness; according  
to my cleanness <sup>9</sup>in his <sup>9</sup>eye  
sight.<sup>1</sup>

26 With <sup>7</sup>the merciful thou  
wilt shew thyself merciful,  
<sup>10</sup>and<sup>1</sup> with the <sup>7</sup>upright<sup>1</sup> man  
thou wilt shew thyself <sup>2</sup>up-  
right.<sup>1</sup>

27 With the pure thou wilt  
shew thyself pure; and <sup>8</sup>with  
the <sup>3</sup>froward<sup>1</sup> thou wilt <sup>11</sup>shew  
thyself <sup>1</sup>unsavoury.<sup>1</sup>

28 And the <sup>12</sup>afflicted people  
thou wilt save: but thine eyes  
<sup>1</sup>are upon <sup>7</sup>the haughty, <sup>5</sup>that  
thou mayest bring <sup>1</sup>them down.

29 For thou <sup>1</sup>art my <sup>12</sup>lamp, O  
LORD: and the LORD will  
lighten my darkness.

30 For by thee I <sup>1</sup>have <sup>7</sup>run  
through<sup>1</sup> a troop: by my God  
<sup>7</sup>have I leaped<sup>1</sup> over a wall.

31 <sup>1</sup>As for God, <sup>11</sup>his way <sup>1</sup>is  
perfect<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>the word of the  
LORD <sup>1</sup>is <sup>1</sup>tried<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>he <sup>1</sup>is a  
<sup>10</sup>buckler to<sup>1</sup> all them that trust  
in him.

32 For <sup>7</sup>who <sup>1</sup>is God, save the  
LORD? and who <sup>1</sup>is a rock, save  
our God?

33 God <sup>1</sup>is my <sup>11</sup>strength and  
power<sup>1</sup>; and he <sup>12</sup>maketh my  
way <sup>8</sup>perfect.<sup>1</sup>

B.C. 1018.

a Ps. 144, 7.

b Heb.

c *equalled*.

d Hab. 3, 19.

e Deut. 32, 13.

f Is. 35, 16.

g Or, *great*.

h ver. 1.

i Ps. 144, 1.

j Heb. *for the war*.

k Ps. 31, 8.

l Heb.

m *multiplied*.

n Prov. 4, 12.

o Ps. 22, 8.

p Sam. 26, 23.

q 1 Kin. 8, 32.

r Heb. 8.

s Heb.

t *ankles*.

u Ps. 24, 4.

v Gen. 18, 19.

w Is. 119, 3.

x Prov. 8, 32.

y Mal. 4, 3.

z Deut. 7, 12.

aa Ps. 119, 30.

ab Is. 18, 32.

ac Ps. 44, 5.

ad Heb.

ae *caused to bow*.

af Gen. 6, 9.

ag Job 1, 1.

ah Heb.

ai *to him*.

aj Gen. 49, 8.

ak Ex. 25, 27.

al Josh. 10, 24.

am ver. 21.

an Heb.

ao *before his eyes*.

ap Job 27, 9.

aq Prov. 1, 28.

ar Is. 1, 15.

as Mic. 3, 4.

at Mat. 5, 7.

au 2 Kin. 23, 7.

av Ps. 35, 5.

aw Dan. 2, 35.

ax Is. 10, 6.

ay Mic. 7, 10.

az Zech. 10, 5.

ba Lev. 20, 23.

bb ch. 3, 1.

bc Or, *repelle*.

bd Ps. 18, 26.

be Ex. 3, 25.

bf Ps. 72, 12.

bg Deut. 28, 13.

bh Ps. 2, 8.

bi Is. 35, 8.

bj Job 40, 11.

bk Is. 2, 11, 17.

bl Dan. 4, 37.

bm Heb. *Sons of the stranger*.bn Or, *girded*.bo Or, *perjured*.bp *obedience*.bq Heb. *lie*.

br Deut. 33, 23.

bs Ps. 65, 3.

bt Or, *candle*.

bu Job 22, 3.

bv Is. 47, 1.

bv Or, *broken a troop*.

bw Mic. 7, 17.

bx Deut. 32, 4.

by Dan. 4, 37.

bz Rev. 15, 2.

ca Ps. 12, 6.

cb Prov. 30, 5.

cc Or, *perjured*.

cd Ps. 59, 35.

ce Heb.

cf *growth*.cg *accrue*.ch *meat for me*.

ci 1 Sam. 27, 39.

cj 1 Sam. 2, 2.

ck Is. 14, 2.

cl Ex. 15, 2.

cm Deut. 27, 1.

cn Heb. *rid-*co *eth*, or, *smooth*.

cp Heb. 13, 21.

cq Deut. 18, 15.

34 He <sup>6</sup>maketh <sup>1</sup>my<sup>1</sup> feet  
c like hinds' feet: and <sup>8</sup>setteth  
me upon my high places.

35 "He teacheth my hands  
<sup>10</sup>to war; so that <sup>2</sup>a bow  
of steel is broken by mine  
arms.<sup>1</sup>

36 Thou hast also given me  
the shield of thy salvation;  
and thy <sup>3</sup>gentleness hath  
<sup>8</sup>made me great.

37 Thou hast <sup>7</sup>enlarged my  
steps under me<sup>4</sup>; so that my  
<sup>7</sup>feet did not slip.<sup>1</sup>

38 I have pursued mine  
enemies, and destroyed them;  
<sup>5</sup>and turned not again until  
I had consumed them.<sup>1</sup>

39 And I have consumed them,  
and <sup>6</sup>wounded them, that they  
could not<sup>1</sup> arise: yea, they are  
fallen <sup>4</sup>under my feet.

40 For thou hast <sup>2</sup>girded  
me with strength <sup>7</sup>to battle:  
<sup>9</sup>them that rose up against  
me hast thou <sup>2</sup>subdued under<sup>1</sup>  
me.

41 Thou hast also <sup>8</sup>given me  
the <sup>6</sup>necks of mine enemies,<sup>1</sup>  
that I might <sup>9</sup>destroy them<sup>1</sup>  
that hate me.

42 They looked, but <sup>1</sup>there was  
none to save; <sup>1</sup>even<sup>1</sup> unto the  
LORD, but he answered them  
not.

43 Then did I beat them <sup>9</sup>as<sup>1</sup>  
small <sup>8</sup>as the dust of the earth,  
I did stamp them <sup>4</sup>as the mire  
of the <sup>1</sup>street, and<sup>1</sup> I did spread  
them abroad.

44 "Thou also hast delivered  
me from the strivings of my  
people<sup>2</sup>; thou <sup>3</sup>hast kept me  
<sup>1</sup>to be <sup>4</sup>head of the <sup>6</sup>heathen<sup>1</sup>:  
<sup>1</sup>a people <sup>6</sup>which I knew not<sup>1</sup>  
shall serve me.

45 "Strangers' shall <sup>8</sup>submit  
themselves unto me: as soon  
as they hear<sup>9</sup>, they shall <sup>1</sup>be  
obedient unto<sup>1</sup> me.

46 "Strangers' shall fade away,  
and <sup>2</sup>they shall be afraid<sup>1</sup> out  
of their close places.

47 The LORD liveth; and  
blessed <sup>1</sup>be my rock; and ex-  
alted <sup>1</sup>be the God of the <sup>4</sup>rock  
of my salvation<sup>3</sup>.

48 It is God that <sup>6</sup>avengeth  
me, and that <sup>9</sup>bringeth down  
the people<sup>1</sup> under me,

49 And that bringeth me forth

1<sup>2</sup> S his

M An-

other

reading

is, my.

2<sup>2</sup> S mine

arms do

bend a

bow of

brass.

3<sup>2</sup> M Or,

conde-

scension

4<sup>2</sup> S, and

my feet

M Heb.

ankles

have not

slipped.

5<sup>2</sup> S neither

did I

turn

again

till they

were con-

sumed.

6<sup>2</sup> S smitten

them

through,

that they

could

not

7<sup>2</sup> S unto

the

battle:

thou

hast sub-

dued

M Heb.

caused

to bow

undermine

those that

rose up

against

8<sup>2</sup> S made

mine

enemies

turn

their

backs

unto me,

9<sup>2</sup> S cut off

them

1<sup>2</sup> S streets,

and

2<sup>2</sup> S;3<sup>2</sup> M Or,

wilt keep

4<sup>2</sup> A the5<sup>2</sup> S nations6<sup>2</sup> S whom I

have not

known

7<sup>2</sup> S the

strangers

8<sup>2</sup> M Or,

nild

feigned

obedience

Heb. lie.

9<sup>2</sup> A of me1<sup>2</sup> S obey2<sup>2</sup> S shall

come

trum-

bling

M So

Ps. 18, 45.

The text has, *gird themselves*. 3<sup>2</sup> S: Even the God  
that executeth vengeance for me, and bringeth down  
peoples

1<sup>s</sup> yea,  
thou  
liftest  
me up  
2<sup>s</sup> rise  
3<sup>s</sup> [deliver-  
est  
4<sup>s</sup> nations,  
5<sup>s</sup> Great  
deliver-  
ance  
[<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
salva-  
tions]  
giveth  
he to  
"An-  
other  
reading  
is, *He is*  
kindness  
between

from mine enemies: <sup>1</sup>thou also  
hast lifted me up on high<sup>1</sup>  
above them that <sup>2</sup>rose<sup>1</sup> up  
against me: thou <sup>3</sup>hast deli-  
vered<sup>1</sup> me from the "violent  
man.  
50 Therefore I will give thanks  
unto thee, O LORD, among  
the 'heathen,' and <sup>o</sup>I' will  
sing praises unto thy name.  
51 <sup>5</sup>He is the tower of salva-  
tion for<sup>1</sup> his king: and sheweth  
<sup>6</sup>mercy<sup>1</sup> to his <sup>7</sup>anointed,<sup>7</sup> unto  
David,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>h</sup>to his seed<sup>8</sup> for  
evermore.<sup>9</sup>  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> to David <sup>s</sup> A , <sup>9</sup> A space  
ch. 22 & 23.

B.C. 1018.  
" Ps. 140. 1.  
" Or,  
Joshab-  
beshet  
the Tach-  
monite,  
head of  
the three.  
" Rom. 15. 9.  
" See  
1 Chr. 11. 11.  
& 27. 2.  
" Ps. 144. 10.  
" Heb.  
slain.  
" Ps. 89. 20.  
" 1 Chr. 7. 12. 13.  
" Ps. 89. 23.  
" 1 Chr. 11.  
12.  
& 27. 4.

with iron and the staff of a  
spear; and they shall be utterly  
burned with fire in <sup>1</sup>the same<sup>1</sup>  
place.  
8 ¶ <sup>2</sup>These <sup>†</sup>be the names of  
the mighty men whom David  
had: <sup>5</sup>The Tachmonite that  
sat in the seat, chief among<sup>1</sup>  
the captains; the same <sup>†</sup>was  
Adino the Eznite<sup>1</sup>. <sup>o</sup><sup>d</sup> <sup>he</sup> lift up  
his spear<sup>1</sup> against eight hun-  
dred<sup>5</sup>, <sup>7</sup>whom he slew<sup>1</sup> at one  
time.  
9 And after him <sup>†</sup>was <sup>i</sup>Eleaz-  
ar the son of <sup>6</sup>Dodo the  
Ahoite, <sup>†</sup>one of the three  
mighty men with David, when  
they defied the Philistines <sup>†</sup>that  
were there gathered together to  
battle, and the men of Israel  
<sup>7</sup>were gone away:  
10 He arose, and smote the  
Philistines until his hand was  
weary, and his hand clave unto  
the sword: and the LORD  
wrought a great <sup>8</sup>victory that  
day; and the people returned  
after him only to spoil.  
11 And after him <sup>†</sup>was <sup>m</sup>Sham-  
mah the son of Agee <sup>9</sup>the  
Hararite. <sup>n</sup>And the Philis-  
tines were gathered together  
<sup>12</sup>into a troop, where was a  
<sup>2</sup>piece<sup>1</sup> of ground full of <sup>3</sup>len-  
tiles: <sup>1</sup>and the people fled  
from the Philistines.  
12 But he stood in the midst  
of the <sup>2</sup>ground<sup>1</sup>, and defended  
it, and slew the Philistines:  
and the LORD wrought a great  
<sup>4</sup>victory.  
13 And <sup>9</sup>three of the thirty  
chief went down, and came to  
David in the harvest time unto  
<sup>2</sup>the cave of Adullam<sup>5</sup>: <sup>1</sup>and  
the troop of the Philistines  
<sup>6</sup>pitched<sup>1</sup> in <sup>3</sup>the valley of  
Rephaim.  
14 And David <sup>†</sup>was then in  
<sup>7</sup>an<sup>1</sup> hold, and the garrison of  
the Philistines <sup>†</sup>was then <sup>†</sup>in  
Beth-lehem.  
15 And David longed, and  
said, Oh that one would give  
me <sup>8</sup>drink of the water<sup>1</sup> of the  
well of Beth-lehem, which <sup>†</sup>is  
by the gate!  
16 And the three mighty men  
brake through the host of the  
Philistines, and drew water  
out of the well of Beth-lehem,  
that <sup>†</sup>was by the gate, and  
took <sup>†</sup>it, and brought <sup>†</sup>it to  
David: <sup>9</sup>nevertheless<sup>1</sup> he would

1<sup>s</sup> their  
2<sup>m</sup> See  
1 Chr. 11.  
11-47.  
3<sup>s</sup> Joshab-  
besh-  
beth a  
Tach-  
monite,  
chief of  
M The  
verse is  
probably  
corrupt.  
See 1 Chr.  
11. 11.  
4<sup>s</sup> ,  
5<sup>s</sup> slain  
6<sup>s</sup> Doda  
the son  
of an  
7<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
went up.  
8<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
salva-  
tion.  
9<sup>s</sup> a  
1<sup>m</sup> Or, for  
foraging  
2<sup>s</sup> plot  
3<sup>s</sup> lentils;  
4<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
salva-  
tion.  
5<sup>s</sup> ;  
6<sup>s</sup> were en-  
camped  
7<sup>s</sup> the  
8<sup>s</sup> water  
to drink  
9<sup>s</sup> but

### CHAPTER 23.

<sup>o</sup>1 David, in his last words, professeth  
his faith in God's promises to be be-  
yond sense or experience. 6 The dif-  
ferent state of the wicked. 8 A cata-  
logue of David's mighty men.<sup>1</sup>

NOW these <sup>†</sup>be the last words  
of David. <sup>1</sup>David the son  
of Jesse <sup>2</sup>said,<sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup>and the man  
<sup>†</sup>who was raised <sup>3</sup>up on high,<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>†</sup>the anointed of the God of  
Jacob, and <sup>4</sup>the sweet psalmist  
of Israel<sup>5</sup>, said,<sup>1</sup>  
2 "The <sup>6</sup>Spirit<sup>1</sup> of the LORD  
spake <sup>7</sup>by me, and his word  
<sup>†</sup>was <sup>8</sup>in<sup>1</sup> my tongue.  
3 The God of Israel said, <sup>†</sup>the  
Rock of Israel spake to me<sup>9</sup>,  
<sup>†</sup>He<sup>1</sup> that ruleth over men  
<sup>1</sup>must be just, ruling<sup>1</sup> "in the  
fear of God.<sup>2</sup>  
4 And <sup>2</sup>he<sup>1</sup> shall be as the light  
of the morning, <sup>†</sup>when the sun  
riseth, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> a morning with-  
out clouds; <sup>3</sup>as<sup>1</sup> the tender  
grass <sup>4</sup>springing<sup>1</sup> out of the  
earth<sup>5</sup> by<sup>1</sup> clear shining after  
rain.  
5 <sup>6</sup>Although my house be<sup>1</sup> not  
so with God; <sup>†</sup>yet he hath  
made with me an everlasting  
covenant, ordered in all <sup>†</sup>things,  
and sure: for <sup>†</sup>this is<sup>1</sup> all my  
salvation, and all my desire,  
although he <sup>8</sup>make it<sup>1</sup> not to  
grow.  
6 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>But <sup>9</sup>the sons of Belial<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>†</sup>shall be all of them as thorns  
<sup>1</sup>thrust away, <sup>2</sup>because<sup>1</sup> they  
cannot be taken with <sup>3</sup>hands<sup>1</sup>:  
7 But the man <sup>†</sup>that <sup>4</sup>shall  
touch<sup>1</sup> them must be <sup>5</sup>d fenced<sup>1</sup>

k ch. 7. 8. 9.  
Ps. 78. 70, 71.  
& 89. 27.  
1 Sam. 16.  
12. 15.  
1<sup>s</sup> Sam. 20.  
2<sup>m</sup> 1 Chr. 11.  
27.  
" See 1 Chr.  
11. 15, 14.  
2 Pet. 1. 21.  
" Or, for  
foraging.  
" Deut. 32. 4.  
31.  
ch. 22. 2. 32.  
" Or,  
Be thou  
ruler, &c.  
Ps. 110. 2.  
" Ex. 18. 21.  
2 Chr. 19.  
7. 9.  
" Judg. 5. 31.  
Ps. 89. 36.  
Prov. 4. 18.  
Hos. 6. 5.  
See  
Ps. 110. 3.  
" Or, the  
three cap-  
tains over  
the three.  
1 Chr. 11. 15.  
1 Sam. 22. 1.  
" ch. 7. 15. 16.  
Ps. 89. 20.  
Is. 55. 3.  
" ch. 5. 18.  
" 1 Sam. 22.  
4. 5.

1 Arranged  
as poetry  
to ver. 8.  
2<sup>s</sup> saith,  
3<sup>s</sup> on high  
saith,  
4<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
pleasant  
in the  
psalms  
of Israel.  
5<sup>s</sup> :  
6<sup>s</sup> spirit  
7<sup>m</sup> Or, in  
8<sup>s</sup> upon  
9<sup>s</sup> : One  
M Or,  
There  
shall be  
one ...  
and it  
shall be  
as we,  
1<sup>s</sup> right-  
eously  
[<sup>M</sup> Heb. a  
righteous  
one], that  
ruleth  
2<sup>s</sup> , He  
3<sup>s</sup> when  
4<sup>s</sup> spring-  
eth  
5<sup>s</sup> ,  
through  
6<sup>s</sup> Verily  
my house  
is  
" Or,  
For is  
not my  
house  
so with  
God? for  
he ... for all my salvation, and all my desire, will  
he not make it to grow? <sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> it is <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> maketh it  
9<sup>s</sup> the ungodly <sup>m</sup> Heb. Belial, that is, worthless-  
ness, 1<sup>s</sup> to be 2<sup>s</sup> for 3<sup>s</sup> the hand 4<sup>s</sup> touch-  
eth 5<sup>s</sup> armed <sup>m</sup> Heb. fenced.

not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the LORD.

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: <sup>1</sup>is not this<sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup>the blood of the men that went <sup>2</sup>in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did <sup>3</sup>these<sup>1</sup> three mighty men.

18 And <sup>4</sup>Abishai, the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief <sup>4</sup>among<sup>1</sup> three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred<sup>1</sup>, <sup>5</sup>and slew <sup>†</sup>them, and had <sup>6</sup>the name among<sup>1</sup> three.

19 Was he not most honourable of <sup>7</sup>three? therefore he was <sup>8</sup>their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the *first* three.

20 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of <sup>9</sup>a valiant man<sup>1</sup>, of <sup>9</sup>Kabzeel, <sup>h</sup>who had done <sup>1</sup>many acts,<sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup>he slew <sup>2</sup>two <sup>1</sup>lionlike men<sup>1</sup> of Moab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow:

21 And he slew an Egyptian, <sup>m</sup>a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

22 These <sup>†</sup>things did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had <sup>3</sup>the<sup>1</sup> name among <sup>4</sup>three mighty men.

23 He was <sup>†</sup>more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the *first* three. And David set him <sup>9</sup>over his <sup>5</sup>guard.

24 <sup>6</sup>Asahel the brother of Joab <sup>†</sup>was one of the thirty; Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem<sup>7</sup>,

25 <sup>h</sup>Shammah the Harodite, Elikah the Harodite<sup>7</sup>,

26 Helez the Paltite, Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite<sup>7</sup>, 27 Abiezer the <sup>8</sup>Anethothite,<sup>1</sup> Mebunnai the Hushathite<sup>7</sup>,

28 Zalmon the Ahohite, Maharai the Netophathite<sup>7</sup>,

29 Heleb the son of Baanah<sup>2</sup>, a<sup>1</sup> Netophathite, Ittai the son of Ribai <sup>o</sup>out<sup>1</sup> of Gibeah of the children of Benjamin<sup>7</sup>,

30 Benaiah <sup>1</sup>the<sup>1</sup> Pirathonite,

B.C. 1018.

<sup>a</sup> (Gr. *prileys*,

Deut. 1. 24.

<sup>b</sup> Judg. 2. 9.

<sup>c</sup> Lev. 17. 10.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 11. 20.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. *slain*.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 20. 26.

<sup>g</sup> Josh. 15. 21.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. *great of acts*.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 11. 3. 6.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 15. 15.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Chr. 11. 22.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. *sons of God*.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. *a man of countenance*, or, *sight*: called,

<sup>o</sup> 1 Chr. 11. 23.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. *a man of great stature*.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 20. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Satan.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 1.

<sup>t</sup> James 1. 13.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Chr. 27. 23. 24.

<sup>v</sup> Or, *compass*.

<sup>w</sup> Or, *honourable among the thirty*.

<sup>x</sup> Judg. 20. 1.

<sup>y</sup> Jer. 17. 5.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 8. 18.

<sup>aa</sup> 29. 25.

<sup>ab</sup> Or, *council*.

<sup>ac</sup> Heb. *at his command*.

<sup>ad</sup> 1 Sam. 22. 14.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 2. 18.

<sup>af</sup> Spe.

<sup>ag</sup> 1 Chr. 11. 27.

<sup>ah</sup> Deut. 2. 26.

<sup>ai</sup> Josh. 15. 9.

<sup>aj</sup> 16.

Hiddai of the <sup>a</sup>brooks of <sup>b</sup>Gaash<sup>1</sup>,

31 Abi-albon the Arbathite, Azmaveth the Barhumite<sup>1</sup>,

32 Eliahba the Shaalbomite, <sup>o</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the sons of Jashen, Jonathan<sup>1</sup>,

33 Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam the son of Sharar the <sup>2</sup>Hararite,<sup>1</sup>

34 Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai, the son of the <sup>3</sup>Maachathite,<sup>1</sup> Eliam the son of Ahithophel the Gilonite<sup>1</sup>,

35 <sup>4</sup>Hezrai<sup>1</sup> the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite<sup>1</sup>,

36 Igal the son of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite<sup>1</sup>,

37 Zelek the Ammonite, <sup>5</sup>Nahari<sup>1</sup> the Beerothite, <sup>6</sup>armour-bearer<sup>1</sup> to Joab the son of Zeruiah<sup>1</sup>,

38 <sup>7</sup>Ira<sup>7</sup> an<sup>1</sup> Ithrite, Gareb an<sup>1</sup> Ithrite<sup>1</sup>,

39 <sup>†</sup>Uriah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.

## CHAPTER 24.

<sup>01</sup> David *foreteth Joab to number the people.* <sup>10</sup> David, *having three plagues propounded by God, repenteth, and chooseth the three days' pestilence.* <sup>17</sup> He *intercedeth for the people.* <sup>25</sup> He *buildeth an altar.* The plague is *stayed*.

<sup>8</sup> AND <sup>†</sup>again the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and <sup>†</sup>he moved David against them<sup>9</sup> to say,<sup>1</sup> <sup>q</sup>Go, number Israel and Judah.

2 <sup>†</sup>For<sup>1</sup> the king said to Joab the captain of the host, which <sup>†</sup>was with him, <sup>†</sup>Go now <sup>2</sup>through all the tribes of Israel, <sup>†</sup>from Dan even to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that <sup>z</sup>I may know the <sup>3</sup>number<sup>1</sup> of the people.

3 And Joab said unto the king, Now the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundred-fold, and <sup>†</sup>that<sup>1</sup> the eyes of my lord the king <sup>o</sup>may<sup>1</sup> see <sup>†</sup>it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing?

4 Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the captains of the host. And Joab and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel.

5 <sup>o</sup>¶ And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in <sup>c</sup>Aroer, on the right side of the city

1 S ;

2 S Ararite;

3 S Maacathite,

4 S Hezro

M Or, Hezrai

5 S Naharai

6 S armour-bearers

M Another reading is, armour-bearer.

7 S the

8 M See 1 Chr. 21.

9 S, saying,

1 S And

2 A to and fro

3 S sum

1 S may



1 S is in the middle of the valley of [M Or, toward] Gad, and unto	that <sup>1</sup> <i>lieth</i> in the midst of the <sup>a</sup> river of Gad, and toward <sup>b</sup> Jazer :	B.C. 1017. <sup>a</sup> Or, <i>valley</i> . <sup>b</sup> Num. 32. 1. 3. <sup>c</sup> Or, <i>netherland nearly inhabited</i> . <sup>d</sup> Ex. 12. 23. 1 Chr. 21. 15. <sup>e</sup> Josh. 19. 47. Jud. 18. 29. <sup>f</sup> Josh. 19. 28. Jud. 18. 28. <sup>g</sup> Gen. 6. 6. 1 Sam. 15. 1. <sup>h</sup> Joel 2. 13, 14.	the morning even to the time appointed : and there died of the people from Dan even to Beer-sheba seventy thousand men.	
2 A round	6 Then they came to Gilead, and to the <sup>c</sup> land of Tahtim-hodshi ; and they came to Dan-jaan, and <sup>2</sup> about to <sup>i</sup> Zidon,	<sup>i</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 15. <i>Araunah</i> . See ver. 18. <sup>j</sup> 2 Chr. 3. 1.	16 <sup>d</sup> And when the angel stretched out his hand <sup>1</sup> upon <sup>j</sup> Jerusalem to destroy it, <sup>2</sup> the LORD repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough <sup>2</sup> : stay now <sup>1</sup> thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the <sup>3</sup> threshing-place <sup>1</sup> of <sup>4k</sup> Araunah the Jebusite.	1 S toward
3 S at	7 And came to the strong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the Hivites, and of the Canaanites : and they went out to the south of Judah, <sup>3</sup> even to <sup>1</sup> Beer-sheba.	<sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 17. <sup>l</sup> See 1 Chr. 21. 5.	17 And David spake unto the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, <sup>1</sup> I have sinned, and I have done <sup>5</sup> wickedly <sup>1</sup> : but these sheep, what have they done ? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.	2 S ; now stay 3 S threshing-floor 4 M Or, <i>Araunah</i> . In 1 Chr. 21. 15, <i>Ornan</i> .
4 A to and fro	8 So when they had gone <sup>4</sup> through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days.	<sup>m</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 18, &c. <sup>n</sup> ch. 12. 13. <sup>o</sup> Heb. <i>Araunah</i> .	18 ¶ And Gad came that day to David, and said unto him, <sup>m</sup> Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD in the <sup>3</sup> threshing-floor <sup>1</sup> of <sup>p</sup> Araunah the Jebusite.	5 S per-versely
5 S num-bering	9 And Joab gave up the sum of the <sup>5</sup> number <sup>1</sup> of the people unto the king : <sup>2</sup> and there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword ; and the men of Judah <sup>1</sup> were five hundred thousand men.	<sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 24. 5. <sup>r</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 18, &c. <sup>s</sup> ch. 12. 13. <sup>t</sup> Heb. <i>Araunah</i> .	19 And David <sup>6</sup> according to the saying of Gad, <sup>o</sup> went up <sup>1</sup> as the LORD commanded.	6 S went up
6 S but now, O LORD, put away, I beseech thee,	10 ¶ And <sup>7</sup> David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the LORD, <sup>n</sup> I have sinned greatly in that I have done : <sup>6</sup> and now, I beseech thee, O LORD, take away <sup>1</sup> the iniquity of thy servant ; for I have <sup>q</sup> done very foolishly.	<sup>u</sup> 1 Sam. 13. 13. <sup>v</sup> 1 Sam. 22. 5. <sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 9. <sup>x</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 29. <sup>y</sup> See Gen. 23. 8-16. <sup>z</sup> Num. 16. 48, 50. <sup>aa</sup> See 1 Chr. 21. 12.	20 And Araunah looked <sup>7</sup> , and saw the king and his servants <sup>8</sup> coming on toward him : and Araunah went out, and bowed himself before the king <sup>9</sup> on his face upon <sup>1</sup> the ground.	7 A forth
7 S And when David rose	11 <sup>7</sup> For when David was <sup>1</sup> up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet <sup>r</sup> Gad, David's <sup>6</sup> seer, saying,	<sup>ab</sup> See Gen. 23. 8-16. <sup>ac</sup> Num. 16. 48, 50. <sup>ad</sup> See 1 Chr. 21. 12.	21 And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant ? <sup>u</sup> And David said, To buy the <sup>1</sup> threshing-floor <sup>1</sup> of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD, that <sup>2</sup> the plague may be stayed from the people.	8 M Or, <i>passing over</i> 9 S with his face to
8 S speak	12 Go and <sup>8</sup> say <sup>1</sup> unto David, Thus saith the LORD, I <sup>9</sup> offer thee three <sup>1</sup> things ; choose thee one of them, that I may <sup>1</sup> do it unto thee.	<sup>ae</sup> See Gen. 23. 8-16. <sup>af</sup> Num. 16. 48, 50. <sup>ag</sup> See 1 Chr. 21. 12.	22 And Araunah said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what <sup>1</sup> seemeth good unto him : <sup>2</sup> behold, <sup>2</sup> here be oxen for burnt sacrifice, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>3</sup> threshing instruments and <sup>4</sup> other instruments <sup>1</sup> of the oxen for <sup>5</sup> wood.	1 S threshing-floor
9 M Or, lay upon	13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall <sup>3</sup> seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land ? or wilt thou flee three months before <sup>1</sup> thine enemies, <sup>1</sup> while they pursue thee ? or <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> there be three days' pestilence in thy land ? now advise <sup>3</sup> , and see <sup>1</sup> what answer I shall return to him that sent me.	<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 103. 8, 13, 14. <sup>ai</sup> 119. 156. <sup>aj</sup> Ezek. 20. 40, 41. <sup>ak</sup> Or, many. <sup>al</sup> See Is. 47. 6. Zech. 1. 15. <sup>am</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 14, & 27. 24.	23 <sup>6</sup> All these things did Araunah, as a king, give <sup>1</sup> unto the king. And Araunah said unto the king, The LORD thy God <sup>6</sup> accept thee.	2 S the oxen for the burnt offering, 3 A the 4 S the furniture 5 S the wood : 6 S all this, O king, doth Araunah give M Or, <i>all this did Araunah the king give &amp;c.</i>
1 S thy foes	14 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait : let us fall now into the hand of the LORD ; <sup>a</sup> for his mercies <sup>1</sup> are <sup>4</sup> great : and <sup>d</sup> let me not fall into the hand of man.	<sup>an</sup> See Is. 47. 6. Zech. 1. 15. <sup>ao</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 14, & 27. 24.	24 And the king said unto Araunah, Nay ; but I will <sup>7</sup> surely <sup>1</sup> buy <sup>1</sup> it of thee at a price : neither will I offer burnt	7 S verily
2 S shall	15 ¶ So <sup>e</sup> the LORD sent a pestilence upon Israel from			
3 S thee, and consider				
4 M Or, many				

offerings unto the LORD my God <sup>1</sup>of that which doth<sup>1</sup> cost me nothing. So <sup>a</sup>David bought the <sup>2</sup>threshing-floor<sup>1</sup> and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver.

1 s which  
2 s thresh-  
ing-floor

B.C. 1017.  
  
<sup>a</sup> See 14<sup>th</sup> r. 21, 24, 25.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 21. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 21.

25 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. <sup>b</sup>So the LORD was in- treated for the land, and <sup>c</sup>the plague was stayed from Israel.

THE  
FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS°,  
COMMONLY CALLED,  
THE THIRD BOOK OF THE KINGS'.

CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>1 *Abishag cherisheth David in his extreme age.* 5 *Adonijah usurpeth the kingdom.* 28 *David reneweth his oath to Bath-sheba.* 32 *Solomon, by David's appointment, being anointed king by Zadok and Nathan, the people triumph.* 50 *Adonijah, fleeing to the horns of the altar, is dismissed by Solomon.*<sup>1</sup>

NOW king David was old <sup>1</sup>and <sup>c</sup>stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat.

2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, <sup>2</sup>Let there be sought for my lord the king <sup>b</sup>a young virgin; and let her stand before the king, and <sup>o</sup>let her <sup>1</sup>cherish him<sup>1</sup>, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat.

3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found Abishag <sup>2a</sup><sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup>Shunammite, and brought her to the king.

4 And the damsel <sup>1</sup>was very fair<sup>3</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>cherished the king, and ministered to him<sup>4</sup>:<sup>1</sup> but the king knew her not.

5 <sup>o</sup>¶<sup>1</sup> Then <sup>m</sup>Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will <sup>n</sup>be king: and <sup>2</sup>he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

6 And his father had not dis- pleased him <sup>5</sup>at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he <sup>6</sup>also was <sup>a</sup>a very goodly <sup>1</sup>man; <sup>c</sup>and <sup>7</sup>his mother bare him<sup>1</sup> after Absalom.

7 And <sup>u</sup>he conferred with Joab the son of Zeruiah, and with <sup>7</sup>Abiathar the priest: and

1 s ;  
  
2 s the  
  
3 s ; and  
she  
4 s ;

5 m Or, all  
his life  
6 s was  
also a  
7 s he  
was born

B.C. 1015.  
  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 22, 28.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. helped after Adonijah.  
  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 8.

<sup>a</sup> they <sup>b</sup>following Adonijah helped <sup>1</sup>him.

8 But Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and Nathan the prophet, and <sup>c</sup>Shimei, and Rei, and <sup>a</sup>the mighty men which <sup>1</sup>belonged to David, were not with Adoni- jah.

9 And Adonijah <sup>1</sup>slew sheep and oxen and <sup>2</sup>fat cattle<sup>1</sup> by the stone of Zohemoth, which <sup>3</sup>is by <sup>1</sup>En-rogel, and <sup>1</sup>called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Judah the king's servants :

10 But Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah, and the mighty men, and Solomon his brother, he called not.

11 <sup>¶</sup> Wherefore<sup>1</sup> Nathanspake unto Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Adonijah the son of <sup>1</sup>Haggith doth reign, and David our lord knoweth <sup>1</sup>it not?

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Solomon.

13 Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine hand- maid, saying, <sup>2</sup>Assuredly Solo- mon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then doth Adoni- jah reign?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and <sup>x</sup>confirm thy words.

15 <sup>o</sup>¶<sup>1</sup> And Bath-sheba went

1 m Or, sa-  
crificed  
2 s fatlings  
3 s is be-  
side En-  
rogel; and he

4 s Then

<sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 4.  
  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. re-  
m. 12 Sam. 15. 1.  
  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 22. 9.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. from his days.  
<sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 3. 1.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 2.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. his words were with David.  
<sup>1</sup> Heb. put up.  
<sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 21. 25.

	<p>in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Abishag the Shunammite ministered unto the king.</p> <p>16 And Bath-sheba bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, "What wouldest thou?"</p> <p>17 And she said unto him, My lord, "thou swarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.</p> <p>18 And now, behold, Adonijah reigneth: <sup>1</sup> and now, <sup>1</sup> my lord the king, <sup>o</sup> thou knowest <sup>1</sup> it not:</p> <p>19 <sup>1</sup> And he hath <sup>2</sup> slain oxen and <sup>2</sup> fat cattle <sup>1</sup> and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Abiathar the priest, and Joab the captain of the host: but Solomon thy servant hath he not called.</p> <p>20 And <sup>4</sup> thou, my lord <sup>5</sup>, O <sup>1</sup> king, the eyes of all Israel <sup>1</sup> are upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.</p> <p>21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall <sup>2</sup> sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted <sup>6</sup> <sup>k</sup> offenders.</p> <p>22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> came in.</p> <p>23 And they told the king, saying, Behold <sup>7</sup> Nathan the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.</p> <p>24 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adonijah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?</p> <p>25 <sup>4</sup> For he is gone down this day, and hath <sup>8</sup> slain oxen and <sup>9</sup> fat cattle <sup>1</sup> and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Abiathar the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, 'God save king Adonijah.</p> <p>26 But me, <sup>1</sup> even me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and thy servant Solomon, hath he not called.</p> <p>27 Is this thing done by my</p>	<p>B.C. 1015.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>What to thee?</i></p> <p><sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>before the king.</i></p> <p><sup>c</sup> ver. 13, 30.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 4, 9.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> ver. 17.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> ver. 7-9, 25.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Neh. 2, 3. Dan. 2, 4.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 20, 6.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Dent. 31, 16. ch. 10, 10.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Heb. <i>sinner.</i></p> <p><sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>which belongeth to me.</i></p> <p><sup>l</sup> Est. 6, 8.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 32, 30.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 10, 1. &amp; 16, 3, 12. 2 Sam. 2, 4. &amp; 5, 3. ch. 19, 16.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Kin. 9, 3. &amp; 11, 12.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> 2 Sam. 15, 10.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Kin. 9, 13. &amp; 11, 14.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> ver. 19.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Josh. 1, 5, 17. 1 Sam. 20, 13.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Heb. <i>Let king Adonijah live.</i></p> <p><sup>u</sup> 1 Sam. 10, 24.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> ver. 47.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> 2 Sam. 8, 18. &amp; 23, 20-23.</p>	<p>lord the king, and thou hast not shewed <sup>o</sup> <sup>it</sup> unto thy <sup>1</sup> servant, <sup>1</sup> who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?</p> <p>28 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-sheba. And she came <sup>o</sup> into the king's presence, and stood before the king.</p> <p>29 And the king sware, and said, <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> As the LORD liveth, <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> hath redeemed my soul out of all <sup>2</sup> distress,</p> <p>30 <sup>6</sup> Even <sup>1</sup> as I swear unto thee by the LORD <sup>4</sup> God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; <sup>5</sup> even so will I certainly <sup>1</sup> do this day.</p> <p>31 Then Bath-sheba bowed with <sup>1</sup> her face to the earth, and did <sup>6</sup> reverence <sup>1</sup> to the king, and said, <sup>9</sup> Let my lord king David live for ever.</p> <p>32 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada. And they came before the king.</p> <p>33 <sup>7</sup> The king also <sup>1</sup> said unto them, <sup>h</sup> Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon <sup>1</sup> mine own mule, and bring him down to <sup>m</sup> Gihon:</p> <p>34 And let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet <sup>1</sup> anoint him there king over Israel: and <sup>2</sup> blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Solomon.</p> <p>35 Then ye shall come up after him, <sup>8</sup> that he may <sup>1</sup> come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be <sup>1</sup> ruler <sup>1</sup> over Israel and over Judah.</p> <p>36 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, Amen: the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of my lord the king <sup>2</sup> say so too.</p> <p>37 <sup>r</sup> As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solomon, and <sup>u</sup> make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David.</p> <p>38 So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, <sup>x</sup> and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> servants</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Another reading is, <i>servant.</i></p> <p><sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> who</p> <p><sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> adversity, verily</p> <p><sup>4</sup> <sup>a</sup>, the</p> <p><sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> verily so will I</p> <p><sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> obedience</p> <p><sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> And the king</p> <p><sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> and he shall</p> <p><sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> prince</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Or, <i>leader</i></p> <p><sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>, the</p> <p><sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup>,</p>
--	--	---	--	--

R.V.	David's last charge	I. KINGS 2.	to Solomon.	R.V.
	the Cherethites °, ' and the Pelethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to Gihon.	B.C. 1015. " ch. 3, 6. Ps. 132. 11, 12.	<sup>a</sup> given <sup>†</sup> one to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing <sup>†</sup> it.	
1 s the 2 s Tent,	39 And Zadok the priest took <sup>†</sup> an <sup>†</sup> horn of <sup>o</sup> oil out of the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>o</sup> anointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet; <sup>†</sup> and all the people said, God save king Solomon.	b Ex. 30. 23, 25, 32. Ps. 89. 26. 1 Chr. 29. 22. d 1 Sam. 10. 24. e ch. 2. 23.	49 And all the guests <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> were with <sup>†</sup> Adonijah were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way. 50 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Adonijah feared because of Solomon <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> arose, and went, and <sup>o</sup> caught hold on the horns of the altar.	1 s of
	40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with <sup>†</sup> pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.	f Or, flutes.	51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon: for, lo, he hath <sup>3</sup> caught <sup>†</sup> hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me <sup>4</sup> to day <sup>†</sup> that he will not slay his servant with the sword.	2 s; and he
	41 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Adonijah and all the guests that <sup>†</sup> were with him heard <sup>†</sup> it as they had made an end of eating. And when Joab heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore <sup>†</sup> is <sup>†</sup> this noise of the city being in an uproar?	g 1 Sam. 14. 45. 2 Sam. 14. 11. Acts 27. 34.	52 And Solomon said, If he <sup>5</sup> will <sup>†</sup> shew himself a worthy man, <sup>9</sup> there shall not an hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>†</sup> be found in him, he shall die.	3 s laid
3 s While	42 <sup>3</sup> And while <sup>†</sup> he yet spake, behold, Jonathan the son of Abiathar the priest came: and Adonijah said <sup>o</sup> unto him, Come in; for <sup>h</sup> thou <sup>†</sup> art a <sup>†</sup> valiant <sup>†</sup> man, and bringest good tidings.	h 2 Sam. 18. 27.	53 So king Solomon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and <sup>6</sup> bowed himself <sup>†</sup> to king Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, Go to thine house.	4 s this day Or, first of all
4 s worthy	43 And Jonathan answered and said to Adonijah, Verily our lord king David hath made Solomon king <sup>5</sup> .		CHAPTER 2.	5 s shall
5 s:	44 And the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, <sup>†</sup> and the Pelethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule:	i Gen. 47. 29. Deut. 31. 14.	<sup>o</sup> 1 David, having given a charge to Solomon, 3 of religiousness, 5 of Joab, 7 of Barzillai, 8 of Shimei, 10 dieth. 12 Solomon succeedeth. 25 Adonijah is put to death. 26 Abiathar is deprived of the priesthood. 28 Joab is slain. 46 Shimei is put to death.	6 s did obedience
	45 And Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This <sup>†</sup> is the noise that ye have heard.	j Josh. 23. 14. l Deut. 17. 19, 20.	NOW <sup>†</sup> the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying,	
	46 And also Solomon <sup>m</sup> sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.	m 1 Chr. 29. 23. n Deut. 29. 9. Josh. 1. 7. 1 Chr. 22. 12, 13. Or, do wisely. 1 Sam. 18. 5, 14, 30. P ver. 37. 2 Sam. 7. 25.	2 <sup>h</sup> I go the way of all the earth: <sup>h</sup> be thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man;	7 s and
6 A Thy M Another reading omits Thy.	47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David, saying, <sup>o</sup> God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne <sup>†</sup> . And <sup>†</sup> the king bowed himself upon the bed.	o Ps. 132. 12. 1 Gen. 47. 31. p 2 Kin. 20. 3. q 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13. ch. 8. 25. r Heb. be cut off from thee from the throne.	3 And keep the charge of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> his commandments, and his <sup>8</sup> judgments, <sup>†</sup> and his testimonies, <sup>9</sup> as it <sup>†</sup> is written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest <sup>10</sup> prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself:	8 s judge- ments, 9 s accord- ing to that which 10 Or, do wisely
7 s; and	48 And also thus said the king, Blessed <sup>†</sup> be the LORD <sup>8</sup> God of Israel, which hath		4 That the LORD may <sup>20</sup> continue <sup>†</sup> his word which he spake concerning me, saying, <sup>†</sup> If thy children take heed to their way, to <sup>†</sup> walk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, <sup>21</sup> there shall not <sup>†</sup> fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel.	2 s estab- lish
8 A, the	God of Israel, which hath			



	5 Moreover thou knowest also what Joab the son of Zeruiah <sup>a</sup> did <sup>1</sup> to me, and <sup>1</sup> what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, unto <sup>c</sup> Abner the son of Ner, and unto <sup>d</sup> Amasa the son of Jether, whom he slew, and <sup>2f</sup> shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that <sup>1</sup> was about his loins, and in his shoes that <sup>1</sup> were on his feet.	B.C. 1015.	reign : howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's : for <sup>b</sup> it was his from the LORD.	
1 s unto me, even	6 Do therefore <sup>b</sup> according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to <sup>3</sup> the grave in peace.	<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 39. 18. 5, 12, 14. 19. 5-7. 1 Chr. 22. 9, 10. 28. 5-7. Prov. 21. 30. Dan. 2. 21. 2 Sam. 3. 27. 2 Sam. 20. 10.	16 And now I ask one petition of thee, <sup>1e</sup> deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on.	1 M Heb. turn not away my face.
2 M Heb. set.	7 But shew kindness unto the sons of <sup>1</sup> Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be of those that <sup>k</sup> eat at thy table : for so <sup>1</sup> they came to me when I fled <sup>4</sup> because of <sup>1</sup> Absalom thy brother.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. turn not away my face. Ps. 132. 10. <sup>f</sup> Heb. put. 1 ch. 1. 3, 4. ver. 9. Prov. 20. 26.	17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me <sup>g</sup> Abishag the Shunammite to wife.	
3 M Heb. Sheol.	8 And, behold, <sup>5</sup> thou hast <sup>1</sup> with thee <sup>7</sup> Shimei the son of Gera, <sup>6a</sup> a Benjamite <sup>1</sup> of Bahurim, <sup>7</sup> which <sup>1</sup> cursed me with a <sup>q</sup> grievous curse in the day when I went to Mahanaim : but <sup>r</sup> he came down to meet me at Jordan, and <sup>1</sup> I sware to him by the LORD, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.	<sup>i</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 31, 38. <sup>j</sup> 2 Sam. 9. 7. 10. 19. 28. <sup>k</sup> 2 Sam. 17. 27. <sup>l</sup> Ex. 20. 12. <sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 5. <sup>p</sup> See Ps. 45. 9. <sup>q</sup> Heb. strong. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 18. <sup>s</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 23.	18 And Bath-sheba said, Well ; I will speak for thee unto the king.	
4 s from	9 Now therefore <sup>u</sup> hold him not guiltless <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for thou <sup>1</sup> art a wise man <sup>1</sup> , and knowest <sup>1</sup> what thou oughtest to do unto him <sup>1</sup> ; but his hoar head <sup>2</sup> bring thou <sup>1</sup> down to <sup>2</sup> the grave with blood.	<sup>t</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 31, 38. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 20. 12. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 5. <sup>w</sup> See Ps. 45. 9. <sup>x</sup> Heb. strong. <sup>y</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 18. <sup>z</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 23.	19 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Bath-sheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet her, and <sup>m</sup> bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a <sup>2</sup> seat <sup>1</sup> to be set for the king's mother ; <sup>p</sup> and she sat on his right hand.	2 s throne
5 s there is	10 <sup>5</sup> So <sup>1</sup> David slept with his fathers, and was buried in <sup>a</sup> the city of David.	<sup>1</sup> Ex. 20. 7. Job 9. 28. <sup>2</sup> Gen. 42. 38. & 44. 31. <sup>3</sup> ch. 1. 21. Acts 2. 29. 13. 36. <sup>4</sup> ch. 1. 7. <sup>5</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 7.	20 Then she said, I <sup>3</sup> desire <sup>1</sup> one small petition of thee ; <sup>4</sup> I pray thee, say me not nay. <sup>1</sup> And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother : for I will not <sup>5</sup> say thee nay. <sup>1</sup>	3 s ask 4 s deny me not.
6 s the Benjamite, 7 s who	11 And the days that David <sup>b</sup> reigned over Israel <sup>1</sup> were forty years : seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.	<sup>6</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 4. 1 Chr. 29. 26, 27. <sup>7</sup> Ruth 1. 17.	21 And she said, Let Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy brother to wife.	5 s deny thee.
8 s, 9 s ; and thou wilt know 1 s, and thou shalt bring his hoar head	12 ¶ <sup>4a</sup> Then sat Solomon <sup>1</sup> upon the throne of David his father ; and his kingdom was established greatly.	<sup>8</sup> Gen. 42. 38. & 44. 31. <sup>9</sup> ch. 1. 21. Acts 2. 29. 13. 36. <sup>10</sup> ch. 1. 7. <sup>11</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 7.	22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah ? ask for him the kingdom also ; for he <sup>1</sup> is mine elder brother ; even for him, and for <sup>2</sup> Abiathar the priest, and for Joab the son of Zeruiah.	
2 M Heb. Sheol. 3 s And	13 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon. And she said, <sup>7</sup> Comest thou peaceably ? And he said, Peaceably.	<sup>12</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 4. 1 Chr. 29. 26, 27. <sup>13</sup> Ruth 1. 17.	23 Then king Solomon sware by the LORD, saying, <sup>c</sup> God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah have not spoken this word against his own life.	
4 s And Solomon sat	14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.	<sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 23. <sup>15</sup> 2 Chr. 1. 1.	24 Now therefore <sup>6</sup> , as <sup>1</sup> the LORD liveth, <sup>7</sup> which <sup>1</sup> hath established me, and set me on the throne of David my father, and who hath made me an house, as he <sup>c</sup> promised, <sup>8</sup> Adonijah shall be put to death this day.	6 s as 7 s who
5 s Then	15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was <sup>9</sup> mine, and <sup>1</sup> that all Israel set their faces on me, that I should	<sup>16</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 11, 13. 1 Chr. 22. 10. 1 Sam. 16. 4, 5. <sup>17</sup> ch. 1. 5. Josh. 21. 18. <sup>18</sup> Heb. a man of death.	25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the son of Jehoiada ; and he fell upon him <sup>2</sup> that he died.	8 s surely
			26 ¶ And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to <sup>2</sup> Anathoth, unto thine own fields ; for thou <sup>1</sup> art <sup>1e</sup> worthy of death : but I will not at this	9 s A, 1 M Heb. a man of.

R.V.	<i>Joab is slain</i>	I. KINGS 2.	<i>by Benaiah.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S wast	time put thee to death, <sup>a</sup> because thou barest the ark of the Lord God before David my father, and because <sup>b</sup> thou <sup>1</sup> hast been <sup>1</sup> afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.	B.C. 1014. <sup>a</sup> 1 Sam. 23. 6. 2 Sam. 15. 24, 25. <sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 22. 23, 27. 2 Sam. 15. 24.	him, and slew him <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness.	<sup>1</sup> S;
<sup>2</sup> M See 1 Sam. 2. 27-36.	<sup>27</sup> So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the LORD; that he might <sup>c</sup> fulfil <sup>2</sup> the word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh.	<sup>c</sup> Num. 25. 31-33. 1 Sam. 2. 35. See 1 Chr. 6. 53. a 24. 3. d ver. 27. 1 Sam. 2. 31-25.	<sup>35</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the host: and <sup>c</sup> Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of <sup>a</sup> Abiathar.	
<sup>3</sup> S And the	<sup>28</sup> ¶ Then <sup>1</sup> tidings came to Joab: for Joab <sup>d</sup> had turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the <sup>a</sup> tabernacle <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, and <sup>e</sup> caught hold on the horns of the altar.	<sup>e</sup> ver. 8. 2 Sam. 16. 5. 2 ch. 1. 7.	<sup>36</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the king sent and called for <sup>f</sup> Shimei, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither.	
<sup>4</sup> S Tent	<sup>29</sup> And it was told king Solomon <sup>g</sup> that Joab was <sup>1</sup> fled unto the <sup>a</sup> tabernacle <sup>1</sup> of the LORD <sup>h</sup> ; and, behold, <sup>i</sup> he is by the altar. Then Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, saying, Go, fall upon him.	<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 15. 23. i ch. 1. 50.	<sup>37</sup> For <sup>o</sup> it shall be, <i>that</i> <sup>1</sup> on the day thou goest out, and passest over <sup>h</sup> the brook Kidron, <sup>2</sup> thou shalt know <sup>1</sup> for certain that thou shalt surely die: <sup>k</sup> thy blood shall be upon thine own head.	<sup>2</sup> S know thou
<sup>5</sup> S, Joab is c s,	<sup>30</sup> And Benaiah came to the <sup>a</sup> tabernacle <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, and thus he answered me.	<sup>k</sup> Lev. 20. 9. Josh. 2. 19. 2 Sam. 1. 16.	<sup>38</sup> And Shimei said unto the king, The saying <sup>t</sup> is good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days.	
	<sup>31</sup> And the king said unto him, <sup>m</sup> Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; <sup>n</sup> that thou mayest take away the <sup>o</sup> innocent <sup>1</sup> blood, which Joab shed <sup>7</sup> , from me and from the house of my father.	<sup>m</sup> Ex. 21. 14. <sup>n</sup> Num. 35. 23. Deut. 19. 13. a 21. 8. 9.	<sup>39</sup> And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away unto <sup>1</sup> Achish <sup>3</sup> son of <sup>1</sup> Maachah <sup>1</sup> king of Gath. And they told Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants <sup>t</sup> be in Gath.	<sup>3</sup> A, <sup>1</sup> S Maa- chah,
<sup>7</sup> S without cause, from me and from my fa- ther's house.	<sup>32</sup> And the LORD <sup>p</sup> shall return his blood upon his own head, <sup>q</sup> who <sup>1</sup> fell upon two men more righteous <sup>q</sup> and better than he, and slew them with the sword, <sup>9</sup> my father David <sup>1</sup> not knowing thereof, <sup>1</sup> to wit, <sup>r</sup> Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and <sup>c</sup> Amasa the son of Jether, captain of the host of Judah.	<sup>p</sup> Judg. 9. 24. 57. Ps. 7. 16. <sup>q</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 13. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 27. <sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 20. 10.	<sup>40</sup> And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to Achish <sup>5</sup> to seek his servants: and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath.	<sup>3</sup> A, <sup>1</sup> S
<sup>8</sup> S because he <sup>9</sup> A and <sup>1</sup> S knew it not,	<sup>33</sup> <sup>2</sup> Their blood shall therefore <sup>1</sup> return upon the head of Joab, and <sup>u</sup> upon the head of his seed for ever: <sup>z</sup> but <sup>3</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> David, and <sup>3</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> his seed, and <sup>3</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> his house, and <sup>3</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the LORD.	<sup>u</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 29. Prov. 25. 5. <sup>z</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 5.	<sup>41</sup> And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again.	<sup>3</sup> S certain. that
<sup>2</sup> S So shall their blood	<sup>34</sup> <sup>1</sup> So <sup>1</sup> Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon		<sup>42</sup> And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for <sup>a</sup> a certain, <sup>1</sup> on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The <sup>7</sup> word <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> that I have heard <sup>t</sup> is good.	<sup>7</sup> S saying
<sup>1</sup> S Then			<sup>43</sup> Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with?	
			<sup>44</sup> The king said moreover to Shimei, Thou knowest <sup>7</sup> all the wickedness which <sup>1</sup> thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father: therefore	

1 S. But	the LORD shall <sup>a</sup> return thy wickedness upon thine own head <sup>1</sup> ; 45 And <sup>1</sup> king Solomon <sup>†</sup> shall be blessed, and <sup>a</sup> the throne of David shall be established before the LORD for ever. 46 So the king commanded Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; <sup>2</sup> which <sup>1</sup> went out, and fell upon him, that he died. And the <sup>1</sup> kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon.	B.C. 1011. <sup>a</sup> Ps. 7, 16. Ezek. 17, 19. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 7, 6. <sup>c</sup> Gen. 13, 16. <sup>d</sup> 15, 5. <sup>e</sup> Prov. 25, 5. <sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 1, 10. Prov. 2, 9-9. James 1, 5. <sup>g</sup> Heb. hearing. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 72, 1, 2. <sup>i</sup> Heb. 5, 14. <sup>j</sup> ver. 12. <sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 1, 1.	8 And thy servant <sup>†</sup> is in the midst of thy people which thou <sup>b</sup> hast chosen, a great people, <sup>c</sup> that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude. 9 <sup>e</sup> Give <sup>1</sup> therefore thy servant <sup>a</sup> an <sup>2</sup> understanding heart <sup>g</sup> to judge thy people, that I may <sup>b</sup> discern between good and <sup>3</sup> bad: <sup>1</sup> for who is able to judge this thy <sup>4</sup> so great <sup>a</sup> people? 10 And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked this thing. 11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast <sup>k</sup> not asked for thyself <sup>5</sup> long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding <sup>n</sup> to <sup>6</sup> discern <sup>7</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> ;	1 S thy servant therefore 2 M Heb. hearing. 3 S evil; 4 S great M Heb. heavy.
----------	--	---	--	---

### CHAPTER 3.

3 A the 4 S for	<sup>o</sup> 1 Solomon <sup>marrieth</sup> Pharaoh's daughter. <sup>2</sup> High places being in use, he sacrificeth at Gibeon. <sup>5</sup> Solomon, preferring wisdom, obtaineth wisdom, riches, and honour. <sup>16</sup> Solomon's judgment between the two harlots. <sup>1</sup> <b>A</b> ND <sup>m</sup> Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into the <sup>p</sup> city of David, until he had made an end of building his <sup>1</sup> own house, and <sup>u</sup> the house of the LORD, and <sup>u</sup> the wall of Jerusalem round about. <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> Only the people sacrificed in <sup>3</sup> high places, because there was no house built <sup>4</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the name of the LORD <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> until those days. 3 And Solomon <sup>b</sup> loved the LORD, <sup>a</sup> walking in the statutes of David his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in <sup>3</sup> high places. 4 <sup>5</sup> And <sup>e</sup> the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; <sup>9</sup> for that <sup>†</sup> was the great high place: a thousand burnt offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar. 5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>k</sup> In Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon <sup>2</sup> in a dream by night: and God said, Ask what I shall give thee. 6 <sup>m</sup> And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father great <sup>6</sup> mercy, <sup>1</sup> according as he <sup>q</sup> walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that thou <sup>†</sup> hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as <sup>†</sup> it is this day. 7 And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father: <sup>u</sup> and I <sup>†</sup> am but a little child <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> I know not <sup>†</sup> how <sup>x</sup> to go out or come in.	<sup>k</sup> James 4, 3. <sup>l</sup> Heb. many days. <sup>m</sup> ch. 7, 8. <sup>n</sup> 9, 24. <sup>o</sup> Heb. to hear. <sup>p</sup> 2 Sam. 5, 7. <sup>q</sup> 1 John 5, 14, 15. <sup>r</sup> ch. 4, 29-31. <sup>s</sup> 5, 12. <sup>t</sup> 10, 24. <sup>u</sup> Eccles. 1, 16. <sup>v</sup> ch. 7, 1. <sup>w</sup> ch. 6. <sup>x</sup> ch. 9, 15, 19. <sup>y</sup> Lev. 17, 3-5. <sup>z</sup> Deut. 12, 2, 4, 5. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 22, 43. <sup>ab</sup> Mat. 6, 33. <sup>ac</sup> Eph. 3, 20. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 4, 21, 24. <sup>ae</sup> 10, 25, 25. <sup>af</sup> Prov. 3, 16. <sup>ag</sup> Deut. 6, 5. <sup>ah</sup> 30, 16, 20. <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 31, 23. <sup>aj</sup> Rom. 8, 24. <sup>ak</sup> 1 Cor. 9, 5. <sup>al</sup> Or, hath not been. <sup>am</sup> ver. 6, 14. <sup>an</sup> 2 Chr. 1, 3. <sup>ao</sup> ch. 15, 5. <sup>ap</sup> 1 Chr. 16, 39. <sup>aq</sup> 2 Chr. 1, 3. <sup>ar</sup> Ps. 90, 16. <sup>as</sup> Prov. 3, 2. <sup>at</sup> So. <sup>au</sup> Gen. 41, 7. <sup>av</sup> ch. 9, 2. <sup>aw</sup> 2 Chr. 1, 7. <sup>ax</sup> Num. 12, 6. <sup>ay</sup> Mat. 1, 20. <sup>az</sup> 2, 15, 19. <sup>ba</sup> 2 Chr. 1, 8. <sup>bb</sup> &c. <sup>bc</sup> So. <sup>bd</sup> Gen. 40, 50. <sup>be</sup> ch. 8, 65. <sup>bf</sup> Est. 1, 3. <sup>bg</sup> Dan. 5, 1. <sup>bh</sup> Mark 6, 21. <sup>bi</sup> Or, bounty. <sup>bj</sup> ch. 2, 4. <sup>bk</sup> & 9, 4. <sup>bl</sup> 2 Kib. 20, 3. <sup>bm</sup> Ps. 15, 2. <sup>bn</sup> Num. 27, 2. <sup>bo</sup> ch. 1, 48. <sup>bp</sup> 1 Chr. 29, 1. <sup>bq</sup> Num. 27, 17.	8 And thy servant <sup>†</sup> is in the midst of thy people which thou <sup>b</sup> hast chosen, a great people, <sup>c</sup> that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude. 9 <sup>e</sup> Give <sup>1</sup> therefore thy servant <sup>a</sup> an <sup>2</sup> understanding heart <sup>g</sup> to judge thy people, that I may <sup>b</sup> discern between good and <sup>3</sup> bad: <sup>1</sup> for who is able to judge this thy <sup>4</sup> so great <sup>a</sup> people? 10 And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked this thing. 11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast <sup>k</sup> not asked for thyself <sup>5</sup> long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding <sup>n</sup> to <sup>6</sup> discern <sup>7</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> ;	1 S thy servant therefore 2 M Heb. hearing. 3 S evil; 4 S great M Heb. heavy.
--------------------	--	--	--	---

with us in the house, save we two in the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living <sup>†</sup>is my son, and the dead <sup>†</sup>is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead <sup>†</sup>is thy son, and the living <sup>†</sup>is my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, The one saith, This <sup>†</sup>is my son that liveth, and thy son <sup>†</sup>is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son <sup>†</sup>is the dead, and my son <sup>†</sup>is the living.

1<sup>s</sup> Fetch 24 And the king said, <sup>1</sup>Bring<sup>1</sup> me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child <sup>†</sup>was unto the king, for <sup>7</sup>her bowels <sup>†</sup>yearned upon her son, and she said, <sup>2</sup>O<sup>1</sup> my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, <sup>3</sup>Let it<sup>1</sup> be neither mine nor thine <sup>†</sup>, but divide it.<sup>1</sup>

27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she <sup>†</sup>is the mother thereof.

28 And all Israel heard of the <sup>5</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup> which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that the <sup>9</sup>wisdom of God <sup>†</sup>was <sup>2</sup>in him, to do <sup>5</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup>.

#### CHAPTER 4.

<sup>1</sup>1 *Solomon's princes.* <sup>7</sup> *His officers.* 20, 21 *The peace and largeness of his kingdom.* 22 *His daily provision.* 25 *His stables.* 29 *His wisdom.*

<sup>6</sup> *And* <sup>1</sup>20 *O<sup>1</sup> king Solomon was king* over all Israel.

2 And these <sup>†</sup>were the princes

B.C. 1014.

<sup>a</sup> Or, the chief officer.

<sup>b</sup> Or, secretaries.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 16, & 20. 24.

<sup>d</sup> Or, remembrancer.

<sup>f</sup> See ch. 2. 27.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 15, & 20. 24.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Sam. 15. 35.

<sup>j</sup> 1 Chr. 27. 33.

<sup>k</sup> See ch. 5. 14.

<sup>l</sup> Or, levy.

<sup>m</sup> Or, Ben-hur.

<sup>n</sup> Or, Ben-dekar.

<sup>p</sup> Or, Ben-hesed.

<sup>q</sup> Or, Ben-abinadab.

<sup>r</sup> Gen. 43. 30.

<sup>s</sup> Is. 49. 15.

<sup>t</sup> Jer. 31. 20.

<sup>u</sup> Hos. 11. 8.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. were hot.

<sup>w</sup> Or, Ben-geber.

<sup>x</sup> Num. 32. 41.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 9. 11, 12.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. in the midst of him.

<sup>1</sup> Dent. 3. 4.

<sup>2</sup> Or, to Mahanaim.

which he had; Azariah the son of Zadok <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> the priest <sup>2</sup>, <sup>1</sup>

3 Elihoreph and <sup>3</sup> Ahiah, <sup>1</sup> the sons of Shisha, <sup>4</sup> <sup>b</sup> scribes; <sup>c</sup> Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, the <sup>5</sup> <sup>d</sup> recorder <sup>6</sup>, <sup>1</sup>

4 And <sup>e</sup> Benaiah the son of Jehoiada <sup>†</sup>was over the host <sup>6</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and Zadok and <sup>7</sup> Abiathar <sup>†</sup>were <sup>8</sup> the <sup>9</sup> priests <sup>6</sup>, <sup>1</sup>

5 And Azariah the son of Nathan <sup>†</sup>was over <sup>7</sup> <sup>g</sup> the officers <sup>6</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and Zabud the son of Nathan <sup>†</sup>was <sup>8</sup> <sup>h</sup> principal officer, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup>the king's friend <sup>6</sup>, <sup>1</sup>

6 And Ahishar <sup>†</sup>was over the household <sup>6</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup>Adoniram the son of Abda <sup>†</sup>was over the <sup>9</sup> <sup>i</sup> tribute. <sup>1</sup>

7 <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man <sup>1</sup> his month in a year made provision. <sup>1</sup>

8 And these <sup>†</sup>are their names: <sup>2</sup> <sup>m</sup> The son of Hur, in mount Ephraim:

9 <sup>3</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>1</sup> The son of Dekar, <sup>1</sup> in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Beth-shemesh, and Elon-beth-hanan:

10 <sup>4</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>1</sup> The son of Heseid, in Aruboth <sup>1</sup>; to him <sup>†</sup>pertained <sup>5</sup> Sochoh, <sup>1</sup> and all the land of Hephher:

11 <sup>5</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup> The son of Abinadab, <sup>1</sup> in all <sup>7</sup> the <sup>8</sup> region <sup>1</sup> of Dor; <sup>9</sup> which <sup>1</sup> had Taphath the daughter of Solomon to wife:

12 Baana the son of Ahilud <sup>†</sup>; to him <sup>†</sup>pertained <sup>1</sup> Taanach and Megiddo, and all Beth-shean <sup>1</sup>, which <sup>†</sup>is <sup>2</sup> by Zartanah <sup>1</sup> beneath Jezreel, from Beth-shean to Abel-meholah, <sup>3</sup> <sup>†</sup>even unto the place that is beyond Jokneam <sup>1</sup>:

13 <sup>4</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>1</sup> The son of Geber, <sup>1</sup> in Ramoth-gilead; to him <sup>†</sup>pertained <sup>5</sup> <sup>x</sup> the towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, which <sup>†</sup>are in Gilead: <sup>6</sup> to him <sup>†</sup>also <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>pertained <sup>4</sup> the region of Argob, which <sup>†</sup>is in Bashan, threescore great cities with walls and brasen bars:

14 Ahinadab the son of Iddo <sup>†</sup>had <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> Mahanaim:

15 Ahimaaz <sup>†</sup>was <sup>1</sup> in Naphtali; he also took <sup>9</sup> Basmath <sup>1</sup> the daughter of Solomon to wife:

1 A

M See

1 Chr. 6.

10.

2 S;

3 S Ahijah,

1 M Or, secretaries

3 M Or,

chroni-

cler

6 S;

7 M See

ver. 7.

8 S priest,

M Or,

chief

minister

See

2 Sam. 8.

15.

9 S levy.

1 S had to

make

provision

for a

month in

the year.

2 S Ben-

hur, in

the hill

country

of

3 S Ben-

dekar,

† Ben-

hesed,

† in Arub-

both

3 S Sochoh,

6 S Ben-

abina-

dash,

7 M Or,

Na-

phath-

dor

8 S height

M Or,

region

9 S he

1 S, in

2 S beside

Zare-

than,

3 S as far

as be-

yond

[2<sup>d</sup> Or,

over

against]

Jok-

neam

† Ben-

geber,

4 M Or,

Ha-

coth-jair

6 S even

7 S, in

8 S,

9 S Base-

math



1<sup>s</sup> Baana  
2<sup>s</sup> Ba-  
3<sup>s</sup> Ba-  
loth  
M Or,  
in Aloth  
4<sup>s</sup> Ela,  
5<sup>s</sup> S, in the  
land  
6<sup>M</sup> Heb,  
and one  
officer.  
7<sup>A</sup> ¶  
M [Ch. 5.  
1 in Heb.]  
8<sup>s</sup> ruled  
over all  
the  
9<sup>s</sup> River  
1<sup>M</sup> Heb,  
cor.  
2<sup>s</sup> ;  
3<sup>s</sup> ga-  
zelles,  
and roe-  
bucks,  
4<sup>M</sup> Or,  
beyond  
the River  
5<sup>s</sup> S River  
6<sup>s</sup> Gaza,  
7<sup>M</sup> Some  
authori-  
ties read,  
with all  
his ser-  
vants.  
8<sup>M</sup> In  
2 Chr. 9.  
25, four  
thous-  
sand.  
9<sup>s</sup> let no-  
thing be  
lacking.  
1<sup>s</sup> swift  
steeds  
2<sup>M</sup> Or,  
where he  
(that is,  
the king)  
was  
Or, where  
it should  
be

16<sup>1</sup> Baanah<sup>1</sup> the son of Hushai<sup>2</sup>  
was<sup>1</sup> in Asher and<sup>3</sup> in Aloth<sup>1</sup>:  
17 Jehoshaphat the son of  
Paruah, in Issachar:  
18 Shimei the son of<sup>4</sup> Elah,<sup>1</sup> in  
Benjamin:  
19 Geber the son of Uri<sup>5</sup> was<sup>1</sup>  
in the country<sup>1</sup> of Gilead, °in<sup>1</sup>  
°a the country of Sihon king of  
the Amorites<sup>6</sup>, and of Og king  
of Bashan; °and he was the  
only officer which †was in the  
land.  
20 °¶ Judah and Israel †were  
many, °as the sand which †is  
by the sea in multitude, °eat-  
ing and drinking<sup>7</sup>, and making  
merry.  
21 ° And °Solomon °reigned  
over all<sup>1</sup> kingdoms from °m the  
°river<sup>1</sup> unto the land of the  
Philistines, and unto the border  
of Egypt: °they brought pre-  
sents, and served Solomon all  
the days of his life.  
22 °¶ And Solomon's °provision  
for one day was thirty  
1<sup>7</sup> measures of fine flour, and  
threescore measures of meal<sup>2</sup>,  
23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty  
oxen out of the pastures, and  
an hundred sheep, beside harts,  
and °roebucks, and fallowdeer,<sup>1</sup>  
and fatted fowl.  
24 For he had dominion over  
all the region °on this side the  
°river<sup>1</sup>, from Tiphseh even to  
°Azzah, °over °all the kings °on  
this side the °river<sup>1</sup>: and °he  
had peace °on all sides round  
about him.  
25 And Judah and Israel  
°dwelt °safely, °every man  
under his vine and under his  
fig tree, °from Dan even to  
Beer-sheba, all the days of  
Solomon.  
26 °¶ And °Solomon had  
°forty thousand stalls of °horses  
for his chariots, and twelve  
thousand horsemen.  
27 And °those officers pro-  
vided victual for king Solomon,  
and for all that came unto  
king Solomon's table, every  
man in his month: they °lacked  
nothing.<sup>1</sup>  
28 Barley also and straw for  
the horses and °dromedaries<sup>1</sup>  
brought they unto the place  
°where the officers were, every  
man according to his charge.  
29 ¶ And °God gave Solomon  
wisdom and understanding ex-

B.C. 1014.

° Gen. 25. 6.

° See

Acts 7. 22.

° ch. 3. 12.

° Deut. 3. 8.

° 1 Chr. 15.

° 19.

° Ps. 89, title.

° See

1 Chr. 2. 6.

° & 6. 33.

° & 15. 19.

° Ps. 88, title.

° Prov. 1. 1.

° Eccles. 12. 9.

° Gen. 22. 17.

° ch. 3. 8.

° Prov. 14. 28.

° Cant. 1. 1.

° Ps. 72. 3. 7.

° Mic. 4. 4.

° 12 Chr. 9. 26.

° Ps. 72. 8.

° Gen. 15. 18.

° Josh. 1. 4.

° Ps. 68. 29.

° & 72. 10, 11.

° ch. 10. 1.

° 2 Chr. 9. 1.

° 25.

° Heb.

° bread.

° Heb. cors.

° ver. 10, 18.

° ch. 2. 3.

° Hiram.

° Ps. 72. 11.

° 2 Sam. 5. 11.

° 1 Chr. 14. 1.

° Amos 1. 9.

° 2 Chr. 22. 9.

° 2 Chr. 2. 3.

° See

Jer. 23. 6.

° Heb. con-

fidently.

° Mic. 4. 4.

° Zech. 3. 10.

° Judg. 20. 1.

° 1 Chr. 22. 8.

° & 28. 3.

° ch. 10. 26.

° 2 Chr. 1. 14.

° & 9. 25.

° See

Deut. 17. 16.

° ch. 4. 24.

° 1 Chr. 22. 9.

° ver. 7.

° 2 Chr. 2. 4.

° Heb. say.

° 2 Sam. 7.

° 15.

° 1 Chr. 17. 12.

° & 22. 10.

° Or, mules,

or, swift

beasts.

Est. 8. 14.

Mic. 1. 13.

° ch. 3. 12.

° 2 Chr. 2. 8.

° 10.

ceeding much, and largeness of  
heart, even as the sand that  
†is on the sea shore.

30 And Solomon's wisdom ex-  
celled the wisdom of all the  
children °of the east °country<sup>1</sup>,  
and all °the wisdom of Egypt.

31 For he was °wiser than all  
men; °than Ethan the Ezrahite,  
°and Heman, and °Chalcol,<sup>1</sup> and  
Darda, the sons of Mahol: and  
his fame was in all °nations  
round about.

32 And °he spake three thou-  
sand proverbs: and his °songs  
were a thousand and five.

33 And he spake of trees, from  
the cedar °tree<sup>1</sup> that †is in  
Lebanon even unto the hyssop  
that springeth out of the wall:  
he spake also of beasts, and of  
fowl, and of creeping things,  
and of fishes.

34 And °there came of all  
°people<sup>1</sup> to hear the wisdom of  
Solomon, from all kings of the  
earth, which had heard of his  
wisdom.

## CHAPTER 5.

° 1 Hiram sendeth to Solomon, ° and  
furnisheth him with timber to build  
the temple. ° 13 The number of So-  
lomon's workmen and labourers.<sup>1</sup>

4 AND ° Hiram king of Tyre  
° sent his servants unto  
Solomon; for he had heard that  
they had anointed him king in  
the room of his father: ° for  
Hiram was ever a lover of  
David.

2 And ° Solomon sent to Hi-  
ram, saying,

3 Thou knowest how that Da-  
vid my father could not build  
an house °unto<sup>1</sup> the name of the  
LORD his God ° for the wars  
which were about him on every  
side, until the LORD put them  
under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the LORD my God  
hath given me °rest on every  
side °, so that there is<sup>1</sup> neither  
adversary ° nor evil occurrent.

5 ° And, behold, I ° purpose to  
build an house °unto<sup>1</sup> the name  
of the LORD my God, ° as the  
LORD spake unto David my  
father, saying, Thy son, whom  
I will set upon thy throne in  
thy room, he shall build ° an<sup>1</sup>  
house °unto<sup>1</sup> my name.

6 Now therefore command  
thou that they hew me ° cedar  
trees out of Lebanon; and my

1<sup>s</sup> Calcol,

2<sup>A</sup> the

3<sup>s</sup> peoples

4<sup>M</sup> [Ch. 5.  
15 in  
Heb.]

5<sup>s</sup> for

6<sup>s</sup> ; there  
is  
7<sup>A</sup>,

8<sup>s</sup> the

	servants shall be with thy servants <sup>1</sup> ; and unto thee will I give <sup>1</sup> hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt <sup>2</sup> appoint <sup>1</sup> : for thou knowest that <sup>there is</sup> not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the <sup>Sidonians</sup> . <sup>3</sup>	B.C. 1014.	mon's officers which were <sup>1</sup> over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which <sup>ruled</sup> over the people that wrought in the work.	
1 s : and I will give thee				1 s bare rule
2 s say		<sup>a</sup> Heb. say.	17 And the king commanded, and they <sup>2</sup> brought <sup>1</sup> greatstones, costly stones, <sup>and</sup> <sup>hewed</sup> stones, <sup>1</sup> to lay the foundation of the house <sup>3</sup> .	2 s hewed out M Or, brought away
3 s Zidonians.	7 <sup>or</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed <sup>be</sup> the LORD this day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people.	<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 22. 2.	18 And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders <sup>4</sup> did hew them, and the <sup>stonesquarers</sup> : so they <sup>1</sup> prepared <sup>5</sup> timber and <sup>stones</sup> to build the house.	3 A with wrought stone 4 s and the Gibeonites did fashion them, and 5 A the
4 s heard the message which thou hast sent unto me:	8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have <sup>and</sup> considered the things which thou senest to me for: and <sup>1</sup> I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of <sup>fir</sup> .	<sup>c</sup> Or, Gibeonites: as Ezek. 27. 9.		
5 M Or, cypress	9 My servants shall bring <sup>them</sup> down from Lebanon unto the sea: <sup>and</sup> I will <sup>convey</sup> them by sea in floats <sup>1</sup> unto the place that thou shalt <sup>appoint</sup> me, and will cause them to be <sup>discharged</sup> there, and thou shalt <sup>receive</sup> <sup>them</sup> : and thou shalt accomplish my desire, <sup>in</sup> giving food for my household.	<sup>d</sup> Heb. heard.	CHAPTER 6.	
6 s make them into rafts to go by sea	10 So <sup>Hiram</sup> gave Solomon <sup>cedar trees</sup> and <sup>fir trees</sup> according to <sup>1</sup> all his desire.	<sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 3. 1.	<sup>o</sup> 1 The building of Solomon's temple. 5 The chambers thereof. 11 God's promise concerning it. 15 The ceiling and adorning. 23 The cherubims. 36 The court. 37 The time of building it.	
7 s broken up	11 <sup>M</sup> And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand <sup>measures</sup> of wheat <sup>for</sup> food to his household, and twenty measures of <sup>pure oil</sup> : thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year.	<sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 2. 16.	<sup>6</sup> AND <sup>e</sup> it came to pass in the <sup>four</sup> hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month <sup>Zif</sup> , which <sup>is</sup> the second month, that <sup>he</sup> <sup>began</sup> to build the house of the LORD.	6 M See 2 Chr. 3. 1, 2.
8 M Or, carry them away	12 And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom, <sup>as</sup> he promised him <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. send.	2 And <sup>the</sup> house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof <sup>was</sup> threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits.	7 s Ziv,
9 M Heb. Hiram, and in ver. 18.	13 ¶ And king Solomon raised a <sup>levy</sup> out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men.	<sup>h</sup> Acts 7. 47. <sup>i</sup> Heb. built. <sup>j</sup> See Ezra 3. 7. Ezr. k. 27. 17. Acts 12. 20. <sup>k</sup> See Ezr. k. 41. 1. ac.	3 And the porch before <sup>the</sup> temple of the house, twenty cubits <sup>was</sup> the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits <sup>was</sup> the breadth thereof before the house.	8 M Heb. built.
1 s timber of cedar and timber of fir according to	14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, <sup>and</sup> two months at home: and <sup>Adoniram</sup> <sup>was</sup> over the levy.	<sup>l</sup> See 2 Chr. 2. 10. <sup>m</sup> Heb. cors.	4 And for the house he made <sup>12</sup> windows of <sup>narrow</sup> lights. <sup>1</sup>	9 M That is, the holy place.
2 M Heb. cor.	15 <sup>A</sup> And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand <sup>hewers</sup> in the mountains;	<sup>n</sup> Heb. cors.	5 <sup>or</sup> ¶ And <sup>against</sup> the wall of the house he built <sup>chambers</sup> round about, <sup>against</sup> the walls of the house round about, <sup>both</sup> of the temple <sup>and</sup> of <sup>the</sup> oracle: and he made <sup>chambers</sup> round about:	1 M Or, windows broad within, and narrow without.
3 M Or, beaten	16 <sup>Beside</sup> the chief of Solomon's chief officers that were	<sup>o</sup> Heb. doors broad within, and narrow without. <sup>p</sup> Or, elevated or, elevated not closed. See Ezek. 40. 10, 41. 16. <sup>q</sup> Or, upon, or, joining to. <sup>r</sup> Heb. floors. See Ezek. 41. 6. <sup>s</sup> Heb. terrace. <sup>t</sup> See 15. 19, 21, 24. <sup>u</sup> Heb. chambers. <sup>v</sup> See 2 Chr. 2. 17, 18. <sup>w</sup> Heb. k. <sup>x</sup> Heb. k. <sup>y</sup> Heb. k.	6 The nethermost <sup>chamber</sup> <sup>was</sup> five cubits broad, and the middle <sup>was</sup> six cubits broad, and the third <sup>was</sup> seven cubits broad: for <sup>without</sup> in the wall of the house he made <sup>narrowed</sup> rests <sup>1</sup> round about, that the beams should not <sup>be</sup> fastened <sup>1</sup> in the walls of the house.	2 s Fixed lattice-work. 3 s stories 1 M That is, the most holy place. 3 s side-chambers 4 s story 5 s on the outside he made retablements on the wall of the house 6 s have hold
4 s that were				
5 s besides Solomon's chief officers that were				



R.V.	<i>The building of</i>	I. KINGS 7.	<i>Solomon's house.</i>	R.V.
1 S wood	olive <sup>1</sup> tree <sup>1</sup> : the <sup>2</sup> lintel and	B.C. 1005.	5 And all the <sup>a</sup> doors and posts	1 M Or,
2 M Or,	<sup>3</sup> side <sup>1</sup> posts <sup>1</sup> were <sup>b</sup> a fifth part	<sup>a</sup> Or, spaces and pillars were square in prospect.	<sup>1</sup> were square <sup>2</sup> , with the win-	were
3 S door	of the wall.	<sup>b</sup> Or, free-square, Or, leaves of the doors.	dows: and light was <sup>1</sup> against	made
4 S So he made	32 <sup>1</sup> The <sup>c</sup> two doors also were	<sup>d</sup> Heb. openings of flowers.	light <sup>1</sup> in three ranks.	square
5 S cherubim	of olive tree <sup>1</sup> ; and he carved	<sup>e</sup> Or, according to them.	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And he made <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> porch	with
6 S ; and he spread	upon them carvings of <sup>5</sup> cherubims <sup>1</sup> and palm trees and	<sup>f</sup> Or, according to them.	of pillars; the length thereof	beams
7 S entering	<sup>4</sup> open flowers, and overlaid	<sup>g</sup> Or, four-square.	<sup>1</sup> was fifty cubits, and the	2 S in prospect: and light was over
8 S ; and	<sup>1</sup> them with gold <sup>6</sup> , and spread <sup>1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 41. 22-25. Heb. from floor to floor.	breadth thereof thirty cubits <sup>4</sup> :	3 S the
9 S of fir wood ;	gold upon the <sup>5</sup> cherubims <sup>1</sup> , and		and the porch was <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> before	4 S ; and a porch
10 M Or, cypress	upon the palm trees.		them <sup>b</sup> : and the other <sup>1</sup> pillars	5 S ; and
11 S he overlaid	33 So also made he for the		and the thick beam were <sup>1</sup> <sup>f</sup> before	6 S thick beams
12 S graven	<sup>7</sup> door of the temple posts of		them.	7 M Or, a threshold
13 S hewn	olive tree, <sup>1</sup> <sup>g</sup> a fourth part of		7 <sup>¶</sup> ¶ Then he made a porch	8 S And he made the porch of
	the wall <sup>8</sup> .		for <sup>1</sup> the throne where he might	9 S judgment
	34 And the <sup>1</sup> two doors <sup>9</sup> were		judge, <sup>1</sup> even the porch of <sup>8</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>1</sup> it was covered	10 S floor to floor.
	of fir tree: <sup>1</sup> the <sup>h</sup> two leaves of		with cedar <sup>1</sup> from <sup>9</sup> one side of	11 S might dwell, the other
	the one door <sup>1</sup> were folding, and		the floor to the other. <sup>1</sup>	12 S He
	the two leaves of the other		8 <sup>¶</sup> ¶ And his house where he	13 S (whom Solomon
	door <sup>1</sup> were folding.		<sup>1</sup> dwelt had another <sup>1</sup> court with-	14 S ) even
	35 And he carved <sup>thereon</sup> <sup>5</sup> cherubims <sup>1</sup> and palm trees and		in the porch, <sup>o</sup> which <sup>1</sup> was of	15 S of hewn stone.
	open flowers: and <sup>1</sup> covered		the like work. <sup>2</sup> Solomon <sup>1</sup>	16 S measure, M Or, after divers mea-
	them <sup>1</sup> with gold fitted upon the		made also an house for Pharaoh's daughter, <sup>3</sup> whom he <sup>1</sup>	17 S unto
	<sup>2</sup> carved <sup>1</sup> work.		had taken <sup>1</sup> to wife, <sup>4</sup> like unto	18 S even
	36 <sup>¶</sup> ¶ And he built the inner		this porch.	19 S hewn stone, according to measure, and cedar wood.
	court with three rows of <sup>3</sup> hewed		9 All these <sup>1</sup> were of costly	20 S had three rows of hewn stone, like as
	stone, and a row of cedar beams.		stones, <sup>5</sup> according to <sup>6</sup> the measures of hewed stones, <sup>1</sup> sawed	21 S Or, both for ... and
	37 <sup>¶</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> In the fourth year		with saws, within and without,	22 S See 2 Chr. 2. 14.
	was the foundation of the house		even from the foundation unto	23 S The son of a widow woman
	of the LORD laid, in the month		the coping, and <sup>1</sup> so on the outside	24 S ;
	<sup>1</sup> Zif: <sup>1</sup>		<sup>7</sup> toward <sup>1</sup> the great court.	25 S ;
	38 And in the eleventh year,		10 And the foundation <sup>1</sup> was of	26 S Or, both for ... and
	in the month Bul, which <sup>1</sup> is		costly stones, even great stones,	27 S See 2 Chr. 2. 14.
	the eighth month, was the		stones of ten cubits, and stones	28 S The son of a widow woman
	house finished <sup>5m</sup> throughout all		of eight cubits.	29 S ;
	the parts thereof, and according		11 And above <sup>1</sup> were costly	30 S ;
	to all the fashion of it. So		stones, <sup>8</sup> after the measures of	31 S ;
	was he <sup>1</sup> seven years in building		hewed stones, and cedars. <sup>1</sup>	32 S ;
	it.		12 And the great court round	33 S ;
			about <sup>9</sup> was with three rows of	34 S ;
			hewed stones, <sup>1</sup> and a row of	35 S ;
			cedar beams <sup>1</sup> , both for <sup>1</sup> the	36 S ;
			inner court of the house of the	37 S ;
			LORD, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the porch	38 S ;
			of the house.	39 S ;
			13 ¶ And king Solomon sent	40 S ;
			and fetched <sup>7</sup> Hiram out of	41 S ;
			Tyre.	42 S ;
			14 <sup>2</sup> ¶ He <sup>1</sup> was <sup>3a</sup> a widow's son <sup>1</sup>	43 S ;
			of the tribe of Naphtali, and	44 S ;
			<sup>2</sup> his father <sup>1</sup> was a man of Tyre,	45 S ;
			a worker in brass <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and <sup>9</sup> he was	46 S ;
			filled with wisdom <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and	47 S ;
			understanding <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and cunning <sup>o</sup>	48 S ;
			to work all works in brass. And	49 S ;
			he came to king Solomon, and	50 S ;
			wrought all his work.	51 S ;
			15 For he <sup>ca</sup> cast <sup>1</sup> two pillars	52 S ;
			of brass, <sup>7</sup> of eighteen cubits	53 S ;
			high apiece: and a line of	54 S ;
			twelve cubits <sup>5</sup> did compass <sup>1</sup>	55 S ;
			<sup>9</sup> either of them about.	56 S ;



16 And he made two chapters <sup>†</sup>of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapter <sup>†</sup>was five cubits, and the height of the other chapter <sup>†</sup>was five cubits<sup>1</sup>:

17 And<sup>1</sup> nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapters which <sup>†</sup>were upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapter, and seven for the other chapter.

18 <sup>2</sup>And<sup>1</sup> he made the pillars<sup>3</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapters that <sup>†</sup>were upon the top<sup>2</sup>, with pomegranates<sup>1</sup>: and so did he for the other chapter.

19 And the chapters that <sup>†</sup>were upon the top of the pillars <sup>5</sup>were of lily work in the porch, <sup>1</sup>four cubits.

20 And <sup>6</sup>the chapters<sup>1</sup> upon the two pillars<sup>7</sup> <sup>†</sup>had pomegranates also above, over against<sup>1</sup> the belly which <sup>†</sup>was <sup>8</sup>by<sup>1</sup> the network: and the pomegranates <sup>†</sup>were <sup>6</sup>two hundred<sup>9</sup> in rows round about upon the other chapter.

21 <sup>10</sup>And he set up the pillars <sup>2</sup>in<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof <sup>30</sup>Jachin: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof <sup>21</sup>Boaz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars <sup>†</sup>was lily work: so was the top of the pillars finished.

23 <sup>0</sup>¶ <sup>5</sup>And he made <sup>60</sup>a molten sea,<sup>1</sup> ten cubits <sup>†</sup>from <sup>7</sup>the one brim to the other: it was round all about, and his height <sup>†</sup>was<sup>1</sup> five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits <sup>8</sup>did compass<sup>1</sup> it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about <sup>†</sup>there were knops <sup>0</sup>compassing it, ten in a cubit,<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>compassing the sea round about: the knops <sup>1</sup>were cast<sup>1</sup> in two rows,<sup>2</sup> when it was cast.

25 It stood upon <sup>†</sup>twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea <sup>†</sup>was set<sup>3</sup> above upon them,<sup>1</sup> and all their hinder parts <sup>†</sup>were inward.

B.C. 1005.

<sup>a</sup> See 2 Chr. 4. 5.

<sup>b</sup> See 2 Chr. 3. 16, 4. 13, Jer. 52. 25.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 3. 17, 4 ch. 6. 3.

<sup>d</sup> That is, He shall establish.

<sup>e</sup> That is, In it is strength.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 13, 2 Chr. 4. 2, Jer. 52. 17, <sup>h</sup> Heb. in the base.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. from his brim to his brim.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 4. 3.

<sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 4. 4, 5, Jer. 52. 20.

26 And it <sup>†</sup>was an <sup>1</sup>hand breadth thick,<sup>1</sup> and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup,<sup>2</sup> with flowers of lilies: it contained<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>two thousand baths.

27 <sup>0</sup>¶ And he made <sup>3</sup>ten bases of brass; four cubits <sup>†</sup>was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases <sup>†</sup>was on this <sup>†</sup>manner: they had <sup>4</sup>borders<sup>5</sup>, and the borders <sup>†</sup>were<sup>1</sup> between the ledges:

29 And on the borders that <sup>†</sup>were between the ledges <sup>†</sup>were lions, oxen, and <sup>6</sup>cherubims<sup>1</sup>: and upon the ledges <sup>†</sup>there was a <sup>8</sup>base<sup>1</sup> above: and beneath the lions and oxen <sup>9</sup>were certain additions made of thin<sup>1</sup> work.

30 And every base had four brassen wheels, and <sup>1</sup>plates<sup>1</sup> of brass: and the four <sup>2</sup>corners<sup>1</sup> thereof had <sup>3</sup>undersetters<sup>1</sup>: <sup>4</sup>under the laver <sup>†</sup>were<sup>1</sup> undersetters molten,<sup>5</sup> at the side of every addition.<sup>1</sup>

31 And the mouth of it within the chapter and above <sup>†</sup>was a cubit: <sup>6</sup>but<sup>1</sup> the mouth thereof <sup>†</sup>was round <sup>†</sup>after the work of <sup>7</sup>the base,<sup>1</sup> a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth of it <sup>†</sup>were gravings<sup>8</sup> with their borders,<sup>1</sup> foursquare, not round.

32 And <sup>9</sup>under the borders <sup>†</sup>were four wheels<sup>1</sup>; and the axletrees of the wheels <sup>1</sup>were <sup>h</sup>joined to<sup>1</sup> the base: and the height of a wheel <sup>†</sup>was a cubit and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels <sup>†</sup>was like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees,<sup>0</sup> and their naves,<sup>1</sup> and their fellows, and their spokes, <sup>2</sup><sup>†</sup>were all molten.

34 And <sup>†</sup>there were four undersetters<sup>2</sup> to<sup>1</sup> the four corners of <sup>4</sup>one<sup>1</sup> base: <sup>0</sup>and<sup>1</sup> the undersetters <sup>5</sup><sup>†</sup>were of the <sup>0</sup>very<sup>1</sup> base itself.

35 And in the top of the base <sup>†</sup>was there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base the <sup>6</sup>ledges<sup>1</sup> thereof and the borders thereof <sup>†</sup>were of the same.

36 <sup>7</sup>For<sup>1</sup> on the plates of the <sup>5</sup>ledges<sup>1</sup> thereof, and on the

<sup>1</sup> S hand-breadth thick;

<sup>2</sup> S like the flower of a lily: it held

<sup>3</sup> A the

<sup>4</sup> M Or, panels (and so in ver. 29, &c.)

<sup>5</sup> S; and there were borders

<sup>6</sup> M Or, even borders

<sup>7</sup> S cherubim;

<sup>8</sup> M Or, it was in like manner above

<sup>9</sup> S pedestal

<sup>0</sup> S were wreaths of hanging

<sup>1</sup> S axles

<sup>2</sup> S feet

<sup>3</sup> M Heb, shoulders.

<sup>4</sup> S beneath the laver were the

<sup>5</sup> with wreaths at the side of each.

<sup>6</sup> S and

<sup>7</sup> S a pedestal,

<sup>8</sup> S, and their borders were

<sup>9</sup> S the four wheels were under-nath the borders

<sup>0</sup> S were in

<sup>1</sup> A and their naves,

<sup>2</sup> S at

<sup>3</sup> S each

<sup>4</sup> A thereof

<sup>5</sup> S stays

<sup>6</sup> M Heb, hands.

<sup>7</sup> S And

<sup>8</sup> S stays

R.V.	<i>The dedication</i>	I. KINGS 8.	<i>of the temple.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> cherubim.	borders thereof, he graved 'cherubims,' lions, and palm trees, according to the <sup>2b</sup> proportion of every one, and additions' round about.	B.C. 1005.	1 of gold, whereupon <sup>a</sup> the shew-bread was, <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> where-upon the shew-bread was, of gold;
2 <sup>s</sup> space of each, with wreaths	37 <sup>3</sup> After this <sup>†</sup> manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, <sup>†</sup> and one <sup>4</sup> size.	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 25, 29, Lev. 24, 5-8. <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>unkindness.</i>	49 And the candlesticks <sup>o</sup> of pure gold <sup>1</sup> , five on the right <sup>†</sup> side, and five on the left, before the oracle, <sup>2</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs <sup>3</sup> of gold. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> of pure gold; and
2 <sup>m</sup> See 2 Chr. 4. 14.	38 ¶ Then <sup>c</sup> made he <sup>1</sup> ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty baths: <sup>†</sup> and every laver was four cubits: <sup>†</sup> and upon every one of the ten bases one laver.	2 Chr. 4. 6. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>ash pans.</i>	50 And the <sup>4</sup> bowls, <sup>1</sup> and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the <sup>5a</sup> censers of <sup>1</sup> pure gold; and the hinges <sup>o</sup> of gold <sup>1</sup> , <sup>†</sup> both for the doors of the inner house, the most holy <sup>†</sup> place, and for the doors of the house, to wit, of the temple <sup>6</sup> .	3 <sup>s</sup> , of gold; 4 <sup>s</sup> cups, 5 <sup>s</sup> fire-pans, of
5 <sup>s</sup> set the bases, five	39 And he <sup>5</sup> put five bases <sup>1</sup> on the right <sup>6c</sup> side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward <sup>7</sup> over against <sup>1</sup> the south.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>shoulder.</i>	51 <sup>7</sup> So was ended <sup>1</sup> all the work that king Solomon <sup>8</sup> made for <sup>1</sup> the house of the LORD <sup>9</sup> . And Solomon brought in the <sup>9</sup> things <sup>h</sup> which David his father had dedicated <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> , even the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, <sup>2</sup> did he put among the treasures <sup>1</sup> of the house of the LORD.	6 <sup>a</sup> , of gold 7 <sup>s</sup> Thus 8 <sup>s</sup> See 2 Chr. 5. 1, a.c. 9 <sup>s</sup> wrought in
6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>shoulder.</i>	40 ¶ <sup>†</sup> And <sup>7</sup> Hiram made the <sup>9</sup> lavers, and the shovels, and the basons. So Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he <sup>1</sup> made <sup>1</sup> king Solomon <sup>2</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the house of the LORD:	<sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>Hiram's Son xcv. 13.</i> <sup>g</sup> Heb. <i>holy things of David.</i> <sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 9. 11. 2 Chr. 5. 1.	CHAPTER 8.	9 <sup>a</sup> was finished 1 <sup>s</sup> . 2 <sup>s</sup> and put them in the treasures
7 <sup>s</sup> , toward	41 The two pillars, and the <sup>†</sup> two bowls of the chapters that <sup>†</sup> were on the top of the <sup>o</sup> two <sup>1</sup> pillars; and the two <sup>4</sup> networks <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> to cover the two bowls of the chapters <sup>3</sup> which were upon <sup>1</sup> the top of the pillars;	<sup>i</sup> ver. 17, 18. <sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 5. 2, &c.	<sup>o</sup> 1 The feast of the dedication of the temple. 12, 54 Solomon's blessing. 22 Solomon's prayer. 62 His sacrifice of peace offerings. <sup>1</sup>	
8 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>Hiram.</i>	42 And <sup>4</sup> four hundred pomegranates for the two networks <sup>5</sup> , even <sup>1</sup> two rows of pomegranates for <sup>6</sup> one <sup>1</sup> network, to cover the two bowls of the chapters that <sup>†</sup> were <sup>7m</sup> upon the pillars;	<sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>princes.</i>	THEN <sup>k</sup> Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the <sup>3z</sup> chief of the fathers <sup>1</sup> of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, <sup>4m</sup> that they might <sup>1</sup> bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD <sup>p</sup> out of the city of David, which <sup>†</sup> is Zion.	10 <sup>s</sup> princes of the fathers' houses 11 <sup>s</sup> to
9 <sup>m</sup> Many ancient authorities read, <i>pots.</i>	43 And the ten bases, and <sup>8</sup> ten lavers on the bases;	<sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 17. <sup>n</sup> Heb. <i>upon the face of the pillars.</i> <sup>p</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 7, 9. <sup>q</sup> &c. 12, 16. <sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 5. 24. <sup>s</sup> Ex. 27. 3. <sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 4. 16. <sup>u</sup> Num. 4. 15. <sup>v</sup> Dent. 31. 9. <sup>w</sup> Josh. 3. 3, 6. <sup>x</sup> 1 Chr. 13. 14, 15. <sup>y</sup> Heb. <i>made bright, or, assured.</i> <sup>z</sup> 24 Chr. 4. 17. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 3. 4. <sup>ab</sup> 2 Chr. 1. 3. <sup>ac</sup> Heb. <i>in the thickness of the ground.</i> <sup>ad</sup> Gen. 33. 17. <sup>ae</sup> Josh. 3. 16. <sup>af</sup> Heb. <i>for the exceeding multitude.</i> <sup>ag</sup> Heb. <i>four beds.</i> <sup>ah</sup> 1 Chr. 22. 14. <sup>ai</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 12. <sup>aj</sup> Ex. 37. 25, &c. <sup>ak</sup> Ex. 37. 19, &c.	2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the <sup>q</sup> feast <sup>5</sup> in the month Ethanim, which <sup>†</sup> is the seventh month.	
1 <sup>s</sup> wrought for	44 And <sup>8</sup> one sea, and <sup>8</sup> twelve oxen under the sea;		3 And all the elders of Israel came, <sup>†</sup> and the priests took up the ark.	5 <sup>a</sup> , 6 <sup>s</sup> tent of meeting, 7 <sup>s</sup> Tent; even these
2 <sup>s</sup> in	45 <sup>†</sup> And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons: <sup>9</sup> and <sup>1</sup> all <sup>†</sup> these vessels, which Hiram made <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> king Solomon <sup>3</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the house of the LORD, <sup>†</sup> were of <sup>4u</sup> bright <sup>1</sup> brass.		4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, <sup>y</sup> and the <sup>6</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>†</sup> and all the holy vessels that <sup>†</sup> were in the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle, even those <sup>1</sup> did the priests and the Levites bring up.	
3 <sup>s</sup> that were on	46 <sup>z</sup> In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, <sup>2</sup> in the clay ground between <sup>a</sup> Succoth and <sup>5b</sup> Zarthan. <sup>1</sup>		5 And king Solomon <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, <sup>†</sup> were with him before the ark, <sup>†</sup> sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.	
4 <sup>a</sup> the	47 And Solomon left all the vessels <i>unweighed</i> , <sup>c</sup> because they were exceeding many: <sup>c</sup> neither was the weight of the brass <sup>a</sup> found out. <sup>1</sup>			
5 <sup>s</sup> ;	48 And Solomon made all the vessels that <sup>7</sup> pertained unto <sup>1</sup> the house of the LORD: <sup>7</sup> the <sup>†</sup> altar of gold, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>9</sup> the table			
6 <sup>s</sup> each				
7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>upon the face of the pillars.</i>				
8 <sup>a</sup> the				
9 <sup>s</sup> even				
1 <sup>m</sup> Another reading is, <i>the vessels of the Tent.</i>				
2 <sup>s</sup> for				
3 <sup>s</sup> , in				
4 <sup>s</sup> burnished				
5 <sup>s</sup> Zarthan.				
6 <sup>s</sup> the weight of the brass could not be found out				
7 <sup>s</sup> were in				
8 <sup>s</sup> golden altar,				

R.V.	Solomon's blessing.	I. KINGS 8.	Solomon's prayer.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> its	6 And the priests <sup>a</sup> brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto <sup>1b</sup> his <sup>1</sup> place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy <sup>†</sup> place, even <sup>d</sup> under the wings of the <sup>2</sup> cherubims <sup>1</sup> .	B.C. 1004. <sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 6, 17. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 26, 33, 34. <sup>c</sup> ch. 6, 19. <sup>d</sup> 2 Chr. 6, 8, 9. <sup>e</sup> ch. 6, 27.	house for the name of the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel. 18 <sup>2c</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the LORD said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house <sup>3</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart <sup>†</sup> !	1 <sup>s</sup> A, the 2 <sup>s</sup> But
2 <sup>s</sup> cheru- bim	7 For the <sup>2</sup> cherubims <sup>1</sup> spread forth <sup>†</sup> their <sup>o</sup> two <sup>1</sup> wings over the place of the ark, and the <sup>2</sup> cherubims <sup>1</sup> covered the ark and the staves thereof above.	<sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 5, 12, 13. <sup>d</sup> ch. 5, 3, 5.	19 Nevertheless <sup>e</sup> thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house <sup>3</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> my name.	3 <sup>s</sup> for 4 <sup>s</sup> :
3 <sup>s</sup> the staves were so long that M Or, they drew out the staves, so that &c.	8 And <sup>3</sup> they <sup>1</sup> drew out the staves, that <sup>1</sup> the <sup>g</sup> ends of the staves were seen <sup>4</sup> out in <sup>1</sup> the <sup>h</sup> holy <sup>†</sup> place before the oracle <sup>5</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> they were not seen without : and there they are <sup>6</sup> unto this day.	<sup>f</sup> Ex. 25, 14, 15. <sup>g</sup> Heb. heads. <sup>h</sup> Or, ark <sup>5</sup> : as 2 Chr. 5, 9.	20 And the LORD hath <sup>5</sup> performed <sup>1</sup> his word that he spake <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, <sup>k</sup> as the LORD promised, and have built <sup>7</sup> an <sup>1</sup> house for the name of the LORD <sup>8</sup> God of Israel.	5 <sup>s</sup> es- tablished 6 <sup>s</sup> ; for
4 <sup>s</sup> from 1 <sup>s</sup> ; but 6 <sup>s</sup> A , 7 <sup>s</sup> M Or, where	9 <sup>†</sup> There was nothing in the ark <sup>1</sup> save the two tables of stone <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which Moses <sup>m</sup> put there at Horeb, <sup>7n</sup> when the LORD made <sup>†</sup> a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.	<sup>j</sup> Ex. 25, 21. <sup>k</sup> Deut. 10, 2. <sup>l</sup> 1 Chr. 28, 5, 6. <sup>m</sup> Deut. 10, 5. <sup>n</sup> Heb. 9, 4. <sup>o</sup> Ex. 40, 20. <sup>p</sup> Or, where, ver. 21. <sup>q</sup> Ex. 34, 27, 28. <sup>r</sup> Deut. 4, 13. <sup>s</sup> ver. 9. <sup>t</sup> Deut. 31, 26. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 40, 34, 35. <sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 5, 13, 14. <sup>w</sup> & 7, 2. <sup>x</sup> 2 Chr. 6, 12, &c. <sup>y</sup> Ex. 9, 33. <sup>z</sup> Ezra 1, 5. <sup>aa</sup> Is. 1, 15. <sup>ab</sup> Ex. 15, 11. <sup>ac</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 22. <sup>ad</sup> 2 Chr. 6, 1, &c. <sup>ae</sup> Deut. 7, 9. <sup>af</sup> Neh. 1, 5. <sup>ag</sup> Dan. 9, 4. <sup>ah</sup> Lev. 16, 2. <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 18, 11. <sup>aj</sup> & 97, 2. <sup>ak</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 13. <sup>al</sup> Gen. 17, 1, ch. 3, 6. <sup>am</sup> 2 Kin. 20, 3. <sup>an</sup> Ps. 132, 14. <sup>ao</sup> 2 Sam. 6, 18. <sup>ap</sup> Luke 1, 68. <sup>aq</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 5, 25. <sup>ar</sup> Heb. There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight. <sup>as</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 12, 16. <sup>at</sup> ch. 2, 4. <sup>au</sup> Heb. only if. <sup>av</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 6. <sup>aw</sup> 2 Chr. 6, 5, &c. <sup>ax</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 25. <sup>ay</sup> ver. 29. <sup>az</sup> Deut. 12, 11. <sup>ba</sup> 1 Sam. 16, 1. <sup>bb</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 8. <sup>bc</sup> 1 Chr. 28, 4. <sup>bd</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 2. <sup>be</sup> 1 Chr. 17, 1. <sup>bf</sup> 2 Chr. 2, 6. <sup>bg</sup> Is. 66, 1. <sup>bh</sup> Jer. 23, 24. <sup>bi</sup> Acts 7, 49, & 17, 24.	21 And <sup>9</sup> I have set there <sup>1</sup> a place for the ark, wherein <sup>†</sup> is <sup>1</sup> the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt. 22 ¶ And Solomon stood before <sup>7</sup> the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and <sup>e</sup> spread forth his hands toward heaven :	7 <sup>s</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> A, the 9 <sup>s</sup> there have I set
8 <sup>s</sup> by reason	10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy <sup>†</sup> place, that the cloud <sup>q</sup> filled the house of the LORD, 11 So that the priests could not stand to minister <sup>8</sup> because <sup>1</sup> of the cloud : for the glory of the LORD <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> filled the house of the LORD.		23 And he said, <sup>1</sup> LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel, <sup>†</sup> there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1y</sup> who keepest covenant and mercy <sup>3</sup> with thy servants <sup>4</sup> that <sup>b</sup> walk before thee with all their heart :	1 <sup>s</sup> O LORD, the
9 <sup>s</sup> M See 2 Chr. 6, 1, &c. 1 <sup>s</sup> A hath	12 ¶ <sup>9x</sup> Then spake Solomon, The LORD <sup>1</sup> said that he would dwell <sup>z</sup> in the thick darkness.		24 Who hast kept with thy servant David my father that <sup>5</sup> thou promisedst <sup>1</sup> him : <sup>e</sup> thou spakest <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled <sup>†</sup> it with thine hand, as <sup>†</sup> it is this day.	2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>s</sup> M Or, for 4 <sup>s</sup> A ,
2 <sup>s</sup> of habitation, a 3 <sup>s</sup> dwell	13 <sup>†</sup> I have surely built thee an house <sup>2</sup> to dwell in, <sup>e</sup> a settled <sup>1</sup> place for thee to <sup>3</sup> abide <sup>1</sup> in for ever.		25 <sup>7</sup> Therefore now, LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that <sup>5</sup> thou promisedst <sup>1</sup> him, saying, <sup>gg</sup> There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel : <sup>1h</sup> so that <sup>1</sup> thy children take heed to their way, <sup>2</sup> that they <sup>1</sup> walk before me as thou hast walked before me.	5 <sup>s</sup> which thou didst promise 6 <sup>s</sup> A yea, 7 <sup>s</sup> Now there- fore, O LORD, the 8 <sup>s</sup> which thou hast promised 9 <sup>s</sup> M Heb. There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight.
4 <sup>s</sup> .	14 And the king turned his face about, and <sup>a</sup> blessed all the congregation of Israel : <sup>o</sup> (and all the congregation of Israel stood <sup>4</sup> ;)!		26 <sup>3k</sup> And now, O God of Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father.	1 <sup>s</sup> if only 2 <sup>s</sup> to 3 <sup>s</sup> Now there- fore, 4 <sup>s</sup> in very deed
5 <sup>s</sup> A, the	15 And he said, <sup>e</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> be the LORD <sup>5</sup> God of Israel, which <sup>7</sup> spake with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled <sup>†</sup> it, saying, 16 <sup>†</sup> Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, that <sup>1</sup> my name might be <sup>6</sup> therein <sup>1</sup> ; but I chose <sup>m</sup> David to be over my people Israel.		27 But <sup>7</sup> will God <sup>4</sup> indeed <sup>1</sup>	
6 <sup>s</sup> there	17 <sup>†</sup> And <sup>1</sup> <sup>n</sup> it was in the heart of David my father to build an			
7 <sup>s</sup> Now				

1 <sup>s</sup> heaven and the	dwelt on the earth? behold, 'the heaven and' <sup>o</sup> heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded? <sup>2</sup> †	B.C. 1001. † Ps. 25, 4. a 27, 11. b 94, 12. c 143, 8. d 2 Cor. 12, 2. e 1 Sam. 12, 23.	Israel, <sup>1</sup> that thou <sup>a</sup> teach <sup>1</sup> them 'the good way wherein they should walk <sup>2</sup> , and give <sup>1</sup> rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance.	1 <sup>s</sup> when [ <sup>M</sup> Or, be- cause] thou teachest
2 <sup>s</sup> !	28 Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer <sup>o</sup> , which thy servant prayeth before thee <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> day:	2 Lev. 26, 16, 25, 28. Deut. 28, 21, 22, 27, 28, 42, 52. 2 Chr. 20, 9.	37 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> 4 If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, <sup>2</sup> blasting, mildew, locust, or if there be <sup>1</sup> caterpillar; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their <sup>4</sup> e cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness <sup>†</sup> there be;	2 <sup>s</sup> ; and send
3 <sup>s</sup> this	29 That thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, <sup>†</sup> even toward the place <sup>4</sup> of which <sup>1</sup> thou hast said, <sup>7</sup> My name shall be there: <sup>5</sup> that thou mayest <sup>1</sup> hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall <sup>a</sup> make <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> toward this place.	<sup>o</sup> Or, juris- diction.	38 What prayer and supplica- tion soever be <sup>†</sup> made by any man, or by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house:	2 <sup>s</sup> if there be blast- ing or mildew, locust or 1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. gates.
4 <sup>s</sup> where- of	30 <sup>b</sup> And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, when they shall pray <sup>†</sup> toward this place: <sup>7</sup> and <sup>1</sup> hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and when thou hearest, forgive.	<sup>7</sup> Deut. 12, 11.	39 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and <sup>a</sup> give to <sup>1</sup> every man according to <sup>6</sup> his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, <sup>†</sup> even thou only, <sup>a</sup> knowest the hearts of all the children of men:)	2 <sup>s</sup> render unto
5 <sup>s</sup> to	31 <sup>o</sup> ¶ If any man trespass <sup>1</sup> against his neighbour, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>m</sup> an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and <sup>1</sup> the oath come <sup>1</sup> before thine altar in this house:	<sup>o</sup> Or, in this place. Dan. 6, 10. a 2 Chr. 20, 9. Neh. 1, 6.	40 <sup>n</sup> That they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.	2 <sup>s</sup> A all
6 <sup>s</sup> pray	32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, <sup>p</sup> condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his <sup>2</sup> head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.	<sup>o</sup> Or, in this place. 1 Sam. 16, 7. 1 Chr. 28, 9. Ps. 11, 4. Jer. 17, 10. Acts 1, 24. 1 Heb. and he require an oath of him. Lev. 5, 1. m Ex. 22, 11. a Ps. 139, 4.	41 Moreover concerning <sup>7</sup> a <sup>1</sup> stranger, that <sup>†</sup> is not of thy people Israel, <sup>8</sup> but cometh <sup>1</sup> out of a far country for thy name's sake;	2 <sup>s</sup> the
7 <sup>s</sup> yea,	33 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> 7 When thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray <sup>o</sup> , and make supplication unto thee <sup>x</sup> in this house:	<sup>o</sup> Or, in this place. 1 Sam. 16, 7. 1 Chr. 28, 9. Ps. 11, 4. Jer. 17, 10. Acts 1, 24. 1 Heb. and he require an oath of him. Lev. 5, 1. m Ex. 22, 11. a Ps. 139, 4.	42 (For they shall hear of thy great name, and of thy <sup>9</sup> strong <sup>1</sup> hand, and of thy stretched out arm;) when he shall come and pray toward this house;	2 <sup>s</sup> when he shall come
8 <sup>s</sup> ;	34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.	<sup>o</sup> Or, in this place. 1 Sam. 16, 7. 1 Chr. 28, 9. Ps. 11, 4. Jer. 17, 10. Acts 1, 24. 1 Heb. and he require an oath of him. Lev. 5, 1. m Ex. 22, 11. a Ps. 139, 4.	43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do accord- ing to all that the stranger calleth to thee for <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>n</sup> that all <sup>2</sup> people <sup>1</sup> of the earth may know thy name, to <sup>9</sup> fear thee, as <sup>a</sup> do <sup>1</sup> thy people Israel <sup>4</sup> ; and that they may know that <sup>5</sup> 2 this house <sup>1</sup> , which I have <sup>6</sup> builded <sup>1</sup> , is called by thy name.	2 <sup>s</sup> mightly
9 <sup>s</sup> If a man sin m Or, wherein- soever a man shall sin	35 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> 8 When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, be- cause they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, <sup>4</sup> when thou <sup>6</sup> afflictest <sup>1</sup> them:	<sup>o</sup> Or, in this place. 1 Sam. 16, 7. 1 Chr. 28, 9. Ps. 11, 4. Jer. 17, 10. Acts 1, 24. 1 Heb. and he require an oath of him. Lev. 5, 1. m Ex. 22, 11. a Ps. 139, 4.	44 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, <sup>7</sup> whithersoever <sup>1</sup> thou shalt send them, and <sup>8</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> pray unto the LORD <sup>4</sup> toward the city which thou hast cho- sen, and <sup>†</sup> toward the house <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I have built for thy name:	2 <sup>s</sup> the peoples 2 <sup>s</sup> doth is.
1 <sup>s</sup> he come and swear	36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people	<sup>o</sup> Or, in this place. 1 Sam. 16, 7. 1 Chr. 28, 9. Ps. 11, 4. Jer. 17, 10. Acts 1, 24. 1 Heb. and he require an oath of him. Lev. 5, 1. m Ex. 22, 11. a Ps. 139, 4.		2 <sup>s</sup> or, thy name is called upon this house &c.
2 <sup>s</sup> own		<sup>o</sup> Or, in this place. 1 Sam. 16, 7. 1 Chr. 28, 9. Ps. 11, 4. Jer. 17, 10. Acts 1, 24. 1 Heb. and he require an oath of him. Lev. 5, 1. m Ex. 22, 11. a Ps. 139, 4.		2 <sup>s</sup> built 2 <sup>s</sup> by whatso- ever way 2 <sup>s</sup> they
4 <sup>m</sup> Or, because		<sup>o</sup> Or, in this place. 1 Sam. 16, 7. 1 Chr. 28, 9. Ps. 11, 4. Jer. 17, 10. Acts 1, 24. 1 Heb. and he require an oath of him. Lev. 5, 1. m Ex. 22, 11. a Ps. 139, 4.		2 <sup>s</sup> which
5 <sup>s</sup> dost pillet		<sup>o</sup> Or, in this place. 1 Sam. 16, 7. 1 Chr. 28, 9. Ps. 11, 4. Jer. 17, 10. Acts 1, 24. 1 Heb. and he require an oath of him. Lev. 5, 1. m Ex. 22, 11. a Ps. 139, 4.		
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, an- swerest		<sup>o</sup> Or, in this place. 1 Sam. 16, 7. 1 Chr. 28, 9. Ps. 11, 4. Jer. 17, 10. Acts 1, 24. 1 Heb. and he require an oath of him. Lev. 5, 1. m Ex. 22, 11. a Ps. 139, 4.		



45 Then hear thou in heaven  
their prayer and their sup-  
plication, and maintain their  
1<sup>st</sup> cause.

46 If they sin against thee,  
(<sup>b</sup>for <sup>†</sup>there is no man that  
sinneth not,) and thou be angry  
with them, and deliver them  
to the enemy, so that <sup>2</sup>they  
carry them away <sup>3</sup>captives<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>d</sup>unto the land of the enemy,  
far <sup>4</sup>or near :

47 <sup>4</sup> Yet if they shall <sup>5</sup> bethink themselves in the land whither they <sup>6</sup> were carried captives, and repent,<sup>1</sup> and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them <sup>2</sup> captives,<sup>1</sup> saying, We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have <sup>3</sup> committed wickedness :

48 And so<sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup>return unto thee  
with all their heart<sup>o</sup>, and with  
all their soul<sup>o</sup>, in the land  
of their enemies, which <sup>s</sup>led  
them away<sup>1</sup> captive, and <sup>n</sup>pray  
unto thee toward their land,  
which thou gavest unto their  
fathers, the city which thou  
hast chosen, and the house  
which I have built for thy  
name :

49 Then hear thou their prayer  
and their supplication in heaven  
thy dwelling place, and main-  
tain their <sup>9<sup>p</sup></sup> cause.'

50 And forgive thy people  
<sup>1</sup>that have sinned against thee,  
 and all their transgressions  
 wherein they have transgressed  
 against thee <sup>2</sup>! and <sup>3</sup>give them  
<sup>3</sup>compassion before <sup>4</sup>them!  
 who carried them captive, that  
 they may have compassion on  
 them:

51 For <sup>y</sup>they <sup>†</sup>be thy people,  
and thine inheritance, which  
thou broughtest forth out of  
Egypt, <sup>a</sup>from the midst of the  
furnace of iron :

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them <sup>51</sup> in all that they call for' unto thee.

53 For thou didst separate them from among all the <sup>a</sup>people<sup>1</sup> of the earth, <sup>†</sup>to be<sup>2</sup> thine inheritance, <sup>b</sup>as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord God.





R.V.	Solomon's riches	I. KINGS 10.	and wisdom.	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S judge- ment	he thee king, <sup>a</sup> to do <sup>1</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> and justice. 10 And she <sup>c</sup> gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon.	B.C. c. 992. <sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 8, 15. Ps. 72, 2. Prov. 8, 15. <sup>b</sup> Heb. 80. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 72, 10, 15. <sup>d</sup> 2 Chr. 9, 29, &c. <sup>e</sup> Or, there was no silver in them. Feb. 9, 27.	the other upon the six steps: there was not <sup>b</sup> the like made in any kingdom. 21 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And all king Solomon's drinking vessels <sup>1</sup> were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon <sup>1</sup> were of pure gold <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> none <sup>1</sup> were of silver <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon.	<sup>1</sup> S ; <sup>2</sup> S ;
<sup>2</sup> M In 2 Chr. 2, 8, 9, 10, algun trees. Perhaps, sandal wood. <sup>3</sup> M Or, a railing Heb. a prop. <sup>4</sup> A the <sup>5</sup> A, <sup>6</sup> S to	11 <sup>f</sup> And the navy also of Hiram, that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of <sup>2h</sup> almgum trees <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and precious stones. 12 <sup>i</sup> And the king made of the almgum trees <sup>3k</sup> pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for <sup>4</sup> singers: there came no such <sup>n</sup> almgum trees, nor were seen <sup>5</sup> unto this day.	<sup>2</sup> Gen. 10, 4. 2 Chr. 20, 36. <sup>h</sup> almgum trees. 2 Chr. 2, 9, &c. 10, 11. 2 Chr. 9, 11. <sup>k</sup> Or, rails. Heb. <sup>l</sup> a prop. <sup>1</sup> Or, elephants' teeth. <sup>m</sup> ch. 3, 12, 15. A 4, 70. <sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 9, 10. <sup>p</sup> Heb. sought the face of.	22 For the king had at sea a navy of <sup>39</sup> Tharshish <sup>1</sup> with the navy of Hiram: once <sup>4</sup> in <sup>1</sup> three years came the navy of <sup>3</sup> Tharshish <sup>1</sup> , bringing gold, and silver, <sup>l</sup> ivory, and apes, and peacocks. 23 So <sup>m</sup> king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth <sup>5</sup> for <sup>1</sup> riches and <sup>5</sup> for <sup>1</sup> wisdom.	<sup>2</sup> S Tar- shish <sup>3</sup> S every
<sup>7</sup> M Heb. which he gave her accord- ing to the hand of king Solomon. <sup>8</sup> S land,	13 And king Solomon gave <sup>6</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside <sup>7</sup> that <sup>1</sup> which Solomon gave her <sup>9</sup> of his royal bounty. So she turned <sup>5</sup> and went to her own <sup>8</sup> country, <sup>1</sup> she and her servants. 14 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred three-score and six talents of gold,	<sup>q</sup> ch. 4, 28. 2 Chr. 1, 14. A 9, 25. <sup>t</sup> Deut. 17, 16. <sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 9, 21. Ps. 72, 10. <sup>v</sup> Or, captains. <sup>w</sup> 2 Chr. 1, 15-17. Heb. gave.	24 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And all the earth <sup>7</sup> sought <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart. 25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and <sup>7</sup> garments, <sup>1</sup> and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.	<sup>9</sup> S in
<sup>9</sup> S which the chap- men brought, and the traffic of the people, <sup>1</sup> S the mingled people,	15 Beside that <sup>9</sup> he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice <sup>1</sup> merchants, and <sup>10</sup> of all the kings of <sup>1</sup> Arabia, and of the <sup>z</sup> governors of the country. 16 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets <sup>1</sup> of beaten gold: six hundred shekels of gold went to one target. 17 And he made <sup>a</sup> three hundred shields <sup>1</sup> of beaten gold; three <sup>2</sup> pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the <sup>d</sup> house of the forest of Lebanon.	<sup>x</sup> ch. 14, 26. <sup>y</sup> Heb. And the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's. Deut. 17, 16. 2 Chr. 1, 16. A 9, 28. <sup>z</sup> Ezek. 27, 7. <sup>d</sup> ch. 7, 2. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 9, 17. A 9, 28. <sup>2</sup> Josh. 1, 4. 2 Km 7, 6.	26 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Solomon <sup>1</sup> gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, <sup>9</sup> whom <sup>1</sup> he bestowed in the <sup>1</sup> cities for chariots, <sup>1</sup> and with the king at Jerusalem.	<sup>9</sup> S the presence of
<sup>2</sup> M Heb. maneh.	18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the <sup>3</sup> best gold. 19 <sup>1</sup> The throne had six steps, <sup>1</sup> and the top of the throne <sup>1</sup> was round <sup>9</sup> behind: and <sup>1</sup> there were <sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup> stays on either side <sup>6</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the place of the seat, and two lions <sup>7</sup> stood <sup>1</sup> beside the stays. 20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on	<sup>2</sup> Chr. 9, 21. Ps. 72, 10. <sup>v</sup> Or, captains. <sup>w</sup> 2 Chr. 1, 15-17. Heb. gave.	27 <sup>y</sup> And the king <sup>z</sup> made silver <sup>1</sup> to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he <sup>1</sup> to be as the sycomore trees that <sup>1</sup> are in the <sup>2</sup> vale, <sup>1</sup> for abundance. 28 <sup>3</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Solomon had horses <sup>1</sup> brought out of Egypt <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn <sup>1</sup> at a price. 29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: <sup>7</sup> and so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring <sup>1</sup> them out <sup>5h</sup> by their means.	<sup>9</sup> M See 2 Chr. I. 14-17. <sup>9</sup> S which <sup>1</sup> S chariot cities, <sup>2</sup> S low- land, <sup>3</sup> S And the horses which Solomon had were <sup>4</sup> M See 2 Chr. I. 16, 9, 28. <sup>5</sup> S ; and the king's mer- chants received them in doves, each dove <sup>6</sup> M Heb. in their hand.
<sup>3</sup> S finest <sup>4</sup> S There were six steps to the throne, <sup>5</sup> M Or, arms Heb. hands. <sup>6</sup> S by <sup>7</sup> S stand- ing			CHAPTER II. <sup>o</sup> 1 Solomon's wives and concubines. 4 In his old age they draw him to idolatry. 9 God threateneth him. 14 Solomon's adversaries were Hadad,	



23 Rezon, 26 and Jeroboam. 41 Solomon's acts, reign, and death. 43 Rehoboam succeedeth him.<sup>1</sup>

B.C. c. 992.  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 31,  
ch. 12, 15, 16.

my statutes, which I have commanded thee, <sup>a</sup>I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant.

<sup>1</sup> A,

12 Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it<sup>1</sup> for David thy father's sake: <sup>†</sup>but I will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 <sup>¶</sup>Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; <sup>†</sup>but<sup>2</sup> will give<sup>9</sup> one tribe to thy son<sup>3</sup> for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake<sup>h</sup> which I have chosen.

<sup>2</sup> A I

<sup>3</sup> A,

14 <sup>¶</sup>And the LORD<sup>4i</sup> stirred<sup>1</sup> up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he <sup>†</sup>was of the king's seed in Edom.

<sup>4</sup> S raised

15 <sup>¶</sup>For it came to pass, when David<sup>5</sup> was in Edom, and Joab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, <sup>6m</sup>after he<sup>1</sup> had smitten every male in Edom;

<sup>5</sup> M The Sept. and Syr. read, destroyed Edom.

<sup>6</sup> S and

16 <sup>7</sup>(For six months did Joab remain there with all Israel,<sup>1</sup> until he had cut off every male in Edom<sup>8</sup>.)

<sup>7</sup> S (for Joab and all Israel remained there six months,

<sup>8</sup> S ;

17 That Hadad fled, he and certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, to go into Egypt; Hadad <sup>†</sup>being yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran: and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, unto Pharaoh king of Egypt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hadad found great favour in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tahpenes the queen.

20 And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaoh's house: and Genubath was in Pharaoh's<sup>9</sup> household<sup>1</sup> among the sons of Pharaoh.

<sup>9</sup> S house

21 <sup>¶</sup>And when Hadad heard in Egypt that David slept with his fathers, and that Joab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, <sup>a</sup>Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country.

22 Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou

<sup>1</sup> S Now

<sup>2</sup> M Or, besides

<sup>3</sup> S among

<sup>4</sup> A that which was

<sup>5</sup> S mount

<sup>6</sup> S so

<sup>7</sup> A away  
<sup>8</sup> A, the

<sup>9</sup> M Heb. is with thee.

<sup>1</sup> BUT<sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup>king Solomon loved <sup>c</sup>many strange women, <sup>2a</sup>together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, <sup>†</sup>and Hittites; 2 Of the nations <sup>†</sup>concerning which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, <sup>¶</sup>Ye shall not go <sup>3</sup>in to<sup>1</sup> them, neither shall they come <sup>3</sup>in unto<sup>1</sup> you: <sup>†</sup>for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon clave unto these in love.

3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

4 For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, <sup>†</sup>that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his<sup>h</sup> heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, <sup>2</sup>as <sup>†</sup>was the heart of David his father.

5 For Solomon went after <sup>2</sup>Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after <sup>7</sup>Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites.

6 And Solomon did <sup>4</sup>evil in the sight of the LORD, and <sup>†</sup>went not fully after the LORD, as <sup>†</sup>did David his father.

7 <sup>¶</sup>Then did Solomon build an high place for <sup>x</sup>Chemosh<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> the abomination of Moab, in <sup>9</sup>the<sup>5</sup> hill<sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup>is before Jerusalem, and for Molech<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> the abomination of the children of Ammon.

8 And <sup>¶</sup>likewise<sup>1</sup> did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

9 <sup>¶</sup>And the LORD was angry with Solomon, because <sup>h</sup>his heart was turned <sup>7</sup>from the LORD<sup>8</sup> God of Israel, <sup>a</sup>which had appeared unto him twice,

10 And <sup>c</sup>had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD commanded.

11 Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this<sup>9</sup> is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and

<sup>b</sup> Neh. 13. 26.  
<sup>c</sup> Deut. 17. 17.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, beside,

<sup>e</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 15.  
Ps. 89. 33.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 24. 16.  
Deut. 7. 3, 4.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 12. 20.

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 12. 11.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 26.

<sup>j</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 14.  
1 Chr. 18. 12, 13.

<sup>k</sup> Deut. 17. 17.  
Neh. 13. 26.  
<sup>m</sup> Num. 24. 19.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 20. 13.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 8. 61.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 9. 4.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 55.  
Judg. 2. 12.  
2 Kin. 23. 13.  
<sup>r</sup> Called, Molech, ver. 7.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. fulfilled not after, Num. 14. 24.

<sup>u</sup> Num. 33. 52.  
<sup>v</sup> Num. 21. 29.  
Judg. 11. 24.

<sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 13.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 2. 3.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 5.  
<sup>b</sup> & 9. 2.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 10, 34.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 6. 12.  
<sup>e</sup> & 9. 6.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. Send me away.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. is with thee.

R.V.	Solomon's adversaries.	I. KINGS 11.	His reign and death.	R.V.
	seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered,	B.C. c.984.	33 <sup>a</sup> Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of <sup>1</sup> the Moabites, <sup>1</sup> and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> have not walked in my ways, to do <sup>†</sup> that which is right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my <sup>3</sup> judgments, <sup>1</sup> as <sup>†</sup> did David his father.	<sup>1</sup> Moab,
<sup>1</sup> S depart	<sup>b</sup> Nothing: howbeit let me <sup>1</sup> go <sup>1</sup> in any wise.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 5-7. <sup>b</sup> Heb. Not.		<sup>2</sup> S; and they
<sup>2</sup> S raised	23 ¶ And God <sup>2</sup> stirred him <sup>1</sup> up <sup>†</sup> another adversary <sup>3</sup> , Rezon the son of <sup>4</sup> Eliadah, which <sup>1</sup> fled from his lord <sup>c</sup> Hadadezer king of Zobah:	<sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 8, 3.		<sup>3</sup> S judgments,
<sup>3</sup> A unto him	24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a <sup>5</sup> band, <sup>1</sup> "when David slew them of Zobah: and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus.	<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 8, 3. & 10. 8, 18.	34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life <sup>4</sup> A,	
<sup>4</sup> S Eliada, which had	25 And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, beside the mischief that Hadad <sup>†</sup> did: and he abhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria.		for David my servant's sake, whom I chose, <sup>5</sup> because he kept my commandments and my statutes:	<sup>5</sup> M Or, who kept
<sup>5</sup> S troop,	26 ¶ And <sup>c</sup> Jeroboam the son of Nebat, an <sup>e</sup> Ephrathite of Zereda, Solomon's servant, <sup>1</sup> whose mother's name <sup>†</sup> was Zeruah, a widow woman, <sup>7</sup> even he <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> lifted up <sup>†</sup> his hand against the king.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 12. 2. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 13. 6. <sup>f</sup> ch. 12. 16, 17.	35 But <sup>†</sup> I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, <sup>†</sup> even ten tribes.	
<sup>6</sup> S Ephraimite of Zeredah, a servant of Solomon,	27 And this <sup>†</sup> was the cause that he lifted up <sup>†</sup> his hand against the king: <sup>k</sup> Solomon built Millo, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>8</sup> repaired the <sup>9</sup> breaches <sup>1</sup> of the city of David his father.	<sup>f</sup> 2 Sam. 20. 21. <sup>h</sup> ch. 15. 4. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 8. 19. Ps. 132. 17. <sup>i</sup> Heb. lamp, or, candle. <sup>k</sup> ch. 9. 24. <sup>l</sup> Heb. closed.	36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that <sup>h</sup> David my servant may have a <sup>6</sup> light <sup>1</sup> always before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.	<sup>6</sup> S lamp
<sup>7</sup> S he also	28 And the man Jeroboam <sup>†</sup> was a mighty man of valour: and Solomon <sup>1</sup> seeing <sup>1</sup> the young man that he <sup>m</sup> was industrious, <sup>2</sup> he made him ruler over all the <sup>n</sup> charge <sup>1</sup> of the house of Joseph.	<sup>m</sup> Heb. did work. <sup>n</sup> Heb. burden.	37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign <sup>7</sup> according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel.	<sup>7</sup> M Or, over all
<sup>8</sup> M Heb. closed up.	29 And it came to pass at that time <sup>3</sup> when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet <sup>7</sup> Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way; <sup>4</sup> and he <sup>1</sup> had clad himself with a new garment; and they two <sup>†</sup> were alone in the field <sup>5</sup> :	<sup>p</sup> Josh. 1. 5. <sup>q</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 11, 27. <sup>r</sup> ch. 14. 2.	38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do <sup>8</sup> that is right in my sight, <sup>1</sup> to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; that <sup>p</sup> I will be with thee, and <sup>9</sup> build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee.	<sup>8</sup> S that which is right in mine eyes,
<sup>9</sup> S breach	30 And Ahijah <sup>6</sup> caught <sup>1</sup> the new garment that <sup>†</sup> was on him, and <sup>†</sup> rent it <sup>†</sup> in twelve pieces <sup>5</sup> :	<sup>s</sup> See 1 Sam. 15. 27. & 24. 5.	39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever.	<sup>9</sup> A will
<sup>1</sup> S saw	31 And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for <sup>n</sup> thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee:	<sup>t</sup> ver. 11, 13. <sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> Or, words, or, things.	40 Solomon sought therefore to kill Jeroboam <sup>1</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> Jeroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, unto Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.	<sup>1</sup> S: but
<sup>2</sup> S and he gave him charge over all the labour	32 (But he shall have one tribe <sup>7</sup> for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel:)	<sup>2</sup> Chr. 9. 23. <sup>u</sup> Heb. days.	41 ¶ <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> the rest of the <sup>3</sup> acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon?	<sup>2</sup> S Now
<sup>3</sup> A,		<sup>2</sup> Chr. 9. 31.	42 <sup>2</sup> And the <sup>a</sup> time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel <sup>†</sup> was forty years.	<sup>2</sup> M See 2 Chr. 9. 29, &c.
<sup>4</sup> S now Ahijah			43 <sup>b</sup> And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in	<sup>3</sup> M Or, words Or, matters

the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

# CHAPTER 12.

<sup>1</sup> The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown Rehoboam, by Jeroboam make a suit of relaxation unto him. 6 Rehoboam, refusing the old men's counsel, answereth them roughly. 16 Ten tribes revolt. 20 Jeroboam is made king over them.

<sup>1</sup> AND <sup>2</sup> Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him king.

<sup>2</sup> And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat <sup>2</sup> who was yet in <sup>4</sup> Egypt, heard <sup>†</sup> of it, (for he was <sup>†</sup> fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt <sup>3</sup>;) <sup>3</sup> That <sup>†</sup> they sent and called him <sup>4</sup>. And <sup>†</sup> Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboam, saying,

<sup>4</sup> Thy father made our <sup>†</sup> yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

<sup>5</sup> And he said unto them, Depart yet <sup>†</sup> for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>1</sup> And king Rehoboam <sup>5</sup> consulted <sup>†</sup> with the old men, that <sup>6</sup> stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, <sup>†</sup> and said, How do ye advise that I may answer <sup>†</sup> this people?

<sup>7</sup> And they spake unto him, saying, <sup>8</sup> If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever.

<sup>8</sup> But he forsook the counsel of the old men <sup>9</sup>, which they had given him, and <sup>8</sup> consulted <sup>†</sup> with the young men that were grown up with him, <sup>9</sup> and which <sup>†</sup> stood before him <sup>1</sup>:

<sup>9</sup> And he said unto them, What counsel give ye <sup>2</sup> that we may <sup>3</sup> answer <sup>†</sup> this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke <sup>9</sup> which <sup>†</sup> thy father did put upon us lighter?

<sup>10</sup> And the young men that

B.C. c. 980.

<sup>a</sup> Mat. 1. 7. called Rehoboam.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Chr. 10. 1. &c.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 26.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 11. 40.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. hastily.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 8. 11-14. ch. 4. 7.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 24. Judg. 14. 4. 2 Chr. 10. 15. & 22. 7. & 25. 20. & ch. 11. 11. 31.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Sam. 20. 1.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 10. 7. Prov. 15. 1.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 11. 13. 35.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 4. 6. & 5. 14.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. strengthened himself. <sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 21. <sup>q</sup> Or, felt away.

were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou <sup>1</sup> speak <sup>†</sup> unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou <sup>†</sup> it lighter unto us; thus shalt thou <sup>2</sup> say <sup>†</sup> unto them, My little <sup>†</sup> finger <sup>3</sup> shall be <sup>†</sup> thicker than my father's loins.

<sup>11</sup> And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>†</sup> chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

<sup>12</sup> <sup>1</sup> So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the king <sup>†</sup> had appointed, <sup>†</sup> saying, Come to me again the third day.

<sup>13</sup> And the king answered the people <sup>6</sup> roughly, and forsook the <sup>5</sup> old men's counsel that they gave <sup>†</sup> him;

<sup>14</sup> And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, <sup>6</sup> and <sup>†</sup> I will add to your yoke: my father <sup>o</sup> also <sup>†</sup> chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

<sup>15</sup> Wherefore <sup>†</sup> the king hearkened not unto the people; for <sup>8</sup> the cause was from <sup>†</sup> the LORD, that he might <sup>2</sup> perform his saying, <sup>†</sup> which the LORD <sup>h</sup> spake by <sup>†</sup> Ahijah the Shilonite <sup>2</sup> unto <sup>†</sup> Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

<sup>16</sup> <sup>1</sup> So <sup>†</sup> when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered <sup>†</sup> the king, saying, <sup>2</sup> What portion have we in David? neither <sup>†</sup> have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents.

<sup>17</sup> But <sup>†</sup> as for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.

<sup>18</sup> Then king Rehoboam <sup>m</sup> sent Adoram, who <sup>†</sup> was over the <sup>†</sup> tribute; and all Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. <sup>5</sup> Therefore <sup>†</sup> king Rehoboam <sup>m</sup> made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

<sup>19</sup> So <sup>2</sup> Israel <sup>7</sup> rebelled against

<sup>1</sup> s say

<sup>2</sup> s speak <sup>3</sup> s is

<sup>4</sup> s bade,

<sup>5</sup> s counsel of the old men which they had given <sup>6</sup> s but

<sup>7</sup> s So

<sup>8</sup> s it was a thing brought about of <sup>9</sup> s establish his word, <sup>1</sup> s the hand of <sup>2</sup> s to <sup>3</sup> s And

<sup>4</sup> s levy

<sup>5</sup> s And

R.V.	Jeroboam's idolatry.	I. KINGS 13.	He ordaineth a feast.	R.V.
1 <sup>A</sup> ,	the house of David <sup>1</sup> unto this day.	B.C. 975.	brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.	
2 <sup>S</sup> re- turned,	20 And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam was <sup>2</sup> come again, <sup>1</sup> that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David, but the tribe of Judah <sup>6</sup> only.	<sup>a</sup> Gen. 28. 19. Hos. 4. 15. <sup>b</sup> Judg. 18. 29. <sup>c</sup> ch. 13. 24. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 17. 21.	29 And he set the one in <sup>a</sup> Beth-el, and the other put he in <sup>b</sup> Dan.	1 <sup>M</sup> Or, each of them
2 <sup>M</sup> See 2 Chr. 11. 1, &c.	21 ¶ And when <sup>9</sup> Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, <sup>4</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 13. 32. <sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 13. 22. <sup>f</sup> Num. 3. 10. <sup>g</sup> ch. 13. 33. <sup>h</sup> Kin. 17. 32. <sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 11. 14. 15. <sup>j</sup> Ezek. 44. 7. 8. <sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 11. 1.	30 And this thing became <sup>c</sup> a sin: for the people went to worship before <sup>1</sup> the one, <sup>†</sup> even unto Dan.	2 <sup>S</sup> houses
4 <sup>S</sup> and	22 But <sup>4</sup> the word of God came unto Shemaiah the man of God, saying,		31 And he made <sup>2</sup> an <sup>a</sup> house <sup>1</sup> of high places, <sup>†</sup> and made priests <sup>3</sup> of the lowest of <sup>1</sup> the people, which were not of the sons of Levi.	3 <sup>S</sup> from among all
5 <sup>S</sup> rest <sup>M</sup> See ver. 17.	23 Speak unto Rehoboam <sup>o</sup> , the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and unto all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the <sup>6</sup> remnant <sup>1</sup> of the people, saying,	<sup>l</sup> Lev. 23. 33. 34. <sup>m</sup> Num. 29. 12. <sup>n</sup> ch. 8. 24. 5. <sup>o</sup> Or, went up to the altar, &c. <sup>p</sup> Or, to sacrifice. <sup>q</sup> 2 Chr. 11. 2. <sup>r</sup> Amos 7. 13.	32 And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto <sup>h</sup> the feast that <sup>†</sup> is in Judah, and he <sup>44</sup> offered upon <sup>1</sup> the altar <sup>5</sup> . So <sup>1</sup> did he in Beth-el, <sup>62</sup> sacrificing unto the calves that he had made: <sup>m</sup> and he placed in Beth-el the priests of the high places which he had made.	4 <sup>S</sup> went up unto
5 <sup>S</sup> of 7 <sup>S</sup> So they hearken- ed unto	24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house; <sup>4</sup> for this thing is <sup>6</sup> from <sup>1</sup> me. <sup>7</sup> They hearkened therefore to <sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD, and returned <sup>8</sup> to depart, <sup>1</sup> according to the word of the LORD.	<sup>u</sup> Or, went up to the altar, &c. <sup>P</sup> Num. 15. 39.	33 <sup>7</sup> So he <sup>n</sup> offered upon <sup>1</sup> the altar which he had made in Beth-el <sup>8</sup> the fifteenth day <sup>9</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the eighth month, <sup>†</sup> even in the month which he had <sup>2</sup> devised <sup>1</sup> of his own heart <sup>2</sup> ; and <sup>1</sup> ordained a feast <sup>3</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel <sup>4</sup> : and he offered upon the altar, <sup>q</sup> and <sup>r</sup> burnt <sup>1</sup> incense.	5 <sup>S</sup> Or, offered upon
5 <sup>S</sup> and went their way,	25 ¶ Then Jeroboam <sup>a</sup> built Shechem in <sup>9</sup> mount <sup>1</sup> Ephraim, and dwelt therein; and <sup>1</sup> went out from thence, and built <sup>9</sup> Penuel.	<sup>t</sup> Heb. to burn incense. <sup>u</sup> ch. 13. 1. <sup>v</sup> ver. 15.		6 <sup>S</sup> in
9 <sup>S</sup> the hill country of	26 And Jeroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of David:	<sup>w</sup> See Judg. 9. 45. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 17.	CHAPTER 13.	7 <sup>S</sup> for
1 <sup>A</sup> he	27 If this people <sup>b</sup> go up to <sup>2</sup> do sacrifice <sup>1</sup> in the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, <sup>†</sup> even unto Rehoboam king of Judah <sup>3</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and they shall kill me, and <sup>4</sup> go again <sup>1</sup> to Rehoboam king of Judah.	<sup>y</sup> Judg. 8. 17. <sup>z</sup> ch. 12. 32. 33. <sup>aa</sup> Or, to offer.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Jeroboam's hand withereth, 6 and at the prayer of the prophet is restored. 23 The disobedient prophet is slain by a lion, 29 and buried by the old prophet. 33 Jeroboam's obstinacy.	8 <sup>S</sup> and went up unto
2 <sup>S</sup> offer sacrifices	28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and <sup>a</sup> made two calves <sup>†</sup> of gold <sup>5</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem <sup>7</sup> : <sup>†</sup> behold thy gods, O Israel, which	<sup>b</sup> Deut. 12. 5. 6. <sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 15. 16. <sup>d</sup> Is. 7. 14. <sup>e</sup> John 2. 14. <sup>f</sup> Cor. 1. 22. <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 23. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 32. 4. 5.	AND, behold, there <sup>a</sup> came a man of God out of Judah by the word of the LORD unto Beth-el: <sup>2</sup> and Jeroboam <sup>5</sup> stood <sup>1</sup> by the altar <sup>a</sup> to burn incense.	9 <sup>S</sup> was standing
2 <sup>S</sup> ;			2 And he cried against the altar <sup>6</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, <sup>6</sup> Josiah by name; and upon thee shall he <sup>8</sup> offer <sup>1</sup> the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall <sup>9</sup> be burnt <sup>1</sup> upon thee.	10 <sup>S</sup> by
4 <sup>S</sup> return			3 And he gave <sup>a</sup> a sign the same day, saying, This <sup>†</sup> is the sign which the LORD hath spoken <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that <sup>†</sup> are upon it shall be poured out.	11 <sup>S</sup> ;
5 <sup>S</sup> ;				12 <sup>S</sup> ;
6 <sup>M</sup> Or, Ye have gone up long enough				13 <sup>S</sup> ;
7 <sup>S</sup> ;				14 <sup>S</sup> ;



R.V.	<i>The disobedient</i>	I. KINGS 13.	<i>prophet is slain.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> the king	4 And it came to pass, when <sup>1</sup> king Jeroboam <sup>1</sup> heard the saying of the man of God, which	B.C. 975.	under an <sup>1</sup> oak: and he said unto him, <sup>†</sup> Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I <sup>†</sup> am.	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, terebinth
2 <sup>s</sup> he	<sup>2</sup> had <sup>1</sup> cried against the altar in Beth-el, that <sup>3</sup> he <sup>1</sup> put forth his hand from the altar, saying,	<sup>d</sup> ver. 8, 9.	15 Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread.	
3 <sup>s</sup> Jeroboam	Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not <sup>4</sup> pull it in <sup>1</sup> again to him.		16 And he said, <sup>a</sup> I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:	
4 <sup>s</sup> draw it back	5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. <sup>a</sup> word was. <sup>c</sup> ch. 20, 35. 1 Thee. 4.15.	17 For <sup>b</sup> it was said to me <sup>c</sup> by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.	
5 <sup>s</sup> favour	6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, <sup>a</sup> In-treat now the <sup>2</sup> face <sup>1</sup> of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God <sup>b</sup> besought <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> the LORD, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as <sup>†</sup> it was before.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 8, 8. & 9, 28. & 10, 17. Num. 21, 7. Acts 8, 24. James 5, 16.	18 <sup>2</sup> He <sup>1</sup> said unto him, I <sup>3</sup> am <sup>1</sup> a prophet <sup>c</sup> also <sup>1</sup> as thou <sup>†</sup> art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. But he lied unto him.	2 <sup>s</sup> And he 3 <sup>s</sup> also am
6 <sup>s</sup> in-treated	7 And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and <sup>†</sup> I will give thee a reward.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. the face of the Lord.	19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.	
	8 And the man of God said unto the king, <sup>2</sup> If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place:	<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 9, 7. 2 Kin. 5, 15.	20 <sup>¶</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back:	
	9 For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, <sup>7</sup> <sup>a</sup> Eat <sup>1</sup> no bread, nor drink water, <sup>3</sup> nor turn again <sup>1</sup> by the <sup>c</sup> same <sup>1</sup> way that thou camest.	<sup>g</sup> So Num. 22, 18. & 24, 13.	21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast <sup>4</sup> disobeyed the mouth <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee,	4 <sup>s</sup> been disobedient unto the mouth <sup>m</sup> Or, rebelled against the word
7 <sup>s</sup> Thou shalt eat	10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Beth-el.	<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 5, 11.	22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the <sup>1</sup> place <sup>c</sup> , of the which <sup>5</sup> the LORD did say <sup>1</sup> to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.	
8 <sup>s</sup> neither return	11 ¶ Now there dwelt an old prophet in Beth-el; and <sup>3</sup> his <sup>a</sup> sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Beth-el: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them <sup>1</sup> they told also to <sup>1</sup> their father.	<sup>i</sup> ver. 9.	23 <sup>¶</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, to wit, for the prophet whom he had brought back.	5 <sup>s</sup> he said
9 <sup>a</sup> one of <sup>m</sup> Heb. his son.	12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? <sup>2</sup> For <sup>1</sup> his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah.	<sup>k</sup> Heb. son.	24 And when he was gone, <sup>†</sup> a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it <sup>6</sup> , the lion also stood by the carcase.	6 <sup>s</sup> ;
1 <sup>s</sup> also they told unto	13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon <sup>3</sup> .	<sup>l</sup> ch. 20, 36.	25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing	
2 <sup>s</sup> Now <sup>m</sup> According to some ancient versions, And his sons shewed him.	14 And <sup>†</sup> went after the man of God, and found him sitting			
3 <sup>s</sup> .				
4 <sup>a</sup> he				

	by the carcase : and they came and told <sup>†</sup> it in the city where the old prophet dwelt.	B.C. 975.	nounceth God's judgment. 17 Abijah dieth. 19 Nadab succeedeth Jeroboam. 21 Rehoboam's wicked reign. 25 Shishak spoileth Jerusalem. 29 Abijam succeedeth Rehoboam.	
<sup>1 M</sup> Or, rebelled against the word	26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard <sup>†</sup> thereof, he said, It <sup>†</sup> is the man of God, who <sup>1</sup> was disobedient unto the <sup>2</sup> word <sup>1</sup> of the LORD : therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath <sup>a</sup> torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. broken.	<b>A</b> T that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam fell sick.	
<sup>2 S</sup> mouth	27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled <sup>3</sup> him. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>b</sup> ch. 11. 31.	2 And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam <sup>1</sup> ; and get thee to Shiloh <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> behold, there <sup>†</sup> is Ahijah the prophet, which <sup>3</sup> told <sup>1</sup> me that <sup>†</sup> I should be king over this people.	<sup>1 S</sup> ; <sup>2 S</sup> ;
<sup>3 S</sup> it.	28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase : the lion had not eaten the carcase, nor <sup>g</sup> torn the ass.	<sup>c</sup> See 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8. <sup>d</sup> Heb. in thine hand. <sup>e</sup> Or, cakes. <sup>f</sup> Or, bottle.	3 <sup>e</sup> And take <sup>a</sup> with thee ten loaves, and <sup>e</sup> cracknels, and a <sup>7</sup> cruse of honey, and go to him : he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.	<sup>3 S</sup> spake concerning
<sup>4 S</sup> he	29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back : and <sup>4</sup> the old prophet <sup>1</sup> came to the city <sup>5</sup> , to mourn <sup>6</sup> and to bury him.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. broken. <sup>h</sup> ch. 11. 29.	4 And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, <sup>a</sup> and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahijah. <sup>5</sup> But <sup>1</sup> Ahijah could not see ; for his eyes <sup>6</sup> were set by reason of his age.	<sup>4 M</sup> Or, bottle <sup>5 S</sup> Now
<sup>5 A</sup> of the old prophet	30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave ; and they mourned over him, saying, <sup>b</sup> Alas, my brother !	<sup>i</sup> Heb. stood for his hoariness.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the LORD said unto Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to <sup>o</sup> ask a thing of thee for <sup>1</sup> her son ; for he <sup>†</sup> is sick : thus and thus shalt thou say unto her : for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself <sup>†</sup> to be another <sup>†</sup> woman.	<sup>6 S</sup> inquire of thee concerning
<sup>6 A</sup> ,	31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God <sup>†</sup> is buried ; <sup>4</sup> lay my bones beside his bones <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	<sup>k</sup> Jer. 22. 18.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the LORD said unto Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to <sup>o</sup> ask a thing of thee for <sup>1</sup> her son ; for he <sup>†</sup> is sick : thus and thus shalt thou say unto her : for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself <sup>†</sup> to be another <sup>†</sup> woman.	
<sup>7 S</sup> .	32 <sup>m</sup> For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Beth-el, and against all the houses of the high places which <sup>†</sup> are in the cities of <sup>9</sup> Samaria, shall surely come to pass.	<sup>l</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 17, 18. <sup>m</sup> ver. 2. <sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 16, 19. <sup>o</sup> Heb. hard.	6 And it was <sup>†</sup> so, when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jeroboam ; why feignest thou thyself <sup>†</sup> to be another ? for I <sup>†</sup> am sent to thee <sup>†</sup> with <sup>n</sup> heavy <sup>†</sup> tidings.	
<sup>8 S</sup> from among all	33 ¶ <sup>7</sup> After this thing Jeroboam returned not from his evil way, but <sup>†</sup> made again <sup>8</sup> of the lowest of <sup>1</sup> the people priests of the high places : <sup>9</sup> whosoever would, he <sup>z</sup> consecrated him, <sup>1</sup> and he became one of the <sup>1</sup> priests of the high places.	<sup>p</sup> See ch. 16. 24. <sup>q</sup> See 2 Sam. 12. 7, 8. <sup>r</sup> ch. 16. 2. <sup>s</sup> ch. 12. 31. <sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 11. 15. <sup>u</sup> 13. 9. <sup>v</sup> Heb. returned and made. <sup>w</sup> ch. 11. 34. <sup>x</sup> Heb. filled his house. <sup>y</sup> Job. 4. 17-12. <sup>z</sup> ch. 11. 35. <sup>aa</sup> 15. 5. <sup>ab</sup> ch. 12. 30. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 14. 10.	7 Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the LORD <sup>7</sup> God of Israel <sup>a, 1</sup> , <sup>q</sup> Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee <sup>9</sup> prince over my people Israel,	<sup>7 A</sup> , the <sup>8 S</sup> :
<sup>9 M</sup> Or, whomsoever he would	34 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>2</sup> this thing became sin unto the house of Jeroboam, even <sup>a</sup> to cut <sup>†</sup> it off, and to destroy <sup>†</sup> it from off the face of the earth.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 12. 28. <sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 11. 15.	8 And <sup>†</sup> rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee : and <sup>†</sup> yet thou hast not been as my servant David, <sup>9</sup> who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do <sup>†</sup> that only <sup>†</sup> which was right in mine eyes ;	<sup>9 M</sup> Or, leader
<sup>1 S</sup> that there might be			9 But hast done evil above all that were before thee <sup>1</sup> : <sup>b</sup> for thou <sup>1</sup> hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and <sup>c</sup> hast cast me behind thy back :	<sup>1 S</sup> , and
<sup>2 M</sup> Or, by this thing he became				
CHAPTER 14.				
<sup>o</sup> 1 Abijah being sick, Jeroboam sendeth his wife, disguised, with presents to the prophet Ahijah. 5 Ahijah de-				
<sup>q</sup> Neh. 9. 26. Ps. 50. 17. Ezek. 23. 37.				

R.V.	Rehoboam's reign	J. KINGS 14.	and death.	R.V.
	10 Therefore, behold, "I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and <sup>c</sup> will cut off from Jeroboam <sup>1</sup> him that pisseth against the wall, <sup>d</sup> and <sup>1</sup> him that is shut up and <sup>2</sup> left <sup>1</sup> in Israel, and will <sup>3</sup> take away the remnant of <sup>1</sup> the house of Jeroboam, as a man <sup>4</sup> taketh <sup>1</sup> away dung, till it be all gone.	B.C. c. 956. <sup>a</sup> ch. 13, 29. <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>lay down</i> . <sup>c</sup> ch. 21, 21. <sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 9, 8. <sup>e</sup> Deut. 32, 36. <sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 14, 26. <sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 13.	boam reigned <sup>†</sup> were two and twenty years: and he <sup>5</sup> slept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead.	
1 <sup>s</sup> every man child, 2 <sup>s</sup> him that is left at large 3 <sup>s</sup> utterly sweep away 4 <sup>s</sup> sweep-eth	11 <sup>1</sup> Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken <sup>†</sup> it.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 16, 4. <sup>g</sup> 21, 24. <sup>h</sup> ch. 11, 36. <sup>i</sup> ver. 31.	21 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Rehoboam the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. <sup>2</sup> Rehoboam <sup>†</sup> was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city <sup>3</sup> which the LORD <sup>2</sup> did choose <sup>1</sup> out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there <sup>3</sup> . <sup>4</sup> And <sup>1</sup> his mother's name <sup>†</sup> was Naamah <sup>†</sup> an <sup>1</sup> Ammonitess.	1 <sup>M</sup> See 2 Chr. 12, 13.
	12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine <sup>o</sup> own <sup>1</sup> house: and <sup>1</sup> when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die.	<sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 1. <sup>k</sup> Deut. 32, 21. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 78, 58. <sup>m</sup> 1 Cor. 10, 22. <sup>n</sup> 1 ver. 17.	22 <sup>1</sup> And Judah did <sup>5</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD <sup>1</sup> , and they <sup>6</sup> provoked him to jealousy with their sins which they <sup>7</sup> had <sup>1</sup> committed, above all that their fathers had done.	2 <sup>s</sup> had chosen 3 <sup>s</sup> : and 4 <sup>s</sup> the 5 <sup>s</sup> that which was 6 <sup>s</sup> :
5 <sup>s</sup> ; 6 <sup>s</sup> ;	13 And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for he only of Jeroboam shall come to the grave <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> because in him <sup>2</sup> there is found <sup>†</sup> some good thing toward the LORD <sup>7</sup> God of Israel <sup>8</sup> in the house of Jeroboam.	<sup>o</sup> Deut. 12, 2. <sup>p</sup> Ezek. 16, 24, 25. <sup>q</sup> Or, <i>standing images, or, statues</i> . <sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 9, 10. <sup>s</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 12. <sup>t</sup> & 19, 3. <sup>u</sup> Is. 57, 5. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 21, 17. <sup>w</sup> ch. 15, 12. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 21, 7. <sup>y</sup> ch. 15, 27-29. <sup>z</sup> ch. 11, 40. <sup>aa</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 2.	23 For they also built them <sup>m</sup> high places, and <sup>n</sup> images, <sup>p</sup> and groves, <sup>1</sup> on every high hill, and <sup>r</sup> under every green tree <sup>6</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	7 <sup>s</sup> pillars [ <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>obelisks</i> ], and Asherim, 8 <sup>M</sup> See Deut. 23, 17.
7 <sup>A</sup> , the 8 <sup>A</sup> ,	14 <sup>1</sup> Moreover the LORD shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jeroboam that day: <sup>9</sup> but what? even now.	<sup>aa</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 9, 10. <sup>ab</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 12. <sup>ac</sup> & 19, 3. <sup>ad</sup> Is. 57, 5. <sup>ae</sup> Deut. 21, 17. <sup>af</sup> ch. 15, 12. <sup>ag</sup> 2 Kin. 21, 7. <sup>ah</sup> ch. 15, 27-29. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 11, 40. <sup>aj</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 2.	24 <sup>1</sup> And there were also <sup>8</sup> sodomites in the land: <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD <sup>9</sup> cast <sup>1</sup> out before the children of Israel.	9 <sup>s</sup> drave
9 <sup>M</sup> Or, and what even now? 15 <sup>s</sup> ;	15 For the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water <sup>1</sup> , and he shall <sup>2</sup> root up Israel out of this <sup>2</sup> good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them <sup>3</sup> beyond the <sup>2</sup> river, <sup>1</sup> because they have made their <sup>3</sup> groves, <sup>1</sup> provoking the LORD to anger.	<sup>ab</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 9, 10. <sup>ac</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 12. <sup>ad</sup> & 19, 3. <sup>ae</sup> Is. 57, 5. <sup>af</sup> Deut. 21, 17. <sup>ag</sup> ch. 15, 12. <sup>ah</sup> 2 Kin. 21, 7. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 15, 27-29. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 11, 40. <sup>ak</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 2.	25 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, <sup>†</sup> that Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem:	1 <sup>M</sup> See 2 Chr. 12, 9-11.
2 <sup>s</sup> River; 3 <sup>s</sup> Asherim,	16 And he shall give Israel up because of the sins of Jeroboam, <sup>4</sup> who did sin, and who <sup>1</sup> made Israel to sin.	<sup>ad</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 12. <sup>ae</sup> & 19, 3. <sup>af</sup> Is. 57, 5. <sup>ag</sup> Deut. 21, 17. <sup>ah</sup> ch. 15, 12. <sup>ai</sup> 2 Kin. 21, 7. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 15, 27-29. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 11, 40. <sup>al</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 2.	26 <sup>1</sup> And he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold <sup>4</sup> which Solomon had made.	
4 <sup>s</sup> which he hath sinned, and where- with he hath 5 <sup>M</sup> Or, who did sin, and who made &c. 6 <sup>s</sup> as house, 7 <sup>s</sup> . 8 <sup>s</sup> all Israel buried him, and 9 <sup>s</sup> ;	17 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Jeroboam's wife arose, and departed, and came to <sup>†</sup> Tirzah: and <sup>5</sup> when <sup>1</sup> she came to the threshold of the <sup>6</sup> door, <sup>1</sup> the child died <sup>7</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>	<sup>ad</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 12. <sup>ae</sup> & 19, 3. <sup>af</sup> Is. 57, 5. <sup>ag</sup> Deut. 21, 17. <sup>ah</sup> ch. 15, 12. <sup>ai</sup> 2 Kin. 21, 7. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 15, 27-29. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 11, 40. <sup>al</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 2.	27 And king Rehoboam made in their stead <sup>2</sup> brassen shields, <sup>1</sup> and committed <sup>†</sup> them <sup>3</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the hands of the <sup>4</sup> chief <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>5</sup> guard, which kept the door of the king's house.	2 <sup>s</sup> shields of brass, 3 <sup>s</sup> to 4 <sup>s</sup> captains 5 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>runners</i> . 6 <sup>s</sup> that as oft as
	18 And <sup>8</sup> they buried him; and all Israel <sup>1</sup> mourned for him <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ahijah the prophet.	<sup>ad</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 12. <sup>ae</sup> & 19, 3. <sup>af</sup> Is. 57, 5. <sup>ag</sup> Deut. 21, 17. <sup>ah</sup> ch. 15, 12. <sup>ai</sup> 2 Kin. 21, 7. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 15, 27-29. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 11, 40. <sup>al</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 2.	28 And it was <sup>†</sup> so, <sup>6</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the king went into the house of the LORD, <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber.	
	19 And the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, how he <sup>1</sup> warred, and how he reigned, behold, they <sup>†</sup> are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.	<sup>ad</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 12. <sup>ae</sup> & 19, 3. <sup>af</sup> Is. 57, 5. <sup>ag</sup> Deut. 21, 17. <sup>ah</sup> ch. 15, 12. <sup>ai</sup> 2 Kin. 21, 7. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 15, 27-29. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 11, 40. <sup>al</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 2.	29 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam, and all that he did, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?	7 <sup>M</sup> See 2 Chr. 12, 15, 16.
	20 And the days which Jero-	<sup>ad</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 12. <sup>ae</sup> & 19, 3. <sup>af</sup> Is. 57, 5. <sup>ag</sup> Deut. 21, 17. <sup>ah</sup> ch. 15, 12. <sup>ai</sup> 2 Kin. 21, 7. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 15, 27-29. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 11, 40. <sup>al</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 2.	30 And there was <sup>m</sup> war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam <sup>8</sup> all their days. <sup>1</sup>	8 <sup>s</sup> continually.
		<sup>ad</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 12. <sup>ae</sup> & 19, 3. <sup>af</sup> Is. 57, 5. <sup>ag</sup> Deut. 21, 17. <sup>ah</sup> ch. 15, 12. <sup>ai</sup> 2 Kin. 21, 7. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 15, 27-29. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 11, 40. <sup>al</sup> 2 Chr. 12, 2.	31 <sup>†</sup> And Rehoboam slept with	

R.V.	Abijam's evil reign.	I. KINGS 15.	Asa's good reign.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> : and 2 <sup>s</sup> the 3 <sup>m</sup> In 2 Chr. 12. 16. <i>Abijah.</i>	his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David <sup>1</sup> . <sup>b</sup> And <sup>1</sup> his mother's name <sup>†</sup> was Naamah <sup>2</sup> an <sup>1</sup> Ammonitess. And <sup>3c</sup> Abijam his son reigned in his stead.	B.C. 958. " ch. 14. 24. & 23. 46. <sup>b</sup> ver. 21. " 2 Chr. 12. 16. <i>Abijah.</i> Mat. 1. 7. <i>Abia.</i> " 2 Chr. 15. 16. " Heb. cut off. <sup>f</sup> so Ex. 32. 20. " 2 Chr. 13. 1. 2. " ch. 22. 43. 2 Chr. 15. 17. 18. " See ver. 3. " 2 Chr. 11. 20-22. " Heb. <i>holy.</i> " 2 Chr. 15. 2. <i>Michah the daughter of Uriel.</i> " 2 Chr. 11. 21. <i>Abshalom.</i> " 2 Chr. 11. 4. Ps. 119. 80. " 2 Chr. 16. 1. " ch. 11. 32. 25. " 2 Chr. 21. 7. " Josh. 18. 25. " See ch. 12. 27. " Or, <i>candle.</i> ch. 11. 36. " ch. 14. 8. " 2 Sam. 11. 4, 15. & 12. 9. " ch. 14. 30. " 2 Chr. 16. 2. " 2 Chr. 13. 2. 3. 22. " ch. 11. 23. 24. " 2 Chr. 14. 1. " Heb. <i>go up.</i> " 2 Kin. 15. 24. " Judg. 18. 29. " 2 Sam. 20. 14. " That is, grand-father's. ver. 2. " 2 Chr. 14. 2. " 2 Chr. 16. 6. " Heb. <i>free.</i>	12 <sup>a</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> took <sup>1</sup> away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made. 13 <sup>2</sup> And also <sup>3d</sup> Maachah <sup>1</sup> his mother <sup>o</sup> , even her <sup>1</sup> he removed from <sup>†</sup> being <sup>1</sup> queen, because she had made an <sup>5</sup> idol in a grove <sup>1</sup> ; and Asa <sup>6e</sup> destroyed her idol, and <sup>†</sup> burnt it by <sup>1</sup> the brook Kidron. 14 <sup>h</sup> But the high places were not <sup>†</sup> removed: nevertheless Asa's <sup>1</sup> heart <sup>1</sup> was perfect with the LORD all his days. 15 And he brought <sup>8</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the <sup>†</sup> things <sup>o</sup> which <sup>1</sup> his father had dedicated, and the things <sup>o</sup> which <sup>1</sup> himself had dedicated, <sup>o</sup> into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels. 16 <sup>¶</sup> And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days. 17 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>9</sup> Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah, and built <sup>6</sup> Ramah, <sup>16</sup> that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king of Judah. 18 Then Asa took all the silver and the gold <sup>†</sup> that were left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Asa sent them to <sup>6</sup> Ben-hadad, the son of <sup>2</sup> Tabrimon, <sup>1</sup> the son of Hezion, king of Syria, that dwelt at <sup>6</sup> Damascus, saying, 19 <sup>3</sup> There is a league between me and thee, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; <sup>1</sup> come and <sup>1</sup> break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may <sup>†</sup> depart from me. 20 <sup>5</sup> So <sup>1</sup> Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of <sup>6</sup> the hosts which he had <sup>1</sup> against the cities of Israel, and smote <sup>9</sup> Ijon, and <sup>h</sup> Dan, and <sup>7</sup> Abel-beth-maachah, <sup>1</sup> and all <sup>8</sup> Cinneroth, <sup>1</sup> with all the land of Naphtali. 21 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard <sup>†</sup> thereof, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah. 22 <sup>m</sup> Then king Asa made a proclamation <sup>9</sup> throughout <sup>1</sup> all Judah; none <sup>†</sup> was <sup>16</sup> exempted:	1 <sup>s</sup> put 2 <sup>m</sup> See 2 Chr. 15. 16-18. 3 <sup>s</sup> Maachah 4 <sup>m</sup> Or, queen mother 5 <sup>s</sup> abominable image for an Asherah 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, for Asherah 6 <sup>s</sup> cut down her image, and burnt it at 7 <sup>s</sup> taken away: nevertheless the heart of Asa 8 <sup>s</sup> into the house of the LORD 9 <sup>s</sup> that 1 <sup>m</sup> See 2 Chr. 16. 1-6. 2 <sup>s</sup> Tabrimmon, 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, Let there be 4 <sup>s</sup> go, 5 <sup>s</sup> And 6 <sup>s</sup> his armies 7 <sup>s</sup> Abel-beth-maachah, 8 <sup>s</sup> Cinneroth, 9 <sup>s</sup> unto
4 <sup>m</sup> See 2 Chr. 13. 1, &c. 5 <sup>s</sup> began Abijam to reign 6 <sup>s</sup> : and 7 <sup>s</sup> Maachah 8 <sup>m</sup> In 2 Chr. 13. 2. <i>Michah the daughter of Uriel.</i> 8 <sup>m</sup> In 2 Chr. 11. 21, 21. <i>Abshalom.</i>	CHAPTER 15. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Abijam's wicked reign.</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>Asa's good reign.</i> 24 <i>Jehoshaphat succeedeth him.</i> 25 <i>Nadab's wicked reign.</i> 33 <i>Baasha's wicked reign.</i> <sup>4</sup> NOW <sup>9</sup> in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the son of Nebat <sup>5</sup> reigned Abijam <sup>1</sup> over Judah. 2 Three years reigned he in Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> . <sup>k</sup> And <sup>1</sup> his mother's name <sup>†</sup> was <sup>7m</sup> Maachah <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> the daughter of <sup>8m</sup> Abishalom. 3 And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and <sup>2</sup> his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of David his father. 4 Nevertheless <sup>†</sup> for David's sake did the LORD his God give him a <sup>2</sup> lamp in Jerusalem, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jerusalem: 5 Because David <sup>9</sup> did <sup>†</sup> that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any <sup>†</sup> thing that he commanded him all the days of his life, <sup>†</sup> save only in the matter of Uriah the Hittite. 6 <sup>2a</sup> And <sup>1</sup> there was war between <sup>1</sup> Rehoboam and Jeroboam all the days of his life. 7 <sup>2c</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> the rest of the acts of Abijam, and all that he did, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? And there was war between Abijam and Jeroboam. 8 <sup>3e</sup> And Abijam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead. 9 <sup>¶</sup> And in the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel <sup>1</sup> reigned Asa <sup>1</sup> over Judah. 10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> his <sup>k</sup> mother's name <sup>†</sup> was <sup>6</sup> Maachah <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> the daughter of Abishalom. 11 <sup>1</sup> And Asa did <sup>†</sup> that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, as <sup>†</sup> did David his father.	4 <sup>m</sup> See 2 Chr. 13. 1, &c. 5 <sup>s</sup> began Abijam to reign 6 <sup>s</sup> : and 7 <sup>s</sup> Maachah 8 <sup>m</sup> In 2 Chr. 13. 2. <i>Michah the daughter of Uriel.</i> 8 <sup>m</sup> In 2 Chr. 11. 21, 21. <i>Abshalom.</i>		



R.V.	<i>Baasha destroyeth</i>	I. KINGS 16.	<i>Jeroboam's house.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> carried	and they <sup>1</sup> took <sup>1</sup> away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha had builded; and king Asa built <sup>2</sup> with them <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> Geba of Benjamin, and <sup>b</sup> Mizpah.	B.C. c. 951. <sup>a</sup> Josh. 21. 17. <sup>b</sup> Josh. 18. 26.	33 <sup>1</sup> In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, <sup>2</sup> twenty and four years.	1 <sup>a</sup> ¶
2 <sup>s</sup> there-with		<sup>c</sup> ch. 12. 23, 29. <sup>d</sup> 13. 33. <sup>e</sup> 14. 16.	34 And he did <sup>3</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in <sup>e</sup> the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.	2 <sup>a</sup> <i>And reigned</i> 3 <sup>a</sup> <i>that which was</i>
3 <sup>s</sup> Now the <sup>M</sup> See 2 Chr. 16. 11-14.	23 <sup>3</sup> The <sup>1</sup> rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? <sup>4</sup> Nevertheless <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.	<sup>d</sup> 2 Chr. 16. 12. <sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 17. 1. <sup>f</sup> Mat. 1. 8, called Josephat.	CHAPTER 16. <sup>g</sup> 1, 7 <i>Jehu's prophecy against Baasha.</i> <sup>h</sup> <i>Zimri's conspiracy.</i> 15 <i>Omri foreteth Zimri desperately to burn himself.</i> 21 <i>Omri prevaileth against Tibni.</i> 23 <i>He buildeth Samaria.</i> 25 <i>His wicked reign.</i> 29 <i>Ahab's most wicked reign.</i> 34 <i>Joshua's curse fulfilled upon Hiel the builder of Jericho.</i>	
4 <sup>s</sup> But	24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: <sup>†</sup> and <sup>7</sup> Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. reigned. <sup>h</sup> ver. 7. <sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 19. 2. & 20. 34. <sup>j</sup> ch. 14. 7.	<sup>1,5</sup> <b>T</b> HEN <sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD came to <sup>k</sup> Jehu the son of Hanani against Baasha, saying,	<sup>1</sup> Omit ¶ <sup>5</sup> <i>And</i>
5 <sup>a</sup> he	25 ¶ And Nadab the son of Jeroboam <sup>g</sup> began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and <sup>5</sup> reigned over Israel two years.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 15. 34. <sup>l</sup> ch. 12. 30. & 14. 16. <sup>m</sup> ch. 14. 14.	2 <sup>†</sup> Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee <sup>6</sup> prince over my people Israel; and <sup>k</sup> thou hast walked in the way of Jeroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins;	<sup>6</sup> <i>Or, leader</i>
6 <sup>a</sup> that which was	26 And he did <sup>6</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in <sup>†</sup> his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.	<sup>n</sup> ver. 11. <sup>p</sup> Josh. 19. 44. & 21. 23, ch. 16. 15. <sup>q</sup> ch. 14. 10. & 15. 29. <sup>r</sup> ch. 14. 11.	3 Behold, I will <sup>7</sup> take away the posterity of Baasha, and the posterity of <sup>1</sup> his house; and <sup>8</sup> will make thy house like <sup>†</sup> the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat.	<sup>7</sup> <i>utterly sweep away Baasha and</i> <sup>8</sup> <i>I</i>
7 <sup>s</sup> were laying	27 ¶ <sup>m</sup> And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him at <sup>†</sup> Gibbethon, which <sup>†</sup> belonged to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel <sup>7</sup> laid <sup>1</sup> siege to Gibbethon.	<sup>s</sup> ver. 1. <sup>t</sup> ch. 14. 9, 16. <sup>u</sup> ch. 13. 17. & 15. 21.	4 <sup>†</sup> Him that dieth of Baasha in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the <sup>9</sup> fields <sup>1</sup> shall the fowls of the air eat.	<sup>9</sup> <i>field</i>
8 <sup>s</sup> that, as soon as he was king,	28 Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead.	<sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 16. 1. <sup>w</sup> ch. 14. 10, 14.	5 Now the rest of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and his might, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?	
9 <sup>s</sup> ;	29 And it came to pass <sup>8</sup> , when he reigned, <sup>†</sup> that <sup>1</sup> he smote him the house of Jeroboam; he left not to Jeroboam any that breathed, until he had destroyed him <sup>9</sup> , <sup>†</sup> according unto <sup>†</sup> the saying of the LORD, which he spake by <sup>1</sup> his servant Ahijah the Shilonite:	<sup>x</sup> ch. 14. 9, 16. <sup>y</sup> ch. 13. 17. & 15. 21.	6 <sup>†</sup> So <sup>1</sup> Baasha slept with his fathers, and was buried in <sup>†</sup> Tirzah <sup>2</sup> : <sup>†</sup> and Elah his son reigned in his stead.	<sup>1</sup> <i>And</i> <sup>2</sup> <i>;</i>
1 <sup>a</sup> the hand of	30 <sup>2</sup> Because of <sup>1</sup> the sins of Jeroboam which he sinned, and <sup>3</sup> which <sup>1</sup> he made Israel <sup>4</sup> sin, by <sup>1</sup> his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD <sup>5</sup> God of Israel <sup>6</sup> to anger.	<sup>z</sup> ver. 1.	7 And <sup>3</sup> also <sup>1</sup> by the hand of the prophet <sup>2</sup> Jehu the son of Hanani came the word of the LORD against Baasha, and against his house, <sup>4</sup> even for <sup>1</sup> all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, <sup>5</sup> in provoking <sup>1</sup> him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and because <sup>6</sup> he <sup>7</sup> killed him <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>3</sup> <i>more-over</i> <sup>4</sup> <i>both because of</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>to provoke</i> <sup>6</sup> <i>;</i> <sup>7</sup> <i>smote him</i> <sup>8</sup> <i>Or, it</i>
2 <sup>s</sup> for	31 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?	<sup>a</sup> ver. 16. <sup>b</sup> ch. 15. 27 <sup>c</sup> See Hos. 1. 4.	8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth	
3 <sup>s</sup> where-with	32 ¶ And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.			
4 <sup>s</sup> to sin; because of				
5 <sup>a</sup> , the 6 <sup>a</sup> ,				

	year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son of Baasha to reign over Israel in Tirzah, <sup>1</sup> two years.	B.C. 930. <sup>a</sup> ch. 12, 28. & 15, 26, 34.	19 For his sins which he sinned in doing <sup>1</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD, <sup>a</sup> in walking in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin which he did, to make Israel to sin.	<sup>1</sup> A that which was
<sup>1</sup> A and reigned	9 <sup>a</sup> And his servant Zimri, captain of half <sup>†</sup> his chariots, conspired against him <sup>2</sup> , as <sup>1</sup> he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza <sup>3</sup> steward of his house in Tirzah. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 31.	20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?	
<sup>2</sup> S : now	10 And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. which was over.	21 ¶ Then were the people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and half followed Omri.	
<sup>3</sup> S, which was over the household in Tirzah :	11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, <sup>†</sup> that he 'slew <sup>1</sup> all the house of Baasha: he left him <sup>a</sup> not <sup>2</sup> one that pisseth against a wall, <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends.	<sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 20. <sup>e</sup> Or, both his kinsmen and his friends.	22 But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned.	
<sup>4</sup> S smote	12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, <sup>7</sup> according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha <sup>9</sup> by Jehu the prophet.	<sup>f</sup> ver. 3.	23 <sup>o</sup> ¶ In the thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel, <sup>2</sup> twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah.	<sup>2</sup> A and reigned
<sup>5</sup> S a single man child,	13 For all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, <sup>o</sup> by <sup>1</sup> which they sinned, and <sup>9</sup> by which <sup>1</sup> they made Israel to sin, <sup>7</sup> in provoking the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel <sup>8</sup> to anger <sup>2</sup> with their vanities.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. by the hand of, ver. 1.	24 And he bought the hill <sup>3</sup> Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer, <sup>6</sup> owner of the hill, <sup>3</sup> h Samaria.	<sup>3</sup> M Heb. Shomer. <sup>4</sup> S; and he <sup>5</sup> M Or, fortified the hill
<sup>6</sup> S where-with	14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?	<sup>h</sup> Heb. Shomeron. See ch. 13. 32. <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 24 John 4. 4.	25 <sup>7</sup> ¶ But <sup>k</sup> Omri wrought <sup>1</sup> evil in the <sup>8</sup> eyes <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, and <sup>9</sup> did worse than <sup>1</sup> all that <sup>†</sup> were before him.	<sup>6</sup> A the
<sup>7</sup> S to provoke the LORD, the	15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign seven days in Tirzah. <sup>9</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the people <sup>†</sup> were encamped <sup>2</sup> against Gibbethon, which <sup>†</sup> belonged to the Philistines.	<sup>j</sup> Deut. 32. 21. 1 Sam. 12. 21. Is. 41. 29. Jonah 2. 8. 1 Cor. 8. 4. & 10. 19. <sup>k</sup> Mic. 6. 16. <sup>l</sup> ver. 19.	26 For he <sup>1</sup> walked in all the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and in his <sup>1</sup> sin <sup>1</sup> where-with he made Israel to sin, to provoke the LORD <sup>2</sup> God of Israel <sup>3</sup> to anger with their <sup>m</sup> vanities.	<sup>7</sup> S And Omri did that which was <sup>8</sup> S sight <sup>9</sup> S dealt wickedly above
<sup>8</sup> A,	16 And the people <sup>†</sup> that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also <sup>1</sup> slain <sup>1</sup> the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp.	<sup>m</sup> ver. 33. <sup>n</sup> ch. 15. 27.	27 Now the rest of the acts of Omri which he did, and his might that he shewed, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?	<sup>1</sup> S sins <sup>2</sup> A, the <sup>3</sup> A,
<sup>9</sup> S Now	17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah.		28 So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and Ahab his son reigned in his stead.	
<sup>10</sup> S smitten	18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the <sup>2</sup> palace <sup>1</sup> of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died,		29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years.	
<sup>2</sup> S castle <sup>m</sup> Or, palace			30 And Ahab the son of Omri did <sup>4</sup> evil in the sight of the	<sup>4</sup> A that which was

LORD above all that <sup>†</sup>were before him.

31 And it came to pass, <sup>a</sup>as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, <sup>b</sup>that he took to wife <sup>1</sup>Izebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the "Zidonians," and went and served Baal, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Baal in <sup>7</sup>the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria.

33 <sup>9</sup>And Ahab made <sup>a</sup>a grove<sup>1</sup>; and Ahab <sup>a</sup>did <sup>s</sup>more to provoke the LORD<sup>4</sup> God of Israel<sup>5</sup> to anger than all the kings of Israel that were before him.

34 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>In his days did Hiel the Beth-elite build Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof <sup>7</sup>in<sup>1</sup> Abiram his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof <sup>7</sup>in<sup>1</sup> his youngest <sup>†</sup>son Segub<sup>8</sup>, <sup>1</sup>according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by <sup>9</sup>Joshua the son of Nun.

## CHAPTER 17.

<sup>o1</sup> *Elijah, having prophesied against Ahab, is sent to Cherith, where the ravens feed him. 8 He is sent to the widow of Zarephath. 17 He raiseth the widow's son. 24 The woman believeth him.*

AND <sup>a</sup>Elijah the Tishbite, <sup>†</sup>who was <sup>1</sup>of the <sup>2</sup>inhabitants<sup>1</sup> of Gilead, said unto Ahab, <sup>†</sup>As the LORD<sup>3</sup> God of Israel<sup>4</sup> liveth, <sup>m</sup>before whom I stand, <sup>n</sup>there shall not be dew nor rain <sup>p</sup>these years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Cherith, that <sup>†</sup>is before Jordan.

4 And it shall be, <sup>†</sup>that thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that <sup>†</sup>is before Jordan.

6 And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass <sup>u</sup>after

B.C. 918.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. *was it a light thing, &c.*

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 7. 3.

<sup>c</sup> Obad. 20.

Luke 4. 26,

called

*Sarepta.*

<sup>d</sup> Judg. 18. 7.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 21. 25,

26.

<sup>f</sup> Kin. 10. 18,

& 17. 16.

<sup>g2</sup> Kin. 10. 21,

26, 27.

<sup>h2</sup> Kin. 13. 6,

& 17. 10,

& 21. 3.

Jer. 17. 2.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 20,

ch. 21. 25.

<sup>i</sup> Josh. 6. 26.

<sup>k</sup> Heb.

*Elijah.*

Luke 1. 17,

& 4. 25,

he is called

*Eli.*

<sup>l2</sup> Kin. 3. 14,

<sup>m</sup> Deut. 10. 8,

<sup>n</sup> James 5. 17,

<sup>p</sup> Luke 4. 25.

<sup>q</sup> Heb.

*giveth.*

<sup>r</sup> Or

*a full year.*

<sup>s</sup> Heb.

*by the hand of.*

<sup>t</sup> Heb.

*at the end of*

*days.*

<sup>u</sup> See

Luke 5. 8.

a while, that the brook dried up, because there <sup>1</sup>had been<sup>1</sup> no rain in the land.

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to <sup>c</sup>Zarephath, which <sup>†</sup>belongeth to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

10 So he arose and went to Zarephath<sup>2</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> when he came to the gate of the city, behold, <sup>3</sup>the<sup>1</sup> widow woman <sup>†</sup>was there gathering <sup>o</sup>of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

11 And as she was going to fetch <sup>†</sup>it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, <sup>†</sup>As the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handful of meal in <sup>a</sup>a<sup>1</sup> barrel, and a little oil in <sup>a</sup>a<sup>1</sup> cruse: and, behold, I <sup>†</sup>am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die.

13 And Elijah said unto her, Fear not; go <sup>†</sup>and do as thou hast said: but make me there- of a little cake first, and bring <sup>†</sup>it<sup>5</sup> unto me, and <sup>6</sup>after<sup>1</sup> make for thee and for thy son.

14 For thus saith the LORD<sup>7</sup>: God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day <sup>†</sup>that the LORD<sup>2</sup> sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and did according to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat <sup>7</sup>many days.

16 <sup>8</sup>And the<sup>1</sup> barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake <sup>†</sup>by Elijah.

17 <sup>o</sup>¶ And it came to pass after these things, <sup>†</sup>that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.

18 And she said unto Elijah,

<sup>2</sup> What have I to do with thee,

<sup>1M</sup> Heb.  
*Izebel.*

<sup>2S</sup> the  
Asherah  
<sup>M</sup> See  
2 Kings  
13. 6.

<sup>3A</sup> yet

<sup>4A</sup>, the

<sup>5A</sup>,

<sup>6M</sup> See

Josh. 6.

26.

<sup>7S</sup> with

the loss

of

<sup>8S</sup>;

<sup>9A</sup> the

hand of

<sup>1M</sup> Ac-  
cording  
to the  
Sept. of  
*Tishbeh*  
of Gilead.

<sup>2S</sup> so-

journers

<sup>3A</sup>, the

<sup>4A</sup>,

<sup>1S</sup> was

<sup>2S</sup>; and

<sup>3S</sup> a

<sup>4S</sup> the

<sup>5A</sup> forth

<sup>6S</sup> after-

ward

<sup>7A</sup>, the

<sup>8S</sup> The

R.V.	<i>The widow's son raised.</i>	I. KINGS 18.	<i>Ahab meeteth Elijah.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> thou art <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>art thou &amp;c.</i> 2 <sup>s</sup> bring 3 <sup>s</sup> !	O thou man of God? <sup>1</sup> art thou' come unto me to <sup>2</sup> call' my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son <sup>3</sup> ? <sup>1</sup>	B.C. c. 910.  <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>that we cut not off our lives from the beasts.</i>	unto all <sup>1</sup> brooks: peradventure we may find grass <sup>2</sup> to' save the horses and mules alive, <sup>3</sup> that we lose not all the beasts.	1 <sup>a</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> and  3 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>and lose none of</i>
4 <sup>s</sup> the chamber,	19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into <sup>4</sup> a loft,' where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed.		6 So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way by himself.	
	20 And he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?	1, 2 Kin. 4. 34.  <sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>measured.</i>	7 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, <sup>4</sup> Art thou that' my lord Elijah?	4 <sup>s</sup> Is it thou, 5 <sup>s</sup> It is I:
	21 <sup>b</sup> And he <sup>c</sup> stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come <sup>d</sup> into him again.	    <sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>into his inward parts.</i>	8 And he answered him, <sup>5</sup> I am: <sup>1</sup> go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is <i>here</i> .	6 <sup>s</sup> Where-in
6 <sup>s</sup> hearkened unto	22 And the LORD <sup>5</sup> heard' the voice of Elijah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he <sup>e</sup> revived.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. 11. 25.	9 And he said, <sup>6</sup> What' have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?	
	23 And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and Elijah said, See, thy son liveth.		10 <sup>f</sup> As the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, <sup>7</sup> He is not <sup>7</sup> there; <sup>1</sup> he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.	7 <sup>s</sup> here,
	24 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the woman said to Elijah, Now <sup>o</sup> by this' I know that thou <sup>4</sup> art a man of God, <sup>1</sup> and that the word of the LORD in thy mouth <sup>1</sup> is truth.	<sup>f</sup> John 3. 2. & 16. 30.  <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 16. Ezek. 3. 12, 14. Mat. 4. 1. Acts 8. 39.	11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is <i>here</i> .	
	CHAPTER 18.		12 And it shall come to pass, <sup>1</sup> as soon as I am gone from thee, that <sup>9</sup> the <sup>8</sup> Spirit' of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not; and <sup>10</sup> so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the LORD from my youth.	8 <sup>s</sup> spirit
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Elijah meeteth Obadiah. 17 He reprovetH Ahab. 40 Baal's prophets slain. 41 Elijah, by prayer, obtaineth rain. <sup>1</sup>		13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid an hundred men of the LORD's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?	
6 <sup>a</sup> ,	AND it came to pass <sup>1</sup> after <sup>h</sup> many days, that the word of the LORD came to Elijah <sup>6</sup> in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and <sup>1</sup> I will send rain upon the earth.	<sup>h</sup> Luke 4. 25. James 5. 17.  <sup>i</sup> Deut. 28. 12.	14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is <i>here</i> : and he shall slay me.	
7 <sup>s</sup> the famine was sore	2 And Elijah went to shew himself unto Ahab. And <sup>7</sup> there was a sore famine' in Samaria.	<sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>Obadiah.</i> <sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>over his house.</i>	15 And Elijah said, <sup>1</sup> As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him <sup>9</sup> to day. <sup>1</sup>	9 <sup>s</sup> to-day.
8 <sup>s</sup> over the household.	3 And Ahab called <sup>k</sup> Obadiah, which <sup>1</sup> was <sup>8</sup> the governor of his house. <sup>1</sup> (Now Obadiah feared the LORD greatly:	<sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>Jezebel.</i>  <sup>n</sup> ch. 21. 20. <sup>p</sup> Josh. 7. 25. Acts 16. 20.	16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet Elijah.	
	4 For it was <sup>10</sup> so, when <sup>m</sup> Jezebel cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Obadiah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water.)		17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, <sup>17</sup> Art thou he that <sup>9</sup> troubleth' Israel?	1 <sup>s</sup> Is it thou, thou troubler of
9 <sup>s</sup> through 1 <sup>a</sup> the	5 And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go <sup>9</sup> into' the land, unto all <sup>1</sup> fountains of water, and		18 And he answered, I have	





R.V.	<i>Elijah obtaineth rain.</i>	I. KINGS 19. <i>God appeareth to Elijah.</i>	R.V.	
1 s offer- ing,	38 Then <sup>a</sup> the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt <sup>1</sup> sacrifice, <sup>1</sup> and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that <sup>†</sup> <i>was</i> in the trench.	B.C. c. 906. <sup>a</sup> Lev. 9. 24. Judg. 6. 21. <sup>1</sup> Chr. 22. 26. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 7. 1. <sup>b</sup> Ruth 1. 17. ch. 20. 10. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 6. 31.	2 Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, <sup>b</sup> So let the gods do <sup>†</sup> to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by <sup>1</sup> to morrow <sup>1</sup> about this time.	1 s to- morrow
2 s is	39 And when all the people saw <sup>†</sup> it, they fell on their faces: and they said, <sup>c</sup> The LORD, he <sup>2</sup> is the <sup>1</sup> God; the LORD, he <sup>2</sup> is the <sup>1</sup> God.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 24.	3 <sup>2</sup> And when he saw <sup>†</sup> that, he arose, and went for his life, and came to Beer-sheba, which <sup>†</sup> <i>belongeth</i> to Judah, and left his servant there.	2 M Ac- cording to some ancient authori- ties, And he was afraid, and arose.
	40 And Elijah said unto them, <sup>d</sup> Take the prophets of Baal; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Elijah brought them down to the brook Kishon, and <sup>e</sup> slew them there.	<sup>d</sup> Or, <i>Apprehend.</i> <sup>2</sup> Kin. 10. 25.	4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a <sup>3</sup> juniper tree: and he <sup>†</sup> requested <sup>9</sup> for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I <sup>†</sup> <i>am</i> not better than my fathers.	3 M Or, broom
3 s the	41 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Elijah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat and drink; for <sup>†</sup> <i>there is</i> <sup>3 h</sup> a <sup>1</sup> sound of abundance of rain.	<sup>e</sup> Deut. 13. 5. & 18. 20. <sup>f</sup> Num. 11. 15. Jonah 4. 3. 8. <sup>g</sup> Heb. <i>for his life.</i> <sup>h</sup> Or, <i>a sound of a noise of rain.</i>	5 And <sup>†</sup> as he lay <sup>1</sup> and slept under a juniper tree <sup>5</sup> , behold, then <sup>1</sup> an angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise <sup>†</sup> and eat.	4 s he lay down 5 s; and, behold,
4 s bowed	42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; <sup>†</sup> and he <sup>†</sup> cast <sup>1</sup> himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> James 5. 17. 18.	6 And he looked, and, behold, <sup>†</sup> <i>there was</i> <sup>6</sup> a cake baked on the <sup>7</sup> coals, and a cruse of water <sup>o</sup> at his <sup>h</sup> head <sup>1</sup> . And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.	6 A at his head 7 M Or, <i>hot stones</i>
5 s. 6 A he	43 And <sup>†</sup> said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, <sup>†</sup> <i>There is</i> nothing. And he said, Go again seven times.	<sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>bolster.</i>	7 And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise <sup>†</sup> and eat; because the journey <sup>†</sup> is too great for thee.	
7 s as small as	44 And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a <sup>o</sup> little <sup>1</sup> cloud out of the sea, <sup>†</sup> like <sup>1</sup> a man's hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ahab, <sup>8</sup> <sup>†</sup> Prepare <sup>1</sup> thy chariot, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.	<sup>l</sup> Heb. <i>Tie, or, Bind.</i> M So Ex. 24. 28. Deut. 9. 9, 18. Mat. 4. 2. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 3. 1.	8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat <sup>m</sup> forty days and forty nights unto <sup>n</sup> Horeb the mount of God.	
8 s Make ready M Or, Yoke	45 And it came to pass in <sup>9</sup> the mean <sup>1</sup> while, that the heaven <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab rode, and went to Jezreel.		9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the word of the LORD <sup>†</sup> came to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, Elijah?	
9 s a little	46 And the hand of the LORD was on Elijah; and he <sup>†</sup> girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab <sup>†</sup> to the entrance of Jezreel.	<sup>p</sup> Rom. 11. 3. <sup>q</sup> Num. 25. 11, 13. Ps. 69. 9. <sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 4. 29. & 9. 1. <sup>†</sup> Heb. <i>till thou come to Jezreel.</i> <sup>u</sup> ch. 18. 4. <sup>v</sup> ch. 18. 22. Rom. 11. 3.	10 And he said, <sup>2</sup> I have been very <sup>9</sup> jealous for the LORD <sup>8</sup> God of hosts <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and <sup>u</sup> slain thy prophets with the sword <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> I, <sup>†</sup> even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.	8 A, the 9 s; 1 s:
1 s grew	CHAPTER 19. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Elijah, threatened by Jezebel, fleeth to Beer-sheba. 4 In the wilderness, being weary of his life, he is comforted by an angel. 15 God sendeth him to anoint Hazael, Jehu, and Elisha. 19 Elisha followeth Elijah.</i>		11 And he said, Go forth, and stand <sup>9</sup> upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and <sup>†</sup> a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces	
	AND Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah had done, and withal how he had <sup>a</sup> slain all the prophets with the sword.	<sup>†</sup> Ezek. 1. 4. & 37. 7. <sup>†</sup> ch. 18. 40.		

R.V.	<i>Elisha followeth Elijah. I. KINGS 20. Samaria is besieged.</i>	R.V.		
	<p>the rocks before the LORD; <sup>†</sup>but the LORD <sup>†</sup>was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; <sup>†</sup>but the LORD <sup>†</sup>was not in the earthquake:</p> <p>12 And after the earthquake a fire; <sup>†</sup>but the LORD <sup>†</sup>was not in the fire: and after the fire <sup>1</sup>a still small voice.</p> <p>13 And it was <sup>†</sup>so, when Elijah heard <sup>†</sup>it, that <sup>b</sup>he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. <sup>c</sup>And, behold, <sup>†</sup>there came a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Elijah?</p> <p>14 <sup>d</sup>And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD <sup>2</sup>God of hosts <sup>2</sup>: because <sup>1</sup>the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, <sup>†</sup>even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.</p> <p>15 And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way <sup>†</sup>to the wilderness of Damascus: <sup>e</sup>and when thou comest, <sup>5</sup>anoint Hazael <sup>†</sup>to be king over Syria:</p> <p>16 And <sup>f</sup>Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint <sup>†</sup>to be king over Israel: and <sup>g</sup>Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abelmeholah shalt thou anoint <sup>†</sup>to be prophet in thy room.</p> <p>17 And <sup>h</sup>it shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup>that him that escapeth <sup>6</sup>the sword of Hazael shall Jehu slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu <sup>i</sup>shall Elisha slay.</p> <p>18 <sup>k</sup>Yet <sup>7</sup>I have left <sup>1</sup>me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal, <sup>m</sup>and every mouth which hath not kissed him.</p> <p>19 <sup>o</sup>¶ So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who <sup>†</sup>was plowing <sup>8</sup>: <sup>†</sup>with twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed <sup>9</sup>by <sup>1</sup>him, and cast his mantle upon him.</p> <p>20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, <sup>p</sup>Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and <sup>†</sup>then I will follow thee. And he said unto him, <sup>q</sup>Go back again <sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>for what have I done to thee?</p> <p>21 And he returned <sup>2</sup>back</p>	<p>B.C. c. 906.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 22.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> So Ex. 3. 6. Is. 6. 2.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> ver. 9.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> ver. 10.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 8. 12, 13.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 1-3.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Luke 4. 27. called <i>Elisha</i>.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> 2 Kin. 8. 12. &amp; 9. 14. &amp;c. &amp; 10. 6. &amp;c. &amp; 13. 3.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> See Hos. 6. 5.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Rom. 11. 4. Or, <i>I will leave</i>.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> See Hos. 13. 2.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Heb. <i>desirable</i>.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Mat. 8. 21. Luke 9. 61, 62.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Heb. <i>Go return</i>.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Heb. <i>I kept not back from him</i>.</p>	<p>from <sup>1</sup>him, and took <sup>1</sup>a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and <sup>2</sup>a boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Elijah, and ministered unto him.</p> <p>CHAPTER 20.</p> <p><sup>o</sup>1 Ben-hadad besiegeth Samaria. 13 By the direction of a prophet, the Syrians are slain. 22 As the prophet forewarned Ahab, the Syrians, trusting in the valleys, come against him in Aphek. 28 The Syrians are again smitten. 34 Ahab sendeth Ben-hadad away with a covenant. 38 The prophet, making Ahab to judge himself, denounceth God's judgment against him.</p> <p>AND Ben-hadad the king of Syria gathered all his host together: and <sup>†</sup>there were thirty and two kings with him, and horses <sup>o</sup>, and chariots: and he went up and besieged Samaria, and <sup>3</sup>warred <sup>1</sup>against it.</p> <p>2 And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel <sup>4</sup>into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad,</p> <p>3 Thy silver and thy gold <sup>†</sup>is mine; thy wives also and thy children, <sup>†</sup>even the goodliest, <sup>†</sup>are mine.</p> <p>4 And the king of Israel answered and said, <sup>5</sup>My lord, O king, <sup>1</sup>according to thy saying, <sup>6</sup>I <sup>†</sup>am thine, and all that I have.</p> <p>5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Ben-hadad, saying, <sup>7</sup>Although I have sent <sup>1</sup>unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children;</p> <p>6 <sup>8</sup>Yet <sup>1</sup>I will send my servants unto thee <sup>2</sup>to morrow <sup>1</sup>about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, <sup>†</sup>that <sup>1</sup>whatsoever is <sup>n</sup>pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put <sup>†</sup>it in their hand, and take <sup>†</sup>it away.</p> <p>7 Then the king of Israel called all the elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see how this <sup>†</sup>man seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and <sup>7</sup>I denied him not.</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> S the</p> <p><sup>2</sup> M Or, <i>roasted</i></p> <p><sup>3</sup> S fought</p> <p><sup>4</sup> A,</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S It is</p> <p><sup>6</sup> A my lord, O king;</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S I sent indeed</p> <p><sup>8</sup> S but</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S to-morrow</p> <p><sup>1</sup> M Heb. <i>all the desire of thine eyes</i>.</p>

1 s thou not, nei-ther  
 8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken <sup>1</sup> not unto him, nor <sup>1</sup> consent.  
 9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.  
 10 And Ben-hadad sent unto him, and said, "The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that <sup>2b</sup> follow me.  
 11 And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell <sup>†</sup> him, Let not him that girdeth on his <sup>3</sup> harness <sup>1</sup> boast himself as he that putteth it off.  
 12 And it came to pass, when Ben-hadad heard this <sup>c</sup> message, as he <sup>†</sup> was <sup>d</sup> drinking, he and the kings <sup>4</sup> in the <sup>5e</sup> pavilions, that he said unto his servants, <sup>6f</sup> Set yourselves in array. And they set themselves in array against the city.  
 13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And, behold, <sup>7</sup> there <sup>h</sup> came a prophet <sup>1</sup> unto Ahab king of Israel, <sup>8</sup> saying, <sup>1</sup> Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, <sup>4</sup> I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and thou shalt know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.  
 14 And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>9</sup> Even by <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1k</sup> young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall <sup>2m</sup> order <sup>1</sup> the battle? And he answered, Thou.  
 15 Then he <sup>3</sup> numbered <sup>1</sup> the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two; and after them he <sup>3</sup> numbered <sup>1</sup> all the people, <sup>†</sup> even all the children of Israel, <sup>1</sup> being seven thousand.  
 16 And they went out at noon. But Ben-hadad <sup>†</sup> was <sup>†</sup> drinking himself drunk in the <sup>4</sup> pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.  
 17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first: and Ben-hadad sent



	saith the LORD, Because the Syrians have said, The LORD <sup>†</sup> is <sup>1</sup> God' of the hills, but he <sup>†</sup> is not <sup>1</sup> God' of the valleys <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> therefore <sup>a</sup> will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	B.C. 900.	the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.	
1 <sup>s</sup> a god			36 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall slay thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, <sup>b</sup> a lion found him, and slew him.	
2 <sup>s</sup> ;		<sup>a</sup> ver. 13.	37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, <sup>1c</sup> so that in smiting he wounded <i>him</i> .' <sup>1s</sup> smiting and wounding him.	
3 <sup>s</sup> encamped	29 And they <sup>3</sup> 'pitched' one over against the other seven days. And <sup>†</sup> so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians an hundred thousand footmen in one day.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 24.	38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with <sup>2</sup> ashes upon his face.	
4 <sup>s</sup> the	30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city; and <sup>†</sup> there <sup>a</sup> 'a' wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand <sup>o</sup> of the <sup>1</sup> 'men <sup>†</sup> that were left. And Ben-hadad fled, and came into the city, <sup>5c</sup> into an inner chamber.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. smiting and wounding.	39 And <sup>a</sup> as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, then <sup>9</sup> 'shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt <sup>a</sup> pay a talent of silver.	2 <sup>s</sup> his head-band over his eyes.
5 <sup>m</sup> Or, from chamber to chamber	31 <sup>¶</sup> And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel <sup>†</sup> are merciful kings: let us, <sup>6</sup> 'I' pray thee, <sup>1</sup> 'put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel: peradventure he will save thy life.	<sup>d</sup> See 2 Sam. 12. 1. &c. <sup>e</sup> Or, from chamber to chamber. Heb. into a chamber within a chamber, ch. 22. 25.	40 And as thy servant was busy here and there, <sup>1</sup> he was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So <sup>†</sup> shall thy <sup>3</sup> 'judgment' <sup>†</sup> be; thyself hast decided <sup>†</sup> it.	
6 <sup>s</sup> we	32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and <sup>†</sup> put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Ben-hadad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, <sup>†</sup> Is he yet alive? he <sup>†</sup> is my brother.	<sup>f</sup> Gen. 37. 34. <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 24.	41 And he hasted, and took the <sup>4</sup> 'ashes' away from his <sup>5</sup> 'face'; and the king of Israel discerned him that he <sup>†</sup> was of the prophets.	3 <sup>s</sup> judgment
	33 Now the men <sup>7</sup> 'did diligently observe whether any thing would come from him, and did hastily catch it': and they said, Thy brother Ben-hadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.	<sup>h</sup> Heb. weigh.	42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>2</sup> Because thou hast let go out of <sup>†</sup> thy hand <sup>6a</sup> 'a' man whom I <sup>7</sup> 'appointed to utter' <sup>†</sup> destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people.	4 <sup>s</sup> head-band
7 <sup>s</sup> observed diligently, and hasted	34 And Ben-hadad said unto him, <sup>m</sup> 'The cities <sup>o</sup> ,' which my father took from thy father <sup>o</sup> ,' I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. <sup>8</sup> 'Then' said Ahab, <sup>9</sup> 'I will send thee away' with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and <sup>1</sup> 'sent him away.'	<sup>i</sup> Heb. he was not.	43 And the king of Israel <sup>2</sup> 'went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Samaria.	5 <sup>s</sup> eyes
8 <sup>s</sup> took it as an omen (Heb. divined), and hasted		<sup>k</sup> ch. 22. 31-37.		6 <sup>s</sup> the
9 <sup>s</sup> to catch whether it were his mind		<sup>l</sup> ch. 21. 4.		7 <sup>s</sup> had devoted to
10 <sup>s</sup> Heb. from him;		<sup>m</sup> ch. 15. 20.		
11 <sup>s</sup> Another reading is, to catch it from him.			CHAPTER 21.	
12 <sup>s</sup> And I,			<sup>o1</sup> Naboth refuseth Ahab his vineyard.	
13 <sup>s</sup> will let thee go.			<sup>5</sup> Jezebel procureth Naboth's death.	
14 <sup>s</sup> let him go.			<sup>15</sup> Ahab taketh possession of the vineyard.	
15 <sup>s</sup> fellow by			<sup>17</sup> Elijah denounceth judgments against Ahab and Jezebel.	
	35 <sup>¶</sup> And a certain man of <sup>n</sup> the sons of the prophets said unto his <sup>2</sup> 'neighbour <sup>2</sup> in' the word of	<sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 3, 5, 7, 15. <sup>p</sup> ch. 13. 17, 18.	AND it came to pass after these things, <sup>†</sup> that Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard, which <sup>†</sup> was in Jezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria.	

R.V.	<i>Jezebel procureth</i>	I. KINGS 21.	<i>Naboth's death.</i>	R.V.
	2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it <sup>†</sup> is near unto my house <sup>1</sup> ; and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it <sup>2</sup> ; or, <sup>†</sup> if it <sup>c</sup> seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money.	B.C. 899. <sup>a</sup> 1 Sam. 8. 14. <sup>b</sup> Is. 58. 4. <sup>c</sup> Heb. be good in thine eyes.	his city, did as Jezebel had sent unto them, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>1</sup> as it <sup>†</sup> was written in the letters which she had sent unto them.	<sup>1</sup> s accord- ing
<sup>1</sup> s ; <sup>2</sup> s ; or,	3 And Naboth said to Ahab, The LORD forbid it me, <sup>a</sup> that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee. 4 And Ahab came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him: for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread. 5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ But Jezebel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread? 6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee another vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard. 7 And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Israel? arise, <sup>†</sup> and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite. 8 So she wrote <sup>3</sup> letters in Ahab's name, and sealed <sup>†</sup> them with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that <sup>†</sup> were in his city, <sup>†</sup> dwelling <sup>1</sup> with Naboth. 9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth <sup>5</sup> on high among the people: 10 And set two men, sons of <sup>6</sup> Belial, before him, <sup>7</sup> to <sup>1</sup> bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst <sup>8</sup> 'blaspheme' <sup>1</sup> God and the king. And <sup>†</sup> then carry him out, and <sup>†</sup> stone him, that he <sup>o</sup> 'may' die. 11 And the men of his city, <sup>†</sup> even the elders and the nobles who <sup>9</sup> were the inhabitants <sup>1</sup> in	<sup>d</sup> Lev. 25. 23. Num. 26. 7. Lezek. 46. 18. <sup>e</sup> See 2 Kin. 9. 26.	12 <sup>o</sup> They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth <sup>2</sup> on high among the people. 13 And <sup>3</sup> there came in two men, children <sup>1</sup> of Belial, <sup>4</sup> and sat before him: and the men of Belial <sup>5</sup> witnessed <sup>1</sup> against him, <sup>†</sup> even against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did <sup>6</sup> 'blaspheme' <sup>1</sup> God and the king. <sup>6</sup> Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died. 14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, Naboth is stoned, and is dead. 15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead. 16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take possession of it. 17 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying, 18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, <sup>9</sup> which <sup>7</sup> is <sup>1</sup> in Samaria: behold, <sup>†</sup> he is in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to <sup>8</sup> possess <sup>1</sup> it. 19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? <sup>9</sup> And <sup>1</sup> thou shalt speak unto him saying, Thus saith the LORD. <sup>h</sup> In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine. 20 And Ahab said to Elijah, <sup>k</sup> Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found <sup>†</sup> thee: because <sup>m</sup> thou hast sold thyself to <sup>†</sup> 'work' <sup>1</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD. 21 Behold, <sup>p</sup> I will bring evil upon thee, and will <sup>2</sup> take away thy posterity, <sup>1</sup> and will cut off from Ahab <sup>3</sup> him that	<sup>2</sup> M Or, at the head of <sup>3</sup> s the two men, sons <sup>4</sup> A came in <sup>5</sup> s bare witness <sup>6</sup> s curse <sup>7</sup> M Or, re-nounce
<sup>2</sup> M Or, a letter		<sup>f</sup> Ps. 9. 12. <sup>g</sup> ch. 13. 32. 2 Chr. 22. 9.		<sup>7</sup> s dwell-eth <sup>8</sup> s take possession of <sup>9</sup> s and
<sup>4</sup> s and that dwelt		<sup>h</sup> ch. 22. 38. <sup>i</sup> Heb. in the top of the people.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, at the head of		<sup>k</sup> ch. 18. 17. <sup>l</sup> Ex. 22. 28. Lev. 24. 15, 16. Acts 6. 11. <sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 17. Rom. 7. 14. <sup>n</sup> Lev. 24. 14. <sup>p</sup> ch. 14. 10. 2 Kin. 9. 8. <sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 25.		<sup>9</sup> s do that which is <sup>2</sup> s utterly weep <sup>3</sup> s every man child,
<sup>6</sup> M That is, worthlessness. <sup>7</sup> s and let them <sup>8</sup> s curse <sup>9</sup> M Or, re-nounce				
<sup>9</sup> s dwelt				

R.V.	<i>Ahab seeketh to</i>	I. KINGS 22.	<i>recover Ramoth-gilead.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> him that is left at large in Israel: 2 <sup>a</sup> I	<p>pisseth against the wall,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup>him that is shut up and <sup>1</sup>left in Israel,<sup>1</sup></p> <p>22 And <sup>2</sup>will make thine house like the house of <sup>a</sup>Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of <sup>a</sup>Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked <sup>1</sup>me to anger, and <sup>3</sup>made Israel to sin.</p> <p>23 And <sup>9</sup>of Jezebel also spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eat Jezebel <sup>4</sup>by the <sup>b</sup>wall<sup>1</sup> of Jezreel.</p> <p>24 <sup>1</sup>Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.</p> <p>25 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>But <sup>1</sup>there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to <sup>6</sup>work wickedness<sup>1</sup> in the sight of the LORD, <sup>m</sup>whom Jezebel his wife <sup>1</sup>stirred up.</p> <p>26 And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all <sup>7</sup>things<sup>2</sup> as did the Amorites,<sup>1</sup> whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.<sup>8</sup></p> <p>27 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and <sup>r</sup>put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.</p> <p>28 And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,</p> <p>29 Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: <sup>†</sup>but <sup>u</sup>in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.</p>	<p>B.C. 899.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Deut. 4. 43.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> ch. 14. 10.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Heb. silent from taking it.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> ch. 15. 29.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> ch. 16. 3. 11.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 7.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 36.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Or, ditch.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> ch. 14. 11. &amp; 16. 4.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> ch. 18. 19.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> ch. 16. 30. &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> ch. 16. 31.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Or, incited.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> 2 Kin. 3. 11.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Gen. 15. 16. 2 Kin. 21. 11.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Gen. 37. 24.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Or, eunuch.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 25.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Heb. floor.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 18. 2. &amp;c.</p>	<p>that <sup>1a</sup> Ramoth in Gilead is our's,<sup>1</sup> and we <sup>2†be</sup> still, <sup>†</sup>and take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria?</p> <p>4 And he said unto Jehoshaphat, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Ramoth-gilead? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, <sup>1</sup>I <sup>†am</sup> as thou <sup>†art</sup>, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.</p> <p>5 And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, <sup>3</sup>Enquire,<sup>1</sup> I pray thee, at the word of the LORD <sup>†to</sup> day.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>6 Then the king of Israel <sup>3</sup>gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver <sup>†it</sup> into the hand of the king.</p> <p>7 <sup>5</sup>And<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>Jehoshaphat said, <sup>†Is</sup> there not here <sup>6</sup>a prophet of the LORD <sup>o</sup>besides<sup>1</sup>, that we might <sup>7</sup>enquire<sup>1</sup> of him?</p> <p>8 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, <sup>†There</sup> is yet one man <sup>o</sup>, Micaiah the son of Imlah,<sup>1</sup> by whom we may <sup>7</sup>enquire<sup>1</sup> of the LORD<sup>3</sup>: but I hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.</p> <p>9 Then the king of Israel called an <sup>9†</sup> officer, and said, <sup>1</sup>Hasten <sup>hither</sup><sup>1</sup> Micaiah the son of Imlah.</p> <p>10 <sup>2</sup>And<sup>1</sup> the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah sat each on his throne, <sup>3</sup>having put on<sup>1</sup> their robes, in <sup>4</sup>a <sup>z</sup>void place<sup>1</sup> in<sup>1</sup> the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.</p> <p>11 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah made him horns of iron<sup>5</sup>: and he<sup>1</sup> said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Syrians, until <sup>6</sup>thou have consumed them.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver <sup>†it</sup> into the <sup>7</sup>king's hand.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>13 And the messenger that <sup>3</sup>was gone<sup>1</sup> to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the</p>	<p>1<sup>s</sup> Ramoth-gilead is ours, 2<sup>m</sup> Or, keep silence</p> <p>3<sup>s</sup> Inquire, 4<sup>s</sup> to-day.</p> <p>5<sup>s</sup> But 6<sup>a</sup> besides</p> <p>7<sup>s</sup> inquire</p> <p>8<sup>a</sup>, Micaiah the son of Imlah</p> <p>9<sup>m</sup> Or, eunuch 1<sup>s</sup> Fetch quickly 2<sup>s</sup> Now</p> <p>3<sup>s</sup> arrayed in 4<sup>s</sup> an open place [<sup>m</sup> Heb. a threshing-floor] at</p> <p>5<sup>s</sup>, and 6<sup>s</sup> they be consumed.</p> <p>7<sup>s</sup> hand of the king. 8<sup>s</sup> went</p>
	<p>CHAPTER 22.</p> <p><sup>o</sup>1 Ahab, seduced by false prophets, according to the word of Micaiah, is slain at Ramoth-gilead. 37 The dogs lick up his blood, and Ahaziah succeedeth him. 41 Jehoshaphat's good reign. 50 Jehoram succeedeth him. 51 Ahaziah's evil reign.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>And they continued three years without war between Syria and Israel.</p> <p>2<sup>9</sup> And it came to pass in the third year, that <sup>9</sup>Jehoshaphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Israel.</p> <p>3 And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye</p>			

R.V.	Micaiah's prophecy.	I. KINGS 22.	Ahab is smitten.	R.V.
	prophets declare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak <sup>1</sup> that which is <sup>1</sup> good.	B.C. 897.	phets <sup>1</sup> and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee.	1 S ;
1 S thou	14 And Micaiah said, <sup>†</sup> As the LORD liveth, <sup>6</sup> what the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak.	<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 18. 27. <sup>b</sup> Num. 22. 38.	24 <sup>2</sup> But <sup>1</sup> Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah <sup>3</sup> went <sup>1</sup> near, and smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, "Which way went the <sup>4</sup> 'Spirit' <sup>1</sup> of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?	2 S Then 3 S came
2 S And when he was come to the king,	15 <sup>2</sup> ¶ So he came to the king. And <sup>1</sup> the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go <sup>3</sup> against <sup>1</sup> Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, Go <sup>4</sup> , and prosper <sup>5</sup> : for <sup>1</sup> the LORD shall deliver <sup>†</sup> it into the hand of the king.	<sup>c</sup> Or, from chamber to chamber. <sup>d</sup> Heb, a chamber in a chamber, ch. 20. 30.	25 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see <sup>5</sup> in <sup>1</sup> that day, when thou shalt go <sup>6c</sup> into <sup>1</sup> an inner chamber to hide thyself.	4 S spirit 5 S on 6 M Or, from chamber to chamber
3 S to	16 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou <sup>6</sup> tell <sup>1</sup> me nothing but <sup>7</sup> that which is true <sup>1</sup> in the name of the LORD?		26 And the king of Israel said, Take Micaiah, and carry him back unto Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;	
4 A up	17 And he said, I saw all Israel <sup>6</sup> scattered upon the <sup>8</sup> hills, <sup>1</sup> as sheep that have <sup>9</sup> not <sup>1</sup> a shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master <sup>1</sup> : let them return every man to his house in peace.	<sup>e</sup> Mat. 9. 36. <sup>f</sup> Num. 16. 29. <sup>g</sup> Deut. 18. 20. 22.	27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this <sup>†</sup> fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I come in peace.	
5 S ; and	18 And the king of Israel said <sup>2</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would <sup>3</sup> prophecy no <sup>1</sup> good concerning me, but evil?		28 And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, <sup>7</sup> the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, <sup>†</sup> Hearken, O people, every one of you.	7 S Hear, ye peoples, all of you.
6 S speak unto the truth	19 And he said, <sup>4</sup> Hear thou therefore <sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD: <sup>†</sup> I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, <sup>k</sup> and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left.	<sup>i</sup> Or, when he was to disguise himself, and enter into the battle. <sup>A</sup> 2 Chr. 25. 22. <sup>j</sup> Is. 6. 1. <sup>k</sup> Dan. 7. 9. <sup>l</sup> Job 1. 6. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 103. 20. 21. <sup>n</sup> Dan. 7. 10. <sup>o</sup> Zech. 1. 10. <sup>p</sup> Mat. 18. 10. <sup>q</sup> Heb. 1. 7, 14.	29 <sup>2</sup> So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead.	8 M See Micah 1. 2.
8 S mount-ains, 9 S no	20 And the LORD said, Who shall <sup>5</sup> persuade <sup>1</sup> Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one said on this manner <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and another said on that manner.	<sup>r</sup> Or, deceive.	30 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, <sup>g</sup> I will disguise myself, and <sup>9</sup> enter <sup>1</sup> into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Israel <sup>h</sup> disguised himself, and went into the battle.	9 S go
1 S ;	21 And there came forth <sup>7</sup> a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will <sup>8</sup> persuade <sup>1</sup> him.		31 <sup>1</sup> But <sup>1</sup> the king of Syria <sup>2</sup> commanded <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> his <sup>1</sup> thirty and two captains <sup>4</sup> that had rule over <sup>1</sup> his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Israel.	1 S Now 2 A had 3 S the 4 S of
2 S to	22 And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and <sup>o</sup> I <sup>1</sup> will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, <sup>†</sup> Thou shalt <sup>9</sup> persuade <sup>1</sup> him, and <sup>†</sup> prevail also: go forth, and do so.	<sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 18. 31. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 20.	32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, Surely it <sup>†</sup> is the king of Israel <sup>5</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> they turned aside to fight against him: and Jehoshaphat <sup>m</sup> cried out.	5 S ; and
3 S not prophesy	23 <sup>†</sup> Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy pro-	<sup>w</sup> 2 Chr. 18. 31. <sup>x</sup> Job 12. 16. <sup>y</sup> Ezek. 14. 9. <sup>z</sup> Thes. 2. 11.	33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots <sup>6</sup> perceived <sup>1</sup> that it <sup>†</sup> was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him.	6 S saw 7 S his
4 S Therefore hear thou		<sup>aa</sup> Heb. in his simplicity, 2 Sam. 15. 31. <sup>ab</sup> Ezek. 14. 9. <sup>ac</sup> Heb. joints and the breast-plates.	34 And a <sup>†</sup> certain man drew <sup>7</sup> a <sup>1</sup> bow <sup>8p</sup> at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between <sup>9</sup> the <sup>†</sup> joints of the harness: wherefore he said	8 M Heb. in his simplicity. 9 M Or, the lower armour and the breast-plate
5 S entice M Or, deceive				
6 S ;				
7 M Heb. the spirit.				
8 S entice him, and shut				



R.V.	<i>Jehoshaphat's good reign.</i> I. KINGS 22.	<i>Ahaziah's evil reign.</i>	R.V.	
	unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am <sup>1</sup> wounded.	B.C. 897. <sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 23. & 15. 14. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 12. 3. <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>made sick.</i> <sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>ascended.</i> <sup>d</sup> 2 Chr. 19. 2. 2 Cor. 6. 14.	eyes of the LORD: <sup>1</sup> nevertheless <sup>a</sup> the high places were not taken away; <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the people <sup>2</sup> offered <sup>1</sup> and burnt incense <sup>o</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> in the high places.	<sup>1</sup> s how-beit
<sup>1</sup> A sore	35 And the battle <sup>c</sup> increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the <sup>2</sup> midst <sup>1</sup> of the chariot.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>loosen.</i>	44 And <sup>d</sup> Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel.	<sup>2</sup> s still sacrificed
<sup>2</sup> s bottom	36 And there went a <sup>3</sup> proclamation <sup>1</sup> throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his <sup>o</sup> own <sup>1</sup> country.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 14. 24. & 15. 12.	45 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?	
<sup>3</sup> s cry	37 <sup>o</sup> ¶ So the king died, and <sup>h</sup> was brought to Samaria; and they buried the king in Samaria.	<sup>g</sup> Gen. 25. 23. <sup>2</sup> Sam. 8. 14. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 3. 9. & 8. 20. <sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>came.</i> <sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 35. &c.	46 <sup>j</sup> And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he <sup>3</sup> took <sup>1</sup> out of the land.	<sup>3</sup> s put away
<sup>4</sup> s they	38 And <sup>4</sup> one <sup>1</sup> washed the chariot <sup>5</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the pool of Samaria; and the dogs licked up his blood; <sup>6</sup> and they washed his armour; <sup>1</sup> according <sup>n</sup> unto the word of the LORD which he spake.	<sup>i</sup> Or, had <i>ten ships.</i> ch. 10. 22. <sup>j</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 37. <sup>k</sup> ch. 9. 26. <sup>l</sup> ch. 21. 19.	47 <sup>4</sup> <sup>g</sup> There was then <sup>1</sup> no king in Edom: a deputy <sup>†</sup> was king.	<sup>4</sup> s And there was
<sup>5</sup> s by	39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and <sup>2</sup> the ivory house which he <sup>7</sup> made, <sup>1</sup> and all the cities that he built, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?	<sup>l</sup> Or, had <i>ten ships.</i> ch. 10. 22. <sup>j</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 37. <sup>k</sup> ch. 9. 26. <sup>l</sup> ch. 21. 19.	48 <sup>i</sup> Jehoshaphat <sup>k</sup> made ships of <sup>5</sup> Tharshish <sup>1</sup> to go to Ophir for gold: <sup>2</sup> but they went not; for the ships were broken at <sup>m</sup> Ezion-geber.	<sup>5</sup> s Tarshish
<sup>6</sup> s (now the harlots washed themselves there;)	40 So Ahab slept with his fathers; and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.	<sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 1. <sup>n</sup> Amos 3. 15.	49 Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab unto Jehoshaphat, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Jehoshaphat would not.	
<sup>m</sup> Or, and they washed the armour	41 ¶ <sup>8</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel.	<sup>o</sup> ver. 40.	50 <sup>¶</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> And <sup>7</sup> Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.	<sup>6</sup> M See 2 Chr. 21. 1.
<sup>7</sup> s built,	42 Jehoshaphat <sup>†</sup> was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name <sup>†</sup> was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.	<sup>p</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 31.	51 ¶ <sup>7</sup> Ahaziah the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria <sup>7</sup> the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and <sup>8</sup> reigned two years over Israel.	<sup>7</sup> A in
<sup>8</sup> M See 2 Chr. 20. 31, &c.	43 And <sup>9</sup> he walked in all the <sup>9</sup> ways <sup>1</sup> of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, doing <sup>†</sup> that which was right in the	<sup>q</sup> ch. 15. 26.	52 And he did <sup>9</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD, and <sup>10</sup> walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, <sup>1</sup> who made <sup>1</sup> Israel to sin <sup>2</sup> :	<sup>8</sup> A he
<sup>9</sup> s way	44 And <sup>9</sup> he walked in all the <sup>9</sup> ways <sup>1</sup> of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, doing <sup>†</sup> that which was right in the	<sup>r</sup> Judg. 2. 11. ch. 16. 31. <sup>s</sup> 2 Chr. 17. 3.	53 For <sup>1</sup> <sup>z</sup> he served Baal, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD <sup>5</sup> God of Israel, according to all that his father had done.	<sup>9</sup> A that which was
				<sup>1</sup> s where-in he made <sup>m</sup> Or, who made <sup>2</sup> s. And <sup>3</sup> A, the

THE  
SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS°,  
COMMONLY CALLED,  
THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KINGS'.

CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>1 Moab rebelleth. 2 Ahaziah, sending to Baal-zebub, hath his judgment by Elijah. 5 Elijah twice briageth fire from heaven. 13 He spareth the third captain. 17 Jehoram succeedeth Ahaziah.

<sup>1</sup> THEN <sup>1</sup> Moab <sup>c</sup> rebelled against Israel <sup>a</sup> after the death of Ahab.

<sup>2</sup> And Ahaziah fell down through <sup>2a</sup> a lattice in his upper chamber that <sup>†</sup> was in Samaria, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, <sup>3</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> of Baal-zebub the god of <sup>e</sup> Ekron whether I shall recover of this <sup>4</sup> disease.

<sup>3</sup> But the angel of the LORD said to Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, <sup>†</sup> Is it <sup>o</sup> not <sup>1</sup> because <sup>†</sup> there is <sup>5</sup> not a <sup>1</sup> God in Israel, <sup>†</sup> that ye go to <sup>3</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron?

<sup>4</sup> Now therefore thus saith the LORD, <sup>9</sup> Thou shalt not come down from <sup>6</sup> that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Elijah departed.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the messengers <sup>7</sup> turned back <sup>1</sup> unto him, <sup>8</sup> he said unto them, Why <sup>3</sup> are ye now turned back <sup>1</sup>?

<sup>6</sup> And they said unto him, There came <sup>1a</sup> a man up <sup>1</sup> to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>†</sup> Is it <sup>o</sup> not <sup>1</sup> because <sup>†</sup> there is <sup>2</sup> not a <sup>1</sup> God in Israel, <sup>†</sup> that thou sendest to <sup>3</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron? therefore thou shalt not come down from <sup>4</sup> that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

B.C. c. 896.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. What was the manner of the man?

<sup>b</sup> See Zech. 13. 4. Mat. 3. 4. <sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 2. <sup>d</sup> ch. 3. 5.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 5. 10.

<sup>f</sup> Luke 9. 54.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. The bed whither thou art gone up, thou shalt not come down from it.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. bowed.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 26. 21. Ps. 72. 14.

<sup>7</sup> And he said unto them, <sup>a</sup> What manner of man <sup>†</sup> was he which came up to meet you, and told you these words?

<sup>8</sup> And they answered him, <sup>†</sup> He was <sup>1b</sup> an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It <sup>†</sup> is Elijah the Tishbite.

<sup>9</sup> Then <sup>2</sup> the king <sup>1</sup> sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he <sup>3</sup> sat on the top of <sup>4a</sup> an hill. And he spake unto him, <sup>5</sup> Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

<sup>10</sup> And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I <sup>†</sup> be a man of God, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>†</sup> let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>6</sup> Again also <sup>1</sup> he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

<sup>12</sup> And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I <sup>†</sup> be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

<sup>13</sup> ¶ And he sent again a captain of the <sup>1</sup> third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and <sup>h</sup> fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, <sup>4</sup> be precious in thy sight.

<sup>14</sup> Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and <sup>8</sup> burnt up the two captains of the

<sup>1</sup> M Or, a man with a garment of hair

<sup>2</sup> S the king

<sup>3</sup> M Or, dwell <sup>4</sup> S the <sup>5</sup> S O

<sup>6</sup> S And again

<sup>7</sup> S And again he sent the captain of a

<sup>8</sup> S consumed the two former captains of fifty

1<sup>s</sup> but  
now let  
my life

former fifties' with their fifties: <sup>1</sup>therefore let my life now <sup>1</sup>be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the LORD said unto Elijah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to <sup>2</sup>enquire <sup>1</sup>of Baalzebub the god of Ekron, <sup>†</sup>is it <sup>o</sup>not <sup>1</sup>because <sup>†</sup>there is no God in Israel to <sup>2</sup>enquire <sup>1</sup>of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down <sup>3</sup>off that bed on which <sup>1</sup>thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>So he died according to the word of the LORD which Elijah had spoken. And <sup>a</sup>Jehoram <sup>4</sup>'reigned' in his stead in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, <sup>†</sup>are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup>1 *Elijah, taking his leave of Elisha, with his mantle divideth Jordan, 11 and is taken up by a fiery chariot into heaven. 12 Elisha, dividing Jordan with Elijah's mantle, is acknowledged his successor. 19 Elisha healeth the unwholesome waters. 23 Bears destroy the children that mocked Elisha.*

5<sup>s</sup> by a  
whirl-  
wind into  
heaven,

AND it came to pass, when the LORD would <sup>o</sup>take up Elijah <sup>5</sup>into heaven by a whirlwind, <sup>1</sup>that Elijah went with <sup>7</sup>Elisha from Gilgal.

2 And Elijah said unto Elisha, <sup>9</sup>Tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me <sup>o</sup>to <sup>1</sup>Beth-el. And Elisha said <sup>o</sup>unto him, <sup>†</sup>As the LORD liveth, and <sup>†</sup>as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Beth-el.

3 And <sup>4</sup>'the sons of the prophets that <sup>†</sup>were at Beth-el came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head <sup>7</sup>to day <sup>1</sup>? And he said, Yea, I know <sup>†</sup>it; hold ye your peace.

4 And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to

B.C. c. 896.

Jericho. And he said, <sup>†</sup>As the LORD liveth, and <sup>†</sup>as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho.

5 And the sons of the prophets that <sup>†</sup>were at Jericho came <sup>1</sup>to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head <sup>2</sup>to day <sup>1</sup>? And he answered, Yea, I know <sup>†</sup>it; hold ye your peace.

6 And Elijah said unto him, Tarry <sup>3</sup>, I pray thee, here <sup>1</sup>; for the LORD hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, <sup>†</sup>As the LORD liveth, and <sup>†</sup>as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood <sup>4</sup>to view <sup>1</sup>afar off: and they two stood by Jordan.

8 And Elijah took his mantle, and wrapped <sup>†</sup>it together, and smote the waters, and <sup>4</sup>they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground.

9 <sup>o</sup>¶ And it came to pass, <sup>5</sup>when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken <sup>o</sup>away <sup>1</sup>from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let <sup>6</sup>a double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

10 And he said, <sup>a</sup>Thou hast asked a hard thing: *nevertheless*, if thou see me <sup>†</sup>when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be <sup>†</sup>so.

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, *there appeared* <sup>7</sup>a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, <sup>8</sup>and <sup>1</sup>parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

12 <sup>o</sup>¶ And Elisha saw <sup>†</sup>it, and he cried, <sup>2</sup>My father, my father, the <sup>9</sup>chariot <sup>1</sup>of Israel <sup>o</sup>, and the horsemen thereof <sup>1</sup>. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the <sup>m</sup>bank of Jordan <sup>2</sup>.

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said,

<sup>a</sup> The second year that Jehoram was Prorex, and the eighteenth of Jehoshaphat, ch. 3. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. in sight, or, over against.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>d</sup> So Ex. 14. 21.  
<sup>e</sup> Josh. 3. 16.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. Thou hast done hard in asking.

<sup>f</sup> Gen. 5. 24.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 21.

<sup>h</sup> See Ruth 1. 16, 16.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 6. 17.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 104. 4.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 4. 6.  
<sup>l</sup> Sam. 1. 26.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 4. 50.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 13. 14.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 5. 7, 15.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 20. 35.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 4. 1, 38.  
<sup>r</sup> & 9. 1.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. Up.

1<sup>a</sup> near

2<sup>s</sup> to-day

3<sup>s</sup> here,  
I pray  
thee

4<sup>s</sup> over  
against  
them

5<sup>m</sup> Or, as  
they went

6<sup>m</sup> That  
is, the  
portion  
of the  
firstborn.  
See Deut.  
21. 17.

7<sup>m</sup> Or,  
chariots  
8<sup>s</sup> which

9<sup>s</sup> cha-  
riots  
<sup>m</sup> Or,  
chariot  
1<sup>s</sup>!

2<sup>s</sup>.

1<sup>A</sup> the  
M Or, the  
God of  
Elijah,  
even he?  
and  
when he  
had  
smitten  
etc.  
2<sup>S</sup> were  
divided  
3<sup>S</sup> at  
Jericho  
over  
against  
him

Where <sup>†</sup>is the LORD<sup>1</sup> God of Elijah? and when he also had smitten the waters, <sup>a</sup>they <sup>2</sup>parted<sup>1</sup> hither and thither: and Elisha went over.

15 And when the sons of the prophets which <sup>†</sup>were <sup>3<sup>b</sup></sup>to view at Jericho<sup>1</sup> saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

16 <sup>o</sup>¶ And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty<sup>c</sup> strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: <sup>4<sup>S</sup></sup>lest peradventure the <sup>4</sup>Spirit<sup>1</sup> of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon <sup>7</sup>some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And <sup>5</sup>when they came again<sup>1</sup> to him, <sup>6</sup>(for<sup>1</sup> he tarried at Jericho<sup>7</sup>), <sup>1</sup>he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, <sup>8</sup>I<sup>1</sup> pray thee, the situation of this city <sup>†</sup>is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water <sup>†</sup>is naught, and the <sup>9</sup>ground <sup>†</sup>barren<sup>1</sup>.

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought <sup>†</sup>it to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and <sup>10</sup>cast <sup>†</sup>the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or <sup>2</sup>barren land<sup>1</sup>.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the <sup>3</sup>saying<sup>1</sup> of Elisha which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth <sup>†</sup>little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head.

B.C. 896.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 8.<sup>b</sup> ver. 7.<sup>c</sup> Heb. sons of strength.<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 17.<sup>e</sup> See 1 Kin. 18. 12. Ezek. 8. 3. Acts 8. 39.<sup>f</sup> Heb. one of the mountains.<sup>g</sup> Heb. statue. <sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 31, 32.<sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 28, 31, 32.<sup>k</sup> See Is. 16. 1.<sup>l</sup> Heb. causing to miscarry. <sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 1.<sup>n</sup> See Ex. 15. 25. ch. 4. 41. & 6. 6. John 9. 6.<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 4.

24 And he <sup>1</sup>turned back, and looked on<sup>1</sup> them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two <sup>2</sup>she bears<sup>1</sup> out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel, and from thence he returned to Samaria.

## CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o</sup>1 Jehoram's reign. 4 Mesha rebelleth. 16 Elisha obtaineth water, and promise of victory for Jehoram and his host. 21 The Moabites are overcome. 26 The king of Moab, by sacrificing the king of Edom's son, raiseth the siege.<sup>1</sup>

NOW <sup>a</sup>Jehoram the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria<sup>2</sup> the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve years.

2 And he <sup>4</sup>wrought<sup>1</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his father, and like his mother: for he put away the <sup>5<sup>b</sup></sup>image<sup>1</sup> of Baal<sup>†</sup> that his father had made.

3 Nevertheless he cleaved unto <sup>†</sup>the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, <sup>6</sup>which<sup>1</sup> made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ <sup>7</sup>And<sup>1</sup> Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster<sup>3</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>rendered unto the king of Israel <sup>9</sup>an hundred thousand <sup>10</sup>lambs, and <sup>1</sup>an hundred thousand rams<sup>o</sup>, with the wool<sup>1</sup>.

5 But it came to pass, when <sup>m</sup>Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.

6 <sup>o</sup>¶ And king Jehoram went out of Samaria<sup>2</sup> the same time, and numbered<sup>1</sup> all Israel.

7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle? And he said, I will go up: <sup>p</sup>I <sup>†</sup>am as thou <sup>†</sup>art, my people as thy people, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way<sup>3</sup> through<sup>1</sup> the wilderness of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom: and they <sup>†</sup>fetched a compass<sup>1</sup> of seven days<sup>1</sup>

1<sup>S</sup> looked behind him and saw  
2<sup>S</sup> she-bears

3<sup>A</sup> in4<sup>S</sup> did that which was5<sup>S</sup> pillar M Or, obelisk6<sup>S</sup> where-with he7<sup>S</sup> Now 8<sup>S</sup>; and he9<sup>A</sup> the wool of M as A.V. text.1<sup>A</sup> of2<sup>S</sup> at that time, and mustered3<sup>S</sup> of1<sup>S</sup> made a circuit



R.V.	<i>Elisha obtaineth water.</i>	II. KINGS 3.	<i>The Moabites defeated.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> nor for the beasts	journey: and there was no water for the host, <sup>1</sup> and for the cattle <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> that followed them.	B.C. 886. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>grieve.</i> <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>at their feet.</i> See Ex. 11. 8. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 29. 39, 40.	water, and "mar every good piece of land with stones.	
2 <sup>s</sup> for	10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> the LORD hath called these three kings together <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> to deliver them into the hand of Moab <sup>3</sup> !"	<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 7.	20 And it came to pass in the morning, <sup>1</sup> when <sup>e</sup> the meat offering was offered, <sup>1</sup> that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the country was filled with water.	1 <sup>s</sup> about the time of offering the oblation,
3 <sup>s</sup> .	11 But <sup>a</sup> Jehoshaphat said, <sup>†</sup> I <sup>s</sup> there not here a prophet of the LORD, that we may <sup>4</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, <sup>o</sup> Here <sup>is</sup> Elisha the son of Shaphat <sup>5</sup> , which poured water on the hands of Elijah.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>were cried together.</i> <sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>gird himself with a girdle.</i>	21 <sup>¶</sup> And <sup>1</sup> when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they <sup>3</sup> gathered <sup>4</sup> all that were able to <sup>5</sup> put on armour, and upward, and stood <sup>6</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the border.	2 <sup>s</sup> Now
4 <sup>s</sup> inquire	12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom <sup>9</sup> went down to him.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 2. 25. <sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>destroyed.</i> <sup>i</sup> Ezek. 14. 3.	22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water <sup>7</sup> on the other side <sup>as</sup> <sup>1</sup> red as blood:	3 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>were called together</i>
5 <sup>s</sup> <sup>is</sup> here	13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, <sup>2</sup> What have I to do with thee? <sup>3</sup> get thee to <sup>1</sup> the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the LORD hath called these three kings together <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> to deliver them into the hand of Moab.	<sup>k</sup> So Judg. 10. 14. Ruth 1. 15. <sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 19.	23 And they said, This <sup>†</sup> is blood <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> the kings <sup>9</sup> are surely <sup>1</sup> slain, <sup>1</sup> and they have smitten <sup>2</sup> one another <sup>1</sup> : now therefore, Moab, to the spoil.	4 <sup>s</sup> themselves together, 5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>gird themselves with a girdle.</i> 6 <sup>s</sup> on
	14 And Elisha said, <sup>†</sup> <sup>n</sup> As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.	<sup>m</sup> Or, <i>they smote in it even smiting.</i>	24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: <sup>3</sup> but <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> they went forward <sup>4</sup> smiting the Moabites <sup>o</sup> , even in <i>their country</i> <sup>1</sup> .	7 <sup>s</sup> over against them as 8 <sup>s</sup> ; 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>have surely fought together</i>
	15 But now bring me <sup>7</sup> a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that <sup>1</sup> the hand of the LORD came upon him.	<sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 1. ch. 5. 16.	25 And they beat down the cities <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and on every good piece of land <sup>6</sup> cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the <sup>7</sup> wells <sup>1</sup> of water, and felled all the good trees: <sup>8</sup> <sup>p</sup> only in <sup>q</sup> Kir-haraseth left they <sup>1</sup> the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about <sup>†</sup> it, and smote it.	1 <sup>s</sup> destroyed, 2 <sup>s</sup> each man his fellow 3 <sup>s</sup> and 4 <sup>s</sup> into the land 5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>into it.</i> 6 <sup>s</sup> ; 7 <sup>s</sup> they found 8 <sup>s</sup> until in Kir-haraseth only they left
6 <sup>s</sup> trenches.	16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>2</sup> Make this valley full of <sup>6</sup> ditches. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>until he left the stones thereof in Kir-haraseth.</i> <sup>q</sup> Is. 16. 7, 11. <sup>r</sup> See 1 Sam. 10. 5.	26 <sup>¶</sup> And <sup>1</sup> when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew <sup>9</sup> swords, <sup>1</sup> to break through <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> unto the king of Edom: but they could not.	9 <sup>s</sup> sword,
7 <sup>s</sup> ,	17 For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> yet that valley shall be filled with water <sup>8</sup> , that ye may <sup>1</sup> drink, both ye <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and your cattle <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and your beasts.	<sup>r</sup> Ezek. 1. 3. <sup>s</sup> & 3. 14, 22. <sup>t</sup> & 5. 1.	27 Then <sup>2</sup> he took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him <sup>†</sup> for a burnt offering upon the wall. And <sup>1</sup> there was great <sup>2</sup> indignation <sup>1</sup> against Israel: <sup>3</sup> and they departed from him, and returned to <sup>†</sup> their own land.	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>there came great wrath upon Israel</i> 2 <sup>s</sup> wrath
8 <sup>s</sup> : and ye shall	18 And this is <sup>†</sup> but a light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will <sup>9</sup> deliver the Moabites <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> into your hand.	<sup>u</sup> ch. 4. 3. <sup>v</sup> Amos 2. 1.		
9 <sup>s</sup> also	19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all <sup>1</sup> wells <sup>1</sup> of	<sup>w</sup> ch. 8. 29.		
1 <sup>s</sup> fount- ains				
			CHAPTER 4.	
			<sup>o</sup> 1 Elisha multiplieth the widow's oil. 16 He promiseth a son to the Shunammite. 34 He raiseth her dead son. 38 He healeth deadly pottage, 42 and satisfieth an hundred men with twenty loaves. <sup>1</sup>	

R.V.	<i>Elisha multiplieth</i>	II. KINGS 4.	<i>the widow's oil.</i>	R.V.
	<p>NOW there cried a certain woman of the wives of <sup>a</sup> the sons of the prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead <sup>1</sup>; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the LORD: and the creditor is come <sup>b</sup> to take unto him my two <sup>2</sup> sons <sup>1</sup> to be bondmen.</p> <p>2 And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me <sup>3</sup>; what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the house, save a pot of oil.</p> <p>3 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, <sup>†</sup>even empty vessels; <sup>c</sup> borrow not a few.</p> <p>4 And <sup>4</sup> when thou art come in, thou shalt <sup>1</sup> shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and <sup>o</sup> shalt <sup>1</sup> pour out into all those vessels <sup>3</sup>; and thou shalt set aside that which is full.</p> <p>5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons <sup>5</sup>, who <sup>1</sup> brought the vessels to her <sup>6</sup>; and she poured out.</p> <p>6 And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, <sup>†</sup>There is not a vessel more. And the oil stayed.</p> <p>7 Then she came and told the man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy <sup>7</sup> debt, and live thou and thy <sup>7</sup> children <sup>1</sup> of the rest.</p> <p>8 ¶ And <sup>h</sup> it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to <sup>i</sup> Shunem, where <sup>†</sup>was a great woman; and she <sup>k</sup> constrained him to eat bread. And <sup>†</sup>so it was, <sup>†</sup>that as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.</p> <p>9 And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this <sup>†</sup>is an holy man of God, which passeth by us continually.</p> <p>10 Let us make <sup>8</sup> a little chamber <sup>o</sup>, I pray thee, <sup>1</sup> on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.</p> <p>11 And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber <sup>o</sup>; and lay there.</p>	<p>B.C. 895.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 20. 35.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> See Lev. 25. 39. Mat. 18. 25.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Or, want not. See ch. 3. 16.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Gen. 18. 10, 14.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Heb. set time.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> ver. 28.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Or, creditor.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Heb. there was a day.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Josh. 19. 18.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Heb. laid hold on him.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> Heb. peace.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Heb. restrain and for me to ride.</p>	<p>12 And he said to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunammite. And when he had called her, she stood before him.</p> <p>13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast <sup>1</sup> been careful for us with all this care; what <sup>†</sup>is to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people.</p> <p>14 And he said, What then <sup>†</sup>is to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily she hath no <sup>2</sup> child, <sup>1</sup> and her husband is old.</p> <p>15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door.</p> <p>16 And he said, <sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup> About this <sup>e</sup> season, according to the time of life, <sup>1</sup> thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, <sup>†</sup>thou man of God, <sup>†</sup>do not lie unto thine handmaid.</p> <p>17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season <sup>4</sup> that <sup>1</sup> Elisha had said unto her <sup>o</sup>, according to the time of life <sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>18 ¶ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father to the reapers.</p> <p>19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to <sup>a</sup> a lad, <sup>1</sup> Carry him to his mother.</p> <p>20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and <sup>†</sup>then died.</p> <p>21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the door upon him, and went out.</p> <p>22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the <sup>6</sup> young men, <sup>1</sup> and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again.</p> <p>23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him <sup>7</sup> to day <sup>†</sup>? <sup>†</sup>it is neither new moon <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> nor sabbath. And she said, <sup>†</sup>It shall be <sup>1</sup> well.</p> <p>24 Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; <sup>9</sup> <sup>m</sup> slack not <sup>thy</sup> riding for me, <sup>1</sup> except I bid thee.</p>	<p>1 M Or, showed us all this reverence</p> <p>2 S son,</p> <p>3 S At this season, when the time cometh round.</p> <p>4 M Heb. liveth, or, reviveth.</p> <p>5 S, when the time came round, as</p> <p>5 S his servant,</p> <p>6 S ser-vants,</p> <p>7 S to-day</p> <p>8 M Heb. Peace.</p> <p>9 S slacken me not the riding,</p>

R.V.	<i>The Shunammite's</i>	II. KINGS 4.	<i>son raised to life.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>A</sup> ,	25 So she went <sup>1</sup> and came unto the man of God <sup>b</sup> to mount Carmel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold, <sup>†</sup> <i>yonder is</i> <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> Shunammite :	B.C. 895. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>once</i> <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>higher, and once</i> <sup>c</sup> <i>thither.</i> <sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 25. <sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 21. <sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 1, 5.	walked in the house <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> to and fro ; and went up, <sup>c</sup> and <sup>2</sup> stretched himself upon him : <sup>3</sup> and <sup>a</sup> the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes.	1 <sup>A</sup> once
2 <sup>S</sup> the 3 <sup>A</sup> now	26 Run <sup>o</sup> now <sup>1</sup> , I pray thee, <sup>2</sup> to meet her, and say unto her, <sup>†</sup> <i>Is it well with thee ?</i> <sup>†</sup> <i>is it well with thy husband ?</i> <sup>†</sup> <i>is it well with the child ?</i> And she answered, <sup>†</sup> <i>It is well.</i>	<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 21. <sup>b</sup> Heb. 11. 35.	36 And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shunammite. So he called her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son.	2 <sup>M</sup> Or, bowed himself 3 <sup>M</sup> Or, and embraced the child
4 <sup>S</sup> hold of his feet. And 5 <sup>S</sup> ; but 6 <sup>S</sup> ; 7 <sup>M</sup> Heb. bitter. 8 <sup>S</sup> ;	27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught <sup>4</sup> him by the feet : but <sup>1</sup> Gehazi came near to thrust her away <sup>5</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> the man of God said, Let her alone <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> for her soul <sup>†</sup> <i>is vexed within her</i> <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and the LORD hath hid <sup>†</sup> it from me, and hath not told me.	<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 21. <sup>b</sup> Heb. 11. 35. <sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>by his feet.</i> <sup>d</sup> Mat. 28. 9. <sup>e</sup> ch. 2. 1. <sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 1. <sup>g</sup> Heb. <i>bitter.</i> <sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 1. 10. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 3. <sup>j</sup> Luke 10. 39. <sup>k</sup> Acts 22. 3.	37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> took up her son, and went out.	4 <sup>S</sup> ; and she
	28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord ? <sup>2</sup> did I not say, Do not deceive me ?	<sup>l</sup> ver. 16.	38 ¶ And Elisha came again to <sup>g</sup> Gilgal : and <sup>†</sup> <i>there was a</i> <sup>h</sup> dearth in the land ; and the sons of the prophets <sup>†</sup> <i>were</i> <sup>k</sup> sitting before him : and he said unto his servant, Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets.	
	29 Then he said to Gehazi, <sup>m</sup> Gird up thy loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way : if thou meet any man, <sup>n</sup> salute him not ; and if any salute thee, answer him not again : and <sup>p</sup> lay my staff upon the face of the child.	<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 46. <sup>n</sup> ch. 9. 1. <sup>o</sup> Luke 10. 4.	39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred <sup>†</sup> them into the pot of pottage : for they knew <sup>†</sup> them not.	
	30 And the mother of the child said, <sup>†</sup> <i>As the LORD liveth, and</i> <sup>†</sup> <i>as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee.</i> And he arose, and followed her.	<sup>p</sup> See Ex. 7. 19. & 14. 16. <sup>q</sup> ch. 2. 8, 14. <sup>r</sup> Acts 19. 12. <sup>s</sup> ch. 2. 2. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 10. 17.	40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O <sup>o</sup> <i>thou</i> <sup>†</sup> man of God, <sup>†</sup> <i>there is</i> <sup>†</sup> death in the pot. And they could not eat <sup>†</sup> thereof.	
9 <sup>M</sup> Heb. attention. 1 <sup>S</sup> returned	31 And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child ; but <sup>†</sup> <i>there was</i> neither voice, nor <sup>9</sup> <i>hearing</i> . Wherefore he <sup>1</sup> went again <sup>1</sup> to meet him, and told him, saying, The child is <sup>9</sup> not awaked.	<sup>u</sup> See Ex. 15. 25. ch. 2. 21. & 5. 10. <sup>v</sup> John 9. 6. <sup>w</sup> Heb. <i>attention.</i> <sup>x</sup> Heb. <i>evil thing.</i> <sup>y</sup> John 11. 11. <sup>z</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 4. <sup>aa</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 7. <sup>ab</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 11. <sup>ac</sup> Gal. 6. 6.	41 But he said, Then bring meal. And <sup>†</sup> he cast <sup>†</sup> it into the pot ; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no <sup>5</sup> <i>harm</i> in the pot.	5 <sup>M</sup> Heb. evil thing.
	32 And when Elisha was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, <sup>†</sup> and laid upon his bed.	<sup>ad</sup> Or, in his scrip, or garment. <sup>ae</sup> ver. 4. <sup>af</sup> Mat. 6. 6. <sup>ag</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 20. <sup>ah</sup> Luke 9. 13. <sup>ai</sup> John 6. 9.	42 ¶ And there came a man from <sup>6</sup> <i>Baal-shalisha</i> , <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> and brought the man of God bread of the firstfruits, twenty loaves of barley, and <sup>†</sup> full <sup>1</sup> ears of corn <sup>b</sup> in <sup>8</sup> the husk thereof. <sup>1</sup> And he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat.	6 <sup>S</sup> Baal-shalishah. 7 <sup>S</sup> fresh 8 <sup>S</sup> his sack. A.V. text.
2 <sup>M</sup> Or, bowed himself 3 <sup>S</sup> him	33 He <sup>c</sup> went in therefore, and shut the door upon them twain, <sup>a</sup> and prayed unto the LORD.	<sup>aj</sup> Luke 9. 17. <sup>ak</sup> John 6. 11.	43 And his <sup>9</sup> servitor <sup>1</sup> said, <sup>†</sup> What, should I set this before an hundred men ? <sup>1</sup> He said again, <sup>†</sup> Give the people, that they may eat <sup>2</sup> : <sup>†</sup> for thus saith the LORD, <sup>†</sup> They shall eat, and shall leave <sup>†</sup> thereof.	9 <sup>S</sup> servant 10 <sup>M</sup> Or, minister 11 <sup>S</sup> But he said, 12 <sup>S</sup> ;
	34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands : and <sup>9</sup> he <sup>2</sup> stretched himself upon <sup>3</sup> the child <sup>1</sup> ; and the flesh of the child waxed warm.	<sup>al</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 21. <sup>am</sup> Acts 20. 10. <sup>an</sup> Mat. 14. 20. <sup>ao</sup> & 15. 37. <sup>ap</sup> John 6. 13.	44 So he set <sup>†</sup> it before them, and they did eat, <sup>h</sup> and left <sup>†</sup> thereof, according to the word of the LORD.	
	35 Then he returned, and			

## CHAPTER 5.

<sup>o</sup>1 Naaman is sent to Samaria to be cured of his leprosy. <sup>8</sup> Elisha, sending him to Jordan, cureth him. <sup>15</sup> He refuseth Naaman's gifts. <sup>20</sup> Gehazi, abusing his master's name unto Naaman, is smitten with leprosy.

NOW <sup>a</sup>Naaman, captain of the host of the king of Syria, was <sup>c</sup>a great man <sup>1a</sup> with his master, and <sup>e</sup>honourable, because by him the LORD had given <sup>2f</sup>deliverance<sup>1</sup> unto Syria: he was also a mighty man <sup>3</sup> in valour, but he was a leper.

<sup>2</sup> And the Syrians had gone out <sup>4</sup> by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a little maid; and she <sup>6i</sup> waited on Naaman's wife.

<sup>3</sup> And she said unto her mistress, Would God my lord <sup>†were</sup> <sup>17</sup> with the prophet that <sup>†is</sup> in Samaria! <sup>6</sup> for he would <sup>†m</sup> recover him of his leprosy.

<sup>4</sup> And <sup>†one</sup> went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that <sup>†is</sup> of the land of Israel.

<sup>5</sup> And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Israel. And he departed, and <sup>†</sup>took <sup>p</sup> with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand <sup>8</sup> pieces of gold, and ten changes of raiment.

<sup>6</sup> And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, <sup>9</sup> Now<sup>1</sup> when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have <sup>o</sup> therewith<sup>1</sup> sent Naaman my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy.

<sup>7</sup> And it came to pass, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that he rent his clothes, and said, <sup>†Am</sup> I <sup>2</sup> God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? <sup>1</sup> wherefore<sup>1</sup> consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh <sup>2a</sup> a quarrel against me.

<sup>8</sup> ¶ And it was <sup>so</sup>, when Elisha the man of God <sup>o</sup> had<sup>1</sup> heard that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Israel.

B.C. 894.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 4. 27.<sup>b</sup> See ch. 4. 41.<sup>c</sup> John 9. 7.<sup>d</sup> Ex. 11. 3.<sup>e</sup> Heb. before.<sup>f</sup> Or, gracious.<sup>g</sup> Heb. lifted up, or, accepted in countenance.<sup>h</sup> Or, victory.<sup>i</sup> Or, I said with myself, He will surely come out, &c.<sup>j</sup> Heb. I said, move up and down.<sup>k</sup> Heb. was before.<sup>l</sup> Or, Amama.<sup>m</sup> Heb. before.<sup>n</sup> Heb. gather in.<sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 8.<sup>p</sup> ch. 8. 8, 9.<sup>q</sup> Heb. in his hand.<sup>r</sup> Job 33. 25.<sup>s</sup> Luke 4. 27.<sup>t</sup> Dan. 2. 47.<sup>u</sup> 3. 29.<sup>v</sup> 6. 26, 27.<sup>w</sup> Gen. 33. 11.<sup>x</sup> Gen. 30. 2.<sup>y</sup> Deut. 32. 39.<sup>z</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 6.<sup>aa</sup> ch. 3. 14.<sup>ab</sup> Gen. 14. 23.<sup>ac</sup> See<sup>ad</sup> Mat. 10. 8.<sup>ae</sup> Acts 8. 18.<sup>af</sup> 29.

<sup>9</sup> So Naaman came with his horses and with his <sup>1</sup> chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Elisha.

<sup>10</sup> And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and <sup>b</sup> wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and <sup>2</sup> thou shalt be clean.

<sup>11</sup> But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, <sup>9</sup> I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and <sup>3h</sup> strike<sup>1</sup> his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

<sup>12</sup> ¶ Are not <sup>4k</sup> Abana<sup>1</sup> and Pharpar, <sup>5</sup> rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.

<sup>13</sup> And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father, <sup>†if</sup> the prophet had bid thee <sup>†do</sup> some great thing, wouldest thou not have done <sup>†it</sup>? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?

<sup>14</sup> Then went he down, and dipped <sup>6</sup> himself seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: and <sup>9</sup> his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and <sup>7</sup> he was clean.

<sup>15</sup> ¶ And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said, Behold <sup>o</sup>, now<sup>7</sup> I know that <sup>†there</sup> <sup>is</sup> <sup>no</sup> God in all the earth, but in Israel: now therefore, I pray thee, take <sup>a</sup> a blessing<sup>1</sup> of thy servant.

<sup>16</sup> But he said, <sup>†As</sup> the LORD liveth, before whom I stand, <sup>2</sup> I will receive none. And he urged him to take <sup>†it</sup>; but he refused.

<sup>17</sup> And Naaman said, <sup>9</sup> Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden of earth<sup>1</sup>? for thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the LORD.

<sup>18</sup> In this thing the LORD pardon thy servant<sup>2</sup>, that<sup>1</sup> when

<sup>1s</sup> chariots,<sup>2m</sup> Heb. be thou clean.<sup>3s</sup> wave<sup>4s</sup> Abanah  
<sup>m</sup> Another reading is, Amamah.  
<sup>5a</sup> the<sup>6s</sup> himself<sup>7a</sup>,<sup>8s</sup> present  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. blessing.<sup>9s</sup> If not, yet I pray thee let there  
<sup>1s</sup>;<sup>2s</sup>;<sup>1m</sup> Heb. before.<sup>2s</sup> victory  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. salvation.<sup>3s</sup> of<sup>4s</sup> in bands,<sup>5m</sup> Heb. was before.<sup>6s</sup> then would he<sup>7m</sup> Or, he<sup>8m</sup> Or, shekels<sup>9s</sup> And now<sup>1s</sup> but<sup>2m</sup> Or, an occasion



my master goeth into the house of Rimmon to worship there, and <sup>b</sup>he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rimmon<sup>1</sup>: when I bow <sup>o</sup>down<sup>1</sup> myself in the house of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing.

19 And he said unto him, Go in peace. So he departed from him <sup>2d</sup>a little way.

20 ¶ But Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared <sup>3</sup>Naaman this<sup>1</sup> Syrian, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: <sup>o</sup>but, <sup>1</sup>as the LORD liveth, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him.

21 So Gehazi followed after Naaman. And when Naaman saw <sup>4</sup>him<sup>1</sup> running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, <sup>1</sup>Is all well?

22 And he said, All <sup>1</sup>is well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from <sup>5</sup>mount<sup>1</sup> Ephraim two young men of the sons of the prophets<sup>6</sup>: <sup>1</sup>give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of <sup>7</sup>garments<sup>1</sup>.

23 And Naaman said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of <sup>7</sup>garments<sup>1</sup>, and laid <sup>1</sup>them upon two of his servants; and they bare <sup>1</sup>them before him.

24 And when he came to the <sup>8</sup>tower<sup>1</sup>, he took <sup>1</sup>them from their hand, and bestowed <sup>1</sup>them in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And Elisha said unto him, Whence <sup>1</sup>comest thou, Gehazi? And he said, Thy servant went <sup>1</sup>no whither.

26 And he said unto him, <sup>9</sup>Went not mine heart <sup>1</sup>with thee, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? <sup>1</sup>Is it a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and oliveyards<sup>o</sup>, and vineyards, and sheep<sup>o</sup>, and oxen, and menservants<sup>o</sup>, and maidservants?

27 The leprosy therefore of

B.C. c. 894.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 10.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 7. 2, 17.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 4. 6.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 12. 10.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 15. 5.

<sup>d</sup> Heb.

a little

piece of

ground,

as Gen. 25.

16.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 4. 23.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. Is

there peace?

<sup>g</sup> Heb. iron.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 21.

<sup>i</sup> Or, secret

place.

<sup>j</sup> Or, enc-

camping.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. not

hither or

thither.

Naaman <sup>a</sup>shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence <sup>c</sup>a leper as white as snow.

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>o</sup>1 Elisha causeth iron to swim. 8 He discloseth the king of Syria's counsel. 13 The army, which was sent to apprehend Elisha, is smitten with blindness. 19 Being brought into Samaria, they are dismissed in peace. 24 The great famine in Samaria. 30 The king sendeth to slay Elisha.

AND <sup>e</sup>the sons of the prophets said unto Elisha, Behold now, the place where we dwell <sup>1</sup>with<sup>1</sup> thee is too strait for us.

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye.

3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.

4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jordan, they cut down wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the <sup>2g</sup>axe head<sup>1</sup> fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, <sup>3</sup>master! for it was borrowed.

6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. And <sup>h</sup>he cut down a stick, and cast <sup>1</sup>it in thither<sup>4</sup>; and the iron did swim.

7 <sup>5</sup>Therefore said he, <sup>1</sup>Take <sup>1</sup>it up to thee. <sup>6</sup>And<sup>1</sup> he put out his hand, and took it.

8 ¶ <sup>7</sup>Then<sup>1</sup> the king of Syria warred against Israel<sup>8</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place <sup>1</sup>shall be my <sup>9k</sup>camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Syrians are <sup>1</sup>come<sup>1</sup> down.

10 And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of<sup>2</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>saved himself there, not once nor twice.

11 <sup>3</sup>Therefore<sup>1</sup> the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said

<sup>1</sup> before

<sup>2</sup> axe-

head

<sup>3</sup> A my

<sup>4</sup> s, and

made the

iron to

swim.

<sup>5</sup> as A.V.

text.

<sup>6</sup> s And he

said,

<sup>7</sup> s So

Now

<sup>8</sup> s; and

he

<sup>9</sup> m Or, en-

camping

<sup>1</sup> s coming

<sup>2</sup> s; and

he

<sup>3</sup> s And

R.V.	<i>A great famine</i>	II. KINGS 6.	<i>in Samaria.</i>	R.V.
	unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us <sup>†</sup> is for the king of Israel?	E.C. c. 893.	shalt not smite <sup>†</sup> them: wouldst thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow?	
1 <sup>s</sup> Nay,	12 And one of his servants said, <sup>1a</sup> None, my lord, O king: but Elisha, the prophet that <sup>†</sup> is in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. No. <sup>b</sup> Rom. 12.29.	<sup>b</sup> set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master.	
2 <sup>s</sup> see	13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And he said, Go and <sup>2</sup> spy <sup>1</sup> where he <sup>†</sup> is, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, <sup>†</sup> he is in <sup>4</sup> Dothan.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 9, 9. ch. 5. 2. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 37. 17.	23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. <sup>1</sup> So <sup>c</sup> the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.	1 <sup>s</sup> And
	14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a <sup>c</sup> great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. heavy.	24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Ben-hadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Samaria.	
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, minister	15 And when the <sup>3</sup> servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host <sup>4</sup> compassed the city both with horses and chariots. <sup>1</sup> And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do?	<sup>f</sup> Or, minister.	25 And there was a great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was <sup>†</sup> sold for fourscore <sup>2</sup> pieces of silver, and the fourth part of a <sup>3</sup> cab <sup>1</sup> of dove's dung for five <sup>2</sup> pieces of silver.	2 <sup>m</sup> Or, shekels 3 <sup>s</sup> kab
4 <sup>s</sup> with horses and chariots was round about the city.	16 And he answered, Fear not: for <sup>o</sup> they that <sup>†</sup> be with us <sup>†</sup> are more than they that <sup>†</sup> be with them.	<sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 7. Ps. 55. 18. Rom. 8. 31.	26 And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king.	
	17 And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain <sup>†</sup> was full of <sup>4</sup> horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha.	<sup>h</sup> Or, Let not the LORD save thee.	27 And he said, <sup>4a</sup> If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the <sup>c</sup> barn-floor, <sup>1</sup> or out of the winepress?	4 <sup>m</sup> Or, Nay, let the LORD help thee!
	18 And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this <sup>5</sup> people, I pray thee, with blindness. And <sup>2</sup> he smote them with blindness according to the word of Elisha.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 11. Ps. 34. 7. & 68. 17. Zech. 1. 8. & 6. 1-7.	28 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him <sup>6</sup> to day, <sup>1</sup> and we will eat my son <sup>7</sup> to morrow. <sup>1</sup>	5 <sup>s</sup> threshing-floor, 6 <sup>s</sup> to-day, 7 <sup>s</sup> to-morrow.
5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. nation.	19 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Elisha said unto them, This <sup>†</sup> is not the city, neither <sup>†</sup> is this the city: "follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. <sup>6</sup> But' he led them to Samaria.	<sup>j</sup> Lev. 26. 29. Deut. 28. 63. 57. <sup>k</sup> Gen. 19. 11. <sup>l</sup> Heb. other.	29 So <sup>k</sup> we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the <sup>m</sup> next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son.	
6 <sup>s</sup> And	20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, LORD, open the eyes of these <sup>†</sup> men, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, <sup>†</sup> they were in the midst of Samaria.	<sup>m</sup> Heb. come ye after me. <sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 21.27.	30 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he <sup>2</sup> rent his clothes; <sup>3</sup> and he passed <sup>1</sup> by upon the wall <sup>o</sup> , and the people looked, and, behold, <sup>†</sup> the had sackcloth within upon his flesh.	8 <sup>s</sup> (now he was passing 9 <sup>s</sup> ;)
	21 And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite <sup>†</sup> them? shall I smite <sup>†</sup> them?	<sup>o</sup> Ruth 1. 17. <sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 2.	31 Then he said, <sup>2</sup> God do so <sup>1</sup> and more also to me, <sup>1</sup> if the head of Elisha the son of Shaphat shall stand on him this day.	1 <sup>s</sup> to me, and more also,
	22 And he answered, Thou	<sup>q</sup> Ezek. 9. 1. & 20. 1. <sup>r</sup> Luke 13. 32. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 4.	32 But Elisha sat in his house, and <sup>2</sup> the elders sat with him; and <sup>†</sup> the king sent a man from before him: but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, <sup>†</sup> See ye how this son of <sup>†</sup> a murderer hath sent	

to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and <sup>1</sup>hold him fast at the door<sup>1</sup>: <sup>†</sup>is not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, this evil <sup>†</sup>is of the LORD; <sup>2b</sup>what<sup>1</sup> should I wait for the LORD any longer?

### CHAPTER 7.

<sup>o1</sup> *Elisha prophesieth incredible plenty in Samaria.* <sup>16</sup> *The prophecy fulfilled.* <sup>17</sup> *The unbelieving lord is trodden to death.*

<sup>3,4</sup> **THEN** <sup>1</sup>Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the LORD<sup>5</sup>; Thus<sup>1</sup> saith the LORD, <sup>6c</sup>To-morrow<sup>1</sup> about this time <sup>†</sup>shall a <sup>7</sup>measure of fine flour <sup>8b</sup>be<sup>1</sup> sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>6</sup>Then <sup>9f</sup>a lord<sup>1</sup> on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, <sup>†</sup><sup>9</sup>if the LORD <sup>1</sup>would<sup>1</sup> make windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see <sup>†</sup>it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>¶</sup><sup>2</sup> And<sup>1</sup> there were four leprous men <sup>h</sup>at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die?

<sup>4</sup> If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine <sup>†</sup>is in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die.

<sup>5</sup> And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syrians: and when they were come to the <sup>3</sup>uttermost<sup>1</sup> part of the camp of <sup>4</sup>Syria,<sup>1</sup> behold, <sup>†</sup>there was no man there.

<sup>6</sup> For the Lord had made the host of the Syrians <sup>k</sup>to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, <sup>†</sup>even the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us <sup>†</sup>the

B.C. c. 892.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 48, 4 6. Prov. 28, 1.

<sup>b</sup> Job 2, 9.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 18, 19.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. we shall find punishment.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 17, 19, 20.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. a lord which belonged to the king leaning upon his hand, ch. 5, 18, 2 Mal. 3, 10.

<sup>h</sup> Lev. 13, 46.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. in it.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Sam. 5, 24, ch. 19, 7, Job 15, 21.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 10, 29.

kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us.

<sup>7</sup> Wherefore they <sup>a</sup>arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it <sup>†</sup>was, and fled for their life.

<sup>8</sup> And when these lepers came to the <sup>1</sup>uttermost<sup>1</sup> part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid <sup>†</sup>it; and <sup>2</sup>came again,<sup>1</sup> and entered into another tent, and carried thence <sup>†</sup>also, and went and hid <sup>†</sup>it.

<sup>9</sup> Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day <sup>†</sup>is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, <sup>3d</sup>some mischief will come upon us<sup>1</sup>: now therefore come, <sup>†</sup>that we may<sup>1</sup> go and tell the king's household.

<sup>10</sup> So they came and called unto the <sup>5</sup>porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and, behold, <sup>†</sup>there was no man there, neither voice of man, but <sup>6</sup>horses tied, and <sup>6</sup>asses tied, and the tents as they <sup>†</sup>were.

<sup>11</sup> And <sup>7</sup>he called the porters; and they told <sup>†</sup>it to the king's <sup>5</sup>house<sup>1</sup> within.

<sup>12</sup> <sup>¶</sup><sup>o</sup> And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Syrians have done to us. They know that we <sup>†</sup>be hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall <sup>9</sup>catch<sup>1</sup> them alive, and get into the city.

<sup>13</sup> And one of his servants answered and said, Let <sup>†</sup>some take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left <sup>†</sup>in the city, (behold, they <sup>†</sup>are as all the multitude of Israel that are left in it<sup>2</sup>: behold, <sup>†</sup>I say, they are even<sup>1</sup> as all the multitude of <sup>3</sup>the Israelites<sup>1</sup> that are consumed:) and let us send and see.

<sup>14</sup> They took therefore two <sup>4</sup>chariot<sup>1</sup> horses; and the king

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> outermost

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> they came back,

<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> punishment will overtake us

<sup>m</sup> Or, our iniquity will find us out

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> let us

<sup>5</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, porters

<sup>6</sup> <sup>a</sup> the

<sup>7</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, the porters called

<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> household

<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> take

<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> Heb. in it.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup>; behold, they are

<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> Israel

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> chariots with

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> hold the door fast, against him

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> why

<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> Omit ¶

<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> the captain

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> should

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> Now

<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> outermost

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> the Syrians,

sent after the host of the Syrians, saying, Go and see.

15 And they went after them unto Jordan: and, lo, all the way <sup>1</sup>was full of garments and vessels, which the Syrians had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and spoiled the <sup>1</sup>tents<sup>1</sup> of the Syrians. So a measure of fine flour was <sup>2</sup>sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, <sup>3</sup>according to the word of the LORD.

17 <sup>4</sup>¶ And the king appointed the <sup>5</sup>lord<sup>1</sup> on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died<sup>2</sup>; <sup>3</sup>as the man of God had said, who spake when the king came down to him.

18 And it came to pass<sup>3</sup> as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, <sup>4</sup>Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be <sup>5</sup>to-morrow<sup>1</sup> about this time in the gate of Samaria<sup>2</sup>.

19 And that <sup>2</sup>lord<sup>1</sup> answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, <sup>3</sup>if the LORD should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? <sup>4</sup>And<sup>1</sup> he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof<sup>2</sup>.

20 And so it fell out unto him: <sup>1</sup>for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

### CHAPTER 8.

<sup>1</sup> ¶ *The Shunammite's land restored.* 7 Hazael killeth his master, and succeedeth him. 16 Jehoram's wicked reign in Judah. 20 Edom and Libnah revolt. 23 Ahaziah succeedeth Jehoram. 25 Ahaziah's wicked reign. 28 He visiteth Jehoram wounded, at Jezreel.

<sup>2</sup> ¶ **T**HEN spake Elisha<sup>1</sup> unto the woman, <sup>2</sup>whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn where-soever thou canst sojourn: for the LORD <sup>3</sup>hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land seven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did <sup>3</sup>after the saying<sup>1</sup> of the man of God: and she went

B.C. c. 892.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 27.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 25.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 2.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 6. 32.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>g</sup> Or, eunuch.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 15.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 7.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 3.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 5. 5.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 1. 2.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. in his hand.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 4. 25.

<sup>o</sup> Ps 105. 16.  
<sup>p</sup> Hag. 1. 11.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb. and so<sup>2</sup> it.

<sup>s</sup> Luke 19. 41.

with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Philistines seven years.

3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land.

4 <sup>1</sup>¶ And the king talked<sup>1</sup> with Gehazi the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Elisha hath done.

5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had <sup>2</sup>restored<sup>1</sup> a dead body to life, <sup>3</sup>that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Gehazi said, My lord, O king, this <sup>4</sup>is the woman, and this <sup>5</sup>is her son, whom Elisha restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain <sup>7</sup>officer, saying, Restore all that <sup>8</sup>was<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup>her's, <sup>10</sup>and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

7 <sup>1</sup>¶ And Elisha came to Damascus; and Ben-hadad the king of Syria was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto Hazael, <sup>2</sup>Take a present in thine hand, and go <sup>3</sup>to meet the man of God, and <sup>4</sup>enquire<sup>1</sup> of the LORD by him, saying, Shall I recover of this <sup>5</sup>disease<sup>2</sup>?

9 So Hazael went to meet him, and took a present <sup>7</sup>with him, <sup>8</sup>even of every good thing of Damascus, forty camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, Thy son Ben-hadad king of Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this <sup>9</sup>disease<sup>1</sup>?

10 And Elisha said unto him, Go, <sup>2</sup>say unto him, Thou <sup>3</sup>mayest certainly recover: <sup>4</sup>howbeit the LORD hath shewed me that <sup>5</sup>he shall surely die.

11 And he settled his countenance <sup>2</sup>stedfastly<sup>1</sup>, until he was ashamed: and the man of God <sup>3</sup>wept.

12 And Hazael said, Why

<sup>1</sup> Now the king was talking

<sup>2</sup> to life him that was dead,

<sup>3</sup> M Or, eunuch  
<sup>4</sup> s hers,

<sup>5</sup> s inquire

<sup>6</sup> s sick-

<sup>7</sup> Heb. in his hand.

<sup>8</sup> M Or, and

<sup>9</sup> M According to another reading, say, Thou shalt not recover: for the LORD &c.

<sup>1</sup> s shalt surely recover;

<sup>2</sup> A upon him



weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know <sup>b</sup>the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and <sup>c</sup>wilt dash <sup>1</sup>their children, <sup>1</sup>and rip up their women with child.

13 And Hazael said, But what <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>† <sup>e</sup>is thy servant <sup>2</sup>a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, <sup>1</sup>The LORD hath shewed me that thou <sup>1</sup>shalt be king over Syria.

14 <sup>3</sup>So <sup>1</sup>he departed from Elisha, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Elisha to thee? And he answered, He told me <sup>1</sup>that thou shouldest surely recover.

15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took <sup>4</sup>a thick cloth, <sup>1</sup>and dipped <sup>1</sup>it in water, and spread <sup>1</sup>it on his face, so that he died: and Hazael reigned in his stead.

16 ¶ And in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, <sup>5</sup>Jehoshaphat <sup>1</sup>being then king of Judah, <sup>1</sup>Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah <sup>m</sup>began to reign.

17 <sup>6n</sup>Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for <sup>7</sup>† the daughter of Ahab <sup>8</sup>was his <sup>1</sup>wife: and he did <sup>9</sup>evil in the sight of the LORD.

19 <sup>1</sup>Yet <sup>1</sup>the LORD would not destroy Judah: <sup>1</sup>for David his servant's sake, <sup>1</sup>as he promised him to give <sup>3</sup>him always <sup>1</sup>a light, and to his children.

20 ¶ In his days <sup>a</sup>Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, <sup>b</sup>and made a king over themselves.

21 <sup>4</sup>So Joram went <sup>1</sup>over to Zair, and all <sup>5</sup>the <sup>1</sup>chariots with him: and he rose <sup>6</sup>by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people fled <sup>1</sup>into <sup>1</sup>their tents.

22 <sup>8</sup>Yet <sup>1</sup>Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah <sup>9</sup>unto

B.C. 885.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 10.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 10. 32.  
<sup>c</sup> 12. 17.  
<sup>d</sup> 13. 3, 7.  
<sup>e</sup> Amos 1. 3.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 15. 16.  
<sup>g</sup> Hos. 13. 16.  
<sup>h</sup> Amos 1. 13.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 22. 1.  
<sup>j</sup> Called, *Azariah*,  
<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 22. 6,  
and *Jehozabab*.  
<sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 17.  
<sup>m</sup> & 25. 23.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 17. 43.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 15.

<sup>p</sup> See  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Chr. 22. 2.

<sup>r</sup> Or, *grand-daughter*:  
See ver. 18.

<sup>s</sup> 2 Chr. 22. 3, 4.

<sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 22. 5.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 3, 4.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. *reigned*.  
Began to reign in consort with his father.

<sup>w</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 5, &c.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 9. 15.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. *wherewith the Syrians had wounded*.

<sup>z</sup> Called, *Ramoth*, ver. 28.

<sup>aa</sup> ver. 26.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 9. 16.

<sup>ac</sup> 2 Chr. 22. 6, 7.

<sup>ad</sup> Heb. *wounded*.

<sup>ae</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 13.

<sup>af</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 38. & 15. 4.

<sup>ag</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 7.

<sup>ah</sup> Heb. *candle*, or *lamp*.

<sup>ai</sup> Gen. 27. 40. ch. 3. 27.

<sup>aj</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 8-10.

<sup>ak</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 47.

<sup>al</sup> 1 Kin. 20. 35.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 4. 29.

<sup>an</sup> Jer. 1. 17.

<sup>ao</sup> ch. 8. 28, 29.

<sup>ap</sup> And so fulfilled, Gen. 27. 40. ver. 5. 11.

this day. <sup>a</sup>Then <sup>1</sup>Libnah revolted <sup>1</sup>at the same time.

23 And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, <sup>1</sup>are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

24 And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and <sup>a</sup>Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ <sup>2</sup>In the twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah begin to reign.

26 <sup>2</sup>Two and twenty years old <sup>1</sup>was Ahaziah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name <sup>1</sup>was Athaliah <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>the <sup>3</sup>h daughter of Omri king of Israel.

27 <sup>1</sup>And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did <sup>4</sup>evil in the sight of the LORD, as <sup>4</sup>did the house of Ahab: for he <sup>1</sup>was the son in law of the house of Ahab.

28 <sup>o</sup>¶ And he went <sup>k</sup>with Joram the son of Ahab to <sup>o</sup>the <sup>1</sup>war against Hazael king of Syria <sup>5</sup>in <sup>1</sup>Ramoth-gilead <sup>6</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and the Syrians wounded Joram.

29 And <sup>p</sup>king Joram <sup>7</sup>went back <sup>1</sup>to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds <sup>9</sup>which the Syrians had given him at <sup>7</sup>Ramah, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria. <sup>10</sup>And Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was <sup>2</sup>sick.

## CHAPTER 9.

<sup>o</sup> 1 *Jehu anointed king.* 24 *He killeth Joram in the field of Naboth.* 27 *Ahaziah is slain at Gur.* 30 *Jezebel is thrown down out of a window, and eaten by dogs.*

AND Elisha the prophet called one of <sup>e</sup>the <sup>8</sup>children <sup>1</sup>of the prophets, and said unto him, <sup>a</sup>Gird up thy loins, and take this <sup>9</sup>box <sup>1</sup>of oil in thine hand, <sup>e</sup>and go to Ramoth-gilead <sup>1</sup>!

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise up from among <sup>9</sup>his

<sup>1</sup> s did Libnah revolt

<sup>2</sup> M See 2 Chr. 22. 1, &c.

<sup>3</sup> M Or, *grand-daughter* See ver. 18.

<sup>4</sup> A that which was

<sup>5</sup> s at <sup>6</sup> s :

<sup>7</sup> s returned

<sup>8</sup> s sons

<sup>9</sup> s vial

<sup>1</sup> s .

R.V.	<i>Jehu conspireth</i>	II. KINGS 9.	<i>against Joram.</i>	R.V.
1 S.	brethren, and carry him to an <sup>a</sup> inner chamber <sup>1</sup> ;	B.C. 884.	top of the stairs, and blew <sup>1</sup> with trumpets, <sup>1</sup> saying, Jehu <sup>1</sup> is king.	1 S the trumpet,
2 S vial	3 Then <sup>b</sup> take the <sup>2</sup> box <sup>1</sup> of oil, and pour <sup>†</sup> it on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. chamber in a chamber. <sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 16. <sup>1</sup> Heb. reigneth.	14 So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi conspired against Joram. (Now Joram <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> kept Ramoth-gilead, he and all Israel, because of Hazael king of Syria <sup>2</sup> .)	2 S :
	4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> So the young man, <sup>†</sup> even the young man the prophet, went to Ramoth-gilead.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 29. <sup>e</sup> Heb. Jehoram.	15 But <sup>a</sup> king <sup>3</sup> Joram was returned to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians <sup>†</sup> had given him, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria.)	3 M Heb. Jehoram, and in vv. 17, 21, 22, 23, 24.
	5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the host <sup>†</sup> were sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. smote.	And Jehu said, If <sup>4</sup> it be your minds, <sup>†</sup> then <sup>g</sup> let none <sup>5</sup> go forth nor escape <sup>†</sup> out of the city <sup>6</sup> to go to tell <sup>†</sup> it in Jezreel.	4 S this be your mind, 5 S escape and go forth 6 A ,
3 A , the	6 And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, <sup>h</sup> Thus saith the LORD <sup>3</sup> God of Israel, I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, <sup>†</sup> even over Israel.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. let no escape go, &c. <sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 16. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 22. 7. <sup>i</sup> ch. 8. 29.	16 So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there. <sup>†</sup> And Ahaziah king of Judah was come down to see Joram.	7 S Now the watchman stood
	7 And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the LORD, <sup>k</sup> at the hand of Jezebel.	<sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 4. <sup>†</sup> 21. 15.	17 <sup>†</sup> And there stood a watchman <sup>1</sup> on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he came, and said, I see a company. And Joram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, <sup>†</sup> Is it peace?	8 M Or, Is all well?
4 S every man child, 5 S him that is left at large in Israel.	8 For the whole house of Ahab shall perish; and <sup>†</sup> I will cut off from Ahab <sup>4</sup> <sup>m</sup> him that pisseth against the wall, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>h</sup> him that is shut up and <sup>5</sup> left in Israel <sup>†</sup> .	<sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 10. <sup>†</sup> 21. 21. <sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 22. <sup>n</sup> Deut. 32. 33.	18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, <sup>†</sup> Is it peace? And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again.	
c S .	9 And I will make the house of Ahab like the house of <sup>p</sup> Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of <sup>q</sup> Baasha the son of Ahijah <sup>6</sup> ;	<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 10. <sup>†</sup> 15. 23. <sup>†</sup> 21. 22. <sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 3. 11. <sup>r</sup> ver. 35, 36. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 21. 23	19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, <sup>†</sup> Is it peace? And Jehu answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.	
7 S and wh it his talk was.	10 <sup>†</sup> And the dogs shall eat Jezebel in the portion of Jezreel, and <sup>†</sup> there shall be none to bury <sup>†</sup> her. And he opened the door, and fled.	<sup>r</sup> Jer. 29. 26. <sup>†</sup> John 10. 30 <sup>†</sup> Acts 26. 24. <sup>1</sup> Cor. 4. 10. <sup>u</sup> Or, murthering. <sup>†</sup> Heb. in witness. <sup>y</sup> Heb. Bind. <sup>z</sup> 2 Chr. 22. 7.	20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the <sup>u</sup> driving <sup>†</sup> is like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for he driveth <sup>z</sup> furiously.	9 M Or, Take 1 S they made ready his chariot.
	11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and <sup>†</sup> one said unto him, <sup>†</sup> Is all well? wherefore came <sup>†</sup> this mad <sup>†</sup> fellow to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man <sup>7</sup> , and his communication <sup>†</sup> .	<sup>u</sup> Heb. found.	21 And Joram said, <sup>9</sup> Make ready. And <sup>1</sup> his chariot was made ready. <sup>†</sup> And <sup>†</sup> Joram king of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah went out, each in his chariot, and they went out <sup>2</sup> against <sup>†</sup> Jehu, and <sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup> met <sup>†</sup> him in the portion of Naboth the Jezreelite.	2 S to meet 3 S found
8 M Or, on the bare steps	12 And they said, <sup>†</sup> It is false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. found.	22 And it came to pass, when	
	13 Then they hasted, and <sup>b</sup> took every man his garment, and put <sup>†</sup> it under him <sup>8</sup> on the	<sup>b</sup> Mat 21. 7.		

Joram saw Jehu, that he said, <sup>†</sup>Is it peace, Jehu? And he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jezebel and her witchcrafts <sup>†</sup>are so many?

23 And Joram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ahaziah, <sup>†</sup>There is treachery, O Ahaziah.

24 And Jehu <sup>1b</sup>drew a bow <sup>1</sup>with his full strength, and smote <sup>2</sup>Jehoram <sup>1</sup>between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he <sup>4</sup>sunk down in his chariot.

25 Then said Jehu to Bidkar his captain, Take up, <sup>†</sup>and cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, <sup>†</sup>the LORD <sup>3</sup>laid this burden upon him;

26 Surely I have seen yesterday the <sup>h</sup>blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and <sup>h</sup>I will requite thee in this <sup>42</sup>plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take <sup>†</sup>and cast him into the plat of ground, according to the word of the LORD.

27 <sup>o</sup>† <sup>1</sup>But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw <sup>†</sup>this, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot <sup>6</sup>. And they <sup>†</sup>did so at the going up to <sup>1</sup>Gur, which <sup>†</sup>is by Ibleam. And he fled to <sup>m</sup>Megiddo, and died there.

28 And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.

29 <sup>7</sup>And in the eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab began Ahaziah to reign over Judah.

30 <sup>†</sup>And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard <sup>†</sup>of it; <sup>p</sup>and she <sup>q</sup>painted her <sup>8</sup>face, <sup>†</sup>and tired her head, and looked out at <sup>9a</sup> window.

31 And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she said, <sup>17</sup>Had Zimri peace, who slew his master <sup>1</sup>?

32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who <sup>†</sup>is on my side? who? And there

B.C. 884.

<sup>a</sup> Or, chambers.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. filled his hand with a bow.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. bowed.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. by the hand of.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 29.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 23.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. bloods.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 81. 10.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 19.

<sup>l</sup> Or, portion.

looked out to him two <sup>†</sup>or three <sup>a</sup>eunuchs.

33 And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and <sup>†</sup>some of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her under foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink <sup>1</sup>, and said, Go, see now <sup>1</sup> this cursed <sup>†</sup>woman, and bury her: for <sup>c</sup>she <sup>†</sup>is a king's daughter.

35 And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of <sup>†</sup>her hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This <sup>†</sup>is the word of the LORD, which he spake <sup>c</sup>by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, <sup>9</sup>In the portion of Jezreel shall <sup>2</sup> dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel:

37 And the carcase of Jezebel shall be <sup>4</sup>as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel; <sup>†</sup>so that they shall not say, This <sup>†</sup>is Jezebel.

## CHAPTER 10.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Jehu causeth seventy of Ahab's children to be beheaded. 12 He slayeth two and forty of Ahaziah's brethren. 18 By subtilty he destroyeth all the worshippers of Baal, 29 yet followeth Jeroboam's sins. 32 Hazael oppresseth Israel. 34 Jehoahaz succeedeth Jehu.

<sup>3</sup> AND <sup>1</sup>Ahab had seventy sons <sup>3</sup> Now in Samaria. And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto the rulers of Jezreel, <sup>4</sup>to <sup>1</sup>the elders, and <sup>5</sup>to <sup>1</sup>them that brought up <sup>6</sup>Ahab's children, <sup>1</sup>saying,

<sup>2</sup> Now <sup>1</sup>as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons <sup>†</sup>are with you, and <sup>†</sup>there are with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armour;

<sup>3</sup> Look even <sup>1</sup> out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set <sup>†</sup>him on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, <sup>9</sup>two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand?

5 And he that <sup>†</sup>was over the <sup>1</sup>house, <sup>†</sup>and he that <sup>†</sup>was over the city, the elders also, and

<sup>1</sup> S; and he said, See now to

<sup>2</sup> A the

<sup>3</sup> S Now

<sup>1</sup> S even  
<sup>5</sup> S unto  
<sup>6</sup> S the  
<sup>7</sup> S sons of Ahab,  
<sup>7</sup> S And now

<sup>3</sup> S look  
<sup>3</sup> S

<sup>3</sup> A the

<sup>1</sup> S house-hold,

<sup>1</sup> S drew his bow  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. filled his hand with the bow.  
<sup>2</sup> S Joram

<sup>3</sup> M Or, uttered this oracle against him

<sup>4</sup> M Or, portion

<sup>5</sup> M See 2 Chr. 22. 9.

<sup>6</sup> S; and they smote him at the ascent of

<sup>7</sup> A

<sup>8</sup> S eyes,

<sup>9</sup> S the  
<sup>1</sup> S Is it peace  
[<sup>m</sup> Or, Is it well],  
thou Zimri, thy master's murderer

R.V.	<i>Ahab's seventy</i>	II. KINGS 10.	<i>sons beheaded.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> s they that brought up	<sup>1</sup> the bringers up of <sup>1</sup> the children, sent to Jehu, saying, We <sup>†</sup> are thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any <sup>2</sup> king: do thou <sup>†</sup> that which is good in thine eyes.	B.C. 884.	alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the <sup>1</sup> pit of the <sup>2</sup> shearing house, <sup>†</sup> even two and forty men; neither left he any of them.	<sup>1</sup> M Or, cistern
<sup>2</sup> A man	6 Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye <sup>2</sup> be <sup>4</sup> mine, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> if ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jezreel by <sup>†</sup> to morrow <sup>†</sup> this time. Now the king's sons, <sup>†</sup> being seventy persons, <sup>†</sup> were with the great men of the city, which brought them up.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. found. <sup>b</sup> Jer. 35, 6, &c. <sup>1</sup> Chr. 2, 55. <sup>d</sup> Heb. for me. <sup>e</sup> Heb. blessed.	15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, he <sup>a</sup> lighted on <sup>b</sup> Jehonadab the son of <sup>c</sup> Rechab <sup>†</sup> coming to meet him: and he <sup>e</sup> saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart <sup>†</sup> is with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, <sup>†</sup> give <sup>†</sup> me thine hand.	<sup>2</sup> M Or, house of gathering
<sup>3</sup> s be on my side,	7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and <sup>a</sup> slew <sup>b</sup> seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent <sup>6</sup> him <sup>†</sup> them <sup>†</sup> to Jezreel.	<sup>f</sup> Ezra 10, 19. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 19, 10.	And he gave <sup>†</sup> him his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot.	
<sup>4</sup> s to-morrow	8 ¶ And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning.	<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 21, 21. <sup>b</sup> ch. 9, 8. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 22, 8.	16 And he said, Come with me, and see my <sup>†</sup> zeal for the LORD. So they made him ride in his chariot.	
<sup>5</sup> A them, even	9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye <sup>†</sup> be righteous: behold, <sup>a</sup> I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who <sup>†</sup> slew <sup>†</sup> all these?	<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 21, 21. <sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 21, 21.	17 And when he came to Samaria, <sup>†</sup> he <sup>3</sup> slew <sup>†</sup> all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed him, according to the <sup>†</sup> saying <sup>†</sup> of the LORD, <sup>†</sup> which he spake to Elijah.	<sup>3</sup> s smote
<sup>6</sup> s them unto him	10 Know now that there shall <sup>†</sup> fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of Ahab: for the LORD hath done <sup>†</sup> that which he spake <sup>†</sup> by his servant Elijah.	<sup>1</sup> Kin. 16, 31, 32. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 22, 6. <sup>ch.</sup> 9, 14, 24.	18 ¶ And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, <sup>†</sup> Ahab served Baal a little; <sup>†</sup> but Jehu shall serve him much.	<sup>4</sup> s word
<sup>7</sup> s smote	11 So Jehu <sup>†</sup> slew <sup>†</sup> all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his <sup>8</sup> kinsfolks, <sup>†</sup> and his priests, until he left him none remaining.	<sup>1</sup> Kin. 22, 6. <sup>ch.</sup> 9, 14, 24. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 3, 19.	19 Now therefore call unto me all the <sup>m</sup> prophets of Baal, all his <sup>6</sup> servants, <sup>†</sup> and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice to do to Baal; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Jehu did <sup>†</sup> it in subtily, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal.	<sup>5</sup> s worshippers,
<sup>8</sup> s familiar friends,	12 ¶ And he arose and departed, and <sup>9</sup> came <sup>†</sup> to Samaria. <sup>†</sup> And as he <sup>†</sup> was at the <sup>12</sup> shearing house <sup>2</sup> in the way,	<sup>7</sup> Heb. Sanctify. <sup>†</sup> Heb. by the hand of. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 21, 19, 21, 29.	20 And Jehu said, <sup>6</sup> s Proclaim <sup>†</sup> a solemn assembly for Baal. And they proclaimed <sup>†</sup> it.	<sup>6</sup> s Sanctify
<sup>9</sup> s went	13 <sup>2</sup> Jehu <sup>†</sup> met with the brethren of Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, Who <sup>†</sup> are ye? And they answered, We <sup>†</sup> are the brethren of Ahaziah <sup>3</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and we go down <sup>b</sup> to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen.	<sup>1</sup> Or, acquaintance. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 16, 32.	21 And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Baal came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into the <sup>h</sup> house of Baal; and the house of Baal was <sup>7</sup> full <sup>†</sup> from one end to another.	<sup>7</sup> s filled
<sup>1</sup> M Or, house of gathering	14 And he said, Take them	<sup>4</sup> Or, so full, that they stood mouth to mouth. <sup>5</sup> Heb. house of shepherds binding sheep. <sup>2</sup> ch. 8, 29. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 22, 8. <sup>a</sup> Heb. found. <sup>b</sup> Heb. to the place of, &c.	22 And he said unto him that <sup>†</sup> was over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Baal. And he brought them forth vestments.	
<sup>2</sup> A of the shepherds			23 And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of Baal <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> said unto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and look that there be	<sup>8</sup> s; and he



here with you none of the servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Baal only.

24 And <sup>o</sup>when<sup>1</sup> they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings<sup>1</sup>, Jehu appointed<sup>1</sup> fourscore men without, and said, <sup>†</sup>If any of the men whom I <sup>2</sup>have brought<sup>1</sup> into your hands escape, *he that letteth him go, <sup>e</sup>his life <sup>†</sup>shall be for the life of him.*

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jehu said to the <sup>3</sup>guard and to the captains, Go in, <sup>†</sup>and slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with <sup>e</sup>the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast <sup>†</sup>them out, and went to the city of the house of Baal.

26 And they brought forth the <sup>4</sup>images out of <sup>†</sup>the house of Baal, and burned them.

27 And they brake down the <sup>5</sup>image<sup>1</sup> of Baal, and brake down the house of Baal, <sup>†</sup>and made it a draught house<sup>6</sup> unto this day.

28 Thus Jehu destroyed Baal out of Israel.

29 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>†</sup>Howbeit <sup>†</sup>from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, <sup>7</sup>who<sup>1</sup> made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, *to wit, <sup>n</sup>the golden calves that <sup>†</sup>were in Beth-el, and that <sup>†</sup>were in Dan.*

30 And the LORD said unto Jehu, Because thou hast <sup>8</sup>done well in executing <sup>†</sup>that which is right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that <sup>†</sup>was in mine heart, <sup>9</sup>thy <sup>9</sup>children<sup>1</sup> of the fourth <sup>†</sup>generation shall sit on the throne of Israel.

31 But Jehu <sup>7</sup>took no heed to walk in the law of the LORD<sup>1</sup> God of Israel<sup>2</sup> with all his heart: <sup>o</sup>for<sup>1</sup> he departed not from <sup>†</sup>the sins of Jeroboam, <sup>3</sup>which<sup>1</sup> made Israel to sin.

32 ¶ In those days the LORD began <sup>†</sup>to cut Israel short: and <sup>†</sup>Hazael smote them in all the coasts of Israel;

33 From Jordan <sup>2</sup>eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from

B.C. 884.

<sup>a</sup> Or, even to Gilead and Bashan.

<sup>b</sup> Amos 1. 3.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 20. 30.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. the days were.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. the mouth.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. statues.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 14. 23.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 22. 10.

<sup>3</sup> ch. 8. 26.

<sup>4</sup> Ezra 6. 11.

Dan. 2. 5.

<sup>5</sup> ch. 3. 29.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. seed of the kingdom.

<sup>7</sup> 2 Chr. 22. 11.

Jehoshaphat.

<sup>8</sup> Or, Jehoshaphat.

<sup>9</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 28.

29.

<sup>10</sup> 2 Chr. 23. 1.

&c.

<sup>11</sup> See ver. 35.

ch. 13. 1. 10.

& 14. 23.

& 15. 8, 12.

<sup>12</sup> Heb. observed not.

<sup>13</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 16.

<sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 25.

<sup>15</sup> Heb. to cut off the ends.

<sup>16</sup> ch. 8. 12.

<sup>17</sup> Heb. toward the rising of the sun.

Aroer, which <sup>†</sup>is by the <sup>1</sup>river<sup>1</sup> Arnon, <sup>a</sup>even <sup>b</sup>Gilead and Bashan.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, <sup>†</sup>are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

35 And Jehu slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Samaria. And Jehoahaz his son reigned in his stead.

36 And <sup>a</sup>the time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria <sup>†</sup>was twenty and eight years.

## CHAPTER 11.

<sup>o</sup>1 Jehoshaphat, being saved by Jehoshabea his aunt from Athaliah's massacre of the seed royal, is hid six years in the house of God. 12 Jehoiada anointeth him king. 16 Athaliah is slain. 17 Jehoiada restoreth the worship of God.

<sup>2</sup> AND<sup>1</sup> when <sup>9</sup>Athaliah<sup>2</sup> the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the <sup>k</sup>seed royal.

2 But <sup>†</sup>Jehoshabea, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took <sup>m</sup>Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him <sup>3</sup>from among the king's sons <sup>4</sup>which were slain; and they hid him, *even<sup>1</sup> him and his nurse, <sup>5</sup>in the <sup>6</sup>bedchamber<sup>7</sup> from Athaliah, so that he was not slain.*

3 And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six years<sup>8</sup>. And Athaliah did reign<sup>†</sup> over the land.

4 ¶ And<sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup>the seventh year Jehoiada sent and fetched the <sup>1</sup>rulers<sup>1</sup> over hundreds, <sup>2</sup>with the captains and <sup>1</sup>the <sup>3</sup>guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD<sup>4</sup>, and <sup>†</sup>made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the king's son.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This <sup>†</sup>is the thing that ye shall do<sup>5</sup>; <sup>a</sup>And <sup>†</sup>third part of you<sup>6</sup> that <sup>7</sup>enter<sup>1</sup> in <sup>u</sup>on the sabbath<sup>6</sup> shall <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> be keepers of the watch of the king's house;

6 And a third part <sup>†</sup>shall be at the gate <sup>o</sup>of<sup>1</sup> Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the

<sup>1</sup> valley of

<sup>2</sup> Now  
<sup>m</sup> See  
2 Chr. 22.  
10-12.

<sup>3</sup> A away

<sup>4</sup> S that  
were slain,  
even

<sup>5</sup> A and  
put them  
<sup>m</sup> Or, who  
were

<sup>6</sup> M Or,  
chamber  
for the  
beds

<sup>7</sup> A; and  
they hid  
him

<sup>8</sup> S; and  
Athaliah  
reigned

<sup>9</sup> S And in  
<sup>m</sup> See  
2 Chr. 23.  
1, &c.

<sup>10</sup> S captains

<sup>11</sup> S of the  
Carites  
<sup>m</sup> Or, execu-  
tioners

<sup>12</sup> M Heb.  
runners.

<sup>13</sup> S; and  
he

<sup>14</sup> S; a

<sup>15</sup> A,  
<sup>16</sup> S come

R.V.	Jehoash anointed king. II. KINGS 12.	Athaliah is slain.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> and be a barrier.	watch of the house, <sup>1a</sup> that it be not broken down. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 878.	For <sup>1</sup> the priest <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> said, Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD.
2 <sup>s</sup> the two companies of you, even all	7 And <sup>2</sup> two <sup>o</sup> parts of all you <sup>1</sup> that go forth on the sabbath, <sup>o</sup> even they <sup>1</sup> shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king.	<sup>a</sup> Or, from breaking up. <sup>b</sup> Or, companies, Heb. hands.	16 <sup>1</sup> And they laid hands on <sup>1</sup> her; and she went by the way <sup>2</sup> by the which the horses came into <sup>1</sup> the king's house: and there was she slain.
3 <sup>s</sup> ;	8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and he that cometh within the <sup>4</sup> ranges, <sup>1</sup> let him be slain: and be ye with the king <sup>5</sup> as <sup>1</sup> he goeth out <sup>6</sup> and <sup>5</sup> as <sup>1</sup> he cometh in.	<sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 23. 16.	17 ¶ <sup>a</sup> And Jehoiada made a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be the LORD's people; <sup>4</sup> between the king also and the people.
4 <sup>s</sup> ranks, 5 <sup>s</sup> when 6 <sup>a</sup> ,	9 <sup>o</sup> And the captains over <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> hundreds did according to all <sup>o</sup> things <sup>1</sup> that Jehoiada the priest commanded: and they took every man his men <sup>7</sup> that were to come in on the sabbath, with <sup>8</sup> them that should <sup>1</sup> go out on the sabbath, and came to Jehoiada the priest.	<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 3.	18 And all the people of the land went <sup>3</sup> into <sup>1</sup> the <sup>7</sup> house of Baal, and brake it down; his altars and his images <sup>9</sup> brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars. And <sup>h</sup> the priest appointed <sup>44</sup> officers over the house of the LORD.
7 <sup>a</sup> A , those 8 <sup>s</sup> those that were to 9 <sup>a</sup> the priest delivered 1 <sup>s</sup> the 2 <sup>a</sup> A had been king David's, which 3 <sup>s</sup> house 4 <sup>s</sup> side 5 <sup>a</sup> Heb. shoulder. 6 <sup>s</sup> house, by the king round about. Then 7 <sup>s</sup> out 8 <sup>a</sup> Or, put upon him the crown and the testimony 9 <sup>a</sup> Heb. Let the king live. 1 <sup>s</sup> of 2 <sup>s</sup> house 3 <sup>s</sup> ; and she looked, and, 4 <sup>s</sup> by the pillar, 5 <sup>a</sup> Or, on the platform 6 <sup>s</sup> captains and the trumpets 7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> . Then 9 <sup>s</sup> treason. 1 <sup>s</sup> And 2 <sup>s</sup> that were set over 3 <sup>s</sup> he- tween the ranks; 4 <sup>s</sup> slay 5 <sup>s</sup> : for	10 And <sup>9</sup> to the captains over hundreds <sup>1</sup> did the priest give king David's <sup>1</sup> spears and shields <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that <sup>2</sup> <sup>1</sup> were in the <sup>3</sup> temple <sup>1</sup> of the LORD.	<sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 23. 8, f ch. 10. 26. <sup>f</sup> Deut. 12. 3, 2 Chr. 23. 17. <sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 23. 18, &c. <sup>i</sup> Heb. offices.	19 And he took the <sup>5</sup> rulers <sup>1</sup> over hundreds, and the <sup>6</sup> captains, <sup>1</sup> and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of the gate of the guard <sup>7</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings.
	11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, <sup>o</sup> round about the king, <sup>1</sup> from the right <sup>4</sup> corner <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>3</sup> temple <sup>1</sup> to the left <sup>4</sup> corner <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>3</sup> temple <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> along by the altar and the <sup>5</sup> temple.	<sup>k</sup> Heb. shoulder.	20 <sup>8</sup> And <sup>1</sup> all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was <sup>o</sup> in <sup>1</sup> quiet: and they slew Athaliah with the sword <sup>9</sup> beside <sup>1</sup> the king's house.
	12 And <sup>1</sup> he brought <sup>6</sup> forth <sup>1</sup> the king's son, and <sup>7</sup> put the crown upon him, and gave him the testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, <sup>8m</sup> God save the king.	<sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 1.	21 <sup>1, 21</sup> Seven years old was Jehoash <sup>1</sup> when he began to reign.
	13 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard and <sup>9</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the people, she came to the people into the <sup>1</sup> temple <sup>1</sup> of the LORD <sup>2</sup> .	<sup>m</sup> Heb. Let the king live. 1 Sam. 10. 24. <sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 23. 12, &c.	CHAPTER 12.
	14 And when she looked, <sup>1</sup> behold, the king stood <sup>3</sup> by <sup>4</sup> a pillar, <sup>1</sup> as the manner <sup>1</sup> was, and the <sup>4</sup> princes and the trumpeters by the king <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets <sup>2</sup> : and <sup>1</sup> Athaliah rent her clothes, and cried, Treason, <sup>7</sup> Treason. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>p</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 1. <sup>q</sup> ch. 21. 3, 2 Chr. 31. 31. <sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 14, & 22. 43, ch. 14. 4.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Jehoash reigneth well all the days of Jehoia <sup>a</sup> . 4 He ordereth the repair of the temple. 17 Hazael is diverted from Jerusalem by a present of the hallowed treasures. 19 Jehoash is slain by his servants.
	15 <sup>8</sup> But <sup>1</sup> Jehoiada the priest commanded the captains of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> hundreds <sup>9</sup> , the officers <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the host, and said unto them, Have her forth <sup>1</sup> without the ranges: <sup>1</sup> and him that followeth her <sup>2</sup> kill <sup>1</sup> with the sword <sup>2</sup> .	<sup>t</sup> ch. 22. 4.	<sup>2</sup> IN the seventh year of Jehu <sup>4p</sup> Jehoash began <sup>1</sup> to reign; and <sup>2</sup> forty years <sup>o</sup> reigned <sup>1</sup> he <sup>1</sup> in Jerusalem <sup>6</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> his mother's name <sup>1</sup> was Zibiah of Beer-sheba.
			2 And Jehoash did <sup>1</sup> that which was right in the <sup>7</sup> sight <sup>1</sup> of the LORD all his days wherein Jehoiada the priest instructed him.
			3 <sup>8</sup> But <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.
			4 ¶ And Jehoash said to the priests, <sup>4</sup> All the money <sup>1</sup> of the

R.V.	<i>The temple repaired.</i>	II. KINGS 12.	<i>Jehoash is slain.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> hal- lowed	1 <sup>a</sup> dedicated <sup>1</sup> things that is brought into the house of the LORD, <sup>2</sup> even <sup>c</sup> the money of every one that passeth the account, <sup>e</sup> the money that every man is set at, <sup>f</sup> and all the money that <sup>g</sup> cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD,	B.C. 878. <sup>a</sup> Or, <i>holy things.</i> Heb. <i>holinesses.</i> <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>went forth.</i> <sup>c</sup> Ex. 30. 13. <sup>d</sup> See 2 Chr. 24. 14. <sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>the money of the souls of his estimation.</i> Lev. 27. 2. <sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>ascendeth upon the heart of a man.</i> Ex. 35. 5. 1 Chr. 29. 9. <sup>g</sup> ch. 22. 7. <sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>in the twentieth year and third year.</i> <sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 5. <sup>k</sup> Lev. 5. 15, 18. <sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 6.	house of the LORD, and for all that <sup>1b</sup> was laid out for the house to repair <sup>†</sup> it. 13 <sup>s</sup> Howbeit <sup>1a</sup> there were not made for the house of the LORD <sup>2b</sup> bowls <sup>1</sup> of silver, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money <sup>†</sup> that was brought into the house of the LORD: 14 <sup>s</sup> But <sup>1</sup> they gave that to <sup>2b</sup> the workmen, <sup>1</sup> and repaired therewith the house of the LORD. 15 Moreover <sup>g</sup> they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to <sup>6</sup> be bestowed on workmen <sup>1</sup> : for they dealt faithfully. 16 <sup>s</sup> The <sup>7</sup> trespass money and sin money <sup>1</sup> was not brought into the house of the LORD: <sup>m</sup> it was the priests'. 17 <sup>s</sup> ¶ Then <sup>a</sup> Hazael king of Syria went up, and fought against Gath, and took it: and <sup>2</sup> Hazael set his face to go up to Jerusalem. 18 And Jehoash king of Judah <sup>2</sup> took all the hallowed things that Jehoshaphat, and Jehoram, and Ahaziah, his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold <sup>†</sup> that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and <sup>8</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the king's house, and sent <sup>†</sup> it to Hazael king of Syria: and he <sup>4</sup> went away from Jerusalem. 19 <sup>s</sup> ¶ And <sup>1</sup> the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 20 And <sup>2</sup> his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and <sup>1</sup> slew Joash in <sup>1a</sup> the house of Millo, <sup>2</sup> which <sup>1</sup> goeth down to Silla. 21 For <sup>2b</sup> Jozachar <sup>1</sup> the son of Shimeath, and Jehoazabad the son of <sup>c</sup> Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and <sup>e</sup> Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.	1 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>went forth.</i> 2 <sup>s</sup> But 3 <sup>s</sup> cups 4 <sup>s</sup> for 5 <sup>s</sup> them that did the work, 6 <sup>s</sup> give to them that did the work 7 <sup>s</sup> money for the guilt offerings, and the money for the sin offerings, 8 <sup>s</sup> of 9 <sup>s</sup> Now 10 <sup>s</sup> smote Joash at 11 <sup>s</sup> on the way that 12 <sup>s</sup> Jozacar
2 <sup>s</sup> in current money <sup>1m</sup> Or, even the money of every one that passeth the numbering See Ex. 30. 13], the money of the persons for whom each man is rated, <sup>1m</sup> Heb. <i>each man the money of his estimation.</i> See Lev. 27. 2. 3 <sup>a</sup> it 4 <sup>s</sup> from 5 <sup>s</sup> they shall 6 <sup>a</sup> for 7 <sup>s</sup> take 8 <sup>s</sup> from 9 <sup>s</sup> that they should take	5 Let the priests take <sup>†</sup> it to them, every man <sup>4</sup> of <sup>1</sup> his acquaintance: and <sup>5</sup> let them <sup>1</sup> repair the breaches of the house, whosoever any breach shall be found. 6 But it was <sup>†</sup> so, that <sup>h</sup> in the three and twentieth year of king Jehoash <sup>†</sup> the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house. 7 <sup>s</sup> ¶ Then king Jehoash called for Jehoiada the priest, and <sup>6</sup> the other priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore <sup>7</sup> receive <sup>1</sup> no more money <sup>8</sup> of <sup>1</sup> your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house. 8 And the priests consented <sup>9</sup> to receive <sup>1</sup> no more money <sup>8</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the people, neither <sup>o</sup> to <sup>1</sup> repair the breaches of the house. 9 But Jehoiada the priest took <sup>2</sup> a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the LORD: and the priests that kept the <sup>1u</sup> door put therein all the money <sup>†</sup> that was brought into the house of the LORD. 10 And it was <sup>†</sup> so, when they saw that <sup>†</sup> there was much money in the chest, that the king's <sup>2y</sup> scribe and the high priest came up, and they <sup>3z</sup> put up in bags <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and told the money that was found in the house of the LORD. 11 And they gave the money <sup>4</sup> , being told, <sup>1</sup> into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they <sup>5a</sup> laid <sup>1</sup> it out to the carpenters and <sup>6</sup> builders, that wrought upon the house of the LORD. 12 And to <sup>6</sup> masons <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> hewers of stone, and <sup>7</sup> to buy timber and hewed <sup>1</sup> stone to repair the breaches of the	<sup>m</sup> Lev. 7. 7. Num. 18. 9. <sup>n</sup> ch. 8. 12. <sup>p</sup> See 2 Chr. 24. 23. <sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 18. ch. 18. 15, 16. <sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 8. Ac. <sup>s</sup> Heb. <i>went up.</i> <sup>t</sup> Heb. <i>threshold.</i> <sup>u</sup> ch. 14. 5. <sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 25. <sup>w</sup> Or, <i>secretary.</i> <sup>x</sup> Heb. <i>bound up.</i> <sup>y</sup> Or, <i>Beth-millo.</i> <sup>z</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 25. Zabad. <sup>aa</sup> Or, <i>Shimrith.</i> <sup>ab</sup> Heb. <i>brought it forth.</i> <sup>ac</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 27.	CHAPTER 13. <sup>o1</sup> Jehoahaz's wicked reign. <sup>3</sup> Jehoahaz, oppressed by Hazael, is relieved by prayer. <sup>10</sup> Joash's wicked reign. <sup>12</sup> Jeroboam succeedeth him. <sup>14</sup> Elisha,	
1 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>thresh-old.</i>				
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>secretary.</i>				
3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>bound up and &amp;c.</i>				
4 <sup>s</sup> that was weighed out				
5 <sup>s</sup> paid <sup>1m</sup> Heb. <i>brought it forth.</i> 6 <sup>a</sup> the				
7 <sup>s</sup> for buying timber and hewn				

dying, prophesieth three victories over the Syrians. 20 The Moabites invade the land. 24 Hazael dieth.

**I**N <sup>a</sup> the three and twentieth year of Joash the son of Ahaziah<sup>1</sup> king of Judah<sup>1</sup> Jehoahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned seventeen years.

2 And he did <sup>†</sup>that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and <sup>c</sup>followed the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, <sup>2</sup>which<sup>1</sup> made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

3 <sup>¶</sup>And <sup>†</sup>the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he delivered them into the hand of <sup>9</sup>Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael, <sup>2</sup>all their days.<sup>1</sup>

4 And Jehoahaz <sup>h</sup>besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: for <sup>†</sup>he saw the oppression of Israel, <sup>4</sup>because<sup>1</sup> the king of Syria oppressed them.

5 <sup>†</sup>And the LORD gave Israel a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in their tents, <sup>n</sup>as beforedtime.

6 Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jeroboam, <sup>2</sup>who made Israel<sup>1</sup> sin, <sup>†</sup>but <sup>6,2</sup>walked therein: <sup>9</sup>and there <sup>r</sup>remained the <sup>7</sup>grove<sup>1</sup> also in Samaria.)

7 <sup>¶</sup>Neither did he leave of the people to Jehoahaz but<sup>1</sup> fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Syria <sup>o</sup>had<sup>1</sup> destroyed them, <sup>u</sup>and <sup>o</sup>had<sup>1</sup> made them like the dust <sup>2</sup>by threshing.<sup>1</sup>

8 <sup>¶</sup>Now the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, and all that he did, and his might, <sup>†</sup>are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

9 And Jehoahaz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Samaria: and <sup>2</sup>Joash his son reigned in his stead.<sup>2</sup>

10 <sup>¶</sup>In the thirty and seventh year of Joash king of Judah began <sup>a</sup>Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned sixteen years.

B.C. 856.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. the twentieth year and third year.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 14. 15.

<sup>c</sup> See ver. 14. & 25.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 14. 9. &c.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 25. 17. &c.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. walked after.

<sup>f</sup> Judg. 2. 14.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 8. 12.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 78. 34.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 3. 7.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 14. 25.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 12.

<sup>l</sup> See ver. 25. & ch. 14. 25, 27.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. Make thine hand to ride.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. as yesterday, and third day.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. he walked.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 33.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb. stood.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 20. 25.

<sup>t</sup> Amos 1. 3.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 10. Jehoash.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 25.  
<sup>w</sup> Alone.

<sup>x</sup> In consort with his father. ch. 14. 1.

11 And he did <sup>†</sup>that which was evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, <sup>1</sup>who made Israel<sup>1</sup> sin: <sup>†</sup>but he walked therein.

12 <sup>2b</sup>And<sup>1</sup> the rest of the acts of Joash, and <sup>c</sup>all that he did, and <sup>a</sup>his might wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Judah, <sup>†</sup>are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

13 And Joash slept with his fathers; and Jeroboam sat upon his throne: and Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

14 <sup>¶</sup>Now Elisha was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died<sup>2</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> Joash the king of Israel came down unto him, and wept over <sup>†</sup>his face,<sup>1</sup> and said, <sup>o</sup>My<sup>1</sup> father, my father, <sup>h</sup>the<sup>6</sup> chariot<sup>1</sup> of Israel<sup>o</sup>, and the horsemen thereof<sup>7</sup>.

15 And Elisha said unto him, Take bow and arrows<sup>8</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> he took unto him bow and arrows.

16 And he said to the king of Israel, <sup>m</sup>Put thine hand upon the bow<sup>2</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> he put his hand <sup>upon it</sup><sup>2</sup>: and Elisha put<sup>1</sup> his hands upon the king's hands.

17 And he said, Open the window eastward<sup>4</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> he opened <sup>†</sup>it. Then Elisha said, Shoot<sup>8</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> he shot. And he said, The <sup>1</sup>arrow of the LORD's deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from<sup>1</sup> Syria: for thou shalt smite the Syrians in <sup>†</sup>Aphek, till thou have consumed <sup>†</sup>them.

18 And he said, Take the arrows<sup>2</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> he took <sup>†</sup>them. And he said unto the king of Israel, Smite upon the ground<sup>2</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> he smote thrice, and stayed.

19 And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten five or six times; then hadst thou smitten Syria till thou hadst consumed <sup>†</sup>it: <sup>2</sup>whereas now thou shalt smite Syria <sup>†</sup>but thrice.

20 <sup>¶</sup>And Elisha died, and they buried him. <sup>2</sup>And<sup>1</sup> the bands of the Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

<sup>1</sup> S where- with he made Israel to  
<sup>2</sup> S Now

<sup>3</sup> S : and

<sup>4</sup> S him, M Heb. his face.  
<sup>5</sup> S My M Sec ch. 2. 12.

<sup>6</sup> S cha- riors M Or, chariot  
<sup>7</sup> S !

<sup>8</sup> S : and  
<sup>9</sup> S. And Elisha laid

<sup>1</sup> S LORD's arrow of victory [M Heb. salva- tion), even the arrow of victory over M Or, against  
<sup>2</sup> S : and

<sup>3</sup> S Now

1 A,

<sup>2</sup> S where- with he

<sup>3</sup> S con- tinually. M Heb. all the days.  
<sup>4</sup> S how that

<sup>5</sup> S where- with he made Israel to

<sup>6</sup> M Heb. he walked.

<sup>7</sup> S Ashe- rah

<sup>8</sup> S For he left not to Je- hoahaz of the people save

<sup>9</sup> S in thresh- ing.

<sup>10</sup> Or, to trample on



	<p>21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band <sup>1</sup>of men;<sup>1</sup> and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: and <sup>2</sup>when the man <sup>3</sup>was let down, and touched<sup>1</sup> the bones of Elisha, he revived, and stood up on his feet.</p> <p>22 ¶ <sup>3</sup>But<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jehoahaz.</p> <p>23 <sup>5</sup>And<sup>1</sup> the LORD was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and <sup>7</sup>had respect unto them,<sup>1</sup> because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his <sup>m</sup>presence <sup>5</sup>as yet.</p> <p>24 <sup>3</sup>So<sup>1</sup> Hazael king of Syria died; and Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead.</p> <p>25 And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz <sup>p</sup>took again out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael the cities,<sup>1</sup> which he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war. <sup>6</sup>Three times did Joash <sup>6</sup>beat<sup>1</sup> him, and recovered the cities of Israel.</p>	<p>B.C. c. 838.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 20.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Heb. went down.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Deut. 24. 16. Ezek. 18. 4. 20.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 12.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> ch. 14. 27.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Ex. 2. 24. 25.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 25. 11.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 13. Ps. 60. title.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Ex. 32. 13.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Or. The rock.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> Josh. 15. 38.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Heb. face.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 25. 17. 18. &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Heb. returned and took.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> See Judg. 9. 8.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 33.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> ver. 18. 19.</p>	<p>slew his servants <sup>a</sup>which had slain the king his father<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>6 But the children of the murderers he <sup>2</sup>slew not: according unto<sup>1</sup> that which is written in the book of the law of Moses, <sup>3</sup>wherein<sup>1</sup> the LORD commanded, saying, <sup>c</sup>The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall <sup>4</sup>be put to death<sup>1</sup> for his own sin.</p> <p>7 <sup>7</sup>He slew of Edom in <sup>h</sup>the <sup>5</sup>valley of salt<sup>1</sup> ten thousand, and took <sup>6</sup>kSelah<sup>1</sup> by war,<sup>1</sup> and called the name of it Joktheel<sup>1</sup> unto this day.</p> <p>8 ¶ <sup>n</sup>Then Amaziah sent messengers to Jehoash, the son of Jehoahaz son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us look one another in the face.</p> <p>9 And Jehoash the king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, <sup>q</sup>The <sup>8</sup>thistle that <sup>t</sup>was in Lebanon sent to the <sup>r</sup>cedar that <sup>t</sup>was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that <sup>t</sup>was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.</p> <p>10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and <sup>u</sup>thine heart hath lifted thee up: glory <sup>9</sup>of this, and tarry <sup>x</sup>at home<sup>1</sup>: for why shouldst thou <sup>1</sup>meddle to thy hurt, that thou shouldst fall, <sup>t</sup>even thou, and Judah with thee?</p> <p>11 But Amaziah would not hear. <sup>2</sup>Therefore<sup>1</sup> Jehoash king of Israel went up; and he and Amaziah king of Judah looked one another in the face at <sup>a</sup>Beth-shemesh, which <sup>t</sup>be-longeth to Judah.</p> <p>12 And Judah <sup>5</sup>was put to the worse before Israel; and they fled every man to <sup>3</sup>their tents<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>13 And Jehoash king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Jehoash the son of Ahaziah, at Beth-shemesh, and came to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from <sup>a</sup>the gate of Ephraim unto <sup>c</sup>the corner gate, four hundred cubits.</p> <p>14 And he took all <sup>t</sup>the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house</p>	<p>15:</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S put not to death: according to</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S as</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S die</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S Valley of Salt</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S Sela</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Or, the rock</p> <p><sup>7</sup> A,</p> <p><sup>8</sup> M Or, thorn</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S there-of, and abide at home;</p> <p><sup>1</sup> M Or, provoke calamity</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S So</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S his tent.</p>
	<p>CHAPTER 14.</p> <p><sup>o</sup>1 Amaziah's good reign. <sup>7</sup> His victory over Edom. <sup>8</sup> Amaziah defeated by Jehoash. <sup>17</sup> Amaziah slain by a conspiracy. <sup>21</sup> Azariah succeedeth him. <sup>23</sup> Jeroboam's wicked reign. <sup>28</sup> Zachariah succeedeth him<sup>1</sup>.</p>	<p><sup>u</sup> Deut. 8. 14.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 25.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Ezek. 28. 2, 5.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> Hab. 2. 4.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> Heb. at thy house.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> ch. 13. 10.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> 2 Chr. 25. 1.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Josh. 19. 38. &amp; 21. 16.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Heb. was smitten.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> ch. 12. 3.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Neh. 8. 16. &amp; 12. 30.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Jer. 31. 38. Zech. 14. 10.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 51.</p>		
1 S ;	<p>21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band <sup>1</sup>of men;<sup>1</sup> and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: and <sup>2</sup>when the man <sup>3</sup>was let down, and touched<sup>1</sup> the bones of Elisha, he revived, and stood up on his feet.</p>			
2 S as soon as the man touched	<p>22 ¶ <sup>3</sup>But<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jehoahaz.</p>			
M Heb. when the man went and touched.	<p>23 <sup>5</sup>And<sup>1</sup> the LORD was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and <sup>7</sup>had respect unto them,<sup>1</sup> because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his <sup>m</sup>presence <sup>5</sup>as yet.</p>			
8 S And	<p>24 <sup>3</sup>So<sup>1</sup> Hazael king of Syria died; and Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead.</p>			
4 S But	<p>25 And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz <sup>p</sup>took again out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael the cities,<sup>1</sup> which he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war. <sup>6</sup>Three times did Joash <sup>6</sup>beat<sup>1</sup> him, and recovered the cities of Israel.</p>			
5 M Heb. until now.	<p>CHAPTER 14.</p>			
6 S smite	<p><sup>o</sup>1 Amaziah's good reign. <sup>7</sup> His victory over Edom. <sup>8</sup> Amaziah defeated by Jehoash. <sup>17</sup> Amaziah slain by a conspiracy. <sup>21</sup> Azariah succeedeth him. <sup>23</sup> Jeroboam's wicked reign. <sup>28</sup> Zachariah succeedeth him<sup>1</sup>.</p>			
7 M See	<p>1 <sup>y</sup>IN <sup>y</sup>the second year of Joash son of <sup>8</sup>Jehoahaz<sup>1</sup> king of Israel <sup>9</sup>reigned<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah<sup>1</sup>.</p>			
2 Chr. 25. 1, &c.	<p>2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign<sup>2</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem<sup>3</sup>.</p>			
8 S Joahaz	<p>And<sup>1</sup> his mother's name <sup>t</sup>was <sup>4</sup>Jehoaddan<sup>1</sup> of Jerusalem.</p>			
9 S began	<p>3 And he did <sup>t</sup>that which was right in the <sup>5</sup>sight<sup>1</sup> of the LORD, yet not like David his father: he did according to all <sup>6</sup>things as<sup>1</sup> Joash his father <sup>7</sup>did<sup>1</sup>.</p>			
1 A to reign	<p>4 <sup>6</sup>Howbeit the high places were not taken away: <sup>8</sup>as yet the people did sacrifice<sup>1</sup> and burnt incense <sup>9</sup>on<sup>1</sup> the high places.</p>			
2 S ; and he	<p>5 <sup>9</sup>¶ And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was <sup>1</sup>confirmed<sup>1</sup> in his hand, that he</p>			
3 S ; and				
4 S Jehoaddin				
5 S eyes				
6 S that				
7 S had done.				
8 S the people still sacrificed				
9 S in				
1 S esta-blished				



R.V.	<i>Shallum is slain</i>	II. KINGS 15.	<i>by Menahem.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> And	7 <sup>1</sup> So <sup>1</sup> Azariah slept with his fathers; and <sup>a</sup> they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.	B.C. c. 758. <sup>a</sup> 2Chr. 26, 23.	he departed not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, <sup>1</sup> who <sup>1</sup> made Israel to sin.	1 <sup>s</sup> where- with he
2 <sup>s</sup> Zech- ariah	8 ¶ In the thirty and eighth year of Azariah king of Judah did <sup>2</sup> Zachariah <sup>1</sup> the son of Jeroboam reign over Israel in Samaria six months.	<sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 26. 1s. 9. 1. Hos. 8. 9.	19 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> Pul the king of Assyria <sup>3</sup> came against the land: <sup>1</sup> and Menahem gave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to <sup>c</sup> confirm the kingdom in his hand.	2 <sup>s</sup> There came against the land 3 <sup>a</sup> ;
3 <sup>s</sup> where- with he	9 And he did <sup>†</sup> that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, <sup>3</sup> who <sup>1</sup> made Israel to sin.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 14. 5.	20 And Menahem <sup>d</sup> exacted the money of Israel, <sup>†</sup> even of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria turned back, and stayed not there in the land.	
4 <sup>s</sup> Now	10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and <sup>e</sup> smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.	<sup>d</sup> Heb. caused to come forth.  <sup>e</sup> As prophesied, Amos 7. 9.	21 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?	4 <sup>s</sup> Now
5 <sup>a</sup> to the fourth generation	11 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> the rest of the acts of <sup>2</sup> Zachariah <sup>1</sup> , behold, they <sup>†</sup> are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.		22 And Menahem slept with his fathers; and Pekahiah his son reigned in his stead.	
6 <sup>s</sup> upon	12 This <sup>†</sup> was <sup>f</sup> the word of the LORD which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy sons <sup>5</sup> shall sit <sup>6</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the throne of Israel <sup>o</sup> unto the fourth generation <sup>1</sup> . And so it came to pass.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 10. 30.	23 ¶ In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah Pekahiah the son of Menahem began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned two years.	
7 <sup>s</sup> the space of a	13 ¶ Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of <sup>9</sup> Uzziah king of Judah; and he reigned <sup>7</sup> <sup>h</sup> a full <sup>1</sup> month in Samaria.	<sup>9</sup> Mat. 1. 8, 9. called Ozias, and ver. 1, Azariah. <sup>h</sup> Heb. a month of days. <sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 17.	24 And he did <sup>†</sup> that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, <sup>5</sup> who <sup>1</sup> made Israel to sin.	5 <sup>s</sup> where- with he
8 <sup>s</sup> And	14 <sup>5</sup> For <sup>1</sup> Menahem the son of Gadi went up from <sup>†</sup> Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.		25 <sup>6</sup> But <sup>1</sup> Pekah the son of Remaliah, <sup>7</sup> a captain of his, <sup>1</sup> conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the <sup>8</sup> palace <sup>1</sup> of the king's house, with Argob and Arie <sup>h</sup> <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and with him <sup>1</sup> fifty men of the Gileadites: and he <sup>2</sup> killed <sup>1</sup> him, and reigned in his <sup>3</sup> room.	6 <sup>s</sup> And 7 <sup>s</sup> his captain, 8 <sup>s</sup> castle 9 <sup>s</sup> Or, palace 9 <sup>s</sup> ;
9 <sup>s</sup> Now	15 <sup>5</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they <sup>†</sup> are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.		26 And <sup>1</sup> the rest of the acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did, behold, they <sup>†</sup> are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.	1 <sup>a</sup> were 2 <sup>s</sup> slew 3 <sup>s</sup> stead. Now
1 <sup>s</sup> bor- ders thereof,	16 ¶ Then Menahem smote <sup>k</sup> Tiphsah, and all that <sup>†</sup> were therein, and the <sup>1</sup> coasts there- <sup>o</sup> f from Tirzah: because they opened not <sup>†</sup> to him, therefore he smote <sup>†</sup> it; and all <sup>m</sup> the women therein that were with child he ripped up.	<sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 24.  <sup>l</sup> Is. 7. 1. <sup>m</sup> ch. 8. 12.	27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah <sup>†</sup> Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned twenty years.	
2 <sup>a</sup> ¶	17 <sup>2</sup> In the nine and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Judah began Menahem the son of Gadi to reign over Israel, and reigned ten years in Samaria.		28 And he did <sup>†</sup> that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, <sup>4</sup> who <sup>1</sup> made Israel to sin.	
	18 And he did <sup>†</sup> that which was evil in the sight of the LORD:	<sup>n</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 26. 1s. 9. 1.	29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel <sup>n</sup> came Tiglath-pileser	4 <sup>s</sup> where- with he

	king of Assyria, and took <sup>a</sup> Ijon, and <sup>1</sup> Abel-beth-maachah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> carried them captive to Assyria.	B.C. 740. <sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 20. <sup>b</sup> 2 Chr. 28. 1, &c.	<b>I</b> N the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah <sup>b</sup> Ahaz the son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign.	
<sup>1</sup> s; and he	30 And Hoshea the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and <sup>c</sup> reigned in his stead, <sup>d</sup> in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah.	<sup>c</sup> After an anarchy for some years, ch. 17. 1. <sup>d</sup> Hos. 10. 3, 7, 15.	2 Twenty years old <sup>1</sup> was Ahaz when he began to reign <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> did not <sup>1</sup> that which was right in the <sup>3</sup> sight <sup>1</sup> of the LORD his God, like David his father.	<sup>1</sup> s; and he <sup>2</sup> s; and he <sup>3</sup> s eyes
<sup>2</sup> s Now	31 <sup>3</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they <sup>1</sup> are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.	<sup>e</sup> In the fourth year of Ahaz, in the twentieth year after Jotham had begun to reign: <i>Coh.</i>	3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, <sup>e</sup> and made his son to pass through the fire, according to the <sup>f</sup> abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel.	
	32 ¶ In the second year of Pekah the son of Remaliah king of Israel began <sup>h</sup> Jotham the son of Uzziah king of Judah to reign.	<sup>f</sup> Lev. 18. 21. <sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 34. 3. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 106. 37, 38.	4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and <sup>g</sup> on the hills, and under every green tree.	
<sup>4</sup> M See 2 Chr. 27. 1, &c. <sup>5</sup> s; <sup>6</sup> s; and	33 <sup>4</sup> Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign <sup>5</sup> , and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem <sup>6</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> his mother's name <sup>1</sup> was Jerusha <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> the daughter of Zadak.	<sup>i</sup> Deut. 12. 31. <sup>j</sup> Deut. 12. 2. <sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 23. <sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 27. 1. <sup>m</sup> Is. 7. 1, 4, &c.	5 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then Rezin king of Syria and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel came up to Jerusalem to war: and they besieged Ahaz, but could not overcome <sup>1</sup> him.	
<sup>7</sup> s eyes	34 And he did <sup>1</sup> that which was right in the <sup>7</sup> sight <sup>1</sup> of the LORD: he did <sup>m</sup> according to all that his father Uzziah had done.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 14. 22.	6 At that time Rezin king of Syria <sup>k</sup> recovered Elath to Syria, and drove the Jews from <sup>4</sup> Elath: and the <sup>5</sup> Syrians came to Elath, and dwelt there <sup>6</sup> unto this day.	<sup>4</sup> M Heb. Eloth. <sup>5</sup> M According to another reading, <i>Elothites</i> .
<sup>8</sup> s taken away <sup>9</sup> A still <sup>1</sup> s upper	35 ¶ <sup>9</sup> Howbeit the high places were not <sup>1</sup> removed: the people <sup>9</sup> sacrificed and burned incense <sup>9</sup> still in the high places. <sup>r</sup> He built the <sup>1</sup> higher <sup>1</sup> gate of the house of the LORD.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 15. 29. <sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>Tiglath-pileser</i> , 1 Chr. 5. 26. <sup>q</sup> 2 Chr. 28. 20, <i>Tiglath-pileser</i> . <sup>r</sup> ver. 4. <sup>s</sup> 2 Chr. 27. 3, &c. <sup>t</sup> ch. 12. 18. See 2 Chr. 28. 21.	7 <sup>7</sup> So Ahaz sent messengers <sup>n</sup> to <sup>2</sup> Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, saying, I <sup>1</sup> am thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up against me.	<sup>6</sup> A. <sup>7</sup> M See 2 Chr. 23. 16, &c.
	36 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, <sup>1</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?		8 And Ahaz <sup>1</sup> took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent <sup>1</sup> it for a present to the king of Assyria.	
	37 In those days the LORD began to send against Judah <sup>1</sup> Rezin the king of Syria, and <sup>2</sup> Pekah the son of Remaliah.	<sup>u</sup> ch. 16. 5. <sup>v</sup> Is. 7. 1. <sup>w</sup> ver. 27. <sup>x</sup> Heb. <i>Amoseseek</i> . <sup>y</sup> Foretold, Amos 1. 5.	9 And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: <sup>8</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the king of Assyria went up against <sup>9</sup> Damascus, and <sup>1</sup> took it, and carried the people of it captive to Kir, and slew Rezin.	<sup>8</sup> s and
	38 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.		10 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And king Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and saw <sup>9</sup> an <sup>1</sup> altar that <sup>1</sup> was at Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to Urijah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof.	<sup>9</sup> s the
			11 And Urijah the priest built	

## CHAPTER 16.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Ahaz's wicked reign. <sup>10</sup> He diverteth the brasen altar to his own devotion. <sup>17</sup> He spoileth the temple. <sup>19</sup> Hezekiah succeedeth him.



1 A ;  
2 S, so did  
3 S make  
4 S drew near unto  
5 M Or, went up unto it  
6 S meal  
7 M Heb. the peace offerings which were his.  
8 A he brought  
9 S his  
1 S offer- ing,  
2 S but  
3 S inquire  
4 M Or, panels  
5 S stone.  
6 S covered way  
M Or, covered place  
7 S unto  
M Or, round  
8 S, be- cause of

an altar<sup>1</sup> according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus<sup>2</sup>: so<sup>1</sup> Urijah the priest<sup>3</sup> made<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>it against king Ahaz came from Damascus.  
12 And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar: and <sup>a</sup>the king <sup>†</sup>approached to<sup>1</sup> the altar, and <sup>†</sup>offered thereon.  
13 And he burnt his burnt offering and his<sup>6</sup> meat<sup>1</sup> offering, and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled the blood of <sup>7</sup>his peace offerings, upon the altar.  
14 And <sup>o</sup>he brought also<sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup>the brasen altar, which <sup>†</sup>was before the LORD,<sup>8</sup> from the forefront of the house, from between <sup>9</sup>the<sup>1</sup> altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of <sup>9</sup>the<sup>1</sup> altar.  
15 And king Ahaz commanded Urijah the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn <sup>a</sup>the morning burnt offering, and the evening <sup>6</sup>meat<sup>1</sup> offering, and the king's burnt <sup>1</sup>sacrifice,<sup>1</sup> and his <sup>6</sup>meat<sup>1</sup> offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their <sup>6</sup>meat<sup>1</sup> offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: <sup>2</sup>and<sup>1</sup> the brasen altar shall be for me to <sup>3</sup>enquire<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>by.  
16 Thus did Urijah the priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded.  
17 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>†</sup>And king Ahaz cut off <sup>†</sup>the <sup>4</sup>borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down <sup>9</sup>the sea from off the brasen oxen that <sup>†</sup>were under it, and put it upon a pavement of <sup>5</sup>stones.<sup>1</sup>  
18 And the <sup>6</sup>covert<sup>1</sup> for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he <sup>7</sup>from<sup>1</sup> the house of the LORD<sup>8</sup> for<sup>1</sup> the king of Assyria.  
19 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>†</sup>Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, <sup>†</sup>are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  
20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and <sup>†</sup>was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

B.C. 740.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 26. 16, 19.  
<sup>b</sup> After an inter-regnum, ch. 15. 30.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. which were his.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 18. 9.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 4. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. rendered, 2 Sam. 8. 2.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, tribute.

<sup>h</sup> Ex. 29. 39-41.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 18. 9.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 18. 10, 11.  
<sup>l</sup> Hos. 13. 16, foretold.  
<sup>m</sup> Lev. 26. 32, 33.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 28. 36, 64.  
<sup>o</sup> 29. 27, 28.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 26.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Chr. 28. 24.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 27, 28.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 23, 25.

<sup>t</sup> Lev. 18. 3, Deut. 18. 9, ch. 16. 3.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 18. 8.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 28. 27.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 23.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. statues.  
<sup>y</sup> Ex. 34. 13, Deut. 16. 21, Mic. 5. 14.  
<sup>z</sup> Deut. 12. 2, ch. 16. 4.

# CHAPTER 17.

<sup>o</sup>1 Hoshea's wicked reign. 5 Samaria is besieged and taken. 24 The strange nations, which were transplanted in Samaria, make a mixture of religions.<sup>1</sup>

**I**N the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah began<sup>b</sup> Hoshea the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel<sup>1</sup> nine years.  
2 And he did <sup>†</sup>that which was evil in the sight of the LORD,<sup>2</sup> but<sup>1</sup> not as the kings of Israel that were before him.

3 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>†</sup>Against him came up <sup>d</sup>Shalmaneser king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his servant, and <sup>3</sup>gave<sup>1</sup> him <sup>2</sup>presents.

4 And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea<sup>4</sup>:<sup>1</sup> for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, and <sup>5</sup>brought<sup>1</sup> no present to the king of Assyria, as <sup>†</sup>he had done year by year: therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>†</sup>Then <sup>†</sup>the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to Samaria, and besieged it three years.

6 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>†</sup>In the ninth year of Hoshea<sup>6</sup> the king of Assyria took Samaria, and <sup>†</sup>carried Israel away <sup>7</sup>into<sup>1</sup> Assyria,<sup>m</sup> and placed them in Halah<sup>6</sup> and in Habor<sup>8</sup> <sup>by</sup><sup>1</sup> the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes.

7 <sup>†</sup>For so it was, that<sup>1</sup> the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, which <sup>o</sup>had<sup>1</sup> brought them up out of the land of Egypt<sup>o</sup>, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods,

8 And <sup>†</sup>walked in the statutes of the <sup>1</sup>heathen,<sup>1</sup> whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel, and of the kings of Israel, which they <sup>o</sup>had<sup>1</sup> made.

9 And the children of Israel did secretly <sup>o</sup>those<sup>1</sup> things that <sup>†</sup>were not right against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, <sup>†</sup>from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

10 <sup>z</sup>And they set them up <sup>3</sup>images and <sup>z</sup>groves<sup>4</sup> in<sup>1</sup> every high hill, and under every green tree:

1 A, and reigned

2 S yet

3 S brought

4 S ;

5 S offered

6 A,

7 S unto

8 S, on

9 S And it was so, because

1 S nations,

2 M Or, practised

3 S pillars [M Or, obelisks] and Asherim upon

1 S nations	11 And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as <sup>d</sup> did the <sup>1</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger:	B.C. 721. <sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 3. & 15. 29.	them, and <sup>a</sup> delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight.	
2 S and	12 <sup>2</sup> For <sup>1</sup> they served idols, <sup>a</sup> whereof the LORD had said unto them, <sup>e</sup> Ye shall not do this thing.	<sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 11, 31. <sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 29, 28.	21 For <sup>b</sup> he rent Israel from the house of David; and <sup>c</sup> they made Jeroboam the son of Nebat king; and Jeroboam <sup>1</sup> drove Israel from following the LORD, and made them sin a great sin.	1 M According to another reading, drew Israel away.
3 S unto	13 Yet the LORD testified <sup>3</sup> against <sup>1</sup> Israel, and <sup>3</sup> against <sup>1</sup> Judah, <sup>1</sup> by <sup>4</sup> all the prophets, and <sup>by</sup> all <sup>7</sup> the seers, <sup>1</sup> saying,	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 20. 3, 4. <sup>e</sup> Lev. 26. 1. <sup>f</sup> Deut. 5. 7, 8. <sup>g</sup> Deut. 4. 19.	22 <sup>2</sup> For <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jeroboam which he did; they departed not from them;	2 S And
4 S the hand of every prophet, and of every seer,	<sup>h</sup> Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments <sup>1</sup> and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by <sup>5</sup> my servants the prophets.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. by the hand of all. <sup>g</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 9. <sup>h</sup> Jer. 18. 11. <sup>i</sup> & 25. 5. <sup>j</sup> & 35. 15. <sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 16. <sup>l</sup> ver. 6.	23 Until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, <sup>2</sup> as he <sup>3</sup> had said <sup>by</sup> all his servants the prophets. <sup>k</sup> So <sup>4</sup> was Israel <sup>1</sup> carried away out of their own land to Assyria <sup>2</sup> unto this day.	3 S spake by the hand of 4 S Israel was 5 A ,
5 A the hand of	14 Notwithstanding they would not hear, but <sup>n</sup> hardened their <sup>6</sup> necks, <sup>1</sup> like to the neck of their fathers, <sup>7</sup> that did not believe <sup>1</sup> in the LORD their God.	<sup>i</sup> Ezra 4. 2, 10. <sup>m</sup> See ver. 30.	24 <sup>¶</sup> And the king of Assyria brought <sup>1</sup> men <sup>m</sup> from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from <sup>6</sup> pAva, <sup>1</sup> and from Hamath <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> from <sup>1</sup> Sepharvaim, and placed <sup>1</sup> them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.	6 S Avva,
6 S neck,	15 And they rejected his statutes, <sup>q</sup> and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified <sup>3</sup> against <sup>1</sup> them; and they followed <sup>r</sup> vanity, and <sup>2</sup> became vain, and <sup>went</sup> after the <sup>7</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> were round about them, <sup>†</sup> concerning whom <sup>o</sup> the LORD had charged them <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that they should <sup>†</sup> not do like them.	<sup>n</sup> Deut. 31. 27. Prov. 29. 1. <sup>p</sup> ch. 18. 34. <sup>1</sup> ch.	25 And <sup>†</sup> so it was <sup>7</sup> at the beginning of their dwelling there, <sup>†</sup> that they feared not the LORD: therefore the LORD sent lions among them, which <sup>8</sup> slew <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> some of them.	7 A ,
7 S who believed not	16 And they <sup>1</sup> left <sup>1</sup> all the commandments of the LORD their God, and <sup>a</sup> made them molten images, <sup>†</sup> even two calves, <sup>1</sup> and made <sup>2</sup> a grove, <sup>1</sup> and worshipped all the host of heaven, <sup>2</sup> and served Baal.	<sup>q</sup> Deut. 32. 21. 1 Kin. 16. 13. 1 Cor. 8. 4. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 115. 8. Rom. 1. 21.	26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast <sup>9</sup> removed, <sup>1</sup> and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.	8 S killed
8 S went	17 <sup>a</sup> And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and <sup>2</sup> used divination and enchantments, and <sup>c</sup> sold themselves to do <sup>2</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.	<sup>†</sup> Deut. 29. 25.	27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.	9 S carried away,
9 S nations	18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left <sup>a</sup> but the tribe of Judah only.	<sup>u</sup> Deut. 12. 30, 31.	28 <sup>1</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria came and dwelt in Beth-el, and taught them how they should fear the LORD.	10 S So
1 S for-sook	19 Also <sup>c</sup> Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they <sup>4</sup> made.	<sup>s</sup> Ex. 32. 8. 1 Kin. 12. 28.	29 Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put <sup>1</sup> them in the houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.	
2 S an Asherah,	20 And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted	<sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 15, 23. & 15. 13. & 16. 33. <sup>u</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 31. & 22. 59. ch. 11. 18. <sup>a</sup> Lev. 18. 21. ch. 16. 3. Ezek. 23. 37. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 18. 10. <sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 29.		
3 A that which was		<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 13, 32. <sup>e</sup> Jer. 2. 8.		
4 M Or, practised				

	30 And the men of <sup>a</sup> Babylon made Succoth-benoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima,	B.C. c. 678. <sup>a</sup> ver. 24.	dren, <sup>1</sup> and their children's children <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.	1 s,
1 <sup>s</sup> Avvites	31 <sup>b</sup> And the <sup>1</sup> Avites <sup>1</sup> made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites <sup>c</sup> burnt their children in <sup>2</sup> fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech, the <sup>3</sup> gods of Sepharvaim.	b Ezra 4. 9.  c Lev. 18, 21. Deut. 12. 31.	CHAPTER 18. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Hezekiah's good reign.</i> 4 <i>He destroyeth idolatry.</i> 9 <i>Samaria is carried captive for their sins.</i> 13 <i>Sennacherib invadeth Judah.</i> 17 <i>Rab-shakeh, by blasphemous persuasions, soliciteth the people to revolt.</i>	
2 <sup>a</sup> the 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, god	32 So they feared the LORD, <sup>d</sup> and made unto <sup>4</sup> themselves <sup>e</sup> of the lowest of them <sup>1</sup> priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.	d 1 Kin. 12. 31. e 2 Chr. 28. 27. & 29. 1. He is called <i>Ezekias</i> , Mat. 1. 9.	NOW it came to pass in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, <sup>f</sup> that <sup>g</sup> Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign.	
4 <sup>a</sup> them from among	33 <sup>f</sup> They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations <sup>h</sup> whom they carried away from thence. <sup>1</sup>	f Zeph. 1. 5. g 2 Chr. 29. 1. <i>Abijah.</i>  h Or, <i>who carried them away from thence.</i>	2 <sup>2</sup> Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem <sup>3</sup> . His <sup>1</sup> mother's name <sup>i</sup> also <sup>j</sup> was <sup>k</sup> 'Abi <sup>o</sup> , the daughter of <sup>l</sup> 'Zachariah <sup>1</sup> .	2 <sup>m</sup> See 2 Chr. 29. 1, 2. 3 <sup>s</sup> : and his 4 <sup>s</sup> Zechariah. 5 <sup>s</sup> eyes
5 <sup>s</sup> from among whom they had been carried away.	34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law <sup>m</sup> and <sup>n</sup> commandment which the LORD commanded the children of Jacob, <sup>m</sup> whom he named Israel;	i 2 Chr. 31. 1. k Heb. <i>statutes.</i> l Num. 21. 9.  m Gen. 32. 28. & 35. 10. 1 Kin. 18. 31. n That is, <i>A piece of brass.</i>	3 And he did <sup>o</sup> that which was right in the <sup>p</sup> sight <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, according to all that David his father <sup>q</sup> did. <sup>1</sup>	6 <sup>s</sup> had done. 7 <sup>s</sup> pillars, 8 <sup>s</sup> Asherah: and he 9 <sup>s</sup> ;
6 <sup>s</sup> or after the	35 With whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, <sup>r</sup> 'Ye shall not fear other gods, nor <sup>s</sup> 'bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:	r Gen. 32. 28. & 35. 10. 1 Kin. 18. 31. s That is, <i>A piece of brass.</i> f Judg. 6. 10. g ch. 19. 10. Job 13. 15. Ps. 13. 5. h Ex. 20. 5. i ch. 23. 25.	4 <sup>o</sup> '¶ <sup>i</sup> He removed the high places, and brake the <sup>7</sup> kimages, <sup>1</sup> and cut down the <sup>8</sup> groves, and <sup>i</sup> brake in pieces the <sup>2</sup> brasen serpent that Moses had made <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and <sup>j</sup> he called it <sup>2</sup> 'Nehushtan.	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, it was called 2 <sup>m</sup> That is, <i>A piece of brass.</i> 3 <sup>a</sup> , the 4 <sup>s</sup> among them 5 <sup>s</sup> he
7 <sup>a</sup> with	36 But the LORD, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power and: <sup>2</sup> a stretched out arm, <sup>z</sup> him shall ye fear, and <sup>8</sup> him shall ye <sup>5</sup> worship, <sup>1</sup> and to him shall ye <sup>o</sup> do <sup>1</sup> sacrifice <sup>1</sup> .	Deut. 10. 20. Josh. 23. 8. 2 Ex. 6. 6. 3 Heb. <i>from after him.</i> 4 Deut. 10. 20. 5 2 Chr. 15. 2. 6 1 Sam. 18. 5. 7 Ps. 60. 12. 8 ch. 16. 7. 9 Deut. 5. 32.	5 He <sup>u</sup> trusted in the LORD <sup>2</sup> God of Israel; <sup>v</sup> so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor <sup>4</sup> any <sup>1</sup> that were before him.	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, it was called 2 <sup>m</sup> That is, <i>A piece of brass.</i> 3 <sup>a</sup> , the 4 <sup>s</sup> among them 5 <sup>s</sup> he
8 <sup>a</sup> unto 9 <sup>s</sup> bow yourselves, 1 <sup>s</sup> :	37 And the statutes <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the ordinances, and the law <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the commandment, which he wrote for you, <sup>a</sup> ye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods <sup>1</sup> .	Deut. 10. 20. Josh. 23. 8. 2 Ex. 6. 6. 3 Heb. <i>from after him.</i> 4 Deut. 10. 20. 5 2 Chr. 15. 2. 6 1 Sam. 18. 5. 7 Ps. 60. 12. 8 ch. 16. 7. 9 Deut. 5. 32.	6 For he <sup>u</sup> clave to the LORD, <sup>5</sup> and <sup>1</sup> departed not <sup>v</sup> from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses.	6 <sup>a</sup> he prospered
2 <sup>s</sup> shall ye	38 And the covenant that I have made with you <sup>9</sup> ye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods <sup>1</sup> .	Deut. 10. 20. Josh. 23. 8. 2 Ex. 6. 6. 3 Heb. <i>from after him.</i> 4 Deut. 10. 20. 5 2 Chr. 15. 2. 6 1 Sam. 18. 5. 7 Ps. 60. 12. 8 ch. 16. 7. 9 Deut. 5. 32.	7 And the LORD <sup>a</sup> was with him; <sup>o</sup> and he <sup>b</sup> prospered <sup>1</sup> whithersoever he went forth <sup>6</sup> : and he <sup>c</sup> rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not.	
3 <sup>s</sup> ; their children likewise,	39 But the LORD your God <sup>2</sup> ye shall <sup>1</sup> fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.	Deut. 10. 20. Josh. 23. 8. 2 Ex. 6. 6. 3 Heb. <i>from after him.</i> 4 Deut. 10. 20. 5 2 Chr. 15. 2. 6 1 Sam. 18. 5. 7 Ps. 60. 12. 8 ch. 16. 7. 9 Deut. 5. 32.	8 <sup>e</sup> He smote the Philistines <sup>o</sup> , even <sup>1</sup> unto <sup>f</sup> Gaza <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the borders thereof, <sup>h</sup> from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.	
	40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.	Deut. 10. 20. Josh. 23. 8. 2 Ex. 6. 6. 3 Heb. <i>from after him.</i> 4 Deut. 10. 20. 5 2 Chr. 15. 2. 6 1 Sam. 18. 5. 7 Ps. 60. 12. 8 ch. 16. 7. 9 Deut. 5. 32.	9 ¶ And <sup>i</sup> it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hezekiah, which <sup>j</sup> was the seventh year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, <sup>k</sup> that Shalmaneser king of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it.	
	41 <sup>k</sup> So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images <sup>3</sup> , both their chil-	Deut. 10. 20. Josh. 23. 8. 2 Ex. 6. 6. 3 Heb. <i>from after him.</i> 4 Deut. 10. 20. 5 2 Chr. 15. 2. 6 1 Sam. 18. 5. 7 Ps. 60. 12. 8 ch. 16. 7. 9 Deut. 5. 32.	10 And at the end of three years they took it: <sup>l</sup> even in the	

R.V.	<i>Rab-shakeh's</i>	II. KINGS 18.	<i>blasphemous speech.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> which was	sixth year of Hezekiah, <sup>1</sup> that <sup>is</sup> <sup>a</sup> the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel, Samaria was taken.	B.C. c. 721. <sup>a</sup> ch. 17. 6.	19 And <sup>1</sup> Rab-shakeh <sup>1</sup> said unto them, <sup>2</sup> Speak <sup>1</sup> ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, <sup>3</sup> What confidence <sup>tis</sup> this where-in thou trustest?	1 <sup>s</sup> Rabsha-keh 2 <sup>s</sup> Say
2 <sup>s</sup> carried Israel away	11 <sup>b</sup> And the king of Assyria <sup>2</sup> did carry away Israel <sup>1</sup> unto Assyria, and put them <sup>d</sup> in Halah <sup>3</sup> and in Habor <sup>4</sup> <sup>by</sup> the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes:	b ch. 17. 6. <sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 10, &c. <sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 26. <sup>e</sup> Or, <i>talked</i> . <sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>word of the lips</i> . <sup>g</sup> Or, <i>But counsel and strength are for the war</i> .	20 Thou <sup>e</sup> sayest, <sup>o</sup> ( <sup>1</sup> but <sup>t</sup> they are but <sup>2</sup> vain words, <sup>o</sup> ) <sup>1</sup> I have <sup>1</sup> counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou <sup>5</sup> rebellest <sup>1</sup> against me?	3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>a word of the lips</i> . 4 <sup>s</sup> There is 5 <sup>s</sup> hast rebelled
3 <sup>s</sup> A , 4 <sup>s</sup> , on	12 <sup>h</sup> Because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God, but transgressed his covenant, <sup>5</sup> and <sup>1</sup> all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear <sup>o</sup> them <sup>1</sup> , nor do <sup>o</sup> them <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>h</sup> ch. 17. 7. <sup>i</sup> Dan. 9. 6, 10. <sup>i</sup> Ezek. 24. 6. 7. <sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>trustest thee</i> . <sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 1. &c. <sup>l</sup> s. 36. 1, &c. <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>Sannherib</i> .	21 <sup>i</sup> Now, behold, thou <sup>k</sup> trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, <sup>l</sup> even upon Egypt <sup>5</sup> , on which <sup>1</sup> if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so <sup>tis</sup> Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him.	6 <sup>s</sup> ; where-on
5 <sup>s</sup> even	13 ¶ <sup>7</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> in the thirtieth year of king Hezekiah did <sup>5</sup> m Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them.	<sup>n</sup> ver. 4. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 31. 1. & 32. 12.	22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: <sup>tis</sup> not that he, <sup>n</sup> whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and hath said to Judah and <sup>7</sup> Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar in Jerusalem?	7 <sup>s</sup> A to
6 <sup>s</sup> it	14 And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou puttest on me will I bear. And the king of Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold.	<sup>p</sup> Or, <i>hostages</i> .	23 Now therefore, I pray thee, <sup>5</sup> give <sup>1</sup> <sup>p</sup> pledges to my <sup>5</sup> lord <sup>1</sup> the king of Assyria, and I will <sup>1</sup> deliver <sup>1</sup> thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.	8 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>make a wager with</i> 9 <sup>s</sup> master 1 <sup>s</sup> give 2 <sup>s</sup> canst
7 <sup>m</sup> See Is. 36. 1-39. 8, 2 Chr. 32. 1, &c.	15 And Hezekiah <sup>q</sup> gave him all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house.	<sup>q</sup> ch. 16. 8.	24 How then <sup>2</sup> wilt <sup>1</sup> thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?	
8 <sup>m</sup> Heb. Sannherib.	16 At that time did Hezekiah cut off the gold from the doors of the temple of the LORD, and from the <sup>9</sup> pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave <sup>r</sup> it to the king of Assyria.	<sup>r</sup> Heb. <i>them</i> .	25 Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.	3 <sup>s</sup> unto
9 <sup>m</sup> Or, door posts	17 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the king of Assyria sent <sup>1</sup> Tartan and <sup>1</sup> Rab-saris and <sup>1,2</sup> Rab-shakeh <sup>1</sup> from Lachish to king Hezekiah with a <sup>4</sup> great <sup>3</sup> host against <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem. And they went up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, <sup>u</sup> which <sup>tis</sup> in the <sup>4</sup> highway <sup>1</sup> of the fuller's field.	<sup>t</sup> Heb. <i>heavy</i> .  <sup>u</sup> Is. 7. 3.	26 Then said Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, and <sup>4</sup> Shebna, <sup>1</sup> and Joah, unto <sup>5</sup> Rab-shakeh, <sup>1</sup> Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the <sup>6</sup> Syrian language; for we understand <sup>t</sup> it: and <sup>7</sup> talk <sup>1</sup> not with us in the Jews' language <sup>5</sup> in the ears of the people that <sup>t</sup> are on the wall.	4 <sup>s</sup> Sheb-nah, 5 <sup>s</sup> Rabsha-keh, 6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>Aramaean</i> . 7 <sup>s</sup> speak 8 <sup>s</sup> A ,
1 <sup>m</sup> The titles of Assyrian officers.	18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which <sup>t</sup> was over the household, and <sup>5</sup> Shebna <sup>1</sup> the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the <sup>7</sup> recorder.	<sup>v</sup> Heb. <i>the water of their feet</i> . <sup>w</sup> Or, <i>secretary</i> .	27 But <sup>5</sup> Rab-shakeh <sup>1</sup> said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? <i>hath he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, <sup>5</sup>that they may<sup>1</sup> eat their own dung, and <sup>1</sup>drink <sup>2</sup>their own <sup>2</sup>piss<sup>1</sup> with you?</i>	9 <sup>s</sup> to 1 <sup>s</sup> A to 2 <sup>s</sup> water 3 <sup>s</sup> Rabsha-keh 4 <sup>s</sup> A ,
2 <sup>s</sup> Rabsha-keh			28 Then <sup>5</sup> Rab-shakeh <sup>1</sup> stood <sup>4</sup>	
3 <sup>s</sup> army unto				
4 <sup>s</sup> high way				
5 <sup>s</sup> Sheb-nah				
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, secretary				
7 <sup>m</sup> Or, chronicler				



R.V.	Hezekiah mourning	II. KINGS 19.	sendeth to Isaiah.	R.V.
	and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear <sup>1</sup> the word of the great king, the king of Assyria <sup>2</sup> :	B.C. c. 710.	CHAPTER 19.	
<sup>1</sup> A ye			<sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> <i>Hezekiah mourning sendeth to Isaiah to pray for them. 6 Isaiah comforteth them. 8 Sennacherib sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah. 14 Hezekiah's prayer. 20 Isaiah's prophecy against Sennacherib. 35 An angel slayeth the Assyrians. 37 Sennacherib is slain by his own sons.</i>	
<sup>2</sup> S.	<sup>29</sup> Thus saith the king, <sup>a</sup> Let not Hezekiah deceive you <sup>3</sup> :	<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 15.		
<sup>3</sup> S;	for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand:	<sup>b</sup> Is. 37. 1, &c.	AND <sup>b</sup> it came to pass, when a king Hezekiah heard <sup>†</sup> it,	
<sup>4</sup> S given	<sup>30</sup> Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be <sup>†</sup> delivered <sup>1</sup> into the hand of the king of Assyria.		that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.	
<sup>5</sup> M Heb.	<sup>31</sup> Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, <sup>5</sup> <sup>c</sup> Make <sup>o</sup> an agreement <sup>1</sup> with me <sup>o</sup> by a present <sup>1</sup> , and come out to me <sup>†</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> eat ye every <sup>3</sup> man <sup>1</sup> of his <sup>o</sup> own <sup>1</sup> vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his <sup>9</sup> <sup>e</sup> cistern <sup>†</sup> :	<sup>c</sup> Or, Seek my favour. Heb. Make with me a blessing, Gen. 32. 20. & 33. 11. Prov. 18. 16. <sup>d</sup> Luke 3. 4. called Esau. <sup>e</sup> Or, pit. <sup>f</sup> Or, propo-cation.	<sup>†</sup> was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, <sup>1</sup> to <sup>†</sup> <sup>d</sup> Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.	<sup>1</sup> S unto
<sup>6</sup> S your peace	<sup>32</sup> Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, <sup>9</sup> a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hezekiah, when he <sup>k</sup> persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us.	<sup>g</sup> Deut. 8. 7, 8. <sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 12. <sup>i</sup> ch. 18. 35.	<sup>3</sup> And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day <sup>†</sup> is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and <sup>2</sup> <sup>f</sup> blasphemy <sup>1</sup> : for the children are come to the birth, and <sup>†</sup> there is not strength to bring forth.	<sup>2</sup> S of continually
<sup>7</sup> S;	<sup>33</sup> Hath any of the gods of the nations <sup>1</sup> delivered <sup>o</sup> at all <sup>1</sup> his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?	<sup>l</sup> Or, deceiveth. <sup>m</sup> ch. 19. 12. <sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 14. <sup>o</sup> Is. 10, 10, 11. <sup>p</sup> Heb. found.	<sup>4</sup> It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of <sup>3</sup> Rab-shakeh, <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>q</sup> whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God <sup>5</sup> ; and will <sup>6</sup> <sup>i</sup> reprove <sup>1</sup> the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up <sup>†</sup> thy prayer for the remnant that <sup>†</sup> are <sup>1</sup> <sup>n</sup> left.	<sup>3</sup> S Rabshakeh, <sup>4</sup> M Or, where-with the king of Assyria hath sent him
<sup>8</sup> S one	<sup>34</sup> Where <sup>†</sup> are the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where <sup>†</sup> are the gods of Sepharvaim, <sup>2</sup> Hena, and <sup>3</sup> <sup>r</sup> Ivah <sup>1</sup> ? have they delivered Samaria out of <sup>4</sup> mine <sup>1</sup> hand?	<sup>t</sup> Or, deceiveth. <sup>u</sup> ch. 19. 13. <sup>v</sup> Is. 37. 6, &c. <sup>w</sup> ch. 17. 24. <sup>x</sup> Lev. 1. <sup>y</sup> ch. 18. 17.	<sup>5</sup> So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.	<sup>5</sup> S, <sup>6</sup> S rebuke <sup>7</sup> S is
<sup>9</sup> A own	<sup>35</sup> Who <sup>†</sup> are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of <sup>4</sup> mine <sup>1</sup> hand, <sup>z</sup> that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of <sup>4</sup> mine <sup>1</sup> hand?	<sup>z</sup> ver. 35-37. Jer. 51. 1. <sup>aa</sup> Dan. 3. 15.	<sup>6</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>q</sup> And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words <sup>3</sup> which <sup>1</sup> thou hast heard, <sup>9</sup> with which <sup>1</sup> the <sup>†</sup> servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.	<sup>3</sup> S that <sup>9</sup> S where-with
<sup>1</sup> A ever	<sup>36</sup> But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.		<sup>7</sup> Behold, I will <sup>1</sup> send <sup>a</sup> a blast upon <sup>1</sup> him, and he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.	<sup>1</sup> S put a spirit in
<sup>2</sup> A of	<sup>37</sup> Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which <sup>†</sup> was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah <sup>a</sup> with <sup>†</sup> their clothes rent, and told him the words of <sup>5</sup> Rab-shakeh.	<sup>ab</sup> ch. 18. 14. <sup>ac</sup> See 1 Sam. 23. 27. <sup>ad</sup> Is. 37. 7.	<sup>8</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>So</sup> Rab-shakeh <sup>1</sup> returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed <sup>9</sup> from Lachish.	<sup>2</sup> S Rabshakeh
<sup>3</sup> S my			<sup>9</sup> And <sup>z</sup> when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, saying,	
<sup>4</sup> S Rabshakeh.				

1 S given

2 M Heb. devoting them.

3 A, 4 S,

5 S Tel-assar

6 S Ivrah

7 S from

8 S unto

9 A, the

1 S that sitteth upon [M Or, dwelleth between] the cherubim,

2 S Incline thine ear, O LORD,

3 S : open thine eyes, O LORD,

4 S where-with he

5 S laid waste

6 S ;

7 A, I beseech thee,

8 M Or, that thou, O LORD, art God

9 A, the

1 S Where-as

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God <sup>b</sup>in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be <sup>1</sup>delivered <sup>1</sup>into the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by <sup>2</sup>destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?

12 <sup>c</sup>Have the gods of the nations delivered them <sup>3</sup>which my fathers have destroyed <sup>4</sup>; as <sup>1</sup>Gozan, and Haran, and Rezep, and the children of <sup>5</sup>Eden which <sup>†</sup>were in <sup>5</sup>The-lasar?

13 <sup>k</sup>Where <sup>†</sup>is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and <sup>6</sup>Ivah?

14 <sup>Q</sup>¶ <sup>m</sup>And Hezekiah received the letter <sup>7</sup>of <sup>†</sup>the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up <sup>8</sup>into <sup>†</sup>the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD <sup>9</sup>God of Israel, <sup>1q</sup>which dwellest between the cherubims, <sup>†</sup>thou art the God, <sup>†</sup>even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth.

16 <sup>2</sup>LORD, <sup>9</sup>bow down thine ear, <sup>†</sup>and hear <sup>3</sup>: <sup>2</sup>open, LORD, thine eyes, <sup>†</sup>and see: and hear the words of Sennacherib, <sup>4b</sup>which <sup>†</sup>hath sent him to reproach the living God.

17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have <sup>5</sup>destroyed <sup>†</sup>the nations and their lands,

18 And have <sup>c</sup>cast their gods into the fire: for they <sup>†</sup>were no gods, but <sup>9</sup>the work of men's hands, wood and stone <sup>6</sup>. <sup>†</sup>therefore they have destroyed them.

19 Now therefore, O LORD our God, <sup>o</sup>I beseech thee, <sup>†</sup>save thou us <sup>7</sup>out of his hand, <sup>†</sup>that all the kingdoms of the earth may know <sup>8</sup>that thou <sup>†</sup>art the LORD God, <sup>†</sup>even thou only.

20 ¶ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD <sup>9</sup>God of Israel, <sup>1m</sup>That which <sup>†</sup>thou hast prayed to me against Sen-

B.C. 710.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 65. 2.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 18. 5.

<sup>c</sup> Lam. 2. 13.

<sup>d</sup> Job 16. 4. Ps. 22. 7, 8. Lam. 2. 15.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 18. 33.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 71. 22. Is. 5. 24. Jer. 51. 5.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. By the hand of, ch. 18. 17.

<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 27. 23. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 20. 7. <sup>k</sup> ch. 18. 34.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. the tallness, &c.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 37. 14, &c.

<sup>n</sup> Or, the forest and his fruitful field. Is. 10. 18.

<sup>p</sup> Or, fenced. <sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 4. 4. Ps. 80. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Or, Hast thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?

<sup>†</sup> I should I now bring it to be laid waste, and fenced cities to be ruinous heaps?

<sup>†</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 39. Is. 44. 6. Jer. 10. 10-12.

<sup>2</sup> Is. 45. 7. <sup>3</sup> Is. 10. 5. <sup>4</sup> Ps. 31. 2.

<sup>5</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 40. <sup>6</sup> Heb. short of hand.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 4. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 129. 6. <sup>d</sup> Heb. given.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 139. 1, &c.

<sup>f</sup> Or, sitting. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 115. 4. Jer. 10. 3.

<sup>h</sup> Job 41. 2. Ezek. 29. 4. <sup>i</sup> 38. 4. <sup>j</sup> Amos 4. 2. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 81. 18.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 33, 36, 37.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 34. ch. 20. 8. Is. 7. 11, 14. Luke 2. 12.

<sup>n</sup> Is. 37. 21, &c.

nacherib king of Assyria <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>I have heard <sup>2</sup>.

21 This <sup>†</sup>is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him <sup>3</sup>; <sup>†</sup>The virgin <sup>o</sup>the <sup>†</sup>daughter of Zion hath despised thee <sup>o</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and laughed thee to scorn; <sup>†</sup>the daughter of Jerusalem <sup>d</sup>hath shaken her head <sup>†</sup>at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted <sup>†</sup>thy voice <sup>o</sup>, and lifted up thine eyes on high? <sup>†</sup>even against <sup>†</sup>the Holy <sup>†</sup>One of Israel.

23 <sup>9</sup>By thy messengers thou hast reproached the LORD, and hast said, <sup>†</sup>With the <sup>5</sup>multitude of my chariots <sup>6</sup>I am <sup>†</sup>come up to the height of the mountains, to the <sup>7</sup>sides <sup>†</sup>of Lebanon <sup>8</sup>, and will cut down <sup>†</sup>the tall <sup>9</sup>cedar trees <sup>†</sup>thereof, <sup>†</sup>and the choice <sup>†</sup>fir trees thereof: and I will enter into <sup>2</sup>the lodgings of his borders, and into <sup>†</sup>the forest of his <sup>3</sup>Carmel.

24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet <sup>†</sup>have I dried <sup>†</sup>up all the rivers of <sup>5p</sup>besieged places.

25 <sup>7</sup>Hast thou not heard <sup>6</sup>long ago how <sup>†</sup>I have done it, and <sup>†</sup>of ancient times <sup>o</sup>that I have formed it? <sup>†</sup>now have I brought it to pass, that <sup>†</sup>thou shouldst be to lay waste fenced cities <sup>†</sup>into ruinous heaps.

26 Therefore their inhabitants were <sup>a</sup>of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were <sup>†</sup>as the grass of the field, and <sup>†</sup>as the green herb, <sup>†</sup>as <sup>o</sup>the grass on the <sup>7</sup>house tops, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>as corn blasted before it be grown up.

27 But <sup>6</sup>I know thy <sup>8s</sup>abode, <sup>†</sup>and thy going out, and thy coming in, <sup>†</sup>and thy <sup>9</sup>rage <sup>†</sup>against me.

28 Because <sup>1</sup>thy rage <sup>†</sup>against me <sup>2</sup>and <sup>3</sup>thy tumult <sup>†</sup>is come up into mine ears, therefore <sup>4a</sup>I will <sup>†</sup>put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back <sup>k</sup>by the way by which thou camest.

29 And this <sup>†</sup>shall be <sup>6a</sup>sign unto thee <sup>6</sup>, Ye <sup>†</sup>shall eat this year <sup>7</sup>such things as grow of themselves, <sup>†</sup>and in the second year that which springeth of

1 A,

2 A thee

3 S :

4 M Heb. after.

5 M According to another reading, driving.

6 S am I

7 S inner-most parts

8 S ; and I

9 S cedars

1 M Or, cypress

2 S his farthest lodging place,

3 S fruitful field.

4 S will I dry

5 S Egypt. M Or, defence

Heb. Mazor.

6 S how I have done it long ago, and formed it

7 S house-tops,

8 S sitting down,

9 S raging

1 S of thy raging

2 A,

3 S for that thine arrogancy

M Or, thy careless case

4 S will I

5 S the

6 S : ye that which groweth of itself,

	the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the <sup>1</sup> fruits <sup>1</sup> thereof.	B.C. 710.	2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying,	
<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> fruit		<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 22, 23.	<sup>3</sup> <sup>1</sup> I beseech thee, O LORD,	<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> Re-
<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>the escaped of the house of Judah that remain.</i>	<sup>30</sup> <sup>a</sup> And <sup>2</sup> <sup>b</sup> the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall <sup>o</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.</i>	<sup>c</sup> remember now <sup>1</sup> how I have <sup>d</sup> walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done <sup>1</sup> that which is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept <sup>e</sup> sore.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> member now, O LORD, I beseech thee,
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> out of mount Zion shall they that escape	<sup>31</sup> For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and <sup>3</sup> <sup>f</sup> they that escape out of mount Zion <sup>1</sup> : <sup>2</sup> the zeal of <sup>4</sup> the LORD <sup>o</sup> of hosts <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>do</sup> <sup>1</sup> this.	<sup>c</sup> Neh. 13. 22. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 17. 1. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 3. 6. <sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>with a great weeping.</i> <sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>the escaping.</i>	<sup>4</sup> And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone <sup>2</sup> out into <sup>3</sup> the middle <sup>h</sup> court <sup>1</sup> , that the word of the LORD came to him, saying,	<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>out of</i>
<sup>4</sup> <sup>M</sup> According to another reading, <i>the LORD of hosts</i> and so in Is. 37. 32.	<sup>32</sup> Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come <sup>6</sup> into <sup>1</sup> this city, nor shoot an arrow there, <sup>7</sup> nor <sup>1</sup> come before it with shield, nor cast a <sup>8</sup> bank <sup>1</sup> against it.	<sup>g</sup> Is. 9. 7. <sup>A</sup> Or, <i>city.</i> <sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 16. & 10. 1. <sup>k</sup> ch. 19. 29. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 65. 2.	<sup>5</sup> Turn again, and <sup>4</sup> tell <sup>1</sup> Hezekiah <sup>i</sup> the <sup>5</sup> captain <sup>1</sup> of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, <sup>k</sup> I have heard thy prayer, I have seen <sup>l</sup> thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD.	<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> the middle part <sup>M</sup> According to another reading, <i>the middle court</i> of the city,
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> perform	<sup>33</sup> By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and <sup>9</sup> shall not come <sup>6</sup> into <sup>1</sup> this city, saith the LORD.	<sup>j</sup> Ps. 39. 12. & 56. 8.	<sup>6</sup> And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and <sup>2</sup> I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.	<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> say to <sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> prince <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>leader</i>
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> unto	<sup>34</sup> For <sup>m</sup> I will defend this city <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> to save it, for mine own sake, and <sup>n</sup> for my servant David's sake.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 20. 6.	<sup>7</sup> And <sup>r</sup> Isaiah said, Take a <sup>6</sup> lump <sup>1</sup> of figs. And they took and laid <sup>1</sup> it on the boil, and he recovered.	<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> cake
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> neither shall he	<sup>35</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And <sup>q</sup> it came to pass that night, that the angel of the LORD went <sup>2</sup> out <sup>1</sup> , and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when <sup>3</sup> they <sup>1</sup> arose early in the morning, behold, they <sup>1</sup> were all dead corpses.	<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 12, 13. <sup>q</sup> ch. 19. 34. <sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 21. <sup>s</sup> Is. 37. 36. <sup>t</sup> Is. 38. 21.	<sup>8</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, <sup>6</sup> What <sup>1</sup> shall be the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up <sup>7</sup> into <sup>1</sup> the house of the LORD the third day?	<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> unto
<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> men	<sup>36</sup> So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at <sup>u</sup> Nineveh.	<sup>u</sup> See Judg. 6. 17, 37, 39. <sup>v</sup> Is. 7. 11, 14. & 38. 22.	<sup>9</sup> And Isaiah said, <sup>2</sup> This <sup>8</sup> sign shalt thou have of <sup>1</sup> the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: <sup>9</sup> shall the shadow go forward ten <sup>1</sup> degrees <sup>1</sup> , or go back ten <sup>1</sup> degrees <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> shall be the sign unto thee from
<sup>4</sup> <sup>M</sup> According to another reading, <i>Adrammelech and Sarezzer his sons</i> and so in Is. 37. 33, 34.	<sup>37</sup> And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that <sup>4</sup> <sup>y</sup> Adrammelech and Sharezer <sup>o</sup> his sons <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of <sup>5</sup> <sup>a</sup> Armenia. And <sup>b</sup> Esarhaddon <sup>1</sup> his son reigned in his stead.	<sup>x</sup> Gen. 10. 11. <sup>y</sup> See Is. 38. 7, 8. <sup>z</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 21.	<sup>10</sup> And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to <sup>2</sup> go down ten degrees <sup>1</sup> : nay, but let the shadow return backward ten <sup>1</sup> degrees <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>9</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>the shadow is gone forward ten steps, shall it go back &amp;c.</i>
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> Ararat. And Esarhaddon		<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>Ararat.</i> <sup>b</sup> Ezra 4. 2.	<sup>11</sup> And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the LORD: and <sup>c</sup> he brought the shadow ten <sup>1</sup> degrees <sup>1</sup> backward, by which it had gone down <sup>3</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the <sup>4</sup> <sup>d</sup> dial of Ahaz.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> steps <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>degrees</i>
	CHAPTER 20.			<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> decline ten steps
	<sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> Hezekiah by prayer hath his life lengthened. <sup>8</sup> The sun goeth ten degrees backward for a sign of that promise. <sup>14</sup> Isaiah foretelleth the Babylonian captivity. <sup>21</sup> Hezekiah dieth, and is succeeded by Manasseh.	<sup>c</sup> See Josh. 10. 12, 14. <sup>d</sup> Is. 38. 8. <sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>degrees.</i> <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 24, &c. <sup>g</sup> Is. 38. 1, &c. <sup>h</sup> Is. 39. 1, &c. <sup>i</sup> Or, <i>Merodach-baladan.</i> <sup>j</sup> Heb. <i>Give charge concerning thine house.</i> <sup>k</sup> 2 Sam. 17. 24.	<sup>12</sup> ¶ <sup>5</sup> At that time <sup>6</sup> <sup>g</sup> Bero-dach-baladan <sup>o</sup> , the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, sent letters and a present unto Hezekiah: for he had heard that Hezekiah had been sick.	<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> on
<sup>6</sup> <sup>M</sup> See 2 Chr. 32. 24.	<sup>6</sup> <sup>1</sup> Those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And <sup>7</sup> the prophet Isaiah <sup>1</sup> the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>h</sup> Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.			<sup>4</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>steps.</i>
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> Isaiah the prophet				<sup>5</sup> <sup>M</sup> See 2 Chr. 32. 31.
				<sup>6</sup> <sup>M</sup> In Is. 39. 1, <i>Merodach-baladan.</i>

	<p>13 And <sup>a</sup>Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his <sup>1 b</sup>precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious <sup>2</sup>ointment, and <i>all</i> <sup>3</sup>the house of his <sup>4 d</sup>armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.</p> <p>14 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country, <sup>†</sup>even from Babylon.</p> <p>15 And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, <sup>h</sup>All <sup>5 the</sup>things that <i>are</i> <sup>1</sup>in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.</p> <p>16 And Isaiah said unto Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD.</p> <p>17 Behold, the days come, that all that <sup>†</sup>is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, <sup>9</sup>shall be carried <sup>6 into</sup>' Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.</p> <p>18 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, <sup>9</sup>shall they take away; <sup>7</sup>and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.</p> <p>19 Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah, <sup>u</sup>Good <sup>†</sup>is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. <sup>7</sup>And he said, <sup>†</sup><sup>z</sup>Is it not <sup>8 good</sup>, if peace and truth <sup>9</sup>be in my days?</p> <p>20 <sup>1</sup>¶ <sup>2</sup>And <sup>1</sup>the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how he <sup>a</sup>made <sup>2 a</sup>' pool, and <sup>2 a</sup>' conduit, and <sup>b</sup>brought water into the city, <sup>†</sup>are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?</p> <p>21 <sup>3</sup>And <sup>c</sup>Hezekiah slept with his fathers: and Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.</p>	<p>B.C. 712.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 27, 31.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Or, <i>spicery</i>.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 33. 1, &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Or, <i>jewels</i>. Heb. <i>vessels</i>.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> ch. 16. 2.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> ch. 18. 4.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 32, 33.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> ver. 13.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Deut. 4. 19. &amp; 17. 3.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> ch. 17. 16.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Jer. 32. 34.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 13.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 29. &amp; 9. 3.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Lev. 18. 21. &amp; 20. 2.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> ch. 16. 3. &amp; 17. 17.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Lev. 19. 26, 31.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Deut. 18. 10, 11.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> ch. 17. 17.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> ch. 24. 13. &amp; 25. 13.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Jer. 27. 21, 22.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> &amp; 52. 17.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> ch. 24. 12.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> 2 Chr. 33. 11.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> Fulfilled, Dan. 1. 3.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 13.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 29. &amp; 9. 3.</p> <p><sup>aa</sup> ch. 23. 27.</p> <p><sup>ab</sup> Ps. 132. 13, 14.</p> <p><sup>ac</sup> Jer. 32. 34.</p> <p><sup>ad</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 18.</p> <p><sup>ae</sup> Job 1. 21.</p> <p><sup>af</sup> Ps. 33. 9.</p> <p><sup>ag</sup> Or, <i>shall there not be peace and truth, &amp;c.</i></p> <p><sup>ah</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 13.</p> <p><sup>ai</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 32.</p> <p><sup>aj</sup> Neh. 3. 16.</p> <p><sup>ak</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 30.</p> <p><sup>al</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 33.</p> <p><sup>am</sup> Prov. 25. 12.</p>	<p><i>his servants, and those murderers slain by the people, Josiah is made king.</i></p> <p><sup>1</sup> MANASSEH <sup>†</sup><sup>c</sup>was twelve years old when he began to reign<sup>2</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> reigned <sup>3</sup>fifty and five<sup>4</sup> years in Jerusalem<sup>†</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> his mother's name <sup>†</sup>was Hephzi-bah.</p> <p>2 And he did <sup>†</sup><i>that which was evil</i> in the sight of the LORD, <sup>c</sup>after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.</p> <p>3 For he built <sup>o</sup>up<sup>1</sup> again the high places <sup>7</sup>which Hezekiah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Baal, and made <sup>5 a</sup> grove, <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup>as did Ahab king of Israel<sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup> and <sup>i</sup>worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.</p> <p>4 And <sup>k</sup>he built altars in the house of the LORD, <sup>7</sup>of which<sup>†</sup> the LORD said, <sup>†</sup>In Jerusalem will I put my name.</p> <p>5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.</p> <p>6 <sup>m</sup>And he made his son <sup>s</sup>pass through the fire, and <sup>9</sup>observed <sup>n</sup>times, and used enchantments, and <sup>1</sup>dealt with <sup>2</sup>familiar spirits<sup>5</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>wizards: he wrought much <sup>4</sup>wickedness<sup>1</sup> in the sight of the LORD, to provoke <sup>†</sup>him to anger.</p> <p>7 And he set <sup>5 a</sup>' graven image of <sup>6</sup>'the grove<sup>†</sup> that he had made<sup>7</sup> in the house<sup>o</sup>, of which the LORD said to David<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and to Solomon his son, <sup>†</sup>In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all <sup>8</sup>tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:</p> <p>8 <sup>9</sup>Neither will I <sup>9</sup>make<sup>1</sup> the feet of Israel <sup>1</sup>move<sup>1</sup> any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; <sup>2</sup>only if<sup>†</sup> they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Moses commanded them.</p> <p>9 But they hearkened not: and Manasseh <sup>d</sup>seduced them to do <sup>3</sup>more evil<sup>†</sup> than did the nations<sup>4</sup> whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Israel.</p> <p>10 <sup>o</sup>¶ And the LORD spake by his servants the prophets, saying,</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup>Sec 2 Chr. 33. 1, &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup>; and he</p> <p><sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> five and fifty</p> <p><sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup>: and</p> <p><sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> an Asherah, <sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup>,</p> <p><sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> where-of</p> <p><sup>8</sup> <sup>a</sup> to</p> <p><sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> practised augury,</p> <p><sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>appointed</i> Heb. <i>made</i>.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup> them that had</p> <p><sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup>, and with</p> <p><sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> evil</p> <p><sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> the</p> <p><sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> Ashe-rah,</p> <p><sup>7</sup> <sup>a</sup>,</p> <p><sup>8</sup> <sup>a</sup> the</p> <p><sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> cause</p> <p><sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> to wander</p> <p><sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> if only</p> <p><sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> that which is evil more</p> <p><sup>4</sup> <sup>a</sup>,</p>
	<p style="text-align: center;">CHAPTER 21.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Manassah's reign.</i> 3 <i>His great idolatry.</i> 10 <i>His wickedness causeth prophecies against Judah.</i> 19 <i>Amon's wicked reign.</i> 23 <i>He being slain by</i></p>			



	<p>11 <sup>a</sup> Because Manasseh king of Judah hath done these abominations, <sup>†b</sup> and hath done wickedly above all that the Amorites did, which <sup>†were</sup> before him, and <sup>d</sup> hath made Judah also to sin with his idols :</p> <p>12 Therefore thus saith the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel, Behold, I <sup>2</sup> am bringing <i>such</i> <sup>1</sup> evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth of it, both <sup>†</sup> his ears shall tingle.</p> <p>13 And I will stretch over Jerusalem <sup>g</sup> the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab : and I will wipe Jerusalem as <sup>†a</sup> a man wipeth a dish, <sup>h</sup> wiping <sup>†it</sup> <sup>o</sup>, and turning <sup>†it</sup> upside down.</p> <p>14 And I will <sup>3</sup> forsake <sup>1</sup> the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies ; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies ;</p> <p>15 Because they have done <sup>†that</sup> <i>which</i> <sup>4</sup> <i>was</i> <sup>1</sup> evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.</p> <p>16 <sup>k</sup> Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem <sup>m</sup> from one end to another ; beside his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing <sup>†that</sup> <i>which</i> <sup>4</sup> <i>was</i> evil in the sight of the LORD.</p> <p>17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Now <sup>p</sup> the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, <sup>†are</sup> they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah ?</p> <p>18 <sup>q</sup> And <sup>6</sup> Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Uzza : and Amon his son reigned in his stead.</p> <p>19 ¶ <sup>u</sup> Amon <sup>†was</sup> twenty and two years old when he began to reign <sup>6</sup>, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem <sup>7</sup>. And <sup>1</sup> his mother's name <sup>†was</sup> Meshullemeth <sup>o</sup>, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah.</p> <p>20 And he did <sup>†that</sup> <i>which</i> <sup>4</sup> <i>was</i> evil in the sight of the LORD, <sup>6</sup> as <sup>8</sup> his father Manasseh did. <sup>1</sup></p> <p>21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in,</p>	<p>B.C. c. 698.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> ch. 23. 26, 27.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> 24. 3, 4.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 26.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 33.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> ver. 9.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> 2 Chr 33. 24, 25.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 11.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Jer. 19. 3.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> See Is. 34. 11. Lam. 2. 8. Amos 7. 7, 8.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Heb. <i>he wipeth and turneth it upon the face thereof.</i></p> <p><sup>k</sup> Mat. 1. 10. called <i>Josias</i>.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> ch. 24. 4.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 34. 1.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Heb. <i>from mouth to mouth.</i></p> <p><sup>o</sup> Josh. 15. 39.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> 2 Chr. 33. 11-19.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Deut. 5. 32.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 34. 8. &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> 2 Chr. 33. 20.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 33. 21-23.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> ch. 12. 4.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> ch. 12. 9. Ps. 84. 10.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Heb. <i>threshold.</i></p> <p><sup>x</sup> ch. 12. 11, 12, 14.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> ver. 2, &amp;c.</p>	<p>and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them :</p> <p>22 And he <sup>6</sup> forsook the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.</p> <p>23 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and <sup>2</sup> slew the king <sup>1</sup> in his own house.</p> <p>24 <sup>3</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon ; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.</p> <p>25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, <sup>†are</sup> they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah ?</p> <p>26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza : and <sup>1</sup> Josiah his son reigned in his stead.</p>	<p>1 <sup>A</sup>, the</p> <p>2 <sup>S</sup> put the king to death</p> <p>3 <sup>S</sup> But</p> <p>4 <sup>M</sup> See 2 Chr. 34. 1. &amp;c.</p> <p>5 <sup>S</sup> ;</p> <p>6 <sup>S</sup> ; and</p> <p>7 <sup>S</sup> Boz-kath.</p> <p>8 <sup>S</sup> eyes</p> <p>9 <sup>S</sup> money</p> <p>10 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>thresh-old.</i></p> <p>11 <sup>S</sup> work-men</p> <p>12 <sup>S</sup> arc</p>
--	--	---	---	---

1 S ;	house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house <sup>1</sup> ;	B.C. 641.	15 °¶' And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel <sup>2</sup> , Tell <sup>1</sup> the man that sent you <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> me,	1 A , the
2 A the	6 Unto <sup>2</sup> carpenters, and <sup>3</sup> builders, and <sup>5</sup> masons <sup>4</sup> , and to buy <sup>1</sup> timber and hewn stone to repair the house.	<sup>a</sup> Deut. 29, 27. Dan. 9. 11-14.	16 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, <sup>a</sup> I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, <sup>1</sup> even all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read:	2 S : Tell ye
3 A to the	7 Howbeit <sup>6</sup> there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand <sup>5</sup> , because <sup>1</sup> they dealt faithfully.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 12. 15.	17 <sup>c</sup> Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the <sup>4</sup> works <sup>1</sup> of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and <sup>5</sup> shall not be quenched.	3 S unto
4 S ; and for buying	8 °¶' And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, <sup>a</sup> I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah <sup>6</sup> gave <sup>1</sup> the book to Shaphan, and he read it.	<sup>c</sup> Deut. 29, 25-27.	18 But <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> the king of Judah <sup>7</sup> which <sup>1</sup> sent you to <sup>8</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD <sup>9</sup> God of Israel <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> As touching the words which thou hast heard <sup>2</sup> ;	4 S work
5 S ; for	9 And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have <sup>7</sup> gathered <sup>1</sup> the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of <sup>8</sup> them that do the work, <sup>1</sup> that have the oversight of the house of the LORD.	<sup>d</sup> Deut. 31. 24, &c. 2 Chr. 34. 14, &c.	19 Because thine <sup>9</sup> heart was tender, and thou <sup>2</sup> hast <sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup> humbled <sup>1</sup> thyself before the LORD, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become <sup>4</sup> a desolation and <sup>2</sup> a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard <sup>†</sup> thee, saith the LORD.	5 A it
6 S de- livered	10 And Shaphan the scribe <sup>9</sup> shewed <sup>1</sup> the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.	<sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 34. 25, &c.	20 <sup>5</sup> Behold therefore, <sup>1</sup> I will gather thee <sup>6</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> thy fathers, and thou <sup>2</sup> shalt be gathered <sup>6</sup> into <sup>1</sup> thy grave in peace <sup>7</sup> ; and <sup>1</sup> thine eyes <sup>8</sup> shall not <sup>1</sup> see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.	6 S unto
7 S emptied out <sup>m</sup> Or, poured out	11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. melted.		7 S , who
8 S the workmen	12 And the king commanded Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and <sup>6</sup> Achbor the son of <sup>1m</sup> Michaiah, <sup>1</sup> and Shaphan the scribe, and <sup>2</sup> Asahiah a servant of the king's, <sup>1</sup> saying,	<sup>g</sup> Ps. 51. 17. Is. 57. 15. & 1 Kin. 21. 29.		8 S inquire
9 S told	13 Go ye, <sup>3</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great <sup>†</sup> is <sup>9</sup> the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is <sup>4</sup> written concerning us.	<sup>i</sup> Lev. 26. 31, 32. & Jer. 26. 6. & 44. 22.		9 A , the
	14 So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and <sup>5</sup> Asahiah, <sup>1</sup> went unto Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of <sup>7</sup> Tikvah, the son of <sup>1</sup> Harhas, keeper of the <sup>u</sup> wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem <sup>2</sup> in the <sup>6</sup> college <sup>1</sup> ;) and they communed with her.	<sup>j</sup> Abdon, 2 Chr. 34. 20. <sup>m</sup> Or, Mich. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 37. 37. Is. 57. 1, 2.		1 S : 2 S ,
		<sup>k</sup> Jer. 26. 31, 32. & 44. 22.		3 S didst humble
		<sup>l</sup> Jer. 26. 31, 32. & 44. 22.		4 M Or, an astonishment
1 S Mi- caiah,		<sup>1</sup> Abdon, 2 Chr. 34. 20. <sup>m</sup> Or, Mich. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 37. 37. Is. 57. 1, 2.		5 S There- fore, behold,
2 S Asaiah the king's servant,		<sup>1</sup> Abdon, 2 Chr. 34. 20. <sup>m</sup> Or, Mich. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 37. 37. Is. 57. 1, 2.		6 S to
3 S inquire		<sup>1</sup> Abdon, 2 Chr. 34. 20. <sup>m</sup> Or, Mich. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 37. 37. Is. 57. 1, 2.		7 S , neither shall
		<sup>1</sup> Abdon, 2 Chr. 34. 20. <sup>m</sup> Or, Mich. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 37. 37. Is. 57. 1, 2.		
4 M Or, en- joined us		<sup>1</sup> Abdon, 2 Chr. 34. 20. <sup>m</sup> Or, Mich. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 37. 37. Is. 57. 1, 2.		
5 S Asaiah,		<sup>1</sup> Abdon, 2 Chr. 34. 20. <sup>m</sup> Or, Mich. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 37. 37. Is. 57. 1, 2.		
6 S second quarter <sup>m</sup> Heb. Mishneh.		<sup>1</sup> Abdon, 2 Chr. 34. 20. <sup>m</sup> Or, Mich. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 37. 37. Is. 57. 1, 2.		

## CHAPTER 23.

1 Josiah causeth the book to be read in a solemn assembly. 3 He reneweth the covenant of the Lord. 4 He destroyeth idolatry. 15 He burneth dead men's bones upon the altar of Beth-el, as was foreprophecied. 21 He keepeth a most solemn passover. 24 He putteth away witches and all abominations. 25 God's final wrath against Judah. 29 Josiah is slain at Megiddo. 31 Jehoahaz succeedeth him. 36 Jehoahaz's wicked reign.

AND<sup>9</sup> the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem.

2 And the king went up<sup>9</sup> into<sup>1</sup> the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah and all the

R.V.	Josiah destroyeth	II. KINGS 23.	idolatry in Judah.	R.V.
	inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, <sup>a</sup> both small and great: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant <sup>c</sup> which was found in the house of the LORD.	B.C. c. 624.	nor of the city, which <sup>†</sup> were on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.	
1 <sup>s</sup> by the pillar, 1 <sup>m</sup> Or, on the platform	3 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the king <sup>e</sup> stood <sup>1</sup> by a pillar, <sup>1</sup> and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments <sup>2</sup> and his testimonies <sup>2</sup> and his statutes <sup>2</sup> with all <sup>2</sup> their <sup>1</sup> heart <sup>2</sup> and all <sup>2</sup> their <sup>1</sup> soul, to <sup>4</sup> perform <sup>1</sup> the words of this covenant that were written in this book <sup>5</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> all the people stood to the covenant.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. from small even unto great. <sup>b</sup> See Ezek. 44. 10-14. <sup>c</sup> ch. 22. 8. <sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 36. <sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 14, 17. <sup>f</sup> Is. 30. 33. <sup>g</sup> Jer. 7. 31. <sup>h</sup> 19. 6, 11-13. <sup>i</sup> Josh. 15. 8. <sup>k</sup> Lev. 15. 21. <sup>l</sup> Deut. 18. 10. <sup>m</sup> Ezek. 23. 37, 39.	9 <sup>b</sup> Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the LORD in Jerusalem, <sup>a</sup> but they did eat <sup>o</sup> of the <sup>1</sup> unleavened bread among their brethren.	1 <sup>m</sup> According to another reading, son.
2 <sup>s</sup> A, 2 <sup>s</sup> his 4 <sup>s</sup> confirm 1 <sup>m</sup> Or, perform 5 <sup>s</sup> : and	4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the <sup>6</sup> door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for <sup>1</sup> the <sup>7</sup> grove <sup>1</sup> , and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto Beth-el.	<sup>i</sup> Or, enough, or, officer.	10 And he defiled <sup>7</sup> Topheth, which <sup>†</sup> is in <sup>g</sup> the valley of the <sup>1</sup> children of Hinnom, <sup>h</sup> that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Molech.	2 <sup>s</sup> pre-cincts; and he
6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. thresh-old.	5 And he <sup>h</sup> put down the <sup>8</sup> idol- atrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the <sup>3</sup> planets, and to <sup>x</sup> all the host of heaven.	<sup>k</sup> See Jer. 19. 13. <sup>l</sup> Zeph. 1. 5. <sup>m</sup> ch. 21. 3, 7. <sup>n</sup> ch. 21. 5.	11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nathan-melech the <sup>†</sup> chamberlain, which <sup>†</sup> was in the <sup>2</sup> suburbs, and <sup>1</sup> burned the chariots of the sun with fire.	3 <sup>s</sup> roof
7 <sup>s</sup> Asher-rah	6 And he brought out the <sup>7</sup> grove <sup>1</sup> from the house of the LORD, without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, and burned it at the brook Kidron, and stamped <sup>†</sup> it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon <sup>a</sup> the graves of the <sup>1</sup> children of the <sup>1</sup> people.	<sup>o</sup> Heb. caused to cease. <sup>p</sup> Heb. Chemarim, Hos. 10. 5, Foretold, Zeph. 1. 4. <sup>q</sup> Or, run from thence. <sup>r</sup> That is, the mount of Olives. <sup>s</sup> Or, twelve signs, or, constellations. <sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 7. <sup>u</sup> ch. 21. 3. <sup>v</sup> ch. 21. 7.	12 And the altars that <sup>†</sup> were <sup>k</sup> on the <sup>3</sup> top <sup>1</sup> of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which <sup>m</sup> Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king <sup>4</sup> beat <sup>1</sup> down, and <sup>5</sup> brake <sup>1</sup> them down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kidron.	4 <sup>s</sup> break 5 <sup>s</sup> beat 1 <sup>m</sup> Or, ran from thence
8 <sup>m</sup> Heb. Chemarim. See Hos. 10. 5, Zeph. 1. 4.	7 And he brake down the houses <sup>c</sup> of the <sup>2</sup> sodomites, that <sup>†</sup> were <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the house of the LORD, <sup>a</sup> where the women wove <sup>4</sup> hangings for the <sup>5</sup> grove <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>w</sup> Or, twelve signs, or, constellations. <sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 7. <sup>y</sup> ch. 21. 3. <sup>z</sup> ch. 21. 7.	13 And the high places that <sup>†</sup> were before Jerusalem, which <sup>†</sup> were on the right hand of <sup>7</sup> the mount of <sup>6</sup> corruption, which <sup>h</sup> Solomon the king of Israel had builded for Ashtoreth the abomination of the Zidonians, and for Chemosh the abomination of <sup>7</sup> the Moabites, <sup>1</sup> and for Milcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile.	6 <sup>m</sup> Or, destruction
9 <sup>m</sup> Or, twelve signs	8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from <sup>g</sup> Geba to Beer-sheba <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> brake down the high places of the gates that <sup>†</sup> were <sup>7</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor	<sup>aa</sup> Ex. 23. 24. <sup>ab</sup> Deut. 7. 5, 25. <sup>ac</sup> 2 Chr. 34. 4. <sup>ad</sup> Heb. statues. <sup>ae</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 24. <sup>af</sup> 15. 12. <sup>ag</sup> Ezek. 16. 16. <sup>ah</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 28, 33. <sup>ai</sup> Heb. houses. <sup>aj</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 22.	14 And he <sup>2</sup> brake in pieces the <sup>8</sup> images, <sup>1</sup> and cut down the <sup>9</sup> groves, <sup>1</sup> and filled their places with the bones of men.	7 <sup>s</sup> Moab,
1 <sup>s</sup> common as A.V. text.	9 And he brake down the houses <sup>c</sup> of the <sup>2</sup> sodomites, that <sup>†</sup> were <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the house of the LORD, <sup>a</sup> where the women wove <sup>4</sup> hangings for the <sup>5</sup> grove <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>ak</sup> Ex. 23. 24. <sup>al</sup> Deut. 7. 5, 25. <sup>am</sup> 2 Chr. 34. 4. <sup>an</sup> Heb. statues. <sup>ao</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 24. <sup>ap</sup> 15. 12. <sup>aq</sup> Ezek. 16. 16. <sup>ar</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 28, 33. <sup>as</sup> Heb. houses. <sup>at</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 22.	15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Moreover the altar that <sup>†</sup> was at Beth-el, <sup>†</sup> and the high place <sup>a</sup> which Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, had made, <sup>1</sup> both <sup>†</sup> that altar and the high place he brake down <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> burned the high place <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and stamped <sup>†</sup> it small to powder, and burned the <sup>5</sup> grove <sup>1</sup> .	8 <sup>s</sup> pillars, 1 <sup>m</sup> Or, obelisks 9 <sup>s</sup> Asherim,
2 <sup>m</sup> See 1 Kings 14. 24, 15. 12.	10 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from <sup>g</sup> Geba to Beer-sheba <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> brake down the high places of the gates that <sup>†</sup> were <sup>7</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor	<sup>au</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 22.	16 And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that <sup>†</sup> were there in the mount <sup>2</sup> ,	1 <sup>s</sup> even 2 <sup>s</sup> ; and he 3 <sup>s</sup> Asherim.
3 <sup>s</sup> in 4 <sup>m</sup> Or, tents Heb. houses. 5 <sup>s</sup> Asher-rah. 6 <sup>s</sup> ; and he 7 <sup>s</sup> at				

	and <sup>1</sup> sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned <sup>†</sup> them upon the altar, and <sup>1</sup> polluted <sup>1</sup> it, according to the <sup>a</sup> word of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these <sup>2</sup> words. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 624.	his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there <sup>†</sup> any like him.	
1 <sup>s</sup> defiled	17 Then he said, What <sup>3</sup> title is that that <sup>1</sup> I see? And the men of the city told him, <sup>†</sup> It is <sup>c</sup> the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Judah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Beth-el.	<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 2.	26 <sup>¶</sup> Notwithstanding the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, <sup>b</sup> because of all the <sup>d</sup> provocations that Manasseh had provoked him withal.	
2 <sup>s</sup> things.		b ch. 21. 11, 12. & 24. 3, 4. Jer. 15. 4.	27 And the LORD said, I will remove Judah also out of my sight, as <sup>e</sup> I have removed Israel, and <sup>1</sup> will cast off this city <sup>o</sup> Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> which I have chosen, <sup>2</sup> and the house of which I said, <sup>b</sup> My name shall be there.	
3 <sup>s</sup> monument is that which	18 And he said, Let him <sup>4</sup> alone <sup>1</sup> ; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones <sup>1</sup> alone, with the bones of <sup>9</sup> the prophet that came out of Samaria.	<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 1, 30. <sup>d</sup> Heb. angers.	28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?	
4 <sup>s</sup> be	19 And all the houses also of the high places that <sup>†</sup> were <sup>i</sup> in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to provoke the LORD to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Beth-el.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 17. 18, 20. & 18. 11. & 21. 13. <sup>f</sup> Heb. to escape. <sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 31. <sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 29. & 9. 3. ch. 21. 4, 7. <sup>i</sup> See 2 Chr. 34. 6, 7.	29 <sup>¶</sup> In his days <sup>4</sup> Pharaoh-nechoh <sup>1</sup> king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him; and he slew him at <sup>a</sup> Megiddo, when he <sup>q</sup> had seen him.	1 A I
5 <sup>s</sup> Or, sacrificed	20 And <sup>†</sup> he <sup>5m</sup> slew all the priests of the high places that <sup>†</sup> were there <sup>6</sup> upon the altars, and <sup>7</sup> burned men's bones upon them, <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> returned to Jerusalem.	<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 20. <sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 2. <sup>m</sup> Or. sacrificed. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 22. 29. <sup>o</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 40. ch. 11. 18. <sup>p</sup> Zech. 12. 11. <sup>q</sup> 2 Chr. 34. 5. <sup>r</sup> ch. 14. 8. <sup>s</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 24.	30 <sup>†</sup> And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. <sup>5</sup> And <sup>†</sup> the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.	2 A even Jerusalem,
6 <sup>s</sup> A,	21 <sup>¶</sup> And the king commanded all the people, saying, <sup>†</sup> Keep the passover unto the LORD your God, <sup>a</sup> as <sup>†</sup> it is written in <sup>8</sup> the book of this <sup>1</sup> covenant.	<sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 1. <sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 1. <sup>v</sup> Ex. 12. 3. Lev. 23. 5. Num. 9. 2. Deut. 16. 2. <sup>w</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 18, 19. <sup>x</sup> Called Shallum. <sup>y</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 15. Jer. 22. 11.	31 <sup>¶</sup> Jehoahaz <sup>†</sup> was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jerusalem <sup>6</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> his mother's name <sup>†</sup> was <sup>a</sup> Hamutal <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.	3 M See 2 Chr. 35. 20-24. 4 S Pharaoh-nechoh
7 <sup>s</sup> ; and he	22 Surely <sup>9</sup> there was not <sup>9</sup> holden <sup>1</sup> such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Israel, <sup>1</sup> nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Judah;	<sup>z</sup> Ex. 12. 3. Lev. 23. 5. Num. 9. 2. Deut. 16. 2. <sup>aa</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 18, 19. <sup>ab</sup> Called Shallum. <sup>ac</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 15. Jer. 22. 11.	32 And he did <sup>†</sup> that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.	5 M See 2 Chr. 36. 1-4.
8 <sup>s</sup> this book of the	23 But in the eighteenth year of king Josiah <sup>2</sup> , wherein this passover was holden <sup>1</sup> to the LORD in Jerusalem.	<sup>ad</sup> ch. 24. 18. <sup>ae</sup> ch. 21. 6. <sup>af</sup> Or. teraphim, Gen. 31. 19. <sup>ag</sup> ch. 25. 6. Jer. 52. 27. <sup>ah</sup> Or, because he reigned. <sup>ai</sup> Heb. set a mount upon the burnt. <sup>aj</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 3. <sup>ak</sup> 1 Lev. 19. 31. & 30. 27. <sup>al</sup> Deut. 18. 11. <sup>am</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 4. <sup>an</sup> ch. 18. 5. <sup>ao</sup> See ch. 24. 17. <sup>ap</sup> Dan. 1. 7.	33 And <sup>7</sup> Pharaoh-nechoh <sup>1</sup> put him in bands <sup>a</sup> at Riblah in the land of Hamath, <sup>8e</sup> that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and <sup>†</sup> put the land to a <sup>2</sup> tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.	6 S; and
9 <sup>s</sup> kept	24 <sup>¶</sup> Moreover <sup>3b</sup> the workers with <sup>1</sup> familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the <sup>4s</sup> images, <sup>1</sup> and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem, did Josiah put away, that he might <sup>5</sup> perform <sup>1</sup> the words of <sup>9</sup> the law which were written in the book that Hilkiah the priest found in the house of the LORD.	<sup>at</sup> ch. 24. 18. <sup>au</sup> ch. 21. 6. <sup>av</sup> Or. teraphim, Gen. 31. 19. <sup>aw</sup> ch. 25. 6. Jer. 52. 27. <sup>ax</sup> Or, because he reigned. <sup>ay</sup> Heb. set a mount upon the burnt. <sup>az</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 3. <sup>ba</sup> 1 Lev. 19. 31. & 30. 27. <sup>bb</sup> Deut. 18. 11. <sup>bc</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 4. <sup>bd</sup> ch. 18. 5. <sup>be</sup> See ch. 24. 17. <sup>bf</sup> Dan. 1. 7.	34 And <sup>7k</sup> Pharaoh-nechoh <sup>1</sup> made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his father, and <sup>1k</sup> turned <sup>1</sup> his name	7 S Pharaoh-nechoh
1 <sup>m</sup> Or, even in all ... and of	25 <sup>†</sup> And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all			8 M According to another reading, when he reigned.
2 <sup>s</sup> was this pass-over kept				9 M Or, fine
3 <sup>s</sup> them that had				1 S changed
4 <sup>s</sup> teraphim,				
5 <sup>s</sup> confirm <sup>m</sup> Or, perform				



1 S : but 2 S ;	to <sup>a</sup> Jehoiakim <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> took Jehoahaz away <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> and he came to Egypt, and died there.	B.C. 610. <sup>a</sup> Mat. 1. 11, called Jakim. <sup>b</sup> Jer. 22. 11, 12. Ezek. 19. 3, 4. <sup>c</sup> See Jer. 37. 5, 7, d ver. 33. <sup>e</sup> Jer. 45. 2.	his fathers: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.	
3 S Pharaoh-nechoh. 4 M See 2 Chr. 36. 5, &c. 5 S : and	35 And Jehoiakim gave <sup>a</sup> the silver and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give <sup>†</sup> it unto <sup>3</sup> Pharaoh-nechoh. <sup>1</sup>	f 2 Chr. 36. 9. Called Jeconiah. 1 Chr. 3. 16. Jer. 24. 1, and Jeconiah. Jer. 22. 34, 28. g 2 Chr. 36. 5.	7 And <sup>e</sup> the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: for <sup>e</sup> the king of Babylon had taken <sup>1</sup> from the <sup>2</sup> river <sup>1</sup> of Egypt unto the river Euphrates <sup>1</sup> all that pertained to the king of Egypt.	1 A , 2 S brook
6 S Zebidah	36 <sup>†</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> Jehoiachin <sup>†</sup> was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem <sup>5</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> his mother's name <sup>†</sup> was <sup>6</sup> Zebudah, <sup>1</sup> the daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah.	h Dan. 1. 1.  i Heb. came into siege.	8 <sup>†</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> Jehoiachin <sup>†</sup> was eighteen years old when he began to reign <sup>2</sup> , and he reigned in Jerusalem three months <sup>4</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> his mother's name <sup>†</sup> was Nehushta <sup>0</sup> , <sup>1</sup> the daughter of El-nathan of Jerusalem.	3 S ; 4 S : and
	37 And he did <sup>†</sup> that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.		9 And he did <sup>†</sup> that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.	
	CHAPTER 24.		10 <sup>0</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up <sup>5</sup> against <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem, and the city <sup>1</sup> was besieged.	5 S to
	<sup>0</sup> 1 Jehoiakim, first subdued by Nebuchadnezzar, then rebelling against him, procureth his own ruin. 8 Jehoiachin's evil reign. 10 Jerusalem is taken and carried captive into Babylon. 17 Zedekiah reigneth ill unto the utter destruction of Judah. <sup>1</sup>	k Jer. 24. 1. & 29. 1, 2. Ezek. 17. 12.	11 And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came <sup>6</sup> against the city, and his servants did besiege it. <sup>1</sup>	6 S unto the city, while his servants were besieging it;
7 Omit <sup>†</sup>	<sup>7</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>1</sup> In <sup>†</sup> his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up, and Jehoiakim became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him.	l 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 25. 1, 9. Dan. 1. 1. m Or, eunuchs. n Nebuchadnezzar's eighth year. Jer. 25. 1. p See ch. 23. 27. q See Jer. 52. 28. r ch. 20. 17. Is. 39. 6. s Jer. 25. 9. & 32. 28. Ezek. 19. 8. t See Dan. 5. 2, 3. & ch. 30. 17. & 21. 12-14. & 23. 27. u Jer. 23. 5. s Jer. 24. 1. v Heb. by the hand of. b See Jer. 52. 28. c So 1 Sam. 13. 19, 22. d ch. 21. 2, 11. & 25. 25. e ch. 25. 12. Jer. 40. 7. f 2 Chr. 36. 10. Est. 2. 6. Jer. 22. 24. g ch. 21. 16. h Or, eunuchs. i See Jer. 52. 28.	12 <sup>k</sup> And Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his <sup>7</sup> m officers: <sup>n</sup> and the king of Babylon <sup>p</sup> took him <sup>q</sup> in the eighth year of his reign.	7 M Or, eunuchs
8 S Chal-deans,	2 <sup>†</sup> And the LORD sent against him bands of the <sup>8</sup> Chaldees, <sup>1</sup> and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, <sup>x</sup> according to the word of the LORD, which he spake <sup>†</sup> by <sup>9</sup> his servants the prophets.		13 <sup>†</sup> And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and <sup>u</sup> cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD, <sup>v</sup> as the LORD had said.	
9 A the hand of	3 Surely at the commandment of the LORD came <sup>†</sup> this upon Judah, to remove <sup>†</sup> them out of his sight, <sup>a</sup> for the sins of Manasseh, according to all that he did;		14 And <sup>2</sup> he carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, <sup>†</sup> <sup>b</sup> even ten thousand captives, and <sup>†</sup> all the craftsmen and <sup>8</sup> smiths <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> none remained, save <sup>e</sup> the poorest sort of the people of the land.	8 A the 9 S ;
1 S ; 2 S : and	4 <sup>9</sup> And also for the innocent blood that he shed <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood <sup>2</sup> ; which <sup>1</sup> the LORD would not pardon.		15 And <sup>†</sup> he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon <sup>0</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his <sup>1</sup> h officers, and the <sup>2</sup> mighty <sup>1</sup> of the land, <sup>0</sup> those <sup>1</sup> carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon.	1 M Or, eunuchs 2 S chief men M Or, mighty 3 A the
	5 <sup>0</sup> <sup>†</sup> Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and all that he did, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?	k See 2 Chr. 36. 6, 8. Jer. 22. 18, 19. & 36. 30.	16 And <sup>†</sup> all the men of might, <sup>†</sup> even seven thousand, and <sup>3</sup> craftsmen and <sup>3</sup> smiths a thousand, all <sup>†</sup> that were <sup>1</sup> strong <sup>†</sup> and apt for war, even them	4 S of them
	6 <sup>†</sup> So Jehoiakim slept with			

R.V.	Jerusalem is	II. KINGS 25.	again besieged.	R.V.
	the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.	B.C. 599.	7 And they slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, and	
1 <sup>M</sup> See	17 <sup>a</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And <sup>2</sup> the king of	<sup>a</sup> Jer. 37. 1.	<sup>b</sup> put out the eyes of Zedekiah,	1 <sup>S</sup> in
2 Chr. 36.	Babylon made Mattaniah <sup>c</sup> his	<sup>b</sup> Heb. made blind.	and bound him <sup>1</sup> with fetters of	fetters,
10-13.	father's brother king in his	Jer. 39. 7.	brass, <sup>1</sup> and carried him to Ba-	
	stead, and <sup>4</sup> changed his name	Ezek. 12. 13.	bylon.	
	to Zedekiah.	<sup>c</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 15.		
2 <sup>A</sup> ¶	18 <sup>2e</sup> Zedekiah <sup>†</sup> was twenty	2 Chr. 36. 10.	8 ¶ <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> in the fifth month,	2 <sup>S</sup> Now
<sup>M</sup> See Jer.	and one years old when he	<sup>d</sup> So	<sup>f</sup> on the seventh <sup>†</sup> day of the	
52. 1, &c.	began to reign <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and he reigned	<sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 4.	month, which <sup>3</sup> is <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> the nine-	3 <sup>S</sup> was
3 <sup>S</sup> ;	eleven years in Jerusalem <sup>4</sup> .	Jer. 37. 1.	teenth year of king Nebuchad-	
4 <sup>S</sup> ; and	And <sup>1</sup> his mother's name <sup>†</sup> was	& 52. 1.	nezzar <sup>4</sup> king of Babylon, <sup>h</sup> came	4 <sup>A</sup> ,
<sup>5M</sup> Heb.	<sup>5k</sup> Hamutal <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> the daughter of	<sup>f</sup> See Jer. 52.	<sup>5</sup> Nebuzar-adan, <sup>1</sup> captain of the	5 <sup>S</sup> Nebu-
Hamital.	Jeremiah of Libnah.	12-14.	guard, a servant of the king of	zaradan
	19 <sup>1</sup> And he did <sup>†</sup> that which	<sup>g</sup> ver. 27.	of Babylon, unto Jerusalem :	the
	<sup>was</sup> evil in the sight of the	<sup>h</sup> See Jer. 39. 9.	9 <sup>m</sup> And he burnt the house	
	LORD, according to all that	<sup>i</sup> Or, chief marshal.	of the LORD, <sup>n</sup> and the king's	
	Jehoiakim had done.	<sup>j</sup> ch. 23. 31.	house <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and all the houses of	6 <sup>S</sup> ;
6 <sup>S</sup> did it	20 For through the anger of	<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 12.	Jerusalem, <sup>7</sup> and every great	7 <sup>S</sup> even
come	the LORD <sup>6</sup> it came <sup>1</sup> to pass in	<sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 18.	man's house <sup>1</sup> burnt he with fire.	every
	Jerusalem and Judah, until he	<sup>m</sup> Ps. 71. 1.	10 And all the army of the	great
7 <sup>S</sup> ; and	had cast them out from his	<sup>n</sup> Jer. 39. 8.	<sup>s</sup> Chaldees, that <sup>were</sup> <sup>1</sup> with the	house,
	presence <sup>7</sup> , <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> Zedekiah	Amos 2. 5.	captain of the guard, <sup>2</sup> brake	8 <sup>S</sup> Chal-
	rebelled against the king of	<sup>p</sup> Neh. 1. 3.	down the walls of Jerusalem	deans,
	Babylon.	Jer. 52. 14.	round about.	that were
		<sup>q</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 13.		
		Ezek. 17. 15.		
		<sup>r</sup> Jer. 39. 9.		
		& 52. 15.		
		<sup>t</sup> Heb. fallen away.		
	CHAPTER 25.			
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Jerusalem again besieged. 4 Zede-			
	kiah taken, his sons slain, and his			
	eyes put out. 9 The city defaced. 18			
	The nobles slain. 22 Gedaliah smitten.			
8 <sup>S</sup> Omit	<sup>1</sup> AND it came to pass <sup>u</sup> in the	<sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 17.	12 But the captain of the guard	9 <sup>S</sup> And
<sup>M</sup> See	ninth year of his reign, in	Jer. 34. 2.	<sup>1</sup> that <sup>were</sup> left in the	the resi-
2 Chr. 36.	the tenth month, in the tenth	& 39. 1.	city, and <sup>1</sup> the 'fugitives' that	due
17-20.	<sup>†</sup> day of the month, <sup>†</sup> that Ne-	& 52. 4, 5.	fell away <sup>2</sup> to the king of Ba-	1 <sup>S</sup> those
9 <sup>S</sup> army,	buchadnezzar king of Babylon	Ezek. 24. 1.	bylon, <sup>3</sup> with the remnant <sup>1</sup> of	2 <sup>A</sup> A, that
1 <sup>S</sup> en-	came, he <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and all his <sup>3</sup> host, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>v</sup> ch. 24. 14.	the multitude, did <sup>4</sup> Nebuzar-	fell
2 <sup>S</sup> So	against Jerusalem, and <sup>1</sup> pitched	Jer. 39. 10.	adan <sup>1</sup> the captain of the guard	3 <sup>S</sup> and
3 <sup>S</sup> On	<sup>1</sup> against it ; and they built	& 40. 7.	carry away <sup>6</sup> .	the resi-
4 <sup>S</sup> was	forts against it round about.	& 52. 16.	13 And <sup>2</sup> the <sup>2</sup> pillars of brass	due
5 <sup>S</sup> so that	2 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the city was besieged	<sup>y</sup> ch. 20. 17.	that <sup>were</sup> in the house of the	4 <sup>S</sup> Nebu-
6 <sup>S</sup> Then a	unto the eleventh year of king	Jer. 27. 19, 22.	LORD, and <sup>a</sup> the bases <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and	zaradan
breach	Zedekiah.	& 52. 17, 8c.	<sup>b</sup> the brasen sea that <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> in	5 <sup>A</sup> captive
was	3 <sup>3</sup> And on <sup>1</sup> the ninth <sup>†</sup> day of	<sup>z</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 15.	the house of the LORD, did the	6 <sup>S</sup> poor-
made in	the <sup>o</sup> fourth month the famine	<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 27.	<sup>s</sup> Chaldees <sup>1</sup> break in pieces, and	est
the city,	<sup>6</sup> prevailed <sup>1</sup> in the city, <sup>5</sup> and <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 23.	carried the brass of them to	
7 <sup>A</sup> the	there was no bread for the	<sup>2</sup> Jer. 39. 2.	Babylon.	7 <sup>S</sup> were
8 <sup>S</sup> was	people of the land.	& 52. 6.	14 And <sup>a</sup> the pots, and the	8 <sup>S</sup> Chal-
9 <sup>S</sup> Chal-	4 <sup>6</sup> ¶ And <sup>6</sup> the city was broken	<sup>3</sup> Ex. 27. 3.	shovels, and the snuffers, and	deans
deans	up, <sup>1</sup> and all the men of war fled	1 Kin. 7. 45.	and all the vessels	
1 <sup>S</sup> by the	by night by the way of the	50.	of brass wherewith they mini-	
way of	gate between <sup>7</sup> two walls, which	<sup>4</sup> Jer. 39. 2.	stered, took they away.	9 <sup>S</sup> basons ;
the Ara-	<sup>8</sup> is <sup>1</sup> by the king's garden : ( now	& 52. 7, &c.	15 And the firepans, and the	that
hah.	<sup>9</sup> Chaldees <sup>1</sup> <sup>were</sup> against the	<sup>5</sup> Ezek. 12. 12.	<sup>9</sup> bowls, and such things as <sup>were</sup>	which
2 <sup>S</sup> But	city round about : ) and <sup>1</sup> the king	<sup>6</sup> Heb. the one sea.	of gold, in gold, and <sup>1</sup> of silver,	was of
3 <sup>S</sup> Chal-	went <sup>1</sup> the way toward the plain. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>7</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 47.	in silver, the captain of the	gold, in
deans	5 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the army of the <sup>3</sup> Chal-	<sup>8</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 15.	guard took away.	gold, and
5 <sup>S</sup> was	dees <sup>1</sup> pursued after the king,	Jer. 52. 21.	16 The two pillars, <sup>1</sup> one sea,	that
6 <sup>S</sup> Then	and overtook him in the plains	<sup>9</sup> ch. 23. 33.	and the bases <sup>2</sup> which Solomon	which
8 <sup>S</sup> carried	of Jericho : and all his army	<sup>10</sup> Heb. make, indignant	had made for the house of the	was
him up	<sup>4</sup> were <sup>1</sup> scattered from him.	<sup>11</sup> with him.	LORD ; <sup>h</sup> the brass of all these	1 <sup>A</sup> the
unto	6 <sup>5</sup> So <sup>1</sup> they took the king, and		vessels was without weight.	2 <sup>A</sup> ,
7 <sup>S</sup> gave	<sup>6</sup> brought him up to <sup>1</sup> the king		17 <sup>†</sup> The height of the one	3 <sup>S</sup> a
judge-	of Babylon <sup>k</sup> to Riblah ; and they		pillar <sup>†</sup> was eighteen cubits,	chapter
<sup>m</sup> Or,	<sup>7</sup> gave judgment <sup>1</sup> upon him.		and <sup>3</sup> the chapter upon it <sup>was</sup>	of brass
spake			brass <sup>1</sup> : and the height of the	was upon
with him			chapter <sup>4</sup> three cubits ; <sup>5</sup> and	it
of judge-				4 <sup>A</sup> was
ment				5 <sup>S</sup> with
				network

the wreathen work,<sup>1</sup> and pomegranates upon the chapter round about, all of brass : and like unto these had the second pillar with <sup>1</sup> wreathen work.<sup>1</sup>

18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1a</sup> And the captain of the guard took <sup>b</sup> Seraiah the chief priest, and <sup>c</sup> Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the <sup>2d</sup> door :

19 And out of the city he took an <sup>3f</sup> officer that was set over the men of war <sup>4</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>5</sup> five men of them that <sup>5h</sup> were in the king's presence,<sup>1</sup> which were found in the city<sup>6</sup>, and the <sup>k</sup> principal scribe of the host,<sup>1</sup> which mustered the people of the land<sup>7</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and threescore men of the people of the land<sup>8</sup> <sup>†</sup>that were found in the city<sup>9</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

20 And <sup>1</sup> Nebuzar-adan<sup>1</sup> captain of the guard took <sup>2</sup> these,<sup>1</sup> and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah<sup>9</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

21 And the king of Babylon smote them, and <sup>3</sup> slew them<sup>1</sup> at Riblah in the land of Hamath. <sup>7</sup> So Judah was carried away <sup>4</sup> out of their<sup>1</sup> land.

22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1p</sup> And <sup>†as</sup> for the people that <sup>5</sup> remained<sup>1</sup> in the land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, even over them he made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, <sup>6</sup> ruler.<sup>1</sup>

23 <sup>1</sup> And<sup>1</sup> when all the <sup>4</sup> captains of the <sup>8</sup> armies,<sup>1</sup> they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah governor,<sup>9</sup> there<sup>1</sup> came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan the son of <sup>1</sup> Careah,<sup>1</sup> and Seraiah the son of Tanhu-

B.C. 588.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 52. 24. &c.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Ezra 7. 1.  
<sup>d</sup> Jer. 21. 1. & 29. 25.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. threshold.  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 41. 1, 2.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, eunuch.  
<sup>h</sup> See Jer. 52. 25.  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. saw the king's face.  
<sup>j</sup> Est. 1. 14.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. of the kingdom.  
<sup>l</sup> Or, scribe of the captain of the host.

<sup>m</sup> Jer. 43. 4, 7.  
<sup>n</sup> Jer. 52. 31. &c.  
<sup>o</sup> Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 28. 36, 64.  
<sup>p</sup> Jer. 40. 5.  
<sup>q</sup> See Gen. 40 15, 20.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb. good things with him.  
<sup>s</sup> Jer. 40. 7-9  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Sam. 9. 7.

meth the Netophathite, and Jaazaniah the son of <sup>1a</sup> Maachathite,<sup>1</sup> they and their men.

24 And Gedaliah sware to them<sup>9</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and to their men, and said unto them, Fear not <sup>2</sup> to be<sup>1</sup> the servants of the <sup>3</sup> Chaldees<sup>1</sup>: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon<sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup> and it shall be well with you.

25 <sup>5</sup> But <sup>6</sup> it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the seed <sup>7</sup> royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Gedaliah, that he died,<sup>1</sup> and the Jews and the <sup>3</sup> Chaldees<sup>1</sup> that were with him at Mizpah.

26 And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the <sup>6</sup> armies,<sup>1</sup> arose, <sup>1</sup> and came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the <sup>7</sup> Chaldees.<sup>1</sup>

27 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1m</sup> And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth <sup>†</sup>day of the month, <sup>†</sup>that Evil-merodach king of Babylon<sup>9</sup> in the year that he began to reign<sup>9</sup> <sup>q</sup> did lift up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison;

28 And he spake <sup>7</sup> kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that <sup>†</sup>were with him in Babylon<sup>1</sup>,<sup>1</sup>

29 And <sup>2</sup> changed his prison garments<sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> he<sup>1</sup> did <sup>†</sup>eat bread <sup>4</sup> continually before him<sup>1</sup> all the days of his life.

30 And <sup>5</sup> his allowance <sup>was</sup> a continual allowance given him of the king,<sup>6</sup> a daily rate for every day,<sup>1</sup> all the days of his life.

<sup>1s</sup> the Maacathite,  
<sup>2s</sup> because of  
<sup>3s</sup> Chaldeans  
<sup>4s</sup>,  
<sup>5m</sup> See Jer. 41. 1, 2.  
<sup>6s</sup> forces,  
<sup>7s</sup> Chaldeans.  
<sup>8m</sup> See Jer. 52. 31-34.  
<sup>9a</sup>,  
<sup>1s</sup>,  
<sup>2a</sup> he  
<sup>3s</sup>,  
<sup>4s</sup> before him continually  
<sup>5s</sup> for his allowance, there was  
<sup>6s</sup> every day a portion,

## THE FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>1 Adam's line to Noah. 8 Sons of Japheth. 8 Sons of Ham. 17 Sons of Shem. 24 Shem's line to Abraham. 29 Ishmael's sons. 32 Sons of Keturah. 34 Posterity of Abraham by Esau. 43 Kings of Edom. 51 Dukes of Edom.<sup>1</sup>

**A**DAM, <sup>1b</sup> Sheth,<sup>1</sup> Enosh<sup>2</sup>,  
2 Kenan, <sup>3</sup> Mahalaleel,  
Jered,

B.C. 4004, &c.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 10. 2. &c.  
<sup>b</sup> Gen. 4. 25, 26.  
<sup>c</sup> 5. 3, 9.

3 Henoch,<sup>1</sup> Methuselah, Lamech<sup>1</sup>,<sup>1</sup>

4 Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

5 <sup>†</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

6 And the sons of Gomer;

<sup>1s</sup>;

R.V.	<i>The sons of Ham.</i>	I. CHRONICLES 1.	<i>Abraham's posterity.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> Ash-kenaz, 2 <sup>s</sup> Di-phath, 3 <sup>m</sup> In Gen. 10.3, <i>Riphath.</i> 4 <sup>s</sup> Rodanim. 5 <sup>m</sup> In Gen. 10.4, <i>Dodanim.</i> 6 <sup>s</sup> Raama, and Sabteca.	1 <sup>s</sup> Ashchenaz, <sup>1</sup> and 2 <sup>a</sup> Riphath, <sup>1</sup> and Togarmah. 7 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and 3 <sup>c</sup> Dodanim. <sup>1</sup> 8 ¶ 4 <sup>a</sup> The sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan. 9 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and 4 <sup>a</sup> Raamah, and Sabteca. <sup>1</sup> 10 And the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan. 11 And Cush 7 <sup>f</sup> begat Nimrod: he began to be 6 <sup>g</sup> mighty upon <sup>1</sup> the earth. 12 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Ananiam, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim, 13 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim <sup>6</sup> , (of whom <sup>1</sup> came <sup>7</sup> the Philistines <sup>8</sup> .) and 8 <sup>a</sup> Caphthorim. <sup>1</sup> 14 The Jebusite 9 <sup>a</sup> also, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite <sup>1</sup> . 15 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite <sup>1</sup> . 16 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite. 17 ¶ The sons of 10 <sup>a</sup> Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and 2 <sup>a</sup> Arphaxad <sup>1</sup> , and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and 3 <sup>a</sup> Meshech. 18 And 2 <sup>a</sup> Arphaxad <sup>1</sup> begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber. 19 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one 1 <sup>a</sup> was 10 <sup>a</sup> Peleg; 4 <sup>a</sup> because <sup>1</sup> in his days the earth was divided <sup>1</sup> . <sup>1</sup> and his brother's name 1 <sup>a</sup> was Joktan. 20 And 9 <sup>a</sup> Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah <sup>5</sup> . 21 Hadoram 6 <sup>a</sup> also <sup>1</sup> , and Uzal, and Diklah <sup>6</sup> . 22 And 7 <sup>a</sup> Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba <sup>6</sup> . 23 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab. All these 1 <sup>a</sup> were the sons of Joktan. 24 ¶ 4 <sup>a</sup> Shem, 2 <sup>a</sup> Arphaxad <sup>1</sup> , Shelah <sup>6</sup> . 25 6 <sup>a</sup> Eber, Peleg, Reu <sup>6</sup> . 26 Serug, Nahor, Terah <sup>6</sup> . 27 8 <sup>a</sup> Abram; the 1 <sup>a</sup> same 1 <sup>a</sup> is Abraham <sup>9</sup> . 28 The sons of Abraham; 9 <sup>a</sup> Isaac, and 8 <sup>a</sup> Ishmael. 29 ¶ These 1 <sup>a</sup> are their generations: 1 <sup>a</sup> The 1 <sup>a</sup> firstborn of Ish-	B.C. 4004, &c. a <sup>r</sup> Or, <i>Diphath</i> , as it is in some copies. b <sup>r</sup> Or, <i>Hadar</i> , Gen. 25. 15. c <sup>r</sup> Or, <i>Rodanim</i> , according to some copies. d <sup>r</sup> Gen. 10. 6, &c. e <sup>r</sup> Gen. 25. 1, 2. f <sup>r</sup> Gen. 10. 8, 13, &c. g <sup>r</sup> Gen. 21. 2, 3. h <sup>r</sup> Deut. 2. 23. i <sup>r</sup> Gen. 25. 25, 26. k <sup>r</sup> Gen. 10. 15, &c. l <sup>r</sup> Gen. 36. 9, 10. m <sup>r</sup> Or, <i>Zepho</i> , Gen. 36. 11. n <sup>r</sup> Gen. 10. 22, & 11. 30. o <sup>r</sup> Gen. 36. 20. p <sup>r</sup> Or, <i>Mash</i> , Gen. 10. 23. q <sup>r</sup> Or, <i>Homam</i> , Gen. 36. 22. r <sup>r</sup> Or, <i>Alvan</i> , Gen. 36. 23. s <sup>r</sup> That is, <i>division</i> , Gen. 10. 25. t <sup>r</sup> Or, <i>Shepho</i> , Gen. 36. 23. u <sup>r</sup> Gen. 10. 26. v <sup>r</sup> Gen. 36. 25. w <sup>r</sup> Or, <i>Heidan</i> , Gen. 36. 25. x <sup>r</sup> Or, <i>Akan</i> , Gen. 36. 27. y <sup>r</sup> Gen. 36. 31, &c. z <sup>r</sup> Gen. 11. 10, &c. aa <sup>r</sup> Luke 3. 34, &c. ab <sup>r</sup> Gen. 11. 15. ac <sup>r</sup> Gen. 17. 5. ad <sup>r</sup> Gen. 21. 2, 3. ae <sup>r</sup> Gen. 16. 11, 15. af <sup>r</sup> Gen. 25. 13, 16.	mael, Nebaioth; then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam, 30 Mishma, and Dumah, Massa <sup>1</sup> , 6 <sup>a</sup> Hadad, and Tema, 31 Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sons of Ishmael. 32 ¶ 2 <sup>a</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> 6 <sup>a</sup> the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan. 33 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Ephher, and 3 <sup>a</sup> Henoch, <sup>1</sup> and Abida, and Eldaah. All these 4 <sup>a</sup> are <sup>1</sup> the sons of Keturah. 34 5 <sup>a</sup> And 9 <sup>a</sup> Abraham begat Isaac. The sons of Isaac; Esau <sup>6</sup> and Israel. 35 ¶ The sons of 2 <sup>a</sup> Esau; Eliphaz, Reuel, and Jeush, and 6 <sup>a</sup> Jaalam, <sup>1</sup> and Korah. 36 The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar, 8 <sup>m</sup> Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek. 37 The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah. 38 And 9 <sup>a</sup> the sons of Seir; Lotan <sup>o</sup> , and Shobal <sup>o</sup> , and Zibeon <sup>o</sup> , and Anah, and Dishon <sup>o</sup> , and 9 <sup>a</sup> Ezar, <sup>1</sup> and Dishan. 39 And the sons of Lotan; Hori <sup>o</sup> , and 1 <sup>r</sup> Homam: and Timna 1 <sup>a</sup> was Lotan's sister. 40 The sons of Shobal; 2 <sup>t</sup> A-liah <sup>o</sup> , and Manahath <sup>o</sup> , and Ebal, 3 <sup>z</sup> Shephi <sup>o</sup> , and Onam. 41 And the sons of Zibeon; Aiah <sup>o</sup> , and Anah. 42 The sons of Anah; 2 <sup>a</sup> Dishon. And the sons of Dishon; 4 <sup>a</sup> Amram, <sup>1</sup> and Eshban <sup>o</sup> , and Ithran <sup>o</sup> , and Cheran. 43 The sons of Ezer; Bilham <sup>o</sup> , and 5 <sup>a</sup> Zavan, <sup>1</sup> and 6 <sup>a</sup> Jakan <sup>1</sup> . The sons of Dishan; Uz <sup>o</sup> , and Aran. 44 3 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Now these 1 <sup>a</sup> are the 6 <sup>a</sup> kings that reigned in the land of Edom <sup>7</sup> before any king reigned <sup>1</sup> over the children of Israel <sup>8</sup> . <sup>1</sup> Bela the son of Beor <sup>9</sup> : and the name of his city 1 <sup>a</sup> was Dinhabah. 45 And 1 <sup>a</sup> when Bela was dead, Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead. 46 And 2 <sup>a</sup> when Jobab was dead, 1 <sup>a</sup> Husham of the land of	1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> And 3 <sup>s</sup> Ha-noch, 4 <sup>s</sup> were 5 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 6 <sup>a</sup> , 7 <sup>s</sup> Jalani, 8 <sup>m</sup> In Gen. 36. 11, <i>Zepho</i> . 9 <sup>s</sup> Ezer 1 <sup>m</sup> In Gen. 36. 22, <i>Heamam</i> . 2 <sup>m</sup> In Gen. 36. 23, <i>Avan</i> . 3 <sup>m</sup> In Gen. 36. 23, <i>Shepho</i> . 4 <sup>s</sup> Ham-ran 5 <sup>m</sup> In Gen. 36. 26, <i>Heidan</i> . 6 <sup>s</sup> Zau-van, 7 <sup>s</sup> Jaakan 8 <sup>m</sup> In Gen. 36. 27, and <i>Akan</i> . 9 <sup>s</sup> , before there reigned any king 1 <sup>s</sup> Bela died, and 2 <sup>s</sup> Jobab died, and
6 <sup>s</sup> (from whence 7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>Pelish-tin</i> . 8 <sup>s</sup> ), and Caph-torim. 9 <sup>s</sup> ; and 1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> Ar-pach-shad 3 <sup>m</sup> In Gen. 10. 23, <i>Mash</i> . 4 <sup>s</sup> for 5 <sup>s</sup> ; and 6 <sup>s</sup> ; 7 <sup>m</sup> In Gen. 10. 24, <i>Obal</i> . 8 <sup>s</sup> Abram (the 9 <sup>a</sup> ) 1 <sup>s</sup> the				



	the Temanites reigned in his stead.	B.C.c.1676.	<sup>1a</sup> Zimri, <sup>b</sup> and Ethan, and He-man, and Calcol, and <sup>2c</sup> Dara: five of them in all.	<sup>1M</sup> In Josh. 7. 1, <i>Zabdi</i> .
<sup>1S</sup> Husham died, and	46 And <sup>1</sup> when Husham was dead, <sup>1</sup> Hadad the son of Be-dad, which smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city <sup>†</sup> was Avith.	<sup>a</sup> Or, <i>Zabdi</i> . Josh. 7. 1. <sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 31. <sup>c</sup> Or, <i>Darda</i> . <sup>d</sup> See ch. 4. 1. <sup>e</sup> Or, <i>Achan</i> . <sup>f</sup> Josh. 6. 18. & 7. 1.	7 And the sons of <sup>a</sup> Carmi; <sup>3e</sup> Achar, the troubler of Is-rael, who <sup>4</sup> transgressed in the thing <sup>5</sup> accursed.	<sup>2M</sup> Many ancient authorities read, <i>Darda</i> . See 1 Kings 4. 31.
<sup>2S</sup> Hadad died, and	47 And <sup>2</sup> when Hadad was dead, <sup>1</sup> Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.		8 And the sons of Ethan; Azariah.	<sup>3M</sup> In Josh. 7. 1, <i>Achan</i> .
<sup>3S</sup> Samlah died, and	48 <sup>9</sup> And <sup>3</sup> when Samlah was dead, <sup>1</sup> Shaul of Rehoboth by the <sup>4</sup> river <sup>1</sup> reigned in his stead.	<sup>9</sup> Gen. 36. 37. <sup>h</sup> Or, <i>Aram</i> . <sup>i</sup> Mat. 1. 3, 4. <sup>j</sup> Or, <i>Caleb</i> , ver. 38, 42. <sup>k</sup> Ruth 4. 19, 20. <sup>l</sup> Mat. 1. 4. <sup>m</sup> Num. 1. 7, & 2. 3. <sup>n</sup> Or, <i>Salmon</i> . <sup>o</sup> Ruth 4. 21. <sup>p</sup> Mat. 1. 4. <sup>q</sup> Or, <i>Hadad</i> . <sup>r</sup> Gen. 36. 39. <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>Pau</i> . <sup>t</sup> Gen. 36. 39. <sup>u</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 6. <sup>v</sup> Or, <i>Shammoh</i> . <sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 9.	9 The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him: Jerahmeel, and <sup>h</sup> Ram, and <sup>i</sup> Chelubai.	<sup>4S</sup> com-mitted a tres-pass in the de-voted thing.
<sup>4S</sup> River	49 And <sup>5</sup> when Shaul was dead, <sup>1</sup> Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.		10 And Ram <sup>k</sup> begat Am-minadab; and Amminadab begat Nahshon, <sup>2</sup> prince of the children of Judah;	<sup>5S</sup> ;
<sup>5S</sup> Shaul died, and	50 And <sup>6</sup> when Baal-hanan was dead, <sup>7n</sup> Hadad reigned in his stead: <sup>8</sup> and the name of his city <sup>†</sup> was <sup>9p</sup> Pai; <sup>1</sup> and his wife's name <sup>†</sup> was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of <sup>1</sup> Mezahab.		11 And Nahshon begat <sup>m</sup> Salma, and Salma begat Boaz <sup>5</sup> ;	
<sup>6S</sup> Baal-hanan died, and	51 <sup>¶</sup> Hadad died also. <sup>1</sup> And the <sup>2</sup> dukes of Edom were; duke <sup>2</sup> Timnah, <sup>1</sup> duke <sup>3u</sup> Aliah, duke Jetheth <sup>4</sup> ;		12 And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed begat Jesse <sup>5</sup> ;	
<sup>7M</sup> In Gen. 36. 39, <i>Had-dar</i> .	52 Duke <sup>2</sup> Aholibamah, <sup>1</sup> duke Elah, duke Pinon <sup>4</sup> ;		13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Jesse begat his firstborn Eliab, and Abinadab the second, and <sup>6r</sup> Shimma <sup>1</sup> the third <sup>5</sup> ;	<sup>6S</sup> Shimea
<sup>8S</sup> ;	53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar <sup>4</sup> ;	<sup>t</sup> Gen. 36. 40.	14 <sup>7</sup> Nethaneel <sup>1</sup> the fourth, Raddai the fifth <sup>8</sup> ;	<sup>7S</sup> Ne-thanel
<sup>9S</sup> Pai: <sup>M</sup> In Gen. 36. 39, <i>Pau</i> .	54 Duke Magdiel, duke I-ram. These <sup>†</sup> are the dukes of Edom.	<sup>u</sup> Or, <i>Alvah</i> .	15 Ozem the sixth, David the seventh:	<sup>8S</sup> ;
<sup>1S</sup> Me-zahab. And Hadad died.		<sup>x</sup> 2 Sam. 2. 18.	16 <sup>9</sup> Whose <sup>1</sup> sisters <sup>†</sup> were Zeruiah <sup>o</sup> ;	<sup>9S</sup> and their
<sup>2S</sup> Timna,		<sup>y</sup> 2 Sam. 17. 25.	and Abigail. <sup>z</sup> And the sons of Zeruiah; <sup>1</sup> Abishai, and Joab, and Asahel, three.	<sup>1M</sup> Heb. <i>Abshai</i> .
<sup>3M</sup> In Gen. 36. 40, <i>Al-rah</i> .		<sup>z</sup> 2 Sam. 17. 25.	17 And <sup>y</sup> Abigail bare Amasa: and the father of Amasa <sup>†</sup> was <sup>2</sup> Jether the <sup>2</sup> Ishmeelite.	<sup>2S</sup> Ish-maelite.
<sup>4S</sup> ;		<sup>3</sup> 2 Sam. 17. 25.	18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Caleb the son of Hezron begat <i>children</i> of Azu-bah his wife, and of Jerioth: <sup>3</sup> her sons are these <sup>1</sup> ; Jesh-er, and Shobab, and Ardon.	<sup>3S</sup> and these were her sons
<sup>5S</sup> Oholi-bamah,		<sup>4</sup> Ex. 31. 2.	19 And <sup>4</sup> when Azubah was dead, <sup>1</sup> Caleb took unto him <sup>c</sup> Ephrath, which bare him Hur.	<sup>4S</sup> Azu-bah died, and
	CHAPTER 2.		20 And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat <sup>6a</sup> Bezaleel.	<sup>5S</sup> Be-zaleel.
	<sup>o</sup> 1 The sons of Israel. <sup>3</sup> The posterity of Judah. <sup>13</sup> The children of Jesse. <sup>18</sup> The posterity of Caleb, <sup>21</sup> of Hezron, <sup>25</sup> of Jerahmeel, <sup>34</sup> of Sheshan.	<sup>a</sup> Or, <i>Jacob</i> . <sup>b</sup> Gen. 29. 32. <sup>c</sup> 30. 5, &c. <sup>d</sup> 35. 18, 22. <sup>e</sup> & 46. 8, &c. <sup>f</sup> ver. 50. <sup>g</sup> Heb. took. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 38. 2. <sup>i</sup> Gen. 38. 7.	21 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir the father of Gilead, <sup>1</sup> whom he <sup>7g</sup> married <sup>1</sup> when he <sup>†</sup> was threescore years old; and she bare him Segub.	<sup>6S</sup> ;
<sup>6S</sup> ;	THESE <sup>†</sup> are the sons of <sup>a</sup> Israel; <sup>b</sup> Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, Issachar <sup>o</sup> ;	<sup>j</sup> Gen. 38. 3. & 45. 12. <sup>k</sup> Num. 26. 19. <sup>l</sup> Num. 27. 1. <sup>m</sup> Heb. took. <sup>n</sup> Gen. 38. 2. <sup>o</sup> Gen. 38. 7.	22 And Segub begat Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gilead.	<sup>7S</sup> took to wife
<sup>7S</sup> Bath-shua	and Zebulun <sup>6</sup> ;	<sup>p</sup> Gen. 38. 3. & 45. 12. <sup>q</sup> Num. 26. 19. <sup>r</sup> Num. 27. 1. <sup>s</sup> Heb. took. <sup>t</sup> Gen. 38. 2. <sup>u</sup> Gen. 38. 7.	23 And <sup>8</sup> he took Geshur, and Aram, with <sup>9</sup> the towns of Jair <sup>o</sup> ;	<sup>8S</sup> Geshur and Aram took
<sup>8S</sup> Ju-dah's firstborn, was wicked	2 Dan, Joseph <sup>o</sup> ;	<sup>v</sup> Num. 32. 41. <sup>w</sup> Deut. 3. 14. <sup>x</sup> Josh. 13. 30. <sup>y</sup> Gen. 38. 29, 30. <sup>z</sup> Mat. 1. 3.	from them, with Ke-nath, and the <sup>1</sup> towns <sup>1</sup> thereof, <sup>†</sup> even threescore cities. All these <sup>2</sup> belonged to <sup>1</sup> the sons of Machir the father of Gilead.	<sup>9M</sup> Or, <i>Havoth-jair</i>
<sup>9S</sup> Perez	2 Naphtali, Gad <sup>o</sup> ;	<sup>1</sup> Gen. 38. 2. & 45. 12. <sup>2</sup> Num. 26. 19. <sup>3</sup> Num. 27. 1. <sup>4</sup> Heb. took. <sup>5</sup> Gen. 38. 2. <sup>6</sup> Gen. 38. 7.	24 And after that Hezron was	<sup>1S</sup> villages <sup>2M</sup> Heb. daughters.
	3 Er, and Onan, and Shelah: <sup>†</sup> which three were born unto him of <sup>7</sup> the daughter of <sup>h</sup> Shua <sup>1</sup> the Canaanitess. And <sup>8</sup> Er, <sup>8</sup> the firstborn of Judah, was evil <sup>1</sup> in the sight of the LORD; and he slew him.	<sup>1</sup> Gen. 38. 2. & 45. 12. <sup>2</sup> Num. 26. 19. <sup>3</sup> Num. 27. 1. <sup>4</sup> Heb. took. <sup>5</sup> Gen. 38. 2. <sup>6</sup> Gen. 38. 7.		<sup>2S</sup> were
	4 And <sup>7</sup> Tamar his daughter in law bare him <sup>9</sup> Pharez <sup>1</sup> and Zerah. All the sons of Judah <sup>†</sup> were five.	<sup>1</sup> Gen. 38. 2. & 45. 12. <sup>2</sup> Num. 26. 19. <sup>3</sup> Num. 27. 1. <sup>4</sup> Heb. took. <sup>5</sup> Gen. 38. 2. <sup>6</sup> Gen. 38. 7.		
	5 The sons of <sup>9m</sup> Pharez <sup>1</sup> ; Hezron <sup>o</sup> ;	<sup>1</sup> Gen. 38. 2. & 45. 12. <sup>2</sup> Num. 26. 19. <sup>3</sup> Num. 27. 1. <sup>4</sup> Heb. took. <sup>5</sup> Gen. 38. 2. <sup>6</sup> Gen. 38. 7.		
	6 And the sons of Zerah;	<sup>1</sup> Gen. 38. 2. & 45. 12. <sup>2</sup> Num. 26. 19. <sup>3</sup> Num. 27. 1. <sup>4</sup> Heb. took. <sup>5</sup> Gen. 38. 2. <sup>6</sup> Gen. 38. 7.		

R.V.	<i>Jerahmeel's sons.</i>	I. CHRONICLES 3.	<i>The sons of Caleb.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S Caleb-ephra- thah,	dead in <sup>1</sup> Caleb-ephra- thah, <sup>1</sup> then	B.C.c.1471.	and the sons of Mareshah the father of Hebron.	
<sup>2</sup> S Abijah	<sup>2</sup> Abiah <sup>1</sup> Hezron's wife bare him	<sup>a</sup> ch. 4. 5.	43 And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and Tappuah, and Re- kem, and Shema.	
<sup>3</sup> S Ash- hur	<sup>3</sup> Ashur <sup>1</sup> the father of Tekoa.		44 And Shema begat Raham, the father of <sup>1</sup> Jorkoam: <sup>1</sup> and Rekem begat Shammai.	<sup>1</sup> S Jor- keam;
	25 <sup>a</sup> ¶ And the sons of Je- rahmeel the firstborn of Hezron were <sup>o</sup> , Ram the firstborn, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> Ahijah.		45 And the son of Shammai <sup>†</sup> was Maon <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and Maon <sup>†</sup> was the father of Beth-zur.	<sup>2</sup> S ;
<sup>4</sup> A And	26 <sup>a</sup> Jerahmeel had <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> another wife, whose name <sup>†</sup> was Atarah; she <sup>†</sup> was the mother of Onam.		46 And Ephah, Caleb's concu- bine, bare Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and Haran begat Gazez.	
	27 And the sons of Ram the firstborn of Jerahmeel were <sup>o</sup> , Maaz, and Jamin, and Eker.		47 And the sons of Jahdai; Regem, and Jotham, and <sup>3</sup> Ge- sham, <sup>1</sup> and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph.	<sup>3</sup> S Ge- shan,
<sup>5</sup> S: and	28 And the sons of Onam were <sup>o</sup> , Shammai, and Jada <sup>5</sup> . And <sup>o</sup> the sons of Shammai; Nadab, and Abishur.		48 <sup>a</sup> Maachah, <sup>1</sup> Caleb's concu- bine, bare Sheber <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Tir- hanah.	<sup>4</sup> S Maa- cah,
<sup>6</sup> S ;	29 And the name of the wife of Abishur <sup>†</sup> was Abihail <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and she bare him Ahban, and Molid.		49 She bare also Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheva the father of <sup>5</sup> Machbenah, <sup>1</sup> and the father of Gibeaz: <sup>1</sup> and the daughter of Caleb <sup>†</sup> was <sup>6</sup> Achsa.	<sup>5</sup> S Mach- bena,
<sup>7</sup> M Or, sons	30 And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and Appaim: but Seled died without <sup>†</sup> children.	<sup>b</sup> Josh. 15. 17.	50 <sup>a</sup> ¶ These were the sons of Caleb <sup>7</sup> the <sup>8</sup> son of Hur, the firstborn of <sup>9</sup> Ephratah; Shobal the father of <sup>1</sup> Kirjath- jearim, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>6</sup> S Ach- sah.
<sup>8</sup> S sons	31 And the sons of Appaim; Ishi. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And <sup>c</sup> the <sup>3</sup> children of Sheshan; Ahlai.	<sup>c</sup> See ver. 34. 35.	51 Salma the father of Beth- lehem, Hareph the father of Beth-gader.	<sup>7</sup> A ;
	32 And the sons of Jada the brother of Shammai; Jether, and Jonathan: and Jether died without <sup>†</sup> children.	<sup>d</sup> Or, Ephraim, ver. 19.	52 And Shobal the father of <sup>2</sup> Kirjath-jearim <sup>1</sup> had sons; <sup>6</sup> Haroeh, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> half of the <sup>2</sup> Manahethites.	<sup>8</sup> M The Sept. has, sons.
	33 And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel.	<sup>e</sup> Or, Reuiah, ch. 4. 2.	53 And the families of <sup>2</sup> Kir- jath-jearim <sup>1</sup> ; the Ithrites, and the <sup>4</sup> Puhites, <sup>1</sup> and the Shu- mathites, and the Mishraites; of them came the <sup>5</sup> Zareathites, and the Eshtaulites.	<sup>9</sup> S Ephra- thah,
	34 <sup>a</sup> ¶ Now Sheshan had no sons, but daughters. And Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name <sup>†</sup> was Jarha.	<sup>f</sup> Or, half of the Ma- nachites, or, Hattis- hammeu- choth.	54 The sons of Salma; Beth- lehem, and the Netophathites, <sup>6</sup> h Ataroth, the house of Joab, and half of the <sup>7</sup> Manahethites, <sup>1</sup> the Zorites.	<sup>1</sup> S Kir- jath- jearim;
	35 And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife; and she bare him Attai.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 41.	55 And the families of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> scribes which dwelt at Jabez; the Tirathites, the Shimeath- ites, <sup>8</sup> and Suchathites. <sup>1</sup> These <sup>†</sup> are the <sup>4</sup> Kenites that came of <sup>9</sup> Hemath, <sup>1</sup> the father of the house of <sup>6</sup> Rechab.	<sup>2</sup> S Kir- jearim
<sup>1</sup> S ;	36 And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan begat <sup>2</sup> Zabab <sup>1</sup> , 37 And Zabab begat Ephlal, and Ephlal begat Obed <sup>1</sup> , 38 And Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat Azariah <sup>1</sup> , 39 And Azariah begat Helez, and Helez begat Eleasah <sup>1</sup> , 40 And Eleasah begat <sup>2</sup> Sisa- mai, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> Sisamai <sup>1</sup> begat Shallum <sup>1</sup> , 41 And Shallum begat Je- kamiah, and Jekamiah begat Elishama.	<sup>h</sup> Or, Atarites, or, crowns of the house of Joab.		<sup>3</sup> S Menu- hoth.
<sup>2</sup> S Sismai	42 <sup>a</sup> ¶ Now <sup>1</sup> the sons of Ca- leb the brother of Jerahmeel <sup>†</sup> were <sup>o</sup> , Mesha his firstborn, which <sup>†</sup> was the father of Ziph;	<sup>i</sup> Judg. 1. 16.		<sup>4</sup> S Puth- ites,
		<sup>j</sup> Jer. 35. 2.		<sup>5</sup> S Zo- rathites and the Eshtaul- ites.
<sup>2</sup> S And				<sup>6</sup> S Atroth- beth- Joab,
				<sup>7</sup> S Mana- hathites,
				<sup>8</sup> S the Sucath- ites.
				<sup>9</sup> S Ham- math,

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o</sup>1 The sons of David. 10 His line to  
Zedekiah. 17 The successors of Jeho-  
nah.

**N**OW these were the sons  
of David, which were born



R.V.	<i>The sons of Shelah.</i>	I. CHRONICLES 4.	<i>The sons of Simeon.</i>	R.V.
	<sup>a</sup> Jabez, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow.	B.C. 1300, &c.	linen, of the house of Ash-bea <sup>1</sup> ;	1 S ;
1 S border,	10 And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, <sup>b</sup> Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my <sup>1</sup> coast, <sup>1</sup> and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest	<sup>a</sup> That is, <i>Sorrowful.</i> <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>If thou wilt, &amp;c.</i>	22 And Jokim, and the men of <sup>2</sup> Chozeba, <sup>1</sup> and Joash, and Saraph, who had <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> dominion in Moab, and Jashubilehem. And <sup>3</sup> these are ancient things. <sup>1</sup>	2 S Cozeba,
2 S be not to my sorrow!	<sup>c</sup> keep <sup>†</sup> me from evil, that it <sup>2</sup> may not grieve me! <sup>1</sup> And God granted him that which he requested.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>do me.</i>	23 These <sup>†</sup> were the potters, and <sup>4</sup> those that dwelt among plants and hedges <sup>1</sup> : there they dwelt with the king for his work.	3 S the records [ <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>words</i> ] are ancient. 4 S the inhabitants of Netaim and Gederah
3 S Shuah	11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Chelub the brother of <sup>3</sup> Shuah <sup>1</sup> begat Mehir, which <sup>†</sup> was the father of Eshton.	<sup>d</sup> Or, <i>Jewair.</i> Gen. 46, 10. Ex. 6, 15. Num. 26, 12.	24 ¶ The sons of Simeon <sup>5</sup> were, <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> Nemuel, and Jamin, <sup>7</sup> Jarib, <sup>8</sup> Zerah, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> Shaul:	<sup>5</sup> S the records [ <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>words</i> ] are ancient. 6 S the inhabitants of Netaim and Gederah
4 M Or, the city of Nahash	12 And Eshton begat Bethrapha, and Paseah, and Tehinah the father of <sup>4</sup> Ir-nahash. These <sup>†</sup> are the men of <sup>5</sup> Rechah. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>d</sup> Or, <i>Jachin, Zohar.</i> <sup>e</sup> Or, the city of Nahash.	25 Shallum his son, Mibsam his son, Mishma his son.	<sup>M</sup> Or, those that dwell among plantations and hedges
5 S Rechah.	13 And the sons of Kenaz; <sup>9</sup> Othniel, and Seraiah: and the sons of Othniel; <sup>h</sup> Hathath.	<sup>f</sup> Josh. 15, 17.	26 And the sons of Mishma; <sup>9</sup> Hamuel <sup>1</sup> his son, <sup>1</sup> Zacchur <sup>1</sup> his son, Shimei his son.	5 S ;
6 S Geharashim	14 And Meonothai begat Ophrah: and Seraiah begat Joab <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> the father of <sup>6</sup> the <sup>1</sup> valley of <sup>m</sup> Charashim <sup>1</sup> ; for they were craftsmen.	<sup>h</sup> Or, <i>Hathath, and Meonothai, who begat, &amp;c.</i> <sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>into.</i> <sup>k</sup> Neh. 11, 35.	27 And Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply, <sup>1</sup> like to the children of Judah.	6 M In Gen. 46, 10, Ex. 6, 15, <i>Jemuel.</i>
M Or, the valley of craftsmen	15 And the sons of Caleb the son of Jephunneh; Iru, Elah, and Naam: and the sons of Elah <sup>7</sup> , <sup>7</sup> even <sup>1</sup> Kenaz.	<sup>l</sup> Or, inhabitants of the valley. <sup>m</sup> That is, <i>Craftsmen.</i> <sup>n</sup> Josh. 19, 2.	28 And they dwelt at <sup>n</sup> Beer-sheba, and Moladah, and Hazar-shual <sup>2</sup> ;	7 M In Gen. 46, 10, <i>Jachin.</i>
7 S ; and	16 And the sons of <sup>8</sup> Jehaleleel <sup>1</sup> ; Ziph, and Ziphah, Tiria, and <sup>9</sup> Asareel. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>o</sup> Josh. 19, 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, <i>Bilbah, Josh. 19, 3.</i> <sup>q</sup> Or, <i>Ettolad, Josh. 19, 4.</i> <sup>r</sup> Or, <i>Ckenaz.</i> <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>Hazar-shual, Josh. 19, 5.</i>	29 And at <sup>p</sup> Bilbah, and at Ezem, and at <sup>q</sup> Tolad <sup>2</sup> ;	8 M In Gen. 46, 10, <i>Zohar.</i>
8 S Jehallelel	17 And the sons of <sup>1</sup> Ezra were, <sup>1</sup> Jether, and Mered, and Ephraim, and Jalon: and she bare Miriam, and Shammai, and Ishbah the father of Esh-temoa.	<sup>t</sup> Or, <i>Bilbah, Josh. 19, 3.</i> <sup>u</sup> Or, <i>Ettolad, Josh. 19, 4.</i> <sup>v</sup> Or, <i>Ckenaz.</i> <sup>w</sup> Or, <i>Hazar-shual, Josh. 19, 5.</i>	30 And at Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag <sup>2</sup> ;	9 S Ham-muel
9 S Asarel.	18 And his wife <sup>2x</sup> Jehudijah <sup>1</sup> bare Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of <sup>3</sup> Socho, <sup>1</sup> and Jekuthiel the father of Zanoah. And these <sup>†</sup> are the sons of Bithiah the daughter of Pharaoh, which Mered took.	<sup>x</sup> Or, <i>Ether, Josh. 19, 7.</i> <sup>y</sup> Or, the Jewess.	31 And at Beth-marcaboth, and <sup>4</sup> Hazar-susim, and at <sup>3</sup> Beth-birei <sup>1</sup> , and at Shaaraim. These <sup>†</sup> were their cities unto the reign of David.	1 S Zaccur
1 S Ezrah;	19 And the sons of <sup>4</sup> his wife <sup>a</sup> Hodiah <sup>1</sup> the sister of Naham, <sup>5</sup> the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the <sup>6</sup> Machathite. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>z</sup> Or, <i>as they divided themselves by nations among them.</i> <sup>a</sup> Or, <i>Jehudijah, mentioned before.</i>	32 And their villages <sup>†</sup> were <sup>o</sup> , <sup>u</sup> Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five cities: 33 And all their villages that <sup>†</sup> were round about the same cities, unto <sup>v</sup> Baal. These <sup>†</sup> were their habitations, and <sup>4</sup> <sup>2</sup> their genealogy.	1 S Zaccur
2 S the Jewess	20 And the sons of Shimon <sup>7</sup> were, <sup>1</sup> Amnon, and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon. And the sons of Ishi <sup>7</sup> were, <sup>1</sup> Zoheth, and Ben-zoheth.	<sup>b</sup> Or, <i>Baalath-beer, Josh. 19, 8.</i> <sup>c</sup> Or, <i>as they divided themselves by nations among them.</i>	34 And Meshobab, and Jammalech, and Joshah the son of Amaziah <sup>2</sup> ;	2 S ;
M Or, Ha-jehudijah	21 <sup>o</sup> ¶ The sons of Shelah <sup>b</sup> the son of Judah <sup>7</sup> were, <sup>1</sup> Er the father of Lecah, and Laadah the father of Mareshah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine	<sup>d</sup> Or, <i>Jehudijah, mentioned before.</i> <sup>e</sup> Gen. 28, 1, 5. <sup>f</sup> A. 46, 12. <sup>g</sup> Heb. <i>coming.</i>	35 And Joel, and Jehu the son of <sup>6</sup> Josibiah, <sup>1</sup> the son of Seraiah, the son of Asiel <sup>2</sup> ;	3 S Beth-biri,
3 S Soco,			36 And Elioenai, and Jaakobah, and Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and Jesimiel, and Benaiah <sup>2</sup> ;	4 A they have
4 S the wife of Hodiah,			37 And Ziza the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon, the son of Jedaiah, the son of Shimri, the son of Shemaiah;	5 S Josibiah,
5 A were			38 These <sup>†</sup> mentioned by <sup>6</sup> their names were <sup>1</sup> princes in their families: and <sup>1</sup> the house of their fathers <sup>1</sup> increased greatly.	6 S name were
6 S Machathite.				7 S their fathers' houses
7 S ;				



1 <sup>s</sup> entering in	39 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And they went to the entrance <sup>1</sup> of Gedor, <sup>even</sup> unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.	B.C. c. 715.	oned <sup>1</sup> , were <sup>1</sup> the chief, Jeiel, and Zechariah,	1 <sup>s</sup> ;
2 <sup>s</sup> that dwelt there afore-time were of Ham.	40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land <sup>was</sup> wide, and quiet, and peaceable; for <sup>they</sup> <sup>2</sup> of Ham had dwelt there of old. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Or, Shemaiah, ver. 4.	8 And Bela the son of Azaz, the son of <sup>a</sup> Shema, the son of Joel, who dwelt in <sup>b</sup> Aroer, even unto Nebo and Baal-meon:	2 <sup>s</sup> dwelt even
3 <sup>s</sup> Meunim	41 And these written by name came in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and <sup>c</sup> smote their tents, and the <sup>3</sup> habitations <sup>1</sup> that were found there, and <sup>d</sup> destroyed them utterly <sup>2</sup> unto this day, and dwelt in their <sup>6</sup> rooms <sup>1</sup> : because <sup>†</sup> there was pasture there for their flocks.	<sup>b</sup> Josh. 13. 15, 16.	9 And eastward he <sup>2</sup> inhabited <sup>1</sup> unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Euphrates: because their cattle were multiplied <sup>d</sup> in the land of Gilead.	3 <sup>s</sup> dwelt even
4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. devoted them.	42 And <sup>†</sup> some of them, <sup>even</sup> of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to mount Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi.	<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 8.	10 And in the days of Saul they made war <sup>e</sup> with the <sup>3</sup> Hagarites, <sup>1</sup> who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents <sup>f</sup> throughout all the <sup>4</sup> east land <sup>1</sup> of Gilead.	3 <sup>s</sup> Hagarites,
5 <sup>a</sup> , 6 <sup>s</sup> stead	43 And they smote <sup>h</sup> the <sup>7</sup> rest <sup>1</sup> of the Amalekites that <sup>o</sup> were <sup>1</sup> escaped, and dwelt there <sup>5</sup> unto this day.	<sup>d</sup> Josh. 22. 9.	11 ¶ And the <sup>5</sup> children <sup>1</sup> of Gad dwelt over against them, in the land of <sup>g</sup> Bashan unto <sup>6</sup> Salcah <sup>1</sup> :	4 <sup>s</sup> land east
7 <sup>s</sup> remnant		<sup>e</sup> Gen. 25. 12.	12 Joel the chief, and Shapham the <sup>7</sup> next, and Jaanai, <sup>1</sup> and Shaphat in Bashan <sup>5</sup> ;	5 <sup>s</sup> sons
		<sup>f</sup> Heb. upon all the face of the east.	13 And their brethren of <sup>9</sup> the house of their fathers were, <sup>1</sup> Michael, and Meshullam, and Sheba, and Jorai, and <sup>1</sup> Jachan, <sup>1</sup> and Zia, and <sup>2</sup> Heber, <sup>1</sup> seven.	6 <sup>s</sup> Salcah
		<sup>g</sup> Josh. 13. 11. 24.	14 These <sup>3</sup> are the children <sup>1</sup> of Abihail the son of Huri, the son of Jaruah, the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz;	7 <sup>s</sup> second, and Janai,
		<sup>h</sup> See 1 Sam. 15. 8. & 30. 17. <sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 12.	15 Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, chief of <sup>4</sup> the house of their fathers. <sup>1</sup>	8 <sup>s</sup> ;
		<sup>i</sup> Gen. 29. 32. & 49. 3. <sup>1</sup> Gen. 35. 22. & 49. 4. <sup>2</sup> Gen. 48. 15. 22.	16 And they dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and in their <sup>5</sup> towns, and in all the <sup>6</sup> suburbs of <sup>m</sup> Sharon, <sup>7</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> <sup>n</sup> their <sup>8</sup> borders.	9 <sup>s</sup> their fathers' houses;
		<sup>m</sup> ch. 27. 29.	17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of <sup>6</sup> Jotham king of Judah, and in the days of <sup>2</sup> Jeroboam king of Israel.	1 <sup>s</sup> Jacan,
		<sup>n</sup> Heb. their goings forth.	18 ¶ The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and <sup>9</sup> half the <sup>1</sup> tribe of Manasseh, <sup>9</sup> of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, <sup>†</sup> were <sup>1</sup> four and forty <sup>1</sup> thousand seven hundred and threescore, that <sup>2</sup> went out to the <sup>1</sup> war.	2 <sup>s</sup> Eber,
		<sup>o</sup> Gen. 49. 8, 10. Ps. 69. 7. & 105. 8. <sup>1</sup> Mic. 5. 2. Mat. 2. 6. <sup>2</sup> Or, prince. <sup>3</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 5. 22.	19 And they made war with the <sup>3</sup> Hagarites <sup>1</sup> , with <sup>a</sup> Jetur, and <sup>4</sup> Nephish, <sup>1</sup> and Nodab.	3 <sup>s</sup> were the sons
		<sup>p</sup> Gen. 46. 9. Ex. 6. 14. Num. 26. 5. <sup>4</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 16, 25.	20 And <sup>c</sup> they were helped against them, and the <sup>3</sup> Hagar-	4 <sup>s</sup> Salcah
		<sup>q</sup> Heb. sons of valour.		5 <sup>s</sup> second, and Janai,
		<sup>r</sup> Or, Tiglath-pileser. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 15. 29. & 16. 7. <sup>3</sup> Gen. 25. 15. ch. 1. 31.		6 <sup>s</sup> Or, pasture lands
		<sup>b</sup> See ver. 17. <sup>c</sup> See ver. 22.		7 <sup>s</sup> as far as
				8 <sup>s</sup> Heb. goings forth.
				9 <sup>s</sup> the half
				1 <sup>s</sup> forty and four
				2 <sup>s</sup> were able to go forth to
				3 <sup>s</sup> Hagarites
				4 <sup>s</sup> Naphish,

# CHAPTER 5.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The line of Reuben. 18 The number and conquest of Reuben, Gad, and the half tribe of Manasseh.

8<sup>s</sup> And 8 NOW<sup>1</sup> the sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel, (for <sup>†</sup> he <sup>†</sup> was the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he <sup>a</sup> defiled his father's <sup>b</sup> bed,<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> his birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel<sup>1</sup>: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright.

2 For <sup>p</sup> Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him <sup>†</sup> came the <sup>2</sup> q chief <sup>7</sup> ruler<sup>1</sup>; but the birthright <sup>†</sup> was Joseph's:)

3 The sons <sup>†</sup>, I say, of <sup>u</sup> Reuben the firstborn of Israel <sup>2</sup> were,<sup>1</sup> Hanoeh, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi.

4 The sons of Joel; Shemaiah his son, Gog his son, Shimei his son<sup>1</sup>,

4<sup>s</sup> Reaiah 5 Micah his son, <sup>4</sup> Reaiah<sup>1</sup> his son, Baal his son<sup>1</sup>,

5<sup>m</sup> In 2 Kings 15. 29, 16. 7, Tiglath-pileser. 6 Beerah his son, whom <sup>5</sup> 2 Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria carried away <sup>†</sup> captive: he <sup>†</sup> was prince of the Reubenites.

7 And his brethren by their families, <sup>o</sup> when the genealogy of their generations was reck-

ites' were delivered into their hand, and all that <sup>†</sup>were with them: for they cried to God in the battle, and he was in-treated of them; because they <sup>a</sup>put their trust in him.

21 And they <sup>b</sup>took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of <sup>1c</sup>men an hundred thousand.

22 For there fell <sup>o</sup>down' many slain, because the war <sup>†</sup>was of God. And they dwelt in their <sup>2</sup>steads' until <sup>†</sup>the captivity.

23 ¶ And the children of the half tribe of Manasseh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bashan unto Baal-hermon and Senir <sup>o</sup>, and <sup>o</sup>unto' mount Hermon.

24 And these <sup>†</sup>were the heads of <sup>3</sup>the house of their fathers,' even Ephraim, and Ishi, and Eliel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, <sup>n</sup>famous men, <sup>o</sup>and' heads of <sup>†</sup>the house of their fathers.'

25 ¶ And they <sup>5</sup>transgressed' against the God of their fathers, and went a <sup>q</sup>whoring after the gods of the <sup>6</sup>people' of the land, whom God destroyed before them.

26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of <sup>†</sup>Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of <sup>†</sup>Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, and brought them unto <sup>†</sup>Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river <sup>7</sup>Gozan, unto this day.

### CHAPTER 6.

<sup>o1</sup> *The sons of Levi.* <sup>4</sup> *The line of the priests.* <sup>49</sup> *Office of Aaron and his sons.* <sup>51</sup> *Their cities.*

<sup>8</sup> **T**HE sons of Levi; <sup>9a</sup> Gershon, Kohath, and Merari. 2 And the sons of Kohath; Amram, <sup>†</sup>Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.

3 And the children of Amram; Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam. <sup>†</sup>The sons also' of Aaron; <sup>9</sup> Nadab<sup>o</sup>, and Abihu, Eleazar<sup>o</sup>, and Ithamar.

4 <sup>o</sup>¶ Eleazar begat Phinehas, Phinehas begat Abishua<sup>2</sup>,

B.C. 1300, &c.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 22, 4, 5.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. led captive.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 8, 17.

<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 15, 27.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. souls of men.

<sup>f</sup> 38 Num. 31, 35.

<sup>g</sup> See 2 Chr. 26, 17, 18.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. in the house.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 6, 3.

<sup>j</sup> 2 Chr. 3, 1.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Kin. 15, 29, & 17, 6.

<sup>l</sup> See Ezra 7, 3.

<sup>m</sup> Or, Meshullam, ch. 9, 11.

<sup>n</sup> Neh. 11, 11.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. men of names.

<sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 25, 18.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 7.

<sup>r</sup> Or, Gershom, ver. 1.

<sup>s</sup> Ex. 6, 16.

<sup>t</sup> 2 Kin. 15, 19.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 15, 29.

<sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 6 & 18, 11.

<sup>w</sup> ver. 42.

<sup>x</sup> Or, Ethan, ver. 42.

<sup>y</sup> Or, Abiath, ver. 41.

<sup>z</sup> Or, Phini, ver. 41.

<sup>aa</sup> Or, Izhar, ver. 2, 18.

<sup>ab</sup> Or, Gershom, ver. 16.

<sup>ac</sup> Gen. 46, 11.

<sup>ad</sup> Ex. 6, 16.

<sup>ae</sup> Num. 26, 57.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 23, 6.

<sup>ag</sup> See ver. 22.

<sup>ah</sup> Or, Zephaniah, ver. 41.

<sup>ai</sup> Or, Joel, ver. 36.

<sup>aj</sup> Lev. 10, 1.

<sup>ak</sup> See ver. 35, 36.

<sup>al</sup> Or, Zaph, ver. 35.

<sup>am</sup> 1 Sam. 1, 1.

<sup>an</sup> ver. 34.

<sup>ao</sup> Or, Ithab.

5 And Abishua begat Bukki, and Bukki begat Uzzi<sup>1</sup>,

6 And Uzzi begat Zerariah, and Zerariah begat Meraioth<sup>1</sup>,

7 Meraioth begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub<sup>1</sup>,

8 And <sup>†</sup>Ahitub begat Zadok, and <sup>†</sup>Zadok begat Ahimaaz<sup>1</sup>,

9 And Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and Azariah begat Johanan<sup>1</sup>,

10 And Johanan begat Azariah, (he <sup>†</sup>it is <sup>†</sup>that executed the priest's office <sup>9</sup>in the <sup>2h</sup>temple' that Solomon built in Jerusalem:)

11 And <sup>†</sup>Azariah begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub<sup>1</sup>,

12 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat <sup>3†</sup>Shallum<sup>1</sup>,

13 And Shallum begat Hilkiah, and Hilkiah begat Azariah<sup>1</sup>,

14 And Azariah begat <sup>m</sup>Seraiah, and Seraiah begat Jehozadak<sup>1</sup>,

15 And Jehozadak went into captivity, <sup>2</sup>when the LORD carried away Judah and Jerusalem by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar.

16 ¶ <sup>4</sup>The sons of Levi; <sup>5†</sup>Gershom, Kohath, and Merari.

17 And these <sup>†</sup>be the names of the sons of Gershom; Libni<sup>o</sup>, and Shimei.

18 And the sons of Kohath <sup>†</sup>were<sup>o</sup>, Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.

19 The sons of Merari; Mahli<sup>o</sup>, and Mushi. And these <sup>†</sup>are the families of the Levites according to their <sup>6</sup>fathers.'

20 Of Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath his son, <sup>9</sup>Zimma his son<sup>7</sup>,

21 <sup>8z</sup>Joah his son, <sup>9a</sup>Iddo his son, Zerah his son, <sup>1b</sup>Jeaterai<sup>1</sup> his son.

22 The sons of Kohath; <sup>2c</sup>Amminadab his son, Korah his son, Assir his son<sup>7</sup>,

23 Elkanah his son, and Ebi-asaph his son, and Assir his son<sup>7</sup>,

24 Tahath his son, <sup>3f</sup>Uriel his son, Uzziath his son, and Shaul his son.

25 And the sons of Elkanah; <sup>h</sup>Amasai, and Ahimoth.

26 <sup>†</sup>As for Elkanah: the sons of Elkanah; <sup>4†</sup>Zophai his son, and <sup>5k</sup>Nahath his son<sup>7</sup>,

1 s ;

2 s house

3 s In ch. 9, 11, Meshullam.

4 m [Ch. 6, 1 in Heb.] 3 m In ver. 1, Gershom.

6 s fathers' houses.

7 s ;

8 m In ver. 42, Ethan.

9 m In ver. 41, Adaiath.

1 s Je. atherai m In ver. 41, Ethni.

2 m In ver. 2, 18, 38, Izhar.

3 m In ver. 36, Zephaniah, Azariah, Joel.

4 m In ver. 35, Zaph.

5 m In ver. 34, Tath.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> In ver. 34, <i>Eliel</i> .	27 <sup>1a</sup> Eliab his son, Jeroham his son, Elkanah his son.	B.C.c. 1300, &c.	son of Amaziah, the son of Hilkiah <sup>1</sup> ,	<sup>1</sup> S ;
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> Joel, and the second Abiah. <sup>M</sup> So the Syriac. See ver. 33, and 1 Sam. 8.2. The Hebrew text has, <i>Vashui</i> , and <i>Abiah</i> .	28 And the sons of Samuel; the firstborn <sup>2b</sup> Vashui, and Abiah. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> ver. 34, <i>Eliel</i> . <sup>b</sup> Called also <i>Joel</i> , ver. 33. & 1 Sam. 8.2.	46 The son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the son of <sup>2</sup> Shamer, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>2</sup> S She-mer;
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> Uziah <sup>4</sup> S ;	29 The sons of Merari; Mahli, Libni his son, Shimei his son, <sup>3</sup> Uzza <sup>1</sup> his son <sup>4</sup> ,	<sup>c</sup> Lev. 1. 9. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 1. <sup>e</sup> Ex. 30. 7.	47 The son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the son of Merari, the son of Levi.	<sup>3</sup> S And their <sup>4</sup> M Heb. given. See Num. 3. 9.
<sup>4</sup> <sup>A</sup> with song	30 Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, Asaiah his son.		48 <sup>3</sup> Their <sup>1</sup> brethren <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> the Levites <sup>†</sup> were <sup>4</sup> appointed <sup>5</sup> unto all manner of <sup>1</sup> service of the tabernacle of the house of God.	<sup>5</sup> S for all the
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> tent of meeting, <sup>6</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. stood. <sup>9</sup> S , and their sons. <sup>1</sup> S the	31 <sup>5</sup> And these <sup>†</sup> are they whom David set over the service of song in the house of the LORD, after that the <sup>4</sup> ark had rest.		49 ¶ But Aaron and his sons <sup>6</sup> offered <sup>4</sup> upon the altar of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> burnt offering, and <sup>7</sup> <sup>o</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the altar of incense, <sup>o</sup> and were appointed <sup>1</sup> for all the work of the <sup>8</sup> place most holy, <sup>1</sup> and to make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for Israel, according to all that Moses the servant of God had commanded.	<sup>6</sup> M Or, burnt incense
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> Samuel;	32 And they ministered <sup>6</sup> before <sup>o</sup> the dwelling place of <sup>1</sup> the tabernacle of the <sup>7</sup> congregation with singing, <sup>1</sup> until Solomon had built the house of the LORD in Jerusalem: and <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they <sup>8</sup> waited on their office according to their order.		50 And these <sup>†</sup> are the sons of Aaron; Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son, Abishua his son <sup>9</sup> ,	<sup>7</sup> S upon most holy place,
<sup>7</sup> <sup>M</sup> In ver. 26, <i>Nahath</i> . <sup>4</sup> S ;	33 And these <sup>†</sup> are they that <sup>8f</sup> waited <sup>9</sup> with their children. <sup>1</sup> Of the sons of the Kohathites: Heman <sup>1a</sup> singer, the son of Joel, the son of <sup>2</sup> Shemuël, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> Heb. stood.	51 Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zerahiah his son <sup>9</sup> ,	<sup>9</sup> S ;
<sup>8</sup> <sup>M</sup> In ver. 26, <i>Zophai</i> . <sup>6</sup> M In ver. 21, <i>Shaul</i> , <i>Uzziah</i> , <i>Uziel</i> .	34 The son of Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Eliel, the son of <sup>3g</sup> Toah <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>g</sup> ver. 26, <i>Nahath</i> . <sup>h</sup> Or, <i>Zophai</i> . <sup>i</sup> Josh. 21.	52 Meraioth his son, Amariah his son, Ahitub his son <sup>9</sup> ,	<sup>1</sup> S according to their encampments in their borders: to
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> Berechiah,	35 The son of <sup>5a</sup> Zuph, the son of Elkanah, the son of Mahath, the son of Amasai <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup>		53 Zadok his son, Ahimaaz his son.	<sup>2</sup> S , for theirs was the first lot [ <sup>M</sup> See Josh. 21. 4, 10], to them they gave
<sup>10</sup> <sup>S</sup> Malchijah;	36 The son of Elkanah, the son of <sup>6a</sup> Joel, the son of Azariah, the son of Zephaniah <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>k</sup> ver. 21, <i>Shaul</i> , <i>Uzziah</i> , <i>Uziel</i> . <sup>l</sup> Josh. 21. 11, 12. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 6. 24.	54 ¶ Now these <sup>†</sup> are their dwelling places <sup>1</sup> throughout their castles in their coasts, of <sup>1</sup> the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kohathites <sup>2</sup> : for their's was the lot.	<sup>3</sup> S ;
<sup>11</sup> <sup>S</sup> on the left hand	37 The son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of <sup>m</sup> Ebiasaph, the son of Korah <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>n</sup> Josh. 14. 13, & 15. 13.	55 And they gave them <sup>1</sup> Hebron in the land of Judah, and the suburbs thereof round about it <sup>3</sup> .	<sup>4</sup> M See Josh. 21. 13, &c.
<sup>12</sup> <sup>M</sup> In ch. 9. 16, <i>Jeduthun</i> . <sup>2</sup> M In ch. 15. 17, <i>Kushaiah</i> . <sup>3</sup> S ;	38 The son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel.	<sup>o</sup> Josh. 21. 13.	56 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to Caleb the son of Jephunneh.	<sup>5</sup> S refuge, Hebron; Libnah also
	39 And his brother Asaph, <sup>†</sup> even Asaph the son of <sup>7</sup> Berechiah, <sup>1</sup> the son of Shimea <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>p</sup> Josh. 21. 13.	57 And <sup>4p</sup> to the sons of Aaron they gave the cities of <sup>5</sup> Judah, namely, Hebron, the city of refuge, and Libnah <sup>1</sup> with her suburbs, and Jattir, and Esh-temoa <sup>6</sup> , with their suburbs, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>6</sup> S with her suburbs; <sup>7</sup> M In Josh. 21. 15, <i>Holon</i> .
	40 The son of Michael, the son of Baaseiah, the son of <sup>8</sup> Malchiah, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>q</sup> See ver. 21. <sup>r</sup> Or, <i>Idon</i> . Josh. 21. 15.	58 And <sup>7r</sup> Hilen with her suburbs, Debir with her suburbs <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>8</sup> M In Josh. 21. 16, <i>Ain</i> .
	41 The son of <sup>9</sup> Ethni, the son of Zerah, the son of Adaiah <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>s</sup> Or, <i>Ain</i> . Josh. 21. 16.	59 And <sup>8s</sup> Ashan with her suburbs, and Beth-shemesh with her suburbs:	<sup>9</sup> S Alle-meth <sup>M</sup> In Josh. 21. 18, <i>Almon</i> .
	42 The son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shimci <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup>		60 And out of the tribe of Benjamin; Geba with her suburbs, and <sup>9u</sup> Alemeth <sup>1</sup> with her suburbs, and Anathoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families <sup>†</sup> were thirteen cities.	<sup>1</sup> M But see vv. 60-70 and Josh. 21.5.
	43 The son of Jahath, the son of Gershon, the son of Levi.	<sup>t</sup> Or, <i>Almon</i> . Josh. 21. 18. <sup>u</sup> Called <i>Jeduthun</i> , ch. 9. 16, & 25. 1, 3, 6. <sup>y</sup> Or, <i>Kushaiah</i> , ch. 15. 17.	61 And unto the <sup>2</sup> sons of	<sup>2</sup> A rest of the

<sup>1</sup> <i>were given by lot, out</i>	Kohath <sup>1</sup> , <sup>a</sup> <i>which were left</i> of the family of <sup>2</sup> <i>that tribe, were cities given out of the half tribe, namely, out of the half tribe of Manasseh,</i> <sup>b</sup> <i>by lot,</i> ten cities.	B.C. 1444, &c. <sup>a</sup> ver. 66.	suburbs, and Anem with her suburbs:	
<sup>2</sup> <i>the tribe, out of the half tribe, the half of Manasseh,</i>	<sup>62</sup> And to the sons of Gershon <sup>3</sup> throughout <sup>1</sup> their families <sup>4</sup> out of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.	<sup>b</sup> Josh. 21. 5.	<sup>74</sup> And out of the tribe of Asher; Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon with her suburbs <sup>1</sup> ,	<sup>1</sup> S ;
<sup>3</sup> <i>s, according to,</i>	<sup>63</sup> Unto the sons of Merari <i>were given</i> by lot, <sup>5</sup> throughout <sup>1</sup> their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, <sup>c</sup> twelve cities.	<sup>c</sup> Josh. 21. 7, 34.	<sup>75</sup> And Hukok with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs:	<sup>2</sup> S Kir- iathaim
<sup>4</sup> <i>A,</i>	<sup>64</sup> And the children of Israel gave to the Levites <sup>e</sup> <i>these</i> <sup>1</sup> cities with their suburbs.		<sup>76</sup> And out of the tribe of Naphtali; Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, and Hammon with her suburbs, and <sup>2</sup> Kirjathaim <sup>1</sup> with her suburbs.	<sup>3</sup> S <i>the Levites, the sons</i>
<sup>5</sup> <i>s according to</i>	<sup>65</sup> And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, these cities <sup>o</sup> , which are <sup>7</sup> called by <i>their</i> names. <sup>1</sup>		<sup>77</sup> Unto the rest of <sup>3</sup> the children <sup>1</sup> of Merari <sup>4</sup> <i>were given</i> <sup>4</sup> out of the tribe of Zebulun, <sup>5</sup> Rimmon <sup>1</sup> with her suburbs, Tabor with her suburbs:	<sup>4</sup> A, <sup>5</sup> S Rim- mono
<sup>6</sup> <i>s the</i>	<sup>66</sup> And <sup>s</sup> <i>the residue</i> <sup>1</sup> of the families of the sons of Kohath had cities of their <sup>9</sup> coasts <sup>1</sup> out of the tribe of Ephraim.	<sup>d</sup> ver. 61.	<sup>78</sup> And <sup>6</sup> on the other side Jordan by <sup>1</sup> Jericho, on the east side of Jordan, <i>were given them</i> <sup>4</sup> out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jahzah with her suburbs,	<sup>6</sup> S beyond the Jordan at
<sup>7</sup> <i>s mentioned by name.</i>	<sup>67</sup> And they gave unto them <sup>o</sup> , of <sup>1</sup> the cities of refuge, Shechem in <sup>1</sup> mount <sup>1</sup> Ephraim with her suburbs; <sup>o</sup> <i>they gave</i> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> also Gezer <sup>1</sup> with her suburbs <sup>3</sup> ,		<sup>79</sup> Kedemoth also <sup>1</sup> with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs:	<sup>7</sup> S and Ke- demoth
<sup>8</sup> <i>s some</i>	<sup>68</sup> And <sup>7</sup> Jokmeam with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs <sup>3</sup> ,	<sup>e</sup> Josh. 21. 21.	<sup>80</sup> And out of the tribe of Gad; Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, and Mahanaim with her suburbs,	
<sup>9</sup> <i>s borders</i>	<sup>69</sup> And Aijalon with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs:	<sup>f</sup> See Josh. 21, 22-35, where many of these cities have other names. <sup>g</sup> Gen. 46. 13. Num. 26. 23. <sup>h</sup> Pharez, Job.	<sup>81</sup> And Heshbon with her suburbs, and Jazer with her suburbs.	
<sup>1</sup> <i>s the hill country of</i>	<sup>70</sup> And out of the half tribe of Manasseh; Aner with her suburbs, and Bileam with her suburbs, for the <sup>5</sup> family of the remnant <sup>1</sup> of the sons of Kohath.	<sup>i</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 1, 2. Ch. 27. 1.		
<sup>2</sup> <i>s Gezer also</i>	<sup>71</sup> Unto the sons of Gershon <i>were given</i> <sup>6</sup> out of the family of the half tribe of Manasseh, Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and Ashtaroth with her suburbs:			
<sup>3</sup> <i>s ;</i>	<sup>72</sup> And out of the tribe of Issachar; Kedesh with her suburbs, Daberath with her suburbs <sup>7</sup> ,			
<sup>4</sup> <i>M See Josh. 21. 22-39, where some of the names are different.</i>	<sup>73</sup> And Ramoth with her			
<sup>5</sup> <i>s rest of the family</i>				
<sup>6</sup> <i>A,</i>				
<sup>7</sup> <i>s ;</i>				

CHAPTER 7.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The sons of Issachar, 6 of Benjamin, 13 of Naphtali, 14 of Manasseh, 20, 24 of Ephraim. 21 The valiantity of Ephraim. 30 The sons of Asher.

<sup>8</sup> NOW<sup>1</sup> the sons of Issachar <sup>9</sup>were, <sup>1</sup><sup>g</sup>Tola, and <sup>1</sup><sup>h</sup>Puah, Jashub, and <sup>2</sup>Shimrom, <sup>1</sup>four.

<sup>2</sup> And the sons of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and <sup>3</sup>Jibsam,<sup>1</sup> and Shemuel, heads of their <sup>4</sup>father's house,<sup>1</sup> *to wit,* of Tola<sup>5</sup>: *they were* valiant men of might<sup>1</sup> in their generations<sup>6</sup>: <sup>4</sup>whose number *was*<sup>1</sup> in the days of David <sup>7</sup>two and twenty thousand and six hundred.

<sup>3</sup> And the sons of Uzzi; Izrahiah: and the sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel, <sup>8</sup>Ishiah,<sup>1</sup> five: all of them chief men.

<sup>4</sup> And with them, by their generations, after <sup>9</sup>the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>*were* bands of <sup>1</sup>soldiers<sup>1</sup> for war, six and thirty thousand <sup>o</sup>men<sup>1</sup>: for

<sup>8</sup> S And of

<sup>9</sup> S ;

<sup>1</sup> M In

Gen. 46.

13,

*Puvah,*

*and Iob.*

<sup>2</sup> S Shim-

ron,

<sup>3</sup> S Ibsam,

<sup>4</sup> S fathers'

houses,

<sup>5</sup> S: mighty

men of

valour

<sup>6</sup> S ; their

number

<sup>7</sup> A was

<sup>8</sup> S Is-

shiah,

<sup>9</sup> S their

fathers'

houses,

<sup>1</sup> S the

host



1<sup>s</sup> mighty men of valour,  
 2<sup>s</sup> genealogy, were  
 3<sup>s</sup> of  
 4<sup>s</sup> houses' thousand.  
 5<sup>a</sup> they  
 6<sup>s</sup> genealogy  
 7<sup>s</sup> Zemarai,  
 8<sup>s</sup> Jeremoth, and Abiah,  
 9<sup>s</sup> Ale-meth.  
 1<sup>s</sup> were  
 2<sup>s</sup> they were reckoned by genealogy, after  
 3<sup>s</sup> their fathers' houses,  
 4<sup>s</sup> And the sons  
 5<sup>s</sup> Tarshish,  
 6<sup>s</sup> were  
 7<sup>s</sup> according to  
 8<sup>s</sup> fathers' houses,  
 9<sup>s</sup> that were able to go forth in the host for war.  
 1<sup>m</sup> In Num. 26, 39, Shephum-phan and Hupham.  
 2<sup>s</sup> sons  
 3<sup>m</sup> In ver. 7, Iri.  
 4<sup>m</sup> In Num. 26, 38, Ahiram.  
 5<sup>m</sup> In Gen. 46, 24, Jahzeel.  
 6<sup>m</sup> In Gen. 46, 24, Shilem.  
 7<sup>s</sup> Asriel,  
 8<sup>m</sup> Or, according to the Sept., whom his concubine the Aramitess bare;  
 she bare &c.  
 5<sup>m</sup> Or, and his

they had many wives and sons.  
 5 And their brethren among all the families of Issachar<sup>1</sup> were valiant men of might,<sup>1</sup> reckoned in all by<sup>2</sup> their genealogies<sup>1</sup> fourscore and seven thousand.  
 6 ¶ The sons<sup>3</sup> of<sup>1</sup> Benjamin; Bela, and Becher, and Jediel, three.  
 7 And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five; heads of<sup>4</sup> the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> mighty men of valour; and<sup>5</sup> were reckoned by<sup>6</sup> their genealogies<sup>1</sup> twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.  
 8 And the sons of Becher; <sup>7</sup>Zemira,<sup>1</sup> and Joash, and Eliezer, and Elieonai, and Omri, and <sup>8</sup>Jerimoth, and Abiah,<sup>1</sup> and Anathoth, and <sup>9</sup>Alameth.<sup>1</sup> All these<sup>1</sup> are<sup>1</sup> the sons of Becher.  
 9 And<sup>2</sup> the number of them, after their genealogy by<sup>1</sup> their generations, heads of<sup>3</sup> the house of their fathers,<sup>1</sup> mighty men of valour, <sup>0</sup>was<sup>1</sup> twenty thousand and two hundred.  
 10 <sup>1</sup>The sons also<sup>1</sup> of Jediel; Bilhan; and the sons of Bilhan; Jeush, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and <sup>5</sup>Tharshish,<sup>1</sup> and Ahishahar.  
 11 All these<sup>6</sup> the<sup>1</sup> sons of Jediel, <sup>7</sup>by<sup>1</sup> the heads of their <sup>8</sup>fathers,<sup>1</sup> mighty men of valour, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> seventeen thousand and two hundred <sup>9</sup>soldiers, fit to go out for war and battle.<sup>1</sup>  
 12 <sup>1</sup>Shuppim also, and Hupim, the <sup>2</sup>children<sup>1</sup> of <sup>3</sup>Iri, <sup>0</sup>and<sup>1</sup> Hushim, the sons of <sup>4</sup>Aher.  
 13 ¶ The sons of Naphtali; <sup>5</sup>Jahziel, and Guni, and Jezer, and <sup>6</sup>Shallum, the sons of Bilhan.  
 14 ¶ The sons of Manasseh; <sup>7</sup>Ashriel,<sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup>whom<sup>9</sup> she<sup>1</sup> bare: (<sup>0</sup>but<sup>1</sup> his concubine the Aramitess bare Machir the father of Gilead:  
 15 And Machir took <sup>1</sup>to<sup>1</sup> wife <sup>0</sup>the sister<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>of Huppin and Shuppim, <sup>3</sup>whose sister's name<sup>1</sup> was<sup>1</sup> Maachah<sup>1</sup>;) and the name  
 9<sup>s</sup> his wife 1<sup>s</sup> a 2<sup>m</sup> Or, for  
 4<sup>s</sup> Maachah

B.C. 1400, &c.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 46, 21. Num. 26, 38. ch. 8, 1, &c.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 12, 11.

<sup>c</sup> Num. 26, 30, Jezer.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 26, 35.

<sup>e</sup> Num. 26, 39, Shupham, and Hupham.  
<sup>f</sup> Or, Iri, ver. 7.

<sup>g</sup> Or, Ahiram, Num. 26, 38.  
<sup>h</sup> Or, Nun, Num. 13, 8, 16.

<sup>i</sup> Gen. 46, 24, Shilem.

<sup>k</sup> Josh. 16, 7, Naarah.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. daughters.

<sup>m</sup> Josh. 17, 7.

<sup>n</sup> Josh. 17, 11.

of the second <sup>1</sup>was Zelophehad: and Zelophehad had daughters.

16 And <sup>1</sup>Maachah<sup>1</sup> the wife of Machir bare a son, and she called his name Peresh; and the name of his brother <sup>1</sup>was Sheresh; and his sons <sup>1</sup>were Ulam and Rakem.

17 And the sons of Ulam; <sup>1</sup>Bedan. These <sup>1</sup>were the sons of Gilead<sup>0</sup>, <sup>1</sup>the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh.

18 And his sister <sup>2</sup>Hammoleketh<sup>1</sup> bare <sup>3</sup>Ishod,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>4</sup>Abiezer, and <sup>5</sup>Mahalah.<sup>1</sup>

19 And the sons of <sup>6</sup>Shemidah<sup>1</sup> were<sup>0</sup>, <sup>1</sup>Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi, and Aniam.

20 ¶ And <sup>4</sup>the sons of Ephraim; Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and Tahath his son, and <sup>7</sup>Eladah<sup>1</sup> his son, and Tahath his son,

21 <sup>0</sup>¶ And Zabad his son, and Shuthelah his son, and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of Gath <sup>1</sup>that were born in <sup>8</sup>that<sup>1</sup> land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle.

22 And Ephraim their father mourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him.

23 <sup>0</sup>¶ And <sup>0</sup>when<sup>1</sup> he went in to his wife, <sup>9</sup>she conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name Beriah, because it went evil with his house.

24 <sup>0</sup>¶ And his daughter <sup>1</sup>was <sup>1</sup>Sherah,<sup>1</sup> who built Beth-horon the nether<sup>0</sup>, and the upper, and <sup>2</sup>Uzzen-sherah.<sup>1</sup>

25 And Rephah <sup>1</sup>was his son, <sup>3</sup>also<sup>1</sup> Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tahan his son<sup>4</sup>.

26 Laadan<sup>1</sup> his son, Ammihud his son, Elishama his son<sup>5</sup>,  
 27 <sup>7</sup>Non<sup>1</sup> his son, <sup>6</sup>Jehoshuah<sup>1</sup> his son.

28 <sup>0</sup>¶ And their possessions and habitations <sup>1</sup>were<sup>0</sup>, <sup>1</sup>Bethel and the <sup>7</sup>towns thereof, and eastward <sup>8</sup>kNaaran, and westward Gezer, with the <sup>1</sup>towns thereof; Shechem also and the towns thereof, unto <sup>9</sup>Gaza<sup>1</sup> and the towns thereof:  
 29 And by the borders of the children of <sup>7</sup>Manasseh, Bethshean and her towns, Taanach and her towns, <sup>9</sup>Megiddo and her towns, Dor and her towns.

1<sup>s</sup> Maachah

2<sup>s</sup> Hammoleketh  
 3<sup>s</sup> Ishod,  
 4<sup>m</sup> In Num. 26, 30, Jezer.

5<sup>s</sup> Mahalah.  
 6<sup>s</sup> Shemidah  
 7<sup>s</sup> Eleadah

8<sup>s</sup> the

9<sup>a</sup> and

1<sup>s</sup> Sheerah,  
 2<sup>s</sup> Uzzen-sheerah.

3<sup>s</sup> and  
 4<sup>s</sup> : Laadan  
 5<sup>s</sup> : Nun  
 6<sup>s</sup> Joshua

7<sup>m</sup> Heb. daughters.  
 8<sup>m</sup> In Josh. 16, 7, Naarah.

9<sup>s</sup> Azzah  
 10<sup>m</sup> Many MSS. read, Ayyah.

	In these dwelt the children of Joseph the son of Israel.	B.C. 1409, &c.	7 And Naaman, and <sup>1</sup> Ahiah, <sup>1</sup> and Gera, he <sup>2</sup> removed them, and <sup>1</sup> begat Uzza <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Ahihud.	<sup>1</sup> Ahijah.
<sup>1</sup> Ishvah, and Ishvi,	30 ¶ "The sons of Asher; Imnah, and <sup>1</sup> Ishuah, and Ishuai, <sup>1</sup> and Beriah, and Serah their sister.	<sup>a</sup> Gen. 46: 17. Num. 26: 44	8 And Shaharaim begat <sup>†</sup> children in the <sup>2</sup> country <sup>1</sup> of Moab, after he had <sup>4</sup> sent them away; Hushim and Baara <sup>†</sup> were his wives.	<sup>2</sup> carried them captive; and he
<sup>2</sup> was	31 And the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel, who <sup>2</sup> is <sup>1</sup> the father of <sup>3</sup> Birzavith. <sup>1</sup>		9 And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zibia, and Meshah, and <sup>5</sup> Malcham. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> field
<sup>3</sup> Birzavith.	32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and <sup>4</sup> Shomer, and Hotham, and Shua their sister.	<sup>b</sup> ver. 34. Shomer.	10 And Jeuz, and Shachia, and <sup>6</sup> Mirma. <sup>1</sup> These <sup>†</sup> were his sons, heads of <sup>7</sup> the fathers. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> M Or, sent away Hushim and Baara his wives
<sup>4</sup> M In ver. 34, Shemer.	33 And the sons of Japhlet; Pasach, and Bimhal, and Ashvath. These <sup>†</sup> are the children of Japhlet.		11 And of Hushim he begat Abitub <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Elpaal.	<sup>5</sup> Malcam;
<sup>5</sup> S Shemer M In ver. 32, Shomer.	34 And the sons of <sup>5</sup> Shamer <sup>1</sup> ; Ahi, and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and Aram.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 32. Shomer.	12 ¶ The <sup>1</sup> sons of Elpaal; Eber, and Misham, and <sup>2</sup> Shamed, <sup>1</sup> who built Ono <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Lod, with the towns thereof:	<sup>6</sup> S Mir-mah.
<sup>6</sup> M Heb. son.	35 And the <sup>6</sup> sons of <sup>7</sup> his brother Helem <sup>1</sup> ; Zophah, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amal.	<sup>d</sup> ver. 21.	13 <sup>1</sup> Beriah also, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>4</sup> Shema, who <sup>†</sup> were heads of <sup>2</sup> the fathers <sup>1</sup> of the inhabitants of Aijalon, who <sup>3</sup> drove away <sup>1</sup> the inhabitants of Gath <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>7</sup> S fathers' houses.
<sup>7</sup> S Helem his brother	36 The sons of Zophah; Suah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah <sup>8</sup> .		14 And Ahio, Shashak, and Jeremoth <sup>4</sup> .	<sup>8</sup> S And the
<sup>8</sup> S ;	37 Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Beera.		15 And Zebadiah, and Arad, and <sup>5</sup> Ader, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>9</sup> S Shemed,
	38 And the sons of Jether; Jephunneh, and Pispah, and Ara.		16 And Michael, and <sup>6</sup> Ispah, <sup>1</sup> and Joha, the sons of Beriah;	<sup>1</sup> S Eder;
<sup>9</sup> S Haniel, and Rizia.	39 And the sons of Ulla; Arah, and <sup>9</sup> Haniel, and Rezia. <sup>1</sup>		17 And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and <sup>7</sup> Hezeki, <sup>1</sup> and Heber <sup>8</sup> ,	<sup>2</sup> S Ishpah,
<sup>1</sup> S the fathers' houses,	40 All these <sup>†</sup> were the children of Asher, heads of <sup>1</sup> their father's house, <sup>1</sup> choice <sup>†</sup> and mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number <sup>2</sup> throughout the genealogy of them that were apt to the war <sup>and</sup> to battle was <sup>1</sup> twenty and six thousand men.		18 Ishmerai also, and Jeziah, <sup>1</sup> and Jobab, the sons of Elpaal:	<sup>3</sup> S Hizki,
<sup>2</sup> S of them reckoned by genealogy for service in war was			19 And Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi <sup>9</sup> .	<sup>4</sup> S ; and
			20 And Elienai, and <sup>1</sup> Zilthai, <sup>1</sup> and Eliel <sup>9</sup> .	<sup>5</sup> S Ishmerai, and Izliah,
			21 And Adaiyah, and Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sons of <sup>2</sup> Shimhi <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>6</sup> S ;
		<sup>e</sup> Or, Shema, ver. 13.	22 And Ishpan, and <sup>5</sup> Heber, <sup>1</sup> and Eliel <sup>1</sup> ,	<sup>1</sup> S Zil-lethai,
<sup>3</sup> S And	<sup>3</sup> NOW <sup>1</sup> Benjamin begat <sup>3</sup> Bela his firstborn, Ashbel the second, and <sup>4</sup> Aharah the third <sup>5</sup> ,	<sup>f</sup> Gen. 46: 21. Num. 26: 35. ch. 7: 6.	23 And Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan <sup>4</sup> ,	<sup>2</sup> S Shimel M In ver. 13, Shema.
<sup>4</sup> M See ch. 7: 12.	2 Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth.		24 And Hananiah, and Elam, and <sup>6</sup> Anthothijah, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> S Eber,
<sup>5</sup> S ;	3 And <sup>6</sup> the sons of Bela were, <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> Adar, and Gera, and Abihud <sup>5</sup> .	<sup>g</sup> Or, Ard, Gen. 46: 21.	25 And <sup>6</sup> Iphedeah, <sup>1</sup> and Penuel, the sons of Shashak;	<sup>4</sup> S ;
<sup>6</sup> S Bela had sons,	4 And Abishua, and Naaman, and Ahoah <sup>6</sup> ,		26 And Shausherai, and Shehariah, and Athaliah <sup>4</sup> ,	<sup>5</sup> S Anthothijah;
<sup>7</sup> M In Gen. 46: 21, Ard.	5 And Gera, and <sup>8</sup> h Shephuphan, and Huram.	<sup>h</sup> Or, Shepham, Num. 26: 39. Search 7: 12	27 And <sup>7</sup> Jaresiah, and Eliah, <sup>1</sup> and Zichri, the sons of Jeroham.	<sup>6</sup> S Iphedeah,
<sup>8</sup> S Shephupham.	6 And these <sup>†</sup> are the sons of Ehud: these are the heads of <sup>9</sup> the fathers <sup>1</sup> of the inhabitants of Geba, and they <sup>†</sup> removed them <sup>1</sup> to <sup>h</sup> Manahath:	<sup>i</sup> Called Jehiel, ch. 9: 35. ch. 2: 32. ch. 9: 35.	28 These <sup>†</sup> were heads of <sup>8</sup> the fathers, by <sup>†</sup> their generations, chief <sup>†</sup> men <sup>9</sup> . These <sup>1</sup> dwelt in Jerusalem.	<sup>7</sup> S Jaar-shiah, and Eljah,
<sup>9</sup> S fathers' houses			29 And <sup>1</sup> at Gibeon <sup>1</sup> dwelt the <sup>†</sup> father of Gibeon <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> whose wife's name <sup>†</sup> was <sup>3</sup> Maachah <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>8</sup> S fathers' houses throughout
<sup>1</sup> S carried them captive				<sup>9</sup> S ; these

R.V.	<i>The inhabitants</i>	I. CHRONICLES 9.	<i>of Jerusalem.</i>	R.V.
1 S ;	30 And his firstborn son Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab <sup>1</sup> ;	B.C. 1400, &c.	of the children of Ephraim <sup>o</sup> , and Manasseh ;	
2 S Zecher.	31 And Gedor, and Ahio, and <sup>2a</sup> Zacher. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Or, Zechariah, ch. 9. 37.	4 Uthai the son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of <sup>1</sup> Pharez <sup>1</sup> the son of Judah.	1 S Perez
3 M In ch. 9. 37, Zechariah.	32 And Mikloth begat <sup>b</sup> Shimeah. And <sup>4</sup> these <sup>1</sup> also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem, over against <sup>5</sup> them. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>b</sup> Or, Shimeam, ch. 9. 38.	5 And of the Shilonites ; Asaiah the firstborn, and his sons.	
4 S they	33 <sup>¶</sup> And <sup>c</sup> Ner begat Kish <sup>1</sup> , and Kish begat Saul <sup>1</sup> , and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchishua, and <sup>6d</sup> Abinadab, and <sup>7e</sup> Esh-baal. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 51.	6 And of the sons of Zerah ; Jeuel, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety.	
5 S their brethren.	34 And the son of Jonathan <sup>†</sup> was <sup>8f</sup> Merib-baal ; and Merib-baal begat <sup>9</sup> Micah.	<sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 49, Ishbosheth, 2 Sam. 2. S.	7 And of the sons of Benjamin ; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of <sup>2</sup> Hasenuah, <sup>1</sup>	2 S Has-senuah ;
6 M In 1 Sam. 14. 49, Ishbosheth.	35 And the sons of Micah <sup>o</sup> were, <sup>1</sup> Pithon, and Melech, and <sup>1k</sup> Tarea, and Ahaz.	<sup>f</sup> Or, Meribbosheth, 2 Sam. 4. 4. & 9. 6, 10. <sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 9. 12.	8 And Ibneiah the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of <sup>3</sup> Shephathiah, <sup>1</sup> the son of Reuel, the son of Ibniyah ;	3 S She-phathiah,
7 S Eshbaal.	36 And Ahaz begat <sup>2i</sup> Jeho-adah <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>2</sup> Jehoadah <sup>1</sup> begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri ; and Zimri begat Moza <sup>3</sup> ,	<sup>k</sup> Or, Tahreth, ch. 9. 41. <sup>1</sup> Jarah, ch. 9. 42.	9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men <sup>†</sup> were <sup>4</sup> chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers. <sup>1</sup>	4 S heads of fathers' houses by their fathers' houses.
8 Ishbosheth.	37 And Moza begat Binea <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>k</sup> Rapha <sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> was his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son :	<sup>k</sup> ch. 9. 43. <sup>k</sup> Kephaiath.	10 <sup>¶</sup> And of the priests ; Jedaiah, and Jehoiarib, and Jachin <sup>5</sup> ,	5 S ;
9 A ;	38 And Azel had six sons, whose names <sup>†</sup> are these <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these <sup>†</sup> were the sons of Azel.	<sup>1</sup> Neh. 11. 10, &c.	11 And <sup>6m</sup> Azariah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, the ruler of the house of God ;	6 M In Neh. 11. 11, Se-raiah.
1 M In ch. 9. 41, Tahrea.	39 And the sons of Eshek his brother <sup>5</sup> were, <sup>1</sup> Ulam his firstborn, <sup>6</sup> Jehush <sup>1</sup> the second, and Eliphelet the third.	<sup>m</sup> Neh. 11. 11, Se-raiah.	12 And Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of <sup>7</sup> Pashur, <sup>1</sup> the son of Malchijah, and <sup>8</sup> Maasiah <sup>1</sup> the son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the son of Immer ;	7 S Pash-hur,
2 S Jeho-adah	40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons <sup>2</sup> sons, an hundred and fifty. All these <sup>7</sup> are <sup>1</sup> of the sons of Benjamin.		13 And their brethren, heads of <sup>9</sup> the house of their fathers, <sup>1</sup> a thousand and seven hundred and threescore ; <sup>2</sup> very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.	8 M Maasai
3 S ;			14 And of the Levites ; Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, of the sons of Merari ;	9 S their fathers' houses,
4 S ; Ra-phah			15 And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the son of <sup>1</sup> Micah, <sup>1</sup> the son of <sup>2</sup> Zichri, the son of Asaph ;	7 S Pash-hur,
5 S ;			16 And <sup>3</sup> Obadiah the son of <sup>4</sup> Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asa, the son	8 M Maasai
6 S Jeush				9 S their fathers' houses,
7 S were				
	CHAPTER 9.			
	<sup>o</sup> 1 The original of Israel's and Judah's genealogies. <sup>2</sup> The inhabitants of Jerusalem. <sup>27</sup> The charge of certain Levites. <sup>1</sup>			
	SO <sup>o</sup> all Israel were reckoned by genealogies ; and, behold, they <sup>6</sup> were <sup>1</sup> written in the book of the kings of Israel <sup>9</sup> and Judah, who were <sup>1</sup> carried away <sup>1</sup> to Babylon for their transgression.			
	2 <sup>¶</sup> Now the first inhabitants that <sup>†</sup> dwelt in their possessions in their cities <sup>†</sup> were, <sup>1</sup>			
	<sup>3</sup> the Israelites, <sup>1</sup> the priests, <sup>4</sup> Levites, and <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> Nethinims. <sup>1</sup>			
	3 And in <sup>†</sup> Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin, and			

R.V.	<i>The inhabitants</i>	I. CHRONICLES 9.	<i>of Jerusalem.</i>	R.V.
	of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites.	B.C. 1200, &c.	ing vessels, that they should <sup>a</sup> bring them in and out by tale. <sup>1</sup>	
1 S ;	17 And the porters <sup>1</sup> were, <sup>1</sup> Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren: Shallum <sup>†</sup> was the chief;	<sup>a</sup> Heb. bring them in by tale, and carry them out by tale. <sup>b</sup> Or, vessels.	29 <sup>†</sup> Some of them also <sup>†</sup> were appointed <sup>1</sup> to oversee the vessels, and all the <sup>b</sup> instruments <sup>1</sup> of the sanctuary, and <sup>2</sup> the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices.	1 S over the furniture, and over all the vessels 2 A over
2 S the porters for the camp	18 Who hitherto waited in the king's gate eastward: they <sup>†</sup> were <sup>2</sup> porters in the companies <sup>1</sup> of the children of Levi.	Ex. 30. 23.	30 And <sup>†</sup> some of the sons of the priests <sup>3</sup> made <sup>c</sup> the ointment <sup>1</sup> of the spices.	3 S prepared the confection
3 S his father's house,	19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren, of <sup>2</sup> the house of his father, <sup>1</sup> the Korahites, <sup>†</sup> were over the work of the service, keepers of the <sup>4</sup> gates of the <sup>5</sup> tabernacle: and their fathers <sup>6</sup> , being <sup>1</sup> over the <sup>7</sup> host <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, <sup>o</sup> were <sup>1</sup> keepers of the entry <sup>8</sup> .	<sup>d</sup> Or, trust. <sup>e</sup> Lev. 2. 5. & 6. 21. <sup>f</sup> Or, on flat plates, or, slices. <sup>g</sup> Heb. thresholds. <sup>h</sup> Lev. 24. 8. <sup>i</sup> Heb. bread of ordering. <sup>k</sup> Num. 31. 6. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 31. & 25. 1.	31 And Mattithiah, <sup>†</sup> one of the Levites, who <sup>†</sup> was the first-born of Shallum the Korahite, had the <sup>a</sup> set office <sup>c</sup> over the things that were <sup>4</sup> made <sup>†</sup> in the <sup>1</sup> pans.	4 S baked in 5 S some
4 M Heb. thresh-olds.	20 And <sup>k</sup> Phinehas the son of Eleazar was <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> ruler over them in time past, and the LORD <sup>†</sup> was with him.		32 And <sup>b</sup> other <sup>1</sup> of their brethren, of the sons of the Kohathites, <sup>†</sup> h <sup>1</sup> were over the <sup>†</sup> shewbread, to prepare <sup>†</sup> it every sabbath.	
5 M Heb. Tent.	21 <sup>o</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Zechariah the son of Meshelemiah <sup>†</sup> was porter of the door of the <sup>9</sup> tabernacle of the congregation. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>m</sup> Heb. upon them.	33 And these <sup>†</sup> are <sup>1</sup> the singers, <sup>c</sup> chief of the fathers <sup>1</sup> of the Levites, who <sup>†</sup> remaining <sup>1</sup> in the chambers <sup>8</sup> were free <sup>1</sup> : for <sup>m</sup> they were employed in <sup>9</sup> that <sup>1</sup> work day and night.	6 S heads of fathers' houses 7 S dwell 8 S and were free from other service 9 S their
6 S had been	22 All these <sup>†</sup> which were chosen to be porters in the <sup>4</sup> gates <sup>†</sup> were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by <sup>o</sup> their <sup>1</sup> genealogy in their villages, whom <sup>n</sup> David and Samuel <sup>2</sup> the seer <sup>r</sup> did ordain in their <sup>1</sup> set office.		34 These <sup>1</sup> chief fathers of the Levites were chief <sup>1</sup> throughout their generations <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> these dwelt at Jerusalem.	1 S were heads of fathers' houses of the Levites, 2 S, chief men: 3 A there 4 S Jciel, 5 S Maacah 6 S and 7 S; 8 S in
7 S camp	23 So they and their children <sup>†</sup> had the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, <sup>2</sup> namely, <sup>1</sup> the house of the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle, by wards.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 26. 1, 2. <sup>p</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 9. <sup>q</sup> ch. 8. 29. <sup>r</sup> Heb. founded. <sup>s</sup> Or, trust.	35 ¶ And in Gibeon <sup>3</sup> dwelt the father of Gibeon, <sup>4</sup> Jehiel, <sup>1</sup> whose wife's name <sup>†</sup> was <sup>6</sup> Maachah <sup>1</sup> :	
8 S ;	24 <sup>†</sup> In four quarters <sup>1</sup> were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south.		36 And his firstborn son Abdon, <sup>6</sup> then <sup>1</sup> Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Ner, and Nadab <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	
9 S tent of meeting.	25 And their brethren, <sup>o</sup> which were <sup>1</sup> in their villages, <sup>†</sup> were to come <sup>6</sup> after <sup>1</sup> seven days from time to time <sup>6</sup> with them <sup>7</sup> .		37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth.	
1 M Or, trust	26 For <sup>8</sup> these Levites, the four chief porters, were in <sup>their</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> set office, and were over the <sup>2</sup> chambers and <sup>9</sup> treasuries <sup>1</sup> of the house of God.		38 And Mikloth begat Shimeam. And they also dwelt with their brethren <sup>8</sup> at <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem, over against their brethren.	
2 S even	27 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> upon them, and <sup>2</sup> the opening thereof every morning pertained to them. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>u</sup> ch. 8. 33. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 11. 5.	39 <sup>u</sup> And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchishua, and Abinadab, and <sup>3</sup> Esh-baal. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>u</sup> S Eshbaal.
2 M Heb. Tent.	28 And <sup>†</sup> certain of them had <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> charge of the <sup>3</sup> minister-	<sup>w</sup> Or, trust. <sup>x</sup> Or, store-houses.	40 And the son of Jonathan <sup>†</sup> was Merib-baal <sup>1</sup> : <sup>†</sup> and Merib-baal begat Micah.	
4 S On the four sides		<sup>y</sup> ch. 8. 35.	41 And the sons of Micah <sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup> were, <sup>1</sup> Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, <sup>2</sup> and Ahaz.	1 A ;
M Heb. Towards the four winds.			42 And Ahaz begat Jarah; and Jarah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza <sup>1</sup> ;	2 M See ch. 8. 35.
5 S in every			43 And Moza begat Binea;	3 S :
6 A to be				
7 S ;				
8 S the four chief porters, who were Levites, were in a				
9 S over the treasuries				
1 S thereof was				
2 S to them pertained the opening thereof morning by morning.				
3 S vessels of service; for by tale were they brought in and by tale were they taken out.				



	and Rephaiah his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son <sup>1</sup> .	B.C. 1200, &c.	10 <sup>a</sup> And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple <sup>1</sup> of Dagon.	
1 S :	44 And Azel had six sons, whose names <sup>†</sup> are these <sup>2</sup> ;	<sup>a</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 10.	11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And when all Jabesh-gilead heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul,	1 S house
2 S ;	Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan: these <sup>†</sup> were the sons of Azel.		12 <sup>o</sup> They arose, all the valiant men <sup>2</sup> , and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and buried their bones under the <sup>3</sup> oak in Jabesh, and fasted seven days.	2 A arose
	CHAPTER 10.		13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ So Saul died <sup>4</sup> for his <sup>5</sup> transgression <sup>1</sup> which he <sup>6</sup> committed against the LORD, <sup>6d</sup> even against <sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD, which he kept not <sup>7</sup> ; and also for <sup>8</sup> asking <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> counsel of <sup>†</sup> one that had a familiar spirit, <sup>7</sup> to enquire of it <sup>1</sup> ;	3 M Or, terebith
3 M See 1 Sam. 31. 1, &c.	<sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Saul's overthrow and death.</i> 8 <i>The Philistines triumph over Saul.</i> 11 <i>The kindness of Jabesh-gilead towards Saul and his sons.</i> 13 <i>Saul's sin.</i>	<sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 1. 2. <sup>c</sup> Heb. transgressed. <sup>d</sup> 1 Sam. 13. 13. & 15. 23. <sup>e</sup> Or, mounted. <sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 28. 7.	14 And <sup>1</sup> enquired <sup>1</sup> not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and <sup>h</sup> turned the kingdom unto David the son of <sup>†</sup> Jesse.	4 M Or, in
4 M Or, wounded	<sup>3</sup> NOW <sup>b</sup> the Philistines fought against Israel <sup>1</sup> ; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down <sup>4e</sup> slain in mount Gilboa.	<sup>g</sup> Or, Ishui, 1 Sam. 14. 39.		5 S trespass
5 M In 1 Sam. 14. 49, Ishui.	2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul <sup>o</sup> , and after his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and <sup>5g</sup> Abinadab, and Malchi-shua, the sons of Saul.	<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 28. <sup>i</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 9. 10. & 5. 3. <sup>j</sup> Heb. Isai. <sup>k</sup> Heb. gladders with bows. <sup>l</sup> Heb. found him.		6 S because of
6 S overtook him;	3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the <sup>k</sup> archers <sup>6i</sup> hit him, and he was <sup>7</sup> wounded <sup>1</sup> of the archers.	<sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 1.	CHAPTER 11.	7 S ;
7 S distressed by reason	4 Then said Saul <sup>8</sup> to <sup>1</sup> his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and <sup>9n</sup> abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. <sup>1</sup> So Saul took a <sup>1</sup> sword, and fell upon it.	<sup>n</sup> Or, mock me.	<sup>o</sup> 1 <i>David is made king at Hebron.</i> 4 <i>He winneth the castle of Zion from the Jebusites by Joab's valour.</i> 10 <i>A catalogue of David's mighty men.</i>	8 S that he asked
8 S unto	5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he <sup>2</sup> fell likewise on the <sup>1</sup> sword, and died.	<sup>p</sup> Heb. both yesterday and the third day.	<sup>2</sup> THEN <sup>m</sup> all Israel gathered themselves to David unto Hebron, saying, Behold, we <sup>†</sup> are thy bone and thy flesh.	9 S in-quire thereby,
9 M Or, make a mock of me	6 So Saul died, and his three sons <sup>3</sup> , and all his house died together.	<sup>q</sup> Or, rule. Ps. 78. 71.	2 <sup>3</sup> And moreover <sup>p</sup> in time <sup>1</sup> past, even when Saul was king, <sup>4</sup> thou wast he <sup>1</sup> that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt <sup>q</sup> feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be <sup>5</sup> ruler <sup>1</sup> over my people Israel.	1 S in-quired
1 S Therefore Saul took his	7 And when all the men of Israel that <sup>†</sup> were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they forsook their cities, and fled <sup>3</sup> : and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.		3 <sup>6</sup> Therefore came <sup>1</sup> all the elders of Israel <sup>7</sup> to the king to Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the LORD; and <sup>7</sup> they anointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the LORD <sup>†</sup> by <sup>8</sup> Samuel.	2 M See 2 Sam. 5. 1, &c.
2 S like-wise fell upon his	8 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gilboa.	<sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 3	4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And David and all Israel <sup>x</sup> went to Jerusalem <sup>9</sup> , which is Jebus; <sup>y</sup> where <sup>1</sup> the Jebusites <sup>o</sup> were <sup>1</sup> , the inhabitants of the land <sup>1</sup> .	3 S In times
3 S ;	9 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> they <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> stripped him, <sup>4</sup> they <sup>1</sup> took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry <sup>5</sup> tidings unto their idols, and to the people.	<sup>s</sup> Heb. by the hand of. <sup>t</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 1. 12. 13. <sup>u</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 6. <sup>v</sup> Judg. 1. 21. & 19. 10.	5 And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come <sup>2</sup> hither. Nevertheless David took the <sup>3</sup> castle <sup>1</sup> of Zion <sup>4</sup> , which is <sup>1</sup> the city of David.	4 S it was thou
4 S and			6 And David said, Whosoever	5 S prince
5 A the				6 M Or, leader
				6 S So
				7 A came
				8 A the hand of
				9 S (the same is Jebus); and
				1 A, were there
				2 A in
				3 S strong
				4 S; the same is

	smiteth the Jebusites first shall be <sup>a</sup> chief and captain.	B.C. 1048.		Beth-lehem, that <sup>†</sup> was by the gate, and took <sup>†</sup> it, and brought <sup>†</sup> it to David: but David would not drink <sup>1</sup> of it, <sup>1</sup> but poured it out <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the LORD,	1 <sup>s</sup> there- of, 2 <sup>s</sup> unto 3 <sup>M</sup> Heb. with their lives. 4 <sup>s</sup> the three mighty men. 5 <sup>M</sup> Heb. Abshai. 6 <sup>A</sup> , 7 <sup>s</sup> he lifted 8 <sup>s</sup> and slew them, <sup>M</sup> Heb. slain. 9 <sup>M</sup> Or, Of the three in the se- cond rank he was the most honour- able 1 <sup>s</sup> , and was made 2 <sup>s</sup> mighty deeds, 3 <sup>s</sup> the two sons of Ariel 4 <sup>A</sup> also 5 <sup>A</sup> the midst of 6 <sup>s</sup> time of snow. 7 <sup>s</sup> a 8 <sup>s</sup> mighty men. 9 <sup>s</sup> more honour- able than 1 <sup>A</sup> he 2 <sup>M</sup> Or, council 3 <sup>s</sup> mighty 4 <sup>s</sup> , 5 <sup>M</sup> In 2 Sam. 23. 25, Sham- mah the Harod- ite. 6 <sup>M</sup> In 2 Sam. 23. 26, Paltite. 7 <sup>s</sup> Abiezer the Ana- thothite; 8 <sup>M</sup> In 2 Sam. 23. 27, <i>Me- bunnai</i> . 9 <sup>M</sup> In 2 Sam. 23. 28, <i>Zal- mon</i> .
1 <sup>s</sup> And	<sup>1</sup> So <sup>1</sup> Joab the son of Zeruiah	<sup>a</sup> Heb. head.		19 And said, My God forbid	
2 <sup>s</sup> up first,	went <sup>2</sup> first up, and was <sup>1</sup> chief.			it me! that I should do this	
and was	7 And David dwelt in the	b That is, Zion. 2 Sam. 5. 7.		thing! shall I drink the blood	
made	<sup>3</sup> castle <sup>1</sup> ; therefore they called	<sup>c</sup> Heb. with their lives?		of these men <sup>3</sup> c that have put	
3 <sup>s</sup> strong	<sup>3</sup> it the city of David.	<sup>d</sup> Heb. revised.		their lives in jeopardy? for	
hold	8 And he built the city round	<sup>e</sup> Heb. went in- going and increasing.		with the jeopardy of their lives	
4 <sup>A</sup> even	about, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> from Millo <sup>4</sup>	f 2 Sam. 23. 8.		they brought it. Therefore he	
5 <sup>M</sup> Heb.	round about: and Joab <sup>5</sup> d re- <sup>4</sup>	g 2 Sam. 23. 18.		would not drink it. These	
revised.	paired the rest of the city.	h Or, held strongly with him.		things did <sup>4</sup> these three might-	
6 <sup>s</sup> And	9 <sup>6</sup> So <sup>1</sup> David <sup>6</sup> waxed greater	i 1 Sam. 16. 12.		iest. <sup>1</sup>	
7 <sup>s</sup> ;	and greater <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for the LORD of	j 2 Sam. 23. 19.		20 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And <sup>5</sup> Abishai <sup>6</sup> the	
8 <sup>s</sup> Now	hosts <sup>†</sup> was with him.	k Or, son of Hachmoni.		brother of Joab, he was chief	
these are	10 ¶ <sup>8</sup> These also <sup>are</sup> <sup>1</sup> the	l Heb. great of deeds. m 2 Sam. 23. 20.		of the three: for <sup>7</sup> lifting <sup>1</sup> up	
<sup>M</sup> See	chief of the mighty men whom	n Or, Ephes- dammim, 1 Sam. 17. 1.		his spear against three hun-	
2 Sam. 23.	David had, who <sup>9</sup> h strengthened	o Heb. a man of measure.		dred <sup>8</sup> , he slew <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>1</sup> and had	
8, &c.	themselves <sup>1</sup> with him in his	p Or, stood.		a name among the three.	
9 <sup>s</sup> shewed	kingdom, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> with all Israel,	q Or, three captains over the thirty. r 2 Sam. 23. 13.		21 <sup>9</sup> k Of the three, he was	
them-	to make him king, according	s ch. 14. 9.		more honourable than the	
selves	to <sup>†</sup> the word of the LORD con-	t 2 Sam. 23. 24.		two <sup>1</sup> ; for he was <sup>1</sup> their cap-	
strong	cerning Israel.	u Or, <i>Shammah</i> . v Or, <i>Belethite</i> . w 2 Sam. 23. 25. x Or, <i>Paltite</i> . y 2 Sam. 23. 26. z Or, <i>Mebunnai</i> . aa Or, <i>Zalmou</i> .		tain: howbeit he attained not	
<sup>M</sup> Or, held strongly within	11 And this <sup>†</sup> is the number of			to the first three.	
1 <sup>s</sup> to-	the mighty men whom David			22 Benaiah the son of Je-	
gether	had <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Jashobeam, <sup>3</sup> an <sup>1</sup> Hach-			hoiada, the son of a valiant	
2 <sup>s</sup> ;	monite, the chief of the <sup>4</sup> cap-			man of Kabzeel, <sup>m</sup> who had	
3 <sup>s</sup> the son	tain <sup>1</sup> : he lifted up his spear			done <sup>2</sup> many acts; <sup>1</sup> <sup>n</sup> he slew	
of a	against three hundred <sup>5</sup> slain			<sup>3</sup> two lionlike men <sup>1</sup> of Moab:	
4 <sup>s</sup> thirty;	<sup>by him</sup> <sup>1</sup> at one time.			<sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> he went down <sup>4</sup> and slew	
<sup>M</sup> An- other reading is, cap- tains.	12 And after him <sup>†</sup> was Eleazar			a lion in <sup>5</sup> a pit in <sup>6</sup> a snowy	
5 <sup>s</sup> and	the son of Dodo, the Ahoite,			day. <sup>1</sup>	
slew	who <sup>†</sup> was one of the three			23 And he slew an Egyptian,	
them	<sup>6</sup> mighties. <sup>1</sup>			a man of <sup>†</sup> great stature, five	
<sup>M</sup> Heb. slain.	13 He was with David at			cubits high; and in the Egyp-	
6 <sup>s</sup> mighty	<sup>7</sup> Pas-dammim, and there the			tian's hand <sup>†</sup> was a spear like	
men.	Philistines were gathered to-			a weaver's beam; and he went	
7 <sup>M</sup> In	gether to battle, where was a			down to him with a staff, and	
1 Sam. 17.	<sup>5</sup> parcel <sup>1</sup> of ground full of bar-			plucked the spear out of the	
1. Ephes- dammim.	ley; and the people fled from			Egyptian's hand, and slew him	
8 <sup>s</sup> plot	before the Philistines.			with his own spear.	
9 <sup>s</sup> stood	14 And they <sup>9</sup> r set themselves <sup>1</sup>			24 These <sup>†</sup> things did Benaiah	
1 <sup>s</sup> the	in the midst of <sup>1</sup> that parcel,			the son of Jehoiada, and had	
plot, and	and delivered <sup>1</sup> it, and slew the			<sup>7</sup> the <sup>1</sup> name among the three	
defended	Philistines; and the LORD			<sup>8</sup> mighties. <sup>1</sup>	
2 <sup>s</sup> victory	saved <sup>†</sup> them by a great <sup>2</sup> r de-			25 Behold, he was <sup>3</sup> honour-	
[ <sup>M</sup> Heb. salva- tion].	liverance.			able among <sup>1</sup> the thirty, but	
And	15 ¶ Now <sup>1</sup> <sup>u</sup> three of the			<sup>1</sup> attained not to the first three:	
3 <sup>s</sup> chief	thirty <sup>3</sup> captains <sup>1</sup> <sup>x</sup> went down			and David set him over his	
4 <sup>A</sup> were	to the rock to David, into the			<sup>2</sup> guard.	
5 <sup>s</sup> gar-	cave of Adullam; and the host			26 ¶ Also the <sup>3</sup> valiant <sup>1</sup> men	
rison of	of the Philistines <sup>4</sup> encamped			of the armies <sup>4</sup> were, <sup>1</sup> <sup>z</sup> Asahel	
the Phi-	<sup>5</sup> in the valley of Rephaim.			the brother of Joab, Elhanan	
listines	16 And David <sup>†</sup> was then in			the son of Dodo of Beth-le-	
6 <sup>s</sup> in	the hold, and the <sup>5</sup> Philistines <sup>1</sup>			hem <sup>4</sup> .	
7 <sup>s</sup> water	garrison <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> was then <sup>6</sup> at <sup>1</sup> Beth-			27 <sup>5</sup> a Shammoth the <sup>8</sup> Harorite,	
to drink	lehem.			Helez the <sup>6</sup> c Pelonite <sup>4</sup> .	
of the	17 And David longed, and			28 Ira the son of Ikkesh the	
8 <sup>s</sup> which	said, Oh that one would give			Tekoite, <sup>7</sup> Abi-ezer the Anto-	
is by	me <sup>7</sup> drink of the water of the			thoite, <sup>1</sup>	
	<sup>1</sup> well of Beth-lehem, <sup>8</sup> that			29 <sup>8</sup> d Sibbecai the Hushathite,	
	is at <sup>1</sup> the gate!			<sup>9</sup> c Ilai the Ahoite <sup>4</sup> .	
	18 And the three brake through				
	the host of the Philistines, and				
	drew water out of the well of				

<sup>1</sup> M In 2 Sam. 23. 29, <i>Heleb.</i>	30 Maharai the Netophathite, <sup>1</sup> Heled the son of Baanah the Netophathite <sup>2</sup> ;	B.C. 1047. <sup>a</sup> Judg. 20. 16. <sup>b</sup> Or, <i>Heleb.</i>	right hand and <sup>a</sup> the left in <sup>1</sup> <i>hurling</i> <sup>1</sup> stones and <sup>2</sup> <i>shooting</i> arrows out of a bow, <i>even</i> <sup>1</sup> of Saul's brethren of Benjamin.	<sup>1</sup> slinging <sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> in shooting arrows from the bow; they were
<sup>2</sup> S; <sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> of	31 Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah <sup>3</sup> , <i>that pertained to</i> the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite <sup>4</sup> ;	<sup>c</sup> Or, <i>Hasmaah.</i>	3 The chief <sup>†</sup> <i>was</i> Ahiezer, then Joash, the sons of <sup>c</sup> Shemaah the Gibeathite; and Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons of Azmaveth; and <sup>b</sup> Berachah, <sup>1</sup> and Jehu the <sup>4</sup> Antothite,	
<sup>4</sup> S; <sup>5</sup> M In 2 Sam. 23. 30, <i>Hiddai.</i>	32 <sup>s</sup> Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, <sup>5</sup> <sup>a</sup> Abiel the Arbathite <sup>4</sup> ;	<sup>d</sup> Or, <i>Hiddai.</i> <sup>e</sup> Or, <i>Abi-albon.</i>	4 And Ismaiah <sup>1</sup> the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and Johanan, and <sup>5</sup> Josabad <sup>1</sup> the Gederathite <sup>6</sup> ;	<sup>3</sup> S Bera- cah, <sup>4</sup> S Ana- thothite; and Ish- maiah
<sup>6</sup> M In 2 Sam. 23. 31, <i>Abi-albon.</i>	33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite <sup>4</sup> ;	<sup>f</sup> Or, <i>Jashen.</i> See 2 Sam. 23. 32, 33.	5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite <sup>6</sup> ;	<sup>5</sup> S Joza- bad <sup>6</sup> S;
<sup>7</sup> M In 2 Sam. 23. 32, <i>Jashen.</i>	34 The sons of <sup>†</sup> Hashem the Gizonite, Jonathan the son of Shage the Hararite <sup>4</sup> ;	<sup>g</sup> Or, <i>Shurar.</i> <sup>h</sup> Or, <i>Eliphelet.</i> <sup>i</sup> Or, <i>Ahasbai.</i>	6 Elkanah, and <sup>7</sup> Jesiah, and Azareel, <sup>1</sup> and Joezer, and Jashobeam, the <sup>8</sup> Korhites, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>7</sup> S Isshiah, and Aza- rel, <sup>8</sup> S Korah- ites;
<sup>8</sup> M In 2 Sam. 23. 33, <i>Sharar.</i>	35 Ahiam the son of <sup>8</sup> Sacar the Hararite, <sup>9</sup> Eliphai the son of <sup>1</sup> Ur <sup>4</sup> ;	<sup>k</sup> Or, <i>Hezrai.</i> <sup>l</sup> Or, <i>Paurai the Arbite.</i> <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>the Haggerite.</i>	7 And Joelah, and Zebadiah, the sons of Jeroham of Gedor.	
<sup>9</sup> M In 2 Sam. 23. 34, <i>Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai.</i>	36 Hephher the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Pelonite <sup>4</sup> ;	<sup>n</sup> Heb. <i>of the host.</i>	8 And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David <sup>9</sup> into the hold to <sup>1</sup> the wilderness <sup>1</sup> men of might, and men <sup>n</sup> of war <i>fit</i> for the battle, <sup>1</sup> that could handle shield and <sup>2</sup> buckler, <sup>1</sup> whose faces <sup>†</sup> <i>were like</i> the faces of lions, and <sup>3</sup> <i>were</i> <sup>p</sup> as swift as the roes upon the mountains;	<sup>9</sup> S to the hold in <sup>1</sup> S, mighty men of valour, men trained for war, <sup>2</sup> S spear; <sup>3</sup> A they <sup>4</sup> S chief, <sup>5</sup> S;
<sup>1</sup> M In 2 Sam. 23. 35, <i>Paurai the Arbite.</i>	37 <sup>k</sup> Hezro the Carmelite, <sup>1</sup> Naarai the son of Ezbai <sup>4</sup> ;	<sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>as the roes upon the mountains to make haste.</i> 2 Sam. 2. 18.	9 Ezer the <sup>4</sup> first, <sup>1</sup> Obadiah the second, Eliab the third <sup>5</sup> ;	
<sup>2</sup> S Hagri; <sup>3</sup> S;	38 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar <sup>m</sup> the son of <sup>2</sup> Haggeri, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>q</sup> Or, <i>Shimrite.</i>	10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth <sup>5</sup> ;	
<sup>4</sup> S chief	39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armourbearer of Joab the son of Zeruiah <sup>2</sup> ;	<sup>r</sup> Or, <i>one that was least could resist an hundred, and the greatest a thousand.</i> <sup>s</sup> Heb. <i>filled over.</i> Josh. 3. 15.	11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh <sup>5</sup> ;	<sup>6</sup> S Mach- bannai
<sup>5</sup> S Maa- cah,	40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite <sup>3</sup> ;		12 Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth <sup>5</sup> ;	
<sup>6</sup> S Jeiel <sup>7</sup> S Hotham	41 Uriah the Hittite, Zabab the son of Ahlai <sup>3</sup> ;		13 Jeremiah the tenth, <sup>6</sup> Machbani <sup>1</sup> the eleventh.	<sup>7</sup> S were <sup>8</sup> S he that was least was equal to <sup>m</sup> Or, <sup>9</sup> S to <sup>m</sup> Or, <sup>over</sup> <sup>1</sup> S its
<sup>8</sup> S Jaasiel the Mezobaites.	42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a <sup>4</sup> captain <sup>1</sup> of the Reubenites, and thirty with him <sup>5</sup> ;		14 These <sup>o</sup> <i>were</i> <sup>1</sup> of the sons of Gad <sup>1</sup> , captains of the host; <sup>8</sup> <sup>r</sup> one of the least <i>was</i> over <sup>1</sup> an hundred, and the greatest <sup>9</sup> over <sup>1</sup> a thousand.	
	43 Hanan the son of <sup>5</sup> Maacah, <sup>1</sup> and Joshaphat the Mithnite <sup>3</sup> ;		15 These <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> they that went over Jordan in the first month, when it had <sup>†</sup> <i>overflowed</i> all <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> banks; and they put to flight all <sup>†</sup> <i>them</i> of the valleys, <sup>†</sup> <i>both</i> toward the east, and toward the west.	
	44 Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and <sup>6</sup> Jehiel <sup>1</sup> the sons of <sup>7</sup> Hothan <sup>1</sup> the Aroerite <sup>3</sup> ;		16 And there came of the children of Benjamin and Judah to the hold unto David.	
	45 Jediael the <sup>a</sup> son of Shimri, and Joha his brother, the Tizite <sup>3</sup> ;		17 And David went out <sup>a</sup> to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart	
	46 Eliel the Mahavite, and Jeribai, and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam, and Ithmah the Moabite <sup>3</sup> ;			
	47 Eliel, and Obed, and <sup>8</sup> Jasiel the Mesobaite. <sup>1</sup>			

## CHAPTER 12.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The companies that came to David at Ziklag. 23 The armies that came to him at Hebron.

NOW <sup>2</sup> these <sup>†</sup> are they that came to David to <sup>y</sup> Ziklag, <sup>5</sup> while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kish: and they <sup>†</sup> were among the mighty men, <sup>1</sup> helpers of the<sup>1</sup> war.

2 <sup>†</sup> They <sup>2</sup> were armed with bows, and could use both the

R.V.	The armies that	I. CHRONICLES 12.	came to David.	R.V.
	shall <sup>a</sup> be knit unto you : but if <i>ye be come</i> to betray me to mine <sup>1</sup> enemies, <sup>1</sup> seeing <sup>†</sup> there is no <sup>2c</sup> wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look <sup>†</sup> thereon, and rebuke <sup>†</sup> it.	B.C.c.1053. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>be our</i> . <sup>b</sup> 2 Sam. 8.17. <sup>c</sup> Or, <i>violence</i> . <sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>brethren</i> , Gen. 31. 23. <sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>the spirit clothed Amasai</i> : So Judg. 6. 34. <sup>f</sup> 2 Sam. 17. 25. <sup>g</sup> Heb. <i>a multitude of them</i> . <sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 28.9. <sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>men of names</i> .	28 And <sup>b</sup> Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains.	
<sup>1</sup> s adverbs, <sup>2</sup> m Or, <i>violence</i>	18 Then <sup>e</sup> the spirit <sup>3</sup> came upon <sup>f</sup> Amasai, <sup>†</sup> who was chief of the <sup>4</sup> captains, <sup>†</sup> and he said, Thine <sup>†</sup> are we, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse : peace, peace <sup>†</sup> be unto thee, and peace <sup>†</sup> be to thine helpers ; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. <i>multitude of them</i> . <sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 28.9. <sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>men of names</i> . <sup>j</sup> 1 Sam. 29. 2. <sup>k</sup> Est. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 1 Sam. 29. 4. <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>on our heads</i> . <sup>n</sup> Or, <i>rovers of battle, or, ranged in battle</i> . <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>set the battle in array</i> . <sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>without a heart and a heart</i> , Ps. 12. 2. <sup>q</sup> Or, <i>with a band</i> . <sup>r</sup> 1 Sam. 30. 1, 9, 10. <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>keeping their rank</i> . <sup>t</sup> Or, <i>captains, or, men</i> . <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>heads</i> . <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 2. 3, 4. <sup>w</sup> 5. 1, ch. 11. 1. <sup>x</sup> ch. 10. 14. <sup>y</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 1, 3. <sup>z</sup> Or, <i>prepared</i> .	29 And of the children of Benjamin, the <sup>1a</sup> kindred <sup>1</sup> of Saul, three thousand : for hitherto <sup>g</sup> the greatest part of them had <sup>2</sup> kept <sup>3</sup> the ward of <sup>†</sup> the house of Saul. 30 And of the children of Ephraim twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, <sup>h</sup> famous <sup>†</sup> throughout the house of their fathers. 31 And of the half tribe of Manasseh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make David king. 32 And of the children of Issachar, <sup>ok</sup> which were <sup>†</sup> men that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do ; the heads of them <sup>†</sup> were two hundred ; and all their brethren <sup>†</sup> were at their commandment. 33 Of Zebulun, such as <sup>5</sup> went forth to battle, <sup>†</sup> expert in war, <sup>†</sup> with all <sup>6</sup> instruments of war, fifty thousand <sup>7</sup> , which could <sup>2</sup> keep rank : <i>they</i> <sup>†</sup> were <sup>9</sup> not of double heart. 34 And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand. 35 And of the Danites <sup>8</sup> expert in war <sup>†</sup> twenty and eight thousand and six hundred. 36 And of Asher, such as <sup>5</sup> went forth to battle, <sup>†</sup> expert in war, <sup>†</sup> forty thousand. 37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand. 38 All these <sup>9</sup> men of war, that could <sup>†</sup> keep rank, <sup>†</sup> came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel : and all the rest also of Israel <sup>†</sup> were of one heart to make David king. 39 And <sup>2</sup> there they were <sup>†</sup> with David three days, eating and drinking : for their brethren had <sup>3</sup> prepared <sup>†</sup> for them. 40 Moreover they that were nigh <sup>4</sup> them, even <sup>†</sup> unto <sup>†</sup> Issachar and Zebulun and Naph-	<sup>1</sup> s brethren <sup>2</sup> m Heb. <i>kept the charge of the house</i> . <sup>3</sup> s their allegiance to <sup>4</sup> s men in their fathers' houses. <sup>5</sup> s were able to go out in the host, that could set the battle in array, <sup>6</sup> a manner of <sup>7</sup> s ; and that could order the battle array, and <sup>8</sup> s that could set the battle in array, <sup>9</sup> a, being <sup>1</sup> s order the battle array. <sup>2</sup> s they were there <sup>3</sup> s made preparation <sup>4</sup> s unto <sup>5</sup> s as far as
<sup>3</sup> m Heb. <i>clothed</i> .	19 <sup>a</sup> And there fell some of Manasseh <sup>†</sup> to David, <sup>†</sup> when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle <sup>6</sup> , <sup>†</sup> but they helped them not : for the lords of the Philistines upon advisement sent him away, saying, <sup>†</sup> He will fall <sup>7</sup> to his master Saul <sup>m</sup> to <sup>†</sup> the jeopardy of our heads.			
<sup>4</sup> s thirty, <sup>5</sup> m Another reading is, <i>captains</i> .	20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jediah, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Elihu, and <sup>8</sup> Zilthai, <sup>†</sup> captains of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>†</sup> thousands that <sup>†</sup> were of Manasseh.			
<sup>5</sup> s Of Manasseh also there fell away some	21 And they helped David <sup>r</sup> against <sup>9a</sup> the band <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>†</sup> rovers, <sup>†</sup> for they <sup>†</sup> were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host.			
<sup>6</sup> s,	22 For <sup>2</sup> at that time day by <sup>†</sup> day there came to David to help him, until <sup>†</sup> it was a great host, like the host of God.			
<sup>7</sup> a away	23 <sup>†</sup> And these <sup>†</sup> are the numbers of the <sup>3x</sup> bands that <sup>†</sup> were ready armed to the war, and <sup>†</sup> came to David to Hebron, to <sup>2</sup> turn the kingdom of Saul to him, <sup>†</sup> according to the word of the LORD.			
<sup>8</sup> s Zilthai,	24 The children of Judah that bare shield and spear <sup>†</sup> were six thousand and eight hundred, <sup>†</sup> ready <sup>†</sup> armed to the <sup>†</sup> war.			
<sup>9</sup> m See 1 Sam. 30. 1.	25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.			
<sup>1</sup> s of rovers :	26 Of the children of Levi four thousand and six hundred.			
<sup>2</sup> s from day to	27 And Jehoiada <sup>†</sup> was the leader of <sup>†</sup> the Aaronites, <sup>†</sup> and with him <sup>†</sup> were three thousand and seven hundred ;			
<sup>3</sup> s heads of them that were armed for war, which				
<sup>4</sup> s armed for				
<sup>5</sup> s the house of Aaron,				



1<sup>s</sup> victual  
of  
2<sup>s</sup> clusters  
3<sup>s</sup> in abund-  
dance

tali, brought bread on asses,  
and on camels, and on mules,  
and on oxen, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>a</sup>meat,  
meal, cakes of figs, and  
<sup>2</sup>bunches<sup>1</sup> of raisins, and wine,  
and oil, and oxen, and sheep  
<sup>3</sup>abundantly<sup>1</sup>: for <sup>†</sup>there was  
joy in Israel.

### CHAPTER 13.

<sup>o</sup>1 David fetcheth the ark with great  
solemnity from Kirjath-jearim. <sup>9</sup>  
Uzza being smitten, the ark is left at  
the house of Obed-edom.<sup>1</sup>

4<sup>A</sup> of  
5<sup>S</sup> even  
6<sup>S</sup> assem-  
bly  
7<sup>S</sup> if  
8<sup>A</sup> every  
where  
9<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
lands.  
1<sup>S</sup> with  
whom  
the  
priests  
and Le-  
vites are  
<sup>M</sup>Or, and  
with  
them to  
the  
priests  
and Le-  
vites  
which  
are &c.

**A**ND David consulted with  
the captains of thousands  
and <sup>4</sup>hundreds, <sup>5</sup>and<sup>1</sup> with  
every leader.

<sup>2</sup> And David said unto all the  
<sup>2</sup>'congregation<sup>1</sup>' of Israel, <sup>†</sup>If <sup>†</sup>it  
seem good unto you, and <sup>†</sup>that<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>†</sup>it be of the LORD our God,  
<sup>h</sup>let us send abroad <sup>8</sup>unto our  
brethren <sup>o</sup>every where, <sup>†</sup>that<sup>1</sup>  
are <sup>3</sup>'left in all the <sup>3</sup>'land of  
Israel, <sup>1</sup>and with them also to  
the priests and Levites which  
are <sup>1</sup>'in their cities <sup>2</sup>and sub-  
urbs,<sup>1</sup> that they may gather  
themselves unto us:

<sup>3</sup> And let us <sup>m</sup>bring again the  
ark of our God to us: <sup>2</sup>for we  
<sup>3</sup>enquired not at<sup>1</sup> it in the days  
of Saul.

<sup>4</sup> And all the <sup>4</sup>'congregation<sup>1</sup>'  
said that they would do so: for  
the thing was right in the eyes  
of all the people.

<sup>5</sup> So <sup>6</sup>David <sup>6</sup>'gathered<sup>1</sup>' all  
Israel together, from <sup>7</sup>'Shihor<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>7</sup>of Egypt even unto the en-  
tering <sup>8</sup>'of Hemath,<sup>1</sup> to bring  
the ark of God <sup>u</sup>from <sup>9</sup>'Kirjath-  
jearim<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> And David went up, and all  
Israel, to <sup>2</sup>Baalath, that is, to  
<sup>9</sup>'Kirjath-jearim<sup>1</sup>, which <sup>†</sup>be-  
longed to Judah, to bring up  
<sup>1</sup>thence the ark of God <sup>2</sup>the  
LORD<sup>1</sup>, <sup>†</sup>that <sup>3</sup>dwelleth between  
the cherubims, whose name is  
called on it.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>7</sup> And they <sup>a</sup>carried the ark  
of God <sup>4</sup>'in<sup>1</sup> a new cart<sup>5</sup> <sup>a</sup>out  
of the house of Abinadab:  
and Uzza and Ahio drove the  
cart.

<sup>8</sup> And David and all Israel  
played before God with all  
<sup>†</sup>their might<sup>6</sup>, and with <sup>7</sup>'sing-  
ing,<sup>1</sup> and with harps, and with  
psalteries, and with timbrels,

B.C. 1048.

<sup>a</sup> Or, victual  
of meat.

<sup>b</sup> Called  
Nachon,  
2 Sam. 6. 6.

<sup>c</sup> Heb.  
shook it.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 4. 15.  
ch. 15. 13, 15.

<sup>e</sup> Lev. 10. 2.

<sup>f</sup> That is,  
The breach  
of Uzza.

<sup>g</sup> Heb.  
removed.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. let  
us break  
forth and  
send.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 1.  
Is. 37. 4.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 11.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. in  
the cities  
of their  
suburbs.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. bring  
about.

<sup>n</sup> As  
Gen. 20. 27.  
ch. 25. 5.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Sam. 7.  
1, 2.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 7. 5.  
2 Sam. 6. 1.

<sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 11,  
&c.

<sup>s</sup> Josh. 13. 3.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Sam. 6. 21.  
& 7. 1.

<sup>u</sup> Josh. 15. 9,  
60.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. yrt.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 4. 3.  
2 Sam. 6. 2.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. made  
the ark  
to ride.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 3. 5.

<sup>z</sup> See  
Num. 4. 15.  
ch. 15. 2, 13.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 7. 1.  
<sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 5.

<sup>f</sup> Heb.  
songs.

<sup>g</sup> Or,  
Eljada,  
2 Sam. 5. 16.

and with cymbals, and with  
trumpets.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>¶</sup> And when they came  
unto the <sup>1</sup>'threshing-floor<sup>1</sup>' of  
<sup>9</sup>'Chidon, Uzza put forth his  
hand to hold the ark; for the  
oxen <sup>2</sup>stumbled.

<sup>10</sup> And the anger of the LORD  
was kindled against Uzza, and  
he smote him, <sup>d</sup>because he put  
<sup>3</sup>his hand to the ark: and there  
he <sup>e</sup>died before God.

<sup>11</sup> And David was displeased,  
because the LORD had <sup>2</sup>made a  
breach<sup>1</sup> upon Uzza: <sup>5</sup>wherefore  
that place is called <sup>6</sup>'Perez-  
uzza<sup>1</sup>' to this day.

<sup>12</sup> And David was afraid of  
God that day, saying, How  
shall I bring the ark of God  
<sup>†</sup>home to me?

<sup>13</sup> So David <sup>8</sup>'brought<sup>1</sup> not  
the ark <sup>3</sup>'home to himself to<sup>1</sup>  
the city of David, but carried  
it aside into the house of  
Obed-edom the Gittite.

<sup>14</sup> And the ark of God re-  
mained with the family of  
Obed-edom in his house three  
months<sup>1</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> the LORD  
blessed <sup>n</sup>the house of Obed-  
edom, and all that he had.

### CHAPTER 14.

<sup>o</sup>1 Hiram's kindness to David. 2 David's  
felicity in people, wives, and children.  
8 His two victories against the Phi-  
listines.<sup>1</sup>

**N**OW<sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup>Hiram king of Tyre  
sent messengers to David,  
and <sup>3</sup>timber of cedars, with<sup>1</sup>  
masons<sup>4</sup> and carpenters, to  
build him an house.

<sup>2</sup> And David perceived that  
the LORD had <sup>5</sup>confirmed<sup>1</sup> him  
king over Israel, for his king-  
dom was <sup>6</sup>'lifted up<sup>1</sup> on high,  
<sup>7</sup>because of his people Israel.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>3</sup> ¶ And David took <sup>y</sup>more  
wives at Jerusalem: and David  
begat more sons and daugh-  
ters.

<sup>4</sup> Now<sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup>these <sup>†</sup>are the names  
of <sup>9</sup>'his<sup>1</sup> children which he had  
in Jerusalem; Shammua, and  
Shobab, Nathan, and Solo-  
mon<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> And Ibhah, and Elishua,  
and <sup>2</sup>Elpalet,<sup>1</sup>

<sup>6</sup> And Nogah, and Nepheg,  
and Japhia<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> And Elishama, and <sup>9</sup>Beel-  
iada, and <sup>3</sup>Eliphalet.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>8</sup> ¶ And when the Philistines

1<sup>s</sup> thresh-  
ing-floor

2<sup>M</sup> Or,  
were  
restive  
Or, threw  
it down  
3<sup>A</sup> forth

4<sup>S</sup> broken  
forth  
5<sup>S</sup> and he  
called  
that  
place  
6<sup>M</sup> That  
is, The  
breach of  
Uzza.

7<sup>S</sup> unto  
8<sup>S</sup> re-  
moved  
9<sup>S</sup> unto  
him into

1<sup>S</sup> : and

2<sup>S</sup> And  
M<sup>S</sup> See  
2 Sam. 5.  
11, &c.  
3<sup>S</sup> cedar  
trees,  
and  
4<sup>A</sup>,

5<sup>S</sup> esta-  
blished  
6<sup>S</sup> exalted  
7<sup>S</sup> for his  
people  
Israel's  
sake.

8<sup>S</sup> And  
9<sup>S</sup> the

1<sup>S</sup> ;

2<sup>S</sup> Elpelet;

3<sup>S</sup> Eli-  
phelet.

	heard that <sup>a</sup> David was anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David <sup>1</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> David heard <sup>†</sup> of it, and went out <sup>2</sup> against them.	B.C.c.1043. <sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 5.17. <sup>b</sup> ch. 16. 1. <sup>c</sup> Heb. It is not to carry the ark of God, but for the Levites. <sup>d</sup> Num. 4. 2, 15. <sup>e</sup> Deut. 10. 8. & 31. 9. <sup>f</sup> ch. 11. 15. <sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 1. ch. 13. 5.	of God, <sup>b</sup> and pitched for it a tent.	
<sup>1</sup> S; and <sup>2</sup> M Or, before <sup>3</sup> S Now <sup>4</sup> S had come and made a raid <sup>5</sup> S inquired <sup>6</sup> S and	<sup>9</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the Philistines <sup>c</sup> came and spread themselves <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> in the valley of Rephaim. 10 And David <sup>1</sup> enquired <sup>1</sup> of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines? <sup>6</sup> And <sup>1</sup> wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.		2 Then David said, <sup>c</sup> None ought to carry the <sup>a</sup> ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.	
<sup>7</sup> S; <sup>8</sup> S; and <sup>9</sup> M Or, broken forth upon mine enemies <sup>1</sup> S, like the breach <sup>2</sup> S. Therefore <sup>3</sup> M That is, The place of breakings forth. <sup>4</sup> S; and <sup>5</sup> S made a raid <sup>6</sup> S And David inquired <sup>7</sup> S Thou shalt not go <sup>8</sup> S; <sup>9</sup> M Or, balsam trees <sup>1</sup> S hearest the sound of marching <sup>2</sup> S out <sup>3</sup> S And David <sup>4</sup> M In <sup>5</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 25, Geba. <sup>6</sup> S Gezer.	11 So they came up to Baal-perazim <sup>7</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and David smote them there <sup>8</sup> . Then <sup>1</sup> David said, God hath <sup>9</sup> broken <sup>o</sup> in upon <sup>1</sup> mine enemies by mine hand <sup>1</sup> like the breaking forth <sup>1</sup> of waters <sup>2</sup> : therefore <sup>1</sup> they called the name of that place <sup>3</sup> Baal-perazim. 12 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> they <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> left their gods there <sup>4</sup> , David gave <sup>o</sup> a <sup>1</sup> commandment, and they were burned with fire. 13 <sup>2</sup> And the Philistines yet again <sup>5</sup> spread themselves abroad <sup>1</sup> in the valley. 14 Therefore David enquired <sup>1</sup> again of God; and God said unto him, <sup>7</sup> Go not <sup>1</sup> up after them <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> turn away from them, <sup>m</sup> and come upon them over against the <sup>9</sup> mulberry trees. 15 And it shall be, when thou <sup>1</sup> shalt hear a sound of going <sup>1</sup> in the tops of the mulberry trees, <sup>†</sup> that then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone <sup>2</sup> forth <sup>1</sup> before thee to smite the host of the Philistines. 16 <sup>3</sup> David therefore <sup>1</sup> did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Philistines from <sup>4</sup> Gibeon even to <sup>5</sup> Gazer. <sup>1</sup> 17 And <sup>7</sup> the fame of David went out into all lands; and the LORD <sup>4</sup> brought the fear of him upon all nations.	<sup>9</sup> Or, kinsmen.  <sup>h</sup> That is, A place of breaches. <sup>i</sup> Ex. 6. 22.  <sup>k</sup> Ex. 6. 18. <sup>l</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 22.  <sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 23.  <sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 25, Geba. <sup>o</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 3. ch. 13. 7. <sup>p</sup> Josh. 13. 10, 11. <sup>q</sup> Josh. 6. 27. <sup>r</sup> 1 Chr. 26. 8. <sup>s</sup> Deut. 2. 25. & 11. 25.	3 And David <sup>1</sup> gathered <sup>1</sup> all Israel <sup>2</sup> together to <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto <sup>3</sup> his <sup>1</sup> place, which he had prepared for it. 4 And David <sup>4</sup> assembled the children <sup>1</sup> of Aaron, and the Levites: 5 Of the sons of Kohath; Uriel the chief, and his <sup>9</sup> brethren an hundred and twenty: 6 Of the sons of Merari; Asaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty: 7 Of the sons of Gershom; Joel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty: 8 Of the sons of <sup>4</sup> Elizaphan; Shemaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred: 9 Of the sons of <sup>2</sup> Hebron; Eliel the chief, and his brethren fourscore: 10 Of the sons of Uzziel; Amminadab the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve. 11 And David called for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and Amminadab, 12 And said unto them, Ye <sup>†</sup> are the <sup>5</sup> chief of the fathers <sup>1</sup> of the Levites: sanctify yourselves, <sup>†</sup> both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the LORD <sup>6</sup> God of Israel <sup>7</sup> unto the place <sup>†</sup> that I have prepared for it. 13 For <sup>p</sup> because ye <sup>o</sup> did <sup>1</sup> it not at the first, <sup>q</sup> the LORD our God made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not <sup>5</sup> after the due order. <sup>1</sup> 14 So the priests and the	<sup>1</sup> S assembled <sup>2</sup> S at <sup>3</sup> S its <sup>4</sup> S gathered together the sons <sup>5</sup> S heads of the fathers' houses <sup>6</sup> S A, the <sup>7</sup> S A, <sup>8</sup> S bare <sup>9</sup> S according to the ordinance.

# CHAPTER 15.

<sup>1</sup> David, having prepared a place for the ark, ordereth the priests and Levites to bring it from Obed-edom. <sup>25</sup> He performeth the solemnity thereof with great joy. <sup>29</sup> Michal despiseth him.

AND David made him houses in the city of David<sup>6</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> prepared a place for the ark

R.V.	<i>The ark brought</i>	I. CHRONICLES 16.	<i>up to Zion.</i>	R.V.
	chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren <sup>o</sup> to be <sup>1</sup> the singers <sup>1</sup> with instruments of <sup>2</sup> musick, <sup>1</sup> psalteries and harps and cymbals, sounding <sup>3</sup> , by <sup>1</sup> lifting up the voice with joy.	B.C.c. 1042.	all the Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of <sup>1</sup> the <sup>a</sup> song <sup>2</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the singers:	<sup>1</sup> M Or, the carrying of the ark Heb. the lifting up.
<sup>1</sup> A , <sup>2</sup> S music, <sup>3</sup> S aloud and	<sup>17</sup> So the Levites appointed <sup>o</sup> Heman the son of Joel; and of his brethren, <sup>a</sup> Asaph the son of Berechiah; and of the sons of Merari their brethren, <sup>e</sup> Ethan the son of Kushaiah;	<sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 8. <sup>c</sup> ch. 6. 33. <sup>d</sup> ch. 6. 39.	<sup>28</sup> <sup>b</sup> Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, <sup>4</sup> making a noise <sup>1</sup> with psalteries and harps.	<sup>2</sup> S with <sup>3</sup> S and David
	<sup>18</sup> And with them their brethren of the second <sup>†</sup> degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maaseiah, and Mattithiah, and <sup>4</sup> Elipheleh, <sup>1</sup> and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, the <sup>5</sup> porters. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>e</sup> ch. 6. 44.  <sup>f</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 16.	<sup>29</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And it came to pass, <sup>†</sup> as the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of David, that Michal the daughter of Saul <sup>5</sup> looking out at a window <sup>1</sup> saw king David dancing and playing <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and she despised him in her heart.	<sup>4</sup> S sound- ing aloud  <sup>5</sup> S looked out at the window, and <sup>6</sup> S ;
<sup>4</sup> S Eliphe- lehu, <sup>5</sup> S door- keepers.	<sup>19</sup> So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, were appointed <sup>5</sup> <sup>o</sup> to sound <sup>1</sup> with cymbals of brass <sup>7</sup> ;		CHAPTER 16. <sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> David's festival sacrifice. <sup>4</sup> He order- eth a choir to sing thanksgiving. <sup>7</sup> The psalm of thanksgiving. <sup>37</sup> He appointeth ministers, porters, priests, and musicians, to attend continually on the ark. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>6</sup> A , <sup>7</sup> A to sound aloud	<sup>20</sup> And Zechariah, and <sup>2</sup> Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Maaseiah, and Benaiah, with psalteries <sup>5</sup> on <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> Alamoth;	<sup>g</sup> ver. 18, Jaaziel.  <sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 17-19.	<sup>7, 8</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> they brought <sup>9</sup> the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that David had pitched for it: and they offered burnt <sup>1</sup> sacrifices <sup>1</sup> and peace offerings before God.	<sup>7</sup> Omit ¶ <sup>8</sup> S And <sup>9</sup> A in
<sup>8</sup> S set to <sup>9</sup> M See Ps. 46, title.	<sup>21</sup> And Mattithiah, and <sup>4</sup> Elipheleh, <sup>1</sup> and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, and Azariah, with harps <sup>5</sup> on <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> the Sheminith <sup>2</sup> to excel. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> Ps. 46, title.  <sup>j</sup> Or, on the eighth to oversee, Ps. 6, title.	<sup>2</sup> And when David had made an end of offering the burnt <sup>2</sup> offerings <sup>1</sup> and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.	<sup>1</sup> S offer- ings  <sup>2</sup> S offer- ing <sup>3</sup> S portion of flesh [M Or, of wine], and a cake of raisins.
<sup>1</sup> M See Ps. 6, title. <sup>2</sup> S , to lead. <sup>3</sup> S was over the song	<sup>22</sup> And Chenaniah, chief of the Levites, <sup>5</sup> was for <sup>m</sup> song <sup>1</sup> : he instructed about <sup>3</sup> the song, because he <sup>1</sup> was skilful.	<sup>k</sup> Or, was for the carriage: he in- structed about the carriage, m Heb. lifting up.	<sup>3</sup> And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a <sup>2</sup> good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> S cele- brate <sup>5</sup> A , the <sup>6</sup> S second
<sup>4</sup> S Joshua- phat, and Neth- aniel,	<sup>23</sup> And Berechiah and Elkanah <sup>†</sup> were doorkeepers for the ark.	<sup>l</sup> Or, was for the carriage: he in- structed about the carriage, m Heb. lifting up.	<sup>4</sup> ¶ And he appointed <sup>1</sup> certain of the Levites to minister be- fore the ark of the LORD, and to <sup>4</sup> record, <sup>1</sup> and to thank and praise the LORD <sup>5</sup> God of Israel:	<sup>7</sup> M In ch. 15. 18, Jaaziel. <sup>8</sup> S A , <sup>9</sup> A ,
<sup>5</sup> M See 2 Sam. 6. 12, &c.	<sup>24</sup> And Shebaniah, and <sup>4</sup> Jehoshaphat, and Nethaneel, <sup>1</sup> and Amasai, and Zechariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer, the priests, <sup>n</sup> did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Obed-edom and Je- hiah <sup>†</sup> were doorkeepers for the ark.	<sup>m</sup> Num. 10. 8. Ps. 81. 3. P Ps. 38, & 70, title.	<sup>5</sup> Asaph the chief, and <sup>6</sup> next <sup>1</sup> to him Zechariah, <sup>7</sup> Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obed-edom <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and Jeiel <sup>9</sup> <sup>n</sup> with psalteries and with harps; <sup>1</sup> but Asaph made a sound with cymbals;	<sup>1</sup> S and Asaph with cymbals, sounding aloud; and Be- naniah
<sup>6</sup> S ;	<sup>25</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> So <sup>a</sup> David, and the elders of Israel, and the cap- tains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the cove- nant of the LORD out of the house of Obed-edom with joy <sup>6</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 12, 13, &c. 1 Kin. 8. 1. <sup>o</sup> Heb. with in- struments of psal- teries and harps.	<sup>6</sup> Benaiah also <sup>1</sup> and Jahaziel the priests with trumpets con- tinually <sup>9</sup> before the ark of the covenant of God.	<sup>2</sup> S did David first ordain [M Or, make it the chief work] to give thanks unto the LORD, by
<sup>7</sup> S sacri- ficed	<sup>26</sup> And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they <sup>7</sup> offered <sup>1</sup> seven bullocks and seven rams.	<sup>p</sup> See 2 Sam. 23. 1.	<sup>7</sup> ¶ Then on that day <sup>2</sup> David delivered <sup>†</sup> first this psalm to thank the LORD into <sup>1</sup> the hand of Asaph and his brethren.	
	<sup>27</sup> And David <sup>†</sup> was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and			

1Arranged as poetry to 'everlasting.' ver. 36.	8 1,2 <sup>a</sup> Give <sup>1</sup> thanks unto the LORD, call upon his name <sup>3,1</sup> make known his <sup>4</sup> deeds <sup>1</sup> among the <sup>5</sup> people. <sup>1</sup>	B.C.c.1042.	his presence; <sup>1</sup> strength and gladness <sup>†</sup> are in his place.	
2 <sup>S</sup> O give <sup>M</sup> See Ps. 105. 1-15.	9 Sing unto him, sing <sup>6</sup> psalms <sup>1</sup> unto him <sup>3,1</sup> <sup>7</sup> talk ye of all his <sup>8</sup> wondrous <sup>1</sup> works.	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 105. 1-15.	28 Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds of the <sup>1</sup> people, <sup>1</sup> give unto the LORD glory and strength.	1 <sup>S</sup> peoples,
3 <sup>S</sup> ;	10 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.		29 Give unto the LORD the glory <sup>†</sup> due unto his name: bring an offering, and come before him: worship the LORD <sup>2</sup> in the beauty of holiness.	
4 <sup>S</sup> doings	11 Seek <sup>9</sup> the LORD and his strength <sup>3,1</sup> seek his face <sup>1</sup> continually. <sup>1</sup>		30 <sup>3</sup> Fear <sup>1</sup> before him, all the earth: the world also <sup>4</sup> shall be stable, that it be not <sup>1</sup> moved.	2 <sup>M</sup> Or, in holy array
5 <sup>S</sup> peoples.	12 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done <sup>2,1</sup> his wonders, and the <sup>3</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> of his mouth;		31 Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice <sup>5,1</sup> and let <sup>6</sup> men <sup>1</sup> say among the nations, The LORD reigneth.	3 <sup>S</sup> Trem- ble
6 <sup>S</sup> praises	13 O ye seed of Israel his servant, ye children of Jacob, his chosen ones.		32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof <sup>5,1</sup> let the <sup>7</sup> fields rejoice, <sup>1</sup> and all that <sup>†</sup> is therein <sup>5,1</sup>	4 <sup>S</sup> is estab- lished that it cannot be
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, Meditate	14 He <sup>†</sup> is the LORD our God <sup>4,1</sup> his <sup>2</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> are in all the earth.		33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing <sup>3</sup> out at the presence of <sup>1</sup> the LORD, <sup>9</sup> because <sup>1</sup> he cometh to judge the earth.	5 <sup>S</sup> ;
8 <sup>S</sup> mar- vellous	15 <sup>6</sup> Be ye mindful always of his covenant; <sup>1</sup> the word <sup>†</sup> which he commanded to a thousand generations;		34 <sup>1</sup> O give thanks unto the LORD; for <sup>†</sup> he is good <sup>2,1</sup> for his mercy <sup>endureth</sup> for ever.	6 <sup>S</sup> them
9 <sup>A</sup> ye	16 <sup>6</sup> Even of the <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> covenant which he made with Abraham, and <sup>o</sup> f <sup>1</sup> his oath unto Isaac;		35 <sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup> And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation, and gather us together <sup>3,1</sup> and deliver us from the <sup>4</sup> heathen, that we may <sup>1</sup> give thanks <sup>5</sup> to <sup>1</sup> thy holy name, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>6</sup> glory <sup>1</sup> in thy praise.	7 <sup>S</sup> field exult,
1 <sup>S</sup> ever- more.	17 And <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> confirmed the same <sup>7</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Jacob for a <sup>8</sup> law, and <sup>†</sup> to Israel <sup>†</sup> for an ever- lasting covenant <sup>4,1</sup>		36 <sup>9</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> be the LORD <sup>7</sup> God of Israel <sup>8</sup> for ever and ever. <sup>1</sup> And all <sup>†</sup> the people said, Amen, and praised the LORD.	8 <sup>S</sup> joy before
2 <sup>S</sup> ;	18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, <sup>†</sup> the <sup>5</sup> lot of your inheritance <sup>4,1</sup>		37 ¶ So he left there <sup>2</sup> before the ark of the covenant of the LORD <sup>9</sup> Asaph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every day's work required:	9 <sup>S</sup> for
3 <sup>S</sup> judge- ments	19 When ye were but <sup>1</sup> few, <sup>h</sup> even a few, and strangers in it. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>b</sup> Gen. 17. 2. & 28. 3. & 28. 13. & 35. 11. & 107. 1. & 118. 1. & 136. 1.	38 And Obed-edom with their brethren, threescore and eight; Obed-edom also the son of Jeduthun and Hosah <sup>†</sup> to be <sup>1</sup> porters:	1 <sup>M</sup> See Ps. 106. 1.
4 <sup>S</sup> :	20 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> they went <sup>2</sup> from nation to nation, and from <sup>†</sup> one kingdom to another people <sup>3,1</sup>	2 <sup>c</sup> Ps. 106. 47. 48. & Heb. the cord. & Heb. men of number. 1 Kin. 8. 15. & Gen. 34. 30. & Deut. 27. 15.	39 And Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, <sup>h</sup> before the tabernacle of the LORD <sup>9</sup> in the high place that <sup>†</sup> was at Gibeon,	2 <sup>M</sup> See Ps. 106. 47, 48.
5 <sup>S</sup> Re- member his cove- nant for ever,	21 He suffered no man to do them wrong <sup>4,1</sup> : yea, he <sup>h</sup> re- proved kings for their sakes <sup>4,1</sup>		40 To offer burnt offerings unto the LORD upon the altar of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> burnt offering continually <sup>†</sup> morning and evening, <sup>2</sup> and to do <sup>1</sup> according to all that is written in the law of	3 <sup>S</sup> na- tions, to
6 <sup>S</sup> The	22 Saying, <sup>†</sup> Touch not mine anointed <sup>2</sup> , and do my prophets no harm.			4 <sup>S</sup> unto
7 <sup>S</sup> unto	23 <sup>6</sup> m Sing unto the LORD, all the earth; shew forth <sup>7</sup> from day to day his salvation. <sup>1</sup>	3 <sup>d</sup> Gen. 12. 17. & 20. 3. & Ex. 7. 15 <sup>e</sup> & Ps. 105. 15.		5 <sup>S</sup> to triumph
8 <sup>S</sup> statute,	24 Declare his glory among the <sup>8</sup> heathen; <sup>1</sup> his marvellous works among all <sup>9</sup> nations. <sup>1</sup>	4 <sup>e</sup> Gen. 12. 17. & 20. 3. & Ex. 7. 15 <sup>e</sup> & Ps. 105. 15.		7 <sup>A</sup> , the
9 <sup>M</sup> Heb. cord, or, line.	25 For great <sup>†</sup> is the LORD, and greatly <sup>1</sup> to be praised: he also <sup>†</sup> is to be feared above all gods.	5 <sup>f</sup> Gen. 12. 17. & 20. 3. & Ex. 7. 15 <sup>e</sup> & Ps. 105. 15.		8 <sup>S</sup> , from everlasting even to ever- lasting.
1 <sup>S</sup> a few men in number: yea, very few, and sojourners in it:	26 For all the gods <sup>9</sup> of the <sup>2</sup> people <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> are <sup>3</sup> idols: but the LORD made the heavens.	6 <sup>f</sup> Gen. 12. 17. & 20. 3. & Ex. 7. 15 <sup>e</sup> & Ps. 105. 15.		9 <sup>A</sup> ,
2 <sup>A</sup> about	27 <sup>†</sup> Glory and honour <sup>are</sup> in			1 <sup>S</sup> door- keepers
3 <sup>S</sup> ;				
4 <sup>S</sup> ;				
5 <sup>A</sup> ones				
6 <sup>M</sup> See Ps. 105. 1, &c.				
7 <sup>S</sup> his salvation from day to day.				
8 <sup>S</sup> nations,				
9 <sup>S</sup> the peoples.				
1 <sup>S</sup> highly				
2 <sup>S</sup> peoples				
3 <sup>M</sup> (Or, things of nought				
4 <sup>S</sup> Honour and ma- jesty are before him:				



R.V.	God's promises	I. CHRONICLES 17.	to David.	R.V.
1 <sup>A</sup> unto	the LORD, which he commanded <sup>1</sup> Israel ;	B.C.c.1042.	8 And I have been with thee whithersoever thou <sup>1</sup> hast walked, <sup>1</sup> and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee <sup>2</sup> , and have made <sup>1</sup> thee a name <sup>3</sup> like <sup>1</sup> the name of the great <sup>4</sup> men <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> are in the earth.	1 <sup>S</sup> went-est,
2 <sup>S</sup> with	41 And with them Heman and Jeduthun, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the LORD, <sup>a</sup> because his mercy endureth for ever ;	<sup>a</sup> ver. 34. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 5. 13. & 7. 3. Ezra 3. 11. Jer. 33. 11.	9 <sup>5</sup> Also I will ordain <sup>1</sup> a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, <sup>6</sup> and they shall dwell in their <sup>7</sup> place, and <sup>8</sup> shall be moved no more ; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the <sup>8</sup> beginning,	2 <sup>S</sup> ; and I will make
3 <sup>S</sup> sound aloud,	42 And with them Heman and Jeduthun <sup>2</sup> with trumpets and cymbals for those that should <sup>3</sup> make a sound, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> with musical instruments <sup>4</sup> of God. And <sup>1</sup> the sons of Jeduthun <sup>5</sup> were <sup>6</sup> porters. <sup>1</sup>		10 And since the time <sup>1</sup> that I commanded judges <sup>1</sup> to be over my people Israel <sup>9</sup> . Moreover <sup>1</sup> I <sup>1</sup> will subdue all thine enemies. <sup>2</sup> Furthermore <sup>1</sup> I tell thee that the LORD will build thee an house.	3 <sup>S</sup> , like unto
4 <sup>S</sup> for the songs of God: and	43 <sup>c</sup> And all the people departed every man to his house : and David returned to bless his house.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. for the gate. <sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 19, 20.	11 <sup>1</sup> And it shall come to pass, when thy days be <sup>3</sup> expired <sup>1</sup> that thou must go <sup>1</sup> to be with thy fathers, that I will <sup>1</sup> raise <sup>1</sup> up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons ; and I will establish his kingdom.	4 <sup>S</sup> ones
<sup>M</sup> See 1 Chr. 25. 7 ; 2 Chr. 7. 6, 29. 27.	CHAPTER 17.		12 He shall build me an house, and I will <sup>5</sup> stablish <sup>1</sup> his throne for ever.	5 <sup>S</sup> And I will appoint
5 <sup>S</sup> to be at the gate.	<sup>1</sup> Nathan first approving David's purpose to build God an house, 3 after by the word of God forbiddeth him. 11 Blessings and benefits promised to David's seed. 16 David's prayer and thanksgiving.		13 <sup>e</sup> I will be his father, and he shall be my son : and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took <sup>1</sup> it from <sup>1</sup> him that was before thee :	6 <sup>S</sup> that they may
	6, 7 <sup>N</sup> OW <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> it came to pass, <sup>8</sup> as David sat <sup>1</sup> in his house, that David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of <sup>9</sup> cedars, <sup>1</sup> but the ark of the covenant of the LORD <sup>1</sup> remaineth <sup>1</sup> under curtains.	<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 1, &c.	14 But <sup>1</sup> I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever : and his throne shall be established for <sup>6</sup> evermore. <sup>1</sup>	7 <sup>A</sup> own
6 <sup>M</sup> See 2 Sam. 7.	2 <sup>7</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Nathan said unto David, Do all that <sup>1</sup> is in thine heart ; for God <sup>1</sup> is with thee.	<sup>e</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 14, 15.	15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.	8 <sup>S</sup> first, and as from the day
7 <sup>S</sup> And 8 <sup>S</sup> when David dwelt 9 <sup>S</sup> cedar, 1 <sup>S</sup> dwell-eth	3 <sup>1</sup> And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying, 4 Go and tell David my servant, Thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in : 5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up Israel <sup>2</sup> unto this day ; but <sup>3</sup> have gone from tent to tent, and from one tabernacle to another.	<sup>f</sup> Luke 1. 33.	16 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> David the king <sup>8</sup> came <sup>1</sup> and sat before the LORD <sup>9</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> said, Who <sup>1</sup> am I, O LORD God, and what <sup>1</sup> is mine house, that thou hast brought me <sup>2</sup> hitherto ?	9 <sup>S</sup> ; and 1 <sup>M</sup> Or, have subdued
	6 <sup>1</sup> Wheresoever <sup>1</sup> I have walked with all Israel, spake I a word <sup>5</sup> to <sup>1</sup> any of the judges of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of <sup>6</sup> cedars ?	<sup>g</sup> Heb. have been. <sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 18.	17 And <sup>1</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God ; <sup>3</sup> for <sup>1</sup> thou hast <sup>1</sup> also <sup>1</sup> spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.	2 <sup>S</sup> More-over
2 <sup>A</sup> , 3 <sup>M</sup> Heb. have been.	7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the <sup>1</sup> sheepcote, <sup>1</sup> even <sup>1</sup> from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be <sup>8</sup> ruler <sup>1</sup> over my people Israel :	<sup>i</sup> Heb. from after.	18 What can David <sup>4</sup> speak more to thee for <sup>1</sup> the honour <sup>5</sup> of <sup>1</sup> thy servant ? for thou knowest thy servant.	3 <sup>S</sup> fulfilled
4 <sup>S</sup> In all places wherein 5 <sup>S</sup> with				4 <sup>S</sup> set
6 <sup>S</sup> cedar				5 <sup>S</sup> estab-lish
				6 <sup>S</sup> ever.
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, pasture 8 <sup>S</sup> prince <sup>M</sup> Or, leader				7 <sup>S</sup> Then 8 <sup>S</sup> went in, 9 <sup>S</sup> ; and he
				1 <sup>S</sup> my 2 <sup>S</sup> thus far
				3 <sup>S</sup> but
				4 <sup>S</sup> say yet more unto thee concern- ing
				5 <sup>S</sup> which is done to

1<sup>s</sup> wrought  
2<sup>s</sup> to  
make  
3<sup>m</sup> Or,  
*And who  
is like thy  
people  
Israel,  
a nation  
that is  
alone in  
the earth  
&c.*  
4<sup>s</sup> unto  
himself  
for a  
5<sup>s</sup> by  
great and  
terrible  
things, in  
6<sup>s</sup> which  
thou re-  
deemest  
7<sup>s</sup> And  
now, O  
8<sup>s</sup> word  
9<sup>a</sup> 1  
1<sup>s</sup> spoken.  
2<sup>s</sup> And  
let thy  
name  
be esta-  
blished  
and mag-  
nified  
10<sup>m</sup> Or, *Yea,  
let it be  
esta-  
blished,  
and let  
thy name  
be mag-  
nified &c.*  
11<sup>s</sup> is  
12<sup>s</sup> re-  
vealed to  
13<sup>s</sup> hath  
thy ser-  
vant  
14<sup>a</sup> O  
15<sup>s</sup> good  
thing  
16<sup>s</sup> and  
now it  
hath  
pleased  
17<sup>s</sup> con-  
tinuing  
for ever  
before  
thee  
18<sup>s</sup> O  
19<sup>s</sup> Lord,  
hast  
blessed,  
and it is

19 O LORD, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou <sup>1</sup>done<sup>1</sup> all this greatness, <sup>2</sup>in making<sup>1</sup> known all these <sup>a</sup>great things.  
20 O LORD, <sup>†</sup>there is none like thee, neither <sup>†</sup>is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.  
21 <sup>3</sup>And what one nation in the earth <sup>†</sup>is like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem <sup>†</sup>to be his own<sup>1</sup> people, to make thee a name <sup>3</sup>of greatness and terribleness, by<sup>1</sup> driving out nations from before thy people, <sup>6</sup>whom thou hast redeemed<sup>1</sup> out of Egypt?  
22 For thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their God.  
23 <sup>7</sup>Therefore now, <sup>†</sup>LORD, let the <sup>6</sup>'thing'<sup>1</sup> that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant<sup>9</sup> and concerning his house<sup>9</sup> be established for ever, and do as thou hast <sup>†</sup>said.<sup>1</sup>  
24 <sup>2</sup>Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified<sup>1</sup> for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts <sup>†</sup>is the God of Israel, <sup>†</sup>even a God to Israel: and <sup>†</sup>let<sup>1</sup> the house of David thy servant <sup>3</sup>be<sup>1</sup> established before thee.  
25 For thou, O my God, <sup>9</sup>hast <sup>†</sup>told<sup>1</sup> thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore <sup>5</sup>thy servant hath<sup>1</sup> found *in his heart* to pray before thee.  
26 And now, <sup>6</sup>LORD, thou art God, and hast promised this <sup>7</sup>goodness<sup>1</sup> unto thy servant:  
27 <sup>8</sup>Now therefore <sup>†</sup>let it please<sup>1</sup> thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may <sup>2</sup>be before thee for ever<sup>1</sup>: for thou<sup>1</sup> blestest, O LORD, and *it shall be<sup>1</sup> blessed for ever.*

### CHAPTER 18.

1<sup>1</sup> David subdueth the Philistines and Moabites. 3 He smiteth Hadarezer and the Syrians. 9 Thou sendest presents to David. 11 The presents and spoil David dedicateth to God. 13 He putteth garrisons in Edom. 14 His officers.

2<sup>1</sup> NOW<sup>1</sup> after this <sup>3<sup>p</sup></sup>it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her

B.C.c.1042.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. greatnesses.

<sup>1</sup> Or, Hadarezer, 2 Sam. 8. 3.

<sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 4. seven hundred.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. Darneseek.

<sup>e</sup> Called in the book of Samuel Beth, and Gath.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 15, 23. 2 Chr. 4. 12, 15, 16.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. hast revealed the ear of thy servant.

<sup>h</sup> Or, Toi.

<sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 9.

<sup>i</sup> Or, Joram.

<sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 10.

<sup>4</sup> Or, to salute.

<sup>1</sup> Or, it hath pleased thee.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. to bless.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. was the man of wars.

<sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 1.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. Abshai.

towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became <sup>1</sup>David's servants,<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>and brought <sup>2</sup>gifts.<sup>1</sup>

3 <sup>¶</sup> And David smote <sup>b</sup>Hadarezer king of Zobah <sup>3</sup>unto Hamath, as he went to establish his dominion by the river Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and <sup>c</sup>seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: <sup>4</sup>David also<sup>1</sup> houghed all the chariot <sup>†</sup>horses, but reserved of them <sup>5</sup>an hundred chariots.

5 And when <sup>e</sup>the Syrians of <sup>7<sup>d</sup></sup>Damascus came to <sup>8</sup>help<sup>1</sup> Hadarezer king of Zobah, David <sup>9</sup>slew<sup>1</sup> of <sup>e</sup>the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in <sup>1</sup>Syria-damascus; and <sup>e</sup>the Syrians became <sup>2</sup>David's servants,<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>and brought <sup>2</sup>gifts. Thus <sup>†</sup>the LORD <sup>4</sup>preserved David<sup>1</sup> whithersoever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadarezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.

8 <sup>5</sup>Likewise<sup>1</sup> from <sup>†</sup>Tibhath<sup>o</sup>, and from <sup>6</sup>Chun,<sup>1</sup> cities of Hadarezer, <sup>7</sup>brought David<sup>1</sup> very much brass, wherewith <sup>†</sup>Solomon made the brassen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.

9 <sup>¶</sup> Now<sup>1</sup> when <sup>a</sup>Tou king of Hamath heard <sup>9</sup>how<sup>1</sup> David had smitten all the host of Hadarezer king of Zobah<sup>1</sup>,

10 He sent <sup>†</sup>Hadoram his son to king David, <sup>k</sup>to <sup>2</sup>enquire of his welfare, and <sup>m</sup>to congratulate<sup>1</sup> him, because he had fought against Hadarezer<sup>o</sup>, and smitten him; <sup>¶</sup>(for Hadarezer<sup>h</sup> had <sup>3</sup>war<sup>1</sup> with Tou;<sup>9</sup>) and <sup>†</sup>with him all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass.

11 <sup>¶</sup> Them also king David dedicated<sup>1</sup> unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he <sup>†</sup>brought from all these<sup>1</sup> nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from Amalek.

12 Moreover <sup>7<sup>q</sup></sup>Abishai the son of Zeruiah <sup>2</sup>slew<sup>1</sup> of the

1<sup>s</sup> ser-  
vants to  
David,  
2<sup>s</sup> pre-  
sents.  
3<sup>m</sup> Or, by

4<sup>s</sup> and  
David  
5<sup>a</sup> for

6<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
Aram.  
7<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
Dar-  
neseek.  
8<sup>s</sup> succour  
9<sup>s</sup> smote

1<sup>s</sup> Syria  
1<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
Aram  
of Da-  
mascus  
1<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
Dar-  
neseek.

2<sup>s</sup> ser-  
vants to  
David,  
3<sup>s</sup> pre-  
sents.  
And

4<sup>s</sup> gave  
victory to  
David  
1<sup>m</sup> Or,  
saved  
David

5<sup>s</sup> And  
6<sup>s</sup> Cun,  
7<sup>s</sup> David  
took

8<sup>s</sup> And  
9<sup>s</sup> that  
1<sup>s</sup> 1<sup>s</sup>

2<sup>s</sup> salute  
him, and  
to bless

3<sup>s</sup> wars  
4<sup>a</sup> he had

5<sup>s</sup> These  
also did  
king  
David  
dedicate  
6<sup>s</sup> carried  
away  
from all  
the

7<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
Abshai.  
8<sup>s</sup> smote

R.V.	<i>The Ammonites</i>	I. CHRONICLES 19.	<i>are overcome.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> Valley of Salt	Edomites in the <sup>1</sup> valley of salt <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> eighteen thousand.	B.C.c.1040.	said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and <sup>†</sup> then return.	
<sup>2</sup> S servants to David. And	13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became <sup>2</sup> David's servants. Thus <sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>3</sup> preserved <sup>1</sup> David whithersoever he went.	<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 8.13. <sup>b</sup> 2 Sam. 8.14, &c.	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves <sup>c</sup> odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mesopotamia, and out of <sup>1</sup> Syria-maachah, <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> and out of Zobah.	<sup>1</sup> S Aram-maachah,
<sup>3</sup> S gave victory to	14 ¶ <sup>4</sup> So <sup>1</sup> David reigned over all Israel <sup>5</sup> , and executed judgment and justice among <sup>1</sup> all his people.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. to stink.	7 So they hired <sup>2</sup> thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of <sup>3</sup> Maachah <sup>1</sup> and his people; who came and pitched before Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.	<sup>2</sup> A them
<sup>4</sup> S And	15 And Joab the son of Zeruiah <sup>†</sup> was over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud <sup>6</sup> , <sup>c</sup> recorder.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 18. 5, 9.	8 And when David heard <sup>†</sup> of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of the mighty men.	<sup>3</sup> S Maachah
<sup>5</sup> S; and he executed judgment and justice unto	16 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and <sup>†</sup> Abimelech the son of Abiathar, <sup>†</sup> were <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> priests; and <sup>9</sup> Shavsha was <sup>7</sup> scribe;	<sup>c</sup> Or. remembrancer. <sup>f</sup> Called <sup>1</sup> Ahimelech, 2 Sam. 8.17. <sup>g</sup> Called <sup>1</sup> Seraiah, 2 Sam. 8.17, and Shishai, 1 Kin. 4. 3. <sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 8.18.	9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array <sup>1</sup> before <sup>1</sup> the gate of the city: and the kings that were come <sup>†</sup> were by themselves in the field.	<sup>4</sup> S at
<sup>6</sup> S was recorder.	17 <sup>h</sup> And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada <sup>†</sup> was over the Cherithites and the Pelethites; and the sons of David <sup>†</sup> were chief <sup>1</sup> about the king.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. at the board of the king.	10 Now when Joab saw that <sup>5</sup> <sup>†</sup> the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose <sup>o</sup> out <sup>1</sup> of all the <sup>m</sup> choice <sup>6</sup> of Israel, and put <sup>†</sup> them in array against the Syrians.	<sup>5</sup> M Heb. the face of the battle was against.
<sup>7</sup> M Or, secretary	CHAPTER 19.		11 And the rest of the people he <sup>7</sup> delivered unto <sup>1</sup> the hand of <sup>8</sup> <sup>m</sup> Abishai his brother, and they <sup>9</sup> set <sup>†</sup> themselves in array against the children of Ammon.	<sup>6</sup> A men
	<sup>o</sup> 1 David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun, are villainously entreated. 6 The Ammonites, strengthened by the Syrians, are overcome by Joab and Abishai. 16 Shophach is slain by David.	<sup>i</sup> 2 Sam. 10.1, &c. <sup>j</sup> Heb. the face of the battle was.	12 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will help thee.	<sup>7</sup> S committed into
<sup>8</sup> M See	<sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> NOW <sup>1</sup> it came to pass after this, that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon died, and his son reigned in his stead.	<sup>m</sup> Or, young men.	13 Be of good courage, and let us <sup>1</sup> behave ourselves valiantly <sup>1</sup> for our people, and for the cities of our God: and <sup>o</sup> let <sup>1</sup> the LORD do <sup>2</sup> that which is good in his sight.	<sup>8</sup> M Heb. Abshai.
<sup>2</sup> Sam.10.	2 And David said, I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, because his father shewed kindness to me. <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father.	<sup>n</sup> Heb. Abshai.	14 So Joab and the people that <sup>†</sup> were with him drew nigh before the Syrians unto the battle; and they fled before him.	<sup>9</sup> S put
<sup>9</sup> S And	<sup>2</sup> So the servants of David <sup>1</sup> came into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun, to comfort him.	<sup>p</sup> Heb. In thine eyes doth David, &c.	15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Abishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem.	<sup>1</sup> S play the men
<sup>1</sup> S So	3 But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, <sup>p</sup> Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land?			<sup>2</sup> S that which seemeth him good.
<sup>4</sup> S middle, even to	4 <sup>3</sup> Wherefore <sup>1</sup> Hanun took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the <sup>4</sup> midst hard by <sup>1</sup> their buttocks, and sent them away.			
<sup>5</sup> S;	5 Then there went <sup>†</sup> certain, and told David how the men were served. And he sent to meet them <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king			

1<sup>s</sup> River, with  
2<sup>s</sup> at their head.  
3<sup>a</sup> A to-gether

16<sup>o</sup> ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that <sup>†</sup>were beyond the <sup>17</sup>river: and <sup>19</sup>Shophach the captain of the host of Hadarezer <sup>2</sup>went before them.

17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel<sup>3</sup>, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set <sup>†</sup>the battle in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him.

18<sup>a</sup> But<sup>†</sup> the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians <sup>5</sup>seven thousand <sup>o</sup>men which fought in<sup>†</sup> chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the host.

19 And when the servants of Hadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and <sup>o</sup>became his servants<sup>†</sup>; neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more.

## CHAPTER 20.

<sup>o1</sup> *Rabbah, besieged and taken by Joab, is spoiled by David.* 4 Three giants are slain in three several overthrows of the Philistines.<sup>†</sup>

7<sup>m</sup> See 2 Sam. 11. 1.  
8<sup>s</sup> at the time of the return of the year,  
9<sup>s</sup> when  
1<sup>a</sup> that

7<sup>m</sup> See 2 Sam. 11. 1.  
8<sup>s</sup> at the time of the return of the year,  
9<sup>s</sup> when  
1<sup>a</sup> that

2<sup>m</sup> See 2 Sam. 12. 26.  
3<sup>s</sup> over-threw  
4<sup>m</sup> See 2 Sam. 12. 30, 31.  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, Malcam See Zeph. 1. 5.  
6<sup>s</sup> forth the spoil of the city, exceeding much.  
7<sup>s</sup> forth  
8<sup>s</sup> therein,  
9<sup>s</sup> And thus did David unto

7<sup>m</sup> See 2 Sam. 11. 1.  
8<sup>s</sup> at the time of the return of the year,  
9<sup>s</sup> when  
1<sup>a</sup> that

2<sup>m</sup> See 2 Sam. 12. 26.  
3<sup>s</sup> over-threw  
4<sup>m</sup> See 2 Sam. 12. 30, 31.  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, Malcam See Zeph. 1. 5.  
6<sup>s</sup> forth the spoil of the city, exceeding much.  
7<sup>s</sup> forth  
8<sup>s</sup> therein,  
9<sup>s</sup> And thus did David unto

2<sup>a</sup> And David <sup>2</sup>took the crown of <sup>5</sup>their king from off his head, and found it <sup>2</sup>to weigh a talent of gold, and <sup>†</sup>there were precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head: and he brought <sup>6</sup>also exceeding much spoil out of the city.<sup>†</sup>

3 And he brought <sup>7</sup>out<sup>†</sup> the people that <sup>†</sup>were <sup>8</sup>in it,<sup>†</sup> and cut <sup>†</sup>them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. <sup>9</sup>Even so dealt David with<sup>†</sup> all the cities of the children of Ammon. And David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.

B.C.c.1036.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Sam. 21. 18.

<sup>b</sup> Or, continued.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. stood.

<sup>d</sup> Or, Gob.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 29.

<sup>f</sup> Or, Saph.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 21. 18.

<sup>h</sup> That is, Ephraim.

<sup>i</sup> Or, Shobach.

<sup>j</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 16.

<sup>k</sup> Or, Rappha.

<sup>l</sup> Called also Juare-region.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 21. 19.

<sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 21. 20.

<sup>o</sup> Heb.

<sup>p</sup> a man of measure.

<sup>q</sup> Heb.

<sup>r</sup> born to the giant.

<sup>s</sup> Or, Rappha.

<sup>t</sup> Or, reproached.

<sup>u</sup> Called Shamamah.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 9.

4 ¶ <sup>1</sup>And it came to pass after this, <sup>a</sup>that there <sup>6</sup>arose war at <sup>2</sup>Gezer with the Philistines<sup>3</sup>; at which time <sup>a</sup>Sibbechai<sup>†</sup> the Hushathite slew <sup>c</sup>Sippai, <sup>4</sup>that was of the children of <sup>h</sup>the <sup>5</sup>giant: and they were subdued.

5 And there was <sup>6</sup>war again<sup>†</sup> with the Philistines; and Elhanan the son of <sup>†</sup>Jair slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, <sup>7</sup>whose spear staff<sup>†</sup> was like a weaver's beam.

6 And <sup>8</sup>yet again <sup>k</sup>there was<sup>†</sup> war at Gath, where was <sup>†</sup>a man of <sup>†</sup>great stature, whose fingers and toes <sup>†</sup>were four and twenty, six on each hand, and six on each foot<sup>2</sup>:<sup>†</sup> and he also was <sup>1<sup>m</sup></sup>the son of <sup>†</sup>the <sup>2</sup>giant.

7<sup>3</sup> But<sup>†</sup> when he <sup>4<sup>n</sup></sup>defied Israel, Jonathan the son of <sup>2</sup>Shimea David's brother slew him.

8 These were born unto the <sup>2</sup>giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

## CHAPTER 21.

<sup>o1</sup> *David, tempted by Satan, forceth Joab to number the people.* 3 David having three plagues propounded by God chooseth the pestilence. 14 After the death of seventy thousand, David by repentance preventeth the destruction of Jerusalem. 18 David, by God's direction, purchaseth Ornan's threshing-floor: where having built an altar, God giveth a sign of his favour by fire, and stayeth the plague. 25 David sacrificeth there.<sup>†</sup>

5<sup>m</sup> AND <sup>6<sup>t</sup></sup>Satan stood up against Israel, and <sup>7</sup>provoked<sup>†</sup> David to number Israel.

2 And David said to Joab and to the <sup>8</sup>rulers<sup>†</sup> of the people, Go, number Israel from Beer-sheba even to Dan; <sup>9</sup>and bring <sup>9</sup>the number of them to me,<sup>†</sup> that I may know <sup>†</sup>it.<sup>†</sup>

3 And Joab <sup>2</sup>answered,<sup>†</sup> The LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as they <sup>†</sup>be: but, my lord the king, <sup>†</sup>are they not all my lord's servants? why <sup>o</sup>then<sup>†</sup> doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of <sup>†</sup>trespass to<sup>†</sup> Israel?

4 Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Joab. Wherefore Joab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem.

1<sup>m</sup> See

2 Sam. 21.

18-22.

3<sup>m</sup> In

2 Sam. 21.

18, Gob.

3<sup>s</sup> : then

Sibbechai

4<sup>s</sup> of the

sous of

5<sup>m</sup> Heb.

Rapha.

According

to another

reading,

giants

Heb. Re-

phaim.

6<sup>s</sup> again

war

7<sup>s</sup> the

staff of

whose

spear

8<sup>s</sup> there

was again

9<sup>s</sup> ;

1<sup>s</sup> born

unto

2<sup>m</sup> Heb.

Rapha.

3<sup>s</sup> And

4<sup>m</sup> Or, re-

proached

5<sup>m</sup> See

2 Sam. 24.

1, &c.

6<sup>m</sup> Or, an

adver-

sary

7<sup>s</sup> moved

8<sup>s</sup> princes

9<sup>s</sup> me

word,

1<sup>s</sup> the sum

of them.

2<sup>s</sup> said,

3<sup>s</sup> guilt

unto



R.V.	Three plagues are	I. CHRONICLES 21. propounded by Gad.	R.V.
1 <sup>A</sup> up 2 <sup>S</sup> num- bering	5 °¶ And Joab gave <sup>1</sup> the sum of the <sup>2</sup> number of the people unto David. And all <sup>1</sup> they of Israel were a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword; and Judah <sup>†</sup> was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.	B.C. 1017. Or, Araunah, 2 Sam. 24. 18. 2 Chr. 3. 1. ch. 27. 24.	now <sup>1</sup> thine hand. And the angel of the LORD stood by the <sup>1</sup> threshingfloor of <sup>2</sup> Ornan the Jebusite.
3 <sup>S</sup> in that	6 ° But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them; for the king's word was abominable to Joab.		16 And David lifted up his eyes, and <sup>6</sup> saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders <sup>3</sup> of Israel, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces.
4 <sup>A</sup> put away,	7 ° And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Israel.	7 Heb. And it was end in the eyes of the LORD concerning this thing.	17 And David said unto God, <sup>†</sup> Is it not I <sup>†</sup> that commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done <sup>4</sup> evil indeed; but <sup>o</sup> as for these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be <sup>6</sup> on me, and on my father's house; but not <sup>o</sup> on thy people, that they should be plagued.
5 <sup>S</sup> speak unto	8 And David said unto God, <sup>6</sup> I have sinned greatly, <sup>3</sup> because I have done this thing: <sup>†</sup> but now, <sup>4</sup> I beseech thee, <sup>o</sup> do away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.	2 Sam. 24. 10. 2 Sam. 12. 13.	18 °¶ Then the <sup>4</sup> angel of the LORD commanded Gad to say to David, that David should go up, and <sup>†</sup> set up an altar unto the LORD in the <sup>8</sup> threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite.
6 <sup>M</sup> Heb. stretch out unto.	9 °¶ And the LORD spake unto Gad, David's <sup>9</sup> seer, saying,	7 See 1 Sam. 9. 9. 2 Chr. 3. 1.	19 And David went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of the LORD.
7 <sup>S</sup> things;	10 Go and <sup>5</sup> tell David, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I <sup>6</sup> offer thee three <sup>7</sup> things: choose thee one of them, that I may do <sup>†</sup> it unto thee.	7 Heb. stretch out.	20 <sup>m</sup> Or, When Ornan turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons <sup>9</sup> with him hid themselves. Now Ornan was threshing wheat.
8 <sup>S</sup> Take which thou wilt;	11 So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>8</sup> Choose thee <sup>1</sup>	8 Heb. Take to thee, 2 Sam. 24. 13.	21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out of the <sup>8</sup> threshingfloor, and bowed himself to David with <sup>†</sup> his face to the ground.
9 <sup>S</sup> years of	12 <sup>†</sup> Either three <sup>9</sup> years, <sup>1</sup> famine; or three months to be <sup>†</sup> destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh <sup>†</sup> thee; or else three days the sword of the LORD, <sup>2</sup> even <sup>o</sup> the pestilence <sup>o</sup> , in the land, and the angel of the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel. Now therefore <sup>3</sup> advise thyself what word I shall bring again <sup>†</sup> to him that sent me.	<sup>m</sup> Or, When Ornan turned back and saw the angel, then he and his four sons with him hid themselves.	22 Then David said to Ornan, <sup>1n</sup> Grant me the place of <sup>†</sup> this <sup>8</sup> threshingfloor, that I may build <sup>2</sup> an altar <sup>o</sup> therein unto the LORD: <sup>3</sup> thou shalt grant it me for the full price: that the plague may be stayed from the people.
1 <sup>S</sup> consumed	13 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the LORD; for very <sup>4p</sup> great <sup>†</sup> are his mercies: <sup>5</sup> but let me not fall into the hand of man.	<sup>n</sup> Heb. Give.	23 And Ornan said unto David, Take <sup>†</sup> it to thee, and let my lord the king do <sup>†</sup> that which is good in his eyes; lo, I give thee the oxen <sup>o</sup> also for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the <sup>4</sup> meat offering; I give it all.
2 <sup>M</sup> Or, and	14 °¶ So the LORD sent <sup>6</sup> pestilence upon Israel: and there fell of Israel seventy thousand men.	7 2 Sam. 24. 16.	
3 <sup>S</sup> consider what answer I shall return	15 And God sent an <sup>9</sup> angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it; and as he was <sup>7</sup> destroying, the LORD beheld, and <sup>7</sup> he repented him of the evil, and said to the <sup>9</sup> angel that destroyed, <sup>†</sup> It is enough, stay	7 See Gen. 6. 6.	
4 <sup>M</sup> Or, many			
5 <sup>S</sup> and			
6 <sup>A</sup> a			
7 <sup>S</sup> about to destroy,			
8 <sup>S</sup> destroying angel,			
9 <sup>S</sup> ; now stay			

1<sup>s</sup> a burnt offering

24 And king David said to Ornan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take <sup>†</sup>that which <sup>†</sup>is thine for the LORD, nor offer <sup>†</sup>burnt offerings<sup>1</sup> without cost.

25 So <sup>a</sup>David gave to Ornan for the place six hundred shekels of gold by weight.

26 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings, and called upon the LORD; and <sup>c</sup>he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering.

27 And the LORD commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

2<sup>a</sup> A,3<sup>s</sup> threshing-floor

28 ¶ At that time<sup>2</sup> when David saw that the LORD had answered him in the <sup>3</sup>threshing-floor<sup>1</sup> of Ornan the Jebusite, then he sacrificed there.

29 <sup>9</sup>For the tabernacle of the LORD, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the altar of <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> burnt offering, <sup>†</sup>were at that <sup>4</sup>season<sup>1</sup> in the high place at <sup>h</sup>Gibeon.

4<sup>s</sup> time5<sup>s</sup> inquire

30 But David could not go before it to <sup>s</sup>enquire<sup>1</sup> of God: for he was afraid because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

## CHAPTER 22.

<sup>o</sup>1 David, foreknowing the place of the temple, prepareth abundance for the building of it. <sup>c</sup>6 He instructeth Solomon in God's promises, &c. 17 He chargeth the princes to assist his son.<sup>1</sup>

6 Omit \*

<sup>6</sup>THEN David said, <sup>7</sup>This <sup>†</sup>is the house of the LORD God, and this <sup>†</sup>is the altar of <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> burnt offering for Israel.

7 A ¶

2 <sup>7</sup>And David commanded to gather together <sup>7</sup>the strangers that <sup>†</sup>were in the land of Israel; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God.

3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the <sup>8</sup>joinings<sup>1</sup>; and brass in abundance <sup>2</sup>without weight;

8<sup>s</sup> couple-ings9<sup>s</sup> and cedar trees

without number

10<sup>s</sup> cedar trees in abundance

4 Also cedar trees in abundance<sup>1</sup>: for the <sup>2</sup>Zidonians and they of Tyre brought <sup>1</sup>much cedar wood<sup>1</sup> to David.

5 And David said, <sup>o</sup>Solomon my son <sup>†</sup>is young and tender,

B.C. 1017.

<sup>a</sup>2 Sam. 24. 24.<sup>b</sup>2 Sam. 7. 2. 1 Kin. 8. 17. ch. 17. 1. & 28. 2.<sup>c</sup>Lev. 9. 24. 2 Chr. 3. 1. & 7. 1.<sup>d</sup>Deut. 12. 5. 11.<sup>e</sup>1 Kin. 5. 3. ch. 28. 3.<sup>f</sup>ch. 28. 5.<sup>g</sup>ch. 16. 39.<sup>h</sup>1 Kin. 4. 23. & 5. 4.<sup>i</sup>That is, Peaceable.<sup>k</sup>1 Kin. 3. 4. ch. 16. 39.<sup>l</sup>2 Chr. 1. 3. 12 Sam. 7. 13.<sup>m</sup>1 Kin. 5. 5. ch. 17. 12, 13.<sup>n</sup>& 28. 6.<sup>o</sup>Heb. 1. 5.<sup>p</sup>Ver. 16.<sup>p</sup>Deut. 12. 5. 2 Sam. 24. 18.<sup>q</sup>ch. 21. 18, 19. 26, 28.<sup>r</sup>2 Chr. 3. 1.<sup>s</sup>1 Kin. 3. 9. 12.<sup>t</sup>Ps. 72. 1. 1 Kin. 9. 21.<sup>u</sup>Josh. 1. 7, 8. ch. 28. 7.<sup>v</sup>Deut. 31. 7.<sup>w</sup>Josh. 1. 5, 7, 9. ch. 28. 20.<sup>x</sup>Ver. 14.<sup>y</sup>1 Kin. 7. 47.<sup>z</sup>Or, in my presence.<sup>aa</sup>1 Kin. 5. 6.<sup>ab</sup>ch. 29. 1.<sup>ac</sup>Asser. 3.

and the house <sup>†</sup>that is to be builded for the LORD <sup>†</sup>must be exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will <sup>†</sup>therefore <sup>o</sup>now<sup>1</sup> make preparation for it. So David prepared abundantly before his death.

6 ¶ Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build an house for the LORD<sup>1</sup> God of Israel.

1<sup>a</sup>, the

7 And David said to Solomon<sup>2</sup>, My son, as for me,<sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup>it was in my <sup>3</sup>mind<sup>1</sup> to build an house <sup>d</sup>unto the name of the LORD my God<sup>4</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

2<sup>s</sup> his son,

As for me,

M<sup>a</sup> According to another reading,

My son,

as for me &amp;c.

3<sup>s</sup> heart4<sup>s</sup>,

8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, <sup>e</sup>Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight<sup>5</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

5<sup>s</sup>;

9 <sup>7</sup>Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him <sup>h</sup>rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be <sup>6</sup>Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days<sup>7</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

6<sup>m</sup> That is, Peaceful.7<sup>s</sup>;

10 <sup>1</sup>He shall build an house for my name; and <sup>m</sup>he shall be my son, and I <sup>†</sup>will be his father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel for ever.

11 Now, my son, <sup>n</sup>the LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath <sup>s</sup>said of<sup>1</sup> thee.

8<sup>s</sup> spoken

concerning

9<sup>s</sup> discretion10<sup>s</sup>; that so

12 Only the LORD <sup>2</sup>give thee <sup>9</sup>wisdom<sup>1</sup> and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel<sup>1</sup>, that<sup>1</sup> thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God.

13 <sup>†</sup>Then shalt thou prosper, if thou <sup>2</sup>takest heed to fulfil<sup>1</sup> the statutes and <sup>3</sup>judgments<sup>1</sup> which the LORD charged Moses with concerning Israel: <sup>a</sup>be strong, and of good courage; <sup>d</sup>dread not, nor<sup>1</sup> be dismayed.

11<sup>s</sup> observe

to do

12<sup>s</sup> the judgments13<sup>s</sup> fear not, neither14<sup>s</sup> afflictionM<sup>a</sup> Or, low estate

14 Now, behold, <sup>9</sup>in my <sup>5</sup>trouble<sup>1</sup> I have prepared for the LORD an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron <sup>b</sup>without weight; for it is in

abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover <sup>†</sup>there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and <sup>a</sup>workers of stone and timber, and all <sup>1</sup>manner of cunning men for every <sup>1</sup>manner of work <sup>2</sup>.

16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, <sup>†</sup>there is no number<sup>3</sup>. Arise <sup>therefore</sup>, and be doing, and <sup>9</sup>the LORD be with thee.

17 <sup>¶</sup>David also commanded all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, *saying*,

18 <sup>†</sup>Is not the LORD your God with you? <sup>†</sup>and hath he <sup>†</sup>not given you rest on every side? for he hath <sup>†</sup>given<sup>†</sup> the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people.

19 Now <sup>†</sup>set your heart and your soul to seek <sup>5</sup>the LORD your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to <sup>†</sup>bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built <sup>7</sup>to the name of the LORD.

## CHAPTER 23.

<sup>01</sup> *David in his old age maketh Solomon king.* <sup>2</sup> *The number and distribution of the Levites.* <sup>7</sup> *The families of the Gershonites.* <sup>12</sup> *The sons of Kohath.* <sup>21</sup> *The sons of Merari.* <sup>24</sup> *Office of the Levites.*

<sup>6</sup> **S**O when<sup>†</sup> David was old <sup>7</sup>and full of days<sup>†</sup>, he made <sup>a</sup>Solomon his son king over Israel.

2 <sup>¶</sup>And he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites.

3 <sup>¶</sup>Now<sup>†</sup> the Levites were numbered from <sup>0</sup>the age of <sup>†</sup>thirty years<sup>9</sup> and upward; and their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand.

4 Of <sup>†</sup>which, <sup>†</sup>twenty and four thousand <sup>†</sup>were <sup>†</sup>to <sup>2</sup>set forward<sup>†</sup> the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand <sup>†</sup>were <sup>†</sup>officers and judges:

5 <sup>¶</sup>Moreover<sup>†</sup> four thousand <sup>†</sup>were <sup>†</sup>porters<sup>†</sup>; and four thousand praised the LORD with

B.C. 1017.

<sup>a</sup> See 2 Chr.

29, 25, 26.

Amos 6, 5.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 6, 16.

Num. 26, 57.

ch. 6, 1, &c.

2 Chr. 5, 14.

& 29, 25.

<sup>c</sup> Heb.

divisions.

<sup>d</sup> That is,

masons

and car-

penters.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 26, 21.

<sup>f</sup> Or, Libni,

ch. 6, 17.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>b</sup> Or, Zizah,

ver. 11.

Deut. 12, 10.

Josh. 22, 4.

2 Sam. 7, 1.

ch. 23, 25.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. did

not mul-

tify sons.

2 Chr. 29, 3.

<sup>m</sup> Ex. 6, 18.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 8, 6,

21.

2 Chr. 5, 7,

& 6, 11.

<sup>p</sup> Ex. 6, 20.

<sup>q</sup> Ex. 28, 1.

Heb. 5, 4.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 7.

1 Kin. 5, 3.

<sup>s</sup> Ex. 30, 7.

Num. 16, 40.

1 Sam. 2, 28.

<sup>t</sup> Deut. 21, 5.

Num. 6, 23.

<sup>u</sup> See

ch. 25, 22-25.

<sup>v</sup> Ex. 2, 22,

& 18, 3, 4.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Kin. 1, 33-

34.

ch. 28, 5.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 26, 24.

*Shubael*,

ch. 24, 20.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 26, 25.

<sup>z</sup> Or,

the first,

<sup>aa</sup> Heb. were

highly

multiplied.

<sup>ab</sup> Num. 4, 3,

47.

<sup>ac</sup> *Shelomoth*,

ch. 24, 22.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 24, 23.

<sup>ae</sup> Or, to

oversee.

<sup>af</sup> Deut. 16, 18,

ch. 26, 29,

2 Chr. 19, 8.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 24, 26.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 24, 29.

the instruments<sup>a</sup> which I made, *said David*, to praise <sup>†</sup>therewith.

6 And <sup>b</sup>David divided them into <sup>1c</sup>courses<sup>2</sup> among<sup>†</sup> the sons of Levi<sup>3</sup>, *namely*,<sup>†</sup> Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

7 <sup>¶</sup>Of the <sup>e</sup>Gershonites<sup>4</sup> were,<sup>†</sup> Laadan, and Shimei.

8 The sons of <sup>5</sup>Laadan; the chief was Jehiel,<sup>†</sup> and Zetham, and Joel, three.

9 The sons of Shimei; <sup>6</sup>Shelomith,<sup>†</sup> and Haziël, and Haran, three. These <sup>†</sup>were the <sup>†</sup>chief of the fathers of Laadan.<sup>†</sup>

10 And the sons of Shimei<sup>7</sup> <sup>o</sup>were,<sup>†</sup> Jahath, <sup>9a</sup>Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah. These four <sup>†</sup>were the sons of Shimei.

11 And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah the second: but Jeush and Beriah<sup>8</sup> had not many sons; therefore they <sup>1</sup>were in one reckoning, according to *their* father's house.<sup>†</sup>

12 <sup>¶</sup>The sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel, four.

13 The sons of <sup>p</sup>Amram; Aaron and Moses: and <sup>q</sup>Aaron was separated, <sup>2</sup>that he should sanctify the most holy things, he and his sons<sup>3</sup> for ever, <sup>†</sup>to burn incense before the LORD, <sup>u</sup>to minister unto him, and <sup>x</sup>to bless in his name<sup>3</sup> for ever.

14 <sup>¶</sup>Now concerning<sup>†</sup> Moses the man of God,<sup>†</sup> his sons were named <sup>5</sup>of<sup>†</sup> the tribe of Levi.

15 <sup>2</sup>The sons of Moses<sup>6</sup> were,<sup>†</sup> Gershom<sup>o</sup>, and Eliezer.

16 <sup>7</sup>Of the <sup>†</sup>sons of Gershom<sup>8</sup>, <sup>b</sup>Shebuel was<sup>†</sup> the chief.

17 And the sons of Eliezer <sup>†</sup>were,<sup>†</sup> Rehabiah<sup>a</sup> the chief. And Eliezer had none other sons; but the sons of Rehabiah <sup>e</sup>were very many.

18 <sup>7</sup>Of the <sup>†</sup>sons of Izhar; <sup>9g</sup>Shelomith the chief.

19 <sup>7h</sup>Of the <sup>†</sup>sons of Hebron; Jariah the <sup>†</sup>first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth.

20 <sup>7</sup>Of the <sup>†</sup>sons of Uzziel; Micah the <sup>†</sup>first,<sup>†</sup> and <sup>2</sup>Jesiah<sup>†</sup> the second.

21 <sup>¶</sup>The sons of Merari; Mahli<sup>o</sup>, and Mushi. The sons of Mahli; Eleazar<sup>o</sup>, and <sup>m</sup>Kish.

22 And Eleazar died, and

<sup>1M</sup> Heb.

divisions.

<sup>2S</sup> ac-

cording

to

<sup>3S</sup>;

<sup>4S</sup>;

<sup>5S</sup>;

<sup>6S</sup>;

<sup>7S</sup>;

<sup>8S</sup>;

<sup>9S</sup>;

<sup>10S</sup>;

<sup>11S</sup>;

<sup>12S</sup>;

<sup>13S</sup>;

<sup>14S</sup>;

<sup>15S</sup>;

<sup>16S</sup>;

<sup>17S</sup>;

<sup>18S</sup>;

<sup>19S</sup>;

<sup>20S</sup>;

<sup>21S</sup>;

<sup>22S</sup>;

<sup>23S</sup>;

<sup>24S</sup>;

<sup>25S</sup>;

<sup>26S</sup>;

<sup>27S</sup>;

<sup>28S</sup>;

<sup>29S</sup>;

<sup>30S</sup>;

<sup>31S</sup>;

<sup>32S</sup>;

<sup>33S</sup>;

<sup>34S</sup>;

<sup>35S</sup>;

<sup>36S</sup>;

<sup>37S</sup>;

<sup>38S</sup>;

<sup>39S</sup>;

<sup>40S</sup>;

<sup>41S</sup>;

<sup>42S</sup>;

<sup>43S</sup>;

<sup>44S</sup>;

<sup>45S</sup>;

<sup>46S</sup>;

<sup>47S</sup>;

<sup>48S</sup>;

<sup>49S</sup>;

<sup>50S</sup>;

<sup>51S</sup>;

<sup>52S</sup>;

<sup>53S</sup>;

<sup>54S</sup>;

<sup>55S</sup>;

<sup>56S</sup>;

<sup>57S</sup>;

<sup>58S</sup>;

<sup>59S</sup>;

<sup>60S</sup>;

<sup>61S</sup>;

<sup>62S</sup>;

<sup>63S</sup>;

<sup>64S</sup>;

<sup>65S</sup>;

<sup>66S</sup>;

<sup>67S</sup>;

<sup>68S</sup>;

<sup>69S</sup>;

<sup>70S</sup>;

<sup>71S</sup>;

<sup>72S</sup>;

<sup>73S</sup>;

<sup>74S</sup>;

<sup>75S</sup>;

<sup>76S</sup>;

<sup>77S</sup>;

<sup>78S</sup>;

<sup>79S</sup>;

<sup>80S</sup>;

<sup>81S</sup>;

<sup>82S</sup>;

<sup>83S</sup>;

<sup>84S</sup>;

<sup>85S</sup>;

<sup>86S</sup>;

<sup>87S</sup>;

<sup>88S</sup>;

<sup>89S</sup>;

<sup>90S</sup>;

<sup>91S</sup>;

<sup>92S</sup>;

<sup>93S</sup>;

<sup>94S</sup>;

<sup>95S</sup>;

<sup>96S</sup>;

<sup>97S</sup>;

<sup>98S</sup>;

<sup>99S</sup>;

<sup>100S</sup>;

1 <sup>A</sup> only	<sup>a</sup> had no sons, but daughters <sup>1</sup> ; and their <sup>b</sup> brethren the sons of Kish <sup>c</sup> took them <sup>2</sup> .	B.C.c.1045. <sup>a</sup> ch. 24. 28. <sup>b</sup> Or, kousmen. <sup>c</sup> See Num. 26. 6, 8. <sup>d</sup> ch. 24. 30.	CHAPTER 24.		
2 <sup>A</sup> to wife	23 <sup>a</sup> The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jeremoth, three.		<sup>o</sup> 1 The divisions of the sons of Aaron by lot into four and twenty orders. 20 The Kohathites, 27 and the Merarites divided by lot. <sup>1</sup>		
3 <sup>S</sup> their fathers' houses, even the heads of the fathers' houses of those of them that	24 <sup>a</sup> ¶ These <sup>t</sup> were the sons of <sup>e</sup> Levi after <sup>3</sup> the house of their fathers; <i>even</i> the chief of the fathers, as they <sup>1</sup> were counted <sup>4</sup> 'by' number of names by their polls, <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, from <sup>o</sup> the age of <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> twenty years <sup>6</sup> and upward.	<sup>e</sup> Num. 10. 17, 21. <sup>f</sup> Lev. 10. 1, 6. Num. 26. 60. <sup>g</sup> Num. 3. 4. & 26. 61. <sup>h</sup> ver. 27. See Num. 1. 3. 4. 3. 5. 24. Ezra 3. 8. <sup>i</sup> ch. 22. 18. <sup>k</sup> Or, and he dwelleth in Jerusalem, &c.	<sup>1</sup> NOW these are the divisions of the sons of Aaron. <sup>1</sup> The sons of Aaron; Nadab <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Abihu, Eleazar <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Ithamar.		1 <sup>S</sup> And the courses of the sons of Aaron were these.
4 <sup>S</sup> in, the	25 For David said, The LORD <sup>7</sup> God of Israel <sup>8</sup> <sup>h</sup> hath given rest unto his people <sup>9</sup> , <sup>k</sup> that they may dwell <sup>1</sup> in Jerusalem for ever:		2 But <sup>g</sup> Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest's office.		
5 <sup>S</sup> who	26 And also <sup>o</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the Levites <sup>o</sup> ; they <sup>1</sup> shall no <sup>t</sup> more <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> carry the tabernacle <sup>2</sup> , nor any <sup>1</sup> vessels of it for the service thereof.		3 <sup>2</sup> And David <sup>3</sup> distributed them, both <sup>1</sup> Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, <sup>4</sup> according to their <sup>1</sup> offices <sup>1</sup> in their service.		2 <sup>M</sup> Or, And David divided them, even Zadok &c.
6 <sup>A</sup> old	27 For <sup>3</sup> by the last words of David the <sup>4</sup> Levites <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> were <sup>m</sup> numbered <sup>5</sup> from twenty years old and <sup>6</sup> above:	<sup>i</sup> Num. 4. 5. &c.	4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Eleazar than of the sons of Ithamar; and <i>thus</i> were they divided <sup>2</sup> . Among <sup>1</sup> the sons of Eleazar <sup>t</sup> there were sixteen <sup>7</sup> chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight among <sup>1</sup> the sons of Ithamar <sup>8</sup> according to <sup>9</sup> the house of their fathers. <sup>1</sup>		3 <sup>S</sup> with 4 <sup>A</sup> divided them 5 <sup>S</sup> ordering 6 <sup>S</sup> of 7 <sup>S</sup> heads of fathers' houses; and of
7 <sup>A</sup> , the	28 Because <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>t</sup> their office <sup>t</sup> was to wait on the sons of Aaron for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, <sup>8</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the work of the service of the house of God;	<sup>m</sup> Heb. number. <sup>n</sup> Heb. their station was at the hand of the sons of Aaron, Neh. 11. 24.	5 Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for <sup>1</sup> the governors <sup>1</sup> of the sanctuary, and <sup>2</sup> governors of the house <sup>1</sup> of God, <sup>3</sup> were <sup>1</sup> of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Ithamar.		8 <sup>A</sup> , 9 <sup>S</sup> their fathers' houses, eight. 1 <sup>S</sup> there were princes 2 <sup>S</sup> princes 3 <sup>S</sup> both 4 <sup>S</sup> Nethanel 5 <sup>S</sup> who was 6 <sup>S</sup> in the presence of 7 <sup>S</sup> the heads of the fathers' houses 8 <sup>A</sup> of the 9 <sup>S</sup> fathers' house 1 <sup>M</sup> The Hebrew text has, taken, taken.
8 <sup>A</sup> , the	29 <sup>o</sup> Both <sup>1</sup> for <sup>2</sup> the shewbread <sup>3</sup> , and for <sup>4</sup> the fine flour for <sup>1</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering, <sup>2</sup> and for <sup>3</sup> the unleavened cakes, and for <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> that <i>which is baked in the pan</i> , <sup>3</sup> and for <sup>1</sup> that which is <sup>4</sup> 'fried,' and for all manner of <sup>5</sup> measure and size;	<sup>p</sup> Ex. 25. 20. <sup>q</sup> Lev. 6. 20. ch. 9. 29, &c. <sup>r</sup> Lev. 2. 4. <sup>s</sup> Lev. 2. 5, 7. <sup>t</sup> Or, flat plate. <sup>u</sup> Lev. 19. 35. <sup>v</sup> Heb. house of the father.	6 And Shemaiah the son of <sup>1</sup> Nethaneel <sup>1</sup> the scribe, <sup>2</sup> one <sup>1</sup> of the Levites, wrote them <sup>3</sup> before <sup>1</sup> the king, and the princes, and Zadok the priest, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, and <sup>7</sup> before the chief of the fathers <sup>1</sup> of the priests and <sup>8</sup> Levites: one <sup>9</sup> principal household <sup>1</sup> being taken for Eleazar, and <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> one taken for Ithamar.		
9 <sup>S</sup> even	30 And to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even;	<sup>x</sup> Num. 10. 10. Ps. 81. 3. <sup>y</sup> Lev. 23. 4.	7 Now the first lot came forth to Jehoiarib, the second to Jedaiah <sup>2</sup> ,		
10 <sup>A</sup> also	31 And to offer all burnt <sup>5</sup> sacrifices <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD <sup>6</sup> <sup>2</sup> in the sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the <sup>a</sup> set feasts, <sup>7</sup> by <sup>1</sup> number <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> according to the <sup>8</sup> order commanded unto <sup>1</sup> them, continually before the LORD:	<sup>z</sup> Num. 1. 53. <sup>aa</sup> Neh. 12. 4. <sup>ab</sup> Luke 1. 5. <sup>ac</sup> Num. 3. 6, 9.	8 The third to Harim, the fourth to Seorim <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup>		
11 <sup>S</sup> in	32 And that they should <sup>b</sup> keep the charge of the <sup>9</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>1</sup> and the charge of the holy <sup>t</sup> place, and <sup>a</sup> the charge of the sons of Aaron their brethren, <sup>1</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the service of the house of the LORD.		9 The fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to Mijamin <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup>		
12 <sup>S</sup> ordi-			10 The seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to <sup>c</sup> Abijah <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup>		
13 <sup>S</sup> tent of meeting,			11 The ninth to <sup>3</sup> Jeshuah <sup>1</sup> , the tenth to Shecaniah <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup>		1 <sup>S</sup> Jeshua,
14 <sup>S</sup> for			12 The eleventh to Eliashib, the twelfth to Jakim <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup>		
			13 The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jeshebeab <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup>		



14 The fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer<sup>1</sup>,  
 15 The seventeenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to <sup>2</sup>Aphses,<sup>1</sup>  
 16 The nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to <sup>3</sup>Jehezkel,<sup>1</sup>  
 17 The one and twentieth to Jachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul<sup>1</sup>,  
 18 The three and twentieth to Delaiah, the four and twentieth to Maaziah.  
 19 <sup>4</sup>These were the orderings<sup>1</sup> of them in their service<sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup>to come into the house of the LORD<sup>6</sup>,<sup>1</sup> according to <sup>6</sup>their manner, under<sup>1</sup> Aaron their father, as the LORD<sup>7</sup> God of Israel<sup>8</sup> had commanded him.  
 20 ¶ And <sup>9</sup>the rest of the sons of Levi<sup>1</sup> were these: Of<sup>1</sup> the sons of Amram<sup>2</sup>; <sup>6</sup>Shubael<sup>1</sup>; of the sons of Shubael<sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup>Jehdeiah.  
 21 <sup>7</sup>Concerning <sup>9</sup>Rehabiah: of the sons of Rehabiah, <sup>5</sup>the first was Isshiah.<sup>1</sup>  
 22 Of the Izharites<sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup><sup>6</sup>Shelomoth<sup>7</sup>; of the sons of Shelomoth<sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup>Jahath.  
 23 And the sons <sup>8</sup>of <sup>2</sup>Hebron; Jariah the <sup>9</sup>first,<sup>1</sup> Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, Jekameam the fourth.  
 24 <sup>1</sup>Of the<sup>1</sup> sons of Uzziel<sup>2</sup>; Michah<sup>1</sup>; of the sons of <sup>3</sup>Michah<sup>1</sup>; Shamir.  
 25 The brother of <sup>3</sup>Michah was<sup>1</sup> Isshiah: of the sons of Isshiah<sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup>Zechariah.  
 26 <sup>2</sup>The sons of Merari<sup>5</sup> were<sup>1</sup> Mahli and Mushi: the sons of Jaaziah; Beno.  
 27 ¶ The sons of Merari<sup>6</sup> by Jaaziah<sup>1</sup>; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibi.  
 28 Of Mahli<sup>5</sup> came<sup>1</sup> Eleazar, <sup>7</sup>who had no sons.  
 29 <sup>7</sup>Concerning Kish: the son of Kish was<sup>1</sup> Jerahmeel.  
 30 <sup>8</sup>The sons also<sup>1</sup> of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jerimoth. These <sup>1</sup>were the sons of the Levites after <sup>9</sup>the house of their fathers.<sup>1</sup>  
 31 These likewise cast lots <sup>1</sup>over against<sup>1</sup> their brethren the sons of Aaron in the presence of David the king, and Zadok, and Ahimelech, and the <sup>2</sup>chief of the fathers<sup>1</sup> of the priests and <sup>3</sup>Levites<sup>4</sup>, even

B.C. 1015.

<sup>4</sup> ch. 6. 23, 39, 44.

<sup>6</sup> ch. 9. 25.

<sup>6</sup> Otherwise called Je-sharelah, ver. 14.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. by the hands of the king So ver. 6.

<sup>6</sup> ch. 23. 16, Shebuel, for Izri, ver. 11.

<sup>6</sup> ch. 23. 17.

<sup>6</sup> With Shimei mentioned, ver. 17.

<sup>6</sup> ch. 23. 18, Shelomith.

<sup>6</sup> ch. 23. 19, & 25. 31.

<sup>6</sup> Or, Azareel, ver. 18.

<sup>6</sup> Or, Shubiel, ver. 20.

<sup>6</sup> Or, matters. <sup>7</sup> Ex. 6. 19, ch. 23. 21.

<sup>4</sup> ch. 23. 22.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. by the hands of the king, ver. 2.

<sup>4</sup> ch. 23. 23.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 23. 13.

the principal fathers over against their younger brethren.<sup>1</sup>

## CHAPTER 25.

<sup>1</sup> The number and offices of the singers.  
<sup>8</sup> Their division by lot into four and twenty orders.<sup>1</sup>

**M**OREOVER David and the captains of the host separated <sup>1</sup>to<sup>1</sup> the service <sup>2</sup>of the sons of <sup>2</sup>Asaph, and of Heman, and of Jeduthun, who should prophesy with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of <sup>3</sup>the workmen<sup>1</sup> according to their service was:

2 Of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nethaniah, and <sup>4</sup>Asarelah,<sup>1</sup> the sons of Asaph<sup>5</sup> under the <sup>6</sup>hands<sup>1</sup> of Asaph, <sup>7</sup>which<sup>1</sup> prophesied <sup>8</sup>according to<sup>1</sup> the order of the king.

3 Of Jeduthun: the sons of Jeduthun; Gedaliah, and <sup>9</sup>Zeri, and Jeshaiiah, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, <sup>1</sup>six,<sup>1</sup> under the hands of their father Jeduthun<sup>2</sup>, who prophesied <sup>3</sup>with a harp, to give thanks and to praise<sup>1</sup> the LORD.

4 Of Heman: the sons of Heman; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, <sup>4</sup>Uzziel, <sup>5</sup>Shebuel, and Jerimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliathah, Giddalti, and Romamti-ezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, <sup>6</sup>and<sup>1</sup> Mahazioth:  
 5 All these <sup>1</sup>were the sons of Heman the king's seer in the <sup>2</sup>words of God, to lift up the horn. And God gave to Heman fourteen sons and three daughters.

6 All these <sup>1</sup>were under the hands of their father for song <sup>1</sup>in the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God<sup>6</sup>, <sup>1</sup>of according to the king's order to <sup>7</sup>Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman<sup>8</sup>.

7 <sup>9</sup>So<sup>1</sup> the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in <sup>1</sup>the songs of<sup>1</sup> the LORD, <sup>1</sup>even all that were <sup>2</sup>cunning,<sup>1</sup> was two hundred fourscore and eight.

8 ¶ And they cast lots<sup>2</sup>, ward against ward,<sup>1</sup> as well the small as the great, <sup>4</sup>the teacher as the scholar.

9 Now the first lot came forth

<sup>1</sup> S for  
<sup>2</sup> A certain

<sup>3</sup> S them that did the work  
<sup>4</sup> S Asharelah,  
<sup>5</sup> M In ver. 14, Jesharelah.

<sup>5</sup> A;  
<sup>6</sup> S hand  
<sup>7</sup> S who  
<sup>8</sup> S after  
<sup>9</sup> M Heb. by the hands of the king.

<sup>9</sup> M In ver. 11, Izri.  
<sup>1</sup> S six;  
<sup>2</sup> M With Shimei mentioned in ver. 17.

<sup>2</sup> A with the harp  
<sup>3</sup> S in giving thanks and praising

<sup>4</sup> M In ver. 18, Azarel.  
<sup>5</sup> M In ver. 20, Shubael.

<sup>6</sup> S;  
<sup>7</sup> M Or, after the order of the king, even Asaph &c.

<sup>8</sup> A being under the order of the king  
<sup>9</sup> S And  
<sup>1</sup> S singing unto

<sup>2</sup> S skilful,  
<sup>3</sup> S for their charges, all alike,  
<sup>4</sup> M as A.V. text.

1<sup>s</sup>; heard

for Asaph to Joseph: the second to Gedaliah, who with<sup>1</sup> his brethren and sons <sup>1</sup>were twelve: 10 The third to Zaccur, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

11 The fourth to Izri, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

12 The fifth to Nethaniah, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

13 The sixth to Bukkiah, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

14 The seventh to Jesharelah, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

15 The eighth to Jeshaiah, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

16 The ninth to Mattaniah, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

17 The tenth to Shimei, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

2<sup>s</sup> Azarel,

18 The eleventh to <sup>2</sup>Azareel, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

19 The twelfth to Hashabiah, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

3<sup>s</sup> for the 4<sup>s</sup>,

20 <sup>3</sup>The<sup>1</sup> thirteenth<sup>4</sup> to<sup>1</sup> Shubael, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

21 <sup>3</sup>The<sup>1</sup> fourteenth<sup>4</sup> to<sup>1</sup> Mattithiah, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

22 <sup>3</sup>The<sup>1</sup> fifteenth<sup>4</sup> to<sup>1</sup> Jeremoth, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

23 <sup>3</sup>The<sup>1</sup> sixteenth<sup>4</sup> to<sup>1</sup> Hananiah, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

24 <sup>3</sup>The<sup>1</sup> seventeenth<sup>4</sup> to<sup>1</sup> Jothabekashah, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

25 <sup>3</sup>The<sup>1</sup> eighteenth<sup>4</sup> to<sup>1</sup> Hanani, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

26 <sup>3</sup>The<sup>1</sup> nineteenth<sup>4</sup> to<sup>1</sup> Mallothi, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

27 <sup>3</sup>The<sup>1</sup> twentieth<sup>4</sup> to<sup>1</sup> Eliathah, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

28 <sup>3</sup>The<sup>1</sup> one and twentieth<sup>4</sup> to<sup>1</sup> Hothir, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

29 <sup>3</sup>The<sup>1</sup> two and twentieth<sup>4</sup> to<sup>1</sup> Giddalti, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve:

30 <sup>3</sup>The<sup>1</sup> three and twentieth<sup>4</sup>

B.C.c.1015.

<sup>a</sup> Or, Shelemiah, ver. 14.<sup>b</sup> Or, Ebiasaph, ch. 6. 37. & 9. 19.<sup>c</sup> That is, Obed-edom, as ch. 13. 14.<sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 28.

to Mahazioth, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve: 31 <sup>1</sup>The<sup>1</sup> four and twentieth<sup>4</sup> to<sup>1</sup> Romamti-ezer, <sup>0</sup>he, <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>0</sup>, and his brethren, <sup>0</sup>were<sup>1</sup> twelve.

## CHAPTER 26.

<sup>01</sup> The divisions of the porters. 13 The gates assigned by lot. 20 The Levites that had charge of the treasures. 29 Officers and judges.

<sup>2</sup> CONCERNING the divisions of the porters: Of the Korhites was<sup>1</sup> <sup>3a</sup> Meshelemiah the son of Kore, of the sons of <sup>4b</sup> Asaph.

2 And <sup>5</sup>the sons of Meshelemiah were, <sup>1</sup>Zechariah the first-born, Jediah the second, Zebadiah the third, Jathniel the fourth<sup>6</sup>.

3 Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, <sup>7</sup>Elioenai<sup>1</sup> the seventh.

4 <sup>8</sup>Moreover the sons of Obed-edom were, <sup>1</sup>Shemaiah the first-born, Jehozabad the second, Joah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and <sup>9</sup>Nethaneel<sup>1</sup> the fifth<sup>6</sup>.

5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh, <sup>1</sup>Peulthai<sup>1</sup> the eighth: for God blessed <sup>0</sup>him.

6 Also unto Shemaiah his son were sons born, that ruled <sup>2</sup>throughout<sup>1</sup> the house of their father: for they <sup>1</sup>were mighty men of valour.

7 The sons of Shemaiah; Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whose brethren <sup>1</sup>were <sup>3</sup>strong<sup>1</sup> men, Elihu, and Semachiah.

8 All these <sup>4</sup> of the sons of Obed-edom: they and their sons and their brethren, able men <sup>6</sup>for<sup>1</sup> strength for the service<sup>6</sup>, were<sup>1</sup> threescore and two of Obed-edom.

9 And Meshelemiah had sons and brethren, <sup>3</sup>strong<sup>1</sup> men, eighteen.

10 Also <sup>d</sup>Hosah, of the children of Merari, had sons: <sup>1</sup>Simri<sup>1</sup> the chief, (for <sup>1</sup>though he was not the firstborn, yet his father made him <sup>0</sup>the<sup>1</sup> chief;)

11 Hilkiath the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hosah <sup>1</sup>were thirteen.

12 <sup>8</sup>Among<sup>1</sup> these <sup>1</sup>were the <sup>2</sup>divisions of the porters, even among<sup>1</sup> the chief men, <sup>1</sup>having<sup>1</sup> wards one against another,

1<sup>s</sup> for the2<sup>s</sup> For the courses of the door-keepers: of the Korahites;3<sup>m</sup> In ver. 14.4<sup>m</sup> In ch. 9. 19.5<sup>s</sup> Meshelemiah had sons;6<sup>s</sup> ;7<sup>s</sup> Elio-enai8<sup>s</sup> And Obed-edom had sons;9<sup>s</sup> Nethaneel10<sup>s</sup> Peulthai11<sup>s</sup> over12<sup>s</sup> over13<sup>s</sup> valiant14<sup>s</sup> were15<sup>s</sup> in16<sup>s</sup> ;17<sup>s</sup> Shimri18<sup>s</sup> of19<sup>s</sup> courses of the door-keepers, even of20<sup>s</sup> changes like as their brethren,21<sup>s</sup> Or,22<sup>s</sup> wards23<sup>s</sup> over against their brethren

1<sup>s</sup> their fathers' houses,  
 2<sup>m</sup> In ver. 1, *Meshelemiah*.  
 3<sup>s</sup> discreet  
 4<sup>s</sup> store-house.  
 5<sup>s</sup> by the gate of  
 6<sup>m</sup> That is, *Casting forth*.  
 7<sup>s</sup> at the causeway that goeth  
 8<sup>s</sup> for the store-house  
 9<sup>s</sup> For  
 10<sup>m</sup> Or, *the Precinct*  
 2<sup>s</sup> were the courses of the door-keepers; of the sons of the Kohathites, and of  
 3<sup>m</sup> According to the Sept., *And the Levites brethren were over* d.c.  
 4<sup>s</sup> treasures  
 5<sup>m</sup> Heb. *holy things*.  
 6<sup>s</sup> The sons of Laadan  
 7<sup>m</sup> In ch. 6, 17, *Libni*.  
 8<sup>s</sup> Gershonites belonging to Laadan  
 9<sup>s</sup> ;  
 10<sup>m</sup> In ch. 23, 8, *Jehiel*.  
 11<sup>s</sup> of  
 12<sup>a</sup> of  
 13<sup>s</sup> over the treasures.  
 14<sup>s</sup> of  
 15<sup>s</sup> Eliezer came  
 16<sup>s</sup> Shelomoth  
 17<sup>s</sup> This Shelomoth of the fathers' houses,

to minister in the house of the LORD.

13<sup>o</sup> ¶ And they cast lots, as well the small as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to <sup>2d</sup> Shelemiah. Then for Zechariah his son, a <sup>3</sup> wise counsellor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward.

15 To Obed-edom southward; and to his sons the <sup>4</sup> house of <sup>5</sup> Auppim.

16 To Shuppim and Hosah <sup>o</sup> the lot came forth westward, <sup>5</sup> with the gate <sup>6</sup> Shallecheth, <sup>7</sup> by the causeway of the going <sup>9</sup> up, ward against ward.

17 Eastward <sup>†</sup> were six Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and <sup>8</sup> toward Auppim <sup>†</sup> two <sup>†</sup> and two.

18 <sup>8</sup> At <sup>†</sup> Parbar westward, four at the causeway, <sup>†</sup> and two at <sup>†</sup> Parbar.

19 These <sup>2</sup> are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kore, and among <sup>†</sup> the sons of Merari.

20 ¶ <sup>3</sup> And of the Levites, Ahijah <sup>†</sup> was <sup>k</sup> over the <sup>4</sup> treasures of the house of God, and over the <sup>4</sup> treasures of the <sup>5</sup> dedicated things.

21 <sup>6</sup> As concerning the sons of <sup>†</sup> Laadan; the sons of the <sup>7</sup> Gershonite Laadan, chief fathers, even of Laadan <sup>†</sup> the Gershonite <sup>8</sup>, were <sup>1</sup> <sup>2p</sup> Jehieli.

22 The sons of Jehieli; Zetham, and Joel his brother, <sup>o</sup> which were <sup>†</sup> over the <sup>4</sup> treasures of the house of the LORD.

23 Of the Amramites, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> the Izharites, <sup>2</sup> the Hebronites, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> the Uzzielites:

24 And <sup>†</sup> Shebuel the son of Gershom, the son of Moses, <sup>†</sup> was ruler <sup>3</sup> of the treasures.

25 And his brethren <sup>4</sup> by Eliezer; <sup>†</sup> Rehabiah his son, and Jeshaiiah his son, and Joram his son, and Zichri his son, and <sup>5</sup> Shelomith <sup>†</sup> his son.

26 <sup>6</sup> Which Shelomith <sup>†</sup> and his brethren <sup>†</sup> were over all the <sup>7</sup> treasures of the dedicated things, which David the king, and the <sup>8</sup> chief fathers, the captains over thousands and

B.C.E. 1015.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *Out of the battles and spoils*.

<sup>5</sup> Or, as well for the small as for the great.

<sup>6</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 9.

<sup>7</sup> Called *Meshelemiah*, ver. 1.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. *Gatherings*.

<sup>9</sup> ch. 23. 4.

<sup>9</sup> See 1 Kin. 10. 5. 2 Chr. 9. 4.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. *over the charge*.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 23. 19.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 28. 12. Mal. 3. 10.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. *holy things*.

<sup>m</sup> See Josh. 21. 29.

<sup>n</sup> Or, *Libni*, ch. 6. 17.

<sup>p</sup> Or, *Jehiel*, ch. 23. 8, & 29. 8.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. *thing*, 2 Chr. 19. 11.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 23. 16.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 23. 18.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 8. ch. 11. 11.

hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated.

27 <sup>1a</sup> Out of the <sup>2</sup> spoils won in battles did they dedicate to <sup>3</sup> maintain the house of the LORD.

28 And all that Samuel <sup>c</sup> the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Joab the son of Zeruiah, had dedicated; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>†</sup> whosoever had dedicated <sup>†</sup> any thing, it was under the hand of <sup>4</sup> Shelomith, and of his brethren.

29 ¶ Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons <sup>†</sup> were for the outward business over Israel, for <sup>†</sup> officers and judges.

30 <sup>5</sup> And of <sup>†</sup> the Hebronites, Hashabiah and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, <sup>6</sup> were <sup>h</sup> officers among them of Israel on this side Jordan westward in <sup>†</sup> all the business of the LORD, and <sup>7</sup> in <sup>†</sup> the service of the king.

31 <sup>5</sup> Among <sup>†</sup> the Hebronites <sup>†</sup> was <sup>†</sup> Jerijah the chief, <sup>†</sup> even <sup>8</sup> among <sup>†</sup> the Hebronites, according to <sup>9</sup> the generations of his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of David they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour <sup>m</sup> at Jazer of Gilead.

32 And his brethren, men of valour, <sup>†</sup> were two thousand and seven hundred <sup>1</sup> chief fathers, whom king David made <sup>2</sup> rulers over the Reubenites, <sup>3</sup> the Gadites, and the half tribe of <sup>4</sup> Manasseh, for every matter pertaining to God, and <sup>5</sup> <sup>q</sup> affairs of the king.

## CHAPTER 27.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The twelve captains for every several month. 16 The princes of the twelve tribes. 23 The numbering of the people hindered. 25 David's officers.

NOW the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the <sup>6</sup> chief fathers and <sup>†</sup> captains of thousands and <sup>7</sup> hundreds, and their officers that served the king <sup>8</sup> in any matter of the courses <sup>9</sup>, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course <sup>†</sup> were twenty and four thousand.

2 Over the first course for the first month <sup>†</sup> was <sup>m</sup> Jashobeam

1<sup>m</sup> Heb. *Out of the battles and the spoil*.

2<sup>s</sup> spoil

3<sup>s</sup> repair

4<sup>s</sup> Shelomoth,

5<sup>m</sup> Heb. *Shelomith*.

6<sup>s</sup> Or

7<sup>s</sup> had the oversight of Israel beyond Jordan westward; for

8<sup>s</sup> for

9<sup>s</sup> of

10<sup>s</sup> their generations by fathers' houses.

11<sup>s</sup>, heads of fathers' houses,

12<sup>s</sup> over-seers

13<sup>a</sup> and

14<sup>s</sup> the Manassites,

15<sup>a</sup> for the

16<sup>s</sup> heads of fathers' houses and the

17<sup>a</sup> of

18<sup>a</sup>,

	the son of Zabdiel: and in his course †were twenty and four thousand.	B.C.c.1015.	children of Ephraim: and in his course †were twenty and four thousand.	
1 s He was of 2 A,	3 <sup>1</sup> Of <sup>1</sup> the children of Perez <sup>2</sup> <sup>°</sup> was <sup>1</sup> the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.	<sup>a</sup> Or, <i>Heb'd.</i> , ch. 11. 30.	15 The twelfth captain for the twelfth month †was <sup>1a</sup> Hel-dai the Netophathite, of Oth-niel: and in his course †were twenty and four thousand.	1 <sup>m</sup> In ch. 11. 30, <i>Heled.</i>
3 s the 4 s; and	4 And over the course of the second month †was <sup>b</sup> Dodai <sup>3an</sup> Ahohite, and <sup>°</sup> of <sup>1</sup> his course <sup>4</sup> <sup>was</sup> <sup>1</sup> Mikloth <sup>°</sup> also <sup>1</sup> the ruler: <sup>2</sup> in his course <sup>°</sup> likewise <sup>1</sup> †were twenty and four thousand.	<sup>b</sup> Or, <i>Dodo</i> , 2 Sam. 23. 9.	16 ¶ Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: <sup>°</sup> the ruler <sup>1</sup> of the Reubenites †was Eliezer the son of Zichri <sup>2</sup> : of the Si-meonites, Shephatiah the son of <sup>3</sup> Maachah <sup>1</sup> :	2 <sup>A</sup> the ruler
5 A and	5 The third captain of the host for the third month †was Benaiah <sup>6</sup> the son of Jehoia-da <sup>7</sup> , a <sup>°</sup> chief priest <sup>1</sup> : and in his course †were twenty and four thousand.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 26. 30.	17 Of <sup>4</sup> the Levites, <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> Hasha-biah the son of Kemuel: of <sup>5</sup> the Aaronites, <sup>1</sup> Zadok:	3 <sup>S</sup> Maacah 4 <sup>S</sup> Levi,
6 A, 7 s the priest [ <sup>m</sup> Or, chief mi- nister], chief Sec 2 Sam. 8. 1 s, 8 s the mighty man of 9 s over 1 s of	6 This †is that Benaiah, †who was <sup>2</sup> /mighty among <sup>1</sup> the thirty, and <sup>1</sup> above <sup>1</sup> the thirty: and <sup>1</sup> in <sup>1</sup> his course †was Ammizab-bad his son.	<sup>d</sup> Or, <i>principal officer</i> , 1 Kin. 4. 5. <sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 6, <i>Etiab.</i> <sup>f</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 20, 22, 23; ch. 11. 22, ac.	18 Of Judah, <sup>6e</sup> Elihu, <sup>1</sup> one of the brethren of David: of Is-sachar, Omri the son of Mi-chael:	5 <sup>S</sup> Aaron, 6 <sup>m</sup> In 1 Sam. 16. 6, <i>Eliab.</i>
	7 The fourth captain for the fourth month †was <sup>9</sup> Asahel the brother of Joab, and Zebadiah his son after him: and in his course †were twenty and four thousand.	<sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 24. ch. 11. 26.	19 Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah: of Naphtali, <sup>7</sup> Jerimoth <sup>1</sup> the son of Azriel:	7 <sup>S</sup> Jere- moth
	8 The fifth captain for the fifth month †was Shamhuth the Izrahite: and in his course †were twenty and four thou-sand.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 11. 28.	20 Of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azaziah: of the half tribe of Manasseh, Joel the son of Pedaiiah:	
	9 The sixth captain for the sixth month †was <sup>h</sup> Ira the son of Ikkesb the Tekoite: and in his course †were twenty and four thousand.	<sup>i</sup> Gen. 15. 5.	21 Of the half tribe of Manas-seh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Zechariah: of Benjamin, Jaasiel the son of Abner:	
	10 The seventh captain for the seventh month †was <sup>k</sup> He-lez the Pelonite, of the chil-dren of Ephraim: and in his course †were twenty and four thousand.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 11. 27.	22 Of Dan, <sup>8</sup> Azareel <sup>1</sup> the son of Jeroham. These †were the <sup>9</sup> princes <sup>1</sup> of the tribes of Israel.	8 <sup>S</sup> Azarel
	11 The eighth captain for the eighth month †was <sup>a</sup> Sibbecai the Hushathite, of the <sup>2</sup> Zar-hites <sup>1</sup> : and in his course †were twenty and four thousand.	<sup>l</sup> ch. 11. 27.	23 <sup>°</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because <sup>2</sup> the LORD had said he would increase Israel like to the stars of <sup>1</sup> the heavens. <sup>1</sup>	9 <sup>S</sup> cap- tains
2 s Zerah- ites	12 The ninth captain for the ninth month †was <sup>p</sup> Abiezer the <sup>2</sup> Anetothite, <sup>1</sup> of the Benja-minites: and in his course †were twenty and four thousand.	<sup>m</sup> Heb., <i>ascended</i> , <sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 21. 18, ch. 11. 29.	24 Joab the son of Zeruiah began to number, but <sup>°</sup> he <sup>1</sup> finished not <sup>2</sup> , because <sup>1</sup> there fell wrath for it against <sup>1</sup> Is-rael; neither <sup>m</sup> was the number put <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the account <sup>°</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the chronicles of king David.	1 <sup>S</sup> heaven.
3 s Ana- thothite,	13 The tenth captain for the tenth month †was <sup>q</sup> Maharai the Netophathite, of the <sup>2</sup> Zar-hites <sup>1</sup> : and in his course †were twenty and four thousand.	<sup>o</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 15, ch. 21. 7.	25 ¶ And over the king's <sup>2</sup> treasures <sup>1</sup> †was Azmaveth the son of Adiel: and over the <sup>2</sup> storehouses <sup>1</sup> in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, †was <sup>6</sup> Jeho-nathan <sup>1</sup> the son of Uziah:	2 <sup>S</sup> ; and there came wrath for this upon 3 <sup>S</sup> into 1 <sup>S</sup> in
	14 The eleventh captain for the eleventh month †was <sup>1</sup> Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the	<sup>p</sup> ch. 11. 28.	26 And over them that did the work of the field for till-age of the ground †was Ezri the son of Chelub:	5 <sup>S</sup> trea- suries
		<sup>q</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 28, ch. 11. 30.	27 And over the vineyards †was Shimei the Ramathite: <sup>7</sup>	6 <sup>S</sup> Jona- than
		<sup>r</sup> Heb. <i>over that which was of the vineyards</i> , ch. 11. 31.	28 Over the increase of the vine-yards for the wine cellars †was Zabdi the Shiphmite:	7 <sup>A</sup> and



1 <sup>s</sup> lowland	28 And over the olive trees and the sycamore trees that <sup>†</sup> were in the <sup>1</sup> low plains <sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> was Baal-hanan the Gederite: and over the cellars of oil <sup>†</sup> was Joash:	B.C.e.1015. a a Sam. 7. 5, 13. 1 Kin. 5. 3. ch. 17. 4. & 22. 8. b Heb. bloods. c 1 Sam. 16. 7-13.	3 But God said unto me, <sup>a</sup> Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou <sup>1</sup> hast been <sup>1</sup> a man of war, and hast shed <sup>b</sup> blood.	1 <sup>s</sup> art
2 <sup>s</sup> and over	29 And over the herds that fed in Sharon <sup>†</sup> was Shitrai the Sharonite: and over the herds <sup>†</sup> that were in the valleys <sup>†</sup> was Shaphat the son of Adlai:	d Gen. 49. 8. ch. 5. 2. Ps. 60. 7. & 78. 68. e 1 Sam. 16. 1. f 1 Sam. 16. 12, 13.	4 Howbeit the LORD <sup>2</sup> God of Israel <sup>3</sup> <sup>c</sup> chose me <sup>4</sup> 'before' <sup>1</sup> all the house of my father to be king over Israel for ever: for he hath chosen <sup>a</sup> Judah <sup>†</sup> to be <sup>5</sup> the ruler; and of <sup>1</sup> the house of Judah, <sup>e</sup> the house of my father; and <sup>†</sup> among the sons of my father he <sup>6</sup> 'liked' <sup>1</sup> me to make <sup>†</sup> me king over all Israel:	2 <sup>s</sup> A, the 3 <sup>s</sup> A, 4 <sup>s</sup> out of 5 <sup>s</sup> prince [ <sup>6</sup> Or, leader]; and in 6 <sup>s</sup> took pleasure in
3 <sup>s</sup> Hag-rite.	31 And over the flocks <sup>†</sup> was Jaziz the <sup>3</sup> Hagerite. <sup>1</sup> All these <sup>†</sup> were the rulers of the substance which <sup>†</sup> was king David's.	g ch. 3. 1, &c. & 23. 1. h ch. 22. 9.	5 <sup>†</sup> And of all my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) <sup>h</sup> he hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Israel.	
4 <sup>s</sup> ¶ 5 <sup>s</sup> M Or, brother's son 6 <sup>s</sup> M man of understanding,	32 <sup>4</sup> Also Jonathan David's <sup>5</sup> uncle was a counsellor, a <sup>6</sup> wise man, <sup>1</sup> and a <sup>†</sup> scribe: and Jehiel the <sup>†</sup> son of Hachmoni <sup>†</sup> was with the king's sons:	i Or, secretary. j 2 Sam. 7. 13, 14. ch. 22. 9, 10. 2 Chr. 1. 9.	6 And he said unto me, <sup>k</sup> Solomon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him <sup>†</sup> to be my son, and I will be his father.	
7 <sup>s</sup> friend:	33 And <sup>m</sup> Ahithophel <sup>†</sup> was the king's counsellor: and <sup>n</sup> Hushai the Archite <sup>†</sup> was the king's <sup>7</sup> companion. <sup>1</sup>	l Or, Hachmonite. m 2 Sam. 15. 12. n 2 Sam. 15. 37. o 16. 16. p ch. 22. 13.	7 <sup>†</sup> Moreover <sup>1</sup> I will establish his kingdom for ever, <sup>p</sup> if he be <sup>q</sup> constant to do my commandments and my <sup>†</sup> judgments, <sup>1</sup> as at this day.	7 <sup>s</sup> And
8 <sup>s</sup> captain 9 <sup>s</sup> host	34 And after Ahithophel <sup>†</sup> was Jehoiada the son of Benaiah, and <sup>†</sup> Abiathar: and the <sup>8</sup> general <sup>1</sup> of the king's <sup>9</sup> army <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> was <sup>†</sup> Joab.	q Heb. strong. r 1 Kin. 1. 7. s ch. 11. 6.	8 Now therefore <sup>9</sup> in the sight of all Israel <sup>9</sup> the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, <sup>1</sup> keep and seek for <sup>1</sup> all the commandments of the LORD your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave <sup>†</sup> it for an inheritance <sup>2</sup> for <sup>1</sup> your children after you for ever.	8 <sup>s</sup> judge-ments, 9 <sup>s</sup> A, 1 <sup>s</sup> observe and seek out 2 <sup>s</sup> to
CHAPTER 28.				
1 <sup>o</sup> David, declaring God's favour to him, and promise to his son Solomon, exhorteth them to fear God. 9, 20 He encourageth Solomon to build the temple. 11 He giveth him patterns for the form, and gold and silver for the materials.				
1 <sup>s</sup> served 2 <sup>s</sup> of 3 <sup>s</sup> A the 4 <sup>s</sup> rulers 5 <sup>s</sup> possessions M Or, cattle 6 <sup>s</sup> M Or, eunuchs 7 <sup>s</sup> even all the mighty men of valour, 8 <sup>s</sup> as for me, it was 9 <sup>s</sup> s; and I 1 <sup>s</sup> s.	AND David assembled all the princes of Israel, <sup>u</sup> the princes of the tribes, and <sup>v</sup> the captains of the companies that <sup>1</sup> ministered to <sup>1</sup> the king by course, and the captains <sup>4</sup> over <sup>1</sup> the <sup>†</sup> thousands, and <sup>3</sup> captains <sup>2</sup> over <sup>1</sup> the <sup>†</sup> hundreds, and <sup>b</sup> the <sup>4</sup> 'stewards' <sup>1</sup> over all the substance and <sup>5a</sup> possession <sup>1</sup> of the king <sup>o</sup> , <sup>e</sup> and of his sons, with the <sup>6</sup> officers, and <sup>o</sup> with <sup>1</sup> <sup>g</sup> the mighty men, <sup>7</sup> and with all the valiant men, <sup>†</sup> unto Jerusalem.	t ch. 27. 16. u Jer. 9. 24. v Hos. 4. 1. John 17. 3. y ch. 27. 1, 2. z 2 Kin. 20. 3. Ps. 101. 2. 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Kin. 8. 39. ch. 29. 17. Ps. 7. 9. A 139. 2. Prov. 17. 3. Jer. 11. 20. A 17. 10. A 20. 12. Rev. 2. 23. b ch. 27. 25. c 2 Chr. 15. 2. d Or, cattle. e Or, and his sons. f Or, eunuchs. g ch. 11. 10. h ver. 6. i 2 Sam. 7. 2. Ps. 132. 3-5. k ver. 19. See Ex. 25. 40. l Ps. 99. 5. A 132. 7.	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And thou, Solomon my son, <sup>x</sup> know thou the God of thy father, and serve him <sup>z</sup> with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for <sup>a</sup> the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: <sup>c</sup> 'if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.	
10 Take heed now; <sup>h</sup> for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: be strong, and do <sup>†</sup> it.				
11 ¶ Then David gave to Solomon his son <sup>k</sup> the pattern of the porch <sup>3</sup> , and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the upper <sup>4</sup> 'chambers' <sup>1</sup> thereof, and of the inner <sup>5</sup> 'parlours' <sup>1</sup> thereof, and				

R.V.	David's charge	I. CHRONICLES 29.	to Solomon.	R.V.
1 M Heb. house.	of the <sup>1</sup> place of the <sup>2</sup> mercy seat, <sup>1</sup>	B.C.c. 1015.	° thou hast finished <sup>1</sup> all the work for the service of the house of the LORD <sup>1</sup> .	1 A be finished
2 S mercy-seat :	12 And the pattern <sup>a</sup> of all that he had <sup>2</sup> by the spirit,	<sup>a</sup> Heb. of all that was with him.	21 And, behold, <sup>2 b</sup> the courses of the priests and the Levites,	2 A there are
3 M Or, in his spirit	° of <sup>1</sup> the courts of the house of the LORD, and ° of <sup>1</sup> all the chambers round about, ° of <sup>1</sup> the treasuries of the house of God, and ° of <sup>1</sup> the treasuries of the dedicated things :	<sup>b</sup> ch. 24, & 25.	° even they shall be with thee <sup>1</sup> for all the service of the house of God : and <sup>†</sup> there shall be with thee <sup>3</sup> for <sup>1</sup> all manner of ° workmanship <sup>1</sup> ° every willing <sup>3</sup> skilful man, <sup>1</sup> for any manner of service : also the ° princes <sup>1</sup> and all the people <sup>†</sup> will be wholly at thy commandment.	3 S in
4 S for	13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD <sup>5</sup> .	<sup>c</sup> ch. 26, 29.		4 S work
5 S :	14 ° He gave <sup>1</sup> of gold by weight for ° things <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> gold, for all <sup>1</sup> instruments of all manner <sup>1</sup> of service ; ° silver also for all instruments <sup>1</sup> of silver by weight, for all ° instruments <sup>1</sup> of every kind of service :	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 25, 25, 26, 1, 2.		5 S man that hath skill, 6 S captains
6 S the vessels of	15 <sup>1</sup> Even the weight <sup>1</sup> for the candlesticks of gold, and for <sup>2</sup> their lamps <sup>1</sup> of gold, by weight for every candlestick <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and for the lamps thereof : and for the candlesticks of silver <sup>2</sup> by weight, both for the <sup>1</sup> candlestick <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and ° also <sup>1</sup> for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick <sup>1</sup> .		CHAPTER 29.	
7 S vessels of every kind	16 And ° by weight he gave gold <sup>1</sup> for the tables of shewbread, for every table ; and ° likewise <sup>1</sup> silver for the tables of silver :		° 1 David, by example and intreaty, 6 causeth the princes and people to offer willingly. 10 David's thanksgiving and prayer. 20 The people make Solomon king. 26 David's reign and death.	
8 S of silver for all the vessels	17 ° Also pure gold <sup>1</sup> the fleshhooks, and the ° bowls, <sup>1</sup> and the cups <sup>2</sup> : and for the golden ° basons he gave gold <sup>1</sup> by weight for every <sup>1</sup> bason <sup>1</sup> ; and ° likewise silver by weight for every bason of silver <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 3, 7, ch. 22, 5, Prov. 4, 3.		7 S And
9 S vessels	18 And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and gold for the pattern of the chariot <sup>4</sup> of the ° cherubims, <sup>1</sup> that spread out their wings, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.		7 FURTHERMORE <sup>1</sup> David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, <sup>†</sup> is yet ° young and tender, and the work <sup>†</sup> is great : for the palace <sup>†</sup> is not for man, but for the LORD God.	8 S the things of
1 S by weight also	19 All ° this, said David, <sup>6 a</sup> the LORD made me <sup>1</sup> understand in writing <sup>7</sup> by his hand upon me, <sup>1</sup> ° even all the works of this pattern.	<sup>f</sup> See Is. 54, 11, 12, Rev. 21, 18, &c.	2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for ° things to be made of <sup>1</sup> gold, and the silver for ° things <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> silver, and the brass for ° things <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> brass, the iron for ° things <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> iron, and wood for ° things <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> wood ; ° onyx stones, and stones to be set, <sup>3</sup> glistering stones, <sup>1</sup> and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.	9 A the 1 S of
2 S the lamps thereof,	20 And David said to Solomon his son, ° Be strong and of good courage, and do ° it : fear not, nor be dismayed : for the LORD God, ° even my God, ° will be <sup>1</sup> with thee ; ° he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until	<sup>g</sup> Ex. 25, 25, 26, 1, 2, &c.	3 Moreover <sup>4</sup> , because I have set my affection to the house of my God, ° I have <sup>1</sup> of mine own ° proper good, <sup>1</sup> of gold and silver, ° which I have given to <sup>1</sup> the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house <sup>7</sup> ,	2 M Or, beryl 3 S stones for inlaid work,
3 S, silver by weight for every		<sup>h</sup> ver. 11, 12. See Ex. 25, 30.	4 ° Even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of ° Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses <sup>†</sup> withal :	4 A also
4 S :		<sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 9, 25.	5 ° The gold for <sup>1</sup> things <sup>2</sup> of <sup>1</sup> gold, and ° the silver for <sup>1</sup> things <sup>2</sup> of <sup>1</sup> silver, and for all manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. ° And who then is willing <sup>1</sup> ° to consecrate ° his service <sup>1</sup> this day unto the LORD ?	5 S seeing that I have a treasure 6 S I give it unto 7 S ;
5 S the gold by weight		<sup>j</sup> Dent 31, 7, 8, Josh. 1, 6, 7, 9, ch. 22, 15.		8 S of gold for the 9 S of 1 S of silver for the 2 S Who then offereth willingly 3 M Heb. to all his hand, 4 S himself
6 S and		<sup>k</sup> Heb. to all his hand.		
7 S basons,		<sup>l</sup> Josh. 1, 5.		
8 A, of pure gold				
9 S bowls				
1 S bowl				
2 S for the silver bowls by weight for every bowl				
3 S :				
4 S, even the cherubim,				
5 S this,				
6 S have I been made to ° as A.V. text.				
7 S from the hand of the LORD,				
8 S is				

1 S princes  
of the  
fathers'  
houses,  
and the  
2 S over  
3 S ;  
4 A they

5 S darics,

6 S of iron a

7 S under

8 A a

9 S O LORD,  
the

1 S rulest

2 M Heb.  
retain  
strength.  
3 M Heb.  
of thine  
hand.

4 A were

5 S no  
abiding.  
6 M Heb.  
hope.

6 °¶ Then ° the 1 chief of the fathers and 1 princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with ° the rulers ° of the king's work, offered willingly, 7 And 4 gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand 5 drams, 1 and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and 6 one 1 hundred thousand talents ° of iron 1.  
8 And they with whom precious stones were found gave them to the treasure of the house of the LORD, 7 by 1 the hand of ° Jehiel the Gershonite.  
9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with 8 perfect heart they 1 offered willingly to the LORD: and David the king also rejoiced with great joy.  
10 °¶ Wherefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and David said, Blessed 1 be thou, 9 LORD 1 God of Israel our father, for ever and ever.  
11 2 Thine, O LORD, 1 is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all 1 that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine; thine 1 is the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all.  
12 M Both riches and honour 1 come of thee, and thou 1 reignest 1 over all; and in thine hand 1 is power and might; and in thine hand 1 it is to make great, and to give strength unto all.  
13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.  
14 But who 1 am I, and what 1 is my people, that we should 2 p be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things 1 come of thee, and 3 q of thine own have we given thee.  
15 For 7 we 1 are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as ° were 1 all our fathers 1: 1 our days on the earth 1 are as a shadow, and 1 there is 5 none 1 abiding.  
16 O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name 1 cometh of

B.C. 1015.  
a ch. 27. 1.  
b 1 Sam. 16. 7.  
ch. 28. 9.  
c ch. 27. 25.  
&c.  
d Prov. 11. 20.

e Or, found.

f Or, establish.  
Ps. 10. 17.  
g ch. 26. 21.  
h Ps. 72. 1.

i 2 Cor. 9. 7.

k ver. 2.  
ch. 22. 14.

l Mat. 6. 13.  
1 Tim. 1. 17.  
Rev. 5. 13.

m Rom. 11. 36.

n 1 Kin. 1. 35.  
39.

o Heb. retain, or, obtain strength.

p Heb. of thine hand.

q Ps. 30. 12.  
Heb. 11. 13.  
1 Pet. 2. 11.

r Job 14. 2.  
Ps. 90. 9.  
& 102. 11.  
& 144. 4.

s Heb. expectation.

t Heb. gave the hand under Solomon.

See Gen. 24. 2. & 47. 29.  
2 Chr. 30. 8.  
Ezek. 8. 2.  
Ezek. 17. 18.  
v 1 Kin. 3. 13.  
2 Chr. 1. 12.  
Ezek. 2. 9.

thine hand, and 1 is all thine own.  
17 I know also, my God, that thou 6 triest the heart, and 1 hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are 6 present here, to offer willingly unto thee.  
18 O LORD 1 God of Abraham, 2 Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and 3 p prepare their heart unto thee:  
19 And 2 give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all 1 these things, and to build the palace, 1 for the which 2 I have made provision.  
20 °¶ And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation blessed the LORD 4 God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the LORD, and the king.  
21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, 1 even a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, 1 and a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel 5: 1  
22 And did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king the second time, and 2 anointed 1 him unto the LORD 1 to be 6 the chief governor, 1 and Zadok 1 to be priest.  
23 Then Solomon sat on the throne of the LORD as king instead of David his father, and prospered; and all Israel obeyed him.  
24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, 7 x submitted themselves unto Solomon the king.  
25 And the LORD magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and 9 be-

1 A, the  
2 A of

3 M Or, establish

4 A, the

5 S ;

6 S prince.  
M Or, leader

7 M Heb. gave the hand under Solomon.

<p>1<sup>s</sup> Now</p> <p>2<sup>m</sup> See 2 Sam. 5. 4, 5, 1 Kings 2. 11.</p>	<p>stowed upon him <sup>†</sup><i>such</i> royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.</p> <p>26 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Thus<sup>1</sup> David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel.</p> <p>27 <sup>2b</sup>And the time that he reigned over Israel <sup>†</sup><i>was</i> forty years; <sup>6</sup>seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.</p> <p>28 And he <sup>6</sup>died in a good old age, <sup>7</sup>full of days, riches,</p>	<p>B.C. 1015.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Or. <i>history.</i> <i>Heb. words.</i></p> <p><sup>b</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 4. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 2. 11. <sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 5.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Dan. 2. 21.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Gen. 25. 8. <sup>f</sup> ch. 23. 1.</p>	<p>and honour: and Solomon his son reigned in his stead.</p> <p>29 Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they <sup>†</sup><i>are</i> written in the <sup>1a</sup>book<sup>1</sup> of Samuel the seer, and in the <sup>1</sup>book<sup>1</sup> of Nathan the prophet, and in the <sup>1</sup>book<sup>1</sup> of Gad the seer<sup>2, 1</sup></p> <p>30 With all his reign and his might, <sup>4</sup>and the times that went over him, and over Israel, and over all the kingdoms of the countries.</p>	<p>1<sup>s</sup> history <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>words.</i></p> <p>2<sup>s</sup>;</p>
--	--	--	--	--

# THE SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

## CHAPTER 1.

<p>1<sup>s</sup> And</p> <p>2<sup>s</sup> prince</p> <p>3<sup>s</sup> heads of the fathers' houses.</p> <p>4<sup>s</sup> tent of meeting</p> <p>5<sup>s</sup> Kirjath-jearim</p> <p>6<sup>s</sup> that</p> <p>7<sup>s</sup> Bezalel</p> <p>8<sup>s</sup> was there</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Or, as otherwise read, <i>he had put</i></p> <p>9<sup>m</sup> Or, <i>offered there, upon... yea, he offered</i></p>	<p>¶ <sup>1</sup>The solemn offering of Solomon at Gibeon. <sup>7</sup> Solomon's choice of wisdom is blessed by God. 13 Solomon's strength and wealth.</p> <p>AND <sup>6</sup>Solomon the son of David was strengthened in his kingdom, and <sup>4</sup>the LORD his God <sup>†</sup><i>was</i> with him, and <sup>6</sup>magnified him exceedingly.</p> <p>2 <sup>1</sup>Then<sup>1</sup> Solomon spake unto all Israel, to <sup>9</sup>the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every <sup>2</sup>governor<sup>1</sup> in all Israel, the <sup>3</sup>chief of the fathers.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>3 So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that <sup>†</sup><i>was</i> at <sup>1</sup>Gibeon; for there was the <sup>†</sup>tabernacle of the congregation<sup>1</sup> of God, which Moses the servant of the LORD had made in the wilderness.</p> <p>4 <sup>2</sup>But the ark of God had David brought up from <sup>6</sup>Kirjath-jearim<sup>1</sup> to the place<sup>6</sup> which<sup>1</sup> David had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem.</p> <p>5 Moreover <sup>9</sup>the brasen altar, that <sup>7</sup>Bezaleel<sup>1</sup> the son of Uri, the son of Hur, had made, <sup>8</sup>he put<sup>1</sup> before the tabernacle of the LORD: and Solomon and the congregation sought unto it.</p> <p>6 And Solomon <sup>3</sup>went up thither to the brasen altar before the LORD, which <sup>†</sup><i>was</i></p>	<p>B.C. 1015.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 4.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 5, 6.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 46.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Gen. 29. 2.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 25.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 5.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> 1 Chr. 27. 1.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 7, 8.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>much as the dust of the earth.</i></p> <p><sup>j</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 9.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 4.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 39.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> A 21. 29.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Num. 27. 17.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Dent. 31. 2.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 1.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 11-13.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Ex. 27. 1, 2.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Ex. 28. 1, 2.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Ex. 31. 2.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> Or. <i>was there.</i></p> <p><sup>w</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 25.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> ch. 9. 22.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> Eccles. 2. 9.</p>	<p>at the <sup>1</sup>tabernacle of the congregation,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>4</sup>offered a thousand burnt offerings upon it.</p> <p>7 ¶ <sup>2b</sup>In that night did God appear unto Solomon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee.</p> <p>8 And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great <sup>3</sup>mercy<sup>1</sup> unto David my father, and hast made me <sup>4</sup>to reign<sup>1</sup> in his stead.</p> <p>9 Now, O LORD God, let thy promise unto David my father be established: <sup>h</sup>for thou hast made me king over a people <sup>†</sup>like the dust of the earth in multitude.</p> <p>10 <sup>k</sup>Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may <sup>m</sup>go out and come in before this people: for who can judge this thy people, <sup>†</sup><i>that is so great?</i></p> <p>11 <sup>p</sup>And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of <sup>3</sup>thine enemies,<sup>1</sup> neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king:</p> <p>12 Wisdom and knowledge <sup>†</sup><i>is</i> granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, such as <sup>†</sup>none of the kings have had that</p>	<p>1<sup>s</sup> tent of meeting,</p> <p>2<sup>m</sup> See 1 Kings 3. 5, &amp;c.</p> <p>3<sup>s</sup> kindness</p> <p>4<sup>s</sup> king</p> <p>5<sup>s</sup> them that hate thee,</p>
--	---	--	--	--



<sup>†</sup> have been before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like.

13 <sup>1</sup> ¶ Then <sup>1</sup> Solomon <sup>2</sup> came from his journey to the high place that <sup>†</sup> was at Gibeon <sup>o</sup> to Jerusalem<sup>1</sup>, from before the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, and <sup>1</sup> reigned over Israel.

14 <sup>4, 5, 6</sup> And Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

15 <sup>4</sup> And the king <sup>k</sup> made silver and gold <sup>6</sup> at<sup>1</sup> Jerusalem <sup>o</sup> as <sup>plenteous</sup> <sup>1</sup> as stones, and <sup>1</sup> cedar trees made he<sup>1</sup> as the sycamore trees that <sup>†</sup> are in the <sup>8</sup> vale<sup>1</sup> for abundance.

16 <sup>4</sup> And <sup>9m</sup> Solomon had horses<sup>1</sup> brought out of Egypt<sup>1</sup>, <sup>o</sup> and linen yarn: <sup>1</sup> the king's merchants received <sup>2</sup> the linen yarn<sup>1</sup> at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought <sup>o</sup> forth<sup>1</sup> out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred <sup>shekels</sup> of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so <sup>o</sup> brought they out <sup>horses</sup> <sup>1</sup> for all the kings of the Hittites, and <sup>o</sup> for<sup>1</sup> the kings of Syria, <sup>3</sup> <sup>†</sup> by their means.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup> 1, 17 Solomon's labourers for the building of the temple. <sup>3</sup> His embassy to Hiram for workmen and materials. 11 Hiram's kind answer.<sup>1</sup>

14, 5 <sup>4</sup> AND Solomon <sup>4</sup> determined<sup>1</sup> <sup>A</sup> to build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

2 <sup>6</sup> And <sup>2</sup> Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand <sup>†</sup> to hew in the mountain,<sup>1</sup> and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Solomon sent to <sup>8b</sup> Hiram the king of Tyre, saying, <sup>4</sup> As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, even so deal with me.

4 Behold, <sup>9</sup> I build an house <sup>3</sup> to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate <sup>†</sup> it to

B.C. 1015.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 20. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. incense of spices.  
<sup>c</sup> Ex. 25. 30.  
<sup>d</sup> Lev. 24. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> Num. 28. 3, 9, 11.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 26.  
<sup>g</sup> 10. 26, &c.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 9. 25.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 135. 5.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 27.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 6. 18.  
<sup>l</sup> Is. 66. 1.  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. hath retained, or, obtained strength.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 27.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 9. 27.  
<sup>p</sup> Job 22. 24.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. gave.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 28.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 9. 28.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. to grave gravings.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Chr. 22. 15.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 6.  
<sup>x</sup> Or, almuggim.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 11.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. by their hand.

<sup>aa</sup> Heb. great and wonderful.  
<sup>ab</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 11.

<sup>ac</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 5.

<sup>ad</sup> ver. 18.  
<sup>ae</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 15.

<sup>af</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 9.  
<sup>ag</sup> ch. 9. 8.  
<sup>ah</sup> Or, Hiram.  
<sup>ai</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 1.  
<sup>aj</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 7.

<sup>ak</sup> 1 Chr. 14. 1.  
<sup>al</sup> Gen. 1. & 2.  
<sup>am</sup> Ps. 33. 6.  
<sup>an</sup> & 102. 25.  
<sup>ao</sup> x 124. 8.  
<sup>ap</sup> & 136. 5, 6.  
<sup>aq</sup> Acts 4. 24.  
<sup>ar</sup> & 14. 15.  
<sup>as</sup> Rev. 10. 6.

<sup>at</sup> Heb. knowing prudence and understanding.  
<sup>au</sup> ver. 1.

him, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>a</sup> to burn before him <sup>1b</sup> sweet incense,<sup>1</sup> and for <sup>c</sup> the continual shewbread, and for <sup>d</sup> the burnt offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the <sup>2</sup> solemn<sup>1</sup> feasts of the LORD our God. This <sup>3</sup> is<sup>1</sup> an ordinance for ever to Israel.

5 And the house which I build <sup>†</sup> is great: for <sup>†</sup> great <sup>†</sup> is our God above all gods.

6 <sup>9</sup> But who <sup>4b</sup> is able to build him an house, seeing the heaven and <sup>5</sup> heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who <sup>†</sup> am I then, that I should build him an house, save only to burn <sup>6</sup> sacrifice<sup>1</sup> before him?

7 <sup>7</sup> Send me now therefore<sup>1</sup> a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and in crimson, and in blue, and that can skill <sup>†</sup> to grave <sup>8</sup> with the cunning men that <sup>†</sup> are with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, <sup>9</sup> whom David my father did provide.

8 <sup>9</sup> Send me also cedar trees, <sup>9</sup> fir trees, and <sup>17</sup> alnum trees, out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and, behold, my servants <sup>†</sup> shall be with thy servants,

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>†</sup> wonderful great.

10 <sup>x</sup> And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand <sup>2</sup> measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand <sup>2</sup> measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then Hiram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, <sup>a</sup> Because the LORD <sup>3</sup> hath loved<sup>1</sup> his people, he hath made thee king over them.

12 Hiram said moreover, <sup>o</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> be the LORD <sup>4</sup> God of Israel, <sup>a</sup> that made heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wise son, <sup>†</sup> endued with <sup>5</sup> prudence<sup>1</sup> and understanding, that <sup>6</sup> might<sup>1</sup> build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent a

<sup>1s</sup> incense of sweet spices,

<sup>2s</sup> set  
<sup>3s</sup> is

<sup>4m</sup> Heb. retaineth strength.  
<sup>5a</sup> the

<sup>6s</sup> incense  
<sup>7s</sup> Now therefore send me

<sup>8a</sup> all manner of gravings, to be

<sup>9m</sup> Or, cypress  
<sup>1m</sup> In 1 Kings 10. 11, alnum trees.

<sup>2m</sup> Heb. cot's.

<sup>3s</sup> loveth

<sup>4a</sup>, the

<sup>5s</sup> discretion  
<sup>6s</sup> should

1<sup>M</sup> Or, *even Hiram my father* See ch. 4. 16.

2<sup>M</sup> See 1 Kings 7. 14.

3<sup>S</sup> devise any device: that there may be a place appointed unto him

4<sup>S</sup> floats

5<sup>M</sup> Heb. *Japho*.

6<sup>M</sup> See ver. 2.

7<sup>S</sup> to bear

8<sup>S</sup> that were

9<sup>S</sup> mountains,

1<sup>S</sup> awork.

cunning man, endued with understanding, <sup>1</sup>of Hiram my father's,

14 <sup>2a</sup>The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father <sup>1</sup>was a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to <sup>3</sup>find out every device which shall be put to him,<sup>1</sup> with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat <sup>o</sup>, and the barley, the oil <sup>o</sup>, and the wine, which <sup>1</sup>my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants:

16 <sup>g</sup>And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, <sup>4</sup>as much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in <sup>1</sup>'flotes' by sea to <sup>5k</sup>Joppa; and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem.

17 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>And Solomon numbered all <sup>m</sup>the strangers that <sup>1</sup>were in the land of Israel, after the numbering wherewith <sup>2</sup>David his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred.

18 <sup>6</sup>And he set <sup>2</sup>threescore and ten thousand of them <sup>7</sup>to be bearers of <sup>1</sup>burdens, and fourscore thousand <sup>8</sup>to be <sup>1</sup>hewers in the <sup>9</sup>mountain,<sup>1</sup> and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people <sup>1</sup>a work.<sup>1</sup>

B.C. 1015.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 13, 14.

<sup>2</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 2.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. *founded*.

<sup>4</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 3.

<sup>5</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 17.

<sup>6</sup> ver. 10.

<sup>7</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 8, 9.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. *covered*.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. *according to all thy need*.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. *Japho*.

<sup>11</sup> Josh. 19. 46.

<sup>12</sup> Acts 9. 36.

<sup>13</sup> As ver. 2.

<sup>14</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 13, 15, 16.

<sup>15</sup> & 9. 20, 21.

<sup>16</sup> ch. 8. 7, 8.

<sup>17</sup> Heb. *the men the strangers*.

<sup>18</sup> 1 Chr. 22. 2.

<sup>19</sup> As it is ver. 2.

<sup>20</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 23, &c.

<sup>21</sup> Or, (as some think) *of unnumbered work*.

<sup>22</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 1, &c.

<sup>23</sup> Gen. 22. 2, 14.

<sup>24</sup> Or, *which was seen of David his father*.

<sup>25</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 18, & 22. 1.

<sup>26</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 18.

<sup>27</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 18.

month, in the fourth year of his reign.

3 <sup>o</sup>¶ Now <sup>1</sup>these are the things <sup>b</sup>wherein Solomon was <sup>c</sup>instructed<sup>1</sup> for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first measure <sup>1</sup>was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the <sup>a</sup>porch that <sup>1</sup>was <sup>2</sup>in the front of the house, the length of it was<sup>1</sup> according to the breadth of the house, <sup>3</sup>twenty cubits, and the height <sup>o</sup>was<sup>1</sup> an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And <sup>e</sup>the greater house he ciele<sup>d</sup> with <sup>4</sup>fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and <sup>5</sup>set<sup>1</sup> thereon palm trees and chains.

6 And he <sup>h</sup>garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold <sup>1</sup>was gold of Parvaim.

7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the <sup>6</sup>posts,<sup>1</sup> and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved <sup>7</sup>cherubims<sup>1</sup> on the walls.

8 And he made the most holy house <sup>8</sup>,<sup>1</sup> the length <sup>9</sup>whereof was<sup>1</sup> according to the breadth of the house, <sup>1</sup>twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, <sup>1</sup>amounting to six hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails <sup>1</sup>was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.

10 <sup>g</sup>And in the most holy house he made two <sup>7</sup>cherubims<sup>1</sup> of image work<sup>2</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>overlaid them with gold.

11 <sup>o</sup>¶ And the wings of the <sup>7</sup>cherubims<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>were twenty cubits long: <sup>3</sup>one wing of the one<sup>1</sup> cherub <sup>1</sup>was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house <sup>4</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and the other wing <sup>5</sup>was<sup>1</sup> likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And <sup>6</sup>one<sup>1</sup> wing of the other cherub <sup>1</sup>was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing <sup>1</sup>was five cubits also, joining to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these <sup>7</sup>cherubims<sup>1</sup> spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood

1<sup>S</sup> these are the foundations which Solomon laid <sup>m</sup>as A.V. text.

2<sup>S</sup> before the house, the length of it,

3<sup>A</sup> was

4<sup>M</sup> Or, *cypress*

5<sup>S</sup> wrought

6<sup>S</sup> thresh-olds,

7<sup>S</sup> cheru-bin

8<sup>S</sup> ;

9<sup>S</sup> there-of,

1<sup>A</sup> was

2<sup>S</sup> ; and they

3<sup>S</sup> the wing of the one

4<sup>S</sup> ;

5<sup>S</sup> was

6<sup>S</sup> the

7<sup>S</sup> cheru-bin

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o</sup>1 The place, and time of building the temple. 3 The measure and ornaments of the house. 11 The cherubims. 14 The vail and pillars.

2 **T**HEN <sup>1</sup>Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at <sup>1</sup>Jerusalem in mount Moriah, <sup>2</sup>where the LORD appeared unto David his father, <sup>3</sup>in the place that David had <sup>5</sup>prepared<sup>1</sup> in the <sup>6</sup>threshing-floor<sup>1</sup> of <sup>7y</sup>Ornan the Jebusite. 2 And he began to build in the second day of the second

had prepared, in the threshing-floor &c. 4<sup>M</sup> Heb. in the place of David. 5<sup>S</sup> appointed. 6<sup>S</sup> threshing-floor 7<sup>M</sup> In 2 Sam. 24. 16, &c., Araunah.

516



	<sup>a</sup> clay ground between Succoth and <sup>1</sup> Zeredathah. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 1012.	vessels that <sup>†</sup> were in the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle, <sup>1</sup> these did the priests <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the Levites bring up.	<sup>1</sup> S Tent;
<sup>1</sup> S Zeredathah.	18 <sup>2b</sup> Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass <sup>3</sup> could not be found out.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. thickness of the ground. <sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 47.	6 <sup>2</sup> Also <sup>1</sup> king Solomon <sup>o</sup> , and all the congregation of Israel <sup>o</sup> that were assembled unto him <sup>†</sup> before the ark, <sup>5</sup> sacrificed <sup>†</sup> sheep and oxen, <sup>6</sup> which <sup>1</sup> could not be told nor numbered for multitude.	<sup>2</sup> S And <sup>3</sup> A, <sup>4</sup> A, were <sup>5</sup> S sacrificing <sup>6</sup> S that
<sup>2</sup> M See 1 Kings 7. 47. <sup>3</sup> M Or, was not searched out <sup>4</sup> S in	19 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And <sup>o</sup> Solomon made all the vessels that <sup>†</sup> were <sup>†</sup> for <sup>†</sup> the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon <sup>5d</sup> the shewbread was set; 20 Moreover <sup>1</sup> the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn <sup>6e</sup> after the manner <sup>1</sup> before the oracle, of pure gold; 21 And <sup>†</sup> the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, <sup>o</sup> made he <sup>†</sup> of gold, <sup>†</sup> and that <sup>9</sup> perfect gold; 22 And the snuffers, and the <sup>h</sup> basons, and the spoons, and the <sup>7</sup> censers, <sup>†</sup> of pure gold: and <sup>8</sup> the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy <sup>†</sup> place, and the doors of the house <sup>9</sup> of the temple, <sup>†</sup> were of gold.	<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 48-50. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 25. 30. <sup>e</sup> Ex. 27. 20, 21. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 25. 31, &c. <sup>g</sup> Heb. perfections of gold. <sup>h</sup> Or, bowls.	7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto <sup>†</sup> his place, to <sup>1</sup> the oracle of the house, <sup>5</sup> into <sup>†</sup> the most holy <sup>†</sup> place, even under the wings of the <sup>9</sup> cherubims: <sup>1</sup> 8 For the <sup>1</sup> cherubims <sup>†</sup> spread forth <sup>†</sup> their wings over the place of the ark, and the <sup>1</sup> cherubims <sup>†</sup> covered the ark and the staves thereof above. 9 And <sup>2</sup> they drew out the staves of the ark, <sup>1</sup> that the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without <sup>2</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> there it is <sup>4</sup> unto this day.	<sup>7</sup> S its place, into <sup>8</sup> S to <sup>9</sup> S cherubim <sup>1</sup> S cherubim
<sup>5</sup> S was the shewbread; and <sup>6</sup> S according to the ordinance			10 <sup>†</sup> There was nothing in the ark save the two tables which Moses <sup>5</sup> put <sup>5</sup> therein <sup>1</sup> at Horeb, <sup>6</sup> when the LORD made <sup>†</sup> a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt.	<sup>2</sup> S the staves were so long <sup>3</sup> M Or, they drew out the staves, so that &c. <sup>4</sup> S; and <sup>5</sup> S there <sup>6</sup> M Or, where
<sup>7</sup> S fire-pans, <sup>8</sup> A as for	CHAPTER 5. <sup>o</sup> 1 The dedicated treasures. <sup>2</sup> The solemn induction of the ark into the oracle. 11 God being praised giveth a visible sign of his favour. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> Or, they are there, as 1 Kin. 8. 5. <sup>j</sup> Deut. 10. 2, 5. <sup>k</sup> ch. 6. 11. <sup>l</sup> Or, where.	11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy <sup>†</sup> place: <sup>1</sup> (for all the priests <sup>†</sup> that were <sup>†</sup> present <sup>5</sup> were sanctified, <sup>†</sup> and did not <sup>9</sup> then wait by course: <sup>1</sup>	<sup>7</sup> S; and <sup>8</sup> S had sanctified themselves, <sup>9</sup> S keep their courses; <sup>1</sup> S, even <sup>2</sup> S and <sup>3</sup> S fine linen, with
<sup>9</sup> A, to wit,	<sup>1</sup> THUS <sup>m</sup> all the work that Solomon <sup>2</sup> made <sup>†</sup> for the house of the LORD was finished <sup>3</sup> ; and <sup>1</sup> Solomon brought in <sup>o</sup> all <sup>†</sup> the things that David his father had dedicated; <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> the silver, and the gold, and all the <sup>5</sup> instruments, put he among the treasures <sup>1</sup> of the house of God. 2 ¶ <sup>6z</sup> Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the <sup>7</sup> chief of the fathers <sup>1</sup> of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD <sup>†</sup> out of the city of David, which <sup>†</sup> is Zion.	<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 51. <sup>n</sup> Heb. found. <sup>p</sup> 1 Chr. 25. 1. <sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 1, &c. <sup>r</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 24. <sup>s</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 12.	12 <sup>2</sup> Also the Levites <sup>†</sup> which were the singers, all of them <sup>1</sup> of <sup>†</sup> Asaph, <sup>o</sup> of <sup>†</sup> Heman, <sup>o</sup> of <sup>†</sup> Jeduthun, <sup>2</sup> with <sup>†</sup> their sons and their brethren, <sup>o</sup> being <sup>†</sup> arrayed in <sup>3</sup> white linen, having <sup>†</sup> cymbals and psalteries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, <sup>†</sup> and with them an hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:)	<sup>4</sup> S when
<sup>1</sup> S Omitt ¶ <sup>2</sup> S wrought <sup>3</sup> S. And	3 <sup>8u</sup> Wherefore <sup>1</sup> all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king <sup>9z</sup> in <sup>†</sup> the feast <sup>1</sup> which was in <sup>†</sup> the seventh month. 4 And all the elders of Israel came <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and the Levites took up the ark. 5 And they brought up the ark, and the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>†</sup> and all the holy	<sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 2. <sup>u</sup> See ch. 7. 8-10. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 124. <sup>w</sup> See 1 Chr. 16. 34, 41.	13 It came even to pass, <sup>†</sup> as <sup>†</sup> the trumpeters and singers <sup>†</sup> were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up <sup>†</sup> their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments <sup>5</sup> of music, <sup>†</sup> and praised the LORD, saying, <sup>9</sup> For <sup>†</sup> the is good; for his mercy <sup>endureth</sup> for ever:	<sup>5</sup> S of music, <sup>6</sup> M Or, for song
<sup>4</sup> S even				
<sup>5</sup> S vessels, and put them in the treasures				
<sup>6</sup> M See 1 Kings 8. 1, &c.				
<sup>7</sup> S princes of the fathers' houses				
<sup>8</sup> S And				
<sup>9</sup> S at				
<sup>1</sup> S, which was in				
<sup>2</sup> S,				
<sup>3</sup> S tent of meeting,				



1 S,	that <sup>†</sup> then the house was filled with a cloud, <sup>†</sup> even the house of the LORD <sup>1,1</sup> ;	B.C. 1004.	father, and <sup>1</sup> am set <sup>1</sup> on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD <sup>2</sup> God of Israel.	1 S sit
	14 So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud : <sup>a</sup> for the glory of the LORD <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> filled the house of God.	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 40. 35, ch. 7. 2. <sup>b</sup> ch. 5. 10.	11 And <sup>o</sup> in it have I put <sup>1</sup> the ark, <sup>b</sup> wherein <sup>†</sup> is the covenant of the LORD, <sup>4</sup> that <sup>1</sup> he made with the children of Israel.	<sup>2</sup> A, the <sup>3</sup> S there have I set <sup>4</sup> S which
	CHAPTER 6.	<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 22.	12 ¶ And he stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands :	
<sup>2</sup> M See <sup>1</sup> Kings 8. 12, &c. <sup>3</sup> S spake	<sup>o</sup> 1 Solomon, having blessed the people, blesseth God. 12 Solomon's prayer in the consecration of the temple, upon the brasen scaffold.	<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 12, &c.	13 <sup>a</sup> For Solomon had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits <sup>7</sup> long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court <sup>6</sup> : and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven <sup>7</sup> ,	<sup>5</sup> A (
<sup>4</sup> A thee	<sup>2</sup> THEN <sup>3d</sup> said <sup>1</sup> Solomon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell in the <sup>e</sup> thick darkness.	<sup>e</sup> Lev. 16. 2. <sup>f</sup> Heb. the length thereof, &c.	14 And <sup>1</sup> said, O LORD <sup>2</sup> God of Israel, <sup>†</sup> there is no God like thee <sup>8</sup> in the heaven, <sup>9</sup> nor <sup>1</sup> in the earth ; <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> keepest covenant <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>shewest<sup>1</sup></sup> mercy <sup>3</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> thy servants, that walk before thee with all their <sup>4</sup> hearts :	<sup>6</sup> S ;
<sup>5</sup> S thee to dwell in	2 But I have built <sup>4</sup> an house of habitation <sup>o</sup> for thee <sup>1</sup> , and a place for <sup>5</sup> thy dwelling <sup>1</sup> for ever.	<sup>g</sup> Ex. 15. 11. Deut. 4. 39. & 7. 9.	15 <sup>a</sup> Thou which <sup>1</sup> hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou <sup>5</sup> hast promised him ; and <sup>1</sup> spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled <sup>†</sup> it with thine hand, as <sup>†</sup> it is this day.	<sup>7</sup> S ;) and he
<sup>6</sup> S all the	3 And the king turned his face, and blessed <sup>6</sup> the whole <sup>1</sup> congregation of Israel : and all the congregation of Israel stood.	<sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 22. 9.	16 Now therefore, O LORD <sup>6</sup> God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, <sup>7</sup> There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit <sup>8</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the throne of Israel ; <sup>9n</sup> yet so that <sup>1</sup> thy children take heed to their way <sup>1</sup> to walk in my law <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> as thou hast walked before me.	<sup>8</sup> A, <sup>9</sup> S or <sup>1</sup> S who <sup>2</sup> S and <sup>3</sup> S with <sup>4</sup> M Or, for <sup>5</sup> S heart : who
<sup>7</sup> A, the <sup>8</sup> S which	4 And he said, Blessed <sup>†</sup> be the LORD <sup>7</sup> God of Israel, <sup>8</sup> who <sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup> hath with his hands fulfilled that which he <sup>1</sup> spake with his mouth <sup>9</sup> to my father David <sup>1</sup> , saying,	<sup>i</sup> ch. 12. 13.	17 Now <sup>2</sup> then, O LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou <sup>3</sup> hast spoken <sup>1</sup> unto thy servant David.	<sup>9</sup> S didst promise him : yea, thou
<sup>9</sup> S unto David my father, and hath with his hands fulfilled it, <sup>1</sup> A, <sup>2</sup> S out of <sup>3</sup> M prince <sup>4</sup> Or, leader	5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt <sup>1</sup> I chose no city <sup>2</sup> among <sup>1</sup> all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my name might be there ; neither chose I any man to be <sup>3a</sup> a ruler <sup>1</sup> over my people Israel :	<sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 4. <sup>l</sup> Heb. There shall not be cut off a man. <sup>2</sup> Sam. 7. 12, 16. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 2. 4. & 6. 12. <sup>3</sup> ch. 7. 18. <sup>4</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 2. & 1 Chr. 17. 1. & 28. 2. <sup>5</sup> Ps. 132. 12.	18 But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth ? <sup>2</sup> behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee ; how much less this house which I have <sup>4</sup> built !	<sup>6</sup> A, the
<sup>4</sup> A, the <sup>5</sup> S unto <sup>6</sup> S Where-as	6 <sup>†</sup> But I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there ; and <sup>8</sup> have chosen David to be over my people Israel.	<sup>p</sup> ch. 2. 6. Is. 66. 1. Acts 7. 49.	19 Have respect therefore to <sup>1</sup> the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the	<sup>7</sup> M Heb. There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight. <sup>8</sup> S on <sup>9</sup> S if only <sup>1</sup> A, <sup>2</sup> S therefore, O LORD, the <sup>3</sup> S spakest
<sup>7</sup> S never-theless <sup>8</sup> S that	7 Now <sup>m</sup> it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD <sup>4</sup> God of Israel.			<sup>4</sup> S build-ed ! Yet have thou respect unto
<sup>9</sup> S And the LORD <sup>1</sup> S spake ;	8 But the LORD said <sup>5</sup> to <sup>1</sup> David my father, <sup>6</sup> Forasmuch as <sup>1</sup> it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst well <sup>o</sup> in <sup>1</sup> that it was in thine heart :			
	9 <sup>7</sup> Notwithstanding <sup>1</sup> thou shalt not build the house ; but thy son <sup>8</sup> which <sup>1</sup> shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name.			
	10 <sup>9</sup> The LORD therefore <sup>1</sup> hath performed his word that he <sup>1</sup> hath spoken : <sup>†</sup> for I am risen up in the room of David my			

R.V.	Solomon's prayer.	II. CHRONICLES 6.	Solomon's prayer.	R.V.
1 <sup>A</sup> to	cry and <sup>1</sup> the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:	B.C. 1004.	the land, <sup>1</sup> if there be pestilence, if there be blasting <sup>o</sup> , or mildew, <sup>1</sup> locusts, or caterpillars <sup>1</sup> ; if their enemies besiege them <sup>a</sup> in the <sup>2</sup> cities of their land <sup>1</sup> ; whatsoever <sup>3</sup> sore <sup>1</sup> or whatsoever sickness <sup>†</sup> there be <sup>1</sup> :	1 <sup>S</sup> locust or caterpillar 2 <sup>S</sup> land of their cities 3 <sup>S</sup> Heb. gates.
2 <sup>S</sup> toward	20 That thine eyes may be open <sup>2</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> this house day	<sup>a</sup> Heb. in the land of their gates.	29 <sup>o</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> what prayer <sup>5</sup> or what <sup>1</sup> supplication soever <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> be made <sup>6</sup> of <sup>1</sup> any man, or <sup>6</sup> of <sup>1</sup> all thy people Israel,	4 <sup>S</sup> plague 5 <sup>S</sup> and 6 <sup>S</sup> by 7 <sup>S</sup> which 8 <sup>A</sup> every man 9 <sup>S</sup> plague 1 <sup>S</sup> sorrow, 2 <sup>S</sup> toward
3 <sup>S</sup> even toward	whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant <sup>4</sup> prayeth <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> toward this place.	<sup>1</sup> Or, in this place.	7 when every one <sup>1</sup> shall know <sup>5</sup> his own <sup>9</sup> sore <sup>1</sup> and his own <sup>1</sup> grief, <sup>1</sup> and shall spread forth his hands <sup>2d</sup> in <sup>1</sup> this house:	3 <sup>S</sup> to 4 <sup>S</sup> , even thou only, 5 <sup>S</sup> ;
4 <sup>S</sup> shall pray	21 <sup>5</sup> Hearken therefore unto <sup>1</sup> the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel,	<sup>1</sup> Heb. pray. <sup>a</sup> Or, toward this house.	30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according <sup>3</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou <sup>4</sup> only <sup>1</sup> knowest the hearts of the children of men <sup>5</sup> .)	6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
5 <sup>S</sup> And hearken thou to	<sup>6</sup> which they shall <sup>6</sup> make <sup>1</sup> toward this place: <sup>7</sup> hear thou from thy dwelling place, <sup>†</sup> even from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive.	<sup>2</sup> Heb. all the days which. <sup>3</sup> Heb. upon the face of the land. <sup>4</sup> John 12, 20. Acts 8, 27.	31 That they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, <sup>9</sup> so long as they live <sup>2</sup> in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.	6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
6 <sup>S</sup> when they shall pray	22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> If a man sin against his neighbour, <sup>6</sup> and an oath be laid upon him to <sup>2</sup> make him swear, and the oath come <sup>1</sup> before thine altar in this house <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>1</sup> Heb. and he require an oath of him. † 1 Chr. 28, 9.	32 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Moreover concerning the stranger, <sup>6</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is not of thy people Israel, <sup>7</sup> but is <sup>1</sup> come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; <sup>8</sup> if they <sup>1</sup> come and pray <sup>9</sup> in <sup>1</sup> this house <sup>1</sup> ;	6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
7 <sup>A</sup> yea,	23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, <sup>o</sup> by <sup>1</sup> requiting the wicked, <sup>2</sup> by recompensing <sup>1</sup> his way upon his own head; and <sup>o</sup> by <sup>1</sup> justifying the righteous, <sup>3</sup> by giving <sup>1</sup> him according to his righteousness.	<sup>2</sup> Heb. all the days which. <sup>3</sup> Heb. upon the face of the land. <sup>4</sup> John 12, 20. Acts 8, 27.	33 Then hear thou from <sup>2</sup> the heavens, <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> even from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all <sup>3</sup> people <sup>1</sup> of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as <sup>†</sup> doth thy people Israel, and <sup>4</sup> I may know that <sup>5m</sup> this house which I have built is called by thy name.	6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
8 <sup>M</sup> Or, Wherein-soever a man shall sin	24 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And if thy people Israel <sup>2</sup> be <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> put to the worse <sup>1</sup> before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; and shall <sup>5</sup> return <sup>1</sup> and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee <sup>2</sup> in this house <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>1</sup> Or, he smitten.	34 If thy people go out to <sup>6</sup> war <sup>1</sup> against their enemies <sup>7</sup> by the way that <sup>1</sup> thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name <sup>8</sup> ;	6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
9 <sup>S</sup> cause him to swear, and he come and swear	25 Then hear thou from <sup>6</sup> the heavens, <sup>1</sup> and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers.	<sup>1</sup> Or, toward.	35 Then hear thou from <sup>9</sup> the heavens <sup>1</sup> their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their <sup>1p</sup> cause.	6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
1 <sup>S</sup> ;	26 <sup>o</sup> ¶ When the <sup>2</sup> heaven <sup>1</sup> is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; <sup>o</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, <sup>7</sup> when thou <sup>5</sup> dost afflict them <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>1</sup> Heb. thy name is called upon this house. <sup>2</sup> 1 Kin. 17, 1.	36 If they sin against thee, (for <sup>†</sup> there is <sup>9</sup> no man <sup>2</sup> which <sup>1</sup> sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them <sup>3</sup> over before their enemies, <sup>and</sup> <sup>1</sup> they carry them away <sup>†</sup> captives <sup>1</sup> unto a land far off or near;	6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
2 <sup>S</sup> to bring	27 Then hear thou <sup>9</sup> from <sup>1</sup> heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, <sup>7</sup> when thou <sup>1</sup> hast taught <sup>1</sup> them the good way <sup>o</sup> , wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given <sup>2</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> thy people for an inheritance.	<sup>1</sup> Or, right.		6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
3 <sup>S</sup> to give	28 <sup>o</sup> ¶ If there <sup>2</sup> be <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> dearth in	<sup>1</sup> Prov. 20, 9. Eccles. 7, 20. James 2, 9. 1 John 1, 8.		6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
4 <sup>S</sup> smitten down		<sup>1</sup> Heb. they that take their captives carry them away. ch. 20, 9.		6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
5 <sup>S</sup> turn again				6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
6 <sup>S</sup> heaven,				6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, because				6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
8 <sup>M</sup> Or, answerest				6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
9 <sup>S</sup> in				6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
1 <sup>S</sup> teach-est				6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
2 <sup>S</sup> to				6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;
3 <sup>S</sup> in the land famine.				6 <sup>S</sup> that 7 <sup>S</sup> when he shall 8 <sup>S</sup> when they shall 9 <sup>S</sup> toward 1 <sup>S</sup> ;

R.V.	God's glory	II. CHRONICLES 7.	filleteth the temple.	R.V.
1 A shall	37 Yet <sup>†</sup> if they <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn <sup>2</sup> and pray <sup>1</sup> unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have done <sup>a</sup> miss, <sup>1</sup> and have dealt wickedly;	B.C. 1004. <sup>a</sup> Heb. bring back to their heart.	came down, and the glory of the LORD <sup>1</sup> upon the house; <sup>2</sup> they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and <sup>3</sup> praised <sup>1</sup> the LORD, <sup>b</sup> saying, For <sup>†</sup> he is good; <sup>c</sup> for his mercy endureth for ever.	1 A was 2 S; and
2 S again, and make supplication	38 If they return <sup>4</sup> to <sup>1</sup> thee with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them <sup>5</sup> captives, <sup>1</sup> and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, and <sup>6</sup> toward <sup>1</sup> the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name:	<sup>b</sup> ch. 5. 12. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 136. 1. <sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 41. ch. 20. 21.	4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> Then the king and all the people offered <sup>5</sup> sacrifices <sup>1</sup> before the LORD.	3 S gave thanks unto
3 S per- versely,	39 Then hear thou from <sup>e</sup> the heavens, <sup>†</sup> even from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their <sup>7</sup> cause, <sup>1</sup> and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.	<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 62, 65. <sup>e</sup> 1 Chr. 13. 16.	5 And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep <sup>6</sup> : so <sup>1</sup> the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.	4 M See 1 Kings 8. 62, 63.
4 S unto	40 Now, <sup>3</sup> my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and <sup>†</sup> let thine ears <sup>†</sup> be attent <sup>1</sup> unto the prayer <sup>†</sup> that is made in this place.	<sup>f</sup> Or, right.	6 <sup>e</sup> And the priests <sup>7</sup> waited on <sup>1</sup> their offices <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> the Levites also with instruments <sup>9</sup> of <sup>1</sup> music <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, which David the king had made to <sup>2</sup> praise <sup>1</sup> the LORD, <sup>3</sup> because <sup>1</sup> his mercy endureth for ever, when David praised <sup>9</sup> by their ministry <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> the priests sounded trumpets before them, <sup>1</sup> and all Israel stood.	5 S sacri- fice
5 S captive,	41 <sup>2</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy <sup>m</sup> resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD God, be clothed with salvation, and let thy saints <sup>n</sup> rejoice in <sup>3</sup> goodness.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. by their hand. <sup>h</sup> ch. 5. 12.	7 <sup>5</sup> Moreover <sup>2</sup> Solomon hal- lowed the middle of the court that <sup>†</sup> was before the house of the LORD <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for there he offered <sup>6</sup> burnt offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings <sup>4</sup> , because the brasen altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt <sup>7</sup> offerings, and the meat offerings, <sup>1</sup> and the fat.	6 S. So
6 S heaven,	42 O LORD God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: <sup>p</sup> remember the <sup>4</sup> mercies of David thy servant.	<sup>i</sup> Heb. to the prayer of this place. <sup>j</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 64. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 132. 8-10, 16. <sup>l</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 2.	8 <sup>8</sup> ¶ <sup>9</sup> Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast <sup>1</sup> seven days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath unto <sup>7</sup> the <sup>2</sup> river <sup>1</sup> of Egypt.	7 S stood, accord- ing to 8 S;
7 M Or, right 8 S;		<sup>n</sup> Neh. 9. 25.	9 And <sup>1</sup> in <sup>†</sup> the eighth day they <sup>2</sup> made <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> a <sup>3</sup> solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days.	9 M Or, for the song of the LORD
8 A O		<sup>p</sup> Ps. 132. 1. <sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 65.	10 And <sup>x</sup> on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away <sup>4</sup> into <sup>1</sup> their tents, <sup>5</sup> glad and merry in <sup>†</sup> heart for the goodness that the LORD had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people.	1 S music
1 A ,		<sup>r</sup> Josh. 13. 3.	11 <sup>6</sup> , <sup>7</sup> Thus <sup>b</sup> Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and the king's house: and all that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the	2 S give thanks unto 3 S for 4 S;
2 M See Ps. 132. 8, 9.		<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 54. <sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 66. <sup>u</sup> Lev. 9. 24. Judg. 6. 21. <sup>v</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 38. <sup>w</sup> 1 Chr. 21. 26.		5 M See 1 Kings 8. 64-65.
3 M Or, good		<sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> ch. 5. 13, 14. <sup>z</sup> Ezek. 10. 3, 4. <sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 14.		6 A the
4 M Or, good deeds See ch. 32. 32.		<sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 1, &c.		7 S offer- ing, and the meal offering, 8 S So
				9 Solomon held the feast at that time
				9 S brook
				1 S on
				2 S held
				3 M Or, closing festival
				4 S unto
				5 S joyful and glad of
				6 A ¶
				7 M See 1 Kings 9. 1, &c.

## CHAPTER 7.

<sup>o</sup> 1 God giveth testimony to Solomon's prayer by fire from heaven, and glory in the temple. 4 Solomon's solemn sacrifice. 8 The feasts of tabernacles, and of the dedication of the altar. 12 God appeareth to Solomon.

NOW <sup>u</sup> when Solomon had made an end of praying, the <sup>3</sup> fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and <sup>2</sup> the glory of the LORD filled the house.

2 <sup>a</sup> And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> filled the LORD's house.

3 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> all the children of Israel <sup>5</sup> saw how <sup>1</sup> the fire





1 <sup>s</sup> rulers	captains, and 1 captains' of his chariots and 2 horsemen.	B.C. 992.	CHAPTER 9.	
2 <sup>a</sup> of his	10 And these 1 were the chief		o 1 The queen of Sheba admireth the wisdom of Solomon. 13 Solomon's gold. 17 His throne of ivory. 20 His vessels. 22 His exceeding riches and wisdom. 31 His death.	
3 <sup>s</sup> officers of king Solomon,	3 of king Solomon's officers, 1 even 4 two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.	a S. c 1 Kin. 9. 23.	1 AND c when the queen of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great 2 company, 1 and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.	1 <sup>M</sup> See 1 Kings 10. 1, &c.
4 <sup>M</sup> Heb. they are.	11 ¶ 1 And Solomon b brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because 4 the places are a holy, whereunto the ark of the LORD hath come.	b 1 Kin. 3. 1. & 7. 8. & 9. 24. c 1 Kin. 10. 1. &c. Mat. 12. 42. Luke 11. 31.	2 And Solomon told her all her questions: and there was 3 nothing' hid from Solomon which he told her not.	2 <sup>s</sup> train,
5 <sup>s</sup> as the duty of every day required,	12 ¶ Then Solomon offered burnt offerings unto the LORD on the altar of the LORD, which he had built before the porch.	d Heb. holiness.	3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built,	3 <sup>s</sup> not any thing
6 <sup>s</sup> set	13 Even 5 after a certain rate 6 every day, 1 offering according to the commandment of Moses, on the sabbaths, and on the newmoons, and on the 6 solemn feasts, 7 three times in the year, even in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles.	e Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3, 9, 11, 25. & 23. 1, &c.	4 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the 4 attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his 9 cupbearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up 5 into 1 the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.	4 <sup>M</sup> Heb. standing.
7 <sup>s</sup> ordinance	14 ¶ 1 And he appointed, according to the 7 order' of David his father, the 8 courses of the priests to their service, and 1 the Levites to their charges, to praise 8 and 1 minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the 9 porters' also by their courses at every gate: for m so had David the man of God commanded.	f Ex. 23. 14. Deut. 16. 16. g Or, butlers. h 1 Chr. 24. 1. i 1 Chr. 25. 1.	5 And she said to the king, 1 It was a true 1 report 6 which 1 I heard in mine own land of thine 7 acts, and of thy wisdom 8: 1	5 <sup>s</sup> unto
8 <sup>s</sup> , and to	15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.	j 1 Chr. 9. 17. & 26. 1. k Heb. word.	6 Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen 1 it: and, behold, the 9 one' half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: 6 for 1 thou exceedest the fame that I heard.	6 <sup>s</sup> that
9 <sup>s</sup> door-keepers	16 Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished. So the house of the LORD was perfected.	l Heb. so was the commandment of David the man of God. m Or, sayings.	7 Happy 1 are thy men, and happy 1 are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.	7 <sup>M</sup> Or, sayings 8 <sup>s</sup> .
1 <sup>s</sup> on the sea shore	17 ¶ Then went Solomon to 1 Ezion-geber, and to 2 Elath, 1 at the sea side 1 in the land of Edom.	n 1 Kin. 9. 26. o Or, Elath, Deut. 2. 8. 2 Kin. 14. 22.	8 Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee 9, to set thee on his throne, 1 to be king for the LORD thy God: because thy God loved Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do 1 judgment 1 and justice.	8 <sup>a</sup> ,
2 <sup>s</sup> came	18 ¶ And Hiram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they 2 went 1 with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and 3 took 1 thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought 1 them to king Solomon.	p 1 Kin. 9. 27. ch. 9. 10, 13.	9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and 2 of spices 1 great abundance, and precious stones: 1	1 <sup>s</sup> judgement
3 <sup>s</sup> fetched from				2 <sup>s</sup> spices in

	neither was there any such spice as the queen of Sheba gave <sup>1</sup> king Solomon.	R.C. c. 992.	not any thing <sup>1</sup> accounted of in the days of Solomon.	
<sup>1</sup> A to	10 And the servants also of Huram, and the servants of Solomon, <sup>a</sup> which brought gold from Ophir, brought <sup>b</sup> <i>algum</i> trees and precious stones.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 18.	21 For the <sup>1</sup> king's ships <sup>1</sup> went to Tarshish with the servants of Huram: <sup>2</sup> every three years <sup>3</sup> once <sup>1</sup> came the ships of Tarshish <sup>3</sup> bringing gold, and silver, <sup>c</sup> ivory, and apes, and peacocks.	<sup>1</sup> S King had ships that <sup>2</sup> A once <sup>3</sup> A,
<sup>2</sup> M In 1 Kings 10. 11, <i>algum</i> trees.	11 And the king made <sup>1</sup> of the <i>algum</i> trees <sup>d</sup> terraces <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the house of the LORD, and <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the king's <sup>4</sup> palace, <sup>1</sup> and harps and psalteries for <sup>5</sup> singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah.	<sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 11. <i>algum</i> trees. <sup>c</sup> Or, elephants' teeth. <sup>d</sup> Or, stairs. Heb. highways.	22 <sup>4</sup> And <sup>1</sup> king Solomon <sup>5</sup> passed <sup>1</sup> all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.	<sup>1</sup> S No <sup>2</sup> S exceed- ed
<sup>3</sup> S for	<sup>12</sup> And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside <sup>1</sup> that which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went <sup>2</sup> away <sup>1</sup> to her own land, she and her servants.		23 <sup>1</sup> And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, <sup>6</sup> that <sup>1</sup> God had put in his heart.	<sup>1</sup> S which
<sup>4</sup> S hous <sup>2</sup> , <sup>5</sup> A the	13 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold;		24 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, <sup>7</sup> harness, <sup>1</sup> and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.	<sup>7</sup> S ar- mour,
	14 Beside <sup>1</sup> that which <sup>5</sup> chapmen and merchants brought <sup>6</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> all the kings of Arabia and <sup>5</sup> governors of the country brought gold and silver to Solomon.	<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 26. A 10. 26. ch. 1. 14.	25 <sup>1</sup> And Solomon <sup>6</sup> had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen <sup>8</sup> ; whom <sup>1</sup> he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.	<sup>8</sup> S, which
<sup>6</sup> S: and	15 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets <sup>1</sup> of beaten gold: six hundred <i>shekels</i> of beaten gold went to one target.	<sup>f</sup> Or, captain. <sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 21. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 15. 18. Ps. 72. 8. <sup>i</sup> That is, Euphrates.	26 ¶ And he <sup>9</sup> reigned <sup>1</sup> over all the kings <sup>h</sup> from the <sup>1</sup> river <sup>1</sup> even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt.	<sup>9</sup> S ruled <sup>1</sup> S River
<sup>7</sup> A he made <sup>8</sup> S; <sup>9</sup> S: and	16 And <sup>7</sup> three hundred shields <sup>1</sup> made he <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> of beaten gold <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> three hundred <i>shekels</i> of gold went to one shield <sup>9</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon.	<sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 27. ch. 1. 15. <sup>l</sup> Heb. gave.	27 <sup>1</sup> And the king <sup>7</sup> made silver <sup>2</sup> in Jerusalem as stones, and <sup>3</sup> cedar trees made he <sup>1</sup> as the sycamore trees that <sup>1</sup> are in the <sup>4</sup> low plains in <sup>1</sup> abundance.	<sup>2</sup> A to be <sup>3</sup> S cedars made he to be <sup>4</sup> S lowland, for <sup>5</sup> S horses for Solomon
<sup>1</sup> M Or, arms Heb. hands.	17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold.	<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 28. ch. 1. 16.	28 <sup>1</sup> And they brought <sup>5</sup> unto Solomon horses <sup>1</sup> out of Egypt, and out of all lands.	<sup>6</sup> M See 1 Kings 11. 41, &c.
<sup>2</sup> S either side by the place of the seat, <sup>3</sup> S beside 1 S. <sup>4</sup> S: there <sup>5</sup> S king Solomon's drinking vessels <sup>7</sup> S silver was no- thing	18 And <sup>1</sup> there were six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, <sup>1</sup> which were fastened to the throne, and <sup>1</sup> stays on <sup>2</sup> each side of the sitting place, <sup>1</sup> and two lions standing <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the stays <sup>1</sup> : 19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps <sup>5</sup> . There <sup>1</sup> was not the like made in any kingdom.	<sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 41. <sup>f</sup> Heb. words. <sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 29. <sup>h</sup> Heb. hands. <sup>i</sup> ch. 12. 15. A 13. 22. <sup>j</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 42. 43.	29 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, <sup>1</sup> are they not written in the <sup>7</sup> book <sup>1</sup> of Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of <sup>7</sup> Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of <sup>8</sup> Iddo the seer <sup>9</sup> against <sup>1</sup> Jeroboam the son of Nebat? 30 <sup>1</sup> And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years.	<sup>7</sup> S history M Heb. words. <sup>8</sup> M Heb. Jedai, or, Jedo, <sup>9</sup> S con- cerning
	20 ¶ And all <sup>6</sup> the drinking vessels of king Solomon <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon <sup>1</sup> were of <sup>2</sup> pure gold: <sup>7</sup> none were of silver; it was	<sup>k</sup> Heb. shut up. <sup>l</sup> Or, there was no silver in them.	31 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.	
			CHAPTER 10.	
			<sup>1</sup> The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown Rehoboam, by Jeroboam make a suit of relaxation unto him.	

	6 Rehoboam, refusing the old men's counsel, answereth them roughly. 16 Ten tribes revolt, 18 and Rehoboam fleeth. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 975.	My little †finger <sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> thicker than my father's loins.	1 <sup>s</sup> is
1 <sup>M</sup> See 1 Kings 12. 1, &c. 2 <sup>s</sup> all Is- rael were come to Shechem 3 <sup>s</sup> heard of it, (for he 4 <sup>s</sup> king Solo- mon,)	1 <sup>A</sup> And <sup>a</sup> Rehoboam went to Shechem: for <sup>2</sup> to Shechem were all Israel come <sup>1</sup> to make him king.	" 1 Kin. 12. 1. &c. b Heb. laded.	11 <sup>2</sup> For <sup>1</sup> whereas my father <sup>3b</sup> put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more <sup>1</sup> to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.	2 <sup>s</sup> And now 3 <sup>s</sup> did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add
	2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat <sup>2</sup> , who <sup>1</sup> †was in Egypt, °whither he had fled from the presence of <sup>4</sup> Solomon the king, heard it, <sup>1</sup> that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt.	" 1 Kin. 11. 40.	12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam °on <sup>1</sup> the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come <sup>4</sup> again to me on <sup>1</sup> the third day.	4 <sup>s</sup> to me again
5 <sup>s</sup> ; and 6 <sup>s</sup> , and they	3 And they sent and called him <sup>5</sup> . So <sup>1</sup> Jeroboam and all Israel came <sup>6</sup> and <sup>1</sup> spake to Rehoboam, saying,		13 And the king answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men,	
7 <sup>s</sup> make thou 8 <sup>s</sup> service 9 <sup>s</sup> which 1 <sup>A</sup> lighter,	4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore °ease thou somewhat <sup>1</sup> the grievous °servitude <sup>1</sup> of thy father, and his heavy yoke <sup>9</sup> that <sup>1</sup> he put upon us, <sup>1</sup> and we will serve thee.		14 And <sup>5</sup> answered <sup>1</sup> them after the °advice <sup>1</sup> of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.	5 <sup>s</sup> spake to 6 <sup>s</sup> counsel
	5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.	d 1 Sam. 2. 25. 1 Kin. 12. 15, 24.	15 So the king hearkened not unto the people <sup>7</sup> : °for the cause was <sup>1</sup> of God, that the LORD might <sup>3</sup> perform <sup>1</sup> his word, which he spake by the °hand of Ahijah the Shilonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat.	7 <sup>s</sup> ; for it was brought about 8 <sup>s</sup> esta- blish
2 <sup>A</sup> ,	6 °¶ <sup>1</sup> And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men <sup>2</sup> that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye <sup>1</sup> me to return answer to this people?	" 1 Kin. 11. 20.	16 °¶ <sup>1</sup> And when all Israel †saw that the king <sup>9</sup> would not hearken <sup>1</sup> unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? <sup>1</sup> and we have none <sup>1</sup> inheritance in the son of Jesse: every man to your tents, O Israel: <sup>2</sup> and now, David, <sup>1</sup> see to thine own house <sup>3</sup> . So all Israel <sup>4</sup> went to <sup>1</sup> their tents.	9 <sup>s</sup> heark- ened not  1 <sup>s</sup> neither have we
5 <sup>A</sup> then	7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, <sup>3</sup> they will be thy servants for ever.		17 But †as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.	2 <sup>s</sup> now 3 <sup>A</sup> , Da- vid 4 <sup>s</sup> de- parted unto
4 <sup>s</sup> of 5 <sup>s</sup> which they had given 6 <sup>s</sup> grown	8 But he forsook the counsel °which <sup>1</sup> the old men <sup>5</sup> gave <sup>1</sup> him, and took counsel with the young men that were °brought <sup>1</sup> up with him, that stood before him.		18 Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> †was over the °tribute <sup>1</sup> ; and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. °But <sup>1</sup> king Rehoboam °made speed to get him up to <sup>1</sup> his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.	3 <sup>s</sup> , who 6 <sup>s</sup> levy  7 <sup>s</sup> And
7 <sup>s</sup> counsel 8 <sup>A</sup> , 9 <sup>s</sup> who 1 <sup>s</sup> Make	9 And he said unto them, What °advice <sup>1</sup> give ye <sup>8</sup> that we may return answer to this people, °which <sup>1</sup> have spoken to me, saying, °Ease some-what <sup>1</sup> the yoke that thy father did put upon us <sup>2</sup> ?	/ Heb. strength- ened him- self.	19 °¶ <sup>8</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Israel rebelled against the house of David <sup>9</sup> unto this day.	8 <sup>s</sup> So 9 <sup>A</sup> ,
2 <sup>A</sup> lighter	10 And the young men that were °brought <sup>1</sup> up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou °answer <sup>1</sup> the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou °it °somewhat <sup>1</sup> lighter <sup>4</sup> for <sup>1</sup> us; thus shalt thou say unto them,	9 1 Kin. 12. 19.		
3 <sup>s</sup> say unto			CHAP. 11. 01 Rehoboam raising an army to subdue Israel, is forbidden by Shemariah. 5 He strengtheneth his kingdom with forts and provision, 18 The wives and children of Rehoboam. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>M</sup> See 1 Kings 12. 21-24.
4 <sup>s</sup> unto		h 1 Kin. 12. 21, &c.	1 AND <sup>h</sup> when Rehoboam was <sup>1</sup> come to Jerusalem, he	

R.V.	Rehoboam's army.	II. CHRONICLES 12.	Rehoboam's family.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> assembled 2 <sup>a</sup> A,	1 gathered of <sup>1</sup> the house of Judah and Benjamin <sup>2</sup> an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen <sup>†</sup> men, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, <sup>3</sup> that he might <sup>1</sup> bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam.	B.C. 975.  " ch. 12. 1.	LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel <sup>2</sup> came to Jerusalem <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> to sacrifice unto the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of their fathers.	1 <sup>a</sup> , the 2 <sup>a</sup> A,
3 <sup>s</sup> to	2 But the word of the LORD came <sup>b</sup> to Shemaiah the man of God, saying, 3 Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying, 4 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for this thing is <sup>o</sup> done <sup>1</sup> of me.	b ch. 12. 15.	17 So they <sup>a</sup> strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong, three years: for <sup>3</sup> three years they walked <sup>1</sup> in the way of David and Solomon.	3 <sup>s</sup> they walked three years
4 <sup>s</sup> ;	5 And they obeyed <sup>1</sup> the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jeroboam.	† 1 Kin. 15. 2. She is called Michaiah the daughter of Uriel, ch. 13. 2.	18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Rehoboam took him <sup>4</sup> Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David <sup>6</sup> to wife, and <sup>1</sup> Abihail the daughter of Eliab the son of Jesse;	4 <sup>a</sup> a wife, 5 <sup>s</sup> , and of 6 <sup>o</sup> Or, and Abihail
5 <sup>s</sup> So they hearken- ed unto	6 He built even Beth-lehem, and Etam, and Tekoa, 7 And Beth-zur, and <sup>6</sup> Shoco, <sup>1</sup> and Adullam, 8 And Gath, and Mareshah, and Ziph, 9 And Adoraim, and Lachish, and Azekah, 10 And Zorah, and Aijalon, and Hebron, which <sup>†</sup> are in Judah and in Benjamin <sup>7</sup> fenced cities.	† See Dent. 21. 15-17.	19 <sup>o</sup> Which bare him children <sup>1</sup> , Jeush, and <sup>7</sup> Shamariah, <sup>1</sup> and Zaham. 20 And after her he took <sup>5</sup> Maachah <sup>1</sup> the daughter of Absalom; <sup>9</sup> which <sup>1</sup> bare him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith.	6 <sup>s</sup> and she bare him sons 7 <sup>s</sup> She-shamariah, 8 <sup>m</sup> In ch. 13. 2. 9 <sup>s</sup> Maachah the daughter of Uriel.
6 <sup>s</sup> Soco,	11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> oil and wine. 12 And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong <sup>8</sup> , having <sup>1</sup> Judah and Benjamin <sup>9</sup> on his side. <sup>1</sup>		21 And Rehoboam loved <sup>5</sup> Maachah <sup>1</sup> the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines <sup>1</sup> , and begat twenty and eight sons <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and threescore daughters.) 22 And Rehoboam <sup>2d</sup> made <sup>1</sup> Abijah the son of <sup>3</sup> Maachah the chief, to be ruler <sup>1</sup> among his brethren: for he <sup>4</sup> thought <sup>1</sup> to make him king.	10 <sup>s</sup> and she 11 <sup>s</sup> appointed 12 <sup>s</sup> Maachah to be chief, even the prince 13 <sup>s</sup> was named 14 <sup>s</sup> sons 15 <sup>s</sup> lands 16 <sup>s</sup> sought for them many wives. 17 <sup>o</sup> Or, sought a multitude of wives
7 <sup>a</sup> A,	13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the priests and the Levites that <sup>†</sup> were in all Israel <sup>7</sup> resorted to him out of all their <sup>1</sup> coasts. <sup>1</sup>		23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his <sup>5</sup> children <sup>1</sup> throughout all the <sup>6</sup> countries <sup>1</sup> of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victual in abundance. And he <sup>7</sup> desired <sup>o</sup> many wives. <sup>1</sup>	
8 <sup>s</sup> . And	14 For the Levites left <sup>h</sup> their suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: for <sup>h</sup> Jeroboam and his sons <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> cast them off <sup>2</sup> from executing <sup>1</sup> the priest's office unto the LORD:	† Heb. a multitude of wives.		
9 <sup>s</sup> be- longed to him.	15 <sup>m</sup> And he <sup>o</sup> ordained <sup>1</sup> him priests for the high places, and for <sup>n</sup> the <sup>4</sup> devils, <sup>1</sup> and for <sup>p</sup> the calves which he had made.	† Heb. presented themselves to him. † ch. 11. 17. † Num. 35. 2. † 1 Kin. 14. 22-24. † ch. 13. 9. † 1 Kin. 14. 24, 25.	CHAPTER 12.  <sup>o</sup> 1 Rehoboam, forsaking God, is punished by Shishak. 5 His repentance. 13 His reign and death.	
1 <sup>s</sup> border.	16 <sup>q</sup> And after them <sup>5</sup> out of all the tribes of Israel <sup>6</sup> such as set their hearts to seek the		AND <sup>q</sup> it came to pass, when <sup>8</sup> Rehoboam had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> he forsook the law of the LORD, and all Israel with him. 2 <sup>9</sup> And it came to pass <sup>o</sup> , that <sup>1</sup> in the fifth year of king Rehoboam <sup>1</sup> Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had <sup>2</sup> transgressed <sup>1</sup> against the LORD, 3 With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people <sup>†</sup> were without number that	8 <sup>s</sup> the kingdom of Rehoboam was established, and he was strong, that 9 <sup>m</sup> See 1 Kings 14. 25, &c. 1 <sup>a</sup> , that 2 <sup>s</sup> trespassed
2 <sup>s</sup> , that they should not execute				
3 <sup>s</sup> appointed				
4 <sup>s</sup> he-goats, 5 <sup>o</sup> Or, satyrs See Lev. 17. 7.				
5 <sup>a</sup> A,				



	came with him out of Egypt; <sup>a</sup> the <sup>1</sup> Lubims, the Sukkiims, and the Ethiopians.	B.C. 971. <sup>a</sup> ch. 16. 8.	boam <sup>†</sup> was <sup>1</sup> one and forty <sup>1</sup> years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, <sup>b</sup> the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there <sup>2</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> his mother's name <sup>†</sup> was Naa- mah <sup>3</sup> an <sup>1</sup> Ammonitess.	<sup>1</sup> s forty and one
<sup>1</sup> s Lubim, the Suk- kiim,	4 And he took the fenced cities which <sup>†</sup> pertained to Ju- dah, and came <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 6. 6.		
<sup>2</sup> s unto	5 <sup>3</sup> ¶ Then came <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> Shemaiah the prophet <sup>4</sup> to Rehoboam, and <sup>†</sup> to the princes of Judah, that were gathered together to Jerusalem because of Shishak, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>e</sup> Ye have forsaken me, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shishak.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 2.		<sup>2</sup> s : and <sup>3</sup> s the
<sup>3</sup> s Now	6 <sup>5</sup> Whereupon <sup>1</sup> the princes of Israel and the king <sup>h</sup> humbled themselves; and they said, <sup>k</sup> The LORD <sup>†</sup> is righteous.	<sup>d</sup> Or, <i>fixed</i> .		<sup>4</sup> a that which was
<sup>4</sup> a came	7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, <sup>†</sup> the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, saying, They have humbled themselves; <sup>o</sup> there- fore <sup>1</sup> I will not destroy them <sup>6</sup> , but I will grant them <sup>7</sup> some deliverance <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 15. 2.		<sup>5</sup> s set <sup>6</sup> m See 1 Kings 14. 29, &c.
<sup>5</sup> s Then	8 Nevertheless <sup>p</sup> they shall be his servants; that they may know <sup>7</sup> my service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. words. <sup>g</sup> ch. 9. 29, & 13. 22. <sup>h</sup> James 4. 10. <sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 30. <sup>j</sup> Ex. 9. 27.		<sup>7</sup> s his- tories <sup>8</sup> m Heb. words.
<sup>6</sup> s :	9 <sup>†</sup> So Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all <sup>9</sup> : he carried <sup>1</sup> away also the shields of gold which Solomon had <sup>9</sup> made.	<sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 23, 29. <sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 31. <sup>n</sup> Abijam.		<sup>8</sup> s , after the man- ner of genealo- gies <sup>9</sup> m Or, in reckon- ing the genealo- gies
<sup>7</sup> m Or, deliver- ance within a little while Or, a few that shall escape	10 <sup>1</sup> Instead of which <sup>1</sup> king Rehoboam made <sup>2</sup> shields of brass, and committed <sup>†</sup> them <sup>2</sup> to the hands of the <sup>3</sup> chief <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>4</sup> guard, that kept the <sup>5</sup> entrance <sup>1</sup> of the king's house.	<sup>l</sup> Or, a little while.		
<sup>8</sup> s ,	11 And <sup>6</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and <sup>7</sup> fetched <sup>1</sup> them, and brought them <sup>8</sup> again <sup>1</sup> into the guard chamber.	<sup>p</sup> See 1s. 26. 13. <sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 1, Ac. <sup>r</sup> Deut. 28. 47, 48.		<sup>9</sup> s In <sup>m</sup> See 1 Kings 15. 1, 2.
<sup>9</sup> s away : he took	12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy <sup>†</sup> him altogether: <sup>4</sup> and <sup>5</sup> also <sup>1</sup> in Judah <sup>†</sup> things went well <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 25, 26. <sup>u</sup> See ch. 11. 20.		<sup>1</sup> s Three years reigned he
<sup>1</sup> s And	13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>2</sup> So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jeru- salem, and reigned : for <sup>†</sup> Reho-	<sup>v</sup> Heb. bound together. <sup>w</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 16, 17. ch. 9. 15, 16.		<sup>2</sup> s : and his
<sup>2</sup> a in their stead		<sup>x</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 18.		<sup>3</sup> s was Micaiah <sup>m</sup> See ch. 11. 20.
<sup>3</sup> s cap- tains		<sup>y</sup> Josh. 19. 22.		<sup>4</sup> m See 1 Kings 15. 7.
<sup>4</sup> m Heb. runners.		<sup>z</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13, 16. <sup>aa</sup> Num. 18. 19. <sup>ab</sup> Or, and yet in Judah there were good things : See Gen. 18. 24. & 1 Kin. 14. 13. ch. 19. 3.		<sup>5</sup> s joined battle
<sup>5</sup> s door		<sup>ac</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 26. & 12. 20. <sup>ad</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 21.		<sup>6</sup> s and Jero- boam
<sup>6</sup> s it was so, that as oft as				<sup>7</sup> s who were
<sup>7</sup> s bare				<sup>8</sup> s the hill country of
<sup>8</sup> s back				<sup>9</sup> s O
<sup>9</sup> s more- over				<sup>1</sup> a , the
<sup>1</sup> s there were good things found.				<sup>2</sup> a ,
<sup>2</sup> m See ch. 19. 3.				
<sup>2</sup> m See 1 Kings 14. 21.				<sup>3</sup> s rose up, and

CHAPTER 13.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Abijah succeeding maketh war  
against Jeroboam. 4 He declareth the  
right of his cause. 13 Trusting in  
God he overcometh Jeroboam. 21 The  
wives and children of Abijah.

<sup>9</sup> NOW <sup>q</sup> in<sup>1</sup> the eighteenth  
year of king Jeroboam  
began Abijah to reign over  
Judah.

2 <sup>1</sup> He reigned three years<sup>1</sup>  
in Jerusalem<sup>2</sup>. His<sup>1</sup> mother's  
name <sup>2</sup> also was <sup>3</sup> "Micaiah" the  
daughter of Uriel of Gibeah.  
<sup>4</sup> And there was war between  
Abijah and Jeroboam.

3 And Abijah <sup>5</sup> set the battle  
in array<sup>1</sup> with an army of  
valiant men of war, <sup>†</sup> even four  
hundred thousand chosen men:  
<sup>6</sup> Jeroboam also<sup>1</sup> set the battle  
in array against him with eight  
hundred thousand chosen men,  
<sup>7</sup> being<sup>1</sup> mighty men of valour.

4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Abijah stood up  
upon mount <sup>†</sup> "Zemaraim," which  
<sup>†</sup> is in <sup>8</sup> "mount" Ephraim, and  
said, Hear me, <sup>9</sup> "thou" Jero-  
boam<sup>o</sup>, and all Israel;

5 Ought ye not to know that  
the LORD<sup>1</sup> God of Israel<sup>2</sup> <sup>h</sup> gave  
the kingdom over Israel to  
David for ever, <sup>†</sup> even to him  
and to his sons<sup>c</sup> by a covenant  
of salt?

6 Yet Jeroboam the son of  
Nebat, the servant of Solomon  
the son of David, <sup>3</sup> is risen up,  
and hath<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> rebelled against his  
lord.

1<sup>s</sup> were  
2<sup>s</sup> sons of  
Belial  
[<sup>m</sup> That  
is, worth-  
lessness],  
which

3<sup>a</sup> the

4<sup>s</sup> driven

5<sup>s</sup> peoples

6<sup>s</sup> we have  
priests  
minister-  
ing  
7<sup>s</sup> in their  
work

8<sup>s</sup> offer-  
ings

9<sup>s</sup> at our  
head,  
1<sup>s</sup> the  
trumpets  
of alarm  
to sound  
and  
2<sup>a</sup>, the

3<sup>a</sup> them

7 And there <sup>1</sup>are <sup>1</sup>gathered un-  
to him <sup>2</sup>vain men, <sup>2</sup>the chil-  
dren of Belial, and have <sup>1</sup>strengthened themselves a-  
gainst Rehoboam the son of  
Solomon, when Rehoboam was  
young and tenderhearted, and  
could not withstand them.

8 And now ye think to with-  
stand the kingdom of the LORD  
in the hand of the sons of  
David; and ye <sup>1</sup>be a great  
multitude, and <sup>1</sup>there are with  
you <sup>3</sup>golden calves <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>which  
Jeroboam <sup>1</sup>made you for gods.

9 <sup>4</sup>Have ye not <sup>4</sup>cast <sup>1</sup>out the  
priests of the LORD, the sons  
of Aaron, and the Levites, and  
have made you priests after  
the manner of the <sup>1</sup>'nations' of  
other lands? <sup>7</sup>so that whosoever  
cometh <sup>9</sup>to consecrate himself  
with a young bullock and seven  
rams, <sup>1</sup>the same may be a priest  
of them that are no gods.

10 But as for us, the LORD  
<sup>1</sup>is our God, and we have not  
forsaken him; and <sup>6</sup>the priests,  
which minister <sup>1</sup>unto the LORD,  
<sup>o</sup>are <sup>1</sup>the sons of Aaron, and  
the Levites <sup>7</sup>wait upon their  
business <sup>1</sup>:

11 <sup>4</sup>And they burn unto the  
LORD every morning and every  
evening burnt <sup>8</sup>sacrifices <sup>1</sup>and  
sweet incense: the <sup>m</sup>shewbread  
also set they <sup>1</sup>in order upon the  
pure table; and the candlestick  
of gold with the lamps thereof,  
<sup>9</sup>to burn every evening: for  
we keep the charge of the LORD  
our God; but ye have forsaken  
him.

12 And, behold, God <sup>o</sup>himself <sup>1</sup>  
<sup>1</sup>is with us <sup>9</sup>for our captain, <sup>1</sup>  
<sup>7</sup>and his priests with <sup>1</sup>sounding  
trumpets to cry <sup>1</sup>alarm against  
you. O children of Israel,  
<sup>1</sup>'fight ye not against the LORD <sup>2</sup>  
God of your fathers; for ye  
shall not prosper.

13 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>But Jeroboam caused  
an ambushment to come about  
behind them: so they were  
before Judah, and the ambush-  
ment <sup>1</sup>was behind them.

14 And when Judah looked  
back, behold, the battle <sup>1</sup>was  
before and behind <sup>3</sup>: and they  
cried unto the LORD, and the  
priests sounded with the trum-  
pets.

15 Then the men of Judah  
gave a shout: and as the men

B.C. 957.  
<sup>a</sup> Judg. 9. 4.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 14. 12. 1

<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 28.  
& 14. 9.  
<sup>d</sup> Hos. 8. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 14, 15.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 29.  
Ps. 22. 5.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 29. 35.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. to fill  
his hand.  
<sup>i</sup> See Ex. 29. 1.  
Lev. 8. 2.  
<sup>j</sup> Josh. 15. 9.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 25.  
38.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 20.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 2. 4.

<sup>n</sup> Lev. 24. 6.  
<sup>o</sup> Or, com-  
memnary.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 12. 15.

<sup>q</sup> Ex. 27. 20.  
21.  
<sup>r</sup> Lev. 24. 2, 3.

<sup>s</sup> Num. 10. 8.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 8.  
&c.

<sup>u</sup> Acts 5. 39.

<sup>v</sup> See  
1 Kin. 15. 14.  
ch. 15. 17.  
<sup>w</sup> Ex. 24. 13.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb.  
statues.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 7.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. sun  
images.  
528

of Judah shouted, it came to  
pass, that God <sup>6</sup>smote Jero-  
boam and all Israel before  
Abijah and Judah.

16 And the children of Israel  
fled before Judah: and God  
delivered them into their hand.

17 And Abijah and his people  
slew them with a great slaugh-  
ter: so there fell down slain  
of Israel five hundred thousand  
chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Israel  
were brought under at that  
time, and the children of Judah  
prevailed, <sup>6</sup>because they relied  
upon the LORD <sup>1</sup>God of their  
fathers.

19 And Abijah pursued after  
Jeroboam, and took cities from  
him, Beth-el with the towns  
thereof, and Jeshanah with the  
towns thereof, and <sup>2h</sup> Ephraim <sup>1</sup>  
with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jeroboam re-  
cover strength again in the  
days of Abijah: and the LORD  
<sup>3i</sup>struck <sup>1</sup>him, and <sup>k</sup>he died.

21 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>But Abijah waxed  
mighty, and <sup>4</sup>'married' fourteen  
wives, and begat twenty and  
two sons, and sixteen daugh-  
ters.

22 And the rest of the acts of  
Abijah, and his ways, and his  
sayings, <sup>1</sup>are written in the  
<sup>5n</sup>story <sup>1</sup>of the prophet <sup>p</sup>Iddo.

## CHAPTER 14.

<sup>o</sup>1 Asa destroyeth idolatry. 6 Having  
peace, he strengtheneth his kingdom  
with forts and armies. 9 He over-  
throweth Zerah, and spoileth the  
Ethiopians.

6,7 <sup>SO</sup> Abijah slept with his  
fathers, and they buried  
him in the city of David <sup>8</sup>: <sup>1</sup>and  
<sup>6</sup>Asa his son reigned in his  
stead <sup>9</sup>. In <sup>1</sup>his days the land  
was quiet ten years.

2 <sup>1</sup>And Asa did <sup>1</sup>that which  
was good and right in the eyes  
of the LORD his God:

3 For he took away the <sup>2</sup>altars  
of the strange gods, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>4</sup>the  
high places, and <sup>3</sup>brake down  
the <sup>3z</sup>images, <sup>1a</sup>and <sup>4</sup>'cut' down  
the <sup>6</sup>groves: <sup>1</sup>

4 And commanded Judah to  
seek the LORD <sup>6</sup>God of their  
fathers, and to do the law and  
the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all  
the cities of Judah the high  
places and the <sup>7b</sup>images: <sup>1</sup>and

1<sup>a</sup>, the

2<sup>s</sup> Ephron  
<sup>m</sup> An-  
other  
reading  
is,  
Ephraim.

3<sup>s</sup> smote

4<sup>s</sup> took  
unto  
himself

5<sup>s</sup> com-  
mentary

6<sup>m</sup> [Ch.  
13. 23  
in Heb.]  
7<sup>m</sup> See  
1 Kings  
15. 8.

8<sup>s</sup>,  
9<sup>s</sup>: in  
1<sup>m</sup> [Ch.  
14. 1  
in Heb.]  
2<sup>s</sup> strange  
altars,

3<sup>s</sup> pillars.  
<sup>m</sup> Or,  
obelisks.  
4<sup>s</sup> hewed  
5<sup>s</sup> Ashe-  
rim;  
<sup>m</sup> See  
Ex. 34. 13.

6<sup>a</sup>, the  
7<sup>s</sup> sun-  
images

R.V.	Asa putteth	II. CHRONICLES 15.	away idolatry.	R.V.
	the kingdom was quiet before him.	B.C. c. 951.	all the cities; for there was exceeding <sup>o</sup> much spoil in them.	
1 <sup>s</sup> was quiet,	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And he built fenced cities in Judah: for the land <sup>1</sup> had rest, <sup>1</sup> and he had no war in those years; because the LORD had given him rest.		15 They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep <sup>o</sup> and camels <sup>1</sup> in abundance <sup>1</sup> , and returned to Jerusalem.	1 <sup>A</sup> and camels
2 <sup>s</sup> For	7 <sup>2</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about <sup>†</sup> them walls, and towers, gates, and bars; <sup>3,1</sup> <sup>o</sup> while <sup>1</sup> the land <sup>†</sup> is yet before us <sup>4,1</sup> because we have sought the LORD our God <sup>3,1</sup> we have sought <sup>†</sup> him, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered.	<sup>a</sup> Num. 24. 2. Judic. 3. 10. ch. 20. 14. & 24. 20.	CHAPTER 15. <sup>o1</sup> Asa's solemn covenant with God. 16 He removeth his mother from being queen. 18 He enricheth the house of God, and enjoyeth a long peace.	
3 <sup>s</sup> ; 4 <sup>s</sup> ,	8 And Asa had an army <sup>o</sup> of men <sup>1</sup> that bare <sup>5</sup> targets <sup>1</sup> and spears, out of Judah three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these <sup>†</sup> were mighty men of valour.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. before Asa. <sup>c</sup> James 4. 8.	AND <sup>a</sup> the <sup>2</sup> Spirit <sup>1</sup> of God came upon Azariah the son of Oded:	2 <sup>s</sup> spirit
5 <sup>s</sup> bucklers	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>h</sup> And there came out against them Zerah the Ethiopian with an <sup>o</sup> host <sup>1</sup> of a thousand and three hundred chariots; and <sup>7</sup> came unto <sup>k</sup> Mareshah.	<sup>d</sup> ver. 4. 15. 1 Chr. 28. 9. ch. 33. 12, 13. Jer. 29. 13. Mat. 7. 7. ch. 24. 20. Hos. 3. 4.	2 And he went out <sup>b</sup> to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>c</sup> The <sup>1</sup> LORD <sup>†</sup> is with you, while ye be with him; and <sup>d</sup> if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but <sup>e</sup> if ye forsake him, he will forsake you.	3 <sup>s</sup> : the
6 <sup>s</sup> army 7 <sup>A</sup> he 8 <sup>s</sup> to meet 9 <sup>s</sup> there is none beside [ <sup>M</sup> Or, like] thee to help, between the mighty and him that hath no strength <sup>M</sup> Or, there is no difference with thee to help, whether the mighty or him &c. 1 <sup>s</sup> rely 2 <sup>s</sup> are we come 3 <sup>s</sup> there fell of the Ethiopians so many <sup>M</sup> Or, so that none remained alive 4 <sup>M</sup> Heb. broken. 5 <sup>s</sup> booty. 6 <sup>M</sup> Or, a terror from the LORD	10 Then Asa went out <sup>8</sup> against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zephatah at Mareshah. 11 And Asa <sup>m</sup> cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, <sup>9</sup> it is <sup>n</sup> nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power <sup>1</sup> : help us, O LORD our God; for we <sup>1</sup> rest <sup>1</sup> on thee, and <sup>7</sup> in thy name <sup>2</sup> we go <sup>1</sup> against this multitude. O LORD, thou <sup>†</sup> art our God; let not <sup>2</sup> man prevail against thee. 12 So the LORD <sup>n</sup> smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled. 13 And Asa and the people that <sup>†</sup> were with him pursued them unto <sup>9</sup> Gerar: and <sup>3</sup> the Ethiopians were overthrown, <sup>1</sup> that they could not recover themselves; for they were <sup>4</sup> destroyed before the LORD, and before his host; and they carried away very much <sup>5</sup> spoil. <sup>1</sup> 14 And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for <sup>6</sup> the fear of the LORD came upon them: and they spoiled	<sup>e</sup> ver. 4. 15. 1 Chr. 28. 9. ch. 33. 12, 13. Jer. 29. 13. Mat. 7. 7. ch. 24. 20. Hos. 3. 4. <sup>f</sup> Lev. 10. 11. ch. 16. 8. Deut. 4. 29. <sup>g</sup> Josh. 15. 44. Judg. 5. 6. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 14. 10. ch. 13. 14. Ps. 22. 5. <sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 6. Mat. 24. 7. <sup>j</sup> Heb. beaten in pieces. <sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 17. 45. Prov. 18. 10. <sup>l</sup> Or, mortal man. <sup>m</sup> ch. 13. 15. <sup>n</sup> Heb. abominations. <sup>o</sup> Gen. 10. 19. & 20. 1. ch. 13. 19. <sup>p</sup> Heb. broken. <sup>q</sup> ch. 11. 16. <sup>r</sup> Gen. 35. 5. ch. 17. 10.	3 Now <sup>j</sup> for <sup>4</sup> a long season <sup>1</sup> Israel <sup>†</sup> hath been without the true God, and without <sup>a</sup> a teaching priest, and without law <sup>5</sup> . 4 But <sup>i</sup> when <sup>e</sup> they in their trouble did turn <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD <sup>7</sup> God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them. 5 And <sup>i</sup> in those times <sup>†</sup> there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations <sup>†</sup> were upon all the inhabitants of the <sup>8</sup> countries. 6 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>9</sup> nation was <sup>2</sup> destroyed of nation, and city of <sup>1</sup> city: for God did vex them with all adversity. 7 <sup>1</sup> Be ye strong therefore, <sup>1</sup> and let not your hands be <sup>2</sup> weak <sup>1</sup> : for your work shall be rewarded. 8 And when Asa heard these words, <sup>3</sup> and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the <sup>4</sup> abominable idols <sup>1</sup> out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the cities <sup>2</sup> which he had taken from <sup>5</sup> mount Ephraim, and <sup>1</sup> renewed the altar of the LORD, that <sup>†</sup> was before the porch of the LORD. 9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and <sup>6</sup> the strangers <sup>1</sup> with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when	4 <sup>s</sup> long seasons <sup>M</sup> Or, a long season 5 <sup>s</sup> : 6 <sup>s</sup> in their distress they turned 7 <sup>A</sup> , the 8 <sup>s</sup> lands. 9 <sup>s</sup> they were broken in pieces, nation against nation, and city against 1 <sup>s</sup> But be ye strong, 2 <sup>s</sup> slack 3 <sup>M</sup> Or, even 4 <sup>s</sup> abominations 5 <sup>s</sup> the hill country of Ephraim; and he 6 <sup>s</sup> them that so-journed

they saw that the LORD his God <sup>was</sup> with him.

10 So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa.

11 <sup>a</sup> And they <sup>1</sup> offered <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD <sup>2c</sup> the same time, <sup>1</sup> of <sup>d</sup> the spoil <sup>1</sup> which they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they <sup>e</sup> entered into <sup>3a</sup> a covenant to seek the LORD <sup>4</sup> God of their fathers <sup>5</sup> with all their heart and with all their soul;

13 <sup>f</sup> That <sup>1</sup> whosoever would not seek the LORD <sup>4</sup> God of Israel <sup>5</sup> should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and <sup>1</sup> sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the LORD gave them rest round about.

16 <sup>7</sup> ¶ And also concerning <sup>8</sup> Maachah <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> mother of Asa the king, he removed her from <sup>1</sup> being <sup>8</sup> queen, because she had made an <sup>9a</sup> idol in a grove: <sup>1</sup> and Asa cut down her <sup>1</sup> idol, and stamped <sup>it</sup>, and burnt <sup>it</sup> at the brook Kidron.

17 But <sup>9</sup> the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the heart of Asa was perfect all his days.

18 <sup>10</sup> ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no <sup>1</sup> more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

### CHAPTER 16.

<sup>01</sup> Asa, by the aid of the Syrians, diverteth Baasha from building Ramah. <sup>10</sup> He imprisoneth Hanani. <sup>13</sup> His death and burial.

<sup>2</sup> IN the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa <sup>3</sup> Baasha king of Israel <sup>4</sup> came <sup>1</sup> up against Judah, and built Ramah, <sup>0a</sup> to the intent <sup>1</sup> that he

B.C. 941.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 15.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. Jormesek.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. in that day.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 14. 13.

<sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 22. 3.  
ch. 34. 31.  
Neh. 10. 29.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 22. 20.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. which were his.  
<sup>h</sup> Dent. 13. 5, 9, 19.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 2.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 13.  
<sup>l</sup> That is, grand-mother.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 2, 10.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 1.  
ch. 19. 2.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. horror.

<sup>p</sup> Is. 31. 1.  
Jer. 17. 5.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 14. 3, 5.  
1 Kin. 15. 14, &c.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 14. 9.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 12. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. in abundance.

<sup>u</sup> Job 24. 21.  
Prov. 5. 21.  
& 15. 3.  
Jer. 16. 17.  
& 22. 19.  
Zech. 4. 10.

<sup>v</sup> Or, strongly to hold with them, &c.

<sup>w</sup> Sam. 13. 15.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 32.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 17, &c.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 18. 26.  
Jer. 29. 2.  
Mat. 14. 3.  
ch. 15. 9.  
<sup>aa</sup> Heb. crushed.

might <sup>1</sup> let none <sup>1</sup> go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

2 Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria, that dwelt at <sup>2b</sup> Damascus, saying,

3 <sup>3</sup> There is a league between me and thee, as <sup>there was</sup> between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

4 And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of <sup>7</sup> his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the <sup>4</sup> store cities of Naphtali.

5 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard <sup>5</sup> it, <sup>1</sup> that he left off building of Ramah, and let his work cease.

6 Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha <sup>6</sup> was building; and he built therewith Geba and Mizpah.

7 <sup>7</sup> ¶ And at that time <sup>m</sup> Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, <sup>2</sup> Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and <sup>7</sup> not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand.

8 Were not <sup>7</sup> the Ethiopians and <sup>the</sup> <sup>8</sup> Lubims <sup>1</sup> a huge host, with <sup>0</sup> very many <sup>1</sup> chariots and horsemen <sup>9</sup>? yet, because thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand.

9 <sup>9</sup> For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, <sup>9</sup> to shew himself strong in the behalf of <sup>1</sup> them whose heart <sup>1</sup> is perfect toward him. Herein <sup>2</sup> thou hast done foolishly <sup>1</sup>: therefore <sup>1</sup> from henceforth <sup>1</sup> thou shalt have wars.

10 Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and <sup>6</sup> put him in <sup>2a</sup> a prison house <sup>1</sup>; for <sup>1</sup> he was in a rage with him because of this <sup>1</sup> thing. And Asa <sup>6</sup> oppressed

<sup>1s</sup> not suffer any to

<sup>2M</sup> Heb. Dar-mesek.

<sup>3M</sup> Or, Let there be

<sup>4M</sup> Heb. store-houses of the cities.

<sup>5s</sup> thereof,

<sup>6s</sup> had builded

<sup>7A</sup> hast

<sup>8s</sup> Lubim

<sup>9A</sup> exceeding many

<sup>1s</sup>; for

<sup>2s</sup> the prison house <sup>M</sup> Heb. house of the stocks.

<sup>1s</sup> sacrificed  
<sup>2s</sup> in that day,

<sup>3s</sup> the  
<sup>4A</sup>, the  
<sup>5A</sup>,

<sup>6s</sup> and that

<sup>7s</sup> And also  
Maacah  
<sup>M</sup> See  
1 Kings  
15. 13-15.

<sup>8M</sup> Or, queen mother

<sup>9s</sup> abominable image for an

Asherah:  
<sup>M</sup> Or, for Asherah

<sup>1s</sup> image, and made dust of it,

<sup>5M</sup> See  
1 Kings  
15. 17, &c.  
<sup>3A</sup>,  
<sup>4s</sup> went



	†some of the people the same time.	E.C. 941.	of his reign he sent °to <sup>1</sup> his princes, †even °to <sup>1</sup> Ben-hail, and °to <sup>1</sup> Obadiah, and °to <sup>1</sup> Zechariah, and °to <sup>1</sup> Nethaneel, and °to <sup>1</sup> Michaiah, °to teach in the cities of Judah <sup>1</sup> .	1 s Neth- anel, 2 s Mi- caiah, 3 s ; 4 s the
1 <sup>M</sup> See 1 Kings 15. 23, 24.	11 °¶ <sup>1</sup> 1 <sup>a</sup> And, behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they †are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.	1 Kin.15.23.	8 And with them °he sent <sup>1</sup> Levites, †even Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehonathan, and Adonijah, and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, ° Levites; and with them Elishama and Jehoram, <sup>5</sup> priests.	5 s the
2 <sup>A</sup> Asa 3 s ;	12 And °Asa <sup>1</sup> in the thirty and ninth year of his reign <sup>2</sup> was diseased in his feet <sup>3</sup> , until <sup>1</sup> his disease †was exceeding †great: yet in his disease he °sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians.	Jer. 17. 5.	9 °And they taught in Judah, °and had <sup>1</sup> the book of the law of the LORD with them <sup>7</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> went about throughout all the cities of Judah, and taught <sup>8</sup> the people.	6 s having 7 s ; and 8 s among
	13 °¶ <sup>1</sup> 1 <sup>a</sup> And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.	1 Kin.15.24. ch. 23. 3. Neh. 8. 7.	10 °¶ <sup>1</sup> And °9 <sup>g</sup> the fear of the LORD °fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that †were round about Judah, so that they made no war against Jehoshaphat.	9 s Or, a terror from the LORD
4 s hewn out	14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had †made <sup>1</sup> for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled <sup>1</sup> with sweet odours and divers kinds of spices prepared by the apothecaries' art: and they made <sup>k</sup> a very great burning for him.	Heb. dugged. Gen. 35. 5. Heb. was. Gen. 50. 2. Mark 16. 1. John 19. 39, 40. ch. 21. 19. Jer. 34. 5.	11 Also <sup>1</sup> †some of the Philistines <sup>1</sup> brought Jehoshaphat presents, and <sup>2</sup> tribute silver; and <sup>1</sup> the Arabians <sup>3</sup> brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred °he goats. <sup>1</sup>	1 s And 2 s silver for tribute; 3 s also 4 s he- goats.
	CHAPTER 17.	2 Sam. 8. 2.	12 °¶ <sup>1</sup> And Jehoshaphat waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Judah °castles <sup>o</sup> , and cities of store.	
	1 <sup>o</sup> Jehoshaphat, succeeding Asa, reigneth well, and prospereth. °He sendeth Levites to teach in Judah. 12 His greatness, captains, and armies. <sup>1</sup>		13 And he had <sup>5</sup> much business <sup>1</sup> in the cities of Judah °, and °the <sup>1</sup> men of war, mighty men of valour, °were <sup>1</sup> in Jerusalem.	1 s And 2 s silver for tribute; 3 s also 4 s he- goats.
	AND °m Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Israel.	1 Kin. 15. 24.	14 And °these are the numbers <sup>1</sup> of them according to °the house of their fathers: Of <sup>1</sup> Judah, the captains of thousands; Adnah the °chief, <sup>1</sup> and with him mighty men of valour three hundred thousand <sup>1</sup> .	1 s And 2 s silver for tribute; 3 s also 4 s he- goats.
	2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of Ephraim, °which Asa his father had taken.	Or, palaces.	15 And °next to him °was <sup>1</sup> Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand <sup>1</sup> .	5 s many works 6 s ;
	3 And the LORD was with Jehoshaphat, because he walked in the first ways °of his father David, and sought not unto °Baalim;	ch. 15. 8.	16 And next <sup>2</sup> him °was <sup>1</sup> Amasiah the son of Zichri, °who willingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour <sup>1</sup> .	7 s this was the num- bering 8 s their fathers' houses: 9 s of captain, 1 s ;
5 s the	4 But sought to the °LORD <sup>1</sup> God of his father, and walked in his commandments, and not after °the doings of Israel.	Or, of his father, and of David.	17 And of Benjamin; Eliada a mighty man of valour, and with him °armed men with	8 s two hundred thousand armed with bow and shield:
	5 Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah °brought to Jehoshaphat presents; °and he had riches and honour in abundance.	1 Kin.12.28. Heb. at his hand.		
	6 And his heart °was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: °moreover <sup>1</sup> he took away the high places and °groves <sup>1</sup> out of Judah.	Heb. gave. 1 Sam.10.27. 1 Kin.10.25. 1 Kin.10.27. ch. 18. 1. Judg. 5. 2,9.		
6 s and fur- thermore 7 s the Asherim	7 °¶ <sup>1</sup> Also in the third year	That is, was encouraged. 1 Kin.22.43. ch. 15. 17. 1 Kin. 19. 3. 20. 33.		

R.V.	Micaiah's	II. CHRONICLES 18.	prophecy.	R.V.
	bow and shield two hundred thousand. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 912.	called <sup>1</sup> for one of his <sup>a</sup> officers, <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> an officer,
1 <sup>a</sup> to	18 And next <sup>1</sup> him <sup>o</sup> was <sup>1</sup> Jehozabad, and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> war.	<sup>a</sup> Or, eunuchs. <sup>b</sup> Heb. Wasten.	and said, <sup>b</sup> Fetch quickly Micaiah the son of Imla.	<sup>m</sup> Or, eunuch
2 <sup>a</sup> were they that	19 These <sup>2</sup> waited on the king, beside <sup>†</sup> <sup>a</sup> those whom the king put in the fenced cities through-out all Judah.	<sup>c</sup> Or, floor. <sup>d</sup> ver. 2.	9 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat <sup>3</sup> king of Judah sat <sup>4</sup> either of them <sup>1</sup> on his throne, <sup>5</sup> clothed <sup>1</sup> in <sup>†</sup> their robes, and they sat in <sup>a</sup> a void place <sup>1</sup> at the <sup>7</sup> entering in <sup>1</sup> of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.	2 <sup>s</sup> Now 3 <sup>a</sup> the 4 <sup>s</sup> each 5 <sup>s</sup> arrayed 6 <sup>s</sup> an open place <sup>m</sup> Heb. a threshing-floor. 7 <sup>s</sup> entrance
	CHAPTER 18.		10 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these <sup>8</sup> thou shalt push Syria <sup>1</sup> until <sup>†</sup> they be consumed.	8 <sup>s</sup> shalt thou push the Syrians,
3 <sup>s</sup> ; and he	NOW Jehoshaphat <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> riches and honour in abundance <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>9</sup> joined affinity with Ahab.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 17. 5. <sup>f</sup> Heb. thou consume them. <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 8. 18.	11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver <sup>†</sup> it into the hand of the king.	
4 <sup>m</sup> See 1 Kings 22. 2, &c.	2 <sup>4</sup> And <sup>2</sup> after <sup>†</sup> certain years he went down to Ahab to Samaria. And Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that <sup>5</sup> he had <sup>1</sup> with him, and <sup>6</sup> persuaded <sup>1</sup> him to go up with him to Ramoth-gilead.	<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 2. <sup>i</sup> Heb. at the end of years.	12 And the messenger that went to call Micaiah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king <sup>k</sup> with one <sup>9</sup> assent <sup>1</sup> ; let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of <sup>1</sup> theirs, <sup>1</sup> and speak thou good.	9 <sup>s</sup> mouth: 1 <sup>s</sup> theirs,
5 <sup>s</sup> were 6 <sup>s</sup> moved	3 And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat king of Judah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramoth-gilead? And he answered him, I <sup>†</sup> am as thou <sup>†</sup> art, and my people as thy people; and we will be with thee in the war.	<sup>j</sup> Heb. with one mouth. <sup>k</sup> Num. 22. 18, 20, 35. <sup>l</sup> & 23. 12, 26. <sup>m</sup> & 24. 17. <sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 14.	13 And Micaiah said, <sup>†</sup> As the LORD liveth, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> what my God saith, that will I speak.	
7 <sup>s</sup> Inquire, 8 <sup>s</sup> to-day. Then 9 <sup>s</sup> the prophets together,	4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, <sup>7</sup> Enquire, <sup>1</sup> I pray thee, at the word of the LORD <sup>8</sup> to-day.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Sam. 23. 2. 4, 9. <sup>p</sup> 2 Sam. 2. 1.	14 And when he came to the king, the king said unto him, <sup>2</sup> Micaiah, shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and they shall be delivered into your hand.	2 <sup>m</sup> Heb. Micah.
1 <sup>s</sup> shall 2 <sup>s</sup> hand of the king. 3 <sup>a</sup> he-sides 4 <sup>s</sup> inquire	5 Therefore <sup>1</sup> the king of Israel gathered <sup>9</sup> together of prophets <sup>1</sup> four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God <sup>1</sup> will <sup>1</sup> deliver <sup>†</sup> it into the <sup>2</sup> king's hand. <sup>1</sup>		15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou <sup>4</sup> say <sup>1</sup> nothing but the truth <sup>o</sup> to me <sup>1</sup> in the name of the LORD?	4 <sup>s</sup> speak unto me
5 <sup>s</sup> prophesieth good concerning 6 <sup>s</sup> Then	6 But Jehoshaphat said, <sup>†</sup> Is there not here <sup>3</sup> a prophet of the LORD <sup>o</sup> besides <sup>1</sup> , that we might <sup>4</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> of him?	<sup>q</sup> Heb. yet, or, more.	16 <sup>6</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> he said, I <sup>6</sup> did see <sup>1</sup> all Israel scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master; let them return <sup>o</sup> therefore <sup>1</sup> every man to his house in peace.	5 <sup>s</sup> And 6 <sup>s</sup> saw
	7 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, <sup>†</sup> There is yet one man <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> by whom we may <sup>4</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> of the LORD: but I hate him; for he never <sup>5</sup> prophesied good unto <sup>1</sup> me, but always evil: the same <sup>†</sup> is Micaiah the son of Imla. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.	<sup>r</sup> Or, but for evil?	17 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee <sup>†</sup> that he would not prophesy good <sup>7</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> me, <sup>8</sup> but evil?	7 <sup>s</sup> concerning
	8 And <sup>1</sup> the king of Israel		18 <sup>8</sup> Again <sup>1</sup> he said, Therefore hear <sup>9</sup> the word of the LORD <sup>o</sup> : <sup>1</sup> I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and all the host of	8 <sup>s</sup> And 9 <sup>a</sup> ye 1 <sup>s</sup> :

R.V.	<i>Ahab is slain</i>	II. CHRONICLES 19.	<i>in battle.</i>	R.V.
	heaven standing on his right hand and <sup>†</sup> on his left.	B.C. 897.	commanded the captains of <sup>1</sup> the chariots that <i>were</i> with him, <sup>1</sup> saying, Fight <sup>2</sup> ye not with small or <sup>3</sup> great, save only with the king of Israel.	<sup>1</sup> S his chariots, <sup>2</sup> S neither with small nor
<sup>1</sup> M Or, deceive	19 And the LORD said, Who shall <sup>1</sup> entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one spake saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.		31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, It <sup>†</sup> is the king of Israel. Therefore they <sup>3</sup> compassed about him to fight <sup>1</sup> : but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the LORD helped him; and God moved them to depart from him.	<sup>3</sup> S turned about to fight against him
<sup>2</sup> S And <sup>3</sup> S forth a spirit, <sup>4</sup> M Heb. the spirit.	20 <sup>2</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> there came <sup>3</sup> out a <sup>4</sup> spirit, <sup>1</sup> and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith?	<sup>4</sup> Job 1. 6.	32 <sup>4</sup> For <sup>1</sup> it came to pass, <sup>5</sup> that, <sup>1</sup> when the captains of the chariots <sup>6</sup> perceived <sup>1</sup> that it was not the king of Israel, <sup>6</sup> they turned back <sup>7</sup> again <sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> from pursuing him.	<sup>4</sup> S And <sup>5</sup> S saw <sup>6</sup> A that <sup>7</sup> S his <sup>8</sup> M Heb. in his simplicity.
<sup>4</sup> S forth, and will	21 And he said, I will go <sup>4</sup> out, and <sup>1</sup> be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And <sup>5</sup> the LORD <sup>1</sup> said, Thou shalt entice <sup>†</sup> him, and <sup>6</sup> thou shalt also prevail: go out, <sup>1</sup> and do <sup>7</sup> even <sup>1</sup> so.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. from after him.	33 And a <sup>†</sup> certain man drew <sup>7</sup> a <sup>1</sup> bow <sup>8</sup> at a venture, and smote the king of Israel <sup>6</sup> between <sup>9</sup> the joints of the harness: <sup>1</sup> therefore <sup>1</sup> he said to <sup>2</sup> his chariot man, <sup>1</sup> Turn thine hand, <sup>3</sup> that thou mayest <sup>1</sup> carry me out of the host; for I am <sup>4</sup> wounded.	<sup>4</sup> S And <sup>5</sup> S saw <sup>6</sup> A that <sup>7</sup> S his <sup>8</sup> M Heb. in his simplicity. <sup>9</sup> M Or, the lower armour and the breast-plate
<sup>5</sup> S he <sup>6</sup> S shalt prevail also: go forth,	22 Now therefore, behold, <sup>4</sup> the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the LORD hath spoken evil <sup>8</sup> against <sup>1</sup> thee.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. from after him.	34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed <sup>†</sup> himself up in <sup>†</sup> his chariot against the Syrians until the even: and about the time of the <sup>5</sup> sun going down <sup>1</sup> he died.	<sup>1</sup> S wherefore <sup>2</sup> S the driver of the chariot, <sup>3</sup> S and <sup>4</sup> A sore <sup>5</sup> S going down of the sun
<sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> S concerning	23 Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah came near, and <sup>7</sup> smote Micaiah upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the <sup>9</sup> Spirit <sup>1</sup> of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?	<sup>1</sup> Heb. in his simplicity. <sup>2</sup> Job 12. 16. <sup>3</sup> Is. 19. 14. <sup>4</sup> Ezek. 14. 9. <sup>5</sup> Heb. between the joints and between the breast-plate. <sup>6</sup> Jer. 20. 2. <sup>7</sup> Mark 14. 65. <sup>8</sup> Acts 23. 2. <sup>9</sup> Heb. made sick.		
<sup>9</sup> S spirit	24 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day <sup>1</sup> when thou shalt go <sup>2</sup> into <sup>1</sup> an inner chamber to hide thyself.	<sup>1</sup> Jer. 20. 2. <sup>2</sup> Mark 14. 65. <sup>3</sup> Acts 23. 2. <sup>4</sup> Heb. made sick.		
<sup>1</sup> A. <sup>2</sup> M Or, from chamber to chamber	25 <sup>3</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the king of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and carry him back <sup>4</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;	<sup>1</sup> Or, from chamber to chamber, <sup>2</sup> Heb. a chamber in a chamber.		
<sup>3</sup> S And <sup>4</sup> S unto	26 And say, Thus saith the king, <sup>5</sup> Put this <sup>†</sup> fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace.	<sup>1</sup> Or, from chamber to chamber, <sup>2</sup> Heb. a chamber in a chamber.		
<sup>5</sup> S return at all in peace, the LORD hath not	27 And Micaiah said, If thou <sup>5</sup> certainly return in peace, <sup>†</sup> then hath not the LORD <sup>1</sup> spoken by me. And he said, <sup>6</sup> Hearken, all ye people. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> ch. 16. 10. <sup>2</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 9.		
<sup>6</sup> S Hear, ye people, all of you. <sup>7</sup> M See Micah 1. 2.	28 <sup>7</sup> So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 139. 21. <sup>2</sup> ch. 32. 25.		
<sup>8</sup> S go into	29 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and <sup>8</sup> will go to <sup>1</sup> the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king of Israel disguised himself; and they went <sup>9</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the battle.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 17. 4. 6. <sup>2</sup> See ch. 12. 12. <sup>3</sup> ch. 30. 19. <sup>4</sup> Ezra 7. 10.		
<sup>9</sup> S into	30 Now the king of Syria had	<sup>1</sup> Heb. he returned and went out.		
			AND Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned to his house in peace to Jerusalem.	<sup>6</sup> S wicked, <sup>7</sup> S for this thing wrath is
			2 And Jehu the son of Hanani <sup>1</sup> the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the <sup>6</sup> ungodly, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> love them that hate the LORD? <sup>7</sup> therefore is <sup>8</sup> wrath <sup>1</sup> upon thee from before the LORD.	<sup>8</sup> S put <sup>9</sup> S Ashe-roth <sup>1</sup> S set
			3 Nevertheless there are <sup>2</sup> good things found in thee, in that thou hast <sup>8</sup> taken <sup>1</sup> away the <sup>9</sup> groves <sup>1</sup> out of the land, and hast <sup>1</sup> prepared <sup>1</sup> thine heart to seek God.	<sup>2</sup> A ¶ <sup>3</sup> S among <sup>4</sup> S the hill country of
			4 <sup>2</sup> And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and <sup>7</sup> he went out again <sup>3</sup> through <sup>1</sup> the people from Beer-sheba to <sup>4</sup> mount Ephraim, and brought them	

1<sup>A</sup>, the  
2<sup>S</sup> Con- sider  
3<sup>S</sup>; and he  
4<sup>M</sup> Or, in giving judge- ment  
Heb. in the mat- ter of judge- ment.  
5<sup>S</sup> judge- ment.  
Now there fore  
6<sup>S</sup> heads of the fathers' houses  
7<sup>S</sup> judge- ment  
8<sup>S</sup>. And  
9<sup>S</sup> when- soever any con- troversy  
10<sup>S</sup> from  
11<sup>S</sup> judge- ments,  
12<sup>A</sup>,  
13<sup>S</sup> he not guilty to- wards  
14<sup>S</sup> he guilty.  
15<sup>S</sup> in  
16<sup>M</sup> Heb. Be strong and do.

back unto the LORD<sup>1</sup> God of their fathers.  
5<sup>o</sup> ¶ And he set judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city,  
6 And said to the judges, <sup>2</sup>Take heed<sup>1</sup> what ye do: for <sup>3</sup>ye judge not for man, but for the LORD<sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup>who<sup>1</sup> is with you <sup>5</sup>in the <sup>6</sup>judgment.  
7 Wherefore now<sup>1</sup> let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do <sup>8</sup>it: for <sup>9</sup>there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor <sup>10</sup>respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.  
8<sup>o</sup> ¶ Moreover in Jerusalem did Jehoshaphat <sup>1</sup>set of the Levites<sup>o</sup>, and <sup>2</sup>of the priests, and of the <sup>3</sup>chief of the fathers<sup>o</sup> of Israel, for the <sup>4</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup> of the LORD, and for controversies<sup>3</sup>, when<sup>1</sup> they returned to Jerusalem.  
9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do <sup>1</sup>in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart.  
10 <sup>1</sup>And <sup>2</sup>what cause soever<sup>1</sup> shall come to you <sup>3</sup>of<sup>1</sup> your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments,<sup>1</sup> ye shall <sup>2</sup>even<sup>1</sup> warn them<sup>3</sup> that they <sup>4</sup>trespass not against<sup>1</sup> the LORD, and <sup>5</sup>so <sup>6</sup>wrath come upon <sup>7</sup>you<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not <sup>8</sup>trespass.<sup>1</sup>  
11 And, behold, Amariah the chief priest <sup>1</sup>is over you <sup>2</sup>in all matters of the LORD; and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, <sup>3</sup>for<sup>1</sup> all the king's matters: also the Levites <sup>4</sup>shall be officers before you. <sup>5</sup>Deal courageously, and the LORD <sup>6</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> be <sup>7</sup>with the good.

# CHAPTER 20.

<sup>1</sup> *Jehoshaphat in his fear proclaimeth a fast.* <sup>5</sup> *His prayer.* <sup>22</sup> *The overthrow of his enemies.* <sup>25</sup> *The people exult.* <sup>37</sup> *His convoy of ships destroyed.*

8<sup>o</sup> ¶ It<sup>o</sup> came to pass after this <sup>1</sup>also, <sup>2</sup>that the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them <sup>3</sup>other beside<sup>1</sup> the <sup>4</sup>Ammonites, came against Jehoshaphat to battle.  
2 Then there came some that

B.C. 806.  
<sup>a</sup> Gen. 14. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> Josh. 15. 62.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. his faces.  
<sup>d</sup> Jer. 19. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 1. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> Ezra. 8. 21.  
<sup>g</sup> Jer. 36.  
<sup>h</sup> Jonah 3. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 82. 1.  
<sup>j</sup> Eccles. 5. 8.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. in the matter of judgment.  
<sup>l</sup> Deut. 32. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> Rom. 9. 14.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 10. 17.  
<sup>o</sup> Job 34. 19.  
<sup>p</sup> Acts 10. 34.  
<sup>q</sup> Rom. 2. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Gal. 2. 8.  
<sup>s</sup> Eph. 6. 9.  
<sup>t</sup> Col. 3. 25.  
<sup>u</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 17.  
<sup>v</sup> Deut. 16. 18.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 17. 8.  
<sup>x</sup> Deut. 4. 39.  
<sup>y</sup> Josh. 2. 11.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 23.  
<sup>aa</sup> Mat. 6. 9.  
<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 47. 2, 8.  
<sup>ac</sup> Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32.  
<sup>ad</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 12.  
<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 62. 11.  
<sup>af</sup> Mat. 6. 13.  
<sup>ag</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 7.  
<sup>ah</sup> Gen. 17. 7.  
<sup>ai</sup> Ex. 6. 7.  
<sup>aj</sup> Deut. 17. 8, &c.  
<sup>ak</sup> Heb. thou.  
<sup>al</sup> Ps. 44. 2.  
<sup>am</sup> 1 Is. 41. 8.  
<sup>an</sup> James 2. 23.  
<sup>ao</sup> Num. 16. 46.  
<sup>ap</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 33, 37.  
<sup>aq</sup> ch. 6. 24-30.  
<sup>ar</sup> Eccl. 3. 18.  
<sup>as</sup> 1 Chr. 26. 30.  
<sup>at</sup> ch. 6. 20.  
<sup>au</sup> Heb. Take courage and do.  
<sup>av</sup> Deut. 2. 4.  
<sup>aw</sup> 9. 19.  
<sup>ax</sup> ch. 15. 2.  
<sup>ay</sup> Num. 20. 21.  
<sup>az</sup> Ps. 82. 12.  
<sup>ba</sup> 1 Sam. 13. 17.  
<sup>bb</sup> Ps. 25. 15.  
<sup>bc</sup> & 121. 1, 2.  
<sup>bd</sup> & 123. 1, 2.  
<sup>be</sup> & 141. 8.

told Jehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea <sup>1</sup>on this side<sup>1</sup> Syria; and, behold, they <sup>2</sup>be <sup>3</sup>in Hazazon-tamar<sup>2</sup>, which is <sup>4</sup>En-gedi.<sup>1</sup>  
3 And Jehoshaphat feared, and set <sup>5</sup>himself to <sup>6</sup>seek <sup>7</sup>the LORD<sup>4</sup>, and <sup>8</sup>proclaimed a fast throughout all Judah.  
4 And Judah gathered themselves together, to <sup>9</sup>ask<sup>1</sup> help of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Judah they came to seek the LORD.  
5<sup>o</sup> ¶ And Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the LORD, before the new court<sup>6</sup>.  
6 And<sup>1</sup> said, O LORD<sup>7</sup> God of our fathers, <sup>8</sup>art not thou <sup>9</sup>God in heaven? and <sup>10</sup>rulest not thou<sup>1</sup> over all the kingdoms of the <sup>11</sup>heathen<sup>1</sup>? and <sup>12</sup>in thine hand <sup>13</sup>is <sup>14</sup>there not<sup>1</sup> power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee<sup>1</sup>?  
7 <sup>1</sup>Art not thou <sup>2</sup>our God, <sup>3</sup>who <sup>4</sup>didst<sup>1</sup> drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham <sup>5</sup>thy friend for ever?  
8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,  
9<sup>aa</sup> If, when evil cometh<sup>1</sup> upon us, <sup>2</sup>as<sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup>the sword, <sup>4</sup>judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and <sup>5</sup>in thy presence,<sup>1</sup> (for thy <sup>6</sup>name <sup>7</sup>is in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, <sup>8</sup>then<sup>1</sup> thou wilt hear and <sup>9</sup>help.<sup>1</sup>  
10 And now, behold, the children of Ammon and Moab and mount Seir, whom thou <sup>1</sup>wouldest not let Israel invade, when they came out of the land of Egypt, but <sup>2</sup>they turned <sup>3</sup>from them, and destroyed them not;  
11 Behold, <sup>4</sup>I say,<sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup>thow they reward us, <sup>6</sup>to come to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit.  
12 O our God, wilt thou not <sup>1</sup>judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but <sup>2</sup>our eyes <sup>3</sup>are upon thee.

1<sup>S</sup> from  
2<sup>S</sup> (the same is En-gedi).  
3<sup>A</sup> unto  
4<sup>S</sup>; and he  
5<sup>S</sup> seek  
6<sup>S</sup>; and he  
7<sup>A</sup>, the  
8<sup>S</sup> art not  
9<sup>S</sup> nations  
1<sup>S</sup>. Didst not thou, O our God,  
2<sup>S</sup> If evil come  
3<sup>M</sup> Or, the sword of judge- ment  
4<sup>S</sup> judge- ment,  
5<sup>A</sup> will  
6<sup>S</sup> before thee,  
7<sup>S</sup> and  
8<sup>S</sup> save.  
9<sup>A</sup> aside



	13 And all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children.	B.C. 896. a 1 Chr.16.41. ch. 5. 13. & 7. 3, 6.	the LORD; <sup>a</sup> for his mercy endureth for ever.	
1 S the 2 A, 3 S spirit	14 ¶ Then upon Jahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, <sup>1a</sup> a' Le-vite <sup>2</sup> of the sons of Asaph, <sup>e</sup> came the <sup>3</sup> Spirit' of the LORD in the midst of the congrega-tion;	b Heb. And in the time that they, &c. c Heb. in singing and praise. d Jude. 7. 22. e 1 Sam.14.20. f Num. 11.25, 26. g & 24. 2. ch. 15. 1. & 24. 20. h Or, they smote one another.	22 ¶ <sup>1b</sup> And when they began <sup>c</sup> to sing and to praise, <sup>a</sup> the LORD set <sup>1</sup> ambushments' a-against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and <sup>f</sup> they were smitten.	1 S liers in wait
4 S : thus 5 S Fear not ye, neither be 6 S yours,	15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat <sup>4</sup> , Thus' saith the LORD unto you, <sup>5g</sup> Be not afraid nor' dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle <sup>is</sup> not <sup>e</sup> 'your's,' but God's.	i Ex.14.13,14. Deut. 1. 29, 30. j & 31. 6, 8. ch. 32. 7. k Heb. for the de-struction.	23 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destroy <sup>†them</sup> : and when they had made an end of the inhabit-ants of Seir, every one helped <sup>h</sup> to destroy another.	
7 S To-morrow 8 S ascent 9 S valley,	16 <sup>7m</sup> To-morrow' go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the <sup>8i</sup> cliff' of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the <sup>9i</sup> brook,' before the wilderness of Jeruel.	l Heb. ascent. m Heb. there was not an escaping. n Or, valley.	24 And when Judah came <sup>2</sup> to-ward the watch tower in <sup>1</sup> the wilderness, they looked <sup>3</sup> unto' the multitude <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and, behold, they <sup>†were</sup> dead bodies fallen to the earth, and <sup>5k</sup> none' es-caped.	2 S to the watch-tower of 3 S upon 4 S ; 5 S there were none that
1 S : to-morrow 2 S ; 3 S is	17 <sup>m</sup> Ye shall not <sup>need</sup> to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye <sup>†still</sup> , and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed <sup>1</sup> ; to-morrow' go out against them <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for the LORD <sup>3</sup> will be' with you.	o Ex. 14. 13, 14. p Num. 14. 9. ch. 15. 2. & 32. 8. q Ex. 4. 31.	25 And when Jehoshaphat and his people came to take <sup>o</sup> away' the spoil of them, they found among them in abun-dance both riches <sup>e</sup> 'with the' <sup>†</sup> dead bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in <sup>g</sup> gathering' of the spoil, it was so much.	6 S and 7 M Ac-cording to some ancient authorities, gar-ments. 8 S taking
4 A down	18 And Jehoshaphat <sup>n</sup> bowed his head with <sup>this</sup> face to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem fell <sup>†</sup> before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.	r That is, Blessing.	26 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of <sup>9q</sup> Berachah'; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of <sup>1</sup> 'the same' place was called <sup>o</sup> , The valley of <sup>9</sup> Berachah', unto this day.	9 S Bera-ca'h M That is, Bless-ing. 1 S that
5 S Korah-ites, 6 A , the 7 S , with an ex-cceeding loud voice.	19 And the Levites, of the children of the Kohathites <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and of the children of the <sup>5</sup> Korhites, <sup>1</sup> stood up to praise the LORD <sup>6</sup> God of Israel <sup>7</sup> with a loud voice on high. <sup>†</sup>	s Heb. heard.	27 Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehoshaphat in the <sup>†</sup> fore-front of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy; for the LORD had <sup>†</sup> made them to re-joice over their enemies.	
8 S believe 9 S taken counsel 1 S them that should sing 2 M Or, in the beauty of holiness 3 S Give thanks unto	20 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Je-hoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabit-ants of Jerusalem: <sup>9w</sup> 'Believe' in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.	t Is. 7. 9. u ch. 17. 10.	28 And they came to Jeru-salem with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the LORD.	
	21 And when he had <sup>9</sup> con-sulted' with the people, he appointed <sup>1</sup> singers' unto the LORD, <sup>9</sup> and <sup>9z</sup> that should' praise <sup>2</sup> the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and <sup>o</sup> to' say, <sup>9c</sup> Praise'	v 1 Chr.16.29. w Heb. psalteries. x ch. 15. 15. Job 24. 29. y 1 Kin.22.41. z Ac. aa 1 Chr.16.34. Ps. 136. 1.	29 And <sup>x</sup> the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of <sup>2</sup> those' countries, when they <sup>†</sup> had' heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Israel.	2 S the
			30 So the realm of Jehosha-phat was quiet: for his <sup>a</sup> God gave him rest round about.	
			31 ¶ <sup>3b</sup> And Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah: <sup>†he</sup> was	3 M See 1 Kings 22. 41, &c.

<p>1 S ;</p> <p>2 S ; and</p> <p>3 S turned not aside</p> <p>4 S eyes</p> <p>5 S ; nei-ther as yet had the peo-ple set</p> <p>6 S history</p> <p>7 S which is in-ferred</p> <p>8 M Or, who is men-tioned</p> <p>9 S ; the same</p> <p>10 S Ezion-gaber.</p> <p>11 S Do-davahu</p> <p>12 S de-stroyed</p> <p>13 M Or, made a breach in</p>	<p>thirty and five years old when he began to reign<sup>1</sup>, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem<sup>2</sup>. And<sup>3</sup> his mother's name <sup>†</sup>was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.</p> <p>32 And he walked in the way of Asa his father, and <sup>‡</sup>departed not<sup>1</sup> from it, doing <sup>†</sup>that which was right in the <sup>4</sup>sight<sup>1</sup> of the LORD.</p> <p>33 Howbeit <sup>¶</sup>the high places were not taken away<sup>5</sup>: for as yet the people had not <sup>¶</sup>prepared<sup>6</sup> their hearts unto the God of their fathers.</p> <p>34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they <sup>†</sup>are written in the <sup>¶</sup>book<sup>1</sup> of Jehu the son of Hanani, <sup>7</sup>who <sup>h</sup>is mentioned<sup>1</sup> in the book of the kings of Israel.</p> <p>35 ¶ <sup>8</sup>And after this <sup>¶</sup>did Jehoshaphat king of Judah join himself with Ahaziah king of Israel<sup>9</sup>, who<sup>1</sup> did very wickedly:</p> <p>36 ¶ And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish: and they made the ships in <sup>1</sup>Ezion-gaber.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>37 Then Eliezer the son of <sup>2</sup>Dodavah<sup>1</sup> of Mareshah prophesied against Jehoshaphat, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ahaziah, the LORD hath <sup>3</sup>broken<sup>1</sup> thy works. <sup>4</sup>And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go <sup>5</sup>to Tarshish.</p>	<p>B.C. 896.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Jehoram made partner of the kingdom with his father, 2 Kin. 8. 16.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> In consort, 2 Kin. 8. 17, &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> See ch. 17. 6.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> ch. 12. 14. &amp; 19. 3.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> ch. 22. 2.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Heb. words, 2<sup>1</sup> Kin. 16. 1, 7.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Heb. was made to ascend, 1 Kin. 22. 48, 49.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Heb. lamps, or, candle, 1<sup>2</sup> Sam. 7. 12, 13.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Kin. 11. 36.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Kin. 8. 19.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> Ps. 132. 11, &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> 2 Kin. 8. 29, &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> At first Jehoshaphat was unwilling, 1 Kin. 22. 49.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> Heb. found.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 48.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> ch. 9. 21.</p>	<p><sup>a</sup> Jehoram<sup>1</sup>; ' because he <sup>†</sup>was the firstborn.</p> <p>4 Now when Jehoram was risen up <sup>2</sup>to<sup>1</sup> the kingdom of his father, <sup>3</sup>he<sup>1</sup> strengthened himself, <sup>4</sup>and<sup>1</sup> slew all his brethren with the sword, and <sup>†</sup>drivers also of the princes of Israel.</p> <p>5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>b</sup> Jehoram <sup>†</sup>was thirty and two years old when he began to reign<sup>6</sup>, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.</p> <p>6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, <sup>o</sup>like<sup>1</sup> as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of <sup>¶</sup>Ahab to wife: and he <sup>¶</sup>wrought<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>that which was evil in the <sup>8</sup>eyes<sup>1</sup> of the LORD.</p> <p>7 Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that he had made with David, and as he promised to give a <sup>9</sup>light<sup>1</sup> to him and to his <sup>12</sup>sons for ever.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>8 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> In his days <sup>2</sup>the Edomites<sup>1</sup> revolted from under the <sup>3</sup>dominion<sup>1</sup> of Judah, and made <sup>4</sup>himself a king.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>9 Then Jehoram <sup>¶</sup>went forth<sup>1</sup> with his <sup>6</sup>princes,<sup>1</sup> and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him <sup>7</sup>in,<sup>1</sup> and the captains of the chariots.</p> <p>10 So <sup>2</sup>the Edomites<sup>1</sup> revolted from under the hand of Judah <sup>8</sup>unto this day<sup>9</sup>. The same time</p>	<p>1 S,</p> <p>2 S over</p> <p>3 S and had</p> <p>4 S he</p> <p>5 M See 2 Kings 8. 17, &amp;c.</p> <p>6 S ;</p> <p>7 S did</p> <p>8 S sight</p> <p>9 S lamp</p> <p>10 S children away.</p> <p>11 S Edom</p> <p>12 S hand</p> <p>13 S a king over themselves.</p> <p>14 S passed over</p> <p>15 S captains,</p> <p>16 S about.</p> <p>17 S A,</p> <p>18 S ; then</p>
---	--	--	---	---

## CHAPTER 21.

○ 1 *Jehoram, succeeding Jehoshaphat, slayeth his brethren.* 8 *Edom and Libnah revolt.* 12 *Elijah's prophecy.* 18 *Jehoram's incurable disease.*

1<sup>s</sup> And  
5<sup>m</sup> See  
1 Kings  
22, 50,  
6<sup>s</sup> ; and

1,5 NOW <sup>1</sup> Jehoshaphat slept  
with his fathers, and was  
buried with his fathers in the  
city of David<sup>6</sup>. And <sup>1</sup> Jehoram  
his son <sup>2</sup> reigned in his stead.  
2 And he had brethren the  
sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah,  
and Jehiel, and Zechariah, and  
Azariah, and Michael, and  
Shephatiah: all these <sup>1</sup> were  
the sons of Jehoshaphat king  
of Israel.  
3 And their father gave them  
great gifts<sup>7</sup> of silver, and of  
gold, and of precious things,  
with fenced cities in Judah:  
but the kingdom gave he to

7<sup>A</sup> ,

E.C. 896.

<sup>a</sup> Jehoram made partner of the kingdom with his father, 2 Kin. 8. 16.

<sup>b</sup> In consort, 2 Kin. 8. 17, &c.

<sup>c</sup> See ch. 17. 6.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 12. 14, 19. 3.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 22. 2.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. words, 2 Kin. 16. 1, &c.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. *was made to ascend*, 1 Kin. 22. 48, 49.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. lamp, or, candle, 12 Sam. 7. 32, 13, 1 Kin. 11. 36, 2 Kin. 8. 19, Ps. 132. 11, &c., 2 Kin. 8. 29, &c.

<sup>i</sup> At first Jehoshaphat was unwilling, 1 Kin. 22. 49.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. *hated*.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 48.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 9. 21.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 50.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 13. 1 Lev. 17. 7, & 20. 9.

<sup>o</sup> Alone.

<sup>p</sup> Which was writ before his death, 2 Kin. 2. 1.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>r</sup> Ex. 33. 15, 1 Tent. 31. 16.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 16. 31 - 33.

<sup>t</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 22.

<sup>u</sup> Jehoram';' because he <sup>t</sup>was the firstborn.

<sup>v</sup> 4 Now when Jehoram was risen up <sup>u</sup>to' the kingdom of his father, <sup>v</sup>he' strengthened himself, <sup>w</sup>and' slew all his brethren with the sword, and <sup>x</sup>divers also of the princes of Israel.

<sup>y</sup> 5 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup>Jehoram <sup>t</sup>was thirty and two years old when he began to reign', and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

<sup>z</sup> 6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, <sup>z</sup>like' <sup>a</sup>as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of <sup>a</sup>Ahab to wife: and he <sup>w</sup>wrought' <sup>a</sup>that which was evil in the <sup>b</sup>eyes' of the LORD.

<sup>a</sup> 7 Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that he had made with David, and as he promised to give <sup>a</sup>a <sup>k</sup>light' to him and to his <sup>l</sup>sons for ever.'

<sup>b</sup> 8 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>b</sup> In his days <sup>2</sup>the Edomites' revolted from under the <sup>3</sup>dominion' of Judah, and made <sup>4</sup>themselves a king.'

<sup>c</sup> 9 Then Jehoram <sup>c</sup>went forth' with his <sup>e</sup>princes,' and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him <sup>d</sup>in,' and the captains of the chariots.

<sup>d</sup> 10 So <sup>2</sup>the Edomites' revolted from under the hand of Judah <sup>e</sup>unto this day<sup>e</sup>. The same time <sup>f</sup>also' did Libnah revolt <sup>f</sup>from under his hand<sup>2</sup>; ' because he had forsaken the LORD <sup>3</sup>God of his fathers.

<sup>e</sup> 11 Moreover he made high places in the <sup>4</sup>mountains of Judah, and <sup>5</sup>caused' the inhabitants of Jerusalem to <sup>6</sup>commit fornication,' and <sup>7</sup>compelled Judah <sup>8</sup>thereto.'

<sup>f</sup> 12 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>f</sup> And there came a <sup>9</sup>writing to him from Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD <sup>3</sup>God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jehoshaphat thy father, nor in the ways of Asa king of Judah <sup>4</sup>.'

<sup>g</sup> 13 But hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast <sup>5</sup>made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to <sup>6</sup>go a whoring, like <sup>7</sup>to the <sup>8</sup>whore

1 S ,  
2 S over  
3 S and  
4 S he  
5 M See  
2 Kings,  
8, 17, &  
6 S ;  
7 S did  
8 S sight  
9 S lamp  
1 S chil-  
dren  
always.  
2 S Edom  
3 S hand  
4 S a king  
over  
themselves.  
5 S passed  
over  
6 S cap-  
tains,  
7 S about,  
8 A ,  
9 S : then  
1 A at the  
same  
time  
2 S :  
3 A , the  
4 M Ac-  
cording  
to some  
ancient  
authori-  
ties,  
cities,  
5 S made  
6 S go a  
whoring,  
7 S led  
Judah  
astray.  
M as A.V.  
text.  
8 S ;  
9 S as

R.V.	Jehoram's death.	II. CHRONICLES 22.	Ahaziah's reign.	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S did; <sup>M</sup> Heb. made to go a whoring.	doms of <sup>1</sup> the house of Ahab <sup>1</sup> , and also hast "slain thy brethren of thy father's house, <sup>†</sup> which were better than thyself:	B.C. 889. <sup>a</sup> ver. 4. <sup>b</sup> ch. 21. 6.	to reign <sup>1</sup> , and he reigned one year in Jerusalem <sup>2</sup> . His <sup>1</sup> mother's name <sup>o</sup> also <sup>†</sup> was <sup>b</sup> Athaliah the <sup>3</sup> daughter of Omri.	<sup>1</sup> S ; <sup>2</sup> S : and <sup>3</sup> M Or, grand-daughter
<sup>2</sup> A the LORD will smite	<sup>14</sup> Behold, <sup>2</sup> with <sup>a</sup> great plague <sup>o</sup> will the LORD smite <sup>1</sup> thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy <sup>4</sup> goods <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>c</sup> Heb. a great stroke.	<sup>3</sup> He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly.	<sup>4</sup> S And he did that which was
<sup>3</sup> M Heb. stroke.	<sup>15</sup> And thou <sup>†</sup> shalt have great sickness by <sup>d</sup> disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness <sup>5</sup>	<sup>d</sup> ver. 18, 19.	<sup>4</sup> Wherefore he did <sup>1</sup> evil in the sight of the LORD <sup>5</sup> like <sup>1</sup> the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellors after the death of his father <sup>6</sup> to his destruction.	<sup>5</sup> S, as did <sup>6</sup> A ;
<sup>4</sup> S substance	<sup>6</sup> day by day.		<sup>5</sup> ¶ He walked also after their counsel, and <sup>e</sup> went with Jehoram the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against Hazael king of Syria at Ramoth-gilead: and the Syrians <sup>†</sup> smote <sup>1</sup> Joram.	<sup>7</sup> S wounded.
<sup>5</sup> A ,	<sup>16</sup> ¶ Moreover <sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>†</sup> stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the Arabians <sup>5</sup> , that were near <sup>1</sup> the Ethiopians:	<sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 8. 28, Ac. <sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 14, 25.	<sup>6</sup> And he returned to be healed in Jezreel <sup>o</sup> because <sup>1</sup> of the wounds <sup>†</sup> which <sup>9</sup> were <sup>1</sup> given him at Ramah, when he fought <sup>1</sup> with <sup>1</sup> Hazael king of Syria.	<sup>8</sup> M So in 2 Kings 8, 29, and in the Sept. and Syriac versions. The text has, because the wounds which &c.
<sup>6</sup> M Or, year after year	<sup>17</sup> And they came up <sup>9</sup> into <sup>1</sup> Judah, and brake into it, and <sup>b</sup> carried away all the substance that was found <sup>1</sup> in the king's house, and <sup>k</sup> his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save <sup>2</sup> Jehoahaz, the youngest of his sons.	<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 15.	<sup>7</sup> And he returned to be healed in Jezreel <sup>o</sup> because <sup>1</sup> of the wounds <sup>†</sup> which <sup>9</sup> were <sup>1</sup> given him at Ramah, when he fought <sup>1</sup> with <sup>1</sup> Hazael king of Syria.	<sup>9</sup> S they had
<sup>7</sup> S And	<sup>18</sup> ¶ And after all this the LORD smote him <sup>p</sup> in his bowels with an incurable disease.	<sup>h</sup> Heb. carried captive: See ch. 22. 1.	<sup>8</sup> And Azariah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Jehoram the son of Ahab <sup>3</sup> at <sup>1</sup> Jezreel, because he was sick.	<sup>1</sup> S against ver. 1.
<sup>8</sup> S which are beside	<sup>19</sup> And it came to pass, <sup>3</sup> after <sup>1</sup> the end of two years, <sup>4</sup> his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness <sup>5</sup> : so <sup>1</sup> he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like <sup>2</sup> the burning of his fathers.	<sup>i</sup> Heb. wherewith they wounded him. <sup>k</sup> ch. 24. 7. <sup>l</sup> Otherwise called Azariah, ver. 1, and Jehoahaz, ch. 24. 17.	<sup>9</sup> And the <sup>5</sup> destruction of Ahaziah <sup>†</sup> was of God <sup>6</sup> by coming to <sup>1</sup> Joram: for when he was come, he <sup>1</sup> went out with Jehoram against Jehu the son of Nimshi, whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab.	<sup>2</sup> M In Ahaziah.
<sup>9</sup> S against	<sup>20</sup> Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> departed <sup>a</sup> without being desired <sup>7</sup> . Howbeit <sup>1</sup> they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.	<sup>m</sup> Or, Azariah, ch. 22. 1. or, Azariah, ch. 22. 6. <sup>n</sup> His son, Azariah Prorex, 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.	<sup>10</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> when Jehu was <sup>y</sup> executing <sup>5</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> upon the house of Ahab, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the brethren of Ahaziah, <sup>1</sup> that ministered <sup>1</sup> to Ahaziah, <sup>2</sup> he <sup>1</sup> slew them.	<sup>3</sup> M Now
<sup>1</sup> M Or, belonging to		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.	<sup>11</sup> ¶ And he sought Ahaziah <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and they caught him, ( <sup>5</sup> for <sup>1</sup> he was <sup>6</sup> hid <sup>1</sup> in Samaria,) and <sup>7</sup> brought him to Jehu <sup>8</sup> : and when they had slain him, <sup>1</sup> they buried him <sup>9</sup> : Because, said they, he <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> is the son of Jehoshaphat, who <sup>e</sup> sought the LORD with all his heart. <sup>1, 2</sup> So <sup>1</sup> the house of Ahaziah had no power to <sup>3</sup> keep still <sup>1</sup> the kingdom.	<sup>4</sup> S Now
<sup>2</sup> M In ch. 22. 1, Ahaziah.		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.	<sup>12</sup> ¶ But <sup>1</sup> when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Judah.	<sup>5</sup> M Heb. treading down.
<sup>3</sup> S at		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.	<sup>13</sup> But <sup>6</sup> Jehoshabeath, the	<sup>6</sup> S, in that he went unto
<sup>4</sup> A that		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>7</sup> M See 2 Kings 10. 11, &c.
<sup>5</sup> S, and		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>8</sup> S judgement
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>9</sup> S that he
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>10</sup> S mini-
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>11</sup> S now
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>12</sup> S hiding
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>13</sup> S they
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>14</sup> S, and
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>15</sup> S slew him; and
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>16</sup> S, for they said,
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>17</sup> M Or, and there was none of the house of Ahaziah that had power &c.
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>18</sup> S And
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>19</sup> S hold
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>20</sup> S See
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>21</sup> S 2 Kings 11. 1, &c.
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>22</sup> S Now
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>23</sup> M In
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>24</sup> S 2 Kings 11. 2, Je-
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 29, soon after. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15. <sup>q</sup> Heb. treading down. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 14. 4. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 15. <sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 14. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 13, 14.		<sup>25</sup> S hosheba.

1<sup>A</sup> away2<sup>S</sup> the  
3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
chamber  
for the  
beds4<sup>M</sup> See  
2 Kings  
11. 4, &c.5<sup>S</sup> heads  
of fa-  
thers'  
houses6<sup>S</sup> spoken  
concern-  
ing7<sup>S</sup> : a  
<sup>M</sup> See  
1 Chr. 24.  
4.8<sup>S</sup> : that  
come in  
9<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
thresh-  
olds.1<sup>S</sup> come

daughter of the king, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him <sup>1</sup> from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in <sup>2</sup>a <sup>3</sup>bedchamber. So Jehoshabeath, the daughter of king Jehoram, the wife of Jehoiada the priest, (for she was the sister of Ahaziah,) hid him from Athaliah, so that she slew him not.

12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years : and Athaliah reigned over the land.

## CHAPTER 23.

<sup>1</sup>Jehoiada, having set things in order, maketh Joash king. 12 Athaliah is slain. 16 Jehoiada restoreth the worship of God.

<sup>1</sup>AND <sup>2</sup>in the seventh year Jehoiada strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Azariah the son of Jeroham, and Ishmael the son of Jehohanan, and Azariah the son of Obed, and Maaseiah the son of Adaiah, and Elishaphat the son of Zichri, into covenant with him.

2 And they went about in Judah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the <sup>3</sup>chief of the fathers' of Israel, and they came to Jerusalem.

3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the LORD hath <sup>4</sup>said of the sons of David.

4 This <sup>5</sup>is the thing that ye shall do <sup>7</sup>; A' third part of you <sup>8</sup>entering' on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites, <sup>9</sup>shall be porters of the <sup>10</sup>doors;

5 And a third part <sup>11</sup>shall be at the king's house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation : and all the people <sup>12</sup>shall be in the courts of the house of the LORD.

6 But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and <sup>13</sup>they that minister of the Levites; they shall <sup>14</sup>go in, for they <sup>15</sup>are holy : but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD.

7 And the Levites shall compass the king round about,

B.C. 884.

<sup>a</sup> See  
1 Chr. 24.  
& 25.<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 11. 4.  
&c.<sup>c</sup> Heb.  
shoulder.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb.  
house.<sup>e</sup> Deut. 17. 15.<sup>f</sup> Heb. Let  
the king  
live.<sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 12.  
1 Kin. 2. 4.  
& 9. 5.  
11. 6. 16.  
& 7. 18.  
& 21. 7.<sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 25.<sup>i</sup> Heb.  
thresholds.<sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 25. 8.<sup>l</sup> Heb. Con-  
spiracy.<sup>m</sup> 1 Chr. 23.  
28, 29.

every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever <sup>1</sup>else' cometh into the house, <sup>2</sup>he shall be put to death : but <sup>3</sup>be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Levites and all Judah did according to all <sup>4</sup>things<sup>1</sup>, that Jehoiada the priest <sup>5</sup>had<sup>1</sup> commanded<sup>2</sup>, and <sup>6</sup>took every man his men<sup>3</sup> that were to come in on the sabbath, with <sup>7</sup>them<sup>4</sup> that were to go <sup>8</sup>out on the sabbath<sup>5</sup> : <sup>9</sup>for Jehoiada the priest dismissed not <sup>10</sup>the courses.

9 <sup>11</sup>Moreover<sup>1</sup> Jehoiada the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds <sup>12</sup>spears, and bucklers, and shields, that <sup>13</sup>had been king David's, which <sup>14</sup>were in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people, every man <sup>15</sup>having<sup>1</sup> his weapon in his hand, from the right <sup>16</sup>side of the <sup>17</sup>1<sup>d</sup> temple<sup>1</sup> to the left side of the <sup>18</sup>1 temple<sup>1</sup>, along by the altar and the <sup>19</sup>1 temple<sup>1</sup>, by the king round about.

11 Then they brought out the king's son, and <sup>20</sup>put<sup>2</sup> upon him the crown,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>21</sup>gave him the testimony, and made him king<sup>4</sup>. And <sup>22</sup>Jehoiada and his sons anointed him<sup>5</sup>, and <sup>23</sup>said, <sup>24</sup>'God save the king.

12 <sup>25</sup>¶ Now<sup>1</sup> when Athaliah heard the noise <sup>26</sup>of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD :

13 And she looked, and, behold, the king stood <sup>27</sup>at<sup>1</sup> his pillar at the <sup>28</sup>entering in<sup>1</sup> and the <sup>29</sup>princes<sup>2</sup> and the trumpets by the king<sup>3</sup> : <sup>30</sup>and all the people of the land rejoiced, and <sup>31</sup>sounded<sup>1</sup> with trumpets<sup>5</sup>, also the singers with instruments of musick, and <sup>32</sup>such as taught to sing<sup>1</sup> praise. Then Athaliah rent her clothes, and said, <sup>33</sup>Treason, <sup>34</sup>Treason.

14 Then<sup>1</sup> Jehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth <sup>35</sup>of the ranges<sup>1</sup> : <sup>36</sup>and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword<sup>8</sup>. For<sup>1</sup> the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the LORD.

15 So they <sup>37</sup>laid hands on<sup>1</sup>,

1<sup>S</sup> let him  
be slain :  
and2<sup>S</sup> : and  
they  
3<sup>A</sup>, those  
4<sup>S</sup> those5<sup>S</sup> ;  
6<sup>S</sup> And  
7<sup>A</sup> the  
8<sup>S</sup> with9<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
shoulder.  
1<sup>S</sup> house2<sup>M</sup> Or,  
put upon  
him the  
crown  
and the  
testi-  
mony3<sup>S</sup> the  
crown  
upon  
him,4<sup>S</sup> : and  
5<sup>S</sup> ; and  
they6<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
Let the  
king  
live.7<sup>S</sup> And  
8<sup>M</sup> Or,  
of the  
people,  
of the  
guard,  
and of  
those  
who  
praised  
the king9<sup>S</sup> by  
1<sup>S</sup> en-  
trance,  
2<sup>S</sup> cap-  
tains3<sup>S</sup> ;  
4<sup>S</sup> blew  
5<sup>S</sup> ; the  
singers  
also6<sup>S</sup> played  
on in-  
stru-  
ments of  
music,and let  
the sing-  
ing of  
6<sup>S</sup> trea-  
son, And7<sup>S</sup> be-  
tween  
the  
ranks;  
8<sup>S</sup> : for9<sup>S</sup> made  
way for



1 s she  
went to  
the entry  
2 s to  
3 s : and

4 s him-  
self,

5 s And

6 s under

7 s accord-  
ing to  
the order  
of David.  
8 Heb.  
by the  
hands of  
David.

8 s upper  
gate  
unto

9 s So  
1 s ,  
2 s : and  
they slew

her ; and <sup>1</sup>when she came to the entering <sup>a</sup> of the horse gate <sup>2</sup>by <sup>1</sup>the king's house <sup>3</sup>, <sup>1</sup>they slew her there.

16 ¶ And Jehoiada made a covenant between <sup>4</sup>him, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>o</sup>between <sup>1</sup>all the people, and <sup>o</sup>between <sup>1</sup>the king, that they should be the LORD's people.

17 <sup>5</sup>Then <sup>1</sup>all the people went to the house of Baal, and brake it down, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and <sup>a</sup>slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars.

18 <sup>5</sup>Also <sup>1</sup>Jehoiada appointed the offices of the house of the LORD <sup>6</sup>by <sup>1</sup>the hand of the priests the Levites, whom David had <sup>7</sup>distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the burnt offerings of the LORD, as <sup>†</sup>it is written in the <sup>h</sup>law of Moses, with rejoicing and with singing, <sup>7</sup>as it was ordained <sup>8</sup>by David.

19 And he set the <sup>m</sup>porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none <sup>†</sup>which was unclean in any thing should enter in.

20 <sup>2</sup>And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the LORD : and they came through the <sup>8</sup>high gate into <sup>1</sup>the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

21 <sup>9</sup>And <sup>1</sup>all the people of the land rejoiced <sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>and the city was quiet <sup>2</sup>, after that they had slain <sup>1</sup>Athaliah with the sword.

## CHAPTER 24.

<sup>o1</sup> *Joash reigneth well all the days of Jehoiada. 15 Jehoiada being dead, 17 Joash falleth to idolatry. 23 He is spoiled by the Syrians, and 25 slain by his servants.*

<sup>3</sup> JOASH <sup>†</sup><sup>u</sup>was seven years old when he began to reign <sup>4</sup>, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem <sup>5</sup>. His mother's name <sup>o</sup>also <sup>†</sup>was Zibiah of Beer-sheba.

2 And Joash <sup>5</sup>did <sup>†</sup>that which was right in the <sup>6</sup>sight <sup>1</sup>of the LORD all the days of Jehoiada the priest.

3 And Jehoiada took for him two wives ; and he begat sons and daughters.

B.C. 873.

<sup>a</sup> Neh. 3. 28.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb.  
to renew.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 12. 4.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 13. 9.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 12. 7.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 6.  
30. 31.  
<sup>g</sup> 24. 1.

<sup>h</sup> Ex. 30. 12-14, 16.  
<sup>i</sup> Num. 28. 2.  
<sup>j</sup> Num. 1. 50.  
Acts 7. 44.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. by the hands of David,  
1 Chr. 23. 2, 6.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 21. 17.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Chr. 26. 1, &c.  
<sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 12. 4.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Kin. 11. 19.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 12. 9.

<sup>r</sup> Heb.  
a voice.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 11. 21.  
& 12. 1, &c.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 12. 10.

<sup>w</sup> See  
ch. 26. 5.

4 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>And it came to pass after this, <sup>†</sup>that Joash was minded <sup>6</sup>to <sup>1</sup>repair <sup>1</sup>the house of the LORD.

5 And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and <sup>6</sup>gather of all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Levites hastened <sup>†</sup>it not.

6 <sup>6</sup>And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out of Jerusalem the <sup>2</sup>collection, <sup>1</sup>of <sup>9</sup>according to the commandment <sup>1</sup>of <sup>9</sup>Moses the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation <sup>3</sup>of Israel, for the <sup>42</sup>tabernacle of witness <sup>1</sup>?

7 For <sup>1</sup>the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God ; and also all the <sup>7</sup>dedicated things of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon <sup>5</sup>Baalim.

8 <sup>6</sup>And at the king's commandment <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD.

9 And they made <sup>a</sup>a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in <sup>7</sup>to <sup>1</sup>the LORD <sup>†</sup>the <sup>8</sup>collection <sup>1</sup>that Moses the servant of God <sup>†</sup>laid upon Israel in the wilderness.

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end.

11 <sup>9</sup>Now it came to pass, <sup>1</sup>that at what time the chest was brought unto the king's <sup>1</sup>office <sup>2</sup>by the hand of the Levites, and <sup>2</sup>when they saw that <sup>†</sup>there was much money, the king's <sup>3</sup>scribe and the <sup>4</sup>high <sup>1</sup>priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to <sup>5</sup>his <sup>1</sup>place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Jehoiada gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of

1 s restore

2 s tax

3 M Or,  
for Is-  
rael  
4 s tent of  
the testi-  
mony

5 A the  
6 s So the  
king com-  
manded,  
and

7 s for  
8 s tax

9 s And it  
was so,

1 M Or,  
officers  
2 M Or,  
which was  
under the hand  
3 M Or,  
secretary  
4 s chief  
5 s its



R.V.	Amaziah's reign	II. CHRONICLES 25.	and idolatry.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> eyes	2 And he did <sup>†</sup> that which was right in the <sup>1</sup> sight <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, <sup>“</sup> but not with a perfect heart.	B.C. 839. “ ver. 14. See 2 Kin. 14. 4. b 2 Kin. 14. 7. c 2 Kin. 14. 5. d Heb. confirmed upon him.	11 <sup>“</sup> ¶ And Amaziah <sup>1</sup> strengthened himself, <sup>1</sup> and led forth his people, and went to <sup>2</sup> the valley of salt, <sup>1</sup> and smote of the children of Seir ten thousand.	1 <sup>s</sup> took courage, 2 <sup>m</sup> See 2 Kings 14. 7. 3 <sup>s</sup> Valley of Salt, 4 <sup>s</sup> alive, 5 <sup>m</sup> Or, Sela
2 <sup>s</sup> unto 3 <sup>s</sup> which	3 <sup>“</sup> ¶ Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was <sup>a</sup> established <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> him, that he slew his servants <sup>3</sup> that <sup>1</sup> had killed the king his father.		12 And <sup>other</sup> ten thousand <sup>“</sup> left alive <sup>1</sup> did the children of Judah carry away <sup>4</sup> captive, <sup>1</sup> and brought them unto the top of <sup>5</sup> the rock, and cast them down from the top of <sup>5</sup> the rock, that they all were broken in pieces.	6 <sup>s</sup> the men 7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. the sons of the troop.
4 <sup>s</sup> put 5 <sup>s</sup> A to death 6 <sup>s</sup> according to that which is 7 <sup>s</sup> as 8 <sup>s</sup> ;	4 But he <sup>4</sup> slew <sup>1</sup> not their children <sup>5</sup> , but <sup>†</sup> did <sup>“</sup> as it is <sup>1</sup> written in the law in the book of Moses, <sup>7</sup> where <sup>1</sup> the LORD commanded, saying, <sup>“</sup> The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> but every man shall die for his own sin.	c Deut. 24. 16. 2 Kin. 14. 6. Jer. 31. 30. Ezek. 18. 20. f Heb. the sons of the band.	13 <sup>“</sup> ¶ But <sup>6</sup> the soldiers <sup>1</sup> of the army which Amaziah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah, from Samaria even unto Beth-horon, and smote <sup>7</sup> three thousand of them, <sup>1</sup> and took much spoil.	8 <sup>s</sup> of them three thousand,
9 <sup>s</sup> ordered them according to their fathers' houses, under captains of thousands and captains of hundreds, even 1 <sup>s</sup> upward, 2 <sup>s</sup> chosen	5 <sup>“</sup> ¶ Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together, and <sup>5</sup> made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of <sup>their</sup> fathers, throughout <sup>1</sup> all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them <sup>1</sup> from twenty years old and <sup>1</sup> above, <sup>1</sup> and found them three hundred thousand <sup>2</sup> choice <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.	g See ch. 28. 22. h Ex. 20. 3. 5. i Num. 1. 3.	14 ¶ Now it came to pass, after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of the Edomites, that <sup>9</sup> he brought the gods of the children of Seir, and set them up <sup>†</sup> to be <sup>h</sup> his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense unto them.	
	6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for an hundred talents of silver.	j Ps. 96. 5. l ver. 11.	15 Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Amaziah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after <sup>k</sup> the gods of the people, which <sup>8</sup> could not deliver <sup>1</sup> their own people out of thine hand?	8 <sup>s</sup> have not delivered
	7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the LORD <sup>†</sup> is not with Israel, <sup>to wit</sup> , <sup>†</sup> with all the children of Ephraim.		16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that <sup>the king</sup> said unto him, <sup>2</sup> Art thou made <sup>1</sup> of the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldst thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbare, and said, I know that God hath <sup>m</sup> determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.	9 <sup>s</sup> Have we made thee
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, go thou 4 <sup>s</sup> valiantly, 5 <sup>s</sup> cast thee down 6 <sup>s</sup> ;	8 But <sup>3</sup> if thou wilt go, do <sup>4</sup> it, <sup>1</sup> be strong for the battle: God shall <sup>5</sup> make thee fall <sup>1</sup> before the enemy <sup>6</sup> . <sup>1</sup> for God hath <sup>n</sup> power to help, and to cast down.	m Heb. counselled. 1 Sam. 2. 25. n ch. 20. 6.	17 ¶ Then <sup>p</sup> Amaziah king of Judah took advice, and sent to Joash, the son of Jehoahaz <sup>“</sup> , the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us <sup>2</sup> see <sup>1</sup> one another in the face.	1 <sup>m</sup> See 2 Kings 14. 8, &c.
7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. troop.	9 And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the <sup>7</sup> q army of Israel? And the man of God answered, <sup>7</sup> The LORD is able to give thee much more than this.	p 2 Kin. 14. 8. q, &c. q Heb. band. r Prov. 10. 22.	18 And Joash king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, The <sup>3</sup> t <sup>2</sup> histle that <sup>†</sup> was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that <sup>†</sup> was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by <sup>9</sup> a wild beast that <sup>†</sup> was in	2 <sup>s</sup> look 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, thorn
8 <sup>s</sup> fierce	10 Then Amaziah separated them, <sup>to wit</sup> , the <sup>7</sup> army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go <sup>“</sup> home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home <sup>“</sup> in <sup>8</sup> great <sup>1</sup> anger.	r Or, furze bush, or, thorn. s Heb. to their place. t Heb. in heat of anger. u Heb. a beast of the field.		

	Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.	B.C. 826.	CHAPTER 26.	
1 <sup>s</sup> Edom	19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten <sup>1</sup> the Edomites'; and thine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldest thou <sup>2</sup> meddle to <sup>3</sup> thine' hurt, that thou shouldst fall, <sup>4</sup> even thou, and Judah with thee?	<sup>4</sup> Or, Azariah, <sup>2</sup> Kin. 14, 21, <sup>22</sup> & 15. 1, &c.	<sup>5</sup> 1 Uzziah succeeding, and reigning well in the days of Zechariah, prospereth. 16 Waxing proud, he invadeeth the priest's office, and is smitten with leprosy. 22 He dieth, and Jotham succeedeth him.'	1 <sup>s</sup> And
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, provoke calamity	20 But Amaziah would not hear; for <sup>6</sup> it 'came' of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of <i>their enemies</i> , because they <sup>5</sup> sought after the gods of Edom.	<sup>5</sup> 1 Kin. 12, 15, ch. 22, 7.	<sup>1</sup> THEN' all the people of <sup>1</sup> Judah took <sup>2</sup> Uzziah, who <sup>1</sup> was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Amaziah.	2 <sup>m</sup> In
3 <sup>s</sup> thy	21 So Joash <sup>o</sup> the' king of Israel went up; and <sup>6</sup> they saw one another in the face, <i>both</i> he and Amaziah king of Judah, <sup>1</sup> at Beth-shemesh, which <sup>1</sup> be-longeth to Judah.	<sup>6</sup> ver. 14.	<sup>2</sup> He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.	2 Kings 14, 21, Azariah.
4 <sup>s</sup> was	22 And Judah was <sup>a</sup> put to the worse before Israel', and they fled every man to his tent.		<sup>3</sup> Sixteen years old <sup>1</sup> was Uz-ziah when he began to reign', and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem'. His' mother's name <sup>5</sup> also was Je-coliah' of Jerusalem.	3 <sup>m</sup> Sec
5 <sup>a</sup> had	23 And Joash <sup>o</sup> the' king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Joash <sup>o</sup> , the son of <sup>h</sup> Jehoahaz, at Beth-shemesh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Ephraim <sup>8</sup> to' <sup>9</sup> k the corner gate, four hundred cubits.		<sup>4</sup> And he did <sup>†</sup> that which was right in the <sup>7</sup> sight' of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah <sup>8</sup> did.'	2 Kings 15, 2, 3.
6 <sup>s</sup> he and Amaziah king of Judah looked one another in the face	24 And he took all the gold and <sup>o</sup> the' silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with <sup>1</sup> Obed-edom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.	<sup>7</sup> Heb. smitten.	<sup>5</sup> And <sup>h</sup> he 'sought' God in the days of Zechariah, who <sup>1</sup> had understanding <sup>2</sup> in <sup>2</sup> the visions' of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to prosper.	4 <sup>s</sup> ;
7 <sup>s</sup> ;	25 ¶ <sup>p</sup> And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years.	<sup>8</sup> See ch. 24, 2.	<sup>6</sup> And he went forth and <sup>4</sup> warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of Ashdod', and built cities <sup>7</sup> 'about' Ashdod, and among the Philistines.	5 <sup>s</sup> ; and his
8 <sup>s</sup> unto	26 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, <sup>†</sup> are they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel?	<sup>9</sup> Gen. 41, 15, Dan. 1, 17, & 2, 19, & 10, 1.	<sup>7</sup> And God helped him against <sup>m</sup> the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelt in Gurbal, and the <sup>1</sup> Mehunims.'	6 <sup>s</sup> was Jechiliah
9 <sup>m</sup> So in 2 Kings 14, 13. The text has, the gate that looketh.	27 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Now <sup>2</sup> 'after' the time that Amaziah did turn away <sup>z</sup> from following the LORD they <sup>y</sup> made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to Lachish: but they sent <sup>3</sup> to Lachish after him, <sup>1</sup> and slew him there.	<sup>10</sup> Heb. in the seeing of God.	<sup>8</sup> And the Ammonites <sup>n</sup> gave gifts to Uzziah: and his name <sup>q</sup> spread abroad <sup>†</sup> even to the entering in of Egypt; for he <sup>8</sup> strengthened himself exceedingly.	7 <sup>s</sup> eyes
1 <sup>m</sup> See 1 Chr. 26, 15.		<sup>11</sup> Or, in the country of Ashdod.	<sup>9</sup> Moreover Uzziah built towers in Jerusalem at the <sup>r</sup> corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning of <i>the wall</i> , and <sup>7</sup> fortified them.	8 <sup>s</sup> had done.
		<sup>12</sup> 2 Sam. 8, 2, ch. 17, 11, & 2 Kin. 14, 17.	<sup>10</sup> 'Also' he built towers in the <sup>7</sup> desert, and <sup>u</sup> digged many wells: <sup>1</sup> for he had much cattle <sup>8</sup> , both in the low country, <sup>1</sup> and in the <sup>9</sup> plains: <sup>1</sup> husbandmen <sup>o</sup> also, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> vine dressers' in the mountains <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and in <sup>2</sup> Carmel: <sup>1</sup> for he loved <sup>a</sup> husbandry.	9 <sup>s</sup> set himself to seek
		<sup>13</sup> Heb. went.	<sup>11</sup> Moreover Uzziah had an <sup>3</sup> host' of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the <sup>7</sup> number of	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, gave in-struction
		<sup>14</sup> 2 Kin. 14, 13, Neh. 3, 13, 19, 32, Zech. 14, 10.		2 <sup>s</sup> the vision
		<sup>15</sup> Or, repaired.		<sup>m</sup> Heb. the see-ing.
		<sup>16</sup> Or, cut out many cisterns.		Many ancient authorities have, the fear.
		<sup>17</sup> Heb. con-spired a conspiracy.		3 <sup>s</sup> ; and he built cities in the coun-try of
		<sup>18</sup> Or, fruit-ful fields.		4 <sup>s</sup> Me-unim.
		<sup>19</sup> Heb. ground.		5 <sup>s</sup> waxed exceed-ing strong.
		<sup>20</sup> That is, The city of David, as it is.		6 <sup>s</sup> And
		<sup>21</sup> 2 Kin. 14, 20.		7 <sup>s</sup> wilder-ness, and hewed out many cisterns.
				8 <sup>s</sup> ; in the low-lands also.
				9 <sup>s</sup> plain
				[ <sup>m</sup> Or, table-land:] and he had
				1 <sup>s</sup> vine-dressers
				2 <sup>s</sup> the fruitful fields;
				<sup>m</sup> Or, Carmel
				See
				1 Sam. 25, 2.
				3 <sup>s</sup> army



R.V.	<i>Uzziah is smitten</i>	II. CHRONICLES 27.	<i>with leprosy.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> s reckon- ing made by	their <sup>1</sup> account by the hand of <sup>1</sup> Jeiel the scribe and Maa- seiah the <sup>2</sup> ruler, <sup>1</sup> under the hand of Hananiah, <sup>1</sup> one of the king's captains.	B.C. 810.	hold, he <sup>†</sup> was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out <sup>1</sup> from thence; yea, him- self <sup>†</sup> hasted also to go out, because the LORD had smitten him.	<sup>1</sup> A quickly
<sup>2</sup> s officer,	12 The whole number of the <sup>3</sup> chief of the fathers of <sup>1</sup> the mighty men of valour <sup>4</sup> were <sup>1</sup> two thousand and six hundred.	<sup>a</sup> As Est. 6. 12.	21 <sup>2</sup> b And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a <sup>3</sup> c several house, <sup>†</sup> being a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the LORD: and Jotham his son <sup>†</sup> was over the king's house, judging the people of the land.	<sup>2</sup> M See 2 Kings 15. 5-7. <sup>3</sup> M Or, lazar house
<sup>3</sup> s heads of fa- thers' houses, even	13 And under their hand <sup>†</sup> was <sup>5</sup> a an army, <sup>1</sup> three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.	<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 5. <sup>c</sup> Heb. free. Lev. 13. 46. Num. 5. 2. <sup>d</sup> Heb. the power of an armist.	22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Now the rest of the acts of Uzziah, first and last, did <sup>†</sup> Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, write.	
<sup>4</sup> s, was	14 And Uzziah prepared for them <sup>6</sup> throughout all the host <sup>1</sup> shields, and spears, and hel- mets, and <sup>7</sup> habergeons, <sup>1</sup> and bows, and <sup>8</sup> s slings to cast stones. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>e</sup> Is. 1. 1. <sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 7. Is. 6. 1. <sup>g</sup> Heb. stones of slings.	23 <sup>†</sup> So Uzziah slept with his fathers <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and they buried him with his fathers in the field of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> burial which <sup>†</sup> belonged to the kings; for they said, He <sup>†</sup> is a leper: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.	<sup>2</sup> M See 15. 5-7. <sup>3</sup> M Or, lazar house
<sup>5</sup> s a train- ed army, <sup>†</sup> Or, the power of an army	15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the <sup>9</sup> bulwarks, <sup>1</sup> to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name <sup>h</sup> spread far a- broad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.	<sup>h</sup> Is. 1. 1. <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 7. Is. 6. 1. <sup>j</sup> Heb. stones of slings.	CHAPTER 27. <sup>o</sup> 1 Jotham reigning well prospereth. 5 He subdueth the Ammonites. <sup>†</sup> His reign. 9 Ahaz succeedeth him. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>6</sup> s, even for all the host,	16 ¶ But <sup>†</sup> when he was strong, his heart was <sup>†</sup> lifted up <sup>1</sup> to his destruction: for he trans- gressed <sup>1</sup> against the LORD his God <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> m went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon the altar of in- cense.	<sup>k</sup> Heb. went forth. <sup>l</sup> Deut. 32. 15. <sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 32. &c. <sup>n</sup> Deut. 8. 14. ch. 25. 19. <sup>o</sup> So 2 Kin. 16. 12, 13.	2 And he did <sup>†</sup> that which was right in the <sup>8</sup> sight <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, according to all that his father Uzziah <sup>9</sup> did <sup>1</sup> : how- beit he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And <sup>†</sup> the people did yet corruptly.	<sup>4</sup> s ;
<sup>7</sup> s coats of mail,	17 And <sup>†</sup> Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, <sup>†</sup> that were valiant men:	<sup>p</sup> Deut. 32. 15. <sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 32. &c. <sup>r</sup> Deut. 8. 14. ch. 25. 19. <sup>s</sup> So 2 Kin. 16. 12, 13.	<sup>5</sup> JOTHAM <sup>†</sup> k was twenty and five years old when he began to reign <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and he reigned sixteen years in Je- rusalem <sup>7</sup> . His <sup>†</sup> mother's name <sup>o</sup> also <sup>†</sup> was Jerushah <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> the daughter of Zadok.	
<sup>8</sup> s stones for sling- ing.	18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, <sup>†</sup> It <sup>3</sup> q appertaineth <sup>1</sup> not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the LORD, but to the <sup>†</sup> priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanc- tuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither <sup>†</sup> shall it be for thine honour from the LORD God.	<sup>t</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 10. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 35. <sup>v</sup> Num. 16. 40. & 18. 7. <sup>w</sup> Or, The tower. ch. 35. 14. Neh. 3. 26. <sup>x</sup> Ex. 30. 7, 8.	2 And he did <sup>†</sup> that which was right in the <sup>8</sup> sight <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, according to all that his father Uzziah <sup>9</sup> did <sup>1</sup> : how- beit he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And <sup>†</sup> the people did yet corruptly.	<sup>5</sup> M See 2 Kings 15. 33, &c. 6 s ;
<sup>9</sup> s battle- ments, <sup>†</sup> Or, corner towers	19 Then Uzziah was wroth <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> had a censer in his hand to burn incense <sup>5</sup> . <sup>1</sup> and while he was wroth with the priests, <sup>†</sup> the leprosy <sup>6</sup> even rose up <sup>1</sup> in his forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD, <sup>†</sup> from <sup>1</sup> beside the <sup>7</sup> incense altar. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>y</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 10. <sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 35. <sup>aa</sup> Num. 16. 40. & 18. 7. <sup>ab</sup> Or, The tower. ch. 35. 14. Neh. 3. 26. <sup>ac</sup> Ex. 30. 7, 8.	3 He built the <sup>1</sup> high <sup>1</sup> gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of <sup>7</sup> Ophel he built much.	<sup>7</sup> s ; and his
<sup>1</sup> s so that he did corruptly <sup>†</sup> as A.V. text), and he trespass- ed	20 And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, be-	<sup>ad</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 35. <sup>ae</sup> Num. 16. 40. & 18. 7. <sup>af</sup> Or, The tower. ch. 35. 14. Neh. 3. 26. <sup>ag</sup> Ex. 30. 7, 8.	4 Moreover he built cities in the <sup>2</sup> mountains <sup>1</sup> of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.	<sup>8</sup> s eyes
<sup>2</sup> s ; for he			5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> He fought also with the king of the <sup>3</sup> Ammonites, <sup>1</sup> and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hun- dred talents of silver, and ten thousand <sup>4</sup> measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. <sup>2</sup> So much did the children of Ammon <sup>5</sup> pay <sup>1</sup> unto him, <sup>6</sup> both the second year, and <sup>†</sup> the third.	<sup>9</sup> s had done
<sup>3</sup> s per- taineth			6 <sup>†</sup> The people did yet corruptly.	<sup>1</sup> s upper
			7 He built the <sup>1</sup> high <sup>1</sup> gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of <sup>7</sup> Ophel he built much.	
			8 Moreover he built cities in the <sup>2</sup> mountains <sup>1</sup> of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.	<sup>2</sup> s hill country
<sup>4</sup> s ; and he			9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> He fought also with the king of the <sup>3</sup> Ammonites, <sup>1</sup> and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hun- dred talents of silver, and ten thousand <sup>4</sup> measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. <sup>2</sup> So much did the children of Ammon <sup>5</sup> pay <sup>1</sup> unto him, <sup>6</sup> both the second year, and <sup>†</sup> the third.	<sup>3</sup> s chil- dren of Ammon,
<sup>5</sup> s ;			10 <sup>†</sup> The people did yet corruptly.	<sup>4</sup> M Heb. cors.
<sup>6</sup> s brake forth <sup>†</sup> Heb. rose (as the sun).			11 He built also cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.	<sup>5</sup> s render
<sup>7</sup> s altar of incense.			12 He fought also with the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. So much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, both the second year, and the third.	<sup>6</sup> s in the second year also, and in

R.V.	Ahaz reigneth	II. CHRONICLES 28.	very wickedly.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> ordered	6 So Jotham became mighty, because he <sup>1a</sup> prepared <sup>1</sup> his ways before the LORD his God.	E.C. 758. <sup>a</sup> C.F. edit. blotted.	7 And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the king's son, and Azrikam the <sup>1</sup> governor <sup>1</sup> of the house, and Elkanah <sup>†</sup> that was <sup>2b</sup> next to the king.	1 <sup>s</sup> ruler <sup>2M</sup> Heb. second.
2 <sup>s</sup> behold,	7 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways, <sup>2lo</sup> they <sup>†</sup> are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. the second to the king.	8 And the children of Israel carried away captive of their <sup>†</sup> brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria.	
	8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 4.	9 But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name <sup>†</sup> was Oded: and he went out <sup>3</sup> before <sup>1</sup> the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, <sup>†</sup> because the LORD <sup>4</sup> God of your fathers <sup>5</sup> was wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage <sup>6</sup> that <sup>7</sup> reacheth <sup>1</sup> up unto heaven.	<sup>3</sup> s to meet  <sup>1</sup> A, the <sup>5</sup> A,
3 <sup>M</sup> See 2 Kings 16. 2 4. 4 <sup>s</sup> ; 5 <sup>s</sup> and	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.	<sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 28.	10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for <sup>h</sup> bondmen and bondwomen unto you: <sup>†</sup> but <sup>†</sup> are there not <sup>o</sup> with you, <sup>1</sup> even with you <sup>7</sup> , sins <sup>1</sup> against the LORD your God?	<sup>6</sup> s which hath reached  <sup>7</sup> s trespasses [ <sup>M</sup> Heb. guiltinesses] of your own <sup>8</sup> s send back the captives,
6 <sup>s</sup> eyes	CHAPTER 28. <sup>o</sup> 1 Ahaz reigning very wickedly is greatly afflicted by the Syrians. 22 In his distress he groweth more idolatrous. 27 He dieth, and is succeeded by Hezekiah.	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 69. 26. Is. 10. 5. 4. 47. 6 Ezek. 25. 12, 15. 4. 26. 2. Obad. 19, &c. Zech. 1. 15. <sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 16. 2. <sup>g</sup> Ezra 9. 6. Rev. 18. 5.	11 Now hear me therefore, and <sup>†</sup> deliver the captives again, <sup>1</sup> which ye have taken captive of your brethren: <sup>†</sup> for the fierce wrath of the LORD <sup>†</sup> is upon you.	
7 <sup>s</sup> but	2 AHAZ <sup>†</sup> was twenty years old when he began to reign <sup>†</sup> , and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: <sup>†</sup> but <sup>1</sup> he did not <sup>†</sup> that which was right in the <sup>†</sup> sight <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, like David his father:	<sup>h</sup> Lev. 25. 39, 42, 43, 46.	12 Then certain of the heads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the son of Johanan, Berechiah the son of Meshillemoth, and Jehizkiah the son of Shallum, and Amasa the son of Hadlai, stood up against them that came from the war,	
8 <sup>A</sup> the	3 Moreover he <sup>†</sup> burnt incense in <sup>m</sup> the valley of the son of Hinnom, and burnt <sup>p</sup> his children in the fire, <sup>9</sup> after <sup>1</sup> the abominations of the heathen <sup>1</sup> whom the LORD <sup>†</sup> had <sup>†</sup> cast out before the children of Israel.	<sup>i</sup> Ex. 34. 17. Lev. 19. 11. <sup>k</sup> Judg. 2. 11. <sup>l</sup> Or, offered sacrifices. <sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 10. <sup>n</sup> James 2. 13. <sup>p</sup> Lev. 18. 21. <sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 16. 3. ch. 33. 6.	13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for <sup>9</sup> whereas we have offended against the LORD <sup>al</sup> ready, ye intend to add <sup>more</sup> to <sup>1</sup> our sins and to our <sup>1</sup> trespass: for our <sup>1</sup> trespass is great, and <sup>†</sup> there is fierce wrath against Israel.	<sup>1</sup> s ye purpose that which will bring upon us a trespass [ <sup>M</sup> Or, guilt] against the LORD, to add unto <sup>1</sup> M Or, guilt <sup>2</sup> s have been
9 <sup>s</sup> according to 1 <sup>A</sup> ,	4 <sup>2</sup> He <sup>1</sup> sacrificed <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.	<sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 16. 5, 6.	14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation.	
2 <sup>s</sup> And he	5 Wherefore <sup>q</sup> the LORD his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they <sup>r</sup> smote him, and carried away <sup>3</sup> a great multitude of <sup>o</sup> them <sup>1</sup> captives, and brought <sup>†</sup> them to <sup>†</sup> Damascus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter.	<sup>Heb. torn-meat.</sup>	15 And the men <sup>2</sup> which <sup>2</sup> were <sup>1</sup> expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and	
4 <sup>s</sup> all of them 5 <sup>A</sup> , the	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> For <sup>u</sup> Pekah the son of Remaliah slew in Judah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, <sup>4</sup> which were all <sup>1</sup> <sup>v</sup> valiant men; because they had forsaken the LORD <sup>5</sup> God of their fathers.	<sup>t</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 27.  <sup>v</sup> ver. 12.  <sup>w</sup> Heb. none of number.		

R.V.	Ahaz's idolatry.	II. CHRONICLES 29.	Hezekiah's reign.	R.V.
1 S unto	arrayed them, and shod them, and <sup>g</sup> gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jericho, <sup>e</sup> the city of palm trees, <sup>1</sup> to their brethren: then they returned to Samaria.	B.C. c. 741. <sup>a</sup> 2 Kin. 16, 19, 20. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 6, 22, Prov. 25, 21, 22. <sup>c</sup> Luke 6, 27, Rom. 12, 20. <sup>d</sup> Deut. 34, 3, Judg. 1, 16.	26 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>a</sup> Now the rest of his acts <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> of all his ways, first and last, behold, they <sup>†</sup> are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.	1 A,
2 M See 2 Kings 16, 7, &c. 3 M Many ancient authorities read, king. 4 M Heb. a captivity. 5 S lowland, 6 S South 7 S Aijalon, 8 S Soco 9 S towns M Heb. daughters.	16 ¶ <sup>2a</sup> At that time did king Ahaz send unto the <sup>3</sup> kings of Assyria to help him. 17 For again the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away <sup>4e</sup> captives. 18 <sup>†</sup> The Philistines also had invaded the cities of the <sup>5</sup> low country, and of the <sup>6</sup> south of Judah, and had taken Bethshemesh, and <sup>7</sup> Ajalon, and <sup>8</sup> Shochoh with the <sup>9</sup> villages thereof, and Timnah with the <sup>9</sup> villages thereof, Gimzo also and the <sup>9</sup> villages thereof: and they dwelt there.	<sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 16, 7.  <sup>e</sup> Heb. a captivity. <sup>f</sup> Ezek. 16, 27, 37.  <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 18, 1.	27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, <sup>†</sup> even in Jerusalem: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Israel: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.	2 S; for
1 S had dealt wantonly [M Or, cast away restraint] in Judah, and trespass- passed 2 M Or, against 3 M Or, prevail- ed not against him 4 S it 5 M Or, that he dis- tressed him 6 S, this same 7 M Heb. Darmesek. 8 S helped	19 For the LORD brought Judah low because of Ahaz king of Israel; for he <sup>1k</sup> made Judah naked, and transgressed sore against the LORD. 20 And <sup>†</sup> Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria came <sup>2</sup> unto him, and distressed him, but <sup>3</sup> strengthened him not. 21 For Ahaz took away a portion <sup>†</sup> out of the house of the LORD, and <sup>†</sup> out of the house of the king <sup>o</sup> , and of the princes, and gave <sup>†</sup> it unto the king of Assyria: but <sup>4</sup> he helped him not. 22 ¶ And in the time <sup>5</sup> of his distress did he trespass yet more against the LORD <sup>6</sup> : this is that <sup>†</sup> king Ahaz. 23 For <sup>†</sup> he sacrificed unto the gods of <sup>7a</sup> Damascus, which smote him: and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Syria <sup>8</sup> help them, therefore will I sacrifice to them, that they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Israel. 24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and shut up the doors of the house of God, <sup>9</sup> and he made him altars in every corner of Jerusalem. 25 And in every several city of Judah he made high places <sup>a</sup> to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of his fathers.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. a captivity. <sup>f</sup> Ezek. 16, 27, 37.  <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 18, 1.  <sup>h</sup> ch. 26, 5.  <sup>i</sup> ch. 21, 2. <sup>k</sup> Ex. 32, 25.  <sup>l</sup> 2 Kin. 16, 29, & 16, 7-9. <sup>m</sup> ver. 7. See ch. 28, 24.  <sup>n</sup> 1 Chr. 15, 12, ch. 35, 6.  <sup>o</sup> See ch. 25, 14. <sup>p</sup> Heb. Darmesek.  <sup>q</sup> Jer. 44, 17, 18. <sup>r</sup> Jer. 2, 27, Ezek. 8, 16. <sup>s</sup> Heb. given the neck. <sup>t</sup> ch. 25, 24.  <sup>u</sup> See ch. 29, 3, 7.  <sup>v</sup> ch. 24, 18. <sup>w</sup> Or, to offer. <sup>x</sup> Heb. commotion. <sup>y</sup> Deut. 28, 25. <sup>z</sup> 1 Kin. 9, 8, Jer. 18, 16, & 19, 8, & 25, 9, 18, & 29, 18.	CHAPTER 29. <sup>o1</sup> Hezekiah's good reign. <sup>3</sup> He restoreth religion. <sup>5</sup> He exhorteth the Levites. <sup>12</sup> They cleanse the house of God. <sup>20</sup> Hezekiah's solemn sacrifices.  <sup>3</sup> HEZEKIAH <sup>9</sup> began to reign <sup>†</sup> when he was five and twenty years old <sup>4</sup> , and he reigned nine and twenty years in Jerusalem <sup>5</sup> . And <sup>†</sup> his mother's name <sup>†</sup> was Abijah <sup>6</sup> , the daughter <sup>h</sup> of Zechariah. 2 And he did <sup>†</sup> that which was right in the <sup>6</sup> sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done. 3 ¶ He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, <sup>m</sup> opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them. 4 And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the <sup>7</sup> east street, 5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites <sup>8</sup> , sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD <sup>9</sup> God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy <sup>†</sup> place. 6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done <sup>†</sup> that which was evil in the <sup>1</sup> eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and have <sup>†</sup> turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and <sup>†</sup> turned <sup>†</sup> their backs. 7 <sup>z</sup> Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy <sup>†</sup> place unto the God of Israel. 8 Wherefore the <sup>z</sup> wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he hath delivered them to <sup>2b</sup> trouble, to astonishment, and to <sup>†</sup> hissing, as ye see with your eyes.	3 M See 2 Kings 18, 1-3. 4 S; 5 S; and 6 S eyes 7 S broad place on the east, 8 S; now sanctify 9 A, the 1 S sight 2 S be tossed to and fro [M Or, a terror]. to be an astonish- ment, and an

R.V.	<i>Hezekiah offereth</i>	II. CHRONICLES 29.	<i>solemn sacrifices.</i>	R.V.
	9 For, lo, <sup>a</sup> our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives <sup>†</sup> are in captivity for this.	B.C. 726. <sup>a</sup> ch. 28. 5, 6, 8, 17.	burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the <sup>1</sup> shew-bread table, <sup>1</sup> with all the vessels thereof.	<sup>1</sup> s table of shew-bread,
<sup>1</sup> A, the <sup>2</sup> s anger	10 Now <sup>†</sup> it is in mine heart to make <sup>b</sup> a covenant with the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel, that his fierce <sup>2</sup> wrath <sup>1</sup> may turn away from us.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 15, 12. <sup>c</sup> ch. 28. 24.	19 Moreover all the vessels, which king Ahaz in his reign did <sup>c</sup> cast away <sup>2</sup> in his transgression, <sup>1</sup> have we prepared and sanctified <sup>2</sup> , and, behold, they <sup>†</sup> are before the altar of the LORD.	<sup>2</sup> s when he trespassed, <sup>3</sup> s ;
<sup>3</sup> s minister unto <sup>4</sup> s be his ministers,	11 My sons, <sup>a</sup> be not now negligent: for the LORD hath <sup>c</sup> chosen you to stand before him, to <sup>3</sup> serve <sup>1</sup> him, and that ye should <sup>4</sup> minister unto him, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> burn incense.	<sup>d</sup> Or, <i>be not now deceived.</i> <sup>e</sup> Num. 3. 6. <sup>f</sup> s 14. <sup>g</sup> s 18, 2, 6.	20 ¶ Then Hezekiah the king <sup>4</sup> rose <sup>1</sup> early, and gathered the <sup>5</sup> rulers <sup>1</sup> of the city, and went up to the house of the LORD.	<sup>4</sup> s arose <sup>5</sup> s princes
<sup>5</sup> s Jo-hallelel <sup>6</sup> s ,	12 ¶ Then the Levites arose, Mahath the son of Amasai, and Joel the son of Azariah, of the sons of the Kohathites: and of the sons of Merari, Kish the son of Abdi, and Azariah the son of <sup>5</sup> Jehalelel <sup>1</sup> : and of the Gershonites <sup>6</sup> . <sup>1</sup> Joah the son of Zimmah, and Eden the son of Joah:	<sup>f</sup> Or, <i>offer sacrifice.</i> <sup>g</sup> Lev. 4. 3, 14.	21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven <sup>6</sup> he goats, <sup>1</sup> for a <sup>g</sup> sin offering for the kingdom <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and for the sanctuary <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and for Judah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aaron to offer <sup>†</sup> them on the altar of the LORD.	<sup>6</sup> s he-goats,
<sup>7</sup> s Jeuel	13 And of the sons of Elizaphan <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Shimri <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> Jeiel <sup>1</sup> : and of the sons of Asaph <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Zechariah <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Mattaniah:	<sup>h</sup> Lev. 8. 14, 15, 19, 24. Heb. 9. 21.	22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and <sup>h</sup> sprinkled <sup>†</sup> it on the altar: <sup>7</sup> likewise, when they had <sup>1</sup> killed the rams, <sup>8</sup> they <sup>1</sup> sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> sprinkled the blood upon the altar.	<sup>7</sup> s and they <sup>8</sup> s and
<sup>8</sup> s, Jehuel	14 And of the sons of Heman <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Jehiel, <sup>1</sup> and Shimei: and of the sons of Jeduthun <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Shemaiah <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Uzziel.	<sup>i</sup> Heb. near. <sup>k</sup> ver. 5.	23 And they brought <sup>9</sup> forth the he goats <sup>†</sup> for the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they laid their <sup>m</sup> hands upon them:	<sup>9</sup> s near the he-goats
<sup>9</sup> s went in,	15 And they gathered their brethren, and <sup>k</sup> sanctified themselves, and <sup>9</sup> came, <sup>1</sup> according to the commandment of the king <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> by the words of the LORD, <sup>n</sup> to cleanse the house of the LORD.	<sup>l</sup> Or, <i>in the business of the Levites.</i> ch. 30. 12. <sup>m</sup> Lev. 4. 15, 24. <sup>n</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 28. <sup>p</sup> Lev. 14. 20.	24 And the priests killed them, and they made <sup>1</sup> reconciliation <sup>1</sup> with their blood upon the altar, <sup>p</sup> to make <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> atonement for all Israel: for the king commanded <i>that</i> the burnt offering and the sin offering <i>should be made</i> for all Israel.	<sup>1</sup> s a sin offering
<sup>1</sup> s in unto	16 And the priests went <sup>1</sup> into the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse <sup>†</sup> it, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Levites took <sup>†</sup> it, to carry <sup>†</sup> it out abroad <sup>2</sup> into the brook Kidron.	<sup>q</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 4. <sup>r</sup> s 25, 6.	25 <sup>q</sup> And he set the Levites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, <sup>r</sup> according to the commandment of David, and of <sup>4</sup> Gad the king's seer, and Nathan the prophet: "for <sup>o</sup> so was <sup>1</sup> the commandment <sup>2</sup> of the LORD <sup>9</sup> by his prophets.	<sup>2</sup> A was
<sup>2</sup> s to	17 Now they began on the first day of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of the LORD <sup>3</sup> : so <sup>1</sup> they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days <sup>4</sup> ; and in <sup>1</sup> the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.	<sup>s</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 5. <sup>t</sup> s 25, 1. ch. 8. 14. <sup>u</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 11. <sup>v</sup> ch. 30. 12. <sup>w</sup> Heb. by the hand of the Levites. <sup>x</sup> Heb. by the hand of. <sup>y</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 5. Amos 6. 5. <sup>z</sup> Num. 10. 8, 10. <sup>aa</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 24. s 16, 6.	26 And the Levites stood with the instruments <sup>z</sup> of David, and the priests with <sup>a</sup> the trumpets.	
<sup>3</sup> s ; and <sup>4</sup> s ; and on	18 Then they went in to Hezekiah the king <sup>5</sup> , and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the altar of	<sup>b</sup> Heb. in the time. <sup>c</sup> ch. 23. 18.	27 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt offering upon the altar. And <sup>b</sup> when the burnt offering began, <sup>c</sup> the song of the LORD <sup>3</sup> also	<sup>3</sup> s also, and
<sup>5</sup> A within the palace				



R.V.	<i>Hezekiah's</i>	II. CHRONICLES 30.	<i>great passover.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> together 2 <sup>s</sup> of	with <sup>1</sup> the trumpets, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> with the <sup>2</sup> instruments <sup>2</sup> ordained by <sup>2</sup> David king of Israel.	B.C. 726. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>bands of instruments.</i>	had prepared <sup>1</sup> the people : for the thing was <sup>†</sup> done suddenly.	1 <sup>A</sup> for
3 <sup>s</sup> : all this	28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the <sup>6</sup> singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded <sup>3</sup> : <sup>and</sup> all this <sup>1</sup> continued until the burnt offering was finished.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>song.</i>	CHAPTER 30. <sup>o1</sup> <i>Hezekiah proclaimeth a solemn passover. 13 The assembly destroy the altars of idolatry. 27 The priests and Levites bless the people.</i> <sup>1</sup>	
4 <sup>s</sup> praises	29 And when they had made an end of offering, <sup>6</sup> the king and all that were <sup>6</sup> present with him bowed themselves <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and worshipped.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 18. <sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>found.</i>	AND Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters also to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the LORD <sup>2</sup> God of Israel.	2 <sup>A</sup> , the
5 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>filled your hand.</i>	30 Moreover Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing <sup>4</sup> 'praise' <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD with the words of David, and of Asaph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.	<sup>e</sup> Num. 9. 10, 11. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 12. 6, 18. <sup>g</sup> ch. 29. 34.	2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover in the second <sup>6</sup> month.	3 <sup>s</sup> in sufficient number,
6 <sup>s</sup> willing heart brought	31 Then Hezekiah answered and said, Now ye have <sup>5h</sup> consecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and <sup>4</sup> thank offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank offerings ; and as many as were of a <sup>6</sup> free heart <sup>1</sup> burnt offerings.	<sup>h</sup> Or, <i>filled your hand.</i> ch. 13. 9. <sup>i</sup> Lev. 7. 12. <sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>was right in the eyes of the king.</i>	3 For they could not keep it <sup>†</sup> at that time, <sup>9</sup> because the priests had not sanctified themselves <sup>3</sup> sufficiently, <sup>1</sup> neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem.	4 <sup>s</sup> was right in the eyes of
	32 And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was three-score and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, <sup>†</sup> and two hundred lambs : all these <sup>†</sup> were for a burnt offering to the LORD.	<sup>l</sup> Heb. <i>from the hand.</i>	4 And the thing <sup>4k</sup> pleased <sup>1</sup> the king and <sup>5</sup> all the congregation.	5 <sup>A</sup> of
	33 And the consecrated things <sup>†</sup> were six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep.	<sup>m</sup> Jer. 4. 1. Joel 2. 13.	5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Israel, from Beer-sheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD <sup>6</sup> God of Israel <sup>7</sup> at Jerusalem : for they had not <sup>3</sup> done it of a long time <sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> in such sort as it <sup>9</sup> was <sup>1</sup> written.	6 <sup>A</sup> , the 7 <sup>A</sup> ,
7 <sup>A</sup> with	34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings : wherefore <sup>n</sup> their brethren the Levites <sup>2</sup> did help them, till the work was ended, and until the <sup>o</sup> other <sup>1</sup> priests had sanctified themselves : <sup>†</sup> for the Levites <sup>†</sup> were more <sup>n</sup> upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 35. 11. <sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>strengthened them.</i> <sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 19, 20. <sup>r</sup> ch. 30. 3. <sup>t</sup> Ezek. 20. 18. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 7. 10.	6 So the posts went with the letters <sup>†</sup> from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, <sup>m</sup> turn again unto the LORD <sup>6</sup> God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, <sup>1</sup> and he will <sup>†</sup> return to the remnant <sup>o</sup> of you, <sup>1</sup> that are escaped <sup>2</sup> out of the hand of <sup>q</sup> the kings of Assyria.	8 <sup>s</sup> kept it in great numbers <sup>m</sup> Or, of a long time 9 <sup>s</sup> is
	35 And also the burnt offerings <sup>†</sup> were in abundance, with <sup>3</sup> the fat of the peace offerings, and <sup>†</sup> <sup>h</sup> the drink offerings for <sup>†</sup> every burnt offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order.	<sup>v</sup> ch. 29. 8. <sup>w</sup> Lev. 3. 16. <sup>x</sup> Heb. <i>harden not your necks.</i> <sup>y</sup> Deut. 10. 16. <sup>h</sup> Num. 15. 5, 7, 10. <sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>give the hand.</i> See 1 Chr. 29. 24. Ezra 10. 19. <sup>d</sup> ch. 29. 10.	7 And be not ye <sup>†</sup> like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD <sup>6</sup> God of their fathers, <sup>3</sup> who therefore <sup>†</sup> <sup>x</sup> gave them up <sup>4</sup> to desolation, as ye see.	1 <sup>s</sup> that he may 2 <sup>A</sup> of you
	36 And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the people, <sup>3</sup> that <sup>1</sup> God	<sup>j</sup> Chr. 29. 24. Ezra 10. 19. <sup>d</sup> ch. 29. 10.	8 Now <sup>2</sup> be ye not <sup>a</sup> stiffnecked, as your fathers <sup>5</sup> were, <sup>but</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>6c</sup> yield yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever <sup>†</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and serve the LORD your God, <sup>a</sup> that <sup>3</sup> the fierceness	3 <sup>s</sup> so that he 4 <sup>M</sup> Or, to be an astonishment 5 <sup>s</sup> were ; but 6 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>give the hand.</i> 7 <sup>s</sup> , 8 <sup>s</sup> his fierce anger

of his wrath<sup>1</sup> may turn away from you.

1 s led  
2 s and

9 For if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your children <sup>†</sup>*shall find* <sup>‡</sup>compassion before them that <sup>†</sup>lead<sup>1</sup> them captive, <sup>2</sup>so that they<sup>1</sup> shall come again into this land: for the LORD your God <sup>†</sup>is <sup>‡</sup>gracious and merciful, and will not turn away <sup>†</sup>his face from you, if ye <sup>‡</sup>return unto him.

3 A,

10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of Ephraim and Manasseh<sup>3</sup> even unto Zebulun: but <sup>†</sup>they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

4 A was

11 Nevertheless <sup>‡</sup>divers of Asher and Manasseh and of Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem.

5 A,

12 Also in Judah <sup>‡</sup>the hand of God<sup>o</sup> was<sup>1</sup> to give them one heart<sup>‡</sup> to do the commandment of the king and of the princes<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>by the word of the LORD.

13 <sup>o</sup>¶ And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

6 M Or, vessels

14 And they arose and took away the <sup>‡</sup>altars that <sup>†</sup>were in Jerusalem, and all the <sup>‡</sup>altars for incense took they away, and cast <sup>†</sup>them into the brook Kidron.

7 s order,

15 Then they killed the pass-over on the fourteenth <sup>†</sup>day of the second month; and the priests and the Levites were <sup>‡</sup>ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought <sup>o</sup>in the <sup>†</sup>burnt offerings into the house of the LORD.

16 And they stood in <sup>‡</sup>their place after their <sup>‡</sup>manner,<sup>1</sup> according to the law of Moses the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, *which they received* of the hand of the Levites.

8 s had not sanctified themselves

17 For <sup>†</sup>there were many in the congregation that <sup>‡</sup>were not sanctified<sup>1</sup>: <sup>‡</sup>therefore the Levites had the charge of <sup>o</sup>the <sup>†</sup>killing<sup>o</sup> of the passovers for every one <sup>†</sup>that was not clean, to sanctify <sup>†</sup>them unto the LORD.

18 For a multitude of the people, <sup>†</sup>even <sup>‡</sup>many of Eph-

B.C. 726.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 12. 43, &c.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 106. 46.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 19. 3.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 34. 6.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 55. 7.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 36. 16.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. found.

<sup>h</sup> Ex. 12. 15.

<sup>i</sup> & 13. 6.

<sup>j</sup> ver. 18. 21.

<sup>k</sup> Soch. 11. 16.

<sup>l</sup> Phil. 2. 13.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. instru-

<sup>n</sup> Heb. to the heart of faith, &c.

<sup>o</sup> Is. 40. 2.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 29. 25.

<sup>q</sup> Deut. 33. 10.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 17. 9.

<sup>s</sup> & 35. 3.

<sup>t</sup> Ezra 10. 11.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 28. 24.

<sup>v</sup> See 1 Kin. 8. 65.

<sup>w</sup> Heb. lifted up, or, offered, ch. 25. 7, 8.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 29. 34.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 29. 34.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. their standing.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 11, 18.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 29. 34.

<sup>c</sup> Num. 6. 23.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 11.

raim<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and Manasseh, Issachar<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, <sup>o</sup>yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it <sup>1</sup>was<sup>1</sup> written.

<sup>2</sup>But Hezekiah<sup>1</sup> prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon<sup>3</sup> every one

19 That <sup>‡</sup>prepareth<sup>1</sup> his heart to seek God, the LORD<sup>4</sup> God of his fathers, though *he be* not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary.

20 And the LORD hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people.

21 And the children of Israel that were <sup>‡</sup>present at Jerusalem kept <sup>‡</sup>the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Levites and the priests praised the LORD day by day, *singing* with <sup>‡</sup>loud instruments unto the LORD.

22 And Hezekiah spake <sup>m</sup>comfortably unto all the Levites <sup>‡</sup>that <sup>‡</sup>taught the good knowledge<sup>o</sup> of the LORD<sup>6</sup>; and <sup>1</sup>they did eat throughout the feast <sup>‡</sup>seven days, offering<sup>8</sup> peace offerings, and <sup>9</sup>making confession to the LORD<sup>1</sup> God of their fathers.

23 And the whole <sup>2</sup>assembly<sup>1</sup> took counsel to keep <sup>‡</sup>other seven days: and they kept *other* seven days with gladness.

24 For Hezekiah king of Judah <sup>o</sup>did give to the congregation <sup>3</sup>a thousand bullocks and seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of priests <sup>‡</sup>sanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation <sup>‡</sup>that came out of Israel, and the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for since the time of Solomon the son of David king of Israel <sup>†</sup>there was not the like in Jerusalem.

27 <sup>o</sup>¶ Then the priests the Levites arose and <sup>‡</sup>blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came

1 s is  
2 s For Hezekiah had  
3 s every one that setteth  
4 Or, him that setteth his whole heart  
5 A, the

6 s were well skilled in the service  
7 s. So  
8 A for the  
9 A sacrifices of  
10 Or, giving thanks  
11 A, the  
12 s congregation  
13 A for offerings

1 s habit-  
ation,

† up to <sup>a</sup> his holy <sup>1</sup> dwelling  
place, <sup>†</sup> even unto heaven.

# CHAPTER 31.

<sup>o</sup>1 *The people forward in destroying idolatry.* <sup>5</sup> *The people's offerings and tithes.* <sup>11</sup> *Hezekiah appointeth officers to dispose of the tithes.* <sup>20</sup> *Hezekiah's sincerity.*

**N**OW when all this was finished, all Israel that were <sup>c</sup> present went out to the cities of Judah, and <sup>a</sup> brake <sup>2</sup> the <sup>e</sup> images in pieces, and cut down the groves, and threw <sup>†</sup> down the high places and the altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, in Ephraim also and Manasseh, <sup>9</sup> until they had <sup>o</sup> utterly <sup>†</sup> destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> And Hezekiah appointed <sup>h</sup> the courses of the priests and the Levites after their courses, every man according to his service, <sup>3</sup> the priests and <sup>4</sup> Levites <sup>5</sup> <sup>k</sup> for burnt offerings and for peace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the <sup>6</sup> tents <sup>†</sup> of the LORD.

<sup>3</sup> *He appointed* also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, *to wit*, for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, as <sup>†</sup> it is written in the <sup>n</sup> law of the LORD.

<sup>4</sup> Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give the <sup>p</sup> portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might <sup>†</sup> be encouraged in <sup>†</sup> <sup>q</sup> the law of the LORD.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> And as soon as the commandment <sup>†</sup> came abroad, the children of Israel <sup>8</sup> brought <sup>†</sup> in abundance <sup>u</sup> the firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and <sup>x</sup> honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all <sup>†</sup> things brought they in abundantly.

<sup>6</sup> And <sup>o</sup> concerning <sup>†</sup> the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the <sup>a</sup> tithe of <sup>9</sup> holy <sup>†</sup> things which were consecrated unto the LORD

B.C. 726.

<sup>a</sup> Heb, the habitation of his holiness, Ps. 68. 5.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb, heaps, heaps.

<sup>c</sup> Heb, found.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 4.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb, statues, ch. 30. 14.

<sup>f</sup> Mat. 3. 10.

<sup>g</sup> Heb, until to make an end.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 6.  
<sup>i</sup> 24. 1.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, storc-houses.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 30.

<sup>l</sup> Neh. 13. 13.

<sup>m</sup> Heb, at the hand.

<sup>n</sup> Num. 28. & 29.

<sup>p</sup> Num. 18. 8. &c.  
<sup>q</sup> Neh. 13. 10.

<sup>r</sup> Mal. 2. 7.

<sup>s</sup> Heb, brake forth.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb, at his hand.

<sup>u</sup> Ex. 22. 29.  
<sup>v</sup> Neh. 13. 12.  
<sup>w</sup> Or, dates.  
<sup>x</sup> Josh. 21. 9.  
<sup>y</sup> Or, trust.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 22.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 27. 30.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 14. 28.

their God, and laid <sup>†</sup> them <sup>b</sup> by heaps.

<sup>7</sup> In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished <sup>†</sup> them in the seventh month.

<sup>8</sup> And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD, and his people Israel.

<sup>9</sup> Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests and the Levites concerning the heaps.

<sup>10</sup> And Azariah the chief priest <sup>†</sup> of the house of Zadok <sup>1</sup> answered him <sup>o</sup>, and said, <sup>†</sup> Since the people began to bring the <sup>2</sup> offerings <sup>†</sup> into the house of the LORD, we have <sup>3</sup> had enough to eat, <sup>†</sup> and have left plenty: for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left <sup>†</sup> is this great store.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare <sup>†</sup> chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared <sup>†</sup> them <sup>4</sup>,

<sup>12</sup> And <sup>†</sup> brought in the <sup>5</sup> offerings <sup>†</sup> and the tithes and the dedicated <sup>†</sup> things faithfully: <sup>6</sup> over which Cononiah <sup>†</sup> the Levite <sup>†</sup> was ruler, and Shimei his brother <sup>†</sup> was <sup>7</sup> the next. <sup>†</sup>

<sup>13</sup> And Jehiel, and Azariah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah, <sup>†</sup> were overseers <sup>m</sup> under the hand of <sup>8</sup> Cononiah <sup>†</sup> and Shimei his brother, <sup>9</sup> at the commandment <sup>†</sup> of Hezekiah the king, and Azariah the ruler of the house of God.

<sup>14</sup> And Kore the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter <sup>†</sup> toward the east, <sup>†</sup> was over the free-will offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the most holy things.

<sup>15</sup> And <sup>2</sup> next <sup>†</sup> him <sup>†</sup> were Eden, and Miniamin, and Jeshua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in <sup>9</sup> the cities of the priests, in <sup>†</sup> their <sup>3</sup> set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small:

<sup>16</sup> Beside <sup>†</sup> their <sup>†</sup> genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, <sup>†</sup> even <sup>†</sup> unto <sup>†</sup> every one that <sup>5</sup> entereth <sup>†</sup> into the house of the LORD, <sup>6</sup> his daily portion <sup>†</sup> for their service in

2 s in  
pieces the pil-lars  
[<sup>m</sup> Or, obelisks],  
and hew-ed down the Ash-erim, and brake

3 A both  
4 A the  
5 A ,

6 s camp

7 s give  
them-selves to  
<sup>m</sup> Heb, bc  
strong  
in.

8 s gave

9 s dedi-cated

1 A ,

2 s obla-tions  
3 s eaten and had enough,

4 s . And they  
5 s obla-tions

6 s and over them  
Cona-niah  
7 s second.

8 s Cona-niah  
9 s by the appoint-ment

1 s at the east gate,

2 s under

3 M Or, trust  
4 s them that were reckoned by  
5 s entered  
6 s as the duty of every day required,  
<sup>m</sup> Or, for his daily portion

R.V.	Sennacherib	II. CHRONICLES 32.	invadeth Judah.	R.V.
	their charges according to their courses ;	B.C. 726.	that <sup>1a</sup> ran <sup>1</sup> through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water ?	<sup>1s</sup> flowed
<sup>1s</sup> and them that were reckoned by	17 <sup>1</sup> Both to the <sup>1</sup> genealogy of the priests by <sup>2</sup> the house of their fathers, <sup>1</sup> and the Levites <sup>c</sup> from twenty years old and upward, in their charges by their courses ;	<sup>a</sup> Heb. over-flowed. <sup>b</sup> Is. 22. 9, 10. <sup>c</sup> 1 Chr. 23, 24, 27. <sup>d</sup> ch. 25. 23.	5 <sup>2</sup> Also <sup>b</sup> he strengthened himself, <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> and built up all the wall that was broken <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>4</sup> raised it up to the towers, and <sup>5</sup> another <sup>1</sup> wall without, and <sup>6</sup> repaired <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> Millo in the city of David, and made <sup>7f</sup> darts <sup>1</sup> and shields in abundance.	<sup>2s</sup> And he took courage, <sup>3a</sup> down <sup>4m</sup> Or, heightened the towers Or, went up upon the towers The Vulgate has, built towers thereon.
<sup>3s</sup> and them that were reckoned by	18 <sup>3</sup> And to the <sup>1</sup> genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation : for in their <sup>4g</sup> set office they sanctified themselves in holiness :	<sup>e</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 9. <sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 24. <sup>g</sup> Or, swords, or, weapons. <sup>h</sup> Or, trust.	6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the <sup>8</sup> street of <sup>1</sup> the gate of the city, and <sup>5</sup> spake comfortably to them, saying,	<sup>5s</sup> the other <sup>6m</sup> Or, another <sup>6s</sup> strengthened <sup>7s</sup> weapons <sup>8s</sup> broad place at
<sup>4m</sup> Or, trust	19 Also <sup>5f</sup> the sons of Aaron the priests, <sup>†</sup> which were in <sup>h</sup> the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, <sup>†</sup> the <sup>1</sup> men that were <sup>†</sup> expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by <sup>†</sup> genealogies <sup>1</sup> among the Levites.	<sup>h</sup> Lev. 25. 34. <sup>i</sup> Num. 35. 2. <sup>j</sup> Heb. spake to their heart. <sup>k</sup> ch. 30. 22. <sup>l</sup> Is. 40. 2. <sup>m</sup> Deut. 31. 6. <sup>n</sup> 1 ver. 12-15. <sup>o</sup> ch. 29. 15. <sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 6. 16.	7 <sup>6</sup> Be strong and <sup>9</sup> courageous, <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that <sup>†</sup> is with him : for <sup>1n</sup> there be more <sup>1</sup> with us than with him :	<sup>5s</sup> the other <sup>6m</sup> Or, another <sup>6s</sup> strengthened <sup>7s</sup> weapons <sup>8s</sup> broad place at
<sup>5s</sup> for	20 <sup>¶</sup> And thus did Hezekiah throughout all Judah <sup>s</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> wrought <sup>†</sup> that which was good and right and <sup>†</sup> truth <sup>1</sup> before the LORD his God.	<sup>q</sup> Jer. 17. 5. <sup>r</sup> 1 John 4. 4. <sup>s</sup> ch. 13. 12. <sup>t</sup> Rom. 8. 31. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 3. <sup>v</sup> Heb. leaned.	8 With him <sup>†</sup> is an <sup>p</sup> arm of flesh ; but <sup>†</sup> with us <sup>†</sup> is the LORD our God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people <sup>†</sup> rested themselves upon the words of Hezekiah king of Judah.	<sup>1s</sup> there is a greater <sup>2m</sup> Or, there be more <sup>2s</sup> now he was before
<sup>6s</sup> there were	21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did <sup>†</sup> it with all his heart, and prospered.	<sup>w</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 17. <sup>x</sup> Heb. dominion.	9 <sup>¶</sup> After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his servants to Jerusalem, ( <sup>†</sup> but he himself laid siege against <sup>1</sup> Lachish, and all his <sup>2</sup> power with him,) unto Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all Judah that <sup>†</sup> were at Jerusalem, saying,	<sup>3s</sup> broad place at <sup>3s</sup> of a good courage, <sup>1s</sup> there is a greater <sup>2m</sup> Or, there be more <sup>2s</sup> now he was before
<sup>7s</sup> genealogy	CHAPTER 32.		10 <sup>¶</sup> Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide <sup>oz</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the siege in Jerusalem ?	<sup>3s</sup> broad place at <sup>3s</sup> of a good courage, <sup>1s</sup> there is a greater <sup>2m</sup> Or, there be more <sup>2s</sup> now he was before
<sup>8s</sup> ; and he	<sup>o1</sup> Sennacherib invading Judah, Hezekiah fortifieth himself, and encourageth his people. 21 An angel destroyeth the host of the Assyrians. 24 God giveth Hezekiah a sign of recovery. 27 His wealth and works. 33 His death.	<sup>y</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 19. <sup>z</sup> Or, in the strong hold. <sup>a1</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 13, &c. <sup>a2</sup> Is. 36. 1, &c. <sup>b1</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 30. <sup>c</sup> Heb. to break them up. <sup>d1</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 22. <sup>d2</sup> Heb. his face was to war.	11 Doth not Hezekiah persuade you <sup>4</sup> to give <sup>5</sup> over yourselves <sup>1</sup> to die by famine and by thirst, saying, <sup>6</sup> The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Assyria ?	<sup>3m</sup> Or, in the strong hold <sup>4a</sup> , <sup>5s</sup> you over
<sup>9s</sup> faithful	<sup>1</sup> AFTER <sup>a</sup> these things, and <sup>2</sup> the establishment thereof, Sennacherib king of Assyria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought <sup>3c</sup> to win them for himself.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. to break them up. <sup>f1</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 22. <sup>f2</sup> Heb. his face was to war.	12 <sup>†</sup> Hath not the same Hezekiah taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and <sup>9</sup> burn incense upon it ?	<sup>4s</sup> upon it shall ye burn incense
<sup>10m</sup> Or, even to give to them &c.	2 And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib was come, and that <sup>4e</sup> he was purposed to fight against Jerusalem,	<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 23-25.	13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the <sup>7</sup> people of <sup>other</sup> <sup>1</sup> lands ? <sup>8f</sup> were <sup>1</sup> the gods of the nations of <sup>9</sup> those <sup>1</sup> lands any ways able to deliver their <sup>1</sup> lands <sup>1</sup> out of mine hand ?	<sup>7s</sup> peoples of the <sup>8s</sup> Were <sup>9s</sup> the <sup>1s</sup> land
<sup>4m</sup> Or, trust	3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which <sup>†</sup> were without the city <sup>6</sup> : <sup>†</sup> and they <sup>6</sup> did help <sup>1</sup> him.			
<sup>5s</sup> ;	4 So there was gathered much people together, <sup>7</sup> who <sup>1</sup> stopped all the fountains, and the brook			
<sup>6s</sup> helped				
<sup>7s</sup> and they				



R.V.	<i>The Assyrian</i>	II. CHRONICLES 32.	<i>army cut off.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> which 2 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>devoted.</i>	14 Who <sup>1</sup> <i>was</i> there among all the gods of those nations <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> my fathers <sup>2</sup> utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?	B.C. 710.  <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>previous</i> <i>thous.</i> ch. 17. 5. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 29. <sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 1. <sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 1. Is. 38. 1.	syria, and from the hand of all <i>other</i> , and guided them on every side. 23 And many brought gifts unto the LORD to Jerusalem, and <sup>10</sup> presents <sup>1</sup> to Hezekiah king of Judah: so that he was <sup>20</sup> magnified <sup>1</sup> in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.	1 <sup>s</sup> pre- cious things 2 <sup>s</sup> exalted
3 <sup>s</sup> he- lieve ye	15 Now therefore <sup>6</sup> let not Hezekiah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither <sup>3</sup> yet believe <sup>1</sup> him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much less shall your <sup>4</sup> God deliver you out of mine hand?	<sup>e</sup> Or, <i>swrought</i> <i>a miracle</i> <i>for him.</i> <sup>f</sup> Ps. 116. 12.  <sup>g</sup> ch. 23. 16. Hab. 2. 4. <sup>h</sup> ch. 24. 18.	24 ¶ <sup>3d</sup> In those days Hezekiah was sick <sup>4</sup> to the death, and <sup>1</sup> prayed unto the LORD <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and he spake unto him, and <sup>6</sup> he <sup>1</sup> gave him a <sup>6</sup> sign.	3 <sup>M</sup> See 2 Kings 20. 1, &c., Is. 38. 1, &c. 4 <sup>s</sup> even unto death: and he 5 <sup>s</sup> ; 6 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>wonder</i>
4 <sup>M</sup> Or, gods	16 And his servants spake yet <sup>1</sup> more against the LORD God, and against his servant Hezekiah.	<sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 9. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 26. 18, 19. <sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>the lifting up.</i> <sup>l</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 12.	25 But Hezekiah <sup>7</sup> rendered not again according to the benefit <sup>1</sup> done unto him; for <sup>9</sup> his heart was lifted up: <sup>h</sup> therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem.	
5 <sup>s</sup> letters, <sup>M</sup> Or, a letter 6 <sup>A</sup> , the	17 <sup>5</sup> He wrote also <sup>5</sup> letters <sup>1</sup> to rail on the LORD <sup>6</sup> God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, <sup>m</sup> As the gods of the nations of <sup>7</sup> other lands <sup>1</sup> have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hezekiah deliver his people out of mine hand.	<sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 19.  <sup>o</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 28.	26 <sup>8</sup> Notwithstanding Hezekiah humbled himself for <sup>7</sup> the pride of his heart, <sup>1</sup> both he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them <sup>n</sup> in the days of Hezekiah.	7 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>the lifting up.</i>
7 <sup>s</sup> the lands, which	18 <sup>8p</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' <sup>9</sup> speech <sup>1</sup> unto the people of Jerusalem <sup>q</sup> that <sup>1</sup> were on the wall, to fright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city.	<sup>r</sup> Heb. <i>instruments of desire.</i>  <sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 15.	27 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he <sup>8</sup> made himself <sup>1</sup> treasures for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of <sup>9r</sup> pleasant jewels <sup>1</sup> ; 28 Storehouses also for the increase of corn <sup>o</sup> , and wine <sup>o</sup> , and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and <sup>1</sup> cotes for flocks.	8 <sup>s</sup> pro- vided him  9 <sup>s</sup> goodly vessels  1 <sup>s</sup> flocks in folds.
8 <sup>s</sup> And 9 <sup>s</sup> lan- guage	19 And they spake <sup>1</sup> against <sup>1</sup> the God of Jerusalem, as <sup>1</sup> against <sup>1</sup> the gods of the <sup>2</sup> people <sup>1</sup> of the earth, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>3</sup> were <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> the work of <sup>4</sup> the hands of man.	<sup>t</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 15.  <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 15.  <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 2. 4. <sup>w</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 12. Is. 22. 9, 11.	29 Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: for <sup>3</sup> God had given him <sup>2</sup> substance very much.	2 <sup>s</sup> very much sub- stance. 3 <sup>s</sup> spring of the waters 4 <sup>s</sup> them 5 <sup>s</sup> on
1 <sup>s</sup> of 2 <sup>s</sup> peo- ples 3 <sup>s</sup> are 4 <sup>s</sup> men's hands.	20 <sup>o</sup> And <sup>o</sup> for this <i>cause</i> <sup>1</sup> Hezekiah the king, and <sup>5x</sup> the prophet Isaiah <sup>1</sup> the son of Amoz, prayed <sup>6</sup> and cried to heaven.	<sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 25, &c.	30 <sup>2</sup> This same Hezekiah also stopped the upper <sup>3</sup> water-course <sup>1</sup> of Gihon, and brought <sup>4</sup> it <sup>1</sup> straight down <sup>5</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the west side of the city of David. And Hezekiah prospered in all his works.	6 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>interpreters.</i> 7 <sup>s</sup> inquire
5 <sup>s</sup> Isaiah the prop- het 6 <sup>A</sup> because of this,	21 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains <sup>7</sup> in the camp of the king of Assyria. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels <sup>8d</sup> slew him there with the sword.	<sup>y</sup> Heb. <i>made him fall.</i> <sup>z</sup> Deut. 8. 2.	31 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Howbeit in the business of the <sup>6b</sup> ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, who <sup>6</sup> sent unto him to <sup>7</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> of the wonder that was <sup>1</sup> done in the land, God left him, to <sup>6</sup> try him, that he might know all <sup>1</sup> that was in his heart.	8 <sup>s</sup> good deeds,
7 <sup>A</sup> ,	22 Thus the LORD saved Hezekiah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand of Sennacherib the king of As-	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>kindnesses.</i>	32 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and his <sup>8f</sup> goodness <sup>1</sup> , behold, they <sup>1</sup> are	
8 <sup>M</sup> Heb. caused him to fall.				

written in <sup>a</sup>the vision of Isaiah the prophet <sup>o</sup>, the son of Amoz, <sup>o</sup>and <sup>1</sup>in the <sup>b</sup>book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

<sup>33</sup> And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the <sup>1c</sup>chiefest <sup>1</sup>of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him <sup>1</sup>honour at his death. And Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

## CHAPTER 33.

<sup>o</sup>1 *Manasseh's wicked reign.* <sup>3</sup> *He setteth up idolatry.* <sup>11</sup> *He is carried into Babylon.* <sup>12</sup> *Upon his prayer to God he is released, and putteth down idolatry.* <sup>20</sup> *His death.* <sup>21</sup> *Amon succeedeth him.* <sup>24</sup> *Amon is slain by his servants.* <sup>25</sup> *The murderers being slain, Josiah succeedeth him.*

<sup>2</sup> MANASSEH <sup>1</sup>was twelve years old when he began to reign <sup>3</sup>, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem <sup>4</sup>:

<sup>2</sup> But <sup>1</sup>did <sup>1</sup>that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, <sup>5</sup>like unto <sup>1</sup>the <sup>6</sup>abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD <sup>o</sup>had <sup>1</sup>cast out before the children of Israel.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>For <sup>a</sup>he built again the high places which Hezekiah his father had <sup>1</sup>broken down <sup>6</sup>, and he reared up altars for <sup>7</sup>Baalim, and <sup>7</sup>made <sup>8</sup>groves, <sup>1</sup>and worshipped <sup>a</sup>all the host of heaven, and served them.

<sup>4</sup> Also <sup>1</sup>he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD <sup>o</sup>had <sup>1</sup>said, <sup>9</sup>In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever.

<sup>5</sup> And he built altars for all the host of heaven <sup>z</sup>in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>1c</sup> And he caused <sup>1</sup>his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom: <sup>2c</sup> also he observed times, <sup>1</sup>and used enchantments, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>3</sup>used witchcraft, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>4</sup>dealt with <sup>a</sup>a familiar spirit, <sup>1</sup>and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

<sup>7</sup> And <sup>h</sup>he set <sup>5</sup>a carved image, the idol <sup>1</sup>which he had made, in the house of God, of which God <sup>o</sup>had <sup>1</sup>said to David and to Solomon his son, In <sup>z</sup>this house, and in Jerusalem, which

B.C. 712.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 36-39.<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 18-20.<sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 10.<sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 21.<sup>e</sup> Or, highest.<sup>f</sup> Prov. 10. 7.<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 1.<sup>h</sup> Deut. 28. 36.<sup>i</sup> Heb. which were the king's.<sup>j</sup> Deut. 18. 9.<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 23. 3.<sup>l</sup> Job 36. 8.<sup>m</sup> Ps. 107. 10.<sup>n</sup> Or, chains.<sup>o</sup> Heb. he returned and built.<sup>p</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 6.<sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 4.<sup>r</sup> ch. 30. 14.<sup>s</sup> & 31. 1.<sup>t</sup> & 32. 12.<sup>u</sup> Deut. 16. 21.<sup>v</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 20.<sup>w</sup> Ezra 8. 23.<sup>x</sup> Deut. 17. 3.<sup>y</sup> Ps. 9. 16.<sup>z</sup> Dan. 4. 25.<sup>aa</sup> Deut. 12. 11.<sup>ab</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 29.<sup>ac</sup> & 9. 3.<sup>ad</sup> ch. 6. 6.<sup>ae</sup> & 7. 16.<sup>af</sup> ch. 4. 9.<sup>ag</sup> 1 Kin. 1. 33.<sup>ah</sup> ch. 27. 3.<sup>ai</sup> Lev. 18. 21.<sup>aj</sup> Deut. 18. 10.<sup>ak</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 10.<sup>al</sup> ch. 28. 3.<sup>am</sup> Ezek. 23. 37.<sup>an</sup> 38.<sup>ao</sup> 1 Chr. The tower.<sup>ap</sup> Deut. 18. 10.<sup>aq</sup> 11.<sup>ar</sup> Jer. 3. 5, 7.<sup>as</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 6.<sup>at</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 7.<sup>au</sup> Lev. 7. 12.<sup>av</sup> 1 Ps. 1-2. 14.

I have chosen <sup>1</sup>before <sup>1</sup>all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:

<sup>8</sup> Neither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from <sup>2</sup>out of <sup>1</sup>the land which I have appointed for your fathers; <sup>3</sup>so that they will take heed <sup>1</sup>to do all that I have commanded them, <sup>4</sup>according to the whole <sup>1</sup>law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses.

<sup>9</sup> So <sup>1</sup>Manasseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, <sup>6</sup>and to do worse than the heathen, <sup>1</sup>whom the LORD <sup>o</sup>had <sup>1</sup>destroyed before the children of Israel.

<sup>10</sup> And the LORD spake to Manasseh, and to his people: but they <sup>7</sup>would not hearken. <sup>1</sup>

<sup>11</sup> <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host <sup>1</sup>of the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh <sup>8</sup>among the thorns, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>9</sup>bound him with <sup>m</sup>fetters, and carried him to Babylon.

<sup>12</sup> And when he was in <sup>a</sup>affliction, <sup>1</sup>he besought the LORD his God, and <sup>2</sup>humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers <sup>1</sup>,

<sup>13</sup> And <sup>1</sup>prayed unto him <sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>and he was <sup>1</sup>intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Manasseh <sup>x</sup>knew that the LORD he <sup>1</sup>was God.

<sup>14</sup> Now after this he built <sup>a</sup>a wall without <sup>1</sup>the city of David, on the west side of <sup>a</sup>Gihon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish gate <sup>5</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>compassed <sup>b</sup>about <sup>a</sup>Ophel, and raised <sup>1</sup>up a very great height <sup>1</sup>, and put captains of war <sup>1</sup>in all the fenced cities of Judah.

<sup>15</sup> And he took away <sup>7</sup>the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jerusalem, and cast <sup>1</sup>them out of the city.

<sup>16</sup> And he <sup>7</sup>repaired <sup>1</sup>the altar of the LORD, and <sup>8</sup>sacrificed thereon <sup>1</sup>peace offerings and <sup>9</sup>thank offerings, <sup>1</sup>and commanded Judah to serve the LORD <sup>1</sup>God of Israel.

<sup>1</sup> S out of<sup>2</sup> S off<sup>3</sup> S if<sup>4</sup> S only<sup>5</sup> S they will observe<sup>6</sup> S even<sup>7</sup> S all the<sup>8</sup> S And<sup>9</sup> S so that<sup>10</sup> S they did<sup>11</sup> S evil more<sup>12</sup> S than did<sup>13</sup> S the nations,<sup>14</sup> S gave no<sup>15</sup> S heed.<sup>16</sup> S in<sup>17</sup> S chains,<sup>18</sup> S Or,<sup>19</sup> S with<sup>20</sup> S hooks<sup>21</sup> S distress,<sup>22</sup> S And<sup>23</sup> S he<sup>24</sup> S ;<sup>25</sup> S a<sup>26</sup> S an<sup>27</sup> S outer<sup>28</sup> S wall to<sup>29</sup> S ; and<sup>30</sup> S he<sup>31</sup> S ; and<sup>32</sup> S he put<sup>33</sup> S valiant<sup>34</sup> S captains<sup>35</sup> S Or,<sup>36</sup> S captains<sup>37</sup> S of the<sup>38</sup> S army<sup>39</sup> S built<sup>40</sup> S up<sup>41</sup> S Ac-<sup>42</sup> S cording<sup>43</sup> S to an-<sup>44</sup> S other<sup>45</sup> S reading,<sup>46</sup> S pre-<sup>47</sup> S pared.<sup>48</sup> S offered<sup>49</sup> S thereon<sup>50</sup> S sacrifices<sup>51</sup> S of<sup>52</sup> S of<sup>53</sup> S thanks-<sup>54</sup> S giving,<sup>55</sup> S 1 A, the

	17 <sup>a</sup> Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, <sup>1</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD their God <sup>o</sup> only <sup>1</sup> .	B.C. 677. <sup>a</sup> ch. 32. 12.	right in the <sup>1</sup> sight <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, and walked in the ways of David his father, and <sup>2</sup> declined <sup>neither</sup> <sup>1</sup> to the right hand <sup>3</sup> , nor <sup>1</sup> to the left.	1 <sup>s</sup> eyes
1 <sup>s</sup> but only	18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of <sup>b</sup> the seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD <sup>2</sup> God of Israel, behold, they <sup>1</sup> are written <sup>3</sup> in the book <sup>1</sup> of the kings of Israel.	<sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 9. <sup>c</sup> ch. 15. 2.	3 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to <sup>c</sup> seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he began <sup>d</sup> to purge Judah and Jerusalem <sup>e</sup> from the high places, and the <sup>4</sup> groves, and the carved <sup>1</sup> images, and the molten images.	2 <sup>s</sup> turned not aside 3 <sup>s</sup> or
2 <sup>A</sup> , the	19 His prayer also, and <sup>4</sup> how <sup>1</sup> God was intreated of him, and all his <sup>5</sup> sins, <sup>1</sup> and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set up <sup>6</sup> groves and <sup>1</sup> graven images, before he <sup>7</sup> was humbled <sup>1</sup> : behold, they <sup>1</sup> are written <sup>3</sup> among the sayings of <sup>h</sup> the seers. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 2. <sup>e</sup> ch. 33. 17, 22.	4 <sup>1</sup> And they brake down the altars of <sup>5</sup> Baalim in his presence; and the <sup>6</sup> images, <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> were on high above them, he <sup>7</sup> cut <sup>1</sup> down; and the <sup>4</sup> groves, and the carved <sup>1</sup> images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust <sup>1</sup> of them, <sup>2</sup> and strowed <sup>1</sup> it upon the <sup>1</sup> graves <sup>3</sup> of them <sup>1</sup> that had sacrificed unto them.	4 <sup>s</sup> Asherim, and the graven 5 <sup>A</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> sun-images, 7 <sup>s</sup> hewed
3 <sup>s</sup> sin	20 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> So Manasseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.	<sup>f</sup> Lev. 26. 20. <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 4.	5 And he <sup>m</sup> burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and <sup>5</sup> cleansed <sup>1</sup> Judah and Jerusalem.	8 <sup>s</sup> of them 9 <sup>s</sup> purged 1 <sup>s</sup> in their ruins <sup>m</sup> Or, as otherwise read, with their axes The text is probably corrupt.
4 <sup>s</sup> how	21 ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> Amon <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> two and twenty <sup>1</sup> years old when he began to reign <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> reigned two years in Jerusalem.	<sup>h</sup> Or, Hosai. <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 18. <sup>j</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 6. <sup>k</sup> Heb. face of the graves. <sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 2. <sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 19, &c.	6 And <sup>so</sup> did he in the cities of Manasseh <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Ephraim <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Simeon, even unto Naphthali, <sup>1</sup> with their <sup>2</sup> mattocks <sup>1</sup> round about.	2 <sup>s</sup> he brake 3 <sup>s</sup> , and beat the Asherim and 4 <sup>s</sup> hewed 5 <sup>s</sup> sun-images 6 <sup>s</sup> and 7 <sup>m</sup> See 2 Kings 22. 3, &c.
5 <sup>s</sup> sin	22 <sup>3</sup> But <sup>1</sup> he did <sup>1</sup> that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Manasseh his father: <sup>4</sup> for <sup>1</sup> Amon sacrificed unto all the <sup>5</sup> carved <sup>1</sup> images which Manasseh his father had made, and served them <sup>6</sup> ;	<sup>p</sup> Or, mauls <sup>q</sup> Deut. 9. 21. <sup>r</sup> Heb. to make powder. <sup>s</sup> ver. 12. <sup>t</sup> Heb. multiplied trespass. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 22. 3. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 23, 24.	7 And <sup>2</sup> when he had broken <sup>1</sup> down the altars <sup>3</sup> and the groves, and had <sup>2</sup> beaten <sup>1</sup> the graven images <sup>3</sup> into powder, and <sup>4</sup> cut <sup>1</sup> down all the <sup>5</sup> idols <sup>1</sup> throughout all the land of Israel, <sup>6</sup> he <sup>1</sup> returned to Jerusalem.	8 <sup>s</sup> he brake 9 <sup>s</sup> , and beat the Asherim and 4 <sup>s</sup> hewed 5 <sup>s</sup> sun-images 6 <sup>s</sup> and 7 <sup>m</sup> See 2 Kings 22. 3, &c.
6 <sup>s</sup> the Asherim and the	23 And <sup>1</sup> he humbled not himself before the LORD, <sup>2</sup> as Manasseh his father had humbled himself; but <sup>7</sup> Amon <sup>8</sup> trespassed more and more.	<sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 22. 3. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 23, 24.	8 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Now <sup>2</sup> in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and Maaseiah the governor of the city, and Joah the son of Joahaz the <sup>3</sup> recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God.	8 <sup>s</sup> Or, chronicler 9 <sup>s</sup> , the keepers of the door, <sup>m</sup> Heb. threshold. 1 <sup>s</sup> , and of the inhabitants of Jerusalem. <sup>m</sup> Another reading is, and they returned to Jerusalem. 2 <sup>s</sup> delivered it into
7 <sup>s</sup> humbled himself	24 <sup>9</sup> And his servants conspired against him, and <sup>9</sup> slew him <sup>1</sup> in his own house.	<sup>f</sup> See 2 Kin. 12. 4, &c.	9 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> they came to Hilkiah the high priest, <sup>6</sup> they <sup>1</sup> delivered <sup>2</sup> the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites <sup>9</sup> that kept the doors <sup>1</sup> had gathered of the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and Benjamin <sup>1</sup> ; and they returned to Jerusalem. <sup>1</sup>	
8 <sup>s</sup> in the history of Hosai.	25 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.		10 And they <sup>2</sup> put it in <sup>1</sup> the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of	
<sup>m</sup> Or, the Sept.				
9 <sup>m</sup> See				
2 Kings				
21. 19, &c.				
1 <sup>s</sup> twenty and two				
2 <sup>s</sup> ; and he				
3 <sup>s</sup> And				
4 <sup>s</sup> and				
5 <sup>s</sup> graven				
6 <sup>s</sup> . And he				
7 <sup>A</sup> this same				
8 <sup>m</sup> Or, became guilty				
9 <sup>s</sup> put him to death				

CHAPTER 34.

<sup>o</sup>1 Josiah's good reign. 3 He destroyeth idolatry. 8 He repaireth the temple. 14 Hilkiah having found a book of the law, Josiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the Lord. 23 Huldah's prophecy. 29 Josiah reneweth the covenant.

<sup>1</sup> JOSIAH <sup>1</sup>was eight years old when he began to reign<sup>2</sup>, and he reigned<sup>3</sup> in Jerusalem one and thirty years.<sup>1</sup> 2 And he did <sup>1</sup>that which was

<sup>2</sup> 2 Kin. 22. 1, &c.

1 S; and  
2 M Or, they gave it to the workmen &c. See 2 Kings 22. 5.  
3 S gave it to amend and repair  
4 S;  
5 S carpenters and to make beams for  
7 M Or, to preside over it  
8 S;  
9 S music.  
1 S set forward all that did the work in every

the LORD<sup>1</sup>, and they gave it to<sup>2</sup> the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD<sup>3</sup>, to repair and amend<sup>4</sup> the house<sup>4</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

11 Even to the<sup>5</sup> artificers and<sup>6</sup> builders gave they<sup>7</sup> it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and<sup>8</sup> to<sup>9</sup> floor<sup>1</sup> the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them<sup>1</sup> were Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites,<sup>2</sup> to set<sup>3</sup> it forward<sup>4</sup>; and other of the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of<sup>5</sup> musick.<sup>1</sup>

13 Also<sup>1</sup> they were over the bearers of burdens, and<sup>2</sup> were overseers of all that wrought the work in any<sup>1</sup> manner of service: and of the Levites<sup>1</sup> there were scribes, and officers, and porters.

14<sup>1</sup> And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hilkiah the priest<sup>2</sup> found<sup>3</sup> a<sup>1</sup> book of the law of the LORD<sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup>given<sup>6</sup> by Moses.

15 And Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan.

16 And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and<sup>1</sup> brought the king word<sup>2</sup> back<sup>3</sup> again, saying, All that was committed<sup>4</sup> to thy servants, they do<sup>5</sup> it.

17 And they have<sup>6</sup> gathered together<sup>1</sup> the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and<sup>2</sup> to<sup>3</sup> the hand of the workmen.

18<sup>7</sup> Then<sup>1</sup> Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath<sup>2</sup> given<sup>3</sup> me a book. And Shaphan read<sup>4</sup> it<sup>5</sup> before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his clothes.

20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and<sup>1</sup> Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan

B.C. 624.

"Or, to raster.

2 Kin. 22. 14.  
Or, Harhas.  
d Heb. garments.  
e Or, in the school, or, in the second part.

1 Chr. 23. 4, 5.

2 Kin. 22. 8. &amp;c.

e Heb. by the hand of.

e Heb. to the hand of.

e Heb. poured out, or, melted.

e Heb. in it.

Or, Achm.  
2 Kin. 22. 12.

the scribe, and Asaiah<sup>1</sup> a servant of the king's,<sup>1</sup> saying,

21 Go<sup>2</sup>, enquire<sup>3</sup> of the LORD for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great<sup>4</sup> is the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the LORD, to do<sup>5</sup> after<sup>6</sup> all that is written in this book.  
22<sup>1</sup> And<sup>2</sup> Hilkiah, and<sup>3</sup> they<sup>4</sup> that<sup>5</sup> the king had<sup>6</sup> appointed,<sup>1</sup> went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of<sup>7</sup> Tikvath,<sup>1</sup> the son of<sup>8</sup> Harah, keeper of the<sup>9</sup> wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem<sup>1</sup> in the<sup>2</sup> college:)<sup>3</sup> and they spake to her to that<sup>4</sup> effect.

23<sup>1</sup> And she<sup>2</sup> answered<sup>3</sup> them, Thus saith the LORD<sup>4</sup> God of Israel<sup>5</sup>:<sup>1</sup> Tell ye the man that sent you<sup>2</sup> to<sup>3</sup> me,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Judah:

25 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore<sup>6</sup> my wrath shall be<sup>1</sup> poured out upon this place, and<sup>2</sup> shall not be quenched.

26<sup>7</sup> And as for<sup>1</sup> the king of Judah, who sent you to<sup>2</sup> enquire<sup>3</sup> of the LORD,<sup>4</sup> so<sup>5</sup> shall ye say<sup>6</sup> unto<sup>7</sup> him, Thus saith the LORD<sup>8</sup> God of Israel<sup>9</sup>:<sup>1</sup> concerning<sup>2</sup> the words which thou hast heard<sup>3</sup>:

27 Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou hearest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and<sup>5</sup> humbledst<sup>1</sup> thyself before me, and<sup>2</sup> didst rend<sup>3</sup> thy clothes, and<sup>4</sup> weep<sup>5</sup> before me; I have even heard<sup>6</sup> thee also,<sup>7</sup> saith the LORD.

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will

1 S the king's servant,  
2 S ye, inquire

3 S according unto  
4 S So  
5 S whom  
6 S commanded,

7 S Tok-hath,  
8 In  
9 Kings 22. 14.  
Tikvah.  
10 In  
11 Kings 22. 14.  
Harhas.

12 S second quarter;  
13 Heb. Mishneh.

14 S said unto  
15 A, the  
16 S;  
17 S unto

18 S is my wrath  
19 A it

20 S But unto  
21 S inquire  
22 S thus  
23 S to  
24 A, the  
25 S: As touching  
26 S,

27 S hast humbled  
28 S hast rent  
29 S wept  
30 S also have heard thee,

2 S the  
3 M Heb. by the hand of.

4 A more-over

5 S emptied out  
6 Or, poured out  
7 S into

8 S And  
9 S delivered  
10 S therein

11 In  
12 Kings 22. 12.  
Achbor the son of Micah.



	bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants <sup>1</sup> of the same. So <sup>1</sup> they brought the king word again.	B.C. 624. <sup>a</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 28.	vid king of Israel did build; <sup>1</sup> <i>it shall not be</i> a burden upon <sup>†</sup> your shoulders: <sup>2</sup> serve now <sup>1</sup> the LORD your God, and his people Israel <sup>3</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> s there of. And
<sup>2</sup> M See 2 Kings 23. 1, &c.	29 ¶ <sup>2</sup> Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem.	<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 1, &c.	4 And prepare <sup>†</sup> yourself <sup>4</sup> by the <sup>c</sup> houses of your fathers, after <sup>1</sup> your courses, according to the <sup>d</sup> writing of David king of Israel, and according to the <sup>e</sup> writing of Solomon his son.	<sup>2</sup> s now serve
<sup>3</sup> s to	30 And the king went up <sup>3</sup> into <sup>1</sup> the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, <sup>4</sup>	<sup>c</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 10.	5 And <sup>†</sup> stand in the holy <sup>†</sup> place according to the divisions <sup>h</sup> of the <sup>i</sup> families of the fathers <sup>1</sup> of your brethren <sup>6</sup> the people, <sup>7</sup> and after the division of the families <sup>1</sup> of the Levites.	<sup>3</sup> s.
<sup>4</sup> A both	<sup>g</sup> great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 14. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 134. 1.	6 <sup>8</sup> So <sup>1</sup> kill the passover, and <sup>†</sup> sanctify yourselves, and prepare <sup>9</sup> your brethren, <sup>†</sup> that they may <sup>1</sup> do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.	<sup>4</sup> s after your fathers' houses by
	31 And the king stood in <sup>k</sup> his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant <sup>5</sup> which are <sup>1</sup> written in this book.	<sup>i</sup> Heb. from great even to small. <sup>h</sup> Heb. the house of the fathers. <sup>i</sup> Heb. the sons of the people. <sup>k</sup> 2 Kin. 11. 14. <sup>l</sup> 23. 3. <sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 13. <sup>n</sup> ch. 23. 5, 15. <sup>o</sup> 30. 3, 15. <sup>p</sup> Ezra 6. 29.	7 And Josiah <sup>2</sup> gave to <sup>3</sup> the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all <sup>4</sup> for the passover offerings, <sup>5</sup> for <sup>1</sup> all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these <sup>†</sup> were of the king's substance.	<sup>5</sup> s fathers' houses
<sup>5</sup> s that were	32 And he caused all that were <sup>6</sup> present <sup>1</sup> in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.	<sup>n</sup> Heb. offered. <sup>ch.</sup> 30. 24.	8 And his princes <sup>2</sup> gave <sup>6</sup> willingly <sup>1</sup> unto the people, to the priests, and to the Levites: <sup>7</sup> Hilkiah and Zechariah and Jehiel, <sup>8</sup> rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover offerings two thousand and six hundred small cattle, and three hundred oxen.	<sup>6</sup> A the children of
<sup>6</sup> s found	33 And Josiah took away all the <sup>q</sup> abominations out of all the countries that <sup>†</sup> pertained to the children of Israel, and made all that were <sup>6</sup> present <sup>1</sup> in Israel to serve, <sup>†</sup> even to serve the LORD their God. <sup>7</sup> And all <sup>1</sup> his days they departed not <sup>†</sup> from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.	<sup>p</sup> Heb. offered.	9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and <sup>9</sup> Nethaneel, <sup>1</sup> his brethren, and Hashabiah and Jeiel and Jozabad, <sup>1</sup> chief of the Levites, gave unto the Levites for <sup>8</sup> passover offerings five thousand small cattle, and five hundred oxen.	<sup>7</sup> s and let there be for each a portion of a fathers' house
	CHAPTER. 35.	<sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 5	10 So the service was prepared, and the priests <sup>9</sup> stood in their place, and the Levites <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> their courses, according to the king's commandment.	<sup>8</sup> s And for
<sup>7</sup> s All	<sup>o</sup> 1 Josiah keepeth a most solemn passover. 20 He, provoking Pharaoh-necho, is slain at Megiddo. 25 Lamentations for Josiah.	<sup>r</sup> Jer. 2. 10.	11 And they killed the passover, and the priests <sup>a</sup> sprinkled the blood <sup>3</sup> from their hands, <sup>1</sup> and the Levites <sup>d</sup> flayed <sup>†</sup> them.	<sup>1</sup> s to
<sup>8</sup> s And	<sup>8</sup> MOREOVER <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> Josiah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the passover on the <sup>†</sup> fourteenth day of the first month.	<sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 21, 22 <sup>s</sup> Ezra 6. 18. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 12. 6. <sup>u</sup> Ezra 6. 19. <sup>v</sup> ch. 29. 22. <sup>w</sup> ch. 23. 18. <sup>x</sup> Ezra 6. 18. <sup>y</sup> ch. 29. 5, 11. <sup>z</sup> See ch. 29. 34. <sup>a</sup> Deut. 33. 10. <sup>b</sup> ch. 30. 22. <sup>c</sup> Mal. 2. 7. <sup>d</sup> See ch. 34. 14. <sup>e</sup> ch. 5. 7. <sup>f</sup> Lev. 3. 3.	12 And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give <sup>4</sup> according to the divisions of the <sup>5</sup> families <sup>1</sup> of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as <sup>†</sup> it is written <sup>h</sup> in the book of	<sup>9</sup> s for a freewill offering
	2 And he set the priests in their <sup>b</sup> charges, and <sup>c</sup> encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD <sup>9</sup> .			<sup>10</sup> Or, willingly
<sup>9</sup> s.	3 And <sup>1</sup> said unto the Levites <sup>c</sup> that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, <sup>†</sup> Put the holy ark <sup>9</sup> in the house which Solomon the son of Da-			<sup>7</sup> s.
<sup>1</sup> A he				<sup>8</sup> s Nethaneel,
				<sup>1</sup> s the chiefs
				<sup>2</sup> s by
				<sup>3</sup> s, which they received of their hand,
				<sup>4</sup> A them
				<sup>5</sup> s fathers' houses of the children

	Moses. And so <sup>1</sup> did they with the oxen.	B.C. c. 623.	this day, but against <sup>a</sup> the house wherewith I have war <sup>1</sup> : for <sup>1</sup> God <sup>2</sup> commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from <i>meddling with God</i> , who <sup>†</sup> is with me, that he destroy thee not.	<sup>1</sup> S; and <sup>2</sup> A hath <sup>M</sup> Or, hath given command to speed me
<sup>1</sup> S and	13 And they <sup>b</sup> roasted the pass-over with fire according to the ordinance: <sup>1</sup> but <sup>†</sup> the <sup>o</sup> other <sup>†</sup> holy <sup>†</sup> offerings <sup>c</sup> sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and <sup>2</sup> d divided them speedily among all <sup>†</sup> the people.	<sup>a</sup> Heb, the house of my war, <sup>b</sup> Ex. 12, 8, 9, Deut. 16, 7, <sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 2, 13 -15.	22 Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but <sup>e</sup> disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of <sup>3</sup> Necho <sup>†</sup> from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.	<sup>3</sup> S Neco,
<sup>2</sup> S carried them quickly to all the children of <sup>3</sup> S prepared <sup>4</sup> S; <sup>5</sup> S the <sup>6</sup> S;	14 And afterward they <sup>3</sup> made ready <sup>†</sup> for themselves, and for the priests <sup>4</sup> : <sup>†</sup> because the priests the sons of Aaron <i>were busied</i> in offering <sup>5</sup> of <sup>†</sup> burnt offerings and the fat until night <sup>6</sup> : <sup>†</sup> therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron.	<sup>d</sup> Heb, made them run, <sup>e</sup> So 1 Kin. 22, 30.	23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore <sup>†</sup> wounded.	
<sup>7</sup> S were <sup>8</sup> S: they needed not to <sup>9</sup> S,	15 And the singers the sons of Asaph <sup>†</sup> were in their <sup>h</sup> place, according to the <sup>†</sup> commandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's seer; and the porters <sup>†</sup> <i>waited</i> <sup>†</sup> at every gate <sup>8</sup> ; they might not <sup>†</sup> depart from their service <sup>9</sup> : <sup>†</sup> for their brethren the Levites prepared for them.	<sup>f</sup> Heb, made sick, 1 Kin. 22, 34, <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 23, 30, <sup>h</sup> Heb, station, <sup>i</sup> 1 Chr. 25, 1, &c.	24 <sup>4</sup> His servants therefore <sup>†</sup> took him out of <sup>5</sup> that <sup>†</sup> chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had <sup>6</sup> ; and they <sup>†</sup> brought him to Jerusalem <sup>7</sup> , and he died, and was buried <sup>†</sup> in <sup>o</sup> one of <sup>†</sup> the sepulchres of his fathers. And <sup>†</sup> all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah.	<sup>1</sup> S So his servants <sup>5</sup> S the <sup>6</sup> S, and <sup>7</sup> S;
	16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Josiah.	<sup>j</sup> 1 Chr. 9, 17, 18, & 26, 14, &c. <sup>k</sup> Or, among the sepulchres, <sup>l</sup> Zech. 12, 11, <sup>m</sup> Lam. 4, 20, <sup>n</sup> See Mat. 9, 23.	25 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Jeremiah <sup>†</sup> lamented for Josiah: and <sup>†</sup> all the singing men and <sup>o</sup> the <sup>†</sup> singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations <sup>8</sup> to this day, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they <sup>†</sup> are written in the lamentations.	<sup>1</sup> S, unto this day; and they
	17 And the children of Israel that were <sup>†</sup> present kept the passover at that time, and the feast of <sup>†</sup> unleavened bread seven days.	<sup>r</sup> Heb, found, <sup>s</sup> Heb, kindnesses, <sup>t</sup> Ex. 12, 15, & 13, 6, & ch. 30, 21, <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 23, 22, 23.	26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his <sup>†</sup> goodness, <sup>†</sup> according to <sup>†</sup> that which <sup>†</sup> was written in the law of the LORD, 27 And his <sup>†</sup> deeds, <sup>†</sup> first and last, behold, they <sup>†</sup> are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.	<sup>v</sup> S good deeds, <sup>1</sup> S is, <sup>2</sup> S acts,
<sup>1</sup> S any of	18 And <sup>†</sup> there was no pass-over like to that kept in Israel from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did <sup>†</sup> all <sup>†</sup> the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.		CHAPTER 36.	
	19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover kept.	<sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 23, 31, &c. <sup>w</sup> 2 Kin. 23, 29, Jer. 46, 2, <sup>x</sup> Heb, house,	<sup>o</sup> 1 Jehoahaz is deposed by Pharaoh, and carried into Egypt. <sup>5</sup> Jehoiakim reigning ill is carried into Babylon. <sup>9</sup> Jehoiachia succeedeth him. <sup>11</sup> Zedekiah's wicked reign. <sup>14</sup> Jerusalem is wholly destroyed. <sup>22</sup> Cyrus's proclamation.	<sup>1</sup> M See 2 Kings 23, 30, &c.
<sup>2</sup> M See 2 Kings 23, 29, 30, <sup>3</sup> S Neco <sup>4</sup> S went <sup>5</sup> S Charchemish	20 ¶ <sup>22</sup> After all this, when Josiah had prepared the <sup>†</sup> temple, <sup>3</sup> Necho <sup>†</sup> king of Egypt <sup>†</sup> came <sup>†</sup> up to fight against <sup>†</sup> Charchemish <sup>†</sup> by Euphrates: and Josiah went out against him.		<sup>†</sup> THEN <sup>†</sup> the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and made him king in his father's stead in Jerusalem.	<sup>4</sup> S Joahaz
	21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? <i>I come not against thee</i>	<sup>y</sup> Heb, removed him, <sup>z</sup> Heb, multitude,	2 <sup>†</sup> Jehoahaz <sup>†</sup> was twenty and three years old when he began to reign <sup>5</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and he reigned three months in Jerusalem.	<sup>5</sup> S; <sup>6</sup> S deposed him <sup>7</sup> S uncered

R.V.	<i>The destruction</i>	II. CHRONICLES 36.	<i>of Jerusalem.</i>	R.V.
	hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold.	B.C. 610.	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Moreover all the <sup>1</sup> chief <sup>1</sup> of the priests, and the people, <sup>2</sup> transgressed very much <sup>1</sup> after all the abominations of the heathen; and <sup>3</sup> polluted the house of the LORD which he had hallowed in Jerusalem.	1 <sup>s</sup> chiefs
1 <sup>s</sup> changed 2 <sup>s</sup> Neco took Joahaz	4 And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and <sup>1</sup> turned <sup>1</sup> his name to Jehoakim. And <sup>2</sup> Neco took Jehoahaz <sup>1</sup> his brother, and carried him to Egypt.	<sup>a</sup> Jer. 25, 3, 4. & 35, 15. & 44, 4. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 23, 36, 37. <sup>c</sup> Heb. by the hand of his messengers. <sup>d</sup> That is, continually and carefully. <sup>e</sup> Jer. 5, 12, 13. <sup>f</sup> Prov. 1, 25, 30. <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 24, 1. Foretold. Hab. 1, 6. <sup>h</sup> Jer. 32, 3. & 38, 6. Mat. 23, 24. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 74, 1. & 79, 5. <sup>k</sup> Or, chains.	15 <sup>a</sup> And the LORD <sup>4</sup> God of their fathers <sup>5</sup> sent to them <sup>6</sup> by his messengers, rising up <sup>6a</sup> betimes, <sup>1</sup> and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place:	2 <sup>s</sup> trespass- passed very greatly 3 <sup>s</sup> they
3 <sup>m</sup> See 2 Kings 23, 36, 37. 4 <sup>s</sup> ;	5 ¶ <sup>3b</sup> Jehoiaquin <sup>†</sup> was twenty and five years old when he began to reign <sup>4</sup> , and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and he did <sup>†</sup> that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God.	<sup>l</sup> Or, chains. <sup>m</sup> See 2 Kin. 24, 6. Jer. 22, 13, 19. & 36, 30. <sup>n</sup> Heb. healing. <sup>o</sup> 2 Kin. 24, 13. Dan. 1, 1, 2. & 5, 2. <sup>p</sup> Deut. 28, 49. 2 Kin. 25, 1. & 6. Ezra 9, 7. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 74, 20. & 79, 2, 3. <sup>r</sup> Or, Jehoniah. 1 Chr. 3, 16. or, Coniah. Jer. 22, 24. <sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 25, 13. & 24. <sup>t</sup> 2 Kin. 25, 9. Ps. 74, 6, 7. & 79, 1, 7. <sup>u</sup> Heb. at the return of the year. <sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 24, 10-17. <sup>w</sup> Dan. 1, 1, 2. & 5, 2. <sup>x</sup> Heb. vessels of desire. <sup>y</sup> Heb. the remainder from the sword. <sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 25, 11. <sup>aa</sup> Or, Mat- taniah, his father's brother. <sup>ab</sup> 2 Kin. 24, 17. Jer. 37, 1. <sup>ac</sup> Jer. 27, 1. <sup>ad</sup> 2 Kin. 24, 18. Jer. 52, 1 & c. <sup>ae</sup> Jer. 25, 9, 11, 12. & 26, 6, 7. & 29, 10. <sup>af</sup> Lev. 26, 34, 35, 43. Dan. 9, 2. <sup>ag</sup> Lev. 25, 4, 5. <sup>ah</sup> Ezra 1, 1. <sup>ai</sup> Jer. 52, 3. Ezek. 17, 15, 18. <sup>aj</sup> Jer. 25, 12, 13. & 29, 10. & 33, 10, 11, 14. <sup>ak</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 14. <sup>al</sup> Is. 44, 28.	16 But <sup>e</sup> they mocked the messengers of God, and <sup>f</sup> despised his words, and <sup>7h</sup> misused <sup>1</sup> his prophets, until the <sup>2</sup> wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till <sup>†</sup> there was no <sup>8m</sup> remedy.	4 <sup>a</sup> , the 5 <sup>a</sup> , 6 <sup>s</sup> early
5 <sup>m</sup> Or, palace	6 <sup>a</sup> Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and bound him in <sup>2</sup> fetters, to <sup>1</sup> carry him to Babylon.		17 <sup>p</sup> Therefore he brought upon them the king of the <sup>9</sup> Chaldees, <sup>1</sup> who <sup>4</sup> slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man <sup>1</sup> , or him that stooped for age <sup>1</sup> : he gave <sup>†</sup> them all into his hand.	7 <sup>s</sup> scoffed at 8 <sup>m</sup> Heb. healing.
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, against	7 <sup>n</sup> Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon, and put them in his <sup>5</sup> temple at Babylon.		18 <sup>a</sup> And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all <sup>†</sup> these he brought to Babylon.	9 <sup>s</sup> Chal- deans, 1 <sup>s</sup> or ancient
7 <sup>m</sup> In 1 Chr. 3. 16, Je- coniah. In Jer. 22, 24, Coniah. 8 <sup>m</sup> See 2 Kings 24, 8, &c. 9 <sup>m</sup> In 2 Kings 24, 8, eighteen. 1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> at the return of the year M See 2 Sam. 11, 1. 3 <sup>m</sup> See 2 Kings 24, 18, &c. 4 <sup>s</sup> twenty and one 5 <sup>s</sup> ; and he 6 <sup>s</sup> ; and 7 <sup>s</sup> ; he	8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiaquin, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found <sup>e</sup> in him, behold, they <sup>†</sup> are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and <sup>7r</sup> Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.		19 <sup>x</sup> And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.	
	9 ¶ <sup>8s</sup> Jehoiachin <sup>†</sup> was <sup>9</sup> eight years old when he began to reign <sup>1</sup> , and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did <sup>†</sup> that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.		20 And <sup>e</sup> them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon; <sup>2e</sup> where <sup>1</sup> they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Persia:	2 <sup>s</sup> and
	10 And <sup>2v</sup> when the year was expired, <sup>1</sup> <sup>z</sup> king Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought him to Babylon, <sup>a</sup> with the <sup>b</sup> goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made <sup>d</sup> Zedekiah his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem.		21 To fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of <sup>9</sup> Jeremiah, until the land <sup>h</sup> had enjoyed her sabbaths: <sup>for</sup> as long as she lay desolate <sup>2</sup> she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years.	
	11 ¶ <sup>3v</sup> Zedekiah <sup>†</sup> was <sup>4</sup> one and twenty <sup>1</sup> years old when he began to reign <sup>5</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> reigned eleven years in Jerusalem <sup>6</sup> .		22 ¶ <sup>3k</sup> Now in the first year of <sup>4</sup> Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD <sup>o</sup> spoken <sup>1</sup> by the mouth of <sup>m</sup> Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of <sup>p</sup> Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation through-	3 <sup>m</sup> See Ezra 1. 1-3. 4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. Coresh.
8 <sup>m</sup> Heb. strengthen- ed. 9 <sup>a</sup> , the	12 And <sup>1</sup> he did <sup>†</sup> that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God <sup>7</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> humbled not himself before Jeremiah the prophet <sup>speaking</sup> from the mouth of the LORD.			
	13 And <sup>1</sup> he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him swear by God: but he <sup>a</sup> stiffened his neck, and <sup>a</sup> hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD <sup>9</sup> God of Israel.			

R.V.	<i>The proclamation</i>	EZRA 1.	<i>of Cyrus.</i>	R.V.
1 A, the 2 A,	out all his kingdom, and <i>put it</i> also in writing, saying, 23 <sup>a</sup> Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of heaven <sup>2</sup> given me; and he	B.C. 536. <sup>a</sup> Ezra 1. 2, 3.	hath charged me to build him an house in Jerusalem, which <sup>1</sup> is in Judah. <sup>1</sup> Who <i>is there</i> <sup>2</sup> among you of all his people? <sup>2</sup> The LORD his God <sup>1</sup> be with him, and let him go up.	1 S Who-soever there is 1 S, the

## E Z R A.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o1</sup> *The proclamation of Cyrus for the building of the temple. 5 The people provide for the return. 7 Cyrus restoreth the vessels of the temple to Sheshbazzar.*

**N**OW in the first year of <sup>1</sup>Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD <sup>c</sup>by the mouth of Jeremiah might be <sup>2</sup>fulfilled, <sup>1</sup>the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, <sup>d</sup>that he <sup>c</sup>made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, <sup>3</sup>The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath <sup>9</sup>charged me to build him an house <sup>4</sup>at Jerusalem, which <sup>1</sup>is in Judah.

3 <sup>5</sup>Who *is there* <sup>1</sup>among you of all his people? <sup>6</sup>his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which <sup>1</sup>is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD <sup>7</sup>God of Israel, <sup>6</sup>(<sup>a</sup>he <sup>1</sup>is <sup>o</sup>the <sup>1</sup>God,) which <sup>1</sup>is in Jerusalem.

4 And whosoever <sup>9</sup>remaineth <sup>1</sup>in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place <sup>1</sup>help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house of God <sup>1</sup>that <sup>1</sup>is <sup>1</sup>in Jerusalem.

5 <sup>o1</sup>Then rose up the <sup>2</sup>chief of the fathers <sup>1</sup>of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, <sup>3</sup>with all *them* <sup>1</sup>whose spirit <sup>7</sup>God had <sup>1</sup>raised, to go up to build the house of the LORD which <sup>1</sup>is in Jerusalem.

6 And all they that <sup>1</sup>were <sup>5</sup>about them <sup>2</sup>strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with

beasts, and with precious things, beside all <sup>1</sup>that was willingly offered.

7 <sup>o1</sup>Also Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, <sup>b</sup>which Nebuchadnezzar had brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods;

8 Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered them unto <sup>1</sup>Sheshbazzar, the prince of Judah.

9 And this <sup>1</sup>is the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives <sup>1</sup>,

10 Thirty <sup>2</sup>basons <sup>1</sup>of gold, silver <sup>2</sup>basons <sup>1</sup>of a second <sup>1</sup>sort four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of silver <sup>1</sup>were five thousand and four hundred. All <sup>1</sup>these did Sheshbazzar bring up <sup>3</sup>with *them* <sup>1</sup>of <sup>1</sup>the captivity <sup>o</sup>that <sup>1</sup>were brought up from Babylon unto Jerusalem.

### CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o1</sup> *The number of the people who returned from Babylon. 36 Number of the priests, &c. 66 Their substance. 68 Their oblations.*

**N**OW <sup>1</sup>these <sup>1</sup>are the children of the province <sup>5</sup>that went up out of the captivity, <sup>o1</sup> of those which had been carried away, <sup>m</sup>whom <sup>6</sup>Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and <sup>7</sup>came again <sup>1</sup>unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city:

2 Which came with Zerubabel <sup>8</sup>: <sup>1</sup>Jeshua, Nehemiah, <sup>9</sup>Seraiah, <sup>17</sup>Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, <sup>2</sup>Mizpar, <sup>1</sup>Bigvai,

1 M Heb. Coresh.

2 S accom-  
plished,

3 S All  
the king-  
doms of  
the earth  
hath the  
LORD, the  
God of  
heaven,  
given me

4 S In

5 S Who-so-  
ever  
there is

6 S,

7 A, the

8 M Or,  
he is the  
God  
which is  
in Je-  
rusalem

9 S is left,

1 S which  
is

2 S heads  
of fa-  
thers

3 S houses

4 S even  
all

4 S stirred

5 A round

B.C. c. 536.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 14.  
& 6. 5.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 13.  
2 4 hr. 36. 7.

<sup>c</sup> 2 4 hr. 36. 22.  
23.  
Jer. 25. 12.  
s 29. 10.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 5. 13. 14.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb.  
caus'd a  
voice to  
pass.  
f See ch. 5. 14.

<sup>g</sup> Is. 44. 28.  
s 45. 1. 13.

<sup>h</sup> Dan. 6. 28.  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. the  
transporta-  
tion.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. Tift  
him up.

<sup>l</sup> Neh. 7. 6.  
88.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 24.  
14-16.  
s 25. 11.  
2 4 hr. 36. 29.  
s Phil. 2. 13.

<sup>n</sup> That is,  
helped  
them.  
1 Or,  
Azariah.  
Neh. 7. 7.  
2 Or,  
Baaniab.  
1 Or,  
Mispereeth.

1 S ;  
2 S howls

3 S, when  
they of

4 M See  
Neh. 7. 6.  
&c.

5 A,

6 M Heb.  
Nebu-  
chad-  
nezzar.

7 S that  
returned

8 S,

9 M In  
Neh. 7. 7.  
Azariah.

10 M In Neh.  
7. 7. Ra-  
amiah.

11 M Mispar.

12 M In Neh.  
7. 7. Mis-  
pereeth.





R.V.	The number of the people.	EZRA 3.	The altar is set up.	R.V.
1 S ;	49 The children of Uzza, the children of Paseah, the children of Besai <sup>1</sup> ;	B.C.e. 536.	two thousand three hundred <sup>†</sup> and threescore,	1 S men-servants
2 S Me-unim;	50 The children of Asnah, the children of <sup>2</sup> Mehunim, <sup>1</sup> the children of <sup>3a</sup> Nephusim, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Or, Ne-phusim.	65 Beside their <sup>1</sup> servants <sup>1</sup> and their <sup>2</sup> maids, <sup>1</sup> of whom <sup>†</sup> there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and <sup>3</sup> there were among them <sup>1</sup> two hundred singing men and singing women.	2 S maid-servants,
3 S Nephi-sim;	51 The children of Bakkuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>b</sup> Or, Bazlith, Neh. 7. 54.	66 Their horses <sup>†</sup> were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five;	3 S they had
<sup>M</sup> Another reading is, Ne-phusim. In Neh. 7. 52, Nephtu-shesim.	52 The children of <sup>4b</sup> Bazluth, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>d</sup> Neh. 7. 70.	67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five; <sup>†</sup> their asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.	
4 M In Neh. 7. 54, Bazlith.	53 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of <sup>5</sup> Thamah <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>e</sup> Or, Perida, Neh. 7. 57.	68 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And <sup>†</sup> some of the <sup>4</sup> chief of the fathers, <sup>1</sup> when they came to the house of the LORD which <sup>†</sup> is <sup>2</sup> at <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem, offered <sup>6</sup> freely <sup>1</sup> for the house of God to set it up in <sup>7</sup> his <sup>1</sup> place:	4 S heads of fathers' houses,
5 S Tenuah;	54 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.	<sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 26. 20.	69 They gave after their ability <sup>3</sup> unto the <sup>7</sup> treasure <sup>1</sup> of the work threescore and one thousand <sup>3</sup> drams <sup>1</sup> of gold, and five thousand <sup>1</sup> pound of silver, and one hundred priests' garments.	5 S in
6 S Hassophereth;	55 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> The children of <sup>6</sup> Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of <sup>6</sup> Sophereth, <sup>1</sup> the children of <sup>7e</sup> Peruda <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>g</sup> Or, Amon, Neh. 7. 59. <sup>h</sup> Josh. 9. 21, 27. <sup>i</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 2. <sup>j</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>k</sup> Neh. 6. 16, 17. <sup>l</sup> Neh. 7. 73.	70 <sup>k</sup> So the priests, and the Levites, and <sup>†</sup> some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the <sup>2</sup> Nethinims, <sup>1</sup> dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.	6 S willingly
7 M In Neh. 7. 57, Perida.	56 The children of Jaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>m</sup> Or, pedregrec.	CHAPTER 3.	7 S its
8 S Pochereth-hazzebamim;	57 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of <sup>8</sup> Pochereth of Zebaim, <sup>1</sup> the children of <sup>9g</sup> Ami.	<sup>n</sup> Or, Joshua, Hag. 1. 1. & 2. 2. <sup>o</sup> Zech. 3. 1. <sup>p</sup> Sam. 17. 27. <sup>q</sup> Called Zorobabel, Mat. 1. 12. Luke 3. 27. <sup>r</sup> Mat. 1. 12. & Luke 3. 27. called Salathiel. <sup>s</sup> Num. 3. 10. <sup>t</sup> Heb. they were polluted from the priest-hood. <sup>u</sup> Deut. 12. 5. <sup>v</sup> Or, governor: See Neh. 8. 9. <sup>w</sup> Lev. 22. 5, 16, 16. <sup>x</sup> Ex. 28. 39. Num. 27. 21. <sup>y</sup> Neh. 7. 66, 66. <sup>z</sup> Num. 28. 3.	1 The altar is set up. 4 Offerings frequented. 7 Workmen prepared. 8 The foundations of the temple are laid in great joy and mourning. <sup>1</sup>	8 S into the treasury
9 M In Neh. 7. 59, Amon.	58 All the <sup>1h</sup> Nethinims, <sup>1</sup> and the children of <sup>†</sup> Solomon's servants, <sup>†</sup> were three hundred ninety and two.	<sup>aa</sup> Neh. 7. 59. <sup>ab</sup> Josh. 9. 21, 27. <sup>ac</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 2. <sup>ad</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 21. <sup>ae</sup> Neh. 6. 16, 17. <sup>af</sup> Neh. 7. 73.		9 S daries
1 S Nethinim;	59 And these <sup>†</sup> were they which went up from Tel-melah, <sup>2</sup> Telharsa, <sup>1</sup> Cherub, <sup>3z</sup> Addan, and Immer: but they could not shew their <sup>†</sup> father's house, <sup>1</sup> and their <sup>m</sup> seed, whether they <sup>†</sup> were of Israel:	<sup>i</sup> Or, Addon, Neh. 7. 61.		1 M Heb. maneh.
2 S Telharsa;	60 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two.			2 S Nethinim,
3 M In Neh. 7. 61, Addon.	61 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And of the children of the priests: the children of <sup>5</sup> Habaiah, the children of <sup>6</sup> Koz, <sup>1</sup> the children of Barzillai <sup>7</sup> ; which took a wife of the daughters of <sup>p</sup> Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name <sup>8</sup> .			
4 S fathers' houses;	62 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: <sup>†</sup> therefore <sup>9u</sup> were they <sup>1</sup> , as polluted, <sup>1</sup> put from the priesthood.			
	63 And the <sup>2v</sup> Tirshatha said unto them, that they <sup>2</sup> should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and with Thummim.			
5 M In Neh. 7. 63, Habaiah.	64 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> The whole congregation together <sup>†</sup> was forty and			
6 S Hakkoz;				
7 S ;				
8 S ;				
9 M Heb. they were polluted from the priesthood.				
1 S deemed polluted				
2 M Or, governor				

1 <sup>s</sup> And they kept	4 <sup>1</sup> They kept also <sup>1</sup> the feast of tabernacles, <sup>b</sup> as <sup>t</sup> it is written, and <sup>c</sup> offered the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the <sup>2</sup> custom, <sup>1</sup> as the duty of every day required ;	B.C.c.536. <sup>a</sup> Neh. 8. 14, 17. Zech. 14. 16, 17. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 23. 16. <sup>c</sup> Num. 23. 12, &c.	mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever toward Israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.	
2 <sup>s</sup> ordinance,	5 And afterward <sup>c</sup> offered <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> continual burnt offering, <sup>3</sup> both <sup>1</sup> of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a freewill offering unto the LORD.	<sup>d</sup> Heb. the matter of the day in his day. <sup>e</sup> See Hag. 2. 3. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3, 11, 19, 26. <sup>g</sup> 29. 2, 8, 13.	12 <sup>c</sup> But many of the priests and Levites and <sup>1</sup> chief of the fathers, <i>who were</i> ancient men, <sup>1</sup> that had seen <sup>2</sup> the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice ; and many shouted aloud for joy :	1 <sup>s</sup> heads of fathers' houses, the old men 2 <sup>m</sup> Or, the first house standing on its foundation, when this house was before their eyes
3 <sup>s</sup> and the offerings	6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD <sup>4</sup> . But <sup>1</sup> the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not <sup>t</sup> yet laid.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. the temple of the Lord was not yet founded.	13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people : for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.	
4 <sup>s</sup> ; but	7 They gave money also unto the <sup>5</sup> masons, and to the <sup>h</sup> carpenters ; and <sup>1</sup> meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea <sup>6</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Joppa, <sup>1</sup> according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.	<sup>h</sup> Or. workmen. <sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 6, 9. 2 Chr. 2. 10. Acts 12. 20.	CHAPTER 4.	
5 <sup>m</sup> Or, hewers	8 ¶ Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zerubabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the <sup>7</sup> remnant <sup>1</sup> of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem ; <sup>2</sup> and appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to <sup>5</sup> set forward <sup>1</sup> the work of the house of the LORD.	<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 2. 16. Acts 9. 36. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 3.	<sup>o</sup> 1 The adversaries, not being permitted to assist in the building of the temple, endeavour to hinder it. 7 Their letter to Artaxerxes. 17 The decree of Artaxerxes. 23 The building is hindered.	
6 <sup>s</sup> , unto	9 Then stood <sup>r</sup> Jeshua <sup>t</sup> with his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of <sup>9</sup> Judah, <sup>1u</sup> together, to <sup>5</sup> set forward <sup>1</sup> the workmen in the house of God : the sons of Henadad, <sup>t</sup> with their sons and their brethren the Levites.	<sup>m</sup> See ver. 7-9. <sup>n</sup> Heb. the sons of the trans- portation. <sup>p</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 24, 27. <sup>q</sup> ver. 10. 2 Kin. 17. 24, 32, 33. 19. 37. <sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 40.	NOW when <sup>m</sup> the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that <sup>n</sup> the children of the captivity builded <sup>3</sup> the <sup>1</sup> temple unto the LORD <sup>4</sup> God of Israel ;	3 <sup>s</sup> a 4 <sup>a</sup> , the
7 <sup>s</sup> rest	10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, <sup>22</sup> they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the sons of Asaph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the <sup>3b</sup> ordinance <sup>1</sup> of David king of Israel.	<sup>t</sup> Or. Hordabiah, ch. 2. 40. <sup>u</sup> Heb. as one. <sup>v</sup> Neh. 2. 20.	2 Then they <sup>5</sup> came <sup>1</sup> to Zerubabel, and to the <sup>6</sup> chief of the fathers <sup>1</sup> , and said unto them, Let us build with you : for we seek your God, as ye <sup>7</sup> do ; <sup>7</sup> and we do sacrifice unto him <sup>9</sup> since the days of Esar-haddon king of <sup>8</sup> Assur, <sup>1</sup> which brought us up hither.	5 <sup>s</sup> drew near 6 <sup>s</sup> heads of fathers' houses 7 <sup>m</sup> Another reading is, yet we do no sacrifice since &c.
8 <sup>s</sup> have the oversight of <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.	11 <sup>c</sup> And they sang <sup>4</sup> together by course <sup>1</sup> in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>c</sup> because <sup>1</sup> <i>the is</i> good, <sup>e</sup> for his	<sup>y</sup> ch. 1. 1-3. <sup>z</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 5, 6, 42. <sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 3. <sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 31. 16. 4. 25. 1. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 15. 27. Neh. 7. 3. Neh. 12. 24. <sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 34. Ps. 136. 1. <sup>e</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 41. Jer. 33. 11.	3 But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the <sup>6</sup> chief of the fathers <sup>1</sup> of Israel, said unto them, <sup>2</sup> Ye have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God ; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD <sup>9</sup> God of Israel, as <sup>7</sup> king Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded us.	8 <sup>s</sup> Assyria, 9 <sup>s</sup> , the
9 <sup>m</sup> In ch. 2. 40, Hordabiah.	12 <sup>c</sup> And they sang <sup>4</sup> together by course <sup>1</sup> in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>c</sup> because <sup>1</sup> <i>the is</i> good, <sup>e</sup> for his		4 Then <sup>a</sup> the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and <sup>1</sup> troubled them in building,	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, terrified
1 <sup>m</sup> Heb. as one.	13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people : for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.		5 And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of Darius king of Persia.	
2 <sup>m</sup> According to some MSS. and ancient versions, the priests stood.				
3 <sup>s</sup> order				
4 <sup>s</sup> one to another				
5 <sup>s</sup> , saying, For				

R.V.	The letter sent	EZRA 4.	to Artaxerxes.	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> M Or, <i>Xerxes</i> <sup>2</sup> Heb. <i>Ahash- verosh.</i>	6 And in the reign of <sup>1a</sup> Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they <sup>o</sup> unto him <sup>1</sup> an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem.	B.C. 529. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>Ahashsheerash.</i>	15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city <sup>†</sup> is a rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have <sup>e</sup> moved sedition <sup>d</sup> within the same of old time: for which cause was this city <sup>1</sup> destroyed. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> S laid waste.
<sup>2</sup> M Heb. <i>Artah-shushta.</i> <sup>3</sup> S his	7 ¶ And in the days of <sup>2</sup> Artaxerxes wrote <sup>b</sup> Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of <sup>3</sup> their <sup>6</sup> companions, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter <sup>†</sup> was written in the <sup>4</sup> Syrian <sup>3</sup> tongue, and interpreted <sup>1</sup> in the <sup>4</sup> Syrian <sup>6</sup> tongue. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>b</sup> Or, <i>in peace.</i> <sup>c</sup> Chald. <i>made.</i> <sup>d</sup> Chald. <i>in the midst thereof.</i> <sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>societies.</i>	16 We certify the king that, if this city be builded <sup>o</sup> again <sup>1</sup> , and the walls <sup>2</sup> thereof set up <sup>1</sup> , by this means thou shalt have no portion <sup>3</sup> on this side <sup>1</sup> the river.	<sup>1</sup> S finish- ed, <sup>3</sup> S beyond
<sup>4</sup> M Or, <i>Aramaic</i> <sup>5</sup> S character, and set forth <sup>6</sup> S tongue. <sup>7</sup> M Ch. 4. 8 -6, 18 is in Aramaic.	8 ¶ Rehum the chancellor and Shimshai the <sup>f</sup> scribe wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king in this sort: 9 Then wrote Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of their <sup>h</sup> companions; <sup>2</sup> the Dinaites, <sup>8</sup> the Apharsathchites, the Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, the <sup>9</sup> Susanchites, the Dehavites, and <sup>1</sup> the Elamites, 10 ¶ And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble <sup>1</sup> Asnapper <sup>1</sup> brought over, and set in the <sup>2</sup> cities <sup>1</sup> of Samaria, and <sup>3</sup> the rest that are on this side the river, <sup>n</sup> and <sup>p</sup> at such a time. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> Or, <i>secretary.</i>  <sup>g</sup> Chald. <i>societies.</i> <sup>h</sup> Chald. <i>societies.</i> <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 30, 31.	17 ¶ Then sent the king an answer unto Rehum the chancellor, and <sup>†</sup> to Shimshai the scribe, and <sup>†</sup> to the rest of their <sup>9</sup> companions that dwell in Samaria, and <sup>4</sup> unto the rest <sup>1</sup> beyond the river, Peace, and <sup>2</sup> at such a time. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> S in the rest of the country <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>unto the rest beyond acc.</i>
<sup>8</sup> S Shushan-chites, the Dehaites. <sup>18</sup> S Onaspar <sup>3</sup> S city <sup>3</sup> S in the rest of the country beyond the river, and so forth. <sup>4</sup> S beyond the river, and so forth.	11 ¶ This <sup>†</sup> is the copy of the letter that they sent unto <sup>o</sup> him, even unto <sup>1</sup> Artaxerxes the king; Thy servants the men <sup>4</sup> on this side the river, and at such a time. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> Chald. <i>by me a decree is set.</i> <sup>1</sup> ver. 1. <sup>10</sup> Chald. <i>lifted up itself.</i> <sup>11</sup> So ver. 11, 17, & ch. 7. 12. <sup>12</sup> Chald. <i>Cheenech.</i> <sup>13</sup> Kin. 4. 21. Ps. 72. 8. <sup>14</sup> Gen. 15. 18. Josh. 1. 4.	18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been <sup>e</sup> plainly read before me. 19 And <sup>k</sup> I <sup>7</sup> commanded, <sup>1</sup> and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath <sup>m</sup> made insurrection against kings, and <sup>†</sup> that rebellion and sedition have been made therein.	<sup>4</sup> S in the rest of the country <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>unto the rest beyond acc.</i> <sup>5</sup> S so forth. <sup>6</sup> M Or, <i>translated</i> <sup>7</sup> S decree,
<sup>5</sup> S are come to us <sup>6</sup> S; they are <sup>7</sup> S finished the walls, and repaired <sup>8</sup> S finished, they will not pay tribute, custom, or toll, and in the end it will endamage <sup>9</sup> S eat the salt of the <sup>18</sup> S is	12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee <sup>5</sup> to us are come <sup>1</sup> unto Jerusalem <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> building the rebellious and the bad city, and have <sup>7u</sup> set up the walls thereof, and <sup>z</sup> joined <sup>1</sup> the foundations. 13 Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls <sup>8</sup> set up again <sup>1</sup> , then will they not <sup>2</sup> pay <sup>z</sup> toll, tribute, and custom, and so thou shalt endamage the <sup>a</sup> revenue of <sup>1</sup> the kings. 14 Now because <sup>b</sup> we <sup>9</sup> have maintenance from the king's <sup>1</sup> palace, and it <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king;	<sup>15</sup> Chald. <i>by me a decree is set.</i> <sup>16</sup> Chald. <i>lifted up itself.</i> <sup>17</sup> So ver. 11, 17, & ch. 7. 12. <sup>18</sup> Chald. <i>Cheenech.</i> <sup>19</sup> Kin. 4. 21. Ps. 72. 8. <sup>20</sup> Gen. 15. 18. Josh. 1. 4.  <sup>21</sup> Chald. <i>Make a decree.</i>  <sup>22</sup> Or, <i>finished.</i> <sup>23</sup> Chald. <i>sewed together.</i>  <sup>24</sup> Chald. <i>give.</i> <sup>25</sup> ch. 7. 24. <i>war, strength.</i>  <sup>26</sup> Chald. <i>we are suited with the salt of the palace.</i> <sup>27</sup> Chald. <i>by arm and power.</i>	20 There have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, which have <sup>9</sup> ruled over all <sup>8</sup> countries <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> beyond the river; and <sup>9</sup> toll, tribute, and custom, <sup>1</sup> was paid unto them. 21 ¶ Give ye now commandment <sup>1</sup> to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until <sup>2</sup> another commandment shall be given from me. 22 Take heed now that ye fail not to do this <sup>1</sup> : why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings? 23 ¶ Now <sup>1</sup> when the copy of king Artaxerxes' letter <sup>†</sup> was read before Rehum, and Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, they went <sup>o</sup> up <sup>1</sup> in haste to Jerusalem unto the Jews, and made them to cease <sup>o</sup> by force and power. 24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which <sup>†</sup> is at Jerusalem <sup>4</sup> . So <sup>1</sup> it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Darius king of Persia.	<sup>8</sup> S the country <sup>9</sup> S tribute, custom, and toll, <sup>18</sup> S Make ye now a decree <sup>25</sup> S decrees shall be made by me, And take heed that ye be not slack herein <sup>3</sup> S Then



<p>1 S Now 2 A ; 2 S pro- phesied they un- to them. M Or, which was upon them 4 S ; 5 A ; 6 S Tat- tenai, the governor beyond 7 S She- thar- boznai, 8 S gave you a de- cree 9 S finish 1 M Or, Then spoke we unto them after this manner. What, said they, are the names of the men that make this build- ing ? Or, ac- cording to some ancient versions, Then spoke they unto them &amp;c. See ver. 10. 2 S spoke 3 S and they did not make them 4 S should come to Darius, and then answer should be re- turned M Or, they re- turned answer 5 S it. 6 S Tat- tenai, the governor beyond 7 S She- thar- boznai, 8 S beyond 9 S Judah, 1 S on with dili- gence 2 S gave you a decree</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><b>CHAPTER 5.</b></p> <p>01 Zerubbabel and Jeshua, incited by Haggai and Zechariah, set forward the building of the temple. 3 Tatnai and Shethar-boznai could not hinder the Jews. 6 Their letter to Darius.</p> <p>1 THEN the prophets, a Hag- gai the prophet, and b Ze- chariah the son of Iddo, pro- phesied unto the Jews that were in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, even unto them.</p> <p>2 Then rose up c Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which is at Jerusalem, and with them were the prophets of God helping them.</p> <p>3 ¶ At the same time came to them d h Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and e She- thar-boznai, and their com- panions, and said thus unto them, k Who hath commanded you l to build this house, and to make up this wall ?</p> <p>4 ¶ Then m said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men that make this building ?</p> <p>5 But n the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, o that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius : and then they returned answer by letter concerning this matter.</p> <p>6 ¶ The copy of the letter that Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, and his companions the A- pharsachites, which were on this side the river, sent unto Darius the king :</p> <p>7 They sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus ; Unto Darius the king, all peace.</p> <p>8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of p Judea, to the house of the great God, which is builded with q great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prosper- eth in their hands.</p> <p>9 Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, ¶ Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls ?</p> <p>10 We asked r their names</p>	<p>B.C. 520.</p> <p>a Hag. 1. 1. b Zech. 1. 1.</p> <p>c 1 Kin. 6. 1. d 2 Chr. 36. 16, 17. e ch. 3. 2.</p> <p>f 2 Kin. 24. 2. g 25. 4, 9, 11.</p> <p>h ch. 1. 1. i ver. 6. ch. 6. 6.</p> <p>j ch. 1. 7, 8. k 6. 5. l ver. 9.</p> <p>m ver. 10.</p> <p>n Chald. that build this build- ing !</p> <p>o See ch. 7. 6, 28. Ps. 33. 38. p Hag. 1. 14. q 2. 2, 21. r Or, deputy.</p> <p>s ch. 6. 6.</p> <p>t ch. 4. 9. u ch. 3. 8, 10.</p> <p>v ch. 6. 15.</p> <p>w Chald. in the midst whereof.</p> <p>x ch. 6. 1, 2.</p> <p>y Chald. stones of rolling.</p> <p>z ver. 3, 4.</p>	<p>also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that were the chief of them.</p> <p>11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the ser- vants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, which a great king of Is- rael builded and set up.</p> <p>12 But b d after that our fathers had provoked the God of hea- ven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of f Nebuchad- nezzar o the king of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon.</p> <p>13 But in the first year of g Cyrus o the king of Babylon the same king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God.</p> <p>14 And t the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Baby- lon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Baby- lon, and they were delivered unto e one, whose name was Sheshbazzar, whom he had made q governor ;</p> <p>15 And r said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that is in Je- rusalem, and let the house of God be builded in his place.</p> <p>16 Then came the same Shesh- bazzar, and laid the foundation of the house of God which is in Jerusalem : and since that time even until now hath it been in building, and yet it is not finished.</p> <p>17 Now therefore, if t it seem good to the king, let there be search made in the king's trea- sure house, which is there at Babylon, whether it be so, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>CHAPTER 6.</b></p> <p>01 Darius maketh a new decree for advancing the building. 13 By the help of the enemies, and the directions of the prophets, the temple is finished. 16 Feasts of the dedication 19 and of the passover.</p>	<p>1 S at the head</p> <p>2 S finish- ed. 3 M Or, because that</p> <p>4 S, Cyrus the king</p> <p>5 S gold and silver vessels also</p> <p>6 S one</p> <p>7 A he 8 S put them in</p> <p>9 S its</p> <p>1 S founda- tions</p> <p>2 S com- pleted.</p>
--	---	--	--	--

	<p><b>T</b>HEN Darius the king made a decree, <sup>a</sup>and search was made in the house of the <sup>1c</sup>rolls, <sup>1</sup>where the treasures were <sup>e</sup>laid up in Babylon.</p> <p>2 And there was found at <sup>2g</sup>Achmetha, in the palace that <sup>is</sup> in the province of <sup>3</sup>the Medes, <sup>1</sup>a roll, and therein <sup>1</sup>was <sup>4</sup>a record thus written:—</p> <p>3 In the first year of Cyrus the king <sup>5</sup>the same<sup>1</sup> Cyrus the king made a decree <sup>6</sup>concerning<sup>1</sup> the house of God at Jerusalem,</p> <p>7 Let<sup>1</sup> the house be builded, the place where they <sup>8</sup>offered<sup>1</sup> sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, <sup>1</sup>and the breadth thereof threescore cubits;</p> <p>4 <sup>1</sup>With three rows of great stones, and <sup>1</sup>a row of new timber: and let the expenses be given out of the king's house:</p> <p>5 And also let <sup>m</sup>the <sup>2</sup>golden<sup>1</sup> and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which <sup>is</sup> at Jerusalem, be restored, and <sup>2</sup>brought again unto the temple which <sup>is</sup> at Jerusalem, <sup>1</sup>every one to <sup>3</sup>his<sup>1</sup> place, and <sup>4</sup>place<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>them in the house of God.</p> <p>6 <sup>2</sup>Now <sup>1</sup>therefore, <sup>5</sup>Tatnai<sup>1</sup>, governor beyond the river, <sup>6</sup>Shethar-boznai<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>7</sup>your companions the Apharsachites, which <sup>1</sup>are beyond the river, be ye far from thence:</p> <p>7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in <sup>8</sup>his<sup>1</sup> place.</p> <p>8 Moreover <sup>2</sup>I make a decree what ye shall do to <sup>9</sup>the elders of these<sup>1</sup> Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, <sup>1</sup>even of the tribute beyond the river, <sup>1</sup>forthwith expenses be given<sup>1</sup> unto these men, that they be not <sup>d</sup>hindered.</p> <p>9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> burnt offerings <sup>2</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the <sup>3</sup>appoint-ment<sup>1</sup> of the priests which <sup>1</sup>are</p>	<p>B.C. 519.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 17.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> ch. 7. 23.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Jer. 24. 7.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Chald. books.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Chald. of rest.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Chald. made to descend.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 1, 2.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Or, Echabana, or, in a coffer.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Chald. let him be destroyed.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Dan. 2. 5. &amp; 3. 29.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 3.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 36.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 7, 8. &amp; 5. 14.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> ch. 5. 1, 2.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Chald. go.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> ch. 5. 3.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Chald. their societies.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Chald. decree.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> ver. 3. ch. 1. 1. &amp; 5. 13.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> ch. 4. 24.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> ch. 7. 1.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> Chald. by me a decree is made.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Chald. the sons of the transportation.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 63.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> 2 Chr. 7. 5.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> ch. 8. 35.</p> <p><sup>aa</sup> Chald. made to cease.</p> <p><sup>ab</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 1.</p> <p><sup>ac</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 6.</p>	<p>at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail:</p> <p>10 <sup>6</sup>That they may offer sacrifices <sup>a</sup>of sweet<sup>1</sup> savours<sup>1</sup> unto the God of heaven, and <sup>7</sup>pray for the life of the king, and of his sons.</p> <p>11 Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let <sup>2</sup>timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, <sup>h</sup>let him be hanged<sup>1</sup> thereon; <sup>1</sup>and let his house be made a dunghill for this <sup>3</sup>!</p> <p>12 And the God that hath caused his <sup>k</sup>name to dwell there <sup>4</sup>destroy<sup>1</sup> all kings and <sup>5</sup>people<sup>1</sup>, that shall put <sup>6</sup>to<sup>1</sup> their hand to alter <sup>1</sup>and<sup>1</sup> to destroy this house of God which <sup>is</sup> at Jerusalem. I Darius have made a decree; let it be done with <sup>8</sup>speed<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>13 ¶ Then <sup>9</sup>Tatnai<sup>1</sup>, governor on this side<sup>1</sup> the river, <sup>1</sup>Shethar-boznai<sup>1</sup>, and their companions, <sup>2</sup>according to that which<sup>1</sup> Darius the king had sent, <sup>3</sup>so they did speedily.</p> <p>14 <sup>1</sup>And the elders of the Jews builded<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>o</sup>they<sup>1</sup> prospered<sup>4</sup> through the prophesying of Haggai the prophet and Zechariah the son of Iddo. And they builded<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and finished <sup>1</sup>it, according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to the <sup>5</sup>commandment<sup>1</sup> of <sup>8</sup>Cyrus<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>2</sup>Darius, and <sup>3</sup>Artaxerxes king of Persia.</p> <p>15 And this house was finished on the third day of the month Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Darius the king.</p> <p>16 ¶ And the children of Israel, the priests<sup>o</sup>, and the Levites, and the rest of <sup>a</sup>the children of the captivity, kept <sup>5</sup>the dedication of this house of God with joy<sup>6</sup>.</p> <p>17 And <sup>7</sup>offered<sup>1</sup> at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin offering for all Israel, twelve <sup>8</sup>he goats<sup>1</sup>, according to the number of the tribes of Israel.</p> <p>18 And they set the priests in their <sup>9</sup>divisions, and the Levites in their <sup>7</sup>courses, for the</p>	<p><sup>1s</sup> savour</p> <p><sup>2s</sup> a beam be pulled out from his house, and let him be lifted up and fastened</p> <p><sup>3s</sup> :</p> <p><sup>4s</sup> over-throw</p> <p><sup>5s</sup> peoples,</p> <p><sup>6s</sup> forth</p> <p><sup>7s</sup> the same,</p> <p><sup>8s</sup> all diligence.</p> <p><sup>9s</sup> Tatnai, the governor beyond</p> <p><sup>1s</sup> Shethar-boznai,</p> <p><sup>2s</sup> because that</p> <p><sup>3s</sup> Or, because of that which &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>4s</sup> did accordingly with all diligence.</p> <p><sup>5s</sup> decree</p> <p><sup>6s</sup> .</p> <p><sup>7s</sup> A they</p> <p><sup>8s</sup> he-goats,</p>
--	--	---	---	--

R.V.	<i>Ezra goeth</i>	EZRA 7.	to Jerusalem.	R.V.
	service of God, which <sup>t</sup> is at Jerusalem; <sup>a</sup> as it is written in the book of Moses.	B.C. 515.	unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Artaxerxes the king.	
1 A ¶	19 <sup>1</sup> And the children of the captivity kept the passover <sup>b</sup> upon the fourteenth day of the first month.	<sup>a</sup> Chald. according to the writing. Num. 3. 6. & 8. 9.	8 And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which <sup>t</sup> was in the seventh year of the king.	
2 S had purified themselves together;	20 For the priests and the Levites <sup>2</sup> were <sup>a</sup> purified together, <sup>1</sup> all of them <sup>t</sup> were pure <sup>3</sup> and <sup>1</sup> killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. was the foundation of the going up. <sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 30. 15.	9 For upon the first day of the first month <sup>1</sup> began he to go up from Babylon, and on the first day of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, <sup>c</sup> according to the good hand of his God upon him.	1 M Heb. that was the foundation of the going up.
3 S; and they	21 And the children of Israel, which were come again out of <sup>a</sup> captivity, and all such as had separated themselves unto them from the <sup>a</sup> filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the LORD <sup>5</sup> God of Israel, did eat,	<sup>d</sup> ver. 6, 25. Deut. 33. 10. Neh. 8. 1-8. Mal. 2. 7.	10 For Ezra had <sup>2</sup> prepared <sup>1</sup> his heart to <sup>7</sup> seek the law of the LORD, and to do <sup>t</sup> it, and to <sup>h</sup> teach in Israel statutes and <sup>3</sup> judgments.	2 S set
4 A the	22 And kept the <sup>k</sup> feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the LORD had made them joyful, and <sup>6</sup> turned the heart <sup>2</sup> of the king of Assyria unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 9. 11.	11 ¶ Now this <sup>t</sup> is the copy of the letter that the king Artaxerxes gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, <sup>4</sup> even <sup>4</sup> a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to Israel.	3 S judge-ments.
5 A, the		<sup>k</sup> Ex. 12. 15. & 13. 6. 2 Chr. 30. 21. & 35. 17.	12 <sup>5</sup> Artaxerxes, 'king of kings, 'unto Ezra the priest, <sup>4</sup> a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect <sup>o</sup> peace, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>6</sup> at such a time.'	4 S the
6 A had		<sup>l</sup> Ezek. 26. 7. Dan. 2. 37. <sup>m</sup> Prov. 21. 1.	13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and <sup>7</sup> of his priests and <sup>1</sup> Levites, in my realm, which are minded of their own <sup>8</sup> freewill to go <sup>o</sup> up to Jerusalem, go with thee.	5 M Ch. 7. 12-26 is in Aramaic.
	CHAPTER 7.	<sup>n</sup> Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.	14 Forasmuch as thou art sent <sup>9</sup> of the king, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> his seven counsellors, to <sup>1</sup> enquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which <sup>t</sup> is in thine hand;	6 S so forth.
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Ezra goeth up to Jerusalem. 11 The gracious commission of Artaxerxes to Ezra. 21 Ezra blesseth God for his favour.	<sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 29. 2 Chr. 33. 11. ch. 1. 1. & ver. 6, &c. <sup>q</sup> ch. 4. 10.	15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of Israel, <sup>2</sup> whose habitation <sup>t</sup> is in Jerusalem,	7 S their priests and the
	NOW after these things, in the reign of <sup>r</sup> Artaxerxes king of Persia, Ezra <sup>4</sup> the son of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, the son of Hilkiah,	<sup>r</sup> Neh. 2. 1. <sup>t</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 14.	16 <sup>2</sup> And all the silver and gold that thou <sup>2</sup> canst find in all the province of Babylon, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, <sup>6</sup> offering willingly for the house of their God which <sup>t</sup> is in Jerusalem:	8 S free will
	2 The son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub,	<sup>u</sup> Neh. 2. 1. <sup>v</sup> Chald. from before the king.	17 That thou mayest buy speedily <sup>1</sup> with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their <sup>4</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offerings and their drink offerings, and <sup>5</sup> offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which <sup>t</sup> is in Jerusalem.	9 M Aram. from before the king.
	3 The son of Amariah, the son of Azariah, the son of Meraioth,	<sup>w</sup> Est. 1. 14.		1 S inquire
	4 The son of Zerariah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki,	<sup>y</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 2. Ps. 135. 21.		
	5 The son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief priest:	<sup>z</sup> ch. 8. 25.		
	6 This Ezra went up from Babylon; and he <sup>t</sup> was <sup>a</sup> a ready scribe in the law of Moses, which the LORD <sup>7</sup> God of Israel <sup>8</sup> had given: and the king granted him all his request, <sup>c</sup> according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 11, 12, 21. <sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 6, 9.		2 S shalt
7 A, the	7 <sup>a</sup> And there went up <sup>t</sup> some of the children of Israel, and of the priests, and <sup>9</sup> the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and <sup>a</sup> the <sup>9</sup> Nethinims, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>c</sup> ver. 9. ch. 8. 22, 31. <sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 1. <sup>e</sup> Num. 15. 4-13. <sup>f</sup> Deut. 12. 5, 11. <sup>g</sup> See ch. 8. 15, &c. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 43. & 8. 20.		3 S; therefore thou shalt with all diligence buy
8 A,				4 S meal
				5 A shalt

R.V.	Artaxerxes' gracious	EZRA 8.	commission to Ezra.	R.V.
	18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and to thy brethren <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do <sup>1</sup> after the will of your God.	B.C. c. 457. " ch. 9. 9.	in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which <sup>1</sup> is in Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	1 s ;
1 A ye 2 S And the ves- sels	19 <sup>2</sup> The vessels also <sup>1</sup> that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, <sup>o</sup> those <sup>1</sup> deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem.	6 ver. 6, 9. see ch. 5. 5. & 8. 18.	28 And <sup>o</sup> hath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened <sup>2</sup> as <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> the hand of the LORD my God <sup>o</sup> was <sup>1</sup> upon me, and I gathered together out of Israel chief men to go up with me.	2 S accord- ing to
	20 And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow <sup>1</sup> it out of the king's treasure house.		CHAPTER 8.	
	21 And I, <sup>1</sup> even I Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which <sup>1</sup> are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done <sup>3</sup> speedily. <sup>1</sup>		<sup>o</sup> 1 The companions of Ezra, who returned from Babylon. 15 He sendeth to Iddo for ministers for the temple. 21 He keepeth a fast. 24 The keepers of the treasures. 31 They come to Jerusalem. 36 The commission delivered.	
3 S with all dili- gence, 4 M Aram. cor's.	22 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred <sup>1</sup> measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing <sup>1</sup> how much.	" Chahl. cors.	<sup>3</sup> THESE are now the chief of their fathers, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> this is the genealogy of them that went up with me from Babylon, in the reign of Artaxerxes the king.	3 S Now these are the heads of their fathers' houses,
	23 <sup>o</sup> Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be <sup>5</sup> diligently done <sup>1</sup> for the house of the God of heaven <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?	<sup>o</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 22. <sup>o</sup> Heb. Whatsoever is of the decree. f ch. 2. 3.	2 Of the sons of Phinehas <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Gershom : of the sons of Ithamar <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Daniel : of the sons of David <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> Hattush.	1 S ,
5 S done exactly 6 S ;	24 Also we certify you, that touching any of the priests and Levites, <sup>7</sup> singers, porters, <sup>8</sup> Nethinims, or ministers <sup>1</sup> of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose <sup>9</sup> toll, tribute, or custom, <sup>1</sup> upon them.		3 Of the sons of <sup>5</sup> Shechaniah, <sup>1</sup> of the sons of <sup>6</sup> Pharosh, <sup>1</sup> Zechariah : and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty.	5 S She- caniah ; 6 S Paroshi,
7 A the 8 S Neth- inim, or servants 9 S tribute, custom, or toll,	25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> is in thine hand, <sup>19</sup> set <sup>1</sup> magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that <sup>1</sup> are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God ; and <sup>2</sup> teach ye <sup>2</sup> them that know <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> them not.	<sup>2</sup> Ex. 18. 21. <sup>2</sup> Deut. 16. 18.	4 Of the sons of Pahathmoab <sup>7</sup> ; Elihoenai <sup>1</sup> the son of Zerahiah <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and with him two hundred males.	7 S, Elie- hoenai 6 S ;
1 S ap- point	26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let <sup>3</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> be executed <sup>4</sup> speedily upon him, <sup>1</sup> whether <sup>1</sup> it be unto death, or <sup>1</sup> to <sup>5</sup> banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.	<sup>3</sup> Ex. 10. 24 Ex. 17. 7. Mat. 2. 7. Mat. 22. 2, 3.	5 Of the sons also <sup>1</sup> of Adin <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Ebed the son of Jonathan <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and with him fifty males.	5 S She- caniah,
2 S him that knoweth	27 <sup>1</sup> Blessed <sup>1</sup> be the LORD <sup>6</sup> God of our fathers, <sup>2</sup> which hath put <sup>1</sup> such a thing as this		6 <sup>1</sup> Of the sons of Elam <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Jeshaiha the son of Athaliah <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and with him seventy males.	1 S And of the sons 2 S ,
3 S judge- ment 4 S upon him with all dili- gence, 5 M Aram rooting out. 6 A, the	28 And of the sons of Shelo- mith <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> the son of Josiphiah <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and with him an hundred and threescore males.	Child. to postpone out.	9 Of the sons of Joab <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Obadiah the son of Jehiel <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and with him two hundred and eighteen males.	
	29 And of the sons of Bebai <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Zechariah the son of Bebai <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and with him twenty and eight	14 Chr. 29. 10. f ch. 6. 22.	10 And of the sons of Shelo- mith <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> the son of Josiphiah <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and with him an hundred and threescore males.	
	30 And of the sons of Bebai <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Zechariah the son of Bebai <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and with him twenty and eight		11 And of the sons of Bebai <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Zechariah the son of Bebai <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and with him twenty and eight	



R.V.	<i>Ezra sendeth to Iddo.</i>	EZRA 8.	<i>Ezra keepeth a fast.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> ,	12 And of the sons of Azgad <sup>1</sup> ;	B.C.C.457.	help us against the enemy in	
2 <sup>s</sup> ;	Johan <sup>a</sup> the son of Hakka- tan <sup>2</sup> , and with him an hundred and ten males.	<sup>a</sup> Or, the youngest son. <sup>b</sup> ch. 7.6,9,28.	the way: because we had spo- ken unto the king, saying, <sup>b</sup> The hand of our God <sup>†</sup> is upon all	1 <sup>s</sup> that seek him, for good
3 <sup>s</sup> that were the last; and these are their names, 4 <sup>s</sup> Jeuel, 5 <sup>s</sup> And of the sons 6 <sup>s</sup> , 7 <sup>s</sup> Zab- bud; 8 <sup>s</sup> An- other reading is, Zaccur.	13 And of the <sup>o</sup> last <sup>1</sup> sons of Adonikam, <sup>3</sup> whose names are these, <sup>1</sup> Eliphelet, <sup>4</sup> Jeiel, and Shemaiah, and with them three- score males. 14 <sup>5</sup> Of the sons also <sup>1</sup> of Big- vai <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Uthai <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>7</sup> Zabbud, <sup>1</sup> and with them seventy males. 15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the river that run- neth to Ahava; and there <sup>8</sup> a- bode we in tents <sup>1</sup> three days: and I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there none of the <sup>2</sup> sons of Levi. 16 Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Elnathan, and for Jarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zechariah, and for Meshullam, chief men; also for Joiarib, and for Elnathan, <sup>9</sup> men of understanding. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>c</sup> Ps. 33.18,19. <sup>d</sup> 34.15,22. <sup>e</sup> Rom. 8.28. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 34.16. <sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 15.2. <sup>h</sup> Or, Zaccur, as some read. <sup>i</sup> 1 Chr. 5.20. <sup>j</sup> 2 Chr. 33.13. <sup>k</sup> Is. 19.22. <sup>l</sup> Or, pitched. <sup>m</sup> ch. 7.15,16. <sup>n</sup> See ch. 7.7.	that <sup>1</sup> for <sup>o</sup> good that seek him <sup>1</sup> ; but his power and his wrath <sup>†</sup> is <sup>o</sup> against all them that <sup>o</sup> forsake him. 23 So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was <sup>9</sup> intreated of us. 24 ¶ Then I separated twelve of the <sup>2</sup> chief <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>3</sup> priests, <sup>4</sup> Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them, 25 And weighed unto them <sup>5</sup> the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, <sup>†</sup> even the offering <sup>5</sup> of the house of our God, which the king, and his coun- sellors, and his <sup>o</sup> lords, <sup>1</sup> and all Israel <sup>†</sup> there present, had ofe- fered: 26 I even weighed <sup>7</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> their hand six hundred and fifty ta- lents of silver, and silver ves- sels an hundred talents <sup>8</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> of gold an hundred talents; 27 <sup>9</sup> Also twenty basons <sup>1</sup> of gold, of a thousand <sup>1</sup> drams <sup>1</sup> ; and two vessels of <sup>m</sup> fine <sup>2</sup> cop- per, <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> precious as gold. 28 And I said unto them, Ye <sup>†</sup> are <sup>2</sup> holy unto the LORD <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> the vessels <sup>†</sup> are <sup>o</sup> holy <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> ; and the silver and the gold <sup>†</sup> are a freewill offering unto the LORD <sup>4</sup> God of your fathers. 29 Watch ye, and keep <sup>†</sup> them, until ye weigh <sup>†</sup> them before the <sup>5</sup> chief <sup>1</sup> of the priests and the Levites, and <sup>o</sup> chief <sup>1</sup> of the fathers <sup>1</sup> of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the chambers of the house of the LORD. 30 So <sup>o</sup> took <sup>1</sup> the priests and the Levites <sup>7</sup> the weight of the silver <sup>o</sup> , and the gold, and the vessels, to bring <sup>†</sup> them to Je- rusalem unto the house of our God. 31 ¶ Then we departed from the river of Ahava on the twelfth <sup>†</sup> day of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem: and <sup>†</sup> the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy <sup>8</sup> , and of such as lay <sup>1</sup> in wait by the way. 32 And we <sup>o</sup> came to Jerusa- lem, and abode there three days.	2 <sup>s</sup> chiefs 3 <sup>m</sup> In Neh. 12. 21, Le- vites. 4 <sup>m</sup> even 5 <sup>m</sup> Or, besides 6 <sup>s</sup> for 7 <sup>s</sup> into 8 <sup>s</sup> ; 9 <sup>s</sup> and 20 twenty bowls 1 <sup>s</sup> daries 2 <sup>s</sup> bright brass, 3 <sup>s</sup> , and 4 <sup>m</sup> , the 5 <sup>s</sup> chiefs 6 <sup>s</sup> the princes of the fathers' houses 7 <sup>m</sup> receiv- ed 8 <sup>s</sup> and the lie
9 <sup>s</sup> which were teachers. 10 <sup>m</sup> Or, which had under- standing 11 <sup>m</sup> An- other reading is, I gave them com- mand- ment. 12 <sup>s</sup> forth 13 <sup>s</sup> ; 14 <sup>m</sup> The text as pointed has, Iddo, his brother. 15 <sup>s</sup> Neth- inim 16 <sup>s</sup> accord- ing to 17 <sup>m</sup> Or, Ish- sechel 18 <sup>s</sup> dis- cretion, 19 <sup>s</sup> and of the Neth- inim, 20 <sup>s</sup> given 21 <sup>s</sup> humble 22 <sup>s</sup> straight way, 23 <sup>s</sup> ask		<sup>1</sup> Heb. I put words in their mouth: See 2 Sam. 14. 3, 19. <sup>2</sup> Heb. yellow, or, shining brass. <sup>3</sup> Heb. desirable. <sup>4</sup> Lev. 21.6-8. Deut. 33.8. <sup>5</sup> Lev. 22.2,3. Num. 4.4, 15, 19, 20. <sup>6</sup> Neh. 8.7. & 9.4, 5. <sup>7</sup> 2 Chr. 20.3. <sup>8</sup> ch. 7.6,9,28. <sup>9</sup> Lev. 16.29. <sup>10</sup> 23.29. Is. 58.3, 5. <sup>11</sup> Ps. 5.8. <sup>12</sup> So 1 Cor. 9.15. <sup>13</sup> Neh. 2.11.		

R.V.	<i>Ezra's prayer and</i>	EZRA 9.	<i>confession of sins.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> And	33 <sup>1</sup> ¶ Now <sup>1</sup> on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels <sup>2</sup> weighed in the house of our God <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the hand of Meremoth the son of Uriah the priest; and with him <sup>4</sup> was Eleazar the son of Phinehas; and with them <sup>5</sup> was Jozabad the son of Jeshua, and Noadiah the son of Binnui, <sup>6</sup> Levites;	B.C. c. 457. " ch. 10. 3. Is. 66. 2. b ver. 25, 30. c Ex. 29. 39. d Or, affliction. e Ex. 9. 29, 33. f Dan. 9. 7, 8. g Ps. 38. 4. h So ch. 6. 17. i Or, guiltiness. j 2 Chr. 24. 9. Rev. 18. 5. k Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 5, 6, 8. l Dent. 28. 36, 64. Neh. 9. 30. m ch. 7. 21. n Dan. 9. 7, 8. o Heb. monument.	me every one that <sup>a</sup> trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the <sup>1</sup> transgression of those that had been carried away <sup>1</sup> ; and I sat astonished until the <sup>c</sup> evening <sup>2</sup> sacrifice <sup>1</sup> .	1 <sup>s</sup> trespass of them of the captivity 2 <sup>s</sup> oblation. 3 <sup>s</sup> humiliation [ <sup>m</sup> Or, fasting], even with 4 <sup>s</sup> rent; and 5 <sup>s</sup> ; and I
2 <sup>s</sup> into <sup>m</sup> Or, by	34 <sup>1</sup> By <sup>1</sup> number <sup>2</sup> and by weight <sup>3</sup> of every one <sup>1</sup> ; and all the weight was written at that time.		<sup>5</sup> ¶ And at the evening <sup>2</sup> sacrifice <sup>1</sup> I arose up from my <sup>3</sup> heaviness; and having rent <sup>1</sup> my garment and my mantle <sup>1</sup> , I fell upon my knees, and <sup>c</sup> spread out my hands unto the LORD my God <sup>5</sup> .	6 <sup>s</sup> guiltiness
3 <sup>a</sup> the	35 <sup>1</sup> Also the children of those that had been carried away, <sup>1</sup> which were come out of <sup>2</sup> the captivity, <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> offered burnt offerings unto the God of Israel, twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve <sup>7</sup> he goats <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> for a sin offering: all <sup>5</sup> this was a burnt offering unto the LORD.		<sup>6</sup> And <sup>1</sup> said, O my God, I am <sup>7</sup> ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for <sup>9</sup> our iniquities are increased over <sup>10</sup> our head, and our <sup>6</sup> trespass <sup>1</sup> is <sup>k</sup> grown up unto the heavens.	7 <sup>s</sup> we have been exceeding guilty [ <sup>m</sup> Heb. in great guiltiness. 8 <sup>s</sup> spoiling,
4 <sup>s</sup> the whole by	36 <sup>1</sup> ¶ And they delivered the king's <sup>2</sup> commissions unto the king's <sup>3</sup> lieutenants, <sup>1</sup> and to the governors <sup>4</sup> on this side <sup>1</sup> the river: and they furthered the people <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the house of God.		<sup>7</sup> Since the days of our fathers <sup>7</sup> have <sup>1</sup> we been in a great trespass <sup>1</sup> unto this day; and for our iniquities <sup>m</sup> have we, our kings, <sup>1</sup> and our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to <sup>a</sup> spoil, <sup>1</sup> and to <sup>2</sup> confusion of face, as <sup>†</sup> it is this day.	7 <sup>s</sup> we have been exceeding guilty [ <sup>m</sup> Heb. in great guiltiness. 8 <sup>s</sup> spoiling,
5 <sup>s</sup> The children of the captivity, 6 <sup>s</sup> exile,			<sup>8</sup> And now for a <sup>9</sup> little <sup>5</sup> space <sup>1</sup> grace hath been <sup>†</sup> shewed from the LORD our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us <sup>7</sup> a <sup>1</sup> nail in his holy place, that our God may <sup>†</sup> lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage.	9 <sup>s</sup> moment 1 <sup>m</sup> See Is. 22. 23.
7 <sup>s</sup> he-goats			<sup>9</sup> ¶ For we <sup>2</sup> were <sup>1</sup> bondmen; <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but <sup>4</sup> hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and <sup>5</sup> to repair the <sup>3</sup> desolations <sup>1</sup> thereof, and to give us <sup>a</sup> a wall in Judah and in Jerusalem.	2 <sup>s</sup> are 3 <sup>s</sup> ruins [ <sup>m</sup> Or, waste places 1 <sup>m</sup> Or, fence
8 <sup>s</sup> sa-traps, 9 <sup>s</sup> beyond			<sup>10</sup> And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments,	
	CHAPTER 9.		<sup>11</sup> Which thou hast commanded <sup>9</sup> by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land <sup>5</sup> with the <sup>†</sup> filthiness of the people <sup>1</sup> of the lands, <sup>6</sup> with <sup>1</sup> their abominations, which have filled it <sup>†</sup> from one end to another with their <sup>7</sup> uncleanness. <sup>1</sup>	5 <sup>s</sup> through the uncleanness of the peoples 6 <sup>s</sup> through 7 <sup>s</sup> filthiness.
1 <sup>s</sup> drew near unto	NOW when these things were done, the princes <sup>1</sup> came to <sup>1</sup> me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the Levites, have not <sup>2</sup> separated themselves from the <sup>2</sup> people <sup>1</sup> of the lands, <sup>a</sup> doing according to their abominations, <sup>†</sup> even of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.	" Or, a pin: that is, a constant and sure abode. So Is. 22. 31. f Ps. 13. 5. g 34. 5. h Neh. 9. 36. i Ps. 134. 33. j ch. 6. 21. Neh. 9. 2. k ch. 7. 28. l Dent. 12. 30, 31. m Heb. to set up. Is. 5. 2. n Ex. 24. 16. Dent. 7. 3. Neh. 13. 23. o Ex. 19. 6. A 22. 31. Dent. 7. 6. A 14. 2. j 2 Cor. 6. 14. k Heb. by the hand of thy servants. l Job 1. 29. m ch. 6. 21. n Ps. 143. 4. i Heb. from month to month. 35. 2 Kin. 21. 16.		
2 <sup>s</sup> peoples	2 For they have <sup>a</sup> taken of their daughters for themselves <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and for their sons <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> so that the <sup>c</sup> holy seed have <sup>7</sup> mingled themselves with the <sup>4</sup> people of those <sup>1</sup> lands: yea, the hand of the princes and <sup>5</sup> rulers hath been <sup>6</sup> chief in this trespass.			
3 <sup>s</sup> ;	3 And when I heard this thing, <sup>h</sup> I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down <sup>k</sup> astonied.			
4 <sup>s</sup> peoples of the	4 Then were assembled unto			
5 <sup>m</sup> Or, deputies 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, first				

	12 Now therefore <sup>a</sup> give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, <sup>b</sup> nor seek their peace or their <sup>1</sup> wealth <sup>1</sup> for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and <sup>d</sup> leave <sup>†</sup> it for an inheritance to your children for ever.	B.C. 457. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 23. 32. & 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 23. 6. <sup>c</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 10.	God; and let it be done according to the law. 4 Arise; for <sup>1</sup> this <sup>1</sup> matter <sup>†</sup> belongeth unto thee <sup>2</sup> : we also <sup>will be</sup> <sup>1</sup> with thee: <sup>c</sup> be of good courage, and do <sup>†</sup> it.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> the <sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> , and we are
<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> prosperity	13 And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great <sup>2</sup> trespass, <sup>1</sup> seeing that thou our God <sup>†</sup> hast punished us less than our iniquities <sup>†</sup> deserve, and hast given us <sup>†</sup> such <sup>3</sup> deliverance as this;	<sup>d</sup> Prov. 13. 22. & 20. 7. <sup>e</sup> Neh. 5. 12.	5 Then arose Ezra, and made the <sup>3</sup> chief <sup>1</sup> priests, the Levites, and all Israel, <sup>e</sup> to swear that they <sup>†</sup> should <sup>1</sup> do according to this word. <sup>5</sup> And <sup>1</sup> they sware.	<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> chiefs of the <sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> would <sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> So
<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> guilt,	14 Should <sup>1</sup> we <sup>9</sup> again break thy commandments, and <sup>†</sup> join in affinity with the <sup>4</sup> people of <sup>1</sup> these abominations? wouldst not thou be <sup>8</sup> angry with us till thou hadst consumed <sup>†</sup> us, so that <sup>†</sup> there should <sup>1</sup> be no remnant <sup>5</sup> nor escaping <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>hast withheld beneath our iniquities</i> , Ps. 103. 10. <sup>g</sup> John 5. 14. <sup>h</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 20. <sup>i</sup> 21. <sup>j</sup> Deut. 9. 18. <sup>k</sup> ver. 2. Neh. 13. 23. <sup>l</sup> 27. <sup>m</sup> Deut. 9. 8.	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of <sup>6</sup> Johanan <sup>1</sup> the son of Eliashib: <sup>†</sup> and when he came thither, he <sup>h</sup> did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the <sup>8</sup> transgression of them that had been carried away. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> Jeho- hanan <sup>7</sup> <sup>m</sup> Accord- ing to some ancient versions, and he lodged there. <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> tres- pass of them of the cap- tivity.
<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> a rem- nant, shall	15 O LORD <sup>6</sup> God of Israel, <sup>†</sup> thou <sup>†</sup> art righteous <sup>7</sup> : for we remain yet <sup>1</sup> escaped, as <sup>†</sup> it is this day: behold, we <sup>†</sup> are <sup>m</sup> before thee <sup>n</sup> in our <sup>8</sup> trespasses: for we cannot <sup>1</sup> <sup>p</sup> stand before thee because of this.	<sup>l</sup> Neh. 9. 33. Dan. 9. 14. <sup>m</sup> Rom. 3. 19. <sup>n</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 17. <sup>p</sup> Ps. 130. 3. <sup>q</sup> Heb. <i>devoted</i> .	7 And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jerusalem;	<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> came not <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> Heb. devoted. <sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> the captivity.
<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> peoples that do			8 And that whosoever <sup>9</sup> would not come <sup>1</sup> within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be <sup>1</sup> q forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of <sup>†</sup> those that had been carried away. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> came not <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> Heb. devoted. <sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> the captivity.
<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> , nor any to escape <sup>6</sup> <sup>a</sup> , the <sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; for we are left a rem- nant that is <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> guilti- ness; for none can			9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within <sup>3</sup> three days <sup>4</sup> . It <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> was the ninth month, on the twentieth day of the month <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> all the people sat in the <sup>6</sup> street of <sup>1</sup> the house of God, trembling because of <sup>†</sup> this matter, and for <sup>7</sup> the great rain.	<sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup> the <sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; it <sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> : <sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> broad place before <sup>7</sup> <sup>m</sup> Heb. the rains.
	CHAPTER 10.		10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have <sup>8</sup> transgressed, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> have <sup>9</sup> taken strange wives, <sup>1</sup> to increase the <sup>1</sup> trespass <sup>1</sup> of Israel.	<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> tres- passed, <sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> mar- ried strange women, <sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> guilt <sup>2</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, give thanks <sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup> , the <sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> peoples <sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> women.
<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> while <sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> made confes- sion, <sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> was gathered together	NOW <sup>9</sup> when <sup>1</sup> Ezra <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> prayed, and <sup>†</sup> when he had confessed, <sup>1</sup> weeping and casting himself down <sup>2</sup> before the house of God, there <sup>†</sup> assembled <sup>1</sup> unto him out of Israel a very great congregation of men and women and children: for the people <sup>9</sup> wept very sore.	<sup>r</sup> Dan. 9. 20. <sup>t</sup> See 1 Sam. 12. 18. <sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 9. <sup>v</sup> Heb. <i>the showers</i> . <sup>w</sup> Heb. <i>wept a great weeping</i> . <sup>x</sup> Heb. <i>have caused to dwell, or, have brought back</i> . <sup>y</sup> Josh. 7. 19. Prov. 28. 13. <sup>z</sup> Neh. 13. 27. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 3.	11 Now therefore <sup>2a</sup> make confession unto the LORD <sup>3</sup> God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and <sup>c</sup> separate yourselves from the <sup>4</sup> people <sup>1</sup> of the land, and from the strange <sup>5</sup> wives. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> tres- passed, <sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> mar- ried strange women, <sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> guilt <sup>2</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, give thanks <sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup> , the <sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> peoples <sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> women.
<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> Sheca- niah	2 And <sup>3</sup> Shechaniah <sup>1</sup> the son of Jehiel, <sup>†</sup> one of the sons of Elam, answered and said unto Ezra, We have <sup>b</sup> trespassed against our God, and have <sup>4</sup> taken strange wives of the people <sup>1</sup> of the land: yet now there is hope <sup>5</sup> in <sup>1</sup> Israel concerning this thing.	<sup>d</sup> 2 Chr. 34. 31. <sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>to bring forth</i> . <sup>f</sup> ch. 9. 4. <sup>g</sup> Deut. 7. 2. 3.	12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, <sup>†</sup> As thou hast said <sup>1</sup> , so must we do.	<sup>2</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, As thou hast said, so it be- hoveth us to do <sup>7</sup> <sup>a</sup> con- cerning us
<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> mar- ried strange women of the peoples <sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> for	3 Now therefore let us make <sup>d</sup> a covenant with our God <sup>†</sup> to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of <sup>6</sup> my lord, and of those that <sup>†</sup> tremble at <sup>7</sup> the commandment of our		13 But the people <sup>†</sup> are many, and <sup>†</sup> it is a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither <sup>†</sup> is this a work	
<sup>6</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, the Lord				

R.V.	The names of those who	EZRA 10.	had taken strange wives.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> have greatly 2 <sup>s</sup> matter. 3 <sup>s</sup> princes be [ <sup>M</sup> Heb. stand] appointed for 4 <sup>s</sup> that are 5 <sup>s</sup> A which have married strange women 6 <sup>s</sup> be turned from us, until this matter be dispatched. <sup>M</sup> Or, as touching this matter 7 <sup>s</sup> Jahzeiah 8 <sup>s</sup> stood up against <sup>M</sup> Or, were appointed over this 9 <sup>s</sup> heads of fathers' houses, after their fathers' houses, 1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> A they 3 <sup>s</sup> married strange women 4 <sup>s</sup> , 5 <sup>s</sup> , 6 <sup>s</sup> hand 7 <sup>s</sup> guilt.	of one day or two: for 'we <sup>1</sup> are many that have <sup>1</sup> transgressed in this <sup>2</sup> thing.' 14 Let now our <sup>3</sup> rulers of <sup>1</sup> all the congregation <sup>o</sup> stand <sup>1</sup> , and let all them <sup>4</sup> which have taken strange wives <sup>1</sup> in our cities <sup>5</sup> come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until <sup>6</sup> the fierce wrath of our God <sup>o</sup> for this matter be turned from us. <sup>1</sup> 15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Only Jonathan the son of Asahel and <sup>7</sup> Jahaziah <sup>1</sup> the son of Tikvah <sup>8</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>d</sup> were employed about <sup>1</sup> this matter: and Meshullam and Shabbethai the Levite helped them. 16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, with certain <sup>9</sup> chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, <sup>1</sup> and all of them by <sup>1</sup> their names, were separated <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter. 17 And they made an end with all the men that had <sup>3</sup> taken strange wives <sup>1</sup> by the first day of the first month. 18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And among the sons of the priests there were found that had <sup>3</sup> taken strange wives <sup>1</sup> : namely, of the sons of Jeshua <sup>4</sup> the son of Jozadak, and his brethren <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Maaseiah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedaliah. 19 And they <sup>6</sup> gave their <sup>6</sup> hands <sup>1</sup> that they would put away their wives; and <sup>1</sup> being <sup>1</sup> guilty, they offered a ram of the flock for their <sup>7</sup> trespass. <sup>1</sup> 20 And of the sons of Immer; Hanani <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Zebadiah. 21 And of the sons of Harim; Maaseiah, and Elijah, and Shemaiah, and Jehiel, and Uziah. 22 And of the sons of <sup>8</sup> Pashur <sup>1</sup> ; Elioenai, Maaseiah, Ishmael, <sup>9</sup> Nethaneel, <sup>1</sup> Jozabad, and Elasah. 23 Also <sup>1</sup> of the Levites: Jozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> (the same <sup>1</sup> is Kelita <sup>2</sup> ), <sup>1</sup> Pethahiah, Judah, and Eliezer. 24 <sup>3</sup> Of the singers also <sup>1</sup> ; Elia-	B.C. 457. <sup>a</sup> Or, we have greatly offended in this thing. <sup>b</sup> 2 Chr. 30. 8. <sup>c</sup> Or, till this matter be dispatched. <sup>d</sup> Heb. stood.	shib: and of the porters; Shalum, and Telem, and Uri. 25 <sup>1</sup> Moreover <sup>1</sup> of Israel: of the sons of Parosh; Ramiah, and <sup>2</sup> Jeziel, and Malchiah, and Miamin, <sup>1</sup> and Eleazar, and Malchijah, and Benaiah. 26 And of the sons of Elam; Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Jehiel, and Abdi, and Jeremoth, and <sup>3</sup> Eliah. <sup>1</sup> 27 And of the sons of Zattu; Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Jeremoth, and Zabad, and Aziza. 28 <sup>4</sup> Of the sons also <sup>1</sup> of Bebai; Jehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> Athlai. 29 And of the sons of Bani; Meshullam, Malluch, and Adajah, Jashub, and Sheal, <sup>5</sup> and Ramoth. <sup>1</sup> 30 And of the sons of Pahathmoab; Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattaniah, <sup>6</sup> Bezaleel, <sup>1</sup> and Binnui, and Manasseh. 31 And of the sons of Harim; Eliezer, <sup>7</sup> Ishijah, Malchiah, <sup>1</sup> Shemaiah, Shimeon <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> 32 Benjamin, Malluch, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> Shemiah. 33 Of the sons of Hashum; Mattenai, <sup>9</sup> Mattathah, <sup>1</sup> Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manasseh, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> Shimei. 34 Of the sons of Bani; Maadai, Amram, and Uel <sup>1</sup> , 35 Benaiah, Bedeiah, <sup>2</sup> Chelluh, <sup>1</sup> 36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Elia- shib <sup>1</sup> , 37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and <sup>3</sup> Jaasau, <sup>1</sup> 38 And Bani, and Binnui, Shimei <sup>1</sup> , 39 And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah <sup>1</sup> , 40 <sup>9</sup> Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai <sup>1</sup> , 41 <sup>4</sup> Azareel, <sup>1</sup> and Shelemiah, Shemariah <sup>1</sup> , 42 Shallum, Amariah, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> Joseph. 43 Of the sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, <sup>5</sup> Jadau, <sup>1</sup> and Joel, Benaiah. 44 All these had taken strange wives: and <sup>6</sup> some of them had wives by whom they had children.	1 <sup>s</sup> And 2 <sup>s</sup> Izziah, and Malchijah, and Miamin, 3 <sup>s</sup> Elijah. 4 <sup>s</sup> And of the sons 5 <sup>s</sup> Jeremoth. <sup>M</sup> Another reading is, and Ramoth. 6 <sup>s</sup> Bezaleel, 7 <sup>s</sup> Isshijah, Malchijah, 8 <sup>s</sup> ; 9 <sup>s</sup> Mattathah, 1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> Chelluh; <sup>M</sup> Another reading is, Chelluh. 3 <sup>s</sup> Jaasu; <sup>M</sup> Another reading is, Jaasai. 4 <sup>s</sup> Azarel, 5 <sup>s</sup> Iddo, <sup>M</sup> Another reading is, Jaddai. 6 <sup>s</sup> Or, some of the wives had borne children



# THE BOOK OF NEHEMIAH.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> *Nehemiah, understanding by Hanani the misery of Jerusalem, mourneth, fasteth, and prayeth. 5 His prayer.*

<sup>1</sup> *M* Or,  
history  
<sup>2</sup> *S* Hachaliah.  
<sup>3</sup> *S* ¶ Now  
<sup>4</sup> *S* Chisleu,  
<sup>5</sup> *M* See  
ch. 2. 1.  
<sup>6</sup> *M* Or,  
castle  
<sup>7</sup> *A* out

**T**HE words of <sup>6</sup> Nehemiah, the son of <sup>2</sup> Hachaliah.  
<sup>3</sup> And <sup>1</sup> it came to pass in the month <sup>4</sup> Chisleu, <sup>5</sup> in the twentieth year, as I was in Shushan the <sup>6</sup> palace,

<sup>2</sup> That Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and <sup>7</sup> certain men of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem.

<sup>3</sup> And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province <sup>4</sup> are in great affliction and reproach: <sup>5</sup> the wall of Jerusalem also <sup>6</sup> is broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire.

<sup>4</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned <sup>5</sup> certain days, and fasted, <sup>6</sup> and prayed before the God of heaven,

<sup>8</sup> *S*; and  
<sup>1</sup> I fasted

<sup>5</sup> And said, I beseech thee, <sup>6</sup> O LORD <sup>7</sup> God of heaven, the great and terrible God, <sup>8</sup> that keepeth covenant and mercy <sup>9</sup> for <sup>10</sup> them that love him and <sup>11</sup> observe <sup>12</sup> his commandments:

<sup>9</sup> *A*, the

<sup>6</sup> Let thine ear now be attentive, and <sup>7</sup> thine eyes open, that thou mayest <sup>8</sup> hear <sup>9</sup> the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee <sup>10</sup> now, <sup>11</sup> day and night, for the children of Israel thy servants, <sup>12</sup> and <sup>13</sup> I confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee: <sup>14</sup> both <sup>15</sup> I and my father's house have sinned.

<sup>1</sup> *S* with  
<sup>2</sup> *S* keep

<sup>7</sup> We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have <sup>8</sup> not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the <sup>9</sup> judgments, <sup>10</sup> which thou commandest thy servant Moses.

<sup>3</sup> *S* hearken-  
en unto  
<sup>4</sup> *S* at this  
time,  
<sup>5</sup> *S* while I

<sup>6</sup> *S* yea,

<sup>7</sup> *S* judge-  
ments,

<sup>8</sup> Remember, I beseech thee,

B.C.c.446.

<sup>1</sup> Lev. 26. 33.  
Deut. 4. 25-27.  
<sup>2</sup> 28. 64.  
<sup>3</sup> ch. 10. 1.  
<sup>4</sup> Lev. 26. 39, &c.  
Deut. 4. 29-31.  
<sup>5</sup> 30. 2.  
<sup>6</sup> Deut. 30. 4.

<sup>7</sup> Deut. 9. 29.  
Dan. 9. 15.

<sup>8</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>9</sup> ch. 2. 17.  
<sup>10</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 10.  
<sup>11</sup> Is. 26. 8.  
Heb. 13. 18.

<sup>12</sup> ch. 2. 1.

the word that thou commandest thy servant Moses, saying, <sup>1</sup> If ye <sup>2</sup> transgress, I will scatter you abroad among the <sup>3</sup> nations:

<sup>1</sup> *S* tres-  
pass,  
<sup>2</sup> *S* peo-  
ples  
<sup>3</sup> *S* return  
<sup>4</sup> *S*,  
<sup>5</sup> *S* your  
outcasts  
were in

<sup>9</sup> But <sup>1</sup> if ye <sup>2</sup> turn <sup>3</sup> unto me, and keep my commandments <sup>4</sup>, and do them <sup>5</sup>, <sup>6</sup> though <sup>7</sup> there were of you cast out unto <sup>8</sup> the uttermost part of the heaven, <sup>9</sup> yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to <sup>10</sup> set my name <sup>11</sup> there.

<sup>6</sup> *S* cause  
my name  
to dwell

<sup>10</sup> Now these <sup>1</sup> are thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand.

<sup>11</sup> O Lord, I beseech thee, <sup>2</sup> let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who <sup>3</sup> desire <sup>4</sup> to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man. <sup>5</sup> For I was the king's <sup>6</sup> cupbearer.

<sup>7</sup> *S* de-  
light  
<sup>8</sup> *S* (Now I  
was cup-  
bearer to  
the king.)

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> *Artaxerxes, understanding the cause of Nehemiah's sadness, sendeth him with letters to Jerusalem. 9 Nehemiah arriveth there. 12 He vieweth secretly the ruins of the walls. 17 He inciteth the Jews to build in despite of the enemies.*

**A**ND it came to pass in the month Nisan, in the twentieth year of <sup>2</sup> Artaxerxes the king, <sup>3</sup> that <sup>4</sup> wine <sup>5</sup> was before him: and <sup>6</sup> I took up the wine, and gave <sup>7</sup> it unto the king. Now I had not been <sup>8</sup> beforetime sad in his presence.

<sup>9</sup> *S* when  
<sup>1</sup> *S*, that

<sup>2</sup> Wherefore <sup>3</sup> the king said unto me, Why <sup>4</sup> is thy countenance sad, seeing thou <sup>5</sup> art not sick? this <sup>6</sup> is nothing <sup>7</sup> else but <sup>8</sup> sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid <sup>9</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> *S* And

<sup>3</sup> And <sup>4</sup> said unto the king, <sup>5</sup> Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when <sup>6</sup> the city,

<sup>3</sup> *S*.  
<sup>4</sup> *A* I

	the place of my fathers' sepulchres, <sup>1</sup> <i>lieth</i> waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire?	B.C.e.445.	even before the dragon <sup>1</sup> well, and to the dung <sup>1</sup> <i>port,</i> and viewed the walls of Jerusalem, which were <sup>2</sup> <i>broken</i> down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire.	<sup>1</sup> <i>gate,</i>
	4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I prayed to the God of heaven.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 17. & ch. 1. 3.	14 Then I went on to the <sup>2</sup> <i>b</i> gate of the fountain, <sup>1</sup> and to the king's pool: but <sup>†</sup> <i>there</i> was no place for the beast <sup>†</sup> <i>that</i> was under me to pass.	<sup>2</sup> <i>fountain gate</i>
	5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.	<sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 15. 25. Jer. 31. 40.	15 Then went I up in the night by the <sup>c</sup> brook, and viewed the wall <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> turned back, and entered by the <sup>†</sup> gate of the valley, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> so returned.	<sup>3</sup> <i>S</i> ; and I <sup>4</sup> <i>S</i> valley gate, <sup>5</sup> <i>M</i> Or, <i>deputies</i>
	6 And the king said unto me, (the <sup>a</sup> queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; and I set him <sup>a</sup> a time.	<sup>d</sup> Heb. wife.	16 And the <sup>2</sup> rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told <sup>†</sup> it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the <sup>2</sup> rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.	
	7 Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may <sup>1</sup> convey me over <sup>†</sup> till I come <sup>2</sup> into <sup>†</sup> Judah;	<sup>e</sup> ch. 5. 11. & 13. 6.	17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then said I unto them, Ye see the <sup>o</sup> distress <sup>1</sup> that we <sup>†</sup> are in, how Jerusalem <sup>†</sup> lieth waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come <sup>o</sup> , and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more <sup>†</sup> a reproach.	<sup>6</sup> <i>S</i> evil case
<sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> let me pass through	8 And a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's <sup>3</sup> forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the <sup>†</sup> palace which <i>appertained</i> <sup>†</sup> <sup>b</sup> to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, <sup>†</sup> according to the good hand of my God upon me.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 3. Ps. 44. 13. & 79. 4. Jer. 24. 9. Ezek. 5. 14. 15. & 22. 4. <sup>g</sup> ver. 8. <sup>h</sup> ch. 3. 7. <sup>i</sup> ver. 18. Ezra 5. 5. & 7. 6, 9, 28. & 2 Sam. 2. 7.	18 <sup>7</sup> Then <sup>†</sup> I told them of <sup>7</sup> the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also <sup>8</sup> the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So they <sup>8</sup> strengthened their hands for <sup>9</sup> this <sup>†</sup> good work.	<sup>7</sup> <i>S</i> And <sup>8</sup> <i>A</i> of <sup>9</sup> <i>S</i> the
<sup>2</sup> <i>S</i> unto <sup>3</sup> <i>M</i> Or, <i>park</i>	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent <sup>5</sup> captains of the army and horsemen <sup>o</sup> with me <sup>†</sup> .	<sup>j</sup> Ps. 44. 13. & 79. 4. & 89. 6. <sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 6.	19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and Geshem the Arabian, heard <sup>†</sup> it, they <sup>†</sup> laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What <sup>†</sup> is this thing that ye do? <sup>m</sup> will ye rebel against the king?	
<sup>4</sup> <i>S</i> castle which appertaineth	10 <sup>6</sup> When <sup>†</sup> Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard <sup>†</sup> of <i>it</i> , it grieved them exceedingly <sup>7</sup> that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel.		20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: <sup>n</sup> but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.	
<sup>5</sup> <i>A</i> with me	11 So I <sup>p</sup> came to Jerusalem, and was there three days.	<sup>p</sup> Ezra 4. 3. <sup>q</sup> Ezra 8. 32.		
<sup>6</sup> <i>S</i> And when	12 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I <sup>†</sup> any man what my God <sup>o</sup> had <sup>†</sup> put <sup>†</sup> in <sup>†</sup> my heart to do <sup>q</sup> at <sup>†</sup> Jerusalem: neither <sup>†</sup> was <sup>†</sup> there <sup>†</sup> any beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon.		CHAPTER 3. <sup>o</sup> The names and order of them that builded the wall.	
<sup>7</sup> <i>A</i> , for	13 And I went out by night by the <sup>1</sup> gate of the valley,	<sup>r</sup> ch. 12. 10. <sup>s</sup> John 5. 2. <sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 26. 9. ch. 3. 13. <sup>u</sup> ch. 12. 39.	THEN <sup>9</sup> Eliashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, and they builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; <sup>u</sup> even unto the	
<sup>8</sup> <i>S</i> into <sup>9</sup> <i>S</i> for <sup>1</sup> <i>S</i> valley gate, even toward the dragon's				

R.V.	<i>The builders</i>	NEHEMIAH 3.	<i>of the wall.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> Ham- meah <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>The hun- dred</i>	tower of <sup>1</sup> Meah' they sanc- tified it, unto the tower of	B.C. 445.	12 And next unto him re- paired Shallum the son of	1 <sup>s</sup> Hal- lohesh,
2 <sup>s</sup> Hana- nel.	<sup>2</sup> And <sup>b</sup> next unto him build- ed the men of Jericho. And next	<sup>a</sup> Jer. 31, 23. Zech. 14. 10. <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>at his hand.</i> <sup>c</sup> Ezra 2. 34. <sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 13.	<sup>1</sup> Halohesh,' the ruler of <sup>2</sup> the half part' of Jerusalem, he and his daughters.	2 <sup>s</sup> half the- dis- trict
3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>him.</i>	to <sup>3</sup> them builded Zaccur the son of Imri.		13 <sup>d</sup> The valley gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants	
4 <sup>s</sup> And	3 <sup>4</sup> <sup>e</sup> But' the fish gate did the sons of Hassenaah build <sup>5</sup> , who	<sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 33. 14. ch. 12. 39. Zeph. 1. 10.	of Zanoah; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the	3 <sup>s</sup> bolts
5 <sup>s</sup> ; they	<i>also</i> <sup>f</sup> laid the beams thereof, and <sup>g</sup> set up the doors thereof, the <sup>6</sup> 'locks' thereof, and the bars thereof.	<sup>f</sup> Seech. 6. 1. & 7. 1. <sup>g</sup> ch. 2. 13.	<sup>3</sup> locks' thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits	4 <sup>s</sup> of
6 <sup>s</sup> bolts			<sup>1</sup> on' the wall unto <sup>9</sup> the dung gate.	
7 <sup>s</sup> Uriah.	4 And next unto them re- paired Meremoth the son of		14 <sup>5</sup> But' the dung gate re- paired <sup>6</sup> Malchiah' the son of	5 <sup>s</sup> And
8 <sup>s</sup> Hak- koz.	<sup>7</sup> Urijah,' the son of <sup>8</sup> Koz.' And next unto them repaired		Rechab, the ruler of <sup>7</sup> part' of Beth-haccerem'; he built it, and set up the doors thereof,	6 <sup>s</sup> Mal- chijah
9 <sup>s</sup> Me- shezabel.	Meshullam the son of Bere- chiah, the son of <sup>9</sup> Mesheza- beel.' And next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Baana.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 14.	the <sup>3</sup> 'locks' thereof, and the bars thereof.	7 <sup>s</sup> the district of Beth- hacche- rem
1 <sup>s</sup> lord. <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>lords</i> Or, <i>Lord</i>	5 And next unto them the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to	<sup>i</sup> Judg. 5. 23. <sup>j</sup> ch. 12. 39	15 <sup>5</sup> But' the gate of the foun- tain' repaired Shallun the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of <sup>9</sup> part'	8 <sup>s</sup> And the foun- tain gate
2 <sup>s</sup> And	<sup>i</sup> the work of their <sup>1</sup> Lord.'		of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the	9 <sup>s</sup> the district
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>the gate of the old city or, of the old wall</i>	6 <sup>2</sup> Moreover' <sup>3</sup> the old gate repaired <sup>4</sup> Jehoiada' the son of Paseah <sup>5</sup> , and Meshullam the son of Besodeiah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the	<sup>j</sup> John 9. 7.	doors thereof, the <sup>3</sup> 'locks' thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of	1 <sup>s</sup> Shelah <sup>m</sup> In Is. 8. 6, <i>Shiloah.</i>
4 <sup>s</sup> Joiada	<sup>5</sup> 'locks' thereof, and the bars thereof.		<sup>1</sup> Siloah' by the king's gar- den, <sup>2</sup> and' unto the stairs that go down from the city of David.	2 <sup>s</sup> even
5 <sup>s</sup> bolts			16 After him repaired Nehe- miah the son of Azbuk, the ruler of <sup>3</sup> the half part' of Beth-zur,	3 <sup>s</sup> half the dis- trict
6 <sup>s</sup> which appre- tained to	7 And next unto them re- paired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Jadon the Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, and of	<sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 25. Is. 22. 11. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 8.	unto <sup>1</sup> the place over against the sepulchres of David, and <sup>4</sup> to' the <sup>m</sup> pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty <sup>5</sup> .	4 <sup>s</sup> unto
7 <sup>s</sup> be- yond	the river.		17 After him repaired the Le- vites, Rehun the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Hasha- biah, the ruler of <sup>3</sup> the half	5 <sup>s</sup> A men
8 <sup>s</sup> And next	8 Next unto him repaired Uzziel the son of Harhaiah, <sup>9</sup> of the' goldsmiths. <sup>8</sup> Next' unto him <sup>9</sup> also' repaired Hana- niah <sup>10</sup> the son of <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> tone' of the <sup>9</sup> apothecaries, and they		part' of Keilah, <sup>6</sup> in his part.'	6 <sup>s</sup> for his district.
9 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>per- fumers</i>	<sup>12</sup> fortified Jerusalem <sup>2</sup> unto the <sup>9</sup> broad wall.	<sup>p</sup> Or, <i>left Jerusalem unto the broad wall.</i> <sup>q</sup> ch. 12. 38.	18 After him repaired their brethren, <sup>7</sup> Bavai' the son of Henadad, the ruler of <sup>3</sup> the half	7 <sup>s</sup> Bavvai
1 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>left</i>			part' of Keilah.	
2 <sup>a</sup> even	9 And next unto them re- paired Rephaiah the son of Hur, the ruler of <sup>3</sup> the half part' of Jerusalem.	<sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 26. 9.	19 And next to him repaired Ezer the son of Jeshua, the ruler of Mizpah, another	8 <sup>s</sup> portion,
3 <sup>s</sup> half the dis- trict	10 And next unto them re- paired Jedaiah the son of Ha- rumaph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush the son of <sup>4</sup> Hashabniah.'	<sup>r</sup> Or, <i>Zaccui.</i>	<sup>5</sup> piece' over against the going up to the armoury at the	
4 <sup>s</sup> Ha- shab- neiah.	11 Malchijah the son of Ha- rim, and <sup>5</sup> Hashub' the son of Pahath-moab, repaired <sup>6</sup> the	<sup>s</sup> Heb. <i>second measure.</i> <sup>t</sup> ch. 12. 38.	<sup>7</sup> turning of the wall.	9 <sup>m</sup> An- other reading is, <i>Zac- cai.</i>
5 <sup>s</sup> Has- shub	<sup>u</sup> other piece,' <sup>x</sup> and the tower of the furnaces.		20 After him Baruch the son of <sup>2</sup> Zabbai earnestly repaired	1 <sup>s</sup> an- other portion,
6 <sup>s</sup> an- other portion,			<sup>1</sup> the other piece,' from the turning of the wall unto the door of the house of Eliashib the high priest.	2 <sup>s</sup> Uriah
			21 After him repaired Mere- moth the son of <sup>2</sup> Urijah' the son of <sup>3</sup> Koz' another <sup>4</sup> piece,' from the door of the house	3 <sup>s</sup> Hak- koz 4 <sup>s</sup> por- tion,

1 S plain.  
 M Or,  
*Circuit*  
 2 S them  
 M Heb.  
*him.*  
 3 S Has-  
 shub  
 4 S beside  
 his own  
 5 S portion,  
 6 S and  
 7 S re-  
 paired  
 8 M Or, the  
 upper  
 tower...  
*from the*  
*house of*  
*the king*  
 9 S that  
 standeth  
 1 S upper  
 house of  
 the king,  
 which is  
 2 S guard.  
 3 M Or, Pe-  
 daiah  
 the son  
 of Pa-  
 rosh  
 (now...  
*Ophel*)  
 repaired  
 unto d.c.  
 4 S repaired.  
 (Now the  
 Nethi-  
 nim  
 5 S stand-  
 eth out.)  
 6 S him  
 7 S portion,  
 8 S stand-  
 eth  
 9 S and  
 1 S Above  
 2 A own  
 3 M Heb.  
*him.*  
 4 S And  
 after  
 5 S She-  
 caniah,  
 6 S portion.  
 7 S Mal-  
 chijah  
 one of  
 the gold-  
 smiths  
 8 S house  
 of the  
 Nethi-  
 nim,  
 9 S of  
 Ham-  
 miph-  
 kad,  
 1 S ascent  
 M Or,  
*upper*  
*chamber*  
 2 S and

of Eliashib even to the end  
 of the house of Eliashib.  
 22 And after him repaired the  
 priests, the men of the <sup>1</sup>plain.  
 23 After <sup>2</sup>him<sup>1</sup> repaired Ben-  
 jamin and <sup>3</sup>Hashub<sup>1</sup> over  
 against their house. After  
<sup>2</sup>him<sup>1</sup> repaired Azariah the  
 son of Maaseiah the son of  
 Ananiah <sup>4</sup>by his<sup>1</sup> house.  
 24 After him repaired Binnui  
 the son of Henadad another  
<sup>5</sup>piece,<sup>1</sup> from the house of Aza-  
 riah unto <sup>6</sup>the turning of the  
 wall, <sup>6</sup>even<sup>1</sup> unto the corner.  
 25 Palal the son of Uzai,<sup>1</sup>  
 over against the turning of the  
 wall, and <sup>8</sup>the tower<sup>2</sup> which  
 lieth<sup>1</sup> out from the <sup>1</sup>king's  
 high house, that *was*<sup>1</sup> by the  
<sup>6</sup>court of the <sup>2</sup>prison.<sup>1</sup> After  
 him <sup>3</sup>Pedaiah the son of Pa-  
 rosh<sup>4</sup>.  
 26 Moreover <sup>7</sup>the Nethinims<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>8</sup>dwelt in <sup>2</sup>Ophel, unto <sup>1</sup>the  
 place over against <sup>m</sup>the water  
 gate toward the east, and the  
 tower that <sup>5</sup>lieth out.<sup>1</sup>  
 27 After <sup>6</sup>them<sup>1</sup> the Tekoites  
 repaired another <sup>7</sup>piece,<sup>1</sup> over  
 against the great tower that  
<sup>8</sup>lieth<sup>1</sup> out, <sup>9</sup>even<sup>1</sup> unto the  
 wall of Ophel.  
 28 <sup>1</sup>From above<sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup>horse  
 gate repaired the priests, every  
 one over against his <sup>2</sup>house.  
 29 After <sup>3</sup>them<sup>1</sup> repaired Za-  
 dok the son of Immer over  
 against his <sup>2</sup>house. <sup>4</sup>After<sup>1</sup>  
 him repaired <sup>5</sup>also<sup>1</sup> Shemaiah  
 the son of <sup>6</sup>Shechaniah,<sup>1</sup> the  
 keeper of the east gate.  
 30 After him repaired Hana-  
 niah the son of Shelemiah,  
 and Hanun the sixth son of  
 Zalaph, another <sup>6</sup>piece.<sup>1</sup> After  
 him repaired Meshullam the  
 son of Berechiah over against  
 his chamber.  
 31 After him repaired <sup>7</sup>Mal-  
 chiah the goldsmith's son<sup>1</sup> unto  
 the <sup>8</sup>place of the Nethinims,<sup>1</sup>  
 and of the merchants, over  
 against the gate <sup>9</sup>Miphkad,<sup>1</sup>  
 and to the <sup>12</sup>going up<sup>1</sup> of the  
 corner.  
 32 And between the <sup>1</sup>going  
 up of the corner <sup>2</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> the  
 sheep gate repaired the gold-  
 smiths and the merchants.

#### CHAPTER 4.

1 While the enemies scoff, Nehemiah prayeth and continueth the work. 9 He setteth a watch. 13 He armeth the

B.C. 445.

a ch. 2.10,19.

b Heb. leave to themselves.  
 c ver. 19.

d ch. 2.10,19.

e Jer. 22.2.  
 & 33.1.  
 & 37.21.

f Ezra 2.43.  
 ch. 11.21.  
 2 Ps. 123.3,4.

h Or, which dwelt in Ophel.  
 repaired unto.

i Or, The tower.  
 2 Chr. 27.3.

k Heb. despite.  
 1 Ps. 79.12.  
 Prov. 3.34.

m ch. 8.1,2.  
 & 12.27.  
 n Ps. 69.27,28.  
 & 109.14,15.  
 Jer. 18.23.

o 2 Kin. 11.16.  
 2 Chr. 23.15.  
 Jer. 31.40.

q ver. 1.

r Heb. ascended.

s Ps. 82.3-5.

t Heb. to work up error to it.  
 u Ps. 50.15.

v Or, corner chamber.

labourers, 19 and giveth military precepts.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup>BUT it came to pass<sup>2</sup>, <sup>a</sup>that<sup>1</sup> when Sanballat heard that we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said, What do these feeble Jews? <sup>2</sup>will they <sup>b</sup>fortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive the stones out of the heaps of <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> rubbish <sup>4</sup>which<sup>1</sup> are burned?

3 Now <sup>d</sup>Tobiah the Ammonite <sup>†</sup>was by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a <sup>5</sup>fox go up, he shall <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> break down their stone wall.

4 <sup>7</sup>Hear, O our God; for we are <sup>k</sup>despised: and <sup>7</sup>turn<sup>6</sup> their reproach upon their own head, and give them <sup>7</sup>for a prey in the <sup>1</sup>land of captivity:

5 And <sup>n</sup>cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked thee to anger before the builders.

6 So <sup>8</sup>we<sup>1</sup> built the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto <sup>9</sup>the half<sup>1</sup> thereof: for the people had a mind to work.

7 ¶ <sup>1</sup>But it came to pass<sup>2</sup>, <sup>q</sup>that<sup>1</sup> when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ashdodites, heard that <sup>3</sup>the walls of Jerusalem <sup>4</sup>were made up,<sup>1</sup> and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth<sup>5</sup>.

8 And <sup>6</sup>they<sup>1</sup> conspired all of them together to come <sup>†</sup>and <sup>o</sup>to<sup>1</sup> fight against Jerusalem, and <sup>u</sup>to<sup>1</sup> hinder it.

9 Nevertheless <sup>z</sup>we made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of them.

10 And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and <sup>†</sup>there is much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come <sup>s</sup>in<sup>1</sup> the midst

1 M [Ch. 3.33 in Heb.]  
 2 S that,

3 M Or, will they leave to themselves aught? Or, will men let them alone?  
 4 S, seeing they  
 5 M Or, jackal

6 A back

7 S up to spoiling in a

8 S we built  
 9 S half the height

1 M [Ch. 4.1 in Heb.]  
 2 S that,

3 A the repairing of  
 M Heb. healing went up upon the walls.  
 4 S went forward,  
 5 S;  
 6 A they  
 7 S cause confusion therein.  
 But

8 S into



R.V.	<i>Nehemiah guardeth</i>	NEHEMIAH 5.	<i>against the enemies.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> of	1 among' them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease.	B.C. 445.	work : and half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared.	
2 <sup>s</sup> that,	12 And it came to pass <sup>2</sup> , that <sup>1</sup> when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ten times <sup>3</sup> , "From <sup>1</sup> all places <sup>4</sup> whence ye shall <sup>5</sup> return unto us <sup>6</sup> they will be upon you <sup>7</sup> ."	<sup>a</sup> Or, That from all places ye must return to us.	22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jerusalem, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and <sup>1</sup> labour on <sup>1</sup> the day.	1 <sup>s</sup> may labour in 2 <sup>s</sup> every one went with his weapon to the water.
3 <sup>s</sup> from <sup>m</sup> Or, From all places whence ye shall return they will be upon us	13 ¶ Therefore set I <sup>b</sup> in the <sup>5</sup> lower places <sup>1</sup> behind the wall, <sup>6</sup> and on the higher <sup>1</sup> places, I even set the people after their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. from the lower parts of the place, &c.	23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, <sup>o</sup> saving that <sup>12</sup> every one put them off for washing. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>m</sup> The text is probably faulty.
4 <sup>s</sup> , Ye must	14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the <sup>7</sup> rulers, and to the rest of the people, "Be not ye afraid of them : remember the Lord, <sup>t</sup> which is <sup>6</sup> great and terrible, and <sup>7</sup> fight for your brethren, your sons <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and your daughters, your wives <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and your houses.	<sup>c</sup> Or, every one went with his weapon for water. See Judg. 5. 11.	CHAPTER 5.	
5 <sup>s</sup> lowest parts of the space		<sup>d</sup> Num. 14. 9.	<sup>o</sup> 1 The Jews complain of their debt, mortgage, and bondage. 6 Nehemiah rebuketh the usurers, who make a covenant of restitution. 14 He forbearth his own allowance, and keepeth hospitality. <sup>1</sup>	
6 <sup>s</sup> in the open		Deut. 1. 29.		
7 <sup>m</sup> Or, deputies		Deut. 10. 17.		
		f 2 Sam. 10. 12.		
		<sup>g</sup> Is. 5. 7.	3 AND there was <sup>1</sup> a great <sup>9</sup> cry of the people and of their wives against their <sup>a</sup> brethren the Jews.	3 <sup>s</sup> Then there arose
	15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, <sup>4</sup> and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work.	<sup>h</sup> Lev. 25. 35-37.	2 For there were that said, We, our sons <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and our daughters, <sup>t</sup> are many : <sup>4</sup> therefore we take up corn for them, <sup>1</sup> that we may eat <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and live.	4 <sup>s</sup> let us get corn,
	16 And it came to pass from that time forth, <sup>t</sup> that <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> half of my servants wrought in the work, and <sup>o</sup> the other <sup>1</sup> half of them held <sup>o</sup> both <sup>1</sup> the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the <sup>6</sup> habergeons <sup>1</sup> ; and the rulers <sup>t</sup> were behind <sup>9</sup> all the house of Judah.	Deut. 15. 7.	3 <sup>t</sup> Some also there were that said, We <sup>6</sup> have mortgaged our lands, <sup>1</sup> vineyards, and <sup>6</sup> houses, that we might buy <sup>1</sup> corn, because of the dearth.	5 <sup>s</sup> are mortgaging our fields, and our
8 <sup>s</sup> coats of mail		<sup>i</sup> Job 5. 12.	4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the king's tribute <sup>o</sup> , and that <sup>1</sup> upon our <sup>1</sup> lands and <sup>1</sup> vineyards.	6 <sup>s</sup> our houses : let us get
9 <sup>m</sup> Or, all the house of Judah that builded the wall. And they that &c.	17 They <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> builded <sup>o</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the wall <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and they that bare burdens <sup>2</sup> , with those that laded, <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other <sup>3</sup> hand held a weapon.		5 Yet now <sup>k</sup> our flesh <sup>t</sup> is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children : and, lo, we <sup>1</sup> bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and <sup>t</sup> some of our daughters are brought <sup>8</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> bondage already : neither <sup>t</sup> is it in our power <sup>t</sup> to <sup>9</sup> redeem them; <sup>1</sup> for other men have our <sup>1</sup> lands and <sup>1</sup> vineyards.	7 <sup>s</sup> fields and our
1 <sup>s</sup> that		<sup>j</sup> Ex. 21. 7.	6 ¶ And I was very angry when I heard their cry and these words.	8 <sup>s</sup> into
2 <sup>s</sup> laded themselves,		Lev. 25. 39.	7 Then <sup>1</sup> I consulted with myself, and <sup>2</sup> I rebuked <sup>1</sup> the nobles <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>3</sup> rulers, and said unto them, <sup>2</sup> Ye exact usury, every one of his brother. And I <sup>1</sup> set <sup>1</sup> a great assembly against them.	9 help it ; 1 <sup>s</sup> fields and our
3 <sup>s</sup> held his weapon; and	18 For <sup>1</sup> the builders, every one had his sword girded <sup>m</sup> by his side, and <sup>t</sup> so builded. And he that sounded the trumpet <sup>t</sup> was by me.	<sup>m</sup> Heb. on his loins.	8 ¶ And I was very angry when I heard their cry and these words.	
4 <sup>m</sup> Or, deputies	19 ¶ And I said unto the nobles, and to the <sup>4</sup> rulers <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and to the rest of the people, The work <sup>t</sup> is great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another <sup>5</sup> .	<sup>n</sup> Heb. my heart consulted in me.	7 Then <sup>1</sup> I consulted with myself, and <sup>2</sup> I rebuked <sup>1</sup> the nobles <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>3</sup> rulers, and said unto them, <sup>2</sup> Ye exact usury, every one of his brother. And I <sup>1</sup> set <sup>1</sup> a great assembly against them.	2 <sup>s</sup> contended with
5 <sup>s</sup> : in	20 In <sup>1</sup> what place <sup>6</sup> therefore <sup>1</sup> ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us <sup>7</sup> !	<sup>p</sup> Ex. 22. 25.	8 And I said unto them, We	3 <sup>m</sup> Or, deputies
6 <sup>s</sup> soever		Lev. 25. 36.		4 <sup>s</sup> held
7 <sup>s</sup> ;	our God shall fight for us.	Ezek. 22. 12.		
8 <sup>s</sup>	21 So we <sup>8</sup> laboured <sup>1</sup> in the	<sup>q</sup> Ex. 14. 14.		
wrought		Deut. 1. 30.		
		& 3. 22.		
		& 20. 4.		
		Josh. 8. 23. 10.		

1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. bought.	after our ability have <sup>1a</sup> redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and <sup>2</sup> will' ye even sell your brethren <sup>3</sup> ? or shall' they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found <sup>4</sup> nothing to answer.	B.C. 445. " Lev. 25. 48.	the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants <sup>†</sup> were gathered thither unto the work.	
2 <sup>S</sup> would		<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 9. 7. 1 Kin. 18. 19.	17 Moreover <sup>†</sup> there were <sup>b</sup> at my table <sup>o</sup> an hundred and fifty' of the Jews and <sup>1</sup> rulers, <sup>2</sup> beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that <sup>3</sup> are' about us.	1 <sup>S</sup> the rulers M or, deputies
3 <sup>S</sup> , and should			18 Now <sup>†</sup> that <sup>a</sup> which was prepared <sup>†</sup> for <sup>a</sup> me daily' <sup>†</sup> was one ox <sup>†</sup> and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this <sup>5</sup> required not I' the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people.	2 <sup>A</sup> an hundred and fifty men, 3 <sup>S</sup> were round 4 <sup>S</sup> one day
4 <sup>S</sup> never a worl.	9 Also I said, <sup>5</sup> It is not good that ye do': ought ye not to walk <sup>c</sup> in the fear of our God <sup>6</sup> 'because of the reproach of the heathen our enemies?	<sup>c</sup> Lev. 25. 36. d 1 Kin. 4. 22. e 2 Sam. 12. 11. Rom. 2. 24. 1 Pet. 2. 12.	19 <sup>6</sup> Think upon me,' my God, for good, <sup>o</sup> according to' all that I have done for this people.	5 <sup>S</sup> I demanded not
5 <sup>S</sup> The thing that ye do is not good	10 <sup>7</sup> I likewise, <sup>o</sup> and' my brethren <sup>o</sup> , and my servants, <sup>8</sup> might exact of' them money and corn <sup>9</sup> : I pray you, let us leave off this usury.	f ver. 14, 15.		6 <sup>S</sup> Remember unto me, O
6 <sup>A</sup> , 7 <sup>A</sup> And 8 <sup>S</sup> do lend 9 <sup>S</sup> on usury.	11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their <sup>1</sup> 'lands,' their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth <sup>†</sup> part of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them.	g ch. 13. 22.		
1 <sup>S</sup> fields,	12 Then said they, We will restore <sup>†</sup> them, and will require nothing of them; so will we do <sup>2</sup> as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, <sup>a</sup> and took an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise.		CHAPTER 6. o 1 Sanballat practiseth by craft, by rumours, by hired prophecies, to terrify Nehemiah. 15 The work is finished to the terror of the enemies. 17 Secret intelligence passeth between the enemies and the nobles of Judah.	
2 <sup>A</sup> , even	13 Also <sup>†</sup> I shook <sup>3</sup> my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise <sup>4</sup> , <sup>†</sup> even thus be he shaken out, and <sup>†</sup> emptied. And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the LORD. <sup>9</sup> And the people did according to this promise.	h Ezra 10. 5. Jer. 34. 8, 9. i ch. 2. 10, 19. k 4. 1, 7. l Or, Gashmu, ver. 6. m Mat. 10. 14. n Acts 13. 51. o Ps. 6. p ch. 3. 1, 3.	NOW it came to pass, <sup>†</sup> when <sup>7</sup> Sanballat <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Tobiah, and <sup>2</sup> Geshem the Arabian, and <sup>3</sup> the rest of our enemies, <sup>o</sup> heard' that I had builded the wall, and <sup>†</sup> that there was no breach left therein; ( <sup>†</sup> though <sup>1a</sup> ' that time I had not set up the doors <sup>2</sup> upon' the gates;)	7 <sup>A</sup> it was reported to 8 <sup>A</sup> to 9 <sup>A</sup> unto
3 <sup>A</sup> out	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, from the twentieth year <sup>†</sup> even unto the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king, <sup>†</sup> that is, twelve years, I and my brethren have not <sup>†</sup> eaten the bread of the governor.	q Heb. empty, or, void. r Prov. 23. 24, 25. s 2 Kin. 23. 3. t 1 Chr. 8. 12. ch. 11. 35. u Ps. 57. 12, 32.	2 That Sanballat and Geshem <sup>†</sup> sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in <sup>o</sup> some' one of the villages in the plain of <sup>†</sup> Ono. But they <sup>†</sup> thought to do me mischief.	1 <sup>S</sup> even unto 2 <sup>S</sup> in
4 <sup>S</sup> ;	15 But the former governors that <sup>5</sup> had been' before me <sup>6</sup> were chargeable unto the people, and <sup>7</sup> had taken' of them bread and wine, <sup>8</sup> beside forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants <sup>†</sup> bare rule over the people: but <sup>†</sup> so did not I, because of the <sup>a</sup> fear of God.	v ch. 13. 6.	3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I <sup>†</sup> am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?	
5 <sup>S</sup> were 6 <sup>M</sup> Or, laid burdens upon 7 <sup>S</sup> took 8 <sup>M</sup> Or, at the rate of Or, after-ward 9 <sup>M</sup> Or, lorded over 1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. held fast to.	16 Yea, also I <sup>1</sup> continued in	w 1 Cor. 9. 4, 15. x 2 Cor. 11. 9. y 12. 13. z Or, Geshem, ver. 1. aa ver. 9. ab ch. 2. 19.	4 <sup>3</sup> Yet' they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.	3 <sup>S</sup> And
			5 Then sent Sanballat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand;	1 <sup>S</sup> nations, 3 <sup>M</sup> In ver. 1. and else-where, Geshem.
			6 Wherein <sup>†</sup> was written, It is reported among the <sup>4</sup> 'heathen,' and <sup>5</sup> Gashmu saith <sup>†</sup> it, <sup>b</sup> that thou and the Jews think to rebel <sup>6</sup> : <sup>†</sup> for which cause	6 <sup>S</sup> ;

1 s : and  
thou  
wouldst

thou buildest the wall<sup>1</sup>, that thou mayest<sup>1</sup> be their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, <sup>†</sup>There is a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together.

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart.

2 A would  
have

9 For they all <sup>2</sup>made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. <sup>3</sup>Now therefore, <sup>4</sup>O God, strengthen <sup>5</sup>my hands.

3 s But  
now,

4 M Or,  
I will  
strengthen  
my  
hands

5 A thou

6 s ¶ And  
I went

7 s Me-  
hetabel,

10 <sup>6</sup>Afterward I came<sup>1</sup> unto the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah the son of <sup>7</sup>Mehetabeel, who <sup>†</sup>was shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee.

8 s such  
as I,

9 M Or,  
could go  
into the  
temple  
and live

1 s ¶ dis-  
cerned,  
and, lo,

2 s : but

3 s and

4 s For  
this  
cause

11 And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who <sup>†</sup>is there, that, <sup>†</sup>being <sup>8</sup>as I am,<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup>would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in.

12 And <sup>1</sup>lo, I perceived that God had not sent him<sup>2</sup>; but that <sup>1</sup>he pronounced this prophecy against me: <sup>3</sup>for <sup>1</sup>Tobiah and Sanballat had hired him.

13 <sup>4</sup>Therefore <sup>†</sup>was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and <sup>†</sup>that they might have <sup>†</sup>matter for an evil report, that they might reproach me.

5 s Re-  
member,

6 s also

14 <sup>5</sup>My God, think thou upon <sup>1</sup>Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their works, and <sup>6</sup>on<sup>1</sup> the <sup>6</sup>prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 ¶ So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month Elul, in fifty and two days.

7 s that  
8 s feared

9 M Ac-  
cording  
to an-  
other  
reading,  
saw], and

16 And it came to pass, <sup>o</sup>that <sup>1</sup>when all our enemies heard thereof, <sup>7</sup>and <sup>1</sup>all the heathen that <sup>†</sup>were about us <sup>8</sup>saw these

B.C. 445.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 125. 2.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. multi-  
plied  
their letters  
passing to  
Tobiah.

<sup>c</sup> Or,  
matters.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 6. 1.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 2. 8.

<sup>f</sup> Ex. 18. 21.

<sup>g</sup> Ezek. 13. 22.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 29.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. broad  
in spaces,  
Ezek. 13. 17.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 2. 10.  
& 4. 1. 7.  
& 6. 1.

things, they<sup>1</sup> were much cast down in their own eyes: for <sup>a</sup>they perceived that this work was wrought of our God.

17 <sup>o</sup>¶ Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah <sup>b</sup>sent many letters unto Tobiah, and the letters of Tobiah came unto them.

18 For <sup>†</sup>there were many in Judah sworn unto him, because he <sup>†</sup>was the son in law of <sup>1</sup>Shechaniah<sup>1</sup> the son of Arah; and his son <sup>2</sup>Johanan<sup>1</sup> had taken the daughter of Meshullam the son of Berechiah<sup>2</sup>.

19 Also they <sup>†</sup>reported<sup>1</sup> his good deeds before me, and <sup>5</sup>uttered<sup>1</sup> my <sup>c</sup>words to him. And Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.

1 s She-  
caniah

2 s Jeho-  
hanan

3 A to wife

4 s spoke of

5 s report-  
ed

## CHAPTER 7.

<sup>o</sup>1 Nehemiah committeth the charge of Jerusalem to Hanani and Hananiah. <sup>5</sup>A register of the genealogy of them which came at the first out of Babylon. <sup>9</sup>of the people, <sup>39</sup>of the priests, <sup>43</sup>of the Levites, <sup>46</sup>of the Nethinims, <sup>57</sup>of Solomon's servants, <sup>63</sup>and of the priests which could not find their pedigree. <sup>70</sup>Their oblations.<sup>1</sup>

NOW it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had <sup>a</sup>set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Levites were appointed,

2 That I gave my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the <sup>6</sup>ruler <sup>e</sup>of the palace,<sup>1</sup> charge over Jerusalem: for he <sup>†</sup>was a faithful man, and <sup>7</sup>feared God above many.

3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand <sup>7</sup>by,<sup>1</sup> let them shut the doors, and bar <sup>8</sup>them: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one in his watch, and every one <sup>†</sup>to be over against his house.

4 Now the city <sup>†</sup>was <sup>9</sup>large and great<sup>1</sup>: but the people <sup>†</sup>were few therein, and the houses <sup>†</sup>were not builded.

5 <sup>o</sup>¶ And my God put into <sup>1</sup>mine<sup>1</sup> heart to gather together the nobles, and the <sup>2</sup>rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found <sup>3</sup>a register<sup>1</sup> of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and <sup>†</sup>found written therein <sup>5</sup>,

6 s gover-  
nor of the  
castile,

7 s on  
guard,

8 A ye

9 s wide  
and  
large

1 s my

2 M Or,  
deputies

3 s the  
book

4 A I

5 s :

R.V.	<i>The genealogy of those</i> NEHEMIAH 7. <i>who came from Babylon.</i>	R.V.
1 M See Ezra 2. 1, &c.	6 <sup>1a</sup> These <sup>†</sup> are the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and <sup>2</sup> came again to <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem and to Judah, every one unto his city;	B.C. c. 536. <sup>a</sup> Ezra 2. 1, &c. <sup>b</sup> Or, Azmaveth. <sup>c</sup> Or, Kirjath-arim.
2 S that returned unto	7 Who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Nehemiah, <sup>a</sup> Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, Baanah. The number <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> I say, <sup>1</sup> of the men of the people of Israel <sup>3</sup> was this: <sup>1</sup>	<sup>d</sup> Or, Seraiah: See Ezra 2. 2.
3 S:	8 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred <sup>4</sup> seventy and two.	<sup>e</sup> See ver. 12.
4 A and	9 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two. 10 The children of Arah, six hundred fifty and two. 11 The children of Pahathmoab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred <i>and</i> eighteen. 12 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. 13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five. 14 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore. 15 The children of <sup>g</sup> Binnui, six hundred forty and eight. 16 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight. 17 The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two. 18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred threescore and seven. 19 The children of Bigvai, two thousand threescore and seven. 20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five. 21 The children of Ater <sup>5</sup> of Hezekiah, ninety and eight. 22 The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight. 23 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and four. 24 The children of <sup>m</sup> Hariph, an hundred and twelve. 25 The children of <sup>n</sup> Gibeon, ninety and five. 26 The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah, an hundred fourscore and eight.	<sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 7. <sup>g</sup> Or, Bani. <sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 14. <sup>i</sup> See 1 Chr. 9. 12. <sup>j</sup> 24. 9. <sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 24. 8. <sup>l</sup> Or, Hodaviah. Ezra 2. 40. <sup>m</sup> Or, Judah. Ezra 3. 9. <sup>n</sup> Or, Jora. <sup>o</sup> Or, Gibbar. <sup>p</sup> Or, Siaha.
	27 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight. 28 The men of <sup>b</sup> Beth-azmaveth, forty and two. 29 The men of <sup>c</sup> Kirjath-jearim, <sup>1</sup> Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three. 30 The men of Ramah and <sup>2</sup> Gaba, <sup>1</sup> six hundred twenty and one. 31 The men of Michmas, an hundred and twenty and two. 32 The men of Beth-el and Ai, an hundred twenty and three. 33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two. 34 The children of the other <sup>e</sup> Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. 35 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty. 36 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five. 37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one. 38 The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty. 39 <sup>o</sup> ¶ The priests: the children of <sup>f</sup> Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three. 40 The children of <sup>h</sup> Immer, a thousand fifty and two. 41 The children of <sup>3i</sup> Pashur, <sup>1</sup> a thousand two hundred forty and seven. 42 The children of <sup>k</sup> Harim, a thousand <sup>4</sup> and <sup>1</sup> seventeen. 43 <sup>o</sup> ¶ The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, <sup>o</sup> <i>and</i> <sup>1</sup> of the children of <sup>5i</sup> Hodevah, seventy and four. 44 <sup>o</sup> ¶ The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred forty and eight. 45 <sup>o</sup> ¶ The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, an hundred thirty and eight. 46 <sup>o</sup> ¶ The <sup>6</sup> Nethinims <sup>1</sup> : the children of Ziha, the children of <sup>7</sup> Hashupha, <sup>1</sup> the children of Tabbaoth <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> 47 The children of Keros, the children of <sup>p</sup> Sia, the children of Padon <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> 48 The children of Lebana,	<sup>1</sup> S Kirjath-jearim, <sup>2</sup> S Geba, <sup>3</sup> S Pashhur, <sup>4</sup> S <i>and</i> <sup>5</sup> M Another reading is, Hodeviah. <sup>6</sup> S Nethinim <sup>7</sup> S Hashupha, <sup>8</sup> S;



R.V.	<i>The genealogy of those</i>	NEHEMIAH 8. <i>who came from Babylon.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S Salmal;	the children of Hagaba, the children of <sup>1a</sup> Shalmal, <sup>1</sup>	B.C.c.536.	
<sup>2</sup> S ;	49 The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar <sup>2,1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Or, <i>Shamlai.</i> <sup>b</sup> Or, <i>the governor,</i> ch. 8. 9.	
<sup>3</sup> S Paseah;	50 The children of Reaiah, the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda <sup>2,1</sup>		
<sup>4</sup> S Nephusheshim ; <sup>m</sup> Another reading is, <i>Nephsheshim.</i>	51 The children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of <sup>3</sup> Phaseah, <sup>1</sup>		
<sup>5</sup> S Temah;	52 The children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of <sup>4c</sup> Nephishesim, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>c</sup> Or, <i>Nephusim.</i>	
	53 The children of Bakkuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur <sup>2,1</sup>	<sup>d</sup> Or, <i>Bazluth.</i>	
	54 The children of <sup>a</sup> Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha <sup>2,1</sup>		
	55 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of <sup>5</sup> Tamah, <sup>1</sup>		
	56 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.		
	57 <sup>o</sup> ¶ The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of <sup>f</sup> Perida <sup>2,1</sup>	<sup>e</sup> Heb. part.  <sup>f</sup> Or, <i>Peruda,</i> <sup>g</sup> ch. 8. 9.	
<sup>6</sup> S Poche-reth-hazze-baim,	58 The children of Jaala, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel <sup>2,1</sup>		
<sup>7</sup> S Neth-inim,	59 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of <sup>6</sup> Pochereth of Zebaim, <sup>1</sup> the children of <sup>i</sup> Amon.	<sup>h</sup> So Ezra 2. 69. <sup>i</sup> Or, <i>Ami.</i>	
	60 All the <sup>j</sup> Nethinims, <sup>1</sup> and the children of Solomon's servants, <sup>†</sup> were three hundred ninety and two.		
<sup>8</sup> S Tel-harsha,	61 <sup>k</sup> And these <sup>†</sup> were they which went up <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> from Tel-melah, <sup>8</sup> Tel-haresha, <sup>1</sup> Cherub, <sup>i</sup> Addon, and Immer: but they could not shew their <sup>9</sup> father's house, <sup>1</sup> nor their <sup>m</sup> seed, whether they <sup>†</sup> were of Israel <sup>1,1</sup>	<sup>k</sup> Ezra 2. 59.  <sup>l</sup> Or, <i>Addan.</i>	
<sup>9</sup> S fathers' houses, <sup>1</sup> S ;	62 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred forty and two.	<sup>m</sup> Or, <i>pedigree.</i>  <sup>n</sup> Ezra 3. 1.	
<sup>2</sup> S Hobaiah, <sup>3</sup> S Hakkoz, <sup>4</sup> S a wife <sup>5</sup> S were they deemed polluted and <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>they were</i> <i>polluted from the priesthood.</i>	63 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And of the priests: the children of <sup>2</sup> Habaiah, <sup>1</sup> the children of <sup>3</sup> Koz, <sup>1</sup> the children of Barzillai, which took <sup>a</sup> one <sup>1</sup> of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite <sup>o</sup> to wife <sup>1</sup> , and was called after their name.	<sup>p</sup> Ezra 3. 1.  <sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 26.	
	64 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore <sup>5</sup> were		
	they, as polluted, <sup>1</sup> put from the priesthood.		
	65 And <sup>b</sup> the <sup>1</sup> Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood <sup>†</sup> up a priest with Urim and Thummim.		<sup>1</sup> M Or, <i>governor</i>
	66 <sup>o</sup> ¶ The whole congregation together <sup>†</sup> was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,		
	67 Beside their <sup>2</sup> manservants <sup>1</sup> and their maidservants, of whom <sup>†</sup> there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women.		<sup>2</sup> S men-servants
	68 Their horses <sup>3,1</sup> seven hundred thirty and six <sup>4,1</sup> : their mules, two hundred forty and five <sup>1,1</sup>		<sup>3</sup> S were <sup>4</sup> S ;
	69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five <sup>5,1</sup> : six thousand seven hundred and twenty <sup>o</sup> asses <sup>1</sup> .		<sup>5</sup> S ; <i>their asses,</i>
	70 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And <sup>e</sup> some <sup>o</sup> of the chief of the fathers <sup>1</sup> gave unto the work. <sup>9</sup> The Tirshatha gave to the <sup>7</sup> treasure <sup>1</sup> a thousand <sup>8</sup> drams <sup>1</sup> of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests' garments.		<sup>6</sup> S from among the heads of fathers' houses
	71 And <sup>†</sup> some of the <sup>9</sup> chief of the fathers gave to the treasure <sup>1</sup> of the work <sup>h</sup> twenty thousand <sup>8</sup> drams <sup>1</sup> of gold, and two thousand and two hundred <sup>1</sup> pound of silver.		<sup>7</sup> S treasury <sup>8</sup> S darics <sup>9</sup> S heads of fathers' houses
	72 And <sup>†</sup> that which the rest of the people gave <sup>†</sup> was twenty thousand <sup>8</sup> drams <sup>1</sup> of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.		<sup>1</sup> M Heb. <i>maneh.</i>
	73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and <sup>†</sup> some of the people, and the <sup>2</sup> Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>n</sup> and <sup>1</sup> when the seventh month <sup>4</sup> came, <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel <sup>†</sup> were in their cities.		<sup>2</sup> S Neth-inim, <sup>3</sup> S, ¶ And <sup>m</sup> See Ezra 3. 1. <sup>4</sup> S was come,
	CHAPTER 8.		
	<sup>o</sup> 1 The religious manner of reading and hearing the law. 9 They comfort the people. 13 The forwardness of them to hear and be instructed. 16 They keep the feast of tabernacles.		
	<sup>5</sup> AND all <sup>p</sup> the people gathered themselves together as one man into the <sup>6</sup> street <sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup> was <sup>q</sup> before the water gate; and they spake unto Ezra the		<sup>5</sup> Omit ¶  <sup>6</sup> S broad place

R.V.	<i>The law read and</i>	NEHEMIAH 8.	<i>expounded by Ezra.</i>	R.V.
	<sup>a</sup> scribe to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the LORD had commanded to Israel.	B.C.C.445. <sup>a</sup> Ezra 7. 6.	weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.	
<sup>1</sup> s, both	<sup>b</sup> And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation <sup>1</sup> both of <sup>1</sup> men and women, and all <sup>a</sup> that could hear with understanding, <sup>c</sup> upon the first day of the seventh month.	<sup>b</sup> Deut. 31. 11, 12. <sup>c</sup> Est. 9. 19, 22. <sup>d</sup> Rev. 11. 10. <sup>d</sup> Heb. that understood in hearing. <sup>e</sup> Lev. 23. 24.	10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, <sup>c</sup> and send portions unto <sup>1</sup> them <sup>1</sup> for whom nothing is prepared: for <sup>†</sup> this day <sup>†</sup> is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye <sup>2</sup> sorry <sup>1</sup> ; for the joy of the LORD is your <sup>3</sup> strength.	<sup>1</sup> s him <sup>2</sup> s grieved
<sup>2</sup> s broad place <sup>3</sup> M Heb. from the light. <sup>4</sup> s early <sup>5</sup> s in the presence of <sup>6</sup> A of <sup>7</sup> s were <sup>8</sup> M Heb. tower.	3 And he read therein before the <sup>2</sup> street <sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup> was before the water gate <sup>3</sup> from <sup>4</sup> the <sup>1</sup> morning until midday, <sup>5</sup> before <sup>1</sup> the men and the women, and <sup>6</sup> those that could understand; and the ears of all the people <sup>7</sup> were <sup>1</sup> attentive unto the book of the law.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. from the light. <sup>g</sup> ver. 10.	11 So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day <sup>†</sup> is holy; neither be ye grieved.	<sup>3</sup> M Or, strong hold
<sup>9</sup> s Uriah,	4 And Ezra the scribe stood upon a <sup>8</sup> pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Mattithiah, and Shema, and Anaiiah, and <sup>9</sup> Urijah, <sup>1</sup> and Hilkiah, and Maaseiah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pedaiah, and Mishaël, and <sup>1</sup> Malchiah, <sup>1</sup> and Hashum, and <sup>2</sup> Hashbaddana, <sup>1</sup> Zechariah, and Meshullam.	<sup>h</sup> Heb. tower of wood. <sup>i</sup> ver. 7. 8.	12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to <sup>9</sup> send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had <sup>†</sup> understood the words that were declared unto them.	
<sup>1</sup> s Malchijah, <sup>2</sup> s Hashbaddanah,	5 And Ezra opened the book in the <sup>m</sup> sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people <sup>n</sup> stood up:	<sup>j</sup> Or, that they might instruct in the words of the law.	13 ¶ And on the second day were gathered together the <sup>1</sup> chief of the fathers <sup>1</sup> of all the people, the priests, and the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe, even <sup>2</sup> to <sup>5</sup> understand <sup>1</sup> the words of the law.	<sup>4</sup> s heads of fathers' houses <sup>5</sup> s give attention to
<sup>3</sup> s the lifting up of	6 And Ezra blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people <sup>†</sup> answered, Amen, Amen, with <sup>3</sup> lifting up <sup>1</sup> their hands: and they <sup>7</sup> bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with <sup>†</sup> their faces to the ground.	<sup>k</sup> Heb. by the hand of. <sup>m</sup> Heb. eyes. <sup>n</sup> Lev. 23. 34. <sup>42</sup> Deut. 16. 13. <sup>p</sup> Judg. 3. 20. <sup>q</sup> Lev. 23. 4.	14 And they found written in the law <sup>6</sup> which <sup>1</sup> the LORD had commanded <sup>1</sup> by Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in <sup>n</sup> booths in the feast of the seventh month:	<sup>6</sup> s, how that
<sup>4</sup> s Ho-diah,	7 Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, <sup>4</sup> Hodijah, <sup>1</sup> Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levites, <sup>a</sup> caused the people to understand the law: and the people <sup>stood</sup> in their place.	<sup>r</sup> Deut. 16. 16. <sup>1</sup> Cor. 14. 16.	15 And <sup>2</sup> that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and <sup>7</sup> in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and <sup>2</sup> fetch olive branches, and <sup>7</sup> pine branches, <sup>1</sup> and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as <sup>†</sup> it is written.	<sup>7</sup> s branches of wild olive.
<sup>5</sup> s And <sup>6</sup> A, <sup>7</sup> s, distinctly [ <sup>M</sup> Or, with an interpretation]; and they <sup>8</sup> s so that they understood <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text. <sup>9</sup> s was	8 <sup>†</sup> So <sup>1</sup> they read in the book <sup>6</sup> in the law of God <sup>7</sup> distinctly, and <sup>1</sup> gave them the sense, <sup>8</sup> and caused them to understand <sup>1</sup> the reading.	<sup>s</sup> Deut. 22. 8. <sup>t</sup> Lev. 10. 11 Deut. 33. 10. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 17. 7-9. Mal. 2. 7. <sup>u</sup> ch. 12. 57. <sup>v</sup> 2 Km. 14. 13. ch. 12. 39. <sup>w</sup> Ezra 2. 63. ch. 7. 46. A 10. 1. <sup>x</sup> Or, the governor. ver. 8. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 35. 3. <sup>y</sup> 1 s. 23. 24. Num. 29. 1. <sup>z</sup> 2 Chr. 39. 21. Deut. 16. 14, 15. Eccl. 3. 4. Deut. 31. 10, &c.	16 ¶ <sup>1</sup> So the people went forth, and brought <sup>†</sup> them, and made themselves booths, every one upon the <sup>7</sup> roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the <sup>8</sup> street <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>6</sup> water gate, <sup>c</sup> and in the <sup>8</sup> street <sup>1</sup> of the gate of Ephraim.	<sup>8</sup> s broad place
	9 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Nehemiah, which <sup>is</sup> <sup>1</sup> the Tirshatha, and Ezra the priest the scribe, <sup>7</sup> and the Levites that taught the people, said unto all the people, <sup>9</sup> This day <sup>†</sup> is holy unto the LORD your God; <sup>1</sup> mourn not, nor		17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and <sup>9</sup> sat under <sup>1</sup> the booths: for since the days of Jeshua the son of Nun unto that day had not the children of Israel done so. And there was very <sup>7</sup> great gladness.	<sup>9</sup> s dwelt in
			18 Also <sup>2</sup> day by day, from the	

first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day <sup>†</sup>was <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> solemn assembly, <sup>c</sup> according unto the <sup>2</sup> manner.<sup>1</sup>

## CHAPTER 9.

<sup>1</sup> *A solemn fast, and repentance of the people. 4 The Levites make a religious confession of God's goodness, and their wickedness.*

**N**OW in the twenty and fourth day of <sup>†</sup> this month the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with <sup>2</sup> sackclothes, <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> and earth upon them.

2 And <sup>2</sup> the seed of Israel separated themselves from all <sup>m</sup> strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stood up in their place, and <sup>2</sup> read in the book of the law of the LORD their God <sup>4</sup> *one* <sup>1</sup> fourth part of the day; and *another* fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God.

4 <sup>°</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then stood up upon the <sup>2</sup> stairs <sup>°</sup>, <sup>1</sup> of the Levites, Jeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, and Chenani, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God.

5 Then the Levites, Jeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, <sup>5</sup> Hashabneiah, <sup>1</sup> Sherebiah, <sup>6</sup> Hodijah, <sup>1</sup> Shebaniah, and Pethahiah, said, Stand up <sup>†</sup> and bless the LORD your God <sup>7</sup> for ever and ever<sup>1</sup>: and <sup>3</sup> blessed be <sup>a</sup> thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 <sup>c</sup> Thou<sup>3</sup>, *even* thou, art LORD alone; <sup>c</sup> thou hast made heaven, <sup>†</sup> the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth <sup>°</sup>, and all <sup>†</sup> things that <sup>†</sup> are <sup>1</sup> therein, <sup>1</sup> the seas <sup>°</sup>, and all that <sup>†</sup> is <sup>2</sup> therein, <sup>1</sup> and thou <sup>2</sup> preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee.

7 Thou <sup>†</sup> art <sup>3</sup> the LORD the God, who didst choose <sup>m</sup> Abram, and broughtest him forth out of Ur of the Chaldees, and gavest him the name of <sup>9</sup> Abraham;

8 And foundest his heart <sup>†</sup> faithful before thee, and madest a <sup>u</sup> covenant with him to give the land of the <sup>4</sup> Ca-

B.C.c.445.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. a restraint.<sup>1</sup> Josh. 23. 14.<sup>1</sup> Lev. 23. 36.<sup>1</sup> Num. 29. 35.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 2. 23.<sup>1</sup> & 7.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 14. 10.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 7-10, 12.<sup>1</sup> & 14. chaps.<sup>1</sup> ch. 8. 2.<sup>1</sup> Josh. 7. 6.<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 4. 12.<sup>1</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 2.<sup>1</sup> Job 2. 12.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 18. 11.<sup>1</sup> Ezra 10. 11.<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 3, 30.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 9. 16.<sup>1</sup> Is. 63. 12, 14.<sup>1</sup> Jer. 32. 21.<sup>1</sup> Dan. 9. 15.<sup>1</sup> Heb. strange children.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 14. 21.<sup>1</sup> 27, 28.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 78. 13.<sup>1</sup> ch. 8. 7, 8.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 15. 5, 10.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 13. 21.<sup>1</sup> Or, scaffold.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 19. 20.<sup>1</sup> & 20. 1.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 19. 8, 9.<sup>1</sup> Rom. 7. 12.<sup>1</sup> Heb. loves of truth.<sup>1</sup> Gen. 2. 3.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 20. 8, 11.<sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 13.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 16. 14.<sup>1</sup> John 6. 31.<sup>1</sup> 2 Kin. 19.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 86. 10.<sup>1</sup> Is. 47. 16, 20.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 17. 6.<sup>1</sup> Num. 20. 9.<sup>1</sup> &c.<sup>1</sup> Gen. 1. 1.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 20. 11.<sup>1</sup> Rev. 14. 7.<sup>1</sup> Dent. 10. 14.<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 27.<sup>1</sup> Gen. 2. 1.<sup>1</sup> Deut. 1. 8.<sup>1</sup> Heb. which thou hast set up thy hand to give them.<sup>1</sup> Num. 14. 30.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 36. 6.<sup>1</sup> ver. 29.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 106. 6.<sup>1</sup> Deut. 31.<sup>1</sup> 27.<sup>1</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 14.<sup>1</sup> 2 Chr. 30. 8.<sup>1</sup> Jer. 19. 15.<sup>1</sup> Gen. 11. 31.<sup>1</sup> & 12. 1.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 78. 11.<sup>1</sup> 42, 43.<sup>1</sup> Gen. 17. 5.<sup>1</sup> Gen. 15. 6.<sup>1</sup> Num. 14. 4.<sup>1</sup> Gen. 12. 7.<sup>1</sup> & 15. 18.<sup>1</sup> Jer. 17. 8.<sup>1</sup> Heb. God of pardons.

naanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebusites, and the Girgashites, <sup>1</sup> to give <sup>2</sup> it, *I say*, to <sup>1</sup> his seed, and <sup>2</sup> hast performed thy words; for thou <sup>†</sup> art righteous <sup>3</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

9 <sup>a</sup> And <sup>2</sup> didst see <sup>1</sup> the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and <sup>2</sup> hearest their cry by the Red <sup>6</sup> sea<sup>1</sup>;

10 And <sup>†</sup> shewedst signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land <sup>6</sup>.<sup>1</sup> for thou knewest that they <sup>2</sup> dealt proudly against them<sup>7</sup>. So didst thou <sup>1</sup> get thee a name, as <sup>†</sup> it is this day.

11 <sup>a</sup> And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their <sup>3</sup> persecutors thou throwest into the deeps, <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> as a stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover thou <sup>7</sup> leddest them in <sup>9</sup> the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, <sup>1</sup> to give them light in the way wherein they should go.

13 <sup>a</sup> Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them <sup>2</sup> right <sup>1</sup> judgments, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> true laws, good statutes and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy <sup>2</sup> holy sabbath, and commandedst them <sup>2</sup> precepts, statutes, and laws, <sup>1</sup> by the hand of Moses thy servant:

15 And <sup>2</sup> gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and <sup>4</sup> broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and <sup>3</sup> promisedst <sup>1</sup> them that they should <sup>2</sup> go in to possess the land <sup>4</sup> which thou hadst <sup>4</sup> sworn <sup>1</sup> to give them.

16 <sup>1</sup> But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and <sup>m</sup> hardened their <sup>3</sup> necks, <sup>1</sup> and hearkened not to thy commandments,

17 And refused to obey, <sup>2</sup> neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their <sup>3</sup> necks, <sup>6</sup> and in their rebellion appointed <sup>2</sup> a captain to return to their bondage: but thou <sup>†</sup> art <sup>2</sup> a God ready to

<sup>1</sup> A even<sup>2</sup> S it unto<sup>3</sup> S.<sup>4</sup> S thou sawest<sup>5</sup> S sea<sup>6</sup> S ;<sup>7</sup> S ; and didst<sup>8</sup> S pursuers thou didst cast into the depths,<sup>9</sup> S a pillar of cloud by day; and in a pillar of fire by night,<sup>10</sup> S judgments<sup>11</sup> S commandments, and statutes, and a law,<sup>12</sup> S commandment<sup>13</sup> S lifted up thine hand<sup>14</sup> S neck,<sup>15</sup> S The Sept. has, and appointed a captain to return to their bondage in Egypt. See Num. 14. 4.<sup>16</sup> S A God of forgivenesses.

R.V.	<i>The Levites confess</i>	NEHEMIAH 9.	<i>God's goodness.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> s full of compassion, <sup>2</sup> s plentiful in mercy,	pardon, <sup>a</sup> gracious and <sup>1</sup> merciful, <sup>1</sup> slow to anger, and <sup>2</sup> of great kindness, <sup>1</sup> and forsookest them not. 18 Yea, <sup>c</sup> when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This <sup>1</sup> is thy God that brought thee up out of Egypt, and had wrought great provocations; 19 Yet thou in thy <sup>c</sup> manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: the <sup>9</sup> pillar of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> cloud departed not from <sup>3</sup> them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go. 20 Thou gavest also thy <sup>k</sup> good spirit to instruct them, and withholdest not thy <sup>1</sup> manna from their mouth, and gavest them <sup>m</sup> water for their thirst. 21 Yea, <sup>2</sup> forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, <sup>1</sup> so that <sup>1</sup> they lacked nothing; their <sup>2</sup> clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not. 22 Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and <sup>6</sup> nations, and didst divide them into corners: <sup>1</sup> so they possessed the land of <sup>1</sup> Sihon, <sup>6</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan. 23 <sup>2</sup> Their children also multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou <sup>7</sup> hadst promised <sup>1</sup> to their fathers, that they should go in to possess <sup>7it</sup> . 24 So <sup>a</sup> the children went in and possessed the land, and <sup>c</sup> thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the <sup>8</sup> people <sup>1</sup> of the land, that they might do with them <sup>h</sup> as they would. 25 And they took <sup>9</sup> strong <sup>1</sup> cities, and a <sup>k</sup> fat land, and possessed <sup>1</sup> houses full of all <sup>1</sup> goods, <sup>m</sup> wells digged, <sup>1</sup> vineyards, and oliveyards, and <sup>2</sup> fruit trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and <sup>7</sup> became fat, and delighted themselves in thy great <sup>2</sup> goodness. 26 Nevertheless they <sup>u</sup> were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and <sup>2</sup> cast thy law behind their <sup>2</sup> backs, <sup>1</sup> and slew	B.C. 445. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 24. 6. Num. 14. 18. Ps. 86. 5, 15. Joel 2. 13. <sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 4. 4. 19. 10. <sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 20, 21. <sup>d</sup> Mat. 23. 37. Acts 7. 52. <sup>e</sup> Ex. 32. 4. <sup>f</sup> Judg. 2. 14. <sup>g</sup> 3 S. 8. ac. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 106. 41, 42. <sup>i</sup> ver. 27. Ps. 106. 45. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 106. 44. <sup>k</sup> Ex. 13. 21, 22. Num. 14. 14. 1 Cor. 10. 1. <sup>l</sup> Judg. 2. 18. <sup>m</sup> 3 S. <sup>n</sup> Heb. they returned to do evil. So Judg. 3. 11, 12, 30. <sup>o</sup> 4. 1. <sup>p</sup> 5. 31. <sup>q</sup> 6. 1. <sup>r</sup> Num. 11. 17. Is. 63. 11. <sup>s</sup> Ex. 16. 15. Josh. 5. 12. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 17. 6. <sup>u</sup> Deut. 2. 7. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 106. 43. <sup>w</sup> Deut. 8. 4. <sup>x</sup> 29. 5. <sup>y</sup> ver. 16. <sup>z</sup> Num. 21. 21, ac. <sup>aa</sup> Lev. 18. 5. Ezek. 20. 11. Rom. 10. 5. Gal. 3. 12. <sup>ab</sup> Heb. they gave a withdrawing shout. Zech. 7. 11. <sup>ac</sup> Gen. 22. 17. <sup>ad</sup> Heb. protract over them. <sup>ae</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 13. 2 Chr. 36. 15. Jer. 7. 25. <sup>af</sup> 25. 4. <sup>ag</sup> Heb. in the hand of thy prophets. See Acts 7. 51. 1 Pet. 1. 11. 2 Pet. 1. 21. <sup>ah</sup> Is. 5. 5. <sup>ai</sup> 42. 24. <sup>aj</sup> Josh. 1. 2, ac. <sup>ak</sup> Ps. 41. 2, 3. <sup>al</sup> Jer. 4. 27. <sup>am</sup> 5. 10, 18. <sup>an</sup> ver. 17. <sup>ao</sup> Heb. according to their will. <sup>ap</sup> Ex. 31. 6, 7. <sup>aq</sup> ch. 1. 5. <sup>ar</sup> ver. 35. Num. 13. 27. Deut. 8. 7, 8. Ezek. 20. 6. <sup>as</sup> Deut. 6. 11. <sup>at</sup> Heb. corns. <sup>au</sup> Heb. weaveress. <sup>av</sup> Heb. tree of food. <sup>aw</sup> Heb. that hath found us. <sup>ax</sup> Deut. 32. 15. <sup>ay</sup> Hos. 3. 5. <sup>az</sup> Judg. 2. 11, 12. Ezek. 20. 21. <sup>ba</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 3. <sup>bb</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 9. Ps. 50. 17. <sup>bc</sup> Ps. 119. 137. Dan. 9. 14.	thy <sup>b</sup> prophets which testified against them to turn them <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> thee, and they wrought great provocations. 27 <sup>a</sup> Therefore thou deliverdest them into the hand of their <sup>2</sup> enemies, who vexed <sup>1</sup> them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou <sup>1</sup> heardest <sup>o</sup> them <sup>1</sup> from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies <sup>1</sup> thou gavest them saviours <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> who saved them out of the hand of their <sup>3</sup> enemies. 28 But after they had rest, <sup>1</sup> they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest <sup>o</sup> them <sup>1</sup> from heaven; and <sup>2</sup> many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies; 29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they <sup>1</sup> dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy <sup>4</sup> judgments, <sup>1</sup> ( <sup>u</sup> which if a man do, he shall live in them <sup>5</sup> ;) and <sup>6z</sup> withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear. 30 Yet many years didst thou <sup>7z</sup> forbear <sup>1</sup> them, and testifiedst <sup>a</sup> against them by thy spirit <sup>8b</sup> in <sup>1</sup> thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: <sup>c</sup> therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the <sup>9</sup> people <sup>1</sup> of the lands. 31 Nevertheless <sup>1</sup> for thy great mercies' sake <sup>1</sup> thou didst not <sup>2</sup> utterly consume <sup>1</sup> them, nor forsake them; for thou <sup>1</sup> art <sup>2a</sup> a gracious and merciful God. 32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the <sup>1</sup> mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the <sup>3a</sup> trouble <sup>1</sup> seem little before thee, <sup>2</sup> that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, <sup>2</sup> since the time of the kings of Assyria unto this day. 33 Howbeit <sup>2</sup> thou <sup>1</sup> art just:	<sup>1</sup> s again unto <sup>2</sup> s adversaries, who distressed <sup>3</sup> s adversaries. <sup>4</sup> s judgments, <sup>5</sup> s <sup>6</sup> m Heb. they gave a stubborn shoulder. <sup>7</sup> s bear with <sup>8</sup> s through <sup>9</sup> s peoples <sup>1</sup> s in thy manifold mercies <sup>2</sup> s make a full end of <sup>3</sup> s travail
<sup>3</sup> a over				
<sup>4</sup> s and				
<sup>5</sup> s peoples, which thou didst allot after their portions				
<sup>6</sup> s Or, and didst distribute them into every corner				
<sup>7</sup> s even				
<sup>8</sup> s didst say				
<sup>9</sup> s fenced				
<sup>1</sup> s good things, cisterns hewn out,				
<sup>2</sup> s back,				





32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God;

33 For <sup>b</sup>the shewbread, and for the <sup>c</sup>continual <sup>1</sup>meal<sup>1</sup> offering, and for the continual burnt offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy <sup>†</sup>things, and for the sin offerings to make <sup>o</sup>an<sup>1</sup> atonement for Israel, and <sup>†</sup>for all the work of the house of our God.

34 And we cast <sup>2</sup>the lots among<sup>1</sup> the priests, the Levites, and the people, <sup>e</sup>for the wood offering, to bring <sup>†</sup>it into the house of our God, <sup>3</sup>after the houses of our fathers,<sup>1</sup> at times appointed<sup>4</sup> year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, <sup>h</sup>as <sup>†</sup>it is written in the law:

35 And <sup>†</sup>to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all <sup>b</sup>trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD:

36 Also the firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, as <sup>†</sup>it is written <sup>2</sup>in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God:

37 <sup>2</sup>And <sup>†</sup>that we should bring the firstfruits of our <sup>6</sup>dough, and our <sup>7</sup>offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, <sup>8</sup>of wine and of oil,<sup>1</sup> unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and <sup>7</sup>the tithes of our ground unto the Levites<sup>3</sup>, that the same Levites might have<sup>1</sup> the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.

38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, <sup>e</sup>when the Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to <sup>2</sup>the chambers, into the treasure house.

39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi <sup>2</sup>shall bring the <sup>†</sup>offering of the corn, of <sup>2</sup>the <sup>o</sup>new<sup>1</sup> wine, and <sup>3</sup>the oil, unto the chambers, where <sup>†</sup>are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that

B.C. 445.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 10, 11.<sup>b</sup> Lev. 24. 5, &c.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 2. 4.<sup>c</sup> See Num. 28, & 29.<sup>d</sup> ver. 18, Mat. 4. 5, & 27. 53.<sup>e</sup> ch. 13. 31. Is. 40. 16. <sup>f</sup> Judg. 5. 9.<sup>g</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 2, 3.<sup>h</sup> Lev. 6. 12.<sup>i</sup> Ex. 23. 19. & 34. 26. Lev. 19. 23. Num. 18. 12. Deut. 26. 2.<sup>j</sup> Ezra 2. 43. <sup>k</sup> Ezra 2. 55.<sup>l</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 3, &c.<sup>m</sup> Ex. 13. 2, 12, 13. Lev. 27. 26, 27. Num. 18. 15, 16.<sup>n</sup> Lev. 23. 17. Num. 15. 19. & 18. 12. Ac. Deut. 18. 4. & 26. 2. <sup>o</sup> Gen. 38. 29. Pharez.<sup>p</sup> Lev. 27. 31. Num. 18. 21, &c.<sup>q</sup> Num. 18. 25.<sup>r</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 26. 2 Chr. 31. 11.<sup>s</sup> Deut. 12. 6, 11. <sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 31. 12. ch. 13. 12.<sup>u</sup> 1 Chr. 9. 10, &c.

minister, and the porters, and the singers: <sup>a</sup>and we will not forsake the house of our God.

## CHAPTER 11.

<sup>o</sup>1 *The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man chosen by lot, dwell at Jerusalem.* <sup>3</sup> *A catalogue of their names.* <sup>20</sup> *The residue dwell in other cities.*<sup>1</sup>

AND the <sup>1</sup>rulers<sup>1</sup> of the people dwelt <sup>2</sup>at<sup>1</sup> Jerusalem: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem <sup>a</sup>the holy city, and nine parts <sup>3</sup>to dwell in<sup>1</sup> other cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> that <sup>f</sup>willingly offered themselves to dwell <sup>2</sup>at<sup>1</sup> Jerusalem.

3 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>†</sup>1 <sup>4</sup>¶ Now these <sup>†</sup>are the <sup>5</sup>chief<sup>1</sup> of the province that dwell in Jerusalem: but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities, to wit, Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and <sup>k</sup>the <sup>6</sup>Nethinims,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup>the children of Solomon's servants.

4 And <sup>7</sup>at<sup>1</sup> Jerusalem dwelt <sup>†</sup>certain of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin. Of the children of Judah <sup>8</sup>,<sup>1</sup> Athaiah the son of Uzziah, the son of Zechariah, the son of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of <sup>9</sup>Malchaleel,<sup>1</sup> of the children of <sup>†</sup>Perez;

5 And Maaseiah the son of Baruch, the son of Col-hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of Joiarib, the son of Zechariah, the son of <sup>1</sup>Shiloni.<sup>1</sup>

6 All the sons of Perez that dwelt <sup>2</sup>at<sup>1</sup> Jerusalem <sup>†</sup>were four hundred threescore and eight valiant men.

7 And these <sup>†</sup>are the sons of Benjamin<sup>3</sup>,<sup>1</sup> Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the son of Ithiel, the son of <sup>4</sup>Jesaiah.<sup>1</sup>

8 And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Joel the son of Zichri <sup>†</sup>was their overseer: and Judah the son of <sup>5</sup>Senuah<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>was second over the city.

10 <sup>9</sup>Of the priests: Jedaiah the son of Joiarib, Jachin<sup>6</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> s princes  
<sup>2</sup> s in<sup>3</sup> s in the<sup>4</sup> M See 1 Chr. 9. 2, &c.  
<sup>5</sup> s chiefs<sup>6</sup> s Nethinim,<sup>7</sup> s in<sup>8</sup> s:<sup>9</sup> s Ma halalel,<sup>1</sup> s the Shilonite.  
<sup>2</sup> s in<sup>3</sup> s:<sup>1</sup> s Je shaiah.<sup>5</sup> s Haseenuah<sup>6</sup> s,

11 Seraiah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, <sup>o</sup>was<sup>1</sup> the ruler of the house of God <sup>1</sup>.

12 And their brethren that did the work of the house <sup>2</sup> <sup>o</sup>were<sup>2</sup> eight hundred twenty and two: and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the son of <sup>3</sup>Pashur,<sup>1</sup> the son of <sup>4</sup>Malchiah,<sup>1</sup>

13 And his brethren, <sup>5</sup>chief of the fathers,<sup>1</sup> two hundred forty and two: and <sup>6</sup>Amashai<sup>1</sup> the son of <sup>7</sup>Azareel,<sup>1</sup> the son of <sup>8</sup>Ahasai,<sup>1</sup> the son of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer,

14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer <sup>†</sup>was Zabdiel, <sup>9</sup>the son of *one of the great men.*<sup>1</sup>

15 <sup>†</sup>Also<sup>1</sup> of the Levites: She-maiah the son of <sup>2</sup>Hashub,<sup>1</sup> the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni;

16 And Shabbethai and Joza-bad, of the <sup>3</sup>chief<sup>1</sup> of the Levites, <sup>4</sup> <sup>†</sup>had<sup>1</sup> the oversight of <sup>h</sup>the outward business of the house of God <sup>5</sup>.

17 And Mattaniah the son of <sup>6</sup>Micha,<sup>1</sup> the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, <sup>7</sup> <sup>†</sup>was<sup>1</sup> the <sup>8</sup>principal<sup>1</sup> to begin the thanksgiving in prayer<sup>9</sup>: <sup>1</sup>and Bakkukiah<sup>1</sup> the second among his brethren<sup>2</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and Abda the son of Shammua, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun.

18 All the Levites in <sup>1</sup>the holy city <sup>†</sup>were<sup>1</sup> two hundred four-score and four.

19 Moreover the porters, Ak-kub, Talmon, and their brethren<sup>3</sup> that kept <sup>4</sup> <sup>n</sup>the gates,<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>were<sup>1</sup> an hundred seventy and two.

20 <sup>o</sup>¶<sup>1</sup> And the residue of Israel, of the priests, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> the Levites, <sup>†</sup>were<sup>1</sup> in all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance.

21 <sup>†</sup>But the <sup>5</sup>Nethinims<sup>1</sup> dwelt in <sup>q</sup>Ophel: and Ziha and <sup>6</sup>Gispa<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>were<sup>1</sup> over the <sup>5</sup>Nethinims<sup>1</sup>.

22 The overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem <sup>†</sup>was Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of <sup>7</sup>Micha. Of <sup>1</sup>the sons of Asaph, the singers<sup>3</sup>

B.C. 445.

<sup>a</sup> See Ezra 6, 8, 9, & 7, 20, &c.  
<sup>b</sup> Or, a sure ordinance.

<sup>c</sup> Gen. 38, 30, Zarah.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 18, 17, & 23, 28.

<sup>e</sup> Josh. 14, 15.

<sup>f</sup> Or, the son of Haggedolim.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. were over.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 26, 29.

<sup>i</sup> Or, of Geba.  
<sup>k</sup> Or, to Michmash.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Chr. 4, 14.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. at the gates.

<sup>p</sup> See ch. 3, 26.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, The tower.

<sup>r</sup> Ezra 2, 1, 2.

<sup>t</sup> See ch. 10, 2-8.

<sup>o</sup>were<sup>1</sup> over the business of the house of God.

23 For <sup>1a</sup>it was the king's commandment<sup>1</sup> concerning them, <sup>2</sup>that <sup>b</sup>a certain portion should be<sup>1</sup> for the singers, <sup>3</sup>due for every day.<sup>1</sup>

24 And Pethahiah the son of <sup>4</sup>Meshezbeel,<sup>1</sup> of the children of <sup>5</sup>Zerah the son of Judah, <sup>†</sup>was <sup>d</sup>at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.

25 And for the villages, with their fields, <sup>†</sup>some of the children of Judah dwelt <sup>5</sup>at <sup>6</sup>Kir-jath-arba, and <sup>in</sup> the villages<sup>1</sup> thereof, and <sup>at</sup> <sup>7</sup>Dibon<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>in</sup> the villages<sup>1</sup> thereof, and <sup>at</sup> <sup>8</sup>Jekabzeel<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>in</sup> the villages thereof<sup>8</sup>,<sup>1</sup>

26 And <sup>at</sup> <sup>9</sup>Jeshua, and <sup>at</sup> <sup>10</sup>Moladah, and <sup>at</sup> <sup>11</sup>Beth-phelet,<sup>1</sup> 27 And <sup>at</sup> <sup>12</sup>Hazar-shual, and <sup>at</sup> <sup>13</sup>Beer-sheba<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>in</sup> the <sup>2</sup>villages thereof.<sup>1</sup>

28 And <sup>at</sup> <sup>14</sup>Ziklag, and <sup>at</sup> <sup>15</sup>Mekonah,<sup>1</sup> and in the <sup>2</sup>villages thereof,<sup>1</sup>

29 And <sup>at</sup> <sup>16</sup>En-rimmon, and <sup>at</sup> <sup>17</sup>Zareah, and <sup>at</sup> <sup>18</sup>Jarmuth,<sup>1</sup>

30 Zanoah, Adullam, and <sup>in</sup> their villages,<sup>o</sup> <sup>at</sup> <sup>19</sup>Lachish<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and the fields thereof, <sup>at</sup> <sup>20</sup>Azekah<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>in</sup> the villages<sup>1</sup> thereof. <sup>5</sup>And they dwelt<sup>1</sup> from Beer-sheba unto the valley of Hinnom.

31 The children <sup>o</sup>also<sup>1</sup> of Benjamin <sup>6</sup>dwelt<sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup>at Michmash<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and Aija, and <sup>7</sup>Beth-el, and <sup>in</sup> their villages,<sup>1</sup>

32 <sup>And</sup> <sup>1</sup>at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah<sup>8</sup>,<sup>1</sup>

33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim<sup>8</sup>,<sup>1</sup> 34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat<sup>8</sup>,<sup>1</sup>

35 Lod, and Ono, <sup>9m</sup>the valley of craftsmen.

36 And of the Levites<sup>1</sup> were divisions <sup>in</sup> Judah, and <sup>in</sup> Benjamin.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, Ge-haharashim. See 1 Chr. 4, 14.

<sup>18</sup> certain courses in Judah were joined to

## CHAPTER 12.

<sup>o</sup>1 The priests and Levites which came up with Zerubbabel. 10 The succession of high priests. 27 The solemnity of the dedication of the walls. 44 The offices of priests and Levites appointed.<sup>1</sup>

NOW these <sup>†</sup>are the <sup>r</sup>priests and the Levites that went up with Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua: <sup>†</sup>Seraiah, Jeremiah, Ezra,<sup>1</sup>

1 <sup>s</sup> there was a commandment from the king  
2 <sup>s</sup> and a settled provision  
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, a sure ordinance concerning  
4 <sup>s</sup> as every day required.  
5 <sup>s</sup> Me-shezbeel,  
6 <sup>s</sup> in Kir-jath-arba and the towns  
7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. daughters.  
8 <sup>s</sup> ;  
9 <sup>s</sup> Beth-pelet;  
10 <sup>s</sup> in  
11 <sup>s</sup> towns  
12 <sup>m</sup> Heb. daughters thereof;  
13 <sup>s</sup> in Me-conah  
14 <sup>s</sup> in Zo-rah, and in Jar-muth;  
15 <sup>s</sup> So they encamped  
16 <sup>s</sup> also dwelt from Geba on-ward,  
17 <sup>s</sup> at Beth-el and the towns  
18 <sup>m</sup> Heb. daughters thereof;  
19 <sup>s</sup> ;  
20 <sup>s</sup> certain courses in Judah were joined to

R.V.	The succession	NEHEMIAH 12.	of high priests.	R.V.
1 S ;	2 Amariah, <sup>a</sup> Malluch, Hat-	B.C. c. 536.	Levites : Hashabiah, Shere-	
2 S She-	tush <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>a</sup> Or, <i>Melicu</i> ,	biah, and Jeshua the son of	
caniah,	3 <sup>2b</sup> Shechaniah, <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> Rehun,	ver. 14.	Kadmiel, with their brethren	
3 S Ginne-	<sup>d</sup> Meremoth <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>b</sup> Or, <i>Shebaniah</i> ,	over against them, to praise	1 S and
thoi,	4 Iddo, <sup>3c</sup> Ginnetho, <sup>1</sup> <sup>f</sup> Abi-	ver. 14.	<sup>1</sup> and to <sup>1</sup> give thanks, <sup>g</sup> accord-	
4 S Mija-	jah <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>c</sup> Or, <i>Harim</i> ,	to the commandment of	
min,	5 <sup>4h</sup> Miamin, <sup>1</sup> Maadiah, Bil-	ver. 15.	David the man of God, <sup>k</sup> ward	
	gah <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>d</sup> Or, <i>Meraioth</i> ,	<sup>o</sup> over <sup>1</sup> against ward.	
	6 Shemaiah, and Joiarib, Jeda-	ver. 15.	25 Mattaniah, and Bakkubiah,	
	daiah <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>e</sup> Or, <i>Ginnethon</i> ,	Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon,	
5 S chiefs	7 <sup>1</sup> Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Jeda-	ver. 16.	Akkub, <sup>†</sup> were porters keeping	
	daiah. These <sup>†</sup> were the <sup>5</sup> chief <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> Luke 1. 5.	the ward at the <sup>2m</sup> thresholds <sup>1</sup>	2 S store-
	of the priests and of their bre-	<sup>g</sup> 1 Chr. 23.	of the gates.	houses
	thren in the days of <sup>n</sup> Jeshua.	<sup>k</sup> 25.		
	8 Moreover the Levites : Jeshua,	<sup>h</sup> Or, <i>Miamin</i> ,	26 These <sup>†</sup> were in the days of	
	Binnui, Kadmiel, Shere-	ver. 17.	Joiakim the son of Jeshua, the	
6 M Or, the	biah, Judah, and Mattaniah,	<sup>i</sup> Or, <i>Maadiah</i> ,	son of Jozadak, and in the days	
choirs	<sup>††</sup> which was over <sup>6†</sup> the thanks-	ver. 17.	of Nehemiah <sup>p</sup> the governor,	
7 S Unno,	giving, he and his brethren.	<sup>k</sup> Ezra 3. 11.	and of Ezra the priest <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> the	
	9 Also Bakkubiah and <sup>1</sup> Unni, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>l</sup> Or, <i>Sallai</i> ,	scribe.	
5 S wards.	their brethren, <sup>†</sup> were over a-	ver. 20.	27 ¶ And at <sup>u</sup> the dedication	
	gainst them in <sup>8</sup> the watches. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>m</sup> Or, <i>treas-</i>	of the wall of Jerusalem they	
7 A and	10 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Jeshua begat	<sup>n</sup> Ezra 3. 2.	sought the Levites out of all	
	Joiakim, <sup>o</sup> Joiakim <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> begat	Hag. 1. 1.	their places, to bring them to	
	Eliashib, and Eliashib begat	Zech. 3. 1.	Jerusalem, to keep the dedica-	
	Joiada,	<sup>p</sup> ch. 8. 9.	tion with gladness, <sup>x</sup> both with	
	11 And Joiada begat Jona-	<sup>q</sup> ch. 11. 17.	thanksgivings, and with sing-	
	than, and Jonathan begat	<sup>r</sup> That is,	ing, <sup>†</sup> with cymbals, psalteries,	
	Jaddua.	<i>the psalms</i>	and with harps.	
	12 And in the days of Joiakim	<sup>s</sup> Ezra 7. 6, 11.	28 And the sons of the singers	
1 S heads	were priests, <sup>1</sup> the chief of the	<sup>t</sup> Deut. 20. 5.	gathered themselves together,	
of fa-	fathers <sup>1</sup> : of Seraiah, Meraiah ;	<sup>u</sup> Ps. 30, title.	both out of the <sup>a</sup> plain <sup>o</sup> country <sup>1</sup>	3 M Or,
thers'	of Jeremiah, Hananiah ;	<sup>v</sup> 1 Chr. 25. 6.	round about Jerusalem, and	<i>Circuit</i>
houses	13 Of Ezra, Meshullam ; of	<sup>w</sup> 2 Chr. 5. 13.	from the villages of <sup>4</sup> Netop-	† S the Ne-
	Amariah, Jehohanan ;	<sup>x</sup> 7. 6.	phathi ; <sup>1</sup>	tophath-
2 S Mal-	14 Of <sup>2</sup> Melicu, <sup>1</sup> Jonathan ; of			ites ;
luchi,	Shebaniah, Joseph ;			5 S Beth-
M An-	15 Of Harim, Adna ; of Me-			gilgal,
other	raioth, Helkai ;			
reading	16 Of Iddo, Zechariah ; of			
is,	Ginnethon, Meshullam ;			
Melicu.	17 Of Abijah, Zichri ; of Mi-			
	niamin, of Moadiah, Piltai ;			
	18 Of Bilgah, Shammua ; of			
	Shemaiah, Jehonathan ;			
	19 And of Joiarib, Mattenai ;			
	of Jedaiah, Uzzi ;			
	20 Of Sallai, Kallai ; of Amok,			
	Eber ;			
	21 Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah ; of			
5 S Ne-	Jedaiah, <sup>5</sup> Nethaneel. <sup>1</sup>			
thaneel.	22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ The Levites in the			
	days of Eliashib, Joiada, and			
	Johanan, and Jaddua, <sup>†</sup> were			
† S heads	recorded <sup>4</sup> chief of the fathers <sup>1</sup> :			
of fa-	also the priests, <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the reign			
thers'	of Darius the Persian.			
houses	23 The sons of Levi, <sup>4</sup> the			
5 S in	chief of the fathers <sup>1</sup> , <sup>†</sup> were			
M Or, to	written in the book of the <sup>b</sup>			
	chronicles, even until the days			
	of Johanan the son of Elia-			
	shib.			
5 S chiefs	24 And the <sup>6</sup> chief <sup>1</sup> of the			





R.V.	<i>Nehemiah reformeth</i>	NEHEMIAH 13.	<i>certain abuses.</i>	R.V.
	I <sup>1</sup> at Jerusalem: <sup>a</sup> for in the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon <sup>1</sup> came I <sup>1</sup> unto the king, and <sup>b</sup> after certain days <sup>2</sup> obtained <sup>1</sup> I leave of the king:	B.C. c. 434. <sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 14.	16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought <sup>1</sup> fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem.	<sup>1</sup> A in
<sup>1</sup> S I went		<sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>at the end of days.</i>	17 <sup>d</sup> Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing <sup>1</sup> is this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?	
<sup>2</sup> S asked	7 And I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Eliashib <sup>3</sup> did <sup>1</sup> for Tobiah, in <sup>e</sup> preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.	<sup>c</sup> Or, <i>I earnestly requested.</i> <sup>d</sup> ver. 11.	18 <sup>f</sup> Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profaning the sabbath.	
<sup>3</sup> S had done	8 And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber.	<sup>e</sup> ver. 1, 5.	19 And it came to pass <sup>2</sup> , that <sup>1</sup> when the gates of Jerusalem <sup>h</sup> began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that <sup>2</sup> the gates <sup>1</sup> should be shut, and <sup>4</sup> charged <sup>1</sup> that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: <sup>k</sup> and <sup>†</sup> some of my servants set I <sup>5</sup> at <sup>1</sup> the gates, <sup>†</sup> that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day.	<sup>2</sup> S that,
<sup>4</sup> S meal offerings	9 Then I commanded, and they <sup>g</sup> cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the <sup>4</sup> meat offering <sup>1</sup> and the frankincense.	<sup>g</sup> 2 (Thr. 29. 5, 15, 16, 18.) <sup>h</sup> Lev. 23. 32.	20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jerusalem once or twice.	<sup>3</sup> S the doors
<sup>5</sup> S them; so that	10 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And I perceived that the portions of the Levites had <sup>i</sup> not been given <sup>5</sup> them <sup>1</sup> : for <sup>1</sup> the Levites and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one to <sup>l</sup> his field.	<sup>i</sup> Mal. 3. 8. <sup>k</sup> Jer. 17. 21, 22.	21 Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye <sup>6</sup> about the wall? if ye do <sup>†</sup> so again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no <sup>†</sup> more on the sabbath.	<sup>4</sup> S some commanded
<sup>6</sup> M Or, deputies	11 Then <sup>m</sup> contended I with the <sup>6</sup> rulers, and said, <sup>n</sup> Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their <sup>p</sup> place.	<sup>l</sup> Num. 35. 2. <sup>m</sup> ver. 17, 25. <sup>n</sup> Prov. 28. 4. <sup>o</sup> ch. 10. 39.	22 And I commanded the Levites that <sup>q</sup> they should <sup>7</sup> cleanse <sup>1</sup> themselves, and <sup>†</sup> that they should come <sup>†</sup> and keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day. <sup>8</sup> Remember <sup>8</sup> me, O my God, <sup>o</sup> concerning <sup>1</sup> this also, and spare me according to the <sup>d</sup> greatness of thy mercy.	<sup>5</sup> S over
	12 <sup>q</sup> Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and the <sup>o</sup> new <sup>1</sup> wine and the oil unto the <sup>6</sup> treasuries.	<sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>standing.</i> <sup>q</sup> ch. 10. 38, 39 & 12. 44.	23 ¶ In those days also saw I <sup>9</sup> Jews <sup>†</sup> that <sup>1</sup> had married <sup>2</sup> wives <sup>1</sup> of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab:	<sup>6</sup> M Heb. before.
	13 <sup>u</sup> And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedaiah: and <sup>z</sup> next to them <sup>†</sup> was Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: for they were counted <sup>2</sup> faithful, and <sup>a</sup> their <sup>7</sup> office <sup>†</sup> was <sup>1</sup> to distribute unto their brethren.	<sup>r</sup> Heb. <i>before the wall?</i> <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>store-houses.</i> <sup>t</sup> 2 Chr 31. 12. <sup>u</sup> ch. 12. 44. <sup>v</sup> Heb. <i>at their hand.</i> <sup>w</sup> ch. 12. 30. <sup>x</sup> ch. 7. 2. <sup>y</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 2. <sup>z</sup> Heb. <i>it was upon them.</i> <sup>aa</sup> ver. 14, 31. <sup>ab</sup> ver. 22, 31. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 5. 19.	24 And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and <sup>†</sup> could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language <sup>k</sup> of each people.	
<sup>7</sup> S business was	14 Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my <sup>8</sup> good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the <sup>9</sup> offices <sup>1</sup> thereof.	<sup>ad</sup> Or, <i>multitude.</i> <sup>ae</sup> Heb. <i>kindnesses.</i> <sup>af</sup> Heb. <i>had made to dwell with them.</i> <sup>ag</sup> Ezra 9. 2. <sup>ah</sup> Or, <i>observations.</i> <sup>ai</sup> Ex. 20. 10. <sup>aj</sup> Heb. <i>they discerned not to speak.</i> <sup>ak</sup> Heb. <i>of people and people.</i> <sup>al</sup> ch. 10. 31. <sup>am</sup> Jer. 17. 21, 22.	25 And I <sup>m</sup> contended with them, and <sup>3n</sup> cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them <sup>7</sup> swear by God,	<sup>7</sup> S purify
<sup>8</sup> M Heb. kindnesses.	15 ¶ In those days saw I in Judah <sup>†</sup> some treading <sup>1</sup> wine presses <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> on the sabbath, and bringing in <sup>2</sup> sheaves, and lading asses <sup>3</sup> ; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all <sup>†</sup> manner of burdens, <sup>1</sup> which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath day: and I testified <sup>†</sup> against them in the day wherein they sold victuals.	<sup>an</sup> ver. 11. <sup>ao</sup> Prov. 28. 4. <sup>ap</sup> Or, <i>reviled them.</i> <sup>aq</sup> Ezra 10. 5. <sup>ar</sup> ch. 10. 29, 30.		<sup>8</sup> A unto
<sup>1</sup> S wine-presses				<sup>9</sup> A the
<sup>2</sup> M Or, heaps of corn				<sup>1</sup> M Heb. had made to dwell with them.
<sup>3</sup> A there-with				<sup>2</sup> S women

	<i>saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.</i>	B.C.C.434.	Joiada, the son of Eliashib the high priest, <sup>†</sup> was son in law to Sanballat the Horonite: therefore I chased him from me.	
1 <sup>s</sup> for	26 <sup>a</sup> Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet <sup>a</sup> among many nations was there no king like him, <sup>2f</sup> who <sup>1</sup> was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: <sup>h</sup> nevertheless even him did	<sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 1, &c. <sup>b</sup> ch. 6. 14. <sup>c</sup> Heb. for the deflin- <sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 13. <sup>e</sup> Chr. 1. 12. <sup>f</sup> Mal. 2. 4. 11, 12. <sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 24. <sup>h</sup> ch. 10. 30. <sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 4, &c. <sup>j</sup> ch. 12. 1, &c. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 34. <sup>l</sup> Ezra 10. 2. <sup>m</sup> ver. 14, 22. <sup>n</sup> ch. 12. 10, 22.	29 <sup>b</sup> Remember them, O my God, <sup>1c</sup> because they have defiled the priesthood, and <sup>e</sup> the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites.	1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. for the deflin- g of &c.
2 <sup>s</sup> and he	31 <sup>2</sup> Thus cleansed I them from <sup>2</sup> all strangers, and <sup>1</sup> appointed <sup>3</sup> the wards of <sup>1</sup> the priests and <sup>4</sup> the Levites, every one in his <sup>5</sup> business!:		30 <sup>2</sup> Thus cleansed I them from <sup>2</sup> all strangers, and <sup>1</sup> appointed <sup>3</sup> the wards of <sup>1</sup> the priests and <sup>4</sup> the Levites, every one in his <sup>5</sup> business!:	2 <sup>M</sup> Or, every thing strange
3 <sup>s</sup> strange	32 <sup>1</sup> And for <sup>k</sup> the wood offering, at times appointed, and for the firstfruits. <sup>m</sup> Remember me, O my God, for good.		31 <sup>1</sup> And for <sup>k</sup> the wood offering, at times appointed, and for the firstfruits. <sup>m</sup> Remember me, O my God, for good.	3 <sup>s</sup> wards for 4 <sup>A</sup> for 5 <sup>s</sup> work
4 <sup>s</sup> tres- 5 <sup>s</sup> women	27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to <sup>4l</sup> transgress against our God in marrying strange <sup>5</sup> wives!?			
	28 And <sup>†</sup> one of the sons <sup>n</sup> of			

## THE BOOK OF ESTHER.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>1 *Ahasuerus maketh royal feasts.* 10 *Vashti, being sent for, refuseth to come.* 13 *Ahasuerus maketh the decree of men's sovereignty.*

NOW it came to pass in the days of <sup>1c</sup>Ahasuerus, (this <sup>†</sup>is Ahasuerus which reigned, <sup>d</sup>from India even unto Ethiopia, <sup>1e</sup>over an hundred and seven and twenty provinces :) 2 <sup>†</sup>That in those days, when the king Ahasuerus <sup>h</sup>sat on the throne of his kingdom, which <sup>†</sup>was in <sup>†</sup>Shushan the <sup>2</sup>palace,

3 In the third year of his reign, he <sup>h</sup>made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of Persia and Media, the nobles and princes of the provinces, <sup>†</sup>being before him : 4 When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of his excellent majesty many days, <sup>†</sup>even an hundred and fourscore days.

5 And when these days were <sup>3</sup>expired, <sup>1</sup>the king made a feast unto all the people that were <sup>2</sup>present in Shushan the palace, both <sup>o</sup>unto <sup>1</sup>great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace :

6 <sup>4</sup>Where were white, green, and <sup>4</sup>blue, hangings, <sup>1</sup>fastened with cords of fine linen and

B.C.C.521.

<sup>a</sup> See ch. 7. 8. Ezek. 23. 41. Amos 2. 8. & 6. 4.

<sup>b</sup> Or, of porphyry, and marble, and alabaster, and stone of blue colour.

<sup>c</sup> Ezra 4. 6. Dan. 9. 1.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 9.

<sup>e</sup> Dan. 6. 1.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. wine of the kingdom.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. according to the hand of the king.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 1. 46.

<sup>i</sup> Neh. 1. 1.

<sup>j</sup> Gen. 40. 20. ch. 2. 18.

<sup>k</sup> Mark 6. 21.

<sup>l</sup> 2 Sam. 13. 28.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 9.

<sup>n</sup> Or, eunuchs.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. found.

<sup>p</sup> Or, violet.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. good of countenance.

purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: <sup>a</sup>the <sup>1</sup>beds <sup>†</sup>were of gold and silver, upon a pavement <sup>2b</sup>of red, <sup>o</sup>and blue, <sup>1</sup>and white, and <sup>3</sup>black, <sup>1</sup>marble.

7 And they gave <sup>†</sup>them drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and <sup>†</sup>royal wine in abundance, <sup>7</sup>according to the <sup>4</sup>state <sup>1</sup>of the king.

8 And the drinking <sup>†</sup>was according to the law; none <sup>b</sup>did <sup>1</sup>compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure.

9 Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the women <sup>†</sup>in the royal house which <sup>†</sup>belonged to king Ahasuerus.

10 <sup>o</sup>¶ On the seventh day, when <sup>†</sup>the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, <sup>m</sup>Harbona, Bigtha, and Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the seven <sup>6n</sup>chamberlains that <sup>7</sup>served <sup>1</sup>in the presence of Ahasuerus the king,

11 To bring Vashti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the <sup>6</sup>people <sup>1</sup>and the princes her beauty: for she <sup>†</sup>was <sup>7</sup>fair to look on.

12 But the queen Vashti re-

1<sup>s</sup> couches

2<sup>M</sup> Or, of porphyry, and white marble, and alabaster, and stone of blue colour

3<sup>s</sup> yellow,

4<sup>s</sup> bounty

5<sup>M</sup> Heb. hand.

6<sup>s</sup> could

7<sup>s</sup> ministered

8<sup>s</sup> peoples

1<sup>M</sup> Or, Xerxes Heb. Ahash-verosh.

2<sup>M</sup> Or, castle

3<sup>s</sup> fulfilled,  
4<sup>s</sup> there were hangings of white cloth [M Or, fine cloth, white and blue], of green [M Or, cotton], and of blue,





R.V.	<i>Esther is</i>	ESTHER 2.	<i>made queen.</i>	R.V.
	dassah, that <sup>†</sup> is, Esther, <sup>a</sup> his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the <sup>1</sup> maid <sup>†</sup> was <sup>b</sup> fair and beautiful; <sup>2</sup> whom Mordecai, <sup>1</sup> when her father and mother were dead, <sup>2</sup> took <sup>1</sup> for his own daughter.	B.C. 518. <sup>a</sup> ver. 15.	cubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name.	
<sup>1</sup> maiden <sup>2</sup> and	<sup>8</sup> ¶ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were <sup>d</sup> gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the custody of Hegai, that Esther was <sup>4</sup> brought also unto <sup>1</sup> the king's house, to the custody of Hegai, keeper of the women.	<sup>b</sup> Heb, fair of form, and good of countenance. <sup>c</sup> ver. 7.  <sup>d</sup> ver. 3.	<sup>15</sup> ¶ Now when the turn of Esther, <sup>c</sup> the daughter of Abihail the uncle of Mordecai, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what Hegai the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And Esther obtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her.	
<sup>4</sup> taken into	<sup>9</sup> And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her <sup>e</sup> things for purification, with <sup>f</sup> such things as belonged to her, and <sup>1</sup> seven maidens, <sup>†</sup> which were meet to be given her, out of the king's house: and <sup>h</sup> he <sup>6</sup> preferred <sup>1</sup> her and her <sup>7</sup> maids unto <sup>1</sup> the best <sup>†</sup> place of the house of the women.	<sup>e</sup> ver. 2, 12. <sup>f</sup> Heb, her portions. <sup>g</sup> Or, kindness. <sup>h</sup> Heb, before him. <sup>i</sup> Heb, he changed her.	<sup>16</sup> So Esther was taken unto king Ahasuerus into his house royal in the tenth month, which <sup>†</sup> is the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign.	
<sup>5</sup> her portions, and the	<sup>10</sup> Esther had not shewed her people nor her kindred: for Mordecai had charged her that she should not shew <sup>†</sup> it.	<sup>i</sup> ver. 1, 3. <sup>j</sup> ver. 20.	<sup>17</sup> And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and <sup>g</sup> favour <sup>h</sup> in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti.	
<sup>6</sup> removed <sup>7</sup> maidens to	<sup>11</sup> And Mordecai walked every day before the court of the women's house, <sup>n</sup> to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.	<sup>k</sup> Heb, rest.	<sup>18</sup> Then the king <sup>k</sup> made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, <sup>†</sup> even Esther's feast; and he made a <sup>1m</sup> release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the <sup>2</sup> state <sup>1</sup> of the king.	<sup>1m</sup> Heb, rest.
<sup>8</sup> the turn of every maiden	<sup>12</sup> ¶ Now when <sup>8</sup> every maid's turn <sup>1</sup> was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that <sup>9</sup> she had been twelve months, <sup>1</sup> according to the <sup>1</sup> manner of the women, <sup>1</sup> (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, <sup>to wit</sup> , six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with <sup>2</sup> other <sup>1</sup> things for the purifying of the women <sup>3</sup> :)	<sup>a</sup> Heb, to know the peace. <sup>p</sup> ver. 21. <sup>q</sup> ch. 3, 2.  <sup>d</sup> ver. 10.	<sup>19</sup> And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Mordecai sat <sup>p</sup> in the king's gate.	<sup>2</sup> S bounty <sup>M</sup> Heb, hand.
<sup>9</sup> it had been done to her <sup>1</sup> law for the women, twelve months, <sup>2</sup> the	<sup>13</sup> Then <sup>4</sup> thus came <sup>every</sup> <sup>1</sup> maid unto the king <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house.	<sup>r</sup> Or, Big-thorn, ch. 8, 2.  <sup>i</sup> Heb, the threshold.  <sup>a</sup> ch. 6, 2.	<sup>20</sup> <sup>q</sup> Esther had not <sup>†</sup> yet shewed her kindred nor her people; as Mordecai had charged her: for Esther did the commandment of Mordecai, like as when she was brought up with him.	
<sup>2</sup> S in this wise came the	<sup>14</sup> In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz, the king's chamberlain, which kept the con-		<sup>21</sup> ¶ In those days, while Mordecai sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, <sup>r</sup> Bigthan and Teresh, of those which kept <sup>2</sup> the <sup>3</sup> door, were wroth, and sought to lay <sup>4</sup> hand <sup>1</sup> on the king Ahasuerus.	<sup>3</sup> M Heb, thresh-old. <sup>4</sup> S hands
			<sup>22</sup> And the thing was known to Mordecai, <sup>u</sup> who <sup>5</sup> told <sup>†</sup> it unto Esther the queen; and Esther <sup>6</sup> certified <sup>1</sup> the king <sup>thereof</sup> in Mordecai's name.	<sup>5</sup> S shewed <sup>6</sup> S told
			<sup>23</sup> And when inquisition was made of the matter, <sup>7</sup> it was found <sup>8</sup> out; therefore <sup>1</sup> they were both hanged on a tree: and	<sup>7</sup> A and <sup>8</sup> S to be so,

it was written in <sup>a</sup> the book of the chronicles before the king.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o1</sup> *Haman, advanced by the king, and despised by Mordecai, seeketh revenge upon all the Jews.* <sup>7</sup> *He casteth lots.* <sup>8</sup> *He obtaineth by calumination a decree of the king to put the Jews to death.*

**A**<sup>F</sup>*TER* these things did king Ahasuerus promote Haman the son of Hammedatha the <sup>7</sup> Agagite, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that <sup>†</sup> were with him.

<sup>2</sup> And all the king's servants, that <sup>†</sup> were <sup>‡</sup> in the king's gate, bowed <sup>1</sup>, and revered <sup>1</sup> Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Mordecai <sup>†</sup> bowed not <sup>2</sup>, nor did <sup>†</sup> him reverence.

<sup>3</sup> Then the king's servants, <sup>3</sup> which <sup>†</sup> were <sup>1</sup> in the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, Why transgressest thou the <sup>7</sup> king's commandment?

<sup>4</sup> Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai's <sup>4</sup> matters would stand: for he had told them that he <sup>†</sup> was a Jew.

<sup>5</sup> And when Haman saw that Mordecai <sup>†</sup> bowed not <sup>2</sup>, nor did him reverence, then was Haman <sup>11</sup> full of wrath.

<sup>6</sup> And <sup>1</sup> he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman <sup>7</sup> sought to destroy all the Jews that <sup>†</sup> were throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, <sup>†</sup> even the people of Mordecai.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ In the first month, <sup>6</sup> that <sup>†</sup> is, <sup>1</sup> the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, <sup>8</sup> they cast Pur, that <sup>†</sup> is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, <sup>6</sup> that <sup>†</sup> is, <sup>1</sup> the month Adar.

<sup>8</sup> ¶ And Haman said unto king Ahasuerus, There is a certain people scattered abroad and <sup>†</sup> dispersed among the <sup>7</sup> people <sup>1</sup> in all the provinces of

B.C. c. 514.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 6. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Ezra 4. 13. Acts 16. 20.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. meet, or, equal.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. to destroy them.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. weigh.

<sup>f</sup> Num. 24. 7. 1 Sam. 15. 8.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 41. 42.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 8. 2. 8.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 19.

<sup>k</sup> Or, oppressor, ch. 7. 6.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 15. 4.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 8. 9.

<sup>o</sup> Or, secretaries.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 2.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 1. 22. & 5. 9.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 8. ch. 8. 8, 10.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 2.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 5. 9.

<sup>u</sup> Dan. 3. 19.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 8. 10.

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 83. 4.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 5. 12, &c.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 8. 11.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 8. 13, 14.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 9. 24.

<sup>ab</sup> See ch. 8. 15. Prov. 24. 2.

thy kingdom; and <sup>b</sup> their laws <sup>†</sup> are diverse from <sup>1</sup> all <sup>1</sup> people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it <sup>†</sup> is not <sup>2</sup> <sup>c</sup> for the king's profit to suffer them.

<sup>9</sup> If it please the king, let it be written <sup>a</sup> that they <sup>o</sup> may <sup>1</sup> be destroyed: and I will <sup>6</sup> pay ten thousand talents of silver <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the hands of those that have the charge of the <sup>4</sup> business, to bring <sup>†</sup> it into the king's treasures.

<sup>10</sup> And the king <sup>7</sup> took <sup>h</sup> his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the Jews' <sup>k</sup> enemy.

<sup>11</sup> And the king said unto Haman, The silver <sup>†</sup> is given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

<sup>12</sup> <sup>m</sup> Then were the king's <sup>5n</sup> scribes called <sup>6</sup> on the thirteenth day of the first month, <sup>1</sup> and there was written according to all that Haman <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> commanded unto the king's <sup>7</sup> lieutenants, <sup>1</sup> and to the governors that <sup>†</sup> were over every province, and to the <sup>8</sup> rulers <sup>1</sup> of every people <sup>9</sup> of <sup>1</sup> every province <sup>q</sup> according to the writing thereof, and <sup>†</sup> to every people after their language; <sup>7</sup> in the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, and <sup>1</sup> sealed with the king's ring.

<sup>13</sup> And <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> letters were <sup>z</sup> sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to <sup>2</sup> kill, <sup>1</sup> and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, <sup>2</sup> in one day, <sup>†</sup> even upon the thirteenth <sup>day</sup> of the twelfth month, which <sup>†</sup> is the month Adar, and <sup>†</sup> to take the spoil of them for a prey.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>ab</sup> The <sup>1</sup> copy of the writing <sup>4</sup> for a commandment to be given in every province <sup>1</sup> was published unto all <sup>6</sup> people, <sup>1</sup> that they should be ready against that day.

<sup>15</sup> The posts went <sup>6</sup> out, being hastened <sup>1</sup> by the king's commandment, and the decree was given <sup>7</sup> in Shushan the palace <sup>8</sup>. And <sup>1</sup> the king and Haman sat down to drink; but <sup>a</sup> the city <sup>7</sup> Shushan was perplexed.

<sup>1s</sup> those of every

<sup>2m</sup> Or, meet for the king

<sup>3s</sup> into

<sup>4a</sup> A king's

<sup>5m</sup> Or, secretaries

<sup>6s</sup> in the first month, on the thirteenth day thereof,

<sup>7s</sup> satraps, <sup>8s</sup> princes

<sup>9s</sup>; to

<sup>1a</sup> it was

<sup>2s</sup> slay,

<sup>3s</sup> A

<sup>4s</sup> that the decree should be given out

[<sup>m</sup> Or, to be given out for a decree]

in every province,

<sup>5s</sup> the peoples,

<sup>6s</sup> forth in haste

<sup>7a</sup> out

<sup>8s</sup>; and

<sup>9a</sup> of

<sup>1s</sup> down, and did reverence to

<sup>2a</sup> down

<sup>3s</sup> that were

<sup>4m</sup> Or, words

<sup>5s</sup> But

<sup>6s</sup> which is

<sup>7m</sup> Or, separated

<sup>8s</sup> peoples

CHAPTER 4.

<sup>o1</sup> The great mourning of Mordecai and the Jews. 4 Esther, understanding it, sendeth to Mordecai, who sheweth the cause, and adviseth her to undertake the suit. 15 She, appointing a fast, undertaketh it.

1 S Now when Mordecai knew

<sup>1</sup> WHEN Mordecai perceived<sup>1</sup> all that was done, Mordecai<sup>a</sup> rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth<sup>b</sup> with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and<sup>c</sup> cried with a loud and a bitter cry<sup>2</sup>;

2 S ; and he

2 And<sup>d</sup> came even before the king's gate: for none<sup>e</sup> might enter<sup>f</sup> into<sup>g</sup> the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.

3 S within

3 And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, <sup>h</sup>there was great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and <sup>i</sup>many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 M Heb. sackcloth and ashes were spread under many.

4 <sup>j</sup>¶ So Esther's maids<sup>k</sup> and her<sup>l</sup> chamberlains came and told<sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup>it her<sup>o</sup>. Then was the queen<sup>p</sup> exceedingly grieved<sup>q</sup>, and she sent raiment to clothe Mordecai, and to take<sup>r</sup> away<sup>s</sup> his sackcloth from<sup>t</sup> him: but he received<sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup>it not.

5 S And Esther's maids were ; and the queen was

5 Then called Esther for<sup>w</sup> Hatach, one<sup>x</sup> of the king's chamberlains, <sup>y</sup>whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and <sup>z</sup>gave him a commandment<sup>aa</sup> to Mordecai, to know what<sup>ab</sup> <sup>ac</sup>it was, and why it <sup>ad</sup>was.

5 A off 5 S Hatach, one 1 S charged him to go

6 So<sup>ae</sup> <sup>af</sup>Hatach<sup>ag</sup> went forth to Mordecai unto the<sup>ah</sup> street<sup>ai</sup> of the city, which <sup>aj</sup>was before the king's gate.

2 S this was, 3 S Hatach 4 S broad place 5 S the exact

7 And Mordecai told him of all that had happened unto him, and<sup>ak</sup> of<sup>al</sup> the<sup>am</sup> sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them.

6 S out in

8 Also he gave him<sup>an</sup> the copy of the writing of the decree that was given<sup>ao</sup> at<sup>ap</sup> Shushan to destroy them, to shew<sup>aq</sup> <sup>ar</sup>it unto Esther, and to declare<sup>as</sup> <sup>at</sup>it unto her<sup>au</sup>, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him<sup>av</sup> for her people.

5 A ,

9 And<sup>aw</sup> <sup>ax</sup>Hatach<sup>ay</sup> came and

B.C. c. 510.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 11.

<sup>b</sup> Josh. 7. 6. Ezek. 27. 30. ch. 5. 1. <sup>c</sup> Dan. 2. 9. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 27. 34. <sup>e</sup> ch. 5. 2. <sup>f</sup> & S. 4.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. sackcloth and ashes were laid under many. <sup>h</sup> 1. 38. 5. Dan. 9. 3. <sup>i</sup> Heb. eunuchs. <sup>j</sup> Heb. respiration. Job 9. 18.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. whom he had set before her.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. found.

<sup>m</sup> See ch. 5. 1.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 9. <sup>o</sup> See Gen. 42. 14. <sup>p</sup> Heb. passed.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 14. 15.

<sup>r</sup> See ch. 4. 16.

told Esther the words of Mordecai.

10 <sup>1</sup>¶ Again<sup>1</sup> Esther spake unto<sup>2</sup> Hatach, and gave him<sup>3</sup> commandment unto Mordecai;

1 S Then 2 S Hatach, 3 S a message unto Mordecai, saying;

11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into<sup>4</sup> the inner court, who is not called, <sup>5</sup>there is one law<sup>6</sup> of his to put<sup>7</sup> him<sup>8</sup> to death, except such<sup>9</sup> to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

4 S for him, that he be put

12 And they told to Mordecai Esther's words.

13 Then Mordecai<sup>5</sup> commanded to answer<sup>6</sup> Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.

5 S bade them return answer unto

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, <sup>7</sup>then shall there<sup>8</sup> enlargement<sup>9</sup> and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place<sup>10</sup>; but thou and thy father's house shall<sup>11</sup> be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art<sup>12</sup> come to the kingdom for<sup>13</sup> such a time as this?

6 S then shall relief 7 S , 8 S perish 9 A not

15 <sup>14</sup>¶ Then Esther bade<sup>15</sup> them return<sup>16</sup> Mordecai this answer,

1 S answer unto Mordecai,

16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are<sup>17</sup> present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink<sup>18</sup> three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast<sup>19</sup> likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which<sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup>is not according to the law: <sup>22</sup>and if I perish, I perish.

2 S in like manner

17 So Mordecai<sup>23</sup> went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

CHAPTER 5.

<sup>o1</sup> Esther obtaineth the grace of the golden sceptre, and inviteth the king and Haman to a banquet. 6 She inviteth them to another banquet the next day. 9 Haman, proud of his advancement, repineth at the contempt of Mordecai. 14 He buildeth gallows for him.

NOW it came to pass<sup>1</sup> on the third day, that Esther

	<p>put on <sup>†</sup>her royal <sup>†</sup>apparel, and stood in <sup>ⁱ</sup>the inner court of the king's house: over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the <sup>¹</sup>gate<sup>¹</sup> of the house.</p> <p>2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, <sup>†</sup>that <sup>ⁱ</sup>she obtained favour in his sight: and <sup>ⁱ</sup>the king held out to Esther the golden sceptre that <sup>†</sup>was in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre.</p> <p>3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what <sup>†</sup>is thy request? <sup>ⁱ</sup>it shall be <sup>ⁱ</sup>even given thee<sup>¹</sup> to the half of the kingdom.</p> <p>4 And Esther <sup>³</sup>answered,<sup>¹</sup> If <sup>†</sup>it seem good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him.</p> <p>5 Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that <sup>ⁱ</sup>he may do<sup>¹</sup> as Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared.</p> <p>6 <sup>ⁱ</sup>¶<sup>ⁱ</sup> And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, <sup>ⁱ</sup>What <sup>†</sup>is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what <sup>†</sup>is thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed.</p> <p>7 Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request <sup>†</sup>is;</p> <p>8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and <sup>ⁱ</sup>to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do <sup>ⁱ</sup>to morrow<sup>¹</sup> as the king hath said.</p> <p>9 <sup>ⁱ</sup>¶<sup>ⁱ</sup> Then went Haman forth that day joyful and <sup>ⁱ</sup>with a glad<sup>¹</sup> heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in the king's gate, <sup>ⁱ</sup>that he stood not up<sup>ⁱ</sup>, <sup>ⁱ</sup>nor<sup>ⁱ</sup> moved for him, he was <sup>ⁱ</sup>full of indignation<sup>¹</sup> against Mordecai.</p> <p>10 Nevertheless Haman <sup>ⁱ</sup>refrained himself<sup>ⁱ</sup>; and when he came home, he sent and <sup>ⁱ</sup>called</p>	<p>B.C. c. 510.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> See ch. 4. 11. &amp; ch. 6. 4.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 9. 7, &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 3. 1.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> Prov. 21. 1.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 4. 11. &amp; 5. 4.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> So Mark 6. 23.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> Heb. tree. ch. 7. 9.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 6. 4.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 7. 10.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 7. 2.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 9. 12.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> Heb. the king's sleep fled away. ch. 2. 23.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> Or, Biathan, ch. 2. 21.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> Heb. treble.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> Heb. threshold.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 2. 5.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> See ch. 5. 1.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> ch. 5. 14.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> So 2 Sam. 13. 22.</p> <p><sup>ⁱ</sup> Heb. enticed to sin.</p>	<p>for<sup>¹</sup> his friends<sup>ⁱ</sup>,<sup>¹</sup> and Zeresh his wife.</p> <p>11 And Haman <sup>ⁱ</sup>told them of<sup>¹</sup> the glory of his riches, and <sup>ⁱ</sup>the multitude of his children, and all <sup>†</sup>the things wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had <sup>ⁱ</sup>advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.</p> <p>12 Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and <sup>ⁱ</sup>to morrow am I invited unto her also<sup>¹</sup> with the king.</p> <p>13 Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting at the king's gate.</p> <p>14 <sup>ⁱ</sup>¶<sup>ⁱ</sup> Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a <sup>ⁱ</sup>gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and <sup>ⁱ</sup>to morrow<sup>¹</sup> <sup>ⁱ</sup>h speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused <sup>ⁱ</sup>the gallows to be made.</p>	<p>1 <sup>ⁱ</sup> s re-counted unto them</p> <p>2 <sup>ⁱ</sup> s to-morrow also am I invited by her together</p> <p>3 <sup>ⁱ</sup> Heb. tree.</p> <p>4 <sup>ⁱ</sup> s in the morning</p> <p>5 <sup>ⁱ</sup> Heb. the king's sleep fled from him.</p> <p>6 <sup>ⁱ</sup> s;</p> <p>7 <sup>ⁱ</sup> s.</p> <p>8 <sup>ⁱ</sup> s of those that kept the door</p> <p>9 <sup>ⁱ</sup> Heb. threshold.</p> <p>10 <sup>ⁱ</sup> s hands</p>
--	--	---	---	--

CHAPTER 6.

<sup>ⁱ</sup> 1 Ahasuerus, reading in the chronicle. of the good service done by Mordecai, taketh care for his reward. 4 Haman unawares giveth counsel to do him honour. 12 His friends tell him of his final destiny.

ON that night <sup>ⁱ</sup> could not the king sleep<sup>ⁱ</sup>, and he commanded to bring <sup>ⁱ</sup>the book of records of the chronicles<sup>ⁱ</sup>; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of <sup>ⁱ</sup> Bigthana and Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, <sup>ⁱ</sup> the keepers of the <sup>ⁱ</sup> door, who<sup>ⁱ</sup> sought to lay <sup>ⁱ</sup> hand<sup>ⁱ</sup> on the king Ahasuerus.

3 And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Mordecai for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him.

4 <sup>ⁱ</sup> ¶ And the king said, Who <sup>†</sup> is in the court? Now Haman was come into <sup>ⁱ</sup> the outward court of the king's house, <sup>ⁱ</sup> to speak unto the king to hang Mordecai on the gallows that he had prepared for him.



R.V.	Mordecai's honours.	ESTHER 7.	Esther accuseth Haman.	R.V.
	5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in.	B.C. c. 510.	14 <sup>1</sup> And while <sup>1</sup> they <sup>†</sup> were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hastened to bring Haman unto <sup>2</sup> the banquet that Esther had prepared.	<sup>1</sup> S While
<sup>1</sup> S said	6 So Haman came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man <sup>b</sup> whom the king delighteth to honour? Now Haman <sup>†</sup> thought <sup>1</sup> in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself?	<sup>a</sup> ch. 5. S.		
<sup>2</sup> S said unto	7 And Haman <sup>2</sup> answered <sup>1</sup> the king, For the man <sup>d</sup> whom the king delighteth to honour,	<sup>b</sup> Heb. in whose honour the king delighteth.	CHAPTER 7.	
<sup>3</sup> S on the head of which a crown royal is set <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.	8 <sup>e</sup> Let <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> royal apparel be brought <sup>7</sup> which the king <sup>†</sup> useth to wear, and <sup>h</sup> the horse that the king rideth upon, and <sup>3</sup> the crown royal which is set upon his head <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>c</sup> Heb. to drink. <sup>d</sup> Heb. in whose honour the king delighteth. <sup>e</sup> Heb. Let them bring the royal apparel. <sup>f</sup> Heb. uttering the king clotheth himself. <sup>g</sup> ch. 5. 6. <sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 1. 33.	<sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> Esther sueth for her own life and her people's. <sup>5</sup> She accuseth Haman. <sup>7</sup> The king causeth Haman to be hanged on his own gallows. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>4</sup> S the	9 And let <sup>4</sup> this <sup>1</sup> apparel and <sup>5</sup> horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man <sup>†</sup> withal whom the king delighteth to honour, and <sup>6</sup> bring him <sup>1</sup> on horseback through the street of the city, <sup>k</sup> and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.	<sup>i</sup> Heb. cause him to ride.	<sup>S</sup> <sup>2</sup> c to banquet with Esther the queen.	<sup>2</sup> M Heb. to drink.
<sup>6</sup> S cause him to ride	10 Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, <sup>†</sup> and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mordecai the Jew, that sitteth at the king's gate: <sup>n</sup> let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken.	<sup>b</sup> Gen. 41. 43. <sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 9. <sup>d</sup> 4. 7. <sup>e</sup> Heb. that they should destroy, and kill, and cause to perish.	<sup>2</sup> And the king said again unto Esther on the second day <sup>g</sup> at the banquet of wine, What <sup>†</sup> is thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and what <sup>†</sup> is thy request? <sup>o</sup> and it shall be performed, <sup>†</sup> even to the half of the kingdom <sup>3</sup> .	
<sup>7</sup> S caused him to ride	11 Then took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mordecai, and <sup>7</sup> brought him on horseback <sup>1</sup> through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. suffer not a whit to fall. <sup>g</sup> Heb. whose heart hath filled him. <sup>h</sup> Heb. The man adversary.	3 Then Esther the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request:	<sup>3</sup> A it shall be performed
<sup>8</sup> A ,	12 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Mordecai came again to the king's gate. But Haman <sup>†</sup> hasted to his house <sup>s</sup> mourning <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and having his head covered.	<sup>i</sup> Heb. cause him to ride.	4 For we are <sup>†</sup> sold, I and my people, <sup>m</sup> to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my <sup>4</sup> tongue, <sup>5</sup> although the <sup>6</sup> enemy could not countervail <sup>1</sup> the king's damage.	<sup>4</sup> S peace, <sup>5</sup> M Or, for our affliction is not to be compared with the king's damage
<sup>9</sup> S re-counted unto	13 And Haman <sup>9</sup> told <sup>1</sup> Zeresh his wife and all his friends every <sup>†</sup> thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him, If Mordecai <sup>o</sup> be of the seed of the Jews <sup>1</sup> , before whom thou hast begun to fall, <sup>†</sup> thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him.	<sup>j</sup> Or, at the presence of.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then <sup>7</sup> the king Ahasuerus <sup>o</sup> answered <sup>1</sup> and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and where is he, <sup>p</sup> that durst presume in his heart to do so?	<sup>4</sup> S adversary could not have compensated for <sup>7</sup> A spake <sup>s</sup> S An
<sup>1</sup> A be of the seed of the Jews,		<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 26. 20. <sup>l</sup> 2 Sam. 15. 20. <sup>m</sup> Jer. 14. 3, 4.	6 And Esther said, <sup>s</sup> ¶ The <sup>†</sup> adversary and <sup>9</sup> enemy <sup>is</sup> <sup>1</sup> this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid <sup>7</sup> before the king and the queen.	<sup>9</sup> S an enemy, even <sup>1</sup> S arose in his wrath <sup>2</sup> S and
		<sup>n</sup> ch. 1. 6.	7 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the king <sup>†</sup> arising <sup>1</sup> from the banquet of wine <sup>2</sup> in his wrath <sup>1</sup> went into the palace garden: and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king.	<sup>3</sup> S couch <sup>4</sup> A even
		<sup>o</sup> Heb. with me.	8 Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon <sup>z</sup> the <sup>3</sup> bed <sup>1</sup> whereon Esther <sup>†</sup> was. Then said the king, Will he <sup>4</sup> force the queen <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's	

	mouth, they <sup>a</sup> covered Haman's face.	B.C. c. 510.	Behold, <sup>b</sup> I have given Esther the house of Haman, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews.	
1 <sup>s</sup> Then said	9 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>c</sup> Harbonah, one of the chamberlains <sup>2</sup> , said <sup>1</sup> before the king, Behold also, <sup>a</sup> the <sup>3</sup> gallows fifty cubits high, which Haman <sup>4</sup> had <sup>1</sup> made for Mordecai, who <sup>5</sup> had spoken <sup>1</sup> good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. <sup>6</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the king said, Hang him thereon.	<sup>a</sup> Job 9. 24. <sup>b</sup> ver. 1. <sup>c</sup> Prov. 13. 22. <sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 10. <sup>e</sup> ch. 5. 14. <sup>f</sup> s. 7. 16. <sup>g</sup> Prov. 11. 5, 6. <sup>h</sup> Heb. tree.	8 Write ye also <sup>1</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal <sup>1</sup> it with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, <sup>1</sup> may no man reverse.	1 <sup>s</sup> to <sup>m</sup> Or, concerning
2 <sup>s</sup> that were	10 So <sup>g</sup> they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then was the king's wrath pacified.	<sup>i</sup> See ch. 1. 19. <sup>j</sup> Dan. 6. 8, 12, 15. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 35, 36. <sup>l</sup> Dan. 6. 24. <sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 12.	9 <sup>h</sup> Then were the king's scribes called at that time <sup>2</sup> in the third month, <sup>3</sup> that <sup>is</sup> , <sup>1</sup> the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth <sup>1</sup> day thereof; and it was written according to all that Mordecai commanded unto the Jews, and to the <sup>1</sup> lieutenants, <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>1</sup> deputies and rulers <sup>1</sup> of the provinces which <sup>1</sup> are <sup>1</sup> from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province <sup>k</sup> according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.	
3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. tree.	CHAPTER 8.		10 <sup>n</sup> And he wrote in the <sup>6</sup> king Ahasuerus' name, <sup>1</sup> and sealed <sup>1</sup> it with the king's ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, <sup>1</sup> and riders on mules, camels, <sup>1</sup> and young dromedaries <sup>1</sup> .	2 <sup>a</sup> , 3 <sup>s</sup> which is
4 <sup>s</sup> hath	<sup>o</sup> 1 Mordecai advanced. <sup>3</sup> Esther sueth to reverse Haman's letters. <sup>11</sup> The Jews permitted to defend themselves. <sup>15</sup> Mordecai's honour, and the Jews' joy.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 1. 1.	11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which <sup>1</sup> were in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, <sup>s</sup> both <sup>1</sup> little ones and women, and <sup>1</sup> to take the spoil of them for a prey,	4 <sup>s</sup> satraps, 5 <sup>s</sup> governors and princes
5 <sup>s</sup> spake	ON that day did the king Ahasuerus give the house of Haman the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. And Mordecai came before the king; for Esther had told <sup>1</sup> what he <sup>1</sup> was unto her.	<sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 22. <sup>p</sup> & 3. 12. <sup>q</sup> ch. 2. 7.	12 <sup>2</sup> Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, <sup>1</sup> namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which <sup>1</sup> is the month Adar.	
6 <sup>s</sup> And	2 And the king took off <sup>m</sup> his ring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecai. And Esther set Mordecai over the house of Haman.	<sup>r</sup> ch. 3. 10.	13 <sup>9</sup> The <sup>1</sup> copy of the writing <sup>1</sup> for a commandment <sup>2</sup> was <sup>6</sup> published unto all <sup>3</sup> people, <sup>1</sup> and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.	
	3 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, <sup>2</sup> and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Haman the Agagite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.	<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 8. <sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 12, 13.	14 <sup>1</sup> So the posts that rode upon <sup>1</sup> mules and camels <sup>1</sup> went out, being hastened and pressed on	6 <sup>s</sup> name of king Ahasuerus, 7 <sup>s</sup> riding on swift steeds [ <sup>m</sup> Or, swift steeds, mules, and young dromedaries ] that were used in the king's service, bred of the stud: <sup>s</sup> their <sup>s</sup> A <sup>s</sup> , that the decree should be given out <sup>m</sup> Or, to be given out for a decree.
7 <sup>a</sup> to Esther	4 Then <sup>1</sup> the king held out <sup>7</sup> the golden sceptre <sup>o</sup> toward Esther <sup>1</sup> . So Esther arose, and stood before the king <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 11. <sup>s</sup> & 5. 2.		2 <sup>a</sup> . 3 <sup>s</sup> the peoples, 4 <sup>s</sup> swift steeds that were used in the king's service
8 <sup>s</sup> .	5 And <sup>9</sup> said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing <sup>1</sup> seem right before the king, and I <sup>1</sup> be pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse <sup>1</sup> the letters devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, <sup>2</sup> which he wrote to destroy the Jews which <sup>1</sup> are in all the king's provinces:	<sup>t</sup> See ch. 9. 10, 15, 16. <sup>u</sup> ch. 3. 13, &c. <sup>v</sup> & 9. 1. <sup>w</sup> Heb. the device.		
9 <sup>a</sup> she	6 For how can I <sup>2</sup> endure to see <sup>a</sup> the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred?	<sup>x</sup> Or, who wrote, <sup>y</sup> ch. 3. 14, 15.		
	7 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen and to Mordecai the Jew,	<sup>z</sup> Heb. incapable that I may see. <sup>a</sup> Neh. 2. 3, ch. 7. 4. <sup>b</sup> Heb. revealed.		

R.V.	<i>The enemies of</i>	ESTHER 9.	<i>the Jews slain.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> ; and 2 <sup>s</sup> out in	by the king's commandment <sup>1</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> the decree was given <sup>2</sup> at <sup>1</sup> Shushan the palace.	B.C.c.510.	they would unto <sup>1</sup> those <sup>1</sup> that hated them.	1 <sup>s</sup> them
2 <sup>s</sup> forth	15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Mordecai went <sup>3</sup> out <sup>1</sup> from the presence of the king in royal apparel of <sup>a</sup> blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a <sup>2</sup> garment <sup>1</sup> of fine linen and purple :	<sup>a</sup> Or, violet.	6 And in Shushan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.	
4 <sup>s</sup> robe	and <sup>b</sup> the city of Shushan <sup>5</sup> rejoiced <sup>1</sup> and was glad.	<sup>b</sup> See ch. 3. 15. Prov. 29. 2.	7 And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha,	
5 <sup>s</sup> shouted	16 The Jews had <sup>c</sup> light <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and gladness, and joy <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and honour.	<sup>c</sup> Ps. 97. 11. <sup>d</sup> ch. 5. 11. <sup>e</sup> Job 18. 19. <sup>f</sup> 27. 13-15. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 21. 10. <sup>h</sup> See ch. 8. 11.	8 And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha,	
	17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had <sup>e</sup> joy and gladness. <sup>1</sup> a feast <sup>1</sup> and a good day. And many <sup>7</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the <sup>5</sup> people <sup>1</sup> of the land <sup>h</sup> became Jews ; for <sup>i</sup> the fear of the Jews <sup>9</sup> fell <sup>1</sup> upon them.	<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 8. ch. 9. 19, 22. <sup>j</sup> Heb. came. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 18. 46. <sup>l</sup> Gen. 35. 5. Ex. 15. 16. Deut. 2. 25. & 11. 25. ch. 9. 2.	9 And Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and <sup>2</sup> Vajezatha, <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> Vaizatha,
6 <sup>s</sup> glad- ness and joy, 7 <sup>s</sup> from among 8 <sup>s</sup> peoples 9 <sup>s</sup> was fallen			10 <sup>a</sup> The ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, the <sup>3</sup> enemy of the Jews, <sup>1</sup> slew they ; <sup>e</sup> but on the spoil <sup>4</sup> laid they <sup>1</sup> not their hand.	3 <sup>s</sup> Jews' enemy. 4 <sup>s</sup> they laid
			11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shushan the palace <sup>9</sup> was brought before the king.	
			12 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace, and the ten sons of Haman ; what <sup>5</sup> have they done in the rest of the king's provinces <sup>6</sup> ? now <sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup> what <sup>1</sup> is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee : or what <sup>1</sup> is thy request further? and it shall be done.	5 <sup>s</sup> A then 6 <sup>s</sup> ! Now
1 <sup>s</sup> which is	CHAPTER 9. <sup>o</sup> 1 The Jews slay their enemies, with the ten sons of Haman. 12 Ahasuerus granteth another day of slaughter. 20 The two days of Purim made festival.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 5. 6. & 7. 22. <sup>l</sup> ch. 8. 12.	13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which <sup>1</sup> are in Shushan to do <sup>7</sup> to-morrow <sup>1</sup> also <sup>2</sup> according unto this day's decree, and <sup>2</sup> let Haman's ten sons <sup>7</sup> be hanged upon the gallows.	7 <sup>s</sup> to-morrow
2 <sup>s</sup> rule 3 <sup>s</sup> ; where- as	NOW <sup>1</sup> in the twelfth month, <sup>1</sup> that is, <sup>1</sup> the month Adar, on the thirteenth day of the same, <sup>m</sup> when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have <sup>2</sup> power <sup>1</sup> over them <sup>3</sup> , (though <sup>1</sup> it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews <sup>4</sup> had rule over them that hated them ; <sup>o</sup> ) <sup>1</sup>	<sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 13. <sup>n</sup> ch. 8. 11. <sup>p</sup> Heb. let men hang. <sup>q</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 41. <sup>r</sup> 2 Sam. 21. 6, 9. <sup>t</sup> ver. 16. & ch. 8. 11. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 71. 13, 24.	14 And the king commanded it so to be done : and <sup>8</sup> the <sup>1</sup> decree was given <sup>9</sup> at <sup>1</sup> Shushan ; and they hanged Haman's ten sons.	8 <sup>s</sup> a 9 <sup>s</sup> out in
4 <sup>s</sup> was fallen upon all the peo- ples.	2 The Jews <sup>e</sup> gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as <sup>u</sup> sought their hurt : and no man could withstand them ; for <sup>x</sup> the fear of them <sup>1</sup> fell upon all people. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>v</sup> ch. 8. 17. <sup>y</sup> ver. 2. & ch. 8. 11. <sup>z</sup> Heb. those which did the business that belonged to the king. <sup>a</sup> ver. 10. <sup>b</sup> ver. 2. & ch. 8. 11. <sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 1. 1 Chr. 11. 9. Prov. 4. 18. <sup>d</sup> See ch. 8. 11. <sup>e</sup> Heb. according to their will.	15 <sup>1</sup> For <sup>1</sup> the Jews that <sup>1</sup> were in Shushan <sup>9</sup> gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men <sup>2</sup> at <sup>1</sup> Shushan ; <sup>a</sup> but on the <sup>3</sup> prey <sup>1</sup> they laid not their hand.	1 <sup>s</sup> And 2 <sup>s</sup> in 3 <sup>s</sup> spoil
5 <sup>s</sup> princes 6 <sup>s</sup> satraps, and the govern- ors, and they that did the king's business,	3 And all the <sup>5</sup> rulers <sup>1</sup> of the provinces, and the <sup>6</sup> lieutenants, and the deputies, and <sup>2</sup> officers of the king, <sup>1</sup> helped the Jews ; because the fear of Mordecai <sup>7</sup> fell <sup>1</sup> upon them.		16 <sup>1</sup> But <sup>1</sup> the other Jews that <sup>1</sup> were in the king's provinces <sup>6</sup> gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of <sup>4</sup> their foes <sup>1</sup> seventy and five thousand <sup>5</sup> , <sup>a</sup> but <sup>1</sup> they laid not their <sup>6</sup> hands on the prey <sup>1</sup> .	4 <sup>s</sup> them that hated them 5 <sup>s</sup> ; but on the spoil 6 <sup>s</sup> hand.
7 <sup>s</sup> was fallen 8 <sup>s</sup> forth 9 <sup>s</sup> the 1 <sup>s</sup> And 2 <sup>s</sup> A with	4 For Mordecai <sup>1</sup> was great in the king's house, and his fame went <sup>8</sup> out <sup>1</sup> throughout all the provinces : for <sup>9</sup> this <sup>1</sup> man Mordecai <sup>c</sup> waxed greater and greater.		17 <sup>1</sup> On <sup>1</sup> the thirteenth day of the month Adar ; and on the	7 <sup>s</sup> This was done on
	5 <sup>1</sup> Thus <sup>1</sup> the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and <sup>2</sup> slaughter <sup>o</sup> , and destruction, and did <sup>2</sup> what			

1 S they rested,	fourteenth day <sup>a</sup> of the same <sup>1</sup> rested they, <sup>1</sup> and made it a day of feasting and gladness.	B.C. 509. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>in it</i> .	27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as <sup>b</sup> joined themselves unto them, so as it should not <sup>c</sup> fail, that they would keep these two days according to <sup>1</sup> their writing, <sup>1</sup> and according to <sup>2</sup> their <sup>1</sup> appointed time <sup>3</sup> every year;	1 S the writing thereof, 2 S the 3 A thereof,
2 S in	18 But the Jews that <sup>1</sup> were <sup>2</sup> at <sup>1</sup> Shushan assembled together <sup>a</sup> on the thirteenth day thereof, and on the fourteenth day of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.	b ch. 8. 17. Is. 56. 3, 6. Zech. 2. 11. <sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>pass</i> . <sup>d</sup> ver. 11. 15.	28 And <sup>1</sup> that these days <sup>1</sup> should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and <sup>1</sup> that these days of Purim should not <sup>2</sup> fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them <sup>4</sup> i perish from their seed.	
3 A do 4 S dwell 5 S make	19 Therefore <sup>3</sup> the Jews of the villages, that <sup>4</sup> dwell <sup>1</sup> in the unwall'd towns, <sup>5</sup> made <sup>1</sup> the fourteenth day of the month Adar <sup>a</sup> a day of gladness and feasting, <sup>1</sup> and a good day, and of <sup>b</sup> sending portions one to another.	<sup>c</sup> Deut. 16. 11, 14. <sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 17. <sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>pass</i> . <sup>f</sup> ver. 22. Neh. 8. 10, 12. <sup>g</sup> Heb. <i>be ended</i> . <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 15.	29 Then Esther the queen, <sup>2</sup> the daughter of Abihail, and Mordecai the Jew, wrote with <sup>1</sup> all <sup>2</sup> authority <sup>2</sup> , to confirm this <sup>m</sup> second letter of Purim.	4 M Heb. <i>be ended</i> .
6 S enjoin them	20 ¶ And Mordecai wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that <sup>1</sup> were in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, <sup>1</sup> both nigh and far,	<sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>all strength</i> . <sup>j</sup> See ch. 8. 10. <sup>k</sup> ver. 20. <sup>l</sup> ch. 1. 1.	30 And he sent <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> letters unto all the Jews, to <sup>n</sup> the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of Ahasuerus, <i>with</i> words of peace and truth,	5 M Heb. <i>strength</i> .
7 S had rest	21 To <sup>6</sup> establish <i>this</i> among them, <sup>1</sup> that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly,		31 To confirm these days of Purim in their <sup>6</sup> times appointed, <sup>1</sup> according as Mordecai the Jew and Esther the queen had enjoined them, and as they had <sup>2</sup> decreed <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> for themselves and for their seed, <sup>2</sup> the matters <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the fastings and their cry.	6 S appointed times,
8 S glad-ness,	22 As the days wherein the Jews <sup>1</sup> rested <sup>1</sup> from their enemies, and the month which was <sup>p</sup> turned unto them from sorrow to <sup>8</sup> joy, <sup>1</sup> and from mourning into a good day: that they should make these days of feasting and <sup>8</sup> joy, <sup>1</sup> and of <sup>7</sup> sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.	<sup>p</sup> Ps. 70. 11.  <sup>q</sup> Heb. <i>for their souls</i> .  <sup>r</sup> ver. 19. Neh. 8. 11. <sup>s</sup> ch. 4. 3, 16.	32 And the <sup>3</sup> decree <sup>1</sup> of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim; and it was written in the book.	7 S or dained 8 S in the matter M See ch. 4. 3. 9 S commandment
	23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mordecai had written unto them;			
	24 Because Haman the son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, the enemy of all the Jews, <sup>u</sup> had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pur, that <sup>1</sup> is, the lot, to <sup>x</sup> consume them, and to destroy them;	<sup>t</sup> ch. 3. 6, 7.		
9 S the matter	25 But <sup>2</sup> when <sup>2</sup> Esther <sup>1</sup> came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he <sup>1</sup> devised against the Jews, should <sup>b</sup> return upon his own head, <sup>1</sup> and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.	<sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>consum</i> . <sup>v</sup> Gen. 10. 5. Ps. 72. 10. Is. 24. 15. <sup>w</sup> Heb. <i>when she came</i> . ver. 13, 14. ch. 7. 5, &c. & 8. 3, &c. <sup>x</sup> ch. 8. 15. & 9. 4. <sup>y</sup> ch. 7. 10. Ps. 7. 16. <sup>z</sup> Heb. <i>unto him great</i> .		
1 A had	26 Wherefore they called these days Purim <sup>3</sup> after the name of <sup>6</sup> Pur. Therefore <sup>4</sup> for <sup>1</sup> all the words of <sup>7</sup> this letter, and <sup>1</sup> of that which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,	<sup>d</sup> Gen. 41. 40. <sup>e</sup> Chr. 28. 7. <sup>f</sup> That is, <i>Lot</i> . <sup>g</sup> ver. 20. <sup>h</sup> Neh. 2. 10. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 122. 8, 9.		
2 S ;				
3 A , 4 S because of				
5 A that				



## THE

## \*BOOK OF JOB.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>1 *The holiness, riches, and religious care of Job for his children. 6 Satan, appearing before God, obtaineth leave to tempt Job. 20 Job in his affliction blesses God.*

**T**HERE was a man <sup>b</sup>in the land of Uz, whose name <sup>†</sup>was <sup>1a</sup>Job; and that man was <sup>e</sup>perfect and upright, and one that <sup>9</sup>feared God, and es-chewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters.

3 His <sup>2k</sup>substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred <sup>3</sup>she asses, <sup>†</sup>and a very great <sup>p</sup>household; so that this man was the great-est of all the <sup>4q</sup>men' of the east.

4 And his sons went and <sup>5</sup>feasted in their houses, every one <sup>†</sup>his day; and <sup>6</sup>sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it was so, when the days of <sup>†</sup>their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, <sup>†</sup>and offered burnt offerings <sup>†</sup>accord-ing to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and <sup>7u</sup>cursed <sup>†</sup>God in their hearts. Thus did Job <sup>z</sup>continually.

6 ¶ Now <sup>9</sup>there was a day <sup>†</sup>when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and <sup>9b</sup>Satan came also <sup>†</sup>among them.

7 And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From <sup>d</sup>going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

8 And the LORD said unto Satan, <sup>†</sup>Hast thou considered my servant Job<sup>9</sup>, that <sup>†</sup>there is none like him in the earth,

B.C.c.1520.

a ver. 1.

b Gen. 22. 20.

c Ps. 34. 7.

Is. 5. 2.

d Ezek. 14. 14.

James 5. 11.

e Gen. 6. 9.

f 17. 1.

g Ps. 128. 1. 2.

Prov. 10. 22.

h Prov. 8. 13.

i 16. 6.

k Or, cattle.

l ch. 2. 5.

m 19. 21.

n Or, cattle.

o Heb, if he curse thee not to thy face.

p Is. 8. 21.

q Mal. 3. 13. 14.

r Heb, hand.

s Gen. 16. 6.

t Or, hus-bandry.

u Heb, sons of the east.

v Eccles. 9. 12.

w Gen. 8. 20.

x ch. 42. 8.

y 1 Kin. 21. 10.

z 13.

a Heb, all the days.

b ch. 2. 1.

c Or, A great fire.

d 1 Kin. 22. 19.

e ch. 38. 7.

f Heb, the adversary.

g 1 Chr. 21. 1.

h Rev. 12. 9. 10.

i Heb, in the midst of them.

j ch. 2. 2.

k Mat. 12. 43.

l 1 Pet. 5. 8.

m Heb, rushed.

n Heb, Hast thou set thy heart on.

o ch. 2. 3.

<sup>a</sup>a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and es-cheweth evil <sup>1q</sup>?

9 Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?

10 <sup>e</sup>Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath <sup>2</sup>on every side? <sup>†</sup>thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his <sup>3h</sup>substance is increased in the land.

11 <sup>†</sup>But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, <sup>†</sup>and he will <sup>4m</sup>curse <sup>†</sup>thee to thy face.

12 And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath <sup>†</sup>is in thy <sup>5n</sup>power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

13 ¶ And <sup>6</sup>there was <sup>†</sup>a day <sup>†</sup>when his sons and his daughters <sup>†</sup>were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house <sup>7</sup>:

14 And <sup>†</sup>there came a mes-senger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them:

15 And <sup>8</sup>the Sabeans fell <sup>†</sup>upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the <sup>9</sup>servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he <sup>†</sup>was yet speak-ing, there came also another, and said, <sup>2</sup>The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the <sup>9</sup>servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he <sup>†</sup>was yet speak-ing, there came also another, and said, The Chaldeans made <sup>9</sup>out <sup>†</sup>three bands, and <sup>16</sup>fell upon the camels, and have <sup>2</sup>carried <sup>†</sup>them away, yea, and slain the <sup>9</sup>servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he <sup>†</sup>was yet speak-

\* The whole of this Book from ch. 3. 3 to ch. 42. 7—with the exception of the brief introductions, &c. to chapters—is arranged poetically.  
1<sup>m</sup> Heb. *Iyob.*

2<sup>m</sup> Or, cattle

3<sup>s</sup> she-  
asses,

4<sup>s</sup> chil-  
dren

5<sup>s</sup> held a  
feast in  
the house  
of each  
one upon

6<sup>a</sup> they

7<sup>s</sup> re-  
nounced  
1<sup>m</sup> Or, blas-  
phemed  
Sover. 11.  
ch. 2. 5, 9.

8<sup>m</sup> That is,  
the Ad-  
versary.

9<sup>s</sup> ? for  
1<sup>m</sup> Or, that

1 s.

2 a,

3 m Or,  
cattle4 s re-  
nounce5 m Heb.  
hand.

6 s it fell on

7 s, that

8 m Heb.  
Sheba.9 m Heb.  
young  
men.1 m Or,  
made a  
raid  
2 s taken

R.V.	<i>Satan obtaineth further</i>	JOB 2, 3.	<i>leave to tempt Job.</i>	R.V.
	ing, there came also another, and said, <sup>a</sup> Thy sons and thy daughters <sup>were</sup> eating and drinking <sup>wine</sup> in their eldest brother's house :	B.C.C. 1520. <sup>a</sup> ver. 4, 13. <sup>b</sup> Or, only.	Satan, Behold, he <sup>†</sup> is in thine hand ; <sup>1b</sup> but save <sup>1</sup> his life. <sup>7</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> So <sup>2</sup> went Satan <sup>1</sup> forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Job with sore boils <sup>6</sup> from the sole of his foot unto his crown.	<sup>1</sup> s only spare <sup>2</sup> s Satan went
<sup>1</sup> M Or, over	19 And, behold, there came a great wind <sup>1d</sup> from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead ; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.	<sup>c</sup> Is. 1. 6. <sup>d</sup> Heb, from aside, &c. <sup>e</sup> 2 Sam. 13. 19. ch. 42. 6. Ezek. 27. 30. Mat. 11. 21.	8 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal ; and he sat <sup>o</sup> down <sup>1</sup> among the ashes. <sup>9</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then said his wife unto him, <sup>9</sup> Dost thou still <sup>3h</sup> retain <sup>1</sup> thine integrity ? <sup>4</sup> curse <sup>1</sup> God, and die.	
<sup>2</sup> b ; <sup>3</sup> A he	20 Then Job arose, <sup>1</sup> and rent his <sup>2</sup> mantle, and shaved his head, and <sup>k</sup> fell down upon the ground, and worshipped <sup>2</sup> ,	<sup>f</sup> Gen. 37. 29. Ezra 9. 3. <sup>g</sup> ch. 21. 15. <sup>h</sup> ver. 3. <sup>i</sup> Or, robes. <sup>k</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 6. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 49. 17. Eccles. 5. 15. <sup>m</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 7. <sup>n</sup> ch. 1. 21. Rom. 12. 12. James 5. 10, 11. <sup>o</sup> Eccles. 5. 19. James 1. 17. <sup>p</sup> Mat. 20. 15. <sup>q</sup> Eph. 5. 20. <sup>r</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 18. <sup>s</sup> ch. 1. 22. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 39. 1. <sup>u</sup> ch. 2. 10. <sup>v</sup> Or, attributed folly to God. <sup>w</sup> Prov. 17. 17. <sup>x</sup> Gen. 36. 11. Jer. 49. 7. <sup>y</sup> Gen. 25. 2. <sup>z</sup> ch. 1. 6. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 42. 11. Rom. 12. 15.	10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the <sup>5</sup> foolish women speaketh. What <sup>7m</sup> shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil ? <sup>7</sup> In all this did not Job <sup>6</sup> sin with his lips. 11 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Now when Job's three <sup>9</sup> friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place ; Eliphaz the <sup>7</sup> Temanite, and Bildad the <sup>6</sup> Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite : <sup>6</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> made an appointment together to come <sup>c</sup> to <sup>7</sup> mourn with <sup>1</sup> him and to comfort him.	<sup>3</sup> s hold fast <sup>4</sup> s re-nounce <sup>5</sup> M Or, impious
<sup>†</sup> s with foolishness.	22 <sup>a</sup> In all this Job sinned not, nor <sup>x</sup> charged God <sup>4</sup> foolishly.		12 And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept ; and they rent every one his mantle, and <sup>a</sup> sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven. 13 So they sat down with him upon the ground <sup>7</sup> seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him : for they saw that <sup>†</sup> his <sup>8</sup> grief was very great.	<sup>6</sup> s and <sup>7</sup> s bemoan
	CHAPTER 2.		CHAPTER 3.	
	<sup>o1</sup> <i>Satan appearing again before God obtaineth further leave to tempt Job.</i> 7 He smiteth him with boils. 9 Job reproveh his wife. 11 His three friends condole with him in silence.		<sup>o1</sup> <i>Job curseth the day and services of his birth.</i> 13 The case of death. 20 He complaineth of life, because of his anguish.	
	AGAIN <sup>b</sup> there was a day <sup>a</sup> when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them to present himself before the LORD.	<sup>d</sup> Neh. 9. 1. Lam. 2. 10. Ezek. 27. 30. <sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 7. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 50. 10.	AFTER this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day. 2 And Job <sup>1k</sup> spake, <sup>1</sup> and said <sup>2</sup> , 3 <sup>3k</sup> Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night <sup>4</sup> in which it was <sup>1</sup> said, There is a man child conceived. 4 Let that day be darkness ; let not God <sup>5</sup> regard it from above, neither let the light shine upon it.	<sup>8</sup> M Or, pain <sup>9</sup> A space between ch. 2 & 3.
<sup>5</sup> s 2 for <sup>6</sup> M Or, that	2 And the LORD said unto Satan, From whence comest thou ? And <sup>e</sup> Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 1, 8. <sup>h</sup> ch. 27. 5, 6.		<sup>1</sup> s answered <sup>2</sup> s ;
<sup>6</sup> ; and he still	3 And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job <sup>5</sup> , that <sup>†</sup> there is none like him in the earth, <sup>9</sup> a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil <sup>6</sup> ? and still he <sup>h</sup> holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, <sup>7</sup> to destroy him without cause.	<sup>i</sup> Heb, to swallow him up. ch. 9. 17. <sup>j</sup> Heb, answered. 1 ch. 40. 18, 19. Jer. 15. 10, & 20. 14. <sup>k</sup> ch. 3. 11. <sup>l</sup> ch. 19. 20.		<sup>3</sup> Arranged as poetry from this verse to ch. 42. 7. See note, p. 599.
<sup>7</sup> M Heb, to swallow him up.	4 And Satan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.			<sup>4</sup> s which <sup>5</sup> M Or, inquire after
<sup>8</sup> s pe-nounce	5 <sup>m</sup> But put forth thine hand now, and touch his <sup>n</sup> bone and his flesh, and he will <sup>o</sup> curse <sup>1</sup> thee to thy face.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 12.		
	6 <sup>p</sup> And the LORD said unto			

<p>1 M Or, <i>deep darkness</i> (and so else-where)</p> <p>2 S claim it for their own</p> <p>3 S all that maketh black</p> <p>4 A thick</p> <p>5 S :</p> <p>6 S rejoice among</p> <p>M Some ancient versions read, <i>be joined unto</i>.</p> <p>7 S ;</p> <p>8 S barren ;</p> <p>M Or, <i>solitary</i></p> <p>9 M Or, <i>skifful</i></p> <p>1 S rouse up leviathan.</p> <p>2 S ;</p> <p>3 S behold the eyelids of the morning</p> <p>4 S trouble</p> <p>5 S receive</p> <p>6 A ,</p> <p>7 S lien down</p> <p>8 S ;</p> <p>9 S ;</p> <p>1 S built up waste places</p> <p>M Or, <i>built solitary piles</i></p> <p>2 M Or, <i>raging</i></p> <p>3 S are at case</p> <p>4 S task-master.</p> <p>5 M Heb. <i>wait</i>.</p> <p>6 M Or, <i>unto exaltation</i></p>	<p>5 Let darkness and <sup>1</sup>the shadow of death <sup>2</sup>stain it<sup>1</sup>; let a cloud dwell upon it<sup>1</sup>; <sup>3</sup>let the blackness of<sup>1</sup> the day terrify it.</p> <p>6 <sup>4</sup>As for that night, let <sup>4</sup>darkness seize upon it<sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup>let it not <sup>6</sup>be joined unto<sup>1</sup> the days of the year<sup>7</sup>; let it not come into the number of the months.</p> <p>7 Lo, let that night be <sup>8</sup>solitary<sup>1</sup>; let no joyful voice come therein.</p> <p>8 Let them curse it that curse the day, <sup>9</sup>who are <sup>9</sup>ready to <sup>1</sup>raise up <sup>2</sup>their mourning.</p> <p>9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark<sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup>let it look for light, but <sup>1</sup>have none; neither let it <sup>2</sup>see <sup>3</sup>the dawning of the day<sup>1</sup>:</p> <p>10 Because it shut not up the doors of my <i>mother's</i> womb, nor hid <sup>4</sup>sorrow<sup>1</sup> from mine eyes.</p> <p>11 <sup>1</sup>Why died I not from the womb? <sup>1</sup>why did I <sup>1</sup>not give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?</p> <p>12 <sup>2</sup>Why did the knees <sup>5</sup>prevent<sup>1</sup> me? or why the breasts<sup>6</sup> that I should suck?</p> <p>13 For now should I have <sup>7</sup>lain still<sup>1</sup> and been quiet<sup>8</sup>; I should have slept<sup>8</sup>: <sup>1</sup>then had I been at rest<sup>9</sup>.</p> <p>14 With kings and counsellors of the earth, which <sup>1</sup>built desolate places<sup>1</sup> for themselves;</p> <p>15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:</p> <p>16 Or <sup>2</sup>as an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants <sup>1</sup>which never saw light.</p> <p>17 There the wicked cease <sup>1</sup>from <sup>2</sup>troubling; and there the <sup>3</sup>weary be at rest.</p> <p>18 <sup>1</sup>There the prisoners <sup>3</sup>rest<sup>1</sup> together; <sup>4</sup>they hear not the voice of the <sup>5</sup>oppressor.</p> <p>19 The small and great are there; and the servant <sup>1</sup>is free from his master.</p> <p>20 <sup>1</sup>Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the <sup>2</sup>bitter <sup>1</sup>in soul;</p> <p>21 Which <sup>5</sup>long for death, but it <sup>1</sup>cometh not; and dig for it more than <sup>1</sup>for hid treasures;</p> <p>22 Which rejoice <sup>6</sup>exceedingly, <sup>1</sup>and are glad, when they can find the grave?</p>	<p>B.C.c.1520.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> ch. 10. 21, 22.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> 16. 15.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> 28. 3.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Ps. 23. 4.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> 44. 19.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> 107. 30, 34.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Jer. 13. 16.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> Amos 5. 8.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> Or, <i>challenge it</i>.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> ch. 19. 8.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Lam. 3. 7.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> Or, <i>let them terrify it</i>, as those who have a bitter day.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Heb. <i>before my meat</i>.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> Or, <i>let it not rejoice among the days</i>.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> Heb. <i>I feared a fear, and it came upon me</i>.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Jer. 9. 17, 18.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> Or, a <i>leviathan</i>.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> Heb. <i>the eyelids of the morning</i>.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> ch. 41. 18.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Heb. <i>a word</i>.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> ch. 10. 18.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Heb. <i>who can re- turn from words?</i></p> <p><sup>5</sup> Gen. 30. 3.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> Is. 65. 12.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Is. 35. 3.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> Is. 35. 3.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> Heb. <i>the bowing knees</i>.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Heb. 12. 12.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> ch. 15. 28.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> ch. 1. 1.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Prov. 3. 23.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> Ps. 58. 8.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> Ps. 37. 25.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Ps. 7. 14.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> Prov. 22. 8.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> Hos. 10. 13.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Gal. 6. 7. 8.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Heb. <i>wearied in strength</i>.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> ch. 39. 7.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> That is, <i>by his anger</i>: as Is. 39. 33; see Ex. 15. 8, &amp; 15. 20.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> Is. 11. 4.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 8.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Jer. 29. 18.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> P. 58. 6.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> Sam. 1. 10.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Kin. 4. 27.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Prov. 31. 6.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> Ps. 34. 10.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Heb. <i>wait</i>.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> Rev. 9. 6.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> Prov. 2. 4.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Heb. <i>by stealth</i>.</p> <p>23 <i>Why is light given to a man whose way is hid, and whom God hath hedged in?</i></p> <p>24 For my sighing cometh <sup>1</sup>before I eat, and my roarings are poured out like <sup>2</sup>the waters.</p> <p>25 For <sup>3</sup>the thing which I <sup>4</sup>greatly feared is come<sup>1</sup> upon me, and that which I <sup>5</sup>was afraid of is come<sup>1</sup> unto me.</p> <p>26 <sup>6</sup>I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came.</p> <p>27 I was not in safety, neither have I rest; but trouble cometh.</p> <p>M Or, <i>I was not at ease . . . yet trouble came</i></p> <p>A space between ch. 3 &amp; 4.</p> <p>CHAPTER 4.</p> <p>01 <i>Eliphaz reproveth Job for want of religion. He teacheth God's judgments to be not for the righteous, but for the wicked. 12 His fearful vision, to humble the excellency of creatures before God.</i></p> <p>THEN <sup>1</sup>Eliphaz the Temanite<sup>2</sup> answered<sup>1</sup> and said,</p> <p>2 <sup>1</sup>If <sup>3</sup>we<sup>1</sup> assay <sup>1</sup>to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but <sup>2</sup>who can withhold himself from speaking?</p> <p>3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou <sup>2</sup>hast strengthened the weak hands.</p> <p>4 Thy words have uphelden him that was falling, and thou <sup>7</sup>hast <sup>4</sup>strengthened<sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup>the <sup>5</sup>feeble knees.</p> <p>5 But now it is come <sup>6</sup>upon<sup>1</sup> thee, and thou <sup>7</sup>faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.</p> <p>6 <sup>1</sup>Is not <sup>0</sup>this<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>thy fear<sup>8</sup>? <sup>3</sup>thy confidence, <sup>9</sup>thy hope<sup>1</sup>, and the uprightness<sup>1</sup> of thy ways?</p> <p>7 Remember, I pray thee, <sup>4</sup>who ever perished, being innocent? or where were the <sup>2</sup>righteous<sup>1</sup> cut off?</p> <p>8 <sup>5</sup>Even<sup>1</sup> as I have seen, <sup>6</sup>they that plow iniquity, and sow <sup>4</sup>wickedness<sup>1</sup>, reap the same.</p> <p>9 By the <sup>5</sup>blast<sup>1</sup> of God they perish, and <sup>6</sup>by the <sup>6</sup>breath of his nostrils<sup>1</sup> are they consumed.</p> <p>10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and <sup>7</sup>the teeth of the young lions, are broken.</p> <p>11 <sup>1</sup>The old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the <sup>1</sup>stout lion's whelps<sup>1</sup> are scattered abroad.</p> <p>12 Now a thing was <sup>8</sup>secretly brought to me, and mine ear received a <sup>9</sup>little<sup>1</sup> thereof.</p>	<p>1 M Or, <i>like my meat</i></p> <p>2 S water.</p> <p>3 M Or, <i>the thing which I feared is come &amp;c.</i></p> <p>4 S fear cometh</p> <p>5 S am afraid of cometh</p> <p>6 S I am not at ease, neither</p> <p>7 S trouble cometh.</p> <p>M Or, <i>I was not at ease . . . yet trouble came</i></p> <p>1 A answered</p> <p>2 A ,</p> <p>3 S one</p> <p>4 S confirmed</p> <p>5 M Heb. <i>bowing</i>.</p> <p>6 S unto</p> <p>7 M Or, <i>art grieved</i></p> <p>8 S of God</p> <p>9 A and</p> <p>1 S the integrity</p> <p>2 S upright</p> <p>3 S According-</p> <p>4 S trouble,</p> <p>5 M Or, <i>mischief</i></p> <p>6 S breath</p> <p>7 S blast of his anger</p> <p>8 S whelps of the lioness</p> <p>9 M Heb. <i>brought by stealth</i>.</p> <p>10 S whisp</p>
---	--	---	--

1<sup>M</sup> Or, a  
breath  
passed  
a ner

2<sup>S</sup> ;  
3<sup>S</sup> ap-  
pearance  
thereof;  
a form

4<sup>S</sup> ;  
5<sup>M</sup> Or, I  
heard a  
still voice

6<sup>M</sup> Or, be  
just be-  
fore God

7<sup>M</sup> Or, be  
pure be-  
fore his  
Maker

8<sup>S</sup> Maker

9<sup>S</sup> putteth

10<sup>S</sup> charg-  
eth

11<sup>S</sup> more

12<sup>M</sup> Or, like

13<sup>S</sup> !

14<sup>S</sup> Betwixt  
morning  
and even-

15<sup>M</sup> Or, *From  
morning  
to even-*

16<sup>S</sup> they are de-  
stroyed

17<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
broken  
in pieces.

18<sup>S</sup> Is not  
their  
tent-cord

19<sup>S</sup> plucked up within them

20<sup>S</sup> *Or, Is not their excel-  
lency which is in them removed?*

21<sup>S</sup> ; is  
there

22<sup>S</sup> ?

23<sup>S</sup> ; holy  
ones

24<sup>S</sup> See  
ch. 15. 15.

25<sup>S</sup> vex-  
ation

26<sup>S</sup> ; jea-  
lously

27<sup>M</sup> Or, in-  
digna-  
tion

28<sup>S</sup> the  
snare  
gapeth for

29<sup>S</sup> Accord-  
ing to many  
ancient  
versions, *the thir-*

30<sup>S</sup> *thy swal-*  
*low up.*

31<sup>S</sup> For

32<sup>M</sup> Or, *iniquity*  
See  
ch. 4. 8.

33<sup>S</sup> But

13 <sup>a</sup>In thoughts from the  
visions of the night, when deep  
sleep falleth on men,

14 Fear <sup>a</sup>came upon me, and  
<sup>e</sup>trembling, which made <sup>f</sup>all  
my bones to shake.

15 Then <sup>1a</sup>a spirit passed before  
my face; the hair of my flesh  
stood up <sup>2</sup>.

16 It stood still, but I could  
not discern the <sup>3</sup>form thereof:  
an image <sup>1</sup>was before mine  
eyes; <sup>1</sup><sup>5a</sup> there was silence, and  
I heard a voice, saying,

17 <sup>17</sup>Shall mortal man <sup>b</sup>be more  
just than God? shall a man <sup>7</sup>be  
more pure than his <sup>8</sup>maker?

18 Behold, he <sup>9</sup>put <sup>10</sup>no trust  
in his servants; and his angels  
he <sup>1</sup>charged with folly;

19 <sup>19</sup>How much <sup>2</sup>less in <sup>1</sup>them  
that dwell in houses of clay,  
whose foundation <sup>1</sup>is in the  
dust, <sup>1</sup>which are crushed <sup>3</sup>be-  
fore the moth <sup>4</sup>?

20 <sup>20</sup>They are <sup>a</sup>destroyed  
from morning to evening<sup>1</sup>:  
they perish for ever without  
any regarding <sup>1</sup>it.

21 <sup>21</sup>Doth not their excellency  
which is in them go away <sup>1</sup>?  
<sup>a</sup>they die, <sup>2</sup>even without wis-  
dom.

<sup>M</sup> Or, Is not their excel-  
lency which is in them removed? <sup>7</sup>s and that

## CHAPTER 5.

<sup>1</sup> *The harm of inconsideration. 3 The  
end of the wicked is misery. 6 God is  
to be regarded in affliction. 17 The  
happy end of God's correction.*

**C**ALL now<sup>1</sup>, if there be <sup>1</sup>any  
that will answer thee <sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup>  
and to which of the <sup>3</sup>saints<sup>1</sup>,  
wilt thou <sup>2</sup>turn?

2 For <sup>4</sup>wrath<sup>1</sup> killeth the fool-  
ish man, and <sup>5</sup>envy<sup>1</sup> slayeth  
the silly one.

3 <sup>3</sup>I have seen the foolish  
taking root: but suddenly I  
cursed his habitation.

4 <sup>4</sup>His children are far from  
safety, and they are crushed in  
the gate, <sup>2</sup>neither <sup>1</sup>is there any  
to deliver <sup>1</sup>them.

5 Whose harvest the hungry  
eateth up, and taketh it even  
out of the thorns, and <sup>6</sup>the  
robber swalloweth up<sup>1</sup> their  
substance.

6 <sup>6</sup>Although <sup>1</sup>affliction com-  
eth not forth of the dust, nei-  
ther doth trouble spring out of  
the ground;

7 <sup>7</sup>Yet<sup>1</sup> man is <sup>7</sup>born unto

B.C.C.1520.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 23. 15.

<sup>b</sup> Or, labour.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. the  
sons of the

<sup>d</sup> burning  
coal left

<sup>e</sup> up to fly.

<sup>f</sup> Heb.  
met me.

<sup>g</sup> Hab. 3. 16.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. the  
multitude  
of my bones.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 9. 10.

<sup>j</sup> & 37. 5.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 40. 5.

<sup>l</sup> & 72. 18.

<sup>m</sup> Jer. 11. 33.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. and  
there is  
no search.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. till  
there be  
no mem-  
ber.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 65. 9, 10.

<sup>q</sup> & 147. 8.

<sup>r</sup> Jer. 5. 24.

<sup>s</sup> & 51. 16.

<sup>t</sup> Acts 14. 17.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. out-  
placed.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 7.

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 113. 7.

<sup>x</sup> Or, I heard  
a still voice.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 9. 2.

<sup>z</sup> Neh. 4. 15.

<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 33. 10.

<sup>ab</sup> Is. 8. 10.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 15. 15.

<sup>ad</sup> & 23. 5.

<sup>ae</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 4.

<sup>af</sup> Or, cannot  
perform  
any thing.

<sup>ag</sup> Or, nor  
in his  
angels, in  
whom he  
just fight.

<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 9. 15.

<sup>ai</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 19.

<sup>aj</sup> ch. 15. 16.

<sup>ak</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 7.

<sup>al</sup> & 5. 1.

<sup>am</sup> Deut. 28. 29.

<sup>an</sup> Is. 33. 10.

<sup>ao</sup> Amos 8. 9.

<sup>ap</sup> Or, run  
into.

<sup>aq</sup> Ps. 90. 5, 6.

<sup>ar</sup> Heb.  
beaten in  
pieces.

<sup>as</sup> Ps. 35. 10.

<sup>at</sup> Ps. 39. 11.

<sup>au</sup> & 43. 14.

<sup>av</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 9.

<sup>aw</sup> Ps. 107. 42.

<sup>ax</sup> ch. 36. 12.

<sup>ay</sup> 1 Ps. 94. 12.

<sup>az</sup> Prov. 3. 11.

<sup>ba</sup> Heb. 12. 5.

<sup>bb</sup> Rev. 3. 19.

<sup>bc</sup> Deut. 32. 39.

<sup>bd</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 6.

<sup>be</sup> Is. 30. 26.

<sup>bf</sup> Ps. 34. 19.

<sup>bg</sup> & 91. 3.

<sup>bh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 13.

<sup>bi</sup> Ps. 91. 10.

<sup>bj</sup> Or, loath.

<sup>bk</sup> Ps. 33. 19.

<sup>bl</sup> Or, judg-

<sup>bm</sup> Or, judg-

<sup>bn</sup> Heb. from  
the hands.

<sup>bo</sup> Ps. 37. 25.

<sup>bp</sup> Jer. 12. 2, 3.

<sup>bq</sup> Ps. 31. 29.

<sup>br</sup> Or, who  
the tongue  
scourgeth.

<sup>bs</sup> Ps. 119. 155.

<sup>bt</sup> Ps. 109. 12.

<sup>bu</sup> Is. 13. 9.

<sup>bv</sup> Ezek. 34. 25.

<sup>bw</sup> Ps. 91. 12.

<sup>bx</sup> & ch. 18. 9.

<sup>by</sup> Or, iniquity.

<sup>bz</sup> Or, that  
peace is thy  
tabernacle.

<sup>ca</sup> Gen. 3. 17-19.

<sup>cb</sup> Or, err.

<sup>b</sup> trouble, as <sup>1c</sup>the sparks fly  
upward.

8 <sup>2</sup>I would seek unto God,  
and unto God would I commit  
my cause:

9 <sup>9</sup>Which doeth great things  
<sup>2a</sup>and unsearchable; marvellous  
things <sup>3</sup>without number:

10 <sup>10</sup>Who giveth rain upon the  
earth, and sendeth waters upon  
the <sup>1</sup>fields:

11 <sup>11</sup>To set <sup>1</sup>up on high those  
that be low; <sup>4</sup>that<sup>1</sup> those which  
mourn <sup>5</sup>may be<sup>1</sup> exalted to  
safety.

12 <sup>12</sup>He <sup>6</sup>disappointeth<sup>1</sup> the  
devices of the crafty, so that  
their hands <sup>7c</sup>cannot perform  
<sup>1</sup>their enterprise.

13 <sup>13</sup>He taketh the wise in  
their own craftiness: and the  
counsel of the froward is carried  
headlong.

14 <sup>14</sup>They <sup>7</sup>meet with darkness  
in the <sup>8</sup>daytime, and grope <sup>9</sup>in  
the <sup>1</sup>noonday as in the night.

15 But <sup>6</sup>he saveth <sup>10</sup>the poor<sup>1</sup>  
from the sword<sup>1</sup>, from <sup>1</sup>their  
mouth, <sup>2</sup>and<sup>1</sup> from the hand of  
the mighty.

16 <sup>16</sup>So the poor hath hope,  
and iniquity stoppeth her  
mouth.

17 <sup>17</sup>Behold, happy <sup>1</sup>is the  
man whom God <sup>3</sup>correcteth:  
therefore despise not thou the  
chastening of the Almighty <sup>4</sup>;

18 <sup>18</sup>For he maketh sore, and  
bindeth up <sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup>he woundeth,  
and his hands make whole.

19 <sup>19</sup>He shall deliver thee in  
six troubles <sup>5</sup>; yea, in seven  
<sup>m</sup>there shall no evil touch  
thee.

20 <sup>20</sup>In famine he shall redeem  
thee from death <sup>5</sup>; and in war  
<sup>7</sup>from the power of the sword.

21 <sup>21</sup>Thou shalt be hid <sup>x</sup>from  
the scourge of the tongue <sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup>  
neither shalt thou be afraid of  
destruction when it cometh.

22 <sup>22</sup>At destruction and <sup>6</sup>famine<sup>1</sup>  
thou shalt laugh <sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup>neither  
shalt thou be afraid of the  
beasts of the earth.

23 <sup>23</sup>For thou shalt be in league  
with the stones of the field <sup>7</sup>; <sup>1</sup>  
and the beasts of the field shall  
be at peace with thee.

24 <sup>24</sup>And thou shalt know <sup>6</sup>that  
thy <sup>8</sup>tabernacle shall be<sup>1</sup> in  
peace; and thou shalt visit  
thy <sup>9</sup>habitation, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>1</sup>shall  
not <sup>9</sup>sin.

1<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
the sons  
of flame  
or of  
light-  
ning.

2<sup>A</sup> But as  
for me,

3<sup>S</sup> So that  
he set-  
teth

4<sup>S</sup> and

5<sup>S</sup> are

6<sup>S</sup> frus-  
trated

7<sup>M</sup> Or, can  
perform  
nothing  
of worth

8<sup>S</sup> day-  
time,

9<sup>S</sup> at

10<sup>S</sup> of

11<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
out of  
their  
mouth.

12<sup>S</sup> even

13<sup>S</sup> the needy

14<sup>M</sup> Or, re-  
proveth

15<sup>S</sup> ;

16<sup>S</sup> ;

17<sup>S</sup> ;

18<sup>S</sup> ;

19<sup>S</sup> ;

20<sup>S</sup> ;

21<sup>S</sup> ;

22<sup>S</sup> ;

23<sup>S</sup> ;

24<sup>S</sup> ;

25<sup>S</sup> ;

26<sup>S</sup> ;

27<sup>S</sup> ;

28<sup>S</sup> ;

29<sup>S</sup> ;

30<sup>S</sup> ;

31<sup>S</sup> ;

32<sup>S</sup> ;

33<sup>S</sup> ;

34<sup>S</sup> ;

35<sup>S</sup> ;

36<sup>S</sup> ;

37<sup>S</sup> ;

38<sup>S</sup> ;

39<sup>S</sup> ;

40<sup>S</sup> ;

41<sup>S</sup> ;

42<sup>S</sup> ;

43<sup>S</sup> ;

44<sup>S</sup> ;

45<sup>S</sup> ;

46<sup>S</sup> ;

47<sup>S</sup> ;

48<sup>S</sup> ;

49<sup>S</sup> ;

50<sup>S</sup> ;

51<sup>S</sup> ;

52<sup>S</sup> ;

53<sup>S</sup> ;

54<sup>S</sup> ;

55<sup>S</sup> ;

56<sup>S</sup> ;

57<sup>S</sup> ;

58<sup>S</sup> ;

59<sup>S</sup> ;

60<sup>S</sup> ;

61<sup>S</sup> ;

62<sup>S</sup> ;

63<sup>S</sup> ;

64<sup>S</sup> ;

65<sup>S</sup> ;

66<sup>S</sup> ;

</



25 Thou shalt know also that <sup>a</sup>thy seed <sup>†</sup>shall be <sup>b</sup>great, and thine offspring <sup>c</sup>as the grass of the earth.

26 <sup>e</sup>Thou shalt come to <sup>†</sup>thy grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn <sup>f</sup>cometh in in <sup>†</sup>his <sup>†</sup>season.

27 Lo this, we have <sup>h</sup>searched it, so it <sup>†</sup>is; hear it, and know thou <sup>†</sup>it <sup>2k</sup>for thy good.<sup>3</sup>

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>o</sup>1 Job sheweth that his complaints are not causeless. 8 Wisheth for death, wherein he is assured of comfort. 14 Reproveth his friends of unkindness.

<sup>1</sup>**BUT** Job answered and said, 2 Oh that my <sup>5</sup>grief were throughly <sup>†</sup>weighed, and my calamity <sup>p</sup>laid in the balances together!

3 For now it would be heavier <sup>†</sup>'than the sand of the <sup>6</sup>sea'; therefore <sup>7x</sup>my words are swallowed up.<sup>†</sup>

4 <sup>y</sup>For the arrows of the Almighty <sup>†</sup>are within me, the poison whereof <sup>8</sup>drinketh up my spirit<sup>†</sup>: <sup>†</sup>'the terrors of God do set themselves in array against me.

5 Doth the wild ass bray <sup>†</sup>'when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his fodder?

6 Can that which <sup>9</sup>'is unsavoury' be eaten without salt? or is there <sup>†</sup>any taste in <sup>†</sup>the white of an egg?

7 <sup>2</sup>The things that my soul refused to touch <sup>are</sup> as my sorrowful meat.<sup>†</sup>

8 Oh that I might have my request; and that God would grant me <sup>†</sup>the thing that I long for!

9 Even <sup>9</sup>that it would please God to <sup>†</sup>'destroy' me; that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off!

10 Then should I yet have comfort; <sup>4</sup>yea, I would <sup>5</sup>harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare;<sup>†</sup> <sup>6</sup>for <sup>m</sup>I have not <sup>7</sup>concealed <sup>†</sup>the words of <sup>n</sup>the Holy One.

11 What <sup>†</sup>is my strength, that I should <sup>8</sup>'hope'? and what <sup>†</sup>is mine end, that I should <sup>9</sup>'prolong my life'?

12 <sup>†</sup>Is my strength the strength of stones? or <sup>†</sup>is my flesh <sup>7</sup>of brass?

B.C.c.1520.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 112, 2.<sup>b</sup> Or, much.<sup>c</sup> Ps. 72, 16.<sup>d</sup> Heb. To him that melteth.<sup>e</sup> Prov. 17, 17.<sup>f</sup> Prov. 9, 11.<sup>g</sup> 10, 27.<sup>h</sup> Heb. ascendeth.<sup>i</sup> Ps. 38, 11.<sup>j</sup> 41, 9.<sup>k</sup> Ps. 111, 2.<sup>l</sup> Jer. 15, 18.<sup>m</sup> Heb. for thyself.<sup>n</sup> Prov. 9, 12.<sup>o</sup> Heb. they are cut off.<sup>p</sup> Heb. in the heat thereof.<sup>q</sup> Heb. extinguished.<sup>r</sup> Heb. lifted up.<sup>s</sup> Gen. 25, 15.<sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 10, 1.<sup>u</sup> Ps. 72, 10.<sup>v</sup> Ezek. 27, 22.<sup>w</sup> 33.<sup>x</sup> Prov. 27, 3.<sup>y</sup> Jer. 14, 3.<sup>z</sup> That is, I want words to express my grief.<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 77, 4.<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 38, 2.<sup>ac</sup> Or, For now ye are like to them.<sup>ad</sup> Heb. to it.<sup>ae</sup> ch. 13, 4.<sup>af</sup> Heb. not.<sup>ag</sup> Ps. 88, 15.<sup>ah</sup> 16.<sup>ai</sup> Ps. 38, 11.<sup>aj</sup> Heb. at grass.<sup>ak</sup> Heb. my expectation.<sup>al</sup> 1 Kin. 19, 4.<sup>am</sup> Heb. ye cause to fall upon.<sup>an</sup> Ps. 57, 6.<sup>ao</sup> Heb. before your face.<sup>ap</sup> ch. 17, 10.<sup>aq</sup> Acts 20, 20.<sup>ar</sup> Lev. 19, 2.<sup>as</sup> Is. 57, 15.<sup>at</sup> Hos. 11, 9.<sup>au</sup> That is, in this matter.<sup>av</sup> Heb. my palate.<sup>aw</sup> ch. 12, 11.<sup>ax</sup> 34, 3.<sup>ay</sup> Heb. brasen?

13 <sup>†</sup>Is <sup>1</sup>not my help in me? and is wisdom <sup>†</sup>driven quite from me?

14 <sup>†</sup>To him that is <sup>2</sup>'afflicted pity' should be shewed from his friend; <sup>3</sup>but he forsaketh <sup>†</sup>the fear of the Almighty.

15 <sup>9</sup>My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, <sup>o</sup>and <sup>†</sup>as the <sup>†</sup>'stream of brooks they' pass away;

16 Which are <sup>5</sup>'blackish' by reason of the ice, and wherein the snow <sup>6</sup>'is hid':

17 What time they <sup>7</sup>'wax warm,' they vanish: <sup>m</sup>when it is hot, they are <sup>n</sup>'consumed out of their place.

18 <sup>8</sup>The paths of their way are turned <sup>†</sup>aside; they go <sup>9</sup>to nothing, <sup>†</sup>and perish.

19 The <sup>10</sup>troops <sup>†</sup>of <sup>9</sup>Tema looked, the companies of <sup>†</sup>'Sheba waited for them.

20 They were <sup>11</sup>'confounded' because they had hoped; they came thither, and were <sup>12</sup>'ashamed.'

21 <sup>2</sup>For now <sup>a</sup>ye <sup>13</sup>are <sup>b</sup>'nothing'; ye see <sup>1</sup>my casting down, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>4</sup>are afraid.

22 Did I say, <sup>2</sup>'Bring <sup>†</sup>unto me?' or, <sup>3</sup>'Give a reward <sup>†</sup>for me of your substance?

23 Or, Deliver me from the <sup>4</sup>'enemy's' hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the <sup>5</sup>'mighty'?

24 Teach me, and I will hold my <sup>6</sup>'tongue'; and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.

25 How forcible are <sup>7</sup>'right words'! but what doth your arguing prove?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and <sup>†</sup>the speeches of one that is desperate, <sup>o</sup>which <sup>†</sup>are <sup>9</sup>as wind <sup>10</sup>?

27 Yea, <sup>h</sup>ye <sup>11</sup>overwhelm <sup>†</sup>the fatherless, and <sup>12</sup>ye <sup>†</sup>'dig a pit for' <sup>†</sup>your friend.

28 Now therefore be <sup>13</sup>content, <sup>†</sup>look upon me; <sup>14</sup>for <sup>15</sup>it <sup>is</sup> <sup>†</sup>'evident unto you if I lie.'

29 <sup>†</sup>Return, I pray you, let <sup>16</sup>it not be iniquity; <sup>†</sup>yea, return again, <sup>17</sup>my righteousness <sup>is</sup> <sup>†</sup>in it.<sup>†</sup>

30 Is there <sup>18</sup>iniquity in <sup>†</sup>my tongue? cannot <sup>9</sup>my taste discern <sup>19</sup>'perverse' things?

cast lots upon <sup>12</sup>make merchandise of <sup>13</sup>pleased to <sup>14</sup>Or, And it will be evident unto you if I lie <sup>15</sup>surely I shall not lie to your face. <sup>16</sup>there be no injustice <sup>17</sup>my cause is righteous. <sup>m</sup>as A.V. text. <sup>18</sup>is injustice on <sup>19</sup>mischievous

<sup>1</sup> s it not that I have no help in me, and that effectual working [M Or, sound wisdom] is

<sup>2</sup> s ready to faint kindness

<sup>3</sup> s even to him that forsaketh

<sup>m</sup> Or, Else might he forsake Or, But he forsaketh

<sup>4</sup> s channel of brooks that

<sup>5</sup> s black

<sup>6</sup> s hideth itself

<sup>7</sup> M Or, shrink

<sup>8</sup> s The caravans that travel by the way of them turn

<sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.

<sup>9</sup> s up into the waste,

<sup>10</sup> s caravans

<sup>11</sup> s ashamed

<sup>12</sup> s confounded.

<sup>13</sup> M Another reading is, are like thereto.

<sup>14</sup> s a terror,

<sup>15</sup> s Give

<sup>16</sup> s Offer a present

<sup>17</sup> s adversary's

<sup>18</sup> s oppressors

<sup>19</sup> s peace

<sup>7</sup> s words of uprightness

<sup>8</sup> s ? Seeing that

<sup>9</sup> M Or, for the wind

<sup>10</sup> s .

<sup>11</sup> s would

<sup>12</sup> s pleased to

<sup>13</sup> s And it will be evident unto you if I lie

<sup>14</sup> s surely I shall not lie to your face.

<sup>15</sup> s there be no

<sup>16</sup> s my cause is righteous.

<sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.

<sup>17</sup> s is injustice on

<sup>18</sup> s mischievous

<sup>1</sup> s its  
<sup>2</sup> M Heb. for thyself.  
<sup>3</sup> A space between ch. 5 & 6.

<sup>4</sup> s Then  
<sup>5</sup> s vexation were but  
<sup>6</sup> s seas  
<sup>7</sup> s have my words been rash.  
<sup>8</sup> s my spirit drinketh up  
<sup>9</sup> s hath no savour

<sup>10</sup> M Or, the juice of purslain  
<sup>11</sup> s My soul refuseth to touch them; they are as loathsome meat to me.  
<sup>12</sup> M What things my soul refused to touch, these are as my loathsome meat

<sup>13</sup> s crush  
<sup>14</sup> M Or, Though I shrink back  
<sup>15</sup> s exult  
<sup>16</sup> M Or, harden myself in pain that spareth not:  
<sup>17</sup> M Or, though he spare not  
<sup>18</sup> M Or, That  
<sup>19</sup> s denied  
<sup>20</sup> M Or, concealed  
<sup>21</sup> s wait  
<sup>22</sup> s be patient

	<p>CHAPTER 7.</p> <p><sup>o</sup>1 <i>Job exreuseth his desire of death.</i> <sup>12</sup> <i>His own restlessness, 17 and God's watchfulness.</i></p> <p><sup>1</sup> <i>IS there not</i> <sup>1a</sup> <i>an appointed time</i> <sup>1b</sup> <i>to man upon earth?</i> <sup>2</sup> <i>are not his days</i> <sup>o</sup> <i>also</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>like the days of an hireling?</i></p> <p><sup>2</sup> <i>As a servant</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>earnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>looketh for</i> <sup>4</sup> <i>the reward of his work</i> <sup>1</sup>:</p> <p><sup>3</sup> <i>So am I made to possess</i> <sup>6</sup> <i>months of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.</i></p> <p><sup>4</sup> <i>When I lie down, I say,</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>When shall I arise,</i> <sup>6</sup> <i>and</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>the night be gone?</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>and I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.</i></p> <p><sup>5</sup> <i>My flesh is</i> <sup>a</sup> <i>clothed with worms and clods of dust; my skin</i> <sup>7</sup> <i>is broken, and become loathsome.</i></p> <p><sup>6</sup> <i>My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.</i></p> <p><sup>7</sup> <i>O</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>remember that</i> <sup>a</sup> <i>my life</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>is wind: mine eye</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>shall no more</i> <sup>m</sup> <i>see good.</i></p> <p><sup>8</sup> <i>The eye of him that</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>hath seen me shall see</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>me no</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>more: thine eyes</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>are upon me, and</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>I am not.</i></p> <p><sup>9</sup> <i>As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away</i> <sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup> <i>so</i> <sup>a</sup> <i>he that goeth down to</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>the grave</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>shall come up no</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>more.</i></p> <p><sup>10</sup> <i>He shall return no more to his house,</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>neither shall his place know him any more.</i></p> <p><sup>11</sup> <i>Therefore I will</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will</i> <sup>a</sup> <i>complain in the bitterness of my soul.</i></p> <p><sup>12</sup> <i>Am I a sea, or a</i> <sup>4</sup> <i>whale,</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>that thou settest a watch over me?</i></p> <p><sup>13</sup> <i>When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint;</i></p> <p><sup>14</sup> <i>Then thou scarest me with dreams, and terriest me through visions:</i></p> <p><sup>15</sup> <i>So that my soul chooseth strangling,</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>and death rather</i> <sup>7</sup> <i>than</i> <sup>6</sup> <i>my life.</i></p> <p><sup>16</sup> <sup>3</sup> <i>I loathe</i> <sup>7</sup> <i>it: I</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>would not live always:</i> <sup>a</sup> <i>let me alone;</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>for</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>my days</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>are</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>vanity.</i></p> <p><sup>17</sup> <i>What</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>is man, that thou shouldst magnify him</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>!</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>and</i></p>	<p>B.C.c.1520.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> <i>Or, a warfare,</i> ch. 14. 5, 13, 14. Ps. 39. 4.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> <i>Heb. gapeth after.</i></p> <p><sup>2</sup> <i>Ps. 36. 6.</i></p> <p><sup>3</sup> <i>ch. 16. 12.</i></p> <p><sup>4</sup> <i>Ps. 21. 12.</i></p> <p><sup>5</sup> <i>Lam. 3. 12.</i></p> <p><sup>6</sup> <i>See ch. 20. 2.</i></p> <p><sup>7</sup> <i>Deut. 28. 67.</i></p> <p><sup>8</sup> <i>ch. 17. 12.</i></p> <p><sup>9</sup> <i>Heb. the evening be measured.</i></p> <p><sup>a</sup> <i>Is. 14. 11.</i></p> <p><sup>1</sup> <i>ch. 9. 25.</i></p> <p><sup>2</sup> <i>&amp; 16. 22.</i></p> <p><sup>3</sup> <i>&amp; 17. 11.</i></p> <p><sup>4</sup> <i>Ps. 90. 6.</i></p> <p><sup>5</sup> <i>&amp; 102. 11.</i></p> <p><sup>6</sup> <i>&amp; 103. 15.</i></p> <p><sup>7</sup> <i>&amp; 144. 4.</i></p> <p><sup>8</sup> <i>Is. 38. 12.</i></p> <p><sup>9</sup> <i>&amp; 49. 5.</i></p> <p><sup>10</sup> <i>James 4. 14.</i></p> <p><sup>11</sup> <i>Ps. 78. 39.</i></p> <p><sup>12</sup> <i>&amp; 89. 47.</i></p> <p><sup>13</sup> <i>Heb. shall not return.</i></p> <p><sup>14</sup> <i>to see, that is, to enjoy.</i></p> <p><sup>15</sup> <i>ch. 20. 9.</i></p> <p><sup>16</sup> <i>Gen. 18. 25.</i></p> <p><sup>17</sup> <i>Deut. 32. 4.</i></p> <p><sup>18</sup> <i>2 Chr. 19. 7.</i></p> <p><sup>19</sup> <i>ch. 34. 12, 17.</i></p> <p><sup>20</sup> <i>Isa. 9. 14.</i></p> <p><sup>21</sup> <i>Rom. 3. 5.</i></p> <p><sup>22</sup> <i>That is, I can live no longer.</i></p> <p><sup>23</sup> <i>ch. 1. 5, 18.</i></p> <p><sup>24</sup> <i>2 Sam. 12. 23.</i></p> <p><sup>25</sup> <i>Heb. in the hand of their transgression.</i></p> <p><sup>26</sup> <i>ch. 5. 8.</i></p> <p><sup>27</sup> <i>&amp; 11. 13.</i></p> <p><sup>28</sup> <i>&amp; 22. 23, &amp;c.</i></p> <p><sup>29</sup> <i>ch. 8. 18.</i></p> <p><sup>30</sup> <i>&amp; 20. 9.</i></p> <p><sup>31</sup> <i>Ps. 103. 16.</i></p> <p><sup>32</sup> <i>Ps. 39. 1, 9.</i></p> <p><sup>33</sup> <i>&amp; 40. 9.</i></p> <p><sup>34</sup> <i>1 Sam. 1. 10.</i></p> <p><sup>35</sup> <i>ch. 10. 1.</i></p> <p><sup>36</sup> <i>ch. 9. 27.</i></p> <p><sup>37</sup> <i>Deut. 4. 32</i></p> <p><sup>38</sup> <i>&amp; 32. 7.</i></p> <p><sup>39</sup> <i>ch. 15. 18.</i></p> <p><sup>40</sup> <i>Gen. 47. 9.</i></p> <p><sup>41</sup> <i>1 Chr. 29. 15.</i></p> <p><sup>42</sup> <i>ch. 7. 6.</i></p> <p><sup>43</sup> <i>Ps. 39. 5.</i></p> <p><sup>44</sup> <i>&amp; 102. 11.</i></p> <p><sup>45</sup> <i>&amp; 144. 4.</i></p> <p><sup>46</sup> <i>Heb. not.</i></p> <p><sup>47</sup> <i>Heb. than my bones.</i></p> <p><sup>48</sup> <i>ch. 10. 1.</i></p> <p><sup>49</sup> <i>&amp; ch. 10. 20.</i></p> <p><sup>50</sup> <i>&amp; 14. 6.</i></p> <p><sup>51</sup> <i>Ps. 29. 13.</i></p> <p><sup>52</sup> <i>Ps. 92. 3.</i></p> <p><sup>53</sup> <i>Ps. 8. 4.</i></p> <p><sup>54</sup> <i>&amp; 144. 5.</i></p> <p><sup>55</sup> <i>Heb. 2. 6.</i></p>	<p>that thou shouldst set thine heart upon him<sup>1</sup>?</p> <p><sup>18</sup> And <sup>1</sup>that thou shouldst visit him every morning, <sup>1</sup>and try him every moment?</p> <p><sup>19</sup> How long wilt thou not <sup>2</sup>depart<sup>1</sup> from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?</p> <p><sup>20</sup> <sup>3</sup>I have sinned<sup>4</sup>; what shall I do<sup>1</sup> unto thee, <sup>o</sup>O thou <sup>5</sup>preserver<sup>1</sup> of men? why <sup>a</sup>hast thou set me as a mark <sup>a</sup>against<sup>1</sup> thee, so that I am a burden to myself?</p> <p><sup>21</sup> And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I <sup>7</sup>sleep<sup>1</sup> in the dust; and thou shalt seek me <sup>a</sup>in the morning,<sup>1</sup> but I <sup>1</sup>shall not <sup>1</sup>be.<sup>3</sup></p> <p>CHAPTER 8.</p> <p><sup>o</sup>1 <i>Bilddad sheweth God's justice.</i> <sup>8</sup> <i>He allegeth antiquity to prove the certain destruction of the hypocrite.</i> <sup>20</sup> <i>He applieth God's just dealing to Job.</i></p> <p>THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,</p> <p><sup>2</sup> How long wilt thou speak these <sup>1</sup>things? and how long <sup>1</sup>shall the words of thy mouth <sup>1</sup>be <sup>1</sup>like a <sup>2</sup>strong<sup>1</sup> wind?</p> <p><sup>3</sup> <sup>2</sup>Doth God pervert <sup>3</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup>? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?</p> <p><sup>4</sup> <sup>1</sup>If <sup>7</sup>thy children have sinned against him, and he have <sup>a</sup>cast them away <sup>a</sup>for<sup>1</sup> their transgression<sup>5</sup>;</p> <p><sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup>If thou wouldest seek <sup>7</sup>unto God <sup>o</sup>betimes<sup>1</sup>, and make thy supplication to the Almighty;</p> <p><sup>6</sup> If thou <sup>1</sup>wert pure and upright; surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup>Though<sup>1</sup> thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> <sup>o</sup>For <sup>9</sup>enquire,<sup>1</sup> I pray thee, of the former age, and <sup>1</sup>prepare<sup>1</sup> thyself to <sup>2</sup>the search of their fathers<sup>1</sup>:</p> <p><sup>9</sup> (For <sup>a</sup>we <sup>1</sup>are but of yesterday, and know <sup>a</sup>nothing, because our days upon earth <sup>1</sup>are a shadow.)</p> <p><sup>10</sup> Shall not they teach thee, <sup>1</sup>and tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?</p> <p><sup>11</sup> Can the <sup>3</sup>rush grow up without mire? can the <sup>4</sup>flag grow without water?</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> s,</p> <p><sup>2</sup> s look away</p> <p><sup>3</sup> a If</p> <p><sup>4</sup> s, what do I</p> <p><sup>5</sup> Or, can I do</p> <p><sup>6</sup> s watcher</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Or, preserver</p> <p><sup>8</sup> s for</p> <p><sup>9</sup> s lie down</p> <p><sup>10</sup> s diligently,</p> <p><sup>11</sup> a space between ch. 7 &amp; 8.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> s be</p> <p><sup>2</sup> s mighty</p> <p><sup>3</sup> s judgement</p> <p><sup>4</sup> M Or, If thy children sinned... he delivered &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> s delivered them in to the hand of</p> <p><sup>6</sup> s;</p> <p><sup>7</sup> a diligently</p> <p><sup>8</sup> s And though</p> <p><sup>9</sup> s inquire,</p> <p><sup>10</sup> s apply</p> <p><sup>11</sup> s that which their fathers have searched out</p> <p><sup>12</sup> M Or, papyrus</p> <p><sup>13</sup> M Or, reed-grass</p>
--	---	---	--	---

12<sup>a</sup> Whilst it <sup>†</sup>is yet in <sup>†</sup>his' greenness, and not cut down, it withereth before any other herb.

13 So <sup>†</sup>are the paths of all that forget God; and the <sup>2</sup>'hy-pocrite's hope<sup>†</sup> shall perish:

14 Whose <sup>3</sup>hope shall be cut off; and whose trust <sup>4</sup>shall be <sup>†</sup>a spider's web.

15 <sup>†</sup>He shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold <sup>6</sup>it fast; but it shall not endure.

16 He <sup>†</sup>is green before the sun, and his <sup>7</sup>branch shooteth forth in <sup>†</sup>his garden.

17 His roots are wrapped <sup>8</sup>about the heap, <sup>9</sup>and seeth<sup>†</sup> the place of stones.

18 <sup>†</sup>If he <sup>1</sup>destroy him<sup>†</sup> from his place, then <sup>†</sup>it shall deny him, saying, I have not seen thee.

19 Behold, this <sup>†</sup>is the joy of his way, and <sup>4</sup>'out of the <sup>2</sup>'earth shall others <sup>3</sup>grow.'

20 Behold, God will not cast away a perfect <sup>†</sup>man, neither will he <sup>4</sup>help the evil doers:

21 <sup>5</sup>'Till he fill<sup>†</sup> thy mouth with <sup>7</sup>laughing, and thy lips with <sup>7</sup>rejoicing.'

22 They that hate thee shall be <sup>2</sup>clothed with shame; and the <sup>8</sup>dwelling place<sup>†</sup> of the wicked <sup>9</sup>shall <sup>9</sup>'come to nought.'

### CHAPTER 9.

<sup>1</sup> Job, acknowledging God's justice, sheweth there is no contending with him. 22 Man's innocency is not to be condemned by afflictions.

**T**HEN Job answered and said,

2<sup>2</sup> I know it is so of a truth: <sup>3</sup>but how <sup>4</sup>'should<sup>†</sup> <sup>6</sup>man be just <sup>5</sup>with God?

3<sup>3</sup> If he will<sup>†</sup> contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.

4<sup>4</sup> He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened <sup>†</sup>himself against him, and <sup>9</sup>'hath<sup>†</sup> prospered?

5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know <sup>7</sup>'not: which<sup>†</sup> overturneth them in his anger.

6 Which <sup>9</sup>'shaketh the earth out of her place, and <sup>†</sup>the pillars thereof tremble.

7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars.

B.C.c.1520.

a Ps. 139, 6.  
Jer. 17, 6.  
b Gen. 1, 6.  
Ps. 104, 2, 3.

c Heb. heights.  
d Gen. 1, 16.  
ch. 38, 31, &c.  
Amos 5, 8.

e Heb. Ash, i.e., and, and Cimach.  
f ch. 11, 50.  
g 18, 14.  
h 27, 8.

i Ps. 112, 10.  
Prov. 10, 28.  
j ch. 5, 9.  
k Ps. 71, 15.

l Heb. a spider's house.  
m 59, 5, 6.  
n ch. 23, 8, 9.  
o 35, 14.

p ch. 27, 18.  
q 1s, 45, 9.  
r Jer. 18, 6.  
s Rom. 9, 20.

t Heb. who can turn him away?  
u ch. 5, 9.  
v ch. 26, 12.  
w 1s, 30, 7.

x Heb. helpers of pride, or, strength.  
y ch. 7, 10.  
z ch. 20, 9.

aa Ps. 37, 36.  
ab ch. 10, 15.  
ac Ps. 113, 7.

ad Heb. take the ungodly by the hand.  
ae Heb. shouting for joy.  
af ch. 2, 3.

ag 34, 6.  
ah Ps. 35, 26.  
ai 109, 29.

aj Heb. shall not be.

ak Ps. 143, 2.  
al Rom. 3, 20.

am Or, before God.

an Eccles. 9, 2, 3.  
ao Ezek. 21, 3.

ap ch. 36, 5.

aq 2 Sam. 15, 20.  
ar 19, 4.  
as Jer. 14, 4.

at 1s, 2, 19, 21.  
au Hag. 2, 6, 21.  
av Heb. 12, 26.

aw ch. 26, 11.  
ax ch. 7, 6, 7.

8<sup>b</sup> Which alone <sup>1</sup>'spreadeth<sup>†</sup> out the heavens, and treadeth upon the <sup>2c</sup>waves of the sea.

9<sup>a</sup> Which maketh <sup>3e</sup>Arcturus,<sup>†</sup> Orion, and <sup>4</sup>Pleiades, and the chambers of the south.

10<sup>d</sup> Which doeth great things past finding out; yea, <sup>6</sup>and wonders<sup>†</sup> without number.

11<sup>f</sup> Lo, he goeth by me, and I see <sup>†</sup>him not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.

12<sup>g</sup> Behold, he <sup>†</sup>taketh away,<sup>†</sup> <sup>m</sup>who can <sup>†</sup>hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou?

13<sup>o</sup> If<sup>†</sup> God will not withdraw his anger<sup>8</sup>, <sup>n</sup>the <sup>2</sup>'proud helpers do<sup>†</sup> stoop under him.

14 How much less shall I answer him, <sup>†</sup>and choose out my words to reason with him?

15<sup>r</sup> Whom, though I were righteous, <sup>†</sup>yet would I not answer<sup>†</sup>, but<sup>†</sup> I would make supplication to <sup>1</sup>'my judge.'

16 If I had called, and he had answered me; <sup>†</sup>yet would I not believe that he <sup>9</sup>'had<sup>†</sup> hearkened unto my voice.

17<sup>2</sup> For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds <sup>3</sup>'without cause.

18 He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with bitterness.

19<sup>3</sup> If <sup>4</sup>I speak of strength,<sup>†</sup> <sup>5</sup>lo, he is <sup>6</sup>'strong: and if of judgment, who shall set<sup>†</sup> me a time <sup>9</sup>'to plead'?

20<sup>7</sup> If I justify myself,<sup>†</sup> mine own mouth shall condemn me: <sup>8</sup>if I say, I am<sup>†</sup> perfect, <sup>9</sup>it shall <sup>9</sup>'also<sup>†</sup> prove me perverse.

21<sup>†</sup> Though I were perfect, yet would I not know my soul: I would<sup>†</sup> despise my life.

22<sup>†</sup> This is one thing,<sup>†</sup> therefore I <sup>2</sup>'said it,' <sup>4</sup>He destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.

23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will <sup>4</sup>'laugh<sup>†</sup> at the <sup>5</sup>'trial of the innocent.

24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: <sup>†</sup>he covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if <sup>6</sup>'not, where, and who is he?

25 Now <sup>4</sup>'my days are swifter than a <sup>†</sup>'post: they flee away, they see no good.

one; <sup>3</sup>s say, <sup>4</sup>s mock <sup>5</sup>M Or, calamity <sup>6</sup>s it be not he, who then is it? <sup>7</sup>M Or, runner

1<sup>s</sup> stretch-eth

2<sup>M</sup> Heb. high places.

3<sup>s</sup> the Bear,

4<sup>A</sup> the 5<sup>s</sup> marvellous things

6<sup>s</sup> seizeth the prey,

7<sup>M</sup> Or, turn him back

8<sup>s</sup>; the helpers of Rahab

9<sup>M</sup> Or, arguancy do

10<sup>M</sup> Or, did

11<sup>s</sup>; See Is. 30, 7.

12<sup>s</sup>; mine adversary.

13<sup>M</sup> Or, him that would judge me

14<sup>2</sup> Heb. He who

15<sup>3</sup> M Or, If we speak of strength,

16<sup>lo</sup>, he is mighty

17<sup>4</sup> s we speak of the strength of the mighty,

18<sup>5</sup> M Or, Lo, here am I,

19<sup>saith</sup> he; and if of judgment,

20<sup>Who</sup> &c. there! and if of judgment,

21<sup>who</sup> will appoint

22<sup>7</sup> Though I be righteous,

23<sup>s</sup> though I be perfect

24<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

25<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

26<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

27<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

28<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

29<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

30<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

31<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

32<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

33<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

34<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

35<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

36<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

37<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

38<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

39<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

40<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

41<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

42<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

43<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

44<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

45<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

46<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

47<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

48<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

49<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

50<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

51<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

52<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

53<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

54<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

55<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

56<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

57<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

58<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

59<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

60<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

61<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

62<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

63<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

64<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

65<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

66<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

67<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

68<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

69<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

70<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

71<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

72<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

73<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

74<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

75<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

76<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

77<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

78<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

79<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

80<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

81<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

82<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

83<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

84<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

85<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

86<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

87<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

88<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

89<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

90<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

91<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

92<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

93<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

94<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

95<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

96<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

97<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

98<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

99<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

100<sup>1</sup> s I am perfect

R.V.	Job complaineth	JOB 10.	of his afflictions.	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. ships of reed.	26 They are passed away as the <sup>1</sup> swift ships: <sup>2</sup> as the eagle <sup>3</sup> that <sup>4</sup> hasteth to <sup>5</sup> the prey.	B.C.c.1520. <sup>1</sup> Ps. 119, 73. <sup>2</sup> Heb. took pains about me. <sup>3</sup> Heb. ships of decay. <sup>4</sup> Or, ships of Ebech. <sup>5</sup> Hab. 1, 8. <sup>6</sup> ch. 7, 13. <sup>7</sup> Gen. 2, 7. <sup>8</sup> & 3, 19. <sup>9</sup> Is. 64, 8. <sup>10</sup> Ps. 119, 120. <sup>11</sup> Ps. 139, 14-16. <sup>12</sup> Ex. 20, 7. <sup>13</sup> Heb. hedged. <sup>14</sup> Jer. 2, 22.	8 <sup>1</sup> Thine hands <sup>2</sup> have <sup>3</sup> made <sup>4</sup> me and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.	1 <sup>S</sup> framed
2 <sup>S</sup> swoop-eth on	27 <sup>1</sup> If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will <sup>2</sup> leave off my heaviness, and comfort myself: <sup>3</sup>		9 Remember, I beseech thee, that <sup>1</sup> thou hast <sup>2</sup> made me as the <sup>3</sup> clay; and wilt thou bring me into dust again?	2 <sup>S</sup> fashioned me as
3 <sup>S</sup> put off my sad countenance, and be of good cheer: <sup>4</sup> Heb. brighten up.	28 <sup>1</sup> I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou <sup>2</sup> wilt not hold me innocent.		10 <sup>1</sup> Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?	
4 <sup>S</sup> I shall be condemned: why then do I labour	29 <sup>1</sup> If I be wicked, why then labour I <sup>1</sup> in vain?		11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and <sup>2</sup> hast <sup>3</sup> fenced me <sup>1</sup> with bones and sinews.	3 <sup>S</sup> knit me together
5 <sup>M</sup> Another reading is, with snow.	30 <sup>1</sup> If I wash myself <sup>2</sup> with snow water, and <sup>3</sup> make my hands never so clean;		12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy <sup>4</sup> visitation hath preserved my spirit.	4 <sup>M</sup> Or, care
6 <sup>M</sup> Heb. cleanse my hands with eye.	31 Yet <sup>1</sup> shalt <sup>1</sup> thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall <sup>2</sup> abhor me.		13 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> these <sup>2</sup> things <sup>3</sup> hast thou hid <sup>1</sup> in thine heart <sup>7</sup> : <sup>4</sup> I know that this is with thee <sup>8</sup> .	5 <sup>S</sup> Yet 6 <sup>S</sup> thou didst hide
7 <sup>S</sup> wilt	32 For <sup>1</sup> he is not a man, as I <sup>2</sup> am, that I should answer him, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>1</sup> we should come together in <sup>4</sup> judgment. <sup>1</sup>	10 <sup>M</sup> Or, make me to be abhorred. <sup>11</sup> Eccles. 6, 10. <sup>12</sup> Is. 45, 9. <sup>13</sup> Jer. 42, 19. <sup>14</sup> Rom. 9, 20. <sup>15</sup> Ps. 139, 1. <sup>16</sup> ver. 19. <sup>17</sup> 1 Sam. 2, 25. <sup>18</sup> Heb. one that should argue. <sup>19</sup> Is. 3, 11. <sup>20</sup> Or, umpire. <sup>21</sup> ch. 9, 12, 15, 20, 21. <sup>22</sup> ch. 13, 20-22. <sup>23</sup> & 33, 7. <sup>24</sup> Ps. 39, 10. <sup>25</sup> Ps. 35, 18. <sup>26</sup> Is. 38, 13. <sup>27</sup> Lam. 3, 10. <sup>28</sup> Heb. but I am not so with myself. <sup>29</sup> That is, thy tongue, Ruth 1, 21.	14 If I sin, then <sup>2</sup> thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.	7 <sup>S</sup> ; 8 <sup>S</sup> ; 9 <sup>S</sup> shall
8 <sup>S</sup> that	33 <sup>1</sup> Neither is there <sup>2</sup> any <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> daysman betwixt us, <sup>4</sup> that might lay his hand upon us both.		15 If I be wicked, <sup>1</sup> woe unto me; <sup>2</sup> and <sup>3</sup> if I be righteous, <sup>4</sup> yet <sup>5</sup> will <sup>1</sup> I not lift up my head <sup>1</sup> . <sup>6</sup> I am full of confusion; therefore <sup>7</sup> see thou <sup>1</sup> mine affliction <sup>2</sup> ;	1 <sup>S</sup> ; being filled with ignominy and looking upon
9 <sup>S</sup> judgment.	34 <sup>1</sup> Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his <sup>2</sup> fear terrify me <sup>1</sup> :		16 For it increaseth. <sup>1</sup> Thou <sup>1</sup> huntest me as a <sup>2</sup> fierce <sup>1</sup> lion: and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me.	Or, I am filled with ignominy, but look thou...
1 <sup>S</sup> There is no	35 <sup>1</sup> Then would I speak, and not fear him; <sup>2</sup> but <sup>3</sup> it is not so with me. <sup>1</sup>		17 Thou renewest <sup>1</sup> thy witness against me, and increasest thine indignation upon me; <sup>2</sup> changes and war are against <sup>1</sup> me.	for it increaseth: thou acc.
2 <sup>M</sup> Or, umpire			18 <sup>1</sup> Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? <sup>2</sup> Oh that <sup>1</sup> I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me <sup>4</sup> !	2 <sup>S</sup> S. and if my head exalt itself, thou
3 <sup>S</sup> terror make me afraid			19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.	3 <sup>S</sup> changes and warfare are with
4 <sup>S</sup> for I am not so in myself.			20 <sup>1</sup> Are not my days few? <sup>2</sup> cease <sup>3</sup> then, and <sup>4</sup> let me alone, that I may <sup>5</sup> take comfort a little.	Or, Host after host is against me
	CHAPTER 10.		21 Before I go <sup>1</sup> whence I shall not return. <sup>2</sup> even to the land of darkness <sup>3</sup> and <sup>4</sup> the shadow of death;	4 <sup>S</sup> S.
5 <sup>S</sup> give free course to my complaint	<sup>1</sup> Job, taking liberty of complaint, expostulateth with God about his afflictions. 18 He complaineth of life, and craveth a little ease before death. <sup>1</sup>	11 Kin. 19, 4. ch. 7, 16. Jonah 4, 8. Or, cut off while I live. ch. 3, 11. ch. 7, 11.	22 A land of <sup>1</sup> darkness, as darkness itself; <sup>2</sup> and <sup>1</sup> of the shadow of death, without any order, and <sup>3</sup> where the light <sup>4</sup> is as darkness. <sup>1</sup>	5 <sup>M</sup> Another reading is, let him cease, and leave me alone.
	<sup>1</sup> MY <sup>2</sup> soul is <sup>3</sup> weary of my life; I will <sup>4</sup> leave my complaint upon myself <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>5</sup> I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.	1 <sup>M</sup> See ch. 7, 6, 16, & 8, 9. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 39, 5. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 29, 12. <sup>4</sup> ch. 7, 16, 19. <sup>5</sup> Heb. the labour of thine hands. <sup>6</sup> Ps. 138, 8. <sup>7</sup> Is. 64, 8. <sup>8</sup> Ps. 88, 12. <sup>9</sup> 1 Sam. 16, 7. <sup>10</sup> Ps. 23, 4.		6 <sup>M</sup> Heb. brighten up.
	2 I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me.			7 <sup>A</sup> A thick
	3 <sup>1</sup> Is it good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress, that thou shouldest despise <sup>2</sup> the <sup>3</sup> work of thine hands, and shine upon the counsel of the wicked?			8 <sup>S</sup> a land
	4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? <sup>1</sup> or <sup>2</sup> seest thou as man seeth?			1 <sup>A</sup> A space between ch. 10 & 11.
	5 <sup>1</sup> Are thy days as the days of man? <sup>2</sup> are <sup>1</sup> thy years as man's days,			
	6 That thou <sup>1</sup> enquirest <sup>1</sup> after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin <sup>7</sup> ?			
	7 <sup>1</sup> Thou <sup>1</sup> knowest that I am not wicked; and <sup>2</sup> there is none that can deliver out of thine hand <sup>2</sup> .			
		1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. It is upon thy knowledge. Ps. 139, 4, 2		

## CHAPTER 11.

1 Zophar reproveth Job. 5 God's wisdom is unsearchable. 13 The blessing of repentance.



1<sup>s</sup> boast-  
ings  
2<sup>s</sup> sayest,  
3<sup>s</sup> Oh  
4<sup>s</sup> it is  
manifest  
in effec-  
tual  
working  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, For  
sound  
wisdom  
is mani-  
fold  
6<sup>m</sup> Or,  
remit-  
teth  
(Heb.  
causeth  
to be for-  
gotten)  
unto thee  
of thine  
iniquity  
7<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
The  
heights of  
heaven.  
8<sup>s</sup> Sheol  
9<sup>m</sup> Or, the  
grave  
10<sup>s</sup> pass  
through,  
11<sup>s</sup> and  
call unto  
judge-  
ment,  
12<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
call an  
assembly.  
13<sup>s</sup> iniquity  
14<sup>s</sup> even  
though  
he con-  
sider it  
not.  
15<sup>m</sup> Or,  
and him  
that con-  
sidereth  
not.  
16<sup>s</sup> But  
17<sup>m</sup> Or,  
But an  
empty  
man will  
get un-  
derstand-  
ing, when  
a wild  
ass's colt  
is born  
18<sup>s</sup> is void  
of under-  
standing,  
yea, man  
is born as  
19<sup>s</sup> set  
20<sup>s</sup> A right  
21<sup>s</sup> un-  
right-  
eousness  
22<sup>s</sup> thou  
shalt  
above

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,  
2 Should not the multitude of words be answered? and should  
3 a man full of talk be justified?  
4 Should thy <sup>1</sup>lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?  
5 For <sup>2</sup>thou hast said, 'My doctrine <sup>3</sup>is pure, and I am clean in thine eyes.  
6 But <sup>4</sup>oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;  
7 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that <sup>5</sup>they are double to that which is! Know therefore that <sup>6</sup>God's exacteth of thee <sup>7</sup>less than thine iniquity <sup>8</sup>deserveth.  
9 Canst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?  
10 <sup>9</sup>It is <sup>10</sup>as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than <sup>11</sup>hell; what canst thou know?  
12 The measure thereof <sup>12</sup>is longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.  
13 If he <sup>13</sup>cut off, and shut up, <sup>14</sup>or gather together, then <sup>15</sup>who can hinder him?  
16 For <sup>16</sup>he knoweth vain men: he seeth <sup>17</sup>wickedness; also <sup>18</sup>will he not then consider it?  
19 For <sup>19</sup>his vain man <sup>20</sup>would be wise, though man be born like <sup>21</sup>a wild ass's colt.  
22 If thou <sup>22</sup>prepare thine heart, and <sup>23</sup>stretch out thine hands toward him;  
24 If iniquity <sup>24</sup>be in thine hand, put it far away, and <sup>25</sup>let not <sup>26</sup>wickedness dwell in thy <sup>27</sup>tabernacles.  
28 For <sup>28</sup>thou shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be steadfast, and shalt not fear:  
29 Because <sup>29</sup>thou shalt forget <sup>30</sup>thy misery, and <sup>31</sup>remember <sup>32</sup>it as waters <sup>33</sup>that <sup>34</sup>pass away:  
35 And <sup>35</sup>thine age <sup>36</sup>shall be clearer than the noonday; <sup>37</sup>thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

9<sup>s</sup> tents; Surely 15<sup>s</sup> For 25<sup>s</sup>; thou shalt 35<sup>s</sup> are passed 45<sup>s</sup> thy life 55<sup>m</sup> Or, arise 65<sup>s</sup> though there be darkness, it shall

B.C.c.1520.

1<sup>s</sup> Lev. 25. 5, 6.  
2<sup>s</sup> Ps. 3. 5.  
3<sup>s</sup> 4. 3.  
4<sup>s</sup> Prov. 3. 24.  
5<sup>s</sup> Heb. a man of lips.  
6<sup>s</sup> Or, devices.  
7<sup>s</sup> Heb. intreat thy face.  
8<sup>s</sup> Ps. 45. 12.  
9<sup>s</sup> ch. 6. 10.  
10<sup>s</sup> & 10. 7.  
11<sup>s</sup> Lev. 26. 16.  
12<sup>s</sup> Deut. 28. 65.  
13<sup>s</sup> Heb. right shall perish from them.  
14<sup>s</sup> ch. 8. 14.  
15<sup>s</sup> & 18. 14.  
16<sup>s</sup> Prov. 11. 7.  
17<sup>s</sup> Or, a puff of breath.  
18<sup>s</sup> Ezra 9. 13.  
19<sup>s</sup> Eccles. 3. 11.  
20<sup>s</sup> Rom. 11. 23.  
21<sup>s</sup> ch. 13. 2.  
22<sup>s</sup> Heb. on heart.  
23<sup>s</sup> Heb. I fall not lower than you.  
24<sup>s</sup> Heb. the heights of heaven.  
25<sup>s</sup> Heb. with whom are not such as these?  
26<sup>s</sup> ch. 16. 10.  
27<sup>s</sup> & 17. 2. 6.  
28<sup>s</sup> & 21. 3.  
29<sup>s</sup> & 30. 1.  
30<sup>s</sup> Ps. 91. 15.  
31<sup>s</sup> ch. 9. 12.  
32<sup>s</sup> & 12. 14.  
33<sup>s</sup> Rev. 3. 7.  
34<sup>s</sup> Or, make a change.  
35<sup>s</sup> Prov. 14. 2.  
36<sup>s</sup> Heb. who can turn him away?  
37<sup>s</sup> ch. 9. 12.  
38<sup>s</sup> Ps. 10. 11, 14.  
39<sup>s</sup> & 25. 22.  
40<sup>s</sup> & 94. 11.  
41<sup>s</sup> ch. 21. 7.  
42<sup>s</sup> Ps. 37. 1, 35.  
43<sup>s</sup> & 38. 1, 12.  
44<sup>s</sup> & 92. 7.  
45<sup>s</sup> Jer. 12. 1.  
46<sup>s</sup> Mal. 3. 15.  
47<sup>s</sup> Heb. empty.  
48<sup>s</sup> Ps. 135. 22.  
49<sup>s</sup> & 92. 6.  
50<sup>s</sup> Eccles. 3. 18.  
51<sup>s</sup> Rom. 1. 22.  
52<sup>s</sup> ch. 5. 8.  
53<sup>s</sup> & 22. 21.  
54<sup>s</sup> 1 Sam. 7. 3.  
55<sup>s</sup> Ps. 78. 8.  
56<sup>s</sup> Ps. 88. 9.  
57<sup>s</sup> & 143. 6.  
58<sup>s</sup> Ps. 101. 3.  
59<sup>s</sup> See Gen. 4. 5, 6.  
60<sup>s</sup> ch. 22. 26.  
61<sup>s</sup> Ps. 119. 6.  
62<sup>s</sup> 1 John 3. 21.  
63<sup>s</sup> Dan. 5. 23.  
64<sup>s</sup> Acts 17. 28.  
65<sup>s</sup> 1 Es. 65. 16.  
66<sup>s</sup> Or, life.  
67<sup>s</sup> Heb. all flesh of man.  
68<sup>s</sup> ch. 34. 3.  
69<sup>s</sup> Heb. palate.  
70<sup>s</sup> ch. 6. 30.  
71<sup>s</sup> Heb. shall arise above the noonday.  
72<sup>s</sup> Ps. 37. 6.  
73<sup>s</sup> & 112. 4.  
74<sup>s</sup> 1 Es. 38. 4, 10.  
75<sup>s</sup> ch. 32. 7.  
76<sup>s</sup> That is, With God.  
77<sup>s</sup> ch. 9. 4.  
78<sup>s</sup> & 36. 5.

18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt <sup>1</sup>dig about thee, and <sup>2</sup>thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make <sup>3</sup>thee afraid; yea, many shall <sup>4</sup>make suit unto thee.

20 But <sup>5</sup>the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and <sup>6</sup>they shall <sup>7</sup>not escape, and <sup>8</sup>their hope <sup>9</sup>shall be <sup>10</sup>as <sup>11</sup>the giving up of the ghost.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 Job maintaineth himself against his friends that reprove him. 7 He acknowledgeth the general doctrine of God's omnipotency.

AND Job answered and said, 2 No doubt but ye <sup>1</sup>are the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

3 But <sup>2</sup>I have <sup>3</sup>understanding as well as you; <sup>4</sup>I <sup>5</sup>am not inferior to you: yea, <sup>6</sup>who knoweth not such things as these?

4 <sup>7</sup>I <sup>8</sup>am <sup>9</sup>as one <sup>10</sup>mocked of his neighbour, <sup>11</sup>who <sup>12</sup>calleth upon God, and he <sup>13</sup>answereth him: the just <sup>14</sup>upright man is laughed to scorn.

5 <sup>15</sup>He that is ready to slip with his feet is as a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 <sup>16</sup>The <sup>17</sup>tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; <sup>18</sup>into whose hand God bringeth abundantly.

7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee; <sup>1</sup>and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not <sup>2</sup>in all these <sup>3</sup>that the hand of the Lord hath wrought this?

10 <sup>4</sup>In whose hand <sup>5</sup>is the <sup>6</sup>soul of every living thing, and the <sup>7</sup>breath of <sup>8</sup>all mankind.

11 <sup>9</sup>Doth not the ear try words? and the <sup>10</sup>mouth taste his meat?

12 <sup>11</sup>With <sup>12</sup>the ancient <sup>13</sup>is wisdom; <sup>14</sup>and in length of days understanding.

13 <sup>15</sup>With him <sup>16</sup>is wisdom and strength, <sup>17</sup>he hath counsel and understanding.

1<sup>s</sup> search

2<sup>m</sup> Heb. refuge is perished from them.

3<sup>s</sup> have no way to flee.

4<sup>s</sup> A space between ch. 11 & 12.

5<sup>s</sup> Then

6<sup>s</sup> that is a laughing-stock to

7<sup>s</sup> a man that called

8<sup>s</sup> answered

9<sup>s</sup>, the perfect man is a

laughing-stock.

1<sup>s</sup> In the thought of him that is at ease there is contempt for misfortune; it is ready for them whose foot slip-  
peth.

2<sup>s</sup> tents

3<sup>m</sup> Or, That bring their god in their hand

4<sup>s</sup>:

5<sup>m</sup> Or, by

6<sup>s</sup>:

7<sup>m</sup> Or, spirit

8<sup>s</sup>, even as the palate tasteth its

9<sup>m</sup> Or, With aged men, ye say, is wisdom

1<sup>s</sup> aged men

2<sup>s</sup>:

3<sup>s</sup> might;

1 S; 14 Behold, <sup>a</sup>he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again<sup>1</sup>! he <sup>b</sup>shutteth <sup>c</sup>up a man, and there can be no opening.

2 S; again, 15 Behold, he <sup>c</sup>withholdeth the waters, and they dry up<sup>2</sup>; also<sup>1</sup> he <sup>d</sup>sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.

2 S effect- 16 <sup>d</sup>With him <sup>1</sup>is strength and <sup>2</sup>wisdom: <sup>1</sup>the deceived and the deceiver <sup>1</sup>are his.

2 S Or, sound wisdom 17 He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and <sup>4</sup>maketh the judges<sup>1</sup> fools.

2 S judges maketh he 18 He looseth the bond of kings, and <sup>5</sup>girdeth<sup>1</sup> their loins with a girdle.

2 S bindeth 19 He leadeth <sup>6</sup>princes<sup>1</sup> away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.

2 S priests 20 <sup>1</sup>He removeth <sup>o</sup>away<sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup>the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the <sup>7</sup>aged<sup>1</sup>.

2 S elders. 21 <sup>m</sup>He poureth contempt upon princes, and <sup>8</sup>p weakeneth the strength of the mighty.<sup>1</sup>

2 S looseth the belt of the strong. 22 <sup>r</sup>He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

2 S spread- 23 <sup>r</sup>He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he <sup>9</sup>enlargeth<sup>1</sup> the nations<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>2</sup>straiteneth them again<sup>1</sup>.

2 S abroad 24 He taketh away the heart of the <sup>3</sup>chief<sup>1</sup> of the people of the <sup>4</sup>earth, and <sup>a</sup>causeth them to wander in a wilderness <sup>1</sup>where there is no way.

2 S bring- 25 <sup>r</sup>They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to <sup>5</sup>stagger like <sup>a</sup>a drunken <sup>1</sup>man.

2 S chiefs 26 <sup>m</sup>Or, land 27 <sup>m</sup>Heb. wander. 28 <sup>m</sup>Heb. wander. 29 <sup>m</sup>Heb. wander. 30 <sup>m</sup>Heb. wander.

### CHAPTER 13.

<sup>o</sup>1 Job reproveth his friends. 14 He professeth his confidence in God: 20 and intreateth to know his own sins, and God's purpose in afflicting him<sup>1</sup>.

**L**O, mine eye hath seen all this, mine ear hath heard and understood it.

2 <sup>2</sup>What ye know, the same do I know also: I <sup>1</sup>am not inferior unto you.

3 <sup>3</sup>Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with God.

4 But ye <sup>1</sup>are forgers of lies, ye <sup>1</sup>are all physicians of no value.

5 <sup>o</sup>That ye would altogether hold your peace! and <sup>1</sup>it should be your wisdom.

B.C.c.1620.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 11. 10.

<sup>b</sup> Is. 22. 22.

<sup>c</sup> Rev. 3. 7.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. upon.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 37. 5.

<sup>f</sup> 32. 21.

<sup>g</sup> 36. 4.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 55.

<sup>i</sup> 17. 1.

<sup>j</sup> Gen. 7. 11.

<sup>k</sup> ac.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 13.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Sam. 15.

<sup>n</sup> 31.

<sup>o</sup> 17. 14, 23.

<sup>p</sup> Is. 19. 12.

<sup>q</sup> 23. 14.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 19.

<sup>s</sup> 2 Sam. 15.

<sup>t</sup> 31.

<sup>u</sup> 17. 14, 23.

<sup>v</sup> Is. 19. 12.

<sup>w</sup> 23. 14.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 19.

<sup>y</sup> 2 Sam. 15.

<sup>z</sup> 31.

<sup>aa</sup> 17. 14, 23.

<sup>ab</sup> Is. 19. 12.

<sup>ac</sup> 23. 14.

<sup>ad</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 19.

<sup>ae</sup> 2 Sam. 15.

<sup>af</sup> 31.

<sup>ag</sup> 17. 14, 23.

<sup>ah</sup> Is. 19. 12.

<sup>ai</sup> 23. 14.

<sup>aj</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 19.

<sup>ak</sup> 2 Sam. 15.

<sup>al</sup> 31.

<sup>am</sup> 17. 14, 23.

<sup>an</sup> Is. 19. 12.

<sup>ao</sup> 23. 14.

<sup>ap</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 19.

<sup>aq</sup> 2 Sam. 15.

<sup>ar</sup> 31.

<sup>as</sup> 17. 14, 23.

<sup>at</sup> Is. 19. 12.

<sup>au</sup> 23. 14.

<sup>av</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 19.

<sup>aw</sup> 2 Sam. 15.

<sup>ax</sup> 31.

<sup>ay</sup> 17. 14, 23.

<sup>az</sup> Is. 19. 12.

<sup>ba</sup> 23. 14.

<sup>bb</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 19.

<sup>bc</sup> 2 Sam. 15.

<sup>bd</sup> 31.

<sup>be</sup> 17. 14, 23.

<sup>bf</sup> Is. 19. 12.

<sup>bg</sup> 23. 14.

<sup>bh</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 19.

<sup>bi</sup> 2 Sam. 15.

<sup>bj</sup> 31.

<sup>bk</sup> 17. 14, 23.

<sup>bl</sup> Is. 19. 12.

<sup>bm</sup> 23. 14.

<sup>bn</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 19.

<sup>bo</sup> 2 Sam. 15.

<sup>bp</sup> 31.

<sup>bq</sup> 17. 14, 23.

<sup>br</sup> Is. 19. 12.

<sup>bs</sup> 23. 14.

<sup>bt</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 19.

<sup>bu</sup> 2 Sam. 15.

<sup>bv</sup> 31.

<sup>bw</sup> 17. 14, 23.

<sup>bx</sup> Is. 19. 12.

<sup>by</sup> 23. 14.

<sup>bz</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 19.

<sup>ca</sup> 2 Sam. 15.

<sup>cb</sup> 31.

<sup>cc</sup> 17. 14, 23.

<sup>cd</sup> Is. 19. 12.

<sup>ce</sup> 23. 14.

6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

7 <sup>a</sup>Will ye speak <sup>1</sup>wickedly<sup>1</sup> for God<sup>2</sup>? and talk deceitfully for him?

8 Will ye <sup>3</sup>accept<sup>1</sup> his person? will ye contend for God?

9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one <sup>4</sup>man mocketh another, do ye <sup>5</sup>so mock him<sup>1</sup>?

10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly <sup>6</sup>accept<sup>1</sup> persons.

11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid<sup>2</sup>? and his dread fall upon you?

12 Your <sup>6</sup>remembrances <sup>are</sup> like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies<sup>1</sup> of clay.

13 <sup>1</sup>Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what <sup>1</sup>will.

14 <sup>7</sup>Wherefore <sup>8</sup>do<sup>1</sup> I take my flesh in my teeth, and <sup>9</sup>put my life in mine hand?

15 <sup>9</sup>Though he slay me, yet will I <sup>10</sup>trust in him: <sup>11</sup>but<sup>1</sup> I will <sup>12</sup>maintain <sup>2</sup>mine own<sup>1</sup> ways before him.

16 <sup>3</sup>He<sup>1</sup> also <sup>1</sup>shall be my salvation<sup>4</sup>: for an hypocrite<sup>1</sup> shall not come before him.

17 Hear diligently my speech, and <sup>5</sup>my declaration <sup>1</sup>with your ears.

18 Behold now, I have ordered <sup>1</sup>my cause; I know that I <sup>1</sup>shall be justified<sup>1</sup>.

19 <sup>6</sup>Who <sup>1</sup>is he <sup>1</sup>that will <sup>8</sup>plead<sup>1</sup> with me? for now<sup>9</sup> if I hold my tongue, I shall <sup>1</sup>give up the ghost.

20 <sup>2</sup>Only do not two <sup>1</sup>things unto me<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>then will I not hide myself from <sup>2</sup>thee<sup>1</sup>.

21 <sup>7</sup>Withdraw thine hand far from me<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>and let not thy <sup>4</sup>dread<sup>1</sup> make me afraid.

22 Then call thou, and I will answer<sup>3</sup>: <sup>1</sup>or let me speak, and answer thou me.

23 How many <sup>1</sup>are mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.

24 <sup>1</sup>Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and <sup>2</sup>holdest me for thine enemy?

25 <sup>m</sup>Wilt thou <sup>8</sup>break<sup>1</sup> a leaf driven to and fro<sup>1</sup>? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?

26 For thou writest bitter

15 unright- eously

2 S

3 S respect

<sup>m</sup> Or, shewing

4 S deceiv-

5 S Or, mock

6 S Or, mock

7 S Or, At

8 S Or, shew

9 S Or, shew

10 S Or, shew

11 S Or, shew

12 S Or, shew

13 S Or, shew

14 S Or, shew

15 S Or, shew

16 S Or, shew

17 S Or, shew

18 S Or, shew

19 S Or, shew

20 S Or, shew

21 S Or, shew

22 S Or, shew

23 S Or, shew

24 S Or, shew

25 S Or, shew

26 S Or, shew

27 S Or, shew

28 S Or, shew

29 S Or, shew

30 S Or, shew

31 S Or, shew

32 S Or, shew

33 S Or, shew

34 S Or, shew

35 S Or, shew

36 S Or, shew

37 S Or, shew

38 S Or, shew

39 S Or, shew

40 S Or, shew

41 S Or, shew

42 S Or, shew

43 S Or, shew

44 S Or, shew

45 S Or, shew

46 S Or, shew

47 S Or, shew

48 S Or, shew

49 S Or, shew

50 S Or, shew

51 S Or, shew

52 S Or, shew

53 S Or, shew

54 S Or, shew

55 S Or, shew

56 S Or, shew

57 S Or, shew

58 S Or, shew

59 S Or, shew

60 S Or, shew

61 S Or, shew

62 S Or, shew

63 S Or, shew

64 S Or, shew

65 S Or, shew

66 S Or, shew

67 S Or, shew

68 S Or, shew

69 S Or, shew

70 S Or, shew

71 S Or, shew

72 S Or, shew

73 S Or, shew

74 S Or, shew

75 S Or, shew

76 S Or, shew

77 S Or, shew

78 S Or, shew

79 S Or, shew

80 S Or, shew

81 S Or, shew

82 S Or, shew

1<sup>s</sup> inherit  
2<sup>s</sup> :  
3<sup>s</sup> mark-  
est  
4<sup>s</sup> drawest  
thee a  
line a-  
bout the  
soles  
5<sup>s</sup> Though  
I am like  
m Heb.  
And he  
is like.  
6<sup>s</sup> that  
7<sup>s</sup> like  
8<sup>s</sup> moth-  
eaten.

things against me, and <sup>a</sup>makest me to <sup>1</sup>'possess' the iniquities of my youth<sup>2</sup>.  
27<sup>b</sup> Thou putt'st my feet also in the stocks, and <sup>3c</sup>'lookest narrowly unto' all my paths; thou <sup>4</sup>'settest a print upon the <sup>a</sup>'heels' of my feet<sup>2</sup>.  
28<sup>5</sup> And he, as <sup>1</sup>'a rotten thing', <sup>6</sup>'consumeth', <sup>7</sup>'as' <sup>1</sup>'a garment that is <sup>8</sup>'moth eaten.'

### CHAPTER 14.

01 *Job intreateth God for favour, by the shortness of life, and certainty of death. 7 Though life once lost be irrecoverable, yet he waiteth for his change. 16 By sin the creature is subject to corruption.*

**M**AN <sup>†</sup>that <sup>1</sup>'is born of a woman' <sup>†</sup>is <sup>2</sup>'of few days, and <sup>1</sup>'full of trouble.

2<sup>"</sup> He cometh forth like a flower, and <sup>3</sup>'is cut down': he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

3 And <sup>4</sup>'dost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and <sup>5</sup>'bringest me into <sup>1</sup>'judgment' with thee?

4 2<sup>†</sup> Who <sup>†</sup>'can bring a clean <sup>†</sup>thing out of an unclean? not one.

5 <sup>†</sup>'Seeing his days <sup>†</sup>are determined, the number of his months <sup>2</sup>'are' with thee, <sup>4</sup>'thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;

6 5<sup>†</sup> Turn <sup>†</sup>from him, that he may <sup>6a</sup>'rest, till he shall <sup>7</sup>'accomplish, <sup>b</sup>'as an hireling, his day.

7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, <sup>6</sup>'that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.

8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground;

9 <sup>†</sup>'Yet through the scent of water it will bud, and <sup>8</sup>'bring' forth boughs like a plant.

10 But man dieth, and <sup>9c</sup>'wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where <sup>†</sup>'is he?'

11 <sup>†</sup>'As the waters <sup>2</sup>'fail from the sea, and the <sup>3</sup>'flood' decayeth and drieth up<sup>4</sup>.'

12 So man lieth down<sup>o</sup>, and riseth not: <sup>2</sup>'till the heavens <sup>†</sup>'be no more, they shall not awake, nor be <sup>5</sup>'raised' out of their sleep.

13 <sup>6</sup>'O' that thou wouldest hide

B.C.C.1620.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 20, 11.  
Ps. 25, 7.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 33, 11.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. *ubserveest*.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. *roots*.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 13, 15.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 13, 22.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 10, 6, 14.  
& 13, 27.  
& 31, 4.  
& 34, 21.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 50, 8.  
& 133, 1, 3.  
Prov. 5, 21.  
Jer. 32, 19.  
<sup>j</sup> Deut. 32, 34.  
Hos. 13, 12.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. *short of days*.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 5, 7.  
<sup>m</sup> Eccles. 2, 23.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. *fadeth*.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 8, 9.  
Ps. 90, 5, 6, 9.  
& 102, 11.  
& 103, 15.  
& 144, 4.  
Is. 40, 6.  
James 1, 10, 11.  
<sup>p</sup> & 4, 14.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Pet. 1, 24.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb. *over-flowereth*.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 144, 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 143, 2.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. *Who will give*.  
<sup>v</sup> Gen. 5, 3.  
Ps. 51, 5.  
John 3, 6.  
Rom. 5, 12.  
Eph. 2, 3.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 7, 1.  
<sup>y</sup> Eccles. 9, 5.  
Is. 63, 16.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 7, 16, 19.  
& 10, 20.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 39, 13.  
<sup>ab</sup> Heb. *cease*.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 7, 1.  
<sup>ad</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. *knowledge of wind*.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. *is weakened, or, cut off*.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. *thou makest void*.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, *speech*.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. *teacheth*.  
<sup>i</sup> Luke 19, 22.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 102, 26.  
Is. 51, 6.  
& 65, 17.  
<sup>k</sup> & 66, 22.  
Acts 3, 21.  
Rom. 8, 20.  
2 Pet. 3, 7, 10, 11.  
Rev. 20, 11.  
& 21, 1.

me in <sup>1</sup>'the grave,' that thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember me!

14 If a man die, shall he live again? all the days of my <sup>2</sup>'appointed time' <sup>3</sup>'will' I wait, <sup>4</sup>'till my <sup>5</sup>'change' come.

15 4<sup>9</sup> Thou <sup>6</sup>'shalt call, and I will' answer thee: thou <sup>6</sup>'wilt' have a desire to the work of thine hands.

16 7<sup>b</sup> For<sup>†</sup> now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?

17 <sup>†</sup>'My transgression' <sup>†</sup>'is sealed up in a bag, and thou <sup>8</sup>'sewest' up mine iniquity.

18 And surely the mountain falling <sup>9m</sup>'cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of <sup>1</sup>'his place.'

19 The waters wear the stones<sup>2</sup>: thou <sup>2</sup>'wastest away the things which grow out of' the dust of the earth<sup>3</sup>: and thou destroyest the hope of man.

20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth<sup>4</sup>: <sup>1</sup>'thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.

21 His sons come to honour, and <sup>2</sup>'he knoweth <sup>†</sup>'it not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth <sup>†</sup>'it not of them.

22 <sup>5</sup>'But his flesh upon him <sup>6</sup>'shall have' pain, and his soul within him <sup>7</sup>'shall mourn.'

### CHAPTER 15.

01 *Eliphaz reproveth Job of impiety. 17 The unquietness of wicked men.*

**T**HEN answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and said,  
2 Should a wise man <sup>9</sup>'utter' <sup>1d</sup>'vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind?

3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk<sup>2</sup>? <sup>1</sup>'or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?

4 Yea, <sup>7</sup>'thou <sup>3</sup>'castest off' fear, and <sup>4</sup>'restrainest <sup>5g</sup>'prayer' before God.

5 For <sup>6</sup>'thy mouth <sup>h</sup>'uttereth thine iniquity,' and thou chooseth the tongue of the crafty.  
6 <sup>†</sup>'Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I<sup>7</sup>.' yea, thine own lips testify against thee.

7 <sup>†</sup>'Art thou the first man <sup>†</sup>'that

*mouth teacheth thine iniquity*

1<sup>s</sup> Sheol,  
m Or, the  
grave  
2<sup>s</sup> warfare  
would  
m Or,  
will...  
shall  
come  
3<sup>s</sup> release  
should  
m Or,  
change  
4<sup>m</sup> Or,  
Thou  
shalt  
call, and  
I will &c.  
5<sup>s</sup> should-  
est call,  
and I  
would  
6<sup>s</sup> would-  
est  
7<sup>s</sup> But  
8<sup>s</sup> fasten-  
est  
9<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
fadeth  
away.  
1<sup>s</sup> its  
place;  
2<sup>s</sup> : the  
overflow-  
ings  
thereof  
wash  
away  
3<sup>s</sup> :  
4<sup>s</sup> ;  
5<sup>m</sup> Or,  
Only for  
himself  
his flesh  
hath  
pain,  
and for  
himself  
his soul  
mourn-  
eth  
6<sup>s</sup> hath  
7<sup>s</sup> mourn-  
eth.  
8<sup>s</sup> A space  
between  
ch. 14 & 15.  
9<sup>s</sup> make  
answer  
with  
1<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
know-  
ledge of  
wind.  
2<sup>s</sup> ;  
3<sup>s</sup> doest  
away  
with  
4<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
dimin-  
isheth.  
5<sup>s</sup> devo-  
tion  
m Or, me-  
ditation  
6<sup>s</sup> thine  
iniquity  
teacheth  
thy  
mouth,  
m Or, thy  
7<sup>s</sup> ;

R.V.	<i>The disquietude</i>	JOB 16.	<i>of wicked men.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> brought forth	was born? <sup>a</sup> or wast thou <sup>1</sup> made? before the hills?	B.C.c. 1520. <sup>a</sup> Ps. 90. 2. Prov. 8. 25. <sup>b</sup> Eccl. 11. 34. 1 Cor. 2. 11.	his hand against God, and <sup>1</sup> strengtheneth himself <sup>1</sup> against the Almighty <sup>2</sup> .	1 <sup>s</sup> be- haveth himself proudly <sup>1</sup> Or, biddeth deiance to
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, Dost thou hearken in the council	8 <sup>2b</sup> Hast thou heard the secret <sup>3</sup> of God? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself?	<sup>c</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 17. 10.	26 He runneth upon him <sup>3</sup> , even on his <sup>1</sup> neck, <sup>4</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the thick bosses of his bucklers:	2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>s</sup> with a stiff 4 <sup>s</sup> with M Or, Upon
3 <sup>a</sup> counsel	9 <sup>c</sup> What knowest thou, that we know not? <sup>†</sup> what understandest thou, which <sup>†</sup> is not in us?	<sup>e</sup> ch. 32. 6, 7.	27 <sup>a</sup> Because he <sup>5</sup> covereth <sup>1</sup> his face with his fatness, and <sup>6</sup> maketh <sup>1</sup> collops of fat on <sup>†</sup> his flanks <sup>7</sup> .	5 <sup>s</sup> hath covered 6 <sup>s</sup> made 7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> hath dwelt 9 <sup>m</sup> Heb. cut off.
4 <sup>a</sup> the	10 <sup>c</sup> With us <sup>†</sup> are both the grayheaded and <sup>†</sup> very aged men, much elder than thy father.		28 And he <sup>8</sup> dwelleth <sup>1</sup> in <sup>9</sup> desolate cities, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> in houses which no man <sup>1</sup> inhabiteth, <sup>†</sup> which <sup>2</sup> are <sup>1</sup> ready to become heaps.	1 <sup>s</sup> in- habited, M Or, would inhabit 2 <sup>s</sup> were 3 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
5 <sup>s</sup> too small for thee,	11 <sup>†</sup> Are the consolations of God <sup>5</sup> small with thee? <sup>†</sup> <sup>6</sup> is there any secret thing <sup>†</sup> with thee?	<sup>f</sup> ch. 4. 9. <sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 46. 2 Chr. 6. 36. ch. 14. 4. Ps. 14. 3. Prov. 20. 9. Eccles. 7. 20. 1 John 1. 8, 10.	29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall <sup>3</sup> he prolong the perfection thereof upon <sup>1</sup> the earth.	7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
6 <sup>s</sup> and the word that dealeth gently <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.	12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and <sup>7</sup> what do thy eyes wink at, <sup>1</sup>		30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and <sup>7</sup> by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.	7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
7 <sup>s</sup> why do thine eyes wink?	13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and lettest such words go out of thy mouth <sup>8</sup> ? <sup>†</sup>		31 Let <sup>4</sup> not him that is deceived <sup>1</sup> trust in vanity <sup>5</sup> : for vanity shall be his recompence.	7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
8 <sup>s</sup> .	14 <sup>9</sup> What <sup>†</sup> is man, that he should be clean? and <sup>†</sup> the which is born of a woman, that he should be righteous?	<sup>h</sup> ch. 4. 18. & 25. 5. <sup>i</sup> Or, cut off. <sup>j</sup> ch. 22. 16. Ps. 55. 23. <sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 19. Ps. 14. 3. & 53. 3. <sup>l</sup> ch. 34. 7. Prov. 19. 28.	32 It shall be <sup>6</sup> accomplished <sup>†</sup> before his time, and his branch shall not be green.	7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
9 <sup>s</sup> holy ones	15 <sup>†</sup> Behold, he putteth no trust in his <sup>9</sup> saints <sup>†</sup> ; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.		33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the olive.	7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
1 <sup>s</sup> less one that is [ <sup>m</sup> Or, that which is] abomina- ble and corrupt, a man that	16 <sup>m</sup> How much <sup>1</sup> more abominable and filthy <sup>is</sup> man, <sup>n</sup> which <sup>1</sup> drinketh iniquity like water <sup>2</sup> ? <sup>†</sup>	<sup>p</sup> ch. 8. 8. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 7. 14. Is. 59. 4. Hos. 10. 13. <sup>r</sup> Or, iniquity. <sup>s</sup> Joel 3. 17.	34 For the <sup>7</sup> congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, <sup>†</sup> and fire shall consume the <sup>8</sup> tabernacles <sup>1</sup> of bribery.	7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
2 <sup>s</sup> !	17 I will shew thee, hear <sup>3</sup> me; and that <sup>†</sup> which I have seen I will declare <sup>†</sup> ;		35 <sup>9</sup> They conceive mischief, and bring forth <sup>9</sup> vanity, <sup>†</sup> and their belly prepareth deceit. <sup>1</sup>	7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
3 <sup>a</sup> thou	18 Which <sup>†</sup> wise men have told <sup>2</sup> from their fathers, and have not hid <sup>5</sup> it: <sup>†</sup>	<sup>t</sup> Ps. 90. 12.		7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
4 <sup>s</sup> .	19 Unto whom alone the <sup>6</sup> earth <sup>1</sup> was given, and <sup>4</sup> no stranger passed among them <sup>7</sup> .			7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
(Which 5 <sup>s</sup> it; 6 <sup>s</sup> land 7 <sup>s</sup> .)	20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all <sup>†</sup> his days, <sup>8</sup> and the number of years is hidden to <sup>1</sup> the oppressor.			7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
8 <sup>s</sup> even the num- ber of years that are laid up for <sup>m</sup> Or, And years that are numbered are laid up for.	21 <sup>a</sup> A <sup>9</sup> dreadful sound <sup>†</sup> is in his ears <sup>1</sup> . <sup>9</sup> In prosperity the <sup>2</sup> destroyer <sup>†</sup> shall come upon him <sup>5</sup> .			7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
5 <sup>s</sup> sound of terrors	22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword <sup>3</sup> .	<sup>u</sup> Ps. 20. 15. a 100. 10. <sup>v</sup> ch. 18. 12. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 22. 7. & 104. 25. Isa. 2. 15.		7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> spoiler 3 <sup>s</sup> ;	23 He <sup>6</sup> wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where <sup>†</sup> is it? he knoweth that <sup>†</sup> the day of darkness is ready at his hand <sup>4</sup> .			7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
4 <sup>s</sup> Distress	24 Trouble <sup>1</sup> and anguish <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> make him afraid; they <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle <sup>5</sup> .			7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full
5 <sup>s</sup> : He cause he hath stretched	25 For he stretcheth <sup>†</sup> out			7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> were 9 <sup>s</sup> their produce bend to M Or, their pos- sessions be ex- tended on the earth 4 <sup>s</sup> him not 5 <sup>a</sup> a de- ceiving himself 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, paid in full



1<sup>s</sup> assuaged  
 2<sup>m</sup> Heb. *what de-parteth from me!*  
 3<sup>s</sup> laid fast hold on me,  
 4<sup>m</sup> Or, *shrivelled me up*  
 5<sup>s</sup> riseth up against me, it testifieth  
 6<sup>s</sup> hath torn  
 7<sup>s</sup> and persecuted  
 8<sup>m</sup> Or, *hated* me; he hath gnashed  
 9<sup>s</sup> mine adversary  
 10<sup>s</sup> gather  
 11<sup>s</sup> de-livereth  
 12<sup>s</sup> casteth me  
 13<sup>s</sup> and he brake  
 14<sup>s</sup>; yea, he hath  
 15<sup>s</sup> the  
 16<sup>s</sup> dashed  
 17<sup>s</sup>; he hath also  
 18<sup>m</sup> Or, *arrows*, *my mighty ones*  
 19<sup>s</sup>;  
 20<sup>m</sup> Or, *mighty man*  
 21<sup>s</sup> have laid  
 22<sup>m</sup> Or, *defiled*  
 23<sup>m</sup> Or, *red*  
 24<sup>s</sup> Al-though there is no violence  
 25<sup>s</sup> and  
 26<sup>m</sup> Or, *have no more place*  
 27<sup>s</sup> resting  
 28<sup>s</sup> Even  
 29<sup>s</sup> he that voucheth for me  
 30<sup>s</sup>;  
 31<sup>s</sup> That he would maintain the right of  
 32<sup>m</sup> Or, *That one might plead for a man with God, as a son of man pleadeth for a son of man*  
 33<sup>s</sup> For when

6 Though I speak, my grief is not <sup>1</sup> asswaged<sup>1</sup>: and <sup>†</sup> though I forbear, <sup>2a</sup> what am I eased?

7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast <sup>3</sup> filled me with wrinkles, <sup>†</sup> which is a witness against me: and my leanness <sup>4</sup> rising up in me beareth witness<sup>1</sup> to my face.

9 <sup>†</sup> He <sup>5</sup> teareth<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> me in his wrath, <sup>6</sup> who hateth me: he gnasheth<sup>1</sup> upon me with his teeth<sup>7</sup>; <sup>9</sup> mine enemy<sup>1</sup> sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have <sup>†</sup> gaped upon me with their mouth; they <sup>8</sup> have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully<sup>8</sup>; they <sup>9</sup> have gathered<sup>1</sup> themselves together against me.

11 God <sup>1m</sup> hath delivered<sup>1</sup> me to the ungodly, and <sup>2</sup> turned me over<sup>1</sup> into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at ease, <sup>3</sup> but he hath broken<sup>1</sup> me asunder<sup>4</sup>: he hath also<sup>1</sup> taken <sup>†</sup> me by <sup>5</sup> my neck, and <sup>6</sup> shaken<sup>1</sup> me to pieces<sup>7</sup>, and <sup>†</sup> set me up for his mark.

13 His <sup>8</sup> archers compass me round about, he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach<sup>9</sup>, <sup>†</sup> he runneth upon me like a <sup>†</sup> giant.

15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and <sup>22</sup> defiled<sup>1</sup> my horn in the dust.

16 My face is <sup>3</sup> foul with weeping, and on my eyelids <sup>†</sup> is the shadow of death;

17 <sup>†</sup> Not for <sup>any</sup> injustice<sup>1</sup> in mine hands<sup>2</sup>: also<sup>1</sup> my prayer <sup>†</sup> is pure.

18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and <sup>†</sup> let my cry <sup>6</sup> have no <sup>7</sup> place.

19 <sup>8</sup> Also<sup>1</sup> now, behold, <sup>†</sup> my witness <sup>†</sup> is in heaven, and <sup>†</sup> my record<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> is <sup>9</sup> on high.

20 My friends <sup>8</sup> scorn me: but mine eye poureth out <sup>†</sup> tears unto God<sup>1</sup>.

21 <sup>21</sup> O that one might plead for a man with God, <sup>3</sup> as a man pleadeth for<sup>1</sup> his <sup>†</sup> neighbour!

22 <sup>4</sup> When<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> a few years are come, <sup>5</sup> then<sup>1</sup> I shall <sup>6</sup> go the way <sup>†</sup> whence I shall not return.

3<sup>s</sup> and of a son of man with 4<sup>s</sup> For when

B.C.c.1520.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. *what goeth from me!*

<sup>b</sup> Or, *spirit is spent*.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 88, 3, 4.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. *todge*.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 16, 7.  
<sup>f</sup> Job. 10, 16, 17.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 13, 24.  
<sup>h</sup> Prov. 6, 1.  
<sup>i</sup> 17, 18.  
<sup>j</sup> 22, 25.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 22, 13.  
<sup>l</sup> Lam. 3, 30.  
<sup>m</sup> Mic. 5, 1.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 35, 15.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. *hath shut me up*.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 1, 15, 17.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 30, 9.  
<sup>r</sup> Or, *before them*.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 6, 7.  
<sup>t</sup> 31, 9.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, *my thoughts*.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 7, 20.

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 24, 4.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. *shall add strength*.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 6, 22.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 30, 19.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 7, 5.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 7, 6.  
<sup>ac</sup> 9, 25.

<sup>ad</sup> Heb. *the possessions*.

<sup>ae</sup> Heb. *near*.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 27, 9.  
<sup>ag</sup> Ps. 68, 18, 19.  
<sup>ah</sup> Heb. *cried, or, called*.  
<sup>ai</sup> Rom. 1, 9.

<sup>aj</sup> Heb. *in the high places*.  
<sup>ak</sup> Heb. *are my scornors*.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 31, 35.  
<sup>am</sup> Eccles. 6, 10.  
<sup>an</sup> Is. 45, 9.

<sup>ao</sup> Rom. 9, 20.  
<sup>ap</sup> ch. 18, 13.

<sup>aq</sup> Or, *friend*.  
<sup>ar</sup> ch. 31, 17-19.

<sup>as</sup> Heb. *years of number*.  
<sup>at</sup> Eccles. 12, 5.

## CHAPTER 17.

01 Job appealeth from men to God. 6 The unmerciful dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage the righteous. 11 His hope.

MY <sup>1b</sup> breath is corrupt, <sup>1</sup> my <sup>2</sup> days are extinct, <sup>1c</sup> the <sup>2</sup> graves are <sup>1</sup> ready for me.

2 <sup>3</sup> Are there not <sup>1</sup> mockers with me<sup>5</sup>? and <sup>o</sup> doth not<sup>1</sup> mine eye <sup>6a</sup> continue<sup>1</sup> in their <sup>6</sup> provocation<sup>7</sup>?

3 <sup>8</sup> Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee<sup>1</sup>; who <sup>†</sup> is <sup>9</sup> he<sup>†</sup> that <sup>h</sup> will strike hands with me?

4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt <sup>†</sup> them.

5 He that <sup>1</sup> speaketh flattery to his friends, <sup>1</sup> even the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also <sup>†</sup> a byword of the people; <sup>2</sup> and <sup>†</sup> aforetime I was as a tabret.

7 <sup>†</sup> Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all <sup>†</sup> my members <sup>†</sup> are as a shadow.

8 Upright <sup>†</sup> men shall be astonished at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the <sup>3</sup> hypocrite.

9 <sup>†</sup> The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath <sup>†</sup> clean hands <sup>2</sup> shall <sup>be</sup> stronger and stronger.

10 But <sup>6</sup> as for you all, <sup>†</sup> do ye return, <sup>1</sup> and come now: <sup>7</sup> for I cannot find <sup>one</sup> wise <sup>†</sup> man among you.

11 <sup>6</sup> My days are past, my purposes are broken off, <sup>†</sup> even <sup>6</sup> the <sup>8</sup> thoughts of my heart.

12 They change the night into day: the light <sup>9</sup> is <sup>†</sup> short because of <sup>†</sup> darkness.

13 <sup>†</sup> If I <sup>2</sup> wait, the grave is <sup>†</sup> mine house<sup>2</sup>: <sup>†</sup> I have <sup>4</sup> made my bed<sup>1</sup> in the darkness<sup>5</sup>.

14 <sup>6</sup> I have <sup>†</sup> said to <sup>7</sup> corruption, Thou <sup>†</sup> art my father<sup>5</sup>: to the worm, Thou art my mother, and my sister<sup>6</sup>.

15 And where is now<sup>1</sup> my hope? <sup>9</sup> as for my hope, who shall see it?

16 <sup>10</sup> They<sup>1</sup> shall go down <sup>†</sup> to the bars of <sup>11</sup> the pit, <sup>†</sup> when <sup>12</sup> our <sup>†</sup> rest together is<sup>1</sup> in the dust.

grave<sup>1</sup> as 3<sup>s</sup>; if 4<sup>s</sup> spread my couch 5<sup>s</sup>; 6<sup>a</sup> If 7<sup>m</sup> Or, the pit 8<sup>s</sup>; Where then is 9<sup>a</sup> and 10<sup>s</sup> It 11<sup>s</sup> Sheol, 12<sup>m</sup> Or, the grave 13<sup>s</sup> once there is rest 13<sup>a</sup> A space between ch. 17 & 18.

1<sup>s</sup> spirit is consumed,  
 2<sup>s</sup> grave is  
 3<sup>s</sup> Surely there are  
 4<sup>m</sup> Heb. *mockery*.  
 5<sup>s</sup>,  
 6<sup>s</sup> abideth  
 7<sup>s</sup>.  
 8<sup>s</sup> Give now a pledge, be surety for me with thyself  
 9<sup>s</sup> there  
 10<sup>s</sup> denounceth his friends for a prey,  
 11<sup>m</sup> Heb. *portion*.  
 12<sup>s</sup> and I am become an open abhorring.  
 13<sup>m</sup> Or, *one in whose face they spit*  
 14<sup>s</sup> godless.  
 15<sup>s</sup> Yet shall the righteous  
 16<sup>s</sup> wax  
 17<sup>s</sup> return ye, all of you,  
 18<sup>s</sup> and I shall not find a  
 19<sup>m</sup> Or, *For I find not*  
 20<sup>m</sup> Heb. *possessions*.  
 21<sup>s</sup>, *say they, is near unto the*  
 22<sup>m</sup> Or, *because of*  
 23<sup>m</sup> Or, *If I hope, Sheol is mine house; I have spread...*  
 24<sup>s</sup> I have said... and where now is my hope?  
 25<sup>s</sup> look for Sheol  
 26<sup>m</sup> Or, *the*  
 27<sup>s</sup>;

CHAPTER 18.

<sup>1</sup> Bildad reproveth Job of presumption and impatience. <sup>5</sup> The calamities of the wicked.

**T**HEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,  
2 How long <sup>1</sup> will <sup>1</sup> it be ere ye make an end of words? <sup>2</sup> mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and <sup>3</sup> reputed vile in your sight?

4 <sup>1</sup> He teareth <sup>9</sup> himself in his anger: <sup>1</sup> shall the earth be forsaken for thee? <sup>5</sup> and <sup>1</sup> shall the rock be removed out of <sup>6</sup> his <sup>1</sup> place?

5 Yea, <sup>4</sup> the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the <sup>7</sup> spark of his fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his <sup>8</sup> tabernacle, <sup>1</sup> and his <sup>9</sup> candle shall be put out <sup>10</sup> with him.

7 The steps of his strength shall be straitened, and <sup>11</sup> his own counsel shall cast him down.

8 For <sup>9</sup> he is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walketh upon <sup>1</sup> a snare.

9 The <sup>1</sup> gin shall take him by the heel, and <sup>2</sup> the robber shall prevail against <sup>1</sup> him.

10 <sup>3</sup> The snare is <sup>4</sup> laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.

11 <sup>1</sup> Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall <sup>2</sup> drive him to his feet.

12 His strength shall be hungerbitten, and <sup>3</sup> destruction <sup>4</sup> shall be ready <sup>5</sup> at his side.

13 It shall devour the <sup>7</sup> strength of his skin: <sup>8</sup> even <sup>9</sup> the firstborn of death shall devour his <sup>10</sup> strength.

14 <sup>1</sup> His confidence shall be rooted out of his <sup>2</sup> tabernacle, and <sup>3</sup> it shall bring him <sup>4</sup> to the king of terrors.

15 <sup>2</sup> It shall dwell in his <sup>3</sup> tabernacle, because it is <sup>4</sup> none of his: brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 <sup>9</sup> His roots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch <sup>4</sup> be cut off.

17 <sup>1</sup> His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street.

18 <sup>1</sup> He shall be driven from

B.C.c.1520.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 14, 22.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 22, 30.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 37, 13.

<sup>c</sup> Or, lived with him.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. laid hold on horror.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 73, 22.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 13, 14.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. his soul.

<sup>h</sup> Jer. 9, 3.

<sup>i</sup> 10, 25.

<sup>j</sup> 1 Thes. 4, 5.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Thes. 1, 8.

<sup>l</sup> Tit. 1, 16.

<sup>m</sup> Prov. 13, 9.

<sup>n</sup> 29, 20.

<sup>o</sup> 24, 20.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 21, 17.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 18, 28.

<sup>r</sup> Or, lamp.

<sup>s</sup> Gen. 31, 7.

<sup>t</sup> Lev. 26, 26.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 5, 13.

<sup>v</sup> Or, hardened yourselves against me.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 22, 10.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 9, 15.

<sup>y</sup> 35, 8.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 53, 16.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 5, 5.

<sup>ab</sup> Heb. hidden.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 15, 21.

<sup>ad</sup> 20, 25.

<sup>ae</sup> Jer. 6, 25.

<sup>af</sup> 29, 3.

<sup>ag</sup> 46, 5.

<sup>ah</sup> 49, 29.

<sup>ai</sup> Or, violence.

<sup>aj</sup> Heb. scatter him.

<sup>ak</sup> ch. 15, 23.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 3, 23.

<sup>am</sup> Ps. 8, 8.

<sup>an</sup> Heb. bars.

<sup>ao</sup> Ps. 89, 44.

<sup>ap</sup> ch. 8, 14.

<sup>aq</sup> 11, 20.

<sup>ar</sup> Ps. 112, 10.

<sup>as</sup> Prov. 10, 28.

<sup>at</sup> ch. 13, 24.

<sup>au</sup> Lam. 2, 5.

<sup>av</sup> ch. 20, 19.

<sup>aw</sup> Is. 5, 24.

<sup>ax</sup> Amos 2, 9.

<sup>ay</sup> Mal. 4, 1.

<sup>az</sup> ch. 20, 12.

<sup>ba</sup> Ps. 31, 16.

<sup>bb</sup> 100, 13.

<sup>bc</sup> Prov. 2, 22.

<sup>bd</sup> 10, 7.

<sup>be</sup> Ps. 31, 11.

<sup>bf</sup> 35, 11.

<sup>bg</sup> 49, 8.

<sup>bh</sup> 58, 5, 18.

<sup>bi</sup> Heb. They shall drive him.

light into darkness, and chased out of the world.

19 <sup>1</sup> He shall <sup>1</sup> neither have son nor nephew <sup>1</sup> among his people, nor any remaining <sup>2</sup> in his dwellings.

20 <sup>3</sup> They that come after <sup>4</sup> him shall be astonished at <sup>5</sup> his day, as they that <sup>6</sup> went before <sup>7</sup> were affrighted.

21 Surely such <sup>1</sup> are the dwellings of the <sup>2</sup> wicked, and this <sup>3</sup> is the place <sup>4</sup> of him that <sup>5</sup> knoweth not God.

<sup>the east are &c.</sup> <sup>4</sup> Heb. laid hold on horror.

<sup>5</sup> S unrighteous, <sup>6</sup> A space between ch. 18 & 19.

CHAPTER 19.

<sup>1</sup> Job complaineth of his friends' cruelty. 21, 28 He craveth pity. 25 He believeth in the resurrection.

**T**HEN Job answered and said,

2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These <sup>m</sup> ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed <sup>1</sup> that ye <sup>12</sup> make yourselves strange to <sup>1</sup> me.

4 And be it indeed <sup>1</sup> that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

5 <sup>2</sup> If indeed ye will <sup>7</sup> magnify <sup>1</sup> yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that God hath <sup>3</sup> overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.

7 Behold, I <sup>1</sup> cry out of <sup>9</sup> wrong, but I am not heard: I <sup>1</sup> cry <sup>5</sup> aloud, <sup>1</sup> but <sup>1</sup> there is no <sup>6</sup> judgment.

8 <sup>6</sup> He hath fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and <sup>6</sup> he hath set darkness in my paths.

9 <sup>4</sup> He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown <sup>1</sup> from my head.

10 He hath <sup>7</sup> destroyed me <sup>1</sup> on every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he <sup>8</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and <sup>7</sup> he counteth me unto him as <sup>1</sup> one of his <sup>9</sup> enemies.

12 His troops come <sup>1</sup> together, and <sup>2</sup> raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my <sup>3</sup> tabernacle.

13 <sup>8</sup> He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are <sup>4</sup> verily estranged from me.

<sup>1</sup> S have neither son nor

son's son

nor

<sup>2</sup> S where he so-journed.

<sup>3</sup> M Or, They that dwell in the west are... as they that dwell in

the east are &c.

<sup>4</sup> M Heb. laid hold on horror.

<sup>5</sup> S unrighteous, <sup>6</sup> A space between ch. 18 & 19.

<sup>7</sup> S deal hardly with

<sup>8</sup> M Or, Will ye indeed... reproach?

<sup>9</sup> S subverted me

[M Or, overthrown me] in my cause,

<sup>1</sup> M Or, Violence!

<sup>2</sup> S for help,

<sup>3</sup> S judgment.

<sup>4</sup> S broken me down

<sup>5</sup> S plucked up

<sup>6</sup> S adversaries.

<sup>7</sup> S on

<sup>8</sup> S cast.

<sup>9</sup> S tent.

<sup>1</sup> S wholly

R.V.	The state and portion	JOB 20.	of the wicked.	R.V.
<p>1 M Or, <i>sojourn</i>  2 S call  unto  3 S giveth  4 S, <i>though</i>  I intreat  5 S and my  supplication  [<sup>M</sup>Or, <i>I make supplication</i>  Or, <i>I am loath-some</i>]  to the children  of my  mother's  womb.  <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>of my body</i>  6 S Even  7 S despise  me; if I  arise, they  speak  8 M Heb. <i>the men of my council</i>.  9 S abhor  1 S in-  scribed  2 A they  were  graven  3 S But  <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>For</i>  4 M Or, <i>vin-dicator</i>  Heb. <i>goel</i>.  5 A up  6 S last  7 M Heb.  dust.  8 M Or,  <i>And after my skin hath been destroyed, this shall be, even from &amp;c.</i>  Or, <i>And though after my skin this body be destroyed, yet from &amp;c.</i>  9 S hath been thus destroyed.  1 S from  <sup>M</sup> Or,  <i>without</i>  2 M Or, <i>on my side</i>  3 M Or, <i>as a stranger</i>  4 S. My  reins are  5 S If ye  say, How  will he persecute him! 6 S seeing that</p>	<p>14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.  15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.  16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I intreated him with my mouth.  17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I intreated for the children's sake of mine own body.  18 Yea, young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.  19 All my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.  20 My bone cleaveth to my skin &amp; to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.  21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.  22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?  23 Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!  24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever!  25 For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:  26 And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God:  27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be consumed within me.  28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in me?  29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a judgment.  30 See that M Or, <i>And that</i>  7 S me: M Many ancient authorities read, him.  8 M Or, <i>wrathful are</i>  9 S judgement.</p>	<p>B.C.c.1520.  <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>my haste is in me</i>.  <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>my belly</i>.  <sup>c</sup> Or, <i>the wicked</i>.  <sup>d</sup> Kin. 2. 23.  <sup>e</sup> Ps. 37. 35, 36.  <sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>from near</i>.  <sup>g</sup> Ps. 41. 9.  <sup>h</sup> 55. 13, 14, 20.  <sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>the men of my secret</i>.  <sup>j</sup> Is. 14. 13, 14.  <sup>k</sup> Obad. 3. 4.  <sup>l</sup> ch. 30. 30.  <sup>m</sup> Ps. 102. 5.  <sup>n</sup> Lam. 4. 8.  <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>as</i>.  <sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>cloud</i>.  <sup>q</sup> Ps. 83. 10.  <sup>r</sup> ch. 1. 11.  <sup>s</sup> Ps. 28. 2.  <sup>t</sup> Ps. 73. 20.  <sup>u</sup> 90. 5.  <sup>v</sup> Ps. 69. 26.  <sup>w</sup> ch. 7. 8, 10.  <sup>x</sup> 8. 18.  <sup>y</sup> Ps. 37. 36.  <sup>z</sup> 103. 16.  <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>Who will give, &amp;c.</i>  <sup>b</sup> Or, <i>The poor shall oppress his children</i>.  <sup>c</sup> ver. 18.  <sup>d</sup> ch. 13. 26.  <sup>e</sup> Ps. 25. 7.  <sup>f</sup> ch. 21. 25.  <sup>g</sup> Or, <i>After I shall awake, though this body be destroyed, yet out of my flesh shall I see God</i>.  <sup>h</sup> Ps. 17. 15.  <sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 12.  <sup>j</sup> 1 John 3. 2.  <sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>a stranger</i>.  <sup>l</sup> Heb. <i>in the midst of his palate</i>.  <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>my reins within me are consumed with earnest desire [for that day]</i>.  <sup>n</sup> Heb. <i>in my bosom</i>.  <sup>o</sup> ver. 22.  <sup>p</sup> Or, <i>and what root of matter is found in me?</i>  <sup>q</sup> Ps. 58. 10, 11.  <sup>r</sup> Ps. 36. 9.  <sup>s</sup> ver. 17. 6.  <sup>t</sup> Or, <i>streaming brooks</i>.  <sup>u</sup> ver. 10, 15.</p>	<p>CHAPTER 20.  Zophar sheweth the state and portion of the wicked.  THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,  2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for this I make haste.  3 I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.  4 Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth,  5 That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?  6 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds;  7 Yet he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where is he?  8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.  9 The eye also which saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.  10 His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands shall restore their goods.  11 His bones are full of the sin of his youth, which shall lie down with him in the dust.  12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue;  13 Though he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still within his mouth:  14 Yet his meat in his bowels is turned, it is the gall of asps within him.  15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly.  16 He shall suck the poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.  17 He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.  18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not</p>	<p>1 S give answer to me,  2 S even by reason of my haste that is in me.  <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>And by reason of this my haste is within me</i>  3 S reproof which putteth me to shame,  4 M Or, <i>But out of my understanding my spirit answereth me</i>  5 S answereth me.  6 A time  7 S godless  8 M Or, <i>as otherwise read, The poor shall oppress his children</i>  9 S the favour of  1 S give back his wealth.  2 S but it  3 S will not let it go,  4 S;  5 S look upon  6 S flowing streams</p>

1 S ;  
2 S the  
3 S that he hath gotten,  
M Heb. of his exchange.  
4 S For  
5 S, and he shall not build it up.  
M as A.V. text.

6 S Be-  
cause he knew no quietness within him,  
M Or, in his greed  
Heb. in his belly.

7 S aught of that wherein he delighteth.  
8 S was nothing left that he devoured not; therefore his prosperity shall not endure.

9 S the hand of every one that is in misery

10 M Or, Let it be for the filling of his belly that he shall cast d.c.

11 S fierceness

12 M Or, as his food

13 S brass  
1 S He draweth it forth, and it  
2 S his body:  
3 S point  
4 S ;

5 S is laid up for his treasures  
6 S by man shall devour him; it shall consume that which is left in his tent.  
M Or, It shall go ill with him that is left  
7 S heavens

swallow <sup>†</sup>it down<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup> according to <sup>2</sup>his substance <sup>3</sup>shall the restitution be, and <sup>1</sup>he shall not rejoice <sup>o</sup>therein<sup>1</sup>.

19 <sup>1</sup>Because <sup>1</sup>he hath <sup>o</sup>oppressed <sup>†</sup>and <sup>o</sup>hath <sup>1</sup>forsaken the poor; <sup>o</sup>because <sup>1</sup>he hath violently taken away an house <sup>5</sup>which he builded not;<sup>1</sup>

20 <sup>6</sup> Surely he shall not feel quietness in his belly, <sup>1</sup>he shall not save <sup>7</sup>of that which he desired.<sup>1</sup>

21 <sup>1</sup>There <sup>3</sup>shall none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.<sup>1</sup>

22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits; <sup>o</sup>every hand of the <sup>1</sup>wicked <sup>1</sup>shall come upon him.

23 <sup>10</sup> When he is about to fill his belly, God shall cast the <sup>11</sup>fury <sup>1</sup>of his wrath upon him, and shall rain <sup>†</sup>it upon him <sup>12</sup>while he is eating.

24 <sup>2</sup> He shall flee from the iron weapon, <sup>†</sup>and the bow of <sup>13</sup>steel <sup>1</sup>shall strike him through.

25 <sup>1</sup>It is drawn, and <sup>1</sup>cometh out of <sup>2</sup>the body; <sup>1</sup>yea, <sup>†</sup>the glittering <sup>3</sup>sword <sup>1</sup>cometh out of his gall<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>terrors <sup>†</sup>are upon him.

26 All darkness <sup>5</sup>shall be hid in his secret places<sup>1</sup>: <sup>2</sup>a fire not blown <sup>6</sup>shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.<sup>1</sup>

27 The <sup>7</sup>heaven <sup>1</sup>shall reveal his iniquity<sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and the earth shall rise up against him.

28 The increase of his house shall depart, <sup>o</sup>and <sup>1</sup>his goods shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

29 <sup>†</sup>This <sup>†</sup>is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage <sup>†</sup>appointed unto him by God.<sup>9</sup>

30 <sup>†</sup>He is laid up for his treasures  
6 S by man shall devour him; it shall consume that which is left in his tent.  
M Or, It shall go ill with him that is left  
7 S heavens

B.C.C.1520.

a Heb. according to the substance of his exchange.

b Heb. crushed.  
c ch. 16. 10. & 17. 2.

d Heb. shortened?  
e Eccles. 5. 13. 14.

f Heb. know.  
g Heb. Look unto me.

h Judg. 18. 19. ch. 21. 9. & 31. 4. & 39. 9.

i Or, There shall be none left for his meat.

k ch. 12. 6. & 17. 10. 14. & 73. 3. 12. Jer. 12. 1. Hab. 1. 16.

l Or, trouble-some.

m Heb. are peace from fear.

n Ps. 73. 5. P Num. 11. 33. Ps. 78. 30. 31. & 18. 24. 18. Jer. 48. 43. Amos 5. 19.

o Ex. 23. 26.

p ch. 16. 13.

q ch. 18. 11.

r ch. 36. 11.

s Or, in worth.

t Ps. 21. 9.

u ch. 22. 17.

v Ex. 5. 2. ch. 34. 5.

w ch. 35. 3. Mal. 3. 14.

x ch. 27. 13. & 31. 2. 3.

y ch. 22. 18. Ps. 1. 1. Prov. 1. 10.

z Heb. of his degree from God.

a ch. 18. 6.

b Or, ramp.

c Luke 12. 46.

d Ps. 1. 4. & 35. 5. Is. 17. 13. & 47. 1.

e Hos. 13. 3.

f Heb. steal-away.

g That is, the punishment of his iniquity.

h Ex. 29. 5.

and let this be your consolations.

3 Suffer me<sup>1</sup> that I may<sup>1</sup> speak; and after that I have spoken, <sup>2</sup>mock on.

4 As for me, <sup>†</sup>is my complaint <sup>3</sup>to man? and <sup>o</sup>if it were so, <sup>1</sup>why should <sup>4</sup>not my spirit be <sup>†</sup>troubled<sup>1</sup>?

5 <sup>5</sup> Mark me, and be astonished, <sup>2</sup>and lay <sup>†</sup>your hand upon <sup>†</sup>your mouth.

6 Even when I remember I am <sup>6</sup>afraid, and trembling<sup>1</sup> taketh hold on my flesh.

7 <sup>7</sup> Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, <sup>7</sup>are <sup>1</sup>mighty in power?

8 Their seed is established <sup>8</sup>in their sight with them, <sup>1</sup>and their offspring before their eyes.

9 Their houses <sup>m</sup>are <sup>9</sup>safe from fear, <sup>2</sup>neither <sup>†</sup>is the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and <sup>†</sup>casteth not her calf.

11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.

12 They <sup>1</sup>take<sup>1</sup> the timbrel and harp, and rejoice at the sound of the <sup>2</sup>organ.<sup>1</sup>

13 They <sup>2</sup>spend their days <sup>9</sup>in <sup>3</sup>wealth, <sup>1</sup>and in a moment <sup>4</sup>go down to <sup>5</sup>the grave.

14 Therefore they say<sup>1</sup> unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.

15 <sup>6</sup> What <sup>†</sup>is the Almighty, that we should serve him? and <sup>o</sup>what profit should we have, if we pray unto him?

16 <sup>6</sup> Lo, their <sup>7</sup>good <sup>†</sup>is not in their hand: <sup>o</sup>the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

17 <sup>8</sup> How oft is <sup>2</sup>the <sup>h</sup>candle <sup>1</sup>of the wicked <sup>1</sup>put out<sup>2</sup>: and how oft cometh their destruction upon them<sup>1</sup>! God <sup>†</sup>distributeth sorrows in his anger.<sup>1</sup>

18 <sup>4</sup> They<sup>1</sup> are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm <sup>†</sup>carrieth away.<sup>1</sup>

19 <sup>6</sup> God layeth up <sup>m</sup>his iniquity <sup>†</sup>for his children<sup>7</sup>: he rewardeth him, and he shall know it.<sup>1</sup>

1 S That they 5 S ? c A J e say, M as A.V. text. 7 S. Let him recompense it unto himself, that he may know it.

1 S, and I also will  
2 M Or, thou shalt mock

3 M Or, of

4 S I not be impatient

5 M Heb. Look unto me.

6 S troubled, and horror

7 S wax

8 S with them in their sight,

9 M Or, in peace, without fear

1 S sing to M Heb. lift up the voice.

2 S pipe.

3 S prosperity,

4 A they

5 S Sheol. [M Or, the grave]

Yet they said

6 M Or, Ye say, Lo d.c.

7 S prosperity

8 M Or, How oft is the lamp of the wicked put out, and how oft cometh their calamity upon them!

God distributeth sorrows in his anger.

They are as stubble... away.

9 S it that the lamp

1 A is

2 S ? that their calamity cometh upon them?

that

3 S ?

## CHAPTER 21.

1 Job sheweth he hath reason to be grieved. 7 Sometimes the wicked prosper. 16 Sometimes their destruction is manifest. 22 The happy and unhappy are alike in death. 27 The judgment of the wicked is in another world.

1 B<sup>†</sup> Job answered and said,

2 Hear diligently my speech;<sup>1</sup>

4 Ps. 1. 4. & 35. 5. Is. 17. 13. & 47. 1.

5 Hos. 13. 3.

6 Heb. steal-away.

7 That is, the punishment of his iniquity.

8 Ex. 29. 5.

9 Ex. 29. 5.



1<sup>S</sup> Let his  
own eyes  
2<sup>S</sup> let him  
3<sup>S</sup> :  
4<sup>M</sup> Or,  
milk  
pails  
5<sup>S</sup> the  
marrow  
of his  
bones is  
moisten-  
ed.  
6<sup>S</sup> tasteth  
of good.  
7<sup>S</sup> worm  
covereth  
8<sup>S</sup> is the  
tent  
wherein  
the wick-  
ed dwelt  
9<sup>S</sup> ?  
10<sup>S</sup> evil  
man  
11<sup>M</sup> Or,  
spared  
in d.c.  
12<sup>S</sup> calam-  
ity? that  
they are  
led  
13<sup>M</sup> Or,  
led away  
in d.c.  
14<sup>S</sup> ?  
15<sup>M</sup> Or,  
More-  
over he  
is borne  
to the  
grave,  
and keep-  
eth watch  
over his  
tomb.  
The clods  
of the  
valley  
are sweet  
unto  
him; and  
all men  
draw d.c.  
16<sup>S</sup> borne  
17<sup>S</sup> shall  
keep  
18<sup>M</sup> Or,  
they  
shall  
keep  
19<sup>S</sup> watch  
over  
20<sup>S</sup> all men  
21<sup>S</sup> were  
22<sup>M</sup> Or,  
with  
vanity  
23<sup>S</sup> only  
falsehood  
ch. 21 & 22.

20 <sup>1</sup>His eyes shall<sup>1</sup> see his  
destruction, and <sup>2a</sup>he shall<sup>1</sup>  
drink of the wrath of the  
Almighty.

21 For what pleasure <sup>1</sup>hath he  
in his house after him, when  
the number of his months is  
cut off in the midst?

22 <sup>b</sup>Shall <sup>1</sup>any teach God  
knowledge? seeing he judgeth  
those that are high.

23 One dieth <sup>c</sup>in his full  
strength, being wholly at ease  
and quiet <sup>3</sup>.

24 His <sup>4e</sup>breasts are full of  
milk, and <sup>5</sup>his bones are  
moistened with marrow.<sup>1</sup>

25 And another dieth in <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup>  
bitterness of <sup>o</sup>his<sup>1</sup> soul, and  
never <sup>e</sup>eateth with pleasure.<sup>1</sup>

26 They <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup>lie down  
alike in the dust, and the  
<sup>7</sup>worms shall cover<sup>1</sup> them.

27 Behold, I know your  
thoughts, and the devices  
<sup>1</sup>which ye wrongfully imagine  
against me.

28 For ye say, <sup>m</sup>Where <sup>1</sup>is the  
house of the prince? and where  
<sup>are</sup> <sup>1</sup>the dwelling places of the  
wicked<sup>1</sup>?

29 Have ye not asked them  
that go by the way? and do ye  
not know their tokens<sup>9</sup>?

30 <sup>7</sup>That the <sup>1</sup>wicked<sup>1</sup> is  
reserved to the day of  
<sup>3</sup>destruction? they shall be  
brought<sup>1</sup> forth to <sup>u</sup>the day  
of wrath<sup>4</sup>.

31 Who shall declare his way  
<sup>9</sup>to his face? and who shall  
repay him <sup>1</sup>what he hath done?

32 <sup>5</sup>Yet shall he be <sup>6</sup>brought<sup>1</sup>  
to the <sup>g</sup>grave, and <sup>7</sup>shall <sup>6</sup>re-  
main in<sup>1</sup> the tomb.

33 The clods of the valley  
shall be sweet unto him, and  
<sup>8</sup>every man<sup>1</sup> shall draw after  
him, as <sup>1</sup>there <sup>9</sup>are<sup>1</sup> innumera-  
ble before him.

34 How then comfort ye me  
<sup>1</sup>in vain, seeing in your answers  
there remaineth <sup>2g</sup>falsehood<sup>1</sup>? <sup>3</sup>

<sup>M</sup>Or, faithlessness <sup>3</sup>A space between  
ch. 21 & 22.

## CHAPTER 22.

<sup>o1</sup> Eliphaz sheweth that man's goodness  
profiteth not God. <sup>5</sup> He accuseth Job  
of divers sins. <sup>21</sup> He exhorteth him  
to repentance, with promises of mercy.<sup>1</sup>

**T**HEN <sup>1</sup>Eliphaz the Teman-  
ite <sup>2o</sup>answered<sup>1</sup> and said,

<sup>2</sup>Can a man be profitable  
unto God<sup>2</sup>, <sup>9</sup>as<sup>1</sup> he that is

B.C.C.1520.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 75. 8.  
Is. 51. 17.  
Jer. 25. 15.  
Rev. 14. 10.  
<sup>b</sup> 19. 15.  
<sup>c</sup> 40. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> 45. 9.  
Rom. 11. 34.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 16.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. in  
his very  
perfection,  
or, in the  
strength of  
his perfec-  
tion.  
<sup>g</sup> d. Ec. 22. 26.  
Deut. 34. 10.  
ch. 24. 3. 9.  
Ezek. 18. 12.  
<sup>h</sup> Or, milk  
pails.  
Heb.  
stripped the clothes  
of the  
naked.  
<sup>i</sup> See  
Deut. 31. 17.  
Is. 58. 7.  
Ezek. 18. 7.  
16.  
Mat. 25. 42.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 20. 11.  
Eccles. 9. 2.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. the  
man of  
arm.  
<sup>l</sup> Heb.  
eminent,  
or, accept-  
ed for coun-  
tenance.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 31. 21.  
Is. 10. 2.  
Ezek. 22. 7.  
ch. 20. 7.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 15. 8-10.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. the  
tent of the  
taberna-  
cles of the  
wicked.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 69. 1. 2  
& 124. 4.  
Lam. 3. 54.  
<sup>q</sup> Prov. 16. 4.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 9.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. the  
head of the  
stars.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. the  
day of  
merits.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, What.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 10. 11.  
& 59. 7.  
& 73. 11.  
<sup>w</sup> Job. 2. 11.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 139. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb.  
graves.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb.  
watch in  
the heap.  
<sup>aa</sup> Heb. 9. 27.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 15. 32.  
<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 55. 23.  
& 103. 24.  
Eccles. 7. 17.  
<sup>ad</sup> Heb. a  
flood was  
poured  
upon their  
founda-  
tion.  
<sup>ae</sup> Gen. 7. 11.  
2 Pet. 2. 5.  
<sup>af</sup> Job. 21. 14.  
<sup>ag</sup> Heb. trans-  
gression?  
<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 4. 6.  
<sup>ai</sup> Or, to them?  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 21. 15.  
<sup>ak</sup> Ps. 58. 10.  
<sup>al</sup> ch. 35. 7.  
<sup>am</sup> Ps. 16. 2.  
Luke 17. 10.  
<sup>an</sup> Or, estate.  
<sup>ao</sup> Or, if he  
may be  
profitable,  
doth his  
good suc-  
cess depend  
thereon?

wise <sup>1</sup>may be<sup>1</sup> profitable unto  
himself <sup>2q</sup>?

3 <sup>†</sup>Is it any pleasure to the  
Almighty, that thou art right-  
eous? or <sup>†</sup>is it gain to him, that  
thou makest thy ways perfect?

4 <sup>3</sup>Will he reprove thee for  
fear of thee? will he enter<sup>1</sup>  
with thee into <sup>4</sup>judgment?

5 <sup>†</sup>Is not thy wickedness  
great? <sup>5</sup>and thine iniquities  
infinite?

6 For thou hast <sup>a</sup>taken <sup>a</sup>a  
pledge from<sup>1</sup> thy brother for  
nought, and <sup>7</sup>stripped the  
naked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not given water  
to the weary to drink, and thou  
<sup>9</sup>hast withholden bread from  
the hungry.

8 But <sup>†as</sup> for <sup>7i</sup>the mighty  
man, he had the <sup>8</sup>earth; and  
<sup>9</sup>the <sup>k</sup>honourable man<sup>1</sup> dwelt  
in it.

9 Thou hast sent widows away  
empty, and the arms of <sup>1</sup>the  
fatherless have been broken.

10 Therefore <sup>n</sup>snares <sup>†are</sup>  
round about thee, and sudden  
fear troubleth thee <sup>2</sup>.

11 <sup>3</sup>Or darkness, <sup>†that</sup> thou  
canst not see<sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and abundance  
of <sup>2</sup>waters cover thee.

12 <sup>†Is</sup> not God in the height  
of heaven? and behold <sup>1</sup>the  
<sup>3</sup>height of the stars, how high  
they are!

13 And thou sayest, <sup>6z</sup>How<sup>1</sup>  
doth God know? can he judge  
through the <sup>7</sup>dark cloud<sup>1</sup>?

14 <sup>†Thick</sup> clouds <sup>†are</sup>a cover-  
ing to him, that he seeth not;  
and he walketh <sup>6</sup>in the circuit  
of heaven.

15 <sup>9</sup>Hast thou marked<sup>1</sup> the  
old way which wicked men  
have trodden?

16 <sup>1</sup>Which <sup>a</sup>were cut down  
out of time, <sup>1</sup>whose founda-  
tion was <sup>2</sup>overflowed with a  
flood<sup>1</sup>?

17 <sup>3</sup>Which<sup>1</sup> said unto God,  
Depart from us<sup>4</sup>: and <sup>h</sup>what<sup>1</sup>  
can the Almighty do <sup>5</sup>for  
them<sup>1</sup>?

18 Yet he filled their houses  
with good <sup>†things</sup>: but <sup>k</sup>the  
counsel of the wicked is far  
from me.

19 <sup>†The</sup> righteous see <sup>†it</sup>, and  
are glad<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>and the innocent  
laugh them to scorn<sup>8</sup>.

20 <sup>9</sup>Whereas our <sup>n</sup>substance  
Surely they that did rise up against us are cut off, and

1<sup>S</sup> is  
2<sup>S</sup> :  
3<sup>S</sup> Is it for  
thy fear  
of him  
[<sup>M</sup> Or, for  
fear of  
thee]  
that he  
reproveth  
thee, that  
he entereth  
4<sup>S</sup> judge-  
ment  
5<sup>S</sup> neither  
is there  
any end  
to thine  
iniquities.  
6<sup>S</sup> pledges  
of  
7<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
the man  
of arm.  
8<sup>M</sup> Or,  
land  
9<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
he whose  
person is  
accepted.  
1<sup>A</sup> a  
2<sup>S</sup> :  
3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
Or dost  
thou not  
see the  
dark-  
ness, and  
the flood  
of waters  
that  
covereth  
thee?  
4<sup>S</sup> :  
5<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
head.  
6<sup>S</sup> What  
7<sup>S</sup> thick  
darkness  
8<sup>M</sup> Or, on  
the vault  
9<sup>S</sup> wilt  
thou  
keep  
10<sup>M</sup> Or,  
Dost  
thou  
mark  
11<sup>S</sup> Who  
were  
snatched  
away be-  
fore their  
time,  
12<sup>S</sup> poured  
out as  
a stream  
13<sup>S</sup> Who  
4<sup>S</sup> : and,  
14<sup>S</sup> What  
15<sup>M</sup> Or, to  
16<sup>S</sup> us  
17<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
them.  
18<sup>S</sup> :  
19<sup>S</sup> :  
20<sup>S</sup> Saying,  
Surely they that did rise up against us are cut off, and

1<sup>M</sup> Or, that which remained to them  
Or, their abundance  
2<sup>S</sup> hath consumed.  
3<sup>M</sup> Or, as otherwise read, Thereby shall thine increase be good.  
4<sup>M</sup> Or, instruction  
5<sup>S</sup> if thou  
6<sup>M</sup> Or, Thou shalt put away... and shalt lay up  
7<sup>S</sup> unrighteousness  
8<sup>S</sup> tents.  
9<sup>S</sup> And lay thou thy treasure [M Heb. ore], and the gold of Ophir among  
10<sup>S</sup> And  
11<sup>S</sup> treasure [M Heb. ore], and precious silver unto thee.  
12<sup>M</sup> Or, precious silver shall be thine  
13<sup>S</sup> they cast thee down, [M Or, are made low]  
14<sup>S</sup> the humble person [M Heb. him that is lowly of eyes] he shall save.  
15<sup>S</sup> even him that is not innocent [M Many ancient versions read, him that is innocent]: yea, he shall be delivered through the cleanness  
16<sup>S</sup> A space

is not cut down, but' 1<sup>a</sup> the remnant of them the fire 2<sup>c</sup> consumeth.  
21 Acquaint now thyself 3<sup>b</sup> with him, and 4<sup>c</sup> be at peace: 5<sup>b</sup> thereby good shall come unto thee.  
22 Receive, I pray thee, 6<sup>c</sup> the law from his mouth, and 7<sup>c</sup> lay up his words in thine heart.  
23 'If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up 8<sup>c</sup>, thou shalt 9<sup>c</sup> put away 10<sup>c</sup> iniquity 11<sup>c</sup> far from thy 12<sup>c</sup> tabernacles.  
24 Then shalt thou 13<sup>c</sup> lay up gold 14<sup>c</sup> as dust, and the gold of Ophir 15<sup>c</sup> as the stones of the brooks.  
25 Yea, 16<sup>c</sup> the Almighty shall be thy 17<sup>c</sup> defence, and thou shalt have 18<sup>c</sup> plenty of silver.  
26 For then shalt thou 19<sup>c</sup> have thy 20<sup>c</sup> delight 21<sup>c</sup> in the Almighty, and 22<sup>c</sup> shalt lift up thy face unto God.  
27 'Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee 23<sup>c</sup>, and thou shalt pay thy vows.  
28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee 24<sup>c</sup>, and 25<sup>c</sup> the light shall shine upon thy ways.  
29 When 26<sup>c</sup> men are cast down, then 27<sup>c</sup> thou shalt say, There is lifting up; and 28<sup>c</sup> he shall save 29<sup>c</sup> the humble person.  
30 30<sup>c</sup> He shall deliver 31<sup>c</sup> the island of the innocent: and it is delivered by the pureness 32<sup>c</sup> of thine hands.

### CHAPTER 23.

1<sup>a</sup> Job longeth to appear before God, 6<sup>b</sup> in confidence of his mercy. 8<sup>c</sup> God, who is invisible, observeth our ways. 11<sup>d</sup> Job's innocency. 13<sup>e</sup> God's decree is immutable.

THEN Job answered and said,  
2 Even 1<sup>a</sup> to day 2<sup>a</sup> I am in complaint 3<sup>a</sup> bitter: 4<sup>a</sup> my stroke is heavier than my groaning.  
3 Oh that I knew where I might find him 4<sup>a</sup>! I might come 5<sup>a</sup> even to his seat!  
4 I would order 6<sup>a</sup> my cause

B.C.c.1520.  
a Or, their excellency.  
b That is, with God.  
c Is. 27. 5.  
d Is. 27. 4, 8. & 57. 16.  
e Ps. 119. 11.  
f ch. 8. 5, 6. & 11. 13, 14.  
g 2 Chr. 1. 15.  
h ch. 9. 11.  
i Or, on the dust.  
k Or, gold.  
l Heb. silver of strength.  
m ch. 27. 10. Is. 58. 14.  
n Ps. 139. 1-3.  
o Heb. the way that is with me.  
p ch. 11. 15.  
q Ps. 17. 3. & 65. 10.  
r James 1. 12.  
s Ps. 50. 14, 15. Is. 58. 9.  
t Ps. 44. 18.  
u Heb. I have hid, or, hid up, John 4. 32, 34.  
v Or, my appointed portion.  
w ch. 9. 12, 13. & 25. 14.  
x Rom. 9. 19.  
y Prov. 29. 23. James 4. 6.  
z 1 Pet. 5. 5.  
aa Ps. 115. 3.  
ab Heb. him that hath low eyes.  
ac Or, The innocent shall deliver the island.  
ad Gen. 18. 26, &c.  
ae 1 Thess. 3. 3.  
af Ps. 22. 14.

before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.  
5 I would know the words 6<sup>a</sup> which he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.  
6 7<sup>a</sup> Will he plead against me with his great 8<sup>a</sup> power? 9<sup>a</sup> No; but 10<sup>a</sup> he would 11<sup>a</sup> put strength in me.  
7 There the 12<sup>a</sup> righteous might dispute 13<sup>a</sup> with him; so should I be delivered for ever from my judge.  
8 Behold, I go forward, but he 14<sup>a</sup> is not there; and backward, but I cannot perceive him:  
9 On the left hand, 15<sup>a</sup> where 16<sup>a</sup> he doth work, but I cannot behold 17<sup>a</sup> him: he 18<sup>a</sup> hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see 19<sup>a</sup> him.  
10 20<sup>a</sup> But he 21<sup>a</sup> knoweth 22<sup>a</sup> the way that I take: 23<sup>a</sup> when 24<sup>a</sup> he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.  
11 My foot hath held 25<sup>a</sup> his steps: 26<sup>a</sup> his way have I kept, and 27<sup>a</sup> not declined.  
12 Neither have I 28<sup>a</sup> gone back from the commandment of his lips; 29<sup>a</sup> I have 30<sup>a</sup> esteemed 31<sup>a</sup> the words of his mouth 32<sup>a</sup> more than my 33<sup>a</sup> necessary 34<sup>a</sup> food.  
13 But 35<sup>a</sup> he 36<sup>a</sup> is in one mind, and 37<sup>a</sup> who can turn him? and 38<sup>a</sup> what 39<sup>a</sup> his soul desireth, even 40<sup>a</sup> that he doeth.  
14 For he performeth 41<sup>a</sup> the thing that is 42<sup>a</sup> appointed for me: and many such 43<sup>a</sup> things are with him.  
15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence 44<sup>a</sup>, when I consider, I am afraid of him.  
16 For God 45<sup>a</sup> maketh 46<sup>a</sup> my heart 47<sup>a</sup> soft, and the Almighty 48<sup>a</sup> troubleth 49<sup>a</sup> me:  
17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, 50<sup>a</sup> neither 51<sup>a</sup> hath he covered the 52<sup>a</sup> darkness from my face.

nor because thick darkness covereth my face 53<sup>a</sup> did he cover the thick

### CHAPTER 24.

1 Wickedness goeth often unpunished. 17 There is a secret judgment for the wicked.

WHY, seeing 1<sup>a</sup> times are not hidden from the the Almighty? And why do not they which know him see his days? 2<sup>a</sup> Or, Why is it, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, that they which know him see not his days?

1<sup>S</sup> Would he contend with me in the greatness of his  
2<sup>S</sup> Nay; but  
3<sup>S</sup> M Or, he would only give heed  
4<sup>S</sup> give heed unto  
5<sup>S</sup> upright might reason  
6<sup>S</sup> when  
7<sup>S</sup> M Or, For the way that is with me.  
8<sup>S</sup> Heb. the way that is with me.  
9<sup>S</sup> A fast to  
10<sup>S</sup> turned not a-side. I have not  
11<sup>S</sup> treasured up  
12<sup>S</sup> more than my own law  
13<sup>S</sup> The Sept. and Vulgate have, in my bosom.  
14<sup>S</sup> Or, portion  
15<sup>S</sup> See Prov. 30. 8.  
16<sup>S</sup> M Or, he is one  
17<sup>S</sup> which is  
18<sup>S</sup> I  
19<sup>S</sup> I  
20<sup>S</sup> I  
21<sup>S</sup> I  
22<sup>S</sup> I  
23<sup>S</sup> I  
24<sup>S</sup> I  
25<sup>S</sup> I  
26<sup>S</sup> I  
27<sup>S</sup> I  
28<sup>S</sup> I  
29<sup>S</sup> I  
30<sup>S</sup> I  
31<sup>S</sup> I  
32<sup>S</sup> I  
33<sup>S</sup> I  
34<sup>S</sup> I  
35<sup>S</sup> I  
36<sup>S</sup> I  
37<sup>S</sup> I  
38<sup>S</sup> I  
39<sup>S</sup> I  
40<sup>S</sup> I  
41<sup>S</sup> I  
42<sup>S</sup> I  
43<sup>S</sup> I  
44<sup>S</sup> I  
45<sup>S</sup> I  
46<sup>S</sup> I  
47<sup>S</sup> I  
48<sup>S</sup> I  
49<sup>S</sup> I  
50<sup>S</sup> I  
51<sup>S</sup> I  
52<sup>S</sup> I  
53<sup>S</sup> I

<p>1 <sup>s</sup> There are that</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> them.</p> <p>3 <sup>m</sup> Or, meek</p> <p>4 <sup>s</sup> they go</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> seek- ing dili- gently for meat;</p> <p>6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. prey.</p> <p>7 <sup>s</sup> them food for their</p> <p>8 <sup>s</sup> cut their</p> <p>9 <sup>m</sup> Or, his pro- vider</p> <p>10 <sup>s</sup> ;</p> <p>11 <sup>s</sup> glean</p> <p>12 <sup>s</sup> lie all night naked</p> <p>13 <sup>s</sup> and</p> <p>14 <sup>s</sup> There are that</p> <p>15 <sup>m</sup> Or, take in pledge that which is on the poor</p> <p>16 <sup>s</sup> : So that they go about</p> <p>17 <sup>s</sup> being an-hun- gred they carry the sheaves;</p> <p>18 <sup>s</sup> They</p> <p>19 <sup>s</sup> the walls of these men;</p> <p>20 <sup>s</sup> they</p> <p>21 <sup>s</sup> From out of the populous city</p> <p>22 <sup>m</sup> Heb. city of men</p> <p>23 <sup>s</sup> men</p> <p>24 <sup>s</sup> groan,</p> <p>25 <sup>s</sup> imput- eth it not for folly. These are of them</p> <p>26 <sup>s</sup> riseth with the light, he</p> <p>27 <sup>s</sup> ;</p> <p>28 <sup>s</sup> a he</p> <p>29 <sup>s</sup> he dis- guise- th</p> <p>30 <sup>m</sup> Or, putteth a covering on his face</p> <p>31 <sup>s</sup> : they shut them- selves up</p> <p>32 <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.</p> <p>33 <sup>s</sup> day- time;</p> <p>34 <sup>s</sup> all of them</p>	<p>Almighty, do they that know him not see his days?!</p> <p>2 <sup>1</sup> Some remove the <sup>a</sup> land- marks; they violently take away flocks, and <sup>b</sup> feed <sup>2</sup> there- of.</p> <p>3 They drive away the ass of the fatherless, they <sup>c</sup> take the widow's ox for a pledge.</p> <p>4 They turn the needy out of the way: <sup>d</sup> the <sup>3</sup> poor of the earth hide themselves to- gether.</p> <p>5 Behold, <sup>e</sup> as wild asses in the desert <sup>f</sup>, go they <sup>1</sup> forth to their work <sup>g</sup>; rising betimes for a prey: <sup>1</sup> the wilderness yieldeth <sup>h</sup> food for them and for their <sup>i</sup> children.</p> <p>6 They <sup>j</sup> reap every one his <sup>k</sup> corn <sup>1</sup> in the field <sup>l</sup>, and <sup>m</sup> they <sup>n</sup> gather <sup>1</sup> the vintage of the wicked.</p> <p>7 They <sup>1</sup> cause the naked to lodge <sup>1</sup> without clothing, <sup>2</sup> that they <sup>1</sup> have no covering in the cold.</p> <p>8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and <sup>1</sup> embrace the rock for want of a shelter.</p> <p>9 <sup>3</sup> They <sup>1</sup> pluck the fatherless from the breast, and <sup>4</sup> take a pledge of the poor <sup>5</sup>.</p> <p>10 They cause <sup>1</sup> him to go <sup>1</sup> naked without clothing, and <sup>6</sup> they take away the sheaf from the hungry;</p> <p>11 Which <sup>1</sup> make oil within <sup>7</sup> their walls, and <sup>1</sup> tread their winepresses, and suffer thirst.</p> <p>12 <sup>8</sup> Men groan from out of the city, <sup>1</sup> and the soul of the wounded crieth out: yet God <sup>9</sup> layeth not folly to them.</p> <p>13 They are of those <sup>1</sup> that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.</p> <p>14 <sup>4</sup> The murderer <sup>1</sup> rising with the light <sup>1</sup> killeth the poor and needy <sup>2</sup>, and in the night <sup>3</sup> is as a thief.</p> <p>15 <sup>1</sup> The eye also of the adul- terer waiteth for the twilight, <sup>2</sup> saying, No eye shall see me; and <sup>3</sup> disguiseth <sup>1</sup> his face.</p> <p>16 In the dark they dig through houses <sup>5</sup>, which they had marked for themselves <sup>1</sup> in the <sup>6</sup> daytime: <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> they know not the light.</p> <p>17 For the morning <sup>1</sup> is to <sup>7</sup> them even <sup>1</sup> as the shadow of</p>	<p>B.C.c.1520.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Deut.19.14.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> s 27. 17.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Prov. 22. 28.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> &amp; 23. 10.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Hos. 5. 10.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Or, feed them.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Deut. 24. 6.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> 10, 12, 17.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> ch. 22. 6.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Heb. vio- lently take.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Prov. 25. 28.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> Prov. 10. 7.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Heb. min- gled corn, or, dredge.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Heb. the wicked gather the vintage.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Or, he trusteth not his own life.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Ex. 22. 28, 27.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Deut. 24. 12, 13.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> ch. 22. 6.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Ps. 11. 4.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Prov. 15. 3.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Heb. are not.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> Lam. 4. 5.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Heb. closed up.</p>	<p>death <sup>1</sup>: if one <sup>1</sup> know <sup>o</sup> them, they are in <sup>1</sup> the terrors of the shadow of death.</p> <p>18 <sup>2</sup> He <sup>1</sup> is swift <sup>3</sup> as <sup>1</sup> the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he <sup>4</sup> beholdeth not <sup>1</sup> the way of the vineyards.</p> <p>19 Drought and heat <sup>5</sup> con- sume the snow waters: so doth <sup>6</sup> the grave <sup>1</sup> those which have sinned.</p> <p>20 The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; <sup>7</sup> he shall be no more remembered <sup>7</sup>; and wickedness <sup>1</sup> shall be broken <sup>8</sup> as a tree.</p> <p>21 He <sup>9</sup> evil entreateth <sup>1</sup> the barren <sup>1</sup> that beareth not <sup>1</sup>: and doeth not good to the widow.</p> <p>22 <sup>2</sup> He draweth <sup>3</sup> also the mighty with <sup>1</sup> his power: he riseth up, <sup>2</sup> and no <sup>1</sup> man is sure of life.</p> <p>23 <sup>4</sup> Though it be given him to be in safety, whereon he resteth <sup>1</sup>; <sup>5</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> his eyes <sup>1</sup> are upon their ways.</p> <p>24 They are exalted <sup>6</sup> for <sup>1</sup> a little while, <sup>7</sup> but <sup>8</sup> are gone and brought low; <sup>1</sup> they are <sup>9</sup> taken out of the way as all <sup>1</sup> other, and <sup>9</sup> cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.</p> <p>25 And if <sup>1</sup> it be not <sup>1</sup> so now, who will <sup>10</sup> make <sup>1</sup> me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth? <sup>11</sup></p> <p>also by <sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> God giveth them to be in security, and they rest thereon <sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> and <sup>m</sup> Or, But <sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup>; yet <sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> and they are gone; yea, they are <sup>m</sup> Or, And when they are d.c.] brought low, <sup>s</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, gathered in. <sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup> are <sup>10</sup> <sup>s</sup> prove <sup>11</sup> A space between ch. 24 &amp; 25.</p>	<p>1 <sup>s</sup> ; for they</p> <p>2 <sup>m</sup> Or, Ye say, He is d.c.</p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> upon the face of</p> <p>4 <sup>s</sup> turneth</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> not by</p> <p>6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. violently take away.</p> <p>7 <sup>s</sup> Sheol</p> <p>8 <sup>m</sup> Or, the grave</p> <p>9 <sup>s</sup> : and unright- eousness</p> <p>10 <sup>m</sup> Or, as a tree;</p> <p>11 <sup>s</sup> even he that de- voureth d.c.</p> <p>12 <sup>s</sup> deavour- eth</p> <p>13 <sup>s</sup> ;</p> <p>14 <sup>m</sup> Or, Yet God by his power maketh the mighty to con- tinue: they rise up, when they be- lieved not that they should live</p> <p>15 <sup>s</sup> away the mighty</p>
--	--	--	---	--

### CHAPTER 25.

<sup>o</sup> Bildad sheweth that man cannot be justified before God.<sup>1</sup>

**T**HEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2 Dominion and fear <sup>1</sup> are with him <sup>1</sup>, he maketh peace in his high places.

3 Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not <sup>7</sup> his light arise?

4 <sup>8</sup> How then can man be <sup>2</sup> justified <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> with God? or how can he be clean <sup>1</sup> that is born of a woman?

5 Behold <sup>4</sup> even <sup>o</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the moon <sup>5</sup>, and it shineth not; yea, <sup>1</sup> the stars are not pure in his sight <sup>6</sup>.

6 How much less man, <sup>1</sup> that is <sup>a</sup> a worm? <sup>1</sup> and the son of man, <sup>1</sup> which is a worm? <sup>1</sup>

1 <sup>s</sup> ;

2 <sup>s</sup> just

3 <sup>m</sup> Or, before

4 <sup>a</sup> ;

5 <sup>s</sup> hath no bright- ness, and

6 <sup>s</sup> ;

7 <sup>s</sup> !

8 A space between ch.25&26.

## CHAPTER 26.

<sup>1</sup> Job, reproving the uncharitable spirit of Bildad, 5 acknowledgeth the power of God to be infinite and unsearchable.

<sup>1</sup> BUT<sup>1</sup> Job answered and said,

<sup>2</sup> How hast thou helped <sup>†</sup>him that is without power? <sup>2</sup> how savest thou<sup>1</sup> the arm <sup>†</sup>that hath no strength<sup>3</sup>?

<sup>3</sup> How hast thou counselled <sup>†</sup>him that hath no wisdom<sup>4</sup>? and how hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is?

<sup>4</sup> To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose<sup>5</sup> spirit came <sup>6</sup>from thee?

<sup>5</sup> Dead things are formed from under<sup>7</sup> the waters<sup>8</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and the inhabitants thereof.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>8</sup> Hell<sup>9</sup> <sup>†</sup>is naked before him, and <sup>9</sup>destruction<sup>1</sup> hath no covering.

<sup>7</sup> He stretcheth out the north over<sup>1</sup> the empty place,<sup>†</sup> and hangeth the earth<sup>2</sup> upon nothing.

<sup>8</sup> He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them.

<sup>9</sup> He <sup>3</sup>holdeth back<sup>1</sup> the face of his throne, <sup>†</sup>and spreadeth his cloud upon it.

<sup>10</sup> He hath <sup>4</sup>compassed the waters with bounds, <sup>†</sup>until the day and night come to an end.

<sup>11</sup> The pillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at his <sup>5</sup>reproof.

<sup>12</sup> He <sup>6</sup>divideth<sup>1</sup> the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through <sup>7</sup>the proud.

<sup>13</sup> By his spirit<sup>8</sup> he hath garnished the heavens<sup>1</sup>; his hand hath <sup>9</sup>formed<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>the crooked<sup>1</sup> serpent.

<sup>14</sup> Lo, these <sup>†</sup>are <sup>2</sup>parts<sup>1</sup> of his ways: <sup>3</sup>but how little a portion is heard of him<sup>1</sup>? but the thunder of his <sup>4</sup>power who can understand?

<sup>15</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup>fleeing Or, <sup>†</sup>gliding <sup>2</sup>but the outskirt<sup>3</sup> and how small a whisper <sup>†</sup>Or, <sup>†</sup>how little a portion<sup>1</sup> do we hear <sup>†</sup>Or, <sup>†</sup>is heard<sup>1</sup> of him?

<sup>16</sup> Or, mighty deeds <sup>2</sup>A space between ch. 25 & 27.

## CHAPTER 27.

<sup>1</sup> Job protesteth his sincerity. <sup>8</sup> The hypocrite is without hope. <sup>11</sup> The blessings which the wicked have are turned into curses.

<sup>1</sup> MOREOVER Job continued<sup>1</sup> his parable, and said,

B.C.C. 1520.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 34. 5.<sup>b</sup> Heb. made my soul bitter, Ruth 1. 20. 2 Kin. 4. 27.<sup>c</sup> That is, the breath which God gave him, Gen. 2. 7.<sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 9. & 13. 15.<sup>e</sup> ch. 2. 3.<sup>f</sup> Acts 24. 16.<sup>g</sup> Heb. from my days.<sup>h</sup> Or, with the inhabitants.<sup>i</sup> Ps. 139. 8, 11. Prov. 15. 11. Heb. 4. 13.<sup>k</sup> Mat. 16. 26. Luke 12. 20.<sup>l</sup> Ps. 9. 8. & 104. 2, &c.<sup>m</sup> ch. 35. 12. Ps. 18. 41. & 109. 7.<sup>n</sup> Prov. 1. 28. & 25. 9.<sup>o</sup> Is. 1. 15. Jer. 14. 12.<sup>p</sup> Ezek. 8. 13. Mic. 3. 4.<sup>q</sup> John 9. 31. James 4. 3.<sup>r</sup> Prov. 30. 4.<sup>s</sup> See ch. 22. 26, 27.<sup>t</sup> Or, being in the hand, &c.<sup>u</sup> ch. 38. 9. Ps. 33. 7. & 104. 9.<sup>v</sup> Prov. 8. 29. Jer. 5. 22.<sup>w</sup> Heb. until the end of twilight with darkness.<sup>x</sup> ch. 20. 24.<sup>y</sup> Ex. 14. 21. Ps. 74. 13. Is. 51. 15.<sup>z</sup> Jer. 31. 25.<sup>a</sup> Heb. pride.<sup>b</sup> Deut. 28. 41. Est. 9. 10. Hos. 9. 13.<sup>c</sup> Ps. 33. 6. Is. 27. 1.<sup>d</sup> Ps. 78. 64.<sup>e</sup> Prov. 28. 8. Eccles. 2. 26.<sup>f</sup> 1. 1. 8. Lam. 2. 6.<sup>g</sup> Heb. added to take up.<sup>h</sup> ch. 18. 11.

<sup>2</sup> As God liveth, <sup>†</sup>who hath taken away my <sup>1</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup>; and the Almighty, <sup>†</sup>who hath

<sup>2</sup>vexed my soul;

<sup>3</sup> All the while my breath <sup>is</sup> in me, and <sup>†</sup>the spirit of God <sup>†</sup>is in my nostrils<sup>4</sup>;

<sup>4</sup> My<sup>1</sup> lips <sup>5</sup>shall not speak wickedness, nor<sup>1</sup> my tongue utter deceit.

<sup>5</sup> God forbid that I should justify you: till I die <sup>†</sup>I will not <sup>7</sup>remove<sup>1</sup> mine integrity from me.

<sup>6</sup> My righteousness I <sup>6</sup>hold fast, and will not let it go: <sup>7</sup>my heart <sup>8</sup>shall not reproach me<sup>9</sup> so long as I live.

<sup>7</sup> Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and <sup>9</sup>he<sup>1</sup> that riseth up against me<sup>1</sup> as the unrighteous.

<sup>8</sup> For what <sup>†</sup>is the hope of the <sup>2</sup>hypocrite,<sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup>though he <sup>4</sup>hath gained,<sup>1</sup> when God taketh away his soul?

<sup>9</sup> Will God hear his cry<sup>5</sup> when trouble cometh upon him?

<sup>10</sup> Will he delight himself in the Almighty<sup>6</sup>? will he always call upon God<sup>7</sup>?

<sup>11</sup> I will teach you <sup>7</sup>by<sup>1</sup> the hand of God<sup>8</sup>: <sup>†</sup>that which <sup>†</sup>is with the Almighty will I not conceal.

<sup>12</sup> Behold, all ye yourselves have seen <sup>†</sup>it; why then are ye <sup>3</sup>thus<sup>1</sup> altogether vain?

<sup>13</sup> This <sup>†</sup>is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressors, <sup>†</sup>which they <sup>5</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> receive<sup>1</sup> of<sup>1</sup> the Almighty.

<sup>14</sup> If his children be multiplied, <sup>†</sup>it is for the sword<sup>1</sup>; and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.

<sup>15</sup> Those that remain of him shall be buried in death<sup>2</sup>: and <sup>†</sup>his widows shall <sup>5</sup>not weep<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>16</sup> Though he heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay;

<sup>17</sup> He may prepare <sup>†</sup>it, but <sup>†</sup>the just shall put <sup>†</sup>it on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.

<sup>18</sup> He buildeth his house as <sup>4</sup>a<sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup>moth, and <sup>†</sup>as a booth <sup>6</sup>that<sup>1</sup> the keeper maketh.

<sup>19</sup> The rich man shall lie down,<sup>1</sup> but he <sup>8</sup>shall not be gathered<sup>9</sup>: <sup>†</sup>he openeth his eyes, and he <sup>†</sup>is not.

<sup>20</sup> Terrors<sup>1</sup> take hold on him

<sup>1</sup> right<sup>2</sup> Heb. made my soul bitter.<sup>3</sup> For my life is yet whole<sup>4</sup> Or, All the while my breath is in me...<sup>5</sup> nostrils; surely<sup>6</sup> Surcly my<sup>7</sup> Or, do<sup>8</sup> unrighteousness, neither shall<sup>9</sup> Or, doth<sup>10</sup> put away<sup>11</sup> Or, doth not reproach me for any of my days<sup>12</sup> let him<sup>13</sup> be<sup>14</sup> godless,<sup>15</sup> Or, when God cutteth him off, when he taketh etc.<sup>16</sup> get him gain,<sup>17</sup> A<sup>18</sup> and call upon God at all times<sup>19</sup> concerning<sup>20</sup> become<sup>21</sup> from<sup>22</sup> make no lamentation.<sup>23</sup> Some ancient versions have, spider.<sup>24</sup> which<sup>25</sup> He lieth down rich,<sup>26</sup> Some ancient versions have, shall do so no more.<sup>27</sup> overtake him like waters;



R.V.	<i>The excellency</i>	JOB 28, 29.	<i>of wisdom.</i>	R.V.
	as waters, <sup>1</sup> a tempest stealeth him away in the night.	B.C.c.1520. <sup>a</sup> Prov. 3. 15.	13 Man knoweth not the <sup>a</sup> price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living.	
<sup>1</sup> S; and it sweepeth	21 The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth <sup>1</sup> : and as a storm hurleth <sup>1</sup> him out of his place.	<sup>b</sup> ver. 22. Rom. 11. 33, 34.	14 <sup>b</sup> The <sup>1</sup> depth <sup>1</sup> saith, It <sup>†</sup> is not in me: and the sea saith, <sup>†</sup> It is not with me.	<sup>1</sup> S deep
<sup>2</sup> S hurl at	22 For God shall <sup>2</sup> cast upon <sup>1</sup> him, and not spare: <sup>6</sup> he would fain flee out of his hand.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. Fine gold shall not be given for it. <sup>d</sup> Prov. 3. 13-15, & 8. 10, 11, 19, & 16. 16.	15 <sup>c</sup> It <sup>a</sup> cannot be gotten for <sup>2</sup> gold, neither shall silver be weighed <sup>†</sup> for the price thereof.	<sup>2</sup> M Or, treasure
<sup>3</sup> A space between ch.27&28.	23 <sup>†</sup> Men shall clap their hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his place. <sup>3</sup>	<sup>e</sup> Heb. in fleeing he would flee.	16 It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious <sup>2</sup> onyx, or the sapphire.	<sup>3</sup> M Or, beryl <sup>4</sup> S Gold and glass <sup>5</sup> S neither shall
	CHAPTER 28.		17 <sup>†</sup> The gold and the crystal <sup>1</sup> cannot equal it: <sup>5</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the exchange <sup>6</sup> of it shall not be for <sup>7</sup> jewels <sup>1</sup> of fine gold.	<sup>6</sup> S thereof be jewels <sup>M</sup> Or, vessels <sup>7</sup> S crystal: yea, <sup>8</sup> M Or, red coral pearls
<sup>4</sup> M Or, For <sup>5</sup> S mine <sup>6</sup> S which they refine.	<sup>1</sup> SURELY there is <sup>1</sup> a <sup>5</sup> vein <sup>1</sup> for <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> silver, and a place for gold <sup>6</sup> where they fine it. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> Or, a mine. <sup>g</sup> Or, vessels of fine gold. <sup>h</sup> Or, Ramoth.	18 No mention shall be made of <sup>h</sup> coral <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> or of <sup>7</sup> pearls: for <sup>1</sup> the price of wisdom <sup>†</sup> is above <sup>5</sup> rubies.	
<sup>7</sup> M Or, dust <sup>8</sup> S Man <sup>9</sup> S to the furthest bound <sup>1</sup> S thick darkness and of <sup>2</sup> S He breaketh open a shaft away from where men sojourn; they are forgotten of the foot that passeth by; they hang afar from men, they swing [ <sup>M</sup> Or, flit] to and fro. <sup>M</sup> Or, The flood breaketh out from where men sojourn; even the waters forgotten of the foot: they are diminished, they are gone away from man <sup>3</sup> S underneath <sup>4</sup> A by <sup>5</sup> S thereof <sup>6</sup> S	2 Iron is taken out of the <sup>7</sup> earth, and brass <sup>†</sup> is molten <sup>†</sup> out of the stone.	<sup>i</sup> Or, dust.	19 The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.	
	3 <sup>8</sup> He <sup>1</sup> setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out <sup>3</sup> all perfection: <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> the stones of <sup>1</sup> darkness, and <sup>1</sup> the shadow of death.	<sup>k</sup> ver. 12.	20 <sup>k</sup> Whence then cometh wisdom? and where <sup>†</sup> is the place of understanding?	
	4 <sup>2</sup> The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; <i>even the waters</i> forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>l</sup> Or, heaven. <sup>m</sup> ver. 14.	21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the <sup>1</sup> air.	
	5 <sup>†</sup> As for the earth, out of it cometh bread: and <sup>3</sup> under <sup>1</sup> it is turned up as it were <sup>4</sup> fire.		22 <sup>9</sup> m Destruction and <sup>1</sup> death <sup>1</sup> say, We have heard <sup>2</sup> the fame <sup>1</sup> thereof with our ears.	<sup>9</sup> M Heb. Abaddon. <sup>1</sup> S Death <sup>2</sup> S a rumour
	6 The stones <sup>5</sup> of it <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> are the place of sapphires <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> and it hath <sup>m</sup> dust of gold.	<sup>n</sup> Or, gold ore. <sup>P</sup> Prov. 15. 3, <sup>9</sup> Ps. 135. 7.	23 God understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.	
	7 <sup>8</sup> There is a path which no fowl <sup>1</sup> knoweth, <sup>9</sup> and which the vulture's eye hath not seen <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>r</sup> ch. 38. 25.	24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>2</sup> seeth under the whole heaven;	
	8 The <sup>10</sup> lion's whelps <sup>1</sup> have not trodden it, nor <sup>11</sup> the fierce lion passed <sup>12</sup> by it. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> Or, flint. <sup>n</sup> Or, number it.	25 <sup>3</sup> q To make <sup>4</sup> the <sup>1</sup> weight for the <sup>5</sup> winds; and he weigheth <sup>1</sup> the waters by measure.	<sup>3</sup> M Or, When he maketh <sup>4</sup> S a <sup>5</sup> S wind; yea, he meteth out <sup>6</sup> M Or, recount <sup>7</sup> S established
	9 He putteth forth his hand upon the <sup>13</sup> rock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.	<sup>q</sup> Deut. 4. 6. Ps. 111. 10. Prov. 1. 7. & 9. 10. Eccles. 12. 13.	26 When he <sup>7</sup> made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder:	
	10 He cutteth out <sup>14</sup> rivers <sup>1</sup> among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.	<sup>r</sup> Heb. from weeping.	27 Then did he see it, and <sup>6</sup> u declare it; he <sup>7</sup> prepared <sup>1</sup> it, yea, and searched it out.	
	11 He bindeth the <sup>15</sup> floods <sup>1</sup> from overflowing <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>†</sup> the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to light.	<sup>s</sup> ver. 20. Eccles. 7. 24. <sup>u</sup> Heb. added to take up.	28 And unto man he said, Behold, <sup>2</sup> the fear of the Lord, that <sup>†</sup> is wisdom; and to depart from evil <sup>†</sup> is understanding. <sup>8</sup>	<sup>8</sup> A space between ch.28&29.
	12 <sup>2</sup> But where shall wisdom be found? and where <sup>†</sup> is the place of understanding?	<sup>t</sup> ver. 20. Eccles. 7. 24. <sup>u</sup> Heb. added to take up.	CHAPTER 29.	
	13 <sup>2</sup> And he winneth lumps of gold. <sup>3</sup> <sup>5</sup> S That path no bird of prey <sup>9</sup> S neither hath the falcon's eye seen it <sup>10</sup> S proud beasts <sup>11</sup> Heb. sons of pride.	<sup>b</sup> See ch. 7. 3.	<sup>o</sup> Job bemoaneth himself of his former prosperity and honour. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>9</sup> S And Job again took up <sup>1</sup> S the months of old, <sup>2</sup> S watched over <sup>3</sup> S lamp
	14 <sup>11</sup> A bath <sup>12</sup> S thereby. <sup>13</sup> A flinty <sup>14</sup> S channels <sup>Or, passages</sup> <sup>15</sup> S streams that they trickle not <sup>M</sup> Heb. from weeping.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 18. 6. <sup>d</sup> Or, lamp, Ps. 18. 28.	<sup>9</sup> MOREOVER Job <sup>a</sup> continued <sup>1</sup> his parable, and said, 2 Oh that I were <sup>6</sup> as <sup>†</sup> in <sup>1</sup> months past, <sup>1</sup> as <sup>†</sup> in the days <sup>†</sup> when God <sup>2</sup> preserved <sup>1</sup> me; 3 <sup>c</sup> When his <sup>3</sup> d candle <sup>1</sup> shined	

1<sup>M</sup> Or, above  
2<sup>S</sup> the ripeness of my days.  
<sup>M</sup> Heb. my days of autumn.  
3<sup>M</sup> Or, counsel  
Or, friendship  
4<sup>S</sup> tent  
5<sup>S</sup> and  
6<sup>S</sup> my steps were washed  
7<sup>S</sup> I  
8<sup>S</sup> forth  
9<sup>S</sup> unto  
1<sup>S</sup> street,  
<sup>M</sup> Or, broad place  
2<sup>S</sup>  
3<sup>S</sup> rose up  
4<sup>S</sup>  
5<sup>S</sup> The voice of the nobles was hushed,  
<sup>M</sup> Heb. hid.  
6<sup>S</sup> For  
7<sup>S</sup> unto  
8<sup>S</sup> also, that  
<sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.  
9<sup>M</sup> Or, clothed  
itself  
with me  
1<sup>S</sup> justice  
2<sup>M</sup> Or, turban  
3<sup>S</sup> needy  
4<sup>S</sup> of him  
that  
<sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.  
5<sup>M</sup> Heb. great teeth.  
6<sup>S</sup> unrighteousness.  
7<sup>S</sup> prey  
8<sup>M</sup> Or, beside  
Heb. with.  
9<sup>S</sup> the sand;  
<sup>M</sup> Or, the phoenix  
1<sup>S</sup> is spread out  
[<sup>M</sup> Heb. opened]  
to  
<sup>M</sup> Or, by  
2<sup>S</sup> is lieth  
3<sup>S</sup>  
4<sup>S</sup> is  
5<sup>S</sup> for

1 upon my head, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>°</sup>when<sup>1</sup> by his light I walked <sup>†</sup>through darkness;  
4 As I was in <sup>2</sup> the days of my youth,<sup>1</sup> when<sup>6</sup> the <sup>3</sup> secret of God<sup>1</sup> was upon my <sup>4</sup> tabernacle;<sup>1</sup>  
5 When the Almighty <sup>†</sup>was yet with me, <sup>5</sup>when<sup>1</sup> my children <sup>†</sup>were about me;  
6 When <sup>66</sup>“I washed my steps<sup>1</sup> with butter, and <sup>a</sup>the rock poured <sup>6</sup>me out rivers of oil<sup>1</sup>;  
7 When I went <sup>†</sup>out<sup>1</sup> to the gate <sup>9</sup>through<sup>1</sup> the city, <sup>†</sup>when I prepared<sup>1</sup> my seat in the <sup>6</sup>street!<sup>1</sup>  
8 The young men saw me<sup>1</sup>, and hid themselves<sup>2</sup>:<sup>1</sup> and the aged <sup>3</sup>arose,<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>and stood <sup>4</sup>up.<sup>1</sup>  
9 The princes refrained talking, and <sup>†</sup>laid <sup>†</sup>their hand on their mouth<sup>4</sup>.<sup>1</sup>  
10 <sup>59</sup>“The nobles held their peace,<sup>1</sup> and their <sup>a</sup>tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.  
11 <sup>6</sup>When<sup>1</sup> the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness <sup>7</sup>to<sup>1</sup> me:  
12 Because <sup>a</sup>I delivered the poor that cried,<sup>1</sup> <sup>°</sup>and<sup>1</sup> the fatherless<sup>3</sup>, and him that<sup>1</sup> had none to help him.  
13 The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.  
14 <sup>a</sup>I put on righteousness, and it <sup>6</sup>clothed me: my judgment<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>was as a robe and a <sup>2</sup>diadem.  
15 I was <sup>p</sup>eyes to the blind, and feet <sup>†</sup>was I to the lame.  
16 I <sup>†</sup>was a father to the <sup>3</sup>poor<sup>1</sup>; and <sup>7</sup>the cause <sup>4</sup>which<sup>1</sup> I knew not I searched out.  
17 And I brake <sup>the</sup> <sup>5</sup>jaws of the wicked,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>6</sup>plucked the <sup>7</sup>spoil<sup>1</sup> out of his teeth.  
18 Then I said, <sup>a</sup>I shall die<sup>1</sup> in my nest, and I shall multiply <sup>†</sup>my days as <sup>9</sup>the sand.<sup>1</sup>  
19 <sup>a</sup>My root <sup>†</sup>was <sup>°</sup>spread out<sup>1</sup> by the waters, and the dew <sup>†</sup>lay<sup>1</sup> all night upon my branch<sup>3</sup>.  
20 My glory <sup>4</sup>was<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>fresh in me, and <sup>†</sup>my bow <sup>4</sup>was<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup>renewed in my hand.  
21 Unto me <sup>†</sup>men gave ear, and waited, and kept silence <sup>3</sup>at<sup>1</sup> my counsel.  
22 After my words they spake not again; and my speech dropped upon them.

B.C.c.1529.  
<sup>a</sup> Zech. 10. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 25. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Gen. 49. 11. Deut. 32. 13. & 35. 24.  
ch. 29. 17.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 81. 16.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. with me.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. The race of the nobles was hid.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 137. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. of fewer days than I.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 72. 12. Prov. 21. 13. & 24. 11.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, dark as the night.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. yesterday night.  
<sup>l</sup> Deut. 24. 13. Ps. 132. 9. Is. 59. 17. & 61. 10.  
Eph. 6. 14, &c.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 8.  
<sup>n</sup> Num. 10. 31.  
<sup>o</sup> Prov. 23. 7.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. holes.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. the jawteeth, or, the grinders.  
Ps. 58. 6. Prov. 30. 14.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb. east.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 30. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> Heb. men of no name.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 18. 16.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. opened.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 17. 6.  
Ps. 35. 15. & 69. 12.  
Lam. 3. 14, 65.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 1. 3. Jer. 17. 8.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb. new.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. and withhold, not spittle from my face.  
<sup>aa</sup> Heb. 40. 24.  
<sup>ab</sup> Heb. changed.  
<sup>ac</sup> Num. 12. 14.  
Deut. 25. 9. Is. 59. 6.  
Mat. 26. 67. & 27. 30.  
<sup>ad</sup> See ch. 12. 18.

23 And they waited for me as for the rain; and they opened their mouth wide as for <sup>a</sup>the latter rain.  
24 <sup>1†</sup>If I laughed on them, they <sup>2</sup>believed it not; and the light of my countenance they cast not down.  
25 I chose out their way, and sat <sup>3</sup>chief, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one <sup>†</sup>that comforteth the mourners.<sup>4</sup>  
CHAPTER 30.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Job's honour is turned into extreme contempt. 15 His prosperity into calamity.  
<sup>1</sup> S, whereto should it profit me? men in whom ripe age [<sup>M</sup> Or, vigour] is perished. <sup>2</sup> S They are gaunt with want and famine; they gnaw the dry ground, in [<sup>M</sup> Or, They flee into the wilderness, into &c.] the gloom of [<sup>M</sup> Or, which yesternight was Or, on the eve of] wateness and desolation.  
BUT now <sup>†</sup>they that are <sup>2</sup>younger than I have me in derision, whose fathers I <sup>°</sup>would have<sup>1</sup> disdained to <sup>°</sup>have<sup>1</sup> set with the dogs of my flock.  
2 Yea, <sup>°</sup>whereto might<sup>1</sup> the strength of their hands <sup>1</sup>profit me, in whom old age was perished?<sup>1</sup>  
3 <sup>2</sup>For want and famine they were<sup>1</sup> solitary; fleeing into the wilderness <sup>m</sup>in former time desolate and waste.<sup>1</sup>  
4 <sup>3</sup>Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and juniper roots for their meat.<sup>1</sup>  
5 They <sup>4</sup>were<sup>1</sup> driven forth from <sup>5</sup>among<sup>1</sup> men<sup>6</sup>, (they cried<sup>1</sup> after them as <sup>†</sup>after a thief<sup>7</sup>;)  
6 To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, <sup>†</sup>in <sup>8</sup>caves<sup>1</sup> of the earth<sup>9</sup>, and <sup>9</sup>in<sup>1</sup> the rocks.  
7 Among the bushes they <sup>1</sup>brayed<sup>1</sup>; under the <sup>2</sup>nettles they <sup>2</sup>were gathered together.<sup>1</sup>  
8 They <sup>4</sup>were<sup>1</sup> children of fools, yea, children of <sup>5</sup>base men<sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup>they<sup>7</sup> were viler than the earth.<sup>1</sup>  
9 <sup>6</sup>And now <sup>am</sup> I<sup>1</sup> their song, yea, I am <sup>9</sup>their byword.<sup>1</sup>  
10 They abhor me, they <sup>10</sup>flee far<sup>1</sup> from me, <sup>°</sup>and spare not <sup>a</sup>to spit<sup>11</sup> in my face.  
11 <sup>12</sup>Because<sup>1</sup> he <sup>†</sup>hath loosed my cord,<sup>1</sup> and afflicted me,  
<sup>no name.</sup> <sup>6</sup> S; <sup>7</sup> S were scourged out of the land. <sup>M</sup> Or, are outcasts from the land  
<sup>9</sup> S I am become <sup>9</sup> S a byword unto them.  
<sup>11</sup> M Or, at the sight of me. <sup>12</sup> S For <sup>13</sup> S stand aloof  
<sup>13</sup> S According to another reading, my cord (or bowstring).

1<sup>M</sup> Or, I smiled on them when they had no confidence  
2<sup>M</sup> Or, were not confident  
3<sup>A</sup> as  
4<sup>A</sup> A space between ch. 29 & 30.  
5<sup>S</sup> They pluck salt-wort by the bushes; and the roots of the broom are their meat.  
6<sup>M</sup> Or, to warm them  
7<sup>S</sup> are  
8<sup>S</sup> the midst of  
9<sup>S</sup> they cry  
10<sup>S</sup> In the clefts of the valleys [<sup>M</sup> Or, In the most gloomy valleys] must they dwell,  
11<sup>S</sup> holes  
12<sup>S</sup> of  
13<sup>S</sup> bray  
14<sup>M</sup> Or, wild vetches  
15<sup>S</sup> are gathered together.  
16<sup>M</sup> Or, stretch themselves  
17<sup>S</sup> are  
18<sup>M</sup> Heb. men of  
19<sup>S</sup> I am  
20<sup>S</sup> stand aloof  
21<sup>S</sup> For  
22<sup>S</sup> stand aloof  
23<sup>S</sup> For  
24<sup>S</sup> stand aloof  
25<sup>S</sup> For

<sup>1</sup> S and they have cast off  
brood ways of  
<sup>3</sup> S As  
through a wide breaking in of waters they come in the midst of the ruin they roll  
<sup>1</sup> S they chase  
[<sup>M</sup> Or, Thou chase] mine honour  
<sup>M</sup> Or, my nobility  
<sup>2</sup> S is  
<sup>3</sup> S is  
passed  
<sup>4</sup> S within  
<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
upon.  
<sup>5</sup> S In the night season my  
<sup>6</sup> M Or,  
corroded and drop away  
from me  
<sup>7</sup> M Heb.  
from off.  
<sup>8</sup> S, and the pains that gnaw me  
<sup>9</sup> M As A.V. text.  
<sup>10</sup> M Or, By his great force is  
etc.  
<sup>11</sup> S dis-  
figured  
<sup>12</sup> S answer  
<sup>13</sup> S looked  
at me.  
<sup>14</sup> S turned  
to be  
<sup>15</sup> S the  
might of  
thy hand  
thou per-  
secutest  
me.  
<sup>16</sup> S  
<sup>17</sup> S and  
thou dis-  
solvest  
me in the  
storm.  
<sup>18</sup> M Or, the  
house of  
meeting  
for &c.  
<sup>19</sup> S Surely  
against a  
ruinous  
heap he will not put forth his hand; though it be  
in his destruction, one may utter a cry because  
of these things. <sup>M</sup> Or, *Howbeit doth not one stretch  
out the hand in his fall? or in his calamity there-  
fore cry for help?* <sup>20</sup> S needy

B.C.c.1520.

<sup>4</sup> Jer. 8. 15.<sup>6</sup> ch. 19. 12.<sup>6</sup> Ps. 38. 6.  
& 42. 9.  
& 43. 2.<sup>6</sup> Ps. 102. 6.  
Mic. 1. 8.<sup>6</sup> Or,  
ostriches.  
<sup>7</sup> Ps. 119. 83.  
Lam. 4. 8.  
& 5. 10.<sup>9</sup> Ps. 102. 3.<sup>1</sup> Heb. my  
principal  
one.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 42. 4.<sup>1</sup> Mat. 5. 28.<sup>1</sup> ch. 20. 29.  
& 27. 13.<sup>10</sup> 2 Chr. 16. 9.  
ch. 34. 21.  
Prov. 5. 21.  
& 15. 3.  
Jer. 32. 19.<sup>8</sup> Heb.  
turned to  
be cruel.<sup>8</sup> Heb. the  
strength of  
thy hand.<sup>8</sup> Heb. Let  
him weigh  
me in  
balances  
of justice.<sup>8</sup> See  
Num. 15. 39.  
Eccl. 11. 9.<sup>8</sup> Ezek. 6. 9.  
Mat. 5. 29.<sup>8</sup> Or,  
wisdom.<sup>8</sup> Lev. 26. 16.  
Deut. 28. 30.  
28. &c.<sup>8</sup> Heb. 9. 27.<sup>8</sup> Heb. heap.<sup>2</sup> Ps. 35. 13, 14.  
Rom. 12. 15.<sup>4</sup> Heb. for  
him that  
was hard  
of day.<sup>6</sup> 2 Sam. 12.  
11.  
Jer. 8. 10.<sup>6</sup> Gen. 38. 24.  
Lev. 20. 10.  
Deut. 22. 22.

See ver. 28.

<sup>26</sup> <sup>4</sup> When I looked for good,  
then evil came <sup>1</sup> unto me: <sup>1</sup> and  
when I waited for light, there  
came darkness.

<sup>27</sup> My bowels <sup>2</sup> boiled, and  
rested not: the <sup>1</sup> days of afflic-  
tion <sup>3</sup> prevented <sup>1</sup> me.

<sup>28</sup> <sup>1</sup> I <sup>4</sup> went mourning <sup>1</sup> with-  
out the sun: <sup>5</sup> I stood up, and  
I cried in the congregation. <sup>1</sup>

<sup>29</sup> <sup>1</sup> I am a brother to <sup>6</sup> dragons,  
and a companion to <sup>7</sup> owls. <sup>1</sup>

<sup>30</sup> <sup>1</sup> My skin is black <sup>3</sup> upon <sup>1</sup>  
me, and <sup>2</sup> my bones are burned  
with heat.

<sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> My harp also is <sup>1</sup> turned  
to mourning, and my <sup>1</sup> organ <sup>1</sup>  
into the voice of them that  
weep. <sup>2</sup>

falleth from <sup>9</sup> S Therefore is my harp  
<sup>2</sup> A space between ch. 30 & 31.

## CHAPTER 31.

<sup>1</sup> Job maketh a solemn protestation of  
his integrity in several duties. <sup>1</sup>

**I** MADE a covenant with  
mine <sup>2</sup> eyes; <sup>1</sup> why <sup>1</sup> then  
should I <sup>2</sup> think <sup>1</sup> upon a maid? <sup>1</sup>

<sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> For what <sup>4</sup> portion of God  
<sup>5</sup> is there <sup>1</sup> from above <sup>5</sup>? and  
what inheritance <sup>1</sup> of the Al-  
mighty from on high? <sup>1</sup>

<sup>3</sup> <sup>6</sup> Is not destruction to the  
wicked? and a strange punish-  
ment <sup>1</sup> to the workers of in-  
iquity? <sup>1</sup>

<sup>4</sup> <sup>7</sup> Doth not he see my ways,  
and <sup>7</sup> count <sup>1</sup> all my steps? <sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> If I have walked with vanity,  
<sup>8</sup> or if <sup>1</sup> my foot hath hasted to  
deceit; <sup>1</sup>

<sup>6</sup> <sup>9</sup> Let me be weighed in an  
even balance, that God may  
know mine integrity <sup>1</sup>. <sup>1</sup>

<sup>7</sup> If my step hath turned out  
of the way, and <sup>7</sup> mine heart  
walked after mine eyes, and if  
any <sup>2</sup> blot <sup>1</sup> hath cleaved to mine  
hands <sup>3</sup>, <sup>1</sup>

<sup>8</sup> <sup>1</sup> Then <sup>4</sup> let me sow, and let  
another eat; yea, let <sup>4</sup> my off-  
spring <sup>1</sup> be rooted out. <sup>1</sup>

<sup>9</sup> If mine heart have been  
<sup>5</sup> deceived by <sup>1</sup> a woman, <sup>6</sup> or if <sup>1</sup>  
I have laid wait at my neigh-  
bour's door <sup>7</sup>, <sup>1</sup>

<sup>10</sup> <sup>1</sup> Then let my wife grind  
unto <sup>2</sup> another, and let others  
bow down upon her. <sup>1</sup>

<sup>11</sup> For <sup>8</sup> this is <sup>1</sup> an heinous  
crime; yea, <sup>6</sup> it <sup>9</sup> is <sup>1</sup> an iniquity  
<sup>1</sup> to be punished by the judges. <sup>1</sup>

<sup>12</sup> For it <sup>1</sup> is a fire <sup>1</sup> that con-  
sumeth <sup>1</sup> to destruction, <sup>1</sup> and

<sup>1</sup> S ;  
<sup>2</sup> S boil,  
and rest  
not;  
<sup>3</sup> S are  
come  
upon  
<sup>4</sup> S go  
mourn-  
ing  
<sup>5</sup> M Or,  
black-  
ened, but  
not by the  
sun  
<sup>6</sup> S I stand  
up in the  
assem-  
bly, and  
cry for  
help.  
<sup>7</sup> S jackals,  
<sup>8</sup> S ostriches,  
and  
<sup>9</sup> S pipe

<sup>1</sup> S how  
<sup>2</sup> S look  
<sup>3</sup> M Or,  
For what  
portion  
should  
I have  
of God...  
and what  
heritage  
etc.? Is  
there not  
calamity  
etc.?  
<sup>4</sup> A is the  
<sup>5</sup> S, and  
the herit-  
age  
<sup>6</sup> S Is it  
not cala-  
mity to the un-  
right-  
eous, and  
disaster  
<sup>7</sup> S number  
<sup>8</sup> S and  
<sup>9</sup> S (  
<sup>1</sup> S ;)  
<sup>2</sup> S spot  
<sup>3</sup> S  
<sup>4</sup> S the pro-  
duce of  
my field  
<sup>5</sup> M Or, my  
offspring  
Heb. my  
produce.  
<sup>6</sup> S enticed  
unto  
<sup>7</sup> S and  
<sup>8</sup> S that  
were  
<sup>9</sup> S were  
<sup>1</sup> S unto  
Destruc-  
tion.  
<sup>10</sup> Heb. A-  
baddon.  
See  
ch. 26. 6.

R.V.	<i>Job protesteth</i>	JOB 32.	<i>his integrity.</i>	R.V.
	would root out all mine increase.	B.C.c.1520.	<sup>1</sup> S (Yea, I suffered not <sup>2</sup> M Heb. <i>palate</i> . his life with a curse: <sup>3</sup> S tent <sup>4</sup> S Who can find one that hath not been satisfied with his flesh? <sup>5</sup> M as A.V. text.	<sup>6</sup> S asking who can find his flesh? <sup>7</sup> M as A.V. text.
<sup>1</sup> S :	13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant, when they contended with me <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 5. 44. Rom. 12. 14. <sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>my palate</i> .	<sup>30</sup> <sup>1</sup> A Neither have I suffered <sup>1</sup> my <sup>2</sup> mouth to sin by <sup>3</sup> wishing a curse to his soul. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>6</sup> S ; <sup>7</sup> M Heb. <i>the way</i> .
	14 What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him?	<sup>c</sup> Ps. 44. 21.	31 If the men of my <sup>4</sup> tabernacle <sup>1</sup> said not, <sup>5</sup> Oh that we had of his flesh <sup>1</sup> ! we cannot be satisfied. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>8</sup> A like Adam <sup>1</sup> Or, <i>after the manner of men</i>
<sup>2</sup> M Or, <i>ought that the poor desired</i>	15 <sup>d</sup> Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and did not one fashion us in the womb?	<sup>d</sup> ch. 34. 19. Prov. 14. 31. & 22. 2. Mal. 2. 10. Gen. 19. 2, 3. Judg. 19. 20, 21. Rom. 12. 13. Heb. 13. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 9. <sup>f</sup> Or, <i>did he not fashion us in one womb?</i>	32 <sup>e</sup> The stranger did not lodge in the street <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but I opened my doors <sup>7</sup> to <sup>7</sup> the traveller <sup>6</sup> ! <sup>1</sup>	<sup>9</sup> S ; because I feared the
	16 If I have withheld <sup>2</sup> the poor from <i>their</i> desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail;	<sup>f</sup> Or, <i>did he not fashion us in one womb?</i>	33 If <sup>8</sup> I covered my transgressions <sup>9</sup> <sup>o</sup> as Adam <sup>1</sup> , by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom <sup>2</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> S and <sup>2</sup> S terrified me, so
	17 Or have eaten my morsel myself <sup>1</sup> alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;	<sup>g</sup> Or, <i>to the way.</i>	34 Did I fear a <sup>1</sup> great multitude, <sup>1</sup> or did <sup>1</sup> the contempt of families <sup>2</sup> terrify me, <sup>1</sup> that I kept silence, <sup>1</sup> and went not out of the <sup>2</sup> door? <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> S door— <sup>4</sup> S I had one to
<sup>3</sup> S (Nay, <sup>4</sup> S grew	18 <sup>3</sup> (For <sup>1</sup> from my youth he <sup>4</sup> was brought <sup>1</sup> up with me <sup>o</sup> , as <sup>1</sup> with a father, and I have <sup>5</sup> guided <sup>m</sup> her <sup>1</sup> from my mother's womb;)	<sup>h</sup> Or, <i>after the manner of men.</i> Gen. 3. 8. 12. Prov. 28. 13. Hos. 6. 7. <sup>i</sup> Ex. 23. 2. <sup>j</sup> ch. 33. 6. <sup>k</sup> Or, <i>behold, my sign is that the Almighty will answer me.</i> <sup>l</sup> That is, the widow. <sup>m</sup> ch. 13. 22. <sup>n</sup> See Deut. 24. 13. <sup>o</sup> ch. 22. 9. <sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>weep.</i> <sup>q</sup> James 5. 4. <sup>r</sup> Heb. <i>the strength thereof.</i> <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>the channel-bone.</i> <sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 19. <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>caused the soul of the owners thereof to expire, or, breathe out.</i> <sup>v</sup> Is. 13. 6. Joel 1. 15. <sup>w</sup> Gen. 3. 18. <sup>x</sup> Or, <i>noisome weeds.</i> <sup>y</sup> Mark 10. 24. <sup>z</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 17. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 62. 10. Prov. 11. 28. <sup>ab</sup> Heb. <i>found much.</i> <sup>ac</sup> Deut. 4. 19. & 11. 16. & 17. 3. <sup>ad</sup> Ezek. 8. 16. <sup>ae</sup> Heb. <i>the light.</i> <sup>af</sup> Heb. <i>light.</i> <sup>ag</sup> Heb. <i>my hand hath kissed my mouth.</i> <sup>ah</sup> Heb. <i>from answering.</i> <sup>ai</sup> ch. 33. 16. <sup>aj</sup> Gen. 22. 1. <sup>ak</sup> Gen. 22. 1. <sup>al</sup> Prov. 17. 5. <sup>am</sup> Heb. <i>live out.</i>	35 <sup>3</sup> Oh that <sup>4</sup> one would <sup>1</sup> hear me! <sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup> behold, my desire is, <sup>1</sup> that <sup>2</sup> the Almighty <sup>o</sup> would <sup>1</sup> answer me <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> that <sup>2</sup> mine adversary <sup>1</sup> had written a book. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>5</sup> S (lo, here is my signature [ <sup>1</sup> M Heb. <i>mark</i> ], let <sup>6</sup> S ;) and <sup>7</sup> S I had the indictment [ <sup>1</sup> M Heb. <i>book</i> ] which <sup>8</sup> S hath written!
<sup>5</sup> S been her guide	19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without <sup>1</sup> covering;		36 Surely I would <sup>1</sup> take <sup>1</sup> it upon my shoulder <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> bind it <sup>10</sup> as a crown to me. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>9</sup> S ; I would
<sup>6</sup> S that the needy had no	20 If his loins have not <sup>2</sup> blessed me, and <sup>1</sup> if he were <sup>1</sup> not warmed with the fleece of my sheep;		37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I <sup>11</sup> go near unto him.	<sup>10</sup> S unto me as a crown.
<sup>7</sup> S because	21 If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, <sup>7</sup> when <sup>1</sup> I saw my help in the gate:		38 If my land cry <sup>1</sup> against me, <sup>2</sup> or that <sup>1</sup> the furrows <sup>3</sup> likewise thereof <sup>1</sup> complain <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>11</sup> M Or, <i>present it to him</i> <sup>12</sup> A out <sup>13</sup> S and <sup>14</sup> S thereof weep together
<sup>8</sup> S my shoulder <sup>9</sup> S the	22 <sup>1</sup> Then let <sup>8</sup> mine arm <sup>1</sup> fall from <sup>2</sup> my <sup>1</sup> shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken from <sup>2</sup> the bone.		39 If <sup>1</sup> I have eaten <sup>2</sup> the fruits thereof without money, or <sup>2</sup> have <sup>2</sup> caused the owners thereof to lose their life:	<sup>15</sup> M Or, <i>noisome weeds</i> <sup>16</sup> A space. <sup>17</sup> A space between ch. 31 & 32.
<sup>1</sup> S calamity	23 For <sup>1</sup> a destruction <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> from God <sup>1</sup> was a terror to me, and by reason of his <sup>2</sup> highness I could not endure. <sup>1</sup>		40 Let <sup>5</sup> <sup>5</sup> thistles grow instead of wheat, and <sup>6</sup> cockle instead of barley. <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> The words of Job are ended. <sup>9</sup>	
<sup>2</sup> S excellency I could do nothing.	24 <sup>4</sup> If I have made gold my hope, <sup>3</sup> or <sup>1</sup> have said to the fine gold, <i>Thou art</i> my confidence;			
<sup>3</sup> S and	25 <sup>4</sup> If I rejoiced because my wealth <sup>1</sup> was great, and because mine hand had <sup>7</sup> gotten much;			
<sup>4</sup> M Heb. <i>the light.</i>	26 <sup>9</sup> If I beheld <sup>4</sup> the sun when it shined, or the moon walking <sup>1</sup> in brightness;			
<sup>5</sup> S and <sup>6</sup> M Heb. <i>my hand hath kissed my mouth.</i>	27 And my heart hath been secretly enticed, <sup>5</sup> or <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> k my mouth hath kissed my hand:			
<sup>7</sup> S judges <sup>8</sup> S I led to God	28 This also <sup>1</sup> were <sup>1</sup> an iniquity <sup>1</sup> to be punished by the <sup>7</sup> judge <sup>1</sup> : for I should have <sup>5</sup> denied the God <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> that is above.			
<sup>9</sup> S ;	29 <sup>9</sup> If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him <sup>5</sup> !			

## CHAPTER 32.

<sup>o</sup> 1 *Elihu is angry with Job and his three friends.* <sup>6</sup> Because wisdom cometh not from age, he executeth the boldness of his youth. <sup>11</sup> He reproveth them for not satisfying Job. <sup>16</sup> His zeal to speak.

**S**o these three men ceased to answer Job, because he was righteous in his own eyes.

2 Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite, of the kindred of Ram: against Job was his wrath kindled, because he justified himself rather than God.



R.V.	<i>Elihu reproveth</i>	JOB 33.	<i>Job's friends.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> waited to speak unto Job, <sup>M</sup> Heb. waited for Job with words.	3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and <sup>†</sup> yet had condemned Job.	B.C.c.1520. <sup>a</sup> Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 17. & 16. 19. Prov. 24. 23. Mat. 22. 16. <sup>b</sup> Heb. expected Job in words. <sup>c</sup> Heb. elder for days.	21 Let me not, I pray you, <sup>1</sup> accept <sup>1</sup> any man's person <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> neither <sup>3</sup> let me <sup>1</sup> give flattering titles unto <sup>4</sup> man.	1 <sup>s</sup> respect 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>s</sup> will I 4 <sup>a</sup> any
2 <sup>s</sup> And when 3 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 4 <sup>s</sup> held back, 5 <sup>s</sup> ; 6 <sup>s</sup> breath 7 <sup>s</sup> It is not the great that are wise, nor the aged that understand judgment. 8 <sup>M</sup> Or, say 9 <sup>s</sup> I listened for 1 <sup>s</sup> , among you. 2 <sup>s</sup> Beware lest ye <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text. 3 <sup>s</sup> ; God may vanquish him, 4 <sup>s</sup> ; For 5 <sup>s</sup> ; 6 <sup>s</sup> are 7 <sup>s</sup> answer 8 <sup>s</sup> they have not a word to say. And shall I wait, because they speak not, because they stand still, and answer no more? 9 <sup>s</sup> I also 1 <sup>s</sup> words ; 2 <sup>M</sup> Heb. of my belly. 3 <sup>a</sup> A like new bottles <sup>M</sup> Or, wine-skins 4 <sup>M</sup> Or, which are ready 5 <sup>M</sup> Or, find relief 6 <sup>s</sup> ;	4 Now Elihu had <sup>1</sup> waited till Job had spoken, <sup>1</sup> because they <sup>†</sup> were <sup>2</sup> elder than he. 5 <sup>2</sup> When <sup>1</sup> Elihu saw that <sup>†</sup> there was no answer in the mouth of <sup>†</sup> these three men, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> his wrath was kindled. 6 <sup>3</sup> And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said, I <sup>†</sup> am <sup>d</sup> young, <sup>e</sup> and ye <sup>†</sup> are very old; wherefore I <sup>†</sup> was afraid, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> durst not shew you mine opinion. 7 I said, Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom. 8 But <sup>†</sup> there is a spirit in man <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and <sup>g</sup> the <sup>6</sup> inspiration <sup>1</sup> of the Almighty giveth them understanding. 9 <sup>7</sup> i Great men are not <sup>always</sup> wise: neither do the aged understand judgment. <sup>1</sup> 10 Therefore I <sup>8</sup> said, Harken to me; I also will shew mine opinion. 11 Behold, I waited for your words <sup>9</sup> ; I gave ear to <sup>1</sup> your <sup>†</sup> reasons, whilst ye searched out <sup>m</sup> what to say. 12 Yea, I attended unto you, and, behold, <sup>†</sup> there was none <sup>o</sup> of you <sup>†</sup> that convinced Job, for that answered his words <sup>1</sup> . 13 <sup>2</sup> Lest ye should <sup>1</sup> say, We have found out <sup>m</sup> wisdom <sup>5</sup> : God thrusteth him down, <sup>1</sup> not man <sup>4</sup> . 14 Now <sup>1</sup> he hath not <sup>†</sup> directed <sup>†</sup> this words against me <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> neither will I answer him with your speeches. 15 They <sup>6</sup> were <sup>1</sup> amazed, they <sup>7</sup> answered <sup>1</sup> no more: <sup>8</sup> y they left off speaking. 16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more;) 17 <sup>†</sup> I said, I <sup>1</sup> will answer <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> my part, I also will shew mine opinion. 18 For I am full of <sup>1</sup> c matter, <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> the spirit <sup>2</sup> within me constraineth me. 19 Behold, my belly <sup>†</sup> is as wine <sup>†</sup> which <sup>e</sup> hath no vent; <sup>3</sup> <sup>†</sup> it is ready to burst <sup>o</sup> like new bottles <sup>1</sup> . 20 I will speak, <sup>g</sup> that I may <sup>5</sup> be refreshed <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> I will open my lips and answer.	<sup>d</sup> Heb. few of days. <sup>e</sup> ch. 15. 10. <sup>f</sup> Heb. feared, <sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 12. ¶ 4. 29. ch. 35. 11. ¶ 38. 36. Prov. 2. 6. Eccles. 2. 26. Dan. 1. 17. ¶ 2. 21. Mat. 11. 25. James 1. 5. <sup>h</sup> Heb. in my palate. <sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 26. <sup>j</sup> Gen. 2. 7. <sup>k</sup> Heb. understandings. <sup>m</sup> Heb. words. <sup>n</sup> ch. 9. 34. 35. ¶ 13. 20. 21. ¶ 31. 35. <sup>p</sup> Heb. according to thy mouth. <sup>q</sup> Heb. cut out of the clay. <sup>r</sup> Jer. 9. 23. 1 Cor. 1. 29. <sup>s</sup> ch. 9. 34. ¶ 13. 21. <sup>t</sup> Or, ordered his words. <sup>u</sup> Heb. in mine ears. <sup>v</sup> Heb. they removed speeches from themselves. <sup>w</sup> ch. 9. 17. ¶ 10. 7. ¶ 11. 4. ¶ 16. 17. ¶ 23. 10. 11. ¶ 27. 5. ¶ 29. 14. ¶ 31. 1. <sup>x</sup> ch. 13. 24. ¶ 16. 9. ¶ 19. 11. <sup>y</sup> ch. 13. 27. ¶ 14. 16. ¶ 31. 4. <sup>z</sup> Heb. words. <sup>aa</sup> Heb. the spirit of my belly. <sup>ab</sup> Heb. is not opened. <sup>ac</sup> f. 15. 9. <sup>ad</sup> Heb. that I may breathe. <sup>ae</sup> Heb. he answereth not.	22 For I know not to give flattering titles; <sup>5</sup> in so doing my maker would <sup>1</sup> soon take me away.  CHAPTER 33. <sup>o</sup> 1 Elihu offereth himself instead of God, with sincerity and meekness, to reason with Job. <sup>8</sup> He excuseth God from giving man an account of his ways. <sup>14</sup> God calleth man to repentance by visions, <sup>19</sup> by afflictions, <sup>23</sup> and by his ministry. <sup>31</sup> He inciteth Job to attention.  <sup>d</sup> WHEREFORE, <sup>1</sup> Job, I pray thee, hear my <sup>7</sup> speeches, <sup>1</sup> and hearken to all my words. 2 Behold <sup>3</sup> , now <sup>1</sup> I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken <sup>a</sup> in my <sup>9</sup> mouth. 3 My words shall <sup>1</sup> be of <sup>1</sup> the uprightness of my heart: and <sup>2</sup> my lips shall utter knowledge clearly. <sup>1</sup> 4 <sup>†</sup> The spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty <sup>3</sup> hath given <sup>1</sup> me life. 5 If thou canst <sup>4</sup> answer me, <sup>1</sup> set <sup>thy</sup> words in order before me, stand <sup>5</sup> up. <sup>1</sup> 6 <sup>7</sup> Behold, <sup>6</sup> I am <sup>2</sup> according to thy wish in God's stead <sup>1</sup> : I also am <sup>q</sup> formed out of the clay. 7 <sup>†</sup> Behold, my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my <sup>7</sup> hand <sup>1</sup> be heavy upon thee. 8 Surely thou hast spoken <sup>z</sup> in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of <sup>thy</sup> words, saying, 9 <sup>2</sup> I am clean <sup>8</sup> without transgression <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am innocent <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> neither <sup>†</sup> is there iniquity in me <sup>2</sup> . <sup>1</sup> 10 Behold, he findeth <sup>3</sup> occasions against me, <sup>a</sup> he counteth me for his enemy <sup>9</sup> . <sup>1</sup> 11 <sup>b</sup> He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths. 12 <sup>4</sup> Behold, in this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that <sup>1</sup> God is greater than man. 13 <sup>5</sup> Why dost thou <sup>†</sup> strive against him? for <sup>h</sup> he giveth not account of any of his matters.	1 <sup>s</sup> respect 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>s</sup> will I 4 <sup>a</sup> any 5 <sup>s</sup> Else wouldmy Maker 6 <sup>s</sup> Howbeit, 7 <sup>s</sup> speech, 8 <sup>s</sup> now, 9 <sup>M</sup> Heb. palate. 1 <sup>s</sup> utter 2 <sup>s</sup> that which my lips know they shall speak sincerely. 3 <sup>s</sup> giveth 4 <sup>s</sup> , answer thou me; 5 <sup>s</sup> forth. 6 <sup>s</sup> I am toward God even as thou art <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text. 7 <sup>s</sup> pressure 8 <sup>a</sup> , 9 <sup>s</sup> ; 1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>M</sup> Or, causes of alienation 4 <sup>s</sup> Behold, I will answer thee, in this thou art not just; for <sup>M</sup> Or, Behold, in this thou art not just; I will answer thee: for &c. 5 <sup>M</sup> Or, Why... him, for that he... matters?

R.V.	God calleth man	JOB 34.	to repentance.	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>in one way, yea, in two</i>	14 <sup>a</sup> For God speaketh <sup>1</sup> once, yea twice, <sup>2</sup> yet man perceiveth <sup>1</sup> it not.	B.C.c.1520. <sup>a</sup> ch. 40, 5. Ps. 62, 11.	from the pit, <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> be enlightened with the light of <sup>2</sup> the living.	1 <sup>S</sup> that he may 2 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>life</i>
2 <sup>S</sup> though man regardeth	15 <sup>b</sup> In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;	<sup>b</sup> Num. 12, 6. ch. 4, 13.	31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak.	
3 <sup>M</sup> Heb. uncovereth.	16 <sup>c</sup> Then <sup>a</sup> he <sup>3</sup> openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,	<sup>c</sup> ch. 36, 10, 15. <sup>d</sup> Heb. he revealeth, or, uncovereth. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 34, 11. <sup>f</sup> Heb. work.	32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee.	
4 <sup>M</sup> Or, That man may put away his purpose, and that he may hide	17 <sup>d</sup> That he may withdraw man from his <sup>4</sup> purpose, and hide pride from man <sup>5</sup> . <sup>1</sup>		33 If not, <sup>e</sup> hearken <sup>5</sup> unto me: hold thy peace, and I <sup>4</sup> 'shall' teach thee wisdom. <sup>5</sup>	3 <sup>A</sup> thou 4 <sup>S</sup> will 5 <sup>A</sup> A space between ch 33&34.
5 <sup>S</sup> ; 6 <sup>M</sup> Or, That he may keep back	18 <sup>e</sup> He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life <sup>6</sup> from perishing by the <sup>7</sup> sword.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. from passing by the sword.		
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, weapons	19 He is chastened also with pain upon his bed, <sup>8</sup> and the multitude of his bones with strong pain: <sup>1</sup>			
8 <sup>S</sup> and with continual strife in his bones:	20 <sup>h</sup> So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul <sup>9</sup> dainty meat.	<sup>h</sup> Ps. 107, 18. <sup>i</sup> Heb. meat of desire. <sup>k</sup> ch. 6, 30. <sup>l</sup> 12, 11. <sup>j</sup> Heb. palate.		6 <sup>S</sup> More-over
<sup>M</sup> Another reading is, While all his bones are firm.	21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and his bones <sup>†</sup> that were not seen stick out.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 33, 9. <sup>n</sup> ch. 27, 2. <sup>o</sup> ch. 9, 17.		7 <sup>S</sup> palate 8 <sup>S</sup> for us that which is right
9 <sup>S</sup> pit, 1 <sup>S</sup> with him an angel, <sup>M</sup> Or, a messenger	22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the <sup>9</sup> grave, <sup>1</sup> and his life to the destroyers. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>p</sup> Heb. mine arrow. <sup>q</sup> ch. 6, 4. <sup>r</sup> 16, 13. <sup>r</sup> ch. 15, 16.		9 <sup>S</sup> , 1 <sup>S</sup> right:
2 <sup>M</sup> Or, of the thousand	23 If there be <sup>1</sup> a messenger with him, <sup>1</sup> an interpreter, one <sup>2</sup> among a thousand, to shew unto man <sup>3</sup> his uprightness: <sup>1</sup>	<sup>t</sup> Or, an atonement. <sup>u</sup> Heb. than childhood. <sup>v</sup> ch. 9, 12, 23, 30. <sup>35</sup> 35, 3. Mal. 3, 14.		2 <sup>S</sup> Notwithstanding my right I am accounted a liar; <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.
3 <sup>S</sup> what is right for him; <sup>M</sup> Or, his uprightness	24 <sup>4</sup> Then he is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> I have found <sup>6</sup> a ransom.	<sup>w</sup> Heb. men of heart. <sup>x</sup> Gen. 18, 25. Deut. 32, 4. 2 Chr. 19, 7. <sup>y</sup> ch. 8, 3. <sup>z</sup> 36, 23. Ps. 92, 15. Rom. 9, 14.		3 <sup>M</sup> Heb. Mine arrow.
4 <sup>M</sup> Or, And he be gracious . . . and say . . . ransom: his flesh &c.	25 His flesh shall be fresher <sup>†</sup> than a child's <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> he <sup>7</sup> shall return <sup>†</sup> to the days of his youth:	<sup>4</sup> Or, He shall look upon men, and say, I have sinned, &c. <sup>b</sup> 2 Sam. 12, 13. <sup>c</sup> Prov. 28, 13. Luke 15, 21. 1 John 1, 9.		4 <sup>A</sup> , though I am
5 <sup>S</sup> ; 6 <sup>S</sup> ; 7 <sup>S</sup> returneth	26 He <sup>9</sup> shall pray <sup>1</sup> unto God, and he <sup>9</sup> 'will be' favourable unto him <sup>10</sup> ; and he shall see <sup>1</sup> his face with joy: <sup>11</sup> for he will render <sup>1</sup> unto man his righteousness.	<sup>d</sup> Or, He shall look upon men, and say, I have sinned, &c. <sup>b</sup> 2 Sam. 12, 13. <sup>c</sup> Prov. 28, 13. Luke 15, 21. 1 John 1, 9.		5 <sup>M</sup> Or, consent with See Ps. 50, 18.
8 <sup>S</sup> prayeth 9 <sup>S</sup> is 10 <sup>S</sup> ; so that he seeth	27 <sup>12</sup> <sup>a</sup> He <sup>1</sup> looketh upon men, and if <sup>any</sup> <sup>6</sup> say, <sup>1</sup> I have sinned, and perverted <sup>†</sup> that which was right, and <sup>2</sup> it <sup>4</sup> 'profited me not <sup>3</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 62, 12. Prov. 24, 12. Jer. 32, 19. Ezek. 23, 20. Mat. 16, 27. Rom. 2, 6. 2 Cor. 5, 10. 1 Pet. 1, 17. Rev. 22, 12.		6 <sup>S</sup> of a surety, 7 <sup>S</sup> judgment.
11 <sup>S</sup> and he restoreth	28 <sup>c</sup> He <sup>4</sup> 'will' <sup>5</sup> deliver his <sup>1</sup> soul from going into the pit, and <sup>6</sup> his <sup>1</sup> life shall <sup>6</sup> 'see' the light.	<sup>f</sup> Rom. 6, 21. <sup>g</sup> Or, He hath delivered my soul, &c. and my life. <sup>h</sup> Is. 58, 17. <sup>i</sup> ch. 8, 3. <sup>j</sup> Heb. twice and thrice. <sup>k</sup> Heb. all of it <sup>†</sup> <sup>l</sup> ver. 28. Ps. 56, 13. <sup>m</sup> Heb. upon him.		8 <sup>S</sup> gave 9 <sup>M</sup> Or, laid upon him 1 <sup>M</sup> According to another reading, If he cause his heart to return unto himself.
12 <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.	29 Lo, all these <sup>†</sup> things <sup>7</sup> worketh God <sup>8</sup> oftentimes with man. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>n</sup> Heb. twice and thrice. <sup>o</sup> Heb. all of it <sup>†</sup> <sup>p</sup> ver. 28. Ps. 56, 13. <sup>q</sup> Heb. upon him.		2 <sup>M</sup> Or, upon himself 3 <sup>M</sup> Heb. him.
1 <sup>S</sup> singeth before men, and saith,	30 <sup>4</sup> To bring back his soul	<sup>r</sup> Ps. 104, 29.		
2 <sup>M</sup> Or, it was not repented unto me. Or, it was not need for me: 2 <sup>S</sup> : 1 <sup>S</sup> hath redeemed my 5 <sup>S</sup> my 6 <sup>S</sup> behold 7 <sup>S</sup> doth God work, twice, yea thrice, with a man,				

R.V.	God omnipotent	JOB 35.	cannot be unjust.	R.V.
1 <sup>m</sup> Or, Only under- stand	15 <sup>a</sup> All flesh shall perish to- gether, and man shall turn again unto dust.	B.C.c.1530. <sup>1</sup> Gen. 3. 19. Eccles. 12. 7. <sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 28, 30. <sup>2</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 9. Dan. 9. 7- 14. <sup>3</sup> Gen. 18. 25. 2 Sam. 23. 3. <sup>4</sup> Heb. bind.)	30 That the <sup>1</sup> 'hypocrite' reign not, <sup>2</sup> 'lest <sup>b</sup> the people be en- snares.	1 <sup>s</sup> godless man
2 <sup>s</sup> one 3 <sup>s</sup> just and mighty 4 <sup>s</sup> Is it 5 <sup>m</sup> Or, as read by some ancient versions, Who saith to... vile, and to... wicked; that re- specteth d.c. 6 <sup>s</sup> vile? or to nobles, 7 <sup>s</sup> wicked 8 <sup>s</sup> re- specteth 9 <sup>s</sup> even at mid- night; the peo- ple are shaken 10 <sup>m</sup> Or, at mid- night the people d.c. 11 <sup>s</sup> , 12 <sup>s</sup> are 13 <sup>a</sup> a 14 <sup>s</sup> needeth not fur- ther to consider a man, that he should go before God in judge- ment. 15 <sup>s</sup> break- eth 16 <sup>s</sup> in ways past find- ing out, 17 <sup>m</sup> Or, without inquisi- tion 18 <sup>s</sup> setteth 19 <sup>s</sup> taketh know- ledge of 20 <sup>s</sup> , 21 <sup>m</sup> Heb. crushed. 22 <sup>m</sup> Heb. In the place of behold- ers, 23 <sup>s</sup> aside from fol- lowing 24 <sup>s</sup> have regard to 25 <sup>m</sup> Or, That they might cause . . . 26 <sup>s</sup> caused 27 <sup>s</sup> , alike	16 <sup>1</sup> If now thou hast under- standing, hear this: hearken to the voice of my words. 17 <sup>a</sup> Shall even <sup>2</sup> he <sup>1</sup> that hateth right <sup>e</sup> govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is <sup>3</sup> most just? <sup>1</sup> 18 <sup>4</sup> Is it <sup>1</sup> fit to say to a king, Thou art <sup>5</sup> wicked? and to princes, Ye are <sup>6</sup> ungodly? <sup>1</sup> 19 How much less to <sup>7</sup> him that <sup>8</sup> accepteth <sup>1</sup> not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for <sup>9</sup> they all <sup>10</sup> are the work of his hands. 20 In a moment <sup>11</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> they die, <sup>12</sup> and the people shall be troubled <sup>13</sup> at midnight, <sup>1</sup> and pass away <sup>14</sup> : and <sup>15</sup> the mighty <sup>16</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> taken away without hand. 21 <sup>17</sup> For his eyes <sup>18</sup> are upon the ways of <sup>19</sup> man, and he seeth all his goings. 22 <sup>20</sup> There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves. 23 For he <sup>21</sup> will not lay upon man more <sup>22</sup> than right; that he should <sup>23</sup> enter into judgment with God. <sup>1</sup> 24 <sup>24</sup> He <sup>25</sup> shall break <sup>1</sup> in pieces mighty men <sup>26</sup> without num- ber, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>27</sup> set <sup>1</sup> others in their stead. 25 Therefore he <sup>28</sup> knoweth <sup>1</sup> their works <sup>2</sup> , and he over- turneth <sup>29</sup> them in the night, <sup>1</sup> so that they are <sup>30</sup> destroyed. 26 He striketh them as wick- ed men <sup>31</sup> in the open sight of others; 27 Because they <sup>32</sup> turned <sup>2</sup> back from <sup>1</sup> him, and <sup>33</sup> would not <sup>34</sup> consider <sup>1</sup> any of his ways: 28 <sup>35</sup> So that they <sup>36</sup> cause <sup>1</sup> the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he <sup>37</sup> heareth <sup>1</sup> the cry of the afflicted. 29 When he giveth quietness, who then can <sup>38</sup> make trouble? <sup>1</sup> and when he hideth <sup>39</sup> his face, who then can behold him? whether <sup>40</sup> it be done <sup>1</sup> against <sup>2</sup> a nation, or <sup>41</sup> against <sup>1</sup> a man only: 29 <sup>s</sup> heard 30 <sup>s</sup> condemn 31 <sup>s</sup> unto	<sup>1</sup> Ex. 22. 28. <sup>2</sup> Heb. shall it be from with thee? <sup>3</sup> Deut. 10. 17. 2 Chr. 19. 7. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1. 17. <sup>4</sup> Heb. of heart. <sup>5</sup> ch. 31. 15. <sup>6</sup> ch. 35. 16. 17. <sup>7</sup> Ex. 12. 29. 30. <sup>8</sup> Heb. they shall take away the mighty. <sup>9</sup> Or, My father, let Job be tried. <sup>10</sup> 2 Chr. 16. 9. ch. 31. 4. Ps. 34. 15. Prov. 5. 21. 15. 3. Jer. 16. 1. 43. 19. <sup>11</sup> Ps. 139. 12. Amos 9. 2, 3. Heb. 4. 13. <sup>12</sup> Heb. go. <sup>13</sup> Dan. 2. 21. <sup>14</sup> Heb. with- out search- ing out. <sup>15</sup> ch. 21. 15. 43. 9. <sup>16</sup> Heb. crushed. <sup>17</sup> Heb. in the place of beholders. <sup>18</sup> Or, by it more than by my sin? <sup>19</sup> Heb. I will return to these words. <sup>20</sup> ch. 34. 8. <sup>21</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 11. <sup>22</sup> Heb. from after him. <sup>23</sup> Ps. 98. 5. Is. 5. 12. <sup>24</sup> ch. 22. 12. <sup>25</sup> ch. 35. 9. James 5. 4. <sup>26</sup> Ex. 22. 23. <sup>27</sup> Prov. 8. 36. Jer. 7. 19. <sup>28</sup> ch. 22. 2. 3. Ps. 16. 2. Prov. 9. 12. Rom. 11. 35.	31 Surely it is meet to be <sup>1</sup> said unto God, <sup>2</sup> I have borne chastisement, <sup>3</sup> I will not offend any more: 32 <sup>4</sup> That which I see not teach thou me: if I have done in- iquity, I will do <sup>5</sup> no more. <sup>1</sup> 33 <sup>6</sup> Should it be according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose; <sup>1</sup> and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest. 34 <sup>7</sup> Let men <sup>1</sup> of understand- ing <sup>8</sup> tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me. <sup>1</sup> 35 <sup>9</sup> Job <sup>1</sup> hath spoken <sup>2</sup> with- out knowledge, and his words <sup>10</sup> were <sup>1</sup> without wisdom. 36 <sup>11</sup> My desire is that Job may be <sup>1</sup> tried unto the end <sup>2</sup> because of <sup>12</sup> this <sup>1</sup> answers for <sup>1</sup> wicked men. 37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth <sup>13</sup> his hands among us, and multipli- eth his words against God. <sup>1</sup> <sup>14</sup> Would that Job were <sup>15</sup> A, <sup>16</sup> answers like <sup>17</sup> A space between ch. 34 & 35.	1 <sup>s</sup> More- over Elihu answered 2 <sup>a</sup> thy 3 <sup>s</sup> or say- est thou, 4 <sup>s</sup> , 5 <sup>s</sup> That thou say- est, 6 <sup>s</sup> more than if I had sin- ned 7 <sup>s</sup> skies, 8 <sup>s</sup> hast sinned, 9 <sup>s</sup> and 10 <sup>s</sup> a

<sup>1</sup> S cry out; they cry for help  
<sup>2</sup> S Maker,  
<sup>3</sup> M Or, but he answereth not  
<sup>4</sup> S How much less when thou sayest thou beholdest him not, the cause is before him, and thou waitest for him!  
<sup>5</sup> M Or, ... thou beholdest him not! The cause is before him; therefore wait thou for him.  
<sup>6</sup> S A not  
<sup>7</sup> S, neither doth he greatly regard arrogance;  
<sup>8</sup> M Or, Thou sayest, He doth not greatly regard arrogance. Thus doth &c.  
<sup>9</sup> S vanity  
<sup>10</sup> A space between ch. 35 & 36.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>a</sup> By reason of the multitude of oppressions they <sup>1</sup> make the oppressed to cry: they cry out<sup>1</sup> by reason of the arm of the mighty.  
<sup>10</sup> But none saith, <sup>o</sup> Where <sup>t</sup> is God my <sup>2</sup> maker, <sup>1</sup> who giveth songs in the night;  
<sup>11</sup> Who <sup>7</sup> teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?  
<sup>12</sup> <sup>b</sup> There they cry, <sup>3</sup> but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men.  
<sup>13</sup> <sup>4</sup> Surely God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.  
<sup>14</sup> <sup>4</sup> Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, yet judgment <sup>t</sup> is before him; therefore <sup>n</sup> trust thou in him.  
<sup>15</sup> But now, because <sup>o</sup> it is not so, <sup>1</sup> he hath <sup>5</sup> visited in his anger<sup>6</sup>; yet <sup>u</sup> he knoweth it not in great extremity:<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>16</sup> <sup>v</sup> Therefore doth Job open his mouth in <sup>7</sup> vain<sup>1</sup>; he multiplieth words without knowledge.<sup>8</sup>

### CHAPTER 36.

<sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> Elihu sheweth how God is just in his ways. <sup>16</sup> How Job's sins hinder God's blessings. <sup>24</sup> God's works are to be magnified.

**E**LIHU also proceeded, and said,  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>1</sup> Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee <sup>2</sup> that <sup>3</sup> I have yet <sup>4</sup> to speak<sup>1</sup> on God's behalf.  
<sup>3</sup> I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker.  
<sup>4</sup> For truly my words <sup>5</sup> shall not be <sup>6</sup> false: <sup>h</sup> he that is perfect in knowledge <sup>t</sup> is with thee.  
<sup>5</sup> Behold, God <sup>t</sup> is mighty, and despiseth not <sup>t</sup> any: <sup>s</sup> he is mighty in strength <sup>7</sup> and <sup>u</sup> wisdom.<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>6</sup> He preserveth not the life of the wicked: but giveth <sup>8</sup> right to the <sup>9</sup> poor.<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>7</sup> He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but <sup>9</sup> with kings <sup>9</sup> are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish<sup>1</sup> them for ever, and they are exalted.

B.C.C. 1520.  
<sup>a</sup> Ex. 2, 23.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 34, 28.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 107, 10.  
<sup>d</sup> Is. 51, 13.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 42, 8.  
<sup>f</sup> 77, 6.  
<sup>g</sup> 149, 5.  
<sup>h</sup> Acts 16, 25.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 33, 16, 23.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 94, 12.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 21, 13.  
<sup>l</sup> Is. 1, 19, 20.  
<sup>m</sup> Prov. 1, 28.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 27, 9.  
<sup>o</sup> Prov. 15, 29.  
<sup>p</sup> Is. 1, 15.  
<sup>q</sup> Jer. 11, 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb. they shall pass away by the sword.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 9, 11.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 9, 11.  
<sup>u</sup> Rom. 2, 5.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 37, 5, 6.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. Their soul dieth.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 15, 32.  
<sup>y</sup> 22, 16.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 53, 23.  
<sup>1</sup> That is, God.  
<sup>2</sup> Ps. 89, 32.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, sodomites.  
<sup>4</sup> Deut. 23, 17.  
<sup>5</sup> That is, Job.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, afflicted.  
<sup>7</sup> ch. 34, 35, 37.  
<sup>8</sup> 38, 2.  
<sup>9</sup> Ps. 18, 19.  
<sup>10</sup> 31, 8.  
<sup>11</sup> 118, 5.  
<sup>12</sup> Heb. the rest of thy table.  
<sup>13</sup> Ps. 23, 5.  
<sup>14</sup> Ps. 36, 8.  
<sup>15</sup> Or, judgment and justice shall uphold thee.  
<sup>16</sup> Ps. 49, 7.  
<sup>17</sup> Heb. that there are yet words for God.  
<sup>18</sup> Heb. turn thee aside.  
<sup>19</sup> Prov. 11, 4.  
<sup>20</sup> Ps. 66, 18.  
<sup>21</sup> See Heb. 11, 25.  
<sup>22</sup> ch. 9, 4.  
<sup>23</sup> 12, 13, 16.  
<sup>24</sup> 37, 23.  
<sup>25</sup> Ps. 99, 4.  
<sup>26</sup> Is. 40, 13, 14.  
<sup>27</sup> Rom. 11, 34.  
<sup>28</sup> 1 Cor. 2, 16.  
<sup>29</sup> Heb. heart.  
<sup>30</sup> ch. 34, 13.  
<sup>31</sup> ch. 34, 10.  
<sup>32</sup> Or, afflicted.  
<sup>33</sup> Ps. 33, 18.  
<sup>34</sup> 64, 15.  
<sup>35</sup> Ps. 115, 8.

<sup>8</sup> And <sup>o</sup> if <sup>t</sup> they be bound in fetters, <sup>t</sup> and be <sup>1</sup> holden in<sup>1</sup> cords of affliction;  
<sup>9</sup> Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions<sup>2</sup> that they have <sup>3</sup> exceeded.<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>10</sup> <sup>o</sup> He openeth also their ear to <sup>4</sup> discipline,<sup>1</sup> and commandeth that they return from iniquity.  
<sup>11</sup> If they <sup>5</sup> obey<sup>1</sup> and serve him, they shall <sup>9</sup> spend their days in prosperity, and their years in <sup>6</sup> pleasures.  
<sup>12</sup> But if they <sup>5</sup> obey<sup>1</sup> not, <sup>k</sup> they shall perish by <sup>7</sup> the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.  
<sup>13</sup> But <sup>8</sup> the hypocrites in heart <sup>m</sup> heap up wrath<sup>1</sup>; they cry not <sup>9</sup> when he bindeth them.  
<sup>14</sup> <sup>1</sup> They die in youth, and their life <sup>2</sup> is <sup>3</sup> among the <sup>4</sup> unclean.  
<sup>15</sup> He delivereth the <sup>5</sup> poor in<sup>1</sup> his affliction, and openeth their <sup>6</sup> ears<sup>7</sup> in oppression.  
<sup>16</sup> <sup>8</sup> Even so would he have removed thee out of the strait<sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> into a broad place, where <sup>t</sup> there is no straitness; and <sup>a</sup> that which <sup>9</sup> should be<sup>1</sup> set on thy table <sup>t</sup> should be full of <sup>b</sup> fatness.  
<sup>17</sup> But thou <sup>1</sup> hast fulfilled<sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup> judgment<sup>1</sup> of the wicked:  
<sup>20</sup> judgment<sup>1</sup> and justice take hold on thee.  
<sup>18</sup> <sup>3</sup> Because <sup>t</sup> there is wrath, <sup>t</sup> beware lest <sup>4</sup> he take thee away with his stroke; then <sup>a</sup> a great ransom cannot <sup>7</sup> deliver thee.<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>19</sup> <sup>5</sup> Will <sup>6</sup> he esteem thy riches? <sup>no</sup>, not gold, nor<sup>1</sup> all the forces of <sup>7</sup> strength<sup>8</sup>.<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>20</sup> Desire not the night, when <sup>9</sup> people<sup>1</sup> <sup>10</sup> are cut off in their place.  
<sup>21</sup> Take heed, <sup>h</sup> regard not iniquity: for <sup>t</sup> this hast thou chosen rather than affliction.  
<sup>22</sup> Behold, God <sup>12</sup> exalteth by<sup>1</sup> his power: <sup>2</sup> who <sup>12</sup> teacheth like<sup>1</sup> him?  
<sup>23</sup> <sup>1</sup> Who hath enjoined him his way? or <sup>2</sup> who can say, Thou hast wrought <sup>13</sup> iniquity<sup>1</sup>?

<sup>4</sup> S thou be led away [M Or, allured] by the subtlety; neither let the greatness of the ransom turn thee aside. <sup>5</sup> M Or, Will thy cry avail  
<sup>6</sup> S thy riches suffice, that thou be not in distress [M Or, that are without stint] or <sup>7</sup> A thy <sup>8</sup> S <sup>9</sup> S peoples  
<sup>10</sup> M Heb. go up. <sup>11</sup> S doeth loftily in <sup>12</sup> S is a teacher like unto <sup>13</sup> S unrighteousness

<sup>1</sup> S taken in the  
<sup>2</sup> A  
<sup>3</sup> S behaved themselves proudly.  
<sup>4</sup> S instruction,  
<sup>5</sup> S hearken-  
<sup>6</sup> M Or, pleasant-  
<sup>7</sup> M Or, weapons  
<sup>8</sup> S they that are godless in heart lay up anger  
<sup>9</sup> A for help  
<sup>10</sup> M Heb, Their soul dieth.  
<sup>11</sup> S perish-  
<sup>12</sup> S Or, like  
<sup>13</sup> M Or, sodomites See Deut. 23, 17.  
<sup>14</sup> S afflicted by  
<sup>15</sup> M Or, in  
<sup>16</sup> S ear  
<sup>17</sup> M Or, by adversity  
<sup>18</sup> S Yea, he would have led thee away  
<sup>19</sup> M Or, allured thee out of distress  
<sup>20</sup> M Heb, out of the mouth of  
<sup>21</sup> S is  
<sup>22</sup> S art full of  
<sup>23</sup> M Or, hast filled up  
<sup>24</sup> S judgment  
<sup>25</sup> M Or, For beware lest wrath lead thee away into mockery



1 s where-  
of men  
have  
sung. All  
men have  
looked  
thereon;  
man be-  
holdeth  
2 s;  
3 s is un-  
search-  
able.  
4 s draw-  
eth up  
5 s, which  
distil in  
rain from  
[<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
belong-  
ing to]  
his va-  
pour  
<sup>M</sup> Or, the  
vapour  
thereof  
6 s skies  
pour  
down  
and drop  
7 s Yea,  
8 s the  
thunder-  
ings of  
his pa-  
villion  
9 s around  
him  
[<sup>M</sup> Or,  
thereon];  
and he  
1 m Or,  
covereth  
it with  
the depths of the sea  
2 s these he judgeth the  
peoples  
3 s He covereth his hands with the light-  
ning [<sup>M</sup> Heb. light]; and giveth it a charge that  
it strike the mark  
<sup>M</sup> Or, against the assailant  
4 s telleth  
5 s him, <sup>M</sup> Or, it  
6 s the storm [<sup>M</sup> Or,  
him] that cometh up.

24 Remember that thou  
b magnify his work, <sup>1</sup> which men  
behold.

25 Every man may see it;  
man may behold <sup>†</sup> it afar  
off.

26 Behold, God <sup>†</sup> is great, and  
we <sup>†</sup> know <sup>†</sup> him not; <sup>†</sup> neither  
can <sup>†</sup> the number of his years  
<sup>3</sup> be searched out.

27 For he <sup>4</sup> maketh small <sup>†</sup>  
the drops of water <sup>5</sup>: they pour  
down rain according to the  
vapour thereof <sup>†</sup>:

28 <sup>†</sup> Which the <sup>6</sup> clouds do drop  
and distil <sup>†</sup> upon man abun-  
dantly.

29 <sup>†</sup> Also <sup>†</sup> can <sup>†</sup> any understand  
the spreadings of the clouds,  
<sup>8</sup> or the noise of his taber-  
nacle <sup>†</sup>?

30 Behold, he <sup>2</sup> spreadeth his  
light <sup>9</sup> upon it, and <sup>†</sup> covereth  
<sup>†</sup> the bottom of the sea.

31 For <sup>†</sup> by <sup>†</sup> them judgeth he  
the people <sup>†</sup>; he <sup>†</sup> giveth meat  
in abundance.

32 <sup>3</sup> With clouds he covereth  
the light; and commandeth it  
not to shine by the cloud that  
cometh betwixt <sup>†</sup>.

33 <sup>†</sup> The noise thereof <sup>†</sup> shew-  
eth <sup>†</sup> concerning <sup>†</sup> it, <sup>†</sup> the cattle  
also concerning <sup>†</sup> the vapour <sup>†</sup>.

### CHAPTER 37.

<sup>1</sup> God is to be feared because of his  
great works. 15 His wisdom is un-  
searchable in them.

**A**T this also my heart trem-  
bleth, and is moved out  
of <sup>†</sup> his <sup>†</sup> place.

2 <sup>2</sup> Hear attentively <sup>†</sup> the  
noise of his voice, and the  
<sup>3</sup> sound <sup>†</sup> that goeth out of his  
mouth.

3 He <sup>4</sup> directeth it <sup>†</sup> under the  
whole heaven, and his <sup>5</sup> light-  
ning unto the <sup>6</sup> ends of the  
earth.

4 After it <sup>7</sup> a voice roareth <sup>†</sup>:  
he thundereth with the voice  
of his <sup>8</sup> excellency; <sup>†</sup> and he  
<sup>9</sup> will not stay them <sup>†</sup> when his  
voice is heard.

5 God thundereth marvel-  
lously with his voice; <sup>†</sup> great  
things doeth he, which we can-  
not comprehend.

B.C. c.1520.

a Ps. 147. 16,  
17.

b Ps. 92. 5.

c Rev. 15. 3.

d Heb. and to the

e shower of

f rain, and to the

g showers of

h rain of his

i strength.

j Ps. 109. 27.

k 1 Cor. 13. 12.

l Ps. 90. 2.

m 102. 24, 27.

n Heb. 1. 12.

o Ps. 104. 22.

p Ps. 147. 8.

q Heb. Out of

r the chamber,

s scattering

t winds.

u 1 Prov. 3. 20.

v ch. 38. 29.

w Ps. 147. 17.

x Heb. the

y cloud of his

z light.

aa Ps. 37. 3.

ab Heb. the

ac roots.

ad Ps. 148. 8.

ae Job. 37. 13.

af 38. 25.

ag Ps. 136. 25.

ah Acts 14. 17.

ai Ps. 147. 8.

aj Ex. 9. 18, 23.

ak 1 Sam. 12.

al 18, 19.

am Ezra 10. 9.

an ch. 36. 31.

ao Heb. a rod.

ap ch. 38. 26.

aq 2 Sam. 21.

ar 10.

as 1 Kin. 18. 45.

at 1 Kin. 18.

au 41. 45.

av Ps. 111. 2.

aw Heb. that

ax which

ay goeth up.

az ch. 36. 29.

ba ch. 36. 4.

bb Heb. Hear

bc in hearing.

bd Gen. 1. 6.

be Is. 44. 24.

bf Heb. light.

bg Heb. wings

bh of the

bi earth.

bj Ps. 29. 3.

bk 68. 33.

bl ch. 5. 9.

bm 9. 10.

bn 30. 26.

bo Rev. 15. 3.

6 For <sup>a</sup> he saith to the snow,  
<sup>1</sup> Be <sup>†</sup> thou <sup>†</sup> on the earth; <sup>†</sup> like-  
wise to the <sup>2</sup> small <sup>†</sup> rain, and  
to the <sup>3</sup> great rain of his  
strength.

7 He sealeth up the hand of  
every man; <sup>4</sup> that all men <sup>†</sup> may  
know his work.

8 Then the beasts <sup>5</sup> go into  
<sup>6</sup> dens, <sup>†</sup> and remain in their  
<sup>6</sup> places.

9 <sup>†</sup> Out of <sup>7</sup> the south <sup>†</sup> cometh  
the <sup>8</sup> whirlwind <sup>†</sup>; and cold out  
of the <sup>9</sup> north.

10 <sup>†</sup> By the breath of God  
<sup>1</sup> frost <sup>†</sup> is given: and the  
breadth of the waters is <sup>2</sup> strait-  
ened.

11 <sup>3</sup> Also by watering he wear-  
eth the thick cloud: he scat-  
tereth <sup>4</sup> his bright cloud <sup>†</sup>:

12 And it is turned round  
about by his <sup>4</sup> counsels: <sup>†</sup> that  
they may <sup>7</sup> do whatsoever he  
commandeth them upon the  
face of the <sup>5</sup> world in the  
earth.

13 <sup>8</sup> He causeth it to come, <sup>†</sup>  
<sup>6</sup> whether <sup>†</sup> for <sup>2</sup> correction, or  
<sup>†</sup> for his <sup>7</sup> land, or <sup>†</sup> for  
mercy <sup>8</sup>.

14 Harken unto this, O  
Job: stand still, and <sup>4</sup> con-  
sider the wondrous works of  
God.

15 Dost thou know <sup>9</sup> when  
God disposed them, and caused  
the light <sup>†</sup> of his cloud to  
shine?

16 <sup>†</sup> Dost thou know the  
balancings of the clouds, the  
wondrous works of <sup>9</sup> him which  
is perfect in knowledge?

17 <sup>†</sup> How thy garments <sup>†</sup> are  
warm, <sup>2</sup> when he quieteth the  
earth by <sup>†</sup> the south wind?

18 <sup>3</sup> Hast <sup>†</sup> thou with him  
<sup>†</sup> spread out the sky, <sup>†</sup> which is  
strong <sup>4</sup>, and as a molten look-  
ing glass <sup>†</sup>?

19 Teach us what we shall say  
unto him; for we cannot order  
our speech by reason of dark-  
ness.

20 Shall it be told him that  
I <sup>5</sup> speak? <sup>†</sup> if a man speak,  
surely he shall be <sup>†</sup> swallowed  
up <sup>7</sup>.

21 And now <sup>†</sup> men <sup>8</sup> see not the

are d.c. <sup>2</sup> s when the earth is still by reason of  
<sup>1</sup> as A.V. text. <sup>3</sup> s Canst <sup>4</sup> s as a molten mirror  
<sup>5</sup> s A would <sup>6</sup> s or should a man wish that he were  
<sup>7</sup> s as A.V. text <sup>8</sup> s y Or, cannot look on the  
light when it is bright in the skies, when the wind  
hath passed, and cleansed them

1 s Fall  
2 s shower  
of  
3 s showers  
of his  
mighty  
rain.  
4 s whom  
he hath  
made  
may  
know it.  
5 s  
6 s covers,  
7 s dens.  
8 s the  
chamber  
[See ch. 9.  
9] of the  
south  
9 s storm  
10 s Heb.  
scatter-  
ing  
winds.  
11 s ice  
12 s Or,  
congeal-  
ed  
13 s Yea,  
he ladeth  
the thick  
cloud  
with  
moist-  
ure; he  
spread-  
eth a-  
broad  
the cloud  
of his  
light-  
ning  
<sup>14</sup> s Heb.  
light.  
15 s guid-  
ance.  
16 s habit-  
able  
world:  
17 s Whether  
it be  
18 s Or,  
earth  
19 s A, that  
he cause  
it to  
come  
20 s how  
God lay-  
eth his  
charge  
upon  
them, and  
caus-  
eth the  
light-  
ning  
<sup>21</sup> s Heb.  
light.  
1 m Or,  
Thou  
whose  
gar-  
ments

R.V.	Man's weakness	JOB 38.	and ignorance.	R.V.
1 <sup>a</sup> bright 2 <sup>s</sup> skies 3 <sup>s</sup> Out of the north cometh golden splen- dour [ <sup>m</sup> Heb. gold:] God hath upon him 4 <sup>s</sup> ; 5 <sup>s</sup> ; 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, to judge- ment... he doeth no violence 8 <sup>s</sup> regardeth	° bright <sup>1</sup> light which <sup>t</sup> is <sup>1</sup> in the ° clouds <sup>1</sup> : but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them. 22 <sup>3c</sup> Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God <sup>is</sup> terrible majesty. 23 <i>Touching</i> the Almighty, <sup>d</sup> we cannot find him out: <sup>t</sup> <sup>e</sup> he <sup>is</sup> excellent in power <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>in</sup> judgment, and in plenty of justice: <sup>1</sup> he will not afflict. 24 Men do therefore <sup>2</sup> fear him: he <sup>2</sup> respecteth <sup>1</sup> not any <sup>t</sup> that are <sup>2</sup> wise of heart. <sup>3</sup> 7 <sup>s</sup> judgement and pteuous justice 9 <sup>a</sup> A space between ch. 37 & 38.	B.C.c.1520. <sup>a</sup> Heb. wings. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 104. 35. <sup>c</sup> Heb. Gold.  <sup>d</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 16. <sup>e</sup> ch. 36. 5. <sup>f</sup> ch. 18. 5. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 10. 15.  <sup>h</sup> Ps. 77. 19.  <sup>i</sup> Mat. 10. 28.  <sup>k</sup> Mat. 11. 25. <sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 26. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 9. 13.	13 That it might take hold of the "ends of the earth, 'that' ° the wicked ° might' be shaken out of it? 14 It is ° turned' as clay ° to' the seal; and 'they stand' ° as a garment <sup>6</sup> . 15 And from the wicked their light is withholden, and ° the high arm ° shall be' broken. 16 Hast thou ° entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the ° search of the depth <sup>1</sup> ? 17 Have ° the gates of death been ° opened' unto thee? or hast thou seen the ° doors' of the shadow of death? 18 Hast thou ° perceived' the breadth of the earth? declare <sup>3</sup> if thou knowest it all. 19 Where ° is the way ° where light dwelleth? ° and ° as for darkness, where ° is the place thereof <sup>5</sup> ? 20 That thou shouldest take it ° to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldest ° know' the paths ° to the house thereof? 21 ° Knowest thou it, because' thou wast then born <sup>2</sup> ? or be- cause' the number of thy days ° is great <sup>2</sup> ? 22 Hast thou entered ° into' ° the ° treasures' of the snow <sup>2</sup> ? or hast thou seen the ° trea- sures' of the hail, 23 ° Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war? 24 ° By what way is the light parted, ° which scattereth the east wind' upon the earth? 25 Who ° hath <sup>1</sup> divided a water- course for the overflowing of waters, <sup>1</sup> or a way for the light- ning of ° thunder; 26 To cause it to rain on ° the earth, ° where no man ° is; ° on the wilderness, wherein ° there is no man; 27 ° To satisfy the ° desolate and waste' ground; and to cause the ° bud of the tender herb' to spring forth? 28 ° Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew? 29 Out of whose womb came the ice? and the ° hoary frost of heaven, who hath ° gendered it? 30 The waters ° are ° hid as	1 <sup>s</sup> and  2 <sup>s</sup> changed 3 <sup>s</sup> under 4 <sup>s</sup> all things stand forth 5 <sup>m</sup> Or, as in a garment 6 <sup>s</sup> ; 7 <sup>s</sup> is 8 <sup>s</sup> recesses [ <sup>m</sup> Or, search] of the deep 9 <sup>s</sup> re- vealed 1 <sup>s</sup> gates 2 <sup>s</sup> compre- hended 3 <sup>a</sup> , 4 <sup>s</sup> to the dwelling of light, 5 <sup>s</sup> ;  6 <sup>s</sup> discern 7 <sup>s</sup> Doubt- less, thou knowest, for 8 <sup>s</sup> , and 9 <sup>s</sup> ! 1 <sup>s</sup> trea- suries 2 <sup>s</sup> , 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, Which is the way to the place where the light is &c. 4 <sup>s</sup> or the east wind scattered 5 <sup>s</sup> cleft a channel for the water- flood, 6 <sup>a</sup> the 7 <sup>s</sup> a land 8 <sup>s</sup> waste and deso- late 9 <sup>s</sup> tender grass <sup>m</sup> Or, green- sward 1 <sup>m</sup> Or, given it birth 2 <sup>m</sup> Or, are con- gealed like stone 3 <sup>s</sup> hidden as with
CHAPTER 38.				
°1 God challengeth Job to answer. 4 God, by his mighty works, convinceth Job of ignorance, 31 and of imbecility.				
1 <sup>s</sup> declare thou unto  2 <sup>m</sup> Heb. if thou knowest under- standing. 3 <sup>s</sup> deter- mined 4 <sup>m</sup> Or, seeing 5 <sup>s</sup> were 6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. sockets. 7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. made to sink.  8 <sup>m</sup> Or, and issued 9 <sup>s</sup> ;  1 <sup>s</sup> pre- scribed [ <sup>m</sup> Heb. brake] for it my decree <sup>m</sup> Or, bound- ary  2 <sup>s</sup> began,  3 <sup>s</sup> its	THEN the LORD answered Job <sup>m</sup> out of the whirlwind, and said, 2 ° Who ° is this that darken- eth counsel by ° words without knowledge? 3 ° Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and ° answer thou <sup>1</sup> me. 4 ° Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, ° if thou hast understanding. 5 Who ° hath laid <sup>1</sup> the measures thereof, ° if thou knowest? or who ° hath <sup>1</sup> stretched the line upon it? 6 Whereupon ° are the ° founda- tions thereof ° fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof; 7 When the morning stars sang together, and all ° the sons of God shouted for joy? 8 ° Or who shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, ° as if it had issued out of the womb <sup>2</sup> ? 9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkness a swaddlingband for it, 10 And ° brake up for it my decreed place <sup>1</sup> , and set bars and doors, 11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further <sup>1</sup> , and here shall ° thy proud waves ° be stayed? 12 Hast thou ° commanded the morning since thy days <sup>2</sup> ; ° and caused the dayspring to know his <sup>1</sup> place;	° So Ex. 19. 16, 18. 1 Kin. 19. 11. Ezek. 1. 4. Nah. 1. 3. <sup>n</sup> ch. 34. 35. & 42. 3. <sup>p</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 7. <sup>q</sup> ch. 40. 7. <sup>r</sup> Or, at.  <sup>t</sup> Heb. make me know.  <sup>u</sup> Ps. 104. 5. Prov. 8. 29. & 30. 4.  <sup>v</sup> Heb. if thou know- est under- standing. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 135. 7.  <sup>x</sup> Ex. 9. 18. Josh. 10. 11. Is. 30. 20. Ezek. 13. 11. 15. Rev. 16. 21.  <sup>y</sup> Heb. sockets. <sup>z</sup> Heb. made to sink? <sup>aa</sup> ch. 1. 6. <sup>ab</sup> ch. 28. 25. <sup>ac</sup> Gen. 1. 9. Ps. 33. 7. & 104. 5. Prov. 8. 29. Jer. 5. 22.  <sup>ad</sup> Ps. 107. 35. <sup>ae</sup> Or, exten- sioned my decree upon it. <sup>af</sup> ch. 25. 10. <sup>ag</sup> Ps. 147. 8. Jer. 14. 22.  <sup>ah</sup> Heb. the pride of thy waves. <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 89. 9. & 93. 4. <sup>aj</sup> Ps. 74. 16. & 148. 5. <sup>ak</sup> Ps. 147. 16.		

<sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. cohereth.  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> cluster  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, chain  
<sup>4</sup> Or, sweet influences] of the  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> lead  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> the  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, the signs of the Zodiac  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> their  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> the Bear with her train  
<sup>10</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. sons.  
<sup>11</sup> <sup>S</sup> the heavens  
<sup>12</sup> <sup>S</sup> establish  
<sup>13</sup> <sup>S</sup> a forth  
<sup>14</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, dark clouds  
<sup>15</sup> <sup>S</sup> mind  
<sup>16</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, meteor  
<sup>17</sup> <sup>S</sup> by  
<sup>18</sup> <sup>S</sup> pour out  
<sup>19</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. cause to lie down.  
<sup>20</sup> <sup>S</sup> runneth into a mass,  
<sup>21</sup> <sup>S</sup> A  
<sup>22</sup> <sup>S</sup> lioness? or satisfy  
<sup>23</sup> <sup>S</sup> S  
<sup>24</sup> <sup>S</sup> and  
<sup>25</sup> <sup>S</sup> S?

with a<sup>1</sup> stone, and the face of the deep<sup>2</sup> is<sup>3</sup> frozen.  
 31 Canst thou bind the<sup>4</sup> sweet influences of<sup>5</sup> Pleiades, or loose the bands of<sup>6</sup> Orion?  
 32 Canst thou<sup>7</sup> bring<sup>8</sup> forth<sup>9</sup> Mazzaroth<sup>10</sup> in<sup>11</sup> his<sup>12</sup> season? or canst thou<sup>13</sup> guide<sup>14</sup> Arcturus with his sons<sup>15</sup>?  
 33 Knowest thou<sup>16</sup> the ordinances of<sup>17</sup> heaven<sup>18</sup>? canst thou<sup>19</sup> set<sup>20</sup> the dominion thereof in the earth?  
 34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee?  
 35 Canst thou send<sup>21</sup> lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, 'Here we<sup>22</sup> are?'  
 36<sup>23</sup> Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart<sup>24</sup>?  
 37 Who can number the clouds<sup>25</sup> in<sup>26</sup> wisdom? or<sup>27</sup> who can<sup>28</sup> stay<sup>29</sup> the bottles of heaven,  
 38<sup>30</sup> When the dust<sup>31</sup> groweth into hardness,<sup>32</sup> and the clods cleave fast together?  
 39<sup>33</sup> Wilt thou hunt the prey for the<sup>34</sup> lion? or fill<sup>35</sup> the appetite of the young lions,  
 40 When they couch in<sup>36</sup> their dens, and abide in the covert to lie in wait?  
 41<sup>37</sup> Who provideth for the raven his cry<sup>38</sup>? when his young ones cry unto God,<sup>39</sup> they<sup>40</sup> wander for lack of meat<sup>41</sup>!

### CHAPTER 39.

<sup>1</sup> *Of the wild goats and hinds.* 5 *Of the wild ass.* 9 *The unicorn.* 13 *The peacock, stork, and ostrich.* 19 *The horse.* 26 *The hawk.* 27 *The eagle.*

**K**NOWEST thou the time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when<sup>1</sup> the hinds do calve?  
 2 Canst thou number the months<sup>2</sup> that they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?  
 3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young<sup>3</sup> ones<sup>4</sup>, they cast out their sorrows.  
 4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up<sup>5</sup> with corn<sup>6</sup>; they go forth, and return not<sup>7</sup> unto them.<sup>8</sup>  
 5<sup>9</sup> Who hath sent out the wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?  
 6<sup>10</sup> Whose house I have made

B.C.c.1520.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. salt places.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. is taken.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 37. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, The seven stars.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. Cima.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 9. 9.  
<sup>g</sup> Amos 5. 8.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. Cesit?  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. of the censor.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 3. 18.  
<sup>k</sup> Or, The twelve signs.  
<sup>l</sup> Heb. guide them.  
<sup>m</sup> Jer. 31. 33.  
<sup>n</sup> Num. 23. 22.  
<sup>o</sup> Deut. 33. 17.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. Lichold us?  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 32. 8.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 51. 6.  
<sup>w</sup> Eccles. 2. 26.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. who can cause to lie down.  
<sup>y</sup> Or, When the dust is turned into mire.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. is poured.  
<sup>aa</sup> Or, the feathers of the stork and ostrich.  
<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 104. 21.  
<sup>ac</sup> & 145. 15.  
<sup>ad</sup> Heb. the life.  
<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 147. 9.  
<sup>af</sup> Mat. 6. 26.  
<sup>ag</sup> Lam. 4. 3.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 20. 9.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. terror.

<sup>c</sup> Or, his feet dig.

<sup>d</sup> Jer. 8. 6.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. the armour.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 24. 5.

<sup>g</sup> Jer. 2. 24.

<sup>h</sup> Hos. 8. 9.

the wilderness, and the<sup>1</sup> barren<sup>2</sup> land his<sup>3</sup> dwellings.  
 7 He scorneth the<sup>4</sup> multitude<sup>5</sup> of the city, neither<sup>6</sup> regardeth he the crying<sup>7</sup> of the<sup>8</sup> driver.  
 8 The range of the mountains<sup>9</sup> is his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.  
 9<sup>10</sup> Will the<sup>11</sup> unicorn be willing<sup>12</sup> to serve thee<sup>13</sup>, or<sup>14</sup> abide by thy crib?  
 10 Canst thou bind the<sup>15</sup> unicorn<sup>16</sup> with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?  
 11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength<sup>17</sup> is great? or wilt thou leave<sup>18</sup> thy labour to him?  
 12 Wilt thou<sup>19</sup> believe<sup>20</sup> him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather<sup>21</sup> it into thy barn?<sup>22</sup>  
 13<sup>23</sup> Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or<sup>24</sup> wings and feathers unto the ostrich?<sup>25</sup>  
 14<sup>26</sup> Which<sup>27</sup> leaveth her eggs in<sup>28</sup> the earth, and warmeth them in<sup>29</sup> dust,  
 15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may<sup>30</sup> break<sup>31</sup> them.  
 16 She<sup>32</sup> is<sup>33</sup> hardened against her young ones, as<sup>34</sup> though<sup>35</sup> they were not<sup>36</sup> her's:<sup>37</sup> her labour<sup>38</sup> is in vain<sup>39</sup> without fear;  
 17 Because God hath<sup>40</sup> deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he<sup>41</sup> imparted to her understanding.  
 18 What time she<sup>42</sup> lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.  
 19<sup>43</sup> Hast thou given the horse<sup>44</sup> strength<sup>45</sup>? hast thou clothed his neck with<sup>46</sup> thunder?<sup>47</sup>  
 20<sup>48</sup> Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper<sup>49</sup>? the glory of his<sup>50</sup> nostrils<sup>51</sup> is<sup>52</sup> terrible.  
 21<sup>53</sup> He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in<sup>54</sup> his strength:<sup>55</sup> he goeth<sup>56</sup> on<sup>57</sup> to meet<sup>58</sup> the armed men.  
 22 He mocketh at fear, and is not<sup>59</sup> affrighted<sup>60</sup>; neither turneth he back from the sword.  
 23 Hast thou made him to leap as<sup>61</sup> a snorting<sup>62</sup> horse?<sup>63</sup> Heb. They paw.  
 24<sup>64</sup> Or, the weapons<sup>65</sup> dismayed

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> salt  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> dwelling place.  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> tumult  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> heareth he the shoutings  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, task-master  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> A  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> wild-ox be content  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>M</sup> See Num. 23. 22.  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> S? or will he  
<sup>10</sup> <sup>S</sup> wild-ox  
<sup>11</sup> <sup>S</sup> S to him thy labour  
<sup>12</sup> <sup>S</sup> confide in  
<sup>13</sup> <sup>S</sup> the corn of thy threshing-floor  
<sup>14</sup> <sup>S</sup> A The wing of the ostrich rejoiceth; but are her pinions and feathers kindly  
<sup>15</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, like the stork's  
<sup>16</sup> <sup>S</sup> S For she  
<sup>17</sup> <sup>S</sup> on  
<sup>18</sup> <sup>S</sup> the  
<sup>19</sup> <sup>S</sup> trample  
<sup>20</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, dealeth hardly with  
<sup>21</sup> <sup>S</sup> if  
<sup>22</sup> <sup>S</sup> hers: though  
<sup>23</sup> <sup>S</sup> be in vain, she  
<sup>24</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. made her to forget wisdom.  
<sup>25</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, rouseth herself up to fight  
<sup>26</sup> <sup>S</sup> A  
<sup>27</sup> <sup>S</sup> his might  
<sup>28</sup> <sup>S</sup> the quivering mane  
<sup>29</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. shaking.  
<sup>30</sup> <sup>S</sup> a locust  
<sup>31</sup> <sup>S</sup> out

1<sup>M</sup> Or,  
upon  
2<sup>S</sup> flash-  
ing  
3<sup>S</sup> javelin.  
4<sup>S</sup>;  
5<sup>M</sup> Or,  
Neither  
standeth  
he still  
at d.c.  
6<sup>S</sup> voice  
7<sup>S</sup> As oft  
as the  
trumpet  
soundeth  
he saith,  
Ha!  
8<sup>A</sup> ¶  
9<sup>S</sup> soar

1<sup>A</sup> and  
bath her  
lodging  
there,  
2<sup>S</sup> hold.  
3<sup>S</sup> spieth  
out  
4<sup>S</sup>;  
5<sup>A</sup> it  
6<sup>A</sup> A space  
between  
ch.39 & 40.

23 The quiver rattleth <sup>1</sup> against him, the <sup>2</sup> glittering <sup>1</sup> spear and the <sup>3</sup> shield.<sup>1</sup>

24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage:<sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup>neither believeth he that <sup>†</sup>it is the <sup>6</sup>sound<sup>1</sup> of the trumpet.

25 <sup>7</sup>He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha;<sup>1</sup> and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

26 <sup>8</sup>Doth the hawk <sup>9</sup>fly<sup>1</sup> by thy wisdom, and stretch her wings toward the south?

27 Doth the eagle mount up <sup>10</sup>at thy command, and <sup>11</sup>make her nest on high?

28 She dwelleth <sup>12</sup>and abideth<sup>1</sup> on the rock, <sup>13</sup>upon the crag of the rock, and the strong <sup>14</sup>place.<sup>1</sup>

29 From thence she <sup>15</sup>seeketh<sup>1</sup> the prey<sup>4</sup>, and <sup>16</sup>her eyes behold<sup>5</sup> afar off.

30 Her young ones also suck up blood: and <sup>17</sup>where the slain <sup>18</sup>are, there <sup>19</sup>is she.<sup>6</sup>

## CHAPTER 40.

<sup>1</sup> Job humbleth himself to God. <sup>6</sup> God stirreth him up to shew his righteousness, power, and wisdom. <sup>15</sup> Of the behemoth.<sup>1</sup>

**M**OREOVER the LORD answered Job, and said,

2 Shall he that <sup>1</sup>contendeth<sup>1</sup> with the Almighty <sup>2</sup>instruct him<sup>1</sup>? he that <sup>3</sup>reproveth<sup>1</sup> God, let him answer it.<sup>9</sup>

3 ¶ Then Job answered the LORD, and said,

4 <sup>4</sup>Behold, I am <sup>5</sup>vile<sup>1</sup>; what shall I answer thee? <sup>6</sup>I will<sup>1</sup> lay mine hand upon my mouth.

5 Once have I spoken<sup>2</sup>; but <sup>7</sup>I will not answer<sup>3</sup>: yea <sup>8</sup>twice<sup>4</sup>; but I will proceed no further.<sup>5</sup>

6 ¶ Then <sup>6</sup>answered the LORD unto<sup>1</sup> Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

7 <sup>7</sup>Gird up thy loins now like a man: <sup>8</sup>I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

8 <sup>8</sup>Wilt thou <sup>9</sup>also<sup>1</sup> disannul my <sup>10</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup>? wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be <sup>11</sup>righteous<sup>1</sup>?

9 <sup>9</sup>Hast<sup>1</sup> thou an arm like God? <sup>10</sup>or<sup>1</sup> canst thou thunder with <sup>11</sup>a voice like him?

10 <sup>10</sup>Deck thyself now <sup>11</sup>with <sup>12</sup>majesty and excellency<sup>1</sup>; and array thyself with <sup>13</sup>glory and beauty.<sup>1</sup>

B.C.c.1520.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 2. 12.  
Dan. 4. 37.

<sup>b</sup> Or, the elephant, as some think.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. by thy mouth.  
<sup>d</sup> Jer. 49. 16.  
Obad. 4.

<sup>e</sup> Or, He setteth up.

<sup>f</sup> Mat. 24. 28.  
Luke 17. 37.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 104. 14.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 33. 13.

<sup>i</sup> Ezra 9. 6.  
ch. 42. 6.  
Ps. 51. 4.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. he oppresseth.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 29. 9.  
Ps. 39. 9.

<sup>m</sup> Or, If all any take him on his sight, or, bore his nose with a gin.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 41. 1, 2.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 38. 1.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 38. 3.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 42. 4.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 51. 4.

<sup>s</sup> Job. 5. 4.

<sup>t</sup> That is, *aschab*, or, a whirlpool.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 104. 26.  
Is. 27. 1.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. which thou drawest?

<sup>w</sup> Is. 37. 29.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 37. 4.  
Is. 29. 3, 4.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 93. 1.  
& 104. 1.

11 <sup>1</sup>Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold<sup>1</sup> every one <sup>2</sup>that is proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one <sup>3</sup>that is <sup>4</sup>proud, and bring him low; and tread down the wicked <sup>5</sup>in their place.<sup>1</sup>

13 Hide them in the dust together; <sup>6</sup>and<sup>1</sup> bind their faces in <sup>7</sup>secret.<sup>1</sup>

14 Then will I also confess <sup>8</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> thee that thine own right hand can save thee.

15 ¶ Behold now <sup>9</sup>behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

16 Lo now, his strength <sup>10</sup>is in his loins, and his force <sup>11</sup>is in the <sup>12</sup>navel<sup>1</sup> of his belly.

17 <sup>13</sup>He moveth his tail like a cedar: the sinews of his <sup>14</sup>stones are wrapped<sup>1</sup> together.

18 His bones <sup>15</sup>are as strong pieces<sup>1</sup> of brass; his <sup>16</sup>bones<sup>1</sup> are like bars of iron.

19 He <sup>17</sup>is the chief of the ways of God: <sup>18</sup>he <sup>19</sup>that made him can make his sword to approach unto him.

20 Surely the mountains <sup>20</sup>bring him forth food<sup>3</sup>, <sup>21</sup>where all the beasts of the field <sup>22</sup>play.

21 He lieth under the <sup>23</sup>shady<sup>1</sup> trees, in the covert of the reed, and <sup>24</sup>fens.<sup>1</sup>

22 The <sup>25</sup>shady<sup>1</sup> trees cover him <sup>26</sup>with their shadow; the willows of the brook compass him about.

23 Behold, <sup>27</sup>he drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into his mouth.

24 <sup>28</sup>He taketh it with his eyes: <sup>29</sup>his nose pierceth through snares.<sup>1</sup>

## CHAPTER 41.

<sup>1</sup> Of God's great power in the leviathan.<sup>1</sup>

**C**ANST thou draw out <sup>2</sup>leviathan with <sup>3</sup>an hook? or <sup>4</sup>his tongue with a cord <sup>5</sup>which thou lettest down<sup>1</sup>?

2 Canst thou <sup>6</sup>put <sup>7</sup>an hook<sup>1</sup> into his nose? or <sup>8</sup>bore<sup>1</sup> his jaw through with a <sup>9</sup>thorn<sup>1</sup>?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee? <sup>10</sup>will he speak soft <sup>11</sup>words unto thee?

4 Will he make a covenant

1<sup>S</sup> Pour forth the overflowings of thine anger; and look upon

2<sup>S</sup> where they stand.

3<sup>S</sup> the hidden place.

4<sup>S</sup> of

5<sup>M</sup> That is, the hippopotamus.

6<sup>S</sup> muscles

7<sup>S</sup> thighs are knit

8<sup>S</sup> are as tubes

9<sup>S</sup> limbs

10<sup>M</sup> Or, ribs

11<sup>M</sup> Or, He that made him hath furnished him with his sword

12<sup>A</sup> only

13<sup>S</sup>;

14<sup>A</sup> do

15<sup>S</sup> lotus

16<sup>S</sup> the fen.

17<sup>S</sup> if a river overflow

18<sup>M</sup> Or, be violent,

19<sup>S</sup> he trembleth not: he is confident, though Jordan swell even to his mouth.

20<sup>S</sup> Shall any take him when he is on the watch, or pierce through his nose with a snare?

21<sup>S</sup> [Ch.

22<sup>S</sup> in Heb.]

23<sup>M</sup> That is, the crocodile.

24<sup>S</sup> a fish

25<sup>S</sup> A press down

26<sup>S</sup> a rope

27<sup>M</sup> Heb. a rope of rushes.

28<sup>S</sup> pierce

29<sup>S</sup> hook

30<sup>M</sup> r, spike

31<sup>A</sup> ur



1 S., that  
thou  
shouldst

2 S. bands  
of fisher-  
men  
make  
traffic

3 S. ;  
4 S. ;  
5 S. and do

6 M [Ch. 41.  
1 in Heb.]

7 A he

8 S he that  
can

9 S first  
given  
unto

1 S him ?  
2 S keep  
silence  
concern-  
ing his  
limbs,

nor his  
mighty  
strength,

3 S strip  
off his  
outer  
garment?

[M Heb.  
uncover  
the face  
of his  
garment]

who  
shall  
come  
within

4 S round  
about his  
teeth is  
terror.

5 M as A.V.  
text.

6 A strong

7 M Or,  
courses

of scales

Heb.  
channels

of shields.

8 S are

9 S ;

10 S His

needings

flash  
forth  
light,

11 S torches,

12 S as smoke

goeth,

13 S and  
burning  
rushes.

14 S forth  
from

15 S abhor

16 S terror

17 S upon  
him

with thee<sup>1</sup>? wilt thou<sup>2</sup> take  
him for a servant for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as  
with a bird? or wilt thou bind  
him for thy maidens?

6 Shall the<sup>2</sup> companions make  
a banquet<sup>1</sup> of him? shall they  
part him among the mer-  
chants?

7 Canst thou fill his skin with  
barbed irons<sup>3</sup>? or his head  
with fish spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him<sup>4</sup>,  
remember the battle, <sup>5</sup>do' no  
more.

9 <sup>6</sup>Behold, the hope of him  
is in vain: shall not <sup>†</sup>one be  
cast down even at the sight of  
him?

10 None <sup>†</sup>is so fierce that <sup>†</sup>dare  
stir him up: who then is <sup>5</sup>able  
to <sup>†</sup>stand before me?

11 Who hath <sup>9</sup>prevented<sup>1</sup> me,  
that I should repay <sup>1</sup>him?<sup>2</sup>  
<sup>4</sup>whatsoever is under the whole  
heaven is mine.

12 I will not <sup>2</sup>conceal his parts,  
nor his power,<sup>1</sup> nor his comely  
proportion.

13 Who can <sup>3</sup>discover the face  
of his garment? or who can  
come to him <sup>†</sup>with<sup>1</sup> his double  
bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of  
his face? <sup>4</sup>his teeth are terrible  
round about.<sup>1</sup>

15 His <sup>5</sup>scales <sup>6</sup>are<sup>1</sup> his pride,  
shut up together as with a close  
seal.

16 One is so near to another,  
that no air can come between  
them.

17 They are joined one to an-  
other,<sup>1</sup> they stick together,  
that they cannot be sundered.

18 <sup>8</sup>By his needings a light  
doth shine,<sup>1</sup> and his eyes <sup>†</sup>are  
like the eyelids of the morning.

19 Out of his mouth go burn-  
ing <sup>9</sup>lamps,<sup>1</sup> and sparks of  
fire leap <sup>†</sup>out.<sup>1</sup>

20 Out of his nostrils <sup>2</sup>goeth  
smoke,<sup>1</sup> as <sup>0</sup>out<sup>1</sup> of a seething  
pot <sup>3</sup>or caldron.<sup>1</sup>

21 His breath kindleth coals,  
and a flame goeth <sup>4</sup>out of<sup>1</sup> his  
mouth.

22 In his neck <sup>5</sup>remaineth<sup>1</sup>  
strength, and <sup>6</sup>sorrow is turned  
into joy<sup>1</sup> before him.

23 <sup>2</sup>The flakes of his flesh are  
joined together: they are firm  
in themselves<sup>1</sup>; they cannot  
be moved.

B.C.c.1520.

<sup>a</sup> Or, breast-  
plate.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. Sharp  
pieces of  
potsherd.

<sup>c</sup> Rom. 11. 35.

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 19. 5.  
Deut. 10. 14.  
Ps. 24. 1.  
& 50. 12.  
1 Cor. 10. 25,  
28.

<sup>e</sup> Or, who  
behave  
themselves  
without  
fear.

<sup>f</sup> Or, within.

<sup>g</sup> Heb.  
strong  
pieces of  
shields.

<sup>h</sup> Gen. 18. 14.  
Mat. 19. 26.  
Mark 10. 27.  
& 14. 36.  
Luke 18. 27.

<sup>i</sup> Or, no  
thought of  
thine can  
be hinder-  
ed.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 38. 2.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 40. 5.  
& 131. 1.  
& 139. 6.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 28. 3.  
& 40. 7.

<sup>n</sup> Heb.  
sorrow  
rejoiceth.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. The  
findings

<sup>q</sup> Ezra 9. 6.  
ch. 40. 4.

24 His heart is as firm as a  
stone; yea, <sup>1</sup>as hard<sup>1</sup> as <sup>0</sup>a  
piece of<sup>1</sup> the nether <sup>†</sup>millstone.

25 When he raiseth <sup>2</sup>up him-  
self,<sup>1</sup> the mighty are afraid:  
by reason of <sup>3</sup>breakings they  
purify<sup>1</sup> themselves.

26 <sup>4</sup>The sword of him that  
layeth at him cannot hold:<sup>1</sup>  
the spear, the dart, nor the  
<sup>5</sup>habergeon.<sup>1</sup>

27 He <sup>6</sup>esteemeth<sup>1</sup> iron as  
straw, and brass as rotten  
wood.

28 The <sup>7</sup>arrow cannot make  
him flee: slingstones are turned  
with him into stubble.

29 <sup>8</sup>Darts<sup>1</sup> are counted as  
stubble: he laugheth at the  
<sup>9</sup>shaking of a spear.<sup>1</sup>

30 <sup>10</sup>Sharp stones are under  
him<sup>1</sup>: he spreadeth <sup>2</sup>sharp  
pointed things<sup>1</sup> upon the mire.

31 He maketh the deep to  
boil like a pot: he maketh the  
sea like <sup>0</sup>a pot of<sup>1</sup> ointment.

32 He maketh a path to shine  
after him; <sup>†</sup>one would think  
the deep <sup>†</sup>to be hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not  
his like, <sup>3</sup>who<sup>1</sup> is made with-  
out fear.

34 He beholdeth <sup>4</sup>all high  
things:<sup>1</sup> he <sup>†</sup>is <sup>0</sup>a<sup>1</sup> king over  
all the <sup>5</sup>children<sup>1</sup> of pride.<sup>6</sup>

## CHAPTER 42.

<sup>01</sup> Job submitteth himself unto God.  
<sup>†</sup> God, preferring Job's cause, maketh  
his friends submit themselves, and  
accepteth him. 10 He magnifieth and  
blesseth Job. 16 Job's age and death.<sup>1</sup>

THEN Job answered the  
LORD, and said,

2 I know that thou <sup>h</sup>canst  
do <sup>7</sup>every thing,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup>that <sup>6</sup>no  
<sup>5</sup>thought can be withholden  
from thee.<sup>1</sup>

3 <sup>9</sup>Who <sup>†</sup>is <sup>1</sup>he<sup>1</sup> that hideth  
counsel without knowledge?  
therefore have I uttered that

<sup>2</sup> I understood not<sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup>things  
too wonderful for me, which I  
knew not.

4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I  
will speak<sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup><sup>5</sup>m I will demand  
of thee, and declare thou unto  
me.

5 I <sup>6</sup>have<sup>1</sup> heard of thee by  
the hearing of the ear<sup>4</sup>:<sup>1</sup> but  
now mine eye seeth thee<sup>3</sup>.

6 Wherefore I <sup>7</sup>abhor my-  
self, and repent in dust and  
ashes.<sup>8</sup>

7 ¶ And it was <sup>†</sup>so, that after

1 S firm  
2 S himself  
up,

3 S conster-  
nation  
they are  
beside

4 S If one  
lay at  
him with  
the sword, it

cannot  
avail;  
nor

5 S pointed  
shaft.

6 M Or,  
coat of  
mail

7 S count-  
eth

8 M Heb.  
son of  
the bow.

9 S Clubs

10 S rushing  
of the  
javelin.

11 S His  
under-  
parts are  
like sharp

potsherds

12 S as it  
were a  
thresh-  
ing wain

13 S that

14 S every  
thing  
that is  
high:

15 S sons

16 M See

ch. 28. 8.

17 A space  
between  
ch. 41 & 42.

7 S all  
things,

8 S purpose  
of thine  
can be re-  
strained.

9 M See

ch. 38. 2.

10 S this

11 A which

12 S ,

13 S ;

14 M See

ch. 38. 3,  
40. 7.

15 S had

16 M Or,  
loathe  
my words

17 A space  
between  
ver. 6 & 7.

	the LORD had spoken these words unto Job, the LORD said to Eliphaz the Temanite, My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for ye have not spoken of me <sup>†</sup> the thing that is right, as my servant Job <sup>†</sup> hath.	B.C.c.1520.	been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his house: and they bemoaned him, and comforted him <sup>1</sup> over <sup>1</sup> all the evil that the LORD had brought upon him: every man also gave him a <sup>2</sup> piece of money, and every one <sup>2</sup> an earring <sup>1</sup> of gold.	<sup>1</sup> S concerning
<sup>1</sup> S Now therefore,	8 <sup>1</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> take unto you <sup>o</sup> now <sup>1</sup> a seven bullocks and seven rams, and <sup>c</sup> go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my servant Job shall <sup>e</sup> pray for you <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for <sup>j</sup> him will I accept <sup>s</sup> : lest I deal <sup>1</sup> with you <sup>†</sup> after your folly <sup>†</sup> , in that <sup>†</sup> ye have not spoken of me <sup>†</sup> the thing <sup>s</sup> which is <sup>1</sup> right, <sup>e</sup> like <sup>1</sup> my servant Job <sup>7</sup> .	<sup>a</sup> Num. 23. 1. <sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 7. James 5. 11. <sup>c</sup> Mat. 5. 24. <sup>d</sup> See ch. 1. 3.	12 So the LORD blessed <sup>b</sup> the latter end of Job more than his beginning: <sup>4</sup> for <sup>1</sup> he had <sup>4</sup> fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand <sup>5</sup> she asses. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>2</sup> M Heb. kestah. <sup>3</sup> S a ring <sup>4</sup> S and <sup>5</sup> S she- asses.
<sup>2</sup> S ; <sup>3</sup> S, that I deal not <sup>4</sup> S ; for <sup>5</sup> S that is <sup>6</sup> S as <sup>7</sup> A hath	9 So Eliphaz the Temanite and Bildad the Shuhite <sup>†</sup> and Zophar the Naamathite went, and did according as the LORD commanded them: <sup>s</sup> the LORD <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> accepted <sup>h</sup> Job.	<sup>e</sup> Gen. 29. 17. James 5. 15. 16. <sup>f</sup> 1 John 5. 16. <sup>j</sup> Heb. his face, or, person. 1 Sam. 25. 35. Mal. 1. 8. <sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 2.	13 <sup>9</sup> He had also seven sons and three daughters.	
<sup>8</sup> A and	10 <sup>4</sup> And the LORD turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: <sup>9</sup> also <sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>†</sup> gave Job <sup>m</sup> twice as much as he had before.	<sup>h</sup> Heb. the face of Job. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 14. 7. 129. 1. <sup>k</sup> ch. 5. 26. Prov. 3. 16. <sup>l</sup> Heb. added all that had been to Job unto the double. <sup>m</sup> Is. 40. 2. <sup>n</sup> See ch. 19. 13. <sup>p</sup> Gen. 25. 8.	14 And he called the name of the first, <sup>6</sup> Jemima <sup>1</sup> ; and the name of the second, <sup>7</sup> Kezia <sup>1</sup> ; and the name of the third, Keren-happuch.	<sup>6</sup> S Je- nimah <sup>7</sup> S Keziah
<sup>9</sup> S and	11 Then came there unto him <sup>n</sup> all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had		15 And in all the land were no women found <sup>†</sup> so fair as the daughters of Job: and their father gave them inheritance among their brethren.	<sup>8</sup> S And after this Job lived
			16 <sup>8</sup> After this <sup>k</sup> lived Job <sup>1</sup> an hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, <sup>e</sup> even four generations.	
			17 So Job died, <sup>†</sup> being old and <sup>p</sup> full of days.	

"THE  
°BOOK OF" \*PSALMS.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>9</sup> Arranged as poetry throughout.

<sup>1</sup> A BOOK I.

PSALM 1.

<sup>o</sup>1 The happiness of the godly. <sup>4</sup> The unhappiness of the ungodly.

<sup>1</sup> BLESSED <sup>†</sup>is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the <sup>2d</sup>ungodly, <sup>1</sup>nor standeth in the way of sinners, <sup>e</sup>nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

<sup>2</sup> But <sup>9</sup>his delight <sup>†</sup>is in the law of the LORD; <sup>h</sup>and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

<sup>3</sup> And he shall be like a tree <sup>k</sup>planted by the <sup>3</sup>rivers <sup>1</sup>of water, that bringeth forth <sup>4</sup>his fruit in <sup>4</sup>his season <sup>6</sup>; his leaf also <sup>6</sup>shall <sup>n</sup>not <sup>n</sup>wither; and <sup>7</sup>whatsoever he doeth shall <sup>7</sup>prosper.

<sup>4</sup> The <sup>s</sup>ungodly <sup>1</sup>are not

<sup>a</sup> Luke 20. 42.  
Acts 1. 20.  
<sup>b</sup> Job 21. 18.  
Ps. 35. 5.  
Is. 17. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> 28. 5.  
Hos. 13. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Prov. 4. 14.  
<sup>e</sup> Or, wicked.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 26. 4.  
Jer. 15. 17.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 37. 38.  
Nah. 1. 7.  
John 10. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 19.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 119. 35.  
47. 92.  
<sup>j</sup> Josh. 1. 8.  
Ps. 119. 137.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 46. 6.  
Acts 4. 25.  
<sup>l</sup> Jer. 17. 8.  
Ezek. 47. 12.  
<sup>m</sup> Or, tumultuously  
reasonably.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. meditate.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. fade.  
<sup>p</sup> Gen. 39. 25.  
Ps. 129. 2.  
Is. 3. 10.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 45. 7.  
John 1. 41.

so <sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup> but <sup>†</sup>are <sup>b</sup>like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

<sup>5</sup> Therefore the <sup>s</sup>ungodly <sup>1</sup>shall not stand in the <sup>4</sup>judgment, <sup>1</sup>nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

<sup>6</sup> For <sup>†</sup>the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the <sup>3</sup>ungodly <sup>1</sup>shall perish.

PSALM 2.

<sup>o</sup>1 The Kingdom of Christ. <sup>10</sup> Kings are exhorted to accept it.

<sup>W</sup>HY <sup>†</sup>do the <sup>6</sup>heathen <sup>7</sup>rage, and the <sup>s</sup>people <sup>1</sup>imagine a vain thing?

<sup>2</sup> The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his <sup>2</sup>anointed, saying,

<sup>2</sup> S ;  
<sup>3</sup> S wicked  
<sup>4</sup> S judgment,  
<sup>5</sup> A space between Ps. 1 & 2 (and so throughout).  
<sup>6</sup> S nations  
<sup>7</sup> M Or, tumultuously assemble  
<sup>8</sup> S peoples  
<sup>9</sup> M Or, meditate

	3 <sup>a</sup> Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Jer. 5. 5. Luke 19. 14. Prov. 21. 31. Is. 43. 11. Jer. 3. 23. Hos. 13. 4. Jonah 2. 9. Rev. 7. 10. 19. 1. Ps. 11. 4. Ps. 37. 13. 19. 8. Prov. 1. 26. Or, trouble. Heb. appointed. Or, overseer. Hab. 3. 19. Heb. upon the hill of my holiness. 2 Sam. 5. 7. Or, for a decree. Acts 13. 33. Heb. 1. 5. 5. 5. Ps. 22. 27. 72. 8. 89. 27. Dan. 7. 13. 14. See John 17. 4. 5. 19. 15. Or, be gracious unto me. Rev. 59. 23. Ps. 2. 27. 12. 5. 2 Tim. 2. 19. 2 Pet. 2. 9. Eph. 4. 26. Heb. 12. 23. Ps. 77. 6. 2 Cor. 13. 5. Phil. 2. 12. Gen. 41. 40. 1 Sam. 10. 1. John 5. 25. Deut. 33. 19. Ps. 50. 14. 51. 19. 2 Sam. 15. 12. Rev. 16. 17. Ps. 37. 3. 62. 8. Ps. 34. 8. 84. 12. Prov. 16. 20. Is. 30. 18. Jer. 17. 7. Rom. 9. 33. 10. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 6. Num. 6. 26. Ps. 80. 3. 7. 19. 135. 4. Is. 9. 3. 2 Sam. 15-18. 2 Sam. 15. 12. 16. 15. Job 11. 15. 19. Ps. 3. 5. Lev. 23. 18. 36. 5. Deut. 12. 10. 2 Sam. 16. 8. Ps. 71. 11. Gen. 15. 1. Ps. 25. 7. 119. 114. Or, about. Ps. 27. 6. Ps. 34. 4. Ps. 2. 5. 43. 3. 19. 9. Lev. 26. 6. Ps. 4. 8. Prov. 3. 24. Ps. 3. 4. Ps. 27. 3. Ps. 65. 2. Ps. 30. 5. 58. 13. 130. 6. Job 16. 10. 29. 17. 58. 6. Lam. 3. 30.	4 <sup>c</sup> He that sitteth in the heavens <sup>d</sup> shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision. 5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and <sup>e</sup> vex them in his sore displeasure. <sup>3</sup> 6 Yet <sup>f</sup> have I <sup>g</sup> set my king upon my holy hill of Zion. 7 I will <sup>h</sup> declare <sup>i</sup> the decree: the LORD <sup>j</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> said unto me, <sup>k</sup> Thou <sup>l</sup> art my <sup>m</sup> Son <sup>1</sup> ; this day have I begotten thee. 8 <sup>n</sup> Ask of me, and I <sup>o</sup> shall give thee the <sup>p</sup> heathen <sup>q</sup> for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth <sup>r</sup> for thy possession. 9 <sup>s</sup> Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. 10 <sup>t</sup> Be wise now therefore, <sup>u</sup> O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth. 11 <sup>v</sup> Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice <sup>w</sup> with trembling. 12 <sup>x</sup> Kiss the <sup>y</sup> Son, <sup>1</sup> lest he be angry, and ye perish <sup>z</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the way, <sup>aa</sup> when <sup>ab</sup> his wrath <sup>ac</sup> is kindled but a little. <sup>1</sup> <sup>ad</sup> Blessed <sup>ae</sup> are all they that <sup>af</sup> put their trust in him.	<sup>a</sup> Jer. 5. 5. Luke 19. 14. Prov. 21. 31. Is. 43. 11. Jer. 3. 23. Hos. 13. 4. Jonah 2. 9. Rev. 7. 10. 19. 1. Ps. 11. 4. Ps. 37. 13. 19. 8. Prov. 1. 26. Or, trouble. Heb. appointed. Or, overseer. Hab. 3. 19. Heb. upon the hill of my holiness. 2 Sam. 5. 7. Or, for a decree. Acts 13. 33. Heb. 1. 5. 5. 5. Ps. 22. 27. 72. 8. 89. 27. Dan. 7. 13. 14. See John 17. 4. 5. 19. 15. Or, be gracious unto me. Rev. 59. 23. Ps. 2. 27. 12. 5. 2 Tim. 2. 19. 2 Pet. 2. 9. Eph. 4. 26. Heb. 12. 23. Ps. 77. 6. 2 Cor. 13. 5. Phil. 2. 12. Gen. 41. 40. 1 Sam. 10. 1. John 5. 25. Deut. 33. 19. Ps. 50. 14. 51. 19. 2 Sam. 15. 12. Rev. 16. 17. Ps. 37. 3. 62. 8. Ps. 34. 8. 84. 12. Prov. 16. 20. Is. 30. 18. Jer. 17. 7. Rom. 9. 33. 10. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 6. Num. 6. 26. Ps. 80. 3. 7. 19. 135. 4. Is. 9. 3. 2 Sam. 15-18. 2 Sam. 15. 12. 16. 15. Job 11. 15. 19. Ps. 3. 5. Lev. 23. 18. 36. 5. Deut. 12. 10. 2 Sam. 16. 8. Ps. 71. 11. Gen. 15. 1. Ps. 25. 7. 119. 114. Or, about. Ps. 27. 6. Ps. 34. 4. Ps. 2. 5. 43. 3. 19. 9. Lev. 26. 6. Ps. 4. 8. Prov. 3. 24. Ps. 3. 4. Ps. 27. 3. Ps. 65. 2. Ps. 30. 5. 58. 13. 130. 6. Job 16. 10. 29. 17. 58. 6. Lam. 3. 30.	cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the <sup>1</sup> ungodly. <sup>1</sup> 8 <sup>2b</sup> Salvation <sup>†</sup> belongeth unto the LORD: thy blessing <sup>3is</sup> upon thy people. Selah.  PSALM 4. <sup>o1</sup> David prayeth for audience. 6 Man's happiness is in God's favour. <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> To <sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup> chief <sup>1</sup> Musician <sup>6</sup> on Neginoth, <sup>1</sup> A Psalm of David. <sup>7</sup> HEAR <sup>1</sup> me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me <sup>1</sup> when I was in distress <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>1m</sup> have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. 2 O ye sons of men, how long <sup>2</sup> will ye turn my glory into shame <sup>1</sup> ? how long will ye love vanity, <sup>†</sup> and seek after <sup>3</sup> leaving <sup>1</sup> ? Selah. 3 But know that <sup>2</sup> the LORD hath set apart <sup>4</sup> him that is godly for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto him. 4 <sup>5</sup> Stand in awe, and sin not: <sup>6</sup> commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Selah. 5 Offer <sup>7</sup> the sacrifices of righteousness, and <sup>8</sup> put your trust in the LORD. 6 <sup>9</sup> There be many <sup>1</sup> that say, Who will shew us <sup>any</sup> good? <sup>c</sup> LORD, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us. 7 Thou hast put <sup>d</sup> gladness in my heart, more than <sup>7</sup> in the time that <sup>1</sup> their corn and their wine <sup>8</sup> increased. 8 <sup>9</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> both lay me down <sup>o</sup> in peace, <sup>1</sup> and sleep: <sup>h</sup> for thou, LORD, <sup>1</sup> only <sup>1</sup> makest me dwell in safety.  PSALM 5. <sup>o4</sup> David favoureth not the wicked. 7 David, professing his faith, prayeth unto God to guide him. <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> To <sup>1</sup> the chief Musician <sup>3</sup> upon Nehiloth, <sup>1</sup> A Psalm of David. GIVE ear to my words, O LORD, consider my meditation. 2 Hearken unto the <sup>7</sup> voice of my cry, my King, and my God: for <sup>u</sup> unto thee <sup>4</sup> will <sup>1</sup> I pray. 3 <sup>5</sup> My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O LORD <sup>1</sup> ; in the morning will I <sup>6</sup> direct <sup>1</sup> my prayer unto thee, and will <sup>7</sup> look up. <sup>1</sup> 4 For thou <sup>†</sup> art not a God that	<sup>1</sup> wicked. <sup>2</sup> Or, Victory <sup>3</sup> be  <sup>4</sup> For <sup>5</sup> Chief (and so throughout) <sup>6</sup> ; on stringed instruments. <sup>7</sup> Answer <sup>8</sup> ; thou hast set me at large <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> Or, Be gracious unto me <sup>2</sup> shall my glory be turned into dishonour <sup>3</sup> false-hood <sup>4</sup> Or, one that he favoureth <sup>5</sup> Or, Be ye angry <sup>6</sup> Many there be  <sup>7</sup> they have when <sup>8</sup> are <sup>9</sup> In peace will I <sup>1</sup> alone <sup>2</sup> Or, in solitude
1 A space after vv. 3, 6, & 9.	2 M Or, trouble 3 S : 4 S I have 5 S tell of 6 S son 7 S will 8 S nations 9 S Now therefore be wise, 1 M Some ancient Versions render, Lay hold of (or, Receive) instruction- others, Worship in purity. 2 S son, 3 S in 4 S for 5 S will [M Or, may] soon be kindled. 6 M Or, Happy 7 M Or, take refuge					
	PSALM 3. <sup>o</sup> The security of God's protection. <sup>1</sup> A Psalm of David, <sup>e</sup> when he fled from Absalom his son. LORD, <sup>†</sup> how are <sup>8</sup> they increased that trouble me <sup>1</sup> ! many <sup>†</sup> are they that rise up against me. 2 Many <sup>†</sup> there be which say <sup>9</sup> of my soul, <sup>†</sup> There is no <sup>1</sup> help for him in God. <sup>2</sup> Selah. <sup>1</sup> 3 But thou, O LORD, <sup>†</sup> art <sup>ka</sup> shield <sup>3†</sup> for <sup>1</sup> me; my glory, and <sup>m</sup> the lifter up of mine head. 4 I <sup>†</sup> cried <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD with my voice, and <sup>n</sup> he <sup>†</sup> heard <sup>1</sup> me out of his <sup>h</sup> holy hill. Selah. 5 <sup>q</sup> I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the LORD <sup>†</sup> sustained <sup>1</sup> me. 6 <sup>†</sup> I will not be afraid of ten thousands of <sup>7</sup> people, that have set <sup>†</sup> themselves against me round about. 7 Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God: <sup>7</sup> for thou hast smitten all mine enemies <sup>†</sup> upon the					
2 M Or, to 1 M Or, salvation 3 S [Selah (and so throughout) 3 S about 4 S cry 5 S answer-eth 6 S sust-aineth 7 A the						

1 S evil  
M Or, *The evil*  
M Or, *Fools*  
S lies  
4 S abhorreth the blood-thirsty  
5 S in the multitude of thy loving-kindness will I come into thy house:  
6 M Or, *them that lie in wait for me*  
7 S plain  
8 M Or, *steadfastness*  
9 M Or, *a yawning gulf*  
1 S :  
2 M Heb. *make smooth their tongue.*  
3 S Hold them guilty,  
4 M Or, *from their counsels*  
5 S :  
thrust  
6 M Or, *So shall all those ... rejoice, they shall ever shout ... and thou shalt defend them: they also ... shall be joyful in thee*  
7 S :  
8 S O LORD, thou wilt compass him with favour

hath pleasure in wickedness: <sup>1</sup>neither shall evil dwell<sup>1</sup> with thee.  
5 <sup>2a</sup>The foolish<sup>1</sup> shall not stand<sup>b</sup> in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity.  
6 <sup>d</sup>Thou shalt destroy them that speak <sup>3</sup>'leasing': <sup>e</sup>the LORD <sup>f</sup>'will abhor <sup>7</sup>'the bloody' and deceitful man.  
7 But as for me, <sup>5</sup>I will come *into* thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: *and*<sup>1</sup> in thy fear will I worship <sup>i</sup>toward <sup>k</sup>thy holy temple.  
8 <sup>m</sup>Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of <sup>6m</sup>mine enemies; <sup>n</sup>'make thy way' <sup>o</sup>'straight' before my face.  
9 For <sup>t</sup>there is no <sup>8q</sup>faithfulness <sup>r</sup>in their mouth; their inward part <sup>tis</sup> <sup>9e</sup>very wickedness; <sup>1</sup>'<sup>u</sup>their throat <sup>tis</sup> an open sepulchre; <sup>x</sup>they <sup>2</sup>'flatter with their tongue.  
10 <sup>3y</sup>Destroy thou them, <sup>1</sup>O God; <sup>2</sup>'let them fall <sup>4a</sup>'by their own counsels'; cast<sup>1</sup> them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have rebelled against thee.  
11 <sup>6</sup>But let all those that put their trust in thee <sup>e</sup>'rejoice': <sup>1</sup>let them ever shout for joy, because <sup>9</sup>thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee.  
12 For thou<sup>o</sup>, LORD, <sup>k</sup>wilt bless the righteous; <sup>8</sup>with favour wilt thou <sup>m</sup>compass him<sup>1</sup> as <sup>t</sup>with a shield.  
6 M Or, *So shall all those ... rejoice, they shall ever shout ... and thou shalt defend them: they also ... shall be joyful in thee*  
7 S :  
8 S O LORD, thou wilt compass him with favour

**PSALM 6.**

*David's complaint in his sickness.*

<sup>1</sup>To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>2</sup> on Neginoth <sup>r</sup>upon Sheminith,<sup>1</sup> A Psalm of David.  
O <sup>e</sup>LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.  
2 <sup>2</sup>Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for I <sup>3am</sup> weak': O LORD, <sup>2</sup>heal me; for my bones are vexed.  
3 My soul <sup>4</sup>'is also' sore vexed: <sup>5</sup>but<sup>1</sup> thou, O LORD, <sup>6</sup>"how long?  
4 Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: <sup>7</sup>'oh' save me for thy <sup>8</sup>'mercies'<sup>1</sup> sake.  
5 <sup>9</sup>'For in death <sup>t</sup>there is no

<sup>a</sup> Hab. 1. 13.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. *before thine eyes.*  
<sup>c</sup> Or, *every night.*  
<sup>d</sup> Rev. 21. 8.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 55. 23.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. *the man of bloods and deceit.*  
<sup>g</sup> Job 17. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 31. 9.  
<sup>i</sup> & 38. 10.  
<sup>j</sup> & 88. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Lam. 5. 17.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 119. 115.  
<sup>m</sup> Mat. 7. 23.  
<sup>n</sup> & 25. 41.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 13. 27.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 24.  
<sup>q</sup> 39. 35, 38.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 28. 2.  
<sup>s</sup> & 152. 7.  
<sup>t</sup> & 138. 4.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. *the temple of thy holiness.*  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 3. 4.  
<sup>w</sup> M Ps. 25. 5.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. *those which observe me.*  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 27. 11.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 25. 4.  
<sup>aa</sup> & 27. 11.  
<sup>ab</sup> Or, *steadfastness.*  
<sup>ac</sup> Heb. *in his mouth.*  
<sup>ad</sup> that is, *in the mouth of any of them.*  
<sup>ae</sup> Heb. *wickednesses.*  
<sup>af</sup> Luke 11. 44.  
<sup>ag</sup> Rom. 3. 13.  
<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 62. 4.  
<sup>ai</sup> Or, *Make them guilty.*  
<sup>aj</sup> 2 Sam. 15. 31.  
<sup>ak</sup> & 17. 14, 23.  
<sup>al</sup> Or, *from their counsels.*  
<sup>am</sup> Hab. 3. 1.  
<sup>an</sup> 2 Sam. 16. d Or, *business.*  
<sup>ao</sup> Ec. 65. 13.  
<sup>ap</sup> Ps. 31. 15.  
<sup>aq</sup> Heb. *thou coverest over, or, protectest them.*  
<sup>ar</sup> Is. 38. 13.  
<sup>as</sup> Ps. 50. 22.  
<sup>at</sup> Ps. 115. 13.  
<sup>au</sup> Heb. *not a deliverer.*  
<sup>av</sup> Heb. *crown him.*  
<sup>aw</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 7. 8.  
<sup>ax</sup> 1 Sam. 24. 11.  
<sup>ay</sup> 1 Sam. 24. 7. & 26. 9.  
<sup>az</sup> Or, *upon the eighth See*  
<sup>ba</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 21.  
<sup>bb</sup> Ps. 12. title.  
<sup>bc</sup> Ps. 38. 1.  
<sup>bd</sup> Jer. 10. 24.  
<sup>be</sup> & 40. 28.  
<sup>bf</sup> Ps. 94. 2.  
<sup>bg</sup> Ps. 41. 4.  
<sup>bh</sup> Ps. 44. 23.  
<sup>bi</sup> Hos. 6. 1.  
<sup>bj</sup> Ps. 40. 13.  
<sup>bk</sup> Ps. 30. 9.  
<sup>bl</sup> & 88. 11.  
<sup>bm</sup> & 115. 17.  
<sup>bn</sup> & 138. 17.  
<sup>bo</sup> Ps. 18. 29.  
<sup>bp</sup> Ps. 18. 29.  
<sup>bq</sup> & 35. 24.

remembrance of thee: in <sup>1</sup>the grave<sup>1</sup> who shall give thee thanks?  
6 I am weary with my groaning; <sup>2c</sup>all the<sup>1</sup> night make I my bed to swim; I water my couch with my tears.  
7 <sup>9</sup>Mine eye <sup>3</sup>'is consumed' because of grief; it waxeth old because of all mine <sup>4</sup>'enemies.'  
8 <sup>8</sup>Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the LORD hath <sup>7</sup>'heard the voice of my weeping.  
9 The LORD hath heard my supplication; the LORD will receive my prayer.  
10 <sup>6</sup>Let all<sup>1</sup> mine enemies <sup>6</sup>'be ashamed and sore vexed: <sup>7</sup>let them return *and*<sup>1</sup> be ashamed suddenly.

**PSALM 7.**

<sup>o1</sup> David prayeth against the malice of his enemies. 10 By faith he seeth his defence.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>b</sup>Shiggaion of David, which he sang unto the LORD, <sup>c</sup>'concerning the <sup>d</sup>words of Cush <sup>e</sup>'the<sup>1</sup> Benjamite.

O LORD my God, in thee do I <sup>1</sup>'put my trust: <sup>7</sup>'save me from all them that <sup>1</sup>'persecute' me, and deliver me:  
2 <sup>h</sup>Lest he tear my soul like a lion, <sup>i</sup>'rending <sup>t</sup>it in pieces, while <sup>t</sup>there is <sup>i</sup>'none to deliver.  
3 O LORD my God, <sup>n</sup>'if I have done this; if there be <sup>2</sup>'iniquity in my hands;  
4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, <sup>9</sup>I have delivered him that without cause <sup>2</sup>'is mine enemy':)  
5 Let the enemy <sup>3</sup>'persecute' my soul, and <sup>4</sup>'take it; yea, let him tread <sup>6</sup>'down my life upon' the earth, and lay <sup>6</sup>'mine honour' in the dust. Selah.  
6 Arise, O LORD, in thine anger, <sup>7</sup>'lift up thyself' because of <sup>9</sup>'the rage of mine <sup>8</sup>'enemies'; and <sup>9</sup>'awake for me' to the judgment *that* thou hast commanded.<sup>1</sup>  
7 <sup>1</sup>'So shall' the congregation of the <sup>2</sup>'people' compass thee about: <sup>3</sup>'for their sakes therefore' return thou on high.  
8 The LORD <sup>4</sup>'shall judge the people': judge me, O LORD, <sup>5</sup>'according to my righteousness,

1 S Sheol  
M See Gen. 37. 35.  
2 S every  
3 S wasteth away  
4 S adversaries.  
5 S All  
6 A shall  
7 S they shall turn back, they shall  
8 S a  
9 M Or, *take refuge*  
1 S pursue  
2 S was mine adversary  
3 S pursue  
4 S overtake it;  
5 S my life down to  
6 S my glory  
7 S against  
8 S adversaries  
9 S : thou hast commanded judgement.  
1 S And let M Or, *So shall*  
2 S people  
3 S and over them  
4 S ministers  
5 S judgement to the peoples



	and °according <sup>1</sup> to mine integrity <sup>1†</sup> <i>that</i> is in me.	<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 27. Heb. 2. 8.	thy hands; °thou hast put all †things under his feet:	
<sup>1</sup> M Or, be it unto me	9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end <sup>2</sup> ; but establish <sup>3</sup> the just <sup>1</sup> : °for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>Flocks and oxen all of them.</i>	7 °All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field;	
<sup>2</sup> S		<sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 139. 1. Jer. 11. 20. & 17. 10. & 20. 12. Rev. 2. 23.	8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, °and <sup>1</sup> †whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas.	
<sup>3</sup> S thou theright- eous	10 °My °defence is of <sup>1</sup> God, which saveth the °upright in heart.	<sup>d</sup> Heb. <i>My buckler is upon God.</i> <sup>e</sup> Ps. 125. 4. <sup>f</sup> ver. 1.	9 °O LORD <sup>1</sup> our Lord, how <sup>1</sup> excellent †is thy name in all the earth!	<sup>1</sup> A,
<sup>4</sup> S shield is with		<sup>g</sup> Or, God is a righteous judge.		
<sup>5</sup> S is a righteous judge, yea, a God that <sup>h</sup> hath indig- nation	11 °God °judgeth the right- eous, and God is angry with the wicked <sup>1</sup> every day.	<sup>i</sup> Ps. 125. 4. <sup>j</sup> ver. 1.		
<sup>6</sup> M Or, Surely he will again vict	12 °If °he <sup>1</sup> turn not, he will °whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.	<sup>k</sup> Or, God is a righteous judge. <sup>l</sup> Deut. 32. 41.		
<sup>7</sup> S a man maketh his ar- rows fiery shafts.	13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; °he °ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.			
<sup>8</sup> S ; yea, he	14 °Behold, he travaileth with iniquity <sup>9</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.	<sup>m</sup> Deut. 32. 23, 42. Ps. 64. 7. <sup>n</sup> Job 15. 35. Is. 33. 11. & 59. 4. James 1. 15. <sup>o</sup> Ps. 5. 11.	<sup>2</sup> To <sup>1</sup> the chief Musician <sup>3</sup> upon Muth-labben, <sup>1</sup> A Psalm of David.	<sup>2</sup> S For <sup>3</sup> S ; set to Muth- labben.
<sup>1</sup> A hath	15 °He <sup>1</sup> made a pit, and digged it, °and is fallen into the ditch †which he made.	<sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>He hath digged a pit.</i> <sup>q</sup> Est. 7. 10. Job 4. 8. Ps. 9. 15. & 10. 2. & 35. 8. & 94. 25. & 141. 10. Prov. 5. 22. & 26. 27. Eccles. 10. 8.	I WILL °praise thee, O LORD, <sup>1</sup> with my whole heart; I will shew forth all thy marvellous works.	<sup>4</sup> S give thanks unto the LORD
<sup>2</sup> S vio- lence	16 °His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his °violent dealing <sup>1</sup> shall come down upon his own pate.	<sup>r</sup> Ps. 56. 2. & 83. 15. <sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 32. Est. 9. 25.	2 I will be glad and °rejoice <sup>1</sup> in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O °thou °most High. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>5</sup> S exult <sup>6</sup> S Most High. <sup>7</sup> M Or, Most High; because mine &c.
<sup>3</sup> S give thanks unto	17 I will °praise <sup>1</sup> the LORD according to his righteousness; and will sing praise to the name of the LORD °most high. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>t</sup> Heb. <i>thou hast made my judgment.</i> <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>in righteousness.</i> <sup>v</sup> Deut. 9. 14. Prov. 10. 7.	3 When mine enemies °are turned <sup>1</sup> back, they °shall fall <sup>1</sup> and perish at thy presence.	<sup>8</sup> S stumble <sup>9</sup> S right- eously.
<sup>4</sup> S Most High.		<sup>w</sup> Heb. <i>thou hast made my judgment.</i> <sup>x</sup> Heb. <i>in righteousness.</i> <sup>y</sup> Deut. 9. 14. Prov. 10. 7.	4 For °thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou satest in the throne judging °right. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> S na- tions, <sup>2</sup> M Or, heathen
		<sup>z</sup> Or, The destructions of the enemy are come to a perpetual end: and their cities hast thou destroyed, &c. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 81. & 84. title. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 142. 13. <sup>ac</sup> Ps. 113. 4. <sup>ad</sup> Ps. 102. 12. <sup>ae</sup> Heb. 1. 11.	5 Thou hast rebuked the °heathen, <sup>1</sup> thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast °put <sup>2</sup> out their name for ever and ever.	<sup>3</sup> S The enemy are come to an end [M Or, O thou enemy, desola- tions are come to a perpe- tual end], they are deso- late for ever;
<sup>5</sup> S For <sup>6</sup> S ; set to the Gittith.	<sup>5</sup> To <sup>1</sup> the chief Musician <sup>6</sup> °upon Gittith, <sup>1</sup> A Psalm of David.	<sup>af</sup> See Mat. 11. 25. & 21. 16. <sup>ag</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 27. <sup>ah</sup> Heb. <i>founded.</i> <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 86. 13. & 98. 9. <sup>aj</sup> Ps. 44. 16. <sup>ak</sup> Ps. 111. 2. <sup>al</sup> Ps. 32. 7. & 37. 39. & 46. 1. & 91. 2.	6 °O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: °and °thou hast destroyed cities; their <sup>1</sup> memorial is perished °with them <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>4</sup> M Or, And their cities thou hast over- thrown
<sup>7</sup> A, <sup>8</sup> M So some ancient versions. The He- brew is obscure.	O LORD <sup>7</sup> our Lord, how °excellent †is thy name in all the earth! who °hast set thy glory °above <sup>1</sup> the heavens.	<sup>am</sup> Heb. 1. 11. <sup>an</sup> See Mat. 11. 25. & 21. 16. <sup>ao</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 27. <sup>ap</sup> Heb. <i>founded.</i> <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 86. 13. & 98. 9. <sup>ar</sup> Ps. 44. 16. <sup>as</sup> Ps. 111. 2. <sup>at</sup> Ps. 32. 7. & 37. 39. & 46. 1. & 91. 2.	7 °But the LORD °shall endure <sup>1</sup> for ever: he hath prepared his throne for °judgment <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>5</sup> S the cities which thou hast over- thrown
<sup>8</sup> S upon °Or, above	2 °Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou °ordained <sup>1</sup> strength <sup>7</sup> because of thine °enemies, <sup>1</sup> that thou mightest still °the enemy and the avenger.	<sup>au</sup> Heb. <i>an high place.</i> <sup>av</sup> Ps. 91. 14. <sup>aw</sup> Job 7. 17. Ps. 144. 3. Heb. 2. 6. <sup>ax</sup> Ps. 107. 22. <sup>ay</sup> Gen. 1. 26. & 28.	8 And °he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister °judgment <sup>1</sup> to the °people <sup>1</sup> in uprightness.	<sup>6</sup> S sith as Or, people
<sup>1</sup> S estab- lished	3 When I °consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained;		9 °The LORD also will be °a °refuge <sup>1</sup> for the oppressed, a °refuge <sup>1</sup> in times of trouble <sup>1</sup> .	
<sup>2</sup> S adver- saries,	4 °What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?		10 And they that °know thy name will put their trust in thee <sup>1</sup> : °for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.	
<sup>3</sup> S but	5 For thou hast made him °a little lower than °the angels, and hast crowned <sup>1</sup> him with glory and honour.		11 Sing praises to the LORD, which dwelleth in Zion: °de-	
<sup>4</sup> S God [M Or, the angels Heb. Elohim], and crownest	6 °Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of			

<sup>1</sup> M Or, peoples

<sup>2</sup> S For he that  
M Or, For when he maketh ... he remembereth  
<sup>3</sup> S poor.  
M Or, meek  
<sup>4</sup> S behold my affliction  
S ;  
A ;  
S ;  
M Or, saving help  
<sup>5</sup> S nations  
<sup>1</sup> S hath made himself known, he hath executed judgement  
<sup>2</sup> M Or, He snareth the wicked  
<sup>3</sup> A [  
<sup>4</sup> S return to Sheol, even  
<sup>5</sup> S ; nor  
<sup>6</sup> M Or, meek  
<sup>7</sup> S nations  
<sup>8</sup> S let

clare among the <sup>1</sup> people his doings.

<sup>12</sup> <sup>2</sup> When he <sup>1</sup> maketh inquisition for blood<sup>o</sup>, he <sup>1</sup> remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of the <sup>3</sup> humble.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>13</sup> Have mercy upon me, O LORD; <sup>4</sup> consider my trouble<sup>1</sup>, which <sup>1</sup> I suffer of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death<sup>5</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>14</sup> That <sup>1</sup> I may shew forth all thy praise<sup>6</sup> in the gates of the daughter of Zion<sup>7</sup>.<sup>1</sup> I will <sup>2</sup> rejoice in thy <sup>3</sup> salvation.

<sup>15</sup> The <sup>9</sup> heathen<sup>1</sup> are sunk down in the pit <sup>1</sup> that they made: in the net <sup>2</sup> which they hid is their own foot taken.

<sup>16</sup> The LORD <sup>1</sup> is <sup>9</sup> known by the judgment <sup>2</sup> which he executeth<sup>1</sup>: <sup>2</sup> the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands.  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> Higgaion. Selah.

<sup>17</sup> The wicked shall <sup>1</sup> be turned into hell, and <sup>1</sup> all the nations <sup>4</sup> that forget God.

<sup>18</sup> For the needy shall not alway be forgotten<sup>5</sup>: <sup>1</sup> the expectation of the <sup>9</sup> poor <sup>o</sup> shall not <sup>1</sup> perish for ever.

<sup>19</sup> Arise, O LORD; let not man prevail: let the <sup>1</sup> heathen<sup>1</sup> be judged in thy sight.

<sup>20</sup> Put them in fear, O LORD: <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> the nations <sup>o</sup> may <sup>1</sup> know themselves <sup>1</sup> to be but men. Selah.

### PSALM 10.

<sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> David complaineth to God of the outrage of the wicked. <sup>12</sup> He prayeth for remedy.<sup>1</sup>

**W**HY standest thou afar off, O LORD? <sup>1</sup> why hidest thou <sup>1</sup> thyself in times of trouble?

<sup>2</sup> <sup>9</sup> The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: <sup>1</sup> <sup>12</sup> let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

<sup>3</sup> For the wicked <sup>9</sup> boasteth of his <sup>1</sup> heart's desire, and <sup>2</sup> blasphemeth the covetous, whom the LORD abhorreth.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>4</sup> The wicked, <sup>3</sup> through<sup>1</sup> the pride of his countenance, <sup>4</sup> will not seek after God: <sup>2</sup> God is not in all his <sup>6</sup> thoughts.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> His ways are <sup>6</sup> always griev-

<sup>a</sup> Prov. 24. 7.  
Is. 26. 11.  
Gen. 9. 5.  
Ps. 12. 5.  
Ps. 32. 20.  
Eccles. 8. 11.  
Is. 56. 12.

<sup>o</sup> Or, afflicted.  
Rev. 18. 7.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. unto generation and generation.  
Rom. 3. 14.  
Heb. deceptions.  
Job 20. 12.  
Ps. 12. 2.

<sup>o</sup> Or, iniquity.  
Hab. 3. 14.  
Ps. 13. 5.  
Ps. 20. 5.  
Ps. 35. 9.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 17. 11.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. hide themselves.  
Ps. 7. 15, 16.  
Ps. 35. 8.  
Ps. 37. 6.  
Ps. 94. 23.

Prov. 5. 22.  
Ps. 22. 8.  
Ps. 35. 27.  
Ps. 17. 12.  
Mic. 7. 2.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. in the secret places.  
Ex. 7. 5.  
Ps. 14. 10, 31.  
Heb. He breaketh himself.

<sup>a</sup> That is, Meditation.  
Ps. 19. 14.  
Ps. 92. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> Or, into his strong parts.

Job 22. 13.  
Ps. 73. 11.  
Ps. 34. 7.  
Ezek. 8. 12.  
Ps. 9. 9.

<sup>d</sup> Job 8. 13.  
Ps. 50. 22.  
Ps. 12. 5.  
Prov. 23. 18.  
Ps. 24. 14.

<sup>f</sup> Mic. 5. 9.  
<sup>h</sup> Or, afflicted.  
Heb. leaveth.

2 Tim. 1. 12.  
Pet. 4. 19.  
Ps. 68. 5.  
Hos. 14. 3.

Ps. 37. 17.  
Ps. 29. 10.  
Ps. 145. 13.  
Jer. 10. 10.

Lam. 5. 19.  
Dan. 4. 34.  
Ps. 46. 26.  
1 Tim. 1. 17.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. in the pride of the wicked he doth persecute.  
Ps. 7. 16.  
Ps. 9. 15, 16.

Prov. 5. 22.  
Ps. 94. 4.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, established.  
1 Chr. 29. 18.  
Heb. and s.

<sup>o</sup> Or, the covetous blasphemeth himself, he abhorreth the LORD.  
Prov. 28. 4.  
Rom. 1. 32.  
Ps. 82. 5.  
Is. 11. 4.

ous; <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> thy <sup>1</sup> judgments<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> are far above out of his sight: <sup>1</sup> as for all his <sup>2</sup> enemies, <sup>1</sup> he puffeth at them.

<sup>6</sup> He <sup>1</sup> hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: <sup>4</sup> for I shall <sup>9</sup> never be<sup>1</sup> in adversity.

<sup>7</sup> His mouth is full of cursing and <sup>1</sup> deceit and <sup>5</sup> fraud<sup>1</sup>: <sup>2</sup> under his tongue <sup>1</sup> is mischief and <sup>6</sup> vanity.

<sup>8</sup> He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: <sup>2</sup> in the <sup>1</sup> secret<sup>1</sup> places doth he murder the innocent: <sup>9</sup> his eyes <sup>7</sup> are privily set against the <sup>9</sup> poor<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> He <sup>9</sup> lieth in wait <sup>2</sup> secretly<sup>1</sup> as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the poor, when he draweth him <sup>1</sup> into<sup>1</sup> his net.

<sup>10</sup> <sup>2</sup> He croucheth, <sup>3</sup> and humbleth himself, that the poor may <sup>1</sup> fall <sup>6</sup> by his strong ones.

<sup>11</sup> He <sup>1</sup> hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: <sup>2</sup> he hideth his face; he will never see <sup>1</sup> it.

<sup>12</sup> Arise, O LORD; O God, <sup>9</sup> lift up thine hand: forget not the <sup>5</sup> humble.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>13</sup> Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God<sup>6</sup>? he hath said<sup>1</sup> in his heart, Thou wilt not require <sup>1</sup> it<sup>7</sup>.

<sup>14</sup> Thou hast seen <sup>1</sup> it; for thou beholdest <sup>9</sup> mischief and spite, to <sup>9</sup> requite <sup>1</sup> it with<sup>1</sup> thy hand: the <sup>1</sup> poor<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> committeth <sup>2</sup> himself unto thee; <sup>3</sup> thou <sup>3</sup> art<sup>1</sup> the helper of the fatherless.

<sup>15</sup> Break thou the arm of the wicked <sup>4</sup> and the evil man: <sup>1</sup> seek out his wickedness <sup>1</sup> till thou find none.

<sup>16</sup> <sup>m</sup> The LORD <sup>1</sup> is King for ever and ever: the <sup>5</sup> heathen<sup>1</sup> are perished out of his land.

<sup>17</sup> LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the <sup>9</sup> humble<sup>1</sup>: thou wilt <sup>7</sup> prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:

<sup>18</sup> To <sup>2</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>8</sup> the man<sup>1</sup> of the earth may <sup>9</sup> no more <sup>a</sup> oppress<sup>1</sup>.

### PSALM 11.

<sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> David encourageth himself in God against his enemies. <sup>4</sup> The providence and justice of God.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician; <sup>1</sup> A Psalm of David.

<sup>1</sup> S judge-ments  
<sup>2</sup> S adver-saries,  
<sup>3</sup> S saith  
<sup>4</sup> S to all genera-tions I shall not be  
<sup>5</sup> S oppres-sion  
<sup>6</sup> Or, fraud  
<sup>7</sup> S iniquity.  
<sup>8</sup> S covert  
<sup>9</sup> S help-less  
<sup>10</sup> Or, hapless  
<sup>11</sup> S lurketh in the covert  
<sup>12</sup> S in  
<sup>13</sup> M An-other reading is, And being crushed.  
<sup>14</sup> S he boweth down, and the help-ers  
<sup>15</sup> M Or, hapless  
<sup>16</sup> S saith  
<sup>17</sup> S poor.  
<sup>18</sup> M Or, meek  
<sup>19</sup> S ; and say  
<sup>20</sup> S ?  
<sup>21</sup> M Or, travail and grief  
<sup>22</sup> S take it into  
<sup>23</sup> S helpless  
<sup>24</sup> M Or, hapless  
<sup>25</sup> S himself  
<sup>26</sup> S hast been  
<sup>27</sup> S ; and as for the evil man,  
<sup>28</sup> S nations  
<sup>29</sup> M Or, heathen  
<sup>30</sup> S meek  
<sup>31</sup> M Or, establish  
<sup>32</sup> S man which is  
<sup>33</sup> S he terrible  
<sup>34</sup> no more.

<sup>2</sup> S In the pride of the wicked the poor is hotly pursued;  
M Heb, is set on fire.  
Or, he doth hotly pursue the poor  
<sup>1</sup> M Or, They are taken

<sup>2</sup> S the covetous renounceth, yea, contemneth [M Or, revileth] the LORD. M Or, blesseth the covetous, but contemneth etc. S in <sup>4</sup> S saith, He will not require it. All his thoughts are, There is no God. S S firm [M Or, gracious] at all times;

R.V.	David prayeth for help.	PSALMS.	He complaineth of delay.	R.V.
<p><sup>1</sup> M Or, ye birds</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S the</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S shoot in darkness</p> <p><sup>4</sup> M Or, For the foundations are destroyed; what hath the righteous wrought?</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S LORD, his</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S ;</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S and burning wind</p> <p><sup>8</sup> S LORD is righteous; he</p> <p><sup>9</sup> M Or, righteous deeds</p> <p><sup>10</sup> S ; the upright shall behold his face.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> M as A.V. text.</p> <p><sup>12</sup> S For</p> <p><sup>13</sup> S ; set to the Sheminih.</p> <p><sup>14</sup> M Or, the eighth</p> <p><sup>15</sup> M Or, faithfulness</p> <p><sup>16</sup> S lip,</p> <p><sup>17</sup> A ,</p> <p><sup>18</sup> S great</p> <p><sup>19</sup> M Heb. with us.</p> <p><sup>20</sup> S spoiling</p> <p><sup>21</sup> M Or, in the safety he panteth for</p> <p><sup>22</sup> S at whom they puff.</p> <p><sup>23</sup> S ;</p> <p><sup>24</sup> S on the</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> IN the LORD put I my trust: <sup>2</sup> how say ye to my soul, Flee <sup>1</sup> as a bird to your mountain?</p> <p><sup>2</sup> For, lo, <sup>3</sup> the wicked bend <sup>2</sup> their bow, <sup>4</sup> they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may <sup>5</sup> privily shoot at the upright in heart.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?</p> <p><sup>4</sup> The LORD <sup>5</sup> is in his holy temple, the LORD'S <sup>6</sup> throne <sup>7</sup> is in heaven: <sup>8</sup> his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> The LORD <sup>6</sup> trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> Upon the wicked he shall rain <sup>7</sup> snares, <sup>8</sup> fire and brimstone, and <sup>9</sup> an horrible tempest: <sup>10</sup> this <sup>11</sup> shall be the portion of their cup.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> For the <sup>8</sup> righteous LORD <sup>9</sup> loveth <sup>10</sup> righteousness: <sup>11</sup> his countenance doth behold the upright.</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> Ps. 56. 11.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> See 1 Sam. 26. 19, 20.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> Heb. him; that is, every one of them.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Ps. 64. 3, 4.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> Heb. the vilest of the sons of men are exalted.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> Ps. 21. 12.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Heb. in darkness.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> Ps. 82. 5.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> Or, over-sweep.</p> <p><sup>10</sup> Hab. 2. 20.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> Ps. 2. 4.</p> <p><sup>12</sup> Is. 66. 1.</p> <p><sup>13</sup> Mat. 5. 34.</p> <p><sup>14</sup> &amp; 23. 22.</p> <p><sup>15</sup> Acts 7. 49.</p> <p><sup>16</sup> Rev. 4. 2.</p> <p><sup>17</sup> Ps. 33. 13.</p> <p><sup>18</sup> &amp; 34. 15, 16.</p> <p><sup>19</sup> &amp; 66. 7.</p> <p><sup>20</sup> Deut. 31. 17.</p> <p><sup>21</sup> Job 13. 24.</p> <p><sup>22</sup> Ps. 44. 24.</p> <p><sup>23</sup> &amp; 58. 14.</p> <p><sup>24</sup> &amp; 89. 46.</p> <p><sup>25</sup> Is. 38. 2.</p> <p><sup>26</sup> Gen. 22. 1.</p> <p><sup>27</sup> James 1. 12.</p> <p><sup>28</sup> 1 Gen. 19. 24.</p> <p><sup>29</sup> Ezek. 38. 22.</p> <p><sup>30</sup> Or, quick burning coals.</p> <p><sup>31</sup> Ezra 9. 8.</p> <p><sup>32</sup> Or, a burning tempest.</p> <p><sup>33</sup> Jer. 51. 39.</p> <p><sup>34</sup> See Gen. 44. 34.</p> <p><sup>35</sup> Ps. 75. 8.</p> <p><sup>36</sup> Ps. 25. 2.</p> <p><sup>37</sup> &amp; 35. 19.</p> <p><sup>38</sup> Ps. 45. 7.</p> <p><sup>39</sup> &amp; 146. 8.</p> <p><sup>40</sup> Job 36. 7.</p> <p><sup>41</sup> Ps. 33. 13.</p> <p><sup>42</sup> &amp; 34. 15.</p> <p><sup>43</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 12.</p> <p><sup>44</sup> Ps. 33. 21.</p> <p><sup>45</sup> &amp; 119. 17.</p> <p><sup>46</sup> Or, upon the eighth.</p> <p><sup>47</sup> Ps. 6. title.</p> <p><sup>48</sup> Or, Save.</p> <p><sup>49</sup> Ps. 57. 1.</p> <p><sup>50</sup> Mic. 7. 2.</p> <p><sup>51</sup> h Ps. 10. 7.</p> <p><sup>52</sup> i Ps. 10. 4.</p> <p><sup>53</sup> &amp; 53. 1, &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>54</sup> Ps. 25. 3.</p> <p><sup>55</sup> Jer. 9. 8.</p> <p><sup>56</sup> Rom. 16. 18.</p> <p><sup>57</sup> Heb. an heart and an hour.</p> <p><sup>58</sup> 1 Chr. 12. 33.</p> <p><sup>59</sup> m Gen. 6. 11.</p> <p><sup>60</sup> Rom. 3. 10.</p> <p><sup>61</sup> &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>62</sup> Ps. 22. 13.</p> <p><sup>63</sup> &amp; 102. 19.</p> <p><sup>64</sup> Heb. great things.</p> <p><sup>65</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 3.</p> <p><sup>66</sup> Heb. are with us.</p> <p><sup>67</sup> Rom. 3. 10-12.</p> <p><sup>68</sup> Heb. drinking.</p> <p><sup>69</sup> Ex. 3. 7, 8.</p> <p><sup>70</sup> Is. 33. 10.</p> <p><sup>71</sup> Or, would consume him.</p> <p><sup>72</sup> Ps. 10. 5.</p> <p><sup>73</sup> Jer. 10. 25.</p> <p><sup>74</sup> Amos 8. 4.</p> <p><sup>75</sup> Mic. 3. 3.</p> <p><sup>76</sup> Ps. 78. 6.</p> <p><sup>77</sup> Is. 64. 7.</p> <p><sup>78</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 31.</p> <p><sup>79</sup> Ps. 18. 30.</p> <p><sup>80</sup> &amp; 119. 140.</p> <p><sup>81</sup> Prov. 30. 5.</p> <p><sup>82</sup> Heb. they feared a fear.</p> <p><sup>83</sup> Ps. 53. 5.</p>	<p>LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> The wicked walk on every side, when <sup>1</sup> the vilest men are exalted.</p> <p>PSALM 13.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> David complaineth of delay in help.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> He boasteth of divine mercy.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.</p> <p>How long wilt thou forget me, O LORD? for ever? how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?</p> <p><sup>2</sup> How long shall I take counsel in my soul, <sup>3</sup> having sorrow in my heart <sup>4</sup> daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?</p> <p><sup>3</sup> Consider and <sup>4</sup> hear me, O LORD my God: <sup>5</sup> lighten mine eyes, <sup>6</sup> lest I sleep the sleep of death;</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; <sup>5</sup> and those that trouble me rejoice when I am moved.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> But I have <sup>6</sup> trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath <sup>7</sup> dealt bountifully with me.</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> S villeness is exalted among the sons of men.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S For</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S ;</p> <p><sup>4</sup> A, O LORD,</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S all the day</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S answer</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S lest mine adversaries</p> <p><sup>8</sup> S :</p>
	<p>PSALM 12.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> David, destitute of human comfort, craveth help of God. <sup>3</sup> God's judgments on the wicked.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> To the chief Musician <sup>3</sup> upon Sheminih, A Psalm of David.</p> <p>HELP, LORD; for <sup>2</sup> the godly man ceaseth; for <sup>4</sup> the faithful fail from among the children of men.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: <sup>3</sup> with flattering <sup>4</sup> lips <sup>5</sup> and with <sup>6</sup> a double heart <sup>7</sup> do they speak.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>5</sup> the tongue that speaketh <sup>6</sup> proud things:</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips <sup>2</sup> are <sup>3</sup> our own: who <sup>4</sup> is lord over us?</p> <p><sup>5</sup> For the <sup>6</sup> oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, <sup>7</sup> now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set <sup>8</sup> him in safety <sup>9</sup> from him that <sup>10</sup> puffeth at him.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> The words of the LORD <sup>7</sup> are <sup>8</sup> pure words: <sup>9</sup> as silver tried in a furnace <sup>10</sup> of earth, purified seven times.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Thou shalt keep them, O</p>			

1<sup>s</sup> put to shame  
2<sup>m</sup> Or, But  
3<sup>m</sup> Or, return-eth to  
4<sup>s</sup> then shall Jacob

6 Ye <sup>1</sup>have shamed<sup>1</sup> the counsel of the poor, <sup>2</sup>because the LORD <sup>†</sup>is his <sup>c</sup>refuge.  
7 <sup>†</sup>Oh that the salvation of Israel <sup>†</sup>were come out of Zion!  
<sup>c</sup>when the LORD <sup>3</sup>bringeth back the captivity of his people, <sup>4</sup>Jacob shall <sup>†</sup>rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

### PSALM 15.

<sup>o</sup> David describeth a citizen of Zion.<sup>1</sup>

A Psalm of David.

5<sup>s</sup> sojourn  
6<sup>m</sup> Heb. tent.

LORD, <sup>2</sup>who shall <sup>5†</sup>abide<sup>1</sup> in thy <sup>m</sup>tabernacle? who shall dwell in <sup>m</sup>thy holy hill?  
2<sup>p</sup> He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and <sup>s</sup>speaketh <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> truth in his heart.  
3 <sup>7†</sup>He that <sup>3</sup>backbiteth<sup>1</sup> not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his <sup>s</sup>neighbour,<sup>1</sup> <sup>1p</sup>nor <sup>†</sup>taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

7<sup>m</sup> Or, He slander-  
8<sup>s</sup> slander-  
9<sup>s</sup> friend,  
1<sup>m</sup> Or, his  
2<sup>s</sup> repro-  
bate is  
despised  
3<sup>m</sup> Or, He  
sweareth  
4<sup>m</sup> Some  
ancient  
versions  
have,  
to his  
friend.  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, He  
putteth

4 <sup>†</sup>In <sup>1</sup>whose eyes a <sup>2</sup>vile person is contemned<sup>1</sup>; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. <sup>3†</sup>He that <sup>†</sup>swareth <sup>†</sup>to <sup>†</sup>his own hurt, and changeth not.  
5 <sup>5†</sup>He that putteth not out his money to usury,<sup>9</sup> nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these <sup>†</sup>things <sup>†</sup>shall never be moved.

### PSALM 16.

<sup>o1</sup> David, in distrust of merits, and hatred of idolatry, fleeth to God for preservation. 5 He sheweth the hope of his calling, of the resurrection, and life everlasting.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>m</sup> Michtam of David.

6<sup>s</sup> I have said  
7<sup>m</sup> So the Sept., Vulg. and Syr. The Hebrew text as pointed reads, Thou hast said, O my soul.  
7<sup>m</sup> Or, the Lord  
8<sup>s</sup> I have no good beyond thee,  
9<sup>s</sup> As for  
1<sup>m</sup> Or, Unto  
5<sup>s</sup> they are the excellent  
2<sup>m</sup> Or. And the excellent... de-  
light: their de.  
2<sup>s</sup> exchange the Lord for  
3<sup>m</sup> Or, give gifts for

PRESERVE me, O God: <sup>1p</sup>for in thee do I put my trust.  
2 <sup>o</sup> My soul, thou hast said<sup>1</sup> unto the LORD, Thou <sup>†</sup>art <sup>7</sup>my Lord: <sup>8s</sup>my goodness extend-eth not to thee;<sup>1</sup>  
3 <sup>3</sup>But to<sup>1</sup> the saints that <sup>†</sup>are in the earth, <sup>†</sup>and to the excellent,<sup>1</sup> in whom <sup>†</sup>is all my delight.  
4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied <sup>†</sup>that <sup>2x</sup>hasten after<sup>1</sup> another god: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, <sup>2</sup>nor take <sup>o</sup>up<sup>1</sup> their names <sup>3</sup>into<sup>1</sup> my lips.

5 <sup>b</sup>The LORD <sup>†</sup>is the portion

<sup>a</sup> Heb. of my part.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 11. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 9. 9.  
<sup>d</sup> 122. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. who will give, &c.  
<sup>f</sup> Rom. 11. 26.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 53. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> Job 42. 10.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 136. 1.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 17. 3.  
<sup>k</sup> Acts 2. 25, &c.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 73. 23.  
<sup>m</sup> 110. 5.  
<sup>n</sup> 121. 5.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 15. 5.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 24. 3, &c.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. sojourn.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 2. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> 3. 4.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 39. 12.  
<sup>u</sup> 57. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 33. 15.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. dwell confidently.  
<sup>x</sup> Acts 2. 27, 31.  
<sup>y</sup> 14. 35.  
<sup>z</sup> 2ech. 8. 16.  
<sup>aa</sup> Eph. 4. 25.  
<sup>ab</sup> Lev. 19. 28.  
<sup>ac</sup> Num. 6. 6.  
<sup>ad</sup> Lev. 19. 16.  
<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 34. 13.  
<sup>af</sup> Ex. 23. 1.  
<sup>ag</sup> Or, receiveth, or, endureth.  
<sup>ah</sup> Mat. 7. 14.  
<sup>ai</sup> Ps. 17. 15.  
<sup>aj</sup> 21. 6.  
<sup>ak</sup> Mat. 5. 8.  
<sup>al</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 12.  
<sup>am</sup> 1 John 3. 2.  
<sup>an</sup> Ps. 36. 8.  
<sup>ao</sup> Est. 3. 8.  
<sup>ap</sup> Judg. 11. 35.  
<sup>aq</sup> Ex. 22. 25.  
<sup>ar</sup> Lev. 25. 36.  
<sup>as</sup> Deut. 23. 19.  
<sup>at</sup> Ezek. 18. 8.  
<sup>au</sup> Ex. 23. 8.  
<sup>av</sup> Deut. 16. 19.  
<sup>aw</sup> Heb. justice.  
<sup>ax</sup> Ps. 16. 8.  
<sup>ay</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 10.  
<sup>az</sup> Heb. without lips of deceit.  
<sup>ba</sup> Ps. 16. 7.  
<sup>bb</sup> Or, golden.  
<sup>bc</sup> Psalm of David.  
<sup>bd</sup> So Ps. 56-60.  
<sup>be</sup> Job 23. 10.  
<sup>bf</sup> Ps. 26. 2.  
<sup>bg</sup> 66. 10.  
<sup>bh</sup> 138. 2.  
<sup>bi</sup> Zech. 13. 9.  
<sup>bj</sup> Mal. 3. 2, 3.  
<sup>bk</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 7.  
<sup>bl</sup> Ps. 25. 21.  
<sup>bm</sup> Job 22. 3, 9.  
<sup>bn</sup> 35. 7.  
<sup>bo</sup> Ps. 50. 9.  
<sup>bp</sup> Rom. 11. 35.  
<sup>bq</sup> Ps. 119. 134.  
<sup>br</sup> Heb. be not moved.  
<sup>bs</sup> Ps. 116. 2.  
<sup>bt</sup> Or, give gifts to another.  
<sup>bu</sup> Ps. 31. 21.  
<sup>bv</sup> Ex. 23. 13.  
<sup>bw</sup> Josh. 23. 7.  
<sup>bx</sup> Hos. 2. 16, 17.  
<sup>by</sup> Or, that sweet thing which trust in thee that thou hast placed thy right hand.  
<sup>bz</sup> Dent. 32. 9.  
<sup>ca</sup> Ps. 73. 26.  
<sup>cb</sup> 119. 57.  
<sup>cc</sup> 142. 5.  
<sup>cd</sup> Jer. 10. 16.  
<sup>ce</sup> Lam. 3. 24.  
<sup>cf</sup> Dent. 32. 10.  
<sup>cg</sup> Zech. 2. 8.

<sup>a</sup> of mine inheritance and <sup>b</sup>of my cup: thou maintainest my lot.  
6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant <sup>†</sup>places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.  
7 I will bless the LORD, who hath given me counsel: <sup>1</sup>my reins <sup>o</sup>also<sup>1</sup> instruct me in the night seasons.  
8 <sup>9</sup>I have set the LORD always before me: because <sup>†</sup>he is at my right hand, <sup>†</sup>I shall not be moved.  
9 Therefore my heart is glad, <sup>†</sup>and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall <sup>2x</sup>rest in hope.<sup>1</sup>  
10 <sup>7</sup>For thou wilt not leave <sup>†</sup>my soul <sup>3</sup>in hell<sup>1</sup>; neither wilt thou suffer thine <sup>†</sup>Holy One<sup>1</sup> to see <sup>3</sup>corruption.  
11 Thou wilt shew me the <sup>†</sup>a path of life: <sup>b</sup>in thy presence <sup>†</sup>is fulness of joy; <sup>6c</sup>at<sup>1</sup> thy right hand <sup>†</sup>there are pleasures for evermore.

1<sup>a</sup> yea,  
2<sup>s</sup> dwell in safety.  
3<sup>m</sup> Or, confidently  
3<sup>s</sup> to Sheol  
4<sup>s</sup> holy  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, godly  
6<sup>m</sup> Or, beloved  
7<sup>s</sup> one  
8<sup>m</sup> Or, the pit  
9<sup>s</sup> in

### PSALM 17.

<sup>o1</sup> David craveth defence of God against his enemies. 10 He sheweth their pride, craft, and eagerness.<sup>1</sup>

A Prayer of David.

HEAR <sup>†</sup>the right, O LORD, <sup>†</sup>attend unto my cry<sup>7</sup>, give ear unto my prayer, <sup>†</sup>that goeth <sup>†</sup>not out of feigned lips.  
2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; <sup>8</sup>let thine eyes <sup>9</sup>behold the things that are equal.<sup>1</sup>  
3 Thou hast proved mine heart; <sup>†</sup>thou hast visited <sup>†</sup>me in the night; <sup>†</sup>thou hast tried me, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>shalt find<sup>1</sup> nothing; I am purposed <sup>†</sup>that my mouth shall not transgress.  
4 <sup>2</sup>Concerning<sup>1</sup> the works of men, by the word of thy lips I have kept <sup>†</sup>me from the <sup>3</sup>paths of the destroyer.<sup>1</sup>  
5 <sup>17</sup>Hold up my goings in thy paths, <sup>†</sup>that my footsteps <sup>†</sup>slip not.<sup>1</sup>  
6 <sup>†</sup>I have called upon thee, for thou wilt <sup>5</sup>hear<sup>1</sup> me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, and <sup>†</sup>hear my speech.  
7 <sup>†</sup>Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou <sup>†</sup>that savest <sup>o</sup>by thy right hand<sup>1</sup> them which put their trust in thee <sup>6</sup>from those that rise up against them<sup>7</sup>.  
8 <sup>c</sup>Keep me as the apple of

7<sup>s</sup>;  
8<sup>m</sup> Or, Thine eyes be-  
hold with equity  
9<sup>s</sup> look upon equity.  
10<sup>s</sup> finest  
11<sup>m</sup> Or, finest  
no evil purpose  
in me;  
my mouth  
&c.  
12<sup>s</sup> As for  
13<sup>s</sup> ways of the violent.  
14<sup>s</sup> My steps have held fast to thy paths, my feet have not slipped.  
15<sup>m</sup> answer  
16<sup>m</sup> Or, From those that rise up against thy right hand  
17<sup>a</sup>, by thy right hand





R.V.	David's psalm	PSALMS.	of thanksgiving.	R.V.
	my hands hath he recompensed me.		38 I <sup>1</sup> have wounded them <sup>1</sup> that they <sup>2</sup> were not <sup>1</sup> able to rise: they <sup>3</sup> are fallen <sup>1</sup> under my feet.	1 <sup>5</sup> will smite them through
	21 For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.	<sup>6</sup> Heb. caused to bow.	39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast <sup>4</sup> subdued under me those that rose up against me.	2 <sup>5</sup> shall not be
1 <sup>5</sup> judge-	22 For all his <sup>1</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> were before me, and I <sup>2</sup> did not put <sup>1</sup> away his statutes from me.	<sup>7</sup> Heb. with. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 25. 27.	40 Thou hast also <sup>5</sup> given me the necks of mine enemies; <sup>1</sup> that I might <sup>6</sup> destroy <sup>1</sup> them that hate me.	3 <sup>5</sup> shall fall
2 <sup>5</sup> put not	23 I was also <sup>3</sup> upright <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> before <sup>1</sup> him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.	<sup>8</sup> Job 27. 9. & 35. 12. Prov. 1. 28. Is. 1. 15. Jer. 11. 11. & 14. 12. Ezek. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4. Zech. 7. 13.	41 They cried, but <sup>†</sup> there was none to save <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> them <sup>1</sup> : <sup>†</sup> even unto the LORD, but he answered them not.	4 <sup>5</sup> Heb. caused to bow.
3 <sup>5</sup> perfect with	24 <sup>†</sup> Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands <sup>1</sup> in his eyesight.	<sup>9</sup> Heb. before his eyes. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 8. 32. <sup>2</sup> Zech. 10. 5. <sup>3</sup> 2 Sam. 2. 9. 10. & 3. 1. <sup>4</sup> Lev. 26. 23. 24. 27. 28. Prov. 3. 34. <sup>5</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 10. <sup>6</sup> Or, severle. <sup>7</sup> Is. 52. 15. & 55. 5.	42 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did <sup>7</sup> cast them out as the <sup>8</sup> dirt in <sup>1</sup> the streets.	5 <sup>5</sup> made mine enemies turn their backs unto me, <sup>6</sup> cut off
4 <sup>5</sup> the perfect	25 <sup>†</sup> With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with <sup>†</sup> an upright <sup>1</sup> man thou wilt shew thyself <sup>5</sup> upright <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>10</sup> Heb. before the hearing of the ear. <sup>1</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>2</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>3</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>4</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>5</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>6</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>7</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>8</sup> Or, broken. <sup>9</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>10</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>11</sup> Or, refined. <sup>12</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.	43 <sup>†</sup> Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; <sup>†</sup> and <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> thou <sup>1</sup> hast made me the head of the <sup>†</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> : <sup>†</sup> a people <sup>†</sup> whom I have not known shall serve me.	7 <sup>5</sup> Heb. empty. <sup>8</sup> 5 <sup>5</sup> Mir of
5 <sup>5</sup> perfect	26 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and <sup>†</sup> with the <sup>†</sup> froward <sup>1</sup> thou wilt <sup>†</sup> shew thyself froward.	<sup>13</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>14</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>15</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>16</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>17</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>18</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>19</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>20</sup> Or, broken. <sup>21</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>22</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>23</sup> Or, refined. <sup>24</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.	44 <sup>†</sup> As soon as they hear of me <sup>1</sup> , <sup>†</sup> they shall obey me: <sup>†</sup> the strangers <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>2</sup> submit themselves unto me.	9 <sup>5</sup> Or, wilt make <sup>1</sup> nations
6 <sup>5</sup> per-verse	27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but <sup>†</sup> wilt bring down <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> high looks <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>25</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>26</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>27</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>28</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>29</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>30</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>31</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>32</sup> Or, broken. <sup>33</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>34</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>35</sup> Or, refined. <sup>36</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.	45 <sup>†</sup> The strangers shall fade away, and <sup>3</sup> be afraid <sup>1</sup> out of their close places.	2 <sup>5</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience Heb. lie.
7 <sup>5</sup> the haughty eyes thou wilt bring down.	28 <sup>†</sup> For thou wilt light my <sup>3</sup> candle <sup>1</sup> : the LORD my God will <sup>†</sup> enlighten <sup>1</sup> my darkness.	<sup>37</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>38</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>39</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>40</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>41</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>42</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>43</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>44</sup> Or, broken. <sup>45</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>46</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>47</sup> Or, refined. <sup>48</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.	46 The LORD liveth; and blessed <sup>†</sup> be my rock; and <sup>†</sup> let <sup>1</sup> the God of my salvation <sup>5</sup> be exalted. <sup>1</sup>	3 <sup>5</sup> shall come trembling
8 <sup>5</sup> lamp	29 For by thee I <sup>†</sup> have <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> run <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> through <sup>1</sup> a troop; and by my God <sup>†</sup> have I leaped <sup>1</sup> over a wall.	<sup>49</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>50</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>51</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>52</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>53</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>54</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>55</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>56</sup> Or, broken. <sup>57</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>58</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>59</sup> Or, refined. <sup>60</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.	47 <sup>†</sup> It is God that <sup>†</sup> avengeth <sup>1</sup> me, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> subdueth <sup>1</sup> the people <sup>1</sup> under me.	4 <sup>5</sup> exalted be
9 <sup>5</sup> lighten	30 <sup>†</sup> As for God, <sup>†</sup> his way <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> is perfect: <sup>†</sup> the word of the LORD is <sup>†</sup> tried <sup>1</sup> : <sup>†</sup> he <sup>†</sup> is a <sup>†</sup> buckler <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> to all those <sup>1</sup> that trust in him.	<sup>61</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>62</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>63</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>64</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>65</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>66</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>67</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>68</sup> Or, broken. <sup>69</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>70</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>71</sup> Or, refined. <sup>72</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.	48 He <sup>†</sup> delivereth <sup>1</sup> me from mine enemies: yea, <sup>†</sup> thou liftest me up above <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> those <sup>1</sup> that rise up against me: thou <sup>†</sup> hast delivered <sup>1</sup> me from the <sup>†</sup> violent man.	5 <sup>5</sup> : <sup>6</sup> Even the God that ex-cuteh vengeance for
1 <sup>5</sup> upon M Or, through	31 <sup>†</sup> For who <sup>†</sup> is God <sup>5</sup> save the LORD? <sup>†</sup> or <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> who <sup>†</sup> is a rock <sup>1</sup> save <sup>1</sup> our God?	<sup>73</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>74</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>75</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>76</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>77</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>78</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>79</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>80</sup> Or, broken. <sup>81</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>82</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>83</sup> Or, refined. <sup>84</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.	49 <sup>†</sup> Therefore <sup>2</sup> will I <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the <sup>3</sup> heathen, and <sup>1</sup> sing praises unto thy name.	7 <sup>5</sup> peoples
2 <sup>5</sup> do I leap	32 <sup>†</sup> It is <sup>1</sup> God that <sup>†</sup> girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.	<sup>85</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>86</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>87</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>88</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>89</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>90</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>91</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>92</sup> Or, broken. <sup>93</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>94</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>95</sup> Or, refined. <sup>96</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.	50 <sup>†</sup> Great <sup>†</sup> deliverance giveth he to his king; and sheweth <sup>†</sup> mercy <sup>1</sup> to his anointed, to David <sup>1</sup> , and to his seed <sup>6</sup> un <sup>1</sup> for evermore.	8 <sup>5</sup> res-cueh
3 <sup>5</sup> ;	33 <sup>†</sup> He maketh my feet like hinds' feet <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> setteth me upon my high places.	<sup>97</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>98</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>99</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>100</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>101</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>102</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>103</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>104</sup> Or, broken. <sup>105</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>106</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>107</sup> Or, refined. <sup>108</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.	51 <sup>†</sup> The creatures shew God's glory. <sup>†</sup> The word his grace. <sup>†</sup> David prayeth for grace.	9 <sup>5</sup> them
4 <sup>5</sup> shield unto all them	34 <sup>†</sup> He teacheth my hands to war <sup>1</sup> , so that <sup>2</sup> a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.	<sup>109</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>110</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>111</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>112</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>113</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>114</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>115</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>116</sup> Or, broken. <sup>117</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>118</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>119</sup> Or, refined. <sup>120</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.	52 <sup>†</sup> To <sup>1</sup> the chief Musician <sup>5</sup> , A Psalm of David.	1 <sup>5</sup> deliver-est
5 <sup>5</sup> A,	35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and <sup>†</sup> thy <sup>3</sup> gentleness hath made me great.	<sup>121</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>122</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>123</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>124</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>125</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>126</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>127</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>128</sup> Or, broken. <sup>129</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>130</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>131</sup> Or, refined. <sup>132</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.	THE <sup>†</sup> heavens declare the glory of God: and the firmament sheweth his handywork.	2 <sup>5</sup> I will
6 <sup>5</sup> S and	36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, <sup>4</sup> that <sup>2</sup> my feet did not slip.	<sup>133</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>134</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>135</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>136</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>137</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>138</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>139</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>140</sup> Or, broken. <sup>141</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>142</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>143</sup> Or, refined. <sup>144</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.		3 <sup>5</sup> nations, and will
7 <sup>5</sup> S beside	37 I <sup>†</sup> have pursued <sup>1</sup> mine enemies, and <sup>†</sup> overtaken <sup>1</sup> them: neither <sup>†</sup> did <sup>1</sup> I turn again till they <sup>3</sup> were <sup>1</sup> consumed.	<sup>145</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>146</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>147</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>148</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>149</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>150</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>151</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>152</sup> Or, broken. <sup>153</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>154</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>155</sup> Or, refined. <sup>156</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.		4 <sup>5</sup> Heb. salva-tions.
8 <sup>5</sup> The		<sup>157</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>158</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>159</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>160</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>161</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>162</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>163</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>164</sup> Or, broken. <sup>165</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>166</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>167</sup> Or, refined. <sup>168</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.		5 <sup>5</sup> loving-kindness
9 <sup>5</sup> S :		<sup>169</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>170</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>171</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>172</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>173</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>174</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>175</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>176</sup> Or, broken. <sup>177</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>178</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>179</sup> Or, refined. <sup>180</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.		6 <sup>5</sup> A,
1 <sup>5</sup> S ;		<sup>181</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>182</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>183</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>184</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>185</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>186</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>187</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>188</sup> Or, broken. <sup>189</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>190</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>191</sup> Or, refined. <sup>192</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.		7 <sup>5</sup> For
2 <sup>5</sup> mine arms do bend a bow of brass.		<sup>193</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>194</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>195</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>196</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>197</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>198</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>199</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>200</sup> Or, broken. <sup>201</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>202</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>203</sup> Or, refined. <sup>204</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.		8 <sup>5</sup> S.
3 <sup>5</sup> M Or, conde-ension		<sup>205</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>206</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>207</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>208</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>209</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>210</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>211</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>212</sup> Or, broken. <sup>213</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>214</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>215</sup> Or, refined. <sup>216</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.		
4 <sup>5</sup> S and my feet		<sup>217</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>218</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>219</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>220</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>221</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>222</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>223</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>224</sup> Or, broken. <sup>225</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>226</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>227</sup> Or, refined. <sup>228</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.		
5 <sup>5</sup> Heb. ankles		<sup>229</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>230</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>231</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>232</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>233</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>234</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>235</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>236</sup> Or, broken. <sup>237</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>238</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>239</sup> Or, refined. <sup>240</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.		
6 <sup>5</sup> S have not shipped.		<sup>241</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>242</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>243</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>244</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>245</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>246</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>247</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>248</sup> Or, broken. <sup>249</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>250</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>251</sup> Or, refined. <sup>252</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.		
7 <sup>5</sup> S will pursue		<sup>253</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>254</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>255</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>256</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>257</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>258</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>259</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>260</sup> Or, broken. <sup>261</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>262</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>263</sup> Or, refined. <sup>264</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.		
8 <sup>5</sup> S over-take		<sup>265</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>266</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>267</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>268</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>269</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>270</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>271</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>272</sup> Or, broken. <sup>273</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>274</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>275</sup> Or, refined. <sup>276</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.		
9 <sup>5</sup> S will		<sup>277</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>278</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>279</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>280</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>281</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>282</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>283</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>284</sup> Or, broken. <sup>285</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>286</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>287</sup> Or, refined. <sup>288</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.		
10 <sup>5</sup> S are		<sup>289</sup> Ps. 101. 5. Prov. 6. 17. <sup>290</sup> Heb. the sons of the stranger. <sup>291</sup> Job 18. 6. <sup>292</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 66. 3. & 81. 15. <sup>293</sup> Or, yield feigned obedience. Heb. lie. <sup>294</sup> Or, lump. Job 29. 3. <sup>295</sup> Mic. 7. 17. <sup>296</sup> Or, broken. <sup>297</sup> Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 2. <sup>298</sup> Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 149. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>299</sup> Or, refined. <sup>300</sup> Heb. giveth avengements for me.		

R.V.	David prayeth for grace.	PSALMS.	Thanksgiving for victory.	R.V.
	2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. set thee on an high place.	name of the God of Jacob	
1 s ;	3 <sup>†</sup> There is no speech nor language ; <sup>10 e</sup> where ' their voice	<sup>b</sup> Heb. thy help.	<sup>1 a</sup> defend thee ;	1 s set thee up on high
2 s cannot be	<sup>2</sup> is not <sup>†</sup> heard.	<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 16	2 Send <sup>b</sup> thee help from <sup>c</sup> the sanctuary, and <sup>2 a</sup> strengthen	2 m Or, support
	4 <sup>†</sup> Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set	2 Chr. 20. 8.	thee out of Zion ;	3 m Or, meal offerings
3 m Heb. tent.	a <sup>3</sup> tabernacle for the sun,	<sup>d</sup> Heb. support thee.	3 Remember all thy <sup>3</sup> offerings, and <sup>4 g</sup> accept thy burnt sacrifice ; Selah.	4 m Heb. accept as fat.
	5 Which <sup>†</sup> is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, <sup>†</sup> and rejoiceth as a strong man to run <sup>4 a</sup> a race.	<sup>e</sup> Or, without these their voices heard.	4 <sup>h</sup> Grant thee <sup>5</sup> according to thine own heart, ' and fulfil all thy counsel.	5 s thy heart's desire.
4 s his course.	6 His going forth <sup>†</sup> is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it : and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. without their voice heard.	5 We will <sup>6 i</sup> rejoice ' in thy <sup>7</sup> salvation, and <sup>h</sup> in the name of our God we will set up	6 m Or, triumph
	7 <sup>†</sup> The <sup>7</sup> law of the LORD <sup>†</sup> is perfect, <sup>6 i</sup> ' converting ' the soul : the testimony of the LORD <sup>†</sup> is sure, making wise the simple.	<sup>g</sup> Or, Their rule, or, direction.	<sup>†</sup> our banners : the LORD fulfil all thy petitions.	7 s thy victory
5 A space after verse.	8 The <sup>7</sup> statutes ' of the LORD <sup>†</sup> are right, rejoicing the heart : <sup>7</sup> the commandment of the LORD <sup>†</sup> is pure, <sup>2</sup> enlightening the eyes.	Rom. 10. 18.	6 Now know I that the LORD saveth <sup>m</sup> his anointed ; he will <sup>s</sup> hear ' him <sup>n</sup> from his holy heaven <sup>2</sup> with the saving strength of his right hand.	8 s answer
6 s restoring	9 The fear of the LORD <sup>†</sup> is clean, enduring for ever : the <sup>8</sup> judgments ' of the LORD <sup>†</sup> are <sup>a</sup> true <sup>9</sup> and righteous altogether.	<sup>h</sup> Heb. from the heaven of his holiness.	7 <sup>u</sup> Some trust in chariots, and some in horses : <sup>x</sup> but we will <sup>9</sup> remember ' the name of the LORD our God.	9 s make mention of
7 s precepts	10 More to be desired <sup>†</sup> are they than gold, <sup>b</sup> yea, than much fine gold : <sup>†</sup> sweeter also than honey and <sup>1 d</sup> the honeycomb.	<sup>i</sup> Ps. 21. 2.	8 They are <sup>1</sup> brought ' down and fallen : but we are risen, and stand upright.	1 s bowed
	11 Moreover by them is thy servant warned : <sup>o</sup> and ' <sup>†</sup> in keeping of them <sup>†</sup> there is great reward.	<sup>j</sup> Ps. 33. 16, 17.	9 <sup>2</sup> Save, LORD : let the <sup>3</sup> king hear ' us when we call.	2 m Or, as some ancient versions have,
8 s judgments	12 <sup>h</sup> Who can <sup>2</sup> understand ' his errors ? <sup>3 i</sup> cleanse ' thou me from <sup>4 k</sup> secret ' faults.	<sup>k</sup> Ps. 31. 1.	9 <sup>2</sup> Save, LORD : let the <sup>3</sup> king hear ' us when we call.	O Lord, save the king ; and answer ac.
9 A,	13 ' Keep back thy servant also <sup>b</sup> from presumptuous sins ; <sup>m</sup> let them not have dominion over me : then shall I be <sup>6</sup> upright, ' and I shall be <sup>7</sup> innocent ' from <sup>o g</sup> the ' great transgression.	<sup>l</sup> Ps. 31. 1.		3 s King answer
1 m Heb. the dropping of the honeycomb.	14 <sup>†</sup> Let the words of my mouth <sup>o</sup> ' and the meditation of my heart <sup>o</sup> ' be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, <sup>u</sup> my <sup>8</sup> strength, ' and my <sup>2</sup> redeemer.	<sup>m</sup> Ps. 33. 13.		
2 s discern		<sup>n</sup> Heb. truth.		
3 s clear		<sup>o</sup> Ps. 119. 72, 127.		
4 s hidden		<sup>p</sup> Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19.		
		<sup>q</sup> Ps. 119. 103.		
		<sup>r</sup> Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.		
		<sup>s</sup> Ps. 20. 5, 6.		
		<sup>t</sup> Prov. 29. 18.		
		<sup>u</sup> Ps. 20. 4, 5.		
		<sup>v</sup> Ps. 40. 12.		
		<sup>w</sup> Lev. 4. 2, &c.		
		<sup>x</sup> Ps. 90. 8.		
		<sup>y</sup> Gen. 20. 6.		
		<sup>z</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 32-34, 39.		
		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 119. 133.		
		<sup>b</sup> Rom. 6. 12, 14.		
		<sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 30.		
		<sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 20. 2.		
		<sup>e</sup> Ps. 61. 5, 6.		
		<sup>f</sup> Or, much.		
		<sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 19.		
		<sup>h</sup> Ps. 91. 16.		
		<sup>i</sup> Ps. 51. 15.		
		<sup>j</sup> Heb. my rock.		
		<sup>k</sup> Ps. 18. 1.		
		<sup>l</sup> Is. 43. 14.		
		<sup>m</sup> & 44. 6.		
		<sup>n</sup> & 47. 4.		
		<sup>o</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 10.		
		<sup>p</sup> Heb. set him to be blessings.		
		<sup>q</sup> Gen. 12. 2.		
		<sup>r</sup> Ps. 72. 17.		
		<sup>s</sup> Ps. 16. 11.		
		<sup>t</sup> & 45. 7.		
		<sup>u</sup> Acts 2. 28.		
		<sup>v</sup> Heb. gladdened him with joy.		
		<sup>w</sup> Ps. 16. 8.		
		<sup>x</sup> Prov. 18. 10.		
		<sup>y</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 3.		
9 s For				
1 s.				
2 s answer				

all thine enemies: thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.  
 9 <sup>1</sup>Thou shalt make them as a fiery <sup>2</sup>oven<sup>3</sup>: in the time of thine <sup>4</sup>anger<sup>5</sup>: the <sup>6</sup>LORD shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.  
 10 <sup>7</sup>Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.  
 11 For they intended evil against thee: they <sup>8</sup>imagined a mischievous<sup>9</sup> device, <sup>10</sup>which they are not able <sup>11</sup>to perform.  
 12 <sup>12</sup>Therefore <sup>13</sup>"shalt thou" make them turn their <sup>14</sup>"back," <sup>15</sup>when<sup>16</sup> thou shalt make ready <sup>17</sup>thyne arrows upon thy strings<sup>18</sup> against the face of them.  
 13 Be thou exalted, <sup>19</sup>LORD, in <sup>20</sup>thyne own<sup>21</sup> strength: <sup>22</sup>† so will we sing and praise thy power.

<sup>1</sup> *furnace*  
<sup>2</sup> *Or, presence*  
<sup>3</sup> *Heb. countenance.*  
<sup>4</sup> *S. The*  
<sup>5</sup> *For*  
<sup>6</sup> *thou shalt*  
<sup>7</sup> *with*  
<sup>8</sup> *thy bow-strings*  
<sup>9</sup> *O*  
<sup>10</sup> *thy*

PSALM 22.

<sup>1</sup> *David complaineth in great discouragement.* 9 *He prayeth in great distress.* 23 *He praiseth God.*

<sup>2</sup> *To* <sup>3</sup>the chief Musician<sup>4</sup> upon <sup>5</sup>Aijeleth Shahar,<sup>6</sup> A Psalm of David.

**M**<sup>7</sup>Y<sup>8</sup> God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? <sup>9</sup>why art thou so far<sup>10</sup> from helping me, and from <sup>11</sup>the words of my roaring?

2 O my God, I cry in the <sup>3</sup>daytime,<sup>4</sup> but thou <sup>5</sup>hearest<sup>6</sup> not; and in the night season, <sup>7</sup>and <sup>8</sup>am not silent.

3 But thou <sup>9</sup>art holy, <sup>10</sup>† O thou that <sup>11</sup>inhabitest the <sup>12</sup>praises of Israel.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered: <sup>7</sup>they trusted in thee, and were not <sup>8</sup>confounded.<sup>9</sup>

6 But I <sup>10</sup>am <sup>11</sup>a worm, and no man; <sup>12</sup>a reproach of men, and despised of the people.

7 <sup>8</sup>All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they <sup>9</sup>shoot out the lip, <sup>10</sup>"they shake the head, saying,

8 <sup>9</sup>He trusted on the LORD that he would<sup>10</sup> deliver him: <sup>11</sup>let him deliver him, <sup>12</sup>seeing he <sup>13</sup>delighted<sup>14</sup> in him.

9 <sup>10</sup>But thou <sup>11</sup>art he that took me out of the womb: thou

<sup>1</sup> *Or, keptest me in safety.*  
<sup>2</sup> *Mal. 4. 1.*  
<sup>3</sup> *Is. 46. 3.*  
<sup>4</sup> *& 49. 1.*  
<sup>5</sup> *Ps. 56. 1, 2.*  
<sup>6</sup> *Ps. 18. 8.*  
<sup>7</sup> *Is. 26. 11.*  
<sup>8</sup> *Heb. not a helper.*  
<sup>9</sup> *1 Kin. 13. 24.*  
<sup>10</sup> *Job 18. 16.*  
<sup>11</sup> *Ps. 27. 28.*  
<sup>12</sup> *Is. 14. 20.*  
<sup>13</sup> *Deut. 32. 14.*  
<sup>14</sup> *Ps. 64. 20.*  
<sup>15</sup> *Ezek. 39. 18.*  
<sup>16</sup> *Amos 4. 1.*  
<sup>17</sup> *Job 36. 10.*  
<sup>18</sup> *Lam. 2. 16.*  
<sup>19</sup> *& 3. 36.*  
<sup>20</sup> *Heb. opened their mouths against me.*  
<sup>21</sup> *Ps. 2. 1.*  
<sup>22</sup> *Dan. 5. 6.*  
<sup>23</sup> *Or, thou shalt set them as a butt.*  
<sup>24</sup> *See Job 7. 20.*  
<sup>25</sup> *& 16. 12.*  
<sup>26</sup> *Lam. 3. 12.*  
<sup>27</sup> *Or, sundered.*  
<sup>28</sup> *Josh. 7. 5.*  
<sup>29</sup> *Job 23. 16.*  
<sup>30</sup> *Heb. shoulder.*  
<sup>31</sup> *Prov. 17. 22.*  
<sup>32</sup> *Job 29. 10.*  
<sup>33</sup> *Lam. 4. 4.*  
<sup>34</sup> *John 15. 28.*  
<sup>35</sup> *Rev. 22. 13.*  
<sup>36</sup> *Mat. 27. 35.*  
<sup>37</sup> *Mark 15. 24.*  
<sup>38</sup> *Luke 23. 23.*  
<sup>39</sup> *John 19. 23.*  
<sup>40</sup> *37.*  
<sup>41</sup> *& 20. 25.*  
<sup>42</sup> *Or, the hind of the morning.*  
<sup>43</sup> *Job 38. 27.*  
<sup>44</sup> *25.*  
<sup>45</sup> *Mat. 27. 46.*  
<sup>46</sup> *Mark 15. 34.*  
<sup>47</sup> *Luke 23. 34.*  
<sup>48</sup> *John 19. 25.*  
<sup>49</sup> *Heb. from my salvation.*  
<sup>50</sup> *Heb. 5. 7.*  
<sup>51</sup> *1 Cor. 11. 3.*  
<sup>52</sup> *Heb. my only one.*  
<sup>53</sup> *Ps. 55. 17.*  
<sup>54</sup> *Heb. from the hand.*  
<sup>55</sup> *Heb. there is no violence to me.*  
<sup>56</sup> *& ver. 16.*  
<sup>57</sup> *2 Tim. 4. 17.*  
<sup>58</sup> *Deut. 10. 21.*  
<sup>59</sup> *Is. 34. 7.*  
<sup>60</sup> *Acts 4. 27.*  
<sup>61</sup> *Ps. 35. 18.*  
<sup>62</sup> *Heb. 2. 12.*  
<sup>63</sup> *1 John 20. 17.*  
<sup>64</sup> *Ps. 22. 3.*  
<sup>65</sup> *Is. 49. 23.*  
<sup>66</sup> *Ps. 137. 19.*  
<sup>67</sup> *Job 23. 6.*  
<sup>68</sup> *Is. 41. 14.*  
<sup>69</sup> *Is. 53. 3.*  
<sup>70</sup> *Mat. 27. 30.*  
<sup>71</sup> *Mark 15. 29.*  
<sup>72</sup> *Luke 23. 25.*  
<sup>73</sup> *Heb. open.*  
<sup>74</sup> *Job 16. 4.*  
<sup>75</sup> *Mat. 27. 43.*  
<sup>76</sup> *Heb. he rolled himself on the logs.*  
<sup>77</sup> *Heb. 5. 7.*  
<sup>78</sup> *1 Ps. 91. 14.*  
<sup>79</sup> *Or, if he delight on him.*  
<sup>80</sup> *1 Ps. 35. 18.*  
<sup>81</sup> *2 Ps. 71. 6.*  
<sup>82</sup> *h Ps. 66. 13.*  
<sup>83</sup> *& 116. 14.*  
<sup>84</sup> *Eccles. 5. 4.*

<sup>1</sup> didst make me <sup>2</sup>hope<sup>3</sup> when I was upon my mother's breasts.  
 10 I was cast upon thee from the womb: <sup>4</sup>thou <sup>5</sup>art my God from my mother's belly.  
 11 Be not far from me; for trouble <sup>6</sup>is near; for <sup>7</sup>there is <sup>8</sup>none to help.  
 12 <sup>9</sup>Many bulls have compassed me: strong <sup>10</sup>bulls of Bashan have beset me round.  
 13 <sup>11</sup>They <sup>12</sup>gaped<sup>13</sup> upon me <sup>14</sup>with their <sup>15</sup>mouths,<sup>16</sup> as a ravening and a roaring lion.  
 14 I am poured out like water,<sup>17</sup> and all my bones are <sup>18</sup>out of joint: <sup>19</sup>my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.  
 15 <sup>20</sup>My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and <sup>21</sup>my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.  
 16 For <sup>22</sup>dogs have compassed me: the assembly of <sup>23</sup>the wicked<sup>24</sup> have inclosed me.<sup>25</sup>  
 17 <sup>26</sup>They pierced my hands and my feet.  
 18 I may tell all my bones.<sup>27</sup>  
 19 <sup>28</sup>They look <sup>29</sup>and stare upon me.<sup>30</sup>  
 20 <sup>31</sup>They part my garments among them, and <sup>32</sup>cast lots<sup>33</sup> upon my vesture.<sup>34</sup>  
 21 But <sup>35</sup>be not thou far<sup>36</sup> from me, <sup>37</sup>O LORD: <sup>38</sup>O my strength,<sup>39</sup> haste thee to help me.  
 22 Deliver my soul from the sword; <sup>40</sup>my darling<sup>41</sup> from the power of the <sup>42</sup>dog.  
 23 <sup>43</sup>Save me from the lion's mouth<sup>44</sup>: <sup>45</sup>for thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns.<sup>46</sup>  
 24 <sup>47</sup>I will declare thy name unto <sup>48</sup>my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.  
 25 <sup>49</sup>Ye that fear the LORD, praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him; and <sup>50</sup>fear<sup>51</sup> him, all ye the seed of Israel.  
 26 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from him; but <sup>52</sup>when he cried unto him, he heard.  
 27 <sup>53</sup>My praise shall be of thee<sup>54</sup> in the great congregation: <sup>55</sup>I will pay my vows before them that fear him.

<sup>1</sup> *S trust*  
<sup>2</sup> *S gape*  
<sup>3</sup> *S mouth,*  
<sup>4</sup> *S evil-doers*  
<sup>5</sup> *S;*  
<sup>6</sup> *So the Sept., Vulg. and Syr. According to other ancient versions, They bound. The Hebrew text as pointed reads, Like a lion.*  
<sup>7</sup> *S;*  
<sup>8</sup> *do they cast lots*  
<sup>9</sup> *S off,*  
<sup>10</sup> *S thou my succour,*  
<sup>11</sup> *Heb. My only one;*  
<sup>12</sup> *yea, from the horns of the wild-oxen thou hast answered me.*  
<sup>13</sup> *A space after verse,*  
<sup>14</sup> *S stand in awe of*  
<sup>15</sup> *S Of thee cometh my praise*



1<sup>A</sup> after  
2<sup>S</sup> let  
your  
heart  
3<sup>S</sup> earth  
4<sup>S</sup> ruler  
over  
5<sup>S</sup> the fat  
ones of  
the  
6<sup>S</sup> even  
he that  
cannot  
keep his  
soul  
alive.  
7<sup>M</sup> Or,  
It shall  
be count-  
ed unto  
the Lord  
for his  
genera-  
tion  
8<sup>S</sup> told  
of the  
Lord  
unto the  
next  
9<sup>S</sup> it.

26 "The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the LORD that seek <sup>1</sup> him:  
2 your heart <sup>2</sup> shall <sup>3</sup> live for ever.

27 "All the ends of the <sup>3</sup> world <sup>1</sup> shall remember and turn unto the LORD: <sup>2</sup> and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

28 "For the kingdom <sup>1</sup> is the LORD's: and he <sup>2</sup> is the <sup>3</sup> governor among <sup>4</sup> the nations.

29 "All <sup>5</sup> they that be fat upon <sup>1</sup> earth shall eat and worship: <sup>2</sup> all they that go down to the dust shall bow before him: <sup>3</sup> and none can keep alive his own soul.<sup>1</sup>

30 A seed shall serve him; <sup>2</sup> it shall be <sup>3</sup> accounted to the Lord for a <sup>4</sup> generation.

31 "They shall come <sup>1</sup>, and shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done <sup>2</sup> this.<sup>1</sup>

### PSALM 23.

<sup>1</sup> David's confidence in God's grace.<sup>1</sup>

A Psalm of David.

THE LORD <sup>1</sup> is <sup>2</sup> my shepherd; <sup>3</sup> I shall not want.

2 "He maketh me to lie down in <sup>4</sup> green pastures: <sup>5</sup> he leadeth me beside the <sup>6</sup> still waters.

3 He restoreth my soul: <sup>7</sup> he <sup>8</sup> leadeth <sup>9</sup> me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of <sup>10</sup> the shadow of death, <sup>11</sup> I will fear no evil: <sup>12</sup> for thou <sup>13</sup> art with me: <sup>14</sup> thy rod and thy staff <sup>15</sup> they comfort me.

5 "Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou <sup>16</sup> anointest <sup>17</sup> my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

6 "Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD <sup>18</sup> for ever.

### PSALM 24.

<sup>1</sup> God's lordship in the world. <sup>3</sup> The citizens of his spiritual kingdom. <sup>7</sup> An exhortation to receive him.<sup>1</sup>

A Psalm of David.

THE earth <sup>1</sup> is the LORD's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 7. 11, 15.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 69. 32.  
<sup>c</sup> Is. 65. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> Gen. 1. 9.  
<sup>e</sup> Job 38. 6.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 104. 5.  
<sup>g</sup> 136. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> John 6. 51.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 15. 7.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 2. 8.  
<sup>l</sup> & 72. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> & 86. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> & 98. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> Is. 49. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. The clean of hands.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 33. 15, 16.  
<sup>r</sup> Job 17. 9.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 8.  
<sup>t</sup> & Ps. 96. 7.  
<sup>u</sup> Mat. 5. 8.  
<sup>v</sup> & Ps. 15. 4.  
<sup>w</sup> & Phil. 4. 5.  
<sup>x</sup> Obad. 21.  
<sup>y</sup> Zech. 14. 9.  
<sup>z</sup> Mat. 6. 13.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 45. 12.  
<sup>ab</sup> Is. 36. 19.  
<sup>ac</sup> Phil. 2. 10.  
<sup>ad</sup> P. Ps. 27. 8.  
<sup>ae</sup> & 105. 4.  
<sup>af</sup> 1 Or, O God of Jacob.  
<sup>ag</sup> Is. 36. 19.  
<sup>ah</sup> P. Ps. 87. 6.  
<sup>ai</sup> & Ps. 137. 6.  
<sup>aj</sup> Hag. 2. 7.  
<sup>ak</sup> Mal. 3. 1.  
<sup>al</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 8.  
<sup>am</sup> P. Ps. 78. 6.  
<sup>an</sup> & 86. 9.  
<sup>ao</sup> & 102. 18.  
<sup>ap</sup> Is. 60. 3.  
<sup>aq</sup> See Rom. 3. 21, 22.  
<sup>ar</sup> Is. 40. 11.  
<sup>as</sup> Jer. 23. 4.  
<sup>at</sup> Ezek. 34. 11.  
<sup>au</sup> Is. 23. 3.  
<sup>av</sup> John 10. 11.  
<sup>aw</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 25.  
<sup>ax</sup> Rev. 7. 17.  
<sup>ay</sup> & Phil. 4. 19.  
<sup>az</sup> & Ezek. 34. 14.  
<sup>ba</sup> Heb. pastures of tender grass.  
<sup>bb</sup> Rev. 7. 17.  
<sup>bc</sup> Heb. waters of quietness.  
<sup>bd</sup> & Ps. 5. 8.  
<sup>be</sup> & 31. 3.  
<sup>bf</sup> Prov. 8. 20.  
<sup>bg</sup> Job 3. 5.  
<sup>bh</sup> & 10. 21, 22.  
<sup>bi</sup> & 24. 17.  
<sup>bj</sup> Ps. 44. 19.  
<sup>bk</sup> & Ps. 3. 6.  
<sup>bl</sup> & 27. 1.  
<sup>bm</sup> & 118. 6.  
<sup>bn</sup> & Ps. 86. 4.  
<sup>bo</sup> & 143. 8.  
<sup>bp</sup> Lam. 3. 41.  
<sup>bq</sup> & Is. 43. 2.  
<sup>br</sup> P. Ps. 22. 5.  
<sup>bs</sup> & 31. 1.  
<sup>bt</sup> & 34. 8.  
<sup>bu</sup> Is. 28. 16.  
<sup>bv</sup> & 49. 25.  
<sup>bw</sup> Rom. 10. 11.  
<sup>bx</sup> P. Ps. 104. 15.  
<sup>by</sup> P. Ps. 13. 4.  
<sup>bz</sup> Heb. anointed fat.  
<sup>ca</sup> Ps. 92. 10.  
<sup>cb</sup> P. Ex. 23. 13.  
<sup>cc</sup> Ps. 5. 8.  
<sup>cd</sup> & 27. 11.  
<sup>ce</sup> & 86. 11.  
<sup>cf</sup> & 119.  
<sup>cg</sup> & 143. 8, 10.  
<sup>ch</sup> Heb. to length of days.  
<sup>ci</sup> Heb. thy bowels.  
<sup>cj</sup> Ps. 103. 17.  
<sup>ck</sup> Jer. 33. 11.  
<sup>cl</sup> Ex. 9. 29.  
<sup>cm</sup> Job 41. 11.  
<sup>cn</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 29.  
<sup>co</sup> & Job 15. 20.  
<sup>cp</sup> & 29. 11.  
<sup>cq</sup> Jer. 3. 25.  
<sup>cr</sup> P. Ps. 51. 1.

2 "For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

3 "Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? <sup>1</sup> or <sup>2</sup> who shall stand in his holy place?

4 "He that hath <sup>3</sup> clean hands, and <sup>4</sup> a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, <sup>5</sup> nor <sup>6</sup> sworn deceitfully.

5 He shall receive <sup>7</sup> the <sup>8</sup> blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This <sup>1</sup> is the generation of them that seek <sup>2</sup> him, that <sup>3</sup> seek thy face, <sup>4</sup> O <sup>5</sup> Jacob. Selah.<sup>7</sup>

7 "Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye <sup>8</sup> everlasting doors: <sup>9</sup> and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who <sup>1</sup> is <sup>2</sup> this <sup>3</sup> King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; <sup>2</sup> even <sup>3</sup> lift <sup>4</sup> them up, ye <sup>5</sup> everlasting doors: <sup>6</sup> and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he <sup>1</sup> is the King of glory. Selah.

### PSALM 25.

<sup>1</sup> David's confidence in prayer. <sup>7</sup> He prayeth for remission of sins, 16 and for help in affliction.<sup>1</sup>

A Psalm of David.

UNTO <sup>1</sup> thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul.

2 O my God, <sup>3</sup> I <sup>4</sup> trust in thee: <sup>5</sup> let me not be ashamed: <sup>6</sup> let me not mine enemies triumph over me.

3 Yea, <sup>7</sup> let <sup>8</sup> none that wait on thee <sup>9</sup> be ashamed: <sup>10</sup> let them be ashamed which transgress <sup>11</sup> without cause.

4 "Shew me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths.

5 "Lead <sup>1</sup> me in thy truth, and teach me <sup>2</sup>: <sup>3</sup> for thou <sup>4</sup> art the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day.

6 Remember, O LORD, <sup>7</sup> thy tender mercies and thy loving-kindnesses; for they <sup>8</sup> have been ever of old.

7 Remember not <sup>9</sup> the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: <sup>10</sup> according to thy

1<sup>S</sup> and  
2<sup>S</sup> and  
hath not  
3<sup>S</sup> a  
4<sup>A</sup> after  
5<sup>M</sup> Or,  
even  
Jacob  
6<sup>A</sup> God of  
7<sup>M</sup> some  
ancient  
versions.  
8<sup>A</sup> space  
after  
verse.  
9<sup>M</sup> Or,  
ancient  
10<sup>S</sup> :  
11<sup>S</sup> the  
12<sup>S</sup> yea,

3<sup>S</sup> in thee  
have I  
trusted,  
4<sup>S</sup> ;  
5<sup>A</sup> shall  
6<sup>S</sup> they  
shall be  
ashamed  
that deal  
treacher-  
ously  
7<sup>S</sup> Guide



be lifted up above mine enemies round about me<sup>1</sup>: therefore will I<sup>1</sup> offer in his <sup>2</sup>tabernacle sacrifices <sup>a</sup>of <sup>3</sup>joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD.<sup>4</sup>

7 Hear, O LORD, <sup>†</sup>when I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 <sup>°</sup>When thou saidst, <sup>a</sup>Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek.

9 <sup>†</sup>Hide not thy face <sup>°</sup>far<sup>1</sup> from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; <sup>5</sup>leave me not,<sup>1</sup> neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

10 <sup>6</sup>When<sup>1</sup> my father and my mother <sup>7</sup>forsake me, then<sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>1</sup>will take me up.

11 <sup>m</sup>Teach me thy way, O LORD,<sup>8</sup> and lead me in <sup>a</sup>plain path, because of <sup>9</sup>mine enemies.

12 <sup>†</sup>Deliver me not over unto the will of mine <sup>1</sup>enemies<sup>1</sup>: for <sup>x</sup>false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as <sup>y</sup>breathe out cruelty.

13 <sup>I</sup>had fainted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD <sup>b</sup>in the land of the living.

14 <sup>a</sup>Wait on the LORD: be <sup>2</sup>of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say,<sup>1</sup> on the LORD.

### PSALM 28.

<sup>o1</sup> David prayeth earnestly against his enemies. <sup>6</sup> He bleaseth God. <sup>9</sup> He prayeth for the people.<sup>1</sup>

#### A Psalm of David.

UNTO thee<sup>3</sup> will I cry, O LORD my rock; <sup>†</sup>be not silent <sup>m</sup>to<sup>1</sup> me: <sup>n</sup>lest, <sup>†</sup>if thou be silent <sup>4</sup>to<sup>1</sup> me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, <sup>°</sup>when I lift up my hands <sup>5</sup>to<sup>1</sup>ward thy holy oracle.

3 <sup>†</sup>Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity<sup>6</sup>, <sup>1</sup>which speak peace <sup>7</sup>to<sup>1</sup> their neighbours, but mischief <sup>†</sup>is in their hearts.

4 <sup>†</sup>Give them according to their <sup>8</sup>deeds,<sup>1</sup> and according to the wickedness of their <sup>9</sup>en-

<sup>a</sup> Heb. of shouting.  
<sup>b</sup> Job 34. 27.  
<sup>c</sup> Is. 5. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, My heart said unto thee, Let my face seek thy face, &c.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 34. 3.  
<sup>f</sup> & 105. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> Ps. 18. 2.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 42. 17.  
<sup>i</sup> & 143. 7.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 12. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> & 22. 4.  
<sup>l</sup> Or, his strength.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 49. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. strength of salvations.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 20. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. will gather me.  
<sup>q</sup> Is. 40. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 25. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> & 86. 11.  
<sup>t</sup> & 119. 33.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 12. 5.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 51.  
<sup>w</sup> 53.  
<sup>x</sup> Or, rule.  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 78. 71.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. a way of plainness.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 26. 12.  
<sup>ab</sup> Ezra 1. 4.  
<sup>ac</sup> Heb. the one which observe me.  
<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 5. 8.  
<sup>ae</sup> & 54. 5.  
<sup>af</sup> Ps. 35. 25.  
<sup>ag</sup> 1 Sam. 22. 9.  
<sup>ah</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 7.  
<sup>ai</sup> 8.  
<sup>aj</sup> Ps. 35. 11.  
<sup>ak</sup> Acts 9. 1.  
<sup>al</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 28.  
<sup>am</sup> 29.  
<sup>an</sup> Ps. 96. 7-9.  
<sup>ao</sup> Heb. ye sons of the mighty.  
<sup>ap</sup> Ps. 56. 13.  
<sup>aq</sup> & 116. 9.  
<sup>ar</sup> Jer. 11. 19.  
<sup>as</sup> Ezek. 28. 20.  
<sup>at</sup> Heb. the honour of his name.  
<sup>au</sup> Ps. 31. 24.  
<sup>av</sup> & 62. 1. 5.  
<sup>aw</sup> Is. 25. 9.  
<sup>ax</sup> Hab. 2. 3.  
<sup>ay</sup> Or, in his glorious sanctuary.  
<sup>az</sup> 2 Chr. 29. 21.  
<sup>ba</sup> Job 37. 4. 5.  
<sup>bb</sup> Or, great waters.  
<sup>bc</sup> Heb. in power.  
<sup>bd</sup> Heb. in majesty.  
<sup>be</sup> Ps. 83. 1.  
<sup>bf</sup> Heb. from me.  
<sup>bg</sup> Ps. 88. 4.  
<sup>bh</sup> & 143. 7.  
<sup>bi</sup> Ps. 2. 12.  
<sup>bj</sup> Ps. 1. 14. 4.  
<sup>bk</sup> Deut. 3. 9.  
<sup>bl</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 22.  
<sup>bm</sup> Or, toward the oracle of thy sanctuary.  
<sup>bn</sup> Ps. 138. 2.  
<sup>bo</sup> Heb. cutteth out.  
<sup>bp</sup> Ps. 26. 9.  
<sup>bq</sup> Ps. 12. 2.  
<sup>br</sup> & 55. 21.  
<sup>bs</sup> Jer. 9. 8.  
<sup>bt</sup> Num. 13. 25.  
<sup>bu</sup> Job 39. 3. 5.  
<sup>bv</sup> Or, to be in pain.  
<sup>bw</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 14.  
<sup>bx</sup> Rev. 18. 6.  
<sup>by</sup> Or, every whit of it uttereth, &c.  
<sup>bz</sup> Gen. 6. 17.

deavours<sup>1</sup>: give them after the <sup>1</sup>work<sup>1</sup> of their hands; render to them their desert.

5 Because <sup>b</sup>they regard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he shall <sup>2</sup>destroy them,<sup>1</sup> and not build them up.<sup>3</sup>

6 Blessed <sup>†</sup>be the LORD, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 The LORD <sup>†</sup>is <sup>°</sup>my strength and my shield; my heart <sup>4</sup>trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

8 The LORD <sup>†</sup>is <sup>5</sup>h<sup>1</sup> their strength, and he <sup>†</sup>is <sup>6</sup>the <sup>k</sup>saving strength of <sup>†</sup>his anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless <sup>n</sup>thine inheritance: <sup>p</sup>feed them also, <sup>r</sup>and <sup>†</sup>lift<sup>1</sup> them up for ever.

### PSALM 29.

<sup>o1</sup> Princes are exhorted to give glory to God, <sup>3</sup> by reason of his power, <sup>11</sup> and protection of his people.<sup>1</sup>

#### A Psalm of David.

<sup>z</sup> GIVE unto the LORD, O <sup>a</sup>ye <sup>8</sup>, <sup>9</sup>mighty,<sup>1</sup> give unto the LORD glory and strength.

2 Give unto the LORD <sup>c</sup>the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD <sup>1</sup>in <sup>†</sup>the beauty of holiness.<sup>2</sup>

3 The voice of the LORD <sup>†</sup>is upon the waters: <sup>†</sup>the God of glory thundereth<sup>3</sup>: <sup>1</sup>the LORD <sup>†</sup>is <sup>4</sup>upon <sup>4</sup>many waters.

4 The voice of the LORD <sup>†</sup>is powerful; the voice of the LORD <sup>†</sup>is <sup>k</sup>full of majesty.

5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars; yea, the LORD breaketh <sup>5</sup>the cedars of Lebanon.

6 <sup>q</sup>He maketh them also to skip like a calf; Lebanon and <sup>r</sup>Sirion like a young <sup>6</sup>unicorn.<sup>1</sup>

7 The voice of the LORD <sup>7</sup>divideth<sup>1</sup> the flames of fire.

8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness; the LORD shaketh the wilderness of <sup>a</sup>Kadesh.

9 The voice of the LORD maketh <sup>b</sup>the hinds <sup>c</sup>to calve, and <sup>d</sup>discovereth the forests<sup>1</sup>: and in his temple <sup>9</sup>doth every one speak of his glory.<sup>1</sup>

10 The LORD <sup>1</sup>sitteth upon<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> s opera-  
tion

<sup>2</sup> s break  
them  
down

<sup>3</sup> A space  
after  
verse.

<sup>4</sup> A hath

<sup>5</sup> M Accord-  
ing to some  
ancient  
versions,  
<sup>a</sup> strength  
unto his  
people.

<sup>6</sup> s a strong  
hold of  
salvation  
to

<sup>7</sup> s bear

<sup>8</sup> s sons  
of the  
mighty,  
<sup>m</sup> Or,  
sons of  
God

<sup>9</sup> m Or,  
gods  
Sec  
Ex. 15. 11.

<sup>1</sup> m Or,  
in holy  
array

<sup>2</sup> A space  
after  
vv. 2 & 9.

<sup>3</sup> s, even

<sup>4</sup> m Or,  
great

<sup>5</sup> A in  
pieces

<sup>6</sup> s wild-ox.

<sup>7</sup> s cleav-  
eth  
<sup>m</sup> Or,  
heweth  
out

flames  
of fire

<sup>8</sup> s strip-  
peth the  
forests  
bare

<sup>9</sup> s every  
thing  
saith,  
Glory.

<sup>1</sup> s sat as  
king at

1<sup>s</sup> Flood  
2<sup>s</sup> as king

the <sup>1</sup>flood<sup>1</sup>; yea, <sup>a</sup>the LORD  
sitteth <sup>2</sup>King<sup>1</sup> for ever.  
11 <sup>b</sup>The LORD will give  
strength unto his people;  
the LORD will bless his people  
with peace.

## PSALM 30.

<sup>o1</sup> *David praiseth God for his deliverance.* <sup>4</sup> *He exhorteth others to praise him.*

5<sup>s</sup> S; a  
Song at  
the Dedi-  
cation  
of the  
House;  
a Psalm  
1<sup>s</sup> raised  
M Or,  
drawn

A Psalm<sup>3</sup> and Song<sup>2</sup> at the  
dedication of the house<sup>1</sup> of  
David.

I WILL extol thee, O LORD;  
for thou hast <sup>4</sup>lifted<sup>1</sup> me  
up, and hast not made my foes  
to <sup>1</sup>rejoice over me.

2 O LORD my God, I cried  
unto thee, and thou hast  
healed me.

3 O LORD, <sup>p</sup>thou hast brought  
up my soul from <sup>5</sup>the grave<sup>1</sup>;  
thou hast kept me alive, <sup>6</sup>that  
I should not <sup>7</sup>go down to the pit.

4 <sup>4</sup>Sing<sup>7</sup> unto the LORD, O  
ye saints of his, and give  
thanks <sup>8</sup>at the remembrance  
of his holiness<sup>1</sup>.

5 For <sup>9</sup>his anger <sup>9</sup>endureth  
but<sup>1</sup> a moment; <sup>12</sup>in his favour  
<sup>1</sup>is life: weeping <sup>2</sup>may endure  
<sup>b</sup>for a night, <sup>1</sup>c but <sup>4</sup>joy cometh  
in the morning.

6 <sup>3</sup>And <sup>1</sup>in my prosperity<sup>o</sup> I  
said<sup>1</sup>, I shall never be moved.

7 <sup>1</sup>LORD, by<sup>1</sup> thy favour<sup>5</sup> thou  
hast<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>made my mountain to  
stand strong: <sup>4</sup>thou didst hide  
thy face<sup>6</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> I was troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O LORD; and  
unto the LORD I made suppli-  
cation<sup>7</sup>.

9 What profit <sup>1</sup>is there in my  
blood, when I go down to the  
pit? <sup>m</sup>Shall the dust praise  
thee? shall it declare thy truth?

10 Hear, O LORD, and have  
mercy upon me: LORD, be thou  
my helper.

11 <sup>9</sup>Thou hast turned for me  
my mourning into dancing<sup>6</sup>.  
thou hast <sup>6</sup>put off<sup>1</sup> my sack-  
cloth, and girded me with glad-  
ness<sup>7</sup>.

12 To the end that <sup>y</sup>my glory  
may sing praise to thee, and  
not be silent. O LORD my God,  
I will give thanks unto thee  
for ever.

## PSALM 31.

<sup>o1</sup> *David shewing his confidence in God, craveth his help.* <sup>7</sup> *He rejoiceth in his mercy.* <sup>19</sup> *He praiseth God for his goodness.*

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 10. 16.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 28. 8.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 22. 5.

<sup>d</sup> 25. 2.

<sup>e</sup> 71. 1.

<sup>f</sup> Is. 49. 23.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 143. 1.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 71. 2.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. to me

<sup>j</sup> for a rock

<sup>k</sup> of strength.

<sup>l</sup> Deut. 29. 5.

<sup>m</sup> Sam. 5. 11.

<sup>n</sup> 6. 20.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 18. 2.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 23. 3.

<sup>q</sup> 25. 11.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 28. 9.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 25. 2.

<sup>t</sup> 35. 19, 24.

<sup>u</sup> Luke 23. 46.

<sup>v</sup> Acts 7. 59.

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 6. 2.

<sup>x</sup> 103. 3.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 86. 13.

<sup>z</sup> Jonah 2. 8.

<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 28. 1.

<sup>ab</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 4.

<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 97. 12.

<sup>ad</sup> Or, to the

<sup>ae</sup> memorial.

<sup>af</sup> John 10. 27.

<sup>ag</sup> Heb. there

<sup>ah</sup> is but a

<sup>ai</sup> moment in

<sup>aj</sup> his anger.

<sup>ak</sup> Ps. 103. 9.

<sup>al</sup> Is. 26. 20.

<sup>am</sup> 24. 7, 8.

<sup>an</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 17.

<sup>ao</sup> Ps. 63. 3.

<sup>ap</sup> Deut. 32. 30.

<sup>aq</sup> 1 Sam. 17. 46.

<sup>ar</sup> 24. 18.

<sup>as</sup> Heb. in the

<sup>at</sup> evening.

<sup>au</sup> Ps. 126. 5.

<sup>av</sup> Heb.

<sup>aw</sup> singing.

<sup>ax</sup> Ps. 4. 1.

<sup>ay</sup> 18. 19.

<sup>az</sup> Job 29. 18.

<sup>ba</sup> Ps. 6. 7.

<sup>bb</sup> Heb.

<sup>bc</sup> settled

<sup>bd</sup> strength

<sup>be</sup> for my

<sup>bf</sup> mountain.

<sup>bg</sup> Ps. 104. 23.

<sup>bh</sup> Ps. 52. 3.

<sup>bi</sup> 102. 7.

<sup>bj</sup> Ps. 41. 5.

<sup>bk</sup> 53. 4.

<sup>bl</sup> Ps. 6. 5.

<sup>bm</sup> 88. 11.

<sup>bn</sup> 115. 17.

<sup>bo</sup> 118. 17.

<sup>bp</sup> Is. 38. 18.

<sup>bq</sup> Job 19. 13.

<sup>br</sup> Ps. 38. 11.

<sup>bs</sup> 88. 8, 18.

<sup>bt</sup> Ps. 64. 8.

<sup>bu</sup> 12 Sam. 6. 14.

<sup>bv</sup> Is. 61. 3.

<sup>bw</sup> Jer. 31. 4.

<sup>bx</sup> Ps. 88. 4, 5.

<sup>by</sup> Heb. a

<sup>bz</sup> vessel that

<sup>ca</sup> jweeth.

<sup>cb</sup> Jer. 29. 10.

<sup>cc</sup> Jer. 6. 25.

<sup>cd</sup> 29. 3.

<sup>ce</sup> Lam. 2. 22.

<sup>cf</sup> That is,

<sup>cg</sup> my tongue,

<sup>ch</sup> or, my soul.

<sup>ci</sup> See

<sup>cj</sup> Jer. 49. 6.

<sup>ck</sup> Ps. 16. 9.

<sup>cl</sup> 57. 8.

<sup>cm</sup> Mat. 27. 1.

<sup>1</sup>To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>2</sup>,<sup>1</sup> A  
Psalm of David.

IN<sup>1</sup> thee, O LORD, do I put  
my trust; let me never be  
ashamed: <sup>a</sup>deliver me in thy  
righteousness.

2 <sup>b</sup>Bow down thine ear<sup>3</sup> to<sup>1</sup>  
me; deliver me speedily: be  
thou <sup>4</sup>my strong rock, for<sup>1</sup> an  
house of <sup>5</sup>defence to save me.

3 <sup>h</sup>For thou <sup>1</sup>art my rock and  
my fortress; therefore <sup>4</sup>for thy  
name's sake lead me<sup>1</sup>, and  
guide me.

4 <sup>6</sup>Pull<sup>1</sup> me out of the net  
that they have laid privily  
for me<sup>7</sup>: <sup>1</sup>for thou <sup>1</sup>art my  
strength.

5 <sup>m</sup>Into thine hand I <sup>9</sup>commit<sup>1</sup>  
my spirit: thou hast redeemed  
me, O LORD<sup>1</sup> God of truth.

6 I <sup>2</sup>have hated<sup>1</sup> them<sup>2</sup> that  
rejoice lying vanities: but I  
trust in the LORD.

7 I will be glad and rejoice  
in thy mercy: for thou hast  
<sup>3</sup>considered my trouble<sup>1</sup>; thou  
hast <sup>2</sup>known<sup>4</sup> my soul in ad-  
versities<sup>5</sup>.

8 And <sup>6</sup>hast not <sup>a</sup>shut me up  
into the hand of the enemy<sup>7</sup>:  
<sup>6</sup>thou hast set my feet in a  
large<sup>8</sup> room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O  
LORD, for I am in <sup>9</sup>trouble<sup>1</sup>:  
<sup>9</sup>mine eye<sup>1</sup> is consumed<sup>1</sup> with  
grief, yea, my soul and my  
belly.

10 For my life is spent with  
<sup>3</sup>grief<sup>1</sup>, and my years with  
sighing: my strength faileth  
because of mine iniquity, and  
<sup>2</sup>my bones are <sup>4</sup>consumed.

11 <sup>5</sup>I was a reproach among all  
mine enemies, but <sup>n</sup>especially  
among my neighbours, and a  
fear to mine acquaintance:  
<sup>p</sup>they that did see me without  
fled from me.

12 <sup>7</sup>I am forgotten as a dead  
man out of mind: I am like  
a broken vessel.

13 <sup>u</sup>For I have heard the  
<sup>6</sup>slander<sup>1</sup> of many<sup>7</sup>: <sup>2</sup>fear was<sup>1</sup>  
on every side: while they took  
counsel together against me,  
they devised to take away my  
life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O  
LORD: I said, Thou <sup>1</sup>art my  
God.

15 My times <sup>1</sup>are in thy hand:  
deliver me from the hand of

1<sup>s</sup> For  
2<sup>s</sup>.

3<sup>s</sup> unto

4<sup>s</sup> to me a  
strong  
rock,  
5<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
fortresses.

6<sup>s</sup> Pluck

7<sup>s</sup> ;

8<sup>s</sup> strong

hold.

9<sup>s</sup> com-

ment

1<sup>a</sup>, thou

2<sup>s</sup> hate

3<sup>s</sup> seen  
my afflic-  
tion

4<sup>m</sup> Or,

the ad-

versities

of my

soul

5<sup>s</sup> ;

6<sup>a</sup> thou

7<sup>s</sup> ;

8<sup>s</sup> place.

9<sup>s</sup> distress

1<sup>s</sup> wasteth

away

2<sup>s</sup> body.

3<sup>s</sup> sorrow,

4<sup>s</sup> wasted

away.

5<sup>s</sup> Be-

cause of

all mine

adver-

saries I

am be-

come a

reproach,

yea, unto

my

neigh-

bours

exceed-

ingly,

6<sup>s</sup> de-

faming

7<sup>s</sup>, terror



	mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.	<sup>a</sup> Prov. 23. 13. Is. 65. 24. Luke 15. 18, 21, &c.	thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid <sup>1</sup> . <sup>a</sup> I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah.	1 S :
1 S in thy loving-kindness.	16 <sup>b</sup> Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me <sup>1</sup> for thy mercies' sake.	<sup>b</sup> Num. 6. 25, 26. Ps. 4. 6. & 67. 1.	6 <sup>d</sup> For this <sup>2</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> every one that is godly <sup>e</sup> pray unto thee <sup>f</sup> in a time when thou mayest be found: surely <sup>4</sup> in the floods of great waters <sup>1</sup> they shall not <sup>5</sup> come nigh <sup>1</sup> unto him.	2 S let
2 S Sheol.	17 <sup>c</sup> Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> <sup>g</sup> let them be silent in <sup>2</sup> the grave.	<sup>c</sup> Ps. 25. 2. <sup>d</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 16. <sup>e</sup> Is. 53. 6. John 7. 34. <sup>f</sup> Heb. in a time of finding.	7 <sup>k</sup> Thou <sup>t</sup> art my hiding place; thou <sup>h</sup> shalt preserve me from trouble; thou <sup>h</sup> shalt compass me about with <sup>m</sup> songs of deliverance. Selah.	3 M Or, in the time of finding out sin
3 S dumb	18 <sup>h</sup> Let the lying lips be <sup>3</sup> put to silence <sup>1</sup> ; which <sup>i</sup> speak <sup>4</sup> grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.	<sup>g</sup> Or, let them be cut off for the grave. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 115. 17. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 12. 3. <sup>j</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 3. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 94. 4. Jude 15.	8 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: <sup>p</sup> I will <sup>7</sup> guide <sup>1</sup> thee with mine eye <sup>8</sup> .	4 S when the great waters overflow
4 S against the righteous insolently, with pride and contempt.	19 <sup>1</sup> Oh how great <sup>t</sup> is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>u</sup> which thou hast wrought for them that <sup>6</sup> trust in thee <sup>1</sup> before the sons of men!	<sup>j</sup> Heb. a hard thing. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 15. 1. Judg. 5. 1. <sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 1. <sup>o</sup> Is. 64. 4. <sup>p</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 9. <sup>q</sup> Heb. I will counsel thee, mine eye shall be upon thee.	9 <sup>2</sup> Be ye not as the horse, <sup>t</sup> or as the mule, <sup>u</sup> which have <sup>2</sup> no understanding; whose <sup>3</sup> mouth must be held in with <sup>1</sup> bit and bridle <sup>1</sup> , lest they come near <sup>1</sup> unto thee.	5 S reach
5 S	20 <sup>8</sup> Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride <sup>1</sup> of man: <sup>u</sup> thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.	<sup>l</sup> Heb. a hard thing. <sup>m</sup> Ex. 15. 1. Judg. 5. 1. <sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 1. <sup>o</sup> Is. 64. 4. <sup>p</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 9. <sup>q</sup> Heb. I will counsel thee, mine eye shall be upon thee.	10 <sup>2</sup> Many sorrows <sup>t</sup> shall be to the wicked: but <sup>2</sup> he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.	6 S wilt
6 A put their	21 Blessed <sup>t</sup> be the LORD: for <sup>u</sup> he hath shewed me his marvellous <sup>9</sup> kindness <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> in a <sup>b</sup> strong city.	<sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	11 <sup>4</sup> Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all <sup>1</sup> ye that are upright in heart.	7 S counsel
7 A	22 <sup>1</sup> For <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> I said in my <sup>2</sup> haste, <sup>e</sup> I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	8 A upon thee
8 S In the covert of thy presence shalt thou hide them from the plottings	23 <sup>1</sup> O love the LORD, all ye his saints: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the LORD preserveth <sup>3</sup> the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	<sup>o</sup> 1 God is to be praised for his goodness, for his power, 12 and for his providence. 20 Confidence is to be placed in God.	9 S trapplings must be
9 S loving-kindness	24 <sup>4</sup> Be <sup>4</sup> of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, <sup>1</sup> all ye that <sup>5</sup> hope in the LORD.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	1 S to hold them in, else they will not come near
1 S As for me,	PSALM 32.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	1 <sup>4</sup> Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all <sup>1</sup> ye that are upright in heart.	10 Or, That they come not near
2 M Or, alarm	<sup>o</sup> 1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
3 M Or, faithful-	23 <sup>1</sup> O love the LORD, all ye his saints: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the LORD preserveth <sup>3</sup> the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	<sup>o</sup> 1 God is to be praised for his goodness, for his power, 12 and for his providence. 20 Confidence is to be placed in God.	
4 S strong,	24 <sup>4</sup> Be <sup>4</sup> of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, <sup>1</sup> all ye that <sup>5</sup> hope in the LORD.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	
5 M Or, wait for	PSALM 32.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	1 <sup>4</sup> Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all <sup>1</sup> ye that are upright in heart.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
	23 <sup>1</sup> O love the LORD, all ye his saints: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the LORD preserveth <sup>3</sup> the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	
	24 <sup>4</sup> Be <sup>4</sup> of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, <sup>1</sup> all ye that <sup>5</sup> hope in the LORD.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	1 <sup>4</sup> Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all <sup>1</sup> ye that are upright in heart.	
	PSALM 32.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	
	23 <sup>1</sup> O love the LORD, all ye his saints: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the LORD preserveth <sup>3</sup> the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	1 <sup>4</sup> Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all <sup>1</sup> ye that are upright in heart.	
	24 <sup>4</sup> Be <sup>4</sup> of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, <sup>1</sup> all ye that <sup>5</sup> hope in the LORD.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
	PSALM 32.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
	23 <sup>1</sup> O love the LORD, all ye his saints: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the LORD preserveth <sup>3</sup> the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	
	24 <sup>4</sup> Be <sup>4</sup> of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, <sup>1</sup> all ye that <sup>5</sup> hope in the LORD.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	1 <sup>4</sup> Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all <sup>1</sup> ye that are upright in heart.	
	PSALM 32.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	
	23 <sup>1</sup> O love the LORD, all ye his saints: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the LORD preserveth <sup>3</sup> the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	1 <sup>4</sup> Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all <sup>1</sup> ye that are upright in heart.	
	24 <sup>4</sup> Be <sup>4</sup> of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, <sup>1</sup> all ye that <sup>5</sup> hope in the LORD.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
	PSALM 32.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
	23 <sup>1</sup> O love the LORD, all ye his saints: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the LORD preserveth <sup>3</sup> the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	
	24 <sup>4</sup> Be <sup>4</sup> of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, <sup>1</sup> all ye that <sup>5</sup> hope in the LORD.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	1 <sup>4</sup> Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all <sup>1</sup> ye that are upright in heart.	
	PSALM 32.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	
	23 <sup>1</sup> O love the LORD, all ye his saints: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the LORD preserveth <sup>3</sup> the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	1 <sup>4</sup> Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all <sup>1</sup> ye that are upright in heart.	
	24 <sup>4</sup> Be <sup>4</sup> of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, <sup>1</sup> all ye that <sup>5</sup> hope in the LORD.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
	PSALM 32.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
	23 <sup>1</sup> O love the LORD, all ye his saints: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the LORD preserveth <sup>3</sup> the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	
	24 <sup>4</sup> Be <sup>4</sup> of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, <sup>1</sup> all ye that <sup>5</sup> hope in the LORD.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	1 <sup>4</sup> Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all <sup>1</sup> ye that are upright in heart.	
	PSALM 32.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	
	23 <sup>1</sup> O love the LORD, all ye his saints: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the LORD preserveth <sup>3</sup> the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	1 <sup>4</sup> Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all <sup>1</sup> ye that are upright in heart.	
	24 <sup>4</sup> Be <sup>4</sup> of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, <sup>1</sup> all ye that <sup>5</sup> hope in the LORD.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
	PSALM 32.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
	23 <sup>1</sup> O love the LORD, all ye his saints: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the LORD preserveth <sup>3</sup> the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	REJOICE <sup>9</sup> in the LORD, O ye righteous: <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> praise is comely for the upright.	
	24 <sup>4</sup> Be <sup>4</sup> of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, <sup>1</sup> all ye that <sup>5</sup> hope in the LORD.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	1 <sup>4</sup> Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all <sup>1</sup> ye that are upright in heart.	
	PSALM 32.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 17. 7. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.	PSALM 33.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 27. 5. & 32. 7. <sup>t</sup> Job 35. 11. <sup>u</sup> Job 5. 21. <sup>v</sup> Prov. 13. 21. Rom. 2. 9. <sup>w&lt;/</sup>		

R.V.	David praiseth God, and	PSALMS.	exhorteth others thereto.	R.V.
	LORD: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.	<sup>a</sup> Jer. 9. 24. <sup>1</sup> Cor. 1. 31. <sup>2</sup> Cor. 10. 17. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 119. 74. <sup>c</sup> 142. 7. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 1. 3. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 148. 5. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 69. 30. <sup>g</sup> Luke 1. 46. <sup>h</sup> Is. 8. 10. <sup>i</sup> & 19. 3. <sup>j</sup> Heb. maketh frustrate. <sup>k</sup> Mat. 7. 7. <sup>l</sup> Luke 11. 9. <sup>m</sup> Or, They flowed unto him. <sup>n</sup> Job 23. 13. <sup>o</sup> Prov. 19. 21. <sup>p</sup> Is. 46. 10. <sup>q</sup> Heb. to generation and generation. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 3. 4. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 65. 4. <sup>t</sup> & 144. 15. <sup>u</sup> ver. 17, 19. <sup>v</sup> Sam. 22. 1. <sup>w</sup> Ex. 19. 5. <sup>x</sup> Deut. 7. 6. <sup>y</sup> Dan. 6. 22. <sup>z</sup> Heb. 1. 14. <sup>aa</sup> See Gen. 32. 1, 2. <sup>ab</sup> 2 Kin. 6. 17. <sup>ac</sup> Zech. 9. 8. <sup>ad</sup> 2 Chr. 16. 9. <sup>ae</sup> Job 28. 24. <sup>af</sup> Ps. 11. 4. <sup>ag</sup> & 14. 2. <sup>ah</sup> Prov. 15. 3. <sup>ai</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 3. <sup>aj</sup> Ps. 2. 12. <sup>ak</sup> Ps. 31. 23. <sup>al</sup> Job 34. 21. <sup>am</sup> Jer. 32. 19. <sup>an</sup> Ps. 4. 6. <sup>ao</sup> Job 41. 10, 11. <sup>ap</sup> Ps. 84. 11. <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 20. 7. <sup>ar</sup> & 147. 10. <sup>as</sup> Prov. 21. 31. <sup>at</sup> Ps. 32. 8. <sup>au</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 10, 11. <sup>av</sup> Job 26. 7. <sup>aw</sup> Ps. 34. 15. <sup>ax</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 12. <sup>ay</sup> Ps. 147. 11. <sup>az</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 22. <sup>ba</sup> Job 5. 20. <sup>bb</sup> Ps. 37. 19. <sup>bc</sup> Ps. 57. 27. <sup>bd</sup> Is. 1. 16, 17. <sup>be</sup> Rom. 12. 18. <sup>bf</sup> Heb. 12. 14. <sup>bg</sup> Ps. 62. 1, 5. <sup>bh</sup> & 130. 6. <sup>bi</sup> Ps. 115. 9-11. <sup>bj</sup> Job 36. 7. <sup>bk</sup> Ps. 53. 18. <sup>bl</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 12. <sup>bm</sup> Ps. 13. 5. <sup>bn</sup> Zech. 10. 7. <sup>bo</sup> John 16. 22. <sup>bp</sup> ver. 6, 17. <sup>bq</sup> 1 Cor. 17. 10. <sup>br</sup> Jer. 44. 11. <sup>bs</sup> Amos 9. 4. <sup>bt</sup> Prov. 10. 7. <sup>bu</sup> ver. 6, 15, 19. <sup>bv</sup> Ps. 145. 19, 21. <sup>bw</sup> Ps. 145. 18. <sup>bx</sup> Heb. to the broken of heart. <sup>by</sup> Ps. 51. 17. <sup>bz</sup> Is. 57. 15. <sup>ca</sup> & 61. 1. <sup>cb</sup> 66. 2. <sup>cc</sup> Or, Arid, barren. <sup>cd</sup> 1 Sam. 21. 13. <sup>ce</sup> Heb. contrite of spirit. <sup>cf</sup> Prov. 24. 16. <sup>cg</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 11, 12. <sup>ch</sup> Eph. 5. 20. <sup>ci</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 18. <sup>cj</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 3. <sup>ck</sup> & 2. 13. <sup>cl</sup> ver. 6, 17.	2 My soul shall make her "boast in the LORD: <sup>b</sup> the <sup>1</sup> 'humble' shall hear <sup>†</sup> thereof, and be glad. 3 O <sup>a</sup> magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt his name together. 4 I <sup>g</sup> sought the LORD, and he <sup>h</sup> 'heard' me, and delivered me from all my fears. 5 <sup>h</sup> They looked unto him, and were lightened: and their faces <sup>3</sup> were not ashamed.' 6 <sup>i</sup> This poor man cried, and the LORD heard <sup>†</sup> him, and <sup>n</sup> 'saved him out of all his troubles. 7 <sup>q</sup> The angel of the LORD <sup>r</sup> 'encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. 8 O <sup>u</sup> 'taste and see that the LORD <sup>†</sup> is good: <sup>e</sup> 'blessed <sup>†</sup> is the man <sup>†</sup> that trusteth in him. 9 <sup>v</sup> O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for <sup>†</sup> there is no want to them that fear him. 10 <sup>b</sup> The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: <sup>e</sup> 'but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good <sup>†</sup> thing. 11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me: <sup>e</sup> 'I will teach you the fear of the LORD. 12 <sup>j</sup> What man <sup>†</sup> is he that desireth life, <sup>†</sup> and loveth many days, that he may see good? 13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from <sup>2</sup> 'speaking guile. 14 <sup>i</sup> Depart from evil, and do good; <sup>m</sup> 'seek peace, and pursue it. 15 <sup>q</sup> The eyes of the LORD <sup>†</sup> are <sup>4</sup> 'upon' the righteous, and his ears <sup>5</sup> 'are' open unto their <sup>6</sup> 'cry. 16 <sup>u</sup> The face of the LORD <sup>†</sup> is against them that do evil, <sup>x</sup> to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth. 17 <sup>†</sup> The righteous <sup>6</sup> 'cry,' and <sup>†</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> 'heareth, and de- livereth' them out of all their troubles. 18 <sup>†</sup> The LORD <sup>†</sup> is nigh <sup>a</sup> unto them that are of a broken heart <sup>8</sup> ;' and saveth such as be <sup>c</sup> of a contrite spirit. 19 <sup>d</sup> Many <sup>†</sup> are the afflictions of the righteous: <sup>j</sup> but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.	<sup>1</sup> S meek <sup>2</sup> S an- swered <sup>3</sup> S shall never be con- founded. <sup>4</sup> S toward <sup>5</sup> S are <sup>6</sup> S cried, <sup>7</sup> S heard, and de- livered <sup>8</sup> S ,
<sup>1</sup> S nations <sup>2</sup> S thoughts of the peoples to be <sup>3</sup> A fast	10 <sup>e</sup> The LORD <sup>j</sup> 'bringeth the counsel of the <sup>1</sup> 'heathen' to nought: he maketh the <sup>2</sup> 'de- vices of the people' of none effect. 11 <sup>i</sup> The counsel of the LORD standeth <sup>3</sup> for ever, the thoughts of his heart <sup>k</sup> to all generations. 12 <sup>m</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> is the nation whose God <sup>†</sup> is the LORD; <sup>o</sup> and the people <sup>†</sup> whom he hath <sup>p</sup> chosen for his own inheri- tance. 13 <sup>e</sup> The LORD looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men <sup>†</sup> . 14 From the place of his habitation he looketh <sup>5</sup> upon all the inhabitants of the earth <sup>†</sup> . 15 He <sup>6</sup> fashioneth their hearts alike; <sup>†</sup> he <sup>†</sup> considereth all their works. 16 <sup>a</sup> There is no king saved by <sup>7</sup> the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by <sup>8</sup> 'much' strength. 17 <sup>d</sup> An horse <sup>†</sup> is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver <sup>†</sup> any by his great <sup>9</sup> strength. 18 <sup>g</sup> Behold, the eye of the LORD <sup>†</sup> is <sup>†</sup> upon them that fear him, upon them that <sup>1</sup> 'hope in his mercy; 19 To deliver their soul from death, and <sup>k</sup> to keep them alive in famine. 20 <sup>n</sup> Our soul <sup>2</sup> 'waiteth' for the LORD: <sup>2</sup> he <sup>†</sup> is our help and our shield. 21 For our <sup>7</sup> 'heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his holy name. 22 Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we <sup>3</sup> 'hope' in thee.	<sup>1</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> A forth <sup>6</sup> S that fashion- eth the hearts of them all, that <sup>7</sup> M Or, a great power <sup>8</sup> S great <sup>9</sup> S power. <sup>1</sup> M Or, wait for <sup>2</sup> S hath waited <sup>3</sup> S have hoped <sup>4</sup> M Or, wait for		
<sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> M Or, <sup>6</sup> S , <sup>7</sup> S , <sup>8</sup> S , <sup>9</sup> S , <sup>10</sup> S , <sup>11</sup> S , <sup>12</sup> S , <sup>13</sup> S , <sup>14</sup> S , <sup>15</sup> S , <sup>16</sup> S , <sup>17</sup> S , <sup>18</sup> S , <sup>19</sup> S , <sup>20</sup> S , <sup>21</sup> S , <sup>22</sup> S , <sup>23</sup> S , <sup>24</sup> S , <sup>25</sup> S , <sup>26</sup> S , <sup>27</sup> S , <sup>28</sup> S , <sup>29</sup> S , <sup>30</sup> S , <sup>31</sup> S , <sup>32</sup> S , <sup>33</sup> S , <sup>34</sup> S , <sup>35</sup> S , <sup>36</sup> S , <sup>37</sup> S , <sup>38</sup> S , <sup>39</sup> S , <sup>40</sup> S , <sup>41</sup> S , <sup>42</sup> S , <sup>43</sup> S , <sup>44</sup> S , <sup>45</sup> S , <sup>46</sup> S , <sup>47</sup> S , <sup>48</sup> S , <sup>49</sup> S , <sup>50</sup> S , <sup>51</sup> S , <sup>52</sup> S , <sup>53</sup> S , <sup>54</sup> S , <sup>55</sup> S , <sup>56</sup> S , <sup>57</sup> S , <sup>58</sup> S , <sup>59</sup> S , <sup>60</sup> S , <sup>61</sup> S , <sup>62</sup> S , <sup>63</sup> S , <sup>64</sup> S , <sup>65</sup> S , <sup>66</sup> S , <sup>67</sup> S , <sup>68</sup> S , <sup>69</sup> S , <sup>70</sup> S , <sup>71</sup> S , <sup>72</sup> S , <sup>73</sup> S , <sup>74</sup> S , <sup>75</sup> S , <sup>76</sup> S , <sup>77</sup> S , <sup>78</sup> S , <sup>79</sup> S , <sup>80</sup> S , <sup>81</sup> S , <sup>82</sup> S , <sup>83</sup> S , <sup>84</sup> S , <sup>85</sup> S , <sup>86</sup> S , <sup>87</sup> S , <sup>88</sup> S , <sup>89</sup> S , <sup>90</sup> S , <sup>91</sup> S , <sup>92</sup> S , <sup>93</sup> S , <sup>94</sup> S , <sup>95</sup> S , <sup>96</sup> S , <sup>97</sup> S , <sup>98</sup> S , <sup>99</sup> S , <sup>100</sup> S , <sup>101</sup> S , <sup>102</sup> S , <sup>103</sup> S , <sup>104</sup> S , <sup>105</sup> S , <sup>106</sup> S , <sup>107</sup> S , <sup>108</sup> S , <sup>109</sup> S , <sup>110</sup> S , <sup>111</sup> S , <sup>112</sup> S , <sup>113</sup> S , <sup>114</sup> S , <sup>115</sup> S , <sup>116</sup> S , <sup>117</sup> S , <sup>118</sup> S , <sup>119</sup> S , <sup>120</sup> S , <sup>121</sup> S , <sup>122</sup> S , <sup>123</sup> S , <sup>124</sup> S , <sup>125</sup> S , <sup>126</sup> S , <sup>127</sup> S , <sup>128</sup> S , <sup>129</sup> S , <sup>130</sup> S , <sup>131</sup> S , <sup>132</sup> S , <sup>133</sup> S , <sup>134</sup> S , <sup>135</sup> S , <sup>136</sup> S , <sup>137</sup> S , <sup>138</sup> S , <sup>139</sup> S , <sup>140</sup> S , <sup>141</sup> S , <sup>142</sup> S , <sup>143</sup> S , <sup>144</sup> S , <sup>145</sup> S , <sup>146</sup> S , <sup>147</sup> S , <sup>148</sup> S , <sup>149</sup> S , <sup>150</sup> S , <sup>151</sup> S , <sup>152</sup> S , <sup>153</sup> S , <sup>154</sup> S , <sup>155</sup> S , <sup>156</sup> S , <sup>157</sup> S , <sup>158</sup> S , <sup>159</sup> S , <sup>160</sup> S , <sup>161</sup> S , <sup>162</sup> S , <sup>163</sup> S , <sup>164</sup> S , <sup>165</sup> S , <sup>166</sup> S , <sup>167</sup> S , <sup>168</sup> S , <sup>169</sup> S , <sup>170</sup> S , <sup>171</sup> S , <sup>172</sup> S , <sup>173</sup> S , <sup>174</sup> S , <sup>175</sup> S , <sup>176</sup> S , <sup>177</sup> S , <sup>178</sup> S , <sup>179</sup> S , <sup>180</sup> S , <sup>181</sup> S , <sup>182</sup> S , <sup>183</sup> S , <sup>184</sup> S , <sup>185</sup> S , <sup>186</sup> S , <sup>187</sup> S , <sup>188</sup> S , <sup>189</sup> S , <sup>190</sup> S , <sup>191</sup> S , <sup>192</sup> S , <sup>193</sup> S , <sup>194</sup> S , <sup>195</sup> S , <sup>196</sup> S , <sup>197</sup> S , <sup>198</sup> S , <sup>199</sup> S , <sup>200</sup> S , <sup>201</sup> S , <sup>202</sup> S , <sup>203</sup> S , <sup>204</sup> S , <sup>205</sup> S , <sup>206</sup> S , <sup>207</sup> S , <sup>208</sup> S , <sup>209</sup> S , <sup>210</sup> S , <sup>211</sup> S , <sup>212</sup> S , <sup>213</sup> S , <sup>214</sup> S , <sup>215</sup> S , <sup>216</sup> S , <sup>217</sup> S , <sup>218</sup> S , <sup>219</sup> S , <sup>220</sup> S , <sup>221</sup> S , <sup>222</sup> S , <sup>223</sup> S , <sup>224</sup> S , <sup>225</sup> S , <sup>226</sup> S , <sup>227</sup> S , <sup>228</sup> S , <sup>229</sup> S , <sup>230</sup> S , <sup>231</sup> S , <sup>232</sup> S , <sup>233</sup> S , <sup>234</sup> S , <sup>235</sup> S , <sup>236</sup> S , <sup>237</sup> S , <sup>238</sup> S , <sup>239</sup> S , <sup>240</sup> S , <sup>241</sup> S , <sup>242</sup> S , <sup>243</sup> S , <sup>244</sup> S , <sup>245</sup> S , <sup>246</sup> S , <sup>247</sup> S , <sup>248</sup> S , <sup>249</sup> S , <sup>250</sup> S , <sup>251</sup> S , <sup>252</sup> S , <sup>253</sup> S , <sup>254</sup> S , <sup>255</sup> S , <sup>256</sup> S , <sup>257</sup> S , <sup>258</sup> S , <sup>259</sup> S , <sup>260</sup> S , <sup>261</sup> S , <sup>262</sup> S , <sup>263</sup> S , <sup>264</sup> S , <sup>265</sup> S , <sup>266</sup> S , <sup>267</sup> S , <sup>268</sup> S , <sup>269</sup> S , <sup>270</sup> S , <sup>271</sup> S , <sup>272</sup> S , <sup>273</sup> S , <sup>274</sup> S , <sup>275</sup> S , <sup>276</sup> S , <sup>277</sup> S , <sup>278</sup> S , <sup>279</sup> S , <sup>280</sup> S , <sup>281</sup> S , <sup>282</sup> S , <sup>283</sup> S , <sup>284</sup> S , <sup>285</sup> S , <sup>286</sup> S , <sup>287</sup> S , <sup>288</sup> S , <sup>289</sup> S , <sup>290</sup> S , <sup>291</sup> S , <sup>292</sup> S , <sup>293</sup> S , <sup>294</sup> S , <sup>295</sup> S , <sup>296</sup> S , <sup>297</sup> S , <sup>298</sup> S , <sup>299</sup> S , <sup>300</sup> S , <sup>301</sup> S , <sup>302</sup> S , <sup>303</sup> S , <sup>304</sup> S , <sup>305</sup> S , <sup>306</sup> S , <sup>307</sup> S , <sup>308</sup> S , <sup>309</sup> S , <sup>310</sup> S , <sup>311</sup> S , <sup>312</sup> S , <sup>313</sup> S , <sup>314</sup> S , <sup>315</sup> S , <sup>316</sup> S , <sup>317</sup> S , <sup>318</sup> S , <sup>319</sup> S , <sup>320</sup> S , <sup>321</sup> S , <sup>322</sup> S , <sup>323</sup> S , <sup>324</sup> S , <sup>325</sup> S , <sup>326</sup> S , <sup>327</sup> S , <sup>328</sup> S , <sup>329</sup> S , <sup>330</sup> S , <sup>331</sup> S , <sup>332</sup> S , <sup>333</sup> S , <sup>334</sup> S , <sup>335</sup> S , <sup>336</sup> S , <sup>337</sup> S , <sup>338</sup> S , <sup>339</sup> S , <sup>340</sup> S , <sup>341</sup> S , <sup>342</sup> S , <sup>343</sup> S , <sup>344</sup> S , <sup>345</sup> S , <sup>346</sup> S , <sup>347</sup> S , <sup>348</sup> S , <sup>349</sup> S , <sup>350</sup> S , <sup>351</sup> S , <sup>352</sup> S , <sup>353</sup> S , <sup>354</sup> S , <sup>355</sup> S , <sup>356</sup> S , <sup>357</sup> S , <sup>358</sup> S , <sup>359</sup> S , <sup>360</sup> S , <sup>361</sup> S , <sup>362</sup> S , <sup>363</sup> S , <sup>364</sup> S , <sup>365</sup> S , <sup>366</sup> S , <sup>367</sup> S , <sup>368</sup> S , <sup>369</sup> S , <sup>370</sup> S , <sup>371</sup> S , <sup>372</sup> S , <sup>373</sup> S , <sup>374</sup> S , <sup>375</sup> S , <sup>376</sup> S , <sup>377</sup> S , <sup>378</sup> S , <sup>379</sup> S , <sup>380</sup> S , <sup>381</sup> S , <sup>382</sup> S , <sup>383</sup> S , <sup>384</sup> S , <sup>385</sup> S , <sup>386</sup> S , <sup>387</sup> S , <sup>388</sup> S , <sup>389</sup> S , <sup>390</sup> S , <sup>391</sup> S , <sup>392</sup> S , <sup>393</sup> S , <sup>394</sup> S , <sup>395</sup> S , <sup>396</sup> S , <sup>397</sup> S , <sup>398</sup> S , <sup>399</sup> S , <sup>400</sup> S , <sup>401</sup> S , <sup>402</sup> S , <sup>403</sup> S , <sup>404</sup> S , <sup>405</sup> S , <sup>406</sup> S , <sup>407</sup> S , <sup>408</sup> S , <sup>409</sup> S , <sup>410</sup> S , <sup>411</sup> S , <sup>412</sup> S , <sup>413</sup> S , <sup>414</sup> S , <sup>415</sup> S , <sup>416</sup> S , <sup>417</sup> S , <sup>418</sup> S , <sup>419</sup> S , <sup>420</sup> S , <sup>421</sup> S , <sup>422</sup> S , <sup>423</sup> S , <sup>424</sup> S , <sup>425</sup> S , <sup>426</sup> S , <sup>427</sup> S , <sup>428</sup> S , <sup>429</sup> S , <sup>430</sup> S , <sup>431</sup> S , <sup>432</sup> S , <sup>433</sup> S , <sup>434</sup> S , <sup>435</sup> S , <sup>436</sup> S , <sup>437</sup> S , <sup>438</sup> S , <sup>439</sup> S , <sup>440</sup> S , <sup>441</sup> S , <sup>442</sup> S , <sup>443</sup> S , <sup>444</sup> S , <sup>445</sup> S , <sup>446</sup> S , <sup>447</sup> S , <sup>448</sup> S , <sup>449</sup> S , <sup>450</sup> S , <sup>451</sup> S , <sup>452</sup> S , <sup>453</sup> S , <sup>454</sup> S , <sup>455</sup> S , <sup>456</sup> S , <sup>457</sup> S , <sup>458</sup> S , <sup>459</sup> S , <sup>460</sup> S , <sup>461</sup> S , <sup>462</sup> S , <sup>463</sup> S , <sup>464</sup> S , <sup>465</sup> S , <sup>466</sup> S , <sup>467</sup> S , <sup>468</sup> S , <sup>469</sup> S , <sup>470</sup> S , <sup>471</sup> S , <sup>472</sup> S , <sup>473</sup> S , <sup>474</sup> S , <sup>475</sup> S , <sup>476</sup> S , <sup>477</sup> S , <sup>478</sup> S , <sup>479</sup> S , <sup>480</sup> S , <sup>481</sup> S , <sup>482</sup> S , <sup>483</sup> S , <sup>484</sup> S , <sup>485</sup> S , <sup>486</sup> S , <sup>487</sup> S , <sup>488</sup> S , <sup>489</sup> S , <sup>490</sup> S , <sup>491</sup> S , <sup>492</sup> S , <sup>493</sup> S , <sup>494</sup> S , <sup>495</sup> S , <sup>496</sup> S , <sup>497</sup> S , <sup>498</sup> S , <sup>499</sup> S , <sup>500</sup> S , <sup>501</sup> S , <sup>502</sup> S , <sup>503</sup> S , <sup>504</sup> S , <sup>505</sup> S , <sup>506</sup> S , <sup>507</sup> S , <sup>508</sup> S , <sup>509</sup> S , <sup>510</sup> S , <sup>511</sup> S , <sup>512</sup> S , <sup>513</sup> S , <sup>514</sup> S , <sup>515</sup> S , <sup>516</sup> S , <sup>517</sup> S , <sup>518</sup> S , <sup>519</sup> S , <sup>520</sup> S , <sup>521</sup> S , <sup>522</sup> S , <sup>523</sup> S , <sup>524</sup> S , <sup>525</sup> S , <sup>526</sup> S , <sup>527</sup> S , <sup>528</sup> S , <sup>529</sup> S , <sup>530</sup> S , <sup>531</sup> S , <sup>532</sup> S , <sup>533</sup> S , <sup>534</sup> S , <sup>535</sup> S , <sup>536</sup> S , <sup>537</sup> S , <sup>538</sup> S , <sup>539</sup> S , <sup>540</sup> S , <sup>541</sup> S , <sup>542</sup> S , <sup>543</sup> S , <sup>544</sup> S , <sup>545</sup> S , <sup>546</sup> S , <sup>547</sup> S , <sup>548</sup> S , <sup>549</sup> S , <sup>550</sup> S , <sup>551</sup> S , <sup>552</sup> S , <sup>553</sup> S , <sup>554</sup> S , <sup>555</sup> S , <sup>556</sup> S , <sup>557</sup> S , <sup>558</sup> S , <sup>559</sup> S , <sup>560</sup> S , <sup>561</sup> S , <sup>562</sup> S , <sup>563</sup> S , <sup>564</sup> S , <sup>565</sup> S , <sup>566</sup> S , <sup>567</sup> S , <sup>568</sup> S , <sup>569</sup> S , <sup>570</sup> S , <sup>571</sup> S , <sup>572</sup> S , <sup>573</sup> S , <sup>574</sup> S , <sup>575</sup> S , <sup>576</sup> S , <sup>577</sup> S , <sup>578</sup> S , <sup>579</sup> S , <sup>580</sup> S , <sup>581</sup> S , <sup>582</sup> S , <sup>583</sup> S , <sup>584</sup> S , <sup>585</sup> S , <sup>586</sup> S , <sup>587</sup> S , <sup>588</sup> S , <sup>589</sup> S , <sup>590</sup> S , <sup>591</sup> S , <sup>592</sup> S , <sup>593</sup> S , <sup>594</sup> S , <sup>595</sup> S , <sup>596</sup> S , <sup>597</sup> S , <sup>598</sup> S , <sup>599</sup> S , <sup>600</sup> S , <sup>601</sup> S , <sup>602</sup> S , <sup>603</sup> S , <sup>604</sup> S , <sup>605</sup> S , <sup>606</sup> S , <sup>607</sup> S , <sup>608</sup> S , <sup>609</sup> S , <sup>610</sup> S , <sup>611</sup> S , <sup>612</sup> S , <sup>613</sup> S , <sup>614</sup> S , <sup>615</sup> S , <sup>616</sup> S , <sup>617</sup> S , <sup>618</sup> S , <sup>619</sup> S , <sup>620</sup> S , <sup>621</sup> S , <sup>622</sup> S , <sup>623</sup> S , <sup>624</sup> S , <sup>625</sup> S , <sup>626</sup> S , <sup>627</sup> S , <sup>628</sup> S , <sup>629</sup> S , <sup>630</sup> S , <sup>631</sup> S , <sup>632</sup> S , <sup>633</sup> S , <sup>634</sup> S , <sup>635</sup> S , <sup>636</sup> S , <sup>637</sup> S , <sup>638</sup> S , <sup>639</sup> S , <sup>640</sup> S , <sup>641</sup> S , <sup>642</sup> S , <sup>643</sup> S , <sup>644</sup> S , <sup>645</sup> S , <sup>646</sup> S , <sup>647</sup> S , <sup>648</sup> S , <sup>649</sup> S , <sup>650</sup> S , <sup>651</sup> S , <sup>652</sup> S , <sup>653</sup> S , <sup>654</sup> S , <sup>655</sup> S , <sup>656</sup> S , <sup>657</sup> S , <sup>658</sup> S , <sup>659</sup> S , <sup>660</sup> S , <sup>661</sup> S , <sup>662</sup> S , <sup>663</sup> S , <sup>664</sup> S , <sup>665</sup> S , <sup>666</sup> S , <sup>667</sup> S , <sup>668</sup> S , <sup>669</sup> S , <sup>670</sup> S , <sup>671</sup> S , <sup>672</sup> S , <sup>673</sup> S , <sup>674</sup> S , <sup>675</sup> S , <sup>676</sup> S , <sup>677</sup> S , <sup>678</sup> S , <sup>679</sup> S , <sup>680</sup> S , <sup>681</sup> S , <sup>682</sup> S , <sup>683</sup> S , <sup>684</sup> S , <sup>685</sup> S , <sup>686</sup> S , <sup>687</sup> S , <sup>688</sup> S , <sup>689</sup> S , <sup>690</sup> S , <sup>691</sup> S ,				

20 He keepeth all his bones :  
<sup>b</sup> not one of them is broken.  
 21 <sup>c</sup> Evil shall slay the wicked :  
 and they that hate the right-  
 eous <sup>c</sup> shall be <sup>d</sup> 'desolate.'  
 22 The LORD <sup>e</sup> redeemeth the  
 soul of his servants : and none  
 of them that trust in him shall  
 be <sup>d</sup> 'desolate.'

PSALM 35.

<sup>o1</sup> David prayeth for his own safety,  
 and his enemies' confusion. 11 He  
 complaineth of their wrongful dealing.  
 22 He inciteth God against them.'

*A Psalm of David.*

<sup>2</sup> **P**LEAD <sup>m</sup> my cause, 'O LORD,  
 with them that strive with me :  
<sup>3</sup> fight <sup>s</sup> against them that  
 fight against me.

<sup>2</sup> Take hold of shield and  
 buckler, and stand up for mine  
 help.

<sup>3</sup> Draw out also the spear,  
 and stop <sup>t</sup> the way against  
 them that <sup>s</sup> 'persecute' me : say  
 unto my soul, I <sup>t</sup> am thy sal-  
 vation.

<sup>4</sup> Let them be <sup>c</sup> confounded  
 and put to shame <sup>t</sup> that seek  
 after my soul : let them be  
<sup>b</sup> turned back and <sup>7</sup> brought to  
 confusion <sup>t</sup> that devise my hurt.

<sup>5</sup> Let them be as chaff before  
 the wind <sup>s</sup> : and let <sup>t</sup> the angel  
 of the LORD <sup>9</sup> chase them.'

<sup>6</sup> Let their way be <sup>1h</sup> dark  
 and slippery <sup>s</sup> : and let <sup>t</sup> the  
 angel of the LORD <sup>2</sup> 'persecute'  
 them.

<sup>7</sup> For without cause have  
 they <sup>k</sup> hid for me <sup>3</sup> their net  
 in a pit, <sup>o</sup> which <sup>t</sup> without cause  
 'they have digged' for my  
 soul.

<sup>8</sup> Let <sup>n</sup> destruction come upon  
 him <sup>2</sup> at unawares ; and <sup>t</sup> let  
 his net that he hath hid catch  
 himself : <sup>s</sup> into that very <sup>t</sup> de-  
 struction let him fall <sup>c</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> And my soul shall be joyful  
 in the LORD : <sup>z</sup> it shall rejoice  
 in his salvation.

<sup>10</sup> All my bones shall say,  
 LORD, 'who <sup>t</sup> is like unto thee,  
 which deliverest the poor from  
 him that is too strong for him,  
 yea, the poor and the needy  
 from him that spoileth him ?

<sup>11</sup> False <sup>t</sup> witnesses <sup>o</sup> did <sup>t</sup>  
 rise up ; <sup>t</sup> they <sup>3</sup> laid to my  
 charge <sup>t</sup> things that I <sup>9</sup> knew <sup>t</sup>  
 not.

<sup>12</sup> They <sup>1</sup> rewarded <sup>t</sup> me evil

for good <sup>t</sup> to the <sup>2a</sup> 'spoiling' of  
 my soul.

<sup>13</sup> But as for me, <sup>a</sup> when they  
 were sick, my clothing <sup>t</sup> was  
 sackcloth : I <sup>3f</sup> 'humbled' my  
 soul with fasting ; <sup>h</sup> and my  
 prayer <sup>t</sup> returned into mine  
 own bosom.

<sup>14</sup> I <sup>t</sup> 'behaved myself <sup>k</sup> as  
 though <sup>6</sup> 'he' <sup>t</sup> had been my  
 friend <sup>6</sup> or <sup>1</sup> brother : I bowed  
 down <sup>7</sup> heavily, <sup>t</sup> as one that  
<sup>s</sup> mourneth for his <sup>t</sup> mother.

<sup>15</sup> But <sup>n</sup> in mine <sup>t</sup> 'adversity',  
 they rejoiced, and gathered  
 themselves together : <sup>o</sup> yea,  
<sup>n</sup> the <sup>t</sup> 'objects gathered them-  
 selves together against me,  
 and <sup>t</sup> I knew it not ; they did  
<sup>9</sup> 'tear <sup>t</sup> me, and ceased not :

<sup>16</sup> With hypocritical <sup>t</sup> mock-  
 ers in feasts, <sup>t</sup> they gnashed  
 upon me with their teeth.

<sup>17</sup> Lord, how long wilt thou  
 'look on ? rescue my soul from  
 their destructions, <sup>4z</sup> my dar-  
 ling from the lions.

<sup>18</sup> I will give thee thanks in  
 the great congregation : I will  
 praise thee among <sup>5a</sup> much  
 people.

<sup>19</sup> Let not them that are  
 mine enemies <sup>6a</sup> wrongfully  
 rejoice over me : <sup>t</sup> neither <sup>t</sup> let  
 them wink with the eye <sup>9</sup> that  
 hate me without a cause.

<sup>20</sup> For they speak not peace :  
 but they devise deceitful <sup>t</sup> mat-  
 ters <sup>t</sup> against <sup>t</sup> them that are  
 quiet in the land.

<sup>21</sup> Yea, they <sup>t</sup> opened their  
 mouth wide against me <sup>s</sup>, and <sup>t</sup>  
 said, <sup>t</sup> Aha, aha, our eye hath  
 seen <sup>t</sup> it.

<sup>22</sup> This thou hast <sup>m</sup> seen, <sup>t</sup> O  
 LORD <sup>t</sup> : <sup>p</sup> keep not silence : O  
 LORD, be not <sup>t</sup> far from me.

<sup>23</sup> Stir up thyself, and awake  
 to my <sup>2</sup> judgment, <sup>t</sup> even unto  
 my cause, my God and my  
 Lord.

<sup>24</sup> Judge me, O LORD my  
 God, <sup>z</sup> according to thy right-  
 eousness ; and <sup>b</sup> let them not  
 rejoice over me.

<sup>25</sup> Let them not say in their  
 hearts, <sup>t</sup> 'Ah, <sup>t</sup> so would we  
 have it : let them not say, <sup>t</sup> We  
 have swallowed him up.

<sup>26</sup> Let them be ashamed and  
<sup>t</sup> brought to confusion <sup>t</sup> to-  
 gether that rejoice at mine hurt :  
 let them be <sup>k</sup> clothed with  
 shame and dishonour that

1 s con-  
 demned.  
 m Or,  
 held  
 guilty

2 s Strive  
 thou,  
 3 a thou

4 m Or,  
 and the  
 battle  
 axe  
 against  
 etc.

5 s pursue  
 6 s ashamed  
 and  
 brought  
 to dis-  
 honour

7 s con-  
 founded  
 8 s, and  
 9 s driving  
 them on.

1 m Heb.  
 darkness  
 and  
 slippery  
 places.

2 s pur-  
 suing  
 3 m Or, the  
 pit of  
 their net

4 s have  
 they  
 digged  
 a pit  
 5 s with  
 m as A.V.  
 text.

6 a therein

7 s Un-  
 righteous  
 m Or, Ma-  
 licious  
 See

8 s Ex. 23. 1.  
 9 s ask me  
 of  
 10 s know  
 1 s reward

a Heb.  
 depriving.  
 b John 19. 36.  
 c Ps. 94. 25.  
 d Job 30. 25.  
 e Ps. 69. 10, 11.  
 f Or, shall  
 be guilty.  
 g Or, guilty.  
 h Ps. 119. 149.  
 i Kin. 1. 29.  
 j Ps. 71. 25.  
 k 103. 4.  
 l Lam. 3. 58.  
 m Mat. 10. 13.  
 n Luke 10. 6.  
 o Heb.  
 walked.  
 p Heb. as a  
 friend, as  
 a brother  
 to me.  
 q Heb.  
 halting.  
 r Ps. 38. 17.  
 s Ps. 43. 1.  
 t Lam. 3. 58.  
 u Job 30. 1, 8.  
 v Ex. 14. 25.  
 w Job 16. 9.  
 x Job 16. 15.  
 y Job 16. 9.  
 z Ps. 37. 12.  
 a Hab. 1. 13.  
 b Heb. my  
 only one.  
 c Ps. 22. 20.  
 d Ps. 22. 25, 31.  
 e 40. 9, 10.  
 f 111. 1.  
 g Ps. 30. 14, 15.  
 h 70. 2, 3.  
 i Heb.  
 strong.  
 j Ps. 129. 5.  
 k 15. 4.  
 l 25. 2.  
 m 38. 16.  
 n Heb.  
 falsely.  
 o Ps. 38. 19.  
 p Job 21. 18.  
 q Ps. 1. 4.  
 r 81. 13.  
 s 29. 5.  
 t Hos. 12. 3.  
 u Job 12. 12.  
 v Prov. 6. 13.  
 w Ps. 69. 4.  
 x 109. 3.  
 y John 15. 25.  
 z Heb.  
 darkness  
 and slip-  
 periness.  
 a Ps. 73. 18.  
 b Jer. 23. 12.  
 c Ps. 22. 13.  
 d Ps. 9. 15.  
 e 1 Ps. 40. 15.  
 f 54. 7.  
 g Ex. 3. 7.  
 h 1 Thes. 5. 3.  
 i Ps. 28. 1.  
 j Heb.  
 which he  
 knoweth  
 not of.  
 k Ps. 7. 15, 16.  
 l Prov. 5. 22.  
 m Ps. 10. 1.  
 n 22. 11, 19.  
 o Ps. 44. 23.  
 p 80. 2.  
 q Ps. 13. 5.  
 r Ps. 26. 1.  
 s 2 Thes. 1. 6.  
 t See Ps. 51. 8.  
 u ver. 19.  
 v Ps. 71. 19.  
 w Ps. 27. 12.  
 x 70. 3.  
 y Heb.  
 Ah, ah,  
 our soul.  
 z Lam. 2. 16.  
 a Heb. Wit-  
 nesses of  
 wrong.  
 b Ps. 27. 12.  
 c Ps. 40. 14.  
 d Heb. they  
 asked one  
 another.  
 e Ps. 109. 29.  
 f 132. 18.  
 g Ps. 38. 50.  
 h Jer. 18. 20.  
 i John 10. 32.

1 a,  
 2 s bereav-  
 ing

3 s afflicted

4 m Or,  
 shall  
 return

5 s it

6 s or my

7 s mourn-  
 ing,

8 s he wail-  
 eth his

9 s when I  
 halted

1 m Or,  
 smiters

2 m Or,  
 those  
 whom I  
 knew not

3 s Like

[m Or,  
 Among]

the pro-  
 fane

4 m Heb.  
 My only  
 one.

5 m Or, a  
 mighty  
 people

6 m Heb.  
 falsely.

7 s words

8 s ; they

9 s Thou  
 hast seen  
 it,  
 1 s ;

2 s judge-  
 ment,

3 s heart,  
 Aha,  
 m Heb.  
 Aha, our  
 desire.

5 s con-  
 founded

R.V.	Different estate of the	PSALMS.	godly and the wicked.	R.V.
	"magnify <sup>†</sup> themselves against me.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 38, 16. <sup>2</sup> Rom. 12, 15. <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 12, 26; <sup>4</sup> Heb. my righteousness; <sup>5</sup> Prov. 8, 18. <sup>6</sup> Ps. 1, 5. <sup>7</sup> Ps. 70, 4. <sup>8</sup> Ps. 149, 4. <sup>9</sup> Ps. 59, 15. <sup>10</sup> Ps. 51, 14. <sup>11</sup> & 71, 24. <sup>12</sup> A ver. 7. <sup>13</sup> Ps. 73, 3. <sup>14</sup> Prov. 23, 17. <sup>15</sup> & 24, 1, 19. <sup>16</sup> Ps. 90, 5, 6. <sup>17</sup> Heb. in truth, or, stabilities. <sup>18</sup> Rom. 3, 18. <sup>19</sup> Is. 58, 14. <sup>20</sup> Deut. 29, 19. <sup>21</sup> Ps. 10, 3. <sup>22</sup> & 46, 18. <sup>23</sup> Heb. to put his iniquity to hate. <sup>24</sup> Heb. Roll thy way upon the Lord. <sup>25</sup> Ps. 55, 22. <sup>26</sup> Prov. 16, 3. <sup>27</sup> Mat. 6, 25. <sup>28</sup> Luke 12, 22. <sup>29</sup> 1 Pet. 5, 7. <sup>30</sup> J. Job 11, 17. <sup>31</sup> Mic. 7, 2. <sup>32</sup> Ps. 12, 2. <sup>33</sup> Ps. 4, 22. <sup>34</sup> Prov. 4, 16. <sup>35</sup> Mic. 2, 1. <sup>36</sup> O vanity. <sup>37</sup> Heb. Be silent to the Lord. <sup>38</sup> Ps. 62, 1. <sup>39</sup> Is. 30, 15. <sup>40</sup> Lam. 3, 26. <sup>41</sup> Jer. 1, 8. <sup>42</sup> Jer. 12, 1. <sup>43</sup> Is. 65, 2. <sup>44</sup> Ps. 57, 10. <sup>45</sup> Is. 40, 4. <sup>46</sup> Ps. 73, 2. <sup>47</sup> Eph. 4, 25. <sup>48</sup> Heb. the mountains of God. <sup>49</sup> J. Job 11, 8. <sup>50</sup> Ps. 77, 19. <sup>51</sup> Rom. 11, 23. <sup>52</sup> J. Job 27, 13. <sup>53</sup> J. Job 7, 20. <sup>54</sup> Ps. 145, 9. <sup>55</sup> 1 Tim. 4, 10. <sup>56</sup> ver. 11, 22, 23. <sup>57</sup> Is. 57, 13. <sup>58</sup> Ps. 31, 19. <sup>59</sup> Heb. previous. <sup>60</sup> Heb. 10, 36, 37. <sup>61</sup> Ruth 2, 12. <sup>62</sup> Ps. 17, 8. <sup>63</sup> Ps. 4, 4. <sup>64</sup> J. Job 7, 10. <sup>65</sup> & 29, 9. <sup>66</sup> Ps. 65, 4. <sup>67</sup> Heb. watered. <sup>68</sup> Mat. 5, 5. <sup>69</sup> J. Job 29, 17. <sup>70</sup> Rev. 22, 1. <sup>71</sup> Ps. 16, 11. <sup>72</sup> O, precious. <sup>73</sup> Jer. 2, 12. <sup>74</sup> John 4, 10, 11. <sup>75</sup> Ps. 35, 16. <sup>76</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 9. <sup>77</sup> Ps. 2, 4. <sup>78</sup> Heb. drawn out of Joseph. <sup>79</sup> 1 Sam. 26, 10. <sup>80</sup> Jer. 22, 16. <sup>81</sup> Ps. 7, 10. <sup>82</sup> & 89, 15. <sup>83</sup> & 37, 11.	the hand of the wicked <sup>1</sup> remove me.  12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are <sup>2</sup> cast <sup>d</sup> down, <sup>3</sup> and shall not be able to rise.  PSALM 37.  <sup>4</sup> David persuadeth to patience and confidence in God, by the different estate of the godly and the wicked.  A Psalm of David.  FRET <sup>5</sup> not thyself because of <sup>6</sup> evildoers, <sup>7</sup> neither be thou envious against <sup>8</sup> the workers of iniquity.  2 For they shall soon be cut down <sup>9</sup> like the grass, and wither as the green herb.  3 Trust in the LORD, and do good; <sup>10</sup> so shalt thou <sup>11</sup> dwell in the land, and <sup>12</sup> verily thou shalt be fed.  4 <sup>13</sup> Delight thyself also in the LORD; and he shall give thee the <sup>14</sup> desires of thine heart.  5 <sup>15</sup> Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; <sup>16</sup> and he shall bring <sup>17</sup> it to pass.  6 <sup>18</sup> And he shall <sup>19</sup> bring forth <sup>†</sup> thy righteousness <sup>20</sup> as the light, and thy <sup>21</sup> judgment <sup>†</sup> as the noonday.  7 <sup>22</sup> Rest in the LORD, <sup>23</sup> and wait patiently for him: <sup>24</sup> fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.  8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: <sup>25</sup> fret not thyself <sup>†</sup> in any wise to do evil.  9 <sup>26</sup> For <sup>27</sup> evildoers <sup>†</sup> shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall <sup>28</sup> inherit <sup>†</sup> the earth.  10 For <sup>29</sup> yet a little while, and the wicked <sup>30</sup> shall not <sup>31</sup> be: yea, <sup>32</sup> thou shalt diligently consider his place, and <sup>33</sup> it <sup>†</sup> shall not <sup>34</sup> be.  11 <sup>35</sup> But the meek shall inherit the <sup>36</sup> earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.  12 The wicked <sup>37</sup> plotteth against the just, <sup>38</sup> and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.  13 <sup>39</sup> The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that <sup>40</sup> his day is coming.  14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow <sup>41</sup> to cast down the poor and needy, <sup>42</sup> and <sup>†</sup> to slay	<sup>1</sup> s drive me away.  <sup>2</sup> s thrust  <sup>3</sup> s evil-doers, <sup>4</sup> s them that work unrighteousness.  <sup>5</sup> M Or, So shalt thou dwell in the land and feed securely <sup>6</sup> s follow after <sup>7</sup> M Heb. Feed on faithful-ness. <sup>8</sup> M Or, So shalt thou have thy delight in &c. <sup>9</sup> M Heb. petitions. <sup>10</sup> M Heb. Roll thy way up-on the Lord. <sup>11</sup> s <sup>12</sup> s make <sup>13</sup> A to go forth <sup>14</sup> s judgement <sup>15</sup> M Or, Be still before (Heb. silent to) the Lord <sup>16</sup> s, it tend-eth only to evil-doing. <sup>17</sup> s evil-doers <sup>18</sup> s the land. <sup>19</sup> M Or, the earth (and so in vv. 11, 22, 29, 34) <sup>20</sup> s he <sup>21</sup> M Or, it <sup>22</sup> s land <sup>23</sup> s ;
1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. have pleasure in my righteousness.	27 <sup>1</sup> Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that <sup>2</sup> favour <sup>†</sup> my righteous cause: yea, let them <sup>3</sup> say continually, <sup>4</sup> Let the LORD be magnified, <sup>5</sup> which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 38, 16. <sup>2</sup> Rom. 12, 15. <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 12, 26; <sup>4</sup> Heb. my righteousness; <sup>5</sup> Prov. 8, 18. <sup>6</sup> Ps. 1, 5. <sup>7</sup> Ps. 70, 4. <sup>8</sup> Ps. 149, 4. <sup>9</sup> Ps. 59, 15. <sup>10</sup> Ps. 51, 14. <sup>11</sup> & 71, 24. <sup>12</sup> A ver. 7. <sup>13</sup> Ps. 73, 3. <sup>14</sup> Prov. 23, 17. <sup>15</sup> & 24, 1, 19. <sup>16</sup> Ps. 90, 5, 6. <sup>17</sup> Heb. in truth, or, stabilities. <sup>18</sup> Rom. 3, 18. <sup>19</sup> Is. 58, 14. <sup>20</sup> Deut. 29, 19. <sup>21</sup> Ps. 10, 3. <sup>22</sup> & 46, 18. <sup>23</sup> Heb. to put his iniquity to hate. <sup>24</sup> Heb. Roll thy way upon the Lord. <sup>25</sup> Ps. 55, 22. <sup>26</sup> Prov. 16, 3. <sup>27</sup> Mat. 6, 25. <sup>28</sup> Luke 12, 22. <sup>29</sup> 1 Pet. 5, 7. <sup>30</sup> J. Job 11, 17. <sup>31</sup> Mic. 7, 2. <sup>32</sup> Ps. 12, 2. <sup>33</sup> Ps. 4, 22. <sup>34</sup> Prov. 4, 16. <sup>35</sup> Mic. 2, 1. <sup>36</sup> O vanity. <sup>37</sup> Heb. Be silent to the Lord. <sup>38</sup> Ps. 62, 1. <sup>39</sup> Is. 30, 15. <sup>40</sup> Lam. 3, 26. <sup>41</sup> Jer. 1, 8. <sup>42</sup> Jer. 12, 1. <sup>43</sup> Is. 65, 2. <sup>44</sup> Ps. 57, 10. <sup>45</sup> Is. 40, 4. <sup>46</sup> Ps. 73, 2. <sup>47</sup> Eph. 4, 25. <sup>48</sup> Heb. the mountains of God. <sup>49</sup> J. Job 11, 8. <sup>50</sup> Ps. 77, 19. <sup>51</sup> Rom. 11, 23. <sup>52</sup> J. Job 27, 13. <sup>53</sup> J. Job 7, 20. <sup>54</sup> Ps. 145, 9. <sup>55</sup> 1 Tim. 4, 10. <sup>56</sup> ver. 11, 22, 23. <sup>57</sup> Is. 57, 13. <sup>58</sup> Ps. 31, 19. <sup>59</sup> Heb. previous. <sup>60</sup> Heb. 10, 36, 37. <sup>61</sup> Ruth 2, 12. <sup>62</sup> Ps. 17, 8. <sup>63</sup> Ps. 4, 4. <sup>64</sup> J. Job 7, 10. <sup>65</sup> & 29, 9. <sup>66</sup> Ps. 65, 4. <sup>67</sup> Heb. watered. <sup>68</sup> Mat. 5, 5. <sup>69</sup> J. Job 29, 17. <sup>70</sup> Rev. 22, 1. <sup>71</sup> Ps. 16, 11. <sup>72</sup> O, precious. <sup>73</sup> Jer. 2, 12. <sup>74</sup> John 4, 10, 11. <sup>75</sup> Ps. 35, 16. <sup>76</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 9. <sup>77</sup> Ps. 2, 4. <sup>78</sup> Heb. drawn out of Joseph. <sup>79</sup> 1 Sam. 26, 10. <sup>80</sup> Jer. 22, 16. <sup>81</sup> Ps. 7, 10. <sup>82</sup> & 89, 15. <sup>83</sup> & 37, 11.	the hand of the wicked <sup>1</sup> remove me.  12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are <sup>2</sup> cast <sup>d</sup> down, <sup>3</sup> and shall not be able to rise.  PSALM 37.  <sup>4</sup> David persuadeth to patience and confidence in God, by the different estate of the godly and the wicked.  A Psalm of David.  FRET <sup>5</sup> not thyself because of <sup>6</sup> evildoers, <sup>7</sup> neither be thou envious against <sup>8</sup> the workers of iniquity.  2 For they shall soon be cut down <sup>9</sup> like the grass, and wither as the green herb.  3 Trust in the LORD, and do good; <sup>10</sup> so shalt thou <sup>11</sup> dwell in the land, and <sup>12</sup> verily thou shalt be fed.  4 <sup>13</sup> Delight thyself also in the LORD; and he shall give thee the <sup>14</sup> desires of thine heart.  5 <sup>15</sup> Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; <sup>16</sup> and he shall bring <sup>17</sup> it to pass.  6 <sup>18</sup> And he shall <sup>19</sup> bring forth <sup>†</sup> thy righteousness <sup>20</sup> as the light, and thy <sup>21</sup> judgment <sup>†</sup> as the noonday.  7 <sup>22</sup> Rest in the LORD, <sup>23</sup> and wait patiently for him: <sup>24</sup> fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.  8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: <sup>25</sup> fret not thyself <sup>†</sup> in any wise to do evil.  9 <sup>26</sup> For <sup>27</sup> evildoers <sup>†</sup> shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall <sup>28</sup> inherit <sup>†</sup> the earth.  10 For <sup>29</sup> yet a little while, and the wicked <sup>30</sup> shall not <sup>31</sup> be: yea, <sup>32</sup> thou shalt diligently consider his place, and <sup>33</sup> it <sup>†</sup> shall not <sup>34</sup> be.  11 <sup>35</sup> But the meek shall inherit the <sup>36</sup> earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.  12 The wicked <sup>37</sup> plotteth against the just, <sup>38</sup> and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.  13 <sup>39</sup> The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that <sup>40</sup> his day is coming.  14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow <sup>41</sup> to cast down the poor and needy, <sup>42</sup> and <sup>†</sup> to slay	<sup>1</sup> s drive me away.  <sup>2</sup> s thrust  <sup>3</sup> s evil-doers, <sup>4</sup> s them that work unrighteousness.  <sup>5</sup> M Or, So shalt thou dwell in the land and feed securely <sup>6</sup> s follow after <sup>7</sup> M Heb. Feed on faithful-ness. <sup>8</sup> M Or, So shalt thou have thy delight in &c. <sup>9</sup> M Heb. petitions. <sup>10</sup> M Heb. Roll thy way up-on the Lord. <sup>11</sup> s <sup>12</sup> s make <sup>13</sup> A to go forth <sup>14</sup> s judgement <sup>15</sup> M Or, Be still before (Heb. silent to) the Lord <sup>16</sup> s, it tend-eth only to evil-doing. <sup>17</sup> s evil-doers <sup>18</sup> s the land. <sup>19</sup> M Or, the earth (and so in vv. 11, 22, 29, 34) <sup>20</sup> s he <sup>21</sup> M Or, it <sup>22</sup> s land <sup>23</sup> s ;
1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. have pleasure in my righteousness.	27 <sup>1</sup> Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that <sup>2</sup> favour <sup>†</sup> my righteous cause: yea, let them <sup>3</sup> say continually, <sup>4</sup> Let the LORD be magnified, <sup>5</sup> which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 38, 16. <sup>2</sup> Rom. 12, 15. <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 12, 26; <sup>4</sup> Heb. my righteousness; <sup>5</sup> Prov. 8, 18. <sup>6</sup> Ps. 1, 5. <sup>7</sup> Ps. 70, 4. <sup>8</sup> Ps. 149, 4. <sup>9</sup> Ps. 59, 15. <sup>10</sup> Ps. 51, 14. <sup>11</sup> & 71, 24. <sup>12</sup> A ver. 7. <sup>13</sup> Ps. 73, 3. <sup>14</sup> Prov. 23, 17. <sup>15</sup> & 24, 1, 19. <sup>16</sup> Ps. 90, 5, 6. <sup>17</sup> Heb. in truth, or, stabilities. <sup>18</sup> Rom. 3, 18. <sup>19</sup> Is. 58, 14. <sup>20</sup> Deut. 29, 19. <sup>21</sup> Ps. 10, 3. <sup>22</sup> & 46, 18. <sup>23</sup> Heb. to put his iniquity to hate. <sup>24</sup> Heb. Roll thy way upon the Lord. <sup>25</sup> Ps. 55, 22. <sup>26</sup> Prov. 16, 3. <sup>27</sup> Mat. 6, 25. <sup>28</sup> Luke 12, 22. <sup>29</sup> 1 Pet. 5, 7. <sup>30</sup> J. Job 11, 17. <sup>31</sup> Mic. 7, 2. <sup>32</sup> Ps. 12, 2. <sup>33</sup> Ps. 4, 22. <sup>34</sup> Prov. 4, 16. <sup>35</sup> Mic. 2, 1. <sup>36</sup> O vanity. <sup>37</sup> Heb. Be silent to the Lord. <sup>38</sup> Ps. 62, 1. <sup>39</sup> Is. 30, 15. <sup>40</sup> Lam. 3, 26. <sup>41</sup> Jer. 1, 8. <sup>42</sup> Jer. 12, 1. <sup>43</sup> Is. 65, 2. <sup>44</sup> Ps. 57, 10. <sup>45</sup> Is. 40, 4. <sup>46</sup> Ps. 73, 2. <sup>47</sup> Eph. 4, 25. <sup>48</sup> Heb. the mountains of God. <sup>49</sup> J. Job 11, 8. <sup>50</sup> Ps. 77, 19. <sup>51</sup> Rom. 11, 23. <sup>52</sup> J. Job 27, 13. <sup>53</sup> J. Job 7, 20. <sup>54</sup> Ps. 145, 9. <sup>55</sup> 1 Tim. 4, 10. <sup>56</sup> ver. 11, 22, 23. <sup>57</sup> Is. 57, 13. <sup>58</sup> Ps. 31, 19. <sup>59</sup> Heb. previous. <sup>60</sup> Heb. 10, 36, 37. <sup>61</sup> Ruth 2, 12. <sup>62</sup> Ps. 17, 8. <sup>63</sup> Ps. 4, 4. <sup>64</sup> J. Job 7, 10. <sup>65</sup> & 29, 9. <sup>66</sup> Ps. 65, 4. <sup>67</sup> Heb. watered. <sup>68</sup> Mat. 5, 5. <sup>69</sup> J. Job 29, 17. <sup>70</sup> Rev. 22, 1. <sup>71</sup> Ps. 16, 11. <sup>72</sup> O, precious. <sup>73</sup> Jer. 2, 12. <sup>74</sup> John 4, 10, 11. <sup>75</sup> Ps. 35, 16. <sup>76</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 9. <sup>77</sup> Ps. 2, 4. <sup>78</sup> Heb. drawn out of Joseph. <sup>79</sup> 1 Sam. 26, 10. <sup>80</sup> Jer. 22, 16. <sup>81</sup> Ps. 7, 10. <sup>82</sup> & 89, 15. <sup>83</sup> & 37, 11.	the hand of the wicked <sup>1</sup> remove me.  12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are <sup>2</sup> cast <sup>d</sup> down, <sup>3</sup> and shall not be able to rise.  PSALM 37.  <sup>4</sup> David persuadeth to patience and confidence in God, by the different estate of the godly and the wicked.  A Psalm of David.  FRET <sup>5</sup> not thyself because of <sup>6</sup> evildoers, <sup>7</sup> neither be thou envious against <sup>8</sup> the workers of iniquity.  2 For they shall soon be cut down <sup>9</sup> like the grass, and wither as the green herb.  3 Trust in the LORD, and do good; <sup>10</sup> so shalt thou <sup>11</sup> dwell in the land, and <sup>12</sup> verily thou shalt be fed.  4 <sup>13</sup> Delight thyself also in the LORD; and he shall give thee the <sup>14</sup> desires of thine heart.  5 <sup>15</sup> Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; <sup>16</sup> and he shall bring <sup>17</sup> it to pass.  6 <sup>18</sup> And he shall <sup>19</sup> bring forth <sup>†</sup> thy righteousness <sup>20</sup> as the light, and thy <sup>21</sup> judgment <sup>†</sup> as the noonday.  7 <sup>22</sup> Rest in the LORD, <sup>23</sup> and wait patiently for him: <sup>24</sup> fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.  8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: <sup>25</sup> fret not thyself <sup>†</sup> in any wise to do evil.  9 <sup>26</sup> For <sup>27</sup> evildoers <sup>†</sup> shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall <sup>28</sup> inherit <sup>†</sup> the earth.  10 For <sup>29</sup> yet a little while, and the wicked <sup>30</sup> shall not <sup>31</sup> be: yea, <sup>32</sup> thou shalt diligently consider his place, and <sup>33</sup> it <sup>†</sup> shall not <sup>34</sup> be.  11 <sup>35</sup> But the meek shall inherit the <sup>36</sup> earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.  12 The wicked <sup>37</sup> plotteth against the just, <sup>38</sup> and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.  13 <sup>39</sup> The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that <sup>40</sup> his day is coming.  14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow <sup>41</sup> to cast down the poor and needy, <sup>42</sup> and <sup>†</sup> to slay	<sup>1</sup> s drive me away.  <sup>2</sup> s thrust  <sup>3</sup> s evil-doers, <sup>4</sup> s them that work unrighteousness.  <sup>5</sup> M Or, So shalt thou dwell in the land and feed securely <sup>6</sup> s follow after <sup>7</sup> M Heb. Feed on faithful-ness. <sup>8</sup> M Or, So shalt thou have thy delight in &c. <sup>9</sup> M Heb. petitions. <sup>10</sup> M Heb. Roll thy way up-on the Lord. <sup>11</sup> s <sup>12</sup> s make <sup>13</sup> A to go forth <sup>14</sup> s judgement <sup>15</sup> M Or, Be still before (Heb. silent to) the Lord <sup>16</sup> s, it tend-eth only to evil-doing. <sup>17</sup> s evil-doers <sup>18</sup> s the land. <sup>19</sup> M Or, the earth (and so in vv. 11, 22, 29, 34) <sup>20</sup> s he <sup>21</sup> M Or, it <sup>22</sup> s land <sup>23</sup> s ;
1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. have pleasure in my righteousness.	27 <sup>1</sup> Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that <sup>2</sup> favour <sup>†</sup> my righteous cause: yea, let them <sup>3</sup> say continually, <sup>4</sup> Let the LORD be magnified, <sup>5</sup> which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 38, 16. <sup>2</sup> Rom. 12, 15. <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 12, 26; <sup>4</sup> Heb. my righteousness; <sup>5</sup> Prov. 8, 18. <sup>6</sup> Ps. 1, 5. <sup>7</sup> Ps. 70, 4. <sup>8</sup> Ps. 149, 4. <sup>9</sup> Ps. 59, 15. <sup>10</sup> Ps. 51, 14. <sup>11</sup> & 71, 24. <sup>12</sup> A ver. 7. <sup>13</sup> Ps. 73, 3. <sup>14</sup> Prov. 23, 17. <sup>15</sup> & 24, 1, 19. <sup>16</sup> Ps. 90, 5, 6. <sup>17</sup> Heb. in truth, or, stabilities. <sup>18</sup> Rom. 3, 18. <sup>19</sup> Is. 58, 14. <sup>20</sup> Deut. 29, 19. <sup>21</sup> Ps. 10, 3. <sup>22</sup> & 46, 18. <sup>23</sup> Heb. to put his iniquity to hate. <sup>24</sup> Heb. Roll thy way upon the Lord. <sup>25</sup> Ps. 55, 22. <sup>26</sup> Prov. 16, 3. <sup>27</sup> Mat. 6, 25. <sup>28</sup> Luke 12, 22. <sup>29</sup> 1 Pet. 5, 7. <sup>30</sup> J. Job 11, 17. <sup>31</sup> Mic. 7, 2. <sup>32</sup> Ps. 12, 2. <sup>33</sup> Ps. 4, 22. <sup>34</sup> Prov. 4, 16. <sup>35</sup> Mic. 2, 1. <sup>36</sup> O vanity. <sup>37</sup> Heb. Be silent to the Lord. <sup>38</sup> Ps. 62, 1. <sup>39</sup> Is. 30, 15. <sup>40</sup> Lam. 3, 26. <sup>41</sup> Jer. 1, 8. <sup>42</sup> Jer. 12, 1. <sup>43</sup> Is. 65, 2. <sup>44</sup> Ps. 57, 10. <sup>45</sup> Is. 40, 4. <sup>46</sup> Ps. 73, 2. <sup>47</sup> Eph. 4, 25. <sup>48</sup> Heb. the mountains of God. <sup>49</sup> J. Job 11, 8. <sup>50</sup> Ps. 77, 19. <sup>51</sup> Rom. 11, 23. <sup>52</sup> J. Job 27, 13. <sup>53</sup> J. Job 7, 20. <sup>54</sup> Ps. 145, 9. <sup>55</sup> 1 Tim. 4, 10. <sup>56</sup> ver. 11, 22, 23. <sup>57</sup> Is. 57, 13. <sup>58</sup> Ps. 31, 19. <sup>59</sup> Heb. previous. <sup>60</sup> Heb. 10, 36, 37. <sup>61</sup> Ruth 2, 12. <sup>62</sup> Ps. 17, 8. <sup>63</sup> Ps. 4, 4. <sup>64</sup> J. Job 7, 10. <sup>65</sup> & 29, 9. <sup>66</sup> Ps. 65, 4. <sup>67</sup> Heb. watered. <sup>68</sup> Mat. 5, 5. <sup>69</sup> J. Job 29, 17. <sup>70</sup> Rev. 22, 1. <sup>71</sup> Ps. 16, 11. <sup>72</sup> O, precious. <sup>73</sup> Jer. 2, 12. <sup>74</sup> John 4, 10, 11. <sup>75</sup> Ps. 35, 16. <sup>76</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 9. <sup>77</sup> Ps. 2, 4. <sup>78</sup> Heb. drawn out of Joseph. <sup>79</sup> 1 Sam. 26, 10. <sup>80</sup> Jer. 22, 16. <sup>81</sup> Ps. 7, 10. <sup>82</sup> & 89, 15. <sup>83</sup> & 37, 11.	the hand of the wicked <sup>1</sup> remove me.  12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are <sup>2</sup> cast <sup>d</sup> down, <sup>3</sup> and shall not be able to rise.  PSALM 37.  <sup>4</sup> David persuadeth to patience and confidence in God, by the different estate of the godly and the wicked.  A Psalm of David.  FRET <sup>5</sup> not thyself because of <sup>6</sup> evildoers, <sup>7</sup> neither be thou envious against <sup>8</sup> the workers of iniquity.  2 For they shall soon be cut down <sup>9</sup> like the grass, and wither as the green herb.  3 Trust in the LORD, and do good; <sup>10</sup> so shalt thou <sup>11</sup> dwell in the land, and <sup>12</sup> verily thou shalt be fed.  4 <sup>13</sup> Delight thyself also in the LORD; and he shall give thee the <sup>14</sup> desires of thine heart.  5 <sup>15</sup> Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; <sup>16</sup> and he shall bring <sup>17</sup> it to pass.  6 <sup>18</sup> And he shall <sup>19</sup> bring forth <sup>†</sup> thy righteousness <sup>20</sup> as the light, and thy <sup>21</sup> judgment <sup>†</sup> as the noonday.  7 <sup>22</sup> Rest in the LORD, <sup>23</sup> and wait patiently for him: <sup>24</sup> fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.  8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: <sup>25</sup> fret not thyself <sup>†</sup> in any wise to do evil.  9 <sup>26</sup> For <sup>27</sup> evildoers <sup>†</sup> shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall <sup>28</sup> inherit <sup>†</sup> the earth.  10 For <sup>29</sup> yet a little while, and the wicked <sup>30</sup> shall not <sup>31</sup> be: yea, <sup>32</sup> thou shalt diligently consider his place, and <sup>33</sup> it <sup>†</sup> shall not <sup>34</sup> be.  11 <sup>35</sup> But the meek shall inherit the <sup>36</sup> earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.  12 The wicked <sup>37</sup> plotteth against the just, <sup>38</sup> and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.  13 <sup>39</sup> The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that <sup>40</sup> his day is coming.  14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow <sup>41</sup> to cast down the poor and needy, <sup>42</sup> and <sup>†</sup> to slay	<sup>1</sup> s drive me away.  <sup>2</sup> s thrust  <sup>3</sup> s evil-doers, <sup>4</sup> s them that work unrighteousness.  <sup>5</sup> M Or, So shalt thou dwell in the land and feed securely <sup>6</sup> s follow after <sup>7</sup> M Heb. Feed on faithful-ness. <sup>8</sup> M Or, So shalt thou have thy delight in &c. <sup>9</sup> M Heb. petitions. <sup>10</sup> M Heb. Roll thy way up-on the Lord. <sup>11</sup> s <sup>12</sup> s make <sup>13</sup> A to go forth <sup>14</sup> s judgement <sup>15</sup> M Or, Be still before (Heb. silent to) the Lord <sup>16</sup> s, it tend-eth only to evil-doing. <sup>17</sup> s evil-doers <sup>18</sup> s the land. <sup>19</sup> M Or, the earth (and so in vv. 11, 22, 29, 34) <sup>20</sup> s he <sup>21</sup> M Or, it <sup>22</sup> s land <sup>23</sup> s ;
1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. have pleasure in my righteousness.	27 <sup>1</sup> Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that <sup>2</sup> favour <sup>†</sup> my righteous cause: yea, let them <sup>3</sup> say continually, <sup>4</sup> Let the LORD be magnified, <sup>5</sup> which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 38, 16. <sup>2</sup> Rom. 12, 15. <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 12, 26; <sup>4</sup> Heb. my righteousness; <sup>5</sup> Prov. 8, 18. <sup>6</sup> Ps. 1, 5. <sup>7</sup> Ps. 70, 4. <sup>8</sup> Ps. 149, 4. <sup>9</sup> Ps. 59, 15. <sup>10</sup> Ps. 51, 14. <sup>11</sup> & 71, 24. <sup>12</sup> A ver. 7. <sup>13</sup> Ps. 73, 3. <sup>14</sup> Prov. 23, 17. <sup>15</sup> & 24, 1, 19. <sup>16</sup> Ps. 90, 5, 6. <sup>17</sup> Heb. in truth, or, stabilities. <sup>18</sup> Rom. 3, 18. <sup>19</sup> Is. 58, 14. <sup>20</sup> Deut. 29, 19. <sup>21</sup> Ps. 10, 3. <sup>22</sup> & 46, 18. <sup>23</sup> Heb. to put his iniquity to hate. <sup>24</sup> Heb. Roll thy way upon the Lord. <sup>25</sup> Ps. 55, 22. <sup>26</sup> Prov. 16, 3. <sup>27</sup> Mat. 6, 25. <sup>28</sup> Luke 12, 22. <sup>29</sup> 1 Pet. 5, 7. <sup>30</sup> J. Job 11, 17. <sup>31</sup> Mic. 7, 2. <sup>32</sup> Ps. 12, 2. <sup>33</sup> Ps. 4, 22. <sup>34</sup> Prov. 4, 16. <sup>35</sup> Mic. 2, 1. <sup>36</sup> O vanity. <sup>37</sup> Heb. Be silent to the Lord. <sup>38</sup> Ps. 62, 1. <sup>39</sup> Is. 30, 15. <sup>40</sup> Lam. 3, 26. <sup>41</sup> Jer. 1, 8. <sup>42</sup> Jer. 12, 1. <sup>43</sup> Is. 65, 2. <sup>44</sup> Ps. 57, 10. <sup>45</sup> Is. 40, 4. <sup>46</sup> Ps. 73, 2. <		



<sup>1</sup> <i>sup</i> right in the way:	<sup>a</sup> such as be <sup>1</sup> of upright conversation. <sup>15</sup> <sup>c</sup> Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.	<sup>a</sup> Heb, <i>the upright of way.</i> <sup>b</sup> Ps. 10. 8. <sup>c</sup> Mic. 5. 6. <sup>d</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 9. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 109. 31. <sup>f</sup> Prov. 15. 16. <sup>g</sup> & 16. 8. <sup>h</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 6. <sup>i</sup> ver. 9. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 27. 14. <sup>k</sup> Prov. 20. 22. <sup>l</sup> Job 38. 15. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 10. 15. <sup>n</sup> Ezek. 30. 21. <sup>o</sup> &c. <sup>p</sup> Ps. 52. 5, 6. <sup>q</sup> & 91. 8. <sup>r</sup> Job 5. 3. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 1. 6. <sup>t</sup> Or, <i>a green tree that groweth in his own soil.</i> <sup>u</sup> 1. 61. 21. <sup>v</sup> Job 20. 5. <sup>w</sup> &c. <sup>x</sup> Job 5. 20. <sup>y</sup> Ps. 33. 19. <sup>z</sup> 1s. 32. 17. <sup>aa</sup> & 57. 2. <sup>ab</sup> Heb, <i>the preciousness of lambs.</i> <sup>ac</sup> Ps. 1. 4. <sup>ad</sup> & 52. 5. <sup>ae</sup> Ps. 102. 3. <sup>af</sup> Ps. 3. 8. <sup>ag</sup> Ps. 112. 5, 9. <sup>ah</sup> Ps. 9. 9. <sup>ai</sup> Prov. 3. 33. <sup>aj</sup> &c. 31. 5. <sup>ak</sup> ver. 9. <sup>al</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 9. <sup>am</sup> Prov. 16. 9. <sup>an</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 20. <sup>ao</sup> Dan. 3. 17. <sup>ap</sup> &c. 6. 23. <sup>aq</sup> Or, <i>established.</i> <sup>ar</sup> Ps. 24. 19. <sup>as</sup> 20. <sup>at</sup> & 40. 2. <sup>au</sup> & 91. 12. <sup>av</sup> Prov. 24. 16. <sup>aw</sup> Mic. 7. 8. <sup>ax</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 9. <sup>ay</sup> Ps. 70. title. <sup>az</sup> Ps. 6. 1. <sup>ba</sup> Job 15. 23. <sup>bb</sup> Ps. 59. 15. <sup>bc</sup> & 109. 10. <sup>bd</sup> Deut. 15. 8. <sup>be</sup> 10. <sup>bf</sup> Ps. 112. 5, 9. <sup>bg</sup> Heb, <i>all the day.</i> <sup>bh</sup> Job. 6. 4. <sup>bi</sup> Ps. 32. 4. <sup>bj</sup> Ps. 34. 14. <sup>bk</sup> Is. 1. 16, 17. <sup>bl</sup> Ps. 11. 7. <sup>bm</sup> Ps. 6. 2. <sup>bn</sup> Heb, <i>peace, or, health.</i> <sup>bo</sup> Ps. 21. 10. <sup>bp</sup> Prov. 2. 22. <sup>bq</sup> Is. 14. 20. <sup>br</sup> Ezra 9. 6. <sup>bs</sup> Ps. 40. 12. <sup>bt</sup> & Prov. 2. 21. <sup>bu</sup> Mat. 11. 28. <sup>bv</sup> Mat. 12. 35. <sup>bw</sup> Heb, <i>varied.</i> <sup>bx</sup> Ps. 35. 14. <sup>by</sup> Deut. 6. 6. <sup>bz</sup> Ps. 40. 8. <sup>ca</sup> & 119. 98. <sup>cb</sup> Is. 51. 7. <sup>cc</sup> Job 39. 23. <sup>cd</sup> Ps. 42. 9. <sup>ce</sup> & 43. 2. <sup>cf</sup> Or, <i>going.</i>	<sup>32</sup> The wicked <sup>b</sup> watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. <sup>33</sup> The LORD <sup>d</sup> will not leave him in his hand, nor <sup>e</sup> condemn him when he is judged. <sup>34</sup> <sup>f</sup> Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: <sup>g</sup> when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see <sup>h</sup> it. <sup>35</sup> <sup>i</sup> I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like <sup>m</sup> a green <sup>1</sup> bay tree. <sup>36</sup> <sup>2</sup> Yet he <sup>p</sup> passed away, <sup>1</sup> and, lo, he <sup>t</sup> was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. <sup>37</sup> Mark the perfect <sup>†</sup> man, and behold the upright: for <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> end of <i>that</i> man <sup>†</sup> is peace. <sup>38</sup> <sup>5</sup> But the transgressors <sup>1</sup> shall be destroyed together: the <sup>4</sup> end of the wicked shall be cut off. <sup>39</sup> But <sup>v</sup> the salvation of the righteous <sup>†</sup> is of the LORD: <sup>†</sup> he is their <sup>s</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> in the time of trouble. <sup>40</sup> And <sup>e</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver <sup>1</sup> them from the wicked, and <sup>s</sup> save <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>7</sup> because they <sup>9</sup> trust <sup>1</sup> in him.	<sup>1</sup> <i>tree</i> in its native soil. <sup>2</sup> <i>But</i> one passed by, <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. Or, according to some ancient versions, <i>I passed by</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>Or, there is a reward</i> (or, <i>future or, posterity</i> ) for the man of peace <sup>4</sup> <i>latter</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>As</i> for transgressors, they <sup>6</sup> <i>strong</i> hold <sup>7</sup> <i>helpeth</i> them, and rescueth them: he rescueth <sup>8</sup> <i>saveth</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>have</i> taken refuge
<sup>2</sup> <i>Better</i> is a little that the righteous hath than the abundance	<sup>16</sup> <sup>2</sup> A little that a righteous man hath <sup>is</sup> better than the riches <sup>1</sup> of many wicked. <sup>17</sup> For <sup>h</sup> the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the LORD upholdeth the righteous. <sup>18</sup> The LORD <sup>7</sup> knoweth the days of the <sup>3</sup> upright <sup>1</sup> : and their inheritance shall be <sup>a</sup> for ever. <sup>19</sup> They shall not be ashamed in the <sup>4</sup> evil time <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>q</sup> in the days of famine they shall be satisfied. <sup>20</sup> But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD <sup>†</sup> shall be as <sup>5</sup> the fat of lambs <sup>1</sup> : they shall consume; <sup>6</sup> into smoke <sup>1</sup> shall they consume away. <sup>21</sup> The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but <sup>2</sup> the righteous <sup>7</sup> sheweth mercy, <sup>1</sup> and giveth. <sup>22</sup> <sup>b</sup> For <sup>†</sup> such <sup>as</sup> be blessed of him shall inherit the <sup>s</sup> earth <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>†</sup> they that be cursed of him <sup>a</sup> shall be cut off. <sup>23</sup> <sup>9</sup> The steps of a <i>good</i> man are <sup>9</sup> ordered by <sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>1</sup> : and he delighteth in his way. <sup>24</sup> <sup>h</sup> Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD <sup>2</sup> upholdeth <sup>†</sup> him <sup>with</sup> his hand. <sup>25</sup> I have been young, and <sup>†</sup> now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed <sup>†</sup> begging <sup>3</sup> bread. <sup>26</sup> <sup>4</sup> <i>He</i> <sup>is</sup> <sup>n</sup> ever merciful, <sup>1</sup> and lendeth; and his seed <sup>†</sup> is blessed. <sup>27</sup> <sup>7</sup> Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore. <sup>28</sup> For the LORD <sup>†</sup> loveth <sup>5</sup> judgment, <sup>1</sup> and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: <sup>9</sup> but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off. <sup>29</sup> <sup>a</sup> The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever. <sup>30</sup> <sup>c</sup> The mouth of the righteous <sup>6</sup> speaketh <sup>1</sup> wisdom, and his tongue <sup>7</sup> talketh of judgment. <sup>31</sup> <sup>†</sup> The law of his God <sup>†</sup> is in his heart; none of his <sup>h</sup> steps shall slide.	<sup>32</sup> The wicked <sup>b</sup> watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. <sup>33</sup> The LORD <sup>d</sup> will not leave him in his hand, nor <sup>e</sup> condemn him when he is judged. <sup>34</sup> <sup>f</sup> Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: <sup>g</sup> when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see <sup>h</sup> it. <sup>35</sup> <sup>i</sup> I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like <sup>m</sup> a green <sup>1</sup> bay tree. <sup>36</sup> <sup>2</sup> Yet he <sup>p</sup> passed away, <sup>1</sup> and, lo, he <sup>t</sup> was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. <sup>37</sup> Mark the perfect <sup>†</sup> man, and behold the upright: for <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> end of <i>that</i> man <sup>†</sup> is peace. <sup>38</sup> <sup>5</sup> But the transgressors <sup>1</sup> shall be destroyed together: the <sup>4</sup> end of the wicked shall be cut off. <sup>39</sup> But <sup>v</sup> the salvation of the righteous <sup>†</sup> is of the LORD: <sup>†</sup> he is their <sup>s</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> in the time of trouble. <sup>40</sup> And <sup>e</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver <sup>1</sup> them from the wicked, and <sup>s</sup> save <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>7</sup> because they <sup>9</sup> trust <sup>1</sup> in him.	<sup>1</sup> <i>tree</i> in its native soil. <sup>2</sup> <i>But</i> one passed by, <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. Or, according to some ancient versions, <i>I passed by</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>Or, there is a reward</i> (or, <i>future or, posterity</i> ) for the man of peace <sup>4</sup> <i>latter</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>As</i> for transgressors, they <sup>6</sup> <i>strong</i> hold <sup>7</sup> <i>helpeth</i> them, and rescueth them: he rescueth <sup>8</sup> <i>saveth</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>have</i> taken refuge	
<sup>3</sup> <i>perfect</i>	<sup>18</sup> The LORD <sup>7</sup> knoweth the days of the <sup>3</sup> upright <sup>1</sup> : and their inheritance shall be <sup>a</sup> for ever.	<sup>32</sup> The wicked <sup>b</sup> watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. <sup>33</sup> The LORD <sup>d</sup> will not leave him in his hand, nor <sup>e</sup> condemn him when he is judged. <sup>34</sup> <sup>f</sup> Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: <sup>g</sup> when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see <sup>h</sup> it. <sup>35</sup> <sup>i</sup> I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like <sup>m</sup> a green <sup>1</sup> bay tree. <sup>36</sup> <sup>2</sup> Yet he <sup>p</sup> passed away, <sup>1</sup> and, lo, he <sup>t</sup> was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. <sup>37</sup> Mark the perfect <sup>†</sup> man, and behold the upright: for <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> end of <i>that</i> man <sup>†</sup> is peace. <sup>38</sup> <sup>5</sup> But the transgressors <sup>1</sup> shall be destroyed together: the <sup>4</sup> end of the wicked shall be cut off. <sup>39</sup> But <sup>v</sup> the salvation of the righteous <sup>†</sup> is of the LORD: <sup>†</sup> he is their <sup>s</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> in the time of trouble. <sup>40</sup> And <sup>e</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver <sup>1</sup> them from the wicked, and <sup>s</sup> save <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>7</sup> because they <sup>9</sup> trust <sup>1</sup> in him.	<sup>1</sup> <i>tree</i> in its native soil. <sup>2</sup> <i>But</i> one passed by, <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. Or, according to some ancient versions, <i>I passed by</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>Or, there is a reward</i> (or, <i>future or, posterity</i> ) for the man of peace <sup>4</sup> <i>latter</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>As</i> for transgressors, they <sup>6</sup> <i>strong</i> hold <sup>7</sup> <i>helpeth</i> them, and rescueth them: he rescueth <sup>8</sup> <i>saveth</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>have</i> taken refuge	
<sup>4</sup> <i>time</i> of evil	<sup>19</sup> They shall not be ashamed in the <sup>4</sup> evil time <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>q</sup> in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.	<sup>32</sup> The wicked <sup>b</sup> watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. <sup>33</sup> The LORD <sup>d</sup> will not leave him in his hand, nor <sup>e</sup> condemn him when he is judged. <sup>34</sup> <sup>f</sup> Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: <sup>g</sup> when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see <sup>h</sup> it. <sup>35</sup> <sup>i</sup> I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like <sup>m</sup> a green <sup>1</sup> bay tree. <sup>36</sup> <sup>2</sup> Yet he <sup>p</sup> passed away, <sup>1</sup> and, lo, he <sup>t</sup> was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. <sup>37</sup> Mark the perfect <sup>†</sup> man, and behold the upright: for <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> end of <i>that</i> man <sup>†</sup> is peace. <sup>38</sup> <sup>5</sup> But the transgressors <sup>1</sup> shall be destroyed together: the <sup>4</sup> end of the wicked shall be cut off. <sup>39</sup> But <sup>v</sup> the salvation of the righteous <sup>†</sup> is of the LORD: <sup>†</sup> he is their <sup>s</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> in the time of trouble. <sup>40</sup> And <sup>e</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver <sup>1</sup> them from the wicked, and <sup>s</sup> save <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>7</sup> because they <sup>9</sup> trust <sup>1</sup> in him.	<sup>1</sup> <i>tree</i> in its native soil. <sup>2</sup> <i>But</i> one passed by, <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. Or, according to some ancient versions, <i>I passed by</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>Or, there is a reward</i> (or, <i>future or, posterity</i> ) for the man of peace <sup>4</sup> <i>latter</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>As</i> for transgressors, they <sup>6</sup> <i>strong</i> hold <sup>7</sup> <i>helpeth</i> them, and rescueth them: he rescueth <sup>8</sup> <i>saveth</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>have</i> taken refuge	
<sup>5</sup> <i>the</i> excellency of the pastures <sup>h</sup> as A.V. text.	<sup>20</sup> But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD <sup>†</sup> shall be as <sup>5</sup> the fat of lambs <sup>1</sup> : they shall consume; <sup>6</sup> into smoke <sup>1</sup> shall they consume away.	<sup>32</sup> The wicked <sup>b</sup> watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. <sup>33</sup> The LORD <sup>d</sup> will not leave him in his hand, nor <sup>e</sup> condemn him when he is judged. <sup>34</sup> <sup>f</sup> Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: <sup>g</sup> when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see <sup>h</sup> it. <sup>35</sup> <sup>i</sup> I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like <sup>m</sup> a green <sup>1</sup> bay tree. <sup>36</sup> <sup>2</sup> Yet he <sup>p</sup> passed away, <sup>1</sup> and, lo, he <sup>t</sup> was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. <sup>37</sup> Mark the perfect <sup>†</sup> man, and behold the upright: for <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> end of <i>that</i> man <sup>†</sup> is peace. <sup>38</sup> <sup>5</sup> But the transgressors <sup>1</sup> shall be destroyed together: the <sup>4</sup> end of the wicked shall be cut off. <sup>39</sup> But <sup>v</sup> the salvation of the righteous <sup>†</sup> is of the LORD: <sup>†</sup> he is their <sup>s</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> in the time of trouble. <sup>40</sup> And <sup>e</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver <sup>1</sup> them from the wicked, and <sup>s</sup> save <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>7</sup> because they <sup>9</sup> trust <sup>1</sup> in him.	<sup>1</sup> <i>tree</i> in its native soil. <sup>2</sup> <i>But</i> one passed by, <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. Or, according to some ancient versions, <i>I passed by</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>Or, there is a reward</i> (or, <i>future or, posterity</i> ) for the man of peace <sup>4</sup> <i>latter</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>As</i> for transgressors, they <sup>6</sup> <i>strong</i> hold <sup>7</sup> <i>helpeth</i> them, and rescueth them: he rescueth <sup>8</sup> <i>saveth</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>have</i> taken refuge	
<sup>6</sup> <i>in</i> smoke <sup>m</sup> Or, like smoke	<sup>21</sup> The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but <sup>2</sup> the righteous <sup>7</sup> sheweth mercy, <sup>1</sup> and giveth.	<sup>32</sup> The wicked <sup>b</sup> watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. <sup>33</sup> The LORD <sup>d</sup> will not leave him in his hand, nor <sup>e</sup> condemn him when he is judged. <sup>34</sup> <sup>f</sup> Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: <sup>g</sup> when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see <sup>h</sup> it. <sup>35</sup> <sup>i</sup> I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like <sup>m</sup> a green <sup>1</sup> bay tree. <sup>36</sup> <sup>2</sup> Yet he <sup>p</sup> passed away, <sup>1</sup> and, lo, he <sup>t</sup> was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. <sup>37</sup> Mark the perfect <sup>†</sup> man, and behold the upright: for <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> end of <i>that</i> man <sup>†</sup> is peace. <sup>38</sup> <sup>5</sup> But the transgressors <sup>1</sup> shall be destroyed together: the <sup>4</sup> end of the wicked shall be cut off. <sup>39</sup> But <sup>v</sup> the salvation of the righteous <sup>†</sup> is of the LORD: <sup>†</sup> he is their <sup>s</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> in the time of trouble. <sup>40</sup> And <sup>e</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver <sup>1</sup> them from the wicked, and <sup>s</sup> save <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>7</sup> because they <sup>9</sup> trust <sup>1</sup> in him.	<sup>1</sup> <i>tree</i> in its native soil. <sup>2</sup> <i>But</i> one passed by, <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. Or, according to some ancient versions, <i>I passed by</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>Or, there is a reward</i> (or, <i>future or, posterity</i> ) for the man of peace <sup>4</sup> <i>latter</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>As</i> for transgressors, they <sup>6</sup> <i>strong</i> hold <sup>7</sup> <i>helpeth</i> them, and rescueth them: he rescueth <sup>8</sup> <i>saveth</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>have</i> taken refuge	
<sup>7</sup> <i>dealeth</i> graciously,	<sup>22</sup> <sup>b</sup> For <sup>†</sup> such <sup>as</sup> be blessed of him shall inherit the <sup>s</sup> earth <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>†</sup> they that be cursed of him <sup>a</sup> shall be cut off.	<sup>32</sup> The wicked <sup>b</sup> watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. <sup>33</sup> The LORD <sup>d</sup> will not leave him in his hand, nor <sup>e</sup> condemn him when he is judged. <sup>34</sup> <sup>f</sup> Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: <sup>g</sup> when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see <sup>h</sup> it. <sup>35</sup> <sup>i</sup> I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like <sup>m</sup> a green <sup>1</sup> bay tree. <sup>36</sup> <sup>2</sup> Yet he <sup>p</sup> passed away, <sup>1</sup> and, lo, he <sup>t</sup> was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. <sup>37</sup> Mark the perfect <sup>†</sup> man, and behold the upright: for <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> end of <i>that</i> man <sup>†</sup> is peace. <sup>38</sup> <sup>5</sup> But the transgressors <sup>1</sup> shall be destroyed together: the <sup>4</sup> end of the wicked shall be cut off. <sup>39</sup> But <sup>v</sup> the salvation of the righteous <sup>†</sup> is of the LORD: <sup>†</sup> he is their <sup>s</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> in the time of trouble. <sup>40</sup> And <sup>e</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver <sup>1</sup> them from the wicked, and <sup>s</sup> save <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>7</sup> because they <sup>9</sup> trust <sup>1</sup> in him.	<sup>1</sup> <i>tree</i> in its native soil. <sup>2</sup> <i>But</i> one passed by, <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. Or, according to some ancient versions, <i>I passed by</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>Or, there is a reward</i> (or, <i>future or, posterity</i> ) for the man of peace <sup>4</sup> <i>latter</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>As</i> for transgressors, they <sup>6</sup> <i>strong</i> hold <sup>7</sup> <i>helpeth</i> them, and rescueth them: he rescueth <sup>8</sup> <i>saveth</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>have</i> taken refuge	
<sup>8</sup> <i>land</i>	<sup>23</sup> <sup>9</sup> The steps of a <i>good</i> man are <sup>9</sup> ordered by <sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>1</sup> : and he delighteth in his way.	<sup>32</sup> The wicked <sup>b</sup> watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. <sup>33</sup> The LORD <sup>d</sup> will not leave him in his hand, nor <sup>e</sup> condemn him when he is judged. <sup>34</sup> <sup>f</sup> Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: <sup>g</sup> when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see <sup>h</sup> it. <sup>35</sup> <sup>i</sup> I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like <sup>m</sup> a green <sup>1</sup> bay tree. <sup>36</sup> <sup>2</sup> Yet he <sup>p</sup> passed away, <sup>1</sup> and, lo, he <sup>t</sup> was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. <sup>37</sup> Mark the perfect <sup>†</sup> man, and behold the upright: for <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> end of <i>that</i> man <sup>†</sup> is peace. <sup>38</sup> <sup>5</sup> But the transgressors <sup>1</sup> shall be destroyed together: the <sup>4</sup> end of the wicked shall be cut off. <sup>39</sup> But <sup>v</sup> the salvation of the righteous <sup>†</sup> is of the LORD: <sup>†</sup> he is their <sup>s</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> in the time of trouble. <sup>40</sup> And <sup>e</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver <sup>1</sup> them from the wicked, and <sup>s</sup> save <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>7</sup> because they <sup>9</sup> trust <sup>1</sup> in him.	<sup>1</sup> <i>tree</i> in its native soil. <sup>2</sup> <i>But</i> one passed by, <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. Or, according to some ancient versions, <i>I passed by</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>Or, there is a reward</i> (or, <i>future or, posterity</i> ) for the man of peace <sup>4</sup> <i>latter</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>As</i> for transgressors, they <sup>6</sup> <i>strong</i> hold <sup>7</sup> <i>helpeth</i> them, and rescueth them: he rescueth <sup>8</sup> <i>saveth</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>have</i> taken refuge	
<sup>9</sup> <i>A</i> man's goings are established of	<sup>24</sup> <sup>h</sup> Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD <sup>2</sup> upholdeth <sup>†</sup> him <sup>with</sup> his hand.	<sup>32</sup> The wicked <sup>b</sup> watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. <sup>33</sup> The LORD <sup>d</sup> will not leave him in his hand, nor <sup>e</sup> condemn him when he is judged. <sup>34</sup> <sup>f</sup> Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: <sup>g</sup> when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see <sup>h</sup> it. <sup>35</sup> <sup>i</sup> I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like <sup>m</sup> a green <sup>1</sup> bay tree. <sup>36</sup> <sup>2</sup> Yet he <sup>p</sup> passed away, <sup>1</sup> and, lo, he <sup>t</sup> was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. <sup>37</sup> Mark the perfect <sup>†</sup> man, and behold the upright: for <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> end of <i>that</i> man <sup>†</sup> is peace. <sup>38</sup> <sup>5</sup> But the transgressors <sup>1</sup> shall be destroyed together: the <sup>4</sup> end of the wicked shall be cut off. <sup>39</sup> But <sup>v</sup> the salvation of the righteous <sup>†</sup> is of the LORD: <sup>†</sup> he is their <sup>s</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> in the time of trouble. <sup>40</sup> And <sup>e</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver <sup>1</sup> them from the wicked, and <sup>s</sup> save <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>7</sup> because they <sup>9</sup> trust <sup>1</sup> in him.	<sup>1</sup> <i>tree</i> in its native soil. <sup>2</sup> <i>But</i> one passed by, <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. Or, according to some ancient versions, <i>I passed by</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>Or, there is a reward</i> (or, <i>future or, posterity</i> ) for the man of peace <sup>4</sup> <i>latter</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>As</i> for transgressors, they <sup>6</sup> <i>strong</i> hold <sup>7</sup> <i>helpeth</i> them, and rescueth them: he rescueth <sup>8</sup> <i>saveth</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>have</i> taken refuge	
<sup>1</sup> <i>;</i>	<sup>25</sup> I have been young, and <sup>†</sup> now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed <sup>†</sup> begging <sup>3</sup> bread.	<sup>32</sup> The wicked <sup>b</sup> watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. <sup>33</sup> The LORD <sup>d</sup> will not leave him in his hand, nor <sup>e</sup> condemn him when he is judged. <sup>34</sup> <sup>f</sup> Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: <sup>g</sup> when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see <sup>h</sup> it. <sup>35</sup> <sup>i</sup> I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like <sup>m</sup> a green <sup>1</sup> bay tree. <sup>36</sup> <sup>2</sup> Yet he <sup>p</sup> passed away, <sup>1</sup> and, lo, he <sup>t</sup> was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. <sup>37</sup> Mark the perfect <sup>†</sup> man, and behold the upright: for <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> end of <i>that</i> man <sup>†</sup> is peace. <sup>38</sup> <sup>5</sup> But the transgressors <sup>1</sup> shall be destroyed together: the <sup>4</sup> end of the wicked shall be cut off. <sup>39</sup> But <sup>v</sup> the salvation of the righteous <sup>†</sup> is of the LORD: <sup>†</sup> he is their <sup>s</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> in the time of trouble. <sup>40</sup> And <sup>e</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver <sup>1</sup> them from the wicked, and <sup>s</sup> save <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>7</sup> because they <sup>9</sup> trust <sup>1</sup> in him.	<sup>1</sup> <i>tree</i> in its native soil. <sup>2</sup> <i>But</i> one passed by, <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. Or, according to some ancient versions, <i>I passed by</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>Or, there is a reward</i> (or, <i>future or, posterity</i> ) for the man of peace <sup>4</sup> <i>latter</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>As</i> for transgressors, they <sup>6</sup> <i>strong</i> hold <sup>7</sup> <i>helpeth</i> them, and rescueth them: he rescueth <sup>8</sup> <i>saveth</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>have</i> taken refuge	
<sup>2</sup> <i>Or, up-</i> holdeth his hand	<sup>26</sup> <sup>4</sup> <i>He</i> <sup>is</sup> <sup>n</sup> ever merciful, <sup>1</sup> and lendeth; and his seed <sup>†</sup> is blessed.	<sup>32</sup> The wicked <sup>b</sup> watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. <sup>33</sup> The LORD <sup>d</sup> will not leave him in his hand, nor <sup>e</sup> condemn him when he is judged. <sup>34</sup> <sup>f</sup> Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: <sup>g</sup> when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see <sup>h</sup> it. <sup>35</sup> <sup>i</sup> I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like <sup>m</sup> a green <sup>1</sup> bay tree. <sup>36</sup> <sup>2</sup> Yet he <sup>p</sup> passed away, <sup>1</sup> and, lo, he <sup>t</sup> was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. <sup>37</sup> Mark the perfect <sup>†</sup> man, and behold the upright: for <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> end of <i>that</i> man <sup>†</sup> is peace. <sup>38</sup> <sup>5</sup> But the transgressors <sup>1</sup> shall be destroyed together: the <sup>4</sup> end of the wicked shall be cut off. <sup>39</sup> But <sup>v</sup> the salvation of the righteous <sup>†</sup> is of the LORD: <sup>†</sup> he is their <sup>s</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> in the time of trouble. <sup>40</sup> And <sup>e</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver <sup>1</sup> them from the wicked, and <sup>s</sup> save <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>7</sup> because they <sup>9</sup> trust <sup>1</sup> in him.	<sup>1</sup> <i>tree</i> in its native soil. <sup>2</sup> <i>But</i> one passed by, <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. Or, according to some ancient versions, <i>I passed by</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>Or, there is a reward</i> (or, <i>future or, posterity</i> ) for the man of peace <sup>4</sup> <i>latter</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>As</i> for transgressors, they <sup>6</sup> <i>strong</i> hold <sup>7</sup> <i>helpeth</i> them, and rescueth them: he rescueth <sup>8</sup> <i>saveth</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>have</i> taken refuge	
<sup>3</sup> <i>their</i>	<sup>27</sup> <sup>7</sup> Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.	<sup>32</sup> The wicked <sup>b</sup> watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. <sup>33</sup> The LORD <sup>d</sup> will not leave him in his hand, nor <sup>e</sup> condemn him when he is judged. <sup>34</sup> <sup>f</sup> Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: <sup>g</sup> when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see <sup>h</sup> it. <sup>35</sup> <sup>i</sup> I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like <sup>m</sup> a green <sup>1</sup> bay tree. <sup>36</sup> <sup>2</sup> Yet he <sup>p</sup> passed away, <sup>1</sup> and, lo, he <sup>t</sup> was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. <sup>37</sup> Mark the perfect <sup>†</sup> man, and behold the upright: for <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> end of <i>that</i> man <sup>†</sup> is peace. <sup>38</sup> <sup>5</sup> But the transgressors <sup>1</sup> shall be destroyed together: the <sup>4</sup> end of the wicked shall be cut off. <sup>39</sup> But <sup>v</sup> the salvation of the righteous <sup>†</sup> is of the LORD: <sup>†</sup> he is their <sup>s</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> in the time of trouble. <sup>40</sup> And <sup>e</sup> the LORD <sup>7</sup> shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver <sup>1</sup> them from the wicked, and <sup>s</sup> save <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>7</sup> because they <sup>9</sup> trust <sup>1</sup> in him.	<sup>1</sup> <i>tree</i> in its native soil. <sup>2</sup> <i>But</i> one passed by, <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. Or, according to some ancient versions, <i>I passed by</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>Or, there is a reward</i> (or, <i>future or, posterity</i> ) for the man of peace <sup>4</sup> <i>latter</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>As</i> for transgressors, they <sup>6</sup> <i>strong</i> hold <sup>7</sup> <i>helpeth</i> them, and rescueth them: he rescueth <sup>8</sup> <i>saveth</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>have</i> taken refuge	
<sup>4</sup> <i>All</i> the day long he deal-eth graciously,	<sup>28</sup> For the LORD <sup>†</sup> loveth <sup>5</sup> judgment, <sup>1</sup> and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: <sup>9</sup> but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.	<sup>32</sup> The wicked <sup>b</sup> watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. <sup>33</sup> The LORD <sup>d</sup> will not leave him in his hand, nor <sup>e</sup> condemn him when he is judged. <sup>34</sup>		

## PSALM 40.

<sup>10</sup> *The benefit of confidence in God. 6 Obedience is the best sacrifice. 11 The sense of David's evils inflameth his prayer.*

<sup>1</sup>To' the chief Musician<sup>2</sup>,<sup>1</sup> A Psalm of David.

I **WAITED** patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

R.V.	Benefit of trust in God.	PSALMS.	God's care of the poor.	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> M Heb. a pit of tumult or de- struc- tion; and he	2 He brought me up also out of <sup>1a</sup> an horrible pit, out of <sup>b</sup> the miry clay <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1c</sup> set my feet upon a rock, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>d</sup> established my goings.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. a pit of noise. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 69. 2, 14. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 37. 5. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 37. 23. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 70. 3. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 73. 19. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 33. 3. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 52. 6. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 70. 4. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 34. 8. <sup>k</sup> Jer. 17. 7. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 35. 27. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 101. 5, 7. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 70. 5. <sup>p</sup> Ps. 125. 5. <sup>q</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 7. <sup>r</sup> Ex. 15. 11. <sup>s</sup> Job 5. 9. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 10. 10. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 71. 15. <sup>v</sup> 92. 5. <sup>w</sup> & 139. 6, 17. <sup>x</sup> Is. 55. 8. <sup>y</sup> Or, none can order them unto thee. <sup>z</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 22. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 50. 8. <sup>ab</sup> & 51. 16. <sup>ac</sup> Is. 1. 11. <sup>ad</sup> & 66. 3. <sup>ae</sup> Hos. 6. 6. <sup>af</sup> Mat. 9. 13. <sup>ag</sup> & 12. 7. <sup>ah</sup> Heb. 10. 5. <sup>ai</sup> Prov. 14. 21. <sup>aj</sup> Heb. dugged. <sup>ak</sup> Ex. 21. 6. <sup>al</sup> Or, the weal, or, such. <sup>am</sup> Heb. in the day of evil. <sup>an</sup> Luke 24. 44. <sup>ao</sup> Ps. 119. 16, 24, 47, 92, John 4. 34. <sup>ap</sup> Rom. 7. 22. <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 27. 12. <sup>ar</sup> Or, do not thou deliver. <sup>as</sup> Heb. in the midst of my enemies. <sup>at</sup> Ps. 37. 31. <sup>au</sup> Jer. 31. 33. <sup>av</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 3. <sup>aw</sup> Ps. 22. 22, 25. <sup>ax</sup> & 35. 18. <sup>ay</sup> Ps. 119. 13. <sup>az</sup> k Heb. turn. <sup>ba</sup> Ps. 139. 2. <sup>bb</sup> Acts 20. 20, 27. <sup>bc</sup> 2 Chr 30. 20. <sup>bd</sup> Ps. 6. 2. <sup>be</sup> & 147. 3. <sup>bf</sup> Ps. 12. 2. <sup>bg</sup> Prov. 26. 24- 26. <sup>bh</sup> Ps. 43. 3. <sup>bi</sup> & 57. 3. <sup>bj</sup> A 61. 7. <sup>bk</sup> Heb. evil to me. <sup>bl</sup> Ps. 38. 4. <sup>bm</sup> Heb. a thing of foolish. <sup>bn</sup> 2 Sam. 15. 12. <sup>bo</sup> Job 19. 19. <sup>bp</sup> Ps. 55. 12, 13, 20. <sup>bq</sup> Jer. 20. 10. <sup>br</sup> Heb. the man of my peace. <sup>bs</sup> Ps. 73. 25. <sup>bt</sup> A Heb. forsaketh. <sup>bu</sup> Obad. 7. <sup>bv</sup> John 13. 18. <sup>bw</sup> Ps. 70. 1, 4. <sup>bx</sup> Heb. magnified. <sup>by</sup> Ps. 35. 4, 26. <sup>bz</sup> & 71. 3.	after my soul to destroy it <sup>1</sup> ; let them be <sup>2</sup> driven <sup>1</sup> backward and <sup>3</sup> put to shame that wish me evil. <sup>†</sup> 15 <sup>4</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.
<sup>4</sup> M Or, fall away treacher- ously	5 <sup>†</sup> Many, O LORD my God, <sup>†</sup> are <sup>†</sup> thy <sup>†</sup> wonderful works <sup>†</sup> which thou hast done, <sup>†</sup> and thy thoughts <sup>†</sup> which are to us-ward: <sup>5m</sup> they cannot be <sup>†</sup> reckoned up <sup>†</sup> in order unto thee <sup>†</sup> : <sup>†</sup> if I would declare and speak <sup>†</sup> of them, they are more than can be numbered.	<sup>1</sup> Sam. 15. 22. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 50. 8. <sup>3</sup> & 51. 16. <sup>4</sup> Is. 1. 11. <sup>5</sup> & 66. 3. <sup>6</sup> Hos. 6. 6. <sup>7</sup> Mat. 9. 13. <sup>8</sup> & 12. 7. <sup>9</sup> Heb. 10. 5. <sup>10</sup> Prov. 14. 21. <sup>11</sup> Heb. dugged. <sup>12</sup> Ex. 21. 6. <sup>13</sup> Or, the weal, or, such. <sup>14</sup> Heb. in the day of evil. <sup>15</sup> Luke 24. 44. <sup>16</sup> Ps. 119. 16, 24, 47, 92, John 4. 34. <sup>17</sup> Rom. 7. 22. <sup>18</sup> Ps. 27. 12. <sup>19</sup> Or, do not thou deliver. <sup>20</sup> Heb. in the midst of my enemies. <sup>21</sup> Ps. 37. 31. <sup>22</sup> Jer. 31. 33. <sup>23</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 3. <sup>24</sup> Ps. 22. 22, 25. <sup>25</sup> & 35. 18. <sup>26</sup> Ps. 119. 13. <sup>27</sup> k Heb. turn. <sup>28</sup> Ps. 139. 2. <sup>29</sup> Acts 20. 20, 27. <sup>30</sup> 2 Chr 30. 20. <sup>31</sup> Ps. 6. 2. <sup>32</sup> & 147. 3. <sup>33</sup> Ps. 12. 2. <sup>34</sup> Prov. 26. 24- 26. <sup>35</sup> Ps. 43. 3. <sup>36</sup> & 57. 3. <sup>37</sup> A 61. 7. <sup>38</sup> Heb. evil to me. <sup>39</sup> Ps. 38. 4. <sup>40</sup> Heb. a thing of foolish. <sup>41</sup> 2 Sam. 15. 12. <sup>42</sup> Job 19. 19. <sup>43</sup> Ps. 55. 12, 13, 20. <sup>44</sup> Jer. 20. 10. <sup>45</sup> Heb. the man of my peace. <sup>46</sup> Ps. 73. 25. <sup>47</sup> A Heb. forsaketh. <sup>48</sup> Obad. 7. <sup>49</sup> John 13. 18. <sup>50</sup> Ps. 70. 1, 4. <sup>51</sup> Heb. magnified. <sup>52</sup> Ps. 35. 4, 26. <sup>53</sup> & 71. 3.	<sup>7</sup> S For <sup>8</sup> S.	
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	6 <sup>†</sup> Sacrifice and <sup>†</sup> offering thou <sup>†</sup> didst not desire <sup>†</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> mine ears hast thou <sup>†</sup> opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required. 7 Then said I, Lo, I <sup>2</sup> come: in the volume <sup>†</sup> of the book <sup>†</sup> it is <sup>3c</sup> written of me <sup>†</sup> ; 8 <sup>†</sup> I delight to do thy will, O my God <sup>5</sup> : yea, thy law <sup>†</sup> is <sup>†</sup> within my heart. 9 <sup>†</sup> I have <sup>†</sup> preached <sup>†</sup> right- eousness in the great congre- gation <sup>5</sup> : <sup>†</sup> lo, <sup>†</sup> I <sup>†</sup> have not refrained <sup>†</sup> my lips, O LORD, <sup>†</sup> thou knowest. 10 <sup>†</sup> I have not hid thy right- eousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation. 11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O LORD: <sup>†</sup> let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually pre- serve me. 12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about <sup>8</sup> : <sup>†</sup> mine iniquities have <sup>†</sup> taken hold upon <sup>†</sup> me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head <sup>†</sup> : therefore <sup>†</sup> my heart <sup>2a</sup> faileth <sup>†</sup> me. 13 <sup>†</sup> Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me: <sup>3</sup> O LORD, make haste to help me. 14 <sup>†</sup> Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>†</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified. 17 <sup>†</sup> But I <sup>†</sup> am poor and needy; yet <sup>†</sup> the LORD thinketh upon me: thou <sup>†</sup> art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.	<sup>1</sup> S : <sup>2</sup> S turned <sup>3</sup> S brought to dis- honour that de- light in my hurt. <sup>4</sup> M Or, as- tonished <sup>5</sup> S hy reason of <sup>6</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>6</sup> S Aha.		
<sup>5</sup> M Or, There is none to be com- pared un- to thee <sup>6</sup> S set <sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, meal offering <sup>9</sup> S hast no delight in <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Ears hast thou dugged (or, pierced) for me. <sup>2</sup> S am come; in the roll <sup>3</sup> M Or, pre- scribed to <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S pub- lished <sup>7</sup> M Or, pro- claimed glad tid- ings of <sup>8</sup> S will not refrain	15 <sup>†</sup> Let them be <sup>4f</sup> desolate <sup>5</sup> for a reward of <sup>1</sup> their shame that say unto me, Aha, <sup>6</sup> aha. <sup>†</sup> 16 <sup>†</sup> Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation			

R.V.	David's zeal for God.	PSALMS.	David's trust in God.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> delight- est in	11 By this I know that thou 'favourest' me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me. 12 And as for me, thou up- holdest me in mine integrity, and <sup>a</sup> settest me before thy face for ever. <sup>2</sup> 13 <sup>a</sup> Blessed <sup>t</sup> be the LORD <sup>3</sup> God of Israel <sup>4</sup> from everlasting <sup>o</sup> , and to everlasting. Amen, and Amen.	<sup>a</sup> Or, killing.  <sup>b</sup> ver. 3. Joel 2. 17. Mic. 7. 10. <sup>c</sup> ver. 5. Ps. 43. 5.  <sup>d</sup> Job 36. 7. Ps. 34. 15.  <sup>e</sup> Ps. 106. 48.	10 <sup>t</sup> As with <sup>1a</sup> <sup>a</sup> sword in my bones, mine <sup>enemies</sup> <sup>1</sup> reproach me; <sup>b</sup> while they <sup>3</sup> say daily <sup>1</sup> unto me, Where <sup>tis</sup> thy God? 11 <sup>c</sup> Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, <i>who is the</i> <sup>4</sup> health of my countenance, and my God.	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, crushing 2 <sup>s</sup> adver- saries 3 <sup>s</sup> con- tinually say  4 <sup>m</sup> Or, help
2 <sup>a</sup> A space after verse. 3 <sup>a</sup> A, the 4 <sup>a</sup> A,	<sup>a</sup> BOOK II begins with this psalm. 5 <sup>s</sup> For 6 <sup>s</sup> ; 7 <sup>s</sup> of	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 26. 1. & 35. 24. <sup>b</sup> Or, A Psalm giving in- struction of the sons, &c. See 1 Chr. 6. 34, 35. & 35. 5. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 35. 1. <sup>d</sup> Or, un- merciful. <sup>e</sup> Heb. brayeth. <sup>f</sup> Heb. from a man of deceit and iniquity. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 63. 1. & 84. 2. John 7. 37. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 28. 7. 1 Thes. 1. 9. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 42. 9. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 80. 5. & 102. 9. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 40. 11. & 57. 3. <sup>l</sup> ver. 10. Ps. 79. 10. & 115. 2. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 3. 4. <sup>n</sup> Job 30. 16. Ps. 62. 8. <sup>o</sup> Heb. the gladness of my joy. <sup>p</sup> Ps. 30. 29. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 42. 5, 11. <sup>r</sup> ver. 11. Ps. 43. 5. <sup>s</sup> Heb. bow- ed down. <sup>t</sup> Lam. 3. 24. <sup>u</sup> Or, give thanks. <sup>v</sup> Or, his presence is salutacion. <sup>w</sup> Or, the little hill. Ps. 133. 3. <sup>x</sup> Jer. 4. 29. Ezek. 7. 26. <sup>y</sup> Ex. 12. 36, 37. Ps. 78. 3. Josh. 2. 3. <sup>z</sup> Lev. 25. 21. Deut. 28. 8. Ps. 133. 3. <sup>aa</sup> Ex. 15. 17. Deut. 7. 1. Ps. 78. 55. Rom. 8. 5. <sup>ab</sup> Job 35. 10. Ps. 32. 7. & 65. 6. & 149. 5. <sup>ac</sup> Deut. 8. 17. Josh. 24. 12. <sup>ad</sup> Ps. 34. 6. & 43. 2.	PSALM 43.  <sup>o</sup> 1 David, praying to be restored to the temple, promiseth to serve God joy- fully. 5 He encourageth his soul to trust in God. <sup>1</sup>  JUDGE me, O God, and <sup>h</sup> plead my cause against an <sup>i</sup> ungodly nation: O deliver me <sup>t</sup> from the deceitful and unjust man. 2 For thou <sup>tart</sup> the God of <sup>my</sup> strength <sup>s</sup> : why <sup>dost</sup> <sup>1</sup> thou cast me off? <sup>q</sup> why go I mourning <sup>7</sup> because of the op- pression of the enemy? 3 <sup>O</sup> send out thy light and thy truth <sup>s</sup> : let them lead me <sup>s</sup> ; let them bring me unto <sup>thy</sup> holy hill, and to thy tabernacles. 4 Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God <sup>92</sup> my exceed- ing joy: <sup>1</sup> yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God <sup>2</sup> my God. 5 <sup>b</sup> Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope <sup>3</sup> in God: for I shall yet praise him, <i>who is the</i> <sup>4</sup> health of my countenance, and my God.	5 <sup>s</sup> ; 6 <sup>s</sup> hast 7 <sup>m</sup> Or, while the enemy oppress- eth 8 <sup>s</sup> ;  9 <sup>m</sup> Heb. the glad- ness of my joy. 1 <sup>s</sup> and 2 <sup>a</sup> , 3 <sup>a</sup> thou 4 <sup>m</sup> Or, help
5 <sup>s</sup> For 6 <sup>s</sup> ; a 7 <sup>s</sup> of	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, the little moun- tain 2 <sup>m</sup> Or, catacracts 3 <sup>s</sup> day- time. 4 <sup>s</sup> even a 5 <sup>m</sup> Or, while the enemy oppress- eth	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 34. 6. & 43. 2.	PSALM 44.  <sup>o</sup> 1 The church, in memory of former fa- vours, 9 complaineth of present evils, 23 and fervently prayeth for succour. <sup>1</sup> 5 To' the chief Musician <sup>6</sup> for' the sons of Korah <sup>7</sup> , Maschil.  WE have heard with our ears, O God, <sup>a</sup> our fathers have told us, <i>what</i> work thou didst in their days, in the <sup>s</sup> times <sup>1</sup> of old. 2 <sup>9</sup> How <sup>2</sup> thou <sup>1</sup> didst drive out the <sup>1</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> with thy hand, and plantedst them <sup>2</sup> . <sup>1</sup> How <sup>1</sup> thou didst afflict the <sup>3</sup> people, and cast them out. <sup>1</sup> 3 For <sup>q</sup> they <sup>1</sup> got <sup>1</sup> not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them: but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the	5 <sup>s</sup> For 6 <sup>s</sup> ; a 7 <sup>s</sup> of  8 <sup>s</sup> days 9 <sup>s</sup> Thou 1 <sup>s</sup> nations 2 <sup>s</sup> in ; 3 <sup>s</sup> peo- ples, and didst spread them abroad. 4 <sup>m</sup> Or, cast them forth 5 <sup>s</sup> gat



R.V.	<i>The church complaineth</i>	PSALMS.	<i>of their present evils.</i>	R.V.
	light of thy countenance, <sup>a</sup> because thou hadst a favour unto them.	<sup>a</sup> Deut. 4. 37. <sup>b</sup> & 7. 7, 8. <sup>c</sup> Job 11. 13. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 68. 31.	name of our God, or <sup>1b</sup> stretched out <sup>1</sup> our hands to a strange god ;	<sup>1s</sup> spread forth
<sup>1s</sup> deliverance	4 <sup>e</sup> Thou art my King, O God : command <sup>1</sup> deliverances <sup>1</sup> for Jacob.	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 74. 12. <sup>d</sup> Job 51. 14. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 139. 1. <sup>g</sup> Jer. 17. 10.	21 <sup>d</sup> Shall not God search this out ? for he knoweth the secrets of the heart.	
<sup>m</sup> Or, victories	5 Through thee <sup>e</sup> will we push down our <sup>2</sup> enemies <sup>1</sup> : through thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.	<sup>e</sup> Dan. 8. 4. <sup>f</sup> Rom. 8. 36.	22 <sup>f</sup> Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long ; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.	
<sup>2s</sup> adversaries	6 For <sup>g</sup> I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.	<sup>g</sup> Ps. 33. 16. <sup>h</sup> Hos. 1. 7. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 7. 6. <sup>j</sup> & 35. 23. <sup>k</sup> & 59. 4, 5. <sup>l</sup> & 78. 65. <sup>m</sup> ver. 9.	23 <sup>h</sup> Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord ? arise, <sup>1</sup> cast us not off for ever.	
<sup>3s</sup> hate	7 But thou hast saved us from our <sup>2</sup> enemies <sup>1</sup> , and hast <sup>1</sup> put them to shame that <sup>3</sup> hated <sup>1</sup> us.	<sup>n</sup> Job 12. 24. <sup>o</sup> Ps. 13. 1. <sup>p</sup> & 88. 14. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 40. 14. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 119. 25. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 34. 2. <sup>t</sup> Jer. 9. 24. <sup>u</sup> Rom. 2. 17.	24 <sup>k</sup> Wherefore hidest thou thy face, <sup>1</sup> and forgettest our affliction and our oppression ?	
<sup>4s</sup> have we made our	8 <sup>n</sup> In God <sup>4</sup> we <sup>1</sup> boast all the day long, and <sup>5</sup> praise <sup>1</sup> thy name for ever. Selah.	<sup>v</sup> Heb. a help for us. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 60. 1, 10. <sup>x</sup> & 74. 1. <sup>y</sup> & 88. 14. <sup>z</sup> & 89. 38. <sup>aa</sup> & 108. 11.	25 For <sup>m</sup> our soul is bowed down to the dust : our belly cleaveth unto the earth.	
<sup>5s</sup> we will give thanks unto	9 But <sup>7</sup> <sup>a</sup> thou hast cast <sup>8</sup> off, and <sup>g</sup> put us to shame <sup>1</sup> ; and goest not forth with our <sup>1</sup> armies.	<sup>ab</sup> Lev. 26. 17. <sup>ac</sup> Deut. 28. 25. <sup>ad</sup> Josh. 7. 8, 12. <sup>ae</sup> Ps. 69. & 80. title. <sup>af</sup> Rom. 8. 36. <sup>ag</sup> Heb. as sheep of meat. <sup>ah</sup> Or, of instruction.	26 <sup>2</sup> Arise <sup>1</sup> <sup>p</sup> for our help, and redeem us for thy <sup>3</sup> mercies <sup>1</sup> sake.	<sup>2s</sup> Rise up <sup>3s</sup> loving-kindness
<sup>6s</sup> A space after verse.	10 Thou makest us to <sup>r</sup> turn back from the <sup>2</sup> enemy <sup>1</sup> ; and they which hate us spoil for themselves.	<sup>ai</sup> & 88. 14. <sup>aj</sup> & 89. 38. <sup>ak</sup> & 108. 11. <sup>al</sup> Lev. 26. 17. <sup>am</sup> Deut. 28. 25. <sup>an</sup> Josh. 7. 8, 12. <sup>ao</sup> Ps. 69. & 80. title. <sup>ap</sup> Rom. 8. 36. <sup>aq</sup> Heb. as sheep of meat. <sup>ar</sup> Or, of instruction.	PSALM 45. <sup>o</sup> The majesty and grace of Christ's kingdom.	
<sup>7s</sup> A now	11 <sup>v</sup> Thou hast given us <sup>2</sup> like sheep appointed for meat ; and hast <sup>2</sup> scattered us among the <sup>3</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>as</sup> & 88. 14. <sup>at</sup> & 89. 38. <sup>au</sup> & 108. 11. <sup>av</sup> Lev. 26. 17. <sup>aw</sup> Deut. 28. 25. <sup>ax</sup> Josh. 7. 8, 12. <sup>ay</sup> Ps. 69. & 80. title. <sup>az</sup> Rom. 8. 36. <sup>ba</sup> Heb. as sheep of meat. <sup>bb</sup> Or, of instruction.	<sup>4</sup> To <sup>1</sup> the chief Musician <sup>5</sup> <sup>t</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> Shoshannim <sup>7</sup> , for <sup>1</sup> the sons of Korah <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Maschil <sup>9</sup> , A Song of loves.	<sup>4s</sup> For <sup>5s</sup> set to <sup>6s</sup> That is, Lilies. <sup>7s</sup> S ; a <sup>8s</sup> Psalm of <sup>9s</sup> over-floweth with a goodly
<sup>8s</sup> A us	12 <sup>b</sup> Thou sellest thy people <sup>e</sup> for nought, and <sup>4</sup> dost not increase <sup>1</sup> thy wealth by their price.	<sup>ba</sup> & 88. 14. <sup>bb</sup> & 89. 38. <sup>bc</sup> & 108. 11. <sup>bd</sup> Lev. 26. 17. <sup>be</sup> Deut. 28. 25. <sup>bf</sup> Josh. 7. 8, 12. <sup>bg</sup> Ps. 69. & 80. title. <sup>bh</sup> Rom. 8. 36. <sup>bi</sup> Heb. as sheep of meat. <sup>bj</sup> Or, of instruction.	<sup>MY</sup> heart <sup>9a</sup> is inditing a good <sup>1</sup> matter : <sup>1</sup> I speak <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the things which I have made touching the king : my tongue <sup>1</sup> is the pen of a ready writer.	<sup>7s</sup> S ; a <sup>8s</sup> Psalm of <sup>9s</sup> over-floweth with a goodly
<sup>9s</sup> brought us to dishonour	13 <sup>a</sup> Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.	<sup>ca</sup> & 88. 14. <sup>cb</sup> & 89. 38. <sup>cc</sup> & 108. 11. <sup>cd</sup> Lev. 26. 17. <sup>ce</sup> Deut. 28. 25. <sup>cf</sup> Josh. 7. 8, 12. <sup>cg</sup> Ps. 69. & 80. title. <sup>ch</sup> Rom. 8. 36. <sup>ci</sup> Heb. as sheep of meat. <sup>cj</sup> Or, of instruction.	2 Thou art fairer than the children of men <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> grace is poured <sup>3</sup> into thy lips : therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.	<sup>1s</sup> Or, I speak ; my work is for a king
<sup>1s</sup> hosts.	14 <sup>f</sup> Thou makest us a byword among the <sup>3</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> , <sup>a</sup> a shaking of the head among the <sup>5</sup> people <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>ca</sup> & 88. 14. <sup>cb</sup> & 89. 38. <sup>cc</sup> & 108. 11. <sup>cd</sup> Lev. 26. 17. <sup>ce</sup> Deut. 28. 25. <sup>cf</sup> Josh. 7. 8, 12. <sup>cg</sup> Ps. 69. & 80. title. <sup>ch</sup> Rom. 8. 36. <sup>ci</sup> Heb. as sheep of meat. <sup>cj</sup> Or, of instruction.	3 Gird thy <sup>h</sup> sword upon <sup>1</sup> thy thigh, <sup>4</sup> O <sup>4</sup> most mighty, with <sup>1</sup> thy glory and thy majesty.	<sup>2s</sup> ; <sup>3s</sup> Or, upon <sup>4s</sup> mightly one, <sup>5s</sup> A on <sup>6s</sup> A
<sup>2s</sup> adversary	15 <sup>6</sup> My confusion is continually <sup>1</sup> before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me,	<sup>ca</sup> & 88. 14. <sup>cb</sup> & 89. 38. <sup>cc</sup> & 108. 11. <sup>cd</sup> Lev. 26. 17. <sup>ce</sup> Deut. 28. 25. <sup>cf</sup> Josh. 7. 8, 12. <sup>cg</sup> Ps. 69. & 80. title. <sup>ch</sup> Rom. 8. 36. <sup>ci</sup> Heb. as sheep of meat. <sup>cj</sup> Or, of instruction.	4 <sup>k</sup> And in thy majesty <sup>1</sup> ride <sup>5</sup> prosperously <sup>6</sup> , because of truth and meekness and righteousness <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>9</sup> thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.	<sup>7s</sup> Or, In behalf of <sup>8s</sup> S ; <sup>9s</sup> Or, let thy right hand teach
<sup>3s</sup> nations	16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth ; <sup>m</sup> by reason of the enemy and <sup>7</sup> avenger.	<sup>ca</sup> & 88. 14. <sup>cb</sup> & 89. 38. <sup>cc</sup> & 108. 11. <sup>cd</sup> Lev. 26. 17. <sup>ce</sup> Deut. 28. 25. <sup>cf</sup> Josh. 7. 8, 12. <sup>cg</sup> Ps. 69. & 80. title. <sup>ch</sup> Rom. 8. 36. <sup>ci</sup> Heb. as sheep of meat. <sup>cj</sup> Or, of instruction.	5 Thine arrows <sup>1</sup> are sharp <sup>1</sup> in the heart of the king's enemies ; whereby the people fall under thee.	<sup>1s</sup> Or, Thy throne is the throne of God &c.
<sup>4s</sup> hast not increased	17 <sup>n</sup> All this is come upon us ; yet have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.	<sup>ca</sup> & 88. 14. <sup>cb</sup> & 89. 38. <sup>cc</sup> & 108. 11. <sup>cd</sup> Lev. 26. 17. <sup>ce</sup> Deut. 28. 25. <sup>cf</sup> Josh. 7. 8, 12. <sup>cg</sup> Ps. 69. & 80. title. <sup>ch</sup> Rom. 8. 36. <sup>ci</sup> Heb. as sheep of meat. <sup>cj</sup> Or, of instruction.	6 <sup>2p</sup> Thy throne, O God, <sup>1</sup> is for ever and ever : <sup>3</sup> the sceptre of thy kingdom <sup>o</sup> is a right sceptre <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>2s</sup> Or, Thy throne is the throne of God &c.
<sup>5s</sup> peoples.	18 Our heart is not turned back, <sup>a</sup> neither have our <sup>r</sup> steps declined from thy way ;	<sup>ca</sup> & 88. 14. <sup>cb</sup> & 89. 38. <sup>cc</sup> & 108. 11. <sup>cd</sup> Lev. 26. 17. <sup>ce</sup> Deut. 28. 25. <sup>cf</sup> Josh. 7. 8, 12. <sup>cg</sup> Ps. 69. & 80. title. <sup>ch</sup> Rom. 8. 36. <sup>ci</sup> Heb. as sheep of meat. <sup>cj</sup> Or, of instruction.	7 <sup>t</sup> Thou <sup>4</sup> lovest <sup>1</sup> righteousness, and <sup>5</sup> hatest <sup>1</sup> wickedness : therefore <sup>6</sup> God, thy God, <sup>2</sup> hath anointed thee with the oil <sup>2</sup> of gladness above thy fellows.	<sup>3s</sup> A sceptre of equity is
<sup>6s</sup> All the day long is my dishonour	19 <sup>8</sup> Though <sup>1</sup> thou hast sore broken us in <sup>v</sup> the place of <sup>3</sup> dragons <sup>1</sup> , and covered us <sup>3</sup> with the shadow of death.	<sup>ca</sup> & 88. 14. <sup>cb</sup> & 89. 38. <sup>cc</sup> & 108. 11. <sup>cd</sup> Lev. 26. 17. <sup>ce</sup> Deut. 28. 25. <sup>cf</sup> Josh. 7. 8, 12. <sup>cg</sup> Ps. 69. & 80. title. <sup>ch</sup> Rom. 8. 36. <sup>ci</sup> Heb. as sheep of meat. <sup>cj</sup> Or, of instruction.	8 <sup>b</sup> All thy garments <sup>1</sup> smell <sup>6</sup> of <sup>1</sup> myrrh, and aloes, and cassia <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>4s</sup> hast loved <sup>5s</sup> hated <sup>6s</sup> of <sup>7s</sup> ;
<sup>7s</sup> A the	20 If we have forgotten the	<sup>ca</sup> & 88. 14. <sup>cb</sup> & 89. 38. <sup>cc</sup> & 108. 11. <sup>cd</sup> Lev. 26. 17. <sup>ce</sup> Deut. 28. 25. <sup>cf</sup> Josh. 7. 8, 12. <sup>cg</sup> Ps. 69. & 80. title. <sup>ch</sup> Rom. 8. 36. <sup>ci</sup> Heb. as sheep of meat. <sup>cj</sup> Or, of instruction.		

R.V.	<i>The majesty of</i>	PSALMS.	<i>Christ's kingdom, &amp;c.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> stringed instruments	out of °the <sup>1</sup> ivory palaces <sup>1</sup> , whereby they <sup>1</sup> have made thee glad.	<sup>a</sup> Deut. 23. 14. <sup>Is.</sup> 12. 6. <sup>Ezek.</sup> 43. 7, 9. <sup>Hos.</sup> 1. 11, 19. <sup>Joel</sup> 2. 27. <sup>Zeph.</sup> 3. 15. <sup>Zech.</sup> 2. 5, 10, 11. <sup>Is.</sup> 40. 3.	5 God †is °in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, <sup>1b</sup> and that right early.	1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. at the dawn of morning. 2 <sup>s</sup> nations
2 <sup>s</sup> are	9 °Kings <sup>1</sup> daughters <sup>2</sup> were <sup>1</sup> among thy honourable women: <sup>3c</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> thy right hand <sup>4</sup> did <sup>1</sup> stand the queen in gold of Ophir.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. when the morning appeared: See Ex. 14. 24, 27. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 20. 20. <sup>Ps.</sup> 30. 5. <sup>Is.</sup> 145. 8. <sup>c</sup> Cant. 6. 8. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 2. 1.	6 °The <sup>1</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, °the earth melted.	
3 <sup>s</sup> at	10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; °forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;	<sup>e</sup> See 1 <sup>st</sup> Cor. 12. 19. <sup>f</sup> Josh. 2. 9, 24. <sup>g</sup> ver. 11. <sup>h</sup> Num. 14. 9. <sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 13. 12.	7 °The LORD of hosts †is with us; the God of Jacob †is °our refuge. Selah.	
4 <sup>s</sup> doth	11 So shall the king °greatly <sup>1</sup> desire thy beauty: °for he †is thy Lord; and worship thou him.	<sup>j</sup> Heb. an high place for us, Is. 49. 9. <sup>k</sup> See Deut. 21. 13. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 66. 5. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 95. 6. <sup>n</sup> Is. 54. 5. <sup>o</sup> Is. 2. 4. <sup>p</sup> Ps. 76. 3. <sup>q</sup> P Ezek. 38. 9. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 22. 29. <sup>s</sup> Is. 49. 23. <sup>t</sup> Is. 60. 3.	8 °Come, behold the works of the LORD, °what desolations he hath made in the earth.	3 <sup>M</sup> Or, high tower 4 <sup>M</sup> Or, Who hath made desolations &c.
	12 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift; °even °the rich among the people shall intreat °thy favour.	<sup>u</sup> See Deut. 21. 13. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 66. 5. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 95. 6. <sup>x</sup> Is. 54. 5. <sup>y</sup> Is. 2. 4. <sup>z</sup> Ps. 76. 3. <sup>aa</sup> P Ezek. 38. 9. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 22. 29. <sup>ac</sup> Is. 49. 23. <sup>ad</sup> Is. 60. 3.	9 °He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; °he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; °he burneth the °chariot <sup>1</sup> in the fire.	5 <sup>s</sup> chariots 6 <sup>M</sup> Or, Let be 7 <sup>s</sup> nations,
5 <sup>A</sup> within the palace	13 °The king's daughter °†is all glorious °within <sup>1</sup> : her clothing °is of wrought <sup>1</sup> gold.	<sup>ae</sup> Heb. thy face. <sup>af</sup> Rev. 19. 7, 8. <sup>ag</sup> Is. 2. 11, 17. <sup>ah</sup> Cant. 1. 4. <sup>ai</sup> ver. 7. <sup>aj</sup> Or, of. <sup>ak</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 9. <sup>al</sup> Rev. 1. 6. <sup>am</sup> Is. 5. 10. <sup>an</sup> Is. 29. 6. <sup>ao</sup> Is. 55. 12. <sup>ap</sup> Mal. 1. 11. <sup>aq</sup> d Neh. 7. 21. <sup>ar</sup> Neh. 1. 5. <sup>as</sup> Ps. 76. 12. <sup>at</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>au</sup> Ps. 18. 47. <sup>av</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 4. <sup>aw</sup> Or, of. <sup>ax</sup> Ps. 48. & 66. <sup>ay</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 29. <sup>az</sup> 1 Ps. 68. 24, 25. <sup>ba</sup> Ps. 62. 7, 8. <sup>bb</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>bc</sup> Is. 142. 5.	10 °Be still, and know that I °am God: °I will be exalted among the °heathen, °I will be exalted in the earth.	
M Or, in the inner part of the palace	14 °She shall be °brought <sup>1</sup> unto the king °in raiment of needlework <sup>1</sup> : the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.	<sup>bd</sup> Is. 55. 12. <sup>be</sup> Mal. 1. 11. <sup>bf</sup> d Neh. 7. 21. <sup>bg</sup> Neh. 1. 5. <sup>bh</sup> Ps. 76. 12. <sup>bi</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>bj</sup> Ps. 18. 47. <sup>bk</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 4. <sup>bl</sup> Or, of. <sup>bm</sup> Ps. 48. & 66. <sup>bn</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 29. <sup>bo</sup> 1 Ps. 68. 24, 25. <sup>bp</sup> Ps. 62. 7, 8. <sup>bq</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>br</sup> Is. 142. 5.	11 °The LORD of hosts †is with us; the God of Jacob †is our °refuge. Selah.	
6 <sup>s</sup> is in-wrought with	15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be °brought <sup>1</sup> : they shall enter into the king's palace.	<sup>bs</sup> Or, of. <sup>bt</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 9. <sup>bu</sup> Rev. 1. 6. <sup>bv</sup> Is. 5. 10. <sup>bw</sup> Is. 29. 6. <sup>bx</sup> Is. 55. 12. <sup>by</sup> Mal. 1. 11. <sup>bz</sup> d Neh. 7. 21. <sup>ca</sup> Neh. 1. 5. <sup>cb</sup> Ps. 76. 12. <sup>cc</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>cd</sup> Ps. 18. 47. <sup>ce</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 4. <sup>cf</sup> Or, of. <sup>cg</sup> Ps. 48. & 66. <sup>ch</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 29. <sup>ci</sup> 1 Ps. 68. 24, 25. <sup>ck</sup> Ps. 62. 7, 8. <sup>cl</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>cm</sup> Is. 142. 5.	°The nations are exhorted cheerfully to entertain the kingdom of Christ. <sup>1</sup>	
7 <sup>s</sup> led	16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, °whom thou °mayest <sup>1</sup> make princes in all the earth.	<sup>cn</sup> Is. 5. 10. <sup>co</sup> Is. 29. 6. <sup>cp</sup> Is. 55. 12. <sup>cq</sup> Mal. 1. 11. <sup>cr</sup> d Neh. 7. 21. <sup>cs</sup> Neh. 1. 5. <sup>ct</sup> Ps. 76. 12. <sup>cu</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>cv</sup> Ps. 18. 47. <sup>cw</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 4. <sup>cx</sup> Or, of. <sup>cy</sup> Ps. 48. & 66. <sup>cz</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 29. <sup>da</sup> 1 Ps. 68. 24, 25. <sup>db</sup> Ps. 62. 7, 8. <sup>dc</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>dd</sup> Is. 142. 5.	°To <sup>1</sup> the chief Musician °, A Psalm °for <sup>1</sup> the sons of Korah.	8 <sup>s</sup> For 9 <sup>s</sup> ; a Psalm of
8 <sup>s</sup> in [M Or, upon] brodered work	17 °I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore shall the °people praise thee <sup>1</sup> for ever and ever.	<sup>de</sup> Is. 5. 10. <sup>df</sup> Is. 29. 6. <sup>dg</sup> Is. 55. 12. <sup>dh</sup> Mal. 1. 11. <sup>di</sup> d Neh. 7. 21. <sup>dj</sup> Neh. 1. 5. <sup>dk</sup> Ps. 76. 12. <sup>dl</sup> Mal. 1. 14. <sup>dm</sup> Ps. 18. 47. <sup>dn</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 4. <sup>do</sup> Or, of. <sup>dp</sup> Ps. 48. & 66. <sup>dq</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 29. <sup>dr</sup> 1 Ps. 68. 24, 25. <sup>ds</sup> Ps. 62. 7, 8. <sup>dt</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>du</sup> Is. 142. 5.	°CLAP your hands, all ye °people <sup>1</sup> ; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.	1 <sup>s</sup> peoples
9 <sup>s</sup> shalt	°The confidence which the church hath in God. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>dt</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>du</sup> Is. 142. 5.	2 For °the LORD °most high <sup>1</sup> †is °a terrible; °he is a great King over all the earth.	2 <sup>M</sup> Or, the LORD is most high and terrible
1 <sup>s</sup> peoples give thee thanks	°To <sup>1</sup> the chief Musician ° for <sup>1</sup> the sons of Korah °, °A Song upon °Alamoth. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>du</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>dv</sup> Is. 142. 5.	3 °He °shall subdue the °people <sup>1</sup> under us, and the nations under our feet.	3 <sup>s</sup> Most High
	GOD †is our °refuge and °strength, °a very present help in trouble.	<sup>dv</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>dw</sup> Is. 142. 5.	4 He °shall choose our °inheritance for us, the excellency of Jacob whom he °loved. Selah.	4 <sup>M</sup> Or, subdueth 5 <sup>M</sup> Or, chooseth 6 <sup>M</sup> Or, loveth
2 <sup>s</sup> For	2 Therefore will °not we <sup>1</sup> fear, though the earth °be removed, °and though the mountains be °carried into °the midst of the sea <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>dw</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>dx</sup> Is. 142. 5.	5 °God is gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a trumpet.	
3 <sup>s</sup> ; a Psalm of	3 °Though the waters thereof roar °and be troubled, °though the mountains shake with the °swelling thereof. Selah. <sup>9</sup>	<sup>dx</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>dy</sup> Is. 142. 5.	6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.	
4 <sup>s</sup> ; set to Alamoth. A Song.	4 °There is °a river, the streams whereof °shall <sup>1</sup> make glad °the city of God, the holy °place of the tabernacles of the °most <sup>1</sup> High.	<sup>dy</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>dz</sup> Is. 142. 5.	7 °For God †is the King of all the earth: °sing ye praises °with understanding.	7 <sup>M</sup> Or, in a skilful psalm
5 <sup>s</sup> we not		<sup>dz</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>ea</sup> Is. 142. 5.	8 °God reigneth over the °heathen <sup>1</sup> : God sitteth upon °the throne of his holiness.	8 <sup>s</sup> nations
6 <sup>s</sup> do change,		<sup>ea</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>eb</sup> Is. 142. 5.	9 °The princes of the °people <sup>1</sup> are gathered together °, °even <sup>1</sup> the people of the God of Abraham: °for the shields of the earth °belong unto God <sup>3</sup> : °he is greatly exalted.	9 <sup>M</sup> Or, in a skilful psalm 10 <sup>s</sup> his holy throne. 11 <sup>s</sup> peoples 12 <sup>s</sup> to be 13 <sup>M</sup> Or, Unto the people 14 <sup>s</sup> ;
7 <sup>s</sup> moved in the heart of the seas		<sup>eb</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>ec</sup> Is. 142. 5.		
8 <sup>M</sup> Or, pride		<sup>ec</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>ed</sup> Is. 142. 5.		
9 <sup>A</sup> a space after vv. 3 & 7.		<sup>ed</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>ee</sup> Is. 142. 5.		
1 <sup>s</sup> Most		<sup>ee</sup> Is. 91. 2. <sup>ef</sup> Is. 142. 5.		

PSALM 48.

<sup>o</sup>The ornaments and privileges of the church.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S; a Psalm of

A Song<sup>1</sup> and Psalm<sup>b</sup> for<sup>1</sup> the sons of Korah.

<sup>2</sup> S highly

**G**REAT<sup>†</sup> is the LORD, and<sup>2</sup> greatly<sup>1</sup> to be praised<sup>3</sup> in the city of our God, <sup>†</sup>in the<sup>e</sup> mountain of his holiness.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>4</sup> S his holy mountain.

<sup>2</sup> Beautiful<sup>5</sup> for situation,<sup>1</sup> the joy of the whole earth, <sup>†</sup>is mount Zion, <sup>†</sup>on the sides of the north, <sup>†</sup>the city of the great King.

<sup>5</sup> S in elevation,

<sup>3</sup> God<sup>6</sup> is<sup>1</sup> known in her palaces for a<sup>7</sup> refuge.

<sup>6</sup> S hath made himself

<sup>4</sup> For, lo, <sup>m</sup>the kings<sup>8</sup> were assembled,<sup>1</sup> they<sup>9</sup> passed by together.

<sup>7</sup> M Or, high tower

<sup>5</sup> They saw<sup>†</sup> it, <sup>1</sup>and so they marvelled<sup>†</sup>; they were<sup>2</sup> troubled, and<sup>1</sup> hastened away.

<sup>8</sup> S as-sembled themselves,

<sup>6</sup> Fear<sup>1</sup> took hold<sup>5</sup> upon<sup>†</sup> them there<sup>6</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> pain, as of a woman in travail.

<sup>9</sup> M Or, passed away

<sup>7</sup> Thou<sup>4</sup> breakest<sup>1</sup> the ships of Tarshish<sup>o</sup> with an east wind<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> S then were they amazed

<sup>8</sup> As we have heard, so have we seen in<sup>a</sup> the city of the LORD of hosts, in the city of our God: God will<sup>b</sup> establish it for ever. Selah.

<sup>2</sup> S dis-mayed, they

<sup>9</sup> We have thought<sup>5</sup> of<sup>1</sup> thy lovingkindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.

<sup>3</sup> M Or, severe stricken with terror

<sup>10</sup> According to<sup>1</sup> thy name, O God, so<sup>†</sup> is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

<sup>4</sup> S Trembling of

<sup>11</sup> Let mount Zion<sup>1</sup> rejoice, let the daughters of Judah<sup>2</sup> be glad,<sup>1</sup> because of thy<sup>3</sup> judgments.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> M Or, As with the east wind that breaketh

<sup>12</sup> Walk about Zion, and go round about her: tell the towers thereof.

<sup>6</sup> S on

<sup>13</sup> Mark ye well her bulwarks, <sup>44</sup>consider her palaces; that ye may tell<sup>†</sup> it to the generation following.

<sup>7</sup> M Or, As with the east wind that breaketh

<sup>14</sup> For this God<sup>†</sup> is our God for ever and ever: he will<sup>a</sup> be our guide even<sup>5</sup> unto death.

<sup>8</sup> S As is

PSALM 49.

<sup>o</sup>The psalmist calls upon all the earth to hear him.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>6</sup> S For

<sup>6</sup> To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>7</sup>, A Psalm<sup>2</sup> for<sup>1</sup> the sons of Korah.

<sup>7</sup> S; a Psalm of

**H**EAR this, all<sup>†</sup> ye<sup>8</sup> people<sup>1</sup>; give ear, all<sup>†</sup> ye inhabitants of the world:

<sup>8</sup> S peoples

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 62. 9.

<sup>b</sup> Or, of.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 78. 2.

<sup>d</sup> Mat. 13. 35.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 46. 4.

<sup>f</sup> & 87. 3.

<sup>g</sup> Is. 2. 2, 3.

<sup>h</sup> Mic. 4. 1.

<sup>i</sup> Zech. 8. 3.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 38. 4.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 50. 2.

<sup>l</sup> Jer. 3. 19.

<sup>m</sup> Lam. 2. 15.

<sup>n</sup> Dan. 8. 9.

<sup>o</sup> & 11. 16.

<sup>p</sup> Ezeek. 29. 6.

<sup>q</sup> Is. 14. 13.

<sup>r</sup> Job 31. 24.

<sup>s</sup> & 25.

<sup>t</sup> Ps. 52. 7.

<sup>u</sup> & 62. 10.

<sup>v</sup> Mark 10. 24.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 17.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Mat. 5. 35.

<sup>y</sup> 2 Sam. 10.

<sup>z</sup> 6, 14, 16, 18, 19.

<sup>aa</sup> Mat. 16. 26.

<sup>ab</sup> Job 36. 18, 19.

<sup>ac</sup> Ex. 15. 15.

<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 89. 48.

<sup>ae</sup> Hos. 13. 13.

<sup>af</sup> Eccles. 2. 16.

<sup>ag</sup> Ezeek. 27. 26.

<sup>ah</sup> Jer. 18. 17.

<sup>ai</sup> Prov. 11. 4.

<sup>aj</sup> Eccles. 2. 18, 21.

<sup>ak</sup> ver. 1. 2.

<sup>al</sup> Is. 2. 2.

<sup>am</sup> Mic. 4. 1.

<sup>an</sup> Ps. 26. 3.

<sup>ao</sup> & 40. 10.

<sup>ap</sup> Heb. to generation and generation.

<sup>aq</sup> Gen. 4. 17.

<sup>ar</sup> Deut. 28. 58.

<sup>as</sup> Josh. 7. 9.

<sup>at</sup> Ps. 113. 3.

<sup>au</sup> Mal. 1. 13.

<sup>av</sup> ver. 10.

<sup>aw</sup> Ps. 34. 5.

<sup>ax</sup> & 82. 7.

<sup>ay</sup> Luke 12. 20.

<sup>az</sup> Heb. delight in their mouth.

<sup>ba</sup> Ps. 47. 3.

<sup>bb</sup> Dan. 7. 22.

<sup>bc</sup> Mal. 4. 3.

<sup>bd</sup> Luke 22. 30.

<sup>be</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 2.

<sup>bf</sup> Rev. 2. 26.

<sup>bg</sup> & 20. 4.

<sup>bh</sup> Job 4. 21.

<sup>bi</sup> Ps. 39. 11.

<sup>bj</sup> Heb. Set your heart to her bulwarks.

<sup>bk</sup> Or, strength.

<sup>bl</sup> Or, the grave being an habitation to every one of them.

<sup>bm</sup> Or, raise up.

<sup>bn</sup> Ps. 56. 13.

<sup>bo</sup> Hos. 13. 14.

<sup>bp</sup> Heb. from the hand of the grave.

<sup>bq</sup> Or, heil.

<sup>br</sup> Is. 58. 11.

<sup>bs</sup> Job 27. 19.

<sup>bt</sup> Or, of.

<sup>2</sup> Both<sup>a</sup> low and high, rich and poor<sup>o</sup>, together.

<sup>3</sup> My mouth shall speak<sup>o</sup> of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart<sup>†</sup> shall be of understanding.

<sup>4</sup> I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp.

<sup>5</sup> Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, <sup>†</sup>when<sup>o</sup> the<sup>1</sup> iniquity<sup>2</sup> of my heels shall compass<sup>1</sup> me about?

<sup>6</sup> They that<sup>a</sup> trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;

<sup>7</sup> None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor<sup>n</sup> give to God a ransom for him:

<sup>8</sup> (For<sup>2</sup> the redemption of their soul<sup>†</sup> is<sup>3</sup> precious, and it ceaseth<sup>†</sup> for ever:)

<sup>9</sup> That he should still live for ever, and<sup>1</sup> not see<sup>5</sup> corruption.

<sup>10</sup> For he seeth<sup>†</sup> that<sup>u</sup> wise men die, <sup>o</sup>likewise<sup>1</sup> the fool and the brutish<sup>7</sup> person<sup>1</sup> perish, <sup>2</sup>and leave their wealth to others.

<sup>11</sup> Their inward thought<sup>†</sup> is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places<sup>d</sup> to all generations; they<sup>e</sup> call<sup>†</sup> their lands after their own names.

<sup>12</sup> Nevertheless<sup>9</sup> man being in honour abideth not<sup>1</sup>: he is like the beasts<sup>†</sup> that perish.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>13</sup> This their way<sup>†</sup> is<sup>3</sup> their folly: yet<sup>4</sup> their posterity<sup>1</sup> approve their sayings. Selah.

<sup>14</sup> Like sheep they are laid in the grave<sup>1</sup>; death shall<sup>6</sup> feed on them; <sup>1</sup>and<sup>k</sup> the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; <sup>1</sup>and their<sup>7a</sup> beauty shall<sup>8</sup> consume<sup>2</sup> in the grave from their dwelling.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>15</sup> But God<sup>7</sup> will redeem my soul<sup>†</sup> from the<sup>o</sup> power of<sup>10</sup> the grave<sup>1</sup>; for he shall receive me. Selah.

<sup>16</sup> Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the<sup>11</sup> glory of his house is increased<sup>12</sup>.

<sup>17</sup> For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away<sup>13</sup>, his glory shall not descend after him.

that there be no habitation for it. hand. <sup>10</sup> S Sheol <sup>11</sup> M Or, wealth <sup>12</sup> S;

<sup>1</sup> M Or, the iniquity of them that would supplant me compasseth mine a-

boat, even of them that trust...

riches!

<sup>2</sup> S at my heels

compass-

eth

<sup>3</sup> S costly, and must

be let alone

<sup>4</sup> S always, that he

should

<sup>5</sup> M Or, the pit

<sup>6</sup> M Or,

Yea, he shall see it: wise men c-

to-

gether

<sup>8</sup> M Some ancient versions read, Their graves are their houses for ever.

<sup>9</sup> S But man abideth not in honour

<sup>10</sup> M as A.V. text.

<sup>11</sup> A space after ver.

<sup>12</sup> M Or, This is the way of them that are foolish

<sup>13</sup> M Or, their confidence: and after d.c.

<sup>14</sup> S after them men

<sup>15</sup> S They are appointed as a flock for Sheol

<sup>16</sup> S be their shepherd: <sup>7</sup> M Or, form

<sup>17</sup> S be for Sheol to consume, <sup>9</sup> M Heb.

<sup>18</sup> S;

1 S,  
2 M Heb.  
Thou shalt go, or, it shall go.  
3 M Or,  
Which never more see  
4 A the

18 Though <sup>a</sup>while he lived  
‘he blessed his soul<sup>1</sup>:’ and  
†men <sup>o</sup>will<sup>1</sup> praise thee, when  
thou doest well to thyself<sup>1</sup>.  
19 <sup>2</sup>He shall <sup>1</sup>go to the ge-  
neration of his fathers; <sup>3</sup>they  
shall never see <sup>4</sup>his light.  
20 <sup>1</sup>Man †that <sup>is</sup> in honour,  
and understandeth not, <sup>2</sup>is like  
the beasts †that perish.

## PSALM 50.

<sup>o</sup>1 The majesty of God in the church.  
<sup>5</sup> His order to gather saints. <sup>7</sup> The  
pleasure of God is not in ceremonies,  
14 but in sincerity of obedience.<sup>1</sup>

A Psalm <sup>p</sup>of Asaph.

5 S God,  
even  
God,  
M Or, The  
God of  
gods  
Heb. El  
Elohim.  
6 A forth  
7 M Or,  
cometh  
... de-  
voureth  
... is &c.

<sup>5</sup> THE ‘mighty God, even’  
the LORD, hath spoken,  
and called the earth from the  
rising of the sun unto the go-  
ing down thereof.  
2 Out of Zion, <sup>7</sup>the perfection  
of beauty, <sup>2</sup>God hath shined <sup>6</sup>.  
3 Our God <sup>7</sup>shall come, and  
shall not keep silence: <sup>a</sup>a fire  
shall devour before him, and  
it shall be very tempestuous  
round about him.

4 <sup>a</sup>He shall call to the heavens  
<sup>o</sup>from<sup>1</sup> above, and to the earth,  
that he may judge his people<sup>1</sup>.  
5 Gather <sup>7</sup>my saints together  
unto me; <sup>9</sup>those that have  
made a covenant with me by  
sacrifice.

6 And <sup>2</sup>the heavens <sup>9</sup>shall de-  
clare his righteousness<sup>1</sup>: for  
<sup>m</sup>God <sup>is</sup> judge himself. Selah.  
7 <sup>7</sup>Hear, O my people, and I  
will speak; O Israel, and I  
will testify <sup>2</sup>against<sup>1</sup> thee: <sup>a</sup>I <sup>†</sup>am  
God, even thy God.

8 <sup>7</sup>I will not reprove thee  
<sup>7</sup>for thy sacrifices<sup>3</sup> or<sup>1</sup> thy  
burnt offerings<sup>3</sup>, to have been<sup>1</sup>  
continually before me.  
9 <sup>1</sup>I will take no bullock out  
of thy house, <sup>†</sup>nor <sup>5</sup>he goats<sup>1</sup>  
out of thy folds.

10 For every beast of the forest  
†is mine, †and the cattle  
<sup>6</sup>upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls of the  
mountains: and the wild beasts  
of the field †are <sup>7</sup>mine.

12 If I were hungry, I would  
not tell thee: <sup>a</sup>for the world  
†is mine, and the fulness  
thereof.

13 Will I eat the flesh of  
bulls, or drink the blood of  
goats?

14 <sup>a</sup>Offer unto God <sup>8</sup>thanks:

<sup>a</sup> Heb. in  
his life.  
<sup>1</sup> Deut. 32:21.  
<sup>2</sup> Job 22:27.  
<sup>3</sup> Ps. 76:11.  
<sup>4</sup> Eccles. 5:4, 5.  
<sup>5</sup> Deut. 29:19.  
<sup>6</sup> Luke 12:19.  
<sup>7</sup> Job 22:27.  
<sup>8</sup> Ps. 91:15.  
<sup>9</sup> A 107:6, 13,  
19, 28.  
<sup>10</sup> Zech. 13:9.  
<sup>11</sup> Heb.  
The soul  
shall go.  
<sup>12</sup> Gen. 15:15.  
<sup>13</sup> 2 ver. 23.  
<sup>14</sup> Ps. 22:23.  
<sup>15</sup> Job 33:30.  
<sup>16</sup> Ps. 56:13.  
<sup>17</sup> 1 ver. 12.  
<sup>18</sup> 2 Cor. 3:19.  
<sup>19</sup> 1 Rom. 2:21,  
22.  
<sup>20</sup> Neh. 9:26.  
<sup>21</sup> Rom. 1:32.  
<sup>22</sup> Or, for  
Joseph.  
See  
1 Chr. 15:17.  
2 & 25, 2.  
2 Chr. 23:30.  
7 Heb. thy  
portion  
was with  
adulterers.  
1 Tim. 5:22.  
2 Neh. 5:32.  
Is. 9:6.  
Jer. 32:18.  
4 Heb. Thou  
sinnest.  
2 Ps. 52:2, 2.  
3 Ps. 48:2.  
4 Deut. 33:2.  
5 Ps. 80:1.  
6 Lev. 10:2.  
Num. 16:35.  
Ps. 97:3.  
Dan. 7:10.  
6 Eccles. 8:  
11, 12.  
Is. 25:10.  
4 & 57, 11.  
5 See  
Rom. 2:4.  
2 Rom. 4:23.  
3 & 31, 24.  
4 & 52, 1.  
Is. 1:2.  
Mic. 6:1, 2.  
5 Ps. 104:4.  
6 Deut. 33:3.  
Is. 13:3.  
7 Ex. 24:7.  
8 Job 8:13.  
Ps. 9:17.  
14, 51, 17.  
15 Ps. 97:6.  
16 Ps. 27:6.  
Rom. 12:1.  
1 Gal. 6:16.  
16 Ps. 75:7.  
17 Heb. that  
displeaseth  
his way.  
Ps. 81:8.  
7 Ex. 20:2.  
1 Is. 1:11.  
Jer. 7:22.  
8 Hos. 6:6.  
9 Mic. 6:6.  
10 Acts 17:25.  
11 2 Sam. 12:1.  
12 & 11, 2, 4.  
13 Heb.  
with me.  
1 ver. 9.  
Is. 48:25.  
4 & 44, 22.  
Gal. 2:14.  
5 Ex. 19:5.  
Deut. 10:14.  
Job 41:11.  
Ps. 24:1.  
14 1 Cor. 10:  
25, 28.  
15 Heb. 9:14.  
1 John 1:7, 9.  
Ezek. 1:5.  
16 Ps. 32:5.  
17 & 28, 18.  
18 Hos. 14:2.  
Heb. 13:15.  
19 Gen. 29:6.  
20 & 30:9.  
Lev. 5:19.  
21 & 6:2.  
22 Sam. 12:13.

giving; and <sup>b</sup>pay thy vows  
unto the <sup>1</sup>most<sup>1</sup> High:

15 And <sup>a</sup>call upon me in the  
day of trouble<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>I will de-  
liver thee, and thou shalt  
<sup>7</sup>glorify me.<sup>3</sup>

16 But unto the wicked God  
saith, What hast thou to do  
to declare my statutes, <sup>4</sup>or  
that thou shouldst take<sup>1</sup> my  
covenant in thy mouth?

17 <sup>1</sup>Seeing thou hatest <sup>5</sup>in-  
struction, and <sup>m</sup>castest my  
words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief,  
<sup>o</sup>then<sup>1</sup> thou <sup>7</sup>consentedst with  
him, and <sup>6</sup>hast been <sup>7</sup>par-  
taker with adulterers.

19 <sup>a</sup>Thou givest thy mouth to  
evil, and <sup>a</sup>thy tongue frameth  
deceit.

20 Thou sittest <sup>†</sup>and speak-  
est against thy brother; thou  
<sup>7</sup>slandereest thine own mother’s  
son.

21 These <sup>†</sup>things hast thou  
done, <sup>b</sup>and I kept silence;  
<sup>c</sup>thou thoughtest that I was  
altogether <sup>†</sup>such an one as thy-  
self: but <sup>c</sup>I will reprove thee,  
and set <sup>them</sup> in order before  
thine eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that  
<sup>b</sup>forget God, lest I tear <sup>†</sup>you  
in pieces, and <sup>†</sup>there be none  
to deliver<sup>8</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

23 <sup>k</sup>Whoso offereth <sup>9</sup>praise<sup>1</sup>  
glorifieth me<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>and <sup>†</sup>to him  
<sup>n</sup>that ordereth <sup>†</sup>this <sup>3</sup>con-  
version aright will I shew the  
salvation of God.

## PSALM 51.

<sup>o</sup>1 David prayeth for remission of sins,  
whereof he maketh a deep confession.  
6 He prayeth for sanctification, &c.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>4</sup>To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>5</sup>. <sup>1</sup>A  
Psalm of David<sup>6</sup>. <sup>1</sup>When  
Nathan the prophet came  
unto him, after he had gone  
in to Bath-sheba.

HAVE mercy upon me, O  
God, according to thy lov-  
ingkindness: according <sup>7</sup>unto<sup>1</sup>  
the multitude of thy tender  
mercies <sup>2</sup>blot out my trans-  
gressions.

2 <sup>b</sup>Wash me thoroughly from  
mine iniquity, and cleanse me  
from my sin.

3 For <sup>†</sup>I acknowledge my  
transgressions: and my sin <sup>†</sup>is  
ever before me.

4 <sup>c</sup>Against thee, thee only,

1 S Most

2 S;

3 A space  
after vv.  
15 & 21.4 S and  
that  
thou  
hast  
taken5 M Or, cor-  
rection6 M Heb.  
thy por-  
tion was  
with adul-  
ters.7 M Or,  
givest a  
thrust  
against

8 S;

9 S the sac-  
rifice of  
thanks-  
giving

1 S;

2 M Or,  
And pre-  
pareth a  
way that  
I may  
shew him3 M Heb.  
way.

1 S For

5 S.

6 S;

7 S to

8 M Heb.  
know.



R.V.	David prayeth for	PSALMS.	remission of sins.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> that which is	have I sinned, and done <sup>1</sup> this <sup>1</sup> evil <sup>a</sup> in thy sight: <sup>b</sup> that thou <sup>2</sup> mightest <sup>1</sup> be justified when thou speakest, <sup>†</sup> and be clear when thou judgest.	<sup>a</sup> Luke 15. 21. <sup>b</sup> Rom. 3. 4. <sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 22. 9. <sup>d</sup> Ezek. 22. 9.	1 <sup>o</sup> To' the chief Musician, <sup>2</sup> 1 Maschil <sup>o</sup> , A Psalm <sup>1</sup> of David <sup>3</sup> , <sup>e</sup> when Doeg the Edomite came and <sup>a</sup> told Saul, and said unto him, David is come to the house of Ahimelech.	1 <sup>s</sup> For 2 <sup>s</sup> . 3 <sup>s</sup> :
2 <sup>s</sup> mayest	5 <sup>e</sup> Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; <sup>†</sup> and in sin did my mother <sup>g</sup> conceive me. 6 Behold, thou desirest truth <sup>†</sup> in the inward parts: and in the hidden <sup>†</sup> part thou shalt make me to know wisdom. 7 <sup>†</sup> Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be <sup>h</sup> whiter than snow. 8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; <sup>†</sup> that the bones <sup>†</sup> which thou hast broken <sup>g</sup> may rejoice. 9 <sup>†</sup> Hide thy face from my sins, and <sup>z</sup> blot out all mine iniquities.	<sup>e</sup> Job 14. 4. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 58. 3. <sup>g</sup> John 3. 6. <sup>h</sup> Rom. 5. 12. <sup>i</sup> Eph. 2. 3. <sup>j</sup> Job 14. 4. <sup>k</sup> Heb. learn me. <sup>l</sup> 1 Sam. 21. 7. <sup>m</sup> Job 38. 36. <sup>n</sup> 1 Ps. 50. 19. <sup>o</sup> Lev. 14. 4, 6. <sup>p</sup> Num. 19. 18. <sup>q</sup> Heb. 9. 19. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 57. 4. <sup>s</sup> & 59. 7. <sup>t</sup> & 64. 3. <sup>u</sup> Is. 1. 18. <sup>v</sup> Jer. 9. 4, 5. <sup>w</sup> Mat. 5. 4. <sup>x</sup> Or, and the deceitful tongue. <sup>y</sup> Jer. 16. 17. <sup>z</sup> Heb. beat thee down. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 1. <sup>ab</sup> Acts 15. 9. <sup>ac</sup> Eph. 2. 10. <sup>ad</sup> Or, a constant spirit. <sup>ae</sup> Prov. 2. 22. <sup>af</sup> Gen. 4. 14. <sup>ag</sup> 2 Kin. 13. 23. <sup>ah</sup> Job 22. 19. <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 37. 34. <sup>aj</sup> & 40. 3. <sup>ak</sup> & 64. 9. <sup>al</sup> Mal. 1. 5. <sup>am</sup> d Ps. 58. 10. <sup>an</sup> Rom. 8. 9. <sup>ao</sup> Eph. 4. 30. <sup>ap</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 17. <sup>aq</sup> Or, Ps. 49. 6. <sup>ar</sup> Or, substance. <sup>as</sup> Heb. blonds. <sup>at</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 17. <sup>au</sup> & 12. 9. <sup>av</sup> Jer. 11. 16. <sup>aw</sup> Hos. 14. 6. <sup>ax</sup> 1 Ps. 35. 23. <sup>ay</sup> Ps. 54. 6. <sup>az</sup> Num. 15. 27, 30. <sup>ba</sup> Ps. 40. 6. <sup>bb</sup> & 50. 8. <sup>bc</sup> Is. 1. 11. <sup>bd</sup> Jer. 7. 22. <sup>be</sup> Hos. 6. 6. <sup>bf</sup> Or, that I should give it. <sup>bg</sup> Ps. 54. 18. <sup>bh</sup> Is. 57. 16. <sup>bi</sup> & 66. 2. <sup>bj</sup> Ps. 10. 4. <sup>bk</sup> & 14. 1, &c. <sup>bl</sup> Ps. 4. 5. <sup>bm</sup> Mal. 3. 3. <sup>bn</sup> Rom. 3. 10. <sup>bo</sup> Ps. 33. 13. <sup>bp</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 2. <sup>bq</sup> & 19. 3.	WHY boastest thou thyself in mischief, O <sup>a</sup> mighty man? the <sup>g</sup> 'goodness' of God endureth continually. 2 <sup>a</sup> Thy tongue deviseth <sup>e</sup> 'mischiefs'; <sup>m</sup> like a sharp razor, working deceitfully. 3 Thou lovest evil more than good; <sup>†</sup> and <sup>p</sup> lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah. 4 Thou lovest all devouring words, <sup>†</sup> O <sup>†</sup> thou deceitful tongue. 5 God shall likewise <sup>7u</sup> destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee <sup>†</sup> away, <sup>†</sup> and pluck thee out of <sup>†</sup> thy <sup>†</sup> dwelling place, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> root thee out of the land of the living. Selah. 6 <sup>†</sup> The righteous also shall see, <sup>†</sup> and fear, <sup>†</sup> and shall laugh at him <sup>2</sup> . 7 Lo, <sup>†</sup> this is the man <sup>†</sup> that made not God his <sup>3</sup> strength; but <sup>†</sup> trusted in the abundance of his riches, <sup>†</sup> and strengthened himself in his <sup>h</sup> wickedness. 8 But <sup>†</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am <sup>k</sup> like a green olive tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever. 9 I will <sup>5</sup> praise thee <sup>†</sup> for ever, because thou hast done <sup>†</sup> it: and I will wait on thy name <sup>6</sup> , <sup>†</sup> for <sup>†</sup> it is good <sup>7</sup> before <sup>†</sup> thy saints.	4 <sup>s</sup> mercy 5 <sup>s</sup> very wickedness 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, And the deceitful tongue 7 <sup>m</sup> Or, break thee down 8 <sup>s</sup> up, 9 <sup>s</sup> sent, 1 <sup>A</sup> it 2 <sup>s</sup> , saying, 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, strong hold 4 <sup>A</sup> as for me, 5 <sup>s</sup> give thee thanks 6 <sup>s</sup> . 7 <sup>s</sup> , in the presence of 8 <sup>s</sup> For 9 <sup>s</sup> ; set to Mahalath. 1 <sup>m</sup> See Ps. 14. 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, deal wisely 4 <sup>A</sup> after
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, for me	10 <sup>†</sup> Create <sup>3</sup> in me a clean heart, O God; and renew <sup>a</sup> a <sup>†</sup> right spirit within me. 11 Cast me not away <sup>b</sup> from thy presence; and take not thy <sup>†</sup> holy spirit from me. 12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation <sup>5</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and uphold me <sup>†</sup> with <sup>6</sup> thy <sup>†</sup> free spirit.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 1. <sup>d</sup> Acts 15. 9. <sup>e</sup> Eph. 2. 10. <sup>f</sup> Or, a constant spirit. <sup>g</sup> Prov. 2. 22. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 4. 14. <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 13. 23. <sup>j</sup> Job 22. 19. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 34. <sup>l</sup> & 40. 3. <sup>m</sup> & 64. 9. <sup>n</sup> Mal. 1. 5. <sup>o</sup> d Ps. 58. 10. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 8. 9. <sup>q</sup> Eph. 4. 30. <sup>r</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 17. <sup>s</sup> Or, Ps. 49. 6. <sup>t</sup> Or, substance. <sup>u</sup> Heb. blonds. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 17. <sup>w</sup> & 12. 9. <sup>x</sup> Jer. 11. 16. <sup>y</sup> Hos. 14. 6. <sup>z</sup> 1 Ps. 35. 23. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 54. 6. <sup>ab</sup> Num. 15. 27, 30. <sup>ac</sup> Ps. 40. 6. <sup>ad</sup> & 50. 8. <sup>ae</sup> Is. 1. 11. <sup>af</sup> Jer. 7. 22. <sup>ag</sup> Hos. 6. 6. <sup>ah</sup> Or, that I should give it. <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 54. 18. <sup>aj</sup> Is. 57. 16. <sup>ak</sup> & 66. 2. <sup>al</sup> Ps. 10. 4. <sup>am</sup> & 14. 1, &c. <sup>an</sup> Ps. 4. 5. <sup>ao</sup> Mal. 3. 3. <sup>ap</sup> Rom. 3. 10. <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 33. 13. <sup>ar</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 2. <sup>as</sup> & 19. 3.	1 <sup>o</sup> To' the chief Musician <sup>9</sup> upon Mahalath, <sup>1</sup> Maschil <sup>o</sup> , A Psalm <sup>1</sup> of David. 1 <sup>†</sup> The <sup>†</sup> fool hath said in his heart, <sup>†</sup> There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity <sup>2</sup> . <sup>†</sup> There is none that doeth good. 2 God <sup>z</sup> looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were <sup>†</sup> any that did <sup>3</sup> understand, that did <sup>†</sup> seek <sup>4</sup> God. 3 Every one of them is gone	4 <sup>s</sup> as for me, 5 <sup>s</sup> give thee thanks 6 <sup>s</sup> . 7 <sup>s</sup> , in the presence of 8 <sup>s</sup> For 9 <sup>s</sup> ; set to Mahalath. 1 <sup>m</sup> See Ps. 14. 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, deal wisely 4 <sup>A</sup> after
4 <sup>m</sup> Or, stedfast	13 <sup>†</sup> Then will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall <sup>8</sup> be converted unto thee. 14 Deliver me from <sup>†</sup> blood-guiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation <sup>9</sup> : <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness. 15 O Lord, open thou my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise. 16 For <sup>h</sup> thou <sup>†</sup> desirest not <sup>1</sup> sacrifice; <sup>2p</sup> else would I give <sup>†</sup> it: thou <sup>3</sup> delightest not <sup>1</sup> in burnt offering. 17 <sup>q</sup> The sacrifices of God <sup>†</sup> are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. <sup>4</sup> 18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem. 19 Then shalt thou <sup>†</sup> be pleased with <sup>†</sup> the sacrifices of righteousness, <sup>6</sup> with <sup>†</sup> burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 1. <sup>d</sup> Acts 15. 9. <sup>e</sup> Eph. 2. 10. <sup>f</sup> Or, a constant spirit. <sup>g</sup> Prov. 2. 22. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 4. 14. <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 13. 23. <sup>j</sup> Job 22. 19. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 34. <sup>l</sup> & 40. 3. <sup>m</sup> & 64. 9. <sup>n</sup> Mal. 1. 5. <sup>o</sup> d Ps. 58. 10. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 8. 9. <sup>q</sup> Eph. 4. 30. <sup>r</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 17. <sup>s</sup> Or, Ps. 49. 6. <sup>t</sup> Or, substance. <sup>u</sup> Heb. blonds. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 17. <sup>w</sup> & 12. 9. <sup>x</sup> Jer. 11. 16. <sup>y</sup> Hos. 14. 6. <sup>z</sup> 1 Ps. 35. 23. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 54. 6. <sup>ab</sup> Num. 15. 27, 30. <sup>ac</sup> Ps. 40. 6. <sup>ad</sup> & 50. 8. <sup>ae</sup> Is. 1. 11. <sup>af</sup> Jer. 7. 22. <sup>ag</sup> Hos. 6. 6. <sup>ah</sup> Or, that I should give it. <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 54. 18. <sup>aj</sup> Is. 57. 16. <sup>ak</sup> & 66. 2. <sup>al</sup> Ps. 10. 4. <sup>am</sup> & 14. 1, &c. <sup>an</sup> Ps. 4. 5. <sup>ao</sup> Mal. 3. 3. <sup>ap</sup> Rom. 3. 10. <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 33. 13. <sup>ar</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 2. <sup>as</sup> & 19. 3.	1 <sup>o</sup> To' the chief Musician <sup>9</sup> upon Mahalath, <sup>1</sup> Maschil <sup>o</sup> , A Psalm <sup>1</sup> of David. 1 <sup>†</sup> The <sup>†</sup> fool hath said in his heart, <sup>†</sup> There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity <sup>2</sup> . <sup>†</sup> There is none that doeth good. 2 God <sup>z</sup> looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were <sup>†</sup> any that did <sup>3</sup> understand, that did <sup>†</sup> seek <sup>4</sup> God. 3 Every one of them is gone	4 <sup>s</sup> as for me, 5 <sup>s</sup> give thee thanks 6 <sup>s</sup> . 7 <sup>s</sup> , in the presence of 8 <sup>s</sup> For 9 <sup>s</sup> ; set to Mahalath. 1 <sup>m</sup> See Ps. 14. 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, deal wisely 4 <sup>A</sup> after
5 <sup>s</sup> ; 6 <sup>s</sup> a 7 <sup>m</sup> Or, willing	20 Then shalt thou <sup>†</sup> be pleased with <sup>†</sup> the sacrifices of righteousness, <sup>6</sup> with <sup>†</sup> burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 1. <sup>d</sup> Acts 15. 9. <sup>e</sup> Eph. 2. 10. <sup>f</sup> Or, a constant spirit. <sup>g</sup> Prov. 2. 22. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 4. 14. <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 13. 23. <sup>j</sup> Job 22. 19. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 34. <sup>l</sup> & 40. 3. <sup>m</sup> & 64. 9. <sup>n</sup> Mal. 1. 5. <sup>o</sup> d Ps. 58. 10. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 8. 9. <sup>q</sup> Eph. 4. 30. <sup>r</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 17. <sup>s</sup> Or, Ps. 49. 6. <sup>t</sup> Or, substance. <sup>u</sup> Heb. blonds. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 17. <sup>w</sup> & 12. 9. <sup>x</sup> Jer. 11. 16. <sup>y</sup> Hos. 14. 6. <sup>z</sup> 1 Ps. 35. 23. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 54. 6. <sup>ab</sup> Num. 15. 27, 30. <sup>ac</sup> Ps. 40. 6. <sup>ad</sup> & 50. 8. <sup>ae</sup> Is. 1. 11. <sup>af</sup> Jer. 7. 22. <sup>ag</sup> Hos. 6. 6. <sup>ah</sup> Or, that I should give it. <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 54. 18. <sup>aj</sup> Is. 57. 16. <sup>ak</sup> & 66. 2. <sup>al</sup> Ps. 10. 4. <sup>am</sup> & 14. 1, &c. <sup>an</sup> Ps. 4. 5. <sup>ao</sup> Mal. 3. 3. <sup>ap</sup> Rom. 3. 10. <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 33. 13. <sup>ar</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 2. <sup>as</sup> & 19. 3.	1 <sup>o</sup> To' the chief Musician <sup>9</sup> upon Mahalath, <sup>1</sup> Maschil <sup>o</sup> , A Psalm <sup>1</sup> of David. 1 <sup>†</sup> The <sup>†</sup> fool hath said in his heart, <sup>†</sup> There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity <sup>2</sup> . <sup>†</sup> There is none that doeth good. 2 God <sup>z</sup> looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were <sup>†</sup> any that did <sup>3</sup> understand, that did <sup>†</sup> seek <sup>4</sup> God. 3 Every one of them is gone	4 <sup>s</sup> as for me, 5 <sup>s</sup> give thee thanks 6 <sup>s</sup> . 7 <sup>s</sup> , in the presence of 8 <sup>s</sup> For 9 <sup>s</sup> ; set to Mahalath. 1 <sup>m</sup> See Ps. 14. 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, deal wisely 4 <sup>A</sup> after
6 <sup>s</sup> in	21 Then shalt thou <sup>†</sup> be pleased with <sup>†</sup> the sacrifices of righteousness, <sup>6</sup> with <sup>†</sup> burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 1. <sup>d</sup> Acts 15. 9. <sup>e</sup> Eph. 2. 10. <sup>f</sup> Or, a constant spirit. <sup>g</sup> Prov. 2. 22. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 4. 14. <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 13. 23. <sup>j</sup> Job 22. 19. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 34. <sup>l</sup> & 40. 3. <sup>m</sup> & 64. 9. <sup>n</sup> Mal. 1. 5. <sup>o</sup> d Ps. 58. 10. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 8. 9. <sup>q</sup> Eph. 4. 30. <sup>r</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 17. <sup>s</sup> Or, Ps. 49. 6. <sup>t</sup> Or, substance. <sup>u</sup> Heb. blonds. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 17. <sup>w</sup> & 12. 9. <sup>x</sup> Jer. 11. 16. <sup>y</sup> Hos. 14. 6. <sup>z</sup> 1 Ps. 35. 23. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 54. 6. <sup>ab</sup> Num. 15. 27, 30. <sup>ac</sup> Ps. 40. 6. <sup>ad</sup> & 50. 8. <sup>ae</sup> Is. 1. 11. <sup>af</sup> Jer. 7. 22. <sup>ag</sup> Hos. 6. 6. <sup>ah</sup> Or, that I should give it. <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 54. 18. <sup>aj</sup> Is. 57. 16. <sup>ak</sup> & 66. 2. <sup>al</sup> Ps. 10. 4. <sup>am</sup> & 14. 1, &c. <sup>an</sup> Ps. 4. 5. <sup>ao</sup> Mal. 3. 3. <sup>ap</sup> Rom. 3. 10. <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 33. 13. <sup>ar</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 2. <sup>as</sup> & 19. 3.	1 <sup>o</sup> To' the chief Musician <sup>9</sup> upon Mahalath, <sup>1</sup> Maschil <sup>o</sup> , A Psalm <sup>1</sup> of David. 1 <sup>†</sup> The <sup>†</sup> fool hath said in his heart, <sup>†</sup> There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity <sup>2</sup> . <sup>†</sup> There is none that doeth good. 2 God <sup>z</sup> looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were <sup>†</sup> any that did <sup>3</sup> understand, that did <sup>†</sup> seek <sup>4</sup> God. 3 Every one of them is gone	4 <sup>s</sup> as for me, 5 <sup>s</sup> give thee thanks 6 <sup>s</sup> . 7 <sup>s</sup> , in the presence of 8 <sup>s</sup> For 9 <sup>s</sup> ; set to Mahalath. 1 <sup>m</sup> See Ps. 14. 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, deal wisely 4 <sup>A</sup> after
7 <sup>m</sup> Or, return	22 Then shalt thou <sup>†</sup> be pleased with <sup>†</sup> the sacrifices of righteousness, <sup>6</sup> with <sup>†</sup> burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 1. <sup>d</sup> Acts 15. 9. <sup>e</sup> Eph. 2. 10. <sup>f</sup> Or, a constant spirit. <sup>g</sup> Prov. 2. 22. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 4. 14. <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 13. 23. <sup>j</sup> Job 22. 19. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 34. <sup>l</sup> & 40. 3. <sup>m</sup> & 64. 9. <sup>n</sup> Mal. 1. 5. <sup>o</sup> d Ps. 58. 10. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 8. 9. <sup>q</sup> Eph. 4. 30. <sup>r</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 17. <sup>s</sup> Or, Ps. 49. 6. <sup>t</sup> Or, substance. <sup>u</sup> Heb. blonds. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 17. <sup>w</sup> & 12. 9. <sup>x</sup> Jer. 11. 16. <sup>y</sup> Hos. 14. 6. <sup>z</sup> 1 Ps. 35. 23. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 54. 6. <sup>ab</sup> Num. 15. 27, 30. <sup>ac</sup> Ps. 40. 6. <sup>ad</sup> & 50. 8. <sup>ae</sup> Is. 1. 11. <sup>af</sup> Jer. 7. 22. <sup>ag</sup> Hos. 6. 6. <sup>ah</sup> Or, that I should give it. <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 54. 18. <sup>aj</sup> Is. 57. 16. <sup>ak</sup> & 66. 2. <sup>al</sup> Ps. 10. 4. <sup>am</sup> & 14. 1, &c. <sup>an</sup> Ps. 4. 5. <sup>ao</sup> Mal. 3. 3. <sup>ap</sup> Rom. 3. 10. <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 33. 13. <sup>ar</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 2. <sup>as</sup> & 19. 3.	1 <sup>o</sup> To' the chief Musician <sup>9</sup> upon Mahalath, <sup>1</sup> Maschil <sup>o</sup> , A Psalm <sup>1</sup> of David. 1 <sup>†</sup> The <sup>†</sup> fool hath said in his heart, <sup>†</sup> There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity <sup>2</sup> . <sup>†</sup> There is none that doeth good. 2 God <sup>z</sup> looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were <sup>†</sup> any that did <sup>3</sup> understand, that did <sup>†</sup> seek <sup>4</sup> God. 3 Every one of them is gone	4 <sup>s</sup> as for me, 5 <sup>s</sup> give thee thanks 6 <sup>s</sup> . 7 <sup>s</sup> , in the presence of 8 <sup>s</sup> For 9 <sup>s</sup> ; set to Mahalath. 1 <sup>m</sup> See Ps. 14. 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, deal wisely 4 <sup>A</sup> after
8 <sup>m</sup> Or, willing	23 Then shalt thou <sup>†</sup> be pleased with <sup>†</sup> the sacrifices of righteousness, <sup>6</sup> with <sup>†</sup> burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 1. <sup>d</sup> Acts 15. 9. <sup>e</sup> Eph. 2. 10. <sup>f</sup> Or, a constant spirit. <sup>g</sup> Prov. 2. 22. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 4. 14. <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 13. 23. <sup>j</sup> Job 22. 19. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 34. <sup>l</sup> & 40. 3. <sup>m</sup> & 64. 9. <sup>n</sup> Mal. 1. 5. <sup>o</sup> d Ps. 58. 10. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 8. 9. <sup>q</sup> Eph. 4. 30. <sup>r</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 17. <sup>s</sup> Or, Ps. 49. 6. <sup>t</sup> Or, substance. <sup>u</sup> Heb. blonds. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 17. <sup>w</sup> & 12. 9. <sup>x</sup> Jer. 11. 16. <sup>y</sup> Hos. 14. 6. <sup>z</sup> 1 Ps. 35. 23. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 54. 6. <sup>ab</sup> Num. 15. 27, 30. <sup>ac</sup> Ps. 40. 6. <sup>ad</sup> & 50. 8. <sup>ae</sup> Is. 1. 11. <sup>af</sup> Jer. 7. 22. <sup>ag</sup> Hos. 6. 6. <sup>ah</sup> Or, that I should give it. <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 54. 18. <sup>aj</sup> Is. 57. 16. <sup>ak</sup> & 66. 2. <sup>al</sup> Ps. 10. 4. <sup>am</sup> & 14. 1, &c. <sup>an</sup> Ps. 4. 5. <sup>ao</sup> Mal. 3. 3. <sup>ap</sup> Rom. 3. 10. <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 33. 13. <sup>ar</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 2. <sup>as</sup> & 19. 3.	1 <sup>o</sup> To' the chief Musician <sup>9</sup> upon Mahalath, <sup>1</sup> Maschil <sup>o</sup> , A Psalm <sup>1</sup> of David. 1 <sup>†</sup> The <sup>†</sup> fool hath said in his heart, <sup>†</sup> There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity <sup>2</sup> . <sup>†</sup> There is none that doeth good. 2 God <sup>z</sup> looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were <sup>†</sup> any that did <sup>3</sup> understand, that did <sup>†</sup> seek <sup>4</sup> God. 3 Every one of them is gone	4 <sup>s</sup> as for me, 5 <sup>s</sup> give thee thanks 6 <sup>s</sup> . 7 <sup>s</sup> , in the presence of 8 <sup>s</sup> For 9 <sup>s</sup> ; set to Mahalath. 1 <sup>m</sup> See Ps. 14. 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, deal wisely 4 <sup>A</sup> after
9 <sup>s</sup> ; 10 <sup>s</sup> a 11 <sup>m</sup> Or, return	24 Then shalt thou <sup>†</sup> be pleased with <sup>†</sup> the sacrifices of righteousness, <sup>6</sup> with <sup>†</sup> burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 1. <sup>d</sup> Acts 15. 9. <sup>e</sup> Eph. 2. 10. <sup>f</sup> Or, a constant spirit. <sup>g</sup> Prov. 2. 22. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 4. 14. <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 13. 23. <sup>j</sup> Job 22. 19. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 34. <sup>l</sup> & 40. 3. <sup>m</sup> & 64. 9. <sup>n</sup> Mal. 1. 5. <sup>o</sup> d Ps. 58. 10. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 8. 9. <sup>q</sup> Eph. 4. 30. <sup>r</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 17. <sup>s</sup> Or, Ps. 49. 6. <sup>t</sup> Or, substance. <sup>u</sup> Heb. blonds. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 17. <sup>w</sup> & 12. 9. <sup>x</sup> Jer. 11. 16. <sup>y</sup> Hos. 14. 6. <sup>z</sup> 1 Ps. 35. 23. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 54. 6. <sup>ab</sup> Num. 15. 27, 30. <sup>ac</sup> Ps. 40. 6. <sup>ad</sup> & 50. 8. <sup>ae</sup> Is. 1. 11. <sup>af</sup> Jer. 7. 22. <sup>ag</sup> Hos. 6. 6. <sup>ah</sup> Or, that I should give it. <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 54. 18. <sup>aj</sup> Is. 57. 16. <sup>ak</sup> & 66. 2. <sup>al</sup> Ps. 10. 4. <sup>am</sup> & 14. 1, &c. <sup>an</sup> Ps. 4. 5. <sup>ao</sup> Mal. 3. 3. <sup>ap</sup> Rom. 3. 10. <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 33. 13. <sup>ar</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 2. <sup>as</sup> & 19. 3.	1 <sup>o</sup> To' the chief Musician <sup>9</sup> upon Mahalath, <sup>1</sup> Maschil <sup>o</sup> , A Psalm <sup>1</sup> of David. 1 <sup>†</sup> The <sup>†</sup> fool hath said in his heart, <sup>†</sup> There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity <sup>2</sup> . <sup>†</sup> There is none that doeth good. 2 God <sup>z</sup> looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were <sup>†</sup> any that did <sup>3</sup> understand, that did <sup>†</sup> seek <sup>4</sup> God. 3 Every one of them is gone	4 <sup>s</sup> as for me, 5 <sup>s</sup> give thee thanks 6 <sup>s</sup> . 7 <sup>s</sup> , in the presence of 8 <sup>s</sup> For 9 <sup>s</sup> ; set to Mahalath. 1 <sup>m</sup> See Ps. 14. 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, deal wisely 4 <sup>A</sup> after
10 <sup>s</sup> a 11 <sup>m</sup> Or, return	25 Then shalt thou <sup>†</sup> be pleased with <sup>†</sup> the sacrifices of righteousness, <sup>6</sup> with <sup>†</sup> burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 1. <sup>d</sup> Acts 15. 9. <sup>e</sup> Eph. 2. 10. <sup>f</sup> Or, a constant spirit. <sup>g</sup> Prov. 2. 22. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 4. 14. <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 13. 23. <sup>j</sup> Job 22. 19. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 34. <sup>l</sup> & 40. 3. <sup>m</sup> & 64. 9. <sup>n</sup> Mal. 1. 5. <sup>o</sup> d Ps. 58. 10. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 8. 9. <sup>q</sup> Eph. 4. 30. <sup>r</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 17. <sup>s</sup> Or, Ps. 49. 6. <sup>t</sup> Or, substance. <sup>u</sup> Heb. blonds. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 17. <sup>w</sup> & 12. 9. <sup>x</sup> Jer. 11. 16. <sup>y</sup> Hos. 14. 6. <sup>z</sup> 1 Ps. 35. 23. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 54. 6. <sup>ab</sup> Num. 15. 27, 30. <sup>ac</sup> Ps. 40. 6. <sup>ad</sup> & 50. 8. <sup>ae</sup> Is. 1. 11. <sup>af</sup> Jer. 7. 22. <sup>ag</sup> Hos. 6. 6. <sup>ah</sup> Or, that I should give it. <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 54. 18. <sup>aj</sup> Is. 57. 16. <sup>ak</sup> & 66. 2. <sup>al</sup> Ps. 10. 4. <sup>am</sup> & 14. 1, &c. <sup>an</sup> Ps. 4. 5. <sup>ao</sup> Mal. 3. 3. <sup>ap</sup> Rom. 3. 10. <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 33. 13. <sup>ar</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 2. <sup>as</sup> & 19. 3.	1 <sup>o</sup> To' the chief Musician <sup>9</sup> upon Mahalath, <sup>1</sup> Maschil <sup>o</sup> , A Psalm <sup>1</sup> of David. 1 <sup>†</sup> The <sup>†</sup> fool hath said in his heart, <sup>†</sup> There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity <sup>2</sup> . <sup>†</sup> There is none that doeth good. 2 God <sup>z</sup> looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were <sup>†</sup> any that did <sup>3</sup> understand, that did <sup>†</sup> seek <sup>4</sup> God. 3 Every one of them is gone	4 <sup>s</sup> as for me, 5 <sup>s</sup> give thee thanks 6 <sup>s</sup> . 7 <sup>s</sup> , in the presence of 8 <sup>s</sup> For 9 <sup>s</sup> ; set to Mahalath. 1 <sup>m</sup> See Ps. 14. 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, deal wisely 4 <sup>A</sup> after
11 <sup>m</sup> Or, return	26 Then shalt thou <sup>†</sup> be pleased with <sup>†</sup> the sacrifices of righteousness, <sup>6</sup> with <sup>†</sup> burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.	<sup>c</sup> ver. 1. <sup>d</sup> Acts 15. 9. <sup>e</sup> Eph. 2. 10. <sup>f</sup> Or, a constant spirit. <sup>g</sup> Prov. 2. 22. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 4. 14. <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 13. 23. <sup>j</sup> Job 22. 19. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 34. <sup>l</sup> & 40. 3. <sup>m</sup> & 64. 9. <sup>n</sup> Mal. 1. 5. <sup>o</sup> d Ps. 58. 10. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 8. 9. <sup>q</sup> Eph. 4. 30.<		

R.V.	David complaineth	PSALMS.	of his enemies.	R.V.
1 S ; 2 S to- gether	back <sup>1</sup> : they are <sup>2</sup> altogether <sup>1</sup> become filthy ; <sup>†</sup> there is none that doeth good, no, not one.	<sup>a</sup> Is. 38. 14.	2 Attend unto me, and <sup>1</sup> hear <sup>1</sup> me ; I <sup>2</sup> mourn <sup>1</sup> in my complaint, and <sup>3</sup> make a noise <sup>1</sup> ;	1 S answer 2 S am restless 3 S moan
3 S, and call not	4 Have the workers of iniquity <sup>b</sup> no knowledge ? who eat up my people as they eat bread <sup>3</sup> : they have not called <sup>1</sup> upon God.	<sup>b</sup> Jer. 4. 22. <sup>c</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 7. <sup>d</sup> 19. 19.	3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for they cast iniquity upon me, and in <sup>5</sup> wrath they hate <sup>1</sup> me.	4 S ; 5 S anger they per- secute
4 S ;	5 <sup>a</sup> There <sup>e</sup> were they in great fear, <sup>†</sup> where no fear was : for God hath <sup>g</sup> scattered the bones of him that encampeth <sup>†</sup> against thee <sup>1</sup> : thou hast put <sup>†</sup> them to shame, because God hath <sup>5</sup> despised <sup>1</sup> them.	<sup>d</sup> Lev. 26. 17, 26. <sup>e</sup> Prov. 28. 1. <sup>f</sup> Heb. they feared a fear, Ps. 14. 5. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 116. 3. <sup>h</sup> Ezek. 6. 5. <sup>i</sup> Heb. covered me. <sup>j</sup> Heb. Who will give salvations, i.e., Ps. 14. 7.	4 <sup>†</sup> My heart is sore pained within me : and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.	6 S I would lodge 7 S haste me to a shelter <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.
5 S rejected	6 <sup>†</sup> Oh that the salvation of Israel <sup>†</sup> were come out of Zion ! When God <sup>6</sup> bringeth back the captivity of his people, <sup>7</sup> Jacob shall <sup>1</sup> rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.		5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath <sup>h</sup> overwhelmed me.	8 S stormy wind 9 <sup>M</sup> Heb. Swallow vp. 1 S tongue 2 S ini- quity also and mischief <sup>†</sup>
6 <sup>M</sup> Or, re- turneth to 7 S then shall Jacob			6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove ! <sup>o</sup> for <sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> then would I fly away, and be at rest.	3 S oppres- sion <sup>M</sup> Or, Fraud 4 S com- panion, and my familiar friend. 5 S we walked in 6 S with the throng.
8 S For 9 S ; on stringed in- struments. 1 S ; 2 S Ziph- ites 3 S in thy might. 4 <sup>M</sup> See Ps. 56. 14. 5 S violent men have sought 6 S of <sup>M</sup> Or, with 7 <sup>M</sup> An- other reading is, The evil shall return. 8 S requite the 9 <sup>M</sup> Or, them that lie in wait for me 1 S destroy thou them 2 S With a freewill offering will I 3 S give thanks unto 4 S ; 5 S ; 6 S my	PSALM 54. <sup>o</sup> David, complaining of the Ziphims, prayeth for salvation. <sup>†</sup>		7 Lo, <sup>†</sup> then would I wander far off, <sup>and</sup> remain <sup>1</sup> in the wilderness. Selah.	7 <sup>M</sup> Or, as other- wise read, Desola- tions be upon them <sup>†</sup> 8 S come suddenly 9 S alive into the pit <sup>M</sup> Heb. Sheol. 1 S dwell- ing, in the midst of them. <sup>M</sup> Or, their inward part 2 S noon- day, will I com- plain, and moan 3 S re- deemed 4 <sup>M</sup> Or, so that none came nigh me
	8 <sup>†</sup> To <sup>1</sup> the chief Musician <sup>9</sup> on Neginoth, <sup>†</sup> Maschil <sup>o</sup> , A Psalm <sup>1</sup> of David <sup>1</sup> , <sup>†</sup> when the <sup>2</sup> Ziphims <sup>1</sup> came and said to Saul, Doth not David hide himself with us ?	<sup>k</sup> Jer. 6. 7. <sup>l</sup> 1 Sam. 23. 19. <sup>m</sup> & 26. 1.	8 I would <sup>7</sup> hasten my escape <sup>1</sup> from the <sup>8</sup> windy storm <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> and tempest.	
	SAVE me, O God, by thy name, and judge me <sup>3</sup> by thy strength. <sup>1</sup>		9 <sup>†</sup> Destroy, O Lord, and divide their <sup>1</sup> tongues <sup>1</sup> : for I have seen <sup>2</sup> violence and strife in the city.	
	2 Hear my prayer, O God ; give ear to the words of my mouth.	<sup>n</sup> Ps. 41. 9. <sup>o</sup> Ps. 86. 14.	10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof : <sup>2</sup> mischief also and sorrow <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> are in the midst of it.	
	3 For <sup>4</sup> n strangers are risen up against me, and <sup>5</sup> oppressors seek <sup>1</sup> after my soul : they have not set God before them. Selah.	<sup>p</sup> Ps. 35. 26. <sup>q</sup> & 36. 16.	11 Wickedness <sup>†</sup> is in the midst thereof : <sup>3</sup> deceit <sup>1</sup> and guile depart not from her streets.	
	4 Behold, God <sup>†</sup> is mine helper : the Lord <sup>†</sup> is <sup>6</sup> with <sup>†</sup> them that uphold my soul.	<sup>r</sup> Ps. 118. 7. <sup>s</sup> Heb. a man according to my rank. <sup>t</sup> 2 Sam. 15. 12. <sup>u</sup> & 16. 22. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 41. 9. <sup>w</sup> Jer. 9. 4. <sup>x</sup> Heb. those that observe me, Ps. 3. 8. <sup>y</sup> Heb. Who sweetened counsel, <sup>z</sup> Ps. 89. 49. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 42. 4. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 52. 9. <sup>ac</sup> Num. 16. 30. <sup>ad</sup> Ps. 79. 10. <sup>ae</sup> & 92. 11. <sup>af</sup> Or, the grace.	12 <sup>†</sup> For <sup>†</sup> it was not an enemy <sup>†</sup> that reproached me ; then I could have borne <sup>†</sup> it : neither <sup>†</sup> was it he that hated me <sup>†</sup> that did <sup>2</sup> magnify <sup>†</sup> himself against me ; then I would have hid myself from him :	
	5 <sup>†</sup> He shall <sup>3</sup> reward <sup>1</sup> evil unto <sup>9</sup> mine enemies : <sup>1</sup> cut them off <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> in thy truth.		13 But <sup>†</sup> it was thou, <sup>7</sup> a man mine equal, <sup>6</sup> my <sup>†</sup> guide, and mine acquaintance. <sup>1</sup>	
	6 <sup>†</sup> I will freely <sup>1</sup> sacrifice unto thee : I will <sup>3</sup> praise <sup>1</sup> thy name, O LORD <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> for <sup>†</sup> it is good.		14 <sup>†</sup> We took sweet counsel together, <sup>5</sup> and <sup>2</sup> walked unto <sup>1</sup> the house of God <sup>6</sup> in company. <sup>1</sup>	
	7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and mine eye hath seen <sup>6</sup> his <sup>1</sup> desire upon mine enemies.		15 <sup>†</sup> Let death <sup>8</sup> seize <sup>1</sup> upon them, <sup>and</sup> <sup>†</sup> let them <sup>2</sup> go down <sup>†</sup> quick into <sup>†</sup> hell <sup>1</sup> : for wickedness <sup>†</sup> is in their <sup>1</sup> dwellings, and among them. <sup>1</sup>	
	PSALM 55. <sup>o</sup> David complaineth of his fearful case. <sup>†</sup>		16 As for me, I will call upon God ; and the LORD shall save me.	
	7 <sup>†</sup> To <sup>1</sup> the chief Musician <sup>8</sup> on Neginoth, <sup>†</sup> Maschil <sup>o</sup> , A Psalm <sup>1</sup> of David.	<sup>ag</sup> Dan. 6. 10. <sup>ah</sup> Luke 1. 1. <sup>ai</sup> Acts 2. 1. <sup>aj</sup> & 10. 39, 40. <sup>ak</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 17.	17 <sup>†</sup> Evening, and morning, and at <sup>2</sup> noon, will I pray, and cry aloud <sup>1</sup> : and he shall hear my voice.	
	GIVE ear to my prayer, O God ; and hide not thyself from my supplication.		18 He hath <sup>3</sup> delivered <sup>1</sup> my soul in peace <sup>4</sup> from the battle	

1 s they	<sup>†</sup> that was against me: for	<sup>a</sup> Mal. 3. 16.	bottle <sup>1</sup> : <sup>†</sup> <sup>a</sup> are they not in thy	1 s ;
2 <sup>^</sup> that	<sup>1b</sup> there <sup>1</sup> were many <sup>2</sup> with me.	<sup>b</sup> 2 Chr. 32.	<sup>2</sup> book?	2 <sup>m</sup> Or,
stroke	19 God shall hear, and <sup>3</sup> afflict <sup>1</sup>	7. 8.	9 <sup>o</sup> When I cry unto thee, <sup>1</sup>	record
3 s answer	them, <sup>c</sup> even he that abideth of	<sup>d</sup> Deut. 33. 27.	<sup>3</sup> then <sup>1</sup> shall mine enemies	3 s Then
<sup>m</sup> Or,	old <sup>4</sup> . Selah <sup>5</sup> . <sup>a</sup> Because they <sup>1</sup>	<sup>d</sup> Or, With	turn back <sup>4</sup> : this I know <sup>5</sup> ;	4 <sup>a</sup> in the
afflict	have no changes, <sup>6</sup> therefore	whom also	for <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> God <sup>†</sup> is for me.	day that
4 s,	they <sup>1</sup> fear not God.	there be no	10 <sup>†</sup> In God will I praise his	I call
5 s them	20 He hath <sup>g</sup> put forth his	yet they	word: in the LORD will I praise	5 s, that
who	hands against such as <sup>7h</sup> be <sup>1</sup>	their not	his word.	<sup>m</sup> Or, for
6 s and	at peace with him: <sup>i</sup> he hath	God.	11 In God have I put my	
who	<sup>8</sup> broken <sup>1</sup> his covenant.	<sup>†</sup> Rom. 8. 31.	trust <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> I will not be afraid <sup>1</sup>	6 s,
7 s were	21 <sup>9k</sup> The words of his mouth	<sup>†</sup> ver. 4.	what man can <sup>1</sup> do unto me <sup>8</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	7 s ; what
8 s pro-	were smoother than <sup>1</sup> butter,	<sup>†</sup> Acts 12. 1.	12 Thy vows <sup>†</sup> are upon me,	can man
faned	but <sup>1</sup> war was in his heart <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>b</sup> Ps. 7. 4.	O God: I will render <sup>g</sup> praises <sup>1</sup>	8 s ?
9 s His	his words were softer than oil,	<sup>b</sup> Heb.	unto thee.	9 s thank
was	yet <sup>†</sup> were they drawn swords.	he hath	13 For <sup>†</sup> thou hast delivered	offerings
smooth	22 <sup>m</sup> Cast <sup>2</sup> thy <sup>a</sup> burden upon	pro <sup>a</sup> and.	my soul from death: <sup>1</sup> wilt not	
as	the LORD, and he shall sustain	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 28. 3.	<sup>†</sup> thou deliver <sup>1</sup> my feet from fall-	1 s hast
1 s his	thee: <sup>†</sup> he shall never suffer the	<sup>a</sup> 57. 4.	ing <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that I may walk before	thou not
heart	righteous to be moved.	<sup>a</sup> 62. 4.	God in <sup>2</sup> the light of <sup>2</sup> the	delivered
was war	23 But thou, O God, shalt	<sup>a</sup> 64. 3.	living? <sup>†</sup>	2 s the
2 <sup>m</sup> Heb.	bring them down into the pit	<sup>a</sup> Prov. 5. 3, 4.		living.
that he	of destruction: <sup>3†</sup> bloody <sup>1</sup> and	<sup>a</sup> 12. 18.		<sup>m</sup> Or, life
hath	deceitful men <sup>†</sup> shall not live	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 116. 8.		
given	out half their days; but I will	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 37. 5.		
thee.	trust in thee.	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 6. 25.		
3 s blood-		<sup>a</sup> Luke 12. 22.		
thirsty		<sup>a</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 7.		
		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 37. 24.		
		<sup>a</sup> Job 33. 30.		
4 s For	5 s ; set to Jonath elem rehokim.	<sup>†</sup> Heb. men		
<sup>m</sup> That is,	The silent dove of them that are afar off	of bloods		
or, as		and deceit.		
otherwise		Ps. 5. 6.		
read, The		<sup>†</sup> Heb. shall		
dove of the		not half		
dis-tant		their days.		
ter-e-		Job 15. 32.		
binths		Prov. 10. 27.		
5 s A		Eccles. 7. 17.		
Psalm		<sup>a</sup> Or,		
of David:		Destroy		
Michtam:		not, A		
7 s ;		golden		
8 s ; all		Psalm.		
the day		<sup>a</sup> 1 Sam. 22. 1.		
long he		<sup>a</sup> 24. 3.		
fighting		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 142. title.		
9 <sup>m</sup> Or,		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 56. 1.		
They		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 17. 8.		
that lie		<sup>a</sup> 63. 7.		
in wait		<sup>†</sup> Or, A		
for me		golden		
1 <sup>a</sup> all the		Psalm of		
day long		David.		
2 <sup>a</sup> proudly		So Ps. 16.		
3 <sup>a</sup> put my		1 <sup>a</sup> Sam. 21.		
4 s ;		11.		
5 s have I		<sup>a</sup> Is. 26. 29.		
6 s		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 57. 1.		
7 s be		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 138. 8.		
afraid;		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 144. 5, 7.		
what can		<sup>†</sup> Heb. Mine		
flesh		observes,		
8 s ?		Ps. 54. 5.		
9 s All the		<sup>b</sup> Or, he re-		
day long		proacheth		
1 s even as		him that		
[ <sup>m</sup> Or, In-		would		
as-much		see flow		
as] they		me up.		
have		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 57. 3.		
waited		<sup>b</sup> Ps. 56. 1.		
2 <sup>m</sup> Or,		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 40. 11.		
They		<sup>a</sup> 43. 3.		
think to		<sup>a</sup> 61. 7.		
escape		<sup>m</sup> ver. 10. 11.		
3 s peoples,		<sup>a</sup> Prov. 30. 14.		
		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 118. 6.		
		<sup>a</sup> Is. 31. 3.		
		<sup>a</sup> Heb. 13. 6.		
		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 55. 21.		
		<sup>a</sup> 64. 3.		
		<sup>†</sup> ver. 11.		
		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 108. 5.		
		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 59. 3.		
		<sup>a</sup> 140. 2.		
		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 7. 15, 16.		
		<sup>a</sup> 9. 15.		
		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 71. 10.		
		<sup>a</sup> Ps. 108. 1.		
		<sup>a</sup> Ac.		
		<sup>†</sup> Or,		
		prepared.		

1<sup>M</sup> Or, *I will awake the dawn*  
2<sup>S</sup> *right*  
3<sup>S</sup> *give thanks unto*  
4<sup>S</sup> *peoples*  
5<sup>S</sup> *praises*  
6<sup>S</sup> *skies.*  
7<sup>S</sup> ;

8 Awake up, <sup>a</sup>my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: <sup>1</sup>I <sup>†</sup>myself will awake <sup>2</sup>early.  
9 <sup>a</sup>I will <sup>3</sup>praise<sup>1</sup> thee, O Lord, among the <sup>4</sup>people<sup>1</sup>: I will sing <sup>5</sup>unto thee among the nations.  
10 <sup>†</sup>For thy mercy <sup>†</sup>is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the <sup>6</sup>clouds.<sup>1</sup>  
11 <sup>b</sup>Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens<sup>7</sup>: <sup>†</sup>let thy glory be above all the earth.

### PSALM 58.

<sup>o</sup> *David describeth the nature of the wicked.<sup>1</sup>*

8<sup>S</sup> For  
9<sup>S</sup> ; *set to Al-tash-beth. A Psalm of David: Mich-tam.*  
1<sup>M</sup> Or, *Is the right-eousness*  
2<sup>S</sup> *in silence*  
3<sup>M</sup> Or, *as otherwise read,*  
4<sup>S</sup> *O ye gods or, O ye mighty ones*  
5<sup>M</sup> Or, *judg-ment-rightly the sons of men*  
6<sup>S</sup> *out*  
7<sup>S</sup> *heark-eneth not*  
8<sup>M</sup> Or, *en-chau-ders*  
9<sup>S</sup> *water that runneth apace*  
10<sup>S</sup> *smeth his arrows, let them be as though they were cut off.*  
11<sup>S</sup> *Let them be as*  
12<sup>S</sup> *and passeth*  
13<sup>S</sup> *that hath not seen the sun.*  
14<sup>M</sup> Or, *like them that have not seen the sun*  
15<sup>S</sup> *as raw flesh, even so, shall I turn sweep them away*  
16<sup>S</sup> *the green and the burning alike.*

<sup>8</sup>To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>9</sup>, <sup>†</sup>Al-taschith, Michtam of David.<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>1</sup>DO ye indeed <sup>2</sup>speak right-eousness<sup>o</sup>, O congregation! do ye <sup>3</sup>judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?  
2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; <sup>2</sup>ye weigh <sup>4</sup>the violence of your hands in the earth.  
3 The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray<sup>u</sup> as soon as they be born, speaking lies.  
4 <sup>z</sup>Their poison <sup>†</sup>is <sup>3</sup>like the poison of a serpent: *they are like* <sup>a</sup>the deaf <sup>b</sup>adder <sup>†</sup>that stoppeth her ear;  
5 Which <sup>5</sup>will not hearken<sup>†</sup> to the voice of <sup>6</sup>charmers,<sup>d</sup> charming never so wisely.  
6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.  
7 <sup>b</sup>Let them melt away as <sup>7</sup>waters which run continually<sup>†</sup>: <sup>†</sup>when he <sup>5</sup>bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.<sup>1</sup>  
8 <sup>8</sup>As<sup>1</sup> a snail <sup>†</sup>which melt-eth<sup>1</sup>, <sup>†</sup>let every one of them pass<sup>1</sup> away: <sup>2</sup>like the untimely birth of a woman, <sup>2</sup>that they may not see the sun.<sup>1</sup>  
9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, <sup>9</sup>he shall take them away<sup>o</sup> <sup>†</sup>as<sup>1</sup> with a whirlwind,<sup>4</sup> both living, and in his wrath.<sup>1</sup>  
10 <sup>z</sup>The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: <sup>2</sup>he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.  
11 <sup>b</sup>So that <sup>a</sup>a man<sup>1</sup> shall say,

<sup>9</sup> Ps. 146, 9.  
<sup>10</sup> Ps. 12.  
<sup>11</sup> Heb. *fruit of the wax.*  
<sup>12</sup> Is. 3, 10.  
<sup>13</sup> Ps. 67, 4.  
<sup>14</sup> Ps. 123.  
<sup>15</sup> Ps. 28, 3.  
<sup>16</sup> Ps. 108, 3.  
<sup>17</sup> Or, *Destroy not, A golden Psalm of David.*  
<sup>18</sup> Ps. 57, title.  
<sup>19</sup> Ps. 36, 5.  
<sup>20</sup> Ps. 71, 19.  
<sup>21</sup> Ps. 103, 11.  
<sup>22</sup> Ps. 108, 4.  
<sup>23</sup> 1 Sam. 19, 11.  
<sup>24</sup> Ver. 5.  
<sup>25</sup> Ps. 18, 48.  
<sup>26</sup> Heb. *mean high.*  
<sup>27</sup> Or, *Destroy not, A golden Psalm of David.*  
<sup>28</sup> Ps. 57, title.  
<sup>29</sup> Ps. 56, 6.  
<sup>30</sup> 1 Sam. 24, 11.  
<sup>31</sup> Ps. 94, 20.  
<sup>32</sup> Is. 10, 1.  
<sup>33</sup> Ps. 25, 23.  
<sup>34</sup> Ps. 44, 23.  
<sup>35</sup> Heb. *to meet me.*  
<sup>36</sup> Ps. 51, 5.  
<sup>37</sup> Is. 48, 8.  
<sup>38</sup> Heb. *from the belly.*  
<sup>39</sup> Ps. 140, 3.  
<sup>40</sup> Eccles. 10, 11.  
<sup>41</sup> Heb. *according to the likeness.*  
<sup>42</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>43</sup> Jer. 8, 17.  
<sup>44</sup> Or, *asp.*  
<sup>45</sup> Ps. 57, 4.  
<sup>46</sup> Prov. 12, 18.  
<sup>47</sup> Or, *he the charmer never so cunning.*  
<sup>48</sup> Ps. 10, 11, 13.  
<sup>49</sup> Ps. 64, 5.  
<sup>50</sup> Ps. 73, 11.  
<sup>51</sup> Ps. 94, 7.  
<sup>52</sup> Job 4, 10.  
<sup>53</sup> Ps. 3, 7.  
<sup>54</sup> 1 Sam. 19, 16.  
<sup>55</sup> Ps. 2, 4.  
<sup>56</sup> Josh. 7, 5.  
<sup>57</sup> Ps. 112, 10.  
<sup>58</sup> ver. 17.  
<sup>59</sup> Ps. 62, 2.  
<sup>60</sup> Heb. *very high place.*  
<sup>61</sup> Ps. 21, 3.  
<sup>62</sup> Ps. 54, 7.  
<sup>63</sup> Ps. 92, 11.  
<sup>64</sup> Ps. 112, 8.  
<sup>65</sup> Heb. *mine adversaries.*  
<sup>66</sup> Ps. 55, 2.  
<sup>67</sup> Job 3, 16.  
<sup>68</sup> Eccles. 6, 3.  
<sup>69</sup> So Gen. 4, 12, 15.  
<sup>70</sup> Prov. 12, 13.  
<sup>71</sup> Ps. 18, 7.  
<sup>72</sup> Prov. 10, 25.  
<sup>73</sup> Heb. *asleep as smooth.*  
<sup>74</sup> Ps. 32, 6.  
<sup>75</sup> Ps. 64, 10.  
<sup>76</sup> Ps. 106, 22.  
<sup>77</sup> Ps. 68, 23.  
<sup>78</sup> Ps. 7, 9.  
<sup>79</sup> Ps. 58, 18.  
<sup>80</sup> Ps. 125, 15.  
<sup>81</sup> ver. 6.

Verily <sup>†</sup>there is <sup>1b</sup>a reward for the righteous: verily <sup>2</sup>he<sup>1</sup> is a God that <sup>c</sup>judgeth in the earth.

### PSALM 59.

<sup>o</sup> *David prayeth to be delivered from his enemies.<sup>1</sup>*

<sup>3</sup>To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>4</sup>, <sup>†</sup>Al-taschith, Michtam of David;<sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup>when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

DELIVER <sup>†</sup>me from mine enemies, O my God: <sup>5k</sup>de-fend me<sup>1</sup> from them that rise up against me.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from <sup>6</sup>bloody<sup>1</sup> men.

3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul<sup>†</sup>: <sup>1m</sup>the mighty<sup>5</sup> are gathered<sup>†</sup> against me<sup>9</sup>: <sup>1n</sup>not<sup>†</sup> for my transgression, nor <sup>†</sup>for my sin, O LORD.

4 They run and prepare themselves without *my* fault: <sup>†</sup>a-wake <sup>1r</sup>to <sup>2</sup>help me, and be-hold.

5 <sup>3</sup>Thou therefore,<sup>1</sup> O LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel, <sup>4</sup>awake<sup>1</sup> to visit all the <sup>5</sup>hea-then: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.

6 <sup>2</sup>They return at evening<sup>†</sup>: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth<sup>7</sup>: <sup>†</sup>c swords<sup>†</sup> are in their lips: for <sup>†</sup>who, *say they*, doth hear?

8 But <sup>7</sup>thou, O LORD, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the <sup>5</sup>heathen in derision.

9 <sup>5</sup>Because of his strength will I<sup>†</sup> wait upon thee: <sup>†</sup>for God <sup>†</sup>is <sup>my</sup> defence.<sup>1</sup>

10 <sup>1</sup>The God of my mercy shall <sup>†</sup>prevent me: God shall let <sup>m</sup>me see *my* desire upon <sup>2n</sup>mine enemies.

11 <sup>†</sup>Slay them not, lest my people forget: <sup>3</sup>scatter them by thy power<sup>†</sup>; and bring them down, O LORD our shield.

12 <sup>†</sup>For the sin of their mouth<sup>5</sup> and the words of their lips<sup>6</sup> let them even be taken in their pride<sup>4</sup>: <sup>†</sup>and for cursing and lying <sup>†</sup>which they speak.

13 <sup>2</sup>Consume <sup>†</sup>them in wrath, consume <sup>†</sup>them, that they<sup>6</sup> may not be<sup>†</sup>: <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>let them know that God ruleth in Jacob<sup>5</sup> unto the ends of the earth. Selah.

14 And <sup>c</sup>at evening let them

1<sup>M</sup> Heb. *fruit.*  
2<sup>S</sup> there

3<sup>S</sup> For  
4<sup>S</sup> ; *set to Al-tash-beth. A Psalm of David: Mich-tam:*  
5<sup>S</sup> *set me on high*

6<sup>S</sup> the blood-thirsty  
7<sup>S</sup> ;  
8<sup>S</sup> *gather themselves to-gether*  
9<sup>S</sup> ;

1<sup>M</sup> thou  
2<sup>M</sup> Heb. *meet.*  
3<sup>S</sup> Even thou,  
4<sup>S</sup> arise  
5<sup>M</sup> Or, *nations*  
6<sup>S</sup> ,

7<sup>S</sup> ;  
8<sup>S</sup> O my strength,  
9<sup>M</sup> So some ancient authorities. The Hebrew text has, *His strength.*  
10<sup>S</sup> high tower.

11<sup>M</sup> Accord-ing to some ancient authorities, *My God with his mercy.*  
12<sup>M</sup> Or, *them that lie in wait for me*

13<sup>M</sup> Or, *Make them wander to and fro*  
14<sup>S</sup> ,  
15<sup>S</sup> he no more?



1 S, return<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup> and<sup>1</sup> let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

2 S They shall  
3 S tarry all night  
4 S strength  
5 S high tower, and a  
6 S distress.  
7 A praises  
8 S high tower,

15<sup>2</sup> Let them<sup>1</sup> wander up and down<sup>d</sup> for meat, <sup>e</sup> and <sup>3</sup> grudge<sup>1</sup> if they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy <sup>4</sup> power<sup>1</sup>; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my <sup>5</sup> defence and<sup>1</sup> refuge in the day of my <sup>6</sup> trouble.<sup>1</sup>

17 Unto thee, <sup>2</sup> O my strength, will I sing<sup>7</sup>; <sup>1</sup> for God <sup>1</sup> is my <sup>5</sup> defence, and<sup>1</sup> the God of my mercy.

### PSALM 60.

<sup>o</sup> David prayeth for deliverance.<sup>1</sup>

2 S For  
1 S; set to  
Shushan-eduth:  
M That  
is, The  
ity of  
testi-  
mony.  
2 S;  
3 S and  
4 S Valley of Salt  
5 S broken us down;  
6 S angry;  
O restore  
7 S land  
8 S rent  
9 S staggering.  
1 M Many  
ancient  
authori-  
ties ren-  
der, That  
they may  
flee from  
before the  
bow.  
2 A space  
after ver.  
3 S;  
3 S answer  
us.  
M An-  
other  
reading  
is, me.  
5 S exult:  
6 S defence  
7 S sceptre.  
M Or, law-  
giver  
8 S upon  
M Or,  
Unto  
5 S shout  
1 S who  
hath led  
me unto  
M as A.V.  
text.  
2 S Hast  
M Or,  
Will not  
thou, O God, which hast cast us off, and goest ...  
hosts?

9<sup>1</sup> To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> upon Shushan-eduth,<sup>1</sup> <sup>n</sup> Michtam of David, to teach<sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup> <sup>p</sup> when he strove with Aram-naharaim and with Aram-zobah, <sup>3</sup> when<sup>1</sup> Joab returned, and smote of Edom in the <sup>4</sup> valley of salt<sup>1</sup> twelve thousand.

**O** GOD, <sup>4</sup> thou hast cast us off, <sup>1</sup> thou hast <sup>5</sup> scattered us, <sup>1</sup> thou hast been <sup>6</sup> displeased; <sup>1</sup> O turn thyself to<sup>1</sup> us again.

2 Thou hast made the <sup>7</sup> earth<sup>1</sup> to tremble; thou hast <sup>8</sup> broken<sup>1</sup> it: <sup>2</sup> heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

3<sup>b</sup> Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: <sup>6</sup> thou hast made us to drink the wine of <sup>9</sup> astonishment.<sup>1</sup>

4<sup>c</sup> Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee, <sup>1</sup> that it may be displayed because of the truth. Selah.<sup>2</sup>

5<sup>d</sup> That thy beloved may be delivered<sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup> save <sup>1</sup> with thy right hand, and <sup>1</sup> hear me.<sup>1</sup>

6 God hath <sup>h</sup> spoken in his holiness; I will <sup>6</sup> rejoice, <sup>1</sup> I will <sup>i</sup> divide <sup>k</sup> Shechem, and mete out <sup>4</sup> the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead <sup>1</sup> is mine, and Manasseh <sup>1</sup> is mine; <sup>2</sup> Ephraim also <sup>1</sup> is the <sup>6</sup> strength<sup>1</sup> of mine head; <sup>3</sup> Judah <sup>1</sup> is my <sup>7</sup> lawgiver;<sup>1</sup>

8<sup>z</sup> Moab <sup>1</sup> is my washpot; <sup>8</sup> over<sup>1</sup> Edom will I cast <sup>8</sup> out<sup>1</sup> my shoe: <sup>2</sup> Philistia, <sup>9</sup> a triumph<sup>1</sup> thou because of me.

9 Who will bring me <sup>1</sup> into the <sup>4</sup> strong city? <sup>1</sup> who will lead me into<sup>1</sup> Edom?

10<sup>2</sup> Will<sup>1</sup> not thou, O God,

<sup>a</sup> ver. 1.  
Ps. 44. 9.  
& 108. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> Josh. 7. 12.  
<sup>c</sup> Job 15. 23.  
Ps. 109. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb.  
to eat.  
<sup>e</sup> Or, if they be not satisfied, then they will stay all night.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 118. 8.  
& 136. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. salvation.  
<sup>h</sup> Num. 24. 18.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Chr. 19. 13.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 63. 3.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 18. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 9. 10.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 80.  
<sup>n</sup> Or, 1 golden Psalm.  
<sup>o</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 3, 13.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Chr. 18. 3. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> Prov. 18. 10.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 27. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 44. 9.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 17. 8.  
<sup>u</sup> & 57. 1.  
<sup>v</sup> & 91. 4.  
<sup>w</sup> Or, make my refuge.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. broken.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Chr. 7. 14.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. Thou shalt add days to the days of the king.  
<sup>1</sup> Ps. 2. 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Ps. 71. 20.  
<sup>3</sup> Is. 51. 17, 22.  
<sup>4</sup> Jer. 25. 15.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. as generation and generation.  
<sup>6</sup> Ps. 29. 5.  
<sup>7</sup> Ps. 40. 11.  
<sup>8</sup> Prov. 20. 28.  
<sup>9</sup> Ps. 108. 6, &c.  
<sup>10</sup> Ps. 80. 35.  
<sup>11</sup> Josh. 1. 6.  
<sup>12</sup> Gen. 12. 6.  
<sup>13</sup> Josh. 13. 27.  
<sup>14</sup> 1 Chr. 25. 1, 3.  
<sup>15</sup> See Deut. 33. 17.  
<sup>16</sup> Or, Only.  
<sup>17</sup> Ps. 33. 20.  
<sup>18</sup> Heb. is silent.  
<sup>19</sup> Gen. 43. 10.  
<sup>20</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 2.  
<sup>21</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 14.  
<sup>22</sup> Ps. 108. 9.  
<sup>23</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>24</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 1.  
<sup>25</sup> Or, triumph thou over me: (by an irony.)  
<sup>26</sup> Ps. 108. 9.  
<sup>27</sup> Heb. high place.  
<sup>28</sup> Ps. 59. 9, 17.  
<sup>29</sup> Ps. 37. 24.  
<sup>30</sup> Heb. city of strength.  
<sup>31</sup> 2 Sam. 11. 1. & 12. 26.  
<sup>32</sup> Is. 20. 13.

<sup>1</sup> which<sup>a</sup> hadst cast us off? and <sup>1</sup> thou, O God, which didst <sup>2</sup> not go out with our armies?<sup>1</sup>

11 Give us help<sup>2</sup> from trouble<sup>1</sup>: for <sup>7</sup> vain <sup>1</sup> is the <sup>3</sup> help of man.

12 Through God<sup>h</sup> we shall do valiantly: for he <sup>1</sup> is that shall <sup>1</sup> tread down our <sup>4</sup> enemies.<sup>1</sup>

### PSALM 61.

<sup>o</sup> 1 David fleeth to God upon his former experience. 4 He voweth perpetual service to God.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>6</sup> upon Neginah,<sup>1</sup> A Psalm of David.

**H**EAR my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer.

2 From the end of the earth will I <sup>1</sup> cry<sup>1</sup> unto thee, when my heart <sup>6</sup> is overwhelmed: lead me to <sup>9</sup> the rock <sup>1</sup> that is higher than I.

3 For thou hast been a <sup>1</sup> shelter<sup>1</sup> for me, <sup>o</sup> and<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> a strong tower from the enemy.

4<sup>7</sup> I will <sup>2</sup> abide<sup>1</sup> in thy <sup>3</sup> tabernacle for ever: <sup>2</sup> I will <sup>4</sup> trust<sup>1</sup> in the covert of thy wings. Selah.

5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: thou hast <sup>6</sup> given me the heritage of those that fear thy name.

6<sup>a</sup> Thou wilt prolong the king's life: <sup>o</sup> and<sup>1</sup> his years <sup>6</sup> as many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare <sup>7</sup> mercy<sup>1</sup> and truth, <sup>8</sup> which<sup>1</sup> may preserve him.

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

### PSALM 62.

<sup>o</sup> 1 David professing his confidence in God discourageth his enemies, and encourageth the godly.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>9</sup> To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>1</sup>, to<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> Jeduthun<sup>2</sup>, A Psalm of David.

**T**RULY <sup>2</sup> my<sup>1</sup> soul <sup>4</sup> waiteth<sup>5</sup> upon God: from him cometh my salvation.

2<sup>7</sup> He only <sup>1</sup> is my rock and my salvation<sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup> he is my <sup>7</sup> defence<sup>1</sup>; <sup>6</sup> I shall not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye <sup>8</sup> imagine mischief against<sup>1</sup> a man<sup>9</sup>? <sup>1</sup> ye shall be slain<sup>1</sup> all of you<sup>2</sup>: <sup>3</sup> as<sup>1</sup> a bowing wall<sup>2</sup> shall ye be, and as<sup>1</sup> a tottering fence<sup>1</sup>.

1 S cast us off? and thou goest not forth, O God, with our hosts.  
2 S against the adversary  
3 M Heb. salvation.  
4 S ad-  
versaries.

5 S For  
6 S; on a stringed instrument.

7 S call  
8 M Or, fainteth  
9 M Or, a rock that is too high for me

1 S refuge  
2 S dwell  
3 M Heb. tent.

4 S take refuge  
5 M Or, given an heritage unto those &c.

6 A shall be

7 S loving-kindness  
8 S that they

9 S For  
1 S; after the manner of  
2 S;  
3 S My  
4 M Heb. is silent unto God.

5 A only  
6 S;  
7 S high tower  
8 S set upon  
9 S;

1 S that ye may slay him,  
M Or, as other-  
wise read, Ye shall be slain &c.

2 S, like  
3 S;

1 S thrust

2 S ;

2 M Heb.  
be thou  
silent  
unto  
God.

4 S high

5 S With

6 S ,

7 S ;

8 M Heb.  
a breath.2 S in the  
balances  
they will  
go up ;1 S to-  
gether2 S there-  
on.

3 S ;

4 S ;

4 They only consult to <sup>1</sup>cast <sup>1</sup>him down from his excellency <sup>2</sup>; they delight in lies: <sup>3</sup>they bless with their mouth, but they curse <sup>4</sup>inwardly. Selah.

5 <sup>4</sup>My soul, <sup>3</sup>wait thou only upon God; for my expectation <sup>1</sup>is from him.

6 He only <sup>1</sup>is my rock and my salvation: <sup>2</sup>he is my <sup>4</sup>'defence'; I shall not be moved.

7 <sup>6</sup>In <sup>1</sup>God <sup>1</sup>is my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, <sup>1</sup>and my refuge, <sup>1</sup>is in God.

8 Trust in him at all times <sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup>ye people <sup>7</sup>, <sup>1</sup>pour out your heart before him: God <sup>1</sup>is <sup>1</sup>a refuge for us. Selah.

9 <sup>8</sup>Surely men of low degree <sup>1</sup>are <sup>8</sup>vanity, <sup>1</sup>and men of high degree <sup>1</sup>are <sup>1</sup>lie: <sup>9</sup>to be laid in the balance, <sup>1</sup>they <sup>1</sup>are <sup>12</sup>altogether <sup>1</sup>lighter than <sup>8</sup>vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: <sup>10</sup>if riches increase, set not your heart <sup>2</sup>upon them <sup>1</sup>.

11 God hath spoken <sup>3</sup>once <sup>3</sup>; twice have I heard this; that <sup>2</sup>power <sup>1</sup>belongeth unto God <sup>4</sup>.

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, <sup>1</sup>belongeth <sup>9</sup>mercy: for <sup>7</sup>thou renderest to every man according to his work.

## PSALM 63.

<sup>1</sup>David's thirst for God. 4 His manner of blessing God.

A Psalm of David, <sup>2</sup>when he was in the wilderness of Judah.

**O** GOD, thou <sup>1</sup>art my God: <sup>5</sup>early will I seek thee: <sup>6</sup>my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee <sup>6</sup>in a dry and <sup>7</sup>'thirsty' land, <sup>9</sup>where no water is <sup>8</sup>.

2 <sup>2</sup>To see <sup>8</sup>thy power and thy glory, so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary <sup>1</sup>.

3 <sup>12</sup>Because <sup>1</sup>thy lovingkindness <sup>1</sup>is better than life <sup>2</sup>, <sup>1</sup>my lips shall praise thee.

4 <sup>3</sup>Thus <sup>1</sup>will I bless thee <sup>2</sup>while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.

5 My soul shall be <sup>7</sup>satisfied as <sup>1</sup>with <sup>14</sup>marrow and fatness: and my mouth shall praise <sup>1</sup>thee with joyful lips <sup>8</sup>.

6 When <sup>9</sup>I remember thee

4 Ps. 28, 3.  
Ps. 61, 4.  
2 Heb.  
in their  
inward  
parts.  
3 Jer. 1, 2.  
Jer. 2, 23.

1 Heb. They  
shall make  
him not  
out like  
water by  
the hands  
of the  
sword.

Ezek. 35, 5.  
2 Dent. 6, 13.  
Is. 45, 23.  
A. 65, 16.

Zeph. 1, 5.  
1 Sam. 1, 13.  
Ps. 42, 1.  
Lam. 2, 19.

3 Ps. 15, 2.  
Ps. 38, 5, 11.  
Is. 40, 15, 17.  
Rom. 3, 4.

4 Or, stroke.  
5 Job 31, 23.  
Ps. 52, 7.  
1 Tim. 6, 17.  
6 Job 23, 14.

7 Or,  
strength.  
8 Prov. 19, 1.  
9 Ps. 86, 15.

10 Job 34, 11.  
11 Prov. 24, 12.  
Jer. 32, 19.  
Ezek. 7, 27.

12 Mat. 16, 27.  
Rom. 2, 8.  
1 Cor. 3, 8.  
2 Cor. 5, 10.

13 Eph. 6, 8.  
Col. 3, 23.  
1 Pet. 1, 17.  
Rev. 22, 12.

14 Ps. 11, 2.  
5 Ps. 5, 4.  
6 Jer. 5, 3.  
7 1 Sam. 22, 5.

8 A. 23, 14-16.  
9 See  
Prov. 1, 11.

10 Or, speech.  
11 Heb. to hide  
snares.

12 Ps. 10, 11.  
13 A. 53, 7.  
14 Ps. 42, 2.

15 A. 84, 2.  
16 A. 143, 6.

17 Or, we are  
consumed  
by that  
which  
they have  
thoroughly  
searched.

18 Heb.  
a search  
searched.

19 Heb.  
every.

20 Heb. with-  
out water.

21 See  
1 Sam. 4, 21  
14 Jer. 16, 11.

22 Ps. 27, 4.  
A. 78, 61.  
23 Ps. 7, 12, 13.  
24 Is. 39, 5.

25 Heb. their  
wound  
shall be.  
26 Prov. 12, 13.  
27 Is. 7, 2.  
28 1 Ps. 31, 11.

upon my bed, <sup>1</sup>and meditate on thee in the <sup>1</sup>night watches. 7 <sup>2</sup>Because <sup>1</sup>thou hast been my help, <sup>3</sup>therefore <sup>1</sup>in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

8 My soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those <sup>1</sup>that seek my soul, <sup>1</sup>to destroy <sup>1</sup>it, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

10 <sup>7</sup>They shall <sup>5</sup>fall by <sup>1</sup>the sword: they shall be a portion for <sup>6</sup>foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice in God <sup>7</sup>; <sup>9</sup>every one that sweareth by him shall glory <sup>8</sup>; but <sup>1</sup>the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

## PSALM 64.

<sup>1</sup>David prayeth for deliverance.

<sup>9</sup>To <sup>1</sup>the chief Musician <sup>1</sup>,  
A Psalm of David.

**H**EAR my voice, O God, in my <sup>2</sup>prayer <sup>1</sup>: preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the secret counsel of <sup>3</sup>the wicked <sup>1</sup>; from the <sup>4</sup>insurrection <sup>1</sup>of the workers of iniquity:

3 <sup>3</sup>Who <sup>5</sup>whet their tongue like a sword, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>6</sup>bend their bows to shoot <sup>1</sup>their arrows, <sup>7</sup>even bitter words:

4 That they may shoot in secret <sup>7</sup>at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

5 <sup>9</sup>They encourage themselves <sup>1</sup>in an evil <sup>8</sup>matter <sup>1</sup>: they commune <sup>2</sup>of laying snares privily; <sup>6</sup>they say, Who shall see them?

6 They search out iniquities; <sup>9</sup>they accomplish <sup>1</sup>a diligent search: <sup>1</sup>both <sup>1</sup>the inward <sup>1</sup>thought of every one <sup>10</sup>of them <sup>1</sup>, and the heart, <sup>1</sup>is deep.

7 <sup>1</sup>But God shall shoot at them <sup>2</sup>with an arrow <sup>1</sup>; suddenly <sup>1</sup>shall they be wounded.

8 <sup>3</sup>So they shall <sup>1</sup>make <sup>10</sup>their own tongue to fall upon themselves <sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>all that see them shall <sup>5</sup>flee away <sup>1</sup>.

9 <sup>7</sup>And all men shall fear <sup>6</sup>, and <sup>7</sup>shall <sup>1</sup>declare the work of God <sup>8</sup>; for they <sup>1</sup>shall wisely consider of his doing.

10 <sup>2</sup>The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall

1 M Or,  
I meditate  
2 S For  
3 S and

4 M Or,  
shall be  
destroyed;  
they shall &c.

5 S be  
given  
over to  
1 M Or,  
poured  
out by  
the

power of  
6 M Or,  
jackals

7 S ;  
8 S ; for

9 S For  
1 S ;  
2 S com-  
plaint

3 S evil-  
doers  
4 S tumult  
M Or,  
throng

5 S have  
6 S have  
aimed

7 S places  
8 S purpose;  
9 S We

have  
accom-  
plished,  
say they,

M Or, as  
otherwise  
read,

they have  
accom-  
plished  
or have  
hidden

1 S and  
2 A ;

3 M Or, So  
shall they  
against  
whom  
their  
tongue  
was

make  
them to  
stumble

4 S be  
made to  
stumble.

their own  
tongue  
being  
against  
them

5 S wag  
the head  
M Or, flee  
away

6 S ;  
7 A they  
8 S, and

trust in him; and all the up-  
right in heart shall glory.

## PSALM 65.

<sup>o</sup>1 David praiseth God for his grace.  
<sup>4</sup> The blessedness of God's chosen by  
reason of benefits.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup>To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>2</sup>, <sup>1</sup>A  
Psalm<sup>3</sup> and <sup>1</sup>Song of David.

<sup>1</sup>PRAISE<sup>2</sup> waiteth for thee,  
<sup>1</sup>O God, in <sup>3</sup>Sion<sup>1</sup>: and  
unto thee shall the vow be  
performed.

<sup>2</sup>O thou that hearest prayer,  
<sup>6</sup>unto thee shall all flesh come.

<sup>3</sup>Iniquities prevail against  
me: <sup>1</sup>as for our transgressions,  
thou shalt <sup>h</sup>purge them away.

<sup>4</sup>Blessed <sup>1</sup>is the man whom  
thou <sup>h</sup>choosest, and causest to  
approach unto thee, <sup>1</sup>that he  
may dwell in thy courts: <sup>n</sup>we  
shall be satisfied with the good-  
ness of thy house, <sup>7</sup>even of thy  
holy<sup>1</sup> temple.

<sup>5</sup>By terrible things <sup>3</sup>in  
righteousness wilt thou answer us,  
<sup>1</sup>O God of our salvation: <sup>1</sup>who<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>1</sup>tart the confidence of  
<sup>1</sup>all the ends of the earth,  
<sup>1</sup>and of them that are afar off  
<sup>1</sup>upon the sea:

<sup>6</sup>Which by his strength set-  
teth fast the mountains; <sup>1</sup>being  
girded <sup>2</sup>with power<sup>1</sup>:

<sup>7</sup>Which stilleth the <sup>3</sup>noise<sup>1</sup>  
of the seas, the <sup>3</sup>noise<sup>1</sup> of their  
waves, <sup>1</sup>and the tumult of the  
<sup>4</sup>people<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>8</sup>They also that dwell in the  
utmost parts are afraid at  
thy tokens: thou makest the  
outgoings of the morning and  
evening <sup>4</sup>to rejoice.

<sup>9</sup>Thou <sup>7</sup>visitest the earth, and  
<sup>9</sup>waterest it<sup>5</sup>: <sup>1</sup>thou greatly  
enrichest it<sup>6</sup> <sup>4</sup>with the river  
of God, <sup>1</sup>which<sup>1</sup> is full of water:  
thou <sup>7</sup>preapest<sup>1</sup> them corn,  
<sup>8</sup>when thou hast so <sup>6</sup>provided  
for it.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>10</sup>Thou waterest <sup>1</sup>the ridges  
thereof<sup>1</sup> abundantly<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>thou<sup>3</sup>  
settlest the <sup>4</sup>'furrows'<sup>1</sup> thereof:  
<sup>9</sup>thou makest it soft with  
showers<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>thou blessest the  
springing thereof.

<sup>11</sup>Thou crownest <sup>5</sup>the year  
with thy goodness; and thy  
paths drop fatness.

<sup>12</sup>They drop <sup>1</sup>upon the  
pastures of the wilderness:  
and the <sup>7</sup>'little hills'<sup>1</sup> rejoice  
on every side.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>a</sup> Is. 55. 12.

<sup>b</sup> Heb.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. all

<sup>d</sup> Heb. the earth.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>f</sup> Heb.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. words, or,

<sup>h</sup> Heb. all

<sup>i</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>j</sup> Heb.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>s</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>w</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>aa</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ab</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ac</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ad</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ae</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>af</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ag</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ah</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ai</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>aj</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ak</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>al</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>am</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>an</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ao</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ap</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>aq</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ar</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>as</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>at</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>au</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>av</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>aw</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ax</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ay</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>az</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ba</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bb</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bc</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bd</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>be</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bf</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bg</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bh</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bi</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bj</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bk</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bl</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bm</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bn</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bo</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bp</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bq</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>br</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bs</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bt</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bu</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bv</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bw</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bx</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>by</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>bz</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ca</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cb</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cc</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cd</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ce</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cf</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cg</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ch</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ci</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cj</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ck</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cl</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cm</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cn</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>co</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cp</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cq</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cr</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cs</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ct</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cu</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cv</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cw</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cx</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cy</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>cz</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>da</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>db</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dc</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dd</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>de</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>df</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dg</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dh</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>di</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dj</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dk</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dl</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dm</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dn</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>do</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dp</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dq</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dr</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ds</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dt</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>du</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dv</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dw</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dx</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dy</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>dz</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ea</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>eb</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ec</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ed</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ee</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ef</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>eg</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>eh</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ei</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ej</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ek</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>el</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>em</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>en</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>eo</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ep</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>eq</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>er</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>es</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>et</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>eu</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ev</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ew</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ex</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ey</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ez</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fa</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fb</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fc</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fd</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fe</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ff</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fg</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fh</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fi</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fj</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fk</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fl</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fm</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fn</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fo</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fp</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fq</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fr</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fs</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ft</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fu</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fv</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fw</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fx</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fy</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>fz</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ga</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gb</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gc</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gd</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>ge</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gf</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gg</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gh</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gi</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gj</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gk</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gl</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gm</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gn</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>go</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gp</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gq</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gr</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gs</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gt</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

<sup>gu</sup> Heb. 65. 23.

the incense of rams ; I will offer bullocks with goats. Selah.  
1A, 16 <sup>a</sup> Come <sup>†</sup> and hear, all ye that fear God, and I will declare what he hath done for my soul.  
2M Or, as other- wise read, *high praise was under my tongue*  
18 <sup>9</sup> If I <sup>3</sup> regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord <sup>4</sup> will not hear <sup>o</sup> me <sup>†</sup> :  
19 <sup>†</sup> But verily God <sup>2</sup> hath heard <sup>o</sup> me <sup>†</sup> ; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.  
3M Or, had re- garded  
20 Blessed <sup>†</sup> be God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me.

PSALM 67.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Prayer for enlargement of God's kingdom, <sup>3</sup> to the joy of the people, <sup>6</sup> and increase of God's blessings.  
5S For  
6S : on stringed instruments.  
7S, a  
8S,  
9M Heb. with us.  
1S peoples  
2M Or, give thanks unto  
3S with equity,  
4M Heb. lead.  
5S The earth hath yielded  
6S :  
2 To <sup>†</sup> the chief Musician <sup>6</sup> on Neginoth, <sup>†</sup> A Psalm <sup>7</sup> or <sup>†</sup> Song.  
GOD be merciful unto us, and bless us <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> cause his face to shine <sup>9</sup> upon us ; Selah.

2 That <sup>9</sup> thy way may be known upon earth, <sup>4</sup> thy saving health among all nations.  
3 <sup>†</sup> Let the <sup>1</sup> people <sup>2</sup> praise thee, O God ; let all the <sup>1</sup> people <sup>†</sup> praise thee.  
4 O let the nations be glad and sing for joy : for <sup>4</sup> thou shalt judge the <sup>1</sup> people <sup>†</sup> righteously, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>4</sup> govern the nations upon earth. Selah.  
5 Let the <sup>1</sup> people <sup>†</sup> praise thee, O God ; let all the <sup>1</sup> people <sup>†</sup> praise thee.  
6 <sup>5</sup> Then shall the earth yield <sup>†</sup> her increase <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> God, <sup>†</sup> even our own God, shall bless us.  
7 God shall bless us ; and <sup>†</sup> all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

PSALM 68.

<sup>o</sup> 1 A prayer at the removing of the ark.  
4 An exhortation to praise God for his mercies, &c.  
7S For  
8S,  
9S of Da- vid, a Song.  
1S ;  
2 To <sup>†</sup> the chief Musician <sup>3</sup> A Psalm <sup>9</sup> or Song of David. <sup>†</sup>  
L ET <sup>†</sup> God arise, let his enemies be scattered <sup>†</sup> : <sup>†</sup> let them also that hate him flee <sup>9</sup> before him.  
2 <sup>2</sup> As smoke is driven away, <sup>†</sup> so drive <sup>†</sup> them away : <sup>†</sup> as wax melteth before the fire, <sup>†</sup> so let

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 34. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 32. 11.  
<sup>c</sup> 58. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> 64. 10.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. re- joice with gladness.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 66. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 73.  
<sup>h</sup> Deut. 33. 26.  
<sup>i</sup> Ex. 6. 3.  
<sup>j</sup> Job 27. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Prov. 15. 23.  
<sup>l</sup> & 28. 9.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 1. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> John 9. 31.  
<sup>o</sup> James 4. 3.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 10. 14.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 146. 9.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 116. 1, 2.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 5.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 113. 9.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. in a house.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 107. 10.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 146. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> Acts 12. 6, &c.  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 107. 34.  
<sup>z</sup> Ex. 13. 21.  
<sup>aa</sup> Judg. 4. 14.  
<sup>ab</sup> Hab. 3. 13.  
<sup>ac</sup> Ex. 19. 16, 18.  
<sup>ad</sup> Judg. 5. 4.  
<sup>ae</sup> Is. 64. 1, 3.  
<sup>af</sup> Num. 6. 25.  
<sup>ag</sup> Ps. 4. 6.  
<sup>ah</sup> & 31. 16.  
<sup>ai</sup> & 90. 3, 7, 19.  
<sup>aj</sup> & 119. 135.  
<sup>ak</sup> Heb. with us.  
<sup>al</sup> Deut. 11. 11, 12.  
<sup>am</sup> Ezek. 34. 25.  
<sup>an</sup> Heb. shake out.  
<sup>ao</sup> Acts 18. 25.  
<sup>ap</sup> Heb. con- fer it.  
<sup>aq</sup> Luke 2. 30, 31.  
<sup>ar</sup> Tit. 2. 11.  
<sup>as</sup> Ps. 68. 4.  
<sup>at</sup> Deut. 25. 5, 9.  
<sup>au</sup> Ps. 74. 19.  
<sup>av</sup> & Ps. 96. 10, 13.  
<sup>aw</sup> & 8. 9.  
<sup>ax</sup> Heb. arm. y.  
<sup>ay</sup> Heb. lead.  
<sup>az</sup> Num. 31. 8, 9, 54.  
<sup>ba</sup> Josh. 10. 16.  
<sup>bb</sup> & 12. 8.  
<sup>bc</sup> Heb. did flee, did flee.  
<sup>bd</sup> Ps. 81. 6.  
<sup>be</sup> Ps. 105. 37.  
<sup>bf</sup> Lev. 26. 4.  
<sup>bg</sup> Ps. 85. 12.  
<sup>bh</sup> Ezek. 34. 27.  
<sup>bi</sup> Num. 21. 3.  
<sup>bj</sup> Josh. 10. 10.  
<sup>bk</sup> & 12. 1, &c.  
<sup>bl</sup> Ps. 22. 27.  
<sup>bm</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>bn</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>bo</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>bp</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>bq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>br</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>bs</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>bt</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>bu</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>bv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>bw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>bx</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>by</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>bz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ca</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cb</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cd</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ce</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cf</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cg</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ch</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ci</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ck</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cl</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cm</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cn</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>co</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cp</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cr</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cs</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ct</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cu</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cx</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cy</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>cz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>da</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>db</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dd</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>de</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>df</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dg</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>di</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dk</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dl</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dm</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dn</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>do</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dp</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dr</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ds</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dt</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>du</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dx</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dy</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>dz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ea</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>eb</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ec</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ed</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ee</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ef</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>eg</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>eh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ei</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ej</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ek</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>el</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>em</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>en</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>eo</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ep</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>eq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>er</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>es</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>et</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>eu</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ev</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ew</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ex</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ey</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ez</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fa</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fb</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fd</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fe</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ff</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fg</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fi</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fk</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fl</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fm</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fn</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fo</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fp</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fr</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fs</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ft</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fu</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fx</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fy</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>fz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ga</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gb</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gd</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ge</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gf</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gi</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gk</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gl</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gm</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gn</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>go</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gp</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gr</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gs</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gt</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gu</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gx</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gy</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>gz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ha</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hb</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hd</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>he</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hf</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hg</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hi</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hk</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hl</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hm</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hn</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ho</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hp</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hr</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hs</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ht</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hu</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hx</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hy</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>hz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ia</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ib</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ic</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>id</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ie</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>if</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ig</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ih</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ii</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ij</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ik</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>il</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>im</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>in</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>io</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ip</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>iq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ir</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>is</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>it</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>iu</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>iv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>iw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ix</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>iy</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>iz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ja</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jb</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jd</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>je</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jf</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ji</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jk</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jl</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jm</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jn</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jo</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jp</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jr</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>js</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jt</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ju</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>jx</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>iy</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>iz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ka</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kb</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kd</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ke</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kf</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kg</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ki</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kl</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>km</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kn</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ko</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kp</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kr</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ks</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kt</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ku</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kx</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ky</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>kz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>la</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lb</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ld</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>le</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lf</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lg</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>li</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lk</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ll</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lm</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ln</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lo</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lp</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lr</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ls</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lt</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lu</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lx</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ly</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>lz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ma</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mb</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>md</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>me</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mf</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mg</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mi</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mk</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ml</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mn</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mo</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mp</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mr</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ms</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mt</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mu</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mx</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>my</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>mz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>na</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nb</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nd</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ne</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nf</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ng</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ni</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nk</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nl</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nm</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>no</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>np</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nr</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ns</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nt</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nu</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nx</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ny</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>nz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>oa</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ob</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>oc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>od</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>oe</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>of</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>og</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>oh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>oi</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>oj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ok</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ol</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>om</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>on</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>oo</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>op</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>oq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>or</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>os</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ot</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ou</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ov</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ow</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ox</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>oy</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>oz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pa</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pb</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pd</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pe</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pf</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pg</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ph</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pi</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pk</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pl</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pm</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pn</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>po</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pp</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pr</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ps</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pt</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pu</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>px</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>py</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>pz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qa</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qb</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qd</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qe</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qf</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qg</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qi</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qk</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ql</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qm</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qn</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qo</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qp</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qr</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qs</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qt</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qu</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qx</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qy</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>qz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ra</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rb</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rd</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>re</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rf</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rg</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ri</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rk</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rl</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rm</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rn</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ro</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rp</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rr</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rs</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rt</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ru</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rv</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rw</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rx</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ry</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>rz</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sa</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sb</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sd</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>se</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sf</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sg</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sh</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>si</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sk</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sl</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sm</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sn</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>so</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sp</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sq</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>sr</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>ss</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>st</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 17.  
<sup>su</sup> 1 Cor. 1



<sup>1</sup> S upon thousands <sup>2</sup> M Or, *Sinai is in the sanctuary* <sup>3</sup> S sanctuary. <sup>4</sup> A thy <sup>5</sup> S; <sup>6</sup> S among men, yea, among <sup>7</sup> M Heb. *Jah.* See ver. 4.

<sup>8</sup> M Or, dwell there <sup>9</sup> S with <sup>10</sup> A space after vv. 18 & 27. <sup>11</sup> M Or, Blessed be the Lord day by day: if one oppresseth us, God is our salvation <sup>12</sup> S bear-eth our burden, <sup>13</sup> S who is <sup>14</sup> S God is unto us a God of deliverances <sup>15</sup> S JEHOVAH <sup>16</sup> S smite through <sup>17</sup> S guiltiness. <sup>18</sup> S them <sup>19</sup> S thou mayest dip thy foot in blood, that <sup>20</sup> S may have its portion from thine enemies. <sup>21</sup> S into <sup>22</sup> M Or, in the sanctuary Or, in holiness <sup>23</sup> S ministers <sup>24</sup> S in the midst of <sup>25</sup> S ye that are <sup>26</sup> M Or, company <sup>27</sup> M Or, Be strong, O God, thou that hast &c. <sup>28</sup> M Or, hast wrought for us out of thy temple. Unto Jerusalem &c.

sands <sup>1</sup> of angels! the Lord <sup>2</sup> is among them, <sup>3</sup> as in Sinai, in the <sup>4</sup> holy place.<sup>1</sup>

18 <sup>1</sup> Thou hast ascended on high, <sup>2</sup> thou hast led <sup>3</sup> captivity captive <sup>4</sup> S. <sup>5</sup> thou hast received gifts <sup>6</sup> for men; yea, for <sup>7</sup> the rebellious also, that <sup>8</sup> the LORD God might <sup>9</sup> dwell <sup>10</sup> among them.<sup>1</sup>

19 <sup>1</sup> Blessed <sup>2</sup> be the Lord, <sup>3</sup> who daily <sup>4</sup> loadeth us with benefits, <sup>5</sup> even the God <sup>6</sup> of our salvation. Selah.

20 <sup>1</sup> He that is our God is the God of salvation; and <sup>2</sup> unto <sup>3</sup> God <sup>4</sup> the Lord <sup>5</sup> belong the issues from death.

21 But <sup>1</sup> God shall <sup>2</sup> wound <sup>3</sup> the head of his enemies, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>5</sup> the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his <sup>6</sup> trespasses.<sup>1</sup>

22 The Lord said, I will bring <sup>1</sup> again from Bashan, I will bring <sup>2</sup> my people <sup>3</sup> again <sup>4</sup> from the depths of the sea:

23 <sup>1</sup> That <sup>2</sup> thy foot may be <sup>3</sup> dipped in the blood of thine enemies, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>5</sup> the tongue of thy dogs <sup>6</sup> in the same.<sup>1</sup>

24 They have seen thy goings, O God <sup>1</sup>. <sup>2</sup> even the goings of my God, my King, <sup>3</sup> in <sup>4</sup> the sanctuary.

25 <sup>1</sup> The singers went before, the <sup>2</sup> players on instruments, <sup>3</sup> followed after <sup>4</sup>; among them were <sup>5</sup> the damsels playing with timbrels.

26 Bless ye God in the congregations, <sup>1</sup> even the Lord, <sup>2</sup> from <sup>3</sup> the fountain of Israel.

27 There <sup>1</sup> is <sup>2</sup> little Benjamin <sup>3</sup> with <sup>4</sup> thy ruler, the princes of Judah <sup>5</sup> and their <sup>6</sup> council, the princes of Zebulun, <sup>7</sup> and <sup>8</sup> the princes of Naphtali.

28 Thy God hath <sup>1</sup> commanded thy strength: <sup>2</sup> strengthen, O God, that which thou <sup>3</sup> hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> shall kings <sup>2</sup> bring presents unto thee.

30 Rebuke <sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup> company of spearmen, <sup>3</sup> the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the <sup>4</sup> people, till every one <sup>5</sup> sub-

<sup>11</sup> S kings shall <sup>12</sup> S wild beast of the reeds, <sup>13</sup> S peoples, trampling under foot the pieces of silver <sup>14</sup> M Or, Every one submitting himself with pieces of silver; he hath scattered <sup>15</sup> M Or, as otherwise read, Scatter thou) the peoples

<sup>a</sup> Or, he scattereth.

<sup>b</sup> Is. 19. 19, 21.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 72. 9.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 45. 14.

<sup>e</sup> Zeph. 3. 10.

<sup>f</sup> Acts. 5. 27.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 44. 20.

<sup>h</sup> Acts. 1. 9.

<sup>i</sup> Eph. 4. 8.

<sup>j</sup> Judg. 5. 12.

<sup>k</sup> Acts. 2. 4, 33.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. in the man.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 13.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 18. 10.

<sup>p</sup> & 104. 3.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 78. 60.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 29. 3.

<sup>s</sup> Ac.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. give.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 29. 1.

<sup>v</sup> Deut. 32. 39.

<sup>w</sup> Prov. 4. 23.

<sup>x</sup> Rev. 1. 18.

<sup>y</sup> & 29. 1.

<sup>z</sup> Or, heavens.

<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 45. 4.

<sup>ab</sup> & 65. 5.

<sup>ac</sup> & 66. 5.

<sup>ad</sup> & 76. 12.

<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 110. 6.

<sup>af</sup> Hab. 3. 13.

<sup>ag</sup> Ps. 55. 23.

<sup>ah</sup> Num. 21. 33.

<sup>ai</sup> Ex. 14. 22.

<sup>aj</sup> Ps. 45. title.

<sup>ak</sup> Ps. 58. 10.

<sup>al</sup> Or, red.

<sup>am</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 19.

<sup>an</sup> ver. 2, 14, 15.

<sup>ao</sup> Jonah 2. 5.

<sup>ap</sup> Ps. 40. 2.

<sup>aq</sup> Heb. the mire of depth.

<sup>ar</sup> Heb. depth of waters.

<sup>as</sup> 1 Chr. 13. 8.

<sup>at</sup> & 15. 16.

<sup>au</sup> Ps. 47. 5.

<sup>av</sup> Ps. 6. 6.

<sup>aw</sup> Ps. 119. 82, 123.

<sup>ax</sup> Is. 38. 14.

<sup>ay</sup> Ps. 55. 19.

<sup>az</sup> John 15. 25.

<sup>ba</sup> Or, ye that are of the fountain of Israel.

<sup>bb</sup> Deut. 33. 28.

<sup>bc</sup> Is. 48. 1.

<sup>bd</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 21.

<sup>be</sup> Or, with their company.

<sup>bf</sup> So Ps. 42. 8.

<sup>bg</sup> Heb. guiltiness.

<sup>bh</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 10, 24, 25.

<sup>bi</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 23.

<sup>bj</sup> Ps. 72. 10.

<sup>bk</sup> & 76. 11.

<sup>bl</sup> Is. 60. 16, 17.

<sup>bm</sup> Or, the beasts of the reeds.

<sup>bn</sup> Jer. 51. 32, 33.

<sup>bo</sup> Ps. 22. 12.

<sup>bp</sup> & Sam. 8. 2, 6.

<sup>bq</sup> Ps. 31. 11.

<sup>br</sup> Is. 33. 3.

<sup>bs</sup> John 1. 11.

<sup>bt</sup> & 7. 5.

<sup>bu</sup> Ps. 119. 139.

<sup>bv</sup> John 2. 17.

mit himself with pieces of silver: <sup>1</sup> scatter thou the people! <sup>2</sup> that delight in war.

31 <sup>1</sup> Princes shall come out of Egypt; <sup>2</sup> Ethiopia shall <sup>3</sup> soon <sup>4</sup> stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the Lord; Selah:

33 To him <sup>1</sup> that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, <sup>2</sup> which <sup>3</sup> were <sup>4</sup> of old; lo, <sup>5</sup> he <sup>6</sup> doth <sup>7</sup> send out <sup>8</sup> his voice, and that <sup>9</sup> a mighty voice.

34 <sup>1</sup> Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency <sup>2</sup> is over Israel, and his strength <sup>3</sup> is in the <sup>4</sup> clouds.<sup>1</sup>

35 <sup>1</sup> O God, <sup>2</sup> thou art terrible out of thy holy places: the God of Israel <sup>3</sup> is he that <sup>4</sup> giveth strength and power unto his people. Blessed <sup>5</sup> be God.

## PSALM 69.

<sup>1</sup> David complaineth of his affliction. <sup>2</sup> He praiseth God.

To <sup>1</sup> the chief Musician <sup>2</sup> upon Shoshannim, <sup>3</sup> A Psalm of David.

SAVE me, O God; for <sup>1</sup> the waters are come in unto <sup>2</sup> my soul.

2 <sup>1</sup> I sink in <sup>2</sup> deep mire, where <sup>3</sup> there is no standing: I am come into <sup>4</sup> deep waters, where the floods overflow me.

3 <sup>1</sup> I am weary <sup>2</sup> of my crying <sup>3</sup>. <sup>4</sup> my throat is dried: <sup>5</sup> mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.

4 They that <sup>1</sup> hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would <sup>2</sup> destroy me, <sup>3</sup> being mine enemies <sup>4</sup> wrongfully, are mighty: then <sup>5</sup> I restored <sup>6</sup> that which I took not away.

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my <sup>1</sup> sins are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that wait on thee <sup>1</sup>, O Lord God of hosts <sup>2</sup>, be ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee be confounded for my sake, O God of Israel.

7 Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face.

8 <sup>1</sup> I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.

9 <sup>1</sup> For the zeal of thine house

<sup>1</sup> M Heb. Cush.

<sup>2</sup> S haste to

<sup>3</sup> S are

<sup>4</sup> S utter-eth

<sup>5</sup> S skies.

<sup>6</sup> M Or, Terrible is God

<sup>7</sup> S, he

<sup>8</sup> S For

<sup>9</sup> S; set to Shoshannim.

<sup>10</sup> M That is, Lilies.

<sup>11</sup> S with

<sup>12</sup> S;

<sup>13</sup> S cut me off,

<sup>14</sup> M Heb. falsely.

<sup>15</sup> M Or, had to restore

<sup>16</sup> M Heb. guiltinesses.

<sup>17</sup> A be ashamed through me

<sup>18</sup> S brought to dishonour through me,

R.V.	David devoteth	PSALMS.	his enemies.	R.V.
1 S re- proach	hath eaten me up; <sup>a</sup> and the reproaches of them that <sup>1</sup> reproached <sup>1</sup> thee are fallen upon me.	<sup>a</sup> See Ps. 89, 50, 51. Rom. 15, 3.	25 <sup>b</sup> Let <sup>c</sup> their <sup>1</sup> habitation be desolate; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> let none dwell in their tents.	<sup>1</sup> M Or, encampment
2 A When	10 <sup>o</sup> When I wept, and chastened my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 23, 38. Acts 1, 20.	26 For <sup>e</sup> they persecute <sup>f</sup> him whom thou hast smitten; and they <sup>2</sup> talk to the grief <sup>1</sup> of <sup>h</sup> those whom thou hast wounded.	<sup>2</sup> S tell of the sorrow <sup>h</sup> Or, pain
3 S my clothing,	11 <sup>2</sup> I made sackcloth <sup>3</sup> also my garment; <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> I became a proverb <sup>4</sup> to <sup>1</sup> them.	<sup>c</sup> See 1 Chr. 28, 9. Zech. 1, 15.	27 <sup>4</sup> Add <sup>5</sup> iniquity unto their iniquity: <sup>m</sup> and let them not come into thy righteousness.	<sup>3</sup> S life, <sup>m</sup> Or, the living
4 S unto	12 They that sit in the gate <sup>5</sup> speak against <sup>1</sup> me; and <sup>6</sup> I was <sup>1</sup> the song of the <sup>7</sup> drunkards.	<sup>d</sup> 1, 53, 4. Ps. 55, 13, 14.	28 Let them <sup>n</sup> be blotted out of the book of <sup>2</sup> the living, <sup>1</sup> and not be written with the righteous.	<sup>4</sup> M Or, in pain
5 S talk of	13 But as for me, my prayer <sup>1</sup> is unto thee, O LORD, <sup>1</sup> in an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy <sup>7</sup> hear me, <sup>1</sup> in the truth of thy salvation.	<sup>e</sup> Rom. 1, 28. 1 Cor. 13, 12.	29 But I <sup>am</sup> poor and <sup>4</sup> sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.	
6 S I am	14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: <sup>2</sup> let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of <sup>2</sup> the deep waters.	<sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 9, 7. Jer. 21, 9.	30 <sup>u</sup> I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.	
7 S, answer me	15 Let not the waterflood <sup>8</sup> overflow <sup>1</sup> me, neither let the deep swallow me up, <sup>1</sup> and let not the pit <sup>a</sup> shut her mouth upon me.	<sup>g</sup> Is. 26, 10. Rom. 9, 31.	31 <sup>u</sup> I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.	
8 S over- whelm	16 <sup>2</sup> Hear <sup>1</sup> me, O LORD; <sup>7</sup> for thy lovingkindness <sup>1</sup> is good: <sup>o</sup> turn unto me <sup>1</sup> according to the multitude of thy tender mercies <sup>3</sup> .	<sup>h</sup> Ex. 32, 32. Phil. 4, 3.	32 <sup>a</sup> The <sup>7</sup> humble shall see this, and be glad: and <sup>c</sup> your heart shall live that seek God. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>5</sup> S And it
1 S ;	17 And <sup>1</sup> hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in <sup>4</sup> trouble: <sup>2</sup> hear <sup>1</sup> me speedily.	<sup>i</sup> Rev. 3, 5. & 13, 8.	33 For the LORD heareth the <sup>3</sup> poor, <sup>1</sup> and despiseth not <sup>c</sup> his prisoners.	<sup>6</sup> S, or a
2 S Answer	18 Draw nigh unto my soul, <sup>1</sup> and redeem it: <sup>5</sup> deliver <sup>1</sup> me because of mine enemies.	<sup>j</sup> Job 30, 9. Ps. 35, 15, 16.	34 <sup>o</sup> Let <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> heaven and earth praise him, the seas, <sup>1</sup> and every thing that <sup>k</sup> moveth therein.	<sup>7</sup> S meek have seen it, and are glad: ye that seek after God, let your heart live.
3 A turn thou unto me	19 Thou <sup>6</sup> hast known <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries <sup>2</sup> are all before thee.	<sup>k</sup> Heb. drinkers of strong drink. 1 Is. 49, 8. & 55, 6.	35 <sup>m</sup> For God will save Zion, and <sup>o</sup> will <sup>1</sup> build the cities of Judah: that they may dwell <sup>1</sup> there, and have it in possession.	<sup>8</sup> S needy,
4 S dis- tress; answer	20 Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am <sup>7</sup> full of heaviness: and <sup>7</sup> I looked <sup>1</sup> for some <sup>1</sup> to take pity, but <sup>1</sup> there was none; and for <sup>2</sup> comforters, but I found none.	<sup>l</sup> 2 Cor. 6, 2. Ps. 28, 7.	36 <sup>p</sup> The seed also of his servants shall inherit it: <sup>1</sup> and they that love his name shall dwell therein.	<sup>9</sup> S ; and they shall abide
5 S ransom	21 They gave me also <sup>8</sup> gall for my meat; <sup>9</sup> and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.	<sup>m</sup> Ps. 144, 7. Ps. 50, 13, 14, 23.		<sup>1</sup> S ;
6 S know- est	22 <sup>a</sup> Let their table <sup>o</sup> become a snare <sup>1</sup> before them <sup>9</sup> : and that which should have been for their welfare, <sup>1</sup> let it become a trap.	<sup>n</sup> ver. 1, 2, 15. Ps. 31, 2.		
7 M Or, sore sick	23 <sup>a</sup> Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.	<sup>o</sup> Or, meek. Ps. 22, 26.		
8 S become a snare; and when they are in peace,	24 <sup>a</sup> Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let <sup>1</sup> thy wrathful anger take hold of <sup>1</sup> them.	<sup>p</sup> Num. 16, 33. Eph. 3, 1.		
1 S the fierceness of thine anger overtake		<sup>q</sup> Ps. 63, 3. Ps. 96, 11. & 148, 1.		

PSALM 70.

*David soliciteth God to the speedy destruction of the wicked, and preservation of the godly.*

<sup>2</sup>To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>3</sup>, <sup>1</sup>A Psalm of David<sup>1</sup>, <sup>4</sup>x to bring to remembrance.

**MAKE** haste, <sup>2</sup>O God, to deliver me; make haste to help me, O LORD.

<sup>2</sup>Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward<sup>6</sup>, and put to confusion, that desire<sup>1</sup> my hurt.

<sup>3</sup>Let them be turned back<sup>7</sup> for a reward of<sup>1</sup> their shame that say, Aha, <sup>a</sup>aha.

<sup>4</sup>Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee<sup>1</sup>.

	and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.		14 But I will hope continually, and will <sup>1</sup> yet praise thee <sup>1</sup> more and more.	<sup>1</sup> praise thee yet
<sup>1</sup> S;	<sup>5</sup> "But I <sup>1</sup> am poor and needy <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>6</sup> make haste unto me, O God: thou <sup>1</sup> art my help and my deliverer; O LORD, make no tarrying.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 40. 17. <sup>2</sup> ver. 8, 24. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 135. 28. <sup>4</sup> Ps. 141. 1. <sup>5</sup> Ps. 40. 5. <sup>6</sup> 139. 17, 18.	<sup>15</sup> <sup>6</sup> My mouth shall <sup>2</sup> shew forth <sup>1</sup> thy righteousness <sup>3</sup> and <sup>1</sup> thy salvation all the day; for <sup>1</sup> I know not the numbers there- of.	<sup>2</sup> S tell of <sup>3</sup> S, and of
	<b>PSALM 71.</b> <sup>1</sup> David, in confidence of faith, prayeth both for himself, and against the enemies of his soul. 14 He promiseth constancy. 17 He prayeth for perseverance. 19 He praiseth God.		<sup>16</sup> I will <sup>4</sup> go in the strength <sup>1</sup> of the Lord God: I will make mention of thy righteousness, <sup>1</sup> even of thine only.	<sup>4</sup> S come with the mighty acts <sup>5</sup> M Or, in the strength
<sup>2</sup> M See Ps. 31. 1-3.	<sup>2</sup> <b>I</b> <sup>6</sup> thee, O LORD, do I put <sup>1</sup> my trust: let me never be <sup>2</sup> put to confusion.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 25. 2, 3. & 31. 1.	<sup>17</sup> O God, thou hast taught me from my youth <sup>5</sup> ; and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.	<sup>5</sup> S; <sup>6</sup> S Yea, even
<sup>3</sup> S a-shamed.	<sup>2</sup> <sup>2</sup> Deliver me in thy righteousness, and <sup>4</sup> cause me to escape: <sup>1</sup> incline <sup>1</sup> thine ear unto me, and save me.	<sup>1</sup> ver. 9. <sup>2</sup> Heb. unto old age and grey hairs. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 31. 1. <sup>4</sup> Ps. 17. 6. <sup>5</sup> Heb. thine arm. <sup>6</sup> Heb. Be thou to me for a rock of habitation. <sup>7</sup> Ps. 31. 2, 3. <sup>8</sup> Ps. 57. 10. <sup>9</sup> Ps. 44. 4. <sup>10</sup> Ps. 35. 10. & 80. 8. <sup>11</sup> Ps. 140. 1, 4. <sup>12</sup> Ps. 60. 3. <sup>13</sup> Hos. 6. 1, 2. <sup>14</sup> Jer. 17. 7, 17.	<sup>18</sup> <sup>6</sup> Now also <sup>7</sup> when I am old and <sup>8</sup> greyheaded, <sup>1</sup> O God, forsake me not; until I have <sup>9</sup> shewed <sup>1</sup> thy strength unto <sup>2</sup> this <sup>1</sup> generation, <sup>3</sup> and thy power <sup>1</sup> to every one <sup>1</sup> that is to come.	<sup>7</sup> M Heb. unto old age and gray hairs. <sup>8</sup> S gray-headed, <sup>9</sup> S declared
<sup>4</sup> S rescue me: bow down	<sup>3</sup> <sup>1</sup> Be thou <sup>1</sup> my strong <sup>1</sup> habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given <sup>1</sup> commandment to save me; for thou <sup>1</sup> art my rock and my fortress.	<sup>15</sup> Ps. 44. 4. <sup>16</sup> Ps. 35. 10. & 80. 8. <sup>17</sup> Ps. 140. 1, 4. <sup>18</sup> Ps. 60. 3. <sup>19</sup> Hos. 6. 1, 2. <sup>20</sup> Jer. 17. 7, 17.	<sup>19</sup> <sup>1</sup> Thy righteousness also, O God, <sup>1</sup> is very high <sup>4</sup> ; who hast done great things <sup>5</sup> ; who <sup>1</sup> is like unto thee <sup>6</sup> !	<sup>10</sup> M Heb. thine arm. <sup>11</sup> S the next
<sup>5</sup> S to me a rock of M According to some ancient authorities, a strong rock, where- unto &c.	<sup>4</sup> <sup>6</sup> Deliver <sup>1</sup> me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.	<sup>21</sup> Ps. 44. 4. <sup>22</sup> Ps. 35. 10. & 80. 8. <sup>23</sup> Ps. 140. 1, 4. <sup>24</sup> Ps. 60. 3. <sup>25</sup> Hos. 6. 1, 2. <sup>26</sup> Jer. 17. 7, 17.	<sup>20</sup> <sup>1</sup> Thou, which hast shewed <sup>7</sup> me great <sup>1</sup> and sore troubles, <sup>1</sup> shalt quicken <sup>8</sup> me <sup>1</sup> again, and shalt bring <sup>8</sup> me <sup>1</sup> up again from the depths of the earth.	<sup>12</sup> S thy might <sup>13</sup> S; thou <sup>14</sup> S; <sup>15</sup> S ? <sup>16</sup> S us
<sup>6</sup> S Rescue	<sup>5</sup> For thou <sup>1</sup> art <sup>1</sup> my hope, O LORD God: <sup>1</sup> thou art my trust from my youth.	<sup>27</sup> Ps. 22. 9, 10. Is. 46. 3. <sup>28</sup> Heb. with the instrument of psaltery. <sup>29</sup> Ps. 92. 1, 3. & 150. 3. <sup>30</sup> Is. 8. 18. Zech. 3. 8. 1 Cor. 4. 9. <sup>31</sup> Kin. 19. 22. <sup>32</sup> Is. 60. 3. <sup>33</sup> Ps. 35. 28. <sup>34</sup> Ps. 163. 4. <sup>35</sup> ver. 8, 15. <sup>36</sup> ver. 18. <sup>37</sup> ver. 13.	<sup>21</sup> <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt increase <sup>1</sup> my greatness, and <sup>1</sup> comfort me on every side.	<sup>17</sup> S us [M Another reading is, me] many
<sup>7</sup> M Or, Thou hast been my benefactor From &c.	<sup>6</sup> By thee have I been holden up from the womb: <sup>7</sup> thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise <sup>1</sup> shall be continually of thee.		<sup>22</sup> I will also praise thee <sup>7</sup> with the psaltery, <i>even</i> thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing <sup>2</sup> with the harp, O thou <sup>1</sup> Holy One of Israel.	<sup>18</sup> S us M Another reading is, me.
<sup>8</sup> S My mouth shall	<sup>7</sup> I am as a wonder unto many; but thou <sup>1</sup> art my strong refuge.		<sup>23</sup> My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing <sup>2</sup> unto thee; and <sup>1</sup> my soul, which thou hast redeemed.	<sup>19</sup> S In-crease thou <sup>20</sup> S turn again and com-fort me.
<sup>9</sup> A,	<sup>8</sup> Let <sup>8</sup> my mouth <sup>1</sup> be filled <sup>1</sup> with thy praise <sup>9</sup> and with thy honour all the day.		<sup>24</sup> <sup>1</sup> My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for <sup>7</sup> they are <sup>3</sup> confounded, <sup>1</sup> for they are <sup>4</sup> brought unto shame, <sup>1</sup> that seek my hurt.	<sup>21</sup> A praises <sup>22</sup> S a-shamed, <sup>23</sup> S con-founded,
<sup>1</sup> S concerning	<sup>9</sup> Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.			
<sup>2</sup> S watch	<sup>10</sup> For mine enemies speak <sup>1</sup> against <sup>1</sup> me; and they that <sup>2</sup> lay wait <sup>1</sup> for my soul <sup>1</sup> take counsel together,	<sup>38</sup> Heb. watch, or, observe. <sup>39</sup> Sam. 17. 1. Mat. 27. 1.	<b>PSALM 72.</b> <sup>1</sup> David, praying for Solomon, sheweth the goodness and glory of his, in type, and in truth, of Christ's kingdom.	<sup>24</sup> S of
<sup>3</sup> S pursue	<sup>11</sup> Saying, God hath forsaken him: <sup>1</sup> persecute <sup>1</sup> and take him; for <sup>1</sup> there is none to deliver <sup>1</sup> him.	<sup>1</sup> Or, of. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 127. title. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 22. 11. <sup>4</sup> Is. 35. 22. <sup>5</sup> & 38. 21, 22. <sup>6</sup> Ps. 70. 1. <sup>7</sup> ver. 24. <sup>8</sup> Ps. 35. 4, 26. <sup>9</sup> & 40. 14. <sup>10</sup> & 70. 2. <sup>11</sup> Is. 11. 2-4. <sup>12</sup> & 32. 1. <sup>13</sup> Ps. 85. 10. <sup>14</sup> Is. 32. 17. <sup>15</sup> & 52. 7.	<sup>1</sup> A Psalm <sup>5</sup> for <sup>1</sup> Solomon.	<sup>25</sup> S judge-ments,
<sup>4</sup> S to help me.	<sup>12</sup> <sup>1</sup> O God, be not far from me: O my God, <sup>1</sup> make haste <sup>1</sup> for my help.		<b>G</b> IVE the king thy <sup>6</sup> judg-ments, <sup>1</sup> O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son.	<sup>26</sup> M Or, Let him and so throughout the Psalm.
<sup>5</sup> S ashamed	<sup>13</sup> Let them be <sup>5</sup> confounded <sup>1</sup> and consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered <sup>1</sup> with reproach and dishonour that seek my hurt.		<sup>2</sup> <sup>7</sup> He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with <sup>8</sup> judgment.	<sup>27</sup> S judge-ment.

R.V.	David prayeth	PSALMS.	for Solomon.	R.V.
1 S in	° little' hills, 1 by' righteous- ness. 4 b He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.	a Num. 14. 21. Zech. 14. 9. b Is. 11. 4. c ver. 7, 17. d Or, A Psalm for Asaph. e Ps. 50, title. f 2 Sam. 23. 4. g Hos. 6. 3. h Or, 177. i Heb. clean of heart. j Is. 2. 44. k Dan. 2. 4. l Luke 1. 33. m Heb. till there be no more, n Job 21. 7. o Ps. 37. 1. p Jer. 12. 1. q See Ex. 23. 31. r 1 Kin. 4. 21. s Ps. 2. 8. t & 80, 11. u & 80, 25. v Zech. 9. 10. w Ps. 74. 14. x Heb. far. y Is. 40. 23. z Mic. 7. 17. a Job 21. 9. b Heb. in the trouble of other men. c 24 hr. 9. 21. d Ps. 45. 12. e & 68, 24. f Is. 40. 7. g & 60. 6, 9. h Heb. with. i So j Ps. 109. 18. k 24, 22. l 28. m Job 15. 27. n Ps. 17. 10. o & 119. 70. p Jer. 5. 28. q Heb. they pass the thoughts of the heart. r Job 23. 16. s Ps. 53. 1. t Hos. 7. 16. u 2 Pet. 2. 18. v Job 16. w Rev. 13. 6. x Ps. 116. 15. y Ps. 75. 8. z Job 22. 13. a Ps. 10. 11. b & 94. 7. c Heb. one shall give. d ver. 3. e Job 21. 15. f & 24. 9. g & 35. 3. h Ps. 26. 6. i 1 Kin. 4. 29. j Heb. my chastise- ment was. k Ps. 89. 26. l Job 16. m Heb. shall be a sin to continue his sinners sinners for ever. n Gen. 12. 3. o & 22. 18. p 1 Kin. 4. 2. q Ex. 17. 16. r Luke 1. 48. s Heb. it was rebour in mine eyes. t Ps. 77. 13. u 1 Chr. 29. 10. v Ps. 47. 13. w & 106. 40. x Ex. 15. 11. y Ps. 77. 14. z & 136. 4. a Ps. 37. 38. b Neh. 9. 5.	ous name for ever <sup>1</sup> . <sup>1</sup> a and let the whole earth be filled <sup>†</sup> with his glory <sup>2</sup> . <sup>1</sup> Amen, and Amen. <sup>3</sup> 20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended. * PSALM 73. o) The prophet, prevailing in a tempta- tion, 2 sheweth the occasion thereof. <sup>1</sup> d A Psalm of e Asaph. 49 <b>TRULY</b> God <sup>†</sup> is good to Israel, even to such as are 5 a of a clean <sup>1</sup> heart. 2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped. 3 For I was envious at the 6 foolish, <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> when I saw the pros- perity of the wicked. 4 For <sup>†</sup> there are no <sup>7</sup> bands in their death: but their strength <sup>†</sup> is <sup>2</sup> firm. 5 <sup>7</sup> They <sup>†</sup> are not <sup>8</sup> in trouble <sup>9</sup> as other men; neither are they plagued <sup>†</sup> like other men. 6 Therefore pride <sup>1</sup> compasseth them about as a chain <sup>1</sup> ; vio- lence covereth them <sup>†</sup> as a garment. 7 <sup>†</sup> Their eyes stand out with fatness: <sup>2</sup> b they have more than heart could wish. 8 <sup>†</sup> They <sup>2</sup> are corrupt, and <sup>†</sup> speak wickedly concerning <sup>1</sup> oppression: they <sup>†</sup> speak <sup>1</sup> loftily. 9 They <sup>5</sup> set their mouth <sup>6</sup> against <sup>1</sup> the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth. 10 Therefore <sup>7</sup> his people return hither: <sup>†</sup> and waters of a full cup are <sup>8</sup> wrung out <sup>9</sup> to them. 11 And they say, <sup>2</sup> How doth God know? and is there know- ledge in the <sup>1</sup> most <sup>1</sup> High? 12 Behold, these <sup>†</sup> are the <sup>2</sup> un- godly, who <sup>m</sup> prosper in the world: <sup>†</sup> they increase <sup>†</sup> in riches. 13 <sup>2</sup> Verily I have <sup>1</sup> cleansed my heart <sup>6</sup> in vain <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>2</sup> washed my hands in innocency <sup>4</sup> . 14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and <sup>5</sup> chastened every morning. 15 If I <sup>6</sup> say, <sup>†</sup> I will speak thus; behold, I <sup>7</sup> should offend against <sup>1</sup> the generation of thy children. 16 <sup>2</sup> When I thought <sup>8</sup> to know this, <sup>5</sup> it <sup>†</sup> was too painful for me; 17 Until <sup>†</sup> I went into the sanctuary of God <sup>10</sup> ; then under- stood I <sup>†</sup> their end. with <sup>8</sup> how I might. <sup>9</sup> Heb. It was labour in mine eyes. <sup>10</sup> S, and considered their latter	1 S ; 2 S ; 3 A space after verse. 4 Book III begins with this psalm. 5 Surely m Or, Only good is God 6 S pure in m Or, arrog- gant, m Or, fools 7 m Or, pangs 8 m Heb. in the trouble of men. 9 S as 1 S is as a chain about their neck 2 m Or, The im- agina- tions of their heart overflow 3 S scoff, in wicked- ness utter 4 m Or, from on high 5 S have 6 m Or, against 7 m An- other reading is, he will bring back his people. 8 m Or, drained 9 S by 1 S Most 1 S wicked; and, be- ing alway at ease. 3 S Surely in vain have I 4 S ; 5 m Heb. my chas- tisement was 6 S had said, 7 S had dealt treacher- ously



1 <sup>s</sup> settest	18 Surely <sup>a</sup> thou <sup>1</sup> didst set <sup>1</sup> them in slippery places: thou <sup>2</sup> castedst them down into <sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> destruction.	a Ps. 35. 6. b 1 Kin. 6. 18, 29, 32, 35. c Heb. They have sent thy sanctuary into the fire. d 2 Kin. 25. 9. e Job 20. 8. f Ps. 90. 5. g Is. 29. 7, 8. h Ps. 89. 39. i Ps. 78. 65. j Ps. 85. 4. k Heb. break. l ver. 3. m Ps. 92. 6. n Prov. 30. 2. o 1 Heb. I knew not. p 1 Sam. 3. 1. q Amos 8. 11. r Heb. with thee. s Ps. 32. 8. t Is. 58. 8. u Lam. 2. 3. v Phil. 3. 8. w Ps. 44. 4. x Ps. 84. 2. y Is. 119. 81. z Ex. 14. 21. aa Heb. break. ab Heb. rock. ac Is. 51. 9, 10. ad Ezek. 29. 3. ae Is. 32. 2. af Ps. 16. 5. ag Is. 119. 57. ah Or, whales. ai Ps. 119. 155. aj Ex. 34. 15. ak Num. 15. 39. al James 4. 4. am Num. 14. 9. an Ps. 72. 9. ao Heb. 10. 22. ap Ex. 17. 5, 6. aq Num. 20. 11. ar Ps. 105. 41. as Is. 48. 21. at Ps. 107. 22. au Is. 118. 17. av J. Josh. 3. 13, &c. aw Heb. rivers of strength. ax Gen. 1. 14. ay Ac. az Ps. Acts 17. 28. ba Or, A Psalm for Asaph to give instruction. bb Gen. 8. 22. bc Is. 44. 9, 23. bd Is. 60. 1, 10. be Is. 77. 7. bf Jer. 31. 37. bg Is. 33. 24. bh Heb. made them. bi ver. 22. bj Rev. 16. 19. bk Deut. 29. 20. bl Ps. 95. 7. bm Is. 100. 3. bn Ps. 39. 8. bo Ex. 15. 16. bp Deut. 9. 23. bq Or, tribe. br Deut. 32. 9. bs Jer. 10. 16. bt Cant. 2. 14. bu Ps. 68. 10. bv Gen. 37. 7, 8. bw Lev. 26. 44, 45. bx Jer. 36. 45. by Ps. 33. 21. bz Lam. 2. 7. ca Dan. 6. 27.	5 <sup>1</sup> A man was famous according as he had <sup>1</sup> lifted up axes upon <sup>2</sup> the thick <sup>1</sup> trees. 6 <sup>3</sup> But now they break down <sup>1</sup> the carved work thereof <sup>4</sup> at once with axes <sup>1</sup> and hammers. 7 <sup>4</sup> They have <sup>5</sup> cast fire into thy sanctuary, <sup>1</sup> they have <sup>6</sup> defiled <sup>6</sup> by casting down <sup>1</sup> the dwelling place of thy name <sup>7</sup> to the ground. 8 <sup>7</sup> They said in their <sup>8</sup> hearts, Let us <sup>h</sup> destroy them together <sup>1</sup> : they have burned up all the <sup>9</sup> synagogues of God in the land. 9 We see not our signs: <sup>10</sup> there is no more any prophet <sup>1</sup> : <sup>11</sup> neither <sup>12</sup> is there among us any that knoweth how long. 12 <sup>12</sup> O God, how long <sup>1</sup> shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever? 13 <sup>13</sup> Why <sup>14</sup> withdrawest thou <sup>1</sup> thy hand, even thy right hand? <sup>15</sup> pluck <sup>1</sup> it out of thy bosom <sup>5, 6</sup> . 14 <sup>14</sup> For <sup>1</sup> <sup>15</sup> God <sup>16</sup> is thy King of old, working salvation in the midst of the earth. 15 <sup>15</sup> Thou didst <sup>16</sup> divide the sea by thy strength: <sup>17</sup> thou brakest the heads of the <sup>18</sup> dragons in the waters. 16 <sup>16</sup> Thou brakest the heads of leviathan in pieces, <sup>17</sup> and <sup>1</sup> gavest him <sup>18</sup> to be meat <sup>19</sup> to the people inhabiting the wilderness. 17 <sup>17</sup> Thou didst cleave <sup>20</sup> the fountain and <sup>21</sup> the flood: <sup>22</sup> thou driedst up <sup>23</sup> mighty rivers. 18 <sup>18</sup> The day <sup>24</sup> is thine, the night also <sup>25</sup> is thine: <sup>26</sup> thou hast prepared the <sup>27</sup> light and the sun. 19 <sup>19</sup> Thou hast <sup>28</sup> set all the borders of the earth: <sup>29</sup> thou hast <sup>30</sup> made summer and winter. 20 <sup>20</sup> Remember this, <sup>31</sup> that the enemy <sup>32</sup> hath reproached, O LORD, and <sup>33</sup> that <sup>34</sup> the' foolish people have blasphemed thy name. 21 <sup>21</sup> O deliver not <sup>35</sup> the soul <sup>36</sup> of thy turtledove unto the <sup>37</sup> multitude of the wicked <sup>1</sup> : <sup>38</sup> forget not the <sup>39</sup> congregation <sup>1</sup> of thy poor for ever. 22 <sup>22</sup> Have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places of the <sup>40</sup> earth are full of the habitations of <sup>41</sup> cruelty. <sup>1</sup> 23 <sup>23</sup> O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.	1 <sup>s</sup> They seemed [M Or, made themselves known] as men that 2 <sup>s</sup> a thicket of 3 <sup>s</sup> And now all 4 <sup>s</sup> together they break down with hatchet 5 <sup>s</sup> set thy sanctuary on fire; 6 <sup>s</sup> profaned 7 <sup>s</sup> even 8 <sup>s</sup> heart, Let us make havoc of them all together 9 <sup>s</sup> Or, places of assembly 10 <sup>s</sup> : 11 <sup>s</sup> How long, O God, 12 <sup>s</sup> drawest thou back 13 <sup>s</sup> a pluck 14 <sup>s</sup> and consume them 15 <sup>s</sup> A space after verse. 16 <sup>s</sup> Yet 17 <sup>s</sup> Heb. break up. 18 <sup>s</sup> Or, sea-monsters 19 <sup>s</sup> thou 20 <sup>s</sup> Or, ever-flowing 21 <sup>s</sup> Heb. luminary. 22 <sup>s</sup> Or, hath reproached the Lord 23 <sup>s</sup> : 24 <sup>s</sup> Or, thy turtledove unto the greedy multitude 25 <sup>s</sup> wild beast 26 <sup>s</sup> life 27 <sup>s</sup> Or, multitude 28 <sup>s</sup> Or, land 29 <sup>s</sup> violence.
------------------------	---	--	---	--

PSALM 74.

<sup>1</sup> The desolation of the sanctuary. <sup>2</sup> The psalmist craveth God's help.

<sup>3</sup> Maschil of Asaph.

1<sup>s</sup> to be the tribe of thine inheritance; and  
2<sup>s</sup> ruins, all the evil that the enemy hath done  
3<sup>s</sup> Or, The enemy hath wrought all evil  
4<sup>s</sup> adversaries have roared  
5<sup>s</sup> this assembly  
6<sup>s</sup> have

**O** GOD, why hast thou <sup>1</sup>cast us off for ever? <sup>2</sup>why doth thine anger <sup>3</sup>smoke against <sup>4</sup>the sheep of thy pasture?  
2 Remember thy congregation, <sup>5</sup>which thou hast purchased of old<sup>1</sup>; the <sup>6</sup>rod of thine inheritance<sup>1</sup>, <sup>7</sup>which thou hast redeemed<sup>1</sup>; this<sup>1</sup> mount Zion, wherein thou hast dwelt.  
3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual <sup>8</sup>desolations; <sup>9</sup>even all that the enemy hath done<sup>1</sup> wickedly<sup>1</sup> in the sanctuary.  
4 <sup>10</sup>Thine <sup>11</sup>enemies roar<sup>1</sup> in the midst of <sup>12</sup>thy congregations<sup>1</sup>; <sup>13</sup>hath they<sup>1</sup> set up their ensigns <sup>14</sup>for signs:

1 S all  
the day.  
2 S ad-  
ver-  
saries  
3 S ascend-  
eth  
4 Or,  
which as-  
cendeth

22 Arise, O God, plead thine own cause: <sup>6</sup>remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee <sup>1</sup>daily.'

23 Forget not the voice of thine <sup>2</sup>enemies': the tumult of those that rise up against thee <sup>3</sup>increaseth continually.

## PSALM 75.

1 The prophet praiseth God. 2 He promiseth to judge uprightly. 4 He rebuketh the proud.'

<sup>4</sup>To' the chief Musician <sup>5</sup>, 'Al-taschith,' A Psalm <sup>o</sup> or Song <sup>1</sup> of Asaph <sup>6</sup>.

<sup>7</sup>UNTO thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks: <sup>8</sup>for that <sup>1</sup>thy name is <sup>9</sup>'near' thy wondrous works <sup>o</sup>declare'.

2 <sup>1</sup>When I shall <sup>1</sup>receive the congregation <sup>1</sup>I will judge uprightly.

3 <sup>2</sup>The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I <sup>2</sup>'bear up' the pillars of it. Selah.

4 I said unto the <sup>4</sup>'fools,' Deal not <sup>5</sup>'foolishly': and to the wicked, <sup>7</sup>Lift not up the horn: <sup>5</sup>Lift not up your horn on high <sup>6</sup>: <sup>7</sup>'speak <sup>1</sup>not with a stiff neck.

6 For <sup>o</sup>promotion cometh <sup>1</sup>neither from the east, nor from the west, nor <sup>9</sup>'from the <sup>10</sup>south <sup>11</sup>.

7 But <sup>2</sup>God <sup>1</sup>is the judge: <sup>a</sup>he putteth down one, and <sup>12</sup>setteth <sup>1</sup>up another.

8 For <sup>6</sup>'in the hand of the Lord <sup>1</sup>there is a cup, and the wine <sup>13</sup>is red': it is <sup>4</sup>'full of mixture <sup>14</sup>', and he poureth out of the same: <sup>15</sup>'but <sup>1</sup>the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall <sup>16</sup>wring <sup>1</sup>them out, <sup>1</sup>and drink <sup>1</sup>them.

9 But I will declare for ever <sup>14</sup>, I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.

10 <sup>1</sup>All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; <sup>1</sup>but <sup>k</sup>the horns of the righteous shall be <sup>17</sup>exalted <sup>1</sup>.

<sup>12</sup>s lifted <sup>13</sup>s gleameth <sup>14</sup>Or, is red <sup>15</sup>surely <sup>16</sup>Or, drain <sup>17</sup>s lifted up.

## PSALM 76.

1 A declaration of God's majesty in the church. 11 An exhortation to serve him reverently.'

<sup>1</sup>To' the chief Musician <sup>2</sup> on Neginoth, <sup>1</sup>A Psalm <sup>o</sup> or Song <sup>1</sup> of Asaph <sup>3</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 48, 1, &c.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 1, 8.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 89, 51.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 46, 9.  
<sup>d</sup> Ezek. 34, 9.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. ascendeth,  
Jonah 1, 2.

<sup>e</sup> Ezek. 38, 12,  
13.  
<sup>f</sup> & 39, 4.

<sup>f</sup> Or, Destroy  
Ps. 57, title.

<sup>g</sup> Is. 46, 12.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 13, 3.  
<sup>i</sup> Jer. 51, 23.

<sup>i</sup> Or, for Asaph.  
<sup>k</sup> Eccl. 15, 1, 21.

<sup>l</sup> Or, When I shall take a set time.  
<sup>m</sup> Nah. 1, 6.

<sup>n</sup> Ezek. 28, 20.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Chr. 20, 23, 24.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 9, 7-9.  
<sup>q</sup> & 72, 4.

<sup>r</sup> Zech. 1, 21.

<sup>s</sup> See Ex. 9, 16,  
<sup>t</sup> & 18, 11.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 63, 7.

<sup>v</sup> Eccles. 5, 4-6.

<sup>w</sup> Heb. desert.

<sup>x</sup> 2 Chr. 32, 22, 23.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 68, 29.  
<sup>z</sup> & 89, 7.

<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 50, 6.  
<sup>ab</sup> & 58, 11.

<sup>ac</sup> 1 Sam. 2, 7.  
<sup>ad</sup> Dan. 2, 21.

<sup>ae</sup> Heb. to tear.

<sup>af</sup> Job 21, 20.  
<sup>ag</sup> Ps. 62, 3.

<sup>ah</sup> Jer. 23, 13.  
<sup>ai</sup> Rev. 14, 10.  
<sup>aj</sup> & 16, 19.

<sup>ak</sup> Prov. 23, 30.

<sup>al</sup> Ps. 48, 20.  
<sup>am</sup> Ps. 73, 10.  
<sup>an</sup> Ps. 39, & 62, title.

<sup>ao</sup> Heb. for Asaph.  
<sup>ap</sup> Ps. 101, 8.

<sup>aq</sup> Jer. 17, 25.  
<sup>ar</sup> & 39, 17.  
<sup>as</sup> & 148, 14.

<sup>at</sup> Ps. 3, 4.

<sup>au</sup> Ps. 50, 15.

<sup>av</sup> Is. 26, 9, 16.  
<sup>aw</sup> Heb. my herod.

<sup>ax</sup> Or, for Asaph.

<sup>1</sup>IN <sup>a</sup>Judah <sup>1</sup>is God known: his name <sup>1</sup>is great in Israel. 2 In Salem also is his <sup>1</sup>tabernacle, and his <sup>2</sup>dwelling place in Zion.

3 <sup>2</sup>There <sup>3</sup>brake he <sup>1</sup>the <sup>4</sup>'arrows of the bow <sup>5</sup>', the shield, and the sword, <sup>1</sup>and the battle. Selah.

4 <sup>6</sup>Thou art more glorious <sup>1</sup>and excellent <sup>7</sup>than <sup>1</sup>the mountains of prey.

5 <sup>7</sup>The stouthearted are spoiled, <sup>6</sup>they have slept their sleep <sup>3</sup>, and none of the men of might have found their hands.

6 <sup>8</sup>At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both <sup>o</sup>the <sup>1</sup>chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

7 Thou, <sup>1</sup>even thou, <sup>1</sup>art to be feared: and <sup>m</sup>who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry?

8 <sup>8</sup>Thou didst cause <sup>9</sup>judgment <sup>1</sup>to be heard from heaven: <sup>2</sup>the earth feared, and was still,

9 When God <sup>9</sup>arose to <sup>1</sup>judgment, <sup>1</sup>to save all the meek of the earth. Selah.

10 <sup>1</sup>Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: the <sup>2</sup>remainder <sup>1</sup>of wrath shalt thou <sup>2</sup>restrain <sup>1</sup>.

11 <sup>10</sup>Vow, and pay unto the LORD your God: <sup>9</sup>let all that be round about him bring presents <sup>6</sup>unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: <sup>1</sup>he is terrible to the kings of the earth.

## PSALM 77.

1 The psalmist sheweth what fierce combat he had with diffidence. 10 The victory which he had.'

<sup>4</sup>To' the chief Musician <sup>5</sup>, <sup>9</sup>to Jeduthun, <sup>1</sup>A Psalm <sup>a</sup> of Asaph.

<sup>1</sup>I <sup>6</sup>'CRIED' unto God with my voice <sup>7</sup>, <sup>1</sup>even unto God with my voice <sup>8</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and he <sup>9</sup>'gave' ear unto me.

2 <sup>m</sup>In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord: <sup>12</sup>my sore ran <sup>1</sup>in the night, and <sup>2</sup>ceased not: <sup>1</sup>my soul refused to be comforted.

3 I <sup>3</sup>remembered <sup>1</sup>God, and <sup>4</sup>was troubled: I complained,

<sup>3</sup>s remember <sup>4</sup>s am disquieted: I complain,

1 M Or, covert  
2 M Or, hair  
3 S he brake  
4 M Or, fiery shafts  
Or, lightnings  
5 S:  
6 S Glorious  
art thou  
7 S, from  
8 Or, more than  
9 S:  
10 S:  
11 S:  
12 S:  
13 S:  
14 S:  
15 S:  
16 S:  
17 S:  
18 S:  
19 S:  
20 S:  
21 S:  
22 S:  
23 S:  
24 S:  
25 S:  
26 S:  
27 S:  
28 S:  
29 S:  
30 S:  
31 S:  
32 S:  
33 S:  
34 S:  
35 S:  
36 S:  
37 S:  
38 S:  
39 S:  
40 S:  
41 S:  
42 S:  
43 S:  
44 S:  
45 S:  
46 S:  
47 S:  
48 S:  
49 S:  
50 S:  
51 S:  
52 S:  
53 S:  
54 S:  
55 S:  
56 S:  
57 S:  
58 S:  
59 S:  
60 S:  
61 S:  
62 S:  
63 S:  
64 S:  
65 S:  
66 S:  
67 S:  
68 S:  
69 S:  
70 S:  
71 S:  
72 S:  
73 S:  
74 S:  
75 S:  
76 S:  
77 S:  
78 S:  
79 S:  
80 S:  
81 S:  
82 S:  
83 S:  
84 S:  
85 S:  
86 S:  
87 S:  
88 S:  
89 S:  
90 S:  
91 S:  
92 S:  
93 S:  
94 S:  
95 S:  
96 S:  
97 S:  
98 S:  
99 S:  
100 S:  
101 S:  
102 S:  
103 S:  
104 S:  
105 S:  
106 S:  
107 S:  
108 S:  
109 S:  
110 S:  
111 S:  
112 S:  
113 S:  
114 S:  
115 S:  
116 S:  
117 S:  
118 S:  
119 S:  
120 S:  
121 S:  
122 S:  
123 S:  
124 S:  
125 S:  
126 S:  
127 S:  
128 S:  
129 S:  
130 S:  
131 S:  
132 S:  
133 S:  
134 S:  
135 S:  
136 S:  
137 S:  
138 S:  
139 S:  
140 S:  
141 S:  
142 S:  
143 S:  
144 S:  
145 S:  
146 S:  
147 S:  
148 S:  
149 S:  
150 S:  
151 S:  
152 S:  
153 S:  
154 S:  
155 S:  
156 S:  
157 S:  
158 S:  
159 S:  
160 S:  
161 S:  
162 S:  
163 S:  
164 S:  
165 S:  
166 S:  
167 S:  
168 S:  
169 S:  
170 S:  
171 S:  
172 S:  
173 S:  
174 S:  
175 S:  
176 S:  
177 S:  
178 S:  
179 S:  
180 S:  
181 S:  
182 S:  
183 S:  
184 S:  
185 S:  
186 S:  
187 S:  
188 S:  
189 S:  
190 S:  
191 S:  
192 S:  
193 S:  
194 S:  
195 S:  
196 S:  
197 S:  
198 S:  
199 S:  
200 S:

9 S sen-  
tence

1 S judge-  
ment,

2 S residue

3 S gird  
upon  
thee.

4 S, re-  
strain

5 S For  
after the man-  
ner of Jedu-  
thun.

6 S will  
cry

7 S:  
8 S:  
9 S:  
10 S:  
11 S:  
12 S:  
13 S:  
14 S:  
15 S:  
16 S:  
17 S:  
18 S:  
19 S:  
20 S:  
21 S:  
22 S:  
23 S:  
24 S:  
25 S:  
26 S:  
27 S:  
28 S:  
29 S:  
30 S:  
31 S:  
32 S:  
33 S:  
34 S:  
35 S:  
36 S:  
37 S:  
38 S:  
39 S:  
40 S:  
41 S:  
42 S:  
43 S:  
44 S:  
45 S:  
46 S:  
47 S:  
48 S:  
49 S:  
50 S:  
51 S:  
52 S:  
53 S:  
54 S:  
55 S:  
56 S:  
57 S:  
58 S:  
59 S:  
60 S:  
61 S:  
62 S:  
63 S:  
64 S:  
65 S:  
66 S:  
67 S:  
68 S:  
69 S:  
70 S:  
71 S:  
72 S:  
73 S:  
74 S:  
75 S:  
76 S:  
77 S:  
78 S:  
79 S:  
80 S:  
81 S:  
82 S:  
83 S:  
84 S:  
85 S:  
86 S:  
87 S:  
88 S:  
89 S:  
90 S:  
91 S:  
92 S:  
93 S:  
94 S:  
95 S:  
96 S:  
97 S:  
98 S:  
99 S:  
100 S:  
101 S:  
102 S:  
103 S:  
104 S:  
105 S:  
106 S:  
107 S:  
108 S:  
109 S:  
110 S:  
111 S:  
112 S:  
113 S:  
114 S:  
115 S:  
116 S:  
117 S:  
118 S:  
119 S:  
120 S:  
121 S:  
122 S:  
123 S:  
124 S:  
125 S:  
126 S:  
127 S:  
128 S:  
129 S:  
130 S:  
131 S:  
132 S:  
133 S:  
134 S:  
135 S:  
136 S:  
137 S:  
138 S:  
139 S:  
140 S:  
141 S:  
142 S:  
143 S:  
144 S:  
145 S:  
146 S:  
147 S:  
148 S:  
149 S:  
150 S:  
151 S:  
152 S:  
153 S:  
154 S:  
155 S:  
156 S:  
157 S:  
158 S:  
159 S:  
160 S:  
161 S:  
162 S:  
163 S:  
164 S:  
165 S:  
166 S:  
167 S:  
168 S:  
169 S:  
170 S:  
171 S:  
172 S:  
173 S:  
174 S:  
175 S:  
176 S:  
177 S:  
178 S:  
179 S:  
180 S:  
181 S:  
182 S:  
183 S:  
184 S:  
185 S:  
186 S:  
187 S:  
188 S:  
189 S:  
190 S:  
191 S:  
192 S:  
193 S:  
194 S:  
195 S:  
196 S:  
197 S:  
198 S:  
199 S:  
200 S:

12 S will  
give

13 S my  
hand was  
stretched  
out

14 S slack-  
ed not:

15 S:  
16 S:  
17 S:  
18 S:  
19 S:  
20 S:  
21 S:  
22 S:  
23 S:  
24 S:  
25 S:  
26 S:  
27 S:  
28 S:  
29 S:  
30 S:  
31 S:  
32 S:  
33 S:  
34 S:  
35 S:  
36 S:  
37 S:  
38 S:  
39 S:  
40 S:  
41 S:  
42 S:  
43 S:  
44 S:  
45 S:  
46 S:  
47 S:  
48 S:  
49 S:  
50 S:  
51 S:  
52 S:  
53 S:  
54 S:  
55 S:  
56 S:  
57 S:  
58 S:  
59 S:  
60 S:  
61 S:  
62 S:  
63 S:  
64 S:  
65 S:  
66 S:  
67 S:  
68 S:  
69 S:  
70 S:  
71 S:  
72 S:  
73 S:  
74 S:  
75 S:  
76 S:  
77 S:  
78 S:  
79 S:  
80 S:  
81 S:  
82 S:  
83 S:  
84 S:  
85 S:  
86 S:  
87 S:  
88 S:  
89 S:  
90 S:  
91 S:  
92 S:  
93 S:  
94 S:  
95 S:  
96 S:  
97 S:  
98 S:  
99 S:  
100 S:  
101 S:  
102 S:  
103 S:  
104 S:  
105 S:  
106 S:  
107 S:  
108 S:  
109 S:  
110 S:  
111 S:  
112 S:  
113 S:  
114 S:  
115 S:  
116 S:  
117 S:  
118 S:  
119 S:  
120 S:  
121 S:  
122 S:  
123 S:  
124 S:  
125 S:  
126 S:  
127 S:  
128 S:  
129 S:  
130 S:  
131 S:  
132 S:  
133 S:  
134 S:  
135 S:  
136 S:  
137 S:  
138 S:  
139 S:  
140 S:  
141 S:  
142 S:  
143 S:  
144 S:  
145 S:  
146 S:  
147 S:  
148 S:  
149 S:  
150 S:  
151 S:  
152 S:  
153 S:  
154 S:  
155 S:  
156 S:  
157 S:  
158 S:  
159 S:  
160 S:  
161 S:  
162 S:  
163 S:  
164 S:  
165 S:  
166 S:  
167 S:  
168 S:  
169 S:  
170 S:  
171 S:  
172 S:  
173 S:  
174 S:  
175 S:  
176 S:  
177 S:  
178 S:  
179 S:  
180 S:  
181 S:  
182 S:  
183 S:  
184 S:  
185 S:  
186 S:  
187 S:  
188 S:  
189 S:  
190 S:  
191 S:  
192 S:  
193 S:  
194 S:  
195 S:  
196 S:  
197 S:  
198 S:  
199 S:  
200 S:

14 S For  
after the man-  
ner of Jedu-  
thun.

15 S will  
cry

16 S:  
17 S:  
18 S:  
19 S:  
20 S:  
21 S:  
22 S:  
23 S:  
24 S:  
25 S:  
26 S:  
27 S:  
28 S:  
29 S:  
30 S:  
31 S:  
32 S:  
33 S:  
34 S:  
35 S:  
36 S:  
37 S:  
38 S:  
39 S:  
40 S:  
41 S:  
42 S:  
43 S:  
44 S:  
45 S:  
46 S:  
47 S:  
48 S:  
49 S:  
50 S:  
51 S:  
52 S:  
53 S:  
54 S:  
55 S:  
56 S:  
57 S:  
58 S:  
59 S:  
60 S:  
61 S:  
62 S:  
63 S:  
64 S:  
65 S:  
66 S:  
67 S:  
68 S:  
69 S:  
70 S:  
71 S:  
72 S:  
73 S:  
74 S:  
75 S:  
76 S:  
77 S:  
78 S:  
79 S:  
80 S:  
81 S:  
82 S:  
83 S:  
84 S:  
85 S:  
86 S:  
87 S:  
88 S:  
89 S:  
90 S:  
91 S:  
92 S:  
93 S:  
94 S:  
95 S:  
96 S:  
97 S:  
98 S:  
99 S:  
100 S:  
101 S:  
102 S:  
103 S:  
104 S:  
105 S:  
106 S:  
107 S:  
108 S:  
109 S:  
110 S:  
111 S:  
112 S:  
113 S:  
114 S:  
115 S:  
116 S:  
117 S:  
118 S:  
119 S:  
120 S:  
121 S:  
122 S:  
123 S:  
124 S:  
125 S:  
126 S:  
127 S:  
128 S:  
129 S:  
130 S:  
131 S:  
132 S:  
133 S:  
134 S:  
135 S:  
136 S:  
137 S:  
138 S:  
139 S:  
140 S:  
141 S:  
142 S:  
143 S:  
144 S:  
145 S:  
146 S:  
147 S:  
148 S:  
149 S:  
150 S:  
151 S:  
152 S:  
153 S:  
154 S:  
155 S:  
156 S:  
157 S:  
158 S:  
159 S:  
160 S:  
161 S:  
162 S:  
163 S:  
164 S:  
165 S:  
166 S:  
167 S:  
168 S:  
169 S:  
170 S:  
171 S:  
172 S:  
173 S:  
174 S:  
175 S:  
176 S:  
177 S:  
178 S:  
179 S:  
180 S:  
181 S:  
182 S:  
183 S:  
184 S:  
185 S:  
186 S:  
187 S:  
188 S:  
189 S:  
190 S:  
191 S:  
192 S:  
193 S:  
194 S:  
195 S:  
196 S:  
197 S:  
198 S:  
199 S:  
200 S:

12 S will  
give

13 S my  
hand was  
stretched  
out

14 S slack-  
ed not:

15 S:  
16 S:  
17 S:  
18 S:  
19 S:  
20 S:  
21 S:  
22 S:  
23 S:  
24 S:  
25 S:  
26 S:  
27 S:  
28 S:  
29 S:  
30 S:  
31 S:  
32 S:  
33 S:  
34 S:  
35 S:  
36 S:  
37 S:  
38 S:  
39 S:  
40 S:  
41 S:  
42 S:  
43 S:  
44 S:  
45 S:  
46 S:  
47 S:  
48 S:  
49 S:  
50 S:  
51 S:  
52 S:  
53 S:  
54 S:  
55 S:  
56 S:  
57 S:  
58 S:  
59 S:  
60 S:  
61 S:  
62 S:  
63 S:  
64 S:  
65 S:  
66 S:  
67 S:  
68 S:  
69 S:  
70 S:  
71 S:  
72 S:  
73 S:  
74 S:  
75 S:  
76 S:  
77 S:  
78 S:  
79 S:  
80 S:  
81 S:  
82 S:  
83 S:  
84 S:  
85 S:  
86 S:  
87 S:  
88 S:  
89 S:  
90 S:  
91 S:  
92 S:  
93 S:  
94 S:  
95 S:  
96 S:  
97 S:  
98 S:  
99 S:  
100 S:  
101 S:  
102 S:  
103 S:  
104 S:  
105 S:  
106 S:  
107 S:  
108 S:  
109 S:  
110 S:  
111 S:  
112 S:  
113 S:  
114 S:  
115 S:  
116 S:  
117 S:  
118 S:  
119 S:  
120 S:  
121 S:  
122 S:  
123 S:  
124 S:  
125 S:  
126 S:  
127 S:  
128 S:  
129 S:  
130 S:  
131 S:  
132 S:  
133 S:  
134 S:  
135 S:  
136 S:  
137 S:  
138 S:  
139 S:  
140 S:  
141 S:  
142 S:  
143 S:  
144 S:  
145 S:  
146 S:  
147 S:  
148 S:  
149 S:  
150 S:  
151 S:  
152 S:  
153 S:  
154 S:  
155 S:  
156 S:  
157 S:  
158 S:  
159 S:  
160 S:  
161 S:  
162 S:  
163 S:  
164 S:  
165 S:  
166 S:  
167 S:  
168 S:  
169 S:  
170 S:  
171 S:  
172 S:  
173 S:  
174 S:  
175 S:  
176 S:  
177 S:  
178 S:  
179 S:  
180 S:  
181 S:  
182 S:  
183 S:  
184 S:  
185 S:  
186 S:  
187 S:  
188 S:  
189 S:  
190 S:  
191 S:  
192 S:  
193 S:  
194 S:  
195 S:  
196 S:  
197 S:  
198 S:  
199 S:  
200 S:

12 S will  
give

13 S my  
hand was  
stretched  
out



	<p>15 <sup>a</sup>He clave <sup>o</sup>the' rocks in the wilderness, and gave <sup>t</sup>them drink <sup>1</sup> as <sup>t</sup>out of the <sup>o</sup>great' depths.</p> <p>16 He brought <sup>a</sup>streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.</p> <p>17 <sup>2</sup>And they sinned yet more against him by <sup>t</sup>provoking the most' High in <sup>3</sup>the wilderness.</p> <p>18 And <sup>7</sup>they tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust.</p> <p>19 <sup>1</sup>Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God <sup>4m</sup>furnish' a table in the wilderness?</p> <p>20 <sup>2</sup>Behold, he smote the rock, that <sup>o</sup>the' waters gushed out, and <sup>o</sup>the' streams overflowed; can he give bread also? <sup>5</sup>can he provide flesh for his people?</p> <p>21 Therefore the LORD heard <sup>o</sup>this', and <sup>6</sup>'was wroth: <sup>6</sup>so' a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also <sup>7</sup>came' up against Israel;</p> <p>22 Because they <sup>a</sup>believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation<sup>1</sup>:</p> <p>23 Though he had' commanded the <sup>o</sup>clouds from' above, <sup>6</sup>and opened the doors of heaven<sup>1</sup>;</p> <p>24 <sup>7</sup>And <sup>2</sup>had' rained down manna upon them to eat, and <sup>3</sup>had given' them of the corn of heaven.</p> <p>25 <sup>4a</sup>Man did eat <sup>5</sup>angels' food': he sent them meat to the full.</p> <p>26 <sup>1</sup>He <sup>6</sup>caused an east wind <sup>m</sup>to blow in the heaven: and by his power he <sup>7</sup>brought in' the south wind.</p> <p>27 He rained flesh also upon them as <sup>5</sup>dust, and <sup>9p</sup>feathered fowls like<sup>1</sup> as the sand of the <sup>1</sup>sea<sup>1</sup>:</p> <p>28 And he let <sup>t</sup>it fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.</p> <p>29 <sup>a</sup>So they did eat, and were well filled<sup>2</sup>: for' he gave them <sup>3</sup>their own desire<sup>1</sup>;</p> <p>30 They were not estranged from their lust<sup>4</sup>. <sup>o</sup>But <sup>2</sup>'while' their meat <sup>t</sup>was yet in their mouths,</p> <p>31 <sup>5</sup>The wrath of God came upon' them, and slew <sup>6</sup>the fattest of them, and <sup>a</sup>smote down the <sup>7</sup>'chosen men' of Israel.</p> <p>32 For all this <sup>7</sup>they sinned</p>	<p><sup>a</sup> Ex. 17, 6. Num. 20. 11. P., 105, 41. 1 Cor. 10, 4. b ver. 22. c Num. 14, 29, 25. d Ex. 17, 6, 7. e Deut. 9, 21. f Ps. 105, 41. g See Hos. 5, 15. h Deut. 9, 22. i Ps. 95, 8. j Heb. 3, 16. k Ex. 16, 2. l Deut. 32, 4. m Ps. 132, 4. n Ex. 15, 13. o Deut. 7, 8. p Is. 41, 14. q &amp; 44, 6. r &amp; 63, 9. s Ezek. 33, 31. t Num. 11, 4. u Heb. order. v ver. 8. w Ex. 17, 6. Num. 20, 11. x Num. 14, 18, 20. y Is. 48, 9. z Num. 11, 1, 10. 1 Kin. 21, 29. 2 Ps. 103, 14, 16. 3 Gen. 6, 3. 4 John 3, 6. 5 Job 7, 7, 16. 6 James 4, 14. 7 Heb. 3, 15. 8 Jude 5. 9 Or, rebel against him. 10 ver. 17. 11 Ps. 95, 9, 10. 12 Is. 7, 13. 13 &amp; 63, 10. 14 Eph. 4, 30. 15 Heb. 3, 16, 17. 16 Gen. 7, 11. 17 Mal. 3, 10. 18 Num. 14, 22. 19 Deut. 6, 10. 20 e ver. 20. 21 Ex. 16, 4, 14. 22 Ps. 105, 40. 23 John 6, 31. 24 1 Cor. 10, 3. 25 Or, from affliction. 26 Or, Every one did eat the bread of the mighty. 27 Ps. 103, 20. 28 ver. 12. 29 Ps. 105, 27, &amp;c. 30 1 Heb. set. 31 Num. 11, 33. 32 Heb. tops. 33 e Ex. 7, 20. 34 Ps. 105, 29. 35 1 Heb. food of angels. 36 Ex. 8, 24. 37 Ps. 105, 31. 38 e Ex. 8, 6. 39 &amp; 105, 20. 40 f Ex. 10, 13, 15. 41 Ps. 105, 34, 35. 42 e Num. 11, 20. 43 f Ex. 9, 23, 25. 44 Ps. 105, 33. 45 Heb. killed. 46 Or, great hailstones. 47 Heb. He sent up. 48 Ex. 9, 23, 25. 49 Ps. 105, 32. 50 Or, lightning. 51 He is made to hear. 52 Or, young men. 53 Num. 14, &amp; 16, &amp; 17.</p>	<p>still, and <sup>b</sup>believed not <sup>1</sup>for' his wondrous works.</p> <p>33 <sup>6</sup>Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in <sup>2</sup>'trouble.'</p> <p>34 <sup>6</sup>When he slew them, then they <sup>3</sup>sought' him: and they returned and <sup>4</sup>'enquired early after God.'</p> <p>35 And they remembered that <sup>h</sup>God <sup>t</sup>was their rock, and the <sup>5</sup>'high' God <sup>i</sup>their redeemer.</p> <p>36 <sup>1</sup>Nevertheless they did <sup>k</sup>'flatter' him with their mouth, and <sup>o</sup>they <sup>i</sup>lied unto him with their <sup>7</sup>'tongues.'</p> <p>37 For <sup>n</sup>'their heart was not <sup>8</sup>right with him, neither were they <sup>9</sup>'stedfast' in his covenant.</p> <p>38 <sup>1</sup>But he, <sup>1</sup>being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed <sup>them</sup> not: yea, many a time <sup>2</sup>'turned he his anger away, <sup>3</sup>and did not stir up all his wrath.</p> <p>39 For <sup>1a</sup>'he remembered <sup>7</sup>that they <sup>t</sup>were but flesh; <sup>2</sup>a wind that passeth away, <sup>3</sup>and cometh not again.</p> <p>40 How oft did they <sup>2b</sup>'provoke' him in the wilderness, <sup>t</sup>and grieve him in the desert!</p> <p>41 <sup>1</sup>'Yea, <sup>4</sup>they turned <sup>4</sup>'back' and tempted God, and <sup>5</sup>'limited' the Holy One of Israel.</p> <p>42 They remembered not his hand, <sup>t</sup>nor the day when he <sup>6</sup>'delivered' them <sup>7</sup>from the <sup>7</sup>enemy.'</p> <p>43 How <sup>1</sup>'he <sup>8</sup>had <sup>k</sup>wrought' his signs in Egypt, and his wonders in the field of Zoan<sup>9</sup>;</p> <p>44 <sup>a</sup>And <sup>o</sup>'had' turned their rivers into blood<sup>1</sup>; and their <sup>2</sup>'floods,' that they could not drink.</p> <p>45 <sup>7</sup>He sent <sup>3</sup>divers sorts of flies among them,' which devoured them; and <sup>7</sup>'frogs, which destroyed them.</p> <p>46 <sup>1</sup>He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labour unto the locust.</p> <p>47 <sup>2</sup>He <sup>4y</sup>'destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycamore trees with <sup>6a</sup>'frost.</p> <p>48 <sup>b</sup>He gave <sup>6</sup>'up' their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to <sup>o</sup>'hot thunderbolts.</p> <p>49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, <sup>7</sup>by sending evil angels among <sup>them</sup>.'</p>	<p>1 s in</p> <p>2 s terror.</p> <p>3 s inquired after</p> <p>4 s sought God early. m Or, earnestly</p> <p>5 s Most High</p> <p>6 s But they flattered</p> <p>7 s tongue.</p> <p>8 m Or, steadfast</p> <p>9 s faithful</p> <p>1 s And</p> <p>2 s rebel against</p> <p>3 s And</p> <p>4 s again</p> <p>5 s provoked m Or, limited</p> <p>6 s re-deemed</p> <p>7 s adversary.</p> <p>8 s set</p> <p>9 s ;</p> <p>1 s ,</p> <p>2 s streams,</p> <p>3 s among them swarms of flies,</p> <p>4 m Heb. killed.</p> <p>5 m Or, great hail-stones</p> <p>6 s over</p> <p>7 s a band [m Heb. A sending] of angels of evil.</p>
--	--	--	--	--



R.V.	God's wrath against the	PSALMS. incredulous and disobedient.	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. levelled.	50 <sup>a</sup> He <sup>1</sup> made a <sup>2</sup> way to <sup>1</sup> his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave <sup>2b</sup> their life over to the pestilence;	<sup>a</sup> Heb. He weighed a path.	1 <sup>S</sup> ;
2 <sup>S</sup> path for	51 <sup>a</sup> And smote all the firstborn in Egypt <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup> chief of <sup>1</sup> their strength in <sup>7</sup> the <sup>6</sup> tabernacles <sup>1</sup> of Ham:	<sup>b</sup> Or, their beasts to the murrain, Ex. 8, 5, 6. <sup>1</sup> Ps. 87, 2. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 12, 29. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 105, 36. <sup>f</sup> 136, 10. <sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 6. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 105, 22. <sup>3</sup> Heb. founded.	
3 <sup>M</sup> Or, their beasts to the murrain	52 But <sup>7h</sup> made <sup>1</sup> his own people <sup>o</sup> to go forth <sup>1</sup> like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.	<sup>4</sup> Ps. 77, 20. <sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 16, 11, 12. <sup>2</sup> Sam. 7, 8. <sup>4</sup> Ex. 14, 19, 20. <sup>1</sup> Heb. <sup>2</sup> From after.	
5 <sup>M</sup> Heb. beginning. See Deut. 21, 17.	53 And he <sup>k</sup> led them <sup>o</sup> on <sup>1</sup> safely, so that they feared not: but the sea <sup>n</sup> overwhelmed their enemies.	<sup>3</sup> Gen. 33, 13. <sup>1</sup> Is. 40, 11. <sup>1</sup> Heb. covered.	
6 <sup>S</sup> tents	54 And he brought them to <sup>8</sup> the border of his <sup>9</sup> sanctuary, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> to this <sup>9</sup> mountain, <sup>†</sup> which his right hand had purchased.	<sup>2</sup> Ex. 14, 27, 28. <sup>4</sup> 15, 16. <sup>5</sup> 2 Sam. 5, 2. <sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 11, 2. <sup>2</sup> Ex. 15, 17. <sup>3</sup> 1 Kin. 9, 4. <sup>4</sup> Ps. 44, 3. <sup>5</sup> Ps. 44, 2. <sup>6</sup> Josh. 13, 7. <sup>7</sup> 19, 51. <sup>8</sup> Ps. 136, 21, 22.	
7 <sup>S</sup> he led forth	55 <sup>h</sup> He <sup>1</sup> cast out the heathen <sup>1</sup> also before them, and <sup>2x</sup> divided them <sup>1</sup> an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.	<sup>9</sup> Gen. 33, 13. <sup>1</sup> Is. 40, 11. <sup>1</sup> Heb. covered.	
8 <sup>M</sup> Or, his holy border	56 <sup>2</sup> Yet they tempted and <sup>3</sup> provoked the most high <sup>1</sup> God, and kept not his testimonies <sup>4</sup> :	<sup>2</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>3</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>4</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>5</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>6</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>7</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>8</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>9</sup> Jer. 7, 12.	
9 <sup>M</sup> Or, mountain land	57 But <sup>o</sup> turned back, and dealt <sup>5</sup> unfaithfully <sup>1</sup> like their fathers: they were turned aside <sup>1</sup> like a deceitful bow.	<sup>10</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>11</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>12</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>13</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>14</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>15</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>16</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>17</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>18</sup> Jer. 7, 12.	
1 <sup>S</sup> drove out the nations	58 <sup>9</sup> For they provoked him to anger with their <sup>h</sup> high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images.	<sup>19</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>20</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>21</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>22</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>23</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>24</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>25</sup> Jer. 7, 12.	
2 <sup>S</sup> allotted them for	59 When God heard <i>this</i> , he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel:	<sup>26</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>27</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>28</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>29</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>30</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>31</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>32</sup> Jer. 7, 12.	
3 <sup>S</sup> rebelled against the Most High	60 <sup>k</sup> So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent <sup>†</sup> which he placed among men;	<sup>33</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>34</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>35</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>36</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>37</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>38</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>39</sup> Jer. 7, 12.	
4 <sup>S</sup> ;	61 <sup>m</sup> And delivered his strength into captivity, and his glory into the <sup>6</sup> enemy's <sup>1</sup> hand.	<sup>40</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>41</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>42</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>43</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>44</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>45</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2.	
5 <sup>S</sup> treacherously	62 <sup>p</sup> He gave his people over also unto the sword; and was wroth with his inheritance.	<sup>46</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>47</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>48</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>49</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>50</sup> Jer. 7, 12.	
6 <sup>S</sup> adversary's	63 <sup>†</sup> The fire consumed <sup>1</sup> their young men; and <sup>†</sup> their maidens <sup>8</sup> were not <sup>9</sup> given to marriage <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>51</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>52</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>53</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>54</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>55</sup> Jer. 7, 12.	
7 <sup>S</sup> Fire devoured	64 <sup>†</sup> Their priests fell by the sword; and <sup>†</sup> their widows made no lamentation.	<sup>56</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>57</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>58</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>59</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>60</sup> Jer. 7, 12.	
8 <sup>S</sup> had no marriage-song.	65 Then the Lord <sup>b</sup> awaked as one out of sleep, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.	<sup>61</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>62</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>63</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>64</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>65</sup> Jer. 7, 12.	
9 <sup>S</sup> adversaries backward	66 And <sup>9</sup> he smote his <sup>9</sup> enemies in the hinder parts <sup>1</sup> : he put them to a perpetual reproach.	<sup>66</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>67</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>68</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>69</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>70</sup> Jer. 7, 12.	
1 <sup>S</sup> tent	67 Moreover he refused the <sup>1</sup> tabernacle <sup>1</sup> of Joseph, and	<sup>71</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>72</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>73</sup> Jer. 7, 12. <sup>74</sup> 1 Kin. 11, 2. <sup>75</sup> Jer. 7, 12.	
		chose not the tribe of Ephraim <sup>1</sup> :	
		68 But chose the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion <sup>1</sup> which he loved.	
		69 And he <sup>e</sup> built his sanctuary like <sup>2</sup> high <i>palaces</i> , <sup>1</sup> like the earth which he hath <sup>9</sup> established for ever.	2 <sup>S</sup> the heights,
		70 <sup>i</sup> He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds:	
		71 <sup>†</sup> From following <sup>m</sup> the ewes <sup>3</sup> great with young <sup>1</sup> he brought him <sup>4</sup> to feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.	3 <sup>S</sup> that give suck 4 <sup>A</sup> ,
		72 So he fed them according to the <sup>7</sup> integrity of his heart; and guided them by the skillfulness of his hands.	
		PSALM 79.	
		<sup>o</sup> 1 The psalmist complaineth of the desolation of Jerusalem. 8 He prayeth for deliverance.	
		A Psalm <sup>9</sup> of Asaph.	
		<b>O</b> GOD, the <sup>5</sup> heathen are come into <sup>a</sup> thine inheritance; <sup>b</sup> thy holy temple have they defiled; <sup>c</sup> they have laid Jerusalem on heaps.	5 <sup>M</sup> Or, nations
		2 <sup>e</sup> The dead bodies of thy servants have they given <sup>†</sup> to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the earth.	
		3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem; <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> there was none to bury <sup>†</sup> them.	
		4 <sup>†</sup> We are become a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.	
		5 <sup>n</sup> How long, <sup>6</sup> LORD? <sup>†</sup> wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy <sup>9</sup> jealousy burn like fire?	6 <sup>S</sup> O LORD,
		6 <sup>†</sup> Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that <sup>7</sup> have <sup>†</sup> not known thee, <sup>†</sup> and upon the kingdoms that <sup>8</sup> have <sup>z</sup> not called <sup>1</sup> upon thy name.	7 <sup>S</sup> know thee not, 8 <sup>S</sup> call not
		7 For they have devoured Jacob, and laid waste his <sup>9</sup> dwelling place <sup>1</sup> .	
		8 <sup>1</sup> O remember <sup>1</sup> not against us <sup>2</sup> former iniquities <sup>1</sup> : let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us: for we are <sup>†</sup> brought very low.	
		9 <sup>†</sup> Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins, <sup>†</sup> for thy name's sake.	9 <sup>S</sup> habitation 10 <sup>M</sup> Or, pasture 11 <sup>S</sup> Remember 12 <sup>S</sup> the iniquities of our forefathers

1 S there-  
ven-  
ging  
of  
the  
blood  
of  
thy  
ser-  
vants  
which  
is  
shed  
be  
known  
among  
the  
hea-  
then  
in  
our  
sight.  
2 M Heb.  
thine  
arm.  
3 M Heb.  
the  
child-  
ren  
of  
death.  
4 S death

10 <sup>a</sup>Wherefore should the heathen say, Where <sup>†</sup>is their God? let <sup>†</sup>him be known among the heathen in our sight <sup>by</sup> the <sup>c</sup>revenging of the blood of thy servants <sup>which</sup> is shed.<sup>†</sup>

11 Let <sup>a</sup>the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of <sup>2</sup>thy power <sup>b</sup>preserve thou <sup>3</sup>those that are appointed to <sup>4</sup>die<sup>†</sup>;

12 And render unto our neighbours <sup>†</sup>sevenfold into their bosom <sup>†</sup>their reproach, where-with they have reproached thee, O Lord.

13 So <sup>m</sup>we thy people and sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever: <sup>n</sup>we will shew forth thy praise <sup>p</sup>to all generations.

PSALM 80.

01 *The psalmist complaineth of the miseries of the church. 8 God's former favours are turned into judgments.*

5 To<sup>†</sup> the chief Musician<sup>6</sup> <sup>u</sup>upon Shoshannim-Eduth, <sup>†</sup>A Psalm <sup>z</sup>of Asaph.

**G**IVE ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph <sup>†</sup>like a flock; <sup>†</sup>thou that <sup>†</sup>dwellest between the cherubims, <sup>†</sup>shine forth.

2 <sup>c</sup>Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manasseh <sup>8</sup>stir up thy <sup>9</sup>strength, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>a</sup>come <sup>†</sup>and<sup>†</sup> save us.

3 <sup>2</sup>Turn us again, O God<sup>3</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and cause thy face to shine<sup>4</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and we shall be saved.<sup>5</sup>

4 O LORD God of hosts, how long <sup>6</sup>thou wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

5 <sup>†</sup>Thou <sup>7</sup>feedest<sup>†</sup> them with the bread of tears<sup>8</sup>; and givest<sup>†</sup> them tears to drink in <sup>9</sup>great<sup>†</sup> measure.

6 <sup>†</sup>Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh among themselves.

7 <sup>m</sup>Turn us again, O God of hosts<sup>†</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and cause thy face to shine<sup>2</sup>; <sup>†</sup>and we shall be saved.

8 Thou <sup>3</sup>hast brought<sup>†</sup> <sup>p</sup>a vine out of Egypt: <sup>†</sup>thou <sup>4</sup>hast cast out the heathen, and planted<sup>†</sup> it.

9 Thou <sup>†</sup>preparedst room before it, and <sup>2</sup>didst cause it to take<sup>†</sup> deep root, and <sup>o</sup>it<sup>†</sup> filled the land.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 42, 10.  
<sup>†</sup> 115, 2.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. the cedars of God.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. vengeance.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 102, 29.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 72, 8.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 89, 40, 41.

<sup>g</sup> Is. 5, 5.

<sup>h</sup> Nah. 2, 2.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. thine arm.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. reserve the children of death.

<sup>k</sup> Gen. 4, 15.

<sup>l</sup> Is. 63, 4, 5.

<sup>m</sup> Jer. 32, 18.

<sup>n</sup> Luke 6, 38.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 74, 18, 22.

<sup>p</sup> Is. 63, 15.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 74, 1.

<sup>r</sup> Is. 55, 7.

<sup>s</sup> 100, 3.

<sup>t</sup> Is. 43, 21.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. to generation and generation.

<sup>v</sup> Is. 49, 5.

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 39, 11.

<sup>x</sup> 76, 7.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 89, 21.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 45.

<sup>aa</sup> 69, title.

<sup>ab</sup> Or, for Asaph.

<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 77, 20.

<sup>ad</sup> Ex. 25, 20.

<sup>ae</sup> 29.

<sup>af</sup> 1 Sam. 4, 4.

<sup>ag</sup> 2 Sam. 6, 2.

<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 99, 1.

<sup>ai</sup> ver. 3, 7.

<sup>aj</sup> Deut. 33, 2.

<sup>ak</sup> Ps. 50, 2.

<sup>al</sup> 94, 1.

<sup>am</sup> Num. 2, 38-23.

<sup>an</sup> Heb. come for salvation to us.

<sup>ao</sup> ver. 7, 19.

<sup>ap</sup> Lam. 5, 21.

<sup>aq</sup> Num. 6, 25.

<sup>ar</sup> Ps. 4, 6.

<sup>as</sup> 67, 1.

<sup>at</sup> Ps. 8, title.

<sup>au</sup> Or, for Asaph.

<sup>av</sup> Heb. wilt thou smite.

<sup>aw</sup> Ps. 74, 1.

<sup>ax</sup> Is. 42, 3.

<sup>ay</sup> 102, 9.

<sup>az</sup> Is. 50, 23.

<sup>ba</sup> Ps. 44, 13.

<sup>bb</sup> 79, 4.

<sup>bc</sup> ver. 3, 19.

<sup>bd</sup> Lev. 23, 24.

<sup>be</sup> Num. 10, 30.

<sup>bf</sup> Is. 5, 1, 7.

<sup>bg</sup> Jer. 2, 21.

<sup>bh</sup> Ezek. 15, 6.

<sup>bi</sup> A 17, 6.

<sup>bj</sup> A 10, 10.

<sup>bk</sup> Ps. 44, 2.

<sup>bl</sup> A 78, 35.

<sup>bm</sup> Or, against.

<sup>bn</sup> Ex. 23, 28.

<sup>bo</sup> Josh. 24, 12.

<sup>bp</sup> Ps. 114, 1.

<sup>bq</sup> Is. 9, 4.

<sup>br</sup> 10, 27.

10 The <sup>1</sup>hills<sup>†</sup> were covered with the shadow of it, and <sup>2</sup>the boughs thereof <sup>3</sup>were like <sup>4</sup>the goodly cedars.<sup>†</sup>

11 She sent out her <sup>4</sup>boughs<sup>†</sup> unto the sea, and her <sup>5</sup>branches<sup>†</sup> unto the <sup>6</sup>river.<sup>†</sup>

12 Why hast thou <sup>o</sup>then<sup>†</sup> broken down her <sup>7</sup>hedges<sup>†</sup>, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?

13 The boar out of the wood doth <sup>8</sup>waste<sup>†</sup> it, and the wild <sup>9</sup>beast<sup>†</sup> of the field <sup>1</sup>doth devour<sup>†</sup> it.

14 <sup>2</sup>Return,<sup>†</sup> we beseech thee, O God of hosts: <sup>†</sup>look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine<sup>3</sup>,<sup>†</sup>

15 And <sup>4</sup>the vineyard<sup>†</sup> which thy right hand hath planted, and the <sup>5</sup>branch <sup>†</sup>that thou madest strong <sup>q</sup>for thyself.

16 <sup>†</sup>It is burned with fire, <sup>†</sup>it is cut down: <sup>†</sup>they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 <sup>†</sup>Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man <sup>†</sup>whom thou madest strong for thyself.

18 So <sup>6</sup>will not we<sup>†</sup> go back from thee: quicken <sup>7</sup>us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 <sup>a</sup>Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts<sup>8</sup>, <sup>†</sup>cause thy face to shine<sup>9</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and we shall be saved.

PSALM 81.

01 *An exhortation to a solemn praising of God. 4 God calleth that duty by reason of his benefits.*

1 To<sup>†</sup> the chief Musician<sup>2</sup> <sup>u</sup>upon Gittith, <sup>†</sup>A Psalm <sup>h</sup>of Asaph.

**S**ING aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take <sup>3</sup>a<sup>†</sup> psalm, and <sup>4</sup>bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psaltery.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, <sup>5</sup>in the time appointed, <sup>†</sup>on our solemn feast day.

4 For <sup>a</sup>this was<sup>†</sup> a statute for Israel, <sup>†</sup>and a law<sup>†</sup> of the God of Jacob.

5 <sup>8</sup>This he ordained<sup>†</sup> in Joseph <sup>†</sup>for a testimony, when he went out <sup>9</sup>through<sup>†</sup> the land of Egypt: <sup>u</sup>where I heard <sup>10</sup>a language <sup>†</sup>that I <sup>11</sup>understood<sup>†</sup> not.

6 <sup>2</sup>I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands

1 S moun-  
tains

2 M Or, the cedars of God with the boughs thereof

3 S were like cedars of God. M Or, goodly cedars

4 S branches

5 S shoots

6 S River.

7 S fences,

8 S ravage

9 S beasts

1 S feed on

2 S Turn again,

3 S.

4 S the stock

M Or,

protect (or main-  
tain)

that

which &c.

5 M Heb.

son.

6 S shall

we not

7 A thou

8 S;

9 S,

1 S For

6 S; set to

Shoshannim-Eduth,

A Psalm

z of Asaph.

GIVE ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph

like a flock; thou that dwellest between the cherubims,

shine forth.

2 Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manasseh stir up thy strength,

and come and save us.

3 Turn us again, O God,

and cause thy face to shine,

and we shall be saved.

4 O LORD God of hosts, how long thou wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears;

and givest them tears to drink in great measure.

6 Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours:

and our enemies laugh among themselves.

7 Turn us again, O God of hosts,

and cause thy face to shine;

and we shall be saved.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt:

thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou preparedst room before it, and didst cause it to take deep root,

and it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedars.

11 She sent out her boughs unto the sea, and her branches unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedges,

so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?

13 The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth devour it.

14 Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts:

look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine.

15 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch that thou madest strong for thyself.

16 It is burned with fire, it is cut down:

they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand,

upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself.

18 So will not we go back from thee:

quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts,

cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.

PSALM 81.

01 An exhortation to a solemn praising of God.

4 God calleth that duty by reason of his benefits.

1 To the chief Musician upon Gittith,

A Psalm of Asaph.

SING aloud unto God our strength:

make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel,

the pleasant harp with the psaltery.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon,

in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

4 For this was a statute for Israel,

and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony,

when he went out through the land of Egypt:

where I heard a language that I understood not.

6 I removed his shoulder from the burden:

his hands

R.V.	<i>A prayer against</i>	PSALMS.	<i>the enemies of Israel.</i>	R.V.
1 s freed from the basket.	<sup>a</sup> were <sup>1</sup> delivered from <sup>b</sup> the pots. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>passed away</i> . <sup>b</sup> Ex. 1. 14. <sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>moved</i> . <sup>d</sup> Ex. 22. 23. <sup>e</sup> 14. 10. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 50. 15. <sup>g</sup> ver. 1. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 22. 9, 28. <sup>i</sup> John 10. 34. <sup>j</sup> Ex. 19. 19. <sup>k</sup> Ex. 17. 6, 7. <sup>l</sup> Num. 20. 13. <sup>m</sup> Job 21. 32. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 49. 12. <sup>o</sup> Ezek. 31. 14. <sup>p</sup> Or, <i>strife</i> . <sup>q</sup> Ps. 50. 7. <sup>r</sup> Mic. 7. 2, 7. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 2. 8. <sup>t</sup> Rev. 11. 15. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 23. 3, 5. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 32. 12. <sup>w</sup> Is. 45. 12. <sup>x</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>y</sup> Or, <i>for Asaph</i> . <sup>z</sup> Ps. 37. 3, 4. <sup>aa</sup> John 15. 7. <sup>ab</sup> Eph. 3. 20. <sup>ac</sup> Ps. 28. 1. <sup>ad</sup> & 35. 22. <sup>ae</sup> & 109. 1. <sup>af</sup> Acts 4. 25. <sup>ag</sup> Ex. 32. 1. <sup>ah</sup> Deut. 32. 15. <sup>ai</sup> Acts 7. 42. <sup>aj</sup> & 14. 16. <sup>ak</sup> Rom. 1. 24. <sup>al</sup> Or, <i>to the hardness of their hearts, or, imagination</i> . <sup>am</sup> Ps. 81. 15. <sup>an</sup> Deut. 5. 29. <sup>ao</sup> & 10. 12, 13. <sup>ap</sup> & 32. 29. <sup>aq</sup> Is. 48. 18. <sup>ar</sup> Ps. 27. 5. <sup>as</sup> & 31. 20. <sup>at</sup> See <sup>au</sup> Est. 3. 6, 9. <sup>av</sup> Jer. 11. 19. <sup>aw</sup> & 31. 35. <sup>ax</sup> Ps. 18. 45. <sup>ay</sup> Rom. 1. 30. <sup>az</sup> Or, <i>yielded to</i> . <sup>ba</sup> Or, <i>yielded to sedition</i> . <sup>bb</sup> Ps. 18. 44. <sup>bc</sup> & 66. 3. <sup>bd</sup> Heb. <i>lied</i> . <sup>be</sup> Heb. <i>heart</i> . <sup>bf</sup> See 2 Chr. 20. 1, 10, 11. <sup>bg</sup> Deut. 32. 13, 14. <sup>bh</sup> Ps. 147. 14. <sup>bi</sup> Heb. <i>with the fat of wheat</i> . <sup>bj</sup> Job 29. 6. <sup>bk</sup> Heb. <i>they have been awarn to the children of Lot</i> . <sup>bl</sup> Or, <i>for Asaph</i> . <sup>bm</sup> Num. 31. 7. <sup>bn</sup> Judg. 7. 22. <sup>bo</sup> Judg. 4. 15. <sup>bp</sup> & 5. 21. <sup>bq</sup> 2 Chr. 19. 6. <sup>br</sup> Eccles. 5. 8. <sup>bs</sup> Ex. 21. 6. <sup>bt</sup> & 29. 28. <sup>bu</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 37. <sup>bv</sup> Zeph. 1. 17. <sup>bw</sup> Deut. 1. 17. <sup>bx</sup> Chr. 19. 7. <sup>by</sup> Prov. 18. 5. <sup>bz</sup> Heb. <i>Judge</i> . <sup>ca</sup> Judg. 7. 25. <sup>cb</sup> Jer. 22. 3. <sup>cc</sup> Judg. 8. 12. <sup>cd</sup> Or, <i>29</i> . <sup>ce</sup> Or, <i>29</i> . <sup>cf</sup> Prov. 24. 11. <sup>cg</sup> Mic. 3. 1. <sup>ch</sup> Is. 17. 12, 14. <sup>ci</sup> Ps. 35. 5. <sup>cj</sup> Ps. 11. 3. <sup>ck</sup> & 75. 3.	the foundations of the earth are <sup>1c</sup> out of course. <sup>1</sup> 6 <sup>e</sup> I <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> said, Ye <sup>t</sup> are gods <sup>2</sup> ; and all of you <sup>3</sup> are children of the most <sup>1</sup> High. 7 <sup>t</sup> But <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes. 8 <sup>i</sup> Arise, O God, judge the earth: <sup>m</sup> for thou shalt inherit all <sup>s</sup> nations.	1 s moved. 2 s, 3 s sons of the Most 4 s Nevertheless 5 A the
3 s would- est 4 s!	9 <sup>n</sup> There shall no <sup>p</sup> strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god. 10 <sup>q</sup> I <sup>t</sup> am the LORD thy God, which brought thee <sup>s</sup> out of the land of Egypt: <sup>z</sup> open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it. 11 But my people <sup>o</sup> would not hearken <sup>1</sup> to my voice; and Israel would <sup>u</sup> none of me. 12 <sup>z</sup> So I <sup>v</sup> gave them up <sup>a</sup> unto their own hearts' lust: and they walked <sup>1</sup> in their own counsels. 13 <sup>o</sup> Oh that my people <sup>s</sup> had hearkened <sup>1</sup> unto me, <sup>q</sup> and Israel had walked <sup>1</sup> in my ways! 14 I should soon <sup>t</sup> have subdued <sup>1</sup> their enemies, and <sup>2</sup> turned <sup>1</sup> my hand against their adversaries. 15 <sup>j</sup> The haters of the LORD should <sup>3</sup> have <sup>u</sup> submitted <sup>1</sup> themselves unto him: but their time should <sup>4</sup> have endured <sup>1</sup> for ever. 16 <sup>H</sup> He should <sup>5k</sup> have fed <sup>1</sup> them also <sup>t</sup> with the <sup>6</sup> finest of the wheat: and with honey <sup>m</sup> out of the rock should I <sup>t</sup> have satisfied <sup>1</sup> thee.	PSALM 83. <sup>1</sup> A complaint to God of the enemies' conspiracies. 9 A prayer against them that oppress the church. <sup>1</sup> A Song <sup>6</sup> or <sup>1</sup> Psalm <sup>r</sup> of Asaph.	6 s, a 7 s O God, keep not thou silence 8 s take 9 s consult together	
5 A up 6 s hearken- ed not 7 s let them go after the stubbornness of their heart, that they might walk 8 s would hearken 9 s that Israel would walk 1 s subdue 2 s turn 3 s submit m Or, yield feigned obedience Heb. <i>lie</i> . 4 s endure 5 s feed 6 m Heb. fat of wheat. 7 s satisfy		1 s; against thee do they make a covenant 2 s tents 3 m Or, Hagrites See 1 Chr. 5. 10. 4 s Philistia 5 s; Assyria 6 s; 7 m Heb. They have been an arm to the children of Lot. 8 A thou 9 s Midian 1 s river Kishon 2 s Oreb and Zeeb; 3 s like Zebah and 4 A the habitations [m Or, pastures] of God 5 s the whirling dust		
	PSALM 82. <sup>1</sup> The psalmist, having exhorted the judges, 5 and reproved their negligence, 8 prayeth God to judge. <sup>1</sup> A Psalm <sup>p</sup> of Asaph.			
5 s God 6 s respect 1 s Judge 2 m Or, weak 3 s destitute. 4 s Rescue 5 s deliver 6 s do 7 s to and fro	GOD <sup>t</sup> standeth in the congregation of <sup>s</sup> the mighty <sup>1</sup> ; he judgeth among <sup>u</sup> the gods. 2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and <sup>9y</sup> accept <sup>1</sup> the persons of the wicked? Selah. 3 <sup>1z</sup> Defend <sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup> poor and fatherless: <sup>b</sup> do justice to the afflicted and <sup>3</sup> needy. <sup>1</sup> 4 <sup>4a</sup> Deliver <sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup> poor and needy: <sup>5</sup> rid <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> them out of the hand of the wicked. 5 They <sup>o</sup> know not, neither <sup>6</sup> will <sup>1</sup> they understand; they walk <sup>7</sup> on <sup>1</sup> in darkness: <sup>h</sup> all			

1 <sup>A</sup> that  
2 <sup>S</sup> the  
forest,  
3 <sup>S</sup> pursue  
4 <sup>S</sup> terrify  
5 <sup>S</sup> confu-  
6 <sup>S</sup> a-  
shamed  
and dis-  
mayed  
7 <sup>S</sup> con-  
founded  
8 <sup>S</sup> they  
9 <sup>S</sup> thou  
alone,  
10 <sup>S</sup> Or,  
thou,  
whose  
name  
alone is  
JEHOVAH,  
art &c.  
11 <sup>S</sup> Most  
High

14 As the fire <sup>1</sup> burneth <sup>2a</sup>  
wood,<sup>1</sup> and as the flame <sup>1a</sup> set-  
teth the mountains on fire;  
15 So <sup>2</sup> persecute<sup>1</sup> them <sup>c</sup> with  
thy tempest, and <sup>4</sup> make<sup>1</sup> them  
<sup>o</sup> afraid<sup>1</sup> with thy storm.  
16 <sup>1</sup> Fill their faces with  
<sup>5</sup> shame<sup>1</sup>; that they may seek  
thy name, O LORD.  
17 Let them be <sup>6</sup> confounded  
and troubled<sup>1</sup> for ever; yea,  
let them be <sup>7</sup> put to shame,<sup>1</sup>  
and perish:  
18 <sup>h</sup> That <sup>8</sup> men<sup>1</sup> may know  
that <sup>9</sup> thou,<sup>1</sup> whose <sup>i</sup> name  
<sup>o</sup> alone<sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> is JEHOVAH, <sup>t</sup> art  
<sup>k</sup> the <sup>1</sup> most high<sup>1</sup> over all the  
earth.

PSALM 84.

<sup>o1</sup> *The prophet, longing for the com-  
munion of the sanctuary, sheweth  
how blessed they are that dwell therein.  
8 He prayeth to be restored unto it.*

<sup>2</sup> To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>3</sup> <sup>2</sup> upon  
Gittith,<sup>1</sup> A Psalm <sup>1r</sup> for<sup>1</sup> the  
sons of Korah.

**H**OW <sup>5a</sup> amiable <sup>t</sup> are thy  
tabernacles, O LORD of  
hosts!

<sup>2</sup> My soul longeth, yea, even  
fainteth for the courts of the  
LORD<sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup> my heart and my flesh  
<sup>7</sup> crieth out for<sup>1</sup> the living  
God.

<sup>3</sup> Yea, the sparrow hath found  
<sup>8</sup> an house, and the swallow  
a nest for herself, where she  
may lay her young, <sup>t</sup> even thine  
altars, O LORD of hosts, my  
King, and my God.

<sup>4</sup> Blessed <sup>t</sup> are they that  
dwell in thy house: they will  
be still praising thee. Selah.

<sup>5</sup> Blessed <sup>t</sup> is the man whose  
strength <sup>t</sup> is in thee; in whose  
heart <sup>t</sup> are the <sup>9</sup> ways of them.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>6</sup> <sup>1</sup> Who passing<sup>1</sup> through the  
valley <sup>o</sup> of <sup>2</sup> Baca make it a  
well; the rain also <sup>9</sup> filleth the  
pools.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>7</sup> They go <sup>k</sup> from strength to  
strength, <sup>t</sup> every one of them  
<sup>o</sup> in Zion<sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> appeareth before  
God<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> O LORD God of hosts, hear  
my prayer: give ear, O God of  
Jacob. Selah.

<sup>9</sup> Behold, <sup>p</sup> O God our shield,  
and look upon the face of  
thine anointed.

<sup>10</sup> For a day in thy courts <sup>t</sup> is  
better than a thousand. <sup>1</sup> I  
had rather <sup>5</sup> be a doorkeeper  
in the house of my God, than

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 32. 22.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 60. 19.  
<sup>c</sup> Job 9. 17.  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>e</sup> Gen. 15. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 115. 9-11.  
<sup>g</sup> 119. 114.  
<sup>h</sup> Prov. 2. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 21. 9, 10.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 35. 4, 26.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 2. 12.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 59. 13.  
<sup>i</sup> Ex. 6. 3.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 92. 8.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 42, title.  
<sup>m</sup> Or, of.

<sup>m</sup> Or, well  
pleased,  
Ps. 77. 7.  
<sup>n</sup> Ezra 1. 11.  
<sup>o</sup> 2. 1.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 14. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> Jer. 39. 18.  
<sup>r</sup> 31. 23.  
<sup>s</sup> Ezek. 39. 25.  
<sup>t</sup> Joel 3. 1.  
<sup>u</sup> P. Ps. 8, title.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 32. 1.  
<sup>w</sup> Or, of.  
<sup>x</sup> Or, thou  
hast turned  
thine  
anger from  
waxing  
hot,  
Deut. 13. 17.  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 42. 1, 2.  
<sup>z</sup> 61. 1.  
<sup>aa</sup> 73. 26.  
<sup>ab</sup> 119. 20.  
<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 80. 7.  
<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 74. 1.  
<sup>ae</sup> 79. 5.  
<sup>af</sup> 80. 4.

<sup>ag</sup> Hab. 3. 2.  
<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 65. 4.  
<sup>ai</sup> Hab. 2. 1.  
<sup>aj</sup> Zech. 9. 10.  
<sup>ak</sup> Or, of mul-  
berry trees  
make him  
a well, &c.  
2 Sam. 5. 22,  
23.  
<sup>al</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 20,  
21.

<sup>am</sup> Hab.  
covereth.  
<sup>an</sup> Is. 46. 13.  
<sup>ao</sup> Zech. 2. 5.  
<sup>ap</sup> John 1. 14.

<sup>aq</sup> Or, from  
company  
to com-  
pany.  
<sup>ar</sup> Prov. 4. 18.  
<sup>as</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 18.  
<sup>at</sup> Deut. 16. 16.  
<sup>au</sup> Zech. 14. 16.  
<sup>av</sup> Ps. 72. 3.  
<sup>aw</sup> 132. 17.  
<sup>ax</sup> Luke 5. 14.  
<sup>ay</sup> Ps. 45. 8.  
<sup>az</sup> Ever. 11.  
<sup>ba</sup> Gen. 15. 1.  
<sup>bb</sup> 2 Ps. 84. 11.  
<sup>bc</sup> James 1. 17.  
<sup>bd</sup> 2 Ps. 67. 6.  
<sup>be</sup> Heb. I  
would  
choose you  
ther to sit  
at the  
threshold.  
<sup>bf</sup> Ps. 89. 14.

to dwell in the tents of wicked-  
ness.

<sup>11</sup> For the LORD God <sup>t</sup> is <sup>ba</sup>  
sun and <sup>1</sup> shield: the LORD  
will give grace and glory:  
<sup>c</sup> no good <sup>t</sup> thing will he with-  
hold from them that walk up-  
rightly.

<sup>12</sup> O LORD of hosts, <sup>9</sup> blessed  
<sup>t</sup> is the man that trusteth in  
thee.

PSALM 85.

<sup>o1</sup> *The psalmist, from the experience of  
former mercies, prayeth for the con-  
tinuance thereof. 8 His confidence in  
God's goodness.*

<sup>2</sup> To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>3</sup>, A  
Psalm <sup>4i</sup> for<sup>1</sup> the sons of  
Korah.

**L**ORD, thou hast been <sup>m</sup> fa-  
vourable unto thy land:  
thou hast <sup>n</sup> brought back the  
captivity of Jacob.

<sup>2</sup> Thou hast forgiven the  
iniquity of thy people, thou  
hast covered all their sin.  
Selah.

<sup>3</sup> Thou hast taken away all  
thy wrath: <sup>u</sup> thou hast turned  
thyself from the fierceness of  
thine anger.

<sup>4</sup> <sup>9</sup> Turn us, O God of our sal-  
vation, and cause thine <sup>7</sup> anger<sup>1</sup>  
toward us to cease.

<sup>5</sup> Wilt thou be angry with  
us for ever? wilt thou draw  
out thine anger to all genera-  
tions?

<sup>6</sup> Wilt thou not <sup>sa</sup> revive<sup>1</sup> us  
again: that thy people may  
rejoice in thee?

<sup>7</sup> Shew us thy mercy, O LORD,  
and grant us thy salvation.

<sup>8</sup> I will hear what God the  
LORD will speak: for <sup>d</sup> he will  
speak peace unto his people,  
and to his saints: but let them  
not <sup>7</sup> turn again to folly.

<sup>9</sup> Surely <sup>h</sup> his salvation <sup>t</sup> is  
nigh them that fear him; <sup>t</sup> that  
glory may dwell in our land.

<sup>10</sup> Mercy and truth are met  
together; <sup>m</sup> righteousness and  
peace have kissed <sup>t</sup> each other.

<sup>11</sup> Truth <sup>9</sup> shall spring<sup>1</sup> out  
of the earth; and righteous-  
ness <sup>1</sup> shall look<sup>1</sup> down from  
heaven.

<sup>12</sup> Yea, the LORD shall give  
<sup>t</sup> that which is good; and <sup>9</sup> our  
land shall yield her increase.

<sup>13</sup> Righteousness shall go  
before him; and shall <sup>2</sup> set us  
in the way of his steps.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1a</sup> a

<sup>2s</sup> For  
<sup>3s</sup> s.  
<sup>4s</sup> of

<sup>5m</sup> Or, re-  
turned to

<sup>6m</sup> Or,  
Turn to  
us  
<sup>7s</sup> indig-  
nation

<sup>8s</sup> quicken

<sup>9s</sup> spring-  
eth  
<sup>1s</sup> hath  
looked

<sup>2s</sup> make  
his foot-  
steps a  
way to  
walk in.  
<sup>m</sup> as A.V.  
text.



R.V.	Of God's goodness.	PSALMS.	The glory of the church.	R.V.
	<p>PSALM 86.</p> <p><sup>o</sup>1 David strengtheneth his prayer by the conscience of his religion, <sup>5</sup> by the goodness and power of God. <sup>11</sup> He desireth the continuance of former grace. <sup>17</sup> He craveth some token of God's goodness.<sup>1</sup></p> <p><sup>c</sup> A Prayer of David.</p> <p><b>B</b>OW down thine ear, O LORD, <sup>1</sup> I hear me: <sup>1</sup> for I <sup>†</sup>am poor and needy.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Preserve my soul; for I <sup>†</sup>am <sup>2</sup> holy: <sup>1</sup> O thou my God, save thy servant <sup>c</sup> that trusteth in thee.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> <sup>†</sup> Be merciful unto me, O LORD: <sup>3</sup> for I cry unto thee <sup>h</sup> daily.<sup>1</sup></p> <p><sup>4</sup> Rejoice the soul of thy servant <sup>4</sup>: <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> for unto thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> <sup>m</sup> For thou, LORD, <sup>†</sup> art good, and ready to forgive<sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup> and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> Give ear, O LORD, unto my prayer; and <sup>c</sup> attend to <sup>1</sup> the voice of my supplications.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> <sup>q</sup> In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee<sup>4</sup>: <sup>1</sup> for thou wilt answer me.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> <sup>7</sup> Among the gods there is<sup>1</sup> none like unto thee<sup>8</sup>, O LORD; <sup>1</sup> neither are there any works like unto thy works.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> <sup>†</sup> All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O LORD; and <sup>9</sup> shall glorify thy name.</p> <p><sup>10</sup> For thou <sup>†</sup> art great, and <sup>2</sup> doest wondrous things: <sup>a</sup> thou <sup>†</sup> art God alone.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> <sup>b</sup> Teach me thy way, O LORD; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.</p> <p><sup>12</sup> I will praise thee, O LORD my God, with <sup>1</sup> all my heart: <sup>1</sup> and I will glorify thy name for evermore.</p> <p><sup>13</sup> For great <sup>†</sup> is thy mercy toward me<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup> and thou hast <sup>†</sup> delivered my soul from <sup>3</sup> the lowest <sup>4</sup> hell.<sup>1</sup></p> <p><sup>14</sup> O LORD, <sup>k</sup> the proud are risen <sup>5</sup> against me, and the <sup>6</sup> assemblies<sup>1</sup> of <sup>2</sup> violent <sup>†</sup> men have sought after my soul<sup>7</sup>; and have not set thee before them.</p> <p><sup>15</sup> <sup>†</sup> But thou, O LORD, <sup>†</sup> art a God full of compassion<sup>o</sup>, and gracious, <sup>8</sup> longsuffering,<sup>1</sup> and plenteous in mercy and truth.</p>	<p><sup>a</sup> Ps. 25. 16. &amp; 69. 16.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Ps. 116. 18.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Or, being a Psalm of David.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Or, one whom thou favour'est.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Is. 26. 3.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Ps. 56. 1. &amp; 57. 1.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Or, of.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Or, all the day.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Ps. 48. 1.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Ps. 25. 1. &amp; 143. 8.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Ps. 78. 67, 68.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> ver. 15.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Ps. 130. 7. &amp; 143. 9.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Joel 2. 13.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> See Is. 60.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Ps. 80. 10. Is. 51. 9.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Ps. 50. 15.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 89. 6.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Deut. 3. 24.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Ps. 22. 31.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> 102. 18.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> Is. 45. 7.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Rev. 15. 4.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> Ps. 22. 30.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> Ezek. 13. 9.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 72. 18. &amp; 77. 14.</p> <p><sup>aa</sup> Deut. 6. 4. &amp; 32. 39.</p> <p><sup>ab</sup> Is. 37. 36.</p> <p><sup>ac</sup> &amp; 44. 6.</p> <p><sup>ad</sup> Mark 12. 29.</p> <p><sup>ae</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 4.</p> <p><sup>af</sup> Eph. 4. 6.</p> <p><sup>ag</sup> Ps. 25. 4. &amp; 27. 11.</p> <p><sup>ah</sup> &amp; 119. 23.</p> <p><sup>ai</sup> &amp; 143. 8.</p> <p><sup>aj</sup> Or, of.</p> <p><sup>ak</sup> Or, A Psalm of Hezekiah the Ezrahite, giving instruction.</p> <p><sup>al</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 31.</p> <p><sup>am</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 6.</p> <p><sup>an</sup> Ps. 56. 13.</p> <p><sup>ao</sup> &amp; 116. 5.</p> <p><sup>ap</sup> Ps. 27. 9. &amp; 51. 14.</p> <p><sup>aq</sup> Or, grace.</p> <p><sup>ar</sup> Luke 18. 7.</p> <p><sup>as</sup> Ps. 54. 3.</p> <p><sup>at</sup> Heb. terrible.</p> <p><sup>au</sup> Ps. 107. 18.</p> <p><sup>av</sup> ver. 5.</p> <p><sup>aw</sup> Ex. 34. 6.</p> <p><sup>ax</sup> Num. 14. 18.</p> <p><sup>ay</sup> Neh. 9. 17.</p> <p><sup>az</sup> Ps. 103. 8.</p> <p><sup>ba</sup> &amp; 111. 4.</p> <p><sup>bb</sup> &amp; 130. 4, 7.</p> <p><sup>bc</sup> &amp; 145. 8.</p> <p><sup>bd</sup> Joel 2. 13.</p> <p><sup>be</sup> Ps. 28. 1.</p> <p><sup>bf</sup> Ps. 31. 12.</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> M Or, be gracious unto</p> <p><sup>2</sup> s,</p> <p><sup>3</sup> s of</p> <p><sup>4</sup> A; a Song</p> <p><sup>5</sup> M Or, His foundation in the holy mountains the Lord loveth, even the gates &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> M Or, Egypt</p> <p><sup>7</sup> s as among</p> <p><sup>8</sup> M Heb. Cush.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> s one</p> <p><sup>1</sup> s Yea,</p> <p><sup>2</sup> s one</p> <p><sup>3</sup> s and that one</p> <p><sup>4</sup> s; and the Most High</p> <p><sup>5</sup> s peoples, this one</p> <p><sup>6</sup> s They that sing as well as they that dance</p> <p><sup>7</sup> s fountains</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> M Or, be gracious unto</p> <p><sup>2</sup> s,</p> <p><sup>3</sup> s of</p> <p><sup>4</sup> A; a Song</p> <p><sup>5</sup> M Or, His foundation in the holy mountains the Lord loveth, even the gates &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> M Or, Egypt</p> <p><sup>7</sup> s as among</p> <p><sup>8</sup> M Heb. Cush.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> s one</p> <p><sup>1</sup> s Yea,</p> <p><sup>2</sup> s one</p> <p><sup>3</sup> s and that one</p> <p><sup>4</sup> s; and the Most High</p> <p><sup>5</sup> s peoples, this one</p> <p><sup>6</sup> s They that sing as well as they that dance</p> <p><sup>7</sup> s fountains</p>
1 s and answer me;			<p>16 O <sup>a</sup> turn unto me, and <sup>1</sup> have mercy upon me; give thy strength unto thy servant, and save <sup>b</sup> the son of thine handmaid.</p> <p>17 Shew me a token for good; that they which hate me may see <sup>†</sup> it, and be ashamed<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup> because thou, LORD, hast holpen me, and comforted me.</p>	
2 s godly			<p>PSALM 87.</p> <p><sup>o</sup>1 The nature and glory of the church.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> The increase, honour, and comfort of the members thereof.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>A Psalm <sup>3</sup> or Song <sup>2</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the sons of Korah<sup>4</sup>.</p> <p><b>H</b>IS foundation <sup>†</sup> is <sup>4</sup> in the holy mountains.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> <sup>†</sup> The LORD loveth the gates of Zion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> <sup>n</sup> Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God. Selah.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> I will make mention of <sup>6</sup> Rahab and Babylon <sup>7</sup> to <sup>1</sup> them that know me: behold Philistia, and Tyre, with <sup>8</sup> Ethiopia; this <sup>9</sup> man<sup>1</sup> was born there.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> of Zion it shall be said, This <sup>2</sup> and that man<sup>1</sup> was born in her<sup>3</sup>: and the highest<sup>1</sup> himself shall establish her.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> <sup>2</sup> The LORD shall count, when he <sup>9</sup> writeth up the <sup>4</sup> people, that this man<sup>1</sup> was born there. Selah.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> <sup>3</sup> As well the singers as the players on instruments shall be there: all <sup>1</sup> my <sup>6</sup> springs<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> are in thee.</p> <p>shall say, All <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.</p>	
3 s; for unto thee do I cry all the day long.			<p>PSALM 88.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> A prayer containing a grievous complaint.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>A Song<sup>1</sup> or Psalm <sup>c</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the sons of Korah<sup>2</sup>, to <sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>3</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> Mahalath <sup>4</sup> Leannoth<sup>5</sup>, <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> Maschil of <sup>4</sup> Heman the Ezrahite.</p> <p><b>O</b> LORD <sup>6</sup> <sup>g</sup> God of my salvation, I have <sup>†</sup> cried day <sup>†</sup> and night before thee:</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Let my prayer <sup>7</sup> come before thee: <sup>1</sup> incline thine ear unto my cry<sup>8</sup>, <sup>1</sup></p> <p><sup>3</sup> For my soul is full of troubles<sup>9</sup>: <sup>1</sup> and my life <sup>m</sup> draweth nigh unto <sup>1</sup> the grave.<sup>1</sup></p> <p><sup>4</sup> <sup>2</sup> I am counted with them that go down into the pit<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup> <sup>q</sup> I am as a man <sup>†</sup> that hath no strength<sup>1</sup>:</p>	
3 s; for unto thee do I cry all the day long.				
4 s;				
5 s,				
6 s hearken unto				
7 s There is				
8 s among the gods				
9 s they				
1 s my whole heart;				
2 s;				
3 s Or, Sheol beneath				
4 s pit.				
5 s up				
6 s congregation				
7 s,				
8 s slow to anger,				

R.V.	<i>A grievous complaint.</i>	PSALMS.	<i>God's wonderful power.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>S</sup> Cast off <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>Cast away</i> 2 <sup>S</sup> ;	5 <sup>1</sup> Free' among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, whom thou rememberest no more. <sup>2</sup> and they are <sup>b</sup> cut off <sup>d</sup> from thy hand.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>to generation and generation.</i> <sup>c</sup> No ver. 4. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 119. 90. <sup>d</sup> Is. 53. 8. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 119. 29. <sup>f</sup> Or, <i>by thy hand.</i> <sup>1</sup> Kin. 8. 16. <sup>2</sup> Is. 42. 1. <sup>3</sup> Sam. 7. 11. <sup>4</sup> Chr. 17. 10. <sup>5</sup> Ac. <sup>6</sup> See Jer. 50. 9. <sup>7</sup> Ezek. 34. 23. <sup>8</sup> Hos. 3. 5. <sup>9</sup> Ps. 42. 7. <sup>10</sup> ver. 29, 36. <sup>11</sup> Job 19. 13, 19. <sup>12</sup> Ps. 31. 11. <sup>13</sup> A. 142. 4. <sup>14</sup> See ver. 1. <sup>15</sup> Luke 1. 32. <sup>16</sup> Is. 19. 1. <sup>17</sup> A. 97. 18. <sup>18</sup> Rev. 7. 10-12. <sup>19</sup> Lam. 3. 7. <sup>20</sup> Ps. 38. 10. <sup>21</sup> ver. 7. <sup>22</sup> Ps. 42. 7. <sup>23</sup> A. 71. 19. <sup>24</sup> & 86. 8. <sup>25</sup> & 113. 5. <sup>26</sup> Ps. 86. 3. <sup>27</sup> Job 11. 13. <sup>28</sup> Ps. 143. 6. <sup>29</sup> Ps. 6. 5. <sup>30</sup> A. 30. 9. <sup>31</sup> & 115. 17. <sup>32</sup> A. 118. 17. <sup>33</sup> Is. 38. 18. <sup>34</sup> Ps. 76. 7, 11. <sup>35</sup> Ex. 15. 11. <sup>36</sup> Ps. 35. 10. <sup>37</sup> A. 71. 19. <sup>38</sup> Job 10. 21. <sup>39</sup> Ps. 143. 3. <sup>40</sup> ver. 5. <sup>41</sup> Ps. 31. 12. <sup>42</sup> Eccles. 8. 10. <sup>43</sup> & 9. 5. <sup>44</sup> Ps. 65. 7. <sup>45</sup> & 93. 3, 4. <sup>46</sup> & 102. 29. <sup>47</sup> & 5. 7. <sup>48</sup> & 119. 147. <sup>49</sup> Ex. 14. 25-28. <sup>50</sup> Ps. 87. 4. <sup>51</sup> Is. 39. 7. <sup>52</sup> & 51. 9. <sup>53</sup> Or, <i>Egypt.</i> <sup>54</sup> Ps. 43. 2. <sup>55</sup> Heb. <i>with the arms of thy strength.</i> <sup>56</sup> Job 13. 24. <sup>57</sup> Ps. 13. 1. <sup>58</sup> Gen. 1. 1. <sup>59</sup> (Chr. 25. 11). <sup>60</sup> Ps. 24. 1, 2. <sup>61</sup> & 50. 12. <sup>62</sup> Job 6. 4. <sup>63</sup> Job 26. 4. <sup>64</sup> Josh. 19. 22. <sup>65</sup> Josh. 12. 1. <sup>66</sup> Ps. Heb. <i>an arm with might.</i> <sup>67</sup> Or, <i>all the day.</i> <sup>68</sup> Ps. 22. 16. <sup>69</sup> Is. 57. 1. <sup>70</sup> Job 19. 13. <sup>71</sup> Ps. 31. 11. <sup>72</sup> A. 38. 11. <sup>73</sup> Or, <i>eternity.</i> <sup>74</sup> Ps. 13. 13. <sup>75</sup> Num. 10. 10. <sup>76</sup> & 23. 21. <sup>77</sup> Ps. 98. 6. <sup>78</sup> Ps. 4. 6. <sup>79</sup> & 44. 3. <sup>80</sup> Or, A. <sup>81</sup> Psalm for <i>Ethan the Ezrahite.</i> <sup>82</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 31. <sup>83</sup> Ps. 101. 1. <sup>84</sup> Ps. 25. 10. <sup>85</sup> & 12. 10.	thy faithfulness <sup>a</sup> to all generations. 2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens. <sup>2</sup> 3 <sup>e</sup> I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have <sup>f</sup> sworn unto David my servant <sup>1</sup> , 4 <sup>h</sup> Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne <sup>k</sup> to all generations. Selah. 5 And <sup>i</sup> the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O LORD: <sup>1</sup> thy faithfulness also in the <sup>j</sup> congregation <sup>p</sup> of the saints. <sup>1</sup> 6 For <sup>q</sup> who in the <sup>r</sup> heaven <sup>1</sup> can be compared unto the LORD? <sup>t</sup> who among the <sup>u</sup> sons of the <sup>v</sup> mighty <sup>w</sup> 'can be likened' unto the LORD? <sup>2</sup> 7 <sup>z</sup> God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, <sup>1</sup> and to be <sup>1</sup> had in reverence <sup>1</sup> , all <sup>t</sup> them that are <sup>2</sup> about him. <sup>3</sup> 8 O LORD God of hosts, who <sup>t</sup> is a <sup>4</sup> strong LORD <sup>1</sup> <sup>y</sup> like unto thee? <sup>2</sup> or to thy faithfulness <sup>1</sup> round about thee? <sup>2</sup> 9 <sup>b</sup> Thou rulest the <sup>7</sup> raging <sup>1</sup> of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them. 10 <sup>a</sup> Thou hast broken <sup>8</sup> e-Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast scattered thine enemies <sup>2</sup> with <sup>9</sup> thy strong arm. <sup>1</sup> 11 <sup>c</sup> The heavens <sup>t</sup> are thine, the earth also <sup>t</sup> is thine: <sup>o</sup> as for <sup>1</sup> the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them. 12 <sup>b</sup> The north and the south <sup>1</sup> thou hast created them: <sup>m</sup> Tabor and <sup>n</sup> Hermion <sup>o</sup> shall rejoice in thy name. 13 Thou hast <sup>2p</sup> a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, <sup>t</sup> and high is thy right hand. 14 <sup>3</sup> Justice and judgment are the <sup>2</sup> habitation <sup>1</sup> of thy throne: <sup>y</sup> mercy and truth <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> go before thy face. 15 Blessed <sup>t</sup> is the people that know the <sup>42</sup> joyful sound: they <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> walk, O LORD, in the <sup>a</sup> light of thy countenance. 16 In thy name <sup>5</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness <sup>6</sup> shall they be <sup>1</sup> exalted. 17 For thou <sup>t</sup> art the glory of their strength: <sup>e</sup> and in thy favour <sup>7</sup> our horn shall be exalted.	1 <sup>S</sup> ; 2 A space after verse. 3 <sup>S</sup> assembly of the holy ones. 4 <sup>S</sup> skies 5 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>sons of God</i> 6 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>gods</i> 7 <sup>S</sup> Ps. 29. 1. 8 <sup>S</sup> is like 9 <sup>S</sup> A God very terrible in the council of the holy ones, 10 <sup>S</sup> feared above 11 <sup>S</sup> round 12 <sup>S</sup> mighty one, 13 <sup>S</sup> O JAH? and thy faithfulness is 14 <sup>S</sup> pride 15 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>Egypt</i> 16 <sup>S</sup> the arm of thy strength. 17 <sup>S</sup> Heb. <i>an arm with might.</i> 18 <sup>S</sup> Righteousness and judgment are the foundation 19 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>trumpet sound</i> 20 <sup>S</sup> do 21 <sup>S</sup> as they 22 <sup>M</sup> Another reading is, <i>thou shalt exalt our horn.</i>

### PSALM 89.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The psalmist praiseth God for his covenant, 5 his wonderful power, 12 and favour to the kingdom of David. 46 He expostulateth, prayeth, and blesseth God.

<sup>b</sup> Maschil of <sup>c</sup>Ethan the Ezrahite.

<sup>a</sup> I WILL sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 4. 31.  
<sup>2</sup> Ps. 101. 1.  
<sup>3</sup> Ps. 25. 10.  
<sup>4</sup> & 12. 10.

R.V.	God's promises to	PSALMS.	David's kingdom.	R.V.
1 S our shield belonging unto the LORD	18 For <sup>1</sup> the LORD is our defence'; <sup>2</sup> and <sup>3</sup> the Holy One of Israel <sup>o</sup> is our king'. <sup>4</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Or, our shield is of the LORD, and our king is of the Holy One of Israel.	faithful witness in <sup>1</sup> heaven'. <sup>1</sup> Selah. <sup>2</sup>	1 S the sky.
2 M Or, Even to the Holy One of Israel our King	19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy <sup>5</sup> holy one, <sup>1</sup> and saidst, I have laid help upon <sup>†</sup> one that is mighty; I have exalted <sup>†</sup> one <sup>6</sup> chosen out of the people.	<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 9. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 44. 9. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 1. 10. <sup>e</sup> Deut. 32. 19. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 78. 59. <sup>g</sup> Lam. 5. 16. <sup>h</sup> ver. 3. <sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 34. <sup>j</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 1. 12. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 80. 12. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 80. 17. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 44. 13. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 73. 4. <sup>o</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 13.	38 But thou hast <sup>3</sup> cast off and <sup>3c</sup> abhorred, <sup>1</sup> thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.	2 A space after verse.
3 A our king to	20 <sup>†</sup> I have found David my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him :	<sup>p</sup> Deut. 32. 19. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 78. 59. <sup>r</sup> Lam. 5. 16. <sup>s</sup> ver. 3. <sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 34. <sup>u</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 1. 12. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 80. 12. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 80. 17. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 44. 13. <sup>y</sup> Ps. 73. 4. <sup>z</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 13.	39 Thou hast <sup>4</sup> made void' the covenant of thy servant: <sup>4</sup> thou hast profaned his crown <sup>5</sup> by casting it' to the ground.	3 S reject- el, 4 S ab- horred 5 S even
4 A space after verse.	21 <sup>h</sup> With whom my hand shall be established <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> mine arm also shall strengthen him.	<sup>1</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 9. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 61. 7. <sup>3</sup> Heb. brightness. <sup>4</sup> ver. 17. <sup>5</sup> ver. 39. <sup>6</sup> Ps. 72. 8. <sup>7</sup> & 80. 11. <sup>8</sup> Ps. 79. 5. <sup>9</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 14. <sup>10</sup> 1 Chr. 22. 10. <sup>11</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 47. <sup>12</sup> Ps. 7. 63. <sup>13</sup> Ps. 2. 7. <sup>14</sup> Col. 1. 15, 18. <sup>15</sup> & Job 7. 7. <sup>16</sup> & 10. 9. <sup>17</sup> & 14. 1. <sup>18</sup> Ps. 39. 5. <sup>19</sup> & 119. 84. <sup>20</sup> Num. 24. 7. <sup>21</sup> Is. 55. 3. <sup>22</sup> Ps. 49. 9. <sup>23</sup> ver. 24. <sup>24</sup> Heb. 11. 5. <sup>25</sup> ver. 4. 36. <sup>26</sup> Is. 9. 7. <sup>27</sup> Jer. 33. 17. <sup>28</sup> Deut. 11. 21. <sup>29</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 13. <sup>30</sup> Ps. 119. 53. <sup>31</sup> Jer. 9. 13. <sup>32</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 15. <sup>33</sup> Is. 55. 3. <sup>34</sup> Ps. 54. 8. <sup>35</sup> Heb. profane my statutes. <sup>36</sup> Ps. 60. 9, 19. <sup>37</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 14. <sup>38</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 31. <sup>39</sup> Ps. 74. 21. <sup>40</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 13. <sup>41</sup> Heb. I will not make void from him. <sup>42</sup> Heb. to tie. <sup>43</sup> Ps. 41. 13. <sup>44</sup> Amos 4. 2. <sup>45</sup> Heb. if I tie. <sup>46</sup> ver. 4. 29. <sup>47</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 16. <sup>48</sup> Luke 1. 33. <sup>49</sup> John 12. 34. <sup>50</sup> Or, a Prayer, being a Psalm of Moses. <sup>51</sup> Deut. 33. 1. <sup>52</sup> Ps. 72. 5, 17. <sup>53</sup> Jer. 33. 20. <sup>54</sup> Deut. 33. 27. <sup>55</sup> Ezek. 11. 16. <sup>56</sup> Heb. in generation and generation.	40 <sup>†</sup> Thou hast broken down all his hedges; thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.	
5 S saints, M Many MSS. and ancient versions read the plural. Other authorities have the singular.	22 <sup>k</sup> The enemy shall not <sup>7</sup> exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him.		41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is <sup>6</sup> <sup>2</sup> a reproach to his neighbours.	6 A become
6 S ;	23 <sup>†</sup> And I will beat down his <sup>8</sup> foes before his face, and plague' them that hate him.		42 Thou hast <sup>7</sup> set up' the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.	7 S exalted
7 M Or, do him violence	24 But <sup>m</sup> my faithfulness and my mercy <sup>†</sup> shall be with him <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> in my name shall his horn be exalted.		43 <sup>8</sup> Thou hast also turned' the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle.	8 S Yea, thou turnest back
8 S adversaries before him, and smite	25 <sup>†</sup> I will set his hand also <sup>1</sup> in' the sea, and his right hand <sup>1</sup> in' the rivers.		44 Thou hast made his <sup>9m</sup> glory' to cease, and <sup>†</sup> cast his throne down to the ground.	9 S bright- ness
9 S ;	26 He shall cry unto me, Thou <sup>†</sup> art <sup>u</sup> my father, my God, and <sup>x</sup> the rock of my salvation.		45 The days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Selah.	1 S O 2 A How long
1 S on	27 <sup>†</sup> Also I' will make him <sup>my</sup> firstborn, <sup>3b</sup> higher than' the kings of the earth.		46 <sup>†</sup> How long, <sup>1</sup> LORD?' wilt thou hide thyself for ever? <sup>2</sup>	3 S O re- member
2 S I also	28 <sup>c</sup> My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and <sup>e</sup> my covenant shall <sup>4</sup> stand fast with him.		47 <sup>3a</sup> Remember' how short my time is: <sup>4</sup> wherefore hast thou made all men in vain?'	4 S for what vanity hast thou created all the children of men?
3 S the highest of	29 <sup>†</sup> His seed also will I make <sup>†</sup> to endure for ever, <sup>h</sup> and his throne <sup>†</sup> as the days of heaven.		48 <sup>4</sup> What man <sup>†</sup> is he that <sup>5</sup> liveth, and shall' not <sup>†</sup> see death? <sup>6</sup> shall he' deliver his soul from the <sup>7</sup> hand of the grave?' <sup>†</sup> Selah.	5 S shall live and 6 S , that shall
4 M Or, be faithful	30 <sup>k</sup> If his children <sup>†</sup> forsake my law, and walk not in my <sup>5</sup> judgments';		49 Lord, where <sup>†</sup> are thy former <sup>8</sup> lovingkindnesses, <sup>†</sup> which thou <sup>m</sup> swarest unto David <sup>n</sup> in thy <sup>9</sup> truth?'	7 S power [ <sup>m</sup> Heb. hand] of Sheol Or, the grave
5 S judge- ments	31 If they <sup>6p</sup> break my statutes, and keep not my command- ments;		50 Remember, Lord, the re- proach of thy servants; <sup>†</sup> how I do bear in my bosom the reproach of all the <sup>1</sup> mighty people';	8 S mer- cies, 9 S faith- fulness
6 M Heb. profane.	32 Then <sup>r</sup> will I visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.		51 <sup>†</sup> Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O LORD <sup>3</sup> ; wherewith they have reproach- ed the footsteps of thine anointed. <sup>4</sup>	1 M Or, many 2 S peoples
7 S But my mercy	33 <sup>†</sup> Nevertheless my loving-kindness' <sup>x</sup> will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness <sup>y</sup> to fail.		52 <sup>†</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> be the LORD for evermore. Amen, and Amen.	3 S , 4 A space after verse.
8 M Or, One thing	34 My covenant will I not <sup>6</sup> break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.			
9 S ;	35 <sup>8</sup> Once have I sworn <sup>a</sup> by my holiness <sup>9</sup> that' I will not lie unto David <sup>1</sup> .			
1 M Or, As the moon which is established for ever, and as the faithful witness &c. or, and as faithful witness &c.	36 <sup>†</sup> His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne <sup>†</sup> as the sun before me.			
2 M Or, And the witness in the sky is faithful	37 <sup>†</sup> It shall be established for ever as the moon, <sup>2</sup> and as <sup>3a</sup> '			
2 S the				

R.V.	Of human frailty.	PSALMS.	The state of the godly.	R.V.
	2 <sup>a</sup> Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou <sup>1</sup> hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou <sup>1</sup> art God.	<sup>a</sup> Prov. 8, 25, 26.	PSALM 91.	
1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. gavest birth to.	3 Thou turnest man to <sup>2</sup> destruction; and sayest, 'Return, ye children of men.	<sup>b</sup> Ps. 27, 5. & 31, 20. & 32, 7.	<sup>o</sup> 1 The state of the godly. 3 Their safety. 9 Their habitation. 11 Their servants. 14 Their friend; with the effects of them all.	
2 <sup>M</sup> Or, dust Heb. crushing.	4 <sup>7</sup> For a thousand years in thy sight <sup>†</sup> are but as yesterday <sup>3h</sup> when it is past, and <sup>†</sup> as a watch in the night.	<sup>c</sup> Gen. 3, 19. Eccles. 12, 7.	HE <sup>b</sup> that dwelleth in the <sup>1</sup> secret place of the <sup>1</sup> most <sup>1</sup> High <sup>2</sup> shall <sup>a</sup> abide <sup>c</sup> under the shadow of the Almighty.	1 <sup>S</sup> Most
3 <sup>M</sup> Or, when it passeth	5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; <sup>k</sup> they are <sup>†</sup> as a sleep: in the morning <sup>†</sup> they are like grass <sup>†</sup> which <sup>m</sup> groweth up.	<sup>d</sup> Heb. lodge. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 17, 8. <sup>f</sup> 2 Pet. 3, 8. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 142, 5. <sup>h</sup> Or, when he hath passed them. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 124, 7. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 73, 20. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 103, 15. <sup>m</sup> Is. 40, 6.	2 <sup>7</sup> I will say of the LORD, <sup>†</sup> He is my refuge and my fortress <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> my God <sup>4</sup> ; in him will <sup>†</sup> I trust.	2 <sup>M</sup> Or, That abideth ... Almighty; even I &c.
	6 <sup>7</sup> In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.	<sup>n</sup> Or, is changed. <sup>o</sup> Ps. 17, 8. & 57, 1. & 61, 4. <sup>p</sup> Job 14, 2. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 92, 7. <sup>r</sup> Job 5, 19, &c. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 112, 7. & 121, 6. <sup>t</sup> Prov. 3, 23, 24. <sup>u</sup> Is. 43, 2. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 50, 21. <sup>w</sup> Jer. 16, 17. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 19, 12.	3 <sup>5</sup> Surely <sup>†</sup> he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, <sup>†</sup> and from the noisome pestilence.	4 <sup>S</sup> in whom
4 <sup>S</sup> in	7 For we are consumed <sup>4</sup> by <sup>†</sup> thine anger, and <sup>†</sup> by <sup>†</sup> thy wrath are we troubled.	<sup>y</sup> Job 14, 2. <sup>z</sup> Ps. 92, 7. <sup>aa</sup> Job 5, 19, &c. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 112, 7. & 121, 6. <sup>ac</sup> Prov. 3, 23, 24. <sup>ad</sup> Is. 43, 2. <sup>ae</sup> Ps. 50, 21. <sup>af</sup> Jer. 16, 17. <sup>ag</sup> Ps. 19, 12.	4 <sup>n</sup> He shall cover thee with his <sup>6</sup> feathers, <sup>†</sup> and under his wings shalt thou <sup>7</sup> trust <sup>†</sup> : his truth <sup>8</sup> shall be thy shield and <sup>†</sup> buckler.	5 <sup>S</sup> For
	8 <sup>7</sup> Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our <sup>†</sup> secret <sup>†</sup> sins in the light of thy countenance.	<sup>ah</sup> Heb. turned away. <sup>ai</sup> Or, as a meditation.	5 <sup>7</sup> Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> nor for the arrow <sup>†</sup> that flieth by day;	6 <sup>S</sup> pinions,
5 <sup>S</sup> bring	9 For all our days are <sup>†</sup> passed away in thy wrath: we <sup>5</sup> spend <sup>†</sup> our years <sup>6</sup> as <sup>7</sup> a tale <sup>†</sup> that is told.	<sup>aj</sup> Heb. As for the days of our years, in them are seventy years. <sup>ak</sup> Ps. 37, 24. <sup>al</sup> Mat. 1, 5. <sup>am</sup> ver. 2. <sup>an</sup> Ps. 71, 3. & 90, 1. <sup>ao</sup> Prov. 12, 21.	6 <sup>†</sup> Nor for <sup>†</sup> the pestilence <sup>†</sup> that walketh in darkness <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> nor for the destruction <sup>†</sup> that wasteth at noonday.	7 <sup>S</sup> take refuge
6 <sup>A</sup> to an end	10 <sup>7</sup> The days of our years <sup>†</sup> are threescore years and ten <sup>8</sup> ; and if <sup>†</sup> by reason of strength <sup>9</sup> they be <sup>†</sup> fourscore years <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> yet <sup>†</sup> is their <sup>†</sup> strength <sup>†</sup> labour and sorrow; for it is soon <sup>†</sup> cut off, <sup>†</sup> and we fly away.	<sup>ap</sup> Heb. As for the days of our years, in them are seventy years. <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 37, 24. <sup>ar</sup> Mat. 1, 5. <sup>as</sup> ver. 2. <sup>at</sup> Ps. 71, 3. & 90, 1. <sup>au</sup> Prov. 12, 21.	7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.	8 <sup>S</sup> is a shield and a
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, a sound or sigh	11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger <sup>5</sup> ? even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath. <sup>†</sup>	<sup>av</sup> Heb. As for the days of our years, in them are seventy years. <sup>aw</sup> Ps. 37, 24. <sup>ax</sup> Mat. 1, 5. <sup>ay</sup> ver. 2. <sup>az</sup> Ps. 71, 3. & 90, 1. <sup>ba</sup> Prov. 12, 21.	8 Only <sup>2</sup> with thine eyes shalt thou behold <sup>2</sup> and see the reward of the wicked.	9 <sup>S</sup> ,
8 <sup>S</sup> , or even	12 <sup>a</sup> So teach <sup>†</sup> us to number our days, that we may <sup>4e</sup> apply our hearts unto <sup>†</sup> wisdom.	<sup>bb</sup> Ps. 39, 4. <sup>bc</sup> Heb. come to me. <sup>bd</sup> Ps. 34, 7. & 71, 3. <sup>be</sup> Mat. 4, 6. <sup>bf</sup> Luke 4, 10, 31. <sup>bg</sup> Heb. 1, 14. <sup>bh</sup> Dent. 32, 26. <sup>bi</sup> Ps. 133, 14. <sup>bj</sup> Job 5, 21. <sup>bk</sup> Ps. 37, 24. <sup>bl</sup> Ps. 85, 6. & 149, 2. <sup>bm</sup> Or, asp.	9 <sup>3</sup> Because thou hast made the LORD, which is <sup>a</sup> my refuge, even the most High, <sup>†</sup> thy habitation;	10 <sup>S</sup> For thou, O LORD, art my refuge!
9 <sup>S</sup> ,	13 Return, O LORD <sup>5</sup> , how long? and let it <sup>7</sup> repent thee concerning thy servants.	<sup>bn</sup> Ps. 39, 4. <sup>bo</sup> Heb. come to me. <sup>bp</sup> Ps. 34, 7. & 71, 3. <sup>bq</sup> Mat. 4, 6. <sup>br</sup> Luke 4, 10, 31. <sup>bs</sup> Heb. 1, 14. <sup>bt</sup> Dent. 32, 26. <sup>bu</sup> Ps. 133, 14. <sup>bv</sup> Job 5, 21. <sup>bw</sup> Ps. 37, 24. <sup>bx</sup> Ps. 85, 6. & 149, 2. <sup>by</sup> Or, asp.	10 <sup>c</sup> There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy <sup>4</sup> dwelling. <sup>†</sup>	11 <sup>M</sup> Or, Because thou hast said, The LORD is my refuge;]
10 <sup>S</sup> , and thy wrath according to the fear that is due unto thee?	14 O satisfy us <sup>6</sup> early <sup>†</sup> with thy mercy; <sup>†</sup> that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.	<sup>ca</sup> Ps. 39, 4. <sup>cb</sup> Heb. come to me. <sup>cc</sup> Ps. 34, 7. & 71, 3. <sup>cd</sup> Mat. 4, 6. <sup>ce</sup> Luke 4, 10, 31. <sup>cf</sup> Heb. 1, 14. <sup>cg</sup> Dent. 32, 26. <sup>ch</sup> Ps. 133, 14. <sup>ci</sup> Job 5, 21. <sup>cj</sup> Ps. 37, 24. <sup>ck</sup> Ps. 85, 6. & 149, 2. <sup>cl</sup> Or, asp.	11 <sup>7</sup> For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.	12 <sup>M</sup> Or, Because thou hast said, The LORD is my refuge;]
11 <sup>S</sup> get us an heart of	15 Make us glad according to the days <sup>†</sup> wherein thou hast afflicted us, <sup>†</sup> and the years <sup>†</sup> wherein we have seen evil.	<sup>cm</sup> Ps. 39, 4. <sup>cn</sup> Heb. come to me. <sup>co</sup> Ps. 34, 7. & 71, 3. <sup>cp</sup> Mat. 4, 6. <sup>cq</sup> Luke 4, 10, 31. <sup>cr</sup> Heb. 1, 14. <sup>cs</sup> Dent. 32, 26. <sup>ct</sup> Ps. 133, 14. <sup>cu</sup> Job 5, 21. <sup>cv</sup> Ps. 37, 24. <sup>cw</sup> Ps. 85, 6. & 149, 2. <sup>cx</sup> Or, asp.	12 They shall bear thee up in <sup>†</sup> their hands, <sup>†</sup> lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.	13 <sup>M</sup> Or, Because thou hast said, The LORD is my refuge;]
12 <sup>S</sup> ;	16 Let <sup>†</sup> thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory <sup>†</sup> unto <sup>†</sup> their children.	<sup>ca</sup> Ps. 39, 4. <sup>cb</sup> Heb. come to me. <sup>cc</sup> Ps. 34, 7. & 71, 3. <sup>cd</sup> Mat. 4, 6. <sup>ce</sup> Luke 4, 10, 31. <sup>cf</sup> Heb. 1, 14. <sup>cg</sup> Dent. 32, 26. <sup>ch</sup> Ps. 133, 14. <sup>ci</sup> Job 5, 21. <sup>cj</sup> Ps. 37, 24. <sup>ck</sup> Ps. 85, 6. & 149, 2. <sup>cl</sup> Or, asp.	13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and <sup>k</sup> adder: the young lion and the <sup>5</sup> dragon <sup>†</sup> shalt thou trample under feet.	14 <sup>M</sup> Or, Because thou hast said, The LORD is my refuge;]
13 <sup>S</sup> in the morning	17 <sup>n</sup> And let the <sup>8</sup> beauty of the LORD our God be upon us: and <sup>†</sup> establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.	<sup>ca</sup> Ps. 39, 4. <sup>cb</sup> Heb. come to me. <sup>cc</sup> Ps. 34, 7. & 71, 3. <sup>cd</sup> Mat. 4, 6. <sup>ce</sup> Luke 4, 10, 31. <sup>cf</sup> Heb. 1, 14. <sup>cg</sup> Dent. 32, 26. <sup>ch</sup> Ps. 133, 14. <sup>ci</sup> Job 5, 21. <sup>cj</sup> Ps. 37, 24. <sup>ck</sup> Ps. 85, 6. & 149, 2. <sup>cl</sup> Or, asp.	14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath <sup>m</sup> known my name.	15 <sup>M</sup> Or, Because thou hast said, The LORD is my refuge;]
7 <sup>S</sup> upon		<sup>ca</sup> Ps. 39, 4. <sup>cb</sup> Heb. come to me. <sup>cc</sup> Ps. 34, 7. & 71, 3. <sup>cd</sup> Mat. 4, 6. <sup>ce</sup> Luke 4, 10, 31. <sup>cf</sup> Heb. 1, 14. <sup>cg</sup> Dent. 32, 26. <sup>ch</sup> Ps. 133, 14. <sup>ci</sup> Job 5, 21. <sup>cj</sup> Ps. 37, 24. <sup>ck</sup> Ps. 85, 6. & 149, 2. <sup>cl</sup> Or, asp.	15 <sup>p</sup> He shall call upon me, and I will answer him <sup>6</sup> : <sup>†</sup> <sup>q</sup> I will be with him in trouble <sup>7</sup> : <sup>†</sup> I will deliver him, and <sup>†</sup> honour him.	16 <sup>M</sup> Or, Because thou hast said, The LORD is my refuge;]
8 <sup>M</sup> See Ps. 27, 4.		<sup>ca</sup> Ps. 39, 4. <sup>cb</sup> Heb. come to me. <sup>cc</sup> Ps. 34, 7. & 71, 3. <sup>cd</sup> Mat. 4, 6. <sup>ce</sup> Luke 4, 10, 31. <sup>cf</sup> Heb. 1, 14. <sup>cg</sup> Dent. 32, 26. <sup>ch</sup> Ps. 133, 14. <sup>ci</sup> Job 5, 21. <sup>cj</sup> Ps. 37, 24. <sup>ck</sup> Ps. 85, 6. & 149, 2. <sup>cl</sup> Or, asp.	16 With <sup>n</sup> long life will I satisfy	17 <sup>M</sup> Or, Because thou hast said, The LORD is my refuge;]



R.V.	<i>The majesty, &amp;c.</i>	PSALMS.	<i>of Christ's kingdom.</i>	R.V.
	him, and shew him my salvation.		PSALM 93.	
	PSALM 92.		<sup>o</sup> The majesty, power, and holiness of Christ's kingdom.	
1 s, a	<sup>o</sup> 1 The prophet exhorteth to praise God, 4 for his great works, 6 for his judgments on the wicked, 10 and for his goodness to the godly.	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 96, 10. & 97, 1. & 98, 1. & 102, 7. Rev. 19, 6.	<b>THE</b> <sup>a</sup> LORD reigneth <sup>1</sup> , <sup>b</sup> he is <sup>2</sup> clothed <sup>1</sup> with majesty; the LORD is <sup>3</sup> clothed with strength, <sup>c</sup> wherewith he hath girded himself: <sup>d</sup> the world also is established, that it cannot be moved.	1 s; 2 s appalled 3 s appalled, he hath girded himself with strength
2 s Most	A Psalm <sup>1</sup> or <sup>1</sup> Song for the sabbath day.	<sup>b</sup> Ps. 104, 1. & Ps. 65, 6. & Ps. 96, 10. & Ps. 147, 1.	<sup>2</sup> Thy throne <sup>†</sup> is established <sup>g</sup> of old: thou <sup>†</sup> art from everlasting.	4 m Or, roaring
3 s With	<sup>†</sup> <b>I</b> <sup>†</sup> is a <sup>c</sup> good <sup>†</sup> thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises unto thy name, O <sup>2</sup> most <sup>1</sup> High:	<sup>f</sup> Ps. 45, 6. Prov. 8, 22, &c.	<sup>3</sup> The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their <sup>†</sup> waves.	5 s Above the voices of many waters, the mighty breakers of the sea, the LORD on high is mighty.
4 s with	2 To <sup>h</sup> shew forth thy loving-kindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness <sup>i</sup> every night,	<sup>g</sup> Heb. from then.	<sup>4</sup> <sup>5 m</sup> The LORD on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, <i>yea, than</i> the mighty waves of the sea.	6 s evermore.
5 A with a solemn sound	3 <sup>3 k</sup> Upon <sup>†</sup> an instrument of ten strings, and <sup>†</sup> upon <sup>†</sup> the psaltery; <sup>†</sup> upon the harp <sup>o</sup> with <sup>†</sup> a solemn sound.	<sup>h</sup> Ps. 89, 1. <sup>i</sup> Heb. in the nights. <sup>k</sup> 1 Chr. 23, 5. Ps. 33, 2.	<sup>5</sup> Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O LORD, <sup>†</sup> for <sup>†</sup> ever.	
6 s How	4 For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.	<sup>l</sup> Or, upon the solemn sound with the harp. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 65, 7. & 89, 9.		
7 s O LORD!	5 <sup>6 p</sup> O LORD, how <sup>†</sup> great are thy works! <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> thy thoughts are very deep.	<sup>n</sup> Heb. Higgaion, Ps. 9, 16.		
	6 <sup>†</sup> A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this <sup>8</sup> .	<sup>p</sup> Ps. 40, 5. & 139, 17.	PSALM 94.	
8 s:	7 When <sup>†</sup> the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; <sup>†</sup> it is that they shall be destroyed for ever:	<sup>q</sup> Heb. to length of days. <sup>r</sup> Is. 28, 29. Rom. 11, 33, 34. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 73, 22. & 94, 8.	<sup>o</sup> 1 The prophet complaineth of tyranny and impiety. 8 He teacheth God's providence. 12 The blessedness of affliction. 16 God is the defender of the afflicted.	
9 s O LORD, art on	8 <sup>†</sup> But thou, <sup>3</sup> LORD, <i>art</i> most <sup>†</sup> high for evermore.	<sup>u</sup> Job 12, 6. & 21, 7. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 37, 1, 2. & 35, 38. <sup>w</sup> Jer. 12, 1, 2. Mal. 3, 15.	<b>O</b> LORD <sup>†</sup> God, <sup>†</sup> to whom vengeance belongeth <sup>7</sup> ; O God, <sup>†</sup> to whom vengeance belongeth, <sup>8</sup> shew thyself.	7 s, thou God
	9 For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall <sup>c</sup> be scattered.	<sup>x</sup> Heb. God of revenges. <sup>y</sup> Deut. 32, 35. Nah. 1, 2.	<sup>2</sup> Lift up thyself, thou <sup>†</sup> judge of the earth: render <sup>o</sup> a reward <sup>†</sup> to the proud.	8 s shine forth.
1 s hast thou exalted	10 But <sup>†</sup> my horn <sup>1</sup> shalt thou exalt <sup>†</sup> like the horn of <sup>2</sup> an unicorn: I shall be <sup>†</sup> anointed with fresh oil.	<sup>z</sup> Heb. shine forth. Ps. 80, 1. <sup>a</sup> Ps. 56, 2. & 83, 18. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 7, 6.	<sup>3</sup> LORD, <sup>†</sup> how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?	9 A their desert
2 s the wild-ox: I am	11 <sup>†</sup> Mine eye also <sup>3</sup> shall see <sup>†</sup> my desire on <sup>†</sup> mine enemies, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>†</sup> mine ears <sup>5</sup> shall hear <sup>†</sup> my desire of the <sup>6</sup> wicked <sup>†</sup> that rise up against me.	<sup>c</sup> Gen. 18, 25. <sup>d</sup> Job 20, 5. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 68, 1. & 89, 10. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 80, 17, 24. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 31, 18. <sup>h</sup> Job 15, 10. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 23, 5. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 54, 7. & 59, 10. & 112, 8.	<sup>4</sup> <sup>†</sup> How long shall they <sup>†</sup> utter and speak hard things? and <sup>†</sup> all the workers of iniquity boast themselves <sup>2</sup> ?	1 s They prate, they speak arrogantly: 2 s.
3 s hath seen	12 <sup>†</sup> The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.	<sup>k</sup> Ps. 52, 8. & 65, 22. <sup>l</sup> Hos. 14, 5, 6. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 10, 11, 13. & 59, 7.	<sup>5</sup> They break in pieces thy people, O LORD, and afflict thine heritage.	
4 m Or, them that lie in wait for me	13 <sup>†</sup> Those that be <sup>†</sup> planted in the house of the LORD shall flourish <sup>†</sup> in the courts of our God.	<sup>n</sup> Ps. 72, 22. & 92, 6.	<sup>6</sup> They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.	3 s And 4 m Heb. Jah.
5 s have heard	14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be <sup>†</sup> fat and <sup>†</sup> flourishing;	<sup>o</sup> Ps. 100, 4. & 135, 2. <sup>p</sup> Ex. 4, 11. Prov. 20, 12.	<sup>7</sup> Yet <sup>†</sup> they say, <sup>†</sup> The LORD shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob <sup>8</sup> regard it.	5 s consider. 6 s Consider,
6 s evil-doers	15 To shew that the LORD <sup>†</sup> is upright <sup>9</sup> : <sup>†</sup> he is my rock, and <sup>†</sup> there is no unrighteousness in him.	<sup>q</sup> Heb. green. <sup>r</sup> Deut. 32, 4. <sup>s</sup> Rom. 9, 14. <sup>t</sup> Job 35, 11. & 28, 29.	<sup>8</sup> <sup>6 m</sup> Understand, <sup>†</sup> ye brutish among the people: and <sup>†</sup> ye fools, when will ye be wise? <sup>9</sup> He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?	3 s And 4 m Heb. Jah. 5 s consider. 6 s Consider,
7 s They that are			<sup>10</sup> He that <sup>†</sup> chastiseth the <sup>†</sup> heathen, <sup>†</sup> shall not he correct <sup>8</sup> ? <sup>†</sup> he that <sup>†</sup> teacheth man knowledge, <sup>†</sup> shall not he know <sup>†</sup> ?	6 m Or, instructeth 7 s nations, 8 s, even

	<p>11 <sup>a</sup>The LORD knoweth the thoughts of man, <sup>1</sup>that they <sup>†</sup>are <sup>2</sup>vanity.</p> <p>12 <sup>a</sup>Blessed <sup>†</sup>is the man whom thou chastenest, <sup>3</sup>O LORD, and teachest <sup>o</sup>him <sup>†</sup>out of thy law ;</p> <p>13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.</p> <p>14 <sup>9</sup>For the LORD will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.</p> <p>15 <sup>a</sup>But judgment <sup>†</sup>shall return unto righteousness : and all the upright in heart <sup>a</sup>shall follow it.</p> <p>16 Who will rise up for me against the <sup>e</sup>evildoers ? or <sup>†</sup>who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity ?</p> <p>17 <sup>p</sup>Unless the LORD <sup>†</sup>had been my help, my soul had <sup>6</sup>almost <sup>†</sup>dwelt in silence.</p> <p>18 When I said, <sup>r</sup>My foot slippeth ; thy mercy, O LORD, held me up.</p> <p>19 In the multitude of my <sup>7</sup>thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul.</p> <p>20 Shall <sup>2</sup>the <sup>3</sup>throne of <sup>o</sup>iniquity <sup>†</sup>have fellowship with thee, which <sup>9</sup>frameth mischief by <sup>1</sup>a law <sup>†</sup>?</p> <p>21 <sup>a</sup>They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and <sup>o</sup>condemn the innocent blood.</p> <p>22 But the LORD <sup>2</sup>is <sup>e</sup>my defence <sup>†</sup>; and my God <sup>o</sup>is <sup>†</sup>the rock of my refuge.</p> <p>23 And <sup>a</sup>he <sup>3</sup>shall bring <sup>†</sup>upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own <sup>†</sup>wickedness ; yea, <sup>†</sup>the LORD our God shall cut them off.</p>	<p><sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 20. <sup>b</sup> Or, the heights of the hills are his. <sup>c</sup> Whose the sea is. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 1. 9, 10. <sup>e</sup> Job 5. 11. <sup>f</sup> Prov. 3. 11. <sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 32. <sup>h</sup> Heb. 12. 5, &amp;c. <sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 20. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 79. 13. <sup>k</sup> &amp; 80. 1. <sup>l</sup> &amp; 100. 3. <sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 12. <sup>n</sup> Rom. 11. 1, 2. <sup>o</sup> Heb. 3. 7, 15. <sup>p</sup> &amp; 4. 7. <sup>q</sup> Ex. 17. 2, 7. <sup>r</sup> Num. 14. 22, &amp;c. <sup>s</sup> &amp; 29. 13. <sup>t</sup> Deut. 6. 16. <sup>u</sup> Heb. contention. <sup>v</sup> Heb. shall be after it. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 78. 18, 40, 56. <sup>x</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. <sup>y</sup> Num. 14. 22. <sup>z</sup> Heb. 3. 10, 17. <sup>1</sup> Ps. 124. 1, 2. <sup>2</sup> Or, quickly. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 38. 16. <sup>4</sup> Num. 11. 23, 28, 30. <sup>5</sup> Heb. 3. 11, 18. <sup>6</sup> &amp; 4. 3, 5. <sup>7</sup> Heb. if they enter into my rest. <sup>8</sup> Amos 6. 3. <sup>9</sup> Ps. 58. 2. <sup>10</sup> Is. 10. 1. <sup>11</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 23-33. <sup>12</sup> Ps. 33. 3. <sup>13</sup> Mat. 27. 1. <sup>14</sup> Ex. 23. 7. <sup>15</sup> Prov. 17. 15. <sup>16</sup> Ps. 59. 9. <sup>17</sup> &amp; 62. 2, 6. <sup>18</sup> Ps. 7. 16. <sup>19</sup> Prov. 2. 22. <sup>20</sup> &amp; 5. 23. <sup>21</sup> Ps. 145. 3. <sup>22</sup> Ps. 18. 3. <sup>23</sup> Ps. 95. 3.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> See Jer. 10. 11, 12. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 115. 15. <sup>3</sup> Is. 42. 5. <sup>4</sup> Ps. 23. 2. <sup>5</sup> 1 Ps. 29. 1, 2. <sup>6</sup> Ps. 100. 1. <sup>7</sup> Deut. 32. 15. <sup>8</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 47. <sup>9</sup> Heb. present tense. <sup>10</sup> Heb. of holiness. <sup>11</sup> Ps. 96. 4. <sup>12</sup> &amp; 97. 9. <sup>13</sup> &amp; 135. 5. <sup>14</sup> Or, in the glorious sanctuary. <sup>15</sup> Ps. 29. 2. <sup>16</sup> &amp; 110. 3. <sup>17</sup> Heb. in holiness. <sup>18</sup> Ps. 93. 1. <sup>19</sup> Rev. 11. 15. <sup>20</sup> &amp; 19. 6.</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> the strength of the hills <sup>is</sup> his also.</p> <p>5 <sup>e</sup>The sea <sup>†</sup>is his, and he made it <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and his hands formed the dry <sup>†</sup>land.</p> <p>6 O come, let us worship and bow down <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> let <sup>e</sup>us kneel before the LORD our <sup>3</sup>maker.</p> <p>7 For he <sup>†</sup>is our God <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup>we <sup>†</sup>are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> To day if ye will <sup>†</sup>hear his voice <sup>6</sup> ;</p> <p>8 Harden not your heart, <sup>†</sup>as <sup>†</sup>in the <sup>†</sup>provocation, and <sup>†</sup>as <sup>†</sup>in the day of <sup>†</sup>temptation <sup>†</sup>in the wilderness :</p> <p>9 When <sup>†</sup>your fathers tempted me, proved me, and <sup>m</sup>saw my work.</p> <p>10 Forty years long was I grieved with <sup>o</sup>this <sup>†</sup>generation, and said, It <sup>†</sup>is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways :</p> <p>11 <sup>1</sup>Unto whom <sup>†</sup>I swear in my wrath <sup>2</sup> <sup>†</sup>that they should not enter into my rest.</p> <p>PSALM 96.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> An exhortation to praise God, 4 for his greatness, 8 for his kingdom, 11 for his general judgment.</p> <p><b>O</b> <sup>2</sup>SING unto the LORD a new song : sing unto the LORD, all the earth.</p> <p>2 Sing unto the LORD, bless his name ; shew forth his salvation from day to day.</p> <p>3 Declare his glory among the <sup>3</sup>heathen, his wonders among all people.</p> <p>4 For <sup>†</sup>the LORD is great, and <sup>†</sup>greatly <sup>†</sup>to be praised : <sup>9</sup>he <sup>†</sup>is to be feared above all gods.</p> <p>5 For <sup>†</sup>all the gods of the <sup>†</sup>nations <sup>are</sup> <sup>†</sup>idols : <sup>†</sup>but the LORD made the heavens.</p> <p>6 Honour and majesty <sup>†</sup>are before him : strength and <sup>†</sup>beauty <sup>†</sup>are in his sanctuary.</p> <p>7 <sup>†</sup>Give unto the LORD, O <sup>†</sup>ye kindreds of the <sup>†</sup>people, <sup>†</sup>give unto the LORD glory and strength.</p> <p>8 Give unto the LORD the glory <sup>†</sup>due <sup>†</sup>unto his name : bring an offering, and come into his courts.</p> <p>9 O worship the LORD <sup>7</sup> : in the beauty of holiness : <sup>8</sup>fear <sup>†</sup>before him, all the earth.</p> <p>10 Say among the <sup>3</sup>heathen that <sup>2</sup>the <sup>†</sup>LORD reigneth : the</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> the heights <sup>†</sup>Or, strength <sup>†</sup>of the mountains are <sup>2</sup> ;</p> <p><sup>3</sup> Maker : <sup>4</sup> s,</p> <p><sup>5</sup> To-day, Oh that ye would <sup>m</sup>as A.V. text.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> s !</p> <p><sup>7</sup> s at Meribah, <sup>m</sup>That is, strife.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> s Massah <sup>m</sup>That is, temptation.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> s that</p> <p><sup>1</sup> s Wherefore</p> <p><sup>2</sup> A,</p> <p><sup>3</sup> s nations, his marvellous works among all the peoples. For great is the LORD, and highly</p> <p><sup>4</sup> s peoples are</p> <p><sup>5</sup> m Or, things of nought</p> <p><sup>6</sup> s peoples,</p> <p><sup>7</sup> m Or, in holy array</p> <p><sup>8</sup> s tremble</p> <p><sup>9</sup> s nations, The</p>
--	---	---	---	--

PSALM 95.

<sup>1</sup> An exhortation to praise God, 3 for his greatness, 6 and for his goodness, 8 and not to tempt him.

**O** COME, let us sing unto the LORD : <sup>m</sup>let us make a joyful noise to <sup>n</sup>the rock of our salvation.

2 Let us <sup>p</sup>come before his presence with thanksgiving, <sup>5</sup>and <sup>†</sup>make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.

3 For <sup>r</sup>the LORD <sup>†</sup>is a great God, and a great King above all gods.

4 <sup>m</sup>In his hand <sup>†</sup>are the deep places of the earth <sup>†</sup>:

1 s is established that it cannot  
2 s peoples with equity.  
3 s be glad,  
4 s rejoice  
5 s ;  
6 s exult,  
7 s sing for joy;  
8 s ,  
9 s peoples  
1 M Or, in his faithfulness

world also <sup>1</sup>shall be established that it shall not <sup>1</sup>be moved: <sup>2</sup>he shall judge the <sup>2</sup>people righteously.<sup>1</sup>  
11 <sup>2</sup>Let the heavens <sup>3</sup>rejoice, and let the earth <sup>4</sup>be glad<sup>1</sup>; <sup>5</sup>let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof<sup>5</sup>.<sup>1</sup>  
12 Let the field <sup>6</sup>be joyful, and all that <sup>†</sup>is therein<sup>5</sup>.<sup>1</sup> then shall all the trees of the wood <sup>7</sup>rejoice<sup>1</sup>  
13 Before the LORD<sup>2</sup>:<sup>1</sup> for he cometh<sup>5</sup>,<sup>1</sup> for he cometh to judge the earth: <sup>8</sup>he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the <sup>9</sup>people<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>with his truth.

### PSALM 97.

<sup>01</sup> *The majesty of God's kingdom. 10 An exhortation to godliness and gladness.*<sup>1</sup>

**T**HE <sup>2</sup>LORD reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the <sup>3</sup>multitude of <sup>4</sup>isles be glad <sup>5</sup>thereof<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>2</sup>Clouds and darkness <sup>†</sup>are round about him: <sup>7</sup>righteousness and <sup>2</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>are the <sup>32</sup>habitation<sup>1</sup> of his throne.

<sup>3</sup>A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his <sup>4</sup>enemies<sup>1</sup> round about.

<sup>4</sup>His lightnings <sup>5</sup>enlightened<sup>1</sup> the world: the earth saw, and trembled.

<sup>5</sup>The hills melted like wax at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

<sup>6</sup>The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the <sup>6</sup>people see<sup>1</sup> his glory.

<sup>7</sup><sup>†</sup>Confounded<sup>1</sup> be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols: <sup>8</sup>worship him, all <sup>†</sup>ye gods.

<sup>8</sup>Zion heard<sup>0</sup>, and was glad<sup>3,1</sup> and the daughters of Judah rejoiced<sup>9</sup> because of thy <sup>1</sup>judgments,<sup>1</sup> O LORD.

<sup>9</sup>For thou, LORD, <sup>†</sup>art <sup>2</sup>high above all the earth: <sup>9</sup>thou art exalted far above all gods.

<sup>10</sup><sup>3</sup>Ye<sup>1</sup> that love the LORD, <sup>†</sup>hate evil: <sup>1</sup>he preserveth the souls of his saints; <sup>7</sup>he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

<sup>11</sup>"Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.

<sup>12</sup><sup>4</sup>Rejoice<sup>1</sup> in the LORD, ye

<sup>0</sup>Ps. 30. 4.  
<sup>0</sup>Or, to the memorial.  
<sup>0</sup>ver. 13.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 67. 4.  
<sup>0</sup>98. 9.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 68. 34.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 98. 7.  
<sup>0</sup>Ac.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 33. 3.  
<sup>0</sup>96. 1.  
<sup>0</sup>Is. 42. 10.  
<sup>0</sup>Ex. 15. 11.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 77. 14.  
<sup>0</sup>87. 10.  
<sup>0</sup>105. 5.  
<sup>0</sup>136. 4.  
<sup>0</sup>139. 14.  
<sup>0</sup>Ex. 15. 6.  
<sup>0</sup>Is. 59. 16.  
<sup>0</sup>63. 5.  
<sup>0</sup>Is. 52. 10.  
<sup>0</sup>Luke 2. 30, 31.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 67. 4.  
<sup>0</sup>Rev. 19. 11.  
<sup>0</sup>Is. 62. 2.  
<sup>0</sup>Rom. 3. 25, 26.  
<sup>0</sup>Or,  
<sup>0</sup>revelated.  
<sup>0</sup>Luke 1. 54.  
<sup>0</sup>55. 72.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 49. 6.  
<sup>0</sup>52. 10.  
<sup>0</sup>Luke 2. 30, 31.  
<sup>0</sup>8. 3. 6.  
<sup>0</sup>Acts 13. 47.  
<sup>0</sup>28. 28.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 96. 10.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 95. 1.  
<sup>0</sup>100. 1.  
<sup>0</sup>Heb.  
<sup>0</sup>many, or, great isles.  
<sup>0</sup>Is. 60. 9.  
<sup>0</sup>1 Kin. 8. 12.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 18. 11.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 89. 14.  
<sup>0</sup>Or, establishment.  
<sup>0</sup>Num. 10. 10.  
<sup>0</sup>1 Chr. 15. 28.  
<sup>0</sup>2 Chr. 29. 27.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 18. 8.  
<sup>0</sup>50. 3.  
<sup>0</sup>Dan. 7. 10.  
<sup>0</sup>Hab. 3. 5.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 96. 11.  
<sup>0</sup>Ac.  
<sup>0</sup>Ex. 19. 18.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 77. 18.  
<sup>0</sup>104. 32.  
<sup>0</sup>Is. 55. 12.  
<sup>0</sup>Judg. 5. 5.  
<sup>0</sup>Mic. 1. 4.  
<sup>0</sup>Nah. 1. 5.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 96. 10, 13.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 19. 1.  
<sup>0</sup>50. 6.  
<sup>0</sup>Ex. 20. 4.  
<sup>0</sup>Lev. 26. 1.  
<sup>0</sup>Deut. 5. 5.  
<sup>0</sup>27. 15.  
<sup>0</sup>Heb. 1. 6.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 93. 1.  
<sup>0</sup>Ex. 25. 22.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 10.  
<sup>0</sup>80. 1.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 83. 18.  
<sup>0</sup>Heb.  
<sup>0</sup>stronger.  
<sup>0</sup>Ex. 18. 1.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 95. 3.  
<sup>0</sup>96. 4.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 97. 9.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 34. 14.  
<sup>0</sup>37. 27.  
<sup>0</sup>101. 3.  
<sup>0</sup>Amos 5. 15.  
<sup>0</sup>Rom. 12. 9.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 31. 23.  
<sup>0</sup>37. 28.  
<sup>0</sup>145. 20.  
<sup>0</sup>Prov. 2. 8.  
<sup>0</sup>Deut. 28. 58.  
<sup>0</sup>Rev. 15. 4.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 37. 39, 40.  
<sup>0</sup>Dan. 3. 25.  
<sup>0</sup>6. 22. 27.  
<sup>0</sup>Job 35. 5-7.  
<sup>0</sup>Job 22. 28.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 112. 4.  
<sup>0</sup>Prov. 4. 18.  
<sup>0</sup>Ps. 33. 1.

righteous; <sup>4</sup>and give thanks <sup>16</sup>at the remembrance of his holiness.<sup>1</sup>

### PSALM 98.

<sup>01</sup> *The psalmist exhorteth the Jews, 4 the Gentiles, 7 and all the creatures to praise God.*<sup>1</sup>

#### A Psalm.

**O**'SING unto the LORD a new song; for <sup>9</sup>he hath done marvellous things: <sup>8</sup>his right hand, and his holy arm, hath <sup>2</sup>gotten him the victory.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>2</sup><sup>†</sup>The LORD hath made known his salvation: <sup>1</sup>his righteousness hath he <sup>m</sup>openly shewed in the sight of the <sup>3</sup>heathen.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>3</sup>He hath <sup>n</sup>remembered his mercy and his <sup>4</sup>truth<sup>1</sup> toward the house of Israel: <sup>2</sup>all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

<sup>4</sup><sup>7</sup>Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all the earth: <sup>6</sup>make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup>Sing <sup>6</sup>unto the LORD with the harp; with the harp<sup>0</sup>, and the voice of <sup>†</sup>a psalm.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>6</sup><sup>4</sup>With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the <sup>8</sup>LORD, the King.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>7</sup><sup>†</sup>Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein<sup>9</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>8</sup>Let the floods <sup>6</sup>clap <sup>†</sup>their hands<sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup> let the hills <sup>1</sup>be joyful together<sup>1</sup>

<sup>9</sup>Before the LORD<sup>2</sup>,<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup>for he cometh to judge the earth: <sup>3</sup>with righteousness shall he<sup>1</sup> judge the world, and the <sup>5</sup>people<sup>1</sup> with equity.

### PSALM 99.

<sup>01</sup> *The prophet, setting forth the kingdom of God in Zion, 5 exhorteth all, by the example of forefathers, to worship God at his holy hill.*<sup>1</sup>

**T**HE <sup>1</sup>LORD reigneth; let the <sup>5</sup>people<sup>1</sup> tremble: <sup>m</sup>he <sup>6</sup>sitteth between the cherubims<sup>1</sup>; let the earth <sup>p</sup>be moved.

<sup>2</sup>The LORD <sup>†</sup>is great in Zion; and he <sup>†</sup>is <sup>7</sup>high above all the <sup>5</sup>people<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>3</sup>Let them praise <sup>α</sup>thy great and terrible name<sup>7</sup>; for it is holy.<sup>1</sup><sup>8</sup>

<sup>4</sup><sup>2</sup>The king's strength also loveth <sup>9</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup>; thou dost establish equity, thou executest <sup>9</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup> and righteousness in Jacob.

1 s to his holy name.  
M Heb. memorial.

2 s wrought salvation for him.

3 s nations.

4 s faithfulness

5 s break forth and sing for joy, yea, sing praises.

6 A praises  
7 s melody.

8 s King, the LORD.

9 s ;

1 s sing for joy together;

2 s ,  
3 s he shall  
4 A with righteousness  
5 s peoples

6 s sitteth upon  
M Or, dwelleth between  
the cherubim

7 s : holy is he.

8 A space after verse.  
9 s judgment

1 S : holy is he.  
2 A space after verse.  
3 S pillar of cloud  
4 S statute

5 <sup>a</sup>Exalt ye the LORD our God, and worship at <sup>b</sup>his footstool <sup>1</sup>; for <sup>c</sup>he is holy. <sup>12</sup>  
6 <sup>a</sup>Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among them that call upon his name; they <sup>7</sup>called upon the LORD, and he answered them.  
7 <sup>a</sup>He spake unto them in the <sup>3</sup>cloudy pillar <sup>1</sup>: they kept his testimonies, and the <sup>3</sup>ordinnance <sup>1</sup> that he gave them.  
8 Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God: <sup>k</sup>thou wast a God that forgavest them, though <sup>m</sup>thou tookest vengeance of their <sup>3</sup>inventions. <sup>1</sup>  
9 <sup>a</sup>Exalt <sup>6</sup>the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the LORD our God <sup>t</sup>is holy.

7 S of thanks-giving.  
M Or, for the thank offering  
8 M Heb. all the earth.  
9 S and we are his  
M Another reading is, and not we ourselves.  
1 M Or, a thank offering  
2 S give thanks  
3 S endureth for ever; and his faithfulness unto  
4 S judgement  
5 A praises  
6 M Or, give heed unto the perfect way  
7 S : Oh  
8 M Or, in the integrity of my heart  
9 S have  
1 M Or, the doing of unfaithfulness  
2 S unto  
3 S know no evil thing.  
M Or, evil person

<sup>a</sup> ver. 9.  
b 1 Chr. 28, 2.  
c Ps. 132, 7.  
d Or, it is holy.  
e Lev. 19, 2.  
f Ps. 18, 27.  
g Prov. 6, 17.  
h Jer. 15, 1.  
i Jer. 14, 15.  
j Ps. 15, 25.  
k 1 Sam. 7, 9.  
l 12, 18.  
m Ex. 33, 9.  
n Or, perfect in the way.  
o Ps. 119, 1.  
p Heb. shall not be established.  
q Num. 14, 20.  
r Jer. 46, 28.  
s Zeph. 3, 7.  
t Ps. 75, 10.  
u Jer. 21, 12.  
v See Ex. 32, 2, 4c.  
w Num. 20, 12.  
x Deut. 9, 20.  
y Ex. 15, 2.  
z Ps. 34, 3.  
A 118, 28.  
B Ps. 48, 2, 8.  
C Or, for.  
D Ps. 61, 2.  
E 142, 2, 3.  
F Ps. 145, title.  
G Or, thanks-giving.  
H Ps. 95, 1.  
I 98, 4.  
J Heb. all the earth.  
K Ex. 2, 2.  
L 1 Sam. 9, 16.  
M Ps. 18, 6.  
N Ps. 27, 9.  
O 69, 17.  
P Ps. 71, 2.  
Q Ps. 119, 73.  
R 139, 13.  
S Eph. 2, 10.  
T Or, and his eye are.  
U Ps. 95, 7.  
V Ezek. 34, 30.  
W Ps. 119, 83.  
X James 4, 14.  
Y Or, as some read, into smoke.  
Z Ps. 66, 13.  
A 116, 17-19.  
B Job 50, 20.  
C Ps. 31, 10.  
D Lam. 1, 13.  
E Ps. 37, 2.  
F Ps. 136, 1.  
G Job 19, 20.  
H Lam. 4, 8.  
I Heb. to generation and generation.  
J Ps. 89, 1.  
K Or, flesh.  
L Job 20, 29.  
M Is. 34, 11.  
N Zeph. 2, 14.  
O Ps. 73, 4.  
P Ps. 38, 11.  
Q Ps. 80, 1.  
R 1 Sam. 18, 14.  
S Acts 25, 11.  
T Acts 25, 12.  
U 1 Km. 9, 1.  
V Is. 41, 4.  
W Ps. 42, 3.  
X 50, 5.  
Y Heb. thine of Belial.  
Z Ps. 97, 10.  
A Ps. 29, 7.  
B Job 23, 6.  
C 1 Sam. 12, 20, 21.  
D Ps. 10, 4.  
E Is. 5, 5.  
F Job 14, 2.  
G Ps. 109, 25.  
H Is. 44, 4.  
I Psalms, 112.  
J Eccl. 7, 25.  
K 2 Tim. 3, 19.  
L 1-40, 6, 8.  
M James 1, 10.

### PSALM 100.

Or <sup>1</sup>An exhortation to praise God cheerfully, 3 for his greatness, 4 and for his power.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>a</sup>A Psalm <sup>7</sup>of "praise."<sup>1</sup>

**M**AKE <sup>a</sup>a joyful noise unto the LORD. <sup>8</sup>y all ye lands.

2 Serve the LORD with gladness: come before his presence with singing.

3 Know ye that the LORD he <sup>t</sup>is God: <sup>t</sup><sup>e</sup> it is he <sup>t</sup>that hath made us, <sup>9</sup>d and not we ourselves: <sup>t</sup><sup>e</sup> we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

4 <sup>b</sup>Enter into his gates with <sup>1</sup>thanksgiving, <sup>t</sup>and into his courts with praise: <sup>2</sup>be thankful <sup>1</sup>unto him, <sup>t</sup>and bless his name.

5 For the LORD <sup>t</sup>is good; <sup>2</sup>his mercy <sup>3</sup>is everlasting; and his truth endureth <sup>n</sup>to <sup>1</sup>all generations.

### PSALM 101.

Or <sup>a</sup>David maketh a vow and profession of godliness.<sup>1</sup>

A Psalm of David.

<sup>a</sup>**I** WILL sing of mercy and <sup>4</sup>judgment: <sup>1</sup>unto thee, O LORD, will I sing <sup>5</sup>.

2 I will <sup>6</sup>behave myself wisely in a perfect way <sup>7</sup>. O <sup>1</sup>when wilt thou come unto me? I will <sup>b</sup>walk within my house <sup>8</sup>with a perfect heart.

3 I will set no <sup>a</sup>wicked <sup>1</sup>thing before mine eyes: <sup>e</sup>I hate <sup>1</sup>the work of them <sup>2</sup>that turn aside; <sup>t</sup>it shall not cleave <sup>2</sup>to <sup>1</sup>me.

4 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will <sup>3</sup>not <sup>1</sup>know a wicked person.<sup>1</sup>

5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I <sup>1</sup>cut off: <sup>d</sup>him that hath an high look and a proud heart will <sup>2</sup>not I <sup>1</sup>suffer.

6 Mine eyes <sup>t</sup>shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh <sup>h</sup>in a perfect way, he shall <sup>3</sup>serve <sup>1</sup>me.

7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that <sup>4</sup>telleth lies <sup>4</sup>shall not tarry in my sight.<sup>1</sup>

8 <sup>5</sup>I will <sup>4</sup>early <sup>1</sup>destroy all the wicked of the land; <sup>6</sup>that I may cut off all wicked doers <sup>1</sup>from the city of the LORD.

### PSALM 102.

Or <sup>1</sup>The prophet maketh a grievous complaint. 12 He taketh comfort in the eternity and mercy of God.<sup>1</sup>

A Prayer <sup>9</sup>of the afflicted, <sup>r</sup>when he <sup>7</sup>is overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint before the LORD.

**H**EAR my prayer, O LORD, and let my cry <sup>2</sup>come unto thee.

2 <sup>a</sup>Hide not thy face from me in the day <sup>8</sup>when I am in trouble: <sup>b</sup>incline thine ear unto me <sup>9</sup>. In the day <sup>t</sup>when I call answer me speedily.

3 <sup>3</sup>For my days <sup>1</sup>are consumed <sup>1</sup>: <sup>2</sup>like smoke, and <sup>4</sup>my bones are burned <sup>3</sup>as an hearth.<sup>1</sup>

4 My heart is smitten <sup>4</sup>, and <sup>k</sup>withered <sup>o</sup>like grass <sup>1</sup>; <sup>5</sup>so that <sup>1</sup>I forget to eat my bread.

5 By reason of the voice of my groaning <sup>m</sup>my bones cleave to my <sup>6</sup>skin.<sup>1</sup>

6 <sup>1</sup>I am like <sup>7</sup>a pelican of the wilderness: <sup>7</sup>I am <sup>8</sup>like <sup>1</sup>an owl of the <sup>9</sup>desert.<sup>1</sup>

7 I <sup>1</sup>'watch, and am <sup>1</sup>'as' a sparrow <sup>2</sup>alone upon the <sup>3</sup>house top.<sup>1</sup>

8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day; <sup>o</sup>and <sup>1</sup>they that are <sup>2</sup>mad against me <sup>4</sup>are <sup>a</sup>sworn against <sup>1</sup>me.

9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and <sup>c</sup>mingled my drink with weeping <sup>3</sup>.

10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for <sup>7</sup>thou hast <sup>6</sup>'lifted' me up, and cast me <sup>7</sup>down.<sup>1</sup>

11 <sup>b</sup>My days <sup>t</sup>are like a shadow that <sup>8</sup>declineth; and <sup>k</sup>I am withered like grass.<sup>9</sup>

1 S destroy  
2 S I not  
3 S minister unto  
4 S speaketh falsehood  
5 S Morning by morning will I  
6 S to cut off all the workers of iniquity  
7 M Or, fainteth  
8 S of my distress:  
9 S;  
1 S consume away  
2 M Or, in smoke  
3 S as a fire-brand.  
M as A.V. text.  
4 A like grass  
5 S for  
6 S flesh.  
7 S;  
8 S become as  
9 S waste places.  
1 S become like  
2 A that is  
3 S housetop.  
4 S do  
5 S curse by  
6 S.  
7 S taken  
8 S away.  
9 M Or, is stretched out  
A A space after ver.





R.V.	<i>A meditation upon</i>	PSALMS.	<i>God's majesty, &amp;c.</i>	R.V.
	his <sup>a</sup> throne in the heavens; and <sup>b</sup> his kingdom ruleth over all.	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 11. 4. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 47. 2. 1 Sam. 4. 25. 34. 35. <sup>c</sup> Heb. give a voice. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 148. 2. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 147. 8. <sup>f</sup> Heb. mighty in strength: See Ps. 78. 25. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 65. 9, 10. <sup>h</sup> Mat. 6. 10. <sup>i</sup> Heb. 1. 14. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 10. 13. <sup>k</sup> 14. 22. <sup>l</sup> Gen. 1. 22; 33. & 3. 18. <sup>m</sup> A. 9. 3. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 147. 8. <sup>o</sup> Gen. 22. 2. <sup>p</sup> Josh. 5. 14. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 68. 17. <sup>r</sup> Dan. 7. 9, 10. <sup>s</sup> Heb. 1. 14. <sup>t</sup> Job 28. 5. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 136. 23. <sup>v</sup> 147. 9. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 145. 10. <sup>x</sup> Judg. 9. 15. <sup>y</sup> Ps. 23. 5. <sup>z</sup> Prov. 31. 6, 7. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 1. <sup>ab</sup> Heb. to make his face shine with oil, or, more than oil. <sup>ac</sup> Num. 24. 6. <sup>ad</sup> A. ver. 35. <sup>ae</sup> Ps. 103. 1. <sup>af</sup> Ps. 93. 1. <sup>ag</sup> Dan. 7. 9. <sup>ah</sup> Prov. 30. 23. <sup>ai</sup> Is. 40. 22. <sup>aj</sup> A. 45. 12. <sup>ak</sup> Gen. 1. 14. <sup>al</sup> Job 28. 5. <sup>am</sup> A. Amos 9. 6. <sup>an</sup> Is. 45. 7. <sup>ao</sup> Heb. all the beasts thereof do <sup>g</sup> trample on the forest. <sup>ap</sup> Is. 19. 1. <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 18. 10. <sup>ar</sup> Job 38. 39. <sup>as</sup> Job 1. 12. <sup>at</sup> Heb. 1. 7. <sup>au</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 11. <sup>av</sup> A. 6. 17. <sup>aw</sup> Heb. he hath founded the earth upon her bases. <sup>ax</sup> Job 26. 7. <sup>ay</sup> A. 38. 4, 6. <sup>az</sup> Ps. 24. 2. <sup>ba</sup> A. 129. 6. <sup>bb</sup> Eccl. 1. 4. <sup>bc</sup> Ps. Gen. 3. 19. <sup>bd</sup> 4 Gen. 3. 19. <sup>be</sup> Prov. 3. 19. <sup>bf</sup> Gen. 8. 1. <sup>bg</sup> Or, The mountains ascend, the valleys descend. <sup>bh</sup> Gen. 8. 2. <sup>bi</sup> Job 35. 10. <sup>bj</sup> 11. <sup>bk</sup> Job 26. 10. <sup>bl</sup> Ps. 33. 7. <sup>bm</sup> Job 5. 22. <sup>bn</sup> Job 11. 1. <sup>bo</sup> Gen. 9. 11. <sup>bp</sup> 15. <sup>bq</sup> Heb. descend. <sup>br</sup> Ps. 124. 35. <sup>bs</sup> A. 145. 15. <sup>bt</sup> A. 147. 9. <sup>bu</sup> Heb. 10th. <sup>bv</sup> Heb. 1. <sup>bw</sup> Heb. 1.	<sup>1</sup> S they <sup>2</sup> M Heb. utter their voice. <sup>3</sup> S moun- tains  <sup>4</sup> M Or, labour <sup>5</sup> S; <sup>6</sup> M Heb. bread. <sup>7</sup> S; <sup>8</sup> M Heb. To make his face to shine with oil. <sup>9</sup> S that <sup>10</sup> S satisfied; <sup>11</sup> M See ver. 13.  <sup>12</sup> S moun- tains are  <sup>13</sup> A are a refuge <sup>14</sup> M See Lev. 11. 5.  <sup>15</sup> S;  <sup>16</sup> S got them away,  <sup>17</sup> M Or, creatures <sup>18</sup> S Yonder is the sea, great and wide, <sup>19</sup> S; there is <sup>20</sup> S formed to take his pas- time therein. <sup>21</sup> M Or, play with him See Job 41. 5. <sup>22</sup> S; <sup>23</sup> S unto <sup>24</sup> S; <sup>25</sup> S satis- fied	
<sup>1</sup> S angels of his: ye mighty <sup>2</sup> S fulfil his word,	20 <sup>a</sup> Bless the LORD, ye <sup>1</sup> his angels, <sup>f</sup> that excel <sup>1</sup> in strength, that <sup>2h</sup> do his commandments, <sup>1</sup> hearkening unto the voice of his word. 21 Bless <sup>o</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> the LORD, all <sup>1</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> his hosts; <sup>1m</sup> ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure. 22 <sup>p</sup> Bless the LORD, all <sup>3</sup> his works <sup>1</sup> in all places of his dominion: <sup>r</sup> bless the LORD, O my soul.	PSALM 104. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>A meditation upon the mighty power, 7 and wonderful providence of God. 31 God's glory is eternal. 33 The prophet voweth perpetually to praise God.</i> <b>B</b> LESS <sup>a</sup> the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; <sup>g</sup> thou art clothed with honour and majesty. 2 <sup>2</sup> Who coverest <sup>1</sup> thyself with light as <sup>1</sup> with a garment <sup>4</sup> : <sup>b</sup> who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain: 3 <sup>3</sup> Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> who maketh the clouds his chariot <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> who walketh upon the wings of the wind: 4 <sup>4</sup> Who maketh <sup>5</sup> his angels spirits <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>m</sup> his ministers a flaming fire: 5 <sup>6a</sup> <sup>1</sup> Who laid the foundations of the earth, <sup>1</sup> that it should not be <sup>7</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> for ever. 6 <sup>p</sup> Thou coverdest it with the deep as <sup>1</sup> with a <sup>8</sup> garment <sup>1</sup> : the waters stood above the mountains. 7 <sup>7</sup> At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hastened away <sup>9</sup> . 8 <sup>1a</sup> They <sup>2</sup> go <sup>1</sup> up by the mountains <sup>3</sup> ; they go <sup>1</sup> down by the valleys <sup>4</sup> unto <sup>2</sup> the place which thou <sup>5</sup> hast <sup>1</sup> founded for them. 9 <sup>p</sup> Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; <sup>a</sup> that they turn not again to cover the earth. 10 <sup>a</sup> He sendeth <sup>6</sup> the <sup>1</sup> springs into the valleys <sup>7</sup> , which <sup>1</sup> run among the <sup>8</sup> hills <sup>1</sup> . 11 They give drink to every beast of the field <sup>9</sup> : the wild asses <sup>j</sup> quench their thirst. 12 By them <sup>1</sup> shall the fowls	of the heaven have their habitation, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> sing among the branches. 13 <sup>e</sup> He watereth the <sup>3</sup> hills <sup>1</sup> from his chambers: <sup>g</sup> the earth is satisfied with <sup>2</sup> the fruit of thy works. 14 <sup>k</sup> He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the <sup>4</sup> service of man <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> that he may bring forth <sup>6</sup> food out of the earth <sup>7</sup> . 15 And <sup>q</sup> wine <sup>1</sup> that maketh glad the heart of man, <sup>k</sup> and <sup>o</sup> oil to make <sup>1</sup> his face to shine, and bread <sup>q</sup> which <sup>1</sup> strengtheneth man's heart. 16 The trees of the LORD are <sup>1</sup> full of sap <sup>1</sup> ; the cedars of Lebanon, "which he hath planted; 17 Where the birds make their nests: <sup>as</sup> for the stork, the fir trees <sup>1</sup> are her house. 18 The high <sup>2</sup> hills <sup>1</sup> are a refuge <sup>1</sup> for the wild goats; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the rocks <sup>3</sup> for the <sup>4</sup> conies. 19 <sup>e</sup> He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun <sup>a</sup> knoweth his going down. 20 <sup>j</sup> Thou makest darkness, and it is night <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> wherein <sup>g</sup> all the beasts of the forest do creep <sup>1</sup> forth. 21 <sup>k</sup> The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God. 22 The sun ariseth, they <sup>6</sup> gather themselves together, <sup>1</sup> and lay them down in their dens. 23 Man goeth forth unto <sup>g</sup> his work and to his labour until the evening. 24 <sup>r</sup> O LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy <sup>7</sup> riches. 25 <sup>s</sup> So is this great and wide sea, <sup>1</sup> wherein <sup>1</sup> are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts. 26 There go the ships <sup>9</sup> : there is that <sup>1</sup> leviathan, <sup>1</sup> whom thou hast <sup>1b</sup> made to play therein. 27 <sup>e</sup> These wait all upon thee <sup>2</sup> ; that thou mayest give <sup>1</sup> them their meat in due season. 28 <sup>1</sup> That thou givest <sup>3</sup> them they gather <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> thou openest thine hand, they are <sup>6</sup> filled <sup>1</sup> with good. 29 Thou hidest thy face, they	

R.V.	God's providence over	PSALMS.	Abraham, Joseph, &c.	R.V.
1 S ; 2 M Or, gatherest in	are troubled <sup>1</sup> : 'thou <sup>2</sup> takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust. 30 'Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created <sup>1</sup> : ' and thou renewest the face of the <sup>3</sup> 5 S ground.	<sup>1</sup> Job 34. 14. 15. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 146. 4. Eccles. 12. 7. <sup>3</sup> Gen. 13. 15. & 15. 18. <sup>4</sup> Heb. the cord. <sup>5</sup> Is. 32. 15. Ezek. 37. 9. <sup>6</sup> Gen. 34. 30. Deut. 7. 7. & 26. 5. <sup>7</sup> Heb. 11. 9. <sup>8</sup> Heb. shall be. <sup>9</sup> Gen. 1. 31. <sup>10</sup> Gen. 35. 5. <sup>11</sup> Gen. 12. 17. & 20. 3, 7. <sup>12</sup> Hab. 3. 10. <sup>13</sup> Ps. 144. 5. <sup>14</sup> Ps. 63. 4. & 146. 2. <sup>15</sup> Gen. 41. 54.	11 Saying, 'Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, 'the lot of your inheritance: 12 'When they were 'but a few men in number; yea, very few, 'and 'strangers in it. 13 'When they went from one nation to another, 'from 'one kingdom to another people <sup>4</sup> : 14 'He suffered no man to do them wrong <sup>5</sup> : 'yea, 'he re- proved kings for their sakes; 15 Saying, Touch not mine anointed <sup>6</sup> , and do my prophets no harm. 16 'Moreover <sup>1</sup> 'p he called for a famine upon the land <sup>5</sup> : 'he brake the whole <sup>9</sup> staff of bread. 17 'He sent a man before them <sup>8</sup> , even Joseph, who <sup>1</sup> 'was sold for a servant: 18 'Whose <sup>1</sup> feet they hurt with fetters <sup>5</sup> : '19 he was laid in <sup>2</sup> iron: 19 Until the time that his word came <sup>3</sup> : 'a the word of the LORD tried him. 20 'The king sent and loosed him; 'even the ruler of 'the people, 'and let him go free. 21 'He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all his substance: 22 To bind his princes at his pleasure <sup>5</sup> : 'and teach his <sup>6</sup> sen- ators wisdom. 23 'Israel also came into Egypt; and Jacob sojourned in the land of Ham. 24 And 'he increased his people greatly <sup>5</sup> : 'and made them stronger than their enemies. 25 'He turned their heart to hate his people, to deal sub- tily with his servants. 26 'He sent Moses his ser- vant <sup>1</sup> , 'and Aaron 'whom he had chosen. 27 'They <sup>9</sup> shewed 'his signs among them, 'and wonders in the land of Ham. 28 'He sent darkness, and made it dark; and 'they re- belled not against his <sup>1</sup> word. 29 'He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish. 30 'Their land <sup>2</sup> brought forth frogs in abundance, 'in the chambers of their kings. 31 'He spake, and there came divers sorts <sup>1</sup> of flies, 'and lice in all their <sup>6</sup> coasts. 32 'He gave them hail for	1 M Heb. cord, or, line. 2 S so- journers in it; 3 S And they went about from na- tion to nation, 4 S. 5 S; 6 A ones 7 S And 8 S; Jo- seph 9 S His 1 M Heb. His soul entered into the iron. 2 A chains of 3 S to pass; 4 S peo- ples, 5 S, 6 M Heb. elders. 7 S adver- saries. 8 M Some ancient versions have, He. 9 S set among them his signs, M Heb. the words of his signs. 1 S words. 2 S swarm- ed with frogs, 3 S swarms 1 M See Ex. 8. 16. 2 S bor- ders.
3 S any 1 S Let my meditation be sweet unto him: I will rejoice 2 M Heb. Hallelu- jah.	31 'The <sup>1</sup> glory of the LORD shall <sup>1</sup> endure for ever <sup>5</sup> : 'the LORD <sup>9</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> rejoice in his works <sup>6</sup> . 32 He <sup>1</sup> looketh on the earth, and it 'trembleth <sup>7</sup> : 'm he touch- eth the <sup>6</sup> hills, 'and they smoke. 33 'I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my <sup>1</sup> being. 34 'My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad <sup>1</sup> in the LORD. 35 Let <sup>9</sup> the <sup>1</sup> sinners be con- sumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. 'Bless <sup>9</sup> thou <sup>1</sup> the LORD, O my soul. Praise ye the LORD.	<sup>1</sup> Gen. 1. 31. <sup>2</sup> Gen. 35. 5. <sup>3</sup> Gen. 12. 17. & 20. 3, 7. <sup>4</sup> Hab. 3. 10. <sup>5</sup> Ps. 144. 5. <sup>6</sup> Ps. 63. 4. & 146. 2. <sup>7</sup> Gen. 41. 54. <sup>8</sup> Lev. 26. 26. Is. 3. 1. Ezek. 4. 16. <sup>9</sup> Gen. 45. 5. & 50. 20. <sup>10</sup> Gen. 37. 28. 30. <sup>11</sup> Ps. 37. 38. Prov. 2. 22. <sup>12</sup> Gen. 39. 20. & 40. 15. <sup>13</sup> Heb. his soul came into iron. <sup>14</sup> ver. 1. <sup>15</sup> Gen. 41. 25. <sup>16</sup> Gen. 41. 14.	1 An exhortation to praise God. 9 God's providence over Abraham, 17 Joseph, &c. O GIVE thanks unto the LORD <sup>3</sup> : 'call upon his name <sup>4</sup> : 'make known his deeds <sup>1</sup> among the 'people. 2 Sing unto him, sing 'psalms <sup>1</sup> unto him <sup>4</sup> : 's <sup>9</sup> talk ye of all his 'wondrous works. 3 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD. 4 Seek <sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>9</sup> : 'and his strength <sup>2</sup> : 'seek his face ever- more. 5 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the 'judgments <sup>1</sup> of his mouth; 6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant, ye children of Jacob <sup>4</sup> his chosen <sup>5</sup> . 7 He 'is the LORD our God: 'his 'judgments <sup>1</sup> 'are in all the earth. 8 He hath 'remembered his covenant for ever, the word 'which he commanded to a thousand generations <sup>6</sup> . 9 'Which covenant <sup>1</sup> he made with Abraham, and his oath unto Isaac; 10 And confirmed the same unto Jacob for a 'law, and <sup>1</sup> to Israel 'for an everlasting cove- nant:	1 Chr. 16. 8-22. Is. 12. 4. d Gen. 41. 40. c Ps. 145. 4. & 5. 11. f Heb. pos- session. g Ps. 77. 12. & 119. 27. h Gen. 46. 6. i Ps. 78. 51. & 106. 22. k Ex. 1. 7. l Ps. 27. 8. m Ps. 77. 11. n Ex. 1. 8, &c. o Ex. 3. 10. p Num. 16. 5. & 17. 5. q Ex. 7-12. r Ps. 78. 43, &c. s Heb. words of his signs. t Ps. 106. 22. u Is. 26. 9. v Ex. 10. 22. w Luke 1. 72. x Ps. 99. 7. y Ex. 7. 20. z Ps. 78. 44. a Gen. 17. 2. & 22. 16, &c. & 25. 3. & 28. 13. & 35. 11. b Luke 1. 73. Heb. 6. 17. c Ex. 8. 6. Ps. 78. 45. d Ex. 8. 17, 24. Ps. 78. 45. e Heb. He gave their rain hail. f Ex. 9. 23, 25. Ps. 78. 48.

	rain, and flaming fire in their land.	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 78. 47.	5 That I may see the 'good' of	<sup>1s</sup> pros-
	33 <sup>a</sup> He smote their vines also	<sup>b</sup> Ex. 10. 4.	thy chosen, that I may rejoice	<sup>2s</sup> per-
	and their fig trees; and brake	<sup>c</sup> Ps. 14.	in the gladness of thy nation,	
	the trees of their 'coasts.'	<sup>d</sup> Ps. 78. 46.	that I may glory with thine	
<sup>1s</sup> bor-	34 <sup>b</sup> He spake, and the 'locusts'	<sup>e</sup> Lev. 25. 40.	inheritance. <sup>2</sup>	<sup>2a</sup> A space
<sup>2s</sup> locust	came, and 'caterpillars,' and	<sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 47.		after
<sup>3s</sup> the	that without number,	<sup>g</sup> Dan. 9. 5.	6 <sup>c</sup> We have sinned with our	verse.
<sup>4s</sup> canker-	35 And did eat up 'all the	<sup>h</sup> Ex. 14. 11,	fathers, we have committed ini-	
<sup>5s</sup> worm,	herbs' in their land, and	<sup>i</sup> 12.	quity, we have done wickedly.	
<sup>6s</sup> every	'devoured' the fruit of their	<sup>j</sup> Ex. 12. 29.	7 Our fathers understood not	
<sup>7s</sup> herb	ground.	<sup>k</sup> Ps. 78. 51.	thy wonders in Egypt; they	
<sup>8s</sup> did		<sup>l</sup> Gen. 49. 3.	remembered not the multitude	
<sup>9s</sup> eat up		<sup>m</sup> Ex. 12. 35.	of thy mercies; <sup>a</sup> but <sup>3</sup> provoked	
	36 <sup>b</sup> He smote also all the first-	<sup>n</sup> Ezek. 20. 14.	<sup>him</sup> <sup>1</sup> at the sea, 'even at the	<sup>3s</sup> were
	born in their land, 'the <sup>6</sup> chief	<sup>o</sup> Ex. 9. 16.	Red <sup>4</sup> sea'.	rebel-
	of all their strength.	<sup>p</sup> Ex. 14. 21.		lious
<sup>6m</sup> Heb. be-	37 <sup>7g</sup> He <sup>1</sup> brought them forth	<sup>q</sup> Ps. 18. 15.	8 Nevertheless he saved them	<sup>4s</sup> Sea
<sup>7s</sup> See Deut.	'also' with silver and gold: and	<sup>r</sup> Job. 1. 6.	<sup>h</sup> for his name's sake, <sup>†</sup> that he	
<sup>21</sup> 17.	<sup>†</sup> there was <sup>8</sup> not one feeble	<sup>s</sup> Ex. 12. 33.	might make his mighty power	
<sup>7s</sup> And he	<sup>†</sup> person among <sup>9</sup> 'their' tribes.	<sup>t</sup> Is. 63. 11-14.	to be known.	
<sup>8m</sup> Or,	38 <sup>†</sup> Egypt was glad when they	<sup>u</sup> Ex. 13. 21.		
<sup>none</sup> that	departed <sup>1</sup> ; for the fear of them	<sup>v</sup> Neh. 9. 12.	9 <sup>k</sup> He rebuked the Red <sup>4</sup> sea'	
<sup>stumbled</sup>	<sup>2</sup> 'fell' upon them.	<sup>w</sup> Ex. 14. 39.	also, and it was dried up: so	
<sup>9s</sup> his		<sup>x</sup> Ex. 16. 12.	<sup>m</sup> he led them through the	
<sup>1s</sup> ;	39 <sup>n</sup> He spread a cloud for a	<sup>y</sup> Ps. 78. 18, 27.	depths, as through <sup>5</sup> the wilder-	<sup>5s</sup> a wil-
<sup>2s</sup> had	covering; and fire to give light	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 78. 24, 25.	ness. <sup>1</sup>	derness.
<sup>fallen</sup>	in the night.	<sup>aa</sup> Ex. 14. 27.		<sup>m</sup> Or,
	40 <sup>3q</sup> The people <sup>1</sup> asked, and he	<sup>ab</sup> & 15. 5.	10 And he <sup>p</sup> saved them from	<sup>pasture</sup>
<sup>3s</sup> They	brought quails, and <sup>r</sup> satisfied	<sup>ac</sup> Ex. 17. 6.	the hand of him that hated	land
	them with the bread of heaven.	<sup>ad</sup> Num. 20. 11.	<sup>†</sup> them, and redeemed them	
	41 <sup>n</sup> He opened the rock, and	<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 78. 15, 16.	from the hand of the enemy.	
	<sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> waters gushed out; they	<sup>af</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 4.	11 <sup>†</sup> And the waters covered	
	ran in the dry places <i>like</i> a	<sup>ag</sup> Ex. 14. 31.	their <sup>6</sup> 'enemies': there was not	
	river.	<sup>ah</sup> & 15. 1.	one of them left.	
<sup>4s</sup> word,	42 For he remembered <sup>y</sup> his	<sup>ai</sup> Gen. 15. 14.	12 <sup>x</sup> Then believed they his	
<sup>5s</sup> singing.	holy <sup>4</sup> 'promise,' and Abraham	<sup>aj</sup> Heb. <i>They made haste, they forgot.</i>	words; they sang his praise.	
<sup>6a</sup> he	his servant.	<sup>ak</sup> Heb. <i>swearing.</i>	13 <sup>z</sup> They soon forgot his	
<sup>7s</sup> nations;	43 And he brought forth his	<sup>al</sup> Deut. 6. 10,	works; they waited not for	
<sup>8s</sup> took	people with joy, and his chosen	<sup>am</sup> 11.	his counsel:	
<sup>9s</sup> the	with <sup>5c</sup> 'gladness':	<sup>an</sup> Josh. 13. 7,	14 <sup>a</sup> But <sup>7</sup> 'lusted exceedingly	
<sup>1s</sup> observe	44 <sup>a</sup> And <sup>6</sup> 'gave them the	<sup>ao</sup> &c.	in the wilderness, and tempted	
<sup>2m</sup> Heb.	lands of the <sup>7</sup> 'heathen': and	<sup>ap</sup> Ps. 78. 55.	God in the desert.	
<sup>Hallelu-</sup>	they <sup>8</sup> 'inherited the labour of	<sup>aq</sup> Num. 11. 31.	15 <sup>c</sup> And he gave them their	
<sup>jah.</sup>	the people: <sup>1</sup>	<sup>ar</sup> Ps. 78. 26.	request; but <sup>†</sup> sent leanness in-	
	45 <sup>h</sup> That they might <sup>9</sup> 'observe'	<sup>as</sup> Is. 10. 16.	to their soul.	
	his statutes, and <sup>1</sup> 'keep' his	<sup>at</sup> Num. 16. 1.	16 <sup>y</sup> They envied Moses also	
	laws. <sup>2i</sup> Praise ye the LORD.	<sup>au</sup> &c.	in the camp, and Aaron the	
		<sup>av</sup> Deut. 4. 1,	<sup>†</sup> saint of the LORD.	
		<sup>aw</sup> 40.	17 <sup>k</sup> The earth opened and	
		<sup>ax</sup> & 6. 21-25.	swallowed up Dathan, and	
		<sup>ay</sup> Heb. <i>Hab-teljah.</i>	covered the company of Abiram.	
		<sup>az</sup> Num. 16. 31.	18 <sup>i</sup> And a fire was kindled	
		<sup>ba</sup> Deut. 11. 6.	in their company; the flame	
		<sup>bb</sup> Num. 16. 25,	burned up the wicked.	
		<sup>bc</sup> & 46.	19 <sup>p</sup> They made a calf in	
		<sup>bd</sup> Heb. <i>Hab-teljah.</i>	Horeb, and worshipped <sup>8</sup> the <sup>1</sup>	
		<sup>be</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 34.	molten image.	<sup>8s</sup> a
		<sup>bf</sup> Ex. 32. 4.	20 Thus <sup>r</sup> they changed their	
		<sup>bg</sup> Ps. 107. 1.	glory <sup>9</sup> into the similitude' of	
		<sup>bh</sup> & 118. 1.	an ox that eateth grass.	
		<sup>bi</sup> & 136. 1.	21 They <sup>u</sup> 'forgot God their	
		<sup>bj</sup> Jer. 2. 11.	saviour, which had done great	
		<sup>bk</sup> Rom. 1. 23.	things in Egypt;	
<sup>3s</sup> , or	2 <sup>†</sup> Who can utter the mighty	<sup>bl</sup> Ps. 40. 5.	22 Wondrous works in <sup>†</sup> the	
	acts of the LORD <sup>3</sup> ? <i>who</i> can <sup>1</sup>	<sup>bm</sup> Ps. 78. 11,	land of Ham, and terrible	
	shew forth all his praise?	<sup>bn</sup> 12.	things by the Red <sup>1</sup> sea.'	
	3 Blessed <sup>†</sup> are they that keep	<sup>bo</sup> Ps. 15. 2.	23 <sup>b</sup> Therefore he said that he	
	<sup>†</sup> judgment, <sup>†</sup> and he that <sup>†</sup> doeth	<sup>bp</sup> Ps. 24. 16.	would destroy them, had not	
<sup>4s</sup> judge-	<sup>†</sup> righteousness at <sup>†</sup> all times.	<sup>bq</sup> Gal. 6. 9.		
<sup>ment,</sup>	4 <sup>a</sup> Remember me, O LORD,	<sup>br</sup> Ps. 78. 61.		
	with the favour <sup>†</sup> that thou	<sup>bs</sup> & 105. 23, 27.		
<sup>5s</sup> ;	bearest unto thy people <sup>5</sup> : <sup>†</sup> O	<sup>bt</sup> Is. 119. 132.		
<sup>6s</sup> -	visit me with thy salvation <sup>6</sup> : <sup>†</sup>	<sup>bu</sup> Is. 32. 19,		
		<sup>bv</sup> 11, 32.		
		<sup>bw</sup> Deut. 9. 19,		
		<sup>bx</sup> 25.		
		<sup>by</sup> & 19. 10.		
		<sup>bz</sup> Ezek. 20. 13.		







PSALM 108.

<sup>o1</sup> *David encourageth himself to praise God. 5 He prayeth for God's help, according to his promise.*

A Song <sup>1</sup> or <sup>1</sup> Psalm of David.

<sup>2</sup> O <sup>b</sup>GOD, my heart is fixed<sup>1</sup>; I will sing<sup>3</sup> and give praise,<sup>1</sup> even with my glory.

<sup>2</sup> Awake, psaltery and harp:

<sup>4</sup> I <sup>t</sup>myself will awake <sup>e</sup>early.

<sup>3</sup> I will <sup>t</sup>praise<sup>1</sup> thee, O LORD, among the <sup>7</sup>people<sup>1</sup>: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

<sup>4</sup> For thy mercy <sup>t</sup>is great above the heavens<sup>8</sup>:<sup>1</sup> and thy truth reacheth unto the <sup>9</sup>clouds.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> 'Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth<sup>1</sup>;

<sup>6</sup> <sup>2</sup>That thy beloved may be delivered<sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup> save <sup>t</sup>with thy right hand, and answer <sup>4</sup>me.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>7</sup> God hath spoken in his holiness; I will <sup>e</sup>rejoice,<sup>1</sup> I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

<sup>8</sup> Gilead <sup>t</sup>is mine; Manasseh <sup>t</sup>is mine; Ephraim also <sup>t</sup>is the <sup>e</sup>strength<sup>1</sup> of mine hand;

<sup>9</sup> Judah <sup>t</sup>is my <sup>7</sup>lawgiver<sup>1</sup>;

<sup>9</sup> Moab <sup>t</sup>is my washpot; <sup>8</sup>over<sup>1</sup> Edom will I cast <sup>o</sup>out<sup>1</sup> my shoe<sup>1</sup>; <sup>8</sup>over<sup>1</sup> Philistia will I <sup>t</sup>triumph.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>10</sup> 'Who will bring me into the <sup>2</sup>strong<sup>1</sup> city? <sup>3</sup>who will lead me into<sup>1</sup> Edom?

<sup>11</sup> 'Wilt not thou, O God, who hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

<sup>12</sup> Give us help <sup>e</sup>from trouble<sup>1</sup>: for vain <sup>t</sup>is the <sup>e</sup>help of man.

<sup>13</sup> 'Through God we shall do valiantly: for he <sup>t</sup>it is that shall tread down our <sup>e</sup>enemies.<sup>1</sup>

PSALM 109.

<sup>o1</sup> *David complaineth of his enemies. 16 He sheweth their sin. 26 He prayeth for help.*

<sup>8</sup>To<sup>1</sup> the chief Musician<sup>9</sup>, <sup>1</sup>A Psalm of David.

**H**OLD<sup>1</sup> not thy peace, O God of my praise;

<sup>2</sup> For the mouth of the wicked and the <sup>9</sup>mouth of <sup>1</sup>the deceitful <sup>8</sup>are<sup>1</sup> opened against me: they have spoken <sup>2</sup>against<sup>1</sup> me with a lying tongue.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 25. 7. & 119. 4. John 15. 25.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 57. 7.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 35. 7, 12. & 38. 20.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 57. 8-11.

<sup>e</sup> Or, an adversary. Lech. 3. 1.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. go out guilty, or, wicked.

<sup>g</sup> Prov. 28. 9.

<sup>h</sup> Or, skies.

<sup>i</sup> Acts 1. 20.

<sup>j</sup> Or, charge.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 57. 5, 11.

<sup>l</sup> Ex. 22. 24.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 60. 5. &c.

<sup>n</sup> Job 5. 5. & 18. 9.

<sup>o</sup> Gen. 49. 10.

<sup>p</sup> Job 18. 19. Ps. 37. 28.

<sup>q</sup> Prov. 10. 7.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 60. 9.

<sup>s</sup> Ex. 20. 5.

<sup>t</sup> Neh. 4. 5. Jer. 18. 23.

<sup>u</sup> Job 18. 17. Ps. 31. 16.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 60. 12.

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 34. 18.

<sup>x</sup> Prov. 14. 14. Ezek. 35. 6.

<sup>y</sup> Num. 5. 22.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. within him.

<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 83. 1.

<sup>ab</sup> Heb. mouth of deceit.

<sup>ac</sup> Heb. have opened themselves.

<sup>3</sup> They compassed me about also with words of hatred<sup>1</sup>; and fought against me <sup>a</sup>without a cause.

<sup>4</sup> For my love they are my adversaries: but I *give myself* unto prayer.

<sup>5</sup> And <sup>e</sup>they have <sup>2</sup>rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

<sup>6</sup> Set thou a wicked man over him; and let <sup>3</sup>Satan<sup>1</sup> stand at his right hand.

<sup>7</sup> When he <sup>4</sup>shall be<sup>1</sup> judged, let him <sup>5</sup>be condemned<sup>1</sup>: and <sup>7</sup>let his prayer <sup>6</sup>become<sup>1</sup> sin.

<sup>8</sup> Let his days be few; and <sup>1</sup>let another take his <sup>k</sup>office.

<sup>9</sup> Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

<sup>10</sup> Let his children be <sup>o</sup>continually<sup>1</sup> vagabonds, and beg<sup>7</sup>:<sup>1</sup> let them seek *their bread* <sup>o</sup>also<sup>1</sup> out of their desolate places.

<sup>11</sup> Let the extortioner <sup>9</sup>catch all that he hath; and let <sup>o</sup>the strangers <sup>1</sup>spoil<sup>1</sup> his labour.

<sup>12</sup> Let there be none to <sup>2</sup>extend mercy unto him<sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup> neither let there be any to <sup>4</sup>'favour<sup>1</sup> his fatherless children.

<sup>13</sup> Let his posterity be cut off; <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> in the generation following let their <sup>2</sup>name be blotted out.

<sup>14</sup> Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD; and let not the sin of his mother <sup>9</sup>be blotted out.

<sup>15</sup> Let them be before the LORD continually, that he may <sup>8</sup>cut off the memory of them from the earth.

<sup>16</sup> Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, <sup>5</sup>that he might even slay the <sup>6</sup>broken in heart.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>17</sup> 'As<sup>1</sup> he loved cursing, <sup>7</sup>so let it come<sup>1</sup> unto him<sup>8</sup>: as<sup>1</sup> he delighted not in blessing, <sup>9</sup>so let it be<sup>1</sup> far from him.

<sup>18</sup> 'As he<sup>1</sup> clothed himself with cursing <sup>3</sup>like<sup>1</sup> as with his garment, <sup>8</sup>so let it <sup>a</sup>come<sup>1</sup> into his bowels<sup>1</sup> like water, and like oil into his bones.

<sup>19</sup> Let it be unto him as the <sup>4</sup>garment *which* covereth him,<sup>1</sup> and for <sup>5</sup>a<sup>1</sup> girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

<sup>20</sup> Let this be<sup>1</sup> the reward of mine adversaries from the

<sup>1</sup> s,

<sup>2</sup> M Heb. laid upon me.

<sup>3</sup> s an adversary M Or, Satan Or, an accuser

<sup>4</sup> s is

<sup>5</sup> s come forth guilty;

<sup>6</sup> s he turned into

<sup>7</sup> s; and

<sup>8</sup> M Or, far from

<sup>9</sup> M Heb. snare.

<sup>1</sup> s make spoil of

<sup>2</sup> M Or, continue kindness

<sup>3</sup> s;

<sup>4</sup> s have pity on

<sup>5</sup> s and the broken in heart, to slay them.

<sup>6</sup> s Yea,

<sup>7</sup> s and it came

<sup>8</sup> s; and

<sup>9</sup> s and it was

<sup>1</sup> s He

<sup>2</sup> s also

<sup>3</sup> s and it came into his inward parts

<sup>4</sup> s raiment wherewith he covereth himself,

<sup>5</sup> s the

<sup>6</sup> s This is

1<sup>s</sup> deal  
thou with

2<sup>s</sup> ,

3<sup>s</sup> M Or, is  
stretched  
out

4<sup>s</sup> M Or,  
totter

5<sup>s</sup> am  
become

6<sup>s</sup> see me,  
they  
shake  
their  
head.

7<sup>s</sup> ;

8<sup>s</sup> they  
shall

9<sup>s</sup> ,

10<sup>s</sup> shall

2<sup>s</sup> M Or,  
Mine  
adver-  
saries  
shall be  
clothed  
... and  
they  
shall  
cover &c.

3<sup>s</sup> dis-  
honour,

4<sup>s</sup> shame

5<sup>s</sup> give  
great  
thanks  
unto

6<sup>s</sup> needy,

7<sup>s</sup> them  
that  
judge

LORD, and of them that speak  
evil against my soul.

21 But <sup>1</sup>do thou for<sup>1</sup> me, O  
God the Lord, for thy name's  
sake: because thy mercy <sup>†</sup>is  
good, deliver thou me<sup>2</sup>.' <sup>1</sup>

22 For I <sup>†</sup>am poor and needy,  
and my heart is wounded with-  
in me.

23 I am gone <sup>6</sup>like the shadow  
when it <sup>3</sup>declineth: I am tossed  
up and down as the locust.

24 My <sup>3</sup>knees <sup>4</sup>are weak  
through fasting; and my flesh  
faileth of fatness.

25 I <sup>5</sup>became<sup>1</sup> also <sup>7</sup>a reproach  
unto them: <sup>†</sup>when they <sup>6</sup>looked  
upon me <sup>m</sup>they shook their  
heads.'

26 Help me, O LORD my  
God<sup>7</sup>: O save me according to  
thy mercy:

27 <sup>†</sup>That they may know that  
this <sup>†</sup>is thy hand; that thou,  
LORD, hast done it.

28 <sup>†</sup>Let them curse, but bless  
thou: when they arise, <sup>8</sup>let  
them<sup>1</sup> be ashamed<sup>3</sup>: <sup>1</sup>but <sup>o</sup>let<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>z</sup>thy servant <sup>†</sup>rejoice.

29 <sup>2</sup>Let mine adversaries be  
clothed with <sup>3</sup>shame,<sup>1</sup> and let  
them cover themselves with  
their own <sup>4</sup>confusion,<sup>1</sup> as with  
a mantle.

30 I will <sup>5</sup>greatly praise<sup>1</sup> the  
LORD with my mouth; yea,  
<sup>6</sup>I will praise him among the  
multitude.

31 For <sup>4</sup>he shall stand at the  
right hand of the <sup>6</sup>poor,<sup>1</sup> to  
save <sup>†</sup>him <sup>6</sup>from <sup>7</sup>those that  
condemn<sup>1</sup> his soul.

### PSALM 110.

<sup>o1</sup> The kingdom, <sup>4</sup> the priesthood, <sup>5</sup> the  
conquest, <sup>7</sup> and the passion of Christ.<sup>1</sup>

A Psalm of David.

**T**<sup>9</sup> LORD <sup>8</sup>said<sup>1</sup> unto my  
hand, until I make thine ene-  
mies thy footstool.

2 The LORD shall <sup>1</sup>send<sup>1</sup> the  
rod of thy strength out of Zion:  
rule thou in the midst of thine  
enemies.

3 <sup>†</sup>Thy people <sup>2</sup>shall be will-  
ing<sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup>in the day of thy <sup>4</sup>power,<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>5</sup>in the beauties of holiness<sup>6</sup>  
<sup>z</sup>from the womb of the morn-  
ing<sup>7</sup>: <sup>1</sup>thou hast the dew of  
thy youth.

<sup>3</sup> M Or, In holy attire. According to another  
reading, On the mountains of holiness. <sup>7</sup> A. 7. S.  
<sup>5</sup> M Or, Thy youth are to thee as the dew

<sup>o</sup> Num 23.19.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. 5. 6.  
<sup>8</sup> & 5. 20.  
<sup>7</sup> & 7. 17, 21.  
See  
Zech. 6. 13.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 16. 8.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 2. 5, 12.  
Rom. 2. 5.  
Rev. 11. 18.

<sup>†</sup> Ps. 102. 11.  
& 144. 4.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 68. 21.  
Hab. 3. 13.  
<sup>†</sup> Or, great.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb. 12. 12.  
<sup>†</sup> Jude. 7. 5.  
<sup>†</sup> Is. 53. 12.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 22. 6, 7.  
<sup>†</sup> Mat. 27.39.

<sup>†</sup> Heb.  
Hallelujah.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 35. 18.  
& 89. 5.  
& 107. 32.  
& 109. 30.  
& 149. 1.  
<sup>†</sup> Job 37. 7.  
<sup>†</sup> 2 Sam. 16.  
11, 12.

<sup>†</sup> Job 38.  
& 39.  
& 41.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 92. 5.  
& 139. 14.  
Rev. 15. 3.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 143. 5.  
<sup>†</sup> Is. 65. 14.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 35. 28.  
& 132. 18.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 145. 4, 5.  
10.

<sup>†</sup> Ps. 84. 5.  
& 103. 8.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 35. 18.  
& 111. 1.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb. pres.  
Mat. 6. 26,  
23.  
<sup>†</sup> Is. 16. 8.  
& 75. 25.  
& 110. 5.  
& 121. 5.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. from  
the judges  
of his soul.  
<sup>†</sup> Rev. 15. 3.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 19. 7.  
<sup>†</sup> Is. 40. 8.  
Mat. 5. 18.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb. are  
established.

<sup>†</sup> Ps. 19. 9.  
Rev. 15. 3.  
<sup>†</sup> Mat. 22. 44.  
Mark 12. 36.  
Luke 20. 42.  
Acts 2. 34.  
1 Cor. 15. 25.  
Heb. 1. 13.  
1 Pet. 3. 22.  
See

Is. 45. 6, 7.  
<sup>†</sup> Mat. 1. 21.  
Luke 1. 28.  
<sup>†</sup> Luke 1. 49.  
<sup>†</sup> Deut. 4. 6.  
Job 28. 28.  
Prov. 1. 7.  
& 9. 10.  
Eccles. 12.  
13.

<sup>†</sup> Or, good  
success.  
Prov. 3. 4.  
<sup>†</sup> Judg. 5. 2.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb. that  
do them.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 96. 9.  
<sup>†</sup> Or, more  
than the  
wealth of  
the moun-  
tains, than  
dew have,  
&c.

4 The LORD hath sworn, and  
<sup>a</sup>will not repent, <sup>b</sup>Thou <sup>†</sup>art  
a priest for ever after the  
<sup>1</sup>order of Melchizedek.

5 The LORD <sup>†</sup>at thy right hand  
<sup>2</sup>shall strike through kings <sup>4</sup>in  
the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the  
<sup>3</sup>heathen<sup>1</sup>, <sup>4</sup>he <sup>5</sup>shall fill the  
places with <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> dead bodies;  
<sup>†</sup>he <sup>6</sup>shall wound the heads  
over <sup>9</sup>many countries.<sup>1</sup>

7 <sup>†</sup>He shall drink of the brook  
in the way: <sup>8</sup>therefore shall  
he lift up the head.

### PSALM 111.

<sup>o1</sup> The psalmist by his example inciteth  
others to praise God for his glorious,  
5 and gracious works. 10 The fear of  
God breedeth true wisdom.<sup>1</sup>

**P**<sup>1</sup>RAISE ye the LORD. <sup>†</sup>P I  
will <sup>1</sup>'praise<sup>1</sup> the LORD  
with <sup>†</sup>my whole heart, in the  
<sup>9</sup>assembly<sup>1</sup> of the upright, and  
<sup>†</sup>in the congregation.

2 <sup>†</sup>The works of the LORD <sup>†</sup>are  
great, <sup>2</sup>sought out of all them  
that have pleasure therein.

3 His work <sup>†</sup>is <sup>12</sup>honourable  
and glorious<sup>1</sup>: and his right-  
eousness endureth for ever.

4 He hath made his wonderful  
works to be remembered: <sup>4</sup>the  
LORD <sup>†</sup>is gracious and full of  
compassion.

5 He hath given <sup>2</sup>meat unto  
them that fear him: he will  
ever be mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people  
the power of his works, <sup>3</sup>that  
he may give<sup>1</sup> them the heritage  
of the <sup>4</sup>heathen.<sup>1</sup>

7 The works of his hands <sup>†</sup>are  
<sup>5</sup>verity and judgment<sup>1</sup>; <sup>9</sup>all  
his <sup>6</sup>commandments<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>are sure.

8 <sup>†</sup>They <sup>7</sup>stand fast<sup>1</sup> for ever  
and ever, <sup>8</sup>and are <sup>2</sup>done<sup>1</sup> in  
truth and uprightness.

9 <sup>†</sup>He <sup>5</sup>sent redemption unto  
his people<sup>1</sup>: <sup>†</sup>he hath com-  
manded his covenant for ever:  
<sup>†</sup>holy and reverend <sup>†</sup>is his  
name.

10 <sup>†</sup>The fear of the LORD <sup>†</sup>is  
the beginning of wisdom<sup>1</sup>: <sup>2</sup>9 a  
good understanding have all  
they <sup>†</sup>that do <sup>3</sup>his command-  
ments<sup>1</sup>: <sup>†</sup>his praise endureth for  
ever.

### PSALM 112.

<sup>o1</sup> Godliness hath the promises of this  
life, <sup>4</sup> and of the life to come. 10 The  
prosperity of the godly.<sup>1</sup>

1<sup>s</sup> M Or,  
manner

2<sup>s</sup> M Or,  
Hath  
stricken

3<sup>s</sup> nations

4<sup>s</sup> M Or, The  
places  
are full  
of &c.

5<sup>s</sup> M Or,  
hath  
filled

6<sup>s</sup> shall  
strike

[M Or,  
hath  
stricken]

through  
the head  
in many  
coun-  
tries.

M Or, over  
a wide  
land

7<sup>s</sup> M Heb.  
Hallelu-  
jah.

8<sup>s</sup> give  
thanks  
unto

9<sup>s</sup> council

1<sup>s</sup> honour  
and ma-  
jesty

2<sup>s</sup> M Heb.  
pres.

3<sup>s</sup> in giv-  
ing

4<sup>s</sup> nations.

5<sup>s</sup> truth  
and  
judge-  
ment

6<sup>s</sup> pre-  
cepts

7<sup>s</sup> are es-  
ta-  
blished

8<sup>s</sup> they  
are done

M Or,  
made

9<sup>s</sup> hath

1<sup>s</sup> ;

2<sup>s</sup> M Or,  
Good re-  
pute

3<sup>s</sup> there-  
after:

M Heb.  
them,



1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>Hallelu-jah.</i>	1 <sup>A</sup> PRAISE ye the LORD. <sup>b</sup> Blessed <sup>tis</sup> the man <sup>†</sup> that feareth the LORD, <sup>†</sup> that <sup>d</sup> delighteth greatly in his com- mandments.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>Hal- lelujah.</i> <sup>b</sup> Ps. 123. 1. <sup>c</sup> Job 36. 7. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 119. 16, 35, 47, 70, 145. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 25. 13. <sup>f</sup> & 37. 26. <sup>g</sup> & 102. 28. <sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 5 Ps. 68. 6. <sup>i</sup> Is. 54. 1. <sup>j</sup> Gal. 4. 27. <sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>to dwell in an house.</i> <sup>l</sup> Mat. 6. 33. <sup>m</sup> Job 11. 17. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 97. 11. <sup>o</sup> Ex. 13. 3.	of the dust, <sup>†</sup> and lifteth <sup>1</sup> the needy <sup>2</sup> out of <sup>1</sup> the dunghill ; 8 That he may <sup>c</sup> set <sup>†</sup> him with princes, <sup>†</sup> even with the princes of his people. 9 <sup>j</sup> He maketh the barren woman <sup>g</sup> to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children. <sup>3</sup> Praise ye the LORD.	1 <sup>A</sup> up 2 <sup>S</sup> from
2 <sup>S</sup> are	2 <sup>e</sup> His seed shall be mighty upon earth : the generation of the upright shall be blessed. 3 <sup>b</sup> Wealth and riches <sup>2</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> in his house : and his right- eousness endureth for ever. 4 <sup>i</sup> Unto the upright there arisset light in the darkness : he is gracious, and full of com- passion, and righteous. 5 <sup>3A</sup> A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth : he will guide his affairs <sup>n</sup> with <sup>p</sup> dis- cretion. 6 <sup>4</sup> Surely <sup>1</sup> he shall <sup>5</sup> not <sup>1</sup> be moved <sup>6</sup> for ever : <sup>1</sup> <sup>u</sup> the right- eous shall be <sup>7</sup> in everlasting remembrance. 7 <sup>2</sup> He shall not be afraid of evil tidings : his <sup>a</sup> heart is fixed, <sup>8</sup> trusting in the LORD. 8 His heart <sup>tis</sup> established, <sup>d</sup> he shall not be afraid, until he <sup>8</sup> see <sup>his desire</sup> upon his <sup>s</sup> enemies. 9 <sup>j</sup> He hath dispersed, he hath given to the <sup>9</sup> poor <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>g</sup> his right- eousness endureth for ever <sup>1</sup> . <sup>h</sup> his horn shall be exalted with honour. 10 <sup>k</sup> The wicked shall see <sup>†</sup> it, and be grieved ; <sup>†</sup> he shall gnash with his teeth, and <sup>m</sup> melt away : <sup>n</sup> the desire of the wicked shall perish.	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 25. 13. <sup>f</sup> & 37. 26. <sup>g</sup> & 102. 28. <sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 5 Ps. 68. 6. <sup>i</sup> Is. 54. 1. <sup>j</sup> Gal. 4. 27. <sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>to dwell in an house.</i> <sup>l</sup> Mat. 6. 33. <sup>m</sup> Job 11. 17. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 97. 11. <sup>o</sup> Ex. 13. 3.	<sup>5</sup> He shall not be afraid of evil tidings : his <sup>a</sup> heart is fixed, <sup>8</sup> trusting in the LORD. 8 His heart <sup>tis</sup> established, <sup>d</sup> he shall not be afraid, until he <sup>8</sup> see <sup>his desire</sup> upon his <sup>s</sup> enemies. 9 <sup>j</sup> He hath dispersed, he hath given to the <sup>9</sup> poor <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>g</sup> his right- eousness endureth for ever <sup>1</sup> . <sup>h</sup> his horn shall be exalted with honour. 10 <sup>k</sup> The wicked shall see <sup>†</sup> it, and be grieved ; <sup>†</sup> he shall gnash with his teeth, and <sup>m</sup> melt away : <sup>n</sup> the desire of the wicked shall perish.	3 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>Hallelu- jah.</i>
3 <sup>S</sup> Well is it with the man that deal- eth gra- ciously and lend- eth ; he shall maintain his cause in judge- ment.	5 <sup>3A</sup> A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth : he will guide his affairs <sup>n</sup> with <sup>p</sup> dis- cretion. 6 <sup>4</sup> Surely <sup>1</sup> he shall <sup>5</sup> not <sup>1</sup> be moved <sup>6</sup> for ever : <sup>1</sup> <sup>u</sup> the right- eous shall be <sup>7</sup> in everlasting remembrance. 7 <sup>2</sup> He shall not be afraid of evil tidings : his <sup>a</sup> heart is fixed, <sup>8</sup> trusting in the LORD. 8 His heart <sup>tis</sup> established, <sup>d</sup> he shall not be afraid, until he <sup>8</sup> see <sup>his desire</sup> upon his <sup>s</sup> enemies. 9 <sup>j</sup> He hath dispersed, he hath given to the <sup>9</sup> poor <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>g</sup> his right- eousness endureth for ever <sup>1</sup> . <sup>h</sup> his horn shall be exalted with honour. 10 <sup>k</sup> The wicked shall see <sup>†</sup> it, and be grieved ; <sup>†</sup> he shall gnash with his teeth, and <sup>m</sup> melt away : <sup>n</sup> the desire of the wicked shall perish.	<sup>l</sup> Ps. 37. 26. Luke 6. 35. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 81. 5. <sup>n</sup> Eph. 5. 15. Col. 4. 5. <sup>o</sup> Heb. <i>Judgment.</i> <sup>p</sup> Ex. 6. 7. <sup>q</sup> & 19. 6. <sup>r</sup> & 25. 8. <sup>s</sup> & 29. 45, 46. Deut. 27. 9. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 15. 5. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 14. 21. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 77. 16. <sup>w</sup> Prov. 10. 7. <sup>x</sup> Josh. 3. 13, 16. <sup>y</sup> Ps. 29. 6. <sup>z</sup> & 38. 16. Hab. 3. 6. <sup>1</sup> Prov. 1. 33. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 57. 7. <sup>3</sup> Hab. 3. 8. <sup>4</sup> Ps. 64. 10. <sup>5</sup> Prov. 1. 33. <sup>6</sup> Ps. 59. 10. <sup>7</sup> & 118. 7. <sup>8</sup> 2 Cor. 9. 9. <sup>9</sup> & 13. Deut. 24. 13. <sup>10</sup> Ps. 75. 10. <sup>11</sup> Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 107. 35. <sup>12</sup> See Luke 13. 28. <sup>13</sup> Ps. 37. 12. <sup>14</sup> Ps. 68. 7, 8. <sup>15</sup> Prov. 10. 28. <sup>16</sup> & 11. 7. <sup>17</sup> See Is. 48. 11. Ezek. 36. 32. <sup>18</sup> Heb. <i>Hal- lelujah.</i> <sup>19</sup> Ps. 135. 1. <sup>20</sup> Dan. 2. 20. <sup>21</sup> Ps. 42. 3, 10. <sup>22</sup> & 79. 10. Joel 2. 17. <sup>23</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 26. <sup>24</sup> Ps. 135. 6. Dan. 4. 35. <sup>25</sup> Is. 59. 19. Mal. 1. 11. <sup>26</sup> Deut. 4. 28. Ps. 135. 15- 17. <sup>27</sup> Jer. 10. 3, ac. <sup>28</sup> Ps. 97. 9. <sup>29</sup> & 90. 2. <sup>30</sup> Ps. 8. 1. <sup>31</sup> Ps. 89. 6. <sup>32</sup> Heb. <i>exalteth himself to dwell.</i> <sup>33</sup> Ps. 11. 4. <sup>34</sup> & 138. 6. Is. 57. 15. <sup>35</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 8. Ps. 107. 41.	<sup>5</sup> He shall not be afraid of evil tidings : his <sup>a</sup> heart is fixed, <sup>8</sup> trusting in the LORD. 8 His heart <sup>tis</sup> established, <sup>d</sup> he shall not be afraid, until he <sup>8</sup> see <sup>his desire</sup> upon his <sup>s</sup> enemies. 9 <sup>j</sup> He hath dispersed, he hath given to the <sup>9</sup> poor <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>g</sup> his right- eousness endureth for ever <sup>1</sup> . <sup>h</sup> his horn shall be exalted with honour. 10 <sup>k</sup> The wicked shall see <sup>†</sup> it, and be grieved ; <sup>†</sup> he shall gnash with his teeth, and <sup>m</sup> melt away : <sup>n</sup> the desire of the wicked shall perish.	4 <sup>A</sup> forth 5 <sup>S</sup> became 6 <sup>S</sup> ; 7 <sup>S</sup> young sheep 8 <sup>S</sup> aileth 9 <sup>S</sup> fleest 10 <sup>S</sup> turnest 11 <sup>S</sup> skip 12 <sup>S</sup> pool of
4 <sup>S</sup> For 5 <sup>S</sup> never 6 <sup>S</sup> ; 7 <sup>A</sup> had 8 <sup>S</sup> adver- saries. 9 <sup>S</sup> needy 10 <sup>S</sup> ;	PSALM 114. <sup>O</sup> An exhortation, by the example of the dumb creatures, to fear God in his church. WHEN <sup>k</sup> Israel went <sup>4</sup> out of Egypt, the house of Jacob <sup>m</sup> from a people of strange language ; 2 <sup>q</sup> Judah <sup>5</sup> was <sup>1</sup> his sanctuary, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> Israel his dominion. 3 <sup>r</sup> The sea saw <sup>†</sup> it, and fled <sup>6</sup> ! <sup>z</sup> Jordan was driven back. 4 <sup>9</sup> The mountains skipped like rams, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the little hills like <sup>7</sup> lambs ! 5 <sup>6</sup> What <sup>8</sup> ailed <sup>1</sup> thee, O thou sea, that thou <sup>9</sup> fleddest <sup>1</sup> ? thou Jordan, <sup>†</sup> that thou <sup>1</sup> wast driven <sup>1</sup> back ? 6 <sup>2</sup> Ye mountains, <sup>†</sup> that ye <sup>2</sup> skipped <sup>1</sup> like rams ; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> ye little hills, like <sup>7</sup> lambs ! 7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jacob ; 8 <sup>2</sup> Which turned the rock <sup>†</sup> into a <sup>3</sup> standing <sup>1</sup> water, the flint into a fountain of waters.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 37. 26. Luke 6. 35. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 81. 5. <sup>n</sup> Eph. 5. 15. Col. 4. 5. <sup>o</sup> Heb. <i>Judgment.</i> <sup>p</sup> Ex. 6. 7. <sup>q</sup> & 19. 6. <sup>r</sup> & 25. 8. <sup>s</sup> & 29. 45, 46. Deut. 27. 9. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 15. 5. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 14. 21. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 77. 16. <sup>w</sup> Prov. 10. 7. <sup>x</sup> Josh. 3. 13, 16. <sup>y</sup> Ps. 29. 6. <sup>z</sup> & 38. 16. Hab. 3. 6. <sup>1</sup> Prov. 1. 33. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 57. 7. <sup>3</sup> Hab. 3. 8. <sup>4</sup> Ps. 64. 10. <sup>5</sup> Prov. 1. 33. <sup>6</sup> Ps. 59. 10. <sup>7</sup> & 118. 7. <sup>8</sup> 2 Cor. 9. 9. <sup>9</sup> & 13. Deut. 24. 13. <sup>10</sup> Ps. 75. 10. <sup>11</sup> Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 107. 35. <sup>12</sup> See Luke 13. 28. <sup>13</sup> Ps. 37. 12. <sup>14</sup> Ps. 68. 7, 8. <sup>15</sup> Prov. 10. 28. <sup>16</sup> & 11. 7. <sup>17</sup> See Is. 48. 11. Ezek. 36. 32. <sup>18</sup> Heb. <i>Hal- lelujah.</i> <sup>19</sup> Ps. 135. 1. <sup>20</sup> Dan. 2. 20. <sup>21</sup> Ps. 42. 3, 10. <sup>22</sup> & 79. 10. Joel 2. 17. <sup>23</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 26. <sup>24</sup> Ps. 135. 6. Dan. 4. 35. <sup>25</sup> Is. 59. 19. Mal. 1. 11. <sup>26</sup> Deut. 4. 28. Ps. 135. 15- 17. <sup>27</sup> Jer. 10. 3, ac. <sup>28</sup> Ps. 97. 9. <sup>29</sup> & 90. 2. <sup>30</sup> Ps. 8. 1. <sup>31</sup> Ps. 89. 6. <sup>32</sup> Heb. <i>exalteth himself to dwell.</i> <sup>33</sup> Ps. 11. 4. <sup>34</sup> & 138. 6. Is. 57. 15. <sup>35</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 8. Ps. 107. 41.	<sup>5</sup> He shall not be afraid of evil tidings : his <sup>a</sup> heart is fixed, <sup>8</sup> trusting in the LORD. 8 His heart <sup>tis</sup> established, <sup>d</sup> he shall not be afraid, until he <sup>8</sup> see <sup>his desire</sup> upon his <sup>s</sup> enemies. 9 <sup>j</sup> He hath dispersed, he hath given to the <sup>9</sup> poor <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>g</sup> his right- eousness endureth for ever <sup>1</sup> . <sup>h</sup> his horn shall be exalted with honour. 10 <sup>k</sup> The wicked shall see <sup>†</sup> it, and be grieved ; <sup>†</sup> he shall gnash with his teeth, and <sup>m</sup> melt away : <sup>n</sup> the desire of the wicked shall perish.	5 <sup>S</sup> became 6 <sup>S</sup> ; 7 <sup>S</sup> young sheep 8 <sup>S</sup> aileth 9 <sup>S</sup> fleest 10 <sup>S</sup> turnest 11 <sup>S</sup> skip 12 <sup>S</sup> pool of
5 <sup>M</sup> Or, to regard the hea- vens and the earth.	PSALM 115. <sup>O</sup> The psalmist exhorteth to confidence in God, who is to be blessed for his blessings. NOT <sup>p</sup> unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, <sup>†</sup> and for thy truth's sake. 2 Wherefore should the <sup>4</sup> hea- then <sup>1</sup> say, <sup>u</sup> Where <sup>†</sup> is now their God ? 3 <sup>3</sup> But our God <sup>†</sup> is in the heavens : he hath done what- soever he <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> pleased. 4 <sup>2</sup> Their idols <sup>†</sup> are silver and gold, the work of men's hands. 5 They have mouths, but they speak not <sup>5</sup> ! eyes have they, but they see not <sup>5</sup> ! 6 They have ears, but they hear not <sup>5</sup> ! noses have they, but they smell not <sup>5</sup> ! 7 They have hands, but they handle not <sup>5</sup> ! feet have they, but they walk not <sup>5</sup> ! neither speak they through their throat.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 37. 26. Luke 6. 35. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 81. 5. <sup>n</sup> Eph. 5. 15. Col. 4. 5. <sup>o</sup> Heb. <i>Judgment.</i> <sup>p</sup> Ex. 6. 7. <sup>q</sup> & 19. 6. <sup>r</sup> & 25. 8. <sup>s</sup> & 29. 45, 46. Deut. 27. 9. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 15. 5. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 14. 21. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 77. 16. <sup>w</sup> Prov. 10. 7. <sup>x</sup> Josh. 3. 13, 16. <sup>y</sup> Ps. 29. 6. <sup>z</sup> & 38. 16. Hab. 3. 6. <sup>1</sup> Prov. 1. 33. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 57. 7. <sup>3</sup> Hab. 3. 8. <sup>4</sup> Ps. 64. 10. <sup>5</sup> Prov. 1. 33. <sup>6</sup> Ps. 59. 10. <sup>7</sup> & 118. 7. <sup>8</sup> 2 Cor. 9. 9. <sup>9</sup> & 13. Deut. 24. 13. <sup>10</sup> Ps. 75. 10. <sup>11</sup> Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 107. 35. <sup>12</sup> See Luke 13. 28. <sup>13</sup> Ps. 37. 12. <sup>14</sup> Ps. 68. 7, 8. <sup>15</sup> Prov. 10. 28. <sup>16</sup> & 11. 7. <sup>17</sup> See Is. 48. 11. Ezek. 36. 32. <sup>18</sup> Heb. <i>Hal- lelujah.</i> <sup>19</sup> Ps. 135. 1. <sup>20</sup> Dan. 2. 20. <sup>21</sup> Ps. 42. 3, 10. <sup>22</sup> & 79. 10. Joel 2. 17. <sup>23</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 26. <sup>24</sup> Ps. 135. 6. Dan. 4. 35. <sup>25</sup> Is. 59. 19. Mal. 1. 11. <sup>26</sup> Deut. 4. 28. Ps. 135. 15- 17. <sup>27</sup> Jer. 10. 3, ac. <sup>28</sup> Ps. 97. 9. <sup>29</sup> & 90. 2. <sup>30</sup> Ps. 8. 1. <sup>31</sup> Ps. 89. 6. <sup>32</sup> Heb. <i>exalteth himself to dwell.</i> <sup>33</sup> Ps. 11. 4. <sup>34</sup> & 138. 6. Is. 57. 15. <sup>35</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 8. Ps. 107. 41.	<sup>5</sup> He shall not be afraid of evil tidings : his <sup>a</sup> heart is fixed, <sup>8</sup> trusting in the LORD. 8 His heart <sup>tis</sup> established, <sup>d</sup> he shall not be afraid, until he <sup>8</sup> see <sup>his desire</sup> upon his <sup>s</sup> enemies. 9 <sup>j</sup> He hath dispersed, he hath given to the <sup>9</sup> poor <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>g</sup> his right- eousness endureth for ever <sup>1</sup> . <sup>h</sup> his horn shall be exalted with honour. 10 <sup>k</sup> The wicked shall see <sup>†</sup> it, and be grieved ; <sup>†</sup> he shall gnash with his teeth, and <sup>m</sup> melt away : <sup>n</sup> the desire of the wicked shall perish.	5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ;<

R.V.	<i>The psalmist professeth</i>	PSALMS.	<i>his love to God.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> s shall he <sup>2</sup> s yea,	8 <sup>1</sup> 'They that make them <sup>1</sup> are' like unto them; <sup>2</sup> so is <sup>1</sup> every one that trusteth in them.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 135. 18. Is. 44. 9-11. Jonah 2. 8. Hab. 2. 18. 19.	8 <sup>1</sup> For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.	
<sup>3</sup> A ye	9 <sup>1</sup> O Israel, trust thou in the LORD: <sup>4</sup> he <sup>1</sup> is their help and their shield.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 56. 13. See Ps. 118. 24. Is. 135. 19, 20. Ps. 33. 20. Prov. 30. 5. Ps. 27. 13. 2 Cor. 4. 13.	9 I will walk before the LORD <sup>1</sup> in the <sup>1</sup> land of the living.	<sup>1</sup> M Heb. lands.
	10 O house of Aaron, trust <sup>3</sup> in the LORD: he <sup>1</sup> is their help and their shield.		10 <sup>2</sup> I believed, therefore have I spoken: <sup>1</sup> I was greatly afflicted:	<sup>2</sup> s I believe, for I will speak
	11 Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD: he <sup>1</sup> is their help and their shield.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 31. 22. Rom. 3. 4.	11 <sup>1</sup> I said in my <sup>3</sup> haste, <sup>1</sup> All men <sup>1</sup> are <sup>1</sup> liars.	<sup>1</sup> M Or. I believed, when I spake thus
<sup>4</sup> s ; <sup>5</sup> s :	12 The LORD hath been mindful of us: <sup>1</sup> he will bless us: <sup>1</sup> he will bless the house of Israel; he will bless the house of Aaron.		12 What shall I render unto the LORD <sup>1</sup> for all his benefits toward me?	<sup>3</sup> M Or, alarm
	13 <sup>1</sup> He will bless them that fear the LORD, <sup>1</sup> both small <sup>1</sup> and great.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 128. 1, 4. Jer. 18. Ps. 22. 25. Jonah 2. 9. Heb. with.	13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the LORD.	<sup>4</sup> s Heb. liars.
	14 The LORD <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> increase you more and more, you and your children.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 72. 14.	14 <sup>1</sup> I will pay my vows unto the LORD <sup>1</sup> now <sup>1</sup> in the presence of all his people.	<sup>5</sup> s , yea,
<sup>6</sup> s Blessed are ye <sup>7</sup> A , <sup>8</sup> s hea- vens are the hea- vens of the LORD ; <sup>9</sup> M Heb. Jah. <sup>1</sup> s ; <sup>2</sup> M Heb. Hallelu- jah. <sup>3</sup> A ye	15 <sup>1</sup> Ye are <sup>1</sup> blessed <sup>1</sup> of the LORD <sup>1</sup> which made heaven and earth.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 119. 123. A 143. 12. P Gen. 14. 19. Q Gen. 1. 1. Ps. 96. 5. Ps. 86. 16.	15 <sup>1</sup> Precious in the sight of the LORD <sup>1</sup> is the death of his saints.	<sup>6</sup> s :
	16 The <sup>1</sup> heaven, even the heavens, are the LORD's: <sup>1</sup> but the earth hath he given to the children of men.	<sup>1</sup> Le. 7. 12. Ps. 50. 14. A 107. 22.	16 O LORD, truly <sup>1</sup> I am thy servant: <sup>1</sup> I am thy servant, and <sup>1</sup> the son of thine hand-maid: <sup>1</sup> thou hast loosed my bonds.	<sup>7</sup> s ;
	17 <sup>1</sup> The dead praise not <sup>1</sup> the LORD, neither any that go down into silence <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 6. 5. A 88. 10, 12. Is. 38. 18. Jer. 14.	17 I will offer to thee <sup>1</sup> the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.	
	18 <sup>1</sup> But we will bless <sup>1</sup> the LORD from this time forth and for evermore. <sup>2</sup> Praise <sup>3</sup> the LORD.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 113. 2. Dan. 2. 20. Ps. 96. 5. A 103. 4. A 135. 2.	18 <sup>1</sup> I will pay my vows unto the LORD <sup>1</sup> now <sup>1</sup> in the presence of all his people: <sup>1</sup>	
	19 In the <sup>1</sup> courts of the LORD's house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. <sup>1</sup> Praise ye the LORD.		19 In the <sup>1</sup> courts of the LORD's house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. <sup>1</sup> Praise ye the LORD.	<sup>8</sup> M Heb. Hallelu-jah.
	PSALM 116.		PSALM 117.	
	<sup>1</sup> The psalmist professeth his love and duty to God for his deliverance. 12 He studieth to be thankful.		<sup>1</sup> An exhortation to praise God for his mercy and truth.	
	I <sup>1</sup> LOVE the LORD, because he hath heard my voice <sup>1</sup> and my supplications.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 18. 1. Rom. 15. 11	O <sup>1</sup> PRAISE the LORD, all ye nations: <sup>1</sup> praise <sup>1</sup> him, all ye <sup>1</sup> people.	<sup>1</sup> s ; laud <sup>1</sup> s peoples.
<sup>4</sup> s upon	2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call <sup>1</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> him <sup>1</sup> as long as I live.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 100. 5. Heb. in my days.	2 For his <sup>1</sup> merciful kindness <sup>1</sup> is great toward us: <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the truth of the LORD endureth for ever. <sup>1</sup> Praise ye the LORD.	<sup>2</sup> s mercy
<sup>5</sup> s cords	3 <sup>1</sup> The <sup>1</sup> sorrows <sup>1</sup> of death compassed me, and the pains of <sup>1</sup> hell <sup>1</sup> gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 18. 4-6.		
<sup>6</sup> s Sheol M Or, the grave	4 Then called I upon the name of the LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.	<sup>1</sup> Heb. found me.	PSALM 118.	
<sup>7</sup> M Or, found me	5 <sup>1</sup> Gracious <sup>1</sup> is the LORD, and <sup>1</sup> righteous; yea, our God <sup>1</sup> is merciful.	<sup>1</sup> Chr. 16. 8, 23. Ps. 106. 1. A 107. 1. A 136. 1. Ps. 103. 8. Ezra 9. 15. Neh. 9. 8. Ps. 119. 135. A 145. 17. See Ps. 115. 9, 48. Job. 6. 16. Mat. 11. 29. Ps. 136. 6. A 119. 17.	<sup>1</sup> An exhortation to praise God for his mercy. 5 The psalmist sheweth how good it is to trust in God. 19 Under the type of the psalmist the coming of Christ in his kingdom is expressed.	
<sup>8</sup> s saved	6 The LORD preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he <sup>1</sup> helped <sup>1</sup> me.		O <sup>1</sup> GIVE thanks unto the LORD: for <sup>1</sup> he is good: <sup>1</sup> because <sup>1</sup> his mercy endureth for ever.	<sup>3</sup> s for
	7 Return unto thy <sup>1</sup> rest, O my soul; for <sup>1</sup> the LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee.		2 <sup>1</sup> Let Israel now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.	
			3 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.	
			4 Let them now that fear the	

<p>1<sup>A</sup> Out of my distress 2<sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>Jah.</i></p> <p>3<sup>S</sup> is on my side among</p> <p>4<sup>S</sup> I will cut them off.</p> <p>5<sup>S</sup> cut them off.</p> <p>6<sup>S</sup> didst</p> <p>7<sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>Jah.</i> 8<sup>S</sup>; and he</p> <p>9<sup>S</sup> tents</p> <p>1<sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>Jah.</i> 2<sup>S</sup> enter 3<sup>S</sup> give thanks unto 4<sup>S</sup>. 5<sup>A</sup> is the 6<sup>S</sup>; the righteous shall enter into it. 7<sup>S</sup> give thanks unto thee, 8<sup>S</sup> answered</p>	<p>LORD say, that his mercy endureth for ever.</p> <p>5<sup>1</sup> <sup>B</sup>I called upon <sup>2</sup>the LORD <sup>O</sup>in distress<sup>1</sup>: <sup>2</sup>the LORD answered me<sup>O</sup>; and <sup>E</sup>set me in a large place.</p> <p>6<sup>1</sup> The LORD <sup>I</sup>is <sup>G</sup>on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?</p> <p>7<sup>A</sup> The LORD <sup>S</sup>taketh my part with<sup>1</sup> them that help me: therefore shall <sup>I</sup> see <i>my desire</i> upon them that hate me.</p> <p>8<sup>1</sup> <sup>K</sup>It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.</p> <p>9<sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup>It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes.</p> <p>10 All nations compassed me about: <sup>O</sup>but<sup>1</sup> in the name of the LORD <sup>4</sup>will I <sup>P</sup>destroy them<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>11 They <sup>R</sup>compassed me about: yea, they compassed me about: <sup>O</sup>but<sup>1</sup> in the name of the LORD I will <sup>S</sup>destroy them<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>12 They compassed me about <sup>U</sup>like bees; they are quenched <sup>Z</sup>as the fire of thorns: <sup>O</sup>for<sup>1</sup> in the name of the LORD I will <sup>S</sup>destroy them<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>13 Thou <sup>S</sup>hast<sup>1</sup> thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the LORD helped me.</p> <p>14 <sup>7</sup> The LORD <sup>I</sup>is my strength and song<sup>S</sup>, and <sup>I</sup> is become my salvation.</p> <p>15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation <sup>I</sup>is in the <sup>9</sup>tabernacles<sup>1</sup> of the righteous: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.</p> <p>16 <sup>A</sup>The right hand of the LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.</p> <p>17 <sup>I</sup> shall not die, but live, and <sup>I</sup> declare the works of <sup>1</sup>the LORD.</p> <p>18 The LORD hath <sup>K</sup>chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.</p> <p>19 <sup>I</sup>Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will <sup>2</sup>go<sup>1</sup> into them, <sup>O</sup>and<sup>1</sup> I will <sup>S</sup>praise<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>the LORD<sup>4</sup>.</p> <p>20 <sup>M</sup>This <sup>S</sup>gate of the LORD<sup>6</sup>, <sup>U</sup>into which the righteous shall enter<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>21 I will <sup>7</sup>praise thee: <sup>1</sup>for thou hast <sup>S</sup>heard<sup>9</sup> me, and <sup>I</sup>art become my salvation.</p>	<p><sup>a</sup> Mat. 21. 42. <sup>b</sup> Mark 12. 10. <sup>c</sup> Luke 20. 17. <sup>d</sup> Acts 4. 11. <sup>e</sup> Eph. 2. 20. <sup>f</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 4. 7. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 129. 1. <sup>h</sup> Heb. out of distress. <sup>i</sup> Heb. This is from the LORD. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 18. 19. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 27. 1. <sup>l</sup> &amp; 56. 4, 11. <sup>m</sup> &amp; 148. 5. <sup>n</sup> Is. 51. 12. <sup>o</sup> Heb. 13. 6. <sup>p</sup> Heb. for me. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 54. 4. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 59. 10. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 40. 4. <sup>t</sup> &amp; 62. 8, 9. <sup>u</sup> Jer. 17. 5, 7. <sup>v</sup> Mat. 21. 9. <sup>w</sup> &amp; 23. 39. <sup>x</sup> Mark 11. 9. <sup>y</sup> Luke 19. 38. <sup>z</sup> Eccl. 4. 7. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 146. 3. <sup>ab</sup> Est. 8. 16. <sup>ac</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 9. <sup>ad</sup> Heb. cut them off. <sup>ae</sup> Ex. 15. 2. <sup>af</sup> Is. 25. 1. <sup>ag</sup> Ps. 88. 17. <sup>ah</sup> ver. 1.</p> <p>22 <sup>A</sup>The stone <sup>I</sup>which the builders <sup>1</sup>refused<sup>1</sup> is become the head <sup>O</sup>stone<sup>1</sup> of the corner.</p> <p>23 <sup>2</sup> This is the LORD's doing; it <sup>I</sup>is marvellous in our eyes.</p> <p>24 This <sup>I</sup>is the day <sup>I</sup>which the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.</p> <p>25 Save now, <sup>3</sup>I<sup>1</sup> beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, <sup>3</sup>I<sup>1</sup> beseech thee, send now prosperity.</p> <p>26 <sup>I</sup>Blessed <sup>I</sup>be he that <sup>4</sup>cometh in the name of the LORD: we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.</p> <p>27 <sup>S</sup>God is the LORD, which hath shewed<sup>1</sup> us <sup>U</sup>light: bind the sacrifice with cords, <sup>I</sup>even unto the horns of the altar.</p> <p>28 Thou <sup>I</sup>art my God, and I will <sup>S</sup>praise<sup>1</sup> thee: <sup>I</sup>thou art my God, I will exalt thee.</p> <p>29 <sup>O</sup> give thanks unto the LORD; for <sup>I</sup>he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.</p>	<p>1<sup>S</sup> rejected</p> <p>2<sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>This is from the LORD.</i></p> <p>3<sup>S</sup> we</p> <p>4<sup>M</sup> Or, <i>entereth</i></p> <p>5<sup>S</sup> The LORD is God, and he hath given</p> <p>6<sup>S</sup> give thanks unto</p> <p>7<sup>S</sup> they that are perfect in the way, <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>up-right in way</i></p> <p>8<sup>S</sup> that</p> <p>9<sup>S</sup> Yea, they do no unrighteousness;</p> <p>1<sup>A</sup>, that we should observe them</p> <p>2<sup>S</sup> Oh</p> <p>3<sup>S</sup> established to observe</p> <p>4<sup>S</sup> give thanks unto</p> <p>5<sup>S</sup> learn</p> <p>6<sup>S</sup> judgments</p> <p>7<sup>S</sup> observe</p>
---	--	---	--

PSALM 119.

*Sundry prayers, praises, and professions of obedience.*

A ALEPH.

**B**LESSED <sup>I</sup>are <sup>1</sup>the <sup>2</sup>undefiled in the way,<sup>1</sup> <sup>A</sup>who walk in the law of the LORD.

2 Blessed <sup>I</sup>are they that keep his testimonies, <sup>S</sup>and that<sup>1</sup> seek him with the whole heart.

3 <sup>S</sup>They also do no iniquity:<sup>1</sup> they walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast commanded us <sup>O</sup>to keep<sup>1</sup> thy precepts<sup>1</sup> diligently.

5 <sup>O</sup> that my ways were <sup>S</sup>directed to keep<sup>1</sup> thy statutes!

6 <sup>T</sup>hen shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 <sup>I</sup> will <sup>S</sup>praise<sup>1</sup> thee with uprightness of heart, when I <sup>S</sup>shall have learned<sup>1</sup> <sup>I</sup>thy righteous<sup>6</sup> judgments<sup>1</sup>.

8 I will <sup>7</sup>keep<sup>1</sup> thy statutes: O forsake me not utterly.

B BETH.

9 Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed *thereto* according to thy word.

10 With my whole heart have I <sup>P</sup>sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

R.V.	Prayers, praises, and	PSALMS.	professions of obedience.	R.V.
1 s laid up	11 <sup>a</sup> Thy word have I <sup>hid</sup> in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee. 12 Blessed <sup>art</sup> thou, O LORD: <sup>b</sup> teach me thy statutes. 13 With my lips have I <sup>c</sup> declared all the <sup>judgments</sup> of thy mouth. 14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as <sup>d</sup> much as in all riches. 15 I will <sup>e</sup> meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways. 16 I will <sup>f</sup> delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 37, 31. Luke 2, 19, 31. <sup>b</sup> ver. 26, 33, 64, 68, 108, 124, 135. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 25, 4. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 34, 11. <sup>e</sup> 1 Tim. 4, 23. Is. 60, 5. 2 Cor. 6, 11. <sup>f</sup> ver. 12. <sup>g</sup> ver. 23, 48. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 1, 2. <sup>i</sup> ver. 112. Mat. 19, 22. Rev. 2, 26. <sup>j</sup> ver. 73. Prov. 2, 6. James 1, 5. <sup>k</sup> ver. 35, 47, 70, 77. Ps. 1, 2. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 116, 7. <sup>m</sup> ver. 16. <sup>n</sup> Ezek. 33, 31. Mark 7, 21, 22. Luke 19, 15. 1 Tim. 6, 10. Heb. 13, 5. <sup>o</sup> Heb. <sup>Revel.</sup> <sup>p</sup> Heb. <sup>Make to pass.</sup> Is. 33, 15. <sup>q</sup> Prov. 23, 5. <sup>r</sup> Gen. 47, 9. 1 Chr. 29, 15. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 39, 12. 2 Cor. 5, 6. Heb. 11, 13. <sup>t</sup> ver. 40. <sup>u</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 23. <sup>v</sup> ver. 40, 151. Ps. 42, 1, 2, & 43, 2. <sup>w</sup> & 84, 2. <sup>x</sup> ver. 10, 110, 118. <sup>y</sup> ver. 20. <sup>z</sup> ver. 25, 37, 88, 107, 149, 156, 159. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 39, 8. <sup>ab</sup> ver. 77. <sup>ac</sup> Ps. 143, 4. <sup>ad</sup> ver. 15. <sup>ae</sup> ver. 77, 92. <sup>af</sup> Or, <sup>So shall I answer him that reproacheth me in a thing.</sup> <sup>ag</sup> Heb. <sup>men of my counsel.</sup> <sup>ah</sup> Ps. 44, 25. <sup>ai</sup> ver. 40. <sup>aj</sup> Ps. 143, 11. <sup>ak</sup> ver. 12. <sup>al</sup> Ps. 25, 4. <sup>am</sup> & 27, 11. <sup>an</sup> & 46, 11. <sup>ao</sup> 1 Heb. <sup>at large.</sup> <sup>ap</sup> Ps. 138, 1. Mat. 19, 12. <sup>aq</sup> Acts 26, 1, 2. <sup>ar</sup> Ps. 145, 6. <sup>as</sup> Ps. 107, 26. <sup>at</sup> Heb. <sup>droppeth.</sup> <sup>au</sup> ver. 16.	1 truth: thy judgments have I laid <sup>before</sup> me. 31 I <sup>have stuck</sup> unto thy testimonies: O LORD, put me not to shame. 32 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt <sup>enlarge</sup> my heart.  HE. 33 <sup>Teach</sup> me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it <sup>unto</sup> the end. 34 <sup>Give</sup> me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with <sup>my</sup> whole heart. 35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I <sup>delight</sup> . 36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to <sup>covetousness</sup> . 37 <sup>Turn</sup> away mine eyes from <sup>beholding</sup> vanity; <sup>and</sup> <sup>quicken</sup> <sup>thou</sup> me in thy <sup>ways</sup> . 38 <sup>Stablish</sup> thy word unto thy servant, <sup>who is devoted</sup> to thy fear. 39 Turn away my reproach <sup>which I fear</sup> : <sup>for</sup> thy <sup>judgments</sup> <sup>are</sup> good. 40 Behold, I have <sup>longed</sup> after thy precepts: <sup>quicken</sup> me in thy righteousness.	1 s faithfulness: thy judgments have I set 2 s cleave 3 s, and 4 s ways. 5 s Confirm 6 s which belongeth unto the fear of thee. 7 s whereof I am afraid; 8 s judgments 9 s also come 10 s an answer for 11 s; 12 s observe 13 s have sought 14 s also 15 s I will lift up my hands also
2 s judge-ments	17 <sup>k</sup> Deal bountifully with thy servant, <sup>that</sup> I may live <sup>3</sup> , and keep <sup>4</sup> thy word. 18 <sup>Open</sup> thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law. 19 <sup>I am</sup> a <sup>stranger</sup> in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me. 20 <sup>My</sup> soul breaketh for the longing <sup>that it hath</sup> unto thy <sup>judgments</sup> at all times. 21 Thou hast rebuked the proud <sup>that are</sup> cursed, which do <sup>err</sup> from thy commandments. 22 <sup>Remove</sup> from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies. 23 Princes also <sup>did sit</sup> and speak <sup>5</sup> against me: <sup>but</sup> thy servant did <sup>meditate</sup> in thy statutes. 24 <sup>Thy</sup> testimonies also <sup>are</sup> my delight and <sup>my</sup> counselors.	<sup>g</sup> ver. 12. <sup>h</sup> ver. 23, 48. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 1, 2. <sup>j</sup> ver. 112. Mat. 19, 22. Rev. 2, 26. <sup>k</sup> ver. 73. Prov. 2, 6. James 1, 5. <sup>l</sup> ver. 35, 47, 70, 77. Ps. 1, 2. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 116, 7. <sup>n</sup> ver. 16. <sup>o</sup> Ezek. 33, 31. Mark 7, 21, 22. Luke 19, 15. 1 Tim. 6, 10. Heb. 13, 5. <sup>p</sup> Heb. <sup>Revel.</sup> <sup>q</sup> Heb. <sup>Make to pass.</sup> Is. 33, 15. <sup>r</sup> Prov. 23, 5. <sup>s</sup> Gen. 47, 9. 1 Chr. 29, 15. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 39, 12. 2 Cor. 5, 6. Heb. 11, 13. <sup>u</sup> ver. 40. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 23. <sup>w</sup> ver. 40, 151. Ps. 42, 1, 2, & 43, 2. <sup>x</sup> & 84, 2. <sup>y</sup> ver. 10, 110, 118. <sup>z</sup> ver. 20. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 25, 37, 88, 107, 149, 156, 159. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 39, 8. <sup>ac</sup> ver. 77. <sup>ad</sup> Ps. 143, 4. <sup>ae</sup> ver. 15. <sup>af</sup> ver. 77, 92. <sup>ag</sup> Or, <sup>So shall I answer him that reproacheth me in a thing.</sup> <sup>ah</sup> Heb. <sup>men of my counsel.</sup> <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 44, 25. <sup>aj</sup> ver. 40. <sup>ak</sup> Ps. 143, 11. <sup>al</sup> ver. 12. <sup>am</sup> Ps. 25, 4. <sup>an</sup> & 27, 11. <sup>ao</sup> & 46, 11. <sup>ap</sup> 1 Heb. <sup>at large.</sup> <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 138, 1. Mat. 19, 12. <sup>ar</sup> Acts 26, 1, 2. <sup>as</sup> Ps. 145, 6. <sup>at</sup> Ps. 107, 26. <sup>au</sup> Heb. <sup>droppeth.</sup> <sup>av</sup> ver. 16.	35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I <sup>delight</sup> . 36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to <sup>covetousness</sup> . 37 <sup>Turn</sup> away mine eyes from <sup>beholding</sup> vanity; <sup>and</sup> <sup>quicken</sup> <sup>thou</sup> me in thy <sup>ways</sup> . 38 <sup>Stablish</sup> thy word unto thy servant, <sup>who is devoted</sup> to thy fear. 39 Turn away my reproach <sup>which I fear</sup> : <sup>for</sup> thy <sup>judgments</sup> <sup>are</sup> good. 40 Behold, I have <sup>longed</sup> after thy precepts: <sup>quicken</sup> me in thy righteousness.	3 s, and 4 s ways. 5 s Confirm 6 s which belongeth unto the fear of thee. 7 s whereof I am afraid; 8 s judgments 9 s also come 10 s an answer for 11 s; 12 s observe 13 s have sought 14 s also 15 s I will lift up my hands also
3 s so will I observe	11 <sup>a</sup> Thy word have I <sup>hid</sup> in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee. 12 Blessed <sup>art</sup> thou, O LORD: <sup>b</sup> teach me thy statutes. 13 With my lips have I <sup>c</sup> declared all the <sup>judgments</sup> of thy mouth. 14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as <sup>d</sup> much as in all riches. 15 I will <sup>e</sup> meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways. 16 I will <sup>f</sup> delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 37, 31. Luke 2, 19, 31. <sup>b</sup> ver. 26, 33, 64, 68, 108, 124, 135. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 25, 4. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 34, 11. <sup>e</sup> 1 Tim. 4, 23. Is. 60, 5. 2 Cor. 6, 11. <sup>f</sup> ver. 12. <sup>g</sup> ver. 23, 48. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 1, 2. <sup>i</sup> ver. 112. Mat. 19, 22. Rev. 2, 26. <sup>j</sup> ver. 73. Prov. 2, 6. James 1, 5. <sup>k</sup> ver. 35, 47, 70, 77. Ps. 1, 2. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 116, 7. <sup>m</sup> ver. 16. <sup>n</sup> Ezek. 33, 31. Mark 7, 21, 22. Luke 19, 15. 1 Tim. 6, 10. Heb. 13, 5. <sup>o</sup> Heb. <sup>Revel.</sup> <sup>p</sup> Heb. <sup>Make to pass.</sup> Is. 33, 15. <sup>q</sup> Prov. 23, 5. <sup>r</sup> Gen. 47, 9. 1 Chr. 29, 15. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 39, 12. 2 Cor. 5, 6. Heb. 11, 13. <sup>t</sup> ver. 40. <sup>u</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 23. <sup>v</sup> ver. 40, 151. Ps. 42, 1, 2, & 43, 2. <sup>w</sup> & 84, 2. <sup>x</sup> ver. 10, 110, 118. <sup>y</sup> ver. 20. <sup>z</sup> ver. 25, 37, 88, 107, 149, 156, 159. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 39, 8. <sup>ab</sup> ver. 77. <sup>ac</sup> Ps. 143, 4. <sup>ad</sup> ver. 15. <sup>ae</sup> ver. 77, 92. <sup>af</sup> Or, <sup>So shall I answer him that reproacheth me in a thing.</sup> <sup>ag</sup> Heb. <sup>men of my counsel.</sup> <sup>ah</sup> Ps. 44, 25. <sup>ai</sup> ver. 40. <sup>aj</sup> Ps. 143, 11. <sup>ak</sup> ver. 12. <sup>al</sup> Ps. 25, 4. <sup>am</sup> & 27, 11. <sup>an</sup> & 46, 11. <sup>ao</sup> 1 Heb. <sup>at large.</sup> <sup>ap</sup> Ps. 138, 1. Mat. 19, 12. <sup>aq</sup> Acts 26, 1, 2. <sup>ar</sup> Ps. 145, 6. <sup>as</sup> Ps. 107, 26. <sup>at</sup> Heb. <sup>droppeth.</sup> <sup>au</sup> ver. 16.	1 truth: thy judgments have I laid <sup>before</sup> me. 31 I <sup>have stuck</sup> unto thy testimonies: O LORD, put me not to shame. 32 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt <sup>enlarge</sup> my heart.  HE. 33 <sup>Teach</sup> me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it <sup>unto</sup> the end. 34 <sup>Give</sup> me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with <sup>my</sup> whole heart. 35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I <sup>delight</sup> . 36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to <sup>covetousness</sup> . 37 <sup>Turn</sup> away mine eyes from <sup>beholding</sup> vanity; <sup>and</sup> <sup>quicken</sup> <sup>thou</sup> me in thy <sup>ways</sup> . 38 <sup>Stablish</sup> thy word unto thy servant, <sup>who is devoted</sup> to thy fear. 39 Turn away my reproach <sup>which I fear</sup> : <sup>for</sup> thy <sup>judgments</sup> <sup>are</sup> good. 40 Behold, I have <sup>longed</sup> after thy precepts: <sup>quicken</sup> me in thy righteousness.	3 s, and 4 s ways. 5 s Confirm 6 s which belongeth unto the fear of thee. 7 s whereof I am afraid; 8 s judgments 9 s also come 10 s an answer for 11 s; 12 s observe 13 s have sought 14 s also 15 s I will lift up my hands also
4 s so-journer	17 <sup>k</sup> Deal bountifully with thy servant, <sup>that</sup> I may live <sup>3</sup> , and keep <sup>4</sup> thy word. 18 <sup>Open</sup> thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law. 19 <sup>I am</sup> a <sup>stranger</sup> in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me. 20 <sup>My</sup> soul breaketh for the longing <sup>that it hath</sup> unto thy <sup>judgments</sup> at all times. 21 Thou hast rebuked the proud <sup>that are</sup> cursed, which do <sup>err</sup> from thy commandments. 22 <sup>Remove</sup> from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies. 23 Princes also <sup>did sit</sup> and speak <sup>5</sup> against me: <sup>but</sup> thy servant did <sup>meditate</sup> in thy statutes. 24 <sup>Thy</sup> testimonies also <sup>are</sup> my delight and <sup>my</sup> counselors.	<sup>g</sup> ver. 12. <sup>h</sup> ver. 23, 48. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 1, 2. <sup>j</sup> ver. 112. Mat. 19, 22. Rev. 2, 26. <sup>k</sup> ver. 73. Prov. 2, 6. James 1, 5. <sup>l</sup> ver. 35, 47, 70, 77. Ps. 1, 2. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 116, 7. <sup>n</sup> ver. 16. <sup>o</sup> Ezek. 33, 31. Mark 7, 21, 22. Luke 19, 15. 1 Tim. 6, 10. Heb. 13, 5. <sup>p</sup> Heb. <sup>Revel.</sup> <sup>q</sup> Heb. <sup>Make to pass.</sup> Is. 33, 15. <sup>r</sup> Prov. 23, 5. <sup>s</sup> Gen. 47, 9. 1 Chr. 29, 15. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 39, 12. 2 Cor. 5, 6. Heb. 11, 13. <sup>u</sup> ver. 40. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 23. <sup>w</sup> ver. 40, 151. Ps. 42, 1, 2, & 43, 2. <sup>x</sup> & 84, 2. <sup>y</sup> ver. 10, 110, 118. <sup>z</sup> ver. 20. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 25, 37, 88, 107, 149, 156, 159. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 39, 8. <sup>ac</sup> ver. 77. <sup>ad</sup> Ps. 143, 4. <sup>ae</sup> ver. 15. <sup>af</sup> ver. 77, 92. <sup>ag</sup> Or, <sup>So shall I answer him that reproacheth me in a thing.</sup> <sup>ah</sup> Heb. <sup>men of my counsel.</sup> <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 44, 25. <sup>aj</sup> ver. 40. <sup>ak</sup> Ps. 143, 11. <sup>al</sup> ver. 12. <sup>am</sup> Ps. 25, 4. <sup>an</sup> & 27, 11. <sup>ao</sup> & 46, 11. <sup>ap</sup> 1 Heb. <sup>at large.</sup> <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 138, 1. Mat. 19, 12. <sup>ar</sup> Acts 26, 1, 2. <sup>as</sup> Ps. 145, 6. <sup>at</sup> Ps. 107, 26. <sup>au</sup> Heb. <sup>droppeth.</sup> <sup>av</sup> ver. 16.	35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I <sup>delight</sup> . 36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to <sup>covetousness</sup> . 37 <sup>Turn</sup> away mine eyes from <sup>beholding</sup> vanity; <sup>and</sup> <sup>quicken</sup> <sup>thou</sup> me in thy <sup>ways</sup> . 38 <sup>Stablish</sup> thy word unto thy servant, <sup>who is devoted</sup> to thy fear. 39 Turn away my reproach <sup>which I fear</sup> : <sup>for</sup> thy <sup>judgments</sup> <sup>are</sup> good. 40 Behold, I have <sup>longed</sup> after thy precepts: <sup>quicken</sup> me in thy righteousness.	3 s, and 4 s ways. 5 s Confirm 6 s which belongeth unto the fear of thee. 7 s whereof I am afraid; 8 s judgments 9 s also come 10 s an answer for 11 s; 12 s observe 13 s have sought 14 s also 15 s I will lift up my hands also
5 s Or, Cursed are they which do.	17 <sup>k</sup> Deal bountifully with thy servant, <sup>that</sup> I may live <sup>3</sup> , and keep <sup>4</sup> thy word. 18 <sup>Open</sup> thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law. 19 <sup>I am</sup> a <sup>stranger</sup> in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me. 20 <sup>My</sup> soul breaketh for the longing <sup>that it hath</sup> unto thy <sup>judgments</sup> at all times. 21 Thou hast rebuked the proud <sup>that are</sup> cursed, which do <sup>err</sup> from thy commandments. 22 <sup>Remove</sup> from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies. 23 Princes also <sup>did sit</sup> and speak <sup>5</sup> against me: <sup>but</sup> thy servant did <sup>meditate</sup> in thy statutes. 24 <sup>Thy</sup> testimonies also <sup>are</sup> my delight and <sup>my</sup> counselors.	<sup>g</sup> ver. 12. <sup>h</sup> ver. 23, 48. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 1, 2. <sup>j</sup> ver. 112. Mat. 19, 22. Rev. 2, 26. <sup>k</sup> ver. 73. Prov. 2, 6. James 1, 5. <sup>l</sup> ver. 35, 47, 70, 77. Ps. 1, 2. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 116, 7. <sup>n</sup> ver. 16. <sup>o</sup> Ezek. 33, 31. Mark 7, 21, 22. Luke 19, 15. 1 Tim. 6, 10. Heb. 13, 5. <sup>p</sup> Heb. <sup>Revel.</sup> <sup>q</sup> Heb. <sup>Make to pass.</sup> Is. 33, 15. <sup>r</sup> Prov. 23, 5. <sup>s</sup> Gen. 47, 9. 1 Chr. 29, 15. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 39, 12. 2 Cor. 5, 6. Heb. 11, 13. <sup>u</sup> ver. 40. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 23. <sup>w</sup> ver. 40, 151. Ps. 42, 1, 2, & 43, 2. <sup>x</sup> & 84, 2. <sup>y</sup> ver. 10, 110, 118. <sup>z</sup> ver. 20. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 25, 37, 88, 107, 149, 156, 159. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 39, 8. <sup>ac</sup> ver. 77. <sup>ad</sup> Ps. 143, 4. <sup>ae</sup> ver. 15. <sup>af</sup> ver. 77, 92. <sup>ag</sup> Or, <sup>So shall I answer him that reproacheth me in a thing.</sup> <sup>ah</sup> Heb. <sup>men of my counsel.</sup> <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 44, 25. <sup>aj</sup> ver. 40. <sup>ak</sup> Ps. 143, 11. <sup>al</sup> ver. 12. <sup>am</sup> Ps. 25, 4. <sup>an</sup> & 27, 11. <sup>ao</sup> & 46, 11. <sup>ap</sup> 1 Heb. <sup>at large.</sup> <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 138, 1. Mat. 19, 12. <sup>ar</sup> Acts 26, 1, 2. <sup>as</sup> Ps. 145, 6. <sup>at</sup> Ps. 107, 26. <sup>au</sup> Heb. <sup>droppeth.</sup> <sup>av</sup> ver. 16.	35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I <sup>delight</sup> . 36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to <sup>covetousness</sup> . 37 <sup>Turn</sup> away mine eyes from <sup>beholding</sup> vanity; <sup>and</sup> <sup>quicken</sup> <sup>thou</sup> me in thy <sup>ways</sup> . 38 <sup>Stablish</sup> thy word unto thy servant, <sup>who is devoted</sup> to thy fear. 39 Turn away my reproach <sup>which I fear</sup> : <sup>for</sup> thy <sup>judgments</sup> <sup>are</sup> good. 40 Behold, I have <sup>longed</sup> after thy precepts: <sup>quicken</sup> me in thy righteousness.	3 s, and 4 s ways. 5 s Confirm 6 s which belongeth unto the fear of thee. 7 s whereof I am afraid; 8 s judgments 9 s also come 10 s an answer for 11 s; 12 s observe 13 s have sought 14 s also 15 s I will lift up my hands also
6 s wander	17 <sup>k</sup> Deal bountifully with thy servant, <sup>that</sup> I may live <sup>3</sup> , and keep <sup>4</sup> thy word. 18 <sup>Open</sup> thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law. 19 <sup>I am</sup> a <sup>stranger</sup> in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me. 20 <sup>My</sup> soul breaketh for the longing <sup>that it hath</sup> unto thy <sup>judgments</sup> at all times. 21 Thou hast rebuked the proud <sup>that are</sup> cursed, which do <sup>err</sup> from thy commandments. 22 <sup>Remove</sup> from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies. 23 Princes also <sup>did sit</sup> and speak <sup>5</sup> against me: <sup>but</sup> thy servant did <sup>meditate</sup> in thy statutes. 24 <sup>Thy</sup> testimonies also <sup>are</sup> my delight and <sup>my</sup> counselors.	<sup>g</sup> ver. 12. <sup>h</sup> ver. 23, 48. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 1, 2. <sup>j</sup> ver. 112. Mat. 19, 22. Rev. 2, 26. <sup>k</sup> ver. 73. Prov. 2, 6. James 1, 5. <sup>l</sup> ver. 35, 47, 70, 77. Ps. 1, 2. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 116, 7. <sup>n</sup> ver. 16. <sup>o</sup> Ezek. 33, 31. Mark 7, 21, 22. Luke 19, 15. 1 Tim. 6, 10. Heb. 13, 5. <sup>p</sup> Heb. <sup>Revel.</sup> <sup>q</sup> Heb. <sup>Make to pass.</sup> Is. 33, 15. <sup>r</sup> Prov. 23, 5. <sup>s</sup> Gen. 47, 9. 1 Chr. 29, 15. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 39, 12. 2 Cor. 5, 6. Heb. 11, 13. <sup>u</sup> ver. 40. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 23. <sup>w</sup> ver. 40, 151. Ps. 42, 1, 2, & 43, 2. <sup>x</sup> & 84, 2. <sup>y</sup> ver. 10, 110, 118. <sup>z</sup> ver. 20. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 25, 37, 88, 107, 149, 156, 159. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 39, 8. <sup>ac</sup> ver. 77. <sup>ad</sup> Ps. 143, 4. <sup>ae</sup> ver. 15. <sup>af</sup> ver. 77, 92. <sup>ag</sup> Or, <sup>So shall I answer him that reproacheth me in a thing.</sup> <sup>ah</sup> Heb. <sup>men of my counsel.</sup> <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 44, 25. <sup>aj</sup> ver. 40. <sup>ak</sup> Ps. 143, 11. <sup>al</sup> ver. 12. <sup>am</sup> Ps. 25, 4. <sup>an</sup> & 27, 11. <sup>ao</sup> & 46, 11. <sup>ap</sup> 1 Heb. <sup>at large.</sup> <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 138, 1. Mat. 19, 12. <sup>ar</sup> Acts 26, 1, 2. <sup>as</sup> Ps. 145, 6. <sup>at</sup> Ps. 107, 26. <sup>au</sup> Heb. <sup>droppeth.</sup> <sup>av</sup> ver. 16.	35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I <sup>delight</sup> . 36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to <sup>covetousness</sup> . 37 <sup>Turn</sup> away mine eyes from <sup>beholding</sup> vanity; <sup>and</sup> <sup>quicken</sup> <sup>thou</sup> me in thy <sup>ways</sup> . 38 <sup>Stablish</sup> thy word unto thy servant, <sup>who is devoted</sup> to thy fear. 39 Turn away my reproach <sup>which I fear</sup> : <sup>for</sup> thy <sup>judgments</sup> <sup>are</sup> good. 40 Behold, I have <sup>longed</sup> after thy precepts: <sup>quicken</sup> me in thy righteousness.	3 s, and 4 s ways. 5 s Confirm 6 s which belongeth unto the fear of thee. 7 s whereof I am afraid; 8 s judgments 9 s also come 10 s an answer for 11 s; 12 s observe 13 s have sought 14 s also 15 s I will lift up my hands also
7 s Take away	17 <sup>k</sup> Deal bountifully with thy servant, <sup>that</sup> I may live <sup>3</sup> , and keep <sup>4</sup> thy word. 18 <sup>Open</sup> thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law. 19 <sup>I am</sup> a <sup>stranger</sup> in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me. 20 <sup>My</sup> soul breaketh for the longing <sup>that it hath</sup> unto thy <sup>judgments</sup> at all times. 21 Thou hast rebuked the proud <sup>that are</sup> cursed, which do <sup>err</sup> from thy commandments. 22 <sup>Remove</sup> from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies. 23 Princes also <sup>did sit</sup> and speak <sup>5</sup> against me: <sup>but</sup> thy servant did <sup>meditate</sup> in thy statutes. 24 <sup>Thy</sup> testimonies also <sup>are</sup> my delight and <sup>my</sup> counselors.	<sup>g</sup> ver. 12. <sup>h</sup> ver. 23, 48. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 1, 2. <sup>j</sup> ver. 112. Mat. 19, 22. Rev. 2, 26. <sup>k</sup> ver. 73. Prov. 2, 6. James 1, 5. <sup>l</sup> ver. 35, 47, 70, 77. Ps. 1, 2. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 116, 7. <sup>n</sup> ver. 16. <sup>o</sup> Ezek. 33, 31. Mark 7, 21, 22. Luke 19, 15. 1 Tim. 6, 10. Heb. 13, 5. <sup>p</sup> Heb. <sup>Revel.</sup> <sup>q</sup> Heb. <sup>Make to pass.</sup> Is. 33, 15. <sup>r</sup> Prov. 23, 5. <sup>s</sup> Gen. 47, 9. 1 Chr. 29, 15. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 39, 12. 2 Cor. 5, 6. Heb. 11, 13. <sup>u</sup> ver. 40. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 23. <sup>w</sup> ver. 40, 151. Ps. 42, 1, 2, & 43, 2. <sup>x</sup> & 84, 2. <sup>y</sup> ver. 10, 110, 118. <sup>z</sup> ver. 20. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 25, 37, 88, 107, 149, 156, 159. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 39, 8. <sup>ac</sup> ver. 77. <sup>ad</sup> Ps. 143, 4. <sup>ae</sup> ver. 15. <sup>af</sup> ver. 77, 92. <sup>ag</sup> Or, <sup>So shall I answer him that reproacheth me in a thing.</sup> <sup>ah</sup> Heb. <sup>men of my counsel.</sup> <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 44, 25. <sup>aj</sup> ver. 40. <sup>ak</sup> Ps. 143, 11. <sup>al</sup> ver. 12. <sup>am</sup> Ps. 25, 4. <sup>an</sup> & 27, 11. <sup>ao</sup> & 46, 11. <sup>ap</sup> 1 Heb. <sup>at large.</sup> <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 138, 1. Mat. 19, 12. <sup>ar</sup> Acts 26, 1, 2. <sup>as</sup> Ps. 145, 6. <sup>at</sup> Ps. 107, 26. <sup>au</sup> Heb. <sup>droppeth.</sup> <sup>av</sup> ver. 16.	35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I <sup>delight</sup> . 36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to <sup>covetousness</sup> . 37 <sup>Turn</sup> away mine eyes from <sup>beholding</sup> vanity; <sup>and</sup> <sup>quicken</sup> <sup>thou</sup> me in thy <sup>ways</sup> . 38 <sup>Stablish</sup> thy word unto thy servant, <sup>who is devoted</sup> to thy fear. 39 Turn away my reproach <sup>which I fear</sup> : <sup>for</sup> thy <sup>judgments</sup> <sup>are</sup> good. 40 Behold, I have <sup>longed</sup> after thy precepts: <sup>quicken</sup> me in thy righteousness.	3 s, and 4 s ways. 5 s Confirm 6 s which belongeth unto the fear of thee. 7 s whereof I am afraid; 8 s judgments 9 s also come 10 s an answer for 11 s; 12 s observe 13 s have sought 14 s also 15 s I will lift up my hands also
8 s sat and talked	17 <sup>k</sup> Deal bountifully with thy servant, <sup>that</sup> I may live <sup>3</sup> , and keep <sup>4</sup> thy word. 18 <sup>Open</sup> thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law. 19 <sup>I am</sup> a <sup>stranger</sup> in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me. 20 <sup>My</sup> soul breaketh for the longing <sup>that it hath</sup> unto thy <sup>judgments</sup> at all times. 21 Thou hast rebuked the proud <sup>that are</sup> cursed, which do <sup>err</sup> from thy commandments. 22 <sup>Remove</sup> from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies. 23 Princes also <sup>did sit</sup> and speak <sup>5</sup> against me: <sup>but</sup> thy servant did <sup>meditate</sup> in thy statutes. 24 <sup>Thy</sup> testimonies also <sup>are</sup> my delight and <sup>my</sup> counselors.	<sup>g</sup> ver. 12. <sup>h</sup> ver. 23, 48. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 1, 2. <sup>j</sup> ver. 112. Mat. 19, 22. Rev. 2, 26. <sup>k</sup> ver. 73. Prov. 2, 6. James 1, 5. <sup>l</sup> ver. 35, 47, 70, 77. Ps. 1, 2. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 116, 7. <sup>n</sup> ver. 16. <sup>o</sup> Ezek. 33, 31. Mark 7, 21, 22. Luke 19, 15. 1 Tim. 6, 10. Heb. 13, 5. <sup>p</sup> Heb. <sup>Revel.</sup> <sup>q</sup> Heb. <sup>Make to pass.</sup> Is. 33, 15. <sup>r</sup> Prov. 23, 5. <sup>s</sup> Gen. 47, 9. 1 Chr. 29, 15. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 39, 12. 2 Cor. 5, 6. Heb. 11, 13. <sup>u</sup> ver. 40. <sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 23. <sup>w</sup> ver. 40, 151. Ps. 42, 1, 2, & 43, 2. <sup>x</sup> & 84, 2. <sup>y</sup> ver. 10, 110, 118. <sup>z</sup> ver. 20. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 25, 37, 88, 107, 149, 156, 159. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 39, 8. <sup>ac</sup> ver. 77. <sup>ad</sup> Ps. 1		



R.V.	Prayers, praises, and	PSALMS.	professions of obedience.	R.V.		
	Y ZAIN.	<sup>a</sup> Job 13. 4. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 109. 2.	69 The proud have <sup>a</sup> forged a lie against me: <sup>1</sup> but I will <sup>1</sup> keep thy precepts <sup>o</sup> with my whole heart <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> S with my whole heart will I		
<sup>1</sup> S Because <sup>M</sup> Or, Wherein <sup>2</sup> S made <sup>3</sup> M Or, That	49 Remember the word unto thy servant, <sup>1</sup> upon which <sup>1</sup> thou hast <sup>2</sup> caused <sup>1</sup> me to <sup>3</sup> hope.	<sup>b</sup> ver. 74, 81, 147. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 37. 10. <sup>d</sup> Is. 6. 10. <sup>e</sup> Acts 28. 27. <sup>f</sup> Rom. 15. 4. <sup>g</sup> ver. 25. <sup>h</sup> ver. 67. <sup>i</sup> Heb. 12. 10, 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 50. 7. <sup>k</sup> ver. 157. <sup>l</sup> Job 23. 11. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 44. 18. <sup>n</sup> ver. 127. <sup>o</sup> Ps. 19. 10. <sup>p</sup> Prov. 8. 10, 11, 19. <sup>q</sup> Eccl. 9. 3. <sup>r</sup> Job 10. 8. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 100. 3. <sup>t</sup> A 138. 8. <sup>u</sup> A 133. 14. <sup>v</sup> ver. 34, 144. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 34. 2. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 63. 6. <sup>y</sup> ver. 49, 147.	70 <sup>o</sup> Their heart is as fat as grease; <sup>1</sup> but I <sup>e</sup> delight in thy law.			
<sup>4</sup> S swerved <sup>5</sup> A have <sup>6</sup> S judge- ments <sup>7</sup> S, <sup>8</sup> S Hot in- dignation <sup>M</sup> Or, Horror. <sup>9</sup> A,	51 The proud have had me greatly <sup>g</sup> in derision: <i>yet</i> have I not <sup>h</sup> declined <sup>1</sup> from thy law.		71 <sup>1</sup> It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes.			
	52 I <sup>s</sup> remembered thy <sup>6</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> of old, O LORD <sup>7</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and have comforted myself.		72 <sup>1</sup> The law of thy mouth <sup>1</sup> is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.			
	53 <sup>s</sup> Horror <sup>1</sup> hath taken hold upon me <sup>9</sup> because of the wicked that forsake thy law.	<sup>1</sup> JOD.	73 <sup>1</sup> Thy hands have made me and <sup>2</sup> fashioned me: <sup>m</sup> give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.	<sup>2</sup> M Or, es- tablished		
<sup>1</sup> S ob- served <sup>2</sup> A have <sup>3</sup> M Or, That I have kept <sup>4</sup> S The LORD is my por- tion <sup>M</sup> Or, The LORD is my por- tion, have I said: that I may ob- serve &c. <sup>5</sup> S observe <sup>6</sup> S, to observe <sup>7</sup> S cords <sup>8</sup> S wrap- ped me round; <sup>9</sup> S judge- ments.	54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.		74 <sup>1</sup> They that fear thee <sup>3</sup> will be glad when they see me <sup>1</sup> ; because <sup>2</sup> I have hoped in thy word.	<sup>3</sup> S shall see me and be glad		
	55 <sup>p</sup> I have remembered thy name, O LORD, in the night, and have <sup>1</sup> kept <sup>1</sup> thy law.	<sup>r</sup> Heb. righteous- ness. <sup>s</sup> Heb. 12. 10. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 16. 5. <sup>u</sup> Jer. 10. 16. <sup>v</sup> Lam. 3. 24. <sup>w</sup> Heb. to com- fort me. <sup>x</sup> Heb. face. <sup>y</sup> Job 11. 39. <sup>z</sup> ver. 41. <sup>a</sup> ver. 41. <sup>b</sup> ver. 24, 47, 174. <sup>c</sup> Luke 15. 17, 18. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 25. 3. <sup>e</sup> ver. 86. <sup>f</sup> ver. 25. <sup>g</sup> Or, com- punctions. <sup>h</sup> Acts 16. 25. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 73. 26. <sup>j</sup> & 84. 2. <sup>k</sup> ver. 74, 114. <sup>l</sup> ver. 123. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 69. 3. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 33. 5. <sup>o</sup> ver. 12, 26. <sup>p</sup> Job 30. 30. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 39. 4. <sup>r</sup> Rev. 6. 10. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 35. 7. <sup>t</sup> Prov. 16. 27. <sup>u</sup> ver. 71. <sup>v</sup> Jer. 31. 18, 19. <sup>w</sup> Heb. 12. 11. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 106. 1. <sup>y</sup> & 107. 1. <sup>z</sup> Mat. 19. 17. <sup>a</sup> Heb. faithful- ness. <sup>b</sup> ver. 78. <sup>c</sup> ver. 12, 26. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 25. 19. <sup>e</sup> & 38. 19.	56 This I <sup>2</sup> had, <sup>3</sup> because I kept thy precepts.		75 I know, O LORD, that thy <sup>4</sup> judgments <i>are</i> <sup>r</sup> right, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> that <sup>o</sup> thou <sup>1</sup> in faithfulness <sup>s</sup> hast afflicted me.	<sup>4</sup> S judge- ments are right- eous, <sup>5</sup> A thou <sup>6</sup> S loving kindness
	Y CHETH.		76 Let, I pray thee, thy <sup>6</sup> merciful kindness <sup>1</sup> be <sup>2</sup> for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.			
	57 <sup>1</sup> Thou art my portion, O LORD <sup>1</sup> ; I have said that I would <sup>5</sup> keep <sup>1</sup> thy words.		77 <sup>2</sup> Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: <sup>3</sup> for thy law <sup>1</sup> is my delight.			
	58 I intreated thy <sup>9</sup> favour with <sup>1</sup> my whole heart: be merciful unto me <sup>a</sup> according to thy word.		78 Let the proud <sup>a</sup> be ashamed; <sup>e</sup> for they <sup>1</sup> dealt perversely with me without a cause <sup>1</sup> : <i>but</i> I will <sup>f</sup> meditate in thy precepts.	<sup>7</sup> S have over- thrown me wrong- fully <sup>M</sup> Or, with false- hood <sup>8</sup> S and they shall know <sup>M</sup> An- other reading is, <i>Even they that know.</i> <sup>9</sup> S perfect <sup>1</sup> S while I say, <sup>2</sup> M Or, wine- skin		
	59 I <sup>1</sup> thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testi- monies.		79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me, <sup>s</sup> and those that have known <sup>1</sup> thy testimonies.			
	60 I made haste, and delayed not <sup>6</sup> to keep <sup>1</sup> thy command- ments.		80 Let my heart be <sup>9</sup> sound <sup>1</sup> in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed.			
	61 The <sup>7</sup> bands <sup>1</sup> of the wicked have <sup>8</sup> robbed me <sup>1</sup> : <i>but</i> I have not forgotten thy law.	<sup>1</sup> CAPH.	81 <sup>1</sup> My soul fainteth for thy salvation: <i>but</i> <sup>k</sup> I hope in thy word.			
	62 <sup>a</sup> At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee because of thy righteous <sup>9</sup> judgments. <sup>1</sup>		82 <sup>1</sup> Mine eyes fail for thy word, <sup>1</sup> saying, <sup>1</sup> When wilt thou comfort me?			
	63 I <sup>1</sup> am a companion of all <sup>1</sup> them that fear thee, and of them that <sup>5</sup> keep <sup>1</sup> thy precepts.		83 For <sup>p</sup> I am become like a <sup>2</sup> bottle in the smoke; <sup>1</sup> yet do I not forget thy statutes.			
	64 <sup>m</sup> The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy: <sup>n</sup> teach me thy statutes.		84 <sup>2</sup> How many <sup>1</sup> are the days of thy servant? <sup>1</sup> when wilt thou execute <sup>3</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> on them that persecute me?			
	Y TETH.		85 <sup>1</sup> The proud have digged pits for me, <sup>4</sup> which <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> are not after thy law.	<sup>4</sup> S who		
<sup>1</sup> S judge- ment <sup>2</sup> S; <sup>3</sup> A in <sup>4</sup> S I ob- serve	65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, accord- ing unto thy word.		86 All thy commandments <sup>1</sup> are <sup>9</sup> faithful: <sup>2</sup> they persecute me <sup>5</sup> wrongfully; help thou me.	<sup>5</sup> M Or, with falsehood		
	66 Teach me good <sup>1</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> and knowledge <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for I have believed <sup>3</sup> thy commandments.					
	67 <sup>1</sup> Before I was afflicted I went astray <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but now <sup>4</sup> have I kept <sup>1</sup> thy word.					
	68 Thou <sup>1</sup> art <sup>2</sup> good, and doest good; <sup>a</sup> teach me thy statutes.					

R.V.	Prayers, praises, and	PSALMS.	professions of obedience.	R.V.
	87 They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts.	<sup>a</sup> Neh. 10, 29.	106 <sup>a</sup> I have sworn, and <sup>1</sup> I will perform <i>it</i> , <sup>1</sup> that I will <sup>2</sup> keep <sup>1</sup> thy righteous <sup>3</sup> judgments. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> s have confirmed it, <sup>2</sup> s observe <sup>3</sup> s judgments.
<sup>1</sup> s observe	88 <sup>b</sup> Quicken me after thy lovingkindness; so shall I <sup>1</sup> keep <sup>1</sup> the testimony of thy mouth.	<sup>b</sup> ver. 49. <sup>c</sup> ver. 88.	107 I am afflicted very much: <sup>c</sup> quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.	
	<sup>b</sup> LAMED.		108 Accept, I beseech thee, <sup>d</sup> the freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD, and <sup>e</sup> teach me thy <sup>3</sup> judgments. <sup>1</sup>	
	89 <sup>f</sup> For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.	<sup>d</sup> Hos. 14, 2. <sup>e</sup> Heb. 13, 15. <sup>f</sup> ver. 12, 25. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 89, 2. <sup>g</sup> Mat. 24, 34, 35.	109 <sup>g</sup> My soul <sup>1</sup> is continually in my hand <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> yet do I not forget thy law.	<sup>4</sup> s ;
	90 Thy faithfulness <sup>1</sup> is <sup>h</sup> unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it <sup>k</sup> abideth.	<sup>g</sup> 1 Pet. 1, 23. <sup>h</sup> Job 13, 14. <sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>to generation and generation</i> , Ps. 89, 1. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 140, 5, & 141, 9. <sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>standeth</i> , 1 ver. 10, 21. <sup>l</sup> Jer. 33, 25. <sup>m</sup> Deut. 33, 4. <sup>n</sup> ver. 24. <sup>o</sup> ver. 77, 92, 174. <sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>to do</i> , 1 ver. 33.	110 <sup>1</sup> The wicked have laid a snare for me <sup>5</sup> : yet I <sup>1</sup> erred, not <sup>1</sup> from thy precepts.	<sup>5</sup> s ; yet went I not astray
<sup>2</sup> s They abide <sup>m</sup> Or, As for thy judgments, they abide this day	91 <sup>2</sup> They continue <sup>1</sup> this day according to <sup>m</sup> thine ordinances <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for all <sup>4</sup> are thy servants.		111 <sup>1</sup> Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for <sup>q</sup> they <sup>1</sup> are the rejoicing of my heart.	
<sup>3</sup> s ; <sup>4</sup> A things <sup>5</sup> s delight,	92 Unless <sup>p</sup> thy law <sup>1</sup> had been my <sup>5</sup> delights, <sup>1</sup> I should then have perished in mine affliction.		112 I have inclined mine heart <sup>r</sup> to perform thy statutes <sup>6</sup> always, <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> even unto the end.	<sup>6</sup> s , for ever,
	93 I will never forget thy precepts <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for with them thou hast quickened me.		<sup>o</sup> SAMECH.	
	94 I <sup>1</sup> am thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts.	<sup>q</sup> Ps. 32, 7. <sup>r</sup> A 91, 1. <sup>s</sup> ver. 81.	113 I hate <sup>7</sup> vain thoughts: <sup>1</sup> but thy law do I love.	<sup>7</sup> s them that are of a double mind;
	95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but I will consider thy testimonies.	<sup>t</sup> Mat. 5, 18, & 24, 35. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 6, 8, & 138, 19. <sup>v</sup> Mat. 7, 23.	114 <sup>1</sup> Thou <sup>1</sup> art my hiding place and my shield: <sup>2</sup> I hope in thy word.	
	96 <sup>9</sup> I have seen an end of all perfection <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but thy commandment <sup>1</sup> is exceeding broad.		115 <sup>2</sup> Depart from me, ye <sup>8</sup> evildoers: for I will <sup>1</sup> keep the commandments of my God.	<sup>8</sup> s evildoers; that I may <sup>9</sup> s ;
	<sup>o</sup> MEM.		116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and let me not <sup>6</sup> be ashamed of my hope.	
<sup>6</sup> s Oh	97 <sup>6</sup> O <sup>1</sup> how love I thy law! <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> it <sup>1</sup> is my meditation all the day.	<sup>t</sup> Ps. 1, 2. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 26, 2. <sup>v</sup> Rom. 5, 5, & 9, 33. <sup>w</sup> 10, 11.	117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe <sup>1</sup> : and I will <sup>1</sup> have respect unto thy statutes continually.	<sup>1</sup> s , and shall
<sup>7</sup> s Thy commandments make <sup>m</sup> Or, Thou through thy commandments makest	98 <sup>7</sup> Thou through thy commandments hast made <sup>1</sup> me <sup>c</sup> wiser than mine enemies <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for <sup>4</sup> they <sup>1</sup> are ever with me.	<sup>x</sup> Deut. 4, 6, 8. <sup>y</sup> Heb. <i>it is ever with me</i> , <sup>z</sup> 2 Tim. 3, 15. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 21.	118 Thou hast <sup>2</sup> trodden down <sup>1</sup> all them that <sup>7</sup> err from thy statutes <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for their deceit <sup>1</sup> is <sup>3</sup> falsehood.	<sup>2</sup> s set at nought
<sup>8</sup> s ; <sup>9</sup> s aged, <sup>1</sup> s have kept <sup>2</sup> s observe <sup>3</sup> s turned aside <sup>4</sup> s judgments; <sup>5</sup> <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>palate</i> .	99 I have more understanding than all my teachers <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> for thy testimonies <sup>1</sup> are my meditation.	<sup>y</sup> Job 32, 7, 9. <sup>z</sup> Heb. <i>caused to cease</i> , Ezek. 22, 18. <sup>aa</sup> Prov. 1, 15.	119 Thou <sup>4</sup> puttest away all the wicked of the earth <sup>1</sup> like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.	<sup>3</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>vain</i> , <sup>4</sup> <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>caused to cease</i> .
	100 <sup>9</sup> I understand more than the <sup>9</sup> ancients, <sup>1</sup> because I <sup>1</sup> keep <sup>1</sup> thy precepts.	<sup>ab</sup> Hab. 3, 16.	120 <sup>2</sup> My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy <sup>3</sup> judgments. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>9</sup> s judgments.
	101 I have <sup>k</sup> refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might <sup>2</sup> keep <sup>1</sup> thy word.	<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 19, 10. <sup>ad</sup> Prov. 8, 11. <sup>ae</sup> Heb. <i>palate</i> .	<sup>2</sup> AIN.	<sup>6</sup> s judgment
	102 I have not <sup>3</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from thy <sup>4</sup> judgments: <sup>1</sup> for thou hast taught me.	<sup>af</sup> Heb. 7, 22. <sup>ag</sup> ver. 128.	121 I have done <sup>6</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.	
	103 <sup>m</sup> How sweet are thy words unto my <sup>5</sup> taste! <i>yea, sweeter</i> than honey to my mouth!	<sup>ah</sup> ver. 81, 82. <sup>ai</sup> Prov. 6, 22. <sup>aj</sup> Or, <i>multe</i> .	122 Be <sup>2</sup> surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.	
	104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore <sup>9</sup> I hate every false way.		123 <sup>7</sup> Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for <sup>7</sup> the word of thy righteousness. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>7</sup> s thy righteous word.
	<sup>2</sup> NUN.		124 Deal with thy servant ac-	
	105 <sup>1</sup> Thy word <sup>1</sup> is a <sup>n</sup> lamp unto my feet, and <sup>o</sup> a <sup>1</sup> light unto my path.			

R.V.	Prayers, praises, and	PSALMS.	professions of obedience.	R.V.
	cording unto thy mercy, and "teach me thy statutes. 1 S, 125 <sup>b</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am thy servant <sup>1</sup> ; ' give 2 S; me understanding <sup>2</sup> ; ' that I may 3 S the know thy testimonies. LORD to LORD; 126 <sup>†</sup> It is time for <sup>2</sup> thee, LORD, work; to work: ' for they have made void thy law. 4 S, 127 <sup>a</sup> Therefore I love thy com- mandments above gold <sup>4</sup> ; ' yea, above fine gold. 5 M Or, 128 Therefore I esteem <sup>5</sup> all as read thy precepts <sup>†</sup> concerning all by the Sept., things <sup>†</sup> to be right; and I <sup>9</sup> hate Syr. and Vulg., all thy all thy precepts to be right 6 S open- 129 Thy testimonies <sup>†</sup> are won- ing derful: therefore doth my soul keep them. 7 A wide 130 The <sup>6</sup> entrance <sup>1</sup> of thy S; words giveth light; <sup>2</sup> it giveth understanding unto the simple. 9 S Turn 131 I opened <sup>7</sup> my mouth, and thee unto me, and have mercy upon 1 S foot- 132 <sup>22</sup> Look thou upon me, and steps be merciful unto <sup>1</sup> me, <sup>7</sup> as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name. 2 S Re- 133 <sup>†</sup> Order my <sup>1</sup> steps <sup>1</sup> in thy deem word <sup>8</sup> : ' and <sup>2</sup> let not any in- quity have dominion over me. 3 S observe 134 <sup>29</sup> Deliver <sup>1</sup> me from the oppression of man: so will I <sup>3</sup> keep <sup>1</sup> thy precepts. 135 <sup>†</sup> Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; and <sup>6</sup> teach me thy statutes. 4 S Mine 136 <sup>46</sup> Rivers of waters run eyes run down with rivers of water, 5 S TZADE. 137 <sup>5</sup> TZADDI. 6 M Or, 137 <sup>a</sup> Righteous <sup>†</sup> art thou, O in thy judge- LORD, and upright <sup>6</sup> are thy ments judgments. 7 S judge- 138 <sup>82</sup> Thy testimonies that thou ments hast commanded <sup>are</sup> righteous 8 S Thou and very <sup>7</sup> faithful. <sup>1</sup> hast com- 139 <sup>9</sup> My zeal hath <sup>99</sup> consumed manded thy me, because mine <sup>1</sup> enemies <sup>1</sup> testimo- have forgotten thy words. nies in right- 140 <sup>†</sup> Thy word <sup>†</sup> is very <sup>20</sup> pure <sup>3</sup> : eousness and very faithful- ness. therefore thy servant loveth it. 9 M Heb. cut 141 I <sup>†</sup> am small and despised: me off. yet do not I forget thy precepts. 1 S adver- 142 Thy righteousness <sup>†</sup> is an saries everlasting righteousness, and 2 M Heb. thy law <sup>†</sup> is <sup>oz</sup> the <sup>1</sup> truth. tried, or, 143 Trouble and anguish have S, refined. <sup>4a</sup> taken hold on me: yet thy 4 M Or, commandments <sup>†</sup> are <sup>b</sup> my <sup>5</sup> de- 5 S delight lights. <sup>1</sup>	a ver. 12. b Ps. 116. 16. c ver. 34. 73. 169. d ver. 72. Ps. 19. 10. Prov. 8. 11. e Or, that I may keep. f Ps. 5. 3. g 88. 13. h 130. 6. i ver. 104. j ver. 74. k Ps. 63. 1. 6. l ver. 40. 154. m Ps. 19. 7. n Prov. 1. 4. o ver. 20. p Ps. 145. 18. q Ps. 106. 4. r ver. 142. s Heb. ac- cording to the custom towards uac. ecc. 2 Thes. 1. 6, 7. v Ps. 17. 5. w Ps. 19. 13. x Rom. 6. 12. y Luke 21. 33. z Luke 1. 74. aa Lam. 5. 1. ab Ps. 4. 6. ac ver. 12. 26. ad 1 Sam. 24. 15. ae Ps. 25. 1. af Mic. 7. 9. ag ver. 40. ah Jer. 9. 1. ai 14. 17. aj See Ezek. 9. 4. ak Job 5. 4. al Or, Many. am Ezra 9. 15. an Neh. 9. 33. ao Jer. 12. 1. ap Dan. 9. 7. aq ver. 149. ar Ps. 19. 7-9. as Heb. right- eousness. at ver. 51. au Ps. 44. 18. av Heb. aw faithful- ness. ax Ps. 69. 9. ay John 2. 17. az Heb. ba cut me off. bb ver. 136. bc Ezek. 9. 4. bd Ps. 12. 6. be 18. 30. bf 19. 8. bg Prov. 30. 5. bh Heb. bi tried, or, refined. bj ver. 88. bk Heb. The beginning of thy word is true. bl ver. 151. bm Ps. 19. 9. bn John 17. 17. bo Heb. bp found me. bq ver. 77. br ver. 23. bs 1 Sam. 24. bt 11. 14. bu 26. 18.	144 <sup>1</sup> The righteousness of thy testimonies <sup>is</sup> everlasting <sup>1</sup> : c give me understanding, and I shall live. p KOPH. 145 I <sup>2</sup> cried <sup>1</sup> with <sup>†</sup> my whole heart; <sup>3</sup> hear <sup>1</sup> me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes. 146 I <sup>2</sup> cried <sup>1</sup> unto thee; save me, <sup>6</sup> and I shall <sup>2</sup> 'keep <sup>1</sup> thy testimonies. 147 <sup>†</sup> I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: <sup>a</sup> I hoped in thy <sup>5</sup> word. <sup>1</sup> 148 <sup>†</sup> Mine eyes <sup>6</sup> prevent <sup>1</sup> the <sup>†</sup> night watches, that I might meditate in thy word. 149 Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness: <sup>7</sup> O LORD, <sup>k</sup> quicken me <sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> according to thy <sup>9</sup> judgment. <sup>1</sup> 150 They draw nigh <sup>1</sup> that follow after <sup>2</sup> 'mischief': they are far from thy law. 151 Thou <sup>†</sup> art <sup>3n</sup> 'near,' O LORD; q and all thy commandments <sup>†</sup> are truth. 152 <sup>4</sup> Concerning thy testi- monies, I have known of old <sup>1</sup> that thou hast founded them z for ever.	1 S Thy testi- monies are right- eous for ever 2 S have called 3 S answer 4 S observe 5 S words. 6 S pre- vented 7 S quicken me, O LORD, 8 M Or, as thou art want 9 S judge- ments. 1 M Or, that per- secute me with wicked- ness 2 S wicked- ness; 3 S nigh, 4 S Of old have I known from thy testi- monies, 5 S; 6 A thou 7 S redeem 8 S judge- ments. 9 S adver- saries 1 S have I not swerved 2 S treach- erous dealers, 3 M Or, loathed them 4 S observe 5 S The sum of thy word is truth; 6 S judge- ments 7 S SHIN.

R.V.	Prayers, praises, &c.	PSALMS.	The safety of the godly.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> ;	me without a cause <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but my heart standeth in awe of thy <sup>2</sup> word. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Or, It is as the sharp arrows of the mighty man, with coals of juniper. <sup>b</sup> Gen. 10, 2 <sup>c</sup> Ezek. 27, 13. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 25, 13. <sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 25, 1. <sup>f</sup> Jer. 49, 23, 29. <sup>g</sup> Or, a man of peace.	4 1 <sup>a</sup> Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of <sup>2</sup> juniper. 5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in <sup>3</sup> Mesech, <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> that I dwell <sup>4</sup> in <sup>5</sup> the tents of Kedar! 6 My soul hath long <sup>5</sup> dwelt <sup>1</sup> with him that hateth peace. 7 I <sup>6</sup> am <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> for peace: but when I speak, they <sup>†</sup> are for war.	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, It is as the sharp arrows of the mighty man 2 <sup>m</sup> Or, broom 3 <sup>s</sup> Mesech, 4 <sup>s</sup> among 5 <sup>s</sup> had her dwelling 6 <sup>s</sup> am
2 <sup>s</sup> words.	162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil. 163 I hate and abhor <sup>2</sup> lying : <sup>1</sup> but thy law do I love. 164 Seven times a day do I praise thee <sup>4</sup> because of thy righteous <sup>5</sup> judgments. <sup>1</sup> 165 Great peace have they which love thy law <sup>6</sup> : and <sup>7</sup> nothing shall offend them. <sup>1</sup> 166 <sup>9</sup> LORD, I have hoped for thy salvation, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>1</sup> done thy commandments. 167 My soul hath <sup>8</sup> kept <sup>1</sup> thy testimonies ; and I love them exceedingly. 168 I have <sup>8</sup> kept <sup>1</sup> thy precepts and thy testimonies <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> for all my ways <sup>†</sup> are before thee.	<sup>e</sup> Prov. 3, 2. <sup>f</sup> Is. 32, 17. <sup>g</sup> Heb. they shall have no stumblingblock. <sup>h</sup> Jer. 174. <sup>i</sup> Gen. 49, 18. <sup>j</sup> Or, Shall I lift up mine eyes to the hills? whence should my help come? <sup>k</sup> See Jer. 3, 23. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 124, 8. <sup>m</sup> Prov. 5, 21. <sup>n</sup> 1 Sam. 2, 9. <sup>o</sup> Prov. 3, 23, 26. <sup>p</sup> Ps. 127, 1. <sup>q</sup> Is. 27, 3. <sup>r</sup> ver. 144.	PSALM 121. <sup>o</sup> The great safety of the godly, who put their trust in God's protection. <sup>1</sup> A Song of <sup>7</sup> degrees. <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> I WILL lift up mine eyes unto the <sup>8</sup> hills, <sup>1</sup> from whence <sup>9</sup> cometh my help. <sup>1</sup> 2 My help cometh from the LORD, which made heaven and earth. <sup>1</sup> 3 <sup>2</sup> He will not suffer thy foot to be moved : <sup>3</sup> he that keepeth thee will not slumber. 4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep. 5 The LORD <sup>†</sup> is thy keeper : the LORD <sup>†</sup> is <sup>2</sup> thy shade <sup>2</sup> upon thy right hand. 6 <sup>†</sup> The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night. 7 The LORD shall <sup>3</sup> preserve <sup>1</sup> thee from all evil <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> he shall <sup>3</sup> preserve <sup>1</sup> thy soul. 8 The LORD shall <sup>3</sup> preserve <sup>1</sup> thy going out and thy coming in <sup>5</sup> from this time forth <sup>6</sup> , and even <sup>1</sup> for evermore.	7 <sup>s</sup> Ascents. 8 <sup>s</sup> moun- tains : 9 <sup>s</sup> shall my help come? 1 <sup>a</sup> A space after ver. 2 <sup>m</sup> Or, Let him not suf- fer... let him not slumber that we.
3 <sup>s</sup> false- hood ;	169 Let my cry come near before thee, O LORD : <sup>2</sup> give me understanding according to thy word. 170 Let my supplication come before thee : deliver me according to thy word. 171 <sup>1</sup> My lips shall <sup>1</sup> utter praise <sup>2</sup> , when thou hast taught <sup>1</sup> me thy statutes. 172 <sup>3</sup> My tongue shall speak <sup>1</sup> of thy word <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for all thy commandments <sup>4</sup> are righteousness. 173 Let thine hand <sup>4</sup> help me ; for <sup>5</sup> I have chosen thy precepts. 174 <sup>2</sup> I have longed for thy salvation, O LORD ; and <sup>2</sup> thy law <sup>†</sup> is my delight. 175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee ; and let thy <sup>6</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> help me. 176 <sup>9</sup> I have gone astray like a lost sheep ; seek thy servant ; for I do not forget thy commandments.	<sup>q</sup> Prov. 5, 21. <sup>r</sup> 1 Sam. 2, 9. <sup>s</sup> Prov. 3, 23, 26. <sup>t</sup> Ps. 127, 1. <sup>u</sup> Is. 27, 3. <sup>v</sup> ver. 144. <sup>w</sup> Is. 25, 4. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 16, 8. <sup>y</sup> & 109, 31. <sup>z</sup> Ps. 91, 5. <sup>aa</sup> Is. 42, 10. <sup>ab</sup> Rev. 7, 16. <sup>ac</sup> ver. 7. <sup>ad</sup> Ps. 41, 2. <sup>ae</sup> & 97, 10. <sup>af</sup> & 145, 20. <sup>ag</sup> Deut. 28, 6. <sup>ah</sup> Prov. 2, 8. <sup>ai</sup> & 3, 6. <sup>aj</sup> Josh. 24, 22. <sup>ak</sup> Prov. 1, 29. <sup>al</sup> Luke 10, 42. <sup>am</sup> ver. 166. <sup>an</sup> ver. 16, 24. <sup>ao</sup> 47, 77, 111.	PSALM 122. <sup>o</sup> David professeth his joy for the church, & prayeth for the peace thereof. <sup>1</sup> A Song of <sup>7</sup> degrees <sup>1</sup> of David. I WAS glad when they said unto me, <sup>†</sup> Let us go <sup>5</sup> into <sup>1</sup> the house of the LORD. 2 Our feet <sup>3</sup> shall stand <sup>1</sup> within thy gates, O Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> . 3 Jerusalem <sup>2</sup> is <sup>1</sup> builded as a city that is <sup>2</sup> compact together : 4 <sup>†</sup> Whither the tribes go up, <sup>3</sup> the tribes of <sup>4</sup> the LORD, <sup>5</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the testimony of <sup>1</sup> Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD. 5 <sup>†</sup> For there <sup>6</sup> are set thrones <sup>7</sup> of judgment, <sup>†</sup> the thrones of the house of David. 6 <sup>8</sup> <sup>†</sup> Pray for the peace of Jerusalem : <sup>9</sup> they shall prosper that love thee. 7 Peace be within thy walls,	3 <sup>s</sup> keep 4 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>a</sup> , 6 <sup>s</sup> and 7 <sup>s</sup> Ascents ; 8 <sup>s</sup> unto 9 <sup>s</sup> are standing m Or, have stood 1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> , that art 3 <sup>a</sup> even 4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. Jah. 5 <sup>s</sup> for a testi- mony unto 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, were 7 <sup>s</sup> for judic- ment, 8 <sup>m</sup> Or, Salute ye Jeru- salem 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, May they
4 <sup>a</sup> ,	177 <sup>9</sup> I have hoped for thy salvation, & none occasion of stumbling. 178 O LORD, and have <sup>8</sup> ob- served	<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 127, 1. <sup>ac</sup> Is. 27, 3. <sup>ad</sup> ver. 144. <sup>ae</sup> Is. 25, 4. <sup>af</sup> Ps. 16, 8. <sup>ag</sup> & 109, 31. <sup>ah</sup> Ps. 91, 5. <sup>ai</sup> Is. 42, 10. <sup>aj</sup> Rev. 7, 16. <sup>ak</sup> ver. 7. <sup>al</sup> Ps. 41, 2. <sup>am</sup> & 97, 10. <sup>an</sup> & 145, 20. <sup>ao</sup> Deut. 28, 6. <sup>ap</sup> Prov. 2, 8. <sup>aq</sup> & 3, 6. <sup>ar</sup> Josh. 24, 22. <sup>as</sup> Prov. 1, 29. <sup>at</sup> Luke 10, 42. <sup>au</sup> ver. 166. <sup>av</sup> ver. 16, 24. <sup>aw</sup> 47, 77, 111. <sup>ax</sup> Is. 53, 6. <sup>ay</sup> Luke 15, 4. <sup>az</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 25. <sup>ba</sup> Is. 2, 3. <sup>bb</sup> Zech. 8, 21. <sup>bc</sup> See <sup>bd</sup> 2 Sam. 5, 9. <sup>be</sup> Ex. 23, 17. <sup>bf</sup> Deut. 16, 16. <sup>bg</sup> Ex. 16, 34. <sup>bh</sup> Ps. 118, 5. <sup>bi</sup> Jonah 2, 2. <sup>bj</sup> Deut. 17, 8. <sup>bk</sup> 2 Chr. 19, 8. <sup>bl</sup> Heb. do sit. <sup>bm</sup> Ps. 51, 18. <sup>bn</sup> Or, What shall the deceitful tongue say unto thee? <sup>bo</sup> Or, What shall it pretend thee? <sup>bp</sup> Heb. added.	PSALM 120. <sup>o</sup> David prayeth against Doreg, & complaineth of his necessary conversation with the wicked. <sup>1</sup> A Song of <sup>7</sup> degrees. <sup>1</sup> I <sup>9</sup> N <sup>9</sup> my distress I cried unto the LORD, and he <sup>7</sup> heard <sup>1</sup> me. 2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue. 3 <sup>8</sup> What shall be given unto thee <sup>8</sup> ? or <sup>1</sup> what shall be <sup>2</sup> done <sup>9</sup> unto thee, thou <sup>1</sup> false <sup>1</sup> tongue?	4 <sup>s</sup> judge- ments 5 <sup>s</sup> and 6 <sup>a</sup> more 7 <sup>s</sup> deceit- ful





R.V.	Blessedness of the godly.	PSALMS. Exhortation to hope in God.	R.V.
<p><sup>1</sup> S and so late take rest, and</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S toil</p> <p><sup>3</sup> A unto</p> <p><sup>4</sup> M Or, in sleep</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S is</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S,</p> <p><sup>7</sup> A the</p> <p><sup>8</sup> S when</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S their</p> <p><sup>1</sup> S Ascents.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S, in the inner-most parts</p> <p><sup>2</sup> A,</p> <p><sup>4</sup> M Or, bless thee</p> <p><sup>5</sup> M Or, see thou</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S. Peace be <sup>m</sup> as A V. text.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S Ascents.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> M Or, Much</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S up, let</p> <p><sup>1</sup> S;</p> <p><sup>2</sup> A up</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S be ashamed</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S back-ward, all they</p>	<p>up early, <sup>1</sup> to sit up late, to <sup>a</sup> eat the bread of <sup>2</sup> sorrows: for so he giveth <sup>3</sup> his beloved <sup>4</sup> sleep.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> Lo, <sup>b</sup> children <sup>t</sup> are an heritage of the LORD: and <sup>c</sup> the fruit of the womb <sup>5</sup> is <sup>1</sup> his reward.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> As arrows <sup>o</sup> are <sup>1</sup> in the hand of a mighty man: <sup>6</sup> so <sup>t</sup> are <sup>7</sup> children of <sup>o</sup> the youth.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> Happy <sup>t</sup> is the man that <sup>e</sup> hath his quiver full of them: <sup>f</sup> they shall not be ashamed, <sup>8</sup> but <sup>7</sup> they <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> speak with <sup>9</sup> the <sup>1</sup> enemies in the gate.</p> <p>PSALM 128.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> The sundry blessings which follow them that fear God.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>A Song of <sup>1</sup> degrees.<sup>1</sup></p> <p><b>B</b>LESSED <sup>t</sup> is every one that walketh in his ways.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy <sup>t</sup> shalt thou <sup>1</sup> be, and <sup>t</sup> it shall be well with thee.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> Thy wife <sup>t</sup> shall be <sup>q</sup> as a fruitful vine <sup>2</sup> by the sides <sup>1</sup> of thine house: thy children <sup>3</sup> like olive plants <sup>3</sup> round about thy table.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the LORD.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> The LORD <sup>4</sup> shall bless thee out of Zion: and <sup>5</sup> thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy life.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> Yea, thou shalt <sup>b</sup> see thy children's children <sup>c</sup>, and <sup>d</sup> peace upon Israel.</p> <p>PSALM 129.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> An exhortation to praise God for saving Israel in their great afflictions.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>A Song of <sup>7</sup> degrees.<sup>1</sup></p> <p><sup>8</sup> <b>M</b>ANY a time have they afflicted me from <sup>h</sup> my youth, <sup>9</sup> may <sup>1</sup> Israel now say: <sup>1</sup></p> <p><sup>2</sup> Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against me.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> The plowers plowed upon my back: <sup>1</sup> they made long their furrows.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> The LORD <sup>t</sup> is righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> Let them <sup>3</sup> all be confounded <sup>1</sup> and turned <sup>4</sup> back <sup>1</sup> that hate Zion.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> Let them be as <sup>q</sup> the grass</p>	<p><sup>a</sup> Gen. 3. 17, 19.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Gen. 33. 5. &amp; 48. 4. Josh. 24. 3, 4.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Deut. 28. 4.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Ruth 2. 4. Ps. 118. 26.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Heb. hath filled his quiver with them.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> See Job 5. 4. Prov. 27. 11.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Or, shall subdue, as Ps. 18. 47. or, destroy.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Lam. 3. 65.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Jonah 2. 2.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Ps. 112. 1. &amp; 115. 13. &amp; 119. 1.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Ps. 143. 2.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> Rom. 3. 20, 23, 24.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Is. 3. 10.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Ex. 34. 7.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Kin. 8. 40.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Ps. 2. 11.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Jer. 31. 8, 9.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Ps. 27. 14.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Is. 20. &amp; 40. 1.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Is. 8. 17. &amp; 29. 8.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Jer. 31. 18.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> Ezek. 19. 10.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Ps. 119. 81.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> Ps. 52. 8.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> &amp; 144. 12.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> Ps. 63. 6. &amp; 119. 147.</p> <p><sup>aa</sup> Or, which watcheth unto the morning.</p> <p><sup>ab</sup> Ps. 134. 3.</p> <p><sup>ac</sup> Ps. 131. 3.</p> <p><sup>ad</sup> Ps. 86. 5, 15.</p> <p><sup>ae</sup> Is. 55. 7.</p> <p><sup>af</sup> Gen. 50. 23.</p> <p><sup>ag</sup> Job 42. 16.</p> <p><sup>ah</sup> Ps. 103. 3, 4.</p> <p><sup>ai</sup> Mat. 1. 21.</p> <p><sup>aj</sup> Ps. 125. 5.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Gen. 33. 5. &amp; 48. 4. Josh. 24. 3, 4.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> Deut. 28. 4.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Ruth 2. 4. Ps. 118. 26.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Heb. hath filled his quiver with them.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> See Job 5. 4. Prov. 27. 11.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Or, shall subdue, as Ps. 18. 47. or, destroy.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Lam. 3. 65.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Jonah 2. 2.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Ps. 112. 1. &amp; 115. 13. &amp; 119. 1.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Ps. 143. 2.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Rom. 3. 20, 23, 24.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> Is. 3. 10.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Ex. 34. 7.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> Kin. 8. 40.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> Ps. 2. 11.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> Jer. 31. 8, 9.</p> <p><sup>aa</sup> Ps. 27. 14.</p> <p><sup>ab</sup> Is. 20. &amp; 40. 1.</p> <p><sup>ac</sup> Is. 8. 17. &amp; 29. 8.</p> <p><sup>ad</sup> Jer. 31. 18.</p> <p><sup>ae</sup> Ezek. 19. 10.</p> <p><sup>af</sup> Ps. 119. 81.</p> <p><sup>ag</sup> Ps. 52. 8.</p> <p><sup>ah</sup> &amp; 144. 12.</p> <p><sup>ai</sup> Ps. 63. 6. &amp; 119. 147.</p> <p><sup>aj</sup> Or, which watcheth unto the morning.</p> <p><sup>ak</sup> Ps. 134. 3.</p> <p><sup>al</sup> Ps. 131. 3.</p> <p><sup>am</sup> Ps. 86. 5, 15.</p> <p><sup>an</sup> Is. 55. 7.</p> <p><sup>ao</sup> Gen. 50. 23.</p> <p><sup>ap</sup> Job 42. 16.</p> <p><sup>aq</sup> Ps. 103. 3, 4.</p> <p><sup>ar</sup> Mat. 1. 21.</p> <p><sup>as</sup> Ps. 125. 5.</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> M Or, be plucked up</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S reaper</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S,</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S;</p> <p>PSALM 130.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> The psalmist professeth his hope in prayer, and his patience in hope.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> He exhorteth Israel to hope in God.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>A Song of <sup>5</sup> degrees.<sup>1</sup></p> <p><b>O</b>UT <sup>h</sup> of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> If thou, <sup>6</sup> LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?</p> <p><sup>4</sup> But <sup>t</sup> there is <sup>m</sup> forgiveness with thee, that <sup>n</sup> thou mayest be feared.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> I wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, and <sup>r</sup> in his word do I hope.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> My soul <sup>7</sup> waiteth <sup>1</sup> for the LORD <sup>8</sup> more than they that watch <sup>1</sup> for the morning: <sup>9</sup> I say, <sup>1</sup> more than <sup>1</sup> they that watch <sup>1</sup> for the morning.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Let Israel <sup>1</sup> hope in the LORD: <sup>1</sup> for <sup>1</sup> with the LORD <sup>t</sup> there is mercy, and with him <sup>t</sup> is plenteous redemption.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> And <sup>e</sup> he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities.</p> <p>PSALM 131.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> David, professing his humility, and exhorteth Israel to hope in God.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>A Song of <sup>4</sup> degrees <sup>1</sup> of David.</p> <p><b>L</b>ORD, my heart is not lofty: <sup>1</sup> neither do I <sup>6</sup> exercise myself in great matters, or in things too <sup>6</sup> high <sup>1</sup> for me.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Surely I have <sup>7</sup> behaved <sup>1</sup> and quieted <sup>8</sup> myself, <sup>m</sup> as a child that is weaned of <sup>1</sup> his mother: <sup>1</sup> my soul <sup>1</sup> is even as <sup>1</sup> a weaned child.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> Let Israel <sup>1</sup> hope in the LORD <sup>2</sup> from <sup>3</sup> henceforth <sup>1</sup> and for <sup>1</sup> ever.</p> <p>PSALM 132.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> David's religious care for the ark.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> His prayer at the removing of the ark, with a repetition of God's promises.<sup>1</sup></p> <p><sup>1</sup> M Or, be plucked up</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S reaper</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S,</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S;</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S Ascents.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> M Heb. Jah.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S looketh</p> <p><sup>8</sup> S, more than watchmen look</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S; yea,</p> <p><sup>1</sup> S watchmen</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S () Israel,</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S;</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S Ascents;</p> <p><sup>5</sup> M Heb. walk.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S wonderful</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S stilled</p> <p><sup>8</sup> S my soul; like a weaned child with</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S,</p> <p><sup>1</sup> S is with me like</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S () Israel,</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S this time forth</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S evermore.</p>

1 S  
Ascents.  
2 S for  
David  
all his  
affliction;

3 S Mighty  
One of  
Jacob:  
4 M Heb.  
tent.  
5 M Heb.  
the couch  
of my  
bed.

6 S ;  
7 S a ta-  
bernacle  
[M Heb.  
Taber-  
nacles]  
for the  
Mighty  
One

8 S in Eph-  
rathah  
10 Or, E-  
phraim  
9 S field  
1 M Or,  
Jaar  
See 1 Chr.  
13, 5.

2 S ;  
3 S resting  
place

4 S unto  
David in  
truth  
5 S ;

6 S also  
shall

7 S resting  
place

8 M Or,  
surely

9 S Her  
priests  
will also  
1 clothe

1 M Or,  
a horn to  
spring  
forth  
unto  
David

2 M Or,  
prepared

A Song of <sup>1</sup>degrees.  
**L**ORD, remember <sup>2</sup>David, and  
all his afflictions :  
<sup>2</sup> How he sware unto the  
LORD, <sup>1c</sup> and vowed unto <sup>d</sup> the  
<sup>3</sup> mighty God of Jacob ;  
<sup>3</sup> Surely I will not come into  
the <sup>4</sup> tabernacle of my house,  
nor go up into <sup>5</sup> my bed ;  
<sup>4</sup> I will <sup>7</sup> not give sleep to  
mine eyes, <sup>1c</sup> nor slumber to mine  
eyelids ;  
<sup>5</sup> Until I <sup>h</sup> find out a place for  
the LORD, <sup>7k</sup> an habitation for  
the mighty God of Jacob.  
<sup>6</sup> Lo, we heard of it <sup>8i</sup> at Eph-  
ratah : <sup>m</sup> we found it <sup>n</sup> in the  
<sup>9</sup> fields of the wood.  
<sup>7</sup> We will go into his taber-  
nacles : <sup>2i</sup> <sup>p</sup> we will worship at  
his footstool.  
<sup>8</sup> Arise, O LORD, into thy  
<sup>3</sup> rest ; thou, and <sup>n</sup> the ark of  
thy strength.  
<sup>9</sup> Let thy priests <sup>2</sup> be clothed  
with righteousness ; and let  
thy saints shout for joy.  
<sup>10</sup> For thy servant David's  
sake turn not away the face  
of thine anointed.  
<sup>11</sup> The LORD hath sworn  
<sup>4</sup> in truth unto David : he will  
not turn from it ; <sup>5i</sup> <sup>d</sup> Of the  
fruit of <sup>e</sup> thy body will I set  
upon thy throne.  
<sup>12</sup> If thy children will keep  
my covenant and my testi-  
mony that I shall teach them,  
their children <sup>e</sup> shall also sit  
upon thy throne for evermore.  
<sup>13</sup> For the LORD hath chosen  
Zion ; he hath desired <sup>1c</sup> it for  
his habitation.  
<sup>14</sup> This <sup>1c</sup> is my <sup>7</sup> rest for  
ever : here will I dwell ; for I  
have desired it.  
<sup>15</sup> I will <sup>8q</sup> abundantly bless  
her provision : I will satisfy her  
poor with bread.  
<sup>16</sup> I will also clothe her  
priests <sup>1</sup> with salvation : <sup>n</sup> and  
her saints shall shout aloud  
for joy.  
<sup>17</sup> There will I make <sup>1</sup> the  
horn of David to bud : <sup>2</sup> I have  
<sup>2</sup> ordained a <sup>a</sup> lamp for mine  
anointed.  
<sup>18</sup> His enemies will I <sup>e</sup> clothe  
with shame : but upon himself  
shall his crown flourish.

PSALM 133.

<sup>o</sup> The benefit of the communion of  
saints.

a Gen. 13. 8.  
Heb. 13. 1.  
b Heb. even  
together.  
c Ps. 65. 1.  
d Gen. 49. 24.  
e Ex. 30. 25,  
30.  
f Prov. 6. 4.  
g Deut. 4. 48.  
h Acts 7. 46.  
i Lev. 25. 21.  
j Deut. 2. 5.  
k Ps. 42. 8.  
l Heb. ha-  
bitations.  
m 1 Sam. 17. 12.  
n 1 Sam. 7. 1.  
o 1 Chr. 13. 5.  
p Ps. 5. 7.  
q 99. 5.  
r Ps. 135. 1, 2.  
s Num. 10. 35.  
t 1 Chr. 6. 41,  
42.  
u 1 Chr. 9. 33.  
v Ps. 78. 61.  
w 1 Tim. 2. 8.  
x Or, in  
holiness.  
y ver. 16.  
z Job 29. 14.  
aa Is. 61. 10.  
ab Ps. 124. 8.  
ac Ps. 128. 5.  
ad 135. 21.  
ae Ps. 89. 3, 4.  
af 33. 8c.  
ag 110. 4.  
ah 2 Sam. 7. 12.  
ai 1 Kin. 8. 25.  
aj 2 Chr. 6. 16.  
ak Luke 1. 69.  
al Acts 2. 39.

c Heb.  
thy belly.  
f Ps. 113. 1.  
g 134. 1.  
h Luke 2. 37.  
i Ps. 92. 13.  
j 96. 8.  
k 116. 19.  
l Ps. 48. 1, 2.  
m Ps. 119. 68.  
n Ps. 68. 16.  
o Ps. 147. 1.  
p Ex. 19. 5.  
q Deut. 7. 6, 7.  
r 10. 15.  
s Ps. 147. 14.  
t Or, surely.  
u Ps. 95. 3.  
v 97. 9.  
w ver. 9.  
x 2 Chr. 6. 41.  
y Ps. 149. 4.  
z Hos. 11. 12.  
aa Ps. 115. 3.  
ab Ezek. 29. 21.  
ac Luke 1. 69.  
ad See  
1 Kin. 11. 36.  
ae 15. 4.  
af 2 Chr. 21. 7.  
ag Or, candle.  
ah Jer. 10. 13.  
ai 51. 16.  
aj Ps. 35. 26.  
ak 109. 29.  
al Job 28. 25,  
26.  
am 38. 24. &c.  
an Zech. 10. 1.  
ao Job 38. 22.  
ap Ex. 12. 12,  
29.  
aq Ps. 78. 51.  
ar 136. 10.  
as Heb.  
from man  
unto beast.  
at Ex. 7.  
au 8. 9.  
av 10.  
aw 11.

A Song of <sup>1</sup>degrees of David.  
**B**EHOLD, how good and how  
pleasant <sup>1c</sup> it is for <sup>a</sup> brethren  
to dwell <sup>b</sup> together in unity !  
<sup>2</sup> It is like <sup>e</sup> the precious  
<sup>2</sup> ointment <sup>1</sup> upon the head, that  
ran down upon the beard, <sup>1c</sup> even  
Aaron's beard : that went down  
to the skirts <sup>1</sup> of his garments ;  
<sup>3</sup> As <sup>1</sup> the dew of <sup>9</sup> Hermon,  
<sup>5</sup> and as the dew that descended  
upon the mountains of Zion :  
for <sup>1c</sup> there the LORD command-  
ed the blessing, <sup>1c</sup> even life for  
evermore.

PSALM 134.

<sup>o</sup> An exhortation to bless God.

A Song of <sup>6</sup>degrees.

**B**EHOLD, bless ye the LORD,  
<sup>2</sup> all <sup>1c</sup> ye servants of the LORD,  
<sup>2</sup> which by night stand in the  
house of the LORD.  
<sup>2</sup> Lift up your hands <sup>7y</sup> in  
the sanctuary, and bless <sup>8</sup> the  
LORD.  
<sup>3</sup> The LORD <sup>o</sup> that made hea-  
ven and earth <sup>1b</sup> bless thee out  
of Zion <sup>2</sup> !

PSALM 135.

<sup>o</sup> 1 An exhortation to praise God for his  
mercy, 5 for his power, 8 for his judg-  
ments. 15 The vanity of idols. 19 An  
exhortation to bless God.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD. Praise  
<sup>1c</sup> ye the name of the LORD ;  
<sup>1</sup> praise him, O ye servants of  
the LORD <sup>2</sup> !  
<sup>2</sup> Ye that stand in the house  
of the LORD, in <sup>a</sup> the courts of  
the house of our God <sup>3</sup> !  
<sup>3</sup> Praise <sup>4</sup> the LORD ; for <sup>k</sup> the  
LORD <sup>1c</sup> is good : sing praises  
unto his name ; <sup>m</sup> for <sup>1c</sup> it is pleas-  
ant.  
<sup>4</sup> For <sup>5n</sup> the LORD hath chosen  
Jacob unto himself, and Israel  
for his peculiar treasure.  
<sup>5</sup> For I know that <sup>7</sup> the LORD  
<sup>1c</sup> is great, and <sup>1c</sup> that our Lord  
<sup>1c</sup> is above all gods.  
<sup>6</sup> Whatsoever the LORD pleas-  
ed, <sup>1c</sup> that <sup>6</sup> did he <sup>1</sup> in heaven <sup>o</sup> ,  
and in earth, in the seas <sup>o</sup> , and  
<sup>7</sup> all deep places.  
<sup>7</sup> He causeth the vapours to  
ascend from the ends of the  
earth ; <sup>4</sup> he maketh lightnings  
for the rain ; he bringeth <sup>8</sup> the  
wind out of his <sup>9</sup> treasures.  
<sup>8</sup> Who smote the firstborn  
of Egypt, <sup>9</sup> both of man and  
beast.  
<sup>9</sup> Who sent tokens <sup>1</sup> and

1 S  
Ascents ;

2 S oil  
3 S ; that  
came  
down  
upon the  
skirt  
M Or,  
collar  
4 S Like  
5 S that  
cometh  
down

6 S  
Ascents.

7 S to  
M Or, in  
holiness  
8 A ye  
9 S ; even  
he that  
made  
heaven  
and  
earth.

1 M Heb.  
Halle-  
lujah.

2 S ;

3 S .  
4 A ye

6 M Heb.  
Jah.

6 S hath  
he done,  
7 S in all  
deeps.

8 A forth

9 S He sent  
signs

	wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt, <sup>b</sup> upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants.	<sup>a</sup> Gen. 1. 14. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 136. 15.	7 <sup>a</sup> To him that made great lights: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever:	
<sup>1</sup> s many <sup>m</sup> Or, great	10 <sup>c</sup> Who smote <sup>1</sup> great <sup>1</sup> nations, and slew mighty kings; 11 Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and <sup>f</sup> all the kingdoms of Canaan:	<sup>c</sup> Num. 21. 34-35. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 136. 17, &c. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 1. 16. <sup>e</sup> Heb. for the railings by day. <sup>f</sup> Josh. 12. 7. <sup>g</sup> Ex. 12. 29. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 135. 8. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 78. 55. & 136. 21, &c. <sup>j</sup> Ex. 12. 51. & 13. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Ex. 3. 15. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 102. 12. <sup>m</sup> Heb. to generation and generation. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 6. 6. <sup>o</sup> Deut. 32. 35. <sup>p</sup> Ex. 14. 21, &c. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 78. 13. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 115. 4-8.	8 <sup>d</sup> The sun <sup>e</sup> to rule by day: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever: 9 The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever. 10 <sup>g</sup> To him that smote Egypt in their firstborn: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever: 11 <sup>i</sup> And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever: 12 <sup>m</sup> With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever. 13 <sup>p</sup> To him which divided the Red <sup>1</sup> sea into parts <sup>1</sup> : for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever: 14 And made Israel to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever: 15 <sup>r</sup> But <sup>2</sup> overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the Red <sup>3</sup> sea <sup>1</sup> : for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever. 16 <sup>u</sup> To him which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever. 17 <sup>w</sup> To him which smote great kings: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever: 18 <sup>x</sup> And slew famous kings: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever: 19 <sup>y</sup> Sihon king of the Amorites: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever: 20 <sup>b</sup> And Og <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> king of Bashan: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever: 21 <sup>a</sup> And gave their land for an heritage: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever: 22 <sup>t</sup> Even an heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever. 23 Who <sup>v</sup> remembered us in our low estate: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever: 24 And hath <sup>4</sup> redeemed <sup>1</sup> us from our <sup>5</sup> enemies <sup>1</sup> : for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever. 25 <sup>z</sup> Who <sup>1</sup> giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever. 26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy <i>endureth</i> for ever.	<sup>1</sup> s Sea in sunder <sup>2</sup> m Heb. shook off. <sup>3</sup> s Sea
<sup>2</sup> s shall	14 <sup>f</sup> For the LORD <sup>2</sup> will <sup>1</sup> judge his people, and <sup>o</sup> he will <sup>1</sup> repent himself concerning his servants. <sup>3</sup>	<sup>e</sup> Ex. 14. 27. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 135. 9. <sup>g</sup> Heb. shook off. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 13. 18. & 15. 22. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 8. 15. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 135. 10, 11.		
<sup>3</sup> A space after verse.	15 <sup>4</sup> g The idols of the <sup>5</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.	<sup>j</sup> Ps. 115. 9. &c. <sup>k</sup> Deut. 29. 7. <sup>l</sup> Num. 21. 21.		
<sup>4</sup> m See Ps. 115. 4. &c.	16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;	<sup>m</sup> Num. 21. 21. <sup>n</sup> Num. 21. 33. <sup>o</sup> Ps. 134. 3. <sup>p</sup> Josh. 12. 1. &c. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 135. 12.		
<sup>5</sup> nations	17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there <sup>t</sup> any breath in their mouths.			
<sup>6</sup> s shall be	18 They that make them <sup>e</sup> are <sup>1</sup> like unto them <sup>7</sup> : so <sup>is</sup> every one that trusteth in them.			
<sup>7</sup> s; yea,	19 <sup>8</sup> v Bless the LORD, O house of Israel: bless the LORD, O house of Aaron:			
<sup>8</sup> s O house of Israel, bless ye the LORD:	20 <sup>9</sup> Bless the LORD, O house of Levi: <sup>1</sup> ye that fear the LORD, bless <sup>1</sup> the LORD.			
<sup>9</sup> s O house of Levi, bless ye the LORD:	21 Blessed be the LORD <sup>c</sup> out of Zion, <sup>2</sup> which <sup>1</sup> dwelleth at Jerusalem. <sup>3</sup> Praise ye the LORD.			
<sup>1</sup> A ye				
<sup>2</sup> s who				
<sup>3</sup> m Heb. Hallelujah.				

PSALM 136.

<sup>a</sup> An exhortation to give thanks to God for particular mercies.<sup>1</sup>

O <sup>e</sup>GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for <sup>the</sup>is good: <sup>g</sup>for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 O give thanks unto <sup>h</sup>the God of gods: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

3 O give thanks <sup>t</sup>to<sup>1</sup> the Lord of lords: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

4 To him <sup>k</sup>who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

5 <sup>t</sup>To him that by <sup>e</sup>wisdom<sup>1</sup> made the heavens: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

6 <sup>m</sup>To him that <sup>e</sup>stretched out<sup>1</sup> the earth above the waters: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 106. 1. & 107. 1. & 118. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> Gen. 8. 1. Deut. 32. 35. Ps. 113. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 34. 41.  
<sup>h</sup> Deut. 20. 21. & Deut. 10. 17.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 104. 27. & 145. 15. & 147. 9.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 72. 18.  
<sup>k</sup> Gen. 1. 1. Prov. 3. 19. Jer. 51. 15.  
<sup>l</sup> Gen. 1. 9. Ps. 24. 2. Jer. 10. 12.

PSALM 137.

<sup>o</sup>1 The constancy of the Jews in captivity. <sup>7</sup> The prophet curseth Edom and Babel.<sup>1</sup>

BY the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we





works; and <sup>†</sup>that my soul knoweth <sup>a</sup>right well.

<sup>15</sup> My <sup>1c</sup> substance was not hid<sup>d</sup> from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

<sup>16</sup> Thine eyes did see <sup>2</sup> my substance, yet being imperfect; <sup>†</sup> and in thy book <sup>3</sup> *all my members* <sup>o</sup> were <sup>†</sup> written, <sup>†</sup> *which* <sup>4</sup> in continuance <sup>1</sup> were fashioned, when <sup>†</sup> *as yet there was* none of them.

<sup>17</sup> How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

<sup>18</sup> If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

<sup>19</sup> Surely thou wilt <sup>2</sup> slay the wicked, O God: <sup>m</sup> depart from me therefore, ye <sup>6</sup> bloody <sup>†</sup> men.

<sup>20</sup> For they <sup>7n</sup> speak against thee wickedly, <sup>†</sup> and thine enemies <sup>8</sup> take <sup>thy</sup> name in vain.

<sup>21</sup> Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee? and <sup>9</sup> am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

<sup>22</sup> I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

<sup>23</sup> Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

<sup>24</sup> And see if <sup>†</sup> there be any <sup>1c</sup> wicked way <sup>†</sup> in me, and <sup>†</sup> lead me in the way everlasting.

### PSALM 140.

<sup>o</sup> David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and Doeg.

<sup>2</sup> To <sup>†</sup> the chief Musician <sup>3</sup>, A Psalm of David.

**D**ELIVER me, O LORD, from the evil man <sup>4</sup>: <sup>†</sup> preserve me from the <sup>6</sup> violent man <sup>5</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> Which imagine mischiefs in <sup>†</sup> their heart; <sup>†</sup> continually <sup>6</sup> are they gathered <sup>†</sup> together <sup>†</sup> for war.

<sup>3</sup> They have sharpened their <sup>7</sup> tongues <sup>†</sup> like a serpent; <sup>†</sup> adders' poison <sup>†</sup> is under their lips. Selah.

<sup>4</sup> Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked; <sup>†</sup> preserve me from the violent man <sup>8</sup>; <sup>†</sup> who have purposed to <sup>9</sup> overthrow my goings.

<sup>5</sup> The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; <sup>†</sup> they have spread a net by the <sup>1</sup> wayside <sup>†</sup>; they have set gins for me. Selah.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. greedily.  
<sup>1</sup> Job 10. 8, 9.  
Eccles. 11. 3.  
<sup>c</sup> Or, strength, or, body.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. all of them.  
<sup>e</sup> Or, what days they should be fashioned.

<sup>f</sup> Or, let them not be exalted.  
Deut. 32. 27.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 40. 5.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 7. 16.  
<sup>i</sup> & 94. 23.  
Prov. 12. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> & 18. 7.  
<sup>l</sup> Ps. 11. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Is. 11. 4.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. a man of tongue.  
<sup>o</sup> Or, an evil speaker, a wicked man of violence, be established in the earth: let him be hunted to his overthrow.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 119. 115.  
<sup>q</sup> Jude 15.  
<sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 45.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 9. 4.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Chr. 19. 2.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 119. 158.

<sup>v</sup> Job 31. 6.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 26. 2.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. way of justice, or, grief.  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 5. 8.  
<sup>z</sup> & 143. 10.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 70. 5.  
<sup>ab</sup> Rev. 5. 8.  
<sup>ac</sup> & 8. 3, 4.  
<sup>ad</sup> Heb. directed.

<sup>ae</sup> Rev. 8. 3.  
<sup>af</sup> Ps. 134. 2.  
<sup>ag</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 8.  
<sup>ah</sup> Ex. 23. 33.  
<sup>ai</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>aj</sup> Heb. man of violence.

<sup>ak</sup> Ps. 56. 6.  
<sup>al</sup> Prov. 23. 6.  
<sup>am</sup> & Ps. 58. 4.  
<sup>an</sup> Rom. 3. 13.  
<sup>ao</sup> Or, let the righteous smite me kindly, and reprove me: let not their precious oil break my head, &c.

<sup>ap</sup> Prov. 6. 8.  
<sup>aq</sup> & 19. 23.  
<sup>ar</sup> & 25. 12.  
<sup>as</sup> Gal. 6. 1.  
<sup>at</sup> Ps. 71. 4.

<sup>av</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>aw</sup> Ps. 35. 7.  
<sup>ax</sup> & 57. 6.  
<sup>ay</sup> & 119. 110.  
<sup>az</sup> & 141. 9.  
<sup>ba</sup> Jer. 18. 22.

<sup>6</sup> I said unto the LORD, Thou <sup>†</sup> art my God: <sup>1</sup> hear <sup>†</sup> the voice of my supplications, O LORD.

<sup>7</sup> O God the LORD, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

<sup>8</sup> Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked <sup>2</sup>: <sup>†</sup> further not his <sup>3</sup> wicked <sup>†</sup> device; <sup>†</sup> lest they exalt themselves. Selah.

<sup>9</sup> As for the head of those that compass me about, <sup>†</sup> let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

<sup>10</sup> Let burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into <sup>4</sup> deep pits, that they rise not up again.

<sup>11</sup> Let not <sup>†</sup> an evil speaker <sup>†</sup> be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow <sup>†</sup> him.

<sup>12</sup> I know that the LORD will <sup>†</sup> maintain the cause of the afflicted, <sup>†</sup> and the right of the <sup>6</sup> poor.

<sup>13</sup> Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

### PSALM 141.

<sup>o</sup> David prayeth that his suit may be acceptable.

A Psalm of David.

**L**ORD, I <sup>†</sup> cry unto thee: <sup>1</sup> make haste unto me <sup>8</sup>: <sup>†</sup> give ear unto my voice, when I <sup>7</sup> cry <sup>†</sup> unto thee.

<sup>2</sup> Let <sup>9</sup> my prayer be <sup>†</sup> set forth <sup>†</sup> before thee <sup>as</sup> incense; and <sup>1</sup> the lifting up of my hands <sup>†</sup> as <sup>†</sup> the evening <sup>2</sup> sacrifice.

<sup>3</sup> Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.

<sup>4</sup> Incline not my heart to <sup>†</sup> any evil thing, to <sup>3</sup> practise wicked works <sup>†</sup> with men that work iniquity: <sup>9</sup> and let me not eat of their dainties.

<sup>5</sup> Let the righteous smite me <sup>4</sup>: <sup>†</sup> it shall be a kindness <sup>5</sup>; <sup>†</sup> and let him reprove me <sup>4</sup>: <sup>†</sup> it shall be <sup>6</sup> an excellent oil, which shall not break my head <sup>†</sup>: <sup>7</sup> for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.

<sup>6</sup> When their judges are overthrown in stony places,

shall my prayer continue. <sup>m</sup> Or, For still is my prayer against their wickedness. <sup>s</sup> Their judges are thrown down by the sides of the rock;

<sup>1</sup> s give ear unto

<sup>2</sup> s ;  
<sup>3</sup> s evil

<sup>4</sup> m Or, floods

<sup>5</sup> s An evil speaker  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. A man of tongue  
shall not

<sup>6</sup> s needy.

<sup>7</sup> s have called upon thee;  
<sup>8</sup> s ;

<sup>9</sup> s call

<sup>1</sup> s as incense before thee;  
<sup>2</sup> m Or, oblation

<sup>3</sup> s he occupied in deeds of wickedness  
<sup>4</sup> s ;  
<sup>5</sup> s ;

<sup>6</sup> s as oil upon the head; let not my head refuse it

<sup>7</sup> s for even in their wickedness  
<sup>8</sup> m Or, calamities

1<sup>s</sup> and  
they  
2<sup>s</sup> As when  
one plow-  
eth and  
cleaveth  
the earth,  
our  
3<sup>s</sup> Accord-  
ing to some an-  
cient au-  
thorities,  
Their  
4<sup>s</sup> Heb. the  
mouth of  
Sheol.  
5<sup>s</sup>  
6<sup>s</sup> For  
7<sup>s</sup> I put  
8<sup>s</sup> Or,  
pour  
thou not  
out my  
life  
9<sup>s</sup> snare  
10<sup>s</sup> A  
11<sup>s</sup> Heb.  
pass over.  
12<sup>s</sup>  
13<sup>s</sup> A  
14<sup>s</sup> Prayer.  
15<sup>s</sup> cry  
with my  
voice  
unto the  
LORD  
16<sup>s</sup> do  
17<sup>s</sup> pour  
18<sup>s</sup> shew  
19<sup>s</sup> Or,  
fainted  
20<sup>s</sup> walk  
21<sup>s</sup> hidden  
22<sup>s</sup> Look  
23<sup>s</sup> Ac-  
cording  
to some  
ancient  
versions,  
I looked  
... and  
saw &c.  
24<sup>s</sup> See; for  
there is  
25<sup>s</sup> know-  
eth  
26<sup>s</sup> hath  
27<sup>s</sup> caroth  
28<sup>s</sup>  
29<sup>s</sup>  
30<sup>s</sup>

1<sup>s</sup> they<sup>1</sup> shall hear my words; for they are sweet.  
7<sup>s</sup> Our<sup>2</sup> bones are scattered<sup>3</sup> at<sup>4</sup> the grave's mouth<sup>5</sup>; <sup>6</sup>as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.<sup>7</sup>  
8<sup>s</sup> But<sup>1</sup> mine eyes<sup>2</sup> are unto thee, O God the Lord: in thee<sup>3</sup> is<sup>4</sup> my trust; <sup>5</sup>leave not my soul destitute.  
9<sup>s</sup> Keep me from<sup>1</sup> the<sup>2</sup> snares<sup>3</sup>; <sup>4</sup>which they have laid for me, and<sup>5</sup> the gins of the workers of iniquity.  
10<sup>s</sup> Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal<sup>1</sup> escape.

### PSALM 142.

David sheweth his comfort in prayer.

Maschil of David.<sup>1</sup> A Prayer.<sup>2</sup> when he was in the cave.<sup>3</sup>

I<sup>1</sup> CRIED unto the LORD with my voice<sup>2</sup>; with my voice unto the LORD<sup>3</sup> did<sup>4</sup> I make<sup>5</sup> my<sup>6</sup> supplication.  
2<sup>s</sup> I<sup>1</sup> poured<sup>2</sup> out my complaint before him; I<sup>3</sup> shewed<sup>4</sup> before him my trouble.  
3<sup>s</sup> When my spirit<sup>1</sup> was overwhelmed within me, <sup>2</sup>then<sup>3</sup> thou knewest my path. <sup>4</sup>In the way wherein I<sup>5</sup> walked<sup>6</sup> have they<sup>7</sup> privily laid<sup>8</sup> a snare for me.  
4<sup>s</sup> I looked<sup>1</sup> on my right hand, and<sup>2</sup> beheld, but<sup>3</sup> there was<sup>4</sup> no man that<sup>5</sup> would know<sup>6</sup> me: refuge<sup>7</sup> failed me; <sup>8</sup>no man<sup>9</sup> cared<sup>10</sup> for my soul.  
5<sup>s</sup> I cried unto thee, O LORD<sup>1</sup>: I said, <sup>2</sup>Thou<sup>3</sup> art my refuge<sup>4</sup>; <sup>5</sup>and<sup>6</sup> my portion<sup>7</sup> in the land of the living.  
6<sup>s</sup> Attend unto my cry; for I am<sup>1</sup> brought very low: deliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I.  
7<sup>s</sup> Bring my soul out of prison, that I may<sup>1</sup> praise<sup>2</sup> thy name: <sup>3</sup>the righteous shall<sup>4</sup> compass me about; <sup>5</sup>for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

### PSALM 143.

David prayeth for favour in judgment.

A Psalm of David.

H<sup>1</sup>EAR my prayer, O LORD<sup>2</sup>; <sup>3</sup>give ear to my supplications: <sup>4</sup>in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness,  
2 And<sup>1</sup> enter not into<sup>2</sup> judg-

Ex. 34. 7.  
Job 4. 17.  
& 9. 2.  
& 15. 14.  
& 22. 4.  
Ps. 130. 3.  
Eccles. 7. 20.  
Rom. 3. 20.  
Gal. 2. 16.  
& 2 Cor. 1. 9.  
& Chr. 20. 12.  
Ps. 55. 15.  
& 123. 1, 2.  
Heb.  
mike not my soul bare,  
& Ps. 77. 3.  
& 142. 3.  
Ps. 119. 110.  
& 140. 5.  
& 142. 3.  
Ps. 77. 5, 10, 11.  
Ps. 35. 8.  
Heb.  
pass over.  
& Ps. 88. 9.  
Ps. 63. 1.  
Ps. 57. title.  
Or, A Psalm of David, giving instruction.  
1 Sam. 22. 1.  
& 24. 3.  
Or, for I am become like, &c.  
& Ps. 28. 1.  
& 88. 4.  
See  
Ps. 46. 5.  
Ps. 102. title.  
Is. 50. 16.  
Ps. 5. 5.  
Ps. 25. 1.  
Ps. 143. 4.  
Ps. 140. 5.  
Heb.  
hide me with thee.  
Ps. 25. 4.  
& 159. 24.  
Neh. 9. 20.  
Or, Look on the right hand, and see.  
Ps. 69. 20.  
Ps. 31. 11.  
& 88. 9. 18.  
Ps. 26. 10.  
Ps. 119. 25, 37, 40, &c.  
Heb.  
perished from me.  
Heb.  
no man sought after my soul.  
Ps. 46. 1.  
& 91. 2.  
Ps. 54. 5.  
Ps. 16. 5.  
& 73. 26.  
& 118. 57.  
Lam. 3. 24.  
Ps. 27. 13.  
Ps. 116. 16.  
Ps. 116. 5.  
Ps. 34. 2.  
Heb.  
my rock,  
Ps. 18. 2, 31.  
Ps. 18. 2, 31.  
Ps. 13. 6.  
& 119. 17.  
& 2 Sam. 22. 35.  
Ps. 18. 34.  
Heb. to the war, &c.  
Or,  
My mercy.  
2 Sam. 22. 2, 40, 48.  
Ps. 31. 1.  
Job 7. 17.  
Ps. 8. 4.  
Heb. 2. 6.  
Job 14. 3.

ment<sup>1</sup> with thy servant<sup>2</sup>: <sup>3</sup>for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.  
3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground<sup>2</sup>; <sup>3</sup>he hath made me to dwell in<sup>4</sup> darkness<sup>5</sup>, as those that have been long dead.  
4 Therefore<sup>1</sup> is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.  
5 I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works<sup>1</sup>; I muse on the work of thy hands.  
6 I stretch<sup>1</sup> forth my hands unto thee: <sup>2</sup>my soul thirsteth after thee, as a<sup>3</sup> thirsty<sup>4</sup> land. Selah.  
7 Hear me speedily, O LORD<sup>1</sup>: <sup>2</sup>my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me<sup>3</sup>; <sup>4</sup>lest I<sup>5</sup> be like unto<sup>6</sup> them that go down into the pit.  
8 Cause me to hear thy loving-kindness<sup>1</sup> in the morning; for in thee do I trust: <sup>2</sup>cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for<sup>3</sup> I lift up my soul unto thee.  
9 Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies: <sup>2</sup>I flee unto thee to hide me.  
10 Teach me to do thy will; for thou<sup>1</sup> art my God: <sup>2</sup>thy spirit<sup>3</sup> is good; lead me<sup>4</sup> into<sup>5</sup> the land of uprightness.  
11 Quicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake: <sup>2</sup>for thy righteousness<sup>3</sup> sake<sup>4</sup> bring my soul out of trouble.  
12 And<sup>1</sup> of thy mercy<sup>2</sup> cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul<sup>3</sup>: <sup>4</sup>for I<sup>5</sup> am thy servant.

### PSALM 144.

David blesteth God for his mercy. He prayeth for deliverance.

A Psalm of David.

B<sup>1</sup>LESSED be the LORD<sup>2</sup> my strength<sup>3</sup>; <sup>4</sup>which teacheth my hands<sup>5</sup> to war, and my fingers to fight:  
2 My<sup>1</sup> goodness<sup>2</sup>, and my fortress<sup>3</sup>; <sup>4</sup>my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and the in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.  
3 LORD, what<sup>1</sup> is man, that thou takest knowledge of him<sup>2</sup>? <sup>3</sup>for the son of man, that thou makest account of him<sup>4</sup>!

1<sup>s</sup> ;  
2<sup>s</sup> ;  
3<sup>s</sup> dark places,  
4<sup>s</sup> Or, my spirit fainteth  
5<sup>s</sup> doings:  
6<sup>s</sup> spread  
7<sup>s</sup> weary  
8<sup>s</sup> Make haste to answer me,  
9<sup>s</sup> ;  
10<sup>s</sup> become like  
11<sup>s</sup> Heb. Unto thee have I hidden.  
12<sup>s</sup> Or, Let thy good spirit lead me  
13<sup>s</sup> in  
14<sup>s</sup> Or, a plain country  
15<sup>s</sup> in thy right-  
ousness  
16<sup>s</sup> in thy loving-kindness  
17<sup>s</sup> ;  
18<sup>s</sup> ;

29<sup>s</sup> give thanks  
30<sup>s</sup> Or,  
crown themselves because of me  
31<sup>s</sup> ;  
32<sup>s</sup> ;  
33<sup>s</sup> judge-  
ment

34<sup>s</sup> rock,  
35<sup>s</sup> loving-kindness.  
36<sup>s</sup> ;

1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. a breath.	4 <sup>a</sup> Man is like to <sup>1</sup> vanity: <sup>c</sup> his days <sup>†</sup> are as a shadow that passeth away. 5 <sup>f</sup> Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: <sup>h</sup> touch the mountains, and they shall smoke. 6 <sup>i</sup> Cast forth lightning, and scatter them <sup>2</sup> : shoot <sup>1</sup> out thine arrows, and <sup>3</sup> destroy <sup>1</sup> them. 7 <sup>41</sup> Send <sup>1</sup> thine <sup>m</sup> hand from above; <sup>5m</sup> rid <sup>1</sup> me, and deliver me out of great waters, <sup>6</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the hand of <sup>7a</sup> strange children <sup>1</sup> ; 8 Whose mouth <sup>7</sup> speaketh vanity, and their right hand <sup>†</sup> is a right hand of falsehood. 9 I will <sup>†</sup> sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery <sup>o</sup> and an instrument <sup>1</sup> of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee. 10 <sup>†</sup> <i>It is he</i> that giveth <sup>a</sup> salvation unto kings: who <sup>b</sup> delivereth <sup>1</sup> David his servant from the hurtful sword. 11 <sup>9c</sup> Rid <sup>1</sup> me, and deliver me <sup>1</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the hand of <sup>2</sup> strange chil- dren <sup>1</sup> , whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand <sup>†</sup> is a right hand of falsehood <sup>3</sup> : <sup>14</sup> 12 <sup>5</sup> That our sons <sup>may be</sup> <sup>d</sup> as plants grown up in their youth; <sup>†</sup> <i>that</i> <sup>1</sup> our daughters <sup>o</sup> may be <sup>1</sup> as corner stones <sup>7</sup> , <sup>e</sup> polished <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> after the <sup>2</sup> similitude <sup>1</sup> of a palace <sup>9</sup> : 13 <i>That</i> <sup>1</sup> our garners <sup>1</sup> may be <sup>1</sup> full, affording <sup>h</sup> all manner of store <sup>2</sup> : <i>that</i> <sup>1</sup> our sheep <sup>o</sup> may <sup>1</sup> bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our <sup>3</sup> streets: 14 <i>That</i> our oxen <sup>may be</sup> <sup>n</sup> strong to labour; <i>that there</i> <sup>be</sup> <sup>1</sup> no breaking in, <sup>4</sup> nor going out; <i>that there be</i> no com- plaining <sup>1</sup> in our streets <sup>5</sup> . 15 <sup>9</sup> Happy <sup>is that</sup> <sup>1</sup> people, that is in such a case: <i>yea</i> , happy <sup>is that</sup> <sup>1</sup> people, whose God <sup>†</sup> is the LORD.	a Job 4. 19. & 14. 2. Ps. 39. 5. & 62. 9. b Ps. 146. 4. & 147. 5. c Ps. 102. 11. d Heb. and of his greatness there is no search. e Job 5. 9. & 9. 10. Rom. 11. 33. f Ps. 18. 9. g Is. 64. 1. h Is. 38. 19. i Ps. 104. 22. j Ps. 18. 13. k Ps. 14. l Heb. things, or, words. m Ps. 18. 16. n Heb. hands. o ver. 11. p Ps. 69. 1, 2. q Ps. 14. r Heb. declare it. s Ps. 54. 3. t Mal. 2. 11. u Ps. 12. 2. v Ps. 33. 2, 3. w & 40. 3. x Ex. 34. 6, 7. y Num. 14. 18. z Ps. 56. 5, 15. aa & 103. 3. ab Heb. great in mercy. ac Ps. 100. 5. ad Nah. 1. 7. ae Ps. 18. 50. af Or, victory. ag Ps. 19. 1. ah ver. 7, 8. ai Ps. 128. 3. aj Heb. cut. ak Ps. 146. 10. al 1 Tim. 1. 17. am Heb. a kingdom of all ages. an Heb. from kind to kind. ao Ps. 146. 8. ap Ps. 104. 27. aq Or, look unto thee. ar Ps. 136. 25. as Heb. able to bear burdens, or, laden with flesh. at Ps. 104. 21. au & 147. 9. av Deut. 33. 29. aw Ps. 33. 12. ax & 65. 4. ay & 146. 5. az Or, merci- ful, or, bountiful. ba Deut. 4. 7. bb John 4. 24.	3 <sup>b</sup> Great <sup>†</sup> is the LORD, and <sup>1</sup> greatly <sup>1</sup> to be praised; <sup>d</sup> and <sup>c</sup> his greatness <sup>†</sup> is unsearchable. 4 <sup>9</sup> One generation shall <sup>2</sup> praise <sup>1</sup> thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts. 5 <sup>3</sup> I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, <sup>†</sup> and of thy wondrous <sup>k</sup> works <sup>1</sup> . 6 And <sup>†</sup> men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> , and I will <sup>2</sup> declare thy great- ness. 7 They shall <sup>o</sup> abundantly <sup>1</sup> utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness. 8 <sup>a</sup> The LORD <sup>†</sup> is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and <sup>z</sup> of great mercy. 9 <sup>9</sup> The LORD <sup>†</sup> is good to all <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and his tender mercies <sup>†</sup> are over all his works. 10 <sup>b</sup> All thy works shall <sup>6</sup> praise <sup>1</sup> thee, O LORD; and thy saints shall bless thee. 11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power; 12 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the <sup>7</sup> glorious <sup>1</sup> majesty of his kingdom. 13 <sup>7</sup> Thy kingdom <sup>†</sup> is <sup>9</sup> an ever- lasting kingdom, and thy do- minion <sup>endureth</sup> throughout all generations. 14 The LORD upholdeth all that fall, and <sup>†</sup> raiseth up all <sup>†</sup> those that be bowed down. 15 <sup>k</sup> The eyes of all <sup>1</sup> wait upon thee; and <sup>m</sup> thou givest them their meat in due season. 16 Thou openest thine hand, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>†</sup> satisfiest the desire of every living thing. 17 The LORD <sup>†</sup> is righteous in all his ways, and <sup>9†</sup> holy <sup>1</sup> in all his works. 18 <sup>c</sup> The LORD <sup>†</sup> is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him <sup>n</sup> in truth. 19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> he also will hear their cry, and will save them. 20 <sup>9</sup> The LORD preserveth all them that love him <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but all the wicked will he destroy. 21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.	1 <sup>s</sup> highly   2 <sup>s</sup> laud  3 <sup>s</sup> Of the glorious majesty of thine honour, 4 <sup>a</sup> , will I meditate 5 <sup>s</sup> ;  6 <sup>s</sup> give thanks unto  7 <sup>s</sup> glory of the  8 <sup>m</sup> Or, satisfiest every living thing with favour 9 <sup>s</sup> gra- cious  1 <sup>s</sup> :
----------------------------------	---	---	--	---

PSALM 145.

<sup>o1</sup> David praiseth God for his fame,  
<sup>8</sup> for his goodness, <sup>11</sup> for his kingdom,  
<sup>14</sup> for his providence, <sup>17</sup> for his saving  
mercy.

<sup>7</sup> David's <sup>2</sup>Psalm of praise.<sup>1</sup>

I WILL extol thee, my God,  
I O <sup>s</sup>king<sup>1</sup>; and I will bless  
thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee;  
and I will praise thy name for  
ever and ever.

a Ps. 146.  
title.  
b Ps. 31. 23.  
& 57. 10.



PSALM 146.

<sup>1</sup> *The psalmist voweth perpetual praises to God. 3 He exhorteth not to trust in man.*

<sup>1</sup> PRAISE ye the LORD.  
<sup>2</sup> Praise the LORD, O my soul.

<sup>2</sup> While I live will I praise the LORD: I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.

<sup>3</sup> Put not your trust in princes, <sup>†</sup>nor in the son of man, in whom <sup>†</sup>there is no <sup>‡</sup>help.

<sup>4</sup> His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day <sup>‡</sup>his <sup>‡</sup>thoughts perish.

<sup>5</sup> Happy <sup>†</sup>is he that <sup>†</sup>hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope <sup>†</sup>is in the LORD his God:

<sup>6</sup> Which made heaven <sup>°</sup>, and earth, the sea, and all that <sup>°</sup>therein is: <sup>†</sup>which keepeth truth for ever:

<sup>7</sup> Which executeth <sup>‡</sup>judgment <sup>†</sup>for the oppressed <sup>‡</sup>: <sup>‡</sup>which giveth food to the hungry <sup>‡</sup>. <sup>†</sup>The LORD looseth the prisoners <sup>‡</sup>:

<sup>8</sup> The LORD openeth <sup>†</sup>the eyes of the blind <sup>‡</sup>: <sup>†</sup>the LORD raiseth <sup>‡</sup>them that are bowed down <sup>‡</sup>: <sup>†</sup>the LORD loveth the righteous <sup>‡</sup>:

<sup>9</sup> The LORD preserveth the strangers; he <sup>‡</sup>relieveth <sup>‡</sup>the fatherless and widows <sup>‡</sup>: <sup>†</sup>but the way of the wicked he <sup>‡</sup>turneth upside down.

<sup>10</sup> The LORD shall reign for ever, <sup>°</sup>even <sup>†</sup>thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. <sup>†</sup>Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 147.

<sup>1</sup> *The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his care of the church, 4 his power, 6 and his mercy: 7 to praise him for his providence, &c.*

<sup>1</sup> PRAISE ye the LORD <sup>‡</sup>. <sup>†</sup>For <sup>†</sup>it is good to sing praises unto our God; <sup>†</sup>for <sup>†</sup>it is pleasant <sup>‡</sup>; <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>praise is comely.

<sup>2</sup> The LORD doth <sup>‡</sup>build up Jerusalem <sup>‡</sup>: <sup>†</sup>he gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.

<sup>3</sup> He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their <sup>‡</sup>wounds.

<sup>4</sup> He telleth the number of the stars; he <sup>‡</sup>calleth <sup>†</sup>them all <sup>°</sup>by <sup>†</sup>their names.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 25.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 48. 1. & 96. 4.

<sup>c</sup> & 145. 3. <sup>d</sup> Nah. 1. 3.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. *of his understanding* there is no number.

<sup>f</sup> Is. 40. 28. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 146. 8, 9.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. *Hallelujah.* <sup>i</sup> Ps. 103. 1.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 104. 33. <sup>k</sup> Job 38. 26, 27.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 104. 13, 14. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 118. 8, 9.

<sup>n</sup> Is. 2. 22. <sup>o</sup> Or, *salvation.*

<sup>p</sup> Job 38. 41. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 104. 27, 28.

<sup>r</sup> & 136. 25. & 145. 15.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 104. 29. Eccles. 12. 7. <sup>t</sup> Is. 2. 22.

<sup>u</sup> Job 38. 41. <sup>v</sup> Mat. 6. 26.

<sup>w</sup> See 1 Cor. 2. 6. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 33. 16-18.

<sup>y</sup> Hos. 1. 7. <sup>z</sup> Ps. 144. 15.

<sup>aa</sup> Jer. 17. 7. <sup>ab</sup> Gen. 1. 1.

<sup>ac</sup> Rev. 14. 7. <sup>ad</sup> Ps. 103. 6.

<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 107. 9. <sup>af</sup> Ps. 68. 6.

<sup>ag</sup> & 107. 10, 14. <sup>ah</sup> & 107. 9, 30.

<sup>ai</sup> John 9. 7-32. <sup>aj</sup> Heb. *Who maketh thy border*

<sup>ak</sup> peace. <sup>al</sup> Is. 60. 17, 18.

<sup>am</sup> & 147. 6. <sup>an</sup> Luke 13. 13.

<sup>ao</sup> & 132. 15. <sup>ap</sup> Heb. *fat of wheat.*

<sup>aq</sup> Deut. 32. 14. <sup>ar</sup> Gen. 81. 16.

<sup>as</sup> Job 37. 12. <sup>at</sup> Ps. 107. 20.

<sup>au</sup> Deut. 10. 18. <sup>av</sup> Ps. 68. 5.

<sup>aw</sup> Job 37. 6. <sup>ax</sup> Ps. 147. 6.

<sup>ay</sup> Ex. 15. 18. <sup>az</sup> Ps. 10. 16.

<sup>ba</sup> & 145. 13. <sup>bb</sup> Rev. 11. 15.

<sup>bc</sup> & ver. 10. <sup>bd</sup> See Job 37. 15.

<sup>be</sup> Deut. 33. 2-4. <sup>bf</sup> Ps. 76. 1.

<sup>bg</sup> & 78. 5. & 103. 7.

<sup>bh</sup> Heb. *his words.* <sup>bi</sup> Mal. 4. 4.

<sup>bj</sup> See Deut. 4. 32-34. <sup>bk</sup> Rom. 3. 1, 2.

<sup>bl</sup> Ps. 92. 1. <sup>bm</sup> Ps. 135. 3.

<sup>bn</sup> Ps. 33. 1. <sup>bo</sup> Ps. 102. 16.

<sup>bp</sup> Deut. 30. 3. <sup>bq</sup> Ps. 51. 17.

<sup>br</sup> Is. 57. 15. & 61. 1.

<sup>bs</sup> Luke 4. 18. <sup>bt</sup> Heb. *Hallelujah.*

<sup>bu</sup> Heb. *griefs.* <sup>bv</sup> See Gen. 15. 5.

<sup>bw</sup> Is. 40. 26. <sup>bx</sup> Ps. 103. 20, 21.

<sup>5</sup> Great <sup>†</sup>is our Lord, and <sup>†</sup>of <sup>†</sup>great <sup>†</sup>power <sup>‡</sup>: <sup>†</sup>his understanding <sup>†</sup>is infinite.

<sup>6</sup> The LORD <sup>‡</sup>lifteth up <sup>†</sup>the meek: he <sup>†</sup>casteth <sup>†</sup>the wicked down to the ground.

<sup>7</sup> Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing <sup>‡</sup>praise <sup>†</sup>upon the harp unto our God:

<sup>8</sup> Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

<sup>9</sup> He giveth to the beast his food, and <sup>‡</sup>to the young ravens which cry.

<sup>10</sup> He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh <sup>†</sup>not <sup>†</sup>pleasure in the legs of a man.

<sup>11</sup> The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.

<sup>12</sup> Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem; praise thy God, O Zion.

<sup>13</sup> For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee.

<sup>14</sup> He maketh peace <sup>†</sup>in thy borders, and <sup>†</sup>filleth thee with the <sup>†</sup>finest of the wheat.

<sup>15</sup> He sendeth <sup>†</sup>forth <sup>†</sup>his commandment <sup>†</sup>upon earth <sup>‡</sup>: <sup>†</sup>his word runneth very swiftly.

<sup>16</sup> He giveth snow like wool <sup>‡</sup>: he scattereth the <sup>†</sup>hoarfrost <sup>†</sup>like ashes.

<sup>17</sup> He casteth forth his ice like morsels: who can stand before his cold?

<sup>18</sup> He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to blow, <sup>†</sup>and the waters flow.

<sup>19</sup> He sheweth <sup>‡</sup>his word unto Jacob, <sup>†</sup>his statutes and his <sup>†</sup>judgments <sup>†</sup>unto Israel.

<sup>20</sup> He hath not dealt so with any nation: and <sup>†</sup>as for his <sup>†</sup>judgments, they have not known them. <sup>†</sup>Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 148.

<sup>1</sup> *The psalmist exhorteth the celestial, 7 the terrestrial, 11 and the rational creatures to praise God.*

<sup>1</sup> PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the LORD from the heavens: praise him in the heights.

<sup>2</sup> Praise ye him, all his

<sup>1</sup> mighty in <sup>2</sup>;

<sup>3</sup> up-holdeth <sup>4</sup> bring-eth

<sup>5</sup> praises

<sup>6</sup> no

<sup>7</sup> Heb. *He maketh thy border*

<sup>8</sup> ; he <sup>9</sup> Heb. *fat of wheat.*

<sup>10</sup> out <sup>11</sup> ;

<sup>12</sup> hoar-frost

<sup>13</sup> judge-ments

<sup>14</sup> Heb. *Hallelujah.*

1<sup>s</sup> host.angels: praise ye him, all his<sup>1</sup> hosts.

3 Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.

4 Praise him, <sup>d</sup>ye heavens of heavens, and <sup>e</sup>ye waters that <sup>f</sup>be above the heavens.5 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for <sup>h</sup>he commanded, and they were created.6 <sup>h</sup>He hath also established them for ever and ever: he hath made a decree <sup>2</sup>which shall not pass <sup>3</sup>.7 Praise the LORD from the earth, <sup>4</sup>ye <sup>4</sup>'dragons, and all deeps:8 Fire<sup>o</sup>, and hail<sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup>snow<sup>o</sup>, and <sup>6</sup>'vapours'; stormy wind<sup>7</sup> <sup>2</sup>fulfilling his word:9 <sup>7</sup>Mountains<sup>o</sup>, and all hills; fruitful trees<sup>o</sup>, and all cedars:10 Beasts<sup>o</sup>, and all cattle; creeping things<sup>o</sup>, and <sup>7</sup>flying fowl:11 Kings of the earth<sup>o</sup>, and all <sup>8</sup>people<sup>1</sup>; princes<sup>o</sup>, and all judges of the earth:12 Both young men<sup>o</sup>, and maidens; old men<sup>o</sup>, and children:13 Let them praise the name of the LORD<sup>9</sup>: <sup>1</sup>for <sup>9</sup>his name alone is <sup>12</sup>excellent; <sup>1</sup><sup>a</sup>his glory <sup>f</sup>is above the earth and heaven.14 <sup>2b</sup>He also exalteth<sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup>the horn of his people, <sup>a</sup>the praise of all his saints; <sup>†</sup>even of the children of Israel, <sup>7a</sup>a people near unto him. <sup>4</sup>Praise ye the LORD.

## PSALM 149.

<sup>o1</sup> *The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his love to the church, 5 and for that power which he hath given to the church.*<sup>4m</sup> **P**RAISE ye the LORD. <sup>2</sup>Sing unto the LORD a new song, <sup>†</sup>and his praise in the <sup>6</sup>congregation of <sup>1</sup>saints.2 Let Israel rejoice in <sup>9</sup>him<sup>a</sup> Zech. 9. 9.<sup>b</sup> Mat. 21. 5.<sup>c</sup> Ps. 81. 2.<sup>d</sup> A 150. 4.<sup>e</sup> Or, with the pipe.<sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 27.<sup>g</sup> 2 Cor. 12. 2.<sup>h</sup> Gen. 1. 7.<sup>i</sup> Ps. 55. 27.<sup>j</sup> Ps. 132. 16.<sup>k</sup> Gen. 1. 1, 6.<sup>l</sup> Ps. 33. 6, 9.<sup>m</sup> Ps. 89. 37.<sup>n</sup> A 119. 90, 91.<sup>o</sup> Jer. 31. 35, 36.<sup>p</sup> A 33. 23.<sup>q</sup> Job 35. 10.<sup>r</sup> Heb. in their throat.<sup>s</sup> Heb. 4. 12.<sup>t</sup> Rev. 1. 16.<sup>u</sup> Is. 43. 20.<sup>v</sup> Ps. 147. 15-18.<sup>w</sup> Is. 44. 23.<sup>x</sup> A 49. 13.<sup>y</sup> A 55. 12.<sup>z</sup> Heb. birds of wing.<sup>1</sup> Deut. 7. 1, 2.<sup>2</sup> Ps. 148. 14.<sup>3</sup> Heb. Hallebujah.<sup>4</sup> Ps. 8. 1.<sup>5</sup> Is. 12. 4.<sup>6</sup> Heb. exalted.<sup>7</sup> A Ps. 112. 4.<sup>8</sup> Ps. 75. 10.<sup>9</sup> Ps. 145. 5, 6.<sup>10</sup> A Ps. 149. 9.<sup>11</sup> Deut. 2. 24.<sup>12</sup> Eph. 2. 17.<sup>13</sup> Or, cornet.<sup>14</sup> Ps. 98. 6.<sup>15</sup> A Ps. 81. 2.<sup>16</sup> A 149. 3.<sup>17</sup> Ex. 15. 20.<sup>18</sup> Or, pipe.<sup>19</sup> Ps. 149. 5.<sup>20</sup> A 92. 3.<sup>21</sup> A 144. 9.<sup>22</sup> Is. 38. 20.<sup>23</sup> Heb. Hallebujah.<sup>24</sup> 1 Chr. 15. 16, 19, 28.<sup>25</sup> A 165. 5.<sup>26</sup> A 25. 1, 6.<sup>27</sup> Ps. 33. 3.<sup>28</sup> Is. 42. 10.<sup>29</sup> See Job 35. 10.<sup>30</sup> Ps. 109. 3.<sup>31</sup> Is. 54. 5.that made him: let the children of Zion be joyful in their <sup>a</sup>King.3 <sup>b</sup>Let them praise his name <sup>c</sup>in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.4 For <sup>d</sup>the LORD taketh pleasure in his people: <sup>e</sup>he will beautify the meek with <sup>1</sup>salvation.5 Let the saints <sup>2</sup>be joyful<sup>1</sup> in glory: let them <sup>3</sup>sing <sup>3</sup>aloud<sup>1</sup> upon their beds.6 Let the high <sup>1</sup>praises of God be <sup>4</sup>in their <sup>4</sup>'mouth, and <sup>m</sup>a <sup>5</sup>'twoedged<sup>1</sup> sword in their hand;7 To execute vengeance upon the <sup>6</sup>heathen, and <sup>1</sup>punishments upon the <sup>7</sup>people<sup>1</sup>;

8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron;

9 <sup>9</sup>To execute upon them the <sup>8</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup> written: <sup>9u</sup>this honour have all his saints.<sup>1</sup>Praise ye the LORD.

## PSALM 150.

<sup>o1</sup> *An exhortation to praise God, 3 with all kind of instruments.*<sup>12</sup> **P**RAISE ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.2 <sup>c</sup>Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent <sup>e</sup>greatness.3 Praise him with the sound of the <sup>7</sup>trumpet: <sup>h</sup>praise him with the psaltery and harp.4 Praise him <sup>1</sup>with the timbrel and <sup>k</sup>dance: praise him with <sup>1</sup>stringed instruments and <sup>2</sup>organs.5 Praise him upon the loud <sup>n</sup>cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.6 Let every thing that hath breath praise <sup>2</sup>the LORD.<sup>1</sup>Praise ye the LORD.1<sup>m</sup> Or,

victory

2<sup>s</sup> exult3<sup>s</sup> for joy4<sup>m</sup> Heb.

throat.

5<sup>s</sup> two-

edged

6<sup>s</sup> nations,

and

7<sup>s</sup> peoples8<sup>s</sup> judge-

ment

9<sup>m</sup> Or, He

is the

honour

of all his

saints

1<sup>m</sup> Heb.

Halle-

lujah.

2<sup>s</sup> the

pipe.

2<sup>m</sup> Or, which none shall transgress3<sup>a</sup> away4<sup>m</sup> Or, sea-monsters

Or,

water-spouts

5<sup>s</sup>,6<sup>s</sup> vapour7<sup>a</sup>,8<sup>s</sup> peoples9<sup>s</sup>;1<sup>s</sup> ex-

alted:

2<sup>s</sup> And

he hath

lifted up

2<sup>m</sup> Or, a

horn for

his peo-

ple, a

praise

for all

his

saints;

even for

d.c.

4<sup>m</sup> Heb.

Halle-

lujah.

5<sup>s</sup> assem-

bly of the

# \*THE PROVERBS.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> *The use of the proverbs. 7 An exhortation to fear God, and believe his word. 10 To avoid the enticings of sinners. 20 Wisdom complaineth of her contempt. 24 She threateneth her contemners.*

**T**HE <sup>b</sup>proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel<sup>1</sup>;

2 To know wisdom and instruction; to <sup>2</sup>perceive<sup>3</sup> the words of understanding;

3 To <sup>2</sup>receive<sup>3</sup> the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup>equity;

4 To give <sup>4</sup>subtily to the <sup>9</sup>simple, to the young man knowledge and <sup>h</sup>discretion<sup>5</sup>.

5 <sup>1</sup>'A' wise <sup>1</sup>man <sup>6</sup>will<sup>1</sup> hear, and <sup>8</sup>will<sup>1</sup> increase <sup>7</sup>learning; and <sup>8</sup>a' man of understanding <sup>6</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> attain unto <sup>9</sup>wise<sup>1</sup> counsels:

6 To understand a proverb, and <sup>1k</sup>the interpretation<sup>1</sup>; the words of the wise, and their <sup>2m</sup>dark sayings.<sup>3</sup>

7 <sup>¶</sup>"The fear of the LORD <sup>1</sup>is <sup>9</sup>the <sup>4</sup>beginning of knowledge: but <sup>5</sup>fools<sup>1</sup> despise wisdom and instruction.

8 <sup>7</sup>My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the <sup>6</sup>law of thy mother:

9 For <sup>u</sup>they <sup>1</sup>shall be <sup>7z</sup>an ornament<sup>1</sup> of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

10 <sup>¶</sup>"My son, if sinners entice thee, <sup>8</sup>consent thou not.

11 If they say, Come with us, let us <sup>6</sup>lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause<sup>8</sup>:'

12 Let us swallow them up alive as <sup>9</sup>the grave;<sup>1</sup> and whole, <sup>4</sup>as those that go down into the pit<sup>8</sup>:'

13 We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil<sup>8</sup>:'

14 <sup>2</sup>Cast in<sup>1</sup> thy lot among us; <sup>3</sup>let us<sup>1</sup> all have one purse:

15 My son, <sup>h</sup>walk not thou in the way with them; <sup>k</sup>refrain thy foot from their path:

16 <sup>7</sup>For their feet run to evil, and <sup>1</sup>make haste to shed blood.

B.C. written c. 1000.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. in the eyes of every thing that hath a wing.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 32. ch. 10. 1.

<sup>2</sup> 25. 1. Eccles. 12. 9.

<sup>3</sup> ch. 15. 27. 1 Tim. 6. 10.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *Wisdoms, that is, Excellent wisdom.*

<sup>5</sup> ch. 8. 1, &c. & 9. 3.

<sup>6</sup> John 7. 37. ch. 2. 1, 9.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. *equities.*

<sup>8</sup> ch. 9. 4. Or, *advisement.*

<sup>9</sup> ch. 9. 2. Or, *an eloquent speech.*

<sup>10</sup> Joel 2. 28. Ps. 78. 2.

<sup>11</sup> Job 28. 28. Ps. 111. 10.

<sup>12</sup> ch. 9. 10. Eccles. 12. 13.

<sup>13</sup> 1 Is. 65. 12. & 66. 4.

<sup>14</sup> Jer. 7. 13. Zech. 7. 11.

<sup>15</sup> Or, *the principal part.*

<sup>16</sup> ch. 4. 1. & 6. 20.

<sup>17</sup> ver. 30. Ps. 107. 11.

<sup>18</sup> Luke 7. 30. ch. 3. 22.

<sup>19</sup> Heb. *an adding.*

<sup>20</sup> Ps. 2. 4. ch. 10. 24.

<sup>21</sup> Gen. 39. 7. &c.

<sup>22</sup> Ps. 1. 1. Eph. 5. 11.

<sup>23</sup> Job 27. 9. & 35. 12.

<sup>24</sup> Is. 1. 15. Jer. 11. 11.

<sup>25</sup> & 14. 12. Ezek. 8. 18.

<sup>26</sup> Mic. 3. 4. Zech. 7. 13.

<sup>27</sup> James 4. 3. d Ps. 28. 1.

<sup>28</sup> & 143. 7. ver. 22.

<sup>29</sup> Job 21. 14. Ps. 119. 173.

<sup>30</sup> ver. 25. Ps. 81. 11.

<sup>31</sup> Ps. 1. 1. ch. 4. 14.

<sup>32</sup> Job 4. 8. ch. 14. 14.

<sup>33</sup> Is. 22. 8. Jer. 6. 19.

<sup>34</sup> Ps. 119. 101.

<sup>35</sup> Is. 59. 7.

<sup>36</sup> Rom. 3. 15.

<sup>37</sup> Or, *case of the temple.*

17 <sup>1</sup>Surely in vain the net is spread<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>in the <sup>2</sup>sight<sup>1</sup> of any bird<sup>3</sup>:'

18 And <sup>4</sup>they<sup>1</sup> lay wait for their <sup>1</sup>own blood<sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup>they lurk privily for their <sup>1</sup>own lives.

19 <sup>¶</sup>So <sup>4</sup>are the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; <sup>6</sup>which<sup>1</sup> taketh away the life of the owners thereof.<sup>7</sup>

20 <sup>¶</sup>"<sup>4</sup> Wisdom crieth<sup>8</sup> without<sup>1</sup>; she uttereth her voice in the <sup>8</sup>streets:<sup>1</sup>

21 She crieth<sup>1</sup> in the chief place of concourse<sup>2</sup>, in the openings<sup>1</sup> of the gates<sup>3</sup>:' in the city<sup>4</sup> she uttereth her words<sup>5</sup>, *saying*,<sup>1</sup>

22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and <sup>9</sup>the<sup>1</sup> scorners delight<sup>1</sup> in their<sup>1</sup> scorning, and fools hate knowledge?

23 Turn you at my reproof: behold, <sup>1</sup>I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.

24 <sup>¶</sup>"<sup>1</sup> Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;

25 But ye <sup>4</sup>have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:

26 <sup>¶</sup>I also will laugh<sup>7</sup> at<sup>1</sup> your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh;

27 When <sup>2</sup>your fear cometh as <sup>8</sup>desolation,<sup>1</sup> and your <sup>9</sup>destruction cometh<sup>1</sup> as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish<sup>1</sup> cometh<sup>1</sup> upon you.

28 <sup>¶</sup>Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me <sup>2</sup>early,<sup>1</sup> but they shall not find me:

29 For that they <sup>6</sup>hated knowledge, and did not <sup>7</sup>choose the fear of the LORD:

30 <sup>¶</sup>They would none of my counsel<sup>3</sup>: <sup>1</sup>they despised all my reproof<sup>4</sup>:'

31 Therefore <sup>1</sup>shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.

32 For the <sup>5m</sup>turning away<sup>1</sup> of

<sup>15</sup> For in vain is the net spread,

<sup>16</sup> Or, the net is spread

<sup>17</sup> in the sight &c.

<sup>18</sup> eyes

<sup>19</sup> s:

<sup>20</sup> these

<sup>21</sup> s:

<sup>22</sup> it

<sup>23</sup> A space after verse.

<sup>24</sup> aloud in the street

<sup>25</sup> broad places;

<sup>26</sup> Heb. at the head of the noisy streets.

<sup>27</sup> s:

<sup>28</sup> the entering in

<sup>29</sup> s:

<sup>30</sup> s:

<sup>31</sup> them in

<sup>32</sup> s:

<sup>33</sup> s:

<sup>34</sup> s:

<sup>35</sup> s:

<sup>36</sup> s:

<sup>37</sup> s:

<sup>38</sup> s:

<sup>39</sup> s:

<sup>40</sup> s:

<sup>41</sup> s:

<sup>42</sup> s:

<sup>43</sup> s:

<sup>44</sup> s:

<sup>45</sup> s:

<sup>46</sup> s:

<sup>47</sup> s:

<sup>48</sup> s:

<sup>49</sup> s:

1 M Or, careless ease  
2 S securely,  
3 without  
4 A space between ch. 1 & 2.

the simple shall slay them, and the <sup>1</sup>prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

33 But <sup>b</sup>whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell <sup>2</sup>safely, and <sup>d</sup>shall be quiet <sup>3</sup>from <sup>1</sup>fear of evil.<sup>4</sup>

### CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o1</sup> Wisdom promiseth godliness to her children, <sup>20</sup> and direction in good ways.<sup>1</sup>

5 S lay up

**M**Y son, if thou wilt receive my words, and <sup>5e</sup>hide<sup>1</sup> my commandments with thee;

6 S cry after discernment, and lift  
7 S seek  
8 S search  
9 S ;  
10 S ;  
11 S up-right,  
12 M Or, And a shield for d.c.  
13 S shield  
14 S in integrity;  
15 S That he may guard  
16 M Or, That they may keep  
17 S judgment, and preserve  
18 M Or, Yea, he preserveth  
19 S judgment  
20 S ;  
21 S For wisdom shall enter  
22 S shall be  
23 S watch over  
24 S evil  
25 M Or, the evil man  
26 S men that speak  
27 S forsake  
28 S Who are crooked in their ways, and per-verse  
29 M Heb, maketh smooth her words.

2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, <sup>1</sup>and apply thine heart to understanding;

3 Yea, if thou <sup>6</sup>criest after knowledge, and <sup>h</sup>lifest<sup>1</sup> up thy voice for understanding;

4 <sup>k</sup>If thou <sup>7</sup>seekest<sup>1</sup> her as silver, and <sup>s</sup>searchest<sup>1</sup> for her as <sup>†</sup>for hid treasures;

5 Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

6 <sup>m</sup>For the LORD giveth wisdom<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding<sup>1</sup>.

7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the <sup>2</sup>righteous: <sup>1</sup><sup>3e</sup>he is a 'buckler' to them that walk <sup>5</sup>uprightly.<sup>1</sup>

8 <sup>6</sup>He keepeth<sup>1</sup> the paths of <sup>7</sup>judgment, and <sup>2</sup>preserveth<sup>1</sup> the way of his saints.

9 Then shalt thou understand righteousness<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>8</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup>, and equity<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>yea, every good path.

10 <sup>1e</sup>When wisdom entereth<sup>1</sup> into thine heart, and knowledge<sup>2</sup> is <sup>1</sup>pleasant unto thy soul;

11 Discretion shall <sup>3</sup>preserve<sup>1</sup> thee, <sup>e</sup>understanding shall keep<sup>1</sup> thee:

12 To deliver thee from the way of <sup>4</sup>the evil man<sup>1</sup>, from the <sup>5</sup>man that speaketh<sup>1</sup> froward things;

13 Who <sup>6</sup>leave<sup>1</sup> the paths of uprightness, to <sup>k</sup>walk in the ways of darkness;

14 Who <sup>m</sup>rejoice to do evil, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>2</sup>delight in the frowardness of <sup>4</sup>the wicked<sup>1</sup>;

15 <sup>7e</sup>Whose ways are crooked, and <sup>1</sup>they froward<sup>1</sup> in their paths:

16 To deliver thee from <sup>7</sup>the strange woman, <sup>†</sup>even from the stranger <sup>†</sup>which <sup>8</sup>flattereth with her words;

B.C.C.1099.  
See Mal. 2. 14, 15.  
Ps. 25. 12, 13.  
ch. 7. 27.  
Ps. 112. 7.

ch. 4. 21.  
7. 1.  
Ps. 37. 29.

Joh 18. 17.  
Ps. 37. 28, & 104. 35.  
Heb. givest thy voice.

Or, plucked up.

ch. 3. 14.  
Mat. 13. 44.

Deut. 8. 1. & 30. 16, 20.  
1 Kin. 3. 9, 12.

Heb. years of life.

Ps. 119. 165.  
Ps. 84. 11.  
ch. 30. 5.

Ex. 13. 9.  
Deut. 6. 8.  
ch. 6. 21.

Jer. 17. 1.  
2 Cor. 3. 3.

Ps. 111. 10.  
See 1 Sam. 2. 26.  
Luke 2. 52.

Acts 2. 2.  
Rom. 14. 18.  
1 Sam. 2. 9.

Ps. 65. 9.  
Or, good success.

Ps. 37. 3, 5.  
Jer. 9. 23.

1 Chr. 28. 9.  
Jer. 10. 23.  
Rom. 12. 16.

ch. 6. 22.  
Job 1. 1.  
ch. 16. 6.

Heb. medicine.

Heb. watering, or, moistening.

Joh 21. 24.  
Ex. 22. 29.  
A 23. 19.  
A 24. 25.  
Deut. 26. 2, &c.

Mal. 3. 10, &c.  
Luke 14. 13.

Joh 3. 19, 20.  
Deut. 28. 8.  
ch. 10. 23.

Jer. 11. 15.  
Rom. 1. 22.

Joh 5. 17.  
Ps. 94. 12.  
Heb 12. 5, 6.  
Rev. 3. 19.

Ps. 125. 5.  
ch. 5. 20.  
ch. 7. 3.  
A 6. 24  
A 7. 5.

Deut. 8. 5.

17 <sup>a</sup>Which forsaketh the <sup>1</sup>'guide' of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God<sup>2</sup>.

18 For <sup>3e</sup>her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto <sup>1</sup>'the dead'.<sup>1</sup>

19 None that go unto her return again, neither <sup>8</sup>take they hold of <sup>1</sup>the paths of life<sup>2</sup>.

20 That thou mayest walk in the way of good <sup>1</sup>men, and keep the paths of the righteous.

21 <sup>7</sup>For the upright shall dwell in the <sup>6</sup>land, and the perfect shall remain in it.

22 <sup>7</sup>But the wicked shall be cut off from the <sup>7</sup>earth,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>8</sup>the transgressors<sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup>rooted out of it.<sup>9</sup>

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o1</sup> An exhortation to obedience, faith, &c. 13 The happy gain of wisdom. 27 An exhortation to charitableness, &c.<sup>1</sup>

**M**Y son, forget not my <sup>1</sup>law; <sup>1</sup>but let thine heart keep my commandments:

2 For length of days, and <sup>2e</sup>long<sup>1</sup> life, and <sup>p</sup>peace, shall they add to thee.

3 Let not <sup>3</sup>mercy and truth forsake thee: <sup>7</sup>bind them about thy neck; <sup>4</sup>write them upon the table of thine heart:

4 <sup>4</sup>So shalt thou find favour and <sup>4e</sup>good understanding in the sight of God and man.

5 <sup>o1e</sup>Trust in the LORD with all thine heart<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>and lean not <sup>6</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> thine own understanding<sup>7</sup>.

6 In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall <sup>8e</sup>direct thy paths.

7 <sup>o1e</sup>Be not wise in thine own eyes<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>fear the LORD, and depart from evil<sup>7</sup>.

8 It shall be <sup>9</sup>health to thy navel, and <sup>1h</sup>marrow to thy bones.

9 Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase:

10 <sup>1</sup>So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy <sup>2</sup>presses shall burst out<sup>1</sup> with new wine.<sup>3</sup>

11 <sup>o1e</sup>My son, despise not the <sup>4</sup>'chastening of the LORD'; neither be weary of his <sup>5</sup>correction<sup>1</sup>:

12 For whom the LORD loveth he <sup>6</sup>'correcteth<sup>1</sup>'; <sup>1</sup>even as a father the son <sup>†</sup>in whom he delighteth.

1 S friend  
M Or, guide  
2 S ;  
3 M Or, she sinketh down unto death, which is her house  
4 M Or, the shades  
Heb. Rephaim.  
5 S do they attain unto  
6 M Or, earth  
7 S land,  
M Or, earth  
8 S they that deal treacherously  
9 A space between ch. 2 & 3.

1 M Or, teaching

2 S years of

3 M Or, kindness

4 M Or, good  
good  
repute

5 S ;

6 S upon

7 S ;

8 M Or, make straight or plain  
9 S ;

1 M Or, refreshing  
Heb. moistening.

2 S fats shall overflow

3 A space after verse.

4 M Or, instruction

5 S reproof

6 S reproveth



R.V.	The power and the	PROVERBS 4.	benefits of wisdom.	R.V.
	13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Happy <sup>†</sup> is the man <sup>†</sup> that findeth wisdom, and <sup>d</sup> the man <sup>†</sup> that <sup>1</sup> getteth understanding.	B.C.C.1000. <sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 34, 35. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 37. 1. <sup>c</sup> & 73. 3. <sup>d</sup> ch. 24. 1. <sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>a man of violence.</i> <sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>the man that draweth out understanding.</i> <sup>g</sup> Job 28. 13. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 19. 10. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 4. <sup>j</sup> & 8. 11, 19. <sup>k</sup> & 16. 16. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 25. 14. <sup>m</sup> Lev. 26. 14. <sup>n</sup> Ac. 37. 22. <sup>o</sup> Zech. 5. 4. <sup>p</sup> Mal. 2. 2. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 1. 3. <sup>r</sup> Mat. 13. 44. <sup>s</sup> & James 4. 6. <sup>t</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 5. <sup>u</sup> ch. 8. 18. <sup>v</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 8.	31 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Envy thou not <sup>e</sup> the <sup>1</sup> oppressor, <sup>1</sup> and choose none of his ways. 32 For the <sup>2</sup> froward <sup>is</sup> <sup>1</sup> abomination to the LORD: <sup>†</sup> but his <sup>3</sup> secret <sup>†</sup> is with the <sup>1</sup> righteous. 33 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> The curse of the LORD <sup>†</sup> is in the house of the wicked <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but <sup>h</sup> he blesteth the habitation of the <sup>6</sup> just. 34 <sup>†</sup> Surely he scorneth the scorners <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but he giveth grace unto the lowly. 35 The wise shall inherit glory <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but <sup>1</sup> shame <sup>m</sup> shall be the promotion of fools.	<sup>1</sup> s man of violence, <sup>2</sup> s perverseness is an <sup>3</sup> m Or, counsel Or, friend-ship <sup>4</sup> s up-right. <sup>5</sup> s ; <sup>6</sup> s right-eous. <sup>7</sup> m Or, Though <sup>8</sup> s <sup>9</sup> m Or, Yet <sup>1</sup> m Or, fools carry away shame <sup>2</sup> A space between ch. 3 & 4.
<sup>1</sup> M Heb. draweth forth.	14 <sup>e</sup> For the merchandise of it <sup>†</sup> is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold. 15 She <sup>†</sup> is more precious than <sup>2</sup> rubies: and <sup>3</sup> all <sup>†</sup> the things thou canst desire are <sup>o</sup> not <sup>1</sup> to be compared unto her. 16 <sup>1</sup> Length of days <sup>†</sup> is in her right hand; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> in her left hand <sup>†</sup> riches and honour. 17 <sup>†</sup> Her ways <sup>†</sup> are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths <sup>†</sup> are peace. 18 She <sup>†</sup> is <sup>p</sup> a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy <sup>†</sup> is every one that retaineth her. 19 <sup>†</sup> The LORD by wisdom <sup>o</sup> hath founded the earth; by understanding <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> he established the heavens. 20 <sup>u</sup> By his knowledge the depths <sup>3</sup> are <sup>1</sup> broken up, and <sup>z</sup> the <sup>o</sup> clouds <sup>†</sup> drop down the dew. 21 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> My son, let not them depart from thine eyes <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> keep sound wisdom and discretion <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> 22 So shall they be life unto thy soul, and <sup>6</sup> grace to thy neck. 23 <sup>d</sup> Then shalt thou walk in thy way <sup>9</sup> safely, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> thy foot shall not stumble. 24 <sup>e</sup> When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet. 25 <sup>h</sup> Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the <sup>2</sup> desolation of the wicked, when it cometh <sup>3</sup> . 26 For the LORD shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken. 27 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>h</sup> Withhold not good from <sup>n</sup> them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do <sup>†</sup> it. 28 <sup>p</sup> Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and <sup>4</sup> to-morrow <sup>1</sup> I will give; when thou hast it by thee. 29 <sup>r</sup> Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee. 30 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.	<sup>1</sup> s Solomon, to persuade obedience, 3 sheweth what instruction he had of his parents, 5 to study wisdom, 14 and to shun the path of the wicked. <b>H</b> EAR, <sup>3</sup> ye children, <sup>1</sup> the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding <sup>4</sup> . 2 For <sup>1</sup> I give you good doctrine <sup>5</sup> , forsake ye not my <sup>6</sup> law. 3 For <sup>1</sup> I was <sup>7</sup> my father's son, <sup>1</sup> tender and <sup>8</sup> only <sup>†</sup> beloved in the sight of my mother. 4 <sup>9</sup> <sup>z</sup> He taught me also, <sup>1</sup> and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> keep my commandments, and live <sup>2</sup> . 5 <sup>e</sup> Get wisdom, get understanding <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> forget it not <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> neither decline from the words of my mouth <sup>2</sup> . 6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> love her, and she shall keep thee. 7 <sup>9</sup> Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: <sup>5</sup> and <sup>1</sup> with all <sup>6</sup> thy getting <sup>1</sup> get understanding. 8 <sup>z</sup> Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her. 9 She shall give to thine head <sup>7</sup> an ornament <sup>1</sup> of grace: <sup>m</sup> a crown of <sup>8</sup> glory <sup>1</sup> shall she deliver to thee. 10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; <sup>2</sup> and the years of thy life shall be many. 11 I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in <sup>1</sup> right paths. 12 When thou goest, <sup>†</sup> thy steps shall not be straitened; <sup>z</sup> and <sup>2</sup> when <sup>1</sup> thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble. 13 Take fast hold of instruc-	<sup>3</sup> s my sons, <sup>4</sup> s ; <sup>5</sup> s ; <sup>6</sup> m Or, teaching <sup>7</sup> s a son unto my father, <sup>8</sup> m Heb. an only one. <sup>9</sup> s And he taught me, <sup>1</sup> s ; <sup>2</sup> s ; <sup>3</sup> s ; <sup>4</sup> m Or, The beginning of wisdom is, Get wisdom. <sup>5</sup> s yea, <sup>6</sup> s thou hast gotten <sup>7</sup> s a chap-let <sup>8</sup> s beauty <sup>9</sup> m Or, glory <sup>9</sup> A space after verse. <sup>1</sup> s paths of up-rightness. <sup>2</sup> s if	
<sup>1</sup> M Heb. draweth forth.				
<sup>2</sup> M See Job 28. 18.				
<sup>3</sup> S none of				
<sup>4</sup> A are				
<sup>5</sup> S were				
<sup>6</sup> S skies				
<sup>7</sup> A space after verse.				
<sup>8</sup> S ;				
<sup>9</sup> S securely,				
<sup>1</sup> M Heb. thou shalt not dash thy foot.				
<sup>2</sup> M Or, storm				
<sup>3</sup> S ;				
<sup>4</sup> S to-morrow				

	tion; let <sup>†</sup> her not go: keep her; for she <sup>†</sup> is thy life.	B.C.c.1000. <sup>a</sup> ch. 7. 27. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 1. 1. ch. 1. 19, 15.	5 <sup>a</sup> Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on <sup>†</sup> hell.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> Sheol [ <sup>M</sup> Or, the grave]; So that she findeth not the level path of life:
<sup>1</sup> S walk	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> Enter not into the path of the wicked, and <sup>†</sup> go <sup>†</sup> not in the way of evil <sup>†</sup> men.		6 Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, <sup>†</sup> her ways are <sup>†</sup> moveable, <sup>†</sup> that thou canst not know them. <sup>†</sup>	<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, the level path of life:
<sup>2</sup> S; <sup>3</sup> S on.	15 Avoid it, pass not by it <sup>†</sup> , turn from it, and pass <sup>†</sup> away. <sup>†</sup>	<sup>c</sup> Ps. 23. 4. <sup>d</sup> Is. 57. 20.	7 <sup>3</sup> Hear me now therefore, O ye children, <sup>†</sup> and depart not from the words of my mouth.	<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, Lest thou find the level &c. Or, Lest thou weigh carefully the path of life
	16 <sup>6</sup> For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause <sup>†</sup> some to fall.		8 Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house:	<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, thou weigh carefully the path of life
<sup>4</sup> S right- eous is	17 For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.		9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel:	<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, thou canst not know them
<sup>5</sup> M Or, the light of dawn	18 <sup>a</sup> But the path of the <sup>†</sup> just <sup>†</sup> is <sup>†</sup> as <sup>†</sup> the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.	<sup>e</sup> Mat. 5. 14. <sup>f</sup> Phil. 2. 15. <sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 4. <sup>h</sup> Heb. thy strength.	10 Lest strangers be filled with <sup>†</sup> thy <sup>†</sup> wealth <sup>†</sup> ; and thy labours be in the house of <sup>†</sup> a stranger <sup>†</sup> ;	<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, thou canst not know them
<sup>6</sup> A space after verse.	19 <sup>7</sup> The way of the wicked <sup>†</sup> is as darkness: they know not at what they stumble. <sup>†</sup>	<sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 9. <sup>j</sup> Job 18. 5, 6. <sup>k</sup> Is. 59. 9, 10. <sup>l</sup> Jer. 23. 12. <sup>m</sup> John 12. 35.	11 And thou <sup>†</sup> mourn at <sup>†</sup> the last, <sup>†</sup> when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,	<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> Now therefore, my sons, hearken unto me, <sup>†</sup> strength
	20 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 1. 29. <sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 25. <sup>p</sup> 12. 1.	12 And say, How have I <sup>†</sup> hated instruction, and my heart <sup>†</sup> despised reproof;	<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, wealth
	21 <sup>8</sup> Let them not depart from thine eyes; <sup>†</sup> keep them in the midst of thine heart.	<sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 3, 21. <sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 1.	13 <sup>8</sup> And have not <sup>†</sup> obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!	<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, an alien
<sup>7</sup> M Or, above all that thou guardest	22 For they <sup>†</sup> are life unto those that find them, and <sup>†</sup> health to all their flesh.	<sup>s</sup> Heb. medicine. ch. 3. 8. <sup>t</sup> 12. 18.	14 I was <sup>†</sup> almost <sup>†</sup> in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly.	<sup>10</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, groat
	23 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> Keep thy heart <sup>†</sup> with all diligence; for out of it <sup>†</sup> are the issues of life.	<sup>u</sup> Heb. above all keepings. <sup>v</sup> Heb. forwardness of mouth, and perverseness of lips.	15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well.	<sup>11</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, neither have I
<sup>8</sup> S Make level M Or, Weigh carefully	24 Put away from thee <sup>†</sup> a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.	<sup>w</sup> Or, all thy ways shall be ordered aright. <sup>x</sup> Mal. 2. 14. <sup>y</sup> Deut. 5. 32 <sup>z</sup> 23. 14. <sup>aa</sup> Josh. 1. 7. <sup>ab</sup> Is. 1. 16. <sup>ac</sup> Rom. 12. 9.	16 <sup>†</sup> Let thy fountains <sup>†</sup> be dispersed abroad, <sup>†</sup> and rivers of <sup>†</sup> waters <sup>†</sup> in the streets <sup>†</sup> .	<sup>12</sup> <sup>S</sup> Should I <sup>13</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, Let thy springs
<sup>9</sup> M Or, ordered aright	25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.	<sup>ad</sup> See Cant. 2. 9. <sup>ae</sup> 4. 5. <sup>af</sup> 5. 2.	17 Let them be <sup>†</sup> only thine own, <sup>†</sup> and not <sup>†</sup> strangers <sup>†</sup> , with thee.	<sup>14</sup> <sup>S</sup> For thyself alone, <sup>15</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, strangers
<sup>1</sup> A space between ch. 4 & 5.	26 <sup>8</sup> Ponder <sup>†</sup> the path of thy feet, and <sup>†</sup> let all thy ways be <sup>†</sup> established.	<sup>ag</sup> Heb. water there. <sup>ah</sup> Heb. ever thou always in her love. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 2. 16. <sup>aj</sup> 7. 5.	18 Let thy fountain be blessed <sup>†</sup> : <sup>†</sup> and rejoice <sup>†</sup> with <sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> the wife of thy youth.	<sup>16</sup> <sup>S</sup> in <sup>17</sup> <sup>S</sup> As a pleasant doe, <sup>18</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. go astray.
	27 <sup>†</sup> Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: <sup>†</sup> remove thy foot from evil. <sup>†</sup>	<sup>ak</sup> 2 Chr. 16. 9. <sup>al</sup> Job 21. 4. <sup>am</sup> 34. 21. <sup>an</sup> ch. 15. 3. <sup>ao</sup> Jer. 16. 37. <sup>ap</sup> 32. 19. <sup>aq</sup> Hos. 7. 2. <sup>ar</sup> Heb. 4. 13. <sup>as</sup> Mal. 2. 7. <sup>at</sup> Ps. 9. 15. <sup>au</sup> ch. 2. 16. <sup>av</sup> 4. 5, 24. <sup>aw</sup> Heb. palate. <sup>ax</sup> Ps. 55. 21. <sup>ay</sup> Heb. sin. <sup>az</sup> Job 4. 21. <sup>ba</sup> 26. 12. <sup>bb</sup> Eccl. 7. 26. <sup>bc</sup> Heb. 4. 12.	19 <sup>8</sup> <sup>†</sup> Let her be as the <sup>†</sup> loving hind and <sup>†</sup> pleasant roe; <sup>†</sup> let her breasts <sup>†</sup> satisfy thee at all times; and <sup>†</sup> be thou ravished always with her love.	<sup>19</sup> <sup>S</sup> For why should-est
<sup>2</sup> S; in- cline	CHAPTER 5.		20 <sup>2</sup> And why wilt <sup>†</sup> thou, my son, <sup>†</sup> be ravished with <sup>†</sup> a strange woman, and embrace the bosom of a stranger?	<sup>20</sup> <sup>S</sup> maketh level <sup>21</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, weigheth carefully
<sup>3</sup> S pre- serve	<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> Solomon exhorteth to the study of wisdom. 3 He sheweth the mischief of whoredom and riot. 15 He exhorteth to contentedness, liberality, and chastity.		21 <sup>6</sup> For the ways of man <sup>†</sup> are before the eyes of the LORD, and he <sup>†</sup> pondereth <sup>†</sup> all his <sup>†</sup> goings.	<sup>22</sup> <sup>S</sup> sin. <sup>23</sup> <sup>S</sup> For lack of
<sup>4</sup> S honey,	<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> MY son, attend unto my wisdom <sup>†</sup> , and bow <sup>†</sup> thine ear to my understanding:		22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> His own iniquities shall take the wicked <sup>†</sup> himself <sup>†</sup> , and he shall be holden with the cords of his <sup>†</sup> sins <sup>†</sup> .	<sup>24</sup> <sup>S</sup> paths. <sup>25</sup> <sup>S</sup> sin.
<sup>5</sup> A latter	2 That thou mayest <sup>†</sup> regard <sup>†</sup> discretion, and <sup>†</sup> that thy lips may <sup>†</sup> keep knowledge.		23 <sup>†</sup> He shall die <sup>†</sup> without <sup>†</sup> instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray. <sup>†</sup>	<sup>26</sup> <sup>S</sup> A space between ch. 5 & 6.
<sup>6</sup> S two- clined	3 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> For the lips of a strange woman drop <sup>†</sup> as a honeycomb, and her <sup>†</sup> mouth <sup>†</sup> is <sup>†</sup> smoother than oil:			
	4 But her <sup>†</sup> end is <sup>†</sup> bitter as wormwood, <sup>†</sup> sharp as a <sup>†</sup> twoedged <sup>†</sup> sword.			

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>1</sup> *Against suretiship, 6 idleness, &c. 16 Seven things hateful to God. 20 The blessings of obedience. 25 The mischiefs of whoredom.*

**M**Y son, <sup>c</sup>if thou <sup>1</sup>be<sup>1</sup> surety for thy <sup>2</sup>friend, <sup>i</sup>f thou hast stricken <sup>3</sup>thy hand with<sup>1</sup> a stranger,

2 Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, <sup>4</sup>when<sup>1</sup> thou art come into the hand of thy <sup>5</sup>friend<sup>1</sup>; go, <sup>6</sup>humble thyself, <sup>h</sup>and <sup>h</sup>make sure thy friend.

4 <sup>i</sup>Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids.

5 Deliver thyself as a <sup>s</sup>roe from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

6 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>p</sup>Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:

7 Which having no <sup>1</sup>guide,<sup>1</sup> overseer, or ruler,

8 Provideth her meat in the summer, <sup>i</sup>and gathereth her food in the harvest.

9 <sup>h</sup>How long wilt thou <sup>2</sup>sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

10 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to <sup>2</sup>sleep:

11 <sup>2</sup>So shall thy poverty come as <sup>3</sup>one that travelleth,<sup>1</sup> and thy want as <sup>4</sup>an armed man.

12 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>i</sup>A <sup>s</sup>naughty<sup>1</sup> person, a <sup>6</sup>wicked man,<sup>1</sup> walketh with a froward mouth.

13 <sup>h</sup>He winketh with his eyes, he <sup>s</sup>peaketh with his feet, he <sup>h</sup>teacheth<sup>1</sup> with his fingers;

14 Frowardness <sup>i</sup>is in his heart, <sup>h</sup>he deviseth <sup>1</sup>mischiefs continually; <sup>h</sup>he <sup>2</sup>soweth discord.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; <sup>3</sup>suddenly<sup>1</sup> shall he <sup>h</sup>be broken <sup>4</sup>without remedy.

16 <sup>s</sup>¶ These six <sup>i</sup>things doth the LORD hate: <sup>1</sup>yea, seven <sup>6</sup>are an abomination <sup>7</sup>unto him:

17 <sup>s</sup>i A proud look, <sup>m</sup>a lying tongue, and <sup>n</sup>hands that shed innocent blood;

18 <sup>q</sup>An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, <sup>7</sup>feet that

B.C.c.1000.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 27. 2.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 19. 5, 9.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 15.  
<sup>d</sup> 17. 18.  
<sup>e</sup> 20. 16.  
<sup>f</sup> 22. 26.  
<sup>g</sup> 27. 13.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 1. 8  
Eph. 6. 1.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 3. 3.  
<sup>j</sup> 7. 3.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 3. 23, 24.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 11.

<sup>m</sup> Or, so shalt thou prevail with thy friend.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 122. 4.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 19. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> 119. 105.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, candle.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 16.  
<sup>s</sup> 5. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> 7. 5.

<sup>u</sup> Or, of the strange tongue.  
<sup>v</sup> Job 12. 7.  
<sup>w</sup> Mat. 5. 28.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 29. 3.

<sup>y</sup> Gen. 39. 14.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. the woman of a man, or, a man's wife.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ezek. 13. 18.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 24. 33.  
<sup>ac</sup> 34.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 10. 4.  
<sup>ae</sup> 13. 4.  
<sup>af</sup> 29. 4.

<sup>ag</sup> Job 15. 12.  
<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 35. 19.  
<sup>ai</sup> ch. 10. 10.

<sup>aj</sup> Ex. 22. 1. 4.  
<sup>ak</sup> Mic. 2. 1.

<sup>al</sup> ver. 19.

<sup>am</sup> Heb. east-eth forth.

<sup>an</sup> f. ch. 7. 7.

<sup>ao</sup> Heb. heart.

<sup>ap</sup> Jer. 19. 11.

<sup>aq</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 16.

<sup>ar</sup> Heb. of his soul.

<sup>as</sup> Heb. Haughty

<sup>at</sup> Ps. 18. 27.

<sup>au</sup> 101. 5.

<sup>av</sup> Ps. 120. 2, 3.

<sup>aw</sup> Is. 1. 15.

<sup>ax</sup> Heb. He will not accept the face of any

<sup>ay</sup> ransom.

<sup>az</sup> Gen. 6. 5.

<sup>ba</sup> Is. 59. 7.

<sup>bb</sup> Rom. 3. 15.

be swift in running to mischief.<sup>1</sup>

19 <sup>a</sup>¶ A false witness <sup>i</sup>that <sup>2</sup>speaketh<sup>1</sup> lies, and he <sup>h</sup>that <sup>3</sup>soweth discord among brethren.

20 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>i</sup>My son, keep <sup>5</sup>thy father's commandment,<sup>1</sup> and forsake not the <sup>6</sup>law of thy mother:

21 <sup>6</sup>Bind them continually upon thine heart, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> tie them about thy neck.

22 <sup>7</sup>When thou <sup>7</sup>goest,<sup>1</sup> it shall lead thee; when thou <sup>8</sup>sleepest,<sup>1</sup> it shall <sup>9</sup>keep<sup>1</sup> thee; and <sup>i</sup>when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.

23 <sup>h</sup>For <sup>1</sup>the commandment <sup>i</sup>is a <sup>1</sup>lamp; and <sup>2</sup>the law <sup>i</sup>is light; and reproofs of instruction <sup>i</sup>are the way of life:

24 <sup>m</sup>To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery <sup>n</sup>of the <sup>2</sup>tongue of a strange woman.

25 <sup>q</sup>Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her eyelids.

26 For <sup>47</sup>by means<sup>1</sup> of a whorish woman a man <sup>i</sup>is brought to a piece of bread: <sup>h</sup>and <sup>5</sup>the adulteress <sup>6</sup>will <sup>z</sup>hunt<sup>1</sup> for the precious life.

27 Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

28 <sup>7</sup>Can one go<sup>1</sup> upon hot coals, and his feet not be <sup>8</sup>burned<sup>1</sup>?

29 So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be <sup>9</sup>innocent.

30 <sup>t</sup>Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry;

31 But <sup>i</sup>if he be found, <sup>h</sup>he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house.

32 <sup>2</sup>But whoso<sup>1</sup> committeth adultery with a woman <sup>3</sup>lacketh<sup>1</sup> understanding; he <sup>o</sup>that<sup>1</sup> doeth it <sup>5</sup>destroyeth<sup>1</sup> his own soul.

33 <sup>6</sup>A wound<sup>1</sup> and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.

34 For jealousy <sup>i</sup>is the rage of a man<sup>7</sup>; therefore<sup>1</sup> he will not spare in the day of vengeance.

35 <sup>p</sup>He will not regard any ransom; neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

1 S ;

<sup>2</sup> S utter-  
eth  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. breath-  
eth out.

<sup>3</sup> M Heb. letteth loose.

<sup>4</sup> A space after ver.

<sup>5</sup> S the com-  
mandment of thy fa-  
ther,

<sup>6</sup> M Or, teaching

<sup>7</sup> S walk-  
est,  
<sup>8</sup> M Heb. liest down.

<sup>9</sup> S watch over

<sup>1</sup> M Or, their com-  
mandment

<sup>2</sup> M Or, their teaching

<sup>3</sup> S stranger's tongue.

<sup>4</sup> S on ac-  
count

<sup>5</sup> M Heb. a man's wife.

<sup>6</sup> S hunt-  
eth

<sup>7</sup> S Or can one walk

<sup>8</sup> scorched

<sup>9</sup> S unpun-  
ished,  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. held innocent.

<sup>1</sup> S ;

<sup>2</sup> S He that

<sup>3</sup> S is void of

<sup>4</sup> M Heb. heart.

<sup>5</sup> S that would destroy

<sup>6</sup> S Wounds

<sup>7</sup> S ; and

<sup>8</sup> A space between ch. 6 & 7.

## CHAPTER 7.

<sup>o1</sup> Solomon persuadeth to a kind familiarity with wisdom. 10 He sheweth the cunning of a whore, 22 and the desperate simplicity of a young wanton.

**M**Y son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee.

2<sup>e</sup> Keep my commandments<sup>o1</sup>, and live; <sup>7</sup>and my <sup>1</sup>law as the apple of thine eye.

3<sup>a</sup> Bind them upon thy fingers<sup>21</sup>, write them upon the table of thine heart.

4 Say unto wisdom, Thou <sup>†</sup>art my sister; and call understanding thy <sup>2</sup>kinswoman:

5 <sup>a</sup>That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger <sup>†</sup>which <sup>4</sup>flattereth with her words.

6 <sup>o</sup>¶ For at the window of my house I looked <sup>5</sup> through my <sup>6</sup>casement,

7 And <sup>1</sup> beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among <sup>m</sup>the youths, a young man <sup>n</sup>void of understanding,

8 Passing through the street near her corner<sup>7</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and he went the way to her house<sup>8</sup>.

9 <sup>q</sup>In the twilight, <sup>7</sup>in the evening<sup>3</sup>, in the black and dark night<sup>1</sup>:

10 And, behold, there met him a woman <sup>†</sup>with the attire of an harlot, and <sup>1</sup>subtil<sup>1</sup> of heart.

11 <sup>2</sup>(<sup>h</sup>She is loud and stubborn<sup>1</sup>; <sup>2</sup>her feet abide not in her house:

12 Now <sup>2</sup>is she without, <sup>1</sup>now in the <sup>4</sup>streets, <sup>1</sup>and lieth in wait at every corner.<sup>o1</sup>)

13 So she caught him, and kissed him, <sup>5</sup>and <sup>2</sup>with an impudent face <sup>6</sup>said unto him<sup>7</sup>,

14 <sup>a</sup>I have <sup>1</sup>peace offerings <sup>8</sup>with me<sup>1</sup>; this day have I <sup>3</sup>payed<sup>1</sup> my vows.

15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee.

16 I have <sup>1</sup>decked my bed with coverings<sup>1</sup> of tapestry, with <sup>2</sup>carved works, with <sup>b</sup>fine linen<sup>1</sup> of Egypt.

17 I have <sup>3</sup>perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.

18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning<sup>4</sup>: <sup>1</sup>let us solace ourselves with loves.

B.C.C.1000.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. in his hand.

<sup>b</sup> Or, the new moon.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 1.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 5. 3.

<sup>e</sup> Lev. 18. 5.

<sup>f</sup> Is. 55. 3.

<sup>g</sup> Deut. 32. 10.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 12. 2.

<sup>i</sup> Deut. 6. 8.

<sup>j</sup> A 11. 18.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 3. 3.

<sup>l</sup> A 6. 21.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. suddenly.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 16.

<sup>o</sup> A 5. 3.

<sup>p</sup> A 6. 24.

<sup>q</sup> Eccles. 9. 12.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. the sons.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 6. 32.

<sup>t</sup> A 9. 4. 16.

<sup>u</sup> Neh. 13. 36.

<sup>v</sup> Job 24. 15.

<sup>w</sup> Heb. in the evening of the day.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 2. 18.

<sup>y</sup> A 5. 5.

<sup>z</sup> A 9. 18.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 9. 13.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Tim. 5. 13.

<sup>c</sup> Titus 2. 5.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 20.

<sup>e</sup> A 9. 3.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. she strengthened her face,

and said.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. Peace offerings are upon me.

<sup>h</sup> Is. 19. 9.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 22. 20.

<sup>j</sup> Heb. the abominations of my lips.

19 For the goodman <sup>†</sup>is not at home, he is gone a long journey:

20 He hath taken a bag of money <sup>a</sup>with him<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>will come home at <sup>b</sup>the <sup>2</sup>day appointed.<sup>1</sup>

21 With <sup>a</sup>her much fair speech she <sup>5</sup>caused<sup>1</sup> him to yield, <sup>9</sup>with the flattering of her lips she <sup>4</sup>forced him.<sup>1</sup>

22 He goeth after her <sup>5</sup>straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as <sup>6</sup>a fool<sup>1</sup> to the correction of the <sup>7</sup>stocks<sup>1</sup>:

23 Till <sup>3</sup>a dart<sup>1</sup> strike through his liver; <sup>2</sup>as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it <sup>†</sup>is for his life.

24 <sup>o</sup>¶ Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children,<sup>1</sup> and attend to the words of my mouth.

25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths.

26 For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, <sup>1</sup>p<sup>2</sup>many strong men have been slain by her.<sup>1</sup>

27 <sup>†</sup>Her house <sup>†</sup>is the way to <sup>2</sup>hell,<sup>1</sup> going down to the chambers of death.<sup>3</sup>

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>o1</sup> The fame, 6 and evidency of wisdom.

10 The excellency, 12 the nature, 15 the power, 18 the riches, 22 and the eternity of wisdom.<sup>1</sup>

**D**OTh not <sup>3</sup>wisdom cry<sup>4</sup>? <sup>1</sup>I, and understanding put forth her voice?

2 <sup>5</sup>She standeth in<sup>1</sup> the top of high places<sup>o1</sup>, <sup>1</sup>by the way<sup>6</sup> in the places of the paths.

3 She crieth at<sup>1</sup> the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors<sup>1</sup>.

4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice <sup>†</sup>is to the sons of <sup>5</sup>man.<sup>1</sup>

5 O ye simple, understand <sup>9</sup>wisdom<sup>1</sup> and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.

6 Hear<sup>4</sup>, <sup>1</sup>for I will speak <sup>o</sup>of<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>excellent things; and the opening of my lips <sup>†</sup>shall be right things.

7 For my mouth shall <sup>1</sup>speak<sup>1</sup> truth; and wickedness <sup>†</sup>is <sup>a</sup>an abomination to my lips.

8 All the words of my mouth <sup>2</sup>†are in righteousness; <sup>†</sup>there is

1<sup>s</sup>; he

2<sup>s</sup> full moon.

3<sup>s</sup> causeth

4<sup>s</sup> forceth

him away.

5<sup>m</sup> Heb. suddenly.

6<sup>s</sup> fetters

<sup>m</sup> Or, one in fetters

The text is probably corrupt.

7<sup>s</sup> fool

8<sup>s</sup> an arrow

9<sup>s</sup> Now therefore, my

sons, hearken

unto me,

1<sup>s</sup> all her slain are a mighty

host.

2<sup>s</sup> Sheol,

<sup>m</sup> Or, the grave

3<sup>s</sup> A space between

ch. 7 & 8.

4<sup>s</sup>,

5<sup>s</sup> In

6<sup>s</sup>, where the paths

meet, she

standeth; Be-

side

7<sup>s</sup>, she

crieth aloud:

8<sup>s</sup> men.

9<sup>s</sup> sub-

tility;

<sup>m</sup> Or,

prudence

1<sup>s</sup> utter

2<sup>m</sup> Or,

are righteous-



1 <sup>s</sup> crooked	nothing <sup>1a</sup> froward' or perverse in them.	B.C.C. 1060.	28 When he <sup>1</sup> established the clouds' above: when <sup>o</sup> he strengthened' the fountains of the deep <sup>2</sup> :	1 <sup>s</sup> made firm the skies
2 <sup>m</sup> See Job 28. 18.	9 They <sup>t</sup> are all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>wreathed</i> .	29 <sup>b</sup> When he gave to the sea his decree,' that the waters should not <sup>t</sup> pass' his commandment: when <sup>c</sup> he <sup>s</sup> appointed' the foundations of the earth:	2 <sup>a</sup> became strong
3 <sup>s</sup> unto her.	10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.	<sup>b</sup> Gen. 1. 9, 10. Job 38. 10, 11. Ps. 33. 7. <sup>c</sup> 104. 9. Jer. 5. 22. <sup>d</sup> Job 38. 4. <sup>e</sup> Job 28. 15. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 19. 10. <sup>g</sup> 119. 127. <sup>h</sup> 104. 3, 14, 15. <sup>i</sup> 4. 5, 7. <sup>j</sup> 16. 16. <sup>k</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>l</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>m</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>n</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	30 <sup>e</sup> Then I was by him, <sup>as</sup> one brought up <i>with him</i> .' <sup>f</sup> and I <sup>7</sup> was daily his delight, <sup>g</sup> rejoicing always before him;	3 <sup>s</sup> its bound, <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.
4 <sup>s</sup> have made subtilty [M Or, <i>prudence</i> ] my dwelling,	11 <sup>a</sup> For wisdom <sup>t</sup> is better <sup>2</sup> rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared <sup>3</sup> to it.'	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	31 <sup>s</sup> Rejoicing in <sup>t</sup> the' habitable <sup>o</sup> part of his' earth; and <sup>i</sup> my <sup>t</sup> delights <i>were</i> ' with the sons of men.	4 <sup>s</sup> transgress
5 <sup>s</sup> knowledge and discretion. <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.	12 I wisdom <sup>t</sup> dwell with <sup>o</sup> prudence, and find out <sup>s</sup> knowledge of witty inventions.'	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	32 Now therefore <sup>2</sup> hearken unto me <sup>o</sup> , O ye children': for <sup>m</sup> blessed <sup>t</sup> are they that keep my ways.	5 <sup>s</sup> marked out <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.
6 <sup>s</sup> sound knowledge <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>effectual working</i>	13 <sup>a</sup> The fear of the LORD <sup>t</sup> is to hate evil: <sup>b</sup> pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and <sup>t</sup> the froward mouth, do I hate.	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.	6 <sup>s</sup> a master workman:
7 <sup>s</sup> might.	14 Counsel <sup>t</sup> is mine, and <sup>s</sup> sound wisdom': I <sup>t</sup> am understanding; <sup>a</sup> I have <sup>7</sup> strength.'	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	34 <sup>g</sup> Blessed <sup>t</sup> is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.	7 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>had delight continually</i>
8 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>rulers</i>	15 <sup>p</sup> By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	35 For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall <sup>3a</sup> obtain favour of the LORD.	8 <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>Sporting</i>
9 <sup>m</sup> Many ancient authorities read, <i>of righteousness</i> .	16 By me <sup>s</sup> princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges <sup>o</sup> of the earth.	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	36 But he that <sup>t</sup> sinneth against me <sup>o</sup> wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death. <sup>5</sup>	9 <sup>s</sup> his
10 <sup>s</sup> diligently <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>early</i>	17 <sup>r</sup> I love them that love me; and <sup>t</sup> those that seek me <sup>1</sup> early' shall find me.	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	CHAPTER 9.	10 <sup>s</sup> A space between ch. 8 & 9.
11 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>ancient</i>	18 <sup>x</sup> Riches and honour <sup>t</sup> are with me; <sup>yea</sup> , <sup>2</sup> durable riches and righteousness.	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	<sup>o</sup> 1 The discipline, 4 and doctrine of wisdom. 13 The custom, 16 and error of folly.'	11 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>draw forth</i> .
12 <sup>s</sup> walk	19 <sup>2</sup> My fruit <sup>t</sup> is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my <sup>3</sup> revenue than choice silver.	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	WISDOM hath <sup>s</sup> builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:	12 <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>misseth me</i>
13 <sup>s</sup> judgment	20 I <sup>4a</sup> lead' in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of <sup>5</sup> judgment':	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	2 <sup>o</sup> She hath killed <sup>a</sup> her beasts; <sup>s</sup> she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.	13 <sup>s</sup> A space between ch. 8 & 9.
14 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>ancient</i>	21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance <sup>6</sup> ; and I will' fill their <sup>7</sup> treasures.'	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	3 She hath <sup>o</sup> sent forth her maidens <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> she crieth 'upon the highest places of the city,	14 <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>is void of</i>
15 <sup>s</sup> judgment	22 <sup>r</sup> The LORD <sup>s</sup> possessed me <sup>o</sup> in the beginning of his way, <sup>1</sup> before his works of old.	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	4 <sup>t</sup> Whoso <sup>t</sup> is simple, let him turn in hither: <sup>t</sup> as for him that <sup>t</sup> wanteth' understanding, she saith to him.	15 <sup>s</sup> Leave off, ye simple ones, <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>Forsake the simple</i>
16 <sup>s</sup> and that I may	23 <sup>a</sup> I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	5 <sup>m</sup> Come, eat <sup>s</sup> of my bread, and drink of the wine <sup>t</sup> which I have mingled.	16 <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>Forsake the simple</i>
17 <sup>s</sup> treasures.	24 When <sup>t</sup> there were no depths, I was brought forth; when <sup>t</sup> there were no fountains abounding with water.	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	6 <sup>o</sup> Forsake the foolish,' and live; and <sup>t</sup> go' in the way of understanding. <sup>2</sup>	17 <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>Forsake the simple</i>
18 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>ancient</i>	25 <sup>b</sup> Before the mountains were settled, before the hills were I brought forth:	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	7 He that <sup>t</sup> reproveth' a scorner getteth to himself shame; and he that <sup>t</sup> rebuketh' a wicked <sup>s</sup> man' <sup>t</sup> getteth himself a blot.	18 <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>Forsake the simple</i>
19 <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>ancient</i>	26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the <sup>o</sup> fields, nor <sup>t</sup> the <sup>2</sup> highest part' of the dust of the world.	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .	8 <sup>r</sup> Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: <sup>6a</sup> rebuke' a wise man, and he will love thee.	19 <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>Forsake the simple</i>
20 <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>ancient</i>	27 When he <sup>3</sup> prepared' the heavens, I <sup>t</sup> was there: when he set <sup>t</sup> a <sup>a</sup> compass' upon the face of the <sup>5</sup> depth':	<sup>h</sup> 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> John 1. 1, 2, 18. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 13. <sup>l</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>subtily</i> .		20 <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>Forsake the simple</i>

R.V.	Moral virtues, and	PROVERBS 10.	their contrary vices.	R.V.
	9 Give instruction to a wise <sup>†</sup> man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a <sup>1</sup> just man, <sup>1a</sup> and he will increase in learning.	B.C.C.1000. <sup>a</sup> Mat. 13. 12. <sup>b</sup> ver. 10. <sup>c</sup> Heb. a fool of lips. <sup>d</sup> Job 28. 28. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 111. 10. <sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 7. <sup>g</sup> Or, shall be beaten. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 23. 4. <sup>i</sup> ch. 28. 18. <sup>j</sup> Is. 33. 15, 16. <sup>k</sup> ch. 3. 2, 16. <sup>l</sup> & 10. 27. <sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 13. <sup>n</sup> ver. 8. <sup>o</sup> Job 35. 6, 7. <sup>p</sup> ch. 16. 26. <sup>q</sup> Or, shall be beaten. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 37. 30. <sup>s</sup> ch. 13. 14. <sup>t</sup> & 18. 4. <sup>u</sup> ver. 6. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 107. 42. <sup>w</sup> ch. 7. 11. <sup>x</sup> ch. 17. 9. <sup>y</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 4. <sup>z</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 8. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 3. <sup>ab</sup> ch. 26. 3. <sup>ac</sup> Heb. heart. <sup>ad</sup> ver. 4. <sup>ae</sup> ch. 16. 7. <sup>af</sup> & 21. 23. <sup>ag</sup> Job 31. 24. <sup>ah</sup> Ps. 52. 7. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 18. 11. <sup>aj</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 17. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 20. 17. <sup>al</sup> Heb. of assercies. <sup>am</sup> ch. 2. 18. <sup>an</sup> & 7. 27. <sup>ao</sup> Or, causeth to err. <sup>ap</sup> Ps. 15. 3. <sup>aq</sup> Eccles. 5. 3. <sup>ar</sup> ch. 15. 20. <sup>as</sup> & 17. 21, 25. <sup>at</sup> & 19. 13. <sup>au</sup> & 24. 3, 15. <sup>av</sup> & James 3. 2. <sup>aw</sup> Ps. 49. 6. <sup>ax</sup> &c. <sup>ay</sup> ch. 11. 4. <sup>az</sup> Luke 12. 19, 30. <sup>ba</sup> Dan. 4. 27. <sup>bb</sup> Ps. 10. 14. <sup>bc</sup> & 34. 9, 10. <sup>bd</sup> & 37. 25. <sup>be</sup> Heb. of heart. <sup>bf</sup> Gen. 24. 35. <sup>bg</sup> & 26. 12. <sup>bh</sup> Ps. 37. 22. <sup>bi</sup> Or, the wicked for their wickedness. <sup>bj</sup> ch. 12. 24. <sup>bk</sup> & 19. 15. <sup>bl</sup> ch. 14. 9. <sup>bm</sup> & 15. 21. <sup>bn</sup> ch. 13. 4. <sup>bo</sup> & 21. 5. <sup>bp</sup> Job 15. 21. <sup>bq</sup> ch. 12. 4. <sup>br</sup> & 17. 2. <sup>bs</sup> & 19. 26. <sup>bt</sup> Ps. 145. 19. <sup>bu</sup> Mat. 5. 6. <sup>bv</sup> 1 John 5. 14. <sup>bw</sup> ch. ver. 11. <sup>bx</sup> Est. 7. 8. <sup>by</sup> Ps. 37. 9, 10. <sup>bz</sup> ver. 30. <sup>ca</sup> Ps. 16. 5. <sup>cb</sup> Mat. 7. 24. <sup>cc</sup> & 16. 18. <sup>cd</sup> Ps. 18. 5, 6. <sup>ce</sup> & 112. 6. <sup>cf</sup> Eccles. 8. 10.	blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot. 8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: <sup>b</sup> but <sup>1c</sup> a prating fool <sup>2c</sup> shall fall. 9 <sup>†</sup> He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known. 10 <sup>†</sup> He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: <sup>3c</sup> but <sup>1a</sup> a prating fool <sup>2l</sup> shall fall. 11 <sup>†</sup> The mouth of <sup>†</sup> a righteous man is a well <sup>†</sup> of life: but <sup>5n</sup> violence covereth the mouth of the wicked. 12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but <sup>†</sup> love covereth all <sup>6</sup> sins <sup>†</sup> . 13 <sup>†</sup> In the lips of him that hath <sup>†</sup> understanding <sup>†</sup> wisdom is found: but <sup>†</sup> a rod <sup>†</sup> is for the back of him that is void of <sup>8u</sup> understanding. 14 Wise <sup>†</sup> men lay up knowledge: but <sup>†</sup> the mouth of the foolish <sup>†</sup> is <sup>†</sup> near <sup>†</sup> destruction. 15 <sup>†</sup> The rich man's wealth <sup>†</sup> is his strong city: the destruction of the poor <sup>†</sup> is their poverty. 16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to life <sup>†</sup> : the fruit <sup>†</sup> of the wicked to sin. 17 He <sup>2†</sup> is in the way of life that <sup>3</sup> keepeth instruction <sup>†</sup> : but he that <sup>4</sup> refuseth <sup>†</sup> reproof <sup>5a</sup> ereth. 18 He that hideth hatred <sup>6with</sup> lying lips <sup>†</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> he that uttereth a slander <sup>†</sup> , <sup>†</sup> is a fool. 19 <sup>†</sup> In the multitude of words there wanteth not <sup>8</sup> sin <sup>†</sup> : but <sup>†</sup> he that refraineth his lips <sup>†</sup> is wise. <sup>†</sup> 20 The tongue of the <sup>1</sup> just <sup>†</sup> is as choice silver: the heart of the wicked <sup>†</sup> is little worth. 21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but <sup>2</sup> fools die for want <sup>m</sup> of wisdom. <sup>†</sup> 22 <sup>†</sup> The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich, and <sup>3</sup> he addeth no sorrow <sup>4</sup> with it. <sup>†</sup> 23 <sup>†</sup> It is as sport to a fool to do <sup>6</sup> mischief <sup>†</sup> : but a man of understanding hath wisdom. <sup>†</sup> 24 <sup>†</sup> The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: <sup>6</sup> but <sup>†</sup> the desire of the righteous shall be granted. 25 <sup>†</sup> As <sup>†</sup> the whirlwind passeth, <sup>†</sup> so is <sup>†</sup> the wicked <sup>8</sup> no <sup>†</sup> more: but <sup>†</sup> the righteous <sup>†</sup> is an everlasting foundation. <sup>as</sup> A.V. text. <sup>cs</sup> And <sup>7s</sup> When <sup>mas</sup> A.V. text. <sup>sa</sup> is	<sup>1m</sup> Heb. the fool- ish of lips. <sup>2m</sup> Or, shall be over- thrown or laid low <sup>3m</sup> The Sept. and Syr. read, But he that re- buket openly maketh peace. <sup>4s</sup> The right- eous is a fountain <sup>5m</sup> Or, the mouth of the wicked covereth violence <sup>6s</sup> trans- gressions <sup>7s</sup> discern- ment <sup>8m</sup> Heb. heart. <sup>9s</sup> a pre- sent <sup>1s</sup> s; the increase <sup>2m</sup> Or, is a way <sup>3s</sup> head- eth cor- rection <sup>m</sup> Or, instruc- tion <sup>4s</sup> for- saketh <sup>5m</sup> Or, causeth to err <sup>6s</sup> is of <sup>7s</sup> s; <sup>8s</sup> trans- gression <sup>9s</sup> doeth wisely. <sup>m</sup> Or, is wise <sup>1s</sup> right- eous is <sup>2s</sup> the foolish die for lack of under- standing. <sup>m</sup> Heb. heart. <sup>3m</sup> Or, toil addeth nothing thereto <sup>4s</sup> there- with. <sup>5s</sup> wicked- ness; and <sup>6s</sup> is wis- dom to a man of under- standing. <sup>7s</sup> is
<sup>1s</sup> right- eous man,	10 <sup>†</sup> The fear of the LORD <sup>†</sup> is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the <sup>2</sup> holy <sup>†</sup> is understanding.			
<sup>2s</sup> Holy One is	11 <sup>†</sup> For by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.			
<sup>3s</sup> art	12 <sup>†</sup> As if thou <sup>3</sup> be <sup>†</sup> wise, thou <sup>3</sup> shalt be <sup>†</sup> wise for thyself: <sup>4</sup> but <sup>†</sup> if <sup>†</sup> thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear <sup>†</sup> it. <sup>5</sup>			
<sup>4s</sup> and if	13 <sup>†</sup> ¶ <sup>1c</sup> <sup>2p</sup> A <sup>†</sup> foolish woman <sup>†</sup> is clamorous <sup>7</sup> : <sup>†</sup> she is <sup>8</sup> simple, and knoweth nothing.			
<sup>5s</sup> A space after verse,	14 <sup>†</sup> For <sup>†</sup> she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat <sup>†</sup> in the high places of the city,			
<sup>6s</sup> The m Or, Folly	15 To call <sup>1</sup> passengers <sup>†</sup> who go right on their ways <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>			
<sup>7s</sup> ;	16 <sup>†</sup> Whoso <sup>†</sup> is simple, let him turn in hither: and <sup>†</sup> as for him that <sup>2</sup> wanteth <sup>†</sup> understanding, she saith to him,			
<sup>8m</sup> Heb. simpli- city.	17 <sup>†</sup> Stolen waters are sweet, and bread <sup>†</sup> eaten in secret is pleasant.			
<sup>9s</sup> And	18 But he knoweth not that <sup>4c</sup> the dead <sup>†</sup> are there; <sup>5</sup> and that <sup>†</sup> her guests <sup>†</sup> are in the depths of <sup>6</sup> hell. <sup>†</sup>			
<sup>1s</sup> to them that pass by,				
<sup>2s</sup> ;				
<sup>3s</sup> is void of				
<sup>4m</sup> Or, the shades Heb. Rep- phaim.				
<sup>5s</sup> that				
<sup>6s</sup> Sheol.				
<sup>7s</sup> A space between ch. 9 & 10.				
	CHAPTER 10.			
	<sup>o</sup> From this chapter to the five and twentieth are sundry observations of moral virtues, and their contrary vices. <sup>†</sup>			
<sup>3s</sup> A space.	<b>T</b> HE proverbs of Solomon. <sup>8</sup> <sup>†</sup> A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son <sup>†</sup> is the heaviness of his mother. 2 <sup>†</sup> Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: <sup>†</sup> but righteousness delivereth from death. 3 <sup>†</sup> The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he <sup>9</sup> casteth <sup>†</sup> away <sup>†</sup> the <sup>1</sup> substance <sup>†</sup> of the wicked. 4 <sup>†</sup> He becometh poor that dealeth <sup>†</sup> with a slack hand: but <sup>†</sup> the hand of the diligent maketh rich. 5 He that gathereth in summer <sup>†</sup> is <sup>2</sup> a wise son: but <sup>†</sup> he that sleepeth in harvest <sup>†</sup> is <sup>2a</sup> a son <sup>3</sup> that causeth shame. 6 Blessings <sup>†</sup> are upon the head of the <sup>4</sup> just <sup>†</sup> : but <sup>5s</sup> violence covereth the mouth of the wicked. 7 <sup>†</sup> The memory of the just <sup>†</sup> is			

26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so <sup>t</sup>is the sluggard to them that send him.

27 <sup>b</sup>The fear of the LORD <sup>1c</sup>prolongeth days: but <sup>d</sup>the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

28 The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the <sup>e</sup>expectation of the wicked shall perish.

29 The way of the LORD <sup>tis</sup> strength <sup>2</sup>to the upright <sup>3.1</sup> but <sup>h</sup>destruction shall be <sup>i</sup>to the workers of iniquity.

30 <sup>k</sup>The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not <sup>l</sup>inhabit the earth.

31 <sup>l</sup>The mouth of the <sup>6</sup>just <sup>7</sup>bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut <sup>8</sup>out.

32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked <sup>9</sup>speake<sup>th</sup> <sup>r</sup>frowardness.

### CHAPTER 11.

1 <sup>A</sup>FALSE balance <sup>tis</sup> <sup>2</sup>abomination to the LORD: but <sup>a</sup>a just weight <sup>tis</sup> his delight.

2 <sup>†</sup>When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly <sup>tis</sup> wisdom.

3 <sup>a</sup>The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of <sup>2</sup>transgressors shall destroy them.

4 <sup>b</sup>Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but <sup>c</sup>righteousness delivereth from death.

5 The righteousness of the perfect shall <sup>4c</sup>direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.

6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but <sup>5g</sup>transgressors shall be taken in <sup>t</sup>their own <sup>6</sup>naughtiness.

7 <sup>†</sup>When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish: and the hope of <sup>†</sup>unjust men <sup>†</sup>perisheth.

8 <sup>m</sup>The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.

9 <sup>s</sup>An <sup>n</sup>hypocrite with his mouth <sup>†</sup>destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the <sup>9</sup>just <sup>†</sup>be delivered.

10 <sup>r</sup>When it goeth well with

B.C.c.1000.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 29. 8.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 9. 11.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. *oldeth.*

<sup>d</sup> Job 15. 32.

<sup>e</sup> 33.

<sup>f</sup> 22. 16.

<sup>g</sup> Ps. 55. 23.

<sup>h</sup> Eccles. 7. 17.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. *desisteth of heart.*

<sup>j</sup> Job 8. 13.

<sup>k</sup> 11. 20.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 112. 10.

<sup>m</sup> 11. 7.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. *He that walketh, being a talebearer.*

<sup>o</sup> Lev. 19. 16.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 20. 19.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 1. 6.

<sup>r</sup> 37. 20.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 1.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 15. 22.

<sup>u</sup> 24. 6.

<sup>v</sup> ver. 25.

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 37. 22.

<sup>x</sup> 125. 1.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 37. 30.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 6. 1.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. *shall be sore broken.*

<sup>2</sup> Heb. *those that strike hands.*

<sup>3</sup> ch. 31. 30.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. *frowardnesses.*

<sup>5</sup> Mat. 5. 7.

<sup>6</sup> 25. 34. &c.

<sup>7</sup> Heb. *Balances of deceit.*

<sup>8</sup> Lev. 19. 35.

<sup>9</sup> Deut. 25. 13-16.

<sup>10</sup> ch. 16. 11.

<sup>11</sup> 20. 10. 23.

<sup>12</sup> Heb. *a perfect stone.*

<sup>13</sup> Hos. 10. 12.

<sup>14</sup> Gal. 6. 8, 9.

<sup>15</sup> James 3. 18.

<sup>16</sup> ch. 15. 33.

<sup>17</sup> 16. 18.

<sup>18</sup> 18. 12.

<sup>19</sup> Dan. 4. 30.

<sup>20</sup> 31.

<sup>21</sup> ch. 13. 6.

<sup>22</sup> ch. 10. 2.

<sup>23</sup> Ezek. 7. 19.

<sup>24</sup> Zeph. 1. 18.

<sup>25</sup> Gen. 7. 1.

<sup>26</sup> ch. 16. 5.

<sup>27</sup> Heb. *rectify.*

<sup>28</sup> Ps. 112. 2.

<sup>29</sup> ch. 5. 22.

<sup>30</sup> Eccles. 10. 8.

<sup>31</sup> Heb. *departeth from.*

<sup>32</sup> ch. 10. 28.

<sup>33</sup> Rom. 2. 8, 9.

<sup>34</sup> Ps. 112. 9.

<sup>35</sup> ch. 21. 18.

<sup>36</sup> Job 8. 13.

<sup>37</sup> Heb. *The soul of blessing.*

<sup>38</sup> 2 Cor. 9. 6-10.

<sup>39</sup> Mat. 5. 7.

<sup>40</sup> Eccl. 8. 15.

<sup>41</sup> ch. 28. 12, 23.

<sup>42</sup> Amos 8. 5, 6.

the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, <sup>†</sup>there is shouting.

11 <sup>a</sup>By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He that <sup>o</sup>is <sup>e</sup>void of wisdom <sup>1</sup>despiseth his neighbour <sup>1</sup>: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

13 <sup>2g</sup>A <sup>†</sup>talbearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.

14 <sup>†</sup>Where no <sup>3</sup>counsel <sup>†</sup>is, the people <sup>4</sup>fall <sup>†</sup>: but in the multitude of counsellors <sup>†</sup>there is safety.

15 <sup>m</sup>He that is surety for a stranger <sup>5n</sup>shall smart <sup>†</sup>for it: <sup>6</sup>and <sup>†</sup>he that hateth <sup>7p</sup>suretishship is sure.

16 <sup>q</sup>A gracious woman retaineth honour: and <sup>8</sup>strong <sup>†</sup>men retain riches.

17 <sup>†</sup>The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but <sup>†</sup>he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.

18 The wicked <sup>9</sup>worketh a deceitful work: but <sup>9</sup>to him <sup>†</sup>that soweth righteousness <sup>1</sup>shall be <sup>†</sup>a sure reward.

19 <sup>2</sup>As righteousness <sup>tendeth</sup> to life: so he <sup>†</sup>that pursueth evil <sup>†</sup>pursueth <sup>†</sup>it to his own death.

20 They that are <sup>4</sup>of a froward heart are <sup>†</sup>abomination to the LORD: but <sup>†</sup>such as are <sup>5</sup>upright <sup>†</sup>in their way <sup>†</sup>are his delight.

21 <sup>6d</sup>Though hand join in hand, the <sup>7</sup>wicked <sup>†</sup>shall not be unpunished: but <sup>†</sup>the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

22 As a <sup>8</sup>jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which <sup>9h</sup>is without discretion.

23 The desire of the righteous <sup>†</sup>is only good: but the expectation of the wicked <sup>†</sup>is <sup>1</sup>wrath.

24 There is that <sup>†</sup>scattereth, and <sup>2</sup>yet increaseth <sup>†</sup>: and <sup>†</sup>there is that withholdeth <sup>3</sup>more than is meet, but it <sup>tendeth</sup> <sup>4</sup>to poverty.

25 <sup>2p</sup>The liberal soul shall be made fat: <sup>q</sup>and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

26 <sup>†</sup>He that withholdeth corn,

1 <sup>A</sup> is void of wisdom

<sup>m</sup> Heb. *heart.*

2 <sup>s</sup> He that goeth about as a

3 <sup>s</sup> wise guidance

4 <sup>s</sup> fallth

5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. *shall be sore broken.*

6 <sup>s</sup> but

7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. *those that strike hands.*

8 <sup>s</sup> violent

9 <sup>s</sup> earneth deceitful wages: but he

10 <sup>s</sup> He that is stedfast in righteousness shall attain unto life: and he

11 <sup>m</sup> Or. *So righteousness tendeth to life, and he*

12 <sup>s</sup> doeth

13 <sup>s</sup> per-

14 <sup>s</sup> verse in heart are an

15 <sup>s</sup> perfect

16 <sup>m</sup> Or. *My hand up on it!*

17 <sup>s</sup> Heb. *Hand to hand.*

18 <sup>s</sup> evil

19 <sup>m</sup> Or, *ring*

20 <sup>m</sup> Heb. *turneth aside from.*

21 <sup>m</sup> Or, *arrogance*

22 <sup>s</sup> in-

23 <sup>s</sup> creaseth yet more

24 <sup>m</sup> Or, *what is justly due*

25 <sup>s</sup> only to want.

1 <sup>m</sup> Heb. *oldeth.*

2 <sup>s</sup> a

strong hold

3 <sup>s</sup> ;

4 <sup>s</sup> it is a destruction

<sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.

5 <sup>s</sup> dwell in the land.

<sup>m</sup> Or, *earth*

6 <sup>s</sup> right-

eous

7 <sup>m</sup> Or, *buddeth with*

8 <sup>s</sup> off.

9 <sup>m</sup> Or, is

1 <sup>m</sup> Heb. *A balance or deceit.*

2 <sup>A</sup> an

3 <sup>s</sup> the

treacher-

ous

4 <sup>m</sup> Or, *make straight or plain*

5 <sup>s</sup> they that deal

treacher-

ously

6 <sup>s</sup> mis-

chief.

7 <sup>s</sup> iniquity

<sup>m</sup> Or, *strong men*

8 <sup>s</sup> With his

mouth the god-

less man

9 <sup>s</sup> right-

eous

R.V.	Moral virtues, and	PROVERBS 12.	their contrary vices.	R.V.
	the people shall curse him; but <sup>a</sup> blessing <sup>†</sup> shall be upon the head of him that selleth <sup>†</sup> it.	B.C.C. 1090. <sup>a</sup> Job 29. 13. <sup>b</sup> ch. 6. 32.	but he that followeth <sup>1 2</sup> vain persons <sup>†</sup> <sup>b</sup> is void of understanding.	<sup>1</sup> <sup>A</sup> after <sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>3</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> the prey
<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> seeketh <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> searcheth after	27 He that diligently seeketh good <sup>1</sup> procureth <sup>†</sup> favour: <sup>a</sup> but he that <sup>2</sup> seeketh <sup>†</sup> mischief, it shall come unto him.	<sup>c</sup> Or, the fortress. <sup>d</sup> Est. 7. 10. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 7. 15, 16. <sup>f</sup> Job 31. 24. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 32. 7. <sup>h</sup> Mark 10. 24. <sup>i</sup> Luke 12. 21. <sup>j</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 17. <sup>k</sup> Heb. The source of the wicked is in the transgression of lips. <sup>l</sup> ch. 18. 7. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 1. 3. <sup>n</sup> & 32. 8. <sup>o</sup> & 92. 12, &c. <sup>p</sup> Jer. 17. 8. <sup>q</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 9. <sup>r</sup> ch. 13. 2. <sup>s</sup> & 18. 20. <sup>t</sup> Eccles. 5. 26. <sup>u</sup> Is. 3. 10, 11. <sup>v</sup> Dan. 12. 3. <sup>w</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 19, &c. <sup>x</sup> James 5. 20.	12 The wicked desireth <sup>s</sup> the net of evil <sup>†</sup> men: but the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.	<sup>5</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> the prey <sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> In the transgression of the lips is a snare to the evil man <sup>8</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> an evil snare <sup>10</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>11</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>12</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>13</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>14</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>15</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>16</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>17</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> the green leaf.	28 He that trusteth in his riches shall fall: but <sup>9</sup> the righteous shall flourish as <sup>3</sup> a branch. <sup>1</sup>		13 <sup>a</sup> The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: <sup>b</sup> but the <sup>5</sup> just <sup>†</sup> shall come out of trouble.	<sup>18</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>19</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>20</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>21</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>22</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>23</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>24</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>25</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> foolish	29 He that troubleth his own house <sup>k</sup> shall inherit the wind: and the <sup>†</sup> fool <sup>†</sup> shall be servant to the wise of heart.		14 <sup>a</sup> A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of <sup>†</sup> his mouth: and the <sup>6</sup> recompence <sup>†</sup> of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.	<sup>26</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>27</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>28</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>29</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>30</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>31</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>32</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>33</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> is wise <sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> winneth souls.	30 The fruit of the righteous <sup>†</sup> is a tree of life; and <sup>m</sup> he that <sup>5</sup> p winneth souls is wise. <sup>1</sup>		15 <sup>a</sup> The way of <sup>7</sup> a fool <sup>†</sup> is right in his own eyes: but he that <sup>8</sup> hearkeneth unto counsel <sup>o</sup> is wise <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>34</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>35</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>36</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>37</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>38</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>39</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>40</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>41</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> how <sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> :	31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: <sup>6</sup> much more the wicked and the sinner <sup>7</sup> . <sup>1</sup>		16 <sup>a</sup> A fool's <sup>9</sup> wrath <sup>†</sup> is <sup>1</sup> presently known: but a prudent <sup>†</sup> man <sup>2</sup> covereth <sup>†</sup> shame.	<sup>42</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>43</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>44</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>45</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>46</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>47</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>48</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>49</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> correction <sup>9</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>10</sup> <sup>S</sup> instruction	CHAPTER 12.		17 <sup>a</sup> He that <sup>2</sup> speaketh <sup>†</sup> truth sheweth forth righteousness <sup>4</sup> . <sup>1</sup> but a false witness deceit.	<sup>50</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>51</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>52</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>53</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>54</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>55</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>56</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>57</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> shall obtain	WHOSO loveth <sup>s</sup> instruction, <sup>†</sup> loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof <sup>†</sup> is brutish.		18 <sup>a</sup> There is that speaketh <sup>5</sup> like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise <sup>†</sup> is health.	<sup>58</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>59</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>60</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>61</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>62</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>63</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>64</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>65</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> never	2 <sup>a</sup> A good <sup>†</sup> man <sup>9</sup> obtaineth <sup>†</sup> favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.		19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: <sup>2</sup> but a lying tongue <sup>†</sup> is but for a moment.	<sup>66</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>67</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>68</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>69</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>70</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>71</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>72</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>73</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> doeth shamefully	3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the <sup>a</sup> root of the righteous shall <sup>†</sup> not <sup>†</sup> be moved.		20 Deceit <sup>†</sup> is in the heart of them that <sup>6</sup> imagine <sup>†</sup> evil: but to the counsellors of peace <sup>†</sup> is joy.	<sup>74</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>75</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>76</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>77</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>78</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>79</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>80</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>81</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> just <sup>4</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. <sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> judgement.	4 <sup>a</sup> A virtuous woman <sup>†</sup> is a crown to her husband: but she that <sup>2</sup> maketh ashamed <sup>†</sup> is <sup>c</sup> as rottenness in his bones.		21 There shall no <sup>7</sup> evil happen to the <sup>8</sup> just: but the wicked shall be filled with <sup>9</sup> mischief. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>82</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>83</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>84</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>85</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>86</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>87</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>88</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>89</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> are of lying in wait <sup>5</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, are a lying in wait	5 The thoughts of the righteous <sup>†</sup> are <sup>5</sup> right: <sup>†</sup> but the counsels of the wicked <sup>†</sup> are deceit.		22 <sup>a</sup> Lying lips <sup>10</sup> are <sup>†</sup> abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly <sup>†</sup> are his delight.	<sup>90</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>91</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>92</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>93</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>94</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>95</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>96</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>97</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
<sup>5</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> Overthrow the wicked, and they are not	6 <sup>a</sup> The words of the wicked <sup>†</sup> are to lie in wait <sup>†</sup> for blood: <sup>9</sup> but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.		23 <sup>a</sup> A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.	<sup>98</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>99</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>100</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>101</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>102</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>103</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>104</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>105</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> Better is he that is lightly esteemed,	7 <sup>h</sup> The wicked are overthrown, and <sup>†</sup> are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.		24 <sup>a</sup> The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but <sup>11</sup> the <sup>†</sup> slothful shall be <sup>12</sup> under tribute. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>106</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>107</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>108</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>109</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>110</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>111</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>112</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>113</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> have plenty of	8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: <sup>m</sup> but he that is <sup>n</sup> of a perverse heart shall be despised.		25 <sup>13</sup> Heaviness in the heart of <sup>1</sup> man maketh it stoop: <sup>2</sup> but <sup>†</sup> a good word maketh it glad.	<sup>114</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>115</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>116</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>117</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>118</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>119</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>120</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>121</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
	9 <sup>a</sup> He that is despised, <sup>†</sup> and hath a servant, <sup>o</sup> is better <sup>†</sup> than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.		26 The righteous <sup>†</sup> is <sup>5</sup> more excellent than <sup>†</sup> his neighbour: but the way of the wicked <sup>†</sup> seduceth them. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>122</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>123</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>124</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>125</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>126</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>127</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>128</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>129</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
	10 <sup>a</sup> A righteous <sup>†</sup> man regardeth the life of his beast: but the <sup>a</sup> tender mercies of the wicked <sup>†</sup> are cruel.		27 <sup>11</sup> The slothful <sup>†</sup> man <sup>5</sup> roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the <sup>6</sup> substance of a diligent man is precious. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>130</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>131</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>132</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>133</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>134</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>135</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>136</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>137</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.
	11 <sup>a</sup> He that tilleth his land shall <sup>7</sup> be satisfied with <sup>†</sup> bread:		28 In the way of righteousness <sup>†</sup> is life; and <sup>†</sup> in the pathway <sup>†</sup> thereof there is no death.	<sup>138</sup> <sup>S</sup> righteous <sup>139</sup> <sup>S</sup> doings <sup>140</sup> <sup>S</sup> the foolish <sup>141</sup> <sup>S</sup> A is wise <sup>142</sup> <sup>S</sup> vexation <sup>143</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>144</sup> <sup>S</sup> openly <sup>145</sup> <sup>S</sup> Heb. in the day.



## CHAPTER 13.

**A** WISE son heareth his father's instruction: <sup>2</sup> but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

<sup>2</sup> A man shall eat good <sup>2</sup> by the fruit of <sup>1</sup> his mouth: but <sup>3</sup> the soul of the <sup>4</sup> transgressors shall eat violence.

<sup>3</sup> He that <sup>5</sup> keepeth<sup>1</sup> his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

<sup>4</sup> The soul of the sluggard desireth, and <sup>1</sup> hath nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.

<sup>5</sup> A righteous <sup>1</sup> man hateth lying: but a wicked <sup>2</sup> man <sup>3</sup> is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

<sup>6</sup> Righteousness <sup>7</sup> keepeth<sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth <sup>9</sup> the sinner.

<sup>7</sup> There is that <sup>1</sup> maketh himself rich, yet <sup>2</sup> hath nothing: <sup>3</sup> there is that <sup>1</sup> maketh himself poor, yet <sup>2</sup> hath great <sup>3</sup> riches.

<sup>8</sup> The ransom of a man's life <sup>3</sup> are<sup>1</sup> his riches: but the poor heareth <sup>2</sup> not rebuke.

<sup>9</sup> The light of the righteous rejoiceth: <sup>2</sup> but the <sup>1</sup> lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

<sup>10</sup> Only by pride cometh<sup>1</sup> contention: but with the well advised <sup>2</sup> is wisdom.

<sup>11</sup> Wealth <sup>1</sup> gotten <sup>2</sup> by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth <sup>3</sup> by labour shall <sup>4</sup> increase.

<sup>12</sup> Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but <sup>2</sup> when the desire cometh, <sup>3</sup> it is a tree of life.

<sup>13</sup> Whoso <sup>2</sup> despiseth<sup>1</sup> the word <sup>3</sup> shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment <sup>4</sup> shall be rewarded.

<sup>14</sup> The <sup>2</sup> law of the wise <sup>3</sup> is a fountain of life, to depart from <sup>4</sup> the snares of death.

<sup>15</sup> Good understanding <sup>3</sup> giveth favour: but the way of <sup>4</sup> transgressors is hard.

<sup>16</sup> Every prudent <sup>2</sup> man <sup>3</sup> deal-eth<sup>1</sup> with knowledge: but a fool <sup>4</sup> layeth open his folly.

<sup>17</sup> A wicked messenger falleth into <sup>2</sup> mischief: but <sup>3</sup> a faithful ambassador <sup>4</sup> is health.

<sup>18</sup> Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth <sup>3</sup> instruction: but <sup>4</sup> he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

B.C.c.1060.

" ver. 12.

b 1 Sam. 2. 25.

c ch. 12. 14.

d Heb. shall be broken.

e Ps. 32. 10.

f Ps. 39. 1. ch. 21. 23. James 3. 2.

g ch. 10. 4.

h Job 27. 16, 17. ch. 28. 8. Eccles. 2. 26.

i ch. 12. 11.

k ch. 11. 3, 5, 6. l ch. 19. 18. &amp; 22. 15. &amp; 23. 13. &amp; 29. 15, 17.

m Heb. sin.

n ch. 12. 9.

o Ps. 34. 10. &amp; 37. 3.

p ch. 24. 3.

q Ruth 4. 11.

r Job 18. 5, 6. &amp; 21. 17. ch. 24. 20.

s Or, candle.

t Job 12. 4.

u ch. 10. 2. &amp; 20. 21.

v ch. 12. 6.

w Heb. with the hand.

b ver. 19.

c 2 Chr. 36. 16.

d ver. 25. e Ex. 20. 16. &amp; 23. 1. ch. 6. 19. &amp; 12. 17.

f Or, shall be in peace.

g ch. 10. 11. &amp; 14. 27. &amp; 16. 22.

h ch. 8. 9. &amp; 17. 24.

i 2 Sam. 22. 6.

j ch. 12. 21. &amp; 15. 2.

k Heb. spreadeth.

l Heb. an unclean-savour of faithfulness.

m ch. 25. 13. n ch. 10. 23. o ch. 15. 5, 31.

p Heb. the bitterness of his soul.

<sup>19</sup> The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but <sup>2</sup> it is <sup>3</sup> abomination to fools to depart from evil.

<sup>20</sup> He that walketh with wise men shall<sup>1</sup> be wise: but <sup>2</sup> a <sup>3</sup> companion of fools <sup>4</sup> shall <sup>5</sup> be destroyed.

<sup>21</sup> Evil pursueth sinners: but <sup>2</sup> to the righteous <sup>3</sup> good shall be repayed.

<sup>22</sup> A good <sup>1</sup> man leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: <sup>2</sup> and <sup>3</sup> the wealth of the sinner <sup>4</sup> is laid up for the <sup>5</sup> just.

<sup>23</sup> Much food is in the <sup>2</sup> til- lage of the poor: but there is <sup>3</sup> that is destroyed <sup>4</sup> for want of judgment.

<sup>24</sup> He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him <sup>2</sup> be- times.

<sup>25</sup> The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

## CHAPTER 14.

**E**VERY <sup>2</sup> wise woman <sup>3</sup> build-eth her house: but <sup>4</sup> the foolish plucketh it down with her <sup>5</sup> hands.

<sup>2</sup> He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: <sup>3</sup> but <sup>4</sup> he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him.

<sup>3</sup> In the mouth of the foolish is a <sup>4</sup> rod <sup>5</sup> of pride: <sup>6</sup> but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

<sup>4</sup> Where no oxen <sup>2</sup> are, the crib <sup>3</sup> is clean: but much in- crease <sup>4</sup> is by the strength of the ox.

<sup>5</sup> A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness <sup>6</sup> will utter<sup>1</sup> lies.

<sup>6</sup> A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but <sup>2</sup> know- ledge <sup>3</sup> is easy unto him that <sup>4</sup> understandeth.

<sup>7</sup> Go from<sup>1</sup> the presence of a foolish man, <sup>2</sup> when thou perceivest not<sup>3</sup> in him the lips of knowledge.

<sup>8</sup> The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools <sup>2</sup> is deceit.

<sup>9</sup> Fools<sup>1</sup> make a mock at <sup>2</sup> sin: but among the <sup>3</sup> right- eous there is favour.

<sup>10</sup> The heart knoweth <sup>2</sup> his own bitterness; and a stranger

1 A an

2 S Walk with wise men, and thou shalt

3 S the

4 S smart for it.

5 S shall be recom- pensed with good,

6 S;

7 S right- eous.

8 M Heb. be broken.

9 S shall be recom- pensed with good,

10 S;

11 S right- eous.

12 M Heb. be broken.

13 S shall be recom- pensed with good,

14 S;

15 S right- eous.

16 M Heb. be broken.

17 S shall be recom- pensed with good,

18 S;

19 S right- eous.

20 M Heb. be broken.

21 S shall be recom- pensed with good,

22 S;

23 S right- eous.

24 M Heb. be broken.

25 S shall be recom- pensed with good,

26 S;

27 S right- eous.

28 M Heb. be broken.

29 S shall be recom- pensed with good,

30 S;

31 S right- eous.

32 M Heb. be broken.

33 S shall be recom- pensed with good,

34 S;

R.V.	Moral virtues, and	PROVERBS 15.	their contrary vices.	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> s its	doth not intermeddle with <sup>1</sup> his' joy.	B.C.c.1000.	<sup>1</sup> is of great understanding: but <sup>1</sup> he that is <sup>a</sup> hasty of spirit <sup>1</sup> exalteth folly.	<sup>1</sup> M Or, carrieth away
<sup>2</sup> s tent	11 <sup>b</sup> The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle <sup>1</sup> of the upright shall flourish.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. short of spirit, b Job 8, 15.	30 A <sup>2</sup> sound heart <sup>1</sup> is the life of the flesh: but <sup>5</sup> c <sup>o</sup> envy <sup>1</sup> a the rottenness of the bones.	<sup>2</sup> M Or, tranquil
<sup>3</sup> M Or, is straight before	12 <sup>c</sup> There is a way which <sup>3</sup> seemeth right unto a man, but <sup>b</sup> the end thereof <sup>1</sup> are the ways of death.	<sup>c</sup> Ps. 112, 10. d ch. 12, 4.	31 <sup>1</sup> He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth <sup>9</sup> his Maker: but he that <sup>5</sup> honoureth him hath mercy on the poor. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> M Or, jealousy
	13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and <sup>1</sup> the end of <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> mirth <sup>1</sup> is heaviness.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 10, 25. f ch. 17, 5. Mat. 23, 49, 45.	32 The wicked is <sup>6</sup> driven away <sup>1</sup> in his <sup>7</sup> wickedness <sup>1</sup> : but <sup>k</sup> the righteous <sup>5</sup> hath hope in his death.	<sup>4</sup> s is
	14 The backslider in heart shall be <sup>1</sup> filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.	<sup>g</sup> See Job 31, 15, 16. ch. 22, 2.	33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: <sup>9</sup> but <sup>m</sup> that which is in the <sup>1</sup> 'midst' of fools is made known.	<sup>5</sup> s hath mercy on the needy honour-eth him.
	15 The simple believeth every word: but the prudent <sup>1</sup> man looketh well to his going.	<sup>h</sup> Rom. 6, 21. i ch. 5, 4. j Eccles. 2, 2.	34 Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin <sup>1</sup> is a reproach <sup>2</sup> to <sup>2</sup> any people.	<sup>6</sup> s thrust down
	16 <sup>n</sup> A wise <sup>1</sup> man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool <sup>1</sup> 'rageth,' and is confident.	<sup>k</sup> Job 13, 15. l 19, 26. m Ps. 23, 4. n 57, 57.	35 <sup>9</sup> The king's favour <sup>1</sup> is toward a <sup>2</sup> wise servant <sup>1</sup> : but his wrath <sup>1</sup> 'is' against him that <sup>5</sup> causeth shame.	<sup>7</sup> s evil-doing
<sup>4</sup> s beareth himself insolently,	17 <sup>1</sup> He that is soon angry <sup>5</sup> dealeth <sup>1</sup> foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.	<sup>o</sup> Eccl. 5, 8. p Tim. 4, 18. q ch. 1, 31. r 12, 14.	<sup>1</sup> s inward part <sup>2</sup> M Heb. peoples. <sup>3</sup> s servant that dealeth wisely <sup>4</sup> s shall be <sup>5</sup> M Or, doeth shamefully	<sup>8</sup> M Or, calamity
<sup>5</sup> s will deal	18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 12, 16. n 29, 11.		<sup>5</sup> M Or, hath a refuge
	19 The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.	<sup>o</sup> ch. 22, 3. p Heb. locations. q Mat. 24, 45, 47.		<sup>9</sup> M Or, And in the midst of fools it maketh itself known
	20 <sup>n</sup> The poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but <sup>2</sup> the rich <sup>1</sup> hath many friends.	<sup>r</sup> Judg. 8, 1-3. ch. 25, 15. s 1 Sam. 25, 10, &c. t Km. 12, 13, 14, 16.		<sup>1</sup> A a
<sup>6</sup> s pity	21 He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth: <sup>5</sup> but he that hath <sup>6</sup> mercy <sup>1</sup> on the poor, happy <sup>1</sup> is he.	<sup>u</sup> ch. 19, 7. v Heb. many are the lovers of the rich. w ver. 28. x ch. 12, 23. y 13, 16.		<sup>2</sup> s word stirreth
<sup>7</sup> M Or, Shall they not go astray	22 <sup>7</sup> Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth shall be <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> them that devise good.	<sup>z</sup> Heb. belcheth, or, babbleth. Ps. 41, 1. a 112, 9.		<sup>3</sup> s utter-eth
<sup>8</sup> s to	23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to penury.	<sup>b</sup> Job 24, 21. ch. 5, 21. Jer. 16, 17. a 32, 19.		<sup>4</sup> s folly.
<sup>9</sup> M Or, Their riches is a crown unto the wise	24 <sup>9</sup> The crown of the wise <sup>1</sup> is their riches: but the <sup>1</sup> foolishness <sup>2</sup> of fools <sup>2</sup> is' folly.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. the healing of the tongue. d ch. 10, 1. e ver. 31, 32. f ch. 13, 18.		<sup>5</sup> s keeping watch upon
<sup>1</sup> s folly	25 <sup>1</sup> A true witness delivereth souls: but <sup>2</sup> a deceitful witness speaketh lies. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>g</sup> ver. 5.		<sup>6</sup> M Heb. The healing of the tongue.
<sup>2</sup> s is only	26 In the fear of the LORD <sup>1</sup> is strong confidence: and <sup>1</sup> his children shall have a place of refuge.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 21, 27. i 28, 9. j 1, 1, 11. k 61, 5. l 66, 3. m 1, 6, 20. n 7, 22. o Amos 5, 22.		<sup>7</sup> s breaking of
<sup>3</sup> s he that uttereth [M Heb. breath-eth out] lies	27 <sup>b</sup> The fear of the LORD <sup>1</sup> is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.	<sup>p</sup> ch. 13, 14. q ch. 21, 21. r Tim. 6, 11.		<sup>8</sup> s correction
<sup>4</sup> M Or, the children of him that hath it	28 In the multitude of people <sup>1</sup> is the king's <sup>5</sup> honour <sup>1</sup> : but in the want of people <sup>1</sup> is the destruction of the prince.	<sup>s</sup> Or, instruction. t Km. 22, 8. u ch. 5, 12. v 16, 17. w ch. 16, 32. James 1, 19.		<sup>9</sup> M Or, dealth prudent-ly
<sup>5</sup> s glory	29 <sup>1</sup> He that is slow to <sup>1</sup> 'wrath'			<sup>1</sup> M Or, is not sted-fast or right
<sup>6</sup> s anger				<sup>2</sup> s to
				<sup>3</sup> s There is grievous correction for

R.V.	Moral virtues, and	PROVERBS 16.	their contrary vices.	R.V.
1 S Sheol [Or, The grace] and Abaddon Or, De- struction	11 <sup>1a</sup> Hell and destruction †are before the LORD: how much more then <sup>2a</sup> the hearts of the children of men?†	B.C.C.1000. <sup>a</sup> Job 26. 6. P. 139. 8. <sup>b</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 15. <sup>c</sup> Chr. 6. 30. P. 7. 9. <sup>d</sup> 44. 21. John 2. 24. 25. <sup>e</sup> 51. 17. Acts 1. 24. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 10. 1. <sup>g</sup> 34. 16. <sup>h</sup> Amos 5. 19. <sup>i</sup> Tim. 4. 3. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 145. 18. <sup>k</sup> ch. 17. 22. <sup>l</sup> ch. 12. 25. <sup>m</sup> ver. 5. <sup>n</sup> Or, correction. <sup>o</sup> Heb. obeyeth. ch. 17. 22. <sup>p</sup> Heb. jussesseth an heart. <sup>q</sup> ch. 1. 7. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 37. 16. <sup>s</sup> ch. 16. 8. <sup>t</sup> Tim. 6. 6. <sup>u</sup> 1 Th. 12. <sup>v</sup> Or, disposings. ver. 9. <sup>w</sup> ch. 19. 21. <sup>x</sup> 20. 24. <sup>y</sup> Jer. 10. 23. <sup>z</sup> ch. 17. 1. <sup>aa</sup> Mat. 10. 19. 20. <sup>ab</sup> ch. 21. 2. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 26. 21. <sup>ad</sup> 29. 22. <sup>ae</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 7. <sup>af</sup> ch. 22. 5. <sup>ag</sup> Heb. Roll. Ps. 37. 5. <sup>ah</sup> 55. 22. <sup>ai</sup> Mat. 6. 25. <sup>aj</sup> Luke 12. 22. <sup>ak</sup> Phil. 4. 5. <sup>al</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 7. <sup>am</sup> Heb. is raised up as a crucifix. <sup>an</sup> Is. 43. 7. <sup>ao</sup> Rom. 11. 36. <sup>ap</sup> ch. 10. 1. <sup>aq</sup> ch. 3. 3. <sup>ar</sup> Job 21. 29. <sup>as</sup> Rom. 9. 22. <sup>at</sup> ch. 10. 23. <sup>au</sup> ch. 6. 17. <sup>av</sup> 8. 13. <sup>aw</sup> Heb. word of heart. <sup>ax</sup> Eph. 5. 15. <sup>ay</sup> ch. 11. 21. <sup>az</sup> Heb. held innocent. <sup>ba</sup> ch. 11. 14. <sup>bb</sup> 20. 18. <sup>bc</sup> Dan. 4. 27. <sup>bd</sup> Luke 11. 41. <sup>be</sup> ch. 14. 16. <sup>bf</sup> ch. 25. 11. <sup>bg</sup> Heb. in his season. <sup>bh</sup> Phil. 3. 20. <sup>bi</sup> Col. 3. 1. 2. <sup>bj</sup> Ps. 37. 16. <sup>bk</sup> ch. 15. 16. <sup>bl</sup> ch. 12. 7. <sup>bm</sup> 14. 11. <sup>bn</sup> ver. 1. <sup>bo</sup> ch. 19. 21. <sup>bp</sup> Ps. 68. 5. 6. <sup>bq</sup> 146. 9. <sup>br</sup> Ps. 37. 23. <sup>bs</sup> Prov. 20. 24. <sup>bt</sup> Jer. 10. 23. <sup>bu</sup> ch. 6. 16. 18. <sup>bv</sup> Heb. Di- cination. <sup>bw</sup> Ps. 37. 30. <sup>bx</sup> Heb. words of pleasant- ness. <sup>by</sup> ch. 11. 19. <sup>bz</sup> Is. 5. 8. <sup>ca</sup> Jer. 17. 11. <sup>cb</sup> Lev. 19. 36. <sup>cc</sup> ch. 11. 1. <sup>cd</sup> Heb. all the stoucs.	<sup>b</sup> studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things. <sup>29</sup> <sup>a</sup> The LORD †is far from the wicked: but †he heareth the prayer of the righteous. <sup>30</sup> The light of the eyes re- joiceth the heart: and †a good report maketh† the bones fat. <sup>31</sup> †The ear that †heareth† the reproof of life †abideth† among the wise. <sup>32</sup> He that refuseth †instruc- tion† despiseth his own soul: but he that †heareth† reproof †getteth† understanding. <sup>33</sup> <sup>p</sup> The fear of the LORD †is the instruction of wisdom; and † before honour †is† humility.	1 S good tidings make 2 S heark- eneth to 3 S shall abide 4 S correc- tion Or, instruc- tion 5 M Heb. heart. 6 S goeth
4 S folly.	12 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh know- ledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on †foolishness.†	34		
5 S cheer- ful	13 All the days of the afflicted †are evil: †m but he that is of a †merry† heart hath a continual feast.	35		
6 A,	14 Better †is little with the fear of the LORD † than great treasure and trouble there- with.	36		
7 M Or, portion	15 Better †is a †dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred there- with.	37		
8 S conten- tion	16 A wrathful man stirreth up †strife†: but †he that is slow to anger appeaseth strife.	38		
9 S slug- gard is	17 The way of the †slothful man is† as an hedge of thorns: but the †way of the righteous †is made plain.†	39		
1 S path of the upright is made an high way.	18 A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man de- spiseth his mother.	40		
2 S void	19 Folly †is joy to †him that is †destitute† of wisdom: †but a man of understanding †walk- eth uprightly.†	41		
3 M Heb. heart.	20 Without counsel† pur- poses are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.	42		
4 S maketh straight his going.	21 A man hath joy †by† the answer of his mouth: and †a word †spoken† in due season, how good †it is!†	43		
5 S Where there is no coun- sel,	22 The way of life is above to the wise,† that he may de- part from †hell† beneath.	44		
6 S in	23 The LORD will †destroy† the house of the proud: but †he will establish the border of the widow.	45		
7 S To the wise the way of life goeth upward,	24 The thoughts of the wicked are† an abomination to the LORD: †but †the words of the pure are† pleasant words.†	46		
8 S Sheol Or, Or the grace	25 He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house:†, but he that hateth gifts shall live.	47		
9 S root up evil devices are	26 The heart of the righteous	48		
10 S plea- sant words are pure. Or, the pure speak pleasant words		49		
11 S ;		50		

12 † *It is* an abomination to kings to commit wickedness; for † the throne is established by righteousness.

13 † Righteous lips † are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.

14 † The wrath of a king † is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.

15 In the light of the king's countenance † is life; and † his favour † is † as a cloud of the latter rain.

16 † How much better † is it to get wisdom than gold! † and to get understanding † rather to be chosen than silver! †

17 The † highway † of the upright † is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

18 † Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

19 Better † it is to be of † an humble † spirit with the † lowly, † than to divide the spoil with the proud.

20 † He that † handleth a matter wisely † shall find good: and whoso † trusteth in the LORD, happy † is he.

21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.

22 † Understanding † is a well-spring of life unto him that hath it: but the † instruction † of fools † is folly.

23 † The heart of the wise † teacheth † his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

24 Pleasant words † are † as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

25 † There is a way † that † seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof † are the ways of death.

26 † He that laboureth laboureth for himself †; for his mouth † craveth it of him.

27 † An ungodly man diggeth up evil †; and in his lips † there is as a † burning † fire.

28 † A froward man † soweth † strife: and † a whisperer † separateth chief friends.

29 A † violent man † enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him † into the † way † that is not good.

B.C.c.1000.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 25. 5.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 20. 29.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 14. 35.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 19. 11.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 19. 12.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 20. 2.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 19. 12.

<sup>h</sup> Job 29. 23.

<sup>i</sup> Zech. 10. 1.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 8. 11, 19.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 15. 17.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 10. 5.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 19. 26.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 11. 2.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 17. 19.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 18. 12.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 26. 2.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 27. 21.

<sup>s</sup> Jer. 17. 10.

<sup>t</sup> Mal. 3. 3.

<sup>u</sup> Or, *He that understandeth a matter.*

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 2. 12.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 34. 8.

<sup>x</sup> Is. 30. 18.

<sup>y</sup> Jer. 17. 7.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 14. 31.

<sup>aa</sup> Job 31. 29.

<sup>ab</sup> Obad. 12.

<sup>ac</sup> Heb. *held innocent.*

<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 127. 3.

<sup>ae</sup> A 128. 3.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 13. 14.

<sup>ag</sup> A 14. 27.

<sup>ah</sup> Heb. *A tip of excellency.*

<sup>ai</sup> Heb. *a tip of lying.*

<sup>aj</sup> Ps. 37. 30.

<sup>ak</sup> Mat. 12. 34.

<sup>al</sup> Heb. *Heb. held innocent.*

<sup>am</sup> Ps. 127. 3.

<sup>an</sup> A 128. 3.

<sup>ao</sup> ch. 13. 14.

<sup>ap</sup> Heb. *A tip of excellency.*

<sup>aq</sup> Heb. *a tip of lying.*

<sup>ar</sup> Ps. 37. 30.

<sup>as</sup> Mat. 12. 34.

<sup>at</sup> Heb. *Heb. held innocent.*

<sup>au</sup> Ps. 127. 3.

<sup>av</sup> A 128. 3.

<sup>aw</sup> ch. 13. 14.

<sup>ax</sup> Heb. *A tip of excellency.*

<sup>ay</sup> Heb. *a tip of lying.*

<sup>az</sup> Ps. 37. 30.

<sup>ba</sup> Mat. 12. 34.

<sup>bb</sup> Heb. *Heb. held innocent.*

<sup>bc</sup> Ps. 127. 3.

<sup>bd</sup> A 128. 3.

<sup>be</sup> ch. 13. 14.

<sup>bf</sup> Heb. *A tip of excellency.*

<sup>bg</sup> Heb. *a tip of lying.*

<sup>bh</sup> Ps. 37. 30.

<sup>bi</sup> Mat. 12. 34.

<sup>bj</sup> Heb. *Heb. held innocent.*

<sup>bk</sup> Ps. 127. 3.

<sup>bl</sup> A 128. 3.

<sup>bm</sup> ch. 13. 14.

<sup>bn</sup> Heb. *A tip of excellency.*

<sup>bo</sup> Heb. *a tip of lying.*

<sup>bp</sup> Ps. 37. 30.

<sup>bq</sup> Mat. 12. 34.

<sup>br</sup> Heb. *Heb. held innocent.*

<sup>bs</sup> Ps. 127. 3.

<sup>bt</sup> A 128. 3.

<sup>bu</sup> ch. 13. 14.

<sup>bv</sup> Heb. *A tip of excellency.*

<sup>bw</sup> Heb. *a tip of lying.*

<sup>bx</sup> Ps. 37. 30.

<sup>by</sup> Mat. 12. 34.

<sup>bz</sup> Heb. *Heb. held innocent.*

30 † He † shutteth his eyes † to devise froward things: † moving his lips he † bringeth evil to pass.

31 † The hoary head † is a crown of † glory, † if it † be found in the way of righteousness.

32 † He that is slow to anger † is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof † is of the LORD.

## CHAPTER 17.

BETTER † is † a dry morsel †, and quietness therewith, than an house full of † sacrifices with † strife.

2 A † wise servant † shall have rule over † a son that † causeth shame, and shall have part † of the inheritance among the brethren.

3 † The firing pot † is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.

4 † A wicked doer † giveth heed to † false † lips; and † a liar giveth ear to a † naughty † tongue.

5 † Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: and † he that is glad at † calamities † shall not be † unpunished.

6 † Children's children † are the crown of old men; and the glory of children † are their fathers.

7 † Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do † lying lips a prince.

8 † A gift † is † as † a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever † it turneth, † it † prospereth.

9 † He that covereth a transgression † seeketh love †; but † he that † repeateth † a matter † separateth † very † friends.

10 † A † reproof entereth more into a wise man † than an hundred stripes into a fool.

11 † An evil † man seeketh only rebellion †; therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

12 Let † a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.

13 Whoso † rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

14 The beginning of strife † is

1 † Or, *He that shutteth . . . that compasseth his lips, bringeth . . .*

2 † that . . .

3 † A . . . it is

4 † he that compasseth his lips

5 † Or, beauty

6 † it shall

7 † as A.V. text.

8 † feasting with

9 † Heb. the sacrifices of strife.

10 † servant that dealeth wisely

11 † Or, doeth shamefully

12 † in

13 † An evil-doer

14 † wicked

15 † Heb. falsehood.

16 † mischievous

17 † calamity

18 † Or, arrogant.

19 † is

20 † Or, he

21 † Or, he

22 † Or, he

23 † Or, he

24 † Or, he

25 † Or, he

26 † Or, he

27 † Or, he

28 † Or, he

29 † Or, he

30 † Or, he

31 † Or, he

32 † Or, he

33 † Or, he

34 † Or, he

35 † Or, he

36 † Or, he

37 † Or, he

38 † Or, he

39 † Or, he

40 † Or, he

41 † Or, he

42 † Or, he

43 † Or, he

44 † Or, he

45 † Or, he

46 † Or, he

47 † Or, he

48 † Or, he

49 † Or, he

50 † Or, he

51 † Or, he

52 † Or, he

53 † Or, he

54 † Or, he

55 † Or, he

56 † Or, he

57 † Or, he

58 † Or, he

59 † Or, he

60 † Or, he

61 † Or, he

62 † Or, he

63 † Or, he

64 † Or, he

65 † Or, he

66 † Or, he

67 † Or, he

68 † Or, he

69 † Or, he

70 † Or, he

71 † Or, he

72 † Or, he

73 † Or, he

74 † Or, he

75 † Or, he

76 † Or, he

77 † Or, he

78 † Or, he



1 <sup>s</sup> there  
be quar-  
relling.  
2 <sup>s</sup> right-  
eous, both  
of them  
alike are  
an  
3 <sup>s</sup> buy  
4 <sup>s</sup> under-  
standing?  
5 <sup>m</sup> Heb.  
heart.  
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, *is*  
*born as a*  
*brother*  
7 <sup>m</sup> Heb.  
heart.  
8 <sup>s</sup> neigh-  
bour.  
9 <sup>m</sup> Or,  
*He that*  
*loveth*  
*trans-*  
*gression*  
*loveth*  
*strife*  
10 <sup>s</sup> raiseth  
high  
11 <sup>m</sup> Or,  
*calamity*  
12 <sup>s</sup> is a  
good  
medicine  
13 <sup>m</sup> Heb.  
*causeth*  
*good*  
*healing.*  
14 <sup>s</sup> up  
15 <sup>s</sup> judge-  
ment.  
16 <sup>s</sup> the  
face of  
17 <sup>s</sup> :  
18 <sup>m</sup> Or, *fine*  
19 <sup>s</sup> right-  
eous  
20 <sup>s</sup> smite  
the noble  
for their  
upright-  
ness.  
21 <sup>m</sup> Or, *He*  
*that hath*  
*... is of a*  
*cool spirit*  
22 <sup>s</sup> spareth  
his words  
hath  
know-  
ledge;  
and he  
that is of  
a cool  
spirit is  
4 when  
he shut-  
teth his  
lips, he is  
esteemed  
as pru-  
dent.  
23 <sup>m</sup> as A.V.  
text.  
24 <sup>s</sup> He that  
sepa-  
rateth  
himself  
seeketh  
his own  
desire,  
and rageth  
against  
6 A only  
7 S reveal

as when one letteth out water :  
therefore <sup>a</sup>leave off contention,  
before <sup>1</sup>it be meddled with.  
15 <sup>b</sup>He that justifieth the  
wicked, and he that condemn-  
eth the <sup>2</sup>just, even they both  
are <sup>1</sup>abomination to the LORD.  
16 Wherefore <sup>1</sup>is there a price  
in the hand of a fool to <sup>3</sup>get  
wisdom, <sup>1</sup>seeing <sup>1</sup>he hath no  
<sup>1</sup>heart to it?  
17 <sup>g</sup>A friend loveth at all  
times, and <sup>a</sup>a brother is born  
for adversity.  
18 <sup>h</sup>A man void of <sup>6</sup>i under-  
standing striketh hands, <sup>1</sup>and  
becometh surety in the presence  
of his <sup>7</sup>friend.  
19 <sup>s</sup>He loveth transgression  
that loveth strife: <sup>o</sup>and <sup>1</sup>he  
that <sup>9</sup>exalteth his gate seeketh  
destruction.  
20 <sup>r</sup>He that hath a froward  
heart findeth no good: and he  
that hath <sup>u</sup>a perverse tongue  
falleth into <sup>1</sup>mischief.  
21 <sup>v</sup>He that begetteth a fool  
doeth it to his sorrow: and the  
father of a fool hath no joy.  
22 <sup>b</sup>A merry heart <sup>2</sup>doeth  
good <sup>o</sup>like a medicine: <sup>a</sup>but a  
broken spirit drieth <sup>3</sup>the bones.  
23 A wicked <sup>1</sup>man taketh a  
gift out of the bosom <sup>1</sup>to per-  
vert the ways of <sup>5</sup>judgment.  
24 <sup>i</sup>Wisdom <sup>1</sup>is before <sup>6</sup>him  
that hath understanding; <sup>7</sup>; but  
the eyes of a fool <sup>1</sup>are in the  
ends of the earth.  
25 <sup>k</sup>A foolish son <sup>1</sup>is a grief  
to his father, and bitterness to  
her that bare him.  
26 Also <sup>1</sup>to <sup>9</sup>punish the <sup>9</sup>just  
<sup>1</sup>is not good, *nor* to <sup>1</sup>strike  
princes for equity.  
27 <sup>2n</sup>He that <sup>3</sup>hath knowledge  
spareth his words: *and* <sup>1</sup>a man  
of understanding <sup>o</sup>is of <sup>2</sup>an  
excellent spirit.  
28 <sup>g</sup>Even a fool, when he hold-  
eth his peace, is counted wise:  
<sup>4</sup>and he that shutteth his lips is  
esteemed a man of understand-  
ing.  
CHAPTER 18.  
<sup>5</sup>THROUGH <sup>r</sup>desire a man,  
having separated himself,  
seeketh and intermeddleth with  
all wisdom.  
2 A fool hath no delight in  
understanding, but <sup>6</sup>that his  
heart may <sup>7</sup>discover <sup>1</sup>itself.  
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, *quarrelleth with* all  
6 A only  
7 S reveal

B.C.c.1000.  
a ch. 20. 3.  
b Thes. 4. 11.  
c Ex. 23. 7.  
d ch. 24. 27.  
e ch. 24. 27.  
f Is. 5. 23.  
g ch. 10. 11.  
h a. 20. 5.  
i Lev. 19. 13.  
j Deut. 1. 17.  
k a. 16. 19.  
l ch. 24. 23.  
m a. 28. 21.  
n ch. 21. 25, 26.  
o Ruth 1. 16.  
p ch. 18. 24.  
q ch. 6. 1.  
r a. 11. 15.  
s Heb.  
t heart.  
u ch. 10. 14.  
v a. 12. 13.  
w a. 13. 3.  
x Eccles. 10. 12.  
y ch. 12. 18.  
z a. 26. 22.  
aa Or, *schis-  
m*  
ab Or, *like*  
*as when*  
*men are*  
*wounded.*  
ac ch. 16. 18.  
ad Heb.  
ae chambers.  
af Heb. *The*  
*flower*  
*of heart.*  
ag ch. 23. 24.  
ah James 3. 8.  
ai 2 Sam. 22. 3.  
aj 51.  
ak Ps. 18. 2.  
al a. 27. 1.  
am a. 61. 3, 4.  
an a. 91. 2.  
ao a. 144. 2.  
ap ver. 25.  
aq ch. 10. 1.  
ar a. 19. 13.  
as Heb. *is*  
*set aloft.*  
at ch. 10. 15.  
au ch. 12. 25.  
av a. 15. 13, 15.  
aw Or, *to a*  
*medicine.*  
ax Ps. 22. 15.  
ay ch. 11. 2.  
az a. 15. 23.  
ba a. 16. 18.  
bb Ex. 23. 8.  
bc Heb.  
bd returneth  
a word.  
be John 7. 51.  
bf ch. 14. 6.  
bg Eccles. 2. 14.  
bh a. 8. 1.  
bi ver. 21.  
bj ch. 16. 1.  
bk a. 15. 20.  
bl a. 19. 13.  
bm ver. 15.  
bn ch. 18. 5.  
bo Gen. 32. 20.  
bp 1 Sam. 25. 27.  
bq ch. 17. 8.  
br a. 21. 14.  
bs James 1. 19.  
bt Or, *a cool*  
*spirit.*  
bu Job 13. 5.  
bv Or, *He*  
*that sepa-*  
*rateth him-*  
*self seeketh*  
*according to*  
*his desire,*  
*and inter-*  
*meddleth*  
*in every*  
*business:*  
See Jude 19.  
b1 ch. 12. 14.  
b2 a. 13. 2.  
b3 See  
Mat. 12. 37.

3 When the wicked cometh,  
<sup>1</sup>then <sup>1</sup>cometh also contempt,  
and with ignominy <sup>2</sup>reproach.  
4 <sup>e</sup>The words of a man's  
mouth <sup>3</sup>are <sup>1</sup>as deep waters,  
<sup>4</sup>and <sup>1</sup>the wellspring of wis-  
dom <sup>6</sup>as a flowing brook.  
5 <sup>7</sup>It is not good to <sup>1</sup>accept  
the person of the wicked <sup>8</sup>, to  
overthrow <sup>1</sup>the righteous in  
<sup>1</sup>judgment.  
6 A fool's lips <sup>1</sup>enter into  
contention, and his mouth  
calleth for <sup>2</sup>strokes.  
7 <sup>k</sup>A fool's mouth <sup>1</sup>is his  
destruction, and his lips <sup>1</sup>are  
the snare of his soul.  
8 <sup>1</sup>The words of a <sup>3m</sup>talebearer  
are <sup>2</sup>as wounds, <sup>1</sup>and they go  
down into the <sup>4q</sup>innermost  
parts of the belly.  
9 He also that is <sup>5</sup>slothful <sup>1</sup>in  
his work is <sup>1</sup>brother to him  
that is a <sup>6</sup>great waster.  
10 <sup>z</sup>The name of the LORD <sup>1</sup>is  
a strong tower: the righteous  
runneth into it, and <sup>7z</sup>is safe.  
11 <sup>a</sup>The rich man's wealth <sup>1</sup>is  
his strong city, and as an high  
wall in his own <sup>8</sup>conceit.  
12 <sup>e</sup>Before destruction the  
heart of man is haughty, and  
before honour <sup>9</sup>is <sup>1</sup>humility.  
13 He that <sup>1g</sup>answereth a mat-  
ter <sup>1h</sup>before he heareth <sup>o</sup>it, <sup>1</sup>it  
is folly and shame unto him.  
14 The spirit of a man will  
sustain his infirmity; but a  
<sup>2</sup>wounded <sup>1</sup>spirit who can <sup>3</sup>bear?  
15 The heart of the prudent  
getteth knowledge; and the  
ear of the wise seeketh know-  
ledge.  
16 <sup>m</sup>A man's gift maketh room  
for him, and bringeth him  
before great men.  
17 <sup>1</sup>He that <sup>4</sup>is first in his own  
cause <sup>1</sup>seemeth just; but his  
neighbour cometh and search-  
eth him.  
18 The lot causeth contentions  
to cease, and parteth between  
the mighty.  
19 A brother <sup>6</sup>offended <sup>1s</sup>  
*harder to be won* than a strong  
city: and <sup>7</sup>their <sup>1</sup>contentions  
<sup>1</sup>are like the bars of a castle.  
20 <sup>a</sup>A man's belly shall be  
<sup>8</sup>satisfied <sup>1</sup>with the fruit of his  
mouth; <sup>o</sup>and <sup>1</sup>with the in-  
crease of his lips shall he be  
<sup>9</sup>filled.  
21 <sup>u</sup>Death and life <sup>1</sup>are in the  
power of the tongue <sup>1</sup>; and

1 <sup>s</sup> there  
2 <sup>a</sup> cometh  
3 <sup>s</sup> are  
4 <sup>s</sup> ;  
5 <sup>m</sup> Or, *A*  
*flowing*  
*brook.*  
6 <sup>s</sup> well-  
spring of  
wisdom  
7 <sup>s</sup> is  
8 <sup>s</sup> To  
9 <sup>s</sup> is not  
good, *nor*  
to turn  
aside  
10 <sup>m</sup> Or,  
*So as to*  
*turn a-*  
*side*  
11 <sup>s</sup> judge-  
ment.  
12 <sup>m</sup> Or,  
*bring*  
*content-*  
*ion*  
13 <sup>s</sup> stripes.  
14 <sup>s</sup> whis-  
perer are  
as dainty  
morsels,  
15 <sup>m</sup> Heb.  
*cham-*  
*bers.*  
16 <sup>s</sup> slack  
17 <sup>s</sup> de-  
stroyer.  
18 <sup>m</sup> Heb.  
*is set on*  
*high.*  
19 <sup>s</sup> imagi-  
nation.  
20 <sup>s</sup> goeth  
21 <sup>s</sup> giveth  
answer  
22 <sup>s</sup> broken  
23 <sup>m</sup> Or,  
*raise up*  
24 <sup>s</sup> plead-  
eth his  
cause  
first  
25 <sup>s</sup> A out  
26 <sup>m</sup> Or,  
*injured*  
27 <sup>s</sup> such  
28 <sup>s</sup> filled  
29 <sup>s</sup> satis-  
fied.  
30 <sup>s</sup> ;

1 S ;  
2 S He that maketh many friends [M Heb. A man of friends] doeth it to his own destruction: but 3 M Heb. lover.

4 M Or, desire without knowledge is not good 5 S is 6 M Or, missetteth his way 7 S subverteth 8 S ; 9 S alldeth 1 S ; 2 M Or, the friend of the poor separateth himself from him 3 S friend- 4 S uttereth 5 M Heb. breatheth out. 6 S the liberal man 7 M Or, a prince 8 S ; 9 M Or, He pursueth after words, which are wrought 10 S but they are gone. 11 M Heb. heart. 12 S ; 13 S Delicate living 14 S maketh him slow to 15 an 16 S from

they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.  
22 <sup>†</sup>Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good <sup>†</sup>thing, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.  
23 The poor useth intreaties; <sup>†</sup>but the rich answereth <sup>†</sup>roughly.  
24 <sup>2</sup>A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>there is a <sup>†</sup>friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

### CHAPTER 19.

BETTER <sup>†</sup>is the poor that walketh in his integrity <sup>0</sup>, than <sup>†</sup>the that is perverse in his lips <sup>0</sup>, and is a fool.  
2 Also, <sup>†</sup>that the soul <sup>†</sup>the without knowledge <sup>5</sup>, it is <sup>†</sup>not good; and he that hasteth with <sup>†</sup>his feet <sup>6</sup> sinneth.  
3 The foolishness of man <sup>7</sup>perverteth <sup>†</sup>his way <sup>2</sup>: <sup>†</sup>and his heart fretteth against the LORD.  
4 <sup>7</sup>Wealth <sup>9</sup>maketh <sup>†</sup>many friends <sup>†</sup>; but <sup>2</sup>the poor is separated from his <sup>2</sup>neighbour.  
5 <sup>4</sup>A false witness shall not be <sup>2</sup>unpunished <sup>5</sup>, and <sup>†</sup>the that <sup>†</sup>speaketh <sup>†</sup>lies shall not escape.  
6 <sup>7</sup>Many will intreat the favour of <sup>5</sup>the prince <sup>†</sup>; and <sup>2</sup>every man <sup>†</sup>is a friend to <sup>5</sup>him that giveth gifts.  
7 <sup>6</sup>All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go <sup>6</sup>far from him <sup>6</sup>? <sup>†</sup>He pursueth them with words, <sup>5</sup>yet they are wanting to him.  
8 He that getteth <sup>9</sup>wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding <sup>5</sup>shall find good.  
9 <sup>4</sup>A false witness shall not be unpunished <sup>†</sup>, and <sup>†</sup>the that <sup>†</sup>speaketh <sup>†</sup>lies shall perish.  
10 <sup>2</sup>Delight <sup>†</sup>is not seemly for a fool; much less <sup>7</sup>for a servant to have rule over princes.  
11 <sup>2</sup>The <sup>7</sup>discretion of a man <sup>3</sup>deferreth his <sup>†</sup>anger; <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>it is his glory to pass over a transgression.  
12 <sup>2</sup>The king's wrath <sup>†</sup>is as the roaring of a lion; but his favour <sup>†</sup>is <sup>7</sup>as dew upon the grass.  
13 <sup>4</sup>A foolish son <sup>†</sup>is the calamity of his father: <sup>†</sup>and the contentions of a wife <sup>†</sup>are a continual dropping.  
14 <sup>4</sup>House and riches <sup>†</sup>are <sup>†</sup>the <sup>†</sup>inheritance <sup>5</sup>of <sup>†</sup>fathers:

B.C.C.1090.  
ch. 18. 22.  
ch. 19. 14.  
& 31. 10.  
& 24. 21.  
ch. 10. 4.  
& 29. 15.  
& 24. 21.  
Luke 10. 28.  
& 11. 28.  
James 2. 3.  
ch. 17. 17.  
ch. 28. 27.  
Eccles. 11. 1.  
Mat. 10. 42.  
& 25. 40.  
Or. 9. 6. 8.  
Heb. 6. 10.  
Or. his deed.  
ch. 28. 6.  
ch. 13. 24.  
& 15. 15.  
& 29. 17.  
Or. to his destruction: or, to cause him to die.  
Heb. aid.  
P Ps. 37. 7.  
Q Ps. 37. 37.  
ch. 14. 20.  
Job 23. 13.  
Ps. 31. 10.  
11.  
ch. 16. 1. 9.  
Is. 14. 25, 27.  
& 46. 19.  
Acts 5. 39.  
Heb. 6. 17.  
ver. 9.  
Ex. 23. 1.  
Deut. 19. 16.  
19.  
ch. 6. 19.  
& 21. 28.  
Heb. held innocent.  
ch. 20. 26.  
ch. 17. 8.  
Is. 15. 5.  
& 21. 14.  
1 Tim. 4. 8.  
Heb. a man of gifts.  
ch. 14. 20.  
ch. 15. 19.  
& 25. 13. 15.  
Ps. 38. 11.  
ch. 21. 11.  
Heb. an heart.  
Heb. will be erring.  
Deut. 13. 11.  
ch. 9. 8.  
ch. 16. 29.  
ver. 5.  
ch. 17. 2.  
ch. 20. 22.  
Eccles. 10. 6.  
ch. 14. 29.  
James 1. 19.  
Or.  
prudence.  
ch. 16. 32.  
Heb. 4.  
witness of Belial.  
Job 15. 16.  
& 21. 12. 13.  
& 34. 7.  
ch. 16. 14. 15.  
& 29. 2.  
& 28. 15.  
Hos. 14. 5.  
ch. 10. 13.  
A 26. 3.  
ch. 10. 1.  
& 15. 20.  
& 17. 21. 25.  
ch. 21. 9. 19.  
& 27. 15.  
Gen. 9. 21.  
ch. 25. 25. 29.  
1. 25.  
Hos. 4. 11.  
2 Cor. 12. 14.

and <sup>†</sup>a prudent wife <sup>†</sup>is from the LORD.  
15 <sup>6</sup>Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and <sup>2</sup>an <sup>†</sup>idle soul shall <sup>†</sup>suffer hunger.  
16 <sup>6</sup>He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his <sup>0</sup>own <sup>†</sup>soul <sup>3</sup>; but he that <sup>†</sup>despiseth <sup>†</sup>his ways shall die.  
17 <sup>6</sup>He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD <sup>5</sup>; and <sup>†</sup>that which he hath given <sup>†</sup>will he pay him again.  
18 <sup>†</sup>Chasten thy son <sup>6</sup>while <sup>†</sup>there is hope <sup>7</sup>, and let not thy soul spare <sup>7</sup>for his crying.  
19 A man of great wrath shall <sup>5</sup>suffer punishment <sup>†</sup>: for if thou deliver him, <sup>0</sup>yet <sup>†</sup>thou must <sup>†</sup>do it <sup>9</sup>again.  
20 Hear counsel, and receive <sup>†</sup>instruction, that thou mayest be wise <sup>†</sup>in thy latter end.  
21 <sup>†</sup>There are many devices in a man's heart; <sup>2</sup>nevertheless <sup>†</sup>the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.  
22 <sup>3</sup>The desire of a man <sup>†</sup>is his kindness: and a poor man <sup>†</sup>is better than a liar.  
23 <sup>4</sup>The fear of the LORD tendeth to life; and <sup>5</sup>he <sup>†</sup>that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.  
24 <sup>6</sup>A slothful man hideth <sup>†</sup>his hand in <sup>†</sup>his bosom, <sup>†</sup>and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.  
25 <sup>†</sup>Smite a scorner, and the simple <sup>†</sup>will <sup>†</sup>beware <sup>†</sup>: and <sup>†</sup>reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.  
26 He that <sup>9</sup>wasteth <sup>†</sup>this father, <sup>†</sup>and chaseth away <sup>†</sup>this mother, <sup>†</sup>is <sup>7</sup>a son that causeth shame <sup>0</sup>, and bringeth reproach.  
27 Cease, my son, to hear <sup>†</sup>the <sup>†</sup>instruction <sup>†</sup>that causeth <sup>†</sup>to err from the words of knowledge.  
28 <sup>2</sup>An ungodly witness scorneth judgment <sup>†</sup>: and <sup>†</sup>the mouth of the wicked <sup>†</sup>devoureth <sup>†</sup>iniquity.  
29 <sup>†</sup>Judgments <sup>†</sup>are prepared for scorners, <sup>2</sup>and stripes for the back of fools.

### CHAPTER 20.

WINE <sup>†</sup>is a mocker, strong drink <sup>5</sup>is raging: <sup>†</sup>and whosoever <sup>5</sup>is deceived <sup>†</sup>thereby is not wise.

1 S but  
2 S the  
3 S ;  
4 S is carcless of  
5 M Heb. despiseth.  
6 S , and his good deed  
7 S , seeing  
8 S ; and set not thy heart on his destruction.  
9 M Heb. causing him to die.  
10 S hear the penalty  
11 A yet  
12 M Or, correction  
13 S but  
14 M Or, That which maketh a man to be desired is his kindness  
15 S is the measure of  
16 S he  
17 S the sluggard burieth  
18 S the dish,  
19 S learn prudence  
20 S spoileth  
21 M Or, violently intreateth  
22 S only  
23 S A worthless witness mocketh at judgement  
24 S swalloweth  
25 S Judgements

1 <sup>s</sup> terror  
2 <sup>s</sup> he that  
3 <sup>M</sup> Or, *angereth himself against him*  
4 <sup>s</sup> life.  
5 <sup>M</sup> Heb. *soul*.  
6 <sup>s</sup> keep aloof  
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, *cease*  
8 <sup>s</sup> quarrelling.  
9 <sup>s</sup> The slothful  
10 <sup>s</sup> winter  
11 <sup>M</sup> Or, *Therefore when he seeketh in harvest, there shall be nothing*  
12 <sup>s</sup> shall  
13 <sup>s</sup> is  
14 <sup>M</sup> Or, *Many a man will meet one that is kind to him*  
15 <sup>s</sup> kind-ness  
16 <sup>s</sup> A just man that  
17 <sup>s</sup> blessed are his children  
18 <sup>s</sup> on  
19 <sup>s</sup> judgement  
20 <sup>M</sup> Or, *Winnoweth*  
21 <sup>M</sup> Heb. *A stone and a stone, anaph and an ephah*.  
22 <sup>s</sup> alike are an  
23 <sup>s</sup> maketh himself  
24 <sup>s</sup> abundance  
25 <sup>M</sup> See Job 28. 18.  
26 <sup>s</sup> :  
27 <sup>s</sup> hold him in pledge  
28 <sup>M</sup> Or, *take a pledge of him* [that is surety for strangers.  
29 <sup>M</sup> Another reading is, *a strange woman*.  
30 <sup>s</sup> falsehood is  
31 <sup>s</sup> by wise guidance make thou

2 <sup>a</sup> The <sup>1</sup> fear <sup>1</sup> of a king <sup>†</sup> is as the roaring of a lion: <sup>2</sup> *Whoso* <sup>2</sup> provoketh him to anger <sup>3</sup> *sineth against his own* <sup>4</sup> *soul*.  
3 <sup>†</sup> *It is an honour for a man to* <sup>5</sup> *cease* <sup>1</sup> from strife: but every fool will be <sup>6</sup> *meddling*.  
4 <sup>†</sup> *The sluggard* <sup>1</sup> will not plow by reason of the <sup>8</sup> *cold*; <sup>9</sup> *therefore* <sup>10</sup> shall he <sup>1</sup> beg in harvest, and <sup>11</sup> have nothing.  
5 <sup>2</sup> Counsel in the heart of man <sup>11</sup> *is* <sup>1</sup> like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.  
6 <sup>12</sup> Most men will proclaim every one his own <sup>13</sup> *goodness*: but <sup>14</sup> a faithful man who can find?  
7 <sup>15</sup> The just man <sup>1</sup> walketh in his integrity <sup>2</sup>: <sup>3</sup> his children are blessed <sup>1</sup> after him.  
8 <sup>16</sup> A king that sitteth <sup>3</sup> in the throne of <sup>4</sup> judgment <sup>5</sup> scattereth away all evil with his eyes.  
9 <sup>17</sup> Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?  
10 <sup>18</sup> <sup>6</sup> Divers weights, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>7</sup> divers measures, both of them <sup>8</sup> are alike <sup>1</sup> abomination to the LORD.  
11 <sup>19</sup> Even a child <sup>1</sup> *is* <sup>2</sup> known by his doings, whether his work <sup>3</sup> *be* pure, and whether <sup>4</sup> *it be* right.  
12 <sup>20</sup> The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the LORD hath made even both of them.  
13 <sup>21</sup> Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.  
14 <sup>†</sup> *It is* naught, <sup>†</sup> *it is* naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.  
15 There is gold, and <sup>2</sup> a multitude <sup>1</sup> of rubies: but <sup>3</sup> the lips of knowledge <sup>4</sup> are a precious jewel.  
16 <sup>†</sup> Take his garment that is surety <sup>1</sup> for a stranger <sup>2</sup>: <sup>3</sup> and <sup>4</sup> take a pledge of him for a strange woman.  
17 <sup>18</sup> Bread of <sup>1</sup> deceit *is* sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.  
18 <sup>†</sup> Every purpose <sup>1</sup> is established by counsel: <sup>2</sup> and <sup>3</sup> with good advice make <sup>1</sup> war.  
19 <sup>20</sup> He that goeth about <sup>†</sup> as

B.C.c.1000.  
a ch. 16. 14.  
b Ex. 12. 17.  
c Rom. 16. 18.  
d Or, *enticeth*.  
e ch. 17. 14.  
f Ex. 20. 17.  
g Lev. 20. 17.  
h Mat. 15. 4.  
i Job 18. 5, 6.  
j ch. 24. 20.  
k Or, *condole*.  
l ch. 10. 4.  
m 19. 24.  
n Or, *winter*.  
o ch. 28. 20.  
p 19. 15.  
q Hab. 2. 6.  
r ch. 18. 4.  
s Deut. 32. 35.  
t ch. 17. 13.  
u Rom. 12. 17.  
v 1 Thes. 5. 15.  
w 1 Pet. 3. 9.  
x 2 Sam. 16. 12.  
y Mat. 6. 2.  
z Luke 15. 11.  
aa ver. 10.  
ab Or, *bounty*.  
ac Ps. 12. 1.  
ad 1 Cor. 18. 8.  
ae Heb. *balances of deceit*.  
af 2 Cor. 1. 12.  
ag Ps. 37. 23.  
ah Jer. 10. 4.  
ai Ps. 37. 26.  
aj ver. 26.  
ak Eccles. 5. 4.  
al 1 Kin. 3. 40.  
am 2 Chr. 6. 36.  
an Job 14. 4.  
ao Ps. 51. 5.  
ap Eccles. 7. 20.  
aq 1 Cor. 4. 4.  
ar 1 John 1. 8.  
as Ps. 101. 5.  
at Heb. *A stone and a stone*.  
au Deut. 25. 13.  
av Mic. 6. 10. 11.  
aw 1 Cor. 2. 11.  
ax Heb. *an ephah and an ephah*.  
ay Or, *lamp*.  
az Mat. 7. 16.  
ba Ps. 101. 1.  
bb ch. 28. 14.  
bc Ex. 4. 11.  
bd Ps. 94. 9.  
be ch. 16. 31.  
bf Rom. 12. 11.  
bg Heb. *is*.  
bh a purging medicine against evil.  
bi Job 28. 12.  
bj 16. 19.  
bk ch. 3. 15.  
bl ch. 16. 2.  
bm ch. 24. 12.  
bn Luke 16. 15.  
bo ch. 22. 29.  
bp 1 Sam. 15. 22.  
bq Ps. 50. 8.  
br ch. 15. 8.  
bs 1. 11.  
bt Hos. 6. 6.  
bu Mic. 6. 7, 8.  
bv Heb. *Bread of lying, or, falsehood*.  
bw Heb. *Haughtiness of eyes*.  
bx ch. 6. 17.  
by Or, *the light of the wicked*.  
bz ch. 10. 4.  
ca 13. 4.  
cb ch. 15. 22.  
cc 24. 6.  
cd Luke 14. 31.  
ce ch. 11. 13.  
cf ch. 10. 2.  
cg 13. 11.  
ch 20. 21.  
ci 2 Pet. 2. 3.

a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> flattereth with <sup>1</sup> his lips.  
20 <sup>1</sup> Whoso curseth his father or his mother, <sup>2</sup> his <sup>3</sup> lamp shall be put out in <sup>4</sup> obscure <sup>5</sup> darkness.  
21 <sup>1</sup> An inheritance *may be* gotten hastily at the beginning; <sup>2</sup> but the end thereof shall not be blessed.  
22 <sup>3</sup> Say not thou, I will recompense evil <sup>4</sup>; but <sup>5</sup> wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.  
23 <sup>6</sup> Divers weights <sup>†</sup> are an abomination <sup>1</sup> unto <sup>2</sup> the LORD; and <sup>3</sup> a false balance <sup>†</sup> is not good.  
24 <sup>4</sup> Man's <sup>1</sup> goings <sup>†</sup> are of the LORD; how <sup>2</sup> can a man then understand his <sup>3</sup> own <sup>4</sup> way?  
25 <sup>†</sup> *It is* a snare to <sup>3</sup> the man who devoureth *that which is* holy, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>5</sup> after vows to make <sup>6</sup> enquiry.  
26 <sup>7</sup> A wise king <sup>1</sup> scattereth <sup>1</sup> the wicked, and bringeth the <sup>2</sup> wheel over them.  
27 <sup>†</sup> The spirit of man <sup>†</sup> is the LORD's <sup>2</sup> candle <sup>3</sup> of the LORD, searching all the <sup>4</sup> inward <sup>5</sup> parts of the belly.  
28 <sup>6</sup> Mercy and truth preserve the king: and <sup>7</sup> his throne is upholden by mercy.  
29 The glory of young men <sup>1</sup> is their strength: and <sup>2</sup> the beauty of old men <sup>3</sup> is the <sup>4</sup> grey <sup>5</sup> head.  
30 <sup>†</sup> The blueness of a wound <sup>1</sup> cleanseth <sup>2</sup> away evil: <sup>3</sup> so do stripes the inward <sup>4</sup> parts of the belly.  
CHAPTER 21.  
THE king's heart <sup>†</sup> is in the hand of the LORD <sup>2</sup>, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.  
2 <sup>3</sup> Every way of a man <sup>†</sup> is right in his own eyes: <sup>4</sup> but the LORD <sup>1</sup> pondereth <sup>2</sup> the hearts.  
3 <sup>†</sup> To do justice and <sup>2</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> is more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.  
4 <sup>5</sup> An high look, and a proud heart, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>4</sup> the plowing <sup>1</sup> of the wicked, <sup>2</sup> is sin.  
5 <sup>†</sup> The thoughts of the diligent *tend* only to plenteousness <sup>4</sup>; but of <sup>1</sup> every one <sup>2</sup> that is hasty <sup>3</sup> only to want.  
6 <sup>†</sup> The getting of treasures by

1 <sup>s</sup> open-eth wide  
2 <sup>s</sup> the blackest  
3 <sup>s</sup> :  
4 <sup>s</sup> to  
5 <sup>M</sup> Heb. *a balance of deceit*.  
6 <sup>M</sup> A man's  
7 <sup>s</sup> then can man  
8 <sup>s</sup> a man rashly to say, *It is* holy,  
9 <sup>M</sup> Or, *rashly to utter holy words*  
10 <sup>M</sup> Or, *to devour that which is* holy  
11 <sup>s</sup> inquiry.  
12 <sup>s</sup> winnoweth  
13 <sup>s</sup> threshing  
14 <sup>s</sup> lamp  
15 <sup>s</sup> innermost  
16 <sup>M</sup> Or, *he upholdeth his throne*  
17 <sup>s</sup> hoary  
18 <sup>s</sup> Stripes that wound cleanse  
19 <sup>s</sup> and strokes reach the innermost  
20 <sup>s</sup> as the water-courses  
21 <sup>s</sup> weigh-eth  
22 <sup>s</sup> judgement  
23 <sup>s</sup> even the lamp  
24 <sup>M</sup> Or, *And the tillage*  
25 <sup>s</sup> : but  
26 <sup>s</sup> A hast-eth

<sup>1</sup> S vapour driven <sup>2</sup> S; they that seek them seek death. <sup>M</sup> Or, according to some ancient authorities, they are snares of death or, into the snares of death <sup>3</sup> S violence <sup>4</sup> S sweep them away <sup>5</sup> S judgement.

<sup>6</sup> S him that is laden with guilt is exceeding crooked

<sup>7</sup> M Or, straight

<sup>8</sup> S the

<sup>9</sup> S contentious

<sup>1</sup> M Or, a house in common

Heb. a house of society.

<sup>2</sup> M Or, when one considereth the wise

<sup>3</sup> M Or, One that is righteous...

he over-throweth the wicked &c.

<sup>4</sup> S; how the wicked are over-thrown to their ruin.

<sup>5</sup> M Heb. bendeth.

<sup>6</sup> S, and a present

<sup>7</sup> S righteous to do judgment;

but it is a destruction

<sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.

<sup>8</sup> S rest

<sup>9</sup> M Or, the shades

Heb. Rephaim.

<sup>1</sup> S is

<sup>2</sup> S; and the treacherous cometh in the stead of

<sup>3</sup> S a desert land,

<sup>4</sup> M Or, a contentious woman

and vexation

<sup>5</sup> S fretful

<sup>6</sup> S precious

<sup>7</sup> S swalloweth

a lying tongue <sup>1</sup> is a <sup>1</sup> vanity tossed <sup>1</sup> to and fro <sup>2</sup> of them that seek death.

<sup>7</sup> The <sup>1</sup> robbery <sup>1</sup> of the wicked shall <sup>1</sup> destroy them <sup>1</sup>; because they refuse to do <sup>6</sup> judgment.

<sup>8</sup> The way of <sup>6</sup> man is froward and strange <sup>1</sup>; but <sup>1</sup> as for the pure, his work <sup>1</sup> is <sup>7</sup> right.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>1</sup> It is better to dwell in <sup>8</sup> a corner of the housetop, than with <sup>8</sup> a <sup>9</sup> brawling woman in <sup>1</sup> a wide house.

<sup>10</sup> The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour <sup>m</sup> findeth no favour in his eyes.

<sup>11</sup> When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and <sup>2</sup> when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

<sup>12</sup> The righteous <sup>1</sup> man <sup>o</sup> wisely <sup>1</sup> considereth the house of the wicked <sup>1</sup>; but God over-throweth the wicked for their wickedness.

<sup>13</sup> Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry <sup>o</sup> himself, but shall not be heard.

<sup>14</sup> A gift in secret <sup>5</sup> pacifieth anger <sup>6</sup>; and a reward <sup>1</sup> in the bosom strong wrath.

<sup>15</sup> It is joy to the <sup>7</sup> just to do judgment: <sup>c</sup> but destruction shall <sup>be</sup> to the workers of iniquity.

<sup>16</sup> The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall <sup>8</sup> remain <sup>1</sup> in the congregation of <sup>9</sup> the dead.

<sup>17</sup> He that loveth <sup>9</sup> pleasure <sup>1</sup> shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

<sup>18</sup> The wicked <sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> a ransom for the righteous <sup>2</sup>, and the transgressor for <sup>1</sup> the upright.

<sup>19</sup> It is better to dwell <sup>n</sup> in the wilderness, than with <sup>8</sup> a contentious and <sup>5</sup> an angry woman.

<sup>20</sup> There is <sup>6</sup> treasure <sup>o</sup> to be desired <sup>1</sup> and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man <sup>7</sup> spendeth <sup>1</sup> it up.

<sup>21</sup> He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

B.C.C.1090.

<sup>1</sup> Eccles. 9.14, &c.

<sup>2</sup> ch. 12. 13.

<sup>3</sup> 13. 21.

<sup>4</sup> James 3. 2.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. saw them, or, dwelt with them.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. in the wrath of pride.

<sup>7</sup> ch. 13. 4.

<sup>8</sup> ch. 19. 13.

<sup>9</sup> 23. 34.

<sup>10</sup> Ps. 37. 26.

<sup>11</sup> 112. 9.

<sup>12</sup> Heb. a woman of contentions.

<sup>13</sup> Heb. an house of society.

<sup>14</sup> Ps. 55. 9.

<sup>15</sup> ch. 15. 8.

<sup>16</sup> Is. 66. 3.

<sup>17</sup> Jer. 6. 20.

<sup>18</sup> Amos 5. 22.

<sup>19</sup> James 4. 5.

<sup>20</sup> Heb. is not favoured.

<sup>21</sup> Heb. in wickedness.

<sup>22</sup> ch. 19. 25.

<sup>23</sup> Heb. a witness of lies.

<sup>24</sup> ch. 19. 5, 9.

<sup>25</sup> Or, considereth.

<sup>26</sup> Is. 8. 9, 10.

<sup>27</sup> Jer. 9. 23.

<sup>28</sup> Acts 5. 29.

<sup>29</sup> Ps. 20. 7.

<sup>30</sup> & 33. 17.

<sup>31</sup> Is. 31. 1.

<sup>32</sup> Mat. 7. 2.

<sup>33</sup> & 18. 29, &c.

<sup>34</sup> James 2. 15.

<sup>35</sup> Or, victory.

<sup>36</sup> Ps. 3. 8.

<sup>37</sup> ch. 17. 8, 23.

<sup>38</sup> & 18. 16.

<sup>39</sup> Eccles. 7. 1.

<sup>40</sup> Or, favour is better than, &c.

<sup>41</sup> ch. 10. 29.

<sup>42</sup> ch. 29. 13.

<sup>43</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 21.

<sup>44</sup> Job 31. 15.

<sup>45</sup> ch. 14. 16.

<sup>46</sup> & 27. 12.

<sup>47</sup> Or, sport.

<sup>48</sup> Or, the reward of humility, &c.

<sup>49</sup> 112. 3.

<sup>50</sup> Mat. 6. 23.

<sup>51</sup> ch. 15. 19.

<sup>52</sup> ch. 11. 8.

<sup>53</sup> Is. 43. 3, 4.

<sup>54</sup> 1 John 5. 18.

<sup>55</sup> ver. 9.

<sup>56</sup> Heb. in the land of the desert.

<sup>57</sup> Or, caliche.

<sup>58</sup> Eph. 6. 4.

<sup>59</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 15.

<sup>60</sup> Heb. in his own.

<sup>61</sup> Ps. 112. 3.

<sup>62</sup> Mat. 23. 3, 4.

<sup>63</sup> James 2. 6.

<sup>64</sup> Heb. to the man that bawleth.

<sup>65</sup> Job. 4. 8.

<sup>66</sup> Hos. 10. 13.

<sup>67</sup> Mat. 5. 6.

<sup>68</sup> & 4, and

<sup>69</sup> & 4, and

<sup>70</sup> & 4, and

<sup>71</sup> & 4, and

<sup>72</sup> & 4, and

<sup>73</sup> & 4, and

<sup>74</sup> & 4, and

<sup>75</sup> & 4, and

<sup>76</sup> & 4, and

<sup>77</sup> & 4, and

<sup>78</sup> & 4, and

<sup>79</sup> & 4, and

<sup>80</sup> & 4, and

<sup>81</sup> & 4, and

<sup>82</sup> & 4, and

<sup>83</sup> & 4, and

<sup>84</sup> & 4, and

<sup>85</sup> & 4, and

<sup>86</sup> & 4, and

<sup>87</sup> & 4, and

<sup>88</sup> & 4, and

<sup>89</sup> & 4, and

<sup>90</sup> & 4, and

<sup>91</sup> & 4, and

<sup>92</sup> & 4, and

<sup>93</sup> & 4, and

<sup>94</sup> & 4, and

<sup>95</sup> & 4, and

<sup>96</sup> & 4, and

<sup>97</sup> & 4, and

<sup>98</sup> & 4, and

<sup>99</sup> & 4, and

<sup>100</sup> & 4, and

<sup>22</sup> A wise <sup>1</sup> man scaeth the city of the mighty, and <sup>1</sup> casteth <sup>1</sup> down the strength of the confidence thereof.

<sup>23</sup> Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

<sup>24</sup> Proud <sup>1</sup> and haughty <sup>3</sup> scorner <sup>1</sup> is his name, <sup>4</sup> who dealeth <sup>4</sup> in proud wrath.

<sup>25</sup> The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.

<sup>26</sup> He <sup>1</sup> coveteth greedily all the day long: but the <sup>9</sup> righteous giveth and <sup>6</sup> spareth <sup>1</sup> not.

<sup>27</sup> The sacrifice of the wicked <sup>7</sup> is abomination: how much more, <sup>1</sup> when he bringeth it <sup>8</sup> with a wicked mind <sup>9</sup>!

<sup>28</sup> A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth <sup>1</sup> speaketh constantly.

<sup>29</sup> A wicked man hardeneth his face: but <sup>1</sup> as for the upright, <sup>2</sup> he <sup>1</sup> directeth his way.

<sup>30</sup> There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

<sup>31</sup> The horse <sup>1</sup> is prepared against the day of battle: but <sup>2</sup> safety <sup>1</sup> is of the LORD.

## CHAPTER 22.

A <sup>1</sup> GOOD name <sup>1</sup> is rather to be chosen than great riches, and <sup>4</sup> loving favour rather than silver and gold.

<sup>2</sup> The rich and <sup>5</sup> poor meet together: <sup>c</sup> the LORD <sup>1</sup> is the maker of them all.

<sup>3</sup> A prudent <sup>1</sup> man <sup>6</sup> foreseeth <sup>1</sup> the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and <sup>7</sup> are punished.

<sup>4</sup> By <sup>1</sup> humility and the fear of the LORD <sup>9</sup> are <sup>1</sup> riches, and honour, and life.

<sup>5</sup> Thorns and snares <sup>1</sup> are in the way of the froward: <sup>1</sup> he that <sup>1</sup> doth keep <sup>1</sup> his soul shall be far from them.

<sup>6</sup> Train up a child <sup>2</sup> in the way he should go <sup>3</sup>: and <sup>1</sup> when he is old <sup>o</sup>, he will not depart from it.

<sup>7</sup> The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower <sup>1</sup> is servant <sup>4</sup> to the lender.

<sup>8</sup> He that soweth iniquity shall reap <sup>4</sup> vanity <sup>1</sup>: and the rod of his <sup>5</sup> anger <sup>1</sup> shall fail.

<sup>9</sup> He that hath <sup>4</sup> a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he

<sup>1</sup> S bring-

eth

<sup>2</sup> S The

proud

<sup>3</sup> A man,

<sup>4</sup> S he

worketh in the ar-

rogance of pride.

<sup>5</sup> S There

is that

<sup>6</sup> S with-

holdeth

<sup>7</sup> A an

<sup>8</sup> M Or, to

atone for

wicked-

ness

<sup>9</sup> S!

<sup>1</sup> I shall

speak

unchal-

lenged.

<sup>2</sup> M Or, so

as to

endure

<sup>3</sup> S he or-

dereth

his way.

<sup>4</sup> M An-

other

reading

is, he con-

sidereth

his way.

<sup>5</sup> S victory

<sup>6</sup> M Or, de-

liverance

<sup>1</sup> M Or,

favour

is better

than &c.

<sup>5</sup> A the

<sup>6</sup> S seeth

<sup>7</sup> S suffer

for it.

<sup>8</sup> M Heb.

are

injected.

<sup>9</sup> S The re-

ward

<sup>9</sup> S is

<sup>10</sup> S keepeth

<sup>2</sup> M Heb.

accord-

ing to

his way.

<sup>3</sup> S, and

even

<sup>4</sup> S ena-

mity

<sup>5</sup> M Or,

vanity

<sup>6</sup> S wrath

<sup>7</sup> M Heb.

good.



1 S igno-  
miny  
2 M An-  
other  
reading  
is, the  
pure of  
heart.  
3 M Or,  
Hath  
grace in  
his lips  
Or, That  
hath  
grace in  
his lips  
4 A him  
that hath  
5 S but  
6 S trea-  
cherous  
man.  
7 S The  
sluggard  
8 S :  
9 S mur-  
dered  
M Or,  
slain  
1 M Or,  
against  
thom  
the LORD  
hath in-  
digna-  
tion  
2 A up  
3 S gain,  
4 S cometh  
only  
5 A space  
after vv.  
16 & 21.  
6 S Incline  
7 S, if they  
be es-  
ta-  
blished  
together  
upon  
8 A them  
9 S unto  
1 M The  
word is  
doubtful.  
Another  
reading  
is, here-  
tofore.  
2 S of  
M Or, in  
3 S : To  
4 M Or, of a  
certain-  
ty the  
words &c.  
5 S :  
6 S mayest  
carry  
back  
7 M Or, for  
8 M Or,  
crush  
9 S despoil  
of life  
1 S despoil  
2 S a man  
that is  
given to  
anger  
3 S wrath-  
ful  
4 S thou  
not  
5 S :

giveth of his bread to the poor.  
10 <sup>b</sup>Cast out the scorners, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and <sup>1</sup>reproach<sup>1</sup> shall cease.  
11 <sup>c</sup>He that loveth <sup>2</sup>pureness of heart, <sup>3f</sup>for the grace of his lips the king <sup>†</sup>shall be his friend.  
12 The eyes of the LORD preserve <sup>4</sup> knowledge, <sup>5</sup>and <sup>†</sup>he overthroweth <sup>h</sup>the words of the <sup>6</sup>transgressor.<sup>1</sup>  
13 <sup>7i</sup>The slothful man<sup>1</sup> saith, <sup>†</sup>There is a lion without<sup>8</sup>, <sup>†</sup>I shall be <sup>9</sup>slain<sup>1</sup> in the streets.  
14 <sup>k</sup>The mouth of strange women <sup>†</sup>is a deep pit: <sup>†</sup>he <sup>†</sup>that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.  
15 Foolishness <sup>†</sup>is bound <sup>2</sup> in the heart of a child; <sup>but</sup> <sup>m</sup>the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.  
16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his <sup>3</sup>riches,<sup>1</sup> and he that giveth to the rich, <sup>4</sup>shall surely come<sup>1</sup> to want.<sup>5</sup>  
17 <sup>b</sup>Bow down<sup>1</sup> thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.  
18 For <sup>†</sup>it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them <sup>u</sup>within thee<sup>7</sup>; they shall withal be fitted in<sup>†</sup> thy lips.  
19 That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made <sup>8</sup>known to thee this day, <sup>9</sup>even to thee.  
20 Have not I written <sup>9</sup>to thee <sup>1a</sup>excellent things <sup>2</sup>in<sup>†</sup> counsels and knowledge<sup>3</sup>,  
21 <sup>b</sup>That I might<sup>1</sup> make thee know <sup>4</sup>the certainty of the words of truth<sup>5</sup>; <sup>†</sup>that thou <sup>6</sup>mightest answer the<sup>1</sup> words of truth <sup>9</sup>to them that send <sup>9</sup>unto<sup>†</sup> thee?  
22 <sup>b</sup>Rob not the poor,<sup>7</sup> because he <sup>†</sup>is poor<sup>5</sup>; <sup>†</sup>neither <sup>8</sup>oppress the afflicted in the gate:  
23 <sup>b</sup>For the LORD will plead their cause, and <sup>9</sup>spoil the soul of<sup>†</sup> those that <sup>1</sup>spoiled<sup>1</sup> them.  
24 Make no friendship with <sup>2</sup>an angry man<sup>1</sup>; and with a <sup>3</sup>furious<sup>1</sup> man thou shalt not go:  
25 Let thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.  
26 <sup>b</sup>Be <sup>4</sup>not thou<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>one of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts<sup>5</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

B.C.C.1000.  
" ch. 20. 16.  
" Gen. 21. 9.  
10.  
" Ps. 101. 5.  
" Deut. 19. 14.  
" ch. 27. 17.  
" ch. 23. 10.  
d Or, bound.  
" Ps. 101. 6.  
" ch. 16. 13.  
f Or, and hath grace in his lips.  
" Heb. obscure men.  
h Or, the mutters.  
" ch. 26. 13.  
k ch. 2. 16.  
" 5. 3.  
" 7. 3.  
" 23. 27.  
" Eccles. 7. 25.  
" ch. 13. 24.  
" 19. 18.  
" 13. 14.  
" 20. 15, 17.  
" ch. 28. 20.  
1 Tim. 6. 9.  
10.  
" ch. 3. 5.  
" Rom. 12. 16.  
" Heb. With thine eyes to fly upon.  
" Ps. 141. 4.  
" Deut. 15. 9.  
" Heb. in thy belly.  
" Ps. 12. 2.  
" Or, trust those also.  
" ch. 9. 8.  
" Mat. 7. 6.  
" ch. 8. 6.  
" Luke 1. 3, 4.  
" Deut. 19. 14.  
" 27. 17.  
" ch. 22. 28.  
" Or, bound.  
" 1 Pet. 3. 15.  
" Job 31. 21.  
" ch. 22. 23.  
" Or, to those that send thee?  
" Ex. 23. 6.  
" Job 31. 16.  
21.  
" Zech. 7. 10.  
" Mal. 3. 5.  
" 1 Sam. 24. 12.  
" 25. 39.  
" Ps. 12. 5.  
" 35. 1, 10.  
" 64. 5.  
" 140. 12.  
" ch. 23. 11.  
" Jer. 51. 36.  
" ch. 13. 24.  
" 19. 18.  
" 22. 15.  
" 29. 15, 17.  
" 1 Cor. 5. 5.  
" ver. 24. 25.  
" ch. 29. 3.  
" ch. 6. 1.  
" 11. 15.  
" Or, even I will rejoice.

27 If thou hast <sup>1</sup>nothing<sup>1</sup> to pay, why should he <sup>2</sup>take away thy bed from under thee?  
28 <sup>c</sup>Remove not the ancient <sup>d</sup>landmark, which thy fathers have set.  
29 Seest thou a man <sup>2</sup>diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before <sup>3g</sup>mean <sup>†</sup>men.  
CHAPTER 23.  
WHEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently <sup>4</sup>what<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>is before thee<sup>5</sup>:<sup>1</sup>  
2 <sup>c</sup>And put a knife to thy throat, if thou <sup>†</sup>be a man given to appetite.  
3 Be not desirous of his dainties<sup>7</sup>: for<sup>†</sup> they <sup>†</sup>are deceitful meat.  
4 <sup>8</sup>Labour not<sup>1</sup> to be rich<sup>5</sup>: <sup>†</sup>cease<sup>9</sup> from thine own wisdom.  
5 <sup>1q</sup>Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not<sup>†</sup> for riches certainly make themselves wings<sup>2</sup>; they fly away as an eagle<sup>1</sup> toward heaven.  
6 <sup>c</sup>Eat thou not the bread of <sup>†</sup>him that hath <sup>†</sup>an evil eye, neither desire thou his <sup>3</sup>dainty meats<sup>1</sup>:  
7 For <sup>4</sup>as he <sup>5</sup>thinketh in his heart, <sup>†</sup>so <sup>†</sup>is he: Eat and drink, <sup>2</sup>saith he to thee; but his heart <sup>†</sup>is not with thee.  
8 The morsel <sup>†</sup>which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.  
9 <sup>c</sup>Speak not in the <sup>6</sup>ears<sup>1</sup> of a fool<sup>7</sup>: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.  
10 <sup>c</sup>Remove not the <sup>d</sup>old<sup>1</sup> landmark; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless:  
11 <sup>c</sup>For their redeemer <sup>†</sup>is <sup>1</sup>mighty<sup>1</sup>; he shall plead their cause <sup>2</sup>with<sup>†</sup> thee.  
12 Apply thine heart unto <sup>3</sup>instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.  
13 <sup>b</sup>Withhold not correction from the child: <sup>4</sup>for if thou beatest<sup>1</sup> him with the rod, he shall not die.  
14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and <sup>m</sup>shalt deliver his soul from <sup>5</sup>hell.<sup>1</sup>  
15 My son, <sup>u</sup>if thine heart be wise, my heart shall <sup>6</sup>rejoice,<sup>1</sup> even mine<sup>7</sup>.<sup>1</sup>  
16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.

1 S not where-with  
2 M Or, skilful  
3 M Heb. obscure.  
4 S him that M Or, what  
5 S :  
6 M Or, For thou wilt put  
7 S : seeing  
8 S Weary not thyself  
9 M Or, by reason of thine own understanding  
1 M Or, Will thou set thine eyes upon it? it is gone: Heb. Shall thine eyes fly upon it and it is not?  
2 S, like an eagle that flieeth  
3 S dainties  
4 M Or, as one that reckoneth  
5 S reckoneth within himself  
6 S hearing  
7 S :  
8 M See ch. 22. 28.  
9 S ancient  
1 S strong  
2 S against  
3 M Or, correction  
4 S for if [M Or, though] thou beat  
5 S Sheol.  
6 M Or, the grave  
7 S be glad,  
8 S :

17 <sup>a</sup>Let not thine heart envy sinners: but <sup>b</sup>be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long.<sup>1</sup>  
 18 <sup>c</sup>For surely there is <sup>2</sup>an end<sup>1</sup>; and <sup>3</sup>thine expectation<sup>1</sup> shall not be cut off.  
 19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and <sup>4</sup>guide thine heart in the way.  
 20 <sup>d</sup>Be not among winebibbers; among <sup>e</sup>'riotous' eaters <sup>f</sup>of flesh:  
 21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and <sup>g</sup>'drowsiness' shall clothe a man with rags.  
 22 <sup>h</sup>Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old.  
 23 <sup>i</sup>Buy the truth, and sell <sup>j</sup>it not; <sup>k</sup>also<sup>1</sup> wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.  
 24 <sup>l</sup>The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise <sup>m</sup>child shall have joy of him.  
 25 <sup>n</sup>Thy<sup>1</sup> father and thy mother <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> be glad, and <sup>p</sup>'she' that bare thee <sup>q</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> rejoice.  
 26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes <sup>r</sup>'observe' my ways.  
 27 <sup>s</sup>For a whore <sup>t</sup>is a deep ditch; and a strange woman <sup>u</sup>is a narrow pit.  
 28 <sup>v</sup>'She' also<sup>1</sup> lieth in wait <sup>w</sup>as for a prey,<sup>1</sup> and increaseth the <sup>x</sup>'transgressors' among men.  
 29 <sup>y</sup>Who hath <sup>z</sup>'woe'? who hath <sup>aa</sup>'sorrow'? who hath contentions? who hath <sup>ab</sup>'babbling'? who hath wounds without cause? who <sup>ac</sup>'hath' redness of eyes?  
 30 <sup>ad</sup>They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to <sup>ae</sup>'seek' <sup>af</sup>'mixed' wine.  
 31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth <sup>ag</sup>'his' colour in the cup, <sup>ah</sup>when it <sup>ai</sup>'moveth' itself aright.<sup>1</sup>  
 32 At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like <sup>aj</sup>'an' adder.  
 33 Thine eyes shall behold <sup>ak</sup>'strange' women,<sup>1</sup> and thine heart shall utter <sup>al</sup>'perverse' things.  
 34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down <sup>am</sup>'in the midst' of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.  
 35 <sup>an</sup>'They' have stricken me, shalt thou say, <sup>ao</sup>'and' I was not

B.C.C.1000.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 37. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> 73. 5.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 31.  
<sup>d</sup> 24. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 28. 14.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. / knewest not.  
<sup>g</sup> Eph. 4. 19.  
<sup>h</sup> Deut. 23. 19.  
<sup>i</sup> Is. 56. 12.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 37. 37.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 24. 14.  
<sup>l</sup> Luke 16. 25.  
<sup>m</sup> Or, reward.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 37. 1, ac.  
<sup>p</sup> 73. 3.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 31.  
<sup>r</sup> 23. 17.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 1. 15.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 4. 23.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 10. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 5. 22.  
<sup>w</sup> Mat. 24. 49.  
<sup>x</sup> Luke 21. 34.  
<sup>y</sup> Rom. 13. 13.  
<sup>z</sup> Eph. 5. 18.  
<sup>aa</sup> Heb. of their flesh.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 19. 15.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 1. 8.  
<sup>ad</sup> 30. 17.  
<sup>ae</sup> Eph. 6. 1, 2.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 21. 22.  
<sup>ag</sup> Eccles. 9. 16.  
<sup>ah</sup> Heb. is in strength.  
<sup>ai</sup> Heb. strengtheneth might.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 4. 5, 7.  
<sup>ak</sup> Mat. 13. 44.  
<sup>al</sup> ch. 11. 14.  
<sup>am</sup> Is. 15. 22.  
<sup>an</sup> 22. 18.  
<sup>ao</sup> Luke 14. 31.  
<sup>ap</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>aq</sup> ch. 10. 1.  
<sup>ar</sup> 15. 20.  
<sup>as</sup> Ps. 10. 5.  
<sup>at</sup> ch. 14. 6.  
<sup>au</sup> Rom. 1. 30.  
<sup>av</sup> ch. 22. 14.  
<sup>aw</sup> ch. 7. 12.  
<sup>ax</sup> Eccl. 7. 25.  
<sup>ay</sup> Heb. narrow.  
<sup>az</sup> Or, as a robber.  
<sup>ba</sup> Ps. 82. 4.  
<sup>bb</sup> Is. 58. 6, 7.  
<sup>bc</sup> 1 John 3. 16.  
<sup>bd</sup> Is. 5. 11, 22.  
<sup>be</sup> ch. 21. 2.  
<sup>bf</sup> Gen. 49. 12.  
<sup>bg</sup> ch. 20. 1.  
<sup>bh</sup> Eph. 5. 18.  
<sup>bi</sup> Ps. 75. 8.  
<sup>bj</sup> ch. 9. 2.  
<sup>bk</sup> Job 34. 11.  
<sup>bl</sup> Ps. 62. 12.  
<sup>bm</sup> Jer. 32. 19.  
<sup>bn</sup> Rom. 2. 6.  
<sup>bo</sup> Rev. 2. 23.  
<sup>bp</sup> 22. 12.  
<sup>bq</sup> Cant. 5. 1.  
<sup>br</sup> Or, a cuckoo.  
<sup>bs</sup> Heb. upon thy palate.  
<sup>bt</sup> Ps. 19. 10.  
<sup>bu</sup> A 119. 103.  
<sup>bv</sup> ch. 23. 13.  
<sup>bw</sup> Heb. in the heart of the sea.  
<sup>bx</sup> Ps. 10. 9, 10.  
<sup>by</sup> Jer. 22. 22.  
<sup>bz</sup> Jer. 5. 3.  
<sup>ca</sup> Job 5. 19.  
<sup>cb</sup> Ps. 34. 19.  
<sup>cc</sup> 57. 24.  
<sup>cd</sup> Mic. 7. 8.

<sup>1</sup>sick<sup>1</sup>; they have beaten me, <sup>2</sup>and <sup>3</sup>I felt <sup>4</sup>it not: <sup>5</sup>when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

# CHAPTER 24.

BE not thou <sup>1</sup>'envious' against evil men, <sup>2</sup>'neither' desire to be with them.<sup>1</sup>  
 2 <sup>3</sup>For their heart studieth destruction,<sup>1</sup> and their lips talk of mischief.  
 3 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established:  
 4 And by knowledge <sup>5</sup>'shall' the chambers <sup>6</sup>'be' filled with all precious and pleasant riches.  
 5 <sup>7</sup>A wise man <sup>8</sup>'is' strong; yea, a man of knowledge <sup>9</sup>'increaseth' strength.<sup>1</sup>  
 6 <sup>10</sup>For by wise <sup>11</sup>'counsel' thou shalt make thy war: and in <sup>12</sup>'multitude' of counsellors <sup>13</sup>'there' is <sup>14</sup>'safety'.  
 7 <sup>15</sup>Wisdom <sup>16</sup>'is' too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.  
 8 He that <sup>17</sup>'deviseth' to do evil<sup>1</sup> shall be called<sup>1</sup> a mischievous person.  
 9 The thought of <sup>18</sup>'foolishness' <sup>19</sup>'is' sin: and the scorner <sup>20</sup>'is' an abomination to men.  
 10 <sup>21</sup>If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength <sup>22</sup>'is' small.  
 11 <sup>23</sup>If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn<sup>1</sup> unto death, and <sup>24</sup>those that are <sup>25</sup>'ready' to be slain<sup>1</sup>.  
 12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew <sup>26</sup>'it' not; doth not <sup>27</sup>'he' that <sup>28</sup>'pondereth' the heart<sup>1</sup> consider <sup>29</sup>'it'? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth <sup>30</sup>'not' he know <sup>31</sup>'it'? and shall <sup>32</sup>'not' he render to <sup>33</sup>'every' man <sup>34</sup>'according' to his works<sup>1</sup>?  
 13 My son, <sup>35</sup>'eat' thou honey, <sup>36</sup>'because' <sup>37</sup>'it' is good; and the honeycomb, <sup>38</sup>'which' is sweet <sup>39</sup>'to' thy taste:  
 14 <sup>40</sup>'So' <sup>41</sup>'shall' the knowledge of wisdom <sup>42</sup>'be' unto thy soul: <sup>43</sup>'when' thou hast found <sup>44</sup>'it', <sup>45</sup>'then' <sup>46</sup>'there' shall<sup>1</sup> be a <sup>47</sup>'reward', and thy <sup>48</sup>'expectation' shall not be cut off.  
 15 <sup>49</sup>Lay not wait, <sup>50</sup>'O' wicked man, against the <sup>51</sup>'dwelling' of the righteous; spoil not his <sup>52</sup>'resting' place:  
 16 <sup>53</sup>For a <sup>54</sup>'just' <sup>55</sup>'man' falleth

1 <sup>s</sup> hurt  
 2 <sup>s</sup> :  
 3 <sup>s</sup> oppres-  
 4 <sup>s</sup> are  
 5 <sup>s</sup> Heb.  
 6 <sup>s</sup> Heb.  
 7 <sup>s</sup> might.  
 8 <sup>s</sup> guid-  
 9 <sup>s</sup> a  
 10 <sup>s</sup> Or,  
 11 <sup>s</sup> men  
 12 <sup>s</sup> shall call  
 13 <sup>s</sup> him  
 14 <sup>s</sup> the  
 15 <sup>s</sup> foolish  
 16 <sup>s</sup> Deliver  
 17 <sup>s</sup> them  
 18 <sup>s</sup> that are  
 19 <sup>s</sup> carried  
 20 <sup>s</sup> away  
 21 <sup>s</sup> Heb.  
 22 <sup>s</sup> tottering  
 23 <sup>s</sup> to the  
 24 <sup>s</sup> slaugh-  
 25 <sup>s</sup> ter.  
 26 <sup>s</sup> see  
 27 <sup>s</sup> that  
 28 <sup>s</sup> thou  
 29 <sup>s</sup> hold  
 30 <sup>s</sup> back.  
 31 <sup>s</sup> Or, for-  
 32 <sup>s</sup> bear thou  
 33 <sup>s</sup> not to  
 34 <sup>s</sup> deliver  
 35 <sup>s</sup> not  
 36 <sup>s</sup> this  
 37 <sup>s</sup> man  
 38 <sup>s</sup> weigh-  
 39 <sup>s</sup> eth the  
 40 <sup>s</sup> hearts  
 41 <sup>s</sup> work  
 42 <sup>s</sup> for  
 43 <sup>s</sup> shalt  
 44 <sup>s</sup> thou  
 45 <sup>s</sup> know  
 46 <sup>s</sup> wisdom  
 47 <sup>s</sup> to be  
 48 <sup>s</sup> if  
 49 <sup>s</sup> shall  
 50 <sup>s</sup> there  
 51 <sup>s</sup> See  
 52 <sup>s</sup> ch. 23. 18.  
 53 <sup>s</sup> hope  
 54 <sup>s</sup> Or, as a wicked  
 55 <sup>s</sup> man  
 56 <sup>s</sup> habit-  
 57 <sup>s</sup> ation  
 58 <sup>s</sup> Or,  
 59 <sup>s</sup> pasture  
 60 <sup>s</sup> Or,  
 61 <sup>s</sup> field  
 62 <sup>s</sup> right-  
 63 <sup>s</sup> cious

1 S are overthrown by calamity.	seven times, and riseth up again: "but the wicked <sup>1</sup> shall fall into mischief.	B.C.c.1000.	† as <sup>1</sup> one that travelleth <sup>1</sup> ; and thy want as <sup>b</sup> an armed man. <sup>2</sup>	1 s a robber
2 S is overthrown	17 <sup>1</sup> Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he <sup>1</sup> stumbleth <sup>1</sup> :	a Est. 7. 10. Amos 5. 2. s. 14. Rev. 18. 21.	CHAPTER 25.	2 A space between ch.24&25.
3 S evil-doers;	18 Lest the LORD see <sup>†</sup> it, and <sup>†</sup> it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.	b Heb. a man of shield.	01 Observations about kings, 8 and about avoiding causes of quarrels, and sundry causes thereof. <sup>1</sup>	3 S also are
4 S:	19 <sup>1</sup> Fret not thyself because of <sup>2</sup> evil men, <sup>1</sup> neither be thou envious at the wicked <sup>4</sup> ;	c Job 31. 29. Ps. 35. 15. 19. ch. 17. 5. Obad. 12. d 1 Kin. 4. 32.	<b>T</b> HESE <sup>s</sup> are also <sup>1</sup> proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezekiah king of Judah copied out. <sup>4</sup>	4 A space after ver.
5 S will	20 For <sup>†</sup> there <sup>2</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> be no <sup>6</sup> reward to the evil <sup>†</sup> man; <sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup> the <sup>†</sup> candle <sup>1</sup> of the wicked shall be put out.	e Heb. it be evil in his eyes. f Or.	2 <sup>†</sup> It is the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the <sup>6</sup> honour <sup>1</sup> of kings <sup>†</sup> is <sup>a</sup> to search out a matter.	5 S glory
6 M See ch. 23. 18.	21 My son, "fear thou the LORD and the king: and meddle not with <sup>2</sup> them that are given to change:	g Keep not company with the wicked. h ver. 1. Ps. 37. 1. i 73. 3. ch. 23. 17.	3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings <sup>†</sup> is <sup>m</sup> unsearchable.	6 S cometh
7 S lamp	22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the <sup>2</sup> ruin <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> of them both <sup>1</sup> ?	j Deut. 29. 29. Rom. 11. 33. k Job 29. 16. l Ps. 11. 6. m Job 18. 5, 6. n Job 17. ch. 13. 9. o 20. 30.	4 <sup>†</sup> Take away the dross from the silver, and there <sup>6</sup> shall come <sup>1</sup> forth a vessel for the finer <sup>7</sup> .	7 S:
8 S destruction	23 These <sup>2</sup> things also belong <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the wise. <sup>3</sup> <sup>o</sup> It is not good <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> to <sup>1</sup> have respect of persons in <sup>5</sup> judgment. <sup>1</sup>	p Or, lamp. q Heb. there is no searching. r Rom. 13. 7. s 1 Pet. 2. 17. t 2 Tim. 2. 21.	5 <sup>†</sup> Take away the wicked from before the king, and <sup>†</sup> his throne shall be established in righteousness.	8 S Put not thyself forward
9 M Or, of their years	24 <sup>†</sup> He that saith unto the wicked, Thou <sup>†</sup> art righteous; <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> him shall the people curse, <sup>1</sup> nations shall abhor him:	u Heb. there is no glory. v ch. 20. 8. w ch. 16. 12. x 29. 14.	6 <sup>†</sup> Put not forth thyself <sup>1</sup> in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great <sup>†</sup> men:	9 S it is
1 A space after ver.	25 But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and <sup>a</sup> a good blessing shall come upon them.	y Heb. Set not out thy glory. z Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 17. a 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. b 28. 21. c Luke 7. 24.	7 <sup>†</sup> For better <sup>9</sup> it is <sup>1</sup> that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldst be put lower in the presence of the prince <sup>1</sup> whom thine eyes have seen.	1 A
2 S also are sayings of	26 <sup>†</sup> Every man shall kiss his lips <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> that giveth a right answer.	d 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. e 28. 21. f Luke 7. 24.	8 <sup>†</sup> Go not forth hastily to strive, <sup>†</sup> lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.	2 M Or, Lest it be said in the end thereof, What wilt thou do?
3 A space.	27 <sup>†</sup> Prepare thy work without, and make it <sup>5</sup> fit for thyself <sup>1</sup> in the field; and afterwards build thine house.	g 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. h 28. 21. i Luke 7. 24.	9 <sup>†</sup> Debate thy cause with thy neighbour <sup>†</sup> himself <sup>2</sup> ; and <sup>†</sup> discover not a secret to <sup>1</sup> another:	when d.c.
4 S To	28 <sup>†</sup> Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive <sup>†</sup> not with thy lips.	j 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. k 28. 21. l Luke 7. 24.	10 Lest he that heareth <sup>†</sup> it <sup>†</sup> put thee to shame, <sup>1</sup> and thine infamy turn not away.	3 S, and
5 S judgement is not good.	29 <sup>†</sup> Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me <sup>1</sup> . <sup>1</sup> I will render to the man according to his work.	m 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. n 28. 21. o Luke 7. 24.	11 <sup>†</sup> A word <sup>5</sup> 'fitly spoken' <sup>6</sup> is <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> like apples of gold in <sup>7</sup> 'pictures' of silver.	[M Or, But] disclose not the secret of
6 S peoples shall curse him,	30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;	p 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. q 28. 21. r Luke 7. 24.	12 As <sup>5</sup> an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, <sup>†</sup> so is a wise reprovcr upon an obedient ear.	4 S revile thee,
7 S He kisseth the lips	31 And, lo, <sup>m</sup> it was all grown over with thorns, <sup>2</sup> and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.	s 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. t 28. 21. u Luke 7. 24.	13 <sup>†</sup> As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, <sup>†</sup> so is a faithful messenger to them that send him <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for he refresheth the soul of his masters.	5 M Or, in due season
M Or, kisseth with the lips	32 Then <sup>†</sup> it <sup>s</sup> saw, <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> and <sup>2</sup> considered <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> it <sup>1</sup> well: I <sup>†</sup> looked upon it, <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> and received instruction.	v 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. w 28. 21. x Luke 7. 24.	14 <sup>1</sup> Whoso boasteth himself <sup>2</sup> of a false gift is <sup>†</sup> like <sup>7</sup> clouds and wind without rain. <sup>1</sup>	6 S is
8 S ready for	33 <sup>5</sup> Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:	y 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. z 28. 21. a Luke 7. 24.	15 <sup>†</sup> By long forbearing is a <sup>2</sup> prince <sup>1</sup> persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.	7 S baskets
9 M Heb. And wouldst thou deceive with thy lips?	34 So shall thy poverty come	b 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. c 28. 21. d Luke 7. 24.	16 <sup>†</sup> Hast thou found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for	M Or, filigree work
1 S;		e 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. f 28. 21. g Luke 7. 24.		8 M Or, a nosering
2 S the face thereof was covered with nettles,		h 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. i 28. 21. j Luke 7. 24.		9 S;
M Or, vetches		k 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. l 28. 21. m Luke 7. 24.		1 S As clouds and wind without rain, so is he that boasteth himself of his gifts falsely.
3 S beheld,		n 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. o 28. 21. p Luke 7. 24.		M Heb. in a gift of falsehood.
4 S saw,		q 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. r 28. 21. s Luke 7. 24.		2 S ruler
5 M See ch. 6. 10, 11.		t 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. u 28. 21. v Luke 7. 24.		M Or, judge

1 S ; thee<sup>1</sup>, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

2<sup>S</sup> Let thy foot be seldom in <sup>3</sup> Heb. full of thee. 17<sup>2a</sup> Withdraw thy foot from<sup>1</sup> thy neighbour's house ; lest he be <sup>3b</sup> weary of thee, and <sup>so</sup> hate thee.

18<sup>c</sup> A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour <sup>1</sup> is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.

19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble <sup>4</sup> is <sup>1</sup> like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

20 As <sup>5</sup> he that taketh <sup>6</sup> away<sup>1</sup> a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon <sup>7</sup> nitre, so <sup>1</sup> is he that <sup>8</sup> singeth songs to an heavy heart.

21<sup>k</sup> If <sup>8</sup> thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat ; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink :

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, <sup>m</sup> and the LORD shall reward thee.

23<sup>n</sup> The north wind <sup>9</sup> driveth away<sup>1</sup> rain : so <sup>1</sup> doth <sup>1</sup> an angry countenance <sup>9</sup> a backbiting tongue.<sup>1</sup>

24<sup>24</sup> It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than with a <sup>3</sup> brawling<sup>1</sup> woman <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> in a wide house.

25 As cold waters to a <sup>4</sup> thirsty soul, so <sup>1</sup> is good news from a far country.

26<sup>6</sup> A righteous man falling down before the wicked <sup>is</sup> as a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.<sup>1</sup>

27<sup>1b</sup> It is not good to eat much honey : <sup>6</sup> so for men <sup>c</sup> to search <sup>7</sup> their own glory <sup>6</sup> is <sup>1</sup> not glory.

28<sup>9d</sup> He that hath no rule over his own spirit <sup>is</sup> <sup>1</sup> like a city <sup>1</sup> that is broken down<sup>10</sup>, and without walls.<sup>1</sup>

29<sup>7a</sup> Out <sup>1</sup> is <sup>9</sup> He whose spirit is without restraint <sup>is</sup> <sup>1</sup> Or, He that hath no rule over his spirit <sup>10</sup> and hath no wall.

## CHAPTER 26.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Observations about fools, 13 about sluggards, 17 and about contentious busybodies.<sup>1</sup>

1<sup>s</sup> sparrow in her 2<sup>s</sup> in her 3<sup>s</sup> that is causeless lighteth not. <sup>m</sup> Heb. cometh not. 4<sup>s</sup> back of fools.

AS snow in summer, <sup>9</sup> and as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for a fool.  
2 As the <sup>1</sup> bird by<sup>1</sup> wandering, as the swallow<sup>2</sup> by<sup>1</sup> flying, so <sup>k</sup> the curse<sup>3</sup> causeless shall not come.<sup>1</sup>  
3<sup>n</sup> A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the <sup>4</sup> fool's back.<sup>1</sup>

B.C. c. 700.

<sup>a</sup> Or, Let thy foot be seldom in thy neighbour's house.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. full of thee.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 57, 4. & 120, 3, 4. ch. 12, 14. & Mat. 16:1-4. & 21, 24-27.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. his own eyes.

<sup>f</sup> Or, violence.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. are lifted up.

<sup>h</sup> Dan. 6, 18. Rom. 12, 15.

<sup>i</sup> Or, As he that putteth a precious stone in an heap of stones.

<sup>j</sup> Ex. 23, 4, 5. & Mat. 5, 44. Rom. 12, 20.

<sup>k</sup> Or, A great man grieveth all, and he hirith the fool, he hirith also transgressors.

<sup>l</sup> 2 Sam. 16, 12.

<sup>m</sup> Or, The north wind bringeth forth rain, so doth a backbiting tongue an angry countenance.

<sup>n</sup> Job 37, 22. & 2 Pet. 2, 22.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 101, 5. & Ex. 8, 15.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. iterateth his folly.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 19, 13. & 21, 9, 19.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 29, 20. Luke 12, 11. Rom. 12, 16.

<sup>s</sup> Rev. 3, 17. & ch. 22, 12.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 19, 24. & Or, he is weary.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 16. & ch. 27, 2. & ch. 16, 32.

<sup>v</sup> Or, is enraged.

<sup>w</sup> Heb. Revives, or, sparks.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Sam. 12, 17. & Eph. 5, 4.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. without account.

<sup>z</sup> Num. 23, 8. Deut. 23, 5.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 22, 10. & Or, whisperer.

<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 32, 9. & 101, 15. & Heb. is silent.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 15, 18. & 23, 22.

1<sup>M</sup> Heb. his own eyes. 2<sup>S</sup> his own 3<sup>A</sup> in loose 5<sup>S</sup> As a bag of gems in a heap of stones, 6<sup>M</sup> Or, As one that bindeth fast a stone in a sling 7<sup>A</sup> that 7<sup>S</sup> As an archer that woundeth all, so is he

4 Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.

5<sup>d</sup> Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in <sup>1e</sup> his own conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off <sup>2</sup> the<sup>1</sup> feet, and drinketh <sup>3</sup> damage.

7 The legs of the lame <sup>4g</sup> are not equal<sup>1</sup>: so <sup>1</sup> is a parable in the mouth of fools.

8<sup>5i</sup> As he that bindeth a stone in a sling,<sup>1</sup> so <sup>1</sup> is he that giveth honour to a fool.

9 As a thorn <sup>6</sup> goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so <sup>1</sup> is a parable in the mouth of fools.

10<sup>7</sup> The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.<sup>1</sup>

11<sup>2</sup> As a dog<sup>8</sup> returneth to his vomit, <sup>r</sup> so <sup>9</sup> a fool <sup>1</sup> returneth to <sup>1</sup> his folly.

12<sup>z</sup> Seest thou a man wise in <sup>2</sup> his own conceit ? <sup>†</sup> there is more hope of a fool than of him.

13<sup>32</sup> The <sup>4</sup> slothful man<sup>1</sup> saith, <sup>†</sup> There is a lion in the way ; a lion <sup>1</sup> is in the streets.

14 As the door turneth upon <sup>5</sup> his<sup>1</sup> hinges, so <sup>†</sup> doth the <sup>4</sup> slothful<sup>1</sup> upon his bed.

15<sup>6</sup> The <sup>7</sup> slothful hideth his hand in <sup>1</sup> his bosom ; <sup>a</sup> it grieveth<sup>1</sup> him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard <sup>1</sup> is wiser in <sup>8</sup> his own conceit than seven men that can <sup>9</sup> render a reason.

17<sup>1</sup> He that passeth by, and <sup>2c</sup> meddleth<sup>1</sup> with strife <sup>1</sup> be- longing not to him, <sup>3</sup> is <sup>1</sup> like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a <sup>4</sup> mad man<sup>1</sup> who casteth <sup>7</sup> firebrands, arrows, and death<sup>5</sup>.

19 So <sup>1</sup> is the man <sup>†</sup> that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, <sup>†</sup> Am not I in sport ?

20<sup>6c</sup> Where no wood is, there<sup>1</sup> the fire goeth out : <sup>7</sup> so <sup>1</sup> where <sup>†</sup> there is no <sup>8m</sup> talebearer, the <sup>1</sup> strife<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> ceaseth.

21<sup>9</sup> As coals <sup>†</sup> are to <sup>9</sup> burning coals,<sup>1</sup> and wood to fire ; so <sup>†</sup> is

4<sup>S</sup> hang loose 5<sup>S</sup> As a bag of gems in a heap of stones, 6<sup>M</sup> Or, As one that bindeth fast a stone in a sling 7<sup>A</sup> that 7<sup>S</sup> As an archer that woundeth all, so is he that hir-eth the fool and he that hir-eth them that pass by. 8<sup>M</sup> Or, A master worker formeth all things ; but he that hir-eth the fool is as one that hir-eth them that pass by the Hebrew text is obscure. 9<sup>A</sup> that 10<sup>A</sup> is 11<sup>S</sup> that repeateth 12<sup>M</sup> Heb. his own eyes. 13<sup>M</sup> See ch. 22, 13. 14<sup>S</sup> slug- gard 15<sup>S</sup> its 16<sup>M</sup> See ch. 19, 24. 17<sup>S</sup> slug- gard burieth his hand in the dish ; it wearieth 18<sup>M</sup> Heb. his own eyes. 19<sup>M</sup> Or, answer discreetly 20<sup>M</sup> Or, He that vex-eth him- self . . . is like one that taketh a passing dog &c. 21<sup>S</sup> vexeth himself 22<sup>S</sup> is 23<sup>S</sup> is 24<sup>S</sup> mad- man 25<sup>S</sup> : 26<sup>S</sup> For lack of wood 27<sup>S</sup> and 28<sup>S</sup> whis- perer, conten- tion 29<sup>S</sup> hot embers,



1 <sup>S</sup> inflame	a contentious man to <sup>1</sup> kindle' strife.	B.C. c. 700.	house in the day of thy calamity: <sup>o</sup> for' <sup>a</sup> better <sup>†</sup> is a neighbour <sup>†</sup> that is near than a brother far off.	1 <sup>M</sup> See ch. 22. 3.
2 <sup>M</sup> See ch. 18. 8.	22 <sup>2b</sup> The words of a <sup>3</sup> talebearer are as wounds, <sup>†</sup> and they go down into the <sup>c</sup> innermost parts of the belly.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 17. 17. & 18. 24.	11 <sup>d</sup> My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, <sup>†</sup> that I may answer him that reproacheth me.	2 <sup>S</sup> seeth 3 <sup>S</sup> ;
3 <sup>S</sup> whisper are as dainty morsels,	23 <sup>†</sup> Burning' lips and a wicked heart <sup>5</sup> are' <sup>like</sup> <sup>6</sup> a potsherd covered' with silver dross.	See ch. 19. 7. b ch. 18. 8. c Heb. chambers. d ch. 10. 1. & 23. 15, 24. e Ps. 127. 5.	12 <sup>1†</sup> A prudent <sup>†</sup> man <sup>2</sup> foreseeth' the evil, and hideth himself <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> but the simple pass on, and <sup>4</sup> are punished.'	4 <sup>S</sup> suffer for it.
4 <sup>S</sup> fervent 5 <sup>S</sup> are 6 <sup>S</sup> an earthen vessel overlaid with glue,	24 He that hateth <sup>g</sup> dissembleth with his lips, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> layeth up deceit within him <sup>5</sup> ;	f ch. 22. 3. g Or. is known.	13 <sup>5</sup> Take his garment that is surety for a stranger <sup>6</sup> , and take a pledge of him <sup>†</sup> for a strange woman.	5 <sup>M</sup> See ch. 20. 16. 6 <sup>S</sup> ; and hold him in pledge that is surety 7 <sup>S</sup> ;
7 <sup>S</sup> but he 8 <sup>S</sup> ; 9 <sup>S</sup> ;	25 <sup>h</sup> When he <sup>i</sup> speaketh fair, believe him not <sup>†</sup> ;' for <sup>†</sup> there are seven abominations in his heart <sup>8</sup> .'	h Ps. 28. 3. Jer. 5. 5. i Heb. maketh his voice gracious. k See Ex. 22. 28. ch. 20. 16. l Or. hatred is covered in secret.	14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.	8 <sup>S</sup> He that would restrain [M Heb. hide] her restraineth 9 <sup>M</sup> Heb. hideth.
1 <sup>S</sup> Though his hatred cover it-self with guile,	26 <sup>1</sup> Whose <sup>†</sup> hatred is covered by deceit, <sup>†</sup> his wickedness shall be <sup>2</sup> shewed before the <sup>o</sup> whole' congregation.	l Or. hatred is covered in secret. m Ps. 7. 15, 16. & 9. 15. & 10. 2. & 57. 6. ch. 28. 10. Eccles. 10. 8. n ch. 19. 13.	15 <sup>†</sup> A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike <sup>7</sup> .'	9 <sup>S</sup> his right hand encountereth oil. 10 <sup>M</sup> Or, the ointment of his right hand bewrayeth itself 11 <sup>S</sup> ; and 12 <sup>M</sup> Or, As water sheweth face to face, so the heart sheweth man to man
2 <sup>A</sup> openly 3 <sup>S</sup> shall 4 <sup>S</sup> whom it hath wounded 5 <sup>M</sup> Heb. crushed.	27 <sup>m</sup> Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it <sup>3</sup> will' return upon him.		16 <sup>8</sup> Whosoever hideth her hideth' the wind, and <sup>9</sup> the ointment of his right hand, which bewrayeth itself.'	13 <sup>S</sup> Sheol and Abaddon 14 <sup>M</sup> See ch. 15. 11.
	28 A lying tongue hateth <sup>†</sup> those <sup>4</sup> that are afflicted by it <sup>†</sup> ;' and <sup>4</sup> a flattering mouth worketh ruin.		17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.	15 <sup>S</sup> satisfied; and 16 <sup>S</sup> The 17 <sup>S</sup> , and a man is tried by his praise. 18 <sup>M</sup> Or, that which he praiseth Or, that whereof he boasteth
	CHAPTER 27.		18 <sup>7</sup> Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof <sup>1</sup> :' so <sup>†</sup> he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.	19 <sup>S</sup> with a pestle among bruised corn. 20 <sup>A</sup> A space after ver. 11 <sup>S</sup> ; 21 <sup>S</sup> ; 22 <sup>S</sup> ; 23 <sup>S</sup> unto all generations 24 <sup>M</sup> Heb. grass.
5 <sup>S</sup> to-morrow	<sup>o1</sup> Observations of selflove, 5 of true love, 11 of care to avoid offences, 23 and of the household care.	<sup>p</sup> Luke 12. 19. James 4. 13. Ac.	19 <sup>2</sup> As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to man.	25 <sup>S</sup> is carried, 26 <sup>A</sup> the 27 <sup>A</sup> in
	BOAST <sup>p</sup> not thyself of <sup>5q</sup> to-morrow <sup>†</sup> ;' for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.	<sup>q</sup> Heb. to-morrow day. r 1 Cor. 9. 7. s ch. 25. 27. t Heb. heaviness. u ch. 30. 16. Hab. 2. 5. v Heb. not. w Eccles. 1. 8. & 6. 7. x ch. 17. 3. y Heb. Wrath is cruelty, and anger an overflowing. z 1 John 3. 12. aa Or, jealousy 2 b ch. 34. 23. c ch. 28. 22. Gal. 2. 14. d ch. 23. 35. Is. 1. 5. Jer. 5. 3. Ps. 141. 5. k Or, earnest, or, frequent. l Heb. treadeth under foot. m Job 6. 7. n Heb. set thy heart. o Heb. strength. p Heb. to generation and generation 1 q Ps. 104. 14. r Heb. from the counsel of the soul.	20 <sup>3</sup> Hell and destruction <sup>†</sup> are <sup>9</sup> never <sup>4</sup> full; so <sup>†</sup> the eyes of man are never satisfied.	
	2 <sup>†</sup> Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.		21 <sup>5a</sup> As the <sup>†</sup> fining pot <sup>6</sup> for silver, and the furnace for gold <sup>7</sup> ;' so <sup>is</sup> a man to his praise.'	
	3 A stone <sup>†</sup> is <sup>u</sup> heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's <sup>6</sup> wrath <sup>†</sup> is heavier than them both.		22 <sup>†</sup> Though thou shouldst bray a fool in a mortar <sup>8</sup> among wheat with a pestle, <sup>†</sup> yet will not his foolishness depart from him.	
6 <sup>S</sup> vexation	4 <sup>†</sup> Wrath <sup>†</sup> is cruel, and anger <sup>†</sup> is <sup>7</sup> outrageous; but <sup>c</sup> who <sup>†</sup> is able to stand before <sup>8d</sup> envy <sup>†</sup> ?' 5 <sup>9e</sup> Open rebuke is better than secret love.'		23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and <sup>4</sup> look well to thy herds <sup>1</sup> .'	
7 <sup>M</sup> Heb. a flood.	6 <sup>†</sup> Faithful <sup>†</sup> are the wounds of a friend <sup>1</sup> ;' but the kisses of an enemy <sup>†</sup> are <sup>2h</sup> deceitful.'		24 For <sup>m</sup> riches <sup>†</sup> are not for ever <sup>2</sup> ;' and doth the crown endure <sup>3n</sup> to every generation <sup>1</sup> ?' 25 <sup>†</sup> The <sup>4</sup> hay <sup>5</sup> appeareth, <sup>†</sup> and the tender grass sheweth itself, and <sup>6</sup> herbs of the mountains are gathered <sup>7</sup> .'	
8 <sup>S</sup> jealous 9 <sup>S</sup> Better is open rebuke than love that is hidden. 10 <sup>S</sup> ; 11 <sup>S</sup> profuse. 12 <sup>M</sup> Heb. tram-poleth upon.	7 The full soul <sup>3i</sup> loatheth an honeycomb <sup>1</sup> ;' but <sup>2</sup> the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.		26 The lambs <sup>†</sup> are for thy clothing, and the goats <sup>†</sup> are the price of the field <sup>1</sup> .'	
	8 As a bird that wandereth from her nest, so <sup>†</sup> is a man that wandereth from his place.			
	9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so <sup>†</sup> doth the sweetness of a man's friend <sup>4j</sup> by' hearty counsel.			
4 <sup>S</sup> that cometh of 5 <sup>S</sup> and go not to	10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; <sup>2</sup> neither go into <sup>†</sup> thy brother's			

1 <sup>s</sup> there  
will be  
2 <sup>s</sup>;  
3 <sup>a</sup> space  
between  
ch. 27 & 28.

27 And <sup>1</sup> thou shalt have <sup>1</sup> goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household <sup>2</sup>; and <sup>o</sup> for the <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> maintenance for thy maidens.<sup>3</sup>

## CHAPTER 28.

<sup>o</sup> General observations of impiety and religious integrity.

THE <sup>a</sup> wicked flee when the man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a land many <sup>1</sup> are the princes thereof: but <sup>1</sup> by <sup>a</sup> man <sup>1</sup> of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall be prolonged.

3 <sup>1</sup> A <sup>o</sup> poor <sup>1</sup> man that oppresseth the poor <sup>1</sup> is <sup>1</sup> like a sweeping rain <sup>1</sup> which leaveth no food.

4 <sup>m</sup> They that forsake the law praise the wicked: <sup>2</sup> but such as keep the law contend with them.

5 <sup>o</sup> Evil men understand not <sup>1</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup>: but <sup>1</sup> they that seek the LORD understand all <sup>1</sup> things.

6 <sup>o</sup> Better <sup>1</sup> is the poor that walketh in his <sup>1</sup> uprightness, than <sup>1</sup> the that is <sup>2</sup> perverse <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> his ways, though he <sup>1</sup> be rich.

7 <sup>a</sup> Whoso keepeth the law <sup>1</sup> is a wise son: but he that <sup>2</sup> is a companion of <sup>1</sup> riotous <sup>1</sup> men shameth his father.

8 <sup>a</sup> He that <sup>1</sup> by usury and <sup>1</sup> unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity <sup>1</sup> the poor.

9 <sup>1</sup> He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, <sup>2</sup> even his prayer <sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> abomination.

10 <sup>2</sup> Whoso causeth the <sup>1</sup> righteous <sup>1</sup> to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: <sup>2</sup> but the <sup>1</sup> upright shall have good <sup>1</sup> things in possession.

11 The rich man <sup>1</sup> is wise <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

12 <sup>1</sup> When <sup>1</sup> righteous men do rejoice, <sup>1</sup> there is great glory: but when the wicked rise, <sup>2</sup> a man is <sup>1</sup> hidden.

13 <sup>2</sup> He that covereth his <sup>1</sup> sins <sup>1</sup> shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh <sup>1</sup> them shall <sup>1</sup> have <sup>1</sup> mercy.

14 Happy <sup>1</sup> is the man <sup>2</sup> that feareth alway: <sup>a</sup> but he that

B.C. c. 700.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 8.<sup>b</sup> Heb. life.<sup>c</sup> Ex. 1. 14, 16,<sup>d</sup> Mat. 2. 12,<sup>e</sup> Lev. 26. 17,<sup>f</sup> Ps. 53. 5.<sup>g</sup> Gen. 9. 6.<sup>h</sup> Ex. 21. 14.<sup>i</sup> Or, by<sup>j</sup> men of<sup>k</sup> understanding<sup>l</sup> and<sup>m</sup> wisdom<sup>n</sup> shall they<sup>o</sup> likewise be<sup>p</sup> prolonged.<sup>q</sup> ch. 10. 9, 25,<sup>r</sup> ver. 6.<sup>s</sup> Mat. 18. 28.<sup>t</sup> ch. 12. 11.<sup>u</sup> Heb. without<sup>v</sup> food.<sup>w</sup> Ps. 10. 3.<sup>x</sup> ch. 18.<sup>y</sup> Rom. 1. 32.<sup>z</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 18,<sup>aa</sup> 21.<sup>ab</sup> Mat. 3. 7.<sup>ac</sup> ch. 14. 4.<sup>ad</sup> Eph. 5. 11.<sup>ae</sup> ver. 22.<sup>af</sup> ch. 13. 11.<sup>ag</sup> ch. 20. 21.<sup>ah</sup> ch. 23. 4.<sup>ai</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 9.<sup>aj</sup> Ps. 92. 6.<sup>ak</sup> John 7. 17.<sup>al</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 12.<sup>am</sup> 1 John 2. 20,<sup>an</sup> 27.<sup>ao</sup> Or, un-<sup>ap</sup> punished.<sup>aq</sup> ch. 18. 5.<sup>ar</sup> ch. 24. 23.<sup>as</sup> Ezek. 33. 19.<sup>at</sup> ver. 18.<sup>au</sup> ch. 19. 1.<sup>av</sup> Or, He<sup>aw</sup> that hath<sup>ax</sup> an evil eye<sup>ay</sup> hasteth to<sup>az</sup> be rich.<sup>ba</sup> ver. 20.<sup>bb</sup> ch. 29. 3.<sup>bc</sup> Or,<sup>bd</sup> feedeth<sup>be</sup> gluttons.<sup>bf</sup> ch. 27. 5, 6.<sup>bg</sup> Job 27. 16,<sup>bh</sup> 17.<sup>bi</sup> ch. 13. 22.<sup>bj</sup> Eccles. 2. 23.<sup>bk</sup> Heb. by<sup>bl</sup> increase.<sup>bm</sup> Zech. 7. 11.<sup>bn</sup> Ps. 66. 18.<sup>bo</sup> ch. 109. 7.<sup>bp</sup> ch. 15. 8.<sup>bq</sup> ch. 18. 9.<sup>br</sup> Heb.<sup>bs</sup> a man<sup>bt</sup> destroying.<sup>bu</sup> ch. 26. 27.<sup>bv</sup> ch. 13. 10.<sup>bw</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 6.<sup>bx</sup> Mat. 6. 33.<sup>by</sup> Heb. in<sup>bz</sup> his eyes.<sup>ca</sup> Deut. 15. 7.<sup>cb</sup> ch. 19. 17.<sup>cc</sup> A 22. 9.<sup>cd</sup> ver. 28.<sup>ce</sup> ch. 11. 10.<sup>cf</sup> A 29. 2.<sup>cg</sup> Eccles. 10. 6.<sup>ch</sup> ver. 12.<sup>ci</sup> ch. 25. 2.<sup>cj</sup> Or,<sup>ck</sup> sought for.<sup>cl</sup> Job 24. 4.<sup>cm</sup> Ps. 32. 3, 5.<sup>cn</sup> 1 John 1. 8.<sup>co</sup> Ps. 16. 9.<sup>cp</sup> ch. 23. 17.<sup>cq</sup> Rom. 2. 5.<sup>cr</sup> ch. 11. 29.

hardeneth his heart shall fall into <sup>1</sup> mischief.

15 <sup>a</sup> As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; <sup>c</sup> so is a wicked ruler over <sup>2</sup> the <sup>1</sup> poor people.

16 <sup>3</sup> The prince that <sup>1</sup> wanteth <sup>1</sup> understanding <sup>1</sup> is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong <sup>1</sup> his days.

17 <sup>a</sup> A man that <sup>1</sup> doeth violence to <sup>1</sup> the blood of <sup>1</sup> any person shall flee <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the pit; let no man stay him.

18 <sup>o</sup> Whoso walketh uprightly shall be <sup>1</sup> saved <sup>1</sup>: but <sup>2</sup> he that is perverse <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> his ways shall fall at once.

19 <sup>1</sup> He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.

20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: <sup>2</sup> but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be <sup>2</sup> innocent.

21 <sup>a</sup> To have respect of persons <sup>1</sup> is not good: <sup>3</sup> for <sup>2</sup> for a piece of bread that man will transgress.

22 <sup>a</sup> He that <sup>1</sup> hasteth to be rich <sup>1</sup> hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty <sup>1</sup> shall come upon him.

23 <sup>a</sup> He that rebuketh a man <sup>1</sup> afterwards shall <sup>1</sup> find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, <sup>1</sup> It is no transgression; the same <sup>1</sup> is the companion of <sup>1</sup> a destroyer.

25 <sup>a</sup> He that is of a <sup>1</sup> proud heart <sup>1</sup> stirreth up strife: <sup>m</sup> but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

27 <sup>a</sup> He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

28 <sup>a</sup> When the wicked rise, <sup>2</sup> men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.

## CHAPTER 29.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Observations of publick government, 15 and of private. <sup>2</sup> 2 Of anger, pride, thievery, cowardice, and corruption.

1 <sup>m</sup> Or, calamity

2 <sup>s</sup> a

3 <sup>m</sup> Or,

<sup>o</sup> prince

that

lacketh

under-

standing

and art a

great op-

pressor,

he &c.

4 <sup>s</sup> lack-

eth

5 <sup>s</sup> is laden

with

6 <sup>s</sup> unto

7 <sup>s</sup> de-

livered

8 <sup>m</sup> Or,

he that

walketh

perverse-

ly in two

ways

9 <sup>s</sup> in

10 <sup>m</sup> See

ch. 12. 11.

11 <sup>s</sup> un-

punished.

12 <sup>s</sup> neither

that a

man

should

trans-

gress for

a piece of

bread.

13 <sup>m</sup> Or, For

a piece of

bread a

man will

trans-

gress

14 <sup>s</sup> hath an

evil eye

hasteth

after

riches,

and

knoweth

not that

want

15 <sup>s</sup> shall

after-

ward

16 <sup>s</sup> greedy

spirit

<sup>1</sup> HE<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> that being often re-  
proved hardeneth <sup>1</sup>this  
neck<sup>o</sup>, shall suddenly be  
<sup>1</sup>destroyed,<sup>1</sup> and that without  
remedy.

<sup>2</sup> When the righteous <sup>2</sup>are  
in authority,<sup>1</sup> the people re-  
joice: but when <sup>3</sup>the wicked<sup>1</sup>  
beareth rule, <sup>9</sup>the people  
<sup>4</sup>mourn.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> Whoso loveth wisdom re-  
joiceth his father: <sup>1</sup>but he that  
keepeth company with harlots  
<sup>5</sup>spendeth <sup>1</sup>this substance.

<sup>4</sup> The king by <sup>6</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup>  
establisheth the land: but <sup>7</sup>he  
that <sup>8</sup>receiveth<sup>1</sup> gifts over-  
throweth it.

<sup>5</sup> A man that flattereth his  
neighbour spreadeth a net for  
his <sup>5</sup>feet.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>6</sup> In the transgression of an  
evil man <sup>1</sup>there is a snare: but  
the righteous doth sing and  
rejoice.

<sup>7</sup> The righteous <sup>1</sup>considereth<sup>1</sup>  
the cause of the poor: <sup>o</sup>but<sup>1</sup>  
the wicked <sup>2</sup>regardeth not<sup>1</sup> to  
know it.

<sup>8</sup> Scornful men <sup>3</sup>a bring a city  
into a snare<sup>1</sup>: but wise <sup>1</sup>men<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>5</sup>turn away wrath.

<sup>9</sup> If a wise man <sup>4</sup>contendeth<sup>1</sup>  
with a foolish man, <sup>5</sup>whether  
he <sup>6</sup>rage<sup>1</sup> or laugh, <sup>1</sup>there <sup>7</sup>is<sup>1</sup>  
no rest.

<sup>10</sup> The bloodthirsty hate <sup>8</sup>the  
upright: but the just seek his  
soul.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>11</sup> A <sup>6</sup>fool uttereth all his  
<sup>9</sup>mind<sup>1</sup>: but a wise <sup>1</sup>man keep-  
eth it <sup>10</sup>in till afterwards.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>12</sup> If a ruler <sup>11</sup>hearken to lies,<sup>1</sup>  
all his servants <sup>1</sup>are wicked.

<sup>13</sup> The poor <sup>12</sup>and <sup>7</sup>the deceit-  
ful man <sup>1</sup>meet together: <sup>8</sup>the  
LORD lighteneth <sup>13</sup>both their  
eyes.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>14</sup> The king that <sup>1</sup>faithfully  
judgeth the poor, his throne  
shall be established for ever.

<sup>15</sup> The rod and reproof give  
wisdom: but <sup>2</sup>a child left <sup>1</sup>to  
himself <sup>1</sup>bringeth his mother to  
shame.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>16</sup> When the wicked <sup>2</sup>are  
multiplied,<sup>1</sup> transgression in-  
creaseth: <sup>1</sup>but the righteous  
shall <sup>3</sup>see<sup>1</sup> their fall.

<sup>17</sup> Correct thy son, and he  
shall give thee rest; yea, he  
shall give delight unto thy soul.

<sup>1</sup> S cauteush shame to his mother. <sup>2</sup> S are increased,  
<sup>3</sup> S look upon

B.C. c. 700.

<sup>a</sup> Heb.  
<sup>A</sup> man of  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 2. 25.  
<sup>2</sup> Chr. 36. 16.  
<sup>3</sup> ch. 1. 24-27.  
<sup>4</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 1.  
<sup>5</sup> Annos 8, 11,  
12.

<sup>6</sup> Or, is  
<sup>7</sup> made  
<sup>8</sup> naked.  
<sup>d</sup> John 13. 17.  
<sup>1</sup> James 1. 25.  
<sup>2</sup> Est. 8. 15.  
<sup>3</sup> ch. 11. 10.  
<sup>4</sup> 28. 12, 28.

<sup>f</sup> Or,  
<sup>9</sup> increased.  
<sup>g</sup> Est. 3. 15.  
<sup>h</sup> Or, in his  
<sup>1</sup> matters.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 26. 12.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 10. 1.  
<sup>k</sup> 15. 20.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 26. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 5. 9, 10.  
<sup>n</sup> 6. 26.  
<sup>o</sup> 28. 7.  
<sup>p</sup> Luke 15. 13.

<sup>q</sup> Heb.  
<sup>a</sup> man of  
<sup>1</sup> oblations.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 15. 18.  
<sup>s</sup> 25. 21.  
<sup>t</sup> Job 22. 29.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 15. 33.  
<sup>v</sup> 18. 12.  
<sup>w</sup> Is. 66. 2.

<sup>x</sup> Dan. 4. 30.  
<sup>y</sup> 20. 32.  
<sup>z</sup> Mat. 22. 12.  
<sup>1</sup> Luke 14. 11.  
<sup>2</sup> 18. 14.  
<sup>3</sup> Acts 12. 23.  
<sup>4</sup> James 4. 6.

<sup>5</sup> 10.  
<sup>6</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 5.  
<sup>7</sup> Lev. 5. 1.  
<sup>8</sup> Job 29. 16.  
<sup>9</sup> 31. 13.  
<sup>10</sup> Ps. 41. 1.

<sup>11</sup> Gen. 12. 12.  
<sup>12</sup> 20. 2, 11.  
<sup>13</sup> Heb.  
<sup>14</sup> shall be set  
on high.

<sup>15</sup> See  
<sup>16</sup> Ps. 20. 9.  
<sup>17</sup> ch. 19. 6.  
<sup>18</sup> Heb.  
<sup>19</sup> the face of  
a ruler.

<sup>20</sup> ch. 11. 11.  
<sup>21</sup> Or, set a  
<sup>22</sup> city on fire.  
<sup>23</sup> Ezek. 22. 30.  
<sup>24</sup> Mat. 11. 17.

<sup>25</sup> d Heb. Men  
of blood.  
<sup>26</sup> Gen. 4. 5, 8.  
<sup>27</sup> 1 John 3. 12.  
<sup>28</sup> Judg. 16. 17.  
<sup>29</sup> ch. 12. 16.

<sup>30</sup> A 14. 33.  
<sup>31</sup> Job. 6. the  
murder.  
<sup>32</sup> ch. 22. 2.  
<sup>33</sup> A Mat. 5. 47.  
<sup>34</sup> ch. 31. 1.

<sup>35</sup> ch. 26. 28.  
<sup>36</sup> A 25. 5.  
<sup>37</sup> Ps. 72. 2, 4.  
<sup>38</sup> 13. 14.  
<sup>39</sup> Ps. 73. 22.  
<sup>40</sup> ver. 17.

<sup>41</sup> ch. 10. 1.  
<sup>42</sup> A 17. 21, 25.  
<sup>43</sup> Heb.  
<sup>44</sup> know.  
<sup>45</sup> John 3. 13.

<sup>46</sup> Job 38. 4.  
<sup>47</sup> Ac.  
<sup>48</sup> Ps. 104. 3.  
<sup>49</sup> Ac.  
<sup>50</sup> Is. 40. 12.  
<sup>51</sup> Ac.  
<sup>52</sup> Ps. 37. 26.

<sup>53</sup> A 58. 10.  
<sup>54</sup> A 51. 5.  
<sup>55</sup> A 92. 11.  
<sup>56</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>57</sup> ch. 13. 24.  
<sup>58</sup> A 19. 18.  
<sup>59</sup> A 22. 15.  
<sup>60</sup> A 22. 13, 14.

<sup>18</sup> Where <sup>1</sup>there is no vision,  
the people <sup>1</sup>perish<sup>1</sup>: but <sup>2</sup>he that  
keepeth the law, happy <sup>1</sup>is he.

<sup>19</sup> A servant will not be cor-  
rected by words: for though  
he understand he will not  
<sup>2</sup>answer.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>20</sup> Seest thou a man <sup>1</sup>that is  
hasty <sup>1</sup>in his <sup>3</sup>words? <sup>1</sup>there  
is more hope of a fool than of  
him.

<sup>21</sup> He that delicately bringeth  
up his servant from a child  
shall have him become <sup>4</sup>his  
son<sup>1</sup> at the <sup>5</sup>length.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>22</sup> An angry man stirreth up  
strife, and a <sup>6</sup>furious<sup>1</sup> man  
aboundeth in transgression.

<sup>23</sup> A man's pride shall bring  
him low: but <sup>7</sup>honour shall  
uphold the humble in spirit.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>24</sup> Whoso is partner with a  
thief hateth his own soul: <sup>8</sup>he  
heareth <sup>9</sup>cursing, and bewray-  
eth it not.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>25</sup> The fear of man bringeth a  
snare: but whoso putteth his trust  
in the LORD <sup>14</sup>shall be safe.

<sup>26</sup> Many seek <sup>9</sup>the ruler's  
favour<sup>2</sup>; but every<sup>1</sup> man's <sup>3</sup>judg-  
ment<sup>1</sup> cometh from the LORD.

<sup>27</sup> An unjust man <sup>1</sup>is an abo-  
mination to the <sup>4</sup>just<sup>1</sup>: and he  
that is upright in the way <sup>1</sup>is  
abomination to the wicked.<sup>6</sup>

## CHAPTER 30.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Agur's confession of his faith. <sup>7</sup> The  
two points of his prayer. <sup>10</sup> The mean-  
est are not to be wronged. <sup>11</sup> Four  
wicked generations. <sup>15</sup> Four things  
insatiable. <sup>17</sup> Parents are not to be  
despised. <sup>18</sup> Four things hard to be  
known. <sup>21</sup> Four things intolerable.  
<sup>24</sup> Four things exceeding wise. <sup>29</sup>  
Four things stately.

THE words of Agur the  
son of <sup>7</sup>Jakeh<sup>3</sup>, even <sup>1</sup>the  
prophecy: <sup>1</sup>' <sup>1</sup>the man spake<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>2</sup>unto Ithiel, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> unto Ithiel  
and Ucal<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> Surely I <sup>1</sup>am more brutish  
than <sup>1</sup>any man, and have not  
the understanding of a man<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>3</sup> I neither<sup>1</sup> learned wisdom,  
<sup>1</sup>nor <sup>9</sup>have<sup>1</sup> the knowledge of  
the holy.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>4</sup> Who hath ascended up into  
heaven, <sup>7</sup>or<sup>1</sup> descended? <sup>6</sup>who  
hath gathered the wind in his  
fists? who hath bound the  
waters in <sup>8</sup>a<sup>1</sup> garment? who  
hath established all the ends

summed: for I am d.c. <sup>3</sup> S: <sup>4</sup> S And I have not  
<sup>5</sup> S neither have I <sup>6</sup> M Or, That I should have the  
knowledge d.c. <sup>6</sup> S Holy One. <sup>7</sup> S and <sup>8</sup> S his

<sup>1</sup> S cast off  
restraint  
<sup>2</sup> S give  
heed.  
<sup>3</sup> M Heb.  
answer.

<sup>3</sup> M Or,  
business  
<sup>4</sup> S a son  
<sup>5</sup> M The  
meaning of  
the word is  
doubtful.

The Vul-  
gate ren-  
ders it, re-  
fractory.

<sup>5</sup> S last.  
<sup>6</sup> S wrath-  
ful  
<sup>7</sup> S he that  
is of a  
lowly  
spirit  
shall  
obtain  
honour.

<sup>8</sup> M See  
Lev. 5. 1.  
<sup>9</sup> S the  
adju-  
ration  
and uttereth  
nothing.

<sup>1</sup> M Heb.  
shall be  
set on  
high.

<sup>2</sup> S: but a  
<sup>3</sup> S judge-  
ment  
<sup>4</sup> S right-  
eous  
<sup>5</sup> S an

<sup>6</sup> A space  
between  
ch. 29 & 30.

<sup>7</sup> M Or,  
Jakeh, of  
Massa  
See Gen.  
25. 14.

<sup>8</sup> S: the  
oracle.  
<sup>9</sup> M Or,  
burden

<sup>10</sup> S A space.  
<sup>11</sup> S The  
man saith

<sup>12</sup> M Or,  
as other-  
wise read,  
I have  
wearied  
myself,  
O God,  
I have  
wearied  
myself,  
O God,  
and  
am con-  
sumed.

<sup>13</sup> S I have not  
<sup>14</sup> S neither have I  
<sup>15</sup> S Holy One. <sup>16</sup> S and <sup>17</sup> S his

of the earth? what <sup>†</sup>is his name, and what <sup>†</sup>is his son's name, if thou <sup>1</sup>canst tell? <sup>2</sup>

<sup>5</sup> <sup>3b</sup>Every word of God <sup>†</sup>is pure! <sup>4</sup>he <sup>†</sup>is a shield unto them that <sup>o</sup>put their <sup>1</sup>trust in him.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>4</sup>Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

<sup>7</sup>Two <sup>†</sup>things have I <sup>o</sup>required <sup>1</sup>of thee; <sup>†</sup>deny me *them* not before I die:

<sup>8</sup>Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; <sup>h</sup>feed me with <sup>o</sup>food <sup>†</sup>convenient <sup>1</sup>for me:

<sup>9</sup><sup>h</sup>Lest I be full, and <sup>†</sup>deny thee, and say, Who <sup>†</sup>is the LORD? or lest I be poor, and steal, and <sup>†</sup>take <sup>1</sup>the name of my God <sup>o</sup>in vain!

<sup>10</sup><sup>o</sup><sup>p</sup>Accuse <sup>1</sup>not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be <sup>o</sup>found <sup>1</sup>guilty.

<sup>11</sup><sup>†</sup>There is a generation <sup>†</sup>that curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.

<sup>12</sup><sup>†</sup>There is a generation <sup>†</sup>that are pure in their own eyes, and yet <sup>†</sup>is <sup>1</sup>not washed from their filthiness.

<sup>13</sup><sup>†</sup>There is a generation, <sup>2</sup>O! how <sup>u</sup>lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up.

<sup>14</sup><sup>†</sup><sup>z</sup>There is a generation <sup>o</sup>! whose teeth <sup>2</sup>are <sup>1</sup>as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, <sup>9</sup>to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from <sup>†</sup>among men.

<sup>15</sup>The <sup>4</sup>horseleach hath two daughters, <sup>o</sup>crying, Give, give. There are three <sup>†</sup>things that are never satisfied, yea, four <sup>6</sup>things! say not, <sup>7b</sup>It is enough!

<sup>16</sup><sup>8c</sup>The grave; and the barren womb; the earth <sup>†</sup>that is not <sup>†</sup>filled <sup>1</sup>with water; and the fire <sup>†</sup>that saith not, <sup>†</sup>It is enough!

<sup>17</sup><sup>†</sup>The eye <sup>†</sup>that mocketh at <sup>†</sup>this father, and despiseth to obey <sup>†</sup>this mother, the ravens of <sup>1a</sup>the valley shall pick it out, and the <sup>2</sup>young eagles shall eat it.

<sup>18</sup>There be three <sup>†</sup>things which are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:

<sup>19</sup>The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon

B.C. c. 700.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. heart.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 12, 20. <sup>h</sup> 18, 30. <sup>h</sup> 19, 8. <sup>h</sup> 113, 140.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. purged.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 18, 30. <sup>h</sup> 84, 11. <sup>h</sup> 115, 9-11.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 4, 2. <sup>h</sup> 12, 32. <sup>o</sup> Rev. 22, 18, 19.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. withhold from me.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 19, 10. <sup>o</sup> Eccles. 10, 7.

<sup>h</sup> Mat. 6, 11.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. of my allowance.

<sup>h</sup> Deut. 8, 12. <sup>h</sup> 31, 20. <sup>h</sup> 32, 15.

<sup>h</sup> Neh. 9, 25, 26. <sup>h</sup> Job 31, 24. <sup>h</sup> 25, 24.

<sup>h</sup> Hos. 13, 6.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. belie thee.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. wise, made wise.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 6, 6, ac.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. Hurt not with thy tongue.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 104, 18.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. gathered together.

<sup>h</sup> Luke 18, 11.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 131, 1. <sup>h</sup> ch. 6, 17.

<sup>h</sup> Job 29, 17. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 52, 2. <sup>h</sup> 57, 4.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 12, 18.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 14, 4. <sup>h</sup> Amos 8, 4.

<sup>h</sup> Or, horse, Heb. girt in the loins.

<sup>h</sup> Job 21, 5. <sup>h</sup> 40, 4.

<sup>h</sup> Eccles. 8, 8. <sup>h</sup> Mic. 7, 16.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. Wealth.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 27, 20. <sup>h</sup> Hab. 2, 5.

<sup>h</sup> Gen. 9, 22. <sup>h</sup> Lev. 20, 9. <sup>h</sup> ch. 20, 20.

<sup>h</sup> 23, 22.

<sup>h</sup> Or, the breast.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 39, 1.

<sup>h</sup> 18, 29, 35.

a rock; the way of a ship in the <sup>a</sup>midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

<sup>20</sup><sup>1</sup>Such <sup>†</sup>is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

<sup>21</sup><sup>3</sup>For three <sup>†</sup>things the earth <sup>†</sup>is disquieted, <sup>†</sup>and for four <sup>5</sup>which it cannot bear:

<sup>22</sup><sup>7</sup>For a servant when he <sup>6</sup>reigneth <sup>1</sup>; and a fool when he is filled with meat;

<sup>23</sup>For an odious <sup>†</sup>woman when she is married; and an hand-maid that is heir to her mistress.

<sup>24</sup>There be four <sup>†</sup>things which are little upon the earth, but they <sup>†</sup>are <sup>m</sup>exceeding wise:

<sup>25</sup><sup>u</sup>The ants <sup>†</sup>are a people not strong, yet they <sup>7</sup>prepare <sup>1</sup>their meat in the summer;

<sup>26</sup><sup>q</sup>The <sup>o</sup>conies <sup>†</sup>are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;

<sup>27</sup>The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them <sup>†</sup>by bands;

<sup>28</sup>The <sup>o</sup>spider <sup>†</sup>taketh hold with her hands, <sup>2</sup>and is <sup>1</sup>in kings' palaces.

<sup>29</sup>There be three <sup>†</sup>things which <sup>3</sup>go well, <sup>1</sup>yea, four <sup>4</sup>are comely <sup>1</sup>in going:

<sup>30</sup><sup>5</sup>A lion <sup>†</sup>which is <sup>6</sup>strongest <sup>1</sup>among beasts, and turneth not away for any;

<sup>31</sup><sup>†</sup>A <sup>2</sup>greyhound; an he goat <sup>1</sup>also; and <sup>†</sup>a <sup>1</sup>king, <sup>9</sup>against whom <sup>†</sup>there is no rising up.

<sup>32</sup>If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, <sup>a</sup>lay thine hand upon thy mouth.

<sup>33</sup><sup>†</sup>Surely <sup>†</sup>the <sup>2</sup>churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the <sup>2</sup>wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the <sup>2</sup>forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

## CHAPTER 31.

<sup>o</sup>1 Lemuel's lesson of chastity and temperance. <sup>6</sup>The afflicted are to be comforted and defended. <sup>10</sup>The praise and properties of a good wife.

**T**he words of king Lemuel <sup>5</sup>, <sup>1</sup>the <sup>o</sup>prophecy that <sup>†</sup>his mother taught him.

<sup>2</sup>What, my son? and what, <sup>8</sup>the <sup>1</sup>son of my womb? and what, <sup>8</sup>the <sup>1</sup>son of my vows?

<sup>1</sup>Or, burden which

<sup>1</sup> So

<sup>2</sup> A space after vv. 20, 23, 28 & 31.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. Under.

<sup>4</sup> doth tremble, <sup>5</sup> A

<sup>6</sup> s is king

<sup>7</sup> provide

<sup>8</sup> See Lev. 11, 5.

<sup>9</sup> lizard

<sup>1</sup> Or, thou canst seize with thy hands

<sup>2</sup> s yet is she

<sup>3</sup> s are stately in their march,

<sup>4</sup> s which are stately

<sup>5</sup> The lion.

<sup>6</sup> s mightiest

<sup>7</sup> The greyhound

<sup>8</sup> Or, war-horse

<sup>9</sup> Heb. well girt (or, well knit, in the loins); the he-goat

<sup>10</sup> s the

<sup>11</sup> Or, when his arm is with him

<sup>12</sup> For

<sup>13</sup> Heb. pressing.

<sup>14</sup> A space between ch. 30 & 31.

<sup>15</sup> Or, The words of Lemuel king of Mesopotamia, which

see. See ch. 30, 1, margin.

<sup>16</sup> s; <sup>17</sup> s oracle

<sup>18</sup> Or, burden which

<sup>19</sup> A space after verse.

<sup>20</sup> s O



1<sup>M</sup> Or, as other-  
wise read,  
them that  
destroy  
2<sup>S</sup> to say,  
Where is  
strong  
drink?  
3<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
that  
which is  
decreed.  
4<sup>S</sup> judge-  
ment  
5<sup>S</sup> of any  
that is  
6<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
of all the  
sons of  
affliction.  
7<sup>S</sup> the  
bitter in  
soul:  
8<sup>S</sup> left  
desolate.  
9<sup>M</sup> Or,  
ready  
to pass  
away  
Heb. the  
sons of  
passing  
away.  
10<sup>S</sup> minis-  
ter  
judge-  
ment to  
11 A space  
after ver.  
12 A vir-  
tuous wo-  
man who  
can find?  
13<sup>M</sup> See  
Job 28.18.  
14<sup>S</sup> trust-  
eth in  
her, and  
he shall  
have no  
lack of  
gain  
15<sup>M</sup> Heb. spoil.  
16<sup>S</sup> merchant-ships

3<sup>A</sup> Give not thy strength unto  
women, nor thy ways<sup>6</sup> to<sup>1</sup> that  
which destroyeth kings.  
4<sup>†</sup> *It is* not for kings, O  
Lemuel, *it is* not for kings to  
drink wine; nor for princes  
2<sup>strong</sup> drink:  
5<sup>†</sup> Lest they drink, and forget  
the law, and<sup>7</sup> pervert the  
judgment<sup>1</sup> 5<sup>9</sup> of any of the<sup>1</sup>  
afflicted.  
6<sup>†</sup> Give strong drink unto  
him that is ready to perish,  
and wine unto<sup>6</sup> those that be  
of heavy hearts.  
7 Let him drink, and forget  
his poverty, and remember his  
misery no more.  
8<sup>m</sup> Open thy mouth for the  
dumb<sup>7</sup> in the cause of all<sup>7</sup>  
such as are<sup>8</sup> appointed to de-  
struction.  
9 Open thy mouth, <sup>7</sup>judge  
righteously, and <sup>9†</sup>plead the  
cause of<sup>7</sup> the poor and needy.  
10<sup>2†</sup> "Who can find a virtuous  
woman?" for her price<sup>†</sup> is far  
above<sup>3</sup> rubies.  
11 The heart of her husband<sup>4</sup> doth  
safely trust in her, so that he  
shall have no need of spoil.  
12 She<sup>5</sup> will do<sup>1</sup> him good and  
not evil all the days of her life.  
13 She seeketh wool<sup>0</sup>, and  
flax, and worketh<sup>6</sup> willingly  
with her hands.  
14 She is like the<sup>7</sup> merchants'  
ships<sup>1</sup>; she bringeth her food  
from afar.  
15<sup>9</sup> She riseth also while it is  
yet night, and<sup>†</sup> giveth meat to  
her household, and<sup>8</sup> a portion<sup>1</sup>  
to her maidens.  
16 She considereth a field, and  
buyeth it: with the fruit of her  
hands she planteth a vineyard.  
17<sup>ss</sup> doeth 18<sup>m</sup> Or, at the business of  
19<sup>ss</sup> their task 20<sup>m</sup> Or, portion

B.C.c. 1015.  
a ch. 5. 9.  
b Deut. 17. 17.  
c Neh. 13. 26.  
d Hos. 4. 11.  
e Eccles. 10. 17.  
f Heb. She tasteth.  
g Hos. 4. 11.  
h Heb. alter.  
i Heb. of all the sons of affliction.  
j Heb. She spreadeth.  
k Eph. 4. 28.  
l Heb. 13. 16.  
m Ps. 104. 15.  
n Heb. bitter of soul.  
o 1 Sam. 1. 10.  
p Or, double garments.  
q See Job 23. 15. 16.  
r 1 Sam. 19. 4.  
s Est. 4. 16.  
t Heb. the sons of destruction.  
u ch. 12. 4.  
v Lev. 19. 15.  
w Deut. 1. 16.  
x Job 29. 12.  
y Is. 1. 17.  
z Jer. 22. 16.  
aa ch. 12. 4.  
ab 18. 22.  
ac 19. 14.

7 Or, have gotten riches.  
8 Rom. 12. 11.  
9 Luke 12. 42.

a Heb. taketh.

17 She girdeth her loins with strength, and<sup>1</sup> strengtheneth<sup>1</sup> her arms.  
18<sup>a</sup> She perceiveth that her merchandise<sup>†</sup> is<sup>2</sup> good: her candle<sup>1</sup> goeth not out by night.  
19 She layeth her hands to the<sup>3</sup> spindle,<sup>1</sup> and her<sup>4</sup> hands hold the<sup>5</sup> distaff.  
20<sup>b</sup> She<sup>6</sup> stretcheth<sup>1</sup> out her<sup>7</sup> hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.  
21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household<sup>8</sup>:<sup>1</sup> for all her household<sup>†</sup> are clothed with<sup>1</sup> scarlet.  
22 She maketh<sup>9</sup> herself coverings<sup>1</sup> of tapestry; her clothing<sup>†</sup> is<sup>1</sup> silk<sup>1</sup> and purple.  
23<sup>9</sup> Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.  
24 She maketh<sup>2</sup> fine linen,<sup>1</sup> and selleth<sup>3</sup> it:<sup>1</sup> and delivereth girdles unto the<sup>4</sup> merchant.  
25 Strength and<sup>6</sup> honour<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>are her clothing; and she<sup>6</sup> shall rejoice in<sup>1</sup> time to come.  
26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and<sup>7</sup> in her tongue is the law of kindness.  
27 She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.  
28 Her children<sup>8</sup> arise<sup>1</sup> up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her<sup>9</sup>.  
29 Many daughters<sup>2</sup> have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.  
30 Favour<sup>†</sup> is deceitful, and beauty<sup>†</sup> is vain: but a woman<sup>†</sup> that feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.  
31 Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her<sup>0</sup> own<sup>1</sup> works praise her in the gates.

1<sup>S</sup> maketh strong  
2<sup>S</sup> profit-able: her lamp  
3<sup>S</sup> distaff,  
4<sup>M</sup> Heb. palms.  
5<sup>S</sup> spindle.  
6<sup>S</sup> spread-eth  
7<sup>M</sup> Heb. palm.  
8<sup>S</sup> ;  
9<sup>S</sup> for herself carpets  
10<sup>M</sup> Or, cushions  
11<sup>S</sup> fine linen  
12<sup>S</sup> linen garments  
13<sup>S</sup> them;  
14<sup>M</sup> Heb. Canaan-ite.  
15<sup>S</sup> dignity  
16<sup>S</sup> laugh-eth at the  
17<sup>S</sup> the law<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>Or, teaching<sup>1</sup> of kindness is on her tongue.  
18<sup>S</sup> rise  
19<sup>S</sup> say-  
ing:

# ECCLESIASTES;

## OR, THE PREACHER.

### CHAPTER 1.

1<sup>01</sup> The preacher sheweth that all human courses are vain: 4 because the creatures are restless in their courses, 9 and bring forth nothing new.

THE words<sup>0</sup> of<sup>1</sup> the Preacher, the son of David, king in Jerusalem.

2<sup>2</sup> Vanity of vanities, saith

B.C. c. 977.  
a Rom. 8. 20.  
b ch. 2. 22.  
c 3. 9.  
d ver. 12. 7.  
e ch. 12. 8-10.  
f Ps. 104. 5.  
g 119. 90.  
h Ps. 39. 5, 6.  
i 62. 9.  
j 144. 4.  
k ch. 12. 8.

the Preacher<sup>1</sup>, vanity of vanities<sup>2</sup>.<sup>1</sup> a all<sup>†</sup> is vanity.  
3<sup>b</sup> What profit hath<sup>0</sup> a<sup>1</sup> man of all his labour<sup>3</sup> which he taketh<sup>1</sup> under the sun?  
4<sup>†</sup> One generation<sup>4</sup> passeth away,<sup>1</sup> and<sup>†</sup> another generation cometh<sup>5</sup>:<sup>1</sup> a but<sup>1</sup> the earth abideth for ever.

1<sup>S</sup> ;  
2<sup>S</sup> ,  
3<sup>S</sup> where-  
in he labour-  
eth  
4<sup>S</sup> goeth,  
5<sup>S</sup> ; and

1<sup>M</sup> Or, the great orator  
Heb. Koheleth.  
2<sup>A</sup> ;

R.V.	<i>The vanity of</i>	ECCLESIASTES 2.	<i>human courses.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> ariseth.	5 <sup>a</sup> The sun also ariseth, and	B.C. c. 977.	that this also <sup>1</sup> is vexation of	1 <sup>s</sup> was a
2 <sup>s</sup> turneth	the sun goeth down, and	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 19, 5, 6.	spirit. <sup>1</sup>	striving
3 <sup>a</sup> in its	<sup>b</sup> hasteth to his place where he	<sup>b</sup> Heb. <i>paneth</i> ,	18 For <sup>c</sup> in much wisdom <sup>†</sup> is	after
course	<sup>1</sup> arose. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>c</sup> ch. 12, 12.	much grief: and he that in-	wind.
4 <sup>s</sup> to its	6 <sup>d</sup> The wind goeth toward the	<sup>d</sup> John 3, 8.	creaseth knowledge increaseth	
5 <sup>m</sup> Or,	south, and turneth about unto		sorrow.	
torrents	the north; it <sup>2</sup> whirleth <sup>1</sup> about			
6 <sup>s</sup> ,	continually <sup>3</sup> , and the wind re-			
7 <sup>s</sup> whither	turneth again <sup>4</sup> according to his <sup>1</sup>			
the rivers	circuits.			
go,				
8 <sup>s</sup> go	7 <sup>c</sup> All the <sup>5</sup> rivers run into the	<sup>c</sup> Job 28, 10.		
9 <sup>m</sup> <i>Or, All</i>	sea <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> yet the sea <sup>†</sup> is not full;	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 104, 8, 9.		
<i>words</i>	unto the place <sup>7</sup> from whence	<sup>f</sup> Luke 12, 19.		
<i>are feeble</i>	the rivers come, <sup>†</sup> thither they			
1 <sup>s</sup> weariness	<sup>8</sup> return <sup>1</sup> again.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. <i>return to go</i> .		
2 <sup>s</sup> That	8 <sup>a</sup> All things <sup>†</sup> are full of 'la-	<sup>h</sup> Is. 50, 11.		
which	bour'; man cannot utter it:	<sup>i</sup> Prov. 27, 20.		
3 <sup>s</sup> hath	<sup>†</sup> the eye is not satisfied with	<sup>k</sup> Prov. 14, 13.		
been	seeing, nor the ear filled with	<sup>l</sup> ch. 7, 6.		
4 <sup>s</sup> a	hearing.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 1, 17.		
5 <sup>s</sup> men	9 <sup>2m</sup> The thing that <sup>†</sup> hath been <sup>o</sup> ,	<sup>n</sup> ch. 3, 15.		
say,	it <sup>†</sup> is that which shall be;	<sup>o</sup> Heb. <i>to draw my flesh with wine</i> .		
6 <sup>s</sup> , in the	and that which <sup>†</sup> is done <sup>†</sup> is	<sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>the number of the days of their life</i> .		
ages	that which shall be done: and			
which	<sup>†</sup> there is no new <sup>†</sup> thing under			
were	the sun.			
7 <sup>s</sup> the	10 Is there <sup>†</sup> 'any' thing where-			
former	of <sup>5</sup> it may be said, 'See, this			
genera-	<sup>†</sup> is new? it hath been already <sup>6</sup>			
tions;	of old time, which was <sup>1</sup> before			
8 <sup>s</sup> the lat-	us.			
ter gene-	11 <sup>†</sup> There is no remembrance			
rations	of <sup>7</sup> former things; neither shall			
9 <sup>s</sup> , among	there be <sup>†</sup> 'any' remembrance of			
1 <sup>m</sup> See	<sup>8</sup> things' that are to come <sup>9</sup> with <sup>†</sup>			
ver. 1.	<sup>†</sup> those that shall come after.			
2 <sup>s</sup> applied	12 ¶ <sup>†</sup> 1 <sup>†</sup> the Preacher was king	<sup>q</sup> ver. 1.		
3 <sup>a</sup> to	over Israel in Jerusalem.			
4 <sup>s</sup> that is	13 And I <sup>†</sup> 'gave' my heart to			
5 <sup>s</sup> it is a	seek and <sup>3</sup> search out by wisdom			
sore tra-	concerning all <sup>†</sup> 'things' that are <sup>1</sup>			
vail that	done under heaven: <sup>5</sup> 'this sore			
God hath	travail hath God <sup>†</sup> given to the			
6 <sup>s</sup> men	sons of <sup>6</sup> man' <sup>†</sup> to be exercised			
7 <sup>s</sup> a striv-	therewith.			
ing after	14 I have seen all the works			
wind.	that are done under the sun;			
8 <sup>m</sup> Or, a	and, behold, all <sup>†</sup> is vanity and			
feeding	<sup>7</sup> vexation of spirit. <sup>1</sup>			
on wind	15 <sup>†</sup> That which is crooked			
(see Hos.	cannot be made straight: and			
12, 1)	<sup>6a</sup> that which is wanting cannot			
Or, vexa-	be numbered.			
tion of	16 I communed with mine own			
spirit	heart, saying, Lo, I <sup>9</sup> am come			
and so	to great estate, and have gotten			
elsewhere.	<sup>c</sup> more wisdom than all they that			
8 <sup>m</sup> Heb.	have been <sup>1</sup> before me <sup>1</sup> in Jeru-			
defect.	salem: yea, my heart <sup>2</sup> had			
9 <sup>s</sup> have	great experience of wisdom and			
gotten	knowledge.			
me great	17 And I <sup>3</sup> gave <sup>1</sup> my heart to			
wisdom	know wisdom, and to know			
above all	madness and folly: I perceived			
1 <sup>m</sup> Or,				
yea,				
more				
than all				
that				
were				
1 <sup>m</sup> Heb.				
over.				
2 <sup>a</sup> hath				
1 <sup>m</sup> Heb.				
hath seen				
abundantly.				
3 <sup>s</sup> applied				

11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all <sup>1</sup>was <sup>2</sup>vanity and <sup>1</sup>vexation of spirit,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup>there was no profit under the sun.

12 ¶ And I turned myself to behold wisdom, <sup>4</sup>and madness,<sup>1</sup> and folly: for what can the man do that cometh <sup>2</sup>after the king? <sup>6</sup>even that which hath been already done.

13 Then I saw <sup>9</sup>that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.

14 <sup>1</sup>The wise man's eyes <sup>1</sup>are in his head<sup>2</sup>; but <sup>1</sup>the fool walketh in darkness: and <sup>4</sup>I myself <sup>1</sup>perceived <sup>0</sup>also <sup>1</sup>that <sup>1</sup>one event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so <sup>5</sup>it <sup>m</sup>happeneth <sup>1</sup>even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also <sup>6</sup>is <sup>1</sup>vanity.

16 For <sup>7</sup>there is no remembrance <sup>0</sup>of the wise more than of the fool <sup>1</sup>for ever; seeing that <sup>0</sup>which now <sup>1</sup>is <sup>1</sup>in the days to come <sup>0</sup>shall all be <sup>1</sup>forgotten. And how <sup>9</sup>dieth the wise man? as the fool.

17 <sup>1</sup>Therefore <sup>1</sup>I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun <sup>2</sup>is <sup>1</sup>grievous unto me: for all <sup>1</sup>is vanity and <sup>3</sup>vexation of spirit.

18 ¶ <sup>4</sup>Yea, <sup>1</sup>I hated all my labour <sup>5</sup>which I had <sup>4</sup>taken <sup>1</sup>under the sun: <sup>6</sup>because <sup>1</sup>I should <sup>1</sup>leave it unto the man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise <sup>1</sup>man or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed <sup>7</sup>myself wise <sup>1</sup>under the sun. This <sup>3</sup>is also <sup>1</sup>vanity.

20 Therefore I <sup>9</sup>went <sup>1</sup>about to cause my heart to despair <sup>1</sup>of <sup>1</sup>all the labour <sup>2</sup>which I took <sup>1</sup>under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labour <sup>1</sup>is <sup>3</sup>in <sup>1</sup>wisdom, and <sup>3</sup>in <sup>1</sup>knowledge, and <sup>4</sup>in equity<sup>1</sup>; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he <sup>5</sup>leave it <sup>1</sup>for his portion.

B.C. c. 977.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 3.  
& 3. 9.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 3, 14.

<sup>c</sup> Job 5. 7.  
& 14. 1.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
& 7. 25.

<sup>e</sup> Or, in those things have been already done.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 12, 13, 22.  
& 5. 18.  
& 8. 15.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. that there is an excellency in wisdom more than in folly.  
<sup>h</sup> Or, delight his senses.

<sup>i</sup> Prov. 17. 24.  
ch. 8. 1.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 49. 10.  
ch. 9. 2, 3, 11.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. before him, Gen. 7. 1.

<sup>m</sup> Luke 1. 6.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. happeneth to me, even to me.

<sup>o</sup> Job 27. 16, 17.

<sup>p</sup> Prov. 28. 8.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 17.  
ch. 8. 6.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. to bear.

<sup>s</sup> Heb. 9. 27.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. laboured.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 49. 10.

<sup>z</sup> Joel 2. 16.

<sup>1</sup> Cor. 7. 5.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. to be far from.

<sup>2</sup> Or, seek.

<sup>a</sup> Amos 5. 13.

<sup>b</sup> Luke 14. 25.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. give.

This also <sup>1</sup>is vanity and a great evil.

22 <sup>a</sup>For what hath <sup>1</sup>man of all his labour, and of the <sup>2</sup>vexation <sup>1</sup>of his heart, wherein he <sup>3</sup>hath laboured <sup>1</sup>under the sun?

23 For all his days <sup>1</sup>are <sup>4</sup>sorrows, and his travail <sup>5</sup>grief; yea, <sup>6</sup>his heart taketh <sup>7</sup>not rest in the night.<sup>1</sup> This <sup>8</sup>is also <sup>1</sup>vanity.

24 ¶ <sup>1</sup>There is nothing better for a man <sup>0</sup>, than that he should eat and drink, and <sup>0</sup>that he <sup>1</sup>should <sup>1</sup>make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it <sup>9</sup>was <sup>1</sup>from the hand of God.

25 For who can eat, or who else can hasten <sup>1</sup>hereunto, <sup>1</sup>more than I?

26 For <sup>3</sup>God giveth to a man that is good <sup>1</sup>in his sight <sup>1</sup>wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that <sup>1</sup>he may give to <sup>1</sup>him that <sup>4</sup>is good before <sup>1</sup>God. This also <sup>1</sup>is vanity and <sup>5</sup>vexation of spirit.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>0</sup>1 By the necessary change of times, vanity is added to human travail. 11 There is an excellency in God's works. 16 God shall judge the righteous and the wicked.

TO every <sup>1</sup>thing there is a season, and a <sup>2</sup>time to every <sup>6</sup>purpose under the heaven:

2 A time <sup>a</sup>to be born, and <sup>a</sup>a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up <sup>1</sup>that which is planted;

3 A time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up;

4 A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance;

5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to embrace, and <sup>a</sup>a time <sup>y</sup>to refrain from embracing;

6 A time to <sup>z</sup>get, <sup>1</sup>and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away;

7 A time to rend, and a time to sew; <sup>a</sup>a time to keep silence, and a time to speak;

8 A time to love, and a time to <sup>b</sup>hate; a time <sup>o</sup>of war, and a time <sup>o</sup>of peace.

<sup>1</sup> A a

<sup>2</sup> Striving

<sup>m</sup> Or, vexation

<sup>3</sup> s labour-

<sup>ch</sup>

<sup>4</sup> A but

<sup>5</sup> A is

<sup>6</sup> A even

<sup>in</sup> the

<sup>night</sup>

<sup>7</sup> s no rest.

<sup>8</sup> s also is

<sup>9</sup> s is

<sup>1</sup> s can

have en-

joyment,

<sup>m</sup> Or,

<sup>hasten</sup>

thereto

<sup>2</sup> m Ac-

cording

to some

ancient

authori-

ties,

<sup>apart</sup>

from

<sup>him</sup>.

<sup>3</sup> s to the

man that

pleaseth

him God

giveth

<sup>4</sup> s pleaseth

<sup>5</sup> s a striv-

ing after

wind.

<sup>6</sup> m Or,

<sup>matter</sup>

<sup>7</sup> s seek,

<sup>8</sup> s for

1 S there- with. 2 S its 3 M Or, eternity 4 S yet so that man cannot 5 S hath done 6 A even 7 S nothing better for them, than 8 M Or, to get good 9 S so long as they live. 1 S good in 2 S hath done 3 S is hath been already M as A.V. text. 4 S : 5 S seeketh again 6 S passed away. M Heb. driven away. 7 A, in 8 S judge- ment, 9 A in 1 S wicked- ness 2 M Or, matter 3 M Or, I said in mine heart concern- ing the sons of men, It is that God do. 4 S, It is because 5 S may prove 6 S may 7 A but as 8 M Or, the sons of men are a chance, and the beasts are a chance, and one do. 9 M Or, spirit 1 S and 2 S the beasts 3 M Heb. of the sons of men. 4 S whe- ther it goeth M Or, that goeth	9 <sup>a</sup> What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth? 10 <sup>c</sup> I have seen the travail <sup>o</sup> , which God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised in it. 11 He hath made every <sup>†</sup> thing beautiful in <sup>2</sup> his' time: also he hath set <sup>3</sup> the world in their heart, <sup>4</sup> so that <sup>5</sup> no man can find out the work that God <sup>5</sup> maketh' from the beginning <sup>6</sup> to the end. 12 <sup>†</sup> I know that <sup>†</sup> there is <sup>7</sup> no good in them, but for a man' to rejoice, and <sup>8</sup> to do good <sup>9</sup> in his life. 13 And also <sup>†</sup> that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy <sup>†</sup> the good of' all his labour, <sup>†</sup> it' <sup>†</sup> is the gift of God. 14 I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: <sup>10</sup> nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God <sup>†</sup> doeth' <sup>†</sup> it, that <sup>†</sup> men should fear before him. 15 <sup>†</sup> That which <sup>3</sup> hath been is now'; and that which is to be hath already been <sup>4</sup> ;' and God <sup>†</sup> requireth' <sup>†</sup> that which is <sup>6</sup> past. 16 <sup>†</sup> And moreover <sup>†</sup> I saw under the sun <sup>7</sup> the place of <sup>3</sup> judgment, <sup>†</sup> that wickedness <sup>†</sup> was there; and <sup>†</sup> the place of righteousness, <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> iniquity' <sup>†</sup> was there. 17 I said in mine heart, <sup>9</sup> God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for <sup>†</sup> there is <sup>a</sup> a time there for every <sup>2</sup> purpose and for every work. 18 <sup>3</sup> I said in mine heart <sup>4</sup> con- cerning the estate' of the sons of men, <sup>5</sup> that God <sup>5</sup> might manifest' them, and that they <sup>6</sup> might' see that they them- selves are <sup>7</sup> beasts. 19 <sup>6</sup> For <sup>8</sup> that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befall- eth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one <sup>9</sup> breath; <sup>†</sup> so that a' man hath no preeminence a- bove <sup>2</sup> a beast': for all <sup>†</sup> is vanity. 20 All go unto one place; <sup>7</sup> all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again. 21 <sup>9</sup> Who knoweth the spirit <sup>9</sup> of man <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> goeth' upward,	B.C. c. 977. a ch. 1. 3. b ver. 12. c ch. 2. 24. d 5. 18. e 11. 3. f ch. 1. 12. g ch. 2. 10. h ch. 6. 12. i A.S. 7. j 10. 14. k ch. 8. 17. l Rom. 11. 33. m ver. 22. n ch. 3. 16. o 5. 8. p ch. 2. 24. q Heb. hand. r Job 3. 17. s Ac. t James 1. 17. u Job 3. 11, 16. v ch. 6. 3. w ch. 1. 9. x Heb. that which addresses away. y ch. 5. 8. z Heb. all the righteousness of work. aa Heb. this is the envy of a man from his neighbour. ab Prov. 6. 10. ac 24. 33. ad Rom. 2. 6-8. ae 2 Cor. 5. 10. af 2 Thes. 1. 6, 7. ag Prov. 15. 16. ah 17. ai 16. 8. aj ver. 1. ak Or, that they might escape trial, and see, &c. al Ps. 49. 12. am 20. an A.S. 73. 22. ao ch. 2. 16. ap Prov. 27. 20. aq 1 John 2. 16. ar Ps. 39. 6. as Gen. 3. 19. at ch. 12. 7. au Heb. of the sons of men. av Heb. it ascending.	and the spirit of the beast <sup>†</sup> that goeth' downward to the earth? 22 <sup>6</sup> Wherefore I <sup>2</sup> perceive' that <sup>†</sup> there is nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his <sup>o</sup> own' works; for <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> is his portion: <sup>6</sup> for who shall bring him <sup>2</sup> to see what shall be after him? CHAPTER 4. 1 <sup>1</sup> Vanity is increased unto men by oppression, <sup>4</sup> by envy, <sup>5</sup> by idleness, <sup>7</sup> by contentiousness, <sup>9</sup> by solitariness, <sup>13</sup> by wilfulness. <sup>1</sup> SO I returned, and consider- ed' all the <sup>a</sup> oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold <sup>5</sup> the tears of <sup>†</sup> such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the <sup>k</sup> side of their oppressors <sup>†</sup> there was power <sup>6</sup> ;' but they had no com- forter. 2 <sup>†</sup> Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive'. 3 <sup>†</sup> Yea, <sup>3</sup> better is he than both they, <sup>†</sup> which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun. 4 <sup>†</sup> Again, I considered all travail, and <sup>†</sup> every right' work, that <sup>1</sup> for this a man is envied of his neighbour. This <sup>2</sup> is also' vanity and <sup>3</sup> vexation of spirit. 5 <sup>†</sup> The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh. 6 <sup>†</sup> Better <sup>†</sup> is an handful <sup>†</sup> with quietness, than <sup>5</sup> both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit. 7 <sup>†</sup> Then I returned <sup>6</sup> , and I' saw vanity under the sun. 8 There is one <sup>7</sup> alone, and <sup>†</sup> there is' not a second; yea, he hath neither <sup>8</sup> child' nor bro- ther <sup>9</sup> ;' yet <sup>†</sup> there is no end of all his labour <sup>1</sup> ; neither is his <sup>o</sup> eye' satisfied with riches <sup>2</sup> ;' <sup>†</sup> <sup>o</sup> neither saith he, <sup>†</sup> For whom <sup>3</sup> do I labour, and <sup>4</sup> bereave' my soul of good? This <sup>5</sup> is also' vanity, yea, it <sup>†</sup> is a sore travail. 9 <sup>†</sup> Two <sup>†</sup> are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour. 10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him <sup>†</sup> that is alone when he falleth <sup>6</sup> ; for he' <sup>†</sup> hath not another to <sup>7</sup> help' him up.	1 S whe- ther it goeth M Or, that goeth 2 S saw 3 A back 4 S Then I returned and saw 5 A, 6 S, 7 S; 8 S better than them both did I esteem him M Or, better than they both is he which &c. 9 S Then I saw all labour and every skilful M Or, suc- cessful 1 M Or, it cometh of a man's rivalry with his neigh- bour 2 S also is 3 S a striv- ing after wind. 4 M Or, of 5 S two handfuls with M Or, of labour and striv- ing after wind. 6 S and 7 S that is alone, and he hath 8 S son 9 S; 1 S, nei- ther are his eyes 2 S A, 3 S then, 4 S de- prive 5 S also is 6 S and 7 S lift
---	---	--	--	---



1<sup>s</sup> warnth  
2<sup>s</sup> a man  
3<sup>a</sup> that is  
alone  
4<sup>s</sup> youth  
5<sup>s</sup> know-  
eth not  
how to  
receive  
admoni-  
ation any  
more.  
6<sup>s</sup> came  
forth to  
be king;  
yea, even  
in his  
kingdom  
he was  
born  
poor.  
7<sup>s</sup> Accord-  
ing to some  
ancient  
versions,  
whereas  
the other  
though  
born in his  
king-  
dom be-  
came  
poor.  
8<sup>s</sup> saw  
8<sup>s</sup> that they were with the youth, the second,  
that stood  
9<sup>m</sup> Or, *There is no end, in the mind of  
all the people, to all that hath been before them;  
they also &c.* 1<sup>s</sup> was 2<sup>s</sup> them over whom he was:  
yet they

11 Again, if two lie together,  
then they have <sup>1</sup>heat<sup>1</sup>: but  
how can one be warm *alone*?

12 And if <sup>2</sup>one<sup>1</sup> prevail against  
him<sup>3</sup>, two shall withstand him;  
and a threefold cord is not  
quickly broken.

13 ¶ Better <sup>1</sup>is a poor and <sup>a</sup>a  
wise <sup>4</sup>child<sup>1</sup> than an old and  
foolish king, <sup>e</sup>who<sup>1</sup> will no  
more be admonished.<sup>1</sup>

14 For out of prison he <sup>6</sup>cometh  
to reign: whereas also *he that is*  
born in his kingdom becometh  
poor.<sup>1</sup>

15 I <sup>7</sup>considered<sup>1</sup> all the living  
which walk under the sun,  
<sup>s</sup>with the second child that  
shall stand<sup>1</sup> up in his stead.

16 ¶ *There* <sup>1</sup>is<sup>1</sup> no end of all  
the people, <sup>e</sup>even of all <sup>2</sup>that  
have been before them: they  
also<sup>1</sup> that come after shall not  
rejoice in him. Surely this also  
<sup>1</sup>is vanity and <sup>2</sup>vexation of  
spirit.<sup>1</sup>

17 saw <sup>8</sup>s that they were with the youth, the second,  
that stood  
9<sup>m</sup> Or, *There is no end, in the mind of  
all the people, to all that hath been before them;  
they also &c.* 1<sup>s</sup> was 2<sup>s</sup> them over whom he was:  
yet they

### CHAPTER 5.

01 *Vanities in divine service, 8 in mur-  
muring against oppression, 9 and in  
riches. 18 Joy in riches is the gift of  
God.*

1 <sup>1</sup>KEEP<sup>9</sup> thy foot when thou  
goest to the house of  
God<sup>2</sup>, and be more ready to  
hear, <sup>h</sup>than to give the sacrifice  
of fools: for they <sup>3</sup>consider<sup>1</sup>  
not that they do evil.

2 <sup>4</sup>Be not rash with thy mouth,  
and let not thine heart be hasty  
to utter <sup>5</sup>any <sup>4</sup>thing before  
God<sup>6</sup>: <sup>1</sup>for God <sup>1</sup>is in heaven,  
and thou upon earth: therefore  
let thy words <sup>1</sup>be few.

3 For a dream cometh <sup>7</sup>through  
the<sup>1</sup> multitude of <sup>8</sup>business;  
and <sup>m</sup>a fool's voice <sup>9</sup>is known  
by<sup>1</sup> multitude of words.

4 <sup>n</sup>When thou vowest a vow unto  
God, defer not to pay it; for <sup>h</sup>the  
hath no pleasure in fools: <sup>7</sup>pay  
that which thou <sup>1</sup>hast vowed.<sup>1</sup>

5 <sup>u</sup>Better <sup>1</sup>is it that thou  
shouldest not vow, than that  
thou shouldest vow and not pay.

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause  
thy flesh to sin; <sup>2</sup>neither say  
thou before the <sup>2</sup>angel, that it  
<sup>1</sup>was an error: wherefore should  
God be angry at thy voice, and  
destroy the work of thine hands?

B.C. c. 977.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 13.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 3. 16.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. who  
knoweth  
not to be  
admoni-  
shed.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. at  
the will,  
or, per-  
jure.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 12. 5.  
<sup>f</sup> & 58. 11.  
<sup>g</sup> & 82. 1.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 6. 1.

<sup>g</sup> See  
Ex. 3. 5.  
Is. 1. 12, &c.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 15.  
22.  
Ps. 50. 8.  
Prov. 15. 8.  
& 21. 27.  
Hos. 6. 6.

<sup>i</sup> Or, word.  
<sup>k</sup> Job 1. 21.  
Ps. 49. 17.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 7.

<sup>m</sup> Prov. 10.  
19.

<sup>n</sup> Num. 30. 2.  
Deut. 23. 21-  
23.

<sup>o</sup> Ps. 50. 14.  
& 76. 11.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 3.  
<sup>q</sup> Prov. 11. 29.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 66. 13,  
14.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 127. 2.  
<sup>t</sup> Prov. 20. 25.  
Acts 5. 4.

<sup>u</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 10  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. there  
is a good  
which is  
comely,  
&c.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 2. 24.  
& 5. 12, 13,  
22.  
& 9. 7.  
& 11. 9.

<sup>x</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 17.

1<sup>s</sup> For *thus it cometh to pass* through the multitude  
of dreams and vanities and many words <sup>m</sup>Or, *For*  
... *vanities are also many words* or, *there are*  
*vanities, and in*  
*many*  
*words*

7 <sup>1</sup>For in the multitude of  
dreams and many words *there*  
*are also divers vanities*<sup>1</sup>: but  
<sup>a</sup>fear thou God.

8 ¶ If thou <sup>b</sup>seest the oppres-  
sion of the poor, and <sup>2</sup>violent  
perverting of judgment<sup>1</sup> and  
justice in <sup>3</sup>a province, marvel  
not <sup>d</sup>at the matter: for <sup>4</sup>*he that*  
*is*<sup>1</sup> higher than the <sup>5</sup>highest<sup>1</sup>  
regardeth; and <sup>1</sup>there be higher  
than they.

9 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Moreover the profit of  
the earth is for all: the king  
*himself* is served by the field.

10 <sup>7</sup>He that loveth silver shall  
not be satisfied with silver;  
nor he that loveth abundance  
with increase: this <sup>8</sup>is also<sup>1</sup>  
vanity.

11 When goods increase, they  
are increased that eat them:  
and what <sup>9</sup>good<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>is there to  
the <sup>1</sup>owners<sup>1</sup> thereof, saving  
the beholding of *them* with  
<sup>2</sup>their<sup>1</sup> eyes?

12 The sleep of a labouring  
man <sup>1</sup>is sweet, whether he eat  
little or much: but the <sup>3</sup>abun-  
dance<sup>1</sup> of the rich will not suffer  
him to sleep.

13 ¶ <sup>4</sup>There is a <sup>5</sup>sore<sup>1</sup> evil  
*which* I have seen under the  
sun, *namely*, riches kept <sup>6</sup>for<sup>1</sup>  
the <sup>1</sup>owners<sup>1</sup> thereof to <sup>8</sup>their<sup>1</sup>  
hurt<sup>1</sup>.

14 But<sup>1</sup> those riches perish by  
evil<sup>1</sup> travail: and he begetteth<sup>1</sup>  
a son, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>there is nothing  
in his hand.

15 ¶ As he came forth of his  
mother's womb, naked shall he  
<sup>2</sup>return to go<sup>1</sup> as he came, and  
shall take nothing <sup>3</sup>of<sup>1</sup> his  
labour, which he may carry  
away in his hand.

16 And this also <sup>1</sup>is a <sup>4</sup>sore<sup>1</sup>  
evil, <sup>1</sup>that in all points as he  
came, so shall he go: and  
<sup>2</sup>what profit hath he <sup>2</sup>that  
<sup>5</sup>hath laboured<sup>1</sup> for the wind?

17 <sup>6</sup>All his days also <sup>6</sup>he eat-  
eth in darkness, and <sup>7</sup>he hath  
much sorrow and wrath with  
his sickness.<sup>1</sup>

18 ¶ Behold<sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup>that which I  
have seen<sup>1</sup>: <sup>9</sup>it is good and  
comely<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>for one to eat and to  
drink, and to enjoy<sup>1</sup> the<sup>1</sup> good

<sup>a</sup> A. <sup>9</sup>m as A.V. text.

<sup>1</sup> is to be good and to be

multitude  
<sup>m</sup> Or, *For*  
*there are*  
*vanities,*  
*and in*  
*many*  
*words*  
<sup>2</sup> s the violent  
tak-  
ing away  
of judge-  
ment  
<sup>3</sup> m Or,  
*the state*  
*is one*  
<sup>5</sup> s high  
<sup>6</sup> m Or, *But*  
*the profit*  
*of a land*  
*every*  
*way is a*  
*king that*  
*maketh*  
*himself*  
*servant*  
*to the*  
*field*  
*or, is a*  
*king over*  
*the culti-*  
*vated*  
*field*  
<sup>7</sup> a ¶  
<sup>8</sup> s also is  
<sup>9</sup> s advan-  
tage  
<sup>1</sup> s owner  
<sup>2</sup> s his

<sup>3</sup> s fulness  
<sup>4</sup> a ¶  
<sup>5</sup> s griev-  
ous  
<sup>6</sup> s by  
<sup>7</sup> s owner  
<sup>8</sup> s his  
<sup>9</sup> s: and  
<sup>1</sup> s advent-  
ure  
<sup>m</sup> Or,  
*travail*;  
and if he  
hath be-  
gotten  
<sup>2</sup> s go  
again  
<sup>3</sup> s for  
<sup>4</sup> s griev-  
ous  
<sup>5</sup> s he la-  
boureth  
<sup>6</sup> m The  
Sept.  
has, *All*  
*his days*  
*are in*  
*darkness*  
*and*  
*mourn-*  
*ing, and*  
*much*  
*vexation*  
*and sick-*  
*ness and*  
*wrath.*  
<sup>7</sup> s he is  
sore vex-  
ed and  
hath  
sickness  
and  
wrath.

1 S in  
2 S, where-  
in he la-  
boureth  
3 A  
M Heb.  
the num-  
ber of  
the days.  
4 S hath  
given  
5 S this is

1 of<sup>1</sup> all his labour<sup>2</sup> that he  
taketh<sup>3</sup> under the sun<sup>3</sup> all the  
days of his life<sup>4</sup>, which God<sup>4</sup> giv-  
eth<sup>5</sup> him: <sup>6</sup>for<sup>7</sup> it is<sup>8</sup> his portion.  
19 <sup>9</sup>Every man also to whom  
God hath given riches and  
wealth, and hath given him  
power to eat thereof, and to take  
his portion, and to rejoice in his  
labour; this<sup>10</sup> is the gift of God.  
20 <sup>11</sup>For he shall not much  
remember the days of his life;  
because God answereth him in  
the joy of his heart.

### CHAPTER 6.

01 *Vanity of riches without use.* 3 *Of children, 6 and old age without riches.*  
11 *The conclusion of vanities.*

1 **T**HERE is an evil which I  
have seen<sup>2</sup> under the sun,  
and it is<sup>3</sup> common among<sup>4</sup> men:  
2 A man to whom God<sup>5</sup> hath  
given<sup>6</sup> riches, wealth, and  
honour, <sup>7</sup>so that he<sup>8</sup> wanteth<sup>9</sup>  
nothing for his soul of all that  
he desireth,<sup>10</sup> yet God giveth him  
not power to eat thereof, but a  
stranger eateth it<sup>11</sup>: <sup>12</sup>this<sup>13</sup> is va-  
nity, and it is<sup>14</sup> an evil disease.  
3 <sup>15</sup>¶ If a man beget an hundred  
children, and live many years,  
so that the days of his years be  
many, and his soul be not filled  
with good, and <sup>16</sup>also that<sup>17</sup> he  
have no burial; I say, <sup>18</sup>that<sup>19</sup> an un-  
timely birth<sup>20</sup> is better than he<sup>21</sup>.  
4 For<sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup>he<sup>24</sup> cometh in<sup>25</sup> with  
vanity, and departeth in dark-  
ness, and <sup>26</sup>his name shall be<sup>27</sup>  
covered with darkness<sup>28</sup>.  
5 Moreover<sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup>he<sup>31</sup> hath not seen  
the sun<sup>32</sup>, <sup>33</sup>nor known<sup>34</sup> any  
thing: this hath more rest than  
the other.<sup>35</sup>

6 <sup>36</sup>¶ Yea, though he live a  
thousand years twice<sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup>told,  
<sup>39</sup>yet hath he seen<sup>40</sup> no good:  
do not all go to one place?

7 <sup>41</sup>All the labour of man<sup>42</sup> is  
for his mouth, and yet the  
appetite is not filled.

8 For what<sup>43</sup> hath the wise  
more than the fool? <sup>44</sup>what  
hath the poor<sup>45</sup>, that knoweth  
to walk before the living?

9 <sup>46</sup>¶ Better<sup>47</sup> is the sight of  
the eyes<sup>48</sup> <sup>49</sup>than the wandering of  
the desire: this<sup>50</sup> is also<sup>51</sup> vanity  
and vexation of spirit.

10 <sup>52</sup>¶ That which hath been  
is named already,<sup>53</sup> and it is

hath been, the name thereof was given long ago.  
M Or, Whatsoever he be, his name was given him  
long ago, and it is known that he is man

B.C. c. 977.

a Job 9. 32.  
Is. 45. 9.  
Jer. 49. 19.

b Heb, the  
number of  
the days.

c ch. 2. 10.  
& 3. 22.

d ch. 2. 24.  
& 3. 13.

e Heb, the  
number of  
the days of  
his vanity.

f Ps. 102. 11.  
& 109. 23.

g Ps. 39. 6.  
James 4. 14.

h Or, Though  
he give not  
much, yet  
he remem-  
bereth, &c.

i Ps. 39. 6.  
ch. 8. 7.

j Prov. 15. 30.  
& 22. 1.

k ch. 5. 13.

l Job 21. 10.  
&c.

m Ps. 17. 14.  
& 73. 7.

n Luke 12.  
20.

o Or, Anger.

p 2 Cor. 7. 10.

q 2 Kin. 9. 35.  
Is. 14. 19, 20.  
Jer. 22. 19.

r Job 3. 16.  
Ps. 58. 5.  
ch. 4. 3.

s See  
Ps. 141. 5.

t Prov. 13. 18.  
& 15. 31, 32.

u Ps. 118. 12.  
ch. 2. 2.

v Heb.  
sound.

w Ex. 21. 8.  
Deut. 16. 19.

x Prov. 16. 26.

y Prov. 14. 29.

z Heb, soul.

a Prov. 14. 17.  
& 16. 32.

b James 1. 19.

c Heb.  
than the  
walking of  
the soul.

d Heb, out  
of wisdom.

e Or, as  
good as  
an inheri-  
tance, yet,  
better too.

f ch. 11. 7.

known that it is<sup>1</sup> man: <sup>2</sup>nei-  
ther<sup>3</sup> may<sup>4</sup> he contend with  
him that is mightier than he.

11 <sup>5</sup>¶ Seeing there be many  
things that increase vanity,  
what<sup>6</sup> is man the better?

12 For who knoweth what  
is good for man in <sup>7</sup>this<sup>8</sup> life,  
<sup>9</sup>all the days of his vain  
life which he spendeth as <sup>10</sup>a  
shadow? for<sup>11</sup> who can tell a  
man what shall be after him  
under the sun?

### CHAPTER 7.

01 *Remedies against vanity are, a good name, 2 mortification, 1 patience, 11 wisdom.* 23 *The difficulty of wisdom.*

1 **A** <sup>2</sup>GOOD<sup>3</sup> name<sup>4</sup> is better  
than precious ointment;  
and the day of death than the  
day of one's birth.

2 <sup>5</sup>¶ It is better to go to  
the house of mourning, than to  
go to the house of feasting: for  
that<sup>6</sup> is the end of all men;  
and the living will lay<sup>7</sup> it to  
his heart.

3 <sup>8</sup>Sorrow<sup>9</sup> is better than  
laughter: <sup>10</sup>for by the sadness  
of the countenance the heart  
is made<sup>11</sup> better.

4 The heart of the wise<sup>12</sup> is in  
the house of mourning; but the  
heart of fools<sup>13</sup> is in the house of  
mirth.

5 <sup>14</sup>¶ It is better to hear the  
rebuke of the wise, than for  
a man to hear the song of  
fools.

6 <sup>15</sup>¶ For as the <sup>16</sup>crackling of  
thorns under a pot, so<sup>17</sup> is the  
laughter of the fool: this also<sup>18</sup>  
is vanity.

7 <sup>19</sup>¶ Surely<sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup>oppression<sup>22</sup>  
maketh a wise man<sup>23</sup> mad;<sup>24</sup>  
and a gift destroyeth the  
heart.

8 Better<sup>25</sup> is the end of a thing  
than the beginning thereof:  
and<sup>26</sup> the patient in spirit<sup>27</sup>  
is better than the proud in  
spirit.

9 <sup>28</sup>¶ Be not hasty in thy spirit  
to be<sup>29</sup> angry: for<sup>30</sup> anger rest-  
eth in the bosom of fools.

10 Say not thou, What is <sup>31</sup>the  
cause that the former days were  
better than these? for thou  
dost not<sup>32</sup> enquire<sup>33</sup> <sup>34</sup>wisely  
concerning this.

11 <sup>35</sup>¶ Wisdom<sup>36</sup> is<sup>37</sup> good with<sup>38</sup>  
an inheritance: <sup>39</sup>and by it there  
is profit<sup>40</sup> to<sup>41</sup> them that see the  
sun.

1 M Heb.  
Adam.  
See  
Gen. 2. 7.

2 S can

3 M Or,  
words

4 S his

5 M Heb.  
the num-  
ber of  
the days.

6 S good

7 S glad

M Or,  
better

8 M Or,  
For

9 S extor-  
tion

1 S foolish

2 S under-  
standing.

3 M Or,  
vexed

4 M Or,  
vexation

5 S inquire

6 M Heb.  
out of  
wisdom.

7 S is as  
good as

M Or, is  
good to-  
gether  
with an  
inherit-  
ance:

and pro-  
fitable  
unto  
them &c.

8 S yea,  
more ex-  
cellent is  
it for

1 S even as  
2 S pre-  
serveth  
the life of  
him that  
hath it.  
3 S and  
4 S hath  
even  
made the  
one side  
by side  
with  
5 S not  
find out  
anything  
that  
shall be  
6 A ¶  
7 S this  
8 S right-  
eous  
9 S evil-  
doing.  
10 S that  
11 A ¶  
12 S is a  
strength  
to the  
wise man  
more  
than ten  
rulers  
13 S a  
14 S Surely  
M Or, For  
15 S right-  
eous  
16 M Heb.  
give not  
thine  
heart.  
17 S not  
18 S proved  
in  
M Or,  
tried by  
19 M Or,  
hath been  
7 A S  
8 S  
9 S I turned  
about, and  
my  
heart  
was set  
to know  
and to  
search  
out,  
10 S that  
wicked-  
ness is  
folly, and  
that  
foolish-  
ness is  
madness  
M Or, the  
wicked-  
ness of  
folly, and  
foolish-  
ness  
which is  
madness  
2 A a thing  
3 A, even  
4 M Or,  
who is a  
snare,  
and her  
heart is  
as nets

12 For wisdom <sup>1</sup>is a "defence,  
'and' money <sup>1</sup>is a defence: but  
the excellency of knowledge  
<sup>1</sup>is, that wisdom <sup>2</sup>giveth life to  
them that have it.

13 Consider the work of God:  
for <sup>6</sup>who can make <sup>that</sup> straight,  
which he hath made crooked?

14 <sup>1</sup>In the day of prosperity  
be joyful, <sup>2</sup>but <sup>1</sup>in the day of  
adversity consider: God <sup>4</sup>also  
hath <sup>h</sup>set the one over against  
the other, to the end that man  
should <sup>5</sup>find nothing<sup>1</sup> after  
him.

15 <sup>6</sup>All <sup>7</sup>things<sup>1</sup> have I seen in  
the days of my vanity: <sup>1</sup>there  
is a <sup>8</sup>just<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>man that perisheth  
in his righteousness, and there  
is a wicked <sup>†</sup>man that prolong-  
eth <sup>his</sup> life in his <sup>9</sup>wickedness.

16 <sup>m</sup>Be not righteous over  
much; <sup>n</sup>neither make thyself  
over wise: why shouldest thou  
<sup>p</sup>destroy thyself?

17 Be not over much wicked,  
neither be thou foolish: <sup>q</sup>why  
shouldest thou die <sup>1</sup>'before thy  
time?

18 <sup>†</sup>It is good that thou should-  
est take hold of this; yea, also  
from <sup>10</sup>this<sup>1</sup> withdraw not thine  
hand: for he that feareth God  
shall come forth of them all.

19 <sup>11</sup>Wisdom <sup>12</sup>strengtheneth  
the wise more than in <sup>13</sup>the<sup>1</sup> city.  
men<sup>1</sup> which are in <sup>13</sup>the<sup>1</sup> city.

20 <sup>1a</sup>For <sup>†</sup>there is not a <sup>2</sup>just<sup>1</sup>  
man upon earth, that doeth  
good, and sinneth not.

21 Also <sup>3c</sup>take <sup>4</sup>'no<sup>1</sup> heed unto  
all words that are spoken; lest  
thou hear thy servant curse  
thee:

22 For oftentimes also thine  
own heart knoweth that thou  
thyself likewise hast cursed  
others.

23 ¶ All this have I <sup>5</sup>proved  
by<sup>1</sup> wisdom: <sup>7</sup>I said, I will  
be wise; but it <sup>†</sup>was far from  
me.

24 <sup>h</sup>That which <sup>6</sup>is <sup>7</sup>far off,  
and <sup>†</sup>exceeding deep<sup>8</sup>; <sup>1</sup>who can  
find it out?

25 <sup>m</sup>I applied mine heart to  
know, and to search,<sup>1</sup> and to  
seek <sup>o</sup>'out<sup>1</sup> wisdom,<sup>1</sup> and the  
reason of <sup>things</sup>, and to know  
<sup>1</sup>the wickedness of folly, even  
of foolishness and madness:<sup>1</sup>

26 <sup>q</sup>And I find <sup>2</sup>more bitter  
than death<sup>3</sup> the woman<sup>1</sup>, <sup>4</sup>whose  
heart <sup>†</sup>is snares and nets, and

B.C. c. 977.

<sup>1</sup> Heb.  
shadow.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. he  
that is  
good be-  
fore God.  
<sup>3</sup> ch. 1. 1. 2.

<sup>4</sup> Or,  
weighing  
one thing  
after an-  
other, to  
find out  
the reason.  
<sup>5</sup> See  
Job 12. 14.  
ch. 1. 15.  
Is. 14. 27.  
<sup>6</sup> Deut. 28. 47.  
ch. 3. 4.

<sup>7</sup> Job 32. 29.  
Ps. 32. 1.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb.  
made.  
<sup>9</sup> Gen. 1. 27.  
<sup>10</sup> Gen. 3. 6, 7.  
<sup>11</sup> ch. 8. 14.

<sup>12</sup> Prov. 25.  
15.  
<sup>13</sup> Rom. 12. 3.  
<sup>14</sup> Heb. he  
desolate.  
<sup>15</sup> Job 15. 32.  
Ps. 55. 22.  
Prov. 10. 27.  
<sup>16</sup> Prov. 4. 8, 9.  
A 17. 24.  
See  
Acts 6. 15.

<sup>17</sup> Heb. not  
in thy  
time.  
<sup>18</sup> Heb. the  
strength.  
Deut. 28. 50.  
<sup>19</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 24.  
Ezek. 17. 18.  
Rom. 13. 5.  
<sup>20</sup> Prov. 21. 22.  
A 24. 5.  
ch. 9. 16, 18.  
ch. 10. 4.

<sup>21</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 46.  
2 Chr. 6. 26.  
Prov. 29. 9.  
Rom. 3. 21.  
1 John 1. 8.  
Job 34. 18.

<sup>22</sup> Heb. give  
not thine  
heart.  
<sup>23</sup> Heb. shall  
know.  
<sup>24</sup> ch. 3. 1.

<sup>25</sup> Rom. 1. 22.  
<sup>26</sup> Prov. 24. 22.  
ch. 6. 12.  
A 9. 12.  
A 10. 14.  
Job 28. 12, 20.

<sup>27</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 16.  
Rom. 11. 33.  
<sup>28</sup> Or, how  
it shall be!  
<sup>29</sup> Ps. 49. 6, 7.  
<sup>30</sup> Heb. I  
and my  
heart com-  
passed.  
ch. 1. 17.  
A 2. 12.

<sup>31</sup> Job 14. 5.  
<sup>32</sup> Or, cast-  
ing of  
weapons.  
<sup>33</sup> Prov. 5. 3, 4.  
A 22. 14.

<sup>34</sup> Rom. 1. 22.  
<sup>35</sup> Prov. 24. 22.  
ch. 6. 12.  
A 9. 12.  
A 10. 14.  
Job 28. 12, 20.

<sup>36</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 16.  
Rom. 11. 33.  
<sup>37</sup> Or, how  
it shall be!  
<sup>38</sup> Ps. 49. 6, 7.  
<sup>39</sup> Heb. I  
and my  
heart com-  
passed.  
ch. 1. 17.  
A 2. 12.

<sup>40</sup> Job 14. 5.  
<sup>41</sup> Or, cast-  
ing of  
weapons.  
<sup>42</sup> Prov. 5. 3, 4.  
A 22. 14.

<sup>43</sup> Rom. 1. 22.  
<sup>44</sup> Prov. 24. 22.  
ch. 6. 12.  
A 9. 12.  
A 10. 14.  
Job 28. 12, 20.

<sup>45</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 16.  
Rom. 11. 33.  
<sup>46</sup> Or, how  
it shall be!  
<sup>47</sup> Ps. 49. 6, 7.  
<sup>48</sup> Heb. I  
and my  
heart com-  
passed.  
ch. 1. 17.  
A 2. 12.

her hands <sup>as</sup> bands; <sup>b</sup>whoso  
pleaseth God shall escape from  
her; but the sinner shall be  
taken by her.

27 Behold, this have I found,  
saith <sup>o</sup>the <sup>1</sup>preacher, <sup>a</sup>counting  
one by one,<sup>1</sup> to find out the  
account:

28 Which <sup>o</sup>'yet<sup>1</sup> my soul <sup>2</sup>seek-  
eth, but I <sup>3</sup>find not<sup>1</sup>; <sup>q</sup>one man  
among a thousand have I found;  
but a woman among all those  
have I not found.

29 <sup>†</sup>Lo, <sup>1</sup>this only have I found,  
<sup>†</sup>that God <sup>o</sup>'hath<sup>1</sup> made man  
upright; but <sup>k</sup>they have sought  
out many inventions.

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>o</sup>1 Kings are greatly to be respected.  
6 The divine providence is to be ob-  
served. 12 It is better with the godly  
in adversity, than with the wicked in  
prosperity. 16 God's work is unsearch-  
able.

WHO <sup>†</sup>is as the wise  
<sup>†</sup>man? and who knoweth  
the interpretation of a thing?  
<sup>5</sup>a<sup>1</sup> man's wisdom maketh  
his face to shine, and <sup>u</sup>the  
<sup>6</sup>'boldness' of his face <sup>7</sup>shall be<sup>1</sup>  
changed.

2 I counsel thee<sup>8</sup> to keep the  
king's commandment,<sup>1</sup> <sup>z</sup>and  
<sup>†</sup>that in regard of the oath of  
God.

3 <sup>†</sup>Be not hasty to go out of  
his <sup>9</sup>sight: stand<sup>1</sup> not in an  
evil thing<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>for he doeth  
whatsoever pleaseth him.

4 <sup>2</sup>Where the word of a king  
is, <sup>†</sup>there is power:<sup>1</sup> and <sup>b</sup>who  
may say unto him, What doest  
thou?

5 Whoso keepeth the com-  
mandment <sup>a</sup>shall <sup>3</sup>feel<sup>1</sup> no evil  
thing<sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and a wise man's heart  
discerneth <sup>o</sup>both<sup>1</sup> time and  
<sup>5</sup>judgment.

6 <sup>¶</sup>Because<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>to every<sup>1</sup> pur-  
pose there is <sup>8</sup>time and <sup>9</sup>judg-  
ment, therefore<sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup>'misery  
of man <sup>†</sup>is great upon him<sup>2</sup>.

7 <sup>7</sup>For he knoweth not that  
which shall be<sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup>for who can  
tell him <sup>5k</sup>when<sup>1</sup> it shall be?

8 <sup>†</sup>There is no man that hath  
power<sup>1</sup> over the <sup>6</sup>spirit to retain  
the <sup>6</sup>spirit; neither <sup>†</sup>hath<sup>1</sup> he  
power<sup>1</sup> in<sup>1</sup> the day of death<sup>8</sup>; <sup>1</sup>  
and <sup>†</sup>there is no <sup>p</sup>discharge<sup>9</sup> in  
that war<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>neither shall wick-  
edness deliver <sup>2</sup>those that are<sup>1</sup>  
given to it.

9 All this have I seen, and  
applied my heart unto every

15 Preach-  
er, lay-  
ing one  
thing to  
another,  
M Or,  
weighing  
one thing  
after an-  
other, to  
find out  
the rea-  
son  
2 A still  
3 S have  
not found  
4 S Behold.

5 S A  
6 S hard-  
ness  
M Heb.  
strength.  
7 S is  
8 S Keep  
the king's  
com-  
mand,  
9 S pre-  
sence;  
persist  
1 S  
2 S Be-  
cause the  
king's  
word  
hath  
power:  
3 S know  
4 S  
5 S judge-  
ment:  
6 S For  
7 M Or,  
matter  
8 A  
9 S judge-  
ment;  
because  
1 M Or,  
evil  
2 S  
3 S  
4 M Or,  
for even  
when it  
cometh  
to pass,  
who shall  
declare  
it unto  
him!  
5 S how  
6 M Or,  
wind  
7 S over  
8 S  
9 M Or,  
in battle  
1 S  
2 S him  
that is

<sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, *what time one man had &c.* <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> hath power work that is done under the sun: <sup>1</sup> *there is a time wherein one man <sup>2</sup> ruleth <sup>1</sup> over another <sup>3</sup> to his <sup>2</sup> own <sup>1</sup> hurt.*  
<sup>10</sup> <sup>A</sup> And <sup>so</sup> <sup>1</sup> I saw the wicked buried, <sup>6</sup> who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they <sup>1</sup> were forgotten in the city <sup>o</sup> where they had so done <sup>1</sup>: <sup>3</sup> *Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is <sup>2</sup> fully set in them to do evil.*  
<sup>12</sup> <sup>Q</sup> <sup>1</sup> Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and <sup>o</sup> his days be prolonged, <sup>1</sup> yet surely I know that <sup>2</sup> it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him:  
<sup>13</sup> But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong *his* days, *which* are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.  
<sup>14</sup> There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be <sup>1</sup> just <sup>1</sup> *men*, unto whom it <sup>o</sup> happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again, there be wicked *men*, to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also <sup>1</sup> is vanity.  
<sup>15</sup> <sup>k</sup> Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: <sup>2</sup> for that shall abide with him <sup>3</sup> of his labour <sup>1</sup> the days of his life <sup>o</sup>, which God <sup>4</sup> giveth <sup>1</sup> him under the sun.  
<sup>16</sup> <sup>Q</sup> When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see the <sup>5</sup> business that is done upon the earth: (<sup>6</sup> for also <sup>1</sup> there is that neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)  
<sup>17</sup> Then I beheld all the work of God, that <sup>o</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>1</sup> man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because <sup>7</sup> though <sup>1</sup> a man labour to seek <sup>1</sup> *it* out, yet he shall not find <sup>1</sup> *it*: yea <sup>8</sup> farther; <sup>1</sup> though a wise <sup>1</sup> *man* think to know <sup>1</sup> *it*, <sup>9</sup> yet shall he not be able to find <sup>1</sup> *it*.

### CHAPTER 9.

<sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> *Like things happen to good and bad.*  
<sup>4</sup> *There is a necessity of death unto men.* <sup>11</sup> *God's providence.* <sup>13</sup> *Wisdom is better than strength.*

B.C. c. 977.

<sup>a</sup> *Heb. I gave, or, set to my heart.*  
<sup>b</sup> *ch. 8. 14.*

<sup>c</sup> *Job 21. 7. &c.*  
<sup>d</sup> *Ps. 73. 3, 12, 13.*  
<sup>e</sup> *Mal. 3. 15.*  
<sup>f</sup> *Ps. 10. 6. & 50. 21. Is. 26. 10.*

<sup>g</sup> *Is. 65. 20. Rom. 2. 5.*

<sup>h</sup> *Ps. 37. 11, 18, 19.*  
<sup>i</sup> *Prov. 1. 22, 23.*  
<sup>j</sup> *Is. 3. 10, 11.*  
<sup>k</sup> *Mat. 25. 34, 41.*

<sup>l</sup> *Ps. 73. 14. ch. 2. 14. & 7. 15. & 9. 1-3.*  
<sup>m</sup> *Job 14. 21. Is. 63. 16.*

<sup>n</sup> *Job 7. 8-10. Is. 26. 14.*  
<sup>o</sup> *ch. 2. 24. & 3. 12, 22. & 5. 18. & 9. 7.*

<sup>p</sup> *ch. 5. 15.*

<sup>q</sup> *Heb. See, or, Enjoy life.*  
<sup>r</sup> *Job 5. 9. ch. 3. 11. Rom. 11. 23.*

<sup>s</sup> *ch. 2. 10, 24. & 3. 13, 22. & 5. 18.*

<sup>t</sup> *Ps. 73. 16.*

<sup>1</sup> <sup>FOR</sup> all this <sup>a</sup> I <sup>2</sup> considered in my heart even to declare <sup>1</sup> all this <sup>2</sup>, <sup>b</sup> that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, <sup>1</sup> are in the hand of God: <sup>4</sup> no man knoweth either <sup>1</sup> love or hatred <sup>5</sup> by all that <sup>1</sup> is before them.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>All</sup> <sup>1</sup> things come alike to all: <sup>1</sup> there is one event to the righteous <sup>o</sup>, and to the wicked; to the good <sup>6</sup> and to the clean <sup>o</sup>, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth <sup>o</sup>, and to him that sacrificeth not: as <sup>1</sup> is the good, so <sup>1</sup> is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as <sup>1</sup> he that feareth an oath.

<sup>3</sup> This <sup>1</sup> is an evil <sup>7</sup> among all things that are <sup>1</sup> done under the sun, that <sup>1</sup> there is one event unto all: yea <sup>8</sup>, also <sup>1</sup> the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness <sup>1</sup> is in their heart while they live, and after that <sup>1</sup> they go to the dead.

<sup>4</sup> <sup>Q</sup> <sup>1</sup> For to him that is joined <sup>1</sup> to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion.

<sup>5</sup> For the living know that they shall die: but <sup>h</sup> the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for <sup>1</sup> the memory of them is forgotten.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>2</sup> Also <sup>1</sup> their love, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>1</sup> their hatred <sup>o</sup>, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any <sup>1</sup> thing that is done under the sun.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>Q</sup> Go thy way, <sup>1</sup> eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God <sup>4</sup> now accepteth <sup>1</sup> thy works.

<sup>8</sup> Let thy garments be always white; and let <sup>5</sup> thy head lack <sup>o</sup> no <sup>1</sup> ointment.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>6</sup> Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: <sup>p</sup> for that <sup>1</sup> is thy portion in <sup>o</sup> this <sup>1</sup> life, and in thy labour <sup>7</sup> which thou takest <sup>1</sup> under the sun.

<sup>10</sup> Whatsoever thy hand <sup>8</sup> findeth to do, do <sup>1</sup> it with thy might; for <sup>1</sup> there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in <sup>9</sup> the grave, whither thou goest.

<sup>1</sup> Omit <sup>Q</sup>  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> laid to my heart, even to explore <sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup>;  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> whether it be  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup>, man knoweth it not; all is  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>M</sup> Some ancient versions read, *and to the evil; to the clean &c.*

<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> in all that is

<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> also,

<sup>9</sup> <sup>M</sup> Another reading is, *For who is exempted? With all &c. or, who can choose? With all &c.*

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> with  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> As well  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> as

<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> hath already accepted  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>A</sup> not

<sup>6</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or. Enjoy (Heb. See) life

<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> where- in thou labourest  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, attain- eth to do by thy strength, that do

<sup>9</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. Sheol.



11 ¶ I returned, <sup>a</sup>and saw under the sun, that the race <sup>†</sup>is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For <sup>†</sup>man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare<sup>1</sup>; <sup>†</sup>so <sup>†</sup>are the sons of men <sup>†</sup>snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.

13 ¶ <sup>2</sup>This wisdom have I seen also<sup>1</sup> under the sun<sup>3</sup>, and it <sup>†</sup>seemed great unto me:

14 <sup>†</sup>There was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it:

15 Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man.

16 Then said I, Wisdom <sup>†</sup>is better than strength: nevertheless <sup>†</sup>the poor man's wisdom <sup>†</sup>is despised, and his words are not heard.

17 <sup>†</sup>The words of <sup>5</sup>wise men are heard in quiet more than<sup>†</sup> the cry of him that ruleth among fools.

18 <sup>a</sup>Wisdom <sup>†</sup>is better than weapons of war: but <sup>b</sup>one sinner destroyeth much good.

### CHAPTER 10.

<sup>o</sup>1 Observations of wisdom and folly: 16 of riot, 18 slothfulness, 19 and money. 20 Men's thoughts of kings ought to be reverent.<sup>†</sup>

<sup>6</sup>DEAD <sup>a</sup>flies cause the ointment of the <sup>†</sup>apothecary: <sup>†</sup>so <sup>†</sup>doth a little folly <sup>9</sup>him that is in reputation for wisdom<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>and honour.

2 A wise man's heart <sup>†</sup>is at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left.

3 Yea also, when <sup>1</sup>he that is a <sup>†</sup>fool walketh by the way, <sup>h</sup>his <sup>2</sup>wisdom<sup>†</sup> faileth <sup>†</sup>him, <sup>†</sup>and he saith <sup>3</sup>to every one that he <sup>†</sup>is a fool.

4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, <sup>m</sup>leave not thy

B.C. c. 977.

<sup>a</sup> Amos 2. 14. 15.

Jer. 9. 23.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 25.

24. &c.

Prov. 25. 15.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. from before.

<sup>d</sup> Est. 3. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. in great heights.

f ch. 8. 7.

<sup>g</sup> Prov. 19. 10.

& 30. 22.

<sup>h</sup> Ps. 7. 15.

<sup>i</sup> Prov. 26. 27.

<sup>j</sup> Prov. 29. 6.

Luke 12. 20.

39.

& 17. 26. &c.

1 Thes. 5. 3.

<sup>k</sup> See

2 Sam. 20.

16-22.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 59. 4. 5.

Jer. 8. 17.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. the master of the tongue.

<sup>n</sup> Prov. 10. 32.

& 12. 13.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. grace.

<sup>p</sup> Prov. 10. 14.

& 18. 7.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 18.

Prov. 21. 22.

& 24. 5.

ch. 7. 19.

<sup>r</sup> Mark 6. 2. 3.

<sup>s</sup> Heb. his mouth.

<sup>t</sup> Prov. 15. 2.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. multiplieth words.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 3. 22.

& 6. 12.

& 8. 7.

<sup>w</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>x</sup> Josh. 7. 1. 11.

12.

<sup>y</sup> Is. 3. 4. 5.

12.

& 5. 11.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. flies of death.

<sup>e</sup> Prov. 31. 4.

f Ps. 104. 15.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. maketh glad the life.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. his heart.

<sup>i</sup> Prov. 13. 16.

& 18. 2.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 22. 28.

Acts 23. 5.

<sup>l</sup> Or, conscience.

figure like.

Luke 19. 40.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 8. 3.

place; for <sup>1b</sup>yielding <sup>2</sup>pacifieth<sup>1</sup> great offences.

5 There is an evil <sup>†</sup>which I have seen under the sun, as <sup>3</sup>an error <sup>†</sup>which proceedeth <sup>c</sup>from the ruler:

6 <sup>a</sup>Folly is set <sup>e</sup>in great <sup>†</sup>dignity, and the rich sit in low place.

7 I have seen servants <sup>g</sup>upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

8 <sup>h</sup>He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge,<sup>†</sup> a serpent shall bite him.

9 Whoso <sup>†</sup>removeth stones<sup>†</sup> shall be hurt therewith; and he that cleaveth wood<sup>†</sup> shall be<sup>†</sup> endangered thereby.

10 If the iron be blunt, and <sup>†</sup>he<sup>†</sup> do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom <sup>†</sup>is profitable to direct.

11 <sup>9</sup>Surely the serpent will bite <sup>†</sup>without enchantment; and <sup>m</sup>a babbler is no better.<sup>†</sup>

12 <sup>†</sup>The words of a wise man's mouth <sup>†</sup>are <sup>2</sup>gracious; but <sup>9</sup>the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.

13 The beginning of the words of his mouth <sup>†</sup>is foolishness; and the end of <sup>14</sup>his talk <sup>†</sup>is mischievous madness.

14 <sup>†</sup>A fool also <sup>2y</sup>is full of words: a man cannot tell<sup>†</sup> what shall be; and <sup>32</sup>what<sup>†</sup> shall be after him, who can tell him?

15 The labour of <sup>†</sup>the foolish<sup>†</sup> wearieth every one of them, <sup>5</sup>because<sup>†</sup> he knoweth not how to go to the city.

16 ¶ <sup>1c</sup>Woe to thee, O land, when thy king <sup>†</sup>is a <sup>6</sup>child, and thy princes eat in the morning!

17 Blessed<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>art thou, O land, when thy king <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>the son of nobles, and <sup>†</sup>thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness!

18 ¶ <sup>†</sup>By <sup>o</sup>much<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>slothfulness the <sup>9</sup>building decayeth<sup>†</sup>; and through idleness of the hands the house <sup>†</sup>droppeth through.<sup>†</sup>

19 ¶ <sup>†</sup>A feast is made for laughter, and <sup>†</sup>wine <sup>9</sup>maketh <sup>†</sup>merry: but<sup>†</sup> money answereth all <sup>†</sup>things.

20 ¶ <sup>†</sup>Curse not the king, nor <sup>2</sup>in thy <sup>†</sup>thought; and curse not the rich in thy bed-

<sup>1</sup> M Or, gentle-ness leaveth great sins undone  
<sup>2</sup> S allayeth  
<sup>3</sup> A it were  
<sup>4</sup> M Heb. heights.

<sup>5</sup> S through a fence,  
<sup>6</sup> S leweth out stones

<sup>7</sup> M Or, moveth stones  
<sup>8</sup> S is

<sup>9</sup> S one  
<sup>9</sup> S If the serpent bite before it be charmed

<sup>10</sup> M Heb. without enchantment,

then is there no advantage in the charmer.

<sup>11</sup> M Heb. the master of the tongue.

Or, Surely the serpent will bite where there is no enchantment,

and the slanderer is no better

<sup>12</sup> M Heb. his mouth.

<sup>13</sup> S multiplieth words:

yet man knoweth not

<sup>14</sup> S that which is fools

<sup>15</sup> S for servant

<sup>16</sup> S Happy

<sup>17</sup> M Or, a free man

<sup>18</sup> S roof sinketh in

<sup>19</sup> S Or, rafters sink

<sup>20</sup> S leaketh.

<sup>21</sup> S glad the life: and

<sup>22</sup> A ,

<sup>1</sup> S, even

<sup>2</sup> S I have also seen wisdom  
<sup>3</sup> A on this wise

<sup>4</sup> A ¶  
<sup>5</sup> S the wise spoken in quiet are heard more than  
<sup>6</sup> M Or, heard in quiet are better than &c.

<sup>6</sup> Omit ¶  
<sup>7</sup> S perfumer  
<sup>8</sup> M Or, to stink and putrefy  
<sup>9</sup> S outweigh wisdom  
<sup>10</sup> M Or, him that is valued for wisdom  
<sup>11</sup> S the  
<sup>12</sup> S understanding  
<sup>13</sup> M Heb. heart.  
<sup>14</sup> M Or, of

chamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

### CHAPTER 11.

<sup>01</sup> *Directions for charity. 7 Death in life, 9 and the day of judgment in the days of youth, are to be thought on.*

<sup>1</sup> **C**AST thy bread <sup>2c</sup> upon the waters: <sup>4</sup> for thou shalt find it after many days.

<sup>2 3c</sup> Give a portion <sup>7</sup> to seven, <sup>4</sup> and also to <sup>1</sup> eight; <sup>9</sup> for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

<sup>3</sup> If the clouds be full of rain, they empty <sup>†</sup> themselves upon the earth: and if <sup>4</sup> the <sup>1</sup> tree fall <sup>6</sup> toward the south, or <sup>6</sup> toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there <sup>7</sup> it shall be.

<sup>4</sup> He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

<sup>5</sup> As <sup>4</sup> thou knowest not what <sup>†</sup> is the way of the <sup>8</sup> spirit, <sup>1</sup> nor how the bones *do grow* in the womb of her that is with child<sup>9</sup>. <sup>1</sup> even so thou knowest not the <sup>1</sup> works<sup>†</sup> of God who <sup>2</sup> maketh<sup>†</sup> all.

<sup>6</sup> In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not <sup>3</sup> whether <sup>1</sup> <sup>p</sup> shall prosper, <sup>4</sup> either <sup>†</sup> this or that, or whether they both <sup>†</sup> shall be alike good.

<sup>7</sup> ¶ Truly the light <sup>†</sup> is sweet, and a pleasant <sup>†</sup> thing it is for the eyes <sup>†</sup> to behold the sun<sup>6</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> But<sup>†</sup> if a man live many years, <sup>7</sup> and<sup>†</sup> rejoice in them all; <sup>8</sup> yet<sup>†</sup> let him remember the days of darkness<sup>9</sup>; <sup>1</sup> for they shall be many. All that cometh <sup>†</sup> is vanity.

<sup>9</sup> ¶ Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, <sup>2</sup> and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these <sup>†</sup> things <sup>6</sup> God will bring thee into <sup>1</sup> judgment.

<sup>10</sup> Therefore remove <sup>2d</sup> sorrow from thy heart, and <sup>2</sup> put away evil from thy flesh: <sup>7</sup> for <sup>3</sup> childhood and youth <sup>†</sup> are vanity.

### CHAPTER 12.

<sup>01</sup> *The Creator is to be remembered in due time. 8 The preacher's care to edify. 13 The fear of God is the chief antidote of vanity.*

B.C. c. 977.

<sup>a</sup> Prov. 22, 6, Lam. 3, 27.

<sup>b</sup> See 2 Sam. 19, 35.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. upon the face of the waters. See Is. 32, 20.

<sup>d</sup> Dent. 15, 10. Prov. 19, 17. Mat. 10, 42. 2 Cor. 9, 8. Gal. 6, 9, 10. Heb. 6, 10.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 112, 9. Luke 6, 39, 1 Tim. 6, 18, 19.

<sup>f</sup> Mic. 5, 5.

<sup>g</sup> Eph. 5, 16. <sup>h</sup> Or, the grinders fail, because they grind little.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Sam. 19, 35.

<sup>j</sup> John 3, 8.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 139, 14, 15.

<sup>l</sup> Job 17, 13.

<sup>m</sup> Jer. 9, 17.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. shall be right.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 7, 11.

<sup>p</sup> Gen. 3, 19. Job 34, 15.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 90, 3.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 3, 21.

<sup>s</sup> Num. 16, 22.

<sup>t</sup> & 27, 16.

<sup>u</sup> Job 34, 14.

<sup>v</sup> Is. 57, 16.

<sup>w</sup> Zech. 12, 1.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 62, 9.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 1, 2.

<sup>z</sup> Or, the more wise the preacher was, &c.

<sup>aa</sup> Num. 15, 33.

<sup>ab</sup> 1 Kin. 4, 32.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 12, 14.

<sup>ad</sup> Rom. 28-31.

<sup>ae</sup> Heb. words of delight.

<sup>af</sup> Or, anger.

<sup>ag</sup> 2 Tim. 7, 1.

<sup>ah</sup> 2 Tim. 2, 22.

<sup>ai</sup> Ps. 39, 5.

<sup>1</sup> **R**EMEMBER <sup>2a</sup> now<sup>1</sup> thy Creator in the days of thy youth, <sup>3</sup> while<sup>1</sup> the evil days come<sup>4</sup> not, nor<sup>1</sup> the years draw nigh, <sup>6</sup> when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them:

<sup>2</sup> While<sup>1</sup> the sun, <sup>6</sup> or<sup>1</sup> the light, <sup>6</sup> or<sup>1</sup> the moon, <sup>6</sup> or<sup>1</sup> the stars, be <sup>o</sup> not<sup>1</sup> darkened, <sup>6</sup> nor<sup>1</sup> the clouds return after the rain:

<sup>3</sup> In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and <sup>h</sup> the <sup>7</sup> grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,

<sup>4</sup> And the doors shall be shut in the <sup>8</sup> streets, <sup>1</sup> when the sound of the grinding is low, and <sup>9</sup> he<sup>1</sup> shall rise up at the voice of <sup>1</sup> the<sup>1</sup> bird, and all <sup>4</sup> the daughters of <sup>2</sup> musick<sup>1</sup> shall be brought low;

<sup>5</sup> Also <sup>when</sup> they shall be afraid <sup>4</sup> of that which is high, and <sup>3</sup> fears<sup>1</sup> shall be in the way<sup>6</sup>, and the almond tree shall <sup>7</sup> flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and <sup>2</sup> desire<sup>1</sup> shall fail: because man goeth to <sup>m</sup> his long home, and <sup>n</sup> the mourners go about the streets:

<sup>6</sup> Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was<sup>4</sup>: <sup>1</sup> and the spirit <sup>o</sup> shall<sup>1</sup> return unto God <sup>u</sup> who gave it.

<sup>8</sup> ¶ Vanity of vanities, saith the <sup>8</sup> preacher<sup>1</sup>; all <sup>†</sup> is vanity.

<sup>9</sup> And <sup>7</sup> moreover<sup>1</sup>, because the <sup>8</sup> preacher<sup>1</sup> was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he <sup>8</sup> gave good heed<sup>1</sup>, and sought out, and <sup>a</sup> set in order many proverbs.

<sup>10</sup> The <sup>8</sup> preacher<sup>1</sup> sought to find out <sup>9c</sup> acceptable words<sup>1</sup>: and <sup>†</sup> that which was written <sup>2</sup> was upright<sup>1</sup>, even words of truth.

<sup>11</sup> The words of the wise <sup>†</sup> are as goads, and as nails <sup>4</sup> fastened <sup>by</sup> the <sup>6</sup> masters of assemblies, which are given from one shepherd.

<sup>12</sup> And further, by these,

<sup>1</sup> Omit ¶  
<sup>2</sup> also  
<sup>3</sup> or ever  
<sup>4</sup> s, and

<sup>5</sup> or ever

<sup>6</sup> s and

<sup>7</sup> Or, grinding women

<sup>8</sup> street;

<sup>9</sup> one

<sup>10</sup> s a

<sup>11</sup> s music

<sup>12</sup> s yea,

<sup>13</sup> Or, of danger

<sup>14</sup> from on high

<sup>15</sup> s terrors

<sup>16</sup> s;

<sup>17</sup> s blos-

<sup>18</sup> som,

<sup>19</sup> Or,

<sup>20</sup> shall

<sup>21</sup> drag

<sup>22</sup> itself

<sup>23</sup> along

<sup>24</sup> s the

<sup>25</sup> caper-

<sup>26</sup> berry

<sup>27</sup> Or,

<sup>28</sup> desire

<sup>29</sup> Or,

<sup>30</sup> burst

<sup>31</sup> Or,

<sup>32</sup> snapped

<sup>33</sup> asunder

<sup>34</sup> s; and

<sup>35</sup> s

<sup>36</sup> s Preach-

<sup>37</sup> er

<sup>38</sup> Or,

<sup>39</sup> further,

<sup>40</sup> s pon-

<sup>41</sup> dered,

<sup>42</sup> Or,

<sup>43</sup> gave ear

<sup>44</sup> Heb.

<sup>45</sup> words of

<sup>46</sup> delight.

<sup>47</sup> s

<sup>48</sup> s up-

<sup>49</sup> rightly,

<sup>50</sup> Or,

<sup>51</sup> a well

<sup>52</sup> s are the

<sup>53</sup> words of

<sup>54</sup> Or, col-

<sup>55</sup> lectors of

<sup>56</sup> sentences

<sup>57</sup> s And

<sup>58</sup> further-

<sup>59</sup> more,

<sup>60</sup> Or,

<sup>61</sup> And as

<sup>62</sup> for more

<sup>63</sup> than

<sup>64</sup> these, my

<sup>65</sup> son, be

<sup>66</sup> warned

<sup>1</sup> *This is the end of the matter; all hath been heard: fear God, <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.*

my son, be admonished: of making many books <sup>†</sup>there is no end; and much <sup>a</sup> study <sup>†</sup>is a weariness of the flesh.  
13 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, <sup>†</sup> and keep his

B.C. c. 977.  
<sup>a</sup> Or, reading.  
<sup>b</sup> Nat. 12. 36.  
<sup>c</sup> Rom. 2. 16.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, The end of the matter, even all that hath been heard, is.

commandments <sup>1</sup>: <sup>†</sup>for <sup>2</sup>this <sup>†</sup>is the whole duty of man.  
14 For <sup>b</sup>God shall bring every work into <sup>3</sup>judgment, <sup>4</sup>with every <sup>5</sup>secret <sup>†</sup>thing, whether <sup>†</sup>it be good <sup>o</sup>, <sup>†</sup>or whether <sup>†</sup>it be evil.

<sup>1</sup> s.  
<sup>2</sup> *Or, this is the duty of all men*  
<sup>3</sup> s judgment-  
<sup>4</sup> *Or, concerning*  
<sup>5</sup> s hidden

\* *SONG OF SONGS.*  
[Arranged as poetry throughout.]

## \* SONG OF SOLOMON!

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o1</sup> *The church's love unto Christ.* <sup>5</sup> *She confesseth her deformity, <sup>†</sup> and prayeth to be directed to his flock.* <sup>8</sup> *Christ directeth her to the shepherds' tents: <sup>9</sup> and shewing his love to her, <sup>11</sup> giveth her gracious promises.* <sup>12</sup> *The church and Christ congratulate one another.*

**T**his <sup>1</sup> *song* <sup>†</sup>of songs, which <sup>†</sup>is Solomon's.

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: <sup>o</sup>for <sup>†</sup>thy love <sup>†</sup>is better than wine.

3 <sup>3</sup>Because of the savour of thy good ointments <sup>†</sup>thy name <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>as ointment poured forth <sup>3</sup>, <sup>†</sup>therefore do the <sup>6</sup>virgins love thee.

4 <sup>4</sup>Draw me <sup>5</sup>, <sup>†</sup>we will run after thee: the king <sup>†</sup>hath brought me into his chambers: we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we will <sup>†</sup>remember <sup>†</sup>thy love more than <sup>8</sup>wine: <sup>9</sup>the upright <sup>†</sup>love thee.

5 I <sup>†</sup>am black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon.

6 Look not upon me, because I <sup>†</sup>am <sup>†</sup>black, <sup>†</sup>because the sun hath <sup>†</sup>looked upon me: my mother's <sup>3</sup>children were angry with me: <sup>†</sup>they made me <sup>o</sup>the <sup>†</sup>keeper of the vineyards; but mine own vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou feedest <sup>4</sup>, where thou makest <sup>5</sup>thy flock <sup>†</sup>to rest at noon: for why should I be <sup>9</sup>as one that <sup>†</sup>turneth aside by <sup>†</sup>the flocks of thy companions?

8 ¶ <sup>†</sup>If thou know not, <sup>†</sup>O thou fairest among women, go thy way forth by the footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

B.C. written c. 1014.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 2, 10.  
<sup>b</sup> 12.  
<sup>c</sup> A 4. 1, 7.  
<sup>d</sup> A 5. 2.  
<sup>e</sup> A 6. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> John 15. 14, 15.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 1. 16, 17.  
<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 16. 11-13.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 32.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. thy loves.

<sup>l</sup> Or, cypresses, ch. 4. 13.

<sup>m</sup> Hos. 11. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> John 6. 44.  
<sup>o</sup> A 12. 32.  
<sup>p</sup> Phil. 3. 12-14.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 4. 1.  
<sup>r</sup> A 5. 12.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 45. 14, 15.  
<sup>t</sup> John 14. 2.  
<sup>u</sup> Eph. 2. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> Or, my companion.  
<sup>w</sup> Or, they love thee uprightly.  
<sup>x</sup> Or, galleries.

9 I have compared thee, <sup>a</sup>O my love, <sup>2</sup>to a company of horses <sup>†</sup>in Pharaoh's chariots.

10 <sup>†</sup>Thy cheeks are comely with <sup>3</sup>rows of jewels, <sup>†</sup>thy neck with <sup>4</sup>chains of gold.

11 We will make thee <sup>5</sup>borders of gold with studs of silver.

12 ¶ <sup>†</sup>While the king <sup>†</sup>sitteth <sup>†</sup>at his table, my spikenard <sup>8</sup>sendeth forth the smell thereof.

13 <sup>†</sup>A bundle of myrrh is my wellbeloved unto me; he shall lie all night <sup>†</sup>betwixt my breasts.

14 My beloved <sup>†</sup>is unto me as a cluster of <sup>1</sup>camphire <sup>†</sup>in the vineyards of En-gedi.

15 <sup>†</sup>Behold, thou <sup>†</sup>art fair, <sup>m</sup>my love; behold, thou <sup>†</sup>art fair: <sup>2</sup>thou hast doves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou <sup>†</sup>art fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our <sup>3</sup>bed is <sup>†</sup>green.

17 The beams of our <sup>4</sup>house <sup>†</sup>are <sup>5</sup>cedar, <sup>†</sup>and our <sup>†</sup>rafters <sup>6</sup>of fir.

<sup>M</sup> Heb. copher. <sup>2</sup> s thine eyes are <sup>4</sup> *as doves.*  
<sup>N</sup> as A.V. text. <sup>3</sup> s couch is <sup>4</sup> *Or, houses*  
<sup>S</sup> cedars, <sup>M</sup> Or, of cedar ... of fir <sup>6</sup> *are firs.*  
<sup>M</sup> Or, cypresses

### CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o1</sup> *The mutual love of Christ and his church.* <sup>8</sup> *The hope, 10 and calling of the church.* <sup>14</sup> *Christ's care of the church.*

**I** <sup>†</sup>AM <sup>†</sup>the rose <sup>†</sup>of <sup>2</sup>Sharon, <sup>3</sup>and the <sup>†</sup>lily of the valleys.  
2 As <sup>3</sup>the <sup>†</sup>lily among thorns, so <sup>†</sup>is my love among the daughters.

3 As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so <sup>†</sup>is my beloved among the sons. <sup>5</sup>† I sat down under his shadow with great delight, <sup>u</sup>and his fruit <sup>†</sup>was sweet to my <sup>†</sup>taste.

4 He brought me to the <sup>6</sup>banqueting house, and his banner over me <sup>†</sup>was love.

<sup>1</sup> *Or, my friend (and so throughout)*  
<sup>2</sup> s to a steed  
<sup>3</sup> *Or, To the steeds Or, To my steed*  
<sup>4</sup> s plaits of hair,  
<sup>5</sup> s strings of jewels.  
<sup>6</sup> s plaits  
<sup>7</sup> A space after vv. 11, 14 & 15.  
<sup>8</sup> s sent forth its fragrance.  
<sup>9</sup> s My beloved is unto me as a bundle *[Or, bag] of myrrh, that lieth in 5 henna-flowers*  
<sup>10</sup> *as doves.*  
<sup>11</sup> *Or, houses*  
<sup>12</sup> *are firs.*

<sup>1</sup> s a rose  
<sup>2</sup> *Or, the plain*  
<sup>3</sup> s a  
<sup>4</sup> A space after vv. 1 & 2.  
<sup>5</sup> *Or, Delight I have had and sat down &c.*  
<sup>6</sup> *Or, house of wine.*

1 <sup>S</sup> ye me with raisins,  
<sup>M</sup> Heb. cakes of raisins.  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, Let his left hand be d.c.  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>A</sup> space after vv. 6 & 7.  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> adjure  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, gazelles  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> awaken love, until it  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>A</sup>,  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, gazelle  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> in  
<sup>10</sup> <sup>S</sup> he sheweth  
<sup>M</sup> Or, glanceth through  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, pruning of vines  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> ripeneth  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> are in blossom, they give forth their fragrance.  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> covert of the steep place,  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> vineyards; for our vineyards are in blossom.  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>A</sup> his flock  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, When the day is cool  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> be cool,  
<sup>M</sup> Or, break Heb. breathe.  
<sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, gazelle  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, mountains of separation  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>M</sup> Per. haps, the spice malobathron.

5 Stay <sup>1</sup> me with flagons,<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> comfort me with apples: for I <sup>†</sup> am sick of love.  
6 <sup>2</sup> <sup>b</sup> His left hand <sup>†</sup> is under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me.<sup>3</sup>  
7 <sup>c</sup> I 'charge' you, O <sup>o</sup> ye! daughters of Jerusalem, by the <sup>5</sup> roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor <sup>6</sup> awake my love, till he <sup>1</sup> please.  
8 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> The voice of my beloved! behold, he cometh! leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.  
9 <sup>e</sup> My beloved is like a <sup>s</sup> roe or a young hart: behold, he standeth behind our wall, he looketh <sup>9</sup> forth <sup>1</sup> at the windows, <sup>10</sup> shewing <sup>1</sup> himself through the lattice.  
10 My beloved spake, and said unto me, <sup>a</sup> Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.  
11 For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over <sup>†</sup> and gone;  
12 The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the <sup>2</sup> singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land;  
13 The fig tree <sup>3</sup> putteth forth <sup>1</sup> her green figs, and the vines <sup>4</sup> with the tender grape give a good smell. <sup>2</sup> Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.  
14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> O my dove, <sup>†</sup> that art in the clefts of the rock, in the <sup>5</sup> secret places of the stairs, <sup>1</sup> let me see thy countenance, <sup>m</sup> let me hear thy voice; for sweet <sup>†</sup> is thy voice, and thy countenance <sup>†</sup> is comely.  
15 Take us <sup>a</sup> the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the <sup>6</sup> vines: for our vines have tender grapes.<sup>1</sup>  
16 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>p</sup> My beloved <sup>†</sup> is mine, and I <sup>†</sup> am his: he feedeth <sup>†</sup> among the lilies.  
17 <sup>s</sup> ¶ Until the day <sup>9</sup> break, <sup>1</sup> and the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and be thou <sup>†</sup> like a <sup>1</sup> roe or a young hart upon the <sup>2</sup> mountains <sup>o</sup> of <sup>3</sup> Be-ther.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The church's fight and victory in temptation. 6 The church glorieth in Christ.

**BY** <sup>2</sup> night on my bed I sought <sup>†</sup> him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

B.C.C.1014.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. straw me with apples.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 3.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. I adjure you.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 3. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> 8. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 5. 7.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 17.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 2. 7.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. flourish-ing.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 13.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 8. 5.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 10.

<sup>l</sup> Or, a bed.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 8. 13.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 80. 13.  
<sup>o</sup> Ezek. 13. 4.  
<sup>p</sup> Luke 13. 32.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 6. 2.  
<sup>r</sup> 7. 10.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 4. 6.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 8. 14.  
<sup>v</sup> Or, a division.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 1. 15.  
<sup>x</sup> 5. 12.

<sup>y</sup> 1s. 26. 9.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 6. 5.

<sup>aa</sup> Or, that eat of, &c.

2 <sup>1</sup> I will rise now, and go about the city <sup>2</sup> in the streets,<sup>1</sup> and in the broad ways <sup>2</sup> I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

3 <sup>a</sup> The watchmen that go about the city found me: to whom I said, Saw ye him whom my soul loveth?

4 <sup>†</sup> It was but a little that I passed from them,<sup>2</sup> but <sup>1</sup> I found him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.<sup>4</sup>

5 <sup>5</sup> I charge <sup>1</sup> you, O <sup>o</sup> ye! daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor <sup>6</sup> awake my love, till he <sup>1</sup> please.

6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Who <sup>†</sup> is this that cometh <sup>7</sup> out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?

7 Behold <sup>5</sup> his bed, which is Solomon's; threescore <sup>9</sup> valiant <sup>1</sup> men <sup>†</sup> are about it, of the <sup>1</sup> valiant <sup>1</sup> of Israel.

8 They all <sup>2</sup> hold swords, being <sup>1</sup> expert in war: every man <sup>†</sup> hath his sword upon his thigh <sup>3</sup> because of fear in the night.

9 King Solomon made himself <sup>1</sup> a <sup>4</sup> chariot <sup>1</sup> of the wood of Lebanon.

10 He made the pillars thereof <sup>†</sup> of silver, the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> of gold, the <sup>5</sup> covering <sup>1</sup> of it <sup>†</sup> of purple, the midst thereof being <sup>6</sup> paved <sup>†</sup> with love, <sup>†</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the daughters of Jerusalem.

11 Go forth, O ye daughters of Zion, and behold king Solomon <sup>5</sup> with the crown where-with his mother <sup>9</sup> crowned him in the day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladness of his heart.<sup>1</sup>

### CHAPTER 4.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ setteth forth the graces of the church. 8 He sheweth his love to her. 16 The church prayeth to be made fit for his presence.

**BEHOLD**, <sup>a</sup> thou <sup>†</sup> art fair, <sup>a</sup> my love; behold, thou <sup>†</sup> art fair; <sup>2</sup> thou hast doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair <sup>†</sup> is as a <sup>3</sup> flock of goats, <sup>2</sup> that <sup>3</sup> appear from <sup>1</sup> mount Gilead.

1 <sup>A</sup> I said,  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>A</sup>,

<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> when

<sup>4</sup> <sup>A</sup> space after vv. 4 & 5.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> I adjure  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>M</sup> See ch. 2. 7.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> awaken love, until it

<sup>8</sup> <sup>A</sup> up

<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup>, it is the litter of Solomon

<sup>10</sup> <sup>S</sup> mighty  
<sup>11</sup> <sup>S</sup> mighty men

<sup>12</sup> <sup>S</sup> handle the sword, and are

<sup>13</sup> <sup>A</sup>,  
<sup>14</sup> <sup>S</sup> palanquin

<sup>15</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, car of state

<sup>16</sup> <sup>S</sup> seat

<sup>17</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, intaid  
<sup>18</sup> <sup>S</sup> from

<sup>19</sup> <sup>A</sup>,  
<sup>20</sup> <sup>A</sup> hath

<sup>21</sup> <sup>A</sup> space between ch. 3 & 4.

<sup>22</sup> <sup>S</sup> thine eyes are as doves

<sup>23</sup> <sup>M</sup> as A V. text] behind thy veil

<sup>24</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, locks  
<sup>25</sup> <sup>S</sup> lie along the side of

<sup>26</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, appear on mount Gilead



R.V.	The graces	SOLOMON'S SONG 5.	of the church.	R.V.
1 S ewes that are newly	2 <sup>a</sup> Thy teeth <sup>†</sup> are like a flock of <sup>1</sup> sheep that are even <sup>1</sup> shorn, which <sup>2</sup> came <sup>1</sup> up from the washing; <sup>3</sup> whereof every one <sup>4</sup> bear <sup>1</sup> twins, and none <sup>†</sup> is <sup>5</sup> barren <sup>1</sup> among them.	B.C.c.1014. <sup>a</sup> ch. 6. 6. <sup>b</sup> John 4. 10. & 7. 38.	well of <sup>b</sup> living waters, and <sup>1</sup> streams from Lebanon. <sup>2</sup> 16 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, <sup>†</sup> that the spices thereof may flow out. <sup>6</sup> Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his <sup>3</sup> pleasant <sup>1</sup> fruits. <sup>4</sup>	1 A flow-ing 2 A space after ver. 3 S pre-cious 4 A space between ch. 4 & 5.
2 S are come 3 M Or, Which are all of them in pairs 4 S hath 5 S be-reaved 6 S mouth M Or, speech 7 S behind thy veil M Or, locks 8 M Or, with turrets 9 A the 1 S lawns 2 A of a roe M Or, gazelle 3 M See ch. 2. 17. 4 S be cool, 5 A and 6 A space after ver. 7 S bride 8 M Or, Go 9 S Senior	3 Thy lips <sup>†</sup> are like a thread of scarlet, and thy <sup>6</sup> speech <sup>†</sup> is comely: <sup>4</sup> thy temples <sup>†</sup> are like a piece of a pomegranate <sup>7</sup> within thy locks <sup>1</sup> . 4 <sup>6</sup> Thy neck <sup>†</sup> is like the tower of David builded <sup>8</sup> for an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all <sup>9</sup> shields of <sup>9</sup> mighty men. 5 <sup>†</sup> Thy two breasts <sup>†</sup> are like two <sup>6</sup> young roes <sup>1</sup> that are twins <sup>2</sup> , which feed among the lilies. 6 <sup>3</sup> ¶ Until the day <sup>4</sup> 'break', and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense. 7 <sup>2</sup> Thou <sup>†</sup> art all fair, my love; <sup>5</sup> <sup>†</sup> there is no spot in thee. <sup>6</sup> 8 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Come with me from Lebanon, <sup>8</sup> my <sup>7</sup> spouse <sup>1</sup> , with me from Lebanon: <sup>8</sup> look from the top of Amana, from the top of <sup>9</sup> Shenir <sup>1</sup> , and Hermon, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards. 9 Thou hast <sup>1</sup> 'ravished my heart, my sister, my <sup>7</sup> spouse <sup>1</sup> ; thou hast <sup>1</sup> 'ravished my heart with <sup>2</sup> one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck. 10 How fair is thy love, my sister, my <sup>3</sup> spouse <sup>1</sup> ! <sup>2</sup> how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all <sup>4</sup> spices <sup>1</sup> ! 11 Thy lips, O my <sup>3</sup> spouse <sup>1</sup> , <sup>5</sup> drop as the honeycomb: <sup>2</sup> honey and milk <sup>†</sup> are under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments <sup>†</sup> is <sup>4</sup> like the smell of Lebanon. 12 A garden <sup>6</sup> enclosed <sup>†</sup> is <sup>1</sup> my sister, my <sup>7</sup> spouse <sup>1</sup> ; a <sup>3</sup> spring shut up, a fountain sealed. 13 Thy <sup>9</sup> plants <sup>†</sup> are <sup>1</sup> an orchard of pomegranates, with <sup>2</sup> pleasant <sup>1</sup> fruits; <sup>3</sup> camphire, <sup>1</sup> with spikenard <sup>4</sup> , 14 Spikenard and saffron <sup>5</sup> ; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices <sup>6</sup> . 15 <sup>7</sup> A <sup>1</sup> fountain of gardens, a	<sup>c</sup> ch. 5. 1. <sup>d</sup> ch. 6. 7. <sup>e</sup> ch. 7. 4. <sup>f</sup> Neh. 3. 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 4. 16. <sup>h</sup> See Prov. 5. 19, ch. 7. 8, & ch. 4. 11. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 17. <sup>j</sup> Heb. breathe. <sup>k</sup> Luke 15. 7, 10. <sup>l</sup> John 3. 29, & 15. 14. <sup>m</sup> Or, and be drunken with loes. <sup>n</sup> Eph. 5. 27. <sup>o</sup> Rev. 3. 20. <sup>p</sup> Deut. 3. 9. <sup>q</sup> Or, taken away my heart. <sup>r</sup> Or, (as some read) in me. <sup>s</sup> ch. 1. 2. <sup>t</sup> Heb. passing, Or, running about. <sup>u</sup> Prov. 24. 13, 14. <sup>v</sup> ch. 5. 1. <sup>w</sup> Gen. 27. 27. <sup>x</sup> Hosea 14. 6, 7. <sup>y</sup> ch. 3. 1. <sup>z</sup> Heb. barred. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 3. 3. <sup>ab</sup> Or, cypress, ch. 1. 14. <sup>ac</sup> Heb. what. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 1. 8.	CHAPTER 5. <sup>o</sup> 1 Christ awaketh the church with his calling. 2 The church having a taste of Christ's love is sick of love. 9 A description of Christ by his graces. <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> I <sup>2</sup> AM come into my garden, my sister, my <sup>5</sup> spouse <sup>1</sup> : I have gathered my myrrh with my <sup>6</sup> spice; <sup>4</sup> I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk <sup>7</sup> ; eat, <sup>1</sup> O <sup>m</sup> friends; drink, <sup>n</sup> yea, drink abundantly, <sup>s</sup> O beloved. <sup>9</sup> 2 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> I sleep, but my heart waketh <sup>†</sup> : <sup>†</sup> it is the voice of my beloved <sup>2</sup> that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my <sup>2</sup> undefiled: for my head is filled with dew, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> my locks with the drops of the night. 3 I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I defile them? 4 My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my <sup>3</sup> bowels were <sup>1</sup> moved <sup>4</sup> for him. 5 I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped <sup>†</sup> with myrrh, and my fingers <sup>†</sup> with <sup>5</sup> sweet smelling <sup>1</sup> myrrh, upon the handles of the <sup>6</sup> lock. <sup>1</sup> 6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had <sup>7</sup> with-drawn himself, and was gone <sup>8</sup> : my soul failed <sup>1</sup> when he spake: <sup>b</sup> I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave me no answer. 7 <sup>d</sup> ¶ The watchmen that <sup>9</sup> went <sup>1</sup> about the city found me, they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my <sup>1</sup> veil <sup>1</sup> from me. 8 I <sup>2</sup> charge <sup>1</sup> you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye find my beloved, <sup>3</sup> that ye tell him, that I <sup>†</sup> am sick of love. 9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ What <sup>†</sup> is thy beloved more than another beloved, <sup>9</sup> O thou fairest among women?	1 A bride 2 M Or, balsam 3 S Eat, M Or, of love 4 A space after vv. 1 & 8. 5 S I was asleep, but my heart waked M as A.V. text. 6 M Heb. perfect. 7 S heart was M Heb. bowels. 8 M According to many MSS., within me. 9 S liquid 6 S bolt. 7 M Or, turned away 8 S. My soul had failed me M Heb. went forth. 9 S go 1 S mantle M Or, veil 2 S adjure 3 M Heb. What will ye tell him? That &c.

1 S adjure  
2 A space  
after  
verse.  
3 M Heb.  
Marked  
out by a  
banner.  
4 S is  
5 M Or,  
curling  
6 S like  
doves be-  
side the  
water  
brooks;  
7 M Or,  
sitting  
by full  
streams  
8 M Or,  
balsam  
9 S banks  
of sweet  
herbs  
M Or,  
towers of  
perfumes  
1 S are as  
2 S liquid  
3 S are  
4 S rings  
of gold  
M Or,  
cylinders  
5 M Or,  
topaz  
6 S body is  
as ivory  
work  
M Or, bright ivory  
is like  
between ch. 5 & 6.

what <sup>†</sup>is thy beloved more than  
another beloved, that thou dost  
so <sup>1</sup>charge<sup>†</sup> us?<sup>2</sup>  
10 My beloved <sup>†</sup>is white and  
ruddy, <sup>3b</sup>the chiefest among  
ten thousand.  
11 His head <sup>†</sup>is<sup>†</sup> as the most  
fine gold, his locks <sup>†</sup>are<sup>†</sup> <sup>5c</sup>bushy,  
and black as a raven.  
12 <sup>†</sup>His eyes <sup>†</sup>are<sup>†</sup> <sup>6</sup>as the eyes  
of doves by the rivers of wa-  
ters,<sup>†</sup> washed with milk, and  
<sup>7c</sup>fifty set.  
13 His cheeks <sup>†</sup>are<sup>†</sup> as a bed of  
<sup>8</sup>spices, as <sup>9f</sup>sweet flowers<sup>†</sup>: his  
lips <sup>†</sup>like<sup>†</sup> lilies, dropping <sup>2</sup>sweet  
smelling<sup>†</sup> myrrh.  
14 His hands <sup>†</sup>are<sup>†</sup> as <sup>4</sup>gold  
rings<sup>†</sup> set with <sup>o</sup>the<sup>†</sup> <sup>3</sup>beryl:  
his <sup>6</sup>belly is as bright ivory<sup>†</sup>,  
<sup>7</sup>overlaid with sapphires.  
15 His legs <sup>†</sup>are<sup>†</sup> as pillars of  
marble, set upon sockets of  
fine gold: his <sup>8</sup>countenance is  
as<sup>†</sup> Lebanon, excellent as the  
cedars.  
16 <sup>†</sup>His <sup>9</sup>mouth <sup>†</sup>is most  
sweet: yea, he <sup>†</sup>is altogether  
lovely. This <sup>†</sup>is my beloved,  
and this <sup>†</sup>is my friend, O daugh-  
ters of Jerusalem.<sup>10</sup>  
7 M Or, encrusted  
9 M Or, speech  
8 S aspect  
10 A space

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>o1</sup> The church professeth her faith in  
Christ. 4 Christ sheweth the graces  
of the church, 10 and his love towards  
her.<sup>†</sup>

W<sup>H</sup>ITHER is thy beloved  
gone, <sup>n</sup>O thou fairest  
among women? whither <sup>1</sup>is<sup>†</sup>  
thy beloved turned <sup>2</sup>aside?<sup>†</sup>  
that we may seek him with  
thee.<sup>3 4</sup>  
2 My beloved is gone down  
<sup>6</sup>into<sup>†</sup> his garden, to the beds  
of <sup>6</sup>spices, to feed in the gar-  
dens, and to gather lilies.  
3 <sup>7a</sup>I <sup>†</sup>am my beloved's, and  
my beloved <sup>†</sup>is mine: he feed-  
eth <sup>6</sup>among the lilies.  
4 <sup>o1</sup> Thou <sup>†</sup>art beautiful, O  
my love, as Tirzah, comely as  
Jerusalem, <sup>†</sup>terrible as <sup>9</sup>tan  
army with banners.  
5 Turn away thine eyes from  
me, for <sup>2</sup>they <sup>1</sup>have overcome  
me<sup>†</sup>: thy hair <sup>†</sup>is <sup>2</sup>as a flock  
of goats<sup>3</sup> that appear from<sup>†</sup>  
Gilead.  
6 <sup>4a</sup> Thy teeth <sup>†</sup>are<sup>†</sup> <sup>6</sup>as<sup>†</sup> a flock  
of <sup>6</sup>sheep which go<sup>†</sup> up from  
the washing<sup>†</sup>, whereof every

B.C.c.1014.

a ch. 4. 2.

b Heb. a  
standard-  
bearer.

c Or, curled.

d ch. 1. 15.  
& 4. 1.

e Heb. sitting in  
palaces,  
that is,  
jolly  
placed,  
and set as  
a precious  
stone in the  
fool of a  
ring.  
f Or, towers  
of per-  
fumes.  
g ver. 4.

h ch. 7. 12.

i Heb. His  
palate.  
k Heb. I  
knew not.  
l Or, set  
me on the  
chariots of  
my willing  
people.

m Or, of Ma-  
hanaim.  
Gen. 32. 2.

n ch. 1. 8.

p Ps. 45. 13.

q ch. 2. 16.  
& 7. 10.

r Heb.  
mixture.

s ver. 10.  
t ch. 4. 5.

u Or,  
they have  
perfected me  
up.

v ch. 4. 4.

w ch. 4. 1.

x ch. 4. 2.

one <sup>1</sup>beareth<sup>†</sup> twins, and <sup>2</sup>there  
is not one barren<sup>†</sup> among them.  
7 <sup>3a</sup>As a piece of a pome-  
granate are thy temples within  
thy locks.<sup>†</sup>  
8 There are threescore queens,  
and fourscore concubines, and  
<sup>4</sup>virgins without number.  
9 My dove, my <sup>6</sup>undefiled<sup>†</sup> is  
<sup>†</sup>but one; she <sup>†</sup>is the <sup>†</sup>only one  
of her mother<sup>7 1</sup>, she <sup>†</sup>is the  
<sup>5</sup>choice <sup>†</sup>one of her that bare  
her. The daughters saw her,  
and <sup>9</sup>blessed her<sup>†</sup>; yea, the  
queens and the concubines,  
and they praised her.<sup>†</sup>  
10 <sup>o1</sup> Who <sup>†</sup>is she <sup>†</sup>that  
looketh forth as the morning,  
fair as the moon,<sup>2</sup> clear as the  
sun, <sup>o9</sup>and<sup>†</sup> <sup>3</sup>terrible as <sup>†</sup>tan  
army with banners?  
11 I went down into the garden  
of nuts<sup>4</sup> to see the <sup>5</sup>fruits<sup>†</sup> of  
the valley,<sup>o</sup> and<sup>†</sup> <sup>h</sup>to see whether  
the vine <sup>6</sup>flourished,<sup>†</sup> and the  
pomegranates<sup>7</sup> budded.<sup>†</sup>  
12 <sup>2</sup>Or ever I was aware, my  
<sup>8</sup>soul<sup>9†</sup> made me like the chariots  
of Ammi-nadib.<sup>†</sup>  
13 <sup>1</sup>Return, return, O<sup>2</sup> Shulam-  
ite<sup>†</sup>; return, return, that we  
may look upon thee.<sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup>What  
will ye see in the Shulamite?  
As it were the company<sup>m</sup> of  
two armies.<sup>1 5</sup>  
[M Or, willing] people. M as A.V. text. 1 M  
[Ch. 7. 1 in Heb.]  
2 S Shulamite  
3 A space.  
will ye look upon the Shulamite, as  
the dance of Mahanaim? M Or, of two  
companies  
5 A space between ch. 6 & 7.

CHAPTER 7.

<sup>o1</sup> A further description of the church's  
graces. 10 The church professeth her  
faith and desire.<sup>†</sup>

H<sup>O</sup>W beautiful are thy <sup>1</sup>feet  
<sup>2</sup>with shoes,<sup>†</sup> <sup>2</sup>O prince's  
daughter! <sup>3</sup>the joints of thy  
thighs <sup>†</sup>are like jewels, the  
work of the hands of a cunning  
workman.  
2 Thy navel <sup>†</sup>is like a round  
goblet, <sup>5</sup>which wanteth not  
<sup>7</sup>liquor<sup>†</sup>: thy belly <sup>†</sup>is like an  
heap of wheat set about with  
lilies.  
3 <sup>6a</sup> Thy two breasts <sup>†</sup>are like  
two <sup>7</sup>young roes<sup>†</sup> that are  
twins.<sup>5</sup>  
4 <sup>2</sup> Thy neck <sup>†</sup>is <sup>2</sup>as a tower  
of ivory; thine eyes <sup>1</sup>like the  
fishpools<sup>†</sup> in Heshbon, by the  
gate of Bath-rabbim<sup>2</sup>: thy  
nose <sup>†</sup>is <sup>2</sup>as the tower of Le-  
banon which looketh toward  
Damascus.

1 S hath  
2 S none is  
bereaved  
3 S Thy  
temples  
are like  
a piece of  
a pome-  
granate  
behind  
thy veil.  
M See  
ch. 4. 3.  
4 M Or,  
maidens  
5 M Heb.  
perfect.  
6 A  
7 S  
8 M Or,  
pure  
9 S called  
her  
blessed  
1 A space  
after vv.  
9, 10 & 12.  
2 M Or,  
Pure  
3 M See  
ver. 4.  
4 A  
5 S green  
plants  
6 S budded,  
7 S were in  
flower.  
8 M Or,  
desire  
9 S set me  
among  
the cha-  
riots  
of my  
princely  
[Ch. 7. 1 in  
Heb.]  
4 S Why  
upon the  
company

1 M Or,  
steps  
2 S in  
sandals,  
3 M Or,  
Thy  
rounded  
thighs  
4 S is  
5 S where-  
in no  
mingled  
wine is  
wanting  
6 M See  
ch. 4. 5.  
7 S fawns  
8 A of a roe  
9 S like the  
1 S as the  
pools  
2 S  
3 S like

<p><sup>1</sup> M Some ancient versions have, like the purple of a king, blood &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S captive in the tresses thereof.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S climb up into</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S branches</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S let thy breasts</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S breath</p> <p><sup>7</sup> M Heb. nose.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> M Heb. palate.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S smoothly [M Heb. aright]</p> <p><sup>10</sup> S for my beloved, gliding through the lips of those that are asleep.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> M Or, Causing the lips of those ... to move or speak</p> <p><sup>12</sup> S a space after ver.</p> <p><sup>13</sup> S whether the vine hath budded, and its blossom be open,</p> <p><sup>14</sup> M Or, the tender grape appear</p> <p><sup>15</sup> S be in flower</p> <p><sup>16</sup> S forth fragrance, and at [M Or, over] our doors</p> <p><sup>17</sup> S precious</p>	<p>ancient versions have, like the purple of</p> <p>5 Thine head upon thee <sup>†</sup>is like <sup>a</sup> Carmel, and the hair of thine head <sup>†</sup>like purple; the king <sup>†</sup>is <sup>d</sup>held <sup>2</sup>in the galleries.</p> <p>6 How fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights!</p> <p>7 This thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters of grapes.</p> <p>8 I said, I will <sup>3</sup>go up to <sup>†</sup>the palm tree, I will take hold of the <sup>4</sup>boughs<sup>†</sup> thereof: <sup>5</sup>now also thy breasts shall<sup>†</sup> be as clusters of the vine, and the smell of thy <sup>6</sup>nose<sup>†</sup> like apples;</p> <p>9 And <sup>o</sup>the roof of <sup>†</sup>thy <sup>7</sup>mouth like the best wine <sup>o</sup>for my beloved<sup>†</sup>, that goeth <sup>†</sup>down<sup>8</sup> sweetly, causing the lips <sup>4</sup>of those that are asleep to speak.<sup>13</sup></p> <p>10 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup> &amp; I <sup>†</sup>am my beloved's, and <sup>†</sup>his desire <sup>†</sup>is toward me.</p> <p>11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.</p> <p>12 Let us get up early to the vineyards; let us <sup>2</sup>see <sup>1</sup>if the vine flourish, whether the tender grape <sup>2</sup>appear,<sup>1</sup> and the pomegranates <sup>2</sup>bud forth<sup>†</sup>; there will I give thee my <sup>3</sup>loves.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>13 The <sup>4</sup>r mandrakes give <sup>5</sup>a smell, and at our gates <sup>†</sup>are all manner of <sup>6</sup>pleasant <sup>†</sup>fruits, new and old, <sup>†</sup>which I have laid up for thee, O my beloved.</p>	<p>B.C.c.1014.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Or, crimson.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 7.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> 3. 5.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Heb. why should ye stir up, or, why, &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Heb. bound.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 6.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Is. 49. 16.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Jer. 22. 24.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Hag. 2. 23.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Heb. hard.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Heb. straightly.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Or, of the ancient.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 16.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> 6. 3.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Ps. 45. 11.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Prov. 6. 35.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Ezek. 23. 33.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> ch. 6. 11.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Heb. open.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Gen. 30. 14.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Mat. 13. 52.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Heb. peace.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> Mat. 21. 33.</p>	<p>under my head, and his right hand should embrace me.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>4 <sup>b</sup> I <sup>2</sup>charge<sup>1</sup> you, O daughters of Jerusalem, <sup>3</sup>that ye stir not up, nor <sup>4</sup>awake my love, until he <sup>1</sup>please.</p> <p>5 <sup>o</sup> Who <sup>†</sup>is this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> I raised thee up under the apple tree<sup>1</sup>; there thy mother<sup>7</sup> brought thee forth: there she<sup>1</sup> brought thee forth <sup>o</sup>that bare thee<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>6 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup> Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love <sup>†</sup>is strong as death; jealousy <sup>†</sup>is <sup>8</sup>cruel as <sup>2</sup>the grave: the <sup>1</sup>coals<sup>1</sup> thereof <sup>†</sup>are <sup>1</sup>coals<sup>1</sup> of fire, <sup>2</sup>which hath a most vehement flame.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: <sup>m</sup>if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, <sup>3</sup>it<sup>1</sup> would utterly be contemned.</p> <p>8 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup> We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?</p> <p>9 If she <sup>†</sup>be a wall, we will build upon her <sup>4</sup>a palace<sup>1</sup> of silver: and if she <sup>†</sup>be a door, we will inclose her with boards of cedar.</p> <p>10 I <sup>†</sup>am a wall, and my breasts like <sup>6</sup>towers<sup>1</sup>: then was I in his eyes as one that found <sup>7</sup>favour.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>11 Solomon had a vineyard at Baal-hamon; <sup>2</sup>he let out the vineyard unto keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thousand <sup>1</sup>pieces of silver.</p> <p>12 My vineyard, which <sup>†</sup>is mine, <sup>†</sup>is before me: thou, O Solomon, <sup>8</sup>must have a<sup>1</sup> thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.</p> <p>13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken <sup>9</sup>to<sup>1</sup> thy voice: <sup>2</sup>cause me to hear <sup>†</sup>it.</p> <p>14 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> Make haste, my beloved, and <sup>†</sup>be thou like to a <sup>2</sup>roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> A space after vv. 2, 4, 5, 7, 9, 12 &amp; 13.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S adjure</p> <p><sup>3</sup> M Heb. Why should ye stir up? or why &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S awaken love, until it</p> <p><sup>5</sup> A space.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S Under the apple tree I awakened thee</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S was in travail with thee, there was she in travail that</p> <p><sup>8</sup> M Or, and</p> <p><sup>9</sup> M Heb. hard.</p> <p><sup>10</sup> M Heb. Sheol.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> S flashes</p> <p><sup>12</sup> S a very flame of the LORD.</p> <p><sup>13</sup> M Heb. Jah.</p> <p><sup>14</sup> Or, A most vehement flame</p> <p><sup>15</sup> S he</p> <p><sup>16</sup> M Or, it</p> <p><sup>17</sup> S a turret</p> <p><sup>18</sup> M Or, battle-ments</p> <p><sup>19</sup> M Or, was</p> <p><sup>20</sup> S the towers thereof</p> <p><sup>21</sup> S peace.</p>
--	--	--	---	--

### CHAPTER 8.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The love of the church to Christ. <sup>6</sup> The vehemency of love. <sup>8</sup> The calling of the Gentiles. <sup>14</sup> The church prayeth for Christ's coming.

<sup>1</sup> S Oh

<sup>2</sup> S and none would despise me.

<sup>3</sup> M Or, That thou mightest

<sup>4</sup> S ;

<sup>5</sup> A ;

<sup>6</sup> M Or, sweet wine

<sup>7</sup> M See ch. 2. 6, 7.

<sup>1</sup> O THAT thou <sup>†</sup>wert as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! when I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, <sup>29</sup> I should not be despised.<sup>1</sup>

2 I would lead thee, and bring thee into my mother's house, <sup>3</sup>† who would instruct me<sup>4</sup>.<sup>1</sup> I would cause thee to drink of <sup>5</sup>spiced wine<sup>5</sup> of the <sup>6</sup>juice of my pomegranate.

3 <sup>†</sup>His left hand should be

<sup>3</sup> Heb. they should not despise me.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 2. 14.

<sup>a</sup> See Rev. 22. 17, 20.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. Flee away.

<sup>c</sup> Prov. 9. 2.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 17.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 2. 6.

<sup>8</sup> S shalt have thee

<sup>9</sup> S for

<sup>10</sup> M Or, to

<sup>11</sup> M Heb. Flee.

<sup>12</sup> M Or, gazelle

# THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET ISAIAH.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>01</sup> *Isaiah complaineth of Judah for her rebellion. 5 He lamenteth her judgments. 10 He upbraideth their whole service. 16 He exhorteth to repentance, with promises and threatenings. 25 He promiseth grace, 28 and threateneth destruction to the wicked.*

**T**HE <sup>0</sup>vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, <sup>†</sup>and Hezekiah, kings of Judah.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>2</sup> Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth <sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup> for the LORD hath spoken <sup>4</sup>; <sup>5</sup> I have <sup>5</sup> nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>†</sup> The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: <sup>†</sup> but Israel <sup>†</sup> doth not know, my people <sup>m</sup> doth not consider.

<sup>4</sup> Ah sinful nation, a people <sup>†</sup> laden with iniquity, <sup>q</sup> a seed of <sup>6</sup> evildoers, <sup>†</sup> children that <sup>7</sup> are corrupters <sup>†</sup>: they have forsaken the LORD, they have <sup>8</sup> provoked <sup>†</sup> the Holy One of Israel <sup>9</sup> unto anger, they are <sup>x</sup> gone away <sup>†</sup> backward.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>†</sup> Why should ye be stricken any more? <sup>†</sup> ye will <sup>†</sup> revolt more and more <sup>2</sup>; <sup>†</sup> the whole head is sick, and <sup>3</sup> the whole heart faint.

<sup>6</sup> From the sole of the foot even unto the head <sup>†</sup> there is no soundness in it; <sup>†</sup> but wounds, and bruises, and <sup>†</sup> putrifying sores: <sup>†</sup> they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with <sup>6k</sup> ointment.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>m</sup> Your country <sup>†</sup> is desolate <sup>†</sup>; <sup>†</sup> your cities <sup>†</sup> are burned with fire <sup>6</sup>; <sup>†</sup> your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and <sup>†</sup> it is desolate, <sup>7p</sup> as overthrown by strangers.

<sup>8</sup> And the daughter of Zion is left <sup>†</sup> as a <sup>8</sup> cottage <sup>†</sup> in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, <sup>†</sup> as a besieged city.

<sup>9</sup> Except the LORD of hosts had left unto us a very small

B.C. c. 760.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 19, 24.

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 32, 32.

<sup>c</sup> Ezek. 16, 40.

<sup>d</sup> Num. 12, 6.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 15, 22.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 50, 9, 9.

<sup>g</sup> & 51, 16.

<sup>h</sup> Prov. 15, 8.

<sup>i</sup> & 21, 27.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 66, 3.

<sup>k</sup> Jer. 18, 29.

<sup>l</sup> & 7, 21.

<sup>m</sup> Amos 5, 21.

<sup>n</sup> Mic. 6, 7.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 32, 1.

<sup>p</sup> Jer. 2, 12.

<sup>q</sup> & 6, 19.

<sup>r</sup> & 22, 29.

<sup>s</sup> Ezek. 36, 4.

<sup>t</sup> Mic. 1, 2.

<sup>u</sup> & 1, 2.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. great

<sup>w</sup> he goats.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 5, 1, 2.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. to be seen.

<sup>z</sup> Ex. 21, 17.

<sup>aa</sup> & 34, 23.

<sup>ab</sup> Jer. 8, 7.

<sup>ac</sup> Mat. 15, 9.

<sup>ad</sup> Jer. 9, 3, 6.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 5, 12.

<sup>af</sup> Joel 1, 14.

<sup>ag</sup> & 2, 15.

<sup>ah</sup> Heb. of holiness.

<sup>ai</sup> Mat. 3, 7.

<sup>aj</sup> Or, grief.

<sup>ak</sup> Num. 22, 11.

<sup>al</sup> Lev. 23, 2.

<sup>am</sup> & Lam. 2, 6.

<sup>an</sup> Heb. alienated,

<sup>ao</sup> or, separated.

<sup>ap</sup> Ps. 58, 2.

<sup>aq</sup> ch. 43, 24.

<sup>ar</sup> Jer. 2, 30.

<sup>as</sup> Job 27, 9.

<sup>at</sup> Ps. 134, 2.

<sup>au</sup> Prov. 1, 28.

<sup>av</sup> Jer. 14, 12.

<sup>aw</sup> Mic. 3, 4.

<sup>ax</sup> Heb. increase

<sup>ay</sup> Ps. 66, 18.

<sup>az</sup> 1 Tim. 2, 8.

<sup>ba</sup> Heb. multiply

<sup>bb</sup> prayer.

<sup>bc</sup> Heb. bloods.

<sup>bd</sup> ch. 50, 3.

<sup>be</sup> Jer. 4, 14.

<sup>bf</sup> Jer. 8, 22.

<sup>bg</sup> Ps. 34, 14.

<sup>bh</sup> & 37, 27.

<sup>bi</sup> Amos 5, 15.

<sup>bj</sup> Rom. 12, 9.

<sup>bk</sup> 1 Pet. 3, 11.

<sup>bl</sup> Jer. 22, 3, 16.

<sup>bm</sup> Mic. 6, 8.

<sup>bn</sup> Zech. 7, 9.

<sup>bo</sup> 1 or, oil.

<sup>bp</sup> Or, righteous.

<sup>bq</sup> Jer. 28, 51.

<sup>br</sup> Heb. as

<sup>bs</sup> the overthrown

<sup>bt</sup> of strangers.

<sup>bu</sup> 1 Ps. 51.

<sup>bv</sup> Rev. 7, 14.

<sup>bw</sup> Jer. 27, 18.

<sup>bx</sup> Lam. 2, 6.

<sup>by</sup> Jer. 4, 17.

<sup>bz</sup> Lam. 3, 22.

<sup>ca</sup> Rom. 9, 29.

remnant, we should have been as <sup>a</sup> Sodom, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>†</sup> we should have been like unto Gomorrah.

<sup>10</sup> <sup>†</sup> Hear the word of the LORD, ye <sup>†</sup> rulers <sup>b</sup> of Sodom; give ear unto the <sup>2</sup> law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah.

<sup>11</sup> To what purpose <sup>†</sup> is the multitude of your <sup>4</sup> sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of <sup>3f</sup> he goats.

<sup>12</sup> When ye come <sup>4h</sup> to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to <sup>5</sup> tread <sup>†</sup> my courts?

<sup>13</sup> Bring no more <sup>6k</sup> vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; <sup>†</sup> the new moons and sabbaths, <sup>†</sup> the calling of assemblies, <sup>8</sup> I <sup>†</sup> cannot away with <sup>9</sup>; <sup>†</sup> it is <sup>†</sup> iniquity, even <sup>†</sup> the solemn meeting.

<sup>14</sup> Your <sup>†</sup> new moons and your <sup>†</sup> appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a <sup>†</sup> trouble unto me; <sup>†</sup> I am weary to bear <sup>†</sup> them.

<sup>15</sup> And <sup>a</sup> when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: <sup>c</sup> yea, when ye <sup>a</sup> make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of <sup>6</sup> blood.

<sup>16</sup> <sup>†</sup> Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; <sup>h</sup> cease to do evil <sup>2</sup>;

<sup>17</sup> Learn to do well; <sup>†</sup> seek <sup>3</sup> judgment, <sup>†</sup> <sup>4</sup> relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

<sup>18</sup> <sup>5</sup> Come now, and <sup>n</sup> let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, <sup>q</sup> they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

<sup>19</sup> If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

<sup>20</sup> But if ye refuse and rebel,

<sup>1 M</sup> Or, judges  
<sup>2 M</sup> Or, teaching

<sup>3 S</sup> he-goats.  
<sup>4 M</sup> Or, as otherwise read, to see my face

<sup>5 S</sup> trample  
<sup>6 M</sup> Heb. an oblation of vanity.

<sup>7 S</sup> new moon and sabbath.

<sup>8 S</sup> — I  
<sup>9 M</sup> as A.V. text.

<sup>9 S</sup> iniquity and  
<sup>1 M</sup> Or, cumbrance

<sup>2 S</sup> :

<sup>3 S</sup> judgment.

<sup>4 M</sup> Or, set right the oppressor

<sup>5 A</sup> ¶



R.V.	<i>The coming of</i>	ISAIAH 2.	<i>Christ's kingdom.</i>	R.V.
	ye shall be devoured with the sword: <sup>b</sup> for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken <sup>†</sup> it.	B.C. c. 760. <sup>a</sup> Or, prepared. <sup>b</sup> Num. 23, 19. Titus 1, 2. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 72, 8. ch. 27, 13. <sup>d</sup> Jer. 20, 21. <sup>e</sup> Jer. 31, 6. <sup>f</sup> 50, 5. Zech. 8, 21, 23. <sup>g</sup> Jer. 6, 28, 30. Ezek. 22, 18, 19. <sup>h</sup> Hos. 9, 15. <sup>i</sup> Luke 24, 47. <sup>j</sup> Prov. 29, 24. <sup>k</sup> Jer. 22, 17. Ezek. 22, 12. Hos. 4, 18. Mic. 3, 11. <sup>l</sup> Jer. 5, 28. Zech. 7, 10. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 46, 9. Hos. 2, 18. Zech. 9, 10. <sup>n</sup> Deut. 28, 63. Ezek. 5, 13. <sup>o</sup> Jer. 7, 23, 3, 7. <sup>p</sup> Heb. according to pureness. Jer. 6, 29. <sup>q</sup> 9, 7. Mal. 3, 3. <sup>r</sup> Eph. 5, 8. <sup>s</sup> Jer. 33, 7. <sup>t</sup> Zech. 8, 3. <sup>u</sup> Or, more than the east. Num. 23, 7. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 18, 14. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 106, 35. Jer. 10, 2. <sup>x</sup> Or, abound with the children. <sup>y</sup> Or, they that return of her. <sup>z</sup> Deut. 17, 16. <sup>a</sup> Heb. breaking. Job 31, 5. Ps. 6, 5. <sup>b</sup> 73, 27. <sup>c</sup> 92, 9. <sup>d</sup> 104, 35. <sup>e</sup> Jer. 2, 28. <sup>f</sup> ch. 57, 5. <sup>g</sup> ch. 85, 34. <sup>h</sup> 66, 17. <sup>i</sup> Ezek. 32, 21. <sup>j</sup> 1 Kev. 19, 21. <sup>k</sup> Rev. 6, 15. <sup>l</sup> ch. 42, 17. <sup>m</sup> Or, and his work. <sup>n</sup> ver. 17. <sup>o</sup> ch. 5, 15, 16. <sup>p</sup> 13, 11. <sup>q</sup> ch. 4, 1. <sup>r</sup> 11, 10, 11. <sup>s</sup> 12, 1, 4. <sup>t</sup> 24, 21. <sup>u</sup> 25, 9. <sup>v</sup> 26, 1. <sup>w</sup> 27, 1, 12. <sup>x</sup> 28, 5. <sup>y</sup> 29, 18. <sup>z</sup> 30, 23. <sup>a</sup> 52, 6. <sup>b</sup> Jer. 30, 7, 8. Ezek. 38, 14, 18. <sup>c</sup> 39, 11, 22. <sup>d</sup> Hos. 2, 16, 18, 21. <sup>e</sup> Joel 3, 18. <sup>f</sup> Amos 9, 11. <sup>g</sup> Obad. 8. <sup>h</sup> Mic. 4, 6. <sup>i</sup> 5, 10. <sup>j</sup> 7, 11, 12. <sup>k</sup> Zeph. 3, 11, 16. <sup>l</sup> Zech. 9, 16. <sup>m</sup> Mic. 4, 1, &c. <sup>n</sup> Gen. 49, 1. <sup>o</sup> Jer. 23, 20. <sup>p</sup> Ps. 68, 15.	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, at the head	
1 <sup>s</sup> she that	21 ¶ How is the faithful city become an harlot! <sup>1</sup> it' was full of <sup>2</sup> judgment; <sup>1</sup> righteousness lodged in <sup>3</sup> it; <sup>1</sup> but now murderers.	2 <sup>s</sup> peoples		
2 <sup>s</sup> judgement!	22 Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water <sup>4</sup> ! <sup>1</sup>	3 <sup>m</sup> Or, instruction		
3 <sup>s</sup> her,	23 Thy princes <sup>are</sup> rebellious, and <sup>5</sup> companions of thieves <sup>5</sup> ! <sup>1</sup>	4 <sup>s</sup> between		
4 <sup>s</sup> .	<sup>6</sup> every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they <sup>1</sup> judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.	<sup>5</sup> Or, among		
5 <sup>s</sup> ;	24 <sup>6</sup> Therefore saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts, the <sup>7</sup> mighty! One of Israel, Ah, "I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies:	3 <sup>m</sup> Or, instruction		
6 <sup>a</sup> ¶	25 ¶ "I will <sup>8</sup> turn my hand upon thee, and <sup>9</sup> purely <sup>1</sup> purge away thy dross, and <sup>1</sup> take away all thy <sup>2</sup> tin:	4 <sup>s</sup> between		
7 <sup>s</sup> Mighty	26 And I will restore thy judges "as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward <sup>10</sup> thou shalt be called <sup>10</sup> ! The city of righteousness, the faithful city.	<sup>m</sup> Or, among		
8 <sup>m</sup> Or, bring my hand again	27 Zion shall be redeemed with <sup>3</sup> judgment, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>4</sup> her converts with righteousness.	5 <sup>s</sup> re-		
9 <sup>s</sup> throughly	28 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> the <sup>6</sup> destruction of the transgressors and <sup>o</sup> of the sinners <sup>†</sup> shall be together, and they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed.	<sup>m</sup> Or, among		
<sup>m</sup> Heb. as with lye.	29 For they shall be ashamed of <sup>9</sup> the <sup>7</sup> oaks which ye have desired, <sup>h</sup> and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen.	5 <sup>s</sup> re-		
1 <sup>a</sup> will	30 For ye shall be as <sup>8</sup> an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.	<sup>m</sup> Or, among		
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, ally	31 <sup>†</sup> And the strong shall be <sup>1</sup> as a tow, <sup>m</sup> and <sup>9</sup> the maker of it <sup>1</sup> as a spark <sup>1</sup> , and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench <sup>†</sup> them.	5 <sup>s</sup> re-		
3 <sup>s</sup> judgement,	CHAPTER 2.	<sup>m</sup> Or, among		
4 <sup>m</sup> Or, they that return of her	<sup>o</sup> 1 Isaiah prophesieth the coming of Christ's kingdom. 10 He exhorteth to fear, because of the powerful effects of God's majesty.	5 <sup>s</sup> re-		
5 <sup>s</sup> But	THE word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.	6 <sup>a</sup> ¶		
6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. breaking.	2 <sup>3</sup> , <sup>4</sup> And <sup>2</sup> it shall come to pass <sup>1</sup> in the <sup>3</sup> last days, <sup>†</sup> that the mountain of the LORD's house	7 <sup>s</sup> For		
7 <sup>m</sup> Or, terebinths		8 <sup>s</sup> filled with cus-		
8 <sup>m</sup> Or, a terebinth		9 <sup>s</sup> strike hands with		
9 <sup>s</sup> his work		1 <sup>s</sup> also is		
1 <sup>s</sup> ;		2 <sup>s</sup> .		
2 <sup>a</sup> A space between ch. 1 & 2.		3 <sup>s</sup> is bowed		
		<sup>m</sup> Or, boweth down		
		4 <sup>s</sup> is brought low		
		<sup>m</sup> Or, humbleth himself		
		5 <sup>s</sup> from before the terror		
		6 <sup>s</sup> from		
		7 brought low,		
		8 there shall be a		
		<sup>m</sup> Or, the LORD of hosts hath a day		
		9 upon all		
		1 <sup>s</sup> haughty		
		2 all		
		3 it		

	13 And upon all <sup>a</sup> the cedars of Lebanon, <sup>†</sup> <i>that are high and lifted up</i> , and upon all the oaks of Bashan. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. c. 760. <sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 8. <sup>b</sup> 37. 24. <sup>c</sup> Ezek. 31. 3. <sup>d</sup> Zech. 11. 1, 2. <sup>e</sup> Or, <i>skilful of speech</i> . <sup>f</sup> Eccles. 10. 16. <sup>g</sup> ch. 30. 25.	counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the <sup>2b</sup> eloquent orator. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>charmer</i> 2 <sup>S</sup> skilful enchanter. 3 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>with childishness shall they rule over them</i>
1 <sup>S</sup> ;	14 And <sup>d</sup> upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills <sup>†</sup> <i>that are lifted up</i> . <sup>1</sup>		4 And I will give <sup>e</sup> children <sup>†</sup> <i>to be their princes</i> , and <sup>3</sup> babes shall rule over them.	
2 <sup>S</sup> lofty	15 And upon every <sup>2</sup> high <sup>1</sup> tower, and upon every fenced wall. <sup>1</sup>		5 And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: the child shall behave himself proudly against the <sup>4</sup> ancient, and the base against the honourable.	4 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>elder</i>
3 <sup>S</sup> imagery <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>watch-towers</i>	16 <sup>d</sup> And upon all the ships of Tarshish, and upon all <sup>7</sup> pleasant <sup>1</sup> pictures <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 22. <sup>f</sup> Heb. <i>pictures of desire</i> . <sup>g</sup> ver. 11.	6 When a man shall take hold of his brother <sup>5</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the house of his father, <i>saying</i> , Thou hast clothing, be thou our <sup>6</sup> ruler, and <sup>†</sup> <i>let this ruin</i> <sup>†</sup> <i>be under thy hand</i> :	5 <sup>S</sup> in 6 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>judge</i>
4 <sup>S</sup> brought	17 <sup>g</sup> And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be <sup>4</sup> made <sup>1</sup> low: and the LORD alone shall be exalted <sup>h</sup> in that day.	<sup>h</sup> ver. 11.	7 In that day shall he <sup>7k</sup> swear, <sup>1</sup> saying, I will not be <sup>8an</sup> healer; for in my house <sup>†</sup> <i>is</i> neither bread nor clothing: <sup>9</sup> make me not a <sup>1</sup> ruler of the people.	7 <sup>S</sup> lift up <i>his voice</i> , 8 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>a binder up</i> . 9 <sup>S</sup> ye shall not make me
5 <sup>S</sup> pass away. 6 <sup>S</sup> men 7 <sup>S</sup> caves 8 <sup>S</sup> holes 9 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>dust</i> .	18 And <sup>†</sup> the idols <sup>o</sup> he <sup>1</sup> shall utterly <sup>5</sup> abolish. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> Or, <i>the idols shall utterly pass away</i> . <sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>lift up the hand</i> . <sup>i</sup> Gen. 14. 22. <sup>j</sup> Heb. <i>binder up</i> . <sup>k</sup> ver. 10. <sup>l</sup> Hos. 10. 8. <sup>m</sup> Luke 23. 30. <sup>n</sup> Rev. 5. 16. <sup>o</sup> 9. 5. <sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>the dust</i> . <sup>q</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 9. <sup>r</sup> Mic. 3. 12. <sup>s</sup> ch. 30. 32. <sup>t</sup> Hag. 2. 6, 21. <sup>u</sup> Heb. 12. 25. <sup>v</sup> ch. 30. 22. <sup>w</sup> 31. 7.	8 For <sup>2</sup> Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> against the LORD, to provoke the eyes of his glory.	7 <sup>S</sup> lift up <i>his voice</i> , 8 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>a binder up</i> . 9 <sup>S</sup> ye shall not make me
1 <sup>S</sup> from before the terror 2 <sup>S</sup> from 3 <sup>S</sup> mightily 4 <sup>A</sup> away 5 <sup>S</sup> for him	19 And <sup>†</sup> they <sup>1</sup> shall go into the <sup>7m</sup> holes <sup>1</sup> of the rocks, and into the <sup>8</sup> caves <sup>1</sup> of <sup>9</sup> the <sup>1</sup> earth. 1 <sup>p</sup> for fear <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, and <sup>2</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth <sup>r</sup> to shake <sup>3</sup> terribly <sup>1</sup> the earth.	<sup>x</sup> ver. 10. <sup>y</sup> Hos. 10. 8. <sup>z</sup> Luke 23. 30. <sup>aa</sup> Rev. 5. 16. <sup>ab</sup> 9. 5. <sup>ac</sup> Heb. <i>the dust</i> . <sup>ad</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 9. <sup>ae</sup> Mic. 3. 12. <sup>af</sup> ch. 30. 32. <sup>ag</sup> Hag. 2. 6, 21. <sup>ah</sup> Heb. 12. 25. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 30. 22. <sup>aj</sup> 31. 7.	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as <sup>2</sup> Sodom, they hide <sup>†</sup> <i>it</i> not. Woe unto their soul! for they have <sup>2</sup> rewarded evil unto themselves.	7 <sup>S</sup> lift up <i>his voice</i> , 8 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>a binder up</i> . 9 <sup>S</sup> ye shall not make me
6 <sup>S</sup> caverns 7 <sup>S</sup> clefts	20 <sup>†</sup> In that day a man shall cast <sup>4u</sup> his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, <sup>x</sup> which they made <sup>5</sup> each one for himself <sup>1</sup> to worship, to the moles and to the bats;	<sup>ab</sup> Heb. <i>the idols of his silver, &amp;c.</i> <sup>ac</sup> Or, <i>which they made for him</i> . <sup>ad</sup> Gen. 13. 13. <sup>ae</sup> 18. 29, 31. <sup>af</sup> 19. 5. <sup>ag</sup> ver. 19.	10 Say ye <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the righteous, <sup>†</sup> <i>that it shall be well with him</i> : <sup>†</sup> <i>for they shall eat the fruit of their doings</i> .	7 <sup>S</sup> lift up <i>his voice</i> , 8 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>a binder up</i> . 9 <sup>S</sup> ye shall not make me
8 <sup>M</sup> The Sept. omits this verse.	21 <sup>2</sup> To go into the <sup>6</sup> clefts <sup>1</sup> of the rocks, and into the <sup>7</sup> tops <sup>1</sup> of the ragged rocks, <sup>1a</sup> for fear <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, and <sup>2</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake <sup>3</sup> terribly <sup>1</sup> the earth.	<sup>ah</sup> ver. 10, 19. <sup>ai</sup> Eccles. 8. 12. <sup>aj</sup> Ps. 128. 2. <sup>ak</sup> Ps. 11. 6. <sup>al</sup> Eccles. 8. 13. <sup>am</sup> Ps. 146. 3. <sup>an</sup> Jer. 17. 5. <sup>ao</sup> Job 27. 3. <sup>ap</sup> Heb. <i>done to him</i> . <sup>aq</sup> ver. 4. <sup>ar</sup> Or, <i>they which call thee blessed</i> . <sup>as</sup> ch. 16. <sup>at</sup> Heb. <i>swallow up</i> . <sup>au</sup> Mic. 6. 2. <sup>av</sup> Jer. 37. 21. <sup>aw</sup> 38. 9. <sup>ax</sup> Lev. 25. 23.	11 Woe unto the wicked! <sup>†</sup> <i>it shall be ill with him</i> : for the <sup>†</sup> <i>reward of his hands shall be</i> <sup>5g</sup> given him.	7 <sup>S</sup> lift up <i>his voice</i> , 8 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>a binder up</i> . 9 <sup>S</sup> ye shall not make me
	22 <sup>5e</sup> Cease ye from man, whose <sup>†</sup> breath <sup>†</sup> <i>is</i> in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?	<sup>ay</sup> ver. 10, 19. <sup>az</sup> Eccles. 8. 12. <sup>ba</sup> Ps. 128. 2. <sup>bb</sup> Ps. 11. 6. <sup>bc</sup> Eccles. 8. 13. <sup>bd</sup> Ps. 146. 3. <sup>be</sup> Jer. 17. 5. <sup>bf</sup> Job 27. 3. <sup>bg</sup> Heb. <i>done to him</i> . <sup>bh</sup> ver. 4. <sup>bi</sup> Or, <i>they which call thee blessed</i> . <sup>bj</sup> ch. 16. <sup>bk</sup> Heb. <i>swallow up</i> . <sup>bl</sup> Mic. 6. 2. <sup>bm</sup> Jer. 37. 21. <sup>bn</sup> 38. 9. <sup>bo</sup> Lev. 25. 23.	12 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> As for my people, <sup>†</sup> <i>children</i> <sup>†</sup> <i>are</i> their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, <sup>†</sup> <i>they which lead thee cause</i> <sup>†</sup> <i>thee</i> to err, and <sup>6k</sup> destroy the way of thy paths.	7 <sup>S</sup> lift up <i>his voice</i> , 8 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>a binder up</i> . 9 <sup>S</sup> ye shall not make me
	CHAPTER 3.		13 The LORD standeth up <sup>†</sup> <i>to plead</i> , and standeth to judge the <sup>7</sup> people. <sup>1</sup>	7 <sup>S</sup> lift up <i>his voice</i> , 8 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>a binder up</i> . 9 <sup>S</sup> ye shall not make me
	<sup>o</sup> 1 <i>The great confusion which cometh by sin.</i> 9 <i>The impudency of the people.</i> 12 <i>The oppression and covetousness of the rulers.</i> 16 <i>The judgments which shall be for the pride of the women.</i>		14 The LORD will enter into <sup>8</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> with the <sup>†</sup> ancients <sup>1</sup> of his people, and the princes thereof: <sup>1</sup> for ye <sup>1</sup> have <sup>†</sup> eaten up <sup>†</sup> the vineyard; the spoil of the poor <sup>†</sup> <i>is</i> in your houses. <sup>2</sup>	7 <sup>S</sup> lift up <i>his voice</i> , 8 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>a binder up</i> . 9 <sup>S</sup> ye shall not make me
9 <sup>S</sup> ;	<b>F</b> OR, behold, the LORD, the LORD of hosts, <sup>m</sup> doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> stay and <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water. <sup>3</sup>	<sup>bp</sup> Or, <i>burnt</i> . <sup>bq</sup> ch. 5. 7. <sup>br</sup> Mat. 21. 23. <sup>bs</sup> See 2 Kin. 24. 14. <sup>bt</sup> ch. 58. 4. <sup>bu</sup> Mic. 3. 2, 3. <sup>bv</sup> Heb. <i>a man eminent in counsel</i> .	15 What mean ye <sup>†</sup> <i>that ye</i> <sup>3</sup> beat <sup>1</sup> my people <sup>o</sup> to pieces <sup>1</sup> , and grind the <sup>4</sup> faces <sup>1</sup> of the poor? saith the LORD <sup>5</sup> God <sup>1</sup> of hosts.	7 <sup>S</sup> lift up <i>his voice</i> , 8 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>a binder up</i> . 9 <sup>S</sup> ye shall not make me
1 <sup>S</sup> diviner, 2 <sup>S</sup> ancient; 3 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>elder</i>	2 <sup>r</sup> The mighty man, and the man of war, <sup>1</sup> the judge, and the prophet, and the <sup>1</sup> prudent, <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>2</sup> ancient, <sup>1</sup>			7 <sup>S</sup> lift up <i>his voice</i> , 8 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>a binder up</i> . 9 <sup>S</sup> ye shall not make me
	3 The captain of fifty, and <sup>†</sup> the honourable man, and the			7 <sup>S</sup> lift up <i>his voice</i> , 8 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>a binder up</i> . 9 <sup>S</sup> ye shall not make me

1<sup>s</sup> said, 16 ¶ Moreover the LORD saith, 'Because the daughters of Zion are haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes, walking and mincing <sup>†</sup>as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet:

2<sup>s</sup> lay bare 17 Therefore the Lord will smite with <sup>a</sup>a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the LORD will <sup>2</sup>h discover<sup>1</sup> their secret parts.

18 In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of <sup>†</sup>their tinkling ornaments about their feet, and their <sup>†</sup>cauls, and their <sup>†</sup>round tires like the moon,<sup>1</sup>

19 The <sup>4</sup>m chains,<sup>1</sup> and the <sup>5</sup>bracelets, and the <sup>6</sup>mufflers,<sup>1</sup> 20 The <sup>7</sup>bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the <sup>†</sup>tablets, and the earrings,<sup>1</sup>

21 The rings, and <sup>8</sup>nose jewels,<sup>1</sup>

22 The <sup>9</sup>changeable suits of apparel,<sup>1</sup> and the mantles, and the <sup>†</sup>wimples, and the crisping pins,<sup>1</sup>

23 The <sup>2</sup>glasses,<sup>1</sup> and the fine linen, and the <sup>3</sup>hoods,<sup>1</sup> and the <sup>4</sup>vails.<sup>1</sup>

24 And it shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup>that instead of sweet <sup>5</sup>smell<sup>1</sup> there shall be <sup>†</sup>stink<sup>1</sup>; and instead of a girdle a <sup>7</sup>rent<sup>1</sup>; and instead of well set hair <sup>8</sup>baldness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of sackcloth<sup>8</sup>; and burning<sup>1</sup> instead of beauty.

25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy <sup>9</sup>b mighty in the war.

26<sup>c</sup> And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she <sup>1</sup>being desolate <sup>†</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> sit upon the ground.

## CHAPTER 4.

<sup>o</sup> In the extremity of evils, Christ's kingdom shall be a sanctuary.<sup>1</sup>

2<sup>o</sup> Omit ¶ 2 <sup>o</sup> <sup>a</sup>in that day<sup>1</sup> seven women shall take hold of one man<sup>3</sup>, saying, We will <sup>†</sup>eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: only <sup>†</sup>let us be called by thy name<sup>4</sup>, <sup>m</sup>to take<sup>1</sup> away <sup>n</sup>our reproach.

3<sup>o</sup> In that day shall <sup>2</sup>the branch of the LORD be <sup>q</sup>beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the <sup>7</sup>earth<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>shall be <sup>8</sup>excellent and comely<sup>1</sup> for them that are escaped of Israel.

B.C.c. 760.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 60. 21.<sup>b</sup> Heb. deceiving with their eyes.<sup>c</sup> Phil. 4. 3. Rev. 3. 5.<sup>d</sup> Or, tripping nicely.<sup>e</sup> Or, to life.<sup>f</sup> Mal. 3. 2, 3. Deut. 28. 27.<sup>g</sup> Heb. make naked.<sup>h</sup> ch. 47. 2. 3. Jer. 13. 22. Nah. 3. 5.<sup>i</sup> Or, necklaces.<sup>j</sup> Judg. 8. 21. Ex. 13. 21.<sup>k</sup> Or, sweet balls.<sup>l</sup> Zech. 2. 5.<sup>m</sup> Or, spangled ornaments.<sup>n</sup> Or, above.<sup>o</sup> Heb. a covering.<sup>p</sup> ch. 8. 14.<sup>q</sup> Heb. houses of the soul.<sup>r</sup> ch. 25. 4.<sup>s</sup> ch. 22. 12. Mic. 1. 16.<sup>t</sup> Ps. 80. 8. Cant. 8. 12.<sup>u</sup> ch. 27. 2. Jer. 2. 21.<sup>v</sup> Mat. 21. 33. Mark 12. 1.<sup>w</sup> Mark 20. 9.<sup>x</sup> Heb. the horn of the son of oil.<sup>y</sup> Or, made a wall about it.<sup>z</sup> Heb. might.<sup>aa</sup> Jer. 14. 2. Lam. 1. 4.<sup>ab</sup> Heb. hewed.<sup>ac</sup> Or, emptied.<sup>ad</sup> Heb. cleansed.<sup>ae</sup> f Lam. 2. 10. Deut. 32. 6.<sup>af</sup> ch. 1. 2. 3. h ch. 2. 11. 17.<sup>ag</sup> i Rom. 3. 4. h 2 Thes. 3. 12.<sup>ah</sup> i Heb. let thy name be called upon us.<sup>ai</sup> m Or, take thou away.<sup>aj</sup> Luke 1. 25. p Jer. 23. 5. Zech. 3. 8.<sup>ak</sup> h 4. 12. q Heb. beauty and glory.<sup>al</sup> r Ps. 80. 12. i Heb. for the escaping of Israel.

3 And it shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup>that he that is left in Zion, and <sup>†</sup>the that remaineth in Jerusalem, <sup>a</sup>shall be called holy, <sup>†</sup>even every one that is <sup>c</sup>written <sup>1</sup>c among the living in Jerusalem:

4 When <sup>†</sup>the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof<sup>2</sup> by the <sup>†</sup>spirit of <sup>†</sup>judgment,<sup>1</sup> and by the <sup>†</sup>spirit of burning.

5 And the LORD will create <sup>†</sup>upon every dwelling place<sup>1</sup> of mount Zion, and <sup>†</sup>upon<sup>1</sup> her assemblies, <sup>†</sup>a cloud and smoke by day, and <sup>†</sup>the shining of a flaming fire by night: for <sup>6</sup>q upon<sup>1</sup> all the glory shall be <sup>7</sup>r a defence.<sup>1</sup>

6 And there shall be a <sup>8</sup>tabernacle<sup>1</sup> for a shadow in the <sup>†</sup>daytime<sup>1</sup> from the heat, and <sup>†</sup>for a <sup>†</sup>place of<sup>1</sup> refuge<sup>o</sup>, and for a covert from storm and from rain.<sup>1</sup>

## CHAPTER 5.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Under the parable of a vineyard God excuseth his severe judgment. <sup>8</sup> His judgments upon covetousness, 11 lasciviousness, 13 impiety, 20 and injustice. 26 The executioners of God's judgments.<sup>1</sup>

2<sup>o</sup> NOW will I sing to<sup>1</sup> my wellbeloved a song of my beloved touching <sup>†</sup>his vineyard. My wellbeloved <sup>†</sup>hath<sup>1</sup> a vineyard in <sup>4</sup>2 a very fruitful hill:

2 And he <sup>5</sup>a fenced it,<sup>1</sup> and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also <sup>6</sup>a made<sup>1</sup> a <sup>7</sup>winepress therein: <sup>g</sup>and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem<sup>o</sup>, and men of Judah, <sup>†</sup>judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

5 And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: <sup>†</sup>I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be <sup>8</sup>eaten up; <sup>9</sup>and<sup>1</sup> break down

1<sup>m</sup> Or, unto life2<sup>a</sup> Or, blast4<sup>s</sup> judgment,5<sup>s</sup> over the whole habitation

m Or, every dwelling place

6<sup>s</sup> over7<sup>s</sup> spread a canopy.5<sup>s</sup> pavilion9<sup>s</sup> daytime1<sup>a</sup> A space between ch. 4 & 5.2<sup>s</sup> Let me sing for

m Or, of

3<sup>s</sup> had4<sup>m</sup> Heb. a horn, the son of oil.5<sup>s</sup> made a trench about it,

m Or, digged it

6<sup>s</sup> hewed out7<sup>m</sup> Or, winefat8<sup>m</sup> Or, burnt9<sup>s</sup> I will

1 S fence  
2 S ;  
3 S hood  
4 M Heb. the plant of his delight.  
5 S judgment.  
6 M Or, shedding of blood  
7 S room, and ye be made to dwell  
8 S land  
9 S saith  
1 S For  
2 S a homer of seed  
M See Ezek. 45. 11.  
3 A but  
4 S tarry late into the  
5 S lute  
6 A the  
7 S in  
8 S have they considered  
9 S for lack of  
1 M Heb. their glory are men of famine.  
2 S are parched  
3 M Or, the grave  
Heb. Sheol. See Gen. 37. 35.  
4 S her desire,  
5 M Or, tumult  
6 S among them,  
7 S into it.  
8 S is bowed  
9 S great man is  
1 S are  
2 S is  
3 S judgment.  
4 S the Holy One is

the <sup>1</sup> wall<sup>1</sup> thereof, and it shall be <sup>a</sup> trodden down :  
6 And I will lay it waste <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> it shall not be pruned <sup>o</sup> , nor <sup>3</sup> digged<sup>1</sup> ; but there shall come up briars and thorns : I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.  
7 For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts <sup>†</sup> is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah <sup>4</sup> his pleasant plant : and he looked for <sup>5</sup> judgment, <sup>1</sup> but beheld <sup>6</sup> oppression ; for righteousness, but beheld a cry.  
8 ¶ Woe unto them that join <sup>o</sup> house to house, <sup>†</sup> that lay field to field, till <sup>†</sup> there be no <sup>1</sup> place, that <sup>h</sup> they may be placed<sup>1</sup> alone in the midst of the <sup>6</sup> earth<sup>1</sup> !  
9 <sup>†</sup> In mine ears <sup>9</sup> said<sup>1</sup> the LORD of hosts, <sup>†</sup> Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, <sup>†</sup> even great and fair, without inhabitant.  
10 <sup>1</sup> Yea, <sup>†</sup> ten acres of vineyard shall yield one <sup>p</sup> bath, and <sup>2</sup> the seed of an homer<sup>1</sup> shall yield <sup>3</sup> an ephah.  
11 ¶ <sup>†</sup> Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, <sup>†</sup> that they may follow strong drink ; that <sup>4</sup> continue until<sup>1</sup> night, <sup>†</sup> till wine <sup>2</sup> inflame them !  
12 And <sup>2</sup> the harp<sup>o</sup> , and the <sup>5</sup> viol<sup>1</sup> , the tabret<sup>o</sup> , and <sup>6</sup> pipe, and wine, are <sup>7</sup> in<sup>1</sup> their feasts : but <sup>4</sup> they regard not the work of the LORD, neither <sup>3</sup> consider<sup>1</sup> the operation of his hands.  
13 ¶ <sup>†</sup> Therefore my people are gone into captivity, <sup>9</sup> d because <sup>†</sup> they have no<sup>1</sup> knowledge : and <sup>1</sup> their honourable men <sup>†</sup> are famished, and their multitude <sup>2</sup> dried up<sup>1</sup> with thirst.  
14 Therefore <sup>3</sup> hell hath enlarged <sup>4</sup> herself, <sup>1</sup> and opened her mouth without measure : and their glory, and their multitude, and their <sup>5</sup> pomp, and he that rejoiceth<sup>6</sup> , shall<sup>1</sup> descend <sup>7</sup> into it.<sup>1</sup>  
15 And <sup>k</sup> the mean man <sup>8</sup> shall be brought<sup>1</sup> down, and the <sup>3</sup> mighty man shall be<sup>1</sup> humbled, and the eyes of the lofty <sup>1</sup> shall be<sup>1</sup> humbled :  
16 But the LORD of hosts <sup>2</sup> shall be<sup>1</sup> exalted in <sup>3</sup> judgment, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>p</sup> God <sup>4</sup> that is holy shall be<sup>1</sup> sanctified in righteousness.  
17 Then shall the lambs feed

B.C. c. 760.  
a Heb. for a treading.  
b ch. 10. 16.  
c ch. 66. 5.  
Jer. 17. 15.  
Amos 5. 18.  
d Heb. plant of his pleasures.  
e Heb. a scab.  
f Heb. that say concerning evil. It is good, &c.  
g Mic. 2. 2.  
h Heb. ye.  
i Or, This is in mine ears, saith the Lord, &c.  
j ch. 22. 14.  
k Prov. 3. 7.  
Rom. 1. 22.  
l 12. 16.  
m Heb. If not, &c.  
n Heb. before their face.  
o ver. 11.  
p See Ezek. 45. 11.  
q Prov. 17. 15.  
r 24. 24.  
s ver. 22.  
t Prov. 23. 29.  
u Eccles. 10. 16.  
v Ex. 15. 7.  
w Heb. the tongue of fire.  
x Or, pursue them.  
y Job 18. 16.  
Hos. 9. 16.  
Amos 2. 9.  
z Amos 6. 5.  
a Job 24. 27.  
b Ps. 28. 5.  
c Hos. 4. 6.  
d Kin. 22. 13, 17.  
e ch. 1. 3.  
f Luke 19. 44.  
g Heb. their glory are men of famine.  
h Jer. 4. 24.  
i Or, as dung.  
j Lev. 26. 14.  
k ch. 9. 12, 17.  
l 21.  
m 10. 4.  
n ch. 11. 12.  
o ch. 2. 9, 11, 17.  
p Jer. 7. 18.  
q Deut. 28. 40.  
r Ps. 72. 8.  
s Mal. 1. 11.  
t Joel 2. 7.  
u Or, the holy God.  
v Heb. the God the holy.  
w Dan. 5. 6.  
x Jer. 5. 16.

<sup>1</sup> after their manner, <sup>1</sup> and the waste places of <sup>6</sup> the fat ones shall <sup>2</sup> strangers<sup>1</sup> eat.  
18 <sup>3</sup> Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope :  
19 <sup>†</sup> That say, Let him make speed, <sup>4</sup> and<sup>1</sup> hasten his work, that we may see <sup>†</sup> it : and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know <sup>†</sup> it !  
20 ¶ Woe unto them <sup>7</sup> that call evil good, and good evil ; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness ; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter !  
21 <sup>5</sup> Woe unto <sup>†</sup> them that are <sup>k</sup> wise in their own eyes, and prudent <sup>m</sup> in their own sight !  
22 <sup>5</sup> <sup>n</sup> Woe unto <sup>†</sup> them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink :  
23 Which <sup>q</sup> justify the wicked for <sup>6</sup> reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him !  
24 Therefore <sup>4</sup> as <sup>†</sup> the <sup>7</sup> fire devoureth the stubble, and <sup>8</sup> the flame consumeth the chaff, <sup>†</sup> so <sup>9</sup> their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust : because they have <sup>5</sup> cast away<sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> law of the LORD of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel.  
25 <sup>2</sup> <sup>o</sup> Therefore is the anger of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> the hills did tremble, and their carcases <sup>†</sup> were <sup>4</sup> torn<sup>1</sup> in the midst of the streets. <sup>h</sup> For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand <sup>†</sup> is stretched out still.  
26 ¶ <sup>†</sup> And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will <sup>2</sup> hiss <sup>5</sup> unto them<sup>1</sup> from <sup>m</sup> the end of the earth : and, behold, <sup>6</sup> <sup>n</sup> they shall come with speed swiftly :  
27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them ; none shall slumber nor sleep ; neither <sup>2</sup> shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken :  
28 <sup>†</sup> Whose arrows <sup>†</sup> are sharp,

1 S as in their pasture,  
2 S wanderers  
M Or, strangers  
3 A ¶  
4 S let him  
5 A ¶  
6 A a  
7 A tongue of  
8 S as the dry grass sinketh down in the flame,  
9 S rejected  
1 M Or, teaching  
2 A ¶  
3 S ,  
4 S as refuse  
5 S for them  
M Heb. Him.  
6 M Heb. he, and in the following verses.



R.V.	Isaiah's vision	ISAIAH 6, 7.	of God's glory.	R.V.
1 s; 2 s there shall be none to deliver. 3 s they shall roar against [M Or, over] them in that day 4 M According to the Massoretic text, behold darkness; distress and light; it is dark &c. 7 A space between ch. 5 & 6.	and all their bows bent <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind: 29 Their roaring <sup>1</sup> shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and <sup>2</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> carry <sup>1</sup> it away safe, and <sup>2</sup> none shall deliver it. <sup>1</sup> 30 And <sup>3</sup> in that day they shall roar against them <sup>1</sup> like the roaring of the sea: and if <sup>1</sup> one <sup>h</sup> look unto the land, <sup>h</sup> behold darkness and <sup>5</sup> sorrow, <sup>1</sup> and the light is darkened in the <sup>6</sup> heavens <sup>1</sup> thereof. <sup>7</sup> 5 s distress, 6 s clouds 10 <sup>1</sup> Isaiah's vision of the Lord's glory. 9 He sheweth the obstinacy of the people unto their desolation. 13 A remnant shall be saved. <b>I</b> N the year that <sup>2</sup> king Uzziah died I <sup>1</sup> saw <sup>1</sup> also <sup>1</sup> the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> train filled the temple. 2 Above <sup>2</sup> it <sup>1</sup> stood the <sup>3</sup> seraphims <sup>1</sup> : each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and <sup>3</sup> with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly. 3 And <sup>2</sup> one cried unto another, and said, <sup>a</sup> Holy, holy, holy, <sup>t</sup> is the LORD of hosts: 4 <sup>b</sup> the whole earth <sup>t</sup> is full of his glory. 4 And the <sup>5</sup> posts of the <sup>c</sup> door <sup>1</sup> moved at the voice of him that cried, and <sup>a</sup> the house was filled with smoke. 5 <sup>q</sup> Then said I, Woe <sup>t</sup> is me! for I am <sup>9</sup> undone; because I <sup>t</sup> am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts. 6 Then flew one of the <sup>6</sup> seraphims <sup>1</sup> unto me, <sup>i</sup> having a <sup>7</sup> live coal in his hand, <sup>t</sup> which he had taken with the tongs from off <sup>k</sup> the altar: 7 And he <sup>8</sup> laid it upon <sup>1</sup> my mouth <sup>9</sup> , and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin <sup>1</sup> purged. 8 <sup>2</sup> Also <sup>1</sup> I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for	B.C. c. 760. <sup>a</sup> Gen. 1. 25. & 3. 22. & 11. 7. <sup>b</sup> Heb. Behold me. <sup>c</sup> ch. 43. 8. Mat. 13. 14. Mark 4. 12. Luke 8. 10. John 12. 40. Acts 28. 26. Rom. 11. 8. <sup>d</sup> Or, without ceasing. <sup>e</sup> Heb. hear ye in hearing, &c. <sup>f</sup> Heb. Ps. 119. 70. ch. 63. 17. Jer. 5. 21. ch. 8. 22. Jer. 4. 22. Lam. 3. 2. Ezek. 32. 7, 8. <sup>g</sup> Or, distress. <sup>h</sup> Or, when it is light, it shall be dark in the destructions thereof. <sup>i</sup> Mic. 3. 12. <sup>j</sup> Heb. desolate with desolation. <sup>k</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 21. P 2 Kin. 15. 7. 21 Kin. 22. 19. John 12. 41. Rev. 4. 2. <sup>l</sup> Or, when it is returned, and hath not been pressed. <sup>m</sup> Or, the skirts thereof. <sup>n</sup> Or, stock, or, stem. <sup>o</sup> Ezra 9. 2. Mal. 2. 15. Rom. 11. 5. Ezek. 1. 11. <sup>p</sup> Heb. this cried to this. <sup>q</sup> Rev. 4. 8. <sup>r</sup> Heb. his glory is the fulness of the whole earth. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 72. 19. <sup>t</sup> Heb. thresholds. <sup>u</sup> Ex. 40. 34. 1 Kin. 8. 10. 2 Kin. 16. 5. 2 Chr. 28. 5, 6. Jer. 4. 10. & 6. 30. Judg. 6. 22. & 13. 22. Jer. 1. 6. <sup>v</sup> Heb. cut off. <sup>w</sup> Heb. resteth on Ephraim. <sup>x</sup> Heb. and in his hand a live coal. <sup>y</sup> Rev. 8. 3. <sup>z</sup> Heb. caused it to touch. <sup>aa</sup> See Jer. 1. 9. Dan. 10. 16. ch. 10. 21. <sup>ab</sup> That is, The remnant shall return. <sup>ac</sup> See ch. 6. 13. & 10. 21. P 2 Kin. 18. 17. ch. 36. 2. <sup>ad</sup> Or, causeway.	<sup>a</sup> us? Then <sup>1</sup> said I, <sup>b</sup> Here <sup>t</sup> am I; send me. 9 <sup>q</sup> And he said, Go, and tell this people, <sup>c</sup> Hear ye <sup>2d</sup> indeed, but understand not; and see ye <sup>2e</sup> indeed, but perceive not. 10 Make <sup>7</sup> the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and <sup>4</sup> convert, <sup>1</sup> and be healed. 11 Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered, <sup>1</sup> Until <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> cities be <sup>2</sup> wasted <sup>1</sup> without inhabitant, and <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> houses without man, and the land <sup>6</sup> be <sup>m</sup> utterly desolate. <sup>1</sup> 12 <sup>n</sup> And the LORD have removed men far away, and <sup>7</sup> there be a great forsaking <sup>1</sup> in the midst of the land. 13 <sup>q</sup> But yet in it shall be a tenth, <sup>7</sup> and it shall return, and shall be eaten: <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> as a teil tree, <sup>1</sup> and as an oak, <sup>1</sup> whose substance is in them, <sup>1</sup> when they <sup>2</sup> cast their leaves: <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> so the holy seed <sup>3</sup> shall be the substance <sup>1</sup> thereof. <sup>4</sup> <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. <sup>2s</sup> are felled; <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. <sup>3s</sup> is the stock <sup>m</sup> Or, substance <sup>4</sup> A space between ch. 6 & 7.	1 s I said, 2 M Or, continually 3 M Or, their heart should understand 4 s turn again, 5 s waste 6 s become utterly waste, 7 s the forsaken places be many 8 s And if there be yet a tenth in it, it shall again be eaten up: M Or, But ... eaten up Or, burnt 9 s as a terebinth, 1 s whose stock [M Or, substance] remaineth, 1 s to 2 s; 3 M Heb. resteth on Ephraim. 4 s forest 5 A 6 M That is, A remnant shall return. 7 A 8 s high way

R.V.	Christ promised	ISAIAH 8.	for a sign.	R.V.
	4 And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, <sup>a</sup> neither <sup>1</sup> be fainthearted for the two tails of these <sup>1</sup> smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin <sup>2</sup> with <sup>1</sup> Syria, and of the son of Remaliah.	B.C. c. 742.  <sup>a</sup> Heb, let not thy heart be tender. b ch. 5. 25.	18 <sup>1</sup> And it shall come to pass in that day, <sup>†</sup> that the LORD <sup>b</sup> shall hiss for the fly that <sup>†</sup> is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for the bee that <sup>†</sup> is in the land of Assyria.	1 A ¶
1 S let thine heart be faint, because of these two tails of	5 Because Syria <sup>3</sup> , Ephraim, and the son of Remaliah, have taken evil counsel against thee, <sup>1</sup> saying,	<sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 19. Jer. 16. 16.	19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the <sup>2</sup> desolate valleys, and in <sup>c</sup> the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all <sup>3d</sup> bushes. <sup>1</sup>	2 M Or, rugged
2 S and	6 Let us go up against Judah, and <sup>e</sup> vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set <sup>a</sup> a king in the midst of it, <sup>†</sup> even the son of <sup>5</sup> Tabeal <sup>1</sup> :	d Or, commendable trees. <sup>e</sup> Or, smitten. f 2 Kin. 16. 7. 2 Chr. 28. 20. 21. Ezek. 5. 1. g Prov. 21. 30. ch. 8. 10. h 2 Sam. 8. 6.	20 <sup>1</sup> In <sup>†</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> day shall the LORD shave with a <sup>†</sup> razor that is hired, <sup>2</sup> namely, by them beyond the river, by <sup>†</sup> the king of Assyria, the head <sup>2</sup> , and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.	3 S pastures. M Or, bushes
3 S hath counselled evil against thee, Ephraim also, and the son of Remaliah,	7 Thus saith the LORD God, <sup>†</sup> It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass.		21 <sup>6</sup> And it shall come to pass in that day, <sup>†</sup> that a man shall nourish a young cow, and two sheep;	4 S that
4 A up	8 <sup>k</sup> For the head of Syria <sup>†</sup> is Damascus, and the head of Damascus <sup>†</sup> is Rezin <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and within threescore and five years shall Ephraim be broken <sup>7</sup> , <sup>†</sup> that it be not a people <sup>6</sup> .		22 And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk <sup>†</sup> that they shall give he shall eat butter: for butter and honey shall every one eat that is left <sup>†</sup> in <sup>7</sup> the land.	5 S which is in the parts beyond the River, even with
5 S Tabeel	9 And the head of Ephraim <sup>†</sup> is Samaria, and the head of Samaria <sup>†</sup> is Remaliah's son. <sup>k</sup> If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established.	<sup>i</sup> Heb. from a people.	23 <sup>6</sup> And it shall come to pass in that day, <sup>†</sup> that every place <sup>o</sup> shall be <sup>†</sup> , where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, <sup>oq</sup> it <sup>†</sup> shall <sup>†</sup> even be for briers and thorns.	6 A ¶
	10 ¶ <sup>sm</sup> Moreover <sup>1</sup> the LORD spake again unto Ahaz, saying,	k Or, Do ye not believe? It is because ye are not stable. See 2 Chr. 29. 23. <sup>l</sup> Heb. in the midst of the land. m Heb. And the LORD added to speak. n Judg. 6. 33. &c. o Mat. 12. 38. p Or, make thy petition deep. q ch. 5. 6.	24 With arrows and with <sup>s</sup> bows shall men <sup>†</sup> come thither; because all the land shall <sup>9</sup> become <sup>†</sup> briers and thorns.	7 A the midst of
6 S :	11 <sup>n</sup> Ask thee a sign of the LORD thy God; <sup>op</sup> ask it either in the depth, or in the height above.		25 And <sup>1</sup> on all <sup>†</sup> hills that <sup>2</sup> shall be <sup>†</sup> digged with the mattock, <sup>3</sup> there shall <sup>†</sup> not come thither <sup>4</sup> the <sup>†</sup> fear of briers and thorns <sup>5</sup> , <sup>†</sup> but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of <sup>6</sup> lesser cattle. <sup>17</sup>	8 S bow shall one
7 A in pieces	12 But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the LORD.			9 S he
	13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David; <sup>1</sup> Is it <sup>†</sup> a small thing for you to weary men, <sup>2</sup> but will ye <sup>†</sup> weary my God also?			1 S all the
8 S And	14 Therefore the LORD himself shall give you a sign; <sup>37</sup> Behold, <sup>†</sup> a <sup>5</sup> virgin <sup>6</sup> shall conceive, and bear <sup>a</sup> a son, and <sup>†</sup> shall call his name <sup>7z</sup> Immanuel.			2 S were
9 M According to some ancient authorities, make it deep unto Sheol.	15 <sup>†</sup> Butter and honey shall he eat, <sup>9</sup> that he may know <sup>†</sup> to refuse the evil, and choose the good.			3 S thou shalt
1 S is it	16 <sup>†</sup> For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> thou abhorrest shall be forsaken <sup>o</sup> of <sup>†</sup> both her kings <sup>1</sup> .			M Or, where never came the fear of briers and thorns, shall be dev.
2 S that ye will	17 ¶ <sup>1</sup> The LORD shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come, from the day that <sup>e</sup> Ephraim departed from Judah; <sup>†</sup> even the king of Assyria.			Or, as A.V. text.
3 S behold,				4 S for
1 M Or, the				5 S sheep.
5 M Or, maiden				7 A space between ch. 7 & 8.
6 M Or, is with child, and beareth				
7 M That is, God is with us.				
8 M Or, Curds				
9 S when he knoweth				
M as A.V. text.				
1 S whose two kings				

R.V.	Comfort to them	ISAIAH 9.	that fear God.	R.V.
	3 And I <sup>a</sup> went unto the prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a son. Then said the LORD <sup>1</sup> to' me, Call his name Maher-shalal-hash-baz.	B.C. c. 742. <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>ap-proached unto.</i> <sup>b</sup> Mat. 21. 44 Luke 20. 18 Rom. 9. 32. <sup>c</sup> 11. 25. <sup>d</sup> See ch. 7. 16. <sup>e</sup> Or, he that is before the <i>king of Assyria shall take away the riches.</i> &c. <sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 29. <sup>g</sup> 16. 9. <sup>h</sup> ch. 17. 3. <sup>i</sup> ch. 54. 8. <sup>j</sup> Hab. 2. 3. Luke 2. 25, 38. <sup>k</sup> Heb. 2. 13. <sup>l</sup> Mat. 3. 15. John 9. 7. <sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 1, 2, 6. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 71. 7. Zech. 3. 8. <sup>o</sup> ch. 10. 12. <sup>p</sup> 1 Sam. 28. 5. ch. 19. 3. <sup>q</sup> ch. 29. 4.	to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 15 And <sup>1</sup> many among them shall <sup>b</sup> stumble, <sup>1</sup> and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken. 16 <sup>2</sup> Bind <sup>3</sup> up the testimony, seal the <sup>4</sup> law among my disciples. 17 And I will wait <sup>5</sup> upon' the LORD, that <sup>6</sup> hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I <sup>7</sup> will look for him. 18 <sup>8</sup> Behold, I and the children whom the LORD hath given me <sup>9</sup> are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion. 19 ¶ And when they shall say unto you, <sup>10</sup> Seek unto them that have familiar spirits <sup>11</sup> , and unto <sup>12</sup> wizards <sup>13</sup> that peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? <sup>14</sup> for the living <sup>15</sup> to the dead? <sup>16</sup> To the <sup>17</sup> law and to the testimony <sup>18</sup> : <sup>19</sup> if they speak not according to this word, <sup>20</sup> it is because <sup>21</sup> there is <sup>22</sup> no light in them. 21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry; and it shall come to pass <sup>23</sup> , that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and <sup>24</sup> curse <sup>25</sup> their king and <sup>26</sup> their God, and <sup>27</sup> look upward. 22 And <sup>28</sup> they shall look unto the earth <sup>29</sup> : <sup>30</sup> and behold <sup>31</sup> 'trouble' and darkness, <sup>32</sup> 'dimness' of anguish; <sup>33</sup> and <sup>34</sup> they shall be driven to darkness. <sup>35</sup> s and into [Or, in] thick darkness they shall be driven away. <sup>36</sup> Or, and thick darkness shall be driven away: for there &c.	<sup>1</sup> many shall stumble thereon. <sup>2</sup> as A.V. text. <sup>3</sup> A <sup>4</sup> thou <sup>5</sup> Or, teaching <sup>6</sup> s for <sup>7</sup> s, the <sup>8</sup> a, that <sup>9</sup> chirp <sup>10</sup> s on behalf of <sup>11</sup> s should they seek unto <sup>12</sup> Or, teaching <sup>13</sup> s <sup>14</sup> Or, surely according to this word shall they speak, for whom there is no morning <sup>15</sup> s surely there is no morning for them. <sup>16</sup> s that, surely by <sup>17</sup> s as A.V. text. <sup>18</sup> by <sup>19</sup> s turn their faces upward: <sup>20</sup> s <sup>21</sup> s, distress <sup>22</sup> s the gloom <sup>23</sup> s they shall be driven away. <sup>24</sup> Or, and thick darkness shall be driven away: for there &c.
<sup>1</sup> s unto	4 <sup>1</sup> For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and <sup>2</sup> my' mother, <sup>3</sup> the riches of Damascus and the spoil of Samaria shall be <sup>4</sup> taken' away before the king of Assyria.			<sup>1</sup> s many shall stumble thereon. <sup>2</sup> as A.V. text. <sup>3</sup> A <sup>4</sup> thou <sup>5</sup> Or, teaching <sup>6</sup> s for
<sup>2</sup> s, My	5 ¶ <sup>1</sup> The' LORD spake <sup>2</sup> also' unto me <sup>3</sup> again, saying,			<sup>7</sup> s, the <sup>8</sup> a, that <sup>9</sup> chirp <sup>10</sup> s on behalf of <sup>11</sup> s should they seek unto <sup>12</sup> Or, teaching <sup>13</sup> s <sup>14</sup> Or, surely according to this word shall they speak, for whom there is no morning <sup>15</sup> s surely there is no morning for them. <sup>16</sup> s that, surely by <sup>17</sup> s as A.V. text. <sup>18</sup> by <sup>19</sup> s turn their faces upward: <sup>20</sup> s <sup>21</sup> s, distress <sup>22</sup> s the gloom <sup>23</sup> s they shall be driven away. <sup>24</sup> Or, and thick darkness shall be driven away: for there &c.
<sup>3</sup> s carried	6 Forasmuch as this people <sup>1</sup> refuseth' the waters of <sup>2</sup> Shiloah that go softly, <sup>3</sup> and rejoice <sup>4</sup> in Rezin and Remaliah's son;			<sup>25</sup> s and into [Or, in] thick darkness they shall be driven away. <sup>26</sup> Or, and thick darkness shall be driven away: for there &c.
<sup>4</sup> s And the	7 Now therefore, behold, the LORD bringeth up upon them the waters of the <sup>5</sup> river, <sup>6</sup> strong and many, <sup>7</sup> even <sup>8</sup> the king of Assyria <sup>9</sup> , and all his glory; and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:			
<sup>5</sup> s A yet	8 And he shall <sup>1</sup> pass through' Judah; he shall overflow and <sup>2</sup> go over, <sup>3</sup> he shall reach <sup>4</sup> even to the neck; and <sup>5</sup> the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, <sup>6</sup> O <sup>7</sup> Immanuel.			
<sup>6</sup> s hath refused	9 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Associate yourselves, <sup>2</sup> O ye' people, <sup>3</sup> and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and ye shall be broken in pieces.			
<sup>7</sup> s Or, even them that re-joice	10 <sup>1</sup> Take counsel together, and it shall <sup>2</sup> come' to nought; speak the word, <sup>3</sup> and it shall not stand: <sup>4</sup> for <sup>5</sup> God <sup>6</sup> is with us.			
<sup>8</sup> s Or, with	11 ¶ <sup>1</sup> For the LORD spake thus to me <sup>2</sup> with a strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,			
<sup>9</sup> s River,	12 Say ye not, A <sup>3</sup> confederacy, to all them to whom <sup>4</sup> this people shall say, A <sup>5</sup> 'confederacy'; neither fear ye their fear, nor be <sup>6</sup> afraid. 13 <sup>1</sup> Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and <sup>2</sup> let him <sup>3</sup> be your fear, and <sup>4</sup> let him <sup>5</sup> be your dread. 14 And <sup>6</sup> he shall be for a sanctuary; but for <sup>7</sup> a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare			
<sup>1</sup> s sweep onward into				
<sup>2</sup> s pass through;				
<sup>3</sup> s See ch. 7. 14.				
<sup>4</sup> s Make an uproar,				
<sup>5</sup> s Or, Break According to some ancient authorities, Associate yourselves.				
<sup>6</sup> s peoples,				
<sup>7</sup> s be brought				
<sup>8</sup> s Heb. immanu El.				
<sup>9</sup> s Heb. with strength of hand. See Ezek. 3. 14.				
<sup>10</sup> s conspiracy, concerning all whereof				
<sup>11</sup> s conspiracy				
<sup>12</sup> s in dread thereof.				
<sup>13</sup> s The LORD of hosts, him shall ye sanctify				

[Ch. 9, 1  
in Heb.]

1<sup>s</sup> dwell

2<sup>m</sup> Or,  
deep  
darkness

3<sup>s</sup> thou  
hast in-  
creased  
their joy  
M An-  
other  
reading  
is, thou  
didst not  
increase  
the joy.

4<sup>a</sup> Thou  
hast  
broken

5<sup>s</sup> all the  
armour

of the  
armed  
man

[M Or,  
every  
boot of the  
booted  
warrior]

in the  
tumult,  
and the

6<sup>s</sup>, shall  
even be  
for burn-  
ing, for

7<sup>s</sup> ;

8<sup>m</sup> Or,  
Wonder-  
ful coun-  
sellor

9<sup>s</sup> Mighty

10<sup>s</sup> Ever-  
lasting

M Heb.  
Father of  
Eternity.

2<sup>a</sup> of

3<sup>s</sup> esta-  
blish

4<sup>s</sup> uphold

5<sup>s</sup> judge-  
ment

6<sup>s</sup> right-  
eousness

7<sup>s</sup> shall

8<sup>a</sup> in

9<sup>s</sup> stone

1<sup>m</sup> Or,  
hath set

2<sup>a</sup> on high  
against  
him

3<sup>s</sup> shall  
stir up  
[M Or,  
hath  
stirred

Or, join  
together  
Or, arm]

his  
enemies

4<sup>m</sup> Or, on  
the east

5<sup>m</sup> Or, on  
the west

6<sup>m</sup> Or,  
have de-  
voured

2<sup>a</sup> The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that <sup>1</sup>dwell in the land of the <sup>2</sup>shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

3 Thou hast multiplied the nation, <sup>3</sup>and <sup>4</sup>not increased the joy: they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest, <sup>5</sup>and <sup>1</sup>as <sup>1</sup>men rejoice <sup>6</sup>when they divide the spoil.

4<sup>r</sup> For <sup>5</sup>thou hast broken<sup>r</sup> the yoke of his burden, and <sup>6</sup>the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, <sup>7</sup>as in the day of <sup>8</sup>Midian.

5<sup>a</sup> For <sup>5</sup>every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and <sup>6</sup>garments rolled in blood; <sup>7</sup>and <sup>1</sup>this shall be with burning and <sup>2</sup>fuel of fire.

6<sup>a</sup> For unto us a child is born, unto us a <sup>2</sup>son is given: <sup>3</sup>and <sup>4</sup>the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called <sup>5</sup>Wonderful, Counsellor, <sup>6</sup>The mighty God, <sup>7</sup>The everlasting Father, <sup>8</sup>The Prince of Peace.

7 Of the increase of <sup>1</sup>this government and <sup>2</sup>peace <sup>3</sup>there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to <sup>4</sup>order it, and to <sup>5</sup>establish it with <sup>6</sup>judgment: and with <sup>7</sup>justice from henceforth even for ever. The <sup>8</sup>zeal of the LORD of hosts <sup>9</sup>will perform this.

8<sup>r</sup> The LORD sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel.

9 And all the people shall know, even Ephraim and the inhabitant of Samaria, that say in <sup>1</sup>the pride and <sup>2</sup>stoutness of heart,

10 The bricks are fallen <sup>1</sup>down, but we will build with hewn <sup>2</sup>stones: the sycomores are cut down, but we will change <sup>3</sup>them into cedars.

11 Therefore the LORD <sup>1</sup>shall set up <sup>2</sup>the adversaries of Rezin <sup>3</sup>against him, and <sup>4</sup>join his enemies together;

12 The Syrians <sup>1</sup>before, and the Philistines <sup>2</sup>behind; and they <sup>3</sup>shall devour Israel <sup>4</sup>with open mouth. <sup>5</sup>For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand <sup>6</sup>is stretched out still.

B.C. c. 740.

<sup>a</sup> Mat. 4. 16.  
<sup>b</sup> Eph. 5. 8, 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Jer. 5. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Hos. 7. 10.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 10. 17.  
<sup>f</sup> Rev. 18. 8.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, to him.

<sup>h</sup> Judg. 5. 30.

<sup>i</sup> Or, When thou breakest.

<sup>g</sup> Or, they that call them blessed.

<sup>ch.</sup> 3. 12.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 10. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> 14. 5.

<sup>i</sup> Or, they that are called blessed of them.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. swallowed up.

<sup>j</sup> Judg. 7. 22.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 83. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 10. 26.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 147. 10, 11.

<sup>n</sup> Or, When the whole battle of the warrior was, &c.

<sup>p</sup> Or, and it was, &c.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 66. 15, 16.  
<sup>r</sup> Mic. 7. 2.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. meat.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 7. 14.  
<sup>t</sup> Luke 2. 11.

<sup>u</sup> John 3. 16.

<sup>v</sup> Or, villany.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 12, 21.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 5. 25.  
<sup>aa</sup> 10. 4.

<sup>ab</sup> Mat. 28. 18.  
<sup>ac</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 25.

<sup>ad</sup> Judg. 13. 18.

<sup>ae</sup> Tit. 2. 13.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 10. 17.

<sup>ag</sup> Mal. 4. 1.

<sup>ah</sup> Eph. 2. 14.  
<sup>ai</sup> Dan. 2. 42.  
<sup>aj</sup> Luke 1. 32, 33.

<sup>ak</sup> ch. 8. 22.  
<sup>al</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 31.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 37. 32.

<sup>an</sup> Heb. sword.

<sup>ao</sup> Mic. 7. 2, 6.

<sup>ap</sup> Heb. cut.

<sup>aq</sup> Lev. 26. 25.  
<sup>ar</sup> ch. 49. 26.  
<sup>as</sup> Jer. 19. 9.

<sup>at</sup> ver. 12, 17.  
<sup>au</sup> ch. 5. 25.  
<sup>av</sup> 10. 4.

<sup>aw</sup> Heb. wangle.

<sup>ax</sup> Heb. with whole mouth.

<sup>ay</sup> ch. 5. 25.  
<sup>az</sup> 10. 4.  
<sup>ba</sup> Jer. 4. 8.  
<sup>bb</sup> Ps. 58. 2.  
<sup>bc</sup> 94. 20.

<sup>bd</sup> Or, to the writers that write grievousness.

13 ¶ <sup>1</sup>For <sup>2</sup>the people <sup>3</sup>turn-eth not unto him that <sup>4</sup>smiteth them, neither <sup>5</sup>do they seek the LORD of hosts.

14 Therefore the LORD <sup>5</sup>will cut off from Israel head and tail, <sup>6</sup>branch and rush, <sup>7</sup>in one day.

15 The <sup>7</sup>ancient and <sup>8</sup>honourable, he <sup>1</sup>is the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he <sup>2</sup>is the tail.

16 For <sup>19</sup>the leaders of this people cause <sup>1</sup>them to err; and <sup>2</sup>they that are led of them <sup>3</sup>are <sup>4</sup>destroyed.

17 Therefore the LORD <sup>m</sup>shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall <sup>1</sup>have mercy on their fatherless and widows: <sup>2</sup>for every one <sup>3</sup>is an hypocrite and an <sup>4</sup>evildoer, and every mouth speaketh <sup>5</sup>folly. <sup>6</sup>For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand <sup>7</sup>is stretched out still.

18 ¶ For wickedness <sup>6</sup>burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they <sup>9</sup>shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is <sup>1</sup>the land <sup>2</sup>darkened, and the people shall be <sup>3</sup>as the <sup>4</sup>fuel of <sup>5</sup>the fire: <sup>6</sup>no man <sup>7</sup>shall spare his brother.

20 And <sup>1</sup>he shall <sup>2</sup>snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, <sup>4</sup>and they shall not be satisfied: <sup>5</sup>they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm:

21 Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: <sup>1</sup>and they together <sup>2</sup>shall be against Judah. <sup>3</sup>For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand <sup>4</sup>is stretched out still.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 The woe of tyrants. 5 Assyria, the rod of hypocrites, for his pride shall be broken. 20 A remnant of Israel shall be saved. 24 Israel is comforted with promise of deliverance from Assyria.

WOE unto them that <sup>1</sup>de-  
ree unrighteous decrees,  
and <sup>2</sup>that write grievousness  
which they have prescribed;

1<sup>s</sup> Yet

2<sup>s</sup> hath  
not turned

3<sup>s</sup> smote

4<sup>s</sup> have  
they sought

5<sup>m</sup> Or,  
hath cut

6<sup>s</sup> palm-  
branch

7<sup>m</sup> Or,  
elder

8<sup>a</sup> the

9<sup>a</sup> man

1<sup>s</sup> they  
that lead

2<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
swallow-  
ed up.

3<sup>s</sup> not re-  
joice over

4<sup>s</sup> he have  
compassion

5<sup>s</sup> profane

6<sup>s</sup> evil-  
doer,

7<sup>s</sup> ; it de-  
voureth

8<sup>s</sup> ; yea, it  
kindleth

9<sup>s</sup> roll up-  
ward in  
thick  
clouds

1<sup>s</sup> burnt  
up [M Or,  
darken-  
ed]: the  
people  
also are

2<sup>s</sup> ;

3<sup>s</sup> spareth

4<sup>s</sup> one



R.V.	The fall of the	ISAIAH 10.	Assyrian foreshewn.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> judge- ment, 2 <sup>s</sup> of 3 <sup>s</sup> spoil, 4 <sup>s</sup> make 5 <sup>s</sup> their prey	2 To turn aside the needy from <sup>1</sup> judgment, <sup>1</sup> and to take away the right <sup>2</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the poor of my people, that widows may be their <sup>3</sup> prey, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> that they may <sup>4</sup> rob <sup>1</sup> the fatherless <sup>5</sup> ! 3 And <sup>°</sup> what will ye do in <sup>d</sup> the day of visitation, and in the desolation <sup>†</sup> which shall come from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory?	B.C. c. 713. <sup>a</sup> Or, like many people. <sup>b</sup> Job 31. 25. <sup>c</sup> Job 31. 14. <sup>d</sup> Hos. 9. 7. Luke 19. 44. <sup>e</sup> Jer. 51. 20.	<sup>1</sup> put down the inhabitants <sup>a</sup> like a valiant man : <sup>1</sup> 14 And <sup>b</sup> my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the <sup>2</sup> people : <sup>1</sup> and as one gathereth eggs <sup>†</sup> that are <sup>3</sup> left, <sup>1</sup> have I gathered all the earth <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and there was none that moved the wing, or <sup>5</sup> opened the mouth, or <sup>6</sup> peeped. <sup>1</sup> 15 Shall <sup>°</sup> the axe boast itself against him that heweth there- with? <sup>°</sup> or <sup>1</sup> shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? <sup>°</sup> as if <sup>7</sup> the <sup>1</sup> rod should shake <sup>°</sup> itself against <sup>1</sup> them that lift it up, or as if <sup>7</sup> the <sup>1</sup> staff should lift up <sup>8</sup> itself, as if it were no <sup>1</sup> wood. 16 <sup>1</sup> Therefore shall the Lord, the <sup>2</sup> Lord <sup>1</sup> of hosts, send among his <sup>3</sup> fat ones leanness; and <sup>3</sup> under his glory <sup>4</sup> he shall kindle <sup>1</sup> a burning like the burn- ing of <sup>°</sup> a <sup>1</sup> fire. 17 And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame : <sup>1</sup> and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers in one day <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> 18 And <sup>°</sup> shall consume the glory of his forest, and of <sup>2</sup> his fruitful field, <sup>3</sup> both soul and body : and <sup>7</sup> they <sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>8</sup> as when a standard bearer fainteth. 19 And the <sup>3</sup> rest <sup>1</sup> of the trees of his forest shall be <sup>°</sup> few, that a child may write them. 20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, <sup>†</sup> that the remnant of Israel, and <sup>1</sup> such <sup>1</sup> as are escaped of the house of Jacob, <sup>°</sup> shall no more again stay upon him that smote them; but shall stay upon the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, in truth. 21 <sup>2</sup> The remnant <sup>1</sup> shall re- turn, even the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God. 22 <sup>9</sup> For though <sup>3</sup> thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, <sup>4</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> a remnant <sup>5</sup> of them shall return : <sup>6</sup> 'the <sup>1</sup> consump- tion <sup>7</sup> decreed shall overflow <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> with righteousness. 23 <sup>†</sup> For <sup>°</sup> the Lord God of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, <sup>1</sup> in the midst of all the <sup>°</sup> land. <sup>1</sup> 24 ¶ Therefore thus saith the <sup>1</sup> Lord God <sup>1</sup> of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zion, <sup>1</sup> be not afraid of <sup>2</sup> the Assyrian; <sup>3</sup> he shall <sup>1</sup> smite thee with <sup>4</sup> a <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> brought down as a valiant man them that sit on thrones : <sup>m</sup> Or, the inhabit- ants <sup>2</sup> s people; <sup>3</sup> s for- saken, <sup>4</sup> s : <sup>5</sup> s that <sup>6</sup> s chirped. <sup>7</sup> s a  <sup>8</sup> s him that is not <sup>1</sup> a ¶ <sup>2</sup> s LORD <sup>3</sup> m Or, instead of <sup>4</sup> s there shall be kindled <sup>5</sup> s : <sup>6</sup> a he <sup>7</sup> s it <sup>8</sup> m Or, as when a sick man pineth away <sup>9</sup> s remnant <sup>1</sup> s they that <sup>2</sup> s a remnant <sup>m</sup> Heb. shear jashub. See ch. 7. 3. <sup>3</sup> m Or, thy people, O Israel <sup>4</sup> s only <sup>5</sup> m Heb. in it. <sup>6</sup> s a <sup>7</sup> s is de- termined, overflow- ing <sup>8</sup> s a con- summa- tion, and that de- termined, shall the Lord, the LORD of hosts, make <sup>9</sup> s earth. <sup>m</sup> Or, (and <sup>1</sup> s Lord, the LORD <sup>2</sup> m Heb. Asshur. <sup>3</sup> s though he <sup>4</sup> s the
6 <sup>s</sup> They shall only <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text	4 <sup>°</sup> Without me they shall <sup>1</sup> bow down under the prisoners, and <sup>°</sup> they <sup>1</sup> shall fall under the slain. <sup>9</sup> For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand <sup>†</sup> is stretched out still. <sup>7</sup> 5 ¶ <sup>8</sup> i O <sup>°</sup> Assyrian, <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> the rod of mine anger, <sup>°</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the staff in <sup>9</sup> their <sup>1</sup> hand is mine indig- nation <sup>1</sup> ! 6 I will send him against <sup>2</sup> p an hypocritical <sup>1</sup> nation, and against the people of my wrath will I <sup>q</sup> give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and <sup>3</sup> to tread them down like the mire of the streets. 7 <sup>u</sup> Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but <sup>†</sup> it is in his heart to destroy <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> cut off nations not a few. 8 <sup>2</sup> For he saith, <sup>†</sup> Are not my princes <sup>°</sup> altogether <sup>1</sup> kings? 9 <sup>†</sup> Is not <sup>°</sup> Calno <sup>b</sup> as Carche- mish? <sup>†</sup> is not Hamath as Ar- pad? <sup>†</sup> is not Samaria <sup>d</sup> as Da- mascus? 10 As my hand hath <sup>°</sup> found the kingdoms of the idols, <sup>°</sup> and <sup>1</sup> whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria; 11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idols? 12 <sup>7</sup> Wherefore it shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup> that when the Lord hath performed his whole <sup>°</sup> work <sup>q</sup> upon mount Zion and on Jerusalem, <sup>m</sup> I will <sup>3</sup> punish the fruit <sup>2</sup> of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks. 13 <sup>†</sup> For he <sup>9</sup> saith, <sup>1</sup> By the strength of my hand I have done <sup>†</sup> it, and by my wis- dom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the <sup>1</sup> people, <sup>1</sup> and have rob- bed their treasures, and I have	<sup>a</sup> Or, as if a rod should shake them that lift it up. <sup>b</sup> ch. 5. 25. <sup>c</sup> 9. 12, 17, 21. <sup>d</sup> Or, that which is not wood. <sup>e</sup> Or, Woe to the Assyrian. <sup>f</sup> Heb. Asshur. <sup>g</sup> Jer. 51. 20. <sup>h</sup> Or, though. <sup>i</sup> ch. 5. 17. <sup>j</sup> ch. 9. 17. <sup>k</sup> Jer. 34. 22. <sup>l</sup> Heb. to lay them on a treading. <sup>m</sup> ch. 31. 8. <sup>n</sup> 27. 4. <sup>o</sup> Gen. 50. 20. <sup>p</sup> Mic. 4. 12. <sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 23. <sup>r</sup> Heb. from the soul, and even to the flesh. <sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 24. 33, &c. <sup>t</sup> 19. 10, &c. <sup>u</sup> Amos 6. 2. <sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 20. <sup>w</sup> Heb. number. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 16. 9.  <sup>y</sup> See 2 Kin. 16. 7. <sup>z</sup> Chr. 28. 20.  <sup>aa</sup> ch. 7. 3.  <sup>ab</sup> Rom. 9. 27. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 6. 13. <sup>ad</sup> Heb. in, or among. <sup>ae</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 31. <sup>af</sup> ch. 28. 22. <sup>ag</sup> Jer. 50. 18. <sup>ah</sup> Heb. visit upon. <sup>ai</sup> Heb. of the great- ness of the heart. <sup>aj</sup> Or, in. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 28. 22. Dan. 9. 27. <sup>al</sup> Rom. 9. 28. <sup>am</sup> Is. 37. 24. Ezek. 28. 4. &c. <sup>an</sup> Dan. 4. 30. ch. 37. 6.	<sup>1</sup> s him that is not <sup>1</sup> a ¶ <sup>2</sup> s LORD <sup>3</sup> m Or, instead of <sup>4</sup> s there shall be kindled <sup>5</sup> s : <sup>6</sup> a he <sup>7</sup> s it <sup>8</sup> m Or, as when a sick man pineth away <sup>9</sup> s remnant <sup>1</sup> s they that <sup>2</sup> s a remnant <sup>m</sup> Heb. shear jashub. See ch. 7. 3. <sup>3</sup> m Or, thy people, O Israel <sup>4</sup> s only <sup>5</sup> m Heb. in it. <sup>6</sup> s a <sup>7</sup> s is de- termined, overflow- ing <sup>8</sup> s a con- summa- tion, and that de- termined, shall the Lord, the LORD of hosts, make <sup>9</sup> s earth. <sup>m</sup> Or, (and <sup>1</sup> s Lord, the LORD <sup>2</sup> m Heb. Asshur. <sup>3</sup> s though he <sup>4</sup> s the	
7 A space after ver. 8 <sup>s</sup> Ho Assyrian, <sup>m</sup> Or, Woe to Asshur 9 <sup>s</sup> whose 1 <sup>s</sup> ! 2 <sup>s</sup> a profane				
3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. to make them a treading down.				
4 <sup>s</sup> , and to				
5 <sup>s</sup> all of them				
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, reached				
7 A ¶				
8 <sup>m</sup> Heb. visit upon.				
9 <sup>s</sup> hath said,				
1 <sup>s</sup> peoples,				

<sup>1</sup> S be accomplished, <sup>2</sup> M Or, mine anger shall be to their &c. <sup>3</sup> A, <sup>4</sup> S against him a scourge,

<sup>5</sup> S his rod shall be over the sea, and he shall

<sup>6</sup> M Or, as his rod was over the sea, so shall he &c.

<sup>7</sup> S depart <sup>8</sup> M Or, by reason of fatness <sup>9</sup> M Heb. oil.

<sup>9</sup> A ¶ <sup>10</sup> S through <sup>11</sup> S layeth <sup>12</sup> S baggage

<sup>13</sup> S pass; <sup>1</sup> M Or, Geba is our lodging, they cry

<sup>2</sup> S : Ramah trembleth <sup>3</sup> S Cry aloud with <sup>4</sup> S !

hearken, O Laishah ! O thou poor Ana-

noth ! <sup>5</sup> M Or, as otherwise read, answer her, O Ana-

noth ! <sup>6</sup> S a fugitive <sup>7</sup> M Or, make their house-holds flee

<sup>7</sup> S This very day shall he halt at

Nob : he shaketh his hand at <sup>8</sup> M An-other reading is, house.

<sup>9</sup> S brought low.

rod, 'and °shall' lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of °Egypt.

<sup>25</sup> For yet a very little while, °and the indignation shall °cease, °and °mine anger °in their destruction.

<sup>26</sup> And the LORD of hosts shall stir up °a scourge for him according to °the slaughter of °Midian at the rock of Oreb : and °as his rod was upon the sea, so shall he °lift it up after the manner of Egypt.

<sup>27</sup> And it shall come to pass in that day, °that °his burden °shall °be taken away °from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed °because of °the anointing.

<sup>28</sup> He is come to Aiath, he is passed °to °Migron ; at Michmash he °hath laid °up his °carriages :

<sup>29</sup> They are gone over °the °passage : °they have taken up their lodging at Geba °; Ramah is afraid °; °Gibeah of Saul is fled.

<sup>30</sup> °Lift up °thy voice, O daughter °of Gallim °; cause it to be heard unto °Laish, °O poor Anathoth.

<sup>31</sup> °Madmenah is °removed ; the inhabitants of Gebim °gather themselves to flee.

<sup>32</sup> As yet shall he remain °at Nob that day : he shall °shake his hand against °the mount of °the °daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

<sup>33</sup> Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, shall lop the °bough °with terror : and °the high ones of stature °shall be hewn down, and the °haughty °shall be °humbled.

<sup>34</sup> And he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lebanon shall fall °by a mighty one.

9 A ¶

1 S boughs

2 S lofty

## CHAPTER 11.

1 The peaceable kingdom of the Branch out of the root of Jesse, 10 The victorious restoration of Israel, and vocation of the Gentiles.

AND there shall come forth a °rod °out of the °stem

B.C. c. 713.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 10. Acts 13. 23. b ch. 4. 2. Jer. 23. 5.

<sup>c</sup> Or, but he shall lift up his staff for thee. d ch. 61. 1. Mat. 3. 16. John 1. 32. & 3. 34. Ex. 14.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 54. 7. Dan. 11. 36. h Heb. scent, or, smell. i Kin. 19. 35. j Judg. 7. 25. ch. 9. 4.

<sup>k</sup> Ex. 14. 26. 27. Ps. 72. 2. 4. Rev. 19. 11. Or, argue. P ch. 14. 25.

<sup>q</sup> Job 4. 9. Mal. 4. 6. 2 Thes. 2. 8. Rev. 1. 16. & 2. 16. & 19. 15.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. shall remove. Ps. 105. 15. Dan. 9. 24. 1 John 2. 20. See Eph. 6. 14. ch. 65. 25. Ezek. 34. 25. Hos. 2. 18.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Sam. 13. 23. 1 Sam. 11. 4. Heb. cry shrill with thy voice. b 1 Sam. 25. 44.

<sup>c</sup> Judg. 18. 7. J. Josh. 21. 18. J. Josh. 15. 31. 1 Sam. 21. 1. & 22. 19. Neh. 11. 32.

<sup>d</sup> Or, adder's. e ch. 13. 2. Job 5. 23. ch. 2. 4. & 35. 9.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 57. 22. Hab. 2. 14. See Amos 2. 9. ch. 2. 11. P ver. 1. Rom. 15. 12.

<sup>g</sup> Rom. 15. 10. Heb. 4. 1, &c. Or, mightily. h Heb. glory. i ch. 2. 11.

<sup>j</sup> Zech. 10. 10. ch. 53. 2. Zech. 6. 12. Rev. 5. 5.

of °Jesse, and °a °Branch shall grow out of his roots :

<sup>2</sup> And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD ;

<sup>3</sup> And °shall make him of °a quick understanding °in the fear of the LORD : and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither °reprove after the hearing of his ears :

<sup>4</sup> But °with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and °reprove with equity for the meek of the °earth : and he shall °smite the °earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

<sup>5</sup> And °righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

<sup>6</sup> The °wolf °also °shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid ; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together ; and a little child shall lead them.

<sup>7</sup> And the cow and the bear shall feed ; their young ones shall lie down together : and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

<sup>8</sup> And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the °cockatrice °den.

<sup>9</sup> They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain : for °the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

<sup>10</sup> ¶ And °in that day °there shall be a °root of Jesse, which °shall stand °for an ensign of the °people ; to it shall the °Gentiles seek : °and °his °rest shall be °glorious.

<sup>11</sup> And it shall come to pass °in that day, °that the LORD °shall set his hand again the second time to °recover the remnant of his people, which shall °be left, °from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the °islands of the sea.

<sup>1</sup> S branch out of his roots shall bear fruit

<sup>2</sup> S his delight [M Heb. scent] shall be

<sup>3</sup> M Or, he shall be of quick understanding

<sup>4</sup> M Or, decide

<sup>5</sup> M Or, land

<sup>6</sup> S And the

<sup>7</sup> S it shall come to pass in that day, that the

<sup>8</sup> S stand-eth

<sup>9</sup> S peoples, unto him shall the nations seek ;

<sup>10</sup> S resting place

<sup>11</sup> M Heb. glory.

<sup>12</sup> M Or, shall again the second time

<sup>13</sup> M Or, purchase See Ex. 15. 16.

<sup>14</sup> S remain, M Or, coast-lands

1 S they that vex Judah  
M Or, in Judah  
2 S And  
3 S down  
4 S shoulder  
5 S on  
6 S together shall they spoil the children of the east  
7 S put forth  
8 M Heb. devote. According to some ancient versions, dry up.  
9 S scorching  
M According to some ancient versions, mighty.  
1 S River,  
2 S into  
3 S and cause men to march  
4 S high way  
5 S remain,  
6 S there was for

12 And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together <sup>a</sup>the dispersed of Judah from the four <sup>b</sup>corners of the earth.

13 <sup>c</sup>The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and <sup>d</sup>the adversaries of Judah <sup>e</sup>shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.

14 <sup>f</sup>But <sup>g</sup>they shall fly <sup>h</sup>upon the <sup>i</sup>'shoulders' of the Philistines <sup>j</sup>'toward' the west; <sup>k</sup>they shall spoil <sup>l</sup>them of the east together: <sup>m</sup>they shall <sup>n</sup>'lay' their hand upon Edom and Moab; <sup>o</sup>and the children of Ammon <sup>p</sup>shall obey them.

15 And the LORD <sup>q</sup>'shall' utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his <sup>r</sup>'mighty' wind shall he shake his hand over the <sup>s</sup>'river,' and shall smite it <sup>t</sup>'in the' seven streams, <sup>u</sup>and make <sup>v</sup>men go <sup>w</sup>'over' dry-shod.

16 And <sup>x</sup>there shall be an <sup>y</sup>'highway' for the remnant of his people, which shall <sup>z</sup>'be left,' from Assyria; <sup>a</sup>like as <sup>b</sup>'it was' to <sup>c</sup>'Israel' in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

## CHAPTER 12.

*o A joyful thanksgiving of the faithful for the mercies of God.*

AND <sup>d</sup>in that day thou shalt say, <sup>e</sup>O LORD, I will praise thee: <sup>f</sup>'though thou wast angry with me, <sup>g</sup>thine anger is turned away, and thou <sup>h</sup>'comfortedst' me.

2 Behold, God <sup>i</sup>'is my salvation; I will trust, and <sup>j</sup>'not be afraid: for <sup>k</sup>the LORD <sup>l</sup>'JEHOVAH' <sup>m</sup>'is my' strength and <sup>n</sup>'my' song; <sup>o</sup>'he also' is become my salvation.

3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw <sup>p</sup>'water out of the wells of salvation.

4 And in that day shall ye say, <sup>q</sup>'Praise' the LORD, <sup>r</sup>'call upon his name, <sup>s</sup>'declare his doings among the <sup>t</sup>'people,' make mention that his <sup>u</sup>'name is exalted.

5 <sup>v</sup>'Sing unto the LORD: for he hath done <sup>w</sup>'excellent things: <sup>x</sup>this is known' in all the earth.

B.C. c. 713.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 54. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Zeph. 3. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. inhabitress.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 71. 22.  
<sup>e</sup> 88. 18.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 41. 14, 16.  
<sup>g</sup> John 7. 35.  
<sup>h</sup> James 1. 1.  
<sup>i</sup> Heb. wings.  
<sup>j</sup> Jer. 3. 18.  
<sup>k</sup> Ezek. 37. 16.  
<sup>l</sup> Hos. 1. 11.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 21. 1.  
<sup>n</sup> & 47. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> Jer. 50. & 51.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 5. 26.  
<sup>q</sup> & 18. 3.  
<sup>r</sup> Jer. 50. 2.  
<sup>s</sup> Jer. 51. 25.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 32.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. the children of the east.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. Edom and Moab shall be the laying on of their hand.  
<sup>w</sup> Dan. 11. 41.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. the children of Ammon their obedience.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 60. 14.  
<sup>z</sup> Joel 3. 11.  
<sup>a</sup> Zech. 10. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 149. 2, 5, 6.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. the likeness of.  
<sup>d</sup> Rev. 16. 12.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. in shoes.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 19. 23.  
<sup>g</sup> Ex. 14. 22.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 51. 10.  
<sup>i</sup> & 63. 12. 13.  
<sup>j</sup> Zeph. 1. 7.  
<sup>k</sup> Rev. 6. 17.  
<sup>l</sup> Job 31. 23.  
<sup>m</sup> Joel 1. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> d ch. 2. 11.  
<sup>o</sup> Or, fall down.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 48. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 21. 3.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb. wonder.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. every man at his neighbour.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 83. 18.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. faces of the flames.  
<sup>v</sup> Ex. 15. 2.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 118. 14.  
<sup>x</sup> Mal. 4. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> John 4. 10, 14.  
<sup>z</sup> & 7. 37, 38.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 104. 35.  
<sup>b</sup> Prov. 2. 22.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 8.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 105. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> Or, proclaim his name.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 145. 4-6.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 24. 21.  
<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 22. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> Joel 2. 31.  
<sup>j</sup> & 3. 15.  
<sup>k</sup> Mat. 24. 29.  
<sup>l</sup> Mark 13. 24.  
<sup>m</sup> Luke 21. 25.  
<sup>n</sup> Ps. 34. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 15. 1, 21.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 68. 32.  
<sup>q</sup> & 98. 1.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 17.

6 <sup>a</sup>'Cry' <sup>b</sup>'out' and shout, thou <sup>c</sup>'inhabitant of Zion: for great <sup>d</sup>'is <sup>e</sup>the Holy One of Israel in the midst of thee.'

## CHAPTER 13.

*o 1 God mustereh the armies of his wrath. 6 He threateneth to destroy Babylon by the Medes. 19 The desolation of Babylon.'*

THE <sup>a</sup>'burden of Babylon, which Isaiah the son of Amoz did see.

2 <sup>b</sup>'Lift ye up a banner' <sup>c</sup>'upon the <sup>d</sup>'high' mountain, <sup>e</sup>'exalt' the voice unto them, <sup>f</sup>'shake' the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

3 I have commanded my <sup>g</sup>'sanctified' ones, <sup>h</sup>'I have' <sup>i</sup>'also' called <sup>j</sup>'my mighty' ones <sup>k</sup>'for mine anger, <sup>l</sup>'even' <sup>m</sup>them that <sup>n</sup>'rejoice in my highness.'

4 The noise of a multitude in the mountains, <sup>o</sup>'like as of a great people'; a tumultuous noise <sup>p</sup>'of the kingdoms of <sup>q</sup>nations gathered together <sup>r</sup>'the LORD of hosts mustereth the host <sup>s</sup>'of' the battle.

5 They come from a far country, from the <sup>t</sup>'end' of heaven, <sup>u</sup>'even' the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

6 <sup>v</sup>'Howl ye; <sup>w</sup>'for the day of the LORD <sup>x</sup>'is at hand; <sup>y</sup>'it shall come as a' destruction from <sup>z</sup>'the Almighty'.

7 Therefore shall all hands <sup>a</sup>'be <sup>b</sup>'faint,' and every <sup>c</sup>'man's heart' shall melt:

8 And they shall be <sup>d</sup>'afraid': <sup>e</sup>'pangs and sorrows shall take hold <sup>f</sup>'of them'; they shall be in pain as a woman <sup>g</sup>'that travaileth': they shall <sup>h</sup>'be amazed' <sup>i</sup>'one at another; their faces shall be <sup>j</sup>'as <sup>k</sup>'flames.'

9 Behold, <sup>l</sup>'the day of the LORD cometh, cruel' <sup>m</sup>'both' with wrath and fierce anger <sup>n</sup>'to lay the land desolate: and he shall' destroy <sup>o</sup>'the sinners thereof out of it.

10 For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be <sup>p</sup>'darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

11 And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; <sup>q</sup>'and I will cause the arrogance of the

1 S aloud  
2 M Heb. inhabitress.  
3 A space between ch. 12 & 13.

4 M Or. oracle concerning  
5 A  
6 S Set ye up an ensign  
6 S bare  
7 S lift up  
8 S wave  
9 S consecrated  
1 A yea,  
2 S men  
3 S my proudly exulting ones.  
M Or. them that exult in my majesty  
4 S ! the noise of a tumult  
5 A the  
6 S !  
7 S for  
8 S uttermost part  
9 S as

1 M Heb. Shaddai. See Gen. 17. 1.  
2 A shall it come  
3 S feeble,  
4 S heart of man  
5 S dis-mayed;  
6 M Or. they shall take hold of pangs and sorrows  
7 S of them  
8 S in travail  
9 S faces of flame.  
1 A,  
2 S; to make the land a desolation, and to

7 S I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD; for  
8 M Or, let thine anger turn away, and comfort thou me  
9 S comfortest  
1 A will  
2 M Heb. Jah. Jehovah.  
3 S and he  
4 S Give thanks unto  
5 M Or, proclaim his name  
6 S peoples,  
7 M Or, gloriously  
8 S let this be known  
M Or, this is made known

proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.

12 I will make a man more <sup>1</sup>precious<sup>2</sup> than fine gold<sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup>even a man than the <sup>3</sup>golden wedge<sup>1</sup> of Ophir.

13 <sup>2</sup>Therefore I will <sup>4</sup>shake the heavens,<sup>1</sup> and the earth shall <sup>1</sup>remove<sup>1</sup> out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in <sup>6</sup>the day of his fierce anger.

14 And it shall <sup>6</sup>be<sup>1</sup> as the chased <sup>7</sup>roe, and as <sup>6</sup>a<sup>1</sup> sheep that no man <sup>8</sup>taketh<sup>1</sup> up: <sup>9</sup>they shall <sup>9</sup>every man turn<sup>1</sup> to his own people, and <sup>1</sup>flee every one into<sup>1</sup> his own land.

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is <sup>2</sup>joined unto them<sup>1</sup> shall fall by the sword.

16 Their <sup>3</sup>children<sup>1</sup> also shall be <sup>k</sup>dashed<sup>4</sup> to<sup>1</sup> pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

17 Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver<sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and <sup>1</sup>as for gold, they shall not delight in it.

18 <sup>6</sup>Their bows also<sup>1</sup> shall dash the young men<sup>7</sup> to<sup>1</sup> pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children.

19 <sup>9</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the <sup>8</sup>Chaldees' excellency,<sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>2</sup>as when God overthrew <sup>2</sup>Sodom and Gomorrah.

20 <sup>9</sup>It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there; neither shall <sup>6</sup>the shepherds make their <sup>9</sup>fold<sup>1</sup> there.

21 <sup>6</sup>But <sup>6</sup>wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of <sup>4</sup>doleful creatures; and <sup>1</sup>owls<sup>1</sup> shall dwell there, and <sup>2</sup>satyrs shall dance there.

22 And <sup>3</sup>the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their <sup>h</sup>desolate houses, and dragons in <sup>1</sup>their<sup>1</sup> pleasant palaces: <sup>2</sup>and her time <sup>1</sup>is near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

B.C. c. 712.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 102. 13.<sup>b</sup> Hag. 2. 6.<sup>c</sup> Zech. 1. 17.<sup>d</sup> ch. 60. 4, 5.<sup>e</sup> Eph. 2. 12.<sup>f</sup> Ps. 110. 5.<sup>g</sup> Lam. 1. 12.<sup>h</sup> ch. 49. 22.<sup>i</sup> Jer. 50. 16.<sup>j</sup> 51. 9.<sup>k</sup> Heb. that had taken them captives.<sup>l</sup> ch. 60. 14.<sup>m</sup> Ps. 137. 9.<sup>n</sup> Nah. 3. 10.<sup>o</sup> Zech. 14. 2.<sup>p</sup> ch. 21. 2.<sup>q</sup> Jer. 51. 11.<sup>r</sup> 28.<sup>s</sup> Dan. 5. 28.<sup>t</sup> 31.<sup>u</sup> ch. 13. 19.<sup>v</sup> Hab. 2. 6.<sup>w</sup> Or, taunting speech.<sup>x</sup> Or, exactress of gold.<sup>y</sup> Rev. 18. 16.<sup>z</sup> Ps. 125. 3.<sup>aa</sup> Heb. a stroke without remoning.<sup>ab</sup> ch. 14. 4, 22.<sup>ac</sup> Heb. as the over-throwing.<sup>ad</sup> Gen. 19. 24.<sup>ae</sup> Deut. 29. 23.<sup>af</sup> Jer. 48. 18.<sup>ag</sup> 50. 40.<sup>ah</sup> Jer. 50. 3.<sup>ai</sup> 29.<sup>aj</sup> ch. 55. 12.<sup>ak</sup> Ezek. 31. 16.<sup>al</sup> Or, The grape.<sup>am</sup> Ezek. 32. 21.<sup>an</sup> ch. 34. 11.<sup>ao</sup> Rev. 18. 2.<sup>ap</sup> Heb. Zoom.<sup>aq</sup> Heb. Ocham.<sup>ar</sup> Heb. leaders.<sup>as</sup> Or, great goats.<sup>at</sup> Heb. ostriches.<sup>au</sup> Heb. daughters of the east.<sup>av</sup> Heb. tom.<sup>aw</sup> Or, palaces.<sup>ax</sup> Jer. 50. 23.

## CHAPTER 14.

<sup>1</sup> God's merciful restoration of Israel.  
<sup>4</sup> Their triumphant insultation over Babel. <sup>24</sup> God's purpose against Assyria. <sup>29</sup> Palestina is threatened.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup>FOR the LORD <sup>a</sup>will have <sup>2</sup>mercy<sup>1</sup> on Jacob, and <sup>3</sup>will yet choose Israel, and set them in their own land: <sup>4</sup>and the <sup>3</sup>strangers shall be joined<sup>1</sup> with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob.

<sup>2</sup> And the <sup>4</sup>people<sup>1</sup> shall take them,<sup>1</sup> and bring them to their place: and the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the LORD for servants and <sup>5</sup>handmaids: and they shall take them <sup>6</sup>captives,<sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup>whose captives they were; <sup>1</sup>and they shall rule over their oppressors.

<sup>3</sup> And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy <sup>8</sup>fear,<sup>1</sup> and from the hard <sup>9</sup>bondage<sup>1</sup> wherein thou wast made to serve,

<sup>4</sup> ¶ That thou <sup>m</sup>shalt take up this <sup>1</sup>proverb<sup>1</sup> against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the <sup>2</sup>golden city ceased!

<sup>5</sup> The LORD hath broken <sup>a</sup>the staff of the wicked, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> the sceptre of the rulers<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> He who smote the people<sup>1</sup> in wrath with <sup>a</sup>a continual stroke, <sup>o</sup>he<sup>1</sup> that ruled the nations in anger, <sup>1</sup>is persecuted, and none hindereth<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth into singing.

<sup>8</sup> Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>5</sup>Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet <sup>1</sup>thee at thy coming: it stirreth up <sup>6</sup>the dead for thee, <sup>7</sup>even all the <sup>7</sup>chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

<sup>10</sup> All they shall <sup>8</sup>speak<sup>1</sup> and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us?

<sup>11</sup> Thy pomp is brought down to <sup>9</sup>the grave,<sup>1</sup> and the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread

<sup>1</sup> Omit ¶<sup>2</sup> s compassion<sup>3</sup> s stranger shall join himself<sup>4</sup> s peoples<sup>5</sup> A for<sup>6</sup> s captive,<sup>7</sup> A ¶<sup>8</sup> s trouble,<sup>9</sup> s service<sup>1</sup> s parable<sup>2</sup> M Or, exactress<sup>3</sup> s; that smote the peoples<sup>4</sup> M Or, he that smote...<sup>5</sup> s per-<sup>6</sup> s secured, &c.<sup>7</sup> s with a persecution that none restrained.<sup>8</sup> M Heb. Sheol.<sup>9</sup> M Or, the shades<sup>10</sup> Heb. Re-phaim.<sup>11</sup> M Heb. he-goats.<sup>12</sup> s answer



under thee, and °the' worms cover thee.

12 <sup>a</sup>How art thou fallen from heaven, °O <sup>1</sup>Lucifer, son of the morning! <sup>†</sup>how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst <sup>2</sup>weaken' the nations!

13 <sup>3</sup>For thou hast said' in thine heart, 'I will ascend into heaven, <sup>d</sup>I will exalt my throne above the stars of God <sup>4</sup>! I will sit °also' upon the mount of °the' congregation, <sup>5</sup>in the °sides' of the north:

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; <sup>6</sup>I will be like the °most' High.

15 Yet thou <sup>a</sup>shalt be brought down to <sup>7</sup>hell, to the °sides' of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, <sup>a</sup>and' consider thee, <sup>saying</sup>, <sup>†</sup>Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms;

17 <sup>†</sup>That made the world as a wilderness, and <sup>9</sup>destroyed' the cities thereof; <sup>†</sup>that <sup>1m</sup>opened not the house of his prisoners!

18 All the kings of the nations, °even' all of them, 'lie' in glory, every one in his own house.

19 But thou art cast <sup>3</sup>out of thy grave' like an abominable branch, <sup>a</sup>and as the raiment of those that are slain, <sup>†</sup>thrust through with °a' sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under °feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, <sup>7</sup>and' slain thy people <sup>8</sup>; <sup>1</sup>the seed of °evildoers shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare 'slaughter' for his children <sup>2</sup>for the iniquity of their fathers; that they <sup>2</sup>do not rise, nor' possess the °land, nor' fill the face of the world with cities.

22 <sup>4</sup>For' I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon <sup>a</sup>the' name °, and °remnant, <sup>5</sup>and son °, and °nephew, <sup>†</sup>saith the LORD.

23 <sup>b</sup>I will also make it a possession for the °bittern, <sup>†</sup>and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of de-

B.C. c. 712.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 34. 4.  
<sup>b</sup> Or, O day star.

<sup>c</sup> Mat. II. 23.

<sup>d</sup> Dan. 8. 10.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 10. 27.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 48. 2.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 47. 8.

<sup>h</sup> Thes. 2. 4.

<sup>i</sup> Mat. 11. 23.

<sup>j</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 6.

<sup>k</sup> Job 9. 12.

<sup>l</sup> 23. 13.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 33. 11.

<sup>n</sup> Prov. 19. 21.

<sup>o</sup> 21. 30.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 43. 13.

<sup>q</sup> Dan. 4. 31.

<sup>r</sup> 35.

<sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 16.

<sup>t</sup> 20.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 26. 6.

<sup>v</sup> Or, did not let his prisoners loose home-wards.

<sup>w</sup> Or, adder.

<sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 8.

<sup>y</sup> Or, he shall not be alone.

<sup>z</sup> Or, assembles.

<sup>aa</sup> Job 18. 19.

<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 23. 10.

<sup>ac</sup> 37. 28.

<sup>ad</sup> 109. 13.

<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 87. 1. 5.

<sup>af</sup> 102. 16.

<sup>ag</sup> Zeph. 3. 12.

<sup>ah</sup> Zech. 11. 11.

<sup>ai</sup> Or, betake themselves unto it.

<sup>aj</sup> Ex. 20. 5.

<sup>ak</sup> Mat. 23. 35.

<sup>al</sup> Jer. 48. 1.

<sup>am</sup> Ezek. 25. 8-11.

<sup>an</sup> Amos 2. 1.

<sup>ao</sup> Num. 21. 28.

<sup>ap</sup> Or, cut off.

<sup>aq</sup> Prov. 10. 7.

<sup>ar</sup> Jer. 51. 62.

<sup>as</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 10.

<sup>at</sup> Job 18. 19.

<sup>au</sup> ch. 16. 12.

<sup>av</sup> ch. 34. 11.

<sup>aw</sup> Zeph. 2. 14.

struction, saith the LORD of hosts.<sup>1</sup>

24 <sup>†</sup>The LORD of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, <sup>†</sup>so shall it stand:

25 That I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall <sup>†</sup>his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their <sup>2</sup>shoulders.

26 This <sup>†</sup>is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth; and this <sup>†</sup>is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.

27 For the LORD of hosts hath <sup>†</sup>purposed, and who shall disannul <sup>†</sup>it? and his hand <sup>†</sup>is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 <sup>3</sup>In the year that <sup>k</sup>king Ahaz died was this <sup>4</sup>burden.

29 <sup>†</sup>Rejoice not <sup>a</sup>thou, whole Palestina, <sup>†</sup>because the rod ° of him' that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a <sup>6m</sup>cockatrice, <sup>†</sup>and his fruit <sup>†</sup>shall be a fiery flying serpent.

30 And the firstborn of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and <sup>7</sup>he shall slay thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou <sup>8</sup>whole Palestina, art dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and <sup>9</sup>none shall be alone in' his <sup>7</sup>appointed times.

32 What <sup>9</sup>shall one then' answer the messengers of the nation? That <sup>u</sup>the LORD hath founded Zion, and <sup>12</sup>the poor of his people shall <sup>9</sup>trust in it.<sup>2</sup>

## CHAPTER 15.

°The lamentable state of Moab.

THE <sup>sa</sup>burden of Moab. <sup>4</sup>Because in the night' <sup>b</sup>Ar of Moab is laid waste, and <sup>c</sup>brought to °silence; because in the night' Kir of Moab is laid waste, and brought to °silence; <sup>1</sup>2 <sup>7g</sup>He is gone up to <sup>6</sup>Bajith, and to Dibon, <sup>9</sup>the high places,

<sup>3</sup>so nought; for in a night <sup>m</sup>Or, in the night <sup>6</sup>so nought. <sup>7m</sup>Or, Bajith and Dibon are gone up to the high places <sup>8</sup>so Bajith, <sup>m</sup>Or, the temple

<sup>9</sup>a to

<sup>1</sup> A space after vv. 23 & 27.

<sup>2</sup> shoulder.

<sup>3</sup> a

<sup>4</sup> m Or, oracle

<sup>5</sup> s, O

Philistia,

all of

thee,

<sup>6</sup> s basi-

lisk,

<sup>m</sup> Or,

adder

<sup>7</sup> s thy

remnant

shall be

slain.

<sup>8</sup> s art

melted

away, O

Philistia,

all of

thee; for

there

cometh a

smoke

out of the

north,

and none

standeth

aloof at

<sup>m</sup> Or,

there is

no strag-

gler in

his ranks

<sup>9</sup> s then

shall one

<sup>1</sup> s in her

shall the

afflicted

of his

people

take re-

fuge.

<sup>2</sup> A space

between

ch. 14 & 15.

<sup>3</sup> m Or,

oracle

concern-

ing

<sup>4</sup> a

<sup>5</sup> s For

in a night

<sup>m</sup> Or,

in the

night

<sup>6</sup> s nought.

<sup>7</sup> m Or, Bajith and Dibon are gone

up to the high places

<sup>8</sup> s Bayith, <sup>m</sup> Or, the temple

1 s howl-  
eth  
2 M Or,  
upon  
3 s is  
4 A is

to weep: Moab <sup>1</sup>shall howl!  
<sup>2</sup>over Nebo, and <sup>2</sup>over Medeba;  
<sup>a</sup>on all their heads <sup>3</sup>shall be!  
baldness, <sup>o</sup>and <sup>1</sup>every beard <sup>4</sup>  
cut off.

5 s their  
house-  
tops,  
6 s broad  
places,  
7 s howl-  
eth,  
8 s crieth  
out,  
9 s s  
1 s is  
2 s men  
3 s cry  
aloud;  
his soul  
trem-  
bleth  
within  
4 s crieth  
5 s her  
nobles  
M Or, as  
other-  
wise  
read,  
fugitives  
6 s to  
Eglath-  
shellshi-  
yah  
M Or, as  
an heifer  
of three  
years old  
7 s ascent  
8 M Heb.  
desola-  
tions.  
9 s grass  
1 A tender  
2 M Or,  
over

3 In their streets they <sup>o</sup>shall  
gird themselves with sackcloth:  
<sup>a</sup>on <sup>s</sup>the tops of their houses,<sup>1</sup>  
and in their <sup>6</sup>streets,<sup>1</sup> every  
one <sup>7</sup>shall howl,<sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup>weeping ab-  
undantly.

4 And Heshbon <sup>8</sup>shall cry,<sup>1</sup>  
and Elealeh <sup>9</sup>:<sup>1</sup> their voice  
<sup>1</sup>shall be<sup>1</sup> heard <sup>†</sup>even unto  
Jahaz: therefore the armed  
<sup>2</sup>soldiers<sup>1</sup> of Moab <sup>3</sup>shall cry  
out; his life shall be grievous  
unto <sup>1</sup>him.

5 <sup>1</sup>My heart <sup>4</sup>shall cry<sup>1</sup> out  
for Moab; <sup>5</sup>his fugitives<sup>1</sup> shall<sup>1</sup>  
flee unto Zoar, <sup>6</sup>an <sup>7</sup>heifer<sup>1</sup> of  
three years old<sup>1</sup>: for <sup>7</sup>by the  
<sup>7</sup>mounting up<sup>1</sup> of Luhith with  
weeping <sup>8</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> they go <sup>o</sup>it<sup>1</sup>  
up; for in the way of Horonaim  
they <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> raise up a cry of  
<sup>6</sup>destruction.

6 For the waters <sup>o</sup>of Nimrim  
shall be <sup>sx</sup>desolate: for the  
<sup>2</sup>hay<sup>1</sup> is withered away, the <sup>1</sup>  
grass faileth, there is no green  
thing.

7 Therefore the abundance  
they have gotten, and that  
which they have laid up, shall  
they carry away <sup>2</sup>to the <sup>o</sup>brook  
of the willows.

8 For the cry is gone round  
about the borders of Moab; the  
howling thereof unto Eglaim,  
and the howling thereof unto  
Beer-elim.

9 For the waters of Dimon  
<sup>3</sup>shall be<sup>1</sup> full of blood: for I  
will bring <sup>4</sup>9 more upon Dimon,  
<sup>5</sup>2 lions<sup>1</sup> upon him that escapeth  
of Moab, and upon the remnant  
of the land.

## CHAPTER 16.

<sup>o</sup>1 Moab is exhorted to yield obedience  
to Christ's kingdom. 6 Moab is threat-  
ened for her pride. 9 The prophet  
bewaileth her. 12 The judgment of  
Moab.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>6</sup> M See  
2 Kings  
3. 4.  
7 s lambs  
for  
8 M Or,  
Petra  
9 s which  
is toward  
M Or, to  
1 s wandering birds, as a scattered nest, so shall

<sup>6</sup> SEND ye the <sup>7</sup>lamb<sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup>the  
ruler of the land <sup>7</sup>from  
<sup>9</sup> Sela<sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup>the wilderness, unto  
the mount of the daughter of  
Zion.  
2 For it shall be <sup>o</sup>, <sup>†</sup>that, as  
<sup>1</sup>a wandering bird <sup>†</sup>cast out of  
the nest, so <sup>1</sup>the daughters of

B.C. c. 726.

a See  
Lev. 21. 5.  
ch. 3. 24.  
a 22. 12.  
Jer. 47. 5.  
48. 1, 37,  
38.  
Ezek. 7. 18.  
b Num. 21. 13.  
c Heb.  
Bringing.  
d Jer. 48. 38.  
e Heb.  
descend-  
ing into  
weeping,  
or, coming  
down with  
weeping.  
f ch. 16. 9.  
g Heb.  
wreinger.

h Heb. the  
treaders  
down.  
i ch. 16. 11.  
Jer. 48. 31.  
k Dan. 7. 14.  
27.  
Mic. 4. 7.  
Luke 1. 33.  
l Or, to the  
borders  
thereof,  
even to  
Zoar, as  
an heifer.  
m Or,  
prepared.

n ch. 16. 14.  
Jer. 48. 31.  
p Jer. 48. 5.  
q Ps. 72. 2.  
a 95. 13.  
A 98. 9.  
r Jer. 48. 29.  
Zeph. 2. 10.  
s Heb.  
breaking.  
u Num. 32.  
36.  
v Heb.  
desolations.  
y ch. 28. 15.  
z Jer. 48. 20.  
a 2 Kin. 3. 25.  
b Or,  
mutter.  
c Or, valley  
of the  
Arabians.  
d ch. 24. 7.  
e ver. 9.

f Or,  
plucked  
up.  
g Heb.  
additions.  
h 2 Kin. 3. 4.  
25.  
i Jer. 48. 32.  
k ch. 15. 4.  
l Or, the  
alarm is  
fallen  
upon, &c.  
m ch. 24. 8.  
Jer. 48. 33.  
n 2 Kin. 3. 4.  
p 2 Kin. 14. 7.  
q Or, Petra:  
Heb.  
A rock.

r Or, a nest  
forsaken.  
i ch. 15. 5.  
A 63. 15.  
Jer. 48. 36.

1 s Give 2 s judgement 3 s: 4 s the wanderer.  
5 M According to many ancient versions, Let the  
outcasts of Moab dwell with thee; be thou &c.

Moab <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> be at the fords  
of <sup>6</sup>Arnon.

3 <sup>1c</sup>Take<sup>1</sup> counsel, execute  
<sup>2</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup>; make thy shadow  
as the night in the midst of the  
noonday<sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup>hide the outcasts;  
bewray not <sup>4</sup>him that wander-  
eth.<sup>1</sup>

4 <sup>5</sup>Let mine outcasts dwell  
with thee<sup>6</sup>, Moab;<sup>1</sup> be thou a  
covert to <sup>7</sup>them<sup>1</sup> from the face  
of the spoiler: for <sup>8</sup>the <sup>9</sup>extor-  
tioner is <sup>9</sup>at an end, the spoiler<sup>1</sup>  
ceaseth, <sup>1a</sup>the oppressors are  
consumed out of the land.

5 <sup>2</sup>And in mercy <sup>k</sup>shall the  
throne be <sup>m</sup>established: and he  
shall sit upon it in truth in the  
tabernacle<sup>1</sup> of David<sup>3</sup>, <sup>q</sup>judg-  
ing, and seeking <sup>q</sup>judgment,  
and <sup>5</sup>hasting<sup>1</sup> righteousness.

6 ¶ We have heard of the  
<sup>7</sup>pride of Moab<sup>6</sup>; <sup>†</sup>he is very  
proud<sup>3</sup>: <sup>†</sup>even of his <sup>7</sup>haughti-  
ness,<sup>1</sup> and his pride, and his  
wrath<sup>8</sup>: <sup>9</sup>but his lies shall not  
be so.<sup>1</sup>

7 Therefore shall Moab <sup>2</sup>howl  
for Moab, every one shall howl:  
for the <sup>3</sup>foundations<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>of Kir-  
harezeth shall ye <sup>b</sup>mourn<sup>1</sup>;  
surely they are<sup>1</sup> stricken.

8 For <sup>a</sup>the fields of Heshbon  
languish, and <sup>e</sup>the vine of Sibmah<sup>2</sup>:  
<sup>1</sup>the lords of the <sup>4</sup>hea-  
then<sup>1</sup> have broken down <sup>5</sup>the  
<sup>7</sup>principal<sup>1</sup> plants thereof<sup>6</sup>, they  
are come<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>even unto Jazer, they  
wandered <sup>7</sup>through<sup>1</sup> the wil-  
derness<sup>8</sup>: <sup>†</sup>her branches <sup>9</sup>are  
<sup>7</sup>stretched out, they are gone<sup>1</sup>  
over the sea.

9 ¶ Therefore <sup>1</sup>I will <sup>1</sup>bewail<sup>1</sup>  
with the weeping of Jazer <sup>2</sup>the  
vine of Sibmah: I will water  
thee with my tears, <sup>2</sup>O Hesh-  
bon, and Elealeh: for <sup>3</sup>the  
shouting for<sup>1</sup> thy summer fruits  
and <sup>3</sup>for<sup>1</sup> thy harvest <sup>4</sup>is  
fallen.

10 And <sup>m</sup>gladness is taken  
away, and joy out of the <sup>5</sup>plenti-  
ful<sup>1</sup> field; and in the vineyards  
there shall be no singing, nei-  
ther <sup>6</sup>shall there be shouting:  
the treaders<sup>1</sup> shall tread out  
<sup>o</sup>no<sup>1</sup> wine in <sup>7</sup>their<sup>1</sup> presses;  
I have made <sup>7</sup>their<sup>1</sup> vintage  
<sup>8</sup>shouting<sup>1</sup> to cease.

11 Wherefore <sup>6</sup>my bowels  
<sup>o</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> sound like an harp for

6 s; as for  
Moab,  
7 s him  
8 M Or,  
extortion  
9 s brought  
to  
nought,  
spoil-  
ing  
1M Heb. the  
treaders  
down.  
2 s And a  
throne  
shall be  
esta-  
blished in  
mercy,  
and one  
shall sit  
thereon  
in truth,  
in the  
tent  
2 s;  
4 s judge-  
ment,  
5 s swift  
to do  
6 s, that  
7 s arro-  
gancy,  
8 s; his  
boast-  
ings are  
nought.  
9 s raisin-  
cakes  
M Or,  
founda-  
tions  
1 s, utterly  
2 s;  
3 M Or, her  
choice  
plants  
did break  
down the  
lords of  
nations  
4 s nations  
5 s choice  
6 s; they  
reached  
7 s into  
8 s;  
9 s were  
spread  
abroad,  
they  
passed  
1 s weep  
2 A for  
3 s upon  
4 A the  
battle  
shout  
5 s fruitful  
6 s joyful  
noise: no  
treader  
7 s the  
8 s shout

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> Kir-heres.  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> Moab presenteth himself, when he wearieth himself upon  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> and  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> that  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> a  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> spake  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> in time past.  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> brought into contempt,  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> his  
<sup>10</sup> <sup>S</sup> of no account.  
<sup>11</sup> <sup>S</sup> A space between ch.16 & 17.

Moab, and mine inward parts for <sup>1</sup> Kir-haresh.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>12</sup> <sup>Q</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And it shall come to pass, when <sup>2</sup> it is seen that Moab is weary on <sup>3</sup> the high place, <sup>4</sup> that he <sup>5</sup> shall come to his sanctuary to pray<sup>4</sup>; but <sup>6</sup> he shall not prevail.

<sup>13</sup> <sup>S</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is the word that the LORD <sup>6</sup> hath spoken<sup>1</sup> concerning Moab <sup>7</sup> since that time.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>14</sup> But now the LORD hath spoken, saying, Within three years, <sup>8</sup> as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be <sup>9</sup> contemned,<sup>1</sup> with all <sup>10</sup> that <sup>11</sup> great multitude; and the remnant <sup>†</sup> shall be very small <sup>†</sup> and <sup>12</sup> feeble.<sup>12</sup>

### CHAPTER 17.

<sup>01</sup> Syria and Israel are threatened.  
<sup>6</sup> A remnant shall forsake idolatry.  
<sup>9</sup> The rest shall be plagued for their impiety.  
<sup>12</sup> The woe of Israel's enemies.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>THE</sup> <sup>3†</sup> burden of Damascus.  
<sup>4</sup> Behold, Damascus is taken away from <sup>†</sup> being a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.

<sup>2</sup> The cities of Aroer <sup>†</sup> are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and <sup>†</sup> none shall make <sup>†</sup> them afraid.

<sup>3</sup> The fortress also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdom <sup>6</sup> from Damascus, and the remnant of Syria <sup>6</sup>: <sup>†</sup> they shall be as the glory of the children of Israel, saith the LORD of hosts.

<sup>4</sup> And <sup>°</sup> in that day <sup>†</sup> it shall come to pass <sup>8</sup>, <sup>†</sup> that the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and <sup>7</sup> the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean.

<sup>5</sup> And it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the <sup>9</sup> corn, and <sup>1</sup> reapeth the ears<sup>2</sup> with his arm; and <sup>†</sup> it shall be as <sup>3</sup> he that gathereth <sup>1</sup> ears in the valley of Rephaim.

<sup>6</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Yet <sup>4</sup> gleanings shall be left in it,<sup>1</sup> as the <sup>5</sup> shaking of an olive tree, two <sup>†</sup> or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four <sup>†</sup> or five in the outmost <sup>°</sup> fruitful<sup>1</sup> branches <sup>6</sup> thereof,<sup>1</sup> saith the LORD <sup>7</sup> God of Israel.

<sup>7</sup> At <sup>†</sup> that day shall a man <sup>9</sup> look <sup>9</sup> to <sup>†</sup> his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Israel.

B.C.c.726.

<sup>°</sup> ch. 15. 2.

<sup>h</sup> Or, sun images.

<sup>°</sup> ch. 21. 16.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 68. 19.

<sup>°</sup> Or, not many.

<sup>f</sup> Jer. 49. 23.  
 Amos 1. 3.  
 Zech. 9. 1.

<sup>g</sup> Or, removed in the day of inheritance, and there shall be deadly sorrow.

<sup>h</sup> Or, noise.  
<sup>i</sup> Jer. 7. 33.  
<sup>j</sup> Jer. 6. 23.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 16.  
<sup>l</sup> & 8. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> Or, many

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 9. 5.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 53. 13.  
 Hos. 13. 3.

<sup>q</sup> Or, thistle-down.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 10. 16.

<sup>s</sup> Jer. 51. 33.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 24. 13.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 20. 4, 5.  
 Ezek. 30. 4, 5, 9.  
 Zeph. 2. 12.  
 & 3. 10.  
<sup>y</sup> Mic. 7. 7.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> he have respect to <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> Asherim, or the sun-images. <sup>M</sup> See Ex. 34. 13. <sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> the forsaken places in the wood and on the mountain top <sup>M</sup> The Sept. reads, of the Amorites and the Hivites], which were forsaken from before

<sup>8</sup> And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall <sup>1</sup> respect<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> that which his fingers have made, either the <sup>2</sup> groves, or the <sup>3</sup> images.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>9</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> In that day shall his strong cities be as <sup>3</sup> a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch, which they left because of <sup>1</sup> the children of Israel: and <sup>4</sup> there shall be <sup>1</sup> desolation.

<sup>10</sup> Because<sup>1</sup> thou hast forgotten <sup>4</sup> the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the rock of thy <sup>5</sup> strength,<sup>1</sup> therefore <sup>7</sup> shalt thou plant<sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> pleasant plants, and <sup>9</sup> shalt set<sup>1</sup> it with <sup>1</sup> strange slips:

<sup>11</sup> In the day <sup>2</sup> shalt thou make thy plant to grow,<sup>1</sup> and in the morning <sup>°</sup> shalt thou <sup>3</sup> make<sup>1</sup> thy seed to <sup>4</sup> flourish<sup>1</sup>: <sup>†</sup> but the harvest <sup>5</sup> shall be <sup>9</sup> a heap<sup>1</sup> in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.

<sup>12</sup> ¶ <sup>6</sup> Woe to the <sup>h</sup> multitude of many people, which make a noise <sup>h</sup> like the noise<sup>1</sup> of the seas; and <sup>°</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the rushing of nations, <sup>†</sup> that <sup>7</sup> make a rushing<sup>1</sup> like the rushing of <sup>m</sup> mighty waters!

<sup>13</sup> The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but <sup>8</sup> God<sup>1</sup> shall <sup>n</sup> rebuke<sup>9</sup> them, and <sup>1</sup> they shall flee far off, and <sup>2</sup> shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like <sup>2</sup> a rolling thing before the whirlwind.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>14</sup> And behold at eveningtide trouble<sup>1</sup>; and before the morning <sup>4</sup> he <sup>is</sup> not. This <sup>†</sup> is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.<sup>5</sup>

<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> they are <sup>M</sup> Heb. he is. <sup>5</sup> A space between ch. 17 & 18.

### CHAPTER 18.

<sup>01</sup> God in care of his people will destroy the Ethiopians. <sup>7</sup> An access thereby shall grow unto the church.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> <sup>W</sup>OE <sup>°</sup> to the land shadowing with wings,<sup>1</sup> which <sup>†</sup> is beyond the rivers of <sup>2</sup> Ethiopia:

<sup>2</sup> That sendeth ambassadors by the sea, <sup>3</sup> even in vessels of

for  
 forsaken from before

<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> it shall be a

<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> For

<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> strength;

<sup>M</sup> Or, strong hold

<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> thou plantest

<sup>8</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, plantings of

<sup>Adonis</sup>

<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> settest

<sup>1M</sup> Or, vine slips of a strange god

<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> of thy planting thou

hedgeest it in,

<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> makest

<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> blossom

<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> fleeth away

<sup>M</sup> Or, shall be a heap

<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> Ah, the uproar

<sup>M</sup> Or, multitude of many peoples, which

roar like the roaring

of many

peoples, which

roar like the roaring

of many

peoples, which

roar like the roaring

of many

peoples, which

roar like the roaring

of many

peoples, which

roar like the roaring

of many

peoples, which

roar like the roaring

of many

peoples, which

roar like the roaring

of many

peoples, which

roar like the roaring

of many

peoples, which

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> papyrus away and peeled <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> tall and smooth, <sup>M</sup> Or, dragged <sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> onward <sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> that meteth out and treadeth down, <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text. Heb. of

<sup>1</sup> bulrushes<sup>1</sup> upon the waters, saying, Go, ye swift messengers, to <sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup> nation <sup>2</sup> <sup>c</sup> scattered and peeled,<sup>1</sup> to a people terrible from their beginning <sup>3</sup> hitherto<sup>1</sup>; <sup>4</sup> <sup>a</sup> nation <sup>4</sup> meted out and trodden down,<sup>1</sup> whose land the rivers <sup>5</sup> have spoiled!<sup>1</sup>

<sup>3</sup> All ye inhabitants of the world, and <sup>6</sup> dwellers on the earth,<sup>7</sup> see ye, <sup>4</sup> when he lifteth up an ensign on the mountains<sup>1</sup>; and when <sup>8</sup> he bloweth a trumpet,<sup>1</sup> hear ye.

<sup>4</sup> For <sup>9</sup> so<sup>1</sup> the LORD said unto me, I will <sup>1</sup> take my rest,<sup>1</sup> and I will <sup>2m</sup> consider<sup>1</sup> in my dwelling place <sup>3</sup> like <sup>4</sup> <sup>a</sup> clear heat <sup>5p</sup> upon herbs, and <sup>1</sup> like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.

<sup>5</sup> For afore the harvest, when the <sup>6</sup> bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both<sup>1</sup> cut off the sprigs with <sup>7</sup> pruning hooks, and take away and cut down the branches.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>6</sup> They shall be left together unto the <sup>8</sup> fowls<sup>1</sup> of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the <sup>8</sup> fowls<sup>1</sup> shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them.

<sup>7</sup> ¶ In that time <sup>8</sup> shall <sup>9</sup> the<sup>1</sup> present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a people <sup>10</sup> scattered and peeled,<sup>1</sup> and from a people terrible from their beginning <sup>2</sup> hitherto<sup>1</sup>; a nation <sup>3</sup> meted out and trodden under foot,<sup>1</sup> whose land the rivers <sup>4</sup> have spoiled,<sup>1</sup> to the place of the name of the LORD of hosts, the mount Zion.<sup>5</sup>

<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> divide, <sup>5</sup> A space between ch. 18 & 19.

## CHAPTER 19.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>O</sup> The confusion of Egypt. <sup>11</sup> Foolishness of their princes. <sup>18</sup> Calling of Egypt to the church. <sup>23</sup> Covenant of Egypt, Assyria, and Israel.<sup>1</sup>

**T**HE <sup>1d</sup> burden of Egypt. <sup>2</sup> Be- hold, the LORD <sup>6</sup> rideth upon a swift cloud, and <sup>3</sup> shall come into<sup>1</sup> Egypt: and <sup>7</sup> the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it.

B.C.C.714.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. mingle. Judg. 7, 22. 1 Sam. 14, 16, 21. 2 Chr. 20, 23.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 7. <sup>c</sup> Or, out-spread and polished.

<sup>d</sup> Or, a nation that meteth out, and treadeth down. Heb. a nation of line, line, and tread- ing under foot.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. shall be emptied. <sup>f</sup> Or, whose land the rivers de- spise.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. swallow up. <sup>h</sup> ch. 8, 19. 4, 47, 12.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 5, 25. <sup>k</sup> Or, shut up.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 20, 4. Jer. 46, 25. Ezek. 29, 19.

<sup>m</sup> Or, regard- ing act dwelling. <sup>n</sup> Jer. 51, 36. Ezek. 30, 12.

<sup>p</sup> Or, after rain. <sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 19, 24.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. and shall not be.

<sup>s</sup> See Ps. 68, 31. & 72, 10. ch. 16, 1. Zeph. 3, 10. Mal. 1, 11.

<sup>t</sup> Or, out-spread and polished. See ver. 2. <sup>u</sup> 1 Kin. 10, 28. Prov. 7, 16.

<sup>v</sup> Or, white works. <sup>w</sup> Heb. founda- tions.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. of living things. <sup>y</sup> Num. 13, 22.

<sup>z</sup> Jer. 46, 13. Ezek. 29, 4, 29.

<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 18, 10. A 104, 3.

<sup>ab</sup> Ex. 12, 12. Jer. 43, 12.

<sup>ac</sup> 1 Cor. 1, 29.

<sup>ad</sup> Jer. 46, 13. Ezek. 29, 4, 29.

<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 18, 10. A 104, 3.

<sup>af</sup> Ex. 12, 12. Jer. 43, 12.

<sup>ag</sup> 1 Cor. 1, 29.

<sup>ah</sup> Jer. 46, 13. Ezek. 29, 4, 29.

<sup>ai</sup> Ps. 18, 10. A 104, 3.

<sup>aj</sup> Ex. 12, 12. Jer. 43, 12.

<sup>2</sup> And I will <sup>1a</sup> set<sup>1</sup> the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.

<sup>3</sup> And the spirit of Egypt <sup>6</sup> shall <sup>2</sup> fail in the midst thereof<sup>1</sup>; and I will <sup>3p</sup> destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall <sup>h</sup> seek <sup>4</sup> to<sup>1</sup> the idols, and to the <sup>5</sup> charmers, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards.

<sup>4</sup> And <sup>6</sup> the Egyptians will I <sup>k</sup> give over<sup>1</sup> into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the LORD, the LORD of hosts.

<sup>5</sup> And the waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be wasted and <sup>7</sup> dried up.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>6</sup> And they shall turn the rivers far away; and the brooks <sup>9</sup> of defence shall be emptied<sup>1</sup> and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither.<sup>3</sup>

<sup>7</sup> The paper reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing sown by the brooks, shall wither,<sup>1</sup> be driven away, and be no <sup>1</sup> more.

<sup>8</sup> The fishers also shall <sup>2</sup> mourn,<sup>1</sup> and all they that cast angle into the <sup>3</sup> brooks shall lament,<sup>1</sup> and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish.

<sup>9</sup> Moreover they that work in <sup>4z</sup> fine<sup>1</sup> flax, and they that weave <sup>5y</sup> networks,<sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>6</sup> con- founded.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>10</sup> And they shall be broken in the <sup>2</sup> purposes thereof, all that make sluices and ponds <sup>a</sup> for fish.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>11</sup> ¶ Surely the<sup>1</sup> princes of <sup>2</sup> Zoan <sup>4re</sup> are <sup>3</sup> fools,<sup>1</sup> the counsel of the <sup>3</sup> wise<sup>1</sup> counsellors of Pharaoh is become brutish: how say ye unto Pharaoh, I <sup>4am</sup> the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings?

<sup>12</sup> Where <sup>2are</sup> they? where <sup>are</sup> thy wise <sup>1men</sup>? and let them tell thee now<sup>3</sup>; and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purposed <sup>4</sup> upon<sup>1</sup> Egypt.

<sup>13</sup> The princes of Zoan are

<sup>1</sup> utterly foolish; <sup>1</sup> wisest

<sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> concerning

<sup>1</sup> stir up <sup>M</sup> Or, join together <sup>Or, arm</sup> <sup>2</sup> became void in the midst of it <sup>3</sup> Heb. swallow up.

<sup>4</sup> unto <sup>5</sup> Or, whisper- ers

<sup>6</sup> I will give over <sup>M</sup> Or, shut up

<sup>7</sup> the Egyp- tians <sup>8</sup> become dry.

<sup>9</sup> And the rivers shall stink; the streams <sup>M</sup> Or, canals

<sup>10</sup> of Egypt <sup>M</sup> Heb. Mazor

<sup>11</sup> shall be minished <sup>12</sup> away

<sup>13</sup> The meadows by the Nile, by the brink of the Nile, and all that is sown by the Nile, shall be- come dry,

<sup>14</sup> lament, <sup>15</sup> Nile shall mourn,

<sup>16</sup> combined <sup>17</sup> white cloth,

<sup>18</sup> Or, cotton <sup>19</sup> ashamed.

<sup>20</sup> And her pil- lars <sup>M</sup> Or, founda- tions

<sup>21</sup> shall be broken in pieces, all they that work for hire <sup>M</sup> Or, that make dams

<sup>22</sup> shall be grieved in soul. <sup>23</sup> The

<sup>24</sup> then are

<sup>25</sup> then are

<sup>26</sup> then are

<sup>27</sup> then are

<sup>28</sup> then are

<sup>29</sup> then are

<sup>30</sup> then are

<sup>31</sup> then are

<sup>32</sup> then are

<sup>33</sup> then are

<sup>34</sup> then are



R.V.	<i>The calling</i>	ISAIAH 20, 21.	<i>of Egypt, &amp;c.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>Memphis</i>	become fools, "the princes of	B.C. c. 714.	Assyria, and the Assyrian shall	
2 <sup>S</sup> caused	1 Noph are deceived; they have	" Jer. 2. 16.	come into Egypt, and the E-	1 S ;
Egypt to	also seduced Egypt, <i>even</i>	<sup>h</sup> Or, <i>overmora.</i>	gyptian into Assyria <sup>1</sup> , and the	2 <sup>S</sup> worship
goastray,	<sup>b</sup> <i>they that are the stay of the</i>	Heb. <i>corners.</i>	Egyptians shall "serve" with	3 A ¶
that are the	tribes thereof. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>c</sup> Heb, a <i>spirit of perverseness.</i>	the Assyrians.	4 S earth : for that
corner stone of her	14 The LORD hath mingled	1 Kin. 22. 22.	24 <sup>3</sup> In that day shall Israel be	5 S hath blessed them,
tribes.	a "perverse spirit in the midst	ch. 29. 10.	the third with Egypt and with	6 A space between ch.19 & 20.
3 <sup>S</sup> spirit of perverseness in the midst of her	thereof <sup>1</sup> : and they have caused		Assyria, "even" a blessing in	
4 <sup>S</sup> go astray	Egypt to "err" in every work		the midst of the "land :	
5 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>goeth astray</i>	thereof, as a drunken "man		25 Whom <sup>1</sup> the LORD of hosts	
6 <sup>S</sup> Egypt any work,	staggereth in his vomit.		"shall bless," saying, Blessed	
7 <sup>S</sup> palm-branch	15 Neither shall there be "any	d <sup>c</sup> ch. 9. 14.	† be Egypt my people, and As-	
8 A ¶	work for Egypt," which "a <sup>d</sup> the"	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 100. 3.	syria "the work of my hands,	
9 <sup>S</sup> tremble	head or tail, "branch" or rush,	ch. 29. 23.	and Israel mine inheritance."	
10 <sup>S</sup> become	may do.	Eph. 2. 10.		
2 <sup>S</sup> every one to whom mention is made	16 <sup>8</sup> In that day shall Egypt	<sup>f</sup> Jer. 51. 30.	CHAPTER 20.	
M Or, <i>every one that ... thereof, to him shall they turn in fear</i>	be like unto women : and it	Nah. 3. 13.	<sup>o</sup> <i>A type prefiguring the shameful captivity of Egypt and Ethiopia.</i>	
4 <sup>S</sup> purpose	shall "be afraid" and fear be-	<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 17.	IN the year that "Tartan	7 <sup>M</sup> The title of the Assyrian commander in chief.
5 <sup>S</sup> there shall be	cause of the shaking of the	<sup>h</sup> ch. 11. 15.	I came unto Ashdod, ("when	8 <sup>S</sup> and he
6 <sup>A</sup> that	hand of the LORD of hosts,	<sup>i</sup> Heb. <i>by the hand of Isaiah.</i>	Sargon the king of Assyria sent	9 <sup>S</sup> that time the LORD spake
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>Heres Or,</i>	<sup>h</sup> which he shaketh over it.	<sup>k</sup> Zech. 13. 4.	him, <sup>8</sup> ) and fought against Ash-	2 A ,
8 <sup>S</sup> Or, <i>according to another reading, the sun</i>	17 And the land of Judah	<sup>l</sup> 1 Sam. 19. 24.	dod <sup>o</sup> , and took it ;	3 A off
9 <sup>S</sup> a defender,	shall "be" a terror unto Egypt,	Mic. 1. 8. 11.	2 At "the same time spake the	4 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>to be for three years a sign &amp;c.</i>
10 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>a mighty one</i>	every one that maketh men-	<sup>m</sup> Zeph. 3. 9.	LORD <sup>1</sup> "by Isaiah the son of	5 A a
11 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>make himself known</i>	tion <sup>1</sup> thereof shall be afraid	<sup>n</sup> Heb. <i>the tip.</i>	Amoz, saying, Go <sup>2</sup> and loose	6 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>Cush.</i>
12 <sup>S</sup> ; yea, they shall worship with	"counsel" of the LORD of hosts,	<sup>o</sup> P ch. 8. 18.	the sackcloth from off thy	7 <sup>S</sup> cap-tives of Egypt, and the exiles of Ethiopia,
13 <sup>S</sup> ; and shall	which he "hath determined"	<sup>p</sup> Or, <i>of Heres, or, of the sun.</i>	loins, and put "off" thy shoe	8 <sup>S</sup> and with
14 <sup>A</sup> shall	against it.	<sup>q</sup> Gen. 28. 18.	from <sup>3</sup> thy foot. And he did so,	9 <sup>S</sup> dis-mayed
15 <sup>S</sup> ; smit-ing and healing ;	18 ¶ In that day "shall" five	<sup>r</sup> Ex. 24. 4.	"walking naked and barefoot.	1 A , be-cause
16 <sup>S</sup> unto	cities in the land of Egypt <sup>6</sup>	<sup>s</sup> Josh. 22. 10.	3 And the LORD said, Like as	2 S coast-land
7 <sup>S</sup> high way	<sup>m</sup> speak "the language of Canaan,	<sup>t</sup> 35. 27.	my servant Isaiah hath walked	3 S fed
	and swear to the LORD of hosts ;	<sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>the captivity of Egypt.</i>	naked and barefoot <sup>4</sup> three years	4 A we,
	one shall be called <sup>o</sup> , "The city	<sup>v</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 4.	1 <sup>2</sup> for a sign and "wonder upon	5 A space between ch.20 & 21.
	"of "destruction.	ch. 3. 17.	Egypt and upon "Ethiopia ;	
	19 <sup>8</sup> In that day "shall" there	Jer. 13. 22.	4 So shall the king of Assyria	
	be an altar to the LORD in the	<sup>w</sup> Mic. 1. 11.	lead away "the "Egyptians	
	midst of the land of Egypt, and	<sup>x</sup> See Josh. 4. 20.	prisoners, and the Ethiop-	
	a pillar at the border thereof to	<sup>y</sup> 22. 27.	ians captives, <sup>1</sup> young and old,	
	the LORD.	<sup>z</sup> Heb. <i>the tip.</i>	naked and barefoot, "even	
	20 And "it shall be for a sign	<sup>aa</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 4.	with their <sup>1</sup> buttocks uncovered,	
	and for a witness unto the	ch. 3. 17.	to the "shame of Egypt.	
	LORD of hosts in the land of	<sup>ab</sup> Mic. 1. 11.	5 "And they shall be "afraid"	
	Egypt : for they shall cry unto	<sup>ac</sup> See Josh. 4. 20.	and ashamed <sup>1</sup> of Ethiopia their	
	the LORD because of the op-	<sup>ad</sup> 22. 27.	expectation, and of Egypt their	
	pressors, and he shall send	<sup>ae</sup> Heb. <i>nailedness.</i>	glory.	
	them a saviour, and "a great	<sup>af</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 21.	6 And the inhabitant of this	
	one," and he shall deliver	<sup>ag</sup> ch. 30. 3, 5.	2 <sup>a</sup> "isle" shall say in that day,	
	them.	<sup>ah</sup> 36. 6.	Behold, such "† is our expecta-	
	21 And the LORD shall "be	<sup>ai</sup> Or, <i>country.</i>	tion, whither we "flee" for help	
	known to Egypt, and the E-	Jer. 47. 4.	to be delivered from the king	
	gyptians shall know the LORD	<sup>aj</sup> Mal. 1. 11.	of Assyria : and "how shall we	
	in that day <sup>2</sup> , and "shall do"		escape ? <sup>5</sup>	
	sacrifice and oblation <sup>3</sup> ; yea,			
	they shall "vow a vow unto the			
	LORD, and "perform "† it.			
	22 And the LORD shall smite			
	Egypt <sup>5</sup> : he shall smite and			
	heal it <sup>1</sup> : and they shall return			
	"even to "the LORD, and he			
	shall be intreated of them, and			
	shall heal them.			
	23 ¶ In that day "shall there			
	be a "highway" out of Egypt to			

<sup>1</sup> M Or, *hard* <sup>2</sup> S ; <sup>3</sup> M Or, *will I make*  
<sup>4</sup> S anguish ; <sup>5</sup> S in travail : I am pained [M Heb.  
*beni*] so that I cannot hear ; I am dismayed so that  
I cannot sec. <sup>6</sup> S panteth [M Heb. *wandereth*],  
horror hath <sup>7</sup> S twilight that I desired hath been

<sup>2</sup> A <sup>1</sup> a grievous vision is de-  
clared unto me ; <sup>c</sup> the treacher-  
ous dealer dealeth treacherously,  
and the spoiler spoileth.  
<sup>3</sup> Go up, O Elam <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> besiege, O  
Media ; all the sighing thereof  
<sup>3</sup> have I made to cease.

<sup>3</sup> Therefore <sup>a</sup> are my loins filled  
with <sup>a</sup> pain : <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> pangs have taken  
hold upon me, as the pangs of  
a woman <sup>5</sup> that travaileth : I  
was bowed down at the hear-  
ing of it ; I was dismayed at the  
seeing of it.

<sup>4</sup> My heart <sup>6</sup> panted, fearfulness  
affrighted me : <sup>7</sup> the <sup>7</sup> night  
of my pleasure hath he <sup>7</sup> turned  
into fear <sup>1</sup> unto me.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>8</sup> Prepare the table, watch  
in the watchtower, eat, drink :  
arise, <sup>1</sup> ye princes, <sup>6</sup> and <sup>1</sup> anoint  
the shield.

<sup>6</sup> For thus hath the Lord said  
unto me, Go, set a watch-  
man <sup>9</sup> ; let him declare what he  
seeth <sup>1</sup> .

<sup>7</sup> <sup>2</sup> And he saw a chariot  
with a couple of horsemen, a  
chariot of asses, and a chariot  
of camels ; and he hearken-  
ed <sup>1</sup> diligently with much  
heed <sup>3</sup> .

<sup>8</sup> And <sup>a</sup> he cried <sup>4</sup> , A lion : My  
lord, <sup>1</sup> I stand continually up-  
on the <sup>5</sup> watchtower in the  
daytime, and I <sup>1</sup> am set in my  
ward <sup>6</sup> <sup>9</sup> whole nights :

<sup>9</sup> And, behold, here <sup>7</sup> cometh  
a <sup>8</sup> chariot <sup>1</sup> of men, <sup>9</sup> with a  
couple of horsemen. <sup>1</sup> And he  
answered and said, <sup>a</sup> Babylon  
is fallen, is fallen ; and <sup>b</sup> all the  
graven images of her gods <sup>1</sup> he  
hath <sup>1</sup> broken unto the ground.

<sup>10</sup> <sup>d</sup> O <sup>2</sup> my threshing, and the  
<sup>3</sup> corn of my floor : that which  
I have heard <sup>4</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the LORD  
of hosts, the God of Israel, have I  
declared unto you.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>f</sup> The <sup>6</sup> burden of Dumah.  
<sup>7</sup> He calleth to <sup>1</sup> me out of  
Seir, Watchman, <sup>9</sup> what of the  
night ? Watchman, <sup>9</sup> what of the  
night ?

<sup>12</sup> The watchman said, The  
morning <sup>1</sup> cometh, and also the

<sup>1</sup> S are <sup>2</sup> A thou <sup>3</sup> M Heb. son.  
<sup>4</sup> A space after verse. <sup>5</sup> M Or, *oracle*  
<sup>6</sup> A <sup>7</sup> S One calleth unto <sup>8</sup> M Or,  
<sup>1</sup> M Or, *is come*

<sup>1</sup> S are <sup>2</sup> A thou <sup>3</sup> M Heb. son.  
<sup>4</sup> A space after verse. <sup>5</sup> M Or, *oracle*  
<sup>6</sup> A <sup>7</sup> S One calleth unto <sup>8</sup> M Or,  
<sup>1</sup> M Or, *is come*

B.C. c. 714.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. *hard*.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 49, 28.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 33, 1.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Chr. 1, 9.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 13, 17.  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 49, 34.

<sup>g</sup> Or, *bring ye*.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 15, 5.  
<sup>i</sup> & 16, 11.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 13, 8.

<sup>k</sup> Or, *for fear*,  
Heb. *from the face*.

<sup>l</sup> Or, *My mind*  
*wandered*.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 28, 67.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 16, 14.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. *port*.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 120, 5.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 69, 7.

<sup>r</sup> Dan. 5, 5.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. *bones*.

f ver. 9.

<sup>t</sup> Or, *cried*  
*as a lion*.

f Hab. 2, 1.

<sup>u</sup> Or, *every*  
*night*.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 32, 13.

<sup>w</sup> Jer. 51, 8.  
Rev. 14, 8.  
<sup>x</sup> & 18, 2.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 46, 1.  
Jer. 50, 2.  
<sup>z</sup> & 51, 44.

<sup>aa</sup> Heb. *of the bone*.  
<sup>ab</sup> Jer. 51, 33.  
<sup>ac</sup> Heb. *son*.

<sup>ad</sup> Heb. *I*  
*will be*  
*bitter in*  
*weeping*.  
Jer. 4, 19.  
<sup>ae</sup> & 9, 1.

<sup>af</sup> 1 Chr. 1, 29.  
Jer. 49, 7.  
<sup>ag</sup> Ezek. 26, 2.  
Obad. 1.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 37, 35.  
<sup>ai</sup> Lam. 1, 5.  
<sup>aj</sup> & 2, 2.

<sup>1</sup> S inquire, inquire ye : turn ye, <sup>m</sup> Or, *come ye*  
*again* <sup>2</sup> A space after verse. <sup>3</sup> M Or, *oracle*  
<sup>1</sup> A <sup>4</sup> M Or, *thickets* <sup>6</sup> M Or, *according*

ing to the  
ancient  
versions,  
at even-  
ing

night : if ye will <sup>1</sup> enquire, en-  
quire ye : return, <sup>1</sup> come. <sup>2</sup>  
<sup>13</sup> <sup>f</sup> The <sup>3</sup> burden upon A-  
rabia. <sup>4</sup> In the <sup>5</sup> forest <sup>6</sup> in A-  
rabia shall ye lodge, O ye travel-  
ling companies <sup>7</sup> of <sup>7</sup> Dedanim.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>8</sup> The inhabitants of the  
land of Tema <sup>7</sup> brought water  
to him that was thirsty, they  
prevented with their bread him  
that fled.

<sup>15</sup> For they fled <sup>9</sup> <sup>a</sup> from the  
swords, from the drawn sword,  
and from the bent bow, and  
from the grievousness of war.

<sup>16</sup> For thus hath the Lord  
said unto me, Within a year,  
<sup>m</sup> according to the years of an  
hireling, and all the glory of  
<sup>7</sup> Kedar shall fail :

<sup>17</sup> And the residue of the  
number of <sup>1</sup> archers, the mighty  
men of the children of Kedar,  
shall be <sup>2</sup> diminished <sup>1</sup> : for  
the LORD <sup>3</sup> God of Israel <sup>4</sup> hath  
spoken <sup>1</sup> it.

<sup>1</sup> A the <sup>2</sup> S few <sup>3</sup> A, the <sup>4</sup> A,  
between ch. 21 & 22.

## CHAPTER 22.

<sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> The prophet lamenteth the invasion  
of Jewry by the Persians. <sup>15</sup> He proph-  
esieth Shebna's deprivation, <sup>20</sup> and  
Eliakim, prefiguring the kingdom of  
Christ, his substitution.

**T**HE <sup>1</sup> burden of the valley of  
vision. <sup>2</sup> What aileth thee  
now, that thou art wholly gone  
up to the housetops ?

<sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> Thou <sup>1</sup> that art full of <sup>4</sup> 'stirs',  
a tumultuous city, <sup>2</sup> a joyous  
<sup>5</sup> city : <sup>1</sup> thy slain <sup>6</sup> men <sup>7</sup> <sup>1</sup> are  
not slain with the sword, <sup>6</sup> nor <sup>1</sup>  
dead in battle.

<sup>3</sup> All thy rulers <sup>7</sup> are fled <sup>1</sup>  
together, they <sup>8</sup> are <sup>1</sup> bound  
<sup>9</sup> by the archers : all that <sup>1</sup> are  
found in thee are <sup>1</sup> bound to-  
gether, <sup>2</sup> which have fled from  
far.

<sup>4</sup> Therefore said I, Look away  
from me <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> I will weep bitterly,  
<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> labour not to comfort  
me, <sup>6</sup> because of <sup>1</sup> the spoiling  
of the daughter of my people.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup> For <sup>1</sup> it is a day of <sup>7</sup> trouble,  
and of treading down, and  
of perplexity <sup>3</sup> by the Lord  
God <sup>1</sup> of hosts <sup>9</sup> in the valley of

<sup>6</sup> S for <sup>7</sup> S discomfiture, <sup>8</sup> S,  
Lord, the LORD <sup>2</sup> A,

<sup>1</sup> M Or,  
*oracle*  
*concern-*  
*ing*  
<sup>2</sup> A <sup>3</sup> A

<sup>4</sup> S O thou  
<sup>5</sup> S shout-<sup>6</sup> S town ;  
<sup>7</sup> S neither

<sup>8</sup> S are they  
<sup>9</sup> S fled  
away

<sup>10</sup> S were  
<sup>11</sup> M Or,  
*without*  
*the bow*

<sup>12</sup> S were  
found of  
thee were

<sup>13</sup> S they  
fled afar  
off.

<sup>14</sup> M Or,  
*which*  
*had fled*  
*from*  
*far*

<sup>15</sup> S,  
<sup>16</sup> S,  
<sup>17</sup> S

<sup>18</sup> M Or,  
*hasten*  
<sup>19</sup> S,  
<sup>20</sup> S

<sup>21</sup> S from the

1 S ; a  
2 A of  
3 S a  
4 M Or,  
mountain  
tain  
5 A ,  
6 M Or,  
troops  
7 S ;  
8 S came  
9 S were

vision<sup>1</sup>, breaking down<sup>2</sup> the walls, and<sup>3</sup> of<sup>4</sup> crying to the<sup>5</sup> mountains.

6<sup>a</sup> And Elam bare the quiver<sup>5</sup> with<sup>6</sup> chariots of men and horsemen<sup>7</sup>, and<sup>8</sup> Kir<sup>9</sup> uncovered the shield.

7 And it<sup>8</sup> shall come<sup>1</sup> to pass, that<sup>2</sup> thy choicest valleys<sup>3</sup> shall be<sup>4</sup> full of chariots, and the horsemen<sup>5</sup> shall<sup>6</sup> set themselves in array<sup>7</sup> at the gate.

8 ¶ And he<sup>1</sup> discovered<sup>2</sup> the covering of Judah<sup>3</sup>, and thou didst look in that day to the armour<sup>4</sup> of<sup>5</sup> the house of the forest.

9 ¶ Ye have seen also<sup>1</sup> the breaches of the city of David, that they<sup>2</sup> are<sup>3</sup> many : and ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool.

10 And ye<sup>1</sup> have<sup>2</sup> numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and<sup>3</sup> the houses<sup>4</sup> have ye broken down<sup>5</sup> to fortify the wall.

11<sup>m</sup> Ye made also a<sup>6</sup> ditch<sup>7</sup> between the two walls for the water of the old pool : but ye<sup>8</sup> have not looked unto<sup>9</sup> the maker thereof,<sup>1</sup> neither has<sup>2</sup> respect unto him that fashioned it long ago.

12 And in that day did the Lord<sup>3</sup> God<sup>4</sup> of hosts<sup>5</sup> call to weeping, and to mourning, and to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth :

13 And behold<sup>1</sup> joy and gladness, slaying oxen<sup>2</sup>, and killing sheep, eating flesh<sup>3</sup>, and drinking wine : <sup>x</sup> let us eat and drink<sup>2</sup> ; for to morrow<sup>1</sup> we shall die.

14 ¶ And<sup>o</sup> it was revealed in mine ears by<sup>1</sup> the LORD of hosts<sup>3</sup>, Surely this iniquity<sup>2</sup> shall not be<sup>4</sup> purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord<sup>5</sup> God<sup>6</sup> of hosts.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord<sup>5</sup> God<sup>6</sup> of hosts, Go, get thee unto this<sup>7</sup> treasurer, <sup>†</sup> even unto<sup>a</sup> Shebna, <sup>b</sup> which <sup>†</sup> is over the house, and say,

16 What<sup>8</sup> hast<sup>1</sup> thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out<sup>2</sup> a sepulchre here, <sup>e</sup> as he<sup>f</sup> that heweth<sup>1</sup> him out a sepulchre on high, <sup>1</sup> and that graveth<sup>1</sup> an habitation for himself in<sup>2</sup> a rock<sup>1</sup>!

17 Behold, <sup>h</sup> the LORD will

B.C. c. 712.

<sup>a</sup> Heb, the captivity of a man.  
<sup>b</sup> Est. 7. 8.  
<sup>c</sup> Jer. 49. 35.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 15. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Heb, made naked.

<sup>f</sup> Heb, large of spaces.

<sup>g</sup> Heb, the choice of thy valleys.

<sup>h</sup> Or, toward.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 18.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Kin. 7. 2.  
<sup>l</sup> 10. 17.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 20.

<sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 4.  
<sup>o</sup> 30.

<sup>p</sup> Neh. 3. 16.

<sup>q</sup> Joh 12. 14.  
<sup>r</sup> Rev. 3. 7.

<sup>s</sup> See ch. 37. 26.

<sup>t</sup> Ezra 9. 8.

<sup>u</sup> Joel 1. 13.

<sup>v</sup> See Ezra 9. 3.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 15. 2.  
<sup>x</sup> Mic. 1. 16.

<sup>y</sup> Or, instruments of violence.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 56. 12.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 15. 32.

<sup>2</sup> ch. 5. 9.

<sup>3</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 14.  
<sup>4</sup> Ezek. 24. 15.

<sup>5</sup> 2 Kin. 18.  
<sup>6</sup> ch. 36. 3.

<sup>7</sup> 1 Kin. 4. 6.  
<sup>8</sup> Jer. 25. 22.  
<sup>9</sup> & 47. 4.  
<sup>10</sup> Ezek. 26.  
<sup>11</sup> & 27.  
<sup>12</sup> & 28.

<sup>13</sup> Amos 1. 9.  
<sup>14</sup> Zech. 9. 2. 4.

<sup>15</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>16</sup> Or, o he.

<sup>17</sup> See 2 Sam. 19. 18.  
<sup>18</sup> Mat. 27. 60.

<sup>19</sup> Heb, silent.

<sup>20</sup> Or, the Lord who covered thee with an excellent covering, and clothed thee gloriously, shall surely, &c.

<sup>21</sup> ver. 18.

<sup>1</sup> carry<sup>1</sup> thee away<sup>2</sup> with<sup>3</sup> a<sup>4</sup> mighty captivity, <sup>b</sup> and will surely cover thee.<sup>1</sup>

18 He will surely<sup>o</sup> violently<sup>1</sup> turn and toss thee <sup>†</sup> like a ball into a<sup>7</sup> large country<sup>4</sup> : there shalt thou die, and there<sup>5</sup> the chariots of thy glory<sup>6</sup> shall be the<sup>1</sup> shame of thy lord's house.

19 And I will<sup>7</sup> drive<sup>1</sup> thee from thy station,<sup>1</sup> and from thy<sup>8</sup> state<sup>1</sup> shall he pull thee down.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant<sup>2</sup> Eliakim the son of Hilkiah :

21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand : and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.

22 And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder ; <sup>1</sup> so<sup>1</sup> he shall<sup>2</sup> open, and none shall shut ; and he shall shut, and none shall open.

23 And I will fasten him <sup>†</sup> as<sup>2</sup> a nail in a sure place ; and he shall be for a<sup>2</sup> glorious throne<sup>1</sup> to his father's house.

24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, <sup>3</sup> all vessels of small quantity,<sup>1</sup> from the vessels of cups<sup>2</sup>, <sup>1</sup> even to all the<sup>2</sup> vessels of flagons.

25 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall the nail that<sup>4</sup> is<sup>1</sup> fastened in<sup>5</sup> the sure place be removed, and be cut<sup>1</sup> down, and fall<sup>6</sup> ; and the burden that<sup>†</sup> was upon it shall be cut off<sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for the LORD hath spoken<sup>2</sup> it.

## CHAPTER 23.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The miserable overthrow of Tyre.  
<sup>1</sup> 7 Their unhappy return.

THE<sup>9</sup> burden of Tyre. <sup>1</sup> Howl, ye ships of Tarsish ; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in : <sup>a</sup> from the land of<sup>2</sup> Chittim<sup>1</sup> it is revealed to them.

2 Be<sup>9</sup> still, ye inhabitants of the<sup>3</sup> isle ; thou whom the merchants of Zidon, that pass over the sea, have replenished.

1 S hurl  
2 S violently as a strong man

[M Or, O thou strong man] ; yea, he will wrap thee up closely.

M Or, lay fast hold on thee

3 M Or, wind thee round and round like a ball and toss thee

4 S ;

5 A shall be

6 S, thou

7 S thrust

8 S thine office,

9 S station

1 S and

2 S throne of glory

3 S every small vessel,

4 S was

5 S a sure place give way ; and it shall be hewn

6 S ;

7 S ;

8 A space between ch. 22 & 23.

1 S took away  
2 S ;  
3 S in

4 S And ye saw

5 A ye brake down

6 S reser-voir

7 S looked not unto him that had done this,

M Or, the maker thereof

5 A ye

9 S, the LORD

1 A ,

2 S, for to-morrow

3 A re-vealed himself in mine ears

4 M Or, ex-piated by

5 S, the LORD

6 A space after ver.

7 M Or, steward

8 S doest

9 S here a sepulchre?

1 S hewing

1 S grav- ing

2 S the rock!

R.V.	<i>The miserable</i>	ISAIAH 24.	<i>overthrow of Tyre.</i>	R.V.
1 S on 5 S the strong hold 6 S have not travailed, nor brought forth, neither have I nourished 7 S brought 8 S When the report cometh to Egypt, they shall M as A.V. text. 9 M Or, coast-land 1 M as A.V. text. 2 S, whose feet carried 3 S ? 4 S purposed this 5 M Or, that giveth crowns	2 S Shihor, 3 S Nile, was 4 S was the 3 And <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> great waters the seed of <sup>2</sup> Shihor, <sup>1</sup> the harvest of the <sup>3</sup> river, <sup>is</sup> her revenue; and <sup>4</sup> she <sup>is</sup> a <sup>1</sup> mart of nations. 4 Be thou ashamed, O Zidon: for the sea hath spoken, <sup>5</sup> even the strength <sup>1</sup> of the sea, saying, I <sup>6</sup> travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up <sup>1</sup> young men, <sup>†</sup> nor <sup>7</sup> bring <sup>1</sup> up virgins. 5 <sup>8</sup> As at the report concerning Egypt, so shall they <sup>1</sup> be sorely pained at the report of Tyre. 6 Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye inhabitants of the <sup>9</sup> isle. 7 <sup>†</sup> Is this your <sup>6</sup> joyous city, whose antiquity <sup>†</sup> is <sup>1</sup> of ancient days? her own feet shall carry <sup>1</sup> her <sup>†</sup> afar off to sojourn <sup>1</sup> . 8 Who hath <sup>4</sup> taken this counsel <sup>1</sup> against Tyre, <sup>5</sup> the crowning city, whose merchants <sup>†</sup> are princes, whose traffickers <sup>†</sup> are the honourable of the earth? 9 The LORD of hosts hath purposed it, <sup>2</sup> to <sup>6</sup> stain the pride of all glory, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth. 10 <sup>7</sup> Pass through thy land as <sup>8</sup> a river, <sup>1</sup> O daughter of Tarshish <sup>1</sup> . <sup>†</sup> there is no <sup>1</sup> more strength <sup>1</sup> . 11 <sup>2</sup> He stretched out his hand over the sea, he <sup>3</sup> shook <sup>1</sup> the kingdoms: the LORD hath given <sup>o</sup> a <sup>1</sup> commandment <sup>4</sup> against <sup>9</sup> the merchant city, <sup>1</sup> to destroy the <sup>7</sup> strong holds thereof. 12 And he said, "Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> daughter of Zidon: arise, <sup>2</sup> pass over to <sup>5</sup> Chittim; there also <sup>1</sup> shalt thou have no rest. 13 Behold <sup>6</sup> the land of the Chaldeans; this people <sup>7</sup> was not, <sup>till</sup> the Assyrian <sup>8</sup> founded it for <sup>7</sup> them that dwell in <sup>1</sup> the wilderness: they set up <sup>9</sup> the towers thereof, they raised up <sup>1</sup> the palaces thereof; <sup>1</sup> and he brought it to ruin. <sup>1</sup> 14 <sup>6</sup> Howl, ye ships of Tar-	B.C. c. 715. " Ezek. 27. 3. b Heb. it shall be unto Tyre as the song of an harlot. c ch. 19. 16. d Rev. 17. 2. e ch. 22. 2. f Heb. from afar off. g Zech. 14. 20, 21. h See Ezek. 28. 2, 12. i Heb. old. k Heb. to pollute. l Heb. perverteth the face thereof. m Heb. girdle. n Or, prince. o Hos. 4. 9. p Or, concerning a merchant-ship. q Heb. Canaan. r Or, strengths. s Ezek. 7. 12, 13. t Rev. 18. 22. u ver. 1. v Ps. 72. 9. z Heb. the height of the people. a Gen. 3. 17. b Num. 35. 35. c ver. 1. d Ezek. 27. 25, 30.	shish: for your <sup>1</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> is laid waste. 15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years <sup>2</sup> shall Tyre sing as an harlot. <sup>1</sup> 16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered. 17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall <sup>3</sup> turn <sup>1</sup> to her hire, and <sup>4</sup> shall <sup>4</sup> commit fornication <sup>1</sup> with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth. 18 And her merchandise and her hire <sup>9</sup> shall be holiness to the LORD: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the LORD, to eat sufficiently, and for <sup>5</sup> ¶ durable clothing. <sup>6</sup> CHAPTER 24. o 1 The dreadful judgments of God upon the land. 13 A remnant shall joyfully praise him. 16 God in his judgments shall advance his kingdom. BEHOLD, the LORD maketh <sup>1</sup> the <sup>7</sup> earth empty, and maketh it waste, and <sup>†</sup> turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof. 2 And it shall be, as with the people, so with the <sup>1</sup> priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; <sup>2</sup> as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him. 3 The <sup>8</sup> land <sup>1</sup> shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled <sup>o</sup> ; for the LORD hath spoken this word. 4 The earth mourneth <sup>†</sup> and fadeth away, the world languisheth <sup>†</sup> and fadeth away, <sup>1</sup> the haughty people <sup>1</sup> of the earth do languish. 5 <sup>4</sup> The earth also is <sup>2</sup> defiled <sup>1</sup> under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the	1 S strong hold 2 S it shall be unto Tyre as in the song of the harlot. M as A.V. text. 3 S return 4 S play the harlot 5 M Or, stately 6 A space between ch. 23 & 24. 7 M Or, land and so in vv. 3, 4, &c. 8 S earth 9 S; 1 S the lofty people M Or, the high ones of the people 2 S polluted



ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.

1<sup>s</sup> found guilty

6 Therefore hath <sup>a</sup>the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are <sup>1</sup>desolate<sup>1</sup>: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

7 <sup>d</sup>The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merryhearted do sigh.

8 The mirth <sup>e</sup>of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth.

9 They shall not drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it.

2<sup>m</sup> Or, waste-ness See Gen. 1. 2.

10 The city of <sup>2</sup>confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.

3<sup>a</sup> because of the wine  
4<sup>m</sup> Heb. gone into captivity.

11 <sup>†</sup>There is a crying <sup>o</sup>for wine<sup>1</sup> in the streets<sup>3</sup>; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is <sup>4</sup>gone.

12 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

5<sup>s</sup> For thus shall it  
6<sup>s</sup> earth  
7<sup>s</sup> peoples,  
8<sup>m</sup> Heb. beating.  
9<sup>s</sup> grape gleanings  
1<sup>s</sup> These  
2<sup>s</sup> shout;

13 <sup>¶</sup>When thus it shall<sup>1</sup> be in the midst of the <sup>6</sup>land<sup>1</sup> among the <sup>7</sup>people, <sup>2</sup>there shall be<sup>1</sup> as the <sup>8</sup>shaking of an olive tree, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> as the <sup>9</sup>gleaning grapes<sup>1</sup> when the vintage is done.

14 <sup>†</sup>They<sup>1</sup> shall lift up their voice, they shall <sup>2</sup>sing<sup>1</sup> for the majesty of the LORD<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>they shall<sup>1</sup> cry aloud from the sea.

3<sup>s</sup> east,  
4<sup>m</sup> Or, lights  
Or, fires

15 Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the <sup>3<sup>s</sup></sup>fires,<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>even<sup>2</sup> the name of the LORD<sup>4</sup> God of Israel<sup>5</sup> in the <sup>6</sup>isles of the sea.

4<sup>a</sup>, the  
5<sup>a</sup>,  
6<sup>m</sup> Or, coast-lands  
7<sup>s</sup> I pine away.  
I pine away.  
woe is me!  
8<sup>m</sup> Heb. Leanness to me.

16 <sup>¶</sup>From the <sup>a</sup>uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> glory to the righteous. But I said, <sup>7<sup>c</sup></sup>My leanness, my leanness, woe unto me!<sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup>the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.

17 <sup>†</sup>Fear, and the pit, and the snare, <sup>†</sup>are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

18 And it shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup>that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for <sup>9</sup>the windows <sup>o</sup>from<sup>1</sup> on high are <sup>8</sup>open,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>h</sup>the

B.C.c.712.

<sup>a</sup> Mal. 4. 6.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 4. 23.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 19. 14.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 8, 9.  
<sup>e</sup> Joel 1. 10, 12.

<sup>f</sup> Jer. 7. 34.  
<sup>g</sup> 16.  
<sup>h</sup> 25. 10.  
<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 26. 13.  
<sup>j</sup> Hos. 2. 11.  
<sup>k</sup> Rev. 18. 22.  
<sup>l</sup> Heb. visit upon.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 76. 12.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. with the gathering of prisoners.  
<sup>o</sup> Or, dungeon.

<sup>p</sup> Or, found wanting.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 13. 10.  
<sup>r</sup> 60. 14.  
<sup>s</sup> Ezek. 32. 7.  
<sup>t</sup> Joel 2. 31.  
<sup>u</sup> 3. 16.  
<sup>v</sup> Rev. 19. 4, 6.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. 12. 22.

<sup>x</sup> Or, there shall be glory before his ancients.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 17. 5, 6.

<sup>z</sup> Ex. 15. 2.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 118. 28.  
<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 98. 1.

<sup>ac</sup> Num. 23. 19.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 21. 9.  
<sup>ae</sup> 21. 13.  
<sup>af</sup> Jer. 51. 37.  
<sup>ag</sup> Or, valleys.  
<sup>ah</sup> Mal. 1. 11.

<sup>ai</sup> Heb. wing.

<sup>aj</sup> Rev. 11. 13.

<sup>ak</sup> Heb. Leanness to me, or, My secret to me.  
<sup>al</sup> Jer. 5. 11.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 4. 6.

<sup>an</sup> See 1 Kin. 19. 17.  
<sup>ao</sup> Jer. 48. 43, 44.  
<sup>ap</sup> Amos 5. 19.

<sup>aq</sup> Gen. 7. 11.

<sup>ar</sup> Ps. 18. 7.

foundations of the earth do shake.

19 <sup>b</sup>The earth is utterly broken <sup>o</sup>down<sup>1</sup>, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

20 The earth shall <sup>1<sup>c</sup></sup>reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage<sup>1</sup>; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it<sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and it shall fall, and not rise again.

21 <sup>3</sup>And it shall come to pass in that day, <sup>†</sup>that the LORD shall <sup>4<sup>f</sup></sup>punish the host of the <sup>5</sup>high ones <sup>o</sup>that are<sup>1</sup> on high, <sup>g</sup>and the kings of the earth upon the earth.

22 And they shall be gathered together, <sup>†</sup>as prisoners are gathered in the <sup>6<sup>i</sup></sup>pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be <sup>7<sup>k</sup></sup>visited.

23 Then the <sup>1</sup>moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed<sup>8</sup>, when<sup>1</sup> the LORD of hosts shall <sup>m</sup>reign in <sup>n</sup>mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and <sup>9<sup>p</sup></sup>before his <sup>1</sup>ancients gloriously.

## CHAPTER 25.

<sup>o</sup>1 The prophet praiseth God, for his judgments, 6 for his saving benefits, 9 and for his victorious salvation.<sup>1</sup>

**O** LORD<sup>o</sup>, thou <sup>†</sup>art my God; <sup>†</sup>I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; <sup>†</sup>for thou hast done wonderful <sup>2</sup>things; <sup>†</sup>thy<sup>1</sup> counsels of old<sup>3</sup> are<sup>1</sup> faithfulness and truth.

2 For thou hast made <sup>x</sup>of a city an heap; <sup>†</sup>of a defenced city a ruin: a palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built.

3 Therefore shall the strong people <sup>o</sup>glorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee.

4 For thou hast been a <sup>4</sup>strength<sup>1</sup> to the poor, a <sup>4</sup>strength<sup>1</sup> to the needy in his distress, <sup>a</sup>a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones <sup>†</sup>is as a storm <sup>†</sup>against the wall.

5 <sup>5</sup>Thou shalt<sup>1</sup> bring down the noise of strangers<sup>6</sup>, <sup>1</sup>as the heat<sup>1</sup> in a dry place; <sup>even</sup>the heat with the shadow of a cloud: the branch<sup>1</sup> of the terrible ones shall be brought low.

1<sup>s</sup> stagger like a drunken man, and shall be moved to and fro like a hut  
2<sup>s</sup>,  
3<sup>a</sup> ¶  
4<sup>m</sup> Heb. visit upon.  
5<sup>m</sup> Heb. height.

6<sup>m</sup> Or, dungeon  
7<sup>m</sup> Or, punished  
8<sup>s</sup>, for  
9<sup>m</sup> Or, before his ancients shall be glory  
1<sup>m</sup> Or, elders

2<sup>s</sup> things, even  
3<sup>s</sup>, in

4<sup>s</sup> strong hold

5<sup>s</sup> As the heat in a dry place shalt thou  
6<sup>s</sup>;  
7<sup>s</sup> by the shadow of a cloud, the song

8<sup>s</sup> opened,

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> peoples shall <sup>6</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>¶</sup> And in "this mountain unto <sup>c</sup> all <sup>1</sup> people' a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. swallow up. <sup>3</sup> <sup>A</sup> that is <sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> veil 7 And he will <sup>2</sup> <sup>g</sup> destroy in this mountain the face of the covering <sup>3</sup> <sup>h</sup> cast over all 'people', and <sup>2</sup> the 'vail' that is spread over all nations.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> hath swallowed <sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> for ever <sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> re- proach 8 He <sup>5</sup> will <sup>k</sup> swallow' up death in victory'; and the Lord God will <sup>m</sup> wipe away tears from off all faces; and the 'rebuke' of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken <sup>†</sup> it.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> in his place, <sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> in the water of <sup>M</sup> Another reading is, in the dunghill. <sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> thereof, <sup>M</sup> Or, of them 9 <sup>¶</sup> And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this <sup>†</sup> is our God; <sup>2</sup> we have waited for him, and he will save us: this <sup>†</sup> is the LORD; we have waited for him, <sup>7</sup> we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, but <sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> lay low his [<sup>M</sup> Or, their] pride together with the craft [<sup>Or</sup>, for all the craft] of his [<sup>Or</sup>, their] hands. <sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> hath he brought down, laid low, and brought <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text. 10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and Moab shall be <sup>c</sup> trodden down <sup>s</sup> under him, even as straw is <sup>x</sup> trodden down <sup>9</sup> for' the dunghill.

11 And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst <sup>1</sup> of them, <sup>1</sup> as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth his hands to swim: <sup>2</sup> and he shall <sup>3</sup> bring down their pride together with the spoils of their hands.

12 And the <sup>9</sup> fortress of the high fort of thy walls <sup>4</sup> shall he bring down, lay low, and bring' to the ground, <sup>†</sup> even to the dust.

## CHAPTER 26.

<sup>o</sup> 1 A song inciting to confidence in God, 5 for his judgments, 12 and for his favour to his people. 20 An exhortation to wait on God.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> : <sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> he <sup>7</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, A steadfast mind thou keepst in perfect peace, because <sup>†</sup> it do. <sup>5</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. peace, peace. <sup>5</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, imagination IN <sup>c</sup> that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah<sup>5</sup>. We have a strong city; <sup>†</sup> salvation will <sup>c</sup> God<sup>1</sup> appoint <sup>†</sup> for walls and bulwarks.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>g</sup> Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth <sup>o</sup> the <sup>h</sup> truth may enter in.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>7</sup> Thou wilt keep him <sup>s</sup> in <sup>†</sup> perfect peace, whose <sup>9</sup> <sup>k</sup> mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.

<sup>4</sup> Trust ye in the LORD for

B.C.c.712.

a ch. 2, 2, 3, b ch. 45, 17.

c Prov. 9, 2, Mat. 22, 4.

d Heb. the rock of ages, Deut. 32, 4.

e Dan. 7, 14, Mat. 8, 11.

f ch. 25, 12, &amp; 32, 19.

g Heb. swallow up.

h Heb. covered.

i 2 Cor. 3, 15, Eph. 4, 18.

j Hos. 13, 14, 1 Cor. 15, 54.

k Rev. 20, 14, &amp; 21, 4.

l Ps. 37, 23, m Rev. 7, 17, &amp; 21, 4.

n ch. 64, 5.

p Gen. 49, 15, Tit. 2, 13.

q Ps. 63, 6, Cant. 3, 1.

r Ps. 20, 5.

s Or, threshed.

t Eccles. 8, 12.

u Rom. 2, 4.

v Or, threshed in dunghill.

y Ps. 143, 10.

z Job 34, 27, Ps. 28, 5, ch. 5, 12.

a Or, toward thy people.

b ch. 25, 5.

c Or, for us.

d 2 Chr. 12, 8.

e ch. 2, 11.

f ch. 60, 14.

g Ps. 118, 19, 20.

h Heb. truths.

i Heb. peace, peace, ch. 57, 19, or, thought, or, imagination.

ever: <sup>b</sup> for in <sup>1</sup> the LORD JEH-OVAH <sup>†</sup> is <sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup> everlasting strength: <sup>†</sup>

<sup>5</sup> <sup>¶</sup> For he <sup>3</sup> bringeth' down them that dwell on high<sup>4</sup>; <sup>†</sup> the lofty city<sup>5</sup>; <sup>†</sup> he layeth it low<sup>4</sup>; <sup>†</sup> he layeth it low<sup>o</sup>; <sup>†</sup> even to the ground; he bringeth it <sup>†</sup> even to the dust.

<sup>6</sup> The foot shall tread it down<sup>6</sup>; <sup>†</sup> even the feet of the poor, <sup>†</sup> and the steps of the needy.

<sup>7</sup> The way of the just <sup>†</sup> is <sup>7</sup> uprightness: <sup>†</sup> thou<sup>8</sup>, most upright, dost weigh' the path of the just.

<sup>8</sup> Yea, <sup>n</sup> in the way of thy <sup>9</sup> judgments<sup>†</sup>, O LORD, have we waited for thee; <sup>†</sup> the desire of our soul <sup>is</sup> to thy name, and to the remembrance of thee.

<sup>9</sup> With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee <sup>2</sup> early: for when thy <sup>9</sup> judgments<sup>†</sup> are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world <sup>o</sup> will <sup>†</sup> learn righteousness.

<sup>10</sup> Let favour be shewed to the wicked, <sup>†</sup> yet will he not learn righteousness; in <sup>9</sup> the land of uprightness will he deal <sup>3</sup> unjustly, <sup>†</sup> and will not behold the majesty of the LORD.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>4</sup> LORD, <sup>o</sup> when' thy hand is lifted up, <sup>5</sup> they will not see<sup>†</sup>: <sup>†</sup> but they shall see<sup>6</sup>, and be ashamed <sup>o</sup> for their envy <sup>a</sup> at the people<sup>†</sup>; yea, <sup>7</sup> the fire of thine enemies shall devour them.

<sup>12</sup> <sup>¶</sup> LORD, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou <sup>o</sup> also hast' wrought all our works <sup>9</sup> in' us.

<sup>13</sup> O LORD our God, <sup>†</sup> other lords beside thee have had dominion over us<sup>†</sup>: <sup>†</sup> but by thee only will we make mention of thy name.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>2</sup> They are dead, they shall not live; <sup>†</sup> they are <sup>3</sup> deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish.

<sup>15</sup> Thou hast increased the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the nation<sup>4</sup>: <sup>†</sup> thou art glorified: <sup>5</sup> thou hadst removed it far unto all the ends of the earth.

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> : <sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> thou hast enlarged all the borders of the land. <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. Jah Jehovah. See ch. 12, 2.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> an everlasting rock.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, a rock of ages

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> hath brought

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> : <sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> : <sup>7</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, a right way; the path of the just thou directest aright

<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> that art up-right

<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> direct

<sup>10</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, level

<sup>11</sup> <sup>s</sup> judgments

<sup>12</sup> <sup>s</sup> to thy name

<sup>13</sup> <sup>s</sup> and to thy memorial is the desire of our soul.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, diligently

<sup>15</sup> <sup>s</sup> wrongfully

<sup>16</sup> <sup>s</sup> yet they see not

<sup>17</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>A</sup> thy zeal for the people

<sup>18</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, and be ashamed, in their envy at the people

<sup>19</sup> <sup>s</sup> fire shall devour thine adversaries.

<sup>20</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, the ... adversaries ... them

<sup>21</sup> <sup>s</sup> hast also

<sup>22</sup> <sup>s</sup> for

<sup>23</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, The dead live not, the deceased rise not

<sup>24</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, shades

<sup>25</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. Re-phaim.

1 A ¶  
2 M Or,  
looked  
for  
3 M Heb.  
whisper.

4 S before  
thee,  
M Or, at  
thy pre-  
sence

5 M Or,  
neither  
have in-  
habit-  
ants of  
the world  
been born

6 S shall  
live; my  
dead  
bodies  
shall  
arise.

7 A the  
S is

8 M Or,  
tight

1 S forth

2 M Or, the  
shades  
Heb. Re-  
phaim.

3 A forth

16 <sup>1</sup> LORD, <sup>a</sup> in trouble have  
they <sup>2</sup> visited thee, they poured  
out a <sup>3b</sup> prayer when thy chas-  
tening <sup>†</sup> was upon them.

17 Like as <sup>a</sup> a woman with  
child, <sup>†</sup> that draweth near the  
time of her delivery, is in  
pain<sup>o</sup>; <sup>†</sup> and crieth out in her  
pangs; so have we been <sup>4</sup> in thy  
sight, <sup>†</sup> O LORD.

18 We have been with child,  
we have been in pain, we have  
as it were brought forth wind;  
we have not wrought any deli-  
verance in the earth; <sup>5</sup> neither  
have <sup>†</sup> the inhabitants of the  
world fallen.

19 <sup>†</sup> Thy dead <sup>6</sup> men shall live,  
together with my dead body  
shall they arise. <sup>m</sup> Awake and  
sing, ye that dwell in <sup>7</sup> dust:  
for thy dew <sup>8</sup> is <sup>†</sup> as the dew of  
<sup>9</sup> herbs, and the earth shall cast  
<sup>1</sup> out <sup>†</sup> <sup>2</sup> the dead.

20 ¶ Come, my people, <sup>n</sup> enter  
thou into thy chambers, and  
shut thy doors about thee:  
hide thyself <sup>o</sup> as it were <sup>†</sup> <sup>q</sup> for  
a little moment, until the in-  
dignation be overpast.

21 For, behold, the LORD  
<sup>r</sup> cometh <sup>3</sup> out of his place to  
punish the inhabitants of the  
earth for their iniquity: the  
earth also shall disclose her  
<sup>u</sup> blood, and shall no more cover  
her slain.

### CHAPTER 27.

<sup>o1</sup> The care of God over his vineyard.  
7 His chastisements differ from judgments.  
12 The church of Jews and  
Gentiles.

**I**N that day the LORD with  
his sore and great and strong  
sword shall punish leviathan  
the <sup>42</sup> piercing<sup>†</sup> serpent, <sup>5a</sup> even  
leviathan that <sup>†</sup> crooked ser-  
pent; and he shall slay <sup>b</sup> the  
dragon that <sup>†</sup> is in the sea.

2 <sup>7</sup> In that day <sup>8c</sup> sing ye unto  
her, <sup>d</sup> A vineyard of red wine.  
3 <sup>e</sup> I the LORD do keep it; I  
will water it every moment:  
lest <sup>†</sup> any hurt it, I will keep it  
night and day.

4 Fury <sup>†</sup> is not in me: <sup>9</sup> who  
would set <sup>†</sup> <sup>h</sup> the briers <sup>†</sup> and  
thorns <sup>†</sup> against me in battle<sup>2q</sup>?  
I would <sup>53</sup> go through<sup>†</sup> them, I  
would burn them together.

5 Or <sup>†</sup> let him take hold <sup>k</sup> of  
my strength, <sup>†</sup> that he may

sing ye unto <sup>m</sup> Or, of it. <sup>9s</sup> would  
were <sup>2s</sup>! <sup>3s</sup> march upon <sup>4a</sup> else

B.C. c. 712.

<sup>a</sup> Hos. 5. 15.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. secret  
speech.

<sup>c</sup> Job 22. 21.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 13. 8.  
John 16. 21.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 37. 31.  
Hos. 14. 5, 6.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. ac-  
cording to  
the stroke  
of those.

<sup>g</sup> Job 23. 6.  
Ps. 6. 1.

<sup>h</sup> Jer. 10. 24.  
Is. 40. 11.

<sup>i</sup> Is. 46. 28.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.

<sup>j</sup> Or, when  
thou send-  
est it forth.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 17. 14.

<sup>l</sup> Or, when  
he remem-  
bereth it.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 78. 38.  
Ezek. 37. 1.

<sup>n</sup> Ac.

<sup>o</sup> Dan. 12. 2.

<sup>p</sup> Ex. 12. 22.  
23.

<sup>q</sup> Or, son  
imagines.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 50. 5.  
ch. 54. 7, 8.

<sup>s</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 17.

<sup>t</sup> Mic. 1. 3.  
Jud. 14.

<sup>u</sup> See ch. 17. 2.  
Is. 32. 14.

<sup>v</sup> Heb.  
bloods.

<sup>x</sup> Deut. 32. 28.  
ch. 1. 3.

<sup>y</sup> Jer. 8. 7.

<sup>z</sup> Deut. 32. 18.  
ch. 43. 1, 7.

<sup>aa</sup> Is. 44. 2, 21,  
24.

<sup>ab</sup> Or,  
crossing  
like a bar.

<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 74. 13,  
14.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 51. 9.  
Ezek. 29. 3.

<sup>ae</sup> Is. 32. 2.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 5. 1.

<sup>ag</sup> Ps. 80. 8.  
Jer. 2. 21.

<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 121. 4, 5.  
Is. ch. 2. 11.

<sup>ai</sup> Mat. 24. 31.  
Rev. 11. 15.

<sup>aj</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 6.  
ch. 9. 18.

<sup>ak</sup> Or, march  
against.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 25. 4.

1 <sup>s</sup> yea, let him <sup>2s</sup> In days to come shall Jacob  
take root; <sup>m</sup> Or, In the generations that come &c.  
<sup>3s</sup> and they shall <sup>4m</sup> Or, of their slain

<sup>c</sup> make peace with me; <sup>1</sup> and he  
shall <sup>†</sup> make peace with me.

6 <sup>2</sup> He shall cause them that  
come of Jacob <sup>6</sup> to take root: <sup>†</sup>  
Israel shall blossom and bud<sup>3</sup>,  
and <sup>†</sup> fill the face of the world  
with fruit.

7 ¶ Hath he smitten him<sup>o</sup>,  
<sup>†</sup> as he smote those that smote  
him? <sup>†</sup> or is he slain according  
to the slaughter <sup>4</sup> of them that  
<sup>5</sup> are <sup>†</sup> slain by him?

8 <sup>6g</sup> In measure, <sup>7h</sup> when it  
shooteth forth, thou wilt de-  
bate with it; <sup>k</sup> he stayeth his  
rough wind <sup>†</sup> in the day of the  
east wind.

9 <sup>†</sup> By this therefore <sup>†</sup> shall the  
iniquity of Jacob be <sup>9</sup> purged<sup>1</sup>; <sup>†</sup>  
and this <sup>†</sup> is all the fruit <sup>2</sup> to  
take <sup>†</sup> away his sin; when he  
maketh all the stones of the  
altar as chalkstones that are  
beaten in sunder, <sup>3</sup> the groves  
and <sup>2</sup> images shall not stand  
up.

10 <sup>†</sup> Yet <sup>†</sup> the defenced city <sup>5</sup> shall  
be desolate, and the habitation  
forsaken, and left like a <sup>†</sup> wilder-  
ness: <sup>†</sup> there shall the calf feed,  
and there shall he lie down,  
and consume the branches  
thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof  
are withered, they shall be  
broken off<sup>†</sup>: <sup>†</sup> the women <sup>7</sup> come,  
<sup>†</sup> and set them on fire: <sup>†</sup> for <sup>z</sup> it  
<sup>†</sup> is a people of no understand-  
ing<sup>6</sup>: <sup>†</sup> therefore he that made  
them will not have <sup>8</sup> mercy on  
them, and <sup>9</sup> he that formed  
them will shew them no fa-  
vour.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass  
in that day, <sup>†</sup> that the LORD  
shall <sup>†</sup> beat off from the channel  
of the river <sup>†</sup> unto the <sup>†</sup> stream<sup>†</sup>  
of Egypt, and ye shall be  
<sup>2</sup> gathered <sup>3</sup> one by one, O ye  
children of Israel.

13 <sup>†</sup> And it shall come to pass  
in that day, <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> the <sup>†</sup> great  
trumpet shall be blown<sup>6</sup>, and  
they shall come which were  
<sup>7</sup> ready to perish in the land of  
Assyria, <sup>8</sup> and the <sup>†</sup> outcasts in  
the land of Egypt<sup>9</sup>, and <sup>†</sup> shall  
worship the LORD in the holy  
<sup>†</sup> mount<sup>†</sup> at Jerusalem.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>8s</sup> and they that were <sup>9s</sup>; and they <sup>1s</sup>  
<sup>2</sup> A space between ch. 27 & 28.

4 S swift  
M Or,  
gliding  
Or,  
fleeing

5 S and  
leviathan

6 M Or,  
winding

7 A ¶

8 S: A

vineyard

of wine

M Or,  
accord-  
ing to  
some  
ancient  
authori-  
ties.

A  
pleasant  
vineyard

that 1 A

<sup>5s</sup> were  
<sup>6m</sup> The  
meaning  
of the  
Hebrew  
word is  
uncer-  
tain.

<sup>7s</sup> when  
thou  
sendest  
her away

[M Or, by  
sending  
her a-  
way].

thou dost  
contend  
with her;

he hath  
removed  
her with  
his rough  
blast

<sup>8s</sup> There-  
fore by  
this

<sup>9m</sup> Or, ex-  
piated

1s,

<sup>2s</sup> of  
taking

M Or, to  
take  
away

<sup>3s</sup> so  
that the  
Asherim  
and the  
sun-  
images  
shall rise  
no more.

M See  
ch. 17. 8.

<sup>4s</sup> For

<sup>5s</sup> is soli-  
tary, an  
habita-  
tion  
deserted  
and for-  
saken,  
like the

<sup>6s</sup>;

<sup>7a</sup> shall

<sup>8s</sup> com-  
passion  
upon

<sup>9s</sup> beat off  
his fruit

[M Or,  
beat out  
his corn],

from the  
flood of  
the River

<sup>1s</sup> brook

<sup>2m</sup> Or,  
gleaned

<sup>3m</sup> Or,  
one to  
another

<sup>4a</sup> ¶

<sup>5sa</sup> ¶

<sup>6s</sup>;

<sup>7m</sup> Or, lost

<sup>1s</sup> mountain

R.V.	Ephraim is threatened.	ISAIAH 28.	Christ is promised.	R.V.
	CHAPTER 28.	B.C. c. 725.		
	<sup>1</sup> The prophet threateneth Ephraim for their pride and drunkenness. <sup>5</sup> The residue shall be advanced in the kingdom of Christ. <sup>7</sup> He rebuketh their error. <sup>9</sup> Their unthankfulness to learn. <sup>14</sup> and their security. <sup>16</sup> Christ the sure foundation is promised. <sup>18</sup> Their security shall be tried. <sup>25</sup> They are incited to the consideration of God's discreet providence.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. stammerings of lips. <sup>1</sup> Cor. 14. 21. <sup>b</sup> Or, he hath spoken.	precept; <sup>1</sup> line upon line, line upon line; here a little, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> there a little <sup>2</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> Or, rule <sup>2</sup> S.
<sup>1</sup> S of	WOE to <sup>c</sup> the crown of pride <sup>1</sup> , to <sup>1</sup> the drunkards of Ephraim, <sup>2</sup> whose <sup>a</sup> glorious beauty is a fading flower, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>3</sup> are <sup>1</sup> on the head of the fat <sup>4</sup> valleys <sup>1</sup> of them that are <sup>5</sup> overcome with wine!	<sup>c</sup> ver. 3. <sup>d</sup> ver. 4. <sup>e</sup> Heb. broken. <sup>f</sup> ch. 50. 59. Ezek. 13. 11.	<sup>11</sup> <sup>3</sup> For with <sup>a</sup> stammering lips and <sup>1</sup> another tongue <sup>b</sup> will he speak to this people <sup>4</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> S Nay, but by men of strange lips and with <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.
<sup>2</sup> S and to the fading flower of his glorious beauty, <sup>3</sup> S is <sup>4</sup> S valley <sup>5</sup> M Heb. smitten down. <sup>6</sup> S ; <sup>7</sup> S . <sup>8</sup> S tempest <sup>9</sup> A he <sup>10</sup> M Or, with violence <sup>11</sup> S of <sup>12</sup> S foot <sup>13</sup> A fading flower of his <sup>14</sup> S as the firstripe fig	2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> as a tempest of hail <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> a destroying storm, as a <sup>8</sup> flood <sup>1</sup> of mighty waters overflowing, shall <sup>9</sup> cast down to the earth <sup>1</sup> with the hand.	<sup>g</sup> ver. 1. <sup>h</sup> Heb. with feet. <sup>i</sup> ver. 1. <sup>k</sup> Amos 2. 4. <sup>l</sup> Heb. swalloweth. <sup>m</sup> Gen. 49. 24. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 118. 22. <sup>o</sup> Mat. 21. 42. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 9. 33. <sup>q</sup> 10. 11. <sup>r</sup> Eph. 2. 20. <sup>s</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 6-8.	<sup>12</sup> To whom he said, This <sup>t</sup> is the rest <sup>5</sup> wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest <sup>1</sup> ; and this <sup>t</sup> is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.	<sup>1</sup> S ; <sup>2</sup> S ; give ye rest to him that is weary <sup>3</sup> S Therefore shall <sup>7</sup> S be <sup>8</sup> S may
	<sup>3</sup> <sup>7</sup> The crown of pride <sup>2</sup> the drunkards of Ephraim <sup>o</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> shall be trodden <sup>a</sup> under <sup>3</sup> feet <sup>1</sup> : 4 And <sup>4</sup> the <sup>a</sup> glorious beauty, which <sup>t</sup> is on the head of the fat valley, shall be <sup>a</sup> a fading flower, and as the hasty fruit <sup>1</sup> before the summer; which <sup>t</sup> when he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he <sup>1</sup> eateth it up.	<sup>t</sup> Heb. swalloweth. <sup>u</sup> Gen. 49. 24. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 118. 22. <sup>w</sup> Mat. 21. 42. <sup>x</sup> Rom. 9. 33. <sup>y</sup> 10. 11. <sup>z</sup> Eph. 2. 20. <sup>aa</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 6-8.	<sup>14</sup> ¶ Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which <sup>t</sup> is in Jerusalem <sup>9</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>9</sup> S ; <sup>1</sup> M Heb. Sheol. <sup>2</sup> S ;
<sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>7</sup> S judgment	<sup>5</sup> ¶ In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people <sup>6</sup> . 6 And for a spirit of <sup>7</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> to him that sitteth in <sup>7</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> , and for strength to them that turn <sup>8</sup> the battle <sup>9</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the gate.	<sup>aa</sup> ver. 15. <sup>ab</sup> Prov. 29. 1. <sup>ac</sup> Hos. 4. 11. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 55. 10, 12. <sup>ae</sup> Heb. a treading down to it.	<sup>15</sup> Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with <sup>h</sup> hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us <sup>2</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> M Or, have laid <sup>1</sup> S of
<sup>4</sup> A back <sup>5</sup> S at <sup>6</sup> M Or, to <sup>7</sup> S these <sup>8</sup> M Or, and <sup>9</sup> S arrogant <sup>10</sup> M Or, stagger <sup>11</sup> S gone <sup>12</sup> S astray <sup>13</sup> S judgment. <sup>14</sup> S Whom will <sup>15</sup> M Or, Whom shall he teach... and whom shall he make... breasts. <sup>16</sup> S will <sup>17</sup> S the message <sup>18</sup> M Or, report <sup>19</sup> S ; <sup>20</sup> A it is	<sup>7</sup> ¶ But <sup>1</sup> they <sup>1</sup> also <sup>2</sup> have erred through wine, and through strong drink <sup>3</sup> are out of the way <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>4</sup> the priest and the prophet <sup>5</sup> have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are <sup>4</sup> out of the way <sup>1</sup> through strong drink; they <sup>2</sup> err in vision, they stumble <sup>t</sup> in <sup>5</sup> judgment. <sup>1</sup> 8 For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is no place clean. 9 ¶ Whom shall <sup>1</sup> he teach knowledge? and whom <sup>7</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> he make to understand <sup>8</sup> doctrine <sup>1</sup> ? <sup>t</sup> them that are weaned from the milk, <sup>t</sup> and drawn from the breasts <sup>9</sup> . <sup>1</sup> 10 For <sup>1</sup> precept <sup>9</sup> must be <sup>1</sup> upon precept, precept upon	<sup>ae</sup> Heb. a treading down to it. <sup>af</sup> Jer. 6. 10. <sup>ag</sup> Or, when he shall make you to understand down from the throne. <sup>ah</sup> Heb. the hearing: <sup>ai</sup> Or, hath been.	<sup>16</sup> ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD God, Behold, I <sup>3</sup> lay in Zion for a foundation <sup>m</sup> a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone <sup>4</sup> , a <sup>1</sup> sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.	<sup>3</sup> M Or, have laid <sup>1</sup> S of
			<sup>17</sup> Judgment also will I lay to <sup>1</sup> the line, and righteousness <sup>o</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away <sup>n</sup> the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place.	<sup>3</sup> S And I will make judgment
			<sup>18</sup> ¶ And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with <sup>6</sup> hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be <sup>7</sup> trodden down by it.	<sup>6</sup> M Heb. Sheol. <sup>7</sup> S As of ten as it passeth through, <sup>8</sup> S ; <sup>9</sup> S through <sup>1</sup> S thought but terror to <sup>2</sup> S message. <sup>3</sup> M Or, report
			<sup>19</sup> From the time that it goeth forth <sup>1</sup> it shall take you <sup>8</sup> . <sup>1</sup> for morning by morning shall it pass <sup>9</sup> over <sup>1</sup> , by day and by night: and it shall be <sup>1</sup> a vexation only <sup>to</sup> understand the <sup>2</sup> report. <sup>1</sup>	
			<sup>20</sup> For the bed is shorter than that <sup>t</sup> a man can stretch himself <sup>on</sup> it <sup>8</sup> . <sup>1</sup> and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself <sup>t</sup> in it.	



<sup>1</sup> M See 1 Chr. 14. 11, &c. <sup>2</sup> S : <sup>3</sup> S. <sup>4</sup> S scorers.  
<sup>5</sup> S a consummation, and that determined, have I  
heard from the Lord, the Lord of hosts,  
<sup>6</sup> M Or, land  
<sup>7</sup> S continually  
<sup>8</sup> A continually  
<sup>9</sup> M Or, black cummin (*Nigella sativa*)  
<sup>10</sup> S put in the wheat in rows and the barley in the appointed place and the spelt in the border thereof?  
<sup>11</sup> M Or, And he traineth each of them aright; his God doth teach him  
<sup>12</sup> S aright,  
<sup>13</sup> S sharp threshing  
<sup>2</sup> M Or, Is bread corn crushed?  
<sup>3</sup> S Nay, he will not ever be threshing it, and driving his cart wheels and his horses over it; he doth not crush it  
<sup>4</sup> S ground; for <sup>4</sup> S : and though <sup>5</sup> S and his horses scatter it, he doth not grind it. <sup>6</sup> S wisdom.  
<sup>7</sup> M Or, effectual working  
<sup>8</sup> A space between ch. 28 & 29.

### CHAPTER 29.

<sup>1</sup> O God's heavy judgment upon Jerusalem. <sup>7</sup> The unsatiableness of her enemies. <sup>9</sup> The senselessness, 13 and deep hypocrisy of the Jews. <sup>18</sup> A promise of sanctification to the godly.

<sup>1</sup> WOE <sup>a</sup> to Ariel, to Ariel, <sup>9</sup> the city <sup>h</sup> where David

B.C.c.725.  
<sup>1</sup> Heb. cut off the heads.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 5. 20.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 14. 11.  
<sup>3</sup> Josh. 10. 10, 12.  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 5. 25.  
<sup>1</sup> Chr. 14. 16.  
<sup>4</sup> Lam. 3. 33.  
<sup>5</sup> ch. 10. 22, 23.  
<sup>6</sup> Dan. 9. 27.  
<sup>7</sup> ch. 8. 19.  
<sup>8</sup> Heb. peep, or, chirp.  
<sup>9</sup> ch. 25. 5.  
<sup>10</sup> Job 21. 18.  
<sup>11</sup> ch. 17. 13.  
<sup>12</sup> ch. 30. 13.  
<sup>13</sup> Or, the wheat in the principal place, and barley in the appointed place.  
<sup>14</sup> ch. 28. 2.  
<sup>15</sup> & 29. 20.  
<sup>16</sup> Or, spelt.  
<sup>17</sup> Heb. border?  
<sup>18</sup> Or, And he bindeth it in such sort as his God doth teach him.  
<sup>19</sup> ch. 37. 36.  
<sup>20</sup> Job 20. 8.  
<sup>21</sup> Ps. 73. 20.  
<sup>22</sup> Ps. 52. 5.  
<sup>23</sup> Jer. 32. 19.  
<sup>24</sup> Or, take your pleasure, and riot.  
<sup>25</sup> See ch. 28. 7, 8.  
<sup>26</sup> ch. 51. 21.  
<sup>27</sup> Rom. 11. 8.  
<sup>28</sup> Ps. 69. 23.  
<sup>29</sup> ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>30</sup> Or, Ariel, that is, the lion of God.  
<sup>31</sup> Ezek. 43. 15, 16.  
<sup>32</sup> Heb. heads:  
<sup>33</sup> See ch. 3. 2.  
<sup>34</sup> Jer. 26. 8.  
<sup>35</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 9.  
<sup>36</sup> Or, of the city.  
<sup>37</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 9.

<sup>1</sup> dwelt! add ye year to year; let <sup>2</sup> them <sup>a</sup> kill sacrifices.  
<sup>2</sup> Yet I will <sup>1</sup> distress Ariel, and there shall be <sup>3</sup> heaviness and sorrow: and it <sup>1</sup> shall be unto me as Ariel.  
<sup>3</sup> And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a <sup>4</sup> mount, <sup>1</sup> and I will raise <sup>5</sup> forts <sup>1</sup> against thee.  
<sup>4</sup> And thou shalt be brought down, <sup>1</sup> and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, <sup>6</sup> <sup>1</sup> and thy voice shall be <sup>7</sup> <sup>1</sup> as of one that hath a familiar spirit, <sup>1</sup> out of the ground, and thy speech shall <sup>9</sup> whisper out of the dust.  
<sup>5</sup> Moreover <sup>1</sup> the multitude of thy <sup>9</sup> strangers <sup>1</sup> shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones <sup>9</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be <sup>2</sup> at an instant suddenly.  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt <sup>1</sup> be visited of the LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with <sup>2</sup> storm <sup>1</sup> and tempest, and the flame of <sup>3</sup> devouring fire.  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>1</sup> And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against her and her <sup>4</sup> munition, <sup>1</sup> and that distress her, shall be <sup>1</sup> as a dream <sup>5</sup> of a night vision.  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>1</sup> It shall <sup>1</sup> even <sup>1</sup> be as when an hungry <sup>1</sup> man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, <sup>1</sup> he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zion.  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>1</sup> Stay yourselves, <sup>1</sup> and wonder: <sup>9</sup> cry ye out, and cry: <sup>2</sup> they are drunken, <sup>a</sup> but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.  
<sup>10</sup> For <sup>6</sup> the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath <sup>1</sup> closed <sup>9</sup> your eyes: <sup>1</sup> the prophets <sup>2</sup> and your <sup>3</sup> rulers, <sup>1</sup> the seers <sup>4</sup> hath he covered.  
<sup>11</sup> And <sup>5</sup> the vision of all <sup>1</sup> is become unto you as the words

<sup>1</sup> S encamped  
<sup>2</sup> S the feasts come round: then will <sup>1</sup>  
<sup>3</sup> S mourning and lamentation: and [M Or, get] she  
<sup>4</sup> S fort,  
<sup>5</sup> S siege works  
<sup>6</sup> S ;  
<sup>7</sup> M Or, chirp  
<sup>8</sup> S But  
<sup>9</sup> S foes  
<sup>10</sup> M Heb. strangers.  
<sup>11</sup> S She shall M Or, There shall be a visitation from the LORD &c.  
<sup>12</sup> S whirlwind  
<sup>13</sup> S strong hold,  
<sup>14</sup> S a vision of the night.  
<sup>15</sup> S And it  
<sup>16</sup> S Tarry ye  
<sup>17</sup> M Or, Be ye amazed  
<sup>18</sup> S take your pleasure and be blind  
<sup>19</sup> M Or, blind yourselves and be blind  
<sup>20</sup> M Or, your eyes: the prophets, and &c.  
<sup>21</sup> S ;  
<sup>22</sup> S heads,  
<sup>23</sup> S ;  
<sup>24</sup> S all vision

R.V.	God's promises	ISAIAH 30.	to the godly.	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>veriting</i>	of a <sup>1a</sup> book <sup>b</sup> that is sealed, which <sup>†</sup> men deliver to one that	B.C.c.712. <sup>a</sup> Or, <i>letter</i> , <sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 16, <sup>c</sup> Prov. 28. 21, <sup>d</sup> Dan. 12. 4, 9, Rev. 5. 1-5, <sup>e</sup> & 6. 1, <sup>f</sup> Josh. 24. 2.	in the gate, and turn aside the just <sup>1c</sup> for <sup>1</sup> a thing of nought.	1 <sup>S</sup> with 2 <sup>S</sup> :
2 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>knoweth veriting (or letters)</i> .	<sup>2</sup> is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee : <sup>d</sup> and he saith, I cannot <sup>3</sup> ; for it <sup>†</sup> is sealed :		22 Therefore thus saith the LORD, 'who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob <sup>2</sup> ;' Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.	3 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>But when his children see &amp;c.</i> 4 <sup>S</sup> ; yea, they shall 5 <sup>S</sup> stand in awe of 6 <sup>S</sup> err
3 <sup>S</sup> ,	12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee : and he saith, I am not learned.		23 <sup>3</sup> But when he seeth his children, <sup>f</sup> the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall <sup>5</sup> fear <sup>†</sup> the God of Israel.	7 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>shall know understanding.</i> 8 <sup>S</sup> murmur
4 <sup>S</sup> And	13 ¶ <sup>4</sup> Wherefore <sup>†</sup> the Lord said, <sup>5</sup> Forasmuch as this people draw <sup>5</sup> near <sup>me</sup> <sup>†</sup> with their mouth <sup>o</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear <sup>6</sup> toward me is taught by <sup>†</sup> the precept of men <sup>†</sup> :	<sup>f</sup> ch. 19. 23, & 45. 11, & 60. 21, Eph. 2. 10, <sup>g</sup> Ezek. 33. 31, Mat. 15. 8, 9, Mark 7. 6, 7.	24 They also <sup>h</sup> that <sup>6</sup> erred <sup>†</sup> in spirit <sup>7</sup> <sup>k</sup> shall come to understanding, and they that <sup>8</sup> murmured <sup>†</sup> shall learn <sup>9</sup> doctrine. <sup>†</sup>	9 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>instruction</i> 1 <sup>A</sup> space between ch. 29 & 30.
5 <sup>S</sup> nigh unto me, and	14 <sup>†</sup> Therefore, behold, <sup>m</sup> I will <sup>†</sup> proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, <sup>†</sup> even a marvellous work and a wonder : <sup>8</sup> <sup>†</sup> for <sup>†</sup> the wisdom of their wise <sup>†</sup> men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent <sup>†</sup> men shall be hid.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 28. 7, <sup>i</sup> Col. 2. 22, <sup>j</sup> Heb. <i>shall know understanding.</i> <sup>k</sup> Hab. 1. 5, <sup>l</sup> Heb. <i>I will add.</i>		
6 <sup>S</sup> of me is a commandment of men which hath been taught them	15 <sup>9</sup> <sup>p</sup> Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and <sup>†</sup> they say, Who seeth us ? and who knoweth us ?	<sup>l</sup> Jer. 49. 7, Obad. 8, 1 Cor. 1. 19,  <sup>p</sup> ch. 30. 1.		
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>again do Heb. add to do.</i>	16 <sup>†</sup> Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay : for shall the <sup>†</sup> work <sup>†</sup> say of him that made it, He made me not <sup>2</sup> ? or shall <sup>†</sup> the thing framed say of him that framed it, He <sup>3</sup> had <sup>†</sup> no understanding ?	<sup>q</sup> ch. 29. 15, <sup>r</sup> Ps. 94. 7,  <sup>t</sup> Deut. 29. 19, <sup>u</sup> ch. 31. 1,  <sup>v</sup> Num. 27. 21, Josh. 9. 14, 1 Kin. 22. 7, Jer. 21. 2, & 42. 2, 20, <sup>w</sup> ch. 45. 9, Rom. 9. 20,  <sup>x</sup> ch. 29. 5, Jer. 37. 5, 7.		
8 <sup>S</sup> and	17 <sup>†</sup> Is it not yet a very little while, and <sup>†</sup> Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be <sup>†</sup> esteemed as <sup>†</sup> a forest ?	<sup>y</sup> ch. 32. 15, <sup>z</sup> ch. 19. 11,  <sup>aa</sup> Jer. 2. 36, <sup>ab</sup> ch. 35. 5,  <sup>ac</sup> ch. 57. 9, Hos. 8. 9, & 12. 1, <sup>ad</sup> ch. 61. 1, <sup>ae</sup> Heb. <i>shall add.</i> <sup>af</sup> James 2. 5, <sup>ag</sup> Deut. 8. 15.		
9 <sup>A</sup> ¶	18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> And <sup>†</sup> in that day shall the deaf hear the words of <sup>5</sup> the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity <sup>o</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and out of darkness.		2 <sup>†</sup> That walk to go down into Egypt, and <sup>†</sup> have not asked at my mouth ; to <sup>3</sup> strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt !	2 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>weave a web Or, pour out a drink offering Or, make a league</i>
15 <sup>S</sup> Yet turn things upside down !	19 <sup>†</sup> The meek also <sup>†</sup> shall increase <sup>†</sup> their joy in the LORD, and <sup>†</sup> the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel.		3 <sup>†</sup> Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt <sup>†</sup> your confusion.	3 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>flee to the strong hold of Pharaoh</i>
¶ Or, <i>a book or veriting</i>	20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and <sup>†</sup> the scorner <sup>†</sup> is consumed, and all <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> watch for iniquity are cut off :		4 For his princes <sup>4</sup> were <sup>†</sup> at Zoan, and his ambassadors <sup>5</sup> came <sup>†</sup> to Hanes.	4 <sup>S</sup> are
¶ Or, <i>make men to offend by their words</i>	21 That <sup>†</sup> make a man an offender <sup>†</sup> for a word <sup>†</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> lay a snare for him that reproveth	<sup>ah</sup> ch. 57. 9, Hos. 8. 9, & 12. 1, <sup>ai</sup> ch. 61. 1, <sup>aj</sup> Heb. <i>shall add.</i> <sup>ak</sup> James 2. 5, <sup>al</sup> Deut. 8. 15,  <sup>am</sup> ch. 28. 14, 22, <sup>an</sup> Mic. 2. 1,  <sup>ao</sup> Jer. 37. 7, <sup>ap</sup> Amos 5. 10, 12.	5 <sup>†</sup> They <sup>†</sup> were all <sup>†</sup> ashamed of a people <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> could not <sup>†</sup> profit them, <sup>†</sup> nor be <sup>†</sup> an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.	5 <sup>S</sup> are come 6 <sup>S</sup> shall all be 7 <sup>S</sup> cannot 8 <sup>S</sup> that are not
¶ Or, <i>in a cause,</i>			6 <sup>†</sup> The <sup>†</sup> burden of the beasts of the <sup>2</sup> south : <sup>†</sup> <sup>3</sup> , <sup>4</sup> into <sup>†</sup> the land of trouble and anguish, from whence <sup>†</sup> come the <sup>5</sup> young and old <sup>†</sup> lion, <sup>†</sup> the viper and fiery flying serpent, they <sup>o</sup> will <sup>†</sup> carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people <sup>†</sup> that shall not profit them.	9 <sup>A</sup> ¶ 1 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>oracle concerning</i> 2 <sup>S</sup> South. 3 <sup>A</sup> ¶ 4 <sup>S</sup> Through 5 <sup>S</sup> lioness and the
			7 <sup>m</sup> For <sup>†</sup> the Egyptians shall help <sup>†</sup> in vain, and to no purpose : therefore have I	6 <sup>S</sup> Egypt helpeth

R.V.	God's mercies	ISAIAH 30.	towards his church.	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S called her Rahab that sitteth still. <sup>M</sup> Or, cried concerning this. They are but arrogance: be still	<sup>1</sup> cried <sup>a</sup> concerning this, <sup>b</sup> Their strength <sup>is</sup> to sit still. <sup>8</sup> ¶ Now go, <sup>d</sup> write it before them <sup>2</sup> in a table, and note <sup>1</sup> it in a book, that it may be for <sup>f</sup> the time to come <sup>3</sup> for ever and ever: <sup>9</sup> <sup>4</sup> That <sup>g</sup> this <sup>1</sup> is a rebellious people, lying children, children <sup>†</sup> that will not hear the <sup>5</sup> law of the LORD:	B.C. c. 713. <sup>a</sup> Or, to her. <sup>b</sup> ver. 15. <sup>c</sup> ch. 7. 4. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 2. 12. <sup>e</sup> A. 34. 8. <sup>f</sup> Prov. 16. 20. <sup>g</sup> Jer. 17. 7. <sup>h</sup> Hab. 2. 2. <sup>i</sup> ch. 65. 9. <sup>j</sup> Heb. the latter day. <sup>k</sup> ver. 1. <sup>l</sup> Deut. 32. 20. <sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 4.	the LORD <sup>†</sup> is a God of <sup>1</sup> judgment: <sup>†</sup> <sup>e</sup> blessed <sup>†</sup> are all they that wait for him. <sup>19</sup> <sup>2</sup> For <sup>3</sup> the people <sup>4</sup> shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more <sup>4</sup> : <sup>†</sup> he will <sup>5</sup> be very <sup>†</sup> gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear <sup>o</sup> it <sup>†</sup> , he will answer thee. <sup>20</sup> <sup>6</sup> And <sup>†</sup> though the Lord give you <sup>†</sup> the bread of adversity <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and the water of <sup>†</sup> affliction, yet shall not <sup>†</sup> thy <sup>7</sup> teachers <sup>8</sup> be removed into a corner <sup>†</sup> any more, but thine eyes shall see thy <sup>7</sup> teachers: <sup>21</sup> And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This <sup>†</sup> is the way, walk ye in it <sup>9</sup> , <sup>†</sup> when ye <sup>†</sup> turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.	<sup>1</sup> S judgment; <sup>2</sup> A ¶ <sup>3</sup> M Or, O people that dwellest in Zion at Jerusalem <sup>4</sup> S; <sup>5</sup> S surely <sup>6</sup> M Or, And the Lord will give . . . and thy teachers shall not at. <sup>7</sup> M Or, teacher <sup>8</sup> S be hidden <sup>9</sup> M Or, hide themselves <sup>9</sup> S; <sup>1</sup> S And ye shall defile the overlaying <sup>2</sup> S plating <sup>3</sup> M Heb. scatter. <sup>4</sup> S an unclean thing <sup>5</sup> M Heb. men-stroous. <sup>6</sup> S And he shall <sup>6</sup> S ground,
<sup>2</sup> S on a tablet, and inscribe <sup>3</sup> M Or, according to some ancient authorities, for a witness for ever <sup>4</sup> S For it <sup>5</sup> M Or, teaching	<sup>10</sup> <sup>h</sup> Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophecy not unto us right things, <sup>m</sup> speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits: <sup>11</sup> Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us. <sup>12</sup> Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in <sup>o</sup> oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon <sup>6</sup> : <sup>†</sup> <sup>13</sup> Therefore this iniquity shall be to you <sup>4</sup> as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking <sup>g</sup> cometh suddenly at an instant. <sup>14</sup> And <sup>z</sup> he shall break it as <sup>†</sup> the breaking of <sup>h</sup> the potters' vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare <sup>†</sup> : so that there shall not be found <sup>8</sup> in the bursting of it <sup>†</sup> a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water <sup>†</sup> withal out of the <sup>9</sup> pit. <sup>†</sup> <sup>15</sup> For thus <sup>1</sup> saith <sup>†</sup> the Lord God, the Holy One of Israel <sup>2</sup> : <sup>†</sup> <sup>d</sup> In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: <sup>e</sup> and ye would not. <sup>16</sup> But ye said, No <sup>2</sup> : <sup>†</sup> for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift. <sup>17</sup> <sup>o</sup> One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as <sup>3k</sup> a beacon upon the top of a mountain, as an ensign on an hill. <sup>18</sup> ¶ And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for	<sup>h</sup> Jer. 11. 21. <sup>i</sup> Amos 2. 12. <sup>j</sup> 7. 13. <sup>k</sup> Mic. 2. 6. <sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 27. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 127. 2. <sup>n</sup> Or, oppression. <sup>o</sup> Ps. 74. 9. <sup>p</sup> Amos 8. 11. <sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 13. <sup>r</sup> Mic. 2. 11. <sup>s</sup> Josh. 1. 7.  <sup>p</sup> Or, fraud. <sup>q</sup> 2 Chr. 31. 1. <sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 20. <sup>s</sup> 31. 7. <sup>t</sup> Heb. the graven images of thy silver. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 62. 3. <sup>v</sup> Heb. scatter. <sup>w</sup> Hos. 14. 8. <sup>x</sup> ch. 29. 5. <sup>y</sup> Ps. 2. 9. <sup>z</sup> Jer. 19. 11. <sup>aa</sup> Mat. 6. 33. <sup>ab</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 8. <sup>ac</sup> Heb. the bottle of potters.	<sup>22</sup> <sup>1g</sup> Ye shall defile also the covering <sup>†</sup> of <sup>†</sup> thy graven images of silver, and the <sup>2</sup> ornament <sup>†</sup> of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt <sup>3u</sup> cast them away as <sup>4</sup> a menstuous cloth <sup>†</sup> ; <sup>4</sup> thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence. <sup>23</sup> <sup>5a</sup> Then shall he <sup>†</sup> give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the <sup>6</sup> earth, <sup>†</sup> and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures. <sup>24</sup> The oxen likewise and the young asses that <sup>7</sup> ear <sup>†</sup> the ground shall eat <sup>8c</sup> clean <sup>†</sup> provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan. <sup>25</sup> And there shall be <sup>†</sup> upon every <sup>9</sup> high <sup>†</sup> mountain, and upon every <sup>9</sup> high hill, rivers and streams of waters <sup>†</sup> in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall. <sup>26</sup> Moreover <sup>h</sup> the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the <sup>2</sup> breach <sup>†</sup> of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound. <sup>27</sup> ¶ Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning <sup>†</sup> with his anger, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>3</sup> the burden thereof <sup>is</sup> <sup>m</sup> heavy <sup>†</sup> : his lips	<sup>9</sup> S till <sup>9</sup> S savoury <sup>10</sup> M Heb. satted.  <sup>9</sup> S lofty  <sup>1</sup> A,  <sup>2</sup> S hurt  <sup>3</sup> S in thick rising smoke
<sup>3</sup> M Or, a mast	<sup>18</sup> ¶ And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for	<sup>i</sup> Lev. 26. 8. <sup>j</sup> Deut. 28. 25. <sup>k</sup> 32. 30. <sup>l</sup> Josh. 23. 10.  <sup>k</sup> Or, a tree bereft of branches, or, boughs: or, a mast.  <sup>l</sup> Or, and the grievousness of fame. <sup>m</sup> Heb. heaviness.	<sup>27</sup> ¶ Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning <sup>†</sup> with his anger, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>3</sup> the burden thereof <sup>is</sup> <sup>m</sup> heavy <sup>†</sup> : his lips	<sup>3</sup> S in thick rising smoke

1 A is  
2 S is  
3 S that  
reacheth  
even unto  
4 M Or, de-  
struction  
5 S that  
causeth  
to err  
shall be  
in the  
jaws of  
the peo-  
ples.  
6 M Or,  
when a  
feast is  
hallowed  
7 S feast  
8 S Rock  
9 S a blast,  
M Or,  
crashing  
1 S broken  
in pieces,  
2 M Or,  
with his  
rod shall  
he smite  
him  
3 S And  
every  
stroke  
[M Heb.  
passing]  
of the ap-  
pointed  
staff,  
M Or,  
staff of  
down  
(Heb.  
founda-  
tion)  
4 S them.  
5 S a  
Topheth  
M See  
2 Kings  
22, 10,  
Jer. 7, 31.  
6 S pre-  
pared  
7 S made  
ready  
8 A space  
between  
ch 30 & 31.

are full of indignation, and his tongue<sup>1</sup> as a devouring fire:

28 And<sup>a</sup> his breath<sup>2</sup>,<sup>1</sup> as an overflowing stream,<sup>3</sup> shall reach to the midst of<sup>4</sup> the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of<sup>5</sup> vanity: and<sup>6</sup> there shall be<sup>7</sup> a bridle<sup>8</sup> in the jaws of the people, causing them to err.<sup>1</sup>

29 Ye shall have a song<sup>1</sup>, as in the night<sup>2</sup> when<sup>3</sup> a holy solemnity<sup>4</sup> is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into<sup>5</sup> the mountain of the LORD, to the<sup>6</sup> mighty One<sup>7</sup> of Israel.

30 And the LORD shall cause<sup>1</sup> his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with<sup>2</sup> the flame of a devouring fire, with<sup>3</sup> scattering,<sup>4</sup> and tempest,<sup>5</sup> and hailstones.

31 For<sup>1</sup> through the voice of the LORD shall the Assyrian be<sup>2</sup> beaten down,<sup>3</sup> which smote with a rod.

32 And<sup>1</sup> in every place where the grounded staff shall pass,<sup>2</sup> which the LORD shall<sup>3</sup> lay upon him,<sup>4</sup> it shall be with tabrets and harps: and in battles of shaking will he fight<sup>5</sup> with it.<sup>1</sup>

33 For<sup>1</sup> Tophet<sup>2</sup> is<sup>3</sup> ordained<sup>4</sup> of old; yea, for the king it is<sup>5</sup> prepared<sup>6</sup>; he hath made<sup>7</sup> it deep<sup>8</sup> and large: the pile there- of<sup>9</sup> is fire and much wood; the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, both kin- dle it.<sup>8</sup>

## CHAPTER 31.

1 The prophet saitheth the cursed folly in trusting to Egypt, and forsaking of God. 2 He exhorteth to conversion. 3 He sheweth the fall of Assyria.

WOE to them<sup>1</sup> that go down to Egypt for help<sup>2</sup>, and stay on horses<sup>3</sup>, and trust in chariots, because<sup>4</sup> they are many<sup>5</sup>, and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the LORD!

2 Yet he also<sup>1</sup> is wise, and will bring evil, and will not call back his words: but will arise against the house of the evildoers,<sup>1</sup> and against the

B.C. c. 713.

ch. 11, 4.  
2 Thes. 2, 8.  
3 Ps. 146, 3, 5.  
ch. 8, 8.

ch. 37, 29.

Ps. 42, 4.  
Hos. 11, 10.  
Amos 3, 8.  
2 ch. 2, 7.  
4 Heb. Rock.  
Deut. 32, 4.  
1 ch. 29, 6.

L. Or, multitude.  
1 ch. 42, 13.

4 Heb. the glory of his anger.

Deut. 32, 11.  
Ps. 91, 4.

Ps. 37, 40.  
2 ch. 23, 2.

3 Jer. 19, 4.  
4 ch. 37, 36.

5 ch. 10, 5, 24.  
6 Hos. 9, 9.

7 Heb. every passing of the rod founded.

8 ch. 2, 20.  
9 30, 22.

10 Heb. cause to rest upon him.

11 Heb. the staff of his rod.

12 1 Kin. 12, 30.

13 ch. 11, 15.  
14 19, 16.

15 Or, against them.

16 See 2 Kin. 19, 35, 36.  
17 ch. 37, 36.

18 Jer. 7, 31.  
19 19, 6, &c.

20 Heb. from yesterday.

21 Or, for fear of the sword.

22 Heb. less ready shall pass away for fear.

23 ch. 37, 35.

24 Or, his strength.

25 ch. 29, 2.  
26 36, 6.

27 Ezek. 17, 15.

28 Ps. 20, 7.  
29 ch. 36, 9.

30 Ps. 45, 1, &c.

31 Jer. 23, 5.  
32 Hos. 5, 9.

33 Zech. 9, 9.

34 Jer. 25, 13.  
35 Hos. 7, 7.

36 ch. 4, 6.  
37 29, 1.  
38 Num. 23, 19.

39 Heb. Primrose.  
40 Heb. baron.

41 ch. 39, 18.  
42 35, 9, 6.

help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the Egyptians<sup>1</sup> are<sup>2</sup> men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit<sup>3</sup>. When<sup>4</sup> the LORD shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall<sup>5</sup> fall,<sup>6</sup> and he that is holpen shall fall<sup>7</sup> down<sup>8</sup>, and they all shall fail together.

4 For thus<sup>1</sup> hath<sup>2</sup> the LORD spoken<sup>3</sup> unto me, Like as<sup>4</sup> the lion<sup>5</sup> and the young lion<sup>6</sup> roaring on<sup>7</sup> his prey,<sup>8</sup> when<sup>9</sup> a multitude of shepherds<sup>10</sup> is called forth against him, the will not be<sup>11</sup> afraid of<sup>12</sup> their voice, nor abase himself for the<sup>13</sup> noise of them: so shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight<sup>14</sup> for<sup>15</sup> mount Zion, and for<sup>16</sup> the hill thereof.

5 As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts defend<sup>1</sup> Jerusalem; <sup>2</sup> defending also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve it.

6 ¶ Turn ye unto<sup>1</sup> them<sup>2</sup> from whom<sup>3</sup> the children of Israel have<sup>4</sup> deeply revolted<sup>5</sup>.

7 For in that day<sup>1</sup> every man shall<sup>2</sup> cast away<sup>3</sup> his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you<sup>4</sup> for<sup>5</sup> a sin.

8 ¶ Then shall the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of<sup>1</sup> a mighty<sup>2</sup> man; and the sword, not of<sup>3</sup> a mean man, shall devour him: but<sup>4</sup> he shall flee from the sword, and his young men shall<sup>5</sup> be<sup>6</sup> discomfited.<sup>1</sup>

9 And<sup>1</sup> he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear,<sup>2</sup> and his princes shall be<sup>3</sup> afraid of<sup>4</sup> the ensign, saith the LORD, whose fire<sup>5</sup> is in Zion, and his furnace in Jerusalem.<sup>4</sup>

## CHAPTER 32.

1 The blessings of Christ's kingdom. 2 Desolation is foretold. 3 Restoration is promised to succeed.

BEHOLD, a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment.<sup>1</sup>

2 And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land.

3 And the eyes of them that see shall not be<sup>1</sup> dim, and the

1 S: and when

2 S stum- ble,

3 S saith

4 A when

5 A growl- eth

6 S over

7 S if

8 S be

9 S dis- mayed at

1 S upon

2 M Or,

3 S protect

4 S he will protect and de- liver it, he will pass over and

5 M as A.V. text.

6 S ye

7 M Heb. they.

8 A, O chil- dren of Israel

9 S they shall cast away

every man

10 S men,

11 S and

12 S become tributary.

13 S his rock shall pass away by reason of terror,

14 S dis- mayed at

15 A space between ch. 31 & 32.

2 S evil- doers,

5 S judge- ment.



ears of them that hear shall hearken.

4 The heart also of the <sup>1a</sup> rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak <sup>b</sup> plainly.

5 The <sup>2</sup> vile person shall be no more called <sup>3</sup> liberal, nor the <sup>4</sup> churl said <sup>†</sup> to be bountiful.

6 For the <sup>2</sup> vile person will speak <sup>5</sup> villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise <sup>6</sup> hypocrisy, and to utter error against the LORD, to make empty the soul of the hungry, and <sup>7</sup> he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.

7 The instruments also of the churl <sup>†</sup> are evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the <sup>8</sup> poor<sup>1</sup> with lying words, even <sup>h</sup> when the needy speaketh right.

8 But the liberal deviseth liberal things; and <sup>9</sup> by<sup>1</sup> liberal things shall he <sup>1k</sup> stand.<sup>12</sup>

9 <sup>†</sup> Rise up, ye women <sup>†</sup> that are at ease<sup>3</sup>; <sup>†</sup> hear my voice<sup>4</sup>; <sup>†</sup> ye <sup>5</sup> careless daughters<sup>6</sup>; <sup>†</sup> give ear unto my speech.

10 <sup>7m</sup> Many days and years<sup>1</sup> shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the <sup>8</sup> gathering<sup>1</sup> shall not come.

11 Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: strip you, and make you bare, and <sup>9</sup> gird sackcloth upon <sup>†</sup> your loins.

12 They shall <sup>1</sup> lament for the teats,<sup>†</sup> for <sup>p</sup> the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.

13 <sup>†</sup> Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns <sup>†</sup> and briers; <sup>†</sup> yea, upon all the houses of joy <sup>†in</sup> <sup>u</sup> the joyous city:

14 <sup>2x</sup> Because the palaces<sup>1</sup> shall be forsaken; the <sup>3</sup> multitude of the city shall be left; the <sup>4</sup> forts and towers<sup>1</sup> shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks;

15 Until <sup>b</sup> the spirit be poured upon us from on high, and <sup>u</sup> the wilderness <sup>4</sup> be<sup>1</sup> a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.

16 Then <sup>5</sup> judgment<sup>1</sup> shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness<sup>c</sup> remain<sup>1</sup> in the fruitful field.

17 <sup>h</sup> And the work of right-

B.C.e.713.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. *hasty*.

<sup>b</sup> Or, *elegantly*.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 30. 20.

<sup>d</sup> Zech. 11. 2.

<sup>e</sup> Or, *and the city shall be utterly abused*.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 30. 24.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 21. 2. Hab. 2. 5.

<sup>h</sup> Or, *when he speaketh against the poor in judgment*.

<sup>i</sup> Rev. 13. 10.

<sup>k</sup> Or, *be established*.

<sup>l</sup> Amos 6. 1.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. *Days above a year*.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 25. 9.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. *the fields of desire*.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 34. 13.

<sup>r</sup> Hos. 9. 6.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 97. 9.

<sup>t</sup> Or, *burning upon, &c.*

<sup>u</sup> ch. 22. 2.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 27. 10.

<sup>w</sup> Or, *cliffs and watch-towers*.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. *satinations*.

<sup>y</sup> Or, *messengers*.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 104. 30.

<sup>aa</sup> Joel 2. 28.

<sup>ab</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 18, 37.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 29. 17.

<sup>ad</sup> & 35. 2.

<sup>ae</sup> Jude. 5. 6.

<sup>af</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 14-17.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 24. 4.

<sup>ah</sup> James 3. 15.

eousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and <sup>1</sup>assurance<sup>1</sup> for ever.

18 And my people shall <sup>2d</sup> dwell<sup>1</sup> in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places<sup>3</sup>;

19 <sup>4e</sup> When<sup>1</sup> it shall hail, <sup>5</sup> coming down <sup>d</sup> on<sup>1</sup> the forest; <sup>6</sup> and the city shall be <sup>e</sup> low in a low place.<sup>1</sup>

20 Blessed <sup>†</sup> are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth <sup>o</sup> *thither*<sup>1</sup> the feet of <sup>†</sup> the ox and the ass.<sup>7</sup>

### CHAPTER 33.

<sup>o1</sup> God's judgments against the enemies of the church. 13 The privileges of the godly.<sup>1</sup>

WOE to thee <sup>g</sup> that spoilest, and thou <sup>†</sup> wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! <sup>8i</sup> when thou shalt cease<sup>1</sup> to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; <sup>†</sup> and when thou shalt make<sup>1</sup> an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

2 O LORD, be gracious unto us; <sup>†</sup> we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

3 At the noise of the tumult the <sup>1</sup>people<sup>1</sup> fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations <sup>2</sup>were<sup>1</sup> scattered.

4 And your spoil shall be gathered <sup>5like</sup> the gathering of the caterpillar: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them.<sup>1</sup>

5 <sup>†</sup> The LORD is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with <sup>4</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup> and righteousness.

6 <sup>5</sup> And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, and strength of <sup>†</sup>salvation<sup>1</sup>: the fear of the LORD <sup>†</sup> is his treasure.

7 <sup>†</sup> Behold, their <sup>a</sup> valiant ones <sup>o</sup> shall<sup>1</sup> cry without: <sup>†</sup> the ambassadors of peace <sup>o</sup> shall<sup>1</sup> weep bitterly.

8 <sup>†</sup> The <sup>7</sup>highways<sup>1</sup> lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: <sup>†</sup> he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth <sup>8</sup>no<sup>1</sup> man.

9 <sup>9</sup> The <sup>9</sup>earth<sup>1</sup> mourneth <sup>†</sup> and languisheth: Lebanon is

<sup>1s</sup> confidence

<sup>2</sup> abide

<sup>3s</sup>.

<sup>4s</sup> But

<sup>5s</sup> in the

downfall

of

<sup>6s</sup> utterly

laid low.

<sup>7</sup> A space

between

ch.32&33.

<sup>8s</sup> When

thou hast

ceased

<sup>9s</sup> hast

made

<sup>1s</sup> people

are

<sup>2s</sup> are

<sup>3s</sup> as the

cater-

pillar ga-

thereth:

as locusts:

leap shall

they leap

upon it.

<sup>4s</sup> Judgement

<sup>5s</sup> And

there

shall be

stability

in thy

times,

abund-

ance of

salvation

wisdom

and

know-

ledge

<sup>6s</sup> Or,

And

abun-

dance of

salvation

wisdom

and

know-

ledge

shall be

the sta-

bility of

thy times

G A 4

<sup>7s</sup> high

ways

<sup>8s</sup> not

<sup>9s</sup> land

R.V.	The privileges	ISAIAH 34.	of the godly.	R.V.
1 S wither- eth away 2 S a desert M Or, the Arabah 3 S leaves. 4 S arise, 5 S lift up myself 6 S be exalted. 7 S is a fire that 8 S peoples 9 S down, that are	ashamed <sup>1a</sup> and <sup>1a</sup> hewn down <sup>1</sup> : Sharon is like <sup>2a</sup> a wilderness <sup>1</sup> ; and Bashan and Carmel shake off their <sup>3</sup> fruits. <sup>1</sup> 10 <sup>c</sup> Now will I <sup>1</sup> rise, <sup>1</sup> saith the LORD; now will I <sup>6</sup> be exalted <sup>1</sup> ; now will I <sup>6</sup> lift up myself. <sup>1</sup> 11 <sup>e</sup> Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath <sup>7</sup> , as fire, <sup>1</sup> shall devour you. 12 And the <sup>6</sup> people <sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>1a</sup> as the burnings of lime: <sup>1b</sup> as thorns cut <sup>3</sup> up shall they be <sup>1</sup> burned in the fire. 13 ¶ Hear, <sup>4</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> that are far off, what I have done; and, ye <sup>1</sup> that are near, acknowledge my might. 14 The sinners in Zion are afraid; <sup>1</sup> fearfulness <sup>1</sup> hath sur- prised the <sup>2</sup> hypocrites. <sup>1</sup> Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings? 15 He that <sup>m</sup> walketh <sup>n</sup> righte- ously, and speaketh <sup>p</sup> upright- ly; he that despiseth the gain of <sup>3c</sup> oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of <sup>b</sup> blood, and <sup>z</sup> shutteth his eyes from <sup>4</sup> seeing <sup>1</sup> evil; 16 He shall dwell on <sup>y</sup> high: his place of defence <sup>1</sup> shall be the munitions of rocks: <sup>3</sup> bread shall be given <sup>6</sup> him <sup>1</sup> ; his waters <sup>1</sup> shall be sure. 17 Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold <sup>7a</sup> the land that is very far off. <sup>1</sup> 18 Thine heart shall <sup>8</sup> meditate terror. <sup>4</sup> Where is the scribe? where is the <sup>7</sup> receiver? <sup>1</sup> where <sup>1</sup> is he that counted the towers? 19 <sup>9</sup> Thou shalt not see <sup>3a</sup> a fierce people, <sup>4</sup> a people of a <sup>1</sup> deeper speech than thou canst <sup>1</sup> perceive; of a <sup>21</sup> stammering <sup>1</sup> tongue <sup>o</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> that thou canst not understand. 20 <sup>n</sup> Look upon Zion, the city of our <sup>3</sup> solemnities: thine eyes shall see <sup>p</sup> Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a <sup>4</sup> tabernacle <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> that shall not be <sup>3</sup> taken down; <sup>7</sup> not one of <sup>7</sup> the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, <sup>1</sup> neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken. 21 But there the <sup>o</sup> glorious <sup>1</sup>	B.C.C.713. <sup>a</sup> Or, withered away. <sup>b</sup> Heb. broad of spaces, or, lands. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 12. 5. <sup>d</sup> Heb. statute- maker. James 4. 12. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 7. 14. ch. 59. 4. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 89. 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, They have for- saken thy tacklings. <sup>h</sup> ch. 9. 18. <sup>i</sup> ch. 49. 1. <sup>k</sup> Jer. 50. 23. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 49. 1. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 15. 2. & 24. 4. <sup>n</sup> Heb. in righteous- nesses. <sup>p</sup> Heb. upright- nesses. <sup>q</sup> Deut. 32. 1. <sup>r</sup> Heb. the fulness thereof. <sup>s</sup> Or, deceits. <sup>t</sup> Heb. bloods. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 119. 37. <sup>v</sup> Heb. heights, or, high places. <sup>w</sup> Joel 2. 20. <sup>x</sup> Heb. the land of far distances. <sup>y</sup> Ps. 102. 26. Ezek. 32. 7. <sup>z</sup> Joel 2. 31. & 3. 15. <sup>a</sup> Mat. 24. 29. <sup>b</sup> Rev. 3. 10. <sup>c</sup> 2 Pet. 6. 14. <sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 20. <sup>e</sup> ch. 14. 12. <sup>f</sup> Heb. weather? <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 32. <sup>h</sup> Rev. 6. 13. <sup>i</sup> Deut. 28. 39. 50. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 5. 15. <sup>k</sup> Jer. 49. 10. <sup>l</sup> Or, redoubtings. <sup>m</sup> Jer. 49. 7. <sup>n</sup> Jer. Mal. 1. 4. <sup>o</sup> Ps. 48. 12. <sup>p</sup> Ps. 46. 5. & 125. 1. 2. <sup>q</sup> ch. 37. 33. <sup>r</sup> ch. 54. 2. <sup>s</sup> ch. 63. 1. <sup>t</sup> Jer. 49. 12. <sup>u</sup> Zeph. 1. 7. <sup>v</sup> Or, rhino- ceros.	LORD <sup>1</sup> will be <sup>1</sup> unto us <sup>1</sup> <sup>2a</sup> a place <sup>6</sup> of broad rivers <sup>1</sup> and streams; wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby. 22 For the LORD <sup>1</sup> is our judge, the LORD <sup>1</sup> is our <sup>a</sup> lawgiver, <sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>1</sup> is our king; he will save us. 23 <sup>9</sup> Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not <sup>3</sup> well strengthen <sup>1</sup> their mast, they could not spread the sail: then <sup>1</sup> is <sup>1</sup> the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame <sup>3</sup> take <sup>1</sup> the prey. 24 And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: <sup>2</sup> the people that dwell therein <sup>1</sup> shall be forgiven <sup>1</sup> their iniquity. <sup>6</sup>	1 S with us in majesty, 2 M Or, but in the place... streams there shall go d.c. 3 S strength- en the foot of 4 S was 5 S took 6 A space between ch.33&34.
1 S trem- bling 2 S godless ones. 3 M Or, fraud 4 S looking upon 5 A his 6 S him 7 S a far stretch- ing land. M Or, a land that is very far off Heb. a land of far dis- tances. 8 S muse on the terror: where is he that counted [M Or, the scribe], where is he that weighed tho tribute? 9 S the 1 S deep speech that thou canst not 2 S strange M Or, stam- mering 3 M Or, set feasts 4 S tent 5 S re- moved, the stakes whereof shall never be plucked up,		CHAPTER 34. o1 The judgments wherewith God re- vengeth his church. 11 The desolation of her enemies. 16 The certainty of the prophecy. <sup>1</sup> COME near, ye nations, to <sup>1</sup> hear; and hearken, ye <sup>7</sup> people <sup>1</sup> : <sup>2</sup> let the earth hear, and <sup>3</sup> all that is therein <sup>1</sup> ; the world, and all things that come forth of it. 2 For the <sup>9</sup> indignation of the LORD is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies <sup>1</sup> : he hath <sup>1</sup> utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter. 3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and <sup>22</sup> their stink shall come up out of their carcases, <sup>1</sup> and the mountains shall be melted with their blood. 4 And <sup>6</sup> all the host of heaven shall <sup>3</sup> be dissolved, and the heavens shall be <sup>6</sup> rolled to- gether as a scroll: <sup>7</sup> and all their host shall <sup>1</sup> fall down, <sup>1</sup> as the leaf <sup>6</sup> falleth off from <sup>1</sup> the vine, and as a <sup>6h</sup> falling fig <sup>1</sup> from the fig tree. 5 For <sup>2</sup> my sword <sup>7</sup> shall be bathed <sup>1</sup> in heaven: behold, it <sup>m</sup> shall come down upon <sup>8</sup> Idu- mea <sup>1</sup> , and upon the people of my <sup>9</sup> curse, to <sup>1</sup> judgment. <sup>1</sup> 6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for <sup>6</sup> the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of <sup>8</sup> Idumea <sup>1</sup> . 7 And the <sup>2</sup> unicorns <sup>1</sup> shall	7 S peoples 8 S the fulness thereof 9 S LORD hath indigna- tion against all the nations, and fury against all their host 1 M Heb. devoted. 2 S the stink of their carcases shall come up, 3 M Or, moulder away 4 S fade away, 5 S fade from off 6 S fading leaf 7 S hath drunk its fill 8 S Edom 9 M Heb. devoting, or, bat- 1 S judge- ment. 2 S wild- oxen	

	come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be <sup>14</sup> soaked' with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.	B.C.c.713.	CHAPTER 35.	
1 S drunken	8 For <sup>†</sup> it is the day of the LORD's <sup>c</sup> vengeance, <sup>o</sup> and' the year of <sup>2</sup> recompences for' the controversy of Zion.	<sup>a</sup> Or, drunken. <sup>b</sup> ch. 55. 12. <sup>c</sup> ch. 63. 4.	<sup>o</sup> 1 The joyful flourishing of Christ's kingdom. <sup>3</sup> The weak are encouraged. <sup>1</sup>	
2 S recompence in	9 <sup>a</sup> And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.	<sup>d</sup> See Deut. 29. 23. <sup>e</sup> ch. 32. 15.	THE <sup>b</sup> wilderness and the <sup>1</sup> solitary place shall be glad <sup>o</sup> for them'; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the <sup>2</sup> rose.	1 M Or, parched land
3 S pelican and the porcupine	10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; <sup>†</sup> the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: <sup>g</sup> from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.	<sup>f</sup> Rev. 14. 11. <sup>g</sup> Is. 18. <sup>h</sup> 19. 3. <sup>i</sup> Mal. 1. 4. <sup>j</sup> Job 4. 3. 4. <sup>k</sup> Heb. 12. 12. <sup>l</sup> ch. 14. 23. <sup>m</sup> Zeph. 2. 14. <sup>n</sup> Rev. 18. 2.	2 <sup>e</sup> It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing <sup>3</sup> .' the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency of Carmel and Sharon <sup>4</sup> ,' they shall see the glory of the LORD, <sup>o</sup> and' the excellency of our God.	2 M Or, autumn crocus See Cant. 2. 1.
4 S and the owl	11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> But the <sup>3k</sup> cormorant and the bittern' shall possess it; <sup>†</sup> the owl also' and the raven shall dwell <sup>†</sup> in it': and <sup>m</sup> he shall stretch <sup>o</sup> out upon' it the line of confusion, and the <sup>†</sup> stones' of emptiness.	<sup>k</sup> Or, pelican. <sup>l</sup> Heb. hasty. <sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 13. <sup>n</sup> Lam. 2. 8. <sup>o</sup> ch. 32. 18. <sup>p</sup> ch. 32. 4. <sup>q</sup> 42. 7. <sup>r</sup> Mat. 9. 27, &c. <sup>s</sup> 11. 5. <sup>t</sup> 12. 22. <sup>u</sup> 20. 30, &c. <sup>v</sup> 21. 14. <sup>w</sup> John 9. 6, 7. <sup>x</sup> Mat. 11. 5. <sup>y</sup> Mark 7. 32, &c. <sup>z</sup> Mat. 11. 5. <sup>aa</sup> 15. 30. <sup>ab</sup> 21. 14. <sup>ac</sup> John 8. 5, 9. <sup>ad</sup> Acts 3. 2, &c. <sup>ae</sup> 8. 7. <sup>af</sup> 14. 8, &c. <sup>ag</sup> ch. 32. 4. <sup>ah</sup> Mat. 9. 32, 33. <sup>ai</sup> 12. 22. <sup>aj</sup> 15. 30. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 32. 13. <sup>al</sup> Hos. 9. 6. <sup>am</sup> ch. 41. 18. <sup>an</sup> 43. 19. <sup>ao</sup> John 7. 38, 39. <sup>ap</sup> 2c. ch. 13. 21, &c. <sup>aq</sup> Or, ostriches. <sup>ar</sup> Heb. daughters of the owl. <sup>as</sup> ch. 34. 13. <sup>at</sup> Heb. Zaim. <sup>au</sup> Or, a court for reeds, &c. <sup>av</sup> Heb. Ljion. <sup>aw</sup> Or, night monster. <sup>ax</sup> ch. 52. 1. <sup>ay</sup> Joel 3. 17. <sup>az</sup> Rev. 21. 27. <sup>ba</sup> Or, for he shall be with them. <sup>bb</sup> Lev. 26. 6. <sup>bc</sup> ch. 11. 9. <sup>bd</sup> Ezek. 34. 25. <sup>be</sup> Mat. 3. 16. <sup>bf</sup> ch. 51. 11. <sup>bg</sup> ch. 25. 8. <sup>bh</sup> 65. 13. <sup>bi</sup> Rev. 7. 17. <sup>bj</sup> 21. 4.	3 ¶ <sup>†</sup> Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the <sup>5</sup> feeble knees.	3 S ; 4 S :
5 S therein	12 <sup>8</sup> They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none <sup>†</sup> shall be there <sup>9</sup> , and all her princes shall be nothing.		4 Say to them <sup>†</sup> that are of a <sup>6†</sup> fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: <sup>7</sup> behold, your God will come <sup>with</sup> vengeance, <sup>8</sup> even God <sup>with</sup> a recompence'; he will come and save you.	5 M Or, tottering 6 M Heb. hasty. 7 M Or, behold, your God! 8 Or, vengeance will come, even the recompence of God
6 S over	13 And <sup>†</sup> thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and <sup>†</sup> brambles' in the fortresses thereof: and <sup>†</sup> it shall be an habitation of <sup>2</sup> dragons, and' a court for <sup>39</sup> owls. <sup>1</sup>		5 Then the <sup>2</sup> eyes of the blind shall be opened, and <sup>2</sup> the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.	8 S with the recompence of God
7 S plummet	14 <sup>a</sup> The' wild beasts of the desert shall <sup>o</sup> also' meet with the <sup>5</sup> wild beasts of the island,' and the <sup>6</sup> satyr shall cry to his fellow; <sup>7</sup> the <sup>a</sup> screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself <sup>†</sup> a place of rest.		6 Then shall the <sup>2</sup> lame <sup>†</sup> man leap as an hart, and the <sup>7</sup> tongue of the dumb <sup>9</sup> sing: for in the wilderness shall <sup>u</sup> waters break out, and streams in the desert.	9 A shall 1 S glowing sand M Or, mirage 2 S ground 3 S jackals, where they
8 M Or, As for her nobles, none shall be there to proclaim the kingdom	15 There shall the <sup>8</sup> great owl' make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: <sup>9</sup> there shall the <sup>1</sup> vultures also' be gathered, every one with her mate.		7 And the <sup>1</sup> parched ground' shall become a pool, and the thirsty <sup>2</sup> land' springs of water: in <sup>2</sup> the habitation of <sup>3</sup> dragons, where each' lay, <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>4b</sup> grass with reeds and rushes.	1 M Or, a court for reeds &c. See ch. 34. 13.
9 S ;	16 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> Seek ye out of <sup>h</sup> the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall <sup>†</sup> fail,' none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.		8 And an <sup>5</sup> highway' shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; <sup>6</sup> the unclean shall not pass over it; <sup>6†</sup> but it <sup>†</sup> shall be for those: the wayfaring men, <sup>7</sup> though' fools, shall not err therein.	3 S high way 6 M Or, for he shall be with them &c. Or, and he shall walk in the way for them, and fools &c. 7 S yea 8 A shall 9 S they 1 S with singing unto Zion; 2 A shall be 3 S gladness and joy.
1 S jackals,	17 And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein. <sup>3</sup>		9 <sup>9</sup> No lion shall be there, nor <sup>8</sup> any ravenous beast <sup>o</sup> shall' go up thereon, <sup>9</sup> it' shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk there:	4 A space between ch. 35 & 36.
3 S ostriches.			10 And the <sup>†</sup> ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come <sup>1</sup> to Zion with songs' and everlasting joy <sup>2</sup> upon their heads: they shall obtain <sup>3</sup> joy and gladness, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>4</sup> sorrow and sighing shall flee away. <sup>4</sup>	
4 S And the			CHAPTER 36.	
5 S wolves, the howling creatures.			<sup>o</sup> 1 Sennacherib invaded Judah. <sup>4</sup> Rabshakch, sent by Sennacherib, by blasphemous persuasions soliciteth the people to revolt. <sup>1</sup>	
6 M Or, he-goat				
7 S yea, the night-monster				
[M Heb. Lilith]				
shall settle there, and shall find her				
8 S arrow-snake				
9 A yea,				
1 S kites				
2 S he missing,				
3 A space between ch. 34 & 35.				

1<sup>M</sup> See  
2<sup>Kin.</sup> 18.  
13, 17, &c.  
2<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
*Sennacherib*.  
3<sup>S</sup> fenced

**N**OW <sup>a</sup>it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah, <sup>t</sup>that <sup>2</sup>Sennacherib king of Assyria came up against all the <sup>3</sup>defenced cities of Judah, and took them.

4<sup>M</sup> The  
title of  
an As-  
syrian  
officer.

2 And the king of Assyria sent <sup>4</sup>Rabshakeh from Lachish to Jerusalem unto king Hezekiah with a great army. And he stood by the conduit of the upper pool in the <sup>5</sup>highway of the fuller's field.

6<sup>S</sup> the  
son of  
Hilkiah,  
7<sup>S</sup> house-  
hold.

3 Then came forth unto him Eliakim<sup>6</sup>, Hilkiah's son,<sup>7</sup> which was over the <sup>8</sup>house,<sup>9</sup> and Shebna the <sup>8</sup>scribe, and Joah<sup>9</sup>, Asaph's son,<sup>10</sup> the <sup>1</sup>recorder.

8<sup>M</sup> Or,  
*secretary*  
9<sup>S</sup> the  
son of  
Asaph  
1<sup>M</sup> Or,  
*chroni-  
cler*

4 <sup>1</sup>And Rabshakeh said unto them, Say ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence <sup>t</sup>is this wherein thou trustest?

2<sup>S</sup> thy  
counsel  
and  
strength  
for the  
war are  
but vain  
words

5 I say, <sup>2</sup>sayest thou, (but they are but <sup>a</sup>vain words) <sup>c</sup>I have counsel and strength for war<sup>1</sup>: now on whom dost thou trust, that thou <sup>3</sup>rebellest against me?

3<sup>S</sup> hast  
rebelled  
4<sup>S</sup> Behold,  
5<sup>S</sup> upon  
6<sup>S</sup> bruised  
reed, even  
upon  
7<sup>S</sup> on  
8<sup>S</sup> unto

6 <sup>4</sup>Lo, thou trustest <sup>5</sup>in the staff of this <sup>6</sup>broken reed, on <sup>7</sup>Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so <sup>t</sup>is Pharaoh king of Egypt to all that trust <sup>7</sup>in him.

9<sup>S</sup> not  
that  
1<sup>A</sup> hath

7 But if thou say <sup>8</sup>to me, We trust in the LORD our God: <sup>t</sup>is <sup>9</sup>it not <sup>1</sup>he, whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and <sup>1</sup>said to Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar?

2<sup>S</sup> give  
pledges  
to  
3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
*make a  
vager  
with*  
3<sup>S</sup> canst

8 Now therefore <sup>9</sup>give pledges<sup>1</sup>, I pray thee, <sup>2</sup>to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

9 How then <sup>3</sup>wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

4<sup>S</sup> The

10 And am I now come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it? <sup>t</sup>the LORD said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

11 <sup>1</sup>Then said Eliakim and Shebna and Joah unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee,

B.C. 713.  
2<sup>S</sup> Kin. 18.  
13, 17.  
2<sup>Chr.</sup> 32, 1.

unto thy servants in the <sup>1</sup>Syrian language; for we understand <sup>t</sup>it: and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that <sup>t</sup>are on the wall.

h Or,  
*secretary*.

c 2 Kin. 18.  
19, &c.

12 <sup>1</sup>But Rabshakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master<sup>2</sup> and to thee<sup>2</sup> to speak these words? *hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall,* <sup>3</sup>that they may eat their own dung, and <sup>4</sup>drink their own <sup>5</sup>piss with you?

2<sup>A</sup>,

3<sup>S</sup> to

1<sup>A</sup> to

3<sup>S</sup> water

13 Then Rabshakeh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Assyria.

14 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you<sup>6</sup>: for he shall not be able to deliver you<sup>7</sup>.

4<sup>S</sup>;

7<sup>S</sup>;

15 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us<sup>6</sup>: <sup>1</sup>this city shall not be <sup>8</sup>delivered<sup>1</sup> into the hand of the king of Assyria.

5<sup>S</sup> given

16 Harken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, <sup>2</sup>Make an agreement<sup>1</sup> with me <sup>3</sup>by a present<sup>1</sup>, and come out to me<sup>6</sup>: <sup>4</sup>and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern<sup>7</sup>.

9<sup>S</sup> Make

your

peace

1<sup>M</sup> Heb.

Make

with me

a bless-  
ing.

17 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

18 <sup>t</sup>Beware lest Hezekiah persuade you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

19 Where <sup>t</sup>are the gods of Hamath and <sup>1</sup>Arpad<sup>1</sup>? where <sup>t</sup>are the gods of Sepharvaim? and have they delivered Samaria out of my hand?

1<sup>S</sup> Arpad

20 Who <sup>t</sup>are they among all the gods of these <sup>2</sup>lands,<sup>1</sup> that have delivered their <sup>3</sup>land<sup>1</sup> out of my hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand?

2<sup>S</sup> coun-  
tries,

3<sup>S</sup> country

21 But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

22 <sup>1</sup>Then came Eliakim<sup>1</sup>,



the son of Hilkiah, that <sup>†</sup>*was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> the son of Asaph<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> the recorder, to Hezekiah with <sup>†</sup>*their* clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

**CHAPTER 37.**

<sup>o</sup>1 *Hezekiah mourning sendeth to Isaiah to pray for them.* 6 *Isaiah comforteth them.* 8 *Sennacherib, going to encounter Tirhakah, sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah.* 14 *Hezekiah's prayer.* 21 *Isaiah's prophecy of the pride and destruction of Sennacherib, and the good of Zion.* 36 *An angel slayeth the Assyrians.* 37 *Sennacherib is slain at Nineveh by his own sons.*<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> **AND** <sup>a</sup>it came to pass, when a king Hezekiah heard <sup>†</sup>*it*, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent Eliakim, who <sup>†</sup>*was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests<sup>2</sup> covered with sackcloth, unto Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day <sup>†</sup>*is* a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of <sup>3c</sup>blasphemy<sup>1</sup>: for the children are come to the birth, and <sup>†</sup>*there is* not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, <sup>4</sup>whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will <sup>5</sup>reprove<sup>1</sup> the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up <sup>†</sup>*thy* prayer for the remnant that is <sup>a</sup>left.

5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

6 <sup>o</sup>¶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say <sup>o</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will <sup>7g</sup>send a blast upon<sup>1</sup> him, and he shall hear a rumour, and <sup>8</sup>return to<sup>1</sup> his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria

B.C. 710.

warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.

9 And he heard say concerning Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, He is come <sup>†</sup>forth to make war with<sup>1</sup> thee. And when he heard <sup>†</sup>*it*, he sent messengers to Hezekiah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> in whom thou trustest<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands<sup>2</sup> by <sup>3</sup>destroying them utterly<sup>4</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them<sup>2</sup> which my fathers have destroyed, <sup>o</sup>as<sup>1</sup> Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which <sup>†</sup>*were* in Telassar?

13 Where <sup>†</sup>*is* the king of <sup>b</sup>Hamath, and the king of <sup>5</sup>Arphad,<sup>1</sup> and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, <sup>6</sup>Hena, and <sup>7</sup>Ivah<sup>1</sup>?

14 ¶ And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hezekiah prayed unto the LORD, saying,

16 O LORD of hosts, <sup>8</sup>God of Israel, that <sup>9</sup>dwellest between the cherubims,<sup>1</sup> thou <sup>†</sup>art the God, <sup>†</sup>even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth<sup>1</sup>:<sup>1</sup> thou hast made heaven and earth.

17 <sup>o</sup>Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear all the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent to reproach the living God.

18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the <sup>2f</sup>nations, and their countries,<sup>1</sup>

19 And have <sup>a</sup>cast their gods into the fire: for they <sup>†</sup>*were* no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone<sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup> therefore they have destroyed them.

20 Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of

<sup>1</sup> s out to fight against

<sup>2</sup> A,  
<sup>3</sup> M Heb. devoting them.  
<sup>4</sup> S;

<sup>5</sup> S Arpad,

<sup>6</sup> A of  
<sup>7</sup> S Ivvah  
<sup>8</sup> M In  
<sup>9</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 24, *Arva*.

<sup>8</sup> A the  
<sup>9</sup> S sitteth upon  
<sup>10</sup> M Or, dwellest between  
the cherubim,  
<sup>1</sup> S;

<sup>2</sup> S countries, and their land,

<sup>3</sup> S;

<sup>1</sup> M See  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 19.

<sup>2</sup> A,

<sup>3</sup> S contumely

<sup>4</sup> M Or, where-with the king of Assyria ... hath sent him  
<sup>5</sup> S rebuke

<sup>6</sup> S to

<sup>7</sup> S put a spirit in  
<sup>8</sup> S shall return unto

<sup>a</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 1, &c.

<sup>b</sup> Jer. 49. 23.

<sup>c</sup> Or, provocation.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. found.  
<sup>e</sup> Dan. 9. 18.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. lands.

<sup>g</sup> Or, put a spirit into him.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. given.

	the earth may know that thou <sup>†</sup> art the LORD, <sup>†</sup> even thou only.	B.C. 710.	30 And this <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>1a</sup> sign unto thee <sup>2</sup> , Ye <sup>1</sup> shall eat <sup>†</sup> this year <sup>3</sup> such as <sup>1</sup> groweth of itself <sup>4</sup> ; and <sup>1</sup> the second year that which springeth of the same <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.	1 <sup>s</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> : ye 3 <sup>s</sup> that which 4 <sup>s</sup> , and in 5 <sup>s</sup> ;
1 <sup>A</sup> , the	21 ¶ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>		31 And <sup>6a</sup> the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	6 <sup>M</sup> Heb. the escaped of the house of Judah that re- main.
2 <sup>s</sup> ,	22 This <sup>†</sup> is the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> The virgin <sup>o</sup> , the <sup>1</sup> daughter of Zion <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> hath despised thee <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head <sup>4</sup> at thee.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.	32 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and <sup>8b</sup> they that escape out of mount Zion <sup>1</sup> : the <sup>c</sup> zeal of the LORD of hosts shall <sup>9</sup> do <sup>1</sup> this.	7 <sup>s</sup> : 8 <sup>s</sup> out of mount Zion they that shall escape 9 <sup>s</sup> perform
3 <sup>s</sup> :	23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted <sup>†</sup> thy voice <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and lifted up thine eyes on high? <sup>†</sup> even against the Holy One of Israel.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. the escaping.	33 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come <sup>1</sup> into <sup>1</sup> this city, nor shoot an arrow there, <sup>2</sup> nor <sup>1</sup> come before it with <sup>3e</sup> shields, <sup>1</sup> nor cast a <sup>4</sup> bank <sup>1</sup> against it.	8 <sup>s</sup> unto 9 <sup>s</sup> neither shall he 10 <sup>s</sup> shield, 11 <sup>s</sup> mount
4 <sup>M</sup> Heb. after.	24 <sup>a</sup> By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, <sup>5</sup> By <sup>1</sup> the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the <sup>6</sup> sides <sup>1</sup> of Lebanon; and I will cut down <sup>7</sup> the tall cedars thereof, <sup>†</sup> and the choice <sup>7</sup> fir trees thereof: and I will enter into <sup>8</sup> the height of his border, and <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> the forest of his <sup>9</sup> Carmel <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 31. ch. 9. 7.	34 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and <sup>5</sup> shall not come <sup>6</sup> into <sup>1</sup> this city, saith the LORD.	12 <sup>s</sup> he 13 <sup>s</sup> unto
5 <sup>s</sup> With	25 I have digged <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and drunk water <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and with the sole of my feet <sup>3</sup> have I dried <sup>1</sup> up all the rivers of <sup>4</sup> the <sup>k</sup> besieged places <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>d</sup> Heb. By the hand of thy ser- vants.	35 For I will <sup>9</sup> defend this city to save it <sup>7</sup> for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.	14 <sup>s</sup> , 15 <sup>s</sup> ,
6 <sup>s</sup> inner- most parts	26 <sup>†</sup> Hast thou not heard <sup>o</sup> long ago, <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> how I have done it <sup>4</sup> , and of ancient times, that I have formed it <sup>2</sup> ? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste <sup>5</sup> defenced <sup>1</sup> cities <sup>†</sup> into ruinous heaps.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. shield.	36 <sup>8</sup> , <sup>9</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the <sup>4</sup> angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when <sup>1</sup> they <sup>1</sup> arose early in the morning, behold, they <sup>†</sup> were all dead corpses.	16 <sup>s</sup> he 17 <sup>s</sup> unto
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, express	27 Therefore their inhabitants <sup>†</sup> were <sup>m</sup> of small power, they were dismayed and confounded <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> they were <sup>†</sup> as the grass of the field, and <sup>†</sup> as the green herb, <sup>†</sup> as the grass on the housetops, and <sup>†</sup> as <sup>7</sup> corn blasted <sup>1</sup> before it be grown up.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. the tallness of the cedars thereof, and the choice of the fir trees thereof.	37 <sup>o</sup> ¶ So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.	18 <sup>s</sup> , 19 <sup>s</sup> And
8 <sup>s</sup> his farthest height,	28 But I know thy <sup>82</sup> abode <sup>1</sup> , and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy <sup>9</sup> rage <sup>1</sup> against me.	<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 35. ch. 38. 6.	38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adramemelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and they escaped into the land of <sup>57</sup> Armenia: and <sup>1</sup> Esarhaddon his son reigned in his stead.	20 <sup>s</sup> he 21 <sup>s</sup> men
9 <sup>s</sup> fruitful field.	29 Because <sup>1</sup> thy rage <sup>1</sup> against me, and <sup>2</sup> thy tumult <sup>1</sup> , is come up into mine ears, therefore <sup>9</sup> will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.	<sup>h</sup> Or, the forest and his fruit- ful field.		22 <sup>s</sup> Kin. 20. 1. &c.
1 <sup>s</sup> ,		<sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 35.		23 <sup>s</sup> to
2 <sup>s</sup> will I dry		<sup>j</sup> Or, Must thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?		
3 <sup>s</sup> Egypt.		<sup>k</sup> Or, I now bring it to be taid waste, and de- fenced cities to be ruinous heaps.		
4 <sup>s</sup> long ago, and formed it of ancient times		<sup>l</sup> as 2 Kin. 19. 25.		
5 <sup>s</sup> fenced		<sup>m</sup> Heb. short of hand.		
6 <sup>s</sup> ;		<sup>n</sup> Heb. Ararat. For sitting.		
7 <sup>s</sup> a field of corn				
8 <sup>M</sup> In				
9 <sup>s</sup> Kin. 19. 25. corn blasted.				
10 <sup>s</sup> sitting down,				
11 <sup>s</sup> raging				
12 <sup>s</sup> of thy raging				
13 <sup>s</sup> for that thine ar- rogancy				
14 <sup>M</sup> Or, thy careless- ness				

1 S ;  
2 S to

3 S the  
4 S ;  
5 S cause  
the shad-  
ow on  
the steps,  
6 S on the  
dial  
[M Heb.  
steps]  
of Ahaz  
with  
[M Or, by]  
the sun,  
to return  
backward  
ten steps.  
7 S steps on  
the dial  
whereon  
M Or, by  
which  
steps d.c.  
8 S  
9 Arranged  
as poetry  
to ver. 21.  
10 S. In the  
noon tide  
M Or,  
tran-  
quillity  
11 S into  
12 M Heb.  
Shool.  
13 M Heb.  
Jah.  
1 M Or,  
when  
I am  
among  
them  
that have  
ceased  
to be  
2 M Or, ha-  
bitation  
3 S re-  
moved,  
and is  
carried  
away  
4 S rolled  
up  
5 S ;  
6 S from  
the loom  
M Heb.  
thrum.  
7 S I quiet-  
ed myself  
until morning;  
as a lion, so he  
breaketh  
M Or, I thought  
until morning,  
As... break d.c.

him, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>a</sup>Set  
thine house in order<sup>1</sup>: for  
thou shalt die, and not live.  
2 Then Hezekiah turned his  
face <sup>2</sup>toward<sup>1</sup> the wall, and  
prayed unto the LORD,  
3 And said, <sup>4</sup>Remember now,  
O LORD, I beseech thee, how  
I have walked before thee in  
truth and with a perfect heart,  
and have done <sup>†</sup>that which is  
good in thy sight. And Heze-  
kiah wept <sup>7</sup>sore.  
4 ¶ Then came the word of  
the LORD to Isaiah, saying,  
5 Go, and say to Hezekiah,  
Thus saith the LORD, the God  
of David thy father, I have  
heard thy prayer, I have seen  
thy tears: behold, I will add  
unto thy days fifteen years.  
6 And I will deliver thee and  
this city out of the hand of the  
king of Assyria: and <sup>8</sup>I will  
defend this city.  
7 And this <sup>†</sup>shall be <sup>32</sup>a<sup>1</sup> sign  
unto thee from the LORD, that  
the LORD will do this thing  
that he hath spoken<sup>4</sup>:  
8 Behold, I will <sup>5</sup>bring again  
the shadow of the degrees,<sup>1</sup>  
which is gone down <sup>6</sup>in the  
"sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees  
backward." So the sun re-  
turned ten <sup>7</sup>degrees, by which  
degrees<sup>1</sup> it was gone down.  
9 ¶ The writing of Hezekiah  
king of Judah, when he had  
been sick, and was recovered  
of his sickness<sup>8</sup>:  
10 ¶ I said <sup>10</sup>in the cutting off<sup>1</sup>  
of my days<sup>9</sup>: I shall go <sup>11</sup>to<sup>1</sup>  
the gates of <sup>12</sup>the grave: I am  
deprived of the residue of my  
years.  
11 I said, I shall not see <sup>13</sup>the  
LORD, even <sup>13</sup>the LORD<sup>9</sup>: <sup>†</sup>in  
the land of the living: I shall  
behold man no more<sup>1</sup> with the  
inhabitants of the world.  
12 <sup>12</sup>"Mine <sup>2</sup>age is <sup>3</sup>departed,  
and is removed<sup>1</sup> from me as a  
shepherd's tent: I have <sup>4</sup>cut off<sup>1</sup>  
like a weaver my life<sup>5</sup>:<sup>†</sup> he will  
cut me off<sup>62</sup> with pining sick-  
ness<sup>1</sup>: from day <sup>†</sup>even to night  
will thou make an end of me.  
13 <sup>7</sup>I reckoned till morning,  
that, as a lion, so will he break<sup>†</sup>  
all my bones: from day <sup>†</sup>even  
to night wilt thou make an end  
of me.  
ed myself until morning; as a lion, so he breaketh  
M Or, I thought until morning, As... break d.c.

B.C. 713.  
b Heb. *give charge concerning thy house.*  
c Sam. 17. 23.  
d ch. 59. 11.  
e Or, *cure me.*  
f Neh. 13. 14.  
g Job 7. 11.  
h 10. 1.  
i Heb. *with great weeping.*  
j Or, *my peace came great bitterness.*  
k Heb. *thou hast loved my soul from the pit.*  
l Ps. 6. 5.  
m 30. 9.  
n 88. 11.  
o 115. 17.  
p Eccles. 9. 10.  
q ch. 37. 35.  
r 2 Kin. 20. 9.  
s &c.  
t ch. 7. 11.  
u Deut. 4. 9.  
v & 6. 7.  
w Ps. 78. 3. 4.  
x Heb. *degrees by, or, with the sun.*  
y 2 Kin. 20. 7.  
z 2 Kin. 20. 8.  
aa Ps. 27. 13.  
ab 116. 9.  
ac 2 Kin. 20. 12, &c.  
ad Job 7. 6.  
ae Or, *from the thrum.*  
af 2 Chr. 32. 31.  
ag Or, *spicery.*  
ah Or, *jewels.*  
ai Heb. *essels, or, instruments.*

14 Like a <sup>1</sup>crane or a swallow,<sup>1</sup>  
so did I chatter<sup>2</sup>:<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup>I did  
mourn as a dove: mine eyes  
fail with looking upward<sup>2</sup>:<sup>1</sup> O  
LORD, I am oppressed<sup>3</sup>; <sup>†</sup>under-  
take for me.<sup>1</sup>  
15 What shall I say? he hath  
both spoken unto me, and him-  
self hath done <sup>†</sup>it: I shall go  
<sup>4</sup>softly all my years <sup>56</sup>in<sup>1</sup> the  
bitterness of my soul.  
16 O Lord, by these <sup>†</sup>things  
men live, and <sup>6</sup>in all these  
things<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>is the life of my spirit:  
<sup>7</sup>so wilt thou recover me,<sup>1</sup> and  
make me to live.  
17 Behold, <sup>89</sup>for peace<sup>1</sup> I had  
great bitterness: but <sup>9a</sup>thou  
hast in love to my soul <sup>†</sup>de-  
livered it from the pit of <sup>1</sup>cor-  
ruption<sup>2</sup>:<sup>1</sup> for thou hast cast  
all my sins behind thy back.  
18 For <sup>32</sup>the grave cannot  
praise thee, death <sup>4</sup>can not<sup>1</sup>  
celebrate thee: they that go  
down into the pit cannot hope  
for thy truth.  
19 The living, the living, he  
shall praise thee, as I <sup>†</sup>do this  
day: <sup>m</sup>the father to the children  
shall make known thy truth.  
20 The LORD <sup>5</sup>was<sup>1</sup> ready to  
save me: therefore we will  
sing my songs to the stringed  
instruments all the days of our  
life in the house of the LORD.  
21 <sup>6</sup>For<sup>1</sup> <sup>p</sup>Isaiah had said,  
Let them take a <sup>1</sup>lump<sup>1</sup> of figs,  
and lay <sup>†</sup>it for a plaister upon  
the boil, and he shall recover.  
22 ¶ Hezekiah also had said,  
What <sup>†</sup>is the sign that I shall  
go up to the house of the  
LORD?

# CHAPTER 39.

<sup>o</sup>1 Merodach-baladan, sending to visit  
Hezekiah, hath notice of his treasures.  
3 Isaiah, understanding thereof, fore-  
telleth the Babylonian captivity.  
<sup>9</sup>A<sup>†</sup> that time Merodach-  
baladan<sup>o</sup>, the son of  
Baladan, king of Babylon, sent  
letters and a present to Heze-  
kiah: for he <sup>†</sup>had<sup>1</sup> heard that  
he had been sick, and was re-  
covered.  
2 ¶ And Hezekiah was glad of  
them, and shewed them the  
house of his <sup>12</sup>precious things,  
the silver, and the gold, and  
the spices, and the precious  
ointment,<sup>1</sup> and all the house  
of his <sup>3a</sup>armour, and all that  
was found in his treasures:

1 S swallow  
or a crane,  
2 S ;  
3 S , be  
thou my  
surety.  
4 M Or,  
as in  
solemn  
process-  
ion  
See  
Ps. 42. 4.  
5 S because  
of  
6 S wholly  
therein  
7 S where-  
fore re-  
cover  
thou me,  
M as A.V.  
text.  
8 S it was  
for my  
peace  
that  
9 M Heb.  
thou hast  
loved my  
soul from  
the pit.  
1 M Or,  
nothing-  
ness  
2 S ;  
3 M Heb.  
Shool.  
4 S cannot  
5 S is  
6 A ¶  
M See  
2 Kin. 20.  
7, 8.  
7 S Now  
8 S cake  
9 M See  
2 Kin. 20.  
12, &c.  
1 M Or,  
spicery  
2 S oil,  
3 M Heb.  
jewels

there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

3 ¶ Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country unto me, <sup>†</sup>even from Babylon.

4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All that <sup>†</sup>is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD of hosts <sup>1</sup>:

6 Behold, the days come, <sup>9</sup> that all that <sup>†</sup>is in thine house, and <sup>†</sup>that which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and <sup>†</sup>they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

8 Then said Hezekiah <sup>2</sup> to ' Isaiah, ' Good <sup>†</sup>is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my days. <sup>3</sup>

## CHAPTER 40.

1 The promulgation of the gospel. 2 The preaching of John the Baptist. 3 The preaching of the apostles. 12 The prophet by the omnipotency of God, 18 and his incomparableness. 26 comforteth the people.

COMFORT ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God.

2 Speak ye <sup>42</sup> comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her <sup>b</sup> warfare is accomplished, that her <sup>6</sup> iniquity is pardoned: <sup>a</sup> for ' she hath received of the LORD's hand double for all her sins.

3 ¶ ' The voice of ' him that crieth in the wilderness, <sup>9</sup> Prepare ye <sup>9</sup> the way of the LORD, <sup>h</sup> make <sup>1</sup> straight in the desert a <sup>2</sup> highway ' for our God.

4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill

B.C. c. 712.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 45. 2.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, a secret place.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, a plain place.

<sup>d</sup> Joh 14. 2.  
Ps. 90. 5.  
102. 11.  
103. 15.  
James 1. 10.  
1 Pet. 1. 24.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 103. 16.

<sup>f</sup> John 12. 34.  
1 Pet. 1. 25.  
<sup>g</sup> Jer. 20. 5.

<sup>h</sup> Or, *from that tel-  
lest good tidings to Zion,*  
ch. 41. 27.  
52. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> Or, *from that tel-  
lest good tidings to Jerusalem.*

<sup>j</sup> Or, *against the strong.*  
<sup>k</sup> Fulfilled.  
Evan. 1. 2, 3.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 59. 16.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 61. 11.  
Rev. 22. 12.  
<sup>n</sup> Or, *re-  
compence for his work,*  
ch. 49. 4.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 46. 10.  
Ezek. 34. 23.  
37. 24.  
John 10. 11.  
Heb. 13. 20.  
1 Pet. 2. 25.  
5. 4.  
Rev. 7. 17.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 14.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, *that quack.*  
<sup>r</sup> Prov. 30. 4.

<sup>s</sup> Heb. *a tierce.*  
<sup>t</sup> Job 21. 22.  
35. 22, 23.  
Rom. 11. 24.  
1 Cor. 2. 16.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. *to the heart.*  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. *man of his counsel.*  
<sup>w</sup> Or, *appointed time.*  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. *made him under-stand.*

<sup>y</sup> See  
Job 42. 10.  
ch. 61. 7.  
Mat. 2. 3.  
Mark 1. 3.  
Luke 3. 4.  
John 1. 23.  
Heb. *under-stand-ers.*  
Mat. 3. 1.  
Ps. 48. 4.  
ch. 49. 11.

shall be made low: <sup>a</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the crooked shall be made <sup>b</sup> straight, and the rough places <sup>2c</sup> plain: 5 And the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see <sup>†</sup>it together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken <sup>†</sup>it.

6 The voice <sup>3</sup> said, ' Cry. And <sup>†</sup>he said, ' What shall I cry? <sup>4</sup> All flesh <sup>†</sup>is grass, and all the goodness thereof <sup>†</sup>is as the flower of the field:

7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth <sup>5</sup>: ' because <sup>6</sup> the <sup>6</sup> spirit ' of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people <sup>†</sup>is grass.

8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but <sup>†</sup>the word of our God shall stand for ever.

9 ¶ <sup>7b</sup> O Zion, that bringest good tidings, ' get thee up into the high mountain; <sup>8</sup> O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, ' lift up thy voice with strength; lift <sup>†</sup>it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold <sup>9</sup> your God!

10 Behold, the Lord God will come <sup>1k</sup> with strong *hand*, ' and <sup>m</sup> his arm shall rule for him: be- hold, <sup>n</sup> his reward <sup>†</sup>is with him, and <sup>p</sup> his <sup>2</sup> work ' before him.

11 He shall <sup>†</sup>feed his flock like a shepherd <sup>3</sup>: ' he shall gather the lambs <sup>4</sup> with ' his arm, and carry <sup>†</sup>them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those <sup>2</sup> that <sup>5</sup> are with young. ' <sup>1</sup>

12 ¶ <sup>u</sup> Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and compre- hended the dust of the earth in <sup>x</sup> a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance?

13 ¶ Who hath <sup>6</sup> directed the <sup>7</sup> Spirit ' of the LORD, or <sup>†</sup>being <sup>a</sup> his counsellor hath taught him?

14 With whom took he counsel, and <sup>†</sup>who <sup>c</sup> instructed him, and taught him in the path of <sup>s</sup> judgment, ' and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of <sup>†</sup>understanding?

15 Behold, the nations <sup>†</sup>are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, <sup>9</sup> he taketh up the isles as a very little thing.

<sup>1</sup> *Or, the uneven shall be made level.*  
<sup>2</sup> *Or, a plain*

<sup>3</sup> *of one saying,*  
<sup>4</sup> *one said,*  
<sup>5</sup> *The Sept. and Vulgate have, I said.*  
<sup>6</sup> *s ;*  
<sup>6</sup> *s breath*

<sup>7</sup> *s O thou that tel-  
lest good tidings to Zion,*  
<sup>8</sup> *as A.V. text.*

<sup>9</sup> *s O thou that tel-  
lest good tidings to Jeru-  
salem,*  
<sup>10</sup> *as A.V. text.*

<sup>11</sup> *a ,*  
<sup>12</sup> *s as a mighty one,*  
<sup>13</sup> *s recom-  
pence*  
<sup>14</sup> *s ,*  
<sup>15</sup> *s in*  
<sup>16</sup> *s give suck.*

<sup>17</sup> *Or, meted out*  
<sup>18</sup> *s spirit*

<sup>19</sup> *s judg-  
ment.*

<sup>20</sup> *Or, the isles are as the fine dust that is lifted up*



1 <sup>s</sup> the nations are as nothing before him;  
 2 <sup>m</sup> Or, as a thing of nought  
 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, confusion  
 4 <sup>a</sup> a workman melted it.  
 5 <sup>a</sup> for it  
 6 <sup>s</sup> too  
 7 <sup>s</sup> for such an  
 8 <sup>s</sup> set up <sup>m</sup> Or,  
 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, understood the foundations  
 10 <sup>m</sup> Or, above  
 11 <sup>m</sup> Or, gauze  
 12 <sup>m</sup> Or, confusion  
 13 <sup>m</sup> Or, Scarce are they planted, scarce are they sown, scarce hath their stock taken root in the earth, when he bloweth upon them &c.  
 14 <sup>s</sup> have not been  
 15 <sup>s</sup> have not been sown;  
 16 <sup>s</sup> hath not taken  
 17 <sup>s</sup> more-over he bloweth  
 18 <sup>s</sup> taketh  
 19 <sup>s</sup> that I should be equal to him  
 20 <sup>s</sup> and see <sup>m</sup> Or, and see: who hath created these? he that &c.  
 21 <sup>s</sup> name;  
 22 <sup>s</sup> &  
 23 <sup>s</sup> is lacking.  
 24 <sup>s</sup> I  
 25 <sup>s</sup> judgment  
 26 <sup>s</sup> away

16 And Lebanon <sup>t</sup> is not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

17 All <sup>n</sup> nations before him are as <sup>b</sup> nothing; and <sup>c</sup> they are counted to him <sup>2</sup> less than nothing, and <sup>3</sup> vanity.

18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ To whom then will ye <sup>d</sup> liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

19 <sup>e</sup> The <sup>o</sup> workman melteth a <sup>a</sup> graven image, <sup>4</sup> and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth <sup>5</sup> silver chains.

20 He that <sup>h</sup> <sup>t</sup> is <sup>6</sup> so <sup>i</sup> impoverished <sup>7</sup> that he hath no <sup>o</sup> oblation chooseth a tree <sup>t</sup> that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman <sup>4</sup> to <sup>8</sup> prepare <sup>a</sup> a graven image, <sup>t</sup> that shall not be moved.

21 <sup>a</sup> Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not <sup>9</sup> understood from the foundations of the earth?

22 <sup>m</sup> It is he that sitteth <sup>1</sup> upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof <sup>t</sup> are as grasshoppers; that <sup>2</sup> stretcheth out the heavens as <sup>2a</sup> a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:

23 That bringeth <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as <sup>3</sup> vanity.

24 <sup>4</sup> Yea, they <sup>5</sup> shall not be planted; yea, they <sup>6</sup> shall not be sown: <sup>1</sup> yea, their stock <sup>7</sup> shall not take <sup>1</sup> root in the earth: <sup>8</sup> and he shall also blow <sup>1</sup> upon them, and they <sup>9</sup> shall wither, and the whirlwind <sup>9</sup> shall take <sup>1</sup> them away as stubble.

25 <sup>2</sup> To whom then will ye liken me, <sup>1</sup> or shall I be equal? saith the Holy One.

26 Lift up your eyes on high, <sup>2</sup> and behold <sup>1</sup> who hath created these <sup>o</sup> things, <sup>1</sup> that bringeth out their host by number: <sup>b</sup> he calleth them all by <sup>3</sup> names <sup>1</sup> by the greatness of his might, <sup>4</sup> for that <sup>t</sup> he is strong in power <sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup> not one <sup>6</sup> faileth.

27 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, My way is hid from the LORD, and my <sup>8</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> is passed <sup>9</sup> over <sup>1</sup> from my God?

28 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Hast thou not known?

B.C. c. 712

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 147. 5.  
 Rom. 11. 33.  
<sup>b</sup> Dan. 4. 35.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 62. 9.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 25.  
 ch. 46. 5.  
 Acts 17. 20.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 41. 6. 7.  
 & 41. 12. &c.  
 Jer. 10. 3.  
 &c.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 103. 5.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. change.  
<sup>h</sup> Heb. is poor of oblacion.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 41. 7.  
 Jer. 10. 4.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 19. 1.  
 Acts 14. 17.  
 Rom. 1. 19.  
 20.

<sup>k</sup> Zech. 2. 13.

<sup>m</sup> Or, *him that sitteth, &c.*

<sup>n</sup> Job 9. 8.  
 Ps. 104. 2.  
 ch. 42. 5.  
 & 41. 24.  
 & 51. 13.  
 Jer. 10. 12.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. righteousness.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 46. 11.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 25.  
 See Gen. 14. 14.  
 ch. 45. 1.  
<sup>r</sup> Job 12. 21.  
 Ps. 107. 40.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. in peace.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 26.  
 ch. 44. 7.  
 & 45. 10

<sup>u</sup> ver. 18.  
 Deut. 4. 15.  
 &c.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 43. 10.  
 & 44. 6.  
 & 48. 12.  
 Rev. 1. 17.  
 & 22. 13.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 40. 19.  
 & 44. 12.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 147. 4.  
<sup>y</sup> Heb. *De strong.*

<sup>z</sup> ch. 40. 19.  
<sup>aa</sup> Or, founder.

<sup>ab</sup> Or, the smiting.  
<sup>ac</sup> Or, saying of the smiter. It is good.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 40. 20.

hast thou not heard <sup>1</sup>, that <sup>2</sup> the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary <sup>3</sup>? <sup>t</sup> <sup>a</sup> there is no searching of his understanding.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to <sup>4</sup> them that have <sup>1</sup> no might he increaseth strength.

30 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:

31 But they that wait upon the LORD <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>2</sup> renew <sup>t</sup> their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> they shall walk, and not faint.

## CHAPTER 41.

<sup>o1</sup> God expostulateth with his people, about his mercies to the church, 10 about his promises, 21 and about the vanity of idols.

<sup>1</sup> KEEP silence before me, <sup>2</sup> O islands; and let the <sup>5</sup> people <sup>1</sup> renew <sup>t</sup> their strength: let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to <sup>6</sup> judgment.

2 Who <sup>1</sup> raised up <sup>2</sup> the righteous man <sup>3</sup> from the east, <sup>5</sup> called him to his foot, <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> gave the <sup>1</sup> nations before him, and <sup>1</sup> made <sup>1</sup> him rule over kings <sup>2</sup>? he gave <sup>1</sup> them as the dust to his sword, <sup>3</sup> and as <sup>1</sup> driven stubble to his bow.

3 He <sup>4</sup> pursued <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>t</sup> and <sup>5</sup> passed <sup>1</sup> safely; <sup>t</sup> even by <sup>6</sup> the <sup>1</sup> way <sup>t</sup> that he had not gone with his feet.

4 <sup>2</sup> Who hath wrought and done <sup>t</sup> it, calling the generations from the beginning? I the LORD, the <sup>2</sup> first, and with the last: <sup>1</sup> I <sup>t</sup> am he.

5 The isles saw <sup>o</sup> it, and feared; the ends of the earth <sup>8</sup> were afraid, <sup>1</sup> drew near, and came.

6 <sup>a</sup> They helped every one his neighbour; and every one said to his brother, <sup>c</sup> Be of good courage.

7 <sup>d</sup> So the carpenter encouraged the <sup>e</sup> goldsmith, and he that smootheneth <sup>t</sup> with the hammer <sup>f</sup> him that <sup>9</sup> smote <sup>1</sup> the anvil, <sup>g</sup> saying <sup>1</sup>, It is ready for the soldering: and he fastened it with nails, <sup>t</sup> that it should not be moved.

1 <sup>s</sup> ?  
 2 <sup>m</sup> Or, the LORD is an everlasting God, the Creator ... he fainteth not &c.  
 3 <sup>s</sup> ;  
 4 <sup>s</sup> him that hath

5 <sup>s</sup> peoples  
 6 <sup>s</sup> judgement.  
 7 <sup>s</sup> hath raised up one  
 8 <sup>s</sup> whom he calleth in righteousness to his foot?  
 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, whom right-cousness calleth to its foot  
 10 <sup>m</sup> Or, whom right-cousness meeteth whithersoever he goeth  
 11 <sup>s</sup> he giveth  
 12 <sup>s</sup> he maketh  
 13 <sup>s</sup> he giveth  
 14 <sup>m</sup> Or, he maketh as the dust their sword, as the driven stubble their bow  
 15 <sup>s</sup> as the  
 16 <sup>s</sup> pursueth  
 17 <sup>s</sup> passeth on  
 18 <sup>s</sup> a  
 19 <sup>s</sup> trembled:  
 20 <sup>s</sup> they smiteth  
 21 <sup>s</sup> of the soldering, It is good

R.V.	The church exhorted	ISAIAH 41.	to trust in God.	R.V.
1 A ¶	8 <sup>1</sup> But thou, Israel, °art <sup>1</sup> my servant, Jacob whom I have <sup>a</sup> chosen, the seed of Abraham my °b friend <sup>2</sup> .	B.C. c. 712.	19 I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the °shittah <sup>1</sup> tree, and the myrtle, and the °oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, °and <sup>1</sup> the °pine, and the °box tree together:	1 S acacia
2 S ;	9 ¶Thou whom I have taken <sup>3</sup> from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the °chief men <sup>1</sup> thereof, and said unto thee, Thou °art my servant, I have chosen thee <sup>o</sup> , and not cast thee away <sup>2</sup> .	¶ Deut. 7. 6. & 10. 15. & 14. 2. Ps. 135. 4. ch. 43. 1. & 44. 1. 1 Chr. 29. 7. James 2. 23. Job 12. 9.	20 °That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the LORD hath done this, and the Holy One of Israel hath created it.	2 M Or, oleaster
3 A hold of	10 ¶I °d Fear thou not <sup>3</sup> ; °I °for I °am with thee <sup>2</sup> . °I °be not dismayed <sup>3</sup> ; °for I °am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness.	d ver. 13, 14. ch. 43. 5. e Deut. 31. 6. f Heb. set our heart upon them. g ch. 45. 21.	21 °Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong °reasons, saith the King of Jacob.	3 M Or, plane
4 S corners	11 Behold, all they that °were <sup>1</sup> incensed against thee shall be °ashamed and confounded; they °shall be as nothing; and °they that strive with thee <sup>1</sup> shall perish.	¶ Ex. 23. 22. ch. 45. 24. & 60. 12. Zech. 12. 3. i Heb. set our heart upon them. j Heb. the men of thy strife. k ch. 42. 9. & 44. 7. 8. & 45. 3. John 13. 19. m Heb. the men of thy contention. n Heb. the men of thy war. o Jer. 10. 5. p Ps. 115. 8. ch. 44. 9. 1 Cor. 8. 4. q Or, worse than nothing. r Or, worse than of a viper. s ver. 10. z Or, few men. u Ezra 1. 2. v ver. 2. w Mic. 4. 13. 2 Cor. 10. 4. 5. x Heb. mouths. y ch. 42. 9. d Jer. 51. 2	22 °Let them bring °them forth, and °shew <sup>1</sup> us what shall happen: °let them shew <sup>1</sup> the former things, what they °be, that we may °consider them, and know the latter end of them; or °declare <sup>1</sup> us things for to come.	4 M Or, cypress
5 S ;	12 Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, °even <sup>m</sup> them that °contended <sup>1</sup> with thee: °they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought.		23 °Shew <sup>1</sup> the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye °are gods: yea, °do good, or do evil, that we may °be dismayed, and behold °it together.	5 A ¶
6 M Or, look not around thee	13 For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, °Fear not; I will help thee.		24 Behold, °ye °are °of nothing, and your work °of nought: an abomination °is he that chooseth you.	6 S declare unto
7 S are	14 Fear not, thou worm Jacob, °and ye °men of Israel: I will help thee, saith the LORD, and °thy redeemer <sup>2</sup> , the Holy One of Israel.		25 °I have raised up °one from the north, and he °shall come: °from the rising of the sun °shall he call <sup>1</sup> upon my name: °and he shall come upon °princes <sup>1</sup> as °upon °mortal <sup>1</sup> , and as the potter treadeth clay.	7 S declare ye
8 S that strive with thee shall be as nothing, and	15 Behold, °I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having °teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat °them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff.		26 °Who hath declared °from the beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, He is righteous? yea, °there is none that °sheweth <sup>1</sup> , yea, °there is none that °declareth <sup>1</sup> , yea, °there is none that heareth your words.	8 S shew
9 S contend	16 Thou shalt °fan them, and the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the LORD, °and °shalt glory in the Holy One of Israel.		27 °The first °shall say to °Zion, Behold, behold them <sup>2</sup> : °and I will give to Jerusalem one that bringeth good tidings.	9 S Declare
1 M as A.V. text.	17 °When the °poor and needy seek water <sup>o</sup> , °and °there is none, °and their tongue faileth for thirst <sup>5</sup> , °I the LORD will °hear <sup>1</sup> them, °I the God of Israel will not forsake them.	¶ ch. 45. 25. f ver. 4. g ch. 40. 9. h ch. 63. 5. i ch. 25. 6, 7. & 43. 19. & 44. 1. j Heb. return. k ver. 24. l Ps. 107. 35.	28 °For I beheld, and °there was °no man; even among them <sup>4</sup> , and °there was °no counsellor, that, when I °asked of them, could °I °answer a word.	1 M Or, look one upon another
2 S is	18 I will open °rivers °in high places, °and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the °wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.		29 °Behold, °they are all vanity; their works are nothing <sup>1</sup> : their molten images °are wind and confusion.	2 A ¶
3 S thou				3 S is
4 S The				4 S come;
5 S ;				5 S one that calleth
6 S answer				6 S rulers
7 S on the bare heights,				7 M Or, denities
				8 S mortal,
				9 S sheweth,
				10 S I first will say unto
				11 S ;
				12 S And when I look, there is
				13 S there is
				14 S ask of them, can
				15 M Or, Behold, ... their works are
				16 S nought
				17 S all of them, their works are
				18 S vanity and nought

CHAPTER 42.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The office of Christ, graced with meekness and constancy. <sup>5</sup> God's promise unto him. 10 An exhortation to praise God for his gospel.

**B**EHOOLD <sup>a</sup>my servant, whom <sup>a</sup>I uphold; <sup>a</sup>mine elect, <sup>a</sup>in whom my soul <sup>a</sup>delighteth<sup>2,1</sup>; <sup>a</sup>I have put my spirit upon him<sup>3,1</sup>; he shall bring forth <sup>a</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup> to the <sup>5</sup>Gentiles.

<sup>2</sup> He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street.

<sup>3</sup> A bruised reed shall he not break, and the <sup>6,9</sup>smoking flax shall he not <sup>h</sup>quench: he shall bring forth <sup>7</sup>judgment unto <sup>1</sup>truth.

<sup>4</sup> He shall not <sup>8</sup>fail nor be <sup>9</sup>discouraged, till he have set <sup>1</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup> in the earth<sup>2,1</sup>; <sup>h</sup>and the isles shall wait for his law.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup>Thus saith God the LORD, <sup>7</sup>he that created the heavens, and stretched them <sup>3</sup>out<sup>1</sup>; <sup>h</sup>he that spread <sup>4</sup>forth<sup>1</sup> the earth<sup>1</sup>, and that which cometh out of it; <sup>2</sup>he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:

<sup>6</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup>The LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will <sup>8</sup>keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for <sup>a</sup>light of the Gentiles;

<sup>7</sup> ¶ <sup>2</sup>To open the blind eyes, to <sup>2</sup>bring out the prisoners from the <sup>1</sup>prison<sup>1</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and them that sit in <sup>b</sup>darkness out of the prison house.

<sup>8</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup>I am the LORD<sup>7,1</sup>; that <sup>1</sup>is my name: and my <sup>c</sup>glory will I not give to another, neither my praise <sup>8</sup>to <sup>1</sup>graven images.

<sup>9</sup> Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

<sup>10</sup> ¶ <sup>17</sup>Sing unto the LORD a new song, <sup>1</sup>and his praise from the end of the earth<sup>1</sup>, <sup>h</sup>ye that go down to the sea, and <sup>4</sup>all that is therein<sup>2,1</sup>; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

<sup>11</sup> Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up <sup>their voice</sup>, the villages <sup>1</sup>that Kedar doth inhabit<sup>8,1</sup>; let the inhabitants of <sup>4</sup>the rock<sup>1</sup> sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.

<sup>12</sup> Let them give glory unto

B.C. c. 712.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 42. 10.  
<sup>a</sup> 49. 3. 6.  
<sup>a</sup> 52. 13.  
<sup>a</sup> 53. 11.  
<sup>a</sup> Mat. 12. 18.  
<sup>a</sup> Phil. 2. 7.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 31. 4.  
<sup>a</sup> Or, behave himself mightily.  
<sup>a</sup> Mat. 3. 17.  
<sup>a</sup> 17. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 11. 2.  
<sup>a</sup> John 3. 34.  
<sup>a</sup> Heb. swallow, or, sup up.  
<sup>a</sup> Or, dimly burning.  
<sup>a</sup> Heb. quench it.  
<sup>a</sup> Heb. broken.  
<sup>a</sup> Gen. 49. 10.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 44. 24.  
<sup>2</sup> Zech. 12. 1.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. into straightness.  
<sup>4</sup> Ps. 136. 6.  
<sup>5</sup> Acts 17. 25.  
<sup>6</sup> 1's. 97. 7.  
<sup>7</sup> ch. 1. 29.  
<sup>8</sup> 44. 11.  
<sup>9</sup> 45. 16.

<sup>7</sup> ch. 43. 1.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 49. 8.  
<sup>2</sup> ch. 43. 8.  
<sup>3</sup> Ezek. 12. 2.  
<sup>4</sup> See John 9. 39, 41.  
<sup>5</sup> Luke 2. 32.  
<sup>6</sup> Acts 13. 47.  
<sup>7</sup> ch. 35. 5.  
<sup>8</sup> ch. 61. 1.  
<sup>9</sup> Luke 4. 18.  
<sup>10</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 26.  
<sup>11</sup> Heb. 2. 14, 15.  
<sup>12</sup> Rom. 2. 21.  
<sup>13</sup> ch. 9. 2.  
<sup>14</sup> ch. 48. 11.  
<sup>15</sup> Or, him.

<sup>a</sup> Or, in snaring all the young men of them.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 33. 3.  
<sup>a</sup> 40. 3.  
<sup>a</sup> 195. 1.  
<sup>a</sup> Heb. a treading.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 107. 23.  
<sup>a</sup> Heb. the fulness thereof.  
<sup>a</sup> Heb. for the after time.

the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands.

<sup>13</sup> The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man<sup>1</sup>, he shall stir up <sup>2</sup>jealously like a man of war; he shall cry, <sup>b</sup>yea, <sup>3</sup>roar; he shall <sup>c</sup>prevail<sup>1</sup> against his enemies.

<sup>14</sup> I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, <sup>1</sup>and refrained myself: now will I cry <sup>a</sup>like a travailing woman; I will <sup>d</sup>destroy and <sup>e</sup>devour at once.

<sup>15</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup>I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and <sup>o</sup>I<sup>1</sup> will dry up the pools.

<sup>16</sup> And I will bring the blind by a way <sup>1</sup>that they <sup>6</sup>knew<sup>1</sup> not; <sup>o</sup>I will lead them<sup>1</sup> in paths <sup>1</sup>that they <sup>7</sup>have not known<sup>1</sup>: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked <sup>8</sup>things<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup>straight. These things will I do<sup>9</sup> unto them, and <sup>1</sup>not forsake them.

<sup>17</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup>They shall be <sup>a</sup>turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say <sup>1</sup>to the <sup>1</sup>molten images, Ye <sup>1</sup>are our gods.

<sup>18</sup> ¶ <sup>2</sup>Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see.

<sup>19</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup>Who <sup>1</sup>is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger <sup>1</sup>that I <sup>2</sup>sent<sup>1</sup>? who <sup>1</sup>is blind as <sup>1</sup>he that is <sup>4</sup>perfect<sup>1</sup>, and blind as the LORD's servant?

<sup>20</sup> ¶ <sup>2</sup>Seeing<sup>1</sup> many things, <sup>4</sup>but thou observest not; <sup>6</sup>opening the ears,<sup>1</sup> but he heareth not.

<sup>21</sup> ¶ <sup>7</sup>The LORD is well pleased<sup>1</sup> for his righteousness' sake<sup>8</sup>; he will <sup>9</sup>magnify the law, and make <sup>1</sup>it<sup>a</sup> honourable.

<sup>22</sup> But this <sup>1</sup>is a people robbed and spoiled; <sup>1</sup>they are all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for <sup>a</sup>a spoil, and none saith, Restore.

<sup>23</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup>Who <sup>1</sup>among you <sup>2</sup>will give ear to this? <sup>3</sup>who<sup>1</sup> will hearken and hear <sup>k</sup>for the time to come?

<sup>24</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup>Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the LORD<sup>4,1</sup> he against whom we have sinned<sup>5</sup>? for<sup>1</sup> they would not walk <sup>o</sup>in his ways<sup>1</sup>, neither were they obedient unto his <sup>6</sup>law.

<sup>1</sup> s ;  
<sup>2</sup> M Or, zeal  
<sup>3</sup> s he shall shout aloud; he shall do mightily  
<sup>4</sup> A out  
<sup>5</sup> s gasp and pant  
<sup>6</sup> M Or, destroy and devour together.

<sup>6</sup> s know  
<sup>7</sup> s know not will I lead them  
<sup>8</sup> s places  
<sup>9</sup> s, and I will  
<sup>10</sup> M Or, and will not forbear

<sup>1</sup> s unto

<sup>2</sup> A ¶

<sup>3</sup> s send  
<sup>4</sup> s at peace with me,  
<sup>5</sup> M Or, made perfect  
<sup>6</sup> Or, recompensed  
<sup>7</sup> s Thou seest  
<sup>8</sup> s his ears are open,  
<sup>9</sup> s It pleased the LORD,  
<sup>10</sup> s, to  
<sup>11</sup> M Or, make the teaching great and glorious  
<sup>12</sup> A is there  
<sup>13</sup> A that  
<sup>14</sup> s that  
<sup>15</sup> s ?  
<sup>16</sup> s, and in whose ways  
<sup>17</sup> M Or, teaching

25 Therefore he<sup>o</sup> hath<sup>1</sup> poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle<sup>1</sup>; <sup>b</sup>and it<sup>o</sup> hath<sup>1</sup> set him on fire round about, <sup>a</sup>yet he knew not; and it burned him, yet he laid <sup>†</sup>it not to heart.

## CHAPTER 43.

<sup>o1</sup> The Lord comforteth the church with his promises. <sup>8</sup> He appealeth to the people for witness of his omnipotency. <sup>14</sup> He foretelleth them the destruction of Babylon, 18 and his wonderful deliverance of his people.<sup>1</sup>

**B**UT now thus saith the LORD <sup>k</sup>that created thee, O Jacob, <sup>k</sup>and he that formed thee, O Israel<sup>21</sup>; Fear not<sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup>for I have redeemed thee<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>for I have called <sup>†</sup>thee by thy name<sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup>thou <sup>†</sup>art mine.

<sup>2</sup> When thou passest through the waters, <sup>7</sup>I <sup>†</sup>will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou <sup>u</sup>walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

<sup>3</sup> For I <sup>†</sup>am the LORD thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy <sup>4</sup>Saviour: <sup>9</sup>I gave Egypt for<sup>†</sup> thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee.

<sup>4</sup> Since thou <sup>5</sup>wast<sup>1</sup> precious in my sight, <sup>6</sup>thou hast been<sup>1</sup> honourable, and I have loved thee<sup>7</sup>: <sup>†</sup>therefore will I give men for thee, and <sup>8</sup>people<sup>1</sup> for thy life.

<sup>5</sup> Fear not<sup>7</sup>: <sup>1</sup>for I <sup>†</sup>am with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west;

<sup>6</sup> I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back<sup>7</sup>: <sup>1</sup>bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the <sup>9</sup>ends<sup>1</sup> of the earth;

<sup>7</sup> <sup>†</sup>Even every<sup>1</sup> one that is <sup>†</sup>called by my name<sup>2</sup>: for <sup>†</sup>I have created<sup>3</sup> him<sup>1</sup> for my glory<sup>3</sup>; <sup>k</sup>I have formed him; yea, I have made him.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>†</sup>Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears.

<sup>9</sup> Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the <sup>3</sup>people<sup>1</sup> be assembled: <sup>9</sup>who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring<sup>o</sup> forth<sup>1</sup> their witnesses, that they may be

B.C. c. 712.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 44. 8.<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 9.<sup>c</sup> ch. 42. 1.<sup>d</sup> Hos. 7. 9.<sup>e</sup> ch. 41. 4.<sup>f</sup> ch. 44. 6.<sup>g</sup> or, nothing<sup>h</sup> formed of<sup>i</sup> God.<sup>j</sup> ch. 45. 21.<sup>k</sup> Hos. 13. 4.<sup>l</sup> ver. 7.<sup>m</sup> Deut. 32. 16.<sup>n</sup> Ps. 91. 9.<sup>o</sup> ver. 21.<sup>p</sup> ch. 44. 2, 21.<sup>q</sup> 24.<sup>r</sup> ver. 10.<sup>s</sup> ch. 44. 8.<sup>t</sup> ch. 42. 6.<sup>u</sup> ch. 45. 4.<sup>v</sup> Ps. 90. 2.<sup>w</sup> John 8. 58.<sup>x</sup> 1 Ps. 66. 12.<sup>y</sup> 91. 3, see.<sup>z</sup> Deut. 31. 6, 8.<sup>aa</sup> Heb. turn<sup>ab</sup> a back<sup>1</sup>.<sup>ac</sup> Job 9. 12.<sup>ad</sup> ch. 14. 27.<sup>ae</sup> Dan. 3. 25.<sup>af</sup> 27.<sup>ag</sup> Heb. bars.<sup>ah</sup> Prov. 11. 8.<sup>ai</sup> 21. 15.<sup>aj</sup> Ex. 14. 16.<sup>ak</sup> 20.<sup>al</sup> Ps. 77. 19.<sup>am</sup> ch. 51. 10.<sup>an</sup> Josh. 3. 13.<sup>ao</sup> 16.<sup>ap</sup> Ex. 14. 4, 9.<sup>aq</sup> 25.<sup>ar</sup> or,<sup>as</sup> person.<sup>at</sup> ch. 41. 10, 14.<sup>au</sup> 44. 2.<sup>av</sup> Jer. 30. 10, 11.<sup>aw</sup> 46. 27, 28.<sup>ax</sup> Jer. 16. 14.<sup>ay</sup> 27. 7.<sup>az</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 17.<sup>ba</sup> Rev. 21. 5.<sup>bb</sup> Ex. 17. 6.<sup>bc</sup> Num. 20. 11.<sup>bd</sup> Deut. 8. 15.<sup>be</sup> Ps. 78. 16.<sup>bf</sup> ch. 35. 6.<sup>bg</sup> 41. 18.<sup>bh</sup> ch. 63. 19.<sup>bi</sup> James 2. 7.<sup>bj</sup> Ps. 100. 3.<sup>bk</sup> ch. 29. 23.<sup>bl</sup> John 3. 3, 5.<sup>bm</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 17.<sup>bn</sup> Eph. 2. 10.<sup>bo</sup> 1 ver. 1.<sup>bp</sup> ch. 6. 9.<sup>bq</sup> Ezek. 12. 2.<sup>br</sup> or,<sup>bs</sup> voices.<sup>bt</sup> Heb.<sup>bu</sup> daughters<sup>bv</sup> of the anc.<sup>bw</sup> ch. 48. 21.<sup>bx</sup> ver. 1, 7.<sup>by</sup> Ps. 102. 18.<sup>bz</sup> Luke 1. 74.<sup>ca</sup> 75.<sup>cb</sup> Eph. 1. 5, 6.<sup>cc</sup> ch. 41. 21.<sup>cd</sup> 22. 26.<sup>ce</sup> Mal. 1. 13.

justified: <sup>1</sup>or let them hear, and say, <sup>†</sup>It is truth.

<sup>10</sup> <sup>a</sup>Ye <sup>†</sup>are my witnesses, saith the LORD, <sup>c</sup>and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I <sup>†</sup>am he<sup>2</sup>. <sup>e</sup>before me there was<sup>7</sup> no God formed, neither shall there be after me.

<sup>11</sup> I, <sup>†</sup>even I, <sup>†</sup>am the LORD; and beside me <sup>†</sup>there is no saviour.

<sup>12</sup> I have declared, and <sup>3</sup>have saved, and I have shewed, <sup>4</sup>when<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>there was no<sup>4</sup> strange god among you: <sup>†</sup>therefore ye <sup>†</sup>are my witnesses, saith the LORD, <sup>†</sup>that<sup>†</sup> I <sup>†</sup>am God.

<sup>13</sup> <sup>u</sup>Yea, <sup>5</sup>before<sup>1</sup> the day <sup>†</sup>was I <sup>†</sup>am he; and <sup>†</sup>there is none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall <sup>†</sup>let it?

<sup>14</sup> <sup>†</sup>Thus saith the LORD, your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel<sup>7</sup>; <sup>†</sup>For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and <sup>8</sup>have brought down all their <sup>9</sup>nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry <sup>is</sup> in the ships.<sup>†</sup>

<sup>15</sup> I <sup>†</sup>am the LORD, your Holy One, the <sup>9</sup>creator<sup>1</sup> of Israel, your King.

<sup>16</sup> Thus saith the LORD, which <sup>2</sup>maketh a way in the sea, and a <sup>4</sup>path in the mighty waters;

<sup>17</sup> Which <sup>5</sup>bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> lie down together, they shall not rise<sup>2</sup>: <sup>†</sup>they are extinct, they are quenched as <sup>3</sup>tow.<sup>†</sup>

<sup>18</sup> <sup>†</sup>Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

<sup>19</sup> Behold, I will do a <sup>7</sup>new thing; now <sup>4</sup>it shall<sup>1</sup> spring forth; shall ye not know it? <sup>9</sup>I will even make a way in the wilderness, <sup>†</sup>and rivers in the desert.

<sup>20</sup> The <sup>5</sup>beast<sup>1</sup> of the field shall honour me, the <sup>6</sup>dragons and the <sup>m</sup>owls<sup>1</sup>: because <sup>u</sup>I give waters in the wilderness, <sup>†</sup>and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen<sup>7</sup>.

<sup>21</sup> <sup>†</sup>This people have<sup>1</sup> I formed for myself<sup>5</sup>; they shall shew<sup>†</sup> forth my praise.

<sup>22</sup> <sup>†</sup>But<sup>†</sup> thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob; but thou <sup>†</sup>hast been weary of me, O Israel.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, and that they may hear

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup>;

<sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup> I

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> and

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> since <sup>m</sup> Or, from this day forth I &c.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, reverse

<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup>;

<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> I will bring down all of them as fugitives, even the

<sup>9</sup> Chaldeans, in the ships of their rejoicing. <sup>m</sup> Or, as otherwise read, all their nobles, even &c.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> Creator

<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, which .. power: They shall lie &c.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup>;

<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> flax: <sup>m</sup> Or, a wick

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> shall it

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> beasts <sup>6</sup> s jacksals and the ostriches

<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> the people which

<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup>, that they might set

<sup>m</sup> Or, they shall set forth

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> Yet



1 S made  
2 S offer-  
ings,  
M Or,  
a meal  
offering  
3 S frank-  
incense.  
4 M Or,  
calamus  
5 M Or,  
s; and I  
7 S;  
S setthou  
forth thy  
cause,  
9 S thine  
inter-  
preters  
M Or, am-  
bassadors  
1 S will  
profane  
M as A.V.  
text.  
2 M Or,  
holy  
princes  
3 S I will  
make  
[M Or,  
hane  
made]  
Jacob a  
curse  
[M Or,  
devoted  
thing],  
and  
Israel a  
reviling.

4 Omitt !

5 S who  
6 S ;

7 S Jeshu-  
run,

8 M Or, the  
thirsty  
land  
9 S streams  
1 S water-  
courses.  
2 M Or,  
proclaim  
the name  
3 M Or,  
write on  
his hand,  
Unto the  
LORD  
4 M Or,  
give for  
a title  
the name  
of Israel  
5 A M  
6 A  
7 S :

23 <sup>a</sup>Thou hast not brought me the <sup>b</sup>small cattle of thy burnt offerings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not <sup>c</sup>caused<sup>1</sup> thee to serve with <sup>d</sup>an offering,<sup>1</sup> nor wearied thee with <sup>e</sup>incense.<sup>1</sup>

24 Thou hast bought me no <sup>f</sup>sweet cane with money, neither hast thou <sup>g</sup>filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast <sup>h</sup>wearied me with thine iniquities.

25 I, <sup>i</sup>even I, <sup>j</sup>am he that <sup>k</sup>blotteth out thy transgressions <sup>l</sup>for mine own sake<sup>6</sup>, <sup>m</sup>and<sup>1</sup> I will not remember thy sins.

26 Put me in remembrance<sup>7</sup>! let us plead together: <sup>n</sup>declare thou,<sup>1</sup> that thou mayest be justified.

27 Thy first father <sup>o</sup>hath<sup>1</sup> sinned, and <sup>p</sup>thy <sup>q</sup>teachers<sup>1</sup> have transgressed against me.

28 Therefore <sup>r</sup>I <sup>s</sup>have profaned<sup>1</sup> the <sup>t</sup>princes of the sanctuary, <sup>u</sup>and <sup>v</sup>have given Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproaches.<sup>1</sup>

CHAPTER 44.

<sup>o</sup>1 God comforteth the church with his promises. <sup>7</sup> The vanity of idols. <sup>9</sup> and folly of idol makers. 21 He exhorteth to praise God.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup>YET now hear, <sup>o</sup>O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen:

2 Thus saith the LORD that made thee, <sup>a</sup>and formed thee from the womb, <sup>b</sup>which<sup>1</sup> will help thee<sup>6</sup>.<sup>1</sup> Fear not, O Jacob<sup>o</sup>, <sup>c</sup>my servant; and thou, <sup>d</sup>Jesurun,<sup>1</sup> whom I have chosen.

3 For I will <sup>e</sup>pour water upon <sup>f</sup>him that is thirsty, and <sup>g</sup>floods<sup>1</sup> upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:

4 And they shall spring up <sup>h</sup>as<sup>1</sup> among the grass, as willows by the <sup>i</sup>water courses.<sup>1</sup>

5 One shall say, I <sup>j</sup>am the LORD's; and another shall <sup>k</sup>call himself by the name of Jacob; and another shall <sup>l</sup>subscribe <sup>m</sup>with his hand unto the LORD, and <sup>n</sup>surname himself by the name of Israel.

6 <sup>s</sup>Thus saith the LORD<sup>6</sup> the King of Israel, <sup>h</sup>and his redeemer the LORD of hosts<sup>7</sup>, <sup>i</sup>I

B.C. c. 712.

<sup>a</sup> Amos 5. 25.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. *tanbe*, or, *kida*.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 41. 4, 22. & 45. 21.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. *made me drunk*, or, *abundantly moistened*.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 41. 22.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 14.

<sup>g</sup> Mal. 2. 17.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 43. 10, 12.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 44. 22. & 48. 9.

<sup>j</sup> Jer. 50. 20.

<sup>k</sup> Deut. 3. 13.

<sup>l</sup> Deut. 4. 35, 38.

<sup>m</sup> Jer. 2. 2. 2 Sam. 22. 32.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 45. 5.

<sup>o</sup> Ezek. 36. 22, &c.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 18.

<sup>q</sup> Jer. 31. 34.

<sup>r</sup> Heb. *rock*.

<sup>s</sup> Deut. 32. 4.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 41. 24.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. *desirable*.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 115. 4. &c.

<sup>w</sup> Heb. *interpreters*.

<sup>x</sup> Mal. 2. 7, 8.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 47. 6.

<sup>z</sup> Lam. 2. 2, 6, 7.

<sup>aa</sup> Jer. 10. 5.

<sup>ab</sup> Hab. 2. 18.

<sup>ac</sup> Or, *holy princes*.

<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 73. 4.

<sup>ae</sup> Jer. 24. 9.

<sup>af</sup> Dan. 9. 11.

<sup>ag</sup> Zech. 8. 13.

<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 97. 7.

<sup>ai</sup> ch. 1. 29.

<sup>aj</sup> & 42. 17.

<sup>ak</sup> & 45. 16.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 40. 19.

<sup>am</sup> & 41. 6.

<sup>an</sup> Jer. 10. 3. &c.

<sup>ao</sup> Or, *with an axe*.

<sup>ap</sup> ver. 21.

<sup>aq</sup> ch. 41. 8.

<sup>ar</sup> & 43. 1.

<sup>as</sup> Jer. 30. 10.

<sup>at</sup> & 46. 27, 28.

<sup>au</sup> d ch. 43. 1, 7.

<sup>av</sup> Deut. 32. 15.

<sup>aw</sup> ch. 35. 7.

<sup>ax</sup> Joel 2. 28.

<sup>ay</sup> John 7. 38.

<sup>az</sup> Acts 2. 18.

<sup>ba</sup> Or, *takeeth courage*.

<sup>bb</sup> ver. 24.

<sup>bc</sup> ch. 43. 1, 14.

<sup>bd</sup> ch. 41. 4.

<sup>be</sup> & 48. 12.

<sup>bf</sup> Rev. 1. 8, 17.

<sup>bg</sup> & 22. 13.

<sup>1</sup>am the first, and I <sup>2</sup>am the last; and beside me <sup>3</sup>there is no God.

7 <sup>1</sup>And <sup>2</sup>who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and <sup>3</sup>shall come<sup>3</sup>, let them shew unto them.<sup>1</sup>

8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid: <sup>4</sup>have <sup>5</sup>not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? <sup>6</sup>ye are even<sup>1</sup> my witnesses. Is there a God beside me? yea, <sup>7</sup>there is no <sup>8</sup>God<sup>1</sup>: I know not <sup>9</sup>any.

9 <sup>1</sup>They that <sup>2</sup>make<sup>1</sup> a graven image <sup>3</sup>are all of them <sup>4</sup>vanity; and their <sup>5</sup>delectable things shall not profit<sup>8</sup>; and <sup>6</sup>they are<sup>1</sup> their own witnesses<sup>o</sup>; <sup>7</sup>they<sup>1</sup> see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed.

10 Who hath <sup>8</sup>formed<sup>1</sup> a god, or molten a graven image <sup>9</sup>that is profitable for nothing?

11 Behold, <sup>1</sup>all his fellows shall be <sup>2</sup>ashamed<sup>2</sup>; and the workmen, they <sup>3</sup>are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; <sup>4</sup>yet<sup>1</sup> they shall fear, <sup>5</sup>and<sup>1</sup> they shall be ashamed together.

12 <sup>1</sup>The smith <sup>2</sup>with the tongs both<sup>1</sup> worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with <sup>3</sup>the strength of his arms<sup>1</sup>: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth<sup>2</sup>: <sup>4</sup>he drinketh no water, and is faint.

13 The carpenter stretcheth out <sup>5</sup>his rule<sup>1</sup>; he marketh it out with <sup>6</sup>a line<sup>1</sup>; he <sup>7</sup>fitteth<sup>1</sup> it with planes, and he marketh it out with the <sup>8</sup>compass, and maketh<sup>1</sup> it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man<sup>9</sup>; that it may remain<sup>1</sup> in the house.

14 He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the <sup>1</sup>cy-press<sup>1</sup> and the oak, <sup>2</sup>which he<sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup>strengtheneth for himself <sup>4</sup>among the trees of the forest: he planteth <sup>5</sup>an ash,<sup>1</sup> and the rain doth nourish <sup>6</sup>it.

15 Then shall it be for a man to burn<sup>5</sup>: for he will take<sup>1</sup> thereof, and <sup>2</sup>warm<sup>1</sup> himself; yea, he kindleth <sup>3</sup>it, and baketh bread<sup>7</sup>; <sup>4</sup>yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth <sup>5</sup>it; he

1 M Or,  
And  
who, as I,  
can pro-  
claim?<sup>1</sup>  
let him  
declare  
it &c.

2 A that

3 S to pass,  
let them  
declare.

4 M Or,  
declare  
unto  
them

5 S I not  
declared  
unto  
thee of  
old, and  
shewed  
it? and  
ye are

6 S Rock

7 S fashion

8 M Or,  
confusion

9 S ;

9 S fash-  
ioned

1 M Or, all  
that join  
themselves  
thereto

2 S ;

3 S maketh  
an axe  
[M Or,  
sharpen-  
eth a tool],  
and

4 S his  
strong  
arm

5 S a line

6 S a pencil

7 M Or, red  
ochre

8 S shapeth

9 S com-  
passes,  
and  
shapeth

9 S , to  
dwell

1 S holm  
tree

2 S and

3 S a one

4 S a fir  
tree,  
M Or,  
an ash

5 S ; and  
he taketh

6 S warm-  
eth

7 S ;

	maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.	B.C.c. 712. "ch. 47, 13. "Jer. 50, 36.	25 That <sup>a</sup> frustrateth the tokens <sup>b</sup> of the <sup>1</sup> liars, and maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise <sup>†</sup> men backward, <sup>c</sup> and maketh their knowledge foolish <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>	1 M Or, boasters
1 M Or, the half	16 He burneth <sup>1</sup> part thereof in the fire; with <sup>1</sup> part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth <sup>†</sup> himself, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire:	"1 Cor. 1. 20. "Zech. 1. 6.	26 <sup>a</sup> That confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem, <sup>4</sup> Thou shalt <sup>1</sup> be inhabited; and <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the cities of Judah, <sup>5</sup> Ye <sup>1</sup> shall be built, and I will raise up the <sup>6</sup> decayed <sup>1</sup> places thereof:	2 S ;
	17 And the residue thereof he maketh a god, <sup>†</sup> even his graven image: he falleth down unto it <sup>o</sup> , and worshippeth <sup>o</sup> it <sup>1</sup> , and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou <sup>†</sup> art my god.	"Heb. wastes. "See Jer. 50, 38. "Ezra 1. 1. "ch. 45, 21. "2 Thes. 2. 11. "Heb. doubt. "2 Chr. 35. 22. "Ezra 1. 1. "Ac. ch. 45, 13. "Heb. better to his heart. ch. 46. 8.	27 <sup>†</sup> That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:	3 S of 4 S She shall 5 S They shall 6 S waste 7 M Heb. Coresb. 8 S of 9 S She shall 1 M Or, and the founda- tion of the temple shall be laid
1 S know not, neither do they consider 2 M Heb. doubted. 4 S calleth to mind,	18 <sup>9</sup> They <sup>2</sup> have not known nor understood <sup>1</sup> : for <sup>h</sup> he hath <sup>3</sup> shut their eyes, that they cannot see; <sup>†</sup> and their hearts, that they cannot understand.		28 That saith of <sup>7</sup> Cyrus, <i>He is</i> my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying <sup>8</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem, <sup>9</sup> Thou shalt <sup>1</sup> be built; <sup>†</sup> and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.	
	19 And none <sup>†</sup> considereth in his heart, <sup>†</sup> neither <sup>†</sup> is there knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and eaten <sup>†</sup> it: and shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall down to <sup>™</sup> the stock of a tree?		CHAPTER 45. <sup>o</sup> 1 God calleth Cyrus for his church's sake. 5 By his omnipotency he challengeth obedience. 20 He convinceth the idols of vanity by his saving power.	
	20 He feedeth on ashes: <sup>7</sup> a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, <sup>†</sup> Is there not a lie in my right hand?	"Heb. that which comes of a tree? "ch. 41, 13. "Or, strength- ened. "ch. 41, 2. "Dan. 5, 30. "Hos. 4, 12. "Rom. 1, 21. "2 Thes. 2, 11. "ch. 40, 4. "ver. 1, 2. "Ps. 107, 16. "ch. 43, 25. "ch. 43, 1. "48, 20. "1 Cor. 6, 20. "1 Pet. 1, 18, 19. "ch. 41, 23. "Ezra, 33, 12. "ch. 43, 1. "49, 1. "Ps. 69, 34. "46, 11, 12. "ch. 42, 10. "49, 13. "Jer. 51, 45. "Rev. 18, 20. "ch. 44, 1. "1 Thes. 4, 5. "Deut. 4, 35. "ch. 44, 8. "46, 9. "ver. 6. "ch. 43, 14. "ch. 43, 1. "ver. 14, 18, 21, 22. "ch. 48, 32. "33. "Job 8, 2. "Ps. 104, 2. "ch. 49, 22. "42, 5. "45, 12. "45, 13. "Ps. 102, 15. "ch. 5, 24. "Mat. 1, 11.	THIS saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose <sup>7</sup> right hand I <sup>7</sup> have holden, <sup>9</sup> to subdue nations before him <sup>2, 1</sup> , and I will loose the loins of kings <sup>3</sup> , <sup>†</sup> to open <sup>4</sup> before him the two leaved gates; <sup>†</sup> and the gates shall not be shut;	2 S , 3 S ; 4 S the doors before him, 5 S rugged places plain 6 S doors
5 S things, O Jacob ; and Israel,	21 <sup>†</sup> Remember these <sup>5</sup> , O Jacob and Israel; <sup>†</sup> for <sup>†</sup> thou <sup>†</sup> art my servant: I have formed thee; thou <sup>†</sup> art my servant: O Israel, <sup>o</sup> thou shalt not be forgotten of me.		2 I will go before thee, <sup>†</sup> and make the <sup>o</sup> crooked places straight <sup>1</sup> : <sup>†</sup> I will break in pieces the <sup>o</sup> gates <sup>1</sup> of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron:	
6 M Some ancient versions have, thou shouldst not for- get me.	22 <sup>†</sup> I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for <sup>2</sup> I have redeemed thee.		3 And I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, <sup>†</sup> that thou mayest know that <sup>7</sup> I, <sup>†</sup> the LORD, which <sup>o</sup> call <sup>†</sup> thee by thy name, <sup>8</sup> am <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> the God of Israel.	7 S I am 8 S even
7 S ; 8 S ;	23 <sup>o</sup> Sing, O ye heavens <sup>7</sup> , <sup>†</sup> for the LORD hath done <sup>†</sup> it <sup>8</sup> : <sup>†</sup> shout, ye lower parts of the earth <sup>8</sup> : <sup>†</sup> break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and <sup>9</sup> glorified <sup>1</sup> himself in Israel.		4 For <sup>†</sup> Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel <sup>o</sup> mine elect, <sup>†</sup> I have <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast <sup>o</sup> not known me.	9 S my chosen,
9 S will glorify 1 A * 2 S ; 3 A ; 4 S ; who is with me? 5 M An- other reading is, by myself.	24 <sup>†</sup> Thus saith the LORD, <sup>o</sup> thy redeemer, and <sup>h</sup> he that formed thee from the womb <sup>2</sup> , <sup>†</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD <sup>3</sup> that maketh all <sup>†</sup> things; <sup>†</sup> that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth <sup>†</sup> by myself; <sup>†</sup>		5 <sup>o</sup> <sup>†</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD, and <sup>†</sup> there is none else <sup>1</sup> , <sup>†</sup> there is no God beside me: <sup>h</sup> I girded <sup>1</sup> thee, though thou hast not known me:	1 S ; beside me there is no God: I will gird

1 S ;	beside me <sup>1</sup> . I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD, and <sup>†</sup> there is none else.	B.C. c. 712. a ch. 44. 11. b ver. 25. c ch. 26. 4. Rom. 11. 23. d Amos 3. 6.	sion together <sup>†</sup> that are <sup>a</sup> makers of idols.	
2 S ;	7 I form the light, and create darkness <sup>2</sup> . I make peace, and	d Ps. 72. 3. e 85. 11.	17 <sup>b</sup> But Israel shall be saved	1 S by
3 S ; I am the LORD, that doeth	<sup>c</sup> create evil <sup>3</sup> : I the LORD do <sup>†</sup> all these <sup>†</sup> things.	f ch. 42. 5.	<sup>†</sup> in <sup>†</sup> the LORD with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded with	
4 A ¶	8 <sup>4</sup> Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies	g ver. 5. h Jer. 64. 8. i Deut. 30. 11. j ch. 48. 16. k ch. 29. 16. l Jer. 18. 9. m Rom. 9. 20. n Ps. 19. 8. o 119. 137. p 138.	without end.	
5 S that they may	pour down righteousness: let the earth open, <sup>5</sup> and let them <sup>†</sup>	q ch. 44. 17-19. r 46. 7. s 48. 7. t Rom. 1. 22. u Jer. 31. 9. v Is. 20. 23. w ch. 41. 22. x 43. 9. y 44. 7. z 46. 10. aa 48. 14.	18 <sup>2</sup> For thus saith the LORD <sup>†</sup> that created the heavens; <sup>3</sup> God himself <sup>†</sup> that formed the earth and made it; he <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>†</sup> established it, he created it not <sup>†</sup> in vain; he formed it to be inhabited: <sup>†</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD; and <sup>†</sup> there is none else.	2 A ¶
6 M Or, be fruitful in salvation	<sup>6</sup> bring forth salvation, and let <sup>7</sup> righteousness <sup>†</sup> spring up together; I the LORD have created it.	1 Jer. 27. 5. 2 Jer. 1. 25. 3 Gen. 2. 1. 4 ver. 5, 14. 5 Is. 44. 8. 6 46. 9. 7 48. 3, 4c. 8 ch. 41. 2. 9 Or, make straight. 10 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. 11 Ezra 1. 1, 4c. 12 ch. 44. 28.	19 I have not spoken in <sup>b</sup> secret, in a <sup>o</sup> dark <sup>†</sup> place of the <sup>5</sup> earth: <sup>†</sup> I said not unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me <sup>6</sup> in vain: <sup>†</sup> I the LORD speak righteousness, I declare things that are right.	3 S he is God;
7 S her cause righteousness to	9 <sup>9</sup> Woe unto him that striveth with <sup>9</sup> his Maker! <sup>9</sup> Let the potsherd <sup>†</sup> strive with <sup>†</sup> the potsherd <sup>†</sup> of the earth <sup>†</sup> . <sup>†</sup> Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?	13 Gen. 32. 5. 14 Jer. 27. 5. 15 Jer. 1. 25. 16 Gen. 2. 1. 17 ver. 5, 14. 18 Is. 44. 8. 19 46. 9. 20 48. 3, 4c. 21 ch. 41. 2. 22 Or, make straight. 23 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. 24 Ezra 1. 1, 4c. 25 ch. 44. 28.	20 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye <sup>†</sup> that are escaped of the nations: <sup>†</sup> they have no knowledge that <sup>7</sup> set up <sup>†</sup> the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god <sup>†</sup> that cannot save.	4 S a waste, M Or, in vain
8 A ¶	10 Woe unto him that saith unto <sup>2</sup> his <sup>†</sup> father, What begettest thou? or to <sup>2</sup> the <sup>†</sup> woman, <sup>3</sup> What hast thou brought forth?	26 Ps. 138. 27 ch. 44. 17-19. 28 46. 7. 29 48. 7. 30 Rom. 1. 22. 31 Jer. 31. 9. 32 Is. 20. 23. 33 ch. 41. 22. 34 43. 9. 35 44. 7. 36 46. 10. 37 48. 14.	21 <sup>5</sup> Tell ye, and bring them near <sup>†</sup> ; yea, let them take counsel together: <sup>2</sup> who hath <sup>o</sup> declared <sup>†</sup> this from ancient time? <sup>†</sup> who hath <sup>†</sup> told it from that time <sup>†</sup> ? <sup>†</sup> I have not I the LORD? <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> there is no God else beside me; a just God and a <sup>2</sup> Saviour <sup>†</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> there is none beside me.	5 S land of darkness; 6 M Or, as in a waste
9 S a potsherd among	11 Thus saith the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker <sup>4</sup> , <sup>†</sup> Ask me of <sup>5</sup> things to come <sup>†</sup> concerning <sup>m</sup> my sons, and concerning <sup>n</sup> the work of my hands <sup>6</sup> command ye me.	38 Jer. 27. 5. 39 Jer. 1. 25. 40 Gen. 2. 1. 41 ver. 5, 14. 42 Is. 44. 8. 43 46. 9. 44 48. 3, 4c. 45 ch. 41. 2. 46 Or, make straight. 47 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. 48 Ezra 1. 1, 4c. 49 ch. 44. 28.	22 <sup>6</sup> Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I <sup>†</sup> am God, and <sup>†</sup> there is none else.	7 S carry
1 S !	12 <sup>†</sup> I have made the earth, and <sup>7</sup> created man upon it: I, <sup>†</sup> even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and <sup>†</sup> all their host have I commanded.	50 Ps. 138. 51 46. 7. 52 ch. 44. 17-19. 53 46. 7. 54 48. 7. 55 Jer. 27. 5. 56 Jer. 1. 25. 57 Gen. 2. 1. 58 ver. 5, 14. 59 Is. 44. 8. 60 46. 9. 61 48. 3, 4c. 62 ch. 41. 2. 63 Or, make straight. 64 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. 65 Ezra 1. 1, 4c. 66 ch. 44. 28.	23 <sup>5</sup> Tell ye, and bring them near <sup>†</sup> ; yea, let them take counsel together: <sup>2</sup> who hath <sup>o</sup> declared <sup>†</sup> this from ancient time? <sup>†</sup> who hath <sup>†</sup> told it from that time <sup>†</sup> ? <sup>†</sup> I have not I the LORD? <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> there is no God else beside me; a just God and a <sup>2</sup> Saviour <sup>†</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> there is none beside me.	8 S De- clare ye, and bring it forth M Or, bring them near
2 S a	13 <sup>†</sup> I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will <sup>7</sup> direct <sup>†</sup> all his ways: he shall <sup>†</sup> build my city, and he shall let <sup>8</sup> go my captives, <sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> not for price nor reward, saith the LORD of hosts.	67 Ps. 138. 68 46. 7. 69 ch. 44. 17-19. 70 46. 7. 71 48. 7. 72 Jer. 27. 5. 73 Jer. 1. 25. 74 Gen. 2. 1. 75 ver. 5, 14. 76 Is. 44. 8. 77 46. 9. 78 48. 3, 4c. 79 ch. 41. 2. 80 Or, make straight. 81 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. 82 Ezra 1. 1, 4c. 83 ch. 44. 28.	24 <sup>6</sup> Surely, shall one say, in the LORD have I <sup>†</sup> <sup>h</sup> righteousness and strength: <sup>†</sup> even to him shall <sup>†</sup> men come <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> all <sup>3</sup> that are <sup>†</sup> incensed against him shall be ashamed.	9 S shewed
3 S With what travaillest thou?	14 <sup>9</sup> Thus saith the LORD, <sup>a</sup> The labour of Egypt, and <sup>†</sup> merchandise of Ethiopia <sup>2</sup> and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>†</sup> the Sabeans, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine <sup>3</sup> : <sup>†</sup> they shall <sup>4</sup> come <sup>†</sup> after thee; <sup>†</sup> in chains they shall come over <sup>5</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, saying, <sup>†</sup> Surely God <sup>†</sup> is in thee; and <sup>†</sup> there is none else, <sup>†</sup> there is no God.	84 Ps. 138. 85 46. 7. 86 ch. 44. 17-19. 87 46. 7. 88 48. 7. 89 Jer. 27. 5. 90 Jer. 1. 25. 91 Gen. 2. 1. 92 ver. 5, 14. 93 Is. 44. 8. 94 46. 9. 95 48. 3, 4c. 96 ch. 41. 2. 97 Or, make straight. 98 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. 99 Ezra 1. 1, 4c. 100 ch. 44. 28.	25 <sup>m</sup> In the LORD shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and <sup>p</sup> shall glory.	1 S de- clared it of old
4 S :	15 Verily thou <sup>†</sup> art a God <sup>q</sup> that hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour.	101 Ps. 138. 102 46. 7. 103 ch. 44. 17-19. 104 46. 7. 105 48. 7. 106 Jer. 27. 5. 107 Jer. 1. 25. 108 Gen. 2. 1. 109 ver. 5, 14. 110 Is. 44. 8. 111 46. 9. 112 48. 3, 4c. 113 ch. 41. 2. 114 Or, make straight. 115 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. 116 Ezra 1. 1, 4c. 117 ch. 44. 28.	CHAPTER 46.	2 S saviour
5 S the things that are to come;	16 They shall be ashamed, <sup>6</sup> and also <sup>†</sup> confounded, all of them: they shall go <sup>7</sup> to <sup>†</sup> confu-	118 Ps. 138. 119 46. 7. 120 ch. 44. 17-19. 121 46. 7. 122 48. 7. 123 Jer. 27. 5. 124 Jer. 1. 25. 125 Gen. 2. 1. 126 ver. 5, 14. 127 Is. 44. 8. 128 46. 9. 129 48. 3, 4c. 130 ch. 41. 2. 131 Or, make straight. 132 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. 133 Ezra 1. 1, 4c. 134 ch. 44. 28.	5 O The idols of Babylon could not save themselves. 3 God saveth his people to the end. 5 Idols not comparable to God for power, 12 or present salvation.	3 S By myself have I sworn, 4 M Or, righteousness is gone forth from my mouth, a word which shall not return, Or, the word...
6 A ,				4 S a month of righteousness, and shall not de.
7 S make straight				5 S from
8 S my exiles go free,				6 S that
9 A ¶				7 S Only in the LORD, shall one say M Or, hath one said
1 A the				unto M Or, of I
2 A ,				me, is
3 S ;				8 S ,
4 S go				9 S they that were
5 S :				
6 S yea,				
7 S into				

R.V.	God's judgment	ISAIAH 46, 47.	upon Babylon, &c.	R.V.
1 S ; 2 S are 3 S the things that ye carried about are made a load,	<b>B</b> EL <sup>a</sup> boweth down, Nebo stoopeth <sup>1</sup> , their idols <sup>2</sup> were <sup>1</sup> upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: <sup>3</sup> your car- riages were heavy laden; <sup>4</sup> they are <sup>1</sup> a burden to the weary beast. 2 They stoop, they bow down together; they could not de- liver the burden, <sup>5</sup> but <sup>1</sup> them- selves are gone into captivity. 3 ¶ Harken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of Israel, <sup>6</sup> which <sup>4</sup> are <sup>1</sup> borne by me from the belly, which <sup>4</sup> are <sup>1</sup> carried from the womb: 4 And <sup>7</sup> even to <sup>0</sup> your <sup>1</sup> old age <sup>8</sup> I <sup>1</sup> am he <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> even to hoar hairs <sup>9</sup> will I carry you: I have made, and I will bear; <sup>6</sup> even <sup>1</sup> I will carry, and will deliver <sup>0</sup> you <sup>1</sup> . 5 ¶ <sup>1</sup> To whom will ye liken me, and make <sup>1</sup> me equal, and compare me, that we may be like? 6 ¶ <sup>7</sup> They <sup>1</sup> lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, <sup>8</sup> and <sup>1</sup> hire a gold- smith <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and he maketh it a god <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> they fall down, yea, they worship. 7 ¶ They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, <sup>1</sup> one shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble. 8 ¶ Remember this, and <sup>3</sup> shew yourselves men: <sup>9</sup> bring <sup>1</sup> it again to mind, O ye trans- gressors. 9 ¶ Remember the former things of old: <sup>4</sup> for I <sup>1</sup> am God, and <sup>1</sup> there is none else; I am God, and <sup>1</sup> there is none like me <sup>5</sup> . 10 ¶ Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times <sup>0</sup> the <sup>1</sup> things that are not yet done <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> saying, <sup>2</sup> My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure: 11 Calling a ravenous bird <sup>6</sup> from the east, <sup>7</sup> the man <sup>6x</sup> that executeth <sup>1</sup> my counsel from a far country <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> yea, <sup>4</sup> I have spoken <sup>0</sup> it <sup>1</sup> , I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed <sup>0</sup> it <sup>1</sup> , I will also do it. 12 ¶ Harken unto me, ye	B.C. c. 712. a ch. 21, 9. Jer. 50, 2. e 61, 44. b Ps. 76, 5. c Rom. 10, 3. d ch. 51, 5. Rom. 1, 17. s 3, 21. f Jer. 10, 5. f Hab. 2, 3. g ch. 62, 11. h Jer. 48, 7. i Heb. their soul. k Ex. 19, 4. Deut. 1, 31. l & 32, 11. Ps. 71, 6. ch. 63, 9. l Jer. 48, 18. m ch. 3, 26. n Ps. 102, 27. Mal. 3, 6. o Ps. 48, 14. p & 71, 18. q Ex. 11, 5. Judg. 16, 21. Mat. 24, 41. r ch. 40, 18. 25, 3. s ch. 3, 17. t & 29, 4. Jer. 13, 22. 26. u Nah. 3, 5. v Rom. 10, 19. x ch. 40, 18. y & 41, 6. z & 42, 12, 19. Jer. 10, 3. aa ch. 43, 3, 14. Jer. 50, 34. ab 1 Sam. 2, 9. ac Jer. 10, 5. ad ver. 7. ae ch. 13, 19. af Dan. 2, 37. ag ch. 45, 20. ah See 2 Sam. 24, 14. 2 Chr. 28, 9. Zech. 1, 15. ai ch. 43, 28. aj Deut. 28, 59. ak ch. 44, 19. al & 47, 7. am Deut. 32, 7. an ver. 5. ao Rev. 18, 7. ap ch. 46, 8. aq ch. 45, 5, 21. ar ch. 40, 19. as ver. 10. at Zeph. 2, 15. au Ps. 33, 11. av Prov. 19, 21. aw A 21, 30. ax Acts 5, 19. ay Heb. 6, 17. az Rev. 18, 7. ba ch. 41, 2, 25. bb Heb. ap- pear in my counsel. bc ch. 44, 28. bd & 45, 13. be ch. 51, 19. bf 1 Thes. 5, 3. bg Num. 23, 19. bh Nah. 3, 4.	<sup>b</sup> stouthearted, <sup>c</sup> that <sup>†</sup> are far from righteousness: 13 ¶ I bring near my righteous- ness <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> it shall not be far off, and my salvation <sup>1</sup> shall not tarry <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> I and I will <sup>3</sup> place <sup>9</sup> sal- vation in Zion for Israel my glory. <b>CHAPTER 47.</b> ¶ God's judgment upon Babylon and Chaldea, 6 for their unmercifulness, 7 pride, 10 and overboldness, 11 shall be irresistible. <b>C</b> OME <sup>1</sup> down, and <sup>m</sup> sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of Babylon <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> sit on the ground <sup>5</sup> : there is no <sup>1</sup> throne, O daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more be called tender and delicate. 2 ¶ Take the millstones, and grind meal: <sup>6</sup> uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over <sup>1</sup> the rivers. 3 ¶ Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: <sup>4</sup> I will take vengeance, and <sup>7</sup> I will not meet thee as a man. 4 ¶ As for <sup>9</sup> our <sup>1</sup> redeemer, the LORD of hosts <sup>†</sup> is his name, the Holy One of Israel. 5 Sit thou <sup>2</sup> silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of the Chaldeans: <sup>6</sup> for thou shalt no more be called <sup>0</sup> , <sup>1</sup> The lady of kingdoms. 6 ¶ <sup>1</sup> I was wroth with my people, <sup>6</sup> I <sup>9</sup> have polluted <sup>1</sup> mine inheritance, and <sup>1</sup> given <sup>1</sup> them into thine hand: thou didst shew them no mercy; <sup>1</sup> upon the <sup>2</sup> ancient <sup>1</sup> hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke. 7 ¶ And thou saidst, I shall be <sup>4</sup> a lady for ever: <sup>†</sup> so that thou didst not <sup>6</sup> lay these <sup>†</sup> things to thy heart, <sup>m</sup> neither didst re- member the latter end <sup>2</sup> of it. 8 ¶ Therefore hear now <sup>†</sup> this, <sup>†</sup> thou that art given to pleasures, that <sup>6</sup> dwestest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, <sup>p</sup> I <sup>1</sup> am, and <sup>7</sup> none else beside me: <sup>†</sup> I shall not sit <sup>†</sup> as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of chil- dren: 9 But <sup>9</sup> these two <sup>†</sup> things shall come to thee <sup>2</sup> in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: <sup>6</sup> they shall come upon thee in their per- fection <sup>6</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the multitude of thy sorceries, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>0</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the	1 S, 2 S; 3 M Or, give sal- vation in Zion, and my glory unto Israel 4 S; 5 S with- out a 6 S re- move thy veil, strip off the train, uncover the leg, pass through 7 S will accept no man. 8 M Or, make truce with Heb. meet. 8 S Our 9 S pro- faned 1 S gave 2 S aged 3 S thereof. 4 A ¶ 5 S Now therefore hear 6 M Or, sittest securely 7 A there is 8 S in their full measure shall they come upon thee, de- spite of M Or, amidst



R.V.	The intent	ISAIAH 48.	of prophecy.	R.V.
	great abundance of thine enchantments.	B.C. c. 712.	the holy city, and <sup>a</sup> stay themselves upon the God of Israel;	
1 S ;	10 °¶ For thou <sup>b</sup> hast trusted in thy wickedness <sup>1</sup> : <sup>c</sup> thou hast said, None seeth me <sup>2</sup> . Thy <sup>1</sup> wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath <sup>d</sup> perverted thee <sup>3</sup> : <sup>e</sup> and thou hast said in thine heart, I <sup>f</sup> am, and <sup>g</sup> none else beside me.	<sup>a</sup> Mic. 3. 11. <sup>b</sup> Rom. 2. 17. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 52. 7. <sup>d</sup> ch. 29. 15. <sup>e</sup> Ezek. 8. 12. <sup>f</sup> & 9. 9. <sup>g</sup> ch. 41. 22. <sup>h</sup> & 42. 9. <sup>i</sup> & 43. 9. <sup>j</sup> & 44. 7, 8. <sup>k</sup> & 45. 21. <sup>l</sup> & 46. 9, 10. <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>caused thee to turn away.</i> <sup>n</sup> ver. 8. <sup>o</sup> Josh. 21. 45. <sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>hard.</i> <sup>q</sup> Ex. 32. 9. <sup>r</sup> Deut. 31. 27. <sup>s</sup> Heb. <i>the morning thereof.</i> <sup>t</sup> ver. 3. <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>expiate.</i> <sup>v</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 3.	<sup>1</sup> The <sup>1</sup> LORD of hosts <sup>2</sup> is his name.	1 S the
2 S ; thy	11 °¶ Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know <sup>3</sup> from whence it riseth <sup>1</sup> : and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to <sup>m</sup> put it <sup>n</sup> off <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>o</sup> desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, <sup>p</sup> which thou <sup>q</sup> shalt not know. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> 3 <sup>d</sup> I have declared the former things from <sup>2</sup> the beginning; and <sup>3</sup> they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them <sup>3</sup> ; I did them suddenly, <sup>4</sup> and they came to pass.	<sup>4</sup> Because I knew that thou <sup>5</sup> art <sup>h</sup> obstinate, and <sup>6</sup> thy neck <sup>7</sup> is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass;	2 S of old; yea,
3 S :	12 Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest <sup>8</sup> prevail.	<sup>5</sup> <sup>4</sup> I have even from the beginning <sup>1</sup> declared <sup>2</sup> it to thee <sup>5</sup> ; before it came to pass I shewed <sup>3</sup> it thee: lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them.	<sup>6</sup> Thou hast heard <sup>6</sup> , see <sup>1</sup> all this; and <sup>7</sup> will not ye <sup>1</sup> declare <sup>8</sup> it? <sup>9</sup> I have shewed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, <sup>9</sup> and thou didst not know them. <sup>1</sup>	3 S ; suddenly I did them,
4 A there is	13 <sup>p</sup> Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels <sup>9</sup> . Let <sup>1</sup> now <sup>q</sup> the <sup>r</sup> astrologers, the stargazers, <sup>s</sup> the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from <sup>t</sup> these things <sup>1</sup> that shall come upon thee.	<sup>10</sup> They are created now, and not from <sup>1</sup> the beginning; even before the <sup>1</sup> day <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew them.	<sup>11</sup> Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from <sup>2</sup> that time <sup>that</sup> thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou <sup>3</sup> wouldest <sup>1</sup> deal very treacherously, and wast called <sup>4</sup> a transgressor from the womb.	4 S there-fore I have
5 S the dawning thereof	14 Behold, they shall be <sup>u</sup> as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver <sup>v</sup> themselves from the power of the flame: <sup>w</sup> there <sup>1</sup> <sup>x</sup> shall not <sup>y</sup> be a coal to warm at, <sup>z</sup> nor <sup>1</sup> fire to sit before <sup>o</sup> it <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>12</sup> ¶ For my name's sake <sup>1</sup> will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off.	<sup>13</sup> Behold, <sup>1</sup> I have refined thee, but not <sup>4</sup> with silver; I have <sup>5</sup> chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.	5 A from of old
6 S away	15 Thus shall <sup>2</sup> they <sup>1</sup> be unto thee <sup>3</sup> with whom <sup>1</sup> thou hast laboured <sup>6</sup> , even <sup>4</sup> thy merchants <sup>1</sup> , from thy youth <sup>o</sup> : they <sup>1</sup> shall wander every one to <sup>7</sup> his quarter; <sup>8</sup> none shall <sup>1</sup> save thee.	<sup>14</sup> ¶ Hearken unto me, O Jacob <sup>9</sup> and Israel <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> my called <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>2</sup> I <sup>3</sup> am he; I <sup>4</sup> am the <sup>5</sup> first, I also <sup>6</sup> am the last.	<sup>15</sup> Mine <sup>1</sup> hand <sup>2</sup> also <sup>1</sup> hath laid the foundation of the earth, and <sup>3</sup> my right hand hath <sup>4</sup> spanned <sup>1</sup> the heavens: <sup>5</sup> when <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> I call unto them, they stand up together.	6 S it;
7 S know-est not.	CHAPTER 48.	<sup>16</sup> All ye, assemble <sup>1</sup> your-		7 S ye, will ye not
8 M Or, strike terror	¶ God, to convince the people of their foreknown obstinacy, revealed his prophecies. 9 He saveth them for his own sake. 12 He exhorteth them to obedience, because of his power and providence. 16 He lamenteth their backwardness. 20 He powerfully delivereth his out of Babylon. <sup>1</sup>			8 M Or, I shew
9 S ; let	1 S Heb. <i>dividers of the heavens.</i>			9 S which
1 M Heb. <i>dividers of the heavens.</i>	2 S the things			10 thou hast not known.
2 S the things	3 S it			11 S of old;
3 S where in	4 A a			12 and be-fore this
4 A a	5 S they that have trafficked with thee			
5 S there shall be none to	6 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	7 S there shall be none to			
	8 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	9 S there shall be none to			
	10 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	11 S there shall be none to			
	12 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	13 S there shall be none to			
	14 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	15 S there shall be none to			
	16 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	17 S there shall be none to			
	18 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	19 S there shall be none to			
	20 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	21 S there shall be none to			
	22 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	23 S there shall be none to			
	24 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	25 S there shall be none to			
	26 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	27 S there shall be none to			
	28 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	29 S there shall be none to			
	30 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	31 S there shall be none to			
	32 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	33 S there shall be none to			
	34 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	35 S there shall be none to			
	36 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	37 S there shall be none to			
	38 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	39 S there shall be none to			
	40 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	41 S there shall be none to			
	42 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	43 S there shall be none to			
	44 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	45 S there shall be none to			
	46 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	47 S there shall be none to			
	48 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	49 S there shall be none to			
	50 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	51 S there shall be none to			
	52 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	53 S there shall be none to			
	54 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	55 S there shall be none to			
	56 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	57 S there shall be none to			
	58 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	59 S there shall be none to			
	60 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	61 S there shall be none to			
	62 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	63 S there shall be none to			
	64 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	65 S there shall be none to			
	66 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	67 S there shall be none to			
	68 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	69 S there shall be none to			
	70 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	71 S there shall be none to			
	72 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	73 S there shall be none to			
	74 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	75 S there shall be none to			
	76 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	77 S there shall be none to			
	78 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	79 S there shall be none to			
	80 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	81 S there shall be none to			
	82 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	83 S there shall be none to			
	84 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	85 S there shall be none to			
	86 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	87 S there shall be none to			
	88 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	89 S there shall be none to			
	90 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	91 S there shall be none to			
	92 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	93 S there shall be none to			
	94 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	95 S there shall be none to			
	96 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	97 S there shall be none to			
	98 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			
	99 S there shall be none to			
	100 S Or, <i>his own way</i>			

1 A all ye,	<p> selves,<sup>1</sup> and hear; which among them hath declared these <sup>†</sup>things? <sup>2c</sup>The LORD hath loved him: <sup>a</sup>he <sup>2</sup>will do<sup>1</sup> his pleasure on Babylon, and his arm shall be on the Chaldeans. </p>	<p> B.C. c. 712.  <sup>a</sup> ch. 11, 4.  <sup>s</sup> 51, 16.  Hos. 6, 5.  Heb. 4, 12.  Rev. 1, 16.  <sup>b</sup> ch. 51, 16.  <sup>c</sup> ch. 45, 1.  <sup>d</sup> ch. 44, 28.  <sup>e</sup> Ps. 45, 5.  <sup>f</sup> ch. 42, 1.  <sup>g</sup> Zech. 3, 8.  <sup>h</sup> ch. 45, 1, 2, 3c.  <sup>i</sup> ch. 44, 23.  John 13, 31.  <sup>j</sup> 15, 8.  Eph. 1, 6.  <sup>k</sup> Ezek. 3, 19.  <sup>l</sup> ch. 45, 19. </p>	<p> 2 And he hath made <sup>a</sup>my mouth like a sharp sword<sup>1</sup>; <sup>b</sup>in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me<sup>2</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>made me <sup>a</sup>a polished shaft<sup>1</sup>; in his quiver hath he <sup>3</sup>hid me;<sup>1</sup> </p>	<p> 1 S,  <sup>2</sup> S; and he hath  <sup>3</sup> S kept me close:  <sup>4</sup> A he  <sup>5</sup> S;  <sup>6</sup> S But  <sup>7</sup> S and  <sup>8</sup> S vanity  <sup>9</sup> S judgment  <sup>10</sup> S recom-  <sup>11</sup> S pence  <sup>12</sup> S and that Is-  <sup>13</sup> S rael be gathered  <sup>14</sup> S unto him: (for  <sup>15</sup> S I am honourable  <sup>16</sup> S An-  <sup>17</sup> S other  <sup>18</sup> S reading is, but  <sup>19</sup> S Israel  <sup>20</sup> S is not  <sup>21</sup> S gathered,  <sup>22</sup> S yet shall  <sup>23</sup> S I be d.c.  <sup>24</sup> S is  <sup>25</sup> S become  <sup>26</sup> S S;  <sup>27</sup> S )  <sup>28</sup> S yea,  <sup>29</sup> S he said,  <sup>30</sup> S It is too  <sup>31</sup> S light a  <sup>32</sup> S M Or,  <sup>33</sup> S that my  <sup>34</sup> S sal-  <sup>35</sup> S vation  <sup>36</sup> S may be  <sup>37</sup> S re-  <sup>38</sup> S deemer  <sup>39</sup> S S;  <sup>40</sup> S S;  <sup>41</sup> S S;  <sup>42</sup> S S;  <sup>43</sup> S S;  <sup>44</sup> S S;  <sup>45</sup> S S;  <sup>46</sup> S S;  <sup>47</sup> S S;  <sup>48</sup> S S;  <sup>49</sup> S S;  <sup>50</sup> S S;  <sup>51</sup> S S;  <sup>52</sup> S S;  <sup>53</sup> S S;  <sup>54</sup> S S;  <sup>55</sup> S S;  <sup>56</sup> S S;  <sup>57</sup> S S;  <sup>58</sup> S S;  <sup>59</sup> S S;  <sup>60</sup> S S;  <sup>61</sup> S S;  <sup>62</sup> S S;  <sup>63</sup> S S;  <sup>64</sup> S S;  <sup>65</sup> S S;  <sup>66</sup> S S;  <sup>67</sup> S S;  <sup>68</sup> S S;  <sup>69</sup> S S;  <sup>70</sup> S S;  <sup>71</sup> S S;  <sup>72</sup> S S;  <sup>73</sup> S S;  <sup>74</sup> S S;  <sup>75</sup> S S;  <sup>76</sup> S S;  <sup>77</sup> S S;  <sup>78</sup> S S;  <sup>79</sup> S S;  <sup>80</sup> S S;  <sup>81</sup> S S;  <sup>82</sup> S S;  <sup>83</sup> S S;  <sup>84</sup> S S;  <sup>85</sup> S S;  <sup>86</sup> S S;  <sup>87</sup> S S;  <sup>88</sup> S S;  <sup>89</sup> S S;  <sup>90</sup> S S;  <sup>91</sup> S S;  <sup>92</sup> S S;  <sup>93</sup> S S;  <sup>94</sup> S S;  <sup>95</sup> S S;  <sup>96</sup> S S;  <sup>97</sup> S S;  <sup>98</sup> S S;  <sup>99</sup> S S;  <sup>100</sup> S S;  <sup>101</sup> S S;  <sup>102</sup> S S;  <sup>103</sup> S S;  <sup>104</sup> S S;  <sup>105</sup> S S;  <sup>106</sup> S S;  <sup>107</sup> S S;  <sup>108</sup> S S;  <sup>109</sup> S S;  <sup>110</sup> S S;  <sup>111</sup> S S;  <sup>112</sup> S S;  <sup>113</sup> S S;  <sup>114</sup> S S;  <sup>115</sup> S S;  <sup>116</sup> S S;  <sup>117</sup> S S;  <sup>118</sup> S S;  <sup>119</sup> S S;  <sup>120</sup> S S;  <sup>121</sup> S S;  <sup>122</sup> S S;  <sup>123</sup> S S;  <sup>124</sup> S S;  <sup>125</sup> S S;  <sup>126</sup> S S;  <sup>127</sup> S S;  <sup>128</sup> S S;  <sup>129</sup> S S;  <sup>130</sup> S S;  <sup>131</sup> S S;  <sup>132</sup> S S;  <sup>133</sup> S S;  <sup>134</sup> S S;  <sup>135</sup> S S;  <sup>136</sup> S S;  <sup>137</sup> S S;  <sup>138</sup> S S;  <sup>139</sup> S S;  <sup>140</sup> S S;  <sup>141</sup> S S;  <sup>142</sup> S S;  <sup>143</sup> S S;  <sup>144</sup> S S;  <sup>145</sup> S S;  <sup>146</sup> S S;  <sup>147</sup> S S;  <sup>148</sup> S S;  <sup>149</sup> S S;  <sup>150</sup> S S;  <sup>151</sup> S S;  <sup>152</sup> S S;  <sup>153</sup> S S;  <sup>154</sup> S S;  <sup>155</sup> S S;  <sup>156</sup> S S;  <sup>157</sup> S S;  <sup>158</sup> S S;  <sup>159</sup> S S;  <sup>160</sup> S S;  <sup>161</sup> S S;  <sup>162</sup> S S;  <sup>163</sup> S S;  <sup>164</sup> S S;  <sup>165</sup> S S;  <sup>166</sup> S S;  <sup>167</sup> S S;  <sup>168</sup> S S;  <sup>169</sup> S S;  <sup>170</sup> S S;  <sup>171</sup> S S;  <sup>172</sup> S S;  <sup>173</sup> S S;  <sup>174</sup> S S;  <sup>175</sup> S S;  <sup>176</sup> S S;  <sup>177</sup> S S;  <sup>178</sup> S S;  <sup>179</sup> S S;  <sup>180</sup> S S;  <sup>181</sup> S S;  <sup>182</sup> S S;  <sup>183</sup> S S;  <sup>184</sup> S S;  <sup>185</sup> S S;  <sup>186</sup> S S;  <sup>187</sup> S S;  <sup>188</sup> S S;  <sup>189</sup> S S;  <sup>190</sup> S S;  <sup>191</sup> S S;  <sup>192</sup> S S;  <sup>193</sup> S S;  <sup>194</sup> S S;  <sup>195</sup> S S;  <sup>196</sup> S S;  <sup>197</sup> S S;  <sup>198</sup> S S;  <sup>199</sup> S S;  <sup>200</sup> S S;  <sup>201</sup> S S;  <sup>202</sup> S S;  <sup>203</sup> S S;  <sup>204</sup> S S;  <sup>205</sup> S S;  <sup>206</sup> S S;  <sup>207</sup> S S;  <sup>208</sup> S S;  <sup>209</sup> S S;  <sup>210</sup> S S;  <sup>211</sup> S S;  <sup>212</sup> S S;  <sup>213</sup> S S;  <sup>214</sup> S S;  <sup>215</sup> S S;  <sup>216</sup> S S;  <sup>217</sup> S S;  <sup>218</sup> S S;  <sup>219</sup> S S;  <sup>220</sup> S S;  <sup>221</sup> S S;  <sup>222</sup> S S;  <sup>223</sup> S S;  <sup>224</sup> S S;  <sup>225</sup> S S;  <sup>226</sup> S S;  <sup>227</sup> S S;  <sup>228</sup> S S;  <sup>229</sup> S S;  <sup>230</sup> S S;  <sup>231</sup> S S;  <sup>232</sup> S S;  <sup>233</sup> S S;  <sup>234</sup> S S;  <sup>235</sup> S S;  <sup>236</sup> S S;  <sup>237</sup> S S;  <sup>238</sup> S S;  <sup>239</sup> S S;  <sup>240</sup> S S;  <sup>241</sup> S S;  <sup>242</sup> S S;  <sup>243</sup> S S;  <sup>244</sup> S S;  <sup>245</sup> S S;  <sup>246</sup> S S;  <sup>247</sup> S S;  <sup>248</sup> S S;  <sup>249</sup> S S;  <sup>250</sup> S S;  <sup>251</sup> S S;  <sup>252</sup> S S;  <sup>253</sup> S S;  <sup>254</sup> S S;  <sup>255</sup> S S;  <sup>256</sup> S S;  <sup>257</sup> S S;  <sup>258</sup> S S;  <sup>259</sup> S S;  <sup>260</sup> S S;  <sup>261</sup> S S;  <sup>262</sup> S S;  <sup>263</sup> S S;  <sup>264</sup> S S;  <sup>265</sup> S S;  <sup>266</sup> S S;  <sup>267</sup> S S;  <sup>268</sup> S S;  <sup>269</sup> S S;  <sup>270</sup> S S;  <sup>271</sup> S S;  <sup>272</sup> S S;  <sup>273</sup> S S;  <sup>274</sup> S S;  <sup>275</sup> S S;  <sup>276</sup> S S;  <sup>277</sup> S S;  <sup>278</sup> S S;  <sup>279</sup> S S;  <sup>280</sup> S S;  <sup>281</sup> S S;  <sup>282</sup> S S;  <sup>283</sup> S S;  <sup>284</sup> S S;  <sup>285</sup> S S;  <sup>286</sup> S S;  <sup>287</sup> S S;  <sup>288</sup> S S;  <sup>289</sup> S S;  <sup>290</sup> S S;  <sup>291</sup> S S;  <sup>292</sup> S S;  <sup>293</sup> S S;  <sup>294</sup> S S;  <sup>295</sup> S S;  <sup>296</sup> S S;  <sup>297</sup> S S;  <sup>298</sup> S S;  <sup>299</sup> S S;  <sup>300</sup> S S;  <sup>301</sup> S S;  <sup>302</sup> S S;  <sup>303</sup> S S;  <sup>304</sup> S S;  <sup>305</sup> S S;  <sup>306</sup> S S;  <sup>307</sup> S S;  <sup>308</sup> S S;  <sup>309</sup> S S;  <sup>310</sup> S S;  <sup>311</sup> S S;  <sup>312</sup> S S;  <sup>313</sup> S S;  <sup>314</sup> S S;  <sup>315</sup> S S;  <sup>316</sup> S S;  <sup>317</sup> S S;  <sup>318</sup> S S;  <sup>319</sup> S S;  <sup>320</sup> S S;  <sup>321</sup> S S;  <sup>322</sup> S S;  <sup>323</sup> S S;  <sup>324</sup> S S;  <sup>325</sup> S S;  <sup>326</sup> S S;  <sup>327</sup> S S;  <sup>328</sup> S S;  <sup>329</sup> S S;  <sup>330</sup> S S;  <sup>331</sup> S S;  <sup>332</sup> S S;  <sup>333</sup> S S;  <sup>334</sup> S S;  <sup>335</sup> S S;  <sup>336</sup> S S;  <sup>337</sup> S S;  <sup>338</sup> S S;  <sup>339</sup> S S;  <sup>340</sup> S S;  <sup>341</sup> S S;  <sup>342</sup> S S;  <sup>343</sup> S S;  <sup>344</sup> S S;  <sup>345</sup> S S;  <sup>346</sup> S S;  <sup>347</sup> S S;  <sup>348</sup> S S;  <sup>349</sup> S S;  <sup>350</sup> S S;  <sup>351</sup> S S;  <sup>352</sup> S S;  <sup>353</sup> S S;  <sup>354</sup> S S;  <sup>355</sup> S S;  <sup>356</sup> S S;  <sup>357</sup> S S;  <sup>358</sup> S S;  <sup>359</sup> S S;  <sup>360</sup> S S;  <sup>361</sup> S S;  <sup>362</sup> S S;  <sup>363</sup> S S;  <sup>364</sup> S S;  <sup>365</sup> S S;  <sup>366</sup> S S;  <sup>367</sup> S S;  <sup>368</sup> S S;  <sup>369</sup> S S;  <sup>370</sup> S S;  <sup>371</sup> S S;  <sup>372</sup> S S;  <sup>373</sup> S S;  <sup>374</sup> S S;  <sup>375</sup> S S;  <sup>376</sup> S S;  <sup>377</sup> S S;  <sup>378</sup> S S;  <sup>379</sup> S S;  <sup>380</sup> S S;  <sup>381</sup> S S;  <sup>382</sup> S S;  <sup>383</sup> S S;  <sup>384</sup> S S;  <sup>385</sup> S S;  <sup>386</sup> S S;  <sup>387</sup> S S;  <sup>388</sup> S S;  <sup>389</sup> S S;  <sup>390</sup> S S;  <sup>391</sup> S S;  <sup>392</sup> S S;  <sup>393</sup> S S;  <sup>394</sup> S S;  <sup>395</sup> S S;  <sup>396</sup> S S;  <sup>397</sup> S S;  <sup>398</sup> S S;  <sup>399</sup> S S;  <sup>400</sup> S S;  <sup>401</sup> S S;  <sup>402</sup> S S;  <sup>403</sup> S S;  <sup>404</sup> S S;  <sup>405</sup> S S;  <sup>406</sup> S S;  <sup>407</sup> S S;  <sup>408</sup> S S;  <sup>409</sup> S S;  <sup>410</sup> S S;  <sup>411</sup> S S;  <sup>412</sup> S S;  <sup>413</sup> S S;  <sup>414</sup> S S;  <sup>415</sup> S S;  <sup>416</sup> S S;  <sup>417</sup> S S;  <sup>418</sup> S S;  <sup>419</sup> S S;  <sup>420</sup> S S;  <sup>421</sup> S S;  <sup>422</sup> S S;  <sup>423</sup> S S;  <sup>424</sup> S S;  <sup>425</sup> S S;  <sup>426</sup> S S;  <sup>427</sup> S S;  <sup>428</sup> S S;  <sup>429</sup> S S;  <sup>430</sup> S S;  <sup>431</sup> S S;  <sup>432</sup> S S;  <sup>433</sup> S S;  <sup>434</sup> S S;  <sup>435</sup> S S;  <sup>436</sup> S S;  <sup>437</sup> S S;  <sup>438</sup> S S;  <sup>439</sup> S S;  <sup>440</sup> S S;  <sup>441</sup> S S;  <sup>442</sup> S S;  <sup>443</sup> S S;  <sup>444</sup> S S;  <sup>445</sup> S S;  <sup>446</sup> S S;  <sup>447</sup> S S;  <sup>448</sup> S S;  <sup>449</sup> S S;  <sup>450</sup> S S;  <sup>451</sup> S S;  <sup>452</sup> S S;  <sup>453</sup> S S;  <sup>454</sup> S S;  <sup>455</sup> S S;  <sup>456</sup> S S;  <sup>457</sup> S S;  <sup>458</sup> S S;  <sup>459</sup> S S;  <sup>460</sup> S S;  <sup>461</sup> S S;  <sup>462</sup> S S;  <sup>463</sup> S S;  <sup>464</sup> S S;  <sup>465</sup> S S;  <sup>466</sup> S S;  <sup>467</sup> S S;  <sup>468</sup> S S;  <sup>469</sup> S S;  <sup>470</sup> S S;  <sup>471</sup> S S;  <sup>472</sup> S S;  <sup>473</sup> S S;  <sup>474</sup> S S;  <sup>475</sup> S S;  <sup>476</sup> S S;  <sup>477</sup> S S;  <sup>478</sup> S S;  <sup>479</sup> S S;  <sup>480</sup> S S;  <sup>481</sup> S S;  <sup>482</sup> S S;  <sup>483</sup> S S;  <sup>484</sup> S S;  <sup>485</sup> S S;  <sup>486</sup> S S;  <sup>487</sup> S S;  <sup>488</sup> S S;  <sup>489</sup> S S;  <sup>490</sup> S S;  <sup>491</sup> S S;  <sup>492</sup> S S;  <sup>493</sup> S S;  <sup>494</sup> S S;  <sup>495</sup> S S;  <sup>496</sup> S S;  <sup>497</sup> S S;  <sup>498</sup> S S;  <sup>499</sup> S S;  <sup>500</sup> S S;  <sup>501</sup> S S;  <sup>502</sup> S S;  <sup>503</sup> S S;  <sup>504</sup> S S;  <sup>505</sup> S S;  <sup>506</sup> S S;  <sup>507</sup> S S;  <sup>508</sup> S S;  <sup>509</sup> S S;  <sup>510</sup> S S;  <sup>511</sup> S S;  <sup>512</sup> S S;  <sup>513</sup> S S;  <sup>514</sup> S S;  <sup>515</sup> S S;  <sup>516</sup> S S;  <sup>517</sup> S S;  <sup>518</sup> S S;  <sup>519</sup> S S;  <sup>520</sup> S S;  <sup>521</sup> S S;  <sup>522</sup> S S;  <sup>523</sup> S S;  <sup>524</sup> S S;  <sup>525</sup> S S;  <sup>526</sup> S S;  <sup>527</sup> S S;  <sup>528</sup> S S;  <sup>529</sup> S S;  <sup>530</sup> S S;  <sup>531</sup> S S;  <sup>532</sup> S S;  <sup>533</sup> S S;  <sup>534</sup> S S;  <sup>535</sup> S S;  <sup>536</sup> S S;  <sup>537</sup> S S;  <sup>538</sup> S S;  <sup>539</sup> S S;  <sup>540</sup> S S;  <sup>541</sup> S S;  <sup>542</sup> S S;  <sup>543</sup> S S;  <sup>544</sup> S S;  <sup>545</sup> S S;  <sup>546</sup> S S;  <sup>547</sup> S S;  <sup>548</sup> S S;  <sup>549</sup> S S;  <sup>550</sup> S S;  <sup>551</sup> S S;  <sup>552</sup> S S;  <sup>553</sup> S S;  <sup>554</sup> S S;  <sup>555</sup> S S;  <sup>556</sup> S S;  <sup>557</sup> S S;  <sup>558</sup> S S;  <sup>559</sup> S S;  <sup>560</sup> S S;  <sup>561</sup> S S;  <sup>562</sup> S S;  <sup>563</sup> S S;  <sup>564</sup> S S;  <sup>565</sup> S S;  <sup>566</sup> S S;  <sup>567</sup> S S;  <sup>568</sup> S S;  <sup>569</sup> S S;  <sup>570</sup> S S;  <sup>571</sup> S S;  <sup>572</sup> S S;  <sup>573</sup> S S;  <sup>574</sup> S S;  <sup>575</sup> S S;  <sup>576</sup> S S;  <sup>577</sup> S S;  <sup>578</sup> S S;  <sup>579</sup> S S;  <sup>580</sup> S S;  <sup>581</sup> S S;  <sup>582</sup> S S;  <sup>583</sup> S S;  <sup>584</sup> S S;  <sup>585</sup> S S;  <sup>586</sup> S S;  <sup>587</sup> S S;  <sup>588</sup> S S;  <sup>589</sup> S S;  <sup>590</sup> S S;  <sup>591</sup> S S;  <sup>592</sup> S S;  <sup>593</sup> S S;  <sup>594</sup> S S;  <sup>595</sup> S S;  <sup>596</sup> S S;  <sup>597</sup> S S;  <sup>598</sup> S S;  <sup>599</sup> S S;  <sup>600</sup> S S;  <sup>601</sup> S S;  <sup>602</sup> S S;  <sup>603</sup> S S;  <sup>604</sup> S S;  <sup>605</sup> S S;  <sup>606</sup> S S;  <sup>607</sup> S S;  <sup>608</sup> S S;  <sup>609</sup> S S;  <sup>610</sup> S S;  <sup>611</sup> S S;  <sup>612</sup> S S;  <sup>613</sup> S S;  <sup>614</sup> S S;  <sup>615</sup> S S;  <sup>616</sup> S S;  <sup>617</sup> S S;  <sup>618</sup> S S;  <sup>619</sup> S S;  <sup>620</sup> S S;  <sup>621</sup> S S;  <sup>622</sup> S S;  <sup>623</sup> S S;  <sup>624</sup> S S;  <sup>625</sup> S S;  <sup>626</sup> S S;  <sup>627</sup> S S;  <sup>628</sup> S S;  <sup>629</sup> S S;  <sup>630</sup> S S;  <sup>631</sup> S S;  <sup>632</sup> S S;  <sup>633</sup> S S;  <sup>634</sup> S S;  <sup>635</sup> S S;  <sup>636</sup> S S;  <sup>637</sup> S S;  <sup>638</sup> S S;  <sup>639</sup> S S;  <sup>640</sup> S S;  <sup>641</sup> S S;  <sup>642</sup> S S;  <sup>643</sup> S S;  <sup>644</sup> S S;  <sup>645</sup> S S;  <sup>646</sup> S S;  <sup>647</sup> S S;  <sup>648</sup> S S;  <sup>649</sup> S S;  <sup>650</sup> S S;  <sup>651</sup> S S;  <sup>652</sup> S S;  <sup>653</sup> S S;  <sup>654</sup> S S;  <sup>655</sup> S S;  <sup>656</sup> S S;  <sup>657</sup> S S;  <sup>658</sup> S S;  <sup>659</sup> S S;  <sup>660</sup> S S;  <sup>661</sup> S S;  <sup>662</sup> S S;  <sup>663</sup> S S;  <sup>664</sup> S S;  <sup>665</sup> S S;  <sup>666</sup> S S;  <sup>667</sup> S S;  <sup>668</sup> S S;  <sup>669</sup> S S;  <sup>670</sup> S S;  <sup>671</sup> S S;  <sup>672</sup> S S;  <sup>673</sup> S S;  <sup>674</sup> S S;  <sup>675</sup> S S;  <sup>676</sup> S S;  <sup>677</sup> S S;  <sup>678</sup> S S;  <sup>679</sup> S S;  <sup>680</sup> S S;  <sup>681</sup> S S;  <sup>682</sup> S S;  <sup>683</sup> S S;  <sup>684</sup> S S;  <sup>685</sup> S S;  <sup>686</sup> S S;  <sup>687</sup> S S;  <sup>688</sup> S S;  <sup>689</sup> S S;  <sup>690</sup> S S;  <sup>691</sup> S S;  <sup>692</sup> S S;  <sup>693</sup> S S;  <sup>694</sup> S S;  <sup>695</sup> S S;  <sup>696</sup> S S;  <sup>697</sup> S S;  <sup>698</sup> S S;  <sup>699</sup> S S;  <sup>700</sup> S S;  <sup>701</sup> S S;  <sup>702</sup> S S;  <sup>703</sup> S S;  <sup>704</sup> S S;  <sup>705</sup> S S;  <sup>706</sup> S S;  <sup>707</sup> S S;  <sup>708</sup> S S;  <sup>709</sup> S S;  <sup>710</sup> S S;  <sup>711</sup> S S;  <sup>712</sup> S S;  <sup>713</sup> S S;  <sup>714</sup> S S;  <sup>715</sup> S S;  <sup>716</sup> S S;  <sup>717</sup> S S;  <sup>718</sup> S S;  <sup>719</sup> S S;  <sup>720</sup> S S;  <sup>721</sup> S S;  <sup>722</sup> S S;  <sup>723</sup> S S;  <sup>724</sup> S S;  <sup>725</sup> S S;  <sup>726</sup> S S;  <sup>727</sup> S S;  <sup>728</sup> S S;  <sup>729</sup> S S;  <sup>730</sup> S S;  <sup>731</sup> S S;  <sup>732</sup> S S;  <sup>733</sup> S S;  <sup>734</sup> S S;  <sup>735</sup> S S;  <sup>736</sup> S S;  <sup>737</sup> S S;  <sup>738</sup> S S;  <sup>739</sup> S S;  <sup>740</sup> S S;  <sup>741</sup> S S;  <sup>742</sup> S S;  <sup>743</sup> S S;  <sup>744</sup> S S;  <sup>745</sup> S S;  <sup>746</sup> S S;  <sup>747</sup> S S;  <sup>748</sup> S S;  <sup>749</sup> S S;  <sup>750</sup> S S;  <sup>751</sup> S S;  <sup>752</sup> S S;  <sup>753</sup> S S;  <sup>754</sup> S S;  <sup>755</sup> S S;  <sup>756</sup> S S;  <sup>757</sup> S S;  <sup>758</sup> S S;  <sup>759</sup> S S;  <sup>760</sup> S S;  <sup>761</sup> S S;  <sup>762</sup> S S;  <sup>763</sup> S S;  <sup>764</sup> S S;  <sup>765</sup> S S;  <sup>766</sup> S S;  <sup>767</sup> S S;  <sup>768</sup> S S;  <sup>769</sup> S S;  <sup>770</sup> S S;  <sup>771</sup> S S;  <sup>772</sup> S S;  <sup>773</sup> S S;  <sup>774</sup> S S;  <sup>775</sup> S S;  <sup>776</sup> S S;  <sup>777</sup> S S;  <sup>778</sup> S S;  <sup>779</sup> S S;  <sup>780</sup> S S;  <sup>781</sup> S S;  <sup>782</sup> S S;  <sup>783</sup> S S;  <sup>784</sup> S S;  <sup>785</sup> S S;  <sup>786</sup> S S;  <sup>787</sup> S S;  <sup>788</sup> S</p>
-------------	--	---	--	--

1<sup>s</sup> high ways

2<sup>s</sup> Lo,

3<sup>s</sup> com-  
passion

4<sup>s</sup> ¶

5<sup>s</sup> Jeho-  
vah

6<sup>s</sup> the

7<sup>s</sup> these

8<sup>s</sup> not I

9<sup>s</sup> Ac-  
cording  
to some  
ancient  
authori-  
ties, *Thy  
builders.*

1<sup>s</sup> girl  
thyself  
with  
them,  
like a  
bride.

2<sup>s</sup> A, as for

3<sup>s</sup> s and thy  
land that  
hath  
been de-  
stroyed,  
surely  
now shalt  
thou be  
too strait  
for

4<sup>s</sup> s of thy  
bereave-  
ment  
shall yet  
say

5<sup>s</sup> M Or,  
borne

6<sup>s</sup> s been  
bereaved  
of

7<sup>s</sup> solitary  
[*M Or,  
barren*],  
an exile,  
and wan-  
dering

8<sup>s</sup> s were  
they?

9<sup>s</sup> A ¶

1<sup>s</sup> nations,

11<sup>a</sup> And I will make all my mountains a way, and my<sup>1</sup> high-ways<sup>1</sup> shall be exalted.

12<sup>2</sup> Behold,<sup>1</sup> these shall come from far: and, lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim.

13<sup>o</sup> ¶<sup>1</sup> Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the LORD hath comforted his people, and will have<sup>3</sup> mercy<sup>1</sup> upon his afflicted.

14<sup>4</sup> ¶ But Zion said, <sup>5</sup>The LORD<sup>1</sup> hath forsaken me, and <sup>6</sup>my<sup>1</sup> LORD hath forgotten me.

15<sup>n</sup> Can a woman forget her sucking child,<sup>p</sup> that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, <sup>7</sup>they<sup>1</sup> may forget, <sup>7</sup>yet will <sup>8</sup>I not<sup>1</sup> forget thee.

16 Behold, <sup>1</sup>I have graven thee upon the palms of <sup>1</sup>my hands; thy walls <sup>1</sup>are continually before me.

17<sup>9</sup> Thy children <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> make haste; <sup>z</sup>thy destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee.

18<sup>o</sup> ¶<sup>1</sup> Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves to-gether, <sup>1</sup>and come to thee. <sup>1</sup>As I live, saith the LORD, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all,<sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup>as with an ornament, and <sup>1</sup>bind them on thee, as a bride doeth.<sup>1</sup>

19 For<sup>2</sup> thy waste and thy desolate places<sup>z</sup>, and the land of thy destruction, <sup>a</sup>shall even now be too narrow by reason of<sup>1</sup> the inhabitants, and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

20<sup>9</sup> The children <sup>4</sup>which thou shalt have, <sup>h</sup>after thou hast lost the other, shall say again<sup>1</sup> in thine ears, The place <sup>1</sup>is too strait for me: give place to me that I may dwell.

21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath <sup>5</sup>begotten me these, seeing I have <sup>1</sup>lost<sup>1</sup> my children, and am <sup>7</sup>desolate, a captive, and removing<sup>1</sup> to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where <sup>8</sup>had they been?<sup>1</sup>

22<sup>9</sup> ¶ Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the <sup>1</sup>Gentiles,<sup>1</sup> and set

B.C. c. 712.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 40. 4.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. bosom.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 13. 5, 6.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 72. 11.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 52. 15.

<sup>g</sup> & 60. 16.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. nourishers.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. princesses.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 44. 23.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 72. 9.

<sup>l</sup> Mic. 7. 17.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 34. 22.

<sup>n</sup> Rom. 5. 5.

<sup>o</sup> & 9. 33.

<sup>p</sup> & 10. 11.

<sup>q</sup> See ch. 40. 27.

<sup>r</sup> Mat. 12. 29.

<sup>s</sup> Luke 11. 21.

<sup>t</sup> 22.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. the captivity of the just.

<sup>v</sup> See Ps. 103. 13.

<sup>w</sup> Mal. 3. 17.

<sup>x</sup> Mat. 7. 11.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. from having compassion.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. captivity.

<sup>1</sup> Rom. 11. 29.

<sup>2</sup> See Ex. 13. 9.

<sup>3</sup> Cant. 8. 6.

<sup>4</sup> ch. 9. 20.

<sup>5</sup> ver. 19.

<sup>6</sup> Rev. 14. 20.

<sup>7</sup> & 16. 6.

<sup>8</sup> Or, new wine.

<sup>9</sup> ch. 63. 4.

<sup>10</sup> Ps. 9. 16.

<sup>11</sup> ch. 60. 16.

<sup>12</sup> Prov. 17. 6.

<sup>13</sup> See ch. 54. 1, 2.

<sup>14</sup> Zech. 2. 4.

<sup>15</sup> & 10. 10.

<sup>16</sup> Deut. 24. 1.

<sup>17</sup> Jer. 3. 8.

<sup>18</sup> Hos. 2. 2.

<sup>19</sup> See 2 Kin. 4. 1.

<sup>20</sup> Mat. 18. 25.

<sup>21</sup> ch. 60. 4.

<sup>22</sup> Mat. 3. 9.

<sup>23</sup> Rom. 11. 11.

<sup>24</sup> 12. ac.

<sup>25</sup> ch. 52. 3.

<sup>26</sup> Prov. 1. 24.

<sup>27</sup> ch. 65. 12.

<sup>28</sup> & 66. 4.

<sup>29</sup> Jer. 7. 13.

<sup>30</sup> & 35. 15.

<sup>31</sup> Num. 11. 23.

<sup>32</sup> ch. 59. 1.

<sup>33</sup> Ps. 106. 9.

<sup>34</sup> Nah. 1. 4.

<sup>35</sup> Ex. 14. 21.

<sup>36</sup> P Josh. 3. 16.

<sup>37</sup> Ex. 7. 18.

<sup>38</sup> 21.

<sup>39</sup> ch. 60. 4.

<sup>40</sup> & 66. 30.

<sup>41</sup> Ex. 10. 21.

up my <sup>1</sup>standard<sup>1</sup> to the <sup>2</sup>people<sup>1</sup>: and they shall bring thy sons in <sup>1</sup>their<sup>3</sup> arms,<sup>1</sup> and thy daughters shall be carried upon <sup>1</sup>their shoulders.

23<sup>a</sup> And kings shall be thy <sup>e</sup>nursing fathers, and their <sup>5</sup>queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with <sup>1</sup>their<sup>4</sup> face toward<sup>1</sup> the earth, and <sup>1</sup>lick<sup>o</sup> up<sup>1</sup> the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I <sup>1</sup>am the LORD<sup>5</sup>: for <sup>1</sup>they<sup>1</sup> shall not be ashamed <sup>o</sup>that wait for me<sup>1</sup>.

24<sup>o</sup> ¶<sup>1</sup> Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or <sup>6</sup>the lawful<sup>7</sup> captive<sup>1</sup> delivered?

25 But thus saith the LORD, Even the <sup>9</sup>captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

26 And I will <sup>u</sup>feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own <sup>9</sup>blood, as with <sup>z</sup>sweet wine: and all flesh <sup>6</sup>shall know that I the LORD<sup>1</sup> am thy <sup>8</sup>Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty<sup>1</sup> One of Jacob.

CHAPTER 50.

1<sup>o</sup> Christ sheweth that the dereliction of the Jews is not to be imputed to him, by his ability to save, 7 by his obedience in that work, 7 and by his confidence in that assistance. 10 An exhortation to trust in God, and not in ourselves.

THUS

saith the LORD, Where <sup>1</sup>is<sup>o</sup> the bill of your mother's divorcement, <sup>9</sup>whom<sup>1</sup> I have put <sup>1</sup>away? or which of my <sup>7</sup>creditors <sup>1</sup>is it to whom I have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities <sup>2</sup>have ye sold yourselves,<sup>1</sup> and for your transgressions <sup>3</sup>is<sup>1</sup> your mother put away.

2 Wherefore, when I came, <sup>1</sup>was there no man? <sup>2</sup>when I called, <sup>1</sup>was there none to answer? <sup>1</sup>Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? <sup>4</sup>behold, <sup>1</sup>at my rebuke I <sup>n</sup>dry up the sea, I make the <sup>p</sup>rivers a wilderness: <sup>4</sup>their fish stinketh, because <sup>1</sup>there is no water, and dieth for thirst.

3 <sup>1</sup>I clothe the heavens with

1<sup>s</sup> ensign

2<sup>s</sup> peoples

3<sup>s</sup> bosom,

4<sup>s</sup> faces to

5<sup>s</sup> , and they that wait for me

6<sup>s</sup> Heb. the captives of the just. Or, as read by the Vulg. and Syr., the captives of the terrible

7<sup>s</sup> cap-tives be

8<sup>s</sup> saviour, and thy redeemer, the Mighty

9<sup>s</sup> s where-with

1<sup>s</sup> A her

2<sup>s</sup> s were ye sold,

3<sup>s</sup> s was

4<sup>s</sup> Behold,

801

d d

R.V.	An exhortation	ISAIAH 51.	to trust in God.	R.V.
	blackness, "and I make sack-cloth their covering.	B.C.C. 712.	father, and unto Sarah †that	
1 A ¶	4 <sup>1c</sup> The Lord God hath given	a Rev. 6. 12.	bare you: <sup>b</sup> for <sup>1</sup> I called him	1 A when
2 S them	me the tongue of <sup>2</sup> the learned, '	b Gen. 12.1, 2.	o alone, ' and <sup>2</sup> blessed him,	he was
that are	that I should know how <sup>3</sup> to	c Ex. 4. 11.	and <sup>3</sup> increased him, '	but one
M Or,	† that is ' weary: he wakeneth	d Gen. 24. 1,		2 A I
disciples	morning by morning, he wakeneth	e ver. 12.	3 For the LORD <sup>4c</sup> shall comfort	3 S made
5 S to sustain	mine ear to hear as <sup>4</sup> the	f Ps. 102. 13.	all her waste places <sup>5</sup> ; and he	him
with words	learned. '	g ch. 40. 1,	will make ' her wilderness like	many.
him	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ The Lord God <sup>h</sup> hath	h 52. 9.	Eden, and her desert <sup>9</sup> like the	4 S hath
M as A.V.	opened mine ear, and I was	i Mat. 11. 28.	garden of the LORD; joy and	comforted
text.	not <sup>2</sup> rebellious, neither turned	j Gen. 13. 10.	gladness shall be found therein,	5 S, and
4 S they	away <sup>5</sup> back. '	k Joel 2. 3.	thanksgiving, and the voice of	hath
that are	6 <sup>1</sup> I gave my back to the	l Ps. 40. 6-8.	melody.	made
taught.	smiters, and ' my cheeks to	m Mat. 26. 39.	4 ¶ Harken unto me, ' my	6 S Attend
M Or,	them that plucked off the hair:	n John 14. 31.	people; and give ear unto me,	unto me,
disciples	I hid not my face from shame	o Phil. 2. 8.	O my nation: <sup>m</sup> for a law shall	O
5 S back-	and spitting.	p Heb. 10. 5,	<sup>7</sup> proceed ' from me, and I will	7 S go
ward.	7 <sup>o</sup> ¶ For the Lord God will	q Mat. 26. 67.	make my <sup>8</sup> judgment ' to rest	forth
	help me; therefore <sup>6</sup> shall I not	r 27. 26.	<sup>n</sup> for a light of the <sup>9</sup> people '.	8 S judge-
6 S have I	be ' confounded: therefore have	s John 18. 22.	5 <sup>p</sup> My righteousness <sup>t</sup> is near <sup>1</sup> , ';	ment
not been	' I set my face like a flint, and	t Lam. 3. 30.	my salvation is gone forth,	9 S peoples
	I know that I shall not be	u ch. 2. 3.	<sup>q</sup> and mine arms shall judge the	1 S,
	ashamed.	v 42. 4.	<sup>9</sup> people <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>t</sup> the isles shall wait	2 S for
	8 <sup>t</sup> ¶ He <sup>is</sup> near that justifieth	w ch. 42. 6.	<sup>2</sup> upon ' me, and <sup>u</sup> on mine arm	
	me; who will contend with me?	x ch. 46. 13.	shall they trust.	
7 A up	let us stand ' together: who <sup>t</sup> is	y Rom. 1. 16.	6 <sup>v</sup> Lift up your eyes to the	
	' mine adversary? let him come	z Rom. 8. 32-34.	heavens, and look upon the	
	near to me.	aa ch. 40. 26.	earth beneath: for <sup>2</sup> the heavens	
	9 Behold, the Lord God will	bb Ps. 102. 26.	shall vanish away like smoke,	
8 S behold,	help me; who <sup>t</sup> is he <sup>t</sup> that shall	cc Mat. 24. 35.	<sup>b</sup> and the earth shall wax old	
	condemn me? <sup>8c</sup> lo, ' they all	dd 2 Pet. 3. 10,	like a garment, and they that	
	shall wax old as a garment;	ee 12.	dwell therein shall die <sup>3</sup> in like	
	<sup>a</sup> the moth shall eat them up.	ff He, the	manner: but my salvation shall	
	10 ¶ Who <sup>t</sup> is among you that	gg master of	be for ever, and my righteous-	
9 S he	fareth the LORD, that obeyeth	hh my voice?	ness shall not be abolished.	
M Or,	the voice of his servant <sup>9</sup> , ' that	i ch. 50. 9.	7 ¶ Harken unto me, ye	
though	<sup>9</sup> walketh <sup>t</sup> in darkness, and	j Job 13. 28.	that know righteousness, the	
he walk-	hath no light ' ? ' let him trust	k Ps. 102. 26.	people <sup>7</sup> in whose heart <sup>t</sup> is my	
eth	in the name of the LORD, and	l ch. 51. 6.	law; <sup>h</sup> fear ye not the reproach	
1 S,	stay upon his God.	m d ch. 51. 8.	of men, neither be ye <sup>4</sup> afraid	
	11 Behold, all ye that kindle	n ver. 1.	of ' their revilings.	
2 S girl	a fire, that <sup>2</sup> compass ' <sup>t</sup> your-	o Ps. 37. 31.	8 For <sup>h</sup> the moth shall eat them	
3 S fire-	selves about with <sup>3</sup> sparks <sup>1</sup> ; walk	p Ps. 23. 4.	up like a garment, and the worm	
brands	in the <sup>6</sup> light ' of your fire, and	q Mat. 10. 28.	shall eat them like wool: but	
4 A ye	<sup>6</sup> in the sparks <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> that ye have	r Acts 5. 41.	my righteousness shall be for	
5 S flame	kinded. <sup>t</sup> This shall ye have	s 2 Chr. 20. 20.	ever, and my salvation <sup>6</sup> from	
6 S among	of mine hand; ye shall lie down	t Ps. 20. 7.	generation to generation.	
the	<sup>p</sup> in sorrow.	u ch. 50. 9.	9 ¶ <sup>m</sup> Awake, awake, <sup>n</sup> put on	
brands		v John 9. 39.	strength, O arm of the LORD;	
		w Ps. 44. 23.	awake, <sup>q</sup> as in the <sup>r</sup> ancient days,	
		x ch. 52. 1.	<sup>t</sup> the generations of <sup>7</sup> old, '	
		y Ps. 33. 1.	† <sup>r</sup> Art thou not it that <sup>o</sup> hath	
		z Rev. 11. 17.	cut <sup>8c</sup> Rahab <sup>9</sup> , and wounded	
		aa Ps. 16. 4.	the <sup>9</sup> dragon?	
		bb Ps. 44. 1.	10 † Art thou not it which	
		cc Job 26. 12.	<sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> dried <sup>1</sup> the sea, the	
		dd Ps. 57. 4.	waters of the great deep; that	
		ee Ps. 74. 13,	<sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> made the depths of the	
		ff ch. 27. 1.	sea a way for the <sup>2</sup> ransomed	
		gg Ezek. 29. 3.	<sup>1</sup> to pass over?	
		hh Ex. 14. 21.	11 <sup>3</sup> Therefore <sup>a</sup> the redeemed	
		i ch. 43. 16.	of the LORD shall return, and	
		j ver. 7.	come with singing unto Zion;	
		k Rom. 9. 30	and everlasting joy <sup>t</sup> shall be	
		l ch. 35. 10.		
		m Rom. 4. 1.		
		n Heb. 11. 11,		
		o 12.		
7 S were				



1 S heads  
2 S  
3 S sighing  
4 A  
5 S art  
6 S hast  
forgotten  
7 S Maker,  
8 S fearest  
9 S all the  
1 S when  
he mak-  
eth ready  
M Or, as  
though  
he made  
ready  
2 M Or,  
He that  
is bent  
down  
3 S shall  
speedily  
4 S; and  
he shall  
not die  
and go  
down  
into the  
pit,  
neither  
shall his  
bread  
fail.  
5 S For  
6 S which  
stirreth  
up the  
sea, that  
the waves  
thereof  
roar  
M Or,  
stilleth  
the sea,  
when the  
waves  
thereof  
roar  
7 S the  
8 S bowl  
9 S staggering,  
and drained  
it.  
1 S be-  
fallen  
2 S bemoan  
3 S; how  
4 S top  
5 S an  
antelope  
6 S;

upon their <sup>1</sup>head': they shall obtain gladness and joy<sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and sorrow and <sup>2</sup>mourning<sup>1</sup> shall flee away.  
12 <sup>1</sup>I, <sup>2</sup>even I, <sup>1</sup>am he <sup>1</sup>that comforteth you: who <sup>1</sup>art thou, that thou <sup>1</sup>shouldest be <sup>1</sup>afraid <sup>1</sup>of <sup>1</sup>a man <sup>1</sup>that shall die, and of the son of man <sup>1</sup>which shall be made <sup>1</sup>as grass;  
13 And <sup>1</sup>forgettest<sup>1</sup> the LORD thy <sup>1</sup>maker, <sup>1</sup>that <sup>1</sup>hath<sup>1</sup> stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and <sup>1</sup>hast feared<sup>1</sup> continually <sup>1</sup>every<sup>1</sup> day because of the fury of the oppressor, <sup>1</sup>as if he <sup>1</sup>were ready<sup>1</sup> to destroy? <sup>1</sup>and where <sup>1</sup>is the fury of the oppressor?  
14 <sup>2</sup>The captive exile <sup>3</sup>hasteneth that he may<sup>1</sup> be loosed<sup>1</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.  
15 <sup>1</sup>But<sup>1</sup> I <sup>1</sup>am the LORD thy God, <sup>1</sup>that <sup>1</sup>divided the sea, whose waves roared<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>The LORD of hosts <sup>1</sup>is his name.  
16 And <sup>1</sup>I have put my words in thy mouth, and <sup>1</sup>I have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, <sup>2</sup>that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou <sup>1</sup>art my people.  
17 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which <sup>1</sup>hast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury; <sup>1</sup>thou hast drunken the <sup>1</sup>dregs<sup>1</sup> of the cup of <sup>1</sup>trembling, and wrung them out.  
18 <sup>1</sup>There is none to guide her among all the sons <sup>1</sup>whom she hath brought forth; neither <sup>1</sup>is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the sons <sup>1</sup>that she hath brought up.  
19 <sup>1</sup>These two <sup>1</sup>things<sup>1</sup> are <sup>1</sup>come unto<sup>1</sup> thee; who shall <sup>1</sup>be sorry for<sup>1</sup> thee? desolation<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>destruction, and the famine<sup>1</sup>, and the sword<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>by whom<sup>1</sup> shall I comfort thee?  
20 <sup>1</sup>Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the <sup>1</sup>head<sup>1</sup> of all the streets, as <sup>1</sup>a wild bull<sup>1</sup> in a net<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>they are full of the fury of the LORD, the rebuke of thy God.  
21 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Therefore hear now

B.C. c. 712.  
a See ver. 17.  
Lam. 3. 15.  
b Jer. 50. 34.  
c ver. 3.  
2 Cor. 1. 3.  
d Ps. 118. 6.  
e ch. 40. 6.  
1 Pet. 1. 24.  
f Jer. 25. 17.  
26. 28.  
Zech. 12. 2.  
g Joh. 9. 8.  
Ps. 104. 2.  
ch. 40. 22.  
h 42. 5.  
i 44. 24.  
j Ps. 66. 11.  
12.  
k Or, made himself ready.  
l Job 20. 7.

l Zech. 9. 11.  
m ch. 51. 9.  
17.  
n Joh. 26. 12.  
Ps. 74. 13.  
Jer. 31. 35.  
o Neh. 11. 1.  
ch. 48. 2.  
Mat. 4. 5.  
Rev. 21. 2.  
p Deut. 18. 18.  
ch. 59. 21.  
John 3. 34.  
r ch. 25. 8.  
e 60. 21.  
Nah. 1. 15.  
f ch. 49. 2.  
g Rev. 21. 27.  
h 65. 17.  
i 65. 22.  
j See ch. 3. 26.  
k 51. 23.  
l Zech. 2. 7.  
m ch. 52. 1.  
n Job 21. 29.  
Jer. 25. 15.  
16.  
o Ps. 44. 12.  
ch. 45. 13.  
Jer. 15. 13.  
p See Deut. 28. 28. 34.  
q Ps. 69. 3.  
r 75. 8.  
s Ezek. 23. 32-34.  
t Zech. 12. 2.  
Rev. 14. 10.  
u Gen. 46. 6.  
v Acts 27. 14.  
w ch. 47. 9.  
x Heb. happened.  
y Heb. breaking.  
z Ezek. 36. 20. 23.  
aa Rom. 2. 24.  
ab Amos 7. 2.  
ac Lam. 2. 11.  
12.  
ad Nah. 1. 15.  
Rom. 10. 15.

this, thou afflicted, and drunken, <sup>1</sup>but not with wine:  
22 Thus saith thy LORD the LORD, and thy God <sup>1</sup>that pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand the cup of <sup>1</sup>trembling, <sup>1</sup>even the <sup>2</sup>dregs<sup>1</sup> of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again:  
23 <sup>3</sup>But<sup>1</sup> I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; <sup>1</sup>which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy <sup>1</sup>body<sup>1</sup> as the ground, and as the street, to them that <sup>1</sup>went<sup>1</sup> over.

# CHAPTER 52.

o 1 Christ persuadeth the church to believe his free redemption, 7 to receive the ministers thereof, 9 to joy in the power thereof, 11 and to free themselves from bondage. 13 Christ's kingdom shall be exalted.

**A**WAKE, <sup>1</sup>awake<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, <sup>1</sup>the holy city: for <sup>1</sup>henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised<sup>1</sup> and the unclean.

2 <sup>1</sup>Shake thyself from the dust; arise, <sup>1</sup>and sit<sup>1</sup> down, O Jerusalem: <sup>2</sup>loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

3 <sup>1</sup>For thus saith the LORD, <sup>1</sup>Ye <sup>1</sup>have sold yourselves<sup>1</sup> for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money.

4 For thus saith the LORD God, My people went down <sup>2</sup>afortime<sup>1</sup> into <sup>1</sup>Egypt to sojourn there<sup>1</sup>; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause.

5 Now therefore, what <sup>1</sup>have I here, saith the LORD, <sup>1</sup>that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them <sup>1</sup>make them to<sup>1</sup> howl, saith the LORD<sup>1</sup>; and my name continually <sup>1</sup>every<sup>1</sup> day <sup>1</sup>is blasphemed.

6 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore <sup>1</sup>they shall know<sup>1</sup> in that day that I <sup>1</sup>am he that doth speak<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>behold, <sup>1</sup>it is I.

7 ¶ <sup>1</sup>How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>that bringeth good tidings of good, that

1 S stag-  
gering,  
2 S bowl  
3 S And  
4 S back  
5 S go  
6 S  
7 S sit thee  
8 M An-  
other  
reading  
is, the  
bands of  
thy neck  
are  
loosed.  
9 A  
1 S were  
sold  
2 S at the  
first  
3 S;  
4 S do  
5 A seeing  
6 S do  
7 S,  
8 S all the  
9 S;  
1 M Or,  
here I  
am  
2 S,

1 S The  
voice of thy  
watch-  
men! they  
2 S, to-  
gether do  
3 S;  
4 A,  
5 M Or, how  
6 S return-  
eth us

7 A ye  
8 S in  
9 S neither  
shall ye  
1 S rear-  
ward.  
2 M Or,  
prosper  
3 S wisely,  
4 S lifted  
up, and  
shall  
5 S Like as  
6 S, (  
7 M Or,  
from  
that of  
man,  
and his  
form  
from  
that of  
the sons  
of men  
8 S.)  
9 M Or,  
startle  
1 M Or, be-  
cause of  
2 S under-  
stand.  
M Or,  
consider

publisheth salvation; that saith  
unto Zion, <sup>b</sup>Thy God reigneth!  
8 <sup>1</sup>Thy watchmen shall <sup>1</sup>lift  
up the voice<sup>2</sup>; with the voice  
together shall <sup>1</sup>they sing<sup>3</sup>:  
for they shall see<sup>4</sup> eye to eye,  
<sup>5</sup>when the LORD <sup>6</sup>shall bring  
again<sup>1</sup> Zion.

9 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>Break forth into joy,  
sing together, ye waste places  
of Jerusalem: <sup>2</sup>for the LORD  
hath comforted his people, <sup>3</sup>he  
hath redeemed Jerusalem.

10 <sup>1</sup>The LORD hath made bare  
his holy arm in the eyes of all  
the nations; and <sup>2</sup>all the ends  
of the earth shall see the salva-  
tion of our God.

11 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>Depart ye, depart ye,  
go ye out from thence, touch  
no unclean <sup>1</sup>thing; go ye out  
of the midst of her; <sup>2</sup>be ye  
clean, <sup>3</sup>that bear the vessels  
of the LORD.

12 For <sup>1</sup>ye shall not go out  
with <sup>1</sup>haste, <sup>2</sup>nor <sup>1</sup>go by flight:  
<sup>3</sup>for the LORD will go before  
you; <sup>4</sup>and the God of Israel  
<sup>5</sup>will <sup>2</sup>be your <sup>1</sup>reward.

13 <sup>1</sup>Behold, <sup>2</sup>my servant shall  
<sup>2</sup>deal <sup>3</sup>prudently, <sup>4</sup>he shall  
be exalted and <sup>5</sup>extolled, and  
be very high.

14 <sup>1</sup>As <sup>2</sup>many were astonished  
at thee<sup>6</sup>, <sup>3</sup>his <sup>2</sup>visage was so  
marred <sup>7</sup>more than any man,  
and his form more than the  
sons of men<sup>8</sup>.

15 <sup>1</sup>So shall he <sup>2</sup>sprinkle many  
nations; <sup>3</sup>of the kings shall  
shut their mouths <sup>4</sup>at him: for  
<sup>5</sup>that <sup>2</sup>which had not been told  
them shall they see; and <sup>6</sup>that  
which they had not heard shall  
they <sup>7</sup>consider.

### CHAPTER 53.

<sup>o</sup>1 The prophet, complaining of incre-  
dibility, excuseth the scandal of the  
cross, 4 by the benefit of his passion,  
10 and the good success thereof.

WHO <sup>2</sup>hath believed <sup>3</sup>our  
<sup>4</sup>report? and to whom  
<sup>5</sup>is <sup>6</sup>the arm of the LORD  
<sup>7</sup>revealed?

2 For <sup>1</sup>he <sup>2</sup>shall grow <sup>3</sup>up  
before him as a tender plant, and  
as a root out of a dry ground:  
<sup>4</sup>he hath no form nor comeli-  
ness; and when we <sup>5</sup>shall  
see him, <sup>6</sup>there is no beauty  
that we should desire him.

3 <sup>1</sup>He is despised<sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup>re-  
jected of men; a man of  
sorrows, and <sup>3</sup>acquainted with

B.C. c. 712.

<sup>a</sup> Or, he hid  
as it were  
his face  
from us.

Heb. as an  
hiding of  
face from  
him, or,  
from us.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 93. 1.

<sup>c</sup> John 1. 10.

<sup>d</sup> Mat. 8. 17.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 24.

<sup>f</sup> Or, tormented.

<sup>g</sup> Rom. 4. 25.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 18.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 51. 1.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 48. 20.

<sup>k</sup> Heb.

bruise.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 24.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 98. 2, 3.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 119. 176.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 25.

<sup>p</sup> Luke 3. 6.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. hath

made the

iniquity of

us all to

meet on

him.

<sup>r</sup> Jer. 50. 8.

<sup>s</sup> Zech. 2. 6, 7.

<sup>t</sup> Rev. 18. 4.

<sup>u</sup> Mat. 26. 63.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 25.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 25.

<sup>x</sup> Acts 8. 32.

<sup>y</sup> See

Ex. 12. 33.

<sup>z</sup> Mic. 2. 13.

<sup>aa</sup> Or, He was

taken

away by

distress

and judg-

ment: but,

dec.

<sup>ab</sup> Num. 10. 25.

<sup>ac</sup> Heb.

gather you

up.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 42. 1.

<sup>ae</sup> Dan. 9. 26.

<sup>af</sup> Or,

prosper.

<sup>ag</sup> Jer. 32. 5.

<sup>ah</sup> Phil. 2. 9.

<sup>ai</sup> Heb. was

the stroke

upon him.

<sup>aj</sup> Mat. 27. 57.

<sup>ak</sup> Ps. 22. 6, 7.

<sup>al</sup> Heb.

deaths.

<sup>am</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 22.

<sup>an</sup> 1 John 3. 9.

<sup>ao</sup> Ezek. 36. 25.

<sup>ap</sup> Acts 2. 33.

<sup>aq</sup> Heb. 9. 13.

<sup>ar</sup> 14.

<sup>as</sup> ch. 49. 7, 22.

<sup>at</sup> Or, when

his soul

shall make

an offering.

<sup>au</sup> Rom. 15. 21.

<sup>av</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 21.

<sup>aw</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 24.

<sup>ax</sup> Rom. 6. 9.

<sup>ay</sup> Eph. 1. 5, 9.

<sup>az</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 11.

<sup>ba</sup> John 17. 3.

<sup>bb</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 3.

<sup>bc</sup> 1 John 2. 1.

<sup>bd</sup> ch. 49. 3.

<sup>be</sup> Rom. 5. 18.

<sup>bf</sup> John 12. 34.

<sup>bg</sup> Rom. 10. 16.

<sup>bh</sup> ver. 4. 5.

<sup>bi</sup> Or,

doctrine.

<sup>bj</sup> Heb.

hearing.

<sup>bk</sup> Rom. 1. 16.

<sup>bl</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 18.

<sup>bm</sup> Ps. 2. 9.

<sup>bn</sup> Phil. 2. 9.

<sup>bo</sup> ch. 11. 1.

<sup>bp</sup> Col. 2. 15.

<sup>bq</sup> Mark 9. 12.

<sup>br</sup> Mark 15. 28.

<sup>bs</sup> Luke 23. 34.

<sup>bt</sup> Rom. 8. 34.

<sup>bu</sup> 1 Ps. 22. 6.

<sup>bv</sup> 1 Heb. 4. 15.

<sup>1</sup>grief: and <sup>2</sup>we hid as it were  
our faces from him; <sup>1</sup>he was  
despised, and <sup>2</sup>we esteemed  
him not.

4 ¶ Surely <sup>2</sup>he hath borne our  
<sup>3</sup>griefs, and carried our sorrows:  
yet we did esteem him stricken,  
smitten of God, and afflicted.

5 But he <sup>1</sup>was <sup>2</sup>wounded for  
our transgressions, <sup>3</sup>he was  
bruised for our iniquities: the  
chastisement of our peace <sup>4</sup>was  
upon him; and with his <sup>5</sup>stripes  
we are healed.

6 <sup>1</sup>All we like sheep have gone  
astray; we have turned every  
one to his own way; and the  
LORD <sup>2</sup>hath <sup>3</sup>laid on him the  
iniquity of us all.

7 <sup>1</sup>He was oppressed, <sup>2</sup>and  
he was afflicted, yet <sup>3</sup>he  
opened not his mouth<sup>7</sup>: <sup>4</sup>he  
is brought as a lamb<sup>1</sup> to the  
slaughter, and as a sheep<sup>8</sup>  
before her shearers is dumb<sup>9</sup>,  
so he openeth<sup>1</sup> not his mouth.

8 <sup>1</sup>He was taken from prison  
and from judgment: and who  
shall declare his generation?  
for <sup>2</sup>he was cut off out of  
the land of the living<sup>2</sup>: <sup>3</sup>for  
the transgression of my people  
<sup>4</sup>was he stricken.

9 <sup>1</sup>And <sup>2</sup>he<sup>1</sup> made his grave  
with the wicked, and with the  
rich in his <sup>3</sup>death; <sup>4</sup>because<sup>1</sup>  
he had done no violence, neither  
<sup>5</sup>was any <sup>6</sup>deceit in his mouth.

10 ¶ Yet it pleased the LORD  
to bruise him; he hath <sup>2</sup>put  
<sup>3</sup>him to grief: <sup>4</sup>when thou shalt  
make his soul <sup>5</sup>an offering for  
sin, he shall see <sup>6</sup>his seed, <sup>7</sup>he  
shall prolong <sup>8</sup>his days, and  
<sup>9</sup>the pleasure of the LORD shall  
prosper in his hand.

11 <sup>1</sup>He shall see of the travail  
of his soul, and shall be satis-  
fied: <sup>2</sup>by his knowledge shall  
<sup>3</sup>my righteous servant <sup>4</sup>justify  
many<sup>5</sup>; <sup>6</sup>for<sup>1</sup> he shall bear  
their iniquities.

12 <sup>1</sup>Therefore will I divide  
him <sup>2</sup>a portion with the great,  
<sup>3</sup>and he shall divide the spoil  
with the strong; because he  
<sup>4</sup>hath poured out his soul unto  
death<sup>4</sup>; and he<sup>1</sup> was <sup>2</sup>numbered  
with the transgressors<sup>5</sup>; and<sup>1</sup>  
he bare the sin of many, and  
<sup>6</sup>made intercession for the  
transgressors.

satisfied with the travail &c. <sup>2</sup>M Or, make many  
righteous <sup>3</sup>S; and <sup>4</sup>S; and <sup>5</sup>S; yet <sup>6</sup>M Or, maketh

1 M Heb.  
sickness.

2 S as one

from

whom

men hide

their face

M Or, he

hid as it

were his

face

from us

3 M Heb.

sick-

nesses.

4 M Heb.

made

to

light.

5 A

6 S yet he

humbled

himself

and

7 S; as a

lamb that

is led

8 A that

9 S; yea, he

opened

15 By [M Or,

From]

oppression

and judge-

ment he

was

taken

away;

and as

for his

generation,

who

among

them

consider-

ed that

M Or, and

his life

who shall

recount!

for he

was cut

off &c.

2 S

3 M Or,

to whom

the stroke

was due

4 S they

5 M Heb.

deaths.

See Ezek.

28. 8, 10.

6 S al-

though

M Or,

because

7 M Heb.

made

him sick.

8 M Or,

when his

soul shall

make an

offering

9 M Heb.

a guilt

offering.

1 M Or, He

shall see

and be

CHAPTER 54.

<sup>o</sup>1 *The prophet, for the comfort of the Gentiles, prophesieth the amplitude of their church, 4 their safety, 6 their certain deliverance out of affliction, 11 their fair edification, 15 and their sure preservation.*

<sup>a</sup> SING, O barren, thou <sup>†</sup>that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou <sup>†</sup>that didst not travail with child: for <sup>o</sup>more <sup>†</sup>are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the LORD.

2 <sup>o</sup>Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations<sup>1</sup>: <sup>†</sup>spare not<sup>2</sup>, <sup>†</sup>lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes<sup>3</sup>.

3 For thou shalt <sup>4</sup>break forth<sup>1</sup> on the right hand and on the left; <sup>o</sup>and thy seed shall <sup>5</sup>inherit the Gentiles,<sup>1</sup> and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

4 Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and <sup>o</sup>shalt not remember<sup>1</sup> the reproach of thy widowhood<sup>6</sup> any<sup>1</sup> more.

5 <sup>†</sup>For thy Maker <sup>†</sup>is thine husband; the <sup>†</sup>LORD of hosts <sup>†</sup>is his name<sup>7</sup>; and <sup>o</sup>thy Redeemer<sup>1</sup> the Holy One of Israel<sup>8</sup>; <sup>†</sup>The<sup>1</sup> God of the whole earth shall he be called.

6 For the LORD <sup>†</sup>hath called thee as a <sup>9</sup>woman<sup>1</sup> forsaken and grieved in spirit, <sup>1</sup>and<sup>1</sup> a wife of youth, when <sup>2</sup>thou wast refused,<sup>1</sup> saith thy God.

7 <sup>†</sup>For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee.

8 In <sup>3</sup>a little<sup>1</sup> wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; <sup>†</sup>but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy <sup>1</sup>Redeemer.

9 <sup>5</sup>For this <sup>6</sup>is<sup>1</sup> as the waters of <sup>†</sup>Noah unto me: for <sup>†</sup>as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth<sup>7</sup>; <sup>†</sup>so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For <sup>†</sup>the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; <sup>†</sup>but my kindness

B.C. c. 712.

<sup>o</sup> Zeph. 3. 14.  
Gal. 4. 27.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 2.  
Rev. 21. 18, &c.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 5.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 49. 19, 20.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 9.  
Jer. 31. 34.  
John 6. 45.  
1 Cor. 2. 10.  
1 Thes. 4. 9.  
1 John 2. 20.  
/ Ps. 119. 165.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 55. 5.  
& 61. 9.

<sup>h</sup> Jer. 3. 14.  
/ Luke 1. 32.

<sup>i</sup> Zech. 14. 9.  
Rom. 3. 29.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 62. 4.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 45. 24, 25.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 30. 5.  
ch. 26. 20.  
& 60. 10.  
2 Cor. 4. 17.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 55. 3.  
Jer. 31. 3.  
/ John 4. 14.  
& 7. 37.  
Rev. 21. 6.  
& 22. 17.

<sup>q</sup> Mat. 13. 44, 46.  
Rev. 3. 18.  
/ Gen. 8. 21.  
& 9. 11.  
ch. 55. 11.  
See Jer. 31. 35, 36.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb. *weigh*.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 46. 2.  
ch. 51. 6.  
Mat. 5. 18.  
/ Ps. 89. 33, 34.

shall not depart from thee, neither shall <sup>1</sup>the<sup>1</sup> covenant of <sup>o</sup>my<sup>1</sup> peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee.

11 ¶ O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, <sup>†</sup>and not comforted, behold, I will <sup>2</sup>lay<sup>1</sup> thy stones <sup>3</sup>with<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>fair colours, and lay thy foundations with sapphires.

12 And I will make thy <sup>5</sup>windows of agates,<sup>1</sup> and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy <sup>6</sup>borders<sup>1</sup> of pleasant stones.

13 And all thy children <sup>†</sup>shall be <sup>7</sup>taught of the LORD; and <sup>†</sup>great <sup>†</sup>shall be the peace of thy children.

14 In righteousness shalt thou be established: <sup>8</sup>thou shalt be far from oppression<sup>9</sup>; <sup>†</sup>for thou shalt not fear<sup>1</sup>: <sup>†</sup>and from terror<sup>9</sup>; <sup>†</sup>for it shall not come near thee.

15 Behold, they <sup>2</sup>shall surely<sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup>gather together, <sup>†</sup>but not by me: whosoever shall <sup>3</sup>gather together against thee <sup>4</sup>shall fall<sup>5</sup> for thy sake.

16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the <sup>6</sup>coals in the fire, and that<sup>1</sup> bringeth forth <sup>7</sup>an instrument<sup>1</sup> for <sup>8</sup>his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

17 ¶ No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue <sup>†</sup>that shall rise against thee in <sup>9</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup> thou shalt condemn. This <sup>†</sup>is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, <sup>m</sup>and <sup>†</sup>their righteousness <sup>is</sup> of me<sup>1</sup>, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 55.

<sup>o</sup>1 *The prophet, with the promises of Christ, calleth to faith, 6 and to repentance, 8 The happy success of them that believe.*

H O, <sup>2</sup>every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; <sup>†</sup>come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.

2 Wherefore do ye <sup>2</sup>spend money for <sup>†</sup>that which is not bread? and your <sup>3</sup>labour for <sup>†</sup>that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye <sup>†</sup>that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.

<sup>1</sup> S my

<sup>2</sup> S set

<sup>3</sup> S in

<sup>4</sup> M Or, *an-*

*timony*

Sec

1 Chr. 29. 2.

<sup>5</sup> S pin-

nacles

[<sup>M</sup> Or,

*windows*]

of rubies,

<sup>6</sup> S border

<sup>7</sup> M Or,

*disciples*

<sup>8</sup> M Or, *be*

*thou far*

<sup>9</sup> S

<sup>1</sup> S;

<sup>2</sup> S may

<sup>3</sup> M Or, *stir*

*up strife*

<sup>4</sup> M Or,

*shall fall*

*away to*

*thee*

<sup>5</sup> S because

of thee.

<sup>6</sup> S fire of

coals, and

<sup>7</sup> S a

weapon

<sup>8</sup> M Or, *its*

<sup>9</sup> S judge-

ment

<sup>1</sup> S their

right-

eousness

which is

of me

<sup>m</sup> as A.V.

text.

<sup>1</sup> S;

<sup>2</sup> S;

<sup>3</sup> S.

<sup>4</sup> S spread

abroad

<sup>5</sup> S possess

the na-

tions,

<sup>6</sup> S shalt

thou re-

member

no

<sup>7</sup> S;

<sup>8</sup> S is

thy re-

deemer;

the

<sup>9</sup> S wife

<sup>1</sup> S even

<sup>2</sup> S she is

cast off,

<sup>3</sup> S over-

flowing

<sup>m</sup> as A.V.

text.

<sup>4</sup> S re-

deemer.

<sup>5</sup> M Or, ac-

cording

to some

ancient

authori-

ties, *This*

*is unto*

*me as the*

*days of*

*Noah,*

*when I*

*swared,*

<sup>6</sup> S is

<sup>7</sup> S,

1 S ;  
2 S ;G S peoples  
4 M Or,  
princeS S a  
nation  
6 A ,7 S and  
giveth  
S S ;

3 Incline your ear, and <sup>a</sup>come unto me<sup>1,1</sup> hear, and your soul shall live<sup>2</sup>; <sup>b</sup>and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, <sup>c</sup>even the <sup>c</sup>sure mercies of David.

4 Behold, I have given him <sup>d</sup>for <sup>a</sup>a witness to the <sup>b</sup>people<sup>1</sup>; <sup>e</sup>a <sup>e</sup>leader and commander to the <sup>b</sup>people<sup>1</sup>.

5 <sup>h</sup>Behold, thou shalt call a nation <sup>f</sup>that thou knowest not, <sup>g</sup>and <sup>g</sup>nations<sup>1</sup> <sup>f</sup>that knew not thee shall run unto thee<sup>6</sup> because of the LORD thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel; <sup>h</sup>for he hath glorified thee.

6 <sup>i</sup>¶ <sup>i</sup>Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near :

7 <sup>j</sup>Let the wicked forsake his way, and <sup>k</sup>the unrighteous man <sup>k</sup>his thoughts : and let him return unto the LORD, <sup>l</sup>and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for <sup>m</sup>he will abundantly pardon.

8 <sup>n</sup>¶ <sup>n</sup>For my thoughts <sup>o</sup>are not your thoughts, neither <sup>o</sup>are your ways my ways, saith the LORD.

9 <sup>p</sup>For <sup>p</sup>as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

10 For <sup>q</sup>as the rain cometh down<sup>o</sup>, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, <sup>r</sup>that it may give<sup>1</sup> seed to the sower<sup>o</sup>, and bread to the eater<sup>s</sup> ;

11 <sup>s</sup>So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth : it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper <sup>t</sup>in the thing whereto I sent it.

12 <sup>u</sup>For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace : the mountains and the hills shall <sup>v</sup>break forth before you into singing, and <sup>w</sup>all the trees of the field shall clap <sup>t</sup>their hands.

13 <sup>x</sup>Instead of <sup>x</sup>the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree : and it shall be to the LORD <sup>y</sup>for a name, for an everlasting sign <sup>z</sup>that shall not be cut off.

B.C. c. 712.

<sup>a</sup> Mat. 11. 28.<sup>b</sup> ch. 51. 8.<sup>c</sup> Jer. 32. 40.<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 8.<sup>e</sup> *See*<sup>f</sup> Ps. 89. 28.<sup>g</sup> Acts 13. 34.<sup>h</sup> John 18. 37.<sup>i</sup> Rev. 1. 5.<sup>j</sup> *Or, equity.*<sup>k</sup> Jer. 23. 9.<sup>l</sup> Ezek. 34. 23.<sup>m</sup> Dan. 9. 25.<sup>n</sup> Hos. 3. 5.<sup>o</sup> 2 ch. 46. 13.<sup>p</sup> Mat. 3. 2.<sup>q</sup> 4. 17.<sup>r</sup> Rom. 13. 11.<sup>s</sup> ch. 52. 15.<sup>t</sup> Eph. 2. 11.<sup>u</sup> 12.<sup>v</sup> ch. 60. 5.<sup>w</sup> ch. 58. 13.<sup>x</sup> ch. 60. 9.<sup>y</sup> Acts 3. 13.<sup>z</sup> Ps. 12. 6.<sup>a</sup> Mat. 5. 25.<sup>b</sup> 25. 11.<sup>c</sup> John 7. 34.<sup>d</sup> 8. 21.<sup>e</sup> 29 or 6. 1, 2.<sup>f</sup> Heb. 3. 13.<sup>g</sup> *See*<sup>h</sup> Deut. 23. 1-3.<sup>i</sup> Acts 8. 27.<sup>j</sup> & 10. 1, 2, 24.<sup>k</sup> & 17. 4.<sup>l</sup> & 18. 17.<sup>m</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 1.<sup>n</sup> ch. 1. 16.<sup>o</sup> Heb. the man of inquiry.<sup>p</sup> Zech. 8. 17.<sup>q</sup> Ps. 130. 7.<sup>r</sup> Jer. 3. 12.<sup>s</sup> Heb. he will multiply to pardon.<sup>t</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 19.<sup>u</sup> 21 Tim. 3. 15.<sup>v</sup> 2 Ps. 103. 11.<sup>w</sup> John 1. 12.<sup>x</sup> John 3. 1.<sup>y</sup> Deut. 32. 2.<sup>z</sup> ch. 54. 9.<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 2.<sup>b</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 1, 2.<sup>c</sup> Rom. 12. 1.<sup>d</sup> Heb. 15. 11.<sup>e</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 5.<sup>f</sup> Mat. 21. 13.<sup>g</sup> Mark 11. 7.<sup>h</sup> Luke 19. 46.<sup>i</sup> & 65. 13, 14.<sup>j</sup> Mal. 1. 11.<sup>k</sup> Ps. 147. 2.<sup>l</sup> ch. 11. 12.<sup>m</sup> Ps. 36. 12.<sup>n</sup> & 38. 8.<sup>o</sup> ch. 14. 8.<sup>p</sup> & 23. 1, 2.<sup>q</sup> & 42. 11.<sup>r</sup> John 10. 16.<sup>s</sup> Eph. 1. 10.<sup>t</sup> & 2. 14-16.<sup>u</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 23.<sup>v</sup> Heb. taking a gathered.<sup>w</sup> Jer. 12. 9.<sup>x</sup> ch. 41. 19.<sup>y</sup> Mic. 7. 4.<sup>z</sup> Mat. 15. 14.<sup>a</sup> & 23. 16.<sup>b</sup> Phil. 3. 2.<sup>c</sup> Jer. 13. 11.<sup>d</sup> *Or, dreaming, or, talking in their sleep.*

## CHAPTER 56.

<sup>o</sup>1 The prophet exhorteth to sanctification. <sup>3</sup> He promiseth it shall be general without respect of persons. <sup>9</sup> He inveigheth against blind watchmen.<sup>1</sup>

THUS saith the LORD, Keep ye <sup>1</sup> judgment, and do justice<sup>1</sup> : <sup>2</sup>for my salvation <sup>3</sup>is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed.

2 Blessed <sup>4</sup>is the man <sup>5</sup>that doeth this, and the son of man <sup>6</sup>that layeth hold on<sup>1</sup> it ; <sup>7</sup>that keepeth the sabbath from <sup>8</sup>polluting<sup>1</sup> it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

3 <sup>9</sup>¶ Neither let <sup>o</sup>on the son of<sup>1</sup> the stranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD <sup>1</sup>hath utterly separated<sup>1</sup> me from his people : neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I <sup>1</sup>am a dry tree.

4 For thus saith the LORD <sup>5</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose <sup>6</sup>the things that please me, and <sup>7</sup>take hold of<sup>1</sup> my covenant<sup>7</sup> ;

5 <sup>8</sup>Even unto<sup>1</sup> them will I give in <sup>9</sup>mine house and within my walls a <sup>9</sup>place<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>and a name <sup>1</sup>better than of sons and of daughters<sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>I will give<sup>3</sup> them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

6 Also <sup>o</sup>the sons of<sup>1</sup> the <sup>4</sup>stranger<sup>1</sup>, that join themselves to the LORD, to <sup>5</sup>serve<sup>1</sup> him, and to love the name of the LORD, to be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath from <sup>6</sup>polluting<sup>1</sup> it, and <sup>7</sup>taketh hold of<sup>1</sup> my covenant ;

7 Even them will I <sup>a</sup>bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer<sup>6</sup> : <sup>e</sup>their burnt offerings and their sacrifices <sup>1</sup>shall be accepted upon mine altar<sup>9,1</sup> for <sup>f</sup>mine house shall be called an house of prayer<sup>h</sup> for all <sup>1</sup>people.<sup>1</sup>

8 The Lord God <sup>2</sup>which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith, <sup>1</sup>Yet will I gather <sup>others</sup> to him, <sup>2</sup>beside <sup>3</sup>those<sup>1</sup> that are gathered <sup>o</sup>unto him<sup>1</sup>.

9 <sup>1</sup>¶ All ye beasts of the field, <sup>4</sup>come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.

10 His watchmen <sup>1</sup>are <sup>6</sup>blind<sup>5,1</sup> : they are all <sup>6</sup>ignorant<sup>1</sup>, <sup>7</sup>they <sup>1</sup>are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark ; <sup>7</sup>sleeping<sup>1</sup>, lying down, loving to slumber.

1 S judge-  
ment,  
and do  
right-  
eousness2 S holdeth  
fast by  
3 S pro-  
faning4 S will  
surely  
separate5 S of  
6 S hold  
fast by  
7 S :8 S Unto  
9 S me-  
morial  
M Or,  
place  
Heb.  
hand.1 M Or,  
better  
than  
sons and  
daugh-  
ters2 S ;  
3 M Heb.  
him.4 S stran-  
gers,  
5 S minis-  
ter unto6 S pro-  
faning  
7 S holdeth  
fast by8 S ;  
9 S :1 S peo-  
ples.2 M Heb.  
to his  
gathered  
ones.3 S his own  
4 M Or,  
come ye  
to devour  
all the  
beasts in  
the forest5 S ;  
6 S without  
know-  
ledge :7 S dream-  
ing,



1<sup>s</sup> the dogs are greedy, they  
2<sup>s</sup> and these  
3<sup>s</sup> have all turned  
4<sup>s</sup> each one to  
5<sup>s</sup> from every quarter.  
M Or, one and all  
6<sup>s</sup> to-morrow  
7<sup>s</sup> a day great beyond measure.

11 Yea, <sup>1</sup>they are <sup>a</sup>greedy dogs which<sup>1</sup> can never have enough<sup>2</sup>, and they<sup>1</sup> are shepherds <sup>†</sup>that cannot understand: they <sup>†</sup>all look<sup>1</sup> to their own way, <sup>†</sup>every one for<sup>1</sup> his gain, <sup>†</sup>from his quarter.<sup>1</sup>  
12 Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>to-morrow<sup>1</sup> shall be as this day, <sup>†</sup>and much more abundant.<sup>1</sup>

### CHAPTER 57.

01 The blessed death of the righteous.  
3 God reproveth the Jews for their whorish idolatry. 13 He giveth evangelical promises to the penitent.<sup>1</sup>

THE righteous perisheth, and no man layeth <sup>†</sup>it to heart<sup>8,1</sup>; and <sup>†</sup>merciful men <sup>†</sup>are taken away, <sup>†</sup>none considering that the righteous is taken away <sup>12</sup>from the evil to come.

2 He <sup>2</sup>shall <sup>†</sup>enter<sup>1</sup> into peace<sup>8,1</sup>; <sup>†</sup>he <sup>†</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> rest in <sup>m</sup>their beds, <sup>†</sup>each one<sup>3</sup> walking<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>in his uprightness.

3 <sup>†</sup>But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, <sup>†</sup>and draw out the tongue? <sup>†</sup>are ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood,

5 <sup>†</sup>Enflaming yourselves <sup>†</sup>with idols<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>under every green tree<sup>6</sup>, <sup>†</sup>slaying<sup>1</sup> the children in the valleys<sup>7</sup>, under the <sup>†</sup>cliffs<sup>1</sup> of the rocks?

6 Among the smooth stones of the <sup>†</sup>stream<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>is thy portion; they, they <sup>†</sup>are thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast offered <sup>†</sup>a meat offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

7 <sup>†</sup>Upon a <sup>†</sup>lofty and high<sup>1</sup> mountain hast thou set <sup>†</sup>a thy bed: <sup>†</sup>even<sup>1</sup> thither<sup>3</sup> wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

8 <sup>†</sup>Behind<sup>1</sup> the doors <sup>†</sup>also<sup>1</sup>, and the posts hast thou set up thy <sup>†</sup>remembrance<sup>1</sup>: for thou hast discovered <sup>†</sup>thyself<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>to another than me, and art gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and <sup>†</sup>made thee <sup>†</sup>a covenant with them; <sup>†</sup>thou lovest their bed <sup>†</sup>where thou sawest <sup>†</sup>it.

9 And <sup>†</sup>thou wentest to the

B.C.C. 712

<sup>a</sup> Heb. strong of appetite. Mic. 3. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. know not to be satisfied. Ezek. 34. 2, 3.  
<sup>c</sup> Jer. 2. 25.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 10. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> Prov. 23. 35.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 12. 12.  
<sup>g</sup> Luke 12. 19.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 32.  
<sup>i</sup> Or, living.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 51. 12, 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 50. 21.  
<sup>l</sup> Heb. men of sickness, or, godliness.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 12. 1.  
<sup>n</sup> Mic. 7. 2.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Kin. 14. 13.  
<sup>p</sup> See 2 Kin. 22. 20.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, from that which is evil.  
<sup>r</sup> Or, go in peace. Luke 2. 29.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Chr. 16. 14.  
<sup>t</sup> Or, before.  
<sup>u</sup> Jer. Mat. 16. 4.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 40. 3.  
<sup>w</sup> & 62. 10.  
<sup>x</sup> Job 6. 19.  
<sup>y</sup> Luke 1. 40.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 68. 4.  
<sup>aa</sup> Zech. 2. 13.  
<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 34. 18.  
<sup>ac</sup> & 51. 17.  
<sup>ad</sup> & 138. 6.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 66. 2.  
<sup>af</sup> Or, among the oaks, ch. 1. 25.  
<sup>ag</sup> 2 Kin. 16. 4.  
<sup>ah</sup> Jer. 2. 29.  
<sup>ai</sup> Ps. 147. 3.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 61. 1.  
<sup>ak</sup> Lev. 18. 21.  
<sup>al</sup> & 29. 2.  
<sup>am</sup> 2 Kin. 16. 3.  
<sup>an</sup> & 25. 10.  
<sup>ao</sup> Jer. 7. 31.  
<sup>ap</sup> Ezek. 16. 20.  
<sup>aq</sup> & 29. 16.  
<sup>ar</sup> Ps. 85. 5.  
<sup>as</sup> & 103. 9.  
<sup>at</sup> Mic. 7. 18.  
<sup>au</sup> Num. 16. 22.  
<sup>av</sup> Job 34. 14.  
<sup>aw</sup> Heb. 12. 9.  
<sup>ax</sup> Jer. 6. 13.  
<sup>ay</sup> ch. 8. 17.  
<sup>az</sup> & 45. 15.  
<sup>ba</sup> Ezek. 16. 16.  
<sup>bb</sup> 25.  
<sup>bc</sup> ch. 9. 12.  
<sup>bd</sup> Ezek. 29. 41.  
<sup>be</sup> Heb. turning away.  
<sup>bf</sup> Jer. 3. 32.  
<sup>bg</sup> ch. 61. 2.  
<sup>bh</sup> Heb. 15. 15.  
<sup>bi</sup> Acts 2. 39.  
<sup>bj</sup> Eph. 2. 17.  
<sup>bk</sup> Or, he made it for thyself larger than theirs.  
<sup>bl</sup> Ezek. 16. 26.  
<sup>bm</sup> & 23. 2-10.  
<sup>bn</sup> Or, thou providedst room.  
<sup>bo</sup> Job 15. 20.  
<sup>bp</sup> &c.  
<sup>bq</sup> Prov. 4. 16.  
<sup>br</sup> Or, thou respectedst the king.  
<sup>bs</sup> ch. 30. 6.  
<sup>bt</sup> Ezek. 16. 33.  
<sup>bu</sup> & 23. 16.  
<sup>bv</sup> Hos. 7. 11.  
<sup>bw</sup> & 12. 1.

king with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst send <sup>†</sup>thy messengers<sup>1</sup>, far off, and didst debase <sup>†</sup>thyself even unto <sup>†</sup>hell.

10 Thou <sup>2</sup>art wearied in the greatness<sup>1</sup> of thy way; <sup>†</sup>yet saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou <sup>†</sup>hast found the <sup>†</sup>life of thine hand<sup>1</sup>; therefore thou wast not <sup>†</sup>grieved.<sup>1</sup>

11 And <sup>†</sup>of whom hast thou been afraid<sup>1</sup> or feared<sup>1</sup>, that thou <sup>†</sup>hast lied<sup>1</sup>, and hast not remembered me, nor laid <sup>†</sup>it to thy heart? <sup>†</sup>have not I held my peace even of <sup>†</sup>old<sup>1</sup>, and thou fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy righteousness<sup>9</sup>, and thy works; for<sup>1</sup> they shall not profit thee.

13 <sup>†</sup>¶ When thou criest, let <sup>†</sup>thy companies<sup>1</sup> deliver thee; but the wind shall <sup>†</sup>carry them all away; vanity shall take them: <sup>†</sup>but he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain<sup>3,1</sup>.

14 And <sup>†</sup>shall say, <sup>†</sup>Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumblingblock out of the way of my people.

15 <sup>†</sup>For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, <sup>†</sup>whose name<sup>†</sup> is Holy<sup>6,1</sup>; <sup>†</sup>I dwell in the high and holy <sup>†</sup>place, <sup>†</sup>with him also <sup>†</sup>that is of a contrite and humble spirit, <sup>†</sup>to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

16 <sup>†</sup>For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should <sup>†</sup>fail before me, and the souls <sup>†</sup>which I have made.

17 For the iniquity of <sup>†</sup>his covetousness was I wroth<sup>0,1</sup>, and smote him<sup>8,1</sup>. <sup>†</sup>I hid<sup>1</sup> me, and was wroth<sup>1</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and he went on <sup>†</sup>forwardly in the way of his heart.

18 I have seen his ways, and <sup>†</sup>will heal him: I will lead him also, and <sup>†</sup>restore comforts unto him and to <sup>†</sup>his mourners.

19 I create <sup>m</sup>the fruit of the lips<sup>4,1</sup>. Peace, peace<sup>5</sup> <sup>†</sup>to <sup>†</sup>him that is far off<sup>0,1</sup>, and to <sup>†</sup>him that is near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him.

20 <sup>†</sup>But the wicked <sup>†</sup>are like the troubled sea<sup>6</sup>, when<sup>1</sup> it

1<sup>s</sup> thine ambassadors.  
2<sup>m</sup> Heb. Sheol.  
3<sup>s</sup> wast wearied with the length.  
4<sup>s</sup> didst find a quickening of thy strength  
M Heb. the life of thine hand.  
5<sup>s</sup> faint.  
M Heb. sick.  
6<sup>s</sup> and in fear,  
7<sup>s</sup> liest,  
8<sup>s</sup> long time,  
9<sup>s</sup>, and as for thy works,  
1<sup>s</sup> them which thou hast gathered  
M Or, thy rabble of idols  
2<sup>s</sup> take them, a breath shall carry them all away:  
3<sup>s</sup>.  
4<sup>A</sup> he M Or, it shall be said  
5<sup>A</sup> ¶  
6<sup>s</sup> :  
7<sup>m</sup> Or, faint away  
8<sup>s</sup> ,  
9<sup>s</sup> my face  
1<sup>s</sup> :  
2<sup>m</sup> Heb. turning away.  
3<sup>m</sup> Heb. recompense.  
4<sup>s</sup> :  
5<sup>A</sup> ,  
6<sup>s</sup> ; for



R.V.	Salvation is	ISAIAH 60.	only of God.	R.V.
1 S sueth [ <sup>1</sup> Heb. calleth] in right- eousness, and none pleadeth in <sup>2</sup> S ha- sילים' <sup>3</sup> M Or, adders'	4 None <sup>1</sup> calleth for justice, nor <i>any</i> pleadeth for <sup>1</sup> truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; <sup>2</sup> they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity. 5 They hatch <sup>2a</sup> cockatrice' <sup>1</sup> eggs, and weave the spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and <sup>3</sup> that which is crushed breaketh out into a viper. 6 <sup>1</sup> Their webs shall not be- come garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works <sup>1</sup> are works of iniquity, and the act of violence <sup>1</sup> is in their hands. 7 <sup>1</sup> Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed inno- cent blood: their thoughts <sup>1</sup> are thoughts of iniquity; <sup>2</sup> wasting <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> destruction <sup>1</sup> are in their <sup>1</sup> paths. 8 The way of peace they know not, and <sup>1</sup> there is no <sup>5a</sup> judg- ment <sup>1</sup> in their goings: <sup>2</sup> they have made them crooked paths <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> whosoever goeth therein <sup>7</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> not know peace. 9 <sup>1</sup> Therefore is <sup>5</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> far from us, neither doth <sup>9</sup> jus- tice <sup>1</sup> overtake us: <sup>2</sup> we <sup>1</sup> wait <sup>1</sup> for light, but behold <sup>2</sup> obscuri- ty <sup>1</sup> ; for brightness, <sup>1</sup> but we walk in <sup>3</sup> darkness. <sup>1</sup> 10 <sup>1</sup> We grope for the wall like the blind, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>1</sup> we grope as <sup>3</sup> if we had <sup>1</sup> no eyes: we stum- ble at <sup>1</sup> noon day <sup>1</sup> as in the <sup>1</sup> night; we are in desolate places as dead men. <sup>1</sup> 11 We roar all like bears, and <sup>1</sup> mourn sore like doves: we look for <sup>8</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> , but <sup>1</sup> there is none; for salvation, <sup>1</sup> but it is far off from us. 12 For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions <sup>1</sup> are with us <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> as for our iniquities, we know them <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> 13 In transgressing and <sup>2</sup> lying against <sup>1</sup> the LORD, and <sup>3</sup> depart- ing <sup>1</sup> away from <sup>4</sup> our God, speaking oppression and re- volt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of false- hood. 14 And <sup>8</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> is turned away backward, and <sup>5</sup> justice <sup>1</sup> standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and <sup>6</sup> equity <sup>1</sup> cannot enter.	B.C. c. 698. <sup>1</sup> Or, is account- ed mad. <sup>2</sup> Joh 15, 33. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 7, 14. <sup>4</sup> Heb. it was evil in his eyes. <sup>5</sup> Or, adders'. <sup>6</sup> Ezek. 22, 30 / Mark 6, 6. <sup>7</sup> Or, that which is sprinkled is as if there brake out viper. <sup>8</sup> Ps. 98, 1. ch. 63, 5. <sup>9</sup> Job 8, 14, 15. <sup>10</sup> Eph. 6, 14, 17. <sup>11</sup> 1 Thes. 5, 8. <sup>12</sup> Prov. 1, 16. Rom. 3, 15. <sup>13</sup> ch. 63, 6. <sup>14</sup> Heb. re- compences. <sup>15</sup> Heb. breaking. <sup>16</sup> Or, right. <sup>17</sup> Ps. 125, 5. Prov. 2, 15. <sup>18</sup> Ps. 113, 3. Mal. 1, 11. <sup>19</sup> Rev. 12, 15. <sup>20</sup> Jer. 8, 15. <sup>21</sup> Or, put him to flight. <sup>22</sup> Rom. 11, 23. <sup>23</sup> Dent. 28, 29. Job 5, 14. Amos 8, 9. <sup>24</sup> Heb. 8, 10. & 10, 16. <sup>25</sup> ch. 38, 14. Ezek. 7, 16. <sup>26</sup> Or, he en- lightened; for thy light cometh. Eph. 5, 14. <sup>27</sup> Mal. 4, 2. <sup>28</sup> Mat. 12, 24. <sup>29</sup> ch. 49, 6. Rev. 21, 24.	15 Yea, truth <sup>1</sup> faileth <sup>1</sup> ; and he <sup>1</sup> that departeth from evil <sup>1</sup> mak- eth himself a prey: and the LORD saw <sup>1</sup> it, and <sup>2</sup> it displeas- ed him that <sup>1</sup> there was no <sup>2</sup> judg- ment. <sup>1</sup> 16 <sup>1</sup> And he saw that <sup>1</sup> there was no man, and <sup>1</sup> wondered that <sup>1</sup> there was <sup>3</sup> no intercessor: <sup>4</sup> therefore his <sup>4</sup> arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it <sup>5</sup> sustained <sup>1</sup> him. 17 <sup>6</sup> For <sup>1</sup> he put on righteous- ness as a <sup>7</sup> breastplate, and <sup>8</sup> an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on <sup>9</sup> the <sup>1</sup> garments of vengeance <sup>1</sup> for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke. 18 <sup>1</sup> According to <sup>1</sup> their <sup>3</sup> deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the <sup>1</sup> islands he will repay recompence. 19 <sup>1</sup> So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun <sup>2</sup> . When the enemy shall come in <sup>1</sup> like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall <sup>3</sup> lift up a standard against him. <sup>1</sup> 20 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>3</sup> the Redeemer <sup>1</sup> shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgres- sion in Jacob, saith the LORD. 21 <sup>4b</sup> As <sup>1</sup> for me, this <sup>1</sup> is my covenant with them, saith the LORD <sup>5</sup> ; My <sup>1</sup> spirit that <sup>1</sup> is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.	1 S is lacking  <sup>2</sup> S judge- ment.  <sup>3</sup> M Or, none to interpose <sup>4</sup> A own <sup>5</sup> S upheld  <sup>6</sup> S And <sup>7</sup> M Or, coat of mail <sup>8</sup> M Or, salvation for an helmet <sup>9</sup> M Heb. recom- pences.  <sup>10</sup> M Or, coast- lands <sup>11</sup> S ; for he shall come as a rushing stream [ <sup>12</sup> Heb. a stream pent in], which the breath of the LORD driveth. <sup>13</sup> M Or, when the adversary shall come in like a flood, the spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him <sup>14</sup> S a re- deemer <sup>15</sup> S And as <sup>16</sup> S : my

## CHAPTER 60.

<sup>1</sup> The glory of the church in the abundant access of the Gentiles, 15 and the great blessings after a short affliction.

ARISE, <sup>1</sup> shine; for thy light  
is come, and <sup>2</sup> the glory of  
the LORD is risen upon thee.

2 For, behold, <sup>3</sup> the <sup>1</sup> darkness  
shall cover the earth, and gross  
darkness the <sup>4</sup> people <sup>1</sup>: but the  
LORD shall arise upon thee,  
and his glory shall be seen  
upon thee.

3 And <sup>7</sup> the <sup>9</sup> Gentiles <sup>1</sup> shall  
come to thy light, and kings to  
the brightness of thy rising.

R.V.	The conversion	ISAIAH 61.	of the Gentiles.	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S they all	4 <sup>a</sup> Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: <sup>1</sup> all they! gather themselves together, <sup>c</sup> they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be <sup>2</sup> nursed at thy side. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. c. 698. <sup>a</sup> ch. 49, 18. <sup>b</sup> See <sup>c</sup> Chr. 28, 2. Ps. 132, 7. <sup>c</sup> ch. 49, 20-22. A 66, 12. <sup>d</sup> ch. 49, 23. Rev. 3, 9.	I will make <sup>b</sup> the place of my feet glorious. 14 <sup>1</sup> The sons also <sup>1</sup> of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall <sup>a</sup> bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee <sup>o</sup> . The city of the Lord, <sup>c</sup> The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.	<sup>1</sup> S And the sons
<sup>2</sup> S carried in the arms. <sup>M</sup> Heb. nursed upon the side. <sup>3</sup> S and be lightened. <sup>M</sup> See Ps. 34, 5.	5 Then thou shalt see <sup>3</sup> , and flow together, <sup>1</sup> and thine heart shall <sup>a</sup> fear, <sup>1</sup> and be enlarged; because <sup>7</sup> the <sup>2</sup> abundance of the sea shall be <sup>5</sup> converted <sup>1</sup> unto thee, the <sup>6</sup> h forces of the Gentiles <sup>1</sup> shall come unto thee.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. 12, 22. Rev. 14, 1. Rom. 11, 25. <sup>2</sup> Or, noise of the sea shall be turned toward thee. <sup>3</sup> Or, wealth, ver. 11. ch. 61, 6. <sup>i</sup> Gen. 25, 4. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 72, 10.	15 Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man <sup>2</sup> went <sup>1</sup> through <sup>†</sup> thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations.	<sup>2</sup> S passed
<sup>4</sup> S tremble <sup>5</sup> S turned <sup>6</sup> S wealth of the nations <sup>7</sup> M Or, young camels <sup>8</sup> S they all shall come from Sheba <sup>9</sup> S frank-incense, and shall proclaim <sup>M</sup> Heb. bring good tidings of the praises. <sup>1</sup> M Or, beautify <sup>2</sup> M Or, my beautiful house <sup>3</sup> S for	6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the <sup>7</sup> dromedaries of Midian and <sup>1</sup> Ephah; <sup>8</sup> all they from <sup>k</sup> Sheba shall come <sup>1</sup> ; they shall bring <sup>9</sup> gold and <sup>9</sup> incense; and they shall shew forth <sup>1</sup> the praises of the LORD.	<sup>l</sup> ch. 61, 6. Mat. 2, 11. <sup>m</sup> ch. 49, 23. <sup>n</sup> ch. 61, 6. <sup>o</sup> ch. 66, 11, 12. <sup>p</sup> ch. 41, 3. <sup>p</sup> Gen. 25, 13.	16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the <sup>3</sup> Gentiles, <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that <sup>n</sup> I the LORD <sup>†</sup> am thy <sup>4</sup> Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty <sup>1</sup> One of Jacob.	<sup>3</sup> S nations,
<sup>4</sup> M Or, beautified	7 All the flocks of <sup>2</sup> Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nebaioth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and <sup>4</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> glorify <sup>2</sup> the house of my glory.	<sup>q</sup> Hag. 2, 7, 9.	17 For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and <sup>5</sup> thine exactors righteousness.	<sup>4</sup> S saviour, and thy redeemer, the Mighty
<sup>1</sup> M Or, beautified	8 Who <sup>†</sup> are these <sup>†</sup> that fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?	<sup>r</sup> Ps. 72, 10. ch. 42, 4. A 51, 5. <sup>t</sup> ch. 26, 1. <sup>u</sup> Gal. 4, 26. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 68, 30. Zech. 14, 4. <sup>y</sup> Rev. 21, 23. A 22, 9. <sup>z</sup> Jer. 3, 17.	18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, <sup>6</sup> wasting <sup>1</sup> nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call <sup>7</sup> thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise.	<sup>5</sup> M Or, thy task-masters
<sup>2</sup> M Or, my beautiful house <sup>3</sup> S for	9 <sup>7</sup> Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tarshish first, <sup>8</sup> to bring thy sons from far, <sup>9</sup> their silver and their gold with them, <sup>3</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the name of the LORD thy God, and <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the Holy One of Israel, <sup>a</sup> because he hath <sup>4</sup> glorified thee.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 55, 5. <sup>b</sup> Zech. 2, 5. <sup>c</sup> Zech. 6, 15. <sup>d</sup> See Amos 8, 9. ch. 49, 23. Rev. 21, 24. <sup>f</sup> ch. 57, 17. <sup>g</sup> ch. 54, 7, 8.	19 The <sup>2</sup> sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and <sup>b</sup> thy God thy <sup>7</sup> glory.	<sup>6</sup> S desolation
<sup>4</sup> M Or, beautified	10 And <sup>o</sup> the sons of <sup>1</sup> strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee: for <sup>7</sup> in my wrath I smote thee, <sup>8</sup> but in my favour have I had mercy on thee.	<sup>h</sup> Rev. 21, 25. <sup>i</sup> ch. 52, 1. Rev. 21, 27. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 57, 11. Mat. 5, 5. <sup>k</sup> ch. 61, 3. <sup>l</sup> Mat. 15, 13. John 15, 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 23, 23. <sup>n</sup> ch. 45, 11. Eph. 2, 10. <sup>o</sup> Or, wealth, ver. 5. <sup>p</sup> Mat. 43, 33. 32. <sup>q</sup> Zech. 14, 17, 19. Mat. 24, 24.	20 <sup>a</sup> Thy sun shall no more go down <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended.	<sup>7</sup> M Or, beauty
<sup>5</sup> S Thy gates also	11 <sup>2</sup> Therefore thy gates <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that <sup>†</sup> men may bring unto thee the <sup>6</sup> n forces of the Gentiles, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> their kings <sup>1</sup> may be brought. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>r</sup> ch. 35, 2. A 40, 19. <sup>s</sup> ch. 11, 2. Luke 4, 18. John 1, 32. A 53, 4.	21 <sup>†</sup> Thy people also <sup>†</sup> shall be all righteous <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup> they shall inherit the land for ever <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> the branch of my planting, <sup>m</sup> the work of my hands, that I may be glorified.	<sup>8</sup> S ;
<sup>6</sup> S wealth of the nations, <sup>7</sup> S led with them. <sup>8</sup> S that	12 <sup>7</sup> For <sup>8</sup> the <sup>1</sup> nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, <sup>†</sup> those nations shall be utterly wasted.	<sup>t</sup> Mat. 43, 33. 32. <sup>u</sup> Zech. 14, 17, 19. Mat. 24, 24.	22 <sup>1</sup> A little one shall become a thousand, and <sup>2</sup> a small one a strong nation: I the LORD will hasten it in <sup>3</sup> his <sup>1</sup> time.	<sup>1</sup> S The <sup>2</sup> S the <sup>3</sup> S its
<sup>9</sup> M See ch. 41, 19. <sup>1</sup> A tree <sup>2</sup> S ; <sup>3</sup> S ;	13 <sup>7</sup> The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir tree, <sup>2</sup> the pine <sup>1</sup> tree <sup>1</sup> , and the box <sup>1</sup> together <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> to beautify the place of my sanctuary <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and	<sup>v</sup> Mat. 43, 33. 32. <sup>w</sup> Zech. 14, 17, 19. Mat. 24, 24.	CHAPTER 61. <sup>9</sup> 1 The office of Christ. <sup>4</sup> The forwardness, <sup>7</sup> and blessings of the faithful.	<sup>4</sup> S spirit





1 <sup>s</sup> stran-  
gers  
2 <sup>M</sup> Or,  
*vineyard*  
3 <sup>s</sup> gar-  
nered

4 <sup>s</sup> ga-  
thered it  
5 <sup>s</sup> sanc-  
tuary.

6 <sup>s</sup> high  
way  
7 <sup>s</sup> an  
ensign

8 <sup>M</sup> Or, *over*  
9 <sup>s</sup> peoples  
10 <sup>s</sup> earth,

2 <sup>s</sup> recom-  
pence  
3 <sup>M</sup> Or,  
*work*

3 <sup>M</sup> Or,  
*crim-  
soned*

4 <sup>s</sup> march-  
ing

5 <sup>s</sup> peoples  
6 <sup>s</sup> no man  
7 <sup>s</sup> yea, I  
trod  
8 <sup>M</sup> Or, *will*  
tread ...  
and  
trample  
9 <sup>s</sup> trum-  
pled  
10 <sup>s</sup> life-  
blood  
11 <sup>M</sup> Or,  
*strength*  
12 <sup>s</sup> Or,  
*shall be*

13 <sup>s</sup> have  
stained  
14 <sup>M</sup> Or, *will*  
stain

15 <sup>s</sup> was  
16 <sup>M</sup> Or, *is*

17 <sup>M</sup> Or, *my*  
year of  
redem-  
ption

meat for thine enemies; and  
the sons of the stranger<sup>1</sup> shall  
not drink thy<sup>2</sup> wine, for the  
which thou hast laboured:

9 But they that have<sup>3</sup> gathered<sup>4</sup>  
it shall eat it, and praise the  
LORD; and they that have<sup>5</sup>  
brought it together<sup>6</sup> shall  
drink it<sup>7</sup> in the courts of my<sup>8</sup>  
holiness.<sup>9</sup>

10 ¶ Go through, go through  
the gates; <sup>10</sup> prepare ye the way  
of the people; cast up, cast up  
the <sup>11</sup> highway; gather out the  
stones; <sup>12</sup> lift up<sup>13</sup> a standard<sup>14</sup>  
for the<sup>15</sup> people.<sup>16</sup>

11 Behold, the LORD hath  
proclaimed unto the end of the<sup>17</sup>  
world, <sup>18</sup> Say ye to the  
daughter of Zion, Behold, thy  
salvation cometh; behold, his<sup>19</sup>  
reward<sup>20</sup> is with him, and his<sup>21</sup>  
work<sup>22</sup> before him.

12 And they shall call them<sup>23</sup>,  
The holy people, The redeemed  
of the LORD: and thou shalt  
be called<sup>24</sup>, Sought out, A city<sup>25</sup>  
not forsaken.

### CHAPTER 63.

1 Christ sheweth who he is, 2 what his  
victory over his enemies, 7 and what  
his mercy toward his church, 10 In  
his just wrath he remembereth his free  
mercy. 15 The church in their prayer,  
17 and complaint, profess their faith.

WHO<sup>1</sup> is this that cometh  
from Edom, with<sup>2</sup> dyed  
garments from Bozrah? this<sup>3</sup>  
that is<sup>4</sup> glorious in his apparel,  
travelling<sup>5</sup> in the greatness of  
his strength? I that speak in  
righteousness, mighty to save.

2 Wherefore<sup>6</sup> art thou red in  
thyne apparel, and thy garments  
like him that treadeth in the  
winefat?

3 I have<sup>7</sup> trodden the wine-  
press alone; and of the<sup>8</sup> people<sup>9</sup>  
there was<sup>10</sup> none<sup>11</sup> with me:  
for I will tread<sup>12</sup> them in mine  
anger, and<sup>13</sup> trample<sup>14</sup> them in  
my fury; and their<sup>15</sup> blood shall  
be<sup>16</sup> sprinkled upon my gar-  
ments, and I<sup>17</sup> will stain<sup>18</sup> all  
my raiment.

4 For the<sup>19</sup> day of vengeance<sup>20</sup>  
is<sup>21</sup> in mine heart, and<sup>22</sup> the  
year of my redeemed is come.

5 And I looked, and<sup>23</sup> there  
was none to help; and I won-  
dered that<sup>24</sup> there was none to  
uphold: therefore mine own  
arm brought salvation unto  
me; and my fury, it upheld me.

B.C. c. 698.

Rev. 16. 6.

See  
Deut. 12. 12,  
14, 25, 26,  
16. 11, 14.

ch. 40. 3.

57. 14.

ch. 11. 12.

Zech. 9. 9,  
Mat. 21. 5,  
John 12. 15,  
16,  
Zech. 2. 5,  
Acts 9. 4.

ch. 40. 10,  
Rev. 12. 12,  
Ex. 14. 19,  
A. 20, 21,  
23, 14,  
Mal. 3. 1,  
Acts 12. 11.

Or, recom-  
pence,  
Deut. 7. 7, 8,  
Ex. 19. 4,  
Deut. 1. 31,  
32. 11, 12,  
ch. 46. 3, 4,  
ver. 4.

Ex. 15. 24,  
Num. 14. 11,  
Ps. 78. 56,  
85. 4,  
P. Ps. 78. 40,  
Acts 7. 51,  
Eph. 4. 30,  
1 Th. 25. 21.

Ex. 14. 30,  
32. 11, 12,  
Num. 14. 13,  
14. ac.  
Jer. 2. 6,  
Or, shep-  
herds, as  
Ps. 77. 20.

Num. 11.  
12, 25,  
Neh. 9. 20,  
Dan. 4. 8,  
Hag. 2. 5,  
Holb.  
deeked.

Ex. 15. 6,  
Ex. 14. 21,  
Josh. 3. 16,  
Rev. 19. 13,  
Ps. 106. 9,  
1 Sam. 1. 15,  
Rev. 14. 19,  
20,  
19. 15.

2 Sam. 7. 23.

Deut. 26. 15,  
Ps. 10. 14,  
Job. 34. 8,  
61. 2,  
Ps. 33. 14.

ch. 41. 28,  
34. 16,  
John 16. 32,  
Or, the  
multitude,  
Jer. 31. 20,  
Hos. 11. 8,  
Ps. 98. 1,  
ch. 60. 16.

6 And I will tread<sup>1</sup> down the<sup>2</sup>  
people<sup>3</sup> in mine anger, and  
make<sup>4</sup> them drunk in my  
fury, and I<sup>5</sup> will bring down  
their strength to<sup>6</sup> the earth.

7 ¶ I will<sup>7</sup> mention<sup>8</sup> the  
lovingkindnesses of the LORD,  
and the praises of the LORD,  
according to all that the LORD  
hath bestowed on us<sup>9</sup>, and  
the great goodness toward the  
house of Israel, which he hath  
bestowed on them according to  
his mercies, and according to  
the multitude of his loving-  
kindnesses.

8 For he said, Surely<sup>10</sup> they<sup>11</sup>  
are my people, children<sup>12</sup> that  
will not<sup>13</sup> lie<sup>14</sup>: so he was their<sup>15</sup>  
Saviour.<sup>16</sup>

9 ¶ In all their affliction he  
was afflicted, and the angel of  
his presence saved them: in  
his love and in his pity he re-  
deemed them; and he bare  
them, and carried them all the  
days of old.

10 ¶ But they<sup>17</sup> rebelled,  
and vexed<sup>18</sup> his holy<sup>19</sup> Spirit:<sup>20</sup>  
therefore he was turned to be  
their enemy, and he<sup>21</sup> fought  
against them.

11 Then he remembered the  
days of old, Moses, and his  
people, saying, Where<sup>22</sup> is he  
that brought them up out of  
the sea with the<sup>23</sup> shepherd<sup>24</sup> of  
his flock? where<sup>25</sup> is he that put  
his holy<sup>26</sup> Spirit within him?

12 That led them by the right  
hand of Moses<sup>27</sup> with his glori-  
ous arm, dividing<sup>28</sup> the water  
before them, to make himself  
an everlasting name?

13 That led them through the<sup>29</sup>  
deep, as an horse in the  
wilderness, that they<sup>30</sup> should  
not stumble?

14 As<sup>31</sup> a beast goeth<sup>32</sup> down  
into the valley, the<sup>33</sup> Spirit<sup>34</sup> of  
the LORD caused<sup>35</sup> him<sup>36</sup> to rest:  
so didst thou lead thy people,  
to make thyself a glorious  
name.

15 ¶ Look down from  
heaven, and behold<sup>37</sup> from the  
habitation of thy holiness and  
of thy glory: where<sup>38</sup> is thy  
zeal and thy<sup>39</sup> strength, the  
sounding<sup>40</sup> of thy bowels and  
of thy mercies toward me?  
are they restrained?

are they mighty acts? the yearning  
are they restrained toward me.

1 I trod  
2 Or,  
I will  
tread ...  
and  
make ...  
and I  
will pour  
out

3 peoples  
4 made  
5 Or,  
accord-  
ing to  
another  
reading,  
brake  
them in  
pieces

6 poured out  
their lifeblood  
on  
7 Or,  
brought  
down ...  
the earth

8 A make  
9 A of  
10 S;  
11 S;  
12 deal  
13 falsely.  
14 savour.

15 An-  
other  
reading  
is, In all  
their ad-  
versity  
he was  
no ad-  
versary.

16 grieved  
17 spirit  
18 himself  
19 Or, his  
people  
remembered  
the ancient  
days of  
Moses etc.

20 shep-  
herds  
21 An-  
other  
reading  
is, shep-  
herd.

22 spirit  
23 in the  
midst of  
them

24 caused  
his glori-  
ous arm  
to go at  
the right  
hand of  
Moses?

25 that  
divided  
16 depths,  
27 stum-  
bled not  
28 the  
cattle  
that go  
19 spirit  
20 them

21 thy compas-

1<sup>s</sup> For  
2<sup>s</sup> know-  
eth us  
not,  
3<sup>a</sup> doth  
not  
4<sup>s</sup>;  
5<sup>s</sup> from  
everlast-  
ing is thy  
name.  
6<sup>s</sup> dost  
thou  
make  
7<sup>s</sup> harden-  
est  
8<sup>s</sup> Thy  
holy  
people  
9<sup>s</sup> become  
as they  
over  
whom  
1<sup>s</sup>; as they  
that

16<sup>1a</sup> Doubtless<sup>1</sup> thou<sup>1</sup> art our  
father, though Abraham<sup>2b</sup> be  
ignorant of us,<sup>1</sup> and Israel<sup>3</sup>  
acknowledge us<sup>o</sup> not:<sup>1</sup> thou,  
O LORD, <sup>†</sup>art our father,<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>our  
redeemer<sup>5</sup>; thy name<sup>1s</sup> from  
everlasting.<sup>1</sup>

17<sup>o</sup> ¶ O LORD, why<sup>6</sup> hast  
thou<sup>h</sup> made<sup>1</sup> us to err from  
thy ways,<sup>†</sup> and<sup>7k</sup> hardened<sup>1</sup> our  
heart from thy fear? <sup>†</sup>Return  
for thy servants' sake, the tribes  
of thine inheritance.

18<sup>5n</sup> The people of thy holiness  
have<sup>1</sup> possessed it but a little  
while: <sup>9</sup>our adversaries have  
trodden down thy sanctuary.

19 We are<sup>9</sup> <sup>†</sup>thine:<sup>1</sup> thou never  
barest rule<sup>1</sup> over them; <sup>†</sup>they<sup>1</sup>  
were not called by thy name.

### CHAPTER 64.

¶ 1 The church prayeth for the illustration  
of God's power. 5 Celebrating  
God's mercy, it maketh confession of  
their natural corruptions. 9 It complaineth  
of their affliction.

OH that thou wouldest<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>rend  
the heavens, that thou  
wouldest come down, that<sup>b</sup> the  
mountains might<sup>3</sup> flow down at  
thy presence<sup>4,1</sup>

2 As <sup>†</sup>when<sup>5c</sup> the melting fire  
burneth,<sup>1</sup> the fire causeth the  
waters to boil<sup>6,1</sup> to make thy  
name known to thine adver-  
saries, <sup>†</sup>that the nations may  
tremble at thy presence<sup>1</sup>

3 When<sup>6</sup> thou didst terrible  
things <sup>†</sup>which we looked not  
for, thou camest down, the  
mountains flowed down at thy  
presence.

4 For<sup>7</sup> since the beginning of  
the world<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>men have not  
heard, nor perceived by the  
ear, neither hath the eye<sup>8s</sup> seen,  
O God, beside thee, <sup>†</sup>what he  
hath prepared<sup>1</sup> for him that  
waiteth for him.

5 Thou<sup>9</sup> meetest him that  
rejoiceth<sup>m</sup> and worketh right-  
eousness, <sup>†</sup>those that remember  
thee in thy ways: behold, thou<sup>1</sup>  
art wroth; for we have<sup>1</sup> sinned:  
2<sup>†</sup> in those is continuance, and  
we shall<sup>1</sup> be saved<sup>5,1</sup>

6 But<sup>1</sup> we are all<sup>5</sup> as an un-  
clean thing,<sup>1</sup> and all<sup>2</sup> our right-  
eousnesses<sup>†</sup> are as<sup>6</sup> filthy rags;<sup>1</sup>  
and we all do<sup>2</sup> fade as a leaf;  
and our iniquities, like the  
wind, <sup>†</sup>have taken<sup>1</sup> us away.

7 And<sup>†</sup> there is none that  
calleth upon thy name, that

B.C. c. 638.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 32. 6.  
<sup>1</sup> Ch. 29. 10.  
ch. 64. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> Job 14. 21.  
Eccles. 9. 5.  
Heb.

<sup>c</sup> Heb. by  
the hand;  
as Job 8. 4.

<sup>d</sup> Or, our  
redeemer  
from ever-  
lasting

<sup>e</sup> thy name,  
f ch. 63. 16.  
g ch. 29. 16.

<sup>h</sup> 45. 9.  
Jer. 18. 6.  
Rom. 9. 20.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 119. 10.  
Eph. 2. 10.

<sup>j</sup> See ch. 6.  
10, with  
John 12. 40.

<sup>k</sup> Rom. 9. 18.  
Num. 10. 36.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 90. 13.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 74. 1, 2.  
<sup>n</sup> 79. 8.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 7. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> 26. 19.  
ch. 62. 12.

<sup>q</sup> Dan. 8. 24.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 79. 13.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 74. 7.  
<sup>t</sup> Ps. 79. 1.

<sup>u</sup> Or, thy  
name was  
not called  
upon them,  
ch. 63. 1.

<sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 9.  
2 Chr. 36. 19.

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 74. 7.  
Ezek. 24. 21.

<sup>x</sup> g ch. 42. 14.  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 83. 1.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 144. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> b Judg. 5. 5.

<sup>b</sup> Mic. 1. 4.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. the  
fire of  
meltings.

<sup>d</sup> Rom. 9. 24-  
26. 30.  
<sup>e</sup> 19. 20.

<sup>f</sup> Eph. 1. 12. 13.  
Eph. 3. 10.

<sup>g</sup> Jer. 5. 4, 5.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 8. 8.

<sup>i</sup> Hab. 3. 3, 6.  
f ch. 63. 19.

<sup>j</sup> Rom. 10. 21.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 31. 19.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 9.  
<sup>m</sup> Or, seen  
a God be-  
side thee,  
which  
saith so  
for him,  
ac.

<sup>n</sup> Deut. 32. 21.  
ch. 1. 29.

<sup>o</sup> 65. 17.  
See  
Lev. 17. 5.

<sup>p</sup> Acts 10. 35.  
<sup>q</sup> Heb. upon  
bricks.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 26. 8.  
<sup>s</sup> Deut. 18. 11.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 66. 17.  
See  
Lev. 11. 7.

<sup>u</sup> Mal. 2. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> Or, pieces.

<sup>w</sup> See  
Mat. 9. 11.  
Luke 5. 30.

<sup>x</sup> 18. 11.  
Jude 19.

<sup>y</sup> Phil. 3. 9.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 90. 3, 6.

<sup>a</sup> Or, anger.  
<sup>b</sup> Hos. 7. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> Deut. 32. 34.

<sup>d</sup> Mal. 3. 16.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 50. 3.

stirreth up himself to take hold  
of thee: for thou hast hid thy  
face from us, and<sup>1</sup> hast<sup>2c</sup> con-  
sumed us<sup>3</sup>, <sup>†</sup>because<sup>1</sup> of our  
iniquities.

8 But now, O LORD, thou<sup>†</sup>  
art our father; we<sup>†</sup> are the  
clay, <sup>†</sup>and thou our potter;  
and we all <sup>†</sup>are<sup>†</sup> the work of  
thy hand.

9 ¶ Be not<sup>m</sup> wroth very sore,  
O LORD, neither remember in-  
iquity for ever: behold, <sup>†</sup>see,<sup>1</sup>  
we beseech thee, <sup>2</sup>we <sup>†</sup>are all  
thy people.

10 Thy holy cities are<sup>5</sup> a wil-  
derness, Zion is<sup>5</sup> a wilderness,  
Jerusalem a desolation.

11 Our holy and our beautiful  
house, where our fathers praised  
thee, is burned<sup>o</sup> up<sup>1</sup> with fire<sup>6,1</sup>  
and all<sup>2</sup> our pleasant things are  
laid waste.

12 Wilt thou refrain thyself  
for these<sup>†</sup> things, O LORD?  
<sup>2</sup>wilt thou hold thy peace, and  
afflict us very sore?

### CHAPTER 65.

¶ 1 The calling of the Gentiles. 2 The  
Jews, for their incredulity, idolatry,  
and hypocrisy, are rejected. 8 A rem-  
nant shall be saved. 11 Judgments  
on the wicked, and blessings on the  
godly. 17 The blessed state of the new  
Jerusalem.

I<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>AM sought of<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>them that  
asked not for me; I<sup>†</sup> am  
found of <sup>†</sup>them that sought me  
not: I said, Behold me, behold  
me, unto a nation<sup>9</sup> <sup>†</sup>that<sup>†</sup> was  
not called by my name.

2 I have spread out my hands  
all the day unto a rebellious  
people, which walketh in a way  
<sup>†</sup>that<sup>1</sup> was<sup>1</sup> not good, after their  
own thoughts;

3 A people<sup>k</sup> that provoketh  
me to<sup>2</sup> anger continually to my  
face; <sup>†</sup>that sacrificeth<sup>1</sup> in gar-  
dens, and<sup>3</sup> burneth<sup>1</sup> incense  
<sup>†</sup>upon<sup>4</sup> altars of brick<sup>1</sup>;

4 Which<sup>5</sup> remain<sup>1</sup> among the  
graves, and lodge in the<sup>6</sup> mo-  
numents,<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>which eat swine's  
flesh, and<sup>†</sup> broth of abominable  
<sup>†</sup>things is in their vessels;

5 Which say, Stand by thy-  
self, come not near to me<sup>7,1</sup>  
for I am holier than thou<sup>8</sup>.  
These<sup>†</sup> are a smoke in my<sup>†</sup>  
nose, a fire that burneth all  
the day.

6 Behold, <sup>†</sup>it is written before  
me: <sup>†</sup>I will not keep silence,

1<sup>m</sup> Ac-  
cording  
to some  
ancient  
versions,  
hast de-  
livered us  
into the  
power of.  
2<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
melted.  
3<sup>s</sup> by  
means  
4<sup>s</sup> look,  
5<sup>a</sup> become  
6<sup>s</sup>;

7<sup>s</sup> am  
inquired  
of [Or,  
was in-  
quired,  
of] by  
8<sup>m</sup> Or, was  
found  
9<sup>m</sup> Or, as  
other-  
wise  
read,  
that hath  
not call-  
ed upon  
1<sup>s</sup> is  
2<sup>s</sup> my face  
contin-  
ually, sa-  
crificing  
3<sup>s</sup> burning  
4<sup>s</sup> bricks  
5<sup>s</sup> sit  
6<sup>m</sup> Or,  
dwell  
7<sup>s</sup> secret  
places;  
8<sup>m</sup> Or,  
vaults  
9<sup>s</sup>;  
10<sup>s</sup> these

R.V.	Rejection of the Jews.	ISAIAH 66.	The new Jerusalem.	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S yea, I will	<sup>a</sup> but will recompense, <sup>1</sup> even <sup>1</sup> recompense into their bosom,	B.C. c. 698. <sup>a</sup> Ps. 79. 12. Jer. 16. 18. Ezek. 11. 21. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 20. 5. <sup>c</sup> Ezek. 18. 6.	earth shall swear by the God of <sup>1</sup> truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes.	<sup>1</sup> M Heb. Amen. See 2 Cor. 1. 20. Rev. 3. 14.
<sup>2</sup> A own	<sup>7</sup> Your <sup>2</sup> iniquities, and <sup>b</sup> the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the LORD, <sup>c</sup> which have burned incense upon the mountains, <sup>d</sup> and <sup>3</sup> blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I <sup>e</sup> measure their <sup>o</sup> former <sup>1</sup> work into their bosom.	<sup>d</sup> Ezek. 20. 27, 28. <sup>e</sup> ch. 51. 16. <sup>f</sup> 66. 22. <sup>g</sup> Pet. 3. 13. Rev. 21. 1.	<sup>17</sup> ¶ For, behold, I create <sup>e</sup> new heavens and a new earth: and the former <sup>2</sup> shall not be remembered, nor <sup>3</sup> come into mind.	<sup>2</sup> A things
<sup>3</sup> M Or, defied	<sup>8</sup> ¶ Thus saith the LORD, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and <sup>t</sup> one saith, Destroy it not <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> for <sup>g</sup> a blessing <sup>t</sup> is in it: so will I do for my servants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. come upon the heart. <sup>g</sup> Joel 2. 14. <sup>h</sup> ch. 62. 5.	<sup>18</sup> But be ye glad and rejoice for ever <sup>in</sup> that which I create: for, behold, I create Jerusalem as rejoicing, and her people a joy.	
<sup>4</sup> A first, M as A.V. text.	<sup>9</sup> And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and <sup>o</sup> mine <sup>k</sup> elect <sup>1</sup> shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 35. 10. <sup>j</sup> & 51. 11. Rev. 7. 17. <sup>k</sup> 21. 4.	<sup>19</sup> And <sup>h</sup> I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the <sup>2</sup> voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.	
<sup>5</sup> S,	<sup>10</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Sharon shall be a <sup>7</sup> fold of flocks, and <sup>n</sup> the valley of Achor a place for <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me.	<sup>l</sup> ver. 15, 22. Mat. 24. 22. Rom. 11. 5, 7. <sup>m</sup> ch. 33. 9. <sup>n</sup> & 35. 2. <sup>o</sup> Eccles. 8. 12. <sup>p</sup> Josh. 7. 24. 26. Hos. 2. 15.	<sup>20</sup> There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>m</sup> but <sup>1</sup> the sinner <sup>t</sup> being an hundred years old shall be accursed.	<sup>3</sup> S, and
<sup>6</sup> S my chosen	<sup>11</sup> ¶ But ye <sup>o</sup> are they <sup>1</sup> that forsake the LORD, that forget <sup>q</sup> my holy mountain, that prepare <sup>2</sup> a table for <sup>b</sup> that <sup>1</sup> troop, <sup>1</sup> and that <sup>9</sup> furnish the drink offering unto that <sup>x</sup> number. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>q</sup> ver. 25. ch. 56. 7. <sup>r</sup> & 57. 13. <sup>s</sup> Ezek. 23. 41. 1 Cor. 10. 21. <sup>t</sup> Or, Gad. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 92. 12. <sup>v</sup> Or, Meni. <sup>w</sup> ver. 9. 15.	<sup>21</sup> And <sup>2</sup> they shall build houses, and inhabit <sup>t</sup> them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.	
<sup>7</sup> M Or, pasture	<sup>12</sup> ¶ Therefore will I number <sup>1</sup> you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: <sup>1</sup> because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but <sup>2</sup> did evil before <sup>1</sup> mine eyes, and <sup>3</sup> did choose <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> that wherein I delighted not.	<sup>x</sup> Heb. shall make them continue long, or, shall wear out. <sup>y</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16. Prov. 1. 24, &c. ch. 66. 4. Jer. 7. 13. Zech. 7. 7. Mat. 21. 34-43. <sup>z</sup> Deut. 28. 41. Hos. 9. 12. <sup>a</sup> ch. 61. 9. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 32. 5. Dan. 9. 21. <sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 6, 7. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 3. 14. <sup>e</sup> Mat. 8. 12. Luke 13. 28. <sup>f</sup> Heb. breaking. <sup>g</sup> See Jer. 29. 22. Zech. 8. 13. <sup>h</sup> ver. 9. 22. <sup>i</sup> ch. 62. 2. Acts 11. 26. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 72. 17. Jer. 4. 2. <sup>k</sup> 1 Km. 8. 27. <sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 18. Mat. 8. 34. 25. Acts 7. 48, 49. <sup>m</sup> 17. 24. <sup>n</sup> 1 Thet. 6. 13. Ps. 135. 13. ch. 19. 18. <sup>o</sup> & 45. 23. Zeph. 1. 5.	<sup>22</sup> They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for <sup>u</sup> as the days of a tree <sup>4</sup> are <sup>1</sup> the days of my people, and <sup>5</sup> <sup>y</sup> mine elect <sup>1</sup> <sup>z</sup> shall <sup>6</sup> long enjoy the work of their hands.	<sup>4</sup> S shall be <sup>5</sup> S my chosen <sup>6</sup> M Heb. wear out.
<sup>8</sup> S For- tune, M Heb. Gad. See Gen. 30. 11.	<sup>13</sup> ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed:	<sup>2</sup> Chr. 36. 15, 16. Prov. 1. 24, &c. ch. 66. 4. Jer. 7. 13. Zech. 7. 7. Mat. 21. 34-43. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 28. 41. Hos. 9. 12. <sup>c</sup> ch. 61. 9. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 32. 5. Dan. 9. 21. <sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 6, 7. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 3. 14. <sup>g</sup> Mat. 8. 12. Luke 13. 28. <sup>h</sup> Heb. breaking. <sup>i</sup> See Jer. 29. 22. Zech. 8. 13. <sup>j</sup> ver. 9. 22. <sup>k</sup> ch. 62. 2. Acts 11. 26. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 72. 17. Jer. 4. 2. <sup>m</sup> 1 Km. 8. 27. <sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 18. Mat. 8. 34. 25. Acts 7. 48, 49. <sup>o</sup> 17. 24. <sup>p</sup> 1 Thet. 6. 13. Ps. 135. 13. ch. 19. 18. <sup>q</sup> & 45. 23. Zeph. 1. 5.	<sup>23</sup> They shall not labour in vain, <sup>b</sup> nor bring forth for <sup>7</sup> trouble <sup>1</sup> ; for <sup>c</sup> they <sup>t</sup> are the seed of the blessed of the LORD, and their offspring <sup>s</sup> with them.	
<sup>9</sup> S fill up mingled wine unto Destiny; M Heb. Meni.	<sup>14</sup> Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and <sup>9</sup> shall howl for <sup>5</sup> vexation of spirit.	<sup>2</sup> Chr. 36. 15, 16. Prov. 1. 24, &c. ch. 66. 4. Jer. 7. 13. Zech. 7. 7. Mat. 21. 34-43. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 28. 41. Hos. 9. 12. <sup>c</sup> ch. 61. 9. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 32. 5. Dan. 9. 21. <sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 6, 7. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 3. 14. <sup>g</sup> Mat. 8. 12. Luke 13. 28. <sup>h</sup> Heb. breaking. <sup>i</sup> See Jer. 29. 22. Zech. 8. 13. <sup>j</sup> ver. 9. 22. <sup>k</sup> ch. 62. 2. Acts 11. 26. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 72. 17. Jer. 4. 2. <sup>m</sup> 1 Km. 8. 27. <sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 18. Mat. 8. 34. 25. Acts 7. 48, 49. <sup>o</sup> 17. 24. <sup>p</sup> 1 Thet. 6. 13. Ps. 135. 13. ch. 19. 18. <sup>q</sup> & 45. 23. Zeph. 1. 5.	<sup>24</sup> And it shall come to <sup>9</sup> pass, that <sup>t</sup> <sup>a</sup> before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.	<sup>7</sup> S ca- lamity <sup>8</sup> Or, sudden terror <sup>9</sup> M Or, shall be with them <sup>9</sup> S pass that,
<sup>10</sup> S I will destine	<sup>15</sup> And ye shall leave your name <sup>1</sup> for <sup>a</sup> a curse unto <sup>k</sup> my chosen <sup>7</sup> : for <sup>1</sup> the Lord God shall slay thee <sup>8</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> call his servants by another name:	<sup>2</sup> Chr. 36. 15, 16. Prov. 1. 24, &c. ch. 66. 4. Jer. 7. 13. Zech. 7. 7. Mat. 21. 34-43. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 28. 41. Hos. 9. 12. <sup>c</sup> ch. 61. 9. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 32. 5. Dan. 9. 21. <sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 6, 7. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 3. 14. <sup>g</sup> Mat. 8. 12. Luke 13. 28. <sup>h</sup> Heb. breaking. <sup>i</sup> See Jer. 29. 22. Zech. 8. 13. <sup>j</sup> ver. 9. 22. <sup>k</sup> ch. 62. 2. Acts 11. 26. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 72. 17. Jer. 4. 2. <sup>m</sup> 1 Km. 8. 27. <sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 18. Mat. 8. 34. 25. Acts 7. 48, 49. <sup>o</sup> 17. 24. <sup>p</sup> 1 Thet. 6. 13. Ps. 135. 13. ch. 19. 18. <sup>q</sup> & 45. 23. Zeph. 1. 5.	<sup>25</sup> The <sup>e</sup> wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the <sup>1</sup> bullock <sup>1</sup> : <sup>t</sup> and dust <sup>t</sup> shall be the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the LORD.	<sup>4</sup> S shall be <sup>5</sup> S my chosen <sup>6</sup> M Heb. wear out.
<sup>11</sup> S ye did that which was evil in	<sup>16</sup> ¶ That <sup>1</sup> he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in the God of <sup>1</sup> truth; and <sup>2</sup> he that sweareth in the	<sup>2</sup> Chr. 36. 15, 16. Prov. 1. 24, &c. ch. 66. 4. Jer. 7. 13. Zech. 7. 7. Mat. 21. 34-43. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 28. 41. Hos. 9. 12. <sup>c</sup> ch. 61. 9. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 32. 5. Dan. 9. 21. <sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 6, 7. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 3. 14. <sup>g</sup> Mat. 8. 12. Luke 13. 28. <sup>h</sup> Heb. breaking. <sup>i</sup> See Jer. 29. 22. Zech. 8. 13. <sup>j</sup> ver. 9. 22. <sup>k</sup> ch. 62. 2. Acts 11. 26. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 72. 17. Jer. 4. 2. <sup>m</sup> 1 Km. 8. 27. <sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 18. Mat. 8. 34. 25. Acts 7. 48, 49. <sup>o</sup> 17. 24. <sup>p</sup> 1 Thet. 6. 13. Ps. 135. 13. ch. 19. 18. <sup>q</sup> & 45. 23. Zeph. 1. 5.	<p>CHAPTER 66.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> 1 The glorious God will be served in humble sincerity. <sup>5</sup> He comforteth the humble with the marvellous generation, <sup>10</sup> and with the gracious benefits of the church. <sup>15</sup> God's severe judgments against the wicked. <sup>19</sup> The Gentiles shall have an holy church, <sup>24</sup> and see the damnation of the wicked.</p>	<sup>1</sup> S ox
<sup>12</sup> S so that M Heb. Amen. See 2 Cor. 1. 20. Rev. 3. 14.	<sup>17</sup> ¶ That <sup>1</sup> he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in the God of <sup>1</sup> truth; and <sup>2</sup> he that sweareth in the	<sup>2</sup> Chr. 36. 15, 16. Prov. 1. 24, &c. ch. 66. 4. Jer. 7. 13. Zech. 7. 7. Mat. 21. 34-43. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 28. 41. Hos. 9. 12. <sup>c</sup> ch. 61. 9. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 32. 5. Dan. 9. 21. <sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 6, 7. <sup>f</sup> Gen. 3. 14. <sup>g</sup> Mat. 8. 12. Luke 13. 28. <sup>h</sup> Heb. breaking. <sup>i</sup> See Jer. 29. 22. Zech. 8. 13. <sup>j</sup> ver. 9. 22. <sup>k</sup> ch. 62. 2. Acts 11. 26. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 72. 17. Jer. 4. 2. <sup>m</sup> 1 Km. 8. 27. <sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 18. Mat. 8. 34. 25. Acts 7. 48, 49. <sup>o</sup> 17. 24. <sup>p</sup> 1 Thet. 6. 13. Ps. 135. 13. ch. 19. 18. <sup>q</sup> & 45. 23. Zeph. 1. 5.	<p>THUS saith the LORD, <sup>n</sup> The heaven <sup>t</sup> is my throne, and the earth <sup>t</sup> is my footstool:</p>	



1 S what manner of house will  
2 S what place shall be  
3 S these  
4 S so all these things came to be,  
5 A that  
6 S he that slayeth  
7 S as he that breaketh  
8 M Or, a meal offering  
9 S he that offereth  
1 S burneth  
[M Heb. maketh a memorial of]  
frankincense, as he that blesteth  
2 S : yea,  
3 S :  
4 M Or, mockings  
5 S that which was evil in  
6 S wherein  
7 S :  
8 S hate  
9 A have  
1 S , that we may see your joy ; but  
2 S tumult

1 where is the house that ye build unto me ? and 2 where is the place of my rest ?  
2 For all 3 those 1 things hath mine hand made, and 4 all those things have been, 5 saith the LORD : 6 but to this 1 man will I look, 7 even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and 8 trembleth at my word.  
3 He that killeth an ox 1 as 6 if he slew 1 a man ; he that sacrificeth a 2 lamb, 7 as if he cut off 1 a dog's neck ; he that offereth 8 an oblation, 9 as if he offered 1 swine's blood ; he that 17 burneth incense, as if he blessed 1 an idol 2. Yea, 1 they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations 3.  
4 I also will choose their 4 n deceptions, and will bring their fears upon them ; 5 because when I called, none did answer ; when I spake, they did not hear : but they did 6 evil before 1 mine eyes, and chose 7 that 6 in which 1 I delighted not.  
5 Hear the word of the LORD, 6 ye that tremble at his word 7. 1 Your brethren that 2 hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, 9 said, 10 Let the LORD be glorified 1 : but 3 he shall appear to your joy, and 1 they shall be ashamed.  
6 A voice of 2 noise 1 from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that rendereth recompence to his enemies.  
7 Before she travailed, she brought forth ; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child.  
8 Who hath heard such a thing ? who hath seen such things ? Shall 3 the earth be made to bring forth 1 in one day ? or 1 shall a nation be 4 born 1 at once ? for as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.  
9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not 5 cause to bring forth ? saith the LORD : shall I 5 cause to bring forth, and 1 shut the womb ? saith thy God.  
10 Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad 1 with 1 her, all ye that love her : rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn 8 for 1 her :  
11 That ye may suck 0, and be satisfied with the breasts of her

B.C. c. 698.  
a Or, brightness.  
b ch. 48, 18. & 60, 5.  
c ch. 57, 15. & 61, 1.  
d Ps. 34, 18. & 51, 17.  
e ch. 60, 16.  
f ch. 49, 22. & 60, 4.  
g ver. 5.  
h Ezr. 9, 4. & 10, 3.  
i Prov. 28, 14.  
k ch. 1, 11.  
l Or, kid.  
m Deut. 23, 18.  
n Heb. maketh a memorial of.  
o Lev. 2, 2.  
p See Ezek. 37, 1, &c.  
n Or, devices.  
p Prov. 1, 24. ch. 62, 12. Jer. 7, 13.  
q ch. 9, 5.  
2 Thes. 1, 8.  
r ch. 27, 1.  
s ver. 2.  
u ch. 5, 19.  
x ch. 65, 3, 4.  
y 2 Thes. 1, 10.  
Tit. 2, 15.  
z Or, one after another.  
a Luke 2, 34.  
b Or, begot ?  
c Mal. 1, 11.  
d Rom. 15, 16.  
e Or, coaches.

consolations ; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of her glory.  
12 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, 6 I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the 1 Gentiles like a flowing stream : then shall ye 6 suck, 1 ye shall be 7 borne upon 2 her sides, and 1 be dandled upon 3 her 1 knees.  
13 As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you ; and ye shall be comforted in Jerusalem.  
14 And 4 when ye see this, 1 your heart shall rejoice, and 5 your bones shall flourish like 5 an herb 1 ; and the hand of the LORD shall be known toward his servants, and 6 his 1 indignation 7 toward 1 his enemies.  
15 For, behold, the LORD will come 8 with fire, and 0 with 1 his chariots 3 like a whirlwind 1, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.  
16 For by fire 0 and by 7 his sword 1 will the LORD plead 2 with all flesh : and the slain of the LORD shall be many.  
17 They that sanctify themselves 0, 1 and purify themselves 3 in 1 the gardens 4 5 2 behind 6 one 0 tree 1 in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse 7, shall be consumed 1 together, saith the LORD.  
18 For I know their works and their thoughts : 8 it shall come, 1 that I will gather all nations and tongues ; and they shall come, and 9 see my glory.  
19 And I will set a sign among them, and I will send 1 those that 1 escape of them unto the nations, 1 to Tarshish, Pul 0, and Lud, that draw the bow, 1 to Tubal 0, 1 and Javan, 1 to the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory ; 6 and they shall declare my glory among the 2 Gentiles.  
20 And they shall bring all your brethren 3 a for an offering unto the LORD out of all nations 1 upon horses, and in chariots, and in 6 litters, and upon mules, and upon 4 swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem

1 S nations like an overflowing stream, and ye shall suck thereof ;  
M Or, then shall ye suck,  
ye &c.  
2 S the side, and shall  
3 S the  
4 S ye shall see it, and  
5 S the tender griss  
6 S he will have  
7 S against  
8 M Or, in  
9 S shall be like the  
1 S ;  
2 A , and by his sword,  
3 S to go unto  
M Or, in  
4 A ,  
5 M Many ancient authorities have, one after another.  
6 M Or, one tree (or Asherah ; see Deut. 16, 21)  
7 S ; they shall come to an end  
8 S the time cometh,  
M Many ancient authorities have, I come to gather &c.  
9 A shall  
1 S such as  
2 S nations.  
3 S out of all the nations for an offering unto the LORD,  
4 M Or, dromedaries

1 s their	lem, saith the LORD, as the children of Israel bring <sup>1</sup> an <sup>1</sup> offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD.	B.C. c. 698. " Heb. from new moon to his new moon, and from sabbath to his sabbath. b Ps. 65. 2. c Ex. 19. 6. ch. 61. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 9. Rev. 1. 6. d ver. 16. e ch. 65. 17. 2 Pet. 3. 13. Rev. 21. 1. f Mark 9. 44. g Jer. 14. 16.	+that <sup>a</sup> from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, <sup>b</sup> shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.	
2 s of them also will I take	21 And <sup>2</sup> I will also take of them <sup>1</sup> for <sup>c</sup> priests and for Levites, saith the LORD.		24 And they shall go forth, and look upon <sup>d</sup> the carcases of the men that have transgressed against me; for their <sup>e</sup> worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.	
	22 For as <sup>f</sup> the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and your name remain.			
	23 And <sup>g</sup> it shall come to pass,			

# THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET JEREMIAH.

## CHAPTER 1.

o 1 The time, 3 and the calling of Jeremiah. 11 His prophetic visions of an almond rod and a seething pot. 15 His heavy message against Judah. 17 God encourageth him with his promise of assistance.	11 His prophetic visions of an almond rod and a seething pot. 15 His heavy message against Judah. 17 God encourageth him with his promise of assistance.	B.C. c. 629. " Ex. 3. 12. Deut. 31. 6, 8. Josh. 1. 5. ch. 15. 20. Acts 28. 17. Heb. 13. 6. b Is. 6. 7. c Is. 51. 16. ch. 5. 14. d 1 Kin. 19. 17. e Josh. 21. 18. 1 Chr. 6. 60. ch. 32. 7-9. f ch. 18. 7. 2 Cor. 10. 4, 5.	for <sup>a</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD.	
	THE words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, of the priests that <sup>†</sup> were <sup>c</sup> in Anathoth in the land of Benjamin:		9 Then the LORD put forth his hand, and <sup>b</sup> touched my mouth <sup>1</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have <sup>c</sup> put my words in thy mouth <sup>2</sup> .	1 s ; and
	2 To whom the word of the LORD came in the days of Josiah the son of Amon <sup>1</sup> king of Judah, <sup>d</sup> in the thirteenth year of his reign.	g ch. 25. 3.	10 <sup>d</sup> See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to <sup>e</sup> root out, and to pull <sup>1</sup> down, and to destroy <sup>o</sup> , and to <sup>f</sup> throw down <sup>1</sup> , to build, and to plant.	2 s ;
1 A ,	3 It came also in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah <sup>1</sup> king of Judah, <sup>h</sup> unto the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of Josiah <sup>1</sup> king of Judah <sup>2</sup> , <sup>i</sup> unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive <sup>k</sup> in the fifth month.	h ch. 39. 2. i ch. 52. 12, 15. k 2 Kin. 25. 8. l Is. 49. 1, 5. m Ezek. 11. 3, 7. n Ez. 3. 12, 17. o Heb. from the face of the north. p Luke 1. 15. 41. Gal. 1. 15, 16. q Heb. gave. r ch. 4. 6. s 6. 1. t Heb. shall be opened. u Ex. 4. 10. v 6. 12, 30. Is. 6. 5. w ch. 5. 15. x 6. 22. y 10. 22. z 25. 9. aa ch. 38. 3. ab 45. 10. ac Num. 22. 29. ad Mat. 28. 29. ae ver. 17. af Ezek. 2. 6. ag 3. 9.	11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, what seest thou? And I said, I see <sup>a</sup> a rod of <sup>b</sup> an almond tree.	3 s pluck up and to break 4 s over-throw;
2 s ;	4 <sup>a</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,		12 Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I <sup>b</sup> will hasten <sup>1</sup> my word to perform it.	5 M Heb. shakrd.
3 A ¶	5 Before I <sup>c</sup> formed thee in the belly <sup>2</sup> I knew thee <sup>o</sup> , <sup>d</sup> and before thou camest forth out of the womb I <sup>e</sup> sanctified thee <sup>o</sup> , and I <sup>f</sup> ordained <sup>1</sup> thee a prophet unto the nations.		13 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see <sup>a</sup> a seething <sup>b</sup> pot <sup>1</sup> ; and the face thereof <sup>c</sup> is <sup>d</sup> toward <sup>1</sup> the north.	6 s watch over M Heb. shookd.
4 s Now	6 Then said I, <sup>a</sup> Ah, Lord God! behold, I cannot speak: for I <sup>b</sup> am a child.		14 Then the LORD said unto me, Out of the <sup>c</sup> north <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> evil <sup>d</sup> shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.	7 s caldron 8 s from
5 s , I have appointed	7 ¶ But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I <sup>a</sup> am a child: for <sup>b</sup> thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>c</sup> whatsoever I <sup>d</sup> command thee thou shalt speak.		15 For, lo, I will <sup>e</sup> call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, and they shall <sup>f</sup> set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah.	9 M Heb. shall be opened.
6 s to whomsoever [M Or, on what-soever errand] I shall send thee thou shalt go, 7 A shall 8 s because of them	8 <sup>b</sup> Be not afraid <sup>o</sup> of their faces <sup>1</sup> :			

1<sup>M</sup> Or, *speaking with them of my judgments*  
2<sup>S</sup> judge-  
ments  
3<sup>S</sup> ; in  
that they

4<sup>S</sup> them,  
lest I  
dismay

5<sup>A</sup> ,

6<sup>S</sup> :  
7 A space  
between  
ch. 1 & 2.

8<sup>S</sup> And

9<sup>A</sup> ,

1<sup>S</sup> ,  
2<sup>A</sup> for  
3<sup>M</sup> Or, con-  
cerning  
4<sup>S</sup> ; how  
thou

4<sup>S</sup> he held  
guilty

5<sup>A</sup> ■

6<sup>S</sup> un-  
right-  
eousness

7<sup>S</sup> ;

16 And I will <sup>1</sup>utter my <sup>2</sup>judgments<sup>1</sup> against them touching all their wickedness<sup>3</sup>, <sup>a</sup> who<sup>1</sup> have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands.

17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Thou therefore <sup>c</sup>gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: <sup>a</sup> be not dismayed at <sup>4</sup>their faces, lest I <sup>f</sup>confound<sup>1</sup> thee before them.

18 For, behold, I have made thee this day <sup>g</sup>a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brasen walls<sup>5</sup> against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

19 And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee<sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup> for I <sup>t</sup>am with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee.<sup>7</sup>

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup> 1 God, having shewed his former kindness, expostulateth with the Jews their causeless revolt. 14 They are the causes of their own calamities. 20 The sins of Judah. 31 Her confidence is rejected.

8 <sup>M</sup>OREOVER<sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

2 Go<sup>2</sup> and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD<sup>1</sup>; I remember<sup>2g</sup> thee<sup>o</sup>, the kindness of thy <sup>z</sup>youth, the love of thine espousals<sup>3</sup>, <sup>b</sup> when thou<sup>1</sup> wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land <sup>t</sup>that was not sown.

3 <sup>c</sup>Israel was holiness unto the LORD, <sup>o</sup> and<sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> the firstfruits of his increase: <sup>f</sup> all that devour him shall <sup>4</sup>offend<sup>1</sup>; evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD.

4 <sup>S</sup> Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel:

5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Thus saith the LORD, <sup>m</sup> What <sup>c</sup>iniquity<sup>1</sup> have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, <sup>p</sup> and have walked after vanity, and are become vain?

6 Neither said they, Where <sup>t</sup>is the LORD that <sup>7</sup>brought us up out of the land of Egypt<sup>1</sup>, that led us through <sup>x</sup>the wilder-

B.C. c. 629.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 28. 30.  
ch. 17. 13.

<sup>b</sup> Or, the land of Carmel.  
Num. 33. 27.

<sup>c</sup> 14. 7, 8.  
Deut. 8. 7-9.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 46.  
2 Kin. 4. 29.

<sup>e</sup> 9. 1.  
Job 38. 2.  
Luke 12. 35.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 8.

<sup>g</sup> Ex. 3. 12.  
Ezek. 2. 6.

<sup>h</sup> Lev. 18. 25.  
27. 28.

<sup>i</sup> Num. 35.  
33. 54.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 78. 58.  
59.

<sup>k</sup> 106. 38.  
ch. 3. 1.

<sup>l</sup> 16. 18.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, break to pieces.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 50. 7.  
ch. 6. 27.

<sup>n</sup> 15. 20.  
<sup>b</sup> Mal. 2. 6. 7.

<sup>o</sup> Rom. 2. 20.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 23. 13.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 11.  
Hab. 2. 18.

<sup>q</sup> Ezek. 20. 35.  
36.

<sup>r</sup> Mic. 6. 2.  
<sup>m</sup> Ex. 20. 5.

<sup>s</sup> Lev. 20. 5.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 8.

<sup>t</sup> Or, over to.  
<sup>u</sup> Mic. 4. 5.

<sup>v</sup> Ps. 115. 4.  
Is. 37. 19.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 20.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 106. 20.

<sup>y</sup> Rom. 1. 23.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 8.

<sup>1</sup> Is. 1. 2.  
ch. 6. 19.

<sup>2</sup> Or, for thy sake.  
<sup>3</sup> Ezek. 16. 8.

<sup>4</sup> 22. 60.  
<sup>5</sup> 25. 3, 8.

<sup>6</sup> Hos. 2. 15.  
<sup>7</sup> Ps. 36. 9.

<sup>8</sup> ch. 17. 15.  
<sup>9</sup> 18. 14.

<sup>10</sup> John 4. 14.  
<sup>11</sup> Deut. 2. 7.

<sup>12</sup> Ex. 19. 5, 6.  
<sup>13</sup> Spe.

<sup>14</sup> Ex. 4. 22.  
<sup>15</sup> James 1. 18.

<sup>16</sup> Rev. 14. 4.  
<sup>17</sup> ch. 12. 14.

<sup>18</sup> See  
ch. 50. 7.

<sup>19</sup> Heb.  
become a spoil.

<sup>20</sup> Is. 1. 7.  
ch. 4. 7.

<sup>21</sup> Heb.  
gave out their voice.

<sup>22</sup> ch. 43. 7-9.  
<sup>23</sup> Or, feed on thy crown.

<sup>24</sup> Deut. 33. 20.  
Is. 8. 8.

<sup>25</sup> Is. 5. 4.  
Mic. 6. 3.

<sup>26</sup> ch. 4. 18.  
<sup>27</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 15.

<sup>28</sup> Jonah 2. 8.  
<sup>29</sup> Deut. 32. 10.

<sup>30</sup> Is. 63. 9, 11.  
Hos. 13. 4.

<sup>31</sup> Is. 30. 1, 2.  
Josh. 13. 3.

<sup>32</sup> Deut. 8. 15.  
22. 10.

ness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought<sup>o</sup>, and of <sup>t</sup>the shadow of death, through a land that <sup>2</sup>no man<sup>1</sup> passed through, and where no man dwelt?

7 And I brought you into <sup>b</sup>a plentiful <sup>3</sup>country, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ye <sup>e</sup>defiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination.

8 The priests said not, Where <sup>t</sup>is the LORD? and they that handle the <sup>h</sup>law knew me not: the <sup>4</sup>pastors<sup>1</sup> also transgressed against me, <sup>i</sup> and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after <sup>1</sup>things that <sup>k</sup>do not profit.

9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Wherefore <sup>1</sup>I will yet plead with you, saith the LORD, and <sup>m</sup>with your children's children will I plead.

10 For pass <sup>2</sup>over<sup>5</sup> the isles of <sup>6</sup>Chittim<sup>1</sup>, and see; and send unto Kedar, and consider diligently<sup>7</sup>, and see if there <sup>8</sup>be<sup>1</sup> such a thing.

11 Hath a nation changed their gods, which <sup>9</sup>are <sup>r</sup>yet<sup>1</sup> no gods? <sup>1</sup> but my people have changed their glory for <sup>t</sup>that which doth not profit.

12 <sup>x</sup> Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the LORD.

13 For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me the <sup>a</sup>fountain of living waters, <sup>1</sup> and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>t</sup>Is Israel <sup>a</sup>a servant? <sup>t</sup>is he a homeborn slave? why is he <sup>1g</sup>spoiled?

15 <sup>h</sup> The young lions <sup>2</sup>roared upon him, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>3i</sup>yelled, and they<sup>1</sup> made his land waste<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup> his cities are burned <sup>5</sup>without inhabitant.

16 Also the children<sup>1</sup> of Noph and <sup>7k</sup>Tahapanes<sup>1</sup> have <sup>8</sup>broken the crown of thy head.

17 <sup>n</sup> Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, when <sup>q</sup>he led thee by the way?

18 And now what hast thou to do <sup>e</sup>in the way <sup>9</sup>of<sup>1</sup> Egypt, to drink the waters of <sup>1u</sup>Sihor<sup>1</sup>? or what hast thou to do in the

1<sup>M</sup> Or, *deep darkness*  
2<sup>S</sup> none

3<sup>S</sup> land,

4<sup>S</sup> rulers  
5<sup>M</sup> Heb. *shepherds*.

5<sup>A</sup> to  
6<sup>S</sup> Kittim,

7<sup>S</sup> ;  
8<sup>S</sup> hath been  
9<sup>S</sup> yet are

1<sup>S</sup> become a prey

2<sup>A</sup> have

3<sup>S</sup> yelled

4<sup>M</sup> Heb. *given out their voice*;

5<sup>S</sup> and they have

6<sup>S</sup> ;

7<sup>A</sup> up,

8<sup>S</sup> The children also

9<sup>S</sup> Tahpanhes

10<sup>M</sup> Or, *fed on*

11<sup>S</sup> to

12<sup>S</sup> Sihor

13<sup>M</sup> That is, the Nile. •

1 S to	way <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Assyria, to drink the waters of <sup>2</sup> the river? <sup>1</sup>	B.C. c. 629. 1 Is. 45. 20. 2 Is. 3. 9. Hos. 5. 5. 3 Heb. evil. 4 ch. 11. 13. 5 ver. 23, 35. 6 Is. 1. 5. 7 Is. 13. 8 ch. 5. 3. 9 Ex. 19. 8. 10 Josh. 24. 18. Judg. 10. 16. 11 Sam. 12. 10. 12 2 Chr. 36. 16. 13 Neh. 9. 25. 14 Mat. 23. 29. 15 Ac. 16 Acts 7. 52. 17 1 Thes. 2. 15. 18 1 Cor. xxiiv.	that thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they <sup>a</sup> can save thee in the time of thy <sup>c</sup> trouble: for <sup>†</sup> <sup>d</sup> according to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah.	
2 S the River M That is, the Euphrates.	19 Thine own <sup>b</sup> wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: back therefore and see that <sup>†</sup> it is an evil <sup>†</sup> thing and <sup>3</sup> bitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that my fear <sup>†</sup> is not in thee, saith the Lord <sup>4</sup> God <sup>5</sup> of hosts.	19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 200 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000	29 <sup>1</sup> Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the LORD.	1 A 1
4 S, the LORD 5 M Or, thou hast	20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 200 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000	30 In vain have I <sup>1</sup> smitten your children; they received no <sup>2</sup> correction: your own sword hath <sup>3</sup> devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.	2 M Or, instruction 3 A or 4 S thick darkness 5 M Or, darkness from Jah 6 S broken loose 7 S How 8 S even the wicked women hast thou taught 9 S innocent poor 10 M Or, thou didst not find them 11 S at the place of breaking in, 12 See 13 Ex. 22. 2. 14 Some 15 ancient authorities have, 16 every oak. 17 S saidst, 18 S; 19 S turned away 20 S enter into judgement 21 S also 22 S From him also shalt thou go forth, with	
6 S serve [M An-other reading is, trans-gress]; 7 S didst thou hast for 8 S ly,	21 Yet I had <sup>1</sup> planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned into <sup>2</sup> the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me? 22 For though thou <sup>3</sup> wash thee with <sup>4</sup> nitre, <sup>5</sup> and take thee much soap, <sup>†</sup> yet <sup>6</sup> thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord God. 23 <sup>7</sup> How canst thou say, I am not <sup>8</sup> polluted, <sup>9</sup> I have not gone after <sup>10</sup> Baalim? see thy way <sup>11</sup> in the valley, know what thou hast done: <sup>12</sup> thou art a swift <sup>13</sup> dromedary traversing her ways; 24 A wild ass <sup>14</sup> used to the wilderness, <sup>15</sup> that snuffeth up the wind <sup>16</sup> at <sup>17</sup> her pleasure <sup>18</sup> ; in her occasion who can <sup>19</sup> turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her. 25 Withhold thy foot from being unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but <sup>20</sup> thou saidst, <sup>21</sup> There is no hope: no; for I have loved <sup>22</sup> strangers, and after them will I go. 26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets <sup>23</sup> . 27 Saying <sup>24</sup> to a stock, Thou <sup>25</sup> art my father; and to a stone, Thou hast <sup>26</sup> brought <sup>27</sup> me forth: for they have turned <sup>28</sup> their back unto me, and not <sup>29</sup> their face: but in the time of their <sup>30</sup> trouble they will say, Arise, and save us. 28 But <sup>31</sup> where <sup>32</sup> are thy gods	29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106 107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 200 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 8		



1<sup>M</sup>Or, and  
thinkst  
thou to  
return  
d.c.  
2<sup>S</sup> bare  
heights,  
3<sup>S</sup>, where  
hast thou  
4<sup>S</sup>? By  
5<sup>S</sup> an  
6<sup>S</sup> yet  
7<sup>M</sup>Or, com-  
pation  
8<sup>S</sup> retain  
9<sup>M</sup> Or,  
hast  
spoken  
thus, but  
hast  
done d.c.  
1<sup>A</sup> hast  
2<sup>S</sup>, and  
hast had  
thy way.  
3<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
4<sup>S</sup> More-  
over the  
5<sup>M</sup> Or,  
And I  
said,  
After she  
hath  
done all  
these  
things,  
she d.c.  
6<sup>S</sup> She will  
return  
unto me;  
7<sup>M</sup> Or,  
Let her  
return  
unto me  
but  
8<sup>S</sup>: and  
9<sup>M</sup> Some  
ancient  
authori-  
ties  
have  
she saw  
that, for  
d.c.  
10<sup>S</sup>, for  
this very  
cause  
that  
11<sup>A</sup> had  
12<sup>S</sup> divorce-  
ment, yet  
treacher-  
ous Ju-  
dah her  
sister  
feared  
not; but  
she also  
13<sup>S</sup> the  
land was  
polluted,  
and she  
14<sup>S</sup> re-  
turned  
15<sup>S</sup> Back-  
sliding  
Israel  
hath  
shewn  
herself  
more  
righteous

hast <sup>a</sup>played the harlot with many lovers; <sup>1b</sup> yet return again to me, saith the LORD.  
2 Lift up thine eyes unto <sup>a</sup>the <sup>2</sup>high places, <sup>1</sup> and see <sup>3</sup>where thou hast <sup>1</sup>not been lien with. / In <sup>1</sup>the ways hast thou sat for them, as <sup>5</sup>the <sup>1</sup>Arabian in the wilderness; <sup>h</sup> and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness.  
3 Therefore the <sup>1</sup>showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; <sup>1</sup> and thou hadst a <sup>n</sup>whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed.  
4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou <sup>1</sup>art <sup>7</sup>the <sup>7</sup>guide of <sup>6</sup>my youth?  
5 Will he <sup>8</sup>reserve <sup>1</sup>his anger for ever? will he keep <sup>1</sup>it to the end? Behold, thou <sup>9</sup>hast spoken and <sup>1</sup>done evil things <sup>2</sup>as thou couldst.  
6 ¶ <sup>3</sup>The LORD said <sup>o</sup>also <sup>1</sup>unto me in the days of Josiah the king, Hast thou seen <sup>1</sup>that which <sup>2</sup>backsliding Israel hath done? she is <sup>6</sup>gone up upon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.  
7 <sup>4d</sup> And I said after she had done all these <sup>1</sup>things, <sup>5</sup>Turn thou unto me. But <sup>1</sup>she returned not <sup>6</sup>. And <sup>1</sup>her treacherous <sup>7</sup>sister Judah saw <sup>1</sup>it.  
8 And <sup>7</sup>I saw, when <sup>8</sup>for all the causes whereby <sup>1</sup>backsliding Israel <sup>9</sup>committed adultery <sup>1</sup>I had <sup>k</sup>put her away <sup>o</sup>, and given her a bill of <sup>2</sup>divorce; <sup>m</sup> yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but <sup>1</sup>went and played the harlot <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup>.  
9 And it came to pass through the lightness of her whoredom, that <sup>3</sup>she <sup>n</sup>defiled the land, and <sup>1</sup>committed adultery with <sup>z</sup>stones and with stocks.  
10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not <sup>1</sup>turned <sup>1</sup>unto me <sup>b</sup>with her whole heart, but <sup>d</sup>feignedly, saith the LORD.  
11 And the LORD said unto me, <sup>5</sup>The backsliding Israel hath justified herself more <sup>1</sup>than treacherous Judah.  
12 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Go <sup>1</sup>and proclaim these words toward <sup>1</sup>the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the LORD; <sup>o</sup> and

B.C. c. 629.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 29.  
<sup>b</sup> Ezek. 16. 26.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 4. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> Zech. 1. 3.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 86. 15.  
<sup>g</sup> 103. 8, 9.  
<sup>h</sup> See  
<sup>i</sup> Deut. 12. 2.  
<sup>j</sup> Gen. 28. 14.  
<sup>k</sup> Lev. 26. 40.  
<sup>l</sup> Deut. 30. 1.  
<sup>m</sup> 2. &c.  
<sup>n</sup> Prov. 28. 13.  
<sup>o</sup> Gen. 28. 14.  
<sup>p</sup> Prov. 23. 29.  
<sup>q</sup> Ezek. 16. 24.  
<sup>r</sup> Ezek. 16. 15.  
<sup>s</sup> 24, 25.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 7.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 2. 25.  
<sup>v</sup> Deut. 12. 2.  
<sup>w</sup> Lev. 26. 19.  
<sup>x</sup> Deut. 28. 23.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 9. 12.  
<sup>z</sup> 14. 4.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 31. 32.  
<sup>ab</sup> Hos. 2. 19.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 5. 3.  
<sup>ad</sup> 6. 15.  
<sup>ae</sup> 8. 12.  
<sup>af</sup> Ezek. 3. 7.  
<sup>ag</sup> Zeph. 3. 5.  
<sup>ah</sup> Rom. 11. 5.  
<sup>ai</sup> ch. 23. 4.  
<sup>aj</sup> Ezek. 34. 22.  
<sup>ak</sup> Eph. 4. 11.  
<sup>al</sup> Prov. 2. 17.  
<sup>am</sup> ch. 2. 2.  
<sup>an</sup> Hos. 2. 15.  
<sup>ao</sup> Ps. 77. 46.  
<sup>ap</sup> 103. 9.  
<sup>aq</sup> Is. 57. 16.  
<sup>ar</sup> Acts 20. 28.  
<sup>as</sup> Is. 65. 17.  
<sup>at</sup> ver. 11, 14.  
<sup>au</sup> ch. 7. 24.  
<sup>av</sup> Heb.  
<sup>aw</sup> come upon the heart.  
<sup>ax</sup> ch. 2. 20.  
<sup>ay</sup> Or, it be magnified.  
<sup>az</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 31.  
<sup>ba</sup> Is. 60. 9.  
<sup>bb</sup> Ezek. 16. 46.  
<sup>bc</sup> 23. 2, 4.  
<sup>bd</sup> Ezek. 23. 9.  
<sup>be</sup> ch. 11. 8.  
<sup>bf</sup> Or, study  
boredom.  
<sup>bg</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 6.  
<sup>bh</sup> See  
<sup>bi</sup> Is. 11. 13.  
<sup>bj</sup> Ezek. 37. 10-22.  
<sup>bk</sup> Hos. 1. 11.  
<sup>bl</sup> Ezek. 23. 11, &c.  
<sup>bm</sup> Or, to.  
<sup>bn</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>bo</sup> ch. 31. 8.  
<sup>bp</sup> Amos 9. 15.  
<sup>bq</sup> Or, caused your fathers to possess.  
<sup>br</sup> Or, fame.  
<sup>bs</sup> ver. 2.  
<sup>bt</sup> ch. 2. 7.  
<sup>bu</sup> 2. 27.  
<sup>bv</sup> Ps. 106. 24.  
<sup>bw</sup> Ezek. 20. 6.  
<sup>bx</sup> Dan. 8. 9.  
<sup>by</sup> 1. 16, 41, 45.  
<sup>bz</sup> Heb. land of desire.  
<sup>ca</sup> Heb. an heritage of glory, or, beauty.  
<sup>cb</sup> Chr. 34. 33.  
<sup>cc</sup> Hos. 7. 14.  
<sup>cd</sup> Is. 65. 16.  
<sup>ce</sup> Heb. in falsehood.  
<sup>cf</sup> Heb. from after me.  
<sup>cg</sup> Ezek. 16. 51.  
<sup>ch</sup> 23. 11.  
<sup>ci</sup> Heb.  
<sup>cj</sup> Friend.  
<sup>ck</sup> Is. 48. 3.  
<sup>cl</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 6.  
<sup>cm</sup> Is. 15. 2.

I will not <sup>1</sup>cause mine anger to fall <sup>1</sup>upon you: for I <sup>1</sup>am <sup>o</sup>merciful, saith the LORD, <sup>o</sup>and I will not keep anger for ever.  
13 <sup>o</sup>Only <sup>2</sup>acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, and hast <sup>9</sup>scattered thy ways to the <sup>1</sup>strangers <sup>k</sup>under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD.  
14 <sup>3</sup>Turn, <sup>1</sup>O backsliding children, saith the LORD; <sup>m</sup> for I am <sup>1</sup>'married' unto you: and I will take you <sup>2</sup>one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion:  
15 And I will give you <sup>5q</sup>pastors <sup>1</sup>according to mine heart, which shall <sup>z</sup>feed you with knowledge and understanding.  
16 And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the LORD, they shall say no more, The ark of the covenant of the LORD <sup>6</sup>: <sup>1</sup>neither shall it <sup>a</sup>come to mind: neither shall they remember it; neither shall they <sup>7</sup>visit <sup>1</sup>it; neither <sup>8</sup>shall <sup>c</sup>that be done any more.  
17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the LORD; and all the nations shall be gathered unto it, <sup>o</sup>to the name of the LORD, to Jerusalem: neither shall they <sup>h</sup>walk any more after the <sup>9i</sup>imagination of their evil heart.  
18 In those days <sup>1</sup>the house of Judah shall walk <sup>1n</sup>with the house of Israel, and they shall come together out of the land of <sup>2</sup>the north to <sup>1</sup>the land that I <sup>2</sup>have <sup>7</sup>given <sup>1</sup>for an inheritance unto your fathers.  
19 But I said, How <sup>3</sup>shall I put thee among the children, and give thee <sup>7a</sup>a <sup>1</sup>pleasant land, <sup>4a</sup>a goodly heritage of the hosts of <sup>5</sup>nations? and I said, <sup>6</sup>Thou shalt <sup>1</sup>call me <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>'My father; and <sup>7</sup>shalt <sup>1</sup>not turn away from <sup>8</sup>me.  
20 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Surely <sup>1</sup>as a wife treacherously departeth from her <sup>9</sup>husband, so <sup>h</sup>have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD.  
21 A voice <sup>9</sup>was <sup>1</sup>heard upon <sup>k</sup>the <sup>1</sup>high places, <sup>1</sup>weeping <sup>2</sup>and <sup>1</sup>supplications of the children of

1<sup>S</sup> look in  
anger  
2<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
cause my  
counten-  
ance to  
fall upon  
you.  
3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
know  
4<sup>S</sup> Return,  
5<sup>S</sup> a  
husband  
6<sup>S</sup> shep-  
herds  
7<sup>M</sup> Or,  
miss  
8<sup>M</sup> Or,  
shall it  
be made  
any  
more  
9<sup>S</sup> stub-  
bornness  
10<sup>M</sup> Or, to  
2<sup>S</sup> gave  
3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
would...  
nations!  
4<sup>M</sup> Or, the  
goodliest  
heritage  
of the  
nations  
5<sup>A</sup> the  
6<sup>S</sup> Yeshall  
7<sup>M</sup> An-  
other  
reading  
is, Thou  
shalt...  
and shalt  
not d.c.  
8<sup>S</sup> shall  
9<sup>S</sup> follow-  
ing  
10<sup>S</sup> is  
11<sup>S</sup> bare  
heights,  
the  
12<sup>A</sup> the

R.V.	Judah and Israel	JEREMIAH 4.	called to repentance.	R.V.
1 s; for that	Israel <sup>1</sup> : for <sup>1</sup> they have perverted their way, °and <sup>1</sup> they have forgotten the LORD their God.	B.C. c. 612. ° Or, strengthen. ch. 1, 13, 15. ° 6. 1. 22. Heb. breaking. Ver. 14. Hos. 14. 1. ° Kin. 24. 1. ch. 5. 6. Dan. 7. 4. ° Hos. 6. 1. & 14. 4. ° ch. 25. 9. 1 s. 1. 7. ch. 2. 15. ° Ps. 121. 1, 2. ° Is. 22. 12. ch. 5. 25. 1 s. 3. 8. ° ch. 11. 13. Hos. 9. 19.	ward Zion: <sup>1</sup> a retire, <sup>1</sup> stay not: for I will bring evil from the north, and a great °destruction.	1 s flee for safety,
2 A are	22 °Return, ye backsliding children, °and <sup>1</sup> I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we <sup>2</sup> come unto thee; for thou <sup>1</sup> art the LORD our God.	7 2 °The lion is come <sup>1</sup> up from his thicket, and °the destroyer of the Gentiles <sup>1</sup> is on his way <sup>4</sup> ; he is gone forth from his place <sup>5</sup> to make thy land desolate <sup>6</sup> ; and <sup>1</sup> thy cities °shall <sup>1</sup> be laid waste, without °an <sup>1</sup> inhabitant.	8 For this °gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for the fierce anger of the LORD is not turned back from us.	2 s A lion is gone 3 s A destroyer of nations; he 1 s, 3 A; ° s, that
3 s is the help that is looked	23 °Truly in vain <sup>3</sup> is salvation hoped <sup>1</sup> for from the hills, °and from the multitude of <sup>1</sup> mountains: <sup>1</sup> truly in the LORD our God <sup>1</sup> is the salvation of Israel.	9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the LORD, <sup>1</sup> that the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.	10 Then said I, Ah, Lord God! <sup>2</sup> surely thou hast greatly deceived this people and Jerusalem, °saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.	
4 s the tumult [M Or, noisy through] on the	24 °For shame <sup>1</sup> hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters.	11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, °A °dry wind of the high places <sup>1</sup> in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleanse <sup>8</sup> .	12 Even °a full wind from those places <sup>1</sup> shall come °unto me: now also °will I °give sentence <sup>1</sup> against them.	
5 s But the shameful thing	25 °We <sup>1</sup> lie down in our shame, and °our confusion °covereth <sup>1</sup> us: °for we have sinned against the LORD our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day <sup>3</sup> , and °have not obeyed the voice of the LORD our God.	13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and °his chariots shall be as °a <sup>1</sup> whirlwind: °his horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled.	14 O Jerusalem, °wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall °thy vain <sup>1</sup> thoughts lodge within thee?	5 s hot wind from the bare heights 3 s; a full wind from these M Or, a wind too strong for this 5 s for me: now will I also utter judgments M See ch. 1. 16. 1 s the
M Heb. shame. See ch. 11. 13.	CHAPTER 4.	15 For °a voice declareth <sup>1</sup> from Dan, and publisheth °affliction from mount Ephraim.	16 Make ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against Jerusalem, that watchers come °from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Judah.	2 s thine evil 3 M Or, there is a voice of me that declareth 4 s evil from the hills of Ephraim:
6 s Let us	1 God calleth Israel by his promise.	2 The LORD saith, °I will bring evil from the north, and a great °destruction.		
7 A let	3 He exhorteth Judah to repentance.	19 A grievous lamentation.		
8 s cover	1 IF thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the LORD, °return unto me <sup>1</sup> : and °if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not °remove <sup>1</sup> .	1 ch. 51. 1. Ezek. 17. 10. Hos. 13. 15. ° ch. 3. 1, 22. Joc. 12. 12.		
9 s; and we	2 °And thou shalt swear, °The LORD liveth, °in truth, in °judgment, and in righteousness; °and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him shall they °glory.	° Or, a fuller wind than those. ° Deut. 10. 20. Is. 45. 23. ° 65. 16. See ch. 5. 2. ° ch. 1. 16. ° Heb. utter judgments. Is. 48. 1. Zech. 8. 8. ° Gen. 22. 14. Ps. 72. 17. Gal. 3. 8. ° Is. 5. 28. ° Deut. 28. 49. Lam. 4. 19. Hos. 8. 1. Hab. 1. 8. ° Is. 45. 25. 1 Cor. 1. 31. ° Hos. 10. 12. ° Is. 1. 16. James 4. 8. Mat. 13. 7. ° Deut. 10. 16. ° 30. 6. ch. 9. 26. Rom. 2. 28. ° Col. 2. 11. ch. 8. 16. ° ch. 5. 15.		
	3 ¶ For thus saith the LORD to the men of Judah and °Jerusalem. °Break up your fallow ground, and °sow not among thorns.	1 s unto me shalt thou return 2 M Or, if thou wilt put ... and wilt not wander, and wilt swear ... then shall the nations or, then shalt thou swear ... and the nations 3 s be removed; 4 s As the 5 s judgment, 6 A to 7 s so		
	4 °Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem: lest my fury °come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench °it, because of the evil of your doings.			
	5 Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry <sup>8</sup> , gather together, and say, °Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the °defenced <sup>1</sup> cities.			
	6 Set up °the <sup>1</sup> standard to-	° 2 Kin. 25. 1. 4. ° ch. 8. 14.	17 °As keepers of a field °, are they against her round about; because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD.	

	<p>18 <sup>a</sup>Thy way and thy doings have procured these <sup>†</sup>things unto thee; this <sup>†</sup>is thy wickedness<sup>1</sup>, because<sup>1</sup> it is bitter, <sup>2</sup>because<sup>1</sup> it reacheth unto thine heart.</p> <p>19 <sup>†</sup>My <sup>e</sup>bowels, my bowels! <sup>3</sup>I am pained at <sup>4</sup>my very heart; my heart <sup>5</sup>maketh a noise<sup>1</sup> in me; I cannot hold my peace<sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup>because<sup>7</sup> thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war.</p> <p>20 <sup>9</sup>Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are <sup>4</sup>my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment.</p> <p>21 How long shall I see the standard, <sup>†</sup>and hear the sound of the trumpet?</p> <p>22 For my people <sup>†</sup>is foolish, they <sup>8</sup>have not known me<sup>1</sup>; they <sup>†</sup>are sottish children, and they have none understanding: <sup>8</sup>they <sup>†</sup>are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.</p> <p>23 <sup>9</sup>"I beheld the earth, and, lo, <sup>†</sup>it was <sup>1p</sup>without form<sup>1</sup>, and void; and the heavens, and they <sup>†</sup>had no light.</p> <p>24 <sup>4</sup>I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills <sup>2</sup>moved lightly.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>25 I beheld, and, lo, <sup>†</sup>there was no man, and <sup>2</sup>all the birds of the heavens were fled.</p> <p>26 I beheld, and, lo, <sup>3</sup>the fruitful <sup>4</sup>place<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, and <sup>5</sup>by<sup>1</sup> his fierce anger.</p> <p>27 For thus <sup>6</sup>hath the LORD said, 'The whole land shall be <sup>7</sup>desolate<sup>1</sup>; <sup>4</sup>yet will I not make a full end.</p> <p>28 For this <sup>6</sup>shall the earth mourn, and <sup>7</sup>the heavens above be black: because I have spoken <sup>†</sup>it, I have purposed <sup>†</sup>it, and <sup>8</sup>it will not repent,<sup>1</sup> neither will I turn back from it.</p> <p>29 The whole city <sup>9</sup>shall flee<sup>1</sup> for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they <sup>1</sup>shall go into<sup>1</sup> thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city <sup>2</sup>shall be<sup>1</sup> forsaken, and not a man <sup>3</sup>dwell<sup>1</sup> therein.</p> <p>30 And <sup>4</sup>when thou <sup>†</sup>art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself</p>	<p>B.C. c. 612.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Ps. 107, 17.</p> <p>Is. 50. 1.</p> <p>ch. 2. 17, 19.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 9, 30.</p> <p>Ezek. 23, 40.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Heb. eyes.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> ch. 22, 20, 22.</p> <p>Lam. 1, 2, 19.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Is. 5, 5.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Is. 11, 5.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> 21. 3.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> 22. 4.</p> <p>ch. 9, 1, 10.</p> <p>Ser.</p> <p>Luke 19, 42.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Heb. the walls of my heart.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Ps. 42, 7.</p> <p>Ezek. 7, 25.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Is. 1, 13.</p> <p>Lam. 1, 17.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> ch. 10, 20.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Rom. 16, 19.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Ezek. 22, 30.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Gen. 18, 24.</p> <p>Ac.</p> <p>Ps. 12, 1.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Is. 24, 19.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Gen. 1, 2.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Gen. 18, 26.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Tit. 1, 16.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Is. 5, 25.</p> <p>Ezek. 38, 20.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> ch. 4, 2.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> ch. 7, 9.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 16, 9.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Zeph. 1, 3.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> Is. 1, 5.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> 9, 13.</p> <p>ch. 2, 30.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> ch. 7, 28.</p> <p>Zeph. 3, 2.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> ch. 5, 7.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> ch. 5, 10, 18.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> 70, 11.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> 46, 28.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Hos. 4, 3.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Is. 5, 30.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> 50, 3.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Mic. 3, 1.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Num. 23, 19.</p> <p>ch. 7, 16.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> Ps. 2, 3.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> ch. 4, 7.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Ps. 104, 20.</p> <p>Hab. 1, 8.</p> <p>Zeph. 3, 3.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Or, deserts.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Hos. 13, 7.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Heb. are strong.</p>	<p>with <sup>1</sup>crimson,<sup>1</sup> though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, <sup>2</sup>though thou <sup>2</sup>renewest thy<sup>1</sup> face with painting, in vain shalt<sup>1</sup> thou make thyself fair; <sup>4</sup>thy lovers<sup>5</sup> will<sup>1</sup> despise thee, they<sup>5</sup> will<sup>1</sup> seek thy life.</p> <p>31 For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zion, <sup>†</sup>that <sup>2</sup>bewaileth herself,<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>that <sup>3</sup>spreadeth her hands, saying, Woe <sup>†</sup>is me now! for my soul <sup>4</sup>is wearied because of<sup>1</sup> murderers.</p>	<p>1 <sup>s</sup> scarlet,</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> en-largest, [<sup>m</sup> Heb. readest] thine eyes with paint, in vain dost</p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> gaspeth for breath,</p> <p>4 <sup>s</sup> fainteth before the</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> doeth justly,</p> <p>6 <sup>s</sup> truth <sup>m</sup> Or, faithful-ness</p> <p>7 <sup>s</sup> her.</p> <p>8 <sup>s</sup> As the</p> <p>9 <sup>s</sup> do not thine eyes look upon [<sup>m</sup> Heb. are not thine eyes upon] truth <sup>m</sup> Or, faithful-ness</p> <p>1 <sup>s</sup> were</p> <p>2 <sup>m</sup> Or, in-struction</p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> Then</p> <p>4 <sup>s</sup> ;</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> ;</p> <p>6 <sup>s</sup> judge-ment</p> <p>7 <sup>s</sup> know</p> <p>8 <sup>s</sup> . But these with one accord have</p> <p>9 <sup>s</sup> bands.</p> <p>1 <sup>m</sup> Or, deserts</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> ,</p>
--	---	---	--	---

CHAPTER 5.

<sup>o</sup>1 The judgments of God upon the Jews, for their perverseness, 7 their adultery, 10 their impiety, 19 their contempt of God, 25 and their great corruption in the civil state, 30 and ecclesiastical.<sup>1</sup>

RUN ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, <sup>1</sup>if ye can find a man, <sup>m</sup>if there be <sup>†</sup>any that <sup>5</sup>executeth judgment,<sup>1</sup> that seeketh <sup>6</sup>the truth;<sup>1</sup> and I will pardon <sup>7</sup>it.<sup>1</sup>

2 And <sup>†</sup>though they say, <sup>8</sup>"The<sup>1</sup> LORD liveth; surely they <sup>2</sup>swear falsely.

3 O LORD, <sup>9</sup>are not <sup>3</sup>thine eyes upon the truth?<sup>1</sup> thou hast <sup>8</sup>'stricken them, but they <sup>1</sup>'have<sup>1</sup> not grieved; thou hast consumed them, <sup>†</sup>but <sup>6</sup>they have refused to receive <sup>2</sup>correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return.

4 <sup>3</sup>Therefore<sup>1</sup> I said, Surely these <sup>†</sup>are poor<sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup>they are foolish<sup>5</sup>: <sup>1</sup>for <sup>6</sup>they know not the way of the LORD, <sup>†</sup>nor the <sup>6</sup>'judgment'<sup>1</sup> of their God<sup>4</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

5 I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for <sup>9</sup>they <sup>7</sup>'have known'<sup>1</sup> the way of the LORD, <sup>†</sup>and the <sup>6</sup>'judgment'<sup>1</sup> of their God<sup>8</sup>: but these have altogether<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>broken the yoke,<sup>†</sup>and burst the <sup>9</sup>'bonds.'<sup>1</sup>

6 Wherefore <sup>k</sup>a lion out of the forest shall slay them, <sup>o</sup>'and<sup>1</sup> a wolf of the <sup>1m</sup>evenings shall spoil them, <sup>n</sup>a leopard shall watch over their cities<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, and their backslidings<sup>2</sup> are increased.

R.V.	God's judgments	JEREMIAH 5.	for various sins.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> can	7 ° ¶ 'How 'shall' I pardon thee ° for this? thy children have forsaken me, and <sup>b</sup> sworn by <sup>t</sup> them ° that are no gods: ° when I had <sup>2</sup> fed them to the full, they ° then' committed adultery, and assembled themselves ° by troops in' the harlots' houses.	B.C. c. 612. ° ch. 4. 27. <sup>b</sup> Josh. 24. 7. <sup>b</sup> Zeph. 1. 5. <sup>d</sup> Deut. 32. 21. Gal. 4. 8. <sup>d</sup> Deut. 29. 24. Ac. 1. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 9. 8. 9. ch. 13. 22. ° 16. 10. <sup>d</sup> Deut. 32. 15. <sup>f</sup> ch. 2. 13. <sup>g</sup> Ezek. 22. 11. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 28. 48. <sup>i</sup> ch. 13. 27.	days, saith the LORD, I ° will not make a full end with you. 19 ° ¶ 'And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, ° Wherefore ° doeth' the LORD our God ° all these † things unto us? then shalt thou ° answer' them, Like as ye have ° forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, so ° shall ye serve strangers in a land † that is not ° your's. 20 ° Declare ° this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying, 21 Hear now this, O ° foolish people, and without ° understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not: 22 ° Fear ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand ° for the ° bound of the sea ° by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it ° 1: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it ° 2? ° 23 But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone. 24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our God, ° that giveth rain, both the ° former and the latter, in ° his season: ° he ° reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest. 25 ° ¶ ' ° Your iniquities have turned away these † things, and your sins have withholden good ° things' from you. 26 For among my people are found wicked ° men: ° they ° lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men. 27 As a ° cage is full of birds, so ° are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich. 28 They are waxen ° fat, they shine: yea, they overpass ° the deeds of the wicked: they judge' not ° the cause, the cause of the fatherless, ° yet they ° prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge. 29 ° Shall I not visit for these † things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this? 30 ¶ ' ° A wonderful and ° hor-	1 <sup>s</sup> hath 2 <sup>a</sup> done 3 <sup>s</sup> say unto 4 <sup>s</sup> yours. 5 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 6 <sup>a</sup> ye 7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. heart. 8 <sup>a</sup> ° 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, an ever- lasting ordi- nance, which it cannot pass 1 <sup>s</sup> ° 2 <sup>s</sup> ° 3 <sup>s</sup> its season; that 4 <sup>s</sup> watch, as fowlers lie in wait 5 <sup>s</sup> in deeds of wicked- ness: they plead 6 <sup>s</sup> that they should 7 <sup>m</sup> Or, Astomish- ment and horror
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, according to another reading, made them swear	8 ° They were † as fed horses ° in the morning: every one ° neighed after his neighbour's wife.	<sup>k</sup> ver. 29. ch. 9. 9. <sup>i</sup> ch. 44. 22. <sup>m</sup> Is. 6. 9. Ezek. 12. 2. Mat. 13. 14. John 12. 40. Acts 28. 26. Rom. 11. 8. <sup>n</sup> Heb. heart. Hos. 7. 11. <sup>p</sup> ch. 39. 8. <sup>q</sup> ver. 18. ch. 4. 27. <sup>r</sup> Rev. 15. 4. <sup>t</sup> ch. 3. 20. <sup>s</sup> Job 26. 10. <sup>u</sup> Is. 20. 11. Ps. 104. 9. Prov. 8. 29. <sup>v</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 16. ch. 4. 10. <sup>y</sup> Is. 28. 15. <sup>z</sup> ch. 14. 13.		
3 <sup>s</sup> in troops at	9 ° Shall I not visit for these † things? saith the LORD: ° and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?			
4 <sup>m</sup> Or, roaming at large	10 ¶ 'Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; ° but make not a full end: take away her ° battlements; ° for they † are not the LORD's.			
5 <sup>s</sup> branches:	11 For ° the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the LORD.			
6 <sup>s</sup> denied	12 ° They have ° belied' the LORD, and said, † 'It is not he; neither shall evil come upon us; ° neither shall we see sword nor famine:			
7 <sup>a</sup> , the	13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the word † is not in them: thus shall it be done unto them.			
	14 Wherefore thus saith the LORD ° God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, ° behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.			
	15 Lo, I will bring a ° nation upon you ° from far, O house of Israel, saith the LORD: it † is ° a mighty nation, it † is an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.			
8 <sup>m</sup> Or, an enduring nation	16 Their quiver † is ° as an open sepulchre, they † are all mighty men.			
	17 And they shall eat up thine ° harvest, and thy bread, which thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall ° impoverish' thy fenced cities, wherein thou ° trustedst, ° with the sword.			
9 <sup>s</sup> bent down 10 <sup>m</sup> Or, impoverish 11 <sup>s</sup> trust- est, 12 <sup>s</sup> but even	18 ° Nevertheless ° in those			



R.V.	<i>The prophet lamenteth</i>	JEREMIAH 6.	<i>God's judgments.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S come to pass	<p>rible thing is <sup>1</sup>committed' in the land;</p> <p>31 The prophets prophesy <sup>b</sup>falsely, and the priests <sup>b</sup>bear rule <sup>2</sup>by their means; and my people <sup>e</sup>love <sup>†</sup>to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?</p>	<p>B.C. c. 612.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> ch. 7. 26. Acts 7. 51. See Ex. 6. 12. <sup>b</sup> ch. 14. 14. A 25. 25, 26. Ezek. 13. 6. <sup>c</sup> Or, take into their hands. <sup>d</sup> ch. 20. 8. <sup>e</sup> Mic. 2. 11. <sup>f</sup> ch. 20. 9.</p>	<p>10 To whom shall I speak <sup>o</sup>, and <sup>†</sup>give warning, <sup>†</sup>that they may hear? behold, their <sup>a</sup>ear <sup>†</sup>is uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken: behold, <sup>a</sup>the word of the LORD is <sup>2</sup>unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it.</p> <p>11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the LORD; <sup>†</sup>I am weary with holding in: <sup>o</sup>I will <sup>†</sup>pour it out <sup>9</sup>upon the children <sup>3</sup>abroad, <sup>†</sup>and upon the assembly of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with <sup>†</sup>him that is full of days.</p> <p>12 And <sup>h</sup>their houses shall be turned unto others, <sup>4</sup>with their fields and <sup>†</sup>wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD.</p> <p>13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one <sup>†</sup>is given to <sup>m</sup>covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.</p> <p>14 They have <sup>2</sup>healed also the <sup>5</sup>hurt <sup>o</sup>of the daughter <sup>†</sup>of <sup>6</sup>my people <sup>7</sup>slightly, <sup>†</sup>saying, Peace, peace; when <sup>†</sup>there is no peace.</p> <p>15 Were they <sup>z</sup>ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time <sup>†</sup>that I visit them they shall <sup>9</sup>be cast down, saith the LORD.</p> <p>16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways <sup>o</sup>, and see, and ask for the <sup>2</sup>old paths, where <sup>†</sup>is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find <sup>o</sup>rest for your souls<sup>†</sup>. But <sup>†</sup>they said, We will not walk therein.</p> <p>17 Also <sup>†</sup>I set <sup>a</sup>watchmen over you, <sup>†</sup>saying, Harken to the sound of the trumpet<sup>†</sup>. But <sup>†</sup>they said, We will not hearken.</p> <p>18 <sup>o</sup> Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what <sup>†</sup>is among them.</p> <p>19 Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, <sup>†</sup>even <sup>h</sup>the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words<sup>5</sup>, nor to my law, but <sup>†</sup>rejected it.</p> <p>20 <sup>†</sup>To what purpose cometh</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> S testify,</p> <p><sup>2</sup> A become</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S in the street,</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S their fields and their</p> <p><sup>5</sup> M Or, breach</p> <p><sup>6</sup> M Another reading is, the daughter of my people, as in ch. 8. 11, 21.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S lightly,</p> <p><sup>8</sup> M Or, They shall be put to shame because they have committed abomination: yea, they are not &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> M Or, stumble</p> <p><sup>1</sup> A ¶</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S: but</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S And</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S; but</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S; and as for my law, they have</p>
<sup>2</sup> M Or, at their hands	<p>CHAPTER 6.</p> <p><sup>o</sup>1 The enemies sent against Judah 4 encourage themselves, 6 God setteth them on work because of their sins, 9 The prophet lamenteth the judgments of God because of their sins, 18 He proclaimeth God's wrath, 26 He calleth the people to mourn for the judgment on their sins.</p>	<p><sup>h</sup> Deut. 28. 30. ch. 8. 10.</p> <p><sup>†</sup> Neh. 3. 14. A 4. 6.</p> <p><sup>†</sup> Or, dwelling at home.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Is. 56. 11. ch. 8. 10. A 14. 18. A 25. 11. Mic. 3. 5, 11. <sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 1. 4. ch. 4. 17. <sup>p</sup> ch. 8. 11. Ezek. 13. 10.</p> <p><sup>†</sup> Heb., bruise, or, breach.</p> <p><sup>†</sup> ch. 4. 10. A 14. 13. A 23. 17. <sup>†</sup> ch. 51. 27. Joel 3. 9. <sup>†</sup> ch. 15. 3. <sup>†</sup> ch. 3. 3. A 8. 12.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> Or, pour out the engine of shot.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> Is. 8. 20. ch. 18. 15. Mat. 4. 4. Luke 16. 29.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Mat. 11. 29. <sup>b</sup> Is. 57. 20. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 55. 9-11. ch. 20. 8. Ezek. 7. 11, 23.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Is. 21. 11. A 58. 1. ch. 25. 4. Ezek. 3. 17. Hab. 2. 1. <sup>e</sup> Ezek. 23. 18. Hos. 9. 12.</p> <p><sup>†</sup> Heb., loosed, or, disjoined.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> Is. 1. 2. <sup>h</sup> Prov. 1. 31.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Ps. 40. 6. A 50. 7-9. Is. 1. 11. A 46. 3. Amos 5. 21. Mic. 6. 6, &amp;c.</p>		
<sup>3</sup> S Flee for safety, ye	<p><sup>3</sup> O YE children of Benjamin, <sup>o</sup>gather yourselves to flee<sup>†</sup> out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in Tekoa, and <sup>†</sup>set up a sign of fire in <sup>i</sup>Beth-haccerem<sup>†</sup>: <sup>k</sup>for evil <sup>5</sup>appeareth out of <sup>†</sup>the north, and <sup>6</sup>great destruction.</p> <p>2 <sup>†</sup>I have likened the daughter of Zion to a <sup>†</sup>comely and delicate woman.</p> <p>3 <sup>†</sup>The shepherds<sup>†</sup> with their flocks shall come unto her; <sup>n</sup>they shall pitch <sup>†</sup>their tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place.</p> <p>4 <sup>9</sup> Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up <sup>†</sup>at noon. Woe unto us! for the day <sup>†</sup>goeth away, <sup>†</sup>for the shadows of the evening are stretched out.</p> <p>5 Arise, and let us go <sup>2</sup> by night, and let us destroy her palaces.</p> <p>6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ For thus hath the LORD of hosts said, Hew ye down <sup>3</sup>trees, and <sup>9</sup>cast <sup>2</sup> a mount against Jerusalem: this <sup>†</sup>is the city to be visited; she <sup>†</sup>is wholly oppression in the midst of her.</p> <p>7 <sup>b</sup> As a <sup>4</sup> fountain<sup>†</sup> <sup>5</sup>casteth out<sup>†</sup> her waters, so she <sup>5</sup>casteth out<sup>†</sup> her wickedness: <sup>6</sup>violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually <sup>†</sup>is <sup>6</sup>grief<sup>†</sup> and wounds.</p> <p>8 Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, lest <sup>†</sup>my soul <sup>7</sup>depart<sup>†</sup> from thee; lest I make thee <sup>5</sup>desolate, <sup>†</sup>a land not inhabited.</p> <p>9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall thoroughly glean the remnant of Israel as a vine: turn <sup>9</sup>back<sup>†</sup> thine hand as a gragatherer <sup>†</sup>into the baskets.</p>	<p><sup>†</sup> Neh. 3. 14. A 4. 6.</p> <p><sup>†</sup> Or, dwelling at home.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Is. 56. 11. ch. 8. 10. A 14. 18. A 25. 11. Mic. 3. 5, 11. <sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 1. 4. ch. 4. 17. <sup>p</sup> ch. 8. 11. Ezek. 13. 10.</p> <p><sup>†</sup> Heb., bruise, or, breach.</p> <p><sup>†</sup> ch. 4. 10. A 14. 13. A 23. 17. <sup>†</sup> ch. 51. 27. Joel 3. 9. <sup>†</sup> ch. 15. 3. <sup>†</sup> ch. 3. 3. A 8. 12.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> Or, pour out the engine of shot.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> Is. 8. 20. ch. 18. 15. Mat. 4. 4. Luke 16. 29.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Mat. 11. 29. <sup>b</sup> Is. 57. 20. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 55. 9-11. ch. 20. 8. Ezek. 7. 11, 23.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Is. 21. 11. A 58. 1. ch. 25. 4. Ezek. 3. 17. Hab. 2. 1. <sup>e</sup> Ezek. 23. 18. Hos. 9. 12.</p> <p><sup>†</sup> Heb., loosed, or, disjoined.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> Is. 1. 2. <sup>h</sup> Prov. 1. 31.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Ps. 40. 6. A 50. 7-9. Is. 1. 11. A 46. 3. Amos 5. 21. Mic. 6. 6, &amp;c.</p>		
<sup>4</sup> S raise up a signal on Beth-haccherem				
<sup>5</sup> S looketh forth from				
<sup>6</sup> A a				
<sup>7</sup> S The comely and delicate one, the daughter of Zion, will I cut off.				
<sup>8</sup> S Shepherds				
<sup>9</sup> M Heb. Sanctify.				
<sup>1</sup> S declineth,				
<sup>2</sup> A up				
<sup>3</sup> M Or, as otherwise read, her trees				
<sup>4</sup> S well				
<sup>5</sup> S casteth forth				
<sup>m</sup> Or, keepeth fresh				
<sup>6</sup> S sickness				
<sup>7</sup> S be alienated				
<sup>8</sup> S a desolation,				
<sup>9</sup> S again				
<sup>1</sup> M Or, upon she shoots				

1 s frank-incense	there to me <sup>1</sup> incense <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> from Sheba, and the sweet <sup>2</sup> cane from a far country? <sup>b</sup> your burnt offerings <sup>†</sup> are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices <sup>3</sup> sweet <sup>1</sup> unto me.	B.C. c. 612. <sup>a</sup> Is. 60, 6. <sup>b</sup> ch. 7, 21.	<i>disobedient.</i> 29 <i>He exhorteth to mourn for their abominations in Tophet.</i> <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>2</sup> M Or, calamus		<sup>c</sup> ch. 25, 2.	<b>T</b> HE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,	
<sup>3</sup> s pleasing	21 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will lay stumbling-blocks before this people <sup>4</sup> , and the fathers and the sons together shall <sup>5</sup> fall upon <sup>1</sup> them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 18, 11. & 26, 15.	<sup>2</sup> Stand in the gate of the LORD's house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all <sup>†</sup> ye of Judah, that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD.	
<sup>4</sup> s ;			<sup>3</sup> Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, <sup>d</sup> Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.	
<sup>5</sup> s stumble against	22 <sup>e</sup> Thus saith the LORD, Behold, a people cometh from the north country <sup>7</sup> , and a great nation shall be raised from the sides <sup>1</sup> of the earth.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 1, 15. & 5, 15. & 10, 22. & 50, 41-43. / Mic. 3, 11.	<sup>4</sup> Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the LORD, <sup>†</sup> The temple of the LORD, <sup>†</sup> are these.	1 s the
<sup>6</sup> A ;	23 They <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> lay hold on bow and spear; they <sup>†</sup> are cruel, and have no mercy; their voice <sup>9</sup> roareth like the sea <sup>9</sup> , and they ride upon horses <sup>1</sup> , set in array <sup>2</sup> as men for war <sup>†</sup> against thee, O daughter of Zion.	<sup>f</sup> Is. 5, 29. <sup>g</sup> ch. 22, 3.	<sup>5</sup> For if ye thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye thoroughly <sup>h</sup> execute <sup>2</sup> judgment between a man and his neighbour;	2 s judgement
<sup>7</sup> s ;	24 We have heard the fame thereof <sup>3</sup> : our hands wax feeble: <sup>†</sup> anguish hath taken hold of us, and <sup>4</sup> pain, as of a woman in travail.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 4, 31. & 15, 21. & 48, 24. & 50, 45.	<sup>6</sup> If ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, <sup>h</sup> neither hurt ye after other gods to your <sup>3</sup> hurt:	3 A OWN
<sup>8</sup> s ; as a man to the battle,	25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for <sup>5</sup> the sword of the enemy <sup>6</sup> and fear <sup>is</sup> <sup>1</sup> on every side.	<sup>j</sup> Deut. 6, 14. 15. & 8, 19. & 11, 28. ch. 15, 10. Deut. 4, 40. Mic. 3, 18.	<sup>7</sup> Then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in <sup>m</sup> the land that I gave to your fathers, <sup>4</sup> for ever and ever. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>9</sup> s ;	26 <sup>o</sup> Behold, O daughter of my people, <sup>p</sup> gird <sup>†</sup> thee with sackcloth, and wallow thyself in ashes: <sup>q</sup> make thee mourning, <sup>†</sup> as for an only son, most bitter lamentation <sup>7</sup> : for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.	<sup>k</sup> ver. 4. Ex. 20, 3. <sup>l</sup> Ezek. 23, 39. <sup>m</sup> ch. 1, 18. & 15, 20. <sup>n</sup> Heb. <i>whereupon my robe is called.</i> ver. 11, 14, 20. ch. 32, 34. & 34, 15. <sup>o</sup> ch. 5, 23. <sup>p</sup> ch. 9, 4. <sup>q</sup> Is. 58, 7.	<sup>8</sup> Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.	4 s from of old, even for evermore.
<sup>10</sup> s made thee	27 I have <sup>†</sup> set thee for <sup>1</sup> a tower and <sup>2</sup> a fortress among my people <sup>7</sup> , that thou mayest know and try their way.	<sup>r</sup> ch. 25, 34. Mic. 1, 10. <sup>s</sup> Kin. 18, 21. Hos. 4, 1, 2. Zeph. 1, 5. <sup>t</sup> Zech. 12, 10. <sup>u</sup> ver. 6. Ex. 20, 3. <sup>v</sup> Ezek. 23, 39. <sup>w</sup> ch. 1, 18. & 15, 20. <sup>x</sup> Heb. <i>whereupon my robe is called.</i> ver. 11, 14, 20. ch. 32, 34. & 34, 15. <sup>y</sup> ch. 5, 23. <sup>z</sup> ch. 9, 4. <sup>aa</sup> Is. 58, 7.	<sup>9</sup> Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and <sup>z</sup> walk after other gods whom ye <sup>5</sup> know not;	5 s have not known,
<sup>11</sup> s going about	28 <sup>b</sup> They <sup>†</sup> are all grievous revolters, <sup>1c</sup> walking with slanders <sup>7</sup> : <sup>†</sup> they are brass and iron <sup>2</sup> ; they are all corrupters.	<sup>ab</sup> Heb. <i>whereupon my robe is called.</i> ver. 11, 14, 20. ch. 32, 34. & 34, 15. <sup>y</sup> ch. 5, 23. <sup>z</sup> ch. 9, 4. <sup>aa</sup> Is. 58, 7.	<sup>10</sup> And come and stand before me in this house, <sup>6a</sup> which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered <sup>7</sup> to <sup>1</sup> do all these abominations?	6 M Heb. <i>whereupon my name is called.</i>
<sup>12</sup> s ; they all of them deal corruptly.	29 The bellows <sup>3</sup> are burned, the lead is consumed of the fire <sup>4</sup> ; the founder melteth in vain: <sup>†</sup> for the wicked are not plucked away.	<sup>ac</sup> Heb. <i>whereupon my robe is called.</i> ver. 11, 14, 20. ch. 32, 34. & 34, 15. <sup>y</sup> ch. 5, 23. <sup>z</sup> ch. 9, 4. <sup>aa</sup> Is. 58, 7.	<sup>11</sup> Is <sup>a</sup> this house, which is called by my name, become a den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, <sup>5</sup> even I have seen <sup>†</sup> it, saith the LORD.	7 s ; that ye may
<sup>13</sup> s blow fiercely ;	30 <sup>5</sup> Reprobate <sup>1</sup> silver shall <sup>†</sup> men call them, because the LORD hath rejected them.	<sup>ad</sup> Heb. <i>whereupon my robe is called.</i> ver. 11, 14, 20. ch. 32, 34. & 34, 15. <sup>y</sup> ch. 5, 23. <sup>z</sup> ch. 9, 4. <sup>aa</sup> Is. 58, 7.	<sup>12</sup> But go ye now unto <sup>9</sup> my place which <sup>†</sup> was in Shiloh, where <sup>9</sup> I set my name <sup>1</sup> at the first, and see <sup>h</sup> what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel.	8 s I, even I,
<sup>14</sup> s ; in vain do they go on refining		<sup>ae</sup> Heb. <i>whereupon my robe is called.</i> ver. 11, 14, 20. ch. 32, 34. & 34, 15. <sup>y</sup> ch. 5, 23. <sup>z</sup> ch. 9, 4. <sup>aa</sup> Is. 58, 7.	<sup>13</sup> And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, and I spake unto you, <sup>†</sup> rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I <sup>m</sup> called you, but ye answered not <sup>1</sup> ;	9 s I caused my name to dwell
<sup>15</sup> s Refuse		<sup>af</sup> Heb. <i>whereupon my robe is called.</i> ver. 11, 14, 20. ch. 32, 34. & 34, 15. <sup>y</sup> ch. 5, 23. <sup>z</sup> ch. 9, 4. <sup>aa</sup> Is. 58, 7.	<sup>14</sup> Therefore will I do unto	1 s ;
<sup>16</sup> A space between ch. 6 & 7.		<sup>ag</sup> Heb. <i>whereupon my robe is called.</i> ver. 11, 14, 20. ch. 32, 34. & 34, 15. <sup>y</sup> ch. 5, 23. <sup>z</sup> ch. 9, 4. <sup>aa</sup> Is. 58, 7.		

CHAPTER 7.

<sup>1</sup> Jeremiah is sent to call for true repentance, to prevent the Jews' captivity. <sup>8</sup> He rejecteth their vain confidence, <sup>12</sup> by the example of Shiloh. <sup>17</sup> He threateneth them for their idolatry. <sup>21</sup> He rejecteth the sacrifices of the



## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>o</sup>1 The calamity of the Jews. 4 He upbraideth their foolish and shameless impenitency. 13 Their grievous judgment, 18 and desperate estate.

AT that time, saith the LORD, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, out of their graves :

2 And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and <sup>9</sup>whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, <sup>h</sup>nor be buried; they shall be for <sup>i</sup>dung upon the face of the earth.

3 And <sup>k</sup>death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue <sup>o</sup>of them<sup>i</sup> that remain in this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 ¶ Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD<sup>i</sup> :<sup>1</sup> Shall <sup>2</sup>they<sup>i</sup> fall, and not <sup>3</sup>arise? shall he<sup>i</sup> turn away, and not return?

5 Why <sup>i</sup>then is this people of Jerusalem <sup>g</sup>slidden back by a perpetual backsliding? <sup>7</sup>they hold fast deceit, <sup>z</sup>they refuse to return.

6 ¶ I hearkened and heard, <sup>†</sup>but they spake not aright: no man <sup>4</sup>repented<sup>i</sup> him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one <sup>5</sup>turned<sup>i</sup> to his course, as <sup>6</sup>the horse rusheth into<sup>i</sup> the battle.

7 Yea, <sup>6</sup>the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and <sup>4</sup>the turtle and the <sup>7</sup>crane and the swallow<sup>i</sup> observe the time of their coming; but <sup>7</sup>my people know not the <sup>8</sup>judgment<sup>i</sup> of the LORD.

8 How do ye say, We <sup>4</sup>are wise, <sup>9</sup>and the law of the LORD <sup>†</sup>is with us? Lo, certainly <sup>†</sup>in vain made he it; the<sup>i</sup> people of the scribes <sup>1</sup>is in vain.<sup>i</sup>

9 ¶ The wise <sup>†</sup>men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken:

B.C. c. 600.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. the wisdom of what thing.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 28. 30. ch. 6. 12. Amos 5. 11. Zeph. 1. 13.

<sup>c</sup> Is. 56. 11. ch. 6. 13.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 6. 14.

<sup>e</sup> Ezek. 13. 10.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 3. & 6. 15.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 5. Ezek. 8. 16.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 22. 19.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 36. Ps. 83. 10. ch. 9. 22.

<sup>j</sup> 16. 4.

<sup>k</sup> Job 3. 21. 22. & 7. 15, 16. Rev. 9. 6.

<sup>l</sup> Or, In gathering I will consume.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 5. 1. &c. Joel 1. 7.

<sup>n</sup> Mat. 21. 19. Luke 13. 6. &c.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 4. 5.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 7. 24.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 9. 6.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 9. 15. & 25. 15.

<sup>s</sup> Or, poison.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 5. 3.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 9.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 14. 19.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 4. 15.

<sup>x</sup> Is. 1. 3.

<sup>y</sup> Judg. 5. 23. ch. 47. 3.

<sup>z</sup> Cant. 2. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. the fulness thereof.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 5. 4. 5.

<sup>c</sup> Rom. 2. 17.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 58. 4. 5. Eccles. 10. 11.

<sup>e</sup> Or, the false pen of the scribes worketh our falsehood.

<sup>f</sup> Is. 10. 1.

<sup>g</sup> Or, Have they been ashamed.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 6. 15.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. upon.

lo, they have rejected the word of the LORD; and "what <sup>1</sup>wisdom <sup>†</sup>is in them!

10 Therefore <sup>6</sup>will I give their wives unto others, <sup>†</sup>and their fields to them that shall <sup>2</sup>inherit<sup>i</sup> <sup>†</sup>them: for every one from the least even unto the greatest is given to <sup>6</sup>covetousness, from the prophet even unto the priest every one deal-eth falsely.

11 <sup>3</sup>For<sup>i</sup> they have <sup>4</sup>healed the hurt of the daughter of my people <sup>4</sup>slightly,<sup>i</sup> saying, <sup>6</sup>Peace, peace; when <sup>†</sup>there is no peace.

12 Were they <sup>7</sup>ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore shall they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

13 ¶ <sup>1</sup>I will <sup>5</sup>surely<sup>i</sup> consume them, saith the LORD: <sup>†</sup>there shall be no grapes <sup>m</sup>on the vine, nor figs on the <sup>n</sup>fig tree, and the leaf shall fade; and <sup>6</sup>the things that I have given them shall pass away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? <sup>2</sup>assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us <sup>7</sup>be silent there: for the LORD our God hath <sup>8</sup>put us to silence, and given us <sup>6</sup>water of <sup>9</sup>gall to drink, because we have sinned against the LORD.

15 We <sup>2</sup>looked for peace, but no good <sup>1</sup>came;<sup>i</sup> and for a time of <sup>2</sup>health,<sup>i</sup> and behold <sup>3</sup>trouble<sup>i</sup>!

16 The snorting of his horses <sup>†</sup>was<sup>i</sup> heard from <sup>†</sup>Dan: <sup>o</sup>the whole land trembled<sup>i</sup> at the sound of the neighing of his <sup>5</sup>strong ones<sup>i</sup>; for they are come, and have devoured the land<sup>o</sup>, and <sup>6</sup>all that is in it: the city<sup>o</sup>, and those that dwell therein.

17 For, behold, I will send serpents, <sup>6</sup>cockatrices,<sup>i</sup> among you, which <sup>†</sup>will not <sup>†</sup>the<sup>i</sup> <sup>4</sup>charmed<sup>i</sup>, and they shall bite you, saith the LORD.

18 ¶ <sup>8</sup>When I would<sup>i</sup> comfort myself against sorrow<sup>9</sup>, my heart <sup>†</sup>is faint <sup>11</sup>in<sup>i</sup> me.

<sup>1</sup> manner of

<sup>2</sup> possess

<sup>3</sup> And

<sup>m</sup> See ch.

<sup>6</sup> 14, 15.

<sup>4</sup> lightly,

<sup>3</sup> utterly

<sup>6</sup> Or, I

have appointed

them

those

that

shall

pass over

them

<sup>m</sup> Or,

perish

<sup>m</sup> Or,

caused

us to

perish

<sup>m</sup> See

Deut. 29.

18.

<sup>2</sup> came;

<sup>2</sup> heal-

ing,

<sup>2</sup> dismay

<sup>4</sup> is

<sup>5</sup> the

whole

land

trem-

bleth

<sup>6</sup> basi-

lisks,

<sup>m</sup> Or,

adders

<sup>7</sup>;

<sup>8</sup> Oh

that

I could

<sup>9</sup>;

<sup>1</sup> within



1 A,  
2 S from  
[M Or, be-  
cause of]  
a land  
that is  
very far  
off  
3 S King  
4 M Or,  
ingather-  
ing of  
summer  
fruits  
5 S;  
6 M Or,  
mourn-  
ing  
7 S?  
8 M Or,  
healing  
9 M Or,  
perfected  
Heb,  
gone up.

19 Behold<sup>1</sup> the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people<sup>2c</sup> because of them that dwell in<sup>a</sup> a far country<sup>1</sup>; <sup>†</sup>Is not the LORD in Zion? <sup>†</sup>Is not her<sup>3</sup> king<sup>1</sup> in her? Why have they<sup>7</sup> provoked me to anger with their graven images, <sup>†</sup>and with strange vanities?

20 The harvest is past, the<sup>4</sup> summer is ended, and we are not saved.

21 <sup>†</sup>For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt<sup>5</sup>; I am<sup>6m</sup> black; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

22 <sup>†</sup>Is there no<sup>a</sup> balm in Gilead<sup>7</sup>; <sup>†</sup>Is there no physician there? why then is not the<sup>8</sup> health of the daughter of my people<sup>9t</sup> recovered?

### CHAPTER 9.

<sup>1</sup> Jeremiah lamenteth the Jews for their manifold sins, 9 and for their judgment. 12 Disobedience is the cause of their bitter calamity. 17 He exhorteth to mourn for their destruction, 23 and to trust not in themselves, but in God. 25 He threateneth both Jews and Gentiles.

**O**H<sup>2</sup> that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people!

2 <sup>1</sup>Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people; and go from them! for<sup>c</sup> they<sup>†</sup> be all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men.

3 And<sup>d</sup> they bend their<sup>2</sup> tongues like their bow for lies: but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth; <sup>†</sup>for they proceed from evil to evil, and they<sup>7</sup> know not me, saith the LORD.

4 <sup>†</sup>Take ye heed every one of his<sup>k</sup> neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour will<sup>3m</sup> walk<sup>†</sup> with slanders.

5 And they will<sup>4p</sup> deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies<sup>5</sup>, and<sup>†</sup> weary themselves to commit iniquity.

6 Thine habitation<sup>†</sup> is in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the LORD.

7 <sup>6</sup>Therefore thus saith the

B.C. c. 600.

a 1. 1. 25.

Mal. 3. 3.

b Hos. 11. 8.

c Heb, be-  
cause of

the coun-  
try of

them that  
are far off.

d Is. 39. 3.

e ver. 3.

f Ps. 12. 2.

g 120. 3.

f Deut. 32. 21.

Is. 1. 4.

g Ps. 29. 3.

h 55. 21.

i Heb. in  
the midst  
of him.

j Or, wait  
for him.

k ch. 5. 9, 23.

l ch. 4. 19.

m 1. 1.

n 14. 17.

o Joel 2. 6.

p Nab. 2. 10.

q Gen. 37. 23.

r 45. 11.

s 51. 8.

t ch. 12. 4.

u 23. 10.

v Hos. 4. 3.

w Or,  
pastures.

x Or,  
desolate.

y Heb,  
gone up 1

z Heb,  
from the  
foul even  
to, &c.

aa 4. 25.

ab Is. 25. 2.

ac Is. 13. 22.

ad 34. 13.

ae ch. 10. 22.

af Heb.

ag Who will  
give my  
bend, &c.

ah Is. 22. 4.

ai ch. 4. 19.

aj 13. 17.

ak 14. 17.

al Lam. 2. 11.

am ch. 45.

an Heb. de-  
solation.

ao Ps. 107. 43.

ap Hos. 14. 9.

aq ch. 5. 7, 8.

ar Ps. 64. 3.

as Is. 59. 4, 13.

at 15.

au ch. 3. 17.

av 7. 24.

aw Or, stub-  
bornness.

ax 1 Sam. 2. 12.

ay Hos. 4. 1.

az Gal. 1. 14.

ba ch. 12. 6.

bb Mic. 7. 5, 6.

bc Or, friend.

bd Ps. 80. 5.

be ch. 6. 28.

bf ch. 8. 14.

bg 23. 15.

bh Lam. 3. 15.

bi 19.

bj Or, mock.

bk Lev. 26. 33.

bl Deut. 28. 4.

bm Lev. 26. 33.

bn ch. 44. 27.

bo Ezek. 5. 2.

bp 12.

bq 2 Chr. 35. 25.

br Job 3. 8.

bs Eccles. 12. 5.

bt Amos 5. 16.

bu Mat. 9. 23.

LORD of hosts, Behold, <sup>a</sup>I will melt them, and try them; <sup>b</sup>for how<sup>1</sup> shall I do for<sup>1</sup> the daughter of my people?

8 Their tongue<sup>2s</sup> is as an arrow shot out<sup>†</sup>; it speaketh<sup>c</sup> deceit: <sup>†</sup>one speaketh<sup>7</sup> peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but<sup>a</sup> in<sup>3</sup> heart he layeth<sup>††</sup> his wait.

9 <sup>¶</sup> Shall I not visit them for these<sup>†</sup> things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 <sup>5</sup> For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and<sup>p</sup> for the<sup>7q</sup> habitations<sup>1</sup> of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are<sup>7</sup> burned up, so that none<sup>7</sup> can pass through them; <sup>†</sup>neither can<sup>†</sup> men hear the voice of the cattle; <sup>†</sup>both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled<sup>8</sup>; <sup>†</sup>they are gone.

11 And I will make Jerusalem<sup>2</sup> heaps, <sup>†</sup>and<sup>y</sup> a den of dragons<sup>1</sup>; and I will make the cities of Judah<sup>1a</sup> desolate, <sup>†</sup>without<sup>†</sup> an<sup>†</sup> inhabitant.

12 <sup>¶</sup> Who<sup>†</sup> is the wise man, that may understand this? and who<sup>is</sup> <sup>†</sup>he to whom the mouth of the LORD hath spoken, that he may declare it<sup>2</sup>, for what<sup>†</sup> the land<sup>2</sup> perisheth <sup>†</sup>and is<sup>†</sup> burned up like a wilderness, <sup>†</sup>that none passeth through?

13 <sup>5</sup> And the LORD saith, Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein;

14 But have<sup>c</sup> walked after the<sup>6f</sup> imagination<sup>†</sup> of their own heart, and after<sup>7</sup> Baalim, <sup>†</sup>which their fathers taught them:

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel<sup>8</sup>; <sup>†</sup>Behold, I will<sup>†</sup> feed them, <sup>†</sup>even this people, <sup>†</sup>with wormwood, and give them water of<sup>9</sup> gall to drink.

16 I will<sup>9</sup> scatter them also among the<sup>1</sup> heathen, <sup>†</sup>whom neither they nor their fathers have known: <sup>†</sup>and I will send<sup>2a</sup> a sword after them, till I have consumed them.

17 <sup>¶</sup> Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Consider ye, and call for<sup>†</sup> the mourning women, that they may come; and send for

1 S else  
should I  
do, be-  
cause of  
2 S is a  
deadly  
arrow  
3 A his  
4 S wait  
for him.

5 A ¶  
6 S pas-  
tures  
7 S passeth  
through;

8 S,

9 S a dwell-  
ing place  
of jackals  
1 S a deso-  
lation,

2 S? where-  
fore is  
3 S perish-  
ed and  
4 A so  
5 A ¶

6 S stub-  
bornness  
7 A the

8 S,

9 M See  
ch. 8. 14.

1 S nations,

2 S the

M [Ch. 8. 23  
in Heb.]

M [Ch. 9. 1  
in Heb.]

1 M Or,  
Oh that  
I were  
in the  
wilderness,  
in  
&c.

2 S tongue  
as it  
were  
their bow  
for false-  
hood; and  
they are  
grown  
strong in  
the land,  
but not  
for truth:

M Or,  
faithful-  
ness

3 S go  
about

4 M Or,  
mock

5 S; they

6 A ¶

<sup>1A</sup> the <sup>1</sup> cunning <sup>†</sup>women, that they may come:  
<sup>18</sup> And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that <sup>6</sup>our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters.  
<sup>19</sup> For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because <sup>2e</sup>our dwellings have cast us out.  
<sup>20</sup> Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation.  
<sup>21</sup> For death is come up into our windows, <sup>3</sup>and <sup>1</sup>is entered into our palaces <sup>4</sup>to cut off <sup>k</sup>the children from without, and the young men from the streets.  
<sup>22</sup> Speak, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>5</sup>Even the <sup>1</sup>carcasses of men shall fall <sup>m</sup>as dung upon the open field, and as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather them.  
<sup>23</sup> ¶ Thus saith the LORD, <sup>9</sup>Let not the wise <sup>†</sup>man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty <sup>†</sup>man glory in his might, let not the rich <sup>†</sup>man glory in his riches:  
<sup>24</sup> But <sup>u</sup>let him that he glorifieth glory in this, that he understandeth <sup>6</sup>and knoweth me, that <sup>1</sup>I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, <sup>7</sup>judgment, <sup>1</sup>and righteousness, in the earth: <sup>2</sup>for in these <sup>†</sup>things I delight, saith the LORD.  
<sup>25</sup> ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that <sup>6</sup>I will <sup>4</sup>punish all <sup>†</sup>them which are circumcised <sup>8</sup>with the uncircumcised <sup>1</sup>;  
<sup>26</sup> Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moab, and all <sup>†</sup>that <sup>9</sup>are <sup>h</sup>in the <sup>†</sup>utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all <sup>1</sup>these <sup>1</sup>nations <sup>†</sup>are uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel <sup>†</sup>are <sup>m</sup>uncircumcised in <sup>o</sup>the <sup>1</sup>heart.

B.C. c. 600.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 18. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 23.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 14. 17.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. statutes, or, ordinances are vanity.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 40. 19,  
<sup>21</sup> & 44. 9, 10,  
<sup>41</sup> & 45. 20.  
<sup>f</sup> Lev. 18. 28.  
<sup>g</sup> & 20. 22.  
<sup>h</sup> Is. 41. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> & 46. 7.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 115. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> & 135. 16.  
<sup>l</sup> Hab. 2. 19.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 12.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 115. 7.  
<sup>o</sup> Is. 46. 1, 7.  
<sup>p</sup> Is. 41. 23.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Es. 6. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Ex. 15. 11.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 86. 8, 10.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 8. 2.  
<sup>u</sup> & 16. 4.  
<sup>v</sup> Rev. 15. 4.

<sup>w</sup> Or, it liketh thee.  
<sup>x</sup> Eccles. 9. 11.  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 89. 6.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. in one, or, at once.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 31.  
<sup>2</sup> 2 Cor. 10. 17.

<sup>3</sup> Ps. 115. 8.  
<sup>4</sup> Is. 41. 29.  
<sup>5</sup> Hab. 2. 18.  
<sup>6</sup> Zech. 10. 2.  
<sup>7</sup> Rom. 1. 21, 22.

<sup>8</sup> Dan. 10. 5.  
<sup>9</sup> Mic. 6. 8.  
<sup>10</sup> & 7. 18.

<sup>11</sup> Ps. 115. 4.  
<sup>12</sup> Rom. 2. 8, 9.

<sup>13</sup> Heb. God of truth.

<sup>14</sup> Ps. 31. 5.

<sup>15</sup> Heb. visit upon.

<sup>16</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 17.

<sup>17</sup> Heb. king of eternity.

<sup>18</sup> Ps. 10. 16.

<sup>19</sup> In the Chaldean language.

<sup>20</sup> Heb. cut off into corners, or, having the corners of their hair polled.

<sup>21</sup> ch. 25. 23.  
<sup>22</sup> & 49. 32.

<sup>23</sup> See Ps. 96. 5.

<sup>24</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>25</sup> Is. 2. 18.  
<sup>26</sup> Zech. 13. 2.

<sup>27</sup> Jer. 25. 41.  
<sup>28</sup> Ezek. 44. 7.  
<sup>29</sup> Rom. 2. 28, 29.

<sup>30</sup> Gen. 1. 1.  
<sup>31</sup> 6. 9.  
<sup>32</sup> Ps. 136. 5, 6.  
<sup>33</sup> ch. 31. 15.  
<sup>34</sup> &c.

<sup>35</sup> Jer. 43. 1.  
<sup>36</sup> 1 Job. 9. 8.  
<sup>37</sup> 1 Ps. 101. 2.  
<sup>38</sup> 1 Is. 40. 22.

HEAR ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Israel:

<sup>2</sup> Thus saith the LORD, <sup>a</sup>Learn not the way of the <sup>2</sup>heathen<sup>1</sup>, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the <sup>2</sup>heathen<sup>1</sup> are dismayed at them.

<sup>3</sup> For the <sup>3c</sup>customs of the <sup>†</sup>people are vain<sup>1</sup>: for <sup>5d</sup>†one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>with the axe.

<sup>4</sup> They deck it with silver and with gold; they <sup>7</sup>fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

<sup>5</sup> They <sup>†</sup>are <sup>6</sup>upright as the palm tree,<sup>1</sup> <sup>7g</sup>but <sup>1</sup>they speak not: they must needs be <sup>h</sup>borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for <sup>†</sup>they cannot do evil, neither <sup>o</sup>also <sup>†</sup>is it in them to do good.

<sup>6</sup> Forasmuch as there is <sup>1</sup>none <sup>†</sup>like unto thee, O LORD; thou <sup>†</sup>art great, and thy name <sup>†</sup>is great in might.

<sup>7</sup> Who would not fear thee, O King of <sup>9</sup>nations? for <sup>12</sup>to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as <sup>7</sup>among all the wise <sup>†</sup>men of the nations, and in all their <sup>2</sup>kingdoms, <sup>†</sup>there is none like unto thee.

<sup>8</sup> But they are <sup>3</sup>altogether <sup>1</sup>as brutish and foolish: <sup>†</sup>the stock is a doctrine of vanities.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>9</sup> Silver spread<sup>1</sup> into plates <sup>6</sup>is brought from Tarshish, and <sup>†</sup>gold from <sup>7</sup>Uphaz, the work of the <sup>8</sup>workman,<sup>1</sup> and of the hands of the <sup>9</sup>founder: <sup>1</sup>blue and purple <sup>1is</sup> their clothing<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>they <sup>†</sup>are all <sup>a</sup>the work of cunning <sup>†</sup>men.

<sup>10</sup> But the LORD <sup>†</sup>is <sup>3</sup>the <sup>†</sup>true God<sup>2</sup>, <sup>†</sup>he <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>the living God, and an <sup>†</sup>everlasting king: at his wrath the earth <sup>†</sup>shall tremble,<sup>1</sup> and the nations <sup>†</sup>shall not be <sup>1</sup>able to abide his indignation.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>6, 7g</sup> Thus shall ye say unto them, <sup>h</sup>The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, <sup>o</sup>even <sup>1</sup>they <sup>†</sup>shall perish from the earth, and from under <sup>9</sup>these <sup>†</sup>heavens.

<sup>12</sup> He <sup>7</sup>hath made the earth by his power, he hath <sup>†</sup>established the world by his wisdom, and <sup>1g</sup>hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> by his understanding hath he stretched out the heavens:

<sup>2s</sup> nations  
<sup>3M</sup> Heb. statutes.

<sup>4s</sup> 20 peoples are vanity

<sup>5M</sup> Or, it is but a tree which one cutteth

<sup>6s</sup> like a palm tree, of turned work,<sup>1</sup>

<sup>7M</sup> Or, pillar in a garden of cucumbers

See Baruch 6. 70.

<sup>7s</sup> and <sup>8s</sup> There is

<sup>9A</sup> the <sup>1M</sup> Or, it besemeth thee

<sup>2s</sup> royal estate,

<sup>3s</sup> together

<sup>4s</sup> Or, through one thing

<sup>5s</sup> the instruction of idols,

it is but a stock.

<sup>6A</sup> Or, it is a doctrine of vanities

<sup>7s</sup> There is silver beaten

<sup>8A</sup> which <sup>7M</sup> According to some ancient versions,

<sup>9s</sup> Ophir.

<sup>10s</sup> artificer

<sup>11s</sup> goldsmith;

<sup>12s</sup> for

<sup>13M</sup> Or, God in truth

<sup>14s</sup> trembleth,

<sup>15s</sup> are not

<sup>16A</sup> This verse is in Aramaic,

<sup>17s</sup> these <sup>18M</sup> as A.V. text.

<sup>1A</sup> the  
<sup>2s</sup> they have cast down our dwellings.  
<sup>3M</sup> as A.V. text.  
<sup>4s</sup> it  
<sup>5s</sup> The  
<sup>6A</sup> ,  
<sup>7s</sup> judgment,  
<sup>8s</sup> in their uncircumcision  
<sup>9s</sup> have the corners of their hair polled,  
<sup>10s</sup> the

### CHAPTER 10.

<sup>1</sup> The unequal comparison of God and idols. <sup>17</sup> The prophet exhorteth to flee from the calamity to come. <sup>19</sup> He lamenteth the spoil of the tabernacle by foolish pastors. <sup>23</sup> His humble supplication.

<sup>1</sup> *M* Or, at the sound of his giving an abundance of waters... when he causeth d.c., or, he causeth d.c.  
<sup>2</sup> *S* tumult  
<sup>3</sup> *S* for the  
<sup>4</sup> *S* treasures.  
<sup>5</sup> *S* is become brutish and is without knowledge [*M* Or, is too brutish to know]; every goldsmith is put to shame by his  
<sup>6</sup> *S* a work of delusion [*M* Or, mockery  
<sup>7</sup> *S* these;  
<sup>8</sup> *S* tribe  
<sup>9</sup> *S* the  
<sup>10</sup> *M* Or, thy bundle from the ground  
<sup>11</sup> *S* O thou that abidest in the siege.  
<sup>12</sup> *M* Or, O inhabitant (Heb. in-habress) of the fortress  
<sup>13</sup> *S* time,  
<sup>14</sup> *S* feel [*M* Heb. find] it.  
<sup>15</sup> *S* is my grief,  
<sup>16</sup> *M* Or, sickness  
<sup>17</sup> *S* tent  
<sup>18</sup> *S* shepherds  
<sup>19</sup> *S* inquired of  
<sup>20</sup> *S* have not prospered,  
<sup>21</sup> *M* Or, deatt  
<sup>22</sup> *S* are  
<sup>23</sup> *S* the voice of a rumour, behold it cometh.  
<sup>24</sup> *S* judgement

13 <sup>1a</sup> When he uttereth his voice, <sup>2c</sup> there is a multitude of waters in the heavens, and <sup>3</sup> he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings <sup>3a</sup> with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his <sup>4</sup> treasures.  
14 <sup>b</sup> Every man <sup>5a</sup> is <sup>b</sup> brutish in his knowledge: <sup>6</sup> every founder is confounded by the <sup>7</sup> graven image: <sup>m</sup> for his molten image <sup>8</sup> is falsehood, and <sup>9</sup> there is no breath in them.  
15 They <sup>1a</sup> are vanity, <sup>6</sup> and the work of errors: in the time of their visitation <sup>n</sup> they shall perish.  
16 <sup>2</sup> The portion of Jacob <sup>3</sup> is not like <sup>4</sup> them: <sup>5</sup> for he <sup>6</sup> is the former of all <sup>7</sup> things; and <sup>8</sup> Israel <sup>9</sup> is the <sup>10</sup> rod of his inheritance: <sup>9a</sup> The <sup>1</sup> LORD of hosts <sup>2</sup> is his name.  
17 <sup>¶</sup> Gather up <sup>1</sup> thy wares out of the land, <sup>2</sup> O <sup>3</sup> inhabitant of the fortress.  
18 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will <sup>3</sup> sling out the inhabitants of the land at this <sup>3a</sup> once, <sup>4</sup> and will distress them, <sup>b</sup> that they may <sup>4</sup> find it so.  
19 <sup>¶</sup> Woe is me for my hurt! <sup>1</sup> My wound is grievous: but I said, <sup>a</sup> Truly this <sup>5</sup> is a grief, <sup>6</sup> and I must bear it.  
20 <sup>¶</sup> My <sup>6</sup> tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and they <sup>7</sup> are not: <sup>8</sup> there is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains.  
21 For the <sup>7</sup> pastors' are become brutish, and have not <sup>8</sup> sought <sup>9</sup> the LORD: therefore they <sup>9</sup> shall not prosper, <sup>1</sup> and all their flocks <sup>10</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> scattered.  
22 <sup>¶</sup> Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, <sup>1</sup> and a great commotion out of the <sup>2</sup> north country, to make the cities of Judah <sup>12</sup> desolate, and a <sup>m</sup> den of dragons.  
23 <sup>¶</sup> O LORD, I know that the <sup>2</sup> way of man <sup>3</sup> is not in himself: <sup>4</sup> it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps.  
24 O LORD, <sup>6</sup> correct me, but with <sup>13</sup> judgement: <sup>1</sup> not in thine anger, lest thou <sup>14</sup> bring me to nothing.  
<sup>12</sup> *S* a desolation, a dwelling place of jackals.  
<sup>14</sup> *M* Heb. diminish me.

B.C. c. 600.  
<sup>1</sup> Job 38. 34.  
<sup>2</sup> Ps. 79. 6.  
<sup>3</sup> Or, noise.  
<sup>4</sup> Job 18. 21.  
<sup>5</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 5.  
<sup>6</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 8.  
<sup>7</sup> Ps. 135. 7.  
<sup>8</sup> f ch. 8. 16.  
<sup>9</sup> Or, for rain.  
<sup>10</sup> ch. 51. 17, 18.  
<sup>11</sup> Or, is more brutish than to know.  
<sup>12</sup> Prov. 30. 2.  
<sup>13</sup> Is. 42. 17.  
<sup>14</sup> 44. 11.  
<sup>15</sup> 45. 16.  
<sup>16</sup> Hab. 2. 18.  
<sup>17</sup> ver. 11.  
<sup>18</sup> Ps. 16. 5.  
<sup>19</sup> ch. 73. 29.  
<sup>20</sup> 118. 67.  
<sup>21</sup> Is. 51. 19.  
<sup>22</sup> Lam. 3. 24.  
<sup>23</sup> Deut. 32. 9.  
<sup>24</sup> Ps. 74. 2.  
<sup>25</sup> Is. 47. 4.  
<sup>26</sup> 51. 15.  
<sup>27</sup> 54. 3.  
<sup>28</sup> ch. 31. 35.  
<sup>29</sup> 32. 18.  
<sup>30</sup> 50. 34.  
<sup>31</sup> Deut. 27. 26.  
<sup>32</sup> Gal. 3. 10.  
<sup>33</sup> Sec.  
<sup>34</sup> ch. 6. 1.  
<sup>35</sup> Ezek. 12. 3.  
<sup>36</sup> ac.  
<sup>37</sup> Heb. inhabitress.  
<sup>38</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 29.  
<sup>39</sup> ch. 16. 13.  
<sup>40</sup> Deut. 4. 30.  
<sup>41</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 51.  
<sup>42</sup> 1 Lev. 26. 3.  
<sup>43</sup> 12.  
<sup>44</sup> ch. 7. 23.  
<sup>45</sup> b Ezek. 6. 10.  
<sup>46</sup> ch. 4. 19.  
<sup>47</sup> 8. 21.  
<sup>48</sup> 9. 1.  
<sup>49</sup> d Ps. 77. 10.  
<sup>50</sup> e Mic. 7. 9.  
<sup>51</sup> f Deut. 7. 12.  
<sup>52</sup> 13.  
<sup>53</sup> Ps. 105. 9, 10.  
<sup>54</sup> g ch. 4. 20.  
<sup>55</sup> h Heb. Amen.  
<sup>56</sup> Deut. 27. 15-23.  
<sup>57</sup> i Rom. 2. 13.  
<sup>58</sup> James 1. 22.  
<sup>59</sup> k ch. 1. 15.  
<sup>60</sup> 4. 6.  
<sup>61</sup> 5. 15.  
<sup>62</sup> 6. 22.  
<sup>63</sup> l ch. 7. 13, 25.  
<sup>64</sup> 35. 15.  
<sup>65</sup> m ch. 9. 11.  
<sup>66</sup> n ch. 7. 26.  
<sup>67</sup> p ch. 3. 17.  
<sup>68</sup> 7. 24.  
<sup>69</sup> 9. 14.  
<sup>70</sup> q Prov. 16. 1.  
<sup>71</sup> 20. 24.  
<sup>72</sup> r Or, stubbornness.  
<sup>73</sup> Ps. 6. 1.  
<sup>74</sup> 38. 1.  
<sup>75</sup> ch. 30. 11.  
<sup>76</sup> h Heb. diminish me.  
<sup>77</sup> Ezek. 22. 25.  
<sup>78</sup> Hos. 6. 9.

25 <sup>1b</sup> Pour out thy fury upon the heathen <sup>4</sup> that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: for they have <sup>2</sup> eaten up Jacob, and <sup>1</sup> devoured him <sup>9</sup>, and consumed him, and have <sup>3</sup> made <sup>1</sup> his <sup>4</sup> habitation <sup>5</sup> desolate <sup>1</sup>.

## CHAPTER 11.

<sup>1</sup> *Jeremiah proclaimeth God's covenant, 8 rebuketh the Jews' disobeying thereof, 11 prophesieth evils to come upon them, 18 and upon the men of Anathoth.*

**T**HE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, <sup>2</sup> Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem;

<sup>3</sup> And say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD <sup>6</sup> God of Israel <sup>7</sup>, <sup>1</sup> Cursed <sup>1</sup> be the man that <sup>8</sup> obeyeth <sup>1</sup> not the words of this covenant,

<sup>4</sup> Which I commanded your fathers in the day <sup>4a</sup> that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, <sup>9a</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the iron furnace, saying, <sup>a</sup> Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God:

<sup>5</sup> That I may <sup>1</sup> perform <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1a</sup> oath which I <sup>2</sup> have sworn <sup>1</sup> unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as <sup>3</sup> it is <sup>1</sup> this day. Then answered I, and said, <sup>4a</sup> So be it, <sup>1</sup> O LORD.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>5</sup>, <sup>6</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the LORD said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, <sup>6</sup> and do them.

<sup>7</sup> For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day <sup>4a</sup> that I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, <sup>1</sup> even unto this day, <sup>2</sup> rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>n</sup> Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but <sup>p</sup> walked every one in the <sup>7</sup> imagination <sup>1</sup> of their evil heart: therefore I <sup>8</sup> will bring <sup>1</sup> upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded <sup>1</sup> them to do <sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup> but they did <sup>1</sup> them not.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>1</sup> And the LORD said unto me, <sup>2</sup> A conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and

<sup>1</sup> *M* See Ps. 79. 6, 7.  
<sup>2</sup> *S* devoured Jacob, yea, they have  
<sup>3</sup> *S* laid waste  
<sup>4</sup> *M* Or, pasture  
<sup>5</sup> *S* A space between ch. 10 & 11.  
<sup>6</sup> *A*, the  
<sup>7</sup> *S*;  
<sup>8</sup> *S* heareth  
<sup>9</sup> *S* out of  
<sup>10</sup> *S* establish  
<sup>11</sup> *S* sware  
<sup>12</sup> *S* at  
<sup>13</sup> *S* Amen,  
<sup>14</sup> *S* ¶  
<sup>15</sup> *S* And  
<sup>16</sup> *S* stub-  
<sup>17</sup> *S* bornness  
<sup>18</sup> *S* brought  
<sup>19</sup> *S*,  
<sup>20</sup> *S* ¶

among the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

10 They are turned back to <sup>a</sup>the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they <sup>1</sup>went after other gods to serve them: the house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 <sup>o</sup>Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able <sup>9</sup>to escape; and <sup>o</sup>though <sup>1</sup>they shall cry unto me, <sup>2</sup>I will not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Judah and <sup>o</sup>inhabitants of Jerusalem go <sup>o</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: but they shall not save them at all in the time of their <sup>4</sup>m trouble.

13 For <sup>a</sup>according to the number of thy <sup>2</sup>cities <sup>5</sup>were <sup>1</sup>thy gods, O Judah; and <sup>a</sup>according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem have ye set up altars <sup>o</sup>that <sup>1</sup>shameful thing, <sup>7</sup>even altars to burn incense unto Baal.

14 Therefore <sup>1</sup>pray not thou for this people, neither lift up <sup>a</sup>a cry or <sup>1</sup>prayer for them: for I will not hear <sup>1</sup>them in the time that they cry unto me <sup>9</sup>for their <sup>1</sup>m trouble.

15 <sup>2</sup>What hath my beloved to do in mine house, <sup>1</sup>seeing she hath <sup>2</sup>wrought lewdness <sup>4</sup>with <sup>1</sup>many, and <sup>6</sup>the holy flesh is passed from thee? <sup>5</sup>when thou doest evil, then thou <sup>6</sup>rejoicest.

16 The LORD called thy name, <sup>1</sup>A green olive tree, fair, <sup>1</sup>and of <sup>1</sup>goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the LORD of hosts, <sup>1</sup>that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, <sup>7</sup>for <sup>1</sup>the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of Judah, which they have <sup>8</sup>done against themselves to provoke <sup>1</sup>me to anger <sup>9</sup>in <sup>1</sup>offering incense unto Baal.

18 <sup>1</sup>And the LORD <sup>1</sup>hath given <sup>1</sup>me knowledge <sup>1</sup>of <sup>1</sup>it, and I <sup>2</sup>know <sup>1</sup>it: then thou shewedst me their doings.

B.C. c. 608.

<sup>a</sup> Ezek. 20. 18.<sup>b</sup> ch. 18. 18.<sup>c</sup> Heb. the stalk with her breed.<sup>d</sup> Ps. 83. 4.<sup>e</sup> Ps. 27. 13.<sup>f</sup> 116. 9.<sup>g</sup> 142. 5.<sup>h</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 7.<sup>i</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 9.<sup>j</sup> Ps. 7. 9.<sup>k</sup> ch. 17. 10.<sup>l</sup> 29. 12.<sup>m</sup> Rev. 2. 23.<sup>n</sup> Heb. to go forth of.<sup>o</sup> Ps. 18. 41.<sup>p</sup> Prov. 1. 23.<sup>q</sup> Is. 1. 15.<sup>r</sup> ch. 14. 12.<sup>s</sup> Ezek. 8. 18.<sup>t</sup> Mic. 3. 4.<sup>u</sup> Zech. 7. 13.<sup>v</sup> ch. 12. 5. 6.<sup>w</sup> Is. 30. 10.<sup>x</sup> Amos 2. 12.<sup>y</sup> & 7. 13. 16.<sup>z</sup> Mic. 2. 6.<sup>aa</sup> 1 Dent. 32. 37.<sup>ab</sup> Heb. evil.<sup>ac</sup> Heb. visit upon.<sup>ad</sup> p ch. 2. 28.<sup>ae</sup> Heb. shame.<sup>af</sup> ch. 3. 24.<sup>ag</sup> Hos. 9. 10.<sup>ah</sup> ch. 23. 12.<sup>ai</sup> & 46. 21.<sup>aj</sup> & 48. 44.<sup>ak</sup> & 50. 27.<sup>al</sup> Luke 19. 44.<sup>am</sup> Ex. 32. 10.<sup>an</sup> & 7. 16.<sup>ao</sup> & 14. 11.<sup>ap</sup> 1 John 5. 16.<sup>aq</sup> Heb. evil.<sup>ar</sup> Heb. What is to my beloved in my house.<sup>as</sup> Ps. 50. 16.<sup>at</sup> Is. 1. 11. &c.<sup>au</sup> Ps. 51. 4.<sup>av</sup> Ezek. 16. 25.<sup>aw</sup> &c.<sup>ax</sup> Or, let me reason the case with thee.<sup>ay</sup> Hag. 2. 12.<sup>az</sup> Tit. 1. 15.<sup>ba</sup> Job 12. 6.<sup>bb</sup> & 21. 7.<sup>bc</sup> Ps. 37. 1. 35.<sup>bd</sup> & 76. 3. &c.<sup>be</sup> ch. 5.<sup>bf</sup> Hab. 1. 4.<sup>bg</sup> Mal. 3. 15.<sup>bh</sup> &c. when thy evil is.<sup>bi</sup> Prov. 2. 14.<sup>bj</sup> Ps. 52. 8.<sup>bk</sup> Rom. 11. 17.<sup>bl</sup> Heb. they go on.<sup>bm</sup> Is. 23. 13.<sup>bn</sup> Mat. 15. 8.<sup>bo</sup> Mark 7. 6.<sup>bp</sup> Is. 5. 2.<sup>bq</sup> ch. 2. 21.<sup>br</sup> Ps. 17. 3.<sup>bs</sup> & 139. 1.<sup>bt</sup> ch. 11. 20.<sup>bu</sup> Heb. with thee.<sup>bv</sup> James 5. 5.<sup>bw</sup> p ch. 23. 10.<sup>bx</sup> Hos. 4. 3.<sup>by</sup> Ps. 107. 34.<sup>bz</sup> ch. 4. 23.<sup>ca</sup> & 7. 20.<sup>cb</sup> & 9. 10.<sup>cc</sup> Hos. 4. 3.

19 But I <sup>1</sup>was like a <sup>1</sup>lamb <sup>o</sup>or an ox <sup>1</sup>that is <sup>2</sup>brought <sup>1</sup>to the slaughter; and I knew not that <sup>6</sup>they had devised devices against me, saying, Let us destroy <sup>c</sup>the tree with the <sup>3</sup>fruit thereof, <sup>a</sup>and let us cut him off from <sup>e</sup>the land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered.

20 But, O LORD of hosts, that judgest righteously, that <sup>7</sup>triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause.

21 Therefore thus saith the LORD <sup>4</sup>of <sup>1</sup>the men of Anathoth, <sup>1</sup>that seek thy life, saying, <sup>5</sup>Prophecy not <sup>1</sup>in the name of the LORD, that thou die not by our hand:

22 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will <sup>6</sup>punish them: the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by famine <sup>7</sup>.

23 And there shall be no remnant <sup>8</sup>of <sup>1</sup>them: for I will bring evil upon the men of Anathoth, <sup>1</sup>even <sup>7</sup>the year of their visitation.

## CHAPTER 12.

<sup>o</sup>1 Jeremiah complaineth of the wicked's prosperity. <sup>5</sup>And admonisheth him of his brethren's treachery, <sup>7</sup>and lamenteth his heritage. <sup>14</sup>His promises to the penitent.

**R**IGHTEOUS <sup>1</sup>art thou, O LORD, when I plead with thee: yet <sup>1a</sup>let me talk with thee of <sup>1</sup>thy judgments: <sup>c</sup>Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? <sup>1</sup>wherefore are all they <sup>2</sup>happy <sup>1</sup>that deal very treacherously?

2 Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root <sup>3</sup>: <sup>1</sup>they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: <sup>h</sup>thou <sup>1</sup>art near in their mouth, and far from their reins.

3 But thou, O LORD, <sup>k</sup>knowest me <sup>4</sup>: thou hast seen <sup>1</sup>me, and <sup>5</sup>tried <sup>1</sup>mine heart <sup>m</sup>toward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and <sup>6</sup>prepare them for <sup>n</sup>the day of slaughter.

4 How long shall <sup>2</sup>the land mourn, and the herbs of <sup>7</sup>every field wither, <sup>1</sup>for the wickedness of them that dwell therein? <sup>1</sup>the beasts are consumed,

1 <sup>A</sup> gentle  
2 <sup>S</sup> led

3 <sup>M</sup> Heb. bread.

4 <sup>S</sup> concerning  
5 <sup>S</sup> Thou shalt not prophesy

6 <sup>M</sup> Heb. visit upon.

7 <sup>S</sup> ;

8 <sup>S</sup> unto

9 <sup>M</sup> Or, in the year

1 <sup>S</sup> would I reason the cause

[<sup>M</sup> Heb. speak judgments]

with thee: wherefore

fore

2 <sup>S</sup> at ease

3 <sup>S</sup> ;

4 <sup>S</sup> : thou seest

5 <sup>S</sup> triest

6 <sup>M</sup> Heb. sanctify.

7 <sup>S</sup> the whole country wither?  
8 <sup>S</sup> ,





9 Thus saith the LORD, After this manner <sup>a</sup> will I mar the pride of Judah, and the great pride of Jerusalem.

10 This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which <sup>a</sup> walk in the <sup>1</sup> imagination<sup>1</sup> of their heart, and <sup>2</sup> walk<sup>1</sup> after other gods<sup>o</sup>, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is <sup>3</sup> good<sup>1</sup> for nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah, saith the LORD; that <sup>7</sup> they might be unto me for a people, and <sup>h</sup> for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear.

12 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word<sup>4</sup>; 'Thus saith the LORD<sup>5</sup> God of Israel, Every <sup>6</sup> bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not <sup>o</sup> certainly<sup>1</sup> know that every <sup>6</sup> bottle shall be filled with wine?

13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit <sup>7</sup> upon David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, <sup>r</sup> with drunkenness.

14 And <sup>i</sup> I will dash them <sup>z</sup> one against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have <sup>8</sup> mercy, <sup>z</sup> but<sup>1</sup> destroy them.

15 ¶ Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken.

16 <sup>b</sup> Give glory to the LORD your God, before <sup>9</sup> he cause <sup>d</sup> darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the <sup>1</sup> dark mountains<sup>2</sup>, and, while ye <sup>7</sup> look for light, he turn it into <sup>3</sup> the shadow of death, <sup>1</sup> and make <sup>t</sup> it gross darkness.

17 But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret <sup>o</sup> places<sup>1</sup> for your pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORD's flock is <sup>4</sup> carried away<sup>1</sup> captive.

B.C. c. 602.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 26. 19.  
<sup>b</sup> See 2 Kin. 24. 12.  
ch. 22. 26.

<sup>c</sup> Or, head  
ties.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 9. 14.  
<sup>e</sup> & 11. 8.  
<sup>f</sup> & 16. 12.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, stub-  
bornness.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 6. 22.

<sup>h</sup> Ex. 19. 5.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 33. 9.

<sup>j</sup> Heb.  
visit upon.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 6. 24.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 5. 19.  
<sup>m</sup> & 16. 10.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 26.  
Is. 3. 17.  
<sup>o</sup> & 47. 2, 3.  
Ezek. 16. 37-39.

<sup>p</sup> Nah. 3. 5.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, shall  
be violently  
taken away.  
<sup>r</sup> Heb.  
taught.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 1. 4.  
Hos. 13. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> Is. 51. 17.

<sup>u</sup> & 63. 6.  
ch. 23. 27.  
<sup>v</sup> & 51. 7.  
<sup>w</sup> Ps. 9. 9.

<sup>x</sup> Job 20. 23.  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 11. 6.

<sup>z</sup> Heb.  
<sup>a</sup> a man  
against  
his brother.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 10. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb.  
from de-  
stroying  
them.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 22.  
Lam. 1. 8.  
Ezek. 16. 37.

<sup>e</sup> & 24. 29.  
<sup>f</sup> Hos. 2. 10.

<sup>g</sup> Josh. 7. 19.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 5. 8.  
<sup>i</sup> & 15. 20.

<sup>j</sup> & 22.  
Amos 8. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Is. 65. 7.  
ch. 2. 20.

<sup>l</sup> & 3. 2, 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 6. 13.

<sup>n</sup> Is. 59. 9.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 44. 19.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. after  
when get<sup>1</sup>.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 9. 1.  
& 14. 17.  
Lam. 1. 2, 16.  
& 2. 18.

<sup>1</sup> A thou <sup>2</sup> S queen-mother, <sup>3</sup> M Or, Sit ye down low <sup>4</sup> S headtires are <sup>5</sup> M Or, your beautiful crown

18 Say<sup>1</sup> unto <sup>b</sup> the king and to the <sup>2</sup> queen,<sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> Humble yourselves, sit down: for you <sup>4</sup> c principalities shall<sup>1</sup> come down, <sup>1</sup> even <sup>2</sup> the crown of your glory.

19 The cities of the <sup>6</sup> south shall be<sup>1</sup> shut up, and <sup>7</sup> none shall<sup>1</sup> open <sup>1</sup> them: Judah<sup>6</sup> shall be<sup>1</sup> carried away captive all of it<sup>9</sup>, it shall be<sup>1</sup> wholly carried away captive.

20 <sup>10</sup> Lift up your eyes, and behold them <sup>7</sup> that come from the north: where <sup>1</sup> is the flock <sup>1</sup> that was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

21 <sup>11</sup> What wilt thou say<sup>1</sup> when he shall <sup>2</sup> punish thee? for thou hast taught them to be captains, and as chief over thee: <sup>1</sup> shall not <sup>2</sup> sorrows take <sup>3</sup> thee, as<sup>1</sup> a woman in travail?

22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And if thou say in thine heart, <sup>1</sup> Wherefore <sup>4</sup> come these things<sup>1</sup> upon me? <sup>5</sup> For<sup>1</sup> the <sup>6</sup> greatness of thine iniquity are <sup>m</sup> thy skirts discovered, <sup>1</sup> and thy heels <sup>7</sup> made bare.<sup>1</sup>

23 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? <sup>1</sup> then may ye also do good, that are <sup>3</sup> accustomed to do evil.

24 Therefore will I scatter them<sup>9</sup> as the stubble that passeth away<sup>9</sup> <sup>1</sup> by the wind of the wilderness.

25 <sup>u</sup> This <sup>1</sup> is thy lot, the portion <sup>2</sup> of thy measures<sup>1</sup> from me, saith the LORD; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in <sup>3</sup> falsehood.

26 Therefore <sup>a</sup> will I <sup>3</sup> discover thy skirts <sup>4</sup> upon thy face, <sup>5</sup> that thy shame may<sup>1</sup> appear.

27 I have seen thine <sup>6</sup> adulteress, and thy <sup>c</sup> neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, <sup>o</sup> and thine abominations<sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> on the hills in the <sup>7</sup> fields.<sup>1</sup> Woe unto thee, O Jerusalem! <sup>8</sup> wilt thou<sup>1</sup> not be made clean<sup>9</sup>? <sup>h</sup> when shall it once be<sup>1</sup>? <sup>11</sup>

thine <sup>7</sup> S field, <sup>8</sup> S thou wilt <sup>9</sup> S: how long shall it yet be? <sup>1</sup> A space between ch. 13 & 14.

# CHAPTER 14.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The grievous famine <sup>7</sup> causeth Jere-  
miah to pray. <sup>10</sup> The Lord will not  
be intreated for the people. <sup>13</sup> Lying  
prophecies are no excuse for them. <sup>17</sup>  
Jeremiah is moved to complain for  
them.

<sup>1</sup> S stub-  
bornness  
<sup>2</sup> S are  
gone

<sup>3</sup> S profit-  
able

<sup>4</sup> S :  
<sup>5</sup> A, the  
<sup>6</sup> M Or, jar

<sup>7</sup> M Heb, for  
David  
upon his  
throne.

<sup>8</sup> S com-  
passion,  
that I  
should  
not

<sup>9</sup> M Or,  
it grow  
dark

<sup>1</sup> M Heb.  
moun-  
tains of  
twilight.

<sup>2</sup> S ;  
<sup>3</sup> M Or,  
deep  
darkness

<sup>4</sup> S taken

**T**HE word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah concerning <sup>a</sup>the <sup>1</sup>'dearth'.  
<sup>2</sup><sup>2</sup> Judah mourneth, and <sup>b</sup>the gates thereof languish<sup>3</sup>; they are <sup>c</sup>'black unto' the ground; and <sup>d</sup>'the cry of Jerusalem is gone up'.  
<sup>3</sup> And their nobles <sup>e</sup>'have sent' their <sup>f</sup>'little ones' to the waters: they <sup>g</sup>'came' to the pits, <sup>h</sup>and <sup>i</sup>'found' no water; they <sup>j</sup>'returned' with their vessels empty<sup>1</sup>; they were <sup>k</sup>'ashamed and confounded', <sup>l</sup>and <sup>m</sup>'covered' their heads.  
<sup>4</sup> Because <sup>n</sup>'the ground is chapt, for there was no rain in the earth,' the plowmen <sup>o</sup>'were' ashamed, they <sup>p</sup>'covered' their heads.  
<sup>5</sup> Yea, the hind also <sup>q</sup>'calved' in the field<sup>5</sup>, and forsook <sup>r</sup>'it,' because there <sup>s</sup>'was' no grass.  
<sup>6</sup> And <sup>t</sup>'the wild asses' did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like dragons<sup>1</sup>; their eyes <sup>u</sup>'did' fail, because <sup>v</sup>'there' was no grass.  
<sup>7</sup> ¶ O LORD, though<sup>1</sup> our iniquities testify against us, <sup>w</sup>'do thou <sup>x</sup>'it' <sup>y</sup>'for thy name's sake<sup>2</sup>': for our backslidings are many; we have sinned against thee.  
<sup>8</sup> ¶ O <sup>z</sup>'the' hope of Israel, the saviour thereof in <sup>aa</sup>'time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a <sup>ab</sup>'stranger' in the land, and as a wayfaring man <sup>ac</sup>'that' <sup>ad</sup>'turneth aside to tarry for a night?'  
<sup>9</sup> Why shouldest thou be as a man astounded, as a mighty man <sup>ae</sup>'that cannot save? yet thou, O LORD, <sup>af</sup>'art in the midst of us, and <sup>ag</sup>'we are called by thy name; leave us not.  
<sup>10</sup> ¶ Thus saith the LORD unto this people, <sup>ah</sup>'Thus' have they loved to wander<sup>8</sup>, they have not refrained their feet<sup>9</sup>, therefore the LORD doth not accept them; <sup>ai</sup>'he will now' remember their iniquity, and visit their sins.  
<sup>11</sup> ¶ Then said the LORD<sup>1</sup> unto me, <sup>aj</sup>'Pray not for this people for their good.  
<sup>12</sup> ¶ When they fast, I will not hear their cry; and <sup>ak</sup>'when they offer burnt offering and <sup>al</sup>'an' <sup>am</sup>'oblation, I will not accept them: but <sup>an</sup>'I will con-

B.C.C. 601.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. *the words of the dearths, or, restraints.*  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 3. 26.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 21.  
<sup>e</sup> See 1 Sam. 5. 12.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. *peace of truth.*  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 27. 10.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 23. 21.  
<sup>i</sup> & 27. 15.  
<sup>j</sup> & 29. 8, 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 40. 14.  
<sup>l</sup> & 2 Sam. 15. 30.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 5. 12, 13.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 24.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 25. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 79. 3.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 17. 13.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 9. 1.  
<sup>s</sup> & 13. 17.  
<sup>t</sup> Lam. 1. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> & 2. 18.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 8. 21.  
<sup>w</sup> Is. 59. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> Ezek. 7. 15.  
<sup>y</sup> Ex. 29. 45, 46.  
<sup>z</sup> Lev. 26. 11, 12.  
<sup>aa</sup> Heb. *thy name is called upon us.*  
<sup>ab</sup> Dan. 9. 18, 19.  
<sup>ac</sup> See ch. 2. 23-25.  
<sup>ad</sup> Heb. *make merchandise against a land, and men acknowledge it not.*  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 5. 31.  
<sup>af</sup> Lam. 5. 22.  
<sup>ag</sup> Hos. 8. 13.  
<sup>ah</sup> & 9. 9.  
<sup>ai</sup> ch. 15. 18.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 8. 15.  
<sup>ak</sup> Ex. 32. 10.  
<sup>al</sup> ch. 7. 16.  
<sup>am</sup> & 11. 14.  
<sup>an</sup> & Prov. 1. 28.  
<sup>ao</sup> Is. 1. 15.  
<sup>ap</sup> & 58. 3.  
<sup>aq</sup> ch. 11. 11.  
<sup>ar</sup> Ezek. 8. 18.  
<sup>as</sup> Mic. 3. 4.  
<sup>at</sup> Zech. 7. 13.  
<sup>au</sup> ch. 6. 20.  
<sup>av</sup> & 7. 21, 22.  
<sup>aw</sup> Ps. 106. 6.  
<sup>ax</sup> Dan. 9. 8.  
<sup>ay</sup> ch. 9. 16.

sume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence.

<sup>13</sup> ¶ Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold, the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you <sup>1</sup>'assured peace in this place.

<sup>14</sup> Then the LORD said unto me, <sup>2</sup>'The prophets prophesy lies in my name: <sup>3</sup>'I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake <sup>4</sup>'unto them: they prophesy unto you a <sup>5</sup>'false vision' and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their <sup>6</sup>'heart.

<sup>15</sup> Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, <sup>7</sup>'yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land<sup>5</sup>,' By sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed.

<sup>16</sup> And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem because of the famine and the sword; <sup>8</sup>'and they shall have none to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness upon them.

<sup>17</sup> ¶ Therefore<sup>1</sup> thou shalt say this word unto them<sup>7</sup>, <sup>9</sup>'Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease<sup>8</sup>': <sup>10</sup>'for the virgin daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a very grievous <sup>11</sup>'blow.'

<sup>18</sup> If I go forth into <sup>12</sup>'the field, then behold the slain with the sword! and if I enter into the city, then behold <sup>13</sup>'them that are sick with famine! <sup>14</sup>'yea,' both the prophet and the priest <sup>15</sup>'go about' into a land that they know not.'

<sup>19</sup> ¶ Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? hath thy soul <sup>16</sup>'loathed' Zion? why hast thou smitten us, and <sup>17</sup>'there is no healing for us? <sup>18</sup>'we' looked for peace, <sup>19</sup>'and there is no good! and for <sup>20</sup>'the' time of healing, and behold <sup>21</sup>'trouble!'

<sup>20</sup> We <sup>22</sup>'acknowledge, O LORD, our wickedness, <sup>23</sup>'and the iniquity of our fathers: for <sup>24</sup>'we have sinned against thee.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. *peace of truth.*

<sup>2</sup> A I

<sup>3</sup> S lying vision,

<sup>4</sup> A own

<sup>5</sup> S :

<sup>6</sup> S And  
<sup>7</sup> S ,

<sup>8</sup> S ;

<sup>9</sup> S wound.

<sup>10</sup> Heb. *the sicknesses of famine.*

<sup>11</sup> S for

<sup>12</sup> S Or,

<sup>13</sup> S traffick

<sup>14</sup> S in the land and have no know-

<sup>15</sup> S ledge.

<sup>16</sup> S as A.V. text.

<sup>17</sup> S ¶

<sup>18</sup> S loathed

<sup>19</sup> S We

<sup>20</sup> S but

<sup>21</sup> S no good came

<sup>22</sup> S a

<sup>23</sup> S dismay

<sup>24</sup> S Or,

<sup>25</sup> S know

1 M Or, condemn 2 S ;	21 Do not 1abhor us, for thy name's sake 2, 1 do not disgrace the throne of thy glory: bremember, break not thy covenant with us.	B.C.c. 601. 1 Is. 9. 13. ch. 5. 3. Amos 4. 10, 11. 2 Ps. 74. 2, 23. 3 & 105. 45. 4 Zech. 10.1, 2 5 Deut. 32. 21.	dren, I 1 will destroy 1 my people 2, since a they return not 1 from their ways.	1 S have destroyed 2 S ; they have not returned
3 S heathen	22 c Are there tany among a the vanities of the s Gentiles 1 that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? 1 art not thou he, O LORD our God? therefore we will wait upon thee 2: 1 for thou hast 1 made all these t things.	1 Or, against the mother city a young man spoiling, &c. or, against the mother and the young men. f Ps. 135. 7. & 147. 8. Is. 50. 23. ch. 5. 24. & 10. 13. g 1 Sam. 2. 5. h Amos 8. 9. i Ezek. 14. 14, &c. j Ex. 32. 11, 12. k Ps. 99. 6. l Job 3. 1, &c. ch. 20. 14. m 1 Sam. 7. 9.	8 Their widows are increased to me above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them 3c against the mother of the young men a spoiler at noonday: I have caused 4 him to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city. 1	3 M Or, against the mother and the young men
4 M Or, done	CHAPTER 15.		9 2 She that hath borne seven languisheth 5: 1 she hath given up the ghost: 1 her sun is gone down while 1 it was yet day 5: 1 she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.	4 S anguish and terrors to fall upon her suddenly. 5 S ; 6 S not
	1 The utter rejection and manifold judgments of the Jews. 10 Jeremiah receiveth a promise for himself, 12 and a threatening for them. 15 His prayer, 19 and promise. 1		10 ¶ 1 Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! I have 6 neither 1 lent on usury, 7 nor men have 1 lent to me on usury; yet every one of them doth curse me.	7 S neither have men 8 S I will strengthen 1 An other reading is, release thee for good
5 S when	THEN said the LORD unto me, 1 Though k Moses and m Samuel stood before me, 1 yet my mind 1 could not t be toward this people: cast 1 them out of my sight, and let them go forth.	n ch. 43. 11. Ezek. 5. 2, 12. Zech. 11. 9. o Or, I will intreat the enemy for thee. p ch. 39. 11, 12. & 40. 4, 5. q Lev. 26. 16, &c. r Heb. families. s Ps. 44. 12. ch. 17. 3. t Deut. 28. 26. ch. 7. 33. u ch. 16. 13. & 17. 4. v Heb. I will give them for a remoring. w Deut. 28. 25. ch. 24. 9. x Ezek. 22. 46. y 2 Kin. 21. 11, &c. z Ps. 22. 26. & 24. 3, 4. aa ch. 12. 3. ab ch. 11. 30. & 20. 12. ac Is. 51. 19. ad Ps. 69. 7. ae Heb. to ask of thy peace. af Ezek. 3. 13. ag Rev. 10. 9, 10. ah ch. 7. 24. ai Job 23. 12. aj Ps. 119. 72, 111. ak Heb. thy name is called upon me. al Hos. 13. 14. am Ps. 1. 1. an & 26. 4, 5. ao Or, what-sower is dear.	11 The LORD said, Verily 1 it shall be well with thy remnant 1; verily 9p I will cause 1 the enemy to 1 entreat thee well 1 in the time of evil and in the time of affliction.	1 M The Vulgate has, thy remnant shall be for good.
6 S :	2 And it shall come to pass, 5 if 1 they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD 6: 1 Such as 1 are for death, to death; and such as 1 are for the sword, to the sword; and such as 1 are for the famine, to the famine; and such as 1 are for 1 the captivity, to 1 the captivity.		12 3 Shall iron break the northern iron and the steel? 1	9 M Or, I will intercede for thee with the enemy
	3 And I will 7 appoint over them four 7c kinds, saith the LORD: the sword to slay, and the dogs to 8 tear, and x the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and 9 destroy.		13 Thy substance and thy treasures will I give 4 to the 1 spoil without price, and 1 that for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.	1 S make supplication unto thee
7 M Heb. families.	4 And 2 I will cause them to be 1b removed into all 1 kingdoms of the earth, because of c Manasseh the son of Hezekiah king of Judah, for 1 that which he did in Jerusalem.		14 And 5 I will make 6 thee 1 to pass with thine enemies 2 into a land 1 which thou knowest not: for a fire is kindled in mine anger, 1 which shall burn upon you.	2 A ¶ 3 S Can one break iron, even iron from the north, and brass?
8 M Heb. drag.	5 For 7 who shall have pity upon thee, O Jerusalem? or who shall bemoan thee? or who shall 2 go 1 aside h to ask 3 how thou doest 1?		15 ¶ O LORD, a thou knowest: remember me, and visit me, and 7c revenge 1 me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: know that 9 for thy sake I have suffered 8 rebuke. 1	1 M Or, Can iron break iron from &c.
9 A to	6 1 Thou hast 4 forsaken 1 me, saith the LORD, thou art 1 gone backward: therefore 5 will I stretch 1 out my hand against thee, and 6 destroy 1 thee; 2 I am weary with repenting.		16 Thy words were found, and I did k eat them; and m thy 9 word was unto me the joy and 1 rejoicing of mine heart: for 1 I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.	4 S for a 5 M Or, I will make thine enemies to pass into &c.
1 S tossed to and fro among all the	7 And I 7 will fan 1 them with a fan in the gates of the land; I 8 will bereave 1 them of 7 chil-		17 1 I sat not in the assembly	5 S Or, I will make thee to serve thine
2 S turn			enemies in a land &c. See ch. 17. 4.	6 S them
3 S of thy welfare			7 S avenge 8 S reproach, 9 S words were unto me a joy and the	
4 S rejected				
5 S have I stretched				
6 S de- stroyed				
7 S have fanned				
8 S have bereaved				





R.V.	<i>The captivity of</i>	JEREMIAH 17.	<i>Judah for her sin.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> for [ <sup>M</sup> Or, where] I will shew you no	and night; <sup>1</sup> where I will not shew you <sup>1</sup> favour. 14 ¶ Therefore, behold, the <sup>b</sup> days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, <sup>2</sup> The <sup>1</sup> LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;	B.C. c. 601. <sup>a</sup> Prov. 3. 3. <sup>2</sup> Cor. 3. 5. <sup>b</sup> Is. 43. 18. <sup>c</sup> ch. 23. 7, 8.	<sup>†</sup> it is <sup>a</sup> graven upon the table of their heart, and upon the horns of <sup>1</sup> your altars;	1 <sup>M</sup> An- other reading is, their.
2 <sup>s</sup> As the	15 But, <sup>2</sup> The <sup>1</sup> LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all the <sup>3</sup> lands <sup>1</sup> whither he had driven them: and <sup>†</sup> I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.	<sup>c</sup> Judg. 3. 7. <sup>d</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 18. <sup>e</sup> 33. 3. 19. <sup>f</sup> Is. 1. 29. <sup>g</sup> 17. 8. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 20. <sup>i</sup> ch. 15. 13.	<sup>2</sup> Whilst their children re- member their altars and their <sup>2c</sup> groves <sup>1</sup> by the green trees upon the high hills. <sup>3</sup> O my mountain in the field, <sup>4</sup> I will give thy substance <sup>†</sup> and all thy treasures <sup>3</sup> to the <sup>1</sup> spoil, and thy high places <sup>4</sup> for <sup>1</sup> sin, throughout all thy borders.	2 <sup>s</sup> Ash- erim <sup>M</sup> See Ex. 34. 13.
3 <sup>s</sup> coun- tries	16 ¶ Behold, I will send for many <sup>a</sup> fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and <sup>4</sup> after will I <sup>1</sup> send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every moun- tain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. in thyself. <sup>f</sup> ch. 24. 6. <sup>g</sup> 30. 3. <sup>h</sup> 32. 37.	<sup>4</sup> And thou, even <sup>5</sup> thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in <sup>9</sup> the land which thou knowest not: for <sup>†</sup> ye have kind- led a fire in mine anger <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> which shall burn for ever.	3 <sup>s</sup> for a 4 <sup>s</sup> , be- cause of 5 <sup>s</sup> A of
4 <sup>s</sup> after- ward I will	17 For mine <sup>m</sup> eyes <sup>†</sup> are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity <sup>5</sup> hid <sup>1</sup> from mine eyes.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 16. 13. <sup>h</sup> Amos 4. 2. <sup>i</sup> Hab. 1. 15. <sup>j</sup> ch. 15. 14.	<sup>5</sup> ¶ Thus saith the LORD <sup>6</sup> , <sup>k</sup> Cursed <sup>7</sup> be <sup>1</sup> the man that trusteth in man, and maketh <sup>†</sup> flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.	6 <sup>s</sup> ; 7 <sup>s</sup> is
5 <sup>s</sup> con- cealed	18 And first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin <sup>7</sup> double; <sup>6</sup> because <sup>†</sup> they have <sup>†</sup> defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance <sup>1</sup> with the carcases of their detestable <sup>8</sup> and abominable things.	<sup>k</sup> Is. 30. 1, 2. <sup>l</sup> 31. 1.	<sup>6</sup> For he shall be <sup>u</sup> like <sup>5</sup> the heath in the desert, and <sup>9</sup> shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, <sup>o</sup> <sup>a</sup> in <sup>1</sup> a salt land and not inhabited.	8 <sup>M</sup> Or, a tamarisk
6 <sup>M</sup> Or, because they have polluted my land: they have ... detest- able things and their abomi- nations	19 O LORD, <sup>9</sup> my strength, and my <sup>3</sup> fortress, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>2</sup> my refuge in the day of affliction, <sup>1</sup> the Gentiles shall come unto thee <sup>1</sup> from the ends of the earth, and shall say, <sup>2</sup> Surely our fathers have inherited <sup>3</sup> lies, vanity, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> things <sup>b</sup> wherein <sup>†</sup> there is no profit.	<sup>l</sup> See <sup>m</sup> Is. 31. 3. <sup>n</sup> Job 34. 21. <sup>o</sup> Prov. 5. 21. <sup>p</sup> 15. 3. <sup>q</sup> ch. 32. 19. <sup>r</sup> ch. 48. 6. <sup>s</sup> Job 20. 17.	<sup>7</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> is the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose <sup>9</sup> hope the LORD is.	9 <sup>M</sup> Heb. trust.
7 <sup>s</sup> polluted my land	20 Shall a man make <sup>4</sup> gods unto himself, and <sup>†</sup> they <sup>†</sup> are no gods?	<sup>t</sup> Deut. 29. 23. <sup>u</sup> Is. 40. 2. <sup>v</sup> ch. 17. 18. <sup>w</sup> Ezek 47. 7, 9. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 2. 12. <sup>y</sup> 34. 8. <sup>z</sup> 125. 1. <sup>aa</sup> 146. 5. <sup>ab</sup> Prov. 16. 20. <sup>ac</sup> Is. 30. 18. <sup>ad</sup> Job 8. 16. <sup>ae</sup> Ps. 1. 3. <sup>af</sup> Ps. 18. 2. <sup>ag</sup> ch. 17. 17.	<sup>8</sup> For he shall be <sup>z</sup> as a tree planted by the waters, and <sup>†</sup> that spreadeth out <sup>1</sup> her <sup>†</sup> roots by the river, and shall not <sup>2</sup> see <sup>1</sup> when heat cometh, but <sup>1</sup> her <sup>1</sup> leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of <sup>o</sup> drought, neither shall cease from yield- ing fruit.	10 <sup>s</sup> Accord- ing to another reading, see.
8 <sup>s</sup> things, and have filled mine inherit- ance with their abomi- nations.	21 Therefore, behold, I will <sup>o</sup> this once <sup>1</sup> cause them to know, <sup>5</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that <sup>3</sup> my name <sup>†</sup> is <sup>6</sup> The LORD.	<sup>ah</sup> Or, restraint. <sup>ai</sup> Is. 44. 10. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 2. 11. <sup>ak</sup> 10. 5. <sup>al</sup> Is. 37. 19. <sup>am</sup> ch. 2. 11. <sup>an</sup> Gal. 4. 8. <sup>ao</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 7. <sup>ap</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 9. <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 7. 9. <sup>ar</sup> 139. 23. 24. <sup>as</sup> Prov. 17. 3. <sup>at</sup> ch. 11. 20. <sup>au</sup> 20. 12. <sup>av</sup> Rom. 8. 27. <sup>aw</sup> Rev. 2. 27. <sup>ax</sup> Ps. 62. 12. <sup>ay</sup> 32. 19. <sup>az</sup> Rom. 2. 6.	<sup>9</sup> ¶ The heart <sup>†</sup> is deceitful above all <sup>†</sup> things, and <sup>3</sup> desper- ately wicked <sup>1</sup> : who can know it?	11 <sup>s</sup> it is desper- ately sick 12 <sup>s</sup> that ga- thereth young which she hath not brought forth [ <sup>M</sup> Or, sitteth on eggs which she hath not laid], so is
9 <sup>s</sup> strong hold,	22 I therefore, behold, I will <sup>o</sup> this once <sup>1</sup> cause them to know, <sup>5</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that <sup>3</sup> my name <sup>†</sup> is <sup>6</sup> The LORD.	<sup>ba</sup> Or, gathereth young which she hath not brought forth. <sup>bb</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 3. <sup>bc</sup> ch. 33. 2. <sup>bd</sup> Amos 5. 8. <sup>be</sup> 1 Chr. JE- HOYAH, Ps. 83. 18. <sup>bf</sup> Ps. 55. 23. <sup>bg</sup> Luke 12. 29. <sup>bh</sup> ch. 14. 8.	<sup>10</sup> I the LORD <sup>a</sup> search the heart, <sup>†</sup> I try the reins, <sup>†</sup> even to give every man according to his ways, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>†</sup> according to the fruit of his doings.	13 <sup>s</sup> In the midst of his days they shall leave him, 14 <sup>M</sup> Or, he shall leave them
1 <sup>s</sup> unto thee shall the nations come	23 Therefore, behold, I will <sup>o</sup> this once <sup>1</sup> cause them to know, <sup>5</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that <sup>3</sup> my name <sup>†</sup> is <sup>6</sup> The LORD.	<sup>bi</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 9. <sup>bj</sup> Ps. 7. 9. <sup>bk</sup> 139. 23. 24. <sup>bl</sup> Prov. 17. 3. <sup>bm</sup> ch. 11. 20. <sup>bn</sup> 20. 12. <sup>bo</sup> Rom. 8. 27. <sup>bp</sup> Rev. 2. 27. <sup>bq</sup> Ps. 62. 12. <sup>br</sup> 32. 19. <sup>bs</sup> Rom. 2. 6.	<sup>11</sup> As the partridge <sup>4</sup> sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so <sup>1</sup> he that getteth riches, and not by right <sup>5</sup> , shall leave them in the midst of his days, <sup>1</sup> and at his end <sup>6</sup> shall be <sup>a</sup> a fool.	15 <sup>s</sup> he shall leave them 16 <sup>M</sup> Or, he shall leave them
2 <sup>s</sup> Our	24 Therefore, behold, I will <sup>o</sup> this once <sup>1</sup> cause them to know, <sup>5</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that <sup>3</sup> my name <sup>†</sup> is <sup>6</sup> The LORD.	<sup>bt</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 9. <sup>bu</sup> Ps. 7. 9. <sup>bv</sup> 139. 23. 24. <sup>bw</sup> Prov. 17. 3. <sup>bx</sup> ch. 11. 20. <sup>by</sup> 20. 12. <sup>bz</sup> Rom. 8. 27. <sup>ca</sup> Rev. 2. 27. <sup>cb</sup> Ps. 62. 12. <sup>cc</sup> 32. 19. <sup>cd</sup> Rom. 2. 6.	<sup>12</sup> ¶ A glorious <sup>7</sup> high throne <sup>1</sup> from the beginning <sup>8</sup> <sup>†</sup> is the place of our sanctuary.	17 <sup>s</sup> throne, set on high 18 <sup>M</sup> Or, he shall leave them
3 <sup>s</sup> nought but lies, even vanity	25 Therefore, behold, I will <sup>o</sup> this once <sup>1</sup> cause them to know, <sup>5</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that <sup>3</sup> my name <sup>†</sup> is <sup>6</sup> The LORD.	<sup>ce</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 9. <sup>cf</sup> Ps. 7. 9. <sup>cg</sup> 139. 23. 24. <sup>ch</sup> Prov. 17. 3. <sup>ci</sup> ch. 11. 20. <sup>cj</sup> 20. 12. <sup>ck</sup> Rom. 8. 27. <sup>cl</sup> Rev. 2. 27. <sup>cm</sup> Ps. 62. 12. <sup>cn</sup> 32. 19. <sup>co</sup> Rom. 2. 6.	<sup>13</sup> O LORD, <sup>1</sup> the hope of Israel, <sup>†</sup> all that forsake thee shall be ashamed <sup>9</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> they that depart	19 <sup>s</sup> ;
4 <sup>s</sup> unto himself gods, which yet	26 Therefore, behold, I will <sup>o</sup> this once <sup>1</sup> cause them to know, <sup>5</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that <sup>3</sup> my name <sup>†</sup> is <sup>6</sup> The LORD.	<sup>cp</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 9. <sup>cq</sup> Ps. 7. 9. <sup>cr</sup> 139. 23. 24. <sup>cs</sup> Prov. 17. 3. <sup>ct</sup> ch. 11. 20. <sup>cuh</sup> 20. 12. <sup>cui</sup> Rom. 8. 27. <sup>cuj</sup> Rev. 2. 27. <sup>cuk</sup> Ps. 62. 12. <sup>cun</sup> 32. 19. <sup>cuo</sup> Rom. 2. 6.		
5 <sup>s</sup> this once will I	27 Therefore, behold, I will <sup>o</sup> this once <sup>1</sup> cause them to know, <sup>5</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that <sup>3</sup> my name <sup>†</sup> is <sup>6</sup> The LORD.	<sup>cv</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 9. <sup>cw</sup> Ps. 7. 9. <sup>cx</sup> 139. 23. 24. <sup>cy</sup> Prov. 17. 3. <sup>cz</sup> ch. 11. 20. <sup>da</sup> 20. 12. <sup>db</sup> Rom. 8. 27. <sup>dc</sup> Rev. 2. 27. <sup>dd</sup> Ps. 62. 12. <sup>de</sup> 32. 19. <sup>df</sup> Rom. 2. 6.		
6 <sup>s</sup> Jehovah.	28 Therefore, behold, I will <sup>o</sup> this once <sup>1</sup> cause them to know, <sup>5</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that <sup>3</sup> my name <sup>†</sup> is <sup>6</sup> The LORD.	<sup>dg</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 9. <sup>dh</sup> Ps. 7. 9. <sup>di</sup> 139. 23. 24. <sup>dj</sup> Prov. 17. 3. <sup>dk</sup> ch. 11. 20. <sup>dl</sup> 20. 12. <sup>dm</sup> Rom. 8. 27. <sup>dn</sup> Rev. 2. 27. <sup>do</sup> Ps. 62. 12. <sup>dp</sup> 32. 19. <sup>dq</sup> Rom. 2. 6.		

## CHAPTER 17.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The captivity of Judah for her sin.  
<sup>5</sup> Trust in man is cursed, <sup>7</sup> in God  
is blessed. <sup>9</sup> The deceitful heart can-  
not deceive God. <sup>12</sup> The salvation of  
God. <sup>19</sup> The sabbath to be kept holy.

THE sin of Judah <sup>†</sup> is written  
with a <sup>m</sup> pen of iron, and  
with the <sup>p</sup> point of a diamond:

from me shall be <sup>a</sup>written in the earth, because they have forsaken the LORD, the <sup>c</sup>fountain of living waters.

14 Heal me, O LORD, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for <sup>a</sup>thou <sup>t</sup>art my praise.

15 <sup>b</sup>Behold, they say unto me, <sup>c</sup>Where <sup>t</sup>is the word of the LORD? let it come now.

16 As for me, <sup>f</sup>I have not hastened from <sup>t</sup>being a <sup>1</sup>pastor <sup>h</sup>to follow thee: <sup>1</sup>neither have I desired <sup>2</sup>the woeful day; thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was <sup>3</sup>right before thee.

17 Be not a terror unto me: <sup>m</sup>thou <sup>t</sup>art my <sup>4</sup>hope<sup>1</sup> in the day of evil.

18 <sup>n</sup>Let them be <sup>5</sup>confounded<sup>1</sup> that persecute me, but <sup>p</sup>let not me be <sup>6</sup>confounded<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the day of evil, and <sup>7</sup>q destroy them with double destruction.

19 <sup>r</sup>Thus said the LORD unto me: <sup>8</sup>Go<sup>1</sup> and stand in the gate of <sup>9</sup>the children of the people, whereby the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Jerusalem;

20 And say unto them, <sup>u</sup>Hear ye the word of the LORD, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by these gates <sup>1</sup>:

21 Thus saith the LORD <sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>Take heed <sup>3</sup>to yourselves, and bear no burden on the sabbath day, nor bring <sup>t</sup>it in by the gates of Jerusalem;

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day, neither do ye any work<sup>2</sup>, <sup>1</sup>but hallow ye the sabbath day, as I <sup>a</sup>commanded your fathers <sup>1</sup>.

23 <sup>b</sup>But they <sup>4</sup>obeyed<sup>1</sup> not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, <sup>6</sup>nor<sup>1</sup> receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the LORD, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath day, but <sup>6</sup>hallow the sabbath day, to do no work therein;

B.C. c. 601.

<sup>a</sup> See Luke 10. 20.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 22. 4.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 13.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 10. 21.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 109. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> & 148. 14.

<sup>g</sup> Is. 5. 19.  
<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 12. 22.  
<sup>i</sup> Amos 5. 18.  
<sup>j</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 4.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 1. 4. &c.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 32. 44.  
<sup>m</sup> & 33. 13.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. after thee.  
<sup>o</sup> Zech. 7. 7.  
<sup>p</sup> Zech. 7. 7.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 107. 22.  
<sup>r</sup> & 116. 17.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 16. 19.

<sup>t</sup> Ps. 35. 4.  
<sup>u</sup> & 40. 14.  
<sup>v</sup> & 70. 2.  
<sup>w</sup> P. Ps. 25. 2.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. break them with a double branch.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 11. 20.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 49. 27.  
<sup>aa</sup> Lam. 4. 11.  
<sup>ab</sup> Amos 1. 4, 7, 10, 12.  
<sup>ac</sup> & 2. 2, 5.  
<sup>ad</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 9.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 52. 13.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 19. 3.  
<sup>ag</sup> & 22. 2.

<sup>ah</sup> Num. 15. 32, &c.  
<sup>ai</sup> Neh. 13. 19.

<sup>aj</sup> Or, frames, or, seats.

<sup>ak</sup> Or, that he made was marred, as clay in the hand of the potter.

<sup>al</sup> Ex. 20. 8.  
<sup>am</sup> & 23. 12.  
<sup>an</sup> & 31. 13.  
<sup>ao</sup> Ezek. 20. 12.  
<sup>ap</sup> ch. 7. 24, 26.  
<sup>aq</sup> & 11. 10.

<sup>ar</sup> Heb. returned and made.

<sup>as</sup> Is. 45. 9.  
<sup>at</sup> Rom. 9. 20, 21.  
<sup>au</sup> Is. 64. 8.

25 <sup>b</sup>Then shall there enter <sup>1</sup>into<sup>1</sup> the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem: and this city shall <sup>2</sup>remain for ever.

26 And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from <sup>3</sup>the places <sup>3</sup>about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from <sup>4</sup>the <sup>4</sup>plain, <sup>1</sup>and from the mountains, and from <sup>5</sup>the <sup>5</sup>south, <sup>1</sup>bringing burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and <sup>6</sup>meat offerings, and incense, <sup>1</sup>and bringing <sup>7</sup>sacrifices of praise, <sup>1</sup>unto the house of the LORD.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden<sup>8</sup>, even entering<sup>1</sup> in at the gates of Jerusalem on the sabbath day; then <sup>7</sup>will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, <sup>6</sup>and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched.<sup>9</sup>

## CHAPTER 18.

<sup>1</sup> Under the type of a potter is shewed God's absolute power in disposing of nations. <sup>11</sup> Judgments threatened to Judah for her strange revolt. <sup>18</sup> Jeremiah prayeth against his conspirators.

THE word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

2 Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words.

3 Then I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought <sup>1</sup>a<sup>1</sup> work on the <sup>1</sup>wheels.

4 And <sup>2</sup>the vessel <sup>2</sup>that he made of <sup>3</sup>clay was marred in the hand of the potter<sup>4</sup>: so<sup>1</sup> he <sup>c</sup>made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make <sup>t</sup>it.

5 <sup>5</sup>Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

6 O house of Israel, <sup>a</sup>cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the LORD. Behold, <sup>c</sup>as the clay <sup>o</sup>is<sup>1</sup> in the potter's hand, so <sup>t</sup>are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel.

7 <sup>1</sup>At what instant I shall

<sup>1</sup> in by<sup>2</sup> M Or, be inhabited<sup>3</sup> A round<sup>4</sup> S low-land,<sup>5</sup> S South,<sup>6</sup> S oblations<sup>7</sup> M Or, meal offerings,<sup>8</sup> S and<sup>9</sup> S enter<sup>10</sup> S a space between ch. 17 & 18.<sup>1</sup> S shepherd after thee;<sup>2</sup> M Some ancient versions read, the<sup>3</sup> S before thy face.<sup>4</sup> S refuge<sup>5</sup> S ashamed<sup>6</sup> S ;<sup>7</sup> M Heb. break them with a double breach.<sup>8</sup> S : Go,<sup>9</sup> M Or, the common people<sup>10</sup> S See ch. 26. 23.<sup>11</sup> S ;<sup>12</sup> S ;<sup>13</sup> M Or, for your life's sake<sup>14</sup> S ;<sup>15</sup> S and might not<sup>16</sup> S to

R.V.	Judgments threatened.	JEREMIAH 19.	Jeremiah's prayer.	R.V.
1 S up and 2 S down 3 S concern- ing which I have spoken,	<p>1 speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to <sup>1</sup>pluck<sup>1</sup> up, and to pull down, and to destroy <sup>1</sup>it;</p> <p>2 <sup>2</sup>If that nation, <sup>2</sup>against whom I have pronounced, <sup>1</sup>turn from their evil, <sup>1</sup>I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.</p> <p>3 And <sup>1</sup>at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant <sup>1</sup>it;</p> <p>4 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them.</p> <p>5 <sup>1</sup>Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD <sup>3</sup>: Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: <sup>2</sup>return ye now every one from his evil way, and <sup>1</sup>make<sup>1</sup> your ways and your doings <sup>1</sup>good<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>6 And they said, <sup>1</sup>'There is no hope: <sup>6</sup>but<sup>1</sup> we will walk after our own devices, and we will <sup>7</sup>every one do the imagination<sup>1</sup> of his evil heart.</p> <p>7 Therefore thus saith the LORD <sup>9</sup>: Ask ye now among the <sup>1</sup>heathen, <sup>1</sup>who hath heard such things: <sup>1</sup>the virgin of Israel hath done <sup>7</sup>a very horrible thing.</p> <p>8 Will <sup>1</sup>a man leave<sup>1</sup> the snow of Lebanon <sup>4</sup>which cometh<sup>1</sup> from the rock of the field? or shall the cold <sup>0</sup>flowing<sup>1</sup> waters <sup>5</sup>that come from another place be forsaken<sup>1</sup>?</p> <p>9 Because<sup>1</sup> my people hath forgotten <sup>6</sup>me, they have burned incense to <sup>2</sup>vanity<sup>7</sup>, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways <sup>8</sup>from<sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup>ancient paths, to walk in <sup>2</sup>'paths,<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>in a way not cast up;</p> <p>10 To make their land <sup>10</sup>desolate, <sup>1</sup>and a perpetual <sup>0</sup>hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and <sup>2</sup>wag<sup>1</sup> his head.</p> <p>11 I will scatter them <sup>7</sup>as with an east wind before the enemy; <sup>2</sup>I will <sup>2</sup>shew them the back, and not the <sup>1</sup>face, in the day of their calamity.</p> <p>12 Then said they, <sup>1</sup>Come, and let us devise devices against</p>	<p>B.C. c. 605.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Lev. 10, 11. Mal. 2, 7. John 7, 48, 49.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> b ch. 1, 10. <sup>3</sup> Ezek. 18, 21. &amp; 33, 11.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Or, for the tongue.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> ch. 26, 3. Jonah 3, 10.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> Ps. 109, 4, 5.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> ver. 22. Ps. 136, 7. &amp; 57, 6.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> Ps. 109, 9, 10.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> Heb. pour them out.</p> <p><sup>10</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 13. ch. 7, 3. &amp; 25, 5. &amp; 29, 13. &amp; 35, 15.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> ch. 2, 25.</p> <p><sup>12</sup> ver. 20.</p> <p><sup>13</sup> ch. 2, 10. 1 Cor. 5, 1.</p> <p><sup>14</sup> Heb. for death.</p> <p><sup>15</sup> Ps. 25, 4. &amp; 104, 14. ch. 11, 20. &amp; 15, 15.</p> <p><sup>16</sup> ch. 5, 20.</p> <p><sup>17</sup> Or, my fields for a rock; or for the same of Lebanon<sup>1</sup> shall the running waters be forsaken for the strange waters?</p> <p><sup>18</sup> ch. 2, 13, 32. &amp; 3, 21. &amp; 13, 25. &amp; 17, 13.</p> <p><sup>19</sup> ch. 10, 15. &amp; 16, 19.</p> <p><sup>20</sup> ch. 6, 16.</p> <p><sup>21</sup> Josh. 15, 8. 2 Kin. 23, 10.</p> <p><sup>22</sup> ch. 7, 34.</p> <p><sup>23</sup> ch. 19, 8. &amp; 49, 13. &amp; 50, 13.</p> <p><sup>24</sup> Heb. the east gate.</p> <p><sup>25</sup> 1 Kin. 9, 8. Lam. 2, 15. Mic. 6, 16.</p> <p><sup>26</sup> ch. 17, 20.</p> <p><sup>27</sup> ch. 13, 24.</p> <p><sup>28</sup> Ps. 48, 7.</p> <p><sup>29</sup> See ch. 2, 27.</p> <p><sup>30</sup> ch. 11, 19. 1 Sam. 3, 11.</p> <p><sup>31</sup> 2 Kin. 23, 12.</p>	<p>Jeremiah; <sup>a</sup>for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us smite him <sup>a</sup>with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.</p> <p>19 <sup>1</sup>Give heed to me, O LORD, and hearken to the voice of them that contend with me.</p> <p>20 <sup>2</sup>Shall evil be recompensed for good? for <sup>2</sup>they have digged a pit for my soul. Remember <sup>2</sup>that<sup>1</sup> I stood before thee to speak good for them, <sup>0</sup>and<sup>1</sup> to turn away thy <sup>3</sup>wrath<sup>1</sup> from them.</p> <p>21 Therefore <sup>b</sup>deliver up their children to the famine, and <sup>4</sup>pour out their blood by the force<sup>1</sup> of the sword; and let their wives <sup>5</sup>be bereaved of their children, and be<sup>1</sup> widows; and let their men be <sup>6</sup>put to death; <sup>let<sup>1</sup></sup> their young men <sup>7</sup>be slain by<sup>1</sup> the sword in battle.</p> <p>22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for <sup>m</sup>they have digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet.</p> <p>23 Yet, LORD, thou knowest all their counsel against me <sup>2</sup>to slay <sup>2</sup>me: <sup>1</sup>forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight <sup>9</sup>, but let them be <sup>1</sup>overthrown before thee; deal <sup>2</sup>thus<sup>1</sup> with them in the time of thine anger.<sup>3</sup></p>	<p>1 A ¶</p> <p>2 S how</p> <p>3 S fury</p> <p>4 S give them over to the power</p> <p>5 S become childless, and</p> <p>6 S slain of death, and</p> <p>7 S smitten of</p> <p>8 S me;</p> <p>9 S:</p> <p>1 M Heb. made to stumble.</p> <p>2 S thou</p> <p>3 A space between ch. 18 &amp; 19.</p>
			CHAPTER 19.	
			<sup>0</sup> Under the type of breaking a potter's vessel is foreshadowed the desolation of the Jews for their sins. <sup>1</sup>	
			THUS <sup>4</sup> saith <sup>1</sup> the LORD, Go <sup>5</sup> and <sup>6</sup> get <sup>1</sup> a potter's earthen bottle, and <sup>4</sup> take of the <sup>7</sup> ancients <sup>1</sup> of the people, and of the <sup>7</sup> ancients <sup>1</sup> of the priests; <p>2 And go forth unto <sup>2</sup>the valley of the son of Hinnom, which <sup>1</sup>is by the entry of <sup>8</sup>the east gate, <sup>1</sup>and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee <sup>9</sup>,</p> <p>3 And say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; <sup>1</sup>Thus<sup>1</sup> saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel<sup>2</sup>: Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall <sup>1</sup>tingle.</p>	<p>4 S said</p> <p>5 A,</p> <p>6 S buy</p> <p>7 S elders</p> <p>8 S the gate Harsith, Or, the gate of potsherds</p> <p>9 S:</p> <p>1 S thus</p> <p>2 S,</p>



R.V.	<i>The Jews' desolation.</i>	JEREMIAH 20. <i>Pashur's fearful doom.</i>	R.V.
	4 Because they <sup>a</sup> have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom <sup>1</sup> neither they nor their fathers have known, nor <sup>1</sup> the kings of Judah <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and have filled this place with <sup>e</sup> the blood of innocents ;	B.C. c. 605. <sup>a</sup> Deut. 28. 20. Is. 65. 11. ch. 2. 13, 17, 19. & 15. 6. & 17. 13. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 10. <sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 12. ch. 32. 29. Zeph. 1. 5. <sup>d</sup> ch. 7. 18. <sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 21. 16. ch. 2. 34. <sup>f</sup> ch. 7. 31, 32. & 32. 35. <sup>g</sup> See 2 Chr. 29. 5. <sup>h</sup> Lev. 18. 21.	1 <sup>a</sup> which are de- filed, 2 <sup>s</sup> To- phet, even
1 <sup>s</sup> they knew not, they and their fathers and 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>s</sup> and 4 <sup>s</sup> in the	5 <sup>3</sup> They <sup>1</sup> have built <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> the high places of Baal, to burn their sons <sup>1</sup> with <sup>1</sup> fire <sup>†</sup> for burnt offerings unto Baal <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which I commanded not, nor spake <sup>†</sup> it, neither came <sup>†</sup> it into my <sup>5</sup> mind :	14 <sup>3</sup> Then came Jeremiah from <sup>†</sup> Tophet, <sup>1</sup> whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy ; and he stood in <sup>9</sup> the court of the LORD's house <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and said to all the people <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	3 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 4 <sup>s</sup> To- phet, 5 <sup>s</sup> , 6 <sup>s</sup> :
5 <sup>M</sup> Heb. heart.	6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called <sup>6</sup> Tophet, <sup>1</sup> nor <sup>k</sup> The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of <sup>7</sup> slaughter.	15 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against it <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup> because <sup>†</sup> they have <sup>5</sup> hardened their necks, <sup>1</sup> that they might not hear my words.	7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> made their neck stiff,
6 <sup>s</sup> To- phet, 7 <sup>s</sup> slaugh- ter. 8 <sup>M</sup> Heb. empty out.	7 And I will <sup>5</sup> make void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place ; <sup>†</sup> and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the <sup>9</sup> hands <sup>1</sup> of them that seek their <sup>1</sup> lives <sup>1</sup> : and their <sup>2</sup> carcasses will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.	CHAPTER 20. <sup>o</sup> 1 Pashur, smiting Jeremiah, receiveth a new name, and a fearful doom. 7 Jeremiah complaineth of contempt, 10 of treachery, 14 and of his birth.	
9 <sup>s</sup> hand 1 <sup>s</sup> life	8 And I will make this city <sup>2</sup> desolate, <sup>1</sup> and an hissing ; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the plagues thereof.	NOW <sup>9</sup> Pashur <sup>1</sup> the son of <sup>m</sup> Immer the priest, who <sup>†</sup> was <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> chief <sup>1</sup> governor <sup>1</sup> in the house of the LORD, heard <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> Jeremiah <sup>2</sup> prophesied <sup>1</sup> these things.	9 <sup>s</sup> Pash- hur 1 <sup>s</sup> officer
2 <sup>s</sup> an astonish- ment,	9 And I will cause them to eat the <sup>2</sup> flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend <sup>3</sup> in the siege and <sup>4</sup> straitness, where-with their enemies, and they that seek their <sup>5</sup> lives, <sup>1</sup> shall straiten them.	2 Then <sup>9</sup> Pashur <sup>1</sup> smote Jeremiah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that <sup>†</sup> were in the <sup>3</sup> high <sup>1</sup> gate of Benjamin, which <sup>†</sup> was <sup>4</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the house of the LORD.	2 <sup>s</sup> pro- phesying 3 <sup>s</sup> upper 4 <sup>s</sup> in
3 <sup>a</sup> , 4 <sup>a</sup> in the	10 <sup>6</sup> Then shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee,	3 And it came to pass on the morrow, that <sup>9</sup> Pashur <sup>1</sup> brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then said Jeremiah unto him, The LORD hath not called thy name <sup>9</sup> Pashur <sup>1</sup> , but <sup>5</sup> Magor-missabib.	5 <sup>M</sup> That is, Terror on every side.
5 <sup>s</sup> life,	11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> "Even so will I break this people and this city, as <sup>†</sup> one breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot <sup>2</sup> be made whole again ; and they shall <sup>9</sup> bury <sup>o</sup> them <sup>1</sup> in <sup>7</sup> Tophet <sup>1</sup> , <sup>5</sup> till <sup>†</sup> there be no place to bury.	4 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee a terror to thyself, and to all thy friends : and they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold <sup>†</sup> it : and I will give all Judah into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall carry them captive <sup>6</sup> into <sup>1</sup> Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword.	6 <sup>s</sup> to
6 <sup>s</sup> :	12 Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, <sup>9</sup> and even make <sup>1</sup> this city as <sup>7</sup> Tophet <sup>1</sup> :	5 Moreover I <sup>2</sup> will <sup>7</sup> deliver all the strength <sup>1</sup> of this city, and all the <sup>8</sup> labours <sup>1</sup> thereof, and all the precious things thereof, <sup>9</sup> and <sup>1</sup> all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them,	7 <sup>s</sup> give all the riches 8 <sup>s</sup> gains 9 <sup>s</sup> yea,
7 <sup>s</sup> To- phet 8 <sup>M</sup> Or, because there shall be no place else 9 <sup>s</sup> even making	13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the		

	and take them, and carry them to Babylon.	B.C. c. 605.	unto thee; making him very glad.	
1 <sup>s</sup> Pash-hur,	6 And thou, <sup>1</sup> Pashur, <sup>1</sup> and all that dwell in thine house shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, and <sup>2</sup> shalt be buried there, <sup>1</sup> thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast <sup>3</sup> prophesied <sup>3</sup> lies. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Gen. 19. 25.	16 And let that man be as the cities which the LORD <sup>4</sup> overthrew, and repented not: and let him <sup>b</sup> hear <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> cry in the morning, and <sup>o</sup> the <sup>2</sup> shouting at noontide;	1 <sup>s</sup> a
2 <sup>s</sup> there shalt thou be buried,	7 ¶ O LORD, thou hast <sup>4</sup> deceived me, and I was <sup>e</sup> deceived: <sup>1</sup> thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: <sup>g</sup> I am <sup>5</sup> in derision daily, <sup>1</sup> every one mocketh me.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 18. 22.	17 <sup>e</sup> Because he slew me not from the womb; <sup>3</sup> or that <sup>1</sup> my mother <sup>4</sup> might <sup>1</sup> have been my grave, and her womb <sup>o</sup> to be <sup>1</sup> always great <sup>o</sup> with me. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>m</sup> Or, an alarm
3 <sup>s</sup> falsely.	8 For <sup>6</sup> since I spake, I cried out, <sup>h</sup> I cried violence <sup>1</sup> and spoil <sup>7</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> because the word of the LORD <sup>8</sup> was <sup>1</sup> made a reproach unto me, and a derision, <sup>6</sup> daily. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>c</sup> Job 3. 10, 11.	18 <sup>6</sup> Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to <sup>4</sup> see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame? <sup>5</sup>	3 <sup>s</sup> and so
4 <sup>m</sup> Or, enticed	9 <sup>1</sup> Then I said, <sup>1</sup> I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name <sup>2</sup> . But his word was <sup>1</sup> in mine heart as <sup>3</sup> a <sup>4</sup> burning fire shut up in my bones, and I <sup>4</sup> was <sup>1</sup> weary with forbearing, and <sup>m</sup> I <sup>5</sup> could not stay. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>d</sup> ch. 14, 13, 14. & 28. 15. & 29. 21.	CHAPTER 21.	4 <sup>s</sup> should
5 <sup>s</sup> become a laughing-stock all the day,	10 ¶ <sup>1</sup> For I <sup>6</sup> heard the defaming of many, <sup>7</sup> fear <sup>1</sup> on every side. <sup>8</sup> Report, say they, and we will report it. <sup>1</sup> All my familiars watched for my halting, saying, Peradventure <sup>1</sup> he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him.	<sup>e</sup> Or, enticed. <sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 6, 7. <sup>g</sup> Lam. 3. 14. <sup>h</sup> Job 3. 29. <sup>i</sup> Lam. 3. 1.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Zedekiah enquireth of Jeremiah concerning the war. <sup>3</sup> He foretelleth a hard siege and miserable captivity, <sup>8</sup> counselleth the people to fall to the Chaldeans, <sup>11</sup> and upbraideth the king's house. <sup>1</sup>	5 <sup>s</sup> A space between ch. 20 & 21.
6 <sup>s</sup> as often as I speak, I cry out; I cry, Violence	11 But <sup>6</sup> the LORD <sup>1</sup> is with me as a mighty <sup>7</sup> terrible one <sup>1</sup> ; therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not <sup>2</sup> prevail: they shall be greatly ashamed <sup>1</sup> ; for they shall not prosper: <sup>their</sup> <sup>9</sup> everlasting confusion <sup>1</sup> shall never be forgotten.	<sup>j</sup> ch. 1. 6, 7.	THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when king Zedekiah sent unto him <sup>6</sup> 2 <sup>n</sup> Pashur <sup>1</sup> the son of <sup>7</sup> Melchiah, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, saying, <sup>2</sup> 8 <sup>7</sup> Enquire, <sup>1</sup> I pray thee, of the LORD for us; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war against us <sup>3</sup> ; if so be that <sup>1</sup> the LORD will deal with us according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us.	
7 <sup>s</sup> is	12 But, O LORD of hosts, that <sup>2</sup> triest the righteous, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>1</sup> seest the reins and the heart, <sup>6</sup> let me see thy vengeance on them <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for unto thee have I <sup>4</sup> opened <sup>1</sup> my cause.	<sup>k</sup> Job 32. 18, 19. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 39. 3.	3 ¶ Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zedekiah:	6 <sup>s</sup> Pash-hur
8 <sup>s</sup> all the day.	13 Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD: for <sup>4</sup> he hath delivered the soul of the <sup>5</sup> poor <sup>1</sup> from the hand of <sup>6</sup> evildoers. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>m</sup> Job 32. 18. <sup>n</sup> Acts 18. 5. <sup>o</sup> ch. 38. 1. <sup>p</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup> Kin. 25. 18. <sup>q</sup> ch. 29. 25. & 37. 3. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 31. 13. <sup>s</sup> ch. 37. 3, 7. <sup>t</sup> Heb. Every man of my people. <sup>u</sup> Job 19. 19. <sup>v</sup> Ps. 41. 9. & 55. 13, 14. <sup>w</sup> Luke 11. 53. 54.	4 Thus saith the LORD <sup>1</sup> God of Israel <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that <sup>4</sup> are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and <sup>4</sup> against the Chaldeans <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which besiege you <sup>3</sup> without the walls, and <sup>a</sup> I will <sup>4</sup> assemble <sup>1</sup> them into the midst of this city.	7 <sup>s</sup> Melchijah,
9 <sup>s</sup> And if I say,	14 ¶ <sup>6</sup> Cursed <sup>1</sup> be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.	<sup>x</sup> Ps. 32. 18. <sup>y</sup> ch. 15. 20. & 17. 18.	5 And I myself will fight against you with an <sup>o</sup> outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath.	8 <sup>s</sup> Inquire,
10 <sup>s</sup> , then there is	15 Cursed <sup>1</sup> be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born	<sup>z</sup> Ps. 33. 13. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 54. 7. & 59. 10.	6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they shall die of a great pestilence.	9 <sup>s</sup> per-adventure
11 <sup>s</sup> it were		<sup>ab</sup> Ex. 6. 6.	7 And afterward, saith the LORD, <sup>1</sup> I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, <sup>5</sup> and <sup>1</sup> such as	
12 <sup>s</sup> am		<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 35. 9, 10. & 109. 30, 31.		
13 <sup>s</sup> cannot contain.		<sup>ad</sup> Job 3. 3. <sup>ae</sup> ch. 15. 10.		
14 <sup>s</sup> have		<sup>af</sup> ch. 37. 17. <sup>ag</sup> A 32. 5. & 52. 9.		
15 <sup>s</sup> terror				
16 <sup>s</sup> Denounce, and we will de-nounce him, say all my familiar friends, they that watch for my halting; per-adventure				
17 <sup>s</sup> one and a terrible				
18 <sup>s</sup> because they have not dealt wisely				
19 <sup>s</sup> Or, pronounced,				
20 <sup>s</sup> even with an everlasting dishonour which				
21 <sup>s</sup> that				
22 <sup>s</sup> ;				
23 <sup>s</sup> re-vealed				
24 <sup>s</sup> needily				
25 <sup>s</sup> evil-doers.				

	are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; <sup>c</sup> he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy.	B.C. c. 589. <sup>a</sup> ch. 17. 20.	2 And say, <sup>a</sup> Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates <sup>1</sup> ;	
1 S :	8 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD <sup>1</sup> ; Behold, <sup>e</sup> I set before you the way of life <sup>o</sup> , and the way of death.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 21. 12. <sup>c</sup> Deut. 28. 50. 2 Chr. 36. 17. <sup>d</sup> See ver. 17.	3 Thus saith the LORD <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>b</sup> Execute ye <sup>3</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and <sup>d</sup> do no wrong, do no violence <sup>4</sup> to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place.	1 S. 2 S: 3 S judge-ment 4 A,
2 A away	9 He that <sup>7</sup> abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth <sup>2</sup> to the Chaldeans that besiege you, he shall live, and <sup>1</sup> his life shall be unto him for a prey.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 38. 2, 17. 18. <sup>g</sup> ch. 17. 25. <sup>h</sup> Heb. for David upon his throne.	4 For if ye do this thing indeed, <sup>g</sup> then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting <sup>5 h</sup> upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people.	5 M Heb. for David upon his throne.
3 S upon	10 For I have <sup>7</sup> set my face <sup>3</sup> against <sup>1</sup> this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD: <sup>m</sup> it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall <sup>n</sup> burn it with fire.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 39. 18. 45. 5. <sup>k</sup> Heb. 6. 13, 17. <sup>l</sup> Lev. 17. 10. ch. 44. 11. Amos 9. 4. <sup>m</sup> ch. 38. 3.	5 But if ye will not hear these words, <sup>k</sup> I swear by myself, saith the LORD, that this house shall become a desolation.	6 S concerning 1 M Or, into the house of the king 7 S:
4 S hear 5 S:	11 ¶ And touching the house of the king of Judah, <sup>o</sup> say, <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> Hear <sup>1</sup> ye the word of the LORD <sup>3</sup> ;	<sup>n</sup> ch. 34. 2, 22. 37. 10. 38. 18, 23. 52. 13.	6 For thus saith the LORD <sup>6</sup> unto the king's house <sup>1</sup> of Judah <sup>7</sup> ; Thou <sup>1</sup> art Gilead unto me, and the head of Lebanon: yet surely I will make thee a wilderness, and cities <sup>1</sup> which are not inhabited.	6 S con- cerning 1 M Or, into the house of the king 7 S:
6 S 7 S judge-ment 8 S the 9 S forth	12 O house of David, thus saith the LORD <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>2</sup> Execute <sup>7</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> in the morning, and deliver <sup>8</sup> him that is <sup>1</sup> spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go <sup>9</sup> out <sup>1</sup> like fire, and burn that none can quench <sup>1</sup> it, because of the evil of <sup>1</sup> your doings.	<sup>p</sup> Heb. Judge. ch. 22. 3. Zech. 7. 9. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 101. 8. <sup>r</sup> Is. 37. 24. <sup>t</sup> ch. 21. 14.	7 And I will <sup>9</sup> prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons: and they shall cut down <sup>7</sup> thy choice cedars, and cast <sup>1</sup> them into the fire.	8 M Heb. sanctify.
1 M An- other reading is, their.	13 Behold, <sup>2</sup> I <sup>1</sup> am against thee, O <sup>2 y</sup> inhabitant of the valley, <sup>3</sup> and rock <sup>1</sup> of the plain, saith the LORD; <sup>4</sup> which say, <sup>a</sup> Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations?	<sup>u</sup> Deut. 29. 24, 25. 1 Kin. 9. 8, 9. <sup>v</sup> Ezek. 13. 8.	8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, <sup>u</sup> Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this great city?	
2 M Heb. inhabit-ress.	<sup>a</sup> Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations?	<sup>y</sup> Heb. inhabitress. <sup>2</sup> 2 Kin. 22. 17. <sup>2</sup> 2 Kin. 34. 25.	9 Then they shall answer, <sup>2</sup> Because they <sup>9</sup> have forsaken <sup>1</sup> the covenant of the LORD their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them.	9 S forsook
3 S and of the rock M Or, and rock 4 A ye 5 S and 6 S her 7 S that is 8 A space between ch. 21 & 22.	14 <sup>5</sup> But <sup>1</sup> I will <sup>c</sup> punish you according to the <sup>a</sup> fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: and I will kindle a fire in <sup>6</sup> the <sup>1</sup> forest <sup>o</sup> thereof <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>7</sup> it shall devour all <sup>7</sup> things <sup>1</sup> round about <sup>6</sup> it <sup>1</sup> . <sup>8</sup>	<sup>a</sup> ch. 49. 4.  <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 22. 20. <sup>c</sup> Heb. visit upon. <sup>d</sup> Prov. 1. 31. <sup>e</sup> Is. 3. 10, 11. <sup>f</sup> ver. 11.  <sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 19. ch. 52. 13.	10 ¶ Weep ye not for <sup>b</sup> the dead, neither bemoan him: <sup>1</sup> but weep sore for him <sup>a</sup> that goeth away <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> for he shall return no more, nor see his native country.	1 S:
	CHAPTER 22.	<sup>g</sup> See 1 Chr. 3. 15, with 2 Kin. 23. 30.  <sup>h</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 34.	11 For thus saith the LORD touching <sup>2 y</sup> Shallum the son of Josiah <sup>3</sup> king of Judah, which reigned instead of Josiah his father, <sup>h</sup> which went forth out of this place <sup>4</sup> ; He shall not return thither any more <sup>5</sup> ;	2 M In 2 Kings 23. 30, Jehoa-haz. Compare 1 Chr. 3. 15. 3 A, 4 S: 5 S;
9 S said 1 S:	<sup>o</sup> 1 He exhorteth to repentance. 10 The judgment of Shallum, 13 of Jehoiaquin, 20 and of Coniah. <b>T</b> HUS <sup>9</sup> saith <sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>1</sup> ; Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak there this word,		12 But <sup>o</sup> he shall die <sup>1</sup> in the place whither they have led him	

1 S there shall he die, and he	captive, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> shall see this land no more.	B.C. c. 609. <sup>1</sup> ch. 6. 24.	thee, <sup>a</sup> the pain as of a woman in travail!	
2 S in-justice	13 ¶ <sup>b</sup> Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by <sup>2</sup> wrong <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> <sup>c</sup> that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not <sup>3</sup> for his work <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>2</sup> ver. 18. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 23.35. <sup>3</sup> See <sup>2</sup> Kin. 24.6, 8. <sup>1</sup> Chr. 3. 16. ch. 37. 1. <sup>4</sup> Cont. 8. 6. Hag. 2. 23. <sup>5</sup> Lev. 19. 13. Deut. 24. 14. 15. Mic. 3. 10. Hab. 2. 9. James 5. 4. <sup>6</sup> ch. 34. 20. <sup>7</sup> Heb. through- aired. <sup>8</sup> Or, my windows.	<sup>c</sup> though <sup>1</sup> Coniah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah <sup>a</sup> were the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence;	1 M In ch. 24. 1, and 1 Chr. 3. 16, Je- coniah. In 2 Kin. 24. 6, 8, Jehoiachin.
3 S his hire	14 That saith, I will build me a wide house and <sup>49</sup> large chambers, and cutteth him out <sup>h</sup> windows; and <sup>†</sup> <sup>i</sup> it is cieled with cedar, and painted with vermilion.	<sup>9</sup> ch. 34. 20. <sup>10</sup> Heb. through- aired. <sup>11</sup> Or, my windows.	<sup>25</sup> And I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand <sup>†</sup> of them <sup>2</sup> whose face thou fearest, <sup>1</sup> even into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chaldeans.	2 S of whom thou art afraid,
4 S spa-cious	15 Shalt thou reign, because thou <sup>5</sup> closest thyself in cedar <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>12</sup> Kin. 24. 15. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 36. 10. <sup>13</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 25.	26 <sup>†</sup> And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die.	
5 S strivest to excel in cedar	<sup>h</sup> did not thy father eat and drink, and do <sup>6</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> and justice <sup>7</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> then <sup>†</sup> <sup>i</sup> it was well with him <sup>8</sup> ?	<sup>14</sup> Ps. 128. 2. Is. 3. 10.	27 But to the land whereunto <sup>3</sup> they <sup>m</sup> desire <sup>1</sup> to return, thither shall they not return.	3 S their soul longeth
M Or, nest with the cedar	16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then <sup>†</sup> <sup>i</sup> it was well <sup>3</sup> with him: was <sup>1</sup> not this to know me? saith the LORD.	<sup>15</sup> Heb. lift up their mind. ch. 44. 14. <sup>16</sup> Ps. 31. 12. ch. 48. 28. Hos. 8. 8. <sup>17</sup> Ezek. 19. 6.	28 <sup>†</sup> Is this man Coniah a despised broken <sup>†</sup> idol <sup>1</sup> ? <sup>†</sup> <sup>i</sup> is he <sup>n</sup> a vessel wherein <sup>†</sup> is no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into <sup>5</sup> a <sup>†</sup> land which they know not?	M Heb. they lift up their soul.
6 S judg-ment	17 <sup>p</sup> But thine eyes and thine heart <sup>†</sup> are not but for thy <sup>†</sup> covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for <sup>r</sup> violence, to do <sup>†</sup> <sup>i</sup> it.	<sup>18</sup> Dent. 32. 1. Is. 1. 2. & Mic. 1. 2. <sup>19</sup> Or, incension.	29 <sup>†</sup> O <sup>e</sup> earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD.	4 S vessel M Or, put
7 S ?	18 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning Jehoiakim the son of Josiah <sup>2</sup> king of Judah <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>20</sup> See 1 Chr. 3. 16. 17. Mat. 1. 12. <sup>21</sup> ch. 16. 4, 6. <sup>22</sup> ch. 36. 30. <sup>23</sup> See 1 Kin. 13. 30.	30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man <sup>c</sup> childless, a man <sup>†</sup> that shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, <sup>r</sup> sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah.	5 S the
8 S	<sup>1</sup> They shall not lament for him, saying, <sup>9</sup> Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, saying, Ah lord! or, Ah his glory!	<sup>24</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. ch. 36. 30.		6 M Or, land
9 S Was	19 <sup>2</sup> He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem.	<sup>25</sup> ch. 10. 21. & 22. 22. Ezek. 34. 2.		
1M Or, dishonest gain	20 ¶ Go up to Lebanon, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bashan <sup>3</sup> , and cry from <sup>4</sup> the passages: <sup>1</sup> for all thy lovers are destroyed.	<sup>26</sup> ch. 23. 1. <sup>27</sup> ver. 23. <sup>28</sup> ch. 32. 37. Ezek. 34. 13. &c.		
2 A	21 I spake unto thee in thy <sup>b</sup> prosperity; <sup>†</sup> but thou saidst, I will not hear. <sup>c</sup> This <sup>†</sup> hath been thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice.	<sup>29</sup> Heb. prosperities. <sup>30</sup> ch. 3. 25. & 7. 23, &c. <sup>31</sup> Ex. 32. 34.		
3 S :	22 The wind shall <sup>5</sup> eat up all <sup>e</sup> thy pastors, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness.	<sup>32</sup> ch. 23. 1. <sup>33</sup> ver. 23. <sup>34</sup> ch. 32. 37. Ezek. 34. 13. &c.		
4 S A-barim ;	23 O <sup>b</sup> inhabitant of Lebanon, that makest thy nest in the cedars, <sup>7</sup> how gracious shalt thou be <sup>1</sup> when pangs come upon	<sup>35</sup> Heb. inhabitants. <sup>36</sup> ch. 3. 15. Ezek. 34. 23. &c.		
5 S feed				
[M Or, feed upon]				
all thy shep-herds,				7 S shep-herds
6 M Heb, inhabit-ress,				8 A, the
7 S how greatly to be pitied shalt thou be				9 A, the
M Some ancient versions have, how wilt thou groan.				1 S :
				2 S :
				3 A the
				4 S multi-ply.



1 <sup>s</sup> any	no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall <sup>1</sup> they <sup>1</sup> be lacking, saith the LORD.	B.C. 599. " ver. 26. b Ezek.13.22.	adultery, and <sup>a</sup> walk in lies <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> they <sup>b</sup> strengthen <sup>c</sup> also <sup>1</sup> the hands of <sup>2</sup> evildoers, <sup>1</sup> that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them <sup>3</sup> unto me as <sup>a</sup> Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah.	1 <sup>s</sup> , and 1
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, Shoot Or, Bud	5 ¶ Behold, <sup>c</sup> the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous <sup>2</sup> Branch, and <sup>a</sup> a King shall reign and prosper, <sup>1</sup> and shall execute <sup>a</sup> 'judgment <sup>1</sup> and justice in the <sup>b</sup> earth. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> , 4, 2. & 11. 1. & 40. 10, 11. ch. 33. 14-16. Isa. 9. 24. Zech. 3. 8. & 6. 12. John 1. 45. d Deut.22.22. Is. 1. 9, 10. Is. 7. 2. Is. 9. 7. & 32. 1, 18. /Deut.33.28. Zech. 14. 11. g ch. 32. 37. g ch. 8. 14. & 9. 15. g ch. 33. 16. 1 Cor. 1. 20.	15 <sup>4</sup> Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> Behold, I will feed them with <sup>h</sup> wormwood, and make them drink the water of <sup>6</sup> gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is <sup>i</sup> 'profaneness gone forth into all the land.	2 <sup>s</sup> evil-doers, 3 <sup>a</sup> become
3 <sup>s</sup> he shall reign as king and deal wisely,	6 <sup>7</sup> In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel <sup>g</sup> shall dwell safely: and <sup>i</sup> this <sup>i</sup> is his name whereby he shall be called,	g ch. 8. 14. & 9. 15. g ch. 33. 16. 1 Cor. 1. 20.	16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Harken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> they <sup>8</sup> make you vain <sup>1</sup> : <sup>a</sup> they speak a vision of their own heart, <sup>†</sup> and not out of the mouth of the LORD.	1 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 5 <sup>s</sup> :
4 <sup>s</sup> prosper	6 <sup>k</sup> THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. <sup>1</sup>	g ch. 8. 14. & 9. 15. g ch. 33. 16. 1 Cor. 1. 20.	17 They say <sup>9</sup> 'still <sup>1</sup> unto them <sup>1</sup> that despise me, The LORD hath said, <sup>9</sup> 'Ye shall have peace; and <sup>9</sup> 'they say <sup>1</sup> unto every one that walketh <sup>2</sup> after the <sup>7</sup> 'imagination <sup>1</sup> of his own heart <sup>3</sup> , <sup>6</sup> No evil shall come upon you.	6 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 8. 11.
5 <sup>s</sup> land.	7 <sup>7</sup> Therefore, behold, <sup>m</sup> the days come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, <sup>8</sup> The <sup>1</sup> LORD liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;	1 <sup>s</sup> Heb. Jachowch-tsidkenu. 1 <sup>s</sup> Or, hyponcrisy. m ch. 16. 14, 15. p ver. 21. ch. 14. 14.	18 For <sup>a</sup> who hath stood in the <sup>4<sup>x</sup></sup> counsel <sup>1</sup> of the LORD, <sup>5</sup> and hath perceived and heard <sup>1</sup> his word? who hath marked <sup>6</sup> 'his <sup>1</sup> word, and heard <sup>†</sup> it?	7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> teach you vanity 9 <sup>s</sup> continually 1 <sup>m</sup> According to the Sept., that despise the word of the Lord, I'e acc.
6 <sup>s</sup> The LORD is our righteousness.	8 But, <sup>8</sup> The <sup>1</sup> LORD liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, <sup>a</sup> and from all <sup>9</sup> countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.	p ch. 6. 14. 8, 11. Ezek. 13. 10. Zech. 10. 2. 1 <sup>s</sup> ver. 3. Is. 43. 5, 6. Or, stubbornness. ch. 13. 10. 1 <sup>s</sup> Mic. 3. 11. 1 <sup>s</sup> Job 15. 8. 1 <sup>s</sup> Cor. 2. 16. Or, secret. See Hab. 3. 16. ch. 25. 32. & 30. 23. ch. 5. 7, 8. & 9. 2. h Hos. 4. 2, 3. Or, cursing. ch. 30. 24. ch. 9. 10. & 12. 4. Or, violence. Gen. 49. 1. ch. 6. 13. & 8. 10. Zeph. 3. 4. ch. 7. 30. & 11. 15. & 32. 34. Ezek. 8. 11. & 23. 39. ch. 14. 14. & 27. 15. & 29. 9. Ps. 35. 6. Prov. 4. 19. ch. 13. 16. m ver. 18. ch. 11. 23. ch. 25. 5. Or, an absurd thing. Heb. unswoury. ch. 2. 8. Is. 9. 16. Ps. 139. 7. Ac. Amos 9. 2, 3. 1 <sup>s</sup> Kin. 8. 27. Ps. 139. 7. Or, pithiness. ch. 23. 22.	19 Behold, <sup>7</sup> a <sup>2</sup> whirlwind of the LORD is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously <sup>1</sup> upon the head of the wicked.	2 <sup>s</sup> in the stubbornness: 3 <sup>a</sup> they say 5 <sup>s</sup> that he should perceive and hear 6 <sup>m</sup> my m Another reading is, his.
7 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 16. 14, 15.	9 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Mine heart within me is broken <sup>2</sup> <sup>9</sup> because of the prophets: <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> 'all my bones shake; I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> because of the LORD, and because of <sup>4</sup> the words of his holiness. <sup>1</sup>	ch. 25. 32. & 30. 23. ch. 5. 7, 8. & 9. 2. h Hos. 4. 2, 3. Or, cursing. ch. 30. 24. ch. 9. 10. & 12. 4. Or, violence. Gen. 49. 1. ch. 6. 13. & 8. 10. Zeph. 3. 4. ch. 7. 30. & 11. 15. & 32. 34. Ezek. 8. 11. & 23. 39. ch. 14. 14. & 27. 15. & 29. 9. Ps. 35. 6. Prov. 4. 19. ch. 13. 16. m ver. 18. ch. 11. 23. ch. 25. 5. Or, an absurd thing. Heb. unswoury. ch. 2. 8. Is. 9. 16. Ps. 139. 7. Ac. Amos 9. 2, 3. 1 <sup>s</sup> Kin. 8. 27. Ps. 139. 7. Or, pithiness. ch. 23. 22.	20 The <sup>a</sup> anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have <sup>8</sup> executed, and till he have performed the <sup>9</sup> 'thoughts <sup>1</sup> of his heart: <sup>9</sup> in the latter days ye shall <sup>1</sup> consider <sup>1</sup> it perfectly.	5 <sup>s</sup> that he should perceive and hear 6 <sup>m</sup> my m Another reading is, his.
8 <sup>s</sup> As the	10 For <sup>a</sup> the land is full of adulterers; for <sup>b</sup> because of <sup>8<sup>c</sup></sup> swearing the land mourneth; <sup>e</sup> the <sup>6</sup> 'pleasant places <sup>1</sup> of the wilderness are dried up <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and their <sup>7</sup> course is evil, and their force <sup>†</sup> is not right.	ch. 25. 32. & 30. 23. ch. 5. 7, 8. & 9. 2. h Hos. 4. 2, 3. Or, cursing. ch. 30. 24. ch. 9. 10. & 12. 4. Or, violence. Gen. 49. 1. ch. 6. 13. & 8. 10. Zeph. 3. 4. ch. 7. 30. & 11. 15. & 32. 34. Ezek. 8. 11. & 23. 39. ch. 14. 14. & 27. 15. & 29. 9. Ps. 35. 6. Prov. 4. 19. ch. 13. 16. m ver. 18. ch. 11. 23. ch. 25. 5. Or, an absurd thing. Heb. unswoury. ch. 2. 8. Is. 9. 16. Ps. 139. 7. Ac. Amos 9. 2, 3. 1 <sup>s</sup> Kin. 8. 27. Ps. 139. 7. Or, pithiness. ch. 23. 22.	21 <sup>k</sup> I <sup>2</sup> have not sent <sup>1</sup> these prophets, yet they ran: I <sup>3</sup> have not spoken to <sup>1</sup> them, yet they prophesied.	7 <sup>s</sup> the tempest of the LORD, even his fury, is gone forth, yea, a whirling tempest; it shall burst
9 <sup>a</sup> the	11 For <sup>h</sup> both prophet and priest are profane; yea, <sup>i</sup> in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the LORD.	ch. 25. 32. & 30. 23. ch. 5. 7, 8. & 9. 2. h Hos. 4. 2, 3. Or, cursing. ch. 30. 24. ch. 9. 10. & 12. 4. Or, violence. Gen. 49. 1. ch. 6. 13. & 8. 10. Zeph. 3. 4. ch. 7. 30. & 11. 15. & 32. 34. Ezek. 8. 11. & 23. 39. ch. 14. 14. & 27. 15. & 29. 9. Ps. 35. 6. Prov. 4. 19. ch. 13. 16. m ver. 18. ch. 11. 23. ch. 25. 5. Or, an absurd thing. Heb. unswoury. ch. 2. 8. Is. 9. 16. Ps. 139. 7. Ac. Amos 9. 2, 3. 1 <sup>s</sup> Kin. 8. 27. Ps. 139. 7. Or, pithiness. ch. 23. 22.	22 But if they had <sup>m</sup> stood in my <sup>4</sup> counsel, and had <sup>1</sup> caused my people to hear my words, <sup>5</sup> then they should have <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> turned from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.	8 <sup>m</sup> Or, done it 9 <sup>s</sup> intents 1 <sup>s</sup> understand m Or, consider
1 <sup>a</sup> Concerning the prophets.	12 <sup>7</sup> Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery <sup>7</sup> ways <sup>1</sup> in the darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I <sup>8</sup> 'will bring evil upon them, <sup>†</sup> even the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.	ch. 25. 32. & 30. 23. ch. 5. 7, 8. & 9. 2. h Hos. 4. 2, 3. Or, cursing. ch. 30. 24. ch. 9. 10. & 12. 4. Or, violence. Gen. 49. 1. ch. 6. 13. & 8. 10. Zeph. 3. 4. ch. 7. 30. & 11. 15. & 32. 34. Ezek. 8. 11. & 23. 39. ch. 14. 14. & 27. 15. & 29. 9. Ps. 35. 6. Prov. 4. 19. ch. 13. 16. m ver. 18. ch. 11. 23. ch. 25. 5. Or, an absurd thing. Heb. unswoury. ch. 2. 8. Is. 9. 16. Ps. 139. 7. Ac. Amos 9. 2, 3. 1 <sup>s</sup> Kin. 8. 27. Ps. 139. 7. Or, pithiness. ch. 23. 22.	23 <sup>†</sup> Am I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off?	2 <sup>s</sup> sent not 3 <sup>s</sup> spake not unto 4 <sup>s</sup> council, then had they 5 <sup>s</sup> and had
2 <sup>a</sup> ,	13 And I have seen <sup>9</sup> folly in the prophets of Samaria; <sup>7</sup> they prophesied <sup>9</sup> 'in <sup>1</sup> Baal, and <sup>†</sup> caused my people Israel to err.	ch. 25. 32. & 30. 23. ch. 5. 7, 8. & 9. 2. h Hos. 4. 2, 3. Or, cursing. ch. 30. 24. ch. 9. 10. & 12. 4. Or, violence. Gen. 49. 1. ch. 6. 13. & 8. 10. Zeph. 3. 4. ch. 7. 30. & 11. 15. & 32. 34. Ezek. 8. 11. & 23. 39. ch. 14. 14. & 27. 15. & 29. 9. Ps. 35. 6. Prov. 4. 19. ch. 13. 16. m ver. 18. ch. 11. 23. ch. 25. 5. Or, an absurd thing. Heb. unswoury. ch. 2. 8. Is. 9. 16. Ps. 139. 7. Ac. Amos 9. 2, 3. 1 <sup>s</sup> Kin. 8. 27. Ps. 139. 7. Or, pithiness. ch. 23. 22.	24 Can any <sup>a</sup> hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. <sup>x</sup> Do not I fill heaven and earth? <sup>1</sup> saith the LORD.	3 <sup>s</sup> spake not unto 4 <sup>s</sup> council, then had they 5 <sup>s</sup> and had
3 <sup>s</sup> ;	14 <sup>1</sup> I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> an horrible thing <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> they commit	ch. 25. 32. & 30. 23. ch. 5. 7, 8. & 9. 2. h Hos. 4. 2, 3. Or, cursing. ch. 30. 24. ch. 9. 10. & 12. 4. Or, violence. Gen. 49. 1. ch. 6. 13. & 8. 10. Zeph. 3. 4. ch. 7. 30. & 11. 15. & 32. 34. Ezek. 8. 11. & 23. 39. ch. 14. 14. & 27. 15. & 29. 9. Ps. 35. 6. Prov. 4. 19. ch. 13. 16. m ver. 18. ch. 11. 23. ch. 25. 5. Or, an absurd thing. Heb. unswoury. ch. 2. 8. Is. 9. 16. Ps. 139. 7. Ac. Amos 9. 2, 3. 1 <sup>s</sup> Kin. 8. 27. Ps. 139. 7. Or, pithiness. ch. 23. 22.		

R.V.	Against mockers of	JEREMIAH 24.	the true prophets.	R.V.
1 <sup>A</sup> have	25 I have heard what the prophets <sup>1</sup> said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed.	B.C. 599.	perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God.	
2 <sup>S</sup> ; even the	26 How long shall <sup>†</sup> this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies <sup>2</sup> ? yea, <i>they are</i> <sup>1</sup> prophets of the deceit of their own heart <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>		37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken?	1 <sup>S</sup> if
3 <sup>S</sup> ?	27 Which think to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, <sup>a</sup> as their fathers <sup>4</sup> have forgotten <sup>1</sup> my name for Baal.	<sup>a</sup> Judg. 3. 7. & 8. 33, 34.	38 But <sup>1</sup> since <sup>1</sup> ye say, The burden of the LORD ; therefore thus saith the LORD <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Because ye say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD ;	2 <sup>S</sup> ; 3 <sup>M</sup> Or, according to some ancient authorities, <i>lift you up</i>
1 <sup>S</sup> forgot	28 The prophet <sup>b</sup> that hath a dream, let him tell a dream ; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What <sup>†</sup> is the <sup>5</sup> chaff <sup>1</sup> to the wheat? saith the LORD.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. with whom is. <sup>c</sup> Hos. 4. 6. <sup>d</sup> ver. 53.	39 Therefore, behold, I <sup>o</sup> , even I, <sup>c</sup> will <sup>3</sup> utterly forget you, and <sup>d</sup> I will <sup>4</sup> forsake you, <sup>1</sup> and the city that I gave <sup>e</sup> you and <sup>1</sup> your fathers, <sup>6</sup> and cast you out of <sup>1</sup> my presence :	4 <sup>S</sup> cast you off, 5 <sup>S</sup> unto you and to
5 <sup>S</sup> straw	29 <sup>†</sup> Is not my word like as <sup>o</sup> a <sup>1</sup> fire? saith the LORD ; and like a hammer <sup>†</sup> that breaketh the rock in pieces?	<sup>e</sup> ch. 23. 11.	40 And I will bring <sup>e</sup> an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten. <sup>7</sup>	6 <sup>S</sup> away from 7 <sup>A</sup> A space between ch. 23 & 24.
6 <sup>A</sup> ¶	30 <sup>o</sup> Therefore, behold, <sup>1</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.	<sup>c</sup> Deut. 18. 22. ch. 14. 11, 15.	CHAPTER 24.	
7 <sup>M</sup> Heb. take.	31 Behold, I <sup>†</sup> am against the prophets, saith the LORD, <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> use their tongues, and say, He saith.	<sup>a</sup> Or, that smooth their tongues. <sup>b</sup> Amos 7. 1, 4. & 8. 1.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Under the type of good and bad figs. 4 he foresheweth the restoration of them that were in captivity, <sup>s</sup> and the desolation of Zedekiah and the rest.	
8 <sup>S</sup> lying	32 Behold, I <sup>†</sup> am against them that prophesy <sup>3</sup> false <sup>1</sup> dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by <sup>†</sup> their <sup>o</sup> lightness ; <sup>1</sup> yet I sent them not, nor commanded them <sup>1</sup> ; therefore they shall not <sup>1</sup> profit this people at all, saith the LORD.	<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 12, &c. <sup>d</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 10. <sup>e</sup> See ch. 22. 24, &c. & 29. 2. <sup>f</sup> Zeph. 3. 4.	<b>T</b> HE <sup>1</sup> LORD shewed me, and, behold, two baskets of figs <sup>o</sup> were <sup>1</sup> set before the temple of the LORD <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> after that Nebuchadrezzar <sup>4</sup> king of Babylon had carried away captive <sup>k</sup> Jehoniah the son of Jehoiakim <sup>o</sup> king of Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the <sup>1</sup> carpenters <sup>1</sup> and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon.	3 <sup>S</sup> ; 4 <sup>A</sup> ,
9 <sup>S</sup> vain boasting ;	33 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What <sup>†</sup> is <sup>m</sup> the burden of the LORD? <sup>2</sup> thou shalt then say <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>3</sup> What burden <sup>4</sup> ? <sup>2</sup> I will even forsake you, <sup>1</sup> saith the LORD.	<sup>a</sup> Mal. 1. 1.	2 One basket <sup>†</sup> had very good figs, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> like the figs <sup>†</sup> that are first ripe : and the other basket <sup>†</sup> had very <sup>2</sup> naughty <sup>1</sup> figs, which could not be eaten, <sup>2</sup> they were so bad.	1 <sup>S</sup> craftsmen
1 <sup>S</sup> ; neither shall they	34 And <sup>†</sup> as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I will even <sup>2</sup> punish that man and his house.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. for business. <sup>b</sup> ver. 39.	3 Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the <sup>2</sup> evil <sup>1</sup> , very <sup>2</sup> evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so <sup>2</sup> evil.	2 <sup>S</sup> bad
2 <sup>S</sup> then shalt thou say	35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken?	<sup>a</sup> Heb. visit upon.	4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Again <sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,	3 <sup>S</sup> And
<sup>M</sup> Or, tell them what the burden is	36 And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more : for every man's <sup>5</sup> word <sup>6</sup> shall be his burden ; for ye have	<sup>a</sup> Heb. the captivity.	5 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel ; Like these good figs, so will I <sup>4</sup> acknowledge <sup>†</sup> them that are carried away captive <sup>1</sup> of Judah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chaldeans <sup>5</sup> for <sup>o</sup> their <sup>1</sup> good.	4 <sup>S</sup> regard the captives 5 <sup>A</sup> ,
3 <sup>M</sup> The Sept. and Vulgate have, Ye are the burden.				
4 <sup>S</sup> ! I will cast you off,				
5 <sup>A</sup> own				
6 <sup>M</sup> Or, is his burden, and ye pervert &c.				

6 For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and <sup>a</sup>I will bring them again to this land: and <sup>c</sup>I will build them, and not pull <sup>†</sup>them down; and I will plant them, and not pluck <sup>†</sup>them up.

7 And I will give them <sup>e</sup>an heart to know me, that I <sup>†</sup>am the LORD: and they shall be <sup>f</sup>my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me <sup>g</sup>with their whole heart.

8 <sup>o</sup>¶ And as the <sup>1</sup>evil <sup>h</sup>figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so <sup>1</sup>evil<sup>†</sup>; surely thus saith the LORD, So will I give <sup>2</sup>Zedekiah the king of Judah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, and <sup>2</sup>them that dwell in the land of Egypt:

9 <sup>s</sup>And I will deliver them <sup>†</sup>to <sup>m</sup>be removed into<sup>†</sup> all the kingdoms of the earth for <sup>†</sup>their hurt, <sup>†</sup>to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt <sup>p</sup>and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

10 And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.<sup>s</sup>

## CHAPTER 25.

<sup>o</sup>1 Jeremiah reproving the Jews' disobedience to the prophets, <sup>8</sup>foretelleth the seventy years' captivity, 12 and after that, the destruction of Babylon. 15 Under the type of a cup of wine he foresheweth the destruction of all nations. 34 The howling of the shepherds.<sup>1</sup>

**T**HE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah <sup>z</sup>in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah <sup>6</sup>king of Judah<sup>†</sup>, that was<sup>†</sup> the first year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon;

2 The which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto all the people of Judah, and to all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying<sup>†</sup>,

3 <sup>b</sup>From the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon <sup>6</sup>king of Judah, even unto this day, <sup>9</sup>that is the three and twentieth year, <sup>†</sup>the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising <sup>1</sup>early and speaking; <sup>†</sup>but ye have not hearkened.

B.C. c. 598.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 15.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 7. 13, 25.  
<sup>c</sup> 26. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> 29. 19.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 32. 41.  
<sup>f</sup> 33. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> 42. 10.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 13.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 18. 11.  
<sup>j</sup> 35. 15.  
<sup>k</sup> Jonah 3. 8.  
<sup>l</sup> Deut. 30. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 32. 39.  
<sup>n</sup> Ezek. 11. 19.  
<sup>o</sup> 35. 26, 27.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 30. 22.  
<sup>q</sup> 31. 33.  
<sup>r</sup> 32. 38.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 29. 13.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 29. 17.

<sup>u</sup> See ch. 43.  
<sup>v</sup> 44.  
<sup>w</sup> Deut. 32. 21.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 7. 19.  
<sup>y</sup> 32. 39.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. for removing, or, vexation.  
<sup>aa</sup> Deut. 28. 25, 37.  
<sup>ab</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 7.  
<sup>ac</sup> 2 Chr. 7. 20.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 15. 4.  
<sup>ae</sup> 29. 18.  
<sup>af</sup> 34. 17.  
<sup>ag</sup> Ps. 44. 13, 14.  
<sup>ah</sup> ch. 29. 18, 22.  
<sup>ai</sup> ch. 1. 15.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 27. 6.  
<sup>ak</sup> 43. 10.  
<sup>al</sup> See  
<sup>am</sup> Is. 44. 28.  
<sup>an</sup> 45. 1.  
<sup>ao</sup> ch. 40. 2.  
<sup>ap</sup> ch. 18. 16.

<sup>aq</sup> Heb. I will cause to perish from them.  
<sup>ar</sup> Is. 24. 7.  
<sup>as</sup> ch. 7. 34.  
<sup>at</sup> 16. 9.  
<sup>au</sup> Ezek. 26. 13.  
<sup>av</sup> Hos. 2. 11.  
<sup>aw</sup> Rev. 18. 23.  
<sup>ax</sup> Eccles. 12. 4.  
<sup>ay</sup> ch. 35. 1.

<sup>az</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 21, 22.  
<sup>ba</sup> Ezra 1. 1.  
<sup>bb</sup> ch. 29. 10.  
<sup>bc</sup> Dan. 9. 2.  
<sup>bd</sup> ch. 1. 2.  
<sup>be</sup> Heb. visit upon.  
<sup>bf</sup> Is. 13. 19.  
<sup>bg</sup> 14. 23.  
<sup>bh</sup> 21. 1, ac.  
<sup>bi</sup> 47. 1.  
<sup>bj</sup> ch. 50. 3, 13.  
<sup>bk</sup> 23. 39, 40, 45.  
<sup>bl</sup> 51. 25, 26.  
<sup>bm</sup> ch. 7. 13.  
<sup>bn</sup> 11. 7, 8, 10.  
<sup>bo</sup> 13. 10, 11.  
<sup>bp</sup> 16. 12.  
<sup>bq</sup> 17. 23.  
<sup>br</sup> 18. 12.  
<sup>bs</sup> 19. 15.  
<sup>bt</sup> 22. 21.

4 And the LORD hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, <sup>b</sup>rising <sup>1</sup>early and sending <sup>†</sup>them; but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear<sup>2</sup>.

5 They said, <sup>a</sup>Turn ye again<sup>†</sup> now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the LORD hath given unto you and to your fathers<sup>3</sup> for ever and ever<sup>1</sup>:

6 And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the <sup>4</sup>works<sup>†</sup> of your hands; and I will do you no hurt.

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; that ye might <sup>k</sup>provoke me to anger with the <sup>4</sup>works<sup>†</sup> of your hands to your own hurt.

8 <sup>o</sup>¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts<sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup>Because ye have not heard my words,

9 Behold, I will send and take <sup>2</sup>all the families of the north, saith the LORD, and <sup>6</sup>Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, <sup>†</sup>my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about<sup>7</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>8</sup>will <sup>9</sup>utterly destroy them, and <sup>†</sup>make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations.

10 Moreover <sup>a</sup>I will <sup>1</sup>take from them the <sup>z</sup>voice of mirth<sup>o</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom<sup>o</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and the voice of the bride, <sup>9</sup>the sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, <sup>†</sup>and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years.

12 <sup>o</sup>¶ And it shall come to pass, <sup>a</sup>when seventy years are accomplished, <sup>†</sup>that I will <sup>c</sup>punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans<sup>2</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>3</sup>will make it <sup>†</sup>perpetual desolations.<sup>1</sup>

13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, <sup>†</sup>even all that is written in this book,

<sup>1</sup> A up

<sup>2</sup> S; saying. Return ye

<sup>3</sup> S, from of old and even for evermore

<sup>4</sup> S work

<sup>5</sup> S:

<sup>6</sup> A I will send unto

<sup>7</sup> S;

<sup>8</sup> A I

<sup>9</sup> M Heb. devote.

<sup>1</sup> M Heb. cause to perish from them.

<sup>2</sup> S;

<sup>3</sup> A I

<sup>4</sup> S desolate for ever. <sup>M</sup> Heb. everlasting desolations.

<sup>1</sup> S bad

<sup>2</sup> A up

<sup>3</sup> S I will even give them up to be tossed to and fro among <sup>M</sup> Or, a terror unto <sup>4</sup> S evil;

<sup>5</sup> A space between ch. 24 & 25.

<sup>c</sup> A, <sup>7</sup> S; the same was

<sup>8</sup> S:

<sup>9</sup> S these three and twenty years <sup>1</sup> A up

which Jeremiah hath prophesied against all the nations.

14 <sup>1</sup>For many nations <sup>2</sup>and great kings <sup>1</sup>shall <sup>2</sup>serve themselves of them <sup>2</sup>also: <sup>1</sup>and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the <sup>3</sup>works <sup>1</sup>of their <sup>2</sup>own hands.

15 ¶ For thus saith the LORD <sup>4</sup>God of Israel <sup>5</sup>unto me <sup>6</sup>: <sup>1</sup>Take the <sup>7</sup>wine cup <sup>1</sup>of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it.

16 And <sup>1</sup>they shall drink, and <sup>2</sup>be moved, <sup>1</sup>and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the LORD's hand, and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me:

18 *To wit*, Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them <sup>1</sup>a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and <sup>1</sup>a curse; as <sup>1</sup>it is this day;

19 <sup>1</sup>Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people;

20 And all <sup>2</sup>the mingled people, and all the kings of <sup>6</sup>the land of Uz, <sup>2</sup>and all the kings of the land of the Philistines, and Ashkelon, and <sup>9</sup>Azzah, <sup>2</sup>and Ekron, and <sup>6</sup>the remnant of Ashdod <sup>1</sup>,

21 <sup>6</sup>Edom, and <sup>7</sup>Moab, and the children of <sup>9</sup>Ammon <sup>1</sup>,

22 And all the kings of <sup>2</sup>hTy-rus, <sup>1</sup>and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the <sup>3</sup>isles which <sup>1</sup>are <sup>1</sup>beyond the <sup>1</sup>sea <sup>1</sup>,

23 <sup>1</sup>Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all <sup>4</sup>that are in the utmost corners, <sup>1</sup>

24 And <sup>1</sup>all the kings of Arabia, and all the kings of the <sup>1</sup>mingled people that dwell in the <sup>1</sup>desert, <sup>1</sup>

25 And all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of <sup>9</sup>Elam, and all the kings of the Medes <sup>1</sup>,

26 <sup>2</sup>And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another <sup>1</sup>, and all the kingdoms of the world, which <sup>1</sup>are upon the face of the earth: <sup>6</sup>and the king of <sup>6</sup>Sheshach shall drink after them.

27 <sup>1</sup>Therefore <sup>1</sup>thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel <sup>1</sup>:

B.C. c. 606.

<sup>1</sup> Hab. 2. 16.

<sup>2</sup> Is. 51. 21.

<sup>3</sup> Eccl. 5. 9.

<sup>4</sup> Is. 51. 27, 28.

<sup>5</sup> Is. 51. 27.

<sup>6</sup> Is. 51. 27.

<sup>7</sup> Is. 51. 27.

<sup>8</sup> Is. 51. 27.

<sup>9</sup> Prov. 11. 31.

<sup>10</sup> Ezek. 9. 6.

<sup>11</sup> Obad. 16.

<sup>12</sup> Luke 22. 31.

<sup>13</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 17.

<sup>14</sup> Job 21. 20.

<sup>15</sup> Ps. 75. 8.

<sup>16</sup> Is. 51. 17.

<sup>17</sup> Rev. 14. 10.

<sup>18</sup> Heb. *upon which my name is called.*

<sup>19</sup> Dan. 9. 18.

<sup>20</sup> Ezek. 38. 21.

<sup>21</sup> Is. 51. 7.

<sup>22</sup> Ezek. 23. 34.

<sup>23</sup> Nah. 3. 11.

<sup>24</sup> Is. 42. 13.

<sup>25</sup> Joel 3. 16.

<sup>26</sup> Amos 1. 2.

<sup>27</sup> Ps. 11. 4.

<sup>28</sup> Is. 17. 12.

<sup>29</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 3.

<sup>30</sup> Ps. 132. 14.

<sup>31</sup> Is. 16. 9.

<sup>32</sup> Is. 48. 33.

<sup>33</sup> Jer. 9. 11.

<sup>34</sup> Is. 24. 9.

<sup>35</sup> Is. 46. 2, 25.

<sup>36</sup> Hos. 4. 1.

<sup>37</sup> Mic. 6. 2.

<sup>38</sup> Is. 61. 10.

<sup>39</sup> Joel 3. 2.

<sup>40</sup> Is. 24. 24.

<sup>41</sup> Job 1. 1.

<sup>42</sup> Is. 47. 1, 5, 7.

<sup>43</sup> See Is. 20. 1.

<sup>44</sup> Is. 23. 19.

<sup>45</sup> Is. 20. 21.

<sup>46</sup> Is. 49. 7, &c.

<sup>47</sup> Is. 48. 1.

<sup>48</sup> Is. 49. 1.

<sup>49</sup> Is. 47. 4.

<sup>50</sup> Is. 46. 1.

<sup>51</sup> Is. 46. 1.

<sup>52</sup> Or, region by the sea.

<sup>53</sup> Is. 49. 23.

<sup>54</sup> Is. 49. 8.

<sup>55</sup> Is. 16. 4, 6.

<sup>56</sup> Is. 79. 3.

<sup>57</sup> Is. 8. 2.

<sup>58</sup> Rev. 11. 9.

<sup>59</sup> Heb. cut into corners, or, having the corners of the hair polled.

<sup>60</sup> Is. 9. 26.

<sup>61</sup> Is. 49. 32.

<sup>62</sup> 2 Chr. 9. 14.

<sup>63</sup> Is. 4. 5.

<sup>64</sup> Is. 4. 3.

<sup>65</sup> See Jer. 50. ch. 49. 34.

<sup>66</sup> Is. 50. 37.

<sup>67</sup> Ezek. 38. 5.

<sup>68</sup> Heb. your drops for slaughter.

<sup>69</sup> Is. 49. 34.

<sup>70</sup> Is. 50. 9.

<sup>71</sup> Heb. a vessel of despoil.

<sup>72</sup> Heb. Right shall prevail against the shepherds, and escape me from, &c.

<sup>73</sup> Amos 2. 14.

<sup>74</sup> Is. 51. 41.

<sup>1</sup>Drink ye, and <sup>2</sup>be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>1</sup>, <sup>1</sup>Ye shall <sup>2</sup>certainly <sup>1</sup>drink.

29 For, lo, <sup>9</sup>I begin to <sup>3</sup>bring evil on <sup>1</sup>the city <sup>4</sup>which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: for <sup>1</sup>I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts.

30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall <sup>1</sup>roar from on high, and utter his voice from <sup>1</sup>his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar <sup>4</sup>upon <sup>2</sup>his habitation <sup>1</sup>; he shall give <sup>2</sup>a shout, as they that tread *the grapes*, against all the inhabitants of the earth.

31 A noise shall come <sup>1</sup>even to the <sup>5</sup>ends <sup>1</sup>of the earth; for the LORD hath <sup>2</sup>a controversy with the nations, <sup>3</sup>he will plead with all flesh; <sup>1</sup>he will give them <sup>1</sup>that are wicked <sup>1</sup>to the sword, saith the LORD.

32 <sup>7</sup>Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and <sup>4</sup>a great <sup>8</sup>whirlwind <sup>1</sup>shall be raised up from the <sup>9</sup>coasts <sup>1</sup>of the earth.

33 <sup>1</sup>And the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from <sup>1</sup>one end of the earth even unto the <sup>1</sup>other end of the earth: they shall not be <sup>1</sup>lamented, <sup>2</sup>neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the <sup>1</sup>ground.

34 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in <sup>1</sup>the <sup>1</sup>ashes, ye principal of the flock: for <sup>2</sup>the days of your slaughter <sup>1</sup>and of your dispersions are accomplished; <sup>1</sup>and ye shall fall like <sup>4</sup>a pleasant vessel.

35 And <sup>3</sup>the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.

36 A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and <sup>4</sup>an <sup>1</sup>howling of the principal of the flock <sup>1</sup>, <sup>1</sup>shall be heard: <sup>1</sup>for the LORD <sup>1</sup>hath spoiled <sup>1</sup>their pasture.

1<sup>st</sup> Or, have served themselves or, made bondmen  
2<sup>nd</sup> even of them  
3<sup>rd</sup> work  
4<sup>th</sup> A, the  
5<sup>th</sup> A,  
6<sup>th</sup> S;  
7<sup>th</sup> cup of the wine  
8<sup>th</sup> reel to and fro,

9<sup>th</sup> Gaza,  
1<sup>st</sup> S;  
2<sup>nd</sup> Tyre,  
3<sup>rd</sup> isle which is  
4<sup>th</sup> Or, coast-land  
5<sup>th</sup> that have the corners of their hair polled;  
6<sup>th</sup> wilderness;

7<sup>th</sup> According to ancient tradition, a cypher for Babel. See ch. 51. 41.  
8<sup>th</sup> And  
9<sup>th</sup> S;

1<sup>st</sup> S;  
2<sup>nd</sup> surely  
3<sup>rd</sup> work  
evil at

4<sup>th</sup> against his fold  
5<sup>th</sup> Or, pasture

5<sup>th</sup> end

6<sup>th</sup> A as for the wicked,

7<sup>th</sup> A

8<sup>th</sup> tempest

9<sup>th</sup> uttermost parts

1<sup>st</sup> A face of the

2<sup>nd</sup> S are

3<sup>rd</sup> come, and I will break you in pieces, &c.

4<sup>th</sup> Or, and I will disperse you

5<sup>th</sup> Many ancient versions read, and your dispersions.

6<sup>th</sup> Heb. Right shall prevail against the shepherds, and escape me from, &c.

7<sup>th</sup> S the

8<sup>th</sup> S the

9<sup>th</sup> layeth waste



1 <sup>s</sup> folds are brought to silence  
2 <sup>s</sup> become an astonishment  
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, according to some ancient authorities, *the oppressing sword* See ch. 46. 16. 4 <sup>s</sup> oppressing sword, 5 <sup>s</sup> A space between ch. 25 & 26.

37 And the peaceable <sup>1</sup> habitations are cut down<sup>1</sup> because of the fierce anger of the LORD.  
38 He hath forsaken<sup>a</sup> his covert, as the lion: for their land is <sup>2</sup> desolate<sup>1</sup> because of <sup>3</sup> the fierceness of the <sup>4</sup> oppressor,<sup>1</sup> and because of his fierce anger.<sup>5</sup>

See ch. 46. 16. 4 <sup>s</sup> oppressing sword, 5 <sup>s</sup> A space between ch. 25 & 26.

## CHAPTER 26.

<sup>o</sup>1 Jeremiah exhorteth to repentance. 8 He is apprehended, 10 and arraigned. 16 He is quit in judgment, by the example of Micah, 20 and of Urijah, 24 and by the care of Ahikam.<sup>1</sup>

**I**N the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah<sup>1</sup> king of Judah<sup>1</sup> came this word from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD<sup>2</sup>,<sup>1</sup> Stand in <sup>1</sup> the court of the LORD's house, and speak unto all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the LORD's house, <sup>9</sup> all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; <sup>3</sup> i diminish not a word:

3 <sup>k</sup> If so be<sup>1</sup> they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way<sup>4</sup>,<sup>1</sup> that I may <sup>m</sup> repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them because of the evil of their doings.

4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD<sup>2</sup>,<sup>1</sup> If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you,

5 To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, <sup>r</sup> whom I <sup>s</sup> sent<sup>1</sup> unto you, <sup>6</sup> both<sup>1</sup> rising up early<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and sending <sup>†</sup> them, but ye have not hearkened;

6 Then will I make this house like <sup>†</sup> Shiloh, and will make this city <sup>u</sup> a curse to all the nations of the earth.

7 <sup>7</sup> So<sup>1</sup> the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking these words in the house of the LORD.

8 <sup>7</sup> ¶ Now<sup>1</sup> it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded <sup>†</sup> him to speak unto all the people, that the priests and the prophets and all the people <sup>8</sup> took<sup>1</sup> him, saying, Thou shalt surely die.

9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying,

B.C. c. 606.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 76. 2.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. *a desolation.*

<sup>c</sup> Or, at the door.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. *The judgment of death is for this man.*  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 38. 4.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 19. 14.

<sup>g</sup> Ezek. 3. 10. Mat. 28. 20. <sup>h</sup> ch. 7. 3. <sup>i</sup> Acts 20. 27.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 36. 3. <sup>l</sup> ver. 3. 19.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 18. 8. <sup>n</sup> Jonah 3. 8, 9. <sup>o</sup> ch. 38. 5.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. *as it is good and right in your eyes.*

<sup>q</sup> Lev. 26. 14. &c. Deut. 28. 15.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 7. 13, 25. & 11. 7. & 25. 3, 4.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Sam. 4. 10, 11. Ps. 78. 60. ch. 7. 12, 14. <sup>u</sup> Is. 65. 15. ch. 24. 9.

<sup>v</sup> See Acts 5. 34, &c.

<sup>w</sup> Mic. 1. 1.

<sup>x</sup> Mic. 3. 12.

This house shall be like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate<sup>1</sup> without <sup>o</sup> an<sup>1</sup> inhabitant? And all the people were gathered <sup>2</sup> against<sup>1</sup> Jeremiah in the house of the LORD.

10 ¶ <sup>3</sup> When<sup>1</sup> the princes of Judah heard these things,<sup>o</sup> then<sup>1</sup> they came up from the king's house unto the house of the LORD<sup>4</sup>, and sat down<sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> in the entry of the new gate of the LORD's house.

11 Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, <sup>d</sup> This man <sup>†</sup> is worthy <sup>5</sup> to die<sup>1</sup>; <sup>e</sup> for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.

12 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes and to all the people, saying, The LORD sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that ye have heard.

13 Therefore now <sup>h</sup> amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the LORD your God; and the LORD will <sup>l</sup> repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 <sup>6</sup> As<sup>1</sup> for me, behold, <sup>n</sup> I <sup>†</sup> am in your hand: do with me <sup>p</sup> as <sup>7</sup> seemeth good and meet unto you.<sup>1</sup>

15 <sup>8</sup> But<sup>1</sup> know ye for certain<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> that<sup>9</sup> if ye put me to death, ye shall <sup>o</sup> surely<sup>1</sup> bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you to speak all these words in your ears.

16 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets<sup>1</sup>,<sup>1</sup> This man <sup>†</sup> is not worthy <sup>2</sup> to die<sup>1</sup>: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God.

17 <sup>2</sup> Then rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,

18 <sup>3</sup> Micah the Morasthite<sup>1</sup> prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah<sup>4</sup>, and <sup>1</sup> spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts<sup>5</sup>,<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> Zion shall be plowed <sup>7</sup> like<sup>1</sup> a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the

1 <sup>a</sup>,

2 <sup>s</sup> unto

3 <sup>s</sup> And when

4 <sup>s</sup>; and they sat

5 <sup>s</sup> of death

6 <sup>s</sup> But as

7 <sup>s</sup> is good and right in your eyes.

8 <sup>s</sup> Only

9 <sup>a</sup>,

1 <sup>s</sup>:

2 <sup>s</sup> of death;

3 <sup>s</sup> Micah the Morasthite <sup>m</sup> Another reading is, *Micah*. See Micah 1. 1.

4 <sup>s</sup>; and he

5 <sup>s</sup>:

6 <sup>m</sup> See Micah 3. 12.

7 <sup>s</sup> as

	mountain of the house as the high places of a forest.	B.C. c. 710.	<sup>1</sup> Ammonites, <sup>1</sup> and to the king of <sup>2</sup> Tyrus, <sup>1</sup> and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto Zedekiah king of Judah ;	<sup>1</sup> S children of Ammon, <sup>2</sup> S Tyre,
<sup>1</sup> S intreat the favour of	19 Did Hezekiah king of Judah and all Judah put him at all to death? <sup>a</sup> did he not fear the LORD, and <sup>1</sup> besought <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> the LORD, and the LORD <sup>c</sup> repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? <sup>e</sup> Thus <sup>2</sup> might we procure <sup>1</sup> great evil against our <sup>3</sup> souls.	<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 25. <sup>b</sup> Heb. the face of the LORD. <sup>c</sup> Ex. 32. 14. <sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 16. <sup>e</sup> Or, concerning their masters, saying. <sup>f</sup> Acts 5. 39. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 115. 15. <sup>h</sup> 146. 6. <sup>i</sup> Is. 45. 12.	4 And <sup>3</sup> command them <sup>a</sup> to say <sup>1</sup> unto their masters, <sup>4</sup> Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Thus shall ye say unto your masters ;	<sup>3</sup> S give them a charge <sup>4</sup> A saying, <sup>5</sup> S :
<sup>2</sup> S should we commit <sup>3</sup> A own	20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, <sup>4</sup> Urijah <sup>1</sup> the son of Shemaiah of <sup>5</sup> Kirjath-jearim, who <sup>1</sup> prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jeremiah :	<sup>g</sup> Ps. 115. 16. <sup>h</sup> Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32. <sup>i</sup> ch. 28. 14.	5 <sup>1</sup> I have made the earth, the man and the beast that <sup>1</sup> are upon the <sup>6</sup> ground, <sup>1</sup> by my great power and by my outstretched arm <sup>7</sup> ; and <sup>8</sup> have given <sup>1</sup> it unto whom it <sup>9</sup> seemed meet <sup>1</sup> unto me.	<sup>6</sup> S face of the earth, <sup>7</sup> S : <sup>8</sup> S I give <sup>9</sup> S seemeth right
<sup>4</sup> S Urijah <sup>5</sup> S Kirjath-jearim; and he	21 And when Jehoiakim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but when <sup>4</sup> Urijah <sup>1</sup> heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into Egypt <sup>7</sup> .	<sup>i</sup> ch. 25. 9. <sup>j</sup> 43. 10. <sup>k</sup> Ezek. 23. 18, 20. <sup>l</sup> ch. 28. 14. <sup>m</sup> Dan. 2. 38. <sup>n</sup> 2 Chr. 33. 20.	6 <sup>h</sup> And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, <sup>2</sup> my servant; and <sup>k</sup> the beasts of the field <sup>1</sup> have I given him <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> to serve him.	<sup>1</sup> A also
<sup>6</sup> S ; <sup>7</sup> S :	22 And Jehoiakim the king sent men into Egypt, <i>namely</i> , Elnathan the son of Achbor, and <sup>1</sup> certain men with him <sup>8</sup> into Egypt <sup>7</sup> .	<sup>m</sup> ch. 25. 12. <sup>n</sup> 45. 27. <sup>o</sup> Dan. 5. 26. <sup>p</sup> ch. 25. 14.	7 <sup>1</sup> And all <sup>2</sup> nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, <sup>m</sup> until the <sup>o</sup> very <sup>1</sup> time of his <sup>3</sup> land come: <sup>n</sup> and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.	<sup>2</sup> A the
<sup>8</sup> A ,	23 And they fetched forth <sup>9</sup> Urijah <sup>1</sup> out of Egypt, and brought him unto Jehoiakim the king; who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the <sup>1</sup> common people.	<sup>q</sup> Heb. sons of the people. <sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 22. 12, 14. <sup>s</sup> ch. 39. 14.	8 And it shall come to pass, <sup>1</sup> that the nation and <sup>2</sup> kingdom which will not serve the same Nebuchadnezzar <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> king of Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation will I punish, saith the LORD, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.	<sup>3</sup> A own
<sup>9</sup> S Urijah	24 <sup>2</sup> Nevertheless <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> the hand of Ahikam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death. <sup>3</sup>	<sup>t</sup> Heb. dreams. <sup>u</sup> ver. 14.	9 <sup>4</sup> Therefore hearken not ye <sup>1</sup> to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your <sup>5</sup> dreamers, <sup>1</sup> nor to your <sup>6</sup> enchanters, <sup>1</sup> nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon :	<sup>1</sup> S But as for you, hearken ye not <sup>5</sup> S dreams, <sup>6</sup> S soothsayers,
<sup>1</sup> M Heb. sons of the people. <sup>2</sup> S But <sup>3</sup> A space between ch. 26 & 27.	CHAPTER 27.	<sup>v</sup> Heb. dreams. <sup>w</sup> ver. 14.	10 <sup>1</sup> For they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and ye should perish.	<sup>1</sup> S But as for you, hearken ye not <sup>5</sup> S dreams, <sup>6</sup> S soothsayers,
	<sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> Under the type of bonds and yokes he prophesieth the subduing of the neighbour kings unto Nebuchadnezzar. <sup>8</sup> He exhorteth them to yield, and not to believe the false prophets. <sup>12</sup> The like he doeth to Zedekiah. <sup>19</sup> He foretelleth, the remnant of the vessels shall be carried to Babylon. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>x</sup> Heb. dreams. <sup>y</sup> ver. 14.	11 But the <sup>7</sup> nations that <sup>1</sup> bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, <sup>8</sup> those <sup>1</sup> will I let remain <sup>o</sup> still <sup>1</sup> in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.	<sup>7</sup> S nation that shall <sup>8</sup> S that nation
<sup>4</sup> M Properly, Zedekiah, as in some ancient authorities. See vv. 3, 12, 20, ch. 28. 1. <sup>5</sup> A. <sup>6</sup> S. <sup>7</sup> S hands and bars; <sup>8</sup> M See 26. 13. <sup>9</sup> S ;	I In the beginning of the reign of <sup>4</sup> Jehoiakim the son of Josiah <sup>5</sup> king of Judah <sup>5</sup> came this word unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 Thus <sup>2</sup> saith the LORD to me <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Make thee <sup>7</sup> bonds and yokes, <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> and put them upon thy neck <sup>8</sup> ; 3 And send them to the king of Edom, and to the king of Moab, and to the king of the	<sup>z</sup> Or, hath the Lord said. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 28. 10, 12. <sup>ab</sup> Ezek. 3. 1, 8. 12. <sup>ac</sup> 24. 3, &c. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 28. 1, & 38. 17.	12 <sup>1</sup> I spake <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> to <sup>2</sup> Ze-	<sup>2</sup> A And

	dekiah king of Judah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him and his people, and live.	B.C. 598.	1 remain <sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> in the house of the LORD, and <sup>†</sup> in the house of the king of Judah <sup>2</sup> and of <sup>†</sup> Jerusalem <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>	1 s are left
1 s con- cerning	13 <sup>b</sup> Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the LORD hath spoken 'against' the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon?	<sup>a</sup> 2 Kin. 25.13. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 36.18. <sup>b</sup> Ezek. 18.31. <sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 36.21. ch. 29. 10. & 32. 5. <sup>d</sup> Ezra 1. 7 & 7. 19.	22 They shall be <sup>a</sup> carried to Babylon, and there shall they be <sup>4</sup> until the day that I <sup>e</sup> visit them, saith the LORD; then <sup>a</sup> will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.	2 s, and at 3 s:
2 s And	14 <sup>2</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: for they prophesy <sup>a</sup> lie unto you.		CHAPTER 28.	
	15 For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, <sup>3</sup> yet <sup>†</sup> they prophesy <sup>4g</sup> a lie <sup>†</sup> in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 14. 14. & 23. 21. & 29. 8, 9. <sup>f</sup> ch. 27. 1.	<sup>o1</sup> Hananiah's false prophecy. 5 Jeremiah, wishing it to be true, sheweth that the event will declare who are true prophets. 10 Hananiah breaketh Jeremiah's yoke. 12 Jeremiah telleth of an iron yoke, 15 and foretelleth Hananiah's death.	
3 s but 4 s falsely	16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD <sup>5</sup> . <sup>1</sup> Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, <sup>a</sup> the vessels of the LORD's house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. <i>in a lie,</i> or, <i>lyingly.</i>	And <sup>†</sup> it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the fourth year, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>†</sup> in the fifth month, <sup>†</sup> that Hananiah the son of <sup>b</sup> Azur <sup>1</sup> the prophet, which <sup>†</sup> was of Gibeon, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying,	5 s Azzur
5 s:	17 Harken not unto them; serve the king of Babylon, and live: wherefore should this city <sup>6</sup> be laid waste <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 7, 10. ch. 28. 3. Dan. 1. 2. <sup>i</sup> ch. 27. 12. <sup>k</sup> ch. 27. 16. <sup>†</sup> Heb. <i>two years of days.</i>	2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, I have broken <sup>4</sup> the yoke of the king of Babylon.	
6 s become a desolation	18 But if they <sup>†</sup> be prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and <sup>†</sup> in the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon.		3 <sup>k</sup> Within <sup>†</sup> two full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the LORD's house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon:	
7 s are left	19 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> For thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>n</sup> concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that <sup>7</sup> remain <sup>†</sup> in this city,	<sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>captivity.</i>	4 And I will bring again to this place Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim <sup>e</sup> king of Judah, with all the <sup>m</sup> captives of Judah, that went <sup>7</sup> into <sup>†</sup> Babylon, saith the LORD: for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.	6 s A, 7 s to
	20 Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away <sup>a</sup> captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim <sup>s</sup> king of Judah <sup>s</sup> from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem;	<sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 13, &c. ch. 52. 17, 20, 21.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the LORD,	
s A,	21 Yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the vessels that	<sup>p</sup> 1 Kin. 1. 36.  <sup>†2</sup> 2 Kin. 24.14, 15. ch. 24. 1.	6 Even the prophet Jeremiah said, <sup>p</sup> Amen: the LORD do so: the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the LORD's house, and all <sup>s</sup> that is carried away captive, <sup>†</sup> from Babylon <sup>7</sup> into <sup>†</sup> this place.	8 s them of the captivity, 9 s unto
			7 Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people <sup>1</sup> , <sup>†</sup>	1 s:

	<p>8 The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied <sup>o</sup> both <sup>1</sup> against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence.</p> <p>9 <sup>a</sup>The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup>then shall the prophet be known, <sup>1</sup>that the LORD hath truly sent him.</p> <p>10 <sup>o</sup>¶ Then Hananiah the prophet took the <sup>2b</sup> yoke <sup>1</sup> from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and brake it.</p> <p>11 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the LORD <sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup>Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon <sup>4c</sup> from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. <sup>1</sup>And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.</p> <p>12 <sup>o</sup>¶ Then the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah <sup>o</sup> the prophet <sup>1</sup>, after that Hananiah the prophet had broken the <sup>2</sup> yoke <sup>1</sup> from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, saying,</p> <p>13 Go <sup>5</sup> and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD <sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup>Thou hast broken the <sup>6</sup> yokes <sup>1</sup> of wood; but thou shalt make <sup>7</sup> for them yokes <sup>1</sup> of iron.</p> <p>14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel <sup>8</sup>; <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup>I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; and they shall serve him: and <sup>†</sup>I have given him the beasts of the field also.</p> <p>15 <sup>o</sup>¶ Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah; <sup>9</sup>The <sup>1</sup> LORD hath not sent thee; but <sup>†</sup>thou makest this people to trust in a lie.</p> <p>16 Therefore thus saith the LORD <sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>Behold, I will <sup>2</sup> cast thee <sup>1</sup> from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt die, because thou hast <sup>3</sup> taught <sup>1m</sup> rebellion against the LORD.</p> <p>17 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.</p> <p>CHAPTER 29.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup>Jeremiah sendeth a letter to the captives in Babylon, to be quiet there, and not to believe the dreams of their</p>	<p>B.C. c. 596.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Deut. 18, 22.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> ch. 27, 2.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 24, 12, c. 25, 22, 26, &amp; 28, 4, d Or, chain-berlucns.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> ch. 27, 7.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> ver. 28.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Deut. 28, 48, ch. 27, 7.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> ch. 27, 6.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Ezra 6, 10, 1 Tim. 2, 2.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> ch. 29, 31, Ezek. 13, 22.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> ch. 14, 14, &amp; 23, 21, &amp; 27, 14, 15, Eph. 5, 6, Heb. 12, 22, Deut. 13, 5, ch. 29, 32, e ver. 31, f Heb. in a loc, g 2 Chr. 36, 21, 22, Ezra 1, 1, ch. 25, 12, &amp; 27, 22, Dan. 9, 2.</p>	<p>prophets, 10 and that they shall return with grace after seventy years. 15 He foretelleth the destruction of the rest for their disobedience. 20 He sheweth the fearful end of Ahab and Zedekiah. 30 Shemaiah's doom foretold.</p> <p>NOW these <sup>1</sup> are the words of the letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem unto the residue of the elders <sup>1</sup> which were carried away captives, <sup>1</sup> and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people <sup>2</sup> whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive from Jerusalem to Babylon <sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup></p> <p>2 (After that <sup>4</sup> Jeconiah the king, and the <sup>4</sup> queen, <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>4</sup> eunuchs, <sup>5</sup> the princes of Judah and Jerusalem, and the <sup>6</sup> carpenters, <sup>1</sup> and the smiths, were departed from Jerusalem;)</p> <p>3 By the hand of Elasah the son of Shaphan, and Gemariah the son of Hilkiah, (whom Zedekiah king of Judah sent unto Babylon to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon <sup>2</sup>) saying,</p> <p>4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, unto all <sup>1</sup> that are carried away captives, <sup>1</sup> whom I have caused to be carried away <sup>8</sup> from Jerusalem unto Babylon <sup>9</sup>; <sup>1</sup></p> <p>5 <sup>†</sup>Build ye houses, and dwell <sup>1</sup> in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them;</p> <p>6 Take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; <sup>1</sup>that ye may be increased there, and <sup>1</sup> not diminished.</p> <p>7 And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away <sup>2</sup> captives, <sup>1</sup> and pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.</p> <p>8 <sup>o</sup>¶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel <sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup>Let not your prophets <sup>4</sup> and your diviners, that <sup>be</sup> in the midst of you, <sup>1</sup> deceive you, neither hearken <sup>5</sup> to your dreams which ye <sup>6</sup> cause to be dreamed.</p> <p>9 <sup>†</sup>For they prophesy <sup>p</sup> falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the LORD.</p> <p>10 <sup>o</sup>¶ For thus saith the LORD, <sup>†</sup>That after <sup>9</sup> seventy years be accomplished <sup>2</sup> at <sup>1</sup></p>	<p><sup>1</sup> s of the captivity,</p> <p><sup>2</sup> A,</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S:</p> <p><sup>4</sup> s queen-mother,</p> <p><sup>5</sup> A and</p> <p><sup>6</sup> s craftsmen,</p> <p><sup>7</sup> s the captivity,</p> <p><sup>8</sup> A captive</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S:</p> <p><sup>1</sup> s and multiply ye there, and be</p> <p><sup>2</sup> s captive,</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S:</p> <p><sup>4</sup> s that be in the midst of you, and your diviners,</p> <p><sup>5</sup> A ye</p> <p><sup>6</sup> M Or, dream</p> <p><sup>7</sup> s After</p> <p><sup>8</sup> s for</p>
--	--	--	--	---



R.V.	<i>The fearful end of</i>	JEREMIAH 29.	<i>Ahab and Zedekiah.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>A</sup> ,	Babylon <sup>1</sup> I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place.	B.C. c. 606.	sent <sup>1</sup> from Jerusalem to Babylon <sup>2</sup> ;	1 <sup>A</sup> away
2 <sup>S</sup> hope in your latter end.	11 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you <sup>2</sup> an <sup>a</sup> expected end.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>end and expectation.</i>	21 <sup>3</sup> Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, <sup>4</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Ahab the son of Kolaiah, and <sup>4</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Zedekiah the son of Maaseiah, which prophesy a lie unto you in my name <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>6</sup> Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall slay them before your eyes;	2 <sup>S</sup> .
3 <sup>S</sup> And ye shall	12 <sup>3</sup> Then shall ye <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you.	<sup>b</sup> Dan. 9. 3, &c.	22 <sup>c</sup> And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the <sup>6</sup> captivity <sup>1</sup> of Judah which <sup>1</sup> are in Babylon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zedekiah and like Ahab, <sup>9</sup> whom the king of Babylon roasted in the fire <sup>5</sup> ;	3 <sup>A</sup> ¶
4 <sup>S</sup> ,	13 And <sup>d</sup> ye shall seek me, and find <sup>e</sup> me, when ye shall search for me <sup>6</sup> with all your heart.	<sup>c</sup> See Gen. 48. 20. Is. 65. 15. <sup>d</sup> Lev. 26. 29, 40, &c. Deut. 30. 1, &c. <sup>e</sup> ch. 24. 7. <sup>f</sup> Deut. 4. 7. Ps. 32. 6. <sup>g</sup> Ahab. 1. <sup>h</sup> Is. 55. 6. <sup>i</sup> Dan. 3. 6. <sup>j</sup> ch. 23. 3, 8. <sup>k</sup> & 30. 3. <sup>l</sup> & 32. 37. <sup>m</sup> ch. 23. 14.	23 Because <sup>1</sup> they have <sup>7</sup> committed villany <sup>1</sup> in Israel, and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken <sup>9</sup> lying words in my name <sup>8</sup> , which I have not commanded them; even I know, and <i>am</i> a <sup>1</sup> witness, saith the LORD.	4 <sup>S</sup> concerning
5 <sup>S</sup> turn again	14 And <sup>1</sup> I will be found of you, saith the LORD <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and I will <sup>5</sup> turn away <sup>1</sup> your captivity, and <sup>h</sup> I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the LORD; and I will bring you again	<sup>f</sup> Or, dreamer.	24 ¶ <sup>9</sup> Thus shalt thou also speak to <sup>1</sup> Shemaiah the <sup>k</sup> Nehelamite <sup>1</sup> , saying,	5 <sup>S</sup> ;
6 <sup>S</sup> unto	<sup>6</sup> into <sup>1</sup> the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive.	<sup>1</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 18. ch. 21. 1.	25 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in <sup>2</sup> thy <sup>1</sup> name unto all the people that <sup>1</sup> are at Jerusalem, <sup>4</sup> and to Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, and to all the priests, saying,	6 <sup>S</sup> captives
7 <sup>S</sup> For	15 ¶ Because <sup>1</sup> ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in Babylon <sup>8</sup> ;	<sup>m</sup> ch. 24. 10.	26 The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of Jehoiada the priest, that ye should be <sup>2</sup> officers in the house of the LORD, for every man <sup>1</sup> that is <sup>2</sup> mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest <sup>6</sup> put him in <sup>3</sup> prison, and in the stocks <sup>1</sup> .	7 <sup>S</sup> wrought folly
8 <sup>S</sup> . For	16 Know that <sup>1</sup> thus saith the LORD <sup>9</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the king that sitteth upon the throne of David, and <sup>9</sup> of <sup>1</sup> all the people that <sup>1</sup> dwell-eth <sup>1</sup> in this city, <sup>o</sup> and of <sup>1</sup> your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity;	<sup>n</sup> ch. 20. 1.	27 Now therefore <sup>4</sup> why hast thou not <sup>5</sup> reproved <sup>1</sup> Jeremiah of Anathoth, which maketh himself a prophet to you <sup>6</sup> ?	8 <sup>S</sup> falsely, which I commanded them not; and I am he that knoweth, and am
9 <sup>S</sup> concerning	17 Thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Behold, I will send upon them the <sup>m</sup> sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like <sup>n</sup> vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so <sup>3</sup> evil <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> 2 Kin. 28. 25. 2 Chr. 29. 8. ch. 15. 4. & 24. 9. & 34. 17. <sup>1</sup> ch. 20. 2. <sup>2</sup> Heb. <i>for a curse.</i> <sup>3</sup> ch. 25. 6. ch. 42. 18.	28 For therefore he <sup>1</sup> sent unto us <sup>1</sup> in Babylon, saying, <sup>1</sup> This <sup>1</sup> captivity <sup>1</sup> is long: <sup>2</sup> build ye houses, and dwell <sup>1</sup> in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them <sup>8</sup> .	9 <sup>S</sup> And concerning
10 <sup>S</sup> dwell	18 And I will <sup>4</sup> persecute <sup>1</sup> them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and <sup>7</sup> will deliver them to be <sup>6</sup> removed to <sup>1</sup> all the kingdoms of the earth, <sup>u</sup> to be <sup>6</sup> a curse, <sup>1</sup> and an astonishment, and an hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them:	<sup>2</sup> ver. 5.	29 And Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jeremiah the prophet.	10 <sup>S</sup> Or, unto
11 <sup>S</sup> bad.	19 Because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, <sup>7</sup> which <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> I sent unto them <sup>o</sup> by <sup>1</sup> my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending <sup>1</sup> them; but ye would not hear, saith the LORD.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 25. 4. & 32. 33.	30 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,	1 <sup>A</sup> thou shalt speak
12 <sup>S</sup> ;	20 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD, all ye of the captivity, whom I have			2 <sup>S</sup> thine own
13 <sup>S</sup> bad.				3 <sup>S</sup> the stocks and in shackles
14 <sup>S</sup> pursue after				4 <sup>S</sup> Or, the collar
15 <sup>S</sup> tossed to and fro among				5 <sup>S</sup> rebuked
16 <sup>S</sup> Or, a terror unto				6 <sup>S</sup> as, forasmuch as he hath
17 <sup>S</sup> an execration,				7 <sup>S</sup> The
18 <sup>S</sup> where-with				8 <sup>S</sup> ?



<sup>1</sup> S turn  
M Or,  
return to  
<sup>2</sup> S com-  
passion  
<sup>3</sup> S dwelling  
places  
<sup>4</sup> M Or,  
round  
Heb. tel.  
<sup>5</sup> M Or,  
be in-  
habited

Behold, <sup>a</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> bring <sup>1</sup> again the captivity of Jacob's tents, and <sup>c</sup> have <sup>2</sup> mercy <sup>1</sup> on his <sup>3</sup> dwellingplaces<sup>1</sup>; and the city shall be builded upon her own <sup>4</sup> heap, and the palace shall <sup>5</sup> remain after the manner thereof.

<sup>19</sup> And <sup>9</sup> out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: <sup>4</sup> and I will multiply them; and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them, and they shall not be small.

<sup>20</sup> Their children also shall be <sup>4</sup> as aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress them.

<sup>21</sup> And their <sup>6</sup> nobles<sup>1</sup> shall be of themselves, <sup>7</sup> and their <sup>7</sup> governor<sup>1</sup> shall proceed from the midst of them; and I will <sup>2</sup> cause him to draw near, and he shall approach unto me: for who <sup>†</sup> is <sup>8</sup> this that engaged his heart<sup>1</sup> to approach unto me? saith the LORD.

<sup>22</sup> And ye shall be <sup>4</sup> my people, and I will be your God.

<sup>23</sup> <sup>1</sup> Behold, the <sup>2</sup> whirlwind<sup>1</sup> of the LORD<sup>3</sup> goeth forth with fury, a <sup>2</sup> continuing whirlwind<sup>1</sup>: it shall <sup>4</sup> fall with pain<sup>1</sup> upon the head of the wicked.

<sup>24</sup> The fierce anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have <sup>5</sup> done it, and until<sup>1</sup> he have performed the intents of his heart: <sup>a</sup> in the latter days ye shall <sup>6</sup> consider<sup>1</sup> it.

### CHAPTER 31.

<sup>1</sup> The restoration of Israel. <sup>10</sup> The publication thereof. <sup>15</sup> Rahel mourning is comforted. <sup>18</sup> Ephraim repenting is brought home again. <sup>22</sup> Christ is promised. <sup>31</sup> His new covenant. <sup>35</sup> The stability, <sup>38</sup> and amplitude of the church<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>AT</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>a</sup> the same<sup>1</sup> time, saith the LORD, <sup>4</sup> will I be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people.

<sup>2</sup> Thus saith the LORD, The people <sup>†</sup> which were left of the sword <sup>8</sup> found grace in the wilderness; <sup>†</sup> even Israel, <sup>3</sup> when <sup>7</sup> I went to cause him to rest.

<sup>3</sup> The LORD <sup>o</sup> hath<sup>1</sup> appeared <sup>1</sup> of old unto me, saying, Yea, <sup>†</sup> I have loved thee with <sup>†</sup> an everlasting love: therefore <sup>2</sup> with lovingkindness have I <sup>2</sup> drawn thee.

B.C. c. 606.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 3.

ch. 33. 7, 11.

b ch. 33. 7.

c Ps. 102. 13.

d Or,

timbrels.

Ex. 15. 20.

Jude. 11. 34.

Ps. 149. 3.

e Or, little

hill.

f Is. 65. 21.

Amos 9. 14.

g Is. 35. 10.

h 51. 11.

i ch. 31. 4, 12,

13.

j ch. 33. 10, 11.

k Heb.

profane

them,

Deut. 20. 6.

l A 28. 30.

m Zech. 10. 8.

n Is. 2. 3.

o Mic. 4. 2.

p Is. 1. 26.

q Is. 12. 5, 6.

r Gen. 49. 10.

s ch. 3. 12, 18.

t A 23. 8.

u Num. 16. 5.

v Ezek. 20. 34,

41.

w A 34. 13.

x ch. 24. 7.

y ch. 31. 1, 33.

z A 32. 38.

aa Ezek. 11. 20.

ab A 36. 28.

ac A 37. 27.

ad ch. 21. 19, 20.

ae A 25. 22.

af Pa. 126. 5, 6.

ag ch. 50. 4.

ah Or,

favours,

Zech. 12. 10.

ai Heb.

cutting.

aj Or,

remain.

ak Is. 35. 8.

al A 43. 19.

am A 49. 10, 11.

an Ex. 4. 22.

ao Gen. 49. 1.

ap Is. 40. 11.

aq Ezek. 34. 12-14.

ar Is. 44. 23.

as A 48. 20.

at Is. 49. 24, 25.

au ch. 30. 24.

av ch. 30. 22.

aw Ezek. 17. 23.

ax A 20. 40.

ay Hos. 3. 5.

az Num. 10. 23.

ba Deut. 1. 33.

bb Ps. 95. 11.

bc Is. 63. 14.

bd Is. 53. 11.

be Is. 35. 10.

bf Is. 19.

bg Rev. 21. 4.

bh Heb.

from afar.

c Mal. 1. 2.

d Rom. 11. 28,

29.

e Or, have

I extended

loving-

kindness

unto thee.

f Hos. 11. 4.

<sup>4</sup> Again <sup>1b</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Israel: <sup>2</sup> thou shalt again<sup>1</sup> be adorned with thy <sup>4</sup> tabrets, and shalt go forth in the dances of them that make merry.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>2f</sup> Thou shalt yet plant vines<sup>1</sup> upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and shall <sup>4h</sup> eat them as common things<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> For there shall be a day, <sup>†</sup> that the watchmen upon the <sup>5</sup> mount<sup>1</sup> Ephraim shall cry, <sup>k</sup> Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the LORD our God.

<sup>7</sup> For thus saith the LORD <sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup> Sing with gladness for Jacob, and shout <sup>7</sup> among<sup>1</sup> the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O LORD, save thy people, the remnant of Israel.

<sup>8</sup> Behold, I will bring them <sup>9</sup> from the north country, and <sup>r</sup> gather them from the <sup>8</sup> coasts<sup>1</sup> of the earth, and with them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall <sup>9</sup> return <sup>1</sup> thither<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>2</sup> They shall come with weeping, and with <sup>9</sup> supplications will I lead them: I will <sup>2</sup> cause them to walk <sup>b</sup> by <sup>o</sup> the<sup>1</sup> rivers of waters<sup>3</sup> in a straight way<sup>1</sup>, wherein they shall not stumble: for I am a father to Israel, and Ephraim <sup>†</sup> is my <sup>6</sup> firstborn.

<sup>10</sup> <sup>†</sup> Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, and declare <sup>†</sup> it in the isles afar off<sup>†</sup>, and say, He that scattered Israel <sup>e</sup> will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd <sup>†</sup> doth his flock.

<sup>11</sup> For <sup>†</sup> the LORD hath <sup>5</sup> redeemed<sup>1</sup> Jacob, and <sup>†</sup> ransomed<sup>1</sup> him <sup>9</sup> from the hand of <sup>†</sup> him that was stronger than he.

<sup>12</sup> Therefore<sup>1</sup> they shall come and sing in <sup>2</sup> the height of Zion, and shall flow together <sup>5</sup> to <sup>†</sup> the goodness of the LORD, <sup>9</sup> for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for<sup>1</sup> the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as a <sup>7</sup> watered garden; <sup>2</sup> and they shall not sorrow any more at all.

<sup>13</sup> Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, <sup>1</sup> both<sup>1</sup> young men and <sup>2</sup> old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and

<sup>1</sup> S will I

<sup>2</sup> S again  
shalt  
thou

<sup>3</sup> S Again  
shalt  
thou  
plant  
vine-  
yards

<sup>4</sup> S enjoy  
the fruit  
thereof.

<sup>5</sup> Heb.  
profane,  
or, make  
common.

See Lev.  
19. 23-25;  
Deu. 20. 6,  
28. 30.

<sup>6</sup> S hills of  
6 S,

<sup>7</sup> S for  
M Or, at  
the head

<sup>8</sup> S utter-  
most  
parts

<sup>9</sup> A they  
1 S hither.

<sup>2</sup> M Or,  
bring  
them  
unto

<sup>3</sup> A,

<sup>4</sup> S;

<sup>5</sup> S ran-  
somed

<sup>6</sup> S re-  
deemed

<sup>7</sup> S And

<sup>8</sup> S unto

<sup>9</sup> S to the  
corn, and  
to the  
wine, and  
to the  
oil, and  
to

<sup>1</sup> S and  
the

<sup>2</sup> A the

<sup>4</sup> S prince

<sup>7</sup> S ruler

<sup>8</sup> S he that

hath had

boldness

M Heb.

hath

been

surety

for his

heart.

<sup>9</sup> A

<sup>1</sup> M See

ch. 23. 19,

20.

<sup>25</sup> tempest

<sup>3</sup> S, even

his fury,

is gone

forth, a

sweeping

[M Or,

gather-

ing]

tempest

<sup>4</sup> S burst

<sup>5</sup> S exe-

cuted,

and till

<sup>6</sup> S under-

stand

<sup>7</sup> S that

<sup>8</sup> M Or,

have

found...

when I

go

<sup>9</sup> M Or,

when he

went to

find him

rest

<sup>1</sup> M Or,

from

afar

<sup>2</sup> M Or,

have

I con-

tinued

loving-

kindness

unto thee

	make them rejoice from their sorrow.	B.C. c. 606.	in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof, when I shall	
	14 And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the LORD.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 122. 5-8. <sup>2</sup> Is. 1. 26. <sup>3</sup> Zech. 8. 3.	<sup>1</sup> bring again their captivity <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> The LORD bless thee, O habitation of justice, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> mountain of holiness.	<sup>1</sup> M Or, return to <sup>2</sup> S : <sup>3</sup> S O
1 S : 2 S is	15 ¶ Thus saith the LORD <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>a</sup> A voice <sup>2</sup> was <sup>1</sup> heard in <sup>c</sup> Ramah, lamentation, <sup>†</sup> and bitter weeping <sup>3</sup> ; Rahel <sup>4</sup> weeping for her children <sup>5</sup> refused <sup>1</sup> to be comforted for her children, because <sup>†</sup> they <sup>5</sup> were <sup>1</sup> not.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 33. 12, 13. <sup>2</sup> Mat. 2. 17, 18. <sup>3</sup> Josh. 18. 25.	24 And <sup>†</sup> there shall dwell in Judah itself, and <sup>c</sup> in all the cities thereof together, <sup>1</sup> husbandmen, and they <sup>†</sup> that go <sup>5</sup> forth <sup>1</sup> with flocks.	<sup>4</sup> S Judah and all the cities thereof shall dwell therein together; the
3 S, Rahel 4 S; she refuseth 5 S are 6 S :	16 Thus saith the LORD <sup>6</sup> ; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the LORD; and <sup>9</sup> they shall come again from the land of the enemy.	<sup>1</sup> Gen. 42. 13.	25 For I have satiated the weary soul, and <sup>6</sup> I have replenished every sorrowful soul. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>5</sup> S about <sup>6</sup> S every sorrowful soul have I replenished.
7 S for thy litter 8 S; and thy	17 And there is hope <sup>7</sup> in thine <sup>1</sup> end, saith the LORD <sup>8</sup> , that thy children shall come again to their own border.	<sup>1</sup> ver. 4. 5. <sup>2</sup> Ezra 1. 5. <sup>3</sup> Hos. 1. 11. <sup>4</sup> Ezek. 36. 9-11. <sup>5</sup> Hos. 2. 23. <sup>6</sup> Zech. 10. 9.	26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me.	
9 S, 1 S calf	18 ¶ I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself thus <sup>9</sup> ; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a <sup>1</sup> bullock <sup>1</sup> unaccustomed to the yoke: <sup>m</sup> turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou <sup>†</sup> art the LORD my God.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 44. 27. <sup>2</sup> ch. 1. 10. <sup>3</sup> A 18. 7.	27 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that <sup>a</sup> I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.	<sup>7</sup> S over-throw
	19 Surely <sup>2</sup> after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon <sup>†</sup> my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of my youth.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 24. 6. <sup>2</sup> Lam. 5. 5, 21. <sup>3</sup> Ezek. 18. 2, 3. <sup>4</sup> Deut. 30. 2.	28 And it shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup> that like as I have <sup>1</sup> watched over them <sup>1</sup> , <sup>2</sup> to pluck up <sup>1</sup> , and to break down, and to <sup>7</sup> throw down <sup>1</sup> , and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them <sup>1</sup> , <sup>7</sup> to build <sup>1</sup> , and to plant, saith the LORD.	<sup>8</sup> S sour grapes, <sup>9</sup> S grapes,
2 S as often as I speak 3 M Heb. sound.	20 ¶ Is Ephraim my dear son? <sup>†</sup> is he a pleasant child? for <sup>2</sup> since I spake <sup>1</sup> against him, I do earnestly remember him still: <sup>6</sup> therefore my bowels <sup>3</sup> are troubled for him; <sup>2</sup> I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 22. 40. <sup>2</sup> & 33. 14. <sup>3</sup> Ezek. 37. 26. <sup>4</sup> Heb. 8. 8-12 & 10. 16, 17.	29 ¶ In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten <sup>a</sup> a sour grape <sup>1</sup> , and the children's teeth are set on edge.	
4 A ¶ 5 S guide-posts 6 S high way, 7 A hy	21 ¶ Set thee up waymarks, make thee <sup>5</sup> high heaps <sup>1</sup> : <sup>2</sup> set thine heart toward the <sup>6</sup> high-way, <sup>†</sup> even the way <sup>7</sup> <sup>†</sup> which thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy cities.	<sup>1</sup> Deut. 32. 26. <sup>2</sup> Is. 63. 15. <sup>3</sup> Hos. 11. 8. <sup>4</sup> Heb. sound. <sup>5</sup> Is. 57. 18. <sup>6</sup> Hos. 14. 4. <sup>7</sup> Deut. 1. 31. <sup>8</sup> ch. 50. 5.	30 ¶ But every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour <sup>9</sup> grape <sup>1</sup> , his teeth shall be set on edge.	
8 S hither and thither, 9 S encompass 1 A ¶ 2 S; Yet again shall they	22 ¶ How long wilt thou <sup>c</sup> go <sup>1</sup> about, O thou <sup>a</sup> backsliding daughter? for the LORD hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall <sup>9</sup> compass <sup>1</sup> a man.	<sup>1</sup> Deut. 32. 26. <sup>2</sup> Is. 63. 15. <sup>3</sup> Hos. 11. 8. <sup>4</sup> Heb. sound. <sup>5</sup> Is. 57. 18. <sup>6</sup> Hos. 14. 4. <sup>7</sup> Deut. 1. 31. <sup>8</sup> ch. 50. 5.	31 ¶ Behold, the <sup>7</sup> days come, saith the LORD, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah:	<sup>1</sup> M Or, forasmuch as they brake my covenant
	23 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel <sup>2</sup> ; As yet they shall <sup>1</sup> use this speech	<sup>1</sup> ch. 2. 18, 23, 26. <sup>2</sup> ch. 3. 6, 8. <sup>3</sup> 11, 12, 14, 22. <sup>4</sup> P s. 40. 8. <sup>5</sup> Ezek. 11. 19, 20. <sup>6</sup> & 36. 26, 27. <sup>7</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 3. <sup>8</sup> ch. 24. 7. <sup>9</sup> A 20, 22. <sup>10</sup> A 32. 38.	32 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day <sup>†</sup> that <sup>9</sup> I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; <sup>1</sup> which my covenant they brake, <sup>a</sup> although I was <sup>2</sup> an husband unto them, saith the LORD <sup>3</sup> . 33 <sup>b</sup> But this <sup>4</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel <sup>6</sup> ; After <sup>1</sup> those days, saith the LORD <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> I will put my law in their inward parts, and <sup>7</sup> write it in their hearts; <sup>†</sup> and <sup>7</sup> will be their God, and they shall be my people <sup>8</sup> . 34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother,	<sup>1</sup> M Or, forasmuch as they brake my covenant <sup>2</sup> M Or, lord over them <sup>3</sup> S : <sup>4</sup> S is <sup>5</sup> S after <sup>6</sup> S ; <sup>7</sup> S in their heart will I write it; and I <sup>8</sup> S :



	saying. Know the LORD: for <sup>a</sup> they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for <sup>b</sup> I will forgive their iniquity, and <sup>c</sup> I will remember their sin <sup>d</sup> no more.	B.C. c. 606. <sup>a</sup> Is. 54. 13. John 6. 45. 1 Cor. 2. 10. 1 John 2. 29.	3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it;	
1 <sup>s</sup> their sin will I remember	35 <sup>e</sup> ¶ Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth <sup>f</sup> the sea when <sup>g</sup> the waves thereof roar; <sup>37</sup> The LORD of hosts <sup>h</sup> is his name:	<sup>b</sup> ch. 33. 8. & 50. 25. Mic. 7. 18. Acts 10. 43. & 13. 39. Rom. 11. 27. <sup>c</sup> ch. 34. 2. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 1. 16. Ps. 72. 5, 17. & 89. 2, 36, 37. & 119. 91. <sup>e</sup> ch. 34. 3. & 38. 18, 23. & 39. 5. & 52. 9. <sup>f</sup> Is. 51. 15. <sup>g</sup> ch. 10. 16. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 148. 6. Is. 54. 9, 10. ch. 33. 20. ch. 27. 22. <sup>i</sup> ch. 21. 4. & 33. 5.	4 And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes;	
2 <sup>s</sup> stirreth up the sea, that <sup>m</sup> Or, stilleth the sea, when &c. See Is. 51. 15.	36 <sup>a</sup> If those <sup>b</sup> ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 33. 22.	5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall he be until I visit him, saith the LORD: though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall not prosper <sup>1</sup> .	1 s ?
3 <sup>s</sup> the 4 <sup>s</sup> these 5 <sup>s</sup> :	37 Thus saith the LORD <sup>2</sup> ; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will <sup>3</sup> also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD.		6 ¶ And Jeremiah said, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,	
6 <sup>s</sup> then will I	38 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD <sup>4</sup> from the tower of Hanameel <sup>5</sup> unto the gate of the corner.	<sup>m</sup> Lev. 25. 24, 25, 32. Ruth. 4. 4. <sup>n</sup> Neh. 3. 1. Zech. 14. 10.	7 Behold, Hanameel <sup>6</sup> the son of Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that is in Anathoth: for the right of redemption <sup>7</sup> is thine to buy <sup>8</sup> it.	2 <sup>s</sup> Hanameel
7 <sup>s</sup> Hananel	39 And <sup>9</sup> the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon <sup>10</sup> the hill Gareb, and shall compass about to Goath. <sup>11</sup>	<sup>p</sup> Ezek. 40. 8. Zech. 2. 1.	8 So Hanameel <sup>12</sup> mine uncle's son came to me in the court of the prison <sup>13</sup> according to the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth, which is in the country of Benjamin: for the right of inheritance <sup>14</sup> is thine, and the redemption <sup>15</sup> is thine; buy <sup>16</sup> it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the LORD.	3 <sup>s</sup> guard
8 <sup>s</sup> out straight onward unto 9 <sup>s</sup> turn about unto Goath.	40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horse gate toward the east, shall be holy unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>q</sup> 2 Chr. 23. 15. Neh. 3. 28. <sup>r</sup> Joel 3. 17.	9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, even seventeen shekels of silver.	4 <sup>s</sup> land
1 <sup>s</sup> A space between ch. 31 & 32.	CHAPTER 32. ¶ Jeremiah, being imprisoned by Zedekiah for his prophecy, buyeth Hanameel's field. 13 Baruch is charged to preserve the evidences. 16 Jeremiah's complaint. 26 God confirmeth the captivity, 36 but promiseth a gracious return.	<sup>s</sup> Gen. 23. 16. Zech. 11. 12. <sup>t</sup> Or, seven shekels and ten pieces of silver. <sup>u</sup> Heb. wrote in the book.	10 And I subscribed the evidence <sup>17</sup> , and sealed <sup>18</sup> it, and took <sup>19</sup> witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.	5 <sup>s</sup> that was in Anathoth of Hanameel mine
2 <sup>s</sup> Now at that time	THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadnezzar.	<sup>v</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 1, 2. ch. 39. 1.	11 So I took the evidence <sup>20</sup> of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open:	6 <sup>s</sup> deed 7 <sup>s</sup> called 8 <sup>s</sup> , according to Or, containing the terms and conditions
3 <sup>s</sup> guard	2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison <sup>21</sup> , which was in the king of Judah's house.	<sup>w</sup> ch. 36. 4. <sup>x</sup> Neh. 2. 25. ch. 33. 1. & 37. 21. & 38. 6. & 39. 14. <sup>y</sup> See Is. 8. 2.	12 And I gave the evidence <sup>22</sup> of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book <sup>23</sup> of the purchase, before	9 <sup>s</sup> delivered the deed 1 <sup>s</sup> Mahseiah, in the presence of Hanameel 2 <sup>s</sup> deed

1 <sup>s</sup> guard.	all the Jews that sat in the court of the <sup>1</sup> prison. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. c. 590.	in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them:	
2 <sup>s</sup> ;	13 ¶ And I charged Baruch before them, saying,		24 Behold the <sup>a</sup> mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city <sup>b</sup> is given into the hand of the Chaldeans <sup>c</sup> , that fight against it, because of <sup>d</sup> the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest <sup>e</sup> it.	
3 <sup>s</sup> deeds,	14 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel <sup>2</sup> , Take these <sup>3</sup> evidences, <sup>1</sup> this <sup>4</sup> 'evidence' of the purchase,	<sup>a</sup> Or, engines of destruction. ch. 33, 4.	25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord God, Buy thee the field for money, and <sup>1</sup> take <sup>1</sup> witnesses; <sup>2</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.	1 <sup>s</sup> call
4 <sup>s</sup> deed	both <sup>5</sup> which is sealed, and this <sup>6</sup> 'evidence' which is open <sup>6</sup> , and put them in an earthen vessel <sup>7</sup> , that they may continue many days.	<sup>b</sup> ver. 25, 36.	26 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,	2 <sup>s</sup> where-as
5 <sup>s</sup> ;	15 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel <sup>2</sup> , Houses and fields and vineyards <sup>d</sup> shall <sup>3</sup> be possessed again <sup>1</sup> in this land.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 14, 12.	27 Behold, I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD, the <sup>a</sup> God of all flesh: <sup>4</sup> is there any thing too hard for me?	
6 <sup>s</sup> yet again he bought	16 ¶ Now <sup>9</sup> when <sup>1</sup> I had delivered the <sup>1</sup> 'evidence' of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, I prayed unto the LORD, saying,	<sup>d</sup> ver. 37, 43.	28 <sup>3</sup> Therefore thus saith the LORD <sup>4</sup> , Behold, <sup>m</sup> I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it:	
7 <sup>s</sup> after	17 Ah Lord God! behold, <sup>7</sup> thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and <sup>2</sup> stretched out arm <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> there is nothing <sup>4</sup> too hard for thee:	<sup>e</sup> Or, though. f ver. 24.	29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and <sup>7</sup> set <sup>5</sup> fire on this city, <sup>1</sup> and burn it <sup>6</sup> with the houses, <sup>1</sup> upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.	
1 <sup>s</sup> deed	18 <sup>5</sup> 'Thou' shewest <sup>6</sup> n lovingkindness <sup>1</sup> unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the <sup>7</sup> Great, <sup>p</sup> the Mighty <sup>1</sup> God, <sup>7</sup> the LORD of hosts <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> is his name <sup>8</sup> !	<sup>f</sup> ver. 27. Gen. 18, 14. Luke 1, 37. f Or, hid from thee. m ver. 3.	30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah <sup>a</sup> have only done <sup>7</sup> evil <sup>8</sup> before me <sup>1</sup> from their youth: for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the LORD.	
2 <sup>a</sup> by thy	19 <sup>6</sup> 'Great in counsel, and mighty in <sup>2</sup> work: <sup>9</sup> for thine <sup>1</sup> eyes <sup>†</sup> are open upon all the ways of the sons of men <sup>1</sup> , <sup>2</sup> to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings:	<sup>g</sup> Ex. 20, 6. & 34, 7. Deut. 5, 9, 10.	31 For this city hath been to me <sup>o</sup> as <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; <sup>e</sup> that I should remove it from before my face <sup>1</sup> .	
3 <sup>s</sup> ;	20 Which <sup>2</sup> hast <sup>1</sup> set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, <sup>†</sup> even unto this day, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>1</sup> in Israel <sup>o</sup> , and among <sup>other</sup> men; and <sup>†</sup> hast made <sup>1</sup> thee <sup>b</sup> a name, as at this day;	<sup>h</sup> Is. 9, 6.	32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, <sup>9</sup> they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of	
4 <sup>m</sup> Or, wonderful	21 And <sup>5</sup> e hast brought <sup>1</sup> forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with great terror;	<sup>i</sup> ch. 10, 16. j ch. 21, 10. & 37, 8, 10. & 52, 13. k Is. 28, 29. l ch. 19, 13. m Heb. do my duty. n Job 34, 21. Ps. 33, 13. Prov. 5, 21. ch. 16, 17. o ch. 17, 10.		3 <sup>s</sup> this city on fire,
5 <sup>s</sup> which	22 And <sup>5</sup> e hast given <sup>1</sup> them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, <sup>a</sup> a land flowing with milk and honey;	<sup>p</sup> Is. 21, 10. q ch. 21, 10. & 37, 8, 10. & 52, 13. r Is. 28, 29. s ch. 19, 13. t Heb. do my duty. u Job 34, 21. Ps. 33, 13. Prov. 5, 21. ch. 16, 17. v ch. 17, 10.		4 <sup>a</sup> ,
6 <sup>s</sup> mercy	23 And they came in, and possessed it; but <sup>b</sup> they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked	<sup>x</sup> ch. 2, 7. & 3, 25. & 7, 22-25. & 22, 21. Ezek. 20, 28.		5 <sup>s</sup> that which was in my sight
7 <sup>s</sup> great, the mighty		<sup>y</sup> Ex. 9, 16. 1 Chr. 17, 21. Is. 63, 12. Dan. 9, 15. Ez. 6, 6. 2 Sam. 7, 23. 1 Chr. 17, 21. Ps. 136, 11, 12.		
8 <sup>s</sup> ;		<sup>z</sup> Heb. for my anger. aa Kin. 23, 27. & 24, 3.		
9 <sup>s</sup> whose		<sup>ab</sup> Ex. 3, 8, 17. ch. 11, 5.		
10 <sup>s</sup> ;		<sup>ac</sup> Is. 1, 4, 6. Dan. 9, 8.		
11 <sup>s</sup> didst		<sup>ad</sup> Neh. 9, 36. ch. 11, 8. Dan. 3, 10-14.		
12 <sup>s</sup> both				
13 <sup>m</sup> Or, and				
14 <sup>s</sup> madest				
15 <sup>s</sup> didst bring				
16 <sup>s</sup> gavest				

R.V.	God promiseth	JEREMIAH 33.	a gracious return.	R.V.
	Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.	B.C. c. 590.	43 And <sup>a</sup> fields shall be bought in this land, <sup>b</sup> whereof ye say, <i>It is desolate</i> <sup>1</sup> without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.	1 A,
1 A and	33 And they have turned unto me the <sup>c</sup> back, and not the face: <sup>1</sup> though I taught them, <sup>d</sup> rising up early and teaching <sup>†</sup> them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 15. <sup>b</sup> ch. 33. 10. <sup>c</sup> Heb. neck. ch. 2. 27. <sup>d</sup> & 7. 24. <sup>d</sup> ch. 7. 13.	44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe <sup>e</sup> evidences, <sup>f</sup> and seal <sup>†</sup> them, and <sup>g</sup> take witnesses <sup>1</sup> in <sup>h</sup> the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the <sup>i</sup> mountains, <sup>1</sup> and in the cities of the <sup>j</sup> valley, <sup>1</sup> and in the cities of the <sup>k</sup> south: <sup>1</sup> for <sup>g</sup> I will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.	2 S the deeds, 3 S call witnesses, 4 S hill country, 5 S low-land, 6 S South
	34 But they <sup>l</sup> set their abominations in the house <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which is called by my name, to defile it.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 17. 26. <sup>f</sup> ch. 7. 30, 31. <sup>g</sup> & 25. 11. <sup>h</sup> Ezek. 8. 5, 6.		
	35 And they built the high places of Baal, which <sup>†</sup> are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to <sup>h</sup> cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto <sup>i</sup> Molech; <sup>k</sup> which I commanded them not, neither came it into my <sup>2</sup> mind, that they should do this abomination <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> to cause Judah to sin.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 33. 7, 11, 26. <sup>h</sup> ch. 7. 31. <sup>k</sup> & 19. 5. <sup>i</sup> Lev. 18. 21. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 11. 33. <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 31.		
2 M Heb. heart.	36 ¶ And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, <sup>†</sup> It <sup>†</sup> shall be delivered <sup>1</sup> into the hand of the king of Babylon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> Lev. 18. 21. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 11. 33. <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 31.	CHAPTER 33.	
3 S;	37 Behold, I will <sup>p</sup> gather them out of all <sup>6</sup> countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them <sup>1</sup> to dwell safely:	<sup>i</sup> Lev. 18. 21. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 11. 33. <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 31.	<sup>o</sup> 1 God promiseth a gracious return, <sup>9</sup> a joyful state, <sup>12</sup> a settled government, <sup>15</sup> Christ the Branch of righteousness, <sup>17</sup> a continuance of kingdom and priesthood, <sup>20</sup> and a stability of a blessed seed. <sup>1</sup>	
4 S is given	38 And they shall be <sup>2</sup> my people, and I will be their God:	<sup>i</sup> ver. 24. <sup>10</sup> ch. 32. 2, 3.	MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet <sup>m</sup> shut up in the court of the <sup>7</sup> prison, <sup>1</sup> saying,	7 S guard, 8 S that doeth it, 9 S formed it
5 S:	39 And I will <sup>q</sup> give them one heart <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and one way, that they may fear me <sup>a</sup> for ever <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup> for the good of them, and of their children after them:	<sup>10</sup> ch. 32. 2, 3.	2 Thus saith the LORD <sup>8</sup> the <sup>1</sup> maker thereof, <sup>1</sup> the LORD that <sup>9</sup> formed it, <sup>1</sup> to establish it; <sup>q</sup> the LORD <sup>†</sup> is his name <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	1 S:
6 A the	40 And <sup>c</sup> I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away <sup>8</sup> from them, to do them good; <sup>9</sup> but <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.	<sup>11</sup> Is. 37. 26. <sup>12</sup> Deut. 30. 3. <sup>13</sup> ch. 23. 5. <sup>14</sup> & 31. 10. <sup>15</sup> Ezek. 37. 21.	3 <sup>r</sup> Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and <sup>2</sup> shew thee great <sup>3</sup> and <sup>†</sup> mighty things, <sup>1</sup> which thou knowest not.	2 A will 3 S things, and difficult, 4 Heb. fenced in.
	41 Yea, <sup>g</sup> I will rejoice over them to do them good, and <sup>h</sup> I will plant them in this land <sup>1</sup> assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul.	<sup>16</sup> Ps. 91. 15. <sup>17</sup> ch. 29. 12. <sup>18</sup> Or, hidden. Is. 48. 6. <sup>19</sup> ch. 23. 6. <sup>20</sup> & 33. 16. <sup>21</sup> ch. 24. 7. <sup>22</sup> & 30. 22. <sup>23</sup> & 31. 33.	4 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are <sup>4</sup> thrown down by <sup>1</sup> the mounts, and <sup>5</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the sword <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	4 S broken down to make a defence against
7 S;	42 For thus saith the LORD <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them.	<sup>24</sup> ch. 24. 7. <sup>25</sup> & 30. 22. <sup>26</sup> & 31. 33. <sup>27</sup> ch. 24. 7. <sup>28</sup> Ezek. 11. 19, 20. <sup>29</sup> ch. 32. 24. <sup>30</sup> Heb. all days. <sup>31</sup> ch. 32. 5. <sup>32</sup> Is. 55. 3. <sup>33</sup> ch. 31. 31. <sup>34</sup> Heb. from after them. <sup>35</sup> ch. 31. 33. <sup>36</sup> f ch. 30. 17. <sup>37</sup> Deut. 30. 9. <sup>38</sup> Zeph. 3. 17. <sup>39</sup> ch. 24. 6. <sup>40</sup> & 31. 28. <sup>41</sup> Heb. in truth, or, stability. <sup>42</sup> ver. 11. <sup>43</sup> ch. 30. 3. <sup>44</sup> & 32. 44. <sup>45</sup> ch. 31. 28. <sup>46</sup> Is. 1. 26. <sup>47</sup> ch. 24. 6. <sup>48</sup> & 30. 20. <sup>49</sup> & 31. 4, 28. <sup>50</sup> & 42. 10. <sup>51</sup> Ezek. 36. 25. <sup>52</sup> Zech. 13. 1. <sup>53</sup> Heb. 9. 13, 14.	5 <sup>b</sup> They come to fight with the Chaldeans, but <sup>†</sup> it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city.	5 S against 6 S:
8 M Heb. from after them.			6 Behold, <sup>†</sup> I will bring it <sup>7</sup> health and cure, and I will cure them <sup>8</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> will reveal unto them <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> abundance of peace and truth.	7 M Or, healing 8 S; and I
9 S and			7 And <sup>k</sup> I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will build them, <sup>m</sup> as at the first.	
1 M Heb. in truth.			8 And I will <sup>n</sup> cleanse them from all their iniquity, where-	

R.V.	Christ the Branch	JEREMIAH 33.	of righteousness.	R.V.
	by they have sinned against me; and I will <sup>a</sup> pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned <sup>1</sup> , and whereby they have transgressed against me.	B.C. c. 590. <sup>a</sup> ch. 31, 34. <sup>b</sup> Mic. 7, 18. <sup>c</sup> Is. 4, 2. <sup>d</sup> H. 1, 1. <sup>e</sup> ch. 23, 5.	that time, will I cause <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute <sup>3</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> and righteousness in the land.	1 <sup>s</sup> a 2 <sup>M</sup> Sec ch. 23, 5. 3 <sup>s</sup> judge- ment
1 <sup>a</sup> against me	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>c</sup> And <sup>2</sup> it <sup>1</sup> shall be to me <sup>3</sup> a name of joy, <sup>4</sup> a praise and <sup>4</sup> an honour <sup>1</sup> before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> fear and tremble for all the <sup>6</sup> goodness <sup>1</sup> and for all the <sup>7</sup> prosperity <sup>1</sup> that I procure unto it.	<sup>e</sup> Is. 62, 7. <sup>f</sup> ch. 13, 11. <sup>g</sup> ch. 23, 6. <sup>h</sup> Heb. Jehovah-tsedekenu. <sup>i</sup> Is. 60, 5. <sup>j</sup> Heb. There shall not be cut off from David.	16 <sup>a</sup> In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this <sup>4</sup> is <sup>1</sup> the name <sup>5</sup> wherewith <sup>1</sup> she shall be called, <sup>6</sup> ¶ The LORD <sup>7</sup> our righteousness.	4 <sup>s</sup> is 5 <sup>s</sup> where- by 6 <sup>M</sup> Sec ch. 23, 6. 7 <sup>a</sup> is 8 <sup>s</sup> Heb. There shall not be cut off from David.
2 <sup>s</sup> this city	10 Thus saith the LORD <sup>8</sup> , Again <sup>1</sup> there shall be heard in this place, <sup>9</sup> ¶ which <sup>1</sup> ye say <sup>1</sup> shall be desolate <sup>1</sup> without man and without beast, <sup>†</sup> even in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without man <sup>9</sup> , and without inhabitant <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and without beast,	<sup>k</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 16. <sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 2, 4. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 89, 26. <sup>n</sup> Luke 1, 32, 33. <sup>o</sup> ch. 32, 43. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 12, 1. <sup>q</sup> Is. 16, 6. <sup>r</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 5, 9. <sup>s</sup> Rev. 1, 6.	17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ For thus saith the LORD <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> ¶ David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel; 18 Neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me to <sup>k</sup> offer burnt offerings, and to <sup>1</sup> kindle meat offerings, <sup>1</sup> and to do sacrifice continually.	9 <sup>M</sup> Heb. There shall not be cut off from David. 1 <sup>s</sup> burn obla- tions, <sup>M</sup> Or. meat offerings
3 <sup>a</sup> for glory,	11 The <sup>m</sup> voice of joy <sup>o</sup> , and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom <sup>1</sup> , and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> say, <sup>2</sup> ¶ Praise <sup>1</sup> the LORD of hosts <sup>2</sup> ; for the LORD <sup>†</sup> is good <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> for his mercy endureth for ever; and <sup>4</sup> of them that shall bring <sup>4</sup> the sacrifice of praise <sup>1</sup> into the house of the LORD. For <sup>1</sup> I will cause <sup>o</sup> to return <sup>1</sup> the captivity of the land <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> as at the first, saith the LORD.	<sup>t</sup> ver. 25. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 80, 37. <sup>v</sup> Is. 54, 9. <sup>w</sup> ch. 31, 36. <sup>x</sup> ch. 7, 34. <sup>y</sup> Is. 9, 9. <sup>z</sup> Is. 25, 10. <sup>aa</sup> Rev. 18, 23. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 89, 34. <sup>ac</sup> 1 Chr. 16, 8, 34. <sup>ad</sup> 2 Chr. 5, 13. <sup>ae</sup> Ezra 3, 11. <sup>af</sup> Ps. 136, 1. <sup>ag</sup> Is. 12, 4. <sup>ah</sup> Lev. 7, 12. <sup>ai</sup> Ps. 107, 22. <sup>aj</sup> Is. 16, 17. <sup>ak</sup> Gen. 13, 16. <sup>al</sup> Is. 5, 5. <sup>am</sup> Is. 22, 17. <sup>an</sup> ch. 31, 37. <sup>ao</sup> ver. 7.	19 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, saying, 20 Thus saith the LORD <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> ¶ If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>1</sup> that there should not be day and night in their season; 21 <sup>†</sup> Then may also <sup>m</sup> my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the priests, my ministers.	4 <sup>s</sup> is 5 <sup>s</sup> so
4 <sup>s</sup> , It is waste,	12 Thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>¶</sup> Again <sup>1</sup> in this place, which is <sup>7</sup> desolate <sup>1</sup> without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, <sup>o</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> an habitation of shepherds causing <sup>†</sup> their flocks to lie down.	<sup>ap</sup> ver. 25. <sup>aq</sup> Ps. 80, 37. <sup>ar</sup> Is. 54, 9. <sup>as</sup> ch. 31, 36. <sup>at</sup> ch. 7, 34. <sup>au</sup> Is. 9, 9. <sup>av</sup> Is. 25, 10. <sup>aw</sup> Rev. 18, 23. <sup>ax</sup> Ps. 89, 34. <sup>ay</sup> 1 Chr. 16, 8, 34. <sup>az</sup> 2 Chr. 5, 13. <sup>ba</sup> Ezra 3, 11. <sup>bb</sup> Ps. 136, 1. <sup>bc</sup> Is. 12, 4. <sup>bd</sup> Lev. 7, 12. <sup>be</sup> Ps. 107, 22. <sup>bf</sup> Is. 16, 17. <sup>bg</sup> Gen. 13, 16. <sup>bh</sup> Is. 5, 5. <sup>bi</sup> Is. 22, 17. <sup>bj</sup> ch. 31, 37. <sup>bk</sup> ver. 7. <sup>bl</sup> Is. 65, 10. <sup>bm</sup> ch. 31, 24. <sup>bn</sup> Is. 40, 19.	22 As <sup>7</sup> the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> so will I multiply the seed of David my servant, and the Levites that minister unto me.	1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>s</sup> so
5 <sup>s</sup> Give thanks to s ,	13 <sup>¶</sup> In the cities of the <sup>8</sup> mountains, <sup>1</sup> in the cities of the <sup>9</sup> vale, <sup>1</sup> and in the cities of the <sup>1</sup> south, <sup>1</sup> and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, shall the flocks <sup>2</sup> pass again <sup>1</sup> under the hands of him that telleth <sup>†</sup> them, saith the LORD.	<sup>bp</sup> ver. 21, 22. <sup>bq</sup> ch. 17, 26. <sup>br</sup> Is. 32, 44. <sup>bs</sup> ver. 20. <sup>bt</sup> Gen. 8, 22. <sup>bu</sup> Lev. 27, 32. <sup>bv</sup> Ps. 74, 16, 17. <sup>bw</sup> Is. 104, 19. <sup>bx</sup> ch. 31, 35, 36. <sup>by</sup> ch. 31, 37. <sup>bz</sup> ch. 23, 5. <sup>ca</sup> Is. 31, 27, 31. <sup>cb</sup> ch. 23, 10. <sup>cc</sup> ver. 7, 11. <sup>cd</sup> Eccl. 2, 1.	23 <sup>¶</sup> Moreover <sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying, 24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, <sup>2</sup> ¶ The two families which the LORD <sup>o</sup> hath chosen <sup>1</sup> , he hath <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> cast them off? thus <sup>7</sup> they have despised <sup>1</sup> my people, that they should be no more a nation before them.	4 <sup>s</sup> ; 5 <sup>s</sup> And 6 <sup>s</sup> did choose, 7 <sup>s</sup> do they despise
6 <sup>s</sup> Yet again shall there be waste,	14 <sup>¶</sup> Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that <sup>1</sup> I will perform that good <sup>4</sup> thing <sup>1</sup> , which I have <sup>6</sup> promised unto <sup>1</sup> the house of Israel and <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the house of Judah.	<sup>ce</sup> ver. 20. <sup>cf</sup> Gen. 8, 22. <sup>cg</sup> Lev. 27, 32. <sup>ch</sup> Ps. 74, 16, 17. <sup>ci</sup> Is. 104, 19. <sup>cj</sup> ch. 31, 35, 36. <sup>ck</sup> ch. 31, 37. <sup>cl</sup> ch. 23, 5. <sup>cm</sup> Is. 31, 27, 31. <sup>cn</sup> ch. 23, 10. <sup>co</sup> ver. 7, 11. <sup>cp</sup> Eccl. 2, 1.	25 Thus saith the LORD <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> ¶ If <sup>2</sup> my covenant <sup>9</sup> be not with day and night, and <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> if I have not <sup>6</sup> appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth; 26 <sup>¶</sup> Then will I <sup>1</sup> cast away the seed of Jacob, and <sup>2</sup> David my servant, <sup>†</sup> so that I will not take <sup>o</sup> any <sup>1</sup> of his seed <sup>†</sup> to be rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: for <sup>1</sup> I will <sup>3</sup> cause their captivity to return, and <sup>4</sup> have mercy on them.	1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> of day and night stand not, 3 <sup>s</sup> ; 4 <sup>s</sup> also 2 <sup>s</sup> of 3 <sup>s</sup> Or, return to their capti- vity 4 <sup>s</sup> will 5 <sup>s</sup> a space between ch. 33 & 34.
7 <sup>s</sup> spoken concern- ing con- cerning	15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ In those days, and at			



R.V.	<i>The destruction of</i>	JEREMIAH 34.	<i>Jerusalem foretold.</i>	R.V.
	CHAPTER 34.	B.C. c. 594.	9 <sup>a</sup> That every man should let his manservant, and every man his maidservant, <sup>†</sup> being an Hebrew or an Hebrewess, go free; <sup>b</sup> that none should serve himself of them, to wit, of a Jew his brother <sup>1</sup> .	1 s : and
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Jeremiah prophesieth the captivity of Zedekiah and the city. <sup>s</sup> The princes and the people having dismissed their bondservants, contrary to the covenant of God, reassume them. 17 God giveth them into the hands of their enemies. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Neh. 5. 11.	10 Now when <sup>1</sup> all the princes <sup>o</sup> , and all the people <sup>2</sup> , which had entered into the covenant, <sup>o</sup> heard <sup>1</sup> that every one should let his manservant, and every one his maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more <sup>3</sup> , <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they obeyed, and let <sup>†</sup> them go <sup>4</sup> .	<sup>2</sup> A obeyed
1 s that were under	THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD,	<sup>b</sup> Lev. 25. 39-46.	11 But <sup>5</sup> afterward <sup>1</sup> they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids <sup>4</sup> .	3 s ;
<sup>2</sup> s peoples,	<sup>c</sup> when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and all his army, and <sup>d</sup> all the kingdoms of the earth <sup>1 e</sup> of <sup>1</sup> his dominion, and all the <sup>2</sup> people, <sup>1</sup> fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities thereof, saying <sup>3</sup> ,	<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 1. &c. ch. 39. 1. & 52. 4. d ch. 1. 15. <sup>e</sup> Heb. the dominion of his hand.	12 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,	4 s :
3 s :	2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel <sup>4</sup> ; Go <sup>1</sup> and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Behold, <sup>9</sup> I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and <sup>h</sup> he shall burn it with fire :	<sup>f</sup> See ver. 21. ch. 37. 5.	13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of <sup>6</sup> bondmen, <sup>1</sup> saying,	5 s after-wards
4 s , Go,	3 And <sup>1</sup> thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand ; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and <sup>k</sup> he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Babylon.	<sup>j</sup> ch. 21. 10. & 32. 3, 28.	14 At the end of <sup>7</sup> seven years <sup>1</sup> let ye <sup>1</sup> go every man his brother <sup>8</sup> an Hebrew, which <sup>9</sup> hath been sold unto thee <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> when he <sup>1</sup> hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee : but your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear.	6 s bond- age,
5 s ,	4 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zedekiah king of Judah <sup>6</sup> : Thus <sup>1</sup> saith the LORD <sup>7</sup> of <sup>1</sup> thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> Heb. his mouth shall speak to thy mouth.	15 And ye were <sup>r</sup> now turned, and had done <sup>2</sup> right in <sup>s</sup> my sight, <sup>1</sup> in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour ; and ye had <sup>t</sup> made a covenant before me <sup>u</sup> in the house <sup>4</sup> which is called by my name :	<sup>m</sup> Heb. bond- men.
6 s : thus	<sup>5</sup> <sup>o</sup> But <sup>1</sup> thou shalt die in peace <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and with <sup>v</sup> the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, <sup>2</sup> so shall they <sup>9</sup> burn odours <sup>1</sup> for thee ; and <sup>2</sup> they <sup>1</sup> will <sup>1</sup> lament thee, say- ing, Ah lord ! for I have <sup>2</sup> pronounced <sup>1</sup> the word, saith the LORD.	<sup>i</sup> Ex. 21. 2. & 23. 10. Deut. 15. 12.	16 But ye turned and <sup>4</sup> y <sup>9</sup> polluted <sup>1</sup> my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, whom <sup>5</sup> he had set at liberty <sup>1</sup> at their pleasure, to return <sup>6</sup> , and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids.	<sup>7</sup> s ye shall let
7 s con- cerning	6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of Judah in Jerusalem,	<sup>k</sup> See ch. 22. 18.	17 Therefore thus saith the LORD <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Ye have not hearkened unto me, <sup>8</sup> in proclaiming liberty, every <sup>9</sup> one <sup>1</sup> to his	<sup>8</sup> A that is
8 s ;	7 When the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against Lachish <sup>o</sup> , and against Azekah <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> for these <sup>4</sup> defended cities <sup>1</sup> remained of the cities of Judah <sup>5</sup> .	<sup>m</sup> Or hath sold himself. <sup>n</sup> See ch. 13. 14. & 21. 19. <sup>p</sup> Dan. 2. 46.	liberty, every <sup>9</sup> one <sup>1</sup> to his	<sup>9</sup> M Or, hath sold himself
9 s make a burning	8 ¶ <sup>6</sup> This is the <sup>1</sup> word that came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, after that the king Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people which <sup>†</sup> were at Jerusalem, to proclaim <sup>†</sup> liberty unto them ;	<sup>q</sup> See ch. 22. 18.		<sup>1</sup> s ,
<sup>m</sup> See 2 Chr. 16. 14, 21. 19.		<sup>r</sup> Heb. to do y.		<sup>2</sup> A that which is
1 s shall		<sup>s</sup> So 2 Kin. 23. 3. Neh. 10. 29. <sup>t</sup> ch. 7. 10. <sup>u</sup> Heb. whereupon my name is called.		<sup>3</sup> s mine eyes,
<sup>2</sup> s spoken		<sup>v</sup> Ex. 20. 7. Lev. 19. 12.		<sup>4</sup> s pro- faned
		<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 13. & 19. 8. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 11. 5, 9.		<sup>5</sup> s ye had let go free
		<sup>a</sup> ver. 14. Ex. 21. 2. Lev. 25. 10.		<sup>6</sup> s ; and ye

<p>1<sup>A</sup> unto you</p> <p>2<sup>S</sup> tossed to and fro among <sup>M</sup> Or, a terror unto</p> <p>3<sup>M</sup> Heb. the calf which they cut &amp;c.</p> <p>4<sup>S</sup> ;</p>	<p>brother, and every man to his neighbour: <sup>a</sup> behold, I proclaim a liberty <sup>o</sup> for you<sup>1</sup>, saith the LORD, <sup>b</sup> to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and I will make you <sup>c</sup> to be <sup>2d</sup> removed into<sup>1</sup> all the kingdoms of the earth.</p> <p>18 And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they <sup>o</sup> had<sup>1</sup> made before me, <sup>3</sup> when <sup>o</sup> they cut the calf in twain<sup>o</sup>, <sup>4</sup> and passed between the parts thereof<sup>4</sup>,<sup>1</sup></p> <p>19 The princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf ;</p> <p>20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life: and their <sup>2</sup> dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.</p> <p>21 And Zedekiah king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, <sup>1</sup> which are gone up from you.</p> <p>22 <sup>m</sup> Behold, I will command, saith the LORD, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, <sup>n</sup> and take it, and burn it with fire: and <sup>p</sup> I will make the cities of Judah a desolation<sup>5</sup> without <sup>o</sup> an<sup>1</sup> inhabitant.<sup>6</sup></p>	<p>B.C. c. 590.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Mat. 7. 2. <sup>b</sup> Gal. 6. 7. <sup>c</sup> James 2. 13. <sup>d</sup> ch. 32. 24. 36.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Heb. for a removing. <sup>f</sup> Deut. 28. 25, 64. <sup>g</sup> ch. 24. 18.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> 2 Kin. 12. 9. &amp; 25. 18. <sup>i</sup> Chr. 9. 18. 19.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Heb. threshold, or, vessel. <sup>k</sup> See Gen. 15. 10. 17.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 15.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 33. <sup>n</sup> 16. 4. &amp; 19. 7. <sup>o</sup> Ex. 20. 12. Eph. 6. 2. 3.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> See ch. 37. 5. 11.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> ch. 37. 8, 10.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> ch. 38. 3. &amp; 39. 1. 2. 8. &amp; 52. 7. 13.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> ch. 9. 11. &amp; 44. 2. 6.</p>	<p>and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rechabites ;</p> <p>4 And I brought them into the house of the LORD, into the chamber of the sons of Hanan<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> the son of Igdliah, <sup>1a</sup> a man of God, which <sup>t</sup> was by the chamber of the princes, which <sup>t</sup> was above the chamber of Maaseiah the son of Shalum, <sup>e</sup> the keeper of the <sup>2f</sup> door:</p> <p>5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Rechabites <sup>3</sup> pots<sup>1</sup> full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.</p> <p>6 But they said, We will drink no wine: for <sup>a</sup> Jonadab the son of Rechab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, <sup>t</sup> neither ye, nor your sons<sup>4</sup> for ever:</p> <p>7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have <sup>t</sup> any: but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; <sup>k</sup> that ye may live many days in the land <sup>5</sup> where ye be strangers.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>8 <sup>6</sup> Thus have we<sup>1</sup> obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rechab our father in all that he <sup>o</sup> hath<sup>1</sup> charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;</p> <p>9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed:</p> <p>10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us.</p> <p>11 But it came to pass, when Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jerusalem for fear of the army of the Chaldeans, and for fear of the army of the Syrians<sup>7</sup>,<sup>1</sup> so we dwell at Jerusalem.</p> <p>12 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,</p> <p>13 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel<sup>8</sup>; Go and tell<sup>1</sup> the men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, Will ye not <sup>7</sup> receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the LORD.</p> <p>14 The words of Jonadab the son of Rechab, that he commanded his sons<sup>9</sup> not to drink wine, are performed<sup>1</sup>; for<sup>1</sup></p>	<p>1<sup>S</sup> the</p> <p>2<sup>M</sup> Heb. thresh-old.</p> <p>3<sup>S</sup> bowls</p> <p>4<sup>A</sup> ,</p> <p>5<sup>S</sup> where-in ye sojourn.</p> <p>6<sup>S</sup> And we have</p> <p>7<sup>S</sup> ;</p> <p>8<sup>S</sup> ; Go, and say to</p> <p>9<sup>A</sup> ,</p> <p>10<sup>S</sup> , and</p>
--	---	---	--	---

### CHAPTER 35.

<sup>o1</sup> By the obedience of the Rechabites. <sup>12</sup> Jeremiah condemneth the disobedience of the Jews. <sup>18</sup> God blesseth the Rechabites for their obedience.<sup>1</sup>

**T**HE word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah<sup>7</sup> king of Judah, saying,

2 Go unto the house of the <sup>9</sup> Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, into one of <sup>t</sup> the chambers, and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Jaazaniah the son of Jeremiah, the son of <sup>8</sup> Habaziniyah,<sup>1</sup> and his brethren,

1 S for  
they  
2 S but  
3 A up  
4 S and ye  
have not  
heark-  
ened

unto this day they drink none, <sup>1</sup>but' obey their father's commandment: <sup>2a</sup>notwithstanding' I have spoken unto you, <sup>c</sup>rising <sup>3</sup>early and speaking; <sup>4</sup>but ye hearkened not' unto me.

15 <sup>a</sup> I have sent also unto you  
all my servants the prophets,  
rising up early and sending  
<sup>b</sup> *them*, saying, <sup>b</sup> Return ye now  
every man from his evil way,  
and amend your doings, and  
go not after other gods to serve  
them, and ye shall dwell in the  
land which I have given to you  
and to your fathers: but ye  
have not inclined your ear, nor  
hearkened unto me.

5 S Foras-  
much as

16<sup>5</sup> Because<sup>1</sup> the sons of Jona-  
dab the son of Rechab have  
performed the commandment  
of their father<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> which he  
commanded them<sup>6</sup>;<sup>1</sup> but this  
people hath not hearkened  
unto me<sup>7</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

85, the  
95.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD<sup>s</sup> God of hosts, the God of Israel<sup>9</sup>; 'Behold, I will bring upon Judah and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem all the evil that I have pronounced against them: <sup>20</sup>because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

18 ¶ And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rechabites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel:<sup>1</sup> Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he<sup>o</sup> hath<sup>i</sup> commanded you<sup>i</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

15.

19 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel:<sup>9</sup> 'Jonadab the son of Rechab shall not want a man to<sup>10</sup> stand before me for ever.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>2</sup> A space between ch.35 & 36

## CHAPTER 36.

01 Jeremiah causeth Baruch to write his prophecy, 5 and publickly to read it. 11 The princes send Jehudi to fetch the roll, and read it. 19 They instruct Baruch to hide himself and Jeremiah. 20 Jehoiakim, being certified thereof, burneth the roll. 27 Jeremiah denounceth his judgment. 32 Baruch writeth a new copy.

AND it came to pass in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah<sup>3</sup> king of Judah, *†that* this word came

A.

B.C. c. 607

unto Jeremiah from the LORD,  
saying,

2 Take thee a <sup>b</sup>roll of a book,  
and <sup>a</sup>write therein all the  
words that I have spoken unto  
thee against Israel, and against  
Judah, and against <sup>f</sup>all the na-  
tions, from the day I spake  
unto thee, from the days of <sup>g</sup>Jo-  
siah, even unto this day.

3 <sup>†</sup>It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they may <sup>\*</sup>return every man from his evil way; that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin.

4 Then Jeremiah <sup>1</sup> called Baruch the son of Neriah <sup>1:1</sup> and <sup>m</sup> Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Jeremiah commanded Baruch, saying, I <sup>†</sup>am <sup>2</sup>shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD:

6 Therefore go thou, and read  
in the roll, which thou hast  
written from my mouth, the  
words of the LORD in the ears  
of the people in the LORD's  
house upon <sup>3p</sup> the fasting' day:  
and also thou shalt read them  
in the ears of all Judah that  
come out of their cities.

7<sup>a</sup> It may be <sup>47</sup> they will present their supplication before the LORD, and will return every one from his evil way: for great <sup>†</sup>is the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced against this people.

8 And Baruch the son of Ne-  
riah did according to all that  
Jeremiah the prophet com-  
manded him, reading in the  
book the words of the LORD in  
the LORD's house.

9<sup>5</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> it came to pass in the fifth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah<sup>7</sup> king of Judah, in the ninth month, <sup>†</sup>that<sup>o</sup> they proclaimed a fast before the LORD to<sup>1</sup> all the people in Jerusalem, and <sup>o</sup>to<sup>1</sup> all the people that came from the cities of Judah unto Jerusalem<sup>8</sup>.

10 Then read Baruch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the LORD, in the chamber of Gemariah the son of Shaphan the scribe, in the

15.

<sup>2</sup> M Or, *restrained*

3 S the fast  
M Or, a  
fast day

† M Heb.  
*their  
suppli-  
cation  
will fall*

5 A  
6 S NOW  
7 A

<sup>2</sup> A, proclaimed a fast before the LORD.

R.V.	<i>The king burneth the</i>	JEREMIAH 36.	<i>roll of prophecy.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> upper	'higher' court, at the <sup>a</sup> entry of the new gate of the LORD's house, in the ears of all the people.	B.C. c. 606. <sup>a</sup> Or, door, ch. 26. 10.	out of 'Elishama the scribe's chamber.' And Jehudi read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king.	1 <sup>s</sup> the chamber of Elishama the scribe.
2 <sup>s</sup> And when Michaiah	11 <sup>2</sup> ¶ When Michaiah' the son of Gemariah, the son of Shaphan, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD, 12 <sup>o</sup> Then' he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, all the princes sat there, <sup>even</sup> Elishama the scribe, and Delaiah the son of Shemaiah, and Elnathan the son of Achbor, and Gemariah the son of Shaphan, and Zedekiah the son of Hananiah, and all the princes.	<sup>b</sup> See Amos 3. 15.	22 Now the king sat in <sup>o</sup> the 'winterhouse' in the ninth month: and <i>there was a fire</i> <sup>o</sup> on the hearth' burning before him.	2 <sup>s</sup> winter house 3 <sup>s</sup> in the brasier
3 <sup>s</sup> Mi-caiah	13 Then <sup>3</sup> Michaiah' declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Baruch read the book in the ears of the people.	<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 22. 11. Is. 26. 22. & 37. 1.	23 And it came to pass, <sup>o</sup> that' when Jehudi had read three or four 'leaves, <sup>o</sup> he' cut it with the penknife, and cast <sup>†</sup> it into the fire that <sup>†</sup> was <sup>o</sup> on the hearth', until all the roll was consumed in the fire that <sup>†</sup> was <sup>o</sup> on the hearth'.	<sup>d</sup> M Or, columns 3 <sup>s</sup> that the king 6 <sup>s</sup> in the brasier
	14 Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the son of Nethaniah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi, unto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Baruch the son of Neriah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them.	<sup>d</sup> Or, of the king.	24 <sup>†</sup> Yet' they were not afraid, nor <sup>o</sup> rent their garments, <sup>†</sup> neither the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words.	7 <sup>s</sup> And
	15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Baruch read <sup>†</sup> it in their ears.		25 <sup>o</sup> Nevertheless' Elnathan and Delaiah and Gemariah had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear them.	8 <sup>s</sup> More-over
4 <sup>s</sup> turned in fear one to-ward another,	16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they <sup>4</sup> were afraid both one and other,' and said unto Baruch, We will surely tell the king of all these words.		26 <sup>o</sup> But' the king commanded Jerahmeel <sup>1</sup> the son <sup>o</sup> of Hammelech,' and Seraiah the son of Azriel, and Shelemiah the son of Abdeel, to take Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet: but the LORD hid them.	9 <sup>s</sup> And 1 <sup>s</sup> the king's son, 10 <sup>s</sup> as A.V. text.
	17 And they asked Baruch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth?		27 ¶ Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah, saying,	
	18 Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote <sup>†</sup> them with ink in the book.		28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim the king of Judah hath burned.	
	19 Then said the princes unto Baruch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jeremiah; and let no man know where ye be.		29 And <sup>2</sup> thou shalt say to 'Jehoiakim king of Judah <sup>3</sup> , Thus saith the LORD <sup>4</sup> , 'Thou hast burned this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast?	2 <sup>s</sup> con-cerning 3 <sup>s</sup> A thou shalt say 4 <sup>s</sup> :
5 <sup>s</sup> ; 6 <sup>s</sup> had	20 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And they went in to the king into the court <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> but they <sup>6</sup> laid up the roll in the chamber of Elishama the scribe', and <sup>1</sup> told all the words in the ears of the king.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 22. 20	30 Therefore thus saith the LORD <sup>2</sup> of 'Jehoiakim king of Judah <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> 'He shall have none to sit upon the throne of David: and his dead body shall be <sup>7</sup> cast out in the day	
7 <sup>s</sup> ; and they	21 So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the roll: and he took it	<sup>f</sup> ch. 22. 19.		



R.V.	Jeremiah prophesieth	JEREMIAH 37. the Chaldeans' return.	R.V.
	to the heat, and in the night to the frost.	B.C. c. 605. <sup>a</sup> ch. 21, 2.	
1 <sup>S</sup> ,	31 And I will <sup>b</sup> punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them <sup>1</sup> ; but they hearkened not.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. visit upon, ch. 23, 34. <sup>c</sup> ch. 34, 22.	1 <sup>S</sup> inquire
	32 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriah; who wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many <sup>g</sup> like words. <sup>2</sup>	<sup>d</sup> Heb. souls. <sup>e</sup> ch. 21, 4, 5.	2 <sup>S</sup> ; and they shall 3 <sup>S</sup> ;
2 <sup>A</sup> space between ch. 36 & 37.	CHAPTER 37. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>The Egyptians having raised the siege of the Chaldeans, Zedekiah sendeth to Jeremiah to pray for the people.</i> 6 <i>Jeremiah prophesieth the Chaldeans' certain return and victory.</i> 11 <i>He is taken for a fugitive, beaten, and put in prison.</i> 16 <i>He assureth Zedekiah of the captivity.</i> 18 <i>Intreating for his liberty, he obtaineth some favour.</i> <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> Heb. thrust through. <sup>d</sup> Heb. as they. <sup>h</sup> ver. 5. <sup>i</sup> Heb. made to ascend.	4 <sup>M</sup> Heb. your souls.
3 <sup>A</sup> as king, 4 <sup>M</sup> See ch. 22, 24.	AND <sup>o</sup> king <sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup> Zedekiah the son of Josiah reigned <sup>3</sup> instead of <sup>4</sup> Coniah the son of Jehoiakim, whom Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon made king in the land of Judah.	<sup>j</sup> Kin. 24, 17, 2 Chr. 36, 10, ch. 22, 24. <sup>l</sup> Or, to slip away from thence in the midst of the people. <sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 36, 12, 14.	
	2 <sup>m</sup> But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the LORD, which he spake <sup>n</sup> by the prophet Jeremiah.	<sup>n</sup> Heb. by the hand of the prophet. <sup>p</sup> Heb. falsehood, or, a lie. <sup>q</sup> ch. 21, 1, 2 & 29, 35, & 52, 24.	6 <sup>S</sup> receive his portion there, <sup>m</sup> Heb. from thence.
5 <sup>A</sup> ¶	3 <sup>s</sup> And Zedekiah the king sent Jehucal the son of Shelemiah <sup>6</sup> and <sup>q</sup> Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest <sup>6</sup> to the prophet Jeremiah, saying, Pray now unto the LORD our God for us.	<sup>r</sup> ch. 39, 26.	7 <sup>S</sup> laid hold on
6 <sup>A</sup> ,	4 Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: for they had not put him into prison.		
7 <sup>S</sup> And	5 <sup>r</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: <sup>z</sup> and when the Chaldeans that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, they <sup>s</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from Jerusalem.	<sup>t</sup> See 2 Kin. 24, 7, Ezek. 17, 15. <sup>u</sup> ch. 38, 6. <sup>v</sup> ver. 11, ch. 34, 21. <sup>y</sup> Or, cells.	8 <sup>S</sup> ; but
8 <sup>S</sup> brake up	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jeremiah, saying,		9 <sup>S</sup> And
	7 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Thus shall ye		1 <sup>S</sup> ;
	say to the king of Judah, <sup>a</sup> that sent you unto me to <sup>1</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> of me; Behold, Pharaoh's army, which is come forth to help you, shall return to Egypt into their own land.		2 <sup>S</sup> come 3 <sup>S</sup> dungeon house, <sup>m</sup> Or, house of the pit
	8 <sup>c</sup> And the Chaldeans shall come again, and fight against this city <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> take it, and burn it with fire.		4 <sup>S</sup> cells, 5 <sup>S</sup> fetched him
	9 Thus saith the LORD <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Deceive not <sup>4</sup> <sup>d</sup> yourselves, saying, The Chaldeans shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart.		
	10 <sup>c</sup> For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans that fight against you, and there remained <sup>1</sup> but <sup>5</sup> wounded men among them, <sup>1</sup> yet should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.		
	11 ¶ <sup>h</sup> And it came to pass <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that when the army of the Chaldeans was <sup>1</sup> broken up from Jerusalem for fear of Pharaoh's army,		
	12 Then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusalem to go into the land of Benjamin, <sup>1</sup> to separate himself thence <sup>1</sup> in the midst of the people.		
	13 And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward <sup>1</sup> was there, whose name <sup>1</sup> was Irijah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah; and he <sup>7</sup> took <sup>1</sup> Jeremiah the prophet, saying, Thou fall-est away to the Chaldeans.		
	14 Then said Jeremiah, <sup>1</sup> It is <sup>p</sup> false; I fall not away to the Chaldeans <sup>8</sup> . But <sup>1</sup> he hearkened not to him: so Irijah <sup>7</sup> took <sup>1</sup> Jeremiah, and brought him to the princes.		
	15 <sup>9</sup> Wherefore <sup>1</sup> the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, <sup>7</sup> and put him in prison in the house of Jonathan the scribe <sup>1</sup> ; for they had made that the prison.		
	16 <sup>o</sup> ¶ When Jeremiah was <sup>2</sup> entered <sup>1</sup> into <sup>u</sup> the <sup>3</sup> dungeon, <sup>1</sup> and into the <sup>4</sup> y cabins, <sup>1</sup> and Jeremiah had remained there many days:		
	17 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and <sup>5</sup> took him out <sup>1</sup> : and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, Is there <sup>1</sup> any word from the LORD? And Jeremiah said,		

R.V.	<i>Jeremiah is cast</i>	JEREMIAH 38.	<i>into a dungeon.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> He said also, Thou	There is <sup>1</sup> : for, said he, thou <sup>1</sup> shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon.	B.C. 589.	war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the "welfare of this people, but the hurt.	
2 <sup>s</sup> Where-in	18 Moreover Jeremiah said unto king Zedekiah, <sup>2</sup> What <sup>1</sup> have I <sup>3</sup> offended <sup>1</sup> against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have put me in prison?	" Heb. <i>judges</i> .	5 <sup>1</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he <sup>†</sup> is in your hand: for the king <sup>†</sup> is not <sup>†</sup> he that can do <sup>†</sup> any thing against you.	1 <sup>s</sup> And
3 <sup>s</sup> sinned	19 Where <sup>4</sup> are now <sup>1</sup> your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this land?	h ch. 37. 21.	6 <sup>1</sup> Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the <sup>2</sup> dungeon of <sup>3</sup> Malchiah the son <sup>c</sup> of Hammelech, <sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup> was in the court of the <sup>4</sup> prison <sup>1</sup> : and they let down Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon <sup>†</sup> there was no water, but mire: <sup>5</sup> so Jeremiah sunk <sup>1</sup> in the mire.	2 <sup>M</sup> Or, pit
4 <sup>s</sup> now are	20 <sup>2</sup> Therefore hear now, <sup>1</sup> I pray thee, O my lord the king: <sup>3</sup> let my supplication, I pray thee, <sup>6</sup> be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there.	" Or, <i>the king</i> .	7 <sup>1</sup> ¶ Now when Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, <sup>c</sup> one of the eunuchs <sup>1</sup> which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dungeon; the king then sitting in the gate of Benjamin;	3 <sup>s</sup> Malchiah the king's son, <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.
5 <sup>s</sup> And now hear,	21 Then Zedekiah the king commanded <sup>7</sup> that they should commit <sup>1</sup> Jeremiah <sup>†</sup> into the court of the <sup>6</sup> prison, and that they should give <sup>1</sup> him daily a <sup>2</sup> piece <sup>1</sup> of bread out of the bakers' street, <sup>3</sup> until all the bread in the city <sup>1</sup> were <sup>1</sup> spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the <sup>2</sup> prison. <sup>1</sup>	d Heb. <i>let my supplication fall</i> .	8 Ebed-melech went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying,	4 <sup>s</sup> guard
6 <sup>M</sup> Heb. fall.		" ch. 39. 16.	9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and <sup>7</sup> he is like to die <sup>o</sup> for hunger <sup>1</sup> in the place where he is <sup>8</sup> : for <sup>†</sup> there is no more bread in the city.	5 <sup>s</sup> and Jeremiah sank
7 <sup>s</sup> and they committed		f ch. 32. 2. & 38. 15, 28.	10 Then the king commanded Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Take from hence thirty men <sup>k</sup> with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die.	6 <sup>s</sup> an eunuch,
8 <sup>s</sup> guard, and they gave		g ch. 38. 9. & 52. 6.	11 So Ebed-melech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.	
9 <sup>s</sup> loaf			12 And Ebed-melech the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now <sup>†</sup> these old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And Jeremiah did so.	
1 <sup>s</sup> was			13 <sup>2</sup> So they drew up Jeremiah with <sup>9</sup> cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained <sup>7</sup> in the court of the <sup>1</sup> prison. <sup>1</sup>	7 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>he is dead.</i>
2 <sup>s</sup> guard.			14 ¶ Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took Jeremiah the	8 <sup>s</sup> A because of the famine
	CHAPTER 38.			
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Jeremiah, by a false suggestion, is put into the dungeon of Malchiah. <sup>†</sup> Ebed-melech getteth him some enlargement. <sup>17</sup> He counselleth submission. <sup>24</sup> By the king's instructions he concealeth the conference from the princes. <sup>1</sup>	h Heb. <i>he will die</i> .		
3 <sup>s</sup> And	3 <sup>1</sup> THEN <sup>1</sup> Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of <sup>4</sup> Pashur <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>5</sup> Jucal the son of Shelemiah, and <sup>4</sup> Pashur <sup>1</sup> the son of <sup>5</sup> Malchiah, <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> heard the words that Jeremiah <sup>6</sup> had spoken <sup>1</sup> unto all the people, saying,	i ch. 37. 3.		
4 <sup>s</sup> Pash-hur	2 Thus saith the LORD, <sup>7</sup> He that <sup>1</sup> remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth forth to the Chaldeans shall live <sup>8</sup> ; for he shall have his life <sup>1</sup> for a prey, and <sup>9</sup> shall live.	j Heb. <i>in thousand</i> .		
5 <sup>s</sup> Malchiah,	3 Thus saith the LORD, <sup>2</sup> This city shall surely be given into the hand of the <sup>1</sup> king of Babylon's army, which <sup>1</sup> shall take it.	k ch. 21. 1.		
6 <sup>s</sup> spake	4 <sup>2</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> the princes said unto the king, <sup>3</sup> We beseech thee, <sup>4</sup> let this man <sup>1</sup> be put to death <sup>4</sup> : for thus <sup>1</sup> he weakeneth the hands of the men of	l ch. 21. 8.		
7 <sup>s</sup> abideth		m ch. 21. 9.		
8 <sup>s</sup> and his life shall be unto him		n ch. 21. 9.		
9 <sup>s</sup> A he				
1 <sup>s</sup> army of the king of Babylon, and he		o ch. 21. 10. & 32. 3.		
2 <sup>s</sup> Then		p ver. 6.		
3 <sup>s</sup> Let this man, we pray thee,		q ch. 37. 21.		
4 <sup>s</sup> : forasmuch as		r See ch. 38. 11.		

prophet unto him into the  
<sup>4</sup>third entry that <sup>†</sup>is in the  
house of the LORD : and the  
king said unto Jeremiah, I will  
ask thee a thing ; hide nothing  
from me.

15 Then Jeremiah said unto  
Zedekiah, If I declare <sup>†</sup>it unto  
thee, wilt thou not surely put  
me to death ? and if I give thee  
counsel, <sup>1</sup>wilt thou not hearken  
unto me <sup>2</sup>? <sup>1</sup>

16 So Zedekiah the king sware  
secretly unto Jeremiah, saying,  
<sup>†</sup>As the LORD liveth, <sup>6</sup>that  
made us this soul, I will not  
put thee to death, neither will  
I give thee into the hand of  
these men that seek thy life.

17 Then said Jeremiah unto  
Zedekiah, Thus saith the LORD,  
the God of hosts, the God of  
Israel <sup>3</sup>; <sup>†</sup>If thou wilt <sup>0</sup>assuredly  
<sup>†</sup>go forth <sup>9</sup>unto the king of  
Babylon's princes, then thy  
soul shall live, and this city  
shall not be burned with fire ;  
and thou shalt live, and thine  
house :

18 But if thou wilt not go  
forth to the king of Babylon's  
princes, then shall this city be  
given into the hand of the  
Chaldeans, and they shall burn  
it with fire, and <sup>2</sup>thou shalt not  
escape out of their hand.

19 And Zedekiah the king said  
unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of  
the Jews that are fallen <sup>4</sup>to the  
Chaldeans, lest they deliver me  
into their hand, and they <sup>1</sup>mock  
me.

20 But Jeremiah said, They  
shall not deliver <sup>†</sup>thee. Obey,  
I beseech thee, the voice of the  
LORD, <sup>5</sup>which I speak unto  
thee : so it shall be well <sup>6</sup>unto  
thee, and thy soul shall live.

21 But if thou refuse to go  
forth, this <sup>†</sup>is the word that the  
LORD hath shewed me :

22 <sup>7</sup>And, behold, <sup>1</sup>all the women  
that are left in the king of  
Judah's house <sup>†</sup>shall be brought  
forth to the king of Babylon's  
princes, and those <sup>†</sup>women  
shall say, <sup>8</sup>p Thy <sup>9</sup>friends have  
<sup>1</sup>set thee on, and have prevailed  
<sup>2</sup>against thee : <sup>1</sup>thy feet are  
sunk in the mire, <sup>0</sup>and <sup>1</sup>they  
are turned away back.

23 <sup>3</sup>So <sup>1</sup>they shall bring out all  
thy wives and <sup>7</sup>thy children to  
the Chaldeans : and <sup>2</sup>thou shalt

B.C. 589.

<sup>a</sup> Or, principal.

<sup>b</sup> Heb. thou shalt burn, &c.

<sup>c</sup> Is. 57. 16.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 37. 20.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 37. 15.

<sup>f</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 12.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 39. 3.

<sup>h</sup> Heb. they were silent from him.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 37. 21. & 39. 14.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 23. ch. 32. 4. & 34. 3.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Sam. 31. 4.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 1-4. ch. 52. 4-7.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 38. 17.

<sup>p</sup> Heb. Men of thy peace.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 4. &c. ch. 52. 7, &c. <sup>r</sup> ch. 39. 6. & 41. 10. <sup>s</sup> ver. 18.

not escape out of their hand,  
but shalt be taken by the hand  
of the king of Babylon : and  
<sup>10</sup>thou shalt cause this city to be  
burned with fire.

24 <sup>0</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>Then said Zedekiah  
unto Jeremiah, Let no man  
know of these words, and thou  
shalt not die.

25 But if the princes hear that  
I have talked with thee, and  
they come unto thee, and say  
unto thee, Declare unto us now  
what thou hast said unto the  
king <sup>2</sup>, <sup>1</sup>hide it not from us, and we  
will not put thee to death <sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup>also  
what the king said unto thee :

26 Then thou shalt say unto  
them, <sup>4</sup>I <sup>†</sup>presented my sup-  
plication before the king, that  
he would not cause me to re-  
turn <sup>6</sup>to Jonathan's house, to  
die there.

27 Then came all the princes  
unto Jeremiah, and asked him :  
and he told them according to  
all these words that the king  
had commanded. So <sup>8</sup>they left  
off speaking with him ; for the  
matter was not <sup>5</sup>perceived.

28 So <sup>4</sup>Jeremiah abode in the  
court of the <sup>6</sup>prison <sup>1</sup>until the  
day that Jerusalem was taken <sup>7</sup>.  
<sup>8</sup>, <sup>9</sup>and he was <sup>there</sup> <sup>1</sup>when Jeru-  
salem was taken <sup>1</sup>.

## CHAPTER 39.

<sup>0</sup>1 Jerusalem is taken. 4 Zedekiah is made blind, and sent to Babylon. 8 The city destroyed, 9 the people taken captive. 11 Nebuchadrezzar's charge concerning Jeremiah. 15 God's promise to Ebed-melech.

2, <sup>3</sup>IN the <sup>m</sup>ninth year <sup>1</sup>of 2  
Zedekiah king of Judah,  
in the tenth month, came Nebu-  
chadrezzar king of Babylon and  
all his army against Jerusalem,  
and <sup>0</sup>they <sup>1</sup>besieged it <sup>†</sup>.

2 <sup>0</sup>And <sup>1</sup>in the eleventh year  
of Zedekiah, in the fourth  
month, the ninth <sup>†</sup>day of the  
month, <sup>5</sup>the city was broken up.

3 <sup>1</sup>And <sup>1</sup>all the princes of the  
king of Babylon came in, and  
sat in the middle gate, <sup>†</sup>even  
Nergal-sharezer, Samgar-nebo,  
Sarsechim, <sup>6</sup>Rab-saris, Nergal-  
sharezer, <sup>6</sup>Rab-mag, with all  
the <sup>7</sup>residue <sup>0</sup>of the princes of  
the king of Babylon.

4 <sup>0</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>And it came to pass <sup>0</sup>,  
<sup>†</sup>that when Zedekiah the king  
of Judah <sup>0</sup>saw them, <sup>1</sup>and all  
the men of war <sup>8</sup>, then they fled,

<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> Heb. thou shalt burn &c.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> ;  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> :

<sup>4</sup> <sup>m</sup> Heb. caused to fall.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, reported  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> guard  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> .  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>a</sup> ¶  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> And it came to pass  
<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> ,

<sup>2</sup> Omit ¶  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> (in the ninth year  
<sup>m</sup> See ch. 52. 4, &c.,  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 25. 1-12.  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> ;

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> a breach was made in the city : that

<sup>6</sup> <sup>m</sup> Titles of officers.  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> rest

<sup>8</sup> <sup>a</sup> saw them

	and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of the <sup>1</sup> plain. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 588.	15 ¶ Now the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the court of the <sup>1</sup> prison, <sup>1</sup> saying,	<sup>1</sup> guard,
<sup>1</sup> s Ara- bah.	5 But the <sup>2</sup> Chaldeans' army <sup>2</sup>	<sup>a</sup> ch. 38. 7, 12	16 Go <sup>2</sup> and speak to <sup>a</sup> Ebed- melech the Ethiopian, saying,	<sup>2</sup> A,
<sup>2</sup> s army of the (Chal- deans	pursued after them, and <sup>b</sup> over- took Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to <sup>3</sup> Nebuchadnezzar <sup>3</sup> king of Babylon to <sup>a</sup> Riblah in the land of Hamath, <sup>4</sup> where he <sup>4</sup>	<sup>b</sup> ch. 32. 4. & 38. 18, 23. <sup>c</sup> Dan. 9. 12.	Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>5</sup> Behold, <sup>c</sup> I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they <sup>4</sup> shall be <sup>f</sup> accomplished <sup>5</sup> in that day before thee. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> s :
<sup>3</sup> s Nebu- chadrez- zar	<sup>6</sup> gave judgment upon him. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 33.	17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou <sup>4</sup> art afraid.	<sup>4</sup> M Or, shall be before thee
<sup>4</sup> s and he gave judge- ment upon him.	6 Then the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah in Riblah before his eyes: also the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of Judah.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. spake with him judg- ments, ch. 4. 12.	18 For I will surely <sup>6</sup> deliver <sup>1</sup> thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but <sup>7</sup> thy life shall be for a prey unto thee: <sup>i</sup> because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD. <sup>7</sup>	<sup>5</sup> s before thee in that day.
<sup>5</sup> Heb. spake judge- ments with him. See ch. 12. 1.	7 Moreover <sup>f</sup> he put out Zede- kiah's eyes, and bound him <sup>5</sup>	<sup>f</sup> Ezek. 12. 13, compared with ch. 32. 4. <sup>g</sup> ch. 21. 9. & 45. 5.		<sup>6</sup> s save
<sup>6</sup> s in fetters,	<sup>8</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the Chaldeans burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Jerusalem.	<sup>h</sup> Heb. with two broken chains, or, fetters.		<sup>7</sup> A space between ch. 39 & 40.
	9 <sup>9</sup> Then <sup>6</sup> Nebuzar-adan <sup>1</sup> the captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the <sup>8</sup> remnant <sup>1</sup> of the people that remained in the city, <sup>9</sup> and those that fell away, that fell to him, with the rest <sup>1</sup> of the people that remained.	<sup>i</sup> 1 Chr. 5. 20. Ps. 37. 40. <sup>j</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 9. ch. 38. 18, & 52. 13. <sup>k</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 11, &c. ch. 52. 15, &c.	CHAPTER 40. <sup>o</sup> 1 Jeremiah, being set free by Nebu- zar-adan, goeth to Gedaliah. <sup>7</sup> The dispersed Jews repair unto him. 13 Johanan revealeth Ishmael's con- spiracy. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>6</sup> s Nebu- zaradan	10 But <sup>6</sup> Nebuzar-adan <sup>1</sup> the captain of the guard left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards and fields <sup>4</sup> at the same time.	<sup>m</sup> Or, chief marshal. Heb. chief of the exe- cutioners, or, slaugh- termen. and so ver. 10, 11, &c. See Gen. 37. 36. <sup>n</sup> ch. 39. 14. <sup>p</sup> Or, manicles.	THE word <sup>8</sup> that <sup>1</sup> came to Jeremiah from the LORD, <sup>n</sup> after that <sup>9</sup> Nebuzar-adan <sup>1</sup> the captain of the guard had let him go from Ramah, when he had taken him being bound in <sup>2</sup> chains among all <sup>1</sup> that were carried away captive <sup>1</sup> of Jeru- salem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon.	<sup>8</sup> s which
<sup>7</sup> M See Gen. 37. 36.	11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah <sup>4</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Nebu- zar-adan <sup>1</sup> the captain of the guard, saying,	<sup>q</sup> Heb. in that day. <sup>r</sup> ch. 50. 7.	2 And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and <sup>7</sup> said unto him, The LORD thy God <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> pronounced this evil upon this place <sup>2</sup> .	<sup>9</sup> s Nebu- zaradan
<sup>8</sup> s residue	12 Take him, and <sup>u</sup> look well to him, and do him no harm: but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee.	<sup>s</sup> Heb. by the hand of.	3 Now <sup>1</sup> the LORD hath brought <sup>t</sup> it, and done according as he <sup>3</sup> hath said: <sup>1</sup> because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you.	<sup>1</sup> s the captives
<sup>9</sup> s the de- serters also, that fell away to him, and the residue	13 So <sup>1</sup> Nebuzar-adan <sup>1</sup> the captain of the guard sent, and <sup>2</sup> Nebushasban, <sup>1</sup> Rab-saris, and Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, and all the <sup>3</sup> king of Babylon's princes <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>t</sup> Heb. set thine eyes upon him. <sup>u</sup> Deut. 20. 24. <sup>v</sup> Dan. 9. 11.	4 And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which <sup>1</sup> were <sup>1</sup> upon thine hand.	<sup>2</sup> s ; and
<sup>1</sup> s Nebu- zaradan	14 <sup>o</sup> Even <sup>1</sup> they sent, <sup>a</sup> and took Jeremiah out of the court of the <sup>4</sup> prison, <sup>1</sup> and committed him <sup>c</sup> unto Gedaliah the son of <sup>a</sup> Ahikam <sup>5</sup> the son of Shaphan, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.	<sup>w</sup> Or, are upon thine hand. <sup>x</sup> ch. 20. 12. <sup>y</sup> ch. 38. 28. <sup>z</sup> Heb. I will set mine eye upon thee. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 40. 5. <sup>ab</sup> ch. 38. 24. <sup>ac</sup> Gen. 29. 15	5 If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and <sup>b</sup> I will look well unto thee <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold, <sup>a</sup> all the land <sup>t</sup> is before thee <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> whither it seemeth good and	<sup>3</sup> s spake;
<sup>2</sup> s Nebu- shazban,				<sup>4</sup> M Or, shall be before thee
<sup>3</sup> s chief officers of the king of Babylon				<sup>5</sup> s ; <sup>6</sup> s ;
<sup>4</sup> s guard,				
<sup>5</sup> A,				



R.V.	<i>The dispersed Jews</i>	JEREMIAH 41.	<i>resort to Gedaliah.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> M Or, <i>right</i> <sup>2</sup> S unto	<sup>1</sup> convenient <sup>2</sup> for <sup>1</sup> thee to go, thither go.	B.C. 588.	over them Gedaliah the son of Ahikam <sup>1</sup> the son of Shaphan ;	<sup>1</sup> A , <sup>2</sup> S then
<sup>3</sup> S then, <i>said he,</i> <sup>4</sup> A ,	<sup>5</sup> Now while he was not yet gone back, <sup>6</sup> he said, <sup>1</sup> Go back <sup>2</sup> also <sup>1</sup> to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam <sup>4</sup> the son of Shaphan, <sup>3</sup> whom the king of Babylon hath made governor over the cities of Judah, and dwell with him among the people : or go wheresoever it seemeth <sup>1</sup> convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him <sup>5</sup> victuals and a <sup>6</sup> reward, <sup>1</sup> and let him go.	<sup>7</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 23, &c.	<sup>12</sup> <sup>2</sup> Even <sup>1</sup> all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah, unto Mizpah, and gathered wine and summer fruits very much.	
<sup>5</sup> M Or, <i>and allow- ance</i> <sup>6</sup> S present,	<sup>6</sup> Then went Jeremiah unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to <sup>1</sup> Mizpah ; <sup>1</sup> and dwelt with him among the people that were left in the land.	<sup>7</sup> ch. 39. 14. <sup>8</sup> See ch. 41. 10. <sup>9</sup> d Judg. 39. 1. <sup>10</sup> Heb. to strike thee in soul ?	<sup>13</sup> ¶ Moreover Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that <sup>1</sup> were in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah,	
<sup>7</sup> S ,	<sup>7</sup> ¶ Now when all the captains of the forces which <sup>1</sup> were in the fields, <sup>1</sup> even they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, <sup>2</sup> and of <sup>3</sup> the <sup>1</sup> poor <sup>1</sup> of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon ;	<sup>12</sup> Kin. 25. 23, &c.	<sup>14</sup> And said unto him, Dost thou <sup>1</sup> certainly <sup>1</sup> know that <sup>2</sup> Baalis the king of the <sup>3</sup> Ammonites <sup>1</sup> hath sent Ishmael the son of Nethaniah <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> slay thee ? But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam believed them not.	<sup>3</sup> S chil- dren of Ammon <sup>4</sup> S take thy life
<sup>8</sup> M See 2 Kings 25. 23, 24.	<sup>8</sup> Then they came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, <sup>1</sup> even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth, and the sons of Ephai the Netophathite, and Jezaniah the son of <sup>2</sup> a Maachathite, <sup>1</sup> they and their men.	<sup>9</sup> ch. 39. 10.	<sup>15</sup> Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and no man shall know <sup>1</sup> it : wherefore should he <sup>1</sup> slay thee <sup>1</sup> , that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> Judah perish ?	<sup>5</sup> S of
<sup>9</sup> M Or, <i>even</i> <sup>10</sup> S poorest	<sup>9</sup> And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not <sup>2</sup> to serve the Chaldeans : dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, and it shall be well with you.	<sup>10</sup> ch. 41. 1.	<sup>16</sup> But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said unto Johanan the son of Kareah, Thou shalt not do this thing : for thou speakest falsely of Ishmael.	
<sup>2</sup> S the Maacha- thite,	<sup>10</sup> As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mizpah, to <sup>3</sup> serve <sup>1</sup> the Chaldeans, which <sup>1</sup> will <sup>1</sup> come unto us : but ye, gather ye wine <sup>1</sup> , and summer fruits <sup>1</sup> , and oil, and put <sup>1</sup> them in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken.	<sup>11</sup> ch. 41. 1.	CHAPTER 41. <sup>1</sup> Ishmael, treacherously killing Gedaliah and others, purposeth with the residue to flee unto the Ammonites. <sup>2</sup> Johanan recovereth the captives.	
<sup>3</sup> S stand before <sup>4</sup> S shall	<sup>11</sup> Likewise when all the Jews that <sup>1</sup> were in Moab, and among the <sup>2</sup> Ammonites, <sup>1</sup> and in Edom, and that <sup>1</sup> were in all the countries, heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had set	<sup>12</sup> Kin. 25. 25. ch. 40. 6, 8.	<sup>1</sup> NOW it came to pass in <sup>1</sup> the seventh month, <sup>1</sup> that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah <sup>1</sup> the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, and <sup>2</sup> the princes <sup>1</sup> of the king, <sup>3</sup> even <sup>1</sup> ten men with him, came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah ; and there they did eat bread together in Mizpah.	<sup>6</sup> M See 2 Kings 25. 25. <sup>7</sup> A , <sup>8</sup> S one of the chief officers <sup>9</sup> S and
<sup>5</sup> S chil- dren of Ammon,		<sup>13</sup> Kin. 25. 25.	<sup>2</sup> Then arose Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and the ten men that were with him, and <sup>1</sup> smote Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the land.	
			<sup>3</sup> Ishmael also slew all the Jews that were with him, <sup>1</sup> even with Gedaliah, at Mizpah, and the Chaldeans that were found there, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the men of war.	<sup>1</sup> S even

4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gedaliah, and no man knew <sup>†</sup>it,

5 That there came certain from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria, <sup>†</sup>even fourscore men, <sup>o</sup>having their beards shaven<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and their clothes rent, and having cut themselves, with <sup>1</sup>offerings and incense<sup>1</sup> in their hand, to bring <sup>†</sup>them to <sup>c</sup>the house of the LORD.

6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mizpah to meet them, <sup>a</sup>weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam.

7 And it was <sup>†</sup>so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that <sup>†</sup>were with him.

8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have <sup>2</sup>treasures<sup>1</sup> in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbore, and slew them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael <sup>o</sup>had<sup>1</sup> cast all the dead bodies of the men<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> whom he had slain<sup>1</sup>,<sup>1</sup> because<sup>1</sup> of Gedaliah, <sup>†</sup>was it<sup>1</sup> <sup>g</sup>which Asa the king had made for fear of Baasha king of Israel<sup>5</sup>: and<sup>1</sup> Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with <sup>†</sup>them that were slain.

10 Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people that <sup>†</sup>were in Mizpah, <sup>†</sup>even the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Mizpah, <sup>h</sup>whom<sup>6</sup> Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had committed to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam: <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> Ishmael the son of Nethaniah carried them away captive, and departed to go over to <sup>m</sup>the <sup>7</sup>Ammonites.<sup>1</sup>

11 ¶ But when Johanan the son of Kareah, and all <sup>n</sup>the captains of the forces that <sup>†</sup>were with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had done,

12 Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael

B.C. 588.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 2. 13.<sup>b</sup> Lev. 19. 27. 28. Deut. 14. 1. Is. 15. 2.<sup>c</sup> See 1 Sam. 1. 7. 2 Kin. 25. 9.<sup>d</sup> Heb. in going and weeping.<sup>e</sup> 2 Sam. 19. 37. 38.<sup>f</sup> Or, near Gedaliah. Heb. by the hand, or, by the side of Gedaliah. <sup>g</sup> 1 Kin. 15. 22. <sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 16. 6. <sup>i</sup> ch. 40. 5.<sup>j</sup> ch. 43. 6.<sup>k</sup> ch. 40. 7.<sup>l</sup> ch. 40. 8, 13. & 41. 11.<sup>m</sup> ch. 40. 14.<sup>n</sup> ch. 40. 7, 8. 13.<sup>o</sup> Or, Let our supplications fall before thee. <sup>p</sup> 1 Sam. 7. 8 & 12. 19. Is. 57. 3. James 5. 16.

the son of Nethaniah, and found him by <sup>a</sup>the great waters that <sup>†</sup>are in Gibeon.

13 Now it came to pass<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> that when all the people which <sup>†</sup>were with Ishmael saw Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that <sup>†</sup>were with him, then they were glad.

14 So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah cast about and returned, and went unto Johanan the son of Kareah.

15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah escaped from Johanan with eight men, and went to the <sup>1</sup>Ammonites.<sup>1</sup>

16 Then took Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that <sup>†</sup>were with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mizpah, after <sup>†</sup>that he had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, <sup>†</sup>even <sup>2</sup>mighty<sup>1</sup> men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gibeon:

17 And they departed, and dwelt in <sup>3</sup>the habitation of <sup>o</sup>'Chimham,' which is by Bethlehem, to go to enter into Egypt,

18 Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, <sup>h</sup>whom the king of Babylon made governor <sup>†</sup>in<sup>1</sup> the land.

## CHAPTER 42.

<sup>o</sup> 1. Johanan desireth Jeremiah to enquire of God, promising obedience to his will. <sup>†</sup> Jeremiah assureth him of safety in Judea, 13 and destruction in Egypt. 19 He reprehendeth their hypocrisy, in requiring of the Lord that which they meant not.

**T**HEN all the captains of the forces, <sup>†</sup>and Johanan the son of Kareah, and <sup>5</sup>Jezeiah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, came near,

2 And said unto Jeremiah the prophet, <sup>2</sup>Let, we <sup>6</sup>'beseech' thee, our supplication <sup>†</sup>be accepted before thee, and <sup>q</sup>pray for us unto the LORD thy God, <sup>†</sup>even for all this remnant;

<sup>1</sup> s oblations and frankincense <sup>m</sup> Or, meal offerings<sup>2</sup> s stores hidden<sup>3</sup> s, by the side <sup>4</sup> s (the same was that <sup>5</sup> s.)<sup>6</sup> s Nebuzaradan<sup>7</sup> s children of Ammon.<sup>1</sup> s children of Ammon.<sup>2</sup> s the<sup>3</sup> s Geruth (Chimham, <sup>m</sup> Or, the lodging place of Chimham<sup>4</sup> s over<sup>5</sup> m In ch. 43. 2. Azariah.<sup>6</sup> s pray <sup>7</sup> m Heb. fall.

° ('for we are left <sup>†</sup>but <sup>a</sup>a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us: °)'

3 That the LORD thy God may shew us <sup>b</sup>the way wherein we 'may' walk, and the thing that we 'may' do.

4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto them, I have heard <sup>†</sup>you; behold, I will pray unto the LORD your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass<sup>o</sup>, <sup>†</sup>that <sup>c</sup>whatsoever thing the LORD shall answer you, I will declare <sup>†</sup>it unto you; I will <sup>∫</sup>keep nothing back from you.

5 Then they said to Jeremiah, <sup>a</sup>The LORD be a true and faithful witness <sup>2</sup>between<sup>1</sup> us, if we do not even according to all <sup>3</sup>things for the which<sup>1</sup> the LORD thy God shall send thee to us.

6 Whether <sup>†</sup>it be good, or whether <sup>†</sup>it be evil, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send thee; <sup>m</sup>that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the LORD our God.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after ten days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah.

8 Then called he Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces which <sup>†</sup>were with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest,

9 And said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto whom ye sent me to <sup>4</sup>present your supplication before him<sup>6</sup>.

10 If ye will still abide in this land, then <sup>r</sup>will I build you, and not pull <sup>†</sup>you down, and I will plant you, and not pluck <sup>†</sup>you up: for I <sup>z</sup>repent me of the evil that I have done unto you.

11 Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the LORD: <sup>a</sup>for I <sup>†</sup>am with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand.

12 And <sup>b</sup>I will <sup>c</sup>shew mercies unto you, <sup>1</sup>that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land.

13 ° ¶ But if <sup>c</sup>ye say, We

B.C. 588.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 26. 22.

<sup>b</sup> Ezra 8. 21.

<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 22.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 17. 16. ch. 44. 12-14.

<sup>e</sup> Luke 9. 51. <sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 18. Acts 20. 20. <sup>g</sup> Ezek. 11. 8. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 31. 50.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. shall cleave after you.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. So shall all the men be.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 22. ch. 24. 10. <sup>m</sup> Deut. 6. 3 ch. 7. 23. <sup>n</sup> See ch. 44. 14, 28.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 7. 20.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 18. 16. <sup>r</sup> 24. 9. <sup>s</sup> 26. 6. <sup>t</sup> 24. 18. <sup>u</sup> 44. 12. <sup>v</sup> Zech. 8. 13.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 24. 6. <sup>x</sup> 31. 28. <sup>y</sup> 33. 7. <sup>z</sup> Deut. 17. 16.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. testified against you.

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 32. 36. ch. 18. 8.

<sup>c</sup> Or, ye have used deceit against your souls. <sup>d</sup> ver. 2.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 43. 5. Rom. 8. 31.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 106. 45. 46.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 44. 16.

will not dwell in this land<sup>1</sup>, neither obey<sup>1</sup> the voice of the LORD your God<sup>2</sup>;

14 Saying, No; but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell:

15 <sup>3</sup>And now<sup>1</sup> therefore hear<sup>4</sup> the word of the LORD, <sup>5</sup>ye<sup>1</sup> remnant of Judah<sup>6</sup>; Thus<sup>1</sup> saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel<sup>7</sup>; 'If ye <sup>a</sup>wholly set <sup>e</sup>your faces to enter into Egypt, and go to sojourn there; 16 Then it shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup>that the sword, <sup>g</sup>which ye <sup>8</sup>fear<sup>1</sup>, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye <sup>9</sup>were<sup>1</sup> afraid, <sup>11</sup>shall follow <sup>2</sup>close<sup>1</sup> after you there in Egypt; and there ye shall die.

17 <sup>k</sup>So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there; they shall die <sup>7</sup>by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: and <sup>n</sup>none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them.

18 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; As mine anger and my fury hath been <sup>p</sup>poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem<sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup>so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt: and <sup>q</sup>ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more.

19 ° ¶ The LORD hath <sup>4</sup>said<sup>1</sup> concerning you, O <sup>o</sup>ye<sup>1</sup> remnant of Judah<sup>5</sup>; 'Go ye not into Egypt: know certainly that I have <sup>5u</sup>admonished<sup>1</sup> you this day.

20 For <sup>y</sup>ye <sup>c</sup>dissembled in your hearts, when<sup>1</sup> ye sent me unto the LORD your God, saying, <sup>z</sup>Pray for us unto the LORD our God; and according unto all that the LORD our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do <sup>7</sup>it<sup>1</sup>.

21 And <sup>o</sup>now<sup>1</sup> I have this day declared <sup>†</sup>it to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God<sup>8</sup>, nor<sup>1</sup> any <sup>†</sup>thing for the which he hath sent me unto you.

<sup>1</sup> s; so that ye obey not <sup>2</sup> s;

<sup>3</sup> s Now <sup>4</sup> a ye <sup>5</sup> s O <sup>6</sup> s: thus

<sup>7</sup> s,

<sup>8</sup> s fear,

<sup>9</sup> s arc

<sup>1</sup> m Heb. shall cleave after you.

<sup>2</sup> s hard

<sup>3</sup> s,

<sup>4</sup> s spoken

<sup>5</sup> s testified unto

<sup>6</sup> s have dealt deceitfully against your own souls [m Or, in your souls]; for

<sup>7</sup> s it:

<sup>8</sup> s in

<sup>1</sup> s should

<sup>2</sup> s amongst <sup>m</sup> Or, against <sup>3</sup> s the word where-with

<sup>4</sup> m Or lay <sup>5</sup> s:

<sup>6</sup> s grant you mercy,

	22 Now therefore know certainly that <sup>a</sup> ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire <sup>b</sup> to go <sup>c</sup> and <sup>1</sup> to sojourn <sup>1</sup> .	B.C. 588. <sup>a</sup> ver. 17. Ezek. 6. 11.	<sup>1</sup> is at the entry of Pharaoh's house in Tahpanhes, in the sight of the men of Judah ; 10 And say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, <sup>c</sup> my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid ; and he shall spread his <sup>2</sup> royal pavilion over them.	
<sup>1</sup> A there	CHAPTER 43. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Johanan, discrediting Jeremiah's prophecy, carrieth Jeremiah and others into Egypt.</i> <sup>8</sup> Jeremiah prophesieth by a type the conquest of Egypt by the Babylonians. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>c</sup> ch. 25. 9. & 27. 6. See Ezek. 29. 18, 20.	11 <sup>a</sup> And <sup>3</sup> when he cometh, he <sup>1</sup> shall smite the land of Egypt <sup>1</sup> , <sup>o</sup> and deliver <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> such <sup>1</sup> as are for death <sup>5</sup> to death <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and such <sup>1</sup> as are for captivity to captivity <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and such <sup>1</sup> as are for the sword to the sword.	<sup>1</sup> S :
<sup>2</sup> S where-with	AND it came to pass <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the words of the LORD their God, <sup>2</sup> for which <sup>1</sup> the LORD their God had sent him to them, <sup>1</sup> even all these words, <sup>2</sup> 'Then spake Azariah the son of Hoshaiah, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely : the LORD our God hath not sent thee to say, <sup>3</sup> Go not <sup>1</sup> into Egypt to sojourn there :	<sup>d</sup> ch. 44. 13. & 46. 13. <sup>c</sup> ch. 15. 2. Zech. 11. 9.	12 And I will kindle a fire in the houses of <sup>9</sup> the gods of Egypt ; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives : and he shall array himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment ; and he shall go forth from thence in peace.	<sup>2</sup> M Or, glittering <sup>3</sup> S he shall come, and <sup>4</sup> S : <sup>5</sup> S <sup>1</sup> shall be given <sup>6</sup> S ,
<sup>3</sup> S Yeshall not go	3 But Baruch the son of Neriah setteth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that they <sup>1</sup> 'might' put us to death, and carry us away captives <sup>5</sup> 'into' Babylon.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 42. 1. <sup>9</sup> ch. 46. 25.	13 He shall <sup>2</sup> 'break also' the <sup>8</sup> h images' of <sup>9</sup> 'Beth-shemesh, that <sup>1</sup> is in the land of Egypt ; and the houses of the gods of <sup>1</sup> the Egyptians' shall he burn with fire. <sup>2</sup>	<sup>7</sup> S also break <sup>8</sup> S pillars <sup>9</sup> M Or, obelisks <sup>9</sup> M Or, The house of the sun Probably, Heliopolis or On. <sup>1</sup> S Egypt <sup>2</sup> A space between ch. 43 & 44.
<sup>4</sup> S may	4 So Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Judah.	<sup>h</sup> Heb. statues, or, standing images. <sup>i</sup> Or, The house of the sun.	CHAPTER 44.	
<sup>5</sup> S to	5 But Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, took <sup>2</sup> all the remnant of Judah, that were returned from all <sup>6</sup> nations <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> whither they had been driven <sup>1</sup> , to dwell <sup>1</sup> in the land of Judah ;	<sup>k</sup> ch. 40. 11, 12.	<sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Jeremiah expresseth the desolation of Judah for their idolatry.</i> 11 <i>He prophesieth their destruction.</i> 15 <i>The obstinacy of the Jews.</i> 20 <i>Jeremiah threateneth them for the same, 29 and for a sign prophesieth the destruction of Egypt.</i> <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>6</sup> A the	6 <sup>8</sup> Even <sup>1</sup> men, and <sup>6</sup> women, and <sup>6</sup> children, <sup>m</sup> and the king's daughters, <sup>p</sup> and every person that <sup>9</sup> Nebuzar-adan <sup>1</sup> the captain of the guard had left with Gedaliah the son of Ahikam <sup>1</sup> the son of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the prophet, and Baruch the son of Neriah <sup>2</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>l</sup> Ex. 14. 2. ch. 46. 14. <sup>m</sup> ch. 41. 10. <sup>n</sup> ch. 43. 7. <sup>p</sup> ch. 39. 10. & 40. 7. <sup>q</sup> Is. 19. 13.	THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews which <sup>3</sup> dwell <sup>1</sup> in the land of Egypt, which <sup>3</sup> dwell <sup>1</sup> at <sup>1</sup> Migdol, and at <sup>1</sup> Tahpanhes, and at <sup>2</sup> Noph, and in the country of Pathros, saying,	<sup>3</sup> S dwelt
<sup>7</sup> S to so-journ	7 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>1</sup> they came into the land of Egypt <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> for they obeyed not the voice of the LORD : <sup>5</sup> thus came they <sup>1</sup> even to <sup>1</sup> Tahpanhes.	<sup>r</sup> ch. 9. 11. & 34. 22.	2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of Judah ; and, behold, this day they <sup>1</sup> are <sup>1</sup> a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> S :
<sup>8</sup> S the	8 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah in Tahpanhes, saying,	<sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 16. & 34. 1. called them, Is. 39. 4. <sup>u</sup> ch. 19. 4. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 13. 6. & 32. 17.	3 Because of their wickedness which they have committed to provoke me to anger, in that they went <sup>u</sup> to burn incense, and to <sup>2</sup> serve other gods, whom they knew not, <sup>1</sup> neither they, <sup>6</sup> ye, nor your fathers.	<sup>5</sup> S ;
<sup>9</sup> S Nebuzaradan	9 Take great stones in thine hand, and <sup>6</sup> hide them in <sup>7</sup> the clay <sup>1</sup> in the <sup>8</sup> brickkiln, <sup>1</sup> which			<sup>6</sup> A nor
<sup>1</sup> A,				
<sup>2</sup> S,				
<sup>3</sup> S and				
<sup>4</sup> S :				
<sup>5</sup> S and they came				
<sup>6</sup> M Or, lay them with mortar in the pavement (or square)				
<sup>7</sup> S mortar				
<sup>8</sup> S brick-work,				



	<p>4 Howbeit <sup>a</sup>I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising <sup>1</sup>early and sending <sup>†</sup>them, saying, Oh, do not this abominable thing that I hate.</p> <p>5 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods.</p> <p>6 Wherefore <sup>a</sup>my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem; and they are wasted <sup>†</sup>and desolate, as <sup>2</sup>at<sup>1</sup> this day.</p> <p>7 Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel <sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup> Wherefore commit ye <i>this</i> great evil <sup>2</sup>against your <sup>4</sup>souls, to cut off from you man and woman, <sup>5</sup>child<sup>1</sup> and suckling, <sup>6</sup>out of <sup>6</sup>Judah, to leave you none <sup>7</sup>to remain<sup>1</sup>;</p> <p>8 In that ye <sup>†</sup>provoke me unto <sup>s</sup>wrath<sup>1</sup> with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone to <sup>9</sup>dwell,<sup>1</sup> that ye <sup>1</sup>might cut yourselves<sup>1</sup> off, and that ye <sup>2</sup>might<sup>1</sup> be <sup>k</sup>a curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth?</p> <p>9 Have ye forgotten the <sup>m</sup>wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they <sup>o</sup>have<sup>1</sup> committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem?</p> <p>10 They are not <sup>a</sup>humbled <sup>†</sup>even unto this day, neither have they <sup>†</sup>feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.</p> <p>11 <sup>¶</sup>Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel <sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup> Behold, <sup>u</sup>I will set my face against you for evil, <sup>4</sup>and<sup>1</sup> to cut off all Judah.</p> <p>12 And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and <sup>9</sup>they shall all be consumed<sup>8</sup>, and fall<sup>1</sup> in the land of Egypt <sup>6</sup>; they shall <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> be consumed by the sword <sup>†</sup>and by the famine <sup>6</sup>:<sup>1</sup> they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the</p>	<p>B.C. 587.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 36, 15, ch. 7, 25. &amp; 25, 4. &amp; 29, 5. &amp; 29, 19.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> ch. 42, 18. <sup>c</sup> ch. 43, 11.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> ch. 42, 18.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Heb. <i>lift up their soul.</i> <sup>f</sup> ver. 28.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Num. 16, 28. ch. 7, 19.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>out of the midst of Judah.</i> <sup>i</sup> ch. 25, 6, 7.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> ver. 12. ch. 42, 18. <sup>l</sup> So ch. 6, 16.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>wickedness, or, punishments, &amp;c.</i> <sup>n</sup> See ver. 25. Num. 30, 12. Deut. 23, 23. Judg. 11, 36.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Or, <i>frame of heaven.</i> ch. 7, 18.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>contrite.</i> Ps. 51, 17.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Heb. <i>bread.</i> <sup>r</sup> Prov. 28, 14.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Lev. 17, 10. &amp; 20, 5, 6. ch. 21, 10. Amos 9, 14. <sup>t</sup> ch. 7, 18.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> ch. 42, 15-17, 22. <sup>v</sup> Or, <i>husbands</i>.</p>	<p>famine; and <sup>b</sup>they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.</p> <p>13 <sup>c</sup>For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence:</p> <p>14 So that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they <sup>1</sup>have a desire to return to dwell there: for <sup>†</sup>none shall return <sup>2</sup>but<sup>1</sup> such as shall escape.</p> <p>15 <sup>¶</sup>Then all the men which knew that their wives <sup>o</sup>had<sup>1</sup> burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great <sup>3</sup>multitude,<sup>1</sup> even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying,</p> <p>16 <sup>†</sup>As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, <sup>†</sup>we will not hearken unto thee.</p> <p>17 But we will certainly <sup>†</sup>do <sup>n</sup>whatsoever thing goeth<sup>1</sup> forth out of our <sup>o</sup>own<sup>1</sup> mouth, to burn incense unto the <sup>p</sup>queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we <sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and our fathers, our kings<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for <sup>†</sup>then had we plenty of <sup>5</sup> victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.</p> <p>18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all <sup>†</sup>things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.</p> <p>19 <sup>†</sup>And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to <sup>6</sup>worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, without our <sup>7</sup>men<sup>1</sup>?</p> <p>20 <sup>¶</sup>Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, <sup>8</sup>and<sup>1</sup> to all the people which had given him <sup>†</sup>that answer, saying,</p> <p>21 The incense that ye burned</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>lift up their soul.</i></p> <p><sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> save</p> <p><sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> assembly,</p> <p><sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> perform every word that is gone</p> <p><sup>5</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>bread.</i></p> <p><sup>6</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>pourtray</i></p> <p><sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> husbands</p> <p><sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> even</p>
--	--	--	---	---

	in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye <sup>o</sup> and your fathers, your kings <sup>o</sup> , and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the LORD remember them, and came it <sup>†</sup> not into his mind?	B.C. 687.	the land of Judah, <sup>1</sup> and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose <sup>2a</sup> words <sup>1</sup> shall stand, <sup>b</sup> mine, or <sup>3</sup> their's.	<sup>1</sup> A few in number;
	22 So that the LORD could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, <sup>†</sup> and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> inhabitant, <sup>†</sup> as <sup>2</sup> at <sup>1</sup> this day.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 17, 25, 26. <sup>b</sup> Heb. from me, or them.	29 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And this <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>a</sup> a sign unto you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall <sup>c</sup> surely stand against you for evil:	<sup>2</sup> S word <sup>3</sup> S theirs. <sup>4</sup> S the
<sup>1</sup> A become	therefore is your land <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> inhabitant, <sup>†</sup> as <sup>2</sup> at <sup>1</sup> this day.	<sup>c</sup> Ps. 33. 11.	30 Thus saith the LORD <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Behold, <sup>e</sup> I will give <sup>6</sup> Pharaoh-hophra <sup>1</sup> king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life: as I gave <sup>7</sup> Zedekiah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life. <sup>7</sup>	<sup>5</sup> S : <sup>6</sup> S Pharaoh Hophra
<sup>2</sup> S it is	23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; <sup>†</sup> therefore this evil is happened unto you, as <sup>2</sup> at <sup>1</sup> this day.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 25. 11, 15, 38. <sup>e</sup> ch. 46. 25, 26. <sup>f</sup> Ezek. 29. 3, &c. <sup>g</sup> ch. 21. &c. <sup>h</sup> ver. 6. <sup>i</sup> ch. 39. 5.	CHAPTER 45. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instructeth and comforteth him.</i>	<sup>7</sup> A space between ch. 44 & 45.
<sup>3</sup> A ¶	24 <sup>3</sup> Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, all Judah <sup>k</sup> that <sup>†</sup> are in the land of Egypt:	<sup>k</sup> Dan. 9. 11, 12. <sup>l</sup> ch. 36. 1, 4, 32.	THE <sup>1</sup> word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah, when he <sup>k</sup> had written <sup>1</sup> these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah <sup>9</sup> king of Judah, saying,	<sup>5</sup> S wrote <sup>9</sup> A ,
<sup>4</sup> S :	25 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and <sup>o</sup> fulfilled <sup>1</sup> with your <sup>3</sup> hand, <sup>1</sup> saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: <sup>6</sup> ye will surely accomplish <sup>1</sup> your vows, and <sup>o</sup> surely <sup>1</sup> perform your vows.	<sup>m</sup> ver. 15, ch. 43. 7.	2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, <sup>1</sup> unto thee, O Baruch <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> M Or, concerning <sup>2</sup> S :
<sup>5</sup> S hands have fulfilled it,	26 Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt <sup>4</sup> ; Behold, <sup>†</sup> I have sworn by my great name, saith the LORD, that <sup>2</sup> my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying, <sup>†</sup> The <sup>1</sup> Lord God liveth.	<sup>n</sup> ver. 15, &c.	3 Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for the LORD hath added <sup>3</sup> grief to my sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, <sup>1</sup> and I find no rest.	<sup>3</sup> S sorrow to my pain; I am weary with my groaning. <sup>m</sup> Sec Ps. 6. 6.
<sup>6</sup> S establish then	27 <sup>†</sup> Behold, I <sup>o</sup> will <sup>1</sup> watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all the men of Judah that <sup>†</sup> are in the land of Egypt shall <sup>†</sup> be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them.	<sup>o</sup> Is. 5. 5.	4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Thus shalt thou say unto him, <sup>†</sup> The LORD saith thus; <sup>1</sup> Behold, <sup>†</sup> <sup>m</sup> that which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up <sup>6</sup> , even this <sup>1</sup> whole land.	<sup>3</sup> S Thus saith the LORD: <sup>5</sup> S ; and this in the
<sup>7</sup> S As the	28 <sup>†</sup> Yc <sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> it shall number <sup>1</sup> that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into	<sup>p</sup> Gen. 22. 16. <sup>q</sup> Ezek. 29. 25. <sup>r</sup> ch. 25. 26.	5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek <sup>†</sup> them not: for, behold, <sup>9</sup> I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the LORD: but thy life will I give unto thee <sup>†</sup> for a prey in all places whither thou goest. <sup>6</sup>	<sup>6</sup> A space between ch. 45 & 46.
<sup>8</sup> S And they		<sup>r</sup> ch. 21. 9. <sup>s</sup> ch. 2. 2. <sup>t</sup> ch. 35. 18. <sup>u</sup> ch. 1. 10. <sup>v</sup> ch. 31. 28. <sup>w</sup> Ezek. 7. 6.	CHAPTER 46. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Jeremiah prophesieth the overthrow of Pharaoh's army, 13 and the conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrezzar. 27 He comforteth Jacob.</i>	<sup>7</sup> S concerning the nations.

1 <sup>A</sup> <sup>5</sup> Egypt: concern-  
ing  
2 <sup>A</sup> Pharaoh-  
necho  
3 <sup>A</sup> <sup>5</sup> coats of mail.  
4 <sup>A</sup> it? they are dis-  
mayed and are  
turned back-  
ward;  
5 <sup>A</sup> terror is on every  
side,  
6 <sup>A</sup> in  
7 <sup>A</sup> have they stumbled  
and fallen  
8 <sup>M</sup> Or, *Who is this like the Nile that riseth up, like the rivers whose waters toss themselves? Egypt is like the Nile that riseth up &c.*  
9 <sup>A</sup> riseth up like the Nile,  
10 <sup>A</sup> toss themselves like  
11 <sup>A</sup> the Nile,  
12 <sup>A</sup> rise up,  
13 <sup>A</sup> Go  
14 <sup>A</sup> go forth: Cush and Put,  
15 <sup>A</sup> Ludim,  
16 <sup>A</sup> that day is a day  
17 <sup>A</sup> the LORD  
18 <sup>A</sup> and be satiate, and shall drink its fill of  
19 <sup>A</sup> dost there is no healing for thee.  
20 <sup>A</sup> the earth is full of thy cry

2 <sup>A</sup> <sup>5</sup> Against Egypt, <sup>A</sup> against <sup>1</sup> the army of <sup>3</sup> Pharaoh-necho <sup>1</sup> king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah <sup>4</sup> king of Judah.  
3 <sup>1</sup> Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.  
4 <sup>1</sup> Harness the horses <sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup> and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with <sup>4</sup> your helmets; furnish the spears, <sup>5</sup> and <sup>1</sup> put on the <sup>6</sup> brigandines.  
5 Wherefore have I seen <sup>7</sup> them dismayed and turned away back? <sup>1</sup> and their mighty ones are <sup>2</sup> beaten down, and are <sup>1</sup> fled apace, and look not back: <sup>5</sup> for <sup>k</sup> fear was round about, <sup>1</sup> saith the LORD.  
6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape: <sup>9</sup> they shall <sup>7</sup> stumble, and fall toward <sup>1</sup> the north by the river Euphrates.  
7 <sup>2</sup> Who <sup>1</sup> is this <sup>1</sup> that <sup>2</sup> cometh up <sup>m</sup> as a flood, <sup>1</sup> whose waters <sup>4</sup> are moved as <sup>1</sup> the rivers?  
8 Egypt riseth up like <sup>5</sup> a flood, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> his waters <sup>4</sup> are moved like <sup>1</sup> the rivers <sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup> and he saith, I will <sup>7</sup> go up, and <sup>1</sup> will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof.  
9 <sup>1</sup> Come <sup>1</sup> up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men <sup>2</sup> come forth; <sup>4</sup> the Ethiopians and <sup>2</sup> the Libyans, <sup>1</sup> that handle the shield; and the <sup>1</sup> Lydians, <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> that handle <sup>1</sup> and bend the bow.  
10 For <sup>2</sup> this <sup>is</sup> <sup>8</sup> the day <sup>1</sup> of the Lord <sup>3</sup> God <sup>1</sup> of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and <sup>4</sup> the sword shall devour <sup>4</sup>; and it shall be satiate and made drunk with <sup>1</sup> their blood: <sup>7</sup> for the Lord <sup>3</sup> God <sup>1</sup> of hosts <sup>5</sup> hath a sacrifice in the north country by the river Euphrates.  
11 <sup>2</sup> Go up into Gilead, and take balm, <sup>h</sup> O virgin <sup>5</sup>, the daughter of Egypt: in vain <sup>6</sup> shalt <sup>1</sup> thou use many medicines; <sup>7</sup> for <sup>k</sup> thou shalt not be cured.  
12 The nations have heard of <sup>1</sup> thy shame, and <sup>5</sup> thy cry hath filled the land <sup>1</sup>: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the

B.C. c. 607.  
1 <sup>2</sup> Kin. 23.  
2 <sup>2</sup> Chr. 35. 20.  
3 <sup>Is. 19. 1.</sup>  
4 <sup>ch. 43. 10.</sup>  
5 <sup>11.</sup>  
6 <sup>Ezek. 29.</sup>  
7 <sup>30.</sup>  
8 <sup>32.</sup>  
9 <sup>So ch. 51. 11. 12.</sup>  
10 <sup>Nab. 2. 1.</sup>  
11 <sup>& 3. 14.</sup>  
12 <sup>d ver. 3. 4.</sup>  
13 <sup>e ver. 10.</sup>  
14 <sup>Heb. multiplied the fuller.</sup>  
15 <sup>Heb. broken in pieces.</sup>  
16 <sup>Lev. 26. 37.</sup>  
17 <sup>Heb. fled a flight.</sup>  
18 <sup>ch. 6. 25.</sup>  
19 <sup>& 48. 29.</sup>  
20 <sup>Dan. 11. 19.</sup>  
21 <sup>See Is. 8. 7. 8.</sup>  
22 <sup>Is. 47. 2.</sup>  
23 <sup>Dan. 11. 22.</sup>  
24 <sup>Is. 47. 4.</sup>  
25 <sup>& 48. 2.</sup>  
26 <sup>ch. 48. 15.</sup>  
27 <sup>See ch. 48. 18.</sup>  
28 <sup>Heb. make thee instruments of captivity.</sup>  
29 <sup>Is. 20. 4.</sup>  
30 <sup>Heb. rush.</sup>  
31 <sup>So Hos. 10. 11.</sup>  
32 <sup>Heb. Put.</sup>  
33 <sup>ver. 6. 10.</sup>  
34 <sup>ch. 1. 14.</sup>  
35 <sup>& 47. 2.</sup>  
36 <sup>Is. 66. 19.</sup>  
37 <sup>Heb. bullocks of the stall.</sup>  
38 <sup>Is. 13. 6.</sup>  
39 <sup>Joel 1. 15.</sup>  
40 <sup>& 2. 1.</sup>  
41 <sup>Ps. 37. 15.</sup>  
42 <sup>ch. 50. 27.</sup>  
43 <sup>Dent. 32. 42.</sup>  
44 <sup>See Is. 34. 6.</sup>  
45 <sup>Is. 29. 4.</sup>  
46 <sup>Is. 24. 6.</sup>  
47 <sup>Zeph. 1. 7.</sup>  
48 <sup>See Ezek. 39. 17.</sup>  
49 <sup>ch. 8. 22.</sup>  
50 <sup>& 51. 8.</sup>  
51 <sup>Is. 47. 1.</sup>  
52 <sup>Is. 10. 34.</sup>  
53 <sup>Heb. no cure shall be unto thee.</sup>  
54 <sup>Ezek. 30. 21.</sup>  
55 <sup>Judg. 6. 5.</sup>

mighty, <sup>5</sup> and <sup>1</sup> they are fallen both <sup>1</sup> together.  
13 <sup>1</sup> The word that the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how <sup>2</sup> Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come <sup>1</sup> and smite the land of Egypt.  
14 <sup>3</sup> Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph and in Tahpanhes: say ye, <sup>4</sup> Stand <sup>4</sup> fast, <sup>1</sup> and prepare thee; for <sup>6</sup> the sword <sup>5</sup> shall devour <sup>1</sup> round about thee.  
15 <sup>6</sup> Why are thy <sup>1</sup> valiant men <sup>1</sup> swept away? they stood not, because the LORD did <sup>8</sup> drive them.  
16 He <sup>7</sup> made many to <sup>9</sup> fall, yea, <sup>h</sup> one fell <sup>1</sup> upon another: and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our nativity, from the oppressing sword.  
17 They <sup>1</sup> did cry <sup>1</sup> there, Pharaoh king of Egypt <sup>1</sup> is but a noise; he hath <sup>2</sup> passed the time appointed.  
18 <sup>1</sup> As I live, saith the King, <sup>1</sup> whose name <sup>1</sup> is the LORD of hosts, <sup>3</sup> Surely as Tabor <sup>is</sup> <sup>1</sup> among the mountains, and <sup>4</sup> as <sup>1</sup> Carmel by the sea, <sup>1</sup> so shall he come.  
19 <sup>6</sup> O <sup>2</sup> thou daughter <sup>6</sup> dwelling <sup>1</sup> in Egypt, <sup>7</sup> furnish thyself <sup>7</sup> to go into captivity: for Noph shall <sup>8</sup> be waste and desolate without an <sup>1</sup> inhabitant.  
20 Egypt <sup>1</sup> is <sup>5</sup> like <sup>1</sup> a very fair <sup>1</sup> heifer <sup>3</sup>, <sup>1</sup> but <sup>1</sup> destruction <sup>2</sup> cometh; it cometh <sup>9</sup> out of the north <sup>1</sup>.  
21 Also her hired men <sup>5</sup> are <sup>1</sup> in the midst of her <sup>3</sup> like <sup>4</sup> fatted bullocks <sup>1</sup>; for they also are turned back, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>1</sup> are fled away together <sup>5</sup>: <sup>1</sup> they did not stand <sup>6</sup>, because <sup>1</sup> the day of their calamity <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> come upon them, <sup>5</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the time of their visitation.  
22 <sup>8</sup> The <sup>9</sup> voice <sup>1</sup> thereof shall go like <sup>10</sup> a <sup>1</sup> serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.  
23 They shall <sup>4</sup> cut down her forest, saith the LORD, <sup>11</sup> though it cannot be searched; because they are more than <sup>1</sup> the <sup>12</sup> grasshoppers, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> are innumerable.  
sound is like that of the serpent as it goeth  
1 <sup>5</sup> sound 10 <sup>5</sup> the 11 <sup>M</sup> Or, for 12 <sup>5</sup> locusts,

1 <sup>A</sup> of them  
2 <sup>A</sup> that  
3 <sup>A</sup> forth,  
4 <sup>5</sup> hath devoured  
5 <sup>M</sup> Or, according to some ancient authorities, *Why is thy strong one swept away? he stood not &c.*  
6 <sup>5</sup> strong ones  
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, *thrust them down*  
8 <sup>5</sup> stumble, yea, they fell one  
9 <sup>1</sup> cried  
10 <sup>2</sup> let the appointed time pass by  
11 <sup>3</sup> surely like Tabor  
12 <sup>4</sup> like  
13 <sup>M</sup> Or, *O thou that dwellest with the daughter of Egypt*  
14 <sup>6</sup> that dwellest  
15 <sup>M</sup> Heb. *make thee vessels of captivity.*  
16 <sup>8</sup> become a desolation, and shall be burnt up, without  
17 <sup>9</sup>:  
18 <sup>M</sup> Or, *the gadfly*  
19 <sup>2</sup> out of the north is come, it is come  
20 <sup>M</sup> Or, according to many ancient authorities, *upon her*  
21 <sup>3</sup> are like calves of the stall  
22 <sup>4</sup> they  
23 <sup>5</sup>:  
24 <sup>6</sup>: for  
25 <sup>7</sup> is  
26 <sup>M</sup> Or, *Her*





1 S,	go forth into captivity <sup>1</sup> with <sup>1</sup> his <sup>a</sup> priests and his princes together.	B.C. c. 600. <sup>a</sup> ch. 49, 3.	that escapeth <sup>1</sup> , and say, What is <sup>1</sup> done?	1 S; say, What hath been
2 S;	8 And <sup>b</sup> the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> the valley also shall perish, and <sup>c</sup> the plain shall be destroyed <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>d</sup> as the LORD hath spoken.	<sup>b</sup> ver. 18, ch. 6, 26. <sup>c</sup> Is. 16, 7. <sup>d</sup> See Num. 21, 13.	20 Moab is <sup>e</sup> confounded <sup>1</sup> ; for it is <sup>f</sup> broken down: <sup>g</sup> howl and cry; tell ye it in <sup>h</sup> Arnon, that Moab is <sup>i</sup> spoiled, <sup>1</sup>	2 S put to shame 3 M Or, dis- mayed 4 laid waste. 5 S judge- ment 6 M See ver. 8. 7 S Jahzah, 8 S;
3 M See Josh. 13, 9, 17, 21.	9 <sup>j</sup> Give wings unto Moab, <sup>1</sup> that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, <sup>1</sup> without any to dwell therein.	<sup>j</sup> ver. 8.  <sup>k</sup> ver. 28, Ps. 55, 6.	21 And <sup>l</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> is come upon <sup>m</sup> the plain country; upon Holon, and upon <sup>n</sup> Jahazah, <sup>1</sup> and upon Mephaath <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	5 S judge- ment 6 M See ver. 8. 7 S Jahzah, 8 S;
4 S that she may fly and get her away; and her cities shall be- come a desola- tion, M Or, for she must fly: and her cities d.c.	10 <sup>o</sup> Cursed <sup>p</sup> be he that doeth the work of the LORD <sup>q</sup> deceitfully, <sup>1</sup> and cursed <sup>r</sup> be he that keepeth back his sword from blood.	<sup>o</sup> See Judg. 5, 23. 1 Sam. 15, 3, 9. 1 Kin. 20, 42. <sup>h</sup> Or, negli- gently. <sup>i</sup> ver. 41. Amos 2, 2.  <sup>k</sup> Ps. 75, 10.  <sup>l</sup> Zeph. 1, 12. <sup>m</sup> See Ezek. 30, 21. <sup>n</sup> ch. 25, 15, 27.  <sup>p</sup> Heb. stood.	22 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo, and upon Beth-diblathaim <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	5 S judge- ment 6 M See ver. 8. 7 S Jahzah, 8 S;
5 S negli- gently, M Or, de- ceitfully 6 S remain- eth	11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he <sup>t</sup> hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste <sup>u</sup> remained <sup>1</sup> in him, and his scent is not changed.	<sup>o</sup> See Judg. 5, 23. 1 Sam. 15, 3, 9. 1 Kin. 20, 42. <sup>h</sup> Or, negli- gently. <sup>i</sup> ver. 41. Amos 2, 2.  <sup>k</sup> Ps. 75, 10.  <sup>l</sup> Zeph. 1, 12. <sup>m</sup> See Ezek. 30, 21. <sup>n</sup> ch. 25, 15, 27.  <sup>p</sup> Heb. stood.	23 And upon Kiriathaim, and upon Beth-gamul, and upon Beth-meon <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	9 S and Moab 1 S as often as thou speakest of him, thou waggest the head. 2 S inhabit- ants of 3 S; 4 M See Is. 16, 6. 5 A of 6 S that he is very proud; 7 A and his pride, 8 S; that it is nought; his boast- ings have wrought nothing. 9 M See Is. 15, 5, 16, 7, 11. 10 S; yea, 11 S; 12 A shall they mourn 13 A With more than the weeping of Jazer will I weep for thee, 14 M See Is. 16, 8, 9. 2 S branches passed 3 S reached 4 A the spoiler is fallen 5 M See Is. 16, 10. 6 S glad- ness and joy is taken away. 7 S fruitful
7 S them that pour off [M Heb. till (a vessel)], and they shall pour [Heb. till] him off; and they S M Or, jars 9 A in pieces 1 S men, and vallant 2 S laid waste, and they are gone up into her cities, M Or, her cities are gone up in smoke 3 A round 4 S; 5 S; 6 M Or, sceptre 7 S O thou 8 S dwell- est [M Heb. art seat- ed] in 9 S is come up against thee, he hath de- stroyed 1 M Heb. inhab- itress. 2 S;	12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him <sup>v</sup> wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and <sup>w</sup> shall empty his vessels, and break their <sup>x</sup> bottles <sup>9</sup> .	<sup>q</sup> Zeph. 2, 8.  <sup>r</sup> See ch. 2, 23.  <sup>t</sup> Or, moredist thyslf.  <sup>u</sup> ver. 9. Ps. 55, 6, 7. <sup>v</sup> Judg. 11, 24. 1 Kin. 17, 1. <sup>w</sup> Cant. 2, 14. <sup>x</sup> Hos. 10, 6. <sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 12, 29. <sup>b</sup> Is. 16, 6. <sup>c</sup> Is. 16, 6, Ac. <sup>d</sup> ver. 8, 9, 18. <sup>e</sup> Heb. the choice of, f ch. 50, 27. <sup>g</sup> ch. 46, 18. <sup>h</sup> 51, 57. <sup>i</sup> Or, those on whom he stayeth (Heb. his bars) do not right. Is. 16, 6, ch. 50, 36. <sup>j</sup> Is. 15, 5. <sup>k</sup> 16, 7, 11. <sup>l</sup> See Is. 9, 4. <sup>m</sup> Is. 14, 4, 5. <sup>n</sup> Is. 16, 8, 9. <sup>o</sup> Is. 47, 1. <sup>p</sup> ch. 46, 19. <sup>q</sup> Num. 21, 30. <sup>r</sup> Is. 15, 2. <sup>s</sup> ver. 8. <sup>t</sup> Is. 16, 10. Joel 1, 12. <sup>u</sup> Heb. in- habitrress. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 2:36. <sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 4, 13, 16.	24 And upon <sup>y</sup> Kerioth, and upon Bozrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near.	9 S and Moab 1 S as often as thou speakest of him, thou waggest the head. 2 S inhabit- ants of 3 S; 4 M See Is. 16, 6. 5 A of 6 S that he is very proud; 7 A and his pride, 8 S; that it is nought; his boast- ings have wrought nothing. 9 M See Is. 15, 5, 16, 7, 11. 10 S; yea, 11 S; 12 A shall they mourn 13 A With more than the weeping of Jazer will I weep for thee, 14 M See Is. 16, 8, 9. 2 S branches passed 3 S reached 4 A the spoiler is fallen 5 M See Is. 16, 10. 6 S glad- ness and joy is taken away. 7 S fruitful
	13 And Moab shall be ashamed of <sup>z</sup> Chemosh, as the house of Israel <sup>a</sup> was ashamed of <sup>b</sup> Beth-el their confidence.	<sup>u</sup> ver. 9. Ps. 55, 6, 7. <sup>v</sup> Judg. 11, 24. 1 Kin. 17, 1. <sup>w</sup> Cant. 2, 14. <sup>x</sup> Hos. 10, 6. <sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 12, 29. <sup>b</sup> Is. 16, 6. <sup>c</sup> Is. 16, 6, Ac. <sup>d</sup> ver. 8, 9, 18. <sup>e</sup> Heb. the choice of, f ch. 50, 27. <sup>g</sup> ch. 46, 18. <sup>h</sup> 51, 57. <sup>i</sup> Or, those on whom he stayeth (Heb. his bars) do not right. Is. 16, 6, ch. 50, 36. <sup>j</sup> Is. 15, 5. <sup>k</sup> 16, 7, 11. <sup>l</sup> See Is. 9, 4. <sup>m</sup> Is. 14, 4, 5. <sup>n</sup> Is. 16, 8, 9. <sup>o</sup> Is. 47, 1. <sup>p</sup> ch. 46, 19. <sup>q</sup> Num. 21, 30. <sup>r</sup> Is. 15, 2. <sup>s</sup> ver. 8. <sup>t</sup> Is. 16, 10. Joel 1, 12. <sup>u</sup> Heb. in- habitrress. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 2:36. <sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 4, 13, 16.	25 <sup>k</sup> The horn of Moab is cut off, and his <sup>m</sup> arm is broken, saith the LORD.	9 S and Moab 1 S as often as thou speakest of him, thou waggest the head. 2 S inhabit- ants of 3 S; 4 M See Is. 16, 6. 5 A of 6 S that he is very proud; 7 A and his pride, 8 S; that it is nought; his boast- ings have wrought nothing. 9 M See Is. 15, 5, 16, 7, 11. 10 S; yea, 11 S; 12 A shall they mourn 13 A With more than the weeping of Jazer will I weep for thee, 14 M See Is. 16, 8, 9. 2 S branches passed 3 S reached 4 A the spoiler is fallen 5 M See Is. 16, 10. 6 S glad- ness and joy is taken away. 7 S fruitful
	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ How say ye, <sup>p</sup> We <sup>q</sup> are mighty <sup>r</sup> and strong <sup>1</sup> men for the war?	<sup>u</sup> ver. 9. Ps. 55, 6, 7. <sup>v</sup> Judg. 11, 24. 1 Kin. 17, 1. <sup>w</sup> Cant. 2, 14. <sup>x</sup> Hos. 10, 6. <sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 12, 29. <sup>b</sup> Is. 16, 6. <sup>c</sup> Is. 16, 6, Ac. <sup>d</sup> ver. 8, 9, 18. <sup>e</sup> Heb. the choice of, f ch. 50, 27. <sup>g</sup> ch. 46, 18. <sup>h</sup> 51, 57. <sup>i</sup> Or, those on whom he stayeth (Heb. his bars) do not right. Is. 16, 6, ch. 50, 36. <sup>j</sup> Is. 15, 5. <sup>k</sup> 16, 7, 11. <sup>l</sup> See Is. 9, 4. <sup>m</sup> Is. 14, 4, 5. <sup>n</sup> Is. 16, 8, 9. <sup>o</sup> Is. 47, 1. <sup>p</sup> ch. 46, 19. <sup>q</sup> Num. 21, 30. <sup>r</sup> Is. 15, 2. <sup>s</sup> ver. 8. <sup>t</sup> Is. 16, 10. Joel 1, 12. <sup>u</sup> Heb. in- habitrress. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 2:36. <sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 4, 13, 16.	26 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Make ye him drunk- <sup>en</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for he magnified <sup>t</sup> himself against the LORD: <sup>u</sup> Moab also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be in derision.	9 S and Moab 1 S as often as thou speakest of him, thou waggest the head. 2 S inhabit- ants of 3 S; 4 M See Is. 16, 6. 5 A of 6 S that he is very proud; 7 A and his pride, 8 S; that it is nought; his boast- ings have wrought nothing. 9 M See Is. 15, 5, 16, 7, 11. 10 S; yea, 11 S; 12 A shall they mourn 13 A With more than the weeping of Jazer will I weep for thee, 14 M See Is. 16, 8, 9. 2 S branches passed 3 S reached 4 A the spoiler is fallen 5 M See Is. 16, 10. 6 S glad- ness and joy is taken away. 7 S fruitful
	15 <sup>o</sup> Moab is <sup>p</sup> spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>q</sup> his chosen young men are <sup>r</sup> gone down to the slaughter, saith <sup>s</sup> the King, whose name <sup>t</sup> is the LORD of hosts.	<sup>u</sup> ver. 9. Ps. 55, 6, 7. <sup>v</sup> Judg. 11, 24. 1 Kin. 17, 1. <sup>w</sup> Cant. 2, 14. <sup>x</sup> Hos. 10, 6. <sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 12, 29. <sup>b</sup> Is. 16, 6. <sup>c</sup> Is. 16, 6, Ac. <sup>d</sup> ver. 8, 9, 18. <sup>e</sup> Heb. the choice of, f ch. 50, 27. <sup>g</sup> ch. 46, 18. <sup>h</sup> 51, 57. <sup>i</sup> Or, those on whom he stayeth (Heb. his bars) do not right. Is. 16, 6, ch. 50, 36. <sup>j</sup> Is. 15, 5. <sup>k</sup> 16, 7, 11. <sup>l</sup> See Is. 9, 4. <sup>m</sup> Is. 14, 4, 5. <sup>n</sup> Is. 16, 8, 9. <sup>o</sup> Is. 47, 1. <sup>p</sup> ch. 46, 19. <sup>q</sup> Num. 21, 30. <sup>r</sup> Is. 15, 2. <sup>s</sup> ver. 8. <sup>t</sup> Is. 16, 10. Joel 1, 12. <sup>u</sup> Heb. in- habitrress. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 2:36. <sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 4, 13, 16.	27 For <sup>q</sup> was not Israel a derision unto thee? <sup>r</sup> was he found among thieves? for <sup>s</sup> since thou spakest of him, thou <sup>t</sup> skippedst for joy. <sup>1</sup>	9 S and Moab 1 S as often as thou speakest of him, thou waggest the head. 2 S inhabit- ants of 3 S; 4 M See Is. 16, 6. 5 A of 6 S that he is very proud; 7 A and his pride, 8 S; that it is nought; his boast- ings have wrought nothing. 9 M See Is. 15, 5, 16, 7, 11. 10 S; yea, 11 S; 12 A shall they mourn 13 A With more than the weeping of Jazer will I weep for thee, 14 M See Is. 16, 8, 9. 2 S branches passed 3 S reached 4 A the spoiler is fallen 5 M See Is. 16, 10. 6 S glad- ness and joy is taken away. 7 S fruitful
	16 The calamity of Moab <sup>t</sup> is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.	<sup>u</sup> ver. 9. Ps. 55, 6, 7. <sup>v</sup> Judg. 11, 24. 1 Kin. 17, 1. <sup>w</sup> Cant. 2, 14. <sup>x</sup> Hos. 10, 6. <sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 12, 29. <sup>b</sup> Is. 16, 6. <sup>c</sup> Is. 16, 6, Ac. <sup>d</sup> ver. 8, 9, 18. <sup>e</sup> Heb. the choice of, f ch. 50, 27. <sup>g</sup> ch. 46, 18. <sup>h</sup> 51, 57. <sup>i</sup> Or, those on whom he stayeth (Heb. his bars) do not right. Is. 16, 6, ch. 50, 36. <sup>j</sup> Is. 15, 5. <sup>k</sup> 16, 7, 11. <sup>l</sup> See Is. 9, 4. <sup>m</sup> Is. 14, 4, 5. <sup>n</sup> Is. 16, 8, 9. <sup>o</sup> Is. 47, 1. <sup>p</sup> ch. 46, 19. <sup>q</sup> Num. 21, 30. <sup>r</sup> Is. 15, 2. <sup>s</sup> ver. 8. <sup>t</sup> Is. 16, 10. Joel 1, 12. <sup>u</sup> Heb. in- habitrress. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 2:36. <sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 4, 13, 16.	28 O ye <sup>t</sup> that dwell in <sup>1</sup> Moab, leave the cities, and <sup>u</sup> dwell in the rock <sup>3</sup> , and be like <sup>v</sup> the dove <sup>w</sup> that maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth.	9 S and Moab 1 S as often as thou speakest of him, thou waggest the head. 2 S inhabit- ants of 3 S; 4 M See Is. 16, 6. 5 A of 6 S that he is very proud; 7 A and his pride, 8 S; that it is nought; his boast- ings have wrought nothing. 9 M See Is. 15, 5, 16, 7, 11. 10 S; yea, 11 S; 12 A shall they mourn 13 A With more than the weeping of Jazer will I weep for thee, 14 M See Is. 16, 8, 9. 2 S branches passed 3 S reached 4 A the spoiler is fallen 5 M See Is. 16, 10. 6 S glad- ness and joy is taken away. 7 S fruitful
	17 All ye that are <sup>z</sup> about him, bemoan him <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and all ye that know his name <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> say, <sup>a</sup> K How is the strong <sup>b</sup> staff broken, <sup>c</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the beautiful rod!	<sup>u</sup> ver. 9. Ps. 55, 6, 7. <sup>v</sup> Judg. 11, 24. 1 Kin. 17, 1. <sup>w</sup> Cant. 2, 14. <sup>x</sup> Hos. 10, 6. <sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 12, 29. <sup>b</sup> Is. 16, 6. <sup>c</sup> Is. 16, 6, Ac. <sup>d</sup> ver. 8, 9, 18. <sup>e</sup> Heb. the choice of, f ch. 50, 27. <sup>g</sup> ch. 46, 18. <sup>h</sup> 51, 57. <sup>i</sup> Or, those on whom he stayeth (Heb. his bars) do not right. Is. 16, 6, ch. 50, 36. <sup>j</sup> Is. 15, 5. <sup>k</sup> 16, 7, 11. <sup>l</sup> See Is. 9, 4. <sup>m</sup> Is. 14, 4, 5. <sup>n</sup> Is. 16, 8, 9. <sup>o</sup> Is. 47, 1. <sup>p</sup> ch. 46, 19. <sup>q</sup> Num. 21, 30. <sup>r</sup> Is. 15, 2. <sup>s</sup> ver. 8. <sup>t</sup> Is. 16, 10. Joel 1, 12. <sup>u</sup> Heb. in- habitrress. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 2:36. <sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 4, 13, 16.	29 <sup>d</sup> We have heard <sup>e</sup> the <sup>f</sup> pride of Moab, <sup>g</sup> (he is exceeding proud <sup>1</sup> ) his loftiness, <sup>h</sup> and his arrogancy, <sup>i</sup> and his pride, <sup>1</sup> and the haughtiness of his heart.	9 S and Moab 1 S as often as thou speakest of him, thou waggest the head. 2 S inhabit- ants of 3 S; 4 M See Is. 16, 6. 5 A of 6 S that he is very proud; 7 A and his pride, 8 S; that it is nought; his boast- ings have wrought nothing. 9 M See Is. 15, 5, 16, 7, 11. 10 S; yea, 11 S; 12 A shall they mourn 13 A With more than the weeping of Jazer will I weep for thee, 14 M See Is. 16, 8, 9. 2 S branches passed 3 S reached 4 A the spoiler is fallen 5 M See Is. 16, 10. 6 S glad- ness and joy is taken away. 7 S fruitful
	18 <sup>m</sup> Thou <sup>1</sup> daughter that <sup>n</sup> dost inhabit <sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup> Dibon, come down from <sup>p</sup> thy glory, and sit in thirst; for <sup>q</sup> the spoiler of Moab <sup>r</sup> shall come upon thee, and he shall destroy <sup>1</sup> thy strong holds.	<sup>u</sup> ver. 9. Ps. 55, 6, 7. <sup>v</sup> Judg. 11, 24. 1 Kin. 17, 1. <sup>w</sup> Cant. 2, 14. <sup>x</sup> Hos. 10, 6. <sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 12, 29. <sup>b</sup> Is. 16, 6. <sup>c</sup> Is. 16, 6, Ac. <sup>d</sup> ver. 8, 9, 18. <sup>e</sup> Heb. the choice of, f ch. 50, 27. <sup>g</sup> ch. 46, 18. <sup>h</sup> 51, 57. <sup>i</sup> Or, those on whom he stayeth (Heb. his bars) do not right. Is. 16, 6, ch. 50, 36. <sup>j</sup> Is. 15, 5. <sup>k</sup> 16, 7, 11. <sup>l</sup> See Is. 9, 4. <sup>m</sup> Is. 14, 4, 5. <sup>n</sup> Is. 16, 8, 9. <sup>o</sup> Is. 47, 1. <sup>p</sup> ch. 46, 19. <sup>q</sup> Num. 21, 30. <sup>r</sup> Is. 15, 2. <sup>s</sup> ver. 8. <sup>t</sup> Is. 16, 10. Joel 1, 12. <sup>u</sup> Heb. in- habitrress. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 2:36. <sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 4, 13, 16.	30 I know his wrath, saith the LORD <sup>8</sup> ; but <sup>u</sup> it shall not be so; <sup>v</sup> his lies shall not so effect it. <sup>1</sup>	9 S and Moab 1 S as often as thou speakest of him, thou waggest the head. 2 S inhabit- ants of 3 S; 4 M See Is. 16, 6. 5 A of 6 S that he is very proud; 7 A and his pride, 8 S; that it is nought; his boast- ings have wrought nothing. 9 M See Is. 15, 5, 16, 7, 11. 10 S; yea, 11 S; 12 A shall they mourn 13 A With more than the weeping of Jazer will I weep for thee, 14 M See Is. 16, 8, 9. 2 S branches passed 3 S reached 4 A the spoiler is fallen 5 M See Is. 16, 10. 6 S glad- ness and joy is taken away. 7 S fruitful
	19 O <sup>z</sup> inhabitant of <sup>a</sup> Arero, stand by the way, and espy <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> ask him that fleeth, and her	<sup>u</sup> ver. 9. Ps. 55, 6, 7. <sup>v</sup> Judg. 11, 24. 1 Kin. 17, 1. <sup>w</sup> Cant. 2, 14. <sup>x</sup> Hos. 10, 6. <sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 12, 29. <sup>b</sup> Is. 16, 6. <sup>c</sup> Is. 16, 6, Ac. <sup>d</sup> ver. 8, 9, 18. <sup>e</sup> Heb. the choice of, f ch. 50, 27. <sup>g</sup> ch. 46, 18. <sup>h</sup> 51, 57. <sup>i</sup> Or, those on whom he stayeth (Heb. his bars) do not right. Is. 16, 6, ch. 50, 36. <sup>j</sup> Is. 15, 5. <sup>k</sup> 16, 7, 11. <sup>l</sup> See Is. 9, 4. <sup>m</sup> Is. 14, 4, 5. <sup>n</sup> Is. 16, 8, 9. <sup>o</sup> Is. 47, 1. <sup>p</sup> ch. 46, 19. <sup>q</sup> Num. 21, 30. <sup>r</sup> Is. 15, 2. <sup>s</sup> ver. 8. <sup>t</sup> Is. 16, 10. Joel 1, 12. <sup>u</sup> Heb. in- habitrress. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 2:36. <sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 4, 13, 16.	31 <sup>z</sup> Therefore <sup>a</sup> will I howl for Moab <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>b</sup> I will cry out for all Moab <sup>11</sup> ; <sup>c</sup> mine heart shall mourn <sup>1</sup> for the men of Kir-heres <sup>12</sup> .	9 S and Moab 1 S as often as thou speakest of him, thou waggest the head. 2 S inhabit- ants of 3 S; 4 M See Is. 16, 6. 5 A of 6 S that he is very proud; 7 A and his pride, 8 S; that it is nought; his boast- ings have wrought nothing. 9 M See Is. 15, 5, 16, 7, 11. 10 S; yea, 11 S; 12 A shall they mourn 13 A With more than the weeping of Jazer will I weep for thee, 14 M See Is. 16, 8, 9. 2 S branches passed 3 S reached 4 A the spoiler is fallen 5 M See Is. 16, 10. 6 S glad- ness and joy is taken away. 7 S fruitful
		<sup>u</sup> ver. 9. Ps. 55, 6, 7. <sup>v</sup> Judg. 11, 24. 1 Kin. 17, 1. <sup>w</sup> Cant. 2, 14. <sup>x</sup> Hos. 10, 6. <sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 12, 29. <sup>b</sup> Is. 16, 6. <sup>c</sup> Is. 16, 6, Ac. <sup>d</sup> ver. 8, 9, 18. <sup>e</sup> Heb. the choice of, f ch. 50, 27. <sup>g</sup> ch. 46, 18. <sup>h</sup> 51, 57. <sup>i</sup> Or, those on whom he stayeth (Heb. his bars) do not right. Is. 16, 6, ch. 50, 36. <sup>j</sup> Is. 15, 5. <sup>k</sup> 16, 7, 11. <sup>l</sup> See Is. 9, 4. <sup>m</sup> Is. 14, 4, 5. <sup>n</sup> Is. 16, 8, 9. <sup>o</sup> Is. 47, 1. <sup>p</sup> ch. 46, 19. <sup>q</sup> Num. 21, 30. <sup>r</sup> Is. 15, 2. <sup>s</sup> ver. 8. <sup>t</sup> Is. 16, 10. Joel 1, 12. <sup>u</sup> Heb. in- habitrress. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 2:36. <sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 4, 13, 16.	32 <sup>z</sup> 13, <sup>a</sup> 12 O vine of Sibmah <sup>o</sup> , I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jazer <sup>1</sup> : thy <sup>b</sup> plants are gone <sup>1</sup> over the sea, they <sup>c</sup> reach <sup>1</sup> even to the sea of Jazer: <sup>d</sup> the spoiler is fallen <sup>1</sup> upon thy summer fruits and upon thy vintage <sup>4</sup> .	9 S and Moab 1 S as often as thou speakest of him, thou waggest the head. 2 S inhabit- ants of 3 S; 4 M See Is. 16, 6. 5 A of 6 S that he is very proud; 7 A and his pride, 8 S; that it is nought; his boast- ings have wrought nothing. 9 M See Is. 15, 5, 16, 7, 11. 10 S; yea, 11 S; 12 A shall they mourn 13 A With more than the weeping of Jazer will I weep for thee, 14 M See Is. 16, 8, 9. 2 S branches passed 3 S reached 4 A the spoiler is fallen 5 M See Is. 16, 10. 6 S glad- ness and joy is taken away. 7 S fruitful
		<sup>u</sup> ver. 9. Ps. 55, 6, 7. <sup>v</sup> Judg. 11, 24. 1 Kin. 17, 1. <sup>w</sup> Cant. 2, 14. <sup>x</sup> Hos. 10, 6. <sup>a</sup> 1 Kin. 12, 29. <sup>b</sup> Is. 16, 6. <sup>c</sup> Is. 16, 6, Ac. <sup>d</sup> ver. 8, 9, 18. <sup>e</sup> Heb. the choice of, f ch. 50, 27. <sup>g</sup> ch. 46, 18. <sup>h</sup> 51, 57. <sup>i</sup> Or, those on whom he stayeth (Heb. his bars) do not right. Is. 16, 6, ch. 50, 36. <sup>j</sup> Is. 15, 5. <sup>k</sup> 16, 7, 11. <sup>l</sup> See Is. 9, 4. <sup>m</sup> Is. 14, 4, 5. <sup>n</sup> Is. 16, 8, 9. <sup>o</sup> Is. 47, 1. <sup>p</sup> ch. 46, 19. <sup>q</sup> Num. 21, 30. <sup>r</sup> Is. 15, 2. <sup>s</sup> ver. 8. <sup>t</sup> Is. 16, 10. Joel 1, 12. <sup>u</sup> Heb. in- habitrress. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 2:36. <sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 4, 13, 16.	33 <sup>z</sup> And <sup>a</sup> joy and gladness is taken <sup>1</sup> from the <sup>b</sup> plentiful field <sup>o</sup> , and from the land of Moab; and I have caused wine	9 S and Moab 1 S as often as thou speakest of him, thou waggest the head. 2 S inhabit- ants of 3 S; 4 M See Is. 16, 6. 5 A of 6 S that he is very proud; 7 A and his pride, 8 S; that it is nought; his boast- ings have wrought nothing. 9 M See Is. 15, 5, 16, 7, 11. 10 S; yea, 11 S; 12 A shall they mourn 13 A With more than the weeping of Jazer will I weep for thee, 14 M See Is. 16, 8, 9. 2 S branches passed 3 S reached 4 A the spoiler is fallen 5 M See Is. 16, 10. 6 S glad- ness and joy is taken away. 7 S fruitful



1<sup>s</sup> are round  
2<sup>s</sup>, and there shall be none to  
3<sup>s</sup> But

4<sup>s</sup> A space after verse.  
5<sup>s</sup> Of Edom. Thus  
6<sup>s</sup>:

7<sup>s</sup> shall  
8<sup>s</sup> came  
9<sup>m</sup> Or,

*they will leave no gleanings; grapes; if thieves by night, they will destroy till they have enough. For &c.*  
See Obad. 5.

1<sup>s</sup> would they not  
2<sup>s</sup> had enough?  
3<sup>s</sup>:

4<sup>s</sup> to whom it pertained  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, *whose judgment was not*  
6<sup>s</sup> shall  
7<sup>s</sup> an astonishment,  
8<sup>m</sup> See Obad. 1-4.  
9<sup>s</sup> tidings  
1<sup>s</sup> among the nations,  
2<sup>s</sup> yourselves  
3<sup>s</sup> behold, I have made  
4<sup>s</sup> nations,  
5<sup>s</sup> As for thy terrible-ness,  
6<sup>a</sup> hath deceived thee  
7<sup>m</sup> Or, *See*  
2 Kings 14. 7.

that <sup>1</sup>be' about thee; and ye shall be driven out every man right forth<sup>2</sup>; and none shall gather up him that wandereth. 6<sup>s</sup> And <sup>1</sup>"afterward I will bring again the captivity of the children of Ammon, saith the LORD.<sup>4</sup>

7<sup>m</sup> ¶ Concerning Edom, thus saith the LORD of hosts<sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup>"Is wisdom no more in Teman? <sup>2</sup>is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished?

8<sup>s</sup> Flee ye, <sup>1</sup>turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of <sup>m</sup>Dedan; for I will bring the calamity of Esau upon him, the time <sup>1</sup>that I <sup>1</sup>'will' visit him.

9<sup>s</sup> If <sup>q</sup>grapegatherers <sup>s</sup>come' to thee, <sup>2</sup>would they not leave <sup>1</sup>some gleanings grapes? if thieves by night, <sup>1</sup>they will' destroy <sup>2</sup>till they <sup>2</sup>'have enough.'

10<sup>s</sup> But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and <sup>1</sup>he <sup>1</sup>'is not.

11<sup>s</sup> Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve <sup>1</sup>them alive; and let thy widows trust in me.

12<sup>s</sup> For thus saith the LORD<sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup>Behold, <sup>2</sup>they <sup>4</sup>'whose judgment was' not to drink of the cup <sup>5</sup>'have' assuredly <sup>1</sup>'drunken'; and <sup>1</sup>tart thou he <sup>1</sup>that shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink <sup>0</sup>of it<sup>1</sup>.

13<sup>s</sup> For <sup>1</sup>I have sworn by myself, saith the LORD, that <sup>2</sup>Bozrah shall become <sup>7</sup>a desolation, <sup>1</sup>a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes.

14<sup>s</sup> I have heard <sup>9</sup>a <sup>4</sup>'rumour' from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent <sup>1</sup>unto the heathen, <sup>1</sup>saying, Gather <sup>2</sup>ye' together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle.

15<sup>s</sup> For, <sup>3</sup>lo, I will make <sup>1</sup>thee small among the <sup>4</sup>'heathen,' <sup>1</sup>and despised among men.

16<sup>s</sup> Thy terrible-ness hath deceived thee, and <sup>1</sup>the pride of thine heart <sup>6</sup>, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of <sup>7</sup>the

B.C. c. 600.  
Obad. 4.  
Job 39. 27.  
Amos 9. 2.  
So ver. 39.  
& ch. 48. 47.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 18. 16.  
& 50. 15.  
Ezek. 25. 12.  
Amos 1. 11.  
Obad. 8.  
See Is. 19. 11.  
Gen. 19. 25.  
Deut. 29. 23.  
ch. 50. 40.  
Amos 4. 11.  
ver. 30.  
Or, they are turned back.  
ch. 25. 23.  
ch. 50. 44.  
&c.  
ch. 12. 5.  
Obad. 5.

Heb. their sufficiency.  
Mal. 1. 3.  
Ex. 15. 11.  
Or, convert me in judgment.  
Job 41. 10.  
ch. 50. 45.  
Is. 17. 14.

ch. 25. 29.  
Obad. 16.

ch. 50. 46.

Heb. Weedy sea.  
ch. 4. 13.  
& 48. 40, 41.  
Gen. 22. 16.  
Is. 45. 22.  
Amos 5. 3.  
Is. 34. 6.  
& 63. 1.

Is. 17. 1.  
& 37. 13.  
Amos 1. 3.  
Zech. 9. 1, 2.  
Obad. 1-5.  
Heb. melted.  
Is. 57. 20.  
Or, as on the sea.

ver. 22.  
Is. 13. 8.  
ch. 4. 31.  
& 6. 24.  
& 20. 6.  
& 42. 41.  
ch. 33. 9.  
& 51. 41.

rock, that holdest the height of the hill: <sup>a</sup>though thou shouldst make thy <sup>6</sup>nest as high as the eagle, <sup>1</sup>I will bring thee down from thence, saith the LORD.

17<sup>s</sup> Also<sup>1</sup> Edom shall <sup>2</sup>be a desolation<sup>1</sup>: <sup>2</sup>'every one that <sup>3</sup>goeth' by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof.

18<sup>s</sup> As in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbour <sup>1</sup>cities thereof, saith the LORD, no man shall <sup>4</sup>'abide' there, neither shall <sup>5</sup>a' son of man <sup>6</sup>dwell in it<sup>1</sup>.

19<sup>s</sup> Behold, he shall come up like a lion from <sup>2</sup>the <sup>7</sup>'swelling' of Jordan <sup>8</sup>against the <sup>9</sup>'habitation of the strong'<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>but I will suddenly make him run away from her<sup>2</sup>: and who <sup>1</sup>is a chosen man, that I may<sup>1</sup> appoint over her<sup>3</sup>? <sup>1</sup>for <sup>2</sup>'who <sup>1</sup>'is like me? and who will <sup>2</sup>'appoint me' <sup>4</sup>'the' time? and <sup>2</sup>'who <sup>1</sup>'is that' shepherd that will stand before me?

20<sup>s</sup> Therefore hear <sup>6</sup>the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Teman: Surely <sup>7</sup>the least of the flock shall draw them out<sup>1</sup>: surely he shall make their <sup>8</sup>'habitations' <sup>9</sup>'desolate with them.

21<sup>s</sup> The earth <sup>1</sup>'is moved' at the noise of their fall<sup>2</sup>, at the cry<sup>1</sup> the noise <sup>2</sup>'thereof was' heard in the <sup>4</sup>'Red' sea.<sup>1</sup>

22<sup>s</sup> Behold, <sup>6</sup>he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread <sup>3</sup>his wings <sup>6</sup>'over' Bozrah: and <sup>0</sup>at that day shall<sup>1</sup> the heart of the mighty men of Edom <sup>7</sup>be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.<sup>8</sup>

23<sup>m</sup> ¶ Concerning<sup>1</sup> Damascus. Hamath is <sup>10</sup>confounded,<sup>1</sup> and Arpad<sup>11</sup>. <sup>1</sup>for they have heard evil tidings<sup>12</sup>; <sup>1</sup>they are <sup>13</sup>'faint-hearted'; <sup>1</sup>there is <sup>14</sup>'sorrow' on the sea; it cannot be quiet.

24<sup>s</sup> Damascus is waxed feeble, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>2</sup>'turneth herself to flee,' and <sup>2</sup>'fear' hath seized on <sup>1</sup>her: <sup>2</sup>'anguish and sorrows have taken' her, as <sup>4</sup>a woman in travail.

25<sup>s</sup> How is <sup>2</sup>the city of praise <sup>2</sup>s trembling <sup>3</sup>a hold of <sup>4</sup>a of

1<sup>s</sup> And  
2<sup>s</sup> become an astonishment  
3<sup>s</sup> passeth  
4<sup>s</sup> dwell  
5<sup>s</sup> any  
6<sup>s</sup> sojourn therein.  
7<sup>s</sup> pride  
8<sup>m</sup> Or, swelling  
9<sup>m</sup> Or, unto the permanent pastures  
10<sup>s</sup> strong habitation  
11<sup>m</sup> Or, for I will suddenly drive them away  
12<sup>s</sup>; and whose is chosen, him will I  
13<sup>s</sup>:  
14<sup>s</sup> a  
15<sup>s</sup> the  
16<sup>s</sup> a ye  
17<sup>s</sup> they shall drag them away, even the little ones of the flock;  
18<sup>m</sup> Or, the little ones of the flock shall drag them away  
19<sup>s</sup> habitation  
20<sup>m</sup> Or, *pastures*  
21<sup>m</sup> Or, *astonished at them*  
22<sup>s</sup> trembleth  
23<sup>s</sup>; there is a cry.  
24<sup>s</sup> where- of is  
25<sup>s</sup> Sea.  
26<sup>s</sup> out  
27<sup>s</sup> against  
28<sup>s</sup> at that day shall  
29<sup>s</sup> a space after verse.  
30<sup>s</sup> Of  
31<sup>s</sup> ashamed,  
32<sup>s</sup>;   
33<sup>s</sup>; melted  
34<sup>s</sup> away:  
35<sup>m</sup> Or, *care*  
36<sup>s</sup> she  
37<sup>s</sup> a of

R.V.	Judgment of Kedar,	JEREMIAH 50.	Hazor, and Elam.	R.V.
1 S forsaken, 2 S ?	not <sup>1</sup> left, <sup>1</sup> the city of my joy <sup>2</sup> !	B.C.c. 600. " ch. 50. 30. & 51. 4.	winds; and there shall be no nation whither <sup>1</sup> the outcasts of Elam shall not come.	1 M Another reading is, the everlasting outcasts. 2 S And
3 S brought to silence	26 "Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be <sup>3</sup> cut off <sup>1</sup> in that day, saith the LORD of hosts.	b Amos 1. 4. " ch. 9. 16. & 48. 2.	37 "For <sup>1</sup> I will cause Elam to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them, <sup>1</sup> even my fierce anger, saith the LORD; <sup>c</sup> and I will send the sword after them, till I have consumed them:	
4 S devour 5 A space after verse. 6 S Of 7 S Kedar, and of 8 A note. 9 S Thus 10 S ; 11 S children 12 S ; 13 S carry away for 14 S ; 15 S Terror	27 And I will kindle a <sup>b</sup> fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall <sup>1</sup> consume <sup>1</sup> the palaces of Ben-hadad. <sup>5</sup> 28 ¶ <sup>6d</sup> Concerning Kedar, and concerning <sup>1</sup> the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon <sup>7</sup> shall smite, <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> thus <sup>1</sup> saith the LORD <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil <sup>7</sup> the <sup>2</sup> men <sup>1</sup> of the east. 29 Their <sup>h</sup> tents and their flocks shall they take <sup>3</sup> away: <sup>1</sup> they shall <sup>4</sup> take to <sup>1</sup> themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels; <sup>5</sup> and they shall cry unto them, <sup>6</sup> Fear <sup>7</sup> is <sup>1</sup> on every side.	d Is. 21. 13. " See ch. 43. 10. f Jude. 6. 3. g Jer. 1. 3. h ch. 48. 47. i Ps. 129. 7.	38 And I will <sup>e</sup> set my throne in Elam, and will destroy from thence <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> king and <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> princes, saith the LORD. 39 ¶ <sup>1</sup> But it shall come to pass <sup>g</sup> in the latter days, <sup>1</sup> that I will bring again the captivity of Elam, saith the LORD. <sup>3</sup>	A space between ch. 49 & 50.
1 S ye, wander	30 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Flee <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> get you <sup>1</sup> far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you. 31 Arise, get you up unto <sup>3</sup> the <sup>7</sup> wealthy nation, <sup>1</sup> that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which have neither gates nor bars, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>2</sup> dwell alone. 32 And their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and I will <sup>1</sup> scatter <sup>1</sup> into <sup>1</sup> all winds <sup>6</sup> them <sup>2</sup> that are <sup>1</sup> in the utmost corners <sup>1</sup> ; and I will bring their calamity from <sup>3</sup> all sides thereof, <sup>1</sup> saith the LORD. 33 And Hazor <sup>d</sup> shall be a dwelling <sup>4</sup> for dragons, and <sup>1</sup> a desolation for ever: <sup>5</sup> there shall no man abide there, nor <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> any son of man <sup>6</sup> dwell in it. <sup>17</sup> 34 ¶ The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet <sup>3</sup> against <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> Elam in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, saying, 35 Thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Behold, I will break <sup>1</sup> the bow of Elam, the chief of their might. 36 And upon Elam will I bring the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and <sup>2</sup> will scatter them toward all those	1 ver. 8 i Heb. <i>gilt greatly</i> . m Is. 13. 1. & 21. 1. & 47. 1. n Heb. <i>by the hand of Jeremiah</i> . p Heb. <i>lift up</i> . q Ezek. 33. 11. r Or, that is at ease. s Is. 46. 1. ch. 51. 44. t ch. 43. 12, 13. u Num. 23. 9. Deut. 33. 28. v Mic. 7. 14. w ch. 51. 48. x ver. 39. 40. Is. 13. 17, 18, 20. y ver. 26. Ezek. 5. 10. z ch. 9. 26. & 25. 23. a Heb. <i>cut off into corners</i> . b Or, that have the corners of their hair polled. c ch. 9. 11. & 19. 23. Mal. 1. 3. d Hos. 1. 11. e ver. 18. f Ezra. 3. 12. g Is. 126. 5, 6. ch. 31. 9. Zech. 12. 10. h Hos. 3. 5. i ch. 25. 25. Jer. 31. 31. k Is. 52. 6. l ver. 17. Is. 53. 6. 1 Ps. 2. 25. m ch. 2. 20. n Is. 6. 25. o ver. 32.	CHAPTER 50. 31, 9, 21, 35 The judgment of Babylon. 4, 17, 33 The redemption of Israel. THE word that the LORD spake <sup>4m</sup> against <sup>1</sup> Babylon <sup>5</sup> and against <sup>1</sup> the land of the Chaldeans <sup>6n</sup> by Jeremiah the prophet. 2 <sup>7</sup> Declare ye among the nations <sup>o</sup> , and publish, and <sup>2</sup> set up a standard; publish, and conceal not: say, Babylon is taken, <sup>1</sup> Bel is <sup>6</sup> confounded, <sup>1</sup> Merodach is <sup>9</sup> broken in pieces <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> her <sup>1</sup> idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces <sup>1</sup> . 3 <sup>2</sup> For out of the north there cometh up <sup>a</sup> a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they <sup>2</sup> shall remove, they shall depart, <sup>1</sup> both man and beast. 4 ¶ <sup>1</sup> In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the children of Israel shall come, <sup>1</sup> they and the children of Judah together <sup>3g</sup> going and weeping: they shall go, <sup>h</sup> and <sup>1</sup> seek the LORD their God. 5 They shall <sup>4</sup> ask the way to <sup>1</sup> Zion with their faces <sup>5</sup> thitherward, saying, Come <sup>6</sup> , and let us join ourselves <sup>1</sup> to the LORD in <sup>7k</sup> a perpetual <sup>1</sup> covenant <sup>1</sup> that shall not be forgotten. 6 <sup>5</sup> My people hath been <sup>m</sup> lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away <sup>1on</sup> the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they	1 S concerning 2 S concerning 3 A 4 A 5 S put to shame, 6 S dismayed 7 S images are put to shame, her idols are dismayed 8 M Or, broken down 9 S are fled, they are gone, 10 S : they shall go on their way weeping, and shall 11 S inquire concerning 12 M Heb. <i>hitherward</i> . 13 S ye, and join yourselves 14 M Or, they shall join themselves 15 S an everlasting 16 A



<sup>1</sup> resting place.

have forgotten their <sup>1a</sup> resting-place.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>7</sup> All that found them have <sup>b</sup>devoured them: and <sup>c</sup>their adversaries said, <sup>e</sup>We offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, <sup>h</sup>the habitation of justice, even the LORD, <sup>z</sup>the hope of their fathers.

<sup>2</sup> S Flee

<sup>8</sup> <sup>21</sup> Remove<sup>1</sup> out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans, and be as the <sup>3</sup>he goats<sup>1</sup> before the flocks.

<sup>3</sup> S he-goats

<sup>4</sup> S stir up

<sup>9</sup> ¶ <sup>m</sup>For, lo, I will <sup>4</sup>raise<sup>1</sup> and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly of great nations from the north country: and they shall <sup>2</sup>set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their arrows <sup>1</sup>shall be as of <sup>a</sup>a mighty <sup>4</sup>expert<sup>1</sup> man; <sup>6</sup>r none shall return in vain.

<sup>5</sup> S an expert mighty

<sup>m</sup> Or, according to another reading, a mighty man that maketh childless

<sup>6</sup> M Or, that returneth not

<sup>10</sup> And Chaldea shall be a spoil: <sup>u</sup>all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the LORD.

<sup>7</sup> S an expert

<sup>8</sup> S rejoice,

<sup>9</sup> S that plunder

<sup>10</sup> S wanton as an heifer that treadeth out the corn

<sup>m</sup> Or, at grass,

and neigh as strong horses

<sup>2</sup> S ashamed

<sup>3</sup> S confounded

<sup>4</sup> A she shall be

<sup>5</sup> A,

<sup>6</sup> S Set

<sup>7</sup> S,

<sup>8</sup> S sub-

<sup>9</sup> S submitted herself

<sup>m</sup> Heb. given her hand;

her bul-warks

<sup>11</sup> <sup>z</sup>Because ye <sup>7</sup>were<sup>1</sup> glad, because ye <sup>z</sup>rejoiced,<sup>1</sup> O ye <sup>3</sup>destroyers of <sup>1</sup>mine heritage, because ye are <sup>1</sup>grown <sup>2</sup>fat <sup>a</sup>as the heifer at grass, and <sup>b</sup>bellow as bulls<sup>1</sup>;

<sup>12</sup> Your mother shall be sore <sup>2</sup>confounded<sup>1</sup>; she that bare you shall be <sup>3</sup>ashamed<sup>1</sup>: behold, <sup>4</sup>the hindmost of the nations<sup>5</sup> <sup>o</sup>shall be<sup>1</sup> a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.

<sup>13</sup> Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, <sup>h</sup>but it shall be wholly desolate: <sup>4</sup>every one that goeth by Babylon shall be astonished, and hiss at all her plagues.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>6</sup>Put<sup>1</sup> yourselves in array against Babylon round about<sup>7</sup>: <sup>1</sup>all ye <sup>1</sup>that bend the bow<sup>8</sup>, <sup>1</sup>shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the LORD.

<sup>15</sup> Shout against her round about<sup>8</sup>: <sup>1</sup>she hath <sup>9</sup>given<sup>1</sup> her hand: her foundations<sup>1</sup> are fallen, <sup>q</sup>her walls are thrown down: for <sup>7</sup>it <sup>1</sup>is the vengeance of the LORD<sup>8</sup>: <sup>1</sup>take vengeance upon her; <sup>z</sup>as she hath done, do unto her.

<sup>16</sup> Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the <sup>3</sup>sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword <sup>a</sup>they shall turn every

B.C. 595.

<sup>a</sup> Heb.

<sup>b</sup> place to lie down in.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 79. 7.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 40. 2, 3.

<sup>e</sup> Zech. 11. 5.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>g</sup> See ch. 2. 3.

<sup>h</sup> Dan. 9. 16.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 15.

<sup>j</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 6.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 90. 1.

<sup>l</sup> 91. 1.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 10, 14.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 22. 4.

<sup>o</sup> Is. 48. 20.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 51. 6, 45.

<sup>q</sup> Zech. 2. 6, 7.

<sup>r</sup> Rev. 18. 4.

<sup>s</sup> ver. 3, 41.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 15. 14.

<sup>u</sup> 51. 27.

<sup>v</sup> Is. 65. 10.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 33. 12.

<sup>x</sup> Ezek. 34. 13, 14.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 14, 29.

<sup>z</sup> Or, destroyer.

<sup>1</sup> Sam. 1. 22.

<sup>2</sup> ch. 31. 34.

<sup>3</sup> Rev. 17. 16.

<sup>4</sup> Is. 47. 6.

<sup>5</sup> Is. 1. 9.

<sup>6</sup> Heb.

<sup>7</sup> big, or, corpulent.

<sup>8</sup> Hos. 10. 11.

<sup>9</sup> Or, neigh as steeds.

<sup>10</sup> Or, of the rebels.

<sup>11</sup> Or, Visitation.

<sup>12</sup> Ezek. 23. 23.

<sup>13</sup> See

<sup>14</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 11.

<sup>15</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 25.

<sup>16</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 23.

<sup>17</sup> Is. 10. 6.

<sup>18</sup> 34. 28.

<sup>19</sup> 48. 14.

<sup>20</sup> ch. 34. 22.

<sup>21</sup> f ch. 51. 54.

<sup>22</sup> Is. 14. 6.

<sup>23</sup> ch. 51. 20.

<sup>24</sup> h ch. 25. 12.

<sup>25</sup> i ch. 49. 17.

<sup>26</sup> k ver. 9.

<sup>27</sup> ch. 51. 2.

<sup>28</sup> l ver. 24.

<sup>29</sup> ch. 49. 35.

<sup>30</sup> m ch. 51. 51.

<sup>31</sup> 31. 30, 57.

<sup>32</sup> Dan. 5. 30, 31.

<sup>33</sup> n 1 Chr. 29. 24.

<sup>34</sup> 2 Chr. 30. 8.

<sup>35</sup> l am. 5. 3.

<sup>36</sup> Ezek. 17. 18.

<sup>37</sup> p Is. 13. 5.

<sup>38</sup> q ch. 51. 58.

<sup>39</sup> r ch. 51. 6, 11.

<sup>40</sup> t ver. 29.

<sup>41</sup> Ps. 137. 8.

<sup>42</sup> Rev. 18. 6.

<sup>43</sup> Heb. from the end.

<sup>44</sup> z Or, tread her.

<sup>45</sup> y Or, scythe.

<sup>46</sup> Is. 22. 12.

<sup>47</sup> Is. 34. 7.

<sup>48</sup> ch. 48. 21.

<sup>49</sup> a Is. 13. 14.

<sup>50</sup> ch. 51. 9.

one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

<sup>17</sup> ¶ Israel <sup>1</sup>is <sup>a</sup>a scattered sheep; <sup>7</sup>the lions have driven <sup>1</sup>him away: first <sup>2</sup>the king of Assyria hath devoured him; and last this <sup>4</sup>Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath broken his bones.

<sup>18</sup> Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon and his land, as I have punished the king of Assyria.

<sup>19</sup> ¶ And I will bring Israel again to his <sup>2</sup>habitation,<sup>1</sup> and he shall feed on Carmel and Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied upon <sup>3</sup>mount<sup>1</sup> Ephraim and <sup>4</sup>Gilead.

<sup>20</sup> In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, <sup>1</sup>the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and <sup>1</sup>there shall be none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them <sup>2</sup>whom I <sup>5</sup>reserve.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>21</sup> ¶ Go up against the land <sup>o</sup>of <sup>6</sup>Merathaim, <sup>1</sup>even against it, and against the inhabitants of <sup>7a</sup>Pekod: <sup>3</sup>waste<sup>1</sup> and <sup>3</sup>utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD, and do <sup>e</sup>according to all that I have commanded thee.

<sup>22</sup> ¶ A sound of battle <sup>1</sup>is in the land, and of great destruction.

<sup>23</sup> How is <sup>2</sup>the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! how is Babylon become a desolation among the nations!

<sup>24</sup> I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, <sup>m</sup>and thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD.

<sup>25</sup> The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth <sup>2</sup>the weapons of his indignation: for <sup>1</sup>this is the work of the LORD God of hosts<sup>1</sup> in the land of the Chaldeans.

<sup>26</sup> Come against her <sup>2u</sup>from the utmost border, open her <sup>3</sup>storehouses: <sup>x</sup>cast her up as heaps, and <sup>4</sup>destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left.

<sup>27</sup> Slay all her <sup>2</sup>bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter:

<sup>1</sup> S:

<sup>2</sup> S pasture,

<sup>m</sup> Or, fold

<sup>3</sup> S the hills of

<sup>4</sup> A in

<sup>5</sup> S leave

<sup>6</sup> M That is,

<sup>7</sup> Double rebellion.

<sup>8</sup> M That is,

<sup>9</sup> Visitation.

<sup>10</sup> S slay

<sup>11</sup> M Heb.

<sup>12</sup> devote.

<sup>1</sup> S the

<sup>2</sup> Lord, the

<sup>3</sup> LORD of

<sup>4</sup> hosts,

<sup>5</sup> hath a

<sup>6</sup> work to

<sup>7</sup> do

<sup>8</sup> M Or,

<sup>9</sup> from

<sup>10</sup> every

<sup>11</sup> quarter

<sup>12</sup> M Or,

<sup>13</sup> gran-

<sup>14</sup> aries

<sup>15</sup> M Heb.

<sup>16</sup> devote

<sup>17</sup> her.

	<p>woe unto them! for their day is come, the time of <sup>b</sup>their visitation.</p> <p>28 The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Babylon, <sup>a</sup>to declare in Zion the vengeance of the LORD our God, the vengeance of his temple.</p> <p>29 Call together <sup>1</sup>the archers against Babylon<sup>2</sup>: <sup>g</sup>all ye! that bend the bow<sup>3</sup>, <sup>h</sup>camp against <sup>4</sup>it! round about; let none thereof escape: <sup>h</sup>recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her: <sup>k</sup>for she hath been proud against the LORD, against the Holy One of Israel.</p> <p>30 <sup>m</sup>Therefore shall her young men fall in <sup>4</sup>the <sup>l</sup>streets, and all her men of war shall be <sup>5</sup>cut off! in that day, saith the LORD.</p> <p>31 Behold, I <sup>t</sup>am against thee, <sup>6</sup>O thou <sup>p</sup>most proud, <sup>l</sup>saith the LORD<sup>7</sup> God<sup>l</sup> of hosts: for <sup>q</sup>thy day is come, the time <sup>†</sup>that I will visit thee.</p> <p>32 And <sup>s</sup>the most proud<sup>l</sup> shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: and <sup>2</sup>I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all <sup>9</sup>round about him.</p> <p>33 <sup>†</sup>Thus saith the LORD of hosts<sup>1</sup>, <sup>1</sup>The children of Israel and the children of Judah <sup>2</sup>were<sup>l</sup> oppressed together: and all that took them captives <sup>3</sup>held<sup>l</sup> them fast; they <sup>4</sup>refused<sup>l</sup> to let them go.</p> <p>34 <sup>a</sup>Their <sup>5</sup>Redeemer<sup>l</sup> <sup>†</sup>is strong; <sup>b</sup>the LORD of hosts <sup>†</sup>is his name: he shall thoroughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the <sup>6</sup>land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon.</p> <p>35 <sup>o</sup>! <sup>†</sup>A sword <sup>†</sup>is upon the Chaldeans, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and <sup>e</sup>upon her princes, and upon <sup>h</sup>her wise <sup>†</sup>men.</p> <p>36 A sword <sup>†</sup>is <sup>h</sup>upon the <sup>7</sup>liars; <sup>l</sup>and they shall dote: a sword <sup>†</sup>is upon her mighty men<sup>8</sup>, <sup>l</sup>and they shall be dismayed.</p> <p>37 A sword <sup>†</sup>is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all <sup>l</sup>the mingled people that <sup>†</sup>are in the midst of</p>	<p>B.C. 595.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> ch. 51, 30.</p> <p>Nab. 3, 13.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> ver. 31.</p> <p>ch. 48, 44.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Is. 44, 27.</p> <p>ch. 51, 32.</p> <p>36.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Rev. 16, 12.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> ch. 51, 10.</p> <p>11.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> ver. 2.</p> <p>ch. 51, 44.</p> <p>47, 52.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Is. 13, 21.</p> <p>22.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> 24, 14.</p> <p>ch. 51, 37.</p> <p>Rev. 18, 2.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> ver. 14.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> ver. 15.</p> <p>ch. 51, 56.</p> <p>Rev. 18, 6.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Is. 11, 30.</p> <p>ch. 25, 12.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> Is. 47, 10.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Gen. 19, 25.</p> <p>Is. 13, 19.</p> <p>ch. 49, 18.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> 51, 26.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> ch. 49, 26.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> 51, 4.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> ver. 9.</p> <p>ch. 6, 22.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> 25, 14.</p> <p>ch. 51, 27.</p> <p>Rev. 17, 16.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Heb. <sup>†</sup>pride.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> ver. 27.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> ch. 6, 23.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> Heb. <sup>†</sup>pride.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Is. 13, 18.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> ch. 21, 14.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> Is. 5, 30.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> ch. 43, 24.</p> <p><sup>aa</sup> Rev. 19, 8.</p> <p><sup>ab</sup> Is. 47, 4.</p> <p><sup>ac</sup> ch. 49, 19.</p> <p><sup>ad</sup> &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>ae</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup>content me to plead!</p> <p><sup>af</sup> Dan. 5, 30.</p> <p><sup>ag</sup> Job 41, 10.</p> <p>ch. 49, 19.</p> <p><sup>ah</sup> Is. 47, 13.</p> <p><sup>ai</sup> Is. 44, 25.</p> <p>ch. 48, 30.</p> <p><sup>aj</sup> or, chief stragg.</p> <p>Heb. <sup>†</sup>horns.</p> <p><sup>ak</sup> Is. 14, 24.</p> <p><sup>al</sup> &amp;c.</p> <p>ch. 51, 11.</p> <p>ch. 25, 20.</p> <p>24.</p> <p><sup>am</sup> Ezek. 39, 5.</p>	<p>her<sup>1</sup>; <sup>l</sup>and <sup>a</sup>they shall become as women: a sword <sup>†</sup>is upon her treasures<sup>1</sup>, <sup>l</sup>and they shall be robbed.</p> <p>38 <sup>a</sup>A drought <sup>†</sup>is upon her waters<sup>1</sup>; <sup>l</sup>and they shall be dried up: for it <sup>†</sup>is <sup>2</sup>the <sup>†</sup>land of <sup>e</sup>graven images, and they are mad upon <sup>o</sup>their<sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup>idols.</p> <p>39 <sup>†</sup>Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the <sup>6</sup>wild beasts of the islands<sup>1</sup> shall dwell <sup>†</sup>there, and the <sup>6</sup>owls<sup>1</sup> shall dwell therein: <sup>2</sup>and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation.</p> <p>40 <sup>†</sup>As <sup>7</sup>God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbour <sup>†</sup>cities thereof, saith the LORD; <sup>†</sup>so shall no man <sup>8</sup>abide<sup>l</sup> there, neither shall any son of man <sup>9</sup>dwell<sup>l</sup> therein.</p> <p>41 <sup>1</sup>Behold, a people <sup>2</sup>shall come<sup>l</sup> from the north<sup>3</sup>, <sup>l</sup>and a great nation, and many kings shall be <sup>4</sup>raised<sup>l</sup> up from the <sup>5</sup>coasts<sup>l</sup> of the earth.</p> <p>42 <sup>†</sup>They <sup>6</sup>shall hold the bow and the lance: <sup>1</sup>they <sup>†</sup>are cruel, and <sup>7</sup>will not shew mercy: <sup>1</sup>their voice <sup>8</sup>shall roar<sup>l</sup> like the sea, and they <sup>o</sup>shall <sup>†</sup>ride upon horses<sup>9</sup>, <sup>†</sup>every one <sup>1</sup>put<sup>l</sup> in array, <sup>2</sup>like<sup>l</sup> a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon.</p> <p>43 The king of Babylon hath heard the <sup>3</sup>report<sup>l</sup> of them, and his hands <sup>4</sup>waxed<sup>l</sup> feeble: <sup>2</sup>anguish <sup>5</sup>took<sup>l</sup> hold of him, and pangs as of a woman in travail.</p> <p>44 <sup>6</sup>Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the <sup>7</sup>swelling<sup>l</sup> of Jordan <sup>8</sup>unto the habitation of the strong<sup>1</sup>; but I will <sup>9</sup>make them suddenly<sup>l</sup> run away from her<sup>1</sup>: and who <sup>is</sup> a chosen man, that I may<sup>†</sup> appoint over her<sup>2</sup>? <sup>†</sup>for who <sup>†</sup>is like me? and who will <sup>†</sup>appoint me <sup>8</sup>the<sup>l</sup> time? and <sup>†</sup>who <sup>†</sup>is <sup>4</sup>that<sup>l</sup> shepherd that will stand before me?</p> <p>45 Therefore hear ye <sup>k</sup>the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Babylon; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chaldeans: Surely <sup>8</sup>the least of the flock shall draw them out: <sup>l</sup>surely he shall</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> s,</p> <p><sup>2</sup> s a</p> <p><sup>3</sup> M Heb. <sup>†</sup>terrors.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> M See Is. 13, 21, 22.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> s wolves</p> <p><sup>6</sup> M Heb. <sup>†</sup>howling creatures.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> s os-triches</p> <p><sup>8</sup> A when</p> <p><sup>9</sup> s dwell</p> <p><sup>9</sup> s sojourn</p> <p><sup>1</sup> M See ch. 6, 22-24.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> s cometh</p> <p><sup>3</sup> s:</p> <p><sup>4</sup> s stirred</p> <p><sup>5</sup> s utter-</p> <p><sup>6</sup> s parts</p> <p><sup>7</sup> s lay</p> <p><sup>8</sup> s hold on bow and spear:</p> <p><sup>7</sup> s have no mercy;</p> <p><sup>8</sup> s roareth</p> <p><sup>9</sup> s:</p> <p><sup>1</sup> s set</p> <p><sup>2</sup> s as</p> <p><sup>3</sup> s fame</p> <p><sup>4</sup> s wax</p> <p><sup>5</sup> s hath taken</p> <p><sup>6</sup> M See ch. 49, 19-21.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> s pride</p> <p><sup>8</sup> s against the strong habitation</p> <p><sup>9</sup> s sudden-ly make them</p> <p><sup>1</sup> s: and whose is chosen, him will I</p> <p><sup>2</sup> s:</p> <p><sup>3</sup> s a</p> <p><sup>4</sup> s the</p> <p><sup>5</sup> s they shall drag them away, even the little ones of the flock;</p>
--	--	---	---	---

make <sup>†</sup>*their* habitation desolate with them.

46 <sup>b</sup>At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth <sup>1</sup>is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.<sup>2</sup>

### CHAPTER 51.

<sup>1</sup> *The severe judgment of God against Babylon in revenge of Israel. 59 Jeremiah delivereth the book of this prophecy to Seraiah, to be cast into Euphrates, in token of the perpetual sinking of Babylon.*

**T**HUS saith the LORD <sup>3</sup>; 'Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and against them that dwell in <sup>†</sup>the <sup>2</sup>midst of them that rise up against me, <sup>†</sup>*m* a destroying wind <sup>5</sup>;'

2 And <sup>6</sup>will send unto Babylon <sup>7</sup>*n* fanners, <sup>†</sup>that shall fan her <sup>8</sup>, and <sup>†</sup>shall empty her land: <sup>2</sup> for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

3 <sup>†</sup>Against *him* that bendeth <sup>†</sup>let <sup>†</sup>the archer bend his bow, and <sup>†</sup>against *him* that lifteth himself up in his <sup>†</sup>brigandine <sup>†</sup>; and spare ye not her young men; <sup>12</sup> <sup>†</sup>destroy ye utterly all her host.

4 <sup>13</sup>Thus the slain shall fall <sup>†</sup>in the land of the Chaldeans, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>*they that are* <sup>†</sup>thrust through in her streets.

5 For Israel <sup>†</sup>*hath* not been forsaken, nor Judah <sup>2</sup> of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land <sup>3</sup>was filled with sin <sup>†</sup>against the Holy One of Israel.

6 <sup>†</sup>Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and <sup>†</sup>deliver <sup>†</sup>every man his <sup>5</sup>soul: <sup>†</sup>be not cut off in her iniquity <sup>6</sup>; for <sup>†</sup>this <sup>†</sup>*t* is the time of the LORD's vengeance; <sup>†</sup>he will render unto her a recompence.

7 <sup>†</sup>Babylon <sup>†</sup>*hath* been a golden cup in the LORD's hand, that made all the earth drunken: <sup>†</sup>the nations have <sup>†</sup>drunken of her wine; therefore the nations <sup>†</sup>are mad.

8 Babylon is suddenly <sup>†</sup>fallen and destroyed: <sup>†</sup>howl for her; <sup>†</sup>take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: forsake her, and <sup>†</sup>let us go every one into his own country: <sup>†</sup>for her <sup>†</sup>judgment <sup>†</sup>reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up <sup>†</sup>even to the skies.

B.C. 595.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 37. 6.

<sup>b</sup> Rev. 18. 9.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 50. 28.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 46. 4.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. *pure*.

<sup>f</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>g</sup> Is. 13. 17.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 50. 45.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 50. 28.

<sup>j</sup> Nah. 2. 1.

<sup>k</sup> & 3. 14.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. *heart*.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. *liers in wait*.

<sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 7.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 4. 11.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 15. 7.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 50. 14.

<sup>r</sup> Rev. 17. 1.

<sup>s</sup> 15.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 50. 14.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 49. 12.

<sup>v</sup> Amos 6. 8.

<sup>w</sup> Heb. *by his soul*.

<sup>x</sup> Nah. 3. 15.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 50. 21.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. *utter*.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 50. 15.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 49. 26.

<sup>ac</sup> & 50. 30, 37.

<sup>ad</sup> Gen. 1. 1, 6.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 10. 12.

<sup>af</sup> &c.

<sup>ag</sup> Job 9. 8.

<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 104. 2.

<sup>ai</sup> Is. 40. 22.

<sup>aj</sup> ch. 10. 13.

<sup>ak</sup> *For noise*.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 50. 8.

<sup>am</sup> Rev. 18. 4.

<sup>an</sup> & Ps. 135. 7.

<sup>ao</sup> ch. 15. 15.

<sup>ap</sup> 28.

<sup>aq</sup> ch. 25. 14.

<sup>ar</sup> ch. 10. 14.

<sup>as</sup> *Or, is more brutish than to know*.

<sup>at</sup> Rev. 17. 4.

<sup>au</sup> ch. 50. 2.

<sup>av</sup> Rev. 14. 8.

<sup>aw</sup> ch. 10. 15.

<sup>ax</sup> ch. 25. 16.

<sup>ay</sup> Is. 21. 9.

<sup>az</sup> Rev. 14. 8.

<sup>ba</sup> & 18. 2.

<sup>bb</sup> ch. 48. 20.

<sup>bc</sup> Rev. 18. 9.

<sup>bd</sup> 11, 19.

<sup>be</sup> ch. 46. 11.

<sup>bf</sup> ch. 10. 16.

<sup>bg</sup> Is. 13. 14.

<sup>bh</sup> ch. 50. 16.

<sup>bi</sup> Rev. 18. 5.

<sup>bj</sup> Is. 10. 5, 15.

<sup>bk</sup> ch. 50. 22.

<sup>bl</sup> *Or, in thee, or, by thee*.

10 The LORD hath <sup>a</sup>brought forth our righteousness: come, and let us <sup>c</sup>declare in Zion the work of the LORD our God.

11 <sup>a</sup>Make <sup>1e</sup>bright <sup>†</sup>the arrows; <sup>2</sup>gather <sup>†</sup>the <sup>3</sup>shields: <sup>†</sup>the LORD hath <sup>†</sup>raised <sup>†</sup>up the spirit of the kings of the Medes <sup>5</sup>: <sup>†</sup>for <sup>†</sup>his device <sup>†</sup>is against Babylon, to destroy it <sup>6</sup>; because <sup>†</sup>it <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>the vengeance of the LORD, the vengeance of his temple.

12 <sup>†</sup>Set up <sup>†</sup>the standard upon <sup>†</sup>the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set <sup>†</sup>up <sup>†</sup>the watchmen, prepare the <sup>†</sup>ambushes: for the LORD hath both devised and done that which he spake <sup>†</sup>against <sup>†</sup>the inhabitants of Babylon.

13 <sup>†</sup>O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>the measure of thy <sup>†</sup>covetousness.

14 <sup>†</sup>The LORD of hosts hath sworn <sup>†</sup>by himself, *saying*, Surely I will fill thee with men, <sup>†</sup>as with <sup>†</sup>caterpillers <sup>†</sup>; and they shall <sup>†</sup>lift <sup>†</sup>up a shout against thee.

15 <sup>2, 3</sup> <sup>†</sup>He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and <sup>4d</sup> <sup>†</sup>hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

16 <sup>†</sup>When he uttereth <sup>†</sup>his voice, <sup>†</sup>there is a <sup>5f</sup>multitude <sup>†</sup>of waters in the heavens <sup>6</sup>; <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth <sup>7</sup>; <sup>†</sup>he maketh lightnings <sup>8</sup>with <sup>†</sup>rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his <sup>9</sup>treasures.

17 <sup>†</sup>Every man <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>brutish by his <sup>†</sup>knowledge; every <sup>2</sup>founder is confounded by the <sup>†</sup>graven image: <sup>2</sup> for his molten image <sup>†</sup>is falsehood, and <sup>†</sup>there is no breath in them.

18 <sup>†</sup>They <sup>†</sup>are vanity, <sup>3</sup>the <sup>†</sup>work of <sup>†</sup>errors <sup>†</sup>: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

19 <sup>†</sup>The portion of Jacob <sup>†</sup>is not like <sup>5</sup>them <sup>†</sup>; for he <sup>†</sup>is the former of all things <sup>6</sup>: <sup>†</sup>and Israel <sup>†</sup>is the <sup>†</sup>rod <sup>†</sup>of his inheritance: the LORD of hosts <sup>†</sup>is his name.

20 <sup>†</sup>Thou <sup>†</sup>art my <sup>9</sup>battle axe <sup>†</sup>and weapons of war: <sup>†</sup>for <sup>†</sup>with thee will I break in pieces

1 <sup>†</sup>sharp

<sup>m</sup> Or,

<sup>†</sup>*bright*

Heb.

<sup>†</sup>*clean*.

2 <sup>†</sup>hold

<sup>†</sup>*firm*

<sup>m</sup> Heb.

<sup>†</sup>*fill*.

3 <sup>m</sup> Or,

<sup>†</sup>*suits of*

<sup>†</sup>*armour*

4 <sup>†</sup>stirred

5 <sup>†</sup>be-

cause

6 <sup>†</sup>for

7 <sup>†</sup>a

standard

against

8 <sup>†</sup>con-

cerning

9 <sup>m</sup> Or,

<sup>†</sup>*dishonest*

<sup>†</sup>*gain*

1 <sup>†</sup>the

canker-

worm

2 <sup>†</sup>a

<sup>†</sup>*See ch.*

10. 12-16.

4 <sup>†</sup>by his

under-

standing

hath he

stretched

out the

heavens:

5 <sup>†</sup>tumult

6 <sup>†</sup>,

7 <sup>†</sup>;

8 <sup>†</sup>for the

9 <sup>†</sup>treas-

uries.

1 <sup>†</sup>become

brutish

and is

without

2 <sup>†</sup>gold-

smith is

put to

shame

by his

3 <sup>†</sup>a

4 <sup>†</sup>delu-

sion

5 <sup>†</sup>these

6 <sup>†</sup>;

7 <sup>†</sup>tribe

8 <sup>†</sup>a

<sup>†</sup>*See ch.*

9 <sup>m</sup> Or,

<sup>†</sup>*mail*

1 <sup>†</sup>and

1 s ;	the nations <sup>1</sup> , and with thee will I destroy kingdoms ;	B.C. 595.	their might hath failed ; <sup>a</sup> they <sup>1</sup> became <sup>1</sup> as women ; <sup>2</sup> they have burned her dwelling-places <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>b</sup> her bars are broken.	1 s are be- come
2 s him that rideth therein ; and with	21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider ; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and <sup>2</sup> his rider ;	<sup>a</sup> Is. 19. 16. ch. 48. 41. & 50. 37. <sup>b</sup> Lam. 2. 9. Amos 1. 5. Nab. 3. 13. <sup>c</sup> ch. 50. 24.	31 <sup>a</sup> One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken <sup>3</sup> at one end, <sup>1</sup>	1 s her dwelling places are set on fire
3 s the old man and the youth	22 With <sup>1</sup> thee <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> will I break in pieces man and woman ; and with thee will I break in pieces <sup>3</sup> old and young <sup>1</sup> ; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid ;	<sup>d</sup> ch. 50. 38. <sup>e</sup> So <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 17.	32 And <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> the <sup>4</sup> passages are <sup>5</sup> stopped, <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>6</sup> reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.	3 s on every quarter :
4 s and with thee will I	23 <sup>a</sup> I will also <sup>1</sup> break in pieces <sup>o</sup> with thee <sup>1</sup> the shepherd and his flock ; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke <sup>o</sup> of oxen <sup>1</sup> ; and with thee will I break in pieces <sup>6</sup> captains and rulers. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>g</sup> Is. 21. 10. Amos 1. 3. Mic. 4. 13. <sup>h</sup> Or, in the time that he thresh- eth her. Is. 41. 15. Hab. 3. 12. <sup>i</sup> Is. 17. 5. <sup>j</sup> Hos. 6. 11. Joel 3. 13. Rev. 14. 15. 18. <sup>k</sup> ch. 50. 15. 29. <sup>l</sup> Is. 50. 17. <sup>m</sup> Is. 13. 2. Zech. 4. 7.	33 <sup>a</sup> For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> The daughter of Babylon <sup>1</sup> is <sup>7</sup> like a <sup>9</sup> threshing-floor, <sup>9</sup> it is time to thresh her <sup>1</sup> ; yet a little while, <sup>h</sup> and the time of <sup>o</sup> her <sup>1</sup> harvest shall come <sup>1</sup> .	1 m Or, fords 3 s sur- prised. 6 m Or, marshes Heb. pools. 7 s a 8 s 9 s thresh- ing-floor at the time when it is trod- den ;
5 s of oxen	24 <sup>a</sup> And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldaea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the LORD.	<sup>n</sup> Heb. My violence. <sup>o</sup> Or, re- minder. <sup>p</sup> Heb. in- habitantess. <sup>q</sup> Rev. 8. 8.	34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon hath <sup>k</sup> devoured <sup>2</sup> me, he hath crushed <sup>2</sup> me, he hath made <sup>2</sup> me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed <sup>2</sup> me up like a dragon, he hath filled his <sup>3</sup> belly <sup>1</sup> with my delicacies <sup>1</sup> ; he hath cast <sup>2</sup> me out.	1 A for her 2 m An- other reading is, vs. 3 s maw 4 s ;
6 s gover- nors [ <sup>m</sup> Or, lieu- tenants] and deputies.	25 <sup>a</sup> Behold, I <sup>1</sup> am against thee, <sup>1</sup> O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth : and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, <sup>o</sup> and will make thee a burnt mountain.	<sup>r</sup> ch. 50. 40. <sup>s</sup> ch. 50. 34. <sup>t</sup> Heb. everlasting desola- tions. <sup>u</sup> ch. 50. 38. <sup>v</sup> Is. 13. 2. <sup>w</sup> ch. 25. 14. <sup>x</sup> Is. 13. 22. <sup>y</sup> ch. 50. 39. <sup>z</sup> Rev. 18. 2. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 50. 41. <sup>ab</sup> Is. 25. 9. 18.	35 <sup>3m</sup> The violence done to me and to my <sup>7</sup> flesh <sup>1</sup> be upon Babylon, shall the <sup>6p</sup> inhabitant of Zion say ; and <sup>7</sup> my blood <sup>1</sup> upon the inhabitants of Chaldaea, shall Jerusalem say.	3 m Heb. My wrong and my flesh. 6 m Heb. inhabit- ress. 7 s, My blood be 8 s ; 9 s foun- tain
7 s a	26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations ; <sup>7</sup> but thou shalt be <sup>7</sup> desolate for ever, saith the LORD.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 50. 40. <sup>d</sup> ch. 50. 34. <sup>e</sup> Heb. everlasting desola- tions. <sup>f</sup> ch. 50. 38. <sup>g</sup> Is. 13. 2. <sup>h</sup> ch. 25. 14. <sup>i</sup> Is. 13. 22. <sup>j</sup> ch. 50. 39. <sup>k</sup> Rev. 18. 2. <sup>l</sup> ch. 50. 41. <sup>m</sup> Is. 25. 9. 18.	36 Therefore thus saith the LORD <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Behold, <sup>1</sup> I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee ; <sup>2</sup> and I will dry up her sea, and make her <sup>3</sup> springs <sup>1</sup> dry.	1 s dwell- ing place for jackals, 2 s young lions ; 3 s growl 4 s When they are heated, 5 s feast,
8 m Heb. sanctify.	27 <sup>a</sup> Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, <sup>8</sup> prepare the nations against her, call together against her <sup>b</sup> the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and <sup>3</sup> Ashchenaz ; <sup>1</sup> appoint a <sup>4</sup> captain <sup>1</sup> against her ; cause the horses to come up as the rough <sup>2</sup> caterpillars. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>n</sup> ver. 11. <sup>o</sup> ver. 57.	37 <sup>a</sup> And Babylon shall become heaps, a <sup>1</sup> dwellingplace for dragons, <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> an astonishment, and an hissing, without <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> inhabitant.	1 s dwell- ing place for jackals, 2 s young lions ; 3 s growl 4 s When they are heated, 5 s feast,
9 s Ashke- naz ; 1 s mar- shal 2 s cater- pillars.	28 <sup>a</sup> Prepare against her the nations <sup>3</sup> with <sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup> the kings of the Medes, the <sup>4</sup> captains <sup>1</sup> thereof, and all the <sup>5</sup> rulers <sup>1</sup> thereof, and all the land of his dominion.	<sup>p</sup> ver. 43. ch. 51. 13. 39. 49. <sup>q</sup> ch. 25. 23. <sup>r</sup> Is. 13. 19. ch. 49. 25. Dan. 4. 39.	38 They shall roar together like <sup>2</sup> lions <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> they shall <sup>3d</sup> yell <sup>1</sup> as lions' whelps.	2 s he- goats. 7 m See ch. 25. 26.
10 s gover- nors 5 s depu- ties 6 s trem- ble and is in pain ; for the pur- poses 7 s a do- stand 8 s a 9 s for- borne 1 s remain in their strong holds ;	29 And the land <sup>6</sup> shall tremble and sorrow : for every purpose <sup>1</sup> of the LORD <sup>o</sup> shall be performed <sup>1</sup> against Babylon <sup>7</sup> , <sup>9</sup> to make the land of Babylon a desolation <sup>8</sup> without <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> inhabitant.	<sup>s</sup> ver. 43. ch. 51. 13. 39. 49. <sup>t</sup> ch. 25. 23. <sup>u</sup> Is. 13. 19. ch. 49. 25. Dan. 4. 39.	39 <sup>a</sup> In their heat <sup>1</sup> I will make their <sup>5</sup> feasts, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the LORD.	8 s he- goats. 7 m See ch. 25. 26.
	30 The mighty men of Babylon have <sup>9</sup> forborn <sup>1</sup> to fight, they <sup>1</sup> have remained in <i>their</i> holds ;	<sup>v</sup> ver. 43. ch. 51. 13. 39. 49. <sup>w</sup> ch. 25. 23. <sup>x</sup> Is. 13. 19. ch. 49. 25. Dan. 4. 39.	40 I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with <sup>6</sup> he goats. <sup>1</sup>	8 s a deso- lation m as A.V. text
		<sup>y</sup> ver. 43. ch. 51. 13. 39. 49. <sup>z</sup> ch. 25. 23. <sup>aa</sup> Is. 13. 19. ch. 49. 25. Dan. 4. 39.	41 How is <sup>7h</sup> Sheshach taken ! and <sup>o</sup> how is <sup>1</sup> the praise of the whole earth surprised ! how is Babylon become <sup>5</sup> an astonishment <sup>1</sup> among the nations !	
		<sup>ab</sup> Is. 8. 7. 8.	42 <sup>k</sup> The sea is come up upon Babylon : she is covered with	



R.V.	God's judgment	JEREMIAH 51.	against Babylon.	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>tumult</i> 2 <sup>A</sup> become 3 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>an astonishment</i> 4 <sup>S</sup> desert,	the <sup>1</sup> multitude of the waves thereof. 43 <sup>a</sup> Her cities are <sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup> a desolation, a dry land, and a <sup>4</sup> wilderness, <sup>1</sup> a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth <sup>1</sup> any son of man pass thereby. 44 <sup>c</sup> And I will <sup>5</sup> punish <sup>1</sup> Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him: yea, <sup>a</sup> the wall of Babylon shall fall.	B.C. 505.  <sup>a</sup> ver. 29, ch. 50. 39, 40. <sup>b</sup> ch. 50. 22.  <sup>c</sup> Is. 46. 1. ch. 50. 2.  <sup>d</sup> ver. 58.	shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD. 54 <sup>1b</sup> <sup>A</sup> ' sound of a cry <sup>o</sup> cometh <sup>1</sup> from Babylon, and <sup>2</sup> great destruction from the land of the Chaldeans <sup>3</sup> : 55 Because <sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>4</sup> hath spoiled <sup>1</sup> Babylon, and <sup>5</sup> destroyed <sup>1</sup> out of her the great voice; <sup>6</sup> when her waves do roar like great waters, a <sup>1</sup> noise of their voice is uttered: 56 <sup>7</sup> Because <sup>1</sup> the spoiler is come upon her, <sup>even</sup> upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken, <sup>a</sup> every one of their bows is broken <sup>1</sup> : <sup>7</sup> for the LORD <sup>9</sup> God of recompences <sup>1</sup> shall surely requite.	1 <sup>S</sup> The 2 <sup>A</sup> of  3 <sup>S</sup> ! for 4 <sup>S</sup> spoileth 5 <sup>S</sup> destroyeth 6 <sup>S</sup> and their waves 7 <sup>S</sup> for 8 <sup>S</sup> their bows are broken in pieces 9 <sup>A</sup> is a 1 <sup>A</sup> , he
5 <sup>S</sup> do judgment upon 6 <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>visit upon</i> , 7 <sup>S</sup> ;  8 <sup>S</sup> save yourselves every man 9 <sup>S</sup> let not 1 <sup>S</sup> neither fear ye 2 <sup>A</sup> for	45 <sup>7</sup> <sup>e</sup> My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and <sup>a</sup> deliver ye every man his soul <sup>1</sup> from the fierce anger of the LORD. 46 And <sup>9</sup> lest <sup>1</sup> your heart faint, <sup>1</sup> and ye fear <sup>1</sup> for the rumour that shall be heard in the land; <sup>2</sup> a rumour shall <sup>o</sup> both <sup>1</sup> come <sup>1</sup> one year, and after that in <sup>1</sup> another year shall come a rumour, and violence in the land, ruler against ruler. 47 Therefore, behold, the days come, that <sup>1</sup> I will <sup>m</sup> do <sup>3</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> upon the graven images of Babylon <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and her whole land shall be <sup>5</sup> confounded, <sup>1</sup> and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her. 48 Then <sup>7</sup> the heaven and the earth, and all that <sup>1</sup> is therein, shall sing for <sup>6</sup> Babylon <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for the spoilers shall come unto her from the north, saith the LORD. 49 <sup>8</sup> <sup>z</sup> As Babylon <sup>1</sup> hath caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all <sup>2</sup> the <sup>3</sup> earth <sup>1</sup> . 50 <sup>a</sup> Ye that have escaped the sword, go <sup>1</sup> away, <sup>1</sup> stand not still <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> remember the LORD <sup>2</sup> afar off, <sup>1</sup> and let Jerusalem come into your mind. 51 <sup>b</sup> We are <sup>3</sup> confounded, <sup>1</sup> because we have heard reproach <sup>4</sup> : shame <sup>1</sup> hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the LORD's house. 52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, <sup>o</sup> that I will do <sup>5</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> upon her graven images <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and through all her land the wounded shall groan. 53 <sup>1</sup> Though Babylon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, <sup>1</sup> yet from me	<sup>e</sup> ver. 6, ch. 50. 8, Rev. 18. 4. <sup>f</sup> ver. 24, Ps. 94. 1. ch. 50. 29. <sup>g</sup> Or, <i>let not</i> . <sup>h</sup> ver. 38. <sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 7.  <sup>j</sup> ch. 46. 18. & 48. 15.  <sup>k</sup> ver. 52. ch. 50. 2. <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>visit upon</i> . <sup>n</sup> Or, <i>The walls of broad Babylon</i> , ver. 41. <sup>o</sup> Or, <i>made naked</i> . <sup>p</sup> Hab. 2. 13. <sup>q</sup> Is. 44. 23, & 49. 13. <sup>r</sup> Rev. 18. 20, ch. 50. 3, 41. <sup>s</sup> Or, <i>on the behalf of</i> .  <sup>t</sup> Or, <i>Both Babylon is to fall, &amp; ye slain of Israel, and with Babylon, &amp;c.</i> <sup>u</sup> Or, <i>prince of Menucha, or, chief chamberlain</i> . <sup>v</sup> Or, <i>the country</i> . <sup>w</sup> ch. 44. 28. <sup>x</sup> Ps. 44. 15, 16. <sup>y</sup> 79. 4.  <sup>z</sup> ver. 47. <sup>1</sup> ver. 29, ch. 50. 3, 29. <sup>2</sup> Heb. <i>desolations</i> .  <sup>3</sup> ch. 49. 16. Amos 9. 2. Obad. 4. <sup>4</sup> See Rev. 18. 21.	57 <sup>h</sup> And I will make drunk her princes <sup>o</sup> , and her wise <sup>1</sup> men, her <sup>2</sup> captains, and her <sup>3</sup> rulers, and her mighty men <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith <sup>k</sup> the King, whose name <sup>1</sup> is the LORD of hosts. 58 Thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>5</sup> , <sup>6</sup> <sup>m</sup> The broad walls of Babylon shall be utterly <sup>7</sup> broken, and her high gates shall be burned with fire; <sup>8</sup> and <sup>9</sup> the <sup>9</sup> people <sup>1</sup> shall labour <sup>1</sup> in vain, and the <sup>2</sup> folk in <sup>1</sup> the fire <sup>3</sup> , and they shall be weary <sup>4</sup> . 59 <sup>1</sup> The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Seraiah the son of Neriah, the son of <sup>5</sup> Maaseiah, when he went <sup>1</sup> with Zedekiah the king of Judah <sup>6</sup> into <sup>1</sup> Babylon in the fourth year of his reign. <sup>7</sup> And this Seraiah <sup>was</sup> a <sup>9</sup> quiet prince <sup>1</sup> . 60 <sup>8</sup> So <sup>1</sup> Jeremiah wrote in <sup>a</sup> a book all the evil that should come upon Babylon, <sup>even</sup> all these words that are written <sup>1</sup> against <sup>1</sup> Babylon. 61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah, When thou comest to Babylon, <sup>2</sup> and shalt see, and shalt <sup>1</sup> read all these words <sup>3</sup> : 62 Then shalt thou <sup>1</sup> say, O LORD, thou hast spoken <sup>1</sup> against <sup>1</sup> this place, to cut it off, that <sup>a</sup> none shall <sup>4</sup> remain in it, <sup>1</sup> neither man nor beast, but that it shall be <sup>6</sup> desolate for ever. 63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, <sup>7</sup> that thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of Euphrates:	1 <sup>S</sup> The 2 <sup>A</sup> of  3 <sup>S</sup> ! for 4 <sup>S</sup> spoileth 5 <sup>S</sup> destroyeth 6 <sup>S</sup> and their waves 7 <sup>S</sup> for 8 <sup>S</sup> their bows are broken in pieces 9 <sup>A</sup> is a 1 <sup>A</sup> , he 2 <sup>S</sup> governors 3 <sup>S</sup> deputies, 4 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 6 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>The walls of broad Babylon</i> 7 <sup>S</sup> overthrown, 8 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>made bare</i> 9 <sup>M</sup> See Hab. 2.13. 1 <sup>S</sup> peoples 2 <sup>S</sup> for vanity, 3 <sup>S</sup> nations for 4 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>A</sup> space after ver. 6 <sup>S</sup> Mahseiah, 7 <sup>S</sup> Now Seraiah was chief chamberlain. 8 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>quarter-master</i> 9 <sup>S</sup> And 1 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>one book</i> 2 <sup>S</sup> concerning 3 <sup>S</sup> thence that thou 4 <sup>S</sup> Or, and shalt see, and read ... then shalt thou say &c. 5 <sup>S</sup> , and 6 <sup>S</sup> dwell therein,



R.V.	<i>The nobles of</i>	JEREMIAH 52.	<i>Judah are slain.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> basons,	<sup>a</sup> firepans, and the <sup>1</sup> bowls, <sup>1</sup> and	B.C. 688.	26 <sup>1</sup> So Nebuzar-adan <sup>1</sup> the cap-	1 <sup>s</sup> And
2 <sup>s</sup> pots,	the <sup>2</sup> caldrons, <sup>1</sup> and the candle-	<sup>a</sup> Or, censers.	tain of the guard took them,	Nebu-
3 <sup>s</sup> bowls	sticks, and the spoons, and the		and brought them to the king	zaradan
4 <sup>A</sup> ,	<sup>3</sup> cups <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> that which <sup>†</sup> was of		of Babylon to Riblah.	
5 <sup>A</sup> took	gold <sup>4</sup> <sup>†</sup> in gold, and <sup>†</sup> that which		27 And the king of Babylon	
6 <sup>A</sup> the	<sup>†</sup> was of silver <sup>4</sup> <sup>†</sup> in silver,		smote them, and put them to	2 <sup>s</sup> at
7 <sup>s</sup> for	<sup>o</sup> took <sup>1</sup> the captain of the guard <sup>5</sup>		death <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> Riblah in the land	3 <sup>s</sup> So
8 <sup>s</sup> as for	away.		of Hamath. <sup>3</sup> Thus <sup>1</sup> Judah was	
9 <sup>s</sup> line	20 The two pillars, <sup>6</sup> one sea,	b 2 Kin. 24. 2.	carried away captive out of his	
1 <sup>A</sup> the	and <sup>6</sup> twelve brasen bulls that	<sup>1</sup> Heb. their brass.	<sup>o</sup> own <sup>1</sup> land.	
2 <sup>s</sup> chap-	<sup>†</sup> were under the bases, which	1 Kin. 7. 47.	28 <sup>6</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is the people whom	
3 <sup>s</sup> ; and	king Solomon had made <sup>7</sup> in <sup>1</sup>	d See 2 Kin. 24. 12.	Nebuchadrezzar carried away	
4 <sup>s</sup> had	the house of the LORD : <sup>6</sup> the	2 Kin. 24. 14.	captive : in the <sup>a</sup> seventh year	
5 <sup>s</sup> on the	brass of all these vessels was	2 Kin. 7. 35.	"three thousand Jews and three	
6 <sup>A</sup> upon	without weight.	2 Kin. 25. 17.	and twenty :	
7 <sup>M</sup> Heb.	21 And <sup>8</sup> concerning <sup>1</sup> the <sup>7</sup> pil-	2 Chr. 3. 15.	29 <sup>9</sup> In the eighteenth year of	
8 <sup>s</sup> and	lars, the height of <sup>6</sup> one pillar	7 See ver. 12.	Nebuchadrezzar he carried	
9 <sup>s</sup> he took	<sup>†</sup> was eighteen cubits ; and a	<sup>1</sup> Heb. thread.	a-way captive from Jerusalem	
[ <sup>m</sup> Or,	<sup>9A</sup> fillet <sup>1</sup> of twelve cubits did	<sup>1</sup> Heb. souls.	eight hundred thirty and two	
evnuh]	compass it ; and the thickness		<sup>1</sup> persons :	
that was	thereof <sup>†</sup> was four fingers : <sup>†</sup> it		30 In the three and twentieth	1 <sup>s</sup> Nebu-
set over	was hollow.		year of Nebuchadrezzar <sup>4</sup> Ne-	zaradan
1 <sup>s</sup> saw the	22 And a chapter of brass		buzar-adan <sup>1</sup> the captain of the	
2 <sup>A</sup> captain	<sup>†</sup> was upon it ; and the height		guard carried away captive of	
of the	of <sup>1</sup> one chapter <sup>†</sup> was five cubits,		the Jews seven hundred forty	
	with network and pomegranates		and five persons : all the per-	
	upon the <sup>2</sup> chapters <sup>1</sup> round		sons <sup>†</sup> were four thousand and	
	about, all <sup>†</sup> of brass <sup>3</sup> . The <sup>1</sup>		six hundred.	
	second pillar also <sup>4</sup> and the		31 ¶ <sup>5k</sup> And it came to pass in	5 <sup>M</sup> See
	pomegranates <sup>were</sup> like unto		the seven and thirtieth year	2 Kin. 25.
	these.		of the captivity of Jehoiachin	27-30.
	23 And there were ninety and		king of Judah, in the twelfth	
	six pomegranates <sup>5</sup> on a side ;		month, in the five and twentieth	
	and <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> all the pomegranates		<sup>†</sup> day	
	<sup>o</sup> upon the network <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> were an		of the month, <sup>†</sup> that Evil-mero-	
	hundred <sup>6</sup> round about.		dach king of Babylon <sup>6</sup> in the	6 <sup>A</sup> ,
	24 ¶ And <sup>n</sup> the captain of		<sup>first</sup> year of his reign <sup>6</sup> <sup>m</sup> lifted	
	the guard took Seraiah the		up the head of Jehoiachin king	
	chief priest, <sup>p</sup> and Zephaniah		of Judah, and brought him	
	the second priest, and the three		forth out of prison <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	7 <sup>s</sup> ;
	keepers of the <sup>7r</sup> door :		32 And <sup>8</sup> spake <sup>9</sup> kindly <sup>9</sup> unto <sup>1</sup>	8 <sup>A</sup> he
	25 <sup>8</sup> He took also <sup>1</sup> out of the		the throne of the kings that	9 <sup>s</sup> to
	city <sup>9</sup> an eunuch, which had the		<sup>†</sup> were with him in Babylon <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> .
	charge of <sup>1</sup> the men of war ; and		33 And <sup>8</sup> changed his prison	
	seven men of them that <sup>1r</sup> were		garments <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> " and <sup>o</sup> he <sup>1</sup> did	2 <sup>s</sup> ,
	near the king's person, <sup>1</sup> which		<sup>o</sup> continually <sup>1</sup> eat bread before	
	were found in the city ; and		him <sup>3</sup> all the days of his life.	3 <sup>A</sup> con-
	the <sup>oz</sup> principal <sup>1</sup> scribe of the <sup>2</sup>		34 And <sup>†</sup> for his <sup>4</sup> diet <sup>1</sup> , there	tinually
	host, who mustered the people		was a continual <sup>4</sup> diet <sup>1</sup> given	4 <sup>s</sup> allow-
	of the land ; and threescore		him of the king of Babylon,	ance
	men of the people of the land,		<sup>9</sup> every day a portion until the	
	that were found in the midst		day of his death, all the days	
	of the city.		of his life.	

## THE

## \* LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o1</sup> *The miserable estate of Jerusalem by reason of her sin. 12 She complaineth of her grief, 18 and confesseth God's judgment to be righteous.*

HOW doth the city sit solitary, <sup>†</sup>that was full of people! <sup>c</sup>how is she become as a widow! she <sup>†</sup>that was great among the nations, and <sup>c</sup>princess among the provinces, how is she become tributary!

2 She <sup>7</sup>weepeth sore in the <sup>o</sup>night, and her tears <sup>†</sup>are on her cheeks! <sup>1</sup>among all her lovers <sup>†</sup>she hath none to comfort <sup>†</sup>her: all her friends have dealt treacherously with her, they are become her enemies.

3 <sup>o</sup>Judah is gone into <sup>2</sup>captivity because of affliction, and <sup>r</sup>because of great servitude <sup>1</sup>. <sup>1</sup>she dwelleth among the heathen, she findeth no rest: all her persecutors overtook her <sup>3</sup>between <sup>†</sup>the straits.

4 The ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to the <sup>†</sup>solemn feasts: <sup>1</sup>all her gates are desolate <sup>5</sup>: <sup>1</sup>her priests <sup>6</sup>sigh, <sup>†</sup>her virgins are afflicted, and she <sup>†</sup>is in bitterness.

5 Her adversaries <sup>a</sup>are <sup>8</sup>the chief, <sup>†</sup>her enemies prosper; for the LORD hath afflicted her <sup>b</sup>for the multitude of her transgressions: her <sup>9</sup>children are gone into captivity before the <sup>1</sup>enemy.

6 And from the daughter of Zion all her <sup>2</sup>beauty <sup>†</sup>is departed: her princes are become like harts <sup>†</sup>that find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.

7 Jerusalem <sup>3</sup>remembered <sup>†</sup>in the days of her affliction and of her <sup>6</sup>miseries all her <sup>†</sup>pleasant things that <sup>6</sup>she had in <sup>†</sup>the days of old <sup>6</sup>, <sup>†</sup>when her people fell into the hand of the <sup>7</sup>enemy, and none did help her <sup>8</sup>: <sup>†</sup>the adversaries saw her, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>did mock at her <sup>†</sup>sabbaths.

8 <sup>†</sup>Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she <sup>2</sup>is re-

B.C. c. 588.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 13. 22.  
<sup>25</sup>  
<sup>†</sup> Ezek. 16. 37.  
<sup>†</sup> A. 23. 29.  
<sup>†</sup> Hos. 2. 10.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 32. 29.  
<sup>15</sup>. 47. 7.

<sup>6</sup> Is. 47. 7, 8.  
<sup>†</sup> d. ver. 2, 17.  
<sup>21</sup>.

<sup>†</sup> Ezra 4. 20.

<sup>†</sup> Jer. 13. 17.

<sup>o</sup> Job 7. 3.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 6. 6.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>†</sup> ver. 19.

<sup>†</sup> Jer. 4. 30.  
<sup>†</sup> A. 30. 14.

<sup>†</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup> desirable.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 9, 16,  
<sup>17</sup>, 21.

<sup>†</sup> Jer. 51. 51.  
<sup>†</sup> Deut. 23. 3.

<sup>†</sup> Neh. 13. 1.  
<sup>†</sup> Jer. 52. 27.

<sup>†</sup> Jer. 38. 9.  
<sup>†</sup> A. 52. 6.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 2. 12.  
<sup>†</sup> A. 4. 4.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. for the greatness of servitude.

<sup>†</sup> Deut. 28. 64,  
<sup>65</sup>,  
ch. 2. 9.

<sup>†</sup> Or, to make the soul to come again.

<sup>†</sup> Or, It is nothing.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. pass by the way.

<sup>†</sup> Dan. 9. 12.  
<sup>†</sup> Deut. 28. 43,  
<sup>44</sup>.

<sup>†</sup> Jer. 30. 14,  
<sup>15</sup>.

<sup>†</sup> Dan. 9. 7, 16.

<sup>†</sup> Jer. 52. 28.

<sup>†</sup> Ezek. 12. 13,  
<sup>17</sup>, 20.

<sup>†</sup> Deut. 28. 48.

<sup>†</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup> desirable.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 19.

<sup>†</sup> Is. 63. 3.  
<sup>†</sup> Rev. 14. 19,  
<sup>20</sup>.

<sup>†</sup> A. 19. 15.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. the weakness of the virgin, &c.

<sup>†</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 46.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. is become a mourning, or, was desiring.

moved <sup>1</sup>: all that honoured her despise her, because <sup>a</sup>they have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward.

9 Her filthiness <sup>1</sup>is <sup>†</sup>in her skirts; she <sup>2b</sup>remembereth not her last <sup>†</sup>end; therefore <sup>3</sup>she came <sup>†</sup>down wonderfully: <sup>4</sup>she had no comfort. O LORD, behold <sup>†</sup>my affliction <sup>5</sup>: <sup>†</sup>for the enemy hath magnified <sup>†</sup>himself.

10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon <sup>a</sup>all her <sup>†</sup>pleasant things: for she hath seen <sup>†</sup>that <sup>†</sup>the heathen <sup>6</sup>entered into her sanctuary, <sup>7</sup>whom thou didst command <sup>†</sup>that <sup>†</sup>they should not enter into thy congregation.

11 All her people sigh, <sup>9</sup>they seek bread; they have given their pleasant things for meat <sup>†</sup>to <sup>†</sup>relieve <sup>†</sup>the soul: see, O LORD, and <sup>†</sup>consider <sup>†</sup>; for I am become vile.

12 <sup>o</sup> <sup>†</sup>Is it nothing to you, all ye that <sup>†</sup>pass by? behold, and see <sup>†</sup>if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, <sup>†</sup>wherewith the LORD hath afflicted me in the day of his fierce anger.

13 From <sup>2</sup>above <sup>†</sup>hath he sent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against them: he hath <sup>4</sup>spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back <sup>3</sup>: <sup>†</sup>he hath made me desolate <sup>†</sup>and faint all the day.

14 <sup>†</sup>The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand <sup>3</sup>: they are <sup>†</sup>wreathed, and <sup>†</sup>come up upon my neck <sup>3</sup>: <sup>†</sup>he hath made my strength to <sup>5</sup>fall, <sup>†</sup>the LORD hath delivered me into <sup>†</sup>their hands, <sup>6</sup>from whom I am not able to rise up.

15 The LORD hath <sup>7</sup>trodden under foot <sup>†</sup>all my mighty <sup>†</sup>men in the midst of me <sup>8</sup>: <sup>†</sup>he hath called <sup>†</sup>an <sup>†</sup>assembly against me to crush my young men: <sup>9</sup>the LORD hath trodden <sup>1b</sup>the virgin, the daughter of Judah, as in a winepress.

<sup>1</sup> was  
<sup>2</sup> remem-  
bered  
not her  
latter  
<sup>3</sup> is she  
come  
<sup>4</sup> she  
hath no  
com-  
forter  
O LORD,  
<sup>5</sup> she  
hath no  
con-  
cerning

<sup>8</sup> refresh  
<sup>9</sup> behold

<sup>1</sup> Or,  
Whom  
the LORD  
hath  
afflicted  
<sup>2</sup> on high

<sup>3</sup> knit  
together,  
they are  
<sup>4</sup> fail:  
<sup>†</sup> Heb.  
stumble.  
<sup>5</sup> against  
whom I  
am not  
able to  
stand.  
<sup>6</sup> as A.V.  
text.

<sup>7</sup> set at  
nought  
<sup>8</sup>;  
<sup>9</sup> a  
solemn  
<sup>1</sup> as in a  
winepress  
the virgin  
daughter  
of Judah.



16 For these <sup>†</sup>things I weep;  
<sup>1</sup> mine eye, mine eye runneth  
down with water<sup>1</sup>, 'because<sup>2</sup> the  
comforter that should <sup>2d</sup>re-  
lieve<sup>1</sup> my soul is far from me:  
my children are desolate, be-  
cause the enemy<sup>3</sup> prevailed.  
17 <sup>g</sup>Zion spreadeth forth her  
hands<sup>1</sup>, <sup>1o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>there is none to  
comfort her<sup>1</sup>: 'the LORD hath  
commanded concerning Jacob,  
'that his adversaries should be  
round about him<sup>1</sup>: Jerusalem  
is <sup>5</sup>as a menstruous woman  
among them<sup>1</sup>.  
18 <sup>o</sup>¶ The LORD is 'righteous;  
for I have <sup>re</sup>rebelled against his  
<sup>2</sup>commandment: hear, I pray  
you, all <sup>6</sup>people,<sup>1</sup> and behold  
my sorrow: my virgins and my  
young men are gone into cap-  
tivity.  
19 I called for my lovers, but  
they deceived me: my priests  
and mine elders gave up the  
ghost in the city, <sup>z</sup>while they  
sought <sup>7</sup>their<sup>1</sup> meat to <sup>8</sup>relieve<sup>1</sup>  
their souls.  
20 Behold, O LORD; for I <sup>am</sup>  
in distress<sup>9</sup>:<sup>1</sup> my <sup>9</sup>bowels are  
troubled; mine heart is turned  
within me; for I have grievously  
rebelled: <sup>6</sup>abroad the sword  
bereaveth, at home <sup>†</sup>there is as  
death.  
21 They have heard that I  
sigh<sup>9</sup>:<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>there is none to com-  
fort me<sup>9</sup>:<sup>1</sup> all mine enemies  
have heard of my trouble; they  
are glad that thou hast done <sup>†</sup>it:  
thou wilt bring <sup>7</sup>the day <sup>†</sup>that  
thou hast <sup>19</sup>called,<sup>1</sup> and they  
shall be like unto me.  
22 <sup>2</sup>Let all their wickedness  
come before thee; and do unto  
them, as thou hast done unto  
me for all my transgressions:  
for my sighs <sup>†</sup>are many, and  
<sup>1</sup>my heart <sup>†</sup>is faint.<sup>2</sup>

### CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup>1 Jeremiah lamenteth the misery of  
Jerusalem. 20 He complaineth there-  
of to God.<sup>1</sup>

**H**OW hath the Lord covered  
the daughter of Zion with a  
cloud in his anger<sup>3</sup>, <sup>2</sup>and<sup>1</sup>  
cast down from heaven unto  
the earth <sup>9</sup>the beauty of Israel,  
and <sup>4</sup>remembered <sup>o</sup>not<sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup>his  
footstool in the day of his  
anger<sup>6</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

2 The LORD hath swallowed up  
all the habitations of Jacob,

R.V.	<i>The misery</i>	LAMENTATIONS 3.	<i>of Jerusalem.</i>	R.V.
	10 The elders of the daughter of Zion <sup>b</sup> sit upon the ground, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> keep silence <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> they have <sup>d</sup> cast up dust upon their heads; they have <sup>e</sup> girded themselves with sackcloth: the virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground.	B.C. c. 588. <sup>a</sup> ver. 8. <sup>b</sup> Job 2. 13. Is. 3. 26. ch. 3. 28. <sup>c</sup> Jer. 14. 17. ch. 1. 16. <sup>d</sup> Job 2. 12. <sup>e</sup> Is. 15. 3. Ezek. 7. 18. A 27. 31. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 119. 147. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 62. 8. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 6. 7. ch. 3. 48. Ac. <sup>i</sup> ch. 1. 20. <sup>j</sup> Job 16. 13. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 22. 14. <sup>l</sup> ver. 11. <sup>m</sup> Is. 51. 20. ch. 4. 1. <sup>n</sup> Nah. 3. 10. <sup>o</sup> ver. 19. <sup>p</sup> ch. 4. 4. <sup>q</sup> Or, faint. <sup>r</sup> Lev. 26. 25. Deut. 28. 53. Jer. 19. 9. ch. 4. 10. Ezek. 5. 10. <sup>s</sup> Or, swaddled with their hands. <sup>t</sup> ch. 4. 13, 16. <sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 17. <sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 12. Dan. 9. 12. <sup>w</sup> ch. 3. 43.	Lord <sup>1</sup> , O <sup>a</sup> wall of the daughter of Zion, <sup>2</sup> let tears run down like a river day and night <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> give thyself no <sup>3</sup> rest <sup>1</sup> ; let not the apple of thine eye cease. 19 Arise, <sup>1</sup> cry out in the night <sup>4</sup> : in <sup>1</sup> the beginning of the watches <sup>5</sup> <sup>g</sup> pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, <sup>1</sup> that faint for hunger <sup>6</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the top of every street. 20 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Behold, O LORD, and <sup>2</sup> consider <sup>1</sup> to whom thou hast done <sup>3</sup> this. <sup>1</sup> Shall the women eat their fruit, <sup>1</sup> and children <sup>1</sup> of a span long <sup>1</sup> ? shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord? <sup>1</sup> 21 <sup>1</sup> The <sup>2</sup> young <sup>1</sup> and the old <sup>3</sup> lie on the ground in the streets <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> thou hast slain <sup>1</sup> them in the day of thine anger; <sup>1</sup> thou hast <sup>6</sup> killed, <sup>1</sup> and not pitied. 22 Thou hast called <sup>7</sup> as in <sup>a</sup> a solemn day <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> my terrors <sup>1</sup> round about, so that <sup>1</sup> in the day of the LORD's anger <sup>o</sup> none escaped nor remained <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> those that I have <sup>1</sup> swaddled <sup>1</sup> and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.	1 S: 2 S: 3 S respite 4 S, at 5 A; 6 S at 7 S See, 8 S behold, 9 S thus! 1 S the children that are dandled in the hands 2 S youth 3 A man 4 S; 5 S; 6 S slaughtered, 7 A; 8 S the day of a solemn assembly, 9 M See Jer. 6. 25. 1 S on every side, and there was none that escaped or remained 2 S dandled 3 A space between ch. 2 & 3.
1 S they 2 S;	11 <sup>h</sup> Mine eyes do fail with tears, <sup>1</sup> my bowels are troubled, <sup>2</sup> my liver is poured upon the earth, for the <sup>3</sup> destruction of the daughter of my people; because <sup>n</sup> the <sup>4</sup> children and the sucklings <sup>p</sup> swoon in the streets of the city. 12 They say to their mothers, Where <sup>1</sup> is corn and wine? when they <sup>5</sup> swooned <sup>1</sup> as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul <sup>6</sup> was <sup>1</sup> poured out into their mothers' bosom. 13 What <sup>7</sup> thing shall I take to witness for <sup>1</sup> thee? <sup>2</sup> what <sup>o</sup> thing <sup>1</sup> shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion? for thy breach <sup>1</sup> is great like the sea: who can heal thee? 14 Thy <sup>a</sup> prophets have seen <sup>3</sup> vain and foolish things for thee: <sup>1</sup> and they have not <sup>b</sup> discovered thine iniquity, to <sup>9</sup> turn away <sup>1</sup> thy captivity <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but have seen for thee <sup>2</sup> false burdens and <sup>3</sup> causes of banishment. 15 <sup>a</sup> All that pass <sup>e</sup> by <sup>1</sup> clap <sup>1</sup> their hands at thee; they hiss <sup>g</sup> and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Is this the city that <sup>1</sup> men <sup>5</sup> call <sup>1</sup> ? <sup>h</sup> The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth? 16 <sup>1</sup> All thine enemies have opened their mouth <sup>6</sup> against thee: <sup>1</sup> they hiss and gnash the teeth: <sup>1</sup> they say, <sup>k</sup> We have swallowed <sup>1</sup> her up <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> certainly this <sup>1</sup> is the day that we looked for; we have found, <sup>1</sup> we have seen <sup>1</sup> it. 17 The LORD hath done <sup>1</sup> that which he <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> devised; he hath <sup>5</sup> fulfilled his word that he <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> commanded in the days of old: <sup>1</sup> <sup>q</sup> he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused <sup>9</sup> thine <sup>1</sup> enemy to <sup>1</sup> rejoice over thee, he hath <sup>1</sup> set up <sup>1</sup> the horn of thine adversaries. 18 Their heart cried unto the	<sup>x</sup> Ps. 31. 13. Jer. 6. 25. A 46. 5. <sup>y</sup> Jer. 2. 8. A 5. 31. A 14. 14. A 23. 16. A 27. 14. A 29. 8, 9. Ezek. 13. 2. b Is. 58. 1. c Hos. 9. 12, 13. d 1 Kin. 9. 8. Jer. 18. 16. Nah. 3. 19. e Heb. by the way. f Ezek. 25. 6. g 2 Kin. 19. 21. h Ps. 44. 14. i Ps. 48. 2. j A 50. 2. k Job 16. 9. l Ps. 22. 13. ch. 3. 46. m Ps. 76. 2. n Ps. 35. 21. o Job 16. 8. p Ps. 51. 8. q Is. 38. 13. Jer. 50. 17. r Lev. 26. 16. Ac. Deut. 28. 15. Ac. s ver. 2. t Ps. 88. 5, 6. A 143. 3. u Ps. 28. 16. A 88. 42. v Job 2. 23. A 19. 8. Hos. 2. 6.	1 S: 2 S: 3 S respite 4 S, at 5 A; 6 S at 7 S See, 8 S behold, 9 S thus! 1 S the children that are dandled in the hands 2 S youth 3 A man 4 S; 5 S; 6 S slaughtered, 7 A; 8 S the day of a solemn assembly, 9 M See Jer. 6. 25. 1 S on every side, and there was none that escaped or remained 2 S dandled 3 A space between ch. 2 & 3.	
3 S visions for these of vanity and foolishness; 4 S bring again 1 S; 2 S burdens [M Or, oracles] of vanity 3 M Or, things to draw thee aside 4 S; 5 S called 6 A wide 7 S;	CHAPTER 3. <sup>o1</sup> The faithful bewail their calamities. 22 By the mercies of God they nourish their hope. 37 They acknowledge God's justice. 55 They pray for deliverance. 64 and vengeance on their enemies. I <sup>1</sup> AM the man <sup>1</sup> that hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath. 2 He hath led me <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> brought me into <sup>1</sup> darkness, but not into light. 3 Surely against me <sup>o</sup> is he turned: <sup>1</sup> he turneth his hand <sup>1</sup> against me <sup>1</sup> all the day. 4 <sup>m</sup> My flesh and my skin hath he <sup>3</sup> made old; he hath <sup>1</sup> broken my bones. 5 He hath builded against me, and compassed <sup>1</sup> me with <sup>9</sup> gall and <sup>1</sup> travel. 6 <sup>2</sup> He hath <sup>3</sup> set me <sup>1</sup> in dark places, as <sup>1</sup> they that be dead of old. 7 <sup>u</sup> He hath <sup>5</sup> hedged <sup>1</sup> me about, that I cannot <sup>6</sup> get out: <sup>1</sup> he hath made my chain heavy.	4 S caused me to walk in light. 5 S and not in light. M Or, without 6 S again 7 A and again 8 A space after vv. 3 & 6. 9 M Or, worn out 10 M See Deut. 29. 18. 1 S travail. 2 M See Ps. 143. 3. 3 S made me to dwell 4 S those that have been long dead. 5 S fenced 6 S go forth;		

R.V.	<i>The prophet's</i>	LAMENTATIONS 3.	<i>confession.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S Yea,	8 <sup>1</sup> Also' <sup>a</sup> when I cry and	B.C. c. 588.	the dust; if so be there may be	
<sup>2</sup> S call for help,	<sup>2</sup> shout; <sup>1</sup> he shutteth out my prayer.	<sup>a</sup> Job 30, 20.	hope.	<sup>1</sup> S Let him give
<sup>3</sup> S fenced up	9 He hath <sup>3</sup> inclosed' my ways with hewn stone, he hath made my paths crooked. <sup>4</sup>	Ps. 22, 2.	30 <sup>1b</sup> He giveth' <sup>1</sup> this cheek to him that smiteth him <sup>2</sup> : he is' filled full with reproach. <sup>3</sup>	<sup>2</sup> S; let him be
<sup>4</sup> A space after vv. 9, 12, 15, 18, 21, 24 & 27.	10 <sup>a</sup> He <sup>s</sup> was' unto me <sup>t</sup> as a bear lying in wait, <sup>o</sup> and' <sup>t</sup> as a lion in secret places.	b Is. 50, 6.	31 <sup>c</sup> For the Lord will not cast off for ever <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> A space after vv. 30, 33, 36, 39, 42, 45 & 48.
<sup>5</sup> S is	11 He hath turned aside my ways, and <sup>a</sup> pulled me in pieces <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> he hath made me desolate.	Mat. 5, 39.	32 <sup>5</sup> But' though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.	<sup>4</sup> S.
<sup>6</sup> S;	12 He hath bent his bow, and <sup>h</sup> set me as a mark for the arrow.	c Ps. 94, 14.	33 For <sup>1</sup> he doth not afflict <sup>g</sup> willingly <sup>7</sup> nor grieve the children of men.	<sup>5</sup> S For
<sup>7</sup> S shafts <sup>M</sup> Heb. sons.	13 He hath caused <sup>i</sup> the <sup>7k</sup> arrows' of his quiver to enter into my reins.	d Job 10, 16.	34 To crush under <sup>8</sup> his feet' all the prisoners of the earth,	<sup>6</sup> M Heb. from his heart.
<sup>8</sup> S am become	14 I <sup>s</sup> was' a <sup>m</sup> derision to all my people; <sup>t</sup> and <sup>n</sup> their song all the day.	Is. 38, 13.	35 To turn aside the right of a man before the face of <sup>1</sup> the <sup>9</sup> most' High,	<sup>7</sup> A.
<sup>9</sup> S sated me	15 <sup>r</sup> He hath filled me with <sup>t</sup> bitterness, he hath <sup>9</sup> made me drunken' with wormwood.	Hos. 5, 14.	36 To subvert a man in his cause, <sup>p</sup> the Lord <sup>1q</sup> approveth not.	<sup>8</sup> S foot
<sup>1</sup> M Or, cast off	16 He hath also broken my teeth <sup>x</sup> with gravel stones, he hath <sup>9</sup> covered me with ashes.	k Is. 7, 8.	37 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Who <sup>t</sup> is he <sup>1u</sup> that saith, and it cometh to pass, <sup>t</sup> when the Lord commandeth <sup>t</sup> it not?	<sup>9</sup> S Most
<sup>2</sup> S;	17 And thou hast <sup>1</sup> removed my soul far off from peace <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> I forgot <sup>a</sup> prosperity.	l Or, a superior.	38 Out of the mouth of the <sup>9</sup> most' High <sup>2</sup> proceedeth' not <sup>2</sup> evil and good?	<sup>1</sup> M Heb. seeth not.
<sup>3</sup> A, and mine expectation	18 <sup>c</sup> And I said, My strength <sup>o</sup> and my hope' is perished <sup>3</sup> from the LORD <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	m Jer. 20, 7.	39 <sup>9</sup> Wherefore doth a living man <sup>a</sup> complain, <sup>3e</sup> a man for the punishment of his sins?	<sup>2</sup> S cometh there
<sup>4</sup> S	19 <sup>5</sup> Remembering' mine affliction and my <sup>t</sup> misery, <sup>9</sup> the wormwood and the gall.	n Jer. 63.	40 Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the LORD.	<sup>3</sup> M Or, a man that is in his sins
<sup>5</sup> S Remember	20 My soul hath <sup>t</sup> them still in remembrance, and is <sup>7t</sup> humbled in' me.	o Job 30, 9.	41 <sup>h</sup> Let us lift up our heart with <sup>t</sup> our hands unto God in the heavens.	
<sup>6</sup> M Or, wandering	21 This I <sup>1</sup> recall to my mind, therefore have I hope.	p Hab. 1, 13.	42 <sup>k</sup> We have transgressed and have rebelled <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> thou hast not pardoned.	<sup>4</sup> S;
<sup>7</sup> S bowed down within	22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>m</sup> It is of the LORD's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.	q Or, seeth not.	43 Thou hast <sup>5</sup> covered with anger <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>t</sup> 'persecuted' us <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied.	<sup>5</sup> M Or, covered thyself
<sup>8</sup> S;	23 <sup>t</sup> They are new <sup>2</sup> every morning <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> great <sup>t</sup> is thy faithfulness.	r Jer. 9, 15.	44 Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, <sup>q</sup> that <sup>t</sup> our prayer should not pass through.	<sup>6</sup> S pursued
	24 The LORD <sup>t</sup> is my <sup>r</sup> portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him.	s Heb. bitterness.	45 Thou hast made us as the <sup>t</sup> 'offscouring and refuse in the midst of the <sup>7</sup> people.' <sup>1</sup>	<sup>7</sup> S peoples.
	25 The LORD <sup>t</sup> is good unto them that <sup>n</sup> wait for him, to the soul <sup>t</sup> that seeketh him.	u Ps. 33, 9.	46 <sup>x</sup> All our enemies have opened their <sup>8</sup> 'mouths' against us.	<sup>8</sup> S mouth wide
<sup>9</sup> S Let him sit alone	26 <sup>t</sup> It is good that <sup>t</sup> a man should <sup>o</sup> both' hope <sup>2</sup> and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.	v Or, rolled me in the ashes.	47 <sup>t</sup> Fear and <sup>9</sup> a snare is' come upon us, <sup>1a</sup> desolation' and destruction.	<sup>9</sup> S the pit are
<sup>1</sup> M Or, He sitteth alone &c. (vv. 28-33)	27 <sup>t</sup> It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.	w Job 2, 10.	48 <sup>c</sup> Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water <sup>2</sup> for the destruction of the daughter of my people.	<sup>1</sup> S devastation
<sup>1</sup> S laid	28 <sup>9d</sup> He sitteth alone and keepeth' silence, because he hath <sup>1</sup> borne' <sup>t</sup> it upon him.	x Ps. 38, 2.	49 <sup>c</sup> Mine eye <sup>3</sup> 'tricketh' down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,	<sup>2</sup> A.
<sup>2</sup> S Let him put	29 <sup>2</sup> He putteth' his mouth in	y Jer. 43, 43.		<sup>3</sup> S poureth

50 Till the LORD <sup>a</sup>look down, and behold from heaven.  
 51 Mine eye affecteth <sup>1c</sup>mine heart <sup>1</sup>because of all the daughters of my city.  
 52 <sup>3</sup>Mine enemies <sup>1</sup>chased me sore <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>like a bird, <sup>4</sup>without cause.  
 53 They have cut off my life <sup>i</sup>in the dungeon, and <sup>5</sup>cast a stone upon me.  
 54 <sup>1</sup>Waters flowed over mine head; <sup>o</sup>then <sup>1m</sup>I said, I am cut off.  
 55 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>I called upon thy name, O LORD, out of the <sup>6</sup>low<sup>1</sup> dungeon.  
 56 <sup>7</sup>Thou <sup>7</sup>hast heard <sup>1</sup>my voice <sup>8</sup>; <sup>1</sup>hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.  
 57 Thou <sup>2</sup>drewest near in the day <sup>1</sup>that I called upon thee: thou saidst, Fear not.  
 58 O Lord, thou hast <sup>2</sup>pleaded the causes of my soul; <sup>7</sup>thou hast redeemed my life.  
 59 O LORD, thou hast seen my wrong <sup>8</sup>; <sup>1</sup>judge thou my cause.  
 60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance <sup>1</sup>and all their <sup>9b</sup>imaginations <sup>1</sup>against me.  
 61 Thou hast heard their reproach, O LORD, <sup>1</sup>and all their <sup>9</sup>imaginations <sup>1</sup>against me;  
 62 The lips of those that rose up against me, and their <sup>1</sup>device <sup>1</sup>against me all the day.  
 63 Behold <sup>2</sup>their <sup>6</sup>sitting down, and their rising up; <sup>1</sup>I <sup>1</sup>am their <sup>3</sup>music.  
 64 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>14</sup>Render <sup>1</sup>unto them a recompense, O LORD, according to the work of their hands.  
 65 <sup>5</sup>Give them <sup>1</sup>sorrow <sup>1</sup>of heart, thy curse unto them.  
 66 <sup>6</sup>Persecute and destroy <sup>1</sup>them in anger <sup>7</sup>from under the <sup>2</sup>heavens of the LORD.<sup>8</sup>

CHAPTER 4.

<sup>o</sup>1 *Zion bewaileth her pitiful estate.* 13 *She confesseth her sins.* 21 *Edom is threatened.* 22 *Zion is comforted.*

HOW is the gold become <sup>9</sup>pure dim! <sup>1</sup>how is the most <sup>9</sup>fine gold changed! <sup>1</sup>the stones of the sanctuary are poured out <sup>17</sup>in the top of every street.  
 2 The precious sons of Zion, <sup>2</sup>comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed <sup>2</sup>as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

3 Even the <sup>1b</sup>sea monsters <sup>1</sup>draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones; the daughter of my people <sup>1</sup>is become cruel, <sup>1</sup>like the ostriches in the wilderness.  
 4 <sup>7</sup>The tongue of the sucking child cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: <sup>2</sup>the young children ask bread, <sup>1</sup>and no man breaketh <sup>1</sup>it unto them.  
 5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in scarlet <sup>2</sup>embrace dunghills.  
 6 For <sup>2</sup>the <sup>1</sup>punishment of the iniquity <sup>1</sup>of the daughter of my people is greater than <sup>o</sup>the punishment of <sup>1</sup>the sin of Sodom, that was <sup>1</sup>overthrown as in a moment, and no hands <sup>4</sup>stayed on <sup>1</sup>her.  
 7 Her <sup>5</sup>Nazarites <sup>1</sup>were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than <sup>6</sup>rubies, their polishing <sup>1</sup>was <sup>7</sup>of sapphire:  
 8 Their visage is <sup>8a</sup>blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: <sup>6</sup>their skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is become like a stick.  
 9 <sup>1</sup>They that be slain with the sword are better than <sup>1</sup>they that be slain with hunger <sup>9</sup>; <sup>1</sup>for these <sup>1a</sup>pine away, stricken through <sup>2</sup>for <sup>1</sup>want of the fruits of the field.  
 10 <sup>7</sup>The hands of the <sup>2</sup>pitiful women have sodden their own children <sup>9</sup>; <sup>1</sup>they were their <sup>2</sup>meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.  
 11 The LORD hath accomplished his fury <sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup>he hath poured out his fierce anger <sup>3</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>4</sup>hath kindled a fire in Zion, <sup>5</sup>and it <sup>1</sup>hath devoured the foundations thereof.  
 12 The kings of the earth <sup>6</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>all the inhabitants of the world, <sup>o</sup>would not have believed <sup>1</sup>that the adversary and the enemy should <sup>7</sup>have entered <sup>1</sup>into the gates of Jerusalem.  
 13 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>82</sup>For <sup>1</sup>the sins of her prophets, and the iniquities of her priests, <sup>1</sup>that have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her <sup>9</sup>.  
 14 They <sup>1</sup>have wandered <sup>1</sup>as blind <sup>1</sup>men in the streets, <sup>2</sup>they

<sup>1s</sup> jackals  
<sup>2s</sup> the iniquity  
<sup>3s</sup> as A.V. text.  
<sup>3m</sup> Or, the punishment of the sin  
<sup>4s</sup> were laid upon  
<sup>5m</sup> Or, fell  
<sup>6s</sup> See  
<sup>2</sup> Sam. 3. 29.  
<sup>5s</sup> nobles  
<sup>6m</sup> Or, Nazirites  
<sup>6m</sup> Or, corals  
<sup>7a</sup> as  
<sup>8m</sup> Heb. darker than blackness.  
<sup>9s</sup> ;  
<sup>1m</sup> Heb. flow away.  
<sup>2a</sup> ,  
<sup>3s</sup> ,  
<sup>4a</sup> he  
<sup>5s</sup> which  
<sup>6s</sup> believed not, neither  
<sup>7s</sup> enter  
<sup>8s</sup> It is because of  
<sup>9s</sup> ,  
<sup>1s</sup> wander



1 s are	1 have <sup>1</sup> polluted <sup>o</sup> themselves <sup>1</sup> with blood, <sup>a</sup> so that men <sup>2</sup> could not <sup>1</sup> touch their garments.	B.C. c. 588.	3 We are orphans and fatherless, our mothers <sup>1</sup> are widows.	
2 s cannot	15 <sup>o</sup> They cried unto them, <sup>1</sup> Depart ye <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>c</sup> it is <sup>a</sup> unclean; <sup>1</sup> depart, depart, touch not: 'when they fled away and wandered,	<sup>a</sup> Or, in that they could not but touch. Num. 19. 16.	4 We have drunken our water for money; our wood <sup>1 b</sup> is sold unto us.	1 M Heb. cometh for price.
3 s, they cried unto them, Unclean!	<sup>5</sup> they <sup>1</sup> said among the <sup>6</sup> heathen, <sup>1</sup> 'They shall no more sojourn <sup>1</sup> there. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>b</sup> Heb. on cometh for price.	5 <sup>o</sup> Our <sup>2</sup> necks <sup>1</sup> are under persecution: we labour, <sup>1</sup> and have no rest.	2 s pursuers are upon our necks: we are weary,
4 M Or, Yea	16 The <sup>s</sup> anger of the LORD hath divided them; he will no more regard them: 'they respected not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders.	<sup>c</sup> Or, ye polluted. Jer. 13. 45.	6 <sup>1</sup> We have given the hand <sup>1</sup> to the Egyptians, and to the Assyrians, to be satisfied with bread.	
5 s men	17 <sup>As</sup> As for us, <sup>m</sup> our eyes as yet failed <sup>1</sup> for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation <sup>1</sup> that could not save <sup>o</sup> us <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>d</sup> Heb. our necks are we persecuted. Deut. 25. 48.	7 <sup>k</sup> Our fathers have sinned, and <sup>1</sup> are not; and we have borne their iniquities.	
6 s nations,	18 <sup>P</sup> They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for <sup>1</sup> our end is come.	<sup>e</sup> Jer. 28. 14.	8 <sup>m</sup> Servants <sup>3</sup> have ruled <sup>1</sup> over us: <sup>1</sup> there is none <sup>4</sup> that doth <sup>1</sup> deliver <sup>1</sup> us out of their hand.	3 s rule
7 s here.	19 Our <sup>1</sup> persecutors are <sup>1</sup> swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they <sup>2</sup> pursued <sup>1</sup> us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness.	<sup>f</sup> Hos. 12. 1.	9 We <sup>5</sup> gat <sup>1</sup> our bread with <sup>1</sup> the peril <sup>o</sup> of our lives because of the sword of the wilderness.	4 s to
8 M Heb. face.	20 The <sup>2</sup> breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the LORD, <sup>a</sup> was taken in their pits <sup>3</sup> , of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the <sup>4</sup> heathen. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>g</sup> Jer. 31. 29.	10 Our <sup>4</sup> skin <sup>6</sup> was <sup>1</sup> black like an oven because of the <sup>8 r</sup> terrible <sup>1</sup> famine.	5 s get
9 s Our eyes do yet fail in looking	21 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Edom, that dwellest in the land of Uz <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> the cup <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> shall pass through unto thee <sup>6</sup> : 'thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.	<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 13. 2.	11 <sup>u</sup> They ravished the women in Zion, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the <sup>u</sup> maids <sup>1</sup> in the cities of Judah.	6 s is
1 s pursuers were	22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> The punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zion; he will no more carry thee away into captivity: 'he will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom; he will <sup>k</sup> discover thy sins. <sup>8</sup>	<sup>i</sup> Jer. 42. 16.	12 Princes <sup>1</sup> are <sup>1</sup> hanged up by their hand: <sup>u</sup> the faces of elders were not honoured.	7 M Or, hot burning heat of
2 s chased		<sup>j</sup> Jer. 42. 16.	13 <sup>2</sup> They took the young men <sup>5</sup> to grind, <sup>1</sup> and the children <sup>3</sup> fell <sup>1</sup> under the wood.	8 s maidens
3 s ;		<sup>k</sup> Jer. 42. 16.	14 The elders have ceased from the gate, the young men from their <sup>4</sup> musick.	1 s were
4 s nations.		<sup>l</sup> Jer. 42. 16.	15 The joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning.	2 s The young men bare the mill,
5 s ;		<sup>m</sup> Jer. 42. 16.	16 <sup>e</sup> The crown is fallen <sup>1</sup> from our head: woe unto us <sup>5</sup> , that <sup>1</sup> we have sinned <sup>6</sup> ! <sup>1</sup>	3 s stumbled
6 s also ;		<sup>n</sup> Jer. 42. 16.	17 For this <sup>2</sup> our heart is faint; <sup>a</sup> for these <sup>1</sup> things <sup>o</sup> our eyes are dim <sup>7</sup> .	4 s music.
7 M Or, Thine iniquity hath an end		<sup>o</sup> Jer. 42. 16.	18 Because of <sup>1</sup> the mountain of Zion, which is desolate <sup>6</sup> , the <sup>3</sup> foxes walk upon it.	
8 A space between ch. 4 & 5.		<sup>p</sup> Jer. 42. 16.	19 Thou, O LORD, <sup>1</sup> remainest <sup>1</sup> for ever; <sup>m</sup> thy throne <sup>2</sup> from generation to generation.	5 s ;
	CHAPTER 5.	<sup>q</sup> Jer. 42. 16.	20 <sup>n</sup> Wherefore dost thou forget us <sup>2</sup> for ever, and forsake us <sup>2</sup> so long time?	9 M Or, jackals
	<sup>o</sup> A pitiful complaint of Zion in prayer unto God.	<sup>r</sup> Jer. 42. 16.	21 <sup>r</sup> Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old.	1 s abidest
	<sup>p</sup> REMEMBER, O LORD, what is come upon us: <sup>9</sup> consider, and behold <sup>1</sup> 'our reproach.	<sup>s</sup> Jer. 42. 16.	22 <sup>3 x</sup> But thou hast utterly rejected us <sup>4</sup> ; 'thou art very wroth against us.	2 M Or, sittest as king
9 s behold, and see	2 <sup>u</sup> Our inheritance is turned <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> strangers, our houses <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> aliens.	<sup>t</sup> Jer. 42. 16.		2 A is
1 s unto		<sup>u</sup> Jer. 42. 16.		3 M Or, Unless thou . . . and art d.c.
		<sup>v</sup> Jer. 42. 16.		4 s ,

# THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET EZEKIEL.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>21</sup> *The time of Ezekiel's prophecy. 4 Vision of four cherubims, 15 of the four wheels, 26 of God's glory.*

NOW it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I <sup>†</sup>was among the <sup>1d</sup> captives <sup>e</sup> by the river <sup>o</sup> of Chebar, <sup>†</sup>that <sup>g</sup> the heavens were opened, and I saw <sup>†</sup>visions of God.

2 In the fifth day of the month, which <sup>†</sup>was the fifth year of <sup>m</sup> king Jehoiachin's captivity,

3 The word of the LORD came expressly unto <sup>n</sup> Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans by the river Chebar; and <sup>q</sup> the hand of the LORD was there upon him.

4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And I looked, and, behold, <sup>†</sup>a <sup>2</sup> whirlwind <sup>†</sup>came <sup>†</sup>out of the north, a great cloud, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>†</sup>a fire <sup>4y</sup> infolding itself, and a brightness <sup>5</sup> was <sup>†</sup> about it, and out of the midst thereof <sup>6</sup> as the colour of <sup>7</sup> amber, out of the midst of the fire.

5 <sup>5a</sup> Also <sup>†</sup> out of the midst thereof <sup>†</sup>came the likeness of four living creatures. And <sup>b</sup> this <sup>†</sup> was their appearance; they had <sup>a</sup> the likeness of a man.

6 And every one had four faces, and every one <sup>9</sup> had four wings.

7 And their feet <sup>†</sup> were <sup>†</sup> straight feet; and the sole of their feet <sup>†</sup> was like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled <sup>a</sup> like the colour of burnished brass.

8 <sup>†</sup> And <sup>†</sup> they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides <sup>1</sup>; and they four had their faces and their wings <sup>2</sup>.

9 <sup>m</sup> Their wings <sup>†</sup> were joined one to another; <sup>2</sup> they turned not when they went; they went every one straight forward.

10 As for <sup>q</sup> the likeness of their faces, they <sup>o</sup> four <sup>†</sup> had the face of a man; <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> the face of a

B.C. c. 595.

<sup>21</sup> Num. 2. 13.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 2. 25.

<sup>†</sup> Or, divided above.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. captivity.

<sup>e</sup> ver. 3.

ch. 3. 15, 23.

<sup>g</sup> Is. 10. 15, 20.

<sup>1d</sup> 22.

<sup>o</sup> Is. 43. 3.

<sup>†</sup> Is. 6. 2.

<sup>†</sup> So

Mat. 3. 16.

Acts 7. 56.

<sup>†</sup> 10. 11.

Rev. 10. 11.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 9.

ch. 10. 22.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 8. 3.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 20.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 9, 17.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 24.

12. 15.

<sup>†</sup> Heb.

*Jehzekel.*

<sup>†</sup> Rev. 4. 5.

<sup>†</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 46.

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 3. 15.

ch. 3. 14, 22.

<sup>†</sup> 8. 1.

<sup>†</sup> 40. 1.

<sup>†</sup> Jer. 23. 19.

<sup>†</sup> 25. 32.

<sup>†</sup> Jer. 1. 14.

<sup>†</sup> 4. 6.

<sup>†</sup> 6. 1.

<sup>†</sup> Zech. 4. 10.

<sup>†</sup> Mat. 24. 27.

<sup>†</sup> Heb.

*catching itself.*

<sup>†</sup> ch. 10. 9.

<sup>†</sup> Rev. 4. 6.

<sup>†</sup> 4c.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 10. 8.

<sup>†</sup> &c.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 10. 9, 10.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 10.

ch. 10. 14, 21.

<sup>†</sup> Dan. 10. 6.

<sup>†</sup> Heb.

*a straight foot.*

<sup>†</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>†</sup> Dan. 10. 6.

<sup>†</sup> Rev. 1. 15.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 10. 8, 21.

<sup>†</sup> Or,

*strikes.*

<sup>†</sup> ch. 10. 12.

Zech. 4. 10.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 10. 16.

<sup>†</sup> 17.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 10. 11.

<sup>†</sup> See

Rev. 4. 7.

<sup>†</sup> Num. 2. 10.

<sup>†</sup> Num. 2. 3.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 12.

lion <sup>o</sup>, on the right side <sup>1</sup>; <sup>†</sup> and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; <sup>2</sup> they four <sup>2</sup> also had <sup>†</sup> the face of an eagle.

11 <sup>3</sup> Thus <sup>†</sup> were <sup>†</sup> their faces <sup>o</sup>; <sup>†</sup> and their wings <sup>†</sup> were <sup>†</sup> stretched upward <sup>†</sup>; two wings of every one <sup>†</sup> were joined one to another, and <sup>†</sup> two covered their bodies.

12 And <sup>h</sup> they went every one straight forward: <sup>k</sup> whither the spirit was to go, they went; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>†</sup> they turned not when they went.

13 <sup>5</sup> As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance <sup>†</sup> was like burning coals of fire, <sup>op</sup> and <sup>†</sup> like the appearance of <sup>†</sup> lamps: <sup>†</sup> it went up and down among the living creatures <sup>7</sup>; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

14 And the living creatures <sup>†</sup> ran and returned <sup>z</sup> as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold <sup>z</sup> one wheel upon the earth <sup>8</sup> by <sup>†</sup> the living creatures, <sup>9</sup> with his four faces.

16 <sup>c</sup> The appearance of the wheels and their work <sup>†</sup> was <sup>c</sup> like unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work <sup>†</sup> was as it were a wheel <sup>1</sup> in the middle of <sup>†</sup> a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: <sup>og</sup> and <sup>†</sup> they turned not when they went.

18 As for their <sup>2</sup> rings, they were <sup>3</sup> so high that they were <sup>†</sup> dreadful; and <sup>†</sup> their <sup>k</sup> rings were <sup>†</sup> full of eyes round about them four.

19 And <sup>n</sup> when the living creatures went, the wheels went <sup>5</sup> by <sup>†</sup> them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 <sup>u</sup> Whithersoever the spirit

<sup>1</sup> s;

<sup>2</sup> s had

also

<sup>3</sup> s And

<sup>m</sup> And

thus were

their

faces;

and their

wings

were &c.

<sup>4</sup> s separ-

ate above

<sup>5</sup> m The

Sept. has,

And in

the midst

of the

living

crea-

tures

was an

appear-

ance &c.

<sup>6</sup> s torches;

<sup>7</sup> s;

<sup>8</sup> s beside

<sup>9</sup> s for each

of the

four faces

thereof.

<sup>1</sup> s within

<sup>m</sup> Heb.

in the

midst of.

<sup>2</sup> m Or,

fellow

<sup>3</sup> s high

and

<sup>4</sup> s they

four had

their

rings

full of

eyes

round

about.

<sup>5</sup> s beside

<sup>1</sup> m Heb.

*captivity.*

<sup>2</sup> s stormy

wind

<sup>3</sup> s with

<sup>4</sup> m Or,

*flashing*

*continu-*

*ally*

<sup>5</sup> s round

<sup>6</sup> m Or,

*as amber*

*to look*

*upon*

<sup>7</sup> m Or,

*electron*

<sup>8</sup> s And

<sup>2</sup> a of them

<sup>1</sup> s;

<sup>2</sup> s thus;

<sup>3</sup> s;

<sup>4</sup> s;

<sup>5</sup> s;

<sup>6</sup> s;

<sup>7</sup> s;

<sup>8</sup> s;

<sup>9</sup> s;

<sup>10</sup> s;

<sup>11</sup> s;

<sup>12</sup> s;

<sup>13</sup> s;

<sup>14</sup> s;

<sup>15</sup> s;

<sup>16</sup> s;

<sup>17</sup> s;

<sup>18</sup> s;

<sup>19</sup> s;

<sup>20</sup> s;

<sup>21</sup> s;

<sup>22</sup> s;

<sup>23</sup> s;

<sup>24</sup> s;

<sup>25</sup> s;

<sup>26</sup> s;

<sup>27</sup> s;

<sup>28</sup> s;

<sup>29</sup> s;

<sup>30</sup> s;

<sup>31</sup> s;

<sup>32</sup> s;

<sup>33</sup> s;

<sup>34</sup> s;

<sup>35</sup> s;

<sup>36</sup> s;

<sup>37</sup> s;

<sup>38</sup> s;

<sup>39</sup> s;

<sup>40</sup> s;

<sup>41</sup> s;

<sup>42</sup> s;

<sup>43</sup> s;

<sup>44</sup> s;

<sup>45</sup> s;

<sup>46</sup> s;

<sup>47</sup> s;

<sup>48</sup> s;

<sup>49</sup> s;

<sup>50</sup> s;

<sup>51</sup> s;

<sup>52</sup> s;

<sup>53</sup> s;

<sup>54</sup> s;

<sup>55</sup> s;

<sup>56</sup> s;

<sup>57</sup> s;

<sup>58</sup> s;

<sup>59</sup> s;

<sup>60</sup> s;

<sup>61</sup> s;

<sup>62</sup> s;

<sup>63</sup> s;

<sup>64</sup> s;

<sup>65</sup> s;

<sup>66</sup> s;

<sup>67</sup> s;

<sup>68</sup> s;

<sup>69</sup> s;

<sup>70</sup> s;

<sup>71</sup> s;

<sup>72</sup> s;

<sup>73</sup> s;

<sup>74</sup> s;

<sup>75</sup> s;

<sup>76</sup> s;

<sup>77</sup> s;

<sup>78</sup> s;

<sup>79</sup> s;

<sup>80</sup> s;

<sup>81</sup> s;

<sup>82</sup> s;

<sup>83</sup> s;

<sup>84</sup> s;

<sup>85</sup> s;

<sup>86</sup> s;

<sup>87</sup> s;

<sup>88</sup> s;



CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o</sup>1 Ezekiel eateth the roll. 4 God encourageth him. 15 God sheweth him the rule of prophecy. 22 God shutteth and openeth the prophet's mouth.

<sup>1, 2</sup> **MOREOVER** he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; <sup>b</sup>eat this roll, and go <sup>3</sup>speak unto the house of Israel.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat <sup>4</sup>that <sup>1</sup>roll.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I <sup>2</sup>eat <sup>1</sup>it; and it was in my mouth <sup>a</sup>as honey for sweetness.

4 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them.

5 For thou <sup>1</sup>art not sent to a people <sup>5</sup>of a strange speech and of an hard language, <sup>†</sup>but to the house of Israel;

6 Not to many <sup>6</sup>people <sup>1</sup>of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. <sup>2</sup>Surely, <sup>7</sup>had I sent thee to them, they would <sup>8</sup>have hearkened <sup>1</sup>unto thee.

7 But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; <sup>7</sup>for they will not hearken unto me: <sup>1</sup>for all the house of Israel <sup>†</sup>are <sup>9</sup>impudent and hard-hearted.

8 Behold, I have made thy face <sup>1</sup>strong <sup>1</sup>against their faces, and thy forehead <sup>1</sup>strong <sup>1</sup>against their foreheads.

9 <sup>2</sup>As an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: <sup>6</sup>fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they <sup>†</sup>be a rebellious house.

10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears.

11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, <sup>a</sup>Thus saith the Lord God; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 <sup>2</sup>Then <sup>2</sup>the spirit <sup>3</sup>took me up, and I heard behind me <sup>1</sup>a voice of a great rushing,

B.C. c. 595.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. kissed.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 8, 9.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 3.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. bitter.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. hot anger.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 3. 15.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 1. 3.  
<sup>i</sup> & 3. 1.  
<sup>j</sup> & 37. 1.

<sup>k</sup> Rev. 10. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> See Jer. 15. 16.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 19. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> & 119. 103.  
<sup>o</sup> Job 2. 13.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 137. 1.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. deep of lip, and heavy of tongue; and so ver. 6.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 33. 7-9.  
<sup>s</sup> Is. 52. 8.  
<sup>t</sup> & 56. 10.  
<sup>u</sup> & 62. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> Jer. 6. 17.

<sup>w</sup> Heb. deep of lip, and heavy of tongue.

<sup>x</sup> Or, If I had sent thee, &c. would they have hearkened unto thee?  
<sup>y</sup> Mat. 11. 21, 23.

<sup>z</sup> John 15. 20.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 33. 6.  
<sup>ab</sup> John 8. 21, 24.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 2. 4.  
<sup>ad</sup> Heb. stiff of forehead, and hard of heart.

<sup>ae</sup> Is. 49. 4, 5.  
<sup>af</sup> Acts 20. 26.

<sup>ag</sup> Is. 50. 7.  
<sup>ah</sup> Jer. 1. 18.  
<sup>ai</sup> & 15. 20.

<sup>aj</sup> Mic. 3. 8.  
<sup>ak</sup> ch. 18. 24.  
<sup>al</sup> & 33. 12, 13.

<sup>am</sup> Jer. 1. 8, 17.  
<sup>an</sup> ch. 2. 6.  
<sup>ao</sup> Heb. righteousnesses.

<sup>ap</sup> ver. 27.  
<sup>aq</sup> ch. 2. 7.  
<sup>ar</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>as</sup> ch. 8. 3.

<sup>at</sup> See 1 Kin. 18. 12.  
<sup>au</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 16.  
<sup>av</sup> Acts 8. 39.  
<sup>aw</sup> ver. 14.  
<sup>ax</sup> ch. 1. 3.

saying, Blessed <sup>†</sup>be the glory of the LORD from his place.

13 <sup>1</sup>I heard <sup>o</sup>also <sup>1</sup>the noise of the wings of the living creatures <sup>2</sup>that <sup>a</sup>touched one another, and the noise of the wheels <sup>3</sup>over against <sup>1</sup>them, <sup>4</sup>and a <sup>1</sup>noise of a great rushing.

14 So <sup>c</sup>the spirit lifted me up, and took me away <sup>5</sup>, and I went <sup>d</sup>in bitterness, in the <sup>e</sup>heat of my spirit <sup>6</sup>; but <sup>†</sup>the hand of the LORD was strong upon me.

15 <sup>o</sup>¶ Then I came to them of the captivity at Tel-abib, that <sup>7</sup>dwelt by the river <sup>o</sup>of Chebar, <sup>8</sup>and <sup>1</sup>I sat where they sat, <sup>9</sup>and <sup>9</sup>remained there astonished <sup>1</sup>among them seven days.

16 <sup>1</sup>And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

17 <sup>1</sup>Son of man, I have made thee <sup>m</sup>a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

18 When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked <sup>†</sup>man <sup>1</sup>shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; <sup>2</sup>but thou hast delivered thy soul.

20 Again, <sup>2</sup>When <sup>a</sup>a righteous <sup>†</sup>man doth turn from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his <sup>3</sup>righteousness <sup>1</sup>which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

21 Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous <sup>†</sup>man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he <sup>4</sup>is warned; also <sup>1</sup>thou hast delivered thy soul.

22 ¶ And the hand of the LORD was there upon me;

<sup>1</sup> A And

<sup>2</sup> S as they

<sup>3</sup> S beside  
<sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.

<sup>15</sup> eventhe

<sup>3</sup> S ;

<sup>6</sup> S , and

<sup>7</sup> M Or, sat

<sup>8</sup> S and to where they dwelt;

<sup>M</sup> Or, sat Another reading is, and

<sup>1</sup> I sat where they sat.

<sup>9</sup> S I sat there astonished

<sup>1</sup> A ¶

<sup>2</sup> S when

<sup>3</sup> S right-  
eous deeds

<sup>1</sup> S took warning; and



R.V.	<i>The type of a siege.</i>	EZEKIEL 4.	<i>The grievous famine.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, valley	and he said unto me, Arise, go forth <sup>a</sup> into the <sup>1</sup> plain, and I will there talk with thee.	B.C. 595. <sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 4.	the years of their iniquity <sup>1</sup> , according to the number of the days, <sup>1</sup> three hundred and ninety days: <sup>b</sup> so shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Israel.	1 <sup>S</sup> to be unto thee a number of days, even
	23 Then I arose, and went forth into the <sup>1</sup> plain: and, behold, <sup>c</sup> the glory of the LORD stood there, as the glory which I <sup>d</sup> saw by the river <sup>e</sup> of <sup>f</sup> Chebar: <sup>g</sup> and I fell on my face.	<sup>b</sup> Num. 14. 34. <sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 28. <sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 1. <sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 28. <sup>f</sup> ch. 2. 2.	6 And <sup>2</sup> when thou hast accomplished <sup>3</sup> them, <sup>1</sup> lie <sup>o</sup> again <sup>1</sup> on thy right side, and <sup>o</sup> thou <sup>1</sup> shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Judah <sup>4</sup> forty days: I have appointed thee <sup>g</sup> each day for a year. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>A</sup> again, 3 <sup>S</sup> these, thou shalt
2 <sup>S</sup> ; and he	24 Then <sup>1</sup> the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. a day for a year, a day for a year.	7 <sup>5</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jerusalem, <sup>6</sup> and <sup>1</sup> thine arm <sup>o</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> uncovered <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and thou shalt prophesy against it.	4 <sup>S</sup> : forty days, each day for a year, have I appointed it unto thee.
3 <sup>S</sup> lay	25 But thou, <sup>o</sup> O' son of man, behold, <sup>a</sup> they shall <sup>3</sup> put <sup>1</sup> bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them:	<sup>h</sup> ch. 4. 8.	8 <sup>2</sup> And, behold, I <sup>o</sup> will <sup>1</sup> lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee <sup>1</sup> from one side to another, till thou hast <sup>8</sup> ended <sup>1</sup> the days of thy siege.	5 <sup>S</sup> And 6 <sup>S</sup> with 7 <sup>S</sup> ;
	26 And <sup>k</sup> I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them <sup>m</sup> a reprover: <sup>n</sup> for they <sup>1</sup> are a rebellious house.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 3. 25. <sup>h</sup> ch. 24. 27. Luke 1. 20, 22. <sup>l</sup> Heb. from thy side to thy side.	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and <sup>9</sup> lentils, <sup>1</sup> and millet, and <sup>14</sup> fitches, <sup>1</sup> and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> according <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, <sup>4</sup> three hundred and ninety days <sup>5</sup> shalt thou eat thereof.	8 <sup>S</sup> accomplished 9 <sup>S</sup> lentils, 1 <sup>S</sup> spelt,
4 <sup>S</sup> :	27 <sup>2</sup> But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, <sup>7</sup> Thus saith the LORD God <sup>4</sup> ; He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: <sup>1</sup> for they <sup>1</sup> are a rebellious house.	<sup>m</sup> Heb. a man reproving. <sup>n</sup> ch. 2. 5-7. <sup>o</sup> ch. 24. 27. & 33. 22. <sup>q</sup> Or, spelt. <sup>r</sup> ver. 11.	10 And thy meat which thou shalt eat <sup>1</sup> shall be by weight, twenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it.	2 <sup>S</sup> ; 3 <sup>S</sup> to 4 <sup>A</sup> even 5 <sup>A</sup> ,
	CHAPTER 4.	<sup>t</sup> ver. 9, 26. ch. 12. 2, 3.	11 <sup>6</sup> Thou <sup>1</sup> shalt drink <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> water by measure, the sixth part of an hin: from time to time shalt thou drink.	6 <sup>S</sup> And thou
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Under the type of a siege is shewed the time from the defection of Jeroboam to the captivity. <sup>9</sup> The hardness of the famine.		12 And thou shalt eat it <sup>1</sup> as barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it <sup>7</sup> with dung that cometh out of man <sup>o</sup> , in their sight <sup>1</sup> .	7 <sup>A</sup> in their sight
6 <sup>S</sup> a	THOU also, son of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray upon it <sup>5</sup> the <sup>1</sup> city, <sup>1</sup> even Jerusalem:		13 And the LORD said, Even thus <sup>2</sup> shall the children of Israel eat their <sup>8</sup> defiled bread among the Gentiles, <sup>1</sup> whither I will drive them.	8 <sup>S</sup> bread unclean, among the nations
6 <sup>S</sup> forts	2 And lay siege against it, and build <sup>6</sup> a fort <sup>1</sup> against it, and cast <sup>7</sup> a mount against it; set <sup>8</sup> the camp <sup>1</sup> also against it, and <sup>9</sup> set <sup>1</sup> <sup>14</sup> battering rams against it round about.	<sup>u</sup> Or, chief leaders, ch. 21. 22. <sup>v</sup> Hos. 9. 3.	14 Then said I, <sup>2</sup> Ah Lord God! behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for from my youth up even till now have I not eaten of <sup>6</sup> that which dieth of itself, or is torn <sup>9</sup> in pieces <sup>1</sup> ; neither came there <sup>6</sup> abominable flesh into my mouth.	9 <sup>S</sup> of beasts
7 <sup>A</sup> up	3 <sup>1</sup> Moreover <sup>1</sup> take thou unto thee <sup>9</sup> an iron <sup>2</sup> pan, and set it <sup>1</sup> for a wall of iron between thee and the city: and set thy face <sup>2</sup> against <sup>1</sup> it, and it shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. <sup>a</sup> This <sup>1</sup> shall be a sign to the house of Israel.	<sup>y</sup> Or, a flat plate, or, slice. <sup>z</sup> Acts 10. 14.	15 Then he said unto me, <sup>1</sup> Lo, <sup>1</sup> I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread <sup>2</sup> therewith. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>S</sup> See,
8 <sup>S</sup> camps	<sup>4</sup> ¶ Lie <sup>1</sup> thou <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it: according <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it <sup>7</sup> thou shalt bear their iniquity.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 6, 11. & 24. 24, 27. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 22. 31. Lev. 11. 40. & 17. 15. <sup>c</sup> Deut. 14. 3. Is. 65. 4.	16 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will	2 <sup>S</sup> there-on.
9 <sup>S</sup> plant	5 For I have <sup>8</sup> laid upon thee <sup>1</sup>			
1 <sup>S</sup> And				
2 <sup>M</sup> Or, flat plate				
3 <sup>S</sup> toward				
4 <sup>A</sup> ¶				
5 <sup>S</sup> More-over lie				
6 <sup>S</sup> to				
7 <sup>A</sup> ,				
8 <sup>S</sup> ap-pointed				

R.V.	<i>The type of the</i>	EZEKIEL 5.	<i>prophet's hair.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> care-fulness	break the <sup>a</sup> staff of bread in Jerusalem: and they shall <sup>b</sup> eat bread by weight, and with <sup>c</sup> 'care'; and they shall <sup>d</sup> drink water by measure, and with astonishment:	B.C. 595. <sup>a</sup> Lev. 26, 26. Ps. 105, 16. Is. 2, 1. ch. 5, 16, 2. & 14, 13. <sup>b</sup> ver. 10. ch. 12, 19. <sup>c</sup> ver. 11. <sup>d</sup> Lam. 4, 6. Dan. 9, 12. Amos 3, 2. <sup>e</sup> Lev. 26, 29. ch. 24, 23.	Lord God <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Behold, I, even I, <sup>2</sup> am against thee <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> will execute <sup>3</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> in the midst of thee in the sight of the nations.	1 <sup>s</sup> : 2 <sup>s</sup> ; and 1 3 <sup>s</sup> judge-ments
2 <sup>s</sup> pine away in	17 That they may want bread and water, and be astonished one with another, and <sup>2c</sup> consume away for <sup>1</sup> their iniquity.		9 <sup>a</sup> And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations.	
3 <sup>s</sup> sword, as	CHAPTER 5.	<sup>f</sup> Lev. 26, 29. Deut. 28, 53. 2 Kin. 6, 29. Jer. 19, 9. Lam. 2, 23. & 4, 10.	10 Therefore the fathers <sup>1</sup> shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; and I will execute <sup>3</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I <sup>4</sup> scatter <sup>5</sup> 'into' all the winds.	1 <sup>s</sup> unto
4 <sup>s</sup> shalt thou take it unto thee, and shalt divide them.	<sup>91</sup> Under the type of hair, 5 is shewed the judgment of Jerusalem for their rebellion. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>g</sup> See Lev. 21, 5. Is. 7, 20. ch. 44, 20. <sup>h</sup> ver. 12. Lev. 26, 32. Deut. 28, 64. ch. 12, 14. Zech. 2, 6. <sup>i</sup> Chr. 36, 14. ch. 7, 20. & 8, 5, & 4. & 23, 34. & ch. 11, 21. <sup>j</sup> ver. 12. <sup>k</sup> ch. 4, 1. <sup>l</sup> ch. 4, 8, 9. <sup>m</sup> ch. 7, 4, 9. & 9, 18. & 9, 10. <sup>n</sup> See ver. 2. Jer. 15, 2. & 21, 9. ch. 6, 12. <sup>o</sup> Jer. 40, 6. & 52, 16. <sup>p</sup> ver. 2, 10. Jer. 9, 16. ch. 6, 5. <sup>q</sup> Heb. wings. <sup>r</sup> ver. 2. Lev. 26, 33. ch. 12, 14. <sup>s</sup> Jer. 41, 1, 2. Ac. 44, 14. <sup>t</sup> Lam. 4, 11. ch. 6, 12. & 7, 8. <sup>u</sup> ch. 21, 17. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 32, 36. Is. 1, 24. ch. 26, 6. & 38, 19. <sup>w</sup> Lev. 26, 31. 22. Neh. 2, 17.	11 Wherefore, <sup>1as</sup> I live, saith the Lord God <sup>5</sup> ; Surely, <sup>1</sup> because thou hast <sup>2</sup> defiled my sanctuary with all thy <sup>3</sup> detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also <sup>6</sup> diminish thee; <sup>2</sup> neither shall mine eye spare, <sup>7</sup> neither will I have any <sup>1</sup> pity.	1 <sup>s</sup> surely,
5 <sup>s</sup> Heb. divide them.	AND thou, son of man, take <sup>1</sup> thee a sharp <sup>3</sup> knife, take thee <sup>1</sup> a barber's razor <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> cause <sup>1it</sup> to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee balances to weigh, and <sup>5</sup> divide the <sup>4</sup> hair.		12 <sup>91</sup> <sup>9a</sup> A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee <sup>8</sup> ; and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and <sup>9</sup> 'I will scatter <sup>1a</sup> a third part into' all the winds, and <sup>9x</sup> 'I will draw out a sword after them.	1 <sup>s</sup> unto 5 <sup>s</sup> , surely, 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, with- draw mine eye that it shall not spare Another reading is, here down.
6 <sup>s</sup> A third part shalt thou burn in the fire	2 <sup>92</sup> Thou shalt burn with fire a third part <sup>1</sup> in the midst of <sup>11</sup> the city, when <sup>12</sup> the days of the siege are fulfilled <sup>7</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and thou shalt take a third part, <sup>1</sup> and smite <sup>8</sup> about it with a knife: <sup>1</sup> and a third part thou shalt scatter <sup>9</sup> 'in' the wind <sup>1</sup> ; and I will draw out a sword after them.		13 Thus shall mine anger <sup>2</sup> be accomplished, and I will <sup>2a</sup> cause <sup>1</sup> my fury <sup>6</sup> 'to rest' <sup>3</sup> upon them, <sup>4</sup> and I will be comforted; <sup>5</sup> and they shall know that I the LORD have spoken <sup>9</sup> 'it' in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury <sup>4</sup> in them.	6 <sup>m</sup> Or, with- draw mine eye that it shall not spare Another reading is, here down.
7 <sup>s</sup> ; with the sword round about it;	3 <sup>27</sup> Thou shalt also <sup>1</sup> take <sup>2</sup> thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy <sup>12</sup> skirts.	<sup>x</sup> Jer. 40, 6. & 52, 16. <sup>y</sup> ver. 2, 10. Jer. 9, 16. ch. 6, 5. <sup>z</sup> Heb. wings. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 2. Lev. 26, 33. ch. 12, 14. <sup>ab</sup> Jer. 41, 1, 2. Ac. 44, 14. <sup>ac</sup> Lam. 4, 11. ch. 6, 12. & 7, 8. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 21, 17. <sup>ae</sup> Deut. 32, 36. Is. 1, 24. ch. 26, 6. & 38, 19. <sup>af</sup> Lev. 26, 31. 22. Neh. 2, 17.	14 Moreover <sup>4</sup> I will make thee <sup>5</sup> waste, <sup>1</sup> and a reproach <sup>6</sup> among the nations that <sup>1are</sup> round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by.	7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> ; 9 <sup>a</sup> a third part 1 <sup>s</sup> unto 1 <sup>s</sup> satisfy 2 <sup>m</sup> Heb. bring to rest.
8 <sup>s</sup> to 1 <sup>s</sup>	4 <sup>1</sup> Then take of them again, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; <sup>5</sup> for thereof <sup>1</sup> shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel.		15 So it shall be a <sup>6</sup> reproach and a taunt, an instruction and an astonishment <sup>6</sup> unto the nations that <sup>1are</sup> round about thee, when I shall execute <sup>7</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> in thee in anger and in fury <sup>6</sup> and in <sup>7</sup> furious rebukes <sup>8</sup> . <sup>1</sup> The LORD have spoken <sup>1it</sup> <sup>8</sup> .	7 <sup>s</sup> and I also will have no 8 <sup>s</sup> ; 9 <sup>a</sup> a third part 1 <sup>s</sup> unto 1 <sup>s</sup> satisfy 2 <sup>m</sup> Heb. bring to rest.
9 <sup>s</sup> And thou shalt	5 <sup>1</sup> ¶ Thus saith the Lord God <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> This <sup>1is</sup> Jerusalem: I have set <sup>7</sup> 'it' in the midst of the nations <sup>3</sup> and countries <sup>9</sup> that <sup>1</sup> are round about her.		16 When I shall <sup>9</sup> send upon them the evil arrows of famine, <sup>9</sup> which shall be <sup>1</sup> for <sup>9</sup> their' destruction, <sup>9</sup> and <sup>1</sup> which I will send to destroy you <sup>1</sup> ; and I will increase the famine upon	7 <sup>s</sup> and I also will have no 8 <sup>s</sup> ; 9 <sup>a</sup> a third part 1 <sup>s</sup> unto 1 <sup>s</sup> satisfy 2 <sup>m</sup> Heb. bring to rest.
10 <sup>s</sup> Heb. thence.	6 And she hath <sup>9</sup> changed my judgments into <sup>1</sup> wickedness more than the nations, and <sup>1</sup> my statutes more than the countries that <sup>1are</sup> round about her: for they have <sup>2</sup> refused my judgments and <sup>1</sup> my statutes, they have not walked in them.	<sup>ag</sup> Dent. 28, 57. 1 Kin. 9, 7. Ps. 79, 4. Jer. 24, 9. Lam. 2, 15.		8 <sup>s</sup> ; 9 <sup>a</sup> that are 1 <sup>s</sup> ;
11 <sup>s</sup> And of these again shalt thou take,	7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Because ye <sup>4</sup> multiplied <sup>1</sup> more than the nations that <sup>1are</sup> round about you, <sup>1</sup> and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my <sup>5</sup> judgments, <sup>1</sup> neither have done <sup>6</sup> according to the judgments <sup>1</sup> of the nations that <sup>1are</sup> round about you;	<sup>ah</sup> ch. 25, 17. <sup>ai</sup> Dent. 22, 23. 24. <sup>aj</sup> Jer. 20, 11. ch. 16, 47.		9 <sup>s</sup> that are 1 <sup>s</sup> ;
12 <sup>s</sup> there- from	8 Therefore thus saith the			
13 <sup>s</sup> her				
14 <sup>s</sup> rebelled against my judge-ments in doing				
15 <sup>s</sup> Or, changed my judge-ments into wicked-ness				
16 <sup>s</sup> against				
17 <sup>s</sup> rejected my judge-ments, and as for				
18 <sup>s</sup> ;				
19 <sup>s</sup> are tur- bulent				
20 <sup>s</sup> judge-ment's,				
21 <sup>s</sup> after the ordi- nances				
22 <sup>s</sup> Heb. judge-ments.				

1 s ; 2 s and I will	you, and will break your <sup>a</sup> staff of bread <sup>1</sup> : 17 <sup>2</sup> So will I <sup>1</sup> send upon you famine and <sup>a</sup> evil <sup>1</sup> beasts, and they shall bereave thee ; and <sup>c</sup> pestilence and blood shall pass through thee ; and I will bring the sword upon thee <sup>3</sup> : I the LORD have spoken <sup>†</sup> it.	B.C. 594. <sup>a</sup> Lev. 26. 26. ch. 4. 16. 4 14. 13. <sup>b</sup> Num. 15. 39. ch. 20. 7, 24. <sup>c</sup> Lev. 26. 39. Job 42. 6. ch. 20. 43. 4 26. 31. <sup>d</sup> Lev. 25. 22. Deut. 32. 24. ch. 14. 21. 4 33. 27. 4 34. 25. <sup>e</sup> ch. 38. 22. <sup>f</sup> ch. 21. 14.	from me, and <sup>b</sup> with their eyes, which go a whoring after their idols : and <sup>c</sup> they shall <sup>1</sup> lothe <sup>1</sup> themselves <sup>2</sup> for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations. 10 And they shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD <sup>3</sup> : <sup>†</sup> and that <sup>1</sup> I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them. 11 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : <sup>†</sup> Smite <sup>1</sup> with thine hand, and stamp with thy foot, and say, <sup>4</sup> Alas for <sup>1</sup> all the evil abo- minations of the house of Is- rael <sup>3</sup> ! <sup>†</sup> for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence. 12 He that is far off shall die of the pestilence ; and he that is near shall fall by the sword ; and he that remaineth and is <sup>5</sup> besieged shall die by the fa- mine : <sup>6</sup> thus will I accomplish my fury upon them. 13 <sup>6</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> shall ye <sup>1</sup> know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD, when their slain <sup>†</sup> men shall be among their idols round about their altars, <sup>†</sup> upon every high hill, <sup>†</sup> in all the tops of the mountains, and <sup>†</sup> under every green tree, and under every thick <sup>†</sup> oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their idols. 14 <sup>8</sup> So will I <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate <sup>9</sup> , yea, <sup>†</sup> more deso- late than <sup>1</sup> the wilderness to- ward <sup>†</sup> Diblah, in <sup>1</sup> all their habitations : and they shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	1 s loathe 2 A in their own sight 3 s : 4 s Alas ! because of 5 M Or, preserved 6 s And ye shall 7 M Or, terebinth 8 s And I will 9 s and waste, from M Or, more than 1 s Diblah, through- out
	CHAPTER 6. <sup>o</sup> 1 The judgment of Israel for their idolatry. 8 A remnant shall be blessed. 11 The faithful are exhorted to lament their calamities. AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, <sup>h</sup> set thy face toward the <sup>†</sup> mountains of Is- rael, and prophesy <sup>†</sup> against <sup>1</sup> them, 3 And say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord God <sup>5</sup> : <sup>†</sup> Thus saith the Lord God to the mountains <sup>o</sup> , and to the hills, to the <sup>†</sup> rivers, <sup>1</sup> and to the valleys <sup>5</sup> : <sup>†</sup> Behold, I, <sup>†</sup> even I, will bring a sword upon you, and <sup>m</sup> I will destroy your high places. 4 And your altars shall <sup>†</sup> be <sup>1</sup> desolate, and your <sup>s</sup> q images <sup>1</sup> shall be broken : and <sup>†</sup> I will cast down your slain <sup>†</sup> men be- fore your idols. 5 And I will <sup>†</sup> lay the <sup>o</sup> dead <sup>1</sup> carcases of the children of Is- rael before their idols ; and I will scatter your bones round about your altars. 6 In all your <sup>o</sup> dwelling places <sup>1</sup> the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate ; that your altars may be laid waste and <sup>†</sup> made deso- late, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your <sup>s</sup> images <sup>1</sup> may be <sup>†</sup> cut <sup>1</sup> down, and your works may be <sup>3</sup> a- bolished. 7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and <sup>a</sup> ye shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD. 8 ¶ <sup>†</sup> Yet will I leave a rem- nant, <sup>†</sup> that ye may <sup>1</sup> have <sup>†</sup> some that <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries. 9 And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, <sup>5</sup> because <sup>†</sup> I am broken <sup>1</sup> with their whor- ish heart, which hath departed	<sup>a</sup> Jer. 2. 20. <sup>p</sup> Hos. 4. 13. <sup>q</sup> Or, sun images, and so ver. 6. <sup>r</sup> Lev. 26. 39. <sup>s</sup> Is. 57. 5. <sup>t</sup> Heb. give. <sup>z</sup> Is. 5. 25. <sup>y</sup> Or, deso- late from the wilder- ness. <sup>z</sup> Num. 33. 46. Jer. 48. 22. <sup>a</sup> ver. 13. ch. 7. 4, 9. 4 11. 10, 12. 4 12. 15. <sup>b</sup> Jer. 44. 28. ch. 5. 2, 12. 4 12. 16. 4 14. 22. <sup>c</sup> ver. 3. 6. Amos 8. 2. Mat. 24. 6. 13. 14. <sup>d</sup> ver. 8. 9. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 78. 40. Is. 7. 13. 4 43. 24. 4 63. 10. <sup>f</sup> Heb. give.		
4 s unto M Or, against				
5 s :				
6 s water- courses M Or, ravines				
7 s become				
8 s sun- images				
9 s dwelling places				
1 M Or, bear their guilt				
2 s hewn				
3 M Heb. blotted out.				
4 s in that ye shall				
5 s how that I have been broken M Or, accord- ing to most of the ancient versions, I have broken their &c.				

1 S bring  
2 A  
3 S  
4 S  
5 S it  
cometh.  
6 S it  
awaketh  
against  
7 S cometh.  
8 S Thy  
doom  
M Or,  
The turn  
Or, The  
crown-  
ing time  
9 S inhabit-  
ant of  
1 S a  
day of  
tumult,  
and not  
of joyful  
shouting,  
upon  
M Or,  
from  
2 S against  
3 S  
4 S ; and  
I will  
bring  
upon  
thee  
5 S bring  
upon  
6 A  
7 S shall be  
8 S do  
smite.  
9 S cometh  
1 S thy  
doom  
M See  
ver. 7.  
2 S ;  
3 M Or,  
not from  
them,  
nor from  
their  
multi-  
tude, nor  
from  
their  
wealth  
4 S their  
wealth  
5 S emi-  
nency  
among  
M as A.V.  
text.  
6 M Heb.  
though  
their life  
be yet  
among  
the living.  
7 S be  
8 S none  
shall  
M Or,  
it shall  
not turn  
back  
9 M Or,  
whose life  
is in his  
iniquity.  
1 S and  
have  
made

4 And <sup>a</sup>mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I will <sup>1</sup>recompense<sup>1</sup> thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: <sup>b</sup>and ye shall know that I <sup>1</sup>am the LORD.  
5 <sup>2</sup>Thus saith the Lord God<sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup> An evil, an only evil<sup>4</sup>; behold, <sup>5</sup>is come.<sup>1</sup>  
6 An end is come, the end is come<sup>6</sup>: it <sup>a</sup>watcheth for<sup>1</sup> thee; behold, it <sup>7</sup>is come.<sup>1</sup>  
7 <sup>8</sup>The morning<sup>1</sup> is come unto thee, O<sup>9</sup> thou that dwellest in the land: <sup>a</sup>the time is come, the day<sup>o</sup> of trouble<sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup>is near<sup>1</sup>, and not the <sup>1</sup>sounding again of<sup>1</sup> the mountains.  
8 Now will I shortly <sup>m</sup>pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger <sup>2</sup>upon<sup>1</sup> thee:<sup>3</sup> <sup>n</sup>and <sup>o</sup>I<sup>1</sup> will judge thee according to thy ways<sup>4</sup>, and will recompense thee for<sup>1</sup> all thine abominations.  
9 And <sup>r</sup>mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will <sup>s</sup>recompense<sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup>hee according to thy ways<sup>6</sup> and thine abominations<sup>7</sup> that are<sup>1</sup> in the midst of thee: <sup>y</sup>and ye shall know that I <sup>o</sup>am<sup>1</sup> the LORD <sup>8</sup>that smiteth.<sup>1</sup>  
10 Behold<sup>6</sup> the day, behold, it <sup>9</sup>is come<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1a</sup>the morning<sup>1</sup> is gone forth; the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded.  
11 <sup>1</sup>Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>none of them shall remain, nor of their <sup>2</sup>multitude, nor of <sup>3</sup>any of <sup>4</sup>their's<sup>1</sup>: <sup>5</sup>neither <sup>1</sup>shall there be<sup>2</sup> <sup>6</sup>waiting for<sup>1</sup> them.  
12 <sup>7</sup>The time is come, the day draweth near: let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath <sup>t</sup>is upon all the multitude thereof.  
13 For the seller shall not return to that which is sold, <sup>8a</sup>although they <sup>7</sup>were<sup>1</sup> yet alive: for the vision <sup>t</sup>is touching the whole multitude thereof, <sup>8</sup>which shall not<sup>1</sup> return; neither shall any strengthen himself <sup>9</sup>in<sup>1</sup> the iniquity of his life.  
14 They have blown the trumpet, <sup>1</sup>even to make<sup>1</sup> all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath <sup>t</sup>is upon all the multitude thereof.  
15 <sup>7</sup>The sword <sup>t</sup>is without,

B.C. 594.  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 9,  
ch. 5, 11,  
& 8, 18,  
& 9, 10.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 27,  
ch. 6, 7,  
& 12, 20.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 6, 8.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb.  
Awaketh  
against  
thee.  
<sup>e</sup> Is. 13, 7.  
Jer. 6, 24,  
ch. 21, 7.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. go  
into water.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 12.  
Zeph. 1, 14,  
15.  
<sup>i</sup> Is. 3, 24,  
& 15, 2, 3.  
Jer. 48, 37.  
Amos 8, 10.  
<sup>j</sup> Ps. 55, 5.  
(Or, echo,  
m ch. 20, 8,  
21.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>l</sup> Heb. for  
a separa-  
tion, or,  
unclean-  
ness.  
<sup>m</sup> Prov. 11, 4.  
Zeph. 1, 18.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb.  
upon thee.  
<sup>p</sup> Or, be-  
cause their  
iniquity is  
their stum-  
blingblock.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 14, 3, 4,  
& 14, 12.  
<sup>r</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> Jer. 7, 30.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, made  
it unto  
them an  
unclean  
thing.  
<sup>v</sup> Jer. 6, 7.  
<sup>w</sup> Or,  
tumult.  
<sup>x</sup> Or, their  
tumultuous  
persons.  
<sup>y</sup> Jer. 16, 5, 6.  
ch. 24, 16, 22.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>aa</sup> Or,  
burglars.  
<sup>ab</sup> 2 Kin. 21, 16.  
ch. 3, 3.  
<sup>ac</sup> & 11, 6.  
<sup>ad</sup> Heb.  
though  
their life  
were yet  
among the  
living.  
<sup>ae</sup> Or, whose  
life is in  
his in-  
iquity.  
<sup>af</sup> Heb. his  
iniquity.  
<sup>ag</sup> Or, they  
shall en-  
herit their  
holypres.  
<sup>ah</sup> Heb. Cut-  
ting off.  
<sup>ai</sup> Deut. 32, 23.  
Jer. 4, 20.  
<sup>aj</sup> Deut. 32, 25.  
Lam. 1, 20.  
ch. 5, 12.  
<sup>ak</sup> Ps. 74, 9.  
Lam. 2, 9,  
ch. 20, 1, 3.

and the pestilence and the famine within: he that <sup>t</sup>is in the field shall die with the sword; and he that <sup>t</sup>is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.  
16 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>But <sup>c</sup>they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one <sup>1</sup>for<sup>1</sup> his iniquity.  
17 All <sup>c</sup>hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall <sup>g</sup>be weak <sup>t</sup>as water.  
18 They shall also <sup>4</sup>gird <sup>t</sup>them-  
selves with sackcloth, and <sup>k</sup>hor-  
ror shall cover them; and  
shame <sup>t</sup>shall be upon all faces,  
and baldness upon all their  
heads.  
19 They shall cast their silver  
in the streets, and their gold  
shall be <sup>22</sup>removed:<sup>1</sup> their  
<sup>q</sup>silver and their gold shall not  
be able to deliver them in the  
day of the wrath of the LORD<sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup>  
they shall not satisfy their  
souls, neither fill their bowels:  
<sup>u</sup>because it <sup>4</sup>is<sup>1</sup> <sup>x</sup>the stum-  
blingblock of their iniquity.  
20 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>As for the beauty of  
his ornament, <sup>5</sup>he set it in  
majesty: <sup>2</sup>but they made the  
images of their abominations  
and <sup>o</sup>of<sup>1</sup> their detestable things  
<sup>6</sup>therein: therefore have I <sup>7</sup>set  
it far from them.<sup>1</sup>  
21 And I will give it into the  
hands of the strangers for a  
prey, and to the wicked of the  
earth for a spoil; and they  
shall <sup>8</sup>pollute<sup>1</sup> it.  
22 My face will I turn also  
from them, and they shall  
<sup>8</sup>pollute<sup>1</sup> my <sup>9</sup>secret place:<sup>1</sup> for  
the <sup>1</sup>robbers shall enter into  
it, and <sup>8</sup>defile<sup>1</sup> it.  
23 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>Make <sup>2a</sup>a chain: for  
the land is full of <sup>3</sup>bloody  
crimes, and the city is full of  
violence.  
24 Wherefore I will bring the  
worst of the heathen, and they  
shall possess their houses: I  
will also make the <sup>1</sup>pomp<sup>1</sup> of  
the strong to cease; and <sup>5n</sup>their  
holy places shall be <sup>6</sup>defiled.<sup>1</sup>  
25 <sup>7</sup>¶ Destruction cometh; and  
they shall seek peace, and  
<sup>t</sup>there shall be none.  
26 <sup>7</sup>¶ Mischief shall come upon  
mischief, and rumour shall be  
upon rumour; <sup>8</sup>then shall<sup>1</sup>

1 S in

2 S as an  
unclean  
thing;

3 S ;

4 S hath  
been5 M Or,  
they  
turned  
it to  
pride;  
and they  
d c.6 M Or,  
thereof7 S made  
it unto  
them  
as an  
unclean  
thing.

8 S profane

9 M Or,  
secret  
treasure1 S and  
2 S the3 M Heb.  
judge-  
ment of  
blood.

4 S pride

5 M Or,  
they that  
sanctify  
them6 S pro-  
faned.7 M Or,  
Distress8 S and  
they



1 S shall

'they' seek a vision of the prophet; but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto them after their way, and <sup>a</sup>according to their deserts will I judge them; <sup>b</sup>and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>61</sup> Ezekiel, in a vision of God, 5 is shewed the image of jealousy, 7 the chambers of imagery, 13 the mourners for Tammuz, 15 the worshippers towards the sun. 18 God's wrath for their idolatry.

AND it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, <sup>†</sup>as I sat in mine house, and <sup>e</sup>the elders of Judah sat before me, that <sup>d</sup>the hand of the Lord God fell there upon me.

2<sup>e</sup> Then I beheld, and 2<sup>lo</sup> 2<sup>a</sup> likeness as the appearance of fire<sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup> from the appearance of his loins<sup>4</sup> even<sup>1</sup> downward, fire<sup>5</sup>;<sup>1</sup> and from his loins<sup>4</sup> even<sup>1</sup> upward, as the appearance of brightness,<sup>6f</sup> as the colour of<sup>7</sup> amber.

3 And he <sup>a</sup>put forth the form  
of an hand, and took me by  
a lock of mine head; and <sup>i</sup>the  
spirit lifted me up between  
the earth and the heaven, and  
<sup>k</sup>brought me in the visions of  
God to Jerusalem, to the door  
of the <sup>b</sup>inner gate<sup>l</sup> that looketh  
toward the north; <sup>l</sup>where  
<sup>was</sup> the seat of the image of  
jealousy, which <sup>m</sup>provoketh to  
jealousy.

4 And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel <sup>†</sup>was there, according to the <sup>9</sup>vision<sup>1</sup> that I <sup>n</sup>saw in the plain.

5<sup>o</sup> ¶ Then said he unto me,  
Son of man, lift up thine eyes  
now the way toward the north.  
So I lifted up mine eyes the  
way toward the north, and  
behold northward <sup>1</sup>at<sup>1</sup> the gate  
of the altar this image of  
jealousy in the entry.

6 <sup>2</sup>He said furthermore<sup>1</sup> unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? <sup>†</sup>*even* the great abominations that the house of Israel <sup>3</sup>committeth<sup>1</sup> here.

B.C. 594.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. *with their judgments.*  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 4.

*c* ch. 14. 1.  
 & 20. 1.  
 & 33. 31.  
*d* ch. 1. 3.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 1, 26, 27.

*f* ch. 1. 4.  
*g* ch. 9. 9.  
*h* Dan. 5. 5.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 3, 14.

cf. ch. 11. 1, 24.  
 & 40. 2.

*l* Jer. 7. 30.  
& 32. 34.  
ch. 5. 11.  
*m* Dent. 32.

<sup>m</sup> Deut. 32, 16, 21.

<sup>21</sup> ch. 1, 28.  
& 3, 22, 23.

p Joel 2. 17.  
q ch. 11. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Jer. 2, 27.  
& 32, 33.

Deut. 4. 19.  
2 Kin. 23. 5,  
11.  
Job 31. 26.  
Jer. 44. 17.

<sup>1</sup> that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but <sup>2</sup> turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater<sup>1</sup> abominations.

7 ° ¶ And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall.

8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and <sup>3</sup>behold' the wicked abominations that they do here.

10 So I went in and saw; and behold every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, poured upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the 'ancients' of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Jaazaniah the son of Shaphan, with every man his censer in his hand; and <sup>a</sup> thick cloud of incense went up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the 'ancients' of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in 'the' chambers of °his' imagery? for they say, °The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the 'earth.

13 ¶ He said also unto me, <sup>8</sup> Turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations that' they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD's house which <sup>was</sup> toward the north; and °, ' behold, there sat <sup>there</sup> women weeping for Tammuz.

15 ¶ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O son of man? <sup>1</sup>turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see<sup>1</sup> greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD's house, and <sup>o</sup> behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, <sup>p</sup> between the porch and the altar, <sup>q</sup> were about five and twenty men, <sup>r</sup> with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped <sup>s</sup> the sun toward the east.

17 ° ¶ Then he said unto me,  
Hast thou seen † *this*, O son of

<sup>1</sup> M Or, *to get them far off*  
<sup>2</sup> S thou shalt again see yet other great  
M as A.V. text. So also in vv. 13, 15.

3 S see

+ S elders

Is the  
odour of  
the

6 S his

7 M Or,  
*land*

8 s Thou shalt again see yet other great abominations which

9 A the

1 S thou  
shalt  
again see  
yet

man? <sup>a</sup>Is it a light thing to the house of Judah that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have <sup>b</sup>filled the land with violence, and have <sup>1</sup>returned<sup>1</sup> to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose.

<sup>18</sup> Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine <sup>c</sup>eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: and though they <sup>9</sup>cry in mine ears with a loud voice, <sup>†</sup>yet will I not hear them.

### CHAPTER 9.

<sup>01</sup> A vision, whereby is shewn the preservation of some, and the destruction of the rest. <sup>8</sup> God cannot be intreated for them.

<sup>25</sup> Then he <sup>2</sup>HE<sup>1</sup> cried <sup>o</sup>also<sup>1</sup> in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, <sup>†</sup>Cause<sup>†</sup> them that have charge over the city to draw near, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> every man <sup>†</sup>with his destroying weapon in his hand.

<sup>2</sup> And <sup>o</sup>behold, six men came from the way of the <sup>5</sup>higher<sup>1</sup> gate, <sup>9</sup>which lieth toward the north, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> every man <sup>67</sup>a <sup>†</sup>slaughter weapon in his hand; <sup>o</sup>and one man <sup>8</sup>among them was clothed with<sup>1</sup> linen, with a writer's inkhorn <sup>92</sup>by his side<sup>1</sup>: and<sup>1</sup> they went in, and stood beside the brasen altar.

<sup>3</sup> And <sup>9</sup>the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub, whereupon <sup>2</sup>he<sup>1</sup> was, to the threshold of the house<sup>3</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> he called to the man clothed <sup>4</sup>with<sup>1</sup> linen, which <sup>†</sup>had the writer's inkhorn <sup>9</sup>by his side<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and <sup>b</sup>set <sup>c</sup>a mark upon the foreheads of the men <sup>a</sup>that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>o</sup>¶ And to the others he said in <sup>h</sup>mine hearing, Go ye <sup>o</sup>after him<sup>1</sup> through the city <sup>6</sup>, and smite: <sup>†</sup>let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity:

<sup>6</sup> <sup>k</sup>Slay <sup>†</sup>utterly <sup>o</sup>old and young, both maids,<sup>1</sup> and little children<sup>o</sup>, and women: but <sup>2</sup>come not near any man upon whom <sup>†</sup>is the mark; and <sup>†</sup>begin at my sanctuary. <sup>†</sup>Then they

B.C. 594.

<sup>a</sup> Or, Is there any thing lighter than to commit.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 9, 9.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 5, 13.

<sup>d</sup> 16, 42.

<sup>e</sup> 24, 15.

<sup>f</sup> Num. 14, 5.

<sup>g</sup> 16, 4, 22, 45.

<sup>h</sup> Josh. 7, 6.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 5, 11.

<sup>j</sup> 7, 4, 9.

<sup>k</sup> 9, 5, 10.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 11, 13.

<sup>m</sup> Prov. 1, 28.

<sup>n</sup> 1, 15.

<sup>o</sup> Jer. 11, 11.

<sup>p</sup> 14, 12.

<sup>q</sup> Mic. 3, 4.

<sup>r</sup> Zech. 7, 13.

<sup>s</sup> 2 Kin. 21, 16.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 3, 17.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. filled with.

<sup>v</sup> Or, wresting of judgment.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 8, 12.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 10, 11.

<sup>y</sup> 23, 15.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 5, 11.

<sup>aa</sup> 7, 4.

<sup>ab</sup> 8, 18.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 11, 21.

<sup>ad</sup> Heb. which is turned.

<sup>ae</sup> Heb. a weapon of his breaking in pieces.

<sup>af</sup> Heb. returned the word.

<sup>ag</sup> Lev. 16, 4.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 10, 2, 6, 7.

<sup>ai</sup> Rev. 15, 6.

<sup>aj</sup> Heb. upon his loins.

<sup>ak</sup> See

<sup>al</sup> ch. 3, 23.

<sup>am</sup> 8, 4.

<sup>an</sup> 10, 4, 18.

<sup>ao</sup> 11, 22, 23.

<sup>ap</sup> ch. 1, 22, 25.

<sup>aq</sup> ch. 9, 2, 3.

<sup>ar</sup> Heb. mark.

<sup>as</sup> Ex. 12, 7.

<sup>at</sup> Rev. 7, 3.

<sup>au</sup> 9, 4.

<sup>av</sup> 13, 16, 17.

<sup>aw</sup> 20, 4.

<sup>ax</sup> Ps. 119, 53.

<sup>ay</sup> 136.

<sup>az</sup> Jer. 13, 17.

<sup>ba</sup> 2 Cor. 12, 21.

<sup>bb</sup> 2 Pet. 2, 8.

<sup>bc</sup> Heb. the hollow of thine hand.

<sup>bd</sup> ch. 1, 13.

<sup>be</sup> See

<sup>bf</sup> Rev. 8, 5.

<sup>bg</sup> Heb. move cars.

<sup>bh</sup> ver. 10.

<sup>bi</sup> ch. 5, 11.

<sup>bj</sup> 2 Kin. 23, 17.

<sup>bk</sup> Heb. to destruction.

<sup>bl</sup> See

<sup>bm</sup> ver. 18.

<sup>bn</sup> ch. 1, 25.

<sup>bo</sup> 9, 2.

<sup>bp</sup> Heb. was lifted up.

<sup>bq</sup> Rev. 9, 4.

<sup>br</sup> Jer. 25, 29.

<sup>bs</sup> 1 Pet. 4, 17.

<sup>bt</sup> 1 Kin. 8, 19.

<sup>bu</sup> 11.

<sup>bv</sup> ch. 8, 11, 12.

<sup>bw</sup> 16.

began at the <sup>1</sup>ancient men which <sup>†</sup>were before the house.

<sup>7</sup> And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and <sup>2</sup>slew<sup>1</sup> in the city.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>o</sup>¶ And it came to pass, while they were <sup>3</sup>slaying them,<sup>1</sup> and I was left, that I <sup>d</sup>fell upon my face, and cried, and said, <sup>†</sup>Ah Lord God! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem?

<sup>9</sup> Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah <sup>†</sup>is exceeding great, and <sup>h</sup>the land is <sup>†</sup>full of blood, and the city full of <sup>4</sup>k<sup>1</sup> perverse-ness<sup>1</sup>: for they say, <sup>†</sup>The LORD hath forsaken the <sup>5</sup>earth, and <sup>m</sup>the LORD seeth not.

<sup>10</sup> And as for me also, mine <sup>†</sup>eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, <sup>†</sup>but <sup>2</sup>I will <sup>6</sup>recompense<sup>1</sup> their way upon their head.

<sup>11</sup> And <sup>o</sup>behold, the man clothed <sup>7</sup>with<sup>1</sup> linen, which <sup>†</sup>had the inkhorn by his side, <sup>†</sup>reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

### CHAPTER 10.

<sup>01</sup> The vision of the coals of fire, to be scattered over the city. <sup>8</sup> The vision of the cherubims.

<sup>†</sup>THEN I looked, and <sup>o</sup>, <sup>†</sup>behold, in the <sup>2</sup>firmament that was <sup>8</sup>above<sup>1</sup> the head of the <sup>3</sup>cherubims<sup>1</sup> there appeared <sup>†</sup>over<sup>1</sup> them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.

<sup>2</sup> And he spake unto the man clothed <sup>2</sup>with<sup>1</sup> linen, and said, Go in between the <sup>3</sup>wheels,<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>even under the cherub, and fill <sup>4</sup>thine hand<sup>1</sup> with <sup>†</sup>coals of fire from between the <sup>6</sup>cherubims<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>69</sup>scatter<sup>1</sup> them over the city. And he went in in my sight.

<sup>3</sup> Now the <sup>6</sup>cherubims<sup>1</sup> stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and the cloud filled the inner court.

<sup>4</sup> <sup>7m</sup> Then<sup>1</sup> the glory of the LORD <sup>8n</sup>went<sup>1</sup> up from the cherub, and stood over the threshold of the house; and <sup>†</sup>the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of

<sup>1</sup> M Or, elders

<sup>2</sup> S smote

<sup>3</sup> S smiting,

<sup>4</sup> S wresting of judgement

<sup>5</sup> M Or, land

<sup>6</sup> S bring

<sup>7</sup> S in

<sup>8</sup> S over

<sup>9</sup> S cherubim,

<sup>10</sup> S above

<sup>2</sup> S in

<sup>3</sup> S whirling wheels,

<sup>4</sup> S both thine hands

<sup>5</sup> S cherubim

<sup>6</sup> M Or, sprinkle

<sup>7</sup> S And

<sup>8</sup> S mounted

R.V.	<i>The vision of</i>	EZEKIEL 11.	<i>the cherubims.</i>	R.V.
	the brightness of the LORD's glory.	B.C. 594.	16 <sup>a</sup> And when the <sup>1</sup> cherubims' went, the wheels went <sup>2</sup> by <sup>1</sup> them; and when the <sup>1</sup> cherubims' lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the <sup>o</sup> same <sup>1</sup> wheels also turned not from beside them.	<sup>1</sup> s cherubim <sup>2</sup> s beside
<sup>1</sup> s wings of the cherubim	5 And the <sup>b</sup> sound of the <sup>1</sup> cherubims' wings <sup>1</sup> was heard <sup>†</sup> even to the outer court, as <sup>c</sup> the voice of <sup>2</sup> the Almighty God <sup>1</sup> when he speaketh.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 19. <sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 24. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 29. 3, ac.	17 <sup>a</sup> When they stood, <sup>†</sup> these stood; and when they <sup>3</sup> were lifted up, <sup>these</sup> lifted up themselves <sup>also</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for the spirit <sup>4</sup> of the living creature <sup>†</sup> was in them.	<sup>3</sup> s mounted-up, these mounted up with them:
<sup>2</sup> s God Almighty <sup>m</sup> Heb. E! <sup>Shaddai</sup> .	6 And it came to pass, <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> when he <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> commanded the man clothed <sup>3</sup> with <sup>1</sup> linen, saying, Take fire from between the <sup>4</sup> wheels, <sup>1</sup> from between the <sup>5</sup> cherubims; then <sup>1</sup> he went in, and stood beside <sup>6</sup> the wheels. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 12, 20, 21. <sup>e</sup> Or, of life.	18 <sup>5</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> the glory of the LORD <sup>6</sup> h <sup>1</sup> departed from off <sup>1</sup> the threshold of the house, and stood over the <sup>1</sup> cherubims <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>4</sup> m Or, of life See ch. 1. 21. <sup>5</sup> s And <sup>6</sup> s went forth from over
<sup>3</sup> s in	7 And <sup>7</sup> one <sup>1</sup> cherub <sup>o</sup> stretched forth his hand from between the <sup>8</sup> cherubims <sup>1</sup> unto the fire that <sup>†</sup> was between the <sup>8</sup> cherubims <sup>1</sup> , and took <sup>thereof</sup> , and put <sup>†</sup> it into the hands of <sup>†</sup> him that was clothed <sup>3</sup> with <sup>1</sup> linen <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> who took <sup>†</sup> it <sup>o</sup> , and went out.	<sup>f</sup> ver. 4. <sup>g</sup> Heb. sent forth. <sup>h</sup> Hos. 9. 12. <sup>i</sup> ch. 11. 22.	19 And <sup>†</sup> the <sup>1</sup> cherubims <sup>1</sup> lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight <sup>o</sup> : <sup>1</sup> when they went <sup>7</sup> out, <sup>1</sup> the wheels <sup>also</sup> were <sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> beside them <sup>o</sup> , and every one <sup>1</sup> stood at the door of the east gate of the LORD's house; and the glory of the God of Israel <sup>†</sup> was over them above.	<sup>7</sup> s forth, and <sup>8</sup> m Or, over against <sup>9</sup> s: and they
<sup>4</sup> s whirling wheels, <sup>5</sup> s cherubim, that <sup>6</sup> s a wheel. <sup>7</sup> s the <sup>8</sup> s cherubim	8 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And there appeared in the <sup>8</sup> cherubims <sup>1</sup> the form of a man's hand under their wings.	<sup>j</sup> ver. 21. <sup>k</sup> ch. 1. 8.	20 <sup>m</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel <sup>n</sup> by the river <sup>o</sup> of Chebar; and I knew that they <sup>†</sup> were <sup>1</sup> the cherubims <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> s cherubim
<sup>9</sup> s in <sup>1</sup> s,	9 <sup>†</sup> And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> I looked, <sup>2</sup> behold the <sup>†</sup> four wheels <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the <sup>8</sup> cherubims <sup>1</sup> , one wheel <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> one cherub, and another wheel <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels <sup>†</sup> was <sup>†</sup> as the colour of a <sup>5</sup> p <sup>1</sup> beryl stone.	<sup>l</sup> ch. 1. 15. <sup>m</sup> ver. 15, ch. 1. 22. <sup>n</sup> ch. 1. 1.	21 <sup>†</sup> Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; <sup>7</sup> and the likeness of the hands of a man <sup>†</sup> was under their wings.	<sup>2</sup> s as for <sup>3</sup> s, they were the
<sup>2</sup> s and behold, <sup>3</sup> s beside	10 And <sup>†</sup> as for their <sup>6</sup> appearances, <sup>1</sup> they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been <sup>7</sup> in the midst of <sup>1</sup> a wheel.	<sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 16. <sup>q</sup> ver. 14, ch. 1. 6. <sup>r</sup> ver. 8, ch. 1. 8.	22 And <sup>2</sup> the likeness of their faces <sup>3</sup> was the same <sup>1</sup> faces which I saw by the river <sup>o</sup> of Chebar, their appearances and themselves <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> they went every one straight forward.	<sup>4</sup> s;
<sup>4</sup> m See ch. 1. 4. <sup>5</sup> m Or, stone of Tarshish <sup>6</sup> s appearance, <sup>7</sup> s within <sup>8</sup> m Heb. in the midst of. <sup>9</sup> m Or, towards <sup>9</sup> s:	11 "When they went, they went <sup>5</sup> upon their four sides <sup>o</sup> : <sup>1</sup> they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went.	<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 10. <sup>u</sup> ch. 1. 17.	CHAPTER 11.	
<sup>4</sup> m See ch. 1. 4. <sup>5</sup> m Or, stone of Tarshish <sup>6</sup> s appearance, <sup>7</sup> s within <sup>8</sup> m Heb. in the midst of. <sup>9</sup> m Or, towards <sup>9</sup> s:	12 And their whole <sup>9</sup> body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and <sup>2</sup> the wheels, <sup>†</sup> were full of eyes round about, <sup>even</sup> the wheels that they four had.	<sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 12. <sup>w</sup> See	<sup>o</sup> 1 The presumption of the princes. 4 Their sin and judgment. 13 Ezekiel complaining, God sheweth him his purpose in saving a remnant. 21 and punishing the wicked. 22 The glory of God leaveth the city. 24 Ezekiel is returned to the captivity.	
<sup>1</sup> s they were called <sup>2</sup> s the whirling wheels, <sup>3</sup> s the	13 As for the wheels, <sup>1</sup> a it was cried unto them <sup>1</sup> in my hearing, <sup>2</sup> O wheel. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>x</sup> Heb. flesh. <sup>y</sup> ch. 1. 18.	MOREOVER <sup>6</sup> the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto <sup>†</sup> the east gate of the LORD's house, which looketh eastward: and behold <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> at the door of the gate five and twenty men; <sup>6</sup> among whom I saw <sup>1</sup> Jaazaniah the son of <sup>7</sup> Azur, <sup>1</sup> and Pelatiah the son of Benaiah, princes of the people.	<sup>3</sup> a, <sup>6</sup> s and I saw in the midst of them <sup>7</sup> s Azzur, <sup>8</sup> s And he said <sup>9</sup> s iniquity, and that
<sup>4</sup> s cherubim mounted up: this	14 <sup>a</sup> And every one had four faces: the first face <sup>†</sup> was the face of <sup>3</sup> a <sup>1</sup> cherub, and the second face <sup>†</sup> was the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.	<sup>a</sup> Or, they were called in my hearing, wheel, or judgment. <sup>b</sup> ver. 24, ch. 3. 12, 14, & 8. 3. <sup>c</sup> ch. 10. 19. <sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 6, 10. <sup>e</sup> See ch. 8. 16.	2 <sup>5</sup> Then said he <sup>1</sup> unto me, Son of man, these <sup>†</sup> are the men that devise <sup>9</sup> mischief, and <sup>1</sup> give wicked counsel in this city:	
	15 And the <sup>4</sup> cherubims were lifted up. This <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> is <sup>7</sup> the living creature that I saw by the river <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Chebar.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 5.		

1<sup>s</sup> The  
time  
is not  
near to  
M Or,  
Is not  
the time  
near &c.?

2<sup>s</sup> spirit  
3<sup>s</sup> he  
4<sup>s</sup>;  
5<sup>s</sup>;  
6<sup>s</sup>;

7<sup>s</sup> ye  
shall be  
brought  
M An-  
other  
reading  
is, I will  
bring  
you.  
8<sup>s</sup> the  
9<sup>s</sup> forth  
10<sup>s</sup> judge-  
ments

11<sup>s</sup>;

12<sup>s</sup> have ye  
13<sup>s</sup> ordi-  
nances  
M Heb.  
judge-  
ments.  
14<sup>s</sup> nations

15<sup>s</sup> And

16<sup>s</sup> Heb.  
redemp-  
tion  
See Lev.  
25, 25, &c.  
17<sup>s</sup> all of  
them,  
are they

3 Which say, <sup>1a</sup> It is not  
<sup>b</sup> near; let us <sup>1</sup> build houses:  
<sup>c</sup> this city <sup>†</sup> is the caldron, and  
we <sup>1</sup> be the flesh.

4 ¶ Therefore prophesy a-  
gainst them, prophesy, O son  
of man.

5 And <sup>a</sup> the <sup>2</sup> Spirit <sup>1</sup> of the  
LORD fell upon me, and <sup>3</sup> said  
unto me, Speak <sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup> Thus saith  
the LORD <sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup> Thus have ye  
said, O house of Israel <sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup> for  
I know the things that come  
into your mind <sup>o</sup>, every one of  
them <sup>1</sup>.

6 <sup>1</sup> Ye have multiplied your  
slain in this city, and ye have  
filled the streets thereof with  
the slain.

7 Therefore thus saith the  
LORD GOD <sup>8</sup>; <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> Your slain whom  
ye have laid in the midst of it,  
they <sup>†</sup> are the flesh, and this  
city <sup>†</sup> is the caldron: <sup>2</sup> but <sup>7</sup> I  
will bring you <sup>1</sup> forth out of the  
midst of it.

8 Ye have feared the sword;  
and I will bring <sup>3</sup> a sword upon  
you, saith the LORD GOD.

9 And I will bring you <sup>9</sup> out of  
the midst thereof, and deliver  
you into the hands of strangers,  
and <sup>2</sup> will execute <sup>1</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup>  
among you.

10 <sup>1</sup> Ye shall fall by the sword;  
I will judge you in <sup>1</sup> the border  
of Israel; <sup>2</sup> and ye shall  
know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.

11 <sup>1</sup> This city shall not be your  
caldron, neither shall ye be the  
flesh in the midst thereof;  
<sup>o</sup> but <sup>1</sup> I will judge you in the  
border of Israel <sup>2</sup>.

12 And <sup>a</sup> ye shall know that I  
<sup>†</sup> am the LORD: <sup>b</sup> for ye have  
not walked in my statutes, nei-  
ther <sup>2</sup> executed my judgments <sup>1</sup>,  
but <sup>a</sup> have done after the <sup>1</sup> man-  
ners <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>5</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup> are  
round about you.

13 ¶ And it came to pass,  
when I prophesied, that <sup>1</sup> Pe-  
latiah the son of Benaiah died.  
Then <sup>†</sup> fell I down upon my  
face, and cried with a loud  
voice, and said, Ah LORD GOD!  
wilt thou make a full end of  
the remnant of Israel?

14 ¶ Again <sup>1</sup> the word of the  
LORD came unto me, saying,

15 Son of man, thy brethren,  
<sup>†</sup> even thy brethren, the men of  
thy <sup>7</sup> kindred, and all the house  
of Israel <sup>9</sup> wholly, are they <sup>1</sup>

B.C. 594.

a Or, It is  
not for us  
to build  
houses  
near.

b ch. 12, 22, 27.  
2 Pet. 3, 4.

c See  
Jer. 1, 13.  
ch. 24, 3, &c.  
d ch. 2, 2.  
& 3, 24.

e Ps. 90, 1.  
& 91, 9.  
Is. 8, 14.

f ch. 7, 23.  
& 22, 3, 4.  
Jer. 24, 5.  
ch. 28, 25.  
x 34, 13.  
& 36, 24.

h ch. 24, 3, 6.  
10, 11.  
Mic. 3, 3.

i ch. 37, 23.  
k ver. 9.

l Jer. 32, 39.  
ch. 36, 26, 27.  
See  
Zeph. 3, 9.

m Ps. 51, 10.  
Jer. 31, 33.  
& 32, 33.  
ch. 18, 31.

n Zech. 7, 12.

P ch. 5, 8.

q Ps. 105, 45.

r 2 Kin. 25.  
19, 21.

s Jer. 39, 6.  
& 52, 10.

t Jer. 24, 7.  
ch. 14, 11.

u ch. 26, 28.  
& 37, 27.

v 1 Kin. 8, 65.  
2 Kin. 14, 25.

w Ps. 9, 16.  
ch. 6, 7.

x 13, 9, 14.  
21, 25.

y See ver. 3.  
z ch. 9, 10.  
& 22, 31.

a Or, which  
have not  
walked.

b ch. 1, 29.  
& 10, 19.

c Lev. 18, 3.  
24, &c.  
Deut. 12, 30,  
31.

d ch. 8, 10, 14.  
16.

e ch. 8, 4.  
& 9, 3.  
& 10, 4, 18.

f ver. 1.  
Acts 5, 5.

g See  
Zech. 14, 4.  
h ch. 43, 2.  
i ch. 9, 8.  
k ch. 8, 3.

unto whom the inhabitants of  
Jerusalem have said, Get you  
far from the LORD <sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup> unto us  
is this land given <sup>2</sup> in posses-  
sion <sup>1</sup>.

16 Therefore say, Thus saith  
the LORD GOD <sup>3</sup>; Although I  
have cast <sup>1</sup> them far off among  
the <sup>4</sup> heathen, and although <sup>1</sup> I  
have scattered them among the  
countries, <sup>5</sup> yet will I be to  
them <sup>6</sup> as a little sanctuary <sup>1</sup>  
in the countries where they  
<sup>7</sup> shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith  
the LORD GOD <sup>8</sup>; <sup>1</sup> I will <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup>  
gather you from the <sup>9</sup> people, <sup>1</sup>  
and assemble you out of the  
countries where ye have been  
scattered, and I will give you  
the land of Israel.

18 And they shall come thither,  
and <sup>†</sup> they shall take away all  
the detestable things thereof  
and all the abominations there-  
of from thence.

19 And <sup>†</sup> I will give them one  
heart, and I will put <sup>m</sup> a new  
spirit within you; and I will  
take <sup>n</sup> the stony heart out of  
their flesh, and will give them  
an heart of flesh:

20 <sup>2</sup> That they may walk in  
my statutes, and keep mine or-  
dinances, and do them: <sup>†</sup> and  
they shall be my people, and I  
will be their God.

21 But <sup>†</sup> as for them whose heart  
walketh after the heart of their  
detestable things and their  
abominations, <sup>2</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> recom-  
pense <sup>1</sup> their way upon their  
own heads, saith the LORD  
GOD.

22 ¶ Then did the <sup>2</sup> cheru-  
bims <sup>†</sup> lift up their wings, and  
the wheels <sup>3</sup> beside them; and  
the glory of the God of Israel  
<sup>†</sup> was over them above.

23 And <sup>†</sup> the glory of the LORD  
went up from the midst of the  
city, and stood <sup>9</sup> upon the moun-  
tain <sup>h</sup> which <sup>†</sup> is on the east side  
of the city.

24 ¶ Afterwards <sup>h</sup> the spirit  
<sup>6</sup> took <sup>1</sup> me up, and brought me  
in <sup>7</sup> a vision by the <sup>8</sup> Spirit <sup>1</sup> of  
God into Chaldea, to them of  
the captivity. So the vision  
that I had seen went up from  
me.

25 Then I spake unto them of  
the captivity all the things that  
the LORD had shewed me.

1<sup>s</sup> :

2<sup>s</sup> for a  
possession:

3<sup>s</sup> :  
Whereas  
I have  
removed  
4<sup>s</sup> na-  
tions, and  
wheras

5<sup>s</sup> M Or,  
yet have  
I been  
Or, and have been

6<sup>s</sup> a sanc-  
tuary  
for a  
little  
while

7<sup>s</sup> are

8<sup>s</sup> :

9<sup>s</sup> peoples,

1<sup>s</sup> bring

2<sup>s</sup> che-  
rubim

3<sup>s</sup> were

4<sup>s</sup> M Or,  
over  
against

5<sup>s</sup> And

6<sup>s</sup> lifted

7<sup>s</sup> the

8<sup>s</sup> spirit





R.V.	<i>A reproof of</i>	EZEKIEL 13.	<i>false prophets.</i>	R.V.
	make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel; but say unto them, <sup>a</sup> The days are at hand, and the <sup>1</sup> effect of every vision.	B.C. 594.	a lying divination, whereas ye say, The LORD saith <sup>o</sup> it <sup>1</sup> ; albeit I have not spoken?	
<sup>1</sup> M Heb. word.	24 For <sup>b</sup> there shall be no more any <sup>c</sup> vain vision nor flattering divination within the house of Israel.	<sup>a</sup> Joel 2 1. Zeph. 1. 14.	8 <sup>1</sup> Therefore thus saith the LORD God <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I <sup>†</sup> am against you, saith the LORD God.	<sup>1</sup> A * <sup>2</sup> S :
<sup>2</sup> S ;	25 For I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> I will speak, and <sup>a</sup> the word that I shall speak shall <sup>3</sup> come to pass <sup>1</sup> ; it shall be no more <sup>†</sup> prolonged <sup>1</sup> : for in your days, O rebellious house, will I <sup>5</sup> say <sup>1</sup> the word, and will perform it, saith the LORD God.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 13. 23. <sup>c</sup> Lam. 2. 14.	9 And mine hand shall be <sup>3</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the <sup>4e</sup> assembly <sup>1</sup> of my people, <sup>7</sup> neither shall they be written in the <sup>5</sup> writing of the house of Israel, <sup>9</sup> neither shall they enter into the land of Israel; <sup>h</sup> and ye shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD God.	<sup>3</sup> S against <sup>4</sup> S council <sup>5</sup> M Or, secret <sup>5</sup> M Or, register
<sup>3</sup> S be performed <sup>4</sup> S deferred	26 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,	<sup>d</sup> ver. 28. Is. 55. 11. Dan. 9. 12. Luke 21. 33. Or, secret, or, council.	10 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Because, even because they have seduced my people, saying, <sup>†</sup> Peace; and <sup>e</sup> there was <sup>1</sup> no peace; and <sup>7</sup> one built up <sup>1</sup> <sup>8m</sup> a wall, <sup>†</sup> and, lo, others <sup>h</sup> daubed <sup>1</sup> it with untempered <sup>1</sup> morter <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>4</sup> S council <sup>5</sup> M Or, secret <sup>5</sup> M Or, register
<sup>5</sup> S speak	27 <sup>†</sup> Son of man, behold, <sup>†</sup> they of the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth <sup>†</sup> is <sup>k</sup> for many days <sup>†</sup> to come, and he prophesieth of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> times <sup>†</sup> that are far off.	<sup>d</sup> ver. 22. <sup>e</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 4. <sup>f</sup> Jer. 6. 14. & 8. 11. <sup>h</sup> Or, a slight wall. <sup>h</sup> ch. 22. 24. <sup>i</sup> ver. 23, 25.	11 Say unto them which daub <sup>†</sup> it with untempered <sup>1</sup> morter <sup>1</sup> , that it shall fall: <sup>9</sup> there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend <sup>†</sup> it.	<sup>6</sup> S there is <sup>7</sup> S when one buildeth up <sup>8</sup> M Or, a slight wall <sup>9</sup> S behold, they daub <sup>1</sup> S mortar
<sup>6</sup> S ;	28 <sup>†</sup> Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the LORD God <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> There shall none of my words be <sup>†</sup> prolonged <sup>1</sup> any more, but the word which I <sup>†</sup> have spoken shall be done, <sup>1</sup> saith the LORD God.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 38. 22.	12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where <sup>†</sup> is the daubing wherewith ye have daubed <sup>†</sup> it?	
<sup>7</sup> S shall speak shall be performed,	CHAPTER 13.		13 Therefore thus saith the LORD God; I will even rend <sup>†</sup> it with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones in <sup>o</sup> my <sup>1</sup> fury to consume <sup>†</sup> it.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 The reproof of lying prophets, 10 and their untempered mortar. 17 Of prophetesses and their pillows.		14 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered <sup>1</sup> morter <sup>1</sup> , and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered <sup>2</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof <sup>3</sup> : <sup>†</sup> and ye shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	
<sup>8</sup> S heart, <sup>9</sup> S ;	AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,	<sup>f</sup> Heb. then that are prophets out of their own hearts. ver. 17.	15 Thus will I accomplish my <sup>4</sup> wrath <sup>1</sup> upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered <sup>5</sup> morter <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> will say unto you, The wall <sup>†</sup> is no <sup>†</sup> more, neither they that daubed it;	<sup>2</sup> S ; <sup>3</sup> S ;
<sup>1</sup> M Or, and things which they have not seen	2 Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Israel that prophesy, and say thou unto <sup>†</sup> them that prophesy out of their own <sup>8e</sup> hearts, <sup>1</sup> Hear ye the word of the LORD;	<sup>f</sup> Jer. 14. 14. & 23. 16, 25.	16 <sup>To wit</sup> , the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and which <sup>†</sup> see visions of peace for her, and	<sup>4</sup> S fury <sup>5</sup> S mortar; and I
<sup>2</sup> S have been	3 Thus saith the LORD God <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Woe unto the foolish prophets, that <sup>u</sup> follow their own spirit, <sup>1z</sup> and have seen nothing!	<sup>g</sup> Heb. with after. <sup>g</sup> Or, and things which they have not seen.		
<sup>3</sup> S waste places.	4 O Israel, thy prophets <sup>2</sup> are <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> like <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> foxes in the <sup>3</sup> deserts.	<sup>g</sup> Cant. 2. 15. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 106. 23, 30. ch. 22. 30.		
<sup>4</sup> M Or, breaches	5 Ye <sup>2</sup> have not gone up into the <sup>4b</sup> gaps, neither <sup>c</sup> made up the <sup>5</sup> hedge <sup>1</sup> for the house of Israel <sup>6</sup> to stand in the battle in the day of the LORD.	<sup>i</sup> ver. 9, 21, 25. ch. 14. 8. <sup>i</sup> Or, breaches.		
<sup>5</sup> S fence	6 <sup>†</sup> They have seen vanity and lying divination, <sup>7</sup> saying, <sup>†</sup> The LORD saith <sup>8</sup> : <sup>†</sup> and the LORD hath not sent them: and they <sup>9</sup> have made <sup>1</sup> others <sup>1</sup> to hope that <sup>2</sup> they would confirm the word.	<sup>j</sup> ver. 23. ch. 12. 24. & 22. 28.		
<sup>7</sup> S that say, <sup>8</sup> S ;	7 Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken	<sup>k</sup> Jer. 6. 14. & 28. 9.		

<sup>1</sup> S And thou, <sup>2</sup> S : <sup>3</sup> S upon all elbows, <sup>4</sup> S per- <sup>5</sup> S sons of <sup>6</sup> M Or, <sup>7</sup> S for your- <sup>8</sup> S ye <sup>9</sup> S have pro- <sup>10</sup> S hearken <sup>11</sup> S : <sup>12</sup> M Or, <sup>13</sup> S ye hunt <sup>14</sup> M Or, <sup>15</sup> S ; and I <sup>16</sup> S grieved <sup>17</sup> S and be <sup>18</sup> S saved <sup>19</sup> S as A.V. <sup>20</sup> S see <sup>21</sup> S and <sup>22</sup> S ;

<sup>1</sup> there is no peace, saith the Lord God. <sup>2</sup> ¶ <sup>3</sup> Likewise, thou' son of man, <sup>4</sup> set thy face against the daughters of thy people, <sup>5</sup> which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them, <sup>6</sup> 18 And say, Thus saith the Lord God<sup>2</sup>; <sup>7</sup> Woe to the <sup>8</sup> women that sew pillows <sup>9</sup> to all <sup>10</sup> arm- holes, <sup>11</sup> and make kerchiefs <sup>12</sup> up- on <sup>13</sup> the head of <sup>14</sup> every stature to hunt souls! <sup>15</sup> Will ye <sup>16</sup> hunt the souls of my people, and <sup>17</sup> will ye <sup>18</sup> save <sup>19</sup> the <sup>20</sup> souls alive <sup>21</sup> that come unto you? <sup>22</sup> 19 And <sup>23</sup> will ye pollute me' among my people <sup>24</sup> for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that <sup>25</sup> hear <sup>26</sup> your lies? <sup>27</sup> 20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God<sup>1</sup>; <sup>2</sup> Behold, I <sup>3</sup> am against your pillows, <sup>4</sup> where- with ye there hunt the souls <sup>5</sup> to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>2</sup> will let the souls go, <sup>3</sup> even the souls that ye hunt <sup>4</sup> to make them fly. <sup>5</sup> 21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; <sup>6</sup> and ye shall know that I <sup>7</sup> am the LORD. <sup>8</sup> 22 Because with lies ye have <sup>9</sup> made <sup>10</sup> the heart of the right- eous <sup>11</sup> sad<sup>1</sup>, whom I have not made sad; and <sup>12</sup> strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, <sup>13</sup> by promising him life<sup>1</sup>. <sup>14</sup> 23 Therefore <sup>15</sup> ye shall <sup>16</sup> see <sup>17</sup> no more <sup>18</sup> vanity, nor divine divinations: <sup>19</sup> for <sup>20</sup> I will deliver my people out of your hand<sup>1</sup>. <sup>21</sup> and ye shall know that I <sup>22</sup> am the LORD.

CHAPTER 14.

<sup>1</sup> God answereth idolaters according to their own heart. <sup>2</sup> They are exhorted to repent, for fear of judgments. <sup>3</sup> God's irrevocable sentence of famine, 15 of noisome beasts, 17 of the sword, 19 and of pestilence. <sup>4</sup> A remnant shall be left.

**T**HEN <sup>1</sup> came certain of the elders of Israel unto me, and sat before me.

B.C. 594.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 20. 46. <sup>2</sup> A 21. 2. <sup>3</sup> b ver. 2. <sup>4</sup> ver. 4. 7. <sup>5</sup> ch. 7. 19. <sup>6</sup> d 2 Kin. 3. 13.

<sup>1</sup> Or, elbows.

<sup>1</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 14.

<sup>1</sup> See Prov. 28. 21. Mic. 3. 5.

<sup>1</sup> Or, others.

<sup>1</sup> Or, into gardens.

<sup>1</sup> ver. 9.

<sup>1</sup> Lev. 17. 10. <sup>2</sup> & 20. 3, 5, 6. <sup>3</sup> Jer. 44. 11. <sup>4</sup> ch. 15. 7. <sup>5</sup> Jer. 23. 14. <sup>6</sup> Num. 25. 10. <sup>7</sup> Deut. 28. 37. <sup>8</sup> ch. 5. 15.

<sup>1</sup> Or, that I should save his life. <sup>2</sup> Heb. by quicken- ing him. <sup>3</sup> ch. 6. 7.

<sup>1</sup> ver. 6. &c. <sup>2</sup> ch. 12. 24. <sup>3</sup> Mic. 3. 6.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 23. <sup>2</sup> Job 12. 16. <sup>3</sup> Jer. 4. 10. <sup>4</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 11. <sup>5</sup> ver. 9. <sup>6</sup> ch. 14. 8. <sup>7</sup> & 15. 7.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 8. 1. <sup>2</sup> & 20. 1. <sup>3</sup> & 33. 31. <sup>4</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 15.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, these men have <sup>1</sup> set up their idols in <sup>2</sup> their heart, and put <sup>3</sup> the stumbling- block of their iniquity before their face: <sup>4</sup> should I be <sup>5</sup> en- quired <sup>6</sup> of at all by them?

4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God<sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup> Every man of the house of Israel that <sup>2</sup> setteth up his idols in <sup>3</sup> his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; <sup>4</sup> I the LORD will answer him <sup>5</sup> that cometh <sup>6</sup> according to the multi- tude of his idols;

5 That I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because they are all estranged from me through their idols.

6 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God<sup>6</sup>; <sup>2</sup> Repent, <sup>3</sup> and turn <sup>4</sup> yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations.

7 For every one of the house of Israel, or of the <sup>1</sup> stranger that sojourneth <sup>2</sup> in Israel, which separateth himself from me, and <sup>3</sup> setteth up his idols in <sup>4</sup> his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to <sup>5</sup> a <sup>6</sup> prophet to <sup>7</sup> enquire of him concerning <sup>8</sup> me; <sup>9</sup> I the LORD will answer him by myself:

8 And <sup>1</sup> I will set my face against that man, and will make him <sup>2</sup> a <sup>3</sup> sign and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; <sup>4</sup> and ye shall know that I <sup>5</sup> am the LORD.

9 And if the prophet be <sup>1</sup> de- ceived <sup>2</sup> when he hath spoken a thing, <sup>3</sup> I the LORD <sup>4</sup> have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel.

10 And they shall bear <sup>1</sup> the punishment of <sup>2</sup> their iniquity: the <sup>3</sup> punishment<sup>1</sup> of the prophet shall be even as the <sup>2</sup> punishment<sup>1</sup> of him that seek- eth unto him;

11 That the house of Israel may <sup>1</sup> go no more astray from me, neither <sup>2</sup> be polluted<sup>1</sup> any more with all their transgres-

<sup>1</sup> S taken their idols into <sup>2</sup> Heb. *causedito come up.*

<sup>1</sup> S in- quired

<sup>1</sup> S :

<sup>1</sup> S taketh his idols into

<sup>1</sup> S therein <sup>2</sup> M Or, *ac- cording thereto* Another reading is, *he is come in the mul- titude d.c.*

<sup>1</sup> S : Re- turn ye,

<sup>1</sup> S stran- gers that sojourn

<sup>1</sup> S taketh his idols into

<sup>1</sup> S the <sup>2</sup> S inquire for him- self of <sup>3</sup> M as A.V. text. <sup>4</sup> 2 A an astonish- ment, for

<sup>1</sup> M Or, *enticed* <sup>2</sup> S and speaketh a word,

<sup>1</sup> M as A.V. text.

<sup>1</sup> S iniquity

<sup>1</sup> S defile them- selves

	sions; "but that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord God.	B.C. c. 504. " ch. 11, 29. & 37, 27. b ch. 20, 43.	shall be <sup>1</sup> brought <sup>1</sup> forth, <sup>1</sup> both sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and <sup>2</sup> ye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, <sup>3</sup> even concerning all that I have brought upon it.	<sup>1</sup> s carried
<sup>1</sup> s And the <sup>2</sup> s unto <sup>3</sup> s a	12 ¶ <sup>1</sup> The word of the Lord came <sup>2</sup> again to <sup>1</sup> me, saying,		23 And they shall comfort you, when ye see their <sup>2</sup> ways <sup>1</sup> and their doings: and ye shall know that I have not done <sup>3</sup> without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord God.	<sup>2</sup> s way
<sup>4</sup> s committing a trespass, and	13 Son of man, when <sup>3</sup> the land simeth against me by <sup>4</sup> trespassing grievously, then will <sup>1</sup> I stretch out mine hand upon it, and <sup>2</sup> will <sup>1</sup> break the staff of the bread thereof, and <sup>2</sup> will <sup>1</sup> send famine upon it, and <sup>2</sup> will <sup>1</sup> cut off <sup>2</sup> man and beast from it: <sup>1</sup>	c Lev. 26, 26. Is. 3, 1. ch. 4, 16. & 5, 16. d Jer. 22, 8, 9. e ver. 16, 18, 20. Jer. 15, 1. See Jer. 7, 16. & 14, 11. f Prov. 11, 4. g Lev. 26, 22. ch. 5, 17.	<sup>1</sup> AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,	<sup>2</sup> s Or, in vain
<sup>5</sup> s from it man and beast;	14 Though these three men, Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, they should deliver <sup>1</sup> but their own souls <sup>2</sup> by their righteousness, saith the Lord God.		CHAPTER 15. <sup>1</sup> By the unfitness of the vine branch for any work 6 is shewed the rejection of Jerusalem.	
<sup>6</sup> s Or, bereave	15 ¶ <sup>1</sup> If I cause <sup>2</sup> noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they <sup>3</sup> spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts <sup>4</sup> :	i ver. 14, 18, 20. j Heb. in the midst of it. k John 15, 6. l Lev. 26, 25. ch. 5, 12. m 21, 3, 4. n 25, 5. o 38, 21. p Heb. Will it prosper? q ch. 25, 13. Zeph. 1, 3. r Heb. made fit. s ver. 14.	2 Son of man, <sup>4</sup> What <sup>1</sup> is the vine tree more than any tree, <sup>5</sup> or than a <sup>1</sup> branch which <sup>6</sup> is among the trees of the forest? <sup>3</sup> Shall wood be taken thereof to <sup>7</sup> do <sup>1</sup> any work? or will <sup>1</sup> men take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?	<sup>1</sup> s what <sup>3</sup> s the vine <sup>6</sup> s Or, was
<sup>7</sup> s;	16 <sup>1</sup> Though these three men <sup>2</sup> were <sup>3</sup> in it, <sup>4</sup> as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be delivered, but the land shall be desolate.		4 Behold, <sup>1</sup> it is cast into the fire for fuel <sup>2</sup> ; the fire devour-eth <sup>1</sup> both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned <sup>2</sup> . <sup>3</sup> Is it meet <sup>1</sup> for <sup>4</sup> any work?	<sup>7</sup> s make
<sup>8</sup> s Or, Let the sword go	17 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Or <sup>2</sup> if <sup>3</sup> I bring a sword upon that land, and say, <sup>4</sup> Sword, go through the land; so that I <sup>2</sup> cut off <sup>3</sup> man and beast from it: <sup>1</sup>		5 Behold, when it was whole, it was <sup>1</sup> meet for no work: how much less <sup>2</sup> shall it be meet yet for <sup>3</sup> any work <sup>1</sup> , when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned <sup>2</sup> ?	<sup>3</sup> s: the fire hath devoured <sup>5</sup> s: is it profitable
<sup>9</sup> s from it man and beast;	18 Though these three men <sup>2</sup> were in it, <sup>4</sup> as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves.		6 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Therefore thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so <sup>4</sup> will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem.	<sup>1</sup> M Heb. made into. <sup>2</sup> A, shall it yet be meet for [M Heb. made into] any work
	19 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Or <sup>2</sup> if I send <sup>3</sup> a pestilence into that land, and <sup>4</sup> pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast:	t 2 Sam. 24, 15. ch. 38, 22. u ch. 7, 5.	7 And <sup>2</sup> I will set my face against them; <sup>3</sup> they <sup>5</sup> shall go <sup>6</sup> out from one fire, and another <sup>1</sup> fire shall devour them; <sup>4</sup> and ye shall know that I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD, when I set my face against them.	<sup>3</sup> s: <sup>4</sup> M Or, have I given <sup>5</sup> M Or, have gone forth <sup>6</sup> s forth from the fire, but the
	20 Though Noah, Daniel, and Job, <sup>2</sup> were in it, <sup>4</sup> as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall <sup>1</sup> but deliver their own souls by their righteousness.	v Lev. 17, 10. ch. 14, 8. s ver. 14. t Is. 24, 18. u ch. 6, 7. A 7, 4. A 11, 10. d 29, 38, 42. 44.	8 And I will make the land desolate, because they have <sup>2</sup> committed a trespass, saith the Lord God.	
<sup>1</sup> s:	21 For thus saith the Lord God <sup>1</sup> , <sup>2</sup> How much more when <sup>4</sup> I send my four sore <sup>2</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> upon Jerusalem, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome <sup>3</sup> beast, <sup>1</sup> and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast?	y Or, Also when. z Heb. trespasses, a trespass. d ch. 5, 17. & 33, 27.	CHAPTER 16. <sup>1</sup> Under the similitude of a wretched infant is shewed the natural state of Jerusalem. 6 God's extraordinary love towards her. 15 Her monstrous whoredoms. 35 Her grievous judgment. 44 Her sin, matching her mother, and	
<sup>2</sup> s judgments	22 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Yet, behold, therein shall be left <sup>4</sup> a remnant that	h ch. 6, 8.		



exceeding her sisters, Sodom and Samaria, calleth for judgments. 60 Mercy is promised her in the end.

AGAIN the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, <sup>b</sup>cause Jerusalem to know her abominations.

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God unto Jerusalem <sup>1</sup>;

<sup>2</sup>Thy <sup>a</sup>birth <sup>e</sup>and thy nativity <sup>f</sup>is of the land of <sup>3</sup>Canaan;

<sup>g</sup>thy father *was* an Amorite, <sup>h</sup>and thy mother <sup>i</sup>an Hittite.

4 And <sup>j</sup>as for thy nativity, <sup>k</sup>in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water <sup>k</sup>to <sup>5</sup>supple <sup>l</sup>thee; thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all.

5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in the open field, <sup>6</sup>to the lothing of thy person, <sup>l</sup>in the day that thou wast born.

6 <sup>m</sup>¶ And when I passed by thee, and saw thee <sup>7p</sup>polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee <sup>8</sup>when thou wast <sup>l</sup>in thy blood, <sup>9</sup>Live!; yea, I said unto thee <sup>9</sup>when thou wast <sup>l</sup>in thy blood, <sup>9</sup>Live!

7 <sup>q</sup>I <sup>o</sup>have! <sup>1r</sup>caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou <sup>2</sup>hast increased and waxen <sup>l</sup>great, and thou <sup>art</sup>come to <sup>u</sup>excellent ornaments; <sup>l</sup>thy breasts <sup>are</sup> fashioned, and thine hair <sup>is</sup> grown, whereas <sup>l</sup>thou <sup>l</sup>wast naked and bare.

8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time <sup>l</sup>was the time of love; <sup>y</sup>and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I swore unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord God, and <sup>a</sup>thou becamest mine.

9 Then washed I thee with water; yea, I thoroughly washed away thy <sup>c</sup>blood from thee, and I anointed thee with oil.

10 I clothed thee also with brodered work, and shod thee with <sup>6</sup>badgers' skin, <sup>l</sup>and I <sup>7</sup>girded thee about with fine linen, and <sup>o</sup>I <sup>l</sup>covered thee with silk.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and I <sup>e</sup>put bracelets upon thy hands, <sup>f</sup>and a chain on thy neck.

B.C. 594.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. nose. See Is. 3. 21.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 20. 4. & 22. 2. & 33. 7-9.

<sup>c</sup> Dent. 32. 13, 14.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. cutting out, or, habitation.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 21. 30.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 48. 2.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 45.

<sup>h</sup> Hos. 2. 3.

<sup>i</sup> Lam. 2. 15.

<sup>j</sup> Or, when I looked upon thee.

<sup>k</sup> See Dent. 32. 15. Jer. 7. 4.

<sup>l</sup> Mic. 3. 11.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 1. 21.

<sup>n</sup> 57. 4.

<sup>o</sup> Jer. 2. 20.

<sup>p</sup> & 3. 2. 6. 20.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 25. 3, 8.

<sup>r</sup> 12. 12.

<sup>s</sup> Hos. 1. 2.

<sup>t</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 7.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 7. 20.

<sup>v</sup> Hos. 2. 8.

<sup>w</sup> Or, trodden under foot.

<sup>x</sup> Ex. 1. 7.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. made thee a nation.

<sup>z</sup> Heb. of a male.

<sup>aa</sup> Heb. ornament of ornaments.

<sup>ab</sup> Hos. 2. 8.

<sup>ac</sup> Ruth 3. 9.

<sup>ad</sup> Heb. a season of rest.

<sup>ae</sup> Ex. 19. 5.

<sup>af</sup> Jer. 2. 2.

<sup>ag</sup> 2 Kin. 16. 3.

<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 106. 37, 38.

<sup>ai</sup> Is. 57. 5.

<sup>aj</sup> Jer. 7. 31.

<sup>ak</sup> & 32. 35.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 20. 25.

<sup>am</sup> & 23. 37.

<sup>an</sup> Heb. bloods.

<sup>ao</sup> Heb. to devour.

<sup>ap</sup> Gen. 24. 22.

<sup>aq</sup> 47.

<sup>ar</sup> Prov. 1. 9.

<sup>as</sup> Jer. 43. 69.

<sup>at</sup> Jer. 2. 2.

<sup>au</sup> Hos. 11. 1.

<sup>av</sup> h ver. 4-6.

12 And I put a <sup>1</sup>jewel on thy <sup>a</sup>forehead, <sup>f</sup>and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown upon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment <sup>l</sup>was of fine linen, and silk, and brodered work; <sup>e</sup>thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil: and thou wast exceeding <sup>f</sup>beautiful, and thou didst prosper <sup>2</sup>into a kingdom.

14 And <sup>l</sup>thy renown went forth among the <sup>3</sup>heathen <sup>l</sup>for thy beauty <sup>1</sup>: <sup>l</sup>for it <sup>l</sup>was perfect <sup>5</sup>through my <sup>6</sup>comeliness, <sup>l</sup>which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord God.

15 <sup>¶</sup> But thou didst trust in <sup>7</sup>thine own <sup>l</sup>beauty, <sup>m</sup>and playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy <sup>8</sup>fornications <sup>l</sup>on every one that passed by; his it was.

16 <sup>¶</sup> And <sup>9</sup>of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places with divers colours, and playedst the harlot thereupon <sup>l</sup>: *the like things shall not come, neither shall it be so.*

17 Thou <sup>l</sup>hast also taken <sup>l</sup>thy <sup>2</sup>fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and madest <sup>3</sup>to thyself images <sup>l</sup>of men, <sup>l</sup>and didst <sup>4</sup>commit whoredom <sup>l</sup>with them <sup>5</sup>.

18 And <sup>l</sup>tookest thy brodered garments, and coveredst them <sup>6</sup>; and thou hast <sup>l</sup>set mine oil and mine incense before them.

19 <sup>¶</sup> My <sup>7</sup>meat <sup>l</sup>also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, <sup>l</sup>wherewith I fed thee, thou <sup>hast</sup> even set it before them for <sup>a</sup>a sweet savour <sup>9</sup>: <sup>l</sup>and *thus it was* <sup>1</sup>, saith the Lord God.

20 <sup>b</sup>Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them <sup>a</sup>to be devoured. <sup>2</sup>*Is this of* <sup>l</sup>thy whoredoms a small matter,

21 That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them <sup>3</sup>to cause <sup>l</sup>them to pass through *the fire* <sup>4</sup>for <sup>l</sup>them?

22 And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered the days of thy <sup>9</sup>youth, <sup>h</sup>when thou wast

<sup>1</sup> ring upon thy nose,

<sup>2</sup> s unto royal estate.

<sup>3</sup> s nations

<sup>4</sup> s ;

<sup>5</sup> a ;

<sup>6</sup> s majesty

<sup>7</sup> s thy

<sup>8</sup> s whoredoms

<sup>9</sup> s thou didst

take of thy garments,

and madest

for thee

high places

decked with

divers

colours,

and playedst

the harlot upon

thine

idist

also take

2 <sup>m</sup> Or,

beautiful

vessels

<sup>3</sup> s for

thee

images

of men,

<sup>m</sup> Or,

male

images

<sup>4</sup> s play

the har-

lot

<sup>5</sup> s ; and

thou

<sup>6</sup> s , and

didst

<sup>7</sup> s bread

<sup>8</sup> s didst

<sup>9</sup> s ;

1 s ;

<sup>2</sup> s Were

<sup>3</sup> s up, in

causing

<sup>m</sup> Or,

setting

them

apart

Heb.

making

them

passover.

<sup>4</sup> s unto

1 s ;  
2 <sup>m</sup> Or,  
Thine  
origin  
3 s the  
(Canaan-  
ite; the  
Amorite  
was thy  
father,  
4 <sup>a</sup> was  
5 s cleanse

6 s for  
that thy  
person  
was ab-  
horred,  
7 s welter-  
ing in thy

8 s  
Though  
thou art  
9 s live

1 <sup>m</sup> Heb.  
made  
thee a  
myriad.

2 s didst  
increase  
and wax

3 s attain-  
edst to  
excellent  
orna-

ment;  
<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
ornament  
of orna-

ments.  
4 s were

5 s was  
grown;  
yet

6 s seal-  
skin,  
<sup>m</sup> Or,

porpoise-  
skin

7 <sup>m</sup> Or,  
bound  
thee with  
a tire of  
finelinen

R.V.	Jerusalem is threatened	EZEKIEL 16. with grievous judgments.	R.V.
	naked and bare, <sup>1</sup> and wast <sup>1</sup> 'polluted' in thy blood.	B.C. 594.	
1 <sup>s</sup> welter- ing	23 And it <sup>2</sup> 'came' to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord God <sup>2</sup> ;) <sup>1</sup>		1 <sup>s</sup> in that
2 <sup>s</sup> is come	24 <sup>1</sup> That <sup>a</sup> thou hast <sup>o</sup> also' built unto thee <sup>a</sup> an <sup>b</sup> eminent place, and <sup>c</sup> hast made thee <sup>a</sup> an high' place in every street.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 31.	2 <sup>s</sup> whore- dom
3 <sup>s</sup> ,	25 Thou hast built thy <sup>6</sup> high' place <sup>d</sup> at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty <sup>7</sup> to be abhorred, <sup>1</sup> and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy <sup>8</sup> whoredoms <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>b</sup> Or, <i>brothel house</i> . <sup>c</sup> Is. 57. 5, 7. Jer. 2. 20. A 3. 12.	3 <sup>s</sup> whereas
4 <sup>m</sup> Or, a routed chamber	26 Thou hast also committed fornication with <sup>7</sup> the Egyptians <sup>1</sup> thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast <sup>1</sup> increased' thy <sup>8</sup> whoredoms <sup>1</sup> , to provoke me to anger.	<sup>d</sup> Prov. 9. 14.	4 <sup>s</sup> hire
5 <sup>s</sup> a lofty	27 Behold <sup>o</sup> , therefore <sup>9</sup> I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine <sup>2</sup> ordinary food, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, <sup>h</sup> the 'daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way.	<sup>e</sup> ver. 29. Jer. 2. 34.	5 <sup>s</sup> ,
6 <sup>s</sup> lofty	28 <sup>m</sup> Thou hast played the <sup>3</sup> whore' also with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet <sup>4</sup> couldst not be <sup>1</sup> satisfied.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 10, 14. A 20. 7, 8. A 23. 19, 21. <sup>g</sup> Jer. 13. 22, 25. Lam. 1. 8. ch. 23. 9, 10, 22, 23. Hos. 2. 10. A 8. 10. Nah. 3. 5.	6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. brass.
7 <sup>s</sup> an abomina- tion,	29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy <sup>5</sup> fornication <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> in the land of Canaan <sup>7</sup> 'unto Chaldaea; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.	<sup>h</sup> ver. 57. 2 <sup>d</sup> Chr. 28. 18, 19. <sup>i</sup> Or, <i>cities</i> . <sup>k</sup> Heb. <i>with judgments of</i> . <sup>l</sup> Lev. 20. 10. Deut. 22. 22. ch. 23. 45. <sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 16. 7, 10. 2 <sup>d</sup> Chr. 28. 23. Jer. 2. 18, 36. ch. 23. 12, A c.	7 <sup>s</sup> ;
8 <sup>s</sup> whore- dom	30 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord God, seeing thou doest all these <sup>1</sup> things, the work of an imperious whorish woman;	<sup>n</sup> See ch. 23. 26. Gen. 9. 6. Ex. 21. 12. <sup>p</sup> ver. 24, 31. <sup>q</sup> ch. 23. 26. Hos. 2. 3. <sup>r</sup> ch. 23. 14, A c. <sup>s</sup> Heb. <i>instruments of ornament</i> . <sup>t</sup> ch. 23. 46, 47. <sup>u</sup> John 8. 5, 7.	8 <sup>s</sup> because of
9 <sup>s</sup> A ,	31 <sup>9</sup> In that <sup>2</sup> thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest <sup>1</sup> thine high' place in every street; and hast not been as an harlot, <sup>9</sup> in that thou scornest hire <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>v</sup> Or, <i>to thy daughters</i> is <i>thing</i> , &c. <sup>w</sup> ver. 24, 39. <sup>x</sup> Deut. 13. 16. 2 Kin. 23. 9. Jer. 29. 8. A 52. 13. <sup>y</sup> ch. 5. 8. A 23. 10, 48. <sup>z</sup> ch. 23. 27.	9 <sup>s</sup> for
1 <sup>s</sup> multi- plied	32 <sup>2</sup> But as a' wife that committeth adultery <sup>3</sup> , which <sup>1</sup> taketh strangers instead of her husband!	<sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 13.	1 <sup>s</sup> there- fore be- hold,
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, allow- ance	33 They give gifts to all <sup>4</sup> whores <sup>1</sup> : but <sup>e</sup> thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and <sup>5</sup> 'hires <sup>1</sup> them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy <sup>6</sup> whoredom.	<sup>b</sup> 1 <sup>st</sup> 39. 6. Hos. 3. 9. <sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>hires</i> . <sup>d</sup> ver. 22. Ps. 73. 42.	2 <sup>s</sup> against thee on every side
3 <sup>s</sup> harlot	34 And the contrary is in thee from <sup>other</sup> women in thy whoredoms, <sup>1</sup> whereas <sup>1</sup> none followeth thee to commit <sup>2</sup> whoredoms <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>3</sup> in that <sup>1</sup> thou givest <sup>4</sup> a reward <sup>1</sup> , and no <sup>4</sup> 'reward <sup>1</sup> is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.		3 <sup>s</sup> bring upon thee the blood of
4 <sup>s</sup> thou wast not	35 ¶ Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the Lord:		4 <sup>s</sup> lofty
5 <sup>s</sup> whore- dom	36 Thus saith the Lord God <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Because thy <sup>6</sup> filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers <sup>7</sup> , and <sup>8</sup> with <sup>1</sup> all the idols of thy abominations, and <sup>9</sup> by <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them;		5 <sup>s</sup> ; and
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, unto the land of traffic	37 <sup>1</sup> Behold, therefore <sup>9</sup> I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all <sup>1</sup> them that thou hast loved, with all <sup>1</sup> them that thou hast hated; I will even gather them <sup>2</sup> 'round about against thee <sup>1</sup> , and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness.		6 <sup>s</sup> ; and they shall
7 <sup>s</sup> A ,	38 And I will judge thee, <sup>8</sup> as <sup>1</sup> women that break wedlock and <sup>2</sup> shed blood are judged; and I will <sup>3</sup> give thee blood in <sup>1</sup> fury and jealousy.		7 <sup>s</sup> an as- sembly
8 <sup>s</sup> thou wast not	39 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down <sup>2</sup> thine eminent place, and <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> break down thy <sup>4</sup> 'high' places <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> they shall strip thee <sup>2</sup> 'also' of thy clothes, and <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> take <sup>4</sup> thy fair jewels <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> leave thee naked and bare.		8 <sup>s</sup> judge- ments
9 <sup>s</sup> A ,	40 <sup>1</sup> They shall also bring up <sup>2</sup> a company <sup>1</sup> against thee, and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords.		9 <sup>s</sup> ;
1 <sup>s</sup> lofty	41 And they shall <sup>a</sup> burn thine houses with fire, and <sup>b</sup> execute <sup>8</sup> 'judgments' upon thee in the sight of many women <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and I will cause thee to <sup>2</sup> 'cease from playing the harlot, and thou <sup>1</sup> also shalt <sup>1</sup> give no hire any more.		1 <sup>s</sup> shalt also
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, that scuffeth at her hire	42 So <sup>a</sup> will I <sup>2</sup> 'make' my fury <sup>3</sup> toward thee to rest, <sup>1</sup> and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.		2 <sup>s</sup> satisfy <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>bring to rest</i> .
3 <sup>s</sup> harlots	43 Because <sup>9</sup> thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in		3 <sup>s</sup> upon <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>toward</i> thee,

R.V.	Jerusalem's sins.	EZEKIEL 16.	Mercy is promised.	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> A there- fore	all these <sup>†</sup> things; <sup>1</sup> behold,	B.C. 594.	and bear thy shame, in that	
<sup>2</sup> S bring	<sup>°</sup> therefore' <sup>a</sup> I also will <sup>2</sup> recom- pense' thy way upon <sup>†</sup> thine	<sup>a</sup> ch. 9. 10. & 11. 21. & 22. 31.	<sup>53</sup> <sup>16</sup> When I shall bring' again	<sup>1</sup> S And I
<sup>3</sup> M Or, hastthou not com- mitted &c. †	head, saith the Lord God: and	<sup>b</sup> See Is. 1. 9. & ver. 60, 61.	their captivity, <sup>c</sup> the captivity	<sup>16</sup> Or, return to
<sup>4</sup> S this	<sup>3</sup> thou shalt not commit <sup>†</sup> this'; lewdness above all thine abomi- nations.	<sup>c</sup> Jer. 20. 16.	of Sodom and her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her daughters, <sup>2</sup> then will I	<sup>2</sup> S and
	<sup>44</sup> ¶ Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use <i>this</i> proverb against thee, saying, As <sup>†</sup> is the mother, <sup>†</sup> so is her daughter.		<i>bring again'</i> the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them:	
<sup>5</sup> S loath- eth	<sup>45</sup> Thou <sup>†</sup> art thy mother's daughter, that <sup>5</sup> lotheth' her husband and her children; and thou <sup>†</sup> art the sister of thy	<sup>d</sup> ch. 14, 22, 23.	<sup>54</sup> That thou mayest bear thine own shame, and mayest be	<sup>3</sup> S ashamed because of
<sup>6</sup> S loathed	sisters, which <sup>6</sup> lothed' their husbands and their children: <sup>6</sup> your mother <sup>†</sup> was an Hittite, and your father an Amorite.	<sup>e</sup> ver. 3.	<sup>3</sup> confounded in' all that thou hast done, in that thou art <sup>a</sup> a comfort unto them.	<sup>4</sup> S And
<sup>7</sup> S dwell- eth	<sup>46</sup> And thine elder sister <sup>†</sup> is Samaria, <sup>°</sup> she and her daugh- ters': that <sup>7</sup> dwell' at thy left		<sup>55</sup> <sup>4</sup> When' thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, and Samaria and her daughters shall return to their former	<sup>5</sup> S and
<sup>8</sup> A, she and her daugh- ters	hand <sup>8</sup> ; and <sup>7</sup> thy younger sis- ter, that dwelleth at thy right hand, <sup>†</sup> is Sodom and her daugh- ters.	<sup>f</sup> Heb. Tesser than thou. Deut. 32. 32. Is. 1. 10.	estate, <sup>5</sup> then' thou and thy daughters shall return to your former estate.	<sup>6</sup> S ;
<sup>9</sup> S in	<sup>47</sup> Yet hast thou not walked	<sup>g</sup> Heb. for a re- part, or, hearing.	<sup>56</sup> For thy sister Sodom has not <sup>9</sup> mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy <sup>h</sup> pride',	<sup>7</sup> S the
<sup>1</sup> S ;	<sup>9</sup> after' their ways, nor done after their abominations': <sup>1</sup> but,	<sup>h</sup> Heb. prides, or, excel- lencies.	<sup>57</sup> Before thy wickedness was discovered, as at the time of	<sup>8</sup> A of
<sup>2</sup> S more corrupt	<sup>1</sup> as if <i>that were</i> a very little thing, <sup>a</sup> thou wast <sup>2</sup> corrupted more' than they in all thy ways.	<sup>i</sup> 2 Kin. 16. 5. 2 Chr. 28. 18. Is. 7. 1. & 14. 23.	<sup>7</sup> thy' reproach of the daugh- ters of <sup>k</sup> Syria, and <sup>8</sup> all <sup>†</sup> that are round about her, <sup>m</sup> the daugh- ters of the Philistines, which	<sup>9</sup> S do despite unto
	<sup>48</sup> <sup>†</sup> As I live, saith the Lord God, <sup>c</sup> Sodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her daugh- ters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.	<sup>j</sup> Heb. Aram. Or, that was lothed as a small thing.	<sup>58</sup> <sup>9</sup> Thou hast <sup>7</sup> borne thy lewdness and thine abomina- tions, saith the LORD.	<sup>1</sup> S :
<sup>3</sup> S pros- perous ease	<sup>49</sup> Behold, this was the in- iquity of thy sister Sodom', pride, <sup>9</sup> fulness of bread, and <sup>3</sup> abundance of idleness' was in her and in her daughters', neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.	<sup>m</sup> ver. 27. <sup>n</sup> ver. 48. 51. 2 Kin. 21. 9. ch. 5. 6, 7. <sup>o</sup> Or, spoil.	<sup>59</sup> For thus saith the Lord God', <sup>1</sup> I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast <sup>u</sup> despised <sup>x</sup> the oath in breaking the covenant.	<sup>2</sup> S shalt thou
<sup>4</sup> M Or, when I saw it	<sup>50</sup> And they were haughty, and <sup>c</sup> committed abomination before me: therefore <sup>d</sup> I took them away <sup>†</sup> as I saw good.	<sup>q</sup> ch. 25. 49. <sup>r</sup> Heb. borne them.	<sup>60</sup> <sup>°</sup> ¶ Nevertheless I will <sup>2</sup> re- member my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee <sup>a</sup> an everlasting covenant.	<sup>3</sup> A sisters
<sup>5</sup> S by	<sup>51</sup> Neither hath Samaria com- mitted half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abo- minations more than they, and	<sup>y</sup> Gen. 13. 10. <sup>z</sup> Ps. 106. 45. <sup>a</sup> Jer. 32. 40. & 50. 5. <sup>b</sup> ch. 20. 43. & 26. 31. <sup>c</sup> Gen. 13. 13. & 18. 20. & 19. 5. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 19. 24. <sup>e</sup> 1. 54. 1. & 40. 4. Gal. 4. 28, &c. <sup>f</sup> Jer. 31. 31. &c. <sup>g</sup> Hos. 2. 19. 20. <sup>h</sup> Jer. 3. 11. Mat. 12. 41. &c. <sup>i</sup> ver. 61. <sup>j</sup> Rom. 3. 19.	<sup>61</sup> Then <sup>2</sup> b thou shalt' remem- ber thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder <sup>3</sup> and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for <sup>c</sup> daughters, <sup>f</sup> but not by thy covenant.	
<sup>6</sup> S, in that thou hast given judge- ment for thy sisters [ <sup>16</sup> Or, sister]; through	<sup>52</sup> Thou also, <sup>°</sup> which hast judged thy sisters', bear thine own shame <sup>6</sup> for' thy sins that thou hast committed more a- bominable than they': they are more righteous than thou: yea, be thou <sup>5</sup> confounded <sup>°</sup> also',		<sup>62</sup> <sup>9</sup> And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD:	<sup>4</sup> A, <sup>5</sup> S ; <sup>6</sup> S have forgiven thee
<sup>8</sup> A also			<sup>63</sup> That thou mayest <sup>†</sup> remem- ber, and be confounded, <sup>k</sup> and never open thy mouth any more' because of thy shame <sup>6</sup> ; when I <sup>6</sup> am pacified toward thee for' all that thou hast done, saith the Lord God.	

## CHAPTER 17.

<sup>1</sup> *Under the parable of two eagles and a vine, 11 is shewed God's judgment upon Jerusalem. 22 God promiseth to plant the cedar of the gospel.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,  
2 Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a parable unto the house of Israel;

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God<sup>1</sup>,<sup>1</sup> *A great eagle with great wings<sup>2</sup>, longwinged,<sup>1</sup> full of feathers, which had<sup>3</sup> divers colours, came unto Lebanon, and<sup>4</sup> took the<sup>5</sup> highest branch<sup>1</sup> of the cedar:*

4 He cropped off the<sup>6</sup> top of his<sup>7</sup> young twigs<sup>8</sup>, and carried it into<sup>9</sup> a land of<sup>10</sup> traffick<sup>1</sup>; he set it in a city of merchants.

5 He took also of the seed of the land, and<sup>11</sup> planted it in<sup>12</sup> a fruitful<sup>13</sup> field<sup>1</sup>; he placed it<sup>14</sup> by great waters, and<sup>15</sup> set it<sup>16</sup> as a willow tree.

6 And it grew, and became a spreading vine<sup>17</sup> of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

7 There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, <sup>18</sup> this vine did bend<sup>19</sup> her<sup>20</sup> roots toward him, and shot forth<sup>21</sup> her<sup>22</sup> branches toward him, <sup>23</sup> that he might water it<sup>24</sup> by the furrows of her plantation<sup>1</sup>.

8 It was planted in a good<sup>25</sup> soil by<sup>26</sup> great<sup>27</sup> waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord God<sup>28</sup>,<sup>1</sup> Shall it prosper?<sup>2</sup> shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it<sup>3</sup> wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring,<sup>4</sup> even without great power or<sup>5</sup> many<sup>6</sup> people to pluck it up by the roots thereof<sup>1</sup>.

10 Yea, behold, <sup>7</sup> being planted, shall it prosper? shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the<sup>8</sup> furrows<sup>1</sup> where it grew.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

12 Say now to<sup>2</sup> the rebellious

B.C. 594.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>2</sup> Kin. 24. 11-16.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 17.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 13.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. brought him to an oath.

<sup>e</sup> See ver. 12, &c.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. embrodering.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 6, ch. 29. 14.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 12.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. to keep his covenant, to stand to it.

<sup>j</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 20.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 13.

<sup>l</sup> Deut. 17. 16.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 31. 1, 3, & 26. 6, 9.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. put it in a field of seed.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 9.

<sup>p</sup> Deut. 8. 7-9.

<sup>q</sup> Is. 44. 4.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>s</sup> Jer. 32. 5, & 34. 3.

<sup>t</sup> & 52. 11, ch. 12. 13.

<sup>u</sup> Jer. 37. 7.

<sup>v</sup> ver. 15.

<sup>w</sup> Jer. 52. 4, ch. 4. 2.

<sup>x</sup> Heb. field.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 24.

<sup>z</sup> Lam. 5. 6.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 7.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 12. 13.

<sup>c</sup> 32. 3.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 29. 36.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 19. 12.

<sup>f</sup> Hos. 13. 15.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 12. 14.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 5, & 12. 9.

house, Know ye not what these<sup>1</sup> things mean? tell<sup>2</sup> them, Be- hold, <sup>3</sup> the king of Babylon<sup>1</sup> is come<sup>1</sup> to Jerusalem, and<sup>2</sup> hath taken<sup>1</sup> the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and<sup>3</sup> led them with<sup>1</sup> him to Babylon;

13 <sup>4</sup> And<sup>1</sup> hath taken of the king's seed,<sup>1</sup> and made a covenant with him<sup>5</sup>, and hath<sup>6</sup> taken an oath of him: he hath also taken<sup>1</sup> the mighty of the land:

14 That the kingdom might be<sup>7</sup> base, that it might not lift itself up, <sup>8</sup> but that by keeping of his covenant it might stand.

15 But <sup>9</sup> he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into Egypt, <sup>10</sup> that they might give him horses and much people. <sup>11</sup> Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such<sup>12</sup> things? <sup>13</sup> or shall he break the covenant, and<sup>14</sup> be delivered<sup>15</sup>?

16 <sup>16</sup> As I live, saith the Lord God, surely<sup>16</sup> in the place<sup>17</sup> where the king<sup>18</sup> dwelleth that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant he brake, <sup>19</sup> even with him in the midst of Babylon he shall die.

17 Neither shall Pharaoh with<sup>20</sup> his mighty army and great company make for him in the war, <sup>21</sup> by casting up mounts, and building<sup>22</sup> forts, to cut off many persons<sup>23</sup>.

18 Seeing he<sup>24</sup> despised the oath by breaking the covenant<sup>25</sup>, when, lo,<sup>26</sup> he had<sup>27</sup> given his hand, and<sup>28</sup> hath done all these<sup>29</sup> things<sup>30</sup>, he shall not escape.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God<sup>31</sup>,<sup>1</sup> As I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, <sup>2</sup> even it will I recompense<sup>3</sup> upon his own head.

20 And I will<sup>4</sup> spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Babylon, and<sup>5</sup> will plead with him there for his trespass that he hath trespassed against me.

21 And<sup>6</sup> all his fugitives<sup>7</sup> with<sup>1</sup> all his bands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be scattered toward<sup>8</sup> all winds<sup>9</sup>: and ye shall know that<sup>10</sup> I the LORD have spoken<sup>11</sup> it.

<sup>1</sup> s came  
<sup>2</sup> s took

<sup>3</sup> s brought them to

<sup>4</sup> s he took of the seed royal,

<sup>5</sup> s; he also brought him under an oath, and took away

<sup>6</sup> M Heb. low.

<sup>7</sup> s yet escape

<sup>8</sup> s when they cast up mounts and build

<sup>9</sup> s.

<sup>10</sup> s For he hath

<sup>11</sup> s; and behold,

<sup>12</sup> s A yet

<sup>13</sup> s:

<sup>14</sup> s:

<sup>15</sup> s I will even bring it

<sup>16</sup> s in

<sup>17</sup> s every wind



	<p>22 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God<sup>1</sup>; I will also take of the<sup>2</sup> highest<sup>a</sup> branch<sup>1</sup> of the<sup>o</sup> high<sup>1</sup> cedar, and will set <sup>†</sup><i>it</i>; I will crop off from the<sup>3</sup> top<sup>1</sup> of his young twigs<sup>c</sup> a tender one, and<sup>4</sup> will<sup>a</sup> plant <sup>†</sup><i>it</i> upon an high mountain and eminent:</p> <p>23 <sup>1</sup>In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and<sup>2</sup> under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.</p> <p>24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD<sup>m</sup> have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: <sup>n</sup>I the LORD have spoken and have done <sup>†</sup><i>it</i>.</p>	<p>B.C. c. 594.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Is. 11. 1. Jer. 23. 5. Zech. 3. 8.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Ex. 22. 25. Lev. 25. 36, 37.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Deut. 23. 19. Neh. 5. 7. Ps. 15. 5. Eccl. 53. 2.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Ps. 2. 6.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Deut. 1. 16. Zech. 8. 16.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Is. 2. 2, 3. ch. 20. 40. Mic. 4. 1.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> See ch. 31. 6. Dan. 4. 12.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> ch. 20. 11. Amos 5. 4.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Or, <i>breaker up of an house.</i></p> <p><sup>k</sup> Gen. 9. 6. Ex. 21. 12. Num. 35. 31.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> Or, <i>that doeth to his brother besides any of these.</i></p> <p><sup>m</sup> Luke 1. 52.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> ch. 22. 14. &amp; 24. 14.</p>	<p>hath covered the naked with a garment;</p> <p>8 He <sup>†</sup><i>that</i> hath not given forth upon<sup>b</sup> usury, neither hath taken any increase, <sup>†</sup><i>that</i> hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, <sup>g</sup>hath executed true<sup>1</sup> judgment<sup>1</sup> between man and man,</p> <p>9 Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my<sup>2</sup> judgments<sup>1</sup>, to deal truly; he <sup>†</sup><i>is</i> just, he shall surely<sup>h</sup> live, saith the Lord God.</p> <p>10 ¶ If he beget a son <sup>†</sup><i>that</i> is a robber, <sup>k</sup>a shedder of blood, and <sup>3</sup><sup>†</sup><i>that</i> doeth<sup>o</sup> the like to<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup><i>any</i> one of these <sup>†</sup><i>things</i>,</p> <p>11 And that doeth not any of those duties, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbour's wife,</p> <p>12 Hath<sup>4</sup> oppressed<sup>1</sup> the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath<sup>2</sup> committed abomination,</p> <p>13 Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations<sup>5</sup>; <sup>h</sup>he shall surely<sup>6</sup> die; <sup>q</sup>his<sup>r</sup> blood shall be upon him.</p> <p>14 ¶ Now, lo, <sup>†</sup><i>if</i> he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins<sup>r</sup> which he hath done, and<sup>8</sup> considereth<sup>1</sup> and doeth not such like,</p> <p>15 <sup>†</sup><i>That</i> hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife,</p> <p>16 Neither hath<sup>9</sup> oppressed<sup>1</sup> any, <sup>h</sup>hath not<sup>1</sup> withholden the<sup>1</sup> pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, <sup>†</sup><i>but</i> hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment,</p> <p>17 <sup>†</sup><i>That</i> hath<sup>2</sup> taken off<sup>1</sup> his hand from the poor, <sup>†</sup><i>that</i> hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my<sup>3</sup> judgments<sup>1</sup>, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.</p> <p>18 <sup>†</sup><i>As</i> for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did <sup>†</sup><i>that</i> which <sup>†</sup><i>is</i> not good</p>	<p>1 <sup>s</sup> judge-ment</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> judge-ments</p> <p>3 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>that doeth to a brother any of these</i></p> <p>4 <sup>s</sup> wronged</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> :</p> <p>6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>be put to death.</i></p> <p>7 <sup>a</sup> ,</p> <p>8 <sup>s</sup> feareth,</p> <p>9 <sup>m</sup> Another reading is, <i>seeth</i>, or, <i>considereth</i>.</p> <p>9 <sup>s</sup> wronged</p> <p>1 <sup>s</sup> taken ought to</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> with-drawn</p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> judge-ments,</p>
	<p>CHAPTER 18.</p> <p><sup>o</sup>1 God reproveth the unjust parable of sour grapes. 5 He sheweth how he dealeth with a just father, 10 a wicked son of a just father, 14 a just son of a wicked father, 19 a wicked man repenting, 24 a just man revolting. 31 He exhorteth to repentance.</p> <p>THE word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,</p> <p>2 What mean ye, that ye use this proverb<sup>5</sup> concerning the land of Israel, saying, The<sup>6</sup> fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge?</p> <p>3 <sup>†</sup><i>As</i> I live, saith the Lord God, ye shall not have occasion any more to use this proverb in Israel.</p> <p>4 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: <sup>a</sup>the soul that sinneth, it shall die.</p> <p>5 ¶ But if a man be just, and do <sup>6</sup>that which is lawful and right,</p> <p>6 <sup>†</sup><i>And</i> hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, neither hath<sup>b</sup> defiled his neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to<sup>c</sup> a<sup>7</sup> <sup>7</sup>menstruous woman,<sup>1</sup></p> <p>7 And hath not<sup>8</sup> oppressed<sup>1</sup> any, <sup>†</sup><i>but</i> hath restored to the debtor his<sup>e</sup> pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath<sup>9</sup> given his bread to the hungry, and</p>	<p>P ch. 8. 6, 17.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Lev. 20. 9. 11-13. 16. 27. ch. 3. 18. &amp; 33. 4. Acts 18. 6.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Heb. <i>bloods.</i></p> <p><sup>s</sup> Jer. 31. 29. Lam. 5. 7.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> ver. 6, &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> ver. 20. Rom. 6. 23.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> Heb. <i>hath not pledged the pledge, or, taken to pledge.</i></p> <p><sup>z</sup> Heb. <i>judgment and justice.</i></p> <p><sup>a</sup> ch. 22. 9.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Lev. 18. 20. &amp; 20. 10.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Lev. 18. 19. &amp; 20. 18.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Ex. 22. 21. Lev. 19. 15. &amp; 25. 14.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Ex. 22. 26. Deut. 24. 12, 13.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Deut. 15. 7, 8. Is. 58. 7. Mat. 23. 35, 26.</p>	<p>1 <sup>s</sup> judge-ment</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> judge-ments</p> <p>3 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>that doeth to a brother any of these</i></p> <p>4 <sup>s</sup> wronged</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> :</p> <p>6 <sup>m</sup> Heb. <i>be put to death.</i></p> <p>7 <sup>a</sup> ,</p> <p>8 <sup>s</sup> feareth,</p> <p>9 <sup>m</sup> Another reading is, <i>seeth</i>, or, <i>considereth</i>.</p> <p>9 <sup>s</sup> wronged</p> <p>1 <sup>s</sup> taken ought to</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> with-drawn</p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> judge-ments,</p>	

R.V.	<i>The equity of</i>	EZEKIEL 19.	<i>God's dealings.</i>	R.V.
1 S behold, 2 M Or, for 3 S Where- fore	among his people, <sup>1</sup> lo, even <sup>1</sup> he shall die <sup>2</sup> in his iniquity. 19 °¶ Yet say ye, <sup>3</sup> Why? <sup>1</sup> doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, <sup>†</sup> and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live. 20 °The soul that sinneth, it shall die <sup>4</sup> . <sup>5</sup> The <sup>1</sup> son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, <sup>†</sup> and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him. 21 But <sup>†</sup> if the wicked °will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die. 22 °¶ All <sup>7</sup> his transgressions that he hath committed <sup>7</sup> , they shall not be mentioned unto <sup>1</sup> him: in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live.	B.C. 594. a ver. 14. b ch. 3. 18. c Ex. 20. 5. d Deut. 5. 9. e 2 Kin. 23. 26. f 24. 5, 4. d ver. 25. e ver. 4. f Deut. 24. 16. g 2 Kin. 14. 6. h 2 Chr. 25. 4. i Jer. 31. 29, 30. j ch. 7. 3. k 33. 20. l Is. 3. 10, 11. m Mat. 3. 2. n Rev. 2. 5. o Or, others. p Rom. 2. 4. q Eph. 4. 22, 23. r ver. 27. s ch. 33. 12, 19. t Jer. 32. 39. u ch. 11. 19. v 36. 26. w ver. 27. x Lam. 3. 33. y ch. 33. 11. z 1 Tim. 2. 4. aa 2 Pet. 3. 9. ab ch. 33. 16. ac Or, others.	28 Because he <sup>a</sup> considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die. 29 <sup>d</sup> ¶ Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal? 30 <sup>d</sup> ¶ Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord God. <sup>1i</sup> Repent, <sup>†</sup> and turn <sup>†k</sup> yourself from all your transgressions; <sup>2</sup> so iniquity shall not be your <sup>3</sup> ruin. 31 °¶ <sup>1m</sup> Cast away from you all your transgressions, <sup>4</sup> whereby <sup>†</sup> ye have transgressed; and make you a <sup>2</sup> new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Israel? 32 For <sup>q</sup> I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore turn <sup>†t</sup> yourself, and live <sup>o</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> .	1 S Return ye, 2 M Or, so shall they not be a stumbling-block of iniquity unto you 3 M Heb. stumbling-block. 4 S wherein
6 S None of 7 S shall be remem- bered against 8 S in the death of the wicked 9 A rather 1 S way,	23 <sup>u</sup> Have I any pleasure <sup>8</sup> at all that the wicked should die <sup>1</sup> ? saith the Lord God: <sup>†</sup> and not <sup>2</sup> saith that he should return from his <sup>1</sup> ways, <sup>†</sup> and live? 24 °¶ But <sup>2</sup> when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, <sup>†</sup> and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked <sup>†</sup> man doeth, shall he live? <sup>2z</sup> All his righteousness <sup>1</sup> that he hath done shall <sup>3</sup> not be mentioned <sup>1</sup> : in his trespass that he hath transgressed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die. 25 °¶ Yet ye say, <sup>b</sup> The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal? 26 <sup>d</sup> When <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> righteous <sup>†</sup> man turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, <sup>6</sup> and dieth <sup>7</sup> in them; for <sup>†</sup> his iniquity that he hath done shall he die. 27 Again, <sup>h</sup> when the wicked <sup>†</sup> man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.	at ver. 32. ch. 33. 11. 1 Tim. 2. 4. 2 Pet. 3. 9. ch. 26. 17. 27. 2. ch. 2. 20. 33. 12, 13, 15. 2 Pet. 2. 20. ver. 6. 2 Kin. 23. 31. 22. ver. 29. ch. 33. 17, 20. 2 Kin. 23. 33. 2 Chr. 26. 4. Jer. 22. 11, 12. ver. 24. 2 Kin. 23. 31. Jer. 22. 13-17. ver. 33. ver. 21. to their palms.	CHAPTER 19. <sup>o</sup> 1 A lamentation for the princes of Israel, under the parable of lions' whelps taken in a pit, <sup>10</sup> and for Jerusalem, under the parable of a wasted vine. MOREOVER <sup>5</sup> take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Israel, 2 And say, What <sup>6is</sup> thy mother? A lioness: she <sup>7</sup> lay down <sup>1</sup> among lions, <sup>8</sup> she nourished her whelps <sup>9</sup> among young lions <sup>1</sup> . 3 And she brought up one of her whelps <sup>9</sup> : <sup>a</sup> it <sup>†</sup> became a young lion <sup>1</sup> , and it <sup>†</sup> learned to catch the prey <sup>2</sup> ; it <sup>†</sup> devoured men. 4 The nations also heard of him; he was taken in their pit <sup>3</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and they brought him with <sup>†</sup> chains <sup>†</sup> unto the land of <sup>6</sup> Egypt. 5 Now when she saw that she had waited, <sup>†</sup> and her hope was lost, then she took <sup>†</sup> another of her whelps, <sup>†</sup> and made him a young lion. 6 <sup>†</sup> And he went up and down among the lions, <sup>7</sup> he became a young lion <sup>5</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> learned to catch the prey, <sup>6</sup> and <sup>†</sup> devoured men. 7 And he knew <sup>†</sup> their <sup>o</sup> desolate <sup>†</sup> palaces, and <sup>o</sup> he <sup>†</sup> laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness	5 A, 6 S was 7 S couched 8 A in the midst of the young lions 9 S; he 1 S; and he 2 S; he 3 S; 4 S hooks 5 S; 6 S he 7 M Or, widows

R.V.	The story of	EZEKIEL 20.	Israel's rebellions.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> because of	thereof, <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the noise of his roaring.	B.C. 594. <sup>a</sup> ver. 31. ch. 14. 3. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 2. <sup>c</sup> Or, plead for them. ch. 22. 2. & 23. 36. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2. <sup>e</sup> ver. 4. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 22. 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, in hooks. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 7. Deut. 7. 6. <sup>i</sup> Or, swear: and so ver. 6, &c. Ex. 6. 8. Ex. 3. 8. & 4. 31. Deut. 4. 34. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 6. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.	the Lord God, "I will not be <sup>1</sup> enquired <sup>1</sup> of by you. 4 Wilt thou <sup>c</sup> judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge <sup>1</sup> them? <sup>d</sup> cause them to know the abominations of their fathers <sup>2</sup> : 5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : In the day when <sup>a</sup> I chose Israel, and <sup>1</sup> lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself <sup>k</sup> known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, "I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God: 6 In <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> day <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>7</sup> to bring them forth <sup>5</sup> of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>11</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is the glory of all lands: 7 <sup>6</sup> Then said I <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>c</sup> Cast ye away every man <sup>9</sup> the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>2</sup> the idols of Egypt <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	1 <sup>s</sup> inquired  2 <sup>s</sup> ;  3 <sup>s</sup> :  4 <sup>s</sup> that 5 <sup>s</sup> out  6 <sup>s</sup> And I said 7 <sup>s</sup> ;  8 <sup>s</sup> would  9 <sup>s</sup> profaned in the sight of the nations, 10 <sup>s</sup> So  11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. made them to know. 12 <sup>s</sup> judgments. 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, by the Lord 14 <sup>s</sup> the Lord do sanctify them
2 <sup>s</sup> : and they	8 <sup>b</sup> Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> spread their net over him <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> he was taken in their pit.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 31. ch. 14. 3. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 2. <sup>c</sup> Or, plead for them. ch. 22. 2. & 23. 36. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2. <sup>e</sup> ver. 4. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 22. 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, in hooks. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 7. Deut. 7. 6. <sup>i</sup> Or, swear: and so ver. 6, &c. Ex. 6. 8. Ex. 3. 8. & 4. 31. Deut. 4. 34. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 6. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : In the day when <sup>a</sup> I chose Israel, and <sup>1</sup> lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself <sup>k</sup> known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, "I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God: 6 In <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> day <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>7</sup> to bring them forth <sup>5</sup> of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>11</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is the glory of all lands: 7 <sup>6</sup> Then said I <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>c</sup> Cast ye away every man <sup>9</sup> the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>2</sup> the idols of Egypt <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;  3 <sup>s</sup> :  4 <sup>s</sup> that 5 <sup>s</sup> out  6 <sup>s</sup> And I said 7 <sup>s</sup> ;  8 <sup>s</sup> would  9 <sup>s</sup> profaned in the sight of the nations, 10 <sup>s</sup> So  11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. made them to know. 12 <sup>s</sup> judgments. 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, by the Lord 14 <sup>s</sup> the Lord do sanctify them
3 <sup>s</sup> : 4 <sup>s</sup> a cage with hooks, 5 <sup>s</sup> a strong	9 <sup>f</sup> And they put him in <sup>4</sup> ward <sup>9</sup> in chains, <sup>1</sup> and brought him to the king of Babylon <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> they brought him into <sup>5</sup> holds, that his voice should no more be heard upon <sup>1</sup> the mountains of Israel.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 31. ch. 14. 3. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 2. <sup>c</sup> Or, plead for them. ch. 22. 2. & 23. 36. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2. <sup>e</sup> ver. 4. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 22. 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, in hooks. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 7. Deut. 7. 6. <sup>i</sup> Or, swear: and so ver. 6, &c. Ex. 6. 8. Ex. 3. 8. & 4. 31. Deut. 4. 34. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 6. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : In the day when <sup>a</sup> I chose Israel, and <sup>1</sup> lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself <sup>k</sup> known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, "I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God: 6 In <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> day <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>7</sup> to bring them forth <sup>5</sup> of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>11</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is the glory of all lands: 7 <sup>6</sup> Then said I <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>c</sup> Cast ye away every man <sup>9</sup> the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>2</sup> the idols of Egypt <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;  3 <sup>s</sup> :  4 <sup>s</sup> that 5 <sup>s</sup> out  6 <sup>s</sup> And I said 7 <sup>s</sup> ;  8 <sup>s</sup> would  9 <sup>s</sup> profaned in the sight of the nations, 10 <sup>s</sup> So  11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. made them to know. 12 <sup>s</sup> judgments. 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, by the Lord 14 <sup>s</sup> the Lord do sanctify them
6 <sup>s</sup> was 7 <sup>s</sup> : 8 <sup>s</sup> See ch. 16. 6. Or, in thy likeness	10 ¶ Thy mother <sup>c</sup> is <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> like a vine <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> p <sup>1</sup> in thy blood, planted by the waters: she was <sup>9</sup> fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 31. ch. 14. 3. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 2. <sup>c</sup> Or, plead for them. ch. 22. 2. & 23. 36. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2. <sup>e</sup> ver. 4. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 22. 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, in hooks. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 7. Deut. 7. 6. <sup>i</sup> Or, swear: and so ver. 6, &c. Ex. 6. 8. Ex. 3. 8. & 4. 31. Deut. 4. 34. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 6. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : In the day when <sup>a</sup> I chose Israel, and <sup>1</sup> lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself <sup>k</sup> known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, "I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God: 6 In <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> day <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>7</sup> to bring them forth <sup>5</sup> of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>11</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is the glory of all lands: 7 <sup>6</sup> Then said I <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>c</sup> Cast ye away every man <sup>9</sup> the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>2</sup> the idols of Egypt <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;  3 <sup>s</sup> :  4 <sup>s</sup> that 5 <sup>s</sup> out  6 <sup>s</sup> And I said 7 <sup>s</sup> ;  8 <sup>s</sup> would  9 <sup>s</sup> profaned in the sight of the nations, 10 <sup>s</sup> So  11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. made them to know. 12 <sup>s</sup> judgments. 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, by the Lord 14 <sup>s</sup> the Lord do sanctify them
9 <sup>s</sup> their <sup>m</sup> Heb. his. 10 <sup>s</sup> thick boughs, 11 <sup>s</sup> Or, clouds 12 <sup>s</sup> they were seen 13 <sup>s</sup> Heb. he was. 14 <sup>s</sup> off	11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and <sup>9</sup> her <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> stature was exalted among the <sup>1</sup> thick branches, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> she appeared <sup>1</sup> in <sup>9</sup> her <sup>1</sup> height with the multitude of <sup>9</sup> her <sup>1</sup> branches.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 31. ch. 14. 3. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 2. <sup>c</sup> Or, plead for them. ch. 22. 2. & 23. 36. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2. <sup>e</sup> ver. 4. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 22. 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, in hooks. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 7. Deut. 7. 6. <sup>i</sup> Or, swear: and so ver. 6, &c. Ex. 6. 8. Ex. 3. 8. & 4. 31. Deut. 4. 34. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 6. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : In the day when <sup>a</sup> I chose Israel, and <sup>1</sup> lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself <sup>k</sup> known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, "I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God: 6 In <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> day <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>7</sup> to bring them forth <sup>5</sup> of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>11</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is the glory of all lands: 7 <sup>6</sup> Then said I <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>c</sup> Cast ye away every man <sup>9</sup> the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>2</sup> the idols of Egypt <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;  3 <sup>s</sup> :  4 <sup>s</sup> that 5 <sup>s</sup> out  6 <sup>s</sup> And I said 7 <sup>s</sup> ;  8 <sup>s</sup> would  9 <sup>s</sup> profaned in the sight of the nations, 10 <sup>s</sup> So  11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. made them to know. 12 <sup>s</sup> judgments. 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, by the Lord 14 <sup>s</sup> the Lord do sanctify them
1 <sup>s</sup> land. 2 <sup>s</sup> therods <sup>m</sup> Or, a rod 3 <sup>s</sup> it 4 <sup>s</sup> there is in her	12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the <sup>a</sup> east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken <sup>3</sup> and withered; the fire consumed them.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 31. ch. 14. 3. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 2. <sup>c</sup> Or, plead for them. ch. 22. 2. & 23. 36. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2. <sup>e</sup> ver. 4. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 22. 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, in hooks. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 7. Deut. 7. 6. <sup>i</sup> Or, swear: and so ver. 6, &c. Ex. 6. 8. Ex. 3. 8. & 4. 31. Deut. 4. 34. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 6. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : In the day when <sup>a</sup> I chose Israel, and <sup>1</sup> lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself <sup>k</sup> known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, "I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God: 6 In <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> day <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>7</sup> to bring them forth <sup>5</sup> of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>11</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is the glory of all lands: 7 <sup>6</sup> Then said I <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>c</sup> Cast ye away every man <sup>9</sup> the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>2</sup> the idols of Egypt <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;  3 <sup>s</sup> :  4 <sup>s</sup> that 5 <sup>s</sup> out  6 <sup>s</sup> And I said 7 <sup>s</sup> ;  8 <sup>s</sup> would  9 <sup>s</sup> profaned in the sight of the nations, 10 <sup>s</sup> So  11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. made them to know. 12 <sup>s</sup> judgments. 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, by the Lord 14 <sup>s</sup> the Lord do sanctify them
	13 And now she <sup>†</sup> is planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty <sup>a</sup> ground. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> ver. 31. ch. 14. 3. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 2. <sup>c</sup> Or, plead for them. ch. 22. 2. & 23. 36. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2. <sup>e</sup> ver. 4. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 22. 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, in hooks. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 7. Deut. 7. 6. <sup>i</sup> Or, swear: and so ver. 6, &c. Ex. 6. 8. Ex. 3. 8. & 4. 31. Deut. 4. 34. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 6. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : In the day when <sup>a</sup> I chose Israel, and <sup>1</sup> lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself <sup>k</sup> known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, "I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God: 6 In <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> day <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>7</sup> to bring them forth <sup>5</sup> of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>11</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is the glory of all lands: 7 <sup>6</sup> Then said I <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>c</sup> Cast ye away every man <sup>9</sup> the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>2</sup> the idols of Egypt <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;  3 <sup>s</sup> :  4 <sup>s</sup> that 5 <sup>s</sup> out  6 <sup>s</sup> And I said 7 <sup>s</sup> ;  8 <sup>s</sup> would  9 <sup>s</sup> profaned in the sight of the nations, 10 <sup>s</sup> So  11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. made them to know. 12 <sup>s</sup> judgments. 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, by the Lord 14 <sup>s</sup> the Lord do sanctify them
	14 <sup>b</sup> And fire is gone out of <sup>5</sup> a rod <sup>1</sup> of her branches, <sup>6</sup> which <sup>1</sup> hath devoured her fruit, so that <sup>7</sup> she hath <sup>1</sup> no strong rod <sup>†</sup> to be a sceptre to rule. <sup>a</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 31. ch. 14. 3. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 2. <sup>c</sup> Or, plead for them. ch. 22. 2. & 23. 36. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2. <sup>e</sup> ver. 4. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 22. 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, in hooks. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 7. Deut. 7. 6. <sup>i</sup> Or, swear: and so ver. 6, &c. Ex. 6. 8. Ex. 3. 8. & 4. 31. Deut. 4. 34. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 6. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : In the day when <sup>a</sup> I chose Israel, and <sup>1</sup> lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself <sup>k</sup> known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, "I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God: 6 In <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> day <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>7</sup> to bring them forth <sup>5</sup> of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>11</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is the glory of all lands: 7 <sup>6</sup> Then said I <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>c</sup> Cast ye away every man <sup>9</sup> the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>2</sup> the idols of Egypt <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;  3 <sup>s</sup> :  4 <sup>s</sup> that 5 <sup>s</sup> out  6 <sup>s</sup> And I said 7 <sup>s</sup> ;  8 <sup>s</sup> would  9 <sup>s</sup> profaned in the sight of the nations, 10 <sup>s</sup> So  11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. made them to know. 12 <sup>s</sup> judgments. 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, by the Lord 14 <sup>s</sup> the Lord do sanctify them
	CHAPTER 20.			
	1 <sup>o</sup> God refuseth to be consulted by the elders of Israel. 5 He sheweth the story of their rebellions in Egypt, 10 in the wilderness, 21 and in the land. 33 He promiseth to gather them by the gospel. 45 Under the name of a forest he sheweth the destruction of Jerusalem. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> ver. 31. ch. 14. 3. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 2. <sup>c</sup> Or, plead for them. ch. 22. 2. & 23. 36. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2. <sup>e</sup> ver. 4. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 22. 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, in hooks. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 7. Deut. 7. 6. <sup>i</sup> Or, swear: and so ver. 6, &c. Ex. 6. 8. Ex. 3. 8. & 4. 31. Deut. 4. 34. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 6. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : In the day when <sup>a</sup> I chose Israel, and <sup>1</sup> lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself <sup>k</sup> known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, "I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God: 6 In <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> day <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>7</sup> to bring them forth <sup>5</sup> of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>11</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is the glory of all lands: 7 <sup>6</sup> Then said I <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>c</sup> Cast ye away every man <sup>9</sup> the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>2</sup> the idols of Egypt <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;  3 <sup>s</sup> :  4 <sup>s</sup> that 5 <sup>s</sup> out  6 <sup>s</sup> And I said 7 <sup>s</sup> ;  8 <sup>s</sup> would  9 <sup>s</sup> profaned in the sight of the nations, 10 <sup>s</sup> So  11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. made them to know. 12 <sup>s</sup> judgments. 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, by the Lord 14 <sup>s</sup> the Lord do sanctify them
	AND it came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth month, <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> certain of the elders of Israel came to <sup>enquire</sup> of the LORD, and sat before me.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 31. ch. 14. 3. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 2. <sup>c</sup> Or, plead for them. ch. 22. 2. & 23. 36. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2. <sup>e</sup> ver. 4. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 22. 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, in hooks. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 7. Deut. 7. 6. <sup>i</sup> Or, swear: and so ver. 6, &c. Ex. 6. 8. Ex. 3. 8. & 4. 31. Deut. 4. 34. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 6. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : In the day when <sup>a</sup> I chose Israel, and <sup>1</sup> lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself <sup>k</sup> known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, "I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God: 6 In <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> day <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>7</sup> to bring them forth <sup>5</sup> of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>11</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is the glory of all lands: 7 <sup>6</sup> Then said I <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>c</sup> Cast ye away every man <sup>9</sup> the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>2</sup> the idols of Egypt <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;  3 <sup>s</sup> :  4 <sup>s</sup> that 5 <sup>s</sup> out  6 <sup>s</sup> And I said 7 <sup>s</sup> ;  8 <sup>s</sup> would  9 <sup>s</sup> profaned in the sight of the nations, 10 <sup>s</sup> So  11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. made them to know. 12 <sup>s</sup> judgments. 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, by the Lord 14 <sup>s</sup> the Lord do sanctify them
1 <sup>s</sup> inquire	2 <sup>9</sup> Then came <sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD <sup>1</sup> unto me, saying,	<sup>a</sup> ver. 31. ch. 14. 3. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 2. <sup>c</sup> Or, plead for them. ch. 22. 2. & 23. 36. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2. <sup>e</sup> ver. 4. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 22. 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, in hooks. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 7. Deut. 7. 6. <sup>i</sup> Or, swear: and so ver. 6, &c. Ex. 6. 8. Ex. 3. 8. & 4. 31. Deut. 4. 34. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 6. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : In the day when <sup>a</sup> I chose Israel, and <sup>1</sup> lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself <sup>k</sup> known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, "I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God: 6 In <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> day <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>7</sup> to bring them forth <sup>5</sup> of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>11</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is the glory of all lands: 7 <sup>6</sup> Then said I <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>c</sup> Cast ye away every man <sup>9</sup> the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>2</sup> the idols of Egypt <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;  3 <sup>s</sup> :  4 <sup>s</sup> that 5 <sup>s</sup> out  6 <sup>s</sup> And I said 7 <sup>s</sup> ;  8 <sup>s</sup> would  9 <sup>s</sup> profaned in the sight of the nations, 10 <sup>s</sup> So  11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. made them to know. 12 <sup>s</sup> judgments. 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, by the Lord 14 <sup>s</sup> the Lord do sanctify them
9 <sup>s</sup> And 1 <sup>s</sup> came	3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> Are ye come to <sup>enquire</sup> of me? <sup>†</sup> As I live, saith	<sup>a</sup> ver. 31. ch. 14. 3. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 2. <sup>c</sup> Or, plead for them. ch. 22. 2. & 23. 36. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2. <sup>e</sup> ver. 4. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 22. 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, in hooks. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 7. Deut. 7. 6. <sup>i</sup> Or, swear: and so ver. 6, &c. Ex. 6. 8. Ex. 3. 8. & 4. 31. Deut. 4. 34. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 6. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : In the day when <sup>a</sup> I chose Israel, and <sup>1</sup> lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself <sup>k</sup> known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, "I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God: 6 In <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> day <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>7</sup> to bring them forth <sup>5</sup> of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>11</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is the glory of all lands: 7 <sup>6</sup> Then said I <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>c</sup> Cast ye away every man <sup>9</sup> the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>2</sup> the idols of Egypt <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;  3 <sup>s</sup> :  4 <sup>s</sup> that 5 <sup>s</sup> out  6 <sup>s</sup> And I said 7 <sup>s</sup> ;  8 <sup>s</sup> would  9 <sup>s</sup> profaned in the sight of the nations, 10 <sup>s</sup> So  11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. made them to know. 12 <sup>s</sup> judgments. 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, by the Lord 14 <sup>s</sup> the Lord do sanctify them
2 <sup>s</sup> :		<sup>a</sup> ver. 31. ch. 14. 3. <sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 2. <sup>c</sup> Or, plead for them. ch. 22. 2. & 23. 36. <sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 2. <sup>e</sup> ver. 4. <sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 22. 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, in hooks. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 6. 7. Deut. 7. 6. <sup>i</sup> Or, swear: and so ver. 6, &c. Ex. 6. 8. Ex. 3. 8. & 4. 31. Deut. 4. 34. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 6. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 20. 2. <sup>p</sup> Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : In the day when <sup>a</sup> I chose Israel, and <sup>1</sup> lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself <sup>k</sup> known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, "I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God: 6 In <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> day <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>7</sup> to bring them forth <sup>5</sup> of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, <sup>11</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is the glory of all lands: 7 <sup>6</sup> Then said I <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>c</sup> Cast ye away every man <sup>9</sup> the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>2</sup> the idols of Egypt <sup>1</sup> : I <sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;  3 <sup>s</sup> :  4 <sup>s</sup> that 5 <sup>s</sup> out  6 <sup>s</sup> And I said 7 <sup>s</sup> ;  8 <sup>s</sup> would  9 <sup>s</sup> profaned in the sight of the nations, 10 <sup>s</sup> So  11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. made them to know. 12 <sup>s</sup> judgments. 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, by the Lord 14 <sup>s</sup> the Lord do sanctify them





	of the countries, to serve wood and stone.	B.C. c. 593.	bring you into the land of Israel, into the country <sup>o</sup> for the <sup>1</sup> which I lifted up mine hand to give <sup>1</sup> it to <sup>1</sup> your fathers.	<sup>1</sup> s unto
<sup>1</sup> s be king	33 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> As I live, saith the Lord God, surely with a mighty hand, and <sup>a</sup> with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I <sup>1</sup> rule <sup>1</sup> over you :	<sup>a</sup> Jer. 21. 5. <sup>b</sup> ch. 16. 61.	43 And <sup>b</sup> there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have <sup>2</sup> been defiled <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>c</sup> ye shall <sup>3</sup> lothe <sup>1</sup> yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that ye have committed.	<sup>2</sup> s polluted yourselves <sup>3</sup> s loathe
<sup>2</sup> s peoples,	34 And I will bring you out from the <sup>2</sup> people, <sup>1</sup> and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out <sup>3,1</sup> .	<sup>d</sup> Lev. 26. 39. ch. 6. 9. Hos. 5. 15.	44 <sup>d</sup> And ye shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD, when I have wrought with you <sup>e</sup> for my name's sake, not according to your <sup>4</sup> wicked <sup>1</sup> ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Israel, saith the Lord God.	<sup>4</sup> s evil
<sup>3</sup> s :	35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the <sup>2</sup> people, <sup>1</sup> and there <sup>7</sup> will I plead with you face to face.	<sup>d</sup> ver. 38. ch. 24. 24.	45 ¶ <sup>o</sup> Moreover <sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,	[Ch. 21. 1 in Heb.] <sup>5</sup> s And
	36 <sup>o</sup> Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord God.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 36. 22.	46 <sup>h</sup> Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop <i>thy word</i> toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the <sup>6</sup> south field <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>6</sup> s field in the South <sup>7</sup> s South,
<sup>4</sup> s ;	37 And I will cause you to <sup>i</sup> pass under the rod, and I will bring you into <sup>k</sup> the bond of the covenant <sup>4,1</sup> .	<sup>f</sup> Jer. 2. 9. 35. ch. 17. 20.	47 And say to the forest of the <sup>7</sup> south, <sup>1</sup> Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord God <sup>8</sup> ; Behold, <sup>m</sup> I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour <sup>2</sup> every green tree in thee, and every dry tree : the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces <sup>7</sup> from the south to the north shall be <sup>9</sup> burned therein. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>8</sup> s : <sup>9</sup> s burnt thereby.
<sup>5</sup> s land	38 And <sup>i</sup> I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me <sup>4,1</sup> : I will bring them forth out of the <sup>5</sup> country <sup>1</sup> where they sojourn, <sup>e</sup> and <sup>1</sup> <sup>n</sup> they shall not enter into the land of Israel :	<sup>f</sup> See Num. 14. 21-23, 28, 29.	48 And all flesh shall see that I the LORD have kindled it : it shall not be quenched.	<sup>1</sup> s Is he not a speaker of
<sup>6</sup> s but	<sup>9</sup> and ye shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	<sup>g</sup> Jer. 44. 14. <sup>h</sup> Luke 22. 31.	49 Then said I, Ah Lord God ! they say of me, <sup>1</sup> Doth he not speak <sup>1</sup> parables ?	
<sup>7</sup> s :	39 As for you, O house of Israel, thus saith the Lord God <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> Go ye, serve <sup>o</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> every one his idols, <sup>8</sup> and hereafter <sup>†</sup> also, if ye will not hearken unto me : <sup>n</sup> but <sup>o</sup> pollute ye <sup>1</sup> my holy name <sup>n</sup> no more <sup>1</sup> with your gifts, and with your idols.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 6. 7. & 15. 7. & 23. 49. <sup>j</sup> ch. 21. 4.		
<sup>8</sup> M Or, but hereafter surely ye shall hearken unto me, and &c.	40 For <sup>n</sup> in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord God, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them <sup>o</sup> in the land <sup>1</sup> , serve me <sup>2</sup> : there <sup>7</sup> will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the <sup>3</sup> firstfruits of your <sup>4</sup> oblations, with all your holy things.	<sup>k</sup> Judg. 10. 14. Ps. 81. 12. Amos 4. 4.		
<sup>9</sup> A shall ye	41 <sup>o</sup> I will accept you with your <sup>c</sup> sweet savour, <sup>1</sup> when I bring you out from the <sup>e</sup> people, <sup>1</sup> and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered ; and I will be sanctified in you <sup>7</sup> before the heathen. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>l</sup> Is. 1. 13. ch. 23. 38, 39.		
<sup>1</sup> A profane	42 <sup>d</sup> And ye shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD, <sup>7</sup> when I shall	<sup>m</sup> Is. 2. 2. 3. ch. 17. 23. Mic. 4. 1.		
<sup>2</sup> A in the land		<sup>n</sup> Is. 56. 7. & 60. 7. Zech. 8. 20, &c. Mal. 3. 4. Rom. 12. 1.		
<sup>3</sup> M Or, chief		<sup>o</sup> ch. 20. 46.		
<sup>4</sup> M Or, tribute		<sup>p</sup> Or, chief.		
<sup>5</sup> S As [M Or, With]		<sup>q</sup> Deut. 32. 2.		
<sup>6</sup> S As [M Or, With]		<sup>r</sup> Amos 7. 16. Mic. 2. 6, 11.		
<sup>7</sup> S in the sight of the nations,		<sup>s</sup> Heb. saviour of rest. Eph. 5. 2. Phil. 4. 18.		
		<sup>t</sup> ver. 38. 44. ch. 36. 23. & 38. 20. <sup>u</sup> Job 9. 22.		
		<sup>v</sup> ch. 11. 17. & 34. 13. & 36. 34.		

### CHAPTER 21.

<sup>o</sup>1 Ezekiel prophesied against Jerusalem with a sign of sighing. 8 The sharp and bright sword, 18 against Jerusalem, 25 against the kingdom, 28 and against the Ammonites.

AND the word of the LORD <sup>A</sup> came unto me, saying, <sup>2</sup> Son of man, set thy face toward Jerusalem, and <sup>b</sup> drop *thy word* toward the <sup>2</sup> holy places,<sup>1</sup> and prophesy against the land of Israel<sup>3,1</sup>, <sup>3</sup> And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the LORD<sup>4</sup>; <sup>†</sup> Behold, I <sup>†</sup> am against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of <sup>5</sup> his<sup>1</sup> sheath, and will cut off from thee <sup>e</sup> the righteous and the wicked.

	4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of <sup>1</sup> his sheath against all flesh <sup>2</sup> from the south to the north :	B.C. 593.	1 M Or, consternation 4 S as lightning,	2 S melt, 5 S pointed for	3 S stumblings 6 S Gather thee together
1 S its	5 <sup>2</sup> That all flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth my sword out of <sup>1</sup> his sheath <sup>3</sup> : it shall not return any more.	<sup>a</sup> Or, glittering, or, fear. <sup>b</sup> ch. 20. 47. <sup>c</sup> ver. 10, 28. <sup>d</sup> Or, sharpened. <sup>e</sup> ch. 14. 17. <sup>f</sup> So Is. 45. 23. & 55. 11. <sup>g</sup> Heb. set thyself, take the left hand. <sup>h</sup> Is. 22. 4. <sup>i</sup> ver. 14. <sup>j</sup> ch. 22. 13. <sup>k</sup> ch. 5. 13.	15 I have set the <sup>1a</sup> point of the sword against all their gates, that <sup>1</sup> their heart may <sup>2</sup> faint, and <sup>1</sup> their <sup>3</sup> ruins be multiplied: ah! <sup>1c</sup> it is made <sup>4</sup> bright, <sup>1</sup> it is <sup>5d</sup> wrapped up for the <sup>1</sup> slaughter.		<sup>1M</sup> Heb. Make thyself one), go to the right; set thyself in array, go to
2 S And all flesh shall	6 <sup>h</sup> Sigh therefore, thou son of man <sup>3</sup> , with the breaking of <sup>1</sup> thy loins <sup>o</sup> , and with bitterness <sup>4</sup> sigh before their eyes.		16 <sup>6</sup> Go thee one way or other, either on the right hand, <sup>9</sup> or on <sup>1</sup> the left <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup> s whithersoever thy face <sup>1</sup> is set.		<sup>7</sup> S ; <sup>8</sup> M Or, whether is thy face set?
3 S ;	7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings; because <sup>1</sup> it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and <sup>1</sup> all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall <sup>6</sup> faint, and all knees <sup>m</sup> shall be weak <sup>1as</sup> water: behold, it cometh, and <sup>7</sup> shall be brought to pass, <sup>1</sup> saith the Lord God.		17 I will also <sup>1</sup> smite mine hands together, and <sup>k</sup> I will <sup>5</sup> cause <sup>1</sup> my fury <sup>o</sup> to rest <sup>1</sup> : I the LORD have <sup>1</sup> said <sup>1</sup> it.		<sup>9</sup> S satisfy <sup>10</sup> M Heb. bring to rest.
4 A shalt thou	8 <sup>1</sup> Again <sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,	<sup>l</sup> ch. 7. 17.	18 <sup>1</sup> The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,		<sup>1</sup> S spoken
5 S say, Because of the tidings, for	9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD <sup>9</sup> , I Say, <sup>2</sup> A sword, a sword <sup>10</sup> is sharpened, and also furbished:	<sup>1a</sup> Heb. shall go into water. <sup>n</sup> Jer. 49. 2. ch. 25. 5. <sup>o</sup> Amos 1. 14. <sup>p</sup> ver. 15, 28. <sup>q</sup> Deut. 32. 41. <sup>r</sup> Heb. mother of the way. <sup>s</sup> Or, knives. <sup>t</sup> Or, it is the rod of my gm, it despoth every tree. <sup>u</sup> Heb. teraphim. <sup>v</sup> Or, battering rams, ch. 4. 2. <sup>w</sup> Heb. rams. <sup>x</sup> Jer. 51. 14. <sup>y</sup> ver. 19. <sup>z</sup> ch. 4. 2. <sup>a</sup> Or, they are thrust down to the sword with my people. <sup>b</sup> Or, for the oaths made unto them. <sup>c</sup> ch. 17. 13, 15, 16, 18. <sup>d</sup> Jer. 31. 19. <sup>e</sup> Or, When the trial hath been, what then shall they not also belong to the despoil thy rod? <sup>f</sup> Job 9. 22. <sup>g</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 2. <sup>h</sup> ver. 27. <sup>i</sup> ver. 17. <sup>j</sup> Num. 24. 10. <sup>k</sup> ch. 6. 11. <sup>l</sup> Heb. bend to hand. <sup>m</sup> 1 Kin 20. 23. <sup>n</sup> 22. 25. <sup>o</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 15. <sup>p</sup> Jer. 52. 2. <sup>q</sup> ch. 17. 19. <sup>r</sup> ver. 25. <sup>s</sup> ch. 35. 5.	19 Also, thou son of man, appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king of Babylon may come <sup>2</sup> : both <sup>1</sup> twain shall come forth out of one land: and <sup>3</sup> choose thou <sup>4</sup> a place, <sup>5</sup> choose <sup>it</sup> <sup>1</sup> at the head of the way to the city.		<sup>2</sup> S ; they <sup>3</sup> S mark out <sup>4</sup> M Heb. hand. <sup>5</sup> S mark it out <sup>6</sup> S Thou shalt appoint a way, for the sword to come to Rabbah of the children of Ammon, <sup>7</sup> S shook the arrows to and fro. <sup>8</sup> S the teraphim, <sup>9</sup> S In <sup>10</sup> S fear <sup>11</sup> S set <sup>12</sup> M Or, for <sup>13</sup> S set <sup>14</sup> S up <sup>15</sup> S forts. <sup>16</sup> S vain <sup>17</sup> S which <sup>18</sup> S unto them <sup>19</sup> S bring-eth iniquity to remembrance, <sup>20</sup> S : <sup>21</sup> S o <sup>22</sup> S deadly wounded <sup>23</sup> S wicked one, the
6 M Or, be dim	10 It is sharpened <sup>11</sup> to make a sore <sup>1</sup> slaughter; it is furbished that it may <sup>12</sup> glitter: should <sup>1</sup> we then make mirth? <sup>1</sup> it contemneth the rod of my son, as <sup>1</sup> every tree.		20 <sup>6</sup> Appoint a way, that the sword may come to "Rabbah of the Ammonites," and to Judah in Jerusalem the defenced.		
7 S it shall be done,	11 And <sup>2</sup> he hath given <sup>it</sup> to be furbished, that it may be handled: <sup>3</sup> this sword <sup>1</sup> is sharpened, and <sup>1</sup> it is furbished, to give it into the hand of <sup>2</sup> the slayer.		21 For the king of Babylon stood at the <sup>9</sup> parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: he <sup>7</sup> made <sup>his</sup> <sup>7</sup> arrows bright, <sup>1</sup> he consulted <sup>8</sup> with "images," <sup>1</sup> he looked in the liver.		
8 S And	12 Cry and howl, son of man: for it <sup>5</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> upon my people, it <sup>5</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> upon all the princes of Israel: <sup>6b</sup> terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon <sup>1</sup> my people: <sup>5</sup> smite therefore upon <sup>1</sup> thy thigh.		22 <sup>9</sup> At <sup>1</sup> his right hand was the divination <sup>10</sup> for <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem, to <sup>11</sup> appoint <sup>x</sup> captains, <sup>1</sup> to open the mouth <sup>12</sup> in the slaughter, to <sup>9</sup> lift up the voice with shouting, <sup>4</sup> to <sup>13</sup> appoint <sup>1</sup> battering rams against the gates, to cast <sup>1a</sup> a mount, and <sup>1</sup> to build <sup>2a</sup> a fort.		
9 S :	13 <sup>7</sup> Because it is <sup>9a</sup> a trial, and what if the sword condemn even the rod? <sup>h</sup> it <sup>1</sup> shall be no <sup>1</sup> more <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> saith the Lord God.		23 And it shall be unto them as a <sup>5</sup> false <sup>1</sup> divination in their sight, <sup>4c</sup> to them that <sup>1a</sup> have sworn oaths <sup>5</sup> : but he <sup>6</sup> will call to remembrance the iniquity, <sup>1</sup> that they may be taken.		
10 A , it	14 Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and <sup>1</sup> smite <sup>1</sup> thine <sup>h</sup> hands together <sup>3</sup> , and let the sword be doubled the third time, the sword of the <sup>1</sup> slain: it <sup>1</sup> is the sword of the great <sup>2</sup> men that are slain, <sup>1</sup> which entereth into their <sup>or</sup> privy chambers.		24 <sup>7</sup> Therefore thus saith the Lord God <sup>8</sup> , <sup>9</sup> Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because <sup>o</sup> , I say, <sup>1</sup> that ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.		
11 S that it may make a			25 <sup>9</sup> And thou, <sup>9m</sup> profane wicked <sup>1</sup> prince of Israel, <sup>7</sup> whose		
12 S be as lightning: shall					
1 S the rod of my son, it condemneth					
M as A.V. text.					
2 S it is given					
3 S the sword, it					
4 S yea,					
5 S is					
6 S they are delivered over to the sword with					
M Or, terrors by reason of the sword					
are upon					
7 S For there is a trial; and what if even the rod that condemneth					
M as A.V. text.					
8 S :					
9 S :					
1 S deadly wounded					
2 S one that is deadly wounded,					
3 M Or, compasseth them about					

<sup>1</sup> *s* in the time of the iniquity [<sup>m</sup> Or, *punishment*]  
of the end; <sup>2</sup> *s*; <sup>3</sup> *m* Or, *I will remove &c.* <sup>4</sup> *s* mitre,

day is come, <sup>1</sup> when iniquity  
*shall have an end*,<sup>1</sup>

<sup>26</sup> Thus saith the Lord God<sup>2</sup>,  
<sup>3</sup> Remove the <sup>4</sup> diadem,<sup>1</sup> and  
take off the crown: *this shall*  
<sup>5</sup> not be! the same: <sup>6</sup> exalt <sup>6</sup> him  
*that* <sup>1</sup> is low, and abase <sup>6</sup> him  
*that* <sup>1</sup> is high.

<sup>27</sup> <sup>7</sup> I will overturn, overturn,  
overturn<sup>9</sup>, it: <sup>8</sup> and it<sup>1</sup> shall  
be no <sup>1</sup> more, until he come  
whose right it is; and I will  
give it *him*.

<sup>28</sup> <sup>†</sup> And thou, son of man,  
prophesy and say, Thus saith  
the Lord God <sup>1</sup> concerning the  
<sup>1</sup> Ammonites,<sup>1</sup> and concerning  
their reproach; <sup>2</sup> even<sup>1</sup> say thou,  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>†</sup> The sword, <sup>4</sup> the sword <sup>1</sup> is  
drawn<sup>5</sup>, <sup>1</sup> for the slaughter <sup>†</sup> it  
is furnished, <sup>6</sup> to consume be-  
cause of the glittering<sup>1</sup>:

<sup>29</sup> Whiles they <sup>m</sup> see vanity  
unto thee, whiles they divine  
<sup>1</sup> a lie<sup>1</sup> unto thee, to <sup>8</sup> bring<sup>1</sup>  
thee upon the necks of <sup>9</sup> them  
*that are slain*, of the wicked<sup>1</sup>,  
<sup>1</sup> whose day is come, <sup>1</sup> when  
their iniquity *shall have an end*.<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>30</sup> <sup>2</sup> Shall I cause it to re-  
turn into his sheath? <sup>2</sup> I  
will judge thee in<sup>1</sup> the place  
where thou wast created, <sup>4</sup> in  
the land of <sup>3</sup> thy <sup>4</sup> nativity.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>31</sup> And I will <sup>1</sup> pour out mine  
indignation upon thee<sup>5</sup>, <sup>1</sup> I will  
<sup>1</sup> blow<sup>6</sup> against thee in<sup>1</sup> the fire  
of my wrath<sup>7</sup>, and <sup>1</sup> deliver thee  
into the hand of <sup>7</sup> brutish men,  
<sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> skilful to destroy.

<sup>32</sup> Thou shalt be for fuel to  
the fire; thy blood shall be in  
the midst of the land; <sup>1</sup> thou  
shalt be no <sup>1</sup> more remembered:  
for I the LORD have spoken <sup>†</sup> it.

<sup>5</sup> *s*; <sup>6</sup> *s* upon thee with  
<sup>7</sup> *s*; and I will

## CHAPTER 22.

<sup>1</sup> *A catalogue of sins in Jerusalem.*  
<sup>13</sup> God will burn them as dross in his  
furnace. <sup>23</sup> General corruption of  
prophets, priests, princes, and people.

**MOREOVER** the word of  
the LORD came unto me,  
saying,

<sup>2</sup> Now, thou<sup>1</sup> son of man,  
<sup>1</sup> wilt thou <sup>2</sup> judge, wilt thou  
judge<sup>3</sup> the <sup>2</sup> bloody city? <sup>9</sup> yea,  
thou shalt <sup>1</sup> shew her<sup>1</sup> all her  
abominations.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>1</sup> Then say thou,<sup>1</sup> Thus saith  
the Lord God<sup>2</sup>, The city<sup>1</sup> shed-

B.C. 593.

<sup>2</sup> Kin. 21.16.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 17. 24.

<sup>2</sup> Luke 1. 52.

<sup>3</sup> Heb.

<sup>4</sup> Perverted,

<sup>5</sup> will I

<sup>6</sup> make it.

<sup>7</sup> ver. 13.

<sup>8</sup> Gen. 49. 10.

<sup>9</sup> Luke 1. 32.

<sup>10</sup> John 1. 49.

<sup>11</sup> Deut. 28. 37.

<sup>12</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 7.

<sup>13</sup> ch. 5. 14.

<sup>14</sup> Dan. 9. 16.

<sup>15</sup> Jer. 49. 1.

<sup>16</sup> ch. 25. 2, 3, 6.

<sup>17</sup> Zeph. 2. 10.

<sup>18</sup> Heb.

<sup>19</sup> polluted

<sup>20</sup> of name,

<sup>21</sup> much in

<sup>22</sup> reversion.

<sup>23</sup> Is. 1. 23.

<sup>24</sup> Zeph. 3. 1-3.

<sup>25</sup> Zeph. 3. 3.

<sup>26</sup> ver. 9, 10.

<sup>27</sup> Heb. arm.

<sup>28</sup> Deut. 27. 16.

<sup>29</sup> ch. 12. 24.

<sup>30</sup> Ex. 22. 28.

<sup>31</sup> Or, deceit.

<sup>32</sup> ver. 26.

<sup>33</sup> ver. 25.

<sup>34</sup> Job 18. 20.

<sup>35</sup> Ps. 37. 13.

<sup>36</sup> Lev. 19. 30.

<sup>37</sup> ch. 23. 33.

<sup>38</sup> Or,

<sup>39</sup> Cause it

<sup>40</sup> to return,

<sup>41</sup> Jer. 47. 6, 7.

<sup>42</sup> Heb.

<sup>43</sup> men of

<sup>44</sup> sinners.

<sup>45</sup> Ex. 23. 1.

<sup>46</sup> Lev. 19. 16.

<sup>47</sup> Gen. 15. 14.

<sup>48</sup> ch. 16. 38.

<sup>49</sup> ch. 16. 11.

<sup>50</sup> ch. 16. 3.

<sup>51</sup> ch. 7. 8.

<sup>52</sup> ch. 14. 19.

<sup>53</sup> ch. 22. 22.

<sup>54</sup> Lev. 18. 7, 8.

<sup>55</sup> ch. 20. 11.

<sup>56</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 1.

<sup>57</sup> ch. 22. 20, 21.

<sup>58</sup> Lev. 18. 19.

<sup>59</sup> ch. 20. 18.

<sup>60</sup> ch. 18. 6.

<sup>61</sup> Or,

<sup>62</sup> burning.

<sup>63</sup> Or,

<sup>64</sup> every one.

<sup>65</sup> Lev. 18. 20.

<sup>66</sup> ch. 20. 10.

<sup>67</sup> Deut. 22. 22.

<sup>68</sup> Jer. 5. 8.

<sup>69</sup> ch. 18. 11.

<sup>70</sup> Or,

<sup>71</sup> every one.

<sup>72</sup> Lev. 18. 13.

<sup>73</sup> ch. 20. 12.

<sup>74</sup> ch. 25. 10.

<sup>75</sup> Or, by

<sup>76</sup> lewdness.

<sup>77</sup> Lev. 18. 9.

<sup>78</sup> ch. 20. 17.

<sup>79</sup> Jer. 23. 8.

<sup>80</sup> Deut. 16. 19.

<sup>81</sup> ch. 27. 25.

<sup>82</sup> Jer. 22. 25.

<sup>83</sup> Lev. 25. 36.

<sup>84</sup> Deut. 22. 19.

<sup>85</sup> ch. 18. 13.

<sup>86</sup> Deut. 32. 18.

<sup>87</sup> Jer. 3. 21.

<sup>88</sup> ch. 23. 35.

<sup>89</sup> ch. 21. 17.

<sup>90</sup> ch. 20. 4.

<sup>91</sup> ch. 23. 36.

<sup>92</sup> Or,

<sup>93</sup> plead for.

<sup>94</sup> ch. 24. 6, 9.

<sup>95</sup> Nah. 3. 1.

<sup>96</sup> Heb. city

<sup>97</sup> of bloods?

<sup>98</sup> Heb. make

<sup>99</sup> her know.

<sup>100</sup> ch. 16. 2.

<sup>101</sup> See ch. 21. 7.

deth blood in the midst of <sup>1</sup> it,<sup>1</sup>  
that her time may come, and <sup>2</sup>  
maketh idols against herself to  
defile <sup>3</sup> herself.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>4</sup> Thou art become guilty in  
thy blood that thou hast <sup>4</sup> shed;<sup>1</sup>  
and hast <sup>5</sup> defiled <sup>6</sup> thyself<sup>1</sup> in  
thine idols which thou hast  
made; and thou hast caused  
thy days to draw near, and art  
come <sup>7</sup> even unto thy years:  
<sup>8</sup> therefore have I made thee a  
reproach unto the <sup>9</sup> heathen,<sup>1</sup>  
and a mocking to all <sup>9</sup> coun-  
tries.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>†</sup> Those that be near, and <sup>†</sup> those  
that be far from thee, shall mock  
thee, <sup>7</sup> which art <sup>9</sup> infamous and  
much vexed.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>6</sup> Behold, <sup>8</sup> the princes of Is-  
rael, every one <sup>8</sup> were in thee to  
their <sup>8</sup> power<sup>1</sup> to shed blood.

<sup>7</sup> In thee have they <sup>7</sup> set light  
by father and mother<sup>9</sup>: <sup>1</sup> in the  
midst of thee have they <sup>7</sup> dealt  
by <sup>2</sup> oppression with the stran-  
ger: in thee have they <sup>1</sup> vexed<sup>1</sup>  
the fatherless and the widow.

<sup>8</sup> Thou hast <sup>9</sup> despised mine  
holy things, and hast <sup>6</sup> profaned  
my sabbaths.

<sup>9</sup> In thee are <sup>7</sup> men that carry  
tales<sup>1</sup> to shed blood: <sup>2</sup> and in  
thee they <sup>3</sup> eat<sup>1</sup> upon the moun-  
tains: in the midst of thee they  
<sup>3</sup> commit<sup>1</sup> lewdness.

<sup>10</sup> In thee have they <sup>6</sup> dis-  
covered their fathers' naked-  
ness: in thee have they humbled  
her that was <sup>5</sup> set apart for  
pollution.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>11</sup> And <sup>7</sup> one hath committed  
abomination <sup>8</sup> with his neigh-  
bour's wife; and <sup>7</sup> another <sup>8</sup> hath  
<sup>6</sup> lewdly defiled his daughter in  
law; and another in thee hath  
humbled his <sup>7</sup> sister, his father's  
daughter.

<sup>12</sup> In thee <sup>2</sup> have they taken  
<sup>6</sup> gifts<sup>1</sup> to shed blood; <sup>9</sup> thou  
hast taken usury and increase,  
and thou hast greedily gained  
of thy neighbours by <sup>7</sup> extor-  
tion,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> hast forgotten me,  
saith the Lord God.

<sup>13</sup> <sup>†</sup> Behold, therefore <sup>8</sup> I  
have <sup>6</sup> smitten mine hand at  
thy dishonest gain which thou  
hast made, and at thy blood  
which hath been in the midst  
of thee.

<sup>14</sup> Can thine heart endure,  
or can thine hands be strong,  
in the days that I shall deal

<sup>1</sup> *s* her,

<sup>2</sup> *A* that

<sup>3</sup> *s* her:

<sup>4</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>5</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>6</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>7</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>8</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>9</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>10</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>11</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>12</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>13</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>14</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>15</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>16</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>17</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>18</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>19</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>20</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>21</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>22</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>23</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>24</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>25</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>26</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>27</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>28</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>29</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>30</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>31</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>32</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>33</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>34</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>35</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>36</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>37</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>38</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>39</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>40</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>41</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>42</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>43</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>44</sup> *s*, and

art

<sup>45</sup> *s*, and

	with thee? "I the LORD have spoken <sup>t</sup> it, and will do <sup>t</sup> it.	B.C. 593.	between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them.	
1 s nations,	15 And <sup>b</sup> I will scatter thee among the <sup>1</sup> heathen, <sup>1</sup> and disperse thee <sup>2</sup> in <sup>2</sup> the countries <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> will consume thy filthiness out of thee.	" ch. 17. 24. b Deut. 4. 27. A 28. 25, 64. ch. 12. 14, 15.	27 Her <sup>c</sup> princes in the midst thereof <sup>t</sup> are like wolves ravening the prey <sup>1</sup> , to shed blood, and to destroy souls; <sup>2</sup> to <sup>2</sup> get dishonest gain.	1 s ; 2 s that they may
2 s through 3 s ; and I	16 And thou <sup>c</sup> shalt <sup>t</sup> take thine inheritance <sup>1</sup> in thyself <sup>5</sup> in the sight of the <sup>e</sup> heathen, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> thou shalt know that I <sup>t</sup> am the LORD.	c Is. 1. 23. ch. 22. 6. Mic. 3. 2, 3. 9-11. Zeph. 3. 3. d ch. 23. 27, 48. e Or, shall be profaned. f ch. 13. 10.	28 And <sup>7</sup> her prophets have daubed <sup>3</sup> them with untempered <sup>t</sup> morter, <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the LORD God, when the LORD hath not spoken.	3 s A for 4 s mortar,
4 s be profaned 5 A, 6 s nations ;	17 <sup>7</sup> And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 18 Son of man, <sup>t</sup> the house of Israel is <sup>s</sup> to me become dross; all they <sup>t</sup> are brass <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and tin <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and iron <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are <sup>e</sup> even <sup>t</sup> the <sup>m</sup> dross of silver.	g Ps. 9. 16. ch. 6. 7. h ch. 13. 6, 7. A 21. 29.	29 <sup>k</sup> The people of the land have used <sup>t</sup> oppression, and exercised robbery <sup>5</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> have vexed the poor and needy <sup>6</sup> : yea, they <sup>1</sup> have <sup>n</sup> oppressed the stranger <sup>p</sup> wrongfully.	3 s ; yea, they 6 s , and
7 A *	19 Therefore thus saith the LORD God <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Because ye are all become dross, <sup>1</sup> behold, therefore <sup>1</sup> I will gather ye into the midst of Jerusalem.	i Is. 1. 22. Jer. 6. 28, Ac. See Ps. 119. 119. d Jer. 5. 26-28. ch. 18. 12. l Or, deceit.	30 <sup>q</sup> And I sought for a man among them, that should <sup>7</sup> make up the <sup>7</sup> hedge, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>t</sup> stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.	3 s ; 6 s , and
8 s become dross unto me: all of them	20 <sup>t</sup> As they gather silver <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and brass <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and iron <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and lead <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and tin <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt <sup>t</sup> it; so will I gather <sup>t</sup> you in mine anger and in my fury, and I will <sup>2</sup> leave <sup>t</sup> <sup>t</sup> you there, and melt you.	m Heb. drosses. n Ex. 22. 21. A 23. 9. Lev. 19. 33. ch. 22. 7. p Heb. with-out right. q Jer. 5. 1. r ch. 13. 5. s Ps. 106. 23. t Heb. According to the gathering. u ver. 22.	31 Therefore have I <sup>x</sup> poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: <sup>y</sup> their own way have I <sup>s</sup> recompensed <sup>1</sup> upon their heads, saith the LORD God.	7 s fence, 8 s brought
9 s ; 1 s therefore behold,	21 Yea, I will gather you, and <sup>2</sup> blow upon you <sup>3</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof.	v ch. 9. 10. A 11. 21. A 16. 43.		
2 s lay	22 As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the LORD have <sup>a</sup> poured out my fury upon you.	x ch. 22. 29-32.		
3 s with	23 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou <sup>t</sup> art <sup>4</sup> <sup>t</sup> the <sup>1</sup> land that is not cleansed, nor rained upon in the day of indignation.	y ch. 9. 10. A 11. 21. A 16. 43.		
4 s a	25 <sup>t</sup> There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> they <sup>t</sup> have devoured souls; <sup>9</sup> they <sup>6</sup> have taken the <sup>1</sup> treasure and precious things; they have made her <sup>7</sup> many widows <sup>1</sup> in the midst thereof.	z ch. 22. 29-32.		
5 s ;	26 <sup>k</sup> Her priests have <sup>s</sup> violated <sup>1</sup> my law, and have <sup>n</sup> profaned mine holy things: they have put no <sup>p</sup> difference between the holy and <sup>9</sup> profane, <sup>1</sup> neither have they <sup>1</sup> shewed difference <sup>1</sup>	z ch. 22. 29-32.		
6 s take				
7 s widows many				
8 s done violence to				
9 s the common,				
1 s caused men to discern				



<sup>1</sup> S govern-  
nors  
<sup>2</sup> M Or,  
deputies  
See Jer.  
51. 23, &c.  
<sup>3</sup> S And she  
bestowed  
<sup>4</sup> S upon  
them, the  
choicest  
<sup>5</sup> S all of  
them;  
and on  
whomso-  
ever she  
doted,  
<sup>6</sup> S hath  
she left  
<sup>7</sup> S since  
the days  
of Egypt;  
M as A.V.  
text.  
<sup>8</sup> S teats  
<sup>9</sup> S : and  
they  
poured  
out  
<sup>1</sup> S her  
they slew  
<sup>2</sup> S a  
byword  
M Heb.  
name.  
<sup>3</sup> S judge-  
ments  
<sup>4</sup> S Aholi-  
bah  
<sup>5</sup> S yet was  
she  
<sup>6</sup> S doting  
<sup>7</sup> A which  
were  
<sup>8</sup> S the  
whore-  
doms of  
hersister.  
<sup>9</sup> S ; govern-  
nors  
<sup>1</sup> A , her  
neigh-  
bours,  
<sup>2</sup> S And  
<sup>3</sup> S ; they  
both took  
one way.  
<sup>4</sup> S ;  
  
<sup>5</sup> M Or,  
with  
died  
turbans  
<sup>6</sup> S upon,  
after the  
likeness  
<sup>7</sup> S in  
M Or, the  
land of  
whose  
nativity  
is Chal-  
dea  
<sup>8</sup> S ;  
<sup>9</sup> M Heb.,  
at the  
sight of  
her eyes.

blue, <sup>1</sup> captains' and <sup>2</sup> rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.  
<sup>7</sup> Thus she <sup>b</sup> committed' her whoredoms <sup>1</sup> with them, with all them *that were* <sup>a</sup> the chosen' men of Assyria<sup>5</sup>, and with all on whom she doted : <sup>1</sup> with all their idols she defiled herself.  
<sup>8</sup> Neither <sup>1</sup> left she' her whoredoms <sup>7</sup> brought <sup>e</sup> from Egypt : <sup>1</sup> for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the <sup>8</sup> breasts' of her virginity<sup>9</sup>, and poured' their whoredom upon her.  
<sup>9</sup> Wherefore I <sup>o</sup> have' delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the <sup>a</sup> Assyrians, upon whom she doted.  
<sup>10</sup> These <sup>1</sup> discovered her nakedness : they took her sons and her daughters, and <sup>1</sup> slew her' with the sword : and she became <sup>2</sup> famous' among women ; for they <sup>o</sup> had' executed <sup>3</sup> judgment' upon her.  
<sup>11</sup> And <sup>o</sup> when' her sister <sup>4</sup> Aholibah' saw <sup>†</sup> this, <sup>5</sup> " she was' more corrupt in her <sup>e</sup> inordinate love' than she, and in her whoredoms <sup>7</sup> <sup>a</sup> more than <sup>8</sup> her sister in *her* whoredoms.  
<sup>12</sup> She doted upon the <sup>1</sup> Assyrians<sup>9</sup> *her* neighbours, " cap- tains' and rulers' clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men.  
<sup>13</sup> <sup>2</sup> Then' I saw that she was defiled<sup>3</sup>, *that they took both one way,*  
<sup>14</sup> And <sup>o</sup> that' she increased her whoredoms<sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for <sup>o</sup> when' she saw men portrayed upon the wall, the images of the Chaldeans portrayed with vermillion,  
<sup>15</sup> Girded with girdles upon their loins, <sup>5</sup> exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look <sup>6</sup> to, after the manner' of the Babylonians <sup>7</sup> of' Chaldea, the land of their nativity<sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup>  
<sup>16</sup> <sup>x</sup> And <sup>y</sup> as soon as she saw them <sup>o</sup> with her eyes, <sup>1</sup> she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them into Chaldea.  
<sup>17</sup> And the <sup>9</sup> Babylonians came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and <sup>e</sup> her

B.C. 593.  
<sup>a</sup> Heb. loosed, or, disjoined.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb. bestowed her whoredoms upon them.  
<sup>c</sup> Jer. 6. 8.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. the choice of the children of Asshur.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 16. 25.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 3-6, 23.  
<sup>i</sup> 18. 9-11.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 16. 37, 41.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. a name.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 28.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 16. 37.  
<sup>n</sup> Jer. 3. 8.  
<sup>o</sup> Heb. she corrupted her inordinate love more than, &c.  
<sup>p</sup> Jer. 3. 11.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 16. 47, 51.  
<sup>r</sup> Jer. 50. 21.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. more than the whoredoms of her sister.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 16. 7, 10.  
<sup>v</sup> Chr. 28. 16-23.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 28.  
<sup>x</sup> ver. 6, 23.  
  
<sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 16. 23.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. at the sight of her eyes.  
<sup>1</sup> ch. 16. 39.  
<sup>2</sup> Heb. instruments of thy decking.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. children of Babel.  
<sup>4</sup> ch. 16. 41.  
<sup>5</sup> & 22. 15.  
<sup>6</sup> ver. 3, 19.  
<sup>7</sup> ver. 22, 25.

'mind' was <sup>a</sup> alienated from them.  
<sup>18</sup> So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness : then <sup>o</sup> my <sup>1</sup> mind' was alienated from her, like as my <sup>1</sup> mind' was alienated from her sister.  
<sup>19</sup> Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, <sup>2</sup> in calling to remembrance' the days of her youth, <sup>7</sup> wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt.  
<sup>20</sup> For' she doted upon their paramours, <sup>9</sup> whose flesh <sup>†</sup> is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue <sup>†</sup> is like the issue of horses.  
<sup>21</sup> Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in <sup>4</sup> bruising' thy teats by the Egyptians for the <sup>5</sup> paps' of thy youth.  
<sup>22</sup> ¶ Therefore, O <sup>6</sup> Aholibah, <sup>1</sup> thus saith the Lord God' : <sup>1</sup> 'Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy <sup>1</sup> mind' is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every side ;  
<sup>23</sup> The Babylonians<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and all the Chaldeans, <sup>2</sup> Pekod<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and Shoa<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and Koa, <sup>1</sup> and all the Assyrians with them : <sup>o</sup> <sup>7</sup> all of them' desirable young men, <sup>9</sup> captains' and rulers', great lords and renowned, <sup>1</sup> all of them riding upon horses.  
<sup>24</sup> And they shall come against thee with <sup>2</sup> chariots, wagons, and wheels, <sup>1</sup> and with an assembly of <sup>3</sup> people, *which* shall set' against thee <sup>4</sup> buckler and shield and helmet round about : and I will <sup>6</sup> set judgment before' them, and they shall judge thee according to their <sup>6</sup> judgments.<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>25</sup> And I will set my jealousy against thee, and they shall deal' furiously with thee : <sup>1</sup> they shall take away thy nose and thine ears ; and thy <sup>8</sup> remnant' shall fall by the sword : they shall take thy sons and thy daughters ; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.  
<sup>26</sup> They shall also strip thee <sup>o</sup> out' of thy clothes, and take away thy <sup>a</sup> fair jewels.  
<sup>27</sup> Thus <sup>o</sup> will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and <sup>a</sup> thy whoredom <sup>9</sup> brought from the land of Egypt : so that thou shalt not lift up thine

<sup>1</sup> S soul  
  
<sup>2</sup> S remem-  
bering  
  
<sup>3</sup> S And  
  
<sup>4</sup> S the  
bruising  
of  
<sup>5</sup> S breasts  
<sup>6</sup> S Aholi-  
bah,  
<sup>7</sup> S :  
  
<sup>8</sup> S soul  
  
<sup>9</sup> S govern-  
nors  
<sup>1</sup> S all of  
them,  
princes  
and men  
of re-  
nown,  
M Or,  
counsellors  
Heb.  
called.  
<sup>2</sup> S wea-  
pons, cha-  
riots, and  
wagons,  
M Or,  
wheels  
<sup>3</sup> S peo-  
ples ;  
they  
shall set  
them-  
selves  
<sup>4</sup> A with  
<sup>5</sup> S commit  
the  
judge-  
ment  
unto  
<sup>6</sup> S judge-  
ments.  
<sup>7</sup> S with  
thee in  
fury ;  
<sup>8</sup> S residue  
<sup>9</sup> M See  
ver. 8.

	eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more.	B.C. 593. " ch. 23, 8.	filed my sanctuary in the same day, and "have profaned my sabbaths.	
1 S :	28 For thus saith the Lord God <sup>1</sup> : ' Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand <sup>to</sup> of them <sup>b</sup> whom thou hatest, into the hand <sup>to</sup> of them <sup>c</sup> from whom thy <sup>2</sup> mind <sup>1</sup> is alienated :	b ch. 16, 37. c ver. 17. d 2 Kin. 21, 4.	39 For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, "thus have they done in the midst of mine house.	
2 S soul	29 And they shall deal with thee <sup>3</sup> hatefully, ' and shall take away all thy labour, and <sup>e</sup> shall leave thee naked and bare : and the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.	c ver. 26. ch. 16, 39. f Heb. coming. g Is. 57, 9.	40 And furthermore <sup>o</sup> , that ' ye have sent for men <sup>1</sup> to come <sup>1</sup> from far <sup>2</sup> <sup>g</sup> unto whom a messenger <sup>1</sup> was sent <sup>3</sup> ; ' and, lo, they came <sup>4</sup> : ' for whom thou didst <sup>h</sup> wash thyself, <sup>i</sup> paintedst <sup>5</sup> thy <sup>1</sup> eyes, and deckedst thyself with ornaments <sup>4</sup> ;	1 S that come M Or, to come 2 S : 3 S : 4 S : 5 S thine
3 S in hatred,	30 ' I will do these things <sup>1</sup> unto thee, ' because <sup>1</sup> thou hast <sup>k</sup> gone a whoring after the heathen, <sup>1</sup> and because <sup>1</sup> thou art polluted with their idols.	h Ruth 3, 3. i 2 Kin. 9, 30. Jer. 4, 30.	41 And satest upon a <sup>7</sup> stately <sup>m</sup> bed, <sup>e</sup> and <sup>1</sup> a table prepared before it, <sup>n</sup> whereupon thou <sup>7</sup> hast <sup>1</sup> set mine incense and mine oil.	6 S with 7 S didst
4 S These things shall be done	31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister ; therefore will I give her <sup>p</sup> cup into thine hand.	k ch. 6, 9. l Heb. honourable. m Est. 1, 6. Is. 57, 7. Amos 2, 8, & 6, 4. n Prov. 7, 17. ch. 16, 19, 19. Hos. 2, 8. p Jer. 25, 15, &c. q Heb. of the multitude of men. r ch. 22, 4, 5. s Or, drunkards.	42 And <sup>s</sup> a <sup>1</sup> voice of a multitude being at ease <sup>t</sup> was with her : and with <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> men <sup>q</sup> of the common sort <sup>t</sup> were brought <sup>2</sup> Sabeans <sup>1</sup> from the wilderness <sup>1</sup> , which <sup>1</sup> put bracelets upon <sup>2</sup> their hands, <sup>1</sup> and beautiful crowns upon their heads.	8 S the 9 S drunkards 1 S : and they 2 S the hands of them 3 S of M (or, She that is old will commit adulteries 4 S Now will they 5 M Heb. her whose domes. 6 M Or, even with her 7 S : 8 S And an harlot 9 S Oholah 2 S Oholibah, 3 S with the judgement 4 S : 5 S an assembly against 6 S tossed to and fro 7 S assembly 8 S de- spatch
5 S for that	32 Thus saith the Lord God <sup>6</sup> : ' Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup <sup>7</sup> deep and large : <sup>r</sup> thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision ; <sup>8</sup> it containeth much.	q Heb. of the multitude of men. r ch. 22, 4, 5. s Or, drunkards.	43 Then said I <sup>3</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> her that was old in adulteries, <sup>4</sup> Will they now <sup>1</sup> commit <sup>5</sup> whoredoms with her, <sup>6</sup> and she with them <sup>7</sup> ?	
6 S :	33 Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Samaria.	t Ps. 75, 8. Is. 51, 17.	44 ' Yet <sup>1</sup> they went in unto her, as they go in unto <sup>a</sup> a woman that playeth the harlot <sup>1</sup> : so went they in unto <sup>1</sup> Aholah <sup>1</sup> and unto <sup>2</sup> Aholibah, <sup>1</sup> the lewd women.	
7 A, which is	34 Thou shalt <sup>x</sup> even drink it and <sup>9</sup> suck <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> it out, and thou shalt <sup>1</sup> break <sup>1</sup> the sherds thereof, and <sup>2</sup> pluck off thine own breasts : for I have spoken <sup>t</sup> it, saith the Lord God.	u Heb. whoredoms.	45 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> righteous men, they shall <sup>9</sup> judge them <sup>3</sup> after the manner <sup>1</sup> of adulteresses, and <sup>3</sup> after the manner <sup>1</sup> of women that shed blood ; because they <sup>t</sup> are adulteresses, and <sup>b</sup> blood <sup>t</sup> is in their hands.	
8 M Or, too much to endure	35 Therefore thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> : ' Because thou <sup>2</sup> hast forgotten me, and <sup>a</sup> cast me behind thy back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.	v Jer. 2, 32, & 3, 21. ch. 16, 26. ch. 22, 12. a 1 Kin. 14, 9. Neh. 9, 26. b ver. 37. c Or, plead for. ch. 20, 4. d 22, 2. e ch. 16, 40. f 1, 58, 1. f Heb. for a recruiting and spoil. g ver. 45. h ch. 16, 38. i ch. 16, 40. j Or, scourge themselves. k 2 Kin. 23, 17, 19. l ch. 24, 21. m 16, 20, 21, 26, 45. n 29, 36, 31. o ver. 27. p ch. 22, 18. q Jer. 13, 11. r Ps. 2, 6.	46 For thus saith the Lord God <sup>4</sup> : ' <sup>d</sup> I will bring up <sup>s</sup> a company upon <sup>1</sup> them, and will give them <sup>t</sup> to be <sup>6</sup> removed <sup>1</sup> and spoiled.	
9 S drain	36 ¶ The Lord said moreover unto me <sup>3</sup> : ' Son of man, wilt thou <sup>c</sup> judge <sup>1</sup> Aholah and Aholibah <sup>1</sup> ? yea, <sup>e</sup> declare unto them their abominations <sup>5</sup> ;	s ch. 16, 38. t Jer. 2, 32, & 3, 21. ch. 16, 26. ch. 22, 12. a 1 Kin. 14, 9. Neh. 9, 26. b ver. 37. c Or, plead for. ch. 20, 4. d 22, 2. e ch. 16, 40. f 1, 58, 1. f Heb. for a recruiting and spoil. g ver. 45. h ch. 16, 38. i ch. 16, 40. j Or, scourge themselves. k 2 Kin. 23, 17, 19. l ch. 24, 21. m 16, 20, 21, 26, 45. n 29, 36, 31. o ver. 27. p ch. 22, 18. q Jer. 13, 11. r Ps. 2, 6.	47 <sup>h</sup> And the <sup>7</sup> company <sup>1</sup> shall stone them with stones, and <sup>8</sup> dispatch <sup>1</sup> them with their swords ; <sup>k</sup> they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire.	
1 S gnaw	37 ¶ That <sup>1</sup> they have committed adultery, and <sup>9</sup> blood <sup>t</sup> is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery <sup>7</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> have also <sup>8</sup> caused their sons, <sup>1</sup> whom they bear unto me, to pass <sup>o</sup> for them <sup>1</sup> through the fire <sup>3</sup> , to devour them.		48 Thus <sup>m</sup> will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, <sup>n</sup> that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness.	
2 S shalt	38 Moreover this they have done unto me : they have de-			
3 S :				
4 S For				
5 S : and they				
6 M See				
7 S ch. 16, 20, 21.				
8 S unto them				
9 S to be de-vooured.				

49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall <sup>b</sup> bear the sins of your idols: <sup>c</sup> and ye shall know that I <sup>d</sup> am the Lord God.

## CHAPTER 24.

<sup>o1</sup> By the parable of a boiling pot, <sup>6</sup> is shewed the destruction of Jerusalem. <sup>15</sup> By the sign of Ezekiel not mourning for the death of his wife, <sup>19</sup> is shewed the calamity of the Jews to be beyond all sorrow.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> A, **A**GAIN<sup>1</sup> in the tenth year, in the tenth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, write thee the name of the day, *even* of this <sup>2</sup> same<sup>1</sup> day: the king of Babylon <sup>3</sup> set himself against<sup>1</sup> Jerusalem <sup>9</sup> this <sup>2</sup> same<sup>1</sup> day.

3 <sup>2</sup> And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God<sup>4</sup>: <sup>1</sup> 'Set on <sup>5</sup> a pot,' set <sup>†</sup> it on, and also pour water into it:

4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, <sup>†</sup> *even* every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder; fill <sup>†</sup> it with the choice bones.

5 Take the choice of the flock, and <sup>6</sup> "burn<sup>1</sup> also the bones under it<sup>7</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> make it boil well<sup>8</sup>, and let them seethe the bones of it therein.<sup>1</sup>

6 ¶ Wherefore thus saith the Lord God<sup>7</sup>: <sup>1</sup> 'Woe to "the bloody city, to the <sup>9</sup> "pot<sup>1</sup> whose <sup>1</sup> "scum<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> is therein, and whose <sup>1</sup> "scum<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; <sup>2</sup> let no <sup>2</sup> "lot fall<sup>1</sup> upon it.

7 For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the <sup>3</sup> top of a<sup>1</sup> rock; <sup>2</sup> she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust;

8 That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance<sup>4</sup>: <sup>1</sup> "I have set her blood upon the <sup>3</sup> top of a<sup>1</sup> rock, that it should not be covered.

9 Therefore thus saith the Lord God<sup>5</sup>: <sup>1</sup> "Woe to the bloody city! I <sup>6</sup> will even<sup>1</sup> make the pile <sup>o</sup> for fire<sup>1</sup> great.

10 Heap on <sup>7</sup> wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well,<sup>1</sup> and let the bones be burned.

11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that <sup>o</sup> the brass of<sup>1</sup> it may be hot, and <sup>s</sup> may

B.C. 590.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 22. 15.<sup>b</sup> ver. 35.<sup>c</sup> ch. 20, 38, 42, 44, & 25. 5.<sup>d</sup> ch. 5. 13.

&amp; 8. 18.

&amp; 16. 42.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 29.<sup>f</sup> ch. 5. 11.<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 1.

Jer. 39. 1.

&amp; 52. 4.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 17. 12.<sup>i</sup> See

Jer. 1. 13.

ch. 11. 3.

<sup>k</sup> Heb. go.<sup>l</sup> Heb. Be

silent.

<sup>m</sup> Jer. 16. 5-7.<sup>n</sup> Or, heap.<sup>p</sup> See

Lev. 10. 6.

&amp; 21. 10.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Sam. 15. 20.<sup>r</sup> Mic. 3. 7.<sup>s</sup> Heb.

upper lip:

And so

ver. 22.

Lev. 13. 45.

<sup>t</sup> ver. 9.

ch. 22. 3.

&amp; 23. 37.

<sup>u</sup> See

2 Sam. 8. 2.

Joel 3. 3.

Obad. 11.

Nah. 3. 10.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 12. 9.

&amp; 37. 18.

<sup>w</sup> Lev. 17. 13.

Deut. 12. 16.

24.

<sup>x</sup> Mat. 7. 2.<sup>y</sup> Jer. 7. 14.

ch. 7. 20-22.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 6.

Nah. 3. 1.

Hab. 2. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 27. 4.<sup>b</sup> Heb. the

pity of

your soul.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 23. 47.<sup>d</sup> ver. 17.

Jer. 16. 6, 7.

burn, and <sup>†</sup> that <sup>a</sup> the filthiness of it may be molten in it, <sup>†</sup> that the <sup>1</sup> "scum<sup>1</sup> of it may be consumed.

12 She hath wearied <sup>2</sup> herself with <sup>3</sup> lies, and her great scum went<sup>1</sup> not forth out of her<sup>4</sup>: her scum shall be in the fire.<sup>1</sup>

13 <sup>2</sup> In thy filthiness <sup>†</sup> is lewdness: because I have purged thee<sup>o</sup>, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, <sup>a</sup> till I have <sup>6</sup> caused<sup>1</sup> my fury<sup>o</sup> to rest<sup>1</sup> upon thee.

14 <sup>e</sup> I the LORD have spoken <sup>†</sup> it: it shall come to pass, and I will do <sup>†</sup> it; I will not go back, <sup>9</sup> neither will I spare, neither will I repent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears <sup>k</sup> run down.

17 <sup>s</sup> Forbear to cry,<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> make no mourning for the dead, <sup>p</sup> bind<sup>2</sup> the tire of thine head<sup>1</sup> upon thee, and <sup>q</sup> put<sup>o</sup> on<sup>1</sup> thy shoes upon thy feet, and <sup>r</sup> cover not <sup>†</sup> thy<sup>1</sup> lips, and <sup>1</sup> eat not the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup> and at even my wife died<sup>5</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and I did in the morning as I was commanded.

19 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the people said unto me, <sup>9</sup> Wilt thou not tell us what these <sup>†</sup> things are to us, that thou doest <sup>†</sup> so?

20 Then I <sup>1</sup> answered<sup>1</sup> them, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God<sup>3</sup>: <sup>1</sup> Behold, <sup>o</sup> I will profane my sanctuary, the <sup>5</sup> excellency of your strength,<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> the desire of your eyes, and <sup>6</sup> that which your soul pitieth; <sup>9</sup> and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left<sup>7</sup> shall fall by the sword.

22 And ye shall do as I have done: <sup>9</sup> ye shall not cover<sup>†</sup> your lips, nor eat the bread of men.

23 And your tires <sup>†</sup> shall be

<sup>1</sup> s rust<sup>2</sup> m Or, me<sup>3</sup> s toil:

yet her

great

rust

goeth

<sup>4</sup> s; her

rust

goeth not

forth by

fire.

<sup>m</sup> Or,

is in the

fire

<sup>5</sup> m Or,

For thy

filthy

lewdness

<sup>6</sup> s satisfied<sup>m</sup> Heb.

brought

to rest.

<sup>7</sup> m Or,

toward

<sup>s</sup> Sigh,

but not

aloud;

<sup>m</sup> Heb.

be silent.

<sup>9</sup> s thy

headtire

<sup>1m</sup> See Jer.

16. 5-7.

Hos. 9. 4.

<sup>2</sup> s;<sup>3</sup> s;<sup>4</sup> s said

unto

<sup>5</sup> s pride

of your

power,

<sup>6m</sup> Heb.

the pity

of your

soul.

<sup>7a</sup> behind

upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: <sup>a</sup>ye shall not mourn nor weep; but <sup>e</sup>ye shall pine away <sup>1</sup>for<sup>1</sup> your iniquities, and <sup>2</sup>mourn<sup>1</sup> one toward another.

24 Thus <sup>3h</sup>Ezekiel is<sup>1</sup> unto you a sign<sup>4</sup>:<sup>1</sup> according to all that he hath done shall ye do: <sup>ok</sup>and<sup>1</sup> when this cometh, <sup>st</sup>ye shall<sup>1</sup> know that I <sup>tam</sup>the Lord God.

25 <sup>6</sup>Also, thou<sup>1</sup> son of man, <sup>shall</sup>it not <sup>be</sup>in the day when I take from them <sup>their</sup>strength, the joy of their <sup>glory</sup>, the desire of their eyes, and <sup>12</sup>that whereupon they set their <sup>2</sup>minds,<sup>1</sup> their sons and their daughters,

26 <sup>1</sup>That <sup>3</sup>he that escapeth <sup>o</sup>in that day<sup>1</sup> shall come unto thee, to cause <sup>th</sup>thee to hear <sup>it</sup>with <sup>thine</sup>cars?

27 <sup>1</sup>In that day shall thy mouth be opened <sup>4</sup>to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: <sup>2</sup>and <sup>9</sup>thou shalt<sup>1</sup> be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I <sup>tam</sup>the LORD.<sup>6</sup>

### CHAPTER 25.

<sup>o1</sup> God's vengeance, for their insolency against the Jews, upon the Ammonites; <sup>8</sup> upon Moab and Seir; <sup>12</sup> upon Edom, <sup>15</sup> and upon the Philistines.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>7</sup>THE<sup>1</sup> word of the LORD came <sup>o</sup>again<sup>1</sup> unto me, saying, <sup>2</sup>Son of man, <sup>e</sup>set thy face <sup>sd</sup>against the Ammonites,<sup>1</sup> and prophesy <sup>3</sup>against them;<sup>1</sup>

3 And say unto the <sup>2</sup>Ammonites,<sup>1</sup> Hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God<sup>1</sup>,<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup>Because thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, when it was <sup>3</sup>desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity;<sup>1</sup>

4 <sup>1</sup>Behold, therefore<sup>1</sup> I will deliver thee to the <sup>5</sup>men<sup>1</sup> of the east for a possession, and they shall set their <sup>6</sup>palaces<sup>1</sup> in thee, and make their dwellings in thee:<sup>7</sup> they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

5 And I will make <sup>2</sup>Rabbah <sup>m</sup>a stable for camels, and the <sup>3</sup>Ammonites<sup>1</sup> a couching place for flocks: <sup>9</sup>and ye shall know that I <sup>tam</sup>the LORD.

B.C. 590.

<sup>a</sup> Job 27. 15. Ps. 78. 64.

<sup>b</sup> Job 27. 23. Lam. 2. 15. Zeph. 2. 15.

<sup>c</sup> Lev. 26. 39. ch. 33. 10.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. foot. f. ch. 36. 5. Zeph. 2. 8, 10.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. soul. h. Is. 20. 3. ch. 4. 3.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 35. 3. k. Jer. 17. 15. John 13. 19.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 7. & 25. 5.

<sup>h</sup> Jer. meat. p. ver. 31.

<sup>i</sup> Heb. the lifting up of their soul. q. Is. 15. & 16.

<sup>j</sup> Jer. 48. 1, &c. Amos 2. 1.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 35. 2, 5, 12.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 33. 21, 22.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. shoulder of Moab. n. ch. 35. 26, 27.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 29. 21. & 33. 22.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 24.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>r</sup> Or, against the children of Ammon.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 21. 32.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 6. 2. & 35. 2.

<sup>u</sup> Jer. 49. 1. &c.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 21. 28. Zeph. 2. 9.

<sup>w</sup> 24. 18. 28. 17. Jer. 49. 7, 8, &c.

<sup>x</sup> & 35. 2. &c. Amos 1. 11. Obad. 10, &c.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. by revenging revengement.

<sup>z</sup> Prov. 17. 5. ch. 26. 2.

<sup>aa</sup> Or, they shall fall by the sword unto them.

<sup>ab</sup> Heb. children.

<sup>ac</sup> See 1. 11, 14. Jer. 49. 2.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 21. 20. & 15. 17. 2.

<sup>ae</sup> & 32. 14. & 23. 2, 14, 15.

<sup>af</sup> Jer. 25. 20. & 47. 1, &c. Joel 3. 4, &c. Amos 1. 6.

<sup>ag</sup> 2 Ch. 28. 18. & ch. 24. 24.

<sup>ah</sup> & 25. 6. & 35. 9.

6 For thus saith the Lord God<sup>1</sup>,<sup>1</sup> Because thou <sup>b</sup>hast clapped <sup>thine</sup><sup>a</sup> hands, and stamped with the <sup>e</sup>feet, and <sup>rejoiced</sup><sup>2</sup>in <sup>9</sup>heart with all thy despite<sup>1</sup> against the land of Israel;

7 <sup>3</sup>Behold, therefore I will <sup>stretch</sup><sup>1</sup> out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for <sup>me</sup>a spoil to the <sup>4</sup>heathen<sup>1</sup>; and I will cut thee off from the <sup>people</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I <sup>tam</sup>the LORD.

8 <sup>1</sup>Thus saith the Lord God<sup>1</sup>,<sup>1</sup> Because that <sup>q</sup>Moab and <sup>r</sup>Seir do say, Behold, the house of Judah <sup>is</sup>like unto all the <sup>4</sup>heathen<sup>1</sup>;

9 Therefore<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> behold, I will open the <sup>side</sup>of Moab from the cities, <sup>which</sup><sup>are</sup><sup>6</sup>on his frontiers, the glory of the country, Beth-jeshimoth, Baal-meon, and Kiriathaim,

10 <sup>7</sup>Unto the <sup>8</sup>men<sup>1</sup> of the east <sup>9</sup>with the Ammonites, and<sup>1</sup> will give them <sup>1</sup>in<sup>1</sup> possession, that the <sup>2</sup>Ammonites<sup>1</sup> may not be remembered among the nations.<sup>1</sup>

11 And I will execute <sup>4</sup>judgments<sup>1</sup> upon Moab; and they shall know that I <sup>tam</sup>the LORD.

12 <sup>1</sup>Thus saith the Lord God<sup>3</sup>,<sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup>Because that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah <sup>by</sup>taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them;

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God<sup>5</sup>,<sup>1</sup> I will <sup>also</sup><sup>1</sup> stretch out mine hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it;<sup>3</sup> and I will make it desolate from Teman; <sup>6</sup>and <sup>b</sup>they of<sup>1</sup> Dedan shall <sup>7</sup>fall by the sword.

14 And <sup>2</sup>I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people Israel<sup>8</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger and according to my fury;<sup>9</sup> and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord God.

15 <sup>1</sup>Thus saith the Lord God<sup>9</sup>,<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup>Because <sup>p</sup>the Philistines have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with

1 s :

2 s with all the despite of thy soul  
3 s therefore behold, I have stretched  
4 s nations  
5 s peoples,

6 M Or, in every quarter  
7 M Or, together with the children of Ammon, unto the children of the east

8 s children  
9 s, to go against the children of Ammon, and I

1 s for a  
2 s children of Ammon  
3 s :

4 s judgments  
5 s,

6 s even unto  
7 A they

8 s ;  
9 s :



R.V.	<i>Tyrus is threatened.</i>	EZEKIEL 26.	<i>Her fall lamented.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> despite of soul 2 <sup>s</sup> with perpetual enmity 3 <sup>s</sup> , 4 <sup>s</sup> Che- rethites,	<p>1<sup>s</sup> a despicable heart,<sup>1</sup> to destroy † it <sup>2<sup>a</sup></sup> for the old hatred<sup>1</sup>; 16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God<sup>3</sup>;<sup>1</sup> Behold, <sup>a</sup> I will stretch out mine hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the <sup>4<sup>s</sup></sup> Cherethims,<sup>1</sup> <sup>f</sup> and destroy the remnant of the <sup>g</sup> sea coast. 17 And I will <sup>h</sup> execute great <sup>i</sup> vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; <sup>k</sup> and they shall know that I <sup>† am</sup> the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.</p>	<p>B.C. 590. <sup>a</sup> Or, with perpetual hatred. b ch. 21. 22. <sup>c</sup> Or, pour out the engine of shot. d Zeph. 2. 4. <sup>e</sup> 1 Sam. 30. 14. f Jer. 47. 4. g Or, haven of the sea. h ch. 5. 15. <sup>i</sup> Heb. ven- geances. k Ps. 9. 16.</p>	<p>thy daughters in the field: and he shall <sup>b</sup> make <sup>1</sup> a fort<sup>1</sup> against thee, and <sup>c</sup> cast <sup>2</sup> a mount a- gainst thee, and <sup>3</sup> lift<sup>1</sup> up the buckler against thee. 9 And he shall set <sup>e</sup> engines of war<sup>1</sup> against thy walls, and with his <sup>f</sup> axes he shall break down thy towers. 10 By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horse- men, and of the <sup>g</sup> wheels,<sup>1</sup> and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, <sup>1</sup> as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach. 11 With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy peo- ple <sup>7</sup> by<sup>1</sup> the sword, and <sup>8</sup> thy strong garrisons<sup>1</sup> shall go down to the ground. 12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy <sup>2</sup> thy pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and thy dust in the midst of the <sup>3</sup> water.<sup>1</sup> 13 <sup>g</sup> And I will cause the noise of <sup>7</sup> thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard. 14 And <sup>†</sup> I will make thee <sup>1</sup> like the top of a <sup>2</sup> rock: thou shalt be <sup>† a</sup> place <sup>2</sup> to spread nets up- on<sup>1</sup>; thou shalt be built no more: for I the LORD have spo- ken <sup>† it</sup>, saith the Lord God. 15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God to <sup>3</sup> Tyrus;<sup>1</sup> Shall not the isles <sup>2</sup> shake at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded <sup>4</sup> cry,<sup>1</sup> when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee? 16 Then all the <sup>2</sup> princes of the sea shall <sup>a</sup> come down from their thrones, and lay <sup>b</sup> away<sup>1</sup> their robes, and <sup>c</sup> put<sup>1</sup> off their broidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with <sup>7<sup>c</sup></sup> trem- bling; <sup>d</sup> they shall sit upon the ground, and <sup>e</sup> shall tremble <sup>o</sup> at<sup>1</sup> <sup>† every</sup> moment, and <sup>f</sup> be aston- ished at thee. 17 And they shall take up a <sup>h</sup> lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, <sup>† that wast</sup> inhabited <sup>8<sup>o</sup></sup> of sea- faring men, the renowned city, which wast <sup>k</sup> strong in the sea,</p>	<p>1<sup>s</sup> forts 2<sup>a</sup> up 3<sup>s</sup> raise 4<sup>s</sup> his battering engines 5<sup>m</sup> Heb. swords. 6<sup>s</sup> wagons, 7<sup>m</sup> Or, wheels 8<sup>s</sup> with 9<sup>s</sup> the pillars [10<sup>m</sup> Or, obelisks] of thy strength 9<sup>s</sup> waters. 1<sup>s</sup> a bare 2<sup>s</sup> for the spread- ing of nets 3<sup>s</sup> Tyre: 4<sup>s</sup> groan, 5<sup>s</sup> aside 6<sup>s</sup> strip 7<sup>m</sup> Heb. trem- blings. 8<sup>m</sup> Or, being won from the seas</p>
	<p>CHAPTER 26. 1<sup>o</sup> Tyrus is threatened. 7 The power of Nebuchadrezzar against her. 15 The mourning and astonishment of the sea at her fall. AND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first day of the month, <sup>† that</sup> the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, <sup>m</sup> because that <sup>3</sup> Tyrus<sup>1</sup> hath said against Jeru- salem, "Aha, she is broken <sup>that</sup> was the <sup>6<sup>s</sup></sup> gates of the people:<sup>1</sup> she is turned unto me: I shall be replenished, <sup>† now</sup> <sup>7</sup> she is laid waste: 3 Therefore thus saith the Lord God<sup>8</sup>;<sup>1</sup> Behold, I <sup>† am</sup> against thee, O <sup>5</sup> Tyrus<sup>1</sup>, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up. 4 And they shall destroy the walls of <sup>5</sup> Tyrus<sup>1</sup>, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and <sup>6<sup>s</sup></sup> make her <sup>3</sup> like the top of a<sup>1</sup> rock. 5 <sup>†</sup> It<sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>† a</sup> place for the spreading of nets <sup>7</sup> in the midst of the sea<sup>2</sup>:<sup>1</sup> for I have spoken <sup>† it</sup>, saith the Lord God: and <sup>3</sup> it<sup>1</sup> shall become a spoil to the nations. 6 And her daughters which <sup>† are</sup> in the field shall be slain <sup>4</sup> by<sup>1</sup> the sword<sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup> and they shall know that I <sup>† am</sup> the LORD. 7 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God<sup>5</sup>;<sup>1</sup> Behold, I will bring upon <sup>6</sup> Tyrus<sup>1</sup> Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, <sup>o</sup> a<sup>1</sup> king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and <sup>7</sup> companies,<sup>1</sup> and much people. 8 He shall slay with the sword</p>	<p>1<sup>s</sup> Heb. entering to the enterings of a city broken up. m Is. 22. Jer. 25. 22. n 47. 4. o Amos 1. 9. Zech. 9. 2. p ch. 25. 3. q 36. 2. r Heb. houses of thy desire. s Is. 14. 11. t 24. 8. u Jer. 7. 34. v Is. 16. 9. w 25. 10. x Is. 23. 16. ch. 28. 13. rev. 18. 22. y ver. 4. 5. z ver. 14. aa ver. 14. ab Jer. 49. 21. ch. 27. 28. ac 31. 16. ad ch. 27. 32. ae Is. 23. 8. af Jonah 3. 6. ag ch. 25. 5. ah Heb. tremblings. ai Joh 2. 13. aj ch. 32. 10. ak ch. 27. 35. al Ezra 7. 12. Dan. 2. 37. am ch. 27. 32. an Rev. 18. 9. ao Heb. of the seas. ap Is. 23. 4.</p>		

1 S caused  
2 M Or, in-  
habited  
her  
3 S dis-  
mayed  
4 S:  
5 A the  
6 S then  
will I  
7 S to  
8 S will  
make  
thee to  
dwell  
in the  
nether  
9 M An-  
other  
reawling  
is, like  
1 A the  
2 A that are  
3 M Or, as  
other-  
wiser read,  
nor set  
thy glory  
&c.  
4 S will  
5 S:  
6 M Or,  
a de-  
struction  
Heb.  
terrors.

she and her inhabitants, which  
1 cause<sup>1</sup> their terror <sup>1</sup>to be on all  
that <sup>2</sup>haunt it!  
18 Now shall <sup>3</sup>the isles tremble  
in the day of thy fall; yea, the  
isles that <sup>4</sup>are in the sea shall  
be <sup>5</sup>troubled<sup>1</sup> at thy departure.  
19 For thus saith the Lord  
God<sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup>When I shall make  
thee a desolate city, like the  
cities that are not inhabited;  
when I shall bring up the deep  
upon thee, and <sup>5</sup>great waters  
shall cover thee;  
20 <sup>1</sup>When I shall bring thee  
down <sup>6</sup>with them that descend  
into the pit, <sup>7</sup>with<sup>1</sup> the people  
of old time, and <sup>8</sup>shall set thee  
in the low<sup>1</sup> parts of the earth,  
<sup>9</sup>in <sup>1</sup>places <sup>2</sup>desolate of old,  
with them that go down to the  
pit, that thou be not inhabited;  
<sup>3</sup>and I <sup>4</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> set glory <sup>5</sup>in the  
land of the living<sup>5</sup>;  
21 <sup>1</sup>I will make thee <sup>6</sup>a terror,  
and thou <sup>7</sup>shalt be no <sup>8</sup>more:  
<sup>2</sup>though thou be sought for, yet  
shalt thou never be found a-  
gain, saith the Lord God.

### CHAPTER 27.

1 The rich supply of Tyrus. 26 The great and unrecoverable fall thereof.

**T**HE word of the LORD came  
again unto me, saying,  
2 <sup>1</sup>Now, thou<sup>1</sup> son of man,  
<sup>2</sup>take up a lamentation for  
<sup>3</sup>Tyru<sup>1</sup>s;  
3 And say unto <sup>4</sup>Tyru<sup>1</sup>s, '<sup>5</sup>O  
thou that <sup>6</sup>art situate<sup>1</sup> at the  
<sup>1</sup>entry of the sea, <sup>7</sup>which art  
<sup>2</sup>a<sup>1</sup> merchant of the <sup>3</sup>people  
for<sup>1</sup> many isles, <sup>4</sup>Thus<sup>1</sup> saith  
the Lord God<sup>5</sup>; <sup>5</sup>O Tyru<sup>1</sup>s, thou<sup>1</sup>  
hast said, <sup>6</sup>I <sup>7</sup>am <sup>8</sup>of perfect<sup>1</sup>  
beauty.  
4 Thy borders <sup>1</sup>are in the  
<sup>7</sup>midst<sup>1</sup> of the seas, thy builders  
have perfected thy beauty.  
5 They have <sup>8</sup>made all thy  
<sup>9</sup>ship boards<sup>1</sup> of fir trees <sup>1</sup>of  
<sup>4</sup>Senir: they have taken cedars  
from Lebanon to make <sup>2</sup>masts<sup>1</sup>  
for thee.  
6 <sup>1</sup>Of the oaks of Bashan have  
they made thine oars; <sup>3</sup>the  
company of the Ashurites<sup>1</sup> have  
made thy <sup>4</sup>benches <sup>5</sup>of ivory,  
<sup>6</sup>brought out of<sup>1</sup> the isles of  
<sup>6</sup>Chittim.<sup>1</sup>  
7 <sup>1</sup>Fine<sup>1</sup> linen with brodered  
work from Egypt was <sup>2</sup>that  
which thou spreadest forth to  
be<sup>1</sup> thy sail<sup>8</sup>; <sup>9</sup>blue and purple

B.C. 588.  
a ver. 15.  
b 1 Kin. 5, 18.  
Ps. 83, 7.  
c Or,  
stoppers  
of chinks.  
Heb.  
strength-  
eners.  
d Jer. 46, 9.  
ch. 30, 5.  
e 38, 5.  
f ch. 32, 18, 24.  
g Jer. 46, 9.  
ch. 30, 5.  
h 38, 5.  
i ch. 32, 18, 24.  
j ch. 27, 36.  
k 28, 19.  
l ver. 3.  
m Ps. 37, 36.  
n Gen. 10, 4.  
o 2 Chr. 20, 36.  
p Gen. 10, 2.  
q Rev. 18, 13.  
r Or, mer-  
chandise.  
s ch. 19, 1.  
t 38, 17.  
u 28, 12.  
v 32, 2.  
w Gen. 10, 3.  
ch. 38, 6.  
x ch. 28, 2.  
y Gen. 10, 7.  
z Is. 23, 3.  
aa ch. 28, 12.  
ab Heb.  
perfect of  
beauty.  
ac Heb.  
heart.  
ad Heb.  
thy works.  
ae Heb.  
baulk.  
af Deut. 3, 9.  
ag Heb. ekeg-  
soprano.  
ah Heb. the  
daughter.  
ai Or,  
they have  
made thy  
hatches of  
ivory well  
trodden.  
aj 1 Kin. 5, 9.  
ak Ezra 3, 7.  
al Acts 12, 20.  
am Jud. 11, 33.  
an Jer. 2, 40.  
ao Or, eugin.  
ap Jer. 2, 22.  
aq Or,  
purple and  
scarlet.

from the isles of Elishah was  
<sup>1</sup>that which covered thee.<sup>1</sup>  
8 The inhabitants of Zidon  
and Arvad were thy <sup>2</sup>mariners<sup>1</sup>;  
thy wise <sup>3</sup>men, <sup>4</sup>O<sup>5</sup> Tyru<sup>1</sup>s, that<sup>1</sup>  
were in thee, <sup>2</sup>were thy pilots.  
9 The <sup>3</sup>ancients of <sup>4</sup>Gebal and  
the wise <sup>5</sup>men thereof were in  
thee thy <sup>6</sup>calkers: all the ships  
of the sea with their mariners  
were in thee to <sup>7</sup>occupy thy  
merchandise.  
10 <sup>1</sup>They of<sup>1</sup> Persia and <sup>2</sup>of<sup>1</sup>  
Lud and <sup>3</sup>of<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>Phut<sup>1</sup> were in  
thine army, thy men of war:  
they hanged the shield and  
helmet in thee; they set forth  
thy comeliness.  
11 The men of Arvad with  
thine army <sup>2</sup>were upon thy  
walls round about, and <sup>3</sup>the  
Gammadims<sup>1</sup> were in thy towers:  
they hanged their shields upon  
thy walls round about; they  
have <sup>5</sup>made<sup>1</sup> thy beauty per-  
fect.<sup>1</sup>  
12 <sup>1</sup>Tarshish <sup>2</sup>was thy merchant  
by reason of the multi-  
tude of all <sup>3</sup>kind of<sup>1</sup> riches;  
with silver, iron, tin, and lead,  
they traded <sup>2</sup>in thy fairs<sup>1</sup>.  
13 <sup>1</sup>Javan, Tubal, and Meshech,  
they <sup>2</sup>were thy <sup>3</sup>merchants<sup>1</sup>;  
they traded <sup>2</sup>the persons of  
men and vessels of brass <sup>4</sup>in  
thy<sup>1</sup> market.<sup>1</sup>  
14 <sup>1</sup>They of the house of <sup>2</sup>To-  
garmah traded <sup>2</sup>in thy fairs<sup>1</sup>  
with horses and <sup>3</sup>horsemen<sup>1</sup>  
and mules.  
15 The men of <sup>2</sup>Dedan <sup>3</sup>were  
thy <sup>6</sup>merchants<sup>1</sup>; <sup>7</sup>many isles  
<sup>8</sup>were the <sup>7</sup>merchandise<sup>1</sup> of  
thine hand: they brought thee  
<sup>8</sup>for a present<sup>1</sup> horns of ivory  
and ebony.  
16 Syria <sup>2</sup>was thy merchant by  
reason of the multitude of <sup>3</sup>the  
wares of thy making; they  
occupied in thy fairs<sup>1</sup> with  
<sup>1</sup>emeralds, purple, and brodered  
work, and fine linen, and  
coral, and <sup>2</sup>agate.<sup>1</sup>  
17 Judah, and the land of  
Israel, they <sup>2</sup>were thy <sup>3</sup>mer-  
chants<sup>1</sup>; they traded <sup>4</sup>in thy  
market<sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup>wheat of <sup>6</sup>Minnith,  
and <sup>7</sup>Pannag<sup>1</sup>, and honey, and  
oil, and <sup>8</sup>balm.<sup>1</sup>  
18 Damascus <sup>2</sup>was thy mer-  
chant<sup>1</sup> in<sup>1</sup> the multitude of<sup>1</sup> the  
wares of thy making, for<sup>1</sup> the  
multitude of all <sup>8</sup>riches; in<sup>1</sup> the  
wine of Helbon, and white wool.

1 S thine  
awning.  
2 S rowers  
3 S Tyre,  
4 A they  
5 M Or,  
elders  
6 M Or,  
exchange  
7 S Put  
8 S the  
Gauamma-  
dim  
M Or,  
valorous  
men  
9 S perfect-  
ed thy  
beauty.  
10 S kinds of  
11 S for thy  
wares  
12 S traffick-  
ers  
13 S for thy  
merchan-  
dise.  
14 S war-  
horses  
15 S traffick-  
ers  
16 S mart  
17 S in  
exchange  
M Or, for a  
present  
18 S handy-  
works;  
they  
traded  
for thy  
wares  
19 M Or, ear-  
bangles  
20 S rubies.  
21 S traffick-  
ers  
22 S for thy  
merchan-  
dise  
23 S pannag,  
M Per-  
haps, a  
kind of  
confection.  
24 S for  
25 S thy  
handy-  
works, by  
reason of  
26 S kinds  
of riches;  
with

1 S Vedan  
2 S traded  
with yarn  
[M Ac-  
cording  
to some  
ancient  
versions,  
from  
Uzal] for  
thy wares  
3 M Or,  
wrought  
4 S among  
thy mer-  
chandise.  
5 S traf-  
ficker  
6 S cloths  
forriding  
7 S were  
the mer-  
chants  
of thy  
hand;  
8 S  
9 S traf-  
fickers  
1 S traded  
for thy  
wares  
2 S traf-  
fickers in  
choice  
wares, in  
wrap-  
pings  
[M Or,  
bales] of  
blue  
3 S were  
thy car-  
avans for  
thy mer-  
chandise  
4 S heart

5 S wares,

6 M Or, ex-  
changers

7 S with  
M Or,  
and in

8 S At

9 A the  
suburb  
[M Or,  
waves]  
shall  
shake

1 S,

2 S over

19<sup>1</sup> Dan also<sup>1</sup> and Javan<sup>2 a</sup> go-  
ing to and fro occupied in  
thy fairs<sup>1</sup>: <sup>3</sup> bright iron, cassia,  
and calamus, were <sup>4</sup> in thy mar-  
ket.<sup>1</sup>

20<sup>6</sup> Dedan<sup>1</sup> was thy<sup>5</sup> merchant<sup>1</sup>  
in <sup>6</sup> precious<sup>6</sup> clothes for cha-  
riots<sup>1</sup>.

21 Arabia, and all the princes  
of<sup>7</sup> Kedar, <sup>9</sup> they<sup>7</sup> occupied with  
thee<sup>1</sup> in lambs, and rams, and  
goats<sup>8</sup>: <sup>1</sup> in these <sup>1</sup> were they thy  
merchants.

22 The<sup>6</sup> merchants<sup>1</sup> of<sup>4</sup> Sheba  
and Raamah, they <sup>1</sup> were thy<sup>5</sup>  
merchants<sup>1</sup>: they <sup>1</sup> occupied  
in thy fairs<sup>1</sup> with chief of all  
spices, and with all precious  
stones, and gold.

23<sup>1</sup> Haran<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and Canneh<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup>  
and Eden, the<sup>9</sup> merchants<sup>1</sup> of<sup>1</sup>  
Sheba, Asshur<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and Chilmad,  
<sup>1</sup> were thy<sup>5</sup> merchants<sup>1</sup>.

24 These <sup>1</sup> were thy<sup>2</sup> merchants  
in <sup>9</sup> all sorts of things, in blue<sup>7</sup>  
clothes,<sup>1</sup> and brodered work,  
and in chests of rich apparel,  
bound with cords<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and made  
of cedar, among thy merchan-  
dise.

25<sup>u</sup> The ships of Tarshish<sup>3</sup> did  
sing of thee in thy market<sup>1</sup>:  
and thou wast replenished,  
and made very glorious<sup>u</sup> in the  
<sup>4</sup> midst<sup>1</sup> of the seas.

26<sup>o</sup> ¶ Thy rowers have  
brought thee into great waters:  
<sup>b</sup> the east wind hath broken thee  
in the <sup>4c</sup> midst<sup>1</sup> of the seas.

27 Thy<sup>4</sup> riches, and thy<sup>5</sup> fairs,<sup>1</sup>  
thy merchandise, thy mariners,  
and thy pilots, thy calkers, and  
the<sup>6</sup> occupiers of thy merchan-  
dise, and all thy men of war,  
that <sup>1</sup> are in thee, <sup>7</sup> and in<sup>1</sup> all  
thy company which <sup>1</sup> is in the  
midst of thee, shall fall into  
the <sup>4k</sup> midst<sup>1</sup> of the seas in the  
day of thy ruin.

28<sup>s</sup> The<sup>3</sup> suburbs<sup>m</sup> shall shake  
at<sup>1</sup> the sound of the cry of thy  
pilots<sup>9</sup>.

29 And <sup>p</sup> all that handle the  
oar, the mariners, and all the  
pilots of the sea, shall come  
down from their ships, they  
shall stand upon the land<sup>1</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

30 And shall cause their voice  
to be heard<sup>2</sup> against<sup>1</sup> thee, and  
shall cry bitterly, and shall<sup>7</sup>  
cast up dust upon their heads,  
they <sup>1</sup> shall wallow themselves  
in the ashes:

31 And they shall<sup>u</sup> make

B.C. 588.

a Or,  
Meuzal.

b Gen. 25. 3.

c Heb.  
clothes of  
freedom.

d ver. 2.

e ch. 26. 17.

f Rev. 18. 18.

g Gen. 25. 13.

h Is. 60. 7.

i Heb. they  
were the  
merchants  
of thy  
hand.

j Rev. 18. 19.

k Gen. 10. 7.

l Kin. 10. 1, 2.

m Ps. 72. 10, 15.

n Is. 60. 6.

o ch. 26. 19.

p Gen. 11. 31.

q Kin. 19. 12.

r ver. 27.

s Gen. 25. 3.

t ch. 26. 15, 16.

u Or,  
excellent  
things.

v Heb.  
foldings.

w Jer. 18. 16.

x Ps. 48. 7.

y Is. 2. 16.

z Is. 14.

a ch. 26. 21.

b Heb.  
terrors.

c Heb. shalt  
not be for  
ever.

d ver. 4.

e Ps. 48. 7.

f Heb.  
heart.

g ver. 34.

h Prov. 11. 4.

i Rev. 18. 9.

j Ac.

k ver. 9.

l Or, even  
with all.

m ch. 27. 3, 4.

n Heb.  
heart.

o Is. 31. 3.

p Heb.  
heart.

q Or, waves.

r ch. 26. 15, 18.

s Zech. 9. 2.

t Rev. 18. 17.

u Ac.

v Heb. By  
the great-  
ness of thy  
wisdom.

w Is. 42. 10.

x Zech. 9. 3.

y Job 2. 12.

z Rev. 18. 19.

a Est. 4. 1, 3.

b Jer. 6. 26.

c Jer. 16. 6.

d 47. 5.

e Mic. 1. 16.

themselves<sup>o</sup> utterly<sup>1</sup> bald for  
thee, and gird thee with sack-  
cloth, and they shall weep for  
thee<sup>1</sup> with<sup>1</sup> bitterness of<sup>2</sup> heart  
and bitter wailing.<sup>1</sup>

32 And in their wailing they  
shall<sup>4</sup> take up a lamentation  
for thee, and lament over thee,  
saying, <sup>3c</sup> What city is like  
Tyrus, like the destroyed<sup>1</sup> in  
the midst of the sea?

33<sup>h</sup> When thy wares went  
forth out of the seas, thou  
filledst many<sup>4</sup> people<sup>1</sup>; thou  
didst enrich the kings of the  
earth with the multitude of thy  
riches and of thy merchandise.

34<sup>3</sup> In the time<sup>o</sup> when<sup>h</sup> thou  
shalt be<sup>1</sup> broken by the seas  
in the depths of the waters<sup>7</sup>  
thy merchandise and all thy  
company<sup>8</sup> in the midst of thee<sup>o</sup>  
shall fall<sup>1</sup>.

35<sup>p</sup> All the inhabitants of the  
isles<sup>2</sup> shall be<sup>1</sup> astonished at  
thee, and their kings<sup>1</sup> shall be  
sore<sup>1</sup> afraid, they<sup>9</sup> shall be<sup>1</sup>  
troubled in<sup>1</sup> their countenance.

36 The merchants among the<sup>2</sup>  
people<sup>1</sup> shall<sup>1</sup> hiss at thee;  
<sup>2</sup> thou<sup>3</sup> shalt be<sup>1</sup> <sup>4y</sup> a terror, and  
<sup>5z</sup> never shalt be<sup>1</sup> any more.

## CHAPTER 28.

¶ God's judgment upon the prince of  
Tyrus. 11 A lamentation of his great  
glory corrupted by sin. 20 The judg-  
ment of Zidon. 24 Restoration of  
Israel.<sup>1</sup>

THE word of the LORD came  
again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, say unto the  
prince of<sup>6</sup> Tyrus,<sup>1</sup> Thus saith  
the Lord God<sup>7</sup>:<sup>1</sup> Because thine  
heart<sup>1</sup> is lifted up, and<sup>1</sup> thou  
hast said, I <sup>1</sup> am a<sup>8</sup> God,<sup>1</sup> I sit  
in the seat of God,<sup>9</sup> in the  
<sup>9h</sup> midst of the seas;<sup>1</sup> yet thou  
<sup>1</sup> art<sup>o</sup> a<sup>1</sup> man, and not God,  
though thou<sup>1</sup> set thine heart  
as the heart of God:

3 Behold, <sup>n</sup> thou<sup>1</sup> art<sup>1</sup> wiser  
than Daniel<sup>1</sup>; there is no secret  
that they can hide from thee:

4<sup>2</sup> With<sup>1</sup> thy wisdom and  
<sup>2</sup> with<sup>1</sup> thine understanding  
thou hast gotten thee<sup>3</sup> riches,  
and hast gotten gold and silver  
into thy treasures:

5<sup>q</sup> By thy great wisdom and  
by thy<sup>4</sup> traffick<sup>1</sup> hast thou in-  
creased thy<sup>3</sup> riches, and thine  
heart is lifted up because of  
thy<sup>3</sup> riches:

6 Therefore thus saith the

1 S in  
2 S soul  
with  
bitter  
mourn-  
ing.  
3 S Who is  
there  
like Tyre,  
like her  
that is  
brought  
to silence  
4 S peoples  
5 M Ac-  
cording  
to some  
ancient  
versions,  
Now  
thou art  
broken  
... are  
fallen &c.  
6 S that  
thou wast  
7 A,  
8 A did fall  
9 S are  
1 S are  
horribly  
2 S peoples  
3 S art  
become  
4 M Or,  
a destruc-  
tion  
Heb.  
terrors.  
5 S thou  
shalt  
never be

6 S Tyre,  
7 S:

8 S god,

9 M Heb.  
heart.

1 A didst

2 S by

3 M Or,  
power

4 S traffick

1 S :	Lord God <sup>1</sup> ; ' Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God ;	B.C. 638. a ver. 2, 5.	17 <sup>a</sup> Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I <sup>1</sup> will <sup>1</sup> cast thee to the ground, I <sup>2</sup> will lay <sup>1</sup> thee before kings, that they may behold thee.	1 S have 2 S have laid
2 S there- fore behold,	7 <sup>2</sup> Behold, therefore <sup>1</sup> I will bring strangers upon thee, <sup>b</sup> the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall <sup>3</sup> defile thy brightness.	b ch. 20. 11. a 31. 12. a 32. 12.	18 <sup>o</sup> Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the multitude of thine iniquities, <sup>4</sup> by the iniquity <sup>1</sup> of thy <sup>5</sup> traffic <sup>1</sup> ; therefore <sup>6</sup> will I bring <sup>1</sup> forth a fire from the midst of thee, it <sup>7</sup> shall devour <sup>1</sup> thee, and I <sup>8</sup> will bring <sup>1</sup> thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.	1 S have 2 S have laid
3 M Or, profane	8 They shall bring thee down to the pit <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and thou shalt die the deaths of <sup>†</sup> them that are slain <sup>5</sup> in the <sup>6</sup> midst <sup>1</sup> of the seas.		19 All they that know thee among the <sup>9</sup> people <sup>1</sup> shall be astonished at thee: <sup>10</sup> thou <sup>1</sup> shalt be <sup>11</sup> a terror, and <sup>12</sup> never shalt thou be <sup>1</sup> any more.	3 S By 4 S in the unrighteousness 5 S traffic, thou hast profaned thy sanctuaries
4 S ;	9 Wilt thou yet <sup>c</sup> say before him that slayeth thee, I <sup>†</sup> am God? but thou <sup>†</sup> shalt be a <sup>1</sup> man, and <sup>2</sup> no <sup>1</sup> God, in the hand of him that <sup>3</sup> slayeth <sup>1</sup> thee.	c ver. 2.	20 <sup>¶</sup> 'Again <sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,	3 S have I brought 4 S hath devoured 5 S have turned 6 S peoples 7 S art become
5 A, 6 S heart	10 Thou shalt die the deaths of <sup>†</sup> the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken <sup>†</sup> it, saith the Lord God.	d Or, woundeth. e ch. 26. 21. a 27. 36. f ch. 31. 18. a 32. 19, 21. 25, 27. g Heb. terrors.	21 Son of man, <sup>h</sup> set thy face <sup>5</sup> against <sup>1</sup> Zidon, and prophesy against it,	2 M Or, a destruction Heb. terrors. 3 S thou shalt never be 4 S And 5 S toward 6 S ;
7 S art 8 S not 9 S wound- eth M Or, pro- faneth	11 <sup>¶</sup> Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,	h ch. 6. 2. a 25. 2. a 29. 2. i ch. 27. 2. l Is. 23. 4, 12. Jer. 25. 22. a 27. 3. ch. 32. 39 l Ex. 14. 4, 17. ch. 39. 13 m ver. 3. ch. 27. 3. n Ps. 9. 16. p ch. 31. 8, 9.	22 And say, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> ' Behold, I <sup>†</sup> am against thee, O Zidon; and I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and <sup>2</sup> they shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD, when I shall have executed <sup>7</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> in her, and shall be <sup>9</sup> sanctified in her.	2 M Or, a destruction Heb. terrors. 3 S thou shalt never be 4 S And 5 S toward 6 S ;
1 S for 2 S Tyre, 3 S ;	12 Son of man, <sup>†</sup> take up a lamentation <sup>1</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the king of <sup>2</sup> Tyrus, <sup>†</sup> and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> '		23 <sup>¶</sup> For I will send into her pestilence <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and blood <sup>5</sup> into <sup>1</sup> her streets; and the wounded shall <sup>7</sup> be judged <sup>1</sup> in the midst of her <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	7 S judge- ments 4 S in 5 S fall M Or, be judged 1 S , with
4 M Or, measure Or, pattern 5 S wast	<sup>†</sup> Thou sealest up the <sup>4</sup> sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.		24 <sup>¶</sup> And there shall be no more <sup>2</sup> a pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor <sup>2</sup> any <sup>1</sup> grieving thorn of <sup>3</sup> all <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> that are round about them, that <sup>4</sup> despised <sup>1</sup> them; and they shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	2 S a 3 S any 4 S did despite unto 5 A 6 S ;
6 M Or, ruby 7 A the	13 Thou <sup>5</sup> hast been <sup>1</sup> in <sup>†</sup> Eden the garden of God; every precious stone <sup>†</sup> was thy covering, the <sup>6</sup> sardius, <sup>7</sup> topaz, and the diamond, the <sup>8</sup> beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the <sup>8</sup> emerald, and the <sup>5</sup> carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of <sup>7</sup> thy tabrets and of thy pipes was <sup>o</sup> prepared <sup>1</sup> in thee <sup>1</sup> in the day that thou wast created <sup>2</sup> .	7 ver. 25. ch. 26. 41. a 36. 24. i Or ruby. l Or, chrysolite. n ch. 38. 22. f Or, chrysoprase. p ch. 26. 13.	25 <sup>¶</sup> Thus saith the Lord God <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> ' When I shall have <sup>6</sup> gathered the house of Israel from the <sup>7</sup> people <sup>1</sup> among whom they are scattered, and shall be <sup>4</sup> sanctified in them in the sight of the <sup>5</sup> heathen, <sup>1</sup> then shall they dwell in their <sup>9</sup> land that I have given <sup>1</sup> to my servant Jacob.	2 S a 3 S any 4 S did despite unto 5 A 6 S ;
8 M Or, car- buncle 9 M Or, emerald	14 Thou <sup>3</sup> art <sup>1</sup> the anointed <sup>4</sup> cherub that covereth <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and I <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> set thee <sup>5</sup> so: <sup>1</sup> thou wast upon <sup>b</sup> the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.	7 Num. 33. 55 Josh. 23. 13. a ver. 16. See Ex. 25. 20. b ch. 20. 40.	26 And they shall <sup>o</sup> dwell <sup>1</sup> safely <sup>1</sup> therein <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>9</sup> build houses, and <sup>1</sup> plant vineyards <sup>3</sup> ; yea, they <sup>1</sup> shall dwell <sup>4</sup> with confidence, <sup>1</sup> when I have	2 S a 3 S any 4 S did despite unto 5 A 6 S ;
1 A ; 2 A they were pre- pared 3 S wast 4 S ; 5 S , so that	15 Thou <sup>†</sup> wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till <sup>o</sup> iniquity <sup>1</sup> was found in thee.	c Is. 11. 12. ch. 11. 17. a 20. 41. a 34. 15. a 37. 23. d ver. 22.	27 And they shall <sup>o</sup> dwell <sup>1</sup> safely <sup>1</sup> therein <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>9</sup> build houses, and <sup>1</sup> plant vineyards <sup>3</sup> ; yea, they <sup>1</sup> shall dwell <sup>4</sup> with confidence, <sup>1</sup> when I have	7 S peoples 8 S nations, 9 S own land which I gave 1 S se- curely 2 S ; yea, they 3 S , and 4 S se- curely ;
6 S un- right- eousness 7 S traffic	16 By the multitude of thy <sup>7</sup> merchandise <sup>1</sup> they <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore <sup>8</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and I <sup>1</sup> will destroy <sup>1</sup> thee, <sup>†</sup> O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.	e Jer. 23. 6. ch. 36. 28. f Or, with confidence. g Is. 65. 21. Amos 9. 14 h Jer. 31. 5. i ver. 14.		
8 S have I 9 S ; 1 S have destroyed				



<sup>1</sup> s judgments  
<sup>2</sup> s do  
them  
despite

executed <sup>1</sup> judgments' upon all those that <sup>2</sup> *despise* them' round about them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD their God.

## CHAPTER 29.

<sup>o1</sup> *The judgment of Pharaoh for his treachery.* <sup>8</sup> *The desolation of Egypt.* <sup>13</sup> *The restoration thereof after forty years.* <sup>21</sup> *Restoration of Israel.*

**I**N the tenth year, in the tenth <sup>1</sup> month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

<sup>2</sup> Son of man, <sup>3</sup> set thy face against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and prophesy against him, and <sup>4</sup> against all Egypt:

<sup>3</sup> Speak, and say, Thus saith the LORD God <sup>5</sup>; <sup>6</sup> Behold, I <sup>7</sup> *am* against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great <sup>8</sup> dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, <sup>9</sup> which hath said, My river <sup>10</sup> *is* mine own, and I have made <sup>11</sup> *it* for myself.

<sup>4</sup> <sup>12</sup> But' <sup>13</sup> I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales <sup>14</sup>; and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, <sup>15</sup> and <sup>16</sup> all the fish of thy rivers <sup>17</sup> shall stick unto thy scales.

<sup>5</sup> And I will leave thee <sup>18</sup> *thrown* into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the <sup>19</sup> open fields <sup>20</sup>; <sup>21</sup> thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: <sup>22</sup> I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the <sup>23</sup> field <sup>24</sup> and to the fowls of the heaven.

<sup>6</sup> And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I <sup>25</sup> *am* the LORD, because they have been a <sup>26</sup> staff of reed to the house of Israel.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>27</sup> When they took hold of thee <sup>28</sup> by thy hand, thou didst break, and <sup>29</sup> rend all their <sup>30</sup> shoulder: <sup>31</sup> and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to <sup>32</sup> be at a stand.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>33</sup> Therefore thus saith the LORD God <sup>34</sup>; <sup>35</sup> Behold, I will bring <sup>36</sup> a sword upon thee, and <sup>37</sup> cut off' man and beast <sup>38</sup> out of thee <sup>39</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> And the land of Egypt shall be <sup>40</sup> desolate and <sup>41</sup> waste; and they shall know that I <sup>42</sup> *am*

B.C. 588.

<sup>a</sup> Or, spoil.<sup>b</sup> ch. 30. 12.<sup>c</sup> Heb. wastes of waste.<sup>d</sup> Or, from Migdol to Syene.<sup>e</sup> Ex. 14. 2. Jer. 44. 1. ch. 30. 6.<sup>f</sup> Heb. sevench. f. ch. 32. 13.<sup>g</sup> ch. 28. 21.<sup>h</sup> ch. 30. 7, 26.<sup>i</sup> Is. 19. 1. Jer. 25. 19. & 46. 2, 25.<sup>j</sup> ver. 10. Jer. 44. 30. ch. 28. 22.<sup>k</sup> Ps. 74. 13, 14. Is. 27. 1. & 51. 9. ch. 32. 2.<sup>l</sup> See ch. 28. 2.<sup>m</sup> Is. 37. 29. ch. 28. 4.<sup>n</sup> Is. 19. 23. Jer. 46. 23.<sup>o</sup> Or, birth.<sup>p</sup> Heb. loam. ch. 17. 6, 14.<sup>q</sup> Heb. face of the field.<sup>r</sup> Jer. 8. 2. & 16. 4. & 25. 13.<sup>s</sup> Jer. 7. 23. & 34. 20.<sup>t</sup> Is. 30. 2, 3. & 38. 4, 6.<sup>u</sup> Kin. 18. 24. Is. 36. 6.<sup>v</sup> Jer. 37. 5, 7, 11. ch. 17. 17.<sup>w</sup> Jer. 27. 6. ch. 26. 7, 8.<sup>x</sup> ch. 14. 17. & 32. 11-13.

the LORD: because he hath said, The river <sup>43</sup> *is* mine, and I have made <sup>44</sup> *it*.

<sup>10</sup> Behold, therefore' I <sup>45</sup> *am* against thee, and against thy rivers, <sup>46</sup> and I will make the land of Egypt <sup>47</sup> utterly waste <sup>48</sup> and <sup>49</sup> desolate, <sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup> from the tower of <sup>52</sup> Syene' even unto the border of Ethiopia.

<sup>11</sup> No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years.

<sup>12</sup> And I will make the land of Egypt <sup>53</sup> desolate' in the midst of the countries <sup>54</sup> that are desolate, and her cities among the cities <sup>55</sup> that are laid waste shall be <sup>56</sup> desolate' forty years: and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

<sup>13</sup> ¶ <sup>57</sup> Yet' thus saith the LORD God <sup>58</sup>; <sup>59</sup> At the <sup>60</sup> end of forty years will I gather the Egyptians from the <sup>61</sup> people' whither they were scattered:

<sup>14</sup> And I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return <sup>62</sup> into the land of Pathros, into the land of their <sup>63</sup> habitation'; and they shall be there a <sup>64</sup> base kingdom.

<sup>15</sup> It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it <sup>65</sup> exalt itself any more' above the nations: <sup>66</sup> for' I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations.

<sup>16</sup> And it shall be no more <sup>67</sup> the confidence of the house of Israel, <sup>68</sup> which bringeth their' iniquity to remembrance, when they <sup>69</sup> shall look after them: <sup>70</sup> but' they shall know that I <sup>71</sup> *am* the LORD God.

<sup>17</sup> ¶ And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first month, in the first day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

<sup>18</sup> Son of man, <sup>72</sup> Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against <sup>73</sup> Tyrus': every head <sup>74</sup> was made bald, and every shoulder <sup>75</sup> was peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, <sup>76</sup> for Tyrus, for the

<sup>1</sup> s Therefore  
fore  
behold,

<sup>2</sup> s an utter<sup>3</sup> s desolation,<sup>4</sup> M Or,<sup>5</sup> from Migdol to Syene and even d.c.<sup>6</sup> s Sevench<sup>7</sup> s a desolation<sup>8</sup> s For<sup>9</sup> s peoples<sup>10</sup> s birth<sup>11</sup> M Or,<sup>12</sup> M Heb. low.<sup>13</sup> s any more lift itself up<sup>14</sup> s and<sup>15</sup> s bringing<sup>16</sup> s turn to<sup>17</sup> s Tyre<sup>18</sup> s from Tyre,

	service that he had served against it:	B.C. 572.	all her helpers <sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>a</sup> destroyed. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> S are destroyed.
<sup>1</sup> S:	<sup>19</sup> Therefore thus saith the Lord God <sup>1</sup> : 'Behold, I will give the land of Egypt unto Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall <sup>2</sup> take <sup>1</sup> her multitude, and <sup>c</sup> take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. broken. <sup>b</sup> Is. 18. 1, 2.	<sup>9</sup> In that day <sup>b</sup> shall messengers go forth from <sup>2</sup> me in ships to make the careless Ethiopians afraid <sup>2</sup> , and great pain shall come <sup>1</sup> upon them, as in the day of Egypt <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for, lo, it cometh.	<sup>m</sup> Heb. broken. <sup>2</sup> A before
<sup>2</sup> S carry off	<sup>20</sup> I have given him the land of Egypt <sup>3</sup> for his labour wherewith <sup>1</sup> he <sup>f</sup> served <sup>o</sup> against it <sup>1</sup> , because they wrought for me, saith the Lord God.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. spoil her spoil, and prey her prey. <sup>d</sup> ch. 29. 19.	<sup>10</sup> <sup>5</sup> Thus saith the Lord God <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> I will also make the multitude of Egypt to cease <sup>7</sup> by the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon.	<sup>3</sup> S; and there shall be anguish <sup>4</sup> S: <sup>5</sup> A
<sup>3</sup> S as his recompence for which <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.	<sup>21</sup> ¶ In that day <sup>9</sup> will I cause <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> horn <sup>5</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the house of Israel <sup>o</sup> to bud forth <sup>1</sup> , and I will give them <sup>1</sup> the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	<sup>e</sup> Or, for his hire. <sup>f</sup> Jer. 25. 9.	<sup>11</sup> He and his people with him, <sup>h</sup> the terrible of the nations, shall be brought <sup>8</sup> to destroy the land <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain.	<sup>3</sup> S: <sup>4</sup> S: <sup>5</sup> A
<sup>4</sup> S an		<sup>g</sup> Ps. 132. 17. <sup>h</sup> ch. 28. 7.	<sup>12</sup> And <sup>6</sup> I will make the rivers <sup>1</sup> dry, and <sup>9m</sup> sell the land into the hand of <sup>1</sup> the wicked: <sup>1</sup> and I will make the land <sup>2</sup> waste, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2n</sup> all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the LORD have spoken <sup>†</sup> it.	<sup>3</sup> S in
<sup>5</sup> S to bud forth unto		<sup>i</sup> ch. 24. 27.	<sup>13</sup> <sup>4</sup> Thus saith the Lord God <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> I will also <sup>2</sup> destroy the idols, and I will cause <sup>6</sup> their images <sup>1</sup> to cease <sup>7</sup> out of <sup>1</sup> Noph; <sup>c</sup> and there shall be no more a prince <sup>8</sup> of the land of Egypt: <sup>u</sup> and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt.	<sup>9</sup> A will <sup>1</sup> S evil men: <sup>2</sup> S desolate. <sup>3</sup> M Heb. the fulness thereof.
	CHAPTER 30.	<sup>k</sup> Is. 19. 5, 6. <sup>l</sup> Heb. drought. <sup>m</sup> Is. 19. 4.	<sup>14</sup> And I will make <sup>9</sup> Pathros desolate, and will set <sup>9</sup> fire in <sup>2</sup> Zoan, <sup>u</sup> and will execute <sup>1</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> in No.	<sup>9</sup> A will <sup>1</sup> S evil men: <sup>2</sup> S desolate. <sup>3</sup> M Heb. the fulness thereof.
<sup>6</sup> A,	<sup>1</sup> THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,	<sup>n</sup> Heb. the fulness thereof.	<sup>15</sup> And I will pour my fury upon <sup>d</sup> Sin, the <sup>2</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> of Egypt; and <sup>f</sup> I will cut off the multitude of No.	<sup>4</sup> A
<sup>7</sup> S:	<sup>2</sup> Son of man, prophesy <sup>c</sup> and say, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>q</sup> Howl ye, Woe worth the day!	<sup>p</sup> Is. 19. 1. <sup>q</sup> Jer. 43. 12 <sup>r</sup> 46. 25. <sup>s</sup> Zech. 13. 2. <sup>t</sup> Is. 13. 6. <sup>u</sup> ch. 7. 7, 12. <sup>v</sup> Joel 2. 1. <sup>w</sup> Zeph. 1. 7. <sup>x</sup> Zech. 10. 11. <sup>y</sup> Is. 19. 16.	<sup>16</sup> And I will <sup>h</sup> set <sup>9</sup> fire in Egypt <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> Sin shall <sup>1</sup> have great pain, <sup>1</sup> and No shall be <sup>2</sup> rent asunder, <sup>1</sup> and Noph shall have <sup>6</sup> distresses daily. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>4</sup> A
<sup>8</sup> S day of clouds	<sup>3</sup> For <sup>r</sup> the day <sup>†</sup> is near, even the day of the LORD <sup>†</sup> is near, a <sup>3</sup> cloudy day <sup>1</sup> ; it shall be the time of the heathen.	<sup>z</sup> Jer. 43. 12 <sup>aa</sup> Nah. 3. 5-10. <sup>ab</sup> Jer. 50. 15.	<sup>17</sup> The young men of <sup>k</sup> Aven and of <sup>l</sup> Pi-beseth shall fall by the sword: and these cities shall go into captivity.	<sup>4</sup> A
<sup>9</sup> S a	<sup>4</sup> And <sup>9</sup> the <sup>1</sup> sword shall come upon Egypt, and <sup>1</sup> great <sup>2</sup> pain <sup>1</sup> shall be in <sup>2</sup> Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt <sup>3</sup> , and they <sup>b</sup> shall take away her multitude, and <sup>c</sup> her foundations shall be broken down.	<sup>ac</sup> Or, fear. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 29. 14. <sup>ae</sup> Or, Tinnis. <sup>af</sup> Ps. 78. 12, 43. <sup>ag</sup> Nah. 3. 5-10. <sup>ah</sup> Jer. 50. 15. <sup>ai</sup> Or, Pelusium. <sup>aj</sup> Heb. Phut. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 27. 10. <sup>al</sup> Jer. 46. 25. <sup>am</sup> Jer. 25. 29, 24. <sup>an</sup> ver. 8. <sup>ao</sup> Heb. children.	<sup>18</sup> <sup>n</sup> At Tephnehes also the day shall <sup>7</sup> be <sup>2</sup> darkened, <sup>1</sup> when I shall break there the yokes of Egypt <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>9</sup> pomp of her strength <sup>1</sup> shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.	<sup>4</sup> A
<sup>10</sup> S a	<sup>5</sup> <sup>2</sup> Ethiopia, and <sup>4</sup> e Libya, and Lydia, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>9</sup> all the mingled people, and <sup>5</sup> Chub, <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>6</sup> men <sup>1</sup> of <sup>7</sup> the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.	<sup>ap</sup> Or, from Memphis to Syene. <sup>aq</sup> ch. 28. 10. <sup>ar</sup> Jer. 2. 16. <sup>as</sup> Or, restrained. <sup>at</sup> ch. 29. 12.	<sup>19</sup> Thus will I execute <sup>1</sup> judgments <sup>1</sup> in Egypt: and they	<sup>4</sup> A
<sup>11</sup> S children	<sup>6</sup> <sup>8</sup> Thus saith the LORD <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> They also that uphold Egypt shall fall <sup>1</sup> ; and the pride of her power shall come down: <sup>2m</sup> from the tower of <sup>3</sup> Syene <sup>1</sup> shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord God.	<sup>au</sup> Or, from Memphis to Syene. <sup>av</sup> ch. 28. 10. <sup>aw</sup> Jer. 2. 16. <sup>ax</sup> Or, restrained. <sup>ay</sup> ch. 29. 12.		<sup>4</sup> A
<sup>12</sup> S Or, the land of the covenant	<sup>7</sup> <sup>q</sup> And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries <sup>†</sup> that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities <sup>†</sup> that are wasted.			<sup>4</sup> A
<sup>13</sup> S	<sup>8</sup> And they shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD, when I have set a fire in Egypt, and <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup>			<sup>4</sup> A

shall know that I <sup>†</sup>am the LORD.

20 ¶ And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first month, in the seventh day of the month, <sup>†</sup>that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, I have <sup>†</sup>broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and, lo, <sup>†</sup>it <sup>1</sup>shall not be <sup>†</sup>bound up to <sup>2</sup>be healed, <sup>†</sup>to put a roller to bind it, <sup>3</sup>to make it <sup>†</sup>strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord God <sup>4</sup>; <sup>†</sup>Behold, I <sup>†</sup>am against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will <sup>†</sup>break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 <sup>†</sup>And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break <sup>5</sup>Pharaoh's arms, <sup>†</sup>and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded <sup>†</sup>man.

25 <sup>†</sup>But I will strengthen <sup>†</sup>the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; and <sup>†</sup>they shall know that I <sup>†</sup>am the LORD, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt.

26 <sup>†</sup>And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them <sup>†</sup>among <sup>†</sup>the countries; and they shall know that I <sup>†</sup>am the LORD.

### CHAPTER 31.

<sup>03</sup> *The glory of Assyria, 10 and fall thereof for pride. 18 The like destruction of Egypt.*

AND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, <sup>†</sup>that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, <sup>†</sup>speak <sup>†</sup>unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to his multitude; <sup>†</sup>Whom art thou like in thy greatness?

3 ¶ <sup>†</sup>Behold, the Assyrian <sup>†</sup>was a cedar in Lebanon <sup>†</sup>with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an

B.C. 588.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 51. 36.

<sup>b</sup> Or, nourished.

<sup>c</sup> Or, brought him up.

<sup>d</sup> Or, conduits.

<sup>e</sup> Jer. 48. 25.

<sup>f</sup> Dan. 4. 11.

<sup>g</sup> Jer. 46. 11.

<sup>h</sup> Or, when it sent them forth.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 17. 23.

<sup>j</sup> Dan. 4. 12.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 17.

<sup>l</sup> ver. 26.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 29. 12.

<sup>n</sup> Gen. 2. 8.

<sup>o</sup> 13. 10.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 28. 13.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 9. 16.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 23.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 29. 12.

<sup>t</sup> Dan. 5. 20.

<sup>u</sup> Heb. in doing he shall do unto him.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 28. 7.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 32. 5.

<sup>x</sup> 35. 8.

<sup>y</sup> ver. 18.

<sup>z</sup> Dan. 4. 10.

<sup>aa</sup> Heb. fair of branches.

<sup>ab</sup> Is. 18. 6.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 32. 4.

high stature; and his top was among the <sup>1</sup>thick boughs.

4 <sup>†</sup>The waters <sup>2b</sup>made him great, the deep <sup>c</sup>set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her <sup>d</sup>little rivers <sup>†</sup>unto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore <sup>†</sup>his <sup>3</sup>height <sup>†</sup>was exalted above all the trees of the field <sup>4</sup>; <sup>†</sup>and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long <sup>5</sup>because of the multitude of <sup>†</sup>waters, <sup>†</sup>when he shot <sup>6</sup>forth.

6 All the <sup>†</sup>fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by <sup>7</sup>great <sup>†</sup>waters.

8 The cedars in the <sup>m</sup>garden of God could not hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the <sup>8</sup>chesnut <sup>†</sup>trees were not <sup>9</sup>like <sup>†</sup>his branches; nor <sup>1</sup>any tree in the garden of God <sup>o</sup>was <sup>†</sup>like unto him in his beauty.

9 I <sup>†</sup>have <sup>†</sup>made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that <sup>†</sup>were in the garden of God, envied him.

10 ¶ Therefore thus <sup>2</sup>saith <sup>†</sup>the Lord God <sup>3</sup>; <sup>†</sup>Because thou <sup>†</sup>hast lifted up thyself in height, <sup>†</sup>and he hath <sup>5</sup>shot up <sup>†</sup>his top among the <sup>6</sup>thick boughs, and <sup>7</sup>his heart is lifted up in his height;

11 I <sup>†</sup>have therefore delivered <sup>†</sup>him into the hand of the mighty one of the <sup>†</sup>heathen; <sup>†</sup>he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.

12 And strangers, <sup>†</sup>the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: <sup>†</sup>upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the <sup>9</sup>rivers <sup>†</sup>of the land; and all the <sup>†</sup>people <sup>†</sup>of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him.

13 <sup>†</sup>Upon his ruin <sup>o</sup>shall <sup>†</sup>all the fowls of the heaven <sup>2</sup>remain, <sup>†</sup>

<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, clouds

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> nourished him, the deep

<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> made him to grow:

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> her rivers ran round about her plan-

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> tation; and she sent out her

<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> channels

<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> stature

<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup>;

<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> by round of many

<sup>10</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, great

<sup>11</sup> <sup>a</sup> them

<sup>12</sup> <sup>s</sup> many

<sup>13</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, great

<sup>14</sup> <sup>s</sup> plane

<sup>15</sup> <sup>s</sup> as

<sup>16</sup> <sup>a</sup> was

<sup>17</sup> <sup>s</sup> said

<sup>18</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, saith

<sup>19</sup> <sup>s</sup>;

<sup>20</sup> <sup>s</sup> art exalted in sta-

<sup>21</sup> <sup>s</sup> ture,

<sup>22</sup> <sup>s</sup> set

<sup>23</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, clouds

<sup>24</sup> <sup>s</sup> will even deliver

<sup>25</sup> <sup>s</sup> nations

<sup>26</sup> <sup>s</sup> water-courses

<sup>27</sup> <sup>s</sup> peoples

<sup>28</sup> <sup>s</sup> shall dwell,

R.V.	<i>A lamentation for</i>	EZEKIEL 32.	<i>the fall of Egypt.</i>	R.V.
	and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches :	B.C. 588.	<sup>a</sup> 'whale' in the seas <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and thou	<sup>1</sup> S ;
	14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves <sup>1</sup> for their height, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Or, dragon.	<sup>2</sup> camest <sup>1</sup> forth <sup>3</sup> with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and <sup>b</sup> fouledst their rivers.	<sup>2</sup> S brakest <sup>3</sup> M Or, in
<sup>1</sup> S in their stature,	neither <sup>2</sup> shoot up <sup>1</sup> their top among the thick boughs, <sup>3</sup> neither their trees <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> stand up in their height, <sup>4</sup> all that drink water: for <sup>c</sup> they are all delivered unto death, <sup>d</sup> to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 12. 13. & 17. 20. Hos. 7. 12. <sup>d</sup> Or, stand upon themselves for their height.	<sup>3</sup> Thus saith the Lord God <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> I will <sup>e</sup> therefore <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> spread out my net over thee with a company of many <sup>f</sup> people <sup>1</sup> ; and they shall bring thee up in my net.	<sup>4</sup> S :  <sup>5</sup> S peoples
<sup>4</sup> A even	15 <sup>5</sup> Thus saith the Lord God <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> In the day when he went down to <sup>7</sup> the grave <sup>1</sup> I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the <sup>8</sup> floods <sup>1</sup> thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lebanon <sup>9</sup> to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 82. 7. <sup>f</sup> ch. 32. 18. <sup>g</sup> ch. 20. 5.	<sup>4</sup> Then <sup>g</sup> will I <sup>1</sup> leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and <sup>h</sup> will cause all the fowls of the heaven to <sup>i</sup> remain <sup>1</sup> upon thee, and I will <sup>j</sup> fill <sup>1</sup> the beasts of the whole earth with thee.	<sup>6</sup> S And I will  <sup>7</sup> S settle <sup>8</sup> S satisfy
<sup>5</sup> A <sup>6</sup> S : <sup>7</sup> S hell <sup>8</sup> M Heb. Sheol.	<sup>8</sup> rivers	<sup>h</sup> ch. 31. 12.	<sup>5</sup> And I will lay thy flesh <sup>i</sup> upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy <sup>j</sup> height.	<sup>9</sup> M Or, as otherwise read, worms
<sup>9</sup> M Heb. to be black.	16 I made the nations to <sup>m</sup> shake at the sound of his fall, when I <sup>n</sup> cast him down to <sup>1</sup> hell with them that descend into the pit: and <sup>7</sup> all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, <sup>2</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> comforted in the nether parts of the earth.	<sup>k</sup> Heb. to be black. <sup>l</sup> Or, the land of thy swimming.	<sup>6</sup> I will also water with thy blood <sup>i</sup> the land wherein thou swimmest, <sup>1</sup> even to the mountains, and the <sup>1</sup> rivers <sup>1</sup> shall be full of thee.	<sup>1</sup> S water-courses
<sup>1</sup> M Heb. Sheol.	17 They also went down into <sup>1</sup> hell with him unto <sup>1</sup> them that be slain <sup>3</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the sword; <sup>4</sup> and <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> they that were his arm, that <sup>2</sup> dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the <sup>5</sup> heathen. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>m</sup> ch. 25. 15. <sup>n</sup> Is. 14. 15. <sup>p</sup> Or, extinguish.	<sup>7</sup> And when I shall <sup>2</sup> put thee out, <sup>1</sup> <sup>q</sup> I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof <sup>3</sup> dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.	<sup>2</sup> S extinguish thee,  <sup>3</sup> M Or, to mourn
<sup>2</sup> S were	18 ¶ To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: <sup>c</sup> thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised <sup>6</sup> with <sup>1</sup> them that be slain by the sword. This <sup>1</sup> is Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.	<sup>o</sup> Is. 13. 10. Joel 2. 31. & 3. 15. Amos 8. 9. Mat. 24. 29. Rev. 6. 12, 13. <sup>r</sup> Is. 14. 8. <sup>s</sup> ch. 22. 31. <sup>t</sup> Heb. Lights of the light in heaven. <sup>u</sup> Heb. them dark. <sup>v</sup> Heb. provoke to anger, or, grief. <sup>w</sup> Lam. 4. 20. <sup>x</sup> ver. 2. <sup>y</sup> ch. 32. 19.	<sup>8</sup> All the <sup>u</sup> bright lights of heaven will I make <sup>3</sup> dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord God.	
<sup>3</sup> S by <sup>4</sup> S yea,		<sup>z</sup> Heb. provoke to anger, or, grief. <sup>aa</sup> ver. 2. <sup>ab</sup> ch. 32. 19.	<sup>9</sup> I will also <sup>g</sup> vex the hearts of many <sup>4</sup> people <sup>1</sup> , when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not known.	<sup>4</sup> S peoples
<sup>5</sup> S nations.		<sup>ac</sup> ver. 2. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 32. 19.	<sup>10</sup> Yea, I will make many <sup>4</sup> people <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them; and <sup>4</sup> they shall tremble at <sup>1</sup> every moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall.	
<sup>6</sup> A ,		<sup>ae</sup> ch. 28. 10. & 32. 19, 21, 24, 30. <sup>af</sup> ch. 26. 16.	<sup>11</sup> ° ¶ For thus saith the Lord God <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> The sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee.	<sup>5</sup> S :
	CHAPTER 32.	<sup>ag</sup> Jer. 46. 26. ch. 39. 4.	<sup>12</sup> By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> the terrible of the nations <sup>7</sup> , all of them <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>g</sup> they shall spoil the <sup>8</sup> pomp of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.	<sup>6</sup> S ;  <sup>7</sup> S are they all <sup>8</sup> S pride
<sup>7</sup> S wast likened unto <sup>8</sup> S : yet art thou as a dragon	<sup>1</sup> A lamentation for the fearful fall of Egypt. 11 The sword of Babylon shall destroy it. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>ah</sup> ch. 28. 7.  <sup>ai</sup> ch. 29. 19. <sup>aj</sup> ver. 16. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 27. 2.  <sup>al</sup> ch. 19. 3, 6 & 38. 15. <sup>am</sup> ch. 29. 3. <sup>an</sup> ch. 29. 11.	<sup>13</sup> I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside <sup>9</sup> the great <sup>1</sup> waters; <sup>i</sup> neither shall	<sup>9</sup> S many <sup>10</sup> M Or, great



R.V.	<i>A lamentation for</i>	EZEKIEL 32.	<i>the fall of Egypt.</i>	R.V.
	the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.	B.C. 587.	the land of the living <sup>1</sup> ; yet <sup>1</sup> have <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.	<sup>1</sup> S, and
<sup>1</sup> M Heb. <i>cause their waters to settle.</i>	14 Then will I <sup>1</sup> make their waters <sup>2</sup> deep, <sup>1</sup> and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord God.		25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> her graves <sup>1</sup> are round about <sup>2</sup> him <sup>1</sup> : all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword <sup>4</sup> : though <sup>1</sup> their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they <sup>1</sup> borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain.	<sup>2</sup> S; <sup>3</sup> S her
<sup>2</sup> S clear,	15 When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate <sup>3</sup> , and the country shall be <sup>1</sup> a destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then shall they know that I am the LORD.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>desolate from the fulness thereof.</i>	26 There is <sup>a</sup> Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> her graves <sup>1</sup> are round about <sup>7</sup> him <sup>1</sup> : all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword <sup>4</sup> , though <sup>1</sup> they caused their terror in the land of the living.	<sup>4</sup> S; for <sup>5</sup> S and they have
<sup>3</sup> S and waste, a land	16 This is the lamentation wherewith they shall lament <sup>5</sup> her: <sup>1</sup> the daughters of the nations shall lament <sup>6</sup> her: they shall lament for her, even for Egypt, and for all her multitude, <sup>1</sup> saith the Lord God.	<sup>b</sup> Ex. 7, 5, & 14, 4, 18. Ps. 9, 16. ch. 6, 7. <sup>c</sup> ver. 2. <sup>d</sup> Sam. 1, 17. 2 Chr. 35, 25. ch. 26, 17. <sup>e</sup> Gen. 10, 2. ch. 27, 13. s. 38, 2. <sup>f</sup> ver. 19, 20, &c.	27 And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell <sup>h</sup> with their weapons of war <sup>1</sup> : and they <sup>1</sup> have laid their swords under their heads, <sup>2</sup> but <sup>1</sup> their iniquities <sup>3</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> upon their bones <sup>4</sup> , though <sup>1</sup> they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.	<sup>6</sup> S; <sup>7</sup> S her
<sup>4</sup> M Heb. <i>the fulness thereof.</i>	17 ¶ It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,	<sup>f</sup> ver. 21. Is. 14, 18, 19.	28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are slain with the sword.	<sup>8</sup> M Or, And shall they not lie &c.?
<sup>5</sup> A;	18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 26, 20. & 31, 14. <sup>h</sup> Heb. <i>with weapons of their war.</i>	29 There is <sup>m</sup> Edom, her kings <sup>o</sup> , and all her princes, which with their might <sup>1</sup> are laid <sup>s</sup> by <sup>1</sup> them that were <sup>1</sup> slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.	<sup>9</sup> M Heb. <i>Sheol.</i> <sup>1</sup> S, <sup>2</sup> S and <sup>3</sup> S are <sup>4</sup> S; for
<sup>6</sup> S there-with: for Egypt, and for all her multitude, shall they lament there-with,	19 Whom dost thou pass in beauty? go down, and be thou laid with the uncircumcised.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 31, 2, 18.	30 There be the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might <sup>2</sup> ; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.	<sup>5</sup> S But <sup>6</sup> S by <sup>7</sup> S in their might
	20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword: she is delivered to the sword: draw her <sup>8</sup> and all her multitudes.	<sup>k</sup> ver. 21, 24, &c. ch. 28, 10.	31 Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over all his multitude <sup>4</sup> , even Pharaoh and all his army <sup>6</sup> slain by the sword, saith the Lord God.	<sup>8</sup> M Or, for all their might <sup>8</sup> S with <sup>9</sup> S are <sup>1</sup> S in the terror [M Or, for all the terror] which they caused by <sup>2</sup> A they are ashamed <sup>3</sup> S are <sup>4</sup> S; <sup>5</sup> M Or, Pharaoh and all his army are slain &c. <sup>6</sup> A, <sup>7</sup> S put his M Another reading is, my.
<sup>7</sup> M Or, the sword is appointed	21 The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.	<sup>l</sup> Or, the sword is laid. <sup>m</sup> ch. 25, 12. &c. <sup>n</sup> ver. 27. Is. 1, 31. & 14, 9, 10. <sup>p</sup> Heb. <i>given, or, put.</i> <sup>q</sup> ver. 19, 25, &c. <sup>r</sup> ch. 28, 6, 15. & 39, 2. <sup>s</sup> ver. 24, 25, 29, 30. <sup>t</sup> ch. 28, 21.	32 For I have caused my terror in the land of the living:	
<sup>8</sup> A away	22 Asshur is there and all her company <sup>2</sup> : his graves are about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword:	<sup>u</sup> Is. 14, 15.		
<sup>9</sup> M Heb. <i>Sheol.</i>	23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the land of the living.	<sup>y</sup> ver. 24-27, 32. ch. 26, 17. <sup>z</sup> Or, <i>dis-maying.</i> <sup>a</sup> Jer. 49, 34. &c. <sup>b</sup> ch. 31, 16. <sup>c</sup> ver. 21.		
<sup>1</sup> A still, even the	24 There is Elam and all her multitude round about her grave <sup>5</sup> , all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in			
<sup>2</sup> S;				
<sup>3</sup> A round				
<sup>4</sup> S utter-most parts				
<sup>5</sup> S;				

R.V.	<i>The duty of</i>	EZEKIEL 33.	<i>a watchman.</i>	R.V.
1 A, 2 S by 3 A space between ch. 32 & 33.	and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised <sup>1</sup> with <sup>†</sup> them that are slain <sup>2</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the sword, <sup>even</sup> Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God. <sup>3</sup>	B.C. 587.  " ch. 24. 23. " So Is. 49. 14. ch. 37. 11.  " 2 Sam. 14. 14. ch. 18. 23, 32. 2 Pet. 3. 9.  " ch. 3. 11. " ch. 18. 31.  " Heb. A land when I bring a sword upon her. ch. 14. 17. " ch. 3. 20. " 18. 24, 25, 27. " ver. 7. 2 Sam. 18. 24, 25. 2 Kin. 9. 17. Hos. 9. 8. " 2 Chr. 7. 14. " Heb. he that hearing heareth.  " ch. 18. 13.  " ch. 3. 20. " 18. 24.  " ch. 3. 18, 19. " 18. 27.  " ver. 8. " Heb. judgment and justice. " ch. 18. 7. " Ex. 22. 1, 4. Lev. 6. 2. " 4. 5. Num. 5. 6, 7. Luke 19. 8. " ch. 3. 17. " ver. 18, 5. ch. 20. 11, 13, 21. " ch. 18. 22.  " ver. 20. ch. 18. 25, 29.  " ch. 18. 25, 27.	the wicked of his way to turn from it! <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> if <sup>1</sup> he <sup>3</sup> do not turn <sup>1</sup> from his way <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> he shall die <sup>5</sup> in his iniquity <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but thou hast delivered thy soul. 10 <sup>6, 7</sup> Therefore, O thou <sup>1</sup> son of man, <sup>8</sup> speak <sup>1</sup> unto the house of Israel <sup>9</sup> . <sup>1</sup> Thus ye speak, saying, <sup>1</sup> If our <sup>1</sup> transgressions and our sins <sup>2</sup> be <sup>1</sup> upon us, and we <sup>3</sup> pine away <sup>3</sup> in them <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> how <sup>5</sup> should we then <sup>1</sup> live? 11 Say unto them, <sup>†</sup> As I live, saith the Lord God, <sup>†</sup> I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for <sup>†</sup> why will ye die, O house of Israel? 12 <sup>6</sup> Therefore, thou <sup>1</sup> son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The <sup>7</sup> righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression <sup>7</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> as for the wickedness of the wicked, <sup>†</sup> he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> neither shall <sup>9</sup> the <sup>1</sup> righteous be able to live <sup>1</sup> for his righteousness <sup>1</sup> in the day that he sinneth. 13 When I <sup>10</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> say to the righteous, <sup>†</sup> that he shall surely live; <sup>†</sup> if he trust to his <sup>11</sup> own <sup>1</sup> righteousness, and commit iniquity, <sup>2</sup> all his righteousnesses <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>12</sup> not <sup>1</sup> be remembered; but <sup>3</sup> for <sup>1</sup> his iniquity that he hath committed, <sup>1</sup> he shall die for it. 14 Again, <sup>†</sup> when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do <sup>5</sup> that which is lawful and right; 15 <sup>†</sup> If the wicked <sup>7</sup> restore the pledge, <sup>†</sup> give again that he had <sup>6</sup> robbed, <sup>1</sup> walk in <sup>4</sup> the statutes of life, <sup>13</sup> without <sup>1</sup> committing <sup>7</sup> iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die. 16 <sup>9</sup> None of his sins that he hath committed shall be <sup>8</sup> mentioned unto <sup>1</sup> him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; <sup>1</sup> he shall surely live. 17 <sup>10</sup> ¶ Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal. 18 <sup>11</sup> When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and	18, 25 and 35 turn not 45; 5 M Or, for 6 A ¶ 7 S And 8 S say 9 S : 10 S Our M Or, Truly our trans- gressions d.c. 25 are 3 M Or, for 4 S : 5 S then should we 6 S And thou,  7 S ; and  8 S : 9 S he that is 15 thereby  2 S none of his righteous deeds 3 S in M Or, for 4 S therein [M Or, for it] shall he die. 5 M Heb, judgement and right- eousness. 6 S taken by rob- bery. 7 A no 8 S remem- bered against
4 S And	<sup>†</sup> AGAIN <sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, speak to <sup>4</sup> the children of thy people, and say unto them, <sup>7</sup> When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man <sup>5</sup> of their coasts, <sup>1</sup> and set him for their <sup>8</sup> watchman: 3 If <sup>6</sup> when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people; 4 Then <sup>8</sup> whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning <sup>7</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> if the sword come, and take him away, <sup>1</sup> his blood shall be upon his own head. 5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him <sup>†</sup> . But he that taketh <sup>1</sup> warning <sup>9</sup> shall deliver <sup>1</sup> his soul. 6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned <sup>1</sup> ; if <sup>1</sup> the sword come, and take <sup>†</sup> any person from among them <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> he is taken away <sup>3</sup> in his iniquity <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand. 7 <sup>10</sup> ¶ So thou, O <sup>1</sup> son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore <sup>11</sup> thou shalt <sup>1</sup> hear the word at my mouth, and <sup>8</sup> warn them <sup>1</sup> from me. 8 When I say unto the wicked, O wicked <sup>†</sup> man, thou shalt surely die <sup>6</sup> ; if <sup>1</sup> thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that wicked <sup>†</sup> man shall die <sup>5</sup> in his iniquity <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but his blood will I require at thine hand. 9 Nevertheless, if thou warn	d ch. 3. 11. " ch. 18. 31.  " Heb. A land when I bring a sword upon her. ch. 14. 17. " ch. 3. 20. " 18. 24, 25, 27. " ver. 7. 2 Sam. 18. 24, 25. 2 Kin. 9. 17. Hos. 9. 8. " 2 Chr. 7. 14. " Heb. he that hearing heareth.  " ch. 18. 13.  " ch. 3. 20. " 18. 24.  " ch. 3. 18, 19. " 18. 27.  " ver. 8. " Heb. judgment and justice. " ch. 18. 7. " Ex. 22. 1, 4. Lev. 6. 2. " 4. 5. Num. 5. 6, 7. Luke 19. 8. " ch. 3. 17. " ver. 18, 5. ch. 20. 11, 13, 21. " ch. 18. 22.  " ver. 20. ch. 18. 25, 29.  " ch. 18. 25, 27.	the wicked of his way to turn from it! <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> if <sup>1</sup> he <sup>3</sup> do not turn <sup>1</sup> from his way <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> he shall die <sup>5</sup> in his iniquity <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but thou hast delivered thy soul. 10 <sup>6, 7</sup> Therefore, O thou <sup>1</sup> son of man, <sup>8</sup> speak <sup>1</sup> unto the house of Israel <sup>9</sup> . <sup>1</sup> Thus ye speak, saying, <sup>1</sup> If our <sup>1</sup> transgressions and our sins <sup>2</sup> be <sup>1</sup> upon us, and we <sup>3</sup> pine away <sup>3</sup> in them <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> how <sup>5</sup> should we then <sup>1</sup> live? 11 Say unto them, <sup>†</sup> As I live, saith the Lord God, <sup>†</sup> I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for <sup>†</sup> why will ye die, O house of Israel? 12 <sup>6</sup> Therefore, thou <sup>1</sup> son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The <sup>7</sup> righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression <sup>7</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> as for the wickedness of the wicked, <sup>†</sup> he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> neither shall <sup>9</sup> the <sup>1</sup> righteous be able to live <sup>1</sup> for his righteousness <sup>1</sup> in the day that he sinneth. 13 When I <sup>10</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> say to the righteous, <sup>†</sup> that he shall surely live; <sup>†</sup> if he trust to his <sup>11</sup> own <sup>1</sup> righteousness, and commit iniquity, <sup>2</sup> all his righteousnesses <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>12</sup> not <sup>1</sup> be remembered; but <sup>3</sup> for <sup>1</sup> his iniquity that he hath committed, <sup>1</sup> he shall die for it. 14 Again, <sup>†</sup> when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do <sup>5</sup> that which is lawful and right; 15 <sup>†</sup> If the wicked <sup>7</sup> restore the pledge, <sup>†</sup> give again that he had <sup>6</sup> robbed, <sup>1</sup> walk in <sup>4</sup> the statutes of life, <sup>13</sup> without <sup>1</sup> committing <sup>7</sup> iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die. 16 <sup>9</sup> None of his sins that he hath committed shall be <sup>8</sup> mentioned unto <sup>1</sup> him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; <sup>1</sup> he shall surely live. 17 <sup>10</sup> ¶ Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal. 18 <sup>11</sup> When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and	18, 25 and 35 turn not 45; 5 M Or, for 6 A ¶ 7 S And 8 S say 9 S : 10 S Our M Or, Truly our trans- gressions d.c. 25 are 3 M Or, for 4 S : 5 S then should we 6 S And thou,  7 S ; and  8 S : 9 S he that is 15 thereby  2 S none of his righteous deeds 3 S in M Or, for 4 S therein [M Or, for it] shall he die. 5 M Heb, judgement and right- eousness. 6 S taken by rob- bery. 7 A no 8 S remem- bered against
5 S from among them, 6 A ,				7 S ; and
5 S where- as if he had taken 6 S he should have de- livered 1 S , and				8 S : 9 S he that is 15 thereby
2 S ; 3 M Or, for 4 S ,				2 S none of his righteous deeds 3 S in M Or, for 4 S therein [M Or, for it] shall he die. 5 M Heb, judgement and right- eousness. 6 S taken by rob- bery. 7 A no 8 S remem- bered against
5 S give them warning				
6 S , and				
7 S ; 8 S ,				

R.V.	<i>The desolation</i>	EZEKIEL 34.	<i>of the land.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> therein. <sup>M</sup> Or, for them	committeth iniquity, he shall even die <sup>1</sup> thereby. 19 <sup>2</sup> But if <sup>1</sup> the wicked <sup>3</sup> turn <sup>1</sup> from his wickedness, and <sup>4</sup> do <sup>1</sup> that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.	B.C. 587.	because of all their abominations which they have committed.	1 <sup>s</sup> And as for thee, 2 <sup>s</sup> talk of
2 <sup>s</sup> And when	20 <sup>1</sup> ¶ Yet ye say, <sup>b</sup> The way of the Lord is not equal. O <sup>c</sup> ye! house of Israel, I will judge you every one after his ways.	<sup>a</sup> Or, of thee. <sup>b</sup> ver. 17. ch. 18. 25, 29. <sup>c</sup> Is. 29. 13. <sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 2. <sup>e</sup> ch. 14. 1. & 20. 1, &c. <sup>f</sup> ch. 24. 26.	30 <sup>1</sup> ¶ Also, thou <sup>1</sup> son of man, the children of thy people <sup>2</sup> still are talking <sup>a</sup> against <sup>1</sup> thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and <sup>c</sup> speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD.	
3 <sup>s</sup> turneth	21 ¶ And it came to pass in the twelfth year <sup>a</sup> of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, <sup>t</sup> that one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, <sup>k</sup> The city is smitten.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. according to the coming of the people. <sup>h</sup> Or, my people sit before thee. <sup>i</sup> ch. 8. 1. <sup>j</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 4. <sup>k</sup> ch. 1. 3. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 78. 36, 37. <sup>n</sup> Is. 29. 13. <sup>o</sup> Heb. they make loves, or, jets. <sup>p</sup> Mat. 13. 22. <sup>q</sup> ch. 24. 27.	31 And <sup>e</sup> they come unto thee <sup>g</sup> as the people cometh, and <sup>h</sup> they <sup>i</sup> sit before thee <sup>t</sup> as my people, and they hear thy words, but <sup>3</sup> they will not do them <sup>1</sup> : <sup>m</sup> for with their mouth <sup>n</sup> they shew much love, <sup>t</sup> but <sup>p</sup> their heart goeth after their <sup>4</sup> covetousness.	
4 <sup>s</sup> doeth	22 <sup>1</sup> Now <sup>t</sup> the hand of the LORD <sup>e</sup> was <sup>1</sup> upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and <sup>7</sup> had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; <sup>e</sup> and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.	<sup>r</sup> Heb. a song of loves. <sup>t</sup> ch. 34. 2. <sup>u</sup> ver. 27. <sup>v</sup> ch. 36. 4. <sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 20. <sup>y</sup> Is. 51. 2. <sup>z</sup> Acts 7. 5. <sup>2</sup> ch. 2. 5. <sup>a</sup> See Mic. 3. 11. Mat. 3. 9. John 8. 39. <sup>b</sup> Gen. 9. 4. Lev. 3. 17. <sup>c</sup> & 7. 26. <sup>d</sup> & 17. 10. <sup>e</sup> & 19. 26. Deut. 12. 16. <sup>f</sup> ch. 18. 6. <sup>g</sup> ch. 22. 6, 9. <sup>h</sup> ch. 33. 24. <sup>i</sup> ch. 18. 6. & 22. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 23. 17. Zech. 11. 17. <sup>k</sup> ver. 24. <sup>l</sup> Is. 56. 11. Zech. 11. 16. <sup>m</sup> ch. 33. 25. <sup>n</sup> Mic. 3. 1-3. Zech. 11. 5. <sup>o</sup> ch. 39. 4. <sup>p</sup> Heb. to devour him. <sup>q</sup> ver. 16. Zech. 11. 16. <sup>r</sup> Judg. 6. 2. 1 Sam. 13. 6. <sup>s</sup> Jer. 44. 2, 6. <sup>t</sup> ch. 36. 34, 35. <sup>u</sup> Heb. desolation and desolation. <sup>v</sup> ch. 7. 24. & 24. 21. & 30. 6, 7. <sup>w</sup> ch. 6. 2, 3, 6. Luke 15. 4. <sup>x</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 3. <sup>y</sup> ch. 33. 21. 28. <sup>z</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 17. Mat. 9. 36. <sup>a</sup> Or, without a shepherd, and so <sup>b</sup> ver. 8. <sup>c</sup> ver. 8. <sup>d</sup> Is. 56. 9. Jer. 12. 9.	32 And, lo, thou <sup>t</sup> art unto them as <sup>5</sup> a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not. 33 <sup>1</sup> And when this cometh to pass, <sup>e</sup> (lo, it will come,) <sup>1</sup> then <sup>t</sup> shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.	
<sup>M</sup> See ch. 24. 26, 27.	23 <sup>1</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 24 Son of man, <sup>t</sup> they that inhabit those <sup>9</sup> wastes of <sup>1</sup> the land of Israel speak, saying, <sup>y</sup> Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: <sup>a</sup> but we <sup>t</sup> are many; the land is given us for inheritance.		CHAPTER 34.	
6 <sup>s</sup> had been	25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the LORD God <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> Ye eat with the blood, and <sup>c</sup> lift up your eyes <sup>2</sup> toward <sup>1</sup> your idols, and <sup>a</sup> shed blood: and shall ye possess the land?		<sup>o</sup> 1 A reproof of the shepherds. <sup>7</sup> God's judgment against them. <sup>11</sup> His providence for his flock. <sup>20</sup> The kingdom of Christ.	
7 <sup>A</sup> he	26 Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abomination, and ye <sup>7</sup> defile every one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land?		AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, prophesy against the <sup>c</sup> shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, <sup>7</sup> Thus saith the LORD God <sup>5</sup> unto the shepherds; <sup>9</sup> Woe be <sup>t</sup> to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the <sup>9</sup> flocks?	3 <sup>s</sup> do them not
<sup>S</sup> And	27 <sup>3</sup> Say thou thus <sup>1</sup> unto them, Thus saith the LORD God <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> As I live, surely <sup>a</sup> they that <sup>t</sup> are in the <sup>4</sup> wastes <sup>1</sup> shall fall by the sword, and him that <sup>t</sup> is in the open field <sup>1</sup> will I give to the beasts <sup>m</sup> to be devoured, and they that <sup>t</sup> be in the <sup>6</sup> forts <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>2</sup> in the caves shall die of the pestilence.		3 <sup>2</sup> Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, <sup>k</sup> ye kill <sup>1</sup> them that are fed: <sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> but ye feed not the <sup>9</sup> flock.	4 <sup>s</sup> gain.
<sup>S</sup> waste places in	28 <sup>6</sup> For I will lay the land <sup>7</sup> most desolate, <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>7</sup> pomp of her strength <sup>1</sup> shall cease; and <sup>u</sup> the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.		4 <sup>n</sup> The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up <sup>t</sup> that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye <sup>s</sup> sought that which was lost; but with <sup>7</sup> force and with <sup>2</sup> cruelty <sup>1</sup> have ye ruled <sup>3</sup> them.	<sup>M</sup> Or, a love song
<sup>S</sup> And	29 Then shall they know that I <sup>t</sup> am the LORD, when I have <sup>8</sup> laid the land most desolate <sup>1</sup>		5 <sup>2</sup> And they were <sup>a</sup> scattered, <sup>b</sup> because <sup>t</sup> there <sup>4</sup> is <sup>1</sup> no shepherd: <sup>e</sup> and they became meat	6 <sup>s</sup> (behold, it cometh,)
<sup>S</sup> Thus shalt thou say				7 <sup>A</sup> even to the shepherds, 8 <sup>s</sup> Woe unto
<sup>S</sup> waste places				9 <sup>s</sup> sheep
<sup>S</sup> strong holds				1 <sup>s</sup> the fatlings;
6 <sup>s</sup> And I will make the land a desolation and an astonishment,				2 <sup>s</sup> rigour
7 <sup>s</sup> pride of her power				3 <sup>A</sup> over
8 <sup>s</sup> made the land a desolation and an astonishment,				4 <sup>s</sup> was

R.V.	<i>A reproof of the</i>	EZEKIEL 34.	<i>shepherds of Israel.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>S</sup> and	to all the beasts of the field, 1 when they <sup>1</sup> were scattered.	B.C. 587.	which was driven away, and will bind up <sup>†</sup> that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: <sup>1</sup> but I will destroy <sup>°</sup> the fat and the strong <sup>1</sup> ; I will feed them <sup>2</sup> with judgment. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>S</sup> and the fat and the strong I will destroy
2 <sup>S</sup> sheep were	6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my <sup>2</sup> flock was <sup>1</sup> scattered upon all the face of the earth <sup>3</sup> , and none <sup>1</sup> did search or seek <sup>after</sup> them.	<sup>a</sup> Is. 10, 16. Amos 4, 1.	17 And <sup>†</sup> as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> <sup>°</sup> Behold, I judge be- tween <sup>°</sup> cattle and cattle, <sup>4</sup> be- tween the rams and the <sup>°</sup> he goats. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>S</sup> in judge- ment.
3 <sup>S</sup> ; and there was none that	7 <sup>°</sup> ¶ Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lord <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>b</sup> Jer. 10, 24.	18 <sup>†</sup> Seemeth it a small thing unto you to have <sup>°</sup> eaten up <sup>1</sup> the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your <sup>°</sup> pastures <sup>1</sup> ? and to have drunk of the <sup>7</sup> deep <sup>1</sup> waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet?	3 <sup>S</sup> : 4 <sup>S</sup> as well the rams as the he-goats.
4 <sup>S</sup> :	8 <sup>†</sup> As I live, saith the Lord God, surely <sup>5</sup> because my flock <sup>1</sup> became a prey, and my <sup>6</sup> flock <sup>1</sup> became meat to <sup>7</sup> every beast <sup>1</sup> of the field, because <sup>†</sup> there was no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my <sup>6</sup> flock <sup>1</sup> , <sup>9</sup> but the shepherds fed them- selves, and fed not my <sup>6</sup> flock <sup>1</sup> ; 9 Therefore, <sup>°</sup> O ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lord;	<sup>c</sup> ver. 20, 22. ch. 30, 37, 38. Zech. 10, 3. Mat. 25, 32, 33.	19 And <sup>†</sup> as for my <sup>8</sup> flock <sup>1</sup> , they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.	4 <sup>S</sup> as well the rams as the he-goats. 5 <sup>S</sup> fed upon
5 <sup>S</sup> foras- much as my she-p	10 Thus saith the Lord God <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Behold, I <sup>†</sup> am against the shep- herds; and <sup>h</sup> I will require my <sup>6</sup> flock <sup>1</sup> at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the <sup>6</sup> flock <sup>1</sup> ; neither shall the shep- herds <sup>†</sup> feed themselves any more; <sup>9</sup> for I will deliver my <sup>6</sup> flock <sup>1</sup> from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.	<sup>d</sup> Heb. small cattle of lambs and kids. <sup>e</sup> Heb. great he-goats. <sup>f</sup> ver. 5, 6. <sup>g</sup> ver. 2, 10.	20 <sup>¶</sup> Therefore thus saith the Lord God unto them <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>h</sup> Be- hold, I, <sup>†</sup> even I, will judge between the fat cattle and <sup>°</sup> between <sup>1</sup> the lean cattle.	5 <sup>S</sup> pasture 7 <sup>S</sup> clear
6 <sup>S</sup> sheep 7 <sup>S</sup> all the beasts	11 <sup>°</sup> ¶ For thus saith the Lord God <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Behold, I <sup>†</sup> even I, will <sup>2</sup> both search <sup>1</sup> my sheep, and <sup>3</sup> seek them out.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 3, 18. Heb. 13, 17.	21 Because ye <sup>°</sup> have <sup>1</sup> thrust with side and with shoulder, and <sup>2</sup> pushed <sup>1</sup> all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad;	8 <sup>S</sup> sheep, 9 <sup>S</sup> ,
9 <sup>S</sup> and	12 <sup>†</sup> As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep <sup>†</sup> that are scattered <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> so will I seek out my sheep <sup>5</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> I will deliver them out of all places <sup>°</sup> where <sup>1</sup> they have been scattered in <sup>7</sup> the cloudy and dark day.	<sup>i</sup> ver. 2, 8. <sup>k</sup> ver. 17.	22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and <sup>m</sup> I will judge between cattle and cattle.	1 <sup>S</sup> :
1 <sup>A</sup> myself	13 And <sup>°</sup> I will bring them out from the <sup>8</sup> people, <sup>1</sup> and gather them from the countries, and will bring them <sup>°</sup> to <sup>1</sup> their own land <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> I feed them upon the mountains of Israel <sup>2</sup> by the rivers, <sup>1</sup> and in all the inhabit- ed places of the country.	<sup>l</sup> Heb. According to the seeking. <sup>m</sup> ver. 17. <sup>n</sup> Is. 40, 11. Jer. 23, 4, 5. John 10, 11. Heb. 13, 20. 1 Pet. 2, 25. 5, 4. <sup>p</sup> ch. 30, 3. Joel 2, 2.	23 And I will set up one <sup>n</sup> shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, <sup>†</sup> <sup>q</sup> even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.	2 <sup>S</sup> push
2 <sup>S</sup> search for	14 <sup>9</sup> I will feed them <sup>3</sup> in a good pasture, and upon the <sup>°</sup> high <sup>1</sup> mountains of <sup>4</sup> Israel shall they fold be: <sup>°</sup> there shall they lie <sup>6</sup> in a good fold, and <sup>6</sup> in a <sup>1</sup> fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Is- rael.	<sup>q</sup> Jer. 30, 9. ch. 37, 24, 25. Hos. 3, 5. <sup>r</sup> Is. 65, 9, 10. Jer. 23, 3. ch. 28, 25. 36, 24. 37, 21, 22. <sup>t</sup> ver. 30. Ex. 29, 45. ch. 37, 27. <sup>u</sup> ch. 37, 22. Luke 1, 32, 33. <sup>v</sup> ch. 37, 26. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 23, 2. <sup>x</sup> Lev. 26, 6. Is. 11, 6-9. 35, 9. Hos. 2, 18.	24 And <sup>†</sup> I the LORD will be their God, and my servant David <sup>°</sup> as a prince among them; I the LORD have spoken <sup>†</sup> it.	1 <sup>S</sup> its
3 <sup>A</sup> will	15 I <sup>7</sup> will feed my <sup>8</sup> flock, <sup>1</sup> and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God.	<sup>a</sup> Jer. 33, 12. <sup>b</sup> ver. 28. Jer. 23, 6. <sup>c</sup> Is. 56, 7. ch. 31, 40. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 12, 2. Is. 19, 24. Zech. 8, 13. Jer. 26, 4. <sup>f</sup> see ver. 4. Is. 40, 11. Mic. 4, 6. Mat. 18, 11. Mark 2, 17. Luke 5, 32. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 68, 9. Mal. 3, 10. <sup>h</sup> Lev. 26, 4. Ps. 85, 12. Is. 4, 2.	25 And <sup>°</sup> I will make with them a covenant of peace, and <sup>°</sup> will cause <sup>°</sup> the <sup>1</sup> evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they <sup>°</sup> shall dwell <sup>°</sup> safely <sup>1</sup> in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods.	3 <sup>S</sup> securely
4 <sup>S</sup> abroad, 5 <sup>S</sup> ; and I 6 <sup>S</sup> whither	16 I <sup>7</sup> will feed my <sup>8</sup> flock, <sup>1</sup> and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God.		26 And I will make them and the places round about <sup>°</sup> my hill <sup>°</sup> a blessing; and I will <sup>°</sup> cause the shower to come down in <sup>†</sup> his <sup>1</sup> season; there shall be <sup>9</sup> showers of blessing.	1 <sup>S</sup> its
7 <sup>M</sup> Heb. the day of clouds and thick darkness.	17 I <sup>7</sup> will feed my <sup>8</sup> flock, <sup>1</sup> and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God.		27 And <sup>h</sup> the tree of the field	
8 <sup>S</sup> peoples, 9 <sup>S</sup> into 1 <sup>S</sup> ; and I will 2 <sup>S</sup> , by the water- courses, 3 <sup>S</sup> with	18 I <sup>7</sup> will feed my <sup>8</sup> flock, <sup>1</sup> and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God.			
4 <sup>A</sup> the height of	19 I <sup>7</sup> will feed my <sup>8</sup> flock, <sup>1</sup> and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God.			
5 <sup>A</sup> down 6 <sup>S</sup> on	20 I <sup>7</sup> will feed my <sup>8</sup> flock, <sup>1</sup> and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God.			
7 <sup>A</sup> myself 8 <sup>S</sup> sheep,	21 I <sup>7</sup> will feed my <sup>8</sup> flock, <sup>1</sup> and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God.			
9 <sup>A</sup> will	22 I <sup>7</sup> will feed my <sup>8</sup> flock, <sup>1</sup> and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God.			



1<sup>s</sup> its  
2<sup>s</sup> secure  
3<sup>s</sup> ; and they  
4<sup>s</sup> bars  
5<sup>s</sup> have  
6<sup>m</sup> Or, made bondmen  
7<sup>s</sup> earth  
8<sup>s</sup> securely,  
9<sup>s</sup> unto  
1<sup>s</sup> plantation  
[<sup>m</sup> Or, plant]  
for  
2<sup>m</sup> Heb. taken away.  
3<sup>s</sup> famine  
4<sup>s</sup> And they shall  
5<sup>s</sup> sheep, the sheep  
6<sup>s</sup> A space between ch.34&35.  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> I am against thee, O mount Seir,  
9<sup>s</sup> A desolation and an astonishment.  
1<sup>s</sup> ;  
2<sup>s</sup> enmity,  
3<sup>s</sup> given over  
4<sup>s</sup> to the power  
5<sup>s</sup> of the iniquity  
[<sup>m</sup> Or, punishment]  
of the

shall yield <sup>1</sup>her<sup>1</sup> fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be <sup>2</sup>safe<sup>1</sup> in their land<sup>3</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>shall know that I <sup>1</sup>am the LORD, when I have <sup>4</sup>broken the <sup>4</sup>'bands'<sup>1</sup> of their yoke, and <sup>5</sup>delivered them out of the hand of those that <sup>6</sup>erved themselves of them.

28 And they shall no more <sup>7</sup>be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the <sup>7</sup>land<sup>1</sup> devour them; but <sup>8</sup>they shall dwell <sup>8</sup>safely,<sup>1</sup> and none shall make <sup>1</sup>them afraid.

29 And I will raise up <sup>9</sup>for<sup>1</sup> them a <sup>1</sup>'plant'<sup>m</sup> of <sup>1</sup>renown, and they shall be no more <sup>2</sup>consumed with <sup>3</sup>hunger<sup>1</sup> in the land, <sup>2</sup>neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.

30 <sup>4</sup>Thus shall they<sup>1</sup> know that <sup>4</sup>I the LORD their God <sup>4</sup>am with them, and <sup>1</sup>that they, <sup>6</sup>even<sup>1</sup> the house of Israel, <sup>1</sup>are my people, saith the Lord God.

31 And ye my <sup>5</sup>7flock, the flock<sup>1</sup> of my pasture, <sup>1</sup>are men, <sup>1</sup>and I <sup>1</sup>am your God, saith the Lord God.<sup>6</sup>

### CHAPTER 35.

<sup>o</sup>The judgment of mount Seir for their hatred of Israel.<sup>1</sup>

**M**OREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, <sup>a</sup>set thy face against <sup>c</sup>mount Seir, and <sup>d</sup>prophecy against it,

3 And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord God<sup>7</sup>; <sup>1</sup>Behold, <sup>3</sup>O mount Seir, I <sup>1</sup>am against thee,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>9</sup>I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee <sup>9</sup>most desolate.<sup>1</sup>

4 <sup>k</sup>I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate<sup>1</sup>, and thou shalt know that I <sup>1</sup>am the LORD.

5 <sup>m</sup>Because thou hast had a <sup>p</sup>perpetual <sup>2</sup>hatred,<sup>1</sup> and hast <sup>3</sup>shed the blood of<sup>1</sup> the children of Israel <sup>4</sup>by the <sup>7</sup>force<sup>1</sup> of the sword in the time of their calamity, <sup>4</sup>in the time <sup>5</sup>that their iniquity had an<sup>1</sup> end;

6 Therefore, <sup>1</sup>as I live, saith the Lord God, I will prepare

B.C. 587.  
<sup>a</sup> Ps. 109. 17.  
<sup>b</sup> Lev. 26. 13.  
Jer. 2. 20.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. desolation and desolation.  
ver. 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Judg. 5. 6.  
ch. 29. 11.  
<sup>e</sup> Jer. 25. 14.  
ch. 31. 12.  
& 32. 5.  
<sup>f</sup> See ver. 8.  
ch. 36. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 25.  
<sup>h</sup> Jer. 30. 10.  
& 46. 27.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>j</sup> Jer. 49. 17.  
18.  
ch. 25. 13.  
Mal. 1. 3. 4.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 6. 7.  
& 7. 4. 9.  
& 35. 11.  
<sup>l</sup> Is. 11. 1.  
Jer. 23. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> Or, for renown.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. taken away.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 36. 3, 6, 15.  
<sup>p</sup> Ps. 83. 4, 12.  
ch. 36. 5.  
Obad. 13.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, though the LORD was there.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 48. 1, 3.  
& 132. 13, 14.  
ch. 48. 35.  
<sup>s</sup> ver. 24.  
ch. 37. 27.  
<sup>t</sup> Mat. 7. 2.  
James 2. 13.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 100. 3.  
John 10. 11.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 9. 16.  
ch. 6. 7.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 6. 2.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. to devour.  
<sup>y</sup> Deut. 2. 5.  
<sup>z</sup> Jer. 49. 7, 8.  
ch. 25. 12.  
Amos 1. 11.  
Obad. 10, 16.  
<sup>aa</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 3.  
Rev. 13. 6.  
<sup>ab</sup> Heb. magnified.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 6. 14.  
<sup>ad</sup> Is. 65. 13, 14.  
<sup>ae</sup> Heb. desolation and desolation.  
So ver. 7.  
<sup>af</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>ag</sup> Obad. 12, 15.  
<sup>ah</sup> ch. 25. 12.  
Obad. 10.  
<sup>ai</sup> ver. 3, 4.  
<sup>aj</sup> Or, hatred of old.  
ch. 25. 15.  
<sup>ak</sup> Heb. poured out the children.  
<sup>al</sup> Heb. hands.  
<sup>am</sup> Ps. 137. 7.  
ch. 21. 25, 29.  
Dan. 9. 24.  
Obad. 11.

thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: <sup>a</sup>sith thou hast not hated blood, <sup>1</sup>even<sup>1</sup> blood shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Seir <sup>2</sup>most desolate, and <sup>1</sup>cut off from it <sup>a</sup>him that passeth <sup>3</sup>out<sup>1</sup> and him that returneth.

8 <sup>7</sup>And I will fill his mountains with his slain <sup>8</sup>men<sup>1</sup>: in thy hills<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and in thy valleys<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and in all thy <sup>4</sup>rivers,<sup>1</sup> shall they fall that are slain with the sword.

9 <sup>1</sup>I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not <sup>5</sup>return<sup>1</sup>: <sup>k</sup>and ye shall know that I <sup>1</sup>am the LORD.

10 Because thou hast said, These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we will <sup>9</sup>possess it; <sup>6</sup>whereas <sup>1</sup>'the LORD was there:

11 Therefore, <sup>1</sup>as I live, saith the Lord God, I will <sup>6</sup>even<sup>1</sup> do <sup>2</sup>according to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast <sup>7</sup>used<sup>1</sup> out of thy hatred against them; and I will make myself known among them, <sup>8</sup>when I <sup>9</sup>have judged<sup>1</sup> thee.

12 <sup>2</sup>And thou shalt know <sup>1</sup>that I <sup>o</sup>am<sup>1</sup> the LORD<sup>o</sup>, and that I<sup>1</sup> have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, <sup>2</sup>They are laid desolate, they are given us <sup>2</sup>to <sup>3</sup>consume.<sup>1</sup>

13 <sup>4</sup>Thus <sup>c</sup>with your mouth ye have <sup>7</sup>boasted against me,<sup>1</sup> and have multiplied your words against me: I have heard <sup>5</sup>them.<sup>1</sup>

14 Thus saith the Lord God<sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup>When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate.

15 <sup>2</sup>As thou didst rejoice <sup>7</sup>at<sup>1</sup> the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: <sup>2</sup>thou shalt be desolate, O mount Seir, and all <sup>3</sup>Idumea,<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>even all of it: and they shall know that I <sup>1</sup>am the LORD.<sup>9</sup>

### CHAPTER 36.

<sup>o</sup>1 The land of Israel is comforted. 8 A promise of God's blessings. 16 Israel was rejected for their sin, 21 and shall be restored without their desert. 25 The blessings of Christ's kingdom.<sup>1</sup>

1<sup>s</sup> there-fore  
2<sup>s</sup> an astonishment and a desolation; and I will  
3<sup>s</sup> through  
4<sup>s</sup> water-courses  
5<sup>s</sup> be inhabited  
6<sup>m</sup> An- other reading is, return.  
6<sup>m</sup> Or, though  
7<sup>s</sup> shewed  
8<sup>m</sup> Or, according as  
9<sup>s</sup> shall judge  
1<sup>m</sup> Or, that I am the Lord; I have heard &c.  
2<sup>m</sup> Or, it is  
3<sup>s</sup> devour.  
4<sup>s</sup> And ye have magnified yourselves against me with your mouth,  
5<sup>s</sup> it.  
6<sup>s</sup> ;  
7<sup>s</sup> over  
8<sup>s</sup> Edom,  
9<sup>s</sup> A space between ch.35&36.

R.V.	<i>The land of</i>	EZEKIEL 36.	<i>Israel comforted.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> And thou,	1 ALSO, thou <sup>1</sup> son of man, a prophesy unto the "mountains of Israel, and say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the LORD <sup>2</sup> :'	B.C. 587. " ch. 6, 2, 3.	9 For, behold, I <sup>†</sup> am for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown :	
2 <sup>s</sup>	2 Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> :'		10 And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, <sup>†</sup> even all of it : and the cities shall be inhabited, and <sup>†</sup> the <sup>1</sup> wastes <sup>1</sup> shall be builded :	1 <sup>s</sup> waste places
3 <sup>s</sup> :	Because <sup>†</sup> the enemy hath said against you, Aha <sup>4</sup> , <sup>†</sup> even the ancient high places <sup>†</sup> are <sup>†</sup> our's <sup>1</sup> in possession :	b ch. 25, 3. & 26, 2. " Deut. 32, 13. d ver. 33. Is. 58, 12. & 61, 4. Amos 9, 14. " ch. 35, 10. f Jer. 31, 27. & 33, 12.	11 And <sup>†</sup> I will multiply upon you man and beast ; and they shall increase and <sup>†</sup> bring fruit <sup>1</sup> : and I will <sup>†</sup> settle <sup>1</sup> you <sup>†</sup> after your <sup>†</sup> old estates <sup>1</sup> , and will do better unto you than at your beginnings : <sup>†</sup> and ye shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	2 <sup>s</sup> he fruitful 3 <sup>s</sup> cause 4 <sup>A</sup> to be inhabited 5 <sup>s</sup> former estate,
4 <sup>s</sup> ! and, The 5 <sup>s</sup> ours	3 Therefore prophesy <sup>6</sup> and say, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> :'	" Heb. Be-cause for because. h ch. 35, 9. & 37, 6, 13.	12 Ye, I will cause men to walk upon you, <sup>†</sup> even my people Israel ; <sup>†</sup> and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth <sup>†</sup> be-reave them <sup>†</sup> of men <sup>1</sup> .	6 <sup>s</sup> of children. 7 <sup>s</sup> : 8 <sup>s</sup> art a de-vourer of 9 <sup>s</sup> been a bereaver
6 <sup>A</sup> ,	<sup>†</sup> Because <sup>7</sup> they have made <sup>†</sup> you desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the <sup>†</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> ye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and <sup>†</sup> are an infamy <sup>1</sup> of the people :	" Or, ye are made to come upon the tip of the tongue. i Obad. 17, &c. " See Jer. 15, 7.	13 Thus saith the Lord God <sup>7</sup> :'	6 <sup>s</sup> of thy nation M An-other reading is, nations.
7 <sup>A</sup> , even because	4 Therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord God ; Thus saith the Lord God to the mountains <sup>9</sup> , and to the hills, to the <sup>1</sup> rivers, <sup>1</sup> and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes <sup>9</sup> , and to the cities that are forsaken, which <sup>2</sup> became <sup>1</sup> a prey and <sup>†</sup> derision to the residue of the <sup>†</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup> are round about <sup>4</sup> ;	" Or, bottoms, or, dules. P Num. 13, 32. q ch. 34, 28. r Ps. 79, 4. " Or, cause to fall.	Because they say unto you, <sup>†</sup> Thou land <sup>†</sup> devourest up <sup>1</sup> men, and hast <sup>†</sup> bereaved thy nations <sup>1</sup> ;	1 <sup>M</sup> An-other reading is, cause to stumble. 2 <sup>s</sup> nation M An-other reading is, nations.
8 <sup>s</sup> nations	5 Therefore thus saith the Lord God <sup>4</sup> :'	" ch. 34, 29. " Deut. 4, 24. ch. 38, 19.	14 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither <sup>†</sup> bereave thy <sup>†</sup> nations <sup>1</sup> any more, saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> .	1 <sup>M</sup> An-other reading is, cause to stumble. 2 <sup>s</sup> nation M An-other reading is, nations.
9 <sup>s</sup> the evil report	<sup>†</sup> Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the <sup>†</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> , and against all <sup>†</sup> Idumea <sup>1</sup> , <sup>†</sup> which have appointed my land <sup>†</sup> into their <sup>1</sup> possession with the joy of all <sup>†</sup> their heart, with <sup>†</sup> despightful minds <sup>1</sup> , to cast it out for a prey <sup>8</sup> ;	" ch. 35, 10, 12.	15 Neither will I <sup>†</sup> cause men to hear in thee <sup>1</sup> the shame of the heathen <sup>†</sup> any more <sup>1</sup> , neither shalt thou bear the reproach of the <sup>†</sup> people <sup>1</sup> any more, neither shalt thou cause thy <sup>†</sup> nations to fall <sup>1</sup> any more, saith the Lord God.	3 <sup>s</sup> : 4 <sup>s</sup> let thee hear any more M Or, proclaim against thee
1 <sup>s</sup> water-courses	6 <sup>†</sup> Prophesy therefore <sup>1</sup> concerning the land of Israel, and say unto the mountains <sup>9</sup> , and to the hills, to the <sup>†</sup> rivers <sup>1</sup> , and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>2</sup> :' Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, because ye have <sup>†</sup> borne the shame of the heathen :	" Lev. 18, 25, 27, 28. Jer. 2, 7. " Lev. 15, 19, &c. h ver. 15. Is. 123, 2, 4. ch. 34, 29. " ch. 16, 36, 38. & 23, 37. d ch. 20, 5.	16 <sup>†</sup> Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 17 Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, <sup>†</sup> they defiled it by their <sup>†</sup> own <sup>1</sup> way and by their doings : their way <sup>†</sup> was <sup>1</sup> before me <sup>†</sup> as <sup>†</sup> the uncleanness of a <sup>†</sup> removed woman <sup>1</sup> .	3 <sup>s</sup> peoples 6 <sup>s</sup> nation [M An-other reading is, nations] to stumble 7 <sup>A</sup> was 8 <sup>s</sup> woman in her separation.
2 <sup>s</sup> are become	7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God <sup>2</sup> :' I have <sup>†</sup> lifted up mine hand, <sup>†</sup> Surely the heathen that <sup>†</sup> are <sup>†</sup> about you, they shall bear their shame.	" ch. 22, 15. f ch. 7, 2. & 18, 30. & 39, 24.	18 Wherefore I poured <sup>†</sup> my fury upon them <sup>†</sup> for the blood <sup>†</sup> that <sup>1</sup> they had <sup>†</sup> shed <sup>1</sup> upon the land, and <sup>†</sup> for their idols wherewith they had polluted it :	9 <sup>A</sup> out 1 <sup>s</sup> which 2 <sup>s</sup> poured out 3 <sup>s</sup> because they had defiled it with their idols
3 <sup>s</sup> nations	8 <sup>†</sup> But ye, O mountains of Israel, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people <sup>†</sup> of Israel ; for they are at hand to come.		19 And I <sup>†</sup> scattered them among the <sup>†</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> , and they were dispersed through the countries : <sup>†</sup> according to their way and according to their doings I judged them.	1 <sup>s</sup> nations, 2 <sup>s</sup> came
4 <sup>s</sup> :			20 And when they <sup>†</sup> entered <sup>1</sup> unto the <sup>†</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> , whither	
5 <sup>s</sup> Edom,				
6 <sup>s</sup> unto themselves for a				
7 <sup>s</sup> despite of soul,				
8 <sup>s</sup> :				
9 <sup>s</sup> therefore prophesy				
1 <sup>s</sup> water-courses				
2 <sup>s</sup> :				
3 <sup>A</sup> saying,				
4 <sup>A</sup> round				

R.V.	<i>The blessings of</i>	EZEKIEL 37.	<i>Christ's kingdom.</i>	R.V.
1 s ; in that men said of	they went, they <sup>a</sup> profaned my holy name <sup>1</sup> , when they said to <sup>1</sup> them, These <sup>t</sup> are the people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land.	B.C. 587. <sup>a</sup> Is. 52. 5. <sup>b</sup> Rom. 2. 24. <sup>c</sup> Lev. 26. 33. <sup>d</sup> ch. 6. 9. <sup>e</sup> & 30. 43.	your <sup>o</sup> own <sup>1</sup> evil ways, and your doings that <sup>t</sup> were not good <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>2</sup> shall <sup>3</sup> lothe <sup>1</sup> yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your abominations.	1 s ; 2 A ye 3 s loathe
2 s nations	21 <sup>o</sup> ¶ But I had pity <sup>c</sup> for mine holy name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the <sup>2</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> , whither they went.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 20. 9, 14. <sup>e</sup> ver. 22. Deut. 9. 5.	32 <sup>a</sup> Not for your <sup>4</sup> sakes <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> do I <sup>this</sup> , saith the Lord God, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your <sup>o</sup> own <sup>1</sup> ways, O house of Israel.	4 s sake 5 M Or, do I work
3 s ; 4 M Or, I work not for d.c. 5 s sake, 6 s name,	22 Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> , <sup>4</sup> I do not <sup>this</sup> for your <sup>5</sup> sakes, <sup>1</sup> O house of Israel, <sup>6</sup> but for mine holy <sup>6</sup> name's sake, <sup>1</sup> which ye have profaned among the <sup>2</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> , whither ye went.	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 106. 8. <sup>f</sup> ver. 10.	33 Thus saith the Lord God <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> In the day that I <sup>7</sup> shall have cleansed you <sup>1</sup> from all your iniquities <sup>8</sup> I will <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> cause <sup>9</sup> you to dwell in the cities, <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>1</sup> wastes <sup>1</sup> shall be builded.	6 s ; 7 s cleanse you 8 A, 9 s the cities to be inhabited, 1 s waste places 2 s land that was desolate 3 s was a desolation
7 s hath been	23 And I will sanctify my great name, which <sup>7</sup> was <sup>1</sup> profaned among the <sup>2</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> , which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the <sup>2</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> shall know that I <sup>t</sup> am the LORD, saith the Lord God, when I shall be <sup>a</sup> sanctified in you before <sup>8</sup> their eyes.	<sup>g</sup> Is. 51. 3. ch. 28. 13. Joel 2. 3. <sup>h</sup> ch. 20. 41. <sup>i</sup> & 28. 22. <sup>j</sup> Or, your. <sup>k</sup> ch. 34. 13. <sup>l</sup> & 37. 21.	34 And the <sup>2</sup> desolate land <sup>1</sup> shall be tilled, whereas it <sup>3</sup> lay desolate <sup>1</sup> in the sight of all that passed by.	4 s are fenced and 5 s nations 6 s have builded 7 s planted that which
8 M Or, according to another reading, your 9 s nations, 1 A the 2 s And I will	24 For <sup>k</sup> I will take you from among the <sup>3</sup> heathen, <sup>1</sup> and gather you out of all <sup>1</sup> countries, and will bring you into your own land.	<sup>l</sup> Is. 52. 15. Heb. 10. 22. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17. 24. <sup>n</sup> & 22. 14. <sup>o</sup> & 37. 14. <sup>p</sup> Jer. 33. 8. <sup>q</sup> See ch. 14. 3. <sup>r</sup> & 20. 3. 31. <sup>s</sup> Jer. 32. 33. <sup>t</sup> ch. 11. 19. <sup>u</sup> ver. 10. <sup>v</sup> Heb. flock of holy things.	35 And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the garden of <sup>9</sup> Eden; and the waste and desolate and ruined cities <sup>t</sup> are become fenced, and are <sup>1</sup> inhabited.	4 s are fenced and 5 s nations 6 s have builded 7 s planted that which
3 s judge-ments,	25 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>2</sup> Then will I <sup>1</sup> sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: <sup>n</sup> from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you.	<sup>u</sup> ch. 11. 19. <sup>v</sup> & 37. 14.	36 Then the <sup>3</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> that are left round about you shall know that I the LORD <sup>6</sup> build <sup>1</sup> the ruined <sup>t</sup> places, and <sup>7</sup> plant that that <sup>1</sup> was desolate: <sup>m</sup> I the LORD have spoken <sup>t</sup> it, and I will do <sup>t</sup> it.	8 A ¶ 9 s : For this moreover will I be inquired 1 s flock for sacrifice, M Heb. flock of holy things. 2 s appointed
4 A And 5 s multi-ply	26 A <sup>9</sup> new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh.	<sup>w</sup> ch. 28. 25. <sup>x</sup> & 37. 25. <sup>y</sup> Jer. 30. 22. <sup>z</sup> ch. 11. 20. <sup>aa</sup> & 37. 27.	37 <sup>s</sup> Thus saith the Lord God <sup>9</sup> , <sup>2</sup> I will yet for this be enquired <sup>1</sup> of by the house of Israel, to do <sup>t</sup> it for them; I will <sup>r</sup> increase them with men like a flock.	3 A he 4 s : and it was 5 s ; and he 6 M Heb. upon the face of the valley.
6 A the 7 s nations.	27 And I will put my <sup>u</sup> spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my <sup>3</sup> judgments, <sup>1</sup> and do <sup>t</sup> them.	<sup>ab</sup> Mat. 1. 21. Rom. 11. 26. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 1. 3. <sup>ad</sup> See Ps. 105. 16. <sup>ae</sup> ch. 3. 14. <sup>af</sup> & 8. 3. <sup>ag</sup> & 11. 24. Luke 4. 1. <sup>ah</sup> ch. 34. 29. <sup>ai</sup> & ch. 34. 27.	38 As the <sup>1</sup> holy flock, <sup>1</sup> as the flock of Jerusalem in her <sup>2</sup> solemn <sup>1</sup> feasts; so shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: and they shall know that I <sup>t</sup> am the LORD.	
	28 <sup>a</sup> And ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; <sup>y</sup> and ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.	<sup>aj</sup> Or, champion. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 16. 61. 63.	CHAPTER 37. <sup>al</sup> By the resurrection of dry bones, 11 the dead hope of Israel is revived. 15 By the uniting of two sticks, 18 is shewed the incorporation of Israel into Judah. 20 The promises of Christ's kingdom.	
	29 <sup>4</sup> I will <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> save you from all your uncleannesses: and <sup>b</sup> I will call for the corn, and will <sup>5</sup> increase <sup>1</sup> it, and <sup>d</sup> lay no famine upon you.		THE <sup>a</sup> hand of the LORD was out <sup>c</sup> in the spirit of the LORD, and set me down in the midst of the valley <sup>4</sup> which was <sup>1</sup> full of bones <sup>5</sup> ,	
	30 And I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more <sup>6</sup> reproach of famine among the <sup>7</sup> heathen. <sup>1</sup>		2 And <sup>1</sup> caused me to pass by them round about: and <sup>o</sup> behold, <sup>t</sup> there were very many <sup>6</sup> in the open <sup>9</sup> valley; and <sup>o</sup> lo, <sup>t</sup> they were very dry.	
	31 Then <sup>9</sup> shall ye remember			

R.V.	<i>The resurrection</i>	EZEKIEL 37.	<i>of dry bones.</i>	R.V.
	3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, O Lord God, <sup>a</sup> thou knowest.	B.C. c. 587.	I the LORD have spoken <sup>†</sup> it, and performed <sup>†</sup> it, saith the LORD.	
1 S over	4 Again he said unto me, Prophecy <sup>1</sup> upon these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the word of the LORD.	<sup>a</sup> Deut. 32:39. 1 Sam. 2: 6. John 5: 21. Rom. 4: 17. 2 Cor. 1: 9.	15 <sup>†</sup> The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,	
2 S ;	5 Thus saith the Lord God unto these bones <sup>2</sup> : Behold, I will <sup>a</sup> cause <sup>3</sup> breath to enter into you, and ye shall live <sup>4</sup> :	<sup>b</sup> See Num. 17: 2.	16 <sup>1</sup> Moreover, thou son of man, <sup>b</sup> take thee one stick, and write upon it, For Judah, and for <sup>c</sup> the children of Israel his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Joseph, the stick of Ephraim, and <sup>2</sup> for all the house of Israel his companions:	1 S And thou,
3 M Or, spirit	6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; <sup>7</sup> and ye shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD.	<sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 11:12, 13, 16. & 15: 9. & 30: 11, 18. <sup>d</sup> ver. 9. Ps. 104: 30.	17 And <sup>c</sup> join them <sup>3</sup> one to another into one stick <sup>4</sup> ; and they shall <sup>1</sup> become one in thine hand.	2 M Or, of
4 S ;	7 So I prophesied as I was commanded: and as I prophesied, there was a <sup>5</sup> noise, and behold <sup>6</sup> a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone.	<sup>d</sup> See ver. 22, 24.	18 <sup>o</sup> <sup>†</sup> And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, <sup>9</sup> Wilt thou not shew us what thou <sup>†</sup> meanest by these?	3 A for thee
	8 And <sup>o</sup> when I beheld, <sup>7</sup> lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the <sup>1</sup> skin covered them above: but <sup>†</sup> there was no breath in them.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 6: 7. & 35: 12. Joel 2: 27. & 3: 17.	19 <sup>h</sup> Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>5</sup> : Behold, I will take <sup>†</sup> the stick of Joseph, which <sup>†</sup> is in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel his <sup>6</sup> fellows, and <sup>1</sup> will put them <sup>7</sup> with <sup>8</sup> him, even with the stick of Judah, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.	4 S ; that they may
5 M Or, thundering	9 Then said he unto me, Prophecy unto the <sup>8</sup> wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the <sup>8</sup> wind, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>9</sup> : Come from the four winds, O <sup>1</sup> breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 12: 9. & 24: 19.	20 <sup>o</sup> <sup>†</sup> And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand <sup>10</sup> before their eyes.	
6 S an earthquake,	10 So I prophesied as he commanded me, <sup>11</sup> and the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army.	<sup>h</sup> Zech. 10: 6.	21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>9</sup> : Behold, <sup>2</sup> I will take the children of Israel from among the <sup>†</sup> heathen, <sup>1</sup> whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:	5 S ;
7 S and lo, there were sinews upon them, and flesh came up, and	11 <sup>o</sup> <sup>†</sup> Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel: behold, they say, <sup>7</sup> Our bones are dried <sup>2</sup> , and our hope is lost <sup>3</sup> : we are <sup>4</sup> cut off for our parts.	<sup>i</sup> ver. 16, 17	22 And <sup>9</sup> I will make them one nation in the land <sup>2</sup> upon the mountains of Israel; and <sup>1</sup> one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all:	6 S companions; and I
8 M Or, breath	12 Therefore prophesy <sup>5</sup> and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>6</sup> : Behold, <sup>10</sup> O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, <sup>7</sup> and <sup>9</sup> bring you into the land of Israel.	<sup>k</sup> Or, breath.	23 <sup>†</sup> Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but <sup>2</sup> I will save them <sup>3</sup> out of all their <sup>4</sup> dwelling-places, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.	7 M Or, together with him unto (or to be) the stick of Judah
9 S ;	13 And ye shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD, when I have opened your graves, <sup>8</sup> O my people, and brought you up out of your graves,	<sup>l</sup> ver. 5. Ps. 104: 30.	24 And <sup>5</sup> David my servant <sup>†</sup> shall be king over them; and	8 S it,
1 M Or, wind	14 And <sup>9</sup> a shall <sup>1</sup> put my <sup>1</sup> spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I <sup>2</sup> shall place you in your own land: <sup>3</sup> then shall ye <sup>1</sup> know that	<sup>m</sup> ch. 12: 3.		9 S ;
Or, spirit		<sup>n</sup> Rev. 11: 11. P ch. 36: 24.		1 S nations,
		<sup>o</sup> Is. 11: 13. Jer. 3: 18. & 50: 4. Hos. 1: 11. <sup>p</sup> Ps. 141: 7. Is. 49: 14. <sup>q</sup> ch. 34: 23, 24. John 10: 16.		
		<sup>r</sup> Is. 26: 19. Hos. 13: 14.		
		<sup>s</sup> ch. 36: 25.		
		<sup>t</sup> ver. 25. ch. 36: 24.		
		<sup>u</sup> ch. 36: 28, 29.		
		<sup>v</sup> ch. 36: 27. <sup>w</sup> Is. 40: 11. Jer. 23: 36. & 30: 9. ch. 31: 23, 24. Hos. 3: 5. Luke 1: 32.		



	<sup>a</sup> they all shall have one shepherd: <sup>b</sup> they shall also walk in my <sup>1</sup> 'judgments,' and observe my statutes, and do them.	B.C. c. 587. <sup>a</sup> ver. 22. <sup>b</sup> John 10. 16. <sup>c</sup> ch. 35. 27. <sup>d</sup> ver. 16. <sup>e</sup> Gen. 49. 1. <sup>f</sup> Deut. 4. 30. <sup>g</sup> Is. 29. 6. <sup>h</sup> ch. 36. 28. <sup>i</sup> ver. 12. <sup>j</sup> ch. 34. 13. <sup>k</sup> ch. 35. 1, 4, 8. <sup>l</sup> Is. 60. 21. <sup>m</sup> Joel 3. 20. <sup>n</sup> Amos 9. 15. <sup>o</sup> ver. 24. <sup>p</sup> John 12. 34. <sup>q</sup> ver. 11. <sup>r</sup> Jer. 23. 6. <sup>s</sup> ch. 28. 26. <sup>t</sup> & 34. 25, 28. <sup>u</sup> Ps. 80. 3. <sup>v</sup> Is. 55. 3. <sup>w</sup> Jer. 32. 40. <sup>x</sup> ch. 34. 25. <sup>y</sup> Is. 18. 2. <sup>z</sup> ver. 16. <sup>aa</sup> Jer. 4. 13. <sup>ab</sup> P. ch. 36. 10. <sup>ac</sup> 37. <sup>ad</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 16. <sup>ae</sup> Lev. 26. 11. <sup>af</sup> 12. <sup>ag</sup> ch. 43. 7. <sup>ah</sup> John 1. 14. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 11. 20. <sup>aj</sup> & 14. 11. <sup>ak</sup> & 36. 28. <sup>al</sup> Or, conceive a mischievous purpose. <sup>am</sup> ch. 36. 23. <sup>an</sup> ch. 20. 12. <sup>ao</sup> Jer. 49. 31. <sup>ap</sup> ver. 8. <sup>aq</sup> Or, confidently. <sup>ar</sup> Heb. To spoil the spoil, and to prey the prey. <sup>as</sup> ch. 20. 19. <sup>at</sup> d. ch. 36. 34. <sup>au</sup> 35. <sup>av</sup> ver. 8. <sup>aw</sup> f. ch. 39. 1. <sup>ax</sup> ver. 15. 2, 3. <sup>ay</sup> h. Rev. 20. 8. <sup>az</sup> Or, <sup>ba</sup> prince of the chief. <sup>bb</sup> ch. 32. 36. <sup>bc</sup> Heb. <sup>bd</sup> naevl. <sup>be</sup> Judg. 9. 37. <sup>bf</sup> ch. 27. 22. <sup>bg</sup> 23. <sup>bh</sup> ch. 27. 15. <sup>bi</sup> 20. <sup>bj</sup> ch. 27. 12. <sup>bk</sup> See <sup>bl</sup> ch. 19. 3, 5. <sup>bm</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 28. <sup>bn</sup> ch. 29. 4. <sup>bo</sup> & 39. 2. <sup>bp</sup> ch. 23. 12. <sup>bq</sup> Or, Phut. <sup>br</sup> ch. 27. 10. <sup>bs</sup> & 39. 5. <sup>bt</sup> Is. 4. 1. <sup>bu</sup> ver. 8. <sup>bv</sup> Gen. 10. 2. <sup>bw</sup> ch. 39. 2. <sup>bx</sup> ch. 27. 14. <sup>by</sup> ver. 6. <sup>bz</sup> Like <sup>ca</sup> Is. 8. 9, 10. <sup>cb</sup> Jer. 46. 5, 4. <sup>cc</sup> 14. <sup>cd</sup> & 51. 12. <sup>ce</sup> ver. 9.	all thy <sup>1</sup> 'company' that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a <sup>2</sup> 'guard unto them.	<sup>1</sup> s companies <sup>2</sup> m Or, commander
<sup>1</sup> s judge-ments,	<sup>25</sup> <sup>e</sup> And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers <sup>o</sup> 'have' dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, <sup>e</sup> 'even' they, and their children, and their children's children <sup>2</sup> 'for ever': and <sup>3</sup> 'my servant David' <sup>t</sup> 'shall be their prince for ever.	<sup>8</sup> ¶ <sup>c</sup> After many days <sup>d</sup> thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land <sup>t</sup> 'that is' <sup>3</sup> 'brought back from the sword, <sup>4</sup> 'and' <sup>t</sup> 'is gathered out of many <sup>s</sup> 'people, against' <sup>9</sup> 'the mountains of Israel, which have been <sup>e</sup> 'always' waste: but it is brought forth out of the <sup>7</sup> 'nations', and they shall <sup>k</sup> 'dwell <sup>s</sup> 'safely' all of them.	<sup>3</sup> m Or, restored <sup>1</sup> s that <sup>2</sup> s peoples, upon <sup>6</sup> s a con- tinual <sup>7</sup> s peoples <sup>8</sup> s se- curely, <sup>9</sup> s And <sup>1</sup> s thou <sup>1</sup> s thou <sup>1</sup> s shalt <sup>2</sup> s hordes, <sup>3</sup> s : <sup>4</sup> s in that day, that things shall <sup>5</sup> s devise <sup>6</sup> s device	
<sup>2</sup> A, <sup>3</sup> s David my servant	<sup>26</sup> Moreover I will make a <sup>1</sup> 'covenant of peace with them <sup>4</sup> ;' it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will <sup>5</sup> 'place them, and <sup>p</sup> 'multiply them, and will set my <sup>2</sup> 'sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.	<sup>9</sup> <sup>o</sup> 'Thou' shalt ascend <sup>1</sup> 'and' come <sup>m</sup> 'like a storm, thou shalt be <sup>n</sup> 'like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy <sup>2</sup> 'bands,' and many <sup>7</sup> 'people' with thee.	<sup>7</sup> s se- <sup>9</sup> s And <sup>1</sup> s thou <sup>1</sup> s shalt <sup>2</sup> s hordes, <sup>3</sup> s : <sup>4</sup> s in that day, that things shall <sup>5</sup> s devise <sup>6</sup> s device	
<sup>4</sup> s :	<sup>27</sup> <sup>7</sup> 'My tabernacle also shall be <sup>6</sup> 'with them': yea, <sup>1</sup> 'I will be <sup>t</sup> 'their God, and they shall be my people.	<sup>10</sup> Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> ;'I It shall <sup>o</sup> 'also' come to pass <sup>4</sup> ,' that at the same time shall things' come into thy mind, and thou shalt <sup>5</sup> 'think' an evil <sup>6</sup> 'thought':	<sup>3</sup> s : <sup>4</sup> s in that day, that things shall <sup>5</sup> s devise <sup>6</sup> s device	
<sup>5</sup> m Or, give it them	<sup>28</sup> <sup>2</sup> 'And the <sup>s</sup> 'heathen' shall know that <sup>9</sup> 'I the LORD do' <sup>y</sup> 'sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.	<sup>11</sup> And thou shalt say, I will go up to <sup>7</sup> 'the land of unwall'd villages; I will <sup>2</sup> 'go to them that are at <sup>s</sup> 'rest, <sup>1</sup> 'that dwell <sup>9b</sup> 'safely,' all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates <sup>1</sup> ;'	<sup>7</sup> m Or, an open country <sup>9</sup> s quiet, <sup>9</sup> s se- <sup>9</sup> s curely, <sup>1</sup> s : <sup>2</sup> s the	
<sup>6</sup> m Or, over	CHAPTER 38.	<sup>12</sup> <sup>c</sup> To take <sup>2</sup> 'a' spoil <sup>o</sup> ;' and to take <sup>2</sup> 'a' prey; to turn thine hand <sup>s</sup> 'upon' <sup>a</sup> 'the desolate' places <sup>4</sup> 'that are' <sup>1</sup> 'now inhabited,' and <sup>5</sup> 'upon' <sup>1</sup> 'the people <sup>t</sup> 'that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the <sup>6</sup> 'midst of the land.'	<sup>7</sup> m Or, an open country <sup>9</sup> s quiet, <sup>9</sup> s se- <sup>9</sup> s curely, <sup>1</sup> s : <sup>2</sup> s the	
<sup>7</sup> s ; and <sup>8</sup> s nations <sup>9</sup> s I am the LORD that m as A.V. text.	<sup>1</sup> A space between ch. 37 & 38.	<sup>13</sup> <sup>m</sup> Sheba, and <sup>n</sup> Dedan, and the merchants <sup>p</sup> of Tarshish, with all <sup>2</sup> 'the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take <sup>7</sup> 'a' spoil? hast thou <sup>s</sup> 'gathered' thy company to take <sup>7</sup> 'a' prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take <sup>o</sup> 'a' great spoil?	<sup>7</sup> m Or, an open country <sup>9</sup> s quiet, <sup>9</sup> s se- <sup>9</sup> s curely, <sup>1</sup> s : <sup>2</sup> s the	
<sup>8</sup> s about,	<sup>1</sup> The army, 8 and malice of Gog. 14 God's judgment against him.	<sup>14</sup> ¶ Therefore, son of man, prophesy <sup>9</sup> and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>3</sup> ;'In that day when my people <sup>o</sup> 'of' Israel <sup>2</sup> 'dwelleth <sup>s</sup> 'safely,' shalt thou not know <sup>t</sup> 'it?'	<sup>7</sup> m Or, an open country <sup>9</sup> s quiet, <sup>9</sup> s se- <sup>9</sup> s curely, <sup>1</sup> s : <sup>2</sup> s the	
<sup>2</sup> s toward <sup>3</sup> A of <sup>4</sup> m as A.V. text. <sup>5</sup> A Rosh, <sup>6</sup> A, <sup>7</sup> s :	AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, <sup>2</sup> <sup>7</sup> 'Son of man, <sup>y</sup> 'set thy face <sup>2</sup> 'against' <sup>1</sup> 'Gog, <sup>3</sup> 'the land of Magog, <sup>t</sup> 'the <sup>o</sup> 'chief' <sup>4</sup> 'prince of <sup>s</sup> 'Meshech' and Tubal, and prophesy against him, <sup>3</sup> And say, Thus saith the Lord God <sup>7</sup> ;'Behold, I <sup>t</sup> 'am against thee, O Gog, <sup>o</sup> 'the chief' <sup>4</sup> 'prince of <sup>s</sup> 'Meshech' and Tubal: <sup>4</sup> And <sup>7</sup> 'I will turn thee <sup>s</sup> 'back,' and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, <sup>4</sup> 'all of them clothed <sup>9</sup> 'with all sorts of armour, even' <sup>1</sup> 'a great company <sup>t</sup> 'with <sup>1</sup> 'bucklers and shields,' all of them handling swords: <sup>5</sup> Persia, <sup>2</sup> 'Ethiopia, and <sup>w</sup> 'Libya' with them; all of them with shield and helmet: <sup>6</sup> Gomer, and all his <sup>s</sup> 'bands'; the house of <sup>2</sup> 'Togarmah' <sup>4</sup> 'of the north quarters,' and all his <sup>s</sup> 'bands': <sup>5</sup> 'and many people' with thee. <sup>7</sup> <sup>a</sup> 'Be thou prepared, <sup>e</sup> 'and' <sup>p</sup> 'prepare <sup>o</sup> 'for' <sup>1</sup> 'thyself, thou, and	<sup>15</sup> <sup>a</sup> 'And thou shalt come from thy place out of the <sup>2</sup> 'north parts,' thou, <sup>e</sup> 'and many <sup>4</sup> 'people' with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company <sup>o</sup> ;' and a mighty army: <sup>16</sup> <sup>a</sup> 'And thou shalt come up	<sup>3</sup> s against the waste <sup>4</sup> s that are <sup>5</sup> s against  <sup>6</sup> s middle of the earth. <sup>m</sup> Heb. naevl. See Judg. 9. 37.  <sup>7</sup> s the <sup>8</sup> s as- sembled  <sup>9</sup> A, <sup>1</sup> s :  <sup>2</sup> s se- curely,  <sup>3</sup> s utter- most parts of the north, <sup>5</sup> s even many peoples <sup>6</sup> s yea,	

1 s come  
to pass  
2 s that  
3 s nations

against my people ° of Israel,  
as a cloud to cover the land;  
it shall be in the latter days,  
and I will bring thee against  
my land, ° that the heathen<sup>1</sup>  
may know me, when I shall  
be sanctified in thee, O Gog,  
before their eyes.

4 s ;  
5 s spake

17 Thus saith the Lord God, <sup>4</sup> I  
Art thou he of whom I have  
spoken in old time by my  
servants the prophets of Israel,  
which prophesied in those  
days many years that I would  
bring thee against them?

6 A for

18 And it shall come to pass  
at the same time when Gog  
shall come against the land of  
Israel, saith the Lord God,  
that my fury shall come up  
in my face.

7 s in  
that day,

19 For in my jealousy and  
in the fire of my wrath have  
I spoken, Surely in that day  
there shall be a great shaking  
in the land of Israel;

8 s intomy  
nostrils.

20 So that the fishes of the  
sea, and the fowls of the hea-  
ven, and the beasts of the  
field, and all creeping things  
that creep upon the earth, and  
all the men that are upon the  
face of the earth, shall shake  
at my presence, and the  
mountains shall be thrown  
down, and the steep places  
shall fall, and every wall shall  
fall to the ground.

9 s unto

21 And I will call for a  
sword against him through-  
out all my mountains, saith  
the Lord God: every man's  
sword shall be against his brother.

1 s hordes,  
2 s peoples

22 And I will plead against  
him with pestilence and with  
blood; and I will rain upon  
him, and upon his bands,  
and upon the many people<sup>2</sup>  
that are with him, an over-  
flowing rain, and great hail-  
stones, fire, and brimstone.

3 s shower,

23 Thus will I magnify my-  
self, and sanctify myself;  
and I will be known in the  
eyes of many nations, and  
they shall know that I am the  
LORD.

## CHAPTER 39.

1 God's judgment upon Gog. 8 Israel's  
victory. 11 Gog's burial in Hamon-  
goz. 17 The feast of the fowls. 23  
Israel, having been plagued for their  
sins, shall be gathered again with  
eternal favour.

B.C. c. 587.  
a ch. 38, 2, 3.  
b ver. 8.

c Ex. 14, 4.  
ch. 36, 23,  
& 39, 21.  
d Or, strike thee  
with six  
plagues; or,  
draw thee back  
with an  
hook, & six  
teeth, as ch. 38, 15.  
e ch. 38, 15.  
f Heb. by the hands.  
g Heb. the  
sides of the north.  
h ver. 17.  
i ch. 38, 21.

i ch. 38, 27.  
k ch. 36, 5, 6,  
& 39, 25.  
l Ps. 89, 46.  
m Heb. wing.  
n Hag. 2, 6, 7.  
o Rev. 16, 18.  
p Heb. to devour.  
q Heb. the  
face of the field.  
r Hos. 4, 3.  
s ch. 38, 22.  
t Amos 1, 4.  
u Or, con-  
fidently.  
v Ps. 72, 10.  
w Jer. 4, 24.  
x Nah. 1, 5, 6.  
y ver. 22.

a Or, towers,  
or, stairs.  
b Lev. 18, 21.  
c ch. 39, 39.  
d ch. 38, 16,  
23.  
e Ps. 105, 16.  
f ch. 14, 17.

g Judg. 7, 22.  
1 Sam. 14, 20.  
2 Chr. 20, 23.  
h Rev. 16, 17.  
i 21, 6.  
k ch. 38, 17.  
l Is. 60, 16.  
m Jer. 25, 31.  
n ch. 5, 17.  
o Ps. 11, 6.  
p Is. 23, 6.  
q 30, 30.

r ch. 33, 11.  
Rev. 16, 21.  
s Or, jurelins.  
t Or, make  
a fire of  
them.  
u ch. 36, 23.  
v ver. 16.  
w Ps. 9, 16.  
x ch. 37, 28.  
y 39, 7.  
z Is. 14, 2.

THEREFORE, thou son  
of man, prophesy against  
Gog, and say, Thus saith the  
Lord God, Behold, I am  
against thee, O Gog, the  
chief prince of Meshech and  
Tubal:

2 And I will turn thee back,  
and leave but the sixth part  
of thee, and will cause thee  
to come up from the north  
parts, and will bring thee up-  
on the mountains of Israel:

3 And I will smite thy bow  
out of thy left hand, and will  
cause thine arrows to fall out  
of thy right hand.

4 Thou shalt fall upon the  
mountains of Israel, thou, and  
all thy bands, and the people  
that is with thee: I will  
give thee unto the ravenous  
birds of every sort, and to  
the beasts of the field to be  
devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon the  
open field: for I have spoken  
it, saith the Lord God.

6 And I will send a fire on  
Magog, and among them that  
dwell carelessly in the  
isles: and they shall know  
that I am the LORD.

7 So will I make my holy  
name known in the midst of  
my people Israel; and I will  
not let them pollute my holy  
name any more: and the  
heathen shall know that I  
am the LORD, the Holy One  
in Israel.

8 Behold, it is come,  
and it is done, saith the Lord  
God; this is the day whereof  
I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the  
cities of Israel shall go forth,  
and shall set on fire and burn  
the weapons, both the shields  
and the bucklers, the bows  
and the arrows, and the  
handstaves, and the spears,  
and they shall burn them  
with fire seven years:

10 So that they shall take no  
wood out of the field, neither  
cut down any out of the  
forests; for they shall burn  
the weapons with fire: and  
they shall spoil those that  
spoiled them, and rob those  
that robbed them, saith the  
Lord God.

11 And it shall come to

1 s And  
thou,

2 s :

3 s prince  
of Rosh,  
Meshech,  
Or,

chief  
prince of  
Meshech

4 s about,  
and will  
lead thee  
on,

5 s utter-  
most  
parts  
of the  
north;  
and I

6 s hordes,

7 s peoples  
that are

8 s on

9 s se-  
curely

10 s Or,  
coast-  
lands

11 s And

12 s I will

13 s neither  
will I  
suffer

14 s A to be

15 s profaned

16 s nations

17 s cometh,

18 s shall be

19 s make  
fires of  
the wea-  
pons and  
burn  
them,

20 s make  
fires of  
them

21 s make  
fires  
of the  
weapons

22 s make  
fires  
of the  
weapons

23 s make  
fires  
of the  
weapons

24 s make  
fires  
of the  
weapons

25 s make  
fires  
of the  
weapons

26 s make  
fires  
of the  
weapons

27 s make  
fires  
of the  
weapons

28 s make  
fires  
of the  
weapons

29 s make  
fires  
of the  
weapons

30 s make  
fires  
of the  
weapons

R.V.	Gog's burial	EZEKIEL 39.	in Hamon-gog.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> for burial	pass in that day, <sup>†</sup> that I will give unto Gog a place <sup>1</sup> there of graves <sup>1</sup> in Israel, the valley of <sup>2</sup> the passengers <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> on the east of the sea: and it shall stop <sup>2</sup> the <sup>c</sup> noses of the passengers <sup>1</sup> : and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call <sup>†</sup> it The valley of <sup>4</sup> Hamon-gog.	B.C. c. 587. <sup>a</sup> ch. 38. 16, 23. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 7. 4. <sup>c</sup> Or, mouths. <sup>d</sup> ver. 7, 28.	21 <sup>a</sup> And I will set my glory among the <sup>1</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> , and all the <sup>1</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> shall see my <sup>2</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> that I have executed, and <sup>b</sup> my hand that I have laid upon them.	1 <sup>s</sup> nations
2 <sup>s</sup> them that pass through			22 <sup>a</sup> So the house of Israel shall know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD their God <sup>3</sup> from that day and forward.	2 <sup>s</sup> judgment
3 <sup>s</sup> Or, in front of			23 <sup>a</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the <sup>1</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity <sup>1</sup> : because they trespassed against me, <sup>b</sup> therefore <sup>b</sup> hid I <sup>1</sup> my face from them <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> gave them into the hand of their <sup>7</sup> enemies: so fell they all <sup>1</sup> by the sword.	3 <sup>a</sup> ,
4 <sup>m</sup> That is, the multitude of Gog.	12 And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, <sup>9</sup> that they may cleanse the land.	<sup>c</sup> That is, The multitude of Gog. <sup>f</sup> ch. 36. 18-20, 23. <sup>g</sup> ver. 14, 16. <sup>h</sup> Deut. 21. 22.	24 <sup>a</sup> According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions <sup>b</sup> have I done <sup>1</sup> unto them <sup>9</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> hid my face from them.	4 <sup>s</sup> ;
5 <sup>a</sup> , in	13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury <sup>†</sup> them; and it shall be to them a renown <sup>5</sup> the day that <sup>†</sup> I shall be glorified, saith the Lord God.	<sup>i</sup> Deut. 31. 17. <sup>j</sup> Is. 59. 2. <sup>k</sup> Lev. 26. 25. <sup>l</sup> ch. 28. 22.	25 <sup>1</sup> Therefore thus saith the Lord God <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the <sup>9</sup> whole house of Israel <sup>9</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> will be jealous for my holy name <sup>3</sup> ;	5 <sup>s</sup> and I hid
6 <sup>s</sup> that shall pass	14 And they shall sever out <sup>m</sup> men of continual employment, <sup>6</sup> passing <sup>1</sup> through the land to bury <sup>7</sup> with the passengers those <sup>1</sup> that remain upon the face of the <sup>8</sup> earth, <sup>n</sup> to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.	<sup>m</sup> Heb. men of continuance. <sup>n</sup> ver. 12. <sup>p</sup> Jer. 30. 3, 18. <sup>q</sup> ch. 34. 13. <sup>r</sup> & 36. 24. <sup>s</sup> ch. 20. 40. <sup>t</sup> Hos. 1. 11.	26 <sup>4</sup> After that they have borne <sup>1</sup> their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they <sup>5</sup> dwelt safely <sup>1</sup> in their land, and none <sup>6</sup> made <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> them afraid <sup>1</sup> .	6 <sup>s</sup> ; so I
7 <sup>s</sup> them that pass through,	15 And <sup>9</sup> the passengers <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> that pass through the land <sup>1</sup> , <sup>†</sup> when <sup>†</sup> any seeth a man's bone, then shall he <sup>27</sup> set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hamon-gog.	<sup>u</sup> Heb. build. <sup>v</sup> Dan. 9. 16.	27 <sup>2</sup> When I have brought them again from the <sup>8</sup> people <sup>1</sup> , and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and <sup>a</sup> am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations <sup>9</sup> .	7 <sup>s</sup> adversaries, and they fell all of them
8 <sup>s</sup> Or, with them that pass through those that remain	16 And <sup>2</sup> also the name of the city shall be <sup>u</sup> Hamonah <sup>1</sup> . Thus shall they <sup>†</sup> cleanse the land.	<sup>w</sup> That is, The multitude. <sup>x</sup> Lev. 26. 5, 6. <sup>y</sup> ver. 12. <sup>z</sup> ch. 28. 25, 26. <sup>aa</sup> Rev. 19. 17. <sup>ab</sup> Heb. to the foot of every wing. <sup>ac</sup> Is. 18. 6. <sup>ad</sup> & 34. 6. <sup>ae</sup> Jer. 12. 9. <sup>af</sup> Zeph. 1. 7. <sup>ag</sup> ch. 36. 23, 24. <sup>ah</sup> & 38. 16.	28 <sup>1</sup> Then shall they <sup>1</sup> know that I <sup>†</sup> am the LORD their God, <sup>2h</sup> which <sup>1</sup> caused them to <sup>3</sup> be led <sup>1</sup> into captivity among the <sup>4</sup> heathen: but I <sup>1</sup> have gathered them unto their own land <sup>5</sup> , and have left <sup>1</sup> none of them any more there <sup>6</sup> .	8 <sup>s</sup> did I
9 <sup>s</sup> land,	17 ¶ And <sup>3</sup> , thou <sup>1</sup> son of man, thus saith the Lord God <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> Speak <sup>b</sup> unto <sup>c</sup> every feathered fowl <sup>1</sup> , and to every beast of the field, <sup>c</sup> Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my <sup>†</sup> sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, <sup>†</sup> even a great sacrifice <sup>9</sup> upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh <sup>9</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and drink blood.	<sup>ai</sup> Or, slaughter. <sup>aj</sup> ver. 22. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 34. 30. <sup>al</sup> ver. 4. <sup>am</sup> Heb. by my causing of them, &c. <sup>an</sup> Rev. 19. 18. <sup>ao</sup> Is. 54. 8. <sup>ap</sup> Heb. great goats. <sup>aq</sup> Deut. 32. 14. <sup>ar</sup> Ps. 22. 12. <sup>as</sup> Joel 2. 23. <sup>at</sup> Zech. 12. 10. <sup>au</sup> Acts 2. 17.	29 <sup>k</sup> Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have <sup>n</sup> poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord God.	9 <sup>s</sup> ; and I
10 <sup>s</sup> they 1 shall pass through; and	18 <sup>4</sup> Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of <sup>†</sup> goats, of bullocks, all of them <sup>m</sup> fatlings of Bashan.	<sup>av</sup> Ps. 76. 6. <sup>aw</sup> ch. 38. 4. <sup>ax</sup> Rev. 19. 18.		10 <sup>s</sup> ; and I will leave
11 <sup>s</sup> Heb. build.	19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.			11 <sup>s</sup> ; and I will leave
12 <sup>s</sup> Hamonah	20 <sup>7p</sup> Thus <sup>1</sup> ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, <sup>9</sup> with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord God.			12 <sup>s</sup> ; and I will leave
13 <sup>s</sup> That is, Multi-tude				13 <sup>s</sup> ; and I will leave
14 <sup>s</sup> thou,				14 <sup>s</sup> ; and I will leave
15 <sup>s</sup> ;				15 <sup>s</sup> ; and I will leave
16 <sup>s</sup> the birds of every sort,				16 <sup>s</sup> ; and I will leave
17 <sup>s</sup> And				17 <sup>s</sup> ; and I will leave

## CHAPTER 40.

1 Time, manner, and end of the vision. 6 Description of the east gate, 20 of the north gate, 24 of the south gate, 32 of the east gate, 35 and of the north gate. 39 Eight tables. 44 The chambers. 48 The porch.

R.V.	<i>The measuring</i>	EZEKIEL 40.	<i>of the temple.</i>	R.V.
	<p><b>I</b>N the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth day of the month, in the fourteenth year after that "the city was smitten, in the self-same day<sup>1</sup> the hand of the LORD was upon me, and<sup>2</sup> brought me thither.</p> <p>2<sup>c</sup> In the visions of God brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me<sup>3</sup> upon a very high mountain, <sup>4e</sup>by which was as<sup>1</sup> the frame of a city on the south.</p> <p>3 And he brought me thither, and<sup>o</sup>, behold, <sup>†</sup>there was a man, whose appearance <sup>†</sup>was <sup>g</sup>like the appearance of brass, <sup>h</sup>with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate.</p> <p>4 And the man said unto me, <sup>k</sup>Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew <sup>†</sup>them unto thee <sup>†</sup>art thou brought hither: <sup>†</sup>declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel.</p> <p>5<sup>s</sup> And behold<sup>6m</sup> a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits <sup>†</sup>long<sup>7</sup> by the <sup>†</sup>cubit and an <sup>h</sup>hand breadth<sup>1</sup>: so he measured the <sup>h</sup>breadth<sup>1</sup> of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed.</p> <p>6<sup>o</sup> ¶ Then came he unto the gate <sup>r</sup>which looketh toward the east, and went up the <sup>1</sup>stairs thereof, and<sup>1</sup> measured the threshold of the gate, <sup>o</sup>which was<sup>1</sup> one reed broad<sup>2,1</sup>, <sup>3</sup>and the other threshold<sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup>of the gate, which was<sup>1</sup> one reed broad.</p> <p>7 And <sup>†</sup>every <sup>h</sup>little chamber<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>was one reed long, and one reed broad; and <sup>6</sup>between the little chambers were<sup>1</sup> five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate <sup>7</sup>within<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>was one reed.</p> <p>8<sup>s</sup> He measured also the porch of the gate <sup>7</sup>within<sup>1</sup>, one reed.</p> <p>9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the <sup>h</sup>posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate <sup>1</sup>was <sup>†</sup>inward<sup>1</sup>.</p>	<p>B.C. 574.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> ch. 33. 21.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 3.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> ch. 8. 3.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Rev. 21. 10.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Or, upon which, / Heb. limit, or, bound.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 7. Dan. 10. 6.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> ch. 47. 3.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Rev. 11. 1. &amp; 21. 15.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> ch. 44. 5.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> ch. 43. 10.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> ch. 42. 20.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Heb. closed. 1 Kin. 6. 4.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Or, galleries, or, porches.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Or, within.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Heb. whose face was the way toward the east.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Rev. 11. 2.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 5.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> ch. 45. 5.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> Or, from without.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Heb. whose face was.</p>	<p>10 And the <sup>1</sup>little chambers<sup>1</sup> of the gate eastward <sup>†</sup>were three on this side, and three on that side; they three <sup>†</sup>were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.</p> <p>11 And he measured the breadth of the <sup>2</sup>entry<sup>1</sup> of the gate, ten cubits; <sup>†</sup>and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits<sup>3</sup>.</p> <p>12<sup>4</sup> The <sup>7</sup>space also before the little chambers was<sup>1</sup> one cubit on this side, and <sup>5</sup>the space was<sup>1</sup> one cubit on that side<sup>6</sup>: and the little chambers were<sup>1</sup> six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.</p> <p>13<sup>7</sup> He<sup>1</sup> measured <sup>o</sup>then<sup>1</sup> the gate from the roof of <sup>8</sup>one little chamber<sup>1</sup> to the roof of <sup>9</sup>another: the breadth was<sup>1</sup> five and twenty cubits<sup>1</sup>, door against door.</p> <p>14 He made also posts <sup>2</sup>of<sup>1</sup> threescore cubits<sup>3</sup>, even unto the post of the court round about the gate.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>15 And <sup>4</sup>from the face<sup>1</sup> of the gate <sup>5</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the entrance unto the <sup>6</sup>face of the <sup>1</sup>porch of the <sup>o</sup>inner<sup>1</sup> gate <sup>†</sup>were fifty cubits.</p> <p>16 And <sup>†</sup>there were<sup>7n</sup> narrow<sup>1</sup> windows to the <sup>h</sup>little chambers<sup>1</sup>, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the <sup>9p</sup>arches: and windows <sup>†</sup>were round about <sup>q</sup>inward: and upon each post <sup>†</sup>were palm trees.</p> <p>17<sup>1</sup> Then brought he me into <sup>2</sup>the <sup>2</sup>outward<sup>1</sup> court, and, lo, <sup>†</sup>there were <sup>u</sup>chambers<sup>o</sup>, and a pavement<sup>3</sup> made for the court round about: <sup>2</sup>thirty chambers <sup>†</sup>were upon the pavement.</p> <p>18 And the pavement <sup>4</sup>by the <sup>5</sup>side of the gates<sup>6</sup> over against<sup>1</sup> the length of the gates<sup>7</sup> was<sup>1</sup> the lower pavement.</p> <p>19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court <sup>9</sup>without, an hundred cubits<sup>8</sup> eastward and northward.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>20<sup>o</sup> ¶ And the gate of the <sup>2</sup>outward court <sup>2</sup>that looked<sup>1</sup> toward the north, he measured the length thereof<sup>o</sup>, and the breadth thereof.</p> <p>21 And the <sup>1</sup>little chambers<sup>1</sup> thereof <sup>†</sup>were three on this side</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> s lodges</p> <p><sup>2</sup> s opening</p> <p><sup>3</sup> s ;</p> <p><sup>4</sup> s and a border before the lodges,</p> <p><sup>5</sup> s a border,</p> <p><sup>6</sup> s ; and the lodges,</p> <p><sup>7</sup> s And he</p> <p><sup>8</sup> s the one lodge</p> <p><sup>9</sup> s the other, a breadth of</p> <p><sup>10</sup> s ;</p> <p><sup>11</sup> s ;</p> <p><sup>12</sup> s ; and the court reached unto the post, the gate being round about.</p> <p><sup>13</sup> s from the forefront</p> <p><sup>14</sup> s at</p> <p><sup>15</sup> s forefront of the inner</p> <p><sup>16</sup> s as A.V. text.</p> <p><sup>17</sup> s closed</p> <p><sup>18</sup> s lodges,</p> <p><sup>19</sup> s Or, colonnade</p> <p><sup>20</sup> The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain.</p> <p><sup>21</sup> s outer</p> <p><sup>22</sup> s a</p> <p><sup>23</sup> s was</p> <p><sup>24</sup> s Heb. shoulder.</p> <p><sup>25</sup> s , answerable unto</p> <p><sup>26</sup> s , even</p> <p><sup>27</sup> s , both on the east and on the north.</p> <p><sup>28</sup> s outer court whose prospect is</p> <p><sup>29</sup> s lodges</p>



R.V.	The description	EZEKIEL 40.	of the gates, &c.	R.V.
	and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the <sup>a</sup> arches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof <sup>†</sup> was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.	B.C. 574. <sup>a</sup> Or, <i>galleries, or, porches.</i>	and palm trees <sup>†</sup> were upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it <sup>†</sup> had eight steps.	
1 <sup>s</sup> the windows thereof, and the arches thereof, and the palm trees thereof,	22 And <sup>†</sup> their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, <sup>†</sup> were after the measure of the gate <sup>2</sup> that looketh <sup>†</sup> toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof <sup>†</sup> were before them.		32 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures <sup>1</sup> .	1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> lodges
2 <sup>s</sup> whose prospect is	23 And <sup>3</sup> the gate of <sup>†</sup> the inner court <sup>o</sup> was <sup>†</sup> over against the <sup>†</sup> gate toward the north, and toward <sup>†</sup> the east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.		33 And the <sup>2</sup> little chambers <sup>†</sup> thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, <sup>o</sup> were <sup>†</sup> according to these measures: and <sup>†</sup> there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: <sup>†</sup> it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.	
3 <sup>s</sup> there was a gate to	24 <sup>5</sup> ¶ After that he brought <sup>†</sup> me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and he measured the posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these measures.		34 And the arches thereof <sup>†</sup> were toward the <sup>3</sup> outward <sup>†</sup> court; and palm trees <sup>†</sup> were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it <sup>†</sup> had eight steps.	3 <sup>s</sup> outer
4 <sup>s</sup> other gate, both on the north and on	25 And <sup>†</sup> there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length <sup>†</sup> was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.		35 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> And he brought me to the north gate <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> measured it according to these measures;	4 <sup>s</sup> : and he
5 <sup>s</sup> And he led	26 And <sup>†</sup> there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof <sup>†</sup> were before them: and it had palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.		36 The <sup>3</sup> little chambers <sup>†</sup> thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof <sup>6</sup> , and the windows to it <sup>†</sup> round about: the length <sup>†</sup> was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.	5 <sup>s</sup> lodges 6 <sup>s</sup> ; and there were windows therein
6 <sup>s</sup> to	27 And <sup>†</sup> there was a gate <sup>6</sup> in <sup>†</sup> the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.		37 And the posts thereof <sup>†</sup> were toward the <sup>†</sup> utter <sup>†</sup> court; and palm trees <sup>†</sup> were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it <sup>†</sup> had eight steps.	7 <sup>s</sup> outer
7 <sup>s</sup> ¶	28 <sup>7</sup> , <sup>8</sup> And <sup>†</sup> he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according to these measures;		38 <sup>8</sup> And <sup>9</sup> the chambers and the entries thereof were <sup>†</sup> by the posts <sup>†</sup> of <sup>†</sup> the gates <sup>2</sup> , where <sup>†</sup> they washed the burnt offering.	8 <sup>s</sup> A ¶ 9 <sup>s</sup> a chamber with the door thereof was
8 <sup>s</sup> Then	29 And the <sup>9</sup> little chambers <sup>†</sup> thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and <sup>†</sup> there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: <sup>†</sup> it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.	<sup>b</sup> Lev. 4, 2, 3. <sup>c</sup> Lev. 5, 6, & 6, 6, & 7, 1.	39 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> And <sup>3</sup> in the porch of the gate <sup>†</sup> were two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the burnt offering and <sup>†</sup> the sin offering and <sup>†</sup> the <sup>4</sup> trespass offering.	1 <sup>s</sup> at 2 <sup>s</sup> ; there 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, by 4 <sup>s</sup> guilt
9 <sup>s</sup> lodges	30 And <sup>†</sup> the arches round about were <sup>†</sup> five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits <sup>†</sup> broad.	<sup>d</sup> Or, at the step.	40 And <sup>5</sup> at the <sup>†</sup> side without, <sup>6</sup> as one goeth up to the entry of the <sup>7</sup> north gate, <sup>†</sup> were two tables; and on the other side, which <sup>8</sup> was at <sup>†</sup> the porch of the gate, <sup>†</sup> were two tables.	5 <sup>s</sup> on the one 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, at the stairs of the entry 7 <sup>s</sup> gate toward the north, 8 <sup>s</sup> be- longed to
1 <sup>s</sup> there were arches round about,	31 And the arches thereof <sup>†</sup> were toward the <sup>2</sup> utter <sup>†</sup> court;	<sup>e</sup> See ver. 21, & 33, & 36, Heb. breadth.	41 Four tables <sup>†</sup> were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew <sup>9</sup> their <sup>†</sup> sacrifices.	9 <sup>s</sup> the 1 <sup>s</sup> there were
2 <sup>s</sup> outer			42 And <sup>†</sup> the <sup>†</sup> four tables <sup>o</sup> were of hewn stone <sup>†</sup> for the burnt	

1 <sup>A</sup> hewn stone,  
2 <sup>S</sup> the hooks  
[<sup>M</sup> Acc. to some ancient versions, ledges], an hand-breadth long, were fastened within  
<sup>M</sup> Or, in the building  
3 <sup>S</sup> oblation  
4 <sup>M</sup> The Sept. has, And he led me into the inner court, and, behold, two chambers in the inner court, one at the side of the gate that looketh toward the north, having its prospect toward the south, and one at the side of the gate toward the south, but looking toward the north.  
5 <sup>S</sup> for  
6 <sup>A</sup>, which from  
7 <sup>S</sup> And  
8 <sup>S</sup> Then  
  
9 <sup>S</sup> even  
<sup>M</sup> The Sept. has, and by ten steps they went &c.

offering, of <sup>1</sup> a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon <sup>o</sup> also' they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt offering and the sacrifice.

43 And <sup>2</sup> within were <sup>b</sup> hooks, an hand broad, fastened' round about: and upon the tables <sup>1</sup> was the flesh of the <sup>3</sup> offering'.

44 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And without the inner gate <sup>1</sup> were <sup>o</sup> the' chambers <sup>5</sup> of' the singers in the inner court, which <sup>1</sup> was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect <sup>1</sup> was toward the south: one at the side of the east gate <sup>1</sup> having the prospect toward the north.

45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect <sup>1</sup> is toward the south, <sup>1</sup> is for the priests, <sup>1</sup> the keepers of the <sup>1</sup> charge of the house.

46 And the chamber whose prospect <sup>1</sup> is toward the north <sup>1</sup> is for the priests, <sup>1</sup> the keepers of the charge of the altar: these <sup>1</sup> are the sons of 'Zadok' among the sons of Levi', which' come near to the LORD to minister unto him.

47 <sup>7</sup> So' he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad, four-square; and the altar <sup>o</sup> that' <sup>1</sup> was before the house.

48 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And' he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured <sup>1</sup> each post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate <sup>1</sup> was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side.

49 <sup>2</sup> The length of the porch <sup>1</sup> was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; <sup>9</sup> and he brought me' by the steps whereby they went up to it: and <sup>1</sup> there were <sup>7</sup> pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

## CHAPTER 41.

<sup>o</sup> The measures, parts, chambers, and ornaments of the temple.'

1 <sup>A</sup>FTERWARD' he brought me to the temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, <sup>1</sup> which was the breadth of the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle.

B.C. 574.

<sup>o</sup> Or, entrance.

<sup>o</sup> Or, endirons, or, the two hearth-stones.

<sup>1</sup> Chr. 6. 31.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 6. 20.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 3. 8.

<sup>1</sup> Lev. 8. 25, Num. 3. 27, 28, 32, 38, & 18. 5.

<sup>1</sup> Chr. 9. 23.

<sup>2</sup> Chr. 13. 11.

Ps. 134. 1.

<sup>o</sup> Or, ward, or, ordinance.

And so ver. 46.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 6. 5, 6.

Num. 18. 5.

ch. 44. 15.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. side chamber over side chamber.

<sup>o</sup> Or, three and thirty times, or, foot.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 2. 35.

ch. 43. 19.

& 44. 15, 16.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. be holden.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. it was made broader, and went round.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 6. 9.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 6. 3.

<sup>7</sup> ch. 40. 5.

<sup>1</sup> Kin. 7. 21.

2 And the breadth of the <sup>1</sup> door' <sup>1</sup> was ten cubits; and the <sup>2</sup> sides of the <sup>1</sup> door' <sup>1</sup> were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof, forty cubits<sup>2</sup>: and the breadth, twenty cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and measured <sup>1</sup> the' post of the <sup>1</sup> door', two cubits<sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>1</sup> door', six cubits; and the breadth of the <sup>1</sup> door', seven cubits.

4 <sup>o</sup> So' <sup>1</sup> he measured the length thereof, twenty cubits<sup>7</sup>; <sup>1</sup> and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the <sup>3</sup> temple: and he said unto me, This <sup>1</sup> is the most holy <sup>1</sup> place.

5 <sup>9</sup> After' he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of <sup>1</sup> every <sup>1</sup> side chamber, <sup>1</sup> four cubits, round about the house on every side.

6 <sup>2</sup> And the <sup>2</sup> side chambers' <sup>1</sup> were <sup>3</sup> three, <sup>1</sup> one over another, and <sup>2</sup> thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which <sup>4</sup> was of' the house for the <sup>2</sup> side chambers' round about, that they might <sup>m</sup> have hold<sup>5</sup>, but they had not' hold in the wall of the house.

7 And <sup>6</sup> there was an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side chambers: for the winding about' of the house went' still upward' round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house <sup>2</sup> was still upward, and so increased' from the lowest chamber to the highest by the <sup>9</sup> midst.<sup>1</sup>

8 I saw also <sup>10</sup> the height of the house' round about: the foundations of the <sup>2</sup> side chambers' <sup>1</sup> were <sup>9</sup> a full reed <sup>11</sup> of six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which <sup>1</sup> was for the <sup>12</sup> side chamber without, <sup>1</sup> was five cubits: <sup>13</sup> and <sup>1</sup> that which <sup>1</sup> was left <sup>1</sup> was the place of the <sup>14</sup> side chambers that were within.<sup>1</sup>

10 And between the chambers <sup>1</sup> was <sup>15</sup> the wideness' of twenty cubits round about the house on every side.

11 And the doors of the

which was left between the side-chambers that belonged to the house and between the chambers was &c. <sup>11</sup> S side-chambers that belonged to the house. <sup>13</sup> S a breadth

1 <sup>S</sup> entrance

2 <sup>M</sup> Heb. shoulders.

3 <sup>S</sup>,

4 <sup>S</sup> each

5 <sup>S</sup>;

6 <sup>S</sup> And

7 <sup>S</sup>

8 <sup>M</sup> See

1 Kin. 6. 5.

9 <sup>S</sup> Then

1 <sup>S</sup> side-chamber,

2 <sup>S</sup> side-chambers

3 <sup>S</sup> in three stories,

4 <sup>S</sup> be-

longed to

5 <sup>S</sup> therein,

and not

have

6 <sup>S</sup> the

side-chambers

were

broader

as they encom-

passed

the house

higher

and

higher;

for the encom-

passing

<sup>m</sup> as A.V.

text.

7 <sup>S</sup> higher

and higher

8 <sup>S</sup> con-

tinued

upward;

and so

one went

up

9 <sup>S</sup> middle

chamber.

10 <sup>S</sup> that

the house

had a raised

lascement

(<sup>M</sup> Heb. height.)

<sup>m</sup> Or, that

the house

was high

round

about

11 <sup>M</sup> Or,

of six

cubits

to the

joining

12 <sup>S</sup> side-

cham-

bers,

on the

outside,

13 <sup>M</sup> The

Sept. has,

and that

R.V.	The ornaments	EZEKIEL 42.	of the temple.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> side-chambers	1 side chambers' <sup>†</sup> were toward the place <sup>†</sup> that was left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of the place that was left <sup>†</sup> was five cubits round about.	B.C. 574.  * Ex. 30. 1.	were squared, and <sup>†</sup> the face of the sanctuary <sup>†</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> the appearance <sup>2</sup> of the one <sup>3</sup> as the appearance of the <sup>4</sup> other. <sup>†</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> , 2 <sup>s</sup> thereof was 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, as the former appear- ance 4 <sup>s</sup> temple. 5 <sup>s</sup> was of wood, 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, it had its corners; and &c. 7 <sup>m</sup> The Sept. has, base.
2 <sup>s</sup> And	12 <sup>2</sup> Now <sup>†</sup> the building that <sup>†</sup> was before the separate place at the <sup>3</sup> end <sup>†</sup> toward the west <sup>†</sup> was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building <sup>†</sup> was five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.	b ch. 44. 16. Mal. 1. 7, 12. c Ex. 30. 5. d 1 Kin. 6. 31-35.	22 <sup>4</sup> The altar <sup>5</sup> of wood was <sup>†</sup> three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and <sup>6</sup> the corners thereof, and the <sup>7</sup> length thereof, and the walls thereof, <sup>†</sup> were of wood: and he said unto me, This <sup>†</sup> is <sup>†</sup> the table that <sup>†</sup> is <sup>†</sup> before the LORD.	8 <sup>s</sup> cheru- bim 9 <sup>s</sup> beams of wood 1 <sup>m</sup> Or, before the porch 2 <sup>s</sup> closed 3 <sup>s</sup> : thus were the side- chambers 4 <sup>a</sup> the 5 <sup>s</sup> beams.
3 <sup>s</sup> side	13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits long;		23 <sup>4</sup> And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.	
4 <sup>a</sup> ¶	14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred cubits.		24 And the doors had two leaves <sup>a</sup> piece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other <sup>o</sup> door <sup>†</sup> .	
5 <sup>s</sup> before	15 <sup>†</sup> And he measured the length of the building <sup>5</sup> over against <sup>†</sup> the separate place which <sup>†</sup> was <sup>6</sup> behind it, <sup>†</sup> and the <sup>†</sup> galleries thereof on the one side and on the other side, an hundred cubits <sup>7</sup> , with <sup>†</sup> the inner temple, and the porches of the court;	* ver. 16. ch. 40. 16.  f Or, several walks, or, walks with pillars.	25 And <sup>†</sup> there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, <sup>6</sup> cherubims <sup>†</sup> and palm trees, like as <sup>†</sup> were made upon the walls; and <sup>†</sup> there were thick <sup>9</sup> planks <sup>†</sup> upon the face of the porch without.	
6 <sup>s</sup> at the back thereof,	16 The <sup>8</sup> door posts, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>9</sup> the <sup>9</sup> narrow <sup>†</sup> windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the <sup>†</sup> door, <sup>†</sup> ciled with wood round about, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> from <sup>†</sup> the ground up to the windows <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> the windows <sup>†</sup> were covered;		26 And <sup>†</sup> there were <sup>2<sup>c</sup></sup> narrow <sup>†</sup> windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch <sup>3</sup> , and upon the side chambers <sup>†</sup> of the house, and <sup>†</sup> thick <sup>5</sup> planks. <sup>†</sup>	
7 <sup>s</sup> ; and	17 To <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, <sup>5</sup> by <sup>†</sup> measure.	g Or, ciding of wood. i Or, and the ground unto the windows. k ch. 41. 12, 15.	CHAPTER 42.  o 1 The chambers for the priests. 13 The use thereof. 19 The measures of the outward court. <sup>†</sup>	
8 <sup>s</sup> thresh-olds,	18 And <sup>†</sup> it was made <sup>m</sup> with <sup>6</sup> cherubims <sup>†</sup> and palm trees <sup>7</sup> , so that <sup>†</sup> a palm tree <sup>†</sup> was between <sup>o</sup> a <sup>†</sup> cherub and <sup>o</sup> a <sup>†</sup> cherub <sup>8</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> every cherub had two faces;	l Heb. measures. m 1 Kin. 6. 29.	THEN he brought me forth into the <sup>6</sup> utter <sup>†</sup> court, and he brought me into <sup>2</sup> the chamber that <sup>†</sup> was over against the separate place, and which <sup>†</sup> was <sup>†</sup> before <sup>†</sup> the building toward the north.	6 <sup>s</sup> outer
9 <sup>s</sup> closed	19 <sup>†</sup> So that <sup>9</sup> the face of a man <sup>o</sup> was <sup>†</sup> toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: <sup>10</sup> it was made through all the house round about.	n ch. 41. 16. p See ch. 1. 10.	2 Before the length of <sup>8</sup> an hundred cubits <sup>†</sup> was the north door, and the breadth <sup>†</sup> was fifty cubits.	7 <sup>s</sup> over against 8 <sup>m</sup> See ch. 41. 13. 9 <sup>s</sup> be- longed to 1 <sup>s</sup> the third story. m as A.V. text.
1 <sup>s</sup> thresh-old,	20 From the ground unto above the door <sup>†</sup> were <sup>6</sup> cherubims <sup>†</sup> and palm trees made <sup>†</sup> , and on <sup>†</sup> the wall of the temple.		3 Over against the twenty cubits which <sup>9</sup> were for <sup>†</sup> the inner court, and over against the pavement which <sup>9</sup> was for <sup>†</sup> the <sup>6</sup> utter <sup>†</sup> court, <sup>†</sup> was <sup>2</sup> gallery against gallery in <sup>†</sup> three stories. <sup>†</sup>	2 <sup>m</sup> Ac- cording to some ancient versions, a hundred cubits.
2 <sup>s</sup> from	21 <sup>12</sup> The <sup>†</sup> posts of the temple		4 And before the chambers <sup>†</sup> was a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of <sup>2</sup> one cubit; and their doors <sup>3</sup> toward the north.	3 <sup>a</sup> were 4 <sup>s</sup> took away from these, more than from the lower and the middlemost, in
3 <sup>s</sup> ; now			5 Now the upper chambers <sup>†</sup> were shorter: for the galleries <sup>4<sup>a</sup></sup> were higher than these, <sup>†</sup> than the lower, and than the middlemost of <sup>†</sup> the building.	
4 <sup>s</sup> the space				
5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. mea-sures.				
6 <sup>s</sup> cheru-bim				
7 <sup>s</sup> ; and				
8 <sup>s</sup> ;				
9 <sup>a</sup> there was				
10 <sup>s</sup> thus was it				
11 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
12 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
13 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
14 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
15 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
16 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
17 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
18 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
19 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
20 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
21 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
22 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
23 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
24 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
25 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
26 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
27 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
28 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
29 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
30 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
31 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
32 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
33 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
34 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
35 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
36 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
37 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
38 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
39 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
40 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
41 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
42 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
43 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
44 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
45 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
46 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
47 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
48 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
49 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				
50 <sup>s</sup> : thus was				





1 <sup>A</sup> this is	7 ° ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, <sup>1</sup> "the place of my throne, and <sup>b</sup> the place of the soles of my feet, <sup>c</sup> where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever <sup>2</sup> , <sup>d</sup> and <sup>e</sup> my holy name, shall <sup>f</sup> the house of Israel <sup>3</sup> no more de-file <sup>4</sup> , <sup>†</sup> neither they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, <sup>5</sup> nor <sup>6</sup> by <sup>7</sup> the carcases of their kings <sup>8</sup> in <sup>9</sup> their high places <sup>10</sup> .	B.C. 574. a Ps. 99. 1. b 1 Chr. 28. 2. c Ps. 99. 5. d Ex. 29. 45. e Ps. 68. 16. f & 132. 14. John 1. 14. 2 Cor. 6. 16. d Heb. Harel, that is, the mountain of God. f ch. 39. 7. f Heb. Ariel, that is, the lion of God. Is. 29. 1. 2 Lev. 26. 20. Jer. 16. 18. b See 2 Kin. 16. 14. c & 21. 4, 5, 7. d ch. 8. 3. e & 23. 39. f & 44. 7. i Or, for there was but a wall between me and them. k See Ex. 20. 26. l ver. 7. m ver. 7.	lower <sup>1</sup> settle <sup>†</sup> shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> to the greater settle <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits, and the breadth <sup>2</sup> one <sup>1</sup> cubit. 15 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> and upward <sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be four horns. 16 And the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be twelve cubits long <sup>7</sup> , twelve broad, square in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof. 17 And the settle <sup>†</sup> shall be fourteen cubits long <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> fourteen broad in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof; and the border about it <sup>†</sup> shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit about; and <sup>9</sup> his stairs <sup>1</sup> shall look toward the east.	1 <sup>M</sup> Or, ledge 2 <sup>S</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>A</sup> upper M Heb. Harel. 5 <sup>S</sup> altar M Heb. Ariel. See Is. 29. 1. 6 <sup>A</sup> there 7 <sup>S</sup> by 3 <sup>S</sup> sides 9 <sup>S</sup> the steps thereof 1 <sup>S</sup> :
2 <sup>S</sup> :	8 <sup>†</sup> In their setting of their threshold by my <sup>8</sup> thresholds, and their <sup>9</sup> post by my posts, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> the wall between me and them <sup>1</sup> , they have <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> defiled my holy name by their abominations <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger.	ch. 40. 4. p Lev. 1. 5. i Or, sum, or, number. r ch. 44. 15. Ex. 29. 10. 12 Lev. 8. 14. 15, ch. 45. 18, 19. ch. 40. 2. Ex. 29. 14. 9 Heb. 13. 11. ch. 40. 5. & 41. 8. a Heb. bosom. b Heb. Tip.	15 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> and upward <sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be four horns. 16 And the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be twelve cubits long <sup>7</sup> , twelve broad, square in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof. 17 And the settle <sup>†</sup> shall be fourteen cubits long <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> fourteen broad in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof; and the border about it <sup>†</sup> shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit about; and <sup>9</sup> his stairs <sup>1</sup> shall look toward the east.	2 <sup>S</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>A</sup> upper M Heb. Harel. 5 <sup>S</sup> altar M Heb. Ariel. See Is. 29. 1. 6 <sup>A</sup> there 7 <sup>S</sup> by 3 <sup>S</sup> sides 9 <sup>S</sup> the steps thereof 1 <sup>S</sup> :
3 <sup>A</sup> shall	9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and <sup>†</sup> the carcases of their kings, far from me, <sup>m</sup> and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.	ch. 40. 4. p Lev. 1. 5. i Or, sum, or, number. r ch. 44. 15. Ex. 29. 10. 12 Lev. 8. 14. 15, ch. 45. 18, 19. ch. 40. 2. Ex. 29. 14. 9 Heb. 13. 11. ch. 40. 5. & 41. 8. a Heb. bosom. b Heb. Tip.	15 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> and upward <sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be four horns. 16 And the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be twelve cubits long <sup>7</sup> , twelve broad, square in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof. 17 And the settle <sup>†</sup> shall be fourteen cubits long <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> fourteen broad in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof; and the border about it <sup>†</sup> shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit about; and <sup>9</sup> his stairs <sup>1</sup> shall look toward the east.	2 <sup>S</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>A</sup> upper M Heb. Harel. 5 <sup>S</sup> altar M Heb. Ariel. See Is. 29. 1. 6 <sup>A</sup> there 7 <sup>S</sup> by 3 <sup>S</sup> sides 9 <sup>S</sup> the steps thereof 1 <sup>S</sup> :
4 <sup>A</sup> my holy name	10 ¶ Thou <sup>3</sup> son of man, <sup>n</sup> shew the house to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities: and let them measure the <sup>42</sup> pattern.	ch. 40. 4. p Lev. 1. 5. i Or, sum, or, number. r ch. 44. 15. Ex. 29. 10. 12 Lev. 8. 14. 15, ch. 45. 18, 19. ch. 40. 2. Ex. 29. 14. 9 Heb. 13. 11. ch. 40. 5. & 41. 8. a Heb. bosom. b Heb. Tip.	15 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> and upward <sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be four horns. 16 And the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be twelve cubits long <sup>7</sup> , twelve broad, square in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof. 17 And the settle <sup>†</sup> shall be fourteen cubits long <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> fourteen broad in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof; and the border about it <sup>†</sup> shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit about; and <sup>9</sup> his stairs <sup>1</sup> shall look toward the east.	2 <sup>S</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>A</sup> upper M Heb. Harel. 5 <sup>S</sup> altar M Heb. Ariel. See Is. 29. 1. 6 <sup>A</sup> there 7 <sup>S</sup> by 3 <sup>S</sup> sides 9 <sup>S</sup> the steps thereof 1 <sup>S</sup> :
5 <sup>S</sup> and	11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, <sup>5</sup> shew <sup>†</sup> them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof <sup>6</sup> : and write <sup>†</sup> it in their sight <sup>7</sup> , that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them.	ch. 40. 4. p Lev. 1. 5. i Or, sum, or, number. r ch. 44. 15. Ex. 29. 10. 12 Lev. 8. 14. 15, ch. 45. 18, 19. ch. 40. 2. Ex. 29. 14. 9 Heb. 13. 11. ch. 40. 5. & 41. 8. a Heb. bosom. b Heb. Tip.	15 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> and upward <sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be four horns. 16 And the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be twelve cubits long <sup>7</sup> , twelve broad, square in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof. 17 And the settle <sup>†</sup> shall be fourteen cubits long <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> fourteen broad in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof; and the border about it <sup>†</sup> shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit about; and <sup>9</sup> his stairs <sup>1</sup> shall look toward the east.	2 <sup>S</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>A</sup> upper M Heb. Harel. 5 <sup>S</sup> altar M Heb. Ariel. See Is. 29. 1. 6 <sup>A</sup> there 7 <sup>S</sup> by 3 <sup>S</sup> sides 9 <sup>S</sup> the steps thereof 1 <sup>S</sup> :
6 <sup>S</sup> in	12 This <sup>†</sup> is the law of the house <sup>8</sup> : Upon <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> the top of the mountain the whole limit thereof round about <sup>†</sup> shall be most holy. Behold, this <sup>†</sup> is the law of the house.	ch. 40. 4. p Lev. 1. 5. i Or, sum, or, number. r ch. 44. 15. Ex. 29. 10. 12 Lev. 8. 14. 15, ch. 45. 18, 19. ch. 40. 2. Ex. 29. 14. 9 Heb. 13. 11. ch. 40. 5. & 41. 8. a Heb. bosom. b Heb. Tip.	15 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> and upward <sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be four horns. 16 And the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be twelve cubits long <sup>7</sup> , twelve broad, square in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof. 17 And the settle <sup>†</sup> shall be fourteen cubits long <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> fourteen broad in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof; and the border about it <sup>†</sup> shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit about; and <sup>9</sup> his stairs <sup>1</sup> shall look toward the east.	2 <sup>S</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>A</sup> upper M Heb. Harel. 5 <sup>S</sup> altar M Heb. Ariel. See Is. 29. 1. 6 <sup>A</sup> there 7 <sup>S</sup> by 3 <sup>S</sup> sides 9 <sup>S</sup> the steps thereof 1 <sup>S</sup> :
7 <sup>S</sup> ;	13 ¶ And these <sup>†</sup> are the measures of the altar <sup>9</sup> after the <sup>1</sup> cubits: <sup>12</sup> The <sup>1</sup> cubit <sup>†</sup> is a cubit and an <sup>2</sup> hand breadth; even <sup>1</sup> the <sup>3a</sup> bottom <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the <sup>2</sup> edge thereof round about <sup>o</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> a span: and this <sup>†</sup> shall be the <sup>4</sup> higher place <sup>1</sup> of the altar.	ch. 40. 4. p Lev. 1. 5. i Or, sum, or, number. r ch. 44. 15. Ex. 29. 10. 12 Lev. 8. 14. 15, ch. 45. 18, 19. ch. 40. 2. Ex. 29. 14. 9 Heb. 13. 11. ch. 40. 5. & 41. 8. a Heb. bosom. b Heb. Tip.	15 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> and upward <sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be four horns. 16 And the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be twelve cubits long <sup>7</sup> , twelve broad, square in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof. 17 And the settle <sup>†</sup> shall be fourteen cubits long <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> fourteen broad in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof; and the border about it <sup>†</sup> shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit about; and <sup>9</sup> his stairs <sup>1</sup> shall look toward the east.	2 <sup>S</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>A</sup> upper M Heb. Harel. 5 <sup>S</sup> altar M Heb. Ariel. See Is. 29. 1. 6 <sup>A</sup> there 7 <sup>S</sup> by 3 <sup>S</sup> sides 9 <sup>S</sup> the steps thereof 1 <sup>S</sup> :
8 <sup>S</sup> : upon	14 And from the bottom <sup>5</sup> <sup>†</sup> up- on the ground <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> to the	ch. 40. 4. p Lev. 1. 5. i Or, sum, or, number. r ch. 44. 15. Ex. 29. 10. 12 Lev. 8. 14. 15, ch. 45. 18, 19. ch. 40. 2. Ex. 29. 14. 9 Heb. 13. 11. ch. 40. 5. & 41. 8. a Heb. bosom. b Heb. Tip.	15 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> and upward <sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be four horns. 16 And the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be twelve cubits long <sup>7</sup> , twelve broad, square in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof. 17 And the settle <sup>†</sup> shall be fourteen cubits long <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> fourteen broad in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof; and the border about it <sup>†</sup> shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit about; and <sup>9</sup> his stairs <sup>1</sup> shall look toward the east.	2 <sup>S</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>A</sup> upper M Heb. Harel. 5 <sup>S</sup> altar M Heb. Ariel. See Is. 29. 1. 6 <sup>A</sup> there 7 <sup>S</sup> by 3 <sup>S</sup> sides 9 <sup>S</sup> the steps thereof 1 <sup>S</sup> :
9 <sup>S</sup> by		ch. 40. 4. p Lev. 1. 5. i Or, sum, or, number. r ch. 44. 15. Ex. 29. 10. 12 Lev. 8. 14. 15, ch. 45. 18, 19. ch. 40. 2. Ex. 29. 14. 9 Heb. 13. 11. ch. 40. 5. & 41. 8. a Heb. bosom. b Heb. Tip.	15 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> and upward <sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be four horns. 16 And the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be twelve cubits long <sup>7</sup> , twelve broad, square in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof. 17 And the settle <sup>†</sup> shall be fourteen cubits long <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> fourteen broad in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof; and the border about it <sup>†</sup> shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit about; and <sup>9</sup> his stairs <sup>1</sup> shall look toward the east.	2 <sup>S</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>A</sup> upper M Heb. Harel. 5 <sup>S</sup> altar M Heb. Ariel. See Is. 29. 1. 6 <sup>A</sup> there 7 <sup>S</sup> by 3 <sup>S</sup> sides 9 <sup>S</sup> the steps thereof 1 <sup>S</sup> :
1 <sup>S</sup> (the		ch. 40. 4. p Lev. 1. 5. i Or, sum, or, number. r ch. 44. 15. Ex. 29. 10. 12 Lev. 8. 14. 15, ch. 45. 18, 19. ch. 40. 2. Ex. 29. 14. 9 Heb. 13. 11. ch. 40. 5. & 41. 8. a Heb. bosom. b Heb. Tip.	15 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> and upward <sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be four horns. 16 And the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be twelve cubits long <sup>7</sup> , twelve broad, square in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof. 17 And the settle <sup>†</sup> shall be fourteen cubits long <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> fourteen broad in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof; and the border about it <sup>†</sup> shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit about; and <sup>9</sup> his stairs <sup>1</sup> shall look toward the east.	2 <sup>S</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>A</sup> upper M Heb. Harel. 5 <sup>S</sup> altar M Heb. Ariel. See Is. 29. 1. 6 <sup>A</sup> there 7 <sup>S</sup> by 3 <sup>S</sup> sides 9 <sup>S</sup> the steps thereof 1 <sup>S</sup> :
2 <sup>S</sup> hand- breadth)		ch. 40. 4. p Lev. 1. 5. i Or, sum, or, number. r ch. 44. 15. Ex. 29. 10. 12 Lev. 8. 14. 15, ch. 45. 18, 19. ch. 40. 2. Ex. 29. 14. 9 Heb. 13. 11. ch. 40. 5. & 41. 8. a Heb. bosom. b Heb. Tip.	15 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> and upward <sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be four horns. 16 And the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be twelve cubits long <sup>7</sup> , twelve broad, square in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof. 17 And the settle <sup>†</sup> shall be fourteen cubits long <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> fourteen broad in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof; and the border about it <sup>†</sup> shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit about; and <sup>9</sup> his stairs <sup>1</sup> shall look toward the east.	2 <sup>S</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>A</sup> upper M Heb. Harel. 5 <sup>S</sup> altar M Heb. Ariel. See Is. 29. 1. 6 <sup>A</sup> there 7 <sup>S</sup> by 3 <sup>S</sup> sides 9 <sup>S</sup> the steps thereof 1 <sup>S</sup> :
3 <sup>M</sup> Or, hollow Heb. bosom.		ch. 40. 4. p Lev. 1. 5. i Or, sum, or, number. r ch. 44. 15. Ex. 29. 10. 12 Lev. 8. 14. 15, ch. 45. 18, 19. ch. 40. 2. Ex. 29. 14. 9 Heb. 13. 11. ch. 40. 5. & 41. 8. a Heb. bosom. b Heb. Tip.	15 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> and upward <sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be four horns. 16 And the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be twelve cubits long <sup>7</sup> , twelve broad, square in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof. 17 And the settle <sup>†</sup> shall be fourteen cubits long <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> fourteen broad in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof; and the border about it <sup>†</sup> shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit about; and <sup>9</sup> his stairs <sup>1</sup> shall look toward the east.	2 <sup>S</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>A</sup> upper M Heb. Harel. 5 <sup>S</sup> altar M Heb. Ariel. See Is. 29. 1. 6 <sup>A</sup> there 7 <sup>S</sup> by 3 <sup>S</sup> sides 9 <sup>S</sup> the steps thereof 1 <sup>S</sup> :
4 <sup>S</sup> base M Heb. back.		ch. 40. 4. p Lev. 1. 5. i Or, sum, or, number. r ch. 44. 15. Ex. 29. 10. 12 Lev. 8. 14. 15, ch. 45. 18, 19. ch. 40. 2. Ex. 29. 14. 9 Heb. 13. 11. ch. 40. 5. & 41. 8. a Heb. bosom. b Heb. Tip.	15 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> and upward <sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be four horns. 16 And the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be twelve cubits long <sup>7</sup> , twelve broad, square in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof. 17 And the settle <sup>†</sup> shall be fourteen cubits long <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> fourteen broad in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof; and the border about it <sup>†</sup> shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit about; and <sup>9</sup> his stairs <sup>1</sup> shall look toward the east.	2 <sup>S</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>A</sup> upper M Heb. Harel. 5 <sup>S</sup> altar M Heb. Ariel. See Is. 29. 1. 6 <sup>A</sup> there 7 <sup>S</sup> by 3 <sup>S</sup> sides 9 <sup>S</sup> the steps thereof 1 <sup>S</sup> :
5 <sup>M</sup> Or, at		ch. 40. 4. p Lev. 1. 5. i Or, sum, or, number. r ch. 44. 15. Ex. 29. 10. 12 Lev. 8. 14. 15, ch. 45. 18, 19. ch. 40. 2. Ex. 29. 14. 9 Heb. 13. 11. ch. 40. 5. & 41. 8. a Heb. bosom. b Heb. Tip.	15 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>7</sup> the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> and upward <sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be four horns. 16 And the <sup>5</sup> altar <sup>†</sup> shall be twelve cubits long <sup>7</sup> , twelve broad, square in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof. 17 And the settle <sup>†</sup> shall be fourteen cubits long <sup>7</sup> and <sup>†</sup> fourteen broad in the four <sup>8</sup> squares <sup>1</sup> thereof; and the border about it <sup>†</sup> shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof <sup>†</sup> shall be a cubit about; and <sup>9</sup> his stairs <sup>1</sup> shall look toward the east.	2 <sup>S</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>A</sup> upper M Heb. Harel. 5 <sup>S</sup> altar M Heb. Ariel. See Is. 29. 1. 6 <sup>A</sup> there 7 <sup>S</sup> by 3 <sup>S</sup> sides 9 <sup>S</sup> the steps thereof 1 <sup>S</sup> :

	<p>them, and they shall offer them up <sup>†</sup>for a burnt offering unto the LORD.</p> <p>25 <sup>6</sup>Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat <sup>†</sup>for a sin offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish.</p> <p>26 Seven days shall they <sup>1</sup>purge<sup>1</sup> the altar and purify it; <sup>2</sup>and they shall <sup>9</sup>consecrate themselves.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>27 <sup>2</sup>And when <sup>3</sup>these days are expired,<sup>1</sup> it shall be<sup>1</sup>, <sup>†</sup>that upon the eighth day, and <sup>0</sup>so<sup>1</sup> forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your <sup>m</sup>peace offerings; and I will <sup>p</sup>accept you, saith the Lord God.</p>	<p>B.C. 574. a ch. 2. 5. b Ex. 29. 35, 36. c Lev. 8. 33. d ch. 45. 9. e 1 Pet. 4. 3. f ver. 9. g ch. 43. 8. h Acts 21. 28. i Heb. children of a stranger. j Lev. 22. 25. k Lev. 26. 41. l Deut. 10. 16. m Acts 7. 51. n Heb. fill their hands. o Ex. 29. 24. p Lev. 21. 6, 8, 17, 21. q Lev. 3. 16. &amp; 17. 11. r Lev. 9. 1. s Lev. 22. 2, &amp;c. t Or, thank offerings. u Or, ward, or, ordinance. v And so ver. 14, &amp; 16, &amp; ch. 40. 45. w 1 Job 42. 8. x ch. 20. 40, 41. y Rom. 12. 1. z 1 Pet. 2. 5. aa ver. 7. ab 2 Kin. 23. 8, &amp;c. ac 2 Chr. 29. 4, 5. ad ch. 48. 11. ae ch. 43. 1.</p>	<p>6 And thou shalt say to the <sup>a</sup>rebellious, <sup>†</sup>even to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>O ye house of Israel, <sup>6</sup>let it suffice you of all your abominations,</p> <p>7 <sup>4</sup>In that ye have brought <sup>2</sup>into my sanctuary <sup>6</sup>strangers,<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>uncircumcised in heart<sup>0</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to <sup>3</sup>pollute<sup>1</sup> it, <sup>†</sup>even my house, when ye offer <sup>h</sup>my bread, <sup>†</sup>the fat and the blood, and <sup>†</sup>they have broken my covenant<sup>5</sup> because of all<sup>1</sup> your abominations.</p> <p>8 And ye have not <sup>2</sup>kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my <sup>1</sup>charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.</p> <p>9 <sup>0</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>Thus saith the Lord God<sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup>No <sup>7</sup>stranger<sup>1</sup>, uncircumcised in heart<sup>8</sup>, nor<sup>1</sup> uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any <sup>†</sup>stranger<sup>1</sup> that <sup>†</sup>is among the children of Israel.</p> <p>10 <sup>9</sup>¶ And<sup>1</sup> the Levites that <sup>1</sup>are gone away<sup>1</sup> far from me, when Israel went astray, which went astray <sup>1</sup>away<sup>1</sup> from me after their idols; they shall <sup>6</sup>even<sup>1</sup> bear their iniquity.</p> <p>11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, <sup>†</sup>having <sup>2</sup>charge<sup>1</sup> at the gates of the house, and ministering <sup>3</sup>to<sup>1</sup> the house: <sup>7</sup>they shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and <sup>2</sup>they shall stand before them to minister unto them.</p> <p>12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and <sup>4</sup>caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity<sup>1</sup>; therefore have I <sup>4</sup>lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord God, and they shall bear their iniquity.</p> <p>13 <sup>9</sup>And they shall not come near unto me, to <sup>5</sup>do<sup>1</sup> the office of <sup>0</sup>a<sup>1</sup> priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, <sup>6</sup>in the most holy place<sup>1</sup>; but they shall <sup>6</sup>bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed.</p> <p>14 <sup>7</sup>But I will<sup>1</sup> make them <sup>1</sup>keepers of the charge of the house, for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.</p>	<p>1 s : 2 s in aliens, 3 s profane 4 m Most ancient versions have, ye. 5 s, to add unto all 6 s Or, in all 7 s alien 8 s and 9 s But 1 s went 2 s over-sight 3 s in 4 s became a stumbling-block of iniquity unto the house of Israel 5 s execute 6 s unto the things that are most holy: 7 s Yet will I</p>
	<p>CHAPTER 44.</p> <p><sup>0</sup>1 The east gate assigned only to the prince, <sup>4</sup>The priests reprov'd. <sup>9</sup>Idolaters incapable of the priest's office. The sons of Zadok are accepted thereto. 17 Ordinances for the priests.</p> <p>THEN he brought me back the way of the <sup>3</sup>gate of the outward sanctuary<sup>1</sup>, <sup>†</sup>which looketh toward the east; and it <sup>†</sup>was shut.</p> <p>2 <sup>5</sup>Then said the LORD unto me; <sup>1</sup>This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, <sup>6</sup>and no man shall enter in by it<sup>7</sup>; <sup>2</sup>because<sup>1</sup> the LORD, the God of Israel, hath entered in by it<sup>8</sup>, <sup>1</sup>therefore it shall be shut.</p> <p>3 <sup>9</sup>It is<sup>1</sup> for the prince<sup>0</sup>; the prince<sup>1</sup>, he shall sit <sup>1</sup>in it<sup>1</sup> to <sup>2</sup>eat bread before the LORD; <sup>6</sup>he shall enter by the way of the porch of <sup>2</sup>that<sup>1</sup> gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.</p> <p>4 <sup>0</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>Then <sup>3</sup>brought he<sup>1</sup> me the way of the north gate before the house<sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and I looked, and<sup>1</sup>, <sup>1</sup>behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: <sup>†</sup>and I fell upon my face.</p> <p>5 And the LORD said unto me, <sup>h</sup>Son of man, <sup>5</sup>mark well, and behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the laws thereof; and <sup>5</sup>mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary.</p>	<p>1 s ch. 2. 5. 2 s Ex. 29. 35, 36. 3 s Lev. 8. 33. 4 s ch. 45. 9. 5 s 1 Pet. 4. 3. 6 s ver. 9. 7 s ch. 43. 8. 8 s Acts 21. 28. 9 s Heb. children of a stranger. 10 s Lev. 22. 25. 11 s Lev. 26. 41. 12 s Deut. 10. 16. 13 s Acts 7. 51. 14 s Heb. fill their hands. 15 s Ex. 29. 24. 16 s Lev. 21. 6, 8, 17, 21. 17 s Lev. 3. 16. &amp; 17. 11. 18 s Lev. 9. 1. 19 s Lev. 22. 2, &amp;c. 20 s Or, thank offerings. 21 s Or, ward, or, ordinance. 22 s And so ver. 14, &amp; 16, &amp; ch. 40. 45. 23 s 1 Job 42. 8. 24 s ch. 20. 40, 41. 25 s Rom. 12. 1. 26 s 1 Pet. 2. 5. 27 s ver. 7. 28 s 2 Kin. 23. 8, &amp;c. 29 s 2 Chr. 29. 4, 5. 30 s ch. 48. 11. 31 s ch. 43. 1.</p>	<p>1 s ch. 2. 5. 2 s Ex. 29. 35, 36. 3 s Lev. 8. 33. 4 s ch. 45. 9. 5 s 1 Pet. 4. 3. 6 s ver. 9. 7 s ch. 43. 8. 8 s Acts 21. 28. 9 s Heb. children of a stranger. 10 s Lev. 22. 25. 11 s Lev. 26. 41. 12 s Deut. 10. 16. 13 s Acts 7. 51. 14 s Heb. fill their hands. 15 s Ex. 29. 24. 16 s Lev. 21. 6, 8, 17, 21. 17 s Lev. 3. 16. &amp; 17. 11. 18 s Lev. 9. 1. 19 s Lev. 22. 2, &amp;c. 20 s Or, thank offerings. 21 s Or, ward, or, ordinance. 22 s And so ver. 14, &amp; 16, &amp; ch. 40. 45. 23 s 1 Job 42. 8. 24 s ch. 20. 40, 41. 25 s Rom. 12. 1. 26 s 1 Pet. 2. 5. 27 s ver. 7. 28 s 2 Kin. 23. 8, &amp;c. 29 s 2 Chr. 29. 4, 5. 30 s ch. 48. 11. 31 s ch. 43. 1.</p>	
1 s make atone- ment for 2 s so shall they consecrate it. m Heb. fill the hands thereof. See Ex. 29. 24. 3 s they have accom- plished the days,				

15 ¶ <sup>a</sup> But the priests the Levites, <sup>b</sup> the sons of Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary <sup>c</sup> when the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come near to me to minister unto me<sup>1</sup>, and they <sup>c</sup> shall stand before me to offer unto me <sup>d</sup> the fat and the blood, saith the Lord God :

16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to <sup>e</sup> my table, to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge.

17 ¶ <sup>f</sup> And it shall <sup>g</sup> come to pass, <sup>h</sup> that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, <sup>i</sup> they shall be clothed with linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates of the inner court, and <sup>j</sup> within.

18 ¶ They shall have linen <sup>k</sup> 'bonnets' upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches upon their loins; they shall not gird <sup>l</sup> themselves <sup>m</sup> with <sup>n</sup> any thing that causeth <sup>o</sup> sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the <sup>p</sup> utter<sup>1</sup> court, <sup>q</sup> even into the <sup>r</sup> utter<sup>1</sup> court to the people, <sup>s</sup> they shall put off their garments wherein they <sup>t</sup> ministered, <sup>u</sup> and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments<sup>2</sup>; and they shall <sup>v</sup> not sanctify<sup>1</sup> the people with their garments.

20 ¶ Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads.

21 ¶ Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.

22 Neither shall they take for their wives a <sup>w</sup> widow, nor her that is <sup>x</sup> put away: but they shall take <sup>y</sup> maidens<sup>1</sup> of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow <sup>z</sup> that <sup>a</sup> had a priest before<sup>1</sup>.

23 And <sup>b</sup> they shall teach my people <sup>c</sup> the difference between the holy and <sup>d</sup> profane, <sup>e</sup> and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

24 And <sup>f</sup> in <sup>g</sup> controversy they shall stand <sup>h</sup> in judgment; and they shall judge it according to my judgments<sup>1</sup>: and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all <sup>i</sup> mine assemblies<sup>1</sup>; <sup>j</sup> and they shall hallow my sabbaths.

B.C. 574.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 40. 46.  
<sup>b</sup> 43. 19.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 35.  
<sup>d</sup> Lev. 21. 1, &c.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 10.

<sup>f</sup> Deut. 10. 8.  
<sup>g</sup> Num. 6. 10.  
<sup>h</sup> 19. 11, &c.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>j</sup> ver. 17.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 41. 22.  
<sup>l</sup> Lev. 4. 3.

<sup>m</sup> Num. 18. 20.  
<sup>n</sup> Deut. 10. 9.  
<sup>o</sup> 18. 1, 2.  
<sup>p</sup> Josh. 13. 14, 33.  
<sup>q</sup> Ex. 28. 39, 40, 43.  
<sup>r</sup> 39. 27, 28.  
<sup>s</sup> Lev. 6. 18, 29.  
<sup>t</sup> 7. 6.

<sup>u</sup> Ex. 28. 40, 42.  
<sup>v</sup> 39. 28.  
<sup>w</sup> Lev. 27. 21, 28, compared with Num. 18. 14.

<sup>x</sup> Or, devoted.  
<sup>y</sup> Or, chief.  
<sup>z</sup> Ex. 13. 2.  
<sup>a</sup> 22. 25, 30.  
<sup>b</sup> 23. 19.  
<sup>c</sup> Num. 3. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> 18. 12, 13.  
<sup>e</sup> Or, in sweating places.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. in, or, with sweat.

<sup>g</sup> Num. 15. 20.  
<sup>h</sup> Neh. 10. 57.  
<sup>i</sup> y. ch. 42. 14.  
<sup>j</sup> Prov. 3. 9, 10.  
<sup>k</sup> Mal. 3. 10.

<sup>l</sup> Ex. 22. 31.  
<sup>m</sup> Lev. 22. 8.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 46. 20.  
<sup>o</sup> See Ex. 29. 37. & 30. 24.  
<sup>p</sup> Lev. 6. 27.  
<sup>q</sup> Mat. 23. 17, 19.

<sup>r</sup> Lev. 21. 5.  
<sup>s</sup> d Lev. 10. 9.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. when ye cause the land to fall.  
<sup>u</sup> f. ch. 47. 22.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 48. 8.

<sup>w</sup> Heb. holiness.  
<sup>x</sup> Lev. 21. 7, 13, 14.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. thrust forth.  
<sup>z</sup> Heb. from a priest.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 10. 10, 11.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 22. 26.  
<sup>c</sup> Mal. 2. 7.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 42. 20.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 17. 8, &c.

<sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 19. 8, 10.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, void places.  
<sup>h</sup> See ch. 22. 26.

25 And they shall come at no <sup>a</sup> dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves.

26 And <sup>b</sup> after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days.

27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, <sup>c</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, <sup>d</sup> he shall offer his sin offering, saith the Lord God.

28 And <sup>e</sup> it shall be unto them for<sup>1</sup> an inheritance<sup>2</sup>: <sup>f</sup> I <sup>g</sup> am their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Israel<sup>3</sup>. <sup>h</sup> I <sup>i</sup> am their possession.

29 ¶ They shall eat the <sup>j</sup> meat<sup>1</sup> offering, and the sin offering, and the <sup>k</sup> trespass<sup>1</sup> offering; and <sup>l</sup> every <sup>m</sup> dedicated<sup>1</sup> thing in Israel shall be <sup>n</sup> their's.

30 And the <sup>o</sup> first of all the firstfruits of <sup>p</sup> all things, <sup>q</sup> and every <sup>r</sup> oblation of <sup>s</sup> all, of every sort of<sup>1</sup> your oblations, shall be <sup>t</sup> the priest's<sup>1</sup>: ye <sup>u</sup> shall also give unto the priest the first of your <sup>v</sup> dough, <sup>w</sup> that he may cause the <sup>x</sup> blessing to rest <sup>y</sup> in<sup>1</sup> thine house.

31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that <sup>z</sup> is <sup>a</sup> dead<sup>1</sup> of itself, or <sup>b</sup> torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

## CHAPTER 45.

<sup>1</sup> Portion of land for the sanctuary, <sup>6</sup> the city, <sup>7</sup> and the prince. <sup>9</sup> Ordinances for the prince.

**M**OREOVER, <sup>a</sup> when ye shall <sup>b</sup> divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall <sup>c</sup> offer an oblation unto the LORD, <sup>d</sup> as a holy portion of the land: the length <sup>e</sup> shall be the length of five and twenty thousand reeds, and the breadth <sup>f</sup> shall be <sup>g</sup> ten thousand<sup>1</sup>. This <sup>h</sup> shall be holy in all the <sup>i</sup> borders<sup>2</sup> thereof round about.

2 Of this there shall be for the <sup>j</sup> sanctuary<sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup> five hundred in length<sup>4</sup>, with <sup>l</sup> five hundred in breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits <sup>m</sup> round about<sup>1</sup> for the <sup>n</sup> suburbs thereof<sup>6</sup>.

3 And of this measure shalt thou measure <sup>o</sup> the<sup>1</sup> length of five and twenty thousand, and <sup>p</sup> the<sup>1</sup> breadth of ten thousand:

1 S ;

2 S be

3 M Or, in the house

4 S tires

5 S any thing that causeth

6 S outer

7 S minister,

8 S, that they sanctify not

2 S virgins

1 S is the widow of a priest.

2 S the common,

3 A

4 S to

judge; according to my

judgements shall they

shall they judge it

5 S my

appointed feasts

1 S into

2 S they shall have

4 S meal

5 S guilt

6 S devoted

7 S theirs.

8 S every thing,

9 M Or, heave offering

1 S every thing, of all

2 S for the priests

3 M Or, coarse meal

4 S to cause a

5 S on

6 S dieth

7 A is

8 M Heb. holiness.

9 M The Sept. has, twenty.

1 S : it

2 S border

3 S holy place

4 S by

5 M Or, open space

6 A round about

7 S, a

8 S is

R.V.	Ordinances for	EZEKIEL 45.	the prince.	R.V.
1 S, which is most holy.	" and in it shall be the sanctuary <sup>1</sup> and the most holy place. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 574.	five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your maneh.	
2 S It is an	4 <sup>2</sup> The <sup>1</sup> holy <sup>†</sup> portion of the land <sup>2</sup> shall be for the priests <sup>4</sup> the ministers of the sanctuary, which <sup>3</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> come near to minister unto the LORD <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place for the sanctuary.	a ch. 48. 10. b ver. 1. ch. 48. 10, &c.	13 This <sup>†</sup> is the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> an homer of barley:	1 S from
3 A; it	5 <sup>c</sup> And <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> five and twenty thousand <sup>6</sup> of <sup>1</sup> length, and <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> ten thousand <sup>6</sup> of <sup>1</sup> breadth, shall <sup>7</sup> also <sup>1</sup> the Levites, the ministers of the house, <sup>8</sup> have for themselves, for a possession for <sup>9</sup> twenty chambers.	c ch. 48. 13.	14 <sup>2</sup> Concerning the ordinance <sup>1</sup> of oil, <sup>3</sup> the bath of oil, <sup>4</sup> ye shall offer <sup>1</sup> the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, which is <sup>5</sup> an homer of <sup>1</sup> ten baths <sup>5</sup> ; for ten baths <sup>†</sup> are an homer:	2 S and the set portion 3 A of 4 S shall be 5 A, even an homer
4 A;	6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, <sup>1</sup> over against <sup>1</sup> the oblation of the holy <sup>†</sup> portion: it shall be for the whole house of Israel.	d Or, kid.	15 And one <sup>†</sup> lamb <sup>1</sup> out <sup>1</sup> of the flock, out of two hundred, <sup>6</sup> out of <sup>1</sup> the <sup>7</sup> fat pastures of Israel; for a <sup>†</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering, and for a burnt offering, and for <sup>9</sup> peace offerings, <sup>h</sup> to make <sup>9</sup> reconciliation <sup>1</sup> for them, saith the Lord God.	6 S from 7 M Heb. well watered. 8 S meal 9 S atone-ment
5 S;	7 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> And <sup>2</sup> a portion shall be <sup>1</sup> for the prince <sup>3</sup> on the one side and on the other side of the <sup>4</sup> oblation of the holy <sup>†</sup> portion, <sup>1</sup> and of the possession of the city, <sup>5</sup> before the oblation of the holy <sup>†</sup> portion, and before <sup>1</sup> the possession of the city, <sup>6</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the west side westward, and <sup>6</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the east side eastward: and <sup>7</sup> the length shall be over against <sup>1</sup> one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border.	e See ch. 40. 17. f ch. 48. 15.	16 All the people of the land <sup>1</sup> shall give <sup>2</sup> this oblation <sup>3</sup> for the prince in Israel.	
6 S in	8 <sup>o</sup> In the land <sup>9</sup> shall be his <sup>1</sup> possession in Israel: and <sup>1</sup> my princes shall no more oppress my people; <sup>1</sup> and the rest of the land shall they give <sup>1</sup> to the house of Israel according to their tribes.	g Or, thank offerings. h Lev. 1. 4.	17 And it shall be the prince's part <sup>†</sup> to give <sup>3</sup> burnt offerings, and <sup>4</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offerings, and <sup>3</sup> drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all <sup>5</sup> solemnities <sup>1</sup> of the house of Israel: he shall prepare the sin offering, and the <sup>6</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering, and the burnt offering, and the <sup>m</sup> peace offerings, to make <sup>7</sup> reconciliation <sup>1</sup> for the house of Israel.	1 M Heb. shall be for.
7 S he unto	9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Let it suffice you, O princes of Israel: <sup>2</sup> remove violence and spoil, and execute <sup>3</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> and justice <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> take away your <sup>5</sup> exactions from my people, saith the Lord God.	i Heb. shall be for. k Or, with. l ch. 48. 21.	18 <sup>8</sup> Thus saith the Lord God <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> In the first month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> cleanse the sanctuary <sup>2</sup> .	2 A unto 3 A the 4 S the meal 5 S the appointed feasts 6 S meal 7 S atone-ment 8 A ¶ 9 S:
8 S for a possession unto themselves, for	10 Ye shall have just <sup>2</sup> balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.	m Or, thank offerings.	19 <sup>q</sup> And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put <sup>†</sup> it upon the <sup>3</sup> posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the <sup>4</sup> settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.	1 S; and thou shalt 2 S
9 M The Sept. has, cities to dwell in.	11 The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer.	n See Jer. 22. 17, 26. & 36. 18.	20 And so thou shalt do <sup>5</sup> the seventh day of the month <sup>9</sup> for every one that erret, and for <sup>†</sup> him that is simple: so shall ye <sup>6</sup> reconcile <sup>1</sup> the house.	3 A door 4 M Or, ledge
1 S side by side with	12 And the <sup>†</sup> shekel <sup>1</sup> shall be twenty gerahs: twenty shekels,	p Lev. 16. 16. q ch. 43. 20.	21 <sup>2</sup> In the first month, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.	5 A on 6 M The Sept. reads, in the seventh month, on the first day of the month.
2 S what-soever is		r ch. 44. 6. s Jer. 22. 3.	22 And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself	6 S make atone-ment for
3 A shall be		t ch. 43. 20.		
4 S holy oblation		u Heb. ex-pulsions.		
5 S in front of the holy oblation and in front of		v Lev. 19. 35, 36. Prov. 11. 1. w Lev. 4. 27.		
6 S on		x Ex. 12. 18. y Lev. 23. 5, 6. Num. 9. 2, 3. z Ch. 16. 17. Deut. 16. 1. &c.		
7 S in length answerable unto		z Ex. 30. 13. Lev. 27. 25. Num. 3. 47.		
8 M Or, as touching				
9 S it shall be to him for a				
1 S but they shall give the land				
2 S:				
3 S judgement				
4 S:				
5 M Heb. expulsions.				



	and for all the people of the land "a bullock †for a sin offering.	B.C. 574. a Lev. 4. 14. b Lev. 23. 8.	6 And in the day of the new moon †it shall be a young bul- lock without blemish <sup>1</sup> , and six lambs, and a ram <sup>1</sup> : they shall be without blemish <sup>2</sup> .	
1 A the	23 And <sup>1</sup> seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD, seven bullocks and seven rams with- out blemish daily the seven days; and a <sup>2</sup> kid of the goats <sup>1</sup> daily †for a sin offering.		7 And he shall prepare a <sup>3</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering, an ephah for <sup>4</sup> a <sup>1</sup> bullock, and an ephah for <sup>4</sup> a <sup>1</sup> ram, and for the lambs according as <sup>5</sup> his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah.	1 S ; 2 S ; 3 S meal 4 S the
2 S he-goat	24 And he shall prepare a <sup>3</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering <sup>4</sup> of <sup>1</sup> an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil <sup>5</sup> for <sup>1</sup> an ephah.	c See Num. 28. 15, 22, 30. d 29. 5, 11, 16, 19, &c. e ch. 46. 5, 7.	8 And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of <sup>6</sup> that <sup>1</sup> gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.	5 S he is able, M as A.V. text.
3 S meal 4 S, 5 S to	25 In the seventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, <sup>6</sup> shall he do the like <sup>o</sup> in the <sup>7</sup> feast of <sup>1</sup> the seven days <sup>1</sup> , according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the <sup>3</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering, and according to the oil.	f ver. 2. g Lev. 23. 34. h Num. 29. 12. i Deut. 16. 13. j Ex. 23. 14- 17. k Deut. 16. 16.	9 ¶ But when the people of the land <sup>9</sup> shall come before the LORD in the <sup>1</sup> solemn <sup>1</sup> feasts, he that entereth <sup>o</sup> in <sup>1</sup> by the way of the north gate to worship shall go <sup>o</sup> out <sup>1</sup> by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate where- by he came in, but shall go forth <sup>o</sup> over against it <sup>1</sup> .	6 S the 7 S ap- pointed 8 S forth 9 S straight before him.
6 A in the feast, 7 S ;	CHAPTER 46. <sup>o</sup> 1 Ordinances for the prince in his wor- ship, 9 and for the people. 16 An order for the prince's inheritance. 19 The courts for boiling and baking.		10 And the prince <sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup> in the midst of them, <sup>1</sup> when they go in, shall go in <sup>2</sup> ; and when they go forth, <sup>3</sup> shall go forth <sup>4</sup> .	1 A, 2 A in the midst of them 3 A they M Some ancient authori- ties have, he shall go forth.
8 S ;	THUS saith the Lord God <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath <sup>9</sup> it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.		11 And in the feasts and in the <sup>5</sup> solemnities <sup>1</sup> the <sup>6</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering shall be an ephah <sup>7</sup> to <sup>1</sup> a bullock, and an ephah <sup>7</sup> to <sup>1</sup> a ram, and <sup>7</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the lambs as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.	4 A to- gether 5 M Or, ap- pointed feasts 6 S meal 7 S for 8 S And 9 S freewill offering, a
9 A day	2 And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> then he shall go forth <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.	h ver. 8. i ch. 44. 3. j ver. 5.	12 Now <sup>1</sup> when the prince shall prepare a <sup>9</sup> voluntary <sup>1</sup> burnt offering or peace offer- ings <sup>1</sup> voluntarily <sup>1</sup> unto the LORD, <sup>1</sup> one shall <sup>o</sup> then <sup>2</sup> open <sup>2</sup> him the gate that looketh to- ward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he <sup>3</sup> did <sup>1</sup> on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth <sup>1</sup> one shall shut the gate.	4 A to- gether 5 M Or, ap- pointed feasts 6 S meal 7 S for 8 S And 9 S freewill offering, a
1 S the	3 Likewise <sup>1</sup> the people of the land shall worship at the door of <sup>5</sup> this <sup>1</sup> gate before the LORD in the sabbaths and in the new moons.	k ver. 2. l ch. 44. 3.	13 Thou shalt daily pre- pare <sup>1</sup> a burnt offering unto the LORD <sup>5</sup> of a lamb <sup>2</sup> of the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it <sup>6</sup> every morn- ing.	1 S as a freewill offering 2 A for 3 S cloth 4 S And thou shalt prepare a lamb of the first year without blemish for
2 S ; 3 S ;	4 And the burnt offering that <sup>1</sup> the prince shall offer unto the LORD <sup>6</sup> in the sabbath day <sup>o</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> six lambs without blemish <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and a ram without blemish <sup>7</sup> .	m Ex. 29. 38. n Num. 28. 3. o Heb. a son of his year. p ver. 7, 11. q ch. 45. 24. r Heb. morning by morn- ing. s Heb. the gift of his hand, Deut. 16. 17.	14 And thou shalt prepare a <sup>6</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering <sup>7</sup> for it every <sup>1</sup> morning, the sixth part of an	5 S daily: morning by morn- ing shalt thou pre- pare it. 6 S meal 7 S with it morning by
4 S And 5 S that	5 And the <sup>8</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering <sup>†</sup> shall be an ephah for <sup>9</sup> a <sup>1</sup> ram, and the <sup>8</sup> meat <sup>1</sup> offering for the lambs <sup>7</sup> as he <sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.			

1<sup>s</sup> moisten  
<sup>m</sup> Or,  
mix with  
2<sup>s</sup> meal  
3<sup>a</sup> unto  
the LORD  
4<sup>s</sup> morn-  
ing by  
morning,  
5<sup>s</sup> :  
6<sup>s</sup> it is his  
inherit-  
ance, it  
shall  
belong to  
his sons;  
it is  
7<sup>a</sup> a gift  
8<sup>s</sup> then  
9<sup>s</sup> ; but  
as for  
his in-  
herit-  
ance, it  
shall be  
for his  
sons.  
1<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
oppress.  
2<sup>s</sup> inher-  
itance to  
his sons  
3<sup>s</sup> Then  
4<sup>s</sup> for  
5<sup>s</sup> hinder  
part  
6<sup>s</sup> And  
he said  
7<sup>s</sup> guilt  
8<sup>s</sup> meal  
9<sup>s</sup> bring  
them not  
forth  
into the  
outer  
1<sup>s</sup> outer

ephah, and the third part of  
an hin of oil, to <sup>1</sup>temper with<sup>1</sup>  
the fine flour; a <sup>2</sup>meat<sup>1</sup> offer-  
ing <sup>3</sup>continually by a perpetual  
ordinance <sup>o</sup>unto the LORD<sup>1</sup>.  
15 Thus shall they prepare  
the lamb, and the <sup>2</sup>meat<sup>1</sup> offer-  
ing, and the oil, <sup>4</sup>every morn-  
ing<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>for a continual burnt  
offering.  
16 ¶ Thus saith the Lord  
GOD<sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup>If the prince give a  
gift unto any of his sons, <sup>6</sup>the  
inheritance thereof shall be  
his sons'; it shall be<sup>1</sup> their pos-  
session by inheritance.  
17 But if he give <sup>o</sup>a gift<sup>1</sup> of  
his inheritance <sup>7</sup>to one of his  
servants, <sup>o</sup>then<sup>1</sup> it shall be his  
to <sup>6</sup>the year of liberty; <sup>8</sup>after<sup>1</sup>  
it shall return to the prince<sup>9</sup>;  
but his inheritance shall be his  
sons' for them.<sup>1</sup>  
18 Moreover <sup>a</sup>the prince shall  
not take of the people's in-  
heritance <sup>o</sup>by oppression<sup>1</sup>, to  
<sup>1</sup>thrust them out of their  
possession; <sup>o</sup>but<sup>1</sup> he shall give  
<sup>2</sup>his sons inheritance<sup>1</sup> out of  
his own possession: that my  
people be not scattered every  
man from his possession.  
19 ¶ <sup>3</sup>After<sup>1</sup> he brought me  
through the entry, which <sup>†</sup>was  
at the side of the gate, into  
the holy chambers <sup>4</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the  
priests, which looked toward  
the north: and <sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> behold,  
there <sup>†</sup>was a place on the <sup>5</sup>two  
sides<sup>1</sup> westward.  
20 ¶ Then said he<sup>1</sup> unto me,  
This <sup>†</sup>is the place where the  
priests shall <sup>9</sup>boil<sup>1</sup> the <sup>7</sup>tres-  
pass<sup>1</sup> offering and the sin offer-  
ing, where they shall <sup>h</sup>bake<sup>1</sup> the  
<sup>8</sup>meat<sup>1</sup> offering; that they <sup>9</sup>bear<sup>1</sup>  
them not out into the utter<sup>1</sup>  
court, <sup>2</sup>to sanctify the people.  
21 Then he brought me forth  
into the <sup>1</sup>utter<sup>1</sup> court, and  
caused me to pass by the four  
corners of the court; and <sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup>  
behold, <sup>4</sup>in every corner<sup>1</sup> of  
the court <sup>†</sup>there was a court.  
22 In the four corners of the  
court <sup>†</sup>there were courts<sup>2n</sup> joined  
of <sup>1</sup>forty cubits long and thirty  
broad: these four <sup>3</sup>corners<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>†</sup>were of one measure.  
23 And <sup>†</sup>there was a row of  
building round about in them,  
round about <sup>4</sup>them<sup>1</sup> four, and  
<sup>†</sup>it was made with boiling places  
under the rows round about.

B.C. 574.

<sup>a</sup> See ver. 30.

<sup>b</sup> Joel 3. 18.  
Zech. 13. 1.  
& 14. 8.  
Rev. 22. 1.

<sup>c</sup> Lev. 25. 10.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 45. 8.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 40. 3.

<sup>f</sup> Heb.  
waters of  
the ankles.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 13.

<sup>h</sup> Lev. 2. 4, 5,  
7.

<sup>i</sup> Heb.  
waters of  
swimming.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 44. 19.

<sup>l</sup> Heb. a  
court in a  
corner of  
a court,  
and a  
court in a  
corner of  
a court.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. tip.

<sup>n</sup> Or, note  
with cham-  
neys.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 12.  
Rev. 22. 2.

<sup>q</sup> Heb.  
cornered.

<sup>r</sup> Or,  
plain:  
See  
Dout. 3. 17.  
& 4. 49.  
Josh. 3. 16.

24 Then said he unto me, These  
are the <sup>1</sup>places of them that  
boil,<sup>1</sup> where the ministers of  
the house shall <sup>a</sup>boil the sacri-  
fice of the people.

## CHAPTER 47.

<sup>o</sup>1 The vision of the holy waters. 6 The  
virtue of them. 13 The borders of the  
land. 22 The division of it by lot.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>2</sup>AFTERWARD<sup>1</sup> he brought  
me <sup>3</sup>again<sup>1</sup> unto the door  
of the house; and <sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> behold,  
<sup>6</sup>waters issued out from under  
the threshold of the house east-  
ward<sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup>for the forefront of the  
house <sup>5</sup>stood<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>toward<sup>1</sup> the east<sup>6</sup>,<sup>1</sup>  
and the waters came down from  
under<sup>7</sup> from the right side of  
the house, <sup>8</sup>at<sup>1</sup> the south <sup>o</sup>side<sup>1</sup>  
of the altar.

2 Then brought he me out <sup>9</sup>of<sup>1</sup>  
the way of the gate northward,  
and led me <sup>1</sup>about<sup>1</sup> the way  
without unto the <sup>2</sup>utter gate<sup>1</sup>,  
by the way <sup>3</sup>that looketh<sup>1</sup> east-  
ward<sup>1</sup>; and <sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> behold, there  
<sup>9</sup>ran out waters on the right  
side.

3 And when<sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup>the man<sup>7</sup> that  
had the line in his hand went  
forth eastward,<sup>1</sup> he measured a  
thousand cubits, and he <sup>9</sup>brought<sup>1</sup>  
me<sup>1</sup> through the waters<sup>9</sup>; the  
<sup>1</sup>waters<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>were to the ankles.

4 Again he measured a thou-  
sand, and <sup>9</sup>brought me<sup>1</sup> through  
the waters<sup>9</sup>; the waters<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>were  
to the knees. Again he mea-  
sured a thousand, and <sup>9</sup>brought  
me<sup>1</sup> through<sup>2</sup>; the waters<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>were  
to the loins.

5 Afterward he measured a  
thousand; and <sup>†</sup>it was a river  
that I could not pass <sup>3</sup>over<sup>1</sup>:  
for the waters were risen, <sup>4</sup>wa-  
ters to swim in, a river that  
could not be passed <sup>3</sup>over<sup>1</sup>.

6 ¶ And he said unto me,  
Son of man, hast thou seen  
this? Then he brought me, and  
caused me to return to the  
<sup>4</sup>brink<sup>1</sup> of the river.

7 Now when I had returned,  
behold, <sup>8</sup>at<sup>1</sup> the <sup>m</sup>bank of the  
river <sup>†</sup>were very many <sup>2</sup>trees on  
the one side and on the other.

8 Then said he unto me, These  
waters issue <sup>6</sup>out<sup>1</sup> toward the  
<sup>7</sup>east country, and <sup>1</sup>go down  
into the <sup>8</sup>desert, and go into  
the sea: <sup>†</sup>which being brought  
forth into the sea,<sup>1</sup> the waters  
shall be healed.

1<sup>s</sup> boiling  
houses,

2<sup>s</sup> And  
3<sup>s</sup> back

4<sup>s</sup>,  
5<sup>s</sup> was  
6<sup>s</sup> :  
7<sup>a</sup>,  
8<sup>s</sup> on

9<sup>s</sup> by

1<sup>s</sup> round  
by

2<sup>s</sup> outer  
gate,

3<sup>a</sup> of  
the gate

4<sup>s</sup> toward  
the east

5<sup>m</sup> Or,  
trickled  
forth

6<sup>s</sup> When  
7<sup>s</sup> went  
forth

eastward  
with the  
line in  
his hand,

8<sup>s</sup> caused  
me to  
pass

9<sup>s</sup> that  
waters

2<sup>s</sup> the  
waters,

waters  
that

3<sup>s</sup>  
through

4<sup>s</sup> bank

5<sup>s</sup> upon

6<sup>s</sup> forth

7<sup>s</sup> eastern  
region,

and shall

8<sup>s</sup> Ara-  
bah: and

they  
shall go  
toward  
the sea;

into  
the sea

shall the  
waters go

which  
were  
made to  
issue  
forth;  
and

1 S living creature which swarmeth, in every place whither the rivers.  
 2 S; 3 S: for 4 S are 5 S, and the waters of the sea.  
 6 Or, that all things may be healed and live  
 7 S whithersoever 8 S by it: 9 S for the spreading of 1 S after 2 A, 3 S given up to salt.  
 4 Or, given for salt  
 5 S every tree 6 S wither, 7 S fall  
 8 Heb, first-fruits.  
 9 S every month, because the waters thereof issue  
 10 healing.  
 1 S: 2 S divide 3 A for inheritance  
 4 S Some ancient versions have, two portions.  
 5 S: 6 Or, for that I lifted up  
 7 S: ou 8 A by 9 S unto the entering in of 1 S Hazarhatticon,  
 10 Or, the middle Hazer  
 11 S border  
 12 S Hazar-enon at 13 A on 14 S is

9 And it shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup>that every <sup>†</sup>thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the <sup>†</sup>"rivers shall" come, shall live<sup>2</sup>: <sup>†</sup>and there shall be a very great multitude of fish<sup>3</sup>, because <sup>†</sup>these waters <sup>†</sup>"shall" come thither<sup>†</sup>: for they<sup>†</sup> shall be healed<sup>6</sup>; <sup>†</sup>and every thing shall live <sup>†</sup>"whither" the river cometh.

10 And it shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup>that <sup>†</sup>"the" fishers shall stand <sup>†</sup>"upon it" from En-gedi even unto En-eglam<sup>o</sup>; they<sup>†</sup> shall be a <sup>†</sup>"place" <sup>†</sup>"to spread forth" nets; their fish shall be <sup>†</sup>"according to" their kinds, as the fish <sup>†</sup>"of the great sea, exceeding many.

11 But the miry places thereof<sup>2</sup> and the marishes thereof<sup>2</sup> shall not be healed; they shall be <sup>†</sup>"given to salt."

12 And <sup>†</sup>"by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, <sup>†</sup>"shall grow <sup>†</sup>"all trees" for meat, <sup>†</sup>"whose leaf shall not <sup>†</sup>"fade," neither shall the fruit thereof <sup>†</sup>"be consumed": it shall bring forth <sup>†</sup>"new fruit" according to his months, because their waters they issued<sup>†</sup> out of the sanctuary; and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof <sup>†</sup>"for" medicine."

13 <sup>†</sup>"Thus saith the Lord God<sup>†</sup>," This <sup>†</sup>"shall be the border, whereby ye shall <sup>†</sup>"inherit" the land <sup>†</sup>"according to the twelve tribes of Israel: <sup>†</sup>"Joseph shall have <sup>†</sup>"two" <sup>†</sup>"portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another<sup>5</sup>: <sup>†</sup>"<sup>†</sup>concerning the which I <sup>†</sup>"lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall <sup>†</sup>"fall unto you for inheritance.

15 And this <sup>†</sup>"shall be the border of the land <sup>†</sup>"toward" the north side, from the great sea, <sup>†</sup>"as the way of Hethlon," as men go to <sup>†</sup>"b Zedad;

16 <sup>†</sup>"Hamath, <sup>†</sup>"Berothah, Sibraim, which <sup>†</sup>"is between the border of Damascus and the border of Hamath; <sup>†</sup>"Hazarhatticon," which <sup>†</sup>"is by the <sup>†</sup>"coast" of Hauran.

17 And the border from the sea shall be <sup>†</sup>"Hazar-enan," the border of Damascus, and <sup>†</sup>"the north northward," and <sup>†</sup>"the

B.C. 574.  
 a Heb. two rivers.  
 b Heb. from between.  
 c Num. 20. 13. Deut. 32. 51. Ps. 81. 7. ch. 48. 28.  
 d Or, Meribah.  
 e Or, valley.  
 f Or, toward Teman.  
 g Num. 34. 6. Josh. 23. 4. ch. 48. 28.  
 h Or, and that which shall not be healed.  
 i ver. 7.  
 j Heb. shall come up.  
 k See Eph. 3. 6. Rev. 7. 9, 10.  
 l Job 8. 16. Ps. 11. 5. Jer. 17. 8.  
 m Rom. 10. 12. Gal. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11.  
 n Or, principal.  
 o Or, for bruises and sores.  
 p Rev. 22. 2.  
 q Gen. 48. 5. 1 Chr. 5. 1. ch. 48. 4, 5.  
 r Or, sworn.  
 s Gen. 12. 7. & 13. 15. & 15. 7. & 17. 8. & 26. 3. & 28. 13. ch. 20. 5, 6, 28, 42.  
 t ch. 47. 15, &c.  
 u ch. 48. 29.  
 v ch. 48. 1.  
 w Heb. one portion.  
 x Num. 34. 8.  
 y Num. 34. 8.  
 z 2 Sam. 8. 5.  
 a Or, the middle village.  
 b Num. 24. 9. ch. 48. 1.

border of Hamath. <sup>†</sup>And this is<sup>†</sup> the north side.

18 And the east side<sup>2</sup> ye shall measure <sup>†</sup>"from" Hauran<sup>3</sup>, and from <sup>†</sup>"Damascus," and from <sup>†</sup>"Gilead, and <sup>†</sup>"from" the land of Israel <sup>†</sup>"by" Jordan<sup>6</sup>, <sup>†</sup>"from the <sup>†</sup>"border unto the east sea". And this is<sup>†</sup> the east side.

19 And the south side southward<sup>3</sup>, <sup>†</sup>"from Tamar <sup>†</sup>"even to" <sup>†</sup>"the waters of <sup>†</sup>"I strife in Kadesh, the <sup>†</sup>"river to" the great sea. <sup>†</sup>And this is<sup>†</sup> the south side southward.

20 <sup>†</sup>"The" west side <sup>†</sup>"also" <sup>†</sup>"shall be the great sea" from the border, till a man come over against<sup>†</sup> Hamath. This <sup>†</sup>"is the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Israel.

22 <sup>†</sup>"¶" And it shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup>that ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you<sup>o</sup>, <sup>†</sup>"and to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you<sup>5</sup>." <sup>†</sup>"and they shall be unto you as <sup>†</sup>"born in the country," among the children of Israel; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel.

23 And it shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup>that in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give <sup>†</sup>"him his inheritance, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 48.

o 1, 23 The portions of the twelve tribes, 8 of the sanctuary, 15 of the city and suburbs, 21 and of the prince. 30 The dimensions and gates of the city.

NOW these <sup>†</sup>"are the names of the tribes". <sup>†</sup>"From" the north end<sup>†</sup> to the coast of the way of Hethlon<sup>9</sup>, as one goeth to<sup>†</sup> Hamath, Hazar-enan<sup>1</sup>, the border of Damascus<sup>2</sup> northward<sup>3</sup>, to the coast of<sup>†</sup> Hamath; <sup>†</sup>"for these are his" sides east and west; <sup>†</sup>"a portion for Dan."

2 And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side<sup>6</sup>, a portion for Asher<sup>†</sup>.

3 And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west side<sup>7</sup>, a portion for Naphtali<sup>†</sup>.

4 And by the border of Naphtali, from the east side unto the west side<sup>8</sup>, a portion for Manasseh<sup>†</sup>.

1 S This is  
 2 S, between  
 3 S and  
 4 S, shall be  
 5 S;  
 6 A north  
 7 S shall ye measure.  
 8 This is  
 9 S shall be  
 10 S as far as  
 11 S Meriboth-kadesh, to the brook of Egypt, unto  
 12 S This is  
 13 S And the  
 14 S, from the south border as far as over against the entering in of  
 15 S;  
 16 S the home-born  
 17 S: from  
 18 S, beside  
 19 S to the entering in of  
 1 S at  
 2 A,  
 3 S beside  
 4 S and they shall have their  
 5 S Dan, one portion.  
 6 S; Asher, one portion.  
 7 S; Naphtali, one portion.  
 8 S; Manasseh, one portion.

	5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side unto the west side <sup>1</sup> , a <i>portion</i> for Ephraim. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 574.	sand <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that are left in the breadth <sup>1</sup> over against <sup>1</sup> the five and twenty thousand, shall be <sup>2 a</sup> a profane <i>place</i> <sup>1</sup> for the city, for dwelling <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and for suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof.	1 s, in front of
1 s; Ephraim, one portion.	6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the east side even unto the west side <sup>2</sup> , a <i>portion</i> for Reuben. <sup>1</sup>	a ch. 42. 29.	16 And these <sup>1</sup> shall be the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred.	2 s for common use,
2 s; Reuben, one portion.	7 And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side <sup>3</sup> , a <i>portion</i> for Judah. <sup>1</sup>		17 And the <sup>3</sup> suburbs of the city shall be <sup>1</sup> toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.	3 s city shall have suburbs;
3 s; Judah, one portion.	8 ¶ And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be <sup>o</sup> the <sup>o</sup> offering <sup>1</sup> which ye shall offer <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> five and twenty thousand <i>reeds</i> <sup>1</sup> in breadth, and <sup>1</sup> in length as one of the <sup>o</sup> other parts, <sup>1</sup> from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.	b ch. 45. 1-6.	18 And the residue in <sup>4</sup> length over against the oblation of the holy <i>portion</i> <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be <sup>o</sup> over against the oblation of the holy <i>portion</i> , <sup>1</sup> and the increase thereof shall be for food unto them that <sup>o</sup> serve <sup>1</sup> the city.	4 s the length, answerable unto the holy oblation,
4 s oblation	9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD <sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> five and twenty thousand <sup>7</sup> in length, and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> ten thousand in breadth.		19 <sup>o</sup> And they that <sup>o</sup> serve <sup>1</sup> the city <sup>7 o</sup> shall serve it <sup>1</sup> out of all the tribes of Israel <sup>8</sup> .	5 s answerable unto the holy oblation;
5 A,	10 And for <sup>o</sup> them, <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> even for the priests, shall be <sup>o</sup> <sup>9</sup> this <sup>1</sup> holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand <sup>1</sup> in length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof.	c ch. 45. 6.	20 All the oblation <sup>1</sup> shall be five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.	6 s labour in
7 A reeds	11 <sup>1 a</sup> It shall be for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which have kept my <sup>o</sup> charge, <sup>3</sup> which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, <sup>9</sup> as the Levites went astray.		21 ¶ <sup>9</sup> And the residue <sup>1</sup> shall be for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and of the possession of the city, <sup>1</sup> over against <sup>1</sup> the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward <sup>1</sup> over against <sup>1</sup> the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, <sup>2</sup> over against <sup>1</sup> the portions <sup>3</sup> for the prince: and <sup>o</sup> it shall be <sup>1</sup> the holy oblation <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> <sup>1 a</sup> and the sanctuary of the house <sup>1</sup> shall be in the midst thereof.	7 A,
8 s these,	12 And <sup>4</sup> this <sup>1</sup> oblation of the land <sup>8 o</sup> that is offered shall be unto them <sup>1</sup> a thing most holy <sup>o</sup> by the border of the Levites.	d Or, The sanctified portion shall be for the priests. ch. 44. 15.	22 Moreover from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, <sup>1</sup> being in the midst <sup>1 o</sup> of that which is the prince's, between	8 A, shall till it
9 s the	13 And <sup>o</sup> over against <sup>1</sup> the border of the priests <sup>o</sup> the Levites <sup>1</sup> shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length <sup>1</sup> shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth <sup>7</sup> ten thousand.	e Or, sacred, or, ordinance. f ch. 45. 7. g ch. 44. 10.		9 M See ch. 45. 7.
1 M Or, The sanctified portion shall be for the priests of the sons &c.	14 <sup>2</sup> And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange <sup>8</sup> , nor alienate <sup>1</sup> the firstfruits of the land <sup>9</sup> : for <sup>1</sup> it is holy unto the LORD.	h ver. 8, 10.		1 s in front of
2 s;	15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1 k</sup> And the five thou-	i Ex. 22. 29. Lev. 27. 10, 23, 33.		2 s answerable unto
3 s;				3 A, it shall be
4 s it shall be unto them an oblation from the				
5 A,				
6 s answerable unto				
7 M The Sept. has, twenty.				
8 s it, nor shall				
9 A be alienated				



	the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince.	B.C. 574.	and these †are their <sup>1</sup> portions, saith the Lord God.	1 A several
1 A ¶	23 <sup>1,2</sup> As <sup>1</sup> for the rest of the tribes <sup>2,1</sup> from the east side unto the west side <sup>4,1</sup> Benjamin <sup>5</sup> shall have <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> portion.	<sup>a</sup> Heb. one portion.	30 ¶ And these †are the goings out of the city <sup>2</sup> on the north side <sup>0,1</sup> four thousand and five hundred <sup>3</sup> measures <sup>1</sup> .	2 A ;
2 S And as	24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side <sup>4,1</sup> Simeon <sup>5</sup> shall have a <sup>1</sup> portion.	<sup>b</sup> Rev. 21. 12. &c.	31 <sup>5</sup> And the gates of the city †shall be after the names of the tribes of Israel <sup>4,1</sup> three gates northward <sup>5</sup> ; one <sup>1</sup> gate of Reuben, one <sup>6</sup> gate of Judah, one <sup>6</sup> gate of Levi <sup>7,1</sup> .	3 S reeds by measure :
3 S :	25 And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side <sup>4,1</sup> Issachar <sup>5</sup> a <sup>1</sup> portion.		32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred <sup>8,1</sup> and three gates <sup>9</sup> ; and one <sup>1</sup> gate of Joseph, one <sup>6</sup> gate of Benjamin, one <sup>6</sup> gate of Dan <sup>7,1</sup> .	4 S ;
4 S ;	26 And by the border of Issachar, from the east side unto the west side <sup>6,1</sup> Zebulun <sup>7</sup> a <sup>1</sup> portion.		33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred <sup>1</sup> measures <sup>1</sup> ; and three gates <sup>2</sup> ; one <sup>1</sup> gate of Simeon, one <sup>3</sup> gate of Issachar, one <sup>3</sup> gate of Zebulun <sup>4,1</sup> .	5 S ; the
5 S , one	27 And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side unto the west side <sup>6,1</sup> Gad <sup>7</sup> a <sup>1</sup> portion.		34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred <sup>5,1</sup> †with their three gates <sup>2</sup> ; one <sup>1</sup> gate of Gad, one <sup>3</sup> gate of Asher, one <sup>3</sup> gate of Naphtali <sup>6</sup> .	6 A ; the
	28 And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from Tamar <sup>1</sup> unto <sup>c</sup> the waters of <sup>d</sup> strife in Kadesh, and to the river toward <sup>1</sup> the great sea.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 47. 19.	35 <sup>7</sup> It was round about eighteen thousand measures <sup>1</sup> ; and the name of the city from <sup>†</sup> that day †shall be, <sup>82</sup> The LORD <sup>†</sup> is there.	7 S , one :
	29 <sup>7</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance,	<sup>d</sup> Heb. Meribah-kadesh.		8 S reeds ;
6 S ;		<sup>e</sup> Jer. 53. 16.		9 S : even the
7 S , one		<sup>f</sup> ch. 47. 14, 21, 22.		1 S reeds by measure ;
		<sup>g</sup> Heb. Jehovah-shammah.		2 S : the
		<sup>h</sup> Ex. 17. 15.		3 A ; the
		<sup>i</sup> Jer. 3. 17.		4 S , one :
		<sup>j</sup> Joel 3. 21.		5 S reeds,
		<sup>k</sup> Zech. 2. 10.		6 A one
		<sup>l</sup> Rev. 21. 3.		7 S It shall be eighteen thousand reeds round about :
		<sup>m</sup> Ex. 22. 3.		8 M Heb. Jehovah-shammah. See Ex. 17. 15.

6 S Meribath-kadesh, to the brook of Egypt, unto

1 S ; and 2 A them

3 S :

4 A in

THE BOOK OF DANIEL.

CHAPTER 1.

<sup>01</sup> Jehoiakim's captivity. <sup>3</sup> Ashpenaz taketh Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah. <sup>8</sup> They refusing the king's portion do prosper with pulse and water. <sup>17</sup> Their excellency in wisdom.

IN the third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah <sup>b</sup> came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged it.

2 And the Lord gave Jehoia-kim king of Judah into his hand, with <sup>a</sup> part of the vessels of the house of God <sup>1</sup>: which <sup>1</sup> he carried <sup>2</sup> into the land of Shinar to the house of his god <sup>3,1</sup> <sup>9</sup> and he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god.

3 <sup>0</sup> ¶ And the king spake unto Ashpenaz the master of his eunuchs, that he should bring <sup>4</sup> certain of the children

B.C. c. 607.

<sup>a</sup> See Lev. 24. 19, 20.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 1. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 36. 6. <sup>c</sup> Acts 7. 22.

<sup>d</sup> Jer. 27. 19, 20.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. the wine of his drink.

<sup>f</sup> Gen. 10. 10. <sup>4</sup> 11, 2.

<sup>g</sup> Is. 11. 11. <sup>h</sup> Zech. 5. 11.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 7.

<sup>j</sup> ver. 19. <sup>k</sup> Gen. 41. 46. <sup>l</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 8.

<sup>m</sup> Foretold. <sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 20. 17, 18.

<sup>o</sup> Is. 39. 7. <sup>p</sup> 4 Kin. 41. 45. <sup>q</sup> 2 Kin. 24. 17.

of Israel, <sup>1</sup> and of the king's seed, <sup>1</sup> and of the <sup>2</sup> princes <sup>1</sup>;

4 <sup>3</sup> Children <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> in whom <sup>†</sup> was no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and such as <sup>†</sup> had ability <sup>0</sup> in them <sup>1</sup> to stand in the king's palace <sup>4</sup>, and <sup>c</sup> whom they might teach <sup>1</sup> the learning and the tongue of the Chaldeans.

5 And the king appointed <sup>5</sup> them a daily <sup>6</sup> provision <sup>0</sup> of the king's <sup>7</sup> meat, and of <sup>e</sup> the wine which he drank <sup>8</sup>: so nourishing them <sup>1</sup> three years <sup>9</sup>, <sup>1</sup> that at the end thereof they might <sup>h</sup> stand before the king.

6 Now among these were <sup>1</sup> of the children of Judah, Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah <sup>2,1</sup>.

7 <sup>3</sup> ¶ Unto whom <sup>1</sup> the prince

1 S even of the seed royal 2 S nobles 3 S youths

4 S ; and that he should teach them

5 A for 6 S portion 7 M Or, dainties 8 S , and that they should be nourished

9 S ; 1 A , 2 S . 3 S And

R.V.	<i>Daniel, Hananiah, &amp;c.,</i>	DANIEL 2.	<i>refuse the king's meat.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>A</sup> unto them 2 <sup>A</sup> he gave 3 <sup>S</sup> of	of the eunuchs gave names <sup>1</sup> : ° "for he gave <sup>1</sup> unto Daniel <sup>2</sup> the name <sup>3</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Belteshazzar; and to Hananiah, ° of <sup>1</sup> Shadrach; and to Mishael, ° of <sup>1</sup> Meshach; and to Azariah, ° of <sup>1</sup> Abednego.	B.C. c. 606. ° ch. 4. 8. & 5. 12.	18 <sup>1</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> at the end of the days <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> the king had <sup>3</sup> said he should bring <sup>1</sup> them in, ° then <sup>1</sup> the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nebuchadnezzar.	1 <sup>S</sup> And 2 <sup>S</sup> which 3 <sup>S</sup> appointed [ <sup>M</sup> Heb. said] for bringing
4 <sup>S</sup> made Daniel to find 5 <sup>S</sup> compassion in the sight of	8 <sup>°</sup> ¶ But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself <sup>b</sup> with the ° portion of the <sup>1</sup> king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself.	b Deut. 32. 38. Ezek. 4. 13. Hos. 9. 3. ° ver. 5. Gen. 41. 46. d 1 Kin. 10. 1. ° Heb. wisdom of wondrous standing. f See Gen. 39. 21. Ps. 106. 46. Prov. 16. 7.	19 And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: therefore ° stood they before the king.	4 <sup>S</sup> every matter
6 <sup>S</sup> youths 7 <sup>S</sup> own age? so should ye 8 <sup>S</sup> with 9 <sup>S</sup> the steward, ° Heb. Ham-melzar. 1 <sup>S</sup> appointed 2 <sup>S</sup> : 3 <sup>S</sup> Or, herbs	9 Now ° God <sup>4</sup> had brought Daniel into <sup>1</sup> favour and ° tender love with <sup>1</sup> the prince of the eunuchs. 10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Daniel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces <sup>a</sup> worse liking than the <sup>6</sup> children <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> are of your <sup>7</sup> sort? then shall ye make me <sup>1</sup> endanger my head <sup>8</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the king.	° ch. 6. 28. & 10. 1. He lived to see that glorious time of the return of his people from the Babylonian captivity, though he did not die then. So till is used, Ps. 110. 1. & 112. 8. b Heb. saddler. ° Or, term, or, continuance. f Or, The steward. i Gen. 41. 8. ch. 4. 5. ° Est. 6. 1. ch. 6. 18. ° Heb. of pulse. p Heb. that we may eat, &c. r Gen. 41. 8. Ex. 7. 11. ch. 5. 7.	20 <sup>d</sup> And in <sup>4</sup> all matters <sup>1</sup> of ° wisdom <sup>1</sup> and understanding, ° that <sup>1</sup> the king ° enquired <sup>1</sup> of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians <sup>1</sup> and ° astrologers <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> were in all his realm.	4 <sup>S</sup> every matter 5 <sup>S</sup> concerning which 6 <sup>S</sup> inquired 7 <sup>S</sup> enchanters
	11 Then said Daniel to ° Melzar, <sup>1</sup> whom the prince of the eunuchs had <sup>1</sup> set <sup>1</sup> over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah <sup>2</sup> .		21 <sup>°</sup> And Daniel continued <sup>1</sup> even unto the first year of king Cyrus.	
	12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us <sup>3n</sup> pulse <sup>p</sup> to eat, and water to drink.		CHAPTER 2.	
4 <sup>S</sup> youths 5 <sup>S</sup> : 6 <sup>S</sup> hearkened unto	13 Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the <sup>4</sup> children <sup>1</sup> that eat of the ° portion of the <sup>1</sup> king's meat <sup>8</sup> : and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.		1 Nebuchadnezzar, forgetting his dream, requireth it of the Chaldeans, by promises and threatenings. 10 They acknowledging their inability are judged to die. 14 Daniel obtaining some respite findeth the dream. 19 He blesseth God. 24 He is brought to the king. 31 The dream. 36 The interpretation. 46 Daniel's advancement.	
7 <sup>S</sup> , and they were 8 <sup>A</sup> : 9 <sup>S</sup> youths 10 <sup>S</sup> So the steward ° Heb. Ham-melzar. 11 <sup>S</sup> Now as 12 <sup>S</sup> youths,	14 So he ° consented to <sup>1</sup> them in this matter, and proved them ten days. 15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer <sup>7</sup> and <sup>1</sup> fatter in flesh <sup>8</sup> than all the ° children <sup>1</sup> which did eat ° the portion <sup>1</sup> of the king's meat. 16 <sup>1</sup> Thus Melzar <sup>1</sup> took away ° the portion of <sup>1</sup> their meat, and the wine that they should drink <sup>2</sup> : and gave them pulse. 17 ° ¶ As <sup>1</sup> for these four ° children <sup>1</sup> , ° God gave them ° knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and ° Daniel had ° understanding in all visions and dreams.		AND in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams <sup>8</sup> , ° wherewith <sup>1</sup> his spirit was troubled, and ° his sleep brake from him. 2 <sup>q</sup> Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the ° astrologers, <sup>1</sup> and the sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, for to ° shew <sup>1</sup> the king his dreams. So they came <sup>2</sup> and stood before the king. 3 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit ° was <sup>1</sup> troubled to know the dream. 4 Then spake the Chaldeans to the king <sup>4</sup> in Syriack, <sup>1</sup> ° O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation. 5 The king answered and said to the Chaldeans, ° The thing is gone from me: if ye <sup>7</sup> will not make <sup>1</sup> known unto me the dream <sup>8</sup> , with <sup>1</sup> the interpretation thereof, ye shall be ° cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill. 6 <sup>°</sup> But if ye shew the dream °, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and ° rewards and great honour:	8 <sup>S</sup> ; and 9 <sup>S</sup> enchanters, 1 <sup>S</sup> tell 2 <sup>A</sup> in 3 <sup>S</sup> is 4 <sup>S</sup> in the Syrian language, 5 <sup>°</sup> Or, in Aramaic 6 <sup>S</sup> Ch. 2. 4 — 7. 28 is in Aramaic. 6 <sup>M</sup> Or, The word is gone forth from me 7 <sup>S</sup> make not 8 <sup>S</sup> and

R.V.	Nebuchadnezzar's dream	DANIEL 2.	is revealed to Daniel.	R.V.
	therefore shew me the dream <sup>o</sup> , and the interpretation thereof.	B.C. 603.	known to Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah, his companions:	
<sup>1</sup> s the second time	7 They answered <sup>1</sup> again <sup>1</sup> and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation <sup>o</sup> of it <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 18. 19. <sup>b</sup> Chald. from before God. <sup>c</sup> Or, that they should not destroy Daniel, &c.	18 <sup>a</sup> That they would desire mercies <sup>b</sup> of the God of heaven concerning this secret; <sup>c</sup> that Daniel and his <sup>1</sup> fellows <sup>1</sup> should not perish with the rest of the wise <sup>1</sup> men of Babylon.	<sup>1</sup> s companions
<sup>2</sup> A a	8 The king answered and said, I know of <sup>2</sup> certainty that ye would <sup>3</sup> a gain <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> time, because ye see <sup>4</sup> the thing is gone from me.	<sup>d</sup> Chakl. buy, Eph. 5. 16. <sup>e</sup> Num. 12. 6. Job 33. 15, 16.	19 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel <sup>e</sup> in a <sup>2</sup> night vision. <sup>1</sup> Then Daniel blessed the God of heaven.	<sup>2</sup> s vision of the night.
<sup>3</sup> M Aram. buy the time.	9 But if ye <sup>5</sup> will not make <sup>1</sup> known unto me the dream, <sup>1</sup> there is but one <sup>6</sup> decree <sup>1</sup> for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof.	<sup>f</sup> Ps. 113. 2. & 115. 15. <sup>g</sup> Est. 4. 11. <sup>h</sup> Jer. 32. 19. <sup>i</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 30. Est. 1. 13. ch. 7. 25. & 11. 6. <sup>k</sup> Job 12. 18. Ps. 75. 6, 7. Jer. 27. 5. ch. 4. 17. <sup>l</sup> James 1. 5.	20 Daniel answered and said, 'Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: <sup>a</sup> for wisdom and might are his:	
<sup>4</sup> M Or, the word is gone forth from me: that if &c.	10 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> The Chaldeans answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: <sup>7</sup> therefore <i>there is</i> <sup>1</sup> no king, <sup>8</sup> lord, nor ruler, <sup>9</sup> that <sup>1</sup> asked such <sup>1</sup> things at <sup>1</sup> any magician, or <sup>2</sup> astrologer, <sup>1</sup> or Chaldean.		21 And he changeth <sup>4</sup> the times and the seasons: <sup>k</sup> he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: <sup>2</sup> he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding:	
<sup>5</sup> s make not	11 And <sup>†</sup> it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can shew it before the king, <sup>7</sup> except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.	<sup>m</sup> ver. 28. 29. Job 12. 22. Ps. 25. 14. <sup>n</sup> Ps. 139. 11. 12. Heb. 4. 13. <sup>o</sup> ch. 5. 11, 14. James 1. 17.	22 <sup>m</sup> He revealeth the deep and secret things: <sup>n</sup> he knoweth what <sup>†</sup> is in the darkness, and <sup>2</sup> the light dwelleth with him.	
<sup>6</sup> s law	12 For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all the wise <sup>†</sup> men of Babylon.	<sup>q</sup> ver. 18.	23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast <sup>3</sup> made known unto me <sup>o</sup> now <sup>1</sup> what we <sup>2</sup> desired of thee: for thou hast <sup>o</sup> now <sup>1</sup> made known unto us the king's matter.	
<sup>7</sup> s foras-much as	13 <sup>3</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the decree went forth <sup>4</sup> that <sup>1</sup> the wise <sup>†</sup> men <sup>5</sup> should <sup>1</sup> be slain; and they sought Daniel and his <sup>6</sup> fellows <sup>1</sup> to be slain.	<sup>r</sup> ver. 28. ch. 5. 11.	24 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Therefore Daniel went in unto Arioch, whom the king had <sup>4</sup> ordained <sup>1</sup> to destroy the wise <sup>†</sup> men of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise <sup>†</sup> men of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the interpretation.	<sup>3</sup> A now
<sup>8</sup> M Or, he never so great and powerful, hath &c.	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then Daniel <sup>7</sup> answered <sup>1</sup> with counsel and <sup>8</sup> wisdom <sup>1</sup> to Arioch the <sup>9</sup> captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise <sup>†</sup> men of Babylon <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup>		25 <sup>5</sup> Then Arioch brought in Daniel before the king in haste, and said thus unto him, 'I have found a man of the <sup>6</sup> captives <sup>1</sup> of Judah, that will make known unto the king the interpretation.	<sup>4</sup> s appointed
<sup>1</sup> s a thing of	15 He answered and said to Arioch the king's captain, <sup>1</sup> Why is <sup>1</sup> the decree <sup>†</sup> so <sup>2</sup> hasty <sup>1</sup> from the king? Then Arioch made the thing known to Daniel.	<sup>1</sup> Chald. returned. <sup>2</sup> Chald. That I have found. <sup>3</sup> Chald. children of the captivity of Judah. <sup>4</sup> Or, chief marshal. <sup>5</sup> Chald. chief of the executioners, or, slaughter-men, Gen. 37. 36.	26 The king answered and said to Daniel, whose name <sup>†</sup> was Belteshazzar, Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof?	<sup>5</sup> A ¶
<sup>2</sup> s enchanter,	16 <sup>3</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would <sup>4</sup> give him time, <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> and <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> he would shew the king the interpretation.		27 Daniel answered <sup>7</sup> in the presence of <sup>1</sup> the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded <sup>8</sup> cannot the <sup>1</sup> wise <sup>†</sup> men, <sup>9</sup> the astrologers, the <sup>1</sup> magicians, <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> soothsayers, shew unto the king;	<sup>6</sup> s children of the captivity
<sup>3</sup> s So	17 <sup>6</sup> Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing			<sup>7</sup> s before
<sup>4</sup> s, and				
<sup>5</sup> s were to				
<sup>6</sup> s companions				
<sup>7</sup> s returned answer				
<sup>8</sup> s prudence				
<sup>9</sup> s;				
<sup>1</sup> s Wherefore is				
<sup>2</sup> s urgent				
<sup>3</sup> s And				
<sup>4</sup> s appoint him a time,				
<sup>5</sup> M as A.V. text.				
<sup>6</sup> M Or, that he might				
<sup>7</sup> A ¶				

	<p>28 <sup>a</sup>But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and <sup>1c</sup>maketh<sup>1</sup> known to the king Nebuchadnezzar <sup>a</sup>what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these<sup>2</sup>;<sup>1</sup></p> <p>29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts <sup>b</sup>came into thy mind upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: <sup>c</sup>and he that revealeth secrets <sup>3</sup>maketh<sup>1</sup> known to thee what shall come to pass.</p> <p>30 <sup>k</sup>But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for <sup>tany</sup>wisdom that I have more than any living, <sup>m</sup>but <sup>f</sup>for their sakes that shall make known<sup>1</sup> the interpretation <sup>5</sup>to the king, <sup>n</sup>and that thou <sup>6</sup>mightest<sup>1</sup> know the thoughts of thy heart.</p> <p>31 <sup>o</sup>¶ Thou, O king, <sup>p</sup>sawest, and behold a great image. This <sup>q</sup>great<sup>1</sup> image, <sup>r</sup>whose brightness <sup>t</sup>was excellent, stood before thee; and the <sup>8</sup>form<sup>1</sup> thereof <sup>u</sup>was terrible.</p> <p>32 <sup>v</sup>This image's<sup>1</sup> head <sup>w</sup>was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his <sup>x</sup>thighs of brass,</p> <p>33 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron<sup>1</sup> and part of clay.</p> <p>34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out <sup>y</sup>without hands, which smote the image upon his feet <sup>z</sup>that were of iron and clay, and brake them <sup>2</sup>to<sup>1</sup> pieces.</p> <p>35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken <sup>3</sup>to<sup>1</sup> pieces together, and became <sup>a</sup>like the chaff of the summer <sup>3</sup>threshingfloors<sup>1</sup>; and the wind carried them away, that <sup>b</sup>no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image <sup>c</sup>became a great <sup>d</sup>mountain, <sup>e</sup>and filled the whole earth.</p> <p>36 <sup>o</sup>¶ This <sup>f</sup>is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.</p> <p>37 <sup>g</sup>Thou, O king, <sup>h</sup>art<sup>1</sup> <sup>i</sup>a king of kings<sup>5</sup>: <sup>j</sup>for<sup>1</sup> the God of heaven hath given <sup>k</sup>thee a kingdom, <sup>l</sup>power, and <sup>m</sup>strength, and <sup>n</sup>glory<sup>3</sup>.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>38 <sup>o</sup>And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into</p>	<p>B.C. 603.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> ver. 18, 47. Gen. 49, 8. &amp; 41, 16. Amos 4, 13.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> ver. 32.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Chald. hath made known.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Gen. 49, 1.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> ch. 5, 28, 31.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> ver. 32.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> ch. 7, 7, 23.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Chald. came up.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> ver. 23, &amp; 28.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> So Gen. 41, 16. Acts 3, 12.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> ver. 33.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> Or, but for the intent that the interpretation may be made known to the king.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> ver. 47.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Chald. most seeing.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Or, brittle.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> See ver. 33, &amp;c.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Or, sides.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Chald. this with this.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Chald. their days.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Or, which was not in hands: as ver. 41, ch. 8, 25.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Zech. 4, 6.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> 2 Cor. 5, 1.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Heb. 9, 24.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> ver. 28.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> ch. 4, 3, 34. &amp; 6, 28.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> &amp; 7, 14, 27.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Mic. 4, 7.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Luke 1, 32, 35.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> Chald. Kingdom thereof.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> Ps. 2, 9.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> Is. 40, 12.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> 1 Cor. 15, 24.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Ps. 1, 4.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> Hos. 13, 3.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> ver. 35.</p> <p><sup>10</sup> Is. 28, 16.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> Or, which was not in hand.</p> <p><sup>12</sup> Ps. 57, 10, 26.</p> <p><sup>13</sup> Is. 2, 2, 3.</p> <p><sup>14</sup> Ps. 80, 9.</p> <p><sup>15</sup> Chald. after this.</p> <p><sup>16</sup> Ezra 7, 12.</p> <p><sup>17</sup> Is. 47, 5.</p> <p><sup>18</sup> Jer. 27, 6, 7.</p> <p><sup>19</sup> Ezek. 26, 7.</p> <p><sup>20</sup> Hos. 8, 10.</p> <p><sup>21</sup> See Acts 10, 25. &amp; 14, 13. &amp; 28, 6.</p> <p><sup>22</sup> Ezra 1, 2.</p> <p><sup>23</sup> Ezra 6, 10.</p> <p><sup>24</sup> 1 ch. 4, 21, 22.</p> <p><sup>25</sup> Jer. 27, 6.</p>	<p>thine hand, and hath made thee <sup>1</sup>ruler<sup>1</sup> over them all<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup>Thou art this<sup>1</sup> head of gold.</p> <p>39 And after thee shall arise <sup>c</sup>another kingdom <sup>3</sup>inferior to thee<sup>3</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.</p> <p>40 And <sup>9</sup>the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all <sup>†</sup>things: and as iron that <sup>4</sup>breaketh<sup>1</sup> all these, shall it break in pieces and <sup>5</sup>bruise.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>41 And whereas thou sawest <sup>1</sup>the feet and toes, part of <sup>6</sup>potter's clay, and part of iron, <sup>6</sup>the kingdom shall be divided<sup>1</sup>; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with <sup>7</sup>miry clay.</p> <p>42 And <sup>†</sup>as the toes of the feet <sup>†</sup>were part of iron, and part of clay, <sup>†</sup>so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly <sup>8</sup>broken.</p> <p>43 And whereas thou sawest <sup>9</sup>iron mixed with <sup>7</sup>miry clay, they shall mingle themselves <sup>1</sup>with the seed of men<sup>2</sup>, <sup>1</sup>but they shall not cleave <sup>2</sup>one to another, even as iron <sup>3</sup>is not mixed<sup>1</sup> with clay.</p> <p>44 And in <sup>4</sup>the days of <sup>4</sup>these<sup>1</sup> kings <sup>2</sup>shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, <sup>a</sup>which shall never be destroyed<sup>2</sup>: and the <sup>b</sup>kingdom shall not<sup>1</sup> be left to <sup>6</sup>other<sup>1</sup> people<sup>7</sup>, <sup>1</sup>† <sup>†</sup>but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.</p> <p>45 <sup>c</sup>Forasmuch as thou sawest that <sup>8</sup>the<sup>1</sup> stone was cut out of the mountain <sup>7</sup>without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass <sup>k</sup>hereafter: and the dream <sup>†</sup>is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.</p> <p>46 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation <sup>p</sup>and sweet odours unto him.</p> <p>47 The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth <sup>o</sup>// is, that<sup>1</sup> your God <sup>†</sup>is <sup>9</sup>a<sup>1</sup> God</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> s to rule</p> <p><sup>2</sup> s; thou art the</p> <p><sup>3</sup> s;</p> <p><sup>4</sup> s crush-eth</p> <p><sup>5</sup> s crush.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> s it shall be a divided kingdom.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> m Or, earthen-ware</p> <p><sup>8</sup> m Or, brittle</p> <p><sup>9</sup> a the</p> <p><sup>1</sup> m Or, by</p> <p><sup>2</sup> s;</p> <p><sup>3</sup> s doth not mingle</p> <p><sup>4</sup> s those</p> <p><sup>5</sup> s, nor shall the sovereignty thereof</p> <p><sup>6</sup> s another</p> <p><sup>7</sup> s;</p> <p><sup>8</sup> s n</p> <p><sup>9</sup> s the</p>
--	---	---	---	---



R.V.	Nebuchadnezzar's	DANIEL 3.	golden image.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> the	of gods, and <sup>1</sup> a <sup>1</sup> Lord of kings,	B.C. 603.	and worshippeth shall the same	
2 <sup>s</sup> hast been able to	<sup>a</sup> and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou <sup>2</sup> couldst <sup>1</sup> reveal this secret.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 28.	hour <sup>6</sup> be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.	
3 <sup>s</sup> great,	48 Then the king made Daniel <sup>3</sup> a great man, <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> and gave him many great gifts, and made him <sup>4</sup> ruler <sup>1</sup> over the whole province of Babylon, and <sup>5</sup> a <sup>d</sup> chief of the governors <sup>1</sup> over all the wise <sup>f</sup> men <sup>1</sup> of Babylon.	<sup>b</sup> Jer. 29, 22. Rev. 13, 15.	7 Therefore at that time, when all the <sup>1</sup> people <sup>1</sup> heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of <sup>2</sup> musick, <sup>1</sup> all the <sup>1</sup> people <sup>1</sup> , the nations, and the languages, fell down <sup>t</sup> and worshipped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.	1 <sup>s</sup> peoples
4 <sup>s</sup> to rule	49 <sup>6</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Daniel requested of the king, <sup>e</sup> and he <sup>7</sup> set <sup>1</sup> Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, over the affairs of the province of Babylon: but Daniel <sup>8</sup> sat <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> in the gate of the king.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 4, 9. & 5, 11.	8 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Wherefore at that time certain Chaldeans <sup>7</sup> came near, and <sup>3</sup> accused <sup>1</sup> the Jews.	2 <sup>s</sup> music,
5 <sup>s</sup> to be chief governor		<sup>e</sup> ch. 3, 12. <sup>f</sup> ch. 6, 12.	9 They <sup>4</sup> spake <sup>1</sup> and said to <sup>o</sup> the king <sup>1</sup> Nebuchadnezzar <sup>5</sup> , <sup>h</sup> O king, live for ever.	3 <sup>s</sup> brought accusation against
6 <sup>s</sup> And		<sup>g</sup> Est. 2, 19, 21. <sup>h</sup> 3, 2.	10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of <sup>2</sup> musick, <sup>1</sup> shall fall down and worship the golden image:	4 <sup>s</sup> answered
7 <sup>s</sup> appointed		<sup>i</sup> ch. 2, 4. <sup>k</sup> 5, 10. <sup>l</sup> 6, 6, 21.	11 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, <sup>6</sup> that he should <sup>1</sup> be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.	5 <sup>s</sup> the king
8 <sup>s</sup> was			12 <sup>i</sup> There are certain Jews whom thou hast <sup>7</sup> set <sup>1</sup> over the affairs of the province of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego; these men, O king, <sup>k</sup> have not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.	
9 <sup>m</sup> Or, at the king's court			13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then Nebuchadnezzar in <sup>his</sup> rage and fury commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. Then they brought these men before the king.	6 <sup>s</sup> shall
	CHAPTER 3.		14 Nebuchadnezzar <sup>8</sup> spake <sup>1</sup> and said unto them, <sup>i</sup> Is it <sup>9</sup> true, <sup>1</sup> O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, <sup>1</sup> do not ye serve my gods, <sup>1</sup> nor worship the golden image which I have set up?	7 <sup>s</sup> appointed
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Nebuchadnezzar's golden image. 8 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego are accused for not worshipping it. 16 They make a good confession. 19 God delivereth them out of the furnace. 26 Nebuchadnezzar seeing the miracle blesseth God. <sup>1</sup>		15 Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of <sup>2</sup> musick, <sup>1</sup> ye fall down and worship the image which I have made <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> <sup>r</sup> well: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and who <sup>t</sup> is that <sup>4</sup> God <sup>1</sup> that shall deliver you out of my hands?	8 <sup>s</sup> answered
	NEBUCHADNEZZAR the king made an image of gold, whose height <sup>t</sup> was three-score cubits, <sup>t</sup> and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon.	<sup>i</sup> Chald. have set no regard upon thee.		9 <sup>s</sup> of purpose,
	2 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent to gather together the <sup>1</sup> princes, the governors, and the captains, <sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup> judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the <sup>3</sup> sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.	<sup>i</sup> Or, of purpose, as Ex. 31, 13.		1 <sup>s</sup> that ye serve not my god,
1 <sup>s</sup> satraps, the deputies, and the governors,	3 Then the <sup>1</sup> princes, the governors, and captains, <sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup> judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the <sup>3</sup> sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.			
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, chief sooth-sayers	4 Then <sup>4</sup> an <sup>1</sup> herald cried <sup>m</sup> aloud, To you <sup>n</sup> it is commanded, <sup>2</sup> O <sup>5</sup> people, <sup>1</sup> nations, and languages,	<sup>m</sup> Chald. with might. <sup>n</sup> Chald. they command. <sup>p</sup> ch. 4, 1. & 6, 25.		2 <sup>s</sup> music,
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, lawyers	5 <sup>t</sup> That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, <sup>6</sup> dulcimer, and all kinds of <sup>1</sup> musick, <sup>1</sup> ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set up:	<sup>q</sup> Or, singing. <sup>r</sup> Chald. symphony <sup>s</sup> As Ex. 32, 32. Luke 13, 9. <sup>t</sup> Ex. 5, 2. <sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 18, 35.		3 <sup>s</sup> ,
4 <sup>s</sup> the	6 And whoso falleth not down			4 <sup>s</sup> god

	16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, <sup>14</sup> <i>we are not careful</i> <sup>1</sup> to answer thee in this matter.	B.C. c. 550.	the burning fiery furnace <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> spake <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ye servants of the <sup>2</sup> most high <sup>1</sup> God, come forth, and come <sup>1</sup> thither. Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, came forth <sup>3</sup> of the midst of the fire.	<sup>1</sup> s : he
<sup>1</sup> s we have no need <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text.	<sup>17</sup> <sup>2</sup> If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and he will deliver <sup>t</sup> us out of thine hand, O king.	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 10. 19.	<sup>27</sup> And the <sup>4</sup> princes, governors, and captains, <sup>1</sup> and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, <sup>5b</sup> upon whose bodies the fire had no power, <sup>1</sup> nor was <sup>6</sup> an <sup>1</sup> hair of their head singed, neither were their <sup>7</sup> coats <sup>1</sup> changed, nor <sup>8</sup> the smell of fire <sup>9</sup> had <sup>1</sup> passed on them.	<sup>2</sup> s Most High
<sup>2</sup> M Or, Behold, our God &c. Or, If our God . . . be able to deliver us, he will deliver us from . . . and out of thine hand, O king	<sup>18</sup> But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. 11. 34.	<sup>28</sup> <sup>o</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Nebuchadnezzar spake <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and said, Blessed <sup>t</sup> be the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his servants that <sup>a</sup> trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and <sup>9</sup> yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God.	<sup>3</sup> A out
<sup>3</sup> s ;	<sup>19</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then was Nebuchadnezzar <sup>c</sup> full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego : <i>therefore</i> he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace <sup>o</sup> one <sup>1</sup> seven times more than it was wont to be heated.	<sup>c</sup> Chald. filled.	<sup>29</sup> <sup>f</sup> Therefore <sup>9</sup> I make a decree, <sup>1</sup> That <sup>1</sup> every people, nation, and language, which speak <sup>h</sup> any thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, shall be <sup>t</sup> cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill : <sup>m</sup> because there is no other <sup>2</sup> God <sup>1</sup> that <sup>3</sup> can <sup>1</sup> deliver after this sort.	<sup>4</sup> s satraps, the deputies, and the governors,
<sup>5</sup> s certain	<sup>20</sup> And he commanded <sup>t</sup> the <sup>c</sup> most <sup>1</sup> mighty men that <sup>t</sup> were in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, and to cast <sup>t</sup> them into the burning fiery furnace.	<sup>d</sup> Ps. 34. 7, 8. Jer. 17. 7. ch. 6. 22, 23.	<sup>30</sup> Then the king <sup>9</sup> promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in the province of Babylon.	<sup>5</sup> s that the fire had no power upon their bodies,
	<sup>21</sup> Then these men were bound in <sup>o</sup> their <sup>h</sup> coats, <sup>1</sup> their hosen, <sup>5</sup> and their <sup>6</sup> hats, <sup>1</sup> and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.	<sup>e</sup> Chald. mighty of strength.		<sup>6</sup> s the
<sup>5</sup> A their tunics, <sup>m</sup> Or, turbans	<sup>22</sup> Therefore because the king's <sup>n</sup> commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the <sup>p</sup> flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 6. 26.		<sup>7</sup> s hosen
<sup>6</sup> s mantles,	<sup>23</sup> And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.	<sup>g</sup> Chald. a decree is made by me.		<sup>8</sup> A had
	<sup>24</sup> Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonished, and rose up in haste <sup>7</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> spake <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and said unto his <sup>c</sup> counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire ? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king.	<sup>h</sup> Or, mantles.		<sup>9</sup> A have
<sup>7</sup> s : he	<sup>25</sup> He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, <sup>9</sup> walking in the midst of the fire, and <sup>a</sup> they have no hurt ; and the <sup>8</sup> form <sup>1</sup> of the fourth is like <sup>o</sup> the Son of God. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> Or, turbans.		<sup>1</sup> s that
<sup>8</sup> s aspect	<sup>26</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the <sup>1d</sup> mouth of	<sup>j</sup> Chald. error.		<sup>2</sup> s god
<sup>9</sup> s a son of the gods,		<sup>k</sup> Chald. made pieces.		<sup>3</sup> s is
<sup>1</sup> M Aram. door.		<sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 5.		<sup>4</sup> able to
		<sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 27.		
		<sup>n</sup> Chald. word.		
		<sup>o</sup> Or, spark.		
		<sup>p</sup> Chald. made to prosper.		
		<sup>q</sup> ch. 3. 4. & 6. 25.		
		<sup>r</sup> Or, governors.		
		<sup>s</sup> Chald. It was secretly before me.		
		<sup>t</sup> ch. 3. 26.		
		<sup>u</sup> Is. 43. 2.		
		<sup>v</sup> ch. 6. 27.		
		<sup>w</sup> Chald. there is no hurt in them.		
		<sup>x</sup> ver. 34.		
		<sup>y</sup> ch. 2. 44. & 6. 26.		
		<sup>z</sup> ver. 28.		
		<sup>aa</sup> Job 1. 6. & 38. 7.		
		<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 34. 7.		
		<sup>ac</sup> Chald. door.		

R.V.	<i>Nebuchadnezzar maketh</i>	DANIEL 4.	<i>relation of his dream.</i>	R.V.
<sup>M</sup> [Ch. 4. 1 in Aram.] <sup>1</sup> S.	4 ¶ I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace <sup>1</sup> .	B.C. c. 570.	stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and <sup>1</sup> let his portion <sup>1</sup> be with the beasts in the grass of the earth:	
<sup>2</sup> S ; <sup>3</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>imaginations</i>	5 I saw a dream which made me afraid <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>3</sup> thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head <sup>6</sup> troubled me.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 28, 29. <sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 1.	16 Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven <sup>6</sup> times pass over him.	<sup>1</sup> S The sentence
<sup>4</sup> S en- chanters,	6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise <sup>1</sup> men of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 13. & 12. 7.	17 <sup>1</sup> This matter <sup>1</sup> 'tis by the decree of the watchers, and the <sup>2</sup> demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent <sup>6</sup> that the living may know <sup>1</sup> that the <sup>3</sup> most <sup>1</sup> High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the <sup>4</sup> basest <sup>1</sup> of men.	<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>matter</i> <sup>3</sup> S Most
	7 <sup>4</sup> Then came in the magicians, the <sup>4</sup> astrologers, <sup>1</sup> the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 2.	18 This dream I king Nebuchadnezzar have seen <sup>5</sup> . Now <sup>1</sup> thou, O Belteshazzar, declare the interpretation <sup>6</sup> thereof, <sup>1</sup> forasmuch as all the wise <sup>1</sup> men of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation <sup>6</sup> :' <sup>1</sup> but thou <sup>4</sup> art able <sup>1</sup> ;' <sup>1</sup> for the spirit of the holy gods <sup>1</sup> 'is in thee.	<sup>4</sup> S lowest <sup>5</sup> S ; and
<sup>5</sup> S I told the dream before him,	8 ¶ But at the last Daniel came in before me, <sup>9</sup> whose name <sup>1</sup> was Belteshazzar, according to the name of my god, <sup>6</sup> and in whom <sup>1</sup> 'is the spirit of the holy gods: and <sup>6</sup> before him I told the dream, <sup>1</sup> saying,	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 9. 16. <sup>f</sup> ver. 25. 32. ch. 2. 21. & 5. 21. <sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 7.	19 ¶ Then Daniel, <sup>m</sup> whose name <sup>1</sup> was Belteshazzar, was astonished for <sup>8</sup> one hour, <sup>1</sup> and his thoughts troubled him. The king <sup>9</sup> spake, <sup>1</sup> and said, Belteshazzar, let not the dream, or the interpretation <sup>6</sup> thereof, trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered and said, My lord, <sup>4</sup> the dream <sup>1</sup> be to them that hate thee, and the interpretation thereof to thine <sup>1</sup> enemies.	<sup>6</sup> S ; <sup>7</sup> S ,
	9 O Belteshazzar, <sup>k</sup> master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods <sup>1</sup> 'is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.	<sup>h</sup> ver. 18. Is. 63. 11. ch. 2. 11. & 5. 11, 14. <sup>i</sup> Gen. 41. 8, 15. ch. 5. 8, 15. ch. 2. 48. & 5. 11. <sup>j</sup> ver. 8.		<sup>8</sup> S a while,
<sup>6</sup> S my head upon <sup>7</sup> S :	10 Thus <sup>1</sup> were the visions of <sup>6</sup> mine head in <sup>1</sup> my bed <sup>1</sup> ;' <sup>1</sup> and I saw, and behold <sup>1</sup> a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof <sup>1</sup> was great.	<sup>m</sup> ver. 8. <sup>n</sup> Chald <sup>1</sup> was seeing. <sup>p</sup> ver. 29. Ezek. 31. 3. &c. <sup>q</sup> See <sup>2</sup> Sam. 18. 32. Jer. 23. 7.		<sup>9</sup> S an- swered
	11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth <sup>8</sup> :'	<sup>r</sup> ver. 10 12.	20 <sup>7</sup> The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth;	<sup>1</sup> S adver- saries.
<sup>8</sup> S .	12 The leaves thereof <sup>1</sup> were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it <sup>1</sup> was meat for all: <sup>1</sup> the beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the <sup>9</sup> boughs <sup>1</sup> thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.	<sup>t</sup> Ezek. 17. 23. & 31. 6. See Lam. 4. 20.	21 Whose leaves <sup>1</sup> were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it <sup>1</sup> was meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:	
<sup>9</sup> S branches	13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, <sup>u</sup> a watcher and <sup>z</sup> an holy one came down from heaven <sup>6</sup> :'	<sup>u</sup> ver. 17. 23. Ps. 103. 20. <sup>v</sup> Deut. 33. 2. ch. 8. 13. Zech. 14. 5. Jude 14. <sup>y</sup> ch. 2. 38. <sup>z</sup> Chald. <sup>1</sup> with might. <sup>a</sup> Mat. 3. 10. <sup>b</sup> Jer. 27. 6-8. <sup>c</sup> Ezek. 31. 12. <sup>d</sup> ver. 13.	22 <sup>9</sup> It <sup>1</sup> 'tis thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, <sup>6</sup> and thy dominion to the end of the earth.	
	14 He cried <sup>z</sup> aloud, and said thus, <sup>a</sup> Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: <sup>6</sup> let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches <sup>8</sup> :'		23 <sup>a</sup> And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and	
	15 Nevertheless leave the			

1 s down the tree,  
2 s nevertheless

saying, Hew <sup>1</sup>the tree down,<sup>1</sup> and destroy it; <sup>2</sup>yet<sup>1</sup> leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven,<sup>2</sup> and <sup>1</sup>let his portion <sup>1</sup>be with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him;

3 s it  
4 s Most

24 This <sup>1</sup>is the interpretation, O king, and <sup>3</sup>this<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>is the decree of the <sup>1</sup>'most'<sup>1</sup> High, which is come upon my lord the king:

5 s thou shalt be driven

25 That <sup>5</sup>they shall <sup>6</sup>drive thee<sup>1</sup> from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and <sup>6</sup>they shall make thee<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup>to eat grass as oxen, and <sup>7</sup>they shall wet thee<sup>1</sup> with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee<sup>8</sup>, <sup>1</sup>'till thou know that the <sup>9</sup>'most'<sup>1</sup> High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and <sup>1</sup>'giveth it to whomsoever he will.

6 s thou shalt be made  
7 s shalt be wet  
8 s ;  
9 s Most

26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the <sup>2</sup>'heavens do rule.

1 M Or, redeem

27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and <sup>12</sup>break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; <sup>2</sup>if <sup>2</sup>'it' may be <sup>3</sup>'a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

2 s there  
3 M Or, as otherwise read, an healing of thine error

28 ¶<sup>1</sup> All this came upon the king Nebuchadnezzar.

4 s was walking in  
[M Aram. upon] the royal palace  
5 s which  
6 s royal dwelling place,  
7 s glory

29 At the end of twelve months he <sup>4</sup>walked <sup>2</sup>in the palace of the kingdom<sup>1</sup> of Babylon.

30 The king <sup>2</sup>spake<sup>1</sup>, and said, Is not this great Babylon, <sup>3</sup>that<sup>1</sup> I have built for the <sup>6</sup>'house of the kingdom<sup>1</sup> by the might of my power<sup>1</sup>, and for the <sup>7</sup>'honour<sup>1</sup> of my majesty<sup>1</sup>?

8 s : the

31 <sup>6</sup>While the word <sup>1</sup>was in the king's mouth, there fell <sup>6</sup>a voice from heaven, <sup>1</sup>saying, O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken<sup>2</sup>; The<sup>1</sup> kingdom is departed from thee.

9 s thou shalt be driven

32 And <sup>3d</sup>they shall drive thee<sup>1</sup> from men, and thy dwelling <sup>1</sup>shall be with the beasts of the field<sup>1</sup>: they shall make thee<sup>1</sup> to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee<sup>2</sup>, until thou know that the <sup>3</sup>'most'<sup>1</sup> High ruleth in the kingdom of

B.C. c. 570.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 21.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 21.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 32.  
ch. 5. 21, &c.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 12. 7.  
Rev. 4. 10.  
Ps. 106. 20.  
Ps. 130. 16.  
ch. 2. 44.  
& 7. 14.  
Mic. 4. 7.  
Luke 1. 33.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 17, 32.  
Ps. 85. 18.  
& Is. 49. 15, 17.  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 27. 5.  
& Ps. 115. 3.  
& 130. 6.

<sup>g</sup> Job 34. 29.

<sup>m</sup> Job 9. 12.  
Is. 45. 14.  
Rom. 9. 20.

<sup>n</sup> Mat. 21. 23.  
Luke 15. 18, 21.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 26.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 8

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 41. 1, &c.

<sup>s</sup> Or, on healing of thine error.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 29.

<sup>u</sup> Job 42. 12.  
Prov. 22. 4.

<sup>v</sup> Mat. 6. 38.

<sup>w</sup> Or, upon.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 33. 4.  
Rev. 18. 3.  
& 16. 7.

<sup>y</sup> Prov. 16. 18.  
ch. 5. 20.

<sup>z</sup> Ex. 18. 11.  
ch. 5. 20.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 5. 5.  
Luke 12. 20.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 24.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 25.  
<sup>e</sup> Est. 1. 3.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 2.  
Jer. 52. 19.

<sup>g</sup> Or, ground-father, as

<sup>h</sup> Jer. 27. 7.  
2 Sam. 9. 7.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 16.  
ver. 11, 13.

<sup>j</sup> Chald. brought forth.

men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

33 The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his <sup>1</sup>'hairs were<sup>1</sup> grown like eagles' <sup>2</sup>'feathers', and his nails like birds' <sup>3</sup>'claws'.

1 s hair was

34 And <sup>6</sup>at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the <sup>2</sup>'most'<sup>1</sup> High, and I praised and honoured him <sup>4</sup>that liveth for ever<sup>3</sup>, whose<sup>1</sup> dominion <sup>1</sup>is an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom <sup>5</sup>'is' from generation to generation:

2 s Most

3 s ; for his

35 And <sup>h</sup>all the inhabitants of the earth <sup>1</sup>are reputed as nothing: and <sup>2</sup>he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and <sup>1</sup>among the inhabitants of the earth: and <sup>1</sup>'none can <sup>4</sup>'stay his hand, or say unto him, <sup>m</sup>What doest thou?

4 M Aram. strike.

36 At the same time <sup>5</sup>my reason<sup>1</sup> returned unto me; <sup>2</sup>and for the glory of my kingdom, <sup>6</sup>'mine honour' and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent <sup>7</sup>'majesty' was <sup>u</sup>'added unto me.

5 s mine understanding

6 s my majesty

7 s great-ness

37 Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, <sup>8</sup>'all whose' works <sup>1</sup>are truth, and his ways <sup>9</sup>'judgment': <sup>2</sup>'and those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

7 s great-ness

8 s ; for all his

9 s judgment

## CHAPTER 5.

<sup>o</sup>1 Belshazzar's impious feast. 5 A handwriting, unknown to the magicians, troubleth the king. 10 At the commendation of the queen Daniel is brought. 17 He, reproving the king of pride and idolatry, 25 readeth and interpreteth the writing. 30 The monarchy is translated to the Medes.

**B**ELSHAZZAR the king <sup>6</sup>'made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

2 Belshazzar, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels <sup>7</sup>'which <sup>1</sup>his <sup>9</sup>'father Nebuchadnezzar' had <sup>h</sup>'taken out of the

1 s Nebuchadnezzar his father



R.V.	The handwriting	DANIEL 5.	on the wall.	R.V.
	temple which <sup>†</sup> was in Jerusalem; that the king <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and his <sup>1</sup> princes, <sup>1</sup> his wives <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and his concubines, might drink therein.	B.C. c. 538.	like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him <sup>1</sup> ; whom <sup>1</sup> the king Nebuchadnezzar thy <sup>a</sup> father, <sup>2</sup> the king, <i>I say</i> , thy father, made <sup>3</sup> master of the magicians, <sup>4</sup> astrologers, <sup>1</sup> Chaldeans, <sup>†</sup> and soothsayers;	<sup>1</sup> S : and
<sup>1</sup> S lords,	3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which <sup>†</sup> was at Jerusalem; and the king <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and his <sup>1</sup> princes, <sup>1</sup> his wives <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and his concubines, drank in them.	<sup>a</sup> Or, grand-father, ver. 2. <sup>b</sup> ch. 4. 9.	12 <sup>†</sup> Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, <sup>a</sup> interpreting of dreams, and shewing of <sup>3</sup> hard <sup>1</sup> sentences, and <sup>e</sup> dissolving of <sup>g</sup> doubts, were found in the same Daniel, <sup>h</sup> whom the king named Belteshazzar <sup>6</sup> : now <sup>1</sup> let Daniel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.	<sup>2</sup> M Or, thy father, O king <sup>3</sup> A him <sup>4</sup> S en-chanters, <sup>5</sup> S dark
	4 They drank wine, <sup>f</sup> and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.	<sup>d</sup> Or, of an interpreter, &c. <sup>e</sup> Or, of a dissolver. <sup>f</sup> Rev. 9. 20. <sup>g</sup> Chald. knots. <sup>h</sup> ch. 1. 7.	13 <sup>†</sup> Then was Daniel brought in before the king. <sup>8</sup> And the <sup>1</sup> king spake and said unto Daniel, <sup>†</sup> Art thou that Daniel, which <sup>†</sup> art of the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my <sup>†</sup> father brought out of <sup>9</sup> Jewry <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>6</sup> S. Now <sup>7</sup> A " <sup>8</sup> S The
<sup>2</sup> A the	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> In the same hour came forth <sup>2</sup> fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 4. 31.	14 I have <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> heard of thee, that <sup>2</sup> the spirit of the gods <sup>†</sup> is in thee, and <sup>†</sup> that light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee.	<sup>9</sup> S Judah
<sup>3</sup> M Aram. brightness.	6 Then the king's <sup>3</sup> k countenance <sup>m</sup> was changed <sup>4</sup> , and his thoughts troubled him <sup>1</sup> , so that the <sup>n</sup> joints of his loins were loosed, and his <sup>q</sup> knees smote one against another.	<sup>i</sup> Chald. brightnesses, ver. 9. <sup>l</sup> Or, grand-father. <sup>m</sup> Chald. changed it. <sup>n</sup> Or, girdles, Is. 5. 27. <sup>o</sup> Chald. bindings, Or, knots, <sup>p</sup> ver. 11, 12. <sup>q</sup> Nah. 2. 10. <sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 2. <sup>s</sup> 4. 6. <sup>t</sup> Chald. with might. <sup>u</sup> Is. 47. 13. <sup>v</sup> ver. 7. 8.	15 And now <sup>2</sup> the wise <sup>†</sup> men, the <sup>1</sup> astrologers, <sup>1</sup> have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the thing <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>4</sup> A in him <sup>5</sup> S ; and	7 <sup>†</sup> The king cried aloud to bring in "the <sup>6</sup> astrologers, <sup>1</sup> the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers. <sup>7</sup> And the <sup>1</sup> king spake <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and said to the wise <sup>†</sup> men of Babylon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with <sup>8</sup> y scarlet, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> have a chain of gold about his neck, <sup>2</sup> and shall <sup>9</sup> be the third ruler in the kingdom.	<sup>z</sup> Or, purple. <sup>z</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>a</sup> Chald. interpret. <sup>b</sup> ver. 7. <sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 27. <sup>d</sup> 4. 7.	16 <sup>3</sup> And <sup>1</sup> I have heard of thee, that thou canst <sup>4</sup> "make <sup>1</sup> interpretations, and dissolve doubts: <sup>5</sup> now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with <sup>5</sup> scarlet, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt <sup>6</sup> be the third ruler in the kingdom.	<sup>1</sup> S en-chanters, <sup>2</sup> S. <sup>3</sup> S But <sup>4</sup> S give
<sup>6</sup> S en-chanters,	8 Then came in all the king's wise <sup>†</sup> men: <sup>o</sup> but they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation <sup>o</sup> thereof <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 1. <sup>e</sup> Chald. brightnesses, ver. 6. <sup>f</sup> Or, fee, as ch. 2. 6. <sup>g</sup> ch. 2. 4. <sup>h</sup> 3. 9. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 27, 28. <sup>j</sup> 4. 17, 22, 25.	17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy <sup>7</sup> rewards to another; <sup>7</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation.	<sup>2</sup> S purple, <sup>6</sup> M Or, rule as one of three
<sup>7</sup> S The	9 Then was king Belshazzar greatly <sup>a</sup> troubled, and his <sup>e</sup> countenance was changed in him, and his lords were <sup>1</sup> astounded. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 48. <sup>j</sup> 4. 8, 9, 18. <sup>k</sup> Or, grand-father, ver. 2. <sup>l</sup> Jer. 27. 7. <sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 4.	18 O thou king, <sup>h</sup> the <sup>8</sup> most high <sup>1</sup> God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father <sup>9</sup> a <sup>1</sup> kingdom, and <sup>1</sup> majesty, <sup>1</sup> and glory, and <sup>2</sup> honour <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>7</sup> S nevertheless <sup>8</sup> S Most High <sup>9</sup> S the <sup>1</sup> S greatness, <sup>2</sup> S majesty <sup>3</sup> S because of the greatness <sup>4</sup> S the peoples,
<sup>8</sup> S purple,	10 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Now the queen by reason of the words of the king and his lords came into the banquet house: <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the queen spake and said, <sup>9</sup> O king, live for ever <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed:		19 And <sup>3</sup> for the majesty <sup>1</sup> that he gave him, <sup>†</sup> all <sup>4</sup> "people, <sup>1</sup> nations, and languages <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> trem-	
<sup>9</sup> M Or, rule as one of three	11 <sup>†</sup> There is a man in thy kingdom, in whom <sup>†</sup> is the spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of thy <sup>h</sup> father light and understanding and wisdom,			
<sup>1</sup> S perplexed.				
<sup>1</sup> S :				

1 s,	bled and feared before him : whom he would he slew <sup>1</sup> ; and whom he would he kept alive ; and whom he would he set up ; and whom he would he put down.	B.C. c. 538. " ver. 7.	made <sup>o</sup> a' proclamation concerning him. <sup>a</sup> that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.	1 M Or, rule as one of three
2 s raised up,	20 <sup>e</sup> But when his heart was lifted up, and his <sup>3</sup> mind hardened <sup>e</sup> in pride, <sup>1</sup> he was <sup>7</sup> deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him :	h Jer. 51. 31, 35, 37. " ch. 4. 30, 37. d ch. 9. 1.	30 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>b</sup> In that night <sup>o</sup> was <sup>1</sup> Belshazzar the <sup>2</sup> king of the Chaldeans <sup>1</sup> slain.	2 s Chal-dean king was
3 s spirit was hardened that he dealt proudly,	<sup>3</sup> And they took his glory from him :	h Or, to deal proudly. EX. 18. 11. " Chab. made to come down.	31 <sup>3d</sup> And Darius the <sup>4</sup> Median took <sup>1</sup> the kingdom, <sup>9</sup> being <sup>h</sup> a- bout threescore and two years old.	3 M [Chap. 6. 1 in Aram.]
4 s ; he was fed	21 And he was <sup>i</sup> driven from the sons of men ; and <sup>k</sup> his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling <sup>†</sup> was with the wild asses <sup>4</sup> : they fed him <sup>1</sup> with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>m</sup> till <sup>1</sup> he knew that the <sup>e</sup> most high God ruled <sup>1</sup> in the kingdom of men, and <sup>†</sup> that he <sup>7</sup> appointeth <sup>1</sup> over it whom-soever he will.	h Or, now. " ch. 4. 32, &c. " Or, he made his heart equal, &c. " Est. 1. 1.	CHAPTER 6. <sup>o</sup> 1 Daniel made chief of the presidents. 4 They obtain an idolatrous decree. 10 Daniel, accused of the breach thereof, is cast into the lions' den. 18 Daniel is saved, 25 and God magnified by a decree.	4 s Mede received
5 s ; until	22 And thou his son, O Belshazzar, <sup>h</sup> ast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this ;	h Or, now. " ch. 4. 32, &c. " Or, he made his heart equal, &c. " Est. 1. 1.	I pleased Darius to set <sup>1</sup> over the kingdom an hundred and twenty <sup>5</sup> princes, <sup>1</sup> which should be <sup>e</sup> over <sup>1</sup> the whole kingdom ;	5 s satraps,
6 s Most High God ruleth	23 <sup>p</sup> But hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven ; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and thy lords, thy wives <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them ; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, <sup>1</sup> which see not, nor hear, nor know : and the God in whose hand thy breath <sup>†</sup> is, <sup>1</sup> and whose <sup>†</sup> are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified :	h Or, now. " ch. 4. 32, &c. " Or, he made his heart equal, &c. " Est. 1. 1.	2 And over <sup>7</sup> these <sup>1</sup> three presidents <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> of whom Daniel <sup>†</sup> was <sup>9</sup> first <sup>1</sup> : that <sup>1</sup> the princes <sup>1</sup> might give <sup>2</sup> accounts <sup>1</sup> unto them, and <sup>3</sup> the king should have no damage.	6 s throughout
7 s setteth up	24 Then was the part of the hand sent from <sup>8</sup> him <sup>1</sup> ; and this writing was <sup>9</sup> written <sup>1</sup> .	h Or, now. " ch. 4. 32, &c. " Or, he made his heart equal, &c. " Est. 1. 1.	3 Then this Daniel was <sup>4</sup> preferred <sup>1</sup> above the presidents and <sup>5</sup> princes <sup>1</sup> , <sup>9</sup> because an excellent spirit <sup>†</sup> was in him ; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm.	7 s them
	25 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And this <sup>†</sup> is the writing that was <sup>9</sup> written <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.	h Or, now. " ch. 4. 32, &c. " Or, he made his heart equal, &c. " Est. 1. 1.	4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>7</sup> Then the presidents and <sup>5</sup> princes <sup>1</sup> sought to find occasion against Daniel <sup>6</sup> concerning <sup>1</sup> the kingdom ; but they could find none occasion nor fault : forasmuch as he <sup>†</sup> was faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him.	8 s one ;
	26 This <sup>†</sup> is the interpretation of the thing : MENE ; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and <sup>2</sup> finished it <sup>1</sup> .	h Or, now. " ch. 4. 32, &c. " Or, he made his heart equal, &c. " Est. 1. 1.	5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except we find <sup>†</sup> it against him concerning the law of his God.	9 s these satraps
	27 TEKEL ; <sup>35</sup> Thou <sup>1</sup> art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.	h Or, now. " ch. 4. 32, &c. " Or, he made his heart equal, &c. " Est. 1. 1.	6 Then these presidents and <sup>7</sup> princes <sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, <sup>9</sup> King Darius, live for ever.	2 s account
	28 <sup>4</sup> PERES ; <sup>5</sup> Thy <sup>1</sup> kingdom is divided, and given to the <sup>a</sup> Medes and <sup>b</sup> Persians.	h Or, now. " ch. 4. 32, &c. " Or, he made his heart equal, &c. " Est. 1. 1.	7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the <sup>9</sup> governors, and the princes, <sup>1</sup> the counsellors <sup>o</sup> , and the <sup>1</sup> captains, <sup>1</sup> have consulted together <sup>2</sup> to establish a royal statute, and to make a <sup>3</sup> firm <sup>e</sup> decree, <sup>1</sup> that whosoever shall ask a petition of any <sup>4</sup> God <sup>1</sup> or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions.	3 s that
	29 Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with <sup>e</sup> scarlet, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> put a chain of gold about his neck, and	h Or, now. " ch. 4. 32, &c. " Or, he made his heart equal, &c. " Est. 1. 1.		4 s that distinguished
				5 s the satraps
				6 s as touching
				7 s satraps
				8 M Or, came tumultuously (and so in vv. 11, 15)
				9 s deputies and the satraps,
				1 s governors,
				2 M Or, that the king should establish a statute, and make &c.
				3 s strong interdict,
				4 s god

R.V.	<i>Daniel is cast</i>	DANIEL 6.	<i>into the lions' den.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S interdict	8 Now, O king, establish the <sup>1</sup> decree <sup>1</sup> , and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the <sup>6</sup> law of the Medes and Persians, which <sup>2c</sup> altereth not.	B.C. c. 538. <sup>a</sup> Lam. 3. 53. <sup>b</sup> ver. 12, 15. Est. 1. 19. & S. 8. <sup>c</sup> Chald. <i>passeth not</i> . <sup>d</sup> So Mat. 27. 66.	thou servest continually, he will deliver thee. 17 <sup>a</sup> And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; <sup>4</sup> and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; <sup>1</sup> that <sup>2</sup> the purpose might not <sup>1</sup> be changed concerning Daniel.	<sup>1</sup> M Or, that there might be no change of purpose <sup>2</sup> S nothing might <sup>3</sup> M Or, dancing girls <sup>4</sup> S music <sup>5</sup> S fled
<sup>2</sup> M Aram. <i>passeth not away.</i>	9 Wherefore king Darius signed the writing and the <sup>1</sup> decree <sup>1</sup> .		18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: neither were <sup>3c</sup> instruments of <sup>a</sup> music <sup>1</sup> brought before him: <sup>a</sup> and his sleep <sup>went</sup> from him.	<sup>1</sup> M Or, that there might be no change of purpose <sup>2</sup> S nothing might <sup>3</sup> M Or, dancing girls <sup>4</sup> S music <sup>5</sup> S fled
<sup>3</sup> S And	10 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; <sup>4</sup> and <sup>1</sup> his windows <sup>5</sup> being <sup>1</sup> open in his chamber <sup>7</sup> toward Jerusalem <sup>6</sup> ! he kneeled upon his knees <sup>h</sup> three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.	<sup>c</sup> Or, table. <sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 44, 48. Ps. 5. 7. Jonah 2. 4. <sup>g</sup> ch. 2. 1. A Ps. 55. 17. Acts 2. 1, 2, 15. & 3. 1. & 10. 9.	19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions.	<sup>6</sup> S near unto <sup>7</sup> A to Daniel
<sup>4</sup> S (now <sup>5</sup> S were <sup>6</sup> S ;) and	11 Then these men assembled <sup>7</sup> , and found Daniel <sup>8</sup> praying and making <sup>1</sup> supplication before his God.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 3. 8. <sup>j</sup> ch. 3. 15.	20 And when he came <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the den <sup>7</sup> , he cried with a lamentable voice <sup>o</sup> unto Daniel <sup>1</sup> : <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the living God, <sup>k</sup> is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the lions?	
<sup>7</sup> A together <sup>8</sup> S making petition and	12 <sup>1</sup> Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's <sup>9</sup> decree <sup>1</sup> ; Hast thou not signed <sup>1</sup> a decree, <sup>1</sup> that every man that shall <sup>2</sup> ask a petition of any God <sup>1</sup> or man within thirty days, save <sup>3</sup> of <sup>1</sup> thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing <sup>†is</sup> true, <sup>p</sup> according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which <sup>4</sup> altereth not.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 4. <sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 23. <sup>n</sup> Heb. 11. 33.	21 Then said Daniel unto the king, <sup>1</sup> O king, live for ever. 22 <sup>m</sup> My God hath sent his angel, and hath <sup>n</sup> shut the lions' mouths, <sup>8</sup> that <sup>1</sup> they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.	<sup>8</sup> S and
<sup>9</sup> S interdict <sup>1</sup> S an interdict <sup>2</sup> S make petition unto any god <sup>3</sup> S unto	13 Then answered they and said before the king, That Daniel, <sup>q</sup> which <sup>†is</sup> of the children of the captivity of Judah, <sup>r</sup> regardeth not thee, O king, nor the <sup>9</sup> decree <sup>1</sup> that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day.	<sup>p</sup> ver. 8. <sup>q</sup> ch. 1. 6. & 5. 13. <sup>r</sup> ch. 3. 12 <sup>s</sup> Heb. 11. 33.	23 Then was the king exceeding glad <sup>o</sup> for him <sup>1</sup> , and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, <sup>t</sup> because he <sup>9</sup> believed <sup>1</sup> in his God.	<sup>9</sup> S had trusted
<sup>4</sup> M Aram. <i>passeth not away.</i>	14 Then the king, when he heard <sup>†these</sup> words, <sup>z</sup> was sore displeased <sup>o</sup> with himself <sup>1</sup> , and set <sup>†his</sup> heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to <sup>5</sup> deliver <sup>1</sup> him.	<sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 4. <sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 23. <sup>n</sup> Heb. 11. 33.	24 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the king commanded, <sup>u</sup> and they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast <sup>†them</sup> into the den of lions, them, <sup>v</sup> their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces <sup>1</sup> or ever they came at the bottom of the den.	
<sup>5</sup> S rescue	15 Then these men assembled <sup>6</sup> unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that <sup>7</sup> the <sup>1</sup> law of the Medes and Persians <sup>8</sup> is, That no decree <sup>1</sup> nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed.	<sup>u</sup> Deut. 19. 19. <sup>v</sup> So Mark 6. 26. <sup>w</sup> Est. 9. 10. See Deut. 24. 16. 2 Kin. 14. 6.	25 <sup>¶</sup> Then king Darius wrote unto all <sup>2</sup> people <sup>1</sup> , nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.	<sup>1</sup> A, <sup>2</sup> S the peoples,
<sup>6</sup> A together <sup>7</sup> S it is a <sup>8</sup> S, that no interdict	16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast <sup>†him</sup> into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Daniel, Thy God whom	<sup>z</sup> ch. 4. 1. <sup>a</sup> ver. 8. <sup>b</sup> ch. 3. 29. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 99. 1. <sup>d</sup> ch. 4. 34.	26 <sup>6</sup> I make a decree, <sup>8</sup> That in every <sup>1</sup> dominion of my kingdom men <sup>e</sup> tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: <sup>a</sup> for he <sup>†is</sup> the living God, and	<sup>3</sup> S that in all the

R.V.	Daniel's vision	DANIEL 7.	of four beasts.	R.V.
	stedfast for ever, and his kingdom <sup>1</sup> that which shall not be <sup>b</sup> destroyed, and his dominion <sup>1</sup> shall be even unto the end <sup>1</sup> .	B.C. c. 537. " ver. 29, 21, 24. ch. 8. 9. " ch. 2. 44. " 4. 3, 34. " 7. 14, 27. " Luke 1. 33. " ch. 4. 3.	8 I considered the horns, and, behold, <sup>a</sup> there came up among them another <sup>1</sup> little horn, before whom there were <sup>1</sup> three of the first horns <sup>2</sup> plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn <sup>1</sup> were eyes like the eyes <sup>a</sup> of <sup>3</sup> man, <sup>e</sup> and a mouth speaking great things.	<sup>1</sup> s horn, a little one, before which <sup>2</sup> a were <sup>3</sup> a a
1 s ;	27 He delivereth and rescueth, <sup>a</sup> and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth <sup>2</sup> , who hath delivered Daniel from the <sup>a</sup> power of the lions.	" Rev. 9. 7. " ver. 23. " Ps. 12. 3. " Rev. 13. 5. " Heb. hand. " Rev. 20. 4. " ch. 1. 21. " ver. 13, 22. " Ps. 90. 2. " Ezra 1. 1, 2 " Ps. 104. 2. " Rev. 1. 14.	9 " I beheld till <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> thrones were <sup>a</sup> cast down, and <sup>i</sup> the Ancient <sup>1</sup> of days did sit <sup>b</sup> , whose garment <sup>1</sup> was white as snow, and the hair of his head like <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> pure wool: <sup>1</sup> his throne <sup>1</sup> was like the fiery flame, <sup>m</sup> and <sup>a</sup> his wheels as <sup>1</sup> burning fire.	<sup>1</sup> s placed [ <sup>m</sup> Or, cast down], and one that was ancient <sup>5</sup> s ; his raiment <sup>6</sup> s ;
2 s ;	28 So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, <sup>h</sup> and in the reign of <sup>k</sup> Cyrus the Persian.	" Ezek. 1. 15, 16. " Ps. 140. 3. " 97. 3. " Is. 33. 33. " 66. 15. " Num. 12. 6. " Amos 3. 7. " Chald. saw. " ch. 2. 28. " 1 Kin. 22. 19. " Ps. 68. 17. " Heb. 12. 22. " Rev. 5. 11. " Or, words. " Rev. 20. 4, 12. " Rev. 19. 20. " Rev. 13. 1.	10 <sup>a</sup> A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: <sup>a</sup> thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: <sup>a</sup> the <sup>3</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> was set, and the books were opened.	<sup>4</sup> s placed [ <sup>m</sup> Or, cast down], and one that was ancient <sup>5</sup> s ; his raiment <sup>6</sup> s ; <sup>7</sup> s was fiery flames, <sup>8</sup> s the wheels thereof <sup>9</sup> s judgement <sup>1</sup> s at that time <sup>2</sup> s ;
	CHAPTER 7.		11 I beheld <sup>1</sup> then <sup>1</sup> because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> I beheld <sup>1</sup> even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and <sup>3</sup> given to the burning flame.	<sup>3</sup> s he was given to be burned with fire. <sup>m</sup> Aram. to the burning of fire.
<sup>3</sup> m Aram. saw.	IN the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon <sup>p</sup> Daniel <sup>3</sup> had a dream and <sup>r</sup> visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and told the sum of the <sup>a</sup> matters.	" Ps. 140. 3. " 97. 3. " Is. 33. 33. " 66. 15. " Num. 12. 6. " Amos 3. 7. " Chald. saw. " ch. 2. 28. " 1 Kin. 22. 19. " Ps. 68. 17. " Heb. 12. 22. " Rev. 5. 11. " Or, words. " Rev. 20. 4, 12. " Rev. 19. 20. " Rev. 13. 1.	12 <sup>a</sup> As concerning <sup>1</sup> the rest of the beasts, <sup>o</sup> they had <sup>1</sup> their dominion <sup>a</sup> taken away: yet <sup>a</sup> their lives were prolonged for a season and <sup>6</sup> time.	<sup>4</sup> s And as for <sup>5</sup> a was <sup>6</sup> a a <sup>7</sup> s there <sup>8</sup> s one like unto a son of man, and he came even <sup>9</sup> s ancient <sup>1</sup> s the peoples,
<sup>4</sup> s brake forth	2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven <sup>a</sup> strove <sup>1</sup> upon the great sea.	" Deut. 28. 49. " 2 Sam. 1. 23. " Jer. 4. 7, 13. " Is. 48. 40. " Ezek. 17. 3. " Hab. 1. 8. " Or, wherewith. " Chald. a prolonging in life was given them. " Ezek. 1. 26. " Mat. 24. 30. " 28. 64. " Rev. 7. 17, 13. " 14. 14. " ch. 2. 39. " ver. 9. " Or, it raised up one dominion. " Ps. 2. 6-8. " 110. 1, 2. " Mat. 11. 27. " 28. 18. " John 3. 25 " 1 Cor. 15. 27. " Eph. 1. 22. " ch. 3. 4. " ver. 27. " Ps. 145. 13. " ch. 2. 44. " Mic. 4. 7. " Luke 1. 33 " John 12. 34. " Heb. 12. 28. " ch. 8. 8, 22. " ver. 24. " ver. 19, 23. " ch. 2. 40. " Chald. sheath.	13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, <sup>a</sup> one like the Son of man <sup>1</sup> came with the clouds of heaven <sup>a</sup> , and came <sup>1</sup> to <sup>o</sup> the <sup>9</sup> Ancient <sup>1</sup> of days, and they brought him near before him.	<sup>4</sup> s As for <sup>5</sup> a was <sup>6</sup> a a <sup>7</sup> s there <sup>8</sup> s one like unto a son of man, and he came even <sup>9</sup> s ancient <sup>1</sup> s the peoples,
<sup>5</sup> a to <sup>6</sup> s two	3 And four great beasts <sup>2</sup> came up from the sea, diverse one from another.	" Rev. 13. 1.	14 <sup>h</sup> And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all <sup>1</sup> people, <sup>1</sup> nations, and languages <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> should serve him: his dominion <sup>1</sup> is <sup>k</sup> an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom <sup>1</sup> that which shall not be destroyed.	<sup>2</sup> s As for me Daniel, my spirit <sup>3</sup> m Aram. the sheath. <sup>4</sup> s concerning
<sup>7</sup> s it was raised up <sup>m</sup> Or, as otherwise read, it raised up one dominion	4 The first <sup>1</sup> was <sup>a</sup> like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, <sup>b</sup> and it was lifted up from the earth, and made <sup>5</sup> stand upon <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.	" Deut. 28. 49. " 2 Sam. 1. 23. " Jer. 4. 7, 13. " Is. 48. 40. " Ezek. 17. 3. " Hab. 1. 8. " Or, wherewith. " Chald. a prolonging in life was given them. " Ezek. 1. 26. " Mat. 24. 30. " 28. 64. " Rev. 7. 17, 13. " 14. 14. " ch. 2. 39. " ver. 9. " Or, it raised up one dominion. " Ps. 2. 6-8. " 110. 1, 2. " Mat. 11. 27. " 28. 18. " John 3. 25 " 1 Cor. 15. 27. " Eph. 1. 22. " ch. 3. 4. " ver. 27. " Ps. 145. 13. " ch. 2. 44. " Mic. 4. 7. " Luke 1. 33 " John 12. 34. " Heb. 12. 28. " ch. 8. 8, 22. " ver. 24. " ver. 19, 23. " ch. 2. 40. " Chald. sheath.	15 " I Daniel <sup>m</sup> was grieved in <sup>o</sup> my spirit in <sup>1</sup> the midst of <sup>3</sup> my <sup>p</sup> body, and the visions of my head troubled me.	<sup>2</sup> s As for me Daniel, my spirit <sup>3</sup> m Aram. the sheath. <sup>4</sup> s concerning
<sup>8</sup> s were in his mouth between his teeth	5 <sup>a</sup> And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and <sup>7</sup> it raised up itself <sup>1</sup> on one side, and <sup>o</sup> it had <sup>1</sup> three ribs <sup>8</sup> in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.	" Rev. 13. 1.	16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth <sup>a</sup> of <sup>1</sup> all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things.	<sup>2</sup> s As for me Daniel, my spirit <sup>3</sup> m Aram. the sheath. <sup>4</sup> s concerning
<sup>9</sup> s terrible and powerful, <sup>m</sup> Or, dreadful	6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also <sup>a</sup> four heads; and dominion was given to it.	" Rev. 13. 1.	17 <sup>a</sup> These great beasts, which are four, <sup>a</sup> are four kings, <sup>1</sup> which shall arise out of the earth.	<sup>2</sup> s As for me Daniel, my spirit <sup>3</sup> m Aram. the sheath. <sup>4</sup> s concerning
<sup>1</sup> s his feet	7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold <sup>a</sup> a fourth beast, <sup>b</sup> dreadful and terrible, <sup>1</sup> and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with <sup>1</sup> the feet of it: and it <sup>1</sup> was diverse from all the beasts that <sup>1</sup> were before it; <sup>r</sup> and it had ten horns.	" Rev. 13. 1.		



R.V.	<i>The vision of the</i>	DANIEL 8.	<i>ram and he goat.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> Most 2 <sup>s</sup> receive	18 But <sup>a</sup> the saints of the <sup>1b</sup> most! High shall <sup>2</sup> take! the kingdom, and possess the king- dom for ever, even for ever and ever.	B.C. c. 555. <sup>a</sup> ver. 22, 27. Is. 60. 12-14. 2 Tim. 2. 11, 12. Rev. 2. 26, 27. <sup>c</sup> 3. 21. <sup>d</sup> 24. 4. <sup>b</sup> Chald. high ones, that is, things, or, play's. <sup>e</sup> Is. 60. 12. <sup>d</sup> Or, rulers.	<sup>f</sup> is an everlasting kingdom, <sup>c</sup> and all <sup>d</sup> dominions shall serve and obey him.	1 <sup>s</sup> Here <sup>m</sup> Aram. <i>Hitherto.</i> 2 <sup>s</sup> thoughts <sup>m</sup> Aram. bright- ness. 4 <sup>a</sup> was
3 <sup>c</sup> desired to 4 <sup>s</sup> con- cerning 5 <sup>s</sup> of them, ex- ceeding terrible,	19 Then I <sup>3</sup> would! know the truth <sup>4</sup> of! <sup>f</sup> the fourth beast, which was diverse <sup>g</sup> from all <sup>5</sup> the others, exceeding dread- ful, <sup>h</sup> whose teeth <sup>i</sup> were of iron, and his nails <sup>j</sup> of brass; <sup>k</sup> which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;	<sup>e</sup> ver. 15. ch. 8. 27. <sup>f</sup> 10. 8, 16. <sup>g</sup> ver. 7. <sup>h</sup> Chald. from all those. <sup>i</sup> Luke 2. 19, 51.  <sup>j</sup> ch. 7. 1.  <sup>k</sup> Est. 1. 2.  <sup>l</sup> ch. 8. 12, 24. <sup>m</sup> 11. 31. Rev. 11. 7. <sup>n</sup> 13. 7. <sup>o</sup> 17. 14. <sup>p</sup> 19. 19. <sup>m</sup> ver. 9. <sup>n</sup> ver. 18. 1 Cor. 6. 2. Rev. 1. 6. <sup>o</sup> 5. 10. <sup>p</sup> 50. 4.	28 <sup>1</sup> Hitherto! <sup>t</sup> is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, <sup>u</sup> my <sup>v</sup> cogitations! much trou- bled me, and my <sup>w</sup> countenance <sup>x</sup> changed in me: but I <sup>y</sup> kept the matter in my heart.	
6 <sup>s</sup> on 7 <sup>a</sup> horn 8 <sup>s</sup> which	20 And <sup>4</sup> of! the ten horns that <sup>i</sup> were <sup>6</sup> in! his head, and <sup>o</sup> of! the other <sup>7</sup> which came up, and before <sup>8</sup> whom! three fell; even <sup>o</sup> of! that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake <sup>o</sup> very! great things, whose look <sup>t</sup> was more stout than his fellows.		CHAPTER 8. <sup>o</sup> 1 Daniel's vision of the ram and he goat. 13 Two thousand three hundred days of sacrifice. 15 Gabriel comforteth Daniel, and interpreteth the vision.	
9 <sup>s</sup> ancient 1 <sup>s</sup> judge- ment 2 <sup>m</sup> Or, for 3 <sup>s</sup> Most	21 I beheld, <sup>2</sup> and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them; 22 <sup>m</sup> Until the <sup>9</sup> Ancient! of days came, <sup>n</sup> and <sup>1</sup> judgment! was given <sup>2</sup> to the saints of the <sup>3</sup> most! High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.		IN the third year of the reign of king Belshazzar a vision appeared unto me, <sup>even</sup> unto me Daniel, after that which appeared unto me <sup>4</sup> at the first. 2 And I saw in <sup>a</sup> a vision; and it came to pass, <sup>b</sup> when I saw, <sup>c</sup> that I <sup>d</sup> was at <sup>e</sup> Shushan in, the <sup>f</sup> palace, which <sup>t</sup> is in the province of Elam; and I saw in <sup>a</sup> a vision, and I was by the river <sup>o</sup> of! Ulai.	3 <sup>s</sup> the vision; now it was so, that 6 <sup>s</sup> I was in Shushan 7 <sup>m</sup> Or, castle 8 <sup>s</sup> the
4 <sup>s</sup> a 5 <sup>a</sup> the 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, thresh it 7 <sup>a</sup> as for 8 <sup>a</sup> , 9 <sup>s</sup> shall 1 <sup>s</sup> arise 2 <sup>s</sup> former, 3 <sup>s</sup> put down	23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be <sup>4</sup> the! fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all <sup>5</sup> king- doms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall <sup>6</sup> tread it down, and break it in pieces. 24 <sup>7</sup> And <sup>7</sup> the ten horns <sup>8</sup> out of this kingdom <sup>9</sup> are! ten kings <sup>o</sup> that shall! arise: and another shall <sup>1</sup> rise! after them; and he shall be diverse from the <sup>2</sup> first, and he shall <sup>3</sup> subdue! three kings.	<sup>q</sup> Heb. the second. <sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 40.  <sup>s</sup> ver. 7, 8, 20. Rev. 17. 12. <sup>t</sup> ch. 5. 19. <sup>u</sup> 11. 3. 16.  <sup>v</sup> Or, none touched him in the earth. <sup>w</sup> Is. 37. 23. <sup>x</sup> ch. 8. 24, 25. <sup>y</sup> 11. 28, 30, 31, 36. Rev. 13. 5, 6. <sup>z</sup> Heb. a horn of sight. ver. 21. <sup>aa</sup> Rev. 17. 6. <sup>ab</sup> 19. 24. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 2. 21. <sup>ad</sup> Rev. 13. 7. <sup>ae</sup> ch. 12. 7. Rev. 12. 14. <sup>af</sup> ver. 10, 22.	3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had <sup>t</sup> two horns: and the <sup>t</sup> two horns <sup>were</sup> high; but one <sup>t</sup> was higher than <sup>2</sup> the other, and the higher came up last.	
4 <sup>s</sup> Most 5 <sup>s</sup> Most High: and he shall 6 <sup>s</sup> the times and the law; 7 <sup>s</sup> half a 8 <sup>s</sup> judge- ment 9 <sup>a</sup> the	25 <sup>2</sup> And he shall speak <sup>o</sup> great! words against the <sup>4</sup> most! High, and shall <sup>5</sup> wear out the saints of the <sup>5</sup> most High, and <sup>6</sup> think to change <sup>6</sup> times and laws! and <sup>7</sup> they shall be given into his hand <sup>c</sup> until a time and times and <sup>7</sup> the dividing of! time. 26 <sup>d</sup> But the <sup>8</sup> judgment! shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy <sup>†</sup> it unto the end.		4 I saw the ram pushing west- ward, and northward, and southward; <sup>9</sup> so that no beasts might! stand before him, nei- ther <sup>t</sup> was there any that could deliver out of his hand; <sup>6</sup> but he did according to his will, and <sup>1</sup> became great. 5 And as I was considering, behold, an <sup>2</sup> he goat! came from the west <sup>3</sup> on! the face of the whole earth, and <sup>4</sup> he touched not the ground: and the goat <sup>†</sup> had <sup>3</sup> a notable horn between his eyes.	9 <sup>s</sup> and no beasts could  1 <sup>s</sup> magni- fied him- self. 2 <sup>s</sup> he-goat 3 <sup>s</sup> over 4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. none touched the ground.
1 <sup>s</sup> king- doms 2 <sup>s</sup> Most High: his	27 And the <sup>6</sup> kingdom and <sup>9</sup> dominion, and the greatness of the <sup>1</sup> kingdom! under the whole earth, shall be given to the people of the saints of the <sup>2</sup> most High, <sup>7</sup> whose! kingdom	<sup>ag</sup> ch. 2. 43. Luke 1. 31. John 12. 34. Rev. 11. 15.  <sup>ah</sup> ver. 14, 18, 22.	5 And he came to the ram that had <sup>5</sup> two horns, which I <sup>6</sup> had seen! standing before the river, and ran <sup>7</sup> unto! him in the fury of his power. 7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns <sup>8</sup> ! and there was no power in the ram to stand before him <sup>9</sup> ! but he cast him down to the ground, and <sup>1</sup> stamp- ed! upon him <sup>8</sup> ! and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.	5 <sup>a</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> saw 7 <sup>s</sup> upon  8 <sup>s</sup> ; 9 <sup>s</sup> ; 1 <sup>s</sup> trampled

1 S And the he-goat magnified himself exceedingly  
2 S instead of it there  
3 S horns  
4 S glorious  
5 S some of the host and of the stars  
6 S it cast down  
7 S it trampled  
8 S it magnified itself,  
9 S ; and it took away from him the continual burnt offering,  
10 M An- other reading is, the con- tinual burnt offering was taken away from him.  
11 S the host was given over to it together with the con- tinual burnt offering through trans- gression ;  
12 M Or, an host was given to it against the dc.  
13 Or, an host was set over the dc.  
14 S ; and it did its plea- sure  
15 S a holy one speak- ing ;  
16 S holy one  
17 S one  
18 S one  
19 S one  
20 S one  
21 S one  
22 S one  
23 S one  
24 S one  
25 S one  
26 S one  
27 S one  
28 S one  
29 S one  
30 S one  
31 S one  
32 S one  
33 S one  
34 S one  
35 S one  
36 S one  
37 S one  
38 S one  
39 S one  
40 S one  
41 S one  
42 S one  
43 S one  
44 S one  
45 S one  
46 S one  
47 S one  
48 S one  
49 S one  
50 S one  
51 S one  
52 S one  
53 S one  
54 S one  
55 S one  
56 S one  
57 S one  
58 S one  
59 S one  
60 S one  
61 S one  
62 S one  
63 S one  
64 S one  
65 S one  
66 S one  
67 S one  
68 S one  
69 S one  
70 S one  
71 S one  
72 S one  
73 S one  
74 S one  
75 S one  
76 S one  
77 S one  
78 S one  
79 S one  
80 S one  
81 S one  
82 S one  
83 S one  
84 S one  
85 S one  
86 S one  
87 S one  
88 S one  
89 S one  
90 S one  
91 S one  
92 S one  
93 S one  
94 S one  
95 S one  
96 S one  
97 S one  
98 S one  
99 S one  
100 S one

8 <sup>1</sup>Therefore the he goat waxed very great<sup>1</sup>: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken<sup>2</sup>; and <sup>3</sup>for it<sup>4</sup> came up <sup>5</sup>four notable <sup>6</sup>ones<sup>7</sup> toward the four winds of heaven.  
9 <sup>8</sup>And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, <sup>9</sup>toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the <sup>10</sup>plea- sant<sup>11</sup> land.  
10 <sup>12</sup>And it waxed great, <sup>13</sup>even <sup>14</sup>to the host of heaven; and <sup>15</sup>it cast down <sup>16</sup>some of the host and of the stars<sup>17</sup> to the ground, and <sup>18</sup>stamped<sup>19</sup> upon them.  
11 Yea, <sup>20</sup>he magnified him- self<sup>21</sup> even <sup>22</sup>to the prince of the host<sup>23</sup>, <sup>24</sup>and <sup>25</sup>by him <sup>26</sup>the daily sacrifice was taken away<sup>27</sup>, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.  
12 And <sup>28</sup>an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression,<sup>29</sup> and it cast down <sup>30</sup>the truth to the ground<sup>31</sup>, and it <sup>32</sup>practised, and prospered.  
13 <sup>33</sup>Then I heard <sup>34</sup>one saint speaking<sup>35</sup>, and another <sup>36</sup>saint<sup>37</sup> said unto <sup>38</sup>that certain <sup>39</sup>saint<sup>40</sup> which spake, How long <sup>41</sup>shall be the vision concerning the <sup>42</sup>daily sacrifice<sup>43</sup>, and the transgression <sup>44</sup>of desolation<sup>45</sup>, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?  
14 And he said <sup>46</sup>unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred <sup>47</sup>days<sup>48</sup>; then shall the sanctuary be <sup>49</sup>cleansed.<sup>50</sup>  
15 <sup>51</sup>And it came to pass, when I, <sup>52</sup>even I Daniel, had seen the vision, <sup>53</sup>and <sup>54</sup>sought for the meaning, then, <sup>55</sup>behold, there stood before me <sup>56</sup>as the appearance of a man.  
16 And I heard a man's voice <sup>57</sup>between the banks of Ulai, which called, and said, <sup>58</sup>Gabriel, make this <sup>59</sup>man to understand the vision.  
17 So he came near where I stood<sup>60</sup>, and when he came, I was <sup>61</sup>afraid, and <sup>62</sup>fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man<sup>63</sup>: for

B.C. c. 553.  
<sup>1</sup> ch. 10 9, 10.  
<sup>2</sup> Luke 9, 32.  
<sup>3</sup> ver. 22.  
<sup>4</sup> ch. 7, 6.  
<sup>5</sup> & 11, 4.  
<sup>6</sup> Ezek. 2, 2.  
<sup>7</sup> Heb. made me stand upon my standing.  
<sup>8</sup> ch. 7, 8.  
<sup>9</sup> & 11, 21.  
<sup>10</sup> ch. 11, 25.  
<sup>11</sup> Ps. 42, 2.  
<sup>12</sup> Ezek. 20, 6.  
<sup>13</sup> ch. 11, 16, 41.  
<sup>14</sup> ch. 9, 27.  
<sup>15</sup> & 12, 7.  
<sup>16</sup> Hab. 2, 3.  
<sup>17</sup> ch. 11, 24.  
<sup>18</sup> Or, against the host.  
<sup>19</sup> (S) Is. 14, 13.  
<sup>20</sup> ver. 3.  
<sup>21</sup> Rev. 12, 4.  
<sup>22</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>23</sup> ver. 25.  
<sup>24</sup> ch. 24, 26.  
<sup>25</sup> ch. 11, 36.  
<sup>26</sup> Or, against.  
<sup>27</sup> Josh. 5, 14.  
<sup>28</sup> ch. 11, 31.  
<sup>29</sup> & 12, 11.  
<sup>30</sup> Or, from him.  
<sup>31</sup> Ex. 29, 38.  
<sup>32</sup> Num. 28, 3.  
<sup>33</sup> Ezek. 46, 13.  
<sup>34</sup> ch. 11, 3.  
<sup>35</sup> ch. 11, 4.  
<sup>36</sup> Or, the host was given over for the trans- gression against the daily sacrifice.  
<sup>37</sup> ch. 11, 31.  
<sup>38</sup> Ps. 119, 43, 142.  
<sup>39</sup> Is. 50, 14.  
<sup>40</sup> ch. 11, 28, 36.  
<sup>41</sup> Heb. are accom- plished.  
<sup>42</sup> Deut. 28, 50.  
<sup>43</sup> ch. 4, 13.  
<sup>44</sup> & 12, 6.  
<sup>45</sup> 1 Pet. 1, 12.  
<sup>46</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>47</sup> Or, the numberer of secrets, or, the wonderful numberer.  
<sup>48</sup> Heb. Palmam.  
<sup>49</sup> Rev. 17, 13.  
<sup>50</sup> ch. 11, 36.  
<sup>51</sup> Or, making desolate.  
<sup>52</sup> ch. 11, 31.  
<sup>53</sup> ch. 7, 25.  
<sup>54</sup> Heb. peo- ple of the holy ones.  
<sup>55</sup> ch. 11, 21, 23.  
<sup>56</sup> ch. 11, 36.  
<sup>57</sup> Heb. evening morning.  
<sup>58</sup> Heb. justified.  
<sup>59</sup> Or, pros- pering.  
<sup>60</sup> ch. 11, 36.  
<sup>61</sup> See ch. 12, 8.  
<sup>62</sup> 1 Pet. 1, 10.  
<sup>63</sup> Job 34, 29.  
<sup>64</sup> Lam. 4, 6.  
<sup>65</sup> Ezek. 1, 26.  
<sup>66</sup> ch. 10, 1.  
<sup>67</sup> ch. 12, 6, 7.  
<sup>68</sup> Ezek. 12, 57.  
<sup>69</sup> Rev. 22, 10.  
<sup>70</sup> ch. 9, 21.  
<sup>71</sup> Luke 1, 19.  
<sup>72</sup> ch. 7, 24.  
<sup>73</sup> ch. 6, 2, 3.  
<sup>74</sup> Ezek. 1, 28.  
<sup>75</sup> Rev. 1, 17.  
<sup>76</sup> See ver. 16.

at the time of the end shall be the vision.<sup>1</sup>  
18 <sup>2</sup>Now as he was speaking with me, I <sup>3</sup>was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: <sup>4</sup>but he touched me, and <sup>5</sup>set me <sup>6</sup>upright.  
19 And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the <sup>7</sup>last end<sup>8</sup> of the indignation: <sup>9</sup>for <sup>10</sup>at the time appointed the end shall be.<sup>11</sup>  
20 <sup>12</sup>The ram which thou sawest <sup>13</sup>having two horns<sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup>are the kings of Media and Persia.  
21 <sup>16</sup>And the rough <sup>17</sup>goat<sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup>is the king of <sup>20</sup>Grecia<sup>21</sup>: and the great horn that <sup>22</sup>is between his eyes <sup>23</sup>is the first king.  
22 <sup>24</sup>Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, <sup>25</sup>four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not <sup>26</sup>in<sup>27</sup> his power.  
23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the trans- gressors <sup>28</sup>are come to the full, a king <sup>29</sup>of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sen- tences, <sup>30</sup>shall stand up.  
24 And his power shall be mighty, <sup>31</sup>but not <sup>32</sup>by his own power<sup>33</sup>: <sup>34</sup>and he shall <sup>35</sup>destroy wonderfully, <sup>36</sup>and shall prosper<sup>37</sup>, and practise, <sup>38</sup>and shall <sup>39</sup>destroy the mighty<sup>40</sup> and <sup>41</sup>the <sup>42</sup>holy people.  
25 And <sup>43</sup>through his policy <sup>44</sup>also<sup>45</sup> he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; <sup>46</sup>and he shall magnify <sup>47</sup>himself in his heart, and <sup>48</sup>by <sup>49</sup>peace shall<sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup>destroy many: <sup>52</sup>he shall also stand up against the <sup>53</sup>Prince<sup>54</sup> of princes; but he shall be <sup>55</sup>broken without hand.  
26 <sup>56</sup>And the vision of the <sup>57</sup>evening and the morning which was<sup>58</sup> told <sup>59</sup>is true: <sup>60</sup>wherefore<sup>61</sup> shut thou up the vision; for it <sup>62</sup>shall be for many days.<sup>63</sup>  
27 <sup>64</sup>And I Daniel fainted, and was sick <sup>65</sup>certain days; <sup>66</sup>after- ward<sup>67</sup> I rose up, <sup>68</sup>and did the king's business<sup>69</sup>; and I was astonished at the vision, <sup>70</sup>but none understood <sup>71</sup>it.

1 S fell into a deep sleep  
2 M Or, where I had stood  
3 S latter time  
4 S it be- longeth to the appoint- ed time of the end.  
5 S that had the two horns, they  
6 S he-goat  
7 S Greece  
8 M Heb. Javan.  
9 S And as for that which was broken, in the place whereof four stood up, with his power  
10 See ver. 22.  
11 S Or, corrupt  
12 S and do his plea- sure:  
13 and he  
14 S ones  
15 M Heb. people of the saints.  
16 S in their security shall be  
17 S prince  
18 S even- ings and morn- ings which hath been  
19 S but  
20 S belong- eth to many days to come.  
21 S then  
22 S  
23 M Or, but there was none to make it under- stood

**I**N the first year <sup>a</sup> of Darius the son of Ahasuerus, of the seed of the Medes, <sup>c</sup> which was made king over the realm of the Chaldeans ;

<sup>2</sup> And in the first year of his reign I Daniel understood by <sup>1</sup> books the number of the years, whereof the word of the LORD came to <sup>o</sup> Jeremiah the prophet, <sup>2</sup> that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem. <sup>1</sup>

<sup>3</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>o</sup> And I set my face unto the Lord God, <sup>2</sup> to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes <sup>4</sup> :

<sup>4</sup> And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and made <sup>o</sup> my confession, and said, O <sup>m</sup> Lord, the great and dreadful God, <sup>5</sup> keeping the covenant and mercy <sup>6</sup> to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments ;

<sup>5</sup> <sup>p</sup> We have sinned, and have <sup>8</sup> committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even <sup>9</sup> by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments <sup>1</sup> :

<sup>6</sup> Neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

<sup>7</sup> O Lord, <sup>b</sup> righteousness <sup>1</sup> <sup>be-</sup> longeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of <sup>2</sup> faces, as at this day ; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, <sup>†</sup> that are near, and <sup>†</sup> that are far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

<sup>8</sup> O Lord, to us <sup>†</sup> <sup>be-</sup> longeth confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

<sup>9</sup> To the Lord our God <sup>†</sup> <sup>be-</sup> long mercies and forgivenesses <sup>3</sup>, though <sup>1</sup> we have rebelled against him ;

<sup>10</sup> Neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

B.C.c.538.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 21.

<sup>c</sup> 5. 31.

<sup>e</sup> 5. 28.

<sup>f</sup> 1c. 1. 4-6.

<sup>g</sup> Jer. 8. 5, 10.

<sup>h</sup> Or, in which he, &c.

<sup>i</sup> Lev. 26. 14.

<sup>j</sup> Deut. 27. 13.

<sup>k</sup> &c.

<sup>l</sup> 28. 15, &c.

<sup>m</sup> & 29. 20, &c.

<sup>n</sup> & 30. 17, 18.

<sup>o</sup> & 31. 17, &c.

<sup>p</sup> & 32. 19, &c.

<sup>q</sup> Lam. 2. 17.

<sup>r</sup> 2Chr. 36. 21.

<sup>s</sup> Jer. 25. 11.

<sup>t</sup> & 29. 10.

<sup>u</sup> Zech. 1. 6.

<sup>v</sup> Neh. 1. 4.

<sup>w</sup> Jer. 29. 12.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 10. 10.

<sup>y</sup> James 4. 8.

<sup>z</sup> Lam. 1. 12.

<sup>aa</sup> & 2. 13.

<sup>ab</sup> Ezek. 5. 9.

<sup>ac</sup> Amos 3. 2.

<sup>ad</sup> Jer. 26. 14.

<sup>ae</sup> Deut. 28. 15.

<sup>af</sup> Lam. 2. 17.

<sup>ag</sup> Is. 9. 13.

<sup>ah</sup> Jer. 2. 30.

<sup>ai</sup> & 5. 3.

<sup>aj</sup> Hos. 7. 7.

<sup>ak</sup> Heb. *intreated* *we not the face of the Lord*.

<sup>al</sup> Ex. 20. 6.

<sup>am</sup> Deut. 7. 9.

<sup>an</sup> Neh. 1. 5.

<sup>ao</sup> & 9. 32.

<sup>ap</sup> Jer. 31. 28.

<sup>aq</sup> & 44. 27.

<sup>ar</sup> Jer. 15. 15.

<sup>as</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 47.

<sup>at</sup> Neh. 1. 6, 7.

<sup>au</sup> & 9. 33; 24.

<sup>av</sup> Ps. 106. 6.

<sup>aw</sup> Is. 64. 5-7.

<sup>ax</sup> Jer. 14. 7.

<sup>ay</sup> & ver. 7.

<sup>az</sup> Neh. 9. 33.

<sup>ba</sup> & ver. 19.

<sup>bb</sup> Ex. 6. 1. 6.

<sup>bc</sup> & 32. 11.

<sup>bd</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 51.

<sup>be</sup> Neh. 1. 10.

<sup>bf</sup> Jer. 32. 21.

<sup>bg</sup> & ver. 19.

<sup>bh</sup> 2Chr. 36. 15.

<sup>bi</sup> Heb. *made thee a name*.

<sup>bj</sup> Ex. 14. 18.

<sup>bk</sup> Neh. 9. 10.

<sup>bl</sup> Jer. 32. 20.

<sup>bm</sup> & ver. 5.

<sup>bn</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 7.

<sup>bo</sup> Ps. 31. 1.

<sup>bp</sup> & 71. 2.

<sup>bq</sup> Mic. 6. 4. 5.

<sup>br</sup> Neh. 9. 33.

<sup>bs</sup> Or, *thou hast*, &c.

<sup>bt</sup> & ver. 20.

<sup>bu</sup> Zech. 8. 3.

<sup>bv</sup> Ex. 20. 5.

<sup>bw</sup> Lam. 2. 15.

<sup>bx</sup> Ps. 44. 13.

<sup>by</sup> & 79. 4.

<sup>bz</sup> Num. 6. 25.

<sup>ca</sup> Ps. 67. 1.

<sup>cb</sup> & 80. 3, 7, 19.

<sup>cc</sup> & ver. 7.

<sup>cd</sup> Lam. 5. 18.

<sup>ce</sup> & ver. 19.

<sup>cf</sup> John 16. 24.

<sup>cg</sup> Is. 37. 17.

<sup>ch</sup> Neh. 9. 17.

<sup>ci</sup> Ps. 139. 4, 7.

<sup>cj</sup> Ex. 3. 7.

<sup>ck</sup> Ps. 80. 14.

<sup>cl</sup> &c.

<sup>cm</sup> Heb. *whereupon thy name is called*.

<sup>cn</sup> Jer. 25. 29.

<sup>co</sup> Heb. *cause to fall*.

<sup>cp</sup> Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>cq</sup> & ver. 6.

<sup>11</sup> Yea, <sup>b</sup> all Israel have transgressed thy law, even <sup>1</sup> by departing, that they might <sup>1</sup> not obey thy voice <sup>2</sup> ; therefore the curse is poured <sup>1</sup> upon us, and the oath that <sup>†</sup> is written in the <sup>a</sup> law of Moses the servant of God <sup>3</sup>, because <sup>1</sup> we have sinned against him.

<sup>12</sup> And he hath <sup>o</sup> confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil : <sup>h</sup> for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem.

<sup>13</sup> As <sup>†</sup> it is written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us : <sup>k</sup> yet <sup>4</sup> made we not our prayer before <sup>1</sup> the LORD our God, that we <sup>5</sup> might turn from our iniquities, and <sup>6</sup> understand <sup>1</sup> thy truth.

<sup>14</sup> Therefore hath the LORD <sup>o</sup> watched <sup>1</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the evil, and brought it upon us : for <sup>2</sup> the LORD our God <sup>†</sup> is righteous in all his works which he doeth <sup>8</sup> : <sup>r</sup> for we obeyed not <sup>1</sup> his voice.

<sup>15</sup> And now, O Lord our God, <sup>†</sup> that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and hast <sup>z</sup> gotten thee <sup>3</sup> renown, as at this day ; <sup>2</sup> we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

<sup>16</sup> ¶ O Lord, <sup>a</sup> according to all thy <sup>3</sup> righteousness, <sup>1</sup> I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury <sup>1</sup> be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, <sup>a</sup> thy holy mountain : because for our sins, <sup>a</sup> and for the iniquities of our fathers, <sup>o</sup> Jerusalem and thy people <sup>†</sup> are become a reproach to all <sup>†</sup> that are <sup>2</sup> about us.

<sup>17</sup> Now therefore, O our God, <sup>3</sup> hear <sup>1</sup> the prayer of thy servant, and <sup>4</sup> his supplications, <sup>h</sup> and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary <sup>k</sup> that is desolate, <sup>1</sup> for the Lord's sake.

<sup>18</sup> O my God, incline thine ear, and hear ; open thine eyes, <sup>2</sup> and behold our desolations, and the city <sup>a</sup> which is called by thy name : for we do not <sup>5</sup> present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies.

<sup>19</sup> O Lord, hear ; O Lord, forgive : O Lord, hearken and

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> turning aside, that they should

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> : therefore hath the curse been poured out

<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> ; for

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> have we not intreated the favour of

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> should

<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> have discernment in

<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> Or, deal wisely

<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> over

<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup>, and we have not obeyed

<sup>10</sup> Heb. righteousnesses.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>s</sup> let thine anger, and thy fury, I pray thee,

<sup>12</sup> <sup>s</sup> A round

<sup>13</sup> <sup>s</sup> hearken unto

<sup>14</sup> <sup>s</sup> to

<sup>15</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>16</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>17</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>18</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>19</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>20</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>21</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>22</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>23</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>24</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>25</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>26</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>27</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>28</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>29</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>30</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>31</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>32</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>33</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>34</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>35</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>36</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>37</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>38</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>39</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>40</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>41</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>42</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>43</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>44</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>45</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>46</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>47</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>48</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>49</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>50</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>51</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>52</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>53</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>54</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>55</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>56</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>57</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>58</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>59</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>60</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>61</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>62</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>63</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>64</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>65</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>66</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>67</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>68</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>69</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>70</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>71</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>72</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>73</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>74</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>75</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>76</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>77</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>78</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>79</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>80</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>81</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>82</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>83</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>84</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>85</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>86</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>87</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>88</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>89</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

<sup>90</sup> Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 36. 7.

1 S ;  
2 S ; be-  
cause  
3 M Or,  
being sore  
wearied  
4 M Or,  
came  
near  
unto me  
5 S in-  
structed  
me,  
6 M Or,  
made me  
to under-  
stand  
7 S make  
thee skill-  
ful of  
8 S went  
9 S tell  
10 M Or, very  
precious  
Heb.  
precious  
things.  
11 S con-  
sider  
12 S under-  
stand  
13 M Or, to  
restrain  
14 M Or, the  
trans-  
gression  
15 M An-  
other  
reading  
is, to  
seal up.  
1 M Or, a  
purse  
away  
2 M Heb.  
prophet.  
3 S the  
most holy.  
4 M Or,  
a most  
holyp lace  
4 S discern,  
5 S the  
anointed  
one, the  
prince,  
6 M Or, Mes-  
siah, the  
prince  
Or, an  
anoint-  
ed one, a  
prince  
7 M Or,  
seven  
weeks,  
and three-  
score  
and two  
weeks : it  
shall be  
(c.)  
8 S ; it  
9 S with  
street  
and moat,  
1 A the  
2 S the

do ; defer not <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> for thine own  
sake, O my God <sup>2</sup> : for <sup>1</sup> thy city  
and thy people are called by  
thy name.  
20 ¶ And whiles I <sup>1</sup> was  
speaking, and praying, and  
confessing my sin and the sin  
of my people Israel, and pre-  
sented my supplication before  
the LORD my God for the holy  
mountain of my God ;  
21 Yea, whiles I <sup>1</sup> was speak-  
ing in prayer, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> the man  
<sup>1</sup> Gabriel, whom I had seen in  
the vision at the beginning,  
<sup>3</sup> being caused to fly <sup>k</sup> swiftly,  
<sup>4</sup> touched me <sup>m</sup> about the time  
of the evening oblation.  
22 And he <sup>s</sup> informed me <sup>1</sup> and  
talked with me, and said, O  
Daniel, I am now come forth  
<sup>n</sup> to <sup>6</sup> give thee skill and <sup>1</sup> un-  
derstanding.  
23 At the beginning of thy  
supplications the <sup>6</sup> command-  
ment <sup>7</sup> came <sup>1</sup> forth, and <sup>2</sup> I am  
come to <sup>s</sup> shew <sup>1</sup> thee ; <sup>2</sup> for thou  
<sup>art</sup> <sup>9</sup> greatly beloved : there-  
fore <sup>10</sup> b understand <sup>1</sup> the matter,  
and <sup>11</sup> consider <sup>1</sup> the vision.  
24 <sup>a</sup> Seventy weeks are <sup>12</sup> deter-  
mined <sup>1</sup> upon thy people and  
upon thy holy city, <sup>13</sup> to <sup>7</sup> finish  
<sup>o</sup> the <sup>14</sup> transgression, and <sup>15</sup> to  
<sup>h</sup> make an end of sins, <sup>1</sup> and to  
<sup>1</sup> make reconciliation for iniqui-  
ty, <sup>h</sup> and to bring in ever-  
lasting righteousness, and to  
seal up <sup>o</sup> the vision and <sup>21</sup> prophe-  
cy, <sup>n</sup> and to anoint <sup>3</sup> the  
most Holy <sup>1</sup>.  
25 <sup>7</sup> Know therefore and <sup>4</sup> un-  
derstand, <sup>1</sup> that <sup>u</sup> from the  
going forth of the command-  
ment <sup>1</sup> to restore and to build  
Jerusalem unto <sup>5</sup> b the Messiah  
<sup>a</sup> the Prince <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>6</sup> seven  
weeks <sup>1</sup>, and threescore and  
two weeks <sup>8</sup> : the street <sup>1</sup> shall  
be built again, <sup>3</sup> and the <sup>h</sup> wall, <sup>1</sup>  
<sup>k</sup> even <sup>1</sup> in troublous times.  
26 And after <sup>1</sup> threescore and  
two weeks <sup>m</sup> shall <sup>2</sup> Messiah <sup>1</sup> be  
cut off, <sup>32</sup> but not for himself <sup>1</sup> :  
<sup>q</sup> and <sup>7</sup> the people of the prince  
that shall come <sup>6</sup> shall destroy  
the city <sup>u</sup> and the sanctuary ;  
<sup>z</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the end <sup>o</sup> thereof <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall  
be <sup>3</sup> with a flood, and <sup>5</sup> unto the  
end <sup>6</sup> of the war <sup>1</sup> <sup>z</sup> desolations  
are determined.  
anointed one <sup>3</sup> S and shall have nothing <sup>M</sup> Or,  
there shall be none belonging to him <sup>4</sup> S his end  
<sup>M</sup> Or, the end thereof <sup>5</sup> A even <sup>6</sup> S shall be war ;

B.C. c. 538.  
a Ps. 79. 9.  
b Or, a.  
c Is. 42. 6.  
d Is. 53. 11.  
e Ps. 32. 5.  
f Or, and  
upon the  
battlements  
which be the  
idols of the  
desolator.  
g Mat. 24. 15.  
h See  
Is. 10. 22.  
i Or,  
desolator.  
j ch. 8. 16.  
k Heb. with  
weariness,  
or, fight.  
l ch. 8. 18.  
m 1 Km. 18. 36.  
n Heb. to  
make thee  
skilful of.  
o P ch. 1. 7.  
p Rev. 19. 9.  
q ver. 14.  
r Heb. word.  
s Heb. great.  
t ch. 10. 12.  
u ch. 1. 17.  
v ch. 10. 11, 19.  
w Heb. a man  
of desires.  
x Mat. 24. 15.  
y Heb. weeks  
of days.  
z See  
Ezek. 4. 6.  
A Heb. bread  
of desires.  
B Or, restrain.  
C Mat. 6. 17.  
d Or, seal.  
e Is. 53. 10.  
f Is. 53. 11.  
g Heb.  
prophet.  
h Gen. 2. 14.  
i Ps. 45. 7.  
j Luke 1. 35.  
k Josh. 5. 13.  
l ch. 12. 6, 7.  
m Mat. 24. 15.  
n Heb.  
one man.  
o Ezra 4. 24.  
p Rev. 1. 13.  
q Jer. 10. 9.  
r Or, to build  
again Je-  
rusalem.  
s Ezek. 1. 16.  
t John 1. 14.  
u Ezek. 1. 48.  
v Is. 55. 4.  
w Rev. 1. 14.  
x Heb. shall  
retire and  
be built.  
y Ezek. 1. 7.  
z Or, breach,  
or, ditch.  
A Ezek. 1. 24.  
B Neh. 4. 8, 16.  
C Heb. in  
strait of  
times.  
d Is. 53. 8.  
e Mark 9. 12.  
f Acts 9. 7.  
g Or, and  
shall have  
nothing.  
h John 14. 30.  
i Or, and  
[the Jews]  
they shall  
be none of  
his people,  
or, and the  
prince's  
[Messiah's]  
future  
people.  
j Mat. 22. 7.  
k Luke 19. 44.  
l Mat. 24. 2.  
m Mat. 24. 6.  
n Is. 8. 7, 8.  
o Or, it shall  
be cut off by  
desolations.  
p ch. 8. 27.  
q Or, ruler,

27 And he shall <sup>1</sup> confirm <sup>b</sup> the <sup>1</sup>  
covenant with <sup>c</sup> many for one  
week : and <sup>2</sup> in the midst <sup>1</sup> of  
the week he shall cause the  
sacrifice and the <sup>3</sup> oblation to  
cease <sup>4</sup> <sup>1</sup> and <sup>5</sup> for the over-  
spreading <sup>1</sup> of <sup>7</sup> abominations  
<sup>6</sup> he shall make it desolate,  
<sup>9</sup> even until <sup>1</sup> the consummation,  
and that determined <sup>7</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> be  
poured <sup>5</sup> upon the <sup>9</sup> h desolate <sup>1</sup>.  
pinnacle of abominations shall be d.c.  
come one that maketh desolate ; and even unto  
7 S, shall wrath <sup>8</sup> A out <sup>9</sup> S desolator. <sup>M</sup> Or,  
desolate  
CHAPTER 10.  
1 Daniel seeth a vision. 10 Being  
troubled with fear he is comforted by  
the angel.  
IN the third year of Cyrus  
king of Persia a thing was  
revealed unto Daniel, <sup>2</sup> whose  
name was called Belteshazzar ;  
<sup>3</sup> and the thing <sup>1</sup> was true, <sup>17</sup> but  
the time appointed was <sup>1</sup> long <sup>1</sup> :  
and <sup>9</sup> he understood the thing,  
and had understanding of the  
vision.  
2 In those days I Daniel was  
mourning three <sup>2</sup> c full <sup>1</sup> weeks.  
3 I ate no <sup>6</sup> pleasant bread,  
neither came flesh nor wine in  
my mouth, <sup>9</sup> neither did I anoint  
myself at all, till three  
whole weeks were fulfilled.  
4 And in the four and twen-  
tieth day of the first month, as  
I was by the side of the great  
river, which <sup>†</sup> is <sup>3m</sup> Hiddekel <sup>4</sup> ;  
5 <sup>o</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> I lifted up mine  
eyes, and looked, and <sup>9</sup> behold  
<sup>a</sup> a certain <sup>1</sup> man clothed in  
linen, whose loins <sup>†</sup> were <sup>z</sup> girded  
with <sup>5</sup> y fine <sup>1</sup> gold of Uphaz :  
6 His body also <sup>1</sup> was <sup>h</sup> like the  
beryl, and his face <sup>c</sup> as the  
appearance of lightning, <sup>6</sup> and  
his eyes as lamps of fire, and  
his arms <sup>9</sup> and his feet like in  
colour to <sup>6</sup> polished <sup>1</sup> brass, <sup>1</sup> and  
the voice of his words like the  
voice of a multitude.  
7 And I Daniel <sup>2</sup> alone saw  
the vision : for the men that  
were with me saw not the  
vision ; but a great quaking  
fell upon them, <sup>†</sup> so that <sup>1</sup> they  
fled to hide themselves.  
8 <sup>8</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> I was left alone,  
and saw this great vision, <sup>6</sup> and  
there remained no strength in  
me : for my <sup>b</sup> comeliness was  
turned in me into corruption,  
and I retained no strength.

1 S make  
a firm  
2 S for the  
half  
3 as A.V.  
text.  
3 M Or,  
meal  
offering  
4 S ;  
5 S upon  
the wing  
6 M Or,  
upon the  
7 S shall  
come one that  
maketh desolate ;  
and even unto  
7 S, shall wrath  
8 A out  
9 S desolator.  
M Or,  
desolate  
1 S even  
a great  
warfare  
2 S whole  
3 M That is,  
Tigris.  
4 S ;  
5 S pure  
6 S bur-  
nished  
7 S and  
8 S So



R.V.	<i>Daniel is comforted.</i>	DANIEL	11. <i>The overthrow of Persia.</i>	R.V.
	9 Yet heard I the voice of his words: <sup>a</sup> and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I <sup>1</sup> in <sup>1</sup> a deep sleep on my face, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>2</sup> my face toward the ground.	B.C. c. 534. <sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 18.	ened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me.	1 <sup>a</sup> ani 2 <sup>s</sup> go 3 <sup>s</sup> Greece 4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 6 <sup>s</sup> tell 7 <sup>s</sup> in- 8 <sup>s</sup> in- 9 <sup>s</sup> in- 10 <sup>s</sup> in- 11 <sup>s</sup> in- 12 <sup>s</sup> in- 13 <sup>s</sup> in- 14 <sup>s</sup> in- 15 <sup>s</sup> in- 16 <sup>s</sup> in- 17 <sup>s</sup> in- 18 <sup>s</sup> in- 19 <sup>s</sup> in- 20 <sup>s</sup> in- 21 <sup>s</sup> in- 22 <sup>s</sup> in- 23 <sup>s</sup> in- 24 <sup>s</sup> in- 25 <sup>s</sup> in- 26 <sup>s</sup> in- 27 <sup>s</sup> in- 28 <sup>s</sup> in- 29 <sup>s</sup> in- 30 <sup>s</sup> in- 31 <sup>s</sup> in- 32 <sup>s</sup> in- 33 <sup>s</sup> in- 34 <sup>s</sup> in- 35 <sup>s</sup> in- 36 <sup>s</sup> in- 37 <sup>s</sup> in- 38 <sup>s</sup> in- 39 <sup>s</sup> in- 40 <sup>s</sup> in- 41 <sup>s</sup> in- 42 <sup>s</sup> in- 43 <sup>s</sup> in- 44 <sup>s</sup> in- 45 <sup>s</sup> in- 46 <sup>s</sup> in- 47 <sup>s</sup> in- 48 <sup>s</sup> in- 49 <sup>s</sup> in- 50 <sup>s</sup> in- 51 <sup>s</sup> in- 52 <sup>s</sup> in- 53 <sup>s</sup> in- 54 <sup>s</sup> in- 55 <sup>s</sup> in- 56 <sup>s</sup> in- 57 <sup>s</sup> in- 58 <sup>s</sup> in- 59 <sup>s</sup> in- 60 <sup>s</sup> in- 61 <sup>s</sup> in- 62 <sup>s</sup> in- 63 <sup>s</sup> in- 64 <sup>s</sup> in- 65 <sup>s</sup> in- 66 <sup>s</sup> in- 67 <sup>s</sup> in- 68 <sup>s</sup> in- 69 <sup>s</sup> in- 70 <sup>s</sup> in- 71 <sup>s</sup> in- 72 <sup>s</sup> in- 73 <sup>s</sup> in- 74 <sup>s</sup> in- 75 <sup>s</sup> in- 76 <sup>s</sup> in- 77 <sup>s</sup> in- 78 <sup>s</sup> in- 79 <sup>s</sup> in- 80 <sup>s</sup> in- 81 <sup>s</sup> in- 82 <sup>s</sup> in- 83 <sup>s</sup> in- 84 <sup>s</sup> in- 85 <sup>s</sup> in- 86 <sup>s</sup> in- 87 <sup>s</sup> in- 88 <sup>s</sup> in- 89 <sup>s</sup> in- 90 <sup>s</sup> in- 91 <sup>s</sup> in- 92 <sup>s</sup> in- 93 <sup>s</sup> in- 94 <sup>s</sup> in- 95 <sup>s</sup> in- 96 <sup>s</sup> in- 97 <sup>s</sup> in- 98 <sup>s</sup> in- 99 <sup>s</sup> in- 100 <sup>s</sup> in-
1 <sup>s</sup> fallen 2 <sup>s</sup> with 3 <sup>s</sup> a 4 <sup>m</sup> Or, 5 <sup>s</sup> set me 6 <sup>s</sup> tottering 7 <sup>s</sup> upon &c.	10 <sup>a</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And, behold, <sup>2</sup> an <sup>1</sup> hand touched me, which <sup>4</sup> c set me upon my knees and <sup>1</sup> upon the palms of my hands.	<sup>b</sup> Jer. 1. 9. ch. 9. 21. Rev. 1. 17. <sup>c</sup> Heb. moved. <sup>d</sup> ver. 13.	20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I <sup>1</sup> come unto thee? and now will I return to fight <sup>4</sup> with the prince of Persia: and when I <sup>2</sup> am gone <sup>1</sup> forth, lo, the prince of <sup>2</sup> Grecia <sup>1</sup> shall come.	1 <sup>a</sup> ani 2 <sup>s</sup> go 3 <sup>s</sup> Greece 4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 6 <sup>s</sup> tell 7 <sup>s</sup> in- 8 <sup>s</sup> in- 9 <sup>s</sup> in- 10 <sup>s</sup> in- 11 <sup>s</sup> in- 12 <sup>s</sup> in- 13 <sup>s</sup> in- 14 <sup>s</sup> in- 15 <sup>s</sup> in- 16 <sup>s</sup> in- 17 <sup>s</sup> in- 18 <sup>s</sup> in- 19 <sup>s</sup> in- 20 <sup>s</sup> in- 21 <sup>s</sup> in- 22 <sup>s</sup> in- 23 <sup>s</sup> in- 24 <sup>s</sup> in- 25 <sup>s</sup> in- 26 <sup>s</sup> in- 27 <sup>s</sup> in- 28 <sup>s</sup> in- 29 <sup>s</sup> in- 30 <sup>s</sup> in- 31 <sup>s</sup> in- 32 <sup>s</sup> in- 33 <sup>s</sup> in- 34 <sup>s</sup> in- 35 <sup>s</sup> in- 36 <sup>s</sup> in- 37 <sup>s</sup> in- 38 <sup>s</sup> in- 39 <sup>s</sup> in- 40 <sup>s</sup> in- 41 <sup>s</sup> in- 42 <sup>s</sup> in- 43 <sup>s</sup> in- 44 <sup>s</sup> in- 45 <sup>s</sup> in- 46 <sup>s</sup> in- 47 <sup>s</sup> in- 48 <sup>s</sup> in- 49 <sup>s</sup> in- 50 <sup>s</sup> in- 51 <sup>s</sup> in- 52 <sup>s</sup> in- 53 <sup>s</sup> in- 54 <sup>s</sup> in- 55 <sup>s</sup> in- 56 <sup>s</sup> in- 57 <sup>s</sup> in- 58 <sup>s</sup> in- 59 <sup>s</sup> in- 60 <sup>s</sup> in- 61 <sup>s</sup> in- 62 <sup>s</sup> in- 63 <sup>s</sup> in- 64 <sup>s</sup> in- 65 <sup>s</sup> in- 66 <sup>s</sup> in- 67 <sup>s</sup> in- 68 <sup>s</sup> in- 69 <sup>s</sup> in- 70 <sup>s</sup> in- 71 <sup>s</sup> in- 72 <sup>s</sup> in- 73 <sup>s</sup> in- 74 <sup>s</sup> in- 75 <sup>s</sup> in- 76 <sup>s</sup> in- 77 <sup>s</sup> in- 78 <sup>s</sup> in- 79 <sup>s</sup> in- 80 <sup>s</sup> in- 81 <sup>s</sup> in- 82 <sup>s</sup> in- 83 <sup>s</sup> in- 84 <sup>s</sup> in- 85 <sup>s</sup> in- 86 <sup>s</sup> in- 87 <sup>s</sup> in- 88 <sup>s</sup> in- 89 <sup>s</sup> in- 90 <sup>s</sup> in- 91 <sup>s</sup> in- 92 <sup>s</sup> in- 93 <sup>s</sup> in- 94 <sup>s</sup> in- 95 <sup>s</sup> in- 96 <sup>s</sup> in- 97 <sup>s</sup> in- 98 <sup>s</sup> in- 99 <sup>s</sup> in- 100 <sup>s</sup> in-
5 <sup>s</sup> thou 6 <sup>s</sup> ; 7 <sup>s</sup> ; and	11 And he said unto me, O Daniel, <sup>5</sup> a <sup>1</sup> man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and <sup>9</sup> stand upright <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for unto thee am I now sent <sup>7</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling.	<sup>e</sup> Heb. a man of desires. ch. 9. 23. <sup>f</sup> Heb. strength- eneth himself. <sup>g</sup> Heb. stand upon thy standing. <sup>h</sup> ver. 13. Jude 9. Rev. 12. 7. <sup>i</sup> Rev. 1. 17.	21 But I will <sup>4</sup> shew <sup>1</sup> thee that which is <sup>5</sup> noted in the scripture <sup>1</sup> of truth: and <sup>1</sup> there is none that <sup>6</sup> holdeth with me <sup>7</sup> in these things, <sup>1</sup> h but Michael your prince.	1 <sup>a</sup> ani 2 <sup>s</sup> go 3 <sup>s</sup> Greece 4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 6 <sup>s</sup> tell 7 <sup>s</sup> in- 8 <sup>s</sup> in- 9 <sup>s</sup> in- 10 <sup>s</sup> in- 11 <sup>s</sup> in- 12 <sup>s</sup> in- 13 <sup>s</sup> in- 14 <sup>s</sup> in- 15 <sup>s</sup> in- 16 <sup>s</sup> in- 17 <sup>s</sup> in- 18 <sup>s</sup> in- 19 <sup>s</sup> in- 20 <sup>s</sup> in- 21 <sup>s</sup> in- 22 <sup>s</sup> in- 23 <sup>s</sup> in- 24 <sup>s</sup> in- 25 <sup>s</sup> in- 26 <sup>s</sup> in- 27 <sup>s</sup> in- 28 <sup>s</sup> in- 29 <sup>s</sup> in- 30 <sup>s</sup> in- 31 <sup>s</sup> in- 32 <sup>s</sup> in- 33 <sup>s</sup> in- 34 <sup>s</sup> in- 35 <sup>s</sup> in- 36 <sup>s</sup> in- 37 <sup>s</sup> in- 38 <sup>s</sup> in- 39 <sup>s</sup> in- 40 <sup>s</sup> in- 41 <sup>s</sup> in- 42 <sup>s</sup> in- 43 <sup>s</sup> in- 44 <sup>s</sup> in- 45 <sup>s</sup> in- 46 <sup>s</sup> in- 47 <sup>s</sup> in- 48 <sup>s</sup> in- 49 <sup>s</sup> in- 50 <sup>s</sup> in- 51 <sup>s</sup> in- 52 <sup>s</sup> in- 53 <sup>s</sup> in- 54 <sup>s</sup> in- 55 <sup>s</sup> in- 56 <sup>s</sup> in- 57 <sup>s</sup> in- 58 <sup>s</sup> in- 59 <sup>s</sup> in- 60 <sup>s</sup> in- 61 <sup>s</sup> in- 62 <sup>s</sup> in- 63 <sup>s</sup> in- 64 <sup>s</sup> in- 65 <sup>s</sup> in- 66 <sup>s</sup> in- 67 <sup>s</sup> in- 68 <sup>s</sup> in- 69 <sup>s</sup> in- 70 <sup>s</sup> in- 71 <sup>s</sup> in- 72 <sup>s</sup> in- 73 <sup>s</sup> in- 74 <sup>s</sup> in- 75 <sup>s</sup> in- 76 <sup>s</sup> in- 77 <sup>s</sup> in- 78 <sup>s</sup> in- 79 <sup>s</sup> in- 80 <sup>s</sup> in- 81 <sup>s</sup> in- 82 <sup>s</sup> in- 83 <sup>s</sup> in- 84 <sup>s</sup> in- 85 <sup>s</sup> in- 86 <sup>s</sup> in- 87 <sup>s</sup> in- 88 <sup>s</sup> in- 89 <sup>s</sup> in- 90 <sup>s</sup> in- 91 <sup>s</sup> in- 92 <sup>s</sup> in- 93 <sup>s</sup> in- 94 <sup>s</sup> in- 95 <sup>s</sup> in- 96 <sup>s</sup> in- 97 <sup>s</sup> in- 98 <sup>s</sup> in- 99 <sup>s</sup> in- 100 <sup>s</sup> in-
8 <sup>s</sup> humble 9 <sup>s</sup> ; 10 <sup>s</sup> words' 11 <sup>s</sup> sake.	12 Then said he unto me, <sup>1</sup> Fear not, Daniel <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to <sup>3</sup> chasten <sup>1</sup> thyself before thy God, <sup>m</sup> thy words were heard <sup>9</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> I am come for thy <sup>7</sup> words.	<sup>k</sup> ch. 9. 1. <sup>l</sup> ch. 5. 21. <sup>m</sup> ch. 9. 3. 4. 22. 23. Acts 10. 4. <sup>n</sup> ver. 20.	CHAPTER 11. <sup>o</sup> 1 The overthrow of Persia by the king of Grecia. 5 Leagues and conflicts between the kings of the south and of the north.	1 <sup>a</sup> ani 2 <sup>s</sup> go 3 <sup>s</sup> Greece 4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 6 <sup>s</sup> tell 7 <sup>s</sup> in- 8 <sup>s</sup> in- 9 <sup>s</sup> in- 10 <sup>s</sup> in- 11 <sup>s</sup> in- 12 <sup>s</sup> in- 13 <sup>s</sup> in- 14 <sup>s</sup> in- 15 <sup>s</sup> in- 16 <sup>s</sup> in- 17 <sup>s</sup> in- 18 <sup>s</sup> in- 19 <sup>s</sup> in- 20 <sup>s</sup> in- 21 <sup>s</sup> in- 22 <sup>s</sup> in- 23 <sup>s</sup> in- 24 <sup>s</sup> in- 25 <sup>s</sup> in- 26 <sup>s</sup> in- 27 <sup>s</sup> in- 28 <sup>s</sup> in- 29 <sup>s</sup> in- 30 <sup>s</sup> in- 31 <sup>s</sup> in- 32 <sup>s</sup> in- 33 <sup>s</sup> in- 34 <sup>s</sup> in- 35 <sup>s</sup> in- 36 <sup>s</sup> in- 37 <sup>s</sup> in- 38 <sup>s</sup> in- 39 <sup>s</sup> in- 40 <sup>s</sup> in- 41 <sup>s</sup> in- 42 <sup>s</sup> in- 43 <sup>s</sup> in- 44 <sup>s</sup> in- 45 <sup>s</sup> in- 46 <sup>s</sup> in- 47 <sup>s</sup> in- 48 <sup>s</sup> in- 49 <sup>s</sup> in- 50 <sup>s</sup> in- 51 <sup>s</sup> in- 52 <sup>s</sup> in- 53 <sup>s</sup> in- 54 <sup>s</sup> in- 55 <sup>s</sup> in- 56 <sup>s</sup> in- 57 <sup>s</sup> in- 58 <sup>s</sup> in- 59 <sup>s</sup> in- 60 <sup>s</sup> in- 61 <sup>s</sup> in- 62 <sup>s</sup> in- 63 <sup>s</sup> in- 64 <sup>s</sup> in- 65 <sup>s</sup> in- 66 <sup>s</sup> in- 67 <sup>s</sup> in- 68 <sup>s</sup> in- 69 <sup>s</sup> in- 70 <sup>s</sup> in- 71 <sup>s</sup> in- 72 <sup>s</sup> in- 73 <sup>s</sup> in- 74 <sup>s</sup> in- 75 <sup>s</sup> in- 76 <sup>s</sup> in- 77 <sup>s</sup> in- 78 <sup>s</sup> in- 79 <sup>s</sup> in- 80 <sup>s</sup> in- 81 <sup>s</sup> in- 82 <sup>s</sup> in- 83 <sup>s</sup> in- 84 <sup>s</sup> in- 85 <sup>s</sup> in- 86 <sup>s</sup> in- 87 <sup>s</sup> in- 88 <sup>s</sup> in- 89 <sup>s</sup> in- 90 <sup>s</sup> in- 91 <sup>s</sup> in- 92 <sup>s</sup> in- 93 <sup>s</sup> in- 94 <sup>s</sup> in- 95 <sup>s</sup> in- 96 <sup>s</sup> in- 97 <sup>s</sup> in- 98 <sup>s</sup> in- 99 <sup>s</sup> in- 100 <sup>s</sup> in-
12 <sup>s</sup> Or, was 13 <sup>s</sup> not 14 <sup>s</sup> needed	13 <sup>a</sup> But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but, lo, <sup>p</sup> Michael, <sup>q</sup> one of the chief princes, came to help me <sup>9</sup> , and I <sup>2</sup> remained there with the kings of Persia.	<sup>r</sup> ver. 21. ch. 12. 1. Jude 9. Rev. 12. 7. <sup>s</sup> Or, the first.	<sup>1</sup> ALSO <sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup> in the first year of <sup>5</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>1</sup> Darius the Mede, <sup>1</sup> even I, stood <sup>1</sup> to confirm and <sup>o</sup> to <sup>1</sup> strengthen him.	1 <sup>a</sup> ani 2 <sup>s</sup> go 3 <sup>s</sup> Greece 4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 6 <sup>s</sup> tell 7 <sup>s</sup> in- 8 <sup>s</sup> in- 9 <sup>s</sup> in- 10 <sup>s</sup> in- 11 <sup>s</sup> in- 12 <sup>s</sup> in- 13 <sup>s</sup> in- 14 <sup>s</sup> in- 15 <sup>s</sup> in- 16 <sup>s</sup> in- 17 <sup>s</sup> in- 18 <sup>s</sup> in- 19 <sup>s</sup> in- 20 <sup>s</sup> in- 21 <sup>s</sup> in- 22 <sup>s</sup> in- 23 <sup>s</sup> in- 24 <sup>s</sup> in- 25 <sup>s</sup> in- 26 <sup>s</sup> in- 27 <sup>s</sup> in- 28 <sup>s</sup> in- 29 <sup>s</sup> in- 30 <sup>s</sup> in- 31 <sup>s</sup> in- 32 <sup>s</sup> in- 33 <sup>s</sup> in- 34 <sup>s</sup> in- 35 <sup>s</sup> in- 36 <sup>s</sup> in- 37 <sup>s</sup> in- 38 <sup>s</sup> in- 39 <sup>s</sup> in- 40 <sup>s</sup> in- 41 <sup>s</sup> in- 42 <sup>s</sup> in- 43 <sup>s</sup> in- 44 <sup>s</sup> in- 45 <sup>s</sup> in- 46 <sup>s</sup> in- 47 <sup>s</sup> in- 48 <sup>s</sup> in- 49 <sup>s</sup> in- 50 <sup>s</sup> in- 51 <sup>s</sup> in- 52 <sup>s</sup> in- 53 <sup>s</sup> in- 54 <sup>s</sup> in- 55 <sup>s</sup> in- 56 <sup>s</sup> in- 57 <sup>s</sup> in- 58 <sup>s</sup> in- 59 <sup>s</sup> in- 60 <sup>s</sup> in- 61 <sup>s</sup> in- 62 <sup>s</sup> in- 63 <sup>s</sup> in- 64 <sup>s</sup> in- 65 <sup>s</sup> in- 66 <sup>s</sup> in- 67 <sup>s</sup> in- 68 <sup>s</sup> in- 69 <sup>s</sup> in- 70 <sup>s</sup> in- 71 <sup>s</sup> in- 72 <sup>s</sup> in- 73 <sup>s</sup> in- 74 <sup>s</sup> in- 75 <sup>s</sup> in- 76 <sup>s</sup> in- 77 <sup>s</sup> in- 78 <sup>s</sup> in- 79 <sup>s</sup> in- 80 <sup>s</sup> in- 81 <sup>s</sup> in- 82 <sup>s</sup> in- 83 <sup>s</sup> in- 84 <sup>s</sup> in- 85 <sup>s</sup> in- 86 <sup>s</sup> in- 87 <sup>s</sup> in- 88 <sup>s</sup> in- 89 <sup>s</sup> in- 90 <sup>s</sup> in- 91 <sup>s</sup> in- 92 <sup>s</sup> in- 93 <sup>s</sup> in- 94 <sup>s</sup> in- 95 <sup>s</sup> in- 96 <sup>s</sup> in- 97 <sup>s</sup> in- 98 <sup>s</sup> in- 99 <sup>s</sup> in- 100 <sup>s</sup> in-
15 <sup>s</sup> yet	14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people <sup>1</sup> in the latter days: <sup>a</sup> for <sup>c</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> the vision <sup>1</sup> is <sup>3</sup> for many days.	<sup>t</sup> ch. 7. 6. & 8. 5. <sup>u</sup> Gen. 49. 1. ch. 2. 28. <sup>v</sup> ver. 1. ch. 8. 26. Hab. 2. 3. <sup>w</sup> ver. 16, 36. <sup>x</sup> ch. 8. 4. <sup>y</sup> ver. 9. ch. 8. 14. <sup>z</sup> ch. 8. 8.	2 And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than <sup>1</sup> they all: and <sup>3</sup> by his strength <sup>1</sup> through his riches <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> he shall stir up all against the realm of <sup>6</sup> Grecia <sup>1</sup> .	1 <sup>a</sup> ani 2 <sup>s</sup> go 3 <sup>s</sup> Greece 4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 6 <sup>s</sup> tell 7 <sup>s</sup> in- 8 <sup>s</sup> in- 9 <sup>s</sup> in- 10 <sup>s</sup> in- 11 <sup>s</sup> in- 12 <sup>s</sup> in- 13 <sup>s</sup> in- 14 <sup>s</sup> in- 15 <sup>s</sup> in- 16 <sup>s</sup> in- 17 <sup>s</sup> in- 18 <sup>s</sup> in- 19 <sup>s</sup> in- 20 <sup>s</sup> in- 21 <sup>s</sup> in- 22 <sup>s</sup> in- 23 <sup>s</sup> in- 24 <sup>s</sup> in- 25 <sup>s</sup> in- 26 <sup>s</sup> in- 27 <sup>s</sup> in- 28 <sup>s</sup> in- 29 <sup>s</sup> in- 30 <sup>s</sup> in- 31 <sup>s</sup> in- 32 <sup>s</sup> in- 33 <sup>s</sup> in- 34 <sup>s</sup> in- 35 <sup>s</sup> in- 36 <sup>s</sup> in- 37 <sup>s</sup> in- 38 <sup>s</sup> in- 39 <sup>s</sup> in- 40 <sup>s</sup> in- 41 <sup>s</sup> in- 42 <sup>s</sup> in- 43 <sup>s</sup> in- 44 <sup>s</sup> in- 45 <sup>s</sup> in- 46 <sup>s</sup> in- 47 <sup>s</sup> in- 48 <sup>s</sup> in- 49 <sup>s</sup> in- 50 <sup>s</sup> in- 51 <sup>s</sup> in- 52 <sup>s</sup> in- 53 <sup>s</sup> in- 54 <sup>s</sup> in- 55 <sup>s</sup> in- 56 <sup>s</sup> in- 57 <sup>s</sup> in- 58 <sup>s</sup> in- 59 <sup>s</sup> in- 60 <sup>s</sup> in- 61 <sup>s</sup> in- 62 <sup>s</sup> in- 63 <sup>s</sup> in- 64 <sup>s</sup> in- 65 <sup>s</sup> in- 66 <sup>s</sup> in- 67 <sup>s</sup> in- 68 <sup>s</sup> in- 69 <sup>s</sup> in- 70 <sup>s</sup> in- 71 <sup>s</sup> in- 72 <sup>s</sup> in- 73 <sup>s</sup> in- 74 <sup>s</sup> in- 75 <sup>s</sup> in- 76 <sup>s</sup> in- 77 <sup>s</sup> in- 78 <sup>s</sup> in- 79 <sup>s</sup> in- 80 <sup>s</sup> in- 81 <sup>s</sup> in- 82 <sup>s</sup> in- 83 <sup>s</sup> in- 84 <sup>s</sup> in- 85 <sup>s</sup> in- 86 <sup>s</sup> in- 87 <sup>s</sup> in- 88 <sup>s</sup> in- 89 <sup>s</sup> in- 90 <sup>s</sup> in- 91 <sup>s</sup> in- 92 <sup>s</sup> in- 93 <sup>s</sup> in- 94 <sup>s</sup> in- 95 <sup>s</sup> in- 96 <sup>s</sup> in- 97 <sup>s</sup> in- 98 <sup>s</sup> in- 99 <sup>s</sup> in- 100 <sup>s</sup> in-
16 <sup>s</sup> unto 17 <sup>s</sup> me ac- 18 <sup>s</sup> cording 19 <sup>s</sup> to these 20 <sup>s</sup> words, 21 <sup>s</sup> was	15 And when he had spoken <sup>4</sup> such words unto me, <sup>1</sup> I set my face toward the ground, and <sup>5</sup> I became <sup>1</sup> dumb.	<sup>aa</sup> ch. 8. 15. <sup>ab</sup> ch. 8. 22. <sup>ac</sup> ver. 10. Jer. 1. 9.	3 And <sup>a</sup> a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and <sup>2</sup> do according to his will.	1 <sup>a</sup> ani 2 <sup>s</sup> go 3 <sup>s</sup> Greece 4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 6 <sup>s</sup> tell 7 <sup>s</sup> in- 8 <sup>s</sup> in- 9 <sup>s</sup> in- 10 <sup>s</sup> in- 11 <sup>s</sup> in- 12 <sup>s</sup> in- 13 <sup>s</sup> in- 14 <sup>s</sup> in- 15 <sup>s</sup> in- 16 <sup>s</sup> in- 17 <sup>s</sup> in- 18 <sup>s</sup> in- 19 <sup>s</sup> in- 20 <sup>s</sup> in- 21 <sup>s</sup> in- 22 <sup>s</sup> in- 23 <sup>s</sup> in- 24 <sup>s</sup> in- 25 <sup>s</sup> in- 26 <sup>s</sup> in- 27 <sup>s</sup> in- 28 <sup>s</sup> in- 29 <sup>s</sup> in- 30 <sup>s</sup> in- 31 <sup>s</sup> in- 32 <sup>s</sup> in- 33 <sup>s</sup> in- 34 <sup>s</sup> in- 35 <sup>s</sup> in- 36 <sup>s</sup> in- 37 <sup>s</sup> in- 38 <sup>s</sup> in- 39 <sup>s</sup> in- 40 <sup>s</sup> in- 41 <sup>s</sup> in- 42 <sup>s</sup> in- 43 <sup>s</sup> in- 44 <sup>s</sup> in- 45 <sup>s</sup> in- 46 <sup>s</sup> in- 47 <sup>s</sup> in- 48 <sup>s</sup> in- 49 <sup>s</sup> in- 50 <sup>s</sup> in- 51 <sup>s</sup> in- 52 <sup>s</sup> in- 53 <sup>s</sup> in- 54 <sup>s</sup> in- 55 <sup>s</sup> in- 56 <sup>s</sup> in- 57 <sup>s</sup> in- 58 <sup>s</sup> in- 59 <sup>s</sup> in- 60 <sup>s</sup> in- 61 <sup>s</sup> in- 62 <sup>s</sup> in- 63 <sup>s</sup> in- 64 <sup>s</sup> in- 65 <sup>s</sup> in- 66 <sup>s</sup> in- 67 <sup>s</sup> in- 68 <sup>s</sup> in- 69 <sup>s</sup> in- 70 <sup>s</sup> in- 71 <sup>s</sup> in- 72 <sup>s</sup> in- 73 <sup>s</sup> in- 74 <sup>s</sup> in- 75 <sup>s</sup> in- 76 <sup>s</sup> in- 77 <sup>s</sup> in- 78 <sup>s</sup> in- 79 <sup>s</sup> in- 80 <sup>s</sup> in- 81 <sup>s</sup> in- 82 <sup>s</sup> in- 83 <sup>s</sup> in- 84 <sup>s</sup> in- 85 <sup>s</sup> in- 86 <sup>s</sup> in- 87 <sup>s</sup> in- 88 <sup>s</sup> in- 89 <sup>s</sup> in- 90 <sup>s</sup> in- 91 <sup>s</sup> in- 92 <sup>s</sup> in- 93 <sup>s</sup> in- 94 <sup>s</sup> in- 95 <sup>s</sup> in- 96 <sup>s</sup> in- 97 <sup>s</sup> in- 98 <sup>s</sup> in- 99 <sup>s</sup> in- 100 <sup>s</sup> in-
22 <sup>s</sup> Or, reason 23 <sup>s</sup> of 24 <sup>s</sup> retain	16 And, behold, <sup>1</sup> a <sup>1</sup> one like the similitude of the sons of men <sup>6</sup> touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake <sup>o</sup> , and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by <sup>6</sup> the vision <sup>4</sup> my sorrows are turned upon me, and I <sup>7</sup> have retained <sup>1</sup> no strength.	<sup>ad</sup> ver. 8. <sup>ae</sup> Or, this servant of my lord. <sup>af</sup> Heb. shall associate themselves.	4 And when he shall stand up, <sup>3</sup> his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; <sup>7</sup> and <sup>1</sup> not to his posterity, <sup>6</sup> nor according to his dominion <sup>3</sup> which <sup>1</sup> he ruled <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside <sup>1</sup> those.	1 <sup>a</sup> ani 2 <sup>s</sup> go 3 <sup>s</sup> Greece 4 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 5 <sup>m</sup> Heb. 6 <sup>s</sup> tell 7 <sup>s</sup> in- 8 <sup>s</sup> in- 9 <sup>s</sup> in- 10 <sup>s</sup> in- 11 <sup>s</sup> in- 12 <sup>s</sup> in- 13 <sup>s</sup> in- 14 <sup>s</sup> in- 15 <sup>s</sup> in- 16 <sup>s</sup> in- 17 <sup>s</sup> in- 18 <sup>s</sup> in- 19 <sup>s</sup> in- 20 <sup>s</sup> in- 21 <sup>s</sup> in- 22 <sup>s</sup> in- 23 <sup>s</sup> in- 24 <sup>s</sup> in- 25 <sup>s</sup> in- 26 <sup>s</sup> in- 27 <sup>s</sup> in- 28 <sup>s</sup> in- 29 <sup>s</sup> in- 30 <sup>s</sup> in- 31 <sup>s</sup> in- 32 <sup>s</sup> in- 33 <sup>s</sup> in- 34 <sup>s</sup> in- 35 <sup>s</sup> in- 36 <sup>s</sup> in- 37 <sup>s</sup> in- 38 <sup>s</sup> in- 39 <sup>s</sup> in- 40 <sup>s</sup> in- 41 <sup>s</sup> in- 42 <sup>s</sup> in- 43 <sup>s</sup> in- 44 <sup>s</sup> in- 45 <sup>s</sup> in- 46 <sup>s</sup> in- 47 <sup>s</sup> in- 48 <sup>s</sup> in- 49 <sup>s</sup> in- 50 <sup>s</sup> in- 51 <sup>s</sup> in- 52 <sup>s</sup> in- 53 <sup>s</sup> in- 54 <sup>s</sup> in- 55 <sup>s</sup> in- 56 <sup>s</sup> in- 57 <sup>s</sup> in- 58 <sup>s</sup> in- 59 <sup>s</sup> in- 60 <sup>s</sup> in- 61 <sup>s</sup> in- 62 <sup>s</sup> in- 63 <sup>s</sup> in- 64 <sup>s</sup> in- 65 <sup>s</sup> in- 66 <sup>s</sup> in- 67 <sup>s</sup> in- 68 <sup>s</sup> in- 69 <sup>s</sup> in- 70 <sup>s</sup> in- 71 <sup>s</sup> in- 72 <sup>s</sup> in- 73 <sup>s</sup> in- 74 <sup>s</sup> in- 75 <sup>s</sup> in- 76 <sup>s</sup> in- 77 <sup>s&lt;/</sup>

1 S shoot  
from  
2 S place,  
M Or,  
office  
3 S unto  
the  
M Or,  
against  
4 S also  
5 S molten  
images,  
M Or,  
princes  
6 S goodly  
7 A, and  
shall  
he carry  
captive  
into  
Egypt  
8 S refrain  
some  
years  
from  
M as A.V.  
text.  
9 S And  
he shall  
come  
into the  
realm of  
the king  
of the  
south,  
but he  
1 S And  
2 S war,  
3 S which  
[M Or, and  
he]  
shall  
come on,  
4 S and  
they  
[M Or, he]  
shall  
return  
and war,  
5 S, and  
6 S the mul-  
titude  
shall be  
lifted up  
[M Or, be  
carried  
away],  
and  
7 S exalted:  
8 S tens  
of thou-  
sands,  
9 S prevail.  
10 S And  
11 S, and  
he shall  
come on  
at the  
end of the  
times,  
even of  
[M Or, for]  
years,  
12 S sub-  
stance.  
1 S chil-  
dren  
of the  
violent  
among  
2 S lift  
3 A up  
4 S a well fenced city M Or, the fenced cities

7 But out of a <sup>1</sup>branch of <sup>1</sup>her roots shall <sup>1</sup>one stand up <sup>2</sup>in his <sup>2</sup>estate, <sup>1</sup>which shall come <sup>3</sup>with an <sup>1</sup>army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail:  
8 And <sup>4</sup>shall also carry captives into Egypt <sup>1</sup>their gods, with their <sup>6</sup>princes, <sup>1</sup>and with <sup>1</sup>their <sup>6</sup>precious <sup>1</sup>vessels of silver and of gold; <sup>1</sup>and he shall <sup>1</sup>continue <sup>1</sup>more years than <sup>1</sup>the king of the north.  
9 <sup>2</sup>So the king of the south shall come into <sup>1</sup>his kingdom, and <sup>1</sup>shall return into his own land.  
10 <sup>1</sup>But <sup>1</sup>his sons <sup>1</sup>shall <sup>2</sup>be stirred up, <sup>1</sup>and shall assemble a multitude of great forces; <sup>1</sup>and <sup>1</sup>one shall certainly come, <sup>1</sup>and overflow, and pass through: <sup>12</sup>then shall he return, and be stirred up, <sup>1</sup>even to his fortress.  
11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, <sup>1</sup>even with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; <sup>1</sup>but <sup>1</sup>the multitude shall be given into his hand.  
12 <sup>6</sup>And when he hath taken away the multitude, <sup>1</sup>his heart shall be <sup>7</sup>lifted up; <sup>1</sup>and he shall cast down <sup>8</sup>many ten thousands: <sup>1</sup>but he shall not <sup>9</sup>be strengthened <sup>10</sup>by it.  
13 <sup>10</sup>For <sup>1</sup>the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former <sup>11</sup>, and shall certainly come <sup>6</sup>after certain years <sup>1</sup>with a great army and with much <sup>12</sup>riches.  
14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also <sup>6</sup>the <sup>1</sup>robbers of <sup>1</sup>thy people shall <sup>2</sup>exalt <sup>1</sup>themselves <sup>3</sup>to establish the vision; but they shall fall.  
15 So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take <sup>4</sup>the most fenced cities: <sup>1</sup>and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither <sup>2</sup>his chosen people, neither <sup>1</sup>shall there be any strength to withstand.  
16 But he that cometh against

B.C. c. 534.  
ver. 3, 25.  
ch. 8, 4, 7.  
Or, in his place, or, office, ver. 20.  
Josh. 1, 5.  
Or, goodly land, ver. 41, 45.  
ch. 8, 9.  
Heb, the land of ornament.  
2 Chr. 20, 3.  
Or, much uprightness, or, equal conditions.  
Heb, vessels of their desire.  
Heb, to corrupt.  
ch. 9, 26.  
Heb, for him.  
Or, shall war.  
Heb, his reproach.  
Is. 8, 8.  
ch. 8, 25.  
Or, then shall he be stirred up again.  
ver. 7.  
Job 29, 8.  
Ps. 37, 36.  
Ezek. 26, 21.  
Or, in his place, ver. 7.  
Heb, one that causeth an exacter to pass over.  
Heb, angers.  
Or, in his place.  
ch. 7, 8.  
& 8, 9, 23, 25.  
ver. 10.  
ch. 8, 10, 11, 25.  
Heb, at the end of times, even years, ch. 4, 16, & 12, 7.  
ch. 8, 25.  
Heb, the children of robbers.  
Or, into the penetrable and fat, &c.  
Heb, the city of nations.  
Heb, think his thoughts.  
Heb, the people of his choices.

him <sup>4</sup>shall do according to his own will, and <sup>6</sup>none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the <sup>4</sup>glorious land, <sup>1</sup>which by <sup>1</sup>his hand shall be <sup>2</sup>consumed.  
17 <sup>3</sup>He <sup>1</sup>shall <sup>0</sup>also <sup>1</sup>set his face to <sup>1</sup>enter <sup>1</sup>with the strength of his whole kingdom, <sup>5</sup>and <sup>6</sup>upright ones with him; <sup>7</sup>thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, <sup>8</sup>corrupting her: <sup>1</sup>but <sup>9</sup>she shall not stand <sup>0</sup>on <sup>1</sup>his side, <sup>1</sup>neither be for him.  
18 After this shall he turn his face unto the <sup>10</sup>isles, and shall take many: but a <sup>11</sup>prince <sup>0</sup>for his own behalf <sup>1</sup>shall cause <sup>1</sup>the reproach offered by him to cease; <sup>12</sup>without his own reproach <sup>1</sup>he shall cause <sup>1</sup>it <sup>1</sup>to turn upon him.  
19 Then he shall turn his face toward the <sup>2</sup>fort <sup>1</sup>of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, <sup>3</sup>and <sup>3</sup>not be found.  
20 Then shall stand up <sup>1</sup>in his <sup>4</sup>estate <sup>1</sup>a raiser of taxes <sup>1</sup>in the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be <sup>5</sup>destroyed, neither in <sup>7</sup>anger, nor in battle.  
21 And <sup>1</sup>in his <sup>6</sup>estate <sup>1</sup>shall stand up a <sup>7</sup>vile <sup>1</sup>person, to whom they <sup>8</sup>shall not give <sup>1</sup>the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in <sup>9</sup>peaceably, and <sup>1</sup>obtain the kingdom by flatteries.  
22 <sup>4</sup>And with the arms of a flood shall they be <sup>10</sup>overflowed <sup>1</sup>from before him, and shall be broken; <sup>6</sup>yea, also the prince of <sup>11</sup>the covenant.  
23 And after the league <sup>1</sup>made with him <sup>4</sup>he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong <sup>12</sup>with a small people.  
24 <sup>1</sup>He shall enter <sup>1</sup>peaceably <sup>1</sup>even upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do <sup>1</sup>that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers: he shall scatter among them <sup>0</sup>the <sup>1</sup>prey, and spoil, and <sup>2</sup>riches: <sup>1</sup>yea, <sup>0</sup>and <sup>1</sup>he shall <sup>3</sup>forecast <sup>1</sup>his devices against the strong holds, even for a time.  
25 And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a

1 S and in  
2 S de-  
struction.  
3 S And he  
4 S come  
5 M Acc.  
to the  
ancient  
versions,  
and  
shall  
make  
equitable  
con-  
ditions  
with  
him: <sup>1</sup>and he  
shall  
give &c.  
6 M Or,  
equitable  
con-  
ditions  
7 S and  
he shall  
do his  
pleasure  
8 S to cor-  
rupter;  
M Or, to  
destroy it  
9 M Or, it  
10 M Or,  
coast-  
lands  
11 M Or,  
captain  
12 S yea,  
more-  
over,  
1 S his re-  
proach  
2 S for-  
tresses  
3 A shall  
4 S place  
[M Or,  
office]  
one that  
shall  
cause an  
exactor to  
pass  
through  
5 M Heb.  
broken.  
6 S place  
7 S con-  
temptible  
8 S has not  
given  
9 S time of  
security.  
and shall  
10 S swept  
away  
11 M Or, his  
covenant  
12 A  
1 S in  
time of  
security  
shall he  
come  
2 S sub-  
stance  
3 S devise

1 <sup>s</sup> war in battle with an exceeding	great army; and the king of the south shall <sup>1</sup> be stirred up to battle with a very <sup>1</sup> great and mighty army <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but he shall not stand <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> for they shall <sup>4</sup> forecast <sup>1</sup> devices against him.	B.C.c.534. <sup>a</sup> ver. 29. <sup>b</sup> ver. 16.	the time of the end: <sup>a</sup> because <sup>1</sup> it is yet for <sup>1</sup> a <sup>1</sup> time appointed.	1 <sup>s</sup> the
2 <sup>s</sup> :	26 Yea, they that <sup>2</sup> feed of the portion <sup>1</sup> of his <sup>6</sup> meat shall <sup>7</sup> destroy him, and his army shall <sup>7</sup> overflow: and many shall fall down slain.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 7. 8, 25. <sup>d</sup> & 8. 25. <sup>e</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 4. <sup>f</sup> Rev. 13. 5, 6.	<sup>3</sup> exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things <sup>4</sup> against the God of gods <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and <sup>3</sup> shall prosper <sup>6</sup> till the indignation be accomplished <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> for that <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> is determined shall be done.	2 <sup>s</sup> :
3 <sup>s</sup> ,	27 And <sup>8</sup> both these kings <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> hearts <sup>1</sup> shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but it shall not prosper <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> for <sup>k</sup> yet the end <sup>1</sup> shall be at the time appointed.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 11, 24, 25. <sup>e</sup> ch. 9. 27. <sup>f</sup> ver. 10, 22.	<sup>3</sup> Neither shall he regard the <sup>6</sup> God <sup>1</sup> of his fathers, <sup>6</sup> nor the desire of women, <sup>6</sup> nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.	3 <sup>a</sup> he
4 <sup>s</sup> devise	28 Then shall he return into his land with great <sup>2</sup> riches <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>2</sup> his heart shall be against the holy covenant; and he shall do <sup>3</sup> exploits <sup>1</sup> , and return to his own land.	<sup>g</sup> Heb. their hearts. <sup>h</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 3. <sup>i</sup> Is. 14. 13. <sup>k</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 4. <sup>l</sup> ver. 29, 35, 40. <sup>m</sup> ch. 8. 19.	<sup>3</sup> But <sup>m</sup> in his <sup>7</sup> estate <sup>1</sup> shall he honour the <sup>8</sup> God of <sup>n</sup> forces <sup>1</sup> ; and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and <sup>q</sup> pleasant things.	4 <sup>s</sup> ;
5 <sup>s</sup> eat	29 At the time appointed he shall return, and come <sup>4</sup> toward <sup>1</sup> the south; <sup>7</sup> but it shall not be <sup>5</sup> as the former, <sup>u</sup> or as the latter <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>n</sup> Or, But in his stead. <sup>o</sup> Heb. as for the Almighty God, in his seat he shall honour, ye, he shall honour a god, whom, &c.	<sup>3</sup> Thus shall he do in the <sup>6</sup> most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge <sup>and</sup> <sup>1</sup> increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for <sup>1</sup> gain <sup>1</sup> .	5 <sup>s</sup> which
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, dainties	30 <sup>q</sup> For <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> ships of <sup>6</sup> Chittim <sup>1</sup> shall come against him <sup>7</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> therefore he shall be grieved, and <sup>8</sup> return, and have indignation <sup>4</sup> against the holy covenant <sup>9</sup> : so shall he do; <sup>1</sup> he shall even return, and have <sup>1</sup> intelligence with <sup>1</sup> them that forsake the holy covenant.	<sup>p</sup> Or, munitions. <sup>q</sup> Heb. Brazzini, or, Gods protectors. <sup>r</sup> ver. 22. <sup>s</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>t</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>u</sup> ver. 23.	<sup>4</sup> And at the time of the end shall the king of the south <sup>2</sup> push at <sup>1</sup> him: and the king of the north shall come against him <sup>3</sup> like a whirlwind, with chariots, <sup>c</sup> and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, <sup>e</sup> and shall overflow and pass <sup>3</sup> over <sup>1</sup> .	6 <sup>s</sup> gods
7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. break.	31 And arms shall stand on his part, <sup>a</sup> and they shall <sup>2</sup> pollute the sanctuary <sup>2</sup> of strength <sup>1</sup> , and shall take away the <sup>4</sup> daily sacrifice <sup>1</sup> , and they shall <sup>5</sup> place the abomination that <sup>7</sup> maketh desolate.	<sup>v</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>w</sup> ver. 25. <sup>x</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>y</sup> Jer. 2. 10.	<sup>4</sup> He shall enter also into the <sup>9</sup> glorious land, and many <sup>9</sup> countries shall be overthrown: but these shall <sup>4</sup> escape <sup>1</sup> out of his hand, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon.	7 <sup>s</sup> place
8 <sup>s</sup> as for both these kings, their	32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he <sup>6</sup> corrupt <sup>1</sup> by flatteries: but the people that <sup>o</sup> do <sup>1</sup> know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.	<sup>z</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>aa</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>ab</sup> ver. 23. <sup>ac</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>ad</sup> ver. 25. <sup>ae</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>af</sup> Jer. 2. 10.	<sup>4</sup> He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not escape.	8 <sup>s</sup> god of fortresses
9 <sup>s</sup> :	33 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>7</sup> they that <sup>8</sup> understand <sup>1</sup> among the people shall instruct many: <sup>m</sup> yet they shall fall by the sword <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and by flame, by captivity <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and by spoil, many days.	<sup>ag</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>ah</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>ai</sup> ver. 23. <sup>aj</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>ak</sup> ver. 25. <sup>al</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>am</sup> Jer. 2. 10.	<sup>4</sup> But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians <sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>n</sup> at his steps.	9 <sup>s</sup> And he shall deal with the strongest fortresses by the help of a strange god; whosoever acknowledgeth him he will
10 <sup>s</sup> sub- stance	34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall <sup>9</sup> cleave to <sup>1</sup> them with flatteries.	<sup>an</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>ao</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>ap</sup> ver. 23. <sup>aq</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>ar</sup> ver. 25. <sup>as</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>at</sup> Jer. 2. 10.	<sup>4</sup> But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: <sup>5</sup> therefore <sup>1</sup> he shall go forth with great fury to destroy <sup>9</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>6</sup> utterly to make away many.	10 <sup>s</sup> Or, whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory or, shall increase glory
11 <sup>s</sup> his pleasure,	35 And <sup>1</sup> some of <sup>1</sup> them <sup>2</sup> of understanding <sup>1</sup> shall fall, <sup>2</sup> to try <sup>1</sup> them, and to <sup>4</sup> purge <sup>1</sup> , and to make <sup>1</sup> them white, <sup>1</sup> even to	<sup>at</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>au</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>av</sup> ver. 23. <sup>aw</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>ax</sup> ver. 25. <sup>ay</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>az</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		11 <sup>s</sup> a price. 2 <sup>s</sup> contend with
12 <sup>s</sup> into		<sup>ba</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>bb</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>bc</sup> ver. 23. <sup>bd</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>be</sup> ver. 25. <sup>bf</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>bg</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		12 <sup>s</sup> Heb. push at.
13 <sup>s</sup> in the latter time as it was in the former.		<sup>bh</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>bi</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>bj</sup> ver. 23. <sup>bk</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>bl</sup> ver. 25. <sup>bm</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>bn</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		13 <sup>s</sup> through.
14 <sup>s</sup> Kittim		<sup>bo</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>bp</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>bq</sup> ver. 23. <sup>br</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>bs</sup> ver. 25. <sup>bt</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>bu</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		14 <sup>s</sup> be delivered
15 <sup>s</sup> ;		<sup>bv</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>bw</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>bx</sup> ver. 23. <sup>by</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>bz</sup> ver. 25. <sup>ca</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>cb</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
16 <sup>s</sup> A shall		<sup>cc</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>cd</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>ce</sup> ver. 23. <sup>cf</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>cg</sup> ver. 25. <sup>ch</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>ci</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
17 <sup>s</sup> , and shall do his pleasure :		<sup>cd</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>ce</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>cf</sup> ver. 23. <sup>cg</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>ch</sup> ver. 25. <sup>ci</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>cj</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
18 <sup>s</sup> regard unto		<sup>ci</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>cj</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>ck</sup> ver. 23. <sup>cl</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>cm</sup> ver. 25. <sup>cn</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>co</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
19 <sup>s</sup> pro- fane		<sup>co</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>cp</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>cq</sup> ver. 23. <sup>cr</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>cs</sup> ver. 25. <sup>ct</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>cu</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
20 <sup>s</sup> , even the fort- res		<sup>cu</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>cv</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>cw</sup> ver. 23. <sup>cx</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>cy</sup> ver. 25. <sup>cz</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>ca</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
21 <sup>s</sup> con- tinual burnt offering,		<sup>ca</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>cb</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>cc</sup> ver. 23. <sup>cd</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>ce</sup> ver. 25. <sup>cf</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>cg</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
22 <sup>s</sup> set up		<sup>cg</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>ch</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>ci</sup> ver. 23. <sup>cj</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>ck</sup> ver. 25. <sup>cl</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>cm</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
23 <sup>s</sup> pervert		<sup>cl</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>cm</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>cn</sup> ver. 23. <sup>co</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>cp</sup> ver. 25. <sup>cq</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>cr</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
24 <sup>m</sup> Heb. make profane.		<sup>cm</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>cn</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>co</sup> ver. 23. <sup>cp</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>cq</sup> ver. 25. <sup>cr</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>cs</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
25 <sup>m</sup> Or, the teachers of the people		<sup>cs</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>ct</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>cu</sup> ver. 23. <sup>cv</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>cw</sup> ver. 25. <sup>cx</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>cy</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
26 <sup>s</sup> be wise		<sup>ct</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>cu</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>cv</sup> ver. 23. <sup>cw</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>cx</sup> ver. 25. <sup>cy</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>cz</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
27 <sup>s</sup> join them- selves unto		<sup>cu</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>cv</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>cw</sup> ver. 23. <sup>cx</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>cy</sup> ver. 25. <sup>cz</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>ca</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
28 <sup>m</sup> Or, the teachers		<sup>cy</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>cz</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>ca</sup> ver. 23. <sup>cb</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>cc</sup> ver. 25. <sup>cd</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>ce</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
29 <sup>s</sup> that be wise		<sup>ca</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>cb</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>cc</sup> ver. 23. <sup>cd</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>ce</sup> ver. 25. <sup>cf</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>cg</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
30 <sup>s</sup> refine		<sup>cb</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>cc</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>cd</sup> ver. 23. <sup>ce</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>cf</sup> ver. 25. <sup>cg</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>ch</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		
31 <sup>s</sup> purify,		<sup>cc</sup> Heb. things desired, <sup>cd</sup> Is. 44. 9. <sup>ce</sup> ver. 23. <sup>cf</sup> Heb. far-tresses of munitions. <sup>cg</sup> ver. 25. <sup>ch</sup> Num. 24. 24. <sup>ci</sup> Jer. 2. 10.		

R.V.	<i>Daniel is informed</i>	HOSEA 1.	<i>of the times.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> tents 2 <sup>m</sup> Or, between the seas at 3 <sup>s</sup> sea and	45 And he shall plant the <sup>1</sup> tabernacles <sup>1</sup> of his palace <sup>2</sup> between the <sup>3</sup> seas in <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> the <sup>c</sup> glorious holy mountain; <sup>e</sup> yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.	B.C. c. 534. <sup>a</sup> ch. 10, 5. <sup>b</sup> ver. 16, 41. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 48, 2. <sup>d</sup> Thes. 2, 4. <sup>e</sup> Or, goodly. <sup>f</sup> Heb. mountain of delight of holiness. <sup>g</sup> Or, from above. <sup>h</sup> Thes. 2, 8. <sup>i</sup> Rev. 19, 20. <sup>j</sup> ch. 8, 13. <sup>k</sup> Deut. 32, 40. <sup>l</sup> Rev. 10, 5, 6. <sup>m</sup> ch. 4, 24. <sup>n</sup> ch. 10, 13, 21. <sup>o</sup> Rev. 12, 14. <sup>p</sup> Or, part. <sup>q</sup> Luke 21, 24. <sup>r</sup> Rev. 10, 7. <sup>s</sup> Is. 25, 20. <sup>t</sup> Jer. 30, 7. <sup>u</sup> Mat. 24, 21. <sup>v</sup> Rev. 16, 18. <sup>w</sup> ch. 8, 24. <sup>x</sup> Rom. 11, 25. <sup>y</sup> Ex. 32, 32. <sup>z</sup> Ps. 56, 8. <sup>aa</sup> & 63, 28. <sup>ab</sup> Ezek. 13, 9. <sup>ac</sup> Luke 10, 20. <sup>ad</sup> Phil. 4, 3. <sup>ae</sup> Rev. 3, 5. <sup>af</sup> & 13, 8. <sup>ag</sup> ver. 4. <sup>ah</sup> Mat. 25, 46. <sup>ai</sup> John 5, 25, 29. <sup>aj</sup> Acts 24, 15. <sup>ak</sup> & Zech. 13, 9. <sup>al</sup> Is. 66, 24. <sup>am</sup> Rom. 9, 21. <sup>an</sup> ch. 11, 33, 35. <sup>ao</sup> Or, teachers. <sup>ap</sup> Hos. 14, 9. <sup>aq</sup> Rev. 9, 20. <sup>ar</sup> & 22, 11. <sup>as</sup> Prov. 4, 19. <sup>at</sup> Mat. 13, 43. <sup>au</sup> James 5, 20. <sup>av</sup> John 7, 17. <sup>aw</sup> & 8, 47. <sup>ax</sup> & 18, 37. <sup>ay</sup> 1 Cor. 15, 41. <sup>az</sup> ch. 8, 11. <sup>ba</sup> h. ch. 8, 25. <sup>bb</sup> Rev. 10, 4. <sup>bc</sup> Heb. to set up the abomination. <sup>bd</sup> &c. <sup>be</sup> 1 Or, astorisheth. <sup>bf</sup> m. ch. 10, 1. <sup>bg</sup> ver. 9. <sup>bh</sup> Heb. lip. <sup>bi</sup> Or, and thou, &c. <sup>bj</sup> Is. 57, 2. <sup>bk</sup> Rev. 14, 13. <sup>bl</sup> Ps. 1, 5. <sup>bm</sup> ch. 10, 4.	6 And <sup>†</sup> one said to <sup>a</sup> the man clothed in linen, which <sup>†</sup> was <sup>1a</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the waters of the river, <sup>1s</sup> above <sup>†</sup> How long <sup>†</sup> shall it be to the end of these wonders? 7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which <sup>†</sup> was <sup>1</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the waters of the river, when he <sup>†</sup> held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him <sup>h</sup> that liveth for ever <sup>k</sup> that <sup>†</sup> it shall be for a time, times, and <sup>1</sup> an half; <sup>m</sup> and when <sup>†</sup> he shall have accomplished to scatter <sup>1</sup> the power of <sup>2</sup> the holy people, all these <sup>†</sup> things shall be finished. 8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my <sup>3</sup> Lord, <sup>†</sup> what <sup>†</sup> shall be the <sup>†</sup> end <sup>1</sup> of these <sup>†</sup> things? 9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words <sup>†</sup> are <sup>5</sup> closed <sup>1</sup> up and sealed <sup>†</sup> till the time of the end. 10 <sup>2</sup> Many shall <sup>6</sup> be purified, and made <sup>1</sup> white, and <sup>7</sup> tried <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>6s</sup> purify themselves, and make themselves <sup>7s</sup> be refined 11 And from the time <sup>†</sup> that the <sup>2</sup> daily sacrifice <sup>1</sup> shall be taken away, and <sup>k</sup> the abomination that <sup>†</sup> maketh desolate set up, <sup>†</sup> there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days. 12 Blessed <sup>†</sup> is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. 13 But <sup>2</sup> go thou thy way till the end <sup>†</sup> be: <sup>4</sup> for thou shalt rest, <sup>7</sup> and <sup>5</sup> stand in thy lot <sup>4</sup> at the end of the days.	1 <sup>s</sup> above 2 <sup>s</sup> they have made an end of breaking in pieces 3 <sup>s</sup> lord, 4 <sup>s</sup> issue 5 <sup>m</sup> Or, latter end 6 <sup>s</sup> shut 6 <sup>s</sup> purify themselves, and make themselves 7 <sup>s</sup> be refined 8 <sup>s</sup> ; 9 <sup>s</sup> ; 10 <sup>s</sup> they that be 11 <sup>m</sup> Or, the teachers 12 <sup>s</sup> continual burnt offering 13 <sup>a</sup> shalt 14 <sup>a</sup> ,

## HOSEA.

### CHAPTER 1.

01 Hosea taketh Gomer, 4 and hath by her Jezebel, 6 Lo-ruhamah, 8 and Lo-ammi. 10 The restoration of Judah and Israel.

THE word of the LORD that came unto Hosea<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> the son of Beeri, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, <sup>†</sup>and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel.

B.C. c. 750.

<sup>a</sup> So ch. 3, 1.

<sup>b</sup> Dent. 31, 16.  
<sup>c</sup> Ps. 73, 27.  
<sup>d</sup> Jer. 2, 13.  
<sup>e</sup> Ezek. 23, 3, &c.

2 <sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea. And <sup>†</sup>the LORD said <sup>3</sup>to<sup>1</sup> Hosea, <sup>a</sup> Go, take unto thee a wife of <sup>4</sup> whoredoms<sup>1</sup> and children of <sup>4</sup> whoredoms<sup>1</sup>: for <sup>b</sup> the land <sup>5</sup> hath committed<sup>1</sup> great whoredom, <sup>†</sup>departing from the LORD.

3 So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; <sup>6</sup> which<sup>1</sup> conceived, and bare him a son.

1<sup>a</sup> <sup>†</sup>  
2<sup>s</sup> When the LORD spake at the first by <sup>1m</sup> Or, with<sup>1</sup> Hosea,  
3<sup>s</sup> unto  
4<sup>s</sup> whoredom  
5<sup>s</sup> doth commit  
6<sup>s</sup> s and she



4 And the LORD said unto him, Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little <sup>1</sup>*while*, <sup>2</sup>and I will <sup>1c</sup>avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu, <sup>3</sup>and will cause <sup>o</sup>to cease' the kingdom of the house of Israel <sup>2</sup>.

5 <sup>h</sup>And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Israel in the valley of Jezreel.

6 <sup>o</sup>¶ And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And <sup>3</sup>God' said unto him, Call her name <sup>1m</sup>Lo-ruhamah: <sup>n</sup>for <sup>p</sup>I will no more have mercy upon the house of Israel <sup>3</sup>; <sup>r</sup>but I will utterly take them away. <sup>1</sup>

7 <sup>1</sup>But I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and <sup>9</sup>will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen.

8 <sup>o</sup>¶ Now when she had weaned Lo-ruhamah, she conceived, and bare a son.

9 <sup>6</sup>Then said God', Call his name <sup>7b</sup>Lo-ammi: for ye <sup>t</sup>are not my people, and I will not be <sup>8</sup>your God.

10 <sup>1</sup>¶ Yet <sup>d</sup>the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; <sup>4</sup>and it shall come to pass <sup>1</sup>, that <sup>2k</sup>in the place where it was said unto them, <sup>m</sup>Ye <sup>t</sup>are not my people, <sup>o</sup>there' it shall be said unto them, <sup>Ye</sup>are <sup>n</sup>the sons of the living God.

11 <sup>3q</sup>Then shall' the children of Judah and the children of Israel <sup>4</sup>be gathered together, and <sup>5</sup>appoint themselves one head, and <sup>o</sup>they' shall <sup>6</sup>come up out of' the land: for great <sup>t</sup>shall be the day of Jezreel.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o1</sup> The idolatry of the people. 6 God's judgments against them. 14 His promises of reconciliation.

<sup>7</sup> SAY ye unto your brethren, <sup>8a</sup>Ammi; and to your sisters, <sup>9b</sup>Ruhamah.

2 <sup>1</sup>Plead <sup>2</sup>your mother, plead <sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>for <sup>d</sup>she is not my wife, neither <sup>t</sup>am I her husband: <sup>3</sup>let her <sup>o</sup>therefore' put

B.C.c. 785.

<sup>a</sup> Ezek. 16. 25.  
<sup>b2</sup> Kin. 10. 11.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. visit.  
<sup>d</sup> Jer. 13. 22.

<sup>2b</sup> Ezek. 16. 37.  
<sup>3c</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 10.  
<sup>12</sup> Ezek. 16. 4.

<sup>9</sup> Ezek. 19. 13.  
<sup>h2</sup> Kin. 15. 29.  
<sup>1</sup> Amos 8. 11.

<sup>13</sup> Jer. 1. 21.  
<sup>14</sup> Jer. 3. 1, 6, 8.

<sup>9</sup> Ezek. 16. 15.  
<sup>16</sup> Ac.  
<sup>17</sup> That is,

<sup>18</sup> Not having obtained mercy.  
<sup>19</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 6.

<sup>23</sup> Heb. I will not add any more to.  
<sup>1</sup> Jer. 8. 1.

<sup>17</sup> Jer. 4. 17.  
<sup>18</sup> Or, that I should altogether pardon them.

<sup>19</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 35.  
<sup>20</sup> Heb. drinks.

<sup>21</sup> Job. 3. 23.  
<sup>22</sup> Lam. 3. 7, 9.

<sup>23</sup> Zech. 4. 6.  
<sup>24</sup> 4. 10.

<sup>25</sup> Heb. wall a wall.  
<sup>26</sup> ch. 5. 15.

<sup>27</sup> Luke 15. 18.  
<sup>28</sup> That is, Not my people.

<sup>29</sup> Ezek. 16. 8.  
<sup>30</sup> Gen. 32. 12.

<sup>31</sup> Rom. 9. 27.  
<sup>32</sup> Is. 1. 3.

<sup>33</sup> Ezek. 16. 17-19.  
<sup>34</sup> Heb. new wine.

<sup>35</sup> Or, where-with they medicinal.  
<sup>36</sup> ch. 8. 4.

<sup>37</sup> Rom. 9. 25.  
<sup>38</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 10.

<sup>39</sup> Or, instead of that.  
<sup>40</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>41</sup> ch. 2. 23.  
<sup>42</sup> John 1. 12.

<sup>43</sup> John 3. 1.  
<sup>44</sup> Or, take away.

<sup>45</sup> Is. 11. 12, 13.  
<sup>46</sup> Jer. 3. 18.

<sup>47</sup> Ezek. 34. 23.  
<sup>48</sup> Ezk. 16. 37.

<sup>49</sup> 23. 29.  
<sup>50</sup> Heb. folly, or, villany.  
<sup>51</sup> Amos 8. 10.

<sup>52</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 32.  
<sup>53</sup> Amos 8. 5.  
<sup>54</sup> Heb. make desolate.

<sup>55</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>56</sup> That is, My people.

<sup>57</sup> That is, Having obtained mercy.  
<sup>58</sup> Ps. 50. 12.

<sup>59</sup> 13.  
<sup>60</sup> Is. 5. 5.

<sup>61</sup> Is. 50. 1.

away her <sup>a</sup>whoredoms <sup>1</sup>out of her sight, <sup>1</sup>and her adulteries from between her breasts;

3 Lest <sup>d</sup>I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was <sup>7</sup>born, and make her <sup>9</sup>as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with <sup>t</sup>thirst <sup>2</sup>.

4 <sup>3</sup>And I will not have mercy upon her children <sup>1</sup>; for they <sup>t</sup>be <sup>o</sup>the <sup>k</sup>children of <sup>4</sup>whoredoms.

5 <sup>1</sup>For their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shamefully: for she said, I will go after my lovers, <sup>q</sup>that give <sup>t</sup>me my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my <sup>s</sup>drink.

6 <sup>o</sup>¶ Therefore, behold, <sup>2</sup>I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and <sup>6z</sup>make a wall, <sup>1</sup>that she shall not find her paths.

7 And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find <sup>t</sup>them: then shall she say, <sup>a</sup>I will go and return to my <sup>c</sup>first husband; for then <sup>t</sup>was <sup>it</sup> better with me than now.

8 For she did not <sup>e</sup>know that <sup>1</sup>I gave her <sup>7</sup>corn, and <sup>7</sup>wine, and <sup>7</sup>oil, and multiplied <sup>8</sup>her silver and gold, <sup>t</sup>which they <sup>9</sup>prepared <sup>1</sup>for Baal.

9 Therefore will I <sup>1</sup>return, and <sup>1</sup>take away <sup>1</sup>my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will <sup>22</sup>recover <sup>1</sup>my wool and my flax <sup>3</sup>given to cover <sup>1</sup>her nakedness.

10 And now <sup>r</sup>will I discover her <sup>44</sup>lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of mine hand.

11 <sup>u</sup>I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her <sup>5z</sup>feast days, <sup>1</sup>her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her <sup>6</sup>solemn feasts.

12 And I will <sup>7y</sup>destroy <sup>1</sup>her vines and her fig trees, <sup>2</sup>whereof she hath said, These <sup>t</sup>are my <sup>8</sup>rewards <sup>1</sup>that my lovers have given me: and <sup>6</sup>I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them.

13 And I will visit upon her

<sup>1s</sup> from her face,

<sup>2s</sup> ;  
<sup>3s</sup> yea, upon her children will I have no mercy  
<sup>4s</sup> whore-dom.

<sup>5s</sup> Heb. drinks.

<sup>6s</sup> I will make a fence against her,

<sup>7a</sup> the  
<sup>8a</sup> unto

<sup>9s</sup> used  
<sup>10</sup> Or, made into the image of Baal

<sup>11s</sup> take back  
<sup>12</sup> as A.V. text.

<sup>13s</sup> pluck away

<sup>14s</sup> which should have covered

<sup>15</sup> Or, shane

<sup>16s</sup> feasts,

<sup>17</sup> solemn assemblies.

<sup>18</sup> Or, appointed feasts

<sup>19s</sup> lay waste

<sup>20s</sup> hie

<sup>1m</sup> Heb. visit.

<sup>2a</sup> to cease

<sup>3s</sup> the LORD

<sup>4m</sup> That is, That hath not obtained mercy.

<sup>5s</sup>, that I should in any wise pardon them.

<sup>6s</sup> And the LORD said,

<sup>7m</sup> That is, Not my people.

<sup>8m</sup> Heb. for you.

<sup>9m</sup> [Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.]

<sup>1s</sup> that, <sup>2m</sup> Or, instead of that which was said

<sup>3s</sup> And

<sup>4a</sup> shall

<sup>5a</sup> they shall

<sup>6s</sup> go up from

<sup>7</sup> Omit ¶

<sup>8m</sup> That is, My people.

<sup>9m</sup> That is, That hath obtained mercy.

<sup>1a</sup> ¶

<sup>2s</sup> ;

<sup>3a</sup> and

<sup>1</sup> A the  
<sup>2</sup> S unto  
which  
she  
burned  
incense;  
when  
<sup>M</sup> as A.V.  
text.  
<sup>3</sup> M Or,  
nose-  
rings  
<sup>4</sup> M Heb.  
to her  
heart.  
<sup>5</sup> M That is,  
Trou-  
bling.  
See  
Josh. 7. 26.  
<sup>6</sup> S make  
answer  
<sup>M</sup> Or,  
sing  
<sup>7</sup> M That is,  
My  
husband.  
<sup>8</sup> M That is,  
My  
master.  
<sup>9</sup> A the  
<sup>1</sup> S men-  
tioned  
<sup>M</sup> Or,  
remem-  
bered  
<sup>2</sup> S land,  
<sup>3</sup> S judge-  
ment,  
<sup>4</sup> S answer  
<sup>5</sup> M That is,  
Whom  
God  
saveth.  
<sup>6</sup> M Or,  
land  
<sup>7</sup> M Heb.  
Lo-en-  
hamah.  
<sup>8</sup> M Heb.  
Lo-am-  
mi. See  
ch. 1. 6, 9,  
10.

the days of <sup>1</sup> Baalim, <sup>2</sup> wherein  
she burned incense to them,  
and <sup>1</sup> she <sup>a</sup> decked herself with  
her <sup>e</sup>arrings and her jew-  
els, and <sup>o</sup> she <sup>1</sup> went after her  
lovers, and forgot me, saith the  
LORD.  
14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Therefore, behold, I  
will allure her, and <sup>a</sup> bring her  
into the wilderness, and speak  
<sup>1</sup> comfortably unto her.  
15 And I will give her her  
vineyards from thence, and  
<sup>9</sup> the valley of <sup>5</sup> Achor for a  
door of hope: and she shall  
<sup>6</sup> sing <sup>1</sup> there, as in <sup>h</sup> the days  
of her youth, and <sup>2</sup> as in the  
day when she came up out of  
the land of Egypt.  
16 And it shall be at that day,  
saith the LORD, <sup>1</sup> that thou shalt  
call me <sup>7</sup> <sup>m</sup> Ishi; and shalt call  
me no more <sup>3</sup> <sup>n</sup> Baali.  
17 For <sup>2</sup> I will take away the  
names of <sup>9</sup> Baalim out of her  
mouth, and they shall no  
more be <sup>1</sup> remembered <sup>1</sup> by their  
name.  
18 And in that day will I  
make a <sup>x</sup> covenant for them  
with the beasts of the field,  
and with the fowls of heaven,  
and <sup>1</sup> with the creeping things  
of the ground: and <sup>a</sup> I will  
break the bow and the sword  
and the battle out of the  
<sup>2</sup> earth, <sup>1</sup> and will make them  
to <sup>c</sup> lie down safely.  
19 And I will betroth thee  
unto me for ever; yea, I will  
betroth thee unto me in right-  
eousness, and in <sup>3</sup> judgment, <sup>1</sup>  
and in lovingkindness, and in  
mercies.  
20 I will even betroth thee  
unto me in faithfulness: and  
<sup>6</sup> thou shalt know the LORD.  
21 And it shall come to pass  
in that day, <sup>9</sup> I will <sup>1</sup> hear <sup>1</sup>,  
saith the LORD, I will <sup>1</sup> hear <sup>1</sup>  
the heavens, and they shall  
<sup>1</sup> hear <sup>1</sup> the earth;  
22 And the earth shall <sup>1</sup> hear <sup>1</sup>  
the corn, and the wine, and the  
oil: <sup>1</sup> and they shall <sup>1</sup> hear <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> Jeze-  
reel.  
23 And <sup>m</sup> I will sow her unto  
me in the <sup>6</sup> earth: <sup>n</sup> and I will  
have mercy upon <sup>7</sup> her that had  
not obtained mercy; and I  
<sup>p</sup> will say to <sup>o</sup> them which were  
not my people, Thou <sup>1</sup> art my  
people; and they shall say,  
Thou art my God.

B.C. c. 785.  
<sup>1</sup> Ezek. 23. 40,  
42.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 2.  
<sup>c</sup> Jer. 3. 20.  
<sup>d</sup> Ezek. 20. 35.  
<sup>e</sup> Or,  
friendly.  
Heb. to  
her heart.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb.  
of grapes.  
<sup>g</sup> Josh. 7. 26.  
<sup>h</sup> Is. 63. 10.  
<sup>i</sup> Jer. 2. 2.  
<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 16. 8,  
22, 60.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb.  
lethech.  
<sup>l</sup> Ex. 15. 1.  
<sup>m</sup> Deut. 21. 13.  
<sup>n</sup> That is,  
My hus-  
band.  
<sup>o</sup> That is,  
My lord.  
<sup>p</sup> Ex. 23. 13.  
<sup>q</sup> Josh. 23. 7.  
<sup>r</sup> Is. 16. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> Zech. 14. 2.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 10. 3.  
<sup>u</sup> Heb. a  
standing,  
or, statue,  
or, pillar.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 19. 19.  
<sup>w</sup> Ex. 28. 6.  
<sup>x</sup> Judg. 17. 5.  
<sup>y</sup> Job 5. 23.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 11. 6-9.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ezek. 34. 25.  
<sup>ab</sup> Jer. 50. 4, 5.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 5. 6.  
<sup>ad</sup> Jer. 30. 9.  
<sup>ae</sup> Ezek. 34. 23,  
24.  
<sup>af</sup> & 37. 23, 24.  
<sup>ag</sup> Ps. 46. 9.  
<sup>ah</sup> Is. 2. 4.  
<sup>ai</sup> Ezek. 70. 9.  
<sup>aj</sup> 10.  
<sup>ak</sup> Zech. 9. 10.  
<sup>al</sup> Is. 2. 2.  
<sup>am</sup> Jer. 30. 24.  
<sup>an</sup> Ezek. 38. 8,  
16.  
<sup>ao</sup> Dan. 2. 23.  
<sup>ap</sup> Mic. 4. 1.  
<sup>aq</sup> Lev. 26. 5.  
<sup>ar</sup> Jer. 23. 6.  
<sup>as</sup> Is. 1. 18,  
& 3. 13, 14.  
<sup>at</sup> Jer. 25. 31.  
<sup>au</sup> ch. 12. 2.  
<sup>av</sup> Mic. 6. 2.  
<sup>aw</sup> Jer. 31. 33,  
34.  
<sup>ax</sup> John 17. 3.  
<sup>ay</sup> Jer. 4. 22.  
<sup>az</sup> & 5. 4.  
<sup>ba</sup> Zech. 8. 12.  
<sup>bb</sup> Heb.  
blood.  
<sup>bc</sup> Jer. 4. 28.  
<sup>bd</sup> & 12. 4.  
<sup>be</sup> Amos 5. 16.  
<sup>bf</sup> & 8. 8.  
<sup>bg</sup> ch. 1. 4.  
<sup>bh</sup> Zeph. 1. 3.  
<sup>bi</sup> Jer. 31. 27.  
<sup>bj</sup> Zech. 10. 9.  
<sup>bk</sup> ch. 1. 6.  
<sup>bl</sup> Jer. 1. 10.  
<sup>bm</sup> Zech. 13. 9.  
<sup>bn</sup> Rom. 9. 33.  
<sup>bo</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 30.  
<sup>bp</sup> Deut. 17. 12.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o1</sup> By the expiation of an adulteress,  
<sup>4</sup> is shewed the desolation of Israel  
before their restoration.  
<sup>1</sup> THEN said the LORD <sup>1</sup> unto  
me, <sup>b</sup> Go yet, love a woman  
beloved <sup>2</sup> of her <sup>c</sup> friend, yet an  
adulteress, according to the  
love of the LORD toward <sup>1</sup> the  
children of Israel, <sup>2</sup> who look  
to <sup>o</sup> other gods, and <sup>1</sup> love <sup>3</sup> flagons  
<sup>f</sup> of wine.  
<sup>2</sup> So I bought her to me for  
fifteen <sup>pieces</sup> of silver, and <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup>  
an homer of barley, and an  
<sup>6</sup> half homer of barley:  
3 And I said unto her, Thou  
shalt <sup>1</sup> abide for me many days;  
thou shalt not play the harlot,  
and thou shalt not be <sup>7</sup> for an-  
other man: so <sup>1</sup> will I also <sup>1</sup> be  
<sup>s</sup> for <sup>1</sup> thee.  
4 For the children of Israel  
shall abide many days <sup>9</sup> with-  
out <sup>a</sup> a king, and without <sup>a</sup> a  
prince, and without <sup>a</sup> a sacri-  
fice, and without <sup>9</sup> an image, <sup>1</sup>  
and without <sup>a</sup> an <sup>1</sup> ephod <sup>1</sup>, and  
without <sup>1</sup> teraphim:  
5 Afterward shall the children  
of Israel return, and <sup>9</sup> seek the  
LORD their God, and <sup>2</sup> David  
their king; and shall <sup>2</sup> fear <sup>1</sup> the  
LORD and <sup>3</sup> his goodness in the  
<sup>5</sup> latter days.

<sup>1</sup> S And  
the LORD  
said  
<sup>2</sup> S of her  
friend  
and an  
adul-  
teress,  
even as  
the LORD  
loveth  
<sup>M</sup> Or,  
of her  
husband,  
yet an  
adul-  
teress.  
<sup>3</sup> S though  
they turn  
unto  
<sup>4</sup> M Or,  
them  
that love  
<sup>5</sup> S cakes of  
raisins.  
<sup>6</sup> M Heb.  
lethech.  
<sup>7</sup> S any  
man's  
wife  
<sup>8</sup> S toward  
<sup>9</sup> S pillar,  
<sup>M</sup> Or,  
obelisk  
<sup>1</sup> S or  
<sup>2</sup> S come  
with fear  
unto  
<sup>3</sup> A to  
<sup>4</sup> A space  
between  
ch. 3 & 4.

### CHAPTER 4.

<sup>o1</sup> God's judgments against the sins of  
the people, 6 and of the priests, 12 and  
against their idolatry. 15 Judah is  
exhorted to take warning by Israel's  
calamity.  
<sup>1</sup> HEAR the word of the LORD,  
ye children of Israel: for  
the LORD hath a <sup>a</sup> controversy  
with the inhabitants of the  
land, because <sup>1</sup> there is no truth,  
nor mercy, nor <sup>7</sup> knowledge of  
God in the land.  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>5</sup> By swearing, and lying, <sup>1</sup>  
and killing, and stealing, and  
committing adultery <sup>6</sup>, they  
break out, and <sup>a</sup> blood toucheth  
blood.  
3 Therefore <sup>1</sup> shall the land  
mourn, and <sup>1</sup> every one that  
dwelleth therein shall languish,  
with the beasts of the field <sup>o</sup>,  
and <sup>o</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the fowls of hea-  
ven; yea, the fishes of the sea  
also shall be taken away.  
4 Yet let no man strive, <sup>7</sup> nor  
reprove another: <sup>1</sup> for thy peo-  
ple <sup>1</sup> are as they <sup>2</sup> that strive  
with the priest.

<sup>5</sup> S There  
is nought  
but  
swearing  
and  
breaking  
faith,  
<sup>6</sup> S;  
<sup>7</sup> S neither  
let any  
man  
reprove;

1<sup>s</sup> And thou shalt stumble  
2<sup>s</sup> stumble  
3<sup>s</sup>;

5 'Therefore shalt thou fall' in the day, and the prophet also shall <sup>2</sup>fall' with thee in the night<sup>3</sup>, and I will <sup>4</sup>destroy thy mother.

4<sup>M</sup> According to another reading, I have rejected.  
5<sup>s</sup> also will  
6<sup>s</sup> multiplied,  
7<sup>s</sup> I will

6 <sup>1</sup>My people are <sup>2</sup>destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, <sup>4</sup>I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I <sup>5</sup>will also <sup>6</sup>forget thy children.

7 <sup>m</sup>As they were <sup>6</sup>increased, so they sinned against me: <sup>7</sup>therefore will I <sup>8</sup>change their glory into shame.

8<sup>s</sup> feed on

8 They <sup>9</sup>eat up' the sin of my people, and <sup>10</sup>they' <sup>11</sup>set their heart on their iniquity.

9<sup>s</sup> it

9 And <sup>9</sup>there' shall be, 'like people, like priest: and I will <sup>10</sup>punish them for their ways, and <sup>11</sup>reward them their doings.

1<sup>A</sup> will

10 <sup>2</sup>For' <sup>3</sup>they shall eat, and not have enough<sup>3</sup>: 'they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: because they have left off to take heed to the LORD.

2<sup>s</sup> And

3<sup>s</sup>;

11 Whoredom and wine and new wine <sup>4</sup>take away the <sup>4</sup>heart.'

4<sup>s</sup> understanding.

5<sup>M</sup> Heb heart.

6<sup>s</sup> stock,

7<sup>s</sup> whoredom

12 <sup>1</sup>My people ask counsel at their <sup>2</sup>'stocks,' and their staff declareth unto them: for <sup>3</sup>the spirit of <sup>4</sup>'whoredoms' hath caused <sup>5</sup>them to err, and they have gone a whoring from under their God.

7<sup>s</sup> tere-

binths-

8<sup>s</sup> brides

9<sup>M</sup> Or,

10<sup>s</sup> daughters

11<sup>s</sup> in law

12<sup>s</sup>;

13<sup>s</sup> for they themselves go

14<sup>s</sup> apart

15<sup>s</sup> the harlots:

16<sup>M</sup> See

Deut. 23.

17.

18<sup>s</sup> be

19<sup>s</sup> over-

20<sup>s</sup> thrown.

21<sup>M</sup> Or,

22<sup>s</sup> become

guilty

13 <sup>1</sup>They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under oaks and poplars and <sup>2</sup>elms,' because the shadow thereof <sup>3</sup>is good: <sup>4</sup>therefore your daughters <sup>5</sup>'shall' commit whoredom, and your <sup>6</sup>spouses shall <sup>7</sup>commit adultery.

14 <sup>1</sup>I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your <sup>2</sup>spouses' when they commit adultery<sup>3</sup>: for themselves are separated' with whores, and they sacrifice with <sup>4</sup>harlots: therefore <sup>5</sup>the people <sup>6</sup>that <sup>7</sup>doth not understand shall <sup>8</sup>fall.

15 <sup>1</sup>Though thou, Israel, play the harlot, <sup>2</sup>yet let not Judah <sup>3</sup>offend; <sup>4</sup>and come not ye unto Gilgal, neither go ye

B.C. c. 750.

See

Jer. 6. 4, 5.

& 15. 8.

1 Kin. 12. 29.

1 Kin. 10. 5.

Amos 8. 14.

Zeph. 1. 5.

Heb. cut off.

Jer. 3. 6.

& 7. 24.

Zech. 5.

Zech. 7. 11.

Is. 5. 13.

Heb. cut off.

Mat. 15. 14.

Heb. is gone.

Mic. 3. 11.

& 7. 3.

Heb. shields.

Ps. 47. 9.

Jer. 13. 6.

Jer. 4. 11.

12.

& 51. 1.

1 Sam. 2.

20.

Mal. 2. 9.

Phil. 3. 19.

Is. 1. 29.

Jer. 2. 26.

Heb. lift up

their soul

to their

iniquity.

Is. 24. 2.

Jer. 6. 31.

Heb. visit upon.

Heb. cause

to return.

Lev. 28. 26.

Mic. 6. 11.

Hag. 1. 6.

ch. 6. 9.

Is. 28. 7.

See

Eccles. 7. 7.

Is. 29. 15.

Or, and, &c.

Heb. a correction.

Jer. 2. 27.

Hab. 2. 19.

f Amos 3. 2.

Is. 44. 20.

ch. 5. 4.

Ezek. 22. 5.

&c.

ch. 4. 17.

Is. 1. 29.

& 57. 5. 7.

Ezek. 6. 13.

& 20. 28.

Or, Their

doings will

not suffer

them.

Heb. They will

not give.

ch. 4. 12.

Amos 7. 17.

Rom. 1. 28.

ch. 7. 19.

Or, shall

I not, &c.

Prov. 1. 28.

Is. 1. 15.

Jer. 11. 11.

Ezek. 8. 18.

Mic. 3. 4.

John 7. 34.

ver. 1. 6.

Is. 48. 8.

Jer. 2. 20.

& 5. 11.

ch. 6. 7.

Mal. 2. 11.

Or, be

purified.

Zech. 11. 8.

Jer. 9. 15.

& 12. 11.

Amos 4. 4.

& 5. 5.

1<sup>s</sup> As the <sup>2</sup>hath behaved himself stubbornly, like a stubborn <sup>3</sup>will the LORD <sup>4</sup>; <sup>5</sup>Or, <sup>6</sup>Their caroune is over

up to <sup>2</sup>Beth-aven, <sup>3</sup>nor swear, <sup>1</sup>The' LORD liveth.

16 For Israel <sup>2</sup>'slideth back as a backsliding' heifer: now <sup>3</sup>the LORD will' feed them as a lamb in a large place.

17 Ephraim <sup>1</sup>'is joined to idols<sup>4</sup>.' <sup>2</sup>Let him alone.

18 <sup>5</sup>Their drink <sup>6</sup>'is <sup>6</sup>sour: they <sup>7</sup>have committed' whoredom continually<sup>4</sup>: <sup>1</sup>'<sup>8</sup>her <sup>9</sup>'rulers <sup>1</sup>with shame do love, Give ye.'

19 <sup>2</sup>The wind hath <sup>2</sup>'bound' her up in <sup>3</sup>'her wings,' and <sup>4</sup>they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices.

<sup>M</sup> Or, skirts <sup>4</sup> Or, as otherwise read, their altars shall be put to shame

## CHAPTER 5.

1<sup>1</sup> God's judgments against the priests, the people, and the princes of Israel, for their manifold sins.

**H**EAR <sup>1</sup>ye' this, O <sup>1</sup>priests<sup>2</sup>! and hearken, ye house of Israel<sup>2</sup>! and give <sup>2</sup>ye' ear, O house of the king<sup>2</sup>! for <sup>3</sup>judgment is toward you, because <sup>2</sup>ye have been a snare <sup>4</sup>on' Mizpah, and a net spread upon Tabor.

2 And the revolvers are <sup>5</sup>profound to make slaughter, 'though I have been' <sup>6</sup>a rebuker of them all.

3 <sup>1</sup>I know Ephraim, and Israel is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim, <sup>2</sup>thou' committest' whoredom, <sup>3</sup>and' Israel is defiled.

4 <sup>8</sup>They will not frame their doings' to turn unto their God: for <sup>1</sup>'the spirit of <sup>2</sup>whoredoms' <sup>1</sup>'is <sup>1</sup>in the midst of' them, and they <sup>2</sup>have not known' the LORD.

5 And <sup>2</sup>the <sup>3</sup>'pride of Israel doth testify to his face: therefore <sup>4</sup>'shall' Israel and Ephraim <sup>4</sup>'fall' in their iniquity; Judah also <sup>4</sup>'shall fall' with them.

6 <sup>2</sup>They shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD; but they shall not find <sup>3</sup>him<sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup>he hath withdrawn himself from them.

7 They have <sup>1</sup>dealt treacherously against the LORD<sup>6</sup>: <sup>1</sup>for they have <sup>2</sup>'begotten' strange children: now shall <sup>3</sup>month<sup>3</sup> devour them with their <sup>2</sup>portions.

1<sup>A</sup> ye

2<sup>s</sup>;

3<sup>s</sup> unto

you per-

taineth

the

judge-

ment; for

Or,

against

you is the

judge-

ment

4<sup>s</sup> at

5<sup>s</sup> gone

deep in

making

slaughter

Or,

in cor-

ruption];

but I am

6<sup>M</sup> Heb.

a rebuke.

7<sup>s</sup> hast

com-

mitted

8<sup>s</sup> Their

doings

will not

suffer

them

as A.V.

text.

9<sup>s</sup> where-

dom

1<sup>s</sup> within

as A.V.

text.

2<sup>s</sup> know

not

3<sup>M</sup> Or, ex-

cellency

4<sup>s</sup> shall

stumble

5<sup>s</sup>;

6<sup>s</sup>;

7<sup>s</sup> borne

Or,

begotten

8<sup>s</sup> the new

moon

Or,

a month

9<sup>s</sup> fields.

Meb.

portions.

1 A <sup>1</sup> Blow ye the cornet in  
2 S sound an alarm  
3 S behind  
M Or,  
After  
jeenin!  
See Judg.  
5, 14.  
4 S become  
a deso-  
lation  
5 S are  
6 S land-  
mark  
7 S, he is  
crushed  
in judge-  
ment;  
8 S was  
content  
to walk  
9 S the  
com-  
mand.  
M The  
Sept. and  
Syriac  
have,  
vanity.  
1M Or. And  
I was  
2 S am I  
3 S Assyria,  
4 M Or, a  
king that  
should  
contend  
5 S but he  
is not  
able to  
6 S neither  
shall he  
7 S carry  
off, and  
there  
shall be  
none to  
deliver.  
8 M Or,  
have  
borne  
their  
guilt  
9 S ear-  
nestly.  
M Or, ear-  
nestly,  
saying,

8 <sup>1</sup> Blow ye the cornet in  
Gibeah, <sup>†</sup>and the trumpet in  
Ramah: <sup>2</sup>cry aloud! <sup>†</sup>at Beth-  
aven<sup>3</sup>; <sup>4</sup>after<sup>1</sup> thee, O Benja-  
min.

9 Ephraim shall <sup>1</sup>'be desolate'  
in the day of rebuke: among  
the tribes of Israel have I made  
known that which shall sure-  
ly be.

10 The princes of Judah <sup>5</sup>were<sup>1</sup>  
like them that <sup>1</sup>'remove the  
<sup>6</sup>'bound': <sup>0</sup>therefore<sup>1</sup> I will pour  
out my wrath upon them like  
water.

11 Ephraim <sup>†</sup>is <sup>2</sup>'oppressed<sup>†</sup> and  
broken in judgment,' because  
he <sup>1</sup>'willingly walked' after <sup>9</sup>'the  
commandment.'

12 <sup>1</sup>Therefore <sup>2</sup>will I be<sup>1</sup> unto  
Ephraim as a moth, and to the  
house of Judah <sup>2</sup>as <sup>4</sup>'a rotten-  
ness.

13 When Ephraim saw his  
sickness, and Judah saw his  
<sup>6</sup>'wound, then went Ephraim  
<sup>6</sup>'to <sup>3</sup>'the Assyrian,' <sup>†</sup>and sent  
<sup>4</sup>to <sup>1</sup>'king Jareb: <sup>5</sup>'yet could  
he not <sup>1</sup>'heal you, <sup>†</sup>'nor cure you  
of your wound.

14 For <sup>1</sup>'I <sup>†</sup>will be unto E-  
phraim as a lion, and as a  
young lion to the house of  
Judah: <sup>2</sup>I, <sup>†</sup>even I, will tear  
and go away; I will <sup>1</sup>'take  
away, and none shall rescue  
him.'

15 <sup>0</sup>¶ I will go <sup>†</sup>and return  
to my place, <sup>†</sup>till <sup>3</sup>'they <sup>5</sup>'ac-  
knowledge their offence, and  
seek my face: <sup>4</sup>'in their afflic-  
tion they will seek me <sup>5</sup>'early.'

### CHAPTER 6.

<sup>01</sup> An exhortation to repentance. 4 A  
complaint of their unthankfulness and  
iniquity.<sup>1</sup>

COME, and let us return  
unto the LORD: for <sup>2</sup>he  
hath torn, and <sup>1</sup>'he will heal  
us; he hath smitten, and he  
will bind us up.

2 <sup>6</sup>After two days will he  
revive us: <sup>1</sup>'in' the third day  
he will raise us up, and we  
shall live <sup>2</sup>'in his sight.'

3 <sup>3</sup>Then shall we know, if  
we <sup>1</sup>'follow on to know the  
LORD': <sup>1</sup>'his going forth is  
<sup>5</sup>'prepared' <sup>1</sup>'as the morning<sup>6</sup>;  
and <sup>†</sup>he shall come unto us  
<sup>9</sup>as the rain, and the latter  
<sup>0</sup>and former' rain <sup>1</sup>'unto' the  
earth.

B.C. c. 780.

a ch. 8. 1.  
Joel 2. 1.  
b ch. 11. 8.  
c Is. 10. 30.  
d Josh. 7. 2.  
e Judg. 5. 14.  
f Or, mercy,  
or, kind-  
ness.  
g ch. 13. 3.  
h Jer. 1. 10.  
i Jer. 23. 29.  
j Heb. 4. 12.  
k Or,  
th<sup>†</sup> thy  
judgments  
might be,  
&c.  
l Deut. 19. 14.  
m 27. 17.  
n 1 Sam. 15.  
o 1  
Eccles. 5. 1.  
p Mic. 6. 8.  
q Mat. 9. 13.  
r 12.  
s Ps. 50. 8, 9.  
t Prov. 21. 3.  
u Is. 1. 11.  
v Jer. 22. 16.  
w John 17. 3.  
x Deut. 28. 37.  
y Or, like  
Adam.  
z Job 31. 33.  
aa ch. 8. 1.  
ab 1 Kin. 12. 28.  
ac Mic. 6. 16.  
ad c. ch. 5. 7.  
ae ch. 12. 11.  
af Prov. 12. 4.  
ag Or, a worm.  
ah Or,  
cunning  
for blood.  
ai Jer. 11. 9.  
aj Ezek. 22. 25.  
ak Jer. 30. 12.  
al 2 Kin. 15. 19.  
am ch. 30. 6.  
an 4 Heb.  
ao with one  
shoulder,  
or, to  
Shechem.  
ap Or, to  
the king of  
Jareb:  
aq or, to the  
king that  
should  
plead.  
ar Or,  
enormity.  
as Jer. 5. 30.  
at Lam. 3. 10.  
au ch. 4. 12, 17.  
av Jer. 51. 33.  
aw Joel 3. 13.  
ax Rev. 14. 15.  
ay Ps. 50. 22.  
az Ps. 126. 1.  
ba Heb.  
bb till they  
be guilty.  
bc Lev. 26. 40.  
bd Jer. 24. 13.  
be Ezek. 6. 9.  
bf & 20. 43.  
bg & 36. 31.  
bh Jer. 75. 34.  
bi c Heb. evil.  
bj ch. 5. 1.  
bk Deut. 32. 29.  
bl 1 Sam. 2. 6.  
bm Job 5. 18.  
bn Heb.  
bo steepeth.  
bp Jer. 30. 17.  
bq Heb. say  
not so.  
br Jer. 17. 1.  
bs 1 Cor. 15. 4.  
bt Ps. 9. 16.  
bu Prov. 5. 22.  
bv Ps. 50. 8.  
bw Is. 54. 13.  
bx Rom. 1. 32.  
by Jer. 9. 2.  
bz 2 Sam. 23. 4.  
ca 2 Sam. 72. 6.  
cb Or,  
the raiser  
will cease.  
cc Or, from  
working.  
cd Job 29. 23.

4 ¶ O Ephraim, what shall  
I do unto thee? O Judah,  
what shall I do unto thee?  
for your <sup>1</sup>'goodness <sup>†</sup>is <sup>9</sup>'as  
a morning cloud, and as the  
<sup>0</sup>'early dew <sup>2</sup>'it goeth away.'

5 Therefore have I hewed  
<sup>†</sup>them <sup>4</sup>by the prophets; I  
have slain them by <sup>1</sup>'the words  
of my mouth: <sup>3</sup>and thy <sup>4</sup>'judge-  
ments are <sup>1</sup>'as the light <sup>†</sup>that  
goeth forth.

6 For I <sup>5</sup>'desired' <sup>1</sup>m mercy,  
and <sup>†</sup>not sacrifice; and the  
<sup>2</sup>'knowledge of God more than  
burnt offerings.

7 But they <sup>6</sup>'like <sup>1</sup>'men' <sup>1</sup>'have  
transgressed the covenant:  
there <sup>1</sup>'have they dealt trea-  
cherously against me.

8 <sup>5</sup>Gilead <sup>†</sup>is a city of them  
that work iniquity, <sup>3</sup>and is  
<sup>5</sup>'polluted' with blood.

9 <sup>5</sup>And as troops of robbers  
wait for a man, <sup>†</sup>so <sup>0</sup>'the com-  
pany of priests murder in the  
way <sup>1</sup>'by consent: for they  
commit' <sup>1</sup>'lewdness.

10 <sup>2</sup>I have seen <sup>4</sup>'an horrible  
thing' <sup>0</sup>in the house of Israel:  
there <sup>2</sup>'is <sup>†</sup>m the whoredom of  
Ephraim, Israel is defiled.

11 Also, O Judah, <sup>4</sup>'he hath  
set' an harvest <sup>5</sup>for thee,  
<sup>9</sup>when I <sup>6</sup>'returned' the cap-  
tivity of my people.

### CHAPTER 7.

<sup>01</sup> A reproof of manifold sins. 11 God's  
wrath against them for their hypo-  
cisy.<sup>1</sup>

WHEN I would <sup>1</sup>'have  
healed' Israel, then <sup>5</sup>'the  
iniquity of Ephraim <sup>0</sup>'was' <sup>1</sup>'dis-  
covered, and the <sup>2</sup>'wickedness  
of Samaria<sup>9</sup>: <sup>1</sup>'for <sup>9</sup>'they com-  
mit falsehood<sup>1</sup>; <sup>†</sup>and the thief  
<sup>2</sup>'cometh' in, <sup>†</sup>and the troop of  
robbers <sup>3</sup>'spoileth without.

2 And they <sup>1</sup>'consider not in  
their hearts <sup>†</sup>that I <sup>4</sup>'remem-  
ber all their wickedness: now  
<sup>4</sup>'their own doings <sup>0</sup>'have'  
beset them about; they are  
<sup>9</sup>'before my face.

3 They make the king glad  
with their wickedness, and the  
princes <sup>1</sup>'with their lies.

4 <sup>4</sup>They <sup>†</sup>are all adulterers<sup>5</sup>,  
as an oven heated by the  
baker<sup>6</sup>, <sup>†</sup>'who' ceaseth <sup>7</sup>'from  
raising after he hath kneaded'  
the dough<sup>0</sup>, <sup>1</sup>'until it be lea-  
vened.

1 M Or,  
kindness  
2 S that  
goeth  
early  
away.  
3 M Ac-  
cording  
to some  
ancient  
versions,  
and my  
judge-  
ment  
goeth  
forth  
as the  
light.  
4 S judge-  
ments are  
5 S desire  
6 M Or, are  
as men  
that have  
trans-  
gressed a  
covenant  
7 S Adam  
Or, men  
8 S it is  
stained  
9 M Or, And  
as robbers  
lying  
in wait,  
so &c.  
1 S toward  
Shechem:  
yea, they  
have  
com-  
mitted  
2 A In the  
house of  
Israel  
3 S where-  
dom is  
found in  
4 S there is  
5 A ap-  
pointed  
6 S bring  
again

7 S heal  
8 A is  
  
9 S ;  
1 S :  
2 S enter-  
eth  
3 M Or,  
maketh  
a raid  
  
4 A have  
  
5 S ; they  
are  
6 S ; he  
7 S to stir  
the fire,  
from the  
knead-  
ing of



1<sup>s</sup> On 2<sup>s</sup> made themselves <sup>M</sup> Or, him According  
to many ancient versions, began to be heated with wine.  
3<sup>s</sup> the heat  
4<sup>M</sup> Heb. brought near.  
5<sup>M</sup> According to some ancient versions, their anger.  
6<sup>s</sup> devour  
7<sup>s</sup> mixeth  
8<sup>s</sup> peoples  
9<sup>M</sup> Heb. sprinkled.  
10<sup>s</sup> and  
11<sup>M</sup> Or, excellency.  
12<sup>s</sup> doth testify  
13<sup>s</sup> yet they have not returned unto  
14<sup>s</sup> sought him,  
15<sup>M</sup> And  
16<sup>s</sup> understanding  
17<sup>M</sup> Heb. heart.  
18<sup>s</sup> unto  
19<sup>s</sup> Or, when the report cometh to their congregation  
20<sup>s</sup> wandered  
21<sup>s</sup> ;  
22<sup>s</sup> for  
23<sup>s</sup> trespass  
24<sup>s</sup> would  
25<sup>s</sup> but they howl  
26<sup>M</sup> According to some ancient authorities, they cut themselves.  
27<sup>s</sup> taught  
28<sup>M</sup> Or, chastened them  
29<sup>s</sup> him that is on high ;

5<sup>1</sup> In<sup>1</sup> the day of our king the princes <sup>2</sup> have made him<sup>1</sup> sick<sup>1</sup> with <sup>3</sup> bottles<sup>1</sup> of wine<sup>1</sup> ; he stretched out his hand with scorners.  
6 For they have <sup>4</sup> made ready their heart like an oven, whiles they lie in wait : <sup>5</sup> their baker sleepeth all the night ; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.  
7 They are all hot as an oven, and <sup>6</sup> have devoured<sup>1</sup> their judges ; <sup>7</sup> all their kings <sup>8</sup> are fallen : <sup>1</sup> there is none among them that calleth unto me.  
8 Ephraim, he <sup>7</sup> hath mixed<sup>1</sup> himself among the <sup>8</sup> people<sup>1</sup> ; Ephraim is a cake not turned.  
9 Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth <sup>1</sup> it not ; yea, gray hairs are <sup>9</sup> here and there upon him, <sup>1</sup> yet<sup>1</sup> he knoweth <sup>2</sup> not.  
10 And the <sup>3</sup> pride of Israel <sup>4</sup> testifieth<sup>1</sup> to his face : <sup>5</sup> and <sup>6</sup> they do not return to<sup>1</sup> the LORD their God, nor <sup>6</sup> seek him<sup>1</sup> for all this.  
11 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Ephraim <sup>2</sup> also<sup>1</sup> is like a silly dove<sup>3</sup> without <sup>3</sup> heart<sup>1</sup> : <sup>4</sup> they call <sup>1</sup> to<sup>1</sup> Egypt, they go to Assyria.  
12 When they shall go, <sup>1</sup> I will spread my net upon them ; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven<sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> I will chastise them, <sup>3</sup> as their congregation hath learned.  
13 Woe unto them ! for they have <sup>4</sup> fled<sup>1</sup> from me<sup>5</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> a destruction unto them ! <sup>6</sup> because<sup>1</sup> they have <sup>7</sup> transgressed<sup>1</sup> against me : though <sup>8</sup> I <sup>8</sup> have redeemed<sup>1</sup> them, yet they have spoken lies against me.  
14 <sup>9</sup> And they have not cried unto me with their heart, <sup>9</sup> when they howled<sup>1</sup> upon their beds : <sup>1</sup> they assemble themselves for corn and wine, <sup>10</sup> and<sup>1</sup> they rebel against me.  
15 Though I <sup>1</sup> have <sup>2</sup> bound<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me.  
16 <sup>1</sup> They return, <sup>1</sup> but not to <sup>2</sup> the most High : <sup>3</sup> they are like a deceitful bow : their princes shall fall by the sword for the <sup>4</sup> rage of their tongue : this <sup>1</sup> shall be their derision<sup>1</sup> in the land of Egypt.

B.C. c. 750.

<sup>a</sup> Or, with heat through wine.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 5. 8.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. the roof of thy mouth.  
<sup>d</sup> Deut. 28. 49.  
<sup>e</sup> Jer. 4. 18.  
<sup>f</sup> Hab. 1. 8.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, applied.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 6. 7.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 78. 34.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 5. 15.  
<sup>k</sup> Tit. 1. 16.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 8. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 10.  
<sup>n</sup> 14. 25, 30.  
<sup>o</sup> Is. 64. 7.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 13, 17, 25.  
<sup>q</sup> Shallum, Menahem, Pekahiah.  
<sup>r</sup> Ps. 106. 35.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 2. 8.  
<sup>t</sup> 13. 2.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 8. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. sprinkled.  
<sup>w</sup> Jer. 13. 27.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 5. 5.  
<sup>y</sup> Is. 9. 13.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 11. 11.  
<sup>aa</sup> Prov. 22. 8.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 10. 12, 13.  
<sup>ac</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 19.  
<sup>ad</sup> 17. 4.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 5. 13.  
<sup>af</sup> 9. 3.  
<sup>ag</sup> 12. 1.  
<sup>ah</sup> Or, standing corn.  
<sup>ai</sup> Ezek. 12. 13.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 7. 9.  
<sup>ak</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 6.  
<sup>al</sup> Lev. 23. 14.  
<sup>am</sup> Deut. 28. 15.  
<sup>an</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 13.  
<sup>ao</sup> Is. 2. 24.  
<sup>ap</sup> Jer. 22. 28.  
<sup>aq</sup> 48. 38.  
<sup>ar</sup> Heb. spoil.  
<sup>as</sup> 2 Kin. 15. 19.  
<sup>at</sup> Jer. 2. 24.  
<sup>au</sup> Is. 30. 6.  
<sup>av</sup> Ezek. 16. 33.  
<sup>aw</sup> Mic. 6. 4.  
<sup>ax</sup> Heb. loves.  
<sup>ay</sup> Job 35. 9.  
<sup>az</sup> 10.  
<sup>ba</sup> Ps. 78. 36.  
<sup>bb</sup> Jer. 3. 10.  
<sup>bc</sup> Jer. 7. 5.  
<sup>bd</sup> Ezek. 16. 37.  
<sup>be</sup> ch. 10. 10.  
<sup>bf</sup> Or, begin.  
<sup>bg</sup> Or, in a little while, as Hag. 2. 6.  
<sup>bh</sup> Is. 10. 8.  
<sup>bi</sup> Ezek. 26. 7.  
<sup>bj</sup> Dan. 2. 37.  
<sup>bk</sup> ch. 12. 11.  
<sup>bl</sup> Or, chastened.  
<sup>bm</sup> Deut. 4. 6. 8.  
<sup>bn</sup> Ps. 119. 18.  
<sup>bo</sup> 147. 19, 20.  
<sup>bp</sup> ch. 11. 7.  
<sup>bq</sup> Ps. 78. 57.  
<sup>br</sup> Or, In the sacrifices of mine offerings they, &c.  
<sup>bs</sup> Jer. 7. 21.  
<sup>bt</sup> Zech. 7. 6.  
<sup>bu</sup> Ps. 73. 9.  
<sup>bv</sup> Jer. 14. 10, 12.  
<sup>bw</sup> ch. 5. 6.  
<sup>bx</sup> Is. 4. 4.  
<sup>by</sup> Amos 5. 22.  
<sup>bz</sup> ch. 9. 3, 6.

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>1</sup> 1, 12 Destruction is threatened for their impiety, 5 and idolatry.

<sup>1</sup> SET<sup>1</sup> the trumpet to <sup>2</sup> thy<sup>1</sup> mouth. <sup>3</sup> He shall come<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> as<sup>1</sup> an eagle<sup>3</sup> against the house of the LORD<sup>4</sup>, <sup>1</sup> because <sup>7</sup> they have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

2 <sup>5</sup> Israel<sup>1</sup> shall cry unto me, My God, <sup>6</sup> we<sup>6</sup> know thee.

3 Israel hath cast off <sup>7</sup> the thing that <sup>1</sup> is good : the enemy shall pursue him.

4 <sup>m</sup> They have set up kings, but not by me<sup>s</sup> : <sup>1</sup> they have made princes, and I knew <sup>1</sup> it not : <sup>p</sup> of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off.

5 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Thy<sup>1</sup> calf, O Samaria<sup>1</sup>, hath cast thee off<sup>1</sup> ; mine anger is kindled against them : <sup>1</sup> how long <sup>1</sup> will it be ere they attain to innocency ?

6 For from Israel <sup>2</sup> was it also<sup>1</sup> : the workman made it<sup>3</sup> ; therefore it is not God : but<sup>1</sup> the calf of Samaria shall be broken in pieces.

7 For <sup>2</sup> they<sup>4</sup> have sown<sup>1</sup> the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind : <sup>5</sup> it hath no <sup>6</sup> stalk : the bud<sup>1</sup> shall yield no meal<sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> if so be it yield, <sup>10</sup> the<sup>1</sup> strangers shall swallow it up.

8 <sup>1</sup> Israel is swallowed up : now <sup>7</sup> shall<sup>1</sup> they <sup>9</sup> be<sup>1</sup> among the <sup>8</sup> Gentiles<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> as a vessel wherein <sup>1</sup> is no pleasure.

9 For <sup>1</sup> they are gone up to Assyria, <sup>9</sup> a wild ass alone by himself : Ephraim <sup>1</sup> hath hired <sup>10</sup> lovers.

10 Yea, though they <sup>11</sup> have hired<sup>1</sup> among the nations, now <sup>9</sup> will I gather them<sup>12</sup>, and they <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>9</sup> sorrow <sup>1</sup> a little for<sup>1</sup> the burden of <sup>10</sup> the <sup>2</sup> king of princes.

11 Because Ephraim hath <sup>3</sup> made <sup>2</sup> many<sup>1</sup> altars to sin, altars <sup>4</sup> shall be<sup>1</sup> unto him to sin.

12 <sup>1</sup> I have written to him <sup>2</sup> the great things of my law, but they were<sup>1</sup> counted as a strange thing.

13 <sup>6</sup> They sacrifice flesh for<sup>1</sup> the sacrifices of mine offerings, <sup>7</sup> and eat <sup>1</sup> it ; <sup>6</sup> but the LORD

<sup>M</sup> Or, I wrote for him the ten thousand things of my law, but they &c. <sup>s</sup> As for <sup>7</sup> they sacrifice flesh

<sup>1</sup> M Or, The trumpet to thy mouth !  
<sup>2</sup> As an eagle against the house of the LORD !  
<sup>3</sup> As  
<sup>4</sup> he cometh  
<sup>5</sup> :  
<sup>6</sup> s They  
<sup>7</sup> s Israel  
<sup>8</sup> s that which  
<sup>9</sup> s :  
<sup>10</sup> M Or, they have removed them  
<sup>1</sup> s He bath cast off thy  
<sup>2</sup> s is even this ;  
<sup>3</sup> s, and it is no God ; yea,  
<sup>4</sup> s sow  
<sup>5</sup> s he hath no standing corn  
[<sup>M</sup> as A.V. text] ; the blade  
<sup>6</sup> s ;  
<sup>7</sup> s are  
<sup>8</sup> s nations  
<sup>9</sup> s like  
<sup>10</sup> M Heb. loves.  
<sup>11</sup> s hire  
<sup>12</sup> s ;  
<sup>1</sup> s begin to be diminished by reason of  
<sup>M</sup> Or, as otherwise read, shall sorrow a little or, for a little while  
<sup>2</sup> M See Is. 10. 8. Many ancient authorities have, king and princes.  
<sup>3</sup> s multiplied  
<sup>4</sup> s have been  
<sup>5</sup> M Though I wrote for him my law in ten thousand precepts, they are

1 S ;  
2 S ;  
3 S builded  
palaces  
M Or,  
temples  
4 S castles  
M Or,  
palaces

accepteth them not<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins<sup>2</sup>: <sup>2</sup>they shall return to Egypt.

14 <sup>4</sup>For Israel hath forgotten <sup>1</sup>his Maker, and <sup>30</sup>buildeth temples<sup>1</sup>; and Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: but <sup>2</sup>I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the <sup>1</sup>palaces<sup>1</sup> thereof.

## CHAPTER 9.

<sup>0</sup>The distress and captivity of Israel for their sins and idolatry.<sup>1</sup>

**R**EJOICE not, O Israel, <sup>5</sup>for thou <sup>6</sup>hast gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved <sup>1</sup>a "reward" <sup>1</sup>upon every corn-floor.

2 <sup>2</sup>The <sup>9</sup>floor<sup>1</sup> and the <sup>1</sup>winepress shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail <sup>0</sup>in<sup>1</sup> her.

3 They shall not dwell in <sup>4</sup>the LORD's land; <sup>1</sup>but Ephraim shall return to Egypt, and <sup>2</sup>they shall eat unclean <sup>1</sup>things<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>in Assyria.

4 <sup>4</sup>They shall not <sup>2</sup>offer<sup>1</sup> wine offerings to the LORD, <sup>30</sup>neither shall they be pleasing unto him: <sup>2</sup>their sacrifices <sup>1</sup>shall be unto them as the bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread <sup>47</sup>for their soul<sup>1</sup> shall not come into the house of the LORD.

5 What will ye do in <sup>1</sup>the <sup>5</sup>solemn day,<sup>1</sup> and in the day of the feast of the LORD?

6 For, lo, they are gone <sup>6</sup>because of <sup>2</sup>destruction<sup>7</sup>: <sup>1</sup>"Egypt shall gather them up, Memphis shall bury them: <sup>80</sup>the pleasant places for their<sup>1</sup> silver, <sup>1</sup>nettles shall possess them: thorns <sup>1</sup>shall be in their <sup>9</sup>tabernacles.<sup>1</sup>

7 The days of visitation are come, the days of recompence are come; Israel shall know <sup>1</sup>it: the prophet <sup>1</sup>is a fool, <sup>1</sup>the <sup>10</sup>spiritual man<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>is mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and <sup>2</sup>the great hatred.<sup>1</sup>

8 <sup>3</sup>The <sup>4</sup>watchman of Ephraim was with<sup>1</sup> my God: <sup>4</sup>but<sup>1</sup> the prophet<sup>5</sup> is a snare of a fowler<sup>1</sup> in all his ways, and <sup>6</sup>hatred<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>in the house of his God.

9 <sup>9</sup>They have deeply corrupted <sup>1</sup>themselves, as in the

B.C. c. 700.

A. Amos 8, 7.

J. Jer. 19, 22.

C. ch. 8, 13.

D. Deut. 28, 48.

E. Deut. 32, 18.

F. Is. 29, 23.

G. Eph. 2, 10.

H. 1 Kin. 12, 31.

I. Is. 22, 4.

M. Mic. 7, 1.

N. See ch. 2, 15.

O. Jer. 17, 27.

P. Amos 2, 5.

Q. Num. 25, 3.

R. Ps. 105, 25.

S. ch. 4, 14.

T. Jer. 11, 13.

U. See

V. Judg. 6, 32.

W. Ps. 91, 12.

X. Ezek. 30, 8.

Y. Amos 4, 5.

Z. ch. 4, 12.

A. Job 22, 4.

B. Deut. 28, 41.

C. Jer. 44, 17.

D. Or, in, &amp;c.

E. Deut. 31, 17.

F. 2 Kin. 17, 18.

G. ch. 2, 9, 12.

H. Or,

I. winefat.

J. See 1 Sam.

K. 15, 16.

L. See

M. Ezek. 26.

N. Lev. 25, 23.

O. Jer. 2, 7.

P. ch. 13, 16.

Q. ch. 8, 13.

R. Not into

S. Egypt itself,

T. but into

U. another

V. bondage

W. as bad as

X. that.

Y. Ezek. 4, 13.

Z. Dan. 1, 8.

A. 2 Kin. 17, 6.

B. Luke 22, 23.

C. ch. 3, 4.

D. I Heb. that

E. eateth the

F. fruit.

G. Jer. 6, 20.

H. ch. 4, 15.

I. P. Deut. 20, 14.

J. ch. 1, 6.

K. Lev. 17, 11.

L. Is. 1, 23.

M. ch. 2, 11.

N. See 13.

O. Heb. the

P. desire.

Q. Ezek. 24, 21.

R. Heb. spoil.

S. ch. 7, 16.

T. Or, their

U. silver shall

V. be desired,

W. the nettle,

X. &amp;c.

Y. Heb. the

Z. desire.

A. Is. 5, 6.

B. Deut. 28, 64.

C. Or, a vine

D. engulphing

E. the fruit

F. which it

G. giveth.

H. Nah. 2, 2.

I. Jer. 13, 3.

J. &amp;c.

K. Mic. 2, 11.

L. Zeph. 3, 4.

M. Heb.

N. man of the

O. spirit.

P. ch. 8, 11.

Q. Jer. 6, 17.

R. &amp; 31, 6.

S. Ezek. 3, 17.

T. &amp; 35, 7.

U. ch. 8, 4.

V. Heb.

W. statues, or,

X. standing

Y. images.

Z. M. Or, He hath

A. divided

B. their hearts

C. 1 Kin. 18, 21.

D. Mat. 6, 24.

E. P. Or,

F. against.

G. Is. 31, 6.

days of <sup>4</sup>Gibeah: <sup>0</sup>therefore<sup>1</sup> he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins.

10 I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as <sup>2</sup>the firstripe in the fig tree <sup>1</sup>at her first <sup>1</sup>time<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>but they <sup>2</sup>went<sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup>Baal-peor, and <sup>30</sup>separated<sup>1</sup> themselves <sup>1</sup>unto <sup>1</sup>that shame; <sup>2</sup>and their abominations were according as <sup>1</sup>they loved.

11 <sup>1</sup>As for Ephraim, their glory shall fly away like a bird<sup>5</sup>, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the <sup>1</sup>conception.

12 <sup>1</sup>Though they bring up their children, yet <sup>1</sup>will I be-leave them, <sup>1</sup>that there <sup>6</sup>shall not be<sup>1</sup> a man <sup>1</sup>left: yea, <sup>9</sup>woe also to them when I <sup>6</sup>depart from them!

13 Ephraim, <sup>70</sup>as I saw Tyrus,<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>it is planted in a pleasant place: <sup>1</sup>but Ephraim shall bring <sup>5</sup>forth<sup>1</sup> his children to the <sup>1</sup>murderer.<sup>1</sup>

14 Give them, O LORD: what wilt thou give? give them <sup>1</sup>a <sup>1</sup>miscarrying womb and dry breasts.

15 All their wickedness <sup>1</sup>is in Gilgal<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>for there I hated them: <sup>20</sup>for<sup>1</sup> the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house<sup>3</sup>: <sup>1</sup>I will love them no more<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>all their princes <sup>1</sup>are revolvers.

16 Ephraim is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, <sup>4</sup>though they bring forth, yet will I slay <sup>1</sup>even<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>the beloved <sup>1</sup>fruit of their womb.

17 My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they shall be <sup>4</sup>wanderers among the nations.

## CHAPTER 10.

<sup>0</sup>Israel is reproved and threatened for their impiety and idolatry.<sup>1</sup>

**I**SRAEL <sup>4</sup>is <sup>6</sup>an empty vine, <sup>1</sup>I bringeth forth fruit unto himself<sup>1</sup>: according to the multitude of his fruit <sup>2</sup>he hath <sup>5</sup>increased the<sup>1</sup> altars: according to the <sup>6</sup>goodness of his land <sup>2</sup>they have made goodly <sup>7</sup>images.<sup>1</sup>

2 <sup>30</sup>Thy heart is <sup>90</sup>divided; now shall they be found <sup>1</sup>faulty<sup>1</sup>:

M Or, obelisks S M Or, He hath divided their heart  
N Or, smooth 1 S guilty

1 S season  
2 S came  
3 S consecrated  
M Or, separated  
4 S the shameful thing  
[M Heb, shame], and became abominable like that which  
5 S : there shall be no birth, and none with child, and no  
6 S be not  
7 S like as I have seen  
Tyre, M Or, as I have seen, is like Tyre, that is planted  
8 S out  
9 S slayer.  
1 S  
2 S because of  
3 S :

4 S is a luxuriant vine, which putteth forth his fruit  
5 S multiplied his  
6 M Or, prosperity  
7 S pillars.

<sup>1</sup> S smite <sup>2</sup> S pillars. <sup>M</sup> Or, obelisks <sup>3</sup> S Surely <sup>4</sup> S shall they <sup>5</sup> S: for we fear <sup>6</sup> S and the king, <sup>7</sup> S what can he do for <sup>8</sup> S speak rain <sup>9</sup> S Or, they

<sup>10</sup> S swear falsely, they make covenants <sup>11</sup> S covenants: therefore judge-ment

<sup>12</sup> M Or, shall spring up <sup>13</sup> M Heb. yosh

See Deut. 29, 18.

<sup>14</sup> S be in terror for

<sup>15</sup> M Heb. Chemarim.

See 2 Kin. 23, 5.

<sup>16</sup> S over

<sup>17</sup> S also shall be

<sup>18</sup> M See ch. 5, 13.

<sup>19</sup> M Or, Samaria is cut off with her king

<sup>20</sup> S, as

<sup>21</sup> M Or, twigs

<sup>22</sup> M Or, more than in the days

<sup>23</sup> M Or, there have they continued

<sup>24</sup> S; that the battle

<sup>25</sup> S should

<sup>26</sup> A in Gibeah

<sup>27</sup> M Or, shall

<sup>28</sup> not the battle ... Gibeah?

<sup>29</sup> S When it is

<sup>30</sup> S, I will

<sup>31</sup> S people

<sup>32</sup> S are bound

<sup>33</sup> M Or, yoked to

<sup>34</sup> S, that their two transgressions,

<sup>35</sup> S that

<sup>36</sup> S have

<sup>37</sup> S set a rider on Ephraim

<sup>38</sup> S according-

<sup>39</sup> M Or, teach you righteousness

he shall <sup>1</sup> break down' their altars, he shall spoil their <sup>2</sup> images.

<sup>3</sup> For' now <sup>4</sup> they shall' say, 'We have no king', because we feared' not the LORD; <sup>5</sup> what then should a king do to' us?

<sup>6</sup> They <sup>7</sup> have spoken' words, <sup>8</sup> swearing falsely in making <sup>9</sup> a covenant: thus judgment' <sup>10</sup> springeth up <sup>11</sup> as <sup>12</sup> hemlock in the furrows of the field.

<sup>13</sup> The inhabitants of Samaria shall <sup>14</sup> fear because of <sup>15</sup> the calves of <sup>16</sup> Beth-aven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and <sup>17</sup> the priests thereof <sup>18</sup> that rejoiced <sup>19</sup> on' it, <sup>20</sup> for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it.

<sup>21</sup> It <sup>22</sup> shall be also' carried unto Assyria <sup>23</sup> for a present to <sup>24</sup> king Jareb: Ephraim shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed <sup>25</sup> of his own counsel.

<sup>26</sup> As for Samaria, her king is cut off <sup>27</sup> as the <sup>28</sup> foam upon <sup>29</sup> the water.

<sup>30</sup> The high places also of Aven, <sup>31</sup> the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: <sup>32</sup> the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; <sup>33</sup> and they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

<sup>34</sup> O Israel, thou hast sinned <sup>35</sup> from the days of Gibeah: <sup>36</sup> there they stood <sup>37</sup>: <sup>38</sup> the battle in Gibeah' against the children of iniquity <sup>39</sup> did' not overtake them.

<sup>40</sup> It is in' my desire <sup>41</sup> that I should' chastise them; and <sup>42</sup> the <sup>43</sup> people' shall be gathered against them, <sup>44</sup> when they <sup>45</sup> shall bind themselves in their two furrows.

<sup>46</sup> And Ephraim <sup>47</sup> is <sup>48</sup> as <sup>49</sup> an heifer <sup>50</sup> that is taught, <sup>51</sup> and <sup>52</sup> loveth to tread out the corn; but I <sup>53</sup> passed over upon <sup>54</sup> her fair neck: I will <sup>55</sup> make Ephraim to ride; Judah shall plow, <sup>56</sup> and <sup>57</sup> Jacob shall break his clods.

<sup>58</sup> Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap <sup>59</sup> in' mercy; <sup>60</sup> break up your fallow ground: for <sup>61</sup> it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and <sup>62</sup> rain righteousness upon you.

B.C. c. 740.

<sup>1</sup> Job 4, 8.

<sup>2</sup> Prov. 22, 8.

<sup>3</sup> ch. 8, 7.

<sup>4</sup> Gal. 6, 7, 8.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. behead.

<sup>6</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>7</sup> ch. 3, 4.

<sup>8</sup> 11, 5.

<sup>9</sup> Mic. 4, 9.

<sup>10</sup> ch. 13, 16.

<sup>11</sup> 2 Kin. 18, 24.

<sup>12</sup> & 19, 13.

<sup>13</sup> ch. 13, 16.

<sup>14</sup> See

Deut. 29, 18.

Amos 5, 7.

<sup>15</sup> & 6, 23.

<sup>16</sup> Heb. 12, 15.

<sup>17</sup> Heb.

<sup>18</sup> the evil of your evil.

<sup>19</sup> 1 Kin. 12, 28.

<sup>20</sup> ch. 8, 5, 6.

<sup>21</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>22</sup> ch. 4, 15.

<sup>23</sup> M Or, Chemarim.

<sup>24</sup> 2 Kin. 23, 5.

<sup>25</sup> Zeph. 1, 4.

<sup>26</sup> 1 Sam. 4, 21.

<sup>27</sup> ch. 9, 11.

<sup>28</sup> ch. 2, 15.

<sup>29</sup> ch. 5, 13.

<sup>30</sup> Mat. 2, 15.

<sup>31</sup> Ex. 4, 22.

<sup>32</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 16.

<sup>33</sup> ch. 11, 6.

<sup>34</sup> & 13, 2.

<sup>35</sup> ver. 3, 15.

<sup>36</sup> Heb.

<sup>37</sup> the face of the water.

<sup>38</sup> ch. 4, 15.

<sup>39</sup> Deut. 1, 31.

<sup>40</sup> Is. 46, 3.

<sup>41</sup> Deut. 9, 21.

<sup>42</sup> 1 Kin. 12, 30.

<sup>43</sup> ch. 9, 6.

<sup>44</sup> Ex. 15, 26.

<sup>45</sup> Luke 23, 30.

<sup>46</sup> Rev. 6, 16.

<sup>47</sup> & 9, 6.

<sup>48</sup> Lev. 25, 13.

<sup>49</sup> ch. 9, 5.

<sup>50</sup> lift up.

<sup>51</sup> Ps. 78, 25.

<sup>52</sup> ch. 2, 8.

<sup>53</sup> See Judg. 20.

<sup>54</sup> & 9, 5.

<sup>55</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 13.

<sup>56</sup> Deut. 28, 63.

<sup>57</sup> Jer. 16, 16.

<sup>58</sup> Ezek. 23, 46.

<sup>59</sup> ch. 8, 10.

<sup>60</sup> Or, when I shall bind them for their transgressions, or, in their two habitations.

<sup>61</sup> ch. 10, 6.

<sup>62</sup> Jer. 50, 11.

<sup>63</sup> Mic. 4, 13.

<sup>64</sup> Jer. 3, 6, &c.

<sup>65</sup> & 5, 5.

<sup>66</sup> ch. 4, 16.

<sup>67</sup> ch. 7, 16.

<sup>68</sup> Heb.

<sup>69</sup> together they exalted not.

<sup>70</sup> Heb. the beauty of her neck.

<sup>71</sup> Jer. 9, 7.

<sup>72</sup> ch. 6, 4.

<sup>73</sup> Gen. 14, 8.

<sup>74</sup> Amos 24, 25.

<sup>75</sup> & 19, 4, 11.

<sup>76</sup> Prov. 11, 18.

<sup>77</sup> Deut. 32, 26.

<sup>78</sup> Is. 63, 15.

<sup>79</sup> Jer. 31, 20.

<sup>80</sup> Jer. 4, 3.

<sup>1</sup> Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of <sup>2</sup> lies: <sup>3</sup> because' thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

<sup>4</sup> Therefore shall a tumult arise <sup>5</sup> among thy <sup>6</sup> people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as Shalman spoiled <sup>7</sup> Beth-arbel in the day of battle: <sup>8</sup> the mother was dashed in pieces <sup>9</sup> upon <sup>10</sup> her children.

<sup>11</sup> So shall Beth-el do unto you because of <sup>12</sup> your great wickedness: <sup>13</sup> in a morning <sup>14</sup> shall the king of Israel <sup>15</sup> utterly be <sup>16</sup> cut off.

## CHAPTER 11.

<sup>1</sup> The ingratitude of Israel unto God for his benefits. <sup>5</sup> His judgment. <sup>8</sup> God's mercy toward them.

**W**HEN <sup>1</sup> Israel <sup>2</sup> was a child. then I loved him, and <sup>3</sup> called my <sup>4</sup> son out of Egypt.

<sup>5</sup> As they called them, so they went from them: <sup>6</sup> they sacrificed unto <sup>7</sup> Baalim, and burned incense to graven images.

<sup>8</sup> I taught Ephraim <sup>9</sup> also' <sup>10</sup> to go, <sup>11</sup> taking them by their <sup>12</sup> arms; but they knew not that <sup>13</sup> I healed them.

<sup>14</sup> I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: <sup>15</sup> and <sup>16</sup> I was to them as they that <sup>17</sup> take off the yoke on their jaws, and <sup>18</sup> I laid meat <sup>19</sup> unto' them.

<sup>20</sup> He shall not return into the land of Egypt, <sup>21</sup> but the Assyrian shall be his king, <sup>22</sup> because they refused to return.

<sup>23</sup> And the sword shall <sup>24</sup> abide on' his cities, and shall consume his <sup>25</sup> branches, <sup>26</sup> and devour them, <sup>27</sup> because of their own counsels.

<sup>28</sup> And my people are bent to <sup>29</sup> backsliding from me: <sup>30</sup> though they <sup>31</sup> called' them to <sup>32</sup> the most High, <sup>33</sup> none at all <sup>34</sup> would' <sup>35</sup> exalt him.

<sup>36</sup> How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? <sup>37</sup> how shall I deliver thee, Israel? <sup>38</sup> how shall I make thee as <sup>39</sup> Admah? <sup>40</sup> how shall I set thee as Zeboim? <sup>41</sup> mine heart is turned within me, my <sup>42</sup> repentings' are kindled together.

<sup>43</sup> I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not

<sup>1</sup> M Or, faithless-ness <sup>2</sup> S for

<sup>3</sup> M Or, against <sup>4</sup> M Heb. peoples.

<sup>5</sup> S with <sup>6</sup> M Or, So shall it be done unto you at Beth-el

<sup>7</sup> S at day-break <sup>8</sup> S he utterly

<sup>9</sup> A the

<sup>1</sup> A Yet

<sup>2</sup> S; I took them on my M Heb.

<sup>3</sup> he took them on his arms.

<sup>4</sup> S;

<sup>5</sup> before

<sup>5</sup> S fall upon

<sup>6</sup> M Or, rage against

<sup>7</sup> S hars,

<sup>7</sup> S call

<sup>8</sup> S him that is on high,

<sup>9</sup> S will

<sup>10</sup> M Or, lift him-self up

<sup>2</sup> S com-passions

1<sup>M</sup> Or, *come in wrath*  
2<sup>S</sup> who  
3<sup>S</sup> for  
4<sup>S</sup> and  
5<sup>S</sup> come trembling  
6<sup>S</sup> make them to dwell  
7<sup>A</sup> *¶*  
8<sup>M</sup> [Ch. 12, 1 in Heb.]  
9<sup>S</sup> falsehood,  
10<sup>M</sup> Or, *and Judah is yet unfasted with God, and with the Holy One who is faithful*  
2<sup>S</sup> Holy One.

return to destroy Ephraim: <sup>a</sup>for I <sup>†</sup>am God, and not man; <sup>†</sup>the Holy One in the midst of thee: and I will not <sup>†</sup>enter into the city.

10 They shall walk after the LORD: <sup>a</sup>he<sup>†</sup> shall roar like a lion: <sup>†</sup>when<sup>†</sup> he shall roar, <sup>†</sup>then<sup>†</sup> the children shall <sup>†</sup>tremble<sup>†</sup> from the west.

11 They shall <sup>†</sup>tremble<sup>†</sup> as a bird out of Egypt, <sup>†</sup>and as a dove out of the land of Assyria: <sup>†</sup>and I will <sup>†</sup>place them<sup>†</sup> in their houses, saith the LORD.

12<sup>7,8</sup> Ephraim compasseth me about with <sup>†</sup>lies,<sup>†</sup> and the house of Israel with deceit: <sup>†</sup>but Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful <sup>†</sup>with the <sup>†</sup>saints.<sup>†</sup>

## CHAPTER 12.

<sup>0</sup>1 *A reproof of Ephraim, Judah, and Jacob.* 6 *An exhortation to repentance.*

5<sup>S</sup> Omit *¶*  
4<sup>S</sup> continually multi-  
5<sup>S</sup> plith  
5<sup>S</sup> Assyria.

3 **E**PHRAIM <sup>†</sup>feedeth on wind, and followeth after the east wind: he <sup>†</sup>daily increaseth<sup>†</sup> lies and desolation; <sup>†</sup>and they <sup>†</sup>do<sup>†</sup> make a covenant with <sup>†</sup>the Assyrians,<sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup>oil is carried into Egypt.

2 <sup>a</sup>The LORD hath also a controversy with Judah, and will <sup>†</sup>punish Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him.

3 <sup>0</sup>¶ <sup>†</sup>He<sup>†</sup> took his brother <sup>†</sup>by the heel<sup>†</sup> <sup>0</sup>in the womb,<sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup>by his strength<sup>†</sup> he <sup>†</sup>had power with God<sup>†</sup>:

4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him: he found him <sup>†</sup>in<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>Bethel,<sup>†</sup> and there he spake with us;

5 <sup>3</sup>Even the LORD<sup>4</sup> God of hosts; the LORD <sup>†</sup>is his <sup>†</sup>memorial.

6 <sup>†</sup>Therefore turn thou to thy God: keep mercy and <sup>†</sup>judgment,<sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup>wait on thy God continually.

7 <sup>¶</sup>¶ <sup>†</sup>He<sup>†</sup> is <sup>†</sup>a merchant,<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>the balances of deceit <sup>†</sup>are in his hand<sup>†</sup>: he loveth to <sup>†</sup>oppress.

8 And Ephraim said, <sup>5</sup>Yea! I am become rich, I have found me<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>out substance<sup>†</sup>: <sup>†</sup>in<sup>†</sup> all my labours they shall find <sup>†</sup>none iniquity<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>in me<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>that <sup>†</sup>were sin.

9 <sup>3</sup>And <sup>†</sup>I<sup>†</sup> that<sup>†</sup> I <sup>†</sup>am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt<sup>†</sup>

B.C. c. 740.

<sup>0</sup> Num. 23, 19. Is. 55, 3, 6. Mal. 3, 6. Lev. 23, 42. Neh. 8, 17. Zech. 14, 16. <sup>2</sup> Kin. 17, 13. <sup>†</sup> Is. 31, 4. Joel 3, 1. Amos 1, 2. <sup>†</sup> Heb. by the hand. <sup>†</sup> ch. 5, 1. <sup>†</sup> Zech. 8, 7. <sup>†</sup> Amos 4, 4. <sup>†</sup> 5, 5. <sup>†</sup> Is. 60, 8. <sup>†</sup> ch. 8, 11. <sup>†</sup> Ezek. 28, 25. <sup>†</sup> 37, 24, 25. <sup>†</sup> Gen. 28, 5. Deut. 26, 5. <sup>†</sup> ch. 12, 1. <sup>†</sup> Gen. 20, 9. <sup>†</sup> Ex. 12, 30. <sup>†</sup> 13, 3. <sup>†</sup> Ps. 77, 20. <sup>†</sup> Is. 63, 11. <sup>†</sup> Mic. 6, 4. <sup>†</sup> Heb. with the most holy. <sup>†</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 11. <sup>†</sup> Heb. with bitter-  
nesses. <sup>†</sup> Heb. bloods: See Ezek. 18, 13. <sup>†</sup> 24, 7, 8. <sup>†</sup> ch. 8, 7. <sup>†</sup> Dan. 11, 18. <sup>†</sup> Deut. 28, 37. <sup>†</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 4. <sup>†</sup> Is. 30, 6. <sup>†</sup> 57, 9. <sup>†</sup> Mic. 6, 2. <sup>†</sup> Heb. visit upon. <sup>†</sup> 2 Kin. 17, 16. <sup>†</sup> Heb. they add to sin. <sup>†</sup> 2 Kin. 25, 26. <sup>†</sup> ch. 2, 8. <sup>†</sup> Heb. was a prince, or, behaved himself princely. <sup>†</sup> Gen. 32, 24, &c. <sup>†</sup> Gen. 28, 12. <sup>†</sup> 35, 9, 15. <sup>†</sup> Mic. 6, 16. <sup>†</sup> the sacrifices of men. <sup>†</sup> 1 Kin. 19, 18. <sup>†</sup> Ps. 6, 4. <sup>†</sup> Ps. 33, 15. <sup>†</sup> Mic. 6, 8. <sup>†</sup> Dan. 2, 25. <sup>†</sup> Ps. 37, 7. <sup>†</sup> Heb. Canaan: See Ezek. 16, 3. <sup>†</sup> Prov. 11, 1. <sup>†</sup> Amos 8, 5. <sup>†</sup> Is. 43, 11. <sup>†</sup> a Or. deceive. <sup>†</sup> Zech. 11, 5. <sup>†</sup> Rev. 3, 17. <sup>†</sup> Is. 42, 11. <sup>†</sup> 45, 21. <sup>†</sup> d Or. all my labours suffer me not, he shall have punishment of iniquity in whom is sin. <sup>†</sup> Deut. 2, 7. <sup>†</sup> 32, 10. <sup>†</sup> Deut. 8, 15. <sup>†</sup> 32, 10. <sup>†</sup> Heb. which. <sup>†</sup> a Heb. droughts. <sup>†</sup> Deut. 8, 12. <sup>†</sup> 32, 15. <sup>†</sup> ch. 13, 4.

<sup>†</sup>will yet <sup>†</sup>make thee to dwell in <sup>†</sup>tabernacles,<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>as in the days of the solemn feast.

10 <sup>†</sup>I have also spoken <sup>†</sup>by<sup>†</sup> the prophets, and I have multiplied visions,<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>used similitudes,<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>by the ministry of the prophets<sup>†</sup>.

11 <sup>†</sup>Is there iniquity in Gilead? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in <sup>†</sup>Gilgal;<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>yea,<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>their altars <sup>†</sup>are as heaps in the furrows of the <sup>†</sup>fields.<sup>†</sup>

12 And Jacob <sup>†</sup>fled into the <sup>†</sup>country of Syria,<sup>†</sup> and Israel <sup>†</sup>served for a wife, and for a wife he kept <sup>†</sup>sheep.

13 <sup>†</sup>And by a prophet the LORD brought Israel <sup>†</sup>out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he <sup>†</sup>preserved.

14 <sup>†</sup>Ephraim <sup>†</sup>provoked <sup>†</sup>him<sup>†</sup> to anger <sup>†</sup>most bitterly: therefore shall <sup>†</sup>he leave<sup>†</sup> his <sup>†</sup>blood <sup>†</sup>upon him,<sup>†</sup> and his <sup>†</sup>reproach shall his LORD return unto him.

## CHAPTER 13.

<sup>0</sup>1 *Ephraim's glory, by reason of idolatry, vanisheth.* 5 *God's anger for their unkindness.* 9 *A promise of God's mercy.* 15 *A judgment for rebellion.*

**W**HEN Ephraim <sup>†</sup>spake<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>trembling<sup>†</sup>, <sup>†</sup>he exalted himself in Israel<sup>†</sup>, <sup>†</sup>but <sup>†</sup>when he<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>offended in Baal, he died.

2 And now <sup>†</sup>they sin more and more, and <sup>†</sup>have made them molten images of their silver,<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>idols according to their own understanding, all of <sup>†</sup>it<sup>†</sup> the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let <sup>†</sup>the men that sacrifice <sup>†</sup>kiss the calves.

3 Therefore they shall be <sup>†</sup>as the morning cloud, and as the <sup>†</sup>early<sup>†</sup> dew that passeth <sup>†</sup>away,<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>as the chaff <sup>†</sup>that is driven with the whirlwind out of the <sup>†</sup>floor,<sup>†</sup> and as the smoke out of the chimney.

4 Yet <sup>†</sup>I <sup>†</sup>am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt<sup>†</sup>, and thou <sup>†</sup>shalt know no god but me<sup>†</sup>: for<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>there is no saviour<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup>beside me<sup>†</sup>.

5 <sup>¶</sup>¶ <sup>†</sup>I did know thee in the wilderness, <sup>†</sup>in the land of <sup>†</sup>great drought.

6 <sup>†</sup>According to their pasture, so were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was

1<sup>A</sup> again  
2<sup>S</sup> tents,  
3<sup>S</sup> unto  
4<sup>S</sup> ;  
5<sup>M</sup> Heb. *by the hand.*  
6<sup>A</sup> have I used similitudes  
7<sup>S</sup> Is Gilead iniquity? they are altogether vanity; in Gilgal they sacrifice bullocks:  
8<sup>M</sup> Or, *shall be*  
9<sup>S</sup> field.  
10<sup>S</sup> field of  
11<sup>A</sup> Aram,  
12<sup>A</sup> up  
13<sup>M</sup> Or, *kept*  
14<sup>A</sup> hath  
15<sup>A</sup> be left

6<sup>M</sup> Or, *spake with trembling &c.*  
7<sup>A</sup> , there was  
8<sup>S</sup> ;  
9<sup>S</sup> ;  
10<sup>M</sup> Or, *became guilty*  
11<sup>S</sup> even  
12<sup>S</sup> them  
13<sup>M</sup> Or, *the sacrifices of men*  
14<sup>A</sup> early

6<sup>S</sup> threshing-floor,  
7<sup>S</sup> ;  
8<sup>M</sup> Or, *knowest*  
9<sup>S</sup> , and beside me



1 S : 2 S am I 3 A will I watch 4 S : 5 S :  
 6 A It is thy destruction, <sup>M</sup> Or, Thou art destroyed,  
 exalted<sup>1</sup>; therefore <sup>a</sup> have they  
 forgotten me.  
 7 Therefore <sup>2</sup> I will be<sup>1</sup> unto  
 them as a lion: as <sup>c</sup> a leopard  
<sup>3</sup> by the way <sup>o</sup> will I observe  
 them<sup>1</sup>.  
 8 I will meet them <sup>a</sup> as a bear  
<sup>†</sup> that is bereaved <sup>†</sup> of her whelps,  
 and will rend the caul of their  
 heart<sup>1</sup>; and there will I de-  
 vour them like a lion<sup>5</sup>: <sup>†</sup> the  
 wild beast shall tear them.  
 9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>6</sup> O Israel, <sup>7</sup> thou hast  
 destroyed thyself; <sup>8</sup> but in me  
<sup>m</sup> is thine help.<sup>1</sup>  
 10 <sup>s</sup> I will be thy king:  
<sup>†</sup> where is any other that<sup>†</sup> may  
 save thee in all thy cities?  
 and thy judges<sup>9</sup> of whom<sup>†</sup> thou  
 saidst, Give me a king and  
 princes?  
 11 <sup>†</sup> I <sup>1</sup> gave<sup>1</sup> thee a king in  
 mine anger, and <sup>2</sup> took<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> him  
 away in my wrath.  
 12 <sup>6</sup> The iniquity of Ephraim  
<sup>†</sup> is bound up; his sin <sup>†</sup> is <sup>5</sup> hid.<sup>1</sup>  
 13 <sup>a</sup> The sorrows of a travail-  
 ing woman shall come upon  
 him: he <sup>†</sup> is <sup>9</sup> an unwise son;  
<sup>†</sup> for <sup>5</sup> he should not <sup>h</sup> stay <sup>†</sup> long  
 in <sup>†</sup> the place of the breaking  
 forth of children.  
 14 <sup>†</sup> I will ransom them from  
<sup>†</sup> the <sup>6</sup> power of <sup>†</sup> the grave; I  
 will redeem them from death:  
<sup>†</sup> O death, <sup>8</sup> I will be<sup>1</sup> thy  
 plagues<sup>9</sup>. <sup>†</sup> O <sup>7</sup> grave, <sup>†</sup> I will  
 be<sup>1</sup> thy destruction<sup>9</sup>. <sup>†</sup> <sup>1</sup> repent-  
 ance shall be hid from mine  
 eyes.  
 15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> Though <sup>2</sup> he be fruit-  
 ful among <sup>†</sup> his brethren, <sup>a</sup> an  
 east wind shall come, the  
<sup>2</sup> wind<sup>†</sup> of the LORD <sup>3</sup> shall  
 come<sup>1</sup> up from the wilderness,  
 and his spring shall become  
 dry, and his fountain shall be  
 dried up: <sup>4</sup> he shall spoil the  
 treasure of all <sup>6</sup> pleasant vessels.  
 16 <sup>5</sup> Samaria shall <sup>6</sup> become  
 desolate<sup>1</sup>; <sup>h</sup> for she hath re-  
 belled against her God: <sup>†</sup> they

B.C. c. 725.  
 a ch. 8. 14.  
 b Lam. 3. 10.  
 c Jer. 5. 6.  
 d Sam. 17. 2.  
 e Prov. 17. 12.  
 f Jos. 12. 13.  
 g ch. 13. 9.  
 h Heb. the  
 beast of  
 the field.  
 i Prov. 6. 32.  
 j Mal. 1. 9.  
 k Or,  
 give good.  
 l ver. 4.  
 m Heb. 13. 15.  
 n Heb. in  
 thy help.  
 o Rather,  
 Where is  
 thy king?  
 p King Ho-  
 shea being  
 then in  
 prison.  
 q Kin. 17. 4.  
 r Jer. 31. 18.  
 s Dent. 32. 38.  
 t Dent. 17. 16.  
 u Ps. 33. 17.  
 v Is. 30. 2. 16.  
 w ch. 2. 17.  
 x 1 Sam. 8. 5.  
 y Ps. 10. 14.  
 z 1 Sam. 8. 7.  
 a Jer. 5. 6.  
 b Eph. 1. 6.  
 c Dent. 32. 34.  
 d Job 14. 17.  
 e Job 29. 19.  
 f Prov. 19. 12.  
 g Is. 35. 8.  
 h Jer. 30. 6.  
 i Or,  
 blossom.  
 j Heb. strike.  
 k Prov. 25. 3.  
 l 2 Kin. 19. 3.  
 m Heb.  
 a time.  
 n Heb.  
 shall go.  
 o Ps. 52. 8.  
 p Gen. 27. 27.  
 q Cant. 4. 11.  
 r Is. 25. 8.  
 s Jer. 37. 12.  
 t Heb.  
 the hand.  
 u Ps. 94. 1.  
 v 1 Cor. 15. 54.  
 w Or,  
 blossom.  
 x Or,  
 memorial.  
 y Jer. 15. 6.  
 z Rom. 11. 29.  
 a ver. 5.  
 b See  
 Gen. 41. 52.  
 c Jer. 4. 11.  
 d Ezek. 17. 10.  
 e Jer. 31. 15.  
 f James 1. 17.  
 g Ps. 107. 43.  
 h Dan. 12. 10.  
 i Jobn 8. 47.  
 j Heb. thirsts  
 of desire.  
 k Nah. 2. 9.  
 l Prov. 10. 29.  
 m Luke 2. 34.  
 n 2 Cor. 2. 16.  
 o 1 Pet. 2. 7. 8.  
 p Fulfilled  
 cir. 721.  
 q 2 Kin. 17. 6.  
 r 2 Kin. 18. 12.  
 s 2 Kin. 8. 12.  
 t Is. 13. 16.

shall fall by the sword<sup>1</sup>: <sup>†</sup> their  
 infants shall be dashed in  
 pieces, and their women with  
 child shall be ripped up.

## CHAPTER 14.

<sup>1</sup> An exhortation to repentance. <sup>4</sup> A  
 promise of God's blessing.<sup>1</sup>

**O** ISRAEL, <sup>e</sup> return unto the  
 LORD thy God; <sup>†</sup> for thou  
 hast fallen by thine iniquity.  
 2 Take with you words, and  
 2 turn to<sup>1</sup> the LORD: say unto  
 him, Take away all iniquity,  
 and <sup>3</sup> receive <sup>us</sup> graciously<sup>1</sup>:  
 so will we render <sup>†</sup> the <sup>†</sup> calves  
 of <sup>†</sup> our lips.  
 3 <sup>†</sup> Asshur shall not save us;  
<sup>†</sup> we will not ride upon horses:  
<sup>†</sup> neither will we say any more  
 to the work of our hands, *Ye  
 are our gods*: <sup>†</sup> for in thee the  
 fatherless findeth mercy.  
 4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> I will heal <sup>2</sup> their back-  
 sliding, I will love them <sup>a</sup> free-  
 ly: for mine anger is turned  
 away from him.  
 5 I will be as <sup>c</sup> the dew unto  
 Israel: he shall <sup>6</sup> grow<sup>1</sup> as the  
 lily, and <sup>†</sup> cast forth his roots  
 as Lebanon.  
 6 His branches <sup>8</sup> shall spread,  
 and <sup>†</sup> his beauty shall be as the  
 olive tree, and <sup>m</sup> his smell as  
 Lebanon.  
 7 <sup>†</sup> They that dwell under his  
 shadow shall return; they shall  
 revive as the corn, and <sup>5</sup> grow<sup>1</sup>  
 as the vine: <sup>c</sup> the <sup>†</sup> scent there-  
 of <sup>†</sup> shall be as the wine of Le-  
 banon.  
 8 <sup>†</sup> Ephraim shall say, <sup>9</sup> What  
 have I to do any more with  
 idols? <sup>†</sup> I have <sup>†</sup> heard <sup>†</sup> him,  
 and observed<sup>1</sup> him: I <sup>†</sup> am like  
 a green fir tree<sup>9</sup>. <sup>c</sup> From<sup>1</sup> me  
 is thy fruit found.  
 9 <sup>†</sup> Who <sup>†</sup> is wise, and he shall  
 understand these <sup>†</sup> things<sup>†</sup> pru-  
 dent, and he shall know them?  
 for <sup>†</sup> the ways of the LORD <sup>†</sup> are  
 right, and the just shall walk  
 in them<sup>1</sup>: <sup>†</sup> but <sup>o</sup> the<sup>†</sup> trans-  
 gressors shall fall therein.

1 S ;  
 2 S return  
 unto  
 3 S accept  
 that  
 which is  
 good  
 as A.V.  
 text.  
 4 S as  
 bullocks  
 the offer-  
 ing of  
 M The  
 Sept and  
 Syriac  
 have, the  
 fruit of  
 our lips.  
 5 S blossom  
 6 M Or,  
 his me-  
 morial  
 7 M Or,  
 O Eph-  
 raim,  
 what &c.  
 8 S an-  
 swered,  
 and will  
 regard  
 9 S ; from  
 1 S ;

# JOEL.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o1</sup> Joel, declaring sundry judgments of God, exhorteth to mourning. 14 He prescribeth a fast.

**T**HE word of the LORD that came to Joel the son of Pethuel.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>1</sup> Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. <sup>6</sup> Hath this been in your days, or <sup>o</sup> even in the days of your fathers?

<sup>3</sup> <sup>e</sup> Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation.

<sup>4</sup> <sup>2</sup> That which <sup>2</sup> the palmerworm hath left hath <sup>2</sup> the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath <sup>2</sup> the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath <sup>2</sup> the caterpillar eaten.

<sup>5</sup> Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the <sup>3</sup> new wine; for it is cut off from your mouth.

<sup>6</sup> For <sup>a</sup> a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number <sup>4</sup>, whose teeth <sup>†</sup> are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the <sup>5</sup> cheek teeth of a great lion.

<sup>7</sup> He hath <sup>u</sup> laid my vine waste, and <sup>6x</sup> barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast <sup>†</sup> it away; the branches thereof are made white.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>2</sup> Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for <sup>b</sup> the husband of her youth.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>e</sup> The <sup>s</sup> meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; the priests, the LORD's ministers, mourn.

<sup>10</sup> The field is wasted, <sup>h</sup> the land mourneth; for the corn is wasted <sup>9</sup>: <sup>†</sup> the new wine is <sup>1k</sup> dried up, the oil languisheth.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>2</sup> Be <sup>o</sup> ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen <sup>9</sup>; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; <sup>3</sup> because the harvest of the field is perished.

<sup>12</sup> <sup>7</sup> The vine is <sup>4</sup> dried up,

B.C. c. 800,

<sup>d</sup> Is. 24. 11.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 48. 33.  
<sup>See</sup> Ps. 4. 7.  
<sup>Is.</sup> 9. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 8.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 4. 8.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 2.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>e</sup> Ps. 78. 4.

<sup>f</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 3.  
<sup>4</sup>.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 2. 15, 16.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. The residue of the palmerworm.  
<sup>Deut.</sup> 28. 38.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 2. 25.  
<sup>h</sup> Lev. 23. 36.  
<sup>i</sup> Or, day of restraint.  
<sup>1</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 13.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 30. 7.  
<sup>Is.</sup> 13. 6, 9.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 2. 1.

<sup>u</sup> Is. 32. 10.

<sup>7</sup> See  
<sup>Deut.</sup> 12. 6, 7.  
<sup>&</sup> 16. 11, 14, 15.

<sup>1</sup> So Prov. 30. 25-27.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 2. 2, 11, 25.

<sup>†</sup> Rev. 9. 8.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. grains.  
<sup>u</sup> Is. 5. 6.

<sup>6</sup> Heb. laid my fig tree for it barking.  
<sup>7</sup> Hos. 4. 3.

<sup>Is.</sup> 22. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 50. 15.  
<sup>b</sup> Prov. 2. 17.

<sup>c</sup> Jer. 3. 4.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 9. 10.  
<sup>ch.</sup> 2. 3.

<sup>d</sup> Or, habitations.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 13.

<sup>ch.</sup> 2. 14.  
<sup>1</sup> Job 38. 41.  
<sup>Ps.</sup> 104. 21.

<sup>1</sup> 145. 15.  
<sup>2</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 7.

<sup>3</sup> 18. 5.  
<sup>4</sup> Jer. 12. 11.

<sup>5</sup> 14. 2.  
<sup>6</sup> 14. 7.

<sup>7</sup> Or, ashamed.

<sup>1</sup> Jer. 14. 3, 4.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>Jer.</sup> 4. 5.

<sup>n</sup> Or, cornet.  
<sup>p</sup> Num. 10. 5.

<sup>9</sup> ver. 10.

and the fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, <sup>†</sup> even all the trees of the field <sup>o</sup>, are withered: <sup>1</sup> because <sup>1</sup> a joy is <sup>2</sup> withered away from the sons of men.

<sup>13</sup> <sup>b</sup> Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests <sup>4</sup>: <sup>1</sup> howl, ye ministers of the altar <sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup> come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for <sup>d</sup> the <sup>5</sup> meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Sanctify <sup>o</sup> ye a fast, call <sup>a</sup> a solemn assembly, gather the <sup>6</sup> elders <sup>1</sup> and <sup>k</sup> all the inhabitants of the land <sup>7</sup> into the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD <sup>8</sup>.

<sup>15</sup> <sup>2</sup> Alas for the day! for <sup>m</sup> the day of the LORD <sup>†</sup> is at hand, and as <sup>a</sup> a destruction from <sup>9</sup> the Almighty shall it come.

<sup>16</sup> Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, yea, <sup>2</sup> joy and gladness from the house of our God?

<sup>17</sup> The <sup>1</sup> seed is rotten under their clods <sup>2</sup>, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is <sup>3</sup> withered.

<sup>18</sup> How do <sup>9</sup> the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep <sup>4</sup> are made desolate.

<sup>19</sup> O LORD, <sup>a</sup> to thee <sup>5</sup> will I cry: for <sup>e</sup> the fire hath devoured the <sup>6</sup> pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field.

<sup>20</sup> <sup>7</sup> The beasts of the field <sup>8</sup> cry also unto thee: for <sup>9</sup> the rivers of waters <sup>1</sup> are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the <sup>6</sup> pastures of the wilderness.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o1</sup> He sheweth unto Zion the terrible-ness of God's judgment. 12 He exhorteth to repentance, 15 prescribeth a fast, 18 promiseth a blessing thereon. 21 He comforteth Zion with present, 28 and future blessings.

<sup>m</sup> **B**LOW ye the trumpet in Zion, and <sup>2</sup> sound an alarm in my holy mountain <sup>1</sup>: let all

<sup>1</sup> S for  
<sup>2</sup> M Or, ashamed  
<sup>3</sup> A with sackcloth  
<sup>4</sup> S;

<sup>5</sup> S meal

<sup>6</sup> S old men  
<sup>M</sup> Or, elders  
<sup>7</sup> S unto  
<sup>8</sup> S.

<sup>9</sup> M Heb. Shaddai.

<sup>1</sup> S seeds  
<sup>rot</sup>  
<sup>M</sup> Or, shrivel  
<sup>2</sup> S;  
<sup>3</sup> M Or, ashamed

<sup>4</sup> M Or, suffer  
<sup>minish-</sup>  
<sup>ment</sup>  
<sup>5</sup> S do  
<sup>6</sup> M Or, folds

<sup>7</sup> S Yea, the  
<sup>8</sup> S pant  
<sup>9</sup> S water brooks

the inhabitants of the land tremble: for <sup>a</sup>the day of the LORD cometh, for <sup>†</sup>it is nigh at hand;

<sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup>A day of darkness and <sup>o</sup>of gloominess, a day of clouds and <sup>o</sup>of thick darkness, as the <sup>1</sup>morning<sup>†</sup> spread upon the mountains<sup>2</sup>; <sup>†</sup>a great people and a strong<sup>3</sup>; <sup>†</sup>there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after <sup>†</sup>it, <sup>†</sup>even to the years <sup>a</sup>of many generations.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup>A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land <sup>†</sup>is as <sup>n</sup>the garden of Eden before them, <sup>q</sup>and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and <sup>5</sup>nothing shall escape<sup>†</sup> them.

<sup>4</sup> <sup>†</sup>The appearance of them <sup>†</sup>is as the appearance of horses; and as <sup>q</sup>horsemen, so <sup>7</sup>shall<sup>†</sup> they run.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>†</sup>Like the noise of chariots on the tops of <sup>s</sup> mountains <sup>7</sup>shall<sup>†</sup> they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devour-eth the stubble, <sup>a</sup>as a strong people set in battle array.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>†</sup>Before their face the people shall be much pained<sup>†</sup>; <sup>†</sup>all faces <sup>1</sup>shall gather <sup>7</sup>black-ness<sup>†</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> They <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>†</sup> run like mighty men; they <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>†</sup> climb the wall like men of war; and they <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>†</sup> march every one on his ways, and they <sup>2</sup>shall not break<sup>†</sup> their ranks<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> Neither <sup>4</sup>shall<sup>†</sup> one thrust another; they <sup>5</sup>shall walk<sup>†</sup> every one in his path; and <sup>6</sup>when they fall upon the <sup>n</sup>sword, they shall not be wounded<sup>†</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> They <sup>7</sup>shall run to and fro in<sup>†</sup> the city; they <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>†</sup> run upon the wall<sup>8</sup>; they <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>†</sup> climb up <sup>9</sup>upon<sup>†</sup> the houses; they <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>†</sup> enter in at the windows <sup>†</sup>like a thief.

<sup>10</sup> <sup>a</sup>The earth <sup>1</sup>shall quake<sup>†</sup> before them; the heavens <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>†</sup> tremble: <sup>n</sup>the sun and the moon <sup>2</sup>shall be dark, and the stars <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>†</sup> withdraw their shining;

<sup>11</sup> <sup>a</sup>And the LORD <sup>3</sup>shall utter<sup>†</sup> his voice before <sup>†</sup>his army<sup>4</sup>; for his camp <sup>†</sup>is very great<sup>4</sup>; <sup>†</sup>for <sup>†</sup>he is strong that executeth his word: for the <sup>7</sup>day

B.C. c. 800.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 15.  
<sup>o</sup> Hab. 1. 5.  
<sup>n</sup> Zeph. 1. 14, 15.

<sup>2</sup> Num. 24. 23.  
<sup>†</sup> Mal. 3. 2.

<sup>3</sup> Amos 5. 18, 20.

<sup>4</sup> Jer. 4. 1.  
<sup>o</sup> Hos. 12. 6.  
<sup>n</sup> & 14. 1.

<sup>5</sup> ver. 5, 11, 25.  
<sup>†</sup> ch. 1. 6.  
<sup>7</sup> Ps. 34. 18, & 51. 17.

<sup>8</sup> Ex. 10. 14.  
<sup>9</sup> Gen. 37. 34.  
<sup>†</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 11.

<sup>†</sup> Job 1. 20.  
<sup>†</sup> Ex. 24. 6.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 86. 5, 15.

<sup>†</sup> Jonah 4. 2.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb. of generation and generation.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 1. 19, 20.  
<sup>†</sup> Josh. 14. 12.  
<sup>†</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 22.

<sup>†</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 4.  
<sup>†</sup> Amos 5. 15.  
<sup>†</sup> Jonah 3. 9.

<sup>†</sup> Zeph. 2. 3.  
<sup>†</sup> Gen. 2. 8.  
<sup>†</sup> & 13. 10.

<sup>†</sup> Is. 51. 3.  
<sup>†</sup> Is. 65. 8.  
<sup>†</sup> Hag. 2. 19.

<sup>†</sup> Zech. 7. 14.  
<sup>†</sup> ch. 1. 9, 13.  
<sup>†</sup> Rev. 9. 7.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>†</sup> Num. 10. 3.  
<sup>†</sup> ch. 1. 14.

<sup>†</sup> Ex. 19. 10, 22.  
<sup>†</sup> Rev. 9. 9.  
<sup>†</sup> ch. 1. 14.

<sup>†</sup> b. 2. Chr. 20. 13.  
<sup>†</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 5.  
<sup>†</sup> ver. 2.

<sup>†</sup> Ezek. 8. 16.  
<sup>†</sup> Mat. 23. 35.  
<sup>†</sup> Jer. 8. 21.

<sup>†</sup> Lam. 4. 8.  
<sup>†</sup> Nah. 2. 10.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb. *prof.*

<sup>†</sup> & 52. 3, 12.  
<sup>†</sup> Deut. 9. 25-28.  
<sup>†</sup> Or, *use a byword against them.*

<sup>†</sup> Ps. 42. 10.  
<sup>†</sup> & 79. 10.  
<sup>†</sup> & 115. 2.

<sup>†</sup> Mic. 7. 10.  
<sup>†</sup> Zech. 1. 14.  
<sup>†</sup> & 8. 2.

<sup>†</sup> Deut. 32. 36.  
<sup>†</sup> Is. 60. 10.  
<sup>†</sup> Or, *dart.*

<sup>†</sup> See ch. 1. 10.  
<sup>†</sup> Mal. 3. 10-12.

<sup>†</sup> Jer. 9. 21.  
<sup>†</sup> See Ex. 10. 19.  
<sup>†</sup> John 10. 1.

<sup>†</sup> Jer. 1. 14.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 18. 7.  
<sup>†</sup> ver. 31.

<sup>†</sup> Is. 13. 10.  
<sup>†</sup> Ezek. 32. 7.  
<sup>†</sup> ch. 3. 15.

<sup>†</sup> Mat. 24. 29.  
<sup>†</sup> Ezek. 47. 18.  
<sup>†</sup> Zech. 14. 8.

<sup>†</sup> Deut. 11. 24.  
<sup>†</sup> Jer. 25. 30.  
<sup>†</sup> ch. 3. 16.

<sup>†</sup> Amos 1. 2.  
<sup>†</sup> ver. 25.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb. *he hath magnified his do.*

<sup>†</sup> Jer. 50. 24.  
<sup>†</sup> Rev. 18. 8.  
<sup>†</sup> Jer. 30. 7.

<sup>†</sup> Amos 5. 18.  
<sup>†</sup> Zeph. 1. 13.

of the LORD <sup>†</sup>is great and very terrible; and <sup>b</sup>who can abide it?

<sup>12</sup> <sup>1</sup>¶ Therefore also<sup>†</sup> now, saith the LORD, <sup>a</sup>turn ye <sup>2</sup>even to<sup>†</sup> me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

<sup>13</sup> And <sup>7</sup>rend your heart, and not <sup>a</sup>your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>gracious and <sup>3</sup>merciful<sup>†</sup>, slow to anger, and <sup>†</sup>of great kindness<sup>†</sup>, and repenteth him of the evil.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>m</sup>Who knoweth <sup>5</sup>if<sup>†</sup> he will <sup>6</sup>return<sup>†</sup> and repent, and leave <sup>a</sup>a blessing behind him<sup>7</sup>; <sup>†</sup>even <sup>a</sup>a meat<sup>†</sup> offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

<sup>15</sup> ¶ Blow the trumpet in Zion, <sup>2</sup>sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

<sup>16</sup> Gather the people, <sup>7</sup>sanctify the congregation, <sup>a</sup>assemble the <sup>s</sup>elders<sup>†</sup>, <sup>b</sup>gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: <sup>†</sup>let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

<sup>17</sup> Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep <sup>†</sup>between the porch and the altar, and let them say, <sup>a</sup>Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the <sup>9</sup>heathen<sup>†</sup> should <sup>1</sup>rule over them: <sup>†</sup>wherefore should they say among the <sup>2</sup>people<sup>†</sup>, Where <sup>†</sup>is thy God?

<sup>18</sup> ¶ Then <sup>3</sup>will<sup>†</sup> the LORD <sup>o</sup>be<sup>†</sup> jealous for his land, <sup>m</sup>and <sup>4</sup>pity<sup>†</sup> his people.

<sup>19</sup> <sup>6</sup>Yea, the LORD will answer and say<sup>†</sup> unto his people, Behold, I will send you <sup>p</sup>corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the <sup>7</sup>heathen<sup>†</sup>:

<sup>20</sup> But <sup>†</sup>I will remove far off from you <sup>m</sup>the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, <sup>8</sup>with his face<sup>†</sup> <sup>o</sup>toward<sup>†</sup> the <sup>1</sup>east<sup>†</sup> sea, and his hinder part <sup>o</sup>toward<sup>†</sup> the <sup>2</sup>utmost<sup>†</sup> sea<sup>3</sup>, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because <sup>4</sup>he hath done great things.

<sup>21</sup> ¶ Fear not, O land<sup>4</sup>; <sup>†</sup>be glad and rejoice<sup>3</sup>: for the LORD <sup>5</sup>will do<sup>†</sup> great things.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> Yet even

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> unto

<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> full of compassion,

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> plentiful in mercy,

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> whether

<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> not turn

<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup>, even a meal

<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> old men,

<sup>m</sup> Or, elders

<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> nations

<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, use a byword against them

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> peoples,

<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> was

<sup>4</sup> <sup>a</sup> had

<sup>5</sup> <sup>a</sup> on

<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> And the LORD answered and said

<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> nations

<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> his forepart

<sup>m</sup> Or, with his forepart

<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> into

<sup>m</sup> Or, toward

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> eastern

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> western

<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup>;

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup>;

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> hath done

1 S ;

2 S giveth

3 S in just measure, M Or, in (or for) righteousness

4 S causeth S A

5 M Or, at the first

6 M See ch. 1. 4.

7 A shall

8 A there is

9 M [Ch. 3. 1 in Heb.]

1 A there

2 S those that escape,

3 S among M as A.V. text.

4 A those

5 S doth

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field<sup>1</sup>: for <sup>b</sup>the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and <sup>a</sup>rejoice in the LORD your God: for he <sup>2</sup>hath given<sup>1</sup> you <sup>e</sup>the former rain <sup>27</sup>moderately,<sup>1</sup> and he <sup>4</sup>h will cause<sup>1</sup> to come down for you <sup>k</sup>the rain, the former rain<sup>o</sup>, and the latter rain<sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup>in the first month.

24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the years <sup>n</sup>that <sup>t</sup>the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, <sup>p</sup>my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall <sup>e</sup>'eat in plenty<sup>o</sup>, and be satisfied, and <sup>5</sup>praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

27 <sup>a</sup>And ye shall know that I <sup>t</sup>am <sup>2</sup>in the midst of Israel, and <sup>t</sup>that <sup>3</sup>I <sup>t</sup>am the LORD your God, and <sup>o</sup>none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

28 ¶ <sup>a</sup>And it shall come to pass afterward, <sup>t</sup>that I <sup>b</sup>will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; <sup>d</sup>and your sons and <sup>e</sup>your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon <sup>9</sup>the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

30 And <sup>h</sup>I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.

31 <sup>1</sup>'The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, <sup>p</sup>before the great and <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> terrible day of the LORD come.

32 And it shall come to pass, <sup>t</sup>that <sup>7</sup>whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for <sup>2</sup>in mount Zion and in Jerusalem<sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>2</sup>deliverance,<sup>1</sup> as the LORD hath said, and <sup>3</sup>in <sup>1</sup>'the remnant <sup>4</sup>whom the LORD <sup>5</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> call.

B.C. c. 800.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 18, 20.

<sup>b</sup> Zech. 8. 12.

See ch. 1. 19.

<sup>c</sup> Jer. 30. 3.

Ezek. 38. 14.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 41. 16.

<sup>e</sup> Hab. 3. 18.

Zech. 10. 7.

<sup>f</sup> Or, a *teacher of righteousness.*

<sup>g</sup> Zech. 14. 2-4.

<sup>h</sup> According to righteousness.

<sup>i</sup> Lev. 26. 4.

Deut. 11. 14.

<sup>k</sup> 28. 12.

ver. 12.

<sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 29. 26.

James 5. 7.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 66. 16.

Ezek. 38. 22.

<sup>n</sup> Obad. 11.

Nah. 3. 10.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 4.

<sup>p</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>q</sup> Amos 1. 6, 9.

<sup>r</sup> Lev. 26. 5.

Ps. 22. 26.

See

<sup>s</sup> Lev. 26. 26.

Mic. 6. 14.

<sup>t</sup> Ezek. 25. 15.

<sup>u</sup> Lev. 26. 11.

12.

<sup>v</sup> Ezek. 37. 25-28.

<sup>w</sup> Is. 45. 5, 21.

22.

<sup>x</sup> Ezek. 39. 22.

28.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. *desirable.*

Dan. 11. 38.

<sup>z</sup> Is. 44. 3.

Ezek. 39. 29.

Acts 2. 17.

<sup>aa</sup> b Zech. 12. 10.

John 7. 39.

<sup>ab</sup> Heb. *the sons of the Grecians.*

<sup>ac</sup> d Is. 54. 13.

<sup>ad</sup> Acts 21. 9.

<sup>ae</sup> f Is. 43. 5, 6.

49. 12.

<sup>af</sup> Jer. 23. 8.

<sup>ag</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 13.

Gal. 3. 28.

Col. 3. 11.

<sup>ah</sup> b Mat. 24. 29.

Mark 13. 24.

Luke 21. 11.

<sup>ai</sup> Ezek. 23. 42.

<sup>aj</sup> Jer. 6. 20.

<sup>ak</sup> 1 ver. 10.

<sup>al</sup> Is. 13. 9, 10.

ch. 3. 1, 15.

<sup>am</sup> Mat. 24. 29.

Mark 13. 24.

Luke 21. 25.

Rev. 6. 12.

<sup>an</sup> See

<sup>ao</sup> Is. 8. 9, 10.

Jer. 46. 3, 4.

<sup>ap</sup> Ezek. 38. 7.

<sup>aq</sup> Heb. *Sanctify.*

<sup>ar</sup> Mal. 4. 5.

<sup>as</sup> See Is. 2. 4.

<sup>at</sup> Mic. 4. 3.

<sup>au</sup> Rom. 10. 13.

<sup>av</sup> Or, *scythes.*

<sup>aw</sup> Zech. 12. 8.

<sup>ax</sup> Is. 40. 13.

<sup>ay</sup> & 50. 20.

Obad. 17.

Rom. 11. 26.

<sup>az</sup> ver. 2.

<sup>ba</sup> Is. 11. 11, 16.

Jer. 31. 7.

<sup>bb</sup> Mic. 4. 7.

<sup>bc</sup> & 5. 3, 7, 8.

Rom. 9. 27.

Luke 5. 7.

<sup>bd</sup> Or.

<sup>be</sup> the LORD shall bring down.

<sup>bf</sup> Ps. 133. 3.

<sup>bg</sup> Is. 13. 3.

CHAPTER 3.

<sup>1</sup> God's judgments against the enemies of his people. <sup>9</sup> God will be known in his judgment. 18 His blessing upon the church.

<sup>1</sup> FOR, behold, <sup>e</sup>in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem,

<sup>2</sup> I will <sup>o</sup>also<sup>1</sup> gather all nations, and will bring them down into <sup>2i</sup> the valley of Jehoshaphat<sup>3</sup>, and <sup>l</sup>'will plead with them there for my people and <sup>t</sup>for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land.

<sup>3</sup> And they have <sup>m</sup>cast lots for my people<sup>4</sup>, and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

<sup>4</sup> Yea, and what <sup>5</sup>have<sup>1</sup> ye to <sup>o</sup>do with<sup>1</sup> me, <sup>4</sup>O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the <sup>o</sup>coasts of Palestine!<sup>2</sup> <sup>7</sup>'will ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompense me, swiftly <sup>t</sup>and speedily will I return your <sup>o</sup>recompence upon your own head<sup>3</sup>,

<sup>5</sup> 'Because<sup>1</sup> ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly <sup>2</sup>pleasant things<sup>2</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>6</sup> The children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto <sup>o</sup>the <sup>3</sup>Grecians, that ye might remove them far from their border<sup>4</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>7</sup> Behold, <sup>7</sup>I will <sup>o</sup>'raise<sup>1</sup> them <sup>6</sup>out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your <sup>7</sup>recompence upon your own head<sup>8</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>8</sup> And I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the <sup>8</sup>Sabeans, to a people <sup>k</sup>'far off: for the LORD hath spoken <sup>t</sup>it.

<sup>9</sup> ¶ <sup>m</sup>Proclaim ye this among the <sup>1</sup>Gentiles!<sup>2</sup> <sup>26</sup>Prepare war, wake<sup>1</sup> up the mighty men<sup>3</sup>, let all the men of war draw near<sup>4</sup>,<sup>1</sup> let them come up<sup>5</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>10</sup> <sup>4</sup>Beat your plowshares into swords, and your <sup>4</sup>'pruning-hooks into spears: <sup>4</sup>'let the weak say, I <sup>t</sup>am strong.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>6</sup>'Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye <sup>7</sup>'heathen,<sup>1</sup> and gather yourselves together <sup>o</sup>round about: <sup>t</sup>thither <sup>a</sup>'cause <sup>b</sup>'thy

M [Ch. 4. 1 in Heb.]

Omit ¶

2 See ver. 12.

3 S; and I

4 S;

5 are

6 S regions of Philistia

7 M Or, will ye repay a deed of mine, or will ye do aught unto me?

8 swiftly etc.

9 M Or, deed

9 S;

10 S Forasmuch as

2 S;

3 A sons of the

4 S;

5 S stir

6 A up

7 M Or, deed

8 S;

9 S men of Sheba, to a nation

1 S nations

2 S prepare

M Heb. sanctify

war: stir

3 S;

4 S;

5 S;

6 S Haste ye,

M as A.V. text.

7 S nations round about,



mighty ones to come down, O LORD.

1<sup>s</sup> nations bestir themselves, <sup>2</sup> That is, *The LORD judgeth.* <sup>3</sup> nations <sup>4</sup> (Or, *vintage*) <sup>5</sup> tread ye <sup>6</sup> as A.V. text. <sup>7</sup> wine-press <sup>8</sup> !

12 Let the <sup>1</sup> heathen be wakened, <sup>2</sup> and come up to the valley of <sup>3</sup> Jehoshaphat: for there will I sit to <sup>4</sup> judge all the <sup>5</sup> heathen <sup>6</sup> round about.

13 <sup>1</sup> Put ye in the sickle, for <sup>2</sup> the <sup>3</sup> harvest is ripe: come, <sup>4</sup> get you down <sup>5</sup> !; for the <sup>6</sup> press <sup>7</sup> is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness <sup>8</sup> is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in <sup>1</sup> the valley of <sup>2</sup> decision: <sup>3</sup> ! for <sup>4</sup> the day of the LORD <sup>5</sup> is near in the valley of decision.

15 The <sup>1</sup> sun and the moon <sup>2</sup> shall be <sup>3</sup> darkened, and the stars <sup>4</sup> shall <sup>5</sup> withdraw their shining.

16 <sup>1</sup> The LORD <sup>2</sup> also <sup>3</sup> shall <sup>4</sup> roar <sup>5</sup> out of <sup>6</sup> Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and <sup>7</sup> the heavens and the earth shall shake: <sup>8</sup> but the LORD <sup>9</sup> will be <sup>10</sup> the <sup>11</sup> hope of <sup>12</sup> his people, and <sup>13</sup> the strength of <sup>14</sup> the children of Israel.

17 So <sup>1</sup> shall ye know that I

B.C.C. 800.  
<sup>a</sup> Dan. 11. 45.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 2.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. holiness.  
<sup>d</sup> Is. 35. 8.  
<sup>e</sup> Rev. 21. 27.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 94. 13.  
<sup>g</sup> Is. 2. 4.  
<sup>h</sup> Mat. 13. 39.  
<sup>i</sup> Rev. 14. 15.  
<sup>j</sup> Jer. 51. 33.  
<sup>k</sup> Amos 9. 13.  
<sup>l</sup> Is. 63. 3.  
<sup>m</sup> Lam. 1. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> Rev. 14. 19.  
<sup>o</sup> Is. 30. 35.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. go.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 46. 4.  
<sup>r</sup> Ezek. 47. 1.  
<sup>s</sup> Rev. 22. 1.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 2.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, concision, or, threshing.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 2. 1.  
<sup>w</sup> Num. 25. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 2. 30. 31.  
<sup>y</sup> Is. 19. 1. Ac.  
<sup>z</sup> Jer. 49. 17.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ezek. 25. 12.  
<sup>ab</sup> Jer. 25. 30.  
<sup>ac</sup> Amos 1. 2.  
<sup>ad</sup> Hag. 2. 6.  
<sup>ae</sup> Or, abide.  
<sup>af</sup> Is. 51. 5. 6.  
<sup>ag</sup> Amos 9. 15.  
<sup>ah</sup> Heb. place of repair, or, harbour.  
<sup>ai</sup> Is. 4. 4.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 2. 27.  
<sup>ak</sup> Or, even *I the LORD that dwell-eth in Zion.*  
<sup>al</sup> Ezek. 48. 35.  
<sup>am</sup> Rev. 21. 3.

<sup>1</sup> am the LORD your God <sup>2</sup> dwelling in Zion <sup>3</sup> , <sup>4</sup> my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be <sup>5</sup> holy, and there shall no <sup>6</sup> strangers pass through her any more.

18 <sup>1</sup> ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, <sup>2</sup> that the mountains shall <sup>3</sup> drop down <sup>4</sup> new <sup>5</sup> wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, <sup>6</sup> and all the <sup>7</sup> rivers <sup>8</sup> of Judah shall <sup>9</sup> flow with waters <sup>10</sup> , <sup>11</sup> and <sup>12</sup> a fountain shall come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water <sup>13</sup> the valley of Shittim.

19 <sup>1</sup> Egypt shall be a desolation, and <sup>2</sup> Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence <sup>3</sup> against <sup>4</sup> the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.

20 But Judah shall <sup>1</sup> dwell <sup>2</sup> for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation.

21 <sup>1</sup> For <sup>2</sup> I will <sup>3</sup> cleanse their blood <sup>4</sup> that I have not cleansed: <sup>5</sup> for the LORD dwelleth in Zion.

1<sup>a</sup> ,  
<sup>2</sup> sweet  
<sup>3</sup> brooks  
<sup>4</sup> ;  
<sup>5</sup> That is, the valley of acacias.  
<sup>6</sup> done to  
<sup>7</sup> abide  
<sup>8</sup> Or, be inhabited  
<sup>9</sup> And  
<sup>10</sup> Or, hold as innocent

# AMOS.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> God's judgment upon *Syria*, <sup>6</sup> upon the *Philistines*, <sup>9</sup> upon *Tyrrus*, <sup>11</sup> upon *Edom*, <sup>13</sup> and *Ammon*.

THE words of Amos, <sup>1</sup> who was among the herdmen of <sup>2</sup> Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel <sup>3</sup> in the days of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days of <sup>4</sup> Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before the <sup>5</sup> earthquake.

2 <sup>1</sup> And he said, The LORD <sup>2</sup> will <sup>3</sup> roar from Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the <sup>4</sup> habitations <sup>5</sup> of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of <sup>6</sup> Carmel shall wither.

3 <sup>1</sup> Thus saith the LORD <sup>2</sup> , For three transgressions of <sup>3</sup> Damascus, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>5</sup> for four, I will not <sup>6</sup> turn away <sup>7</sup> the punishment thereof; <sup>8</sup> because they have threshed Gilead with threshing instruments of iron:

4 <sup>1</sup> But I will send a fire into the house of Hazael, <sup>2</sup> which <sup>3</sup> shall devour the palaces of Ben-hadad.

B.C. 787.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 51. 30.  
<sup>b</sup> Or, *Bikath-acen*.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 7. 14.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, *Beth-eden*.  
<sup>e</sup> Fulfilled.  
<sup>f</sup> Kin. 16. 9.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 20.  
<sup>i</sup> Hos. 1. 1.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 9. 7.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 10.  
<sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 28. 18.  
<sup>m</sup> Jer. 47. 4. 5.  
<sup>n</sup> Zech. 14. 5.  
<sup>o</sup> Or, carried them away with an entire captivity.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Chr. 21. 16.  
<sup>q</sup> Joel 6. 2.  
<sup>r</sup> Jer. 25. 30.  
<sup>s</sup> Joel 3. 16.  
<sup>t</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>u</sup> Jer. 47. 1.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Sam. 25. 2.  
<sup>w</sup> Is. 33. 9.  
<sup>x</sup> Is. 8. 4.  
<sup>y</sup> Jer. 49. 23.  
<sup>z</sup> Zech. 9. 1.  
<sup>aa</sup> Or, year, for four.  
<sup>ab</sup> Zeph. 2. 4.  
<sup>ac</sup> Or, convert it, or, let it be quiet: and so  
<sup>ad</sup> ver. 6. &c.  
<sup>ae</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 33.  
<sup>af</sup> Ps. 81. 14.  
<sup>ag</sup> Jer. 47. 4.  
<sup>ah</sup> Ezek. 25. 17.  
<sup>ai</sup> Jer. 17. 17.

5 <sup>1</sup> I will break <sup>2</sup> also <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> bar of Damascus, and cut off <sup>5</sup> the inhabitant from <sup>6</sup> the <sup>7</sup> plain <sup>8</sup> of <sup>9</sup> Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from <sup>10</sup> the house of Eden: and <sup>11</sup> the people of Syria shall go into captivity <sup>12</sup> unto Kir, saith the LORD.

6 <sup>1</sup> ¶ Thus saith the LORD <sup>2</sup> , For three transgressions of <sup>3</sup> Gaza, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>5</sup> for four, I will not turn away <sup>6</sup> the punishment thereof; because they <sup>7</sup> carried away captive <sup>8</sup> the whole captivity, <sup>9</sup> to deliver <sup>10</sup> them up to Edom:

7 <sup>1</sup> But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza, <sup>2</sup> which <sup>3</sup> shall devour the palaces thereof:

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant <sup>2</sup> from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Ashkelon <sup>3</sup> , and I will <sup>4</sup> turn mine hand against Ekron <sup>5</sup> : and <sup>6</sup> the remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the Lord God.

9 <sup>1</sup> ¶ Thus saith the LORD <sup>2</sup> , For three transgressions of

1<sup>a</sup> And  
<sup>2</sup> Or, him that sitteth on the throne (and so in ver. 8)  
<sup>3</sup> valley  
<sup>4</sup> That is, Vanity.  
<sup>5</sup> The Sept. reads, On.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, Beth-eden  
<sup>7</sup> s year,  
<sup>8</sup> the whole people,  
<sup>9</sup> Heb. an entire captivity.  
<sup>10</sup> s and it

1<sup>m</sup> See Zech. 14. 5.  
<sup>2</sup> A ¶  
<sup>3</sup> shall  
<sup>4</sup> s pastures  
<sup>5</sup> Or, habitations  
<sup>6</sup> A ¶  
<sup>7</sup> s :  
<sup>8</sup> s year,  
<sup>9</sup> Or, revoke my word  
<sup>10</sup> Heb. it (and so in vv. 6, 9, &c.).  
<sup>11</sup> s and it

R.V.	God's judgments against	AMOS 2.	Moab, Judah, and Israel.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> Tyre, yea,	1 <sup>a</sup> Tyrus, and <sup>1</sup> for four, I will not turn away <sup>†</sup> <i>the punishment</i> thereof; <sup>b</sup> because they delivered up <sup>2</sup> the whole captivity <sup>1</sup> to Edom, and remembered not <sup>3c</sup> the brotherly covenant:	B.C. 787. 1 <sup>a</sup> Is. 23. 1. Jer. 47. 4. Ezek. 26. 27. 28. Joel 3. 4, 5. ver. 6. 1 <sup>a</sup> Is. 28. 15. Jer. 16. 19. Rom. 1. 25. Ezek. 20. 13. Heb. the covenant of brethren, 2 Sam. 5. 11. 1 Kin. 5. 1. Jer. 47. 7, &c. Jer. 17. 27. Hos. 8. 14. Is. 21. 11. Jer. 49. 8. Ezek. 25. 12. Joel 3. 19. Obad. 1, &c. Mal. 1. 4. Is. 29. 21. Gen. 27. 41. Deut. 23. 7. Mal. 1. 2. 12 Chr. 28. 17. Heb. corrupted his compassions. Ezek. 35. 5. P Obad. 9, 10. Is. 10. 2. Ezek. 22. 11. Or, young woman. Lev. 20. 3. Ezek. 36. 20. Rom. 2. 24. Jer. 49. 1, 2. Ezek. 25. 2. Zeph. 2. 9. Ex. 22. 26. Ezek. 23. 41. 1 Cor. 8. 10. 10. 21. Or, divided the mountains. Hos. 13. 16. Or, such as have fared, or, mulcted. Jer. 49. 1. Deut. 3. 11. 2 Sam. 12. 29. Jer. 49. 2. Ezek. 25. 5. Num. 21. 24. Deut. 2. 31. Josh. 24. 8. Num. 13. 28. ch. 2. 2. Is. 5. 24. Mal. 4. 1. Jer. 49. 3. Ex. 12. 51. Mic. 6. 4. Deut. 2. 7. Num. 6. 2. Judg. 13. 5. Is. 16. Jer. 48. Ezek. 25. 8. Zeph. 2. 8. P 2 Kin. 3. 27. Jer. 30. 10. Jer. 31. 2. ch. 7. 12, 13. Mic. 2. 6. Is. 1. 14. Or, I will press your place, as a cart full of sheaves presseseth. Jer. 48. 41. ch. 1. 14. Jer. 9. 23. ch. 9. 1, &c. Num. 24. 17. Jer. 48. 7. Is. 23. 16. Heb. his soul, or, life. Ps. 33. 17. Lev. 26. 14. Neh. 1. 7. Dan. 9. 11.	1 <sup>d</sup> despised <sup>1</sup> the law of the LORD, and have not kept his <sup>2</sup> commandments, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>c</sup> their lies <sup>3</sup> caused them to err, <sup>4</sup> after the which their fathers <sup>4</sup> have walked <sup>1</sup> : 5 <sup>g</sup> But I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem. 6 <sup>¶</sup> Thus saith the LORD <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> For three transgressions of Israel, <sup>6</sup> and <sup>1</sup> for four, I will not turn away <sup>†</sup> <i>the punishment</i> thereof; because <sup>†</sup> they <sup>3</sup> sold the righteous for silver, and the <sup>†</sup> poor <sup>1</sup> for a pair of shoes <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> 7 That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and <sup>†</sup> turn aside the way of the meek: <sup>†</sup> and a man and his father will go <sup>o</sup> in <sup>1</sup> unto the same <sup>s</sup> maid, <sup>u</sup> to profane my holy name: 8 And they lay <sup>†</sup> themselves down <sup>9</sup> upon clothes <sup>9</sup> laid to pledge <sup>†</sup> by every altar, and they drink the wine of <sup>b</sup> the condemned <sup>1</sup> in the house of their god. <sup>1</sup> 9 <sup>¶</sup> Yet destroyed I the <sup>†</sup> Amorite before them, <sup>†</sup> whose height <sup>†</sup> was like the height of the cedars, and he <sup>†</sup> was strong as the oaks; yet I <sup>†</sup> destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath. 10 Also <sup>†</sup> I brought you up <sup>1</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the land of Egypt, and <sup>†</sup> led you forty years <sup>2</sup> through <sup>1</sup> the wilderness, to possess the land of the Amorite. 11 And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for <sup>3m</sup> Nazarites <sup>1</sup> . <sup>†</sup> Is it not even thus, O ye children of Israel? saith the LORD. 12 But ye gave the <sup>3</sup> Nazarites <sup>1</sup> wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, <sup>g</sup> saying, Prophecy not. 13 <sup>†</sup> Behold, <sup>4†</sup> I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> that is full of sheaves. 14 <sup>5†</sup> Therefore the <sup>16</sup> flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, <sup>o</sup> neither shall the mighty deliver <sup>7b</sup> himself: 15 Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and <sup>†</sup> the that is swift of foot shall not deliver himself: <sup>o</sup> neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver <sup>7</sup> himself <sup>8</sup> .	1 <sup>s</sup> re- jected 2 <sup>s</sup> sta- tutes, 3 <sup>s</sup> A have 4 <sup>s</sup> did walk 5 <sup>s</sup> : 6 <sup>s</sup> yea, 7 <sup>s</sup> needy 8 <sup>m</sup> Or, young woman 9 <sup>s</sup> beside every altar upon clothes taken in pledge 10 <sup>m</sup> See Ex. 22. 26), and in the house of their God they drink the wine of such as have been fined. 11 <sup>s</sup> out of 12 <sup>s</sup> in 13 <sup>s</sup> Nazir- ites 14 <sup>s</sup> I will press you in your place, as a cart presseth 15 <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. 16 <sup>s</sup> And 17 <sup>m</sup> Or, refuge shall fail the swift 18 <sup>m</sup> Heb. his soul, or, life. 19 <sup>s</sup> :
2 <sup>s</sup> the whole people in Heb. an entire civility. 3 <sup>m</sup> Heb. the cove- nant of brethren. See 1 Kin. 5. 1, 9. 11- 14. 4 <sup>s</sup> Tyre, and it 5 <sup>s</sup> : 6 <sup>s</sup> yea, 7 <sup>m</sup> Heb. corrupted his com- passions. 8 <sup>s</sup> and it	10 <sup>†</sup> But I will send a fire on the wall of <sup>†</sup> Tyrus, which <sup>1</sup> shall devour the palaces thereof. 11 <sup>¶</sup> Thus saith the LORD <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> For three transgressions of <sup>h</sup> Edom, <sup>6</sup> and <sup>1</sup> for four, I will not turn away <sup>†</sup> <i>the punishment</i> thereof; because he did pursue <sup>h</sup> his brother <sup>1</sup> with the sword, and <sup>†</sup> did cast off all pity, <sup>†</sup> and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever: 12 But <sup>†</sup> I will send a fire upon Teman, <sup>8</sup> which <sup>1</sup> shall devour the palaces of Bozrah. 13 <sup>¶</sup> Thus saith the LORD <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> For three transgressions of <sup>z</sup> the children of Ammon, <sup>6</sup> and <sup>1</sup> for four, I will not turn away <sup>†</sup> <i>the punishment</i> thereof; because they have <sup>†</sup> ripped up the women with child of Gilead, <sup>†</sup> that they might enlarge their border: 14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of <sup>†</sup> Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, <sup>g</sup> with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind: 15 And <sup>†</sup> their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the LORD.	13 <sup>¶</sup> Thus saith the LORD <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> For three transgressions of <sup>m</sup> Moab, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> for four, I will not turn away <sup>†</sup> <i>the punishment</i> thereof; because he <sup>†</sup> burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime: 2 But I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces of <sup>2u</sup> Kiriath: <sup>1</sup> and Moab shall die with tumult, <sup>z</sup> with shouting, <sup>†</sup> and with the sound of the trumpet: 3 And I will cut off <sup>†</sup> the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the LORD. 4 <sup>¶</sup> Thus saith the LORD <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> For three transgressions of Judah, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> for four, I will not turn away <sup>†</sup> <i>the punishment</i> thereof; <sup>†</sup> because they have		
	CHAPTER 2. 1 <sup>o</sup> God's wrath against Moab, 4 upon Judah, 6 and upon Israel. 9 God complaineth of their unthankfulness.			
5 <sup>s</sup> :	1 <sup>s</sup> yea,			
2 <sup>s</sup> Ke- rioth;				



city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

8 So two <sup>†</sup>or three cities wandered unto one city<sup>o</sup>, to drink water<sup>1</sup>; but they<sup>1</sup> were not satisfied: <sup>a</sup>yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

9 <sup>a</sup>I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: <sup>2</sup>when<sup>1</sup> your gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees <sup>3</sup>increased,<sup>1</sup> the palmerworm devoured <sup>o</sup>them<sup>1</sup>: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

10 I have sent among you the pestilence <sup>1</sup>after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain with the sword, <sup>1</sup>and have <sup>2</sup>taken<sup>1</sup> away your horses; and I have made the stink of your <sup>o</sup>camps<sup>1</sup> to come up <sup>1</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> your nostrils: <sup>2</sup>yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

11 I have overthrown some <sup>3</sup>of<sup>1</sup> you, as <sup>3</sup>God overthrew <sup>1</sup>"Sodom and Gomorrah," and ye were as a <sup>1</sup>firebrand<sup>1</sup> plucked out of the burning: <sup>2</sup>yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: and because I will do this unto thee, <sup>b</sup>prepare to meet thy God, O Israel.

13 For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the <sup>6</sup>wind,<sup>1</sup> and declareth unto man what <sup>†</sup>is his thought, <sup>9</sup>that maketh the morning darkness, <sup>h</sup>and treadeth upon the high places of the earth<sup>2</sup>, <sup>k</sup>The<sup>1</sup> LORD, <sup>3</sup>The<sup>1</sup> God of hosts, <sup>†</sup>is his name.

### CHAPTER 5.

<sup>o</sup>1 A lamentation for Israel. 4 An exhortation to repentance. 21 God rejecteth their hypocritical service.

**H**EAR ye this word which I <sup>2</sup>take up <sup>4</sup>against you, even a lamentation,<sup>1</sup> O house of Israel.

2 The virgin of Israel is fallen; she shall no more rise: she <sup>5</sup>is <sup>6</sup>forsaken<sup>1</sup> upon her land; <sup>†</sup>there is none to raise her up.

E.C. 787.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 6, 10, 11.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 6, 2 Chr. 15, 2, Jer. 29, 13.

<sup>c</sup> Is. 55, 3, d Deut. 28, 22, Hag. 2, 17.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 4, 4, f Or, the multitude of your gardens, &c. did the palmerworm, &c.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 8, 14, h Hos. 4, 15, & 10, 8.

<sup>i</sup> Joel 1, 4, & 2, 25, k ver. 4.

<sup>l</sup> Or, in the way, Ex. 9, 3, 6, & 12, 24, Deut. 28, 27, 60.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 6, 12, n Heb. with the captivity of your horses,

2 Kin. 13, 7, p ver. 6.

<sup>q</sup> Job 9, 9, & 38, 31, r Ps. 104, 20, s Job 38, 34, ch. 9, 6.

<sup>t</sup> Gen. 19, 24, 25, Is. 13, 19, Jer. 49, 18, & Zech. 3, 2, Jude 23.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 6, v ch. 4, 13, w Heb. spoil.

<sup>x</sup> See Ezek. 13, 5, & 22, 30, Luke 14, 31, 32.

<sup>y</sup> Is. 29, 21, z Kin. 22, 8, a Or, spirit.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 139, 2, Dan. 2, 28, c ch. 5, 8, & 8, 9.

<sup>d</sup> Deut. 32, 13, & 32, 24, Mic. 1, 3, e Deut. 28, 30, 38, 39, Mic. 6, 15, Zeph. 1, 13, Hag. 1, 6, f Is. 47, 4, Jer. 10, 16, ch. 5, 8, g A, 6, h Heb. vineyards of desire,

<sup>i</sup> Or, a ransom, j Jer. 7, 29, Ezek. 19, 1, & 27, 2, k Is. 54, 21, ch. 2, 7, l ch. 6, 10.

3 For thus saith the Lord God<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>The city that went <sup>2</sup>out by<sup>1</sup> a thousand shall <sup>3</sup>leave<sup>1</sup> an hundred<sup>4</sup>, and that which went forth <sup>o</sup>by<sup>1</sup> an hundred shall <sup>3</sup>leave<sup>1</sup> ten<sup>4</sup>, to the house of Israel.

4 <sup>o</sup>¶<sup>1</sup> For thus saith the LORD unto the house of Israel, <sup>b</sup>Seek ye me, <sup>c</sup>and ye shall live:

5 But seek not <sup>e</sup>Beth-el, nor enter into Gilgal, and pass not to <sup>g</sup>Beer-sheba: for Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and <sup>h</sup>Beth-el shall <sup>5</sup>come to nought.

6 <sup>k</sup>Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; lest he break out like fire in the house of Joseph, and <sup>6</sup>devour <sup>it</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup>there be none to quench <sup>†</sup>it in Beth-el<sup>1</sup>.

7 Ye who <sup>m</sup>turn <sup>3</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup> to wormwood, and <sup>9</sup>leave off<sup>1</sup> righteousness <sup>1</sup>in<sup>1</sup> the earth<sup>2</sup>,

8 <sup>k</sup>Seek him that maketh the <sup>3</sup>seven stars<sup>1</sup> and Orion, and turneth <sup>4</sup>the shadow of death into the morning, <sup>†</sup>and maketh the day dark with night<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>that <sup>6</sup>calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth<sup>5</sup>: <sup>2</sup>The<sup>1</sup> LORD <sup>†</sup>is his name<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup>

9 That <sup>6</sup>strengtheneth the <sup>6</sup>spoiled against<sup>1</sup> the strong, so that <sup>7</sup>the spoiled shall come against<sup>1</sup> the fortress.

10 <sup>6</sup>They hate him that <sup>3</sup>rebuketh<sup>1</sup> in the gate, and they <sup>6</sup>abhor him that speaketh uprightly.

11 Forasmuch therefore as <sup>2</sup>your treading <sup>is</sup> upon the poor, and <sup>1</sup>ye take from him burdens<sup>1</sup> of wheat: <sup>2</sup>ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted <sup>1</sup>pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink <sup>2</sup>wine of them.<sup>1</sup>

12 For I know <sup>3</sup>your<sup>1</sup> manifold <sup>4</sup>transgressions and <sup>5</sup>your mighty sins: <sup>m</sup>they<sup>1</sup> afflict the just, <sup>6</sup>they<sup>1</sup> take <sup>n</sup>a bribe, and <sup>6</sup>they<sup>1</sup> <sup>q</sup>turn aside the <sup>7</sup>poor<sup>1</sup> in the gate from <sup>†</sup>their right.

13 Therefore <sup>8</sup>the<sup>1</sup> prudent shall keep silence in <sup>9</sup>that<sup>1</sup> time; for it <sup>†</sup>is an evil time.

14 Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the

1 S;  
2 S forth  
3 S have  
4 A left

5 M Or, become vanity (Heb. Aven)

6 S it devour

7 S;

8 S judgment

9 S cast down

1 S to;

2 S;

3 S Pleiades

4 M Or, deep darkness

5 S; the

6 S bring-sudden destruction upon

7 M Or, causeth destruction to flash forth

7 S destruction cometh upon

8 S reproveth

9 S ye trample

1 S take exactions from him

2 S the wine thereof.

3 S how

4 A are your

5 S how mighty are your sins; ye that

6 S that

7 S needy

8 S he

that is such a



R.V.	<i>The wantonness of</i>	AMOS 6.	<i>Israel threatened.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> say.	LORD, the God of hosts, shall be with you, <sup>as</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> have spoken. <sup>1</sup>	B.C. 787. <sup>a</sup> ch. 4. 13. <sup>b</sup> Mic. 3. 11. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 34. 14. <sup>d</sup> 97. 10. <sup>e</sup> Rom. 12. 9. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 32. 30. <sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 4. <sup>h</sup> Joel 2. 14. <sup>i</sup> Luke 6. 24. <sup>j</sup> Or, are secure.	<sup>a</sup> whose name <sup>†</sup> is <sup>1</sup> The <sup>1</sup> God of hosts.	1 <sup>s</sup> the
2 <sup>s</sup> judgement	15 <sup>c</sup> Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish <sup>2</sup> judgement <sup>1</sup> in the gate: <sup>d</sup> it may be that the LORD <sup>3</sup> God of hosts <sup>4</sup> will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph.	<sup>1</sup> Or, first-fruits. <sup>2</sup> Ex. 13. 5. <sup>3</sup> Jer. 2. 10. <sup>4</sup> Is. 10. 9. <sup>5</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 34. <sup>6</sup> Jer. 9. 17. <sup>7</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 6. <sup>8</sup> Nah. 3. 8. <sup>9</sup> Ex. 12. 15. <sup>10</sup> Nah. 1. 12. <sup>11</sup> Ezek. 12. 27. <sup>12</sup> Is. 5. 19. <sup>13</sup> Jer. 17. 15. <sup>14</sup> Ezek. 12. 22. <sup>15</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 4. <sup>16</sup> ch. 5. 18. <sup>17</sup> 4. 3. 10. <sup>18</sup> ver. 12. <sup>19</sup> ch. 5. 12. <sup>20</sup> Ps. 94. 20. <sup>21</sup> Or, habitation. <sup>22</sup> Jer. 30. 7. <sup>23</sup> Joel 2. 2. <sup>24</sup> Zeph. 1. 15. <sup>25</sup> Or, about with superfluities. <sup>26</sup> Jer. 48. 44. <sup>27</sup> Is. 5. 12. <sup>28</sup> Or, quarver. <sup>29</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 5. <sup>30</sup> Or, in bowls of wine. <sup>31</sup> Prov. 21. 27. <sup>32</sup> Is. 1. 11-16. <sup>33</sup> Jer. 6. 20. <sup>34</sup> Hos. 8. 13. <sup>35</sup> Lev. 26. 31. <sup>36</sup> Gen. 37. 25. <sup>37</sup> Or, smell your holy days. <sup>38</sup> Heb. breach. <sup>39</sup> Is. 66. 3. <sup>40</sup> Mic. 6. 6, 7. <sup>41</sup> Or, thank offerings. <sup>42</sup> Jer. 51. 14. <sup>43</sup> Heb. 6. 13, 17. <sup>44</sup> Ps. 47. 4. <sup>45</sup> Ezek. 24. 21. <sup>46</sup> ch. 8. 7. <sup>47</sup> Hos. 6. 6. <sup>48</sup> Mic. 6. 8. <sup>49</sup> Heb. roll. <sup>50</sup> Heb. the fulness thereof. <sup>51</sup> Deut. 32. 17. <sup>52</sup> Josh. 24. 14. <sup>53</sup> Ezek. 20. 8. <sup>54</sup> 16. 24. <sup>55</sup> Acts 7. 42, 43. <sup>56</sup> See Is. 43. 23. <sup>57</sup> Or, Siccuth your king. <sup>58</sup> 1 Kin. 11. 33. <sup>59</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 6. <sup>60</sup> ch. 5. 13. <sup>61</sup> ch. 8. 3. <sup>62</sup> Or, they will not, or, have not.	CHAPTER 6. <sup>1</sup> <i>The wantonness of Israel, 7 shall be plagued with desolation, 12 and their incorrigibleness.</i> <sup>2</sup> <i>WOE</i> <sup>3</sup> to them <sup>†</sup> that <sup>4</sup> are at ease in Zion, and <sup>5</sup> trust <sup>1</sup> in the mountain of Samaria, <sup>6</sup> which are named <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel <sup>8</sup> came! <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>2</sup> Pass ye unto <sup>3</sup> Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to <sup>4</sup> Hamath the great: then go down to <sup>5</sup> Gath of the Philistines: <sup>†</sup> <sup>6</sup> be they better than these kingdoms? or <sup>7</sup> their border greater than your border? <sup>8</sup> <sup>3</sup> Ye that <sup>4</sup> put far away the <sup>5</sup> evil day, <sup>6</sup> and cause <sup>7</sup> the <sup>8</sup> seat of violence to come near; <sup>9</sup> <sup>4</sup> That lie upon beds of ivory, and <sup>5</sup> stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall; <sup>10</sup> <sup>5</sup> That <sup>†</sup> <sup>6</sup> chant <sup>1</sup> to the sound of the viol <sup>8</sup> , and invent to <sup>1</sup> themselves instruments of <sup>2</sup> music, <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> like David; <sup>11</sup> <sup>6</sup> That drink <sup>2</sup> wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief ointments <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> but they are not grieved for the <sup>5</sup> affliction of Joseph. <sup>12</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>†</sup> Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the <sup>4</sup> banquet <sup>1</sup> of them that stretched themselves shall <sup>5</sup> be removed. <sup>1</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>8</sup> The Lord God hath sworn by himself, saith the LORD <sup>6</sup> the God of hosts <sup>7</sup> , <sup>1</sup> I abhor <sup>2</sup> the <sup>3</sup> excellency of Jacob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all <sup>4</sup> that is therein. <sup>14</sup> And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die. <sup>15</sup> And <sup>9</sup> a man's <sup>1</sup> uncle shall take him up, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>1</sup> he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that <sup>†</sup> is <sup>3</sup> by the sides <sup>1</sup> of the house, <sup>†</sup> <sup>4</sup> Is there yet <sup>†</sup> any with thee? and he shall say, No <sup>†</sup> . Then <sup>1</sup> shall he say, <sup>5</sup> Hold thy <sup>5</sup> tongue: <sup>†</sup> <sup>6</sup> for <sup>4</sup> we may not make mention of the name of the LORD.	<sup>2</sup> to them that are secure <sup>3</sup> the notable men of the <sup>4</sup> come <sup>5</sup> A is <sup>6</sup> M Or, sitting <sup>7</sup> sing idle songs <sup>8</sup> S; that devise for <sup>9</sup> S music, <sup>10</sup> M Or, like David's <sup>11</sup> M Heb. in bowls of wine. <sup>12</sup> S; <sup>13</sup> S revelry <sup>14</sup> S pass away. <sup>15</sup> A, <sup>16</sup> S; <sup>17</sup> M Or, pride <sup>18</sup> A when <sup>19</sup> M Or, kinsman <sup>20</sup> S even <sup>21</sup> S in the innermost parts <sup>22</sup> S; then <sup>23</sup> S peace;
3 <sup>s</sup> A, the	16 Therefore <sup>5</sup> the LORD, the God of hosts, the LORD <sup>6</sup> , <sup>10</sup> saith thus; <sup>1</sup> Wailing <sup>†</sup> shall be in all <sup>7</sup> streets; and they shall say in all the <sup>8</sup> highways, <sup>1</sup> Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, <sup>9</sup> and <sup>1</sup> such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing.			
4 <sup>s</sup> A,	17 And in all vineyards <sup>†</sup> shall be wailing: for <sup>2</sup> I will pass through <sup>1</sup> thee, saith the LORD.			
5 <sup>s</sup> A thus saith	18 <sup>7</sup> Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD! <sup>2</sup> to what end is it for you? <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> the day of the LORD <sup>3</sup> <sup>†</sup> is darkness, and not light.			
6 <sup>s</sup> S:	19 <sup>6</sup> As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.			
7 <sup>s</sup> the broad ways	20 <sup>†</sup> Shall not the day of the LORD <sup>†</sup> be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?			
8 <sup>s</sup> S streets,	21 <sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> I hate, I despise your <sup>5</sup> feast days, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> I <sup>1</sup> will not <sup>3</sup> smell <sup>1</sup> in your solemn assemblies.			
9 <sup>s</sup> M Heb. and proclaim wailing to such as are skilful of lamentation.	22 <sup>7</sup> <sup>†</sup> Though <sup>1</sup> ye offer me <sup>8</sup> burnt offerings and <sup>9</sup> your meat <sup>1</sup> offerings, I will not accept <sup>†</sup> them: neither will I regard the <sup>1</sup> peace offerings of your fat beasts.			
1 <sup>s</sup> A the midst of	23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols.			
2 <sup>s</sup> S wherefore would ye have	24 <sup>7</sup> But let <sup>2</sup> judgment <sup>†</sup> run <sup>1</sup> down as waters, and righteousness as a <sup>3</sup> mighty stream.			
3 <sup>s</sup> A? it	25 <sup>4</sup> <sup>†</sup> Have ye offered <sup>1</sup> unto me sacrifices and <sup>5</sup> offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Israel?			
4 <sup>s</sup> M Or, and	26 <sup>6</sup> But <sup>1</sup> ye <sup>7</sup> have borne <sup>8</sup> the tabernacle <sup>2</sup> of your Moloch <sup>1</sup> and <sup>9</sup> Chium your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves.			
5 <sup>s</sup> S feasts,	27 Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity <sup>a</sup> beyond Damascus, saith the LORD,			
6 <sup>s</sup> S will take no delight	Some ancient versions have, the tabernacle of Moloch. <sup>9</sup> M Or, the shrine of your images			

R.V.	The type of a	AMOS 7.	wall and plumbline.	R.V.	
1 <sup>s</sup> the great house shall be smitten <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.		11 For, behold, <sup>a</sup> the LORD commandeth, <sup>b</sup> and <sup>c</sup> he will smite the great house <sup>1</sup> with <sup>c</sup> breaches, and the little house with clefts. 12 <sup>q</sup> ¶ Shall horses run upon the rock? will <sup>t</sup> one plow there with oxen? <sup>2</sup> for <sup>1</sup> ye have turned <sup>3</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> into <sup>4</sup> gall, and the fruit of righteousness into <sup>5</sup> hemlock <sup>1</sup> : 13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength? 14 <sup>6</sup> But, <sup>1</sup> behold, <sup>2</sup> I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the LORD <sup>7</sup> the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the <sup>8</sup> entering in of <sup>9</sup> Hemath <sup>1</sup> unto the <sup>14</sup> river of the wilderness. <sup>1 2</sup>	B.C. 787. <sup>a</sup> Is. 53. 11. <sup>b</sup> ch. 3. 15. <sup>c</sup> Or, <i>droppings</i> . <sup>d</sup> See 2 Kin. 21. 13. Is. 28. 17. & 34. 11. Lam. 2. 8. & 4. 2. Mic. 7. 18. Hos. 10. 4. ch. 5. 7. <sup>e</sup> Beer-sheba. Gen. 26. 25. & 46. 1. ch. 5. 5. & 8. 14. <sup>f</sup> Fulfilled. 2 Kin. 15. 10. 1 Kin. 12. 32. & 2 Kin. 14. 25. 1 Jer. 5. 15. <sup>g</sup> Num. 34. 8. 1 Kin. 8. 65. <sup>h</sup> Or, <i>calley</i> .	8 And the LORD said unto me, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the LORD, Behold, <sup>a</sup> I will set a plumbline in the midst of my people Israel <sup>1</sup> : <sup>e</sup> I will not again pass by them any more: 9 <sup>g</sup> And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and <sup>h</sup> I will rise against the house of Jeroboam with the sword. 10 ¶ Then Amaziah <sup>i</sup> the priest of Beth-el sent to <sup>k</sup> Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words. 11 For thus Amos saith, Jeroboam shall die by the sword, and Israel shall surely be led away captive out of <sup>2</sup> their own <sup>1</sup> land. 12 Also Amaziah said unto Amos, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Judah, and there eat bread, and prophesy there: 13 But <sup>p</sup> prophesy not again any more at Beth-el: <sup>r</sup> for it <sup>t</sup> is the king's <sup>3</sup> chapel, <sup>1</sup> and it <sup>t</sup> is <sup>4</sup> the "king's court." 14 <sup>q</sup> ¶ Then answered Amos, and said to Amaziah, I <sup>5</sup> was no prophet, neither <sup>5</sup> was I <sup>6</sup> as a prophet's son; <sup>7</sup> but I <sup>5</sup> was an herdsman, and a <sup>7</sup> gatherer <sup>1</sup> of <sup>2</sup> sycomore <sup>8</sup> fruit <sup>1</sup> : 15 And the LORD took me <sup>9</sup> as I followed <sup>1</sup> the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my people Israel. 16 <sup>q</sup> ¶ Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: Thou sayest, Prophesy not against Israel, and <sup>a</sup> drop not thy word against the house of Isaac. <sup>1</sup> 17 <sup>e</sup> Therefore thus saith the LORD <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line; and thou <sup>3</sup> shalt die in a <sup>4</sup> polluted land <sup>1</sup> : and Israel shall surely <sup>5</sup> go into captivity forth <sup>1</sup> of his land.	1 <sup>s</sup> ;
	CHAPTER 7.				
5 <sup>s</sup> ; 6 <sup>s</sup> locusts	<sup>01</sup> The judgments of the grasshoppers, 4 and of the fire, are decried by the prayer of Amos. 7 By the wall of a plumbline is signified the rejection of Israel. 10 Amaziah complaineth of Amos. 14 Amos sheweth his calling, 16 and Amaziah's judgment. <sup>1</sup> <b>T</b> HUS <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> the Lord God shewed <sup>o</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> me <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and, behold, he formed <sup>4</sup> grasshoppers <sup>1</sup> in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, <sup>t</sup> it was the latter growth after the king's mowings. 2 And it came to pass <sup>o</sup> , <sup>t</sup> that when they <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord God, forgive, I beseech thee: <sup>5</sup> by whom <sup>1</sup> shall Jacob <sup>6</sup> arise <sup>1</sup> ? for he <sup>t</sup> is small. 3 <sup>c</sup> The LORD repented <sup>7</sup> for <sup>1</sup> this: It shall not be, saith the LORD. 4 ¶ Thus <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> the Lord God shewed <sup>o</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> me: and, behold, the Lord God called to contend by fire <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and it devoured the great deep, and <sup>9</sup> did eat up a part. <sup>1</sup> 5 Then said I, O Lord God, cease, I beseech thee: <sup>19</sup> by whom <sup>1</sup> shall Jacob <sup>2</sup> arise <sup>1</sup> ? for he <sup>t</sup> is small. 6 The LORD repented <sup>3</sup> for <sup>1</sup> this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord God. 7 ¶ Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood <sup>4</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> a wall <sup>t</sup> made by a plumbline, with a plumbline in his hand.	P ch. 2. 12. <sup>q</sup> Or, <i>green worms</i> . <sup>r</sup> 1 Kin. 12. 32. & 13. 1. <sup>t</sup> Or, <i>sanctuary</i> . <sup>u</sup> Heb. <i>house of the kingdom</i> . <sup>v</sup> 1 Kin. 20. 35. 2 Kin. 2. 5. & 4. 38. & 6. 1. ych. 1. 1. Zech. 13. 5. <sup>z</sup> Or, <i>wild figs</i> . <sup>a</sup> Heb. <i>from behind</i> . <sup>b</sup> Or, <i>who of (or, for)</i> . <sup>c</sup> Heb. <i>shall stand</i> . <sup>d</sup> ver. 5. Is. 51. 19. <sup>e</sup> ver. 6. Deut. 32. 36. Jonah 3. 10. James 5. 16. <sup>f</sup> Ezek. 21. 2. Mic. 2. 6. <sup>g</sup> See Jer. 28. 12. & 29. 21, 25, 31, & 32. Is. 43. 16. Lam. 5. 11. Hos. 4. 13. Zech. 14. 2. ych. 2. 3.	3 <sup>s</sup> sanctuary, 4 <sup>s</sup> a royal house. 5 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>am</i> 6 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>one of the sons of the prophets</i> See 1 Kings 20. 35. 7 <sup>s</sup> dresser 8 <sup>s</sup> trees 9 <sup>s</sup> from following		
5 <sup>s</sup> how 6 <sup>s</sup> stand 7 <sup>s</sup> concerning 8 <sup>s</sup> ; 9 <sup>s</sup> would have eaten up the land. <sup>M</sup> Heb. <i>portion</i> . 1 <sup>s</sup> how 2 <sup>s</sup> stand 3 <sup>s</sup> concerning 4 <sup>s</sup> beside <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>upon</i>			18 <sup>01</sup> By a basket of summer fruit is shewed the propinquity of Israel's end. 4 Oppression is removed. 11 A famine of the word threatened. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>s</sup> A thyself 4 <sup>s</sup> land that is unclean, 5 <sup>s</sup> he led away captive out	

**T**HUS °hath' the Lord God shewed °unto' me: and behold' <sup>1</sup>a basket of summer fruit.

2 And he said, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, °The end is come upon my people °of' Israel; °I will not again pass by them any more.

3 And °the songs of the <sup>2</sup>temple °shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord God: <sup>3</sup>there shall be many dead bodies' in every place <sup>4</sup>; °they shall' cast <sup>†</sup>them forth <sup>‡</sup>with silence.

4 °¶ Hear this, O ye that <sup>5</sup>'swallow up the needy, °even to make' the poor of the land to fail,

5 Saying, When will the <sup>m</sup>new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and <sup>p</sup>the sabbath, that we may <sup>r</sup>set forth wheat <sup>s</sup>, °making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and <sup>u</sup>falsifying the 'balances °by' deceit <sup>2</sup>!

6 That we may buy the poor for <sup>3</sup>v silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes <sup>4</sup>; yea, °and sell the refuse of the wheat <sup>5</sup>?

7 The LORD hath sworn by °the excellency of Jacob, Surely °I will never forget any of their works.

8 °Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? °and °it shall rise up wholly °as a flood'; and it shall be °cast out and drowned, °<sup>e</sup>7 as by the flood' of Egypt.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord God, °that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day <sup>9</sup>!.

10 And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; °and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; °and I will make it as the mourning °of' an only <sup>†</sup>son, and the end thereof as a bitter day.

11 °¶ Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but °of hearing the words of the LORD <sup>9</sup>!.

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north

B.C. 787.

<sup>a</sup> Ezek. 7. 2.

<sup>b</sup> Hos. 4. 15.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 9. 21.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 7. 8.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 5. 23.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. way.

See

Acts 9. 2.

<sup>g</sup> 18. 25.

<sup>h</sup> 10. 9. 23.

<sup>i</sup> 24. 14.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 5. 5.

<sup>k</sup> Heb.

shall howl.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 9. 10.

<sup>m</sup> Heb.

be silent.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 14. 4.

<sup>o</sup> Prov. 30. 14.

<sup>p</sup> Or, month.

<sup>q</sup> Or,

chapter,

or, knop.

<sup>r</sup> Neh. 13. 15.

<sup>s</sup> 16.

<sup>t</sup> Or,

wound

them.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 68. 21.

<sup>v</sup> Hab. 3. 13.

<sup>w</sup> Heb. open.

<sup>x</sup> Mic. 6. 10. 11.

<sup>y</sup> Heb. per-

verting the

balances

of deceit.

<sup>z</sup> Hos. 12. 7.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 2. 14.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 2. 6.

<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 139. 8.

<sup>ad</sup> &c.

<sup>ae</sup> Job 20. 6.

<sup>af</sup> Jer. 51. 53.

<sup>ag</sup> Obad. 4.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 6. 8.

<sup>ai</sup> Hos. 8. 13.

<sup>aj</sup> & 9. 9.

<sup>ak</sup> Hos. 4. 3.

<sup>al</sup> &c.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 9. 5.

<sup>an</sup> Job 5. 14.

<sup>ao</sup> Is. 13. 10.

<sup>ap</sup> & 59. 9. 10.

<sup>aq</sup> Jer. 15. 9.

<sup>ar</sup> Mic. 3. 4.

<sup>as</sup> Lev. 26. 33.

<sup>at</sup> Deut. 28. 65.

<sup>au</sup> Ezek. 5. 12.

<sup>av</sup> Lev. 17. 10.

<sup>aw</sup> Jer. 44. 11.

<sup>ax</sup> Is. 15. 2. 3.

<sup>ay</sup> Jer. 48. 37.

<sup>az</sup> Ezek. 7. 13.

<sup>ba</sup> & 27. 31.

<sup>bb</sup> Mic. 1. 4.

<sup>bc</sup> 1 ch. 8. 8.

<sup>bd</sup> Jer. 6. 26.

<sup>be</sup> Zech. 12. 10.

<sup>bf</sup> Or,

spheres.

<sup>bg</sup> Heb.

oscensions.

<sup>bh</sup> Ps. 104. 3.

<sup>bi</sup> 13.

<sup>bj</sup> Or,

bundle.

<sup>bk</sup> ch. 5. 8.

<sup>bl</sup> Sam. 3. 1.

<sup>bm</sup> Ps. 74. 9.

<sup>bn</sup> Ezek. 7. 26.

<sup>bo</sup> ch. 4. 13.

even to the east <sup>1</sup>, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find <sup>†</sup>it.

13 In that day shall the fair virgins and <sup>2</sup>young men faint for thirst.

14 They that <sup>b</sup>swear by °the sin of Samaria, and say, °Thy god, °O Dan, liveth; and, °The manner' °of Beer-sheba liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again.

## CHAPTER 9.

<sup>o1</sup> The certainty of the desolation. <sup>11</sup> The restoring of the tabernacle of David.

**I** SAW the Lord standing <sup>1</sup> upon' the altar: and he said, Smite the <sup>6</sup>lintel of the door, °that the °posts' may shake: and <sup>8</sup>cut them in the head, °all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: °<sup>9</sup> he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.

2 °Though they dig into °hell, thence shall mine hand take them; °2 °a though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down <sup>3</sup>!.

3 And though they hide themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them <sup>3</sup>!.

4 And though they go into captivity before their enemies, °thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and °I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.

5 °And' the Lord °God of hosts °<sup>†</sup>is he that toucheth the land °, and it °shall °melt, °and all that dwell therein shall mourn <sup>8</sup>! and it shall rise up wholly °like a flood'; and shall °be drowned', °as by the flood' of Egypt <sup>8</sup>!.

6 °<sup>†</sup>It is he that buildeth his °<sup>2</sup>n stories' in the heaven, and hath founded his °<sup>3</sup>p troop in' the earth; he that °calleteth for the waters of the sea °, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth <sup>8</sup>! °<sup>4</sup> The LORD °<sup>†</sup>is his name.

1 S :

2 A the

3 S As thy

God,

4 S As

the way

Or,

manner

5 S beside

Or,

upon

6 S chapi-

ters,

7 S thresh-

olds

8 S break

them in

pieces on

the head

of

9 S there

shall not

one of

them flee

away,

and there

shall not

one of

them

escape.

<sup>m</sup> as A.V.

text.

1 M Heb.

Sheel.

2 A and

3 S.

4 S For

5 A, the

6 A,

7 S melt-

eth,

8 S ;

9 S like the

River

1 S sink

again

2 S cham-

bers

3 S vault

upon

4 S the

1 <sup>A</sup> the	7 <sup>†</sup> Are ye not as <sup>1</sup> children of the Ethiopians unto me, O children of Israel? saith the LORD. Have not I brought up Israel out of the land of Egypt <sup>2</sup> ? and the <sup>4</sup> Philistines from <sup>6</sup> Caphtor, and the Syrians from <sup>7</sup> Kir?	B.C. 787.	raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old <sup>1</sup> !:	1 <sup>S</sup> ;
2 <sup>S</sup> .	8 Behold, <sup>h</sup> the eyes of the Lord God <sup>†</sup> are upon the sinful kingdom, and I <sup>†</sup> will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the LORD.	<sup>a</sup> Obad. 19. <sup>b</sup> Num. 24.18. <sup>c</sup> Heb. upon whom my name is called. <sup>d</sup> Jer. 47. 4. <sup>e</sup> Deut. 2. 23. <sup>f</sup> Jer. 47. 4. <sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 5. <sup>h</sup> Lev. 26. 5. <sup>i</sup> ver. 4. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 30. 11. & 31. 35, 36. <sup>k</sup> Obad. 16, 17. <sup>l</sup> Heb. draught forth. <sup>m</sup> Joel 3. 18.	12 <sup>a</sup> That they may possess the remnant of <sup>b</sup> Edom, and <sup>c</sup> of all the <sup>d</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> , <sup>e</sup> which <sup>f</sup> are called by my name, saith the LORD that doeth this.	2 <sup>S</sup> nations 3 <sup>M</sup> Or, were
3 <sup>M</sup> Heb. cause to move to and fro.	9 For, lo, I will command, and I will <sup>3P</sup> sift the house of Israel among all <sup>1</sup> nations, like as <sup>†</sup> corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least <sup>7</sup> grain fall upon the earth.	<sup>n</sup> Or, new wine. <sup>o</sup> Jer. 30. 3. <sup>p</sup> Heb. cause to move. <sup>q</sup> Is. 61. 4. & 65. 21. <sup>r</sup> Ezek. 36. 33-35. <sup>s</sup> Heb. sione.	13 Behold, <sup>g</sup> the days come, saith the LORD, that the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that <sup>h</sup> soweth seed; <sup>i</sup> and the mountains shall drop <sup>m</sup> sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt.	
	10 All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, <sup>†</sup> which say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.	<sup>t</sup> ch. 6. 2. <sup>u</sup> Acts 15. 16, 17. <sup>v</sup> Is. 60. 21. <sup>w</sup> Jer. 32. 41. <sup>x</sup> Ezek. 34. 28. <sup>y</sup> Joel 3. 20. <sup>z</sup> Heb. hedge, or, wall.	14 <sup>n</sup> And I will bring again the captivity of my people <sup>o</sup> of Israel, and <sup>q</sup> they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit <sup>t</sup> them; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them.	
	11 <sup>¶</sup> In that day will I raise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen, and <sup>7</sup> close up the breaches thereof; and I will		15 And I will plant them upon their land, and <sup>z</sup> they shall no more be <sup>†</sup> pulled <sup>1</sup> up out of their land which I have given them, saith the LORD thy God.	4 <sup>S</sup> plucked

## OBADIAH.

	<sup>o1</sup> The destruction of Edom, 3 for their pride, 10 and for their wrong unto Jacob. 17 The salvation and victory of Jacob.	B.C. c. 587.	cut off!) would they not <sup>1</sup> have stolen <sup>1</sup> till they had enough? if <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> grapegatherers came to thee, <sup>a</sup> would they not leave <sup>†</sup> some <sup>2</sup> grapes?	1 <sup>S</sup> steal
1 <sup>A</sup> ¶	<b>T</b> <sup>1</sup> hus saith the Lord God	<sup>a</sup> Deut. 24. 21. <sup>b</sup> Is. 17. 6. <sup>c</sup> & 24. 13.	6 How are <sup>o</sup> the things <sup>†</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Esau searched out! <sup>†</sup> how are his hidden <sup>o</sup> things <sup>1</sup> sought up!	2 <sup>A</sup> glean- ing
2 <sup>M</sup> See Jer. 49. 7-22.	<sup>2c</sup> concerning Edom <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> <sup>a</sup> We have heard <sup>a</sup> a rumour <sup>1</sup> from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the <sup>b</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>d</sup> Is. 21. 11. <sup>e</sup> & 34. 5. <sup>f</sup> Ezek. 25. 12-14. <sup>g</sup> Joel 3. 19. <sup>h</sup> Mal. 1. 3. <sup>i</sup> d Jer. 49. 14. &c.	7 All the men of thy confederacy have <sup>b</sup> brought thee <sup>7</sup> even to the border: <sup>e</sup> the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, <sup>†</sup> and prevailed against thee; <sup>†</sup> they that eat thy bread <sup>†</sup> have laid a wound <sup>1</sup> under thee: <sup>†</sup> there is none understanding <sup>1h</sup> in him.	3 <sup>M</sup> Or, the men
3 <sup>S</sup> :	Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.	<sup>j</sup> Heb. the men of thy blood. <sup>k</sup> Is. 19. 11, 12. <sup>l</sup> Or, of it.	8 <sup>†</sup> Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> destroy the wise <sup>†</sup> men out of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau?	4 <sup>S</sup> of
4 <sup>S</sup> tidings	2 Behold, I have made thee small among the <sup>b</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> : thou art greatly despised.	<sup>m</sup> 2 Kin. 14. 7. <sup>n</sup> Is. 29. 14. <sup>o</sup> Jer. 49. 7. <sup>p</sup> Is. 14. 13-15. <sup>q</sup> Rev. 18. 7. <sup>r</sup> Job 29. 6. <sup>s</sup> Jer. 29. 16. <sup>t</sup> Amos 4. 2.	9 And thy <sup>a</sup> mighty <sup>†</sup> men, O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one <sup>2</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the mount of Esau <sup>o</sup> may be cut off <sup>1</sup> by slaughter.	5 <sup>S</sup> trea- sures
5 <sup>S</sup> nations	3 <sup>o</sup> ¶ The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, <sup>†</sup> thou that dwellest in the clefts <sup>o</sup> of <sup>b</sup> the rock, whose habitation <sup>†</sup> is high; <sup>†</sup> that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground?	<sup>u</sup> Heb. driven thee out <sup>v</sup> A on thy way, <sup>w</sup> M Or, they bread they make &c. <sup>x</sup> S lay a snare <sup>y</sup> M Or, wound <sup>z</sup> M Or, of it	10 <sup>¶</sup> ¶ For <sup>†</sup> thy <sup>1</sup> violence <sup>†</sup> against <sup>1</sup> thy brother Jacob	6 <sup>M</sup> Or, driven thee out
6 <sup>A</sup> saying,	4 <sup>m</sup> Though thou <sup>o</sup> exalt thyself <sup>1</sup> as the eagle, and though <sup>o</sup> thou <sup>†</sup> set <sup>1</sup> thy nest <sup>1</sup> among the stars, <sup>2</sup> thence will I <sup>1</sup> bring thee down <sup>3</sup> , saith the LORD.	<sup>aa</sup> Gen 27. 41. <sup>ab</sup> Ps. 137. 7. <sup>ac</sup> Ezek. 25. 12 & 35. 5. <sup>ad</sup> Amos 1. n.		7 <sup>A</sup> on thy way,
7 <sup>A</sup> O	5 If <sup>7</sup> thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou			8 <sup>M</sup> Or, they bread they make &c.
8 <sup>M</sup> Or, Seta				9 <sup>S</sup> lay a snare
2 Kings 14. 7.				10 <sup>M</sup> Or, wound
9 <sup>S</sup> mount on high				11 <sup>M</sup> Or, of it
1 <sup>A</sup> be set				12 <sup>S</sup> may be cut off from
2 <sup>S</sup> I will				13 <sup>S</sup> the
3 <sup>A</sup> from thence				14 <sup>S</sup> done to





the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep.

6 So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, call upon thy God, <sup>a</sup>if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.

7 And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil <sup>tis</sup> upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah.

8 Then said they unto him, <sup>1</sup>Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil <sup>tis</sup> upon us; <sup>2</sup>What <sup>tis</sup> thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what <sup>tis</sup> thy country? and of what people <sup>art</sup> thou?

9 And he said unto them, I <sup>am</sup> an Hebrew; and I fear <sup>the</sup> LORD, the God of heaven, <sup>7</sup>which hath made the sea and the dry <sup>land</sup>.

10 Then were the men <sup>exceedingly</sup> afraid, and said unto him, <sup>5</sup>Why hast thou done this? For the men knew that he fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.

11 <sup>o</sup>Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea <sup>may</sup> be calm unto us? for the sea <sup>was</sup> wrought, and was <sup>tempestuous</sup>.

12 And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that for my sake this great tempest <sup>tis</sup> upon you.

13 Nevertheless the men <sup>rowed</sup> hard to <sup>bring it</sup> to the land; <sup>4</sup>but they could not: for the sea <sup>was</sup> wrought, and was <sup>tempestuous</sup> against them.

14 Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and <sup>may</sup> lay not upon us innocent blood: for thou, O LORD, <sup>hast</sup> done as it pleased thee.

15 So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: <sup>2</sup>and the sea <sup>ceased</sup> from her raging.

16 Then the men <sup>feared</sup> the LORD exceedingly, <sup>and</sup>

B.C. c. 862.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. sacrificed a sacrifice unto the LORD, and vowed vows.

<sup>b</sup> Mat. 12. 40. & 16. 4. Luke 11. 30.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 107. 28.

<sup>d</sup> Joel 2. 14.

<sup>e</sup> Heb. bowels.

<sup>f</sup> Josh. 7. 14.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Sam. 10. 20, 21.

<sup>h</sup> 14. 41, 42.

<sup>i</sup> Prov. 16. 23.

<sup>j</sup> Acts 1. 26.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 120. 1.

<sup>l</sup> & 130. 1.

<sup>m</sup> & 142. 1.

<sup>n</sup> Lam. 3. 55.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. out of mine affliction.

<sup>p</sup> Josh. 7. 19.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 45.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 65. 2.

<sup>s</sup> Or, the grave.

<sup>t</sup> Is. 14. 9.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 88. 6.

<sup>v</sup> Heb. heart.

<sup>w</sup> Ps. 42. 7.

<sup>x</sup> Or, JEH-OVAH.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 146. 6.

<sup>z</sup> Acts 17. 24.

<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 51. 22.

<sup>ab</sup> Heb. with great fear.

<sup>ac</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 38.

<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 69. 1.

<sup>ae</sup> Lam. 3. 54.

<sup>af</sup> Heb. cuttings off.

<sup>ag</sup> Heb. may be silent from us.

<sup>ah</sup> Or, grew more and more tempestuous.

<sup>ai</sup> Heb. went.

<sup>aj</sup> Ps. 16. 10.

<sup>ak</sup> Or, the pit.

<sup>al</sup> John 11. 50.

<sup>am</sup> Ps. 18. 6.

<sup>an</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 15.

<sup>ao</sup> Ps. 31. 6.

<sup>ap</sup> Jer. 10. 8.

<sup>aq</sup> & 16. 19.

<sup>ar</sup> Heb. digged.

<sup>as</sup> Prov. 21. 30.

<sup>at</sup> Ps. 50. 14.

<sup>au</sup> & 116. 17.

<sup>av</sup> Hos. 14. 2.

<sup>aw</sup> Heb. 13. 15.

<sup>ax</sup> Ps. 3. 8.

<sup>ay</sup> Deut. 21. 8.

<sup>az</sup> Ps. 115. 3.

<sup>ba</sup> Ps. 80. 9.

<sup>bb</sup> Luke 8. 24.

<sup>bc</sup> Heb. stood.

<sup>bd</sup> Mark 4. 41.

<sup>be</sup> Acts 5. 11.

<sup>a</sup> offered a sacrifice unto the LORD, and made vows.

17 <sup>o</sup>Then <sup>1</sup>Now <sup>1</sup>the LORD <sup>o</sup>had <sup>1</sup>prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah <sup>2</sup>. And <sup>2</sup>Jonah was in the <sup>e</sup>belly of the fish three days and three nights.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o1</sup> The prayer of Jonah. 10 He is delivered from the fish.

<sup>3</sup> THEN Jonah prayed unto <sup>the</sup> LORD his God out of the fish's belly <sup>4</sup>.

2 And <sup>5</sup>said, <sup>6</sup>I <sup>7</sup>cried <sup>8</sup>by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, <sup>k</sup>and he <sup>9</sup>heard <sup>1</sup>me; out of the belly of <sup>11</sup>hell cried I, <sup>and</sup> thou heardest my voice.

3 <sup>m</sup>For thou <sup>2</sup>hast <sup>1</sup>cast me into the <sup>3</sup>deep, in the <sup>n</sup>midst <sup>1</sup>of the seas <sup>4</sup>; and the floods compassed me about: <sup>p</sup>all thy billows and thy waves <sup>1</sup>passed over me.

4 <sup>5</sup>Then <sup>1</sup>I said, I am cast out <sup>6</sup>of thy sight <sup>1</sup>; yet I will look again <sup>2</sup>toward thy holy temple.

5 The <sup>3</sup>waters compassed me about, <sup>7</sup>even to the soul <sup>1</sup>: the depth closed me round about, <sup>1</sup>the weeds were wrapped about my head.

6 I went down to the <sup>2</sup>bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars <sup>3</sup>was about <sup>1</sup>me for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life <sup>6</sup>from <sup>3d</sup>corruption, <sup>1</sup>O LORD my God.

7 When my soul fainted within me <sup>1</sup>I remembered the LORD <sup>7</sup>and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.

8 They that <sup>2</sup>observe <sup>3</sup>lying vanities forsake their own mercy.

9 But I will <sup>k</sup>sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay <sup>1</sup>that <sup>3</sup>that I have vowed. <sup>6</sup>Salvation <sup>tis</sup> of the LORD.

10 <sup>o</sup>Then <sup>1</sup>And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry <sup>land</sup>.

## CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o1</sup> Jonah, sent again, preacheth to the Ninevites. 5 Upon their repentance, 10 God repenteth.

AND the word of the LORD <sup>A</sup>came unto Jonah the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go unto Nineveh, that

<sup>M</sup> [Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.]

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> And

<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup>; and

<sup>3</sup> Omit

<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>A</sup> he

<sup>6</sup> Arranged as poetry to ver. 10.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> called

<sup>8</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, out of mine affliction

<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> answered

<sup>10</sup> <sup>M</sup> Heb. Sheol.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>S</sup> didst

<sup>12</sup> <sup>S</sup> depth, in the heart

<sup>13</sup> <sup>S</sup>, and the flood was

<sup>14</sup> round about me; all thy waves and thy billows

<sup>15</sup> <sup>S</sup> And

<sup>16</sup> <sup>S</sup> from before thine eyes

<sup>17</sup> <sup>S</sup>; the deep was round about me;

<sup>18</sup> <sup>S</sup> closed upon

<sup>19</sup> <sup>S</sup> the pit,

<sup>20</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, corruption

<sup>21</sup> <sup>A</sup>, and

<sup>22</sup> <sup>S</sup> regard

<sup>23</sup> <sup>S</sup> which

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> what

<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> What is this that thou hast done

<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> grew more and more

<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> get them back

<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> grew more and more

<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup>; and they

R.V.	<i>Jonah is reproved by</i>	JONAH 4.	<i>the type of a gourd.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1 M</sup> Or, cry See ch. 1. 2.	great city, and <sup>1</sup> preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee. 3 So Jonah arose, and went unto Nineveh, according to the word of the LORD. Now Nineveh was <sup>2</sup> an exceeding great city <sup>3</sup> of three days journey.	B.C. c. 862. " ch. 1. 3. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 34. 6. Ps 86. 5. Joel 2. 13. <sup>c</sup> Heb. of God: So Gen. 30. 8. Ps 36. 6. & 80. 10. <sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 4. See Deut. 18. 22 v ver. 8.	O LORD, <sup>†</sup> was not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore I <sup>1 a</sup> fled before <sup>1</sup> unto Tarshish: for I knew that thou <sup>† art</sup> a <sup>b</sup> gracious God, and <sup>2</sup> merciful, <sup>1</sup> slow to anger, and <sup>3</sup> of great kindness, <sup>1</sup> and repentest thee of the evil. 3 <sup>4</sup> Therefore now, O LORD, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for <sup>† it</sup> is better for me to die than to live.	<sup>1 s</sup> hasted to flee <sup>1 M</sup> Or, was before-hand in fleeing <sup>2 s</sup> full of compassion, <sup>3 s</sup> plentiful in mercy,
<sup>2 M</sup> Heb. a city great unto God. <sup>3 A</sup> ,	4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and <sup>6</sup> he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown. 5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> So <sup>1</sup> the people of Nineveh <sup>1</sup> believed God <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.	<sup>1</sup> Or, Art thou greatly angry? <sup>b</sup> Mat. 12. 41. Luke 11. 32.	4 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then said the LORD, <sup>1</sup> <sup>5 g</sup> Doest thou well to be angry? 5 <sup>6</sup> So <sup>1</sup> Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city.	<sup>4 s</sup> And the LORD said, <sup>5 M</sup> Or, Art thou greatly angry? <sup>6 s</sup> Then
<sup>6 s</sup> And the tidings reached <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.	6 <sup>6</sup> For word came unto <sup>1</sup> the king of Nineveh, and he arose from his throne, and <sup>o</sup> he <sup>1</sup> laid his robe from him, and covered <sup>† him</sup> with sackcloth, <sup>k</sup> and sat in ashes.	<sup>1</sup> Or, palm-erist. Heb. Kikayon. <sup>b</sup> Job 2. 8. <sup>c</sup> 12 Chr. 20. 3. Joel 2. 15. <sup>d</sup> Heb. said. <sup>e</sup> Heb. rejoiced with great joy. <sup>f</sup> Heb. great men.	6 And the LORD God prepared a <sup>7 s</sup> gourd, and made <sup>† it</sup> to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his <sup>8</sup> grief. <sup>1</sup> So Jonah <sup>2</sup> was exceeding glad <sup>3</sup> of the gourd.	<sup>7 M</sup> Or, Palma Christi Heb. kikayon. <sup>8 s</sup> evil case. <sup>9 A</sup> because
<sup>7 s</sup> made proclamation <sup>8 M</sup> Heb. said.	7 <sup>1</sup> And he <sup>7</sup> caused <sup>it</sup> to be proclaimed <sup>1</sup> and <sup>8 m</sup> published through Nineveh by the decree of the king and his <sup>2</sup> nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water:	<sup>1</sup> Or, silent.	7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd <sup>1</sup> that it withered.	<sup>1 A</sup> ,
<sup>3 s</sup> them <sup>1 s</sup> both man and beast, and let them	8 But let <sup>3</sup> man and beast <sup>1</sup> be covered with sackcloth, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> cry mightily unto God: yea, <sup>7</sup> let them turn every one from his evil way, and from <sup>†</sup> the violence that <sup>†</sup> is in their hands.	<sup>1</sup> Is. 53. 6. <sup>1</sup> Is. 59. 6. <sup>2</sup> ver. 3. <sup>3</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 22. Joel 2. 14.	8 And it came to pass, when the sun <sup>2</sup> did arise, <sup>†</sup> that God prepared a <sup>3 s</sup> vehement <sup>1</sup> east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he fainted, and <sup>4</sup> wished in himself to <sup>1</sup> die, and said, <sup>† it</sup> is better for me to die than to live.	<sup>2 s</sup> arose, <sup>3 s</sup> sultry
<sup>2 s</sup> know-eth whether God will not	9 <sup>2</sup> Who <sup>2</sup> can tell <sup>if</sup> God will <sup>1</sup> turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?	<sup>1</sup> Or, Art thou greatly angry? <sup>2</sup> Jer. 18. 8. Amos 7. 3, 6. <sup>a</sup> Or, I am greatly angry. <sup>b</sup> Or, spared.	9 And God said to Jonah, <sup>1</sup> Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, <sup>1</sup> I do well to be angry <sup>o</sup> , <sup>† even</sup> unto death.	<sup>4 s</sup> requested for himself that he might
<sup>3 s</sup> which he said	10 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>2</sup> And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, <sup>3</sup> that he had said that <sup>1</sup> he would do unto them; and he did <sup>† it</sup> not.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. was the son of the night. <sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 2. & 3. 2, 3. <sup>e</sup> Deut. 1. 39. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 36. 6 & 145. 9.	10 <sup>5</sup> Then said the LORD, <sup>1</sup> Thou hast <sup>b</sup> had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which <sup>c</sup> came up in a night, and perished in a night: 11 And should not I <sup>c</sup> spare <sup>1</sup> Nineveh, <sup>d</sup> that great city <sup>7</sup> , wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons <sup>e</sup> that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and <sup>†</sup> also much <sup>7</sup> cattle?	<sup>5 s</sup> And the LORD said, <sup>6 s</sup> have pity on <sup>7 s</sup> ;
<sup>4</sup> Omit ¶	CHAPTER 4. <sup>o</sup> 1 Jonah, repining at God's mercy, <sup>4</sup> is reproved by the type of a gourd. <sup>1</sup> BUT it displeased Jonah <sup>o</sup> exceedingly, and he was <sup>o</sup> very <sup>1</sup> angry. 2 And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray thee,			

# MICAH.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o1</sup> Micah sheweth the wrath of God against Jacob for idolatry. <sup>10</sup> He exhorteth to mourning.

**T**HE word of the LORD that came to "Micah the 'Morasthite' in the days of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, "which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem.

<sup>2</sup> "Hear, "all ye people"; "hearken, O earth, and "all that therein is: and let the Lord God "be witness "against you, the Lord from "his holy temple.

<sup>3</sup> For, behold, "the LORD cometh forth out of his "place, and will come down, and tread upon the "high places of the earth.

<sup>4</sup> And "the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, "and as the "waters "that are poured down "a steep place.

<sup>5</sup> For the transgression of Jacob "is all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. What "is the transgression of Jacob? "is it not Samaria? and what "are the high places of Judah? "are they not Jerusalem?

<sup>6</sup> Therefore I will make Samaria "as a heap of the field, and as "plantings of a vineyard: and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will "discover the foundations thereof.

<sup>7</sup> And all "the "graven images "thereof "shall be beaten to pieces, and all "the "hires "thereof "shall be burned with "the "fire, and all "the "idols "thereof "will I lay desolate: for "she gathered it of the hire of an harlot, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot.

<sup>8</sup> "Therefore "I will "wail and howl, "I will go stripped and naked: "I will make a wailing like the "dragons, and mourning as the "owls."

<sup>9</sup> For "her "wound "is incurable; "for "it is come "unto

B.C. c. 750.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 26, 18.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Sam. 1, 20.

<sup>c</sup> Amos 1, 1.

<sup>d</sup> That is,

<sup>e</sup> Dust.

<sup>f</sup> Jer. 6, 26.

<sup>g</sup> Heb.

<sup>h</sup> Hear, ye

<sup>i</sup> people, all

<sup>j</sup> of them.

<sup>k</sup> Deut. 32, 1.

<sup>l</sup> Is. 1, 2.

<sup>m</sup> Heb., the

<sup>n</sup> fitness

<sup>o</sup> thereof.

<sup>p</sup> Or, thou

<sup>q</sup> that dwelt

<sup>r</sup> est fairly.

<sup>s</sup> Heb., dis-

<sup>t</sup> habitress.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 50, 7.

<sup>v</sup> Mal. 3, 5.

<sup>w</sup> Is. 29, 4.

<sup>x</sup> Jer. 2, 3.

<sup>y</sup> Jer. 13, 22.

<sup>z</sup> Nah. 3, 5.

<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 11, 4.

<sup>ab</sup> Jonah 2, 7.

<sup>ac</sup> Hab. 2, 20.

<sup>ad</sup> Or, the

<sup>ae</sup> country of

<sup>af</sup> flocks.

<sup>ag</sup> Or, a

<sup>ah</sup> place near.

<sup>ai</sup> Is. 29, 21.

<sup>aj</sup> Ps. 115, 3.

<sup>ak</sup> Deut. 32, 13.

<sup>al</sup> Jer. 23, 29.

<sup>am</sup> Amos 4, 13.

<sup>an</sup> Or, was

<sup>ao</sup> grieved.

<sup>ap</sup> Jer. 3, 6.

<sup>aq</sup> Jer. 5, 5.

<sup>ar</sup> Is. 57, 5.

<sup>as</sup> Is. 64, 1-3.

<sup>at</sup> Amos 9, 5.

<sup>au</sup> Hab. 3, 6, 10.

<sup>av</sup> 2 Kin. 18, 14.

<sup>aw</sup> Heb.

<sup>ax</sup> a descent.

<sup>ay</sup> 2 Sam. 8, 2.

<sup>az</sup> 2 Kin. 18, 14.

<sup>ba</sup> Heb.

<sup>bb</sup> Or, for.

<sup>bc</sup> That is,

<sup>bd</sup> a lie.

<sup>be</sup> Jer. 15, 44.

<sup>bf</sup> 2 Kin. 18, 25.

<sup>bg</sup> Jer. 3, 12.

<sup>bh</sup> Jer. 15, 44.

<sup>bi</sup> Or, the

<sup>bj</sup> glory of

<sup>bk</sup> famed

<sup>bl</sup> shall come,

<sup>bm</sup> &c.

<sup>bn</sup> 2 Chr. 11, 7.

<sup>bo</sup> Job 1, 20.

<sup>bp</sup> Is. 15, 2.

<sup>bq</sup> Jer. 22, 12.

<sup>br</sup> Jer. 7, 29.

<sup>bs</sup> Is. 16, 6.

<sup>bt</sup> Jer. 5, 5.

<sup>bu</sup> Jer. 28, 27.

<sup>bv</sup> Ezek. 13, 14.

<sup>bw</sup> Lam. 1, 5.

<sup>bx</sup> Hos. 2, 5, 12.

<sup>by</sup> Is. 21, 3.

<sup>bz</sup> Jer. 42, 4.

<sup>ca</sup> Jer. 4, 19.

<sup>cb</sup> Hos. 7, 6.

<sup>cc</sup> Is. 29, 2-4.

<sup>cd</sup> Is. 38, 9.

<sup>ce</sup> Job 20, 29.

<sup>cf</sup> Is. 102, 6.

<sup>cg</sup> Heb.

<sup>ch</sup> daughters

<sup>ci</sup> of the sons.

<sup>cj</sup> Gen. 31, 29.

<sup>ck</sup> Or, she is

<sup>cl</sup> graciously

<sup>cm</sup> sick of her

<sup>cn</sup> wounds.

<sup>co</sup> 2 Kin. 18, 13.

<sup>cp</sup> Is. 8, 7, 8.

<sup>cq</sup> Is. 5, 8.

<sup>1</sup> It reacheth: <sup>2</sup> Tell it not in <sup>3</sup> at Beth-le-

Aphrah [<sup>m</sup> That is, *A house of dust*] have I rolled

myself. <sup>4</sup> Another reading is, *roll thyself*. <sup>5</sup> O

Heb., *inhabitrress*. <sup>6</sup> Shaphir, in nakedness and

shame. <sup>7</sup> is not come forth; the wailing of Beth-

Judah; <sup>8</sup> he is come' unto the

gate of my people, <sup>9</sup> even to

Jerusalem.

<sup>10</sup> "I <sup>11</sup> "Declare ye it not

at' Gath, weep <sup>12</sup> ye' not at all:

<sup>13</sup> in the house of <sup>14</sup> Aphrah <sup>15</sup> roll

thyself' in the dust.

<sup>16</sup> Pass ye away, <sup>17</sup> thou'

<sup>18</sup> inhabitant of <sup>19</sup> Saphir, having

thy <sup>20</sup> shame naked': the <sup>21</sup> in-

habitant of <sup>22</sup> Zaanan <sup>23</sup> came not

forth in the mourning of <sup>24</sup> Beth-

ezel; he shall receive of you

his standing.

<sup>25</sup> For the <sup>26</sup> inhabitant of

Maroth <sup>27</sup> waited carefully'

for good: <sup>28</sup> but <sup>29</sup> evil came'

down from the LORD unto the

gate of Jerusalem.

<sup>30</sup> O thou inhabitant of

<sup>31</sup> Lachish, bind the chariot to

the swift beast: she <sup>32</sup> is' the

beginning of <sup>33</sup> the' sin to the

daughter of Zion<sup>34</sup>: for the

transgressions of Israel were

found in thee.

<sup>35</sup> Therefore shalt thou <sup>36</sup> give

<sup>37</sup> presents' <sup>38</sup> to Moresheth-gath:

the houses of <sup>39</sup> Achzib <sup>40</sup> shall be

a lie to <sup>41</sup> the kings of Israel.

<sup>42</sup> Yet will I bring an heir'

unto thee, O <sup>43</sup> inhabitant of

<sup>44</sup> Mareshah<sup>45</sup>: <sup>46</sup> he shall come

unto <sup>47</sup> Adullam the glory of

Israel.'

<sup>48</sup> Make thee <sup>49</sup> bald, and poll

thee for <sup>50</sup> thy <sup>51</sup> delicate chil-

dren; <sup>52</sup> enlarge thy baldness

as the <sup>53</sup> eagle; for they are

gone into captivity from thee.

unto Adullam. <sup>54</sup> the children of thy delight:

<sup>55</sup> Or, culture

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o1</sup> Against oppression. <sup>4</sup> A lamentation.

<sup>7</sup> A reproof of injunctive and idolatry.

<sup>12</sup> A promise of restoring Jacob.

**W**OE to them <sup>2</sup> that devise

iniquity, <sup>3</sup> and 'work

evil upon their beds! when

the morning is light, they

practise it, because <sup>4</sup> it is in

the power of their hand.

<sup>5</sup> And they covet <sup>6</sup> beds, and



<sup>1</sup> *S* seize them <sup>2</sup> *S* and <sup>3</sup> *S* : <sup>4</sup> *S* <sup>5</sup> *S* walk haughtily; for it is an evil time. <sup>6</sup> *S* they <sup>7</sup> *M* Or, <sup>1</sup> take them by violence'; and houses, and take <sup>†</sup> them away: <sup>2</sup> so' they <sup>o</sup> oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.

<sup>3</sup> Therefore thus saith the LORD<sup>3</sup>; 'Behold, against <sup>a</sup> this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks<sup>†</sup>; neither shall ye <sup>s</sup> go haughtily: <sup>†</sup> for this time <sup>†</sup> is evil.'

<sup>4</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> In that day shall <sup>o</sup> one' <sup>a</sup> take up a parable against you, and <sup>†</sup> lament <sup>7</sup> *k* with a doleful lamentation, and say, We be utterly spoiled: <sup>†</sup> he <sup>s</sup> hath changed' the portion of my people: how <sup>s</sup> hath he removed it from' me! <sup>10</sup> *m* turning away he hath divided' our fields.

<sup>5</sup> Therefore thou shalt have none that shall <sup>2</sup> cast <sup>11</sup> a cord' by lot in the congregation of the LORD.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>12</sup> *P* Prophecy ye not, <sup>13</sup> say they <sup>†</sup> to them that prophesy: they' shall not prophesy <sup>14</sup> to them, that they shall not take shame.'

<sup>7</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> O thou that art named the' house of Jacob, <sup>2</sup> is' the spirit of the LORD <sup>3</sup> *s* straitened? <sup>†</sup> are these his doings? <sup>†</sup> do' not my words do good to him that walketh <sup>9</sup> uprightly?

<sup>8</sup> Even' <sup>6</sup> of late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye <sup>†</sup> pull off' the robe <sup>8</sup> *a* with' the garment from them that pass by securely <sup>9</sup> as men' averse from war.

<sup>9</sup> The <sup>o</sup> women of my people <sup>o</sup> have' ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their <sup>1</sup> children <sup>2</sup> have ye taken' away my glory for ever.

<sup>10</sup> Arise ye, and depart; for this <sup>†</sup> is not <sup>†</sup> your <sup>†</sup> rest: because <sup>3</sup> it is <sup>a</sup> polluted, it shall destroy you, even with a <sup>†</sup> sore' destruction.

<sup>11</sup> If a man <sup>2</sup> walking <sup>5</sup> in <sup>o</sup> the spirit' and falsehood do lie, saying, I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people.

<sup>12</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of

B.C. c. 730.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 31. 10.<sup>b</sup> Ezek. 36. 37.<sup>c</sup> Or, defraud.<sup>d</sup> Jer. 8. 3.<sup>e</sup> Hos. 3. 5.<sup>f</sup> Amos 5. 13.  
<sup>g</sup> Eph. 5. 16.  
<sup>h</sup> Is. 52. 12.<sup>i</sup> Hab. 2. 6.<sup>j</sup> 2 Sam. 1. 17.<sup>k</sup> Heb. with a lamentation of lamentations.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 1. 15.<sup>m</sup> Or, instead of restoring.  
<sup>n</sup> Jer. 5. 4, 5.<sup>p</sup> Deut. 32. 5.  
<sup>q</sup> 9.<sup>r</sup> Or, Prophecy not as they prophesy.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. Drop, &c.  
<sup>t</sup> Ezek. 21. 2.  
<sup>u</sup> Is. 30. 10.  
<sup>v</sup> Amos 7. 12.  
<sup>w</sup> 7. 16.<sup>x</sup> Ps. 14. 4.  
<sup>y</sup> Ezek. 11. 3, 7.<sup>z</sup> Or, shortened.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 18. 41.  
<sup>ab</sup> Prov. 1. 28.  
<sup>ac</sup> Is. 1. 15.  
<sup>ad</sup> Ezek. 8. 18.  
<sup>ae</sup> Zech. 7. 13.<sup>af</sup> Heb. upright.  
<sup>ag</sup> Heb. yesterday.  
<sup>ah</sup> Heb. over against a garment.<sup>ai</sup> Is. 56. 10, 11.  
<sup>aj</sup> Ezek. 13. 10, & 22. 25.<sup>ak</sup> Or, wives.  
<sup>al</sup> ch. 2. 11.  
<sup>am</sup> Mat. 7. 15.  
<sup>an</sup> Ezek. 13. 18, 19.<sup>ao</sup> f. Deut. 12. 9.  
<sup>ap</sup> Is. 8. 20, 22.  
<sup>aq</sup> Ezek. 13. 24.  
<sup>ar</sup> Zech. 13. 4.  
<sup>as</sup> Lev. 18. 25, 28.<sup>at</sup> Jer. 3. 2.  
<sup>au</sup> Heb. from a vision.  
<sup>av</sup> Heb. from divining.<sup>aw</sup> Or, walk with the wind, and be false.  
<sup>ax</sup> Ezek. 13. 3.  
<sup>ay</sup> Amos 8. 9.<sup>az</sup> ch. 4. 6, 7.  
<sup>ba</sup> Heb. upper lip.  
<sup>bb</sup> Ps. 74. 9.  
<sup>bc</sup> Amos 8. 11.

Israel; I will put them together <sup>a</sup> as the sheep of Bozrah<sup>†</sup>, as the' flock in the midst of their <sup>2</sup> fold: <sup>†</sup> they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men.

<sup>13</sup> The breaker is <sup>3</sup> come' up before them: they have broken <sup>4</sup> up, and <sup>o</sup> have' passed <sup>5</sup> through' the gate, and are gone out <sup>6</sup> by it': and <sup>o</sup> their king <sup>7</sup> shall pass' before them, <sup>9</sup> and the LORD <sup>8</sup> on' the head of them.

## CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Cruelty of the princes. <sup>5</sup> The false prophets.'

AND I said, Hear, I pray <sup>o</sup> you, <sup>9</sup> O heads of Jacob, and <sup>10</sup> ye princes' of the house of Israel<sup>†</sup>; <sup>†</sup> Is it' not for you to know <sup>2</sup> judgment?'

<sup>2</sup> Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones;

<sup>3</sup> Who also <sup>†</sup> eat the flesh of my people<sup>3</sup>, and <sup>†</sup> flay their skin from off them<sup>4</sup>; and <sup>o</sup> they' break their bones<sup>5</sup>, and <sup>†</sup> chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and <sup>†</sup> as flesh within the caldron.

<sup>4</sup> Then <sup>a</sup> shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not <sup>o</sup> hear' them: <sup>7</sup> he will <sup>o</sup> even' hide his face from them at that time, <sup>8</sup> as they have <sup>9</sup> behaved themselves ill' in their doings.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ Thus saith the LORD <sup>b</sup> concerning the prophets that make my people <sup>†</sup> err, that <sup>†</sup> bite with their teeth<sup>o</sup>, and cry, Peace; and <sup>2</sup> he that putteth not into their mouths, they even <sup>3</sup> prepare war against him<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> ¶ Therefore <sup>5</sup> night <sup>o</sup> shall be' unto you, <sup>†</sup> that ye shall <sup>o</sup> not have a' vision; and it shall be dark unto you, <sup>2</sup> that ye shall not divine; <sup>m</sup> and the sun shall go down <sup>7</sup> over' the prophets, and the day shall be <sup>5</sup> dark' over them.

<sup>7</sup> ¶ Then shall the seers' be ashamed, and the diviners confounded<sup>†</sup>: <sup>†</sup> yea, they shall all cover their <sup>2</sup> lips<sup>3</sup>; <sup>†</sup> for <sup>†</sup> there is no answer of God.

<sup>8</sup> ¶ But <sup>3</sup> truly I' am full

<sup>1</sup> *S* : as a<sup>2</sup> *S* pasture,<sup>3</sup> *S* gone<sup>4</sup> *S* forth<sup>5</sup> *S* on to<sup>6</sup> *S* thereat<sup>7</sup> *S* is passed on<sup>8</sup> *S* at<sup>9</sup> *S* ye<sup>10</sup> *S* rulers<sup>11</sup> *S* : is it<sup>12</sup> *S* judge-<sup>13</sup> *S* ment?<sup>14</sup> *S* ; and they<sup>15</sup> *S* ;<sup>16</sup> *S* ; yea, they<sup>17</sup> *S* ;<sup>18</sup> *S* ;<sup>19</sup> *S* ;<sup>20</sup> *S* ;<sup>21</sup> *S* ;<sup>22</sup> *S* ;<sup>23</sup> *S* ;<sup>24</sup> *S* ;<sup>25</sup> *S* ;<sup>26</sup> *S* ;<sup>27</sup> *S* ;<sup>28</sup> *S* ;<sup>29</sup> *S* ;<sup>30</sup> *S* ;<sup>31</sup> *S* ;<sup>32</sup> *S* ;<sup>33</sup> *S* ;<sup>34</sup> *S* ;<sup>35</sup> *S* ;<sup>36</sup> *S* ;<sup>37</sup> *S* ;<sup>38</sup> *S* ;<sup>39</sup> *S* ;<sup>40</sup> *S* ;<sup>41</sup> *S* ;<sup>42</sup> *S* ;<sup>43</sup> *S* ;<sup>44</sup> *S* ;<sup>45</sup> *S* ;<sup>46</sup> *S* ;<sup>47</sup> *S* ;<sup>48</sup> *S* ;<sup>49</sup> *S* ;<sup>50</sup> *S* ;<sup>51</sup> *S* ;<sup>52</sup> *S* ;<sup>53</sup> *S* ;<sup>54</sup> *S* ;<sup>55</sup> *S* ;<sup>56</sup> *S* ;<sup>57</sup> *S* ;<sup>58</sup> *S* ;<sup>59</sup> *S* ;<sup>60</sup> *S* ;

1<sup>M</sup> Or, *even the spirit*  
 2<sup>S</sup> *judgment*  
 3<sup>S</sup> *rulers*  
 4<sup>S</sup> *in the midst of us? no evil shall*  
 5<sup>S</sup> *a*  
 6<sup>M</sup> *See*  
 7<sup>S</sup> *latter*  
 8<sup>S</sup> *LORD's house*  
 9<sup>M</sup> Or, *at the head*  
 10<sup>S</sup> *peoples*  
 11<sup>S</sup> *go*  
 12<sup>S</sup> *ye*  
 13<sup>S</sup> *out of Zion shall go forth the law,*  
 14<sup>M</sup> Or, *instruction*  
 15<sup>S</sup> *between*  
 16<sup>M</sup> Or, *among*  
 17<sup>S</sup> *many*  
 18<sup>S</sup> *peoples, and shall*  
 19<sup>M</sup> Or, *decide*  
 20<sup>S</sup> *concerning*  
 21<sup>S</sup> *peoples*  
 22<sup>M</sup> Or, *walk*

of power <sup>1</sup>by the spirit of the LORD, and of <sup>2</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup>, and of might, <sup>3</sup>to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin.  
 9 Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and <sup>4</sup>princes<sup>1</sup> of the house of Israel, that abhor <sup>5</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup>, and pervert all equity.  
 10 <sup>6</sup>They build up Zion with <sup>7</sup>blood, and Jerusalem with iniquity.  
 11 <sup>8</sup>The heads thereof judge for reward, and <sup>9</sup>the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: <sup>10</sup>yet will they lean upon the LORD, <sup>11</sup>and say, <sup>12</sup>Is not the LORD <sup>13</sup>among us? none evil can <sup>14</sup>come upon us.  
 12 Therefore shall Zion for your sake be <sup>15</sup>plowed <sup>16</sup>as a field, <sup>17</sup>and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and <sup>18</sup>the mountain of the house as the high places of <sup>19</sup>the <sup>20</sup>forest.

CHAPTER 4.

<sup>1</sup>*The glory and victory of the church.*

<sup>2</sup>BUT <sup>3</sup>in the <sup>4</sup>last<sup>1</sup> days it shall come to pass, <sup>5</sup>that the mountain of the <sup>6</sup>house of the LORD<sup>1</sup> shall be established <sup>7</sup>in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and <sup>8</sup>people<sup>1</sup> shall flow unto it.  
 2 And many nations shall <sup>9</sup>come, <sup>10</sup>and say, Come <sup>11</sup>, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for <sup>12</sup>the law shall go forth of Zion, <sup>13</sup>and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.  
 3 <sup>14</sup>¶ And he shall judge <sup>15</sup>among many people, and rebuke<sup>1</sup> strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into <sup>16</sup>plowshares, and their spears into <sup>17</sup>pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up <sup>18</sup>a sword against nation, <sup>19</sup>neither shall they learn war any more.  
 4 <sup>20</sup>But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make <sup>21</sup>them afraid: for the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken <sup>22</sup>it.  
 5 For <sup>23</sup>all <sup>24</sup>people<sup>1</sup> will walk

B.C. 710.  
 1<sup>M</sup> Zech. 10. 12.  
 2<sup>S</sup> Is. 58. 1.  
 3<sup>S</sup> Ezek. 24. 16.  
 4<sup>S</sup> Zeph. 3. 19.  
 5<sup>S</sup> Is. 147. 2.  
 6<sup>S</sup> Ezek. 24. 13.  
 7<sup>S</sup> & 37. 21.  
 8<sup>S</sup> Jer. 22. 13.  
 9<sup>S</sup> ch. 2. 12.  
 10<sup>S</sup> & 5. 3, 7, 8.  
 11<sup>S</sup> & 7. 18.  
 12<sup>S</sup> Heb. bloods.  
 13<sup>S</sup> Ezek. 22. 27.  
 14<sup>S</sup> Hab. 2. 12.  
 15<sup>S</sup> Zeph. 3. 3.  
 16<sup>S</sup> Is. 9. 6.  
 17<sup>S</sup> & 24. 23.  
 18<sup>S</sup> Dan. 7. 14.  
 19<sup>S</sup> Luke 1. 33.  
 20<sup>S</sup> Rev. 11. 15.  
 21<sup>S</sup> Is. 1. 23.  
 22<sup>S</sup> Ezek. 22. 12.  
 23<sup>S</sup> Hos. 4. 15.  
 24<sup>S</sup> ch. 7. 3.  
 25<sup>S</sup> Jer. 6. 13.  
 26<sup>S</sup> Is. 48. 2.  
 27<sup>S</sup> Jer. 7. 4.  
 28<sup>S</sup> Rom. 2. 17.  
 29<sup>S</sup> Or, *Edar*: Gen. 35. 21.  
 30<sup>S</sup> Heb. *sejourn*.  
 31<sup>S</sup> Jer. 26. 18.  
 32<sup>S</sup> ch. 1. 6.  
 33<sup>S</sup> Jer. 7. 1.  
 34<sup>S</sup> Jer. 8. 19.  
 35<sup>S</sup> Is. 13. 8.  
 36<sup>S</sup> & 21. 3.  
 37<sup>S</sup> Jer. 30. 6.  
 38<sup>S</sup> & 51. 45.  
 39<sup>S</sup> Is. 2. 9.  
 40<sup>S</sup> Ezek. 17. 22.  
 41<sup>S</sup> & 23.  
 42<sup>S</sup> Lam. 2. 16.  
 43<sup>S</sup> Obad. 12.  
 44<sup>S</sup> ch. 7. 10.  
 45<sup>S</sup> Is. 53. 8.  
 46<sup>S</sup> Rom. 11. 33.  
 47<sup>S</sup> Is. 21. 10.  
 48<sup>S</sup> Is. 41. 15.  
 49<sup>S</sup> Is. 51. 33.  
 50<sup>S</sup> Is. 2. 4.  
 51<sup>S</sup> Joel 3. 10.  
 52<sup>S</sup> Or, *synthes*.  
 53<sup>S</sup> Dan. 2. 44.  
 54<sup>S</sup> Is. 14. 7.  
 55<sup>S</sup> & 23. 18.  
 56<sup>S</sup> & 60. 6, 9.  
 57<sup>S</sup> Is. 72. 7.  
 58<sup>S</sup> & Zech. 4. 14.  
 59<sup>S</sup> & 6. 5.  
 60<sup>S</sup> & 1 Km. 4. 25.  
 61<sup>S</sup> Zech. 3. 10.  
 62<sup>S</sup> Jer. 2. 11.

every one in the name of his god, and <sup>1</sup>we will walk in the name of the LORD our God for ever and ever.  
 6 <sup>2</sup>In that day, saith the LORD, <sup>3</sup>will I assemble her that halteth, <sup>4</sup>and I will gather her that is driven <sup>5</sup>out, and her that I have afflicted;  
 7 And I will make her that halted <sup>6</sup>a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and the LORD <sup>7</sup>shall reign over them in mount Zion from henceforth<sup>1</sup>, even for ever.  
 8 <sup>8</sup>¶ And thou, O tower of <sup>9</sup>the flock, <sup>10</sup>the strong hold<sup>1</sup> of the daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it come<sup>5</sup>, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the <sup>11</sup>daughter of Jerusalem.  
 9 Now why dost thou cry out aloud? <sup>12</sup>'is' <sup>13</sup>there no king in thee? <sup>14</sup>'is' is thy counsellor perished? <sup>15</sup>for <sup>16</sup>pangs have taken thee as <sup>17</sup>a woman in travail<sup>1</sup>.  
 10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and <sup>18</sup>thou<sup>1</sup> shalt dwell in the field, and <sup>19</sup>thou<sup>1</sup> shalt <sup>20</sup>go even to<sup>1</sup> Babylon; there shalt thou be <sup>21</sup>delivered; there the LORD shall <sup>22</sup>redeem thee from the hand of thine enemies.  
 11 <sup>23</sup>¶ Now also<sup>1</sup> many nations are <sup>24</sup>gathered<sup>1</sup> against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye <sup>25</sup>look<sup>1</sup> upon Zion.  
 12 But they know not <sup>26</sup>the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for he <sup>27</sup>shall gather them <sup>28</sup>as the sheaves into the floor.<sup>1</sup>  
 13 <sup>29</sup>Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt <sup>30</sup>beat in pieces many <sup>31</sup>people<sup>1</sup>; and I will consecrate<sup>1</sup> their gain unto the LORD, and their substance unto <sup>32</sup>the Lord of the whole earth.

CHAPTER 5.

<sup>1</sup>The birth of Christ. 4 His kingdom.  
 8 His conquest.  
 9 NOW <sup>1</sup>gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege

1<sup>A</sup> ¶  
 2<sup>S</sup> away,  
 3<sup>M</sup> Or, *Eder*. See Gen. 35. 21.  
 4<sup>S</sup> the hill  
 5<sup>M</sup> Heb. *Ophel*.  
 6<sup>S</sup> ; yea, the former dominion shall come, the kingdom of the  
 7<sup>S</sup> Is  
 8<sup>S</sup> , that pangs have taken hold of thee as of  
 9<sup>S</sup> I come even unto  
 10<sup>S</sup> rescued; there shall the LORD  
 11<sup>S</sup> And now  
 12<sup>S</sup> assembled  
 13<sup>S</sup> see its desire  
 14<sup>M</sup> Or, gaze upon  
 15<sup>S</sup> hath gathered them as the sheaves to the threshing-floor.  
 16<sup>S</sup> peoples; and thou shalt devote  
 17<sup>S</sup> So the ancient versions. The Hebrew text as pointed reads, I will devote.  
 18<sup>M</sup> Ch 4. 14 in Heb.]  
 19<sup>S</sup> Omit ¶  
 20<sup>S</sup> a shalt thou

against us: they shall <sup>a</sup>smite the judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek.

2 <sup>1</sup> But thou, <sup>b</sup>Beth-lehem Ephratah, *though* thou be little! <sup>c</sup>among the <sup>d</sup>thousands of Judah, <sup>e</sup>yet! out of thee shall <sup>f</sup>he! come forth unto me <sup>g</sup>that is to be <sup>h</sup>ruler in Israel; <sup>i</sup>whose goings forth <sup>j</sup>have been! from of old, <sup>k</sup>from everlasting.

3 Therefore will he give them up, until the time <sup>l</sup>that <sup>m</sup>she which travaileth hath brought forth: then <sup>n</sup>the <sup>o</sup>remnant! of his brethren shall return <sup>p</sup>unto the children of Israel.

4 <sup>q</sup>¶ And he shall stand <sup>r</sup>and <sup>s</sup>feed! in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD his God! <sup>t</sup>; and they shall abide! <sup>u</sup>for now <sup>v</sup>shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

5 And this man <sup>w</sup>shall be <sup>x</sup>the peace, when the Assyrian shall come into our land! <sup>y</sup>; and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and eight <sup>z</sup>principal men.

6 And they shall <sup>aa</sup>waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of <sup>ab</sup>Nimrod <sup>ac</sup>in the entrances thereof: <sup>ad</sup>thus shall he! <sup>ae</sup>deliver <sup>af</sup>us from the Assyrian, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our <sup>ag</sup>borders!

7 And <sup>ah</sup>the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many <sup>ai</sup>people! <sup>aj</sup>as <sup>ak</sup>as <sup>al</sup>dew from the LORD, as <sup>am</sup>the! showers upon the grass! <sup>an</sup>; that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.

8 <sup>ao</sup>¶ And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the <sup>ap</sup>Gentiles! in the midst of many <sup>aq</sup>people! as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of <sup>ar</sup>sheep: who, if he go through, <sup>as</sup>both! treadeth down <sup>at</sup>, and teareth in pieces, and <sup>au</sup>none can! deliver.

9 <sup>av</sup>Thine hand shall be lifted up upon! thine adversaries, and <sup>aw</sup>all thine enemies <sup>ax</sup>shall! be cut off.

10 <sup>ay</sup>¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that I will cut off thy horses

B.C. 710.

<sup>a</sup> Lam. 3. 30.  
<sup>b</sup> Mat. 5. 39.  
<sup>c</sup> Ex. 27. 30.  
<sup>d</sup> Mat. 2. 6.  
<sup>e</sup> John 7. 42.

<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 23. 23.  
<sup>g</sup> Ex. 18. 25.  
<sup>h</sup> Is. 2. 6.

<sup>i</sup> Gen. 49. 10.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 9. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 90. 2.  
<sup>l</sup> Prov. 8. 22.  
<sup>m</sup> John 1. 1.

<sup>n</sup> Zech. 13. 2.  
<sup>o</sup> Or, statues.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. the days of eternity.

<sup>q</sup> Is. 2. 8.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 4. 7.

<sup>t</sup> Or, enemies.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, ruler.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 40. 11.  
<sup>w</sup> Is. 49. 10.  
<sup>x</sup> Ezek. 34. 23.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 7. 14.

<sup>z</sup> ver. 8.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 149. 7.  
<sup>ab</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 8.  
<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 72. 8.  
<sup>ad</sup> Is. 52. 13.  
<sup>ae</sup> Zech. 9. 10.  
<sup>af</sup> Luke 1. 32.

<sup>ag</sup> Ps. 72. 7.  
<sup>ah</sup> Is. 9. 6.  
<sup>ai</sup> Zech. 9. 10.  
<sup>aj</sup> Luke 2. 14.  
<sup>ak</sup> Eph. 2. 14.

<sup>al</sup> Or, with.  
<sup>am</sup> Heb. princes of men.

<sup>an</sup> Heb. cut up.  
<sup>ao</sup> Deut. 32. 1.  
<sup>ap</sup> Ps. 50. 1. 4.  
<sup>aq</sup> Is. 1. 2.

<sup>ar</sup> Gen. 10. 8.  
<sup>as</sup> 10. 11.  
<sup>at</sup> Or, with her own naked swords.

<sup>au</sup> Hos. 12. 2.  
<sup>av</sup> Luke 1. 71.  
<sup>aw</sup> Is. 1. 18.  
<sup>ax</sup> & 5. 3. 4.  
<sup>ay</sup> & 43. 26.

<sup>az</sup> Hos. 4. 1.  
<sup>ba</sup> Jer. 2. 5. 31.  
<sup>bb</sup> ver. 3.

<sup>bc</sup> Deut. 32. 2.  
<sup>bd</sup> Ps. 72. 6.  
<sup>be</sup> & 110. 3.

<sup>bf</sup> Ex. 12. 51.  
<sup>bg</sup> & 14. 30.  
<sup>bh</sup> & 20. 2.  
<sup>bi</sup> Deut. 4. 29.  
<sup>bj</sup> Amos 2. 10.

<sup>bk</sup> Num. 22. 5.  
<sup>bl</sup> & 23. 7.  
<sup>bm</sup> & 24. 10. 11.  
<sup>bn</sup> Deut. 33. 4. 5.  
<sup>bo</sup> Job. 34. 9.

<sup>bp</sup> Rev. 2. 14.  
<sup>bq</sup> Or, goats.  
<sup>br</sup> Num. 25. 1.  
<sup>bs</sup> & 33. 49.  
<sup>bt</sup> Job. 4. 19.

<sup>bu</sup> & 5. 10.  
<sup>bv</sup> Judg. 5. 11.  
<sup>bw</sup> Heb. sons of a year? <sup>bx</sup> Zech. 9. 10.

<sup>by</sup> Ps. 50. 9.  
<sup>bz</sup> & 51. 16.  
<sup>ca</sup> Is. 1. 11.  
<sup>cb</sup> Job 29. 6.

out of the midst of thee, and <sup>c</sup>O! I will destroy thy chariots:

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and <sup>d</sup>I throw down all thy strong holds:

12 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no more <sup>e</sup>sooth-sayers:

13 <sup>2</sup>h Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy <sup>f</sup>standing images! out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt <sup>g</sup>no more worship the work of thine hands.

14 And I will pluck up <sup>h</sup>thy groves! out of the midst of thee: <sup>i</sup>so will I! destroy thy <sup>j</sup>cities.

15 And I will <sup>k</sup>execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the <sup>l</sup>heathen, such as they have not heard.<sup>17</sup>

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>1</sup> God's controversy for unkindness, <sup>6</sup> for ignorance, <sup>10</sup> for injustice, <sup>16</sup> and for idolatry!

HEAR ye now what the LORD saith <sup>a</sup>; Arise, contend thou <sup>b</sup>before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

2 <sup>a</sup>Hear <sup>9</sup>ye, O! mountains, <sup>4</sup>the LORD's controversy, and ye <sup>1</sup>strong! foundations of the earth: for <sup>7</sup>the LORD hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel.

3 O my people, <sup>9</sup>what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me.

4 <sup>k</sup>For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of <sup>2</sup>servants!; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and Miriam.

5 O my people, remember now what <sup>2</sup>Balak king of Moab consulted, and what Balaam the son of Beor answered him <sup>3</sup>from <sup>2</sup>Shittim unto Gilgal! <sup>1</sup>; that ye may know <sup>2</sup>the <sup>6</sup>righteousness! of the LORD.

6 <sup>o</sup>¶ Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, <sup>1</sup>and bow myself before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves <sup>2</sup>of a year old?

7 <sup>1</sup>Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of <sup>2</sup>rivers of oil?

1 <sup>a</sup> will  
2 <sup>s</sup> and I  
will cut  
off thy  
graven  
images  
and thy  
pillars  
Or,  
obelisks  
3 <sup>s</sup> thine  
Asherim  
M See  
Ex. 34. 13.  
4 <sup>s</sup> and I  
will  
5 <sup>m</sup> Or,  
enemies  
6 <sup>s</sup> nations  
which  
hearken-  
ed not.  
M as A.V.  
text.  
7 <sup>a</sup> A space  
between  
ch. 5 & 6.

ss :

9 <sup>s</sup>, O ye

1 <sup>s</sup> endur-  
ing

2 <sup>s</sup> bond-  
age

3 <sup>a</sup>; re-  
member  
4 <sup>s</sup>,  
5 <sup>s</sup> right-  
eous acts

<sup>a</sup> shall I give my firstborn <sup>†</sup>for my transgression, the fruit of my <sup>c</sup>body <sup>†</sup>for the sin of my soul?

<sup>8</sup> He hath <sup>†</sup>shewed thee, O man, what <sup>†</sup>is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but <sup>†</sup>to do justly, and to love mercy, and to <sup>†</sup>walk humbly with thy God?

<sup>9</sup> <sup>†</sup>The <sup>2</sup>LORD's voice <sup>†</sup>crieth unto the city, and <sup>†</sup>the man of wisdom <sup>3</sup>shall <sup>†</sup>see thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it.

<sup>10</sup> <sup>¶</sup>Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the <sup>9</sup>scant <sup>6</sup>measure <sup>†</sup>that is abominable?

<sup>11</sup> <sup>¶</sup>Shall I <sup>6</sup>count them <sup>†</sup>pure with <sup>9</sup>the wicked balances, and with <sup>†</sup>the bag of deceitful weights?

<sup>12</sup> For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and <sup>†</sup>their tongue <sup>†</sup>is deceitful in their mouth.

<sup>13</sup> Therefore <sup>†</sup>also will I <sup>†</sup>make thee sick in smiting thee, in making thee <sup>†</sup>desolate because of thy sins.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>†</sup>Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy <sup>9</sup>casting down <sup>†</sup>shall be in the midst of thee; <sup>†</sup>and thou shalt <sup>†</sup>take hold, but shalt not deliver; <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>that which thou <sup>†</sup>deliverest <sup>†</sup>will I give up to the sword.

<sup>15</sup> Thou shalt <sup>†</sup>sow, but <sup>†</sup>thou shalt not reap; <sup>†</sup>thou shalt tread the olives, but <sup>†</sup>thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and <sup>†</sup>sweet wine, but shalt not drink <sup>†</sup>wine.

<sup>16</sup> <sup>¶</sup>For <sup>†</sup>the statutes of <sup>†</sup>Omri <sup>†</sup>are kept, and all the works of the house of <sup>†</sup>Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels; <sup>†</sup>that I should make thee <sup>†</sup>a desolation, and the inhabitants thereof a hissing; <sup>†</sup>therefore ye shall hear the <sup>†</sup>reproach of my people.

## CHAPTER 7.

<sup>1</sup> The church, complaining of her small number, 3 and the general corruption, 5 putteth her confidence and in man, but in God. 8 Her triumph over her enemies. 11 God comforteth her by promises, 13 and by his mercies.

B.C. 710.

<sup>2</sup> Km. 16. 3.

<sup>3</sup> Jer. 7. 31.

<sup>4</sup> Jer. 23. 37.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. the

<sup>6</sup> Heb. belly.

<sup>7</sup> Is. 17. 6.

<sup>8</sup> Deut. 10. 12.

<sup>9</sup> Is. 28. 4.

<sup>10</sup> Hos. 6. 6.

<sup>11</sup> Hos. 14. 10.

<sup>12</sup> Gen. 18. 19.

<sup>13</sup> Is. 1. 17.

<sup>14</sup> Or, godly.

<sup>15</sup> Or, merciful.

<sup>16</sup> Heb.

<sup>17</sup> bundle

<sup>18</sup> thyself

<sup>19</sup> to walk.

<sup>20</sup> Or, thy

<sup>21</sup> mine shall

<sup>22</sup> see that

<sup>23</sup> which is.

<sup>24</sup> Or, Is

<sup>25</sup> there get

<sup>26</sup> unto every

<sup>27</sup> man an

<sup>28</sup> house of the

<sup>29</sup> wicked, &c.

<sup>30</sup> Hos. 4. 18.

<sup>31</sup> Is. 1. 23.

<sup>32</sup> Heb.

<sup>33</sup> measure of

<sup>34</sup> banness,

<sup>35</sup> Amos 8. 5.

<sup>36</sup> Deut. 25. 13.

<sup>37</sup> Prov. 11. 1.

<sup>38</sup> Heb. the

<sup>39</sup> mischief of

<sup>40</sup> his soul.

<sup>41</sup> Or, Shall

<sup>42</sup> I be pure

<sup>43</sup> with, &c.

<sup>44</sup> Hos. 12. 7.

<sup>45</sup> Jer. 3. 4.

<sup>46</sup> Jer. 9. 3, 5, 8.

<sup>47</sup> Lev. 25. 16.

<sup>48</sup> Ps. 107. 17.

<sup>49</sup> Ezek. 30. 27.

<sup>50</sup> Mat. 10. 27.

<sup>51</sup> Luke 12. 53.

<sup>52</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 2, 3.

<sup>53</sup> Lev. 25. 26.

<sup>54</sup> Hos. 4. 10.

<sup>55</sup> Is. 12. 2.

<sup>56</sup> Deut. 28. 38.

<sup>57</sup> Amos 5. 11.

<sup>58</sup> Zeph. 1. 13.

<sup>59</sup> Hag. 1. 6.

<sup>60</sup> Prov. 24. 17.

<sup>61</sup> Ps. 37. 24.

<sup>62</sup> Or, he

<sup>63</sup> doth much

<sup>64</sup> keep thee, &c.

<sup>65</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 39.

<sup>66</sup> 1 Km. 16. 25.

<sup>67</sup> Hos. 5. 11.

<sup>68</sup> 1 Km. 16. 30.

<sup>69</sup> 2 Km. 21. 2.

<sup>70</sup> 1 Km. 9. 8.

<sup>71</sup> Jer. 19. 8.

<sup>72</sup> Ps. 37. 6.

<sup>73</sup> Or, rashness.

<sup>74</sup> Is. 25. 8.

<sup>75</sup> Jer. 51. 51.

<sup>76</sup> Lam. 5. 1.

<sup>77</sup> Or, And

<sup>78</sup> thou wilt

<sup>79</sup> see her that

<sup>80</sup> is mine

<sup>81</sup> enemy, and

<sup>82</sup> cure her

<sup>83</sup> with

<sup>84</sup> shame.

<sup>85</sup> Ps. 35. 25.

<sup>86</sup> Ps. 42. 3, 10.

<sup>87</sup> Joel 2. 17.

<sup>88</sup> ch. 4. 11.

<sup>89</sup> Heb. she

<sup>90</sup> shall be for

<sup>91</sup> a treading

<sup>92</sup> down.

<sup>93</sup> 2 Sam. 22.

<sup>94</sup> 43.

<sup>95</sup> Zech. 10. 5.

<sup>96</sup> Amos. 9. 11.

**WOE** is me! for I am as <sup>†</sup>when they have gathered the summer fruits, as <sup>†</sup>the 'grape gleanings' of the vintage: <sup>†</sup>there is no cluster to eat: <sup>†</sup>my soul <sup>†</sup>desired the firstripe fruit.

<sup>2</sup> The <sup>5</sup>good! <sup>†</sup>man is perished out of the earth: <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; <sup>†</sup>they hunt every man his brother with a net.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>¶</sup>That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, <sup>†</sup>the prince asketh, <sup>†</sup>and the judge <sup>†</sup>asketh <sup>†</sup>for a reward; and the great <sup>†</sup>man, he uttereth <sup>†</sup>his mischievous desire: so they wrap it up.

<sup>4</sup> The best of them <sup>†</sup>is as a brier: <sup>†</sup>the most upright <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>sharper <sup>†</sup>than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen <sup>†</sup>and thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>¶</sup>Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a <sup>†</sup>guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.

<sup>6</sup> For <sup>†</sup>the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; a man's enemies <sup>†</sup>are the men of his own house.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>¶</sup>Therefore <sup>†</sup>I will look unto the LORD; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>¶</sup>Rejoice not against me, O <sup>†</sup>mine enemy: <sup>†</sup>when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, <sup>†</sup>the LORD <sup>†</sup>shall be a light unto me.

<sup>9</sup> I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him; <sup>†</sup>until he plead my cause, and execute <sup>†</sup>judgment <sup>†</sup>for me: <sup>†</sup>he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness.

<sup>10</sup> <sup>¶</sup>Then <sup>†</sup>she that is <sup>†</sup>mine enemy shall see <sup>†</sup>it, and <sup>†</sup>shame shall cover her: <sup>†</sup>which said unto me, <sup>†</sup>Where is the LORD thy God? <sup>†</sup>mine <sup>†</sup>eyes shall behold her: <sup>†</sup>now <sup>†</sup>shall she be trodden down <sup>†</sup>as the mire of the streets.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>¶</sup>In the day that thy <sup>†</sup>walls

<sup>1</sup> S grape gleanings

<sup>2</sup> S ;

<sup>3</sup> M Or, nor

<sup>4</sup> firstripe

<sup>5</sup> fig which

<sup>6</sup> my soul

<sup>7</sup> desired

<sup>8</sup> desired the

<sup>9</sup> firstripe fig.

<sup>10</sup> S godly

<sup>11</sup> S ;

<sup>12</sup> S Their

<sup>13</sup> hands

<sup>14</sup> are upon

<sup>15</sup> that

<sup>16</sup> which is

<sup>17</sup> evil to do

<sup>18</sup> it dili-

<sup>19</sup> gently;

<sup>20</sup> Or,

<sup>21</sup> Both

<sup>22</sup> hands

<sup>23</sup> are put

<sup>24</sup> forth for

<sup>25</sup> evil to do

<sup>26</sup> it &c.

<sup>27</sup> S is ready

<sup>28</sup> S the

<sup>29</sup> mischief

<sup>30</sup> of his

<sup>31</sup> soul:

<sup>32</sup> thus they

<sup>33</sup> weave it

<sup>34</sup> together.

<sup>35</sup> Or, the

<sup>36</sup> straight-

<sup>37</sup> est is as

<sup>38</sup> it were

<sup>39</sup> taken

<sup>40</sup> from &c.

<sup>41</sup> S worse

<sup>42</sup> S even

<sup>43</sup> thy visit-

<sup>44</sup> ation, is

<sup>45</sup> come

<sup>46</sup> Or,

<sup>47</sup> familiar

<sup>48</sup> friend

<sup>49</sup> S ;

<sup>50</sup> S But as

<sup>51</sup> for me,

<sup>52</sup> Or, in

<sup>53</sup> the LORD

<sup>54</sup> will I

<sup>55</sup> keep

<sup>56</sup> watch

<sup>57</sup> S See

<sup>58</sup> ver. 10.

<sup>59</sup> S ;

<sup>60</sup> S ;

<sup>61</sup> S judge-

<sup>62</sup> ment

<sup>63</sup> S ;

<sup>64</sup> S ;

<sup>65</sup> S ;

<sup>66</sup> S ;

<sup>67</sup> S ;

<sup>68</sup> S ;

<sup>69</sup> S ;

<sup>70</sup> S ;

<sup>71</sup> S ;

<sup>72</sup> S ;

<sup>73</sup> S ;

<sup>74</sup> S ;

<sup>75</sup> S ;

<sup>76</sup> S ;

<sup>77</sup> S ;

<sup>78</sup> S ;

<sup>79</sup> S ;

<sup>80</sup> S ;

<sup>81</sup> S ;

<sup>82</sup> S ;

<sup>83</sup> S ;

<sup>84</sup> S ;

<sup>85</sup> S ;

<sup>86</sup> S ;

<sup>87</sup> S ;

<sup>88</sup> S ;

<sup>89</sup> S ;

<sup>90</sup> S ;

<sup>91</sup> S ;

<sup>92</sup> S ;

<sup>93</sup> S ;

<sup>94</sup> S ;

<sup>95</sup> S ;

<sup>96</sup> S ;

<sup>97</sup> S ;

<sup>98</sup> S ;

<sup>99</sup> S ;

<sup>100</sup> S ;



1<sup>M</sup> See  
Zeph. 2.2.

2<sup>M</sup> Or,  
bound-  
ary

3<sup>S</sup> shall  
they  
come  
unto  
thee,

4<sup>S</sup> the  
cities of  
Egypt  
[<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
Mazor],  
and from  
Egypt

5<sup>S</sup> River,

6<sup>S</sup> Yet  
shall

7<sup>M</sup> Or,  
Rule

8<sup>A</sup> ,  
9<sup>S</sup> forest

1<sup>S</sup> As in

2<sup>A</sup> forth

3<sup>S</sup> asham-  
ed of

are to be built,<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>in that day  
shall <sup>1</sup>the <sup>2</sup>decree be far re-  
moved.

12 <sup>†</sup>In that day <sup>3</sup>also <sup>b</sup>he shall  
come even to thee<sup>1</sup> from As-  
syria<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>4</sup>from the fortified  
cities, and from the fortress<sup>1</sup>  
even to the <sup>5</sup>river,<sup>1</sup> and from  
sea to sea, and from mountain  
to mountain.

13 <sup>6</sup>h Notwithstanding<sup>1</sup> the  
land <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> be desolate be-  
cause of them that dwell there-  
in, <sup>1</sup>for the fruit of their do-  
ings.

14 <sup>†</sup>Feed thy people with  
thy rod, the flock of thine  
heritage, which dwell solitarily<sup>3</sup>  
<sup>†</sup>in <sup>2</sup>the <sup>3</sup>wood,<sup>1</sup> in the midst  
of Carmel: let them feed <sup>†</sup>in  
Bashan and Gilead, as in the  
days of old.

15 <sup>1</sup>According to<sup>1</sup> the days  
of thy coming<sup>2</sup> out of the land  
of Egypt will I shew unto him  
marvellous <sup>†</sup>things.

16 <sup>o</sup>¶ The nations <sup>2</sup>shall see  
and be <sup>3</sup>confounded at<sup>1</sup> all their

B.C. 710.

<sup>a</sup> Job 21. 5,  
29. 9.

<sup>b</sup> Is. 11. 16,  
19. 23, 4c,  
27. 13.  
Hos. 11. 11.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 72. 9.  
Is. 49. 25.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 18. 45.  
<sup>e</sup> Or, even to.

<sup>f</sup> Or, creep-  
ing things.

<sup>g</sup> Jer. 33. 9.  
<sup>h</sup> Or, After  
that it  
hath been.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 15. 11.  
<sup>k</sup> Ex. 24. 6, 7.  
Jer. 50. 20.

<sup>l</sup> Jer. 21. 14,  
31. 12.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 4. 7,  
4. 5, 7, 8.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 103. 9.  
Is. 57. 16.

<sup>o</sup> Jer. 3. 5.  
<sup>p</sup> Or, Rule.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 28. 9.  
ch. 5. 4.

<sup>r</sup> Is. 57. 24.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 68. 22,  
78. 12.

<sup>t</sup> Luke 1. 72,  
73.

<sup>u</sup> Ps. 105. 9,  
10.

<sup>v</sup> Is. 26. 11.

might: <sup>a</sup>they shall lay <sup>†</sup>their  
hand upon <sup>†</sup>their mouth, their  
ears shall be deaf.

17 They shall lick the <sup>c</sup>dust  
like a serpent<sup>1</sup>, <sup>a</sup>they shall  
move out of their holes like  
<sup>f</sup>worms of the earth<sup>1</sup>: <sup>g</sup>they  
shall <sup>2</sup>be afraid of<sup>1</sup> the LORD  
our God, and shall <sup>3</sup>fear<sup>1</sup> be-  
cause of thee.

18 <sup>†</sup>Who <sup>†</sup>is a God like unto  
thee, that <sup>k</sup>pardoneth iniquity,  
and passeth by the transgres-  
sion of <sup>m</sup>the remnant of his  
heritage? <sup>†</sup>he retaineth not his  
anger for ever, because he de-  
lighteth <sup>†</sup>in mercy.

19 He will turn again<sup>4</sup>, he  
will <sup>1</sup>have compassion upon  
us; he will <sup>5</sup>subdue our in-  
iquities;<sup>1</sup> and thou wilt cast all  
their sins into the depths of  
the sea.

20 <sup>o</sup>Thou wilt <sup>7</sup>perform the  
truth to Jacob, and the mercy  
to Abraham, <sup>u</sup>which thou hast  
sworn unto our fathers from  
the days of old.

1<sup>S</sup> ; like  
crawling  
things of  
the earth  
they  
shall  
come  
trem-  
bling out  
of their  
close  
places

2<sup>S</sup> come  
with fear  
unto

3<sup>S</sup> be  
afraid

4<sup>S</sup> and

5<sup>S</sup> tread  
our in-  
iquities  
under  
foot:

<sup>M</sup> as A.V.  
text.

6<sup>M</sup> Or,  
Thou  
wilt

show thy  
faithful-  
ness &c.

7<sup>M</sup> Heb.  
give.

## NAHUM.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>The majesty of God in goodness to his  
people, and severity against his ene-  
mies.<sup>1</sup>

**T**HE <sup>1</sup>burden <sup>a</sup>of Nineveh.  
The book of the vision of  
Nahum the Elkoshite.

2 <sup>2,3</sup>God is <sup>g</sup>jealous, and <sup>h</sup>the  
LORD revengeth; the LORD  
revengeth, and <sup>1</sup>is furious; the  
LORD will take<sup>1</sup> vengeance on  
his adversaries, and he reserveth  
<sup>†</sup>wrath for his enemies.

3 THE LORD <sup>†</sup>is <sup>n</sup>slow to anger,  
and <sup>2</sup>great in power, and will  
<sup>†</sup>not at all acquit <sup>the wicked</sup>.<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>†</sup>the LORD <sup>†</sup>hath his way in the  
whirlwind and in the storm,  
and the clouds <sup>†</sup>are the dust of  
his feet.

4 <sup>†</sup>He rebuketh the sea, and  
maketh it dry, and drieth up  
all the rivers: <sup>2</sup>Bashan lan-  
guisheth, and Carmel, and the  
flower of Lebanon languisheth.

5 <sup>†</sup>The mountains quake at  
him, and <sup>4</sup>the hills melt<sup>5</sup>; <sup>†</sup>and  
<sup>†</sup>the earth is <sup>6</sup>burned<sup>1</sup> at his  
presence, yea, the world, and  
all that dwell therein.

B.C. c. 713.

<sup>a</sup> Mal. 3. 2.  
<sup>b</sup> Heb.

<sup>c</sup> stand up.  
<sup>d</sup> Rev. 16. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Zeph. 2. 13.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Chr. 16. 34.

<sup>g</sup> Or, The  
LORD is a  
jealous God.

<sup>h</sup> and a re-  
venger, &c.

<sup>i</sup> Ex. 20. 5.  
<sup>j</sup> Deut. 32. 35.

<sup>k</sup> Or, strength.

<sup>l</sup> Ps. 1. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Heb., that  
hath fury.

<sup>n</sup> Dan. 9. 26.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 24. 6, 7.

<sup>p</sup> Job 9. 4.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 2. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 18. 7.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Sam. 3. 12.

<sup>t</sup> Ps. 106. 9.  
<sup>u</sup> 2 Sam. 23. 6.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 3. 11.  
<sup>w</sup> Is. 33. 9.

<sup>x</sup> Mal. 4. 1.  
<sup>y</sup> Ps. 68. 8.

<sup>z</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 22.  
<sup>a</sup> Judg. 5. 5.

<sup>b</sup> Heb., a  
counsellor  
of Belial.

<sup>c</sup> Pet. 3. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, If they  
would have  
been at  
peace, so  
should they  
have been  
many, and  
so should  
they have  
seen short,  
and he  
should have  
passed  
away.

6 Who can stand before his  
indignation? and <sup>a</sup>who can  
<sup>b</sup>abide in the fierceness of his  
anger? <sup>c</sup>his fury is poured out  
like fire, and the rocks are  
<sup>1</sup>thrown down<sup>1</sup> by him.

7 <sup>†</sup>The LORD <sup>†</sup>is good, a  
<sup>2</sup>strong hold in the day of  
trouble; and <sup>k</sup>he knoweth  
them that <sup>2</sup>trust in him.

8 <sup>m</sup>But with an overrunning  
flood he will make <sup>3</sup>an utter<sup>1</sup>  
end of the place thereof, and  
<sup>4</sup>darkness shall<sup>1</sup> pursue his ene-  
mies<sup>5</sup>.

9 <sup>†</sup>What do ye imagine against  
the LORD? <sup>†</sup>he will make <sup>3</sup>an  
utter<sup>1</sup> end: affliction shall not  
rise up the second time.

10 For <sup>6</sup>while they be folden  
together <sup>2</sup>as<sup>1</sup> thorns, <sup>7</sup>and  
<sup>7</sup>while they are drunken as  
drunkards,<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>they shall be de-  
voured <sup>8</sup>as stubble fully dry.<sup>1</sup>

11 There is <sup>†</sup>one<sup>2</sup> come<sup>1</sup> out of  
thee, <sup>c</sup>that imagineth evil a-  
gainst the LORD, <sup>1</sup>a wicked  
counsellor.<sup>1</sup>

12 Thus saith the LORD<sup>2</sup>,  
<sup>†</sup>Though <sup>†</sup>they be <sup>2</sup>quiet,<sup>1</sup> and

1<sup>S</sup> broken  
asunder

2<sup>A</sup> put  
their

3<sup>S</sup> a full

4<sup>S</sup> will

5<sup>A</sup> into

darkness

6<sup>S</sup> though  
they be  
like tan-  
gled

7<sup>S</sup> be  
drenched  
as it  
were in  
their  
drink,

8<sup>S</sup> utterly  
as dry  
stubble.

<sup>M</sup> as A.V.  
text.

9<sup>S</sup> gone  
forth

10<sup>S</sup> that  
counsel-  
eth wicked-  
ness

[<sup>M</sup> Or,  
worth-  
lessness  
Heb.  
Belial].

<sup>M</sup> as A.V.  
text.

2<sup>S</sup> ;

3<sup>S</sup> in full  
strength,

1<sup>M</sup> Or,  
oracle  
concern-  
ing

2<sup>A</sup> ¶

3<sup>S</sup> The  
LORD is  
a jealous  
God and  
aveng-  
eth: the  
LORD  
avengeth  
and is  
full of  
wrath;  
the LORD  
taketh

4<sup>S</sup> by no  
means  
clear the  
guilty:

5<sup>S</sup> ;

6<sup>S</sup> up-  
heaved

1 <sup>s</sup> even so	likewise many, yet thus! shall they be cut down, when <sup>1</sup> he shall pass through. <sup>1</sup> Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.	B.C. c 713. 2 <sup>2</sup> Kin. 19.35, 37. 1 <sup>1</sup> Heb. <i>shorn</i> . c Is. 38, 14. & 59, 11. d Is. 8, 8. Dan. 11, 10. e Or, from the days that she hath been. f Jer. 2, 20. & 30, 8. g Or, cause them to turn. h Or, and their infinite store, &c. i Heb. vessels of desire. j 2 Kin. 19.37. k Is. 13, 7, 8. l Dan. 5, 6. m Is. 52, 7. n Rom. 10, 15. o Jer. 30, 6. p Joel 2, 6. q Heb. feast. r Job 4, 10, 11. s Ezek. 19, 2-7. t Heb. Beitai, ver. 11, 12. u ver. 14. v Or, The disperser, or, hammer. w Jer. 50, 23. x Jer. 51, 11, 12. y ch. 3, 14. z Ezek. 29, 3. & 38, 3. aa & 30, 1, ch. 3, 5. ab Is. 10, 12. ac Jer. 25, 29. ad Or, the pride of Jacob as the pride of Israel. ae Ps. 50, 12. af Hos. 10, 1. ag 2 Kin. 18.17, 19. ah & 19, 9, 23. ai Is. 63, 2, 3. aj Or, dyed scarlet. ak Or, fiery torches. al Heb. city of bloods. am Ezek. 22, 2, 3. & 24, 6, 9. an Heb. 2, 12. ao Jer. 47, 3. ap Heb. their shoe. aq Or, gallants. ar Heb. the flame of the sword, and the lightning of the spear. as Heb. covering, or, coverer. at Or, molten. au Or, that which was established, or, there was stand made. av Or, discovered. aw Is. 47, 9, 12. ax Rev. 18, 2, 3.	shall lead her <sup>1</sup> as with the voice of doves, tabering upon their breasts. 8 But Nineveh <sup>2</sup> is of old <sup>1</sup> like a pool of water; yet they shall <sup>1</sup> flee away <sup>2</sup> . Stand, stand, shall <sup>1</sup> they cry; but none shall <sup>1</sup> look <sup>1</sup> back. 9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: for there is none end of the store <sup>5</sup> and glory out <sup>1</sup> of all the <sup>1</sup> pleasant furniture. 10 She is empty, and void, and waste: and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain <sup>1</sup> is in all loins, and the faces of them all gather blackness. <sup>1</sup> 11 Where is the dwelling <sup>1</sup> of the lions, and the feeding place <sup>1</sup> of the young lions, where the lion <sup>1</sup> , even the old lion, walked, and the lion's whelp, and none made them afraid? 12 The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes <sup>1</sup> with prey, and his dens with ravin. 13 Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.	1 <sup>m</sup> Heb. hearts. 2 <sup>s</sup> hath been from of old m Or, from the days that she hath been 3 <sup>s</sup> ; 4 <sup>s</sup> look-eth m Or, causeth them to turn 5 <sup>s</sup> , the glory m Or, wealth 6 <sup>s</sup> anguish 7 <sup>s</sup> are waxed pale. 8 <sup>s</sup> den 9 <sup>s</sup> feeding place 1 <sup>s</sup> and the lioness m as A.V. text. 2 <sup>s</sup> caves
6 <sup>s</sup> ;				
7 <sup>m</sup> [Ch. 2, 1 in Heb.]				
8 <sup>a</sup> ;				
9 <sup>s</sup> Keep thy feasts, O Judah,				
1 <sup>m</sup> Or, the man of worthlessness				
Heb. Beitai.				
2 <sup>a</sup> one				
	CHAPTER 2.			
	The fearful and victorious armies of God against Nineveh.			
3 <sup>s</sup> bring-eth again	HE <sup>9</sup> that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, fortify thy power mightily.			
4 <sup>s</sup> flash with steel	2 <sup>b</sup> For the LORD hath turned away <sup>1</sup> the excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine branches.			
m Heb. are with fire of steel.	3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are in scarlet: the chariots shall be with flaming torches <sup>1</sup> in the day of his preparation, and the fir trees shall be terribly shaken.			
5 <sup>s</sup> spears [Heb. fir trees] are shaken terribly.	4 The chariots shall <sup>1</sup> rage in the streets, they shall <sup>1</sup> jostle one against another in the broad ways: they shall seem <sup>1</sup> like torches, they shall <sup>1</sup> run like the lightnings.			
6 <sup>s</sup> the appearance of them is	5 He shall recount <sup>1</sup> his worthies: they shall <sup>1</sup> stumble in their walk <sup>1</sup> ; they shall <sup>1</sup> make haste to the wall thereof, and the defence shall be <sup>1</sup> prepared.			
7 <sup>s</sup> remembereth	6 The gates of the rivers shall be <sup>1</sup> opened, and the palace shall be <sup>1</sup> dissolved.			
8 <sup>s</sup> march	7 And Huzzab shall be <sup>1</sup> led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids			
9 <sup>s</sup> mantle is				
1 <sup>s</sup> are				
2 <sup>s</sup> is				
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, And it is decreed; she is uncovered &c.				
4 <sup>s</sup> is uncovered, she is carried away, and her hand-maids mourn				
m Or, lead her				
	CHAPTER 3.			
	The miserable ruin of Nineveh.			
5 <sup>s</sup> bring-eth again	WOE to the bloody city: it is all full of lies and robbery <sup>1</sup> ; the prey departeth not <sup>1</sup> .	3 <sup>s</sup> rapine		
6 <sup>s</sup> flash with steel	2 The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels <sup>6</sup> , and of the pransing horses, and of the jumping chariots <sup>7</sup> .	4 <sup>s</sup> . 5 <sup>s</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> ; 7 <sup>s</sup> ; the		
m Heb. are with fire of steel.	3 The horseman lifeth up both the bright sword <sup>1</sup> and the glittering spear <sup>6</sup> : and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number <sup>1</sup> of carcasses <sup>1</sup> ; and there is none end of their <sup>1</sup> corpses; they stumble upon their corpses:	8 <sup>s</sup> mounting [m Or, charging], and the flashing sword, 9 <sup>s</sup> heap 1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> the		
5 <sup>s</sup> spears [Heb. fir trees] are shaken terribly.	4 Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the well-favoured <sup>1</sup> harlot, the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms,	3 <sup>s</sup> well favoured		

and families through her witchcrafts.

<sup>5</sup> *Behold, I <sup>t</sup>am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts<sup>1</sup>; and <sup>c</sup>I will discover thy skirts<sup>2</sup> upon thy face<sup>3</sup>; and I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.*

<sup>6</sup> And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and <sup>j</sup>make thee vile, and will set thee as <sup>h</sup>a gazingstock.

<sup>7</sup> And it shall come to pass, <sup>t</sup>that all they that look upon thee <sup>i</sup>shall flee from thee, and say, Nineveh is laid waste: <sup>h</sup>who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

<sup>8</sup> *Art thou better than <sup>n</sup>populous <sup>p</sup>No! that was situate among the <sup>s</sup>rivers, <sup>t</sup>that had the waters round about <sup>e</sup>it, whose rampart <sup>t</sup>was <sup>7</sup>the sea, and her wall <sup>s</sup>was from the sea?*

<sup>9</sup> Ethiopia and Egypt <sup>t</sup>were her strength, and <sup>t</sup>it was infinite; Put and Lubim were <sup>t</sup>thy helpers.

<sup>10</sup> Yet <sup>t</sup>was she carried away, she went into captivity: <sup>u</sup>her young children also were dashed in pieces <sup>v</sup>at the top of all the streets: and they <sup>b</sup>cast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

<sup>11</sup> Thou also shalt be <sup>d</sup>drunken<sup>9</sup>: <sup>i</sup>thou shalt be hid<sup>1</sup>, <sup>i</sup>thou also shalt seek <sup>2</sup>strength because of <sup>t</sup>the enemy.

<sup>12</sup> All thy <sup>3</sup>strong holds *shall be<sup>1</sup> like <sup>h</sup>fig trees with the first-ripe figs: if they be shaken,*

B.C. c. 713.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 13.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 50. 37.  
<sup>c</sup> & 51. 30.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 47. 2. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> Jer. 13. 22.  
<sup>f</sup> Ezek. 16. 37.  
<sup>g</sup> Mic. 1. 11.

<sup>h</sup> Hab. 2. 16.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 147. 13.  
<sup>j</sup> Jer. 51. 30.  
<sup>k</sup> Mal. 2. 9.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 1.  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. 10. 33.

<sup>n</sup> Rev. 15. 10.  
<sup>o</sup> Jer. 15. 5.  
<sup>p</sup> Joel 1. 4.

<sup>q</sup> Amos 6. 2.  
<sup>r</sup> Or, nourishing.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. No Amos.

<sup>t</sup> Jer. 46. 25.  
<sup>u</sup> Ezek. 30. 14-16.

<sup>v</sup> Or, spreadeth himself.  
<sup>w</sup> Rev. 9. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> Heb. in thy help.

<sup>y</sup> Ps. 137. 9.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 13. 16.  
<sup>aa</sup> Hos. 13. 16.

<sup>ab</sup> Ex. 15. 16.  
<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 76. 6.

<sup>ad</sup> Lam. 2. 19.  
<sup>ae</sup> Jer. 50. 18.  
<sup>af</sup> Ezek. 31. 3.

<sup>ag</sup> Or, valiant ones.  
<sup>ah</sup> Joel 3. 3.  
<sup>ai</sup> Obad. 11.

<sup>aj</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 17.  
<sup>ak</sup> Jer. 25. 17.  
<sup>al</sup> 27.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 1. 10.  
<sup>an</sup> Heb. wrinking.  
<sup>ao</sup> Mic. 1. 9.

<sup>ap</sup> Lam. 2. 15.  
<sup>aq</sup> Zeph. 2. 15.  
<sup>ar</sup> See Is. 14. 8, &c.

<sup>as</sup> Rev. 6. 13.

they <sup>o</sup>shall even<sup>1</sup> fall into the mouth of the eater.

<sup>13</sup> Behold, <sup>b</sup>thy people in the midst of thee <sup>t</sup>are women<sup>1</sup>: the gates of thy land <sup>2</sup>shall be<sup>1</sup> set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire <sup>3</sup>shall devour<sup>1</sup> thy <sup>e</sup>bars.

<sup>14</sup> Draw thee <sup>4</sup>waters<sup>1</sup> for the siege, <sup>5g</sup>fortify thy strong holds<sup>1</sup>: go into <sup>e</sup>clay, and tread the <sup>7</sup>mortar, <sup>1</sup>make strong the brickkiln.

<sup>15</sup> There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall <sup>9</sup>eat thee up<sup>1</sup> like <sup>t</sup>the cankerworm: make thyself many as the cankerworm, make thyself many as the <sup>1</sup>locusts.

<sup>16</sup> Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the cankerworm <sup>2g</sup>spoileth, and <sup>3</sup>fleeth<sup>1</sup> away.

<sup>17</sup> Thy crowned <sup>t</sup>are as the locusts, and thy <sup>4</sup>captains as the great<sup>1</sup> grasshoppers, which camp in the <sup>5</sup>hedges in the cold day, <sup>t</sup>but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they <sup>t</sup>are.

<sup>18</sup> <sup>t</sup>Thy shepherds slumber, O<sup>1</sup> king of Assyria: thy <sup>6a</sup>nobles shall dwell in the dust<sup>1</sup>: thy people <sup>7</sup>is<sup>1</sup> scattered upon the mountains, and <sup>s</sup>no man gathereth<sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup>them.

<sup>19</sup> <sup>t</sup>There is no <sup>9e</sup>healing of thy bruise<sup>1</sup>; <sup>j</sup>thy wound is grievous: <sup>v</sup>all that hear the bruit of thee <sup>o</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> clap the hands over thee<sup>1</sup>: for upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

<sup>1</sup> s;  
<sup>2</sup> s are

<sup>3</sup> s hath devoured

<sup>4</sup> s water

<sup>5</sup> s strength-en thy fortresses

<sup>6</sup> a the

<sup>7</sup> s mortar,

<sup>8</sup> m Or, lay hold of the brick-mould

<sup>9</sup> s devour thee

<sup>1</sup> s locust.

<sup>2</sup> m Or, spreadeth himself

<sup>3</sup> s flieth

<sup>4</sup> s marshals

<sup>5</sup> m Or, scribes

<sup>6</sup> s as the swarms of

<sup>7</sup> m Or, walls

<sup>8</sup> s worthies are at rest:

<sup>9</sup> s are

<sup>10</sup> s there is none to gather

<sup>11</sup> s assuaging of thy hurt

<sup>12</sup> s;

<sup>13</sup> s look

<sup>14</sup> m Or, cause me to look

<sup>15</sup> upon perverse-ness

<sup>16</sup> s is

<sup>17</sup> s strife, and contention

<sup>18</sup> s riseth up.

<sup>19</sup> s judgement

<sup>20</sup> m Or, goeth

<sup>21</sup> not forth unto victory

<sup>22</sup> nations,

## HABAKKUK.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup> Unto Habakkuk, complaining of the iniquity of the land, <sup>5</sup> is shewed the fearful vengeance by the Chaldeans. <sup>12</sup> He complaineth that vengeance should be executed by them who are far worse.

<sup>1</sup> *THE* <sup>1</sup>burden which Habakkuk the prophet did see.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>2</sup>O LORD, how long shall I cry, <sup>b</sup>and thou wilt not hear<sup>3</sup>! even<sup>1</sup> I cry out unto thee <sup>t</sup>of violence, and thou wilt not save<sup>4</sup>!

<sup>3</sup> Why dost thou shew me

B.C. c. 626.

<sup>a</sup> Job 21. 7.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 94. 3.  
<sup>c</sup> Jer. 12. 1.

<sup>d</sup> Lam. 3. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> Or, arrested.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 29. 14.

<sup>g</sup> Acts 13. 41.

iniquity, and <sup>1</sup>cause me to behold grievance<sup>1</sup>? for spoiling and violence <sup>t</sup>are before me: and there <sup>2</sup>are that raise up strife and contention.

<sup>4</sup> Therefore the law is slacked, and <sup>3</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>doth never go forth: for the <sup>a</sup>wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore <sup>5c</sup>wrong judgment proceedeth.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>o</sup>Behold ye among the <sup>6</sup>heathen, <sup>1</sup>and regard, and <sup>7</sup>judgement goeth forth perverted.

<sup>1</sup> s;  
<sup>2</sup> m Or, before  
<sup>3</sup> s;

<sup>4</sup> s No-amion,  
<sup>5</sup> m Or, canals  
<sup>6</sup> s her;  
<sup>7</sup> m That is, the Nile.  
<sup>8</sup> s was of the sea?  
<sup>9</sup> m Some ancient versions have, was the waters.

<sup>9</sup> s;  
<sup>1</sup> s;  
<sup>2</sup> s a strong hold because of  
<sup>3</sup> m Or, a defence against  
<sup>4</sup> s for-tresses shall be

<sup>1</sup> m Or, oracle  
<sup>2</sup> a  
<sup>3</sup> s? I  
<sup>4</sup> s.

1 S I work  
4 S dwelling  
and so in  
vv. 8, 9.

7 S judge-  
ment  
8 S from  
9 S  
10 M Or,  
bear  
them-  
selves  
proudly

11 S : yea,  
12 S an  
13 S devour.

2 S come  
all of  
them for  
judgement;

3 M Heb.  
the eager-  
ness (or  
assem-  
bling) of  
their  
faces is  
&c.

4 S are set  
eagerly  
5 M Or,  
towards  
the east  
Or, for-  
wards

5 S : and  
they ga-  
ther  
captives

7 S Yea, he  
scoffeth  
at kings  
[M Or,  
And they  
scoff  
&c.] and  
princes  
are a  
derision  
unto him;

he de-  
rideth  
8 S he  
heapeth  
up dust,  
and  
taketh it.

9 M Or,  
Then  
shall the  
wind  
sweep by,  
and he  
shall pass  
away

10 S he  
sweep  
by as a  
wind,  
11 M Or,  
trans-  
gress

12 S he  
guilty:  
even he  
whose  
might is

1 S not  
thou  
2 M Ac-  
cording to  
an ancient Jewish tradition, thou diest  
not.

3 S him for judgement; and thou, O Rock  
[M See Deut. 32, 4], hast established him 4 A that  
5 S perverseness, 6 S peace 7 S swalloweth up 8 S :

14 Or, one worketh 15 S : 16 S earth,  
dwelling places 17 S theirs. 18 M Heb. II,

wonder marvellously: for 1 I  
will work 1 a work in your days,  
1 which ye will not believe,  
1 though it be told 1 you.

6 For, lo, 6 I raise up the  
Chaldeans, 1 that bitter  
and hasty nation, 1 which 6 shall  
march through the 6 breadth  
of the 3 land, 1 to possess 4 the  
dwellingplaces 1 that are not  
5 theirs.

7 6 They 1 are terrible and  
dreadful: 2 their 7 judgment  
and their dignity 6 shall 1 pro-  
ceed 8 of themselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter  
than 6 the 1 leopards, and are  
more 6 fierce than the 1 even-  
ing wolves 9: 1 and their horse-  
men 1 shall 10 spread themselves 11,  
and 1 their horsemen 6 shall 1  
come from far; 1 they 6 shall 1  
fly as 12 the 1 eagle 1 that hasteth  
to 1 eat.

9 They 2 shall come all for  
violence: 1 3 M their faces 1 shall  
sup up 1 5 as the east wind 6,  
and they shall gather the cap-  
tivity 1 as the sand.

10 7 And they shall scoff at the  
kings, and the princes shall be  
a scorn unto them: they shall  
deride 1 every strong hold; for  
8 they shall heap dust, and take  
it.

11 9 Then shall 10 his mind  
change, 1 and 6 he 1 shall 11 pass  
over, and 12 offend, 2 imputing  
this his power unto 1 his god.

12 6 1 1 2 Art 1 thou not 1 from  
everlasting, O LORD my God,  
mine Holy One? 2 we shall not  
die. O LORD, 6 thou hast or-  
dained 3 them for judgment;  
and, O 6 mighty God, thou hast  
6 established them 1 for correction.

13 1 7 Thou 4 1 art of purer eyes  
than to behold evil, and 4  
canst not look on 5 A iniquity: 1  
2 wherefore lookest thou upon  
them that deal treacherously,  
1 and holdest thy 6 tongue 1 when  
the wicked 7 devoureth 1 the  
man 1 that is more righteous  
than he 3? 1

14 And makest men as the  
fishes of the sea, as the 11 creep-

B.C. c. 626.

16 Jer. 16, 16.  
Amos 4, 2.

16 Or,  
flue net.  
Deut. 28, 49,  
50.

Jer. 5, 15.  
Fulfilled,  
2 Chr. 36, 6.

Deut. 8, 17.  
Is. 10, 13,  
& 37, 34, 25.

6 Heb.  
breadths.  
for, dainty.

9 Or, from  
them shall  
proceed  
the judg-  
ment of  
these, and  
the cap-  
tivity of  
these.

6 Heb.  
sharp.

Jer. 5, 6.  
Zeph. 3, 3.

Jer. 4, 13.

Is. 21, 8, 11.

16 Or, the  
sipping  
up of their  
faces, &c.,  
or, their  
faces shall  
look to-  
ward the  
east.

Heb. the  
opposition  
of their  
faces to-  
ward the  
east.

6 Heb.  
fenced  
place.

Ps. 85, 8.

9 Or, in me.  
7 Or, when I  
am argued  
with.

Heb.  
upon my  
reproof, or,  
arguing.

1 S 8, 1.  
& 30, 8.

Dan. 10, 14.  
& 11, 27, 33.  
& 12, 5, 4.

Heb. 10, 37.  
& Ps. 90, 2.  
& 93, 2.

Lam. 5, 19.  
2 Kin. 19, 23.  
Ps. 17, 13.

Is. 19, 5, 7.  
Ezek. 30, 25.  
John 2, 26.

Rom. 1, 17.  
Gal. 3, 11.  
Heb. 10, 38.

6 Heb. rock.  
Deut. 32, 4.

6 Or,  
How much  
more.

6 Heb.  
founded.

Ps. 5, 5.  
Prov. 27, 20.  
& 30, 16.

6 Or,  
greivance.

Jer. 12, 1.  
& Mic. 2, 4.  
6 Or, Ho, ho,  
or, crying.

ing things, 1 that have no ruler  
over them?

15 1 They 6 take 1 up all of  
them with the angle, 2 they  
catch them in their net, and  
gather them in their 6 drag:  
therefore they rejoice and are  
glad.

16 Therefore 3 d they sacrifice  
unto their net, and burn in-  
cense unto their 1 drag; because  
by them 4 their 1 portion 1 is fat,  
and 4 their 1 meat 5 f plenteous.

17 Shall 6 they 1 therefore  
empty 4 their 1 net, and not  
spare 7 continually to slay the  
nations 1?

4 S his 5 M Heb. fat. 6 S he 7 S to slay the na-  
tions continually

## CHAPTER 2.

1 Unto Habakkuk, waiting for an  
answer, is shewed that he must wait  
by faith. 5 The judgment upon the  
Chaldean for unsatiableness, 9 for  
covetousness, 12 for cruelty, 15 for  
drunkenness, 18 and for idolatry.

I WILL 1 stand upon my  
watch, and set me upon  
the 1 tower, 2 and will 2 watch  
to see what he will 2 say 2 unto  
me, and what I shall answer  
4 r when I am reproved.

2 And the LORD answered me,  
and said, 2 Write the vision,  
and make 1 it plain upon tables,  
that he may run that readeth it.

3 For 4 the vision 1 is yet for  
5 an 1 appointed time, 6 but at  
the end it shall speak, and 1  
not lie: though it tarry, wait  
for it; because it will 7 surely  
come, it will not 7 tarry.

4 Behold, his soul 6 which is  
lifted up 1 is not 9 upright in  
him: but the 6 just shall live  
1 by his faith.

5 6 1 2 d Yea also, because he  
transgresseth by wine, he is a  
proud man, neither keepeth at  
home, 1 who enlargeth his desire  
2 as 6 hell, and 4 1 is as death,  
and cannot be satisfied, but  
gathereth unto him all na-  
tions, and heapeth unto him  
all 6 people: 1

6 Shall not all these 2 take up  
a parable against him, and a  
taunting 6 proverb against him,  
and say, 1 Woe to him that  
increaseth 1 that which is not  
his! how long? and 6 to him  
that ladeth himself with 7 thick  
clay 1!

4 A he 5 S peoples. 6 M Or, riddle

1 S He  
taketh

2 S he  
catcheth  
them in  
his net,  
and ga-  
thereth  
them in  
his drag:

therefore  
he re-  
joiceth  
and is  
glad.

3 S he sa-  
crificeth  
unto his  
net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his

net, and  
burneth  
incense  
unto his



	7 Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall <sup>1</sup> bite thee, and awake that shall <sup>2</sup> vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them?	B.C. c. 626. <sup>a</sup> Ps. 115. 5. <sup>b</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 2. <sup>c</sup> Is. 33. 1. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 125. 17. <sup>e</sup> ver. 17. <sup>f</sup> Heb. bloods. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 11. 4. <sup>h</sup> Heb. be silent all the earth before him. <sup>i</sup> Zeph. 1. 7. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 2. 2. <sup>k</sup> Or, vaineth an evil gain. <sup>l</sup> Jer. 22. 13. <sup>m</sup> Jer. 49. 16. <sup>n</sup> Obad. 4. <sup>o</sup> Heb. palm of the hand. <sup>p</sup> Or, according to variable songs, or, tunes, called in Hebrew, <i>Shigionoth</i> . <sup>q</sup> Ps. 7. title. <sup>r</sup> Heb. thy report, or, thy stirring. <sup>s</sup> Or, preserve alive. <sup>t</sup> Jer. 88. 6. <sup>u</sup> Or, piece, or, fastening. <sup>v</sup> Or, witness against it. <sup>w</sup> Or, the south. <sup>x</sup> Heb. bloods. <sup>y</sup> Jer. 22. 13. <sup>z</sup> Jer. 24. 9. <sup>aa</sup> Mic. 3. 10. <sup>ab</sup> Nah. 3. 1. <sup>ac</sup> Deut. 33. 2. <sup>ad</sup> Judg. 5. 4. <sup>ae</sup> Ps. 68. 2. <sup>af</sup> Jer. 51. 58. <sup>ag</sup> Or, bright beams out of his side. <sup>ah</sup> Or, in vain? <sup>ai</sup> Or, by knowing the glory of the Lord. <sup>aj</sup> Is. 11. 9. <sup>ak</sup> Nah. 1. 3. <sup>al</sup> Or, burning discases. <sup>am</sup> Deut. 32. 24. <sup>an</sup> Ps. 18. 8. <sup>ao</sup> Hos. 7. 5. <sup>ap</sup> Gen. 9. 22. <sup>aq</sup> Nah. 1. 5. <sup>ar</sup> Gen. 49. 26. <sup>as</sup> Or, more with shame than with glory. <sup>at</sup> Jer. 25. 26. <sup>au</sup> & 51. 57. <sup>av</sup> Or, Ethiopia. <sup>aw</sup> Or, under affliction, or, vanity. <sup>ax</sup> ver. 8. <sup>ay</sup> Deut. 33. 26. <sup>az</sup> Ps. 68. 4. <sup>ba</sup> Job. 3. <sup>bb</sup> Or, thy chariots were salvation. <sup>bc</sup> Jer. 44. 3, 10. <sup>bd</sup> & 46. 2. <sup>be</sup> Or, Thou didst cleave the rivers of the earth. <sup>bf</sup> Ps. 78. 15. <sup>bg</sup> & 105. 41. <sup>bh</sup> Jer. 10. 8, 14. <sup>bi</sup> Zech. 10. 2. <sup>bj</sup> Heb. the fashioner of his fashion.	work trusteth therein, to make <sup>a</sup> dumb idols? 19 Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise <sup>1</sup> , it shall teach! <sup>1</sup> Behold, it <sup>†</sup> is laid over with gold and silver, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> there is no breath at all in the midst of it. 20 But <sup>†</sup> the LORD <sup>†</sup> is in his holy temple: <sup>29</sup> let all the earth keep silence before him. <sup>3</sup>	<sup>1</sup> s! Shall this teach? <sup>2</sup> m Heb. be silent before him, all the earth. <sup>3</sup> A space between ch. 2 & 3.
<sup>1</sup> m Or, exact usury of thee <sup>2</sup> m Or, toss thee to and fro <sup>3</sup> s peoples <sup>4</sup> s done to the land, to the city and to <sup>5</sup> s getteth an evil gain for <sup>6</sup> s hand <sup>7</sup> a , <sup>8</sup> s peoples labour for <sup>9</sup> s nations <sup>1</sup> s addest [ <sup>m</sup> Or, pourst] thy venom [or, fury] thereto, <sup>2</sup> s be as one uncircumcised <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. <sup>3</sup> s foul shame <sup>4</sup> s upon <sup>5</sup> s done to <sup>6</sup> s destruction of the <sup>7</sup> m According to many ancient versions, shall make thee afraid. <sup>8</sup> s; <sup>9</sup> s done to <sup>1</sup> s to <sup>2</sup> s <sup>3</sup> s its <sup>4</sup> m Or, its	8 <sup>b</sup> Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the <sup>c</sup> people <sup>1</sup> shall spoil thee; <sup>d</sup> because of men's <sup>e</sup> blood, and <sup>†</sup> for the violence <sup>f</sup> of the land, of the city, and of <sup>†</sup> all that dwell therein. 9 ¶ Woe to him that <sup>5h</sup> coveteth an evil covetousness to <sup>1</sup> his house, that he may <sup>i</sup> set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the <sup>6k</sup> power <sup>1</sup> of evil! 10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house <sup>†</sup> by cutting off many <sup>3</sup> people <sup>1</sup> , and hast sinned <sup>†</sup> against thy soul. 11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the <sup>2</sup> beam out of the timber shall <sup>q</sup> answer it. 12 ¶ Woe to him that buildeth a town with <sup>†</sup> blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity! 13 Behold, <sup>†</sup> is it not of the LORD of hosts <sup>2</sup> that the <sup>3</sup> people shall labour in the very <sup>1</sup> fire, and the <sup>3</sup> people shall weary themselves <sup>2</sup> for <sup>o</sup> very <sup>1</sup> vanity? 14 For the earth shall be filled <sup>a</sup> with the <sup>b</sup> knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea. 15 ¶ Woe unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that <sup>†</sup> puttest thy <sup>†</sup> bottle to <sup>†</sup> him, <sup>1</sup> and makest <sup>†</sup> him drunken also, that thou mayest <sup>†</sup> look on their nakedness! 16 Thou art filled <sup>i</sup> with shame for glory: <sup>k</sup> drink thou also, and <sup>3</sup> let thy foreskin be uncovered <sup>1</sup> : the cup of the LORD's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and <sup>3</sup> shameful spewing <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>†</sup> on <sup>1</sup> thy glory. 17 For the violence <sup>5</sup> of <sup>†</sup> Lebanon shall cover thee, and the <sup>6</sup> spoil of <sup>†</sup> beasts, <sup>7</sup> which made them afraid <sup>5</sup> , <sup>†</sup> because of men's blood, and for the violence <sup>9</sup> of <sup>†</sup> the land, <sup>1</sup> of <sup>†</sup> the city <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> of <sup>†</sup> all that dwell therein. 18 ¶ What profiteth the graven image <sup>2</sup> that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and <sup>3a</sup> <sup>†</sup> teacher of lies, that <sup>2</sup> the maker of <sup>†</sup> his	<sup>01</sup> Habakkuk in his prayer trembleth at God's majesty. 17 The confidence of his faith. <b>CHAPTER 3.</b> <sup>01</sup> Habakkuk in his prayer trembleth at God's majesty. 17 The confidence of his faith. <b>PRAYER</b> of Habakkuk the prophet <sup>4</sup> 'upon' Shigionoth. <sup>5</sup> 2 <sup>6</sup> O LORD, I have heard <sup>7m</sup> thy speech, and was <sup>1</sup> afraid: O LORD, <sup>n</sup> revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make <sup>8</sup> known; in wrath remember mercy. 3 God <sup>9</sup> came from <sup>†</sup> Teman, <sup>†</sup> and the Holy One from mount Paran. Selah. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of his praise. 4 And <sup>his</sup> brightness was as the light; he had <sup>1y</sup> horns coming out of his hand: and there <sup>†</sup> was the hiding of his power. 5 <sup>c</sup> Before him went the pestilence, and <sup>2a</sup> burning coals <sup>1</sup> went forth at his feet. 6 He stood, and <sup>3</sup> measured the earth <sup>4</sup> : <sup>†</sup> he beheld, and drove asunder the nations <sup>5</sup> , <sup>†</sup> and the <sup>6h</sup> everlasting <sup>1</sup> mountains were scattered, the <sup>7</sup> perpetual <sup>1</sup> hills did bow <sup>8</sup> : his ways are everlasting. 7 I saw the tents of <sup>†</sup> Cushan <sup>m</sup> in affliction: <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the curtains of the land of Midian did tremble. 8 Was the LORD displeased against the rivers? <sup>†</sup> was thine anger against the rivers <sup>9</sup> ? <sup>was</sup> <sup>†</sup> thy wrath against the sea, <sup>†</sup> that thou didst ride upon thine horses <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> thy chariots of salvation? 9 Thy bow was made quite <sup>2</sup> naked, according to the oaths of the tribes, <sup>even</sup> thy word. <sup>1</sup> Selah. <sup>†</sup> Thou didst cleave the earth with rivers. <sup>m</sup> Or, Sworn were the chastisements (Heb. rods) of thy word		

R.V.	God's judgment	ZEPHANIAH 1.	against Judah.	R.V.
1 S were afraid [M Or, were in pain]; the tempest of waters 2 S; 3 S as 4 S nations 5 M Or, art come 6 S for the salvation of M Or, For salvation (or victory) with 7 M Or, Thou didst smite off the head from the house &c. 8 M Or, hast wounded 9 S laying bare 1 A even 2 S didst pierce [M Or, hast pierced] with his own 4 S didst tread	10 <sup>a</sup> The mountains saw thee, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>1</sup> they trembled: the overflowing of the water <sup>†</sup> passed by: the deep uttered his voice, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>d</sup> lifted up his hands on high. 11 <sup>e</sup> The sun <sup>†</sup> and moon stood still in their habitation <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> at the light of thine <sup>g</sup> arrows <sup>3</sup> they went, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>†</sup> at the shining of thy glittering spear. 12 Thou didst march through the land in indignation, <sup>†</sup> thou didst thresh the <sup>4</sup> heathen <sup>†</sup> in anger. 13 Thou <sup>5</sup> wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, <sup>6</sup> even for salvation with <sup>†</sup> thine anointed; <sup>7</sup> thou <sup>8</sup> woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, <sup>9</sup> by discovering <sup>†</sup> the foundation <sup>1</sup> unto the neck. Selah. 14 Thou <sup>†</sup> didst strike through with his <sup>†</sup> staves the head of his <sup>3</sup> villages <sup>†</sup> : they <sup>†</sup> came <sup>o</sup> out <sup>†</sup> as a whirlwind to scatter me: their rejoicing <sup>†</sup> was as to devour the poor secretly. 15 <sup>x</sup> Thou <sup>†</sup> didst walk through <sup>3</sup> warriors <sup>M</sup> Or, hordes <sup>Or</sup> , villages <sup>M</sup> Or, hast trodden	B.C. c. 626. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 19, 16, 18; Judg. 5, 4, 5. Ps. 68, 8, & 77, 18, & 114, 4. <sup>b</sup> Or, mud. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 119, 120, Jer. 23, 5. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 14, 22, Josh. 3, 16, & Josh. 10, 12, 13. <sup>e</sup> Or, thine arrows walked in the light, &c. <sup>f</sup> Josh. 10, 11, Ps. 18, 14, & 77, 17, 18. <sup>g</sup> Or, cut them in pieces. <sup>h</sup> Jer. 51, 33, Amos 1, 3, Mic. 4, 13. <sup>i</sup> Heb. lie. <sup>j</sup> Josh. 10, 24, & 11, 8, 12, & 68, 21. <sup>k</sup> Heb. making naked. <sup>l</sup> Job 13, 15, P. Is. 41, 16, & 61, 10. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 27, 1. <sup>n</sup> Heb. were tempestuous. <sup>o</sup> Sam. 22, 34, Ps. 18, 13, & Deut. 32, 13, & 33, 29. <sup>p</sup> ver. 8. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 77, 19. <sup>r</sup> Heb. Neginoth, Ps. 4, title.	the sea with thine horses, <sup>o</sup> through <sup>†</sup> the <sup>1b</sup> heap of <sup>2</sup> great <sup>†</sup> waters. 16 <sup>o</sup> When <sup>†</sup> I heard, <sup>4</sup> <sup>o</sup> my belly trembled <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>†</sup> my lips quivered at the voice <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> rotteness entered into my bones, and I trembled in <sup>2</sup> myself, <sup>†</sup> that I <sup>8</sup> might <sup>†</sup> rest <sup>9</sup> in the day of trouble <sup>5</sup> : <sup>10</sup> when he cometh up unto the people, he will <sup>h</sup> invade them with his troops. 17 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>11</sup> Although <sup>†</sup> the fig tree shall not blossom, neither <sup>†</sup> shall fruit <sup>†</sup> be in the vines; the labour of the olive shall <sup>†</sup> fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and <sup>†</sup> there shall be no herd in the stalls: 18 <sup>†</sup> Yet I will <sup>†</sup> rejoice in the LORD, I will joy in the God of my salvation. 19 <sup>12</sup> The LORD God <sup>†</sup> 'tis <sup>9</sup> my strength, and he <sup>1</sup> will make <sup>†</sup> my feet like <sup>†</sup> 'hinds' feet, and <sup>o</sup> he <sup>†</sup> will make me to <sup>†</sup> walk upon mine high places. <sup>3</sup> To the chief singer <sup>†</sup> on my <sup>g</sup> stringed instruments. though <sup>12</sup> <sup>S</sup> Jehorah, the Lord, <sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> maketh <sup>2</sup> <sup>A</sup> space. <sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> For the Chief Musician,	1 M Or, surge 2 S mighty 3 A space after ver. 4 A and 5 S; 6 S; 7 S my place: 8 S should 9 M Or, waiting for 10 S when it cometh up against the people which invadeth him [M Or, to invade them] in troops. M Or, When he that shall invade them in troops cometh up against the people 11 S For

## ZEPHANIAH.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>God's severe judgment against Judah for divers sins.

THE word of the LORD which came unto Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of <sup>1</sup>Hizkiah, <sup>†</sup>in the days of Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah.

2 <sup>2</sup> <sup>h</sup>I will utterly consume all <sup>†</sup>things from off <sup>†</sup>the <sup>3</sup>land, <sup>†</sup>saith the LORD.

3 <sup>†</sup>I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and <sup>†</sup>the <sup>g</sup>stumbling-blocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the <sup>3</sup>land, <sup>†</sup>saith the LORD.

4 <sup>†</sup>I will also <sup>†</sup>stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and <sup>†</sup>I will cut off the remnant of Bael from this

B.C. c. 630.

<sup>a</sup> Hos. 10, 5, & 2 Kin. 23, 12, Jer. 19, 13, & 1 Kin. 18, 21, & 2 Kin. 17, 33, & Is. 48, 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Or, to the LORD.  
<sup>c</sup> Josh. 23, 7, & 1 Kin. 11, 33, & Is. 1, 4.  
<sup>d</sup> Jer. 2, 13.  
<sup>e</sup> Heb. For taking away I will make an end.  
<sup>f</sup> Hos. 7, 7.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. the jaws of the land.  
<sup>h</sup> Hos. 4, 3, & Hab. 2, 29, & Zech. 2, 13, & Is. 13, 6, & Ezek. 7, 19, & Mat. 15, 41.  
<sup>i</sup> Or, idols.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 34, 6, Jer. 46, 10, & Ezek. 39, 17, & Rev. 19, 17.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. and, &c.  
<sup>l</sup> Red, or, prepared.  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. visit upon.  
<sup>n</sup> Jer. 34, 6, & Ps. 115, 2.  
<sup>o</sup> Fulfilled, & 2 Kin. 23, 4, 5.

place, and the name of <sup>a</sup>the <sup>1</sup>Chemarims <sup>†</sup>with the priests;  
5 And them <sup>b</sup>that worship the host of heaven upon the housetops; <sup>c</sup>and them that worship <sup>2</sup>and <sup>d</sup>that swear <sup>e</sup>by the LORD, and that swear <sup>f</sup>by Malcham <sup>†</sup>;

6 And <sup>g</sup>them that are turned back from <sup>3</sup>the LORD; and <sup>†</sup>those that <sup>†</sup>have not sought the LORD, nor <sup>†</sup>enquired <sup>†</sup>him.

7 <sup>5</sup> <sup>m</sup>Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord God: <sup>h</sup>for the day of the LORD <sup>†</sup>is at hand: for <sup>†</sup>the LORD hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath <sup>†</sup>bid <sup>†</sup>his guests.

8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the LORD's sacrifice, that I will <sup>†</sup>punish <sup>†</sup>the princes, and the king's <sup>8</sup>children, and all such as are clothed with <sup>2</sup>strange <sup>†</sup>apparel.

1 S Chemarim  
M See  
2 Kin. 23, 5, Hos. 10, 5.  
3 S, which swear to the LORD and swear by Malcham  
M Or, their king  
3 A following  
4 S inquired after  
5 S ¶  
6 S sanctified  
M See  
1 Sam. 16, 5.  
7 M Heb. visit upon.  
8 S sons,  
9 S foreign

1<sup>s</sup> And in that day I will  
2<sup>m</sup> Heb. visit upon.  
3<sup>s</sup> over  
4<sup>s</sup> master's house  
5<sup>s</sup> second quarter,  
6<sup>m</sup> Heb. Mishneh.  
7<sup>m</sup> Or, The mortar  
8<sup>s</sup> the people of Canaan  
9<sup>m</sup> Heb. merchant people  
10<sup>s</sup> are undone:  
11<sup>s</sup> were laden with  
12<sup>m</sup> Heb. lamps.  
13<sup>s</sup> and I will punish  
14<sup>m</sup> Heb. visit upon.  
15<sup>m</sup> Or, thickened  
16<sup>s</sup> and their wealth  
17<sup>s</sup> spoil,  
18<sup>s</sup> a yea,  
19<sup>s</sup> I shall  
20<sup>s</sup> ;  
21<sup>s</sup> crieth

9<sup>1</sup> In the same day also will I<sup>2</sup> punish all those that leap<sup>3</sup> on<sup>1</sup> the threshold, which fill their<sup>4</sup> 'masters' houses<sup>1</sup> with violence and deceit.  
10 And<sup>o</sup> it shall come to pass<sup>1</sup> in that day, saith the LORD,<sup>o</sup> that<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>there shall be the noise of a cry from<sup>2</sup> the fish gate, and an howling from the<sup>5</sup> second,<sup>1</sup> and a great crashing from the hills.  
11 <sup>†</sup>Howl, ye inhabitants of<sup>6</sup> Maktesh, for all<sup>7</sup> the merchant people are cut down<sup>1</sup>; all they that<sup>8</sup> 'bear' silver are cut off.  
12 And it shall come to pass at that time, <sup>†</sup>that I will search Jerusalem with<sup>9</sup> candles<sup>1</sup>, and punish<sup>1</sup> the men that are<sup>2k</sup> settled on their lees<sup>3</sup>: <sup>1</sup>that say in their heart, The LORD will not do good, neither will he do evil.  
13 <sup>†</sup>Therefore their goods<sup>1</sup> shall become a<sup>5</sup> booty,<sup>1</sup> and their houses a desolation: <sup>6</sup>they shall<sup>o</sup> also<sup>1</sup> build houses, but<sup>7</sup> <sup>q</sup>not inhabit<sup>†</sup> them; and they shall plant vineyards, but<sup>7</sup> <sup>2</sup>not drink the wine thereof.  
14 <sup>†</sup>The great day of the LORD<sup>†</sup> is near, <sup>†</sup>it is near<sup>o</sup>, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the LORD<sup>8</sup>: <sup>1</sup>the mighty man<sup>9</sup> shall cry<sup>1</sup> there bitterly.  
15 <sup>†</sup>That day<sup>†</sup> is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness,  
16 A day of<sup>o</sup> the trumpet and alarm<sup>1</sup> against the fenced cities, and against the high<sup>2</sup> towers.<sup>1</sup>  
17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall<sup>9</sup> walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD: and<sup>1</sup> their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh<sup>k</sup> as<sup>o</sup> the<sup>1</sup> dung.  
18 <sup>†</sup>Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the LORD's wrath: but the whole land shall be<sup>q</sup> devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for<sup>†</sup> he shall make<sup>3</sup> even a speedy riddance<sup>1</sup> of all them that dwell in the land.

B.C. c. 630.

<sup>a</sup> Joel 2. 16.

<sup>b</sup> Or, not desirous.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Chr. 33. 14.

<sup>d</sup> Job 21. 18.  
<sup>e</sup> Is. 17. 13.  
<sup>f</sup> Hos. 13. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 26.  
<sup>h</sup> James 5. 1.

<sup>i</sup> Ps. 105. 4.  
<sup>j</sup> Amos 5. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> Ps. 76. 9.

<sup>l</sup> Joel 2. 14.  
<sup>m</sup> Amos 5. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> Jonah 3. 9.

<sup>o</sup> Heb. curded, or, thickened.  
<sup>p</sup> Jer. 48. 11.  
<sup>q</sup> Amos 6. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 94. 7.  
<sup>s</sup> Jer. 47. 4, 5.  
<sup>t</sup> Ezek. 25. 15.  
<sup>u</sup> Amos 1. 6-8.  
<sup>v</sup> Zech. 9. 5, 6.

<sup>w</sup> Jer. 6. 4.  
<sup>x</sup> & 15. 8.  
<sup>y</sup> Ezek. 25. 16.

<sup>z</sup> Deut. 28. 20.  
<sup>aa</sup> Amos 5. 11.  
<sup>ab</sup> Josh. 13. 3.

<sup>ac</sup> Mic. 6. 15.  
<sup>ad</sup> Joel 2. 1, 11.

<sup>ae</sup> See Is. 17. 2.  
<sup>af</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>ag</sup> ver. 18.  
<sup>ah</sup> Is. 22. 5.  
<sup>ai</sup> Jer. 20. 7.

<sup>aj</sup> Joel 2. 2, 11.  
<sup>ak</sup> Amos 5. 18.

<sup>al</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>am</sup> Is. 11. 11.  
<sup>an</sup> Mic. 4. 7.

<sup>ao</sup> & 5. 7, 8.  
<sup>ap</sup> Hag. 1. 12.  
<sup>aq</sup> & 2. 2.

<sup>ar</sup> Or, when, &c.  
<sup>as</sup> Jer. 4. 19.

<sup>at</sup> Ex. 4. 31.  
<sup>au</sup> Luke 1. 68.

<sup>av</sup> Ps. 124. 1.  
<sup>aw</sup> Jer. 23. 14.  
<sup>ax</sup> ch. 3. 20.

<sup>ay</sup> Jer. 48. 27.  
<sup>az</sup> Ezek. 25. 8.  
<sup>ba</sup> Ezek. 25. 3, 6.

<sup>bb</sup> Deut. 28. 29.  
<sup>bc</sup> Is. 39. 10.  
<sup>bd</sup> Jer. 49. 1.

<sup>be</sup> Ps. 79. 3.  
<sup>bf</sup> Is. 33. 10.  
<sup>bg</sup> Jer. 9. 22.

<sup>bh</sup> & 16. 4.  
<sup>bi</sup> Prov. 11. 4.  
<sup>bj</sup> Ezek. 7. 19.

<sup>bk</sup> Is. 15.  
<sup>bl</sup> Jer. 48.  
<sup>bm</sup> Ezek. 25. 9.  
<sup>bn</sup> Amos 2. 1.

<sup>bo</sup> Amos 1. 13.  
<sup>bp</sup> Gen. 19. 25.  
<sup>bq</sup> Deut. 29. 23.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o1</sup> An exhortation to repentance. 4 The judgment of the Philistines, 8 of Moab and Ammon, 12 of Ethiopia and Assyria.<sup>1</sup>
<sup>a</sup> GATHER yourselves together, yea, gather together, O nation<sup>1b</sup> not desired<sup>1</sup>;

2 Before the decree bring forth, <sup>2</sup>before the day pass<sup>4</sup> as the chaff, before<sup>5</sup> the fierce anger of the LORD come upon you, before the day of the LORD's anger come upon you.

3 <sup>o</sup>Seek ye the LORD,<sup>h</sup> all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his<sup>3</sup> judgment<sup>1</sup>; seek righteousness, seek meekness: <sup>i</sup>it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

4 <sup>o</sup>For<sup>m</sup> Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation: they shall drive out Ashdod<sup>n</sup> at the 'noon day,' and Ekron shall be rooted up.

5 Woe unto the inhabitants of<sup>5p</sup> the sea coast, the nation of the Cherethites! <sup>6</sup>the<sup>1</sup> word of the LORD<sup>†</sup> is against you<sup>7</sup>: <sup>1</sup>O<sup>r</sup> Canaan, the land of the Philistines<sup>8</sup>, I will<sup>o</sup> even<sup>1</sup> destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.

6 And the sea coast shall be <sup>9</sup>dwellings and cottages<sup>1</sup> for shepherds<sup>o</sup>, <sup>z</sup>and folds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for<sup>2</sup> the remnant of the house of Judah; they shall feed<sup>1</sup> thereupon: in the houses of Ashkelon shall they lie down in the evening<sup>2</sup>: <sup>a</sup>for the LORD their God shall<sup>6</sup> visit them, and <sup>3d</sup>turn away<sup>1</sup> their captivity.

8 <sup>o</sup>For<sup>†</sup> I have heard the reproach<sup>q</sup> of Moab, and<sup>7</sup> the revilings of the children of Ammon, <sup>4</sup>whereby<sup>1</sup> they have reproached my people, and<sup>h</sup> magnified<sup>†</sup> themselves against their border.

9 Therefore <sup>†</sup>as I live, saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely<sup>m</sup> Moab shall be as Sodom, and<sup>n</sup> the children of Ammon as Gomorrah, <sup>5p</sup>even the breeding<sup>1</sup> of<sup>6</sup> nettles, and salt pits, and a perpetual desolation: <sup>†</sup>the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my<sup>7</sup> people shall possess<sup>1</sup> them.

1<sup>s</sup> that hath no shame  
2<sup>m</sup> Or, longing  
3<sup>s</sup> judgment  
4<sup>s</sup> noon-day,  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, the region of the sea  
6<sup>s</sup> The  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> ;

3<sup>s</sup> judgment  
4<sup>s</sup> noon-day,  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, the region of the sea  
6<sup>s</sup> The  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> ;

3<sup>s</sup> judgment  
4<sup>s</sup> noon-day,  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, the region of the sea  
6<sup>s</sup> The  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> ;

3<sup>s</sup> judgment  
4<sup>s</sup> noon-day,  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, the region of the sea  
6<sup>s</sup> The  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> ;

3<sup>s</sup> judgment  
4<sup>s</sup> noon-day,  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, the region of the sea  
6<sup>s</sup> The  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> ;

3<sup>s</sup> judgment  
4<sup>s</sup> noon-day,  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, the region of the sea  
6<sup>s</sup> The  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> ;

3<sup>s</sup> judgment  
4<sup>s</sup> noon-day,  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, the region of the sea  
6<sup>s</sup> The  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> ;

3<sup>s</sup> judgment  
4<sup>s</sup> noon-day,  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, the region of the sea  
6<sup>s</sup> The  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> ;

3<sup>s</sup> judgment  
4<sup>s</sup> noon-day,  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, the region of the sea  
6<sup>s</sup> The  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> ;

3<sup>s</sup> judgment  
4<sup>s</sup> noon-day,  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, the region of the sea  
6<sup>s</sup> The  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> ;

3<sup>s</sup> judgment  
4<sup>s</sup> noon-day,  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, the region of the sea  
6<sup>s</sup> The  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> ;

3<sup>s</sup> judgment  
4<sup>s</sup> noon-day,  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, the region of the sea  
6<sup>s</sup> The  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> ;

3<sup>s</sup> judgment  
4<sup>s</sup> noon-day,  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, the region of the sea  
6<sup>s</sup> The  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> ;

10 This shall they have <sup>a</sup> for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified <sup>†</sup>themselves against the people of the LORD of hosts.

11 The LORD <sup>†</sup>will be terrible unto them: for he will <sup>a</sup>famish all the gods of the earth; <sup>c</sup>and <sup>†</sup>men shall worship him, every one from his place, <sup>†</sup>even all <sup>9</sup>the <sup>1</sup>isles of the <sup>2</sup>heathen.<sup>1</sup>

12 <sup>¶</sup>Ye Ethiopians also, ye <sup>†</sup>shall be slain by <sup>†</sup>my sword.

13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and <sup>†</sup>destroy Assyria; and will make Nineveh a desolation, <sup>†</sup>and dry like <sup>3a</sup>a wilderness.

14 And <sup>4m</sup>hocks<sup>1</sup> shall lie down in the midst of her, <sup>5</sup>all <sup>2</sup>the beasts of the nations: both the <sup>6r</sup>cormorant<sup>1</sup> and the <sup>7</sup>bittern<sup>1</sup> shall lodge in the <sup>8s</sup>upper lintels of it; <sup>†</sup>their voice shall sing in the windows; <sup>9</sup>desolation <sup>†</sup>shall be in the thresholds: <sup>a</sup>for he <sup>1</sup>shall uncover<sup>†</sup> the <sup>9</sup>cedar work.

15 This <sup>†</sup>is the <sup>2</sup>rejoicing<sup>1</sup> city <sup>b</sup>that dwelt carelessly, <sup>c</sup>that said in her heart, I <sup>†</sup>am, and <sup>†</sup>there is none <sup>3</sup>beside me: how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her <sup>†</sup>shall hiss, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>9</sup>wag his hand.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>¶</sup>1 A sharp reproof of Jerusalem for divers sins. <sup>8</sup>An exhortation to wait for the restoration of Israel, 14 and to rejoice for their salvation by God.<sup>†</sup>

**W**OE to <sup>h</sup>her that is <sup>†</sup>filthy<sup>1</sup> and polluted, to the oppressing city!

2 She <sup>2</sup>obeyed not the voice; she <sup>5n</sup>received not <sup>5n</sup>correction; she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to her God.

3 <sup>9</sup>Her princes <sup>6</sup>within<sup>†</sup> her <sup>†</sup>are roaring lions; her judges <sup>†</sup>are <sup>†</sup>evening wolves; they <sup>†</sup>gnaw not the bones till the morrow.<sup>†</sup>

4 Her <sup>9</sup>prophets <sup>†</sup>are light<sup>†</sup> and treacherous persons: her priests have <sup>†</sup>polluted<sup>†</sup> the sanctuary, they have done <sup>a</sup>violence to the law.

5 <sup>¶</sup>The <sup>¶</sup>just<sup>¶</sup> LORD <sup>od</sup>is<sup>†</sup> in the midst <sup>9</sup>thereof<sup>†</sup>; he will not do iniquity<sup>1</sup>; <sup>2c</sup>every morning doth he bring his <sup>3</sup>judgment<sup>†</sup> to light, he faileth not;

B.C. c. 630.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 16. 6.  
Jer. 48. 29.

<sup>b</sup> Jer. 3. 3.  
& 6. 15.  
& 8. 12.

<sup>c</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup>corners.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. <sup>†</sup>make lean.

<sup>e</sup> Mal. 1. 11.  
John 4. 21.

<sup>f</sup> So Jer. 8. 6.  
<sup>g</sup> Gen. 10. 5.

<sup>h</sup> Is. 18. 1.  
& 30. 4.

<sup>i</sup> Jer. 46. 9.  
Ezek. 30. 9.

<sup>j</sup> Ps. 17. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Gen. 6. 12.

<sup>l</sup> Is. 10. 12.  
Ezek. 31. 3.

<sup>m</sup> Nah. 1. 1.  
& 2. 10.

<sup>n</sup> Is. 15. 18.  
<sup>o</sup> Ps. 27. 14.

<sup>p</sup> Jer. 34. 1.  
Prov. 20. 22.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>r</sup> Is. 13. 21, 22.

<sup>s</sup> Joel 3. 2.  
<sup>t</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup>pelican.

<sup>u</sup> Is. 34. 11, 14.  
<sup>v</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup>knops, or, <sup>†</sup>chapters.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 1. 18.  
<sup>x</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup>when he hath uncovered.

<sup>y</sup> Jer. 22. 14.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 19. 18.

<sup>a</sup> Heb. <sup>†</sup>lip.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 47. 8.

<sup>c</sup> Rev. 18. 7.  
<sup>d</sup> Heb. <sup>†</sup>shoulder.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 68. 31.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 18. 1, 7.

<sup>g</sup> & 60. 4. &c.  
Mal. 1. 11.

<sup>h</sup> Job 27. 23.  
Lam. 2. 15.

<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 27. 36.  
<sup>j</sup> Nah. 3. 19.

<sup>k</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup>gluttonous.  
Heb. <sup>†</sup>crave.

<sup>l</sup> Jer. 7. 4.  
Mic. 3. 11.

<sup>m</sup> Mat. 3. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. <sup>†</sup>in my holy.

<sup>o</sup> Jer. 22. 21.  
<sup>p</sup> Jer. 5. 3.

<sup>q</sup> Or, <sup>†</sup>in-  
struction.

<sup>r</sup> Is. 14. 32.  
Zech. 11. 11.

<sup>s</sup> Mat. 5. 3.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 27.

<sup>u</sup> James 2. 5.  
<sup>v</sup> Ezek. 22. 27.

<sup>w</sup> Mic. 3. 9-11.  
<sup>x</sup> Mic. 4. 7.

<sup>y</sup> Jer. 2. 7.  
<sup>z</sup> Hab. 1. 8.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 40. 21.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 63. 8.

<sup>c</sup> Rev. 14. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> Jer. 23. 11.

<sup>e</sup> Lam. 2. 14.  
Hos. 9. 7.

<sup>f</sup> Ezek. 34. 28.  
Mic. 4. 4.

<sup>g</sup> & 7. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 22. 26.

<sup>i</sup> Is. 12. 6.  
<sup>j</sup> & 54. 1.

<sup>k</sup> Zech. 2. 10.  
& 9. 5.

<sup>l</sup> Deut. 32. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> Jer. 15. 17.

<sup>n</sup> See  
Mic. 3. 11.  
Heb. <sup>†</sup>morning by morning.

<sup>o</sup> John 1. 49.

but <sup>b</sup>the unjust knoweth no shame.

6 I have cut off <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> nations<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1s</sup>their <sup>2c</sup>towers<sup>1</sup> are desolate; I <sup>3</sup>made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant.

7 <sup>¶</sup>I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive <sup>†</sup>instruction<sup>1</sup>; so <sup>5</sup>their<sup>1</sup> dwelling should not be cut off, <sup>6</sup>howsoever I punished them<sup>1</sup>; but they rose early<sup>o</sup>, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>k</sup>corrupted all their doings.

8 <sup>¶</sup>Therefore <sup>m</sup>wait ye <sup>†</sup>upon<sup>1</sup> me, saith the LORD, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my <sup>†</sup>determination <sup>†</sup>is to <sup>q</sup>gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, <sup>†</sup>even all my fierce anger<sup>9</sup>: <sup>†</sup>for all the earth <sup>u</sup>shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy.

9 For then will I turn to the <sup>1</sup>people<sup>1</sup>; <sup>2a</sup>a pure <sup>2a</sup>language, that they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to serve him with one <sup>3a</sup>consent.

10 <sup>¶</sup>From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia <sup>†</sup>my suppliants, <sup>†</sup>even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering.

11 In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the midst of thee <sup>5</sup>them that <sup>†</sup>rejoice in thy pride, <sup>†</sup>and thou shalt no more be haughty <sup>6k</sup>because of<sup>†</sup> my holy mountain.

12 <sup>¶</sup>I will <sup>o</sup>also<sup>1</sup> leave in the midst of thee <sup>2p</sup>an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust in the name of the LORD.

13 <sup>¶</sup>The remnant of Israel <sup>†</sup>shall not do iniquity, <sup>2</sup>nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for <sup>2</sup>they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make <sup>†</sup>them afraid.

14 <sup>¶</sup>Sing, O daughter of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem.

15 The LORD hath taken away thy <sup>†</sup>judgments, <sup>†</sup>he hath cast out thine enemy: <sup>†</sup>the king of

1s,

2s battle-  
ments

m Or,

corner

towers

3a have

4s correc-  
tion

m Or,

instruc-  
tion

5s her

6s accord-  
ing to all

that I

have ap-  
pointed

concern-  
ing her

m Or,

howso-  
ever I

punish-  
ed her

7s for

8m Heb.

judge-  
ment.

9s;

1s peoples

2m Heb.

lip.

3m Heb.

shoulder.

4m Or,

shall

they

bring

my sup-  
pliants,

even the

daughter

of my

dispers-  
ed, for

an offer-  
ing unto

me

5s thy

proudly

exulting

ones,

m Or,

them

that

shall

exult in

thy mas-  
tery

6s in

7a But

8s judge-  
ments,



R.V.	<i>The people encouraged</i>	HAGGAI 1.	<i>to build the temple.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> fear 2 <sup>m</sup> An- other reading is, see. 3 <sup>s</sup> O Zion, let 4 <sup>m</sup> as A.V. text. 5 <sup>s</sup> A is 6 <sup>s</sup> , a mighty one who 7 <sup>s</sup> : 8 <sup>s</sup> : 9 <sup>m</sup> Heb. be silent, 10 <sup>m</sup> Or, They have been sorrowful for the solemn assembly which I took away from thee, for the lifting up of reproach against her 11 <sup>s</sup> were 12 <sup>s</sup> :	Israel, <sup>†</sup> even the LORD, <sup>†</sup> is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not <sup>1</sup> see <sup>1</sup> evil any more. 16 In that day <sup>†</sup> it shall be said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not: <sup>2</sup> and to Zion, 'Let' not thine hands be <sup>3</sup> slack. 17 The LORD thy God <sup>3</sup> h in the midst of thee <sup>4</sup> is mighty; he <sup>1</sup> will save <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> he will rejoice over thee with joy <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> he will <sup>1</sup> rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing. 18 <sup>1</sup> I will gather <sup>†</sup> them that <sup>9</sup> n are sorrowful for <sup>1</sup> the solemn assembly, <sup>†</sup> who <sup>1</sup> are <sup>1</sup> of thee <sup>3</sup> , sorrowful for the solemn assembly which I took away from thee, for the lifting up of reproach against her <sup>9</sup> s sorrow for <sup>10</sup> Or, are removed from <sup>11</sup> s were <sup>12</sup> s:	B.C. c. 630. <sup>a</sup> Ezek. 48. 35, Rev. 7. 15, & 21. 3. 4. <sup>b</sup> Heb. the burden upon it was reproach. <sup>c</sup> Is. 35. 3. 4. <sup>d</sup> Ezek. 34. 15. <sup>e</sup> Mic. 4. 6, 7. <sup>f</sup> Jer. 12. 12. <sup>g</sup> Or, faint. <sup>h</sup> Heb. I will set them for a praise. <sup>i</sup> ver. 15. <sup>j</sup> Heb. of their shame. <sup>k</sup> Deut. 20. 9. <sup>l</sup> Is. 62. 5. <sup>m</sup> & 65. 19. <sup>n</sup> Jer. 32. 41. <sup>o</sup> Heb. he will be silent. <sup>p</sup> Is. 41. 12. <sup>q</sup> A 27. 12. <sup>r</sup> Ezek. 28. 25, & 34. 13. <sup>s</sup> Amos 9. 14. <sup>t</sup> Lam. 2. 6.	<sup>1</sup> to whom <sup>2</sup> the <sup>3</sup> reproach of it was a burden. 19 Behold, at that time I will <sup>3</sup> undo all <sup>1</sup> that afflict thee: and I will save her that <sup>4</sup> halteth, and gather her that was driven <sup>4</sup> out <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>7</sup> I will <sup>6</sup> get <sup>1</sup> them <sup>6</sup> praise and <sup>7</sup> fame in every land <sup>2</sup> where they have been put to shame. 20 At that time <sup>m</sup> will I bring you <sup>s</sup> again, even in the time that <sup>1</sup> I gather you: for I will make you a name and a praise among all <sup>9</sup> people <sup>1</sup> of the earth, when I <sup>1</sup> turn back <sup>1</sup> your captivity before your eyes, saith the LORD. whose shame hath been in all the earth, at that time will <sup>s</sup> the peoples <sup>1</sup> s bring again	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, which hast borne the burden of reproach 2 <sup>s</sup> burden upon her 3 <sup>m</sup> According to some ancient authorities, [thee] was a reproach. 4 <sup>s</sup> deal with all them 5 <sup>s</sup> away 6 <sup>s</sup> make 7 <sup>a</sup> a 8 <sup>s</sup> a name, 9 <sup>s</sup> in, and 10 <sup>s</sup> bring again

## HAGGAI.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>1 Haggai reproveth the people for neglecting the building of the house.  
<sup>7</sup> He inciteth them to the building.  
12 He promiseth God's assistance.

**I**N <sup>b</sup>the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD <sup>†</sup>by Haggai the prophet unto <sup>f</sup>Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, <sup>9</sup>governor of Judah, and to <sup>h</sup>Joshua the son of <sup>14</sup>Josedech, the high priest, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, <sup>2</sup>The time is not <sup>1</sup>come, the time <sup>3</sup>that <sup>1</sup>the LORD's house <sup>4</sup>should <sup>1</sup>be built.

3 Then came the word of the LORD <sup>m</sup>by Haggai the prophet, saying,

4 <sup>†</sup>Is it <sup>5</sup>time for you <sup>6</sup>O ye, to dwell in your cieled houses, <sup>7</sup>and <sup>1</sup>this house <sup>8</sup>lie waste?

5 Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>9</sup>, <sup>1</sup>Consider your ways.

6 Ye have <sup>†</sup>sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and <sup>u</sup>he that earneth wages earneth wages to put it into a bag <sup>2</sup>with holes.

7 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>Thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>9</sup>, <sup>1</sup>Consider your ways.  
8 Go up to the <sup>2</sup>mountain,

B.C. c. 520.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 16.

<sup>b</sup> Ezra 4. 24.

<sup>c</sup> & 5. 1.

<sup>d</sup> Zech. 1. 1.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 2. 17.

<sup>f</sup> Or, blow it away.

<sup>g</sup> Heb. by the hand of Haggai.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 17.

<sup>i</sup> 19.

<sup>j</sup> Ezra 3. 2.

<sup>k</sup> Mat. 1. 12.

<sup>l</sup> Luke 3. 27.

<sup>m</sup> Or, captain.

<sup>n</sup> Ezra 3. 2.

<sup>o</sup> & 5. 2.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Chr. 6. 15.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Chr. 23. 19.

<sup>r</sup> Deut. 28. 23.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 35.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 1.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Kin. 8. 1.

<sup>v</sup> Ezra 5. 1.

<sup>w</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 2.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 132. 3.

<sup>y</sup> &c.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 2. 17.

<sup>aa</sup> Ezra 5. 2.

<sup>ab</sup> Heb.

<sup>ac</sup> Set your heart on your ways.

<sup>ad</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>ae</sup> Lam. 3. 40.

<sup>af</sup> Deut. 28. 38.

<sup>ag</sup> Hos. 4. 10.

<sup>ah</sup> Mic. 6. 14.

<sup>ai</sup> 15.

<sup>aj</sup> ch. 2. 16.

<sup>ak</sup> Zech. 8. 10.

<sup>al</sup> Heb.

<sup>am</sup> pierced through.

<sup>an</sup> Mat. 28. 50.

<sup>ao</sup> Rom. 8. 31.

and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD.

9 <sup>a</sup>Ye looked for much, and lo, <sup>†</sup>it came to little; and when ye brought <sup>†</sup>it home, <sup>†</sup>I did <sup>14</sup>blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that <sup>2</sup>is waste, <sup>3</sup>and <sup>1</sup>ye run every man <sup>4</sup>unto <sup>1</sup>his own house.

10 Therefore <sup>5</sup>the heaven <sup>o</sup>over you <sup>1</sup>is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed from her fruit.

11 And I <sup>1</sup>called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the <sup>o</sup>new <sup>1</sup>wine, and upon the oil, and upon <sup>†</sup>that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and <sup>2</sup>upon all the labour of the hands.

12 ¶ <sup>q</sup>Then Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Joshua the son of <sup>6</sup>Josedech, <sup>1</sup>the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent him <sup>7</sup>, and the people did fear before the LORD.

13 Then spake Haggai the LORD's messenger in the LORD's message unto the people, saying, I <sup>†</sup>am with you, saith the LORD.

1<sup>m</sup> Or, blow it away  
2<sup>s</sup> lieth  
3<sup>s</sup> while  
4<sup>s</sup> to  
5<sup>a</sup> for your sake  
6<sup>m</sup> Or, over you

6<sup>s</sup> Jeho-  
zadak,

7<sup>s</sup>;

R.V.	<i>The glory of</i>	HAGGAI 2.	<i>the second temple.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S Jehoza- dak,	14 And <sup>a</sup> the LORD stirred up the spirit of Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, <sup>b</sup> governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of <sup>1</sup> Josedech, <sup>1</sup> the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; <sup>a</sup> and they came and did work in the house of the LORD of hosts, their God,	B.C. c. 520. <sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 36, 22. Ezra 1, 1. <sup>b</sup> ch. 2, 21. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 85, 8, 9. Luke 2, 14. Eph. 2, 14.	house shall be greater than <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give <sup>e</sup> peace, saith the LORD of hosts.	
<sup>2</sup> A in the sixth month,	15 In the four and twentieth day of the <sup>o</sup> sixth <sup>1</sup> month, <sup>2</sup> in the second year of Darius the king.	<sup>d</sup> Ezra 5, 2, 8.	10 ¶ In the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying, 11 Thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Ask now the priests <sup>†</sup> concerning the law, saying, 12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it <sup>2</sup> be <sup>1</sup> holy? And the priests answered and said, No.	<sup>1</sup> S :
<sup>2</sup> S Hag- gai the prophet,	CHAPTER 2. <sup>o</sup> 1 He encourageth the people by promise of greater glory to the second temple than was in the first. 10 By a type he sheweth their sins hindered the work. 20 God's promise to Zerubbabel.	<sup>e</sup> Lev. 10, 10. <sup>11</sup> Deut. 33, 10. Mal. 2, 7.	13 Then said Haggai, If <sup>†</sup> one that is <sup>1</sup> unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean.	<sup>2</sup> S become
<sup>2</sup> S Hag- gai the prophet,	IN the seventh month, in the one and twentieth day of the month, came the word of the LORD <sup>o</sup> by <sup>2</sup> the prophet Haggai, <sup>1</sup> saying,	<sup>f</sup> Num. 19, 11. <sup>1</sup> Heb. by the hand of.	14 Then answered Haggai <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and said, <sup>2</sup> So <sup>†</sup> is this people, and so <sup>†</sup> is this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so <sup>†</sup> is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there <sup>†</sup> is unclean.	
<sup>4</sup> S Jehoza- dak,	2 Speak now to Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of <sup>4</sup> Josedech, <sup>1</sup> the high priest, and to the <sup>2</sup> residue <sup>1</sup> of the people, saying,	<sup>4</sup> Tit. 1, 15.	15 And now, I pray you, <sup>2</sup> consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD:	
<sup>5</sup> S rem- nant	3 <sup>1</sup> Who <sup>†</sup> is left among you that saw this house in <sup>6</sup> her first <sup>1</sup> glory? and how do ye see it now? <sup>†</sup> is it not in your eyes <sup>o</sup> in comparison of it <sup>1</sup> as nothing?	<sup>5</sup> Ezra 3, 12. <sup>6</sup> ch. 1, 5. <sup>†</sup> Zech. 4, 10.	16 <sup>2</sup> Since those days were, <sup>1</sup> when <sup>†</sup> one came to a heap of twenty measures, there were <sup>†</sup> but ten <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> when <sup>†</sup> one came to the <sup>2</sup> pressfat <sup>1</sup> for to draw out fifty <sup>†</sup> vessels <sup>o</sup> out of the press <sup>1</sup> , there were <sup>†</sup> but twenty.	<sup>3</sup> S through all that time, <sup>11</sup> as A.V. text. <sup>4</sup> S ; <sup>5</sup> S winefat
<sup>6</sup> S its former	4 Yet now <sup>m</sup> be strong, O Zerubbabel, saith the LORD; and be strong, O Joshua, son of <sup>4</sup> Josedech, <sup>1</sup> the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and work: for I <sup>†</sup> am with you, saith the LORD of hosts <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	<sup>10</sup> Zech. 8, 9. <sup>11</sup> ch. 1, 6, 9. Zech. 8, 10.	17 <sup>2</sup> I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail <sup>†</sup> in all the <sup>6</sup> labours <sup>1</sup> of your hands; <sup>11</sup> yet ye <sup>†</sup> turned not to me, saith the LORD.	
<sup>7</sup> S,	5 <sup>2</sup> According to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, <sup>2</sup> so <sup>1</sup> my spirit <sup>1</sup> remaineth <sup>1</sup> among you: fear ye not.	<sup>10</sup> Ex. 29, 45, 46. <sup>†</sup> Deut. 28, 29. <sup>1</sup> Kin. 8, 37. Amos 4, 9. ch. 1, 9.	18 Consider <sup>7</sup> now <sup>1</sup> from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, <sup>2</sup> even from <sup>2</sup> the day that the foundation of the LORD's temple was laid, consider <sup>†</sup> it.	<sup>6</sup> S work
<sup>8</sup> M Or, Remember the word &c.	6 For thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Yet once, it <sup>†</sup> is a little while, and <sup>1</sup> I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry <sup>†</sup> land;	<sup>11</sup> ch. 1, 11. <sup>†</sup> Neh. 9, 20. Is. 65, 11. <sup>2</sup> Jer. 5, 3. Amos 4, 6, 8-11. <sup>2</sup> ver. 21. Heb. 12, 26. <sup>†</sup> Job. 3, 16. <sup>2</sup> Zech. 8, 9.	19 <sup>6</sup> Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, <sup>o</sup> as yet <sup>1</sup> the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree <sup>o</sup> , <sup>†</sup> hath not brought forth <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> from this day will I bless you.	<sup>7</sup> S, I pray you, <sup>8</sup> S since
<sup>9</sup> S and <sup>1</sup> S abode <sup>1</sup> M Or, abideth	7 And I will shake all nations. <sup>a</sup> and <sup>2</sup> the desire <sup>1</sup> of all nations shall come <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.	<sup>11</sup> Gen. 49, 10. Mal. 3, 1. <sup>2</sup> Zech. 8, 12.	20 ¶ And <sup>o</sup> again <sup>1</sup> the word of	<sup>9</sup> S ;
<sup>2</sup> S the desirable things <sup>11</sup> M Or, the things desired (Heb. desire) of all nations shall come	8 The silver <sup>†</sup> is mine, and the gold <sup>†</sup> is mine, saith the LORD of hosts.			
<sup>4</sup> S,	9 <sup>2</sup> The <sup>5</sup> glory of this latter	<sup>11</sup> John 1, 14.		
<sup>5</sup> S latter glory of this				

<p>1 <sup>A</sup> the second time</p> <p>2 S :</p> <p>3 <sup>S</sup> nations</p>	<p>the LORD came <sup>1</sup> unto Haggai in the four and twentieth <i>day</i> of the month, saying,</p> <p>21 Speak to Zerubbabel, <sup>a</sup> governor of Judah, saying, <sup>b</sup> I will shake the heavens and the earth <sup>2</sup>;</p> <p>22 And <sup>c</sup> I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the <sup>d</sup> heathen<sup>1</sup>; and <sup>e</sup> I will overthrow the cha-</p>	<p>B.C. c. 520.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 14.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> ver. 6, 7.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Heb. 12, 25.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Dan. 2. 44.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Mat. 24. 7.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Cant. 8. 6.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Jer. 22. 24.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Is. 42. 1.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> &amp; 43. 10.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Mic. 5. 10.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Zech. 4. 5.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> &amp; 9. 10.</p>	<p>riots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.</p> <p>23 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zerubbabel, my servant, the son of Shealtiel, saith the LORD, <sup>d</sup> and will make thee as a signet: for <sup>e</sup> I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts.</p>	
--	---	---	---	--

# ZECCHARIAH.

<p>1 <sup>A</sup> ,</p> <p>2 S : Re- turn</p> <p>3 <sup>S</sup> return</p> <p>4 <sup>S</sup> , Re- turn</p> <p>5 <sup>S</sup> over- take</p> <p>6 <sup>S</sup> turned</p> <p>7 <sup>S</sup> Shebat,</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><b>CHAPTER 1.</b></p> <p><sup>o</sup>1 <i>Zechariah exhorteth to repentance.</i></p> <p><sup>1</sup> The vision of the horses. <sup>12</sup> At the prayer of the angel comfortable promises are made to Jerusalem. <sup>18</sup> The vision of the four horns, and the four carpenters.</p> <p><b>I</b>N the eighth month, <sup>b</sup> in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD <sup>c</sup> unto Zechariah<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo<sup>1</sup> the prophet, saying,</p> <p>2 The LORD hath been <sup>f</sup> sore displeased with your fathers.</p> <p>3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts<sup>2</sup>; Turn <sup>g</sup> ye<sup>1</sup> unto me, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will <sup>h</sup> turn<sup>1</sup> unto you, saith the LORD of hosts.</p> <p>4 Be ye not as your fathers, <sup>i</sup> unto whom the former prophets <sup>o</sup> have<sup>1</sup> cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts<sup>3</sup>; Turn<sup>1</sup> ye now from your evil ways, and <sup>†</sup> from your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the LORD.</p> <p>5 Your fathers, where <sup>†</sup> are they? and the prophets, do they live for ever?</p> <p>6 But <sup>n</sup> my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not <sup>5g</sup> take hold of<sup>1</sup> your fathers? and they <sup>e</sup> returned<sup>1</sup> and said, <sup>r</sup> Like as the LORD of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our ways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us.</p> <p>7 ¶ Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which <sup>†</sup> is the month <sup>7</sup> Shebat<sup>1</sup>, in the second year of Darius,</p>	<p>B.C. c. 520.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Josh. 5. 13.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Rev. 6. 4.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Ezra 4. 24.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Hag. 1. 1.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Ezra 5. 1.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Mat. 23. 35.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 2, 7.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Or, buy.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Heb. with dis- pleasure.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Jer. 25. 5.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> &amp; 35. 15.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> Mic. 7. 19.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> Mal. 3. 7.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Luke 15. 20.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> James 4. 8.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Heb. 1. 14.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 15.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> 16.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Ps. 105. 20.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> 21.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Is. 31. 6.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> Jer. 3. 12.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> &amp; 18. 11.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> Ezek. 18. 30.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> Hos. 14. 1.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> Ps. 102. 13.</p> <p><sup>aa</sup> Rev. 6. 10.</p> <p><sup>ab</sup> Is. 55. 1.</p> <p><sup>ac</sup> Jer. 25. 11.</p> <p><sup>ad</sup> 12.</p> <p><sup>ae</sup> Dan. 9. 2.</p> <p><sup>af</sup> ch. 7. 5.</p> <p><sup>ag</sup> Or, overtake.</p> <p><sup>ah</sup> Lam. 1. 18.</p> <p><sup>ai</sup> &amp; 2. 17.</p> <p><sup>aj</sup> Jer. 29. 10.</p> <p><sup>ak</sup> Joel 2. 18.</p> <p><sup>al</sup> ch. 8. 2.</p>	<p>came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo<sup>1</sup> the prophet, saying,</p> <p>8 I saw <sup>2</sup> by<sup>1</sup> night, and behold <sup>a</sup> a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that <sup>†</sup> were in the <sup>2</sup> bottom; and behind him <sup>†</sup> were there <sup>d</sup> red horses, <sup>e</sup> speckled, <sup>f</sup> and white.</p> <p>9 Then said I, O my lord, what <sup>†</sup> are these? And the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these <sup>†</sup> be.</p> <p>10 And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, <sup>h</sup> These <sup>†</sup> are they whom the LORD hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth.</p> <p>11 <sup>k</sup> And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.</p> <p>12 ¶ <sup>o</sup> Then the angel of the LORD answered and said, <sup>m</sup> O LORD of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which thou hast had indignation <sup>p</sup> these three-score and ten years?</p> <p>13 And the LORD answered the angel that talked with me <sup>†</sup> with <sup>e</sup> good words<sup>5</sup> and <sup>†</sup> comfortable words.</p> <p>14 So the angel that <sup>e</sup> communed<sup>1</sup> with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts<sup>†</sup>; I am <sup>n</sup> jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a great jealousy.</p>	<p>1 <sup>A</sup> ,</p> <p>2 <sup>S</sup> in the</p> <p>3 <sup>M</sup> Or, shady place</p> <p>4 <sup>S</sup> there were horses, red, sorrel,</p> <p>5 <sup>S</sup> , even</p> <p>6 <sup>S</sup> talked</p> <p>7 <sup>S</sup> :</p>
---	--	--	---	--

1<sup>s</sup> nations2<sup>m</sup> Or,  
helped  
for evil.3<sup>s</sup> :  
4<sup>s</sup> :5<sup>s</sup> over6<sup>a</sup> again7<sup>m</sup> Or,  
shall yet  
overflow  
with  
pros-  
perity8<sup>m</sup> [Ch. 2, 1  
in Heb.]8<sup>s</sup> And I  
lifted9<sup>s</sup> smiths.1<sup>s</sup> down  
2<sup>s</sup> nations,  
3<sup>s</sup> against8<sup>m</sup> [Ch. 2, 5  
in Heb.]  
4<sup>a</sup> And  
5<sup>s</sup> saw

15 And I am very sore dis-  
pleased with the <sup>1</sup>heathen<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>1</sup>that are at ease: for <sup>2</sup>I was  
but a little displeased, and they  
<sup>2</sup>helped forward the affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the  
LORD <sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>I am returned to  
Jerusalem with mercies<sup>4</sup>:<sup>1</sup> my  
house shall be built in it, saith  
the LORD of hosts, and <sup>5</sup>a line  
shall be stretched forth <sup>5</sup>upon<sup>1</sup>  
Jerusalem.

17 Cry yet<sup>6</sup>, saying, Thus saith  
the LORD of hosts<sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup> My cities  
<sup>7</sup>through <sup>1</sup>prosperity shall yet  
be spread abroad; <sup>8</sup>and the  
LORD shall yet comfort Zion,  
and <sup>1</sup>shall yet choose Jerusa-  
lem.

18 ¶ <sup>8</sup>Then lifted I<sup>1</sup> up mine  
eyes, and saw, and behold four  
horns.

19 And I said unto the angel  
that talked with me, What  
<sup>1</sup>be these? And he answered  
me, <sup>2</sup>These <sup>1</sup>are the horns  
which have scattered Judah,  
Israel, and Jerusalem.

20 And the LORD shewed me  
four <sup>3</sup>carpenters.<sup>1</sup>

21 Then said I, What come  
these to do? And he spake,  
saying, These <sup>1</sup>are the horns  
which <sup>2</sup>have<sup>1</sup> scattered Judah,  
so that no man did lift up his  
head: but these are come to  
fray them, to cast <sup>1</sup>out<sup>1</sup> the  
horns of the <sup>2</sup>Gentiles,<sup>1</sup> which  
<sup>3</sup>lifted up <sup>1</sup>their horn <sup>3</sup>over<sup>1</sup>  
the land of Judah to scatter it.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> God, in the care of Jerusalem, sendeth  
to measure it. <sup>6</sup> The redemption of  
Zion. <sup>10</sup> The promise of God's pre-  
sence.<sup>1</sup>

**I** <sup>1</sup>LIFTED up mine eyes  
<sup>2</sup>again<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>3</sup>looked<sup>1</sup>, and  
behold <sup>4</sup>a man with a measuring  
line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest  
thou? And he said unto me,  
<sup>3</sup>To measure Jerusalem, to see  
what <sup>1</sup>is the breadth thereof,  
and what <sup>1</sup>is the length thereof.

3 And, behold, the angel that  
talked with me went forth,  
and another angel went out  
to meet him,

4 And said unto him, Run,  
speak to this young man,  
saying, <sup>2</sup>Jerusalem shall <sup>3</sup>be  
inhabited <sup>1</sup>as <sup>7</sup>towns<sup>1</sup> without  
walls<sup>6</sup> for<sup>1</sup> the multitude of  
men and cattle therein<sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

B.C.C. 520.

<sup>1</sup> Is. 26, 1.  
ch. 3, 8.  
<sup>2</sup> Is. 47, 6.  
<sup>3</sup> Is. 60, 19.  
Rev. 21, 23.

<sup>4</sup> Is. 48, 20.  
& 52, 11.  
Jer. 1, 14.  
& 50, 8.  
& 51, 6, 45.

<sup>5</sup> Is. 12, 1.  
& 54, 8.  
ch. 2, 10.  
& 8, 3.

<sup>6</sup> Deut. 28, 64.  
Ezek. 17, 21.  
<sup>7</sup> Ch. 2, 1, 2.  
A Rev. 18, 4.

<sup>8</sup> Heb. good.  
<sup>9</sup> Is. 51, 3.

<sup>1</sup> Is. 14, 1.  
ch. 2, 12.  
& 5, 2.

<sup>2</sup> Deut. 32, 10.  
Ps. 137, 3.  
2 Thes. 1, 6.

<sup>3</sup> Is. 11, 15.  
& 19, 16.  
P ch. 4, 9.

<sup>4</sup> Ezra 4, 1, 4.  
7.  
& 5, 3.

<sup>5</sup> Is. 12, 6.  
& 54, 1.  
Zeph. 3, 14.

<sup>6</sup> Lev. 26, 12.  
Ezek. 37, 27.  
ch. 8, 3.

<sup>7</sup> John 1, 14.  
2 Cor. 6, 16.

<sup>8</sup> Is. 2, 2, 3.  
& 49, 22.  
& 60, 5, &c.

<sup>9</sup> ch. 8, 22, 23.  
ch. 3, 10.

<sup>10</sup> Ex. 12, 49.  
ver. 9.  
Ezek. 33, 32.

<sup>11</sup> Deut. 32, 9.  
<sup>12</sup> Ps. 75, 4, 5.  
ch. 1, 17.

<sup>13</sup> Hab. 2, 20.  
Zeph. 1, 7.

<sup>14</sup> Ps. 68, 5.  
Is. 57, 15.

<sup>15</sup> Heb. the  
habitation  
of his  
holiness.

<sup>16</sup> Deut. 28, 15.  
Is. 63, 15.

<sup>17</sup> Ezek. 40, 3.  
Hag. 1, 1.

<sup>18</sup> Rev. 11, 1.  
& 21, 15, 16.

<sup>19</sup> That is,  
an adver-  
sary.

<sup>20</sup> Ps. 109, 6.  
Rev. 12, 10.

<sup>21</sup> Heb. to be  
adver-  
sary.

<sup>22</sup> Jude 9.  
ch. 1, 17.  
Rom. 8, 33.

<sup>23</sup> Amos 4, 11.  
Rom. 11, 5.  
Jude 21.

<sup>24</sup> Jer. 31, 27.  
Ezek. 38, 10,  
11.

<sup>25</sup> 14, 61, 8.

5 For I, saith the LORD, will  
be unto her <sup>a</sup>a wall of fire  
round about, <sup>c</sup>and <sup>1</sup>will be the  
glory in the midst of her.

6 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Ho, ho, <sup>2</sup>come forth,  
and <sup>1</sup>flee <sup>d</sup>from the land of  
the north, saith the LORD: for  
I have <sup>1</sup>spread you abroad as  
the four winds of the heaven,  
saith the LORD.

7 <sup>2a</sup> Deliver thyself, O Zion,<sup>1</sup>  
that dwellest <sup>1</sup>with the daugh-  
ter of Babylon.

8 For thus saith the LORD  
of hosts<sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>After <sup>2</sup>the<sup>1</sup> glory  
hath he sent me unto the  
nations which spoiled you: for  
he that <sup>m</sup>toucheth you toucheth  
the apple of his eye.

9 For, behold, I will <sup>n</sup>shake  
mine hand <sup>5</sup>upon<sup>1</sup> them, and  
they shall be a spoil to <sup>6</sup>their  
servants<sup>1</sup>: and <sup>7</sup>ye shall know  
that the LORD of hosts hath  
sent me.

10 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Sing and rejoice, O  
daughter of Zion: for, lo, I  
come, and I <sup>1</sup>will dwell in the  
midst of thee, saith the LORD.

11 <sup>1</sup>And many nations shall  
<sup>7</sup>be joined<sup>1</sup> to the LORD <sup>2</sup>in  
that day, and shall be <sup>9</sup>my  
people: and I will dwell in  
the midst of thee, and <sup>2</sup>thou  
shalt know that the LORD of  
hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the LORD shall <sup>1</sup>in-  
herit Judah <sup>8</sup>his portion in  
the holy land, and <sup>2</sup>shall <sup>9</sup>  
choose Jerusalem <sup>9</sup>again<sup>1</sup>.

13 <sup>d</sup>Be silent, <sup>2</sup>O<sup>1</sup> all flesh,  
before the LORD: for he is  
<sup>1</sup>raised<sup>1</sup> up <sup>2</sup>out of <sup>3</sup>his holy  
habitation.

## CHAPTER 3.

<sup>1</sup> Under the type of Joshua, the restora-  
tion of the church, <sup>8</sup> Christ the Branch  
is promised.<sup>1</sup>

**A**ND he shewed me <sup>h</sup>Joshua  
the high priest standing  
before the angel of the LORD,  
and <sup>2k</sup>Satan standing at his  
right hand <sup>1</sup>to <sup>3</sup>resist him.<sup>1</sup>

2 And the LORD said unto  
Satan, <sup>m</sup>The LORD rebuke thee,  
O Satan: <sup>4</sup>even<sup>1</sup> the LORD  
that <sup>n</sup>hath chosen Jerusalem  
rebuke thee: <sup>1</sup>is not this a  
brand plucked out of the fire?

3 Now Joshua was clothed  
with <sup>7</sup>filthy garments, and  
stood before the angel.

4 And he answered and spake  
unto those that stood before

1<sup>a</sup> I

2<sup>s</sup> Ho  
Zion,  
escape,  
thou

3<sup>s</sup> :  
4<sup>m</sup> Or,  
After the  
glory, he  
hath &c.

5<sup>s</sup> over  
6<sup>s</sup> those  
that  
served  
them

7<sup>s</sup> join  
them-  
selves

8<sup>a</sup> as  
9<sup>a</sup> yet

1<sup>s</sup> waked

2<sup>m</sup> That is,  
the Ad-  
versary.  
3<sup>s</sup> he is his  
adver-  
sary.  
4<sup>s</sup> yea,



him, saying, Take away<sup>1</sup> the filthy garments from<sup>1</sup> him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee,<sup>a</sup> and I will clothe thee with<sup>2</sup> change of raiment.<sup>1</sup>

5 And<sup>3</sup> I said, Let them set a fair<sup>4</sup> mitre upon his head. So they set a fair<sup>4</sup> mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments<sup>5</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> the angel of the LORD stood by.

6 And the angel of the LORD protested unto Joshua, saying, 7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts<sup>7</sup>: 'If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my<sup>9</sup> charge, then thou shalt also<sup>1</sup> judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee<sup>8</sup> places to walk<sup>1</sup> among these that stand by.

8 Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou<sup>1</sup> and thy fellows that sit before thee<sup>1</sup>: for they<sup>1</sup> are<sup>2</sup> men<sup>1</sup> wondered at<sup>1</sup>: for, behold, I will bring forth<sup>1</sup> my servant the BRANCH.<sup>1</sup>

9 For behold<sup>3</sup> the stone that I have laid<sup>1</sup> before Joshua: upon one stone shall be<sup>1</sup> seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

10 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour<sup>9</sup> under the vine and under the fig tree.

#### CHAPTER 4.

<sup>01</sup> By the golden candlestick is fore-shewed the good success of Zerubbabel's foundation. 11 By the two olive trees the two anointed ones.<sup>1</sup>

AND<sup>m</sup> the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me,<sup>a</sup> as a man that is wakened out of his sleep<sup>6</sup>.

2 And<sup>7</sup> said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked,<sup>1</sup> and behold<sup>9</sup> a candlestick all of gold,<sup>1</sup> with<sup>1</sup> a bowl upon the top of it,<sup>9</sup> and his<sup>1</sup> seven lamps thereon<sup>2</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> seven pipes to<sup>3</sup> the seven<sup>1</sup> lamps, which<sup>1</sup> are upon the top thereof:

3 And two olive trees by it, one upon the right<sup>1</sup> side of the

B.C. 519.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 41, 10.  
<sup>1</sup> Luke 15, 22.  
<sup>2</sup> Rev. 19, 8.  
<sup>b</sup> Ex. 29, 6.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 6, 11.  
<sup>d</sup> Hos. 1, 7.

<sup>d</sup> Or, army.  
<sup>e</sup> Jer. 51, 25.  
<sup>f</sup> Mat. 21, 21.  
<sup>g</sup> Lev. 8, 25.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 2, 3.  
<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 44, 16.

<sup>j</sup> Or, ordinance.  
<sup>k</sup> Deut. 17, 9.  
<sup>l</sup> Mal. 2, 7.  
<sup>m</sup> Ps. 118, 22.  
<sup>n</sup> Heb. *madlik*.  
<sup>o</sup> Ezra 3, 11.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 3, 10.  
<sup>q</sup> & 6, 5.  
<sup>r</sup> Ezra 3, 10.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. *men of wonder*, or, sign, as Ezek. 12, 11.  
<sup>t</sup> & 24, 24.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 71, 7.  
<sup>v</sup> Is. 8, 18.

<sup>w</sup> & 20, 3.  
<sup>x</sup> Ezra 6, 15.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 2, 9, 11.  
<sup>z</sup> & 8, 15.  
<sup>aa</sup> Is. 42, 1.  
<sup>ab</sup> & 49, 3, 5.  
<sup>ac</sup> & 52, 13.

<sup>ad</sup> & 53, 11.  
<sup>ae</sup> Ezek. 34, 23, 24.  
<sup>af</sup> Is. 48, 16.  
<sup>ag</sup> ch. 2, 8.  
<sup>ah</sup> Is. 4, 2.

<sup>ai</sup> & 11, 1.  
<sup>aj</sup> Jer. 23, 5.  
<sup>ak</sup> & 31, 15.  
<sup>al</sup> & 6, 12.  
<sup>am</sup> Luke 1, 78.

<sup>an</sup> Hag. 2, 3.  
<sup>ao</sup> Or, since the seven eyes of the Lord shall rejoice.  
<sup>ap</sup> Ps. 118, 22.  
<sup>aq</sup> Is. 28, 16.  
<sup>ar</sup> ch. 4, 10.

<sup>as</sup> Rev. 5, 6.  
<sup>at</sup> Heb. *stone of tin*.  
<sup>au</sup> 2 Chr. 16, 9.  
<sup>av</sup> Prov. 15, 3.  
<sup>aw</sup> ch. 3, 9.

<sup>ax</sup> Jer. 31, 34.  
<sup>ay</sup> & 50, 20.  
<sup>az</sup> Mic. 7, 18, 19.  
<sup>ba</sup> ch. 13, 1.  
<sup>bb</sup> ch. 2, 11.

<sup>bc</sup> 1 Kin. 4, 25.  
<sup>bd</sup> Is. 26, 16.  
<sup>be</sup> Mic. 4, 4.  
<sup>bf</sup> & ver. 3.  
<sup>bg</sup> Heb. *by the hand*.

<sup>bh</sup> Or, empty of themselves oil into the gold.  
<sup>bi</sup> Heb. *the gold*.  
<sup>bj</sup> & 2, 2.  
<sup>bk</sup> Dan. 8, 18.

<sup>bl</sup> Rev. 11, 4.  
<sup>bm</sup> Ex. 25, 31.  
<sup>bn</sup> Rev. 1, 12.  
<sup>bo</sup> Heb. *sons of oil*.

<sup>bp</sup> ch. 3, 7.  
<sup>bq</sup> Luke 1, 19.  
<sup>br</sup> Heb. *with*.  
<sup>bs</sup> Jer. 1, 19.  
<sup>bt</sup> See Josh. 3, 11.

<sup>bu</sup> ch. 6, 5.  
<sup>bv</sup> Ex. 25, 37.  
<sup>bw</sup> Rev. 4, 5.  
<sup>bx</sup> Or, several pipes to the lamps, &c.  
<sup>by</sup> ver. 11, 12.

<sup>bz</sup> Rev. 11, 4.  
<sup>ca</sup> Ezek. 2, 9.

bowl, and the other upon the left<sup>1</sup> side thereof.

4 So<sup>1</sup> I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What<sup>1</sup> are these, my lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This<sup>1</sup> is the word of the LORD unto Zerubbabel, saying, Not by<sup>2d</sup> might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts.

7 Who<sup>1</sup> tart thou, O great mountain? before Zerubbabel thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth<sup>1</sup> the<sup>3</sup> head-stone thereof<sup>1</sup> with<sup>1</sup> shoutings<sup>4</sup>, crying, Grace, grace<sup>5</sup> unto it.

8 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his hands<sup>9</sup> shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you.

10 For who hath despised the day of<sup>9</sup> small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel<sup>6</sup> with those seven; they<sup>1</sup> are the eyes of the LORD<sup>2</sup>, which<sup>1</sup> run to and fro through the whole earth.

11 Then answered I, and said unto him, What<sup>1</sup> are these two olive trees upon the right<sup>1</sup> side of the candlestick and upon the left<sup>1</sup> side thereof?

12 And I answered<sup>8</sup> again, and said unto him, What<sup>1</sup> be these two olive branches<sup>9</sup> which<sup>1</sup> through<sup>1</sup> the two golden pipes<sup>1</sup> empty<sup>27</sup> the golden oil out of themselves?

13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these<sup>1</sup> be? And I said, No, my lord.

14 Then said he, These<sup>1</sup> are the two<sup>37</sup> anointed ones,<sup>1</sup> that stand by<sup>x</sup> the Lord of the whole earth.

#### CHAPTER 5.

<sup>01</sup> Vision of the flying roll, 5 and of a woman pressed in an ephah.<sup>1</sup>

THEN<sup>4</sup> I turned, and<sup>1</sup> lifted up mine eyes, and<sup>5</sup> looked, and behold<sup>6</sup> a flying<sup>6</sup> roll.

1<sup>s</sup> And

2<sup>m</sup> Or, an army

3<sup>s</sup> head stone with 4<sup>s</sup> of 5<sup>a</sup>,

6<sup>s</sup>, even these seven, which 7<sup>s</sup>; they

8<sup>s</sup> the second time, 9<sup>s</sup>, which are beside 10<sup>o</sup>, which by means of the two golden spouts empty 11<sup>s</sup> spouts, that 12<sup>m</sup> Heb. the gold. 13<sup>s</sup> sons of oil,

14<sup>s</sup> again I 15<sup>s</sup> saw, 16<sup>a</sup>,

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll; the length thereof <sup>†</sup>is twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then said he unto me, This <sup>†</sup>is the <sup>†</sup>curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole <sup>†</sup>earth: for <sup>†</sup>every one that stealeth shall be <sup>†</sup>cut off as on this side <sup>†</sup>according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be <sup>†</sup>cut off as on that side <sup>†</sup>according to it.

4 I will <sup>†</sup>bring it <sup>†</sup>forth, saith the LORD of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of <sup>†</sup>him that sweareth falsely by my name: and it shall <sup>†</sup>remain <sup>†</sup>in the midst of his house, and <sup>†</sup>shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

5 ¶ Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, and see what <sup>†</sup>is this that goeth forth.

6 And I said, What <sup>†</sup>is it? And he said, This <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>an <sup>†</sup>ephah that goeth forth. He said moreover, This <sup>†</sup>is their <sup>†</sup>resemblance <sup>†</sup>through <sup>†</sup>all the <sup>†</sup>earth.

7 And, <sup>†</sup>behold, there was lifted up a <sup>†</sup>talent of lead: <sup>†</sup>and this <sup>†</sup>is a woman <sup>†</sup>that sitteth <sup>†</sup>in the midst of the ephah.

8 And he said, This <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>wickedness. And <sup>†</sup>he cast <sup>†</sup>it into the midst of the ephah <sup>†</sup>; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and <sup>†</sup>looked, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>behold, there came <sup>†</sup>out <sup>†</sup>two women, and the wind <sup>†</sup>was in their wings; <sup>†</sup>for <sup>†</sup>they had wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven.

10 Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ephah?

11 And he said unto me, To <sup>†</sup>build <sup>†</sup>it <sup>†</sup>an house in <sup>†</sup>the land of Shinar: and <sup>†</sup>it shall be established, and <sup>†</sup>set there <sup>†</sup>upon her own base.

### CHAPTER 6.

<sup>o</sup>1 The vision of four chariots. <sup>9</sup> The temple and kingdom of Christ the Branch.

B.C. 519.

<sup>a</sup> Mal. 4. 6.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 8.

<sup>c</sup> Rev. 6. 4.

<sup>d</sup> Or, every

<sup>e</sup> one of this

<sup>f</sup> people that

<sup>g</sup> stealeth

<sup>h</sup> holdeth

<sup>i</sup> himself

<sup>j</sup> guiltless,

<sup>k</sup> as it doth.

<sup>l</sup> Rev. 6. 5.

<sup>m</sup> Rev. 6. 2.

<sup>n</sup> Or, strong.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 5. 10.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 104. 4.

<sup>q</sup> Heb. 1. 7. 14.

<sup>r</sup> Lev. 19. 12.

<sup>s</sup> ch. 8. 17.

<sup>t</sup> Mal. 3. 5.

<sup>u</sup> Or, winds.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Kin. 22. 19.

<sup>w</sup> Dan. 7. 10.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 4. 14.

<sup>y</sup> Luke 1. 19.

<sup>z</sup> See

<sup>aa</sup> Lev. 14. 45.

<sup>ab</sup> Jer. 1. 14.

<sup>ac</sup> Gen. 13. 17.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 1. 10.

<sup>ae</sup> Or,

<sup>af</sup> weighty

<sup>ag</sup> piece.

<sup>ah</sup> Or,

<sup>ai</sup> weighty

<sup>aj</sup> piece.

<sup>ak</sup> Or,

<sup>al</sup> weighty

<sup>am</sup> piece.

<sup>an</sup> Or,

<sup>ao</sup> weighty

<sup>ap</sup> piece.

<sup>aq</sup> Or,

<sup>ar</sup> weighty

<sup>as</sup> piece.

<sup>at</sup> Or,

<sup>au</sup> weighty

<sup>av</sup> piece.

<sup>aw</sup> Or,

<sup>ax</sup> weighty

<sup>ay</sup> piece.

<sup>az</sup> Or,

<sup>ba</sup> weighty

<sup>bb</sup> piece.

<sup>bc</sup> Or,

<sup>bd</sup> weighty

<sup>be</sup> piece.

<sup>bf</sup> Or,

<sup>bg</sup> weighty

<sup>bh</sup> piece.

<sup>bi</sup> Or,

<sup>bj</sup> weighty

<sup>bk</sup> piece.

<sup>bl</sup> Or,

<sup>bm</sup> weighty

<sup>bn</sup> piece.

<sup>bo</sup> Or,

<sup>bp</sup> weighty

<sup>bq</sup> piece.

AND <sup>†</sup>I turned, and <sup>†</sup>lifted up <sup>†</sup>mine eyes, and <sup>†</sup>looked, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>behold, there came four chariots out from between <sup>†</sup>two mountains; and the mountains <sup>†</sup>were mountains of brass.

2 In the first chariot <sup>†</sup>were <sup>†</sup>red horses; and in the second chariot <sup>†</sup>black horses;

3 And in the third chariot <sup>†</sup>white horses; and in the fourth chariot grised <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>bay horses.

4 Then I answered <sup>†</sup>and said unto the angel that talked with me, What <sup>†</sup>are these, my lord?

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, <sup>†</sup>These <sup>†</sup>are the four <sup>†</sup>spirits of the heavens, <sup>†</sup>which go forth from <sup>†</sup>standing before the Lord of all the earth.

6 <sup>†</sup>The <sup>†</sup>black horses <sup>†</sup>which are therein go forth into <sup>†</sup>the north country; and the white <sup>†</sup>go <sup>†</sup>forth after them; and the grised <sup>†</sup>go <sup>†</sup>forth toward the south country.

7 And the <sup>†</sup>bay went forth, and sought to go that they might <sup>†</sup>walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, <sup>†</sup>these <sup>†</sup>that go toward the north country have quieted my <sup>†</sup>spirit in the north country.

9 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

10 Take of <sup>†</sup>them of the captivity, <sup>†</sup>even of Heldai, of Tobiah, and of Jedaiah <sup>†</sup>, which are come from Babylon, <sup>†</sup>and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the son of Zephaniah <sup>†</sup>;

11 <sup>†</sup>Then take <sup>†</sup>silver and gold, and make <sup>†</sup>crowns, and set <sup>†</sup>them upon the head of Joshua the son of <sup>†</sup>Josedech, <sup>†</sup>the high priest;

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold <sup>†</sup>the man <sup>†</sup>whose name <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>the <sup>†</sup>BRANCH; and he shall

<sup>†</sup>grow up out of his place, <sup>†</sup>and he shall build the temple of the LORD:

13 Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he

<sup>1</sup> again I

<sup>2</sup> saw,

<sup>3</sup> Or,

<sup>4</sup> the two

<sup>5</sup> Or,

<sup>6</sup> strong

<sup>7</sup> The word

<sup>8</sup> is omitted

<sup>9</sup> in the

<sup>10</sup> Syriac.

<sup>11</sup> Or,

<sup>12</sup> strong

<sup>13</sup> The word

<sup>14</sup> is omitted

<sup>15</sup> in the

<sup>16</sup> Syriac.

<sup>17</sup> Or,

<sup>18</sup> strong

<sup>19</sup> The word

<sup>20</sup> is omitted

<sup>21</sup> in the

<sup>22</sup> Syriac.

<sup>23</sup> Or,

<sup>24</sup> strong

<sup>25</sup> The word

<sup>26</sup> is omitted

<sup>27</sup> in the

<sup>28</sup> Syriac.

<sup>29</sup> Or,

<sup>30</sup> strong

<sup>31</sup> The word

<sup>32</sup> is omitted

<sup>33</sup> in the

<sup>34</sup> Syriac.

<sup>35</sup> Or,

<sup>36</sup> strong

<sup>37</sup> The word

<sup>38</sup> is omitted

<sup>39</sup> in the

<sup>40</sup> Syriac.

<sup>41</sup> Or,

<sup>42</sup> strong

<sup>43</sup> The word

<sup>44</sup> is omitted

<sup>45</sup> in the

<sup>46</sup> Syriac.

<sup>47</sup> Or,

<sup>48</sup> strong

<sup>49</sup> The word

<sup>50</sup> is omitted

<sup>51</sup> in the

<sup>52</sup> Syriac.

<sup>53</sup> Or,

<sup>54</sup> strong

<sup>55</sup> The word

<sup>56</sup> is omitted

<sup>57</sup> in the

<sup>58</sup> Syriac.

<sup>59</sup> Or,

<sup>60</sup> strong

<sup>61</sup> The word

<sup>62</sup> is omitted

<sup>63</sup> in the

<sup>64</sup> Syriac.

<sup>65</sup> Or,

<sup>66</sup> strong

<sup>67</sup> The word

<sup>68</sup> is omitted

<sup>69</sup> in the

<sup>70</sup> Syriac.

<sup>71</sup> Or,

<sup>72</sup> strong

<sup>73</sup> The word

<sup>74</sup> is omitted

<sup>75</sup> in the

<sup>76</sup> Syriac.

R.V.	The restoration	ZECARIAH 7, 8.	of Jerusalem.	R.V.
	<p><sup>a</sup> shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and <sup>1b</sup> he shall be a priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.</p> <p>14 And the <sup>2</sup>crowns shall be to Helem, and to Tobijah, and to Jedaiah, and <sup>3</sup>to Hen the son of Zephaniah, <sup>e</sup>for a memorial in the temple of the LORD.</p> <p>15 And <sup>g</sup>they <sup>†</sup>that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the LORD, and <sup>h</sup>ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. And <i>this</i> shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the LORD your God.</p>	<p>B.C. 519.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Is. 22, 24. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 110, 4. Heb. 3, 1. <sup>c</sup> Heb. Judgment of truth. Is. 58, 6, 7. Jer. 7, 23. Mic. 6, 8. ch. 8, 16. Mat. 23, 23. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 22, 21, 22. Deut. 24, 17. Is. 1, 17. Jer. 5, 28. <sup>e</sup> Ex. 12, 14. Mark 14, 9. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 36, 4. Mic. 2, 1. ch. 8, 17. <sup>g</sup> Is. 57, 19. <sup>h</sup> Jer. 40, 10. Eph. 2, 13, 19. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2, 9. 4 &amp; 5. <sup>j</sup> Heb. they gave a back-sliding shoulder. Neh. 9, 29. Jer. 7, 24. Hos. 4, 16. <sup>k</sup> Heb. made heavy. Acts 7, 57. <sup>l</sup> Ezek. 11, 19. 4 &amp; 26, 26. <sup>m</sup> Neh. 9, 29, 30. <sup>n</sup> Heb. by the hand of. P<sup>2</sup> Chr. 36, 16. Dan. 9, 11. <sup>o</sup> Prov. 1, 24-28. Is. 1, 15. Jer. 11, 11. 4 &amp; 13, 12. Mic. 3, 4. <sup>p</sup> Deut. 4, 27. 4 &amp; 28, 64. Ezek. 36, 19. ch. 2, 6. <sup>q</sup> Heb. I will treat the face of the LORD; 1 Sam. 13, 12. ch. 8, 21. <sup>r</sup> Deut. 28, 33. <sup>s</sup> Lev. 26, 22. <sup>t</sup> Deut. 17, 9-11. 4 &amp; 33, 10. Mal. 2, 7. <sup>u</sup> Dan. 8, 9. <sup>v</sup> Heb. land of desire. <sup>w</sup> Jer. 52, 12. ch. 8, 19. <sup>x</sup> Is. 58, 5. <sup>y</sup> Jer. 41, 1. ch. 8, 19. <sup>z</sup> Nah. 1, 2. ch. 1, 14. <sup>aa</sup> Jer. 1, 12. <sup>ab</sup> See Rom. 14, 6. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 1, 16. <sup>ad</sup> Or, be not ye they that eat, &amp;c. <sup>ae</sup> ch. 2, 10. <sup>af</sup> Or, Are not these the words. <sup>ag</sup> Is. 1, 21, 26. <sup>ah</sup> Is. 2, 2, 3. <sup>ai</sup> Heb. by the hand of, &amp;c. <sup>aj</sup> Jer. 31, 23. <sup>ak</sup> See 1 Sam. 2, 31. Is. 65, 20, 22. Lam. 2, 20. 4 &amp; 5, 11-14. Jer. 17, 26.</p>	<p>8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah, saying,</p> <p>9 Thus <sup>1</sup> speaketh <sup>1</sup> the LORD of hosts <sup>2</sup>, saying, <sup>c</sup> Execute true <sup>3</sup> judgment, <sup>4</sup> and shew mercy and <sup>5</sup> compassions <sup>1</sup> every man to his brother:</p> <p>10 And <sup>a</sup> oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; <sup>d</sup> and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.</p> <p>11 But they refused to hearken, and <sup>b</sup> pulled away the shoulder, and <sup>e</sup> stopped their ears, that they should not hear.</p> <p>12 Yea, they made their <sup>1</sup> hearts <sup>†</sup> as an adamant stone, <sup>m</sup> lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts <sup>1</sup> hath sent in <sup>n</sup> his spirit <sup>n</sup> by the <sup>8</sup> former prophets: <sup>p</sup> therefore came <sup>a</sup> a great wrath from the LORD of hosts.</p> <p>13 <sup>1</sup> Therefore it is come to pass, <i>that</i> <sup>1</sup> as he cried, and they would not hear; so <sup>q</sup> they <sup>2</sup> cried, and I would <sup>1</sup> not hear, <sup>3</sup> saith <sup>1</sup> the LORD of hosts <sup>1</sup>:</p> <p>14 But <sup>r</sup> I <sup>5</sup> scattered <sup>1</sup> them with a whirlwind among all the nations <sup>6</sup> whom they <sup>6</sup> knew not. <sup>1</sup> Thus <sup>x</sup> the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid <sup>2</sup> the <sup>7a</sup> pleasant land desolate.</p>	<p>1 <sup>s</sup> hath</p> <p>2 <sup>a</sup> spoken</p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> judgement,</p> <p>4 <sup>s</sup> com-</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> compassion</p> <p>6 <sup>m</sup> Or, turned a stubborn shoulder</p> <p>7 <sup>m</sup> Or, made their ears heavy</p> <p>See Is. 6, 10.</p> <p>8 <sup>s</sup> had sent by</p> <p>9 <sup>a</sup> hand of the</p> <p>10 <sup>s</sup> there</p> <p>11 <sup>s</sup> And it came to pass that,</p> <p>12 <sup>s</sup> shall cry, and I will</p> <p>13 <sup>s</sup> said</p> <p>14 <sup>s</sup>;</p> <p>15 <sup>s</sup> will scatter</p> <p>16 <sup>s</sup> have not known.</p> <p>17 <sup>m</sup> Heb. land of desire.</p>
1 <sup>m</sup> Or, there shall be				
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, crown				
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, for the kindness of the son &c.				
4 <sup>s</sup> Chisleu.				
5 <sup>s</sup> Now they of Beth-el had sent Sharezzer				
6 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
7 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
8 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
9 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
10 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
11 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
12 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
13 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
14 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
15 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
16 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
17 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
18 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
19 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
20 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
21 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
22 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
23 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
24 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
25 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
26 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
27 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
28 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
29 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
30 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
31 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
32 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
33 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
34 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
35 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
36 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
37 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
38 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
39 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
40 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
41 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
42 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
43 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
44 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
45 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
46 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
47 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
48 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
49 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
50 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
51 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
52 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
53 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
54 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
55 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
56 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
57 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
58 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
59 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
60 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
61 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
62 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
63 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
64 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
65 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
66 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
67 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
68 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
69 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
70 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
71 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
72 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
73 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
74 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
75 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
76 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
77 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
78 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
79 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
80 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
81 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
82 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
83 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
84 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
85 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
86 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
87 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
88 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
89 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
90 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
91 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
92 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
93 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
94 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
95 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
96 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
97 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
98 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
99 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				
100 <sup>s</sup> Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezzer				

R.V.	Enlargement of the	ZECARIAH 9.	church is promised.	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Heb. for multitude of days.	every man with his staff in his hand <sup>1b</sup> for every age.	B.C. 518.	the LORD of hosts, <sup>a</sup> and I repented not <sup>1</sup> !	1 <sup>S</sup> ;
2 <sup>S</sup> :	5 And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets thereof.	<sup>a</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 16. ch. 1. 6.	15 So again have I thought in these days to do <sup>2</sup> well <sup>1</sup> unto Jerusalem and to the house of Judah: fear ye not.	2 <sup>S</sup> good
3 <sup>S</sup> those	6 Thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> If it be <sup>c</sup> marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in <sup>3</sup> these <sup>1</sup> days, <sup>e</sup> should it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts.	<sup>b</sup> Heb. for multitude of days. <sup>c</sup> Or, hard, as difficult. <sup>d</sup> ver. 39. ch. 7. 4. Eph. 4. 25. Gen. 18. 14. Luke 1. 37. Is. 38. 27. Rom. 4. 21. <sup>f</sup> Heb. judge truth, and the judgment of peace. <sup>g</sup> Prov. 3. 29. Is. 11. 11, 12. Ezek. 37. 21. Amos 9. 14, 15. ch. 5. 3, 4.	16 <sup>o</sup> ¶ These <sup>t</sup> are the things that ye shall do; <sup>4</sup> Speak ye every man the truth <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> his neighbour; <sup>4f</sup> execute the <sup>6</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> of truth and peace in your gates:	3 <sup>S</sup> with 4 <sup>M</sup> Heb. judge truth and the judgement of peace. 5 <sup>S</sup> judgement
4 <sup>S</sup> ;	7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Behold, <sup>h</sup> I will save my people from the east country, and from <sup>k</sup> the west country <sup>2</sup> .	<sup>h</sup> Heb. the country of the going down of the sun: See Ps. 59. 1. & 113. 3. Mal. 1. 11. <sup>i</sup> Jer. 30. 22. & 31. 1, 33. ch. 13. 9. <sup>m</sup> Jer. 4. 2. <sup>n</sup> Jer. 52. 6, 7. <sup>p</sup> Jer. 52. 12. Is. 40. 3. ch. 7. 3, 5. <sup>q</sup> ver. 13. Hag. 2. 4. <sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 25. 25. Jer. 41. 1, 2. <sup>t</sup> Jer. 52. 4. <sup>u</sup> Ezra 5. 1, 2. Est. 8. 17. Is. 38. 16. <sup>v</sup> Hag. 2. 18. <sup>w</sup> Or, solemn, or, at times. <sup>x</sup> ver. 16. <sup>y</sup> Or, the hire of the hire became nothing, &c. <sup>z</sup> Hag. 1. 6. 9. 10. 2. 16. <sup>aa</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 5. <sup>ab</sup> Is. 2. 3. Mic. 4. 1, 2. <sup>ac</sup> Or, continually. <sup>ad</sup> Heb. going. <sup>ae</sup> Heb. to inherit the face of the LORD. ch. 7. 2. <sup>af</sup> Is. 60. 3. Jer. 31. 28. <sup>ag</sup> Jer. 23. 13. <sup>ah</sup> Amos 1. 3.	17 <sup>g</sup> And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and <sup>h</sup> love no false oath: for all these <sup>t</sup> are things that I hate, saith the LORD.	
5 <sup>S</sup> :	8 And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, <sup>m</sup> in truth and in righteousness.		18 ¶ And the word of the LORD of hosts came unto me, saying,	
6 <sup>S</sup> from	9 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words <sup>6</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the mouth of <sup>u</sup> the prophets, which <sup>t</sup> were in <sup>v</sup> the day <sup>t</sup> that the foundation of the house of the LORD of hosts was laid, <sup>7</sup> that <sup>1</sup> the temple <sup>6</sup> might be built.		19 Thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> The fast of the fourth month <sup>7</sup> , and the fast of the fifth, and the fast of the seventh, and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Judah <sup>x</sup> joy and gladness, and cheerful <sup>2</sup> feasts; <sup>a</sup> therefore love <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> truth and peace.	6 <sup>S</sup> :
7 <sup>S</sup> even	10 For before <sup>9</sup> these <sup>1</sup> days <sup>b</sup> there was no <sup>c</sup> hire for man, nor any hire for beast; <sup>d</sup> neither <sup>t</sup> was there any peace to him that went out or came in because of the <sup>1</sup> affliction <sup>1</sup> : for I set all men every one against his neighbour.		20 Thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>6</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come <sup>7</sup> people <sup>1</sup> , and the inhabitants of <sup>8</sup> many cities:	7 <sup>S</sup> peoples 8 <sup>M</sup> Or, great
8 <sup>S</sup> those	11 But now I <sup>t</sup> will not <sup>t</sup> be unto the <sup>2</sup> residue <sup>1</sup> of this people as in the former days, saith the LORD of hosts.		21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, <sup>c</sup> Let us go <sup>7</sup> speedily <sup>7</sup> to <sup>9</sup> pray before <sup>1</sup> the LORD, and to seek the LORD of hosts: I will go also.	9 <sup>S</sup> intreat the favour of
1 <sup>S</sup> adversary	12 <sup>1</sup> For <sup>3</sup> the seed shall be <sup>k</sup> prosperous <sup>1</sup> ; the vine shall give her fruit, and <sup>l</sup> the ground shall give her increase, and <sup>m</sup> the heavens shall give their dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to <sup>3</sup> possess <sup>1</sup> all these <sup>t</sup> things.		22 Yea, <sup>h</sup> many <sup>7</sup> people <sup>1</sup> and strong nations shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jerusalem, and to <sup>9</sup> pray before <sup>1</sup> the LORD.	
2 <sup>S</sup> remnant	13 And it shall come to pass <sup>5</sup> , that <sup>1</sup> as ye were <sup>2</sup> a curse among the <sup>6</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup> , O house of Judah <sup>1</sup> , and house of Israel <sup>7</sup> ; so will I save you, and <sup>7</sup> ye shall be a blessing: fear not, but <sup>7</sup> let your hands be strong.		23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall <sup>2</sup> take hold <sup>2</sup> out of all <sup>3</sup> languages of the nations, <sup>4</sup> even shall <sup>1</sup> take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for we have heard <sup>t</sup> that God <sup>t</sup> is with you <sup>6</sup> .	1 <sup>S</sup> :
3 <sup>S</sup> there shall be the seed of peace	14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> As I thought to <sup>9</sup> punish <sup>1</sup> you, when your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith			2 <sup>A</sup> , 3 <sup>A</sup> the 4 <sup>S</sup> shall even 5 <sup>S</sup> , 6 <sup>A</sup> a space between ch. 8 & 9.
4 <sup>S</sup> inherit				
5 <sup>S</sup> that,				
6 <sup>S</sup> nations,				
7 <sup>S</sup> ,				
8 <sup>S</sup> :				
9 <sup>S</sup> do evil unto				



1<sup>s</sup> its  
resting  
place: for  
the eye of  
man and  
the Lord  
hath an  
eye upon  
me and  
upon all  
the tribes  
of Israel  
2<sup>s</sup> is  
3<sup>s</sup> :  
4<sup>s</sup> which  
border-  
eth there-  
on: Tyre  
5<sup>s</sup> because  
[<sup>m</sup> Or, *though*]  
she is  
6<sup>s</sup> Tyre  
7<sup>s</sup> dispos-  
sess her,  
8<sup>m</sup> Or, *the*  
sea which  
is her  
rampart  
Or, *her*  
rampart  
into the  
sea  
9<sup>s</sup> : and  
shall be  
sore  
pained;  
1<sup>s</sup>  
2<sup>s</sup> :  
3<sup>m</sup> Or, *a*  
bastard  
race  
4<sup>m</sup> Or, *sit*  
as king  
5<sup>s</sup> : and  
he also  
shall be  
a reman-  
ent  
6<sup>s</sup> chief-  
tain  
7<sup>s</sup> against  
8<sup>m</sup> Or, *as*  
otherwise  
read, *as a*  
garrison  
9<sup>s</sup> that  
none  
pass  
through  
or return  
10<sup>m</sup> Or, *exactor*  
11<sup>s</sup> king  
12<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
sacred.  
13<sup>m</sup> Or,  
victory  
14<sup>s</sup> even  
15<sup>s</sup> ;  
16<sup>s</sup> nations  
17<sup>s</sup> the  
River  
18<sup>m</sup> See  
Ex. 23. 31.  
19<sup>s</sup> because  
of

shall be <sup>1</sup> the rest thereof: when  
<sup>a</sup> the eyes of man, as <sup>1</sup> of all the  
tribes of Israel <sup>2</sup>; shall be <sup>1</sup> to-  
ward the LORD <sup>3</sup>.  
2 And <sup>4</sup> Hamath also <sup>4</sup> shall  
border thereby; <sup>4</sup> Tyrus, <sup>1</sup> and  
<sup>4</sup> Zidon, <sup>4</sup> though it be <sup>1</sup> very  
<sup>9</sup> wise.  
3 And <sup>6</sup> Tyrus <sup>1</sup> did build her-  
self a strong hold, and <sup>h</sup> heaped  
up silver as the dust, and fine  
gold as the mire of the streets.  
4 Behold, <sup>4</sup> the Lord will <sup>7</sup> cast  
her out, <sup>1</sup> and he will smite  
<sup>8</sup> her power in the sea; and  
she shall be devoured with  
fire.  
5 Ashkelon shall see <sup>†</sup> it, and  
fear; Gaza also <sup>9</sup> shall see it,  
and be very sorrowful, <sup>1</sup> and  
Ekron <sup>1</sup>; for her expectation  
shall be ashamed <sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup> and the  
king shall perish from Gaza,  
and Ashkelon shall not be in-  
habited.  
6 And <sup>3</sup> a bastard shall <sup>4</sup> dwell  
<sup>7</sup> in Ashdod, and I will cut off  
the pride of the Philistines.  
7 And I will take away his  
<sup>1</sup> blood out of his mouth, and  
his abominations from between  
his teeth <sup>5</sup>; but he that remain-  
eth, even he, shall be <sup>1</sup> for our  
God <sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup> and he shall be as a  
<sup>6</sup> governor <sup>1</sup> in Judah, and Ekron  
as a Jebusite.  
8 And <sup>8</sup> I will encamp about  
mine house <sup>7</sup> because of <sup>1</sup> the  
army, <sup>8</sup> because of him that  
passeth by, and because of him  
that returneth: <sup>1</sup> and <sup>no</sup> <sup>9</sup> op-  
pressor shall pass through them  
any more: for now <sup>6</sup> have I  
seen with mine eyes.  
9 ¶ <sup>h</sup> Rejoice greatly, O daugh-  
ter of Zion; shout, O daughter  
of Jerusalem: behold, <sup>h</sup> thy  
<sup>1</sup> King <sup>1</sup> cometh unto thee: he  
<sup>†</sup> is just, and <sup>2m</sup> having <sup>3</sup> salva-  
tion; lowly, and riding upon  
an ass, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>1</sup> upon a colt the  
foal of an ass.  
10 And I <sup>p</sup> will cut off the  
chariot from Ephraim, and the  
horse from Jerusalem, and the  
battle bow shall be cut off <sup>5</sup>: <sup>1</sup>  
and he shall speak <sup>h</sup> peace unto  
the <sup>6</sup> heathen <sup>1</sup>; and his dominion  
<sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>h</sup> from sea <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup>  
to sea, and from <sup>1</sup> the river even <sup>1</sup>  
to the ends of the earth.  
11 As for thee also, <sup>8b</sup> by <sup>1</sup>  
the blood of thy covenant I  
have sent forth thy <sup>4</sup> prisoners

B.C. c. 487.  
a<sup>2</sup> Chr. 20. 12.  
Ps. 145. 15.  
Is. 49. 9.  
Jer. 49. 23.  
Is. 22.  
Ezek. 26.  
Amos 1. 9.  
Is. 61. 7.  
1 Kin. 17. 9.  
Ezek. 28. 21.  
Obad. 20.  
Ezek. 28. 3.  
Joh. 27. 16.  
Ezek. 28. 4, 5.  
Is. 23. 1.  
Ezek. 26. 17.  
Ps. 18. 14.  
Is. 77. 17.  
Is. 144. 6.  
Jer. 47. 1, 5.  
Zeph. 2. 4.  
Is. 21. 1.  
P<sup>9</sup> Or, *subdue*  
the stones  
of the dining.  
Q Or, *shall*  
fill both the  
bowels, &c.  
Amos 1. 8.  
Lev. 4. 18.  
Deut. 12. 27.  
Heb.  
bloods.  
Is. 62. 3.  
Mal. 3. 17.  
Is. 11. 12.  
Ps. 31. 19.  
Joel 3. 18.  
Amos 9. 14.  
Ps. 34. 7.  
ch. 2. 5.  
Or, *grow*,  
or, *spread*.  
Is. 49. 18.  
Ezek. 28. 24.  
Ex. 3. 7.  
Jer. 14. 22.  
Deut. 11. 14.  
Is. 62. 11.  
ch. 2. 10.  
Mat. 21. 5.  
John 12. 15.  
Joh. 24. 27.  
Joel 2. 27.  
Jer. 23. 5.  
Is. 30. 9.  
Luke 19. 38.  
John 1. 49.  
Or, *lightnings*.  
Jer. 10. 13.  
Or, *saving*  
himself.  
Heb.  
teraphims.  
Jud. 17. 5.  
Jer. 10. 8.  
Hab. 2. 18.  
Ps. 1. 7.  
Is. 2. 18.  
Mic. 5. 10.  
Heb. 2. 22.  
Joh. 13. 4.  
Or, *answered*  
that, &c.  
Ezek. 34. 5.  
Eph. 2. 14.  
Ps. 72. 8.  
Ezek. 34. 17.  
Heb.  
roiled  
upon.  
Luke 1. 68.  
Or, *whose*  
covenant is  
by blood.  
Ex. 24. 8.  
Heb. 10. 29.  
Is. 13. 20.  
Cant. 1. 9.  
Is. 42. 7.  
Is. 51. 14.  
Is. 61. 1.

out of the pit wherein <sup>†</sup> is no  
water.  
12 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Turn you to the strong  
hold, <sup>h</sup> ye prisoners of hope:  
even <sup>2</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> do I declare  
<sup>†</sup> that <sup>6</sup> I will render double un-  
to thee <sup>3</sup>.  
13 <sup>4</sup> When <sup>1</sup> I have bent Judah  
for me, <sup>5</sup> filled the bow with  
Ephraim <sup>6</sup>, and raised <sup>1</sup> up thy  
sons, O Zion, against thy sons,  
O <sup>7</sup> Greece, and <sup>8</sup> made <sup>1</sup> thee  
as the sword of a mighty man.  
14 And the LORD shall be seen  
over them, and <sup>1</sup> his arrow shall  
go forth as the lightning: and  
the Lord God shall blow the  
trumpet, and shall go <sup>h</sup> with  
whirlwinds of the south.  
15 The LORD of hosts shall  
defend them; and they shall  
devour, and <sup>9p</sup> subdue with <sup>1</sup>  
sling stones; and they shall  
drink, <sup>†</sup> and make a noise as  
through wine <sup>1</sup>; and they <sup>2</sup> shall  
be filled like bowls, <sup>2</sup> and as <sup>†</sup>  
the corners of the altar.  
16 And the LORD their God  
shall save them in that day as  
the flock of his people: for  
<sup>2</sup> they shall be as the stones of  
a crown, <sup>3y</sup> lifted <sup>4</sup> up as an  
ensign upon <sup>1</sup> his land.  
17 For <sup>h</sup> how great <sup>†</sup> is <sup>5</sup> his  
goodness, and how great <sup>†</sup> is  
<sup>5</sup> his beauty! <sup>6</sup> corn shall make  
the young men <sup>7c</sup> cheerful, <sup>1</sup> and  
new wine the maids.  
CHAPTER 10.  
1<sup>1</sup> God is to be sought unto. 3<sup>1</sup> As he  
visited his flock for sin, so he will save  
and restore them.  
ASK ye <sup>†</sup> of the LORD <sup>9</sup> rain  
<sup>†</sup> in the time of the latter  
rain <sup>8</sup>; so <sup>†</sup> the LORD <sup>9</sup> shall make  
<sup>†</sup> bright clouds, and <sup>1</sup> give them  
showers of rain, to every one  
grass in the field.  
2 For the <sup>1n</sup> idols <sup>1</sup> have spoken  
vanity, and the diviners have  
seen a lie <sup>2</sup>, and <sup>1</sup> have told false  
dreams <sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup> they <sup>9</sup> comfort in  
vain: therefore they <sup>†</sup> went <sup>1</sup>  
their way <sup>6</sup> as a flock, they <sup>7</sup> were  
troubled, <sup>1</sup> because <sup>†</sup> there <sup>6</sup> was <sup>1</sup>  
no shepherd.  
3 Mine anger <sup>6</sup> was <sup>†</sup> kindled  
against the shepherds, <sup>9</sup> and I  
<sup>7z</sup> punished the goats <sup>1</sup>: for the  
LORD of hosts <sup>6</sup> hath visited  
his flock the house of Judah,  
and <sup>8c</sup> hath made <sup>†</sup> them as his  
goodly horse in the battle.

1<sup>m</sup> Or,  
Return  
2<sup>s</sup> to-day  
3<sup>s</sup> .  
4<sup>s</sup> For  
5<sup>a</sup> I have  
6<sup>s</sup> : and I  
will stir  
7<sup>m</sup> Heb.  
Javan.  
8<sup>s</sup> will  
make  
9<sup>s</sup> shall  
tread  
down the  
1<sup>s</sup> :  
2<sup>s</sup> like  
3<sup>m</sup> Or,  
glitter-  
ing upon  
&c.  
4<sup>s</sup> on high  
over  
5<sup>m</sup> Or,  
their  
6<sup>m</sup> Or,  
pros-  
perity  
7<sup>s</sup> flour-  
ish,  
8<sup>s</sup>, even of  
9<sup>s</sup> that  
maketh  
light-  
nings;  
and he  
shall  
1<sup>s</sup> tera-  
phim  
2<sup>s</sup> : and  
they  
3<sup>m</sup> Or, *the*  
dream-  
ers speak  
falsely  
4<sup>s</sup> :  
5<sup>s</sup> like  
sheep,  
they are  
afflicted,  
6<sup>s</sup> is  
7<sup>s</sup> will  
punish  
the he-  
goats  
8<sup>s</sup> shall  
make

1<sup>s</sup> From him shall come  
2<sup>s</sup> corner stone, from  
3<sup>s</sup> from  
4<sup>s</sup> exactor  
M Or, ruler  
5<sup>s</sup> tread-  
ing  
6<sup>s</sup> ;  
7<sup>s</sup> ;

4<sup>1</sup> Out of him came<sup>1</sup> forth  
the<sup>2</sup> corner, out of<sup>1</sup> him<sup>3</sup> the  
nail,<sup>3</sup> out of<sup>1</sup> him the battle  
bow,<sup>3</sup> out of<sup>1</sup> him every<sup>4</sup> op-  
pressor<sup>1</sup> together.

5<sup>o</sup> ¶ And they shall be as  
mighty<sup>1</sup> men,<sup>5</sup> which<sup>1</sup> tread<sup>1</sup>  
down their enemies in the mire  
of the streets in the battle<sup>6</sup> :  
and they shall fight, because  
the LORD<sup>1</sup> is with them<sup>7</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and  
the riders on horses shall be  
confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the  
house of Judah, and I will save  
the house of Joseph, and<sup>1</sup> I  
will<sup>3</sup> bring them again<sup>o</sup> to  
place them ;<sup>1</sup> for I<sup>1</sup> have mercy  
upon them<sup>6</sup> :<sup>1</sup> and they shall  
be as though I had not cast  
them off : for I<sup>1</sup> am the LORD  
their God, and<sup>1</sup> I<sup>1</sup> will hear  
them.

7 And they of Ephraim shall  
be like a mighty<sup>1</sup> man,  
and their<sup>2</sup> heart shall rejoice as  
through wine : yea, their chil-  
dren shall see<sup>1</sup> it, and<sup>2</sup> be glad<sup>1</sup> ;  
their heart shall<sup>3</sup> rejoice<sup>1</sup> in  
the LORD.

8 I will<sup>2</sup> hiss for them, and  
gather them ; for I have re-  
deemed them :<sup>2</sup> and they shall  
increase as they have increased.

9 ¶ And<sup>2</sup> I will sow them among  
the<sup>5</sup> people :<sup>1</sup> and they shall<sup>6</sup>  
remember me in far coun-  
tries<sup>6</sup> ;<sup>1</sup> and they shall live with  
their children, and<sup>7</sup> turn again<sup>1</sup>.

10 I will bring them again  
also out of the land of Egypt,  
and gather them out of Assyria ;  
and I will bring them into the  
land of Gilead and Lebanon ;  
and<sup>9</sup> place shall not be found  
for them.

11 ¶ And he shall pass through  
the sea<sup>8</sup> with<sup>1</sup> affliction, and  
shall smite<sup>9</sup> the waves in the  
sea, and all the<sup>1</sup> deeps<sup>1</sup> of the  
river shall dry up : and<sup>2</sup> the  
pride of Assyria shall be brought  
down, and<sup>3</sup> the sceptre of Egypt  
shall depart away.

12 And I will strengthen them  
in the LORD ; and<sup>2</sup> they shall  
walk up and down in his name,  
saith the LORD.

## CHAPTER 11.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Destruction of Jerusalem. 3 The elect  
being cared for, the rest are rejected. 10  
The staves of Beauty and Bands broken  
by the rejection of Christ. 15 Type  
and curse of a foolish shepherd.

B.C. c. 457.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 10. 10.  
<sup>b</sup> Num. 14. 38.  
<sup>c</sup> Is. 19. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> Is. 22. 23.

<sup>e</sup> Or, gallants.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 18. 42.  
<sup>f</sup> Is. 32. 19.  
<sup>g</sup> Or, the dejected forest.

<sup>h</sup> Or, they shall make the riders on horses ashamed.

<sup>i</sup> Jer. 3. 18.  
<sup>j</sup> Ezek. 37. 21.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>l</sup> Hos. 1. 7.

<sup>m</sup> Jer. 2. 3.  
<sup>n</sup> 50. 7.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 13. 9.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 29. 19.  
<sup>q</sup> Hos. 12. 8.

<sup>r</sup> Ps. 104. 15.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 9. 15.

<sup>t</sup> Heb. woe to be found.

<sup>u</sup> Is. 5. 26.

<sup>v</sup> Is. 49. 19.  
<sup>w</sup> Ezek. 36. 37.

<sup>x</sup> Hos. 2. 23.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>z</sup> Or, verily the poor.  
<sup>aa</sup> Zeph. 3. 12.  
<sup>ab</sup> Mat. 11. 5.

<sup>ac</sup> Deut. 30. 1.  
<sup>ad</sup> Is. 11. 11, 16.  
<sup>ae</sup> Hos. 11. 11.

<sup>af</sup> Or, Binders.

<sup>ag</sup> Hos. 5. 7.

<sup>ah</sup> Heb. was straitened for them.  
<sup>ai</sup> Is. 49. 29.

<sup>aj</sup> Is. 15. 15, 16.  
<sup>ak</sup> Jer. 11. 2.  
<sup>al</sup> & 43. 11.

<sup>am</sup> Is. 14. 25.

<sup>an</sup> Heb. of his fellow, or, neighbour.  
<sup>ao</sup> Ezek. 30. 13.

<sup>ap</sup> Mic. 4. 5.

<sup>aq</sup> Or, the poor of the flock, &c. certainly knew.

<sup>ar</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>as</sup> Zeph. 3. 12.

<sup>at</sup> Heb. if it be good in your eyes.

OPEN<sup>a</sup> thy doors, O Lebanon,  
that the fire may devour  
thy cedars.

2 Howl,<sup>1</sup> fir tree<sup>2</sup> ;<sup>1</sup> for the  
cedar is fallen<sup>2</sup> ;<sup>1</sup> because the  
3<sup>d</sup> mighty<sup>1</sup> are spoiled : howl,  
O ye oaks of Bashan<sup>2</sup> ;<sup>1</sup> for  
the<sup>4</sup> forest<sup>o</sup> of the vintage<sup>1</sup> is  
come down.

3 ¶ There is a<sup>1</sup> voice of the  
howling of the shepherds<sup>6</sup> ;<sup>1</sup>  
for their glory is spoiled : a  
voice of the roaring of young  
lions<sup>6</sup> ;<sup>1</sup> for the pride of Jordan  
is spoiled.

4 Thus<sup>7</sup> saith<sup>1</sup> the LORD my  
God<sup>8</sup> ;<sup>1</sup> Feed the flock of<sup>o</sup> the<sup>1</sup>  
slaughter ;

5 Whose<sup>9</sup> possessors slay them,  
and<sup>m</sup> hold themselves not  
guilty<sup>1</sup> ;<sup>1</sup> and they that sell  
them<sup>p</sup> say, Blessed<sup>1</sup> be the  
LORD<sup>2</sup> ;<sup>1</sup> for I am rich : and  
the<sup>3</sup> own shepherds pity them  
not.

6 For I will no more pity the  
inhabitants of the land, saith  
the LORD : but, lo, I will<sup>r</sup> de-  
liver the men every one into  
his neighbour's hand, and into  
the hand of his king : and they  
shall smite the land, and out  
of their hand I will not deliver<sup>t</sup>  
them.

7 ¶ And I will<sup>s</sup> feed<sup>1</sup> the flock  
of slaughter, <sup>5</sup> even you, <sup>a</sup> O  
poor<sup>1</sup> of the flock. And I took  
unto me two staves ; the one I  
called<sup>6</sup> Beauty, and the other  
I called<sup>7</sup> Bands ; and I fed the  
flock.

8 ¶ Three shepherds also I cut  
off<sup>1</sup> in one month ;<sup>2</sup> and my  
soul<sup>3</sup> lothed<sup>1</sup> them, and their  
soul also<sup>1</sup> abhorred<sup>1</sup> me.

9 Then said I, I will not feed  
you :<sup>2</sup> that that dieth, let it  
die ; and<sup>2</sup> that that is to be cut  
off, let it be cut off ; and let<sup>3</sup>  
the rest<sup>1</sup> eat every one the  
flesh<sup>4</sup> of another.

10 ¶ And I took my staff<sup>o</sup>,  
even<sup>1</sup> Beauty, and cut it a-  
sunder, that I might break my  
covenant which I had made  
with all the<sup>4</sup> people.<sup>1</sup>

11 And it was broken in that  
day : and<sup>8</sup> so<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> the poor of  
the flock that<sup>7</sup> waited upon<sup>1</sup>  
me knew that it<sup>1</sup> was the word  
of the LORD.

12 And I said unto them, ¶ If  
ye think good, give<sup>t</sup> me my<sup>1</sup>  
price<sup>1</sup> ; and if not, forbear.

1 A O

2 S,

3 S, goodly  
ones

M Or,

glorious

4 A strong

M Or,

dejected

5 S A

6 S !

7 S said

8 S :

9 M Or,

buyers

1 S ;

2 S,

3 M Or,

their

shepherd

pitiful

4 S So I fed

5 S verily

the poor

d.c.

M Or, the

most mi-

serable

of sheep

6 M Or,

Gra-

ciations

ness

7 M Or,

Binders

Or,

Union

8 S And I

cut off

the three

shep-

herds

9 S for my

soul was

weary of

1 S loathed

2 M Or,

that that

is lost, let

it be lost

3 S them

which

are left

4 S peoples.

5 S thus

6 M Or,

the most

miserable

of sheep

M Or, the

poor of

the flock

... knew

of a

truth

7 S gave

heed

unto

8 S hire

R.V.	The victorious	ZECHARIAH 12.	restoring of Judah.	R.V.	
1 <sup>s</sup> hire	So they <sup>a</sup> weighed for my <sup>1</sup> price' thirty <i>pieces</i> of silver.	B.C. c. 487. <sup>a</sup> Mat. 23. 15. See Ex. 21. 32. <sup>b</sup> Mat. 27. 9, 10. <sup>c</sup> Or, There is strength to me and to the inhabitants, &c. Joel 3. 16. <sup>d</sup> Obad. 18. <sup>e</sup> Or, Binders.	Judah, and will smite every horse of the <sup>1</sup> people' with blindness.	1 <sup>s</sup> peoples	
2 <sup>m</sup> The Syriac reads, into the treasury.	13 And the LORD said unto me, Cast it <sup>2</sup> unto the <sup>b</sup> potter <sup>3</sup> : a <sup>1</sup> goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty <i>pieces</i> of silver, and cast them <sup>4</sup> to the potter' in the house of the LORD.		5 And the <sup>2</sup> governors' of Judah shall say in their heart, <sup>c</sup> The inhabitants of Jerusalem <sup>3</sup> shall be' my strength in the LORD of hosts their God.	2 <sup>s</sup> chief-tains	
3 <sup>s</sup> , the	14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, <sup>1</sup> even <sup>e</sup> Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.		6 <sup>o</sup> ¶ In that day will I make the <sup>2</sup> governors' of Judah <sup>d</sup> like <sup>1</sup> 'an hearth' of fire among <sup>o</sup> the' wood, and like a torch of fire <sup>5</sup> in a sheaf'; and they shall devour all the <sup>1</sup> people' round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jerusalem shall <sup>e</sup> be inhabited again' in her own place, <sup>1</sup> even in Jerusalem.	3 <sup>s</sup> are	
4 <sup>s</sup> unto the potter.	15 ¶ And the LORD said unto me, <sup>1</sup> Take unto thee yet <sup>5</sup> the instruments of a foolish shepherd.	<sup>f</sup> Ezek. 34. 2-4.	7 The LORD also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> do not magnify <i>themselves</i> against' Judah.	4 <sup>s</sup> a pan	
5 <sup>s</sup> again	16 For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, <sup>1</sup> which shall not <sup>e</sup> visit those that be <sup>7</sup> cut off, neither shall seek <sup>5</sup> the young one', nor heal that which is broken <sup>9</sup> , nor <sup>1</sup> feed that <sup>1</sup> that standeth still: <sup>1</sup> but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and <sup>2</sup> tear their <sup>3</sup> 'claws' in pieces.	<sup>g</sup> Or, hidden. <sup>h</sup> Or, bear.	8 In that day shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and <sup>k</sup> he <sup>8</sup> that is <sup>1</sup> 'feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David <sup>1</sup> shall be as God, as the angel of the LORD before them.	5 <sup>s</sup> among sheaves	
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, miss	17 <sup>1</sup> Woe to the <sup>1</sup> 'idol' shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword <sup>1</sup> shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened. <sup>5</sup>		9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, <sup>1</sup> that I will seek to <sup>m</sup> destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem.	6 <sup>s</sup> yet again dwell	
7 <sup>m</sup> Or, lost		<sup>i</sup> Jer. 22. 1. Ezek. 34. 2. John 10. 12, 13. <sup>k</sup> Joel 3. 10. <sup>l</sup> Or, abject. Heb. fallen. <sup>m</sup> ver. 3. Hug. 2. 22. <sup>n</sup> Jer. 31. 9. Ezek. 39. 29. Joel 2. 28. <sup>p</sup> Is. 42. 5. 44. 24. 45. 12, 18. 48. 17. John 19. 34. 7. Rev. 1. 7. <sup>r</sup> Num. 16. 22. Ecclus. 12. 7. Is. 57. 16. Heb. 12. 9. <sup>s</sup> Jer. 6. 26. Amos 8. 10. <sup>t</sup> Is. 51. 17, 22, 23. <sup>u</sup> Or, slumber, or, poison. <sup>v</sup> Or, and also against Judah shall he be which shall be in siege against Jerusalem. <sup>w</sup> Acts 2. 37. <sup>x</sup> 2 Kin. 23. 29. 2 Chr. 33. 24. <sup>y</sup> ver. 4, 6, 8, 9, 11. ch. 13. 1, 14, 4, 6, 8, 9, 13. <sup>z</sup> Mat. 21. 44. Mark. 24. 30. <sup>aa</sup> Heb. families, families. <sup>ab</sup> 2 Sam. 5. 14. Luke 3. 31. <sup>ac</sup> Ps. 76. 6. Ezek. 38. 4. <sup>ad</sup> Or, of Simeon, as LXX.		10 <sup>n</sup> And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of <sup>9</sup> supplications: and they shall <sup>1</sup> look upon me' whom they have pierced <sup>2</sup> ; and they shall mourn for him, <sup>4</sup> as one mourneth for <sup>1</sup> his only <sup>1</sup> son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for <sup>1</sup> his first-born.	7 <sup>s</sup> be not magnified above
8 <sup>s</sup> those that be scattered,			11 In that day shall there be a great <sup>2</sup> mourning in Jerusalem, <sup>a</sup> as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon.	8 <sup>m</sup> Or, that stumbleth	
9 <sup>s</sup> the young			12 <sup>a</sup> And the land shall mourn, <sup>e</sup> every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of <sup>1</sup> Nathan apart, and their wives apart;	9 <sup>s</sup> supplication;	
10 <sup>s</sup> neither shall he			13 The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family <sup>h</sup> of <sup>3</sup> Shimei' apart, and their wives apart;	1 <sup>s</sup> unto me	
11 <sup>s</sup> which is sound,				<sup>m</sup> According to some MSS., him.	
12 <sup>s</sup> A space between ch. 11 & 12.				2 <sup>s</sup> ;	
	CHAPTER 12.				
	1 <sup>o</sup> Jerusalem a cup of trembling to herself, 3 and a burdensome stone to her adversaries. 6 Victorious restoring of Judah. 9 Repentance of Jerusalem.				
1 <sup>m</sup> Or, oracle	<b>T</b> HE <sup>b</sup> burden of the word of the LORD <sup>1</sup> for Israel, <sup>18</sup> saith the LORD, <sup>2</sup> which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and <sup>1</sup> formeth the spirit of man within him <sup>9</sup> .				
2 <sup>s</sup> concerning Israel.	2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem <sup>a</sup> a cup of <sup>12</sup> trembling' unto all the <sup>2</sup> people' round about, <sup>3y</sup> when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and' against Jerusalem.				
3 <sup>s</sup> ¶ Thus	3 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And <sup>1</sup> in that day <sup>5</sup> will I' make Jerusalem <sup>a</sup> a burdensome stone for all <sup>6</sup> people: <sup>1</sup> all that burden themselves with it shall be <sup>7</sup> cut in pieces, though all the people' of the earth <sup>8</sup> be gathered together against it.				
4 <sup>s</sup> ;	4 In that day, saith the LORD, <sup>9</sup> I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I will open mine eyes upon the house of				

14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

## CHAPTER 13.

<sup>o1</sup> *The fountain of purgation for Jerusalem, 2 from idolatry, and false prophecy. 7 The death of Christ, and the trial of a third part.*

**I**N <sup>a</sup>that day there shall be <sup>a</sup>a fountain opened to the inhabitants of Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> for sin and for <sup>e</sup>uncleanness.

2 <sup>o</sup>¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, <sup>†</sup>that I will <sup>o</sup>cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered: and also I will cause <sup>2</sup>the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land.

3 And it shall come to pass <sup>2</sup>, <sup>that</sup> <sup>1</sup>when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the LORD: and his father and his mother that begat him <sup>1</sup>shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.

4 And it shall come to pass in that day, <sup>†</sup>that <sup>a</sup>the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he <sup>3</sup>hath prophesied <sup>1</sup>; neither shall they wear <sup>a</sup>a <sup>4</sup>rough garment <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>to deceive:

5 <sup>†</sup>But he shall say, I <sup>†</sup>am no prophet, I <sup>†</sup>am <sup>a</sup>an husbandman; for man taught me to keep cattle <sup>1</sup> from my youth.

6 And <sup>1</sup>one shall say unto him, What <sup>†</sup>are these wounds <sup>6</sup>in thine hands <sup>1</sup>? Then he shall answer, <sup>†</sup>Those with which I was wounded <sup>†</sup>in the house of my <sup>7</sup>friends.

7 ¶ Awake, O sword, against <sup>b</sup>my shepherd, and against the man <sup>†</sup>that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: <sup>a</sup>smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered <sup>3</sup>: <sup>†</sup>and I will turn mine hand upon <sup>k</sup>the little ones.

8 And it shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup>that in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off <sup>†</sup>and die; <sup>2</sup>but the third shall be left therein.

9 And I will bring the third part <sup>2</sup>through the fire, and will <sup>1</sup>refine them as silver is re-

B.C. c. 487.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 50, 15.  
<sup>2</sup> & 91, 15.  
<sup>3</sup> ch. 10, 6.  
<sup>4</sup> Ps. 144, 15.  
<sup>5</sup> Jer. 50, 22.  
<sup>6</sup> Ezek. 11, 20.  
<sup>7</sup> Hos. 3, 25.  
<sup>8</sup> ch. 8, 8.

<sup>9</sup> ch. 12, 3.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. 9, 14.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 1, 19.  
<sup>2</sup> Rev. 1, 5.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. separation for uncleanness.

<sup>4</sup> Is. 15, 9.  
<sup>5</sup> Joel 2, 24.  
<sup>6</sup> Acts 2, 20.

<sup>7</sup> Ex. 23, 13.  
<sup>8</sup> Josh. 23, 7.  
<sup>9</sup> Ps. 16, 4.

<sup>†</sup> Ezek. 30, 13.  
<sup>1</sup> Hos. 2, 17.

<sup>2</sup> Mic. 5, 12, 13.  
<sup>3</sup> h. Joel 3, 2.

<sup>4</sup> 2 Pet. 2, 1.  
<sup>5</sup> Is. 13, 16.

<sup>6</sup> Deut. 13, 6, 8.  
<sup>7</sup> & 18, 20.

<sup>8</sup> See  
<sup>9</sup> Ezek. 11, 23.

<sup>†</sup> Mic. 3, 6, 7.  
<sup>1</sup> Joel 3, 12, 14.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. a garment of hair.

<sup>3</sup> 2 Kin. 1, 8.  
<sup>4</sup> & 20, 25.

<sup>5</sup> Mat. 3, 4.  
<sup>6</sup> Heb. to lie.

<sup>7</sup> Amos 7, 14.  
<sup>8</sup> Or, my mountains.

<sup>9</sup> Or, when he shall touch the valley of the mountains to the place he separated.

<sup>†</sup> Amos 1, 1.  
<sup>1</sup> Mat. 16, 27.

<sup>2</sup> & 24, 29, 34.  
<sup>3</sup> & 25, 31.

<sup>4</sup> Job 14, 14.  
<sup>5</sup> Joel 3, 11.

<sup>6</sup> Is. 40, 11.  
<sup>7</sup> Ezek. 34, 23.

<sup>8</sup> John 10, 20.  
<sup>9</sup> & 14, 10, 11.

<sup>†</sup> Phil. 2, 6.  
<sup>1</sup> Mat. 26, 31.

<sup>2</sup> Mark 14, 27.  
<sup>3</sup> i.e. it shall not be clear in some places, and dark in other places of the world.

<sup>4</sup> Heb. previous.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. fleckless.

<sup>6</sup> Or, shining shoes.

<sup>7</sup> Rev. 22, 5.  
<sup>8</sup> Mat. 18, 10.

<sup>9</sup> Luke 12, 22.  
<sup>†</sup> Mat. 24, 36.

<sup>1</sup> Is. 29, 25.  
<sup>2</sup> & 60, 19, 20.

<sup>3</sup> Rev. 21, 25.  
<sup>4</sup> Rom. 11, 5.

<sup>5</sup> Ezek. 47, 1.  
<sup>6</sup> Joel 3, 18.

<sup>7</sup> Rev. 2, 1.  
<sup>8</sup> Is. 47, 10.

<sup>9</sup> 1 Pet. 1, 6, 7.  
<sup>†</sup> Or, cast up.

<sup>1</sup> Joel 2, 20.

finer, and will try them as gold is tried: <sup>a</sup>they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: <sup>b</sup>I will say, It <sup>†</sup>is my people <sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>and they shall say, The LORD <sup>†</sup>is my God.

## CHAPTER 14.

<sup>o1</sup> *The destroyers of Jerusalem destroyed. 4 The coming of Christ, and the graces of his kingdom. 12 The plague of Jerusalem's enemies. 16 The remnant shall turn to the Lord, 20 and their spoils shall be holy.*

**B**EHOOLD, <sup>2</sup>the <sup>1</sup>day of the LORD cometh, <sup>2</sup>and <sup>1</sup>thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee.

2 For <sup>a</sup>I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be taken, and <sup>k</sup>the houses rifled, and the women ravished <sup>4</sup>; <sup>†</sup>and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

3 Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle.

4 <sup>o</sup>¶ And his feet shall stand in that day <sup>m</sup>upon the mount of Olives, which <sup>†</sup>is before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, <sup>2</sup>and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And <sup>2</sup>ye shall flee <sup>6</sup>to <sup>1</sup>the valley of <sup>7</sup>the <sup>1</sup>mountains; <sup>2</sup>for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto <sup>8</sup>Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the <sup>9</sup>earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: <sup>2</sup>and the LORD my God shall come, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>a</sup>all the <sup>9</sup>saints <sup>1</sup>with thee.

6 And it shall come to pass in that day, <sup>†</sup>that <sup>1</sup>the light shall not be <sup>2</sup>clear, nor <sup>2</sup>dark <sup>1</sup>:

7 But <sup>k</sup>it shall be <sup>4</sup>one day <sup>1</sup> (which <sup>2</sup>shall be known to <sup>1</sup>the LORD <sup>†</sup>), not day, <sup>5</sup>nor <sup>1</sup>night: but it shall come to pass, <sup>†</sup>that at <sup>m</sup>evening time <sup>6</sup>it <sup>1</sup>shall be light.

8 And it shall <sup>7</sup>be <sup>1</sup>in that day, <sup>†</sup>that living <sup>2</sup>waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the <sup>8</sup>former <sup>1</sup>sea,

<sup>1</sup> s ;

<sup>2</sup> s a

<sup>3</sup> s when

<sup>1</sup> s :

<sup>5</sup> m Or, as

other-

wise

read, the

valley

of my

mountains

shall be

stopped

by

Or, to

my

Or, the

Azel

is holy

ones

1 m An-

other

reading

is, there

shall not

be light,

the

bright

ones

shall

contract

them-

selves,

<sup>2</sup> s with

bright-

ness and

with

gloom

Ac-

cording

to some

ancient

versions,

but cold

and

frost.

<sup>1</sup> s is

known

unto

<sup>1</sup> s :

<sup>8</sup> s and not

<sup>9</sup> s there

<sup>2</sup> s to

pass

to

eastern





1 S waste

2 S : and men

3 M Or, is great

4 S be beyond M Or, over

5 S. And 6 S when 7 S it is no evil! and when 8 S it is no evil! Present

9 S ? or will he 1 S intreat the favour of God, that he may

2 M Heb. from your hand.

3 S accept any of M Or, accept any because of you

4 S Oh that there were one 5 S, that ye might not kindle fire on mine altar in vain!

6 S is M Or, shall be

7 M Or, increase and a pure oblation are offered

8 S is 9 S Gentiles, 1 S profane 2 S,

1 desolate<sup>1</sup> places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down<sup>2</sup>; and they<sup>1</sup> shall call them<sup>3</sup> 'The border of wickedness, and<sup>4</sup> 'The people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever. 5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, 'The LORD<sup>5</sup> will<sup>6</sup> be magnified<sup>7</sup> from<sup>8</sup> the border of Israel.

6 ¶ A son<sup>9</sup> of honour<sup>10</sup>eth his father, and a servant his master: <sup>h</sup>if then I<sup>1</sup> be a father, where<sup>11</sup> is mine honour? and if I<sup>1</sup> be a master, where<sup>11</sup> is my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. <sup>k</sup>And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?

7 Ye offer<sup>m</sup> polluted bread upon mine altar<sup>5</sup>; and<sup>1</sup> ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, 'The table of the LORD<sup>1</sup> is contemptible.

8 And<sup>6</sup> if<sup>7</sup> ye offer the blind<sup>r</sup> for sacrifice, <sup>7</sup>is it not evil? and if<sup>7</sup> ye offer the lame and sick, <sup>8</sup>is it not evil? offer<sup>1</sup> it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee<sup>9</sup>, or<sup>1</sup> 'accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts.

9 And now, I pray you, <sup>1</sup>be-seech<sup>9</sup> God that he will<sup>1</sup> be gracious unto us: <sup>2</sup>this hath been<sup>2</sup> by your means: will he<sup>3</sup> regard<sup>1</sup> your persons? saith the LORD of hosts.

10 Who is there even<sup>1</sup> among you that would shut the doors<sup>1</sup> for nought? <sup>a</sup>neither do ye kindle fire on mine altar for nought.<sup>1</sup> I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts, <sup>9</sup>neither will I accept an offering at your hand.

11 For<sup>h</sup> from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same my name<sup>6</sup> shall be<sup>1</sup> great<sup>h</sup> among the Gentiles; <sup>1</sup>and in every place<sup>7</sup> incense<sup>8</sup> shall be<sup>1</sup> offered unto my name, and a pure offering: <sup>a</sup>for my name<sup>6</sup> shall be<sup>1</sup> great among the<sup>9</sup> heathen,<sup>1</sup> saith the LORD of hosts.

12 ¶ But ye<sup>1</sup> have profaned<sup>1</sup> it, in that ye say, 'The table of the LORD<sup>1</sup> is polluted<sup>2</sup>; and the fruit thereof, <sup>1</sup>even his meat, <sup>1</sup>is contemptible.

B.C. c. 397.

a Or, where-as ye ought have brought it away.

b Lev. 22, 20, &amp;c.

c Ps. 35, 27.

d Or, upon.

e Heb. from upon.

f ver. 8.

g Or, in whose flock is.

h Ex. 20, 12.

i Luke 6, 46.

j Ps. 47, 2.

k 1 Tim. 6, 15.

l ch. 2, 14, 17.

m &amp; 3, 7, 8, 13.

n Or, Bring unto, &amp;c.

o Deut. 15, 21.

p ver. 12.

q Ezek. 41, 22.

r Lev. 23, 14.

s Ac.

t Deut. 28, 15, &amp;c.

u ver. 14.

v Lev. 22, 22.

w Deut. 15, 21.

x Heb. to sacrifices.

y Job 42, 8.

z Or, improve.

aa Heb. scatter.

ab Heb. the face of trial.

ac Hos. 13, 9.

ad Or, it shall take you away to it.

ae 1 Kin. 14, 10.

af Heb. from your hand.

ag 1 Cor. 9, 13.

ah Num. 25, 12.

ai Ezek. 34, 23, &amp; 37, 26.

aj Deut. 33, 8, 9.

ak Jer. 6, 20.

al Amos 5, 21.

am Ps. 113, 3.

an Is. 59, 19.

ao Deut. 33, 10.

ap Is. 60, 3, 5.

aq 1 John 4, 21, 23.

ar 1 Tim. 2, 2.

as Jer. 23, 25.

at James 5, 20.

au Rev. 8, 3.

av P Lev. 10, 11.

aw Deut. 17, 9, 10.

ax Ezr. 7, 10.

ay Jer. 18, 18.

az Hag. 2, 11, 12.

ba 1 S. 66, 19.

bb Gal. 4, 14.

bc ver. 7.

bd 1 Sam. 2, 17.

be Jer. 18, 15.

bf Or, full.

bg Neh. 13, 23.

13 Ye<sup>1</sup> said<sup>1</sup> also, Behold, what a weariness<sup>1</sup> is it! <sup>a</sup>and ye have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; and ye<sup>2</sup> brought<sup>1</sup> that which was<sup>3</sup> torn,<sup>1</sup> and the lame, and the sick; thus ye<sup>4</sup> brought an<sup>1</sup> offering: <sup>b</sup>should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD.

14 But cursed<sup>1</sup> be<sup>6</sup> the deceiver,<sup>7</sup> which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a<sup>6</sup> corrupt<sup>1</sup> thing: for<sup>1</sup> I<sup>1</sup> am a great<sup>6</sup> King,<sup>1</sup> saith the LORD of hosts, and my name<sup>1</sup> is<sup>7</sup> dreadful among the heathen.<sup>1</sup>

## CHAPTER 2.

¶ He sharply reproveth the priests for neglecting their covenant, 11 and the people for idolatry, 14 for adultery, 17 and for infidelity.

AND now, O ye priests, this<sup>1</sup> commandment<sup>1</sup> is for you.

2 If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay<sup>1</sup> it to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the LORD of hosts, <sup>1</sup>I will even send a<sup>1</sup> curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay<sup>1</sup> it to heart.

3 Behold, I will<sup>2</sup> corrupt your seed, and<sup>1</sup> <sup>z</sup>spread dung upon your faces, <sup>1</sup>even the dung of your<sup>3</sup> solemn feasts; and<sup>1</sup> <sup>z</sup>one shall<sup>1</sup> take you<sup>1</sup> away<sup>1</sup> with it.

4 And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my covenant might be with Levi, saith the LORD of hosts.

5 My covenant was with him of life and peace; and I gave them to him<sup>5</sup> for the fear wherewith<sup>1</sup> he feared me, and<sup>6</sup> was afraid before<sup>1</sup> my name.

6 The law of truth was in his mouth, and<sup>1</sup> iniquity<sup>1</sup> was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and<sup>8</sup> equity,<sup>1</sup> and did<sup>m</sup> turn many away from iniquity.

7 For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: <sup>7</sup>for he<sup>1</sup> is the messenger of the LORD of hosts.

8 But ye are<sup>9</sup> departed<sup>1</sup> out of the way; ye<sup>1</sup> have caused many to<sup>z</sup> stumble<sup>1</sup> at<sup>1</sup> the law; <sup>y</sup>ye have corrupted the

1 S say

2 A have 3 S taken by violence, 4 S bring the

5 S blemished 6 S king, 7 S terrible among the Gentiles.

1 S then will I send the

2 S rebuke the seed [ M According to some ancient versions, your arm]

3 S sacrifices [ M Or, feasts]; and ye shall be taken

4 M Or, unto

5 S that he might fear, and

6 S stood in awe of

7 S unrighteousness

8 S uprightness,

9 S turned aside

1 S in

covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 Therefore <sup>a</sup>have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but <sup>b</sup>have <sup>1</sup>been partial<sup>1</sup> in the law.

10 <sup>c</sup>Have we not all one father? <sup>d</sup>hath not one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, <sup>e</sup>by<sup>1</sup> profaning the covenant of our fathers?

11 <sup>f</sup>Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah hath profaned the <sup>g</sup>holiness of the LORD which he <sup>h</sup>loved, <sup>i</sup>and hath married the daughter of a strange god.

12 The LORD will cut off <sup>j</sup>the man that doeth this, <sup>k</sup>the master and the scholar, <sup>l</sup>out of the <sup>m</sup>tabernacles<sup>2</sup> of Jacob, <sup>n</sup>and him that offereth an offering unto the LORD of hosts.

13 And this <sup>o</sup>have ye done again, covering<sup>1</sup> the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with <sup>p</sup>crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, <sup>q</sup>or<sup>1</sup> receiveth <sup>r</sup>it with good will at your hand.

14 <sup>s</sup>Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the LORD hath been witness between thee and <sup>t</sup>the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously<sup>2</sup>: <sup>u</sup>yet <sup>v</sup>is she<sup>1</sup> thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant.

15 <sup>w</sup>And <sup>x</sup>did <sup>y</sup>not he make one? Yet had he<sup>1</sup> the <sup>z</sup>residue of the spirit<sup>5</sup>. And wherefore one? <sup>aa</sup>That he might seek<sup>1</sup> <sup>ab</sup>a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal <sup>ac</sup>treacherously against the wife of his youth.

16 For <sup>ad</sup>the LORD, the God of Israel, saith <sup>ae</sup>that he hateth<sup>1</sup> putting away, saith the LORD, the God of Israel, and him that covereth his garment with violence,

17 <sup>af</sup>Ye have wearied the LORD with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied <sup>ag</sup>him? <sup>ah</sup>When<sup>1</sup> ye say, Every one that doeth evil <sup>ai</sup>is good in

B.C. c. 397.

<sup>aj</sup>1 Sam. 2. 30.

<sup>ak</sup> Or, lifted up the face against.

<sup>al</sup> Heb. accepted faces.

<sup>am</sup> 1 Cor. 8, 6 Eph. 4, 15.

<sup>an</sup> Job 31. 15.

<sup>ao</sup> Mat. 11. 10. Mark 1. 2. Luke 1. 76.

<sup>ap</sup> 1 Is. 40. 3. 2 Is. 63. 9.

<sup>aq</sup> Hag. 2. 7.

<sup>ar</sup> Or, ought to love.

<sup>as</sup> Ezra 9. 1. & 10. 2.

<sup>at</sup> Neh. 13. 23.

<sup>au</sup> 1 ch. 4. 1.

<sup>av</sup> Rev. 6. 17.

<sup>aw</sup> See Is. 4. 4. Mat. 3. 10-12.

<sup>ax</sup> Or, him that waketh, and him that answereth.

<sup>ay</sup> 1 Is. 1. 25. Zech. 13. 9.

<sup>az</sup> Neh. 13. 28, 29.

<sup>ba</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 5.

<sup>bb</sup> ch. 1. 11.

<sup>bc</sup> Or, ancient.

<sup>bd</sup> Prov. 5. 18.

<sup>be</sup> Zech. 5. 4. James 5. 4.

<sup>bf</sup> 12.

<sup>bg</sup> Prov. 2. 17.

<sup>bh</sup> Or, defraud.

<sup>bi</sup> Mat. 19. 4, 5.

<sup>bj</sup> Or, excellency.

<sup>bk</sup> Heb. a seed of God.

<sup>bl</sup> Ezra 9. 2.

<sup>bm</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 14.

<sup>bn</sup> Num. 23. 19. Rom. 11. 29. James 1. 17.

<sup>bo</sup> 1 Lam. 3. 22.

<sup>bp</sup> Or, unfaithfully.

<sup>bq</sup> Deut. 24. 1.

<sup>br</sup> Mat. 5. 32.

<sup>bs</sup> & 19. 8.

<sup>bt</sup> Acts 7. 51.

<sup>bu</sup> 1 Or, if he hate her, put her away.

<sup>bv</sup> Heb. to put away.

<sup>bw</sup> 1 Zech. 1. 3.

<sup>bx</sup> P ch. 1. 6.

<sup>by</sup> 1 Is. 43. 24.

<sup>bz</sup> Amos 2. 13.

<sup>ca</sup> ch. 3. 13-15.

<sup>cb</sup> Neh. 13. 10.

<sup>cc</sup> 12.

the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; <sup>1</sup>or, Where? <sup>2</sup>is the God of <sup>3</sup>judgment?

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>1</sup> Of the messenger, majesty, and grace of Christ. <sup>2</sup> Of the rebellion, <sup>3</sup> sacrilege, <sup>4</sup> and infidelity of the people. <sup>5</sup> The promise of blessing to them that fear God.

<sup>6</sup> BEHOLD, <sup>7</sup>I <sup>8</sup>will<sup>1</sup> send my messenger, and he shall <sup>9</sup>prepare the way before me: and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, <sup>10</sup>even<sup>1</sup> the <sup>11</sup>messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: <sup>12</sup>behold, <sup>13</sup>he<sup>1</sup> shall come, <sup>14</sup>saith the LORD of hosts.

<sup>15</sup> But who may abide <sup>16</sup>the day of his coming? and <sup>17</sup>who shall stand when he appeareth? for <sup>18</sup>he<sup>1</sup> is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap:

<sup>19</sup> And <sup>20</sup>he shall sit <sup>21</sup>as a refiner and purifier of silver: <sup>22</sup>and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, <sup>23</sup>that they may <sup>24</sup>offer unto the LORD <sup>25</sup>an offering<sup>1</sup> in righteousness.

<sup>26</sup> Then <sup>27</sup>shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the LORD, as in the days of old, and as in <sup>28</sup>former<sup>1</sup> years.

<sup>29</sup> And I will come near to you to judgment<sup>1</sup>; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, <sup>30</sup>and against false swearers, <sup>31</sup>and against those that <sup>32</sup>oppress the hireling in <sup>33</sup>this wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

<sup>34</sup> For I <sup>35</sup>am the LORD, <sup>36</sup>I<sup>1</sup> change not; <sup>37</sup>therefore ye<sup>2</sup> sons of Jacob<sup>3</sup> are not consumed.

<sup>38</sup> <sup>39</sup>Even from<sup>1</sup> the days of your fathers ye<sup>2</sup> are gone away<sup>1</sup> from mine ordinances, and have not kept <sup>40</sup>them. <sup>41</sup>Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. <sup>42</sup>But ye<sup>3</sup> said, Wherein shall we return?

<sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup>Will a man rob God? <sup>45</sup>Yet ye have robbed<sup>1</sup> me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? <sup>46</sup>In tithes and <sup>47</sup>offerings.

<sup>1</sup> s or where  
<sup>2</sup> s judge-  
ment

<sup>3</sup> Omit ¶

<sup>4</sup> s; and  
<sup>5</sup> Or, even  
<sup>6</sup> Or, angel  
<sup>7</sup> s  
<sup>8</sup> s com-  
eth,

<sup>9</sup> s; and  
<sup>10</sup> they shall  
<sup>11</sup> s offer-  
ings

<sup>12</sup> s ancient

<sup>13</sup> s judge-  
ment

<sup>14</sup> s;

<sup>15</sup> the LORD

<sup>16</sup> A, O

<sup>17</sup> A,

<sup>18</sup> s From

<sup>19</sup> s have  
turned  
aside

<sup>20</sup> s say,

<sup>21</sup> s yet ye  
rob

<sup>22</sup> Heb.  
have  
offerings.

R.V.	<i>The promise of blessing</i>	MALACHI 4.	<i>to them that fear God.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> s the curse; for ye rob	9 Ye <sup>†</sup> are cursed with <sup>1</sup> a curse: for ye have robbed <sup>1</sup> me, <sup>†</sup> even this whole nation.	B.C. c. 397. <sup>a</sup> Or, special treasures. Is. 62. 3. Is. Ps. 163. 13. Prov. 3. 9, 10. 1 Chr. 26. 20. 2 Chr. 31. 11. Neh. 10. 38. Is. 13. 12. Ps. 58. 11. Gen. 7. 11. 2 Kin. 7. 2. Heb. empty out. 2 Chr. 31. 10.	<sup>1</sup> that <sup>2</sup> day <sup>2</sup> when I make up my <sup>a</sup> jewels <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>6</sup> I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.	<sup>1</sup> s the <sup>2</sup> s that I do make <sup>1</sup> M Or, do this], even a peculiar treasure <sup>1</sup> M Or, wherein I do make a peculiar treasure
<sup>2</sup> s the whole tithe	10 <sup>6</sup> Bring ye <sup>2</sup> all the tithes <sup>1</sup> into <sup>a</sup> the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the <sup>7</sup> windows of heaven, and <sup>9</sup> pour you out a blessing, that <sup>†</sup> there shall not <sup>†</sup> be room enough to receive it.	<sup>b</sup> Amos 4. 9. <sup>c</sup> Heb. corrupt. Joel 2. 31. ch. 3. 2. 2 Pet. 3. 7. 1 ch. 3. 18. M Obad. 18. Dan. 8. 9. P Amos 2. 9. q ch. 2. 17. r ch. 3. 16. Luke 1. 78. Eph. 5. 14. 2 Pet. 1. 19. Rev. 2. 28. u Job 21. 14. 15. v Is. 22. 17. Ps. 73. 13. Zeph. 1. 12. w 2 Sam. 22. 43. x Mic. 7. 10. Zech. 10. 5. y Heb, his observation. z Heb. in black. aa Ps. 73. 12. ch. 2. 17. ab Ex. 20. 3, &c. ac Heb. are built. ad Deut. 4. 10 ae Ps. 95. 9. af Ps. 147. 19. ag Ps. 66. 16. ch. 4. 2. ah Heb. 3. 13. ai Mat. 11. 14. aj Is. 17. 11. ak Mark 9. 11. al Luke 1. 17. am Joel 2. 31. an Ps. 56. 8. ao Is. 65. 6. ap Rev. 20. 12. aq Ex. 19. 5. ar Deut. 7. 6. as Ps. 135. 4. at Tit. 2. 14. au 1 Pet. 2. 9. av Zech. 14. 12. aw Zech. 5. 3.	18 <sup>6</sup> Then shall ye return <sup>o</sup> , and discern between the right- eous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.	<sup>3</sup> s the <sup>4</sup> s Or, do this], even a peculiar treasure <sup>1</sup> M Or, wherein I do make a peculiar treasure
	11 And I will rebuke <sup>b</sup> the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not <sup>2</sup> destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.		CHAPTER 4. <sup>o</sup> 1 God's judgment on the wicked, 2 and his blessing on the good. 4 He exhort- eth to the study of the law, 5 and telletth of Elijah's coming and office. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>3</sup> s happy	12 And all nations shall call you <sup>3</sup> blessed <sup>1</sup> : for ye shall be <sup>a</sup> a delightsome land, saith the LORD of hosts.	<sup>c</sup> Heb. corrupt. Joel 2. 31. ch. 3. 2. 2 Pet. 3. 7. 1 ch. 3. 18. M Obad. 18. Dan. 8. 9. P Amos 2. 9. q ch. 2. 17. r ch. 3. 16. Luke 1. 78. Eph. 5. 14. 2 Pet. 1. 19. Rev. 2. 28. u Job 21. 14. 15. v Is. 22. 17. Ps. 73. 13. Zeph. 1. 12. w 2 Sam. 22. 43. x Mic. 7. 10. Zech. 10. 5. y Heb, his observation. z Heb. in black. aa Ps. 73. 12. ch. 2. 17. ab Ex. 20. 3, &c. ac Heb. are built. ad Deut. 4. 10 ae Ps. 95. 9. af Ps. 147. 19. ag Ps. 66. 16. ch. 4. 2. ah Heb. 3. 13. ai Mat. 11. 14. aj Is. 17. 11. ak Mark 9. 11. al Luke 1. 17. am Joel 2. 31. an Ps. 56. 8. ao Is. 65. 6. ap Rev. 20. 12. aq Ex. 19. 5. ar Deut. 7. 6. as Ps. 135. 4. at Tit. 2. 14. au 1 Pet. 2. 9. av Zech. 14. 12. aw Zech. 5. 3.	<sup>3, 4</sup> FOR, behold, <sup>k</sup> the day com- eth, <sup>5</sup> that shall burn as an oven <sup>1</sup> ; and all <sup>†</sup> the proud, <sup>o</sup> yea, <sup>†</sup> and all that <sup>6</sup> do wicked- ly, <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>m</sup> stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall <sup>p</sup> leave them neither root nor branch.	<sup>3</sup> s omit <sup>4</sup> M [Ch. 3. 19 in Heb.] <sup>5</sup> s it burn- eth as a furnace <sup>6</sup> s work wicked- ness,
<sup>4</sup> s Where- in	13 ¶ <sup>q</sup> Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, <sup>†</sup> What <sup>†</sup> have we spoken <sup>o</sup> so much <sup>†</sup> against thee?		<sup>2</sup> ¶ <sup>†</sup> But unto you that <sup>r</sup> fear my name shall the <sup>7</sup> Sun <sup>†</sup> of righteousness arise with heal- ing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and <sup>8</sup> grow up <sup>†</sup> as calves of the stall.	<sup>7</sup> s sun
<sup>5</sup> s charge,	14 <sup>u</sup> Ye have said, It <sup>†</sup> is vain to serve God: and what profit <sup>†</sup> is it that we have kept <sup>9</sup> his <sup>5</sup> ordinance, <sup>†</sup> and that we have walked <sup>6</sup> mournfully before the LORD of hosts?		3 <sup>z</sup> And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I <sup>9</sup> shall do this, <sup>†</sup> saith the LORD of hosts.	<sup>9</sup> s do make, <sup>1</sup> M Or, do this
<sup>6</sup> M Or, in mourn- ing ap- parel	15 And now <sup>a</sup> we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness <sup>are</sup> <sup>7</sup> set <sup>†</sup> up; yea, <sup>†</sup> they <sup>o</sup> that <sup>†</sup> tempt God <sup>8</sup> are even <sup>†</sup> delivered.		4 ¶ Remember ye the <sup>b</sup> law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him <sup>d</sup> in Horeb for all Israel, <sup>1</sup> with <sup>7</sup> the <sup>†</sup> sta- tutes and <sup>2</sup> judgments. <sup>†</sup>	<sup>1</sup> s even <sup>2</sup> s judge- ments,
<sup>7</sup> s built <sup>8</sup> s, and are	16 ¶ <sup>†</sup> Then they <sup>9</sup> that feared the LORD <sup>h</sup> spake <sup>9</sup> often one to <sup>†</sup> another: and the LORD heark- ened, and heard <sup>o</sup> it <sup>†</sup> , and <sup>†</sup> a book of remembrance was written before him <sup>1</sup> for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name.		5 ¶ Behold, I will send you <sup>†</sup> Elijah the prophet <sup>k</sup> before the coming of the <sup>†</sup> great and <sup>3</sup> dreadful <sup>†</sup> day of the LORD <sup>4</sup> : <sup>6</sup> And he shall turn the heart of the fathers <sup>5</sup> to the children, and the heart of the children <sup>5</sup> to their fathers <sup>6</sup> , lest I come and <sup>†</sup> smite the <sup>7</sup> earth with <sup>2</sup> a <sup>5</sup> curse.	<sup>3</sup> s terrible <sup>4</sup> s come. <sup>5</sup> M Or, with <sup>6</sup> s: <sup>7</sup> M Or, land <sup>8</sup> M Or, ban
<sup>9</sup> s one with	17 And <sup>m</sup> they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in			
<sup>1</sup> A,				

°THE END OF THE PROPHETS.<sup>1</sup>



## APPENDIX.\*

*The American Old Testament Revision Company, while recognizing the cordial acceptance given to many of their suggestions, present the following instances in which they differ from the English Company, as of sufficient importance to be appended to the Revision in accordance with the original agreement.*

### CLASSES OF PASSAGES.

- I. Substitute the Divine name "Jehovah" wherever it occurs in the Hebrew text, for "the LORD" and "God" and omit the marg. to "the LORD" at Gen. ii. 4, and "Heb. *Jehovah*" from the marg. at Ex. iii. 15, also substitute "Jehovah" for "the LORD" or "Jah" wherever the latter occurs in the Hebrew text, and retain or insert "Heb. *Jah*" in the marg. : where "Jehovah" immediately follows, viz. in Is. xli. 2, xxvi. 4, read "Jehovah, *even* Jehovah" and omit "*Jehovah*" from the marg.
- II. Substitute "Sheol" wherever it occurs in the Hebrew text, for the renderings "the grave" "the pit" and "hell" and omit these renderings from the marg.
- III. Substitute "a" for "an", "my" for "mine" and "thy" for "thine" wherever followed by "h" aspirated.
- IV. Substitute "who" or "that" for "which" when used of persons.
- V. Substitute "are" for "be" in the present indicative, and omit "for" before infinitives.
- VI. Omit from the margin all renderings from the LXX, Vulgate, and other ancient Versions or "authorities"
- VII. The following substitutions are preferred, with the necessary inflectional variations :
  - "adder" for "basilisk"
  - "annul" for "disannul"
  - "ascent" for "going up" when used as a noun.
  - "astonished" for "astondied"
  - "a year old" for "of the first year"
  - "base man" for "man of Belial" or "son of B."; "base woman" for "daughter of Belial"; "base men" for "men of Belial" "sons of B." or "children of B."
  - "before" for "afore"; also for "or ever" except in Ps. xc. 2; Eccl. xii. 1, 2, 6.
  - "blow the trumpet" for "blow with (or, "blow up") the trumpet"
  - "boil" "boiled" for "seethe" "sod" "sodden"
  - "bonds" for "bands" in Job xxxix. 5, and elsewhere uniformly for the same Hebrew word.
  - "capital" for "chapter"
  - "chiefs" for "dukes"
  - "contend" for "plead" in Judg. vi. 31 (three times) and so wherever the latter rendering represents the same Hebrew verb unless followed by "cause", except in Is. i. 17. But substitute "enter into judgment" for "plead" in Jer. xxv. 31; Ezek. xvii. 20; xx. 35, 36 (twice).
  - "courses" for "rows" of timber or stone.
  - "deise" for "imagine" in Ps. x. 2; xxi. 11; xli. 2; Hos. vii. 15; Nah. i. 9, 11; Zech. vii. 10; viii. 17.
  - "diminish" for "minish"
  - "encamp" for "camp"; also, for "pitch" when used intransitively.
  - "far be it from me" ("thee" etc.) for "God forbid", except in 1 Sam. xiv. 45; xx. 2, where substitute "Far from it"
  - "find favour" for "find grace"
  - "food" for "meat"
  - "fortified" for "fenced" and "defenced"
  - "frighten" for "fray"
  - "grain" for "corn"
  - "harlot" for "whore" and "whorish woman"; "play the harlot" for "go a whoring" and "commit whoredom"

\* Originally appended to the Revised Version of the Old Testament. See Revisers' Preface, page xxviii.

- XXVIII. 53 For "straitness . . . straiten" read "distress . . . distress" So in verses 55, 57 and in Jer. xix. 9.  
 67 For "Would God" read "Would"  
 XXXI. 21 For "go about, even now" read "frame this day"  
 XXXII. 27 For "misdeem" read "judge amiss"  
 39 For "have wounded" read "wound"  
 XXXIII. 3 For "peoples" read people"  
 6 For "Yet" read "Nor" and add marg. Or, *But*  
 14 Add marg. to "moons" Or, *months*

## JOSHUA.

- II. 9 For "your terror" read "the fear of you"  
 IV. 24 For "they" read "ye" \* omitting marg. 2  
 V. 11 Substitute marg. 4 ("produce") for the text. So in ver. 12.  
 14, 15 Substitute marg. 8 ("prince") for the text.  
 VIII. 33 Let the marg. ("commanded" etc.) and the text exchange places.  
 IX. 5 For "clouted" read "patched"  
 XVI. 1 Read "And the lot came out for the children of Joseph"  
 XVII. 2 For "And" read "So"  
 XXII. 10 For "see to" read "look upon"  
 22 Read "The Mighty One, God, Jehovah" and omit marg. 3 So in Ps. l. 1.

## JUDGES.

- III. 1 For "as many" read "as many of Israel"  
 20 For "his summer parlour" read "the cool upper room" Omit marg. 6  
 23 For "parlour" read "upper room" So in verses 24, 25.  
 24 For "his summer" read "the upper"  
 V. 13 Prefix to marg. upon "Then came down" etc. Or, *Then go down, O remnant, for the nobles . . . O Jehovah, go down for me against the mighty*  
 26 Substitute marg. 8 ("tent-pin") for the text.  
 IX. 15 For "shadow" read "shade" So in Job xl. 22; Is. iv. 6; xvi. 3: xxv. 4, 5; xxxii. 2: xxxiv. 15; Ezek. xvii. 23; Jon. iv. 5, 6.  
 33 For "set upon" read "rush upon"  
 62 For "went hard" read "drew near"  
 XI. 39 For "had known" read "knew"  
 XIII. 12 Substitute the marg. ("ordering") for the text.  
 Substitute the marg. ("how shall we do unto him") for text.  
 XV. 15 For "new" read "fresh"  
 XIX. 3 Omit marg. 8 "Another reading is" etc.

## RUTH.

- II. 10 For "stranger" read "foreigner" So in 2 Sam. xv. 19.  
 III. 11 For "virtuous" read "worthy" So in Prov. xii. 4; xxxi. 10.

## 1 SAMUEL.

- II. 20 For "loan . . . lent to" read "petition . . . asked of"  
 26 For "was in" read "increased in"  
 III. 1 Substitute marg. 2 ("frequent") for the text.  
 IX. 5 For "take thought" read "be anxious"  
 14 For "against" read "toward"  
 X. 2 For "the care of" read "off caring for"  
 For "taketh thought" read "is anxious"  
 24 For "God save" read "Long live"

\* As in A. V.

- XIV. 24 For "but Saul" read "for Saul had" \*  
 47 Substitute marg.<sup>1</sup> ("*put them to the worse*") for the text.  
 XV. 32 Substitute marg.<sup>1</sup> ("*cheerfully*") for the text.  
 XXIII. 7 Omit marg.<sup>3</sup> to "delivered"  
 XXIV. 11 For "soul" read "life"  
 XXV. 13 For "stuff" read "baggage" So in xxx. 24.  
 22 Omit margins.  
 XXX. 13 For "agone" read "ago"

## 2 SAMUEL.

- V. 2 For "feed" read "be shepherd of" So in vii. 7; 1 Chron. xi. 2 and xvii. 6.  
 X. 12 For "men" read "man"  
 XIV. 5 For "widow woman" read "widow" So in 1 Kings xvii. 9, 10.  
 26 Read "And when he cut the hair of . . he cut it; because it was . . he cut it:"

## 1 KINGS.

- V. 4 For "occurrent" read "occurrence"  
 VI. 6 For "rebatements" read "offsets"  
 VII. 28, 29 Substitute marg.<sup>4</sup> ("*panels*") for the text.  
 X. 15 For "chapmen" read "traders" So in 2 Chron. ix. 14.  
 16 For "targets . . target" read "bucklers . . buckler" So in 2 Chron. ix. 15  
 17 For "pound" read "pounds"  
 XIV. 3 For "cracknels" read "cakes"  
 XVII. 12, 14, 16 For "barrel" read "jar" So read "jars" in xviii. 33.  
 XVIII. 21 For "halt ye" read "go ye halting"  
 XXII. 34 For "harness" read "armour" So in 2 Chron. xviii. 33.

## 2 KINGS.

- II. 23 Put marg.<sup>4</sup> ("*young lads*") in the text.  
 24 For "children" read "lads"  
 IX. 30 For "tired" read "attired"  
 32 For "eunuchs" read "officers" putting the present text in the marg. and similarly for the same word in all other instances.  
 XII. 9 Substitute marg.<sup>1</sup> ("*threshold*") for the text, and so uniformly elsewhere with similar text and marg.  
 XV. 5 For "several" read "separate" with marg.<sup>7</sup> Or, *infirmary* So in 2 Chron. xxvi. 21.  
 XVII. 6 For "in Habor, on the" read "on the Habor, the" So in xviii. 11.  
 34 For "manners" read "manner"  
 XIX. 4 For "reproach" read "defy" with corresponding change in verses 22, 23. So in Is. xxxvii. 4, 17, 23, 24.  
 7 For "a rumour" read "tidings" So in Is. xxxvii. 7; Jer. x. 22; II. 46 (3 times).  
 35 For "they . . corpses" read "these . . bodies" So in Is. xxxvii. 36.

## 1 CHRONICLES.

- IV. 43 For "dwelt" read "have dwelt"  
 IX. 19 Substitute marg.<sup>5</sup> ("*Tent*") for the text. So in ver. 23.  
 28 For "tale were they" read "count were these" (twice)  
 XII. 15 For "overflown" read "overflowed"  
 XX. 4, 6 Omit margins.  
 XXI. 12 For "coasts" read "borders"  
 13 For "now" read "I pray"  
 XXVIII. 12 For "spirit" read "Spirit"

\* As in A.V.

## 2 CHRONICLES.

- II. 9 For "wonderful great" read "great and wonderful"  
 III. 17 Marg.<sup>1</sup> omit "perhaps"  
 XIII. 7 For "vain" read "worthless"  
 XIV. 14 For "spoiled" read "made spoil of"  
 XXII. 6 Omit marg.<sup>8</sup> except "So in 2 Kings viii. 29"  
 XXX. 22 For "were well skilled" read "had good understanding"  
 XXXIV. 12 For "could skill of" read "were skilful with"  
 XXXVI. 3 For "amerced" read "fined"  
 17 For "ancient" read "hoary headed"

## EZRA.

- IV. 13 For "endamage" read "be hurtful unto"  
 IX. 3 For "mantle" read "robe" So in ver. 5; also in Job i. 20; ii. 12; Ps. cix. 29; and "mantle" for "cloke" in Is. lix. 17.

## NEHEMIAH.

- IV. 4 For "to spoiling" read "for a spoil"

## ESTHER.

- II. 17 For "grace and favour" read "favour and kindness"

## JOB.

- I. 1 For "eschewed" read "turned away from"  
 6 For "there was a day . . . and Satan" read "it came to pass on the day when . . . that Satan" So in ii. 1.  
 8 For "escheweth" read "turneth away from" So in ii. 3.  
 22 For "with foolishness" read "foolishly", and add marg. Or, *attributed folly to God*  
 III. 4 For "regard it from above" read "from above seek for it"  
 11 For "when I" etc. read "when my mother bare me?"  
 19 For "great" read "the great"  
 24 For "roarings" read "groanings" and add marg. "Heb. *roarings*" and make corresponding change in Ps. xxii. 1; xxxii. 3.  
 IV. 4 For "confirmed" read "made firm"  
 6 Read "*And the integrity of thy ways thy hope?*"  
 VI. 2 Read in the 2d line "And all my calamity laid in the balances!"  
 10 Read "And be it still my consolation,  
 Yea, let me exult in pain that spareth not," etc.  
 Substitute marg.<sup>6</sup> ("That") for the text.  
 13 For "effectual working" read "wisdom" and omit marg.<sup>1</sup> So in xii. 16.  
 25 Read "But your reproof, what doth it reprove?"  
 26 For "imagine" read "think"  
 VII. 4 Substitute marg.<sup>5</sup> ("When shall I arise, and the night be gone?") for the text.  
 7 For "wind" read "a breath"  
 17 For "thine heart" read "thy mind"  
 VIII. 17 For "heap" read "stone-heap"  
 IX. 15 Substitute marg.<sup>3</sup> ("If we speak of strength, lo, he is mighty!") for the text.  
 For "who will appoint me a time?" read "who, *saith he*, will summon me?"  
 X. 22 1st line; read "The land dark as midnight;"  
 2d line; for "*A land*" read "*The land*"  
 last line; for "darkness" read "midnight" and add marg. Heb. *thick darkness*  
 XI. 6 For "That it is" read "For he is"  
 For "effectual working" read "understanding" and omit marg.



- XII. 4 2d line; read "I who called upon God and he answered:"  
 23 For "destroyeth" read "he destroyeth"  
 2d line; read "He enlargeth the nations, and he leadeth them *captive*" and omit marg.<sup>2</sup>  
 24 For "the heart of" read "understanding from"
- XIII. 8 For "respect his person" read "show partiality to him" and omit marg.<sup>3</sup>  
 10 For "respect persons" read "show partiality" and omit marg.  
 11 For "excellency" read "majesty" So in xxxi. 23.  
 15 Read "Behold, he will slay me; I have no hope" and substitute the present text for marg.<sup>8</sup>  
 16 Substitute marg.<sup>4</sup> ("That") for the text, substituting a comma for the preceding semicolon.  
 18 For "ordered my cause" read "set my cause in order" So in xxiii. 4.  
 27 For "drawest thee a line about" read "settest a bound to"
- XIV. 10 For "wasteth away" read "is laid low"  
 11 For "decayeth" read "wasteth"  
 19 For "And" read "So"
- XV. 8 For "restrain" read "limit"  
 11 2d line; read "Even the word that is gentle toward thee"  
 12 For "wink" read "flash"  
 27 For "made collops of fat on his flanks" read "gathered fat upon his loins"  
 29 Let marg.<sup>3</sup> ("their possessions" etc.) and the text exchange places.
- XVII. 2 For "abideth in" read "dwelleth upon"  
 6 For "He hath made me also" read "But he hath made me"  
 For "And I am become an open abhorring" read "And they spit in my face" and omit marg.<sup>2</sup>
- XVIII. 12 Let marg.<sup>6</sup> ("at his side") and the text exchange places.  
 13 Read "The members of his body shall be devoured"
- XIX. 17 For "children of my *mother's* womb" read "children of mine own mother"  
 25, 26 Read  
 (25) "But as for me, I know that my redeemer liveth,  
 And at last he shall stand up upon the earth;  
 (26) And after my skin, *even this body*, is destroyed,  
 Then without my flesh shall I see God:"  
 and put the present text [R.V.] of ver. 26 in the marg.  
 27 For "Whom I" read "Whom I, even I,"  
 Let marg.<sup>2</sup> ("on my side") and the text exchange places.  
 Substitute marg.<sup>3</sup> ("as a stranger") for the text.  
 28 Substitute marg.<sup>6</sup> ("And that") for the text.
- XXI. 14 For "Yet they said" read "And they say"  
 21 Omit "in the midst"  
 32 For "And shall keep" read "And men shall keep"
- XXII. 14 Substitute marg.<sup>8</sup> ("on the vault") for the text.
- XXIV. 4 For "hide themselves together" read "all hide themselves"  
 10 For "an-hungred" read "hungry"  
 12 For "imputeth it not for folly" read "regardeth not the folly"
- XXVIII. 4 Omit "that passeth by"  
 17 For "the exchange thereof be" read "it be exchanged for"
- XXIX. 6 For "rivers" read "streams" So in Ps. cxix. 136; Prov. v. 16; Is. xxxii. 2; Lam. iii. 48.
- XXXI. 2 For "of God from above" read "from God above"  
 For "of the Almighty from on high" read "from the Almighty on high"  
 18 For "I have been her guide" read "her have I guided"  
 31 For "satisfied" read "filled" So in Ps. civ. 13.  
 For "flesh" read "meat" Omit marg.
- XXXII. 19 For "belly" read "breast" and omit marg.<sup>2</sup>
- XXXIV. 29 Transpose "alike" to the beginning of line [R.V.].
- XXXV. 6 1st line; for "doest" read "effectest"
- XXXVI. 18 Read "For let not wrath stir thee up against chastisements" and put the present text in the marg.
- XXXVII. 1 For "At this also" read "Yea, at this"  
 2 For "Hearken ye unto" read "Hear, oh, hear"

- XXXVII. 21 For "cleanseth" read "cleareth"  
 XXXVIII. 10 For "prescribed for it my decree" read "marked out for it my bound" and omit marg.  
 18 For "the breadth of the earth" read "the earth in its breadth"  
 30 Read "hide themselves and *become* like stone"  
 41 For "food" read "prey"  
 XXXIX. 5 For "wild ass" [2d] read "swift ass"  
 13 For "wing . . . rejoiceth" read "wings . . . wave proudly"  
 2d line, read "*But* are they the pinions and plumage of love?" with marg. to "love" Or,  
*a stork*  
 16 Let marg. <sup>9</sup> ("*dealeth hardly with*") and the text exchange places.  
 28 Read "On the cliff she dwelleth and maketh her home,  
 Upon the point of the cliff," etc.  
 XL. 15 For "with" read "as well as" and add marg. Heb. *with*  
 19 For "can make his sword to approach *unto him*" read "giveth him his sword" and omit  
 marg. <sup>1</sup>  
 XLI. 12 For "comely proportion" read "goodly frame"  
 18 For "neesings" read "sneezings"

# THE PSALMS.

- II. 1 For "imagine" read "meditate" and omit marg. <sup>9</sup> So in xxxviii. 12.  
 V. 7 For "multitude" read "abundance" So in lxix. 13; Ezek. xxviii. 16; Hos. ix. 7; x. 1.  
 8 For "plain" read "straight"\* and add marg. Or, *level*  
 IX. 17 For "return to" read "be turned back unto"  
 X. 14 Read "to requite it *with* thy hand" and put the present text in the marg.  
 XII. 2 For "vanity" read "falschood"  
 5 For "for" read "because of" (twice)  
 XVI. 2 For "I have said" read "*O my soul*, thou hast said"\*  
 4 Substitute the marg. ("*give gifts for*") for the text.  
 10 Add to marg. <sup>4</sup> "Another reading is, *holy ones*"  
 XVII. 7 Restore the rendering of the Auth. Vers.  
 9 For "spoil" read "oppress"\*  
 15 For "with thy likeness" read "with *beholding* thy form" and omit "Heb. *form*" from  
 marg. <sup>8</sup>  
 XVIII. 7 For "moved" read "quaked"  
 XXI. 3 For "preventest" read "meetest"  
 XXII. 8 For "deliver" [2d] read "rescue"  
 10 Read "Thou art my God since my mother bare me."  
 16 For marg. <sup>6</sup> substitute "Or, *Like a lion*"  
 20 Add in marg. "Or, *dear* life" So in xxxv. 17.  
 XXIV. 6 Substitute marg. <sup>5</sup> ("even *Jacob*") for the text.  
 XXVI. 4 For "vain persons" read "men of falschood"  
 XXVIII. 9 For "Feed them" read "Be their shepherd"  
 XXX. 4 Read "to his holy memorial *name*" and omit marg. <sup>8</sup> except "See Ex. iii. 15." So and with  
 the same margin in xvii. 12, and in Hos. xii. 5.  
 5 Let marg. <sup>1</sup> ("*His favour is for a life time*") and the text exchange places.  
 XXXIII. 5 For "judgement" read "justice" So in lxxxix. 14; xcvi. 2; xcix. 4 (twice); Prov. i. 3; ii.  
 8, 9; xxi. 7, 15; Is. i. 27; v. 7; x. 2; xxviii. 17; xxxii. 1, 16; xxxiii. 5; lix. 8, 9, 11, 14, 15;  
 lxi. 8; Jer. iv. 2; ix. 24.  
 XXXV. 15 For "when I halted" read "in mine adversity" and add marg. Heb. *my limping*  
 XXXVII. 3 Read "feed on *his* faithfulness" and put in marg. "Or, *verily thou shalt be fed*"  
 20 Let the marg. ("*the fat of lambs*") and the text exchange places.  
 37 Read "there is a *happy* end to the man of peace" and omit marg. <sup>3</sup>  
 38 For "The latter end" read "The end"\*  
 XXXVIII. 8 For "roared" read "groaned" and add marg. Heb. *roared*  
 17 For "halt" read "fall" So for "halting" in Jer. xx. 10.  
 XLI. 6 Substitute marg. <sup>3</sup> ("*falschood*") for the text.  
 XLII. 5 For "health" read "help" So in ver. 11 and in xliii. 5.  
 XLIV. 2 Read "but them thou didst plant;"  
 "but them thou didst spread abroad." Omit marg. <sup>3</sup>

- XLVII. 4 For "excellency" read "glory"
- XLIX. 8 For "soul" read "life"  
For "And must be let alone" read "And it faileth"
- 10 For "together" read "alike"
- 12 Substitute the marg. ("being *in honour abideth not*") for the text.
- L. 23 For "conversation" read "way"
- LI. 11 For "spirit" read "Spirit"
- 12 Substitute marg.<sup>7</sup> ("*willing*") for the text.
- LII. 9 For "wait on" read "hope in"
- LVI. 4 Read "In God, (I will praise his word)," So in ver. 10.  
10 2d line; read "In Jehovah, (I will praise his word),"
- LVIII. 2 For "Yea" read "Nay"
- 9 For marg. on "He shall take" substitute Or, *Wrath shall take them away while living as with a whirlwind*
- LIX. 9 Read "*Because of his strength*" \*
- 10 Read "My God with his lovingkindness shall meet me"
- LXII. 1 For "only upon God" read "in silence for God only" So in ver. 5.  
3 For "bowing" read "leaning"
- 4 For "excellency" read "dignity"
- LXIII. 1 For "early" read "earnestly" and omit marg.<sup>5</sup> So in Is. xxvi. 9.
- LXV. 3 For "purge them away" read "forgive them" and add marg. "*Or, expiate*" So in lxxix. 9  
read "forgive our sins" with the same marg.  
4 For "The holy place of thy temple" read "Thy holy temple"
- LXVII. 2 For "saving health" read "salvation"
- LXVIII. 1 Add marg. to "Let God arise" "Or, *God ariseth* : and so throughout verses 1, 2, 3."  
8 For "*Even yon Sinai*" read "That Sinai"
- 13 Read "When ye lie among the sheepfolds, *It is as* the wings" etc. and substitute the present text for marg.<sup>9</sup>
- 18 For "led *thy* captivity captive" read "led away captives"
- 20 Read "belongeth escape from death"
- 23 Read "That thou mayest crush *them, dipping*"
- 33 For "heavens of heavens" read "heaven of heavens"
- LXXIII. 10 For "wrung out" read "drained" and omit marg.<sup>8</sup>
- 27 For "from thee" read "*departing from thee*"
- LXXIV. 6 Omit "together"
- LXXV. 8 For "wring them out" read "drain them" and omit marg.<sup>16</sup>
- LXXVI. 5 For "spoiled" read "become a spoil"
- LXXVII. 10 Marg.<sup>4</sup> for "*That the*" read "*This is my grief that the*"
- LXXIX. 8 For "prevent" read "meet"
- LXXXIX. 37 Omit all after "*for ever*" in marg.<sup>1</sup>
- XC. 9 Substitute "sigh" from marg.<sup>7</sup> for "*tale that is told*"
- 17 For "beauty" read "favour" and put the present text in the margin.
- XCII. 13 Read "They are . . . Jehovah;" and for "Shall" read "They shall"
- XCIII. 1 For "apparelled" read "clothed" (twice) and read "Jehovah is clothed with strength; he hath girded himself therewith"
- XCVII. 5 For "hills" read "mountains"
- CII. 12 For "memorial" read "*memorial name*" and add marg. "See Ex. iii. 15." So in cxxxv. 13.
- CIII. 5 For "mouth" read "desire"
- CIV. 4 2d line; read "Flames of fire his ministers:"  
8 Read "(The mountains rose, the valleys sank;)" substituting the present text for marg.<sup>1</sup>
- 16 For "satisfied" read "filled *with moisture*" and omit marg.<sup>1</sup>
- 25 For "Yonder" read "There"
- CV. 34 For "cankerworm" read "grasshopper"
- CVII. 30 Read "their desired haven." \* and omit marg.<sup>4</sup>
- CX. 2 Add marg. to "rod" Or, *sceptre*  
3 Read "in the day of thy power, in holy attire; out of the womb" etc. and omit marg.<sup>3</sup>  
and marg.<sup>5</sup>
- CXI. 10 For "thereafter" read "*his commandments*" \*
- CXVI. 1 For "hath heard" read "heareth"
- CXIX. 38 For "thy word unto thy servant" read "unto thy servant thy word"  
For "*belongeth*" read "*is in order*"

- XXXVII. 21 For "cleanseth" read "cleareth"  
 XXXVIII. 10 For "prescribed for it my decree" read "marked out for it my bound" and omit marg.  
 18 For "the breadth of the earth" read "the earth in its breadth"  
 30 Read "hide themselves *and become* like stone"  
 41 For "food" read "prey"  
 XXXIX. 5 For "wild ass" [2d] read "swift ass"  
 13 For "wing . . . rejoiceth" read "wings . . . wave proudly"  
 2d line, read "*But* are they the pinions and plumage of love?" with marg. to "love" Or,  
*a stork*  
 16 Let marg. <sup>3</sup> ("dealeth hardly with") and the text exchange places.  
 23 Read "On the cliff she dwelleth and maketh her home,  
 Upon the point of the cliff," etc.  
 XL. 15 For "with" read "as well as" and add marg. Heb. *with*  
 19 For "can make his sword to approach *unto him*" read "giveth him his sword" and omit  
 marg. <sup>1</sup>  
 XLI. 12 For "comely proportion" read "goodly frame"  
 18 For "neesings" read "sneezings"

# THE PSALMS.

- II. 1 For "imagine" read "meditate" and omit marg. <sup>3</sup> So in xxxviii. 12.  
 V. 7 For "multitude" read "abundance" So in lxix. 13; Ezek. xxviii. 16; Hos. ix. 7; x. 1.  
 8 For "plain" read "straight" \* and add marg. Or, *level*  
 IX. 17 For "return to" read "be turned back unto"  
 X. 14 Read "to requite it *with* thy hand" and put the present text in the marg.  
 XII. 2 For "vanity" read "falsehood"  
 5 For "for" read "because of" (twice)  
 XVI. 2 For "I have said" read "*O my soul*, thou hast said" \*  
 4 Substitute the marg. ("*give gifts for*") for the text.  
 10 Add to marg. <sup>4</sup> "Another reading is, *holy ones*"  
 XVII. 7 Restore the rendering of the Auth. Vers.  
 9 For "spoil" read "oppress" \*  
 15 For "with thy likeness" read "with *beholding* thy form" and omit "Heb. *form*" from  
 marg. <sup>8</sup>  
 XVIII. 7 For "moved" read "quaked"  
 XXI. 3 For "preventest" read "meetest"  
 XXII. 8 For "deliver" [2d] read "rescue"  
 10 Read "Thou art my God since my mother bare me."  
 16 For marg. <sup>6</sup> substitute "Or, *Like a lion*"  
 20 Add in marg. "Or, *dear* life" So in xxxv. 17.  
 XXIV. 6 Substitute marg. <sup>5</sup> ("even *Jacob*") for the text.  
 XXVI. 4 For "vain persons" read "men of falsehood"  
 XXVIII. 9 For "Feed them" read "Be their shepherd"  
 XXX. 4 Read "to his holy memorial *name*" and omit marg. <sup>8</sup> except "See Ex. iii. 15." So and with  
 the same margin in xcvii. 12, and in Hos. xii. 5.  
 5 Let marg. <sup>1</sup> ("His *favour* is for a *life time*") and the text exchange places.  
 XXXIII. 5 For "judgement" read "justice" So in lxxxix. 14; xcvii. 2; xcix. 4 (twice); Prov. i. 3; ii.  
 8, 9; xxi. 7, 15; Is. i. 27; v. 7; x. 2; xxviii. 17; xxxii. 1, 16; xxxiii. 5; lix. 8, 9, 11, 14, 16;  
 lxi. 8; Jer. iv. 2; ix. 21.  
 XXXV. 15 For "when I halted" read "in mine adversity" and add marg. Heb. *my limping*  
 XXXVII. 3 Read "feed on *his* faithfulness" and put in marg. "Or, *verily thou shalt be fed*"  
 20 Let the marg. ("*the fat of lambs*") and the text exchange places.  
 37 Read "there is a *happy* end to the man of peace" and omit marg. <sup>3</sup>  
 38 For "The latter end" read "The end" \*  
 XXXVIII. 8 For "roared" read "groaned" and add marg. Heb. *roared*  
 17 For "halt" read "fall" So for "halting" in Jer. xx. 10.  
 XLI. 6 Substitute marg. <sup>3</sup> ("*falsehood*") for the text.  
 XLII. 5 For "health" read "help" So in ver. 11 and in xliii. 5.  
 XLIV. 2 Read "but them thou didst plant;"  
 "but them thou didst spread abroad." Omit marg. <sup>3</sup>



- XLVII. 4 For "excellency" read "glory"
- XLIX. 8 For "soul" read "life"  
For "And must be let alone" read "And it faileth"
- 10 For "together" read "alike"
- 12 Substitute the marg. ("being in honour abideth not") for the text.
- L. 23 For "conversation" read "way"
- LI. 11 For "spirit" read "Spirit"
- 12 Substitute marg.<sup>7</sup> ("*will*") for the text.
- LII. 9 For "wait on" read "hope in"
- LVI. 4 Read "In God, (I will praise his word)," So in ver. 10.
- 10 2d line; read "In Jehovah, (I will praise his word),"
- LVIII. 2 For "Yea" read "Nay"
- 9 For marg. on "He shall take" substitute Or, *Wrath shall take them away while living as with a whirlwind*
- LIX. 9 Read "*Because of his strength*" \*
- 10 Read "My God with his lovingkindness shall meet me"
- LXII. 1 For "only upon God" read "in silence for God only" So in ver. 5.
- 3 For "bowing" read "leaning"
- 4 For "excellency" read "dignity"
- LXIII. 1 For "early" read "earnestly" and omit marg.<sup>5</sup> So in Is. xxvi. 9.
- LXV. 3 For "purge them away" read "forgive them" and add marg. "Or, *expiate*" So in lxxix. 9 read "forgive our sins" with the same marg.
- 4 For "The holy place of thy temple" read "Thy holy temple"
- LXVII. 2 For "saving health" read "salvation"
- LXVIII. 1 Add marg. to "Let God arise" "Or, *God ariseth* : and so throughout verses 1, 2, 3."
- 8 For "*Even* yon Sinai" read "That Sinai"
- 13 Read "When ye lie among the sheepfolds, *It is as the wings*" etc. and substitute the present text for marg.<sup>9</sup>
- 18 For "led *thy* captivity captive" read "led away captives"
- 20 Read "belongeth escape from death"
- 23 Read "That thou mayest crush *them*, *dipping*"
- 33 For "heavens of heavens" read "heaven of heavens"
- LXXIII. 10 For "wrung out" read "drained" and omit marg.<sup>8</sup>
- 27 For "from thee" read "*departing from thee*"
- LXXIV. 6 Omit "together"
- LXXV. 8 For "wring them out" read "drain them" and omit marg.<sup>16</sup>
- LXXVI. 5 For "spoiled" read "become a spoil"
- LXXVII. 10 Marg.<sup>4</sup> for "*That the*" read "*This is my grief that the*"
- LXXIX. 8 For "prevent" read "meet"
- LXXXIX. 37 Omit all after "*for ever*" in marg.<sup>1</sup>
- XC. 9 Substitute "sigh" from marg.<sup>7</sup> for "*tale that is told*"
- 17 For "beauty" read "favour" and put the present text in the margin.
- XCII. 13 Read "They are . . . Jehovah;" and for "Shall" read "They shall"
- XCIII. 1 For "apparelled" read "clothed" (twice) and read "Jehovah is clothed with strength; he hath girded himself therewith"
- XCVII. 5 For "hills" read "mountains"
- CII. 12 For "memorial" read "memorial *name*" and add marg. "See Ex. iii. 15." So in cxxxv. 13.
- CIII. 5 For "mouth" read "desire"
- CIV. 4 2d line; read "Flames of fire his ministers:"
- 8 Read "(The mountains rose, the valleys sank;)" substituting the present text for marg.<sup>1</sup>
- 16 For "satisfied" read "filled with *moisture*" and omit marg.<sup>1</sup>
- 25 For "Yonder" read "There"
- CV. 34 For "cankerworm" read "grasshopper"
- CVII. 30 Read "their desired haven." \* and omit marg.<sup>4</sup>
- CX. 2 Add marg. to "rod" Or, *sceptre*
- 3 Read "in the day of thy power, in holy attire; out of the womb" etc. and omit marg.<sup>3</sup> and marg.<sup>5</sup>
- CXI. 10 For "thereafter" read "*his commandments*" \*
- CXVI. 1 For "hath heard" read "heareth"
- CXIX. 38 For "thy word unto thy servant" read "unto thy servant thy word"
- For "*belongeth*" read "*is in order*"

- CXIX. 121 For "judgement and justice" read "justice and righteousness"  
 147, 148 For "prevented" read "anticipated"  
 153 Omit "dealers"  
 CXXII. 4 For "a testimony unto Israel" read "an ordinance for Israel" and add marg. Heb. *testimony*  
 CXXVI. 1 Substitute marg.<sup>2</sup> ("brought back" etc.) for the text.  
 CXXX. 6 For "looketh" read "waiteth"  
 For "watchmen look" read "watchmen wait"  
 CXXXV. 4 For "his peculiar treasure" read "his own possession"  
 CXXXIX. 13 For "hast possessed" read "didst form" and omit marg.<sup>9</sup>  
 For "hast covered" read "didst cover"  
 16 For "unperfect" read "unformed"  
 22 For "I count them" read "They are become"  
 CXLIII. 2 Read "no man living is righteous."  
 CXLIV. 7 For "strangers" read "aliens" So in ver. 11.  
 8 For "vanity" read "deceit" So in ver. 11.

### THE PROVERBS.

- IV. 7 For "thou hast gotten" read "thy getting" and put the present text in the marg.  
 18 For "shining" read "dawning" and omit marg.<sup>5</sup>  
 VII. 9 For "blackness of night and the" read "middle of the night and in the"  
 22 For "as fetters" read "as one in fetters" Omit marg.<sup>6</sup>  
 IX. 7 For "shame" read "reviling"  
 X. 7 For "just" read "righteous" So in xx. 7.  
 XI. 16 For "retaineth . . . retain" read "obtaineth . . . obtain"  
 XIX. 22 Substitute marg.<sup>3</sup> ("That which maketh a man to be desired is his kindness") for the text.  
 26 For "spoil" read "despoil"  
 XX. 20 For "the blackest darkness" read "blackness of darkness"  
 XXI. 28 Substitute marg.<sup>1</sup> ("so as to endure") for the text.  
 XXII. 13 Substitute marg. ("slain") for the text "murdered"  
 XXIII. 7 For "reckoneth" read "thinketh"  
 32 Omit marg.<sup>1</sup> "Or, a basilisk"  
 XXIV. 15 For "Spoil" read "Despoil" So Jer. xlvii. 4.  
 XXV. 11 For "baskets" read "network" and omit marg.  
 XXVI. 8 Read "As one that bindeth a stone in a sling"  
 XXVII. 4 For "outrageous" read "overwhelming"  
 XXIX. 21 Omit marg. to "a son"  
 XXXI. 29 For "virtuously" read "worthily"  
 30 For "Favour" read "Grace"

### ECCLESIASTES.

- I. 1 Omit "Or, the great orator" from marg.<sup>1</sup>  
 II. 8 Let the former part of marg.<sup>9</sup> and the text exchange places, and omit the remainder of the marg.  
 III. 11 Let marg.<sup>3</sup> ("eternity") and the text exchange places.  
 19 Omit marg. "Or, the sons of men are" etc.  
 V. 7 Read "For in the multitude of dreams there are vanities, and in many words:" from margin.  
 VI. 10 For "that it is man" read "what man is"  
 VII. 15 For "the days of my vanity" read "my days of vanity"  
 X. 1 For "a stinking savour" read "an evil odour"  
 XI. 10 For "prime" read "dawn"  
 XII. 1 For "or ever" read "while" So in verses 2 and 6.  
 For "come, and" read "come not, nor"  
 2 Read "the sun is not darkened, nor the light, nor the moon, nor the stars, and . . . return not"  
 5 Let marg.<sup>9</sup> ("desire") and the text exchange places.  
 6 Read "is not loosed, nor . . . nor . . . nor" etc. and for "be broken" read "broken" (twice)

\* As in A.V.

THE SONG OF SONGS.

- II. 7 For "love" read "*my* love" and for "it" read "he" with marg. Or, *it* Or, *she* So in iii. 5, and viii. 4.
- V. 3 For "coat" read "garment"
- VI. 4 For "Terrible" read "Overpowering" and put the present text in the margin. So in ver. 10.
- VII. 1 For "The joints of thy" read "Thy rounded" from margin.  
2 For "navel" read "body"  
For "belly" read "waist"  
7 For "clusters of grapes." read "its clusters."

ISAIAH.

- I. 14 For "to bear" read "of bearing"
- II. 4 Substitute marg. <sup>5</sup> ("*decide concerning*") for the text. So in Mic. iv. 3.
- III. 2 For "ancient" read "elder" from margin. So in ix. 15.  
3 For "cunning" read "expert"  
5 For "ancient" read "old man"  
18 For "bravery" read "beauty"  
24 For "stomacher" read "robe"
- VI. 7 For "purged" read "forgiven" with marg. Or, *expiated* So in xxvii. 9 and so for "purged from" in xxii. 14.
- VII. 15 Add marg. to "when he knoweth" Or, *till he know*  
21 For "nourish" read "keep alive"  
22 Read "that because of the abundance of milk which they"
- VIII. 6 In marg. <sup>7</sup> for "*them*" read "*they*"  
21 For "hardly bested" read "sore distressed"
- IX. 5 Omit "even"  
10 For "change" etc. read "put cedars in their place"  
18 For "thick clouds" read "a column"
- X. 13 For "am prudent" read "have understanding"  
15 For "shaketh . . . shake" read "wieldeth . . . wield"  
20 For "stay" read "lean" (twice) So in xxx. 12.  
22 Substitute marg. <sup>3</sup> ("*thy people, O Israel*") for the text.  
27 Substitute marg. <sup>7</sup> ("*by reason of fatness*") for the text.  
30 Omit marg. "Or, as otherwise read" etc.  
31 For "gather themselves to flee" read "flee for safety"  
33 Omit "ones"
- XI. 3 Substitute the marg. ("*decide*") for the text. So in ver. 4.  
15 For "shake" read "wave"
- XIII. 21 For "satyrs" read "wild goats" and omit margin. So in xxxiv. 14.
- XIV. 23 Omit the space after this verse.
- XVI. 1 Substitute marg. ("*to*") for the text.  
3 For "bewray" read "betray"
- XVII. 10 Omit marg. "Or, *plantings of Adonis*"
- XIX. 6 For "stink" read "become foul"
- XXI. 4 For "panteth" read "fluttereth"  
13 For "travelling companies" read "caravans"
- XXIII. 8 Read "Tyre that bestoweth crowns"  
10 For "girdle about thee" read "restraint" and add marg. Heb. *girdle*  
13 Read "this people was not; the Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness" and put the present text in the marg.
- XXIV. 20 To "hut" add marg. Or, *hammock*
- XXVI. 2 For "truth" read "faith"  
8 Read "name, even to thy memorial *name*" and add marg. "See Ex. iii. 15."

- XXVII. 1 For "dragon" read "monster" So in li. 9; Jer. li. 34.
- XXVIII. 7 Read "And even these reel with wine and stagger with strong drink; the priest and the prophet reel with . . . they stagger with strong drink;" and omit margins <sup>2</sup> and <sup>3</sup>
- 24 Read "Doth he that ploweth to sow plow continually?"  
For "break the clods of" read "harrow"
- 25 For "made plain" read "levelled"
- XXIX. 16 For "framed" read "formed" (twice)
- 21 Add marg. to "in a cause" Or, *for a word*
- 24 For "learn doctrine" read "receive instruction"
- XXX. 1 For "cover with a covering" read "make a league" from margin.  
Substitute for marg. <sup>2</sup> "*Or, pour out a drink offering*"
- 2 For "walk" read "set out"
- 4 For "his" read "their" (twice)
- 5 For "of" read "because of"
- 6 For "bunches" read "humps"
- 14 Omit "withal"
- 17 Marg. <sup>3</sup> for "*mast*" read "*pole*"
- 20 Substitute for marg. <sup>6</sup> "*And then will the Lord give you bread in adversity and water in affliction, and thy teachers shall not*"
- 23 For "rain of thy seed, that . . . withal" read "rain for thy seed wherewith thou shalt sow the ground;"
- 25 For "rivers" read "brooks"
- XXXI. 1 For "stay" read "rely" So in l. 10.
- 5 For "flying" read "hovering"
- XXXII. 5 Substitute the renderings of the marg. "*fool . . . noble*" for the text.
- 6 Substitute the renderings of the marg. "*fool . . . folly*" for the text.
- XXXIII. 4 For "they leap" read "men leap"
- 14 For "surprised" read "seized"
- For "shall" read "can" (twice)
- 19 For "perceive" read "comprehend"
- XXXIV. 8 Read "For Jehovah hath a day of vengeance, a year of recompence for the cause of Zion."
- XXXV. 8 Omit the second alternative rendering from marg.
- XXXVII. 33 For "cast" read "cast up"
- XXXVIII. 12 For "Mine age" read "My dwelling" and omit marg. <sup>2</sup>
- 14 For "mourn" read "moan" So in lix. 11.
- XL. 19 Omit "graven" So in xlv. 10 read "an image"
- For "melted" read "hath cast"
- XLI. 27 Read "*I am the first that saith*"
- XLII. 15 For "make waste" read "lay waste"
- 17 For "greatly ashamed" read "utterly put to shame" So in Jer. xx. 11.
- 25 For "fury" read "fierceness" So in lxvi. 15.
- XLIII. 13 For "let" read "hinder" and omit marg. <sup>6</sup>
- 23 For "made . . . to serve" read "burdened . . ." So in 24.
- XLIV. 7 For "appointed" read "established"
- 23 For "and to" read "and of"
- XLV. 3 Read in last clause "that it is I Jehovah who call thee"
- 24 For "unto me, is" read ", have I"
- In marg. <sup>7</sup> for "*of*" read "*say of me, is*"
- XLVI. 3 For "the belly" read "their birth"
- XLVII. 3 For "accept" read "spare"
- Omit "*make truce with*" from marg.
- 5 For "lady" read "mistress" So for "a lady" in ver. 7.
- LII. 4 For "make my judgement to rest" read "establish my judgment"
- LIII. 2 For "sit thee down" read "*sit on thy throne*"
- 10 For "shall see" read "have seen"
- LIII. 1 For "report" read "message"
- 7 For "yet he humbled himself and" read "yet when he was afflicted he"
- For "; yea," read ", so"



- LIII. 8 Substitute the rendering of marg.<sup>3</sup> carrying forward the interrogation: (*"cut off out of the land of the living for the transgression of my people to whom the stroke was due?"*)  
 9 For "the rich" read "a rich man" Omit marg.<sup>5</sup>  
 11 For "by his knowledge" read "by the knowledge of himself" and put the present text in the marg.  
 Omit marg.<sup>1</sup> "Or, *He shall see*" etc.  
 LIV. 12 For "pleasant" read "precious" So in Joel iii. 5.  
 LVII. 4 For "draw out" read "put out"  
 8 To "where thou sawest it." add marg. Or, *thou providest room for it.*  
 17 For "frowardly" read "backsliding"  
 LX. 6 Read "all they from Sheba shall come"\*  
 LXI. 2 For "acceptable year of the LORD" read "year of Jehovah's favour" and omit marg.  
 7 For "For" read "Instead of" (twice)  
 For "confusion" read "dishonour"  
 LXIV. 5 Omit textual remark from marg.<sup>2</sup>  
 11 For "things" read "places"  
 LXVI. 5 Last clause, read "but it is they that shall be put to shame"  
 16 For "plead, . . . , with" read "execute judgment, . . . , upon" So in Joel iii. 2.  
 20 For "offering" read "oblation" (twice)

# JEREMIAH.

- I. 6 For "cannot" read "know not how to"  
 II. 25 For "There is no hope" read "It is in vain"  
 34 For "I have not found" etc. read "thou didst not find them breaking in: but it is because of all these *things*:" Substitute for marg.<sup>1</sup> "Or, *I have not found it by secret search, but upon all these.*"  
 37 For "From him" read "From thence"  
 III. 21 For "for that" read "because"  
 IV. 1 For "unto me shalt thou return;" read "if thou wilt return unto me;"  
 10 For "soul" read "life"  
 13 For "spoiled" read "despoiled;" So in ver. 30; ix. 19; x. 20.  
 20 For "spoiled" read "laid waste" (twice) So in xlix. 3; Zech. xi. 2, 3 (twice).  
 29 For "The whole city" read "Every city"  
 V. 6 For "over" read "against"  
 VI. 14 For "lightly" read "slightly"\* So in viii. 11.  
 27 Let marg.<sup>9</sup> ("*trier*") and the text exchange places.  
 VII. 24 Add marg. to "went backward" Or, *turned their back and not their face*  
 VIII. 14 Add marg. to "gall" Or, *poison* So in ix. 15; xxiii. 15.  
 IX. 26 For "polled" read "cut off" So in xxv. 23; xlix. 32.  
 X. 5 Omit marg.<sup>6</sup> except "Or, *pillar*"  
 8 Marg.<sup>4</sup> for "it is" read "*the stock is*"  
 24 For "with judgement" read "in measure" Add marg. Heb. *judgment* So in xxx. 11; xli. 28.  
 XI. 20 For "let me see" read "I shall see"  
 XIII. 12 For "know" read "certainly know"\*  
 21 Read "when he shall set over thee as head those whom thou hast thyself taught to be friends to thee"  
 XIV. 3 For "pits" read "cisterns"  
 12 For "oblation" read "meal offering" from margin. So read "meal offerings" in xvii. 26; xxxiii. 18; xli. 5.  
 XVI. 4 For "die of" read "die"  
 XVII. 11 Substitute marg.<sup>4</sup> ("*sitteth on eggs which she hath not laid*") for the text.\*  
 XVIII. 15 For "caused them" read "been made"  
 17 Substitute the marg. ("*show them the back and not the face*") for the text.

\* As in A.V.

- XX. 5 For "which shall spoil them" read "and they shall make them a prey"  
 7 For "deceived" read "persuaded" (twice)  
 10 For "enticed" read "persuaded"
- XXI. 5 For "wrath" read "indignation" So in xxxii. 37.
- XXII. 17 For "to shed" read "shedding"
- XXIII. 15 For "profaneness" read "ungodliness"
- XXVI. 2 For "keep not back" read "diminish not"  
 18 For "Micaiah" read "Micah" Add marg. Heb. *Micaiah*  
 19 Omit "at all"
- XXVIII. 13 For "shalt make" read "hast made"
- XXXI. 20 For "pleasant" read "darling"  
 For "are troubled" read "yearn"
- XXXIII. 6 For marg. "Or, *healing*" read "Heb. *a bandage*"
- XXXVIII. 11 For "cast" read "cast off" So in ver. 12.
- XLI. 5 For "certain" read "men"  
 14 For "cast about and returned" read "turned about and came back"
- XLVI. 3 For "Order" read "Prepare"  
 8 For "the city" read "cities"  
 17 Add margin to "but" etc. Or, *destroyed*
- XLVIII. 3 For "spoiling" read "laying waste"  
 28 For "in the sides of the hole's mouth" read "over the mouth of the abyss"  
 39 For "dismaying" read "terror"
- XLIX. 5 For "wandereth" read "fleeth"  
 10 For "spoiled" read "made a prey"  
 39 Add marg. to "bring again" Or, *return to* So in Ezek. xxix. 14; Hos. vi. 11; Joel iii. 1; Am. ix. 14; Zeph. iii. 20.
- L. 7 For "offend not" read "are not guilty"  
 10 For "spoil . . . spoil" read "prey . . . prey upon"
- LI. 5 Add margin to "forsaken" Or, *widowed*  
 14 Add margin to "Surely" Or, *Though I have filled*  
 Add margin to "and" Or, *yet*  
 34 For "delicates" read "delicacies"  
 55 For "spoileth Babylon" read "layeth Babylon waste"
- LII. 23 Marg. 5 for "*four*" read "four"

## LAMENTATIONS.

- I. 12 For "done unto" read "brought upon"  
 II. 19 For "top" read "head" So in iv. 1; Nah. iii. 10.

## EZEKIEL.

- I. 4 For "colour" read "look" So in verses 7, 16, 22, 27; viii. 2; x. 9.  
 For "amber" read "glowing metal" So in 27; viii. 2. Substitute "Or, *amber*" for marg. 7  
 18 For "rings" read "rims" (twice)
- V. 13 For "satisfy my fury" read "cause my wrath to rest" and omit the marg. So in xvi. 42; xxi. 17; xxiv. 13.
- VI. 9 For "whorish" read "lewd"
- VII. 26 For "ancients" read "elders"
- IX. 6 For "ancient" read "old"
- X. 21 Omit "apiece"
- XIII. 5 For "made up the fence" read "built up the wall" So alter "make up the fence" in xxii. 30.  
 6 For "and the LORD" read "but Jehovah"  
 10 Add margin to "untempered mortar" Or, *whitewash* So in xxii. 28.

## EZEKIEL XIV. 15—NAHUM III. 19.

- XIV. 15 For "noisome" read "evil"
- XVI. 7 For "the bud of" read "that which groweth in"
- 43 For "fretted" read "raged against"
- XVII. 9 For "even without" etc. read "and not by a strong arm or much people can it be raised from the roots thereof"
- XX. 3 For "Are ye come" etc. read "Is it to inquire of me that ye are come?"
- XXIII. 3 For "bruised" read "handled" So in ver. 8, and "handling" in ver. 21.  
For "teats" read "bosom" So in verses 8, 21.
- XXIV. 13 For "purged" read "cleansed" (3 times)
- XXVII. 9 For "ancients" read "old men"  
For "occupy" read "deal in"
- 27 For "occupiers of" read "dealers in"
- XXVIII. 3 For "they can hide" read "is hidden"
- XXIX. 5 For "leave thee *thrown*" read "cast thee forth"
- 18 For "peeled" read "worn"
- XXX. 3 For "near, a day" etc. read "near; it shall be a day of clouds, a time" etc.
- XXXVIII. 22 Read "; and with pestilence and with blood will I enter into judgment with him"
- XLII. 12 For "in the head" read "at the head"
- XLIII. 14 Substitute marg. <sup>1</sup> ("ledge") for the text. So in ver. 20 and xlv. 19.
- XLV. 15 Put marg. <sup>7</sup> ("*well watered*") in the text.

## DANIEL.

- IX. 25, 26 Substitute for marg. to "the anointed one" Heb. *Messiah*
- 25 Read "seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: it shall be" etc. from marg. <sup>6</sup>, and put text in margin.
- 26 Substitute marg. <sup>4</sup> ("*the end thereof*") for the text.
- 27 Substitute marg. <sup>2</sup> ("*in the midst of*") and marg. <sup>9</sup> ("*desolate*") for the text.

## HOSEA.

- VIII. 11 For "to sin" read "for sinning" (twice)
- 12 Substitute marg. <sup>5</sup> ("*I wrote for him the ten thousand things of my law, but they*" etc.) for the text.

## OBADIAH.

- 20 For "captivity" read "captives" (twice)

## MICAH.

- I. 4 For "molten" read "melted"
- 16 For "poll thee" read "cut off thy hair"
- II. 11 Transpose text and margin <sup>5</sup>.
- IV. 6 For "halteth" read "is lame" So in Zeph. iii. 19.  
7 For "halted" read "was lame"
- 13 For "thou shalt" read "I shall" and omit marg.

## NAHUM.

- I. 10 Read "For entangled like thorns and drunken as with their drink they are consumed"
- II. 1 For "munition" read "fortress"
- 4 For "jostle one against another" read "rush to and fro"
- 7 Let marg. <sup>3</sup> ("*And it is decreed; she is*" etc.) and the text exchange places.  
For "tabering" read "beating"
- 9 For "pleasant" read "goodly"
- III. 2 For "jumping" read "bounding"
- 19 For "bruit" read "report"

ZECHARIAH.

- II. 8 For "spoiled you" read "made you a spoil"  
III. 5 For "fair" read "clean" (twice)  
IV. 7 For "head" read "top"  
14 For "sons of oil" read "anointed ones"\*  
V. 3 For "purged out" read "cut off" (twice)\*  
XIV. 10 For "Arabah" read "plain"  
21 Omit marg. "Or, *trafficker*"

MALACHI.

- II. 3 For "sacrifices" read "solemn feasts" and omit margin.  
III. 3 For "purge" read "refine"  
15 For "are delivered" read "escape"

\* As in A.V.



THE TWO-VERSION BIBLE

THE NEW TESTAMENT



## PREFACE TO THE REVISED VERSION OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.\*

THE English Version of the New Testament here presented to the reader is a Revision of the Translation published in the year of Our Lord 1611, and commonly known by the name of the Authorised Version.

That Translation was the work of many hands and of several generations. The foundation was laid by William Tyndale. His translation of the New Testament was the true primary Version. The Versions that followed were either substantially reproductions of Tyndale's translation in its final shape, or revisions of Versions that had been themselves almost entirely based on it. Three successive stages may be recognised in this continuous work of authoritative revision: first, the publication of the Great Bible of 1539-41 in the reign of Henry VIII; next, the publication of the Bishops' Bible of 1568 and 1572 in the reign of Elizabeth; and lastly, the publication of the King's Bible of 1611 in the reign of James I. Besides these, the Genevan Version of 1560, itself founded on Tyndale's translation, must here be named; which, though not put forth by authority, was widely circulated in this country, and largely used by King James' Translators. Thus the form in which the English New Testament has now been read for 270 years was the result of various revisions made between 1525 and 1611; and the present Revision is an attempt, after a long interval, to follow the example set by a succession of honoured predecessors.

I. Of the many points of interest connected with the Translation of 1611, two require special notice; first, the Greek Text which it appears to have represented; and secondly, the character of the Translation itself.

1. With regard to the Greek Text, it would appear that, if to some extent the Translators exercised an independent judgement, it was mainly in choosing amongst readings contained in the principal editions of the Greek Text that had appeared in the sixteenth century. Wherever they seem to have followed a reading which is not found in any of those editions, their rendering may probably be traced to the Latin Vulgate. Their chief guides appear to have been the later editions of Stephanus and of Beza, and also, to a certain extent, the Complutensian Polyglott. All these were founded for the most part on manuscripts of late date, few in number, and used with little critical skill. But in those days it could hardly have been otherwise. Nearly all the more ancient of the documentary authorities have

---

\* First published in 1881.

become known only within the last two centuries; some of the most important of them, indeed, within the last few years. Their publication has called forth not only improved editions of the Greek Text, but a succession of instructive discussions on the variations which have been brought to light, and on the best modes of distinguishing original readings from changes introduced in the course of transcription. While therefore it has long been the opinion of all scholars that the commonly received text needed thorough revision, it is but recently that materials have been acquired for executing such a work with even approximate completeness.

2. The character of the Translation itself will be best estimated by considering the leading rules under which it was made, and the extent to which these rules appear to have been observed.

The primary and fundamental rule was expressed in the following terms:—‘The ordinary Bible read in the Church, commonly called the Bishops’ Bible, to be followed, and as little altered as the truth of the Original will permit.’ There was, however, this subsequent provision:—‘These translations to be used, when they agree better with the text than the Bishops’ Bible: Tindale’s, Matthew’s, Coverdale’s, Whitchurch’s, Geneva.’ The first of these rules, which was substantially the same as that laid down at the revision of the Great Bible in the reign of Elizabeth, was strictly observed. The other rule was but partially followed. The Translators made much use of the Genevan Version. They do not however appear to have frequently returned to the renderings of the other Versions named in the rule, where those Versions differed from the Bishops’ Bible. On the other hand, their work shews evident traces of the influence of a Version not specified in the rules, the Rhemish, made from the Latin Vulgate, but by scholars conversant with the Greek Original.

Another rule, on which it is stated that those in authority laid great stress, related to the rendering of words that admitted of different interpretations. It was as follows:—‘When a word hath divers significations, that to be kept which hath been most commonly used by the most of the ancient fathers, being agreeable to the propriety of the place and the analogy of the faith.’ With this rule was associated the following, on which equal stress appears to have been laid:—‘The old ecclesiastical words to be kept, viz. the word *Church* not to be translated *Congregation*, &c.’ This latter rule was for the most part carefully observed; but it may be doubted whether, in the case of words that admitted of different meanings, the instructions were at all closely followed. In dealing with the more difficult words of this class, the Translators appear to have paid much regard to traditional interpretations, and especially to the authority of the Vulgate; but, as to the large residue of words which might properly fall under the rule, they used considerable freedom. Moreover they profess in their Preface to have studiously adopted a variety of expression which would now be deemed hardly consistent with the requirements of faithful translation. They seem to have been guided by the feeling that their Version would secure for the words they used a lasting place in the language; and they express a fear lest they should ‘be charged (by scoffers) with some unequal dealing towards a great number of good English words,’ which, without this liberty on their part, would not have a place in the pages of the English Bible. Still it cannot be doubted that they carried this liberty too far, and that the studied avoidance of uniformity in the rendering of the same words, even when occurring in the same context, is one of the blemishes in their work.

A third leading rule was of a negative character, but was rendered necessary by the experience derived from former Versions. The words of the rule are as follows:—‘No marginal notes at all to be affixed, but only for the explanation of the Hebrew or Greek words which cannot without some circumlocution so briefly and fitly be expressed in the text.’ Here again the Translators used some liberty in their application of the rule. Out of more than 760 marginal notes originally appended to the Authorised Version of the New Testament, only a seventh part



consists of explanations or literal renderings; the great majority of the notes being devoted to the useful and indeed necessary purpose of placing before the reader alternative renderings which it was judged that the passage or the words would fairly admit. The notes referring to variations in the Greek Text amount to about thirty-five.

Of the remaining rules it may be sufficient to notice one, which was for the most part consistently followed:—‘The names of the prophets and the holy writers, with the other names of the text, to be retained, as high as may be, accordingly as they were vulgarly used.’ The Translators had also the liberty, in ‘any place of special obscurity,’ to consult those who might be qualified to give an opinion.

Passing from these fundamental rules, which should be borne in mind by any one who would rightly understand the nature and character of the Authorised Version, we must call attention to the manner in which the actual work of the translation was carried on. The New Testament was assigned to two separate Companies, the one consisting of eight members, sitting at Oxford, the other consisting of seven members, sitting at Westminster. There is no reason to believe that these Companies ever sat together. They communicated to each other; and likewise to the four Companies to which the Old Testament and the Apocrypha had been committed, the results of their labours; and perhaps afterwards reconsidered them: but the fact that the New Testament was divided between two separate bodies of men involved a grave inconvenience, and was beyond all doubt the cause of many inconsistencies. These probably would have been much more serious, had it not been provided that there should be a final supervision of the whole Bible, by selected members from Oxford, Cambridge, and Westminster, the three centres at which the work had been carried on. These supervisors are said by one authority to have been six in number, and by another twelve. When it is remembered that this supervision was completed in nine months, we may wonder that the incongruities which remain are not more numerous.

The Companies appear to have been occupied in the actual business of revision about two years and three quarters.

Such, so far as can be gathered from the rules and modes of procedure, is the character of the time-honoured Version which we have been called upon to revise. We have had to study this great Version carefully and minutely, line by line; and the longer we have been engaged upon it the more we have learned to admire its simplicity, its dignity, its power, its happy turns of expression, its general accuracy, and, we must not fail to add, the music of its cadences, and the felicities of its rhythm. To render a work that had reached this high standard of excellence still more excellent, to increase its fidelity without destroying its charm, was the task committed to us. Of that task, and of the conditions under which we have attempted its fulfilment, it will now be necessary for us to speak.

II. The present Revision had its origin in action taken by the Convocation of the Province of Canterbury in February 1870, and it has been conducted throughout on the plan laid down in Resolutions of both Houses of the Province, and, more particularly, in accordance with Principles and Rules drawn up by a special Committee of Convocation in the following May. Two Companies, the one for the revision of the Authorised Version of the Old Testament, and the other for the revision of the same Version of the New Testament, were formed in the manner specified in the Resolutions, and the work was commenced on the twenty-second day of June 1870. Shortly afterwards, steps were taken, under a resolution passed by both Houses of Convocation, for inviting the co-operation of American scholars; and eventually two Committees were formed in America, for the purpose of acting with the two English Companies, on the basis of the Principles and Rules drawn up by the Committee of Convocation.

The fundamental Resolutions adopted by the Convocation of Canterbury on the third and fifth days of May 1870 were as follows:—

'1. That it is desirable that a revision of the Authorised Version of the Holy Scriptures be undertaken.

'2. That the revision be so conducted as to comprise both marginal renderings and such emendations as it may be found necessary to insert in the text of the Authorised Version.

'3. That in the above resolutions we do not contemplate any new translation of the Bible, or any alteration of the language, except where in the judgement of the most competent scholars such change is necessary.

'4. That in such necessary changes, the style of the language employed in the existing Version be closely followed.

'5. That it is desirable that Convocation should nominate a body of its own members to undertake the work of revision, who shall be at liberty to invite the co-operation of any eminent for scholarship, to whatever nation or religious body they may belong.'

The Principles and Rules agreed to by the Committee of Convocation on the twenty-fifth day of May 1870 were as follows:—

'1. To introduce as few alterations as possible into the Text of the Authorised Version consistently with faithfulness.

'2. To limit, as far as possible, the expression of such alterations to the language of the Authorised and earlier English Versions.

'3. Each Company to go twice over the portion to be revised, once provisionally, the second time finally, and on principles of voting as hereinafter is provided.

'4. That the Text to be adopted be that for which the evidence is decidedly preponderating; and that when the Text so adopted differs from that from which the Authorised Version was made, the alteration be indicated in the margin.

'5. To make or retain no change in the Text on the second final revision by each Company, except *two thirds* of those present approve of the same, but on the first revision to decide by simple majorities.

'6. In every case of proposed alteration that may have given rise to discussion, to defer the voting thereupon till the next Meeting, whensoever the same shall be required by one third of those present at the Meeting, such intended vote to be announced in the notice for the next Meeting.

'7. To revise the headings of chapters and pages, paragraphs, italics, and punctuation.

'8. To refer, on the part of each Company, when considered desirable, to Divines, Scholars, and Literary Men, whether at home or abroad, for their opinions.'

These rules it has been our endeavour faithfully and consistently to follow. One only of them we found ourselves unable to observe in all particulars. In accordance with the seventh rule, we have carefully revised the paragraphs, italics, and punctuation. But the revision of the headings of chapters and pages would have involved so much of indirect, and indeed frequently of direct interpretation, that we judged it best to omit them altogether.

Our communications with the American Committee have been of the following nature. We transmitted to them from time to time each several portion of our First Revision, and received from them in return their criticisms and suggestions. These we considered with much care and attention during the time we were engaged on our Second Revision. We then sent over to them the various portions of the Second Revision as they were completed, and received further suggestions, which, like the former, were closely and carefully considered. Last of all, we forwarded to them the Revised Version in its final form; and a list of those passages in which they desire to place on record their preference of other readings and renderings will be found at the end of the volume. We gratefully acknowledge their care, vigilance, and accuracy; and we humbly pray that their labours and our own, thus happily united, may be permitted to bear a blessing to both countries, and to all English-speaking people throughout the world.

The whole time devoted to the work has been ten years and a half. The First Revision occupied about six years; the Second, about two years and a half. The remaining time has been spent in the consideration of the suggestions from America on the Second Revision, and of many details and reserved questions arising out of our own labours. As a rule, a session of four days has been held every month (with the exception of August and September) in each year from the commencement of the work in June 1870. The average attendance for the whole time has been sixteen each day; the whole Company consisting at first of twenty-seven, but for the greater part of the time of twenty-four members, many of them residing at great distances from London. Of the original number four have been removed from us by death.

At an early stage in our labours, we entered into an agreement with the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge for the conveyance to them of our copyright in the work. This arrangement provided for the necessary expenses of the undertaking; and procured for the Revised Version the advantage of being published by Bodies long connected with the publication of the Authorised Version.

III. We now pass onward to give a brief account of the particulars of the present work. This we propose to do under the four heads of Text, Translation, Language, and Marginal Notes.

1. A revision of the Greek text was the necessary foundation of our work; but it did not fall within our province to construct a continuous and complete Greek text. In many cases the English rendering was considered to represent correctly either of two competing readings in the Greek, and then the question of the text was usually not raised. A sufficiently laborious task remained in deciding between the rival claims of various readings which might properly affect the translation. When these were adjusted, our deviations from the text presumed to underlie the Authorised Version had next to be indicated, in accordance with the fourth rule; but it proved inconvenient to record them in the margin. A better mode however of giving them publicity has been found, as the University Presses have undertaken to print them in connexion with complete Greek texts of the New Testament.

In regard of the readings thus approved, it may be observed that the fourth rule, by requiring that 'the text to be adopted' should be 'that for which the evidence is decidedly preponderating,' was in effect an instruction to follow the authority of documentary evidence without deference to any printed text of modern times, and therefore to employ the best resources of criticism for estimating the value of evidence. Textual criticism, as applied to the Greek New Testament, forms a special study of much intricacy and difficulty, and even now leaves room for considerable variety of opinion among competent critics. Different schools of criticism have been represented among us, and have together contributed to the final result. In the early part of the work every various reading requiring consideration was discussed and voted on by the Company. After a time the precedents thus established enabled the process to be safely shortened; but it was still at the option of every one to raise a full discussion on any particular reading, and the option was freely used. On the first revision, in accordance with the fifth rule, the decisions were arrived at by simple majorities. On the second revision, at which a majority of two thirds was required to retain or introduce a reading at variance with the reading presumed to underlie the Authorised Version, many readings previously adopted were brought again into debate, and either re-affirmed or set aside.

Many places still remain in which, for the present, it would not be safe to accept one reading to the absolute exclusion of others. In these cases we have given alternative readings in the margin, wherever they seem to be of sufficient importance or interest to deserve notice. In the introductory formula, the phrases 'many ancient authorities,' 'some ancient authorities,' are used with some latitude to denote a greater or lesser proportion of those authorities which have a distinctive right to be called ancient. These ancient authorities comprise not only Greek

manuscripts, some of which were written in the fourth and fifth centuries, but versions of a still earlier date in different languages, and also quotations by Christian writers of the second and following centuries.

2. We pass now from the Text to the Translation. The character of the Revision was determined for us from the outset by the first rule, 'to introduce as few alterations as possible, consistently with faithfulness.' Our task was revision, not re-translation.

In the application however of this principle to the many and intricate details of our work, we have found ourselves constrained by faithfulness to introduce changes which might not at first sight appear to be included under the rule.

The alterations which we have made in the Authorised Version may be roughly grouped in five principal classes. First, alterations positively required by change of reading in the Greek Text. Secondly, alterations made where the Authorised Version appeared either to be incorrect, or to have chosen the less probable of two possible renderings. Thirdly, alterations of obscure or ambiguous renderings into such as are clear and express in their import. For it has been our principle not to leave any translation, or any arrangement of words, which could adapt itself to one or other of two interpretations, but rather to express as plainly as was possible that interpretation which seemed best to deserve a place in the text, and to put the other in the margin.

There remain yet two other classes of alterations which we have felt to be required by the same principle of faithfulness. These are,—Fourthly, alterations of the Authorised Version in cases where it was inconsistent with itself in the rendering of two or more passages confessedly alike or parallel. Fifthly, alterations rendered necessary *by consequence*, that is, arising out of changes already made, though not in themselves required by the general rule of faithfulness. Both these classes of alterations call for some further explanation.

The frequent inconsistencies in the Authorised Version have caused us much embarrassment from the fact already referred to, namely, that a studied variety of rendering, even in the same chapter and context, was a kind of principle with our predecessors, and was defended by them on grounds that have been mentioned above. The problem we had to solve was to discriminate between varieties of rendering which were compatible with fidelity to the true meaning of the text, and varieties which involved inconsistency, and were suggestive of differences that had no existence in the Greek. This problem we have solved to the best of our power, and for the most part in the following way.

Where there was a doubt as to the exact shade of meaning, we have looked to the context for guidance. If the meaning was fairly expressed by the word or phrase that was before us in the Authorised Version, we made no change, even where rigid adherence to the rule of translating, as far as possible, the same Greek word by the same English word might have prescribed some modification.

There are however numerous passages in the Authorised Version in which, whether regard be had to the recurrence (as in the first three Gospels) of identical clauses and sentences, to the repetition of the same word in the same passage, or to the characteristic use of particular words by the same writer, the studied variety adopted by the Translators of 1611 has produced a degree of inconsistency that cannot be reconciled with the principle of faithfulness. In such cases we have not hesitated to introduce alterations, even though the sense might not seem to the general reader to be materially affected.

The last class of alterations is that which we have described as rendered necessary *by consequence*; that is, by reason of some foregoing alteration. The cases in which these consequential changes have been found necessary are numerous and of very different kinds. Sometimes the change has been made to avoid tautology; sometimes to obviate an unpleasing alliteration or some other infelicity of sound; sometimes, in the case of smaller words, to preserve the familiar rhythm; sometimes for a convergence of reasons which, when explained, would at once be accepted, but until so explained might never be surmised even by intelligent readers.



This may be made plain by an example. When a particular word is found to recur with characteristic frequency in any one of the Sacred Writers, it is obviously desirable to adopt for it some uniform rendering. Again, where, as in the case of the first three Evangelists, precisely the same clauses or sentences are found in more than one of the Gospels, it is no less necessary to translate them in every place in the same way. These two principles may be illustrated by reference to a word that perpetually recurs in St. Mark's Gospel, and that may be translated either 'straightway,' 'forthwith,' or 'immediately.' Let it be supposed that the first rendering is chosen, and that the word, in accordance with the first of the above principles, is in that Gospel uniformly translated 'straightway.' Let it be further supposed that one of the passages of St. Mark in which it is so translated is found, word for word, in one of the other Gospels, but that there the rendering of the Authorised Version happens to be 'forthwith' or 'immediately.' That rendering must be changed on the second of the above principles; and yet such a change would not have been made but for this concurrence of two sound principles, and the consequent necessity of making a change on grounds extraneous to the passage itself.

This is but one of many instances of consequential alterations which might at first sight appear unnecessary, but which nevertheless have been deliberately made, and are not at variance with the rule of introducing as few changes in the Authorised Version as faithfulness would allow.

There are some other points of detail which it may be here convenient to notice. One of these, and perhaps the most important, is the rendering of the Greek aorist. There are numerous cases, especially in connexion with particles ordinarily expressive of present time, in which the use of the indefinite past tense in Greek and English is altogether different; and in such instances we have not attempted to violate the idiom of our language by forms of expression which it could not bear. But we have often ventured to represent the Greek aorist by the English preterite, even where the reader may find some passing difficulty in such a rendering, because we have felt convinced that the true meaning of the original was obscured by the presence of the familiar auxiliary. A remarkable illustration may be found in the seventeenth chapter of St. John's Gospel, where the combination of the aorist and the perfect shews, beyond all reasonable doubt, that different relations of time were intended to be expressed.

Changes of translation will also be found in connexion with the aorist participle, arising from the fact that the usual periphrasis of this participle in the Vulgate, which was rendered necessary by Latin idiom, has been largely reproduced in the Authorised Version by 'when' with the past tense (as for example in the second chapter of St. Matthew's Gospel), even where the ordinary participial rendering would have been easier and more natural in English.

In reference to the perfect and the imperfect tenses but little needs to be said. The correct translation of the former has been for the most part, though with some striking exceptions, maintained in the Authorised Version: while with regard to the imperfect, clear as its meaning may be in the Greek, the power of expressing it is so limited in English, that we have been frequently compelled to leave the force of the tense to be inferred from the context. In a few instances, where faithfulness imperatively required it, and especially where, in the Greek, the significance of the imperfect tense seemed to be additionally marked by the use of the participle with the auxiliary verb, we have introduced the corresponding form in English. Still, in the great majority of cases we have been obliged to retain the English preterite, and to rely either on slight changes in the order of the words, or on prominence given to the accompanying temporal particles, for the indication of the meaning which, in the Greek, the imperfect tense was designed to convey.

On other points of grammar it may be sufficient to speak more briefly.

Many changes, as might be anticipated, have been made in the case of the definite article. Here again it was necessary to consider the peculiarities of English idiom, as well as the general tenor of each passage. Sometimes we have felt it enough to prefix the article to the first of a series of words to all of which it is

prefixed in the Greek, and thus, as it were, to impart the idea of definiteness to the whole series, without running the risk of overloading the sentence. Sometimes, conversely, we have had to tolerate the presence of the definite article in our Version, when it is absent from the Greek, and perhaps not even grammatically latent; simply because English idiom would not allow the noun to stand alone, and because the introduction of the indefinite article might have introduced an idea of oneness or individuality, which was not in any degree traceable in the original. In a word, we have been careful to observe the use of the article wherever it seemed to be idiomatically possible: where it did not seem to be possible, we have yielded to necessity.

As to the pronouns and the place they occupy in the sentence, a subject often overlooked by our predecessors, we have been particularly careful; but here again we have frequently been baffled by structural or idiomatical peculiarities of the English language which precluded changes otherwise desirable.

In the case of the particles we have met with less difficulty, and have been able to maintain a reasonable amount of consistency. The particles in the Greek Testament are, as is well known, comparatively few, and they are commonly used with precision. It has therefore been the more necessary here to preserve a general uniformity of rendering, especially in the case of the particles of causality and inference, so far as English idiom would allow.

Lastly, many changes have been introduced in the rendering of the prepositions, especially where ideas of instrumentality or of mediate agency, distinctly marked in the original, had been confused or obscured in the translation. We have however borne in mind the comprehensive character of such prepositions as 'of' and 'by,' the one in reference to agency and the other in reference to means, especially in the English of the seventeenth century; and have rarely made any change where the true meaning of the original as expressed in the Authorised Version would be apparent to a reader of ordinary intelligence.

### 3. We now come to the subject of Language.

The second of the rules, by which the work has been governed, prescribed that the alterations to be introduced should be expressed, as far as possible, in the language of the Authorised Version or of the Versions that preceded it.

To this rule we have faithfully adhered. We have habitually consulted the earlier Versions; and in our sparing introduction of words not found in them or in the Authorised Version we have usually satisfied ourselves that such words were employed by standard writers of nearly the same date, and had also that general hue which justified their introduction into a Version which has held the highest place in the classical literature of our language. We have never removed any archaisms, whether in structure or in words, except where we were persuaded either that the meaning of the words was not generally understood, or that the nature of the expression led to some misconception of the true sense of the passage. The frequent inversions of the strict order of the words, which add much to the strength and variety of the Authorised Version, and give an archaic colour to many felicities of diction, have been seldom modified. Indeed, we have often adopted the same arrangement in our own alterations; and in this, as in other particulars, we have sought to assimilate the new work to the old.

In a few exceptional cases we have failed to find any word in the older stratum of our language that appeared to convey the precise meaning of the original. There, and there only, we have used words of a later date; but not without having first assured ourselves that they are to be found in the writings of the best authors of the period to which they belong.

In regard of Proper Names no rule was prescribed to us. In the case of names of frequent occurrence we have deemed it best to follow generally the rule laid down for our predecessors. That rule, it may be remembered, was to this effect, 'The names of the prophets and the holy writers, with the other names of the text, to be retained, as high as may be, accordingly as they were vulgarly used.' Some difficulty has been felt in dealing with names less familiarly known. Here our general

practice has been to follow the Greek form of names, except in the case of persons and places mentioned in the Old Testament: in this case we have followed the Hebrew.

4. The subject of the Marginal Notes deserves special attention. They represent the results of a large amount of careful and elaborate discussion, and will, perhaps, by their very presence, indicate to some extent the intricacy of many of the questions that have almost daily come before us for decision. These Notes fall into four main groups: first, notes specifying such differences of reading as were judged to be of sufficient importance to require a particular notice; secondly, notes indicating the exact rendering of words to which, for the sake of English idiom, we were obliged to give a less exact rendering in the text; thirdly, notes, very few in number, affording some explanation which the original appeared to require; fourthly, alternative renderings in difficult or debateable passages. The notes of this last group are numerous, and largely in excess of those which were admitted by our predecessors. In the 270 years that have passed away since their labours were concluded, the Sacred Text has been minutely examined, discussed in every detail, and analysed with a grammatical precision unknown in the days of the last Revision. There has thus been accumulated a large amount of materials that have prepared the way for different renderings, which necessarily came under discussion. We have therefore placed before the reader in the margin other renderings than those which were adopted in the text, wherever such renderings seemed to deserve consideration. The rendering in the text, where it agrees with the Authorised Version, was supported by at least one third, and, where it differs from the Authorised Version, by at least two thirds of those who were present at the second revision of the passage in question.

A few supplementary matters have yet to be mentioned. These may be thus enumerated,—the use of Italics, the arrangement in Paragraphs, the mode of printing Quotations from the Poetical Books of the Old Testament, the Punctuation, and, last of all, the Titles of the different Books that make up the New Testament,—all of them particulars on which it seems desirable to add a few explanatory remarks.

(a) The determination, in each place, of the words to be printed in italics has not been by any means easy; nor can we hope to be found in all cases perfectly consistent. In the earliest editions of the Authorised Version the use of a different type to indicate supplementary words not contained in the original was not very frequent, and cannot easily be reconciled with any settled principle. A review of the words so printed was made, after a lapse of some years, for the editions of the Authorised Version published at Cambridge in 1629 and 1638. Further, though slight, modifications were introduced at intervals between 1638 and the more systematic revisions undertaken respectively by Dr. Paris in the Cambridge Edition of 1762, and by Dr. Blayney in the Oxford Edition of 1769. None of them however rest on any higher authority than that of the persons who from time to time superintended the publication. The last attempt to bring the use of italics into uniformity and consistency was made by Dr. Scrivener in the Paragraph Bible published at Cambridge in 1870-73. In succeeding to these labours, we have acted on the general principle of printing in italics words which did not appear to be necessarily involved in the Greek. Our tendency has been to diminish rather than to increase the amount of italic printing; though, in the case of difference of readings, we have usually marked the absence of any words in the original which the sense might nevertheless require to be present in the Version; and again, in the case of inserted pronouns, where the reference did not appear to be perfectly certain, we have similarly had recourse to italics. Some of these cases, especially when there are slight differences of reading, are of singular intricacy, and make it impossible to maintain rigid uniformity.

(b) We have arranged the Sacred Text in paragraphs, after the precedent of the earliest English Versions, so as to assist the general reader in following the current

of narrative or argument. The present arrangement will be found, we trust, to have preserved the due mean between a system of long portions which must often include several separate topics, and a system of frequent breaks which, though they may correctly indicate the separate movements of thought in the writer, often seriously impede a just perception of the true continuity of the passage. The traditional division into chapters, which the Authorised Version inherited from Latin Bibles of the later middle ages, is an illustration of the former method. These paragraphs, for such in fact they are, frequently include several distinct subjects. Moreover they sometimes, though rarely, end where there is no sufficient break in the sense. The division of chapters into verses, which was introduced into the New Testament for the first time in 1551, is an exaggeration of the latter method, with its accompanying inconveniences. The serious obstacles to the right understanding of Holy Scripture, which are interposed by minute subdivision, are often overlooked; but if any one will consider for a moment the injurious effect that would be produced by breaking up a portion of some great standard work into separate verses, he will at once perceive how necessary has been an alteration in this particular. The arrangement by chapters and verses undoubtedly affords facilities for reference: but this advantage we have been able to retain by placing the numerals on the inside margin of each page.

(c) A few words will suffice as to the mode of printing quotations from the Poetical Books of the Old Testament. Wherever the quotation extends to two or more lines, our practice has been to recognise the parallelism of their structure by arranging the lines in a manner that appears to agree with the metrical divisions of the Hebrew original. Such an arrangement will be found helpful to the reader; not only as directing his attention to the poetical character of the quotation, but as also tending to make its force and pertinence more fully felt. We have treated in the same way the hymns in the first two chapters of the Gospel according to St. Luke.

(d) Great care has been bestowed on the punctuation. Our practice has been to maintain what is sometimes called the heavier system of stopping, or, in other words, that system which, especially for convenience in reading aloud, suggests such pauses as will best ensure a clear and intelligent setting forth of the true meaning of the words. This course has rendered necessary, especially in the Epistles, a larger use of colons and semicolons than is customary in modern English printing.

(e) We may in the last place notice one particular to which we were not expressly directed to extend our revision, namely, the titles of the Books of the New Testament. These titles are no part of the original text; and the titles found in the most ancient manuscripts are of too short a form to be convenient for use. Under these circumstances, we have deemed it best to leave unchanged the titles which are given in the Authorised Version as printed in 1611.

We now conclude, humbly commending our labours to Almighty God, and praying that His favour and blessing may be vouchsafed to that which has been done in His name. We recognised from the first the responsibility of the undertaking; and through our manifold experience of its abounding difficulties we have felt more and more, as we went onward, that such a work can never be accomplished by organised efforts of scholarship and criticism, unless assisted by Divine help.

We know full well that defects must have their place in a work so long and so arduous as this which has now come to an end. Blemishes and imperfections there are in the noble Translation which we have been called upon to revise; blemishes and imperfections will assuredly be found in our own Revision. All endeavours to translate the Holy Scriptures into another tongue must fall short of their aim, when the obligation is imposed of producing a Version that shall be alike literal and idiomatic, faithful to each thought of the original, and yet, in the expression of it, harmonious and free. While we dare to hope that in places not a few of the New



Testament the introduction of slight changes has cast a new light upon much that was difficult and obscure, we cannot forget how often we have failed in expressing some finer shade of meaning which we recognised in the original, how often idiom has stood in the way of a perfect rendering, and how often the attempt to preserve a familiar form of words, or even a familiar cadence, has only added another perplexity to those which already beset us.

Thus, in the review of the work which we have been permitted to complete, our closing words must be words of mingled thanksgiving, humility, and prayer. Of thanksgiving, for the many blessings vouchsafed to us throughout the unbroken progress of our corporate labours; of humility, for our failings and imperfections in the fulfilment of our task; and of prayer to Almighty God, that the Gospel of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ may be more clearly and more freshly shewn forth to all who shall be readers of this Book.

JERUSALEM CHAMBER,

WESTMINSTER ABBEY.

11<sup>th</sup> November 1880.

## ABBREVIATIONS IN NEW TESTAMENT.

---

NOTE.—*The following abbreviations are used in the marginal notes throughout:—*

Some anc. auth. = Some ancient authorities (see Mat. 1. 18).

Many anc. auth. = Many ancient authorities (see Mat. 5. 22).

Cit<sup>a</sup>. = Citation from Old Test., arranged poetically (see Mat. 1. 23).

The signs and contractions employed in the Old Testament are also used without alteration.

# THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. MATTHEW.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> *The genealogy of Christ.* <sup>18</sup> *He was conceived by the Holy Ghost, and born of the Virgin Mary when she was espoused to Joseph.* <sup>19</sup> *The angel satisfieth the misdeeming thoughts of Joseph, and interpreteth the names of Christ.*

<sup>1</sup> **T**HE book of the <sup>2b</sup> generation of Jesus Christ, <sup>c</sup> the son of David, <sup>d</sup> the son of Abraham.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>c</sup> Abraham begat Isaac; and <sup>3</sup> Isaac begat Jacob; and <sup>4</sup> Jacob begat <sup>4</sup> Judas <sup>1</sup> and his brethren;

<sup>3</sup> And <sup>4b</sup> Judas <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>5</sup> Phares and Zara of Tamar <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>6a</sup> Phares <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>7</sup> Esrom <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>7</sup> Esrom <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>8</sup> Aram <sup>1</sup>;

<sup>4</sup> And <sup>8</sup> Aram <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>9</sup> Aminadab <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>9</sup> Aminadab <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>1</sup> Naasson <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>1</sup> Naasson <sup>1</sup> begat Salmon <sup>1</sup>;

<sup>5</sup> And Salmon begat <sup>2</sup> Booz of Rachab <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>3</sup> Booz <sup>1</sup> begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse;

<sup>6</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Jesse begat David the king <sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> and <sup>7m</sup> David <sup>o</sup> the king <sup>1</sup> begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of <sup>7</sup> Urias <sup>1</sup>;

<sup>7</sup> And <sup>2</sup> Solomon begat <sup>8</sup> Roboam <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>8</sup> Roboam <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>9</sup> Abia <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>9</sup> Abia <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>1</sup> Asa;

<sup>8</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Asa begat <sup>2</sup> Josaphat <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>2</sup> Josaphat <sup>1</sup> begat Joram; and Joram begat <sup>3</sup> Ozias <sup>1</sup>;

<sup>9</sup> And <sup>3</sup> Ozias <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>4</sup> Joatham <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>4</sup> Joatham <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>5</sup> Achaz <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>5</sup> Achaz <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>6</sup> Ezekias <sup>1</sup>;

<sup>10</sup> And <sup>6</sup> Ezekias <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>7</sup> Manasses <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>7</sup> Manasses <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>8</sup> Amon <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>8</sup> Amon begat <sup>9</sup> Josias <sup>1</sup>;

<sup>11</sup> And <sup>9a</sup> Josias <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>1</sup> Jechonias <sup>1</sup> and his brethren, <sup>2</sup> about the time <sup>3</sup> they were <sup>b</sup> carried away <sup>1</sup> to Babylon <sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup>

<sup>12</sup> <sup>5</sup> And after <sup>3</sup> they were brought <sup>1</sup> to Babylon, <sup>1c</sup> Je-

chonias <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>1</sup> Salathiel <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>1s</sup> Salathiel <sup>1</sup> begat <sup>2a</sup> Zorobabel <sup>1</sup>; <sup>13</sup> And <sup>2</sup> Zorobabel <sup>1</sup> begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor;

<sup>14</sup> And Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim begat Eliud;

<sup>15</sup> And Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob;

<sup>16</sup> And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.

<sup>17</sup> <sup>3</sup> So all the generations from Abraham <sup>4</sup> to <sup>1</sup> David <sup>are</sup> fourteen generations; and from David <sup>4</sup> until <sup>1</sup> the <sup>o</sup> carrying away <sup>5</sup> into <sup>1</sup> Babylon <sup>are</sup> fourteen generations; and from the <sup>5</sup> carrying away <sup>5</sup> into <sup>1</sup> Babylon unto <sup>7</sup> Christ <sup>are</sup> fourteen generations.

<sup>18</sup> ¶ Now the <sup>8k</sup> birth <sup>9</sup> of Jesus Christ was on this wise: <sup>\*</sup> When <sup>o</sup> as <sup>1</sup> his mother Mary <sup>1</sup> was espoused <sup>1</sup> to Joseph, before they came together <sup>o</sup>, she was found with child <sup>2o</sup> of the <sup>2</sup> Holy Ghost.

<sup>19</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Joseph her husband, being a <sup>4</sup> just <sup>1</sup> man, and not willing <sup>2</sup> to make her a <sup>5</sup> publick <sup>1</sup> example, was minded to put her away privily.

<sup>20</sup> But <sup>6</sup> while <sup>1</sup> he thought on these things, behold, <sup>7</sup> the <sup>1</sup> angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: <sup>7</sup> for that which is <sup>8e</sup> conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost.

<sup>21</sup> And she shall bring forth a son <sup>2</sup>, and thou shalt call his name <sup>1y</sup> JESUS: for <sup>he</sup> he shall save his people from their sins.

<sup>22</sup> Now all this <sup>2</sup> was done, <sup>1</sup> that it might be fulfilled which was spoken <sup>3</sup> of the Lord <sup>by</sup> the prophet, saying,

<sup>23</sup> <sup>4a</sup> Behold, <sup>a</sup> a virgin shall be

<sup>1s</sup> Sheal-tiel  
<sup>m</sup> Gr. Salathiel.  
<sup>2s</sup> Zerubabel

<sup>3a</sup> ¶  
<sup>4s</sup> unto

<sup>5m</sup> Or, removal to Babylon

<sup>6s</sup> to

<sup>7a</sup> the

<sup>8m</sup> Or, generation: as in ver. 1.

<sup>9m</sup> Some anc. auth. read of the Christ.

<sup>1s</sup> had been betrothed

<sup>2m</sup> Or, Holy Spirit:

and so throughout this book.

<sup>3s</sup> And

<sup>4s</sup> Righteous

<sup>5s</sup> public

<sup>6s</sup> when

<sup>7s</sup> an

<sup>8m</sup> Gr. begotten.

<sup>9s</sup>;

<sup>1s</sup> JESUS;

for it is he that

<sup>2s</sup> is come to pass,

<sup>3s</sup> by the Lord through

<sup>4</sup> Citta, to 'Emmanuel,' <sup>5s</sup> the

<sup>a</sup> Ezra 3. 2.  
<sup>5</sup> 2.  
<sup>b</sup> Neh. 12. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> Hag. 1. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Luke 3. 23.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 132. 11.  
<sup>1s</sup> 11. 1.

<sup>d</sup> Jer. 23. 5.  
<sup>ch</sup> 22. 42.  
<sup>e</sup> John 7. 42.

<sup>f</sup> Acts 2. 30.  
<sup>g</sup> 13. 23.  
<sup>h</sup> Rom. 1. 3.

<sup>i</sup> Gen. 12. 3.  
<sup>j</sup> 22. 18.  
<sup>k</sup> Gal. 3. 16.

<sup>l</sup> Gen. 21. 2, 3.  
<sup>m</sup> Gen. 25. 26.

<sup>n</sup> Gen. 28. 35.  
<sup>o</sup> Gen. 38. 27.

<sup>p</sup> Ruth 4. 18.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Chr. 2. 5.  
<sup>r</sup> 9. &c.

<sup>k</sup> Luke 1. 27.

<sup>\*</sup> B.C. 5.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 1.  
<sup>2</sup> 17. 12.

<sup>3</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 24.

<sup>4</sup> Luke 1. 35.  
<sup>5</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 10.  
<sup>6</sup> &c.

<sup>7</sup> Deut. 24. 1.

<sup>8</sup> Luke 1. 35.

<sup>9</sup> Gr. begotten.

<sup>10</sup> Kin. 20. 21.  
<sup>11</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 13.

<sup>12</sup> Luke 1. 31.

<sup>13</sup> That is, Saviour.

<sup>14</sup> Heb.

<sup>15</sup> Acts 4. 12.  
<sup>16</sup> & 5. 31.

<sup>17</sup> 13. 23, 38.

<sup>18</sup> Some read, Josias begat Jechonias, and Jechonias begat Jechonias.

<sup>19</sup> See 1 Chr. 3. 15, 16.

<sup>20</sup> Jer. 27. 20.  
<sup>21</sup> & 33. 9.  
<sup>22</sup> & 52. 11, 15, 28-30.  
<sup>23</sup> Dan. 1. 2.  
<sup>24</sup> 1 Chr. 3. 17.  
<sup>25</sup> 19.  
<sup>26</sup> 1s. 7. 14.

<sup>1m</sup> Or, The genealogy of Jesus Christ

<sup>2m</sup> Or, birth: as in ver. 18.

<sup>3a</sup> ¶

<sup>4s</sup> Judah

<sup>5s</sup> Perez

and Zerah of Tamar

<sup>6s</sup> Perez

<sup>7s</sup> Hezron

<sup>8s</sup> Ram

<sup>m</sup> Gr.

<sup>9s</sup> Aram.

<sup>10s</sup> Aminadab

<sup>11s</sup> Nahshon

<sup>12s</sup> Boaz

<sup>13s</sup> Boaz

<sup>14s</sup>.

<sup>15a</sup> ¶

<sup>16s</sup> And

<sup>17s</sup> Uriah

<sup>18s</sup> Rehoboam

<sup>19s</sup> Abijah

<sup>1m</sup> Gr.

<sup>2s</sup> Asaph.

<sup>3s</sup> Jeshaphat

<sup>4s</sup> Uzziah

<sup>5s</sup> Jotham

<sup>6s</sup> Ahaz

<sup>7s</sup> Hezekiah

<sup>8s</sup> Manasseh

<sup>9m</sup> Gr.

<sup>10s</sup> Amos.

<sup>11s</sup> Josiah

<sup>12s</sup> Jechoniah

<sup>13s</sup> at the time of

<sup>14s</sup> the carrying away

<sup>15m</sup> Or, removal to Babylon

<sup>16s</sup>.

<sup>17a</sup> ¶

1<sup>s</sup> Imma-  
nuel;  
2<sup>s</sup> Gr.  
Emma-  
nuel.  
3<sup>s</sup> is,  
4<sup>s</sup> And  
Joseph  
arose  
from his  
sleep,  
and  
5<sup>s</sup> com-  
manded  
6<sup>s</sup> ;  
7<sup>s</sup> a

with child, and shall bring forth  
a son, and <sup>a</sup> they shall call his  
name <sup>1</sup> Emmanuel, <sup>2</sup> which <sup>3</sup> being  
interpreted <sup>o</sup> is, God with us.  
24 <sup>3</sup> Then Joseph being raised  
from sleep <sup>1</sup> did as the angel of  
the Lord <sup>4</sup> had bidden <sup>1</sup> him,  
and took unto him his wife <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup>  
25 And knew her not till she had  
brought forth <sup>6</sup> her firstborn <sup>1</sup>  
son : and he called his name  
JESUS.

### CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup> 1 *The wise men out of the east directed to Christ by a star. 11 They worship him, and offer him presents. 14 Joseph fleeth into Egypt, with Jesus and Mary. 16 Herod slayeth the children. 23 Christ is brought back again into Galilee to Nazareth.*

NOW when <sup>1</sup> Jesus was born  
in Bethlehem of Judæa in  
the days of Herod the king,  
behold, <sup>o</sup> there came <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> wise  
men <sup>3</sup> from the east <sup>4</sup> to Jeru-  
salem,

2 Saying, <sup>3</sup> Where is he that  
is born King of the Jews? for  
we <sup>4</sup> have seen <sup>1</sup> his star in the  
east, and are come to worship  
him.

3 <sup>2</sup> When <sup>1</sup> Herod the king  
<sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> heard <sup>3</sup> these things, <sup>1</sup> he  
was troubled, and all Jerusalem  
with him.

4 And <sup>4</sup> when he had gathered <sup>1</sup>  
all <sup>2</sup> the chief priests and  
<sup>3</sup> scribes of the people <sup>o</sup> to-  
gether <sup>1</sup>, <sup>m</sup> he <sup>5</sup> demanded <sup>1</sup> of  
them where <sup>6</sup> Christ should be  
born.

5 And they said unto him,  
In Bethlehem of Judæa: for  
thus it is written <sup>7</sup> by the  
prophet,

6 <sup>3</sup> And thou Bethlehem, <sup>o</sup> in  
the <sup>1</sup> land of <sup>2</sup> Juda, art not the  
least among the princes of  
<sup>1</sup> Juda: for out of thee shall  
come <sup>2</sup> a Governor, <sup>3</sup> that shall  
<sup>7</sup> rule <sup>1</sup> my people Israel.

7 Then Herod <sup>3</sup>, when he  
had <sup>1</sup> privily called the <sup>3</sup> wise  
men, <sup>4</sup> enquired of them dili-  
gently <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> what time the star  
appeared.

8 And he sent them to Beth-  
lehem, and said, Go and search  
<sup>6</sup> diligently for <sup>1</sup> the young child;  
and when ye have found him,  
bring me word <sup>o</sup> again <sup>1</sup>, that  
I <sup>7</sup> may come and worship him  
<sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup>.

9 <sup>3</sup> When they had <sup>1</sup> heard the  
king, <sup>3</sup> they departed <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>o</sup>,

B.C. 4.

<sup>a</sup> Or, his  
name shall  
be called.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 13. 2.  
Luke 2. 7, 21.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 72. 10.  
Is. 60. 6.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, offered.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 1. 20.

<sup>f</sup> Luke 2. 4.  
6, 7.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 10. 20.  
1 Kin. 4. 20.  
<sup>h</sup> Luke 2. 11.

<sup>i</sup> Num. 24. 17.  
Is. 60. 3.

<sup>j</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 14.

<sup>k</sup> 2 Chr. 34. 13.

<sup>m</sup> Mal. 2. 7.

<sup>n</sup> Hos. 11. 1.

<sup>p</sup> Mic. 5. 2.  
John 7. 42.

<sup>q</sup> Rev. 2. 27.

<sup>r</sup> Or, feed.

<sup>s</sup> Jer. 31. 15.

lo, the star, which they saw in  
the east, went before them, till  
it came and stood over where  
the young child was.

10 <sup>1</sup> When <sup>1</sup> they saw the star,  
they rejoiced with exceeding  
great joy.

11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And <sup>2</sup> when they were  
come <sup>1</sup> into the house <sup>3</sup>, they <sup>1</sup>  
saw the young child with Mary  
his mother <sup>4</sup>, and <sup>1</sup> fell down <sup>o</sup>,  
and worshipped him <sup>5</sup>; and  
when they had opened <sup>1</sup> their  
treasures <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> they <sup>3</sup> presented <sup>1</sup>  
unto him gifts <sup>7</sup>; <sup>1</sup> gold <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and  
frankincense <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and myrrh.

12 And being warned <sup>o</sup> of God <sup>1</sup>  
<sup>1</sup> in a dream that they should  
not return to Herod, they de-  
parted into their own country  
another way.

13 <sup>2</sup>, <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> when they were  
departed, behold, <sup>2</sup> the <sup>1</sup> angel  
of the Lord appeareth to Joseph  
in a dream, saying, Arise <sup>o</sup>,  
and take the young child and  
his mother, and flee into Egypt,  
and be thou there until I <sup>3</sup> bring  
thee word <sup>1</sup>: for Herod will  
seek the young child to destroy  
him.

14 <sup>4</sup> When <sup>1</sup> he arose <sup>5</sup>, he <sup>1</sup> took  
the young child and his mother  
by night, and departed into  
Egypt <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup>

15 And was there until the  
death of Herod: that it might  
be fulfilled which was spoken  
<sup>7</sup> of the Lord by <sup>1</sup> the prophet,  
saying, <sup>o</sup> Out of Egypt <sup>8</sup> have I  
called <sup>1</sup> my son.

16 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Then Herod, when he  
saw that he was mocked of the  
<sup>9</sup> wise men, was exceeding  
wroth, and sent forth, and slew  
all the <sup>1</sup> children that were  
in Bethlehem, and in all the  
<sup>2</sup> coasts <sup>1</sup> thereof, from two years  
old and under, according to  
the time which he had <sup>3</sup> dili-  
gently enquired <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>9</sup> wise  
men.

17 Then was fulfilled that  
which was spoken <sup>4</sup> by <sup>5</sup> ¶ Jeremy <sup>1</sup>  
the prophet, saying,

18 <sup>6</sup>, <sup>7</sup> In Rama was there a  
voice heard, lamentation, and <sup>1</sup>  
weeping <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and great mourn-  
ing, Rachel weeping <sup>†</sup> for her  
children <sup>8</sup> and <sup>1</sup> would not be  
comforted, because they are  
not.

19 ¶ But when Herod was  
dead, behold, an angel of the

1<sup>s</sup> And  
when

2<sup>s</sup> they  
came  
3<sup>s</sup> and  
4<sup>s</sup> ; and  
they  
5<sup>s</sup> ; and  
opening  
6<sup>s</sup> offered  
7<sup>s</sup> ,

8<sup>s</sup> of God

9<sup>s</sup> ¶  
1<sup>s</sup> Now  
2<sup>s</sup> an

3<sup>s</sup> tell  
thee

4<sup>s</sup> And  
5<sup>s</sup> and

6<sup>s</sup> ;

7<sup>s</sup> by the  
Lord  
through  
8<sup>s</sup> did I  
call

9<sup>s</sup> ¶ Gr.  
Magi.  
Compare  
Est. 1. 13;  
Dan. 2. 12.  
1<sup>s</sup> A male  
2<sup>s</sup> borders  
3<sup>s</sup> care-  
fully  
learned

1<sup>m</sup> Or,  
through  
3<sup>s</sup> Jeru-  
salem  
6<sup>s</sup> Citn., to  
end of  
verse.

7<sup>s</sup> A voice  
was  
heard in  
Ramah,  
8<sup>s</sup> ; and  
she





	4 But he answered and said, It is written, <sup>b</sup> Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.	A.D. 27. <sup>a</sup> Mark 1. 16-18. <sup>b</sup> Luke 5. 2. <sup>c</sup> Deut. 8. 3. <sup>d</sup> John 1. 42.	18 ¶ <sup>a</sup> And <sup>o</sup> Jesus, <sup>1</sup> walking by the sea of Galilee, <sup>1</sup> saw two brethren, Simon <sup>2</sup> called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: <sup>3</sup> for they were fishers.	1 <sup>a</sup> he 2 <sup>a</sup> who is
1 <sup>s</sup> ; and he set him on the	5 Then the devil taketh him <sup>o</sup> up <sup>1</sup> into the holy city <sup>1</sup> , and setteth him on a <sup>2</sup> pinnacle of the temple,	<sup>d</sup> Neh. 11. 1. <sup>1</sup> Is. 48. 2. <sup>2</sup> & 52. 1. <sup>3</sup> ch. 27. 53. <sup>4</sup> Rev. 11. 2.	19 And he saith unto them, <sup>4</sup> Follow <sup>1</sup> me, and <sup>5</sup> I will make you fishers of men.	3 <sup>s</sup> ; 4 <sup>s</sup> Come ye after
2 <sup>m</sup> Gr. wing.	6 And saith unto him, If thou <sup>3</sup> be <sup>1</sup> the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written,	<sup>e</sup> Luke 5. 10, 11. <sup>f</sup> Mark 10. 35. <sup>g</sup> Luke 18. 28. <sup>h</sup> Mark 1. 19, 29. <sup>i</sup> Luke 5. 10. <sup>j</sup> Ps. 91. 11, 12.	20 <sup>1</sup> And they straightway left <sup>5</sup> their <sup>1</sup> nets, and followed him.	5 <sup>s</sup> the
3 <sup>s</sup> art	<sup>4</sup> He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and <sup>5</sup> in <sup>1</sup> their hands they shall bear thee up, lest <sup>6</sup> at any time <sup>1</sup> thou dash thy foot against a stone.		21 <sup>1</sup> And going on from thence <sup>o</sup> , he saw other two brethren, <sup>6</sup> James <sup>7</sup> the <sup>1</sup> son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in <sup>8</sup> a ship <sup>1</sup> with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them.	6 <sup>m</sup> Or, Jacob: and so elsewhere.
4 <sup>i</sup> tn., to end of verse.	7 Jesus said unto him, <sup>7</sup> It is written <sup>o</sup> again <sup>1</sup> , <sup>4</sup> Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.	<sup>i</sup> Deut. 6. 16.	22 And they <sup>9</sup> immediately <sup>1</sup> left the <sup>1</sup> ship <sup>1</sup> and their father, and followed him.	7 <sup>s</sup> the boat
5 <sup>s</sup> on	8 Again, the devil taketh him <sup>8</sup> up into <sup>1</sup> an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;	<sup>k</sup> ch. 9. 35. <sup>l</sup> Mark 1. 21, 29. <sup>m</sup> Luke 4. 15, 44. <sup>n</sup> ch. 24. 14. <sup>o</sup> Mark 1. 14. <sup>p</sup> Mark 1. 34.	23 ¶ And <sup>2</sup> Jesus went about <sup>3</sup> all Galilee, <sup>2</sup> teaching in their synagogues, and preaching <sup>4</sup> the <sup>4</sup> gospel of the kingdom, <sup>m</sup> and healing all manner of <sup>5</sup> sickness <sup>1</sup> and all manner of <sup>6</sup> disease <sup>1</sup> among the people.	8 <sup>s</sup> straight-way 9 <sup>s</sup> boat 10 <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. read he.
6 <sup>s</sup> haply	9 And <sup>9</sup> saith <sup>1</sup> unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.		24 And <sup>7</sup> his fame went throughout <sup>1</sup> all Syria: and they brought unto him all <sup>8</sup> sick people that were taken <sup>1</sup> with divers diseases and torments, <sup>o</sup> and those which were <sup>9</sup> possessed with devils, and <sup>1</sup> those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy <sup>1</sup> ; and he healed them.	11 <sup>s</sup> in 12 <sup>m</sup> Or, good tidings: and so elsewhere.
7 <sup>s</sup> Again it	10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, <sup>n</sup> Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.	<sup>n</sup> Deut. 6. 13. & 10. 20. <sup>o</sup> Josh. 24. 14. <sup>p</sup> 1 Sam. 7. 3.	25 <sup>7</sup> And there followed him great multitudes <sup>o</sup> of people <sup>1</sup> from Galilee <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>o</sup> from <sup>1</sup> Decapolis <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>o</sup> from <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>o</sup> from <sup>1</sup> Judæa <sup>1</sup> , and from beyond Jordan.	13 <sup>s</sup> disease 14 <sup>s</sup> sickness 15 <sup>s</sup> the report of him went forth into
8 <sup>s</sup> unto	11 Then the devil leaveth him <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>o</sup> , behold, <sup>2</sup> angels came and ministered unto him.	<sup>p</sup> Heb. 1. 14.		16 <sup>s</sup> that were sick, holden
9 <sup>s</sup> he said	12 ¶ <sup>4</sup> Now when <sup>2</sup> Jesus had <sup>1</sup> heard that John was <sup>3</sup> cast into prison, he departed <sup>1</sup> into Galilee;	<sup>q</sup> Mark 1. 14. <sup>r</sup> Luke 3. 20, & 4. 14, 31. <sup>s</sup> John 4. 43. <sup>t</sup> Mark 3. 7. <sup>u</sup> Or, delivered up.		17 <sup>m</sup> Or, demoniacs
1 <sup>s</sup> ;	13 And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is <sup>4</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the sea <sup>o</sup> coast <sup>1</sup> , in the borders of <sup>5</sup> Zabulon and Nephthalim <sup>1</sup> :			18 <sup>s</sup> epileptic, and palsied
2 <sup>s</sup> he	14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken <sup>6</sup> by <sup>7</sup> Esaias <sup>1</sup> the prophet, saying,			
3 <sup>s</sup> delivered up, he withdrew	15 <sup>3</sup> The land of <sup>9</sup> Zabulon <sup>1</sup> , and the land of <sup>1</sup> Nephthalim, by the way of the sea, <sup>1</sup> beyond Jordan, Galilee of the <sup>2</sup> Gentiles <sup>3</sup> :			
4 <sup>s</sup> by	16 <sup>3</sup> The people which sat in darkness saw <sup>4</sup> great light <sup>3</sup> ; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death <sup>5</sup> light is sprung <sup>1</sup> up.	<sup>v</sup> Mark 3. 13. <sup>w</sup> Is. 42. 7. <sup>x</sup> Luke 2. 32. <sup>y</sup> Mark 1. 14, 15. <sup>z</sup> Luke 6. 20, See Ps. 51. 17. <sup>aa</sup> Prov. 16. 19. <sup>ab</sup> Is. 57. 15, & 66. 2. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 3. 2. <sup>ad</sup> 10. 7.		
5 <sup>s</sup> Zebulun and Naphthali	17 ¶ <sup>2</sup> From that time <sup>6</sup> Jesus began <sup>1</sup> to preach, and to say, <sup>6</sup> Repent <sup>7</sup> : for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.	<sup>ae</sup> Is. 61. 2, 3. <sup>af</sup> Luke 6. 21. <sup>ag</sup> John 16. 29. <sup>ah</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 7. <sup>ai</sup> Rev. 21. 4.		
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, through				
7 <sup>s</sup> Clit., to ver. 17.				
8 <sup>s</sup> Zebulun				
9 <sup>s</sup> Naphthali, toward the sea.				
10 <sup>m</sup> Gr. The way of the sea.				
11 <sup>m</sup> Gr. nations: and so elsewhere.				
12 <sup>s</sup> a				
13 <sup>s</sup> , to them did light spring				
14 <sup>s</sup> began Jesus				
15 <sup>s</sup> ye;				

## CHAPTER 5.

<sup>o1</sup> Christ beginneth his sermon in the mount: 3 declaring who are blessed, 13 who are the salt of the earth, 14 the light of the world, the city on an hill, 15 the candle. 21 What it is to kill, 27 to commit adultery, 33 to swear: 38 exhorteth to suffer wrong, 44 to love even our enemies, 48 and to labour after perfectness.

AND seeing the multitudes, <sup>a</sup>he went up into <sup>2</sup>a mountain: and when he <sup>3</sup>was set, <sup>1</sup>his disciples came unto him:

2 And he opened his mouth <sup>o</sup>, and taught them, saying,

3 <sup>4</sup>Blessed <sup>1</sup>are the poor in spirit: for <sup>5</sup>their <sup>1</sup>s is the kingdom of heaven.

4 <sup>4</sup>, <sup>6</sup>Blessed <sup>1</sup>are they that

R.V.	Christ's sermon	ST. MATTHEW 5.	on the mount.	R.V.
	mourn : for they shall be comforted.	A.D. 31.	heaven : but whosoever shall do and teach <sup>†</sup> them, <sup>1</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.	<sup>1</sup> he
<sup>1</sup> A ¶	<sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> are the meek : for <sup>2</sup> they shall inherit the earth.	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 37. 11.	<sup>20</sup> For I say unto you, <sup>2</sup> That <sup>1</sup> except your righteousness shall exceed <sup>2</sup> the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no <sup>3</sup> case <sup>1</sup> enter into the kingdom of heaven.	<sup>2</sup> S that <sup>3</sup> S wise <sup>4</sup> S to <sup>5</sup> S judge- ment <sup>6</sup> S that every one who
<sup>2</sup> S that	<sup>6</sup> <sup>1</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> are they <sup>2</sup> which do <sup>†</sup> hunger and thirst after righteousness : <sup>4</sup> for they shall be filled.	<sup>b</sup> See Rom. 4. 13. <sup>c</sup> Rom. 9. 31. & 10. 3. <sup>d</sup> Is. 55. 1. & 55. 13.	<sup>21</sup> ¶ Ye have heard that it was said <sup>4</sup> by <sup>1</sup> them of old time, <sup>1</sup> Thou shalt not kill ; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the <sup>5</sup> judgment :	<sup>2</sup> S that <sup>3</sup> S wise <sup>4</sup> S to <sup>5</sup> S judge- ment <sup>6</sup> S that every one who <sup>7</sup> M Many anc. auth. insert without cause. <sup>8</sup> S judge- ment ; <sup>9</sup> M An ex- pression of con- tempt. <sup>1</sup> S ; and <sup>2</sup> M Or, Morch, a Hebrew expression of condem- nation.
	<sup>7</sup> <sup>1</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> are the merciful : <sup>6</sup> for they shall obtain mercy.	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 15. 2. & 24. 4. Heb. 12. 14.	<sup>22</sup> But I say unto you, <sup>6</sup> That <sup>7</sup> whosoever <sup>1</sup> is angry with his brother <sup>2</sup> without a cause <sup>1</sup> shall be in danger of the <sup>5</sup> judgment ; <sup>1</sup> and whosoever shall say to his brother, <sup>2</sup> Raca, shall be in danger of the council <sup>1</sup> : but <sup>7</sup> whosoever shall say, <sup>2</sup> Thou fool, shall be in danger <sup>3</sup> of hell fire.	<sup>7</sup> M Many anc. auth. insert without cause. <sup>8</sup> S judge- ment ; <sup>9</sup> M An ex- pression of con- tempt. <sup>1</sup> S ; and <sup>2</sup> M Or, Morch, a Hebrew expression of condem- nation.
	<sup>8</sup> <sup>1</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> are the pure in heart : for <sup>h</sup> they shall see God.	<sup>f</sup> Or, to them.	<sup>23</sup> ¶ Therefore <sup>6</sup> if thou bring <sup>1</sup> thy gift <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath <sup>6</sup> ought <sup>1</sup> against thee <sup>7</sup> :	<sup>7</sup> M Many anc. auth. insert without cause. <sup>8</sup> S judge- ment ; <sup>9</sup> M An ex- pression of con- tempt. <sup>1</sup> S ; and <sup>2</sup> M Or, Morch, a Hebrew expression of condem- nation.
<sup>3</sup> S sons	<sup>9</sup> <sup>1</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> are the peace-makers : for they shall be called <sup>3</sup> the children <sup>1</sup> of God.	<sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 12. 1 John 3. 2, 3. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 3. 13. Deut. 5. 17.	<sup>24</sup> ¶ Leave there thy gift be- fore the altar, and go thy way <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.	<sup>3</sup> S of [M Gr. unto or into] the hell of fire. <sup>4</sup> S If therefore thou art offering <sup>5</sup> S at <sup>6</sup> S sought <sup>7</sup> S <sup>8</sup> S a with him <sup>9</sup> S haply <sup>1</sup> M Some anc. auth. omit deliver thee.
<sup>4</sup> S that have been <sup>5</sup> S theirs	<sup>10</sup> <sup>1</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> are they <sup>4</sup> which are <sup>†</sup> persecuted for righteous- ness' sake : for <sup>5</sup> their's <sup>1</sup> is the kingdom of heaven.	<sup>i</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 17. 2 Tim. 2. 12. 1 Pet. 3. 14. <sup>j</sup> 1 John 3. 15. <sup>k</sup> Luke 6. 22. <sup>l</sup> That is, Vain fellow.	<sup>25</sup> ¶ Agree with thine adver- sary quickly, <sup>6</sup> whiles thou art <sup>8</sup> in the way <sup>2</sup> with him <sup>1</sup> ; lest <sup>9</sup> at any time <sup>1</sup> the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge <sup>1</sup> deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that <sup>5</sup> S have <sup>6</sup> S last
	<sup>11</sup> ¶ Blessed are ye <sup>2</sup> when men shall <sup>6</sup> revile <sup>1</sup> you, and persecute <sup>†</sup> you, and <sup>2</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> say all manner of <sup>2</sup> evil against you <sup>9</sup> falsely, for my sake.	<sup>m</sup> That is, Vain fellow.	<sup>26</sup> Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou <sup>2</sup> hast <sup>1</sup> paid the <sup>3</sup> utmost <sup>1</sup> farthing.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
	<sup>12</sup> ¶ Rejoice, and be exceeding glad : for great <sup>†</sup> is your reward in heaven : for <sup>u</sup> so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.	<sup>n</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 29. James 2. 20. 1 Pet. 4. 14.	<sup>27</sup> ¶ Ye have heard that it was said <sup>2</sup> by them of old time <sup>1</sup> , <sup>h</sup> Thou shalt not commit adul- tery :	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>6</sup> S re- proach	<sup>13</sup> ¶ Ye are the salt of the earth : <sup>a</sup> but if the salt have lost <sup>7</sup> his <sup>1</sup> savour, wherewith shall it be salted ? it is thence- forth good for nothing, but to be cast out <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>2</sup> to be <sup>1</sup> trodden under foot of men.	<sup>o</sup> Gr. tying. <sup>p</sup> Luke 6. 23. Acts 5. 41. Rom. 5. 3. James 1. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 13. <sup>q</sup> ch. 8. 4. & 23. 19. <sup>r</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 16. Neh. 9. 26. ch. 23. 34, 37. Acts 7. 52. 1 Thes. 2. 15. <sup>s</sup> Mark 9. 50. Luke 14. 34, 35.	<sup>28</sup> But I say unto you, <sup>4</sup> That whosoever <sup>1</sup> looketh on a wo- man to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
	<sup>14</sup> ¶ Ye are the light of the world. A city <sup>2</sup> that is <sup>1</sup> set on <sup>8</sup> an <sup>1</sup> hill cannot be hid.	<sup>t</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>u</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>29</sup> ¶ And if thy right eye <sup>5</sup> offend thee, <sup>1</sup> pluck it out, and cast <sup>†</sup> it from thee : for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> thy whole body <sup>2</sup> should <sup>1</sup> be cast into <sup>6</sup> hell.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>7</sup> S its	<sup>15</sup> Neither do <sup>9</sup> men <sup>1</sup> light a <sup>1</sup> candle, and put it under <sup>2</sup> a <sup>1</sup> bushel, but on <sup>2</sup> a candlestick <sup>1</sup> ; and it <sup>4</sup> giveth light <sup>1</sup> unto all that are in the house.	<sup>v</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>w</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>30</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
	<sup>16</sup> ¶ Let <sup>1</sup> your light <sup>2</sup> so <sup>1</sup> shine before men, <sup>†</sup> that they may see your good works, and <sup>7</sup> glorify your Father which is in hea- ven.	<sup>x</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>y</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>31</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>8</sup> S a	<sup>17</sup> ¶ Think not that I <sup>6</sup> am come <sup>1</sup> to destroy the law <sup>2</sup> , or the prophets : I <sup>7</sup> am not come <sup>1</sup> to destroy, but to fulfil.	<sup>z</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>aa</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>32</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>9</sup> S men	<sup>18</sup> For verily I say unto you, <sup>h</sup> Till heaven and earth pass <sup>8</sup> , one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass <sup>8</sup> from the law, till all <sup>9</sup> be fulfilled.	<sup>ab</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>ac</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>33</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>1</sup> S lamp,	<sup>19</sup> ¶ Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least com- mandments, and shall teach men so, <sup>2</sup> he <sup>1</sup> shall be called <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> least in the kingdom of	<sup>ad</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>ae</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>34</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>2</sup> S the		<sup>af</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>ag</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>35</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>3</sup> S the		<sup>ah</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>ai</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>36</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>4</sup> S stand		<sup>aj</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>ak</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>37</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>4</sup> S shineth		<sup>al</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>am</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>38</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>5</sup> S Even		<sup>an</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>ao</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>39</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>5</sup> S so let		<sup>ap</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>aq</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>40</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>6</sup> S came		<sup>ar</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>as</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>41</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>7</sup> S came not		<sup>at</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>au</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>42</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>8</sup> A away		<sup>av</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>aw</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>43</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that
<sup>9</sup> S things be accom- plished.		<sup>ax</sup> See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7. <sup>ay</sup> Prov. 25. 8. Luke 12. 58, 59.	<sup>44</sup> ¶ Or, do cause thee to offend.	<sup>4</sup> S that every one that

R.V.	Christ's sermon	St. MATTHEW 6.	on the mount.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> causeth thee to stumble,	30 And if thy right hand <sup>1</sup> offend thee, <sup>1</sup> cut it off, and cast <sup>†</sup> it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> thy whole body <sup>2</sup> should be cast <sup>1</sup> into <sup>3</sup> hell.	A.D. 31. <sup>a</sup> Luke 6. 27. <sup>55</sup> Rom. 12. 14. <sup>20</sup> <sup>b</sup> Luke 23. 34. <sup>4</sup> Acts 7. 60. <sup>1</sup> Cor. 4. 12, 13. <sup>1</sup> Pet. 2. 23. <sup>&amp;</sup> 3. 9. <sup>c</sup> Deut. 24. 1. <sup>See</sup> ch. 19. 3. &c. <sup>Mark</sup> 10. 2, &c. <sup>d</sup> Job 23. 3.	44 But I say unto you, <sup>a</sup> Love your enemies, <sup>1</sup> bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray <sup>b</sup> for them which despitefully use you, and <sup>1</sup> persecute you; 45 That ye may be <sup>2</sup> the children <sup>1</sup> of your Father which is in heaven: for <sup>d</sup> he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and <sup>o</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the good, and sendeth rain on the just and <sup>o</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the unjust. 46 <sup>1</sup> For if ye love them <sup>3</sup> which <sup>1</sup> love you, what reward have ye? do not even the <sup>4</sup> publicans the same? 47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more <i>than others?</i> do not even the <sup>5</sup> publicans so <sup>1</sup> ? 48 <sup>6</sup> <sup>h</sup> Be ye therefore <sup>1</sup> perfect, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> as your <sup>7</sup> Father which is in heaven <sup>1</sup> is perfect.	1 <sup>s</sup> and pray for them that  2 <sup>s</sup> sons  3 <sup>s</sup> that <sup>4</sup> That is, collectors or renters of Roman taxes: and so elsewhere. 5 <sup>s</sup> Gentiles the same 6 <sup>s</sup> Ye therefore shall be 7 <sup>s</sup> heavenly Father
2 <sup>s</sup> go <sup>3</sup> Gr. Gehenna. 4 <sup>s</sup> was said also,	31 It <sup>4</sup> hath been said, <sup>1</sup> c Who-soever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement: 32 But I say unto you, <sup>5</sup> That <sup>6</sup> who-soever shall put <sup>1</sup> away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, <sup>6</sup> causeth her to commit adultery <sup>1</sup> : and who-soever shall marry her <sup>7</sup> that is divorced <sup>1</sup> committeth adultery.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 19. 9. <sup>1</sup> Luke 16. 18. <sup>Rom.</sup> 7. 3. <sup>1</sup> Cor. 7. 10, 11. <sup>f</sup> Luke 6. 32.		
5 <sup>s</sup> that every one that putteth 6 <sup>s</sup> maketh her an adulteress 7 <sup>s</sup> when she is put away 8 <sup>s</sup> was said to	33 ¶ Again, ye have heard that <sup>7</sup> it <sup>8</sup> hath been said by <sup>1</sup> them of old time, <sup>4</sup> Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but <sup>2</sup> thalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: 34 But I say unto you, <sup>m</sup> Swear not at all; neither by <sup>9</sup> heaven <sup>1</sup> , for it is <sup>2n</sup> God's throne. <sup>1</sup> 35 Nor by the earth <sup>1</sup> , for it is <sup>3</sup> his footstool: neither <sup>1</sup> by Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> , for it is <sup>2</sup> the city of the great King. 36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, <sup>5</sup> because <sup>1</sup> thou canst not make one hair white or black. 37 <sup>6</sup> But let your <sup>7</sup> communication <sup>1</sup> be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: <sup>8</sup> for <sup>1</sup> whatsoever is more than these <sup>9</sup> cometh of evil. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>g</sup> ch. 23. 16. <sup>h</sup> Gen. 17. 1. <sup>Lev.</sup> 11. 44. <sup>4</sup> 19. 2. <sup>1</sup> Luke 6. 33. <sup>Col.</sup> 1. 28. <sup>4</sup> 4. 12. <sup>1</sup> James 1. 4. <sup>1</sup> Pet. 1. 15, 16. <sup>i</sup> Ex. 20. 7. <sup>Lev.</sup> 19. 12. <sup>Numb.</sup> 30. 2. <sup>Deut.</sup> 5. 11. <sup>k</sup> Eph. 5. 1. <sup>l</sup> Deut. 23. 23. <sup>m</sup> ch. 23. 16, 18, 22. <sup>1</sup> James 5. 12. <sup>n</sup> Is. 65. 1. <sup>p</sup> Ps. 48. 2. <sup>q</sup> 57. 3. <sup>r</sup> Or, righteousness. <sup>Deut.</sup> 24. 15. <sup>Ps.</sup> 112. 9. <sup>Dan.</sup> 4. 27. <sup>2</sup> Cor. 3. 9, 10. <sup>s</sup> Or, with. <sup>t</sup> Col. 4. 6. <sup>1</sup> James 5. 12. <sup>u</sup> Rom. 12. 8. <sup>v</sup> Or, cause not a trumpet to be sounded. <sup>Ex.</sup> 21. 24. <sup>Lev.</sup> 24. 20. <sup>Deut.</sup> 19. 21. <sup>Prov.</sup> 20. 22. <sup>4</sup> 24. 29. <sup>1</sup> Luke 6. 29. <sup>Rom.</sup> 12. 17, 19. <sup>1</sup> Cor. 6. 7. <sup>1</sup> Thes. 5. 15. <sup>1</sup> Pet. 3. 9. <sup>w</sup> Is. 53. 6. <sup>Lam.</sup> 3. 30. <sup>x</sup> Luke 14. 14.		
9 <sup>a</sup> the 1 <sup>s</sup> , 2 <sup>s</sup> the throne of God; 3 <sup>s</sup> the footstool of his feet; nor 4 <sup>m</sup> Or, toward 5 <sup>s</sup> for 6 <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. read But your speech shall be. 7 <sup>s</sup> speech 8 <sup>s</sup> and 9 <sup>s</sup> is of the evil one. 10 <sup>m</sup> Or, evil; as in ver. 39; 6. 13. 11 <sup>s</sup> was 12 <sup>s</sup> Resist not him that is 13 <sup>m</sup> Or, evil 14 <sup>s</sup> smiteth 15 <sup>s</sup> would go to law with thee, 16 <sup>m</sup> Gr. impress, 17 <sup>s</sup> one	38 ¶ Ye have heard that it <sup>1</sup> hath been <sup>1</sup> said, <sup>2</sup> An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: 39 But I say unto you, <sup>2z</sup> That ye resist not <sup>1</sup> evil: <sup>a</sup> but who-soever <sup>3</sup> shall smite <sup>1</sup> thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also. 40 And if any man <sup>4</sup> will sue thee at the law, <sup>1</sup> and take away thy coat, let him have <sup>†</sup> thy cloke also. 41 And who-soever <sup>c</sup> shall <sup>5</sup> compel thee to go <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> mile, go with him twain. 42 Give to him that asketh thee, and <sup>d</sup> from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away. 43 ¶ Ye have heard that it <sup>7</sup> hath been <sup>1</sup> said, <sup>7</sup> Thou shalt love thy neighbour, <sup>2</sup> and hate thine enemy <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>y</sup> ch. 27. 32. <sup>Mark</sup> 15. 21.  <sup>d</sup> Deut. 15. 8, 10. <sup>1</sup> Luke 6. 30, 35.  <sup>e</sup> 2 Kin. 4. 33. <sup>f</sup> Lev. 19. 18. <sup>g</sup> Deut. 23. 6. <sup>Ps.</sup> 41. 10.		
7 <sup>s</sup> was 8 <sup>s</sup> :			51 Christ continueth his sermon in the mount, speaking of alms, 5 prayer, 14 forgiving our brethren, 16 fasting, 19 where our treasure is to be laid up, 24 of serving God, and mammon, 25 of worldly things, 33 of God's kingdom. <sup>1</sup>	
			TAKE heed that ye do not your <sup>8g</sup> alms <sup>1</sup> before men, to be seen of them: <sup>9</sup> otherwise <sup>1</sup> ye have no reward <sup>17</sup> of <sup>1</sup> your Father which is in heaven. 2. 2. <sup>3</sup> Therefore <sup>u</sup> when <sup>1</sup> thou doest <sup>o</sup> thine <sup>1</sup> alms, <sup>4z</sup> do not sound <sup>1</sup> a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have <sup>5</sup> their reward. 3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth: 4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret <sup>6</sup> himself <sup>2</sup> shall reward thee openly. <sup>1</sup> 5 ¶ And when <sup>1</sup> thou prayest, thou shalt <sup>1</sup> not be as the hypocrites <sup>5</sup> are: <sup>1</sup> for they love to <sup>9</sup> pray standing <sup>1</sup> in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have <sup>1</sup> their reward. 6 But thou, when thou prayest, <sup>6</sup> enter into <sup>2</sup> thy closet, and when thou hast <sup>7</sup> shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and thy Father which	8 <sup>s</sup> right-cousness 9 <sup>s</sup> else 1 <sup>s</sup> with  2 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 3 <sup>s</sup> When therefore 4 <sup>s</sup> sound not  5 <sup>a</sup> received  6 <sup>s</sup> shall recompense thee. 7 <sup>s</sup> ye pray, ye shall 8 <sup>s</sup> : 9 <sup>s</sup> stand and pray  1 <sup>a</sup> received 2 <sup>s</sup> thine inner chamber, and having 3 <sup>s</sup> ,



1 <sup>s</sup> recom- pense thee.	seeth in secret shall <sup>1</sup> reward thee openly. <sup>1</sup>	A.D. 31.	22 <sup>a</sup> The <sup>1</sup> light' of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.	1 <sup>s</sup> lamp
2 <sup>s</sup> And in praying	7 <sup>2</sup> But when ye pray, <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> use not vain repetitions, as the	<sup>a</sup> Luke 11. 34, 35. <sup>b</sup> Eccles. 5. 2.	23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be dark- ness, how great <sup>†</sup> is <sup>2</sup> that' dark- ness!	2 <sup>s</sup> the
3 <sup>s</sup> Gentiles	<sup>3</sup> heathen' <sup>†</sup> do: <sup>c</sup> for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.	<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 25, 26.	24 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>a</sup> No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to <sup>o</sup> the' one, and despise the other. <sup>9</sup> Ye cannot serve God and mammon.	
4 <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. read God your Father.	8 Be not <sup>o</sup> ye' therefore like unto them: for <sup>4</sup> your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.	<sup>d</sup> Luke 16. 13.	25 Therefore I say unto you, <sup>3</sup> Take no thought' for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than <sup>4</sup> meat,' and the body than <sup>5</sup> raiment?	3 <sup>s</sup> Be not anxious
	9 After this manner therefore pray ye: <sup>6</sup> Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.	<sup>e</sup> Luke 11. 2, &c.	26 <sup>a</sup> Behold the <sup>6</sup> fowls of the air: for <sup>7</sup> they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; <sup>7</sup> yet' your heavenly Fa- ther feedeth them. Are <sup>8</sup> ye not much better' than they?	4 <sup>s</sup> the fool, 5 <sup>A</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> birds of the hea- ven, that 7 <sup>s</sup> and 8 <sup>s</sup> not ye of much more value
5 <sup>s</sup> , as in heaven, so on earth.	10 Thy kingdom come. <sup>7</sup> Thy will be done <sup>5</sup> in earth, <sup>h</sup> as it is in heaven. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> ch. 25. 39, 42. <sup>g</sup> Acts 21. 14. <sup>h</sup> Gal. 1. 10. <sup>i</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 17. <sup>j</sup> James 4. 4. <sup>k</sup> 1 John 2. 15. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 103. 20, 21. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 55, 22. <sup>n</sup> Luke 12, 22, 23. <sup>o</sup> Phil. 4. 6. <sup>p</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 7.	27 <sup>a</sup> Which' of you by <sup>1</sup> taking thought' can add one cubit unto his <sup>2</sup> stature?	5 <sup>s</sup> the fool, 6 <sup>s</sup> birds of the hea- ven, that 7 <sup>s</sup> and 8 <sup>s</sup> not ye of much more value
6 <sup>M</sup> Gr. our bread for the com- ing day.	11 Give us this day <sup>6</sup> our <sup>h</sup> daily bread.	<sup>q</sup> See Job 23. 12. Prov. 30. 5. <sup>r</sup> ch. 18. 21, &c. <sup>s</sup> ch. 25. 41. <sup>t</sup> Luke 22. 40, 46. <sup>u</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 13. <sup>v</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 9. <sup>w</sup> Rev. 3. 10. <sup>x</sup> John 17. 15. <sup>y</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 11. <sup>z</sup> Job 38. 41. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 147. 9. <sup>ab</sup> Luke 12. 24, &c. <sup>ac</sup> Mark 11. 25, 26. <sup>ad</sup> Eph. 4. 32. <sup>ae</sup> Col. 3. 13. <sup>af</sup> ch. 18. 35. <sup>ag</sup> James 2. 13. <sup>ah</sup> Is. 58. 5.	28 And why <sup>3</sup> take ye thought for' raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:	9 <sup>s</sup> And which 1 <sup>s</sup> being anxious 2 <sup>M</sup> Or, age 3 <sup>s</sup> are ye anxious concern- ing
7 <sup>s</sup> also have for- given	12 And <sup>7</sup> forgive us our debts, as we <sup>7</sup> forgive' our debtors.	<sup>ba</sup> ch. 25. 41. <sup>bb</sup> Luke 22. 40, 46. <sup>bc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 13. <sup>bd</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 9. <sup>be</sup> Rev. 3. 10. <sup>bf</sup> John 17. 15. <sup>bg</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 11. <sup>bh</sup> Job 38. 41. <sup>bi</sup> Ps. 147. 9. <sup>bj</sup> Luke 12. 24, &c. <sup>bk</sup> Mark 11. 25, 26. <sup>bl</sup> Eph. 4. 32. <sup>bm</sup> Col. 3. 13. <sup>bn</sup> ch. 18. 35. <sup>bo</sup> James 2. 13. <sup>bp</sup> Is. 58. 5.	29 <sup>o</sup> And' yet I say unto you, <sup>4</sup> That' even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.	1 <sup>s</sup> being anxious 2 <sup>M</sup> Or, age 3 <sup>s</sup> are ye anxious concern- ing
8 <sup>s</sup> bring 9 <sup>s</sup> the evil one [ <sup>M</sup> Or, evil].	13 <sup>7</sup> And <sup>8</sup> lead' us not into temptation, but <sup>7</sup> deliver us from <sup>9</sup> evil: <sup>1</sup> ¶ For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>ca</sup> ch. 25. 41. <sup>cb</sup> Luke 22. 40, 46. <sup>cc</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 13. <sup>cd</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 9. <sup>ce</sup> Rev. 3. 10. <sup>cf</sup> John 17. 15. <sup>cg</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 11. <sup>ch</sup> Job 38. 41. <sup>ci</sup> Ps. 147. 9. <sup>cj</sup> Luke 12. 24, &c. <sup>ck</sup> Mark 11. 25, 26. <sup>cl</sup> Eph. 4. 32. <sup>cm</sup> Col. 3. 13. <sup>cn</sup> ch. 18. 35. <sup>co</sup> James 2. 13. <sup>cp</sup> Is. 58. 5.	30 <sup>a</sup> Wherefore, if God' so clothe the grass of the field, which <sup>6</sup> to day' is, and <sup>7</sup> to morrow' is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith?	4 <sup>s</sup> that
9 <sup>s</sup> the evil one [ <sup>M</sup> Or, evil].	14 <sup>7</sup> For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you! <sup>1</sup>	<sup>da</sup> Ruth 3. 3. <sup>db</sup> Dan. 10. 5.	31 <sup>a</sup> Therefore take no thought', saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?	5 <sup>s</sup> But if God doth
10 <sup>M</sup> Many authorities, some ancient, but with variations, add For thine is ... Amen (as A.V.).	15 But <sup>7</sup> if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your tres- passes.	<sup>ea</sup> Prov. 23. 4. <sup>eb</sup> 1 Tim. 5. 17. <sup>ec</sup> Heb. 13. 5. <sup>ed</sup> James 5. 1, &c. <sup>ee</sup> ch. 19. 21. <sup>ef</sup> Luke 12. 33, 34. <sup>eg</sup> & 18. 22. <sup>eh</sup> Mark 10. 20. <sup>ei</sup> Luke 12. 31. <sup>ej</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 8.	32 <sup>o</sup> ( <sup>1</sup> For after all these things do the Gentiles seek <sup>9</sup> .) <sup>1</sup> for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.	6 <sup>s</sup> to-day 7 <sup>s</sup> to-morrow
11 <sup>s</sup> , as in heaven, so on earth.	16 ¶ Moreover <sup>a</sup> when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance; for they disfigure their faces, that they may <sup>7</sup> appear unto' men to fast.	<sup>fa</sup> ch. 19. 21. <sup>fb</sup> Luke 12. 33, 34. <sup>fc</sup> & 18. 22. <sup>fd</sup> Mark 10. 20. <sup>fe</sup> Luke 12. 31. <sup>ff</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 8.	33 But <sup>a</sup> seek ye first <sup>1</sup> the kingdom of God,' and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.	8 <sup>s</sup> Be not therefore anxious
12 <sup>s</sup> they	Verily I say unto you, They have <sup>3</sup> their reward.			9 <sup>s</sup> his kingdom,
13 <sup>s</sup> they	17 But thou, when thou fastest, <sup>a</sup> anoint <sup>4</sup> thine' head, and wash thy face;			
14 <sup>s</sup> they	18 That thou <sup>5</sup> appear not unto' men to fast, but <sup>6</sup> unto' thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall <sup>7</sup> reward thee openly. <sup>1</sup>			
15 <sup>s</sup> they	19 ¶ <sup>7</sup> Lay not up for your- selves treasures upon <sup>9</sup> earth, where moth and rust doth <sup>9</sup> corrupt,' and where thieves <sup>1</sup> break through and steal:			
16 <sup>s</sup> they	20 <sup>2</sup> But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth <sup>9</sup> corrupt,' and where thieves do not <sup>1</sup> break through nor steal:			
17 <sup>s</sup> they	21 For where <sup>2</sup> your' treasure is, there will <sup>2</sup> your' heart be also.			

R.V.	Christ endeth his	ST. MATTHEW 7. sermon on the mount.	R.V.
1 S Be not therefore anxious 2 S will be anxious for	34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.	A.D. 31. a Lev. 19. 18. ch. 22. 40. Rom. 13. 8-10. Gal. 5. 14. 1 Tim. 1. 5. b Luke 13. 24.	1 S unto 2 S even so do ye also unto 3 S by the narrow 4 M Some anc. auth. omit is the gate. 5 S he they that enter in thereby. 6 S For narrow M Many anc. auth. read How narrow is the gate, &c. 7 S strait- ened 8 S that 9 S he they 10 S By their fruits ye 2 S men 3 S the
	CHAPTER 7.		
	o 1 Christ ending his sermon in the mount, reproveth rash judgment, 6 forbiddeth to cast holy things to dogs, 7 exhorteth to prayer, 13 to enter in at the strait gate, 15 to beware of false prophets, 21 to be doers of the word: 24 like houses builded on a rock, 26 and not on the sand.	c Or, How.	
3 S judge- ment	JUDGE not, that ye be not judged.	d Deut. 13. 2. Jer. 23. 16. ch. 24. 4, 5. 11. 24. Mark 13. 22. Rom. 16. 17. 18. Eph. 5. 6. Col. 2. 8. 2 Pet. 2. 1-3. 1 John 4. 1. e Luke 6. 37. Rom. 2. 1. f 14. 3, 4, 10, 13. 1 Cor. 4. 3, 5. James 4. 11, 12.	
4 S unto you.	2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.	g Mic. 3. 5. 2 Tim. 3. 5. h Acts 20. 29, 30. i Jer. 20. ch. 12. 33. j Mark 4. 24. Luke 6. 38. k Luke 6. 43, 44. l Luke 6. 41. m Jer. 11. 19. ch. 12. 33. n ch. 3. 10. Luke 3. 9. John 15. 2, 6.	
5 S cast	3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?	o Hos. 8. 2. ch. 25. 11, 12. Luke 6. 46. p Acts 16. 13. Rom. 2. 13. James 1. 22. q Prov. 9. 7. r 8. s 23. 9. Acts 13. 45, 46. t ch. 21. 22. Mark 11. 24. Luke 11. 9, 10. u 18. 1. John 14. 13. v 15. 7. w 16. 23, 24. James 1. 5, 6. 1 John 3. 22. x 5. 14, 15. y Num. 24. 4. John 11. 51. 1 Cor. 13. 2. z Prov. 8. 17. Jer. 29. 12, 13. aa ch. 25. 12. Luke 13. 25, 27. ab 2 Tim. 2. 19. ac 18. 5, 5. ad 4. 8. ae ch. 25. 41. af Luke 11. 11-13. ag Luke 6. 47. ah Ac. ai Gen. 6. 5. aj & 8. 21.	
6 S lo, the	4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and behold, a beam is in thine own eye?		
7 S cast out first	5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.		
8 A the	6 Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest your trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.		
9 A haply	7 Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:		
	8 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.		
1 S who,	9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?		
2 S shall ask him for a loaf, will 3 S ;	10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?		
4 S shall ask for	11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?		
5 S All things therefore	12 Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that	b Luke 6. 31.	
	men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.		
	13 Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat.		
	14 Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.		
	15 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.		
	16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?		
	17 Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.		
	18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.		
	19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.		
	20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.		
	21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.		
	22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have we cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?		
	23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.		
	24 Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:		
	25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.		
	26 And every one that heareth		

R.V.	<i>Christ healeth many</i>	ST. MATTHEW 8.	<i>that were diseased.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> words	these <sup>1</sup> sayings <sup>1</sup> of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand :	A.D. 31.	10 <sup>1</sup> When <sup>1</sup> Jesus heard <sup>†</sup> it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, <sup>2</sup> I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.	1 <sup>s</sup> And when
2 <sup>s</sup> smote	27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and <sup>2</sup> beat <sup>1</sup> upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall <sup>3</sup> of it. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> Gen. 12. 3.	11 And I say unto you, <sup>3</sup> That <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> many shall come from the east and <sup>4</sup> west, and shall <sup>5</sup> sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven <sup>6</sup> .	<sup>2</sup> Many anc. auth. read With no man in Israel have I found so great faith.
3 <sup>s</sup> thereof.	28 <sup>4</sup> And it came to pass, when Jesus <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> ended these <sup>1</sup> sayings <sup>1</sup> , <sup>b</sup> the <sup>5</sup> people <sup>1</sup> were astonished at his <sup>6</sup> doctrine <sup>1</sup> :	Is. 2. 2, 3.	12 But <sup>c</sup> the children <sup>1</sup> of the kingdom <sup>a</sup> shall be cast <sup>†</sup> out into <sup>1</sup> outer darkness: there shall be <sup>8</sup> weeping and gnashing of teeth.	<sup>3</sup> S that
4 <sup>a</sup> ¶	29 <sup>c</sup> For he taught them as one having authority, and not as <sup>7</sup> the <sup>1</sup> scribes,	Is. 11. 30.	13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And <sup>9</sup> his servant <sup>1</sup> was healed in <sup>1</sup> the self-same <sup>1</sup> hour.	<sup>4</sup> A the
5 <sup>s</sup> multi- tudes		Mal. 1. 11.	14 ¶ <sup>†</sup> And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw <sup>9</sup> his wife's mother <sup>2</sup> laid, and <sup>1</sup> sick of a fever.	<sup>5</sup> M Gr. rectine.
6 <sup>s</sup> teaching		Luke 13. 29.	15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her <sup>3,1</sup> : and she arose, and ministered unto <sup>4</sup> them. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>6</sup> S: but the sons
7 <sup>s</sup> their		Acts 10. 45.	16 ¶ <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> When the <sup>1</sup> even was come, they brought unto him many <sup>o</sup> that were <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with <sup>7</sup> his <sup>1</sup> word, and healed all that were sick:	<sup>7</sup> S forth into the
		Is. 11. 18.	17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken <sup>8</sup> by <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> Esaias <sup>1</sup> the prophet, saying, <sup>†</sup> Himself took our infirmities, and bare <sup>†</sup> our <sup>1</sup> sicknesses. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>8</sup> A the
		Is. 14. 27.	18 ¶ Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.	<sup>9</sup> S the servant
		Rom. 15. 9.	19 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>2</sup> a certain scribe came, <sup>1</sup> and said unto him, <sup>3</sup> Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.	<sup>10</sup> M Or, boy
		Ac. Eph. 3. 6.	20 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the <sup>4</sup> air <sup>1</sup> have <sup>5</sup> nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay <sup>†</sup> his head.	<sup>1</sup> S that
		Is. ch. 13. 54.	21 <sup>c</sup> And another of <sup>6</sup> his <sup>1</sup> disciples said unto him, Lord, <sup>†</sup> suffer me first to go and bury my father.	<sup>2</sup> S lying
		Mark 1. 22.	22 But Jesus <sup>7</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto him, Follow me; and <sup>8</sup> let <sup>1</sup> the dead <sup>9</sup> bury their <sup>1</sup> dead.	<sup>3</sup> S;
		Luke 4. 32.	23 ¶ And when he was entered into a <sup>1</sup> ship, <sup>1</sup> his disciples followed him.	<sup>4</sup> S him.
		Is. ch. 21. 43.		<sup>5</sup> S And when
		Is. ch. 13. 42.		<sup>6</sup> M Or, de- moniacs
		Is. 22. 12.		<sup>7</sup> S a
		Is. 24. 51.		<sup>8</sup> M Or, through
		Is. 25. 39.		<sup>9</sup> S Isaiah
		Luke 13. 28.		<sup>1</sup> S diseases.
		2 Pet. 2. 17.		
		Jude 13.		
		John 7. 46.		
		Mark 1. 29		
		Is. 31.		
		Luke 4. 38.		
		1 Cor. 9. 5.		
		Is. ch. 9. 20.		
		Mark 5. 43.		
		Is. 53. 4.		
		1 Pet. 2. 24.		
		Lev. 14. 3.		
		Is. 4. 10.		
		Luke 5. 14.		
		Is. Luke 7. 1.		
		Is. Luke 9. 57.		
		Is. 58.		
		Is. Luke 15. 18.		
		Is. 21.		
		Is. Ps. 107. 20.		
		Is. Luke 9. 59.		
		Is. 69.		
		Is. See 1 Kin. 19. 20.		
8 <sup>s</sup> And when	<sup>8</sup> WHEN <sup>1</sup> he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.			
9 <sup>a</sup> to him	2 <sup>b</sup> And <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> behold, there came <sup>9</sup> a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.			
1 <sup>s</sup> he stretched	3 And <sup>1</sup> Jesus put <sup>1</sup> forth <sup>†</sup> his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou <sup>2</sup> clean. And <sup>3</sup> immediately <sup>1</sup> his leprosy was cleansed.			
2 <sup>a</sup> made	4 And Jesus saith unto him, <sup>b</sup> See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that <sup>†</sup> Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.			
3 <sup>s</sup> straight- way	5 ¶ <sup>†</sup> And when <sup>4</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him,			
4 <sup>s</sup> he	6 And saying, Lord, my <sup>5</sup> servant lieth <sup>6</sup> at home <sup>1</sup> sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.			
5 <sup>m</sup> Or, boy	7 And <sup>4</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> saith unto him, I will come and heal him.			
6 <sup>s</sup> in the house	8 <sup>7</sup> The <sup>1</sup> centurion answered and said, Lord, <sup>q</sup> I am not <sup>8</sup> worthy that thou shoulddest come under my roof: but <sup>9</sup> speak <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> the word <sup>o</sup> only <sup>1</sup> , and my <sup>2</sup> servant shall be healed.			
7 <sup>s</sup> And the	9 For I <sup>3</sup> am a man <sup>4</sup> under authority, having <sup>5</sup> soldiers <sup>6</sup> under me <sup>1</sup> : and I say to this <sup>6</sup> man, <sup>1</sup> Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my <sup>7</sup> servant, Do this, and he doeth <sup>†</sup> it.			
8 <sup>m</sup> Gr. sufficient.				
9 <sup>s</sup> only say				
1 <sup>m</sup> Gr. with a word.				
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, boy				
3 <sup>a</sup> also				
4 <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. insert set: as in Luke 7. 8.				
5 <sup>a</sup> under myself				
6 <sup>s</sup> one.				
7 <sup>m</sup> Gr. bond-servant.				

1 <sup>s</sup> boat	24 <sup>a</sup> And <sup>o</sup> , behold, there arose a great tumult in the sea, inasmuch that the <sup>1</sup> 'ship' was covered with the waves: but he was asleep.	A. D. 31. " Mark 4. 37, &c. Luke 8. 23, &c. " ch. 4. 13. " Mark 2. 3, Luke 5. 15. " ch. 8. 10.	<b>A</b> ND he entered into a <sup>1</sup> 'ship,' and <sup>2</sup> 'passed' over, <sup>b</sup> and came into his own city.	1 <sup>s</sup> boat, 2 <sup>s</sup> crossed
2 <sup>s</sup> they	25 And <sup>2</sup> 'his disciples' came to <sup>1</sup> 'him,' and awoke him, saying,		2 <sup>a</sup> And <sup>o</sup> , behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: <sup>a</sup> and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> 'Son, be of good cheer; thy sins <sup>b</sup> 'be forgiven thee'.	3 <sup>s</sup> , 4 <sup>m</sup> Gr. Child. 5 <sup>s</sup> are forgiven
3 <sup>s</sup> Save, Lord;	26 And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then <sup>c</sup> he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm.	" Ps. 65. 7. & 89. 9. & 107. 29.	3 And <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This <sup>1</sup> 'man blasphemeth.	
4 <sup>s</sup> And	27 <sup>1</sup> 'But' the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him <sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup> '!	/ Ps. 139. 2. ch. 12. 25. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. & 6. 8. & 9. 47. & 11. 17. / 2 Mark 5. 1. &c. Luke 8. 26, &c.	4 And Jesus <sup>6</sup> 'knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?	6 <sup>m</sup> Many anc. auth. read seeing.
5 <sup>s</sup> ?	28 ¶ <sup>2</sup> And when he was come to the other side into the country of the <sup>6</sup> Gergesenes,' there met him two <sup>7</sup> possessed with devils, coming <sup>8</sup> out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man <sup>9</sup> 'might' pass by that way.		5 For whether is easier, to say, <sup>1</sup> 'Thy sins <sup>b</sup> 'be forgiven thee'; or to say, Arise, and walk?	
6 <sup>s</sup> Ga-darenes,	29 And <sup>o</sup> , behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, <sup>o</sup> Jesus,' thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?		6 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath <sup>7</sup> power on earth to forgive sins <sup>o</sup> , (then saith he to the sick of the palsy <sup>8</sup> ), Arise, <sup>9</sup> take up thy bed, and go unto <sup>1</sup> 'thine' house.	7 <sup>m</sup> Or, au-thority
7 <sup>m</sup> Or, de-moniacs	30 <sup>1</sup> 'And' there was <sup>2</sup> a good way' off from them <sup>3</sup> 'an' herd of many swine feeding.		7 And he arose, and departed to his house.	8 <sup>s</sup> ), 9 <sup>a</sup> and 1 <sup>s</sup> thy
8 <sup>a</sup> forth	31 <sup>1</sup> 'So' the <sup>2</sup> 'devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, <sup>3</sup> 'suffer us to go' away into the herd of swine.	1 <sup>s</sup> Mark 2. 14 Luke 5. 27.	8 But when the multitudes saw <sup>1</sup> 'it, they <sup>2</sup> 'marvelled,' and glorified God, which had given such <sup>7</sup> power unto men.	2 <sup>s</sup> were afraid,
9 <sup>s</sup> could	32 And he said unto them, Go. And <sup>7</sup> 'when they were come out, they' went into the <sup>o</sup> 'herd of swine: and <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> 'behold, the whole herd <sup>8</sup> of swine ran violently down a steep place' into the sea, and perished in the waters.		9 ¶ <sup>1</sup> 'And as Jesus passed <sup>3</sup> 'forth' from thence, he saw a man, <sup>4</sup> 'named' Matthew, sitting at the <sup>o</sup> 'receipt of custom': and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.	3 <sup>s</sup> by 4 <sup>s</sup> called 5 <sup>s</sup> place of toll
1 <sup>s</sup> Now	33 And they that <sup>9</sup> 'kept' them fled, and went <sup>1</sup> 'their ways' into the city, and told <sup>2</sup> 'every thing,' and what was befallen to <sup>3</sup> the possessed of the devils.	1 <sup>s</sup> Mark 2. 15. &c. Luke 5. 29, &c.	10 ¶ <sup>1</sup> 'And it came to pass, as <sup>6</sup> Jesus' <sup>7</sup> 'sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with <sup>8</sup> him' and his disciples.	6 <sup>s</sup> he 7 <sup>m</sup> Gr. reclined: and so always.
2 <sup>s</sup> afar	34 And <sup>o</sup> , behold, <sup>4</sup> 'the whole' city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, <sup>m</sup> they besought <sup>him</sup> that he would depart <sup>5</sup> out of their coasts.	" ch. 11. 19. Luke 5. 30. & 15. 2. / Gal. 2. 15.	11 And when the Pharisees saw <sup>1</sup> 'it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your <sup>9</sup> 'Master with <sup>1</sup> ' <sup>k</sup> publicans and <sup>1</sup> 'sinners?	8 <sup>s</sup> Jesus
3 <sup>s</sup> a			12 But when <sup>2</sup> Jesus heard that,' he said <sup>o</sup> 'unto them', They that <sup>3</sup> 'be whole need not' a physician, but they that are sick.	9 <sup>m</sup> Or, Teacher 1 <sup>a</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> he heard it, 3 <sup>s</sup> are whole 1 <sup>m</sup> Gr. strong have no need of
4 <sup>s</sup> And			13 But go ye and learn what <sup>4</sup> 'that' meaneth, <sup>o</sup> 'I <sup>5</sup> 'will have' mercy, and not sacrifice: for I <sup>6</sup> 'am not come' to call the righteous, <sup>7</sup> 'but sinners <sup>o</sup> 'to repentance'.	4 <sup>s</sup> this 5 <sup>s</sup> desire 6 <sup>s</sup> came not
5 <sup>m</sup> Gr. demons,			14 ¶ Then <sup>7</sup> 'came' to him the disciples of John, saying, <sup>2</sup> 'Why do we and the Pharisees fast <sup>3</sup> 'oft, but thy disciples fast not?	7 <sup>s</sup> come 8 <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. omit oft.
6 <sup>s</sup> send us				
7 <sup>s</sup> they came out, and				
8 <sup>s</sup> rushed down the steep				
9 <sup>s</sup> fed				
1 <sup>s</sup> away				
2 <sup>s</sup> every-thing.				
3 <sup>s</sup> them that were possessed with devils.				
4 <sup>m</sup> Or, demoniacs				
5 <sup>s</sup> all the				
6 <sup>s</sup> from their borders.				

## CHAPTER 9.

<sup>o</sup>2 Christ curing one sick of the palsy, <sup>1</sup>he calleth Matthew from the receipt of custom, <sup>10</sup>he eateth with publicans and sinners, <sup>14</sup>he defendeth his disciples for not fasting, <sup>20</sup>he cureth the bloody issue, <sup>23</sup>he raiseth from death Jairus' daughter, <sup>27</sup>he giveth sight to two blind men, <sup>32</sup>he healeth a dumb demoniac, <sup>35</sup>and hath compassion of the multitude.

<sup>1</sup> Tim. 1. 15.

<sup>2</sup> Mark 2. 1<sup>s</sup>, &c.  
Luke 5. 33, & 18. 12.



R.V.	Christ giveth sight	St. MATTHEW 10.	to two blind men.	R.V.
1 S sons 2 S bride-chamber 3 A away 4 S will 5 S And no 6 S un-dressed 7 S upon 8 S, 9 S should 1 S a worse 2 S men 3 S wine-skins M That is, skins used as bottles. 4 S skins burst, 5 S is spilled, 6 S skins 7 S fresh wine-skins, 8 M Gr. one ruler.	15 And Jesus said unto them, Can <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> children' of the <sup>2</sup> bridechamber' mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken <sup>3</sup> from them, and <sup>4</sup> then <sup>4</sup> shall' they fast. 16 <sup>5</sup> No' man putteth a piece of <sup>6</sup> a new' cloth <sup>7</sup> unto' an old garment <sup>8</sup> , for that which <sup>9</sup> is put in to' fill it up taketh from the garment, and <sup>1</sup> the' rent is made <sup>o</sup> worse'. 17 Neither do <sup>2</sup> men' put new wine into old <sup>3</sup> bottles': else the <sup>4</sup> bottles break,' and the wine <sup>5</sup> 'runneth out,' and the <sup>6</sup> 'bottles' perish: but they put new wine into <sup>7</sup> 'new bottles,' and both are preserved. 18 ¶ <sup>1</sup> While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came <sup>2</sup> a <sup>o</sup> 'certain' ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. 19 And Jesus arose, and followed him, and <i>so did</i> his disciples. 20 ¶ <sup>1</sup> 'And', behold, a woman, <sup>2</sup> which was diseased with <sup>3</sup> 'an issue of blood' twelve years, came behind <sup>4</sup> him, and touched the <sup>5</sup> 'hem' of his garment: 21 For she said within herself, If I <sup>2</sup> 'may' but touch his garment, I shall be <sup>3</sup> whole'. 22 But Jesus <sup>4</sup> turned him about, and when he saw her, he <sup>5</sup> said, Daughter, be of good <sup>6</sup> 'comfort'; <sup>7</sup> thy faith hath <sup>8</sup> made thee whole. And the woman was <sup>9</sup> 'made whole' from that hour. 23 And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw <sup>2</sup> the <sup>3</sup> 'minstrels' and the <sup>4</sup> 'people' making a <sup>5</sup> 'noise', 24 He said <sup>o</sup> unto them', <sup>2</sup> 'Give place: for the <sup>3</sup> 'maid' is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. 25 But when the <sup>3</sup> 'people' were' put forth, he <sup>4</sup> 'went' in, and took her by the hand <sup>5</sup> , and the <sup>6</sup> 'maid' arose. 26 And <sup>o</sup> the fame hereof went <sup>7</sup> 'abroad' into all that land. 27 ¶ And <sup>8</sup> when Jesus departed <sup>9</sup> thence, two blind men followed him, crying <sup>9</sup> , and say-	A.D. 31. a ch. 15. 22. & 23. 30, 31. Mark 10. 47. Luke 18. 38, 39. b John 2. 29. c Acts 13. 2, 3. & 14. 23. 1 Cor. 7. 5. d Or, raw, or, unwrought cloth. e ch. 8. 4. & 12. 16. & 17. 4. Luke 5. 14. f Mark 7. 36. g See ch. 12. 22. Luke 11. 14. h Mark 5. 22. i Mark 8. 41. ac. j ch. 12. 24. Mark 3. 22. Luke 11. 15. k Mark 6. 6. Luke 13. 22. l Mark 5. 25. Luke 8. 43. m ch. 4. 23. n Mark 6. 34. p Or, were tired and lay down. q Num. 27. 17. 1 Kin. 22. 17. Ezek. 34. 5. Zech. 10. 2. r Luke 7. 50. & 8. 48. & 17. 19. & 18. 42. s Luke 10. 2. John 4. 35. t Mark 5. 38. Luke 8. 51. u 2 Thes. 3. 1. v See 2 Chr. 35. 25. Acts 20. 10. w Mark 3. 13. & 14. 7. Luke 6. 13. & 9. 1. h Or, this fame. c Or, over.	ing, <sup>1</sup> a Thou son of David, have mercy on us.' 28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They <sup>2</sup> said' unto him, Yea, Lord. 29 Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it <sup>3</sup> unto you. 30 And their eyes were opened <sup>4</sup> ; and <sup>1</sup> Jesus <sup>2</sup> straitly' charged them, saying, 'See <sup>3</sup> that no man know <sup>4</sup> it'. 31 But they <sup>5</sup> , when they were departed, <sup>6</sup> spread abroad his fame in all that <sup>7</sup> 'country'. 32 ¶ <sup>8</sup> As' they went <sup>9</sup> out,' behold, <sup>1</sup> they' brought to him a dumb man possessed with a <sup>2</sup> devil. 33 And when the <sup>3</sup> devil was cast out, the dumb <sup>4</sup> spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel. 34 But the Pharisees said, <sup>5</sup> He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils.' 35 <sup>6</sup> And Jesus went about all the cities and <sup>7</sup> villages, <sup>8</sup> teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing <sup>9</sup> every sickness and every disease among the people. 36 ¶ <sup>1</sup> But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion <sup>2</sup> on' them, because they <sup>3</sup> were' fainted, and were' scattered <sup>4</sup> abroad', <sup>5</sup> as sheep <sup>6</sup> having no' shepherd. 37 Then saith he unto his disciples, <sup>7</sup> The harvest truly <sup>8</sup> is plenteous, but the labourers <sup>9</sup> are few'; 38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he <sup>o</sup> 'will' send forth labourers into his harvest. CHAPTER 10. o 1 Christ sendeth out his twelve apostles, enabling them with power to do miracles, 5 giveth them their charge, teacheth them, 16 comforteth them against persecutions: 40 and promiseth a blessing to those that receive them. 3 AND <sup>4</sup> a when he had' called <sup>5</sup> unto <sup>6</sup> him his twelve disciples, <sup>7</sup> he' gave them <sup>8</sup> 'power' <sup>9</sup> against' unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of <sup>1</sup> 'sickness' and all manner of <sup>2</sup> 'disease.'	1 S Have mercy on us, thou son of David. 2 S say 3 A done 4 S. And 5 S strictly M Or, sternly 6 S went forth, and 7 S land. 8 S And as 9 S forth, 1 S there was 2 M Gr. demon. 3 A man 4 S By [M Or, In] the prince of the devils [M Gr. demons] casteth he out devils. M Gr. demons. 5 A ¶ 6 A the 7 S all manner of disease and all manner of sickness. 8 S for 9 S were distressed and 1 S not having a 2 S. 3 Omit ¶ 4 S he 5 S and 6 S authority over 7 S disease 8 S sickness.

1 A	2 <sup>1</sup> Now the names of the twelve apostles are these <sup>2</sup> ;	A.D. 31.	scourge you <sup>o</sup> in their synagogues <sup>1</sup> ;	
2 S	The first, Simon, <sup>a</sup> who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother;	<sup>a</sup> John 1. 42.	18 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>b</sup> ye shall be brought <sup>1</sup> before governors and kings <sup>2</sup>	1 S yea and
3 S the	James <sup>a</sup> the <sup>1</sup> son of Zebedee, and John his brother;	<sup>b</sup> Acts 12. 1.	for my sake, for a testimony <sup>3</sup> against them and <sup>1</sup> the Gentiles.	2 A shall ye be brought
	3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James <sup>a</sup> the <sup>1</sup> son of Alphæus, and <sup>o</sup> Lebbæus, whose surname was <sup>1</sup> Thaddæus;	<sup>c</sup> Luke 12. 11.		3 S to them and to
4 S Canaanæan, M Or, Zealot. See Luke 6. 15; Acts 1. 13.	4 <sup>e</sup> Simon the <sup>a</sup> Canaanite, <sup>1</sup> and Judas <sup>o</sup> Iscariot, who also <sup>b</sup> betrayed him.	<sup>d</sup> Ex. 4. 12.	19 <sup>e</sup> But when they deliver you up, <sup>4</sup> take no thought <sup>1</sup> how or what ye shall speak <sup>1</sup> for <sup>a</sup> it shall be given you in that <sup>o</sup> same <sup>1</sup> hour what ye shall speak.	4 S be not anxious
5 M Or, delivered him up; and so always	5 These twelve Jesus sent forth, and <sup>e</sup> commanded <sup>1</sup> them, saying, <sup>7</sup> Go not into <sup>a</sup> the <sup>1</sup> way of the Gentiles, and <sup>o</sup> into <sup>1</sup> any city of <sup>k</sup> the Samaritans <sup>o</sup> enter ye not <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>e</sup> Jer. 1. 7.	20 <sup>e</sup> For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father <sup>a</sup> which <sup>1</sup> speaketh in you.	5 S that
6 S charged	6 <sup>1</sup> But go rather to the <sup>m</sup> lost sheep of the house of Israel.	<sup>f</sup> Luke 6. 15.	21 <sup>e</sup> And <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> brother shall deliver up <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> brother to death, and the father <sup>e</sup> the <sup>1</sup> child: and <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> children shall rise up against <sup>o</sup> their <sup>1</sup> parents, and <sup>7</sup> cause them to be put to death.	6 S his
7 A	7 <sup>n</sup> And as ye go, preach, saying, <sup>p</sup> The kingdom of heaven is at hand.	<sup>g</sup> Acts 4. 10.	22 And <sup>a</sup> ye shall be hated of all <sup>1</sup> men for my name's sake: <sup>7</sup> but he that endureth to the end <sup>1</sup> shall be saved.	7 M Or, put them to death
8 S any	8 Heal the sick, <sup>o</sup> cleanse the lepers, <sup>1</sup> raise the dead, <sup>1</sup> cast out <sup>2</sup> devils: <sup>e</sup> freely ye <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> received, freely give.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 4. 15.	23 But <sup>u</sup> when they persecute you in this city, flee <sup>9</sup> ye into another <sup>1</sup> : for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not <sup>2</sup> have gone <sup>1</sup> over <sup>1</sup> the cities of Israel, <sup>2</sup> till the Son of man be come.	8 A, the same
9 A enter not	9 <sup>3</sup> Provide neither <sup>1</sup> gold, nor silver, nor <sup>7</sup> brass in your purses,	<sup>i</sup> Mic. 7. 6.	24 <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>b</sup> The <sup>1</sup> disciple is not above <sup>1</sup> his <sup>4</sup> master, nor <sup>5</sup> the <sup>1</sup> servant above his lord.	9 S into the next
1 A cleanse the lepers,	10 Nor scrip <sup>1</sup> for your journey, neither two coats, <sup>5</sup> neither <sup>1</sup> shoes, nor <sup>e</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> staves <sup>1</sup> : <sup>a</sup> for the <sup>7</sup> workman <sup>1</sup> is worthy of his <sup>1</sup> meat. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>j</sup> Jer. 50. 6, 17.	25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his <sup>4</sup> master, and the <sup>e</sup> servant as his lord. If <sup>7</sup> they have called the master of the house <sup>7</sup> Beelzebub, how much more <sup>shall they call</sup> them of his household <sup>3</sup> ?	1 S through
2 M Gr. demons.	11 <sup>e</sup> And into whatsoever city or <sup>o</sup> town <sup>1</sup> ye shall enter, <sup>1</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go <sup>2</sup> thence. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>k</sup> Ezek. 34. 5, 6.	26 Fear them not therefore: <sup>i</sup> for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.	2 A
3 S Get you no purses [M Gr. girdles]; no wallet	12 And <sup>3</sup> when ye come into an <sup>1</sup> house, salute it.	<sup>l</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 25.	27 What I tell you in <sup>9</sup> darkness, <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> speak <sup>1</sup> ye in <sup>9</sup> light: and what ye hear in the ear, <sup>1</sup> that preach ye <sup>1</sup> upon the housetops.	3 A
6 S nor	13 <sup>b</sup> And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: <sup>k</sup> but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.	<sup>m</sup> Luke 21. 17.	28 <sup>p</sup> And <sup>2</sup> fear not <sup>1</sup> them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in <sup>3</sup> hell.	4 M Or, teacher
7 S labourer	14 <sup>a</sup> And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, <sup>4</sup> when ye depart <sup>1</sup> out of that house or <sup>5</sup> city, <sup>m</sup> shake off the dust of your feet.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 2.	29 Are not two sparrows sold for a <sup>7</sup> farthing? and <sup>4</sup> one of them shall <sup>o</sup> not <sup>1</sup> fall on the ground without your Father <sup>5</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	5 S A
8 S food.	15 Verily I say unto you, <sup>n</sup> It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and <sup>6</sup> Gomorrha <sup>1</sup> in the day of <sup>7</sup> judgment, <sup>1</sup> than for that city.	<sup>o</sup> Luke 10. 9.	30 <sup>7</sup> But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.	6 M Gr. bond-servant.
9 S village	16 ¶ <sup>7</sup> Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: <sup>7</sup> be ye therefore wise as serpents, and <sup>8</sup> harmless as doves.	<sup>p</sup> Dan. 12. 17.		7 M Gr. Beelzebub: and so elsewhere.
1 S search out	17 But beware of men: for <sup>x</sup> they will deliver you up to <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> councils, and <sup>9</sup> z they will	<sup>q</sup> Jer. 17. 1.		8 S!
2 S forth.		<sup>r</sup> Jer. 17. 1.		9 A the
3 S as ye enter into the		<sup>s</sup> Jer. 17. 1.		1 S proclaim
4 S as ye go forth		<sup>t</sup> Jer. 17. 1.		2 S be not afraid of
5 A that		<sup>u</sup> Jer. 17. 1.		3 M Gr. Gehenna.
		<sup>v</sup> Jer. 17. 1.		4 A not
		<sup>w</sup> Jer. 17. 1.		5 S:
6 S Gomorrah		<sup>x</sup> Jer. 17. 1.		
7 S judgment,		<sup>y</sup> Jer. 17. 1.		
		<sup>z</sup> Jer. 17. 1.		
8 M Or, simple		<sup>aa</sup> Jer. 17. 1.		
9 A in their synagogues		<sup>ab</sup> Jer. 17. 1.		

1 S ; 31 Fear <sup>o</sup>ye<sup>1</sup> not therefore<sup>1</sup>,  
ye are of more value than  
many sparrows.

2 S Every 32<sup>2a</sup> Whosoever therefore<sup>1</sup> shall  
one there- confess<sup>3</sup> me before men, <sup>b</sup>him  
fore who will I <sup>s</sup>confess also<sup>1</sup> before my  
3 M Gr. in Father which is in heaven.

4 M Gr. in 33<sup>c</sup> But whosoever shall deny  
him. me before men, him will I also  
5 S also deny before my Father which  
confess is in heaven.

6 A ¶ 34<sup>6</sup> Think not that I <sup>7</sup>am  
7 S came come<sup>1</sup> to <sup>s</sup>send peace on<sup>9</sup> earth:  
8 M Gr. I came not to <sup>s</sup>send peace, but  
cast. a sword.

9 A the 35 For I <sup>7</sup>am come<sup>1</sup> to set a  
man at variance <sup>1</sup>against his  
father, and the daughter a-  
gainst her mother, and the  
daughter in law against her  
mother in law<sup>1</sup>.

1 S ; 36 And <sup>a</sup>a man's foes *shall be*  
they of his own household.

2 S ; 37<sup>b</sup> He that loveth father or  
mother more than me is not  
worthy of me<sup>2</sup>:<sup>1</sup> and he that  
loveth son or daughter more  
than me is not worthy of me.

3 S doth 38<sup>c</sup> And he that <sup>3</sup>taketh not<sup>1</sup>  
not take his cross<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>4</sup>'followeth'  
4 S follow after me, is not worthy of me.

5 M Or, 39<sup>c</sup> He that <sup>5</sup>findeth his <sup>6</sup>'life'  
found shall lose it<sup>7</sup>:<sup>1</sup> and he that  
6 M Or, <sup>7</sup>loseth his <sup>8</sup>'life' for my sake  
soul shall find it.

7 S ; 8 M Or, <sup>9</sup>lost 40<sup>¶</sup> He that receiveth you  
receiveth me, and he that re-  
ceiveth me receiveth him that  
sent me.

41<sup>b</sup> He that receiveth a prop-  
phet in the name of a prophet  
shall receive a prophet's re-  
ward; and he that receiveth  
a righteous man in the name  
of a righteous man shall receive  
a righteous man's reward.

42<sup>c</sup> And whosoever shall give  
to drink unto one of these  
little ones a cup of cold <sup>†</sup>water  
only<sup>9</sup> in the name of a disciple,  
verily I say unto you, he shall  
in no wise lose his reward.

## CHAPTER 11.

02 John sendeth his disciples to Christ.  
7 Christ's testimony concerning John.  
18 The opinion of the people, both  
concerning John and Christ. 20 Christ  
upbraiddeth the unthankfulness and  
impinence of Chorazin, Bethsaida,  
and Capernaum: 25 and praising his  
Father's wisdom, 28 he calleth to him  
all such as feel the burden of their  
sins.<sup>1</sup>

AND it came to pass, when  
Jesus had made an end

A. D. 31.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 12. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> Rom. 10. 9,  
10.  
<sup>c</sup> Rev. 3. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> Luke 7. 18,  
19, &c.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 14. 3.  
<sup>f</sup> Mark 8. 38.  
<sup>g</sup> Luke 9. 26.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> Gen. 49. 10.  
<sup>j</sup> Num. 24. 17.  
<sup>k</sup> Dan. 9. 24.  
<sup>l</sup> John 6. 14.  
<sup>m</sup> Luke 12. 49,  
51-53.

<sup>n</sup> Is. 29. 18.  
<sup>o</sup> A. 35. 4-6.  
<sup>p</sup> A. 42. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> John 2. 23.  
<sup>r</sup> A. 5. 25.  
<sup>s</sup> A. 10. 25, 28.  
<sup>t</sup> A. 14. 11.  
<sup>u</sup> Mic. 7. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 22. 26.  
<sup>w</sup> Is. 61. 1.  
<sup>x</sup> Luke 4. 18.  
<sup>y</sup> James 2. 5.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 41. 9.  
<sup>aa</sup> A. 55. 13.  
<sup>ab</sup> Mic. 7. 6.  
<sup>ac</sup> John 13. 18.  
<sup>ad</sup> Is. 5. 14, 15.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 13. 57.  
<sup>af</sup> A. 24. 10.  
<sup>ag</sup> A. 26. 31.  
<sup>ah</sup> Rom. 9. 32,  
33.  
<sup>ai</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 22.  
<sup>aj</sup> A. 2. 14.  
<sup>ak</sup> Gal. 5. 11.  
<sup>al</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 8.  
<sup>am</sup> Luke 14. 26.  
<sup>an</sup> Luke 7. 24.  
<sup>ao</sup> ch. 16. 24.  
<sup>ap</sup> Mark 8. 34.  
<sup>aq</sup> Luke 9. 25.  
<sup>ar</sup> A. 14. 27.  
<sup>as</sup> Eph. 4. 14.  
<sup>at</sup> ch. 16. 25.  
<sup>au</sup> Luke 17. 33.  
<sup>av</sup> John 12. 23.  
<sup>aw</sup> ch. 18. 5.  
<sup>ax</sup> Luke 9. 48.  
<sup>ay</sup> A. 10. 16.  
<sup>az</sup> John 12. 44.  
<sup>ba</sup> A. 13. 20.  
<sup>bb</sup> Gal. 4. 14.  
<sup>bc</sup> ch. 14. 5.  
<sup>bd</sup> A. 21. 25.  
<sup>be</sup> Luke 1. 76.  
<sup>bf</sup> A. 7. 26.  
<sup>bg</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 10.  
<sup>bh</sup> A. 19. 4.  
<sup>bi</sup> 2 Kin. 4. 8.  
<sup>bj</sup> Mal. 3. 1.  
<sup>bk</sup> Mark 1. 2.  
<sup>bl</sup> Luke 1. 76.  
<sup>bm</sup> A. 7. 27.  
<sup>bn</sup> ch. 18. 5, 6.  
<sup>bo</sup> A. 25. 40.  
<sup>bp</sup> Mark 9. 41.  
<sup>bq</sup> Heb. 6. 10.

<sup>c</sup> Luke 16. 16.

<sup>c</sup> Or, is gotten  
by force, and  
they that  
threaten men.  
<sup>d</sup> Mal. 4. 6.

<sup>e</sup> Mal. 4. 5.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 17. 12.  
<sup>g</sup> Luke 1. 17.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 13. 9.  
<sup>i</sup> Luke 8. 8.  
<sup>j</sup> Rev. 2. 7, 11,  
17, 29.  
<sup>k</sup> A. 3. 6, 13, 22.

of commanding his twelve dis-  
ciples, he departed thence to  
teach and <sup>o</sup>to<sup>1</sup> preach in their  
cities.

2<sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup>Now when John <sup>o</sup>had<sup>1</sup>  
heard <sup>a</sup>in the prison the works  
of <sup>2</sup>Christ, he sent <sup>3</sup>two of<sup>1</sup>  
his disciples,

3 And said unto him, Art  
thou <sup>7</sup>he that <sup>4</sup>'should come,  
or do we look<sup>1</sup> for another?

4<sup>5</sup> Jesus answered and said  
unto them, Go<sup>6</sup> and shew John  
again those<sup>1</sup> things which ye  
do hear and see:

5<sup>a</sup> The blind receive their  
sight, and the lame walk, the  
lepers are cleansed, and the  
deaf hear, <sup>7</sup>the dead are raised  
up, and <sup>8</sup>the poor have <sup>9</sup>'the  
gospel<sup>1</sup> preached to them.

6 And blessed is <sup>†</sup>he, whoso-  
ever shall <sup>9</sup>not<sup>m</sup> be offended<sup>1</sup>  
in me.

7<sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup>And as <sup>1</sup>they departed,<sup>1</sup>  
Jesus began to say unto the  
multitudes concerning John,  
What went ye out into the  
wilderness to <sup>2</sup>see? <sup>7</sup>A<sup>1</sup> reed  
shaken with the wind?

8 But what went ye out for  
to see? <sup>3</sup>A<sup>1</sup> man clothed in  
soft <sup>4</sup>'raiment?' behold,<sup>1</sup> they  
that wear soft <sup>5</sup>'clothing<sup>1</sup>' are  
in kings' houses.

9<sup>c</sup> But <sup>7</sup>'what<sup>1</sup>' went ye out<sup>8</sup>  
for to see? <sup>3</sup>A<sup>1</sup> prophet?  
<sup>9</sup>Yea,<sup>1</sup> I say unto you, <sup>2</sup>and<sup>1</sup>  
more than a prophet.

10<sup>2</sup> For this<sup>1</sup> is <sup>†</sup>he, of whom  
it is written, <sup>3</sup>'Behold, I send  
my messenger before thy face,  
<sup>4</sup>'which<sup>1</sup> shall prepare thy way  
before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you,  
Among them that are born  
of women there hath not  
<sup>5</sup>'risen<sup>1</sup>' a greater than John  
the Baptist: <sup>6</sup>'notwithstanding<sup>1</sup>'  
he that is <sup>7</sup>'least<sup>1</sup>' in the king-  
dom of heaven is greater than  
he.

12<sup>b</sup> And from the days of  
John the Baptist until now  
the kingdom of heaven <sup>6</sup>'suf-  
fereth violence, and <sup>8</sup>'the violent<sup>1</sup>'  
take it by force.

13<sup>c</sup> For all the prophets and  
the law prophesied until John.

14 And if ye <sup>9</sup>'will<sup>1</sup>' receive <sup>†</sup>it,  
this is <sup>2</sup>'Elias, which was for<sup>1</sup>'  
to come.

15<sup>d</sup> He that hath ears <sup>3</sup>to  
hear, let him hear.

1 A ¶

2 A the

3 S by

4 S cometh,

or look

we

5 A And

6 S your

way

and tell

John the

7 A and

8 S good

tidings

M Or, the

gospel

9 S find

none oc-

casion of

stum-

bling

1 S these

went

their

way,

2 S be-

hold? a

2 S a

3 S 'rai-

ment?

Behold,

5 S 'rai-

ment

6 M Many

anc. auth.

read But

what

went ye

out to

see? a

prophet?

7 S where-

fore

8 S to

see a

9 S Yea,

1 A much

2 S This

3 Citn, to

end of

verse.

5 S who

6 S arisen

6 S yet

7 S but

little

M Gr.

lesser.

8 S men of

violence

9 S are

willing to

1 M Or, him

2 S Elijah,

which is

3 M Some

anc. auth.

omit to

hear.

R.V.	Christ reproveth	ST. MATTHEW 12.	the Pharisees.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> market-places, which call	16 ° ¶ <sup>1</sup> But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the <sup>1</sup> markets, and calling <sup>1</sup> unto their fellows,	A.D. 31. <sup>a</sup> Luke 7. 31.	soever the Son <sup>1</sup> will <sup>1</sup> reveal him.	1 <sup>s</sup> willett to
2 <sup>s</sup> say,	17 And <sup>2</sup> saying, <sup>1</sup> We ° have <sup>1</sup> piped unto you, and ye <sup>3</sup> have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.	<sup>b</sup> John 13. 15. Phil. 2. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 21. 1 John 2. 6. <sup>c</sup> Zech. 9. 9. <sup>d</sup> Jer. 6. 16. <sup>e</sup> 1 John 5. 3.	28 ° ¶ <sup>1</sup> Come unto me, all <sup>†</sup> ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.	
3 <sup>s</sup> did not dance; we wailed, and ye did not mourn.	18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a <sup>4</sup> devil.		29 Take my yoke upon you, <sup>6</sup> and learn of me; for I am meek and <sup>6</sup> lowly in heart: <sup>4</sup> and ye shall find rest unto your souls.	
<sup>M</sup> Gr. beat the breast.	19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold <sup>5</sup> a man gluttonous, <sup>†</sup> and a winebibber, <sup>†</sup> a friend of publicans and sinners <sup>6</sup> .		30 <sup>6</sup> For my yoke <sup>†</sup> is easy, and my burden is light.	
<sup>M</sup> Gr. demon.	<sup>9</sup> But <sup>1</sup> wisdom <sup>7</sup> is justified <sup>8</sup> of her children.		CHAPTER 12.	
5 <sup>s</sup> , a gluttonous man,	20 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his <sup>9</sup> mighty works were done, because they repented not <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>f</sup> ch. 9. 10.	<sup>01</sup> Christ reproveth the blindness of the Pharisees concerning the sabbath, 3 by scriptures, 9 by reason, 13 and by a miracle. 22 He healeth the man possessed that was blind and dumb. 31 Of blasphemy against the Holy Ghost. 36 Account shall be made of idle words. 38 He rebuketh the unfaithful, who seek after a sign: 49 sheweth who is his brother, sister, and mother.	
6 <sup>s</sup> <sup>1</sup> And <sup>7</sup> M Or, <sup>8</sup> says by her works.	21 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! for if the <sup>9</sup> mighty works <sup>0</sup> , which were done in you, <sup>1</sup> had been done in Tyre and Sidon <sup>2</sup> , they would have repented long ago <sup>2</sup> in sackcloth and ashes.	<sup>g</sup> Luke 7. 33.	AT that <sup>2</sup> time <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> Jesus went on the sabbath day through the <sup>3</sup> corn <sup>1</sup> ; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck <sup>0</sup> the <sup>1</sup> ears of corn, and to eat.	2 <sup>s</sup> season
<sup>M</sup> Many anc. auth. read children: as in Luke 7. 35.	22 <sup>2</sup> But <sup>1</sup> I say unto you, <sup>4</sup> It <sup>1</sup> shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon <sup>5</sup> at <sup>1</sup> the day of <sup>6</sup> judgment, <sup>1</sup> than for you.	<sup>h</sup> Luke 10. 13, &c.  <sup>i</sup> Deut. 23. 25. Mark 2. 23. Luke 6. 1.	2 But <sup>0</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the Pharisees <sup>4</sup> saw <sup>it</sup> , they <sup>1</sup> said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which <sup>6</sup> is not lawful to do upon the sabbath <sup>0</sup> day <sup>1</sup> .	3 <sup>s</sup> corn-fields
<sup>9</sup> M Gr. powers.	23 And thou, Capernaum, <sup>7</sup> which art <sup>1</sup> exalted unto heaven <sup>8</sup> shalt be brought down to hell <sup>1</sup> : for if the <sup>9</sup> mighty works <sup>0</sup> , which have been done in thee, <sup>1</sup> had been done in Sodom <sup>1</sup> , it would have remained until this day.	<sup>k</sup> Jonah 3. 7, 8.  <sup>l</sup> ver. 24. ch. 10. 15.	3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read <sup>m</sup> what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him;	4 <sup>s</sup> , when they saw it,
1 <sup>s</sup>	24 <sup>2</sup> But <sup>1</sup> I say unto you, <sup>3</sup> That <sup>1</sup> it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of <sup>4</sup> judgment, <sup>1</sup> than for thee.	<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 21. 6.  <sup>n</sup> See Is. 14. 13. Lam. 2. 1. <sup>p</sup> Ex. 25. 20. Lev. 24. 5.	4 How he entered into the house of God, and <sup>6</sup> did eat <sup>2</sup> the shewbread, which <sup>5</sup> was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them <sup>7</sup> which <sup>1</sup> were with him, <sup>2</sup> but only for the priests?	5 <sup>A</sup> it
2 <sup>s</sup> which were done in you	25 ¶ <sup>1</sup> At that <sup>5</sup> time <sup>1</sup> Jesus answered and said, I <sup>6</sup> thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, <sup>7</sup> because <sup>9</sup> thou hast hid <sup>1</sup> these things from the wise and <sup>6</sup> prudent, <sup>4</sup> and hast revealed <sup>1</sup> them unto babes <sup>9</sup> .	<sup>q</sup> Ex. 29. 32, 33. Lev. 8. 31. <sup>r</sup> 24. 14. <sup>s</sup> ch. 10. 15. <sup>t</sup> Num. 28. 9. John 7. 22.	5 Or have ye not read in the <sup>6</sup> law, how that on the sabbath <sup>8</sup> days <sup>1</sup> the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are <sup>5</sup> blameless <sup>1</sup> ?	6 <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. read they did eat.
3 <sup>s</sup> Howbeit	26 Even so, Father: <sup>1</sup> for so it <sup>2</sup> seemed good <sup>1</sup> in thy sight.	<sup>u</sup> See Is. 14. 13. Lam. 2. 1. <sup>p</sup> Ex. 25. 20. Lev. 24. 5.	6 But I say unto you, <sup>1</sup> That in this place is <sup>2</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>2</sup> one greater than the temple.	7 <sup>s</sup> that
4 <sup>s</sup> it	27 <sup>6</sup> All things <sup>3</sup> are <sup>1</sup> delivered unto me of my Father: and no <sup>4</sup> man <sup>1</sup> knoweth the Son, <sup>5</sup> but <sup>1</sup> the Father; <sup>4</sup> neither <sup>6</sup> knoweth any man <sup>1</sup> the Father, save the Son, and <sup>the</sup> to whom-	<sup>v</sup> Ex. 29. 32, 33. Lev. 8. 31. <sup>w</sup> See Ps. 8. 2. 1 Cor. 1. 19, 27. <sup>x</sup> 2. 8. 2 Cor. 3. 14. <sup>y</sup> Hos. 6. 6. Mic. 6. 6-8. ch. 9. 13. <sup>z</sup> ch. 16. 17. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 28. 18. Luke 10. 22. Luke 3. 35. <sup>ab</sup> 12. 3. <sup>ac</sup> 17. 2. 1 Cor. 15. 27. <sup>ad</sup> Mark 3. 1. Luke 6. 6. <sup>ae</sup> John 1. 18. <sup>af</sup> 6. 35. <sup>ag</sup> 10. 15.	7 But if ye had known what <sup>†</sup> this meaneth, <sup>2</sup> I <sup>3</sup> will have <sup>1</sup> mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.	8 <sup>s</sup> day
5 <sup>s</sup> judgement.			8 For the Son of man is <sup>4</sup> Lord even <sup>1</sup> of the sabbath <sup>0</sup> day <sup>1</sup> .	9 <sup>s</sup> guiltless
6 <sup>s</sup> season			9 <sup>5</sup> And <sup>0</sup> when <sup>1</sup> he <sup>0</sup> was <sup>1</sup> departed thence, <sup>6</sup> he <sup>1</sup> went into their synagogue:	1 <sup>s</sup> that one greater than the temple is here.
<sup>M</sup> Or, that			10 ° ¶ <sup>1</sup> And <sup>0</sup> , behold, <sup>0</sup> there was <sup>1</sup> a man <sup>7</sup> which had <sup>his</sup> hand	2 <sup>M</sup> Gr. a greater thing.
3 <sup>s</sup> have been				3 <sup>s</sup> desire
4 <sup>s</sup> one				4 <sup>s</sup> lord
5 <sup>s</sup> save				5 <sup>A</sup> ¶
6 <sup>s</sup> doth any know				6 <sup>s</sup> and
				7 <sup>s</sup> having a withered hand.



	withered. <sup>1</sup> And they asked him, saying, <sup>6</sup> Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath <sup>1</sup> days? <sup>1</sup> that they might accuse him.	A.D. 31. " ch. 9, 4. John 2, 25. Rev. 2, 23. b Luke 13, 14. & 14, 3. John 9, 16.	25 And <sup>1</sup> Jesus "knew their thoughts, and <sup>1</sup> said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:	<sup>1</sup> S know- ing their thoughts he
<sup>1</sup> S day	11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be <sup>2</sup> among <sup>1</sup> you, that shall have one sheep, and <sup>6</sup> if <sup>3</sup> it <sup>1</sup> fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift <sup>1</sup> it out?	" See Ex. 23, 4, 5. Deut. 22, 4.	26 And if Satan <sup>2</sup> cast <sup>1</sup> out Satan, he is divided against himself; how <sup>3</sup> shall then <sup>1</sup> his kingdom stand?	<sup>2</sup> S casteth
<sup>2</sup> S of <sup>3</sup> S this	12 How much then is a man <sup>4</sup> better <sup>1</sup> than a sheep <sup>5</sup> ? <sup>1</sup> Wherefore it is lawful to do <sup>6</sup> well <sup>1</sup> on the sabbath <sup>7</sup> days. <sup>1</sup>		27 And if I <sup>4</sup> by Beelzebub cast out <sup>5</sup> devils, <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> by whom do your <sup>6</sup> children <sup>1</sup> cast <sup>1</sup> them out? therefore <sup>7</sup> they shall <sup>1</sup> be your judges.	<sup>3</sup> S then shall
<sup>4</sup> S of more value <sup>5</sup> S! <sup>6</sup> S good <sup>7</sup> S day. <sup>8</sup> S thy	13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth <sup>8</sup> thine <sup>1</sup> hand. And he stretched <sup>1</sup> it forth; and it was restored whole, <sup>6</sup> like <sup>1</sup> as the other.	d Dan. 2, 44. & 7, 14. Luke 1, 33. & 11, 20. & 17, 20, 21.	28 But if I <sup>6</sup> cast out devils <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> by the Spirit of God <sup>8</sup> , then <sup>9</sup> "the kingdom of God <sup>1</sup> is come unto <sup>1</sup> you.	<sup>4</sup> M Or, in <sup>5</sup> M Gr. demons. <sup>6</sup> S sons <sup>7</sup> S shall they
<sup>9</sup> S But <sup>1</sup> S took counsel	14 "¶ <sup>1</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> the Pharisees went out, and <sup>19</sup> held a council <sup>1</sup> against him, how they might destroy him.	" ch. 27, 1. Mark 3, 6. Luke 6, 11. John 5, 18. & 10, 39. & 11, 53.	29 "Or <sup>6</sup> else <sup>1</sup> how can one enter into <sup>2</sup> a strong man's house, <sup>1</sup> and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong <sup>3</sup> man <sup>1</sup> ? and then he will spoil his house.	<sup>4</sup> A cast out devils M Gr. demons. <sup>7</sup> A is <sup>8</sup> S come upon <sup>2</sup> S the house of the strong man, <sup>3</sup> S man
<sup>2</sup> S And Jesus perceiv- ing it <sup>3</sup> S many <sup>4</sup> S; <sup>5</sup> S,	15 <sup>2</sup> But when Jesus knew it, <sup>1</sup> he <sup>1</sup> withdrew <sup>6</sup> himself <sup>1</sup> from thence: <sup>4</sup> and <sup>3</sup> great multitudes <sup>1</sup> followed him <sup>4</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and he healed them all <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>	d Is. 49, 24. Luke 11, 21 -23. " Or, took counsel.	30 He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth <sup>6</sup> abroad <sup>1</sup> .	
<sup>6</sup> M Or, through <sup>7</sup> S Isaiah <sup>8</sup> Citi., to ver. 22. <sup>9</sup> A,	16 And <sup>6</sup> charged them <sup>1</sup> that they should not make him known:	" See ch. 10, 23. Mark 3, 7. " ch. 19, 2. " ch. 9, 30. " Mark 3, 28. Luke 12, 10. Heb. 6, 4, &c. & 10, 26, 29. 1 John 5, 16. " Acts 7, 51. " Is. 42, 1.	31 "¶ <sup>4</sup> Wherefore <sup>1</sup> I say unto you, <sup>5</sup> All manner of <sup>1</sup> sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven <sup>6</sup> unto men <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> but the blas- phemy <sup>1</sup> against the <sup>8</sup> Holy Ghost <sup>1</sup> shall not be forgiven <sup>6</sup> unto men <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>4</sup> S There- fore <sup>5</sup> S Every <sup>6</sup> M Some anc. auth. read unto you men. <sup>7</sup> S; <sup>8</sup> S Spirit <sup>9</sup> S shall speak
<sup>1</sup> S Spirit <sup>2</sup> S declare judge- ment	17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken <sup>6</sup> by <sup>7</sup> Esaia's <sup>1</sup> the prophet, saying, 18 <sup>8</sup> "Behold <sup>1</sup> my servant <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> whom I have chosen; my beloved <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my <sup>1</sup> spirit <sup>1</sup> upon him, and he shall <sup>2</sup> shew judgment <sup>1</sup> to the Gen- tiles.	" ch. 3, 17. & 17, 5. " ch. 11, 19. & 13, 55. John 7, 12, 52. " 1 Tim. 1, 13.	32 And whosoever <sup>9</sup> speaketh <sup>1</sup> a word against the Son of man, <sup>7</sup> it shall be forgiven him <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but whosoever <sup>9</sup> speaketh <sup>1</sup> against the Holy <sup>1</sup> Ghost, <sup>1</sup> it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this <sup>2</sup> world, <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> neither in the world <sup>1</sup> to come.	<sup>1</sup> S Spirit,  <sup>3</sup> M Or, age <sup>2</sup> S nor in that which is <sup>4</sup> S its
<sup>3</sup> A aloud <sup>4</sup> S one	19 He shall not strive, nor cry <sup>3</sup> ; neither shall any <sup>4</sup> man <sup>1</sup> hear his voice in the streets. 20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth <sup>6</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> unto victory.	" ch. 7, 17. Luke 6, 43, 44.	33 Either make the tree good, and <sup>4</sup> his <sup>1</sup> fruit good; or <sup>6</sup> else <sup>1</sup> make the tree corrupt, and <sup>4</sup> his <sup>1</sup> fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by <sup>4</sup> his <sup>1</sup> fruit.	
<sup>5</sup> S judge- ment <sup>6</sup> S hope.	21 And in his name shall the Gentiles <sup>6</sup> trust. <sup>1</sup>	" See ch. 9, 32. Mark 3, 11. Luke 11, 14. " ch. 3, 7. & 23, 33. " Luke 6, 45.	34 <sup>5</sup> O <sup>6</sup> generation <sup>1</sup> of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? <sup>7</sup> for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.	<sup>5</sup> S Ye off- spring
<sup>7</sup> M Or, a de- moniac	22 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then was brought unto him <sup>7</sup> one possessed with a devil, blind <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the <sup>5</sup> blind and dumb both <sup>1</sup> spake and saw.		35 <sup>5</sup> A <sup>1</sup> good man out of <sup>7</sup> the <sup>1</sup> good treasure <sup>6</sup> of the heart <sup>1</sup> bringeth forth good things; and <sup>5</sup> an <sup>1</sup> evil man out of <sup>7</sup> the <sup>1</sup> evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.	<sup>6</sup> S The <sup>7</sup> S his
<sup>8</sup> S dumb man <sup>9</sup> S multi- tudes	23 And all the <sup>9</sup> people <sup>1</sup> were amazed, and said, Is <sup>6</sup> not <sup>1</sup> this the son of David?	" ch. 9, 34. Mark 3, 22. Luke 11, 15.	36 <sup>9</sup> But <sup>1</sup> I say unto you, <sup>1</sup> That <sup>1</sup> every idle word that men shall speak, they shall	<sup>8</sup> S the  <sup>9</sup> S And <sup>1</sup> S that
<sup>1</sup> S man <sup>2</sup> M Gr. demons. <sup>3</sup> M Or, in	24 <sup>2</sup> But when the Pharisees heard <sup>1</sup> it, they said, This <sup>1</sup> fellow <sup>1</sup> doth not cast out <sup>2</sup> devils, but <sup>3</sup> by <sup>4</sup> a Beelzebub the prince of the <sup>2</sup> devils.	" Gr. Beel- zebub: and so ver. 27.		

1 S And he  
2 S Unto  
you it is  
given

R.V.	Parable of	ST. MATTHEW 13.	the tares, &c.	R.V.
	12 "For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have <sup>o</sup> more <sup>o</sup> abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that <sup>1</sup> he hath.	A.D. 31. <sup>a</sup> ch. 25, 29. Mark 4. 25. Luke 8. 18. & 19. 26.	the word, and he becometh unfruitful.	
1 <sup>A</sup> which	13 Therefore speak I to them in parables <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> because <sup>2</sup> they seeing <sup>1</sup> see not <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.		23 <sup>1</sup> But <sup>1</sup> he that <sup>2</sup> received seed into <sup>1</sup> the good ground <sup>3</sup> is he that heareth the word, and understandeth <sup>†</sup> it; <sup>4</sup> which also <sup>1</sup> beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some <sup>5</sup> an <sup>1</sup> hundred-fold, some sixty, some thirty.	1 <sup>S</sup> And 2 <sup>S</sup> was sown upon 3 <sup>A</sup> , this 4 <sup>S</sup> who verily 5 <sup>S</sup> a
2 <sup>S</sup> ; 3 <sup>S</sup> seeing they 4 <sup>S</sup> ;	14 And <sup>in</sup> them is fulfilled the prophecy of <sup>o</sup> Esaias, which saith, <sup>7b</sup> By hearing ye shall hear, and shall <sup>5</sup> not <sup>1</sup> understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall <sup>5</sup> not <sup>1</sup> perceive:	<sup>b</sup> Is. 6. 9. Ezek. 12. 2. Mark 4. 10. Luke 8. 10. John 12. 40. Acts 28. 26, 27. Rom. 11. 8. 2 <sup>d</sup> Cor. 3. 14, 15. <sup>c</sup> Heb. 5. 11.	24 ¶ Another parable <sup>6</sup> put he forth unto <sup>1</sup> them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man <sup>7</sup> which <sup>1</sup> sowed good seed in his field:	6 <sup>S</sup> set he before 7 <sup>S</sup> that
5 <sup>S</sup> unto 6 <sup>S</sup> <sup>o</sup> Isaiab. 7 <sup>Citn</sup> , to ver. 16. 8 <sup>S</sup> in no wise	15 For this people's heart is waxed gross, and <sup>†</sup> their ears <sup>o</sup> are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest <sup>9</sup> at any time <sup>1</sup> they should <sup>1</sup> see <sup>1</sup> with <sup>†</sup> their eyes, and hear with <sup>†</sup> their ears, and <sup>o</sup> should <sup>1</sup> understand with <sup>†</sup> their heart, and should <sup>2</sup> be converted, <sup>1</sup> and I should heal them.		25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed <sup>8</sup> tares <sup>9</sup> among the wheat, and went <sup>1</sup> his way. <sup>1</sup>	8 <sup>M</sup> Or, daniel 9 <sup>A</sup> also 1 <sup>S</sup> away. 2 <sup>S</sup> sprang
9 <sup>S</sup> haply 1 <sup>S</sup> perceive	16 But <sup>4</sup> blessed <sup>1</sup> <sup>are</sup> your eyes, for they see <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and your ears, for they hear.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 17. Luke 10. 23, 24. John 20. 29.	26 But when the blade <sup>2</sup> was sprung <sup>1</sup> up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.	
2 <sup>S</sup> turn again,	17 For verily I say unto you, <sup>4</sup> "That <sup>1</sup> many prophets and righteous <sup>†</sup> men <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> desired to see <sup>5</sup> those <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> things which ye see, and <sup>6</sup> have not seen them; <sup>1</sup> and to hear <sup>5</sup> those <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> things which ye hear, and <sup>7</sup> have not heard them. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>e</sup> Heb. 11. 13. 1 <sup>d</sup> Pet. 1. 10, 11.	27 <sup>3</sup> So <sup>1</sup> the <sup>4</sup> servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst <sup>5</sup> not thou <sup>1</sup> sow good seed in thy field? <sup>o</sup> from <sup>1</sup> whence then hath it tares?	3 <sup>S</sup> And 4 <sup>M</sup> Gr. bond-servants. 5 <sup>S</sup> thou not
3 <sup>S</sup> ;	18 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Hear <sup>8</sup> ye therefore <sup>1</sup> the parable of the sower.		28 <sup>6</sup> He <sup>1</sup> said unto them, <sup>7</sup> An enemy hath done this. <sup>4</sup> The <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> servants <sup>9</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?	6 <sup>S</sup> And he 7 <sup>M</sup> Gr. A man that is an enemy. 8 <sup>S</sup> And the 9 <sup>S</sup> say 1 <sup>S</sup> saith, 2 <sup>A</sup> haply
4 <sup>S</sup> that 5 <sup>S</sup> the 6 <sup>S</sup> saw them not; 7 <sup>S</sup> heard them not. 8 <sup>S</sup> then ye 9 <sup>S</sup> then 1 <sup>S</sup> evil 2 <sup>S</sup> snatcheth 3 <sup>S</sup> hath been 4 <sup>S</sup> that was sown upon the rocky 6 <sup>S</sup> this 7 <sup>S</sup> straight-way 8 <sup>S</sup> endureth 9 <sup>S</sup> ; and 1 <sup>S</sup> straight-way he stumblcth. 2 <sup>S</sup> And he that was sown 3 <sup>A</sup> , this 4 <sup>S</sup> the 5 <sup>M</sup> Or, age	19 When any one heareth the word <sup>9</sup> of the kingdom, and understandeth <sup>†</sup> it not, <sup>9</sup> then <sup>1</sup> cometh the <sup>1</sup> wicked <sup>1</sup> one, and <sup>2</sup> catcheth <sup>1</sup> away that which <sup>3</sup> was <sup>1</sup> sown in his heart. This is he <sup>4</sup> which received seed <sup>1</sup> by the way side.	<sup>f</sup> Mark 4. 14. Luke 8. 11.	29 But he <sup>1</sup> said, <sup>1</sup> Nay; lest <sup>2</sup> while ye gather up the tares, ye root up <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> the wheat with them.	3 <sup>A</sup> the 4 <sup>S</sup> up
	20 <sup>5</sup> But he that received the seed into stony <sup>1</sup> places, <sup>6</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> is he that heareth the word, and <sup>7</sup> anon <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> with joy receiveth it;	<sup>g</sup> ch. 4. 23.	30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of <sup>3</sup> harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather <sup>4</sup> ye together <sup>1</sup> first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but <sup>h</sup> gather the wheat into my barn.	5 <sup>S</sup> set he before 6 <sup>S</sup> unto 7 <sup>S</sup> less than 8 <sup>S</sup> ; 9 <sup>S</sup> greater than the 1 <sup>S</sup> heaven 2 <sup>M</sup> The word in the Greek denotes the Hebrew seab, a measure containing nearly a peck and a half.
	21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but <sup>8</sup> dureth <sup>1</sup> for a while <sup>1</sup> : for <sup>1</sup> when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, <sup>1</sup> by and by <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> he is offended. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> Is. 2. 2, 3. Mic. 4. 1. Mark 4. 30, 32. Luke 13. 18, 19. <sup>i</sup> Is. 58. 2. Ezek. 33. 31, 32. John 5. 35. 1 <sup>d</sup> ch. 11. 6. 2 <sup>d</sup> Tim. 1. 15. <sup>m</sup> Luke 13. 20, &c. <sup>n</sup> ch. 19. 23. Mark 10. 23. Luke 18. 24. 1 <sup>d</sup> Tim. 6. 9. 2 <sup>d</sup> Tim. 4. 10. <sup>p</sup> Jer. 4. 3. <sup>q</sup> The word in the Greek is a measure containing about a peck and a half, wanting a little more than a pint.	31 ¶ Another parable <sup>5</sup> put he forth unto <sup>1</sup> them, saying, <sup>†</sup> The kingdom of heaven is like <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field:	3 <sup>S</sup> it was all
	22 <sup>2n</sup> He also that received seed <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> among the thorns <sup>3</sup> is he that heareth the word; and the care of <sup>4</sup> this <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke		32 Which indeed is <sup>7</sup> the least of <sup>1</sup> all seeds <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but when it is grown, it is <sup>9</sup> the greatest among <sup>1</sup> herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the <sup>1</sup> air <sup>1</sup> come and lodge in the branches thereof.	
			33 ¶ <sup>m</sup> Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three <sup>2g</sup> measures of meal, till <sup>3</sup> the whole was <sup>1</sup> leavened.	

1 A ¶	34 <sup>1</sup> "All these things spake Jesus <sup>2</sup> unto the <sup>3</sup> multitude in parables <sup>1</sup> ; and without a parable spake he <sup>4</sup> not <sup>1</sup> unto them :	A.D. 31. " Mark 4. 13, 34. b ch. 22. 10.	47 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a <sup>1</sup> net, that was cast into the sea, and <sup>2</sup> gathered of every kind :	1 M Gr. <i>drag-net.</i>
2 A in parables	35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken <sup>5</sup> by the prophet, saying, <sup>6</sup> "I will open my mouth in parables; <sup>7</sup> I will utter things <sup>8</sup> which have been kept secret <sup>1</sup> from the foundation <sup>9</sup> of the world.	c Ps. 78. 2. d Rom. 16. 25, 26. e Cor. 2. 7. f Eph. 3. 9. g Col. 1. 26.	48 Which, when it was <sup>2</sup> full, <sup>1</sup> they drew <sup>3</sup> to shore, and <sup>4</sup> sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but <sup>5</sup> cast <sup>1</sup> the bad <sup>6</sup> away.	2 s filled, 3 s up on the beach; and they 4 A they cast 5 s in 6 M Or, the consumption of the age 7 s righteous, 8 s the weeping 9 A ¶
3 s multitudes	36 <sup>9</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Jesus sent the multitude away, <sup>1</sup> and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, <sup>2</sup> "Declare <sup>1</sup> unto us the parable of the tares of the field.	h Ps. 25. 32. i ver. 42.	49 So shall it be <sup>5</sup> at <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and <sup>7</sup> sever the wicked from among the <sup>8</sup> just, <sup>1</sup>	
4 s nothing	37 <sup>1</sup> He <sup>1</sup> answered and said <sup>2</sup> unto them <sup>1</sup> , He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; <sup>3</sup> 38 <sup>4</sup> The <sup>1</sup> field is the world; <sup>5</sup> the good seed <sup>6</sup> are the <sup>7</sup> children <sup>1</sup> of the kingdom; <sup>8</sup> but <sup>1</sup> the tares are <sup>9</sup> the <sup>10</sup> children <sup>1</sup> of the <sup>11</sup> wicked <sup>1</sup> one;	j Gen. 3. 15. k John 8. 44. l Acts 13. 10. m 1 John 3. 8. n Joel 3. 13. o Rev. 14. 15. p Cant. 7. 13.	50 <sup>1</sup> And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be <sup>2</sup> wailing <sup>1</sup> and gnashing of teeth.	
5 M Or, through	39 <sup>1</sup> The <sup>1</sup> enemy that sowed them is the devil <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>3</sup> the harvest is <sup>4</sup> the end of the world; and the reapers are <sup>5</sup> the <sup>1</sup> angels.	q ch. 24. 14. r 28. 19. s Mark 16. 15, 20. t Luke 24. 47. u Rom. 10. 18. v Col. 1. 6. w Gen. 3. 15. x John 8. 44. y Acts 13. 10. z 1 John 3. 8. aa Joel 3. 13. ab Rev. 14. 15. ac Cant. 7. 13.	51 <sup>9</sup> <sup>0</sup> Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, <sup>1</sup> Yea, Lord. <sup>1</sup>	1 s Yea. 2 s And he said 3 s who hath been made a disciple to 4 s a
6 C Or, to end of verse.	40 As therefore the tares are gathered <sup>4</sup> and burned <sup>5</sup> in the <sup>1</sup> fire; so shall it be in <sup>2</sup> the end of <sup>3</sup> this <sup>1</sup> world.		52 <sup>1</sup> Then said he <sup>1</sup> unto them, Therefore every scribe <sup>2</sup> which is instructed unto <sup>1</sup> the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man <sup>3</sup> that is <sup>4</sup> an <sup>1</sup> householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure <sup>5</sup> things new and old.	
7 s hidden	41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, <sup>2</sup> and they shall gather out of his kingdom all <sup>3</sup> things that <sup>4</sup> offend <sup>1</sup> , and them <sup>5</sup> which <sup>1</sup> do iniquity <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>		53 ¶ And it came to pass, <sup>0</sup> that <sup>1</sup> when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence.	
8 M Many anc. auth. omit of the world.	42 <sup>2</sup> And shall cast them into <sup>3</sup> a <sup>1</sup> furnace of fire: <sup>4</sup> there shall be <sup>5</sup> wailing <sup>1</sup> and gnashing of teeth.		54 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>5</sup> when he was come <sup>1</sup> into his own country <sup>0</sup> , he taught them in their synagogue, inasmuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this <sup>1</sup> man this wisdom, and <sup>2</sup> these <sup>3</sup> mighty works?	5 s coming
9 A ¶	43 <sup>1</sup> Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father.		55 <sup>1</sup> Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and <sup>2</sup> his brethren, <sup>3</sup> James, and <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>32</sup> <sup>33</sup> <sup>34</sup> <sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup> <sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup> <sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>41</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup> <sup>45</sup> <sup>46</sup> <sup>47</sup> <sup>48</sup> <sup>49</sup> <sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup> <sup>52</sup> <sup>53</sup> <sup>54</sup> <sup>55</sup> <sup>56</sup> <sup>57</sup> <sup>58</sup> <sup>59</sup> <sup>60</sup> <sup>61</sup> <sup>62</sup> <sup>63</sup> <sup>64</sup> <sup>65</sup> <sup>66</sup> <sup>67</sup> <sup>68</sup> <sup>69</sup> <sup>70</sup> <sup>71</sup> <sup>72</sup> <sup>73</sup> <sup>74</sup> <sup>75</sup> <sup>76</sup> <sup>77</sup> <sup>78</sup> <sup>79</sup> <sup>80</sup> <sup>81</sup> <sup>82</sup> <sup>83</sup> <sup>84</sup> <sup>85</sup> <sup>86</sup> <sup>87</sup> <sup>88</sup> <sup>89</sup> <sup>90</sup> <sup>91</sup> <sup>92</sup> <sup>93</sup> <sup>94</sup> <sup>95</sup> <sup>96</sup> <sup>97</sup> <sup>98</sup> <sup>99</sup> <sup>100</sup> <sup>101</sup> <sup>102</sup> <sup>103</sup> <sup>104</sup> <sup>105</sup> <sup>106</sup> <sup>107</sup> <sup>108</sup> <sup>109</sup> <sup>110</sup> <sup>111</sup> <sup>112</sup> <sup>113</sup> <sup>114</sup> <sup>115</sup> <sup>116</sup> <sup>117</sup> <sup>118</sup> <sup>119</sup> <sup>120</sup> <sup>121</sup> <sup>122</sup> <sup>123</sup> <sup>124</sup> <sup>125</sup> <sup>126</sup> <sup>127</sup> <sup>128</sup> <sup>129</sup> <sup>130</sup> <sup>131</sup> <sup>132</sup> <sup>133</sup> <sup>134</sup> <sup>135</sup> <sup>136</sup> <sup>137</sup> <sup>138</sup> <sup>139</sup> <sup>140</sup> <sup>141</sup> <sup>142</sup> <sup>143</sup> <sup>144</sup> <sup>145</sup> <sup>146</sup> <sup>147</sup> <sup>148</sup> <sup>149</sup> <sup>150</sup> <sup>151</sup> <sup>152</sup> <sup>153</sup> <sup>154</sup> <sup>155</sup> <sup>156</sup> <sup>157</sup> <sup>158</sup> <sup>159</sup> <sup>160</sup> <sup>161</sup> <sup>162</sup> <sup>163</sup> <sup>164</sup> <sup>165</sup> <sup>166</sup> <sup>167</sup> <sup>168</sup> <sup>169</sup> <sup>170</sup> <sup>171</sup> <sup>172</sup> <sup>173</sup> <sup>174</sup> <sup>175</sup> <sup>176</sup> <sup>177</sup> <sup>178</sup> <sup>179</sup> <sup>180</sup> <sup>181</sup> <sup>182</sup> <sup>183</sup> <sup>184</sup> <sup>185</sup> <sup>186</sup> <sup>187</sup> <sup>188</sup> <sup>189</sup> <sup>190</sup> <sup>191</sup> <sup>192</sup> <sup>193</sup> <sup>194</sup> <sup>195</sup> <sup>196</sup> <sup>197</sup> <sup>198</sup> <sup>199</sup> <sup>200</sup> <sup>201</sup> <sup>202</sup> <sup>203</sup> <sup>204</sup> <sup>205</sup> <sup>206</sup> <sup>207</sup> <sup>208</sup> <sup>209</sup> <sup>210</sup> <sup>211</sup> <sup>212</sup> <sup>213</sup> <sup>214</sup> <sup>215</sup> <sup>216</sup> <sup>217</sup> <sup>218</sup> <sup>219</sup> <sup>220</sup> <sup>221</sup> <sup>222</sup> <sup>223</sup> <sup>224</sup> <sup>225</sup> <sup>226</sup> <sup>227</sup> <sup>228</sup> <sup>229</sup> <sup>230</sup> <sup>231</sup> <sup>232</sup> <sup>233</sup> <sup>234</sup> <sup>235</sup> <sup>236</sup> <sup>237</sup> <sup>238</sup> <sup>239</sup> <sup>240</sup> <sup>241</sup> <sup>242</sup> <sup>243</sup> <sup>244</sup> <sup>245</sup> <sup>246</sup> <sup>247</sup> <sup>248</sup> <sup>249</sup> <sup>250</sup> <sup>251</sup> <sup>252</sup> <sup>253</sup> <sup>254</sup> <sup>255</sup> <sup>256</sup> <sup>257</sup> <sup>258</sup> <sup>259</sup> <sup>260</sup> <sup>261</sup> <sup>262</sup> <sup>263</sup> <sup>264</sup> <sup>265</sup> <sup>266</sup> <sup>267</sup> <sup>268</sup> <sup>269</sup> <sup>270</sup> <sup>271</sup> <sup>272</sup> <sup>273</sup> <sup>274</sup> <sup>275</sup> <sup>276</sup> <sup>277</sup> <sup>278</sup> <sup>279</sup> <sup>280</sup> <sup>281</sup> <sup>282</sup> <sup>283</sup> <sup>284</sup> <sup>285</sup> <sup>286</sup> <sup>287</sup> <sup>288</sup> <sup>289</sup> <sup>290</sup> <sup>291</sup> <sup>292</sup> <sup>293</sup> <sup>294</sup> <sup>295</sup> <sup>296</sup> <sup>297</sup> <sup>298</sup> <sup>299</sup> <sup>300</sup> <sup>301</sup> <sup>302</sup> <sup>303</sup> <sup>304</sup> <sup>305</sup> <sup>306</sup> <sup>307</sup> <sup>308</sup> <sup>309</sup> <sup>310</sup> <sup>311</sup> <sup>312</sup> <sup>313</sup> <sup>314</sup> <sup>315</sup> <sup>316</sup> <sup>317</sup> <sup>318</sup> <sup>319</sup> <sup>320</sup> <sup>321</sup> <sup>322</sup> <sup>323</sup> <sup>324</sup> <sup>325</sup> <sup>326</sup> <sup>327</sup> <sup>328</sup> <sup>329</sup> <sup>330</sup> <sup>331</sup> <sup>332</sup> <sup>333</sup> <sup>334</sup> <sup>335</sup> <sup>336</sup> <sup>337</sup> <sup>338</sup> <sup>339</sup> <sup>340</sup> <sup>341</sup> <sup>342</sup> <sup>343</sup> <sup>344</sup> <sup>345</sup> <sup>346</sup> <sup>347</sup> <sup>348</sup> <sup>349</sup> <sup>350</sup> <sup>351</sup> <sup>352</sup> <sup>353</sup> <sup>354</sup> <sup>355</sup> <sup>356</sup> <sup>357</sup> <sup>358</sup> <sup>359</sup> <sup>360</sup> <sup>361</sup> <sup>362</sup> <sup>363</sup> <sup>364</sup> <sup>365</sup> <sup>366</sup> <sup>367</sup> <sup>368</sup> <sup>369</sup> <sup>370</sup> <sup>371</sup> <sup>372</sup> <sup>373</sup> <sup>374</sup> <sup>375</sup> <sup>376</sup> <sup>377</sup> <sup>378</sup> <sup>379</sup> <sup>380</sup> <sup>381</sup> <sup>382</sup> <sup>383</sup> <sup>384</sup> <sup>385</sup> <sup>386</sup> <sup>387</sup> <sup>388</sup> <sup>389</sup> <sup>390</sup> <sup>391</sup> <sup>392</sup> <sup>393</sup> <sup>394</sup> <sup>395</sup> <sup>396</sup> <sup>397</sup> <sup>398</sup> <sup>399</sup> <sup>400</sup> <sup>401</sup> <sup>402</sup> <sup>403</sup> <sup>404</sup> <sup>405</sup> <sup>406</sup> <sup>407</sup> <sup>408</sup> <sup>409</sup> <sup>410</sup> <sup>411</sup> <sup>412</sup> <sup>413</sup> <sup>414</sup> <sup>415</sup> <sup>416</sup> <sup>417</sup> <sup>418</sup> <sup>419</sup> <sup>420</sup> <sup>421</sup> <sup>422</sup> <sup>423</sup> <sup>424</sup> <sup>425</sup> <sup>426</sup> <sup>427</sup> <sup>428</sup> <sup>429</sup> <sup>430</sup> <sup>431</sup> <sup>432</sup> <sup>433</sup> <sup>434</sup> <sup>435</sup> <sup>436</sup> <sup>437</sup> <sup>438</sup> <sup>439</sup> <sup>440</sup> <sup>441</sup> <sup>442</sup> <sup>443</sup> <sup>444</sup> <sup>445</sup> <sup>446</sup> <sup>447</sup> <sup>448</sup> <sup>449</sup> <sup>450</sup> <sup>451</sup> <sup>452</sup> <sup>453</sup> <sup>454</sup> <sup>455</sup> <sup>456</sup> <sup>457</sup> <sup>458</sup> <sup>459</sup> <sup>460</sup> <sup>461</sup> <sup>462</sup> <sup>463</sup> <sup>464</sup> <sup>465</sup> <sup>466</sup> <sup>467</sup> <sup>468</sup> <sup>469</sup> <sup>470</sup> <sup>471</sup> <sup>472</sup> <sup>473</sup> <sup>474</sup> <sup>475</sup> <sup>476</sup> <sup>477</sup> <sup>478</sup> <sup>479</sup> <sup>480</sup> <sup>481</sup> <sup>482</sup> <sup>483</sup> <sup>484</sup> <sup>485</sup> <sup>486</sup> <sup>487</sup> <sup>488</sup> <sup>489</sup> <sup>490</sup> <sup>491</sup> <sup>492</sup> <sup>493</sup> <sup>494</sup> <sup>495</sup> <sup>496</sup> <sup>497</sup> <sup>498</sup> <sup>499</sup> <sup>500</sup> <sup>501</sup> <sup>502</sup> <sup>503</sup> <sup>504</sup> <sup>505</sup> <sup>506</sup> <sup>507</sup> <sup>508</sup> <sup>509</sup> <sup>510</sup> <sup>511</sup> <sup>512</sup> <sup>513</sup> <sup>514</sup> <sup>515</sup> <sup>516</sup> <sup>517</sup> <sup>518</sup> <sup>519</sup> <sup>520</sup> <sup>521</sup> <sup>522</sup> <sup>523</sup> <sup>524</sup> <sup>525</sup> <sup>526</sup> <sup>527</sup> <sup>528</sup> <sup>529</sup> <sup>530</sup> <sup>531</sup> <sup>532</sup> <sup>533</sup> <sup>534</sup> <sup>535</sup> <sup>536</sup> <sup>537</sup> <sup>538</sup> <sup>539</sup> <sup>540</sup> <sup>541</sup> <sup>542</sup> <sup>543</sup> <sup>544</sup> <sup>545</sup> <sup>546</sup> <sup>547</sup> <sup>548</sup> <sup>549</sup> <sup>550</sup> <sup>551</sup> <sup>552</sup> <sup>553</sup> <sup>554</sup> <sup>555</sup> <sup>556</sup> <sup>557</sup> <sup>558</sup> <sup>559</sup> <sup>560</sup> <sup>561</sup> <sup>562</sup> <sup>563</sup> <sup>564</sup> <sup>565</sup> <sup>566</sup> <sup>567</sup> <sup>568</sup> <sup>569</sup> <sup>570</sup> <sup>571</sup> <sup>572</sup> <sup>573</sup> <sup>574</sup> <sup>575</sup> <sup>576</sup> <sup>577</sup> <sup>578</sup> <sup>579</sup> <sup>580</sup> <sup>581</sup> <sup>582</sup> <sup>583</sup> <sup>584</sup> <sup>585</sup> <sup>586</sup> <sup>587</sup> <sup>588</sup> <sup>589</sup> <sup>590</sup> <sup>591</sup> <sup>592</sup> <sup>593</sup> <sup>594</sup> <sup>595</sup> <sup>596</sup> <sup>597</sup> <sup>598</sup> <sup>599</sup> <sup>600</sup> <sup>601</sup> <sup>602</sup> <sup>603</sup> <sup>604</sup> <sup>605</sup> <sup>606</sup> <sup>607</sup> <sup>608</sup> <sup>609</sup> <sup>610</sup> <sup>611</sup> <sup>612</sup> <sup>613</sup> <sup>614</sup> <sup>615</sup> <sup>616</sup> <sup>617</sup> <sup>618</sup> <sup>619</sup> <sup>620</sup> <sup>621</sup> <sup>622</sup> <sup>623</sup> <sup>624</sup> <sup>625</sup> <sup>626</sup> <sup>627</sup> <sup>628</sup> <sup>629</sup> <sup>630</sup> <sup>631</sup> <sup>632</sup> <sup>633</sup> <sup>634</sup> <sup>635</sup> <sup>636</sup> <sup>637</sup> <sup>638</sup> <sup>639</sup> <sup>640</sup> <sup>641</sup> <sup>642</sup> <sup>643</sup> <sup>644</sup> <sup>645</sup> <sup>646</sup> <sup>647</sup> <sup>648</sup> <sup>649</sup> <sup>650</sup> <sup>651</sup> <sup>652</sup> <sup>653</sup> <sup>654</sup> <sup>655</sup> <sup>656</sup> <sup>657</sup> <sup>658</sup> <sup>659</sup> <sup>660</sup> <sup>661</sup> <sup>662</sup> <sup>663</sup> <sup>664</sup> <sup>665</sup> <sup>666</sup> <sup>667</sup> <sup>668</sup> <sup>669</sup> <sup>670</sup> <sup>671</sup> <sup>672</sup> <sup>673</sup> <sup>674</sup> <sup>675</sup> <sup>676</sup> <sup>677</sup> <sup>678</sup> <sup>679</sup> <sup>680</sup> <sup>681</sup> <sup>682</sup> <sup>683</sup> <sup>684</sup> <sup>685</sup> <sup>686</sup> <sup>687</sup> <sup>688</sup> <sup>689</sup> <sup>690</sup> <sup>691</sup> <sup>692</sup> <sup>693</sup> <sup>694</sup> <sup>695</sup> <sup>696</sup> <sup>697</sup> <sup>698</sup> <sup>699</sup> <sup>700</sup> <sup>701</sup> <sup>702</sup> <sup>703</sup> <sup>704</sup> <sup>705</sup> <sup>706</sup> <sup>707</sup> <sup>708</sup> <sup>709</sup> <sup>710</sup> <sup>711</sup> <sup>712</sup> <sup>713</sup> <sup>714</sup> <sup>715</sup> <sup>716</sup> <sup>717</sup> <sup>718</sup> <sup>719</sup> <sup>720</sup> <sup>721</sup> <sup>722</sup> <sup>723</sup> <sup>724</sup> <sup>725</sup> <sup>726</sup> <sup>727</sup> <sup>728</sup> <sup>729</sup> <sup>730</sup> <sup>731</sup> <sup>732</sup> <sup>733</sup> <sup>734</sup> <sup>735</sup> <sup>736</sup> <sup>737</sup> <sup>738</sup> <sup>739</sup> <sup>740</sup> <sup>741</sup> <sup>742</sup> <sup>743</sup> <sup>744</sup> <sup>745</sup> <sup>746</sup> <sup>747</sup> <sup>748</sup> <sup>749</sup> <sup>750</sup> <sup>751</sup> <sup>752</sup> <sup>753</sup> <sup>754</sup> <sup>755</sup> <sup>756</sup> <sup>757</sup> <sup>758</sup> <sup>759</sup> <sup>760</sup> <sup>761</sup> <sup>762</sup> <sup>763</sup> <sup>764</sup> <sup>765</sup> <sup>766</sup> <sup>767</sup> <sup>768</sup> <sup>769</sup> <sup>770</sup> <sup>771</sup> <sup>772</sup> <sup>773</sup> <sup>774</sup> <sup>775</sup> <sup>776</sup> <sup>777</sup> <sup>778</sup> <sup>779</sup> <sup>780</sup> <sup>781</sup> <sup>782</sup> <sup>783</sup> <sup>784</sup> <sup>785</sup> <sup>786</sup> <sup>787</sup> <sup>788</sup> <sup>789</sup> <sup>790</sup> <sup>791</sup> <sup>792</sup> <sup>793</sup> <sup>794</sup> <sup>795</sup> <sup>796</sup> <sup>797</sup> <sup>798</sup> <sup>799</sup> <sup>800</sup> <sup>801</sup> <sup>802</sup> <sup>803</sup> <sup>804</sup> <sup>805</sup> <sup>806</sup> <sup>807</sup> <sup>808</sup> <sup>809</sup> <sup>810</sup> <sup>811</sup> <sup>812</sup> <sup>813</sup> <sup>814</sup> <sup>815</sup> <sup>816</sup> <sup>817</sup> <sup>818</sup> <sup>819</sup> <sup>820</sup> <sup>821</sup> <sup>822</sup> <sup>823</sup> <sup>824</sup> <sup>825</sup> <sup>826</sup> <sup>827</sup> <sup>828</sup> <sup>829</sup> <sup>830</sup> <sup>831</sup> <sup>832</sup> <sup>833</sup> <sup>834</sup> <sup>835</sup> <sup>836</sup> <sup>837</sup> <sup>838</sup> <sup>839</sup> <sup>840</sup> <sup>841</sup> <sup>842</sup> <sup>843</sup> <sup>844</sup> <sup>845</sup> <sup>846</sup> <sup>847</sup> <sup>848</sup> <sup>849</sup> <sup>850</sup> <sup>851</sup> <sup>852</sup> <sup>853</sup> <sup>854</sup> <sup>855</sup> <sup>856</sup> <sup>857</sup> <sup>858</sup> <sup>859</sup> <sup>860</sup> <sup>861</sup> <sup>862</sup> <sup>863</sup> <sup>864</sup> <sup>865</sup> <sup>866</sup> <sup>867</sup> <sup>868</sup> <sup>869</sup> <sup>870</sup> <sup>871</sup> <sup>872</sup> <sup>873</sup> <sup>874</sup> <sup>875</sup> <sup>876</sup> <sup>877</sup> <sup>878</sup> <sup>879</sup> <sup>880</sup> <sup>881</sup> <sup>882</sup> <sup>883</sup> <sup>884</sup> <sup>885</sup> <sup>886</sup> <sup>887</sup> <sup>888</sup> <sup>889</sup> <sup>890</sup> <sup>891</sup> <sup>892</sup> <sup>893</sup> <sup>894</sup> <sup>895</sup> <sup>896</sup> <sup>897</sup> <sup>898</sup> <sup>899</sup> <sup>900</sup> <sup>901</sup> <sup>902</sup> <sup>903</sup> <sup>904</sup> <sup>905</sup> <sup>906</sup> <sup>907</sup> <sup>908</sup> <sup>909</sup> <sup>910</sup> <sup>911</sup> <sup>912</sup> <sup>913</sup> <sup>914</sup> <sup>915</sup> <sup>916</sup> <sup>917</sup> <sup>918</sup> <sup>919</sup> <sup>920</sup> <sup>921</sup> <sup>922</sup> <sup>923</sup> <sup>924</sup> <sup>925</sup> <sup>926</sup> <sup>927</sup> <sup>928</sup> <sup>929</sup> <sup>930</sup> <sup>931</sup> <sup>932</sup> <sup>933</sup> <sup>934</sup> <sup>935</sup> <sup>936</sup> <sup>937</sup> <sup>938</sup> <sup>939</sup> <sup>940</sup> <sup>941</sup> <sup>942</sup> <sup>943</sup> <sup>944</sup> <sup>945</sup> <sup>946</sup> <sup>947</sup> <sup>948</sup> <sup>949</sup> <sup>950</sup> <sup>951</sup> <sup>952</sup> <sup>953</sup> <sup>954</sup> <sup>955</sup> <sup>956</sup> <sup>957</sup> <sup>958</sup> <sup>959</sup> <sup>960</sup> <sup>961</sup> <sup>962</sup> <sup>963</sup> <sup>964</sup> <sup>965</sup> <sup>966</sup> <sup>967</sup> <sup>968</sup> <sup>969</sup> <sup>970</sup> <sup>971</sup> <sup>972</sup> <sup>973</sup> <sup>974</sup> <sup>975</sup> <sup>976</sup> <sup>977</sup> <sup>978</sup> <sup>979</sup> <sup>980</sup> <sup>981</sup> <sup>982</sup> <sup>983</sup> <sup>984</sup> <sup>985</sup> <sup>986</sup> <sup>987</sup> <sup>988</sup> <sup>989</sup> <sup>990</sup> <sup>991</sup> <sup>992</sup> <sup>993</sup> <sup>994</sup> <sup>995</sup> <sup>996</sup> <sup>997</sup> <sup>998</sup> <sup>999</sup> <sup>1000</sup>	

## CHAPTER 14.

<sup>01</sup> Herod's opinion of Christ. 3 Why John Baptist was beheaded. 13 Jesus departeth into a desert place: 15 feedeth five thousand men with five loaves and two fishes: 22 he walketh on the



sea to his disciples: 34 and healeth the sick by the touch of the hem of his garment.<sup>1</sup>

AT that <sup>1</sup>time<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>Herod the tetrarch heard <sup>2</sup>of the fame of <sup>1</sup>Jesus,

and said unto his servants, This is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore <sup>3</sup>mighty works <sup>b</sup>do shew forth themselves<sup>1</sup> in him.

3 <sup>c</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put <sup>1</sup>him in prison for <sup>1</sup>Herodias' sake,<sup>1</sup> his brother Philip's wife.

4 For John said unto him, <sup>d</sup>It is not lawful for thee to have her.

5 And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, <sup>7</sup>because they counted him as a prophet.

6 But when Herod's birthday was kept,<sup>1</sup> the daughter of Herodias danced <sup>6</sup>before them,<sup>1</sup> and pleased Herod.

7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she <sup>7</sup>would<sup>1</sup> ask.

8 And she, being <sup>8</sup>before instructed of <sup>1</sup>her mother,<sup>9</sup> said,<sup>1</sup> Give me here <sup>o</sup>John Baptist's head<sup>1</sup> in a charger<sup>1</sup>.

9 And the king was <sup>2</sup>sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and <sup>1</sup>them which sat <sup>3</sup>with him at meat,<sup>1</sup> he commanded <sup>1</sup>it to be given <sup>1</sup>her.<sup>1</sup>

10 And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison.

11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought <sup>1</sup>it to her mother.

12 And his disciples came, and took up the <sup>2</sup>body,<sup>1</sup> and buried <sup>6</sup>it, and <sup>1</sup>went and told Jesus.

13 ¶ <sup>7</sup>When<sup>1</sup> Jesus heard <sup>o</sup>of <sup>1</sup>it, he <sup>8</sup>departed thence by ship into <sup>1</sup>a desert place apart: and when the <sup>9</sup>people had <sup>1</sup>heard thereof, they followed him <sup>1</sup>on foot <sup>2</sup>out of <sup>1</sup>the cities.

14 And <sup>3</sup>Jesus went<sup>1</sup> forth, and saw <sup>4</sup>a great multitude, and <sup>4</sup>was moved with compassion toward<sup>1</sup> them, and <sup>o</sup>he<sup>1</sup> healed their sick.

15 ¶ <sup>1</sup>And when <sup>5</sup>it was evening, his<sup>1</sup> disciples came

A.D. 32.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 6, 14. Luke 9, 7.<sup>b</sup> Or, are wrought by him.<sup>c</sup> Mark 6, 17. Luke 3, 19, 20.<sup>d</sup> Lev. 18, 16. & 20, 21. <sup>e</sup> ch. 15, 36.<sup>f</sup> ch. 21, 26. Luke 20, 6.<sup>g</sup> Gr. in the midst.<sup>h</sup> Mark 6, 46.<sup>i</sup> John 6, 16.<sup>k</sup> Job 9, 8.<sup>l</sup> ch. 10, 23. & 12, 15. Mark 6, 32. Luke 9, 10. John 6, 1, 2.<sup>m</sup> ch. 9, 36. Mark 6, 34.<sup>n</sup> Mark 6, 35. Luke 9, 12. John 6, 5.

to him, saying, <sup>1</sup>This is a desert place,<sup>1</sup> and the time is <sup>2</sup>now<sup>1</sup> away; send the <sup>3</sup>multitude<sup>1</sup> past, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves <sup>4</sup>vituals.<sup>1</sup>

16 But Jesus said unto them, They <sup>6</sup>need not depart<sup>1</sup>; give ye them to eat.

17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

18 <sup>6</sup>He<sup>1</sup> said, Bring them hither to me.

19 And he commanded the <sup>3</sup>multitude<sup>1</sup> to <sup>7</sup>sit down on the grass<sup>8</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, <sup>6</sup>he blessed, and brake<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and gave the loaves to <sup>9</sup>his<sup>1</sup> disciples, and the disciples to the <sup>1</sup>multitude.<sup>1</sup>

20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up <sup>2</sup>of the fragments that remained<sup>1</sup> twelve baskets full.

21 And they that <sup>3</sup>had eaten<sup>1</sup> were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

22 ¶ And straightway <sup>4</sup>Jesus<sup>1</sup> constrained <sup>5</sup>his<sup>1</sup> disciples to <sup>6</sup>get into a ship,<sup>1</sup> and to go before him unto the other side, <sup>7</sup>while he sent<sup>1</sup> the multitudes away.

23 <sup>2</sup>And <sup>5</sup>when<sup>1</sup> he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into <sup>1</sup>a<sup>1</sup> mountain apart to pray: <sup>4</sup>and when <sup>1</sup>the evening<sup>1</sup> was come, he was there alone.

24 But the <sup>2</sup>ship<sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup>was now in the midst of the sea, <sup>4</sup>tossed with waves:<sup>1</sup> for the wind was contrary.

25 And in the fourth watch of the night <sup>5</sup>Jesus went<sup>1</sup> unto them, walking <sup>6</sup>on<sup>1</sup> the sea.

26 And when the disciples saw him <sup>2</sup>walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is <sup>2</sup>a spirit;<sup>1</sup> and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee <sup>8</sup>on the water.<sup>1</sup>

29 And he said, Come. And <sup>o</sup>when<sup>1</sup> Peter <sup>9</sup>was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go <sup>1</sup>to Jesus.

1 <sup>s</sup> The place is desert,  
2 <sup>s</sup> already  
3 <sup>s</sup> multitudes  
4 <sup>s</sup> food.

5 <sup>s</sup> have no need to go away

6 <sup>s</sup> And he

7 <sup>m</sup> Gr. recline.  
8 <sup>s</sup>; and he

9 <sup>s</sup> the 1 <sup>s</sup> multitudes.

2 <sup>s</sup> that which remained over of the broken pieces,  
3 <sup>s</sup> did eat

4 <sup>s</sup> he 5 <sup>s</sup> the

6 <sup>s</sup> enter into the boat,

7 <sup>s</sup> till he should send

8 <sup>s</sup> after 9 <sup>s</sup> the

1 <sup>s</sup> even 2 <sup>s</sup> boat

3 <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. read <sup>s</sup> many

<sup>s</sup> furlongs distant from the land.

4 <sup>s</sup> distressed by the waves;

5 <sup>s</sup> he came

6 <sup>s</sup> upon 7 <sup>s</sup> an apparition

8 <sup>s</sup> upon the waters.

9 <sup>s</sup> went down from the boat, and walked upon the waters, to come

<sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. read and came.

	30 But when he saw the wind <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> boisterous <sup>1</sup> , he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried <sup>2</sup> , saying, Lord, save me.	A.D. 32. <sup>a</sup> Or, strong.	<sup>1</sup> Thus have ye made the commandment <sup>1</sup> of God <sup>2</sup> of none effect by <sup>1</sup> your tradition.	<sup>1</sup> S And ye have made void the word <sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. read <i>law</i> . <sup>2</sup> because of
<sup>1</sup> M Many anc. auth. add strong.	31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth <sup>†</sup> his hand, and <sup>3</sup> caught <sup>1</sup> him, and <sup>4</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?	<sup>b</sup> Mark 7. 6.	<sup>7</sup> ¶ Ye <sup>b</sup> hypocrites, well did <sup>3</sup> Esaias <sup>1</sup> prophesy of you, saying,	<sup>3</sup> S Isaiah 4 Cita., to ver. 10.
<sup>2</sup> A out	32 And when they were <sup>5</sup> come <sup>1</sup> into the <sup>6</sup> ship <sup>1</sup> , the wind ceased.	<sup>c</sup> Is. 29. 13. Ezek. 33. 31.	<sup>8</sup> ¶ This people <sup>o</sup> draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and <sup>1</sup> honoureth me with <sup>†</sup> their lips; but their heart is far from me.	<sup>5</sup> S do they <sup>c</sup> S as their <sup>7</sup> S precepts
<sup>3</sup> S took hold of	33 ¶ Then <sup>1</sup> they that were in the <sup>6</sup> ship came and <sup>1</sup> worshipped him, saying, Of a truth <sup>†</sup> thou art the Son of God.	<sup>d</sup> Is. 29. 13. Col. 2. 13-22 Tit. 1. 14.	<sup>9</sup> But in vain <sup>5</sup> they do <sup>1</sup> worship me, <sup>a</sup> teaching <sup>6</sup> for <sup>1</sup> doctrines the <sup>7</sup> commandments <sup>1</sup> of men.	<sup>6</sup> S to him
<sup>4</sup> S saith	34 ¶ <sup>9</sup> And when they <sup>5</sup> were gone <sup>1</sup> over, they came <sup>9</sup> into the land of <sup>1</sup> Gennesaret.	<sup>e</sup> Mark 7. 14.	<sup>10</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And he called <sup>8</sup> the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand:	<sup>8</sup> S entereth
<sup>5</sup> S gone up	35 And when the men of that place <sup>1</sup> had knowledge of <sup>1</sup> him, they sent <sup>o</sup> out <sup>1</sup> into all that <sup>2</sup> country <sup>1</sup> round about, and brought unto him all that were <sup>3</sup> diseased <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>f</sup> Ps. 2. 7. ch. 16. 16. & 26. 63. Mark 1. 1. Luke 4. 41. John 1. 48. & 6. 69. & 11. 27. Acts 8. 37. Rom. 1. 4. <sup>g</sup> Mark 6. 53. <sup>h</sup> Acts 10. 15. Rom. 14. 11, 17, 20. 1 Tim. 4. 4. Tit. 1. 15.	<sup>11</sup> ¶ Not that which <sup>9</sup> goeth <sup>1</sup> into the mouth defileth <sup>1</sup> a man; but that which <sup>2</sup> cometh <sup>1</sup> out of the mouth, this defileth <sup>1</sup> a man.	<sup>9</sup> S are the <sup>2</sup> S proceedeth
<sup>6</sup> S boat	36 And <sup>4</sup> besought him that they might only touch the <sup>5</sup> hem <sup>1</sup> of his garment: and <sup>4</sup> as many as touched were made <sup>o</sup> perfectly <sup>1</sup> whole.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 9. 20. Mark 3. 10. Luke 6. 19. Acts 19. 12. <sup>j</sup> John 15. 2. 1 Cor. 5. 12, 4c. <sup>k</sup> Is. 9. 16. Mal. 2. 8. ch. 23. 16. Luke 6. 39.	<sup>12</sup> Then came <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were <sup>3</sup> offended, <sup>4</sup> after <sup>1</sup> they heard this saying?	<sup>3</sup> M Gr. caused to stunble. <sup>4</sup> S when
<sup>7</sup> S And	CHAPTER 15.	<sup>l</sup> ch. 9. 20. Mark 3. 10. Luke 6. 19. Acts 19. 12. <sup>j</sup> John 15. 2. 1 Cor. 5. 12, 4c. <sup>k</sup> Is. 9. 16. Mal. 2. 8. ch. 23. 16. Luke 6. 39.	<sup>13</sup> But he answered and said, <sup>k</sup> Every <sup>5</sup> plant <sup>o</sup> , which my heavenly Father <sup>6</sup> hath not planted, <sup>1</sup> shall be rooted up.	<sup>5</sup> M Gr. plant- ing.
<sup>8</sup> S had crossed	<sup>o</sup> 3 Christ reproveth the scribes and Pharisees: 11 teacheth how that which goeth into the mouth doth not defile a man. 21 He healeth the daughter of the woman of Canaan, 30 and other great multitudes: 32 and with seven loaves and a few little fishes feedeth four thousand men, beside women and children.	<sup>m</sup> Mark 7. 17.	<sup>14</sup> Let them alone: <sup>4</sup> they <sup>7</sup> be blind leaders of the blind. <sup>1</sup> And if the blind <sup>8</sup> lead <sup>1</sup> the blind, both shall fall into <sup>9</sup> the ditch. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>6</sup> S planted not, <sup>7</sup> S are blind guides.
<sup>9</sup> S to the land, unto		<sup>n</sup> ch. 16. 9. Mark 7. 18. <sup>p</sup> Mark 7. 1.	<sup>15</sup> ¶ Then answered Peter <sup>1</sup> and said unto him, Declare unto us <sup>2</sup> this <sup>1</sup> parable.	<sup>5</sup> S guide <sup>9</sup> S a pit.
<sup>1</sup> S knew		<sup>q</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 13. <sup>r</sup> Mark 7. 5. <sup>s</sup> Col. 2. 8. <sup>t</sup> James 3. 6.	<sup>16</sup> And <sup>3</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> said, <sup>n</sup> Are ye also <sup>4</sup> yet without understanding?	<sup>1</sup> S And Peter answered <sup>2</sup> S the <sup>3</sup> S he <sup>4</sup> A even
<sup>2</sup> S region		<sup>u</sup> Gen. 6. 5. & 8. 21. Prov. 6. 14. Jer. 17. 9. Mark 7. 21. <sup>v</sup> Ex. 20. 12. Lev. 19. 3. Deut. 5. 16. Prov. 23. 12. Eph. 6. 2. <sup>w</sup> Ex. 21. 17. Lev. 20. 9. Deut. 27. 16. Prov. 29. 20. A 39. 17. <sup>x</sup> Mark 7. 11, 12. <sup>y</sup> Mark 7. 24.	<sup>17</sup> ¶ Do not ye yet understand, <sup>1</sup> that <sup>9</sup> whatsoever <sup>6</sup> entereth in at <sup>1</sup> the mouth <sup>7</sup> goeth <sup>1</sup> into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?	<sup>5</sup> S perceive ye not, <sup>6</sup> S goeth into <sup>7</sup> S passeth <sup>8</sup> S the
<sup>3</sup> S sick			<sup>18</sup> But <sup>3</sup> those <sup>1</sup> things which proceed out of the mouth come forth <sup>3</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the heart; and they defile the man.	<sup>9</sup> S out of
<sup>4</sup> A they			<sup>19</sup> ¶ For out of the heart <sup>1</sup> proceed <sup>1</sup> evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, <sup>2</sup> blasphemies <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>1</sup> S come forth <sup>2</sup> S railings <sup>3</sup> S the <sup>4</sup> S And <sup>5</sup> A out <sup>6</sup> S with-drew <sup>7</sup> S parts
<sup>5</sup> S border			<sup>20</sup> These are <sup>†</sup> the things which defile <sup>3</sup> a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not <sup>3</sup> a man.	<sup>8</sup> S (a-na-an- itish woman <sup>9</sup> S from those borders,
			<sup>21</sup> ¶ <sup>4</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Jesus went <sup>5</sup> thence, and <sup>6</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> into the <sup>7</sup> coasts <sup>1</sup> of Tyre and Sidon.	
			<sup>22</sup> And <sup>o</sup> , behold, a <sup>8</sup> woman of Canaan <sup>1</sup> came out <sup>9</sup> of the	

R.V.	Christ feedeth	ST. MATTHEW 16.	four thousand.	R.V.
	same coasts, <sup>1</sup> and cried <sup>o</sup> unto him <sup>1</sup> , saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, <sup>†</sup> thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a <sup>1</sup> devil.	A.D. 32.	34 And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few <sup>1</sup> little <sup>1</sup> fishes.	<sup>1</sup> small
<sup>1</sup> M Gr. demon.	23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 14. 19.	35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground <sup>2</sup> .	<sup>2</sup> S ;
<sup>2</sup> S was	24 But he answered and said, <sup>o</sup> I <sup>2</sup> am <sup>1</sup> not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.	<sup>b</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 13. Luke 22. 19.	36 And <sup>a</sup> he took the seven loaves and the fishes <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>b</sup> gave thanks <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and brake <sup>o</sup> them <sup>1</sup> , and gave to <sup>4</sup> his <sup>1</sup> disciples, and the disciples to the <sup>5</sup> multitude. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> S ; and he <sup>4</sup> S the <sup>5</sup> S multi- tudes.
<sup>3</sup> S But she came	25 <sup>3</sup> Then came she <sup>1</sup> and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 10. 5, 6. Acts 3. 25, 26. & 13. 46. Rom. 15. 8.	37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up <sup>6</sup> of the broken meat that was left <sup>7</sup> seven baskets full.	<sup>6</sup> S that which remain- ed over of the broken pieces,
<sup>4</sup> S And	26 <sup>4</sup> But <sup>1</sup> he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's <sup>5</sup> bread <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>6</sup> to cast it to <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> dogs.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 7. 6. Phil. 3. 2. <sup>e</sup> Mark 8. 10.	38 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children.	<sup>7</sup> S multi- tudes, and enter- ed into the boat,
<sup>5</sup> M Or, loaf	27 <sup>7</sup> And <sup>1</sup> she said, <sup>8</sup> Truth, Lord: yet <sup>1</sup> the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.		39 <sup>e</sup> And he sent away the <sup>7</sup> multitude, and took ship, <sup>1</sup> and came into the <sup>8</sup> coasts of Magdala. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>8</sup> S borders of Maga- dan.
<sup>6</sup> S cast it to the	28 Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great <sup>†</sup> is thy faith: be it <sup>9</sup> unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was <sup>1</sup> made whole <sup>1</sup> from that <sup>o</sup> very <sup>1</sup> hour.		CHAPTER 16.	
<sup>7</sup> S But	29 <sup>2</sup> And Jesus departed <sup>o</sup> from <sup>1</sup> thence, and came nigh <sup>9</sup> unto the sea of Galilee; and <sup>3</sup> went up into <sup>4</sup> a <sup>1</sup> mountain, and sat <sup>o</sup> down <sup>1</sup> there.	<sup>f</sup> Mark 7. 31. <sup>g</sup> ch. 4. 18.	<sup>o</sup> 1 The Pharisees require a sign. 6 Jesus warneth his disciples of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees. 13 The people's opinion of Christ, 16 and Peter's confession of him. 21 Jesus foresheweth his death, 23 reproving Peter for dissuading him from it: 24 and admonisheth those that will follow him, to bear the cross. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>8</sup> S Yea, Lord: for even	30 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>5</sup> great multitudes came unto him, <sup>1</sup> having with them <sup>6</sup> those that were <sup>1</sup> lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and <sup>7</sup> cast them down at <sup>8</sup> Jesus' <sup>1</sup> feet; and he healed them:	<sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 38. Mark 8. 11. Luke 11. 16. & 12. 54-56. 1 Cor. 1. 22. <sup>i</sup> Is. 35. 5, 6. ch. 11. 5. Luke 7. 22.	<sup>9</sup> THE <sup>h</sup> Pharisees also with the <sup>1</sup> Sadducees came, and tempting <sup>1</sup> desired him that he would <sup>1</sup> shew them a sign from heaven.	
<sup>9</sup> A done	31 Inasmuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb <sup>9</sup> to speak, <sup>1</sup> the maimed <sup>o</sup> to be <sup>1</sup> whole, <sup>1</sup> the lame <sup>2</sup> to walk, <sup>1</sup> and the blind <sup>3</sup> to see <sup>1</sup> : and they glorified the God of Israel.		<sup>2</sup> He <sup>1</sup> answered and said unto them, <sup>3</sup> When it is evening, ye say, <i>It will be fair weather</i> : for the <sup>4</sup> sky <sup>1</sup> is red.	
<sup>1</sup> S healed	32 ¶ <sup>4</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Jesus called <sup>5</sup> his disciples <sup>o</sup> unto him <sup>1</sup> , and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and have nothing to eat: and I <sup>6</sup> will <sup>1</sup> not send them away fasting, lest <sup>7</sup> they faint in the way.	<sup>j</sup> Mark 8. 1.	<sup>3</sup> And in the morning, <i>It will be foul weather</i> <sup>5</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> : for the <sup>4</sup> sky <sup>1</sup> is red and lowering. <sup>6</sup> O ye hypocrites, ye can <sup>1</sup> discern the face of the <sup>4</sup> sky <sup>1</sup> ; but <sup>7</sup> can ye not <sup>1</sup> discern the signs of the times <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> ? <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>2</sup> A ¶	33 <sup>n</sup> And <sup>8</sup> his <sup>1</sup> disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so <sup>9</sup> much bread in the wilderness, <sup>1</sup> as to fill so great a multitude?	<sup>k</sup> ch. 12. 39. <sup>l</sup> Mark 8. 1.	<sup>4</sup> <sup>k</sup> A wicked <sup>1</sup> and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of <sup>1</sup> the prophet Jonas. <sup>1</sup> And he left them, and departed.	
<sup>3</sup> A he		<sup>m</sup> Mark 8. 14.	<sup>5</sup> And <sup>3</sup> m when his disciples were come <sup>1</sup> to the other side <sup>4</sup> , they had forgotten <sup>1</sup> to take <sup>5</sup> bread.	
<sup>4</sup> S the		<sup>n</sup> 2 Kin. 4. 43. <sup>p</sup> Luke 12. 1.	<sup>6</sup> ¶ <sup>6</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Jesus said unto them, <sup>p</sup> Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and <sup>o</sup> of the <sup>1</sup> Sadducees.	
<sup>5</sup> S there came unto him			<sup>7</sup> And they reasoned among	
<sup>6</sup> S the				
<sup>7</sup> S many loaves in a desert place,				

R.V.	Christ's	St. MATTHEW 17.	transfiguration.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> We took no bread [ <sup>m</sup> Gr. loaves]. <sup>m</sup> Or, It is because we took no bread.	themselves, saying, <sup>1</sup> It is because we have taken no bread. <sup>8</sup> <sup>2</sup> Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, <sup>1</sup> O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have <sup>1</sup> brought <sup>1</sup> no <sup>3</sup> bread?	A.D. 32. <sup>m</sup> ch. 20, 17. Mark 8, 31. & 9, 31. & 10, 33. Luke 9, 22. & 18, 31. & 24, 6, 7.	21 ¶ From that time <sup>o</sup> forth <sup>1</sup> began <sup>1</sup> Jesus <sup>a</sup> to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and <sup>2</sup> be raised again the third day. 22 <sup>3</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, <sup>4c</sup> Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall <sup>5</sup> not <sup>1</sup> be unto thee. 23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, <sup>6</sup> Satan: <sup>7</sup> thou art <sup>6</sup> an offence <sup>1</sup> unto me: for thou <sup>7</sup> savourest <sup>1</sup> not the things <sup>o</sup> that be <sup>o</sup> of God, but <sup>8</sup> things that be <sup>o</sup> of men.	1 <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. read <i>Jesus Christ</i> . 2 <sup>s</sup> the third day be raised up. 3 <sup>s</sup> And 4 <sup>m</sup> Or, God have mercy on thee 5 <sup>s</sup> never 6 <sup>s</sup> a stumbling-block 7 <sup>s</sup> mind est 8 <sup>s</sup> the things 9 <sup>s</sup> would
<sup>2s</sup> And Jesus perceiving it said, <sup>3m</sup> Gr. loaves. <sup>4s</sup> perceive <sup>5m</sup> Basket in vv. 9 and 10 represents different Greek words. <sup>6s</sup> But <sup>7s</sup> <sup>8m</sup> Gr. loaves. <sup>9s</sup> teaching <sup>1s</sup> Now when <sup>2s</sup> parts <sup>3s</sup> Who that the Son of man is? <sup>m</sup> Many anc. auth. read <i>that I ... am</i> (as A.V.). See Mark 8, 27; Luke 9, 18. <sup>4s</sup> <sup>5s</sup> Elijah: <sup>7s</sup> Jeremiah, <sup>8s</sup> who	<sup>9</sup> Do ye not yet <sup>4</sup> understand <sup>1</sup> , neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many <sup>5</sup> baskets ye took up? <sup>10</sup> Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many <sup>5</sup> baskets ye took up? 11 How is it that ye do not <sup>4</sup> understand <sup>1</sup> that I spake <sup>o</sup> it <sup>1</sup> not to you concerning <sup>3</sup> bread <sup>o</sup> , that ye should <sup>1</sup> beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and <sup>o</sup> of the <sup>1</sup> Sadducees <sup>7</sup> ? 12 Then understood they how that he bade <sup>†</sup> them not beware of the leaven of <sup>3</sup> bread, but of the <sup>9</sup> doctrine <sup>1</sup> of the Pharisees and <sup>o</sup> of the <sup>1</sup> Sadducees. 13 ¶ When <sup>1</sup> Jesus came into the <sup>2</sup> coasts <sup>1</sup> of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, <sup>3i</sup> Whom <sup>1</sup> do men say <sup>4</sup> that I the Son of man am? 14 And they said, <sup>k</sup> Some say <sup>o</sup> that thou art <sup>1</sup> John the Baptist <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> some, <sup>6</sup> Elias <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and others, <sup>1</sup> Jeremias <sup>1</sup> , or one of the prophets. 15 He saith unto them, But <sup>5</sup> whom <sup>1</sup> say ye that I am?	<sup>m</sup> Gr. pity thyself. <sup>m</sup> ch. 15, 34. <sup>m</sup> See 2 Sam. 19, 22. / Rom. 8, 7. <sup>m</sup> ch. 10, 38. Mark 8, 34. Luke 9, 23. & 14, 27. Acts 14, 22. 1 Thes. 3, 3. 2 Tim. 3, 12. <sup>m</sup> Luke 17, 33. John 12, 25. <sup>m</sup> Mark 8, 27. Luke 9, 18. <sup>m</sup> ch. 14, 2. Luke 9, 7-9. 1 Ps. 49, 7, 8. <sup>m</sup> ch. 26, 64. Mark 8, 38. Luke 9, 36. <sup>m</sup> Dan. 7, 10. Zech. 14, 5. ch. 25, 31. Jude 14. <sup>m</sup> Job 34, 11. Ps. 62, 12. Prov. 24, 12. Jer. 17, 10. & 32, 19. Rom. 2, 6. 1 Cor. 3, 8. 2 Cor. 5, 10. 1 Pet. 1, 17. Rev. 2, 23. & 22, 12. <sup>m</sup> ch. 14, 33. Mark 8, 29. Luke 9, 20. John 6, 69. & 11, 27. Acts 8, 37. & 9, 20. Heb. 1, 2, 5. 1 John 4, 15. & 5, 5. <sup>m</sup> Mark 9, 1. Luke 9, 27. 1 Eph. 2, 8. <sup>m</sup> 1 Cor. 2, 10. Gal. 1, 16. <sup>m</sup> John 1, 42. <sup>m</sup> Mark 9, 2. Luke 9, 28. <sup>m</sup> Eph. 2, 20. Rev. 21, 14. <sup>m</sup> Job 34, 17. Ps. 9, 13. 1 Cor. 10, 18. Is. 28, 10. <sup>m</sup> ch. 18, 18. John 20, 23. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17, 9. Mark 8, 30. Luke 9, 21.	24 <sup>¶</sup> Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any <sup>†</sup> man <sup>9</sup> will <sup>1</sup> come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. 25 For <sup>h</sup> whosoever <sup>9</sup> will <sup>1</sup> save his <sup>1</sup> life shall lose it: and whosoever <sup>2</sup> will <sup>1</sup> lose his <sup>1</sup> life for my sake shall find it. 26 For what <sup>3</sup> is a man <sup>1</sup> profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and <sup>4</sup> lose his own <sup>1</sup> soul <sup>1</sup> ? or <sup>7</sup> what shall a man give in exchange for his <sup>5</sup> soul <sup>1</sup> ? 27 For <sup>m</sup> the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father <sup>5</sup> with his angels <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>2</sup> and then <sup>6</sup> he shall reward <sup>1</sup> every man according to his <sup>7</sup> works. 28 Verily I say unto you, <sup>7</sup> There be some <sup>8</sup> standing <sup>1</sup> here, which shall <sup>9</sup> not <sup>1</sup> taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, soul 2 <sup>s</sup> shall 3 <sup>s</sup> shall a man be 4 <sup>s</sup> forfeit his 5 <sup>s</sup> life 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, soul 6 <sup>s</sup> shall hereunder unto 7 <sup>s</sup> deeds. 8 <sup>m</sup> Gr. doing. 8 <sup>s</sup> of them that stand 9 <sup>s</sup> in no wise
<sup>1s</sup> also say <sup>2s</sup> that <sup>3m</sup> Gr. Petros. <sup>4m</sup> Gr. petra. <sup>5s</sup> Hades	16 And Simon Peter answered and said, <sup>9</sup> Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. 17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon <sup>1</sup> Bar-jona <sup>1</sup> : <sup>4</sup> for flesh and blood hath not revealed <sup>†</sup> it unto thee, but <sup>u</sup> my Father which is in heaven. 18 And I <sup>1</sup> say also <sup>1</sup> unto thee, <sup>2</sup> That <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> thou art <sup>3</sup> Peter, and <sup>2</sup> upon this <sup>3</sup> rock I will build my church; and <sup>4</sup> the gates of <sup>5</sup> hell shall not prevail against it. 19 <sup>o</sup> And <sup>1</sup> I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. 20 <sup>¶</sup> Then charged he <sup>6</sup> his <sup>1</sup> disciples that they should tell no man that he was <sup>o</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> the Christ.	<sup>m</sup> ch. 14, 2. Luke 9, 7-9. 1 Ps. 49, 7, 8. <sup>m</sup> ch. 26, 64. Mark 8, 38. Luke 9, 36. <sup>m</sup> Dan. 7, 10. Zech. 14, 5. ch. 25, 31. Jude 14. <sup>m</sup> Job 34, 11. Ps. 62, 12. Prov. 24, 12. Jer. 17, 10. & 32, 19. Rom. 2, 6. 1 Cor. 3, 8. 2 Cor. 5, 10. 1 Pet. 1, 17. Rev. 2, 23. & 22, 12. <sup>m</sup> ch. 14, 33. Mark 8, 29. Luke 9, 20. John 6, 69. & 11, 27. Acts 8, 37. & 9, 20. Heb. 1, 2, 5. 1 John 4, 15. & 5, 5. <sup>m</sup> Mark 9, 1. Luke 9, 27. 1 Eph. 2, 8. <sup>m</sup> 1 Cor. 2, 10. Gal. 1, 16. <sup>m</sup> John 1, 42. <sup>m</sup> Mark 9, 2. Luke 9, 28. <sup>m</sup> Eph. 2, 20. Rev. 21, 14. <sup>m</sup> Job 34, 17. Ps. 9, 13. 1 Cor. 10, 18. Is. 28, 10. <sup>m</sup> ch. 18, 18. John 20, 23. <sup>m</sup> ch. 17, 9. Mark 8, 30. Luke 9, 21.	01 Christ's transfiguration. 14 The lunatick healed. 22 Christ's death foretold. 24 He payeth tribute. <b>AND</b> <sup>9</sup> after six days Jesus <sup>1</sup> taketh <sup>1</sup> Peter, <sup>2</sup> James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into <sup>3</sup> an <sup>1</sup> high mountain apart <sup>1</sup> , 2 And <sup>1</sup> was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his <sup>5</sup> raiment was <sup>1</sup> white as the light. 3 And <sup>o</sup> , behold, there appeared unto them Moses and <sup>6</sup> Elias <sup>1</sup> talking with him. 4 <sup>7</sup> Then answered Peter, <sup>1</sup> and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, <sup>8</sup> let us <sup>1</sup> make here three	1 <sup>a</sup> with him 2 <sup>a</sup> and 3 <sup>a</sup> a 1 <sup>s</sup> : and he 5 <sup>s</sup> garments became 6 <sup>s</sup> Elijah 7 <sup>s</sup> And Peter answered, 8 <sup>s</sup> I will



1 <sup>M</sup> Or, booths	1 tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for <sup>2</sup> Elias.'	A.D. 32.	him: and the <sup>1</sup> child <sup>1</sup> was cured from that <sup>o</sup> very <sup>1</sup> hour.	1 <sup>S</sup> boy
2 <sup>S</sup> Elijah.	5 <sup>a</sup> While he <sup>s</sup> yet spake, <sup>1</sup> behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold <sup>4</sup> a voice out of the cloud, <sup>5</sup> which said, <sup>6</sup> This is my beloved Son, <sup>c</sup> in whom I am well pleased; <sup>d</sup> hear ye him.	" 2 Pet. 1. 17.	19 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast <sup>2</sup> him <sup>1</sup> out?	2 <sup>S</sup> it
3 <sup>S</sup> was yet speaking,	6 <sup>f</sup> And when the disciples heard <sup>i</sup> it, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 3. 17. Mark 1. 11. Luke 3. 22. <sup>2</sup> Is. 42. 1. <sup>3</sup> Deut. 18. 15, 19.	20 And <sup>2</sup> Jesus said <sup>1</sup> unto them, Because of your <sup>4</sup> 'unbelief': for verily I say unto you, <sup>e</sup> If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. <sup>5</sup>	3 <sup>S</sup> he saith
4 <sup>A</sup> ,	7 And Jesus came and <sup>g</sup> touch- ed them, <sup>1</sup> and said, Arise, and be not afraid.	<sup>4</sup> ch. 21. 21. Mark 11. 23. Luke 17. 6. 1 Cor. 12. 9. 13. 2.	<sup>o</sup> 21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting. <sup>1</sup>	4 <sup>S</sup> little faith
5 <sup>S</sup> saying,	8 And <sup>6</sup> when they had lifted <sup>1</sup> up their eyes, they saw no <sup>7</sup> man, save Jesus only.	<sup>5</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 18. <sup>6</sup> Dan. 8. 18. <sup>7</sup> 9. 21. <sup>8</sup> 10. 10, 18. <sup>9</sup> ch. 16. 21. <sup>10</sup> 29. 17. Mark 9. 31. <sup>11</sup> 9. 30, 31. <sup>12</sup> 10. 33. Luke 9. 22, 44. <sup>13</sup> 18. 31. <sup>14</sup> 24. 6, 7. <sup>15</sup> ch. 16. 20. Mark 8. 30. <sup>16</sup> 9. 9.	22 ¶ <sup>2</sup> And while they <sup>6</sup> abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be <sup>7</sup> 'betrayed' <sup>1</sup> into the hands of men: <sup>8</sup>	5 <sup>M</sup> Many authorities, some ancient, insert ver. 21 But this ... save ... fast- ing (as A.V.). See Mark 9. 29.
6 <sup>S</sup> lifting	9 <sup>8</sup> And as they <sup>9</sup> 'came' <sup>1</sup> down from the mountain, <sup>1</sup> 'Jesus <sup>1</sup> charged <sup>1</sup> them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen <sup>o</sup> again <sup>1</sup> from the dead.	<sup>17</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 18. <sup>18</sup> Dan. 8. 18. <sup>19</sup> 9. 21. <sup>20</sup> 10. 10, 18. <sup>21</sup> ch. 16. 21. <sup>22</sup> 29. 17. Mark 9. 31. <sup>23</sup> 9. 30, 31. <sup>24</sup> 10. 33. Luke 9. 22, 44. <sup>25</sup> 18. 31. <sup>26</sup> 24. 6, 7. <sup>27</sup> ch. 16. 20. Mark 8. 30. <sup>28</sup> 9. 9.	23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised <sup>9</sup> again. <sup>1</sup> And they were exceeding sorry.	6 <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. read were gather- ing them- selves together.
7 <sup>S</sup> one,	10 And his disciples asked him, saying, <sup>k</sup> Why then say the scribes that <sup>2</sup> Elias <sup>1</sup> must first come?	<sup>29</sup> Mal. 4. 5. <sup>30</sup> ch. 11. 14. Mark 9. 11. <sup>31</sup> Mark 9. 33. <sup>32</sup> Called in the original, di- drachma, being in value fifteen pence: See Ex. 30. 13. <sup>33</sup> 28. 26. <sup>34</sup> Mal. 4. 6. Luke 1. 16, 17. Acts 3. 21. <sup>35</sup> ch. 11. 14. Mark 9. 12, 13. <sup>36</sup> ch. 14. 3, 10. <sup>37</sup> ch. 16. 21. <sup>38</sup> ch. 11. 14.	24 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> when they were come to Capernaum, they that received <sup>1m</sup> tribute money <sup>1</sup> came to Peter, and said, Doth not your <sup>2</sup> master pay <sup>1</sup> tribute? <sup>2</sup>	7 <sup>S</sup> delivered up
8 <sup>A</sup> ¶	11 And <sup>3</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> answered and said <sup>4</sup> unto them, Elias truly shall first come, and <sup>1</sup> 'restore all things <sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>39</sup> Mal. 4. 5. <sup>40</sup> ch. 11. 14. Mark 9. 11. <sup>41</sup> Mark 9. 33. <sup>42</sup> Called in the original, di- drachma, being in value fifteen pence: See Ex. 30. 13. <sup>43</sup> 28. 26. <sup>44</sup> Mal. 4. 6. Luke 1. 16, 17. Acts 3. 21. <sup>45</sup> ch. 11. 14. Mark 9. 12, 13. <sup>46</sup> ch. 14. 3, 10. <sup>47</sup> ch. 16. 21. <sup>48</sup> ch. 11. 14.	25 He saith, <sup>3</sup> Yes. <sup>1</sup> And when he <sup>4</sup> 'was come' <sup>1</sup> into the house, Jesus <sup>5</sup> 'prevented <sup>1</sup> him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? <sup>o</sup> of whom do <sup>1</sup> the kings of the earth <sup>6</sup> 'take custom <sup>1</sup> or tribute? <sup>7</sup> <sup>7</sup> of their own children, or of strangers?	8 <sup>S</sup> ;
9 <sup>S</sup> were coming	12 <sup>p</sup> But I say unto you, <sup>6</sup> That Elias <sup>1</sup> is come already, and they knew him not, but <sup>7</sup> 'have done <sup>1</sup> unto him whatsoever they listed. <sup>8</sup> Likewise <sup>7</sup> 'shall also <sup>1</sup> the Son of man <sup>9</sup> suffer of them.	<sup>49</sup> Mal. 4. 5. <sup>50</sup> ch. 11. 14. Mark 9. 11. <sup>51</sup> Mark 9. 33. <sup>52</sup> Called in the original, di- drachma, being in value fifteen pence: See Ex. 30. 13. <sup>53</sup> 28. 26. <sup>54</sup> Mal. 4. 6. Luke 1. 16, 17. Acts 3. 21. <sup>55</sup> ch. 11. 14. Mark 9. 12, 13. <sup>56</sup> ch. 14. 3, 10. <sup>57</sup> ch. 16. 21. <sup>58</sup> ch. 11. 14.	26 <sup>8</sup> Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith <sup>1</sup> unto him, <sup>9</sup> Then are the children <sup>1</sup> free.	9 <sup>S</sup> up.
10 <sup>S</sup> com- manded	13 <sup>1</sup> 'Then <sup>1</sup> the disciples under- stood <sup>1</sup> that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.	<sup>59</sup> Mal. 4. 5. <sup>60</sup> ch. 11. 14. Mark 9. 11. <sup>61</sup> Mark 9. 33. <sup>62</sup> Called in the original, di- drachma, being in value fifteen pence: See Ex. 30. 13. <sup>63</sup> 28. 26. <sup>64</sup> Mal. 4. 6. Luke 1. 16, 17. Acts 3. 21. <sup>65</sup> ch. 11. 14. Mark 9. 12, 13. <sup>66</sup> ch. 14. 3, 10. <sup>67</sup> ch. 16. 21. <sup>68</sup> ch. 11. 14.	27 <sup>1</sup> Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, <sup>1</sup> go thou to the sea, and cast <sup>2</sup> an <sup>1</sup> hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find <sup>2</sup> a <sup>3</sup> piece of money <sup>1</sup> : that take, and give unto them for me and thee.	10 <sup>S</sup> the half- shekel
11 <sup>S</sup> Elijah	14 ¶ <sup>2</sup> And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a <sup>o</sup> certain <sup>1</sup> man, kneeling <sup>o</sup> down <sup>1</sup> to him, and saying,	<sup>69</sup> Mal. 4. 5. <sup>70</sup> ch. 11. 14. Mark 9. 11. <sup>71</sup> Mark 9. 33. <sup>72</sup> Called in the original, di- drachma, being in value fifteen pence: See Ex. 30. 13. <sup>73</sup> 28. 26. <sup>74</sup> Mal. 4. 6. Luke 1. 16, 17. Acts 3. 21. <sup>75</sup> ch. 11. 14. Mark 9. 12, 13. <sup>76</sup> ch. 14. 3, 10. <sup>77</sup> ch. 16. 21. <sup>78</sup> ch. 11. 14.		11 <sup>M</sup> Gr. di- drachma.
12 <sup>S</sup> he	15 Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is <sup>2</sup> lunatick, and sore vexed <sup>1</sup> : for <sup>3</sup> ofttimes <sup>1</sup> he falleth into the fire, and <sup>3</sup> oft <sup>1</sup> into the water.	<sup>79</sup> Or, a stater. It is half an ounce of silver, in value 2s. 6d. after 5s. the ounce.		12 <sup>M</sup> Or, teacher
13 <sup>S</sup> Eli- jah in- deed cometh, and shall	16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.			13 <sup>S</sup> Yea.
14 <sup>S</sup> ;	17 <sup>4</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I <sup>5</sup> suffer <sup>1</sup> you? bring him hither to me.			14 <sup>S</sup> came
15 <sup>S</sup> that	18 And Jesus rebuked <sup>6</sup> the devil; and he departed out of <sup>1</sup>			15 <sup>S</sup> spake first to
16 <sup>S</sup> Eli- jah did				16 <sup>S</sup> , from whom do they re- ceive toll
17 <sup>S</sup> Even so shall				17 <sup>S</sup> from their sons, or from
18 <sup>A</sup> also				18 <sup>S</sup> And when he said, From strangers, Jesus said
19 <sup>S</sup> under- stood the disciples				19 <sup>S</sup> There- fore the sons are
				20 <sup>S</sup> But, lest we cause them to stumble,
				21 <sup>S</sup> a
				22 <sup>S</sup> shekel
				23 <sup>M</sup> Gr. stater.
2 <sup>S</sup> epilep- tic, and suffereth grievously				
3 <sup>S</sup> oft- times				
4 <sup>S</sup> And				
5 <sup>S</sup> bear with				
6 <sup>S</sup> him; and the devil				
[ <sup>M</sup> Gr. demon]				
went out from				

CHAPTER 18.

<sup>o</sup>1 Christ warneth his disciples to be humble and harmless: <sup>7</sup>to avoid offences, and not to despise the little ones: <sup>15</sup>teacheth how to deal with our brethren, when they offend us: <sup>21</sup>and how oft to forgive them. <sup>23</sup>Parable of the unmerciful servant.

<sup>4</sup>AT <sup>9</sup>the same time<sup>1</sup> came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who <sup>5</sup>is the greatest<sup>1</sup> in the kingdom of heaven?

<sup>1</sup> S boy  
<sup>2</sup> S it  
<sup>3</sup> S he saith  
<sup>4</sup> S little faith  
<sup>5</sup> M Many authorities, some ancient, insert ver. 21 But this ... save ... fast- ing (as A.V.). See Mark 9. 29.  
<sup>6</sup> M Some anc. auth. read were gather- ing them- selves together.  
<sup>7</sup> S delivered up  
<sup>8</sup> S ;  
<sup>9</sup> S up.  
<sup>10</sup> S the half- shekel  
<sup>11</sup> M Gr. di- drachma.  
<sup>12</sup> M Or, teacher  
<sup>13</sup> S Yea.  
<sup>14</sup> S came  
<sup>15</sup> S spake first to  
<sup>16</sup> S , from whom do they re- ceive toll  
<sup>17</sup> S from their sons, or from  
<sup>18</sup> S And when he said, From strangers, Jesus said  
<sup>19</sup> S There- fore the sons are  
<sup>20</sup> S But, lest we cause them to stumble,  
<sup>21</sup> S a  
<sup>22</sup> S shekel  
<sup>23</sup> M Gr. stater.  
<sup>1</sup> S In that hour  
<sup>5</sup> S then is greatest  
<sup>6</sup> M Gr. greater.

R.V.	How to treat an	St. MATTHEW 18.	offending brother.	R.V.
1 S he 2 A to him 3 S turn, 4 S in no wise 5 S the greatest M Gr. greater. 6 S : 7 S cause 8 S on me to stum- ble, it is profitable 9 S a great millstone [M Gr. a mill- stone turned by an ass] should be 1 S should be sunk 2 S oc- casions of stum- bling! 3 S the occasions 4 S through 5 S oc- cas- sion 6 S And 7 S causeth thee to stumble, 8 S it 9 S good 1 S maimed or halt, 2 S the eternal 3 S the hell of fire. M Gr. Ge- henna of fire. 4 S See 5 S that 6 M Many authori- ties, some ancient, insert ver. 11 For . . . came to ... lost (see A.V.). See Luke 19. 10. 7 S any 8 S a 9 S go unto 1 S seek 2 S goeth 3 S over it more than over 4 S have not gone 5 M Gr. a thing milled be- fore your Father.	2 And <sup>1</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> called <sup>2</sup> a little child <sup>o</sup> unto him <sup>1</sup> , and set him in the midst of them. 3 And said, Verily I say unto you, <sup>6</sup> Except ye <sup>3</sup> be converted, <sup>1</sup> and become as little children, ye shall <sup>1</sup> not <sup>1</sup> enter into the kingdom of heaven. 4 <sup>4</sup> Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as <sup>3</sup> this little child, the same is <sup>5</sup> greatest <sup>1</sup> in the kingdom of heaven. 5 And <sup>7</sup> whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me. <sup>1</sup> 6 <sup>9</sup> But whoso shall <sup>7</sup> offend <sup>1</sup> one of these little ones which believe <sup>8</sup> in me, it were better <sup>1</sup> for him that <sup>9</sup> a millstone were <sup>1</sup> hanged about his neck, and that he <sup>1</sup> were drowned <sup>1</sup> in the depth of the sea. 7 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Woe unto the world because of <sup>2</sup> offences! <sup>1</sup> for <sup>it</sup> must needs be that <sup>3</sup> offences <sup>1</sup> come; but <sup>7</sup> woe to that man <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> by <sup>1</sup> whom the <sup>5</sup> offence <sup>1</sup> com- eth! 8 <sup>6</sup> ¶ Wherefore <sup>1</sup> if thy hand or thy foot <sup>7</sup> offend thee, <sup>1</sup> cut <sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> them <sup>1</sup> off, and cast <sup>8</sup> them <sup>1</sup> from thee: it is <sup>9</sup> better <sup>1</sup> for thee to enter into life <sup>1</sup> halt or maimed, <sup>1</sup> rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into <sup>2</sup> everlasting <sup>1</sup> fire. 9 And if thine eye <sup>7</sup> offend thee, <sup>1</sup> pluck it out, and cast <sup>it</sup> from thee: it is <sup>9</sup> better <sup>1</sup> for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into <sup>3</sup> hell fire. <sup>1</sup> 10 <sup>4</sup> Take heed <sup>1</sup> that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, <sup>5</sup> That <sup>1</sup> in heaven <sup>6</sup> their angels do always <sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup> behold the face of my Father which is in heaven. <sup>6</sup> 11 <sup>4</sup> For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost. <sup>1</sup> 12 <sup>9</sup> How think ye? if <sup>7</sup> a <sup>1</sup> man have <sup>8</sup> an <sup>1</sup> hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and <sup>9</sup> goeth into <sup>1</sup> the mountains, and <sup>1</sup> seeketh <sup>1</sup> that which <sup>2</sup> is gone <sup>1</sup> astray? 13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth <sup>3</sup> more of that sheep, than of <sup>1</sup> the ninety and nine which <sup>1</sup> went not <sup>1</sup> astray. 14 Even so it is not <sup>5</sup> the will	A D. 32.  <sup>a</sup> Lev. 19. 17. Luke 17. 3. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 33. 2. ch. 19. 14. Mark 10. 14. Luke 18. 16. 1 Cor. 14. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 2. <sup>c</sup> James 5. 20. 1 Pet. 3. 1. <sup>d</sup> ch. 20. 27. 23. 11.  <sup>e</sup> Deut. 17. 6. 19. 15. John 8. 17. 2 Cor. 13. 1. Heb. 10. 28. fch. 10. 42. Luke 9. 48. <sup>g</sup> Mark 9. 42. Luke 17. 1, 2.  <sup>h</sup> Rom. 16. 17. 1 Cor. 5. 9. 2 Thes. 3. 6. 14. 2 John 10. <sup>i</sup> ch. 16. 19. John 20. 23. 1 Cor. 3. 4. <sup>k</sup> Luke 17. 3. 1 Cor. 11. 19. <sup>l</sup> ch. 26. 24.  <sup>m</sup> ch. 5. 24. <sup>n</sup> ch. 5. 29, 30. Mark 9. 43, 45. <sup>o</sup> 1 John 3. 22. 5. 14.  <sup>p</sup> Luke 17. 4.  <sup>q</sup> ch. 6. 14. Mark 11. 25. Col. 3. 13. <sup>r</sup> Ps. 34. 7. Zech. 13. 7. Heb. 1. 14. <sup>s</sup> Est. 1. 14. Luke 1. 19. <sup>t</sup> Luke 9. 56. 19. 10. John 3. 17. 12. 47.  <sup>u</sup> Luke 15. 4.  <sup>v</sup> A talent is 750 ounces of silver, which after five chil- lings the ounce is 187. 106. <sup>w</sup> 2 Kin. 4. 1. Neh. 5. 8.  <sup>x</sup> Or, bestought him.	of <sup>1</sup> your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish. 15 <sup>¶</sup> Moreover <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> if thy brother <sup>3</sup> shall trespass against thee, go and tell <sup>1</sup> him his fault between thee and him alone: if he <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> hear thee, <sup>4</sup> thou hast gained thy brother. 16 But if he <sup>o</sup> will not <sup>1</sup> hear thee <sup>4</sup> , then <sup>1</sup> take with thee one or two more, that <sup>5</sup> in <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> the mouth of two <sup>o</sup> or three wit- nesses <sup>1</sup> every word may be established. 17 And if he <sup>7</sup> shall neglect <sup>1</sup> to hear them, tell <sup>it</sup> unto the <sup>8</sup> church: <sup>9</sup> but <sup>1</sup> if he <sup>7</sup> neglect <sup>1</sup> to hear the <sup>8</sup> church <sup>1</sup> , let him be unto thee as <sup>2</sup> an <sup>4</sup> heathen man and a <sup>1</sup> publican. 18 Verily I say unto you, <sup>3</sup> Whatsoever <sup>1</sup> ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and <sup>3</sup> whatsoever <sup>1</sup> ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. 19 <sup>m</sup> Again I say unto you, <sup>4</sup> That <sup>1</sup> if two of you shall agree on earth as touching <sup>5</sup> any thing <sup>1</sup> that they shall ask, <sup>1</sup> it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. 20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them. 21 <sup>¶</sup> Then came Peter <sup>6</sup> to him, <sup>o</sup> and said, <sup>1</sup> Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? <sup>7</sup> q till <sup>1</sup> seven times? 22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but, Until <sup>9</sup> seventy times seven. 23 <sup>o</sup> ¶ Therefore is the king- dom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would <sup>1</sup> take account of <sup>1</sup> his <sup>2</sup> servants. 24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thou- sand <sup>3</sup> talents. 25 But forasmuch as he had not <sup>4</sup> a <sup>1</sup> to pay, his lord com- manded him <sup>a</sup> to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. 26 The <sup>5</sup> servant therefore fell down <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>6</sup> worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. 27 <sup>6</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the lord of that	1 M Some anc. auth. read my.  2 S And 3 S sin against thee [M Some anc. auth. omit against thee], go, shew 4 S not, 5 S at 6 S wit- nesses or three 7 S refuse  8 M Or, com- grega- tion 9 S and 1 A also 2 S the Gentile and the 3 S What things soever  4 S that 5 S any- thing  6 A , and said 7 S until  8 S ; 9 M Or, seventy times and seven 1 S make a reckon- ing with 2 M Gr. bondser- vants. 3 M This talent was prob- ably worth about £240. 4 A where- with 5 M Gr. bondser- vant. 6 S And

1 <sup>M</sup> Gr. *bond-servant.*  
2 <sup>S</sup> being released  
3 <sup>S</sup> released  
4 <sup>M</sup> Gr. *loan.*  
5 <sup>S</sup> that  
6 <sup>S</sup> fellow-servants,  
7 <sup>S</sup> a  
8 <sup>M</sup> The word in the Greek denotes a coin worth about eight pence half-penny.  
9 <sup>S</sup> hold  
10 <sup>S</sup> what  
11 <sup>S</sup> So his fellow-servant  
12 <sup>S</sup> that which was due.  
1 <sup>S</sup> fellow-servants  
2 <sup>S</sup> exceeding  
3 <sup>S</sup> unto him, and saith to  
4 <sup>S</sup> Thou  
5 <sup>M</sup> Gr. *bond-servant.*  
6 <sup>S</sup> he-soughtest  
7 <sup>S</sup> mercy  
8 <sup>S</sup> fellow-servant,  
9 <sup>S</sup> shall also  
1 <sup>S</sup> from your hearts.

1 <sup>S</sup> servant<sup>2</sup> was<sup>1</sup> moved with compassion, <sup>2</sup> and loosed<sup>1</sup> him, and forgave him the <sup>4</sup> debt.  
28 But <sup>5</sup> the same<sup>1</sup> servant went out, and found one of his <sup>6</sup> fellow-servants,<sup>1</sup> which owed him <sup>7</sup> an<sup>1</sup> hundred <sup>8</sup> pence: and he laid <sup>9</sup> hands<sup>1</sup> on him, and took <sup>10</sup> him by the throat, saying, Pay <sup>10</sup> me that<sup>1</sup> thou owest.  
29 <sup>11</sup> And his fellow-servant<sup>1</sup> fell down <sup>o</sup> at his feet,<sup>1</sup> and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee <sup>o</sup> all<sup>1</sup>.  
30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay <sup>12</sup> the debt.<sup>1</sup>  
31 So when his <sup>1</sup> fellow-servants<sup>1</sup> saw what was done, they were <sup>2</sup> very<sup>1</sup> sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done.  
32 Then his lord<sup>o</sup>, after that he had<sup>1</sup> called him<sup>3</sup>, said unto<sup>1</sup> him, <sup>4</sup> O thou<sup>1</sup> wicked<sup>5</sup> servant,<sup>1</sup> I forgave thee all that debt, because thou <sup>6</sup> desiredst<sup>1</sup> me:  
33 Shouldst not thou also have had <sup>7</sup> compassion<sup>1</sup> on thy <sup>8</sup> fellow-servant,<sup>1</sup> even as I had <sup>7</sup> pity<sup>1</sup> on thee?  
34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due <sup>o</sup> unto him<sup>1</sup>.  
35 <sup>8</sup> So <sup>3</sup> likewise shall<sup>1</sup> my heavenly Father do <sup>o</sup> also<sup>1</sup> unto you, if ye <sup>o</sup> from your hearts<sup>1</sup> forgive not every one his brother <sup>1</sup> their trespasses.<sup>1</sup>

## CHAPTER 19.

<sup>o2</sup> *Christ healeth the sick: 3 answereth the Pharisees concerning divorcement: 10 sheweth when marriage is necessary: 13 receiveth little children: 16 instructeth the young man how to attain eternal life, 20 and how to be perfect: 23 telleth his disciples how hard it is for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God, 27 and promiseth reward to those that forsake any thing to follow him.*

AND it came to pass<sup>o</sup>, <sup>m</sup> that<sup>1</sup> when Jesus had finished these <sup>2</sup> sayings,<sup>1</sup> he departed from Galilee, and came into the <sup>3</sup> coasts<sup>1</sup> of Judæa beyond Jordan;  
2 <sup>n</sup> And great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.  
3 ¶ The Pharisees also came unto him,<sup>1</sup> tempting him, and saying <sup>o</sup> unto him<sup>1</sup>, Is it lawful

A.D. 32.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 1, 27.  
<sup>a</sup> 5, 2.  
<sup>b</sup> Mal. 2, 15.  
<sup>b</sup> The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is seven pence half-penny, ch. 20, 2.  
<sup>c</sup> Gen. 2, 24.  
<sup>d</sup> Mark 10, 5-9.  
<sup>e</sup> Eph. 5, 31.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 6, 16, & 7, 2.  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 24, 1, ch. 5, 31.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 5, 32.  
<sup>g</sup> Mark 10, 11.  
<sup>h</sup> Luke 16, 18.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 7, 10, 11.

<sup>j</sup> Prov. 21, 19.

<sup>k</sup> Prov. 21, 13.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 6, 12.  
<sup>m</sup> Mark 11, 28.  
<sup>n</sup> James 2, 13.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 7, 2, 7, 9, 17.

<sup>l</sup> Mark 10, 13.  
<sup>m</sup> Luke 15, 15.  
<sup>n</sup> Mark 10, 1.  
<sup>o</sup> John 10, 40.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 12, 15.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 18, 3.

<sup>q</sup> Mark 10, 17.  
<sup>r</sup> Luke 18, 15.

1 for a man<sup>1</sup> to put away his wife for every cause?  
4 And he answered and said <sup>o</sup> unto them<sup>1</sup>, Have ye not read, <sup>a</sup> that he which <sup>2</sup> made them<sup>3</sup> at<sup>1</sup> the beginning made them male and female,  
5 And said, <sup>c</sup> For this cause shall a man leave <sup>4</sup> father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife<sup>5</sup>: and <sup>a</sup> they<sup>1</sup> twain shall <sup>6</sup> be<sup>1</sup> one flesh?  
6 <sup>7</sup> Wherefore<sup>1</sup> they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.  
7 They say unto him, <sup>e</sup> Why<sup>8</sup> did Moses<sup>o</sup> then<sup>1</sup> command to give a<sup>9</sup> writing<sup>1</sup> of divorcement, and to put <sup>1</sup> her<sup>1</sup> away?  
8 He saith unto them, Moses<sup>2</sup> because of the hardness of your hearts<sup>1</sup> suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it <sup>3</sup> was not<sup>1</sup> so.  
9 ¶ And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, <sup>4</sup> except<sup>o</sup> it be<sup>1</sup> for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: <sup>5</sup> and <sup>6</sup> whoso<sup>1</sup> marrieth her<sup>7</sup> which is put away doth commit<sup>1</sup> adultery.  
10 ¶ ¶ <sup>1</sup> His<sup>1</sup> disciples say unto him, <sup>2</sup> If the case of the man <sup>o</sup> be<sup>1</sup> so with <sup>1</sup> his wife, it is not <sup>1</sup> good<sup>1</sup> to marry.  
11 But he said unto them, <sup>1</sup> All <sup>1</sup> men cannot receive this saying,<sup>2</sup> save <sup>1</sup> they<sup>1</sup> to whom it is given.  
12 For there are <sup>o</sup> some<sup>1</sup> eunuchs, which were so born from <sup>1</sup> their mother's womb: and there are <sup>o</sup> some<sup>1</sup> eunuchs, which were made eunuchs <sup>3</sup> of<sup>1</sup> men: and <sup>k</sup> there <sup>4</sup> be<sup>1</sup> eunuchs, which <sup>o</sup> have<sup>1</sup> made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive <sup>1</sup> it, let him receive <sup>1</sup> it.  
13 ¶ ¶ Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should <sup>5</sup> put<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.  
14 But Jesus said, Suffer <sup>6</sup> little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for <sup>2</sup> of such is the kingdom of heaven.  
15 And he laid <sup>1</sup> his hands on them, and departed thence.  
16 ¶ ¶ And<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> behold, one came <sup>7</sup> and said unto him<sup>1</sup>,

1 <sup>S</sup> for a man  
2 <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth read created.  
3 <sup>S</sup> from  
4 <sup>A</sup> his  
5 <sup>S</sup>; and the  
6 <sup>S</sup> become  
7 <sup>S</sup> So that  
8 <sup>A</sup> then  
9 <sup>S</sup> bill  
1 <sup>S</sup> her  
2 <sup>S</sup> for your hardness of heart  
3 <sup>S</sup> hath not been  
4 <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. read saving for the cause of fornication, maketh her an adulteress: as in ch. 5, 32.  
5 <sup>M</sup> The following words, to the end of the verse, are omitted by some anc. auth.  
6 <sup>S</sup> he that  
7 <sup>S</sup> when she is put away committeth  
8 <sup>S</sup> The  
9 <sup>S</sup> is  
1 <sup>S</sup> expeditious  
2 <sup>S</sup> but  
3 <sup>S</sup> by  
4 <sup>S</sup> are  
5 <sup>S</sup> lay  
6 <sup>A</sup> the  
7 <sup>S</sup> to him and said,

R.V.	How to attain	St. MATTHEW 20.	eternal life.	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, Teacher Some anc. auth. read Good Master. See Mark 10, 17; Lk. 18. 18.	1 <sup>a</sup> Good <sup>1</sup> 1 <sup>a</sup> Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?	A.D. 33. <sup>a</sup> Luke 10. 25.	or sisters, or father, or mother, <sup>1</sup> ° or wife, <sup>1</sup> or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall re- ceive <sup>2</sup> an hundredfold, <sup>1</sup> and shall inherit <sup>3</sup> everlasting <sup>1</sup> life. 30 <sup>b</sup> But many <sup>4</sup> that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>M</sup> Many anc. auth. add or wife: as in Luke 18. 29. 2 <sup>S</sup> a hun- dredfold, <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. read ma- nifold. 3 <sup>S</sup> eternal 4 <sup>S</sup> shall be last that are first; and first that are last.
2 <sup>S</sup> Why askest thou me concern- ing that which is good? One there is who is good <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. read Why callest thou me good? None is good save one, even God. See Mark 10, 18; Lk. 18. 19.	17 And he said unto him, <sup>2</sup> Why callest thou me good? <i>there is</i> none good but one, <i>that is, God</i> : <sup>1</sup> but if thou <sup>3</sup> wilt <sup>1</sup> enter into life, keep the commandments. 18 He saith unto him, Which? <sup>4</sup> Jesus said, °Thou shalt <sup>5</sup> do no murder, °Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, 19 °Honour thy father and †thy mother: and, °Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 20 The young man saith unto him, All these things have I <sup>6</sup> kept from my youth up <sup>1</sup> : what lack I yet? 21 Jesus said unto him, If thou <sup>3</sup> wilt <sup>1</sup> be perfect, <sup>7</sup> go <sup>1</sup> ° and <sup>1</sup> sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come <sup>8</sup> and <sup>1</sup> follow me.	6 ch. 20. 16. 4 21. 31, 32. Mark 10. 13. Luke 13. 29. 7 Ex. 20. 17; Deut. 5. 17. d ch. 15. 4. e Lev. 19. 18. ch. 22. 39. Rom. 13. 9. Gal. 5. 14. James 2. 8.	CHAPTER 20. ° 1 Christ, by the similitude of the labour- ers in the vineyard, sheweth that God is debtor unto no man: 17 foretelleth his passion: 20 by answering the mother of Zebedee's children teacheth his disciples to be lowly: 30 and giveth two blind men their sight. <sup>1</sup>	5 Omit ° 6 S a 7 M See marginal note on ch. 18. 28.
3 <sup>S</sup> would- est 4 <sup>A</sup> And 5 <sup>S</sup> not kill, 6 <sup>S</sup> ob- served 7 <sup>A</sup> , 8 <sup>S</sup> , 9 <sup>S</sup> the 1 <sup>A</sup> was one that 2 <sup>S</sup> And Jesus said 3 <sup>S</sup> It is hard for a rich man to 4 <sup>S</sup> a needle's eye, 5 <sup>S</sup> And when the 6 <sup>A</sup> as- tonished 7 <sup>S</sup> And Jesus looking upon them said to 8 <sup>S</sup> Lo, we have left 9 <sup>A</sup> then 1 <sup>S</sup> that 2 <sup>S</sup> on 3 <sup>S</sup> left	22 But when the young man heard °that <sup>1</sup> saying, he went away sorrowful: for he <sup>1</sup> had great possessions. 23 ¶ <sup>2</sup> Then said Jesus <sup>1</sup> unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That <sup>3</sup> a rich man shall hardly <sup>1</sup> enter into the kingdom of heaven. 24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through °the eye of a needle, <sup>1</sup> than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. 25 ° When his <sup>1</sup> disciples heard †it, they were <sup>6</sup> exceedingly ° amazed <sup>1</sup> , saying, Who then can be saved? 26 ° But Jesus beheld them, and said unto <sup>1</sup> them, With men this is impossible; but °with God all things are possible. 27 ° ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then answered Peter and said unto him, °Behold, ° we have forsaken <sup>1</sup> all, and followed thee; what <sup>9</sup> shall we have °therefore <sup>1</sup> ? 28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, °That <sup>1</sup> ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the throne of his glory, °ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. 29 ° And every one that hath <sup>3</sup> forsaken <sup>1</sup> houses, or brethren,	f ch. 6. 20. Luke 12. 23. 4 16. 9. Acts 2. 45. 4 4. 34, 35. 1 Tim. 6. 18. 19. g The Ro- man penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shil- lings the ounce is seven pence halfpenny, ch. 18. 28. h ch. 13. 22. Mark 10. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 26. 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10. i Gen. 18. 14. Job 42. 2. Jer. 32. 17. Zech. 8. 6. Luke 1. 37. 4 18. 27. k Mark 10. 28. Luke 18. 28. l Deut. 33. 9. ch. 4. 29. Luke 5. 11.	2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a <sup>7</sup> penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. 3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing °idle <sup>1</sup> in the market- place; <sup>1</sup> 4 And °said unto them; °Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. 5 Again he went out about the sixth and <sup>1</sup> ninth hour, and did likewise. 6 And about the eleventh °hour <sup>1</sup> he went out, and found others standing °idle, <sup>1</sup> and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle? 7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also in- to the vineyard <sup>4</sup> ; ° and what- soever is right, that shall ye receive. <sup>1</sup> 8 ° So <sup>1</sup> when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the la- bourers, and °give <sup>1</sup> them °their hire, beginning from the last unto the first. 9 And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a °penny. 10 ° But <sup>1</sup> when the first came, they supposed that they °should have received <sup>1</sup> more; and they likewise received every man a °penny. 11 And when they °had <sup>1</sup> re- ceived †it, they murmured	8 S idle; 9 S to them he said, 1 A the 2 S hour 3 S; and he 4 S. 5 S And 6 S pay 7 M See marginal note on ch. 18. 28. 8 S And 9 S would receive



1 <sup>s</sup> householder,	against the <sup>1</sup> goodman of the house, <sup>1</sup>	A.D. 33.	<i>be given to<sup>1</sup> them for whom it<sup>1</sup> is<sup>1</sup> prepared of my Father.</i>	1 <sup>s</sup> hath been
2 <sup>s</sup> spent	12 Saying, These last <sup>a</sup> have <sup>2</sup> wrought <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden <sup>o</sup> and heat <sup>1</sup> of the day <sup>3</sup> .	<sup>a</sup> Or, have continued one hour only. <sup>b</sup> Mark 10:41. Luke 22:24, 25.	24 <sup>b</sup> And when the ten heard <sup>f</sup> it, they were moved with indignation <sup>2</sup> against <sup>1</sup> the two brethren.	2 <sup>s</sup> concerning
3 <sup>a</sup> and the scorching heat <sup>1d</sup> Or, hot wind	13 But he answered <sup>4</sup> one of them, <sup>o</sup> and said, <sup>1</sup> Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a <sup>5</sup> penny?	<sup>c</sup> 1 Pet. 5:3. <sup>d</sup> ch. 23:11. Mark 9:35. A 10:43. <sup>e</sup> Rom. 9:21. <sup>f</sup> Deut. 15:9. Prov. 27:6. ch. 6:23. <sup>g</sup> ch. 18:4. h ch. 19:30. i ch. 22:14. k John 13:4. l Phil. 2:7. m Mark 10:32. Luke 18:31. John 12:12.	25 But Jesus called them <sup>1</sup> unto him, and said, Ye know that the <sup>3</sup> princes <sup>1</sup> of the Gentiles <sup>4</sup> exercise dominion <sup>1</sup> over them, and <sup>5</sup> they that are great <sup>1</sup> exercise authority <sup>6</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> them.	3 <sup>s</sup> rulers 4 <sup>s</sup> lord it 5 <sup>s</sup> their great ones 6 <sup>s</sup> over
4 <sup>a</sup> and said to	14 Take <sup>6</sup> that thine is, <sup>1</sup> and go thy way <sup>7</sup> : I will <sup>1</sup> give unto this last, even as unto thee.	<sup>n</sup> Luke 18:31. John 12:12.	26 <sup>7</sup> But <sup>o</sup> it shall not be so <sup>1</sup> among you: but <sup>a</sup> whosoever <sup>8</sup> will be <sup>1</sup> great among you <sup>9</sup> , let him <sup>1</sup> be your <sup>1</sup> minister;	7 <sup>s</sup> Not so shall it be 8 <sup>s</sup> would become 9 <sup>s</sup> shall
5 <sup>m</sup> See marginal note on ch. 18:28.	15 <sup>1</sup> Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? <sup>8</sup> /Is <sup>1</sup> thine eye evil, because I am good?	<sup>o</sup> Luke 18:31. John 12:12.	27 <sup>9</sup> And whosoever <sup>2</sup> will be chief <sup>1</sup> among you <sup>9</sup> , let him <sup>1</sup> be your <sup>3</sup> servant:	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, servant 2 <sup>s</sup> would be first 3 <sup>m</sup> Gr. bond-servant.
6 <sup>s</sup> up that which is thine,	16 <sup>b</sup> So the last shall be first, and the first last <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> o <sup>4</sup> for many be called, but few chosen. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>p</sup> Luke 18:31. John 12:12.	28 <sup>k</sup> Even as the <sup>1</sup> Son of man came not to be ministered unto, <sup>n</sup> but to minister, and <sup>p</sup> to give his life a ransom <sup>q</sup> for many.	4 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 5 <sup>s</sup> went out
7 <sup>s</sup> ; it is my will to	17 ¶ <sup>m</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> going up to Jerusalem <sup>2</sup> took the twelve disciples apart <sup>3</sup> in the way, and <sup>1</sup> said unto them,	<sup>q</sup> ch. 26:28. Rom. 5:15, 19. Heb. 9:28. <sup>r</sup> Mark 10:40. Luke 18:35. <sup>s</sup> ch. 16:21. <sup>t</sup> ch. 9:27. <sup>u</sup> ch. 27:2. Mark 15:1, 16, &c. <sup>v</sup> Luke 23:1. John 18:23, &c. <sup>w</sup> Acts 3:13. <sup>x</sup> Mark 10:25. <sup>y</sup> ch. 4:21.	29 <sup>1r</sup> And as they <sup>5</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> from Jericho, a great multitude followed him.	6 <sup>s</sup> was passing 7 <sup>s</sup> Lord, have
8 <sup>s</sup> or is	18 <sup>1</sup> Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be <sup>4</sup> betrayed <sup>1</sup> unto the chief priests and <sup>o</sup> unto the <sup>1</sup> scribes <sup>5</sup> , and they shall condemn him to death,	<sup>z</sup> ch. 27:2. Mark 15:1, 16, &c. <sup>aa</sup> Luke 23:1. John 18:23, &c. <sup>ab</sup> Acts 3:13. <sup>ac</sup> Mark 10:25. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 4:21.	30 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And <sup>1</sup> behold, <sup>2</sup> two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus <sup>6</sup> passed <sup>1</sup> by, cried out, saying, <sup>7</sup> Have <sup>1</sup> mercy on us, <sup>o</sup> O Lord, <sup>1</sup> thou son of David.	8 <sup>s</sup> that 9 <sup>a</sup> out
9 <sup>s</sup> as Jesus was	19 <sup>x</sup> And shall deliver him <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify <sup>o</sup> him <sup>1</sup> : and the third day he shall <sup>1</sup> rise again. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>ae</sup> ch. 27:2. Mark 15:1, 16, &c. <sup>af</sup> Luke 23:1. John 18:23, &c. <sup>ag</sup> Acts 3:13. <sup>ah</sup> Mark 10:25. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 4:21.	31 And the multitude rebuked them, <sup>8</sup> because <sup>1</sup> they should hold their peace: but they cried <sup>9</sup> the more, saying, <sup>7</sup> Have <sup>1</sup> mercy on us, <sup>o</sup> O Lord, <sup>1</sup> thou son of David.	1 <sup>s</sup> should 2 <sup>s</sup> And Jesus, being moved with compassion, 3 <sup>s</sup> straight-way they received their
2 <sup>a</sup> , he, 3 <sup>s</sup> , and in the way he	20 ¶ <sup>y</sup> Then came to him the mother of <sup>2</sup> Zebedee's children <sup>1</sup> with her sons, worshipping him, and <sup>1</sup> desiring <sup>1</sup> a certain thing of him.	<sup>aj</sup> ch. 19:28.	32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What wilt ye that I <sup>1</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> do unto you?	4 <sup>s</sup> came unto 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus sent
4 <sup>s</sup> delivered	21 And he said unto her, What <sup>1</sup> wilt <sup>1</sup> thou? She saith unto him, <sup>2</sup> Grant <sup>1</sup> that these my two sons <sup>o</sup> may sit, <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> one on thy right hand, and <sup>3</sup> the other on the left, <sup>1</sup> in thy kingdom.	<sup>ak</sup> ch. 19:28.	33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.	
5 <sup>s</sup> ;	22 But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> the cup that I <sup>1</sup> shall drink of, <sup>o</sup> and to be baptized with <sup>6</sup> the baptism that I am baptized with? <sup>1</sup> They say unto him, We are able.	<sup>al</sup> ch. 19:28.	34 <sup>2</sup> So Jesus had compassion on them, and <sup>1</sup> touched their eyes: and <sup>3</sup> immediately their eyes received <sup>1</sup> sight, and <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> followed him.	
6 <sup>s</sup> unto	23 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, <sup>23</sup> Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, <sup>o</sup> and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: <sup>1</sup> but to sit on my right hand, and on <sup>7</sup> my left, <sup>1</sup> is not mine to <sup>9</sup> give, but it <sup>8</sup> shall	<sup>am</sup> ch. 19:28.		
7 <sup>s</sup> be raised up.	24 <sup>2</sup> Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, <sup>o</sup> and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: <sup>1</sup> but to sit on my right hand, and on <sup>7</sup> my left, <sup>1</sup> is not mine to <sup>9</sup> give, but it <sup>8</sup> shall	<sup>an</sup> ch. 19:28.		
8 <sup>s</sup> the sons of Zebedee	25 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, <sup>23</sup> Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, <sup>o</sup> and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: <sup>1</sup> but to sit on my right hand, and on <sup>7</sup> my left, <sup>1</sup> is not mine to <sup>9</sup> give, but it <sup>8</sup> shall	<sup>ao</sup> ch. 19:28.		
9 <sup>s</sup> asking	26 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, <sup>23</sup> Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, <sup>o</sup> and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: <sup>1</sup> but to sit on my right hand, and on <sup>7</sup> my left, <sup>1</sup> is not mine to <sup>9</sup> give, but it <sup>8</sup> shall	<sup>ap</sup> ch. 19:28.		
1 <sup>s</sup> would est	27 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, <sup>23</sup> Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, <sup>o</sup> and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: <sup>1</sup> but to sit on my right hand, and on <sup>7</sup> my left, <sup>1</sup> is not mine to <sup>9</sup> give, but it <sup>8</sup> shall	<sup>aq</sup> ch. 19:28.		
2 <sup>s</sup> Command	28 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, <sup>23</sup> Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, <sup>o</sup> and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: <sup>1</sup> but to sit on my right hand, and on <sup>7</sup> my left, <sup>1</sup> is not mine to <sup>9</sup> give, but it <sup>8</sup> shall	<sup>ar</sup> ch. 19:28.		
3 <sup>s</sup> one on thy left hand,	29 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, <sup>23</sup> Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, <sup>o</sup> and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: <sup>1</sup> but to sit on my right hand, and on <sup>7</sup> my left, <sup>1</sup> is not mine to <sup>9</sup> give, but it <sup>8</sup> shall	<sup>as</sup> ch. 19:28.		
4 <sup>s</sup> am about to drink?	30 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, <sup>23</sup> Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, <sup>o</sup> and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: <sup>1</sup> but to sit on my right hand, and on <sup>7</sup> my left, <sup>1</sup> is not mine to <sup>9</sup> give, but it <sup>8</sup> shall	<sup>at</sup> ch. 19:28.		
5 <sup>s</sup> He	31 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, <sup>23</sup> Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, <sup>o</sup> and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: <sup>1</sup> but to sit on my right hand, and on <sup>7</sup> my left, <sup>1</sup> is not mine to <sup>9</sup> give, but it <sup>8</sup> shall	<sup>au</sup> ch. 19:28.		
6 <sup>s</sup> My cup indeed ye shall drink:	32 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, <sup>23</sup> Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, <sup>o</sup> and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: <sup>1</sup> but to sit on my right hand, and on <sup>7</sup> my left, <sup>1</sup> is not mine to <sup>9</sup> give, but it <sup>8</sup> shall	<sup>av</sup> ch. 19:28.		
7 <sup>s</sup> my left hand,	33 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, <sup>23</sup> Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, <sup>o</sup> and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: <sup>1</sup> but to sit on my right hand, and on <sup>7</sup> my left, <sup>1</sup> is not mine to <sup>9</sup> give, but it <sup>8</sup> shall	<sup>aw</sup> ch. 19:28.		
8 <sup>s</sup> is for	34 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, <sup>23</sup> Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, <sup>o</sup> and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: <sup>1</sup> but to sit on my right hand, and on <sup>7</sup> my left, <sup>1</sup> is not mine to <sup>9</sup> give, but it <sup>8</sup> shall	<sup>ax</sup> ch. 19:28.		

## CHAPTER 21.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ rideth into Jerusalem upon an ass, 12 driveth the buyers and sellers out of the temple, 17 curseth the fig tree, 23 putteth to silence the priests and elders, 28 rebuking them by the similitude of the two sons, 33 and the wicked husbandmen.

AND <sup>o</sup>when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and <sup>4</sup>were come to<sup>1</sup> Bethphage, unto <sup>7</sup>the mount of Olives, then <sup>5</sup>sent Jesus<sup>1</sup> two disciples,

R.V.	Christ's entry	St. MATTHEW 21.	into Jerusalem.	R.V.
1 <sup>A</sup> that is	2 Saying unto them, Go into the village <sup>1</sup> over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose <i>them</i> , and bring <i>them</i> unto me.	A.D. 33.	sanna to the son of David; they were <sup>1</sup> sore displeased,	1 <sup>S</sup> moved with indignation,
2 <sup>S</sup> one	3 And if any <sup>2</sup> man' say <sup>3</sup> ought' unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them.	<sup>4</sup> Ps. 8. 2.	16 And said unto him, Heardest thou what these <sup>2</sup> say' <sup>1</sup> ? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea <sup>3</sup> ; have' ye never read, <sup>4</sup> Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?	2 <sup>S</sup> are saying
3 <sup>S</sup> augit	4 <sup>4</sup> All this was done, <sup>1</sup> that it might be fulfilled which was spoken <sup>5</sup> by the prophet, saying,	<sup>6</sup> Mark 11. 11. John 11. 18.	17 <sup>6</sup> ¶ And he left them, and went <sup>4</sup> out of the city <sup>5</sup> into' <sup>6</sup> Bethany; and he <sup>1</sup> lodged there.	3 <sup>S</sup> : did
4 <sup>S</sup> Now this is come to pass,	5 <sup>6</sup> d Tell ye the daughter of <sup>7</sup> Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and <sup>8</sup> sitting' upon an ass, and <sup>9</sup> a colt the foal of an ass.	<sup>6</sup> Mark 11. 12. d Is. 62. 11. Zech. 9. 9. John 12. 15.	18 <sup>7</sup> c Now in the morning as he returned <sup>5</sup> into' the city, he hungered.	4 <sup>A</sup> forth
5 <sup>M</sup> Or, through	6 <sup>7</sup> And the disciples went, and did <sup>1</sup> as Jesus <sup>2</sup> commanded' them,	<sup>6</sup> Mark 11. 13. f Gr. one fig tree.	19 <sup>8</sup> And <sup>8</sup> when he saw <sup>1</sup> a fig tree in the way, <sup>1</sup> he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only <sup>2</sup> , and said' unto it, Let <sup>1</sup> no fruit grow on' thee henceforward for ever. And <sup>2</sup> presently' the fig tree withered away.	5 <sup>S</sup> to
6 <sup>S</sup> Or, to end of ver.	7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and <sup>h</sup> put on them their <sup>3</sup> clothes, and they set <i>him</i> thereon.	<sup>6</sup> Mark 11. 14.	20 <sup>1</sup> And when the disciples saw <sup>1</sup> it, they marvelled, saying, How <sup>3</sup> soon is' the fig tree <sup>4</sup> withered away!	6 <sup>S</sup> , and
7 <sup>S</sup> Zion,	8 And <sup>4</sup> a very great' multitude spread their garments in the way; <sup>5</sup> k others cut <sup>o</sup> down' branches from the trees, and <sup>6</sup> strawed' <sup>1</sup> them in the way.	<sup>6</sup> Mark 11. 15. d Is. 62. 11. Zech. 9. 9. John 12. 15.	21 <sup>5</sup> Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, <sup>1</sup> If ye have faith, and <sup>2</sup> doubt not, ye shall not only do <sup>6</sup> this <sup>1</sup> which' <sup>1</sup> is done to the fig tree, <sup>2</sup> but <sup>7</sup> also' if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou <sup>8</sup> removed, and be thou' cast into the sea <sup>9</sup> ; it shall be done.	7 <sup>A</sup> ¶
8 <sup>S</sup> riding	9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, <sup>7</sup> Hosanna to the son of David: <sup>4</sup> Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.	<sup>6</sup> Mark 11. 16. Luke 19. 45. John 2. 13, 15.	22 And <sup>1</sup> all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.	8 <sup>S</sup> seeing a [M Or, a single] fig tree by the way side,
9 <sup>A</sup> upon	10 <sup>7</sup> And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was <sup>8</sup> moved, <sup>1</sup> saying, Who is this?	<sup>6</sup> Mark 11. 17. Luke 20. 1. ch. 2. 23. Luke 7. 16. John 6. 14. v. 7. 49. & 9. 17.	23 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and <sup>2</sup> said, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?	9 <sup>S</sup> ; and he saith
1 <sup>A</sup> even	11 And the <sup>8</sup> multitude' said, This is <sup>1</sup> Jesus <sup>2</sup> the prophet of' Nazareth of Galilee.	<sup>6</sup> Mark 11. 18. Luke 19. 45. John 2. 13, 15.	24 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one <sup>1</sup> thing, <sup>1</sup> which if ye tell me, I <sup>2</sup> in like wise' will tell you by what authority I do these things.	1 <sup>S</sup> there be no fruit from
2 <sup>S</sup> appointed	12 ¶ <sup>7</sup> And Jesus <sup>2</sup> went' into the temple <sup>3</sup> of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the <sup>4</sup> a moneychangers, <sup>1</sup> and the seats of them that sold <sup>5</sup> doves, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>6</sup> Mark 11. 19. Luke 19. 45. John 2. 15. v. 14. & 7. 47. & Deut. 14. 25.	25 The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven <sup>3</sup> , or of' men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why <sup>1</sup> did ye not <sup>o</sup> then' believe him?	2 <sup>S</sup> immediately
3 <sup>S</sup> garments; and he sat	13 And <sup>6</sup> said' unto them, It is written, <sup>6</sup> My house shall be called <sup>7</sup> the' house of prayer <sup>8</sup> ; but ye have made' it a den of <sup>9</sup> thieves. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>6</sup> Mark 11. 20. Luke 19. 46. John 2. 16. v. 14. & 7. 47. & Deut. 14. 25.	26 But if we shall say, <sup>5</sup> Of' men; we fear the <sup>6</sup> people'; <sup>6</sup> for all hold John as a prophet.	3 <sup>S</sup> did
4 <sup>S</sup> the most part of the	14 And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple <sup>1</sup> ; and he healed them.	<sup>6</sup> Mark 11. 21. Luke 19. 47.		4 <sup>A</sup> And
5 <sup>A</sup> and	15 <sup>2</sup> And' when the chief priests and <sup>3</sup> scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children <sup>4</sup> crying in the temple <sup>5</sup> ; and saying, Ho-	<sup>6</sup> Mark 11. 22. Luke 19. 48.		5 <sup>S</sup> what
6 <sup>S</sup> spread				7 <sup>S</sup> even
7 <sup>A</sup> him				8 <sup>S</sup> taken up and
				9 <sup>S</sup> ,
8 <sup>S</sup> stirred,				1 <sup>S</sup> question, M Gr. word.
9 <sup>S</sup> multitudes				2 <sup>S</sup> likewise
1 <sup>S</sup> the prophet, Jesus, from				3 <sup>S</sup> or from
2 <sup>S</sup> entered				4 <sup>A</sup> then
3 <sup>M</sup> Many anc. auth. omit of God.				5 <sup>S</sup> From
4 <sup>S</sup> money-changers,				6 <sup>S</sup> multitude
5 <sup>S</sup> the doves;				
6 <sup>S</sup> he saith				
7 <sup>S</sup> a				
8 <sup>S</sup> ; but ye make				
9 <sup>S</sup> robbers,				
1 <sup>S</sup> :				
2 <sup>S</sup> But				
3 <sup>A</sup> the				
4 <sup>A</sup> that were				

	27 And they answered Jesus, and said, We <sup>1</sup> cannot tell. And he <sup>1</sup> said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.	A.D. 33.	40 When <sup>1</sup> the lord therefore <sup>1</sup> of the vineyard <sup>2</sup> cometh, <sup>1</sup> what will he do unto those husbandmen?	<sup>1</sup> s there- fore the lord <sup>2</sup> s shall come,
<sup>1</sup> s know not. He also	28 ¶ But what think ye? A <sup>o</sup> certain <sup>1</sup> man had two sons: and he came to the first, and said, <sup>2</sup> Son, go work <sup>3</sup> to day in my <sup>1</sup> vineyard.	<sup>a</sup> See Luke 20. 16. <sup>b</sup> Luke 21. 24. Heb. 2. 3. <sup>c</sup> Acts 13. 46. <sup>d</sup> 15. 7. <sup>e</sup> 18. 6. <sup>f</sup> 28. 28. Rom. 9. & 10. & 11.	41 <sup>a</sup> They say unto him, <sup>b</sup> He will miserably destroy those <sup>3</sup> wicked <sup>1</sup> men, <sup>c</sup> and will let out <sup>d</sup> his <sup>1</sup> vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.	<sup>3</sup> s miser- able <sup>4</sup> s the
<sup>2</sup> M Gr. Child.	29 <sup>1</sup> He <sup>1</sup> answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented <sup>5</sup> , and went.	<sup>d</sup> Ps. 118. 22. Is. 28. 16. Mark 12. 10. Luke 20. 17. Acts 4. 11. Eph. 2. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 6, 7.	42 Jesus saith unto them, <sup>a</sup> Did ye never read in the scriptures, <sup>b</sup> The stone which the builders rejected, the same <sup>c</sup> is become <sup>1</sup> the head of the corner: this <sup>d</sup> is the Lord's doing, <sup>1</sup> and it is marvellous in our eyes?	<sup>5</sup> Cito., to end of ver. <sup>6</sup> s was made <sup>7</sup> s was from the Lord,
<sup>3</sup> s to-day in the	30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not.		43 Therefore say I unto you, <sup>a</sup> The kingdom of God shall be taken <sup>b</sup> from you, and <sup>c</sup> given <sup>1</sup> to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.	<sup>8</sup> A away <sup>9</sup> A shall be
<sup>4</sup> s And he	31 Whether of <sup>e</sup> them <sup>1</sup> twain did the will of <sup>f</sup> his father? They say <sup>o</sup> unto him <sup>1</sup> , The first. Jesus saith unto them, <sup>1</sup> Verily I say unto you, <sup>2</sup> That <sup>1</sup> the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 8. 12. <sup>f</sup> Luke 7. 29, 50.	44 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>2</sup> whosoever <sup>3</sup> shall fall <sup>1</sup> on this stone shall be broken <sup>3</sup> : but on whomsoever it shall fall, <sup>a</sup> it will <sup>b</sup> grind him to powder. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> M Some anc. auth. omit ver. 44. <sup>2</sup> s he that falleth <sup>3</sup> A to pieces <sup>4</sup> s scatter him as dust. <sup>5</sup> A the <sup>6</sup> s And <sup>7</sup> s hold <sup>8</sup> s multi- tudes,
<sup>5</sup> A himself	32 For <sup>a</sup> John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: <sup>b</sup> but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye <sup>c</sup> had seen <sup>d</sup> it, repented not <sup>1</sup> afterward, that ye might believe him.	<sup>g</sup> Is. 8. 14, 15. Zech. 12. 3. Luke 20. 13. Rom. 9. 33. 1 Pet. 2. 8. <sup>h</sup> ch. 3. 1, ac. <sup>i</sup> Luke 3. 12, 13. <sup>j</sup> Is. 60. 12. Dan. 2. 44.	45 And when the chief priests and <sup>b</sup> Pharisees <sup>c</sup> had <sup>1</sup> heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.	
<sup>6</sup> s the	33 ¶ Hear another parable: There was a <sup>a</sup> certain <sup>1</sup> householder, <sup>b</sup> which planted a vineyard, and <sup>c</sup> hedged it round about, <sup>1</sup> and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and <sup>d</sup> went into <sup>e</sup> a far country: <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> Ps. 80. 9. Cant. 8. 11. Is. 5. 1. Jer. 2. 21. Mark 12. 1. Luke 20. 9. <sup>m</sup> ver. 11. Luke 7. 16. John 7. 40. <sup>n</sup> ch. 23. 14, 15.	46 <sup>a</sup> But <sup>1</sup> when they sought to lay <sup>b</sup> hands <sup>1</sup> on him, they feared the <sup>c</sup> multitude, <sup>1</sup> because <sup>m</sup> they took him for a prophet.	
<sup>7</sup> s that	34 And when the <sup>3</sup> time of the fruit <sup>1</sup> drew near, he sent his <sup>a</sup> servants to the husbandmen, <sup>b</sup> that they might receive the fruits of it. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>p</sup> Cant. 8. 11, 12.	CHAPTER 22.	
<sup>8</sup> s saw it, did not even re- pent your- selves	35 ¶ And the husbandmen took his <sup>a</sup> servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another.	<sup>q</sup> Ps. 80. 9. Cant. 8. 11. Is. 5. 1. Jer. 2. 21. Mark 12. 1. Luke 20. 9. <sup>m</sup> ver. 11. Luke 7. 16. John 7. 40. <sup>n</sup> ch. 23. 14, 15.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Parable of the marriage of the king's son. <sup>9</sup> Vocation of the Gentiles. <sup>12</sup> Punishment of him that lacked the wedding garment. <sup>15</sup> Tribute to be paid to Cæsar. <sup>23</sup> Christ confuteth the Sadducees: <sup>34</sup> answereth the lawyer, which is the first and great commandment: <sup>41</sup> and silenceth the Pharisees about the Messias. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>9</sup> s man that was a	36 Again, he sent other <sup>a</sup> servants more than the first: and they did unto them <sup>b</sup> likewise. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>q</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 21. Ac. 36. 16. Neh. 9. 26. ch. 5. 12. Ac. 23. 34, 37. Acts 7. 52. 1 Thes. 2. 15. Heb. 11. 36, 37. <sup>r</sup> Luke 14. 16. Rev. 19. 7, 9.	AND Jesus answered <sup>a</sup> and spake <sup>b</sup> unto them again by parables, and said, <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>1</sup> s set a hedge about it,	37 But <sup>a</sup> last of all <sup>1</sup> he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.	<sup>r</sup> Ps. 2. 8. Heb. 1. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ps. 2. 2. ch. 26. 3. Ac. 27. 1. John 11. 53. Acts 4. 27. c Prov. 9. 2. g ch. 26. 50. ac. Mark 14. 46. ac. Luke 22. 54. ac. John 18. 12. ac. Acts 2. 23.	2 The kingdom of heaven is <sup>a</sup> like <sup>1</sup> unto a certain king, which made a marriage <sup>b</sup> for his son,	<sup>9</sup> s again in para- bles unto them, saying, <sup>1</sup> s likened 2 A feast
<sup>2</sup> s another country.	38 But <sup>a</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the husbandmen <sup>b</sup> saw the son, <sup>c</sup> they <sup>1</sup> said among themselves, <sup>d</sup> This is the heir: <sup>e</sup> come, let us kill him, and <sup>f</sup> let us seize on <sup>1</sup> his inheritance.		3 And sent forth his <sup>a</sup> servants to call them that were bidden to the <sup>b</sup> wedding <sup>1</sup> : and they would not come.	<sup>3</sup> M Gr. bond- servants. <sup>4</sup> s mar- riage feast
<sup>3</sup> s season of the fruits	39 ¶ And they <sup>a</sup> caught <sup>1</sup> him, and cast <sup>b</sup> him <sup>2</sup> out of the vineyard, and <sup>c</sup> slew <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> him.		4 Again <sup>o</sup> , he sent forth other <sup>a</sup> servants, saying, Tell them <sup>b</sup> which <sup>1</sup> are bidden, Behold, I have <sup>c</sup> prepared <sup>1</sup> my dinner: <sup>d</sup> my oxen and <sup>e</sup> my fatlings <sup>f</sup> are killed, and all things <sup>g</sup> are ready: come <sup>h</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the marriage <sup>8</sup> .	<sup>5</sup> s that <sup>6</sup> s made ready  <sup>7</sup> s to <sup>8</sup> A feast
<sup>4</sup> M Gr. bond- servants.				
<sup>5</sup> s to receive his fruits.				
<sup>6</sup> M Or, the fruits of it				
<sup>6</sup> s in like manner.				
<sup>7</sup> s after- ward				
<sup>8</sup> A, when they				
<sup>9</sup> s take				
<sup>1</sup> s took				
<sup>2</sup> A forth				
<sup>3</sup> s killed				

R.V.	Of giving tribute	St. MATTHEW 22.	to Cæsar.	R.V.
	5 But they made light of <sup>†</sup> it, and went their ways, one to his <sup>1</sup> farm, another to his merchandise :	A.D. 33. <sup>a</sup> Or, inscription <sup>1</sup>	20 And he saith unto them, Whose <sup>†</sup> is this image and <sup>a</sup> superscription ?	
1 <sup>A</sup> own	6 And the <sup>2</sup> remnant took <sup>1</sup> his <sup>3</sup> servants, and entreated <sup>†</sup> them <sup>4</sup> spitefully, and slew <sup>†</sup> them.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 17. 25. Rom. 13. 7.	21 They say unto him, Cæsar's. Then saith he unto them, <sup>b</sup> Rend- er therefore unto Cæsar the things <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> are Cæsar's ;	1 <sup>s</sup> that
2 <sup>s</sup> rest laid hold on	7 But <sup>5</sup> when the king heard <sup>thereof</sup> , he was wroth : <sup>1</sup> and he sent <sup>o</sup> forth <sup>1</sup> his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned <sup>o</sup> up <sup>1</sup> their city.	<sup>c</sup> Dan. 9. 26. Luke 19. 27.	22 <sup>2</sup> When they had heard <sup>these</sup> words, <sup>1</sup> they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.	2 <sup>s</sup> And when they heard it,
3 <sup>M</sup> Gr. bond- servants.	8 Then saith he to his <sup>3</sup> servants, The wedding is ready, but they <sup>6</sup> which <sup>1</sup> were bidden were not <sup>7</sup> worthy.	<sup>d</sup> Mark 12. 19. Luke 20. 27. <sup>e</sup> Acts 23. 8.	23 <sup>†</sup> <sup>3</sup> d The same day <sup>1</sup> came to him <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> Sadducees, <sup>4</sup> which say that there is no resur- rection <sup>5</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> asked him,	3 <sup>s</sup> On that day there 4 <sup>M</sup> Gr. saying.
4 <sup>s</sup> shame- fully, and killed	9 Go ye therefore <sup>7</sup> into <sup>1</sup> the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage <sup>8</sup> .	<sup>f</sup> ch. 10. 11, 13. Acts 13. 46. <sup>g</sup> Deut. 23. 5.	24 Saying, <sup>6</sup> Master, <sup>7</sup> Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother <sup>7</sup> shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.	5 <sup>s</sup> : and they
5 <sup>s</sup> the king was wroth ;	10 <sup>2</sup> So <sup>1</sup> those <sup>3</sup> servants went out into the highways, and <sup>h</sup> gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good : and the wedding was <sup>1</sup> furnished <sup>1</sup> with guests.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 13. 38, 47.	25 Now there were with us seven brethren : and the first <sup>8</sup> , when he had married a wife, <sup>1</sup> deceased, and <sup>1</sup> having no <sup>9</sup> issue, <sup>1</sup> left his wife unto his brother <sup>1</sup> :	6 <sup>M</sup> Or. Teacher
6 <sup>s</sup> that	11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> when the king came in to <sup>3</sup> see <sup>1</sup> the guests, he saw there a man <sup>1</sup> which had not on a <sup>4</sup> wedding garment <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>i</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 2. Eph. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10, 12. Rev. 5. 4. <sup>k</sup> 16. 15. <sup>l</sup> 19. 8. <sup>m</sup> Gr. seven.	26 Likewise <sup>1</sup> the second also, and the third, unto the <sup>3</sup> k seventh.	7 <sup>M</sup> Gr. shall per- form the duty of a hus- band's brother to his wife. Cp. Deut. 25. 5.
7 <sup>s</sup> unto the part- ings of	12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a <sup>4</sup> wedding garment <sup>1</sup> ? And he was speech- less.	<sup>i</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 2. Eph. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10, 12. Rev. 5. 4. <sup>k</sup> 16. 15. <sup>l</sup> 19. 8. <sup>m</sup> Gr. seven.	27 And <sup>4</sup> last of <sup>1</sup> all the woman died <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> .	8 <sup>s</sup> mar- ried and
8 <sup>A</sup> feast	13 Then <sup>5</sup> said the king <sup>1</sup> to the <sup>6</sup> servants, Bind him hand and foot, <sup>o</sup> and take him away, <sup>1</sup> and cast <sup>†</sup> him <sup>7</sup> into <sup>1</sup> outer darkness ; there shall be <sup>8</sup> weeping and gnashing of teeth.	<sup>i</sup> John 20. 9.	28 <sup>5</sup> Therefore in <sup>1</sup> the resurrec- tion <sup>6</sup> whose wife shall she be of the seven ? for they all had her.	9 <sup>s</sup> seed 1 <sup>s</sup> ;
9 <sup>s</sup> And	14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ For many are called, but few <sup>6</sup> are <sup>1</sup> chosen.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 8. 12.	29 <sup>7</sup> Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, <sup>1</sup> not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.	2 <sup>s</sup> in like manner
1 <sup>s</sup> filled	15 ¶ Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might <sup>9</sup> entangle <sup>1</sup> him in <sup>his</sup> talk.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 20. 16. <sup>p</sup> 1 John 3. 2.	30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but <sup>2</sup> are as <sup>5</sup> the angels of God <sup>1</sup> in heaven.	3 <sup>M</sup> Gr. seven.
2 <sup>s</sup> But	16 And they <sup>1</sup> sent out unto <sup>1</sup> him their disciples <sup>2</sup> with the Herodians, saying, <sup>3</sup> Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, <sup>4</sup> neither carest thou for any man <sup>1</sup> : for thou regardest not the person of men.	<sup>q</sup> Mark 12. 13. Luke 20. 20.	31 But as touching the resur- rection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,	4 <sup>s</sup> after them
3 <sup>s</sup> behold	17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou ? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cæsar, or not ?	<sup>r</sup> Ex. 3. 6, 16. Mark 12. 26. Luke 20. 37. Acts 7. 32. Heb. 11. 16.	32 <sup>†</sup> I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob ? God is not <sup>9</sup> the God <sup>1</sup> of the dead, but of the living.	5 <sup>s</sup> In
4 <sup>s</sup> wed- ding- garment	18 But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, <sup>†</sup> ye hypocrites ?	<sup>r</sup> ch. 7. 28.	33 And when the <sup>1</sup> multitude <sup>1</sup> heard <sup>2</sup> this, <sup>1</sup> they were as- tonished at his <sup>3</sup> doctrine.	6 <sup>A</sup> there- fore
5 <sup>s</sup> the king said	19 Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a <sup>5</sup> penny.	<sup>r</sup> Mark 12. 23.	34 ¶ <sup>o</sup> When <sup>1</sup> the Phari- sees <sup>4</sup> had <sup>1</sup> heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, <sup>5</sup> they were gathered <sup>1</sup> together.	7 <sup>A</sup> But
6 <sup>M</sup> Or, ministers		<sup>r</sup> Luke 10. 25.	35 <sup>6</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> one of them, <sup>o</sup> which was <sup>1</sup> a lawyer, asked <sup>†</sup> him a question, tempting him, <sup>o</sup> and saying,	8 <sup>s</sup> angels <sup>m</sup> Many anc.auth. add of God.
7 <sup>s</sup> out in- to the		<sup>r</sup> In value seven pence halfpenny : ch. 20. 2.	36 <sup>†</sup> Master, which <sup>†</sup> is the great commandment in the law ?	9 <sup>s</sup> the God
8 <sup>A</sup> the				1 <sup>s</sup> multi- tudes
9 <sup>s</sup> ensnare				2 <sup>s</sup> it,
1 <sup>s</sup> send to				3 <sup>s</sup> teach- ing.
2 <sup>A</sup> ,				4 <sup>s</sup> , when they
3 <sup>M</sup> Or, Teacher				5 <sup>s</sup> gath- ered them- selves
4 <sup>s</sup> and carest not for any one :				6 <sup>s</sup> And
5 <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on ch. 13. 23.				7 <sup>M</sup> Or. Teacher



1<sup>s</sup> And he  
2<sup>s</sup> great  
and first  
3<sup>s</sup> And  
a second  
love unto  
it is this,  
4<sup>s</sup> hang-  
eth the  
whole  
law,  
5<sup>s</sup> Now  
while  
6<sup>s</sup> a  
question  
7<sup>s</sup> the  
Spirit  
9 Citn., to  
end of ver.  
1<sup>s</sup> Lord  
2<sup>s</sup> put  
3<sup>s</sup> under-  
neath  
thy feet  
4<sup>s</sup> calleth  
5<sup>s</sup> one

37 <sup>1</sup>Jesus' said unto him,  
"Thou shalt love the Lord thy  
God with all thy heart, and  
with all thy soul, and with all  
thy mind.  
38 This is the <sup>2</sup>first and great  
commandment.  
39 <sup>3</sup>And the second is like  
unto it, 'Thou shalt love thy  
neighbour as thyself.  
40 "On these two command-  
ments 'hang all the law' and  
the prophets.  
41 ¶ While' the Pharisees  
were gathered together, Jesus  
asked them <sup>6</sup>,  
42 Saying, What think ye of '  
Christ? whose son is he? They  
say unto him, *The son of David.*  
43 He saith unto them, How  
then doth David in <sup>8</sup>spirit' call  
him Lord, saying,  
44 <sup>9</sup>"The <sup>1</sup>LORD' said unto my  
Lord, Sit thou on my right  
hand, till I <sup>2</sup>'make' thine ene-  
mies <sup>3</sup>thy footstool!'  
45 If David then 'call' him  
Lord, how is he his son?  
46 'And no <sup>5</sup>man' was able  
to answer him a word, <sup>7</sup>neither  
durst any <sup>1</sup>man from that day  
forth ask him any more <sup>4</sup>ques-  
tions.

### CHAPTER 23.

<sup>1</sup> Christ admonisheth the people to  
follow the good doctrine, not the evil  
examples, of the scribes and Pharisees.  
13 He denounceth eight woes against  
their hypocrisy and blindness: 34 and  
promiseth the destruction of Jeru-  
salem.

**T**HEN spake Jesus to the  
<sup>6</sup>multitudes,  
2 Saying, "The scribes and the  
Pharisees sit <sup>7</sup>in' Moses' seat:  
3 All <sup>8</sup>therefore whatsoever  
they bid ye <sup>9</sup>observe, *that* ob-  
serve and do; <sup>1</sup>but do not ye  
after their works! <sup>1</sup>for <sup>2</sup>they  
say, and do not.  
4 <sup>2</sup>"For' they bind heavy bur-  
dens <sup>3</sup>and grievous to be borne,  
and lay <sup>4</sup>them on men's shoul-  
ders; but they <sup>1</sup>themselves will  
not move them with <sup>2</sup>'one of  
their fingers.'  
5 But <sup>2</sup>'all their works they do  
for to be seen of men: <sup>5</sup>'they  
make broad their phylacteries,  
and enlarge the borders <sup>6</sup>of  
their garments,'  
6 "And love the <sup>7</sup>uppermost  
rooms' at feasts, and the chief  
seats in the synagogues,

A.D. 33.  
a Deut. 6. 5.  
b 13, 12.  
c 39. 6.  
d Luke 10. 27.  
e James 3. 1.  
f See  
g 2 Cor. 1. 24.  
h 1 Pet. 5. 3.  
i Lev. 19. 18.  
ch. 19. 19.  
Mark 12. 31.  
Luke 10. 27.  
Rom. 13. 9.  
Gal. 5. 14.  
James 2. 8.  
k Mal. 1. 6.  
l ch. 7. 12.  
m 1 Tim. 1. 5.  
n Mark 12. 35.  
o Luke 20. 41.  
p ch. 29. 26, 27.  
q Job 22. 29.  
Prov. 15. 33.  
r 29. 23.  
s Luke 14. 11.  
t 18. 14.  
u James 4. 6.  
v 1 Pet. 5. 5.  
w Luke 11. 52.  
x Ps. 110. 1.  
y 1 Cor. 15. 25.  
z Heb. 1. 13.  
aa 10. 12, 13.  
ab Luke 14. 6.  
ac Mark 12. 34.  
ad Luke 20. 40.  
ae Mark 12. 40.  
af Luke 20. 47.  
ag 2 Tim. 3. 6.  
ah Tit. 1. 11.  
ai ver. 24.  
aj ch. 15. 14.  
ak ch. 5. 33, 34.  
al Neh. 8. 4, 8.  
am Mal. 2. 7.  
an Mark 12. 38.  
ao Luke 20. 45.  
ap Rom. 2. 19.  
aq Ac.  
ar Ex. 30. 29.  
as Luke 11. 46.  
at Acts 15. 10.  
au Gal. 6. 13.  
av Or, debtor,  
or, bound.  
aw ch. 6. 1, 2.  
ax 5. 16.  
ay Num. 15. 38.  
az Deut. 6. 8.  
ba 22. 12.  
bb Prov. 3. 3.  
bc Ex. 29. 37.  
bd Mark 12. 38.  
be Luke 11. 43.  
bf 29. 46.  
bg 3 John 9.

7 And <sup>1</sup>'greetings in the mar-  
kets,' and to be called of men,  
Rabbi°, Rabbi'.  
8 <sup>2</sup>But be not ye called Rabi-  
bi: for one is your <sup>3</sup>Master,  
even Christ; <sup>4</sup>and all ye are  
brethren.  
9 And call no <sup>1</sup>man your father  
<sup>3</sup>upon' the earth: <sup>4</sup>for one is  
your Father, <sup>4</sup>which is in hea-  
ven.  
10 Neither be ye called masters:  
for one is your <sup>5</sup>Master,  
even Christ.  
11 But <sup>9</sup>he that is <sup>6</sup>'greatest  
among you shall be your <sup>7</sup>serv-  
ant.  
12 <sup>8</sup>And whosoever shall exalt  
himself shall be <sup>8</sup>'abased'; and  
<sup>9</sup>he that' shall humble himself  
shall be exalted.  
13 ¶ But <sup>1</sup>'woe unto you,  
scribes and Pharisees, hypocri-  
tes! <sup>1</sup>for' ye shut <sup>2</sup>'up' the  
kingdom of heaven <sup>2</sup>'against  
men: for ye <sup>3</sup>'neither go' in <sup>4</sup>'your-  
selves, neither suffer ye them  
that are entering <sup>4</sup>'to go in.' <sup>5</sup>  
14 Woe unto you, scribes  
and Pharisees, hypocrites! <sup>7</sup>for  
ye devour widows' houses, and  
for a pretence make long  
prayer: therefore ye shall re-  
ceive the greater damnation.'  
15 <sup>6</sup>Woe unto you, scribes and  
Pharisees, hypocrites! <sup>7</sup>for ye  
compass sea and land to make  
one proselyte; <sup>1</sup>and when he  
is <sup>8</sup>'made,' ye make him two-  
fold more <sup>9</sup>'the child' of <sup>1</sup>'hell  
than yourselves.  
16 <sup>6</sup>Woe unto you, <sup>7</sup>'ye blind  
guides, which say, <sup>9</sup>Whosoever  
shall swear by the <sup>2</sup>temple, it  
is nothing; but whosoever shall  
swear by the gold of the <sup>2</sup>tem-  
ple, he is <sup>2</sup>'a debtor!'  
17 <sup>1</sup>Ye fools and blind: for  
whether is greater, the gold,  
<sup>10</sup>or the <sup>2</sup>temple that <sup>3</sup>'sancti-  
fieth' the gold?  
18 And, Whosoever shall swear  
by the altar, it is nothing; but  
whosoever <sup>6</sup>'swareth' by the  
gift that is upon it, he is  
<sup>7</sup>'guilty.'  
19 <sup>1</sup>Ye <sup>9</sup>'fools and' blind: for  
whether <sup>1</sup>'is greater, the gift, or  
<sup>2</sup>the altar that sanctifieth the  
gift?  
20 <sup>8</sup>Whoso therefore shall  
swear' by the altar, sweareth  
by it, and by all things thereon.  
21 And <sup>9</sup>'whoso shall swear'

1<sup>s</sup> the  
salutations  
in the market-  
places,  
2<sup>s</sup> teacher,  
3<sup>s</sup> on  
4<sup>m</sup> Gr. the  
heavenly.  
5<sup>s</sup> master,  
even the  
6<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
greater.  
7<sup>m</sup> Or,  
minister  
8<sup>s</sup> hum-  
bled  
9<sup>s</sup> who-  
soever  
1<sup>s</sup> because  
2<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
before.  
3<sup>s</sup> enter  
not  
4<sup>s</sup> in to  
enter.  
5<sup>m</sup> Some  
authori-  
ties in-  
sert here,  
or after  
ver. 12,  
ver. 14  
Woe ...  
houses,  
even  
while ...  
ye make  
long  
prayers:  
... receive  
greater  
condem-  
nation.  
See Mark  
12. 40;  
Lk. 20. 47.  
6<sup>s</sup> ¶  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> become  
so,  
9<sup>s</sup> a son  
1<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
Gehenna.  
2<sup>m</sup> Or,  
san-  
ctuary: as  
in ver. 35.  
3<sup>m</sup> Or,  
bound  
by his  
oath  
4<sup>s</sup> .  
5<sup>s</sup> hath  
sancti-  
fied  
6<sup>s</sup> shall  
swear  
7<sup>s</sup> a  
debtor.  
8<sup>m</sup> Or,  
bound  
by his  
oath  
8<sup>s</sup> He  
therefore  
that  
sweareth  
9<sup>s</sup> he that  
sweareth

1 <sup>M</sup> Or, sanctuary: as in ver. 35.	by the <sup>1</sup> temple, sweareth by it, and by <sup>b</sup> him that dwelleth therein.	A.D. 33. <sup>a</sup> ch. 10. 17. <sup>2</sup> Cor. 11. 24. 25.	and crucify; and <sup>†</sup> <sup>a</sup> some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute <sup>o</sup> them' from city to city:	
2 <sup>S</sup> swear-eth by the	22 And he that <sup>2</sup> shall swear by <sup>†</sup> heaven, sweareth by <sup>c</sup> the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.	<sup>b</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 13. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 6. 2. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 35. 4. <sup>4</sup> 132. 34.	35 <sup>4</sup> That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed <sup>1</sup> upon' the earth, <sup>2</sup> from the blood of <sup>2</sup> righteous Abel' unto <sup>3</sup> the blood of <sup>3</sup> Zacharias' son of <sup>4</sup> 'Barachias,' whom ye slew between the <sup>5</sup> temple' and the altar.	1 <sup>S</sup> on
3 <sup>A</sup> ¶	23 <sup>3</sup> Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! <sup>†</sup> for ye <sup>o</sup> 'pay' tithe <sup>o</sup> of' mint and <sup>4</sup> 'anise and cummin, and <sup>5</sup> 'have omitted' the weightier <sup>†</sup> mat- ters of the law, <sup>6</sup> 'judgment,' mercy, and faith: <sup>7</sup> 'these ought ye' to have done, and not to <sup>8</sup> 'leave' the other undone.	<sup>c</sup> Ps. 11. 4. ch. 5. 34. Acts 7. 49. d Rev. 18. 24. <sup>e</sup> Gen. 4. 8. 1 John 3. 12. <sup>f</sup> Luke 11. 42. <sup>g</sup> 2 Cor. 24. 20, 21. <sup>h</sup> Gr. <i>ζυμωτορ</i> , <i>dill</i> . <sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 22. Hos. 6. 6. Mic. 6. 8. ch. 9. 13. <sup>j</sup> 12. 7. <sup>k</sup> Luke 13. 34. <sup>l</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 21.	36 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.	2 <sup>S</sup> Abel the righteous
4 <sup>M</sup> Or, dill	24 <sup>†</sup> Ye blind guides, which strain <sup>†</sup> 'at a' gnat, and swallow <sup>1</sup> a' camel.	<sup>m</sup> Deut. 32. 11, 12. <sup>n</sup> Mark 7. 4. Luke 11. 39. <sup>o</sup> Ps. 17. 8. <sup>p</sup> 91. 4.	37 <sup>6</sup> O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, <sup>7</sup> thou that killest' the prophets, <sup>8</sup> and <sup>9</sup> stonest them which <sup>1</sup> are sent unto <sup>2</sup> thee,' how often would <sup>m</sup> I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens <sup>2</sup> under <sup>†</sup> her wings, and ye would not!	3 <sup>S</sup> Zacha- riah
5 <sup>S</sup> left undone	25 <sup>3</sup> Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! <sup>†</sup> for ye <sup>3</sup> 'make clean' the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full <sup>4</sup> of' extortion and excess.		38 Behold, your house is left unto you <sup>1</sup> desolate.	4 <sup>S</sup> Bara- chiah,
6 <sup>S</sup> judge-ment, and	26 <sup>†</sup> Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first <sup>5</sup> that <sup>which</sup> is within' the cup and <sup>6</sup> platter, that the outside <sup>7</sup> of them may be' clean also.		39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, <sup>9</sup> Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.	5 <sup>S</sup> sanc- tuary
7 <sup>S</sup> but these ye ought	27 <sup>3</sup> Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! <sup>†</sup> for ye are like unto whited sepul- chres, which <sup>8</sup> 'indeed' appear beautiful <sup>o</sup> 'outward', but <sup>9</sup> are within' full of dead <sup>†</sup> men's bones, and of all uncleanness.		CHAPTER 24.	6 <sup>A</sup> ¶
8 <sup>S</sup> have left	28 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but <sup>1</sup> 'within' ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.		<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ foretelleth the destruction of the temple: 3 what and how great calamities shall be before it: 29 the signs of his coming to judgment. 42 The wisdom of watching like good servants, expecting every moment our master's coming.	7 <sup>S</sup> which killeth
9 <sup>S</sup> out the	29 <sup>2</sup> Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! <sup>3</sup> be- cause' ye build the <sup>4</sup> 'tombs' of the prophets, and garnish the <sup>5</sup> sepulchres' of the righteous,		AND <sup>1</sup> Jesus went out <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>2</sup> departed' from the tem- ple <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and his disciples came to <sup>†</sup> him <sup>o</sup> for' to shew him the buildings of the temple.	8 <sup>S</sup> stoneth them that
1 <sup>S</sup> the	30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we <sup>6</sup> would' not have been par- takers with them in the blood of the prophets.	<sup>r</sup> Luke 11. 44. Acts 23. 3.	2 <sup>3</sup> And Jesus' said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, <sup>2</sup> There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.	9 <sup>S</sup> her!
2 <sup>A</sup> ¶	31 Wherefore ye <sup>7</sup> be witnesses unto' yourselves, that <sup>2</sup> ye are <sup>8</sup> the children' of them <sup>9</sup> which killed' the prophets.		3 <sup>†</sup> And as he sat <sup>1</sup> 'upon' the mount of Olives, <sup>2</sup> the disciples came unto him privately, say- ing, <sup>3</sup> Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy <sup>5</sup> coming, and of <sup>6</sup> the end of the world?	1 <sup>M</sup> Some anc.auth. omit desolate.
3 <sup>S</sup> cleanse	32 <sup>†</sup> Fill ye up then the mea- sure of your fathers.	<sup>t</sup> Mark 13. 1. Luke 21. 5.	4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, <sup>4</sup> Take heed that no man <sup>7</sup> 'deceive you.'	
4 <sup>S</sup> from	33 <sup>†</sup> Ye serpents, <sup>†</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> c' genera- tion of vipers, how <sup>2</sup> 'can' ye escape the <sup>3</sup> 'damnation' of' hell?	<sup>u</sup> Luke 11. 47.	5 For <sup>6</sup> 'many shall come in my name, saying, I am <sup>8</sup> Christ; <sup>9</sup> and shall <sup>9</sup> 'deceive many.'	
5 <sup>S</sup> the inside of	34 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Wherefore,' behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: <sup>o</sup> and <sup>†</sup> some of them <sup>6</sup> 'ye shall' kill	<sup>v</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 7. Jer. 26. 18. Mic. 3. 12. Luke 19. 44.	6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that	
6 <sup>A</sup> of the		<sup>w</sup> Mark 13. 3. <sup>x</sup> Acts 7. 51, 52. <sup>y</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 15. <sup>z</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 1. <sup>a</sup> Gen. 15. 16. <sup>b</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 16. <sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 7. <sup>d</sup> 12. 34. <sup>e</sup> Eph. 5. 6. Col. 2. 8, 18. <sup>f</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 3. <sup>g</sup> 1 John 4. 1. <sup>h</sup> ver. 24. 14. Jer. 14. 14. <sup>i</sup> & 23. 21, 25. John 5. 43. <sup>j</sup> ch. 21. 24, 35. Luke 11. 49. <sup>k</sup> ver. 11. <sup>l</sup> Acts 5. 40. <sup>m</sup> 7. 58, 59. <sup>n</sup> & 23. 19.		
7 <sup>S</sup> thereof may become				
8 <sup>S</sup> out-wardly				
9 <sup>S</sup> inward-ly are				
1 <sup>S</sup> in-wardly				
2 <sup>A</sup> ¶				
3 <sup>S</sup> for				
4 <sup>S</sup> sepul- chres				
5 <sup>S</sup> tombs				
6 <sup>S</sup> should				
7 <sup>S</sup> witness to				
8 <sup>S</sup> sons				
9 <sup>S</sup> that slew				
1 <sup>S</sup> off- spring				
2 <sup>S</sup> shall				
3 <sup>S</sup> judge- ment				
4 <sup>M</sup> Gr. Gehenna.				
5 <sup>S</sup> There- fore,				
6 <sup>S</sup> shall ye				

1<sup>A</sup> needs  
2<sup>S</sup> ;  
3<sup>S</sup> But  
all these  
things  
4<sup>S</sup> travail.  
5<sup>S</sup> unto  
tribulation,  
6<sup>A</sup> the  
7<sup>S</sup> stumble,  
8<sup>S</sup> deliver  
up  
9<sup>S</sup> arise,  
10<sup>S</sup> lead  
many  
astray.  
11<sup>S</sup> he multiplied,  
12<sup>A</sup> the  
13<sup>S</sup> endureth to  
14<sup>S</sup> Or, these  
good  
tidings  
15<sup>A</sup> whole  
16<sup>S</sup> Or, in-  
habited  
earth.  
17<sup>S</sup> tes-  
timony  
18<sup>A</sup> the  
19<sup>S</sup> there-  
fore ye  
20<sup>S</sup> which  
was  
21<sup>S</sup> Or,  
through  
22<sup>S</sup> standing  
23<sup>S</sup> Or, a  
holy  
place  
24<sup>S</sup> S (let  
him that  
readeth  
under-  
stand),  
25<sup>S</sup> that are  
26<sup>S</sup> unto  
27<sup>S</sup> that  
28<sup>S</sup> go  
29<sup>S</sup> out the  
things  
that are  
in  
30<sup>S</sup> and  
31<sup>S</sup> A not  
32<sup>S</sup> cloak.  
33<sup>S</sup> But  
34<sup>S</sup> And  
35<sup>S</sup> A  
36<sup>S</sup> hath  
not been  
from  
37<sup>S</sup> until  
now,  
38<sup>S</sup> had  
been  
39<sup>S</sup> would  
have been

ye be not troubled: for <sup>o</sup>all' <sup>1</sup>these things must <sup>1</sup>come to pass <sup>2</sup>, but the end is not yet.  
7 For <sup>o</sup>nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines<sup>o</sup>, and pestilences,<sup>1</sup> and earthquakes<sup>o</sup>, in divers places.  
8 All these<sup>1</sup> are the beginning of 'sorrows.'  
9 Then shall they deliver you up <sup>5</sup>to be afflicted,<sup>1</sup> and shall kill you; and ye shall be hated of all <sup>6</sup>nations for my name's sake.  
10 And then shall many <sup>7</sup>'be offended,' and shall <sup>8</sup>'betray' one another, and shall hate one another.  
11 And <sup>8</sup>many false prophets shall <sup>9</sup>'rise,' and <sup>10</sup>'shall' deceive many.  
12 And because iniquity shall <sup>11</sup>'abound,' the love of <sup>12</sup>many shall wax cold.  
13 But he that <sup>13</sup>'shall endure unto' the end, the same shall be saved.  
14 And <sup>14</sup>this <sup>15</sup>gospel of the kingdom <sup>16</sup>shall be preached in <sup>17</sup>all the <sup>18</sup>world for a <sup>19</sup>'witness' unto all <sup>20</sup>'nations; and then shall the end come.  
15 When <sup>21</sup>ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, <sup>22</sup>spoken of <sup>23</sup>by <sup>24</sup>Daniel the prophet, <sup>25</sup>'stand' in <sup>26</sup>'the holy place', (<sup>27</sup>whose readeth, let him understand:)  
16 Then let them <sup>28</sup>which be<sup>1</sup> in Judæa flee <sup>29</sup>into' the mountains:  
17 Let him <sup>30</sup>'which' is on the housetop not <sup>31</sup>'come' down to take <sup>32</sup>'any thing out of' his house:  
18 'Neither' let him <sup>33</sup>'which' is in the field <sup>34</sup>'return back to take his' clothes.'  
19 And <sup>35</sup>'a' woe unto them that are with child<sup>o</sup>, and to them that give suck in those days!  
20 But<sup>1</sup> pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on <sup>36</sup>'the' sabbath<sup>o</sup> day:  
21 For <sup>37</sup>'then shall be great tribulation, such as <sup>38</sup>'was not since' the beginning of the world <sup>39</sup>'to this time,' no, nor ever shall be.  
22 And except those days <sup>40</sup>'should be' shortened, <sup>41</sup>'there should' no flesh <sup>42</sup>'be' saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

A.D. 33.  
<sup>a</sup> Mark 13.21.  
Luke 17. 23.  
& 21. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> 2 Chr. 15. 6.  
Is. 19. 2.  
Hag. 2. 22.  
Zech. 14. 13.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 5, 11.  
Deut. 13. 1.  
1 Th. 5. 2.  
9-11.  
Rev. 13. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> John 6. 37.  
& 10. 28. 29.  
Rom. 8. 28-30.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 19.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 10. 17.  
Mark 13. 9.  
Luke 21. 12.  
John 15. 20.  
& 16. 32.  
Acts 4. 2, 3.  
& 7. 59.  
& 12. 1, &c.  
1 Pet. 4. 16.  
Rev. 2. 10, 13.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 11. 6.  
& 13. 57.  
2 Tim. 1. 15.  
& 4. 10, 16.  
<sup>g</sup> Luke 17. 24.  
& ch. 7. 15.  
Acts 20. 29.  
2 Pet. 2. 1.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 5. 24.  
1 Tim. 4. 1.  
<sup>k</sup> Job 39. 30.  
Luke 17. 37.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 10. 22.  
Mark 13. 13.  
Heb. 5. 6, 14.  
Rev. 2. 15.  
<sup>m</sup> Dan. 7. 11, 12.  
<sup>n</sup> Is. 13. 10.  
Ezek. 32. 7.  
Joel 2. 10, 31.  
& 3. 15.  
Amos 5. 20.  
& 8. 9.  
Mark 13. 24.  
Luke 21. 25.  
Rev. 6. 12.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 4. 23.  
& 9. 33.  
<sup>q</sup> Rom. 10. 14.  
Col. 1. 6, 23.  
<sup>r</sup> Dan. 7. 13.  
<sup>s</sup> Mark 13. 14.  
Luke 21. 20.  
Zech. 12. 12.  
<sup>t</sup> Dan. 9. 27.  
& 12. 11.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 16. 27.  
Mark 13. 26.  
Rev. 1. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> Dan. 9. 23, 25.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 13. 41.  
1 Cor. 15. 62.  
1 Thes. 4. 16.  
<sup>x</sup> Or, with a trumpet, and a great voice.  
<sup>y</sup> Luke 21. 26.  
Zech. 23. 26.  
<sup>z</sup> James 5. 9.  
<sup>aa</sup> Or, he.  
<sup>ab</sup> Dan. 9. 26.  
& 12. 1.  
Joel 2. 2.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 16. 28.  
& 23. 36.  
Mark 13. 30.  
Luke 21. 32.  
<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 102. 26.  
Is. 51. 6.  
Jer. 31. 35, 36.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 18.  
Luke 13. 31.  
Luke 21. 33.  
Heb. 1. 11.  
<sup>af</sup> Mark 13. 32.  
Acts 1. 7.  
<sup>ag</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 2.  
2 Pet. 3. 10.  
<sup>ah</sup> Is. 65. 8, 9.  
Zech. 14. 2, 3.  
<sup>ai</sup> Zech. 14. 7.

23 <sup>a</sup>Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here <sup>b</sup>'is' Christ, or <sup>c</sup>'there': believe <sup>d</sup>'it not.  
24 For <sup>e</sup>'there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; <sup>f</sup>'insomuch that, <sup>g</sup>'if it were possible, they shall deceive the very' elect.  
25 Behold, I have told you <sup>h</sup>'before.'  
26 Wherefore if' they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the <sup>i</sup>'desert'; go not forth: <sup>j</sup>'behold, <sup>k</sup>'he is in the <sup>l</sup>'secret' chambers; believe <sup>m</sup>'it not.  
27 For as the lightning cometh <sup>n</sup>'out of' the east, and <sup>o</sup>'shineth' even unto the west; so shall <sup>p</sup>'also' the <sup>q</sup>'coming of the Son of man' <sup>r</sup>'be'.  
28 <sup>s</sup>'For wheresoever' the carcase is, there will the <sup>t</sup>'eagles be gathered together.  
29 <sup>u</sup>'Immediately' after the tribulation of those days <sup>v</sup>'shall the sun' be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:  
30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: <sup>w</sup>'and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, <sup>x</sup>'and they shall see the Son of man coming <sup>y</sup>'in' the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.  
31 And he shall send <sup>z</sup>'his angels' <sup>aa</sup>'with' <sup>ab</sup>'a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of the world to the other.  
32 Now <sup>ac</sup>'learn' a parable of the fig tree; When his' branch is <sup>ad</sup>'yet' tender, and putteth forth <sup>ae</sup>'leaves, ye know that <sup>af</sup>'summer' <sup>ag</sup>'is nigh':  
33 So likewise ye, <sup>ah</sup>'when ye' shall see all these things, know <sup>ai</sup>'that' <sup>aj</sup>'it is near,' <sup>ak</sup>'even at the doors.  
34 Verily I say unto you, <sup>al</sup>'This generation shall not pass' <sup>am</sup>'till all these things be' <sup>an</sup>'fulfilled.'  
35 Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.  
36 <sup>ao</sup>'But of that day and hour knoweth no <sup>ap</sup>'man, no, not the angels of heaven, <sup>aq</sup>'but my Father' only.

1<sup>A</sup> the  
2<sup>S</sup> Here  
3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
him  
4<sup>S</sup> so as  
to lead  
astray, if  
possible,  
even the  
5<sup>S</sup> before-  
hand.  
6<sup>S</sup> If  
therefore  
7<sup>S</sup> wilder-  
ness  
8<sup>S</sup> Behold,  
9<sup>S</sup> inner  
10<sup>M</sup> Or,  
them  
11<sup>S</sup> forth  
from  
12<sup>S</sup> is seen  
13<sup>S</sup> be  
14<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
presence.  
15<sup>S</sup> Where-  
soever  
16<sup>M</sup> Or,  
cultures  
17<sup>S</sup> But  
immedi-  
ately,  
18<sup>S</sup> the  
sun shall  
19<sup>S</sup> on  
20<sup>A</sup> forth  
21<sup>M</sup> Many  
anc.auth.  
read with  
a great  
trumpet,  
and they  
shall ga-  
ther &c.  
22<sup>M</sup> Or, a  
trumpet  
of great  
sound  
23<sup>A</sup>   
24<sup>S</sup> S from  
the fig  
tree  
learn her  
parable:  
when her  
15 now  
become  
26 A its  
3 A the  
4 S; even  
so ye  
also,  
5 ye  
that he  
[M Or, it]  
is nigh,  
6 A away  
7 S accom-  
plished.  
8 S one,  
not even  
9 S neither  
the Son,  
but the  
Father  
M Many  
authori-  
ties, some  
ancient,  
omit  
neither  
the Son.

1<sup>s</sup> And  
as were  
2<sup>s</sup> Noah  
3<sup>s</sup> be  
4<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
presence.  
5<sup>s</sup> those  
days  
which  
6<sup>a</sup> they  
7<sup>a</sup> men  
8<sup>s</sup> one is  
taken,  
and one  
is  
9<sup>s</sup>: two  
women  
10<sup>s</sup> on what  
day  
11<sup>s</sup> cometh.  
12<sup>m</sup> Or, But  
this ye  
know  
13<sup>s</sup> master  
14<sup>s</sup> was  
coming,  
15<sup>s</sup> broken  
through.  
16<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
dugged  
through.  
17<sup>s</sup> an hour  
that  
18<sup>s</sup> the  
19<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
bond-  
servant.  
20<sup>s</sup> set  
21<sup>s</sup> their  
food  
22<sup>s</sup> that he  
will set  
him  
23<sup>s</sup> that he  
hath.  
24<sup>s</sup> tarrieth  
25<sup>s</sup> bent  
26<sup>s</sup> fellow-  
servants,  
and shall  
27<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
bond-  
servant.  
28<sup>s</sup> expect-  
eth not,  
29<sup>s</sup> when he  
knoweth  
not,  
30<sup>m</sup> Or,  
severely  
scourge  
him  
31<sup>a</sup> the

37<sup>1</sup> But as<sup>1</sup> the days of<sup>2</sup> Noe  
were<sup>1</sup>, so shall<sup>3</sup> also<sup>1</sup> the<sup>4</sup> com-  
ing of the Son of man<sup>o</sup> be<sup>1</sup>.  
38<sup>a</sup> For as in<sup>5</sup> the days that<sup>1</sup>  
were before the flood they were  
eating and drinking, marrying  
and giving in marriage, until  
the day that<sup>2</sup> Noe<sup>1</sup> entered into  
the ark,  
39 And<sup>6</sup> knew not until the  
flood came, and took them all  
away; so shall<sup>3</sup> also<sup>1</sup> the<sup>4</sup> com-  
ing of the Son of man<sup>o</sup> be<sup>1</sup>.  
40<sup>a</sup> Then shall two<sup>7</sup> be in the  
field; <sup>8</sup> the one shall be taken,  
and the other<sup>1</sup> left<sup>9</sup>.  
41 Two women<sup>1</sup> shall be grind-  
ing at the mill; <sup>8</sup> the one shall  
be taken, and the other<sup>1</sup> left.  
42 ¶ <sup>10</sup> Watch therefore: for ye  
know not<sup>1</sup> what hour<sup>1</sup> your  
Lord<sup>2</sup> doth come.<sup>1</sup>  
43<sup>3</sup> But know this, that if the<sup>4</sup>  
goodman<sup>1</sup> of the house had  
known in what watch the thief<sup>5</sup>  
would come,<sup>1</sup> he would have  
watched, and would not have  
suffered his house to be<sup>6</sup> broken  
up.<sup>1</sup>  
44<sup>7</sup> Therefore be ye also ready:  
for in<sup>7</sup> such an hour as<sup>1</sup> ye  
think not the Son of man  
cometh.  
45<sup>m</sup> Who then is<sup>a</sup> a faithful  
and wise<sup>9</sup> servant, whom his  
lord hath<sup>1</sup> made ruler<sup>1</sup> over his  
household, to give them<sup>2</sup> meat<sup>1</sup>  
in due season?  
46<sup>7</sup> Blessed<sup>†</sup> is that<sup>9</sup> servant,  
whom his lord when he cometh  
shall find so doing.  
47 Verily I say unto you,  
3 That<sup>8</sup> he shall make him ruler<sup>1</sup>  
over all<sup>4</sup> his goods.<sup>1</sup>  
48 But<sup>o</sup> and<sup>1</sup> if that evil<sup>9</sup> serv-  
ant shall say in his heart, My  
lord<sup>5</sup> delayeth his coming<sup>1</sup>;  
49 And shall begin to<sup>6</sup> smite<sup>1</sup>  
this<sup>7</sup> fellow-servants, and to<sup>6</sup> eat  
and drink with the drunken;  
50 The lord of that<sup>8</sup> servant  
shall come in a day when he<sup>9</sup>  
looketh not for him,<sup>1</sup> and in  
an hour<sup>1</sup> that he is not aware  
of,<sup>1</sup>  
51 And shall<sup>2b</sup> cut him asun-  
der, and appoint<sup>o</sup> him<sup>1</sup> his  
portion with the hypocrites:  
there shall be<sup>3</sup> weeping and  
gnashing of teeth.

# CHAPTER 25.

1<sup>1</sup> The parable of the ten virgins, 14  
and of the talents. 31 Also the de-  
scription of the last judgment.

A.D. 33.

1 Gen. 6. 3-5.  
A. 7. 5.  
Luke 17. 26.  
1 Pet. 3. 20.  
1 Eph. 5. 23,  
30.  
Rev. 19. 7.  
A. 21. 2, 9.  
ch. 13. 47.  
A. 22. 10.

1 Luke 17. 34.  
A.  
1 Thes. 5. 6.  
ch. 24. 31.  
1 Thes. 4. 16.

2 ch. 25. 13.  
Mark 13. 33.  
A.  
Luke 21. 36.  
h. Luke 12. 35.  
h. Luke 12. 39.  
1 Thes. 5. 2.  
2 Pet. 3. 10.  
Rev. 3. 3.  
A. 16. 15.  
A. 16.  
going out.

1 ch. 25. 13.  
1 Thes. 5. 6.

m Luke 12. 42.  
Acts 20. 28.  
1 Cor. 4. 2.  
Heb. 3. 5.  
m Luke 13. 25.  
P ch. 7. 21-23.

7 Rev. 16. 15.  
7 Ps. 5. 5.  
Hab. 1. 13.  
John 9. 31.

ch. 24. 42-44.  
Mark 13. 33,  
35.  
Luke 21. 36.  
1 Cor. 16. 13.  
1 Thes. 5. 6.  
1 Pet. 5. 8.  
Rev. 16. 15.  
ch. 25. 21, 23.  
Luke 22. 29.  
2 Luke 19. 12.  
ch. 21. 33.

7 A talent is  
157. 108.  
ch. 18. 24.  
Rom. 12. 6.  
1 Cor. 12. 7,  
11, 24.  
Eph. 4. 11.  
h. or, cut  
him off.

ch. 8. 12.  
A. 25. 20.

THEN shall the kingdom of  
heaven be likened unto ten  
virgins, which took their<sup>1</sup> lamps,  
and went forth to meet<sup>o</sup> the  
bridegroom.  
2 And five of them were<sup>2</sup>  
wise,<sup>1</sup> and five<sup>†</sup> were<sup>3</sup> foolish.<sup>1</sup>  
3 They that were foolish<sup>4</sup>  
took their<sup>1</sup> lamps, and<sup>1</sup> took  
no oil with them:  
4 But the wise took oil in  
their vessels with their<sup>1</sup> lamps.  
5 While<sup>5</sup> the bridegroom  
tarried, they all slumbered  
and slept.  
6 And<sup>6</sup> at midnight there<sup>7</sup>  
was<sup>1</sup> a cry<sup>o</sup> made<sup>1</sup>, Behold,  
the bridegroom<sup>8</sup> cometh; go ye  
out<sup>1</sup> to meet him.  
7 Then all those virgins arose,  
and<sup>7</sup> trimmed their<sup>9</sup> lamps.  
8 And the foolish said unto  
the wise, Give us of your oil;  
for our<sup>9</sup> lamps are<sup>1k</sup> gone<sup>1</sup> out.  
9 But the wise answered,  
saying, <sup>2</sup> Not so; lest there be  
not<sup>1</sup> enough for us and you:  
<sup>o</sup> but<sup>7</sup> go ye rather to them  
that sell, and buy for your-  
selves.  
10 And while they went<sup>3</sup> to  
buy, the bridegroom came;  
and they that were ready went  
in with him to the marriage<sup>4</sup>:  
and<sup>7</sup> the door was shut.  
11 Afterward<sup>5</sup> came<sup>1</sup> also the  
other virgins, saying, <sup>2</sup> Lord,  
Lord, open to us.  
12 But he answered and said,  
Verily I say unto you, <sup>7</sup> I know  
you not.  
13 Watch therefore, for ye  
know<sup>6</sup> neither<sup>1</sup> the day nor the  
hour<sup>o</sup> wherein the Son of man  
cometh<sup>1</sup>.  
14 ¶ For<sup>7</sup> the kingdom of  
heaven<sup>is</sup> <sup>9</sup> as a man travelling  
into a far<sup>1</sup> country, who<sup>1</sup> called  
his own<sup>9</sup> servants, and deliv-  
ered unto them his goods.  
15 And unto one he gave five<sup>7</sup>  
talents, to another two, and<sup>1</sup>  
to another one; <sup>o</sup> to every  
man<sup>1</sup> according to his several  
ability; and<sup>1</sup> straightway took<sup>1</sup>  
his journey.  
16 Then<sup>2</sup> he that<sup>o</sup> had<sup>1</sup> re-  
ceived the five talents went  
and traded with<sup>3</sup> the same,<sup>1</sup>  
and made<sup>o</sup> them<sup>1</sup> other five  
talents.  
17 And likewise he<sup>1</sup> that<sup>o</sup> had<sup>1</sup>  
received<sup>5</sup> two, he also<sup>1</sup> gained  
other two.

1<sup>m</sup> Or,  
torches

2<sup>s</sup> foolish,  
3<sup>s</sup> wise.  
4<sup>s</sup> For the  
foolish,  
when  
they

5<sup>s</sup> Now  
while

6<sup>s</sup> But  
7<sup>s</sup> is  
8<sup>s</sup> Come  
ye forth

9<sup>m</sup> Or,  
torches

1<sup>s</sup> going

2<sup>s</sup> Perad-  
venture  
there will  
not be

3<sup>a</sup> away

4<sup>a</sup> feast

5<sup>s</sup> come

6<sup>s</sup> not

7<sup>s</sup> it is  
as when  
a man,  
going  
into  
another  
8<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
bond-  
servants.  
9<sup>s</sup> each

1<sup>s</sup> he  
went on

2<sup>s</sup> Straight-  
way  
3<sup>s</sup> them,

4<sup>s</sup> In like  
manner  
he also  
5<sup>s</sup> the two



	18 But he that <sup>o</sup> had' received <sup>1</sup> one went <sup>2</sup> and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.	A.D. 33 <sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 12. & 24. 51.	30 And cast ye <sup>1</sup> the unprofitable <sup>2</sup> servant <sup>3</sup> into <sup>4</sup> outer darkness: there shall be <sup>5</sup> weeping and gnashing of teeth.	<sup>1</sup> A out
<sup>1</sup> A the				<sup>2</sup> M Gr. bond-servant.
<sup>2</sup> A away				<sup>3</sup> A the
<sup>3</sup> S Now after	19 <sup>3</sup> After' a long time the lord of those <sup>4</sup> servants cometh, and <sup>5</sup> reckoneth' with them.	<sup>b</sup> Zech. 14. 5. ch. 16. 27. & 19. 28. Mark 8. 38. Acts 1. 1. 1 Thes. 4. 16. 2 Thes. 1. 7. Jud. 14. Rev. 1. 17.	31 <sup>4</sup> ¶ <sup>5</sup> When' the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the <sup>6</sup> holy' angels with him, then shall he sit <sup>5</sup> upon' the throne of his glory:	<sup>4</sup> S But when
<sup>4</sup> M Gr. bond-servants.	20 And <sup>o</sup> so' he that <sup>o</sup> had' received <sup>1</sup> five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: <sup>6</sup> behold,' I have gained <sup>7</sup> beside them five talents more.'	<sup>c</sup> Rom. 14. 11. 2 Cor. 5. 10. Rev. 20. 12. <sup>d</sup> Ezek. 20. 38. & 34. 17. 20. ch. 13. 49.	32 And <sup>o</sup> before him shall be gathered all <sup>3</sup> nations: and <sup>2</sup> he shall separate them one from another, as <sup>6</sup> a' shepherd <sup>7</sup> divideth his' sheep from the <sup>8</sup> goats:	<sup>5</sup> S on
<sup>5</sup> S maketh a reckoning	21 His lord said unto him, Well done, <sup>o</sup> thou' good and faithful <sup>8</sup> servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, <sup>6</sup> I will <sup>9</sup> make thee ruler' over many things: enter thou into <sup>7</sup> the joy of thy lord.	<sup>e</sup> ver. 34. 46. ch. 24. 47. Luke 12. 44. & 22. 35. 30. <sup>f</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 12. Heb. 12. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 8. <sup>g</sup> Rom. 8. 17. 1 Pet. 1. 4. 9. & 3. 9. Rev. 21. 7.	33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the <sup>8</sup> goats on the left.	<sup>6</sup> S the
<sup>6</sup> S lo,				<sup>7</sup> S separateth the
<sup>7</sup> S other five talents.	22 <sup>1</sup> He also that had received' two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: <sup>6</sup> behold,' I have gained <sup>2</sup> two other talents beside them.'	<sup>h</sup> ch. 20. 23. Mark 10. 40. 1 Cor. 2. 5. Heb. 11. 16. <sup>i</sup> Is. 58. 7. Ezek. 18. 7. James 1. 27. <sup>k</sup> ver. 21. <sup>l</sup> Heb. 13. 2. <sup>m</sup> John 5. <sup>n</sup> James 2. 15. 16. <sup>o</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 16.	34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, <sup>9</sup> inherit the kingdom <sup>h</sup> prepared for you from the foundation of the world:	<sup>8</sup> M Gr. kids.
<sup>8</sup> M Gr. bond-servant.	23 His lord said unto him, <sup>k</sup> Well done, good and faithful <sup>8</sup> servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will <sup>9</sup> make thee ruler' over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.		35 <sup>1</sup> For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: <sup>2</sup> I was a stranger, and ye took me in <sup>9</sup> :'	<sup>6</sup> S ;
<sup>9</sup> S set thee			36 <sup>3</sup> Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: <sup>4</sup> I was in prison, and ye came unto me.	
<sup>1</sup> S And he also that received the	24 <sup>3</sup> Then he which' had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art <sup>4</sup> an' hard man, reaping where thou <sup>5</sup> hast not sown,' and gathering where thou <sup>6</sup> hast not strawed':		37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed <sup>1</sup> thee? or <sup>1</sup> thirsty,' and gave <sup>1</sup> thee drink?	<sup>1</sup> S athirst,
<sup>2</sup> S other two talents.	25 And I was afraid, and went <sup>7</sup> and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, <sup>o</sup> there' thou hast <sup>o</sup> that is' thine <sup>8</sup> .		38 <sup>2</sup> When' saw we thee a stranger, and took <sup>1</sup> thee in? or naked, and clothed <sup>1</sup> thee?	<sup>2</sup> S And when
<sup>3</sup> S And he also that			39 <sup>3</sup> Or' when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?	<sup>3</sup> S And
<sup>4</sup> S a	26 <sup>9</sup> His' lord answered and said unto him, <sup>1</sup> Thou wicked and slothful <sup>1</sup> servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I <sup>2</sup> have not strawed':	<sup>p</sup> Prov. 14. 31. & 19. 17. ch. 10. 42. Mark 9. 41. Heb. 6. 10.	40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, <sup>2</sup> Inasmuch as ye <sup>4</sup> have done <sup>it</sup> unto one of <sup>o</sup> the least of <sup>1</sup> these my brethren, <sup>5</sup> ye have done <sup>it</sup> unto me.	<sup>4</sup> S did it
<sup>5</sup> S didst not sow,				<sup>5</sup> S even these least, ye did it
<sup>6</sup> S didst not scatter	27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the <sup>3</sup> exchangers,' and <sup>o</sup> then' at my coming I should have received <sup>4</sup> mine own with <sup>5</sup> usury.'	<sup>q</sup> Ps. 6. 8. ch. 7. 23. Luke 13. 27. <sup>r</sup> ch. 13. 40. 42. <sup>s</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 4. Jude 6.	41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, <sup>6</sup> Depart from me, ye cursed, <sup>7</sup> into <sup>7</sup> everlasting fire,' prepared for <sup>1</sup> the devil and his angels:	<sup>6</sup> M Or, Depart from me under a curse
<sup>7</sup> A away	28 Take <sup>6</sup> therefore the talent from him, and give <sup>1</sup> it unto him <sup>7</sup> which' hath <sup>8</sup> ten talents.		42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:	<sup>7</sup> S the eternal fire which is
<sup>8</sup> A own	29 <sup>4</sup> For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not <sup>9</sup> shall be taken away even that which he hath.'	<sup>t</sup> ch. 13. 12. Mark 4. 25. Luke 8. 18. & 19. 26. John 15. 2.	43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in <sup>8</sup> :' <sup>1</sup> naked, and ye clothed me not <sup>8</sup> :' <sup>1</sup> sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.	<sup>8</sup> S ;
<sup>9</sup> S But his				
<sup>1</sup> M Gr. bond-servant.				
<sup>2</sup> S did not scatter;				
<sup>3</sup> S bankers,				
<sup>4</sup> A back				
<sup>5</sup> S interest.				
<sup>6</sup> A ye away				
<sup>7</sup> S that				
<sup>8</sup> A the				
<sup>9</sup> S , even that which he hath shall be taken away.				

R.V.	Judas bargaineth	ST. MATTHEW 26.	to betray Christ.	R.V.
	44 Then shall they also answer <sup>o</sup> him <sup>1</sup> , saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?	A.D. 33. See ch. 14, 20. & 28, 29. John 13, 33. & 14, 19. & 16, 5, 28. & 17, 11.	always with you; but <sup>a</sup> me ye have not always. 12 For in that she <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> poured this ointment <sup>2</sup> on <sup>1</sup> my body, she did <sup>†</sup> it <sup>3</sup> for my <sup>1</sup> burial.	1 M Gr. cast. 2 S upon 3 S to prepare me for 1 M Or, these good tidings 5 S that also which 6 S shall be spoken of 7 A who was 8 S are ye willing to 9 S weighed unto him
unto these least, eternal eternal life.	45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, <sup>b</sup> Inasmuch as ye did <sup>†</sup> it <sup>3</sup> not <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> me, ye did <sup>†</sup> it <sup>3</sup> not <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> me. 46 And <sup>c</sup> these shall go away into <sup>3</sup> everlasting <sup>1</sup> punishment: but the righteous into <sup>4</sup> life eternal. <sup>1</sup>	b Prov. 14, 31. & 17, 5. Zech. 2, 8. Acts 9, 5. c Dan. 12, 2. John 5, 29. Rom. 2, 7. &c. d Mark 14, 10. Luke 22, 3. John 13, 2, 29. e Jn. 10, 4. f Zech. 11, 12. ch. 27, 31.	13 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever <sup>4</sup> this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, <sup>5</sup> there shall also this, that <sup>1</sup> this woman hath done <sup>6</sup> , be told <sup>1</sup> for a memorial of her. 14 ¶ <sup>d</sup> Then one of the twelve, <sup>7</sup> called <sup>e</sup> Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, 15 And said <sup>o</sup> unto them <sup>1</sup> , 'What <sup>8</sup> will ye <sup>1</sup> give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they <sup>9</sup> covenanted with him for <sup>1</sup> thirty pieces of silver. 16 And from that time he sought opportunity to <sup>1</sup> betray him. <sup>1</sup>	1 S deliver him unto them. 2 A on
	CHAPTER 26. <sup>o</sup> 1 The rulers conspire against Christ. 6 The woman anointeth his head. 14 Judas selleth him. 17 Christ eateth the passover: 26 instituteth his holy supper: 36 prayeth in the garden: 47 and being betrayed with a kiss, 57 is carried to Caiaphas, 69 and denied of Peter.		17 ¶ <sup>9</sup> Now <sup>2</sup> the first day of <sup>o</sup> the feast of <sup>1</sup> unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying <sup>o</sup> unto him <sup>1</sup> , Where wilt thou that we <sup>3</sup> prepare <sup>1</sup> for thee to eat the passover? 18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The <sup>4</sup> Master saith, My time is at hand; I <sup>o</sup> will <sup>1</sup> keep the passover at thy house with my disciples. 19 And the disciples did as Jesus <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> appointed them; and they made ready the pass-over. 20 <sup>k</sup> Now when <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> even was come, he <sup>5</sup> sat down with the twelve. <sup>1</sup> 21 And as they <sup>6</sup> did eat, <sup>1</sup> he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me. 22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began <sup>7</sup> every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I? 23 And he answered and said, <sup>h</sup> He that <sup>8</sup> dippeth <sup>1</sup> this hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me. 24 The Son of man goeth <sup>9</sup> as it is written of him: but <sup>7</sup> woe unto that man <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> whom the Son of man is betrayed! <sup>2</sup> it had been good <sup>1</sup> for that man if he had not been born. 25 <sup>4</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, <sup>5</sup> Master, is it I? He <sup>6</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto him, Thou hast said.	3 S make ready 4 M Or, Teacher 5 S was sitting at meat with the twelve disciples; 6 M Many authorities, some ancient, omit disciples. 6 S were eating, 7 S to say unto him every one, Is it I, Lord? 8 S dipped 9 A, even 1 S through 2 S good were it 3 M Gr. for him if that man. 4 S And 5 S Is it I, Rabbi? 6 S saith
words, cometh delivered up were gathered court ; they took counsel together during a tumult arise Or, a flask cruse of exceeding she poured it upon the ointment But Jesus perceiving it	2 <sup>h</sup> Ye know that after two days <sup>o</sup> is the feast of <sup>1</sup> the pass-over <sup>6</sup> , and the Son of man is <sup>7</sup> betrayed <sup>1</sup> to be crucified. 3 <sup>†</sup> Then <sup>3</sup> assembled <sup>1</sup> together the chief priests, <sup>o</sup> and the scribes, <sup>1</sup> and the elders of the people, unto the <sup>9</sup> palace <sup>1</sup> of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas, <sup>1</sup> 4 And <sup>2</sup> consulted <sup>1</sup> that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill <sup>†</sup> him. <sup>1</sup> 5 But they said, Not <sup>3</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the feast <sup>o</sup> day <sup>1</sup> , lest <sup>4</sup> there be an uproar <sup>1</sup> among the people. 6 ¶ <sup>†</sup> Now when Jesus was in <sup>6</sup> Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, 7 There came unto him a woman having <sup>5</sup> an alabaster <sup>6</sup> box of very <sup>1</sup> precious ointment, and <sup>7</sup> poured it on <sup>1</sup> his head, as he sat <sup>†</sup> at meat. <sup>1</sup> 8 <sup>h</sup> But when <sup>8</sup> his <sup>1</sup> disciples saw <sup>†</sup> it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose <sup>†</sup> is this waste? 9 For this <sup>9</sup> ointment <sup>1</sup> might have been sold for much, and given to the poor. 10 <sup>1</sup> When Jesus understood <sup>†</sup> it, he <sup>1</sup> said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me. 11 <sup>†</sup> For ye have the poor	g Ex. 12, 6, 18. Mark 14, 12. Luke 22, 7. h Mark 14, 1. Luke 22, 1. John 13, 1. i Ps. 2, 2. John 11, 47. Acts 4, 25. &c. k Mark 14, 17. -21. Luke 22, 14. John 13, 21. l Mark 14, 3. John 11, 1, 2. & 12, 3. m ch. 21, 17. n John 12, 4. Ps. 41, 9. Luke 22, 21. John 13, 18. o Ps. 22. Is. 53. Dan. 9, 26. Mark 9, 12. Luke 24, 25, 26, 46. Acts 17, 2, 3. x 26, 22, 23. 1 Cor. 15, 3. John 17, 12. p Dent. 15, 11. John 12, 8.	12 For in that she <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> poured this ointment <sup>2</sup> on <sup>1</sup> my body, she did <sup>†</sup> it <sup>3</sup> for my <sup>1</sup> burial. 13 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever <sup>4</sup> this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, <sup>5</sup> there shall also this, that <sup>1</sup> this woman hath done <sup>6</sup> , be told <sup>1</sup> for a memorial of her. 14 ¶ <sup>d</sup> Then one of the twelve, <sup>7</sup> called <sup>e</sup> Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, 15 And said <sup>o</sup> unto them <sup>1</sup> , 'What <sup>8</sup> will ye <sup>1</sup> give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they <sup>9</sup> covenanted with him for <sup>1</sup> thirty pieces of silver. 16 And from that time he sought opportunity to <sup>1</sup> betray him. <sup>1</sup> 17 ¶ <sup>9</sup> Now <sup>2</sup> the first day of <sup>o</sup> the feast of <sup>1</sup> unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying <sup>o</sup> unto him <sup>1</sup> , Where wilt thou that we <sup>3</sup> prepare <sup>1</sup> for thee to eat the passover? 18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The <sup>4</sup> Master saith, My time is at hand; I <sup>o</sup> will <sup>1</sup> keep the passover at thy house with my disciples. 19 And the disciples did as Jesus <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> appointed them; and they made ready the pass-over. 20 <sup>k</sup> Now when <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> even was come, he <sup>5</sup> sat down with the twelve. <sup>1</sup> 21 And as they <sup>6</sup> did eat, <sup>1</sup> he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me. 22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began <sup>7</sup> every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I? 23 And he answered and said, <sup>h</sup> He that <sup>8</sup> dippeth <sup>1</sup> this hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me. 24 The Son of man goeth <sup>9</sup> as it is written of him: but <sup>7</sup> woe unto that man <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> whom the Son of man is betrayed! <sup>2</sup> it had been good <sup>1</sup> for that man if he had not been born. 25 <sup>4</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, <sup>5</sup> Master, is it I? He <sup>6</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto him, Thou hast said.	

R.V.	Christ's agony	St. MATTHEW 26.	in the garden.	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> M Or, <sup>a</sup> <i>loaf</i> <sup>2</sup> S ; and he gave	26 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>a</sup> And as they were eating, <sup>e</sup> Jesus took <sup>1</sup> bread, and <sup>d</sup> blessed <sup>o</sup> it', and brake <sup>t</sup> it <sup>2</sup> , and gave <sup>it</sup> to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; <sup>e</sup> this is my body.	A.D. 33. <sup>a</sup> Mark 14. 22. Luke 22. 19. <sup>b</sup> John 5. 30. <sup>c</sup> 6. 38. Phil. 2. 8. <sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 25-25.	theless <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> not as I will, but as thou <sup>t</sup> wilt.	<sup>1</sup> A,
<sup>3</sup> S <sup>a</sup> cup, <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. read the cup.	27 And he took <sup>3</sup> the cup,' and gave thanks, and gave <sup>o</sup> it' to them, saying, <sup>d</sup> Drink ye all of it;	<sup>d</sup> Many Greek copies have, gave thanks. See Mark 6. 41. <sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.	40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them <sup>2</sup> asleep,' and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour?	<sup>2</sup> S sleep- ing,
<sup>4</sup> M Or, <sup>a</sup> the testa- ment	28 For <sup>h</sup> this is my blood <sup>i</sup> of <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> new testament,' which is shed <sup>k</sup> for many <sup>e</sup> for the <sup>1</sup> remission of sins.	<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.	41 <sup>2</sup> Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed <sup>t</sup> is willing, but the flesh <sup>t</sup> is weak.	<sup>3</sup> M Or, <sup>a</sup> Watch ye, and pray that ye enter not
<sup>5</sup> S cove- nant, <sup>M</sup> Many anc. auth. insert new.	29 But <sup>i</sup> I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, <sup>m</sup> until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom.	<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.	42 <sup>e</sup> He went away again the second time,' and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this <sup>3</sup> cup may not pass away from me,' except I drink it, thy will be done.	<sup>4</sup> S again a second time he went away, <sup>5</sup> S cannot pass away, <sup>6</sup> A again
<sup>6</sup> S unto	30 <sup>7</sup> ¶ And when they had sung <sup>8</sup> an' <sup>p</sup> hymn, they went out <sup>9</sup> into the mount of Olives.	<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.	43 And he came <sup>e</sup> and found them <sup>a</sup> asleep again: <sup>i</sup> for their eyes were heavy.	<sup>7</sup> S sleep- ing,
<sup>7</sup> A ¶	31 <sup>1</sup> Then saith Jesus unto them, <sup>2</sup> All ye shall <sup>7</sup> be <sup>2</sup> offend- <sup>ed</sup> <sup>3</sup> because of <sup>i</sup> me this night: for it is written, <sup>e</sup> I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.	<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.	44 And he left them <sup>e</sup> , and went away <sup>o</sup> again', and prayed <sup>3</sup> the <sup>1</sup> third time, saying <sup>e</sup> the same words.	<sup>8</sup> S a
<sup>8</sup> S a	32 But after I am <sup>4</sup> risen again,' <sup>u</sup> I will go before you into Galilee.	<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.	45 Then cometh he to <sup>9</sup> his' disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take <sup>t</sup> your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.	<sup>9</sup> S the
<sup>4</sup> S raised up,	33 <sup>5</sup> Peter answered and said unto him, <sup>6</sup> Though all <sup>men</sup> shall be <sup>2</sup> offend- <sup>ed</sup> <sup>7</sup> because of thee, yet will I' never be <sup>2</sup> offend- <sup>ed</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.	46 <sup>1</sup> Rise,' let us be going: behold, he is at hand that <sup>2</sup> doth betray' me.	<sup>1</sup> S Arise,
<sup>5</sup> A But	34 Jesus said unto him, <sup>9</sup> Verily I say unto thee, <sup>3</sup> That' this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.	<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.	47 ¶ And <sup>x</sup> while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.	<sup>2</sup> S be- trayeth
<sup>6</sup> S If all	35 Peter <sup>9</sup> said' unto him, <sup>1</sup> Though I should' die with thee, yet' will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.	<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.	48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that <sup>o</sup> same' is he: <sup>3</sup> hold him fast.'	<sup>1</sup> S Arise,
<sup>7</sup> S in thee, I will	36 ¶ <sup>2</sup> Then cometh Jesus with them unto <sup>a</sup> a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto <sup>4</sup> the' disciples, Sit ye here, while I go <sup>5</sup> and pray yonder.'	<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.	49 And <sup>a</sup> forthwith' he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, <sup>5</sup> mas-ter'; <sup>a</sup> and <sup>e</sup> kissed him.	<sup>2</sup> S be- trayeth
<sup>5</sup> S that	37 And he took with him Peter and <sup>e</sup> the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and <sup>e</sup> very heavy.'	<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.	50 And Jesus said unto him, <sup>6</sup> Friend, <sup>7</sup> wherefore art thou come? Then <sup>e</sup> came they,' and laid hands on Jesus, and took him.	<sup>3</sup> S take him.
<sup>9</sup> S saith	38 Then saith he unto them, <sup>e</sup> My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: <sup>t</sup> tarry' ye here, and watch with me.'	<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.	51 And <sup>o</sup> , behold, <sup>a</sup> one of them <sup>9</sup> which' were with Jesus stretched out <sup>t</sup> his hand, and drew his sword, and <sup>1</sup> struck a <sup>2</sup> servant of the high <sup>3</sup> priest's, and smote' off his ear.	<sup>4</sup> S straight- way
<sup>1</sup> S Even if I must	39 And he went <sup>a</sup> a little farther,' and fell on his face, and <sup>9</sup> prayed, saying, <sup>a</sup> O my Father, if it be possible, <sup>e</sup> let this cup pass <sup>9</sup> from me: never-	<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.	52 Then <sup>a</sup> said' Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into <sup>5</sup> his' place: <sup>f</sup> for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.	<sup>5</sup> S Rabbi
<sup>2</sup> S yet	40 And he went <sup>a</sup> a little farther,' and fell on his face, and <sup>9</sup> prayed, saying, <sup>a</sup> O my Father, if it be possible, <sup>e</sup> let this cup pass <sup>9</sup> from me: never-	<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.	53 <sup>e</sup> Thinkest' thou that I can-	<sup>6</sup> M Gr. <sup>a</sup> kissed him much.
<sup>3</sup> M Gr. <sup>a</sup> an en- closed piece of ground.		<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.		<sup>7</sup> S do that for which thou art come.
<sup>4</sup> S his		<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.		<sup>8</sup> S they came
<sup>5</sup> S yonder and pray.		<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.		<sup>9</sup> S that
<sup>6</sup> S sore troubled.		<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.		<sup>1</sup> S smote the
<sup>7</sup> S abide		<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.		<sup>2</sup> M Gr. <sup>a</sup> bond- servant.
<sup>8</sup> S for- ward a little,		<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.		<sup>3</sup> S priest, and struck
<sup>9</sup> A away		<sup>1</sup> Cor. 10. 16. <sup>f</sup> Mark 13. 33. <sup>g</sup> 14. 38. Luke 22. 40. 46. Eph. 6. 18. <sup>h</sup> Mark 14. 23. <sup>i</sup> See Ex. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. <sup>j</sup> Jer. 31. 31. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 28. Rom. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 25. Luke 22. 15. <sup>m</sup> Acts 10. 41. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 26. <sup>o</sup> Or, psalm.		<sup>4</sup> S saith

R.V.	<i>Peter's denial</i>	ST. MATTHEW 27.	<i>of Christ.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> beseech	not <sup>1</sup> now pray to <sup>1</sup> my Father,	A.D. 33.	behold, now ye have heard <sup>1</sup> his' blasphemy <sup>2</sup> .	1 <sup>s</sup> the
2 <sup>s</sup> even	and he shall <sup>2</sup> presently give <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> 2 Kin. 6. 17.	66 What think ye? They answered and said, <sup>3</sup> He is <sup>3</sup> guilty' of death.	2 <sup>s</sup> :
now send	me <sup>a</sup> more than twelve legions of angels?	<sup>b</sup> Dan. 7. 10.		3 <sup>s</sup> worthy
How	54 <sup>3</sup> But how then shall' the scriptures be fulfilled, <sup>c</sup> that thus it must be?	<sup>c</sup> Lev. 24. 16.		<sup>m</sup> Gr. liable to.
then should	55 In that <sup>o</sup> same' hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a <sup>4</sup> thief' with swords and staves <sup>5</sup> for to take' me? I sat daily <sup>6</sup> with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.	<sup>d</sup> John 18. 7.	67 <sup>d</sup> Then did they spit in his face <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>4</sup> buffeted him; and <sup>e</sup> others' smote <sup>1</sup> him <sup>5</sup> with <sup>f</sup> the palms of their hands,	4 <sup>s</sup> buffet him: and some
robber	56 But all this <sup>7</sup> was done,' that the <sup>1</sup> scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then <sup>k</sup> all the disciples <sup>8</sup> forsook' him, and fled.	<sup>e</sup> Luke 22. 63.	68 Saying, <sup>g</sup> Prophecy unto us, thou Christ <sup>6</sup> , Who' is he that <sup>h</sup> smote' thee?	<sup>m</sup> Or, with rods
to seize	57 ¶ And they that had <sup>9</sup> laid hold on' Jesus led <sup>1</sup> him away to <sup>1</sup> Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were <sup>2</sup> assembled.'	<sup>f</sup> Or, rods.	69 ¶ Now Peter <sup>8</sup> sat' without in the <sup>9</sup> palace': and a <sup>1</sup> damsel' came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus <sup>2</sup> of Galilee.'	6 <sup>s</sup> : who
in the temple teaching, and ye took me not.	58 But Peter followed him afar off <sup>3</sup> unto the <sup>4</sup> high priest's palace, and went' in, and sat with the <sup>5</sup> servants,' to see the end.	<sup>g</sup> Mark 14. 65.	70 But he denied before <sup>1</sup> them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.	7 <sup>s</sup> struck
is come to pass, and left	59 Now the chief priests <sup>6</sup> , and elders, and all the <sup>1</sup> council <sup>o</sup> , sought false witness against Jesus, <sup>7</sup> to' put him to death; <sup>8</sup> but found none: yea, though <sup>9</sup> many false witnesses came <sup>o</sup> , yet found they none <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>h</sup> Luke 22. 64.	71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another <sup>1</sup> maid saw him, and <sup>2</sup> said' unto them that were there, This <sup>3</sup> fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth.'	8 <sup>s</sup> was sitting
taken	60 <sup>3</sup> But found none: yea, though <sup>4</sup> many false witnesses came <sup>o</sup> , yet found they none <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>i</sup> John 18. 12, 13, 24.	72 And again he denied with an oath, I <sup>5</sup> do not know' the man.	9 <sup>s</sup> court
the house of	61 And said, This <sup>1</sup> fellow' said, 'I am able to destroy the <sup>2</sup> temple of God, and to build it in three days.	<sup>j</sup> Luke 22. 54.	73 And after a <sup>6</sup> while <sup>o</sup> came unto him' they that stood by <sup>7</sup> , and said to Peter, <sup>8</sup> Surely' thou also art <sup>9</sup> one of them; for thy <sup>10</sup> speech bewrayeth thee.	1 <sup>s</sup> maid
gathered together.	62 And the high priest <sup>3</sup> arose,' and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what <sup>4</sup> is it which these witness against thee?	<sup>k</sup> See John 18. 15.	74 Then <sup>1</sup> began he to curse and to swear, <sup>2</sup> saying,' I know not the man. And <sup>3</sup> immediately' the cock crew.	2 <sup>s</sup> the Galilean.
gathered together.	63 But <sup>4</sup> Jesus held his peace. And the high priest <sup>5</sup> answered and' said unto him, <sup>6</sup> I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God.	<sup>l</sup> Luke 22. 55.	75 And Peter remembered the word <sup>1</sup> of Jesus, which said unto him, <sup>2</sup> Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.	3 <sup>s</sup> saith
Or, sanctuary: as in ch. 23. 35; 27. 5.	64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, <sup>4</sup> Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man <sup>5</sup> sitting on' the right hand of power, and coming <sup>6</sup> in' the clouds of heaven.	<sup>m</sup> Mark 14. 71.		4 <sup>s</sup> man also was with Jesus the Nazarene.
stood up,	65 Then the high priest rent his <sup>7</sup> clothes,' saying, He hath spoken blasphemy <sup>8</sup> ; what further need have we of witnesses?	<sup>n</sup> Ps. 27. 12.		5 <sup>s</sup> know not
Henceforth ye shall		<sup>o</sup> Luke 14. 55.		6 <sup>s</sup> little
shall		<sup>p</sup> Acts 6. 13.		7 <sup>s</sup> came
on		<sup>q</sup> Deut. 19. 15.		8 <sup>s</sup> Of a truth
garments,		<sup>r</sup> ch. 27. 40.		9 <sup>s</sup> straight-way
:		<sup>s</sup> ch. 27. 19.		1 <sup>s</sup> which Jesus had said,
		<sup>t</sup> ver. 24.		
		<sup>u</sup> Mark 14. 20.		
		<sup>v</sup> Luke 22. 61, 62		
		<sup>w</sup> John 18. 38.		
		<sup>x</sup> Mark 14. 60.		
		<sup>y</sup> Is. 53. 7.		
		<sup>z</sup> ch. 27. 12, 14.		
		<sup>aa</sup> Lev. 5. 1.		
		<sup>ab</sup> 1 Sam. 14. 24, 26.		
		<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 2. 2.		
		<sup>ad</sup> Mark 15. 1.		
		<sup>ae</sup> Luke 22. 66.		
		<sup>af</sup> & 23. 1.		
		<sup>ag</sup> John 18. 28.		
		<sup>ah</sup> Dan. 7. 13.		
		<sup>ai</sup> ch. 16. 27.		
		<sup>aj</sup> & 24. 30.		
		<sup>ak</sup> A. 25. 31.		
		<sup>al</sup> Luke 21. 27.		
		<sup>am</sup> John 1. 51.		
		<sup>an</sup> Rom. 14. 10.		
		<sup>ao</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 16.		
		<sup>ap</sup> Rev. 1. 7.		
		<sup>aq</sup> Ps. 140. 1.		
		<sup>ar</sup> Art. 7. 53.		
		<sup>as</sup> ch. 29. 19.		
		<sup>at</sup> Acts 3. 13.		
		<sup>au</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 37.		
		<sup>av</sup> & 19. 1.		
		<sup>aw</sup> ch. 23. 43, 45.		



1 S back	1 again' the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,	A.D. 33.	sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that	1 S right-
2 M Many	4 Saying, I have sinned in that I °have' betrayed °the' innocent blood. °And' they said, What °is that to us? see thou to °that.	° Mark 15.11. Luke 23.18. John 18.40. Acts 3.14.	1 just' man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.	2 S Now
3 S But	5 And he cast down the pieces of silver °in the temple, °and departed °, and went' and hanged himself.	° 2 Sam. 17. 25. Acts 1.18.	20 ° But' the chief priests and °elders persuaded the °multitude' that they should ask ° Barabbas, and destroy Jesus.	3 A the
4 S it.	6 And the chief priests took the °silver pieces,' and said, It is not lawful ° for' to put them into the °treasury, °because' it is the price of blood.		21 ° The' governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? ° They' said, Barabbas.	4 S multi-
5 S into the sanctuary,	7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.		22 Pilate saith unto them, What °shall I do then with' Jesus which is called Christ? ° They all say ° unto him', Let him be crucified.	5 S for
6 S ; and he went away	8 Wherefore that field was called, °The field of blood, unto this day.		23 And ° the governor' said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out ° the more,' saying, Let him be crucified.	6 S But the
7 S pieces of silver,	9 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken ° by ° Jeremy' the prophet, saying, ° And ° they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was ° valued, ° of whom ° they' of the children of Israel did ° value' ;		24 ° ¶ ° When' Pilate saw that he ° could prevail' nothing, but ° that rather' a tumult was ° made, ° he ° took water, and washed ° his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent ° of the blood of this ° just person': see ye to it.	7 S And they
8 M Gr. corbans, that is, sacred treasury. Cp. Mark 7.11.	10 And ° gave' them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.		25 ° Then answered all the people, and said, ° His blood be on us, and on our children.	8 S then shall I do unto
9 S since	11 ° And' Jesus stood before the governor: ° and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, ° Thou sayest.		26 ° ¶ ° Then released he ° Barabbas unto them: and when ° he had scourged Jesus, he ° delivered ° him' to be crucified.	9 S he
1 M Or, through	12 And when he was accused ° of' the chief priests and elders, ° he answered nothing.		27 ° ¶ Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the ° common hall,' and gathered unto him the whole ° band of soldiers.'	10 S exceedingly,
2 S Jeremias	13 Then ° said' Pilate unto him, ° Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee?		28 And they ° stripped him, and ° put on him a scarlet robe.	11 S So when
3 M Or, I took	14 And he ° answered him to never a word; ° inasmuch that the governor marvelled greatly.		29 ° ¶ ° And ° when they had platted ° a crown of thorns °, they ° put ° it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand °, and they ° bowed the knee' before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!	12 S pre-
4 S priced,	15 ° Now at ° that feast' the governor was wont to release unto the ° people a' prisoner, whom they would.		30 And ° they ° spit ° upon him, and took the reed °, and smote him on the head.	13 S rather that
5 M Or, whom they priced on the part of the sons of Israel	16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas.		31 And ° after that' they had mocked him, they took ° the robe' off from him °, and put ° his own raiment on him, ° and led him away to crucify ° him.	14 S arising,
6 S certain	17 Therefore when ° they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ?		32 ° ¶ And as they came out, ° they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they ° compelled to ° bear his cross.	15 S Some anc. auth. read of this blood: see ye &c.
7 S price				16 S right-
8 S they gave				17 S man
9 M Some anc. auth. read I gave.				18 S And all the people answered
10 A				19 S unto them
11 S Now				20 S Barabbas: but Jesus he scourged and
12 S by				21 S ¶
13 S saith				22 S palace, M Gr. Prætorium. See Mark 15.16.
14 S gave him no answer, not even to one word:				23 S band.
15 S the feast				24 S Or, cohort
16 M Or, a feast				25 S Some anc. auth. read clothed.
17 S multitude one				26 S they platted
18 S When therefore				27 S and
19 S up				28 S ;
20 S While he was sitting on the judgment-seat,				29 S knelt down
				30 S spat
				31 S when
				32 S the robe
				33 S on him his garments,
				34 S ¶
				35 S Gr. impressed.
				36 S go with them, that he might

R.V.	<i>The crucifixion</i>	ST. MATTHEW 27.	<i>of Christ.</i>	R.V.
	33 <sup>a</sup> And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, <sup>1</sup> a <sup>1</sup> place of a skull,	A.D. 33. <sup>a</sup> Mark 15.22. Luke 23.33. John 19.17. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 69. 21. Mark 15.36. Luke 23.36. John 19.29. <sup>c</sup> See ver. 48. Ps. 69. 21. <sup>d</sup> Mark 15.37. Luke 23.46. <sup>e</sup> Mark 15.24. Luke 23.34. John 19.24. <sup>f</sup> Ex. 26. 31. <sup>g</sup> 2 Chr. 3.14. Mark 15.38. Luke 23.45. <sup>h</sup> Ps. 22. 18.	them ran, and took a <sup>1</sup> sponge, <sup>1</sup> and filled <sup>†</sup> it with vinegar, and put <sup>†</sup> it on a reed, and gave him to drink.	<sup>1</sup> s sponge, <sup>2</sup> s And the <sup>3</sup> s ; <sup>4</sup> s Elijah cometh <sup>5</sup> m Many anc.auth. add And another took a spear and pierced his side, and there came out water and blood. See John 19. 34.
<sup>1</sup> s The	34 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> They gave him <sup>2</sup> vinegar <sup>1</sup> to drink mingled with gall; and when he had tasted <sup>3</sup> thereof, <sup>1</sup> he would not drink.	<sup>i</sup> ver. 54.  <sup>i</sup> Mark 15.26. Luke 23.38. John 19.19.	49 <sup>2</sup> The <sup>1</sup> rest said, Let be <sup>3</sup> , let us see whether <sup>4</sup> Elias will come <sup>1</sup> to save him. <sup>5</sup>	<sup>6</sup> s And <sup>7</sup> m Many anc.auth. add And another took a spear and pierced his side, and there came out water and blood. See John 19. 34.
<sup>2</sup> s wine	35 <sup>o</sup> And <sup>4</sup> they <sup>1</sup> crucified him, <sup>5</sup> and <sup>1</sup> parted his garments <sup>6</sup> , casting lots : <sup>o</sup> that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, <sup>7</sup> They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>k</sup> Ts. 53. 12. Mark 15. 27. Luke 23. 32. 33. John 19. 18. <sup>l</sup> ver. 36. Mark 15. 39. Luke 23. 47. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 22. 7. <sup>n</sup> & 109. 25. Mark 15. 29. Luke 23. 35. <sup>o</sup> ch. 26. 61. John 2. 19. <sup>p</sup> Luke 8. 2, 3.	50 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>6</sup> Jesus, when he had <sup>1</sup> cried again with a loud voice, <sup>7</sup> yielded up <sup>8</sup> the ghost. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>8</sup> s And <sup>9</sup> m Jesus <sup>7</sup> A and <sup>8</sup> s his spirit. <sup>9</sup> m Or, sanctuary <sup>10</sup> A were <sup>11</sup> s tombs <sup>12</sup> s that
<sup>3</sup> s it,	36 <sup>o</sup> And <sup>7</sup> sitting down they <sup>1</sup> watched him there <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>	<sup>q</sup> ch. 26. 63. <sup>r</sup> Mark 15. 40.	51 And <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> behold, <sup>7</sup> the veil of the <sup>9</sup> temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake <sup>3</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and the rocks <sup>10</sup> rent;	<sup>12</sup> s that had fallen asleep were raised ; <sup>1</sup> s coming forth <sup>2</sup> s they entered <sup>3</sup> A when they the <sup>4</sup> s they exceed- <sup>5</sup> ingly, <sup>6</sup> m Or, a son of God <sup>7</sup> s from afar, <sup>8</sup> A had <sup>9</sup> s whom <sup>10</sup> s the sons of Zebedee.
<sup>4</sup> s when they had	37 And <sup>9</sup> set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.	<sup>s</sup> Ps. 22. 8.  <sup>t</sup> Mark 15.32. Luke 23.39.	52 And the <sup>11</sup> graves <sup>1</sup> were opened; and many bodies of the saints <sup>12</sup> which slept arose, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>11</sup> A ¶ <sup>12</sup> s And when <sup>1</sup> s from this man <sup>2</sup> s asked for <sup>3</sup> s it to be given up. <sup>4</sup> s Joseph took <sup>5</sup> s and <sup>6</sup> s tomb, <sup>7</sup> s A was there <sup>8</sup> s on the morrow, which is the day after the Preparation. <sup>1</sup> A the <sup>2</sup> s were gathered
<sup>5</sup> s they	38 <sup>o</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> were <sup>1</sup> there <sup>o</sup> two thieves <sup>1</sup> crucified with him <sup>2</sup> , one on the right hand, and <sup>3</sup> another <sup>1</sup> on the left.	<sup>u</sup> Ps. 22. 1.  <sup>v</sup> Amos 8. 9. Mark 15. 33. Luke 23. 44. <sup>w</sup> Is. 53. 9.	53 And <sup>1</sup> came <sup>1</sup> out of the <sup>11</sup> graves <sup>1</sup> after his resurrection <sup>2</sup> , and went <sup>1</sup> into the holy city <sup>o</sup> , and appeared unto many.	
<sup>6</sup> A among them	39 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And <sup>m</sup> they that passed by <sup>4</sup> reviled <sup>1</sup> him, wagging their heads,		54 <sup>o</sup> Now <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the centurion, and they that were with him <sup>o</sup> , watching Jesus, <sup>3</sup> saw the earthquake, and <sup>4</sup> those <sup>1</sup> things that were done, <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> feared <sup>5</sup> greatly, saying, Truly this was <sup>6</sup> the Son of God.	
<sup>7</sup> s they sat and	40 And saying, <sup>o</sup> Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest <sup>†</sup> it in three days, save thyself <sup>6</sup> . <sup>9</sup> If thou be <sup>1</sup> the Son of God, come down from the cross.		55 And many women were there beholding <sup>7</sup> afar off, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>8</sup> followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him :	
<sup>8</sup> s.	41 <sup>o</sup> Likewise <sup>1</sup> also the chief priests mocking <sup>him</sup> , with the scribes and elders, said,		56 <sup>o</sup> Among <sup>9</sup> which <sup>1</sup> was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Josès, and the mother of <sup>10</sup> Zebedee's children. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>9</sup> A they	42 He saved others ; <sup>8</sup> himself he cannot save. <sup>9</sup> If he be <sup>1</sup> the King of Israel <sup>1</sup> , let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe <sup>2</sup> him.		57 <sup>11</sup> , <sup>12</sup> When the <sup>1</sup> even was <sup>1</sup> over, there came a rich man <sup>1</sup> of Arimathæa, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple :	
<sup>1</sup> s are	43 <sup>o</sup> He <sup>3</sup> trusted in <sup>1</sup> God ; let him deliver him now, if he <sup>4</sup> will have <sup>1</sup> him : for he said, I am the Son of God.		58 <sup>2</sup> He <sup>1</sup> went to Pilate, and <sup>3</sup> begged <sup>1</sup> the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded <sup>4</sup> the body to be delivered. <sup>1</sup>	
<sup>2</sup> A two robbers	44 <sup>o</sup> The thieves also, which <sup>1</sup> were crucified with him <sup>6</sup> , cast the same in his teeth. <sup>1</sup>		59 And <sup>5</sup> when Joseph had taken <sup>1</sup> the body, <sup>6</sup> he <sup>1</sup> wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,	
<sup>3</sup> s one	45 <sup>7</sup> Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the <sup>8</sup> land <sup>9</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the ninth hour.		60 And <sup>2</sup> laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock : and he rolled a great stone to the door of the <sup>7</sup> sepulchre, and departed.	
<sup>4</sup> s railed on	46 And about the ninth hour <sup>a</sup> Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani ? that is <sup>o</sup> to say <sup>1</sup> , <sup>6</sup> My God, my God, <sup>1</sup> why hast thou forsaken me ?		61 And <sup>o</sup> there was <sup>1</sup> Mary Magdalene <sup>8</sup> , and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.	
<sup>5</sup> m Or, sanctuary	47 <sup>2</sup> Some <sup>1</sup> of them that stood there, when they heard <sup>3</sup> that <sup>1</sup> , said, This <sup>†</sup> man calleth <sup>4</sup> for Elias. <sup>1</sup>		62 ¶ Now <sup>9</sup> the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, <sup>1</sup> the chief priests and <sup>1</sup> Pharisees <sup>2</sup> came <sup>1</sup> together unto Pilate,	
<sup>6</sup> s ; if thou art	48 And straightway one of			

63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, <sup>a</sup>After three days I <sup>o</sup>will<sup>1</sup> rise again.

64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest <sup>1</sup>his disciples come <sup>o</sup>by night,<sup>1</sup> and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: <sup>2</sup>so<sup>1</sup> the last error <sup>3</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> be worse than the first.

65 Pilate said unto them, <sup>4</sup>Ye have a <sup>5</sup>watch<sup>1</sup>: go your way, <sup>6</sup>make <sup>7</sup>it as<sup>1</sup> sure as ye can.

66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, <sup>a</sup>sealing the stone, <sup>a</sup>and setting a watch.<sup>1</sup>

### CHAPTER 28.

<sup>o</sup>1 *Christ's resurrection is declared by an angel to the women.* <sup>9</sup> He himself appeareth unto them. <sup>11</sup> The high priests give the soldiers money to say that he was stolen out of his sepulchre. <sup>16</sup> Christ appeareth to his disciples. <sup>19</sup> and sendeth them to baptize and teach all nations.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup>IN the <sup>2</sup>end of the sabbath,<sup>1</sup> as it began to dawn toward the first <sup>3</sup>day of the week, came Mary Magdalene <sup>4</sup>and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.

2 And <sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> behold, there <sup>2</sup>was a great earthquake<sup>1</sup>: for <sup>3</sup>the<sup>1</sup> angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled <sup>2</sup>back the stone from the door,<sup>1</sup> and sat upon it.

3 <sup>4</sup>His <sup>5</sup>countenance was like<sup>1</sup> lightning, and his raiment white as snow:

4 And for fear of him the <sup>5</sup>keepers did shake,<sup>1</sup> and became as dead <sup>6</sup>men.

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which <sup>5</sup>was<sup>1</sup> crucified.

6 He is not here<sup>6</sup>:<sup>1</sup> for he is risen, <sup>7</sup>as he said. Come, see the place <sup>8</sup>where the Lord lay.

7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples<sup>9</sup> that he <sup>1</sup>is risen from the dead; and<sup>1</sup>, behold, <sup>1</sup>he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.

A.D. 33.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 16. 21. & 17. 23. & 20. 19.

& 26. 61. Mark 8. 31. & 16. 7. Luke 9. 22.

& 18. 33. & 24. 6, 7. John 2. 19.

<sup>b</sup> See Mark 16. 9. John 20. 14.

<sup>c</sup> See John 20. 17. Rom. 8. 29. Heb. 2. 11.

<sup>d</sup> Dan. 6. 17.

<sup>e</sup> Mark 16. 1. Luke 24. 1. John 20. 1.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 27. 56. <sup>g</sup> Or, had been.

<sup>h</sup> See Mark 16. 5. Luke 24. 4. John 20. 12.

<sup>i</sup> Dan. 10. 6. <sup>k</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 26. 32. <sup>m</sup> Dan. 7. 13, 14.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 11. 27. & 16. 28.

Luke 1. 32. & 10. 22. John 3. 35.

& 5. 22. & 13. 3. & 17. 2.

Acts 2. 36. Rom. 14. 9.

<sup>1</sup> Cor. 15. 27. Eph. 1. 10, 21.

Phil. 2. 9, 10. Heb. 1. 2.

& 2. 8. <sup>1</sup> Pet. 3. 22.

Rev. 17. 14. <sup>16</sup> Mark 16. 15.

<sup>17</sup> Or, make disciples, or, Christians of all nations.

Is. 52. 10. Luke 24. 47.

Acts 2. 38, 39. Rom. 10. 18.

Col. 1. 23. <sup>18</sup> Heb. 1. 2.

& 16. 21. & 17. 23. & 20. 19.

<sup>19</sup> Acts 2. 42. <sup>20</sup> ch. 28. 32. Mark 16. 7.

8 And they departed quickly from the <sup>1</sup>sepulchre<sup>1</sup> with fear and great joy<sup>2</sup>; and did run<sup>1</sup> to bring his disciples word.

9 <sup>o</sup>¶ And <sup>o</sup>as they went to tell his disciples,<sup>1</sup> behold, <sup>o</sup>Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and <sup>3</sup>held him by the<sup>1</sup> feet, and worshipped him.

10 Then <sup>4</sup>said<sup>1</sup> Jesus unto them, <sup>5</sup>Be not afraid<sup>1</sup>: go tell <sup>6</sup>my brethren that they <sup>6</sup>go<sup>1</sup> into Galilee, and there shall they see me.

11 ¶ Now <sup>7</sup>when<sup>1</sup> they were going, behold, some of the <sup>8</sup>watch<sup>1</sup> came into the city, and <sup>9</sup>shewed<sup>1</sup> unto the chief priests all the things that were <sup>1</sup>done.<sup>1</sup>

12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers,

13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him <sup>1</sup>away while we slept.

14 And if this <sup>2</sup>come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and <sup>2</sup>secure you.<sup>1</sup>

15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying <sup>4</sup>is commonly reported<sup>1</sup> among the Jews <sup>5</sup>until this day.

16 ¶ <sup>6</sup>Then<sup>1</sup> the eleven disciples went <sup>o</sup>away<sup>1</sup> into Galilee, <sup>7</sup>into a<sup>1</sup> mountain <sup>8</sup>where Jesus had appointed them.

17 And when they saw him, they worshipped <sup>8</sup>him<sup>1</sup>: but some <sup>9</sup>doubted.

18 And Jesus came<sup>9</sup> and spake unto them, saying, <sup>1</sup>All <sup>1</sup>power is<sup>1</sup> given unto me in heaven and <sup>2</sup>in<sup>1</sup> earth.

19 <sup>o</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>Go ye therefore, and <sup>2</sup>teach all<sup>1</sup> nations, baptizing them <sup>4</sup>in<sup>1</sup> the name of the Father<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and of the Son<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and of the Holy Ghost:

20 <sup>2</sup>Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I <sup>o</sup>have<sup>1</sup> commanded you: and <sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> lo, I am with you <sup>5</sup>always, <sup>7</sup>even unto <sup>6</sup>the end of the world.<sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup>Amen.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> s tomb  
<sup>2</sup> s, and  
ran

<sup>3</sup> s took  
hold of  
his

<sup>4</sup> s snath

<sup>5</sup> s Fear  
not

<sup>6</sup> s depart

<sup>7</sup> s while

<sup>8</sup> s guard

<sup>9</sup> s told

<sup>1</sup> s come  
to pass.

<sup>2</sup> M Or,  
come  
to a  
hearing  
before  
the go-  
vernor

<sup>3</sup> s rid you  
of care.

<sup>4</sup> s was  
spread  
abroad

<sup>5</sup> A, and  
contin-  
ueth

<sup>6</sup> s But

<sup>7</sup> s unto  
the

<sup>8</sup> s him

<sup>9</sup> A to them

<sup>1</sup> s author-  
ity hath  
been

<sup>2</sup> s on

<sup>3</sup> s make  
disciples  
of all the

<sup>4</sup> s into

<sup>5</sup> M Gr. all  
the days.

<sup>6</sup> M Or, the  
consum-  
mation  
of the  
age

<sup>1</sup> A haply  
<sup>2</sup> s and  
<sup>3</sup> s will  
<sup>4</sup> M Or,  
Take a  
guard  
<sup>5</sup> s guard  
<sup>6</sup> M Gr.  
make it  
sure, as  
ye know.  
<sup>7</sup> s it as  
<sup>8</sup> s the  
guard  
being  
with  
them.

<sup>2</sup> s Now  
late on  
the sab-  
bath day,

<sup>1</sup> s; for an

<sup>2</sup> s away  
the stone,

<sup>3</sup> s appear-  
ance was  
as

<sup>4</sup> s watch-  
ers did  
quake,

<sup>5</sup> s hath  
been

<sup>6</sup> s;  
<sup>7</sup> A even

<sup>8</sup> M Many  
anc. auth.  
read  
where  
he lay.

<sup>9</sup> s, He

<sup>1</sup> s lo,

# THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. MARK.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>1 *The office of John the Baptist. 9 Jesus is baptized, 12 tempted: 14 he preacheth: 16 calleth Peter, Andrew, James and John: 23 healeth one that had a devil, 29 Peter's mother in law, 32 many diseased persons, 41 and cleanseth the leper.*

**T**HE beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, <sup>1c</sup> the Son of God <sup>2</sup>;

<sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup> As <sup>1</sup> it is written <sup>5</sup> in the prophets, <sup>6</sup> Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, <sup>7</sup> which <sup>1</sup> shall prepare thy way <sup>8</sup> before thee.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>h</sup> The voice of one crying in the wilderness, <sup>9</sup> Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight <sup>1</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> <sup>1</sup> John <sup>2</sup> did baptize <sup>1</sup> in the wilderness, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>3</sup> preach the baptism of repentance <sup>4m</sup> for the <sup>1</sup> remission of sins.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>2</sup> And there went out unto him all the <sup>5</sup> land <sup>1</sup> of Judæa, and <sup>6</sup> they of Jerusalem <sup>7</sup>, and were all <sup>1</sup> baptized of him in the river <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Jordan, confessing their sins.

<sup>6</sup> And John was <sup>q</sup> clothed with camel's hair, and <sup>8</sup> with a <sup>1</sup> girdle of a skin <sup>1</sup> about his loins <sup>1</sup>; and <sup>o</sup> he <sup>1</sup> did eat <sup>1</sup> locusts and wild honey <sup>1</sup>;

<sup>7</sup> And <sup>2</sup> preached, saying, <sup>z</sup> There cometh <sup>3</sup> one <sup>1</sup> mightier than I <sup>o</sup> after me <sup>1</sup>, the latchet of whose shoes I am not <sup>4</sup> worthy to stoop down and unloose.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> I <sup>o</sup> indeed have <sup>1</sup> baptized you <sup>5</sup> with water <sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup> but he shall baptize you <sup>6z</sup> with the <sup>7</sup> Holy Ghost.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>8</sup> And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John <sup>9</sup> in <sup>1</sup> Jordan.

<sup>10</sup> <sup>4</sup> And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens <sup>2e</sup> opened, <sup>1</sup> and the Spirit <sup>3</sup> like <sup>1</sup> a dove descending upon him:

<sup>11</sup> And <sup>o</sup> there came <sup>1</sup> a voice

A.D. 26.  
ending.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 2, 7.  
Mat. 3, 17.  
ch. 9, 7.  
<sup>e</sup> Mat. 4, 1.  
Luke 4, 1.

<sup>c</sup> Mat. 14, 33.  
Luke 1, 35.  
John 1, 34.

<sup>d</sup> Mat. 4, 11.  
<sup>e</sup> Mat. 3, 1.  
Mat. 11, 10.  
Luke 7, 27.  
<sup>f</sup> Mat. 4, 12.  
<sup>g</sup> Mat. 4, 23.

<sup>h</sup> Is. 40, 3.  
Mat. 3, 3.  
Luke 3, 4.  
John 1, 15, 25.

<sup>i</sup> Dan. 9, 25.  
Gal. 4, 4.  
Eph. 1, 10.  
<sup>j</sup> Mat. 3, 2.  
<sup>k</sup> 4, 17.

<sup>l</sup> Mat. 3, 1.  
Luke 3, 23.  
<sup>m</sup> Mat. 4, 18.  
Luke 5, 4.  
<sup>n</sup> Or, unto.  
<sup>o</sup> Mat. 3, 5.

<sup>p</sup> Mat. 3, 4.  
<sup>q</sup> Mat. 19, 27.  
Luke 5, 11.

<sup>r</sup> Lev. 11, 22.  
<sup>s</sup> Mat. 4, 21.

<sup>t</sup> Mat. 3, 11.  
John 1, 27.  
Acts 13, 25.

<sup>u</sup> Acts 1, 5.  
<sup>v</sup> 11, 16.  
<sup>w</sup> 19, 4.

<sup>x</sup> Is. 44, 3.  
Joel 2, 28.  
Acts 2, 4.  
<sup>y</sup> 10, 45.

<sup>z</sup> 11, 15, 16.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 12, 13.  
<sup>2</sup> Mat. 4, 13.  
Luke 4, 31.

<sup>3</sup> Mat. 3, 13.  
Luke 3, 21.  
<sup>4</sup> Mat. 7, 28.

<sup>5</sup> Mat. 3, 16.  
John 1, 32.

<sup>6</sup> Or, cleanse, or, wash.  
<sup>7</sup> Luke 4, 33.

<sup>1</sup> from heaven, saying, <sup>1</sup> Thou art my beloved Son, in <sup>2</sup> whom <sup>1</sup> I am well pleased.

<sup>12</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>6</sup> And <sup>4</sup> immediately the spirit <sup>1</sup> driveth him <sup>5</sup> into the wilderness.

<sup>13</sup> And he was <sup>o</sup> there <sup>1</sup> in the wilderness forty days <sup>1</sup>, tempted of Satan; and <sup>6</sup> was with the wild beasts; <sup>4</sup> and the angels ministered unto him.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>7</sup> Now after that John was <sup>8</sup> put in prison, <sup>1</sup> Jesus came into Galilee, <sup>9</sup> preaching the gospel of <sup>o</sup> the kingdom of <sup>1</sup> God,

<sup>15</sup> And saying, <sup>4</sup> The time is fulfilled, and the <sup>2</sup> kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe <sup>9</sup> the gospel.

<sup>16</sup> <sup>1</sup>, <sup>2m</sup> Now as he walked <sup>1</sup> by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew <sup>3</sup> his brother <sup>1</sup> casting a net <sup>4</sup> into <sup>1</sup> the sea: for they were fishers.

<sup>17</sup> And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.

<sup>18</sup> And straightway <sup>7</sup> they <sup>5</sup> forsook their <sup>1</sup> nets, and followed him.

<sup>19</sup> <sup>4</sup> And <sup>6</sup> when he had gone a little farther thence, <sup>1</sup> he saw James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the <sup>7</sup> ship <sup>1</sup> mending <sup>8</sup> their <sup>1</sup> nets.

<sup>20</sup> And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the <sup>7</sup> ship <sup>1</sup> with the hired servants, and went after him.

<sup>21</sup> <sup>9</sup> And they <sup>1</sup> went <sup>1</sup> into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue <sup>o</sup>, and taught.

<sup>22</sup> <sup>c</sup> And they were astonished at his <sup>2</sup> doctrine <sup>1</sup>: for he taught them as <sup>3</sup> one that had <sup>1</sup> authority, and not as the scribes.

<sup>23</sup> <sup>7</sup> And <sup>4</sup> there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out,

<sup>1</sup> s came out of the heavens,  
<sup>2</sup> s thee  
<sup>3</sup> a ¶  
<sup>4</sup> s straightway the Spirit  
<sup>5</sup> a forth  
<sup>6</sup> a he

<sup>7</sup> a ¶  
<sup>8</sup> s delivered up,

<sup>9</sup> a in  
<sup>1</sup> a ¶  
<sup>2</sup> s And passing along  
<sup>3</sup> s the brother of Simon  
<sup>4</sup> s in

<sup>5</sup> s left the

<sup>6</sup> s going on a little further,

<sup>7</sup> s boat  
<sup>8</sup> s the

<sup>9</sup> a ¶  
<sup>1</sup> s go

<sup>2</sup> s teaching  
<sup>3</sup> s having

<sup>4</sup> s straightway



1<sup>s</sup> What 1<sup>a</sup> what<sup>1</sup> have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

2<sup>m</sup> Or, it 25 And Jesus <sup>4</sup> rebuked <sup>2</sup> him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.

3<sup>s</sup>, tearing [M Or, con- 26 And <sup>o</sup> when<sup>1</sup> the unclean spirit<sup>3</sup> had torn him, and cried<sup>1</sup> with a loud voice, <sup>o</sup> he<sup>1</sup> came out of him.

4<sup>s</sup> a new teaching! him and crying 27 And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What <sup>o</sup> thing<sup>1</sup> is this? <sup>4</sup> what new doctrine <sup>is</sup> this? for with authority he commandeth 5<sup>s</sup> the report of him went out straight-way every-where into 6<sup>a</sup> of Galilee 7<sup>a</sup> A 8<sup>s</sup> straight-way, 9<sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. read when he was come out of the syna- gogue, he came d.c. 1<sup>s</sup> came 2<sup>s</sup> Now 3<sup>s</sup>; and straight-way 4<sup>s</sup>; 5<sup>s</sup> raised 6<sup>a</sup> 7<sup>s</sup> sick, 8<sup>m</sup> Or, de- moniacs 9<sup>s</sup> with 1<sup>m</sup> Gr. demons. 2<sup>a</sup> he 3<sup>m</sup> Many anc. auth. add to be Christ. See Luke 4. 41. 4<sup>a</sup> 5<sup>a</sup> rose up and 6<sup>s</sup> desert 7<sup>s</sup>; 8<sup>s</sup> and say 9<sup>s</sup> are seeking 1<sup>s</sup> saith 2<sup>a</sup> A else- where

12 Saying, <sup>o</sup> Let us alone; <sup>1</sup> what<sup>1</sup> have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

25 And Jesus <sup>4</sup> rebuked <sup>2</sup> him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.

26 And <sup>o</sup> when<sup>1</sup> the unclean spirit<sup>3</sup> had torn him, and cried<sup>1</sup> with a loud voice, <sup>o</sup> he<sup>1</sup> came out of him.

27 And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What <sup>o</sup> thing<sup>1</sup> is this? <sup>4</sup> what new doctrine <sup>is</sup> this? for with authority he commandeth he<sup>1</sup> even the unclean spirits, and they <sup>o</sup> do<sup>1</sup> obey him.

28 And <sup>5</sup> immediately his fame spread abroad throughout<sup>1</sup> all the region <sup>6</sup> round about <sup>o</sup> Galilee<sup>1</sup>.

29 <sup>7</sup> And <sup>8</sup> forthwith, <sup>1</sup> when<sup>1</sup> they were come out of the synagogue, they <sup>1</sup> entered<sup>1</sup> into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John.

30 <sup>2</sup> But<sup>1</sup> Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever<sup>3</sup>, and anon<sup>1</sup> they tell him of her<sup>4</sup>.

31 And he came and took her by the hand, and <sup>5</sup> lifted<sup>1</sup> her up; and <sup>o</sup> immediately<sup>1</sup> the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

32 <sup>6</sup> And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were <sup>7</sup> diseased,<sup>1</sup> and them that were <sup>8</sup> possessed with devils.

33 And all the city was gathered together at the door.

34 And he healed many that were sick <sup>9</sup> of <sup>1</sup> divers diseases, and cast out many <sup>1</sup> devils; and <sup>2</sup> suffered not the <sup>1</sup> devils <sup>2</sup> to speak, because they knew him<sup>3</sup>.

35 <sup>4</sup> And <sup>5</sup> in the morning, <sup>o</sup> rising up<sup>1</sup> a great while before day, he <sup>6</sup> went out, and departed into a <sup>6</sup> solitary<sup>1</sup> place, and there prayed.

36 And Simon and they that were with him followed after him<sup>7</sup>.

37 And <sup>o</sup> when<sup>1</sup> they <sup>o</sup> had<sup>1</sup> found him, <sup>8</sup> they said<sup>1</sup> unto him, All <sup>9</sup> men seek for<sup>1</sup> thee.

38 And he <sup>1</sup> said<sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>7</sup> Let us go <sup>2</sup> into the next

A.D. 31.  
<sup>a</sup> Mat. 8. 29.  
<sup>b</sup> Is. 61. 1.  
<sup>c</sup> John 16. 28. & 17. 4.  
<sup>d</sup> Mat. 4. 23.  
<sup>e</sup> Luke 4. 44.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 34.  
<sup>g</sup> Mat. 8. 2.  
<sup>h</sup> Luke 5. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 9. 20.  
<sup>j</sup> Mat. 8. 13.  
<sup>k</sup> Luke 4. 38.  
<sup>l</sup> Lev. 14. 3.  
<sup>m</sup> Luke 5. 14.  
<sup>n</sup> Luke 5. 15.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 2. 13.  
<sup>p</sup> Mat. 8. 16.  
<sup>q</sup> Luke 4. 40.  
<sup>r</sup> Mat. 9. 1.  
<sup>s</sup> Luke 5. 15.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 3. 12.  
<sup>u</sup> Luke 4. 41.  
<sup>v</sup> See Acts 16. 17, 18.  
<sup>w</sup> Or, to say that they knew him.  
<sup>x</sup> Luke 4. 42.

towns, that I may preach there also <sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup> for <sup>2b</sup> therefore<sup>1</sup> came I forth.

39 <sup>o</sup> And he <sup>3</sup> preached in<sup>1</sup> their synagogues throughout all Galilee, <sup>4</sup> and cast<sup>1</sup> out <sup>5</sup> devils.

40 <sup>6</sup> And there <sup>7</sup> came a leper to him, <sup>1</sup> beseeching him, <sup>8</sup> and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

41 And <sup>9</sup> Jesus, <sup>1</sup> moved with compassion, <sup>1</sup> put<sup>1</sup> forth <sup>this</sup> hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou <sup>2</sup> clean.

42 And <sup>3</sup> as soon as he had spoken, immediately<sup>1</sup> the leprosy departed from him, and he was <sup>4</sup> cleansed.<sup>1</sup>

43 And he <sup>5</sup> straitly<sup>1</sup> charged him, and <sup>6</sup> forthwith<sup>1</sup> sent him <sup>6</sup> away;<sup>1</sup>

44 And saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing <sup>7</sup> those<sup>1</sup> things <sup>8</sup> which Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

45 <sup>2</sup> But he went out, and began to publish <sup>1</sup> it much, and to <sup>8</sup> blaze<sup>1</sup> abroad the <sup>9</sup> matter, insomuch that <sup>1</sup> Jesus could no more openly enter into <sup>2</sup> the city,<sup>1</sup> but was without in desert places: <sup>2</sup> and they came to him from every quarter.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ healeth one sick of the palsy. 14 Call of Matthew. 15 Christ eateth with publicans and sinners. 18 exorciseth his disciples for not fasting, 23 and for plucking the ears of corn on the sabbath day.

AND <sup>o</sup> again<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> he entered <sup>4</sup> in<sup>1</sup> to Capernaum after <sup>1</sup> some days<sup>5</sup>; and <sup>1</sup> it was noised that he was <sup>6</sup> in the house.

2 And <sup>o</sup> straightway<sup>1</sup> many were gathered together, <sup>7</sup> insomuch<sup>1</sup> that there was no <sup>8</sup> room to receive<sup>1</sup> them, no, not <sup>9</sup> so much as<sup>1</sup> about the door: and he <sup>1</sup> preached<sup>1</sup> the word unto them.

3 And they come <sup>o</sup> unto him<sup>1</sup>, bringing <sup>2</sup> one<sup>1</sup> sick of the palsy, <sup>o</sup> which was<sup>1</sup> borne of four.

4 And when they could not <sup>3</sup> come nigh unto him for the <sup>4</sup> press,<sup>1</sup> they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken <sup>1</sup> it up, they

1<sup>s</sup>; 2<sup>s</sup> to this end 3<sup>s</sup> went into 4<sup>s</sup> preaching and casting 5<sup>m</sup> Gr. demons. 6<sup>a</sup> 7<sup>s</sup> cometh to him a leper, 8<sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. omit and kneeling down to him. 9<sup>s</sup> being 1<sup>s</sup> he stretched 2<sup>a</sup> made 3<sup>s</sup> straight-way 4<sup>s</sup> made clean. 5<sup>s</sup> strictly 6<sup>m</sup> Or, sternly 6<sup>s</sup> out, 7<sup>s</sup> the 8<sup>s</sup> spread 9<sup>m</sup> Gr. word. 1<sup>m</sup> Gr. he. 2<sup>s</sup> a city, 3<sup>m</sup> Or, the city 3<sup>s</sup> when 4<sup>a</sup> again 5<sup>s</sup>, 6<sup>m</sup> Or, at home 7<sup>s</sup> so 8<sup>s</sup> longer room for 9<sup>s</sup> even 1<sup>s</sup> spake 2<sup>s</sup> unto him a man 3<sup>m</sup> Many anc. auth. read bring him unto him. 4<sup>s</sup> crowd,

R.V.	Christ eateth with	ST. MARK 2.	publicans and sinners.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> where- on	let down the bed <sup>1</sup> wherein <sup>1</sup> the sick of the palsy lay.	A.D. 31.	<sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners <sup>o</sup> to repentance <sup>1</sup> .	1 <sup>s</sup> a
2 <sup>s</sup> And Jesus seeing their faith saith	5 <sup>2</sup> When Jesus saw their faith, he said <sup>1</sup> unto the sick of the palsy, <sup>3</sup> Son, thy sins <sup>4</sup> 'be' forgiven <sup>o</sup> thee <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 9. 14. Luke 5. 33.	18 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>3</sup> the disciples of John and of <sup>1</sup> the Pharisees <sup>4</sup> 'used to fast': and they come and say unto him, Why do <sup>5</sup> the disciples of John and <sup>1</sup> of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not?	2 <sup>s</sup> A ¶ 3 <sup>s</sup> John's disciples and 4 <sup>s</sup> were fasting 5 <sup>s</sup> John's disciples and the disciples
3 <sup>s</sup> Gr. Child.	6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,	<sup>b</sup> Joh 14. 4. Is. 43. 25.	19 And Jesus said unto them, Can the <sup>6</sup> children of the bride-chamber <sup>1</sup> fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.	6 <sup>s</sup> sons of the bride-chamber
4 <sup>s</sup> are	7 Why doth this <sup>†</sup> man thus <sup>5</sup> speak blasphemies? <sup>1</sup> who can forgive sins but <sup>6</sup> God only <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>c</sup> Mat. 9. 4.	20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then <sup>7</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> they fast in <sup>8</sup> those days. <sup>1</sup>	7 <sup>s</sup> will 8 <sup>s</sup> that day.
5 <sup>s</sup> speak <sup>5</sup> he blasphemeth:	8 And <sup>7</sup> immediately <sup>c</sup> when Jesus perceived <sup>1</sup> in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, <sup>8</sup> he said <sup>1</sup> unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts?	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 9. 5.	21 No man <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> seweth a piece of <sup>9</sup> 'new' cloth on an old garment: else <sup>1</sup> the new piece that filled <sup>1</sup> it up taketh <sup>2</sup> away <sup>1</sup> from the old, and <sup>3</sup> 'the' rent is made <sup>o</sup> worse <sup>1</sup> .	9 <sup>s</sup> un-dressed 1 <sup>s</sup> that which should fill
6 <sup>s</sup> one, even God	9 <sup>a</sup> Whether is <sup>o</sup> it <sup>1</sup> easier <sup>9</sup> to say to the sick of the palsy, <sup>†</sup> Thy sins <sup>1</sup> 'be' forgiven <sup>o</sup> thee <sup>1</sup> ; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?	<sup>e</sup> Or, <i>new</i> , or, <i>un-wrought</i> .	22 And no man putteth new wine into old <sup>4</sup> 'bottles': else the <sup>o</sup> 'new' wine <sup>5</sup> doth <sup>1</sup> burst the <sup>6</sup> 'bottles,' and the wine <sup>7</sup> is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> from it, the new 3 <sup>s</sup> a worse 4 <sup>s</sup> wine-skins 5 <sup>s</sup> That is, skins used as bottles.
7 <sup>s</sup> straight-way Jesus, perceiving	10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath <sup>2</sup> power on earth to forgive sins <sup>o</sup> 1 (he saith to the sick of the palsy <sup>3</sup> ),	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 12. 1. Luke 6. 1.	23 <sup>8</sup> And it came to pass, that he <sup>9</sup> went through the corn fields on the sabbath day <sup>1</sup> ; and his disciples <sup>1</sup> began, as they went, <sup>2</sup> to pluck the ears of corn.	6 <sup>s</sup> skins, 7 <sup>s</sup> perish-eth, and the skins; but they put new wine into fresh wine-skins.
8 <sup>s</sup> saith	11 I say unto thee, Arise, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> take up thy bed, and go <sup>4</sup> thy way into thine <sup>1</sup> house.	<sup>g</sup> Mat. 9. 9. Luke 5. 27.	24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful?	8 <sup>s</sup> A ¶ 9 <sup>s</sup> was going on the sabbath day through the corn-fields
9 <sup>s</sup> are	12 And <sup>o</sup> immediately <sup>1</sup> he arose, <sup>5</sup> took up the bed, and went forth before them all: insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.	<sup>h</sup> Or, <i>at the place where the custom was received</i> . <sup>i</sup> 1 Sam. 21. 6. <sup>m</sup> Mat. 9. 10.	25 And he said unto them, <sup>2</sup> Have <sup>1</sup> ye never read <sup>1</sup> what David did, when he had need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him?	1 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. began to make their way plucking.
2 <sup>s</sup> M Or, authority	13 <sup>6</sup> And he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them.	<sup>j</sup> Ex. 23. 32, 33. Lev. 24. 9.	26 How he <sup>3</sup> went <sup>1</sup> into the house of God <sup>4</sup> in the days of Abiathar the <sup>1</sup> high priest, and did eat the shewbread, <sup>7</sup> which <sup>5</sup> is not lawful to eat <sup>6</sup> 'but' for the priests, and gave also to them <sup>7</sup> 'which' were with him?	2 <sup>s</sup> Did 3 <sup>s</sup> entered 4 <sup>s</sup> when Abiathar was
3 <sup>s</sup> 1, 1 <sup>s</sup> unto thy	14 And as he passed by, he saw Levi the son of Alphæus sitting <sup>k</sup> at the <sup>7</sup> receipt of custom, and said <sup>1</sup> unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him.	<sup>p</sup> Mat. 12. 8. <sup>q</sup> Mat. 9. 12. 13. <sup>r</sup> 18. 11. Luke 5. 31. <sup>s</sup> 19. 10. <sup>t</sup> Tim. 1. 15.	27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:	5 <sup>s</sup> M Some anc. auth. read in ... high priest (as A.V.). 6 <sup>s</sup> A it
5 <sup>s</sup> A and straight-way	15 <sup>m</sup> And it came to pass, that <sup>8</sup> , as Jesus sat <sup>1</sup> at meat in his house, <sup>9</sup> many <sup>10</sup> publicans and sinners sat <sup>11</sup> also together <sup>1</sup> with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.	<sup>u</sup> 18. 11. Luke 5. 31. <sup>v</sup> 19. 10. <sup>w</sup> Tim. 1. 15.	28 <sup>8</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> <sup>p</sup> the Son of man is <sup>9</sup> Lord also <sup>1</sup> of the sabbath.	7 <sup>s</sup> that 8 <sup>s</sup> so that 9 <sup>s</sup> lord even
7 <sup>s</sup> place of toll, and he saith	16 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the scribes <sup>12</sup> and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, <sup>1</sup> How is it that he <sup>1</sup> eateth <sup>2</sup> and drinketh with publicans and sinners <sup>3</sup> ? <sup>†</sup>			
8 <sup>s</sup> he was sitting	17 <sup>4</sup> When <sup>1</sup> Jesus heard <sup>†</sup> it, he saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> They that are <sup>5</sup> whole have no need of			
9 <sup>s</sup> A and				
10 <sup>s</sup> M See marg. note on Matt. 5. 46.				
11 <sup>s</sup> down				
12 <sup>s</sup> of the Pharisees				
13 <sup>s</sup> Some anc. auth. read and the Pharisees,				
14 <sup>s</sup> when they saw that he was eating with the sinners and publicans,				
15 <sup>s</sup> He				
16 <sup>s</sup> Or, How is it that he eateth...				
17 <sup>s</sup> sinners				
18 <sup>s</sup> Some anc. auth. omit and drinketh.				
19 <sup>s</sup> S.				
20 <sup>s</sup> And when				
21 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. strong.				

	CHAPTER 3.	A.D. 31.	them <sup>1</sup> that they should not make him known.	1 <sup>^</sup> much
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ healeth the withered hand, 10 and many other infirmities: 11 rebuketh the unclean spirits: 13 chooseth his twelve apostles: 22 convinceth the blasphemy of casting out devils by Beelzebub: 31 and sheweth who are his brother, sister, and mother.'	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 10. 1. Luke 6. 12. & 9. 1.	13 <sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup> And he goeth up into <sup>3</sup> a <sup>1</sup> mountain, and calleth <sup>†</sup> unto him whom he <sup>4</sup> would: and they <sup>5</sup> came <sup>1</sup> unto him.	2 <sup>A</sup> ¶ 3 <sup>S</sup> the 4 <sup>A</sup> himself 5 <sup>S</sup> went 6 <sup>S</sup> ap- 7 <sup>M</sup> Some anc.auth. add
1 <sup>S</sup> his hand withered.	AND <sup>b</sup> he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had <sup>1</sup> a withered hand.'	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 12. 9. Luke 6. 6.	14 And he <sup>c</sup> ordained <sup>1</sup> twelve, <sup>†</sup> that they <sup>d</sup> should <sup>1</sup> be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,	8 <sup>S</sup> ap- 9 <sup>S</sup> pointed 10 <sup>M</sup> Some anc.auth. add 11 <sup>M</sup> whom also he named apostles. See Luke 6. 13.
	2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him.	<sup>c</sup> John 1. 42.	15 And to have <sup>e</sup> power to heal sicknesses, and <sup>†</sup> to cast out <sup>1</sup> devils:	12 <sup>S</sup> might 13 <sup>S</sup> au- 14 <sup>S</sup> thority 15 <sup>M</sup> Gr. demons. 16 <sup>M</sup> Some anc.auth. insert
2 <sup>S</sup> that had his hand withered,	3 And he saith unto the man <sup>2</sup> which had the withered hand, <sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup> Stand forth.	<sup>d</sup> Gr. Arise, stand forth in the midst.	16 <sup>2</sup> And Simon <sup>c</sup> he surnamed Peter;	17 <sup>S</sup> he ap- 18 <sup>S</sup> pointed twelve. 19 <sup>S</sup> them he sur-named 20 <sup>S</sup> Sons of Canaan- 21 <sup>M</sup> Or, Zedot. See Luke 6. 15; Acts 1.13.
3 <sup>M</sup> Gr. Arise into the midst.	4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful <sup>o</sup> to do good <sup>1</sup> on the sabbath <sup>4</sup> days, or to do evil <sup>†</sup> to save <sup>1</sup> life, or to kill? But they held their peace.	<sup>e</sup> Or, blindness. <sup>f</sup> Or, home.	17 And James the son of Zebe-dee, and John the brother of James; and <sup>3</sup> he surnamed them <sup>1</sup> Boanerges, which is, <sup>4</sup> The sons <sup>1</sup> of thunder:	22 <sup>S</sup> Some anc.auth. insert
4 <sup>S</sup> day to do good, or to do harm?	5 And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved <sup>2</sup> for the <sup>3</sup> hardness <sup>1</sup> of their <sup>6</sup> hearts, <sup>†</sup> he saith unto the man, Stretch forth <sup>†</sup> thine <sup>1</sup> hand. And he stretched <sup>†</sup> it <sup>8</sup> out <sup>1</sup> : and his hand was restored <sup>o</sup> whole as the other <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>f</sup> Or, blindness. <sup>g</sup> Or, home.	18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Mat-thew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alphæus, and Thad-dæus, and Simon the <sup>5</sup> Canaan-ite,	23 <sup>S</sup> Sons of Canaan- 24 <sup>M</sup> Or, Zedot. See Luke 6. 15; Acts 1.13.
5 <sup>S</sup> at the harden-ing	6 <sup>a</sup> And the Pharisees went <sup>9</sup> forth, <sup>1</sup> and straightway <sup>o</sup> took counsel <sup>1</sup> with <sup>k</sup> the Herodians <sup>1</sup> against him, how they might destroy him.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 31.	19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him <sup>6</sup> : <sup>†</sup> and they went <sup>†</sup> into an house. <sup>1</sup>	25 <sup>S</sup> And he com- 26 <sup>S</sup> eth into a house. 27 <sup>M</sup> Or, home 28 <sup>S</sup> By 29 <sup>M</sup> Or, In 30 <sup>M</sup> Gr. demons. 31 <sup>A</sup> the
6 <sup>S</sup> heart,	7 <sup>2,3</sup> But <sup>1</sup> Jesus <sup>o</sup> withdrew him-self <sup>1</sup> with his disciples <sup>4</sup> to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed <sup>5</sup> him, <sup>1</sup> <sup>n</sup> and from Judæa,	<sup>h</sup> Mat. 12. 14. <sup>i</sup> Or, kinamen. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 22. 36. <sup>k</sup> John 7. 5. & 10. 20.	20 And the multitude cometh together again, <sup>9</sup> so that they could not so much as eat bread.	32 <sup>S</sup> will not be able to 33 <sup>S</sup> hath risen 34 <sup>S</sup> is 35 <sup>S</sup> But no one 36 <sup>S</sup> the house of the strong man, 37 <sup>S</sup> man 38 <sup>S</sup> a their
7 <sup>S</sup> thy	8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumæa, and <sup>o</sup> from <sup>1</sup> beyond Jordan <sup>6</sup> : <sup>†</sup> and <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, <sup>†</sup> when they had heard <sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> what great things he did, came unto him.	<sup>m</sup> Mat. 9. 34. & 10. 25. Luke 11. 35. John 7. 20. & 8. 48, 52. & 10. 20. <sup>n</sup> Luke 6. 17. <sup>p</sup> Mat. 12. 25.	21 And when his <sup>†</sup> friends heard <sup>o</sup> of <sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> it, they went out to lay hold on him: <sup>4</sup> for they said, He is beside himself.	
8 <sup>S</sup> forth	9 <sup>2,3</sup> But <sup>1</sup> Jesus <sup>o</sup> withdrew him-self <sup>1</sup> with his disciples <sup>4</sup> to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed <sup>5</sup> him, <sup>1</sup> <sup>n</sup> and from Judæa,	<sup>q</sup> ch. 1. 23, 24. Luke 4. 41. <sup>r</sup> Mat. 12. 21. Luke 12. 10. 1 John 5. 16. <sup>s</sup> Mat. 14. 33. ch. 1. 1. <sup>t</sup> Mat. 12. 16. ch. 1. 25, 34.	22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, <sup>m</sup> He hath Beelzebub, and <sup>8</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the prince of <sup>†</sup> the devils casteth he out <sup>1</sup> devils.	
9 <sup>S</sup> out,	10 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumæa, and <sup>o</sup> from <sup>1</sup> beyond Jordan <sup>6</sup> : <sup>†</sup> and <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, <sup>†</sup> when they had heard <sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> what great things he did, came unto him.	<sup>u</sup> Is. 49. 24. <sup>v</sup> Mat. 12. 29. <sup>w</sup> Or, rushed.	23 <sup>2</sup> And he called them <sup>†</sup> unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan?	
1 <sup>A</sup> took counsel	11 And he spake to his disci-ples, that a <sup>9</sup> small ship <sup>1</sup> should wait on him because of the <sup>1</sup> multitude, <sup>1</sup> lest they should throng him <sup>2</sup> .		24 And if a kingdom be di-vided against itself, that king-dom cannot stand.	
2 <sup>A</sup> ¶	12 For he had healed many: insomuch that <sup>o</sup> they <sup>†</sup> pressed upon him for to touch him, <sup>1</sup> as many as had <sup>3</sup> plagues <sup>4</sup> .		25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house <sup>2</sup> can-not <sup>1</sup> stand.	
3 <sup>S</sup> And	13 And <sup>5</sup> unclean spirits, <sup>6</sup> when they saw <sup>†</sup> him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, <sup>z</sup> Thou art the Son of God.		26 And if Satan <sup>3</sup> rise <sup>1</sup> up a-against himself, and <sup>4</sup> be <sup>†</sup> divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.	
4 <sup>A</sup> with-drew	14 And <sup>5</sup> when they beheld		27 <sup>5</sup> ¶ No man <sup>1</sup> can enter into <sup>6</sup> a strong man's house, <sup>1</sup> and spoil his goods, except he <sup>o</sup> will <sup>1</sup> first bind the strong <sup>†</sup> man <sup>1</sup> ; and then he will spoil his house.	
5 <sup>S</sup> :			28 <sup>5</sup> ¶ Verily I say unto you, All <sup>8</sup> sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and <sup>8</sup> blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme:	

R.V.	<i>The parable</i>	ST. MARK 4.	<i>of the sower.</i>	R.V.
1 S who-soever	29 But <sup>1</sup> he that <sup>1</sup> shall blas- pheme against the Holy <sup>2</sup> Ghost <sup>1</sup>	A.D. 31. <sup>a</sup> John 15. 3. Col. 1. 6.	8 And <sup>1</sup> other fell on <sup>1</sup> good ground, <sup>a</sup> and <sup>2</sup> did yield fruit that sprang up and increased <sup>1</sup> ;	1 S others fell into the
2 S Spirit	hath never forgiveness, but is <sup>3</sup>		and brought forth, <sup>3</sup> some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred. <sup>1</sup>	2 S yielded fruit, growing up and increas- ing
3 S guilty of an eternal sin	in danger of eternal damna- tion <sup>1</sup> :		9 And he said <sup>4</sup> unto them, He that <sup>1</sup> hath ears to hear, let him hear.	3 S thirty- fold, and sixtyfold, and a hundred- fold.
4 S And there come his mother and his brethren;	30 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 12. 46. Luke 8. 19.	10 <sup>5</sup> c And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the <sup>6</sup> parable. <sup>1</sup>	4 S Who
5 A they	31 ¶ <sup>4</sup> b There came then his brethren and his mother, <sup>1</sup> and, standing without, <sup>5</sup> sent unto him, calling him.	<sup>c</sup> Mat. 13. 10. Luke 8. 9, &c.	11 And he said unto them, Un- to you <sup>o</sup> it <sup>1</sup> is given <sup>o</sup> to know <sup>1</sup> the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto <sup>a</sup> these <sup>1</sup> things are done in parables:	5 A ¶ 6 S para- bles.
6 S a	32 And <sup>6</sup> the <sup>1</sup> multitude <sup>7</sup> sat <sup>1</sup> about him, <sup>3</sup> and they <sup>9</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.	<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 12. Col. 4. 5. 1 Thes. 4. 12. 1 Tim. 3. 7.	12 <sup>6</sup> That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not under- stand; lest <sup>7</sup> at any time they should be converted, and <i>their</i> sins <sup>1</sup> should be forgiven them.	7 S haply they should turn again, and it
7 S was sitting	33 And he <sup>1</sup> answered them, saying, <sup>1</sup> Who is my mother <sup>2</sup> , or <sup>1</sup> my brethren?	<sup>e</sup> Is. 6. 9. Mat. 13. 14. Luke 8. 10. John 12. 40. Acts 28. 26. Rom. 11. 8.	13 And he <sup>8</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how <sup>9</sup> then will <sup>1</sup> ye know all <sup>1</sup> parables?	8 S saith 9 S shall 1 A the 2 S and 3 S straight- way cometh Satan,
8 S ;	34 And <sup>3</sup> he looked round about <sup>1</sup> on them which sat <sup>4</sup> a about him, <sup>a</sup> and said, <sup>1</sup> Behold <sup>6</sup> my mother and my brethren!		14 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> The sower soweth the word.	4 S which hath been
9 S say	35 For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and <sup>o</sup> my <sup>1</sup> sister, and mother.		15 And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; <sup>2</sup> but <sup>1</sup> when they have heard, <sup>3</sup> Satan cometh imme- diately, <sup>1</sup> and taketh away the word <sup>4</sup> that was <sup>1</sup> sown in <sup>a</sup> their hearts. <sup>1</sup>	5 S them. 6 S in like manner are they that are sown upon the rocky places,
1 S answer- eth them, and saith,	CHAPTER 4.		16 And these <sup>6</sup> are they like- wise which are sown on stony ground; <sup>1</sup> who, when they have heard the word, <sup>7</sup> immediately <sup>1</sup> receive it with <sup>8</sup> gladness <sup>1</sup> ;	7 S straight- way 8 S joy 9 A they 1 S but 2 S while; then, when tri- bulation
2 S and	<sup>o</sup> 1 The parable of the sower, 14 and the mean'ng thereof. 21 We must com- municate the light of our knowledge to others. 26 The parable of the seed growing secretly, 30 and of the mustard seed. 35 Christ stilleth the tempest on the sea. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 13. 19.	17 And <sup>9</sup> have no root in themselves, <sup>1</sup> and so <sup>1</sup> endure <sup>o</sup> but <sup>1</sup> for a <sup>2</sup> time: afterward, when affliction <sup>1</sup> or persecution arise <sup>1</sup> th <sup>2</sup> for the word's sake, immediately they are offended. <sup>1</sup>	3 S be- cause of the word, straight- way they stumble.
3 S looking round	AND <sup>7</sup> he began again <sup>1</sup> to teach by the sea side <sup>6</sup> ;	<sup>g</sup> Mat. 13. 1. Luke 8. 4.	18 And <sup>4</sup> these are they which <sup>1</sup> are sown among <sup>5</sup> thorns; <sup>6</sup> such as hear <sup>1</sup> the word,	4 S others are they that have heard
4 A round	and there was <sup>1</sup> gathered unto him <sup>a</sup> a great multitude, so that he entered into a <sup>1</sup> ship, <sup>1</sup> and sat in the sea; and <sup>2</sup> the whole <sup>1</sup> multitude <sup>3</sup> was <sup>1</sup> by the sea on the land.		19 And the cares of <sup>7</sup> this world, <sup>1</sup> and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruit- ful.	5 A the 6 S these are they that have heard
5 S he saith,	2 And he taught them many things <sup>4</sup> by <sup>1</sup> parables, <sup>a</sup> and said unto them in his <sup>5</sup> doctrine, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 38.	20 And <sup>8</sup> these are they which are sown on <sup>1</sup> good ground; such as hear the word, and <sup>9</sup> receive it, and bring forth fruit,	7 S the world, 8 S Or, age 9 S those are they
6 A ,	3 Hearken <sup>4</sup> ;		that were sown upon the	
7 S again he began	Behold, <sup>7</sup> there went out a sower <sup>1</sup> to sow:		<sup>9</sup> S accept it, and bear fruit, thirtyfold, and sixtyfold, and a hundredfold.	
8 S . And there is	4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some <sup>8</sup> fell by the way side, and the <sup>9</sup> fowls of the air <sup>1</sup> came and devoured it <sup>o</sup> up <sup>1</sup> .			
9 A very	5 And <sup>1</sup> some fell on stony ground, <sup>1</sup> where it had not much earth; and <sup>2</sup> immediately <sup>1</sup> it sprang up, because it had no <sup>3</sup> depth <sup>1</sup> of earth:	<sup>i</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 9. 17.		
1 S boat,	6 <sup>1</sup> But <sup>1</sup> when the sun was <sup>5</sup> up, <sup>1</sup> it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.			
2 S all the	7 And <sup>6</sup> some <sup>1</sup> fell among <sup>7</sup> thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.			
3 S were				
4 S in				
5 S teach- ing,				
6 S ;				
7 S the sower went forth				
8 A seed				
9 S birds				
10 S other fell on the rocky ground,				
11 S straight- way				
12 S deep- ness				
13 S And				
14 S risen,				
15 S other				
16 A the				



R.V.	Christ stilleth	St. MARK 5.	the tempest.	R.V.
	some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred. <sup>1</sup>	A.D. 31.	<sup>1</sup> and when they were alone, <sup>1</sup> he expounded all things <sup>o</sup> to his disciples <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>1</sup> s but pri- vately to his own disciples
<sup>1</sup> s the lamp	<sup>21</sup> ¶ And he said unto them, Is <sup>1</sup> a candle <sup>1</sup> brought to be put under <sup>2</sup> a <sup>1</sup> bushel, or under <sup>3</sup> a bed? and <sup>1</sup> not to be <sup>4</sup> set on a candlestick <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 5. 15. Luke 8. 16. A 11. 35.	<sup>35</sup> <sup>2</sup> And <sup>3</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> day, when <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> even was come, he saith unto them, Let us <sup>4</sup> pass <sup>1</sup> over unto the other side.	<sup>2</sup> A ¶ <sup>3</sup> s on that <sup>4</sup> s go
<sup>3</sup> s, the bed, and	<sup>22</sup> <sup>4</sup> For there is nothing hid, <sup>5</sup> which shall not <sup>1</sup> be manifested; neither was <sup>6</sup> any thing kept <sup>1</sup> secret, but that it should come <sup>7</sup> abroad. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 8. 18, 23. Luke 8. 22. <sup>c</sup> The word in the original signifieth a less measure, as Mat. 5. 15. <sup>d</sup> Mat. 10. 26. Luke 12. 2.	<sup>36</sup> And <sup>5</sup> when they had sent away <sup>1</sup> the multitude, they <sup>6</sup> took him <sup>1</sup> even as he was <sup>7</sup> in the <sup>8</sup> ship. <sup>1</sup> And <sup>9</sup> there were also with him other little ships. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> s leaving  <sup>6</sup> s take him with them, <sup>7</sup> A, <sup>8</sup> s boat.
<sup>4</sup> s put on the stand	<sup>23</sup> <sup>6</sup> If any man <sup>8</sup> have <sup>1</sup> ears to hear, let him hear.	<sup>e</sup> ver. 9. Mat. 11. 15.	<sup>37</sup> And there <sup>1</sup> arose <sup>1</sup> a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the <sup>2</sup> ship, so that it was now full. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>6</sup> s take him with them, <sup>7</sup> A, <sup>8</sup> s boat.
<sup>5</sup> s save that it should	<sup>24</sup> And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: <sup>7</sup> with what measure ye mete <sup>o</sup> , it shall be measured <sup>9</sup> to <sup>1</sup> you: and <sup>1</sup> unto you that hear shall more be given. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 7. 2. Luke 6. 38.	<sup>38</sup> And he <sup>3</sup> was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow <sup>1</sup> : and they awake him, and say unto him, <sup>4</sup> Master, carest thou not that we perish?	<sup>3</sup> s other boats were with him, <sup>1</sup> s ariseth <sup>2</sup> s boat, inso- much that the boat was now fill- ing.
<sup>7</sup> s to light. <sup>8</sup> s hath	<sup>25</sup> <sup>9</sup> For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken <sup>2</sup> even that which he hath.	<sup>g</sup> Mat. 13. 12. A 25, 26. Luke 8. 18, A 19. 26.	<sup>39</sup> And he <sup>5</sup> arose, <sup>1</sup> and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.	<sup>3</sup> s himself was in the stern, asleep on the cushion
<sup>9</sup> s unto	<sup>26</sup> ¶ And he said, <sup>3</sup> So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed <sup>3</sup> into the ground <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>h</sup> Mat. 13. 24.	<sup>40</sup> And he said unto them, Why are ye <sup>o</sup> so <sup>1</sup> fearful? <sup>6</sup> how is it that ye have no <sup>1</sup> faith?	<sup>4</sup> M Or, Teacher
<sup>1</sup> s more shall be given unto you.	<sup>27</sup> And should sleep <sup>o</sup> , and rise night and day, and the seed should spring <sup>4</sup> and grow up, <sup>1</sup> he knoweth not how.		<sup>41</sup> And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, <sup>7</sup> What manner of man <sup>1</sup> is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?	<sup>5</sup> s awoke, <sup>6</sup> s have ye not yet
<sup>2</sup> A away	<sup>28</sup> <sup>5</sup> For the earth bringeth forth <sup>1</sup> fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, <sup>6</sup> after that <sup>1</sup> the full corn in the ear.			<sup>7</sup> s Who then
<sup>3</sup> s upon the earth	<sup>29</sup> But when the fruit <sup>7</sup> is brought forth, immediately <sup>1</sup> he <sup>8</sup> putteth in <sup>1</sup> the sickle, because the harvest is come.	<sup>i</sup> Or, ripe. <sup>k</sup> Rev. 14. 15.		
<sup>4</sup> s up and grow, <sup>5</sup> s The earth beareth	<sup>30</sup> ¶ And he said, <sup>9</sup> Where- unto <sup>1</sup> shall we liken the kingdom of God? or <sup>1</sup> with what comparison shall we compare it <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>l</sup> Mat. 8. 28. Luke 8. 26. <sup>m</sup> Mat. 13. 31. Luke 13. 18. Acts 2. 41. A 4. 4. A 5. 14. A 19. 29.		
<sup>6</sup> s then	<sup>31</sup> <sup>2</sup> It is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown <sup>3</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the earth, <sup>4</sup> is <sup>1</sup> less than all the seeds that <sup>5</sup> be in <sup>1</sup> the earth <sup>6</sup> :		<sup>1</sup> AND <sup>7</sup> they came <sup>8</sup> over unto <sup>1</sup> the other side of the sea, into the country of the <sup>9</sup> Gadarenes. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>3</sup> s to
<sup>7</sup> s is ripe [ <sup>m</sup> Or, al- loweth], straight- way	<sup>32</sup> But <sup>1</sup> when it is sown, <sup>o</sup> it <sup>1</sup> groweth up, and becometh greater than all <sup>7</sup> herbs, and <sup>8</sup> shooteth <sup>1</sup> out great branches; so that the <sup>9</sup> fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow <sup>1</sup> of it.		<sup>2</sup> And when he was come out of the <sup>1</sup> ship, immediately <sup>1</sup> there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,	<sup>9</sup> s Gera- senes.
<sup>8</sup> s putteth forth	<sup>33</sup> <sup>2</sup> And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear <sup>3</sup> it.		<sup>3</sup> Who had <sup>4</sup> this dwelling <sup>2</sup> among <sup>1</sup> the tombs <sup>3</sup> , and no man could <sup>4</sup> bind him, nor, not with <sup>5</sup> chains <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>3</sup> s in <sup>3</sup> s:
<sup>9</sup> s How	<sup>34</sup> But <sup>1</sup> without a parable spake he not unto them:	<sup>n</sup> Mat. 13. 24. John 16. 12.	<sup>4</sup> Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been <sup>6</sup> plucked <sup>1</sup> asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: <sup>7</sup> neither could any man <sup>1</sup> tame him.	<sup>4</sup> A any more <sup>5</sup> s a chain; <sup>6</sup> s rent
<sup>1</sup> s in what parable shall we set it forth			<sup>5</sup> And always, night and day, <sup>8</sup> he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, <sup>1</sup> and cutting himself with stones.	<sup>7</sup> s and no man had strength to <sup>8</sup> s in the tombs and in the moun- tains, he was cry- ing out,
<sup>2</sup> M Gr. As unto.				
<sup>3</sup> s upon				
<sup>4</sup> s though it be				
<sup>5</sup> s are upon				
<sup>6</sup> s, yet				
<sup>7</sup> A the				
<sup>8</sup> s putteth				
<sup>9</sup> s birds of the heaven can				
<sup>1</sup> s thereof.				
<sup>2</sup> A ¶				
<sup>3</sup> s it: and				

R.V.	Christ casteth out	St. MARK 5.	the legion of devils.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> And	6 <sup>1</sup> But <sup>1</sup> when he saw Jesus	A.D. 31.	20 And he <sup>1</sup> departed, <sup>1</sup> and	1 <sup>s</sup> went
2 <sup>s</sup> from	<sup>2</sup> afar off, <sup>1</sup> he ran and worship-		began to publish in Decapolis	his way,
3 <sup>s</sup> ; and	ped him <sup>3</sup> ,		how great things Jesus had	
4 <sup>s</sup> he	7 And cried <sup>1</sup> with a loud	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 9. 1.	done for him: and all <sup>†</sup> men	2 <sup>A</sup> ¶
5 <sup>s</sup> Most	voice, <sup>4</sup> and said, <sup>1</sup> What have	Luke 8. 40.	did marvel.	3 <sup>s</sup> had
High	I to do with thee, Jesus, <sup>†</sup> thou		21 <sup>2</sup> “And when Jesus <sup>3</sup> was	crossed
	Son of the <sup>5</sup> most high <sup>1</sup> God?		unto the other side, <sup>5</sup> much	4 <sup>s</sup> in the
	I adjure thee by God, <sup>o</sup> that		people <sup>1</sup> gathered unto him:	boat
	thou <sup>1</sup> torment me not.		and he was <sup>6</sup> nigh unto <sup>1</sup> the	5 <sup>s</sup> a great
6 <sup>s</sup> forth,	8 For he said unto him, Come	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 9. 18.	sea.	multi-
7 <sup>A</sup> , out	<sup>6</sup> out of the man, <sup>thou</sup> <sup>1</sup> unclean	Luke 8. 41.	22 <sup>5</sup> And <sup>o</sup> , behold, <sup>1</sup> there com-	titude was
8 <sup>s</sup> saith	9 And he asked him, What		eth one of the rulers of the	6 <sup>s</sup> by
9 <sup>s</sup> ;	<sup>†</sup> is thy name? And he <sup>8</sup> an-		synagogue, <sup>7</sup> Jairus <sup>1</sup> by name;	7 <sup>s</sup> Jairus
1 <sup>s</sup> on the	swered, saying, <sup>1</sup> My name <sup>†</sup> is		and <sup>8</sup> when he saw <sup>1</sup> him, he <sup>9</sup> fell <sup>1</sup>	8 <sup>s</sup> seeing
2 <sup>s</sup> they	Legion <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for we are many.		at his feet,	9 <sup>s</sup> falleth
	10 And he besought him much		23 And <sup>1</sup> besought him greatly, <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> be-
	that he would not send them		saying, My little daughter	seeceth
	away out of the country.		<sup>2</sup> lieth <sup>1</sup> at the point of death:	him
1 <sup>s</sup> on the	11 Now there was there <sup>1</sup> nigh		<sup>1</sup> I pray thee, <sup>3</sup> come and lay thy	much,
2 <sup>s</sup> they	unto the mountains <sup>1</sup> a great		hands on her, that she may be	2 <sup>s</sup> is
	herd of swine feeding.		<sup>4</sup> healed; and she shall live. <sup>1</sup>	3 <sup>A</sup> that
	12 And <sup>2</sup> all the devils <sup>1</sup> be-		24 And <sup>5</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> went with	thou
3 <sup>s</sup> he	sought him, saying, Send us	<sup>c</sup> Lev. 15. 25.	him; and <sup>6</sup> much people <sup>1</sup> fol-	4 <sup>s</sup> made
4 <sup>s</sup> came	into the swine, that we may	Mat. 9. 30.	lowed him, and <sup>7</sup> thronged him.	whole
5 <sup>s</sup> rushed	enter into them.		25 <sup>8</sup> And a <sup>o</sup> certain <sup>1</sup> woman,	[ <sup>M</sup> Or,
6 <sup>s</sup> in	13 And <sup>3</sup> forthwith Jesus <sup>1</sup> gave		<sup>9</sup> which had an issue of blood	], and live.
7 <sup>A</sup> they	them leave. And the unclean		twelve years,	5 <sup>s</sup> he
8 <sup>s</sup> them	spirits <sup>4</sup> went <sup>1</sup> out, and entered		26 And had suffered many	6 <sup>s</sup> a great
9 <sup>s</sup> came	<sup>5</sup> into the swine: and the herd		things of many physicians, and	multi-
1 <sup>s</sup> had	<sup>5</sup> ran violently down a steep		had spent all that she had,	tude
2 <sup>s</sup> behold	place <sup>1</sup> into the sea, <sup>6</sup> (they		and was nothing bettered, but	7 <sup>A</sup> they
3 <sup>M</sup> Or,	were <sup>1</sup> about two thousand; <sup>o</sup> )		rather grew worse,	8 <sup>A</sup> ¶
the de-	and <sup>7</sup> were choked in the sea.		27 <sup>9</sup> When she had heard of <sup>1</sup>	9 <sup>s</sup> having
4 <sup>s</sup> devils	14 And they that fed <sup>8</sup> the		Jesus, came in the <sup>1</sup> press <sup>1</sup> be-	heard tho
5 <sup>A</sup> , even	swine <sup>1</sup> fled, and told <sup>†</sup> it in the		hind, and touched his garment.	things
him that	city, and in the country. And		28 For she said, If I <sup>o</sup> may <sup>1</sup>	concern-
had the	they <sup>9</sup> went out <sup>1</sup> to see what it		touch but his <sup>2</sup> clothes, <sup>1</sup> I shall	ing
legion	was that <sup>1</sup> was done. <sup>1</sup>		be <sup>3</sup> whole. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> crowd
6 <sup>s</sup> de-	15 And they come to Jesus,		29 And straightway the foun-	2 <sup>s</sup> gar-
7 <sup>s</sup> devils,	and <sup>2</sup> see <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> him that was pos-		tain of her blood was dried	ments,
8 <sup>s</sup> beseech	sessed with <sup>4</sup> the devil, and		up; and she felt in <sup>†</sup> her body	3 <sup>s</sup> made
9 <sup>s</sup> from	had the legion, sitting, and		that she was healed of <sup>4</sup> that <sup>1</sup>	whole.
1 <sup>s</sup> as	clothed, <sup>1</sup> and in his right		plague.	<sup>M</sup> Or,
2 <sup>s</sup> enter-	mind <sup>5</sup> : and they were afraid.		30 And <sup>6</sup> Jesus, immediately	<sup>saved</sup>
3 <sup>s</sup> boat,	16 And they that saw <sup>†</sup> it	<sup>d</sup> Luke 6. 19.	knowing <sup>1</sup> in himself that	4 <sup>s</sup> her
4 <sup>s</sup> devils	<sup>6</sup> told <sup>1</sup> them how it befell <sup>o</sup> to	& 8. 46.	<sup>7</sup> virtue had gone out of him, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>M</sup> Gr.
[ <sup>M</sup> Gr.	<sup>3</sup> him that was possessed with		turned him about in the <sup>8</sup> press, <sup>1</sup>	scourge.
demons]	<sup>7</sup> the devil, and <sup>also</sup> <sup>1</sup> concern-		and said, Who touched my	6 <sup>s</sup>
besought,	ing the swine.		<sup>9</sup> clothes <sup>1</sup> ?	straight-
5 <sup>s</sup> And he	17 And <sup>6</sup> they began to <sup>8</sup> pray <sup>1</sup>	<sup>e</sup> Mat. 8. 34.	31 And his disciples said unto	way Je-
6 <sup>s</sup> to thy	him to depart <sup>9</sup> out of their	Acts 16. 30.	him, Thou seest the multitude	sus, per-
7 <sup>s</sup> how	coasts. <sup>1</sup>		thronging thee, and sayest	ceiving
he had	18 And <sup>1</sup> when <sup>1</sup> he was <sup>2</sup> come <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> Luke 8. 38.	thou, Who touched me?	7 <sup>s</sup> the
mercy	into the <sup>3</sup> ship, <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> he that had		32 And he looked round about	power
	been possessed with <sup>4</sup> the devil		to see her that had done this	proceed-
	prayed <sup>1</sup> him that he might be		thing.	ing from
	with him.		33 But the woman fearing and	him had
	19 <sup>5</sup> Howbeit Jesus <sup>1</sup> suffered		trembling, knowing what <sup>1</sup> was	gone
	him not, but saith unto him,		done in <sup>1</sup> her, came and fell	forth,
	Go <sup>6</sup> home to <sup>1</sup> thy friends, and		down before him, and told him	3 <sup>s</sup> crowd,
	tell them how great things the		all the truth.	9 <sup>s</sup> gar-
	Lord hath done for thee, and	<sup>g</sup> Mat. 9. 22.	34 And he said unto her,	ments
	<sup>7</sup> hath had compassion <sup>1</sup> on thee.	ch. 10. 52.	Daughter, <sup>9</sup> thy faith hath	1 <sup>s</sup> had
		Acts 14. 9.		been
				done to

1<sup>M</sup> Or,  
saved  
thee  
2<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
scourge.  
3<sup>A</sup> ¶  
4<sup>S</sup> they  
come  
5<sup>S</sup>, saying,  
6<sup>M</sup> Or,  
Teacher  
7<sup>S</sup> But  
Jesus, not  
heeding  
8<sup>M</sup> Or,  
over-  
hearing  
9<sup>S</sup> Fear  
not,  
9<sup>A</sup> with

1<sup>S</sup> they  
come  
2<sup>S</sup>; and he  
behold-  
eth a  
3<sup>S</sup> many  
weeping  
and  
wailing  
4<sup>S</sup> entered  
5<sup>S</sup> a  
tumbler,  
6<sup>S</sup> child  
7<sup>S</sup> he,  
having  
8<sup>S</sup> forth,  
9<sup>S</sup> of the  
child and  
her  
1<sup>S</sup> goeth  
2<sup>S</sup> child  
was.  
3<sup>S</sup> taking  
the child  
4<sup>S</sup> he saith

5<sup>S</sup> Arise.  
6<sup>S</sup> rose up,  
7<sup>A</sup> old  
8<sup>S</sup> amazed  
straight-  
way  
9<sup>S</sup> amaze-  
ment.  
1<sup>S</sup> much  
2<sup>S</sup> this:  
and he  
3<sup>S</sup> some-  
thing

1 made thee whole; go in peace,  
and be whole of thy<sup>2</sup> plague.  
35<sup>3</sup> "While he yet spake,  
4 there came<sup>1</sup> from the ruler of  
the synagogue's house<sup>5</sup> certain  
which said,<sup>1</sup> Thy daughter is  
dead: why troublest thou the  
6 Master any further?  
36<sup>7</sup> As soon as Jesus heard<sup>1</sup>  
the word<sup>2</sup> that was<sup>1</sup> spoken,  
8 he<sup>1</sup> saith unto the ruler of  
the synagogue, 9 Be not afraid,<sup>1</sup>  
only believe.

37 And he suffered no man to  
follow<sup>9</sup> him, save Peter, and  
James, and John the brother  
of James.

38 And<sup>1</sup> he cometh<sup>1</sup> to the  
house of the ruler of the syna-  
gogue<sup>2</sup>, and seeth the<sup>1</sup> tumult,  
and<sup>3</sup> them that wept and  
wailed<sup>1</sup> greatly.

39 And when he was<sup>4</sup> come<sup>1</sup>  
in, he saith unto them, Why  
make ye<sup>5</sup> this ado,<sup>1</sup> and weep?  
the<sup>6</sup> damsel<sup>1</sup> is not dead, but<sup>7</sup>  
a sleeper.

40 And they laughed him to  
scorn. 41 But<sup>2</sup> when he had<sup>1</sup> put  
them all<sup>3</sup> out, he<sup>1</sup> taketh the  
father<sup>4</sup> and the<sup>1</sup> mother<sup>5</sup> of  
the damsel,<sup>1</sup> and them<sup>6</sup> that  
were with him, and<sup>1</sup> entereth<sup>1</sup>  
in where the<sup>2</sup> damsel was  
lying.<sup>1</sup>

41 And<sup>3</sup> he took the damsel<sup>1</sup>  
by the hand, 4 and said<sup>1</sup> unto  
her, Talitha cumi; which is,  
being interpreted, Damsel, I  
say unto thee, 5 arise.<sup>1</sup>

42 And straightway the damsel<sup>1</sup>  
arose,<sup>1</sup> and walked; for she  
was<sup>2</sup> of the age<sup>3</sup> of<sup>4</sup> twelve  
years<sup>7</sup>. And they were<sup>8</sup> aston-  
ished<sup>1</sup> with a great<sup>2</sup> astonish-  
ment.<sup>1</sup>

43 And<sup>7</sup> he charged them<sup>1</sup>  
1 straitly<sup>1</sup> that no man should  
know<sup>3</sup> it; and<sup>1</sup> commanded  
that<sup>3</sup> something<sup>1</sup> should be  
given her to eat.

### CHAPTER 6.

¶ 1 Christ is contemned of his country-  
men. 7 He giveth the twelve power  
over unclean spirits. 14 Divers  
opinions of Christ. 27 John Baptist  
is beheaded. 30 The apostles return  
from preaching. 35 Christ feedeth five  
thousand. 48 He walketh on the sea:  
56 and healeth all that touch him.<sup>1</sup>

AND<sup>9</sup> he went out from  
A thence<sup>4</sup>, and came<sup>1</sup> into  
his own country; and his  
disciples follow him.

2 And when the sabbath<sup>2</sup> day<sup>1</sup>

A.D. 31.

" Luke 8. 49.

b John 6. 42.

c See  
Mat. 12. 46.  
Gal. 1. 19.

d Mat. 11. 6.

e Mat. 13. 57.  
John 4. 44.

f See  
Gen. 19. 22.  
A. 32. 25.  
Mat. 13. 58.  
ch. 9. 23.

g Is. 59. 16.

h John 11. 11.

i Mat. 9. 35.

k Luke 13. 22.

l Acts 9. 40.

m Mat. 10. 1.  
ch. 3. 13, 14.  
Luke 9. 1.

n The word  
signifieth  
a piece  
of brass  
money,

in value  
somewhat  
less than  
a farthing.

Mat. 10. 9.  
but here  
it is taken  
in general  
for money.

Luke 9. 3.

o Acts 12. 8.

p Mat. 10. 11.

q Luke 9. 4.

r Luke 9. 5.

s Mat. 10. 14.

t Luke 10. 10.

u Mat. 8. 4.

v Luke 9. 30.

w Luke 12. 16.

x Luke 9. 3.

y Luke 5. 12.

z Acts 13. 51.

a Luke 18. 6.

b Gr. or.

c James 5. 14.

d Mat. 13. 54.

e Luke 4. 16.

f Mat. 14. 1.

g Luke 9. 7.

was come, he began to teach  
in the synagogue: and<sup>1</sup> many  
hearing<sup>2</sup> him were astonished,  
saying, 26 From whence<sup>1</sup> hath  
this<sup>1</sup> man these things? and<sup>3</sup>  
what wisdom is this which<sup>1</sup> is  
given unto<sup>4</sup> him, that even<sup>1</sup>  
such<sup>5</sup> mighty works<sup>6</sup> are<sup>1</sup>  
wrought by his hands?

3 Is not this the carpenter,  
the son of Mary,<sup>6</sup> the<sup>1</sup> brother  
of James, and Joses, and<sup>7</sup> of  
Juda,<sup>1</sup> and Simon? and are  
not his sisters here with us?  
And they<sup>4</sup> were<sup>8</sup> offended<sup>9</sup>  
at<sup>1</sup> him.

4<sup>1</sup> But<sup>1</sup> Jesus said unto them,  
6 A prophet is not without  
honour,<sup>2</sup> but<sup>1</sup> in his own coun-  
try, and among his own kin,  
and in his own house.

5<sup>1</sup> And he could there do no<sup>3</sup>  
mighty work, save that he laid  
his hands upon a few sick folk,  
and healed<sup>1</sup> them.

6 And<sup>9</sup> he marvelled because  
of their unbelief. 4 And he  
went round about the villages<sup>6</sup>,  
teaching.

7 ¶ 1 And he called<sup>1</sup> unto him  
the twelve, and began to send  
them forth by two and two;  
and<sup>5</sup> gave them power over<sup>1</sup>  
unclean spirits;

8 And<sup>6</sup> he commanded<sup>1</sup> them  
that they should take nothing  
for<sup>1</sup> their journey, save a staff  
only; <sup>7</sup> no scrip, no bread,<sup>1</sup> no<sup>8</sup>  
money in<sup>1</sup> their<sup>9</sup> purse<sup>1</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

9 But<sup>2</sup> be<sup>1</sup> shod with sandals<sup>3</sup>;  
and not put<sup>1</sup> on two coats.

10<sup>2</sup> And he said unto them,  
4 In what place soever<sup>1</sup> ye enter  
into<sup>5</sup> an<sup>1</sup> house, there abide till  
ye depart<sup>6</sup> from that place.<sup>1</sup>

11<sup>9</sup> And<sup>7</sup> whosoever<sup>1</sup> shall not  
receive you, 8 nor hear you,  
when ye depart<sup>1</sup> thence, 6 shake  
off the dust<sup>9</sup> under your feet  
for a testimony<sup>1</sup> against<sup>1</sup> them.

¶ Verily I say unto you, It shall  
be more tolerable for Sodom  
and Gomorrah in the day of  
judgment, than for that city.<sup>1</sup>

12 And they went out, and  
preached that<sup>2</sup> men<sup>1</sup> should  
repent.

13 And they cast out many<sup>1</sup>  
devils, and anointed with  
oil many that were sick, and  
healed<sup>1</sup> them.

14 4 And king Herod heard<sup>1</sup>  
of him; (for his name  
was spread abroad:)<sup>1</sup> and

1<sup>M</sup> Some  
anc. auth.  
insert  
the.

2<sup>S</sup> Whence

3<sup>S</sup> What  
is the  
wisdom  
that

4<sup>S</sup> this  
man, and  
what  
mean

5<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
powers.

6<sup>S</sup> and

7<sup>S</sup> Judas,

8<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
caused to  
stumble.

9<sup>S</sup> in

1<sup>S</sup> And

2<sup>S</sup> save

3<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
power.

4<sup>A</sup> ¶

5<sup>S</sup> he gave  
them  
authority  
over the

6<sup>S</sup> he  
charged

7<sup>S</sup> no  
bread, no  
wallet,

8<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
brass.

9<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
girdle.

1<sup>S</sup> :

2<sup>S</sup> to go

3<sup>S</sup> : and,  
said he,

put not

4<sup>S</sup> Where-  
soever

5<sup>S</sup> a

6<sup>S</sup> thence.

7<sup>S</sup> what-  
soever  
place

8<sup>S</sup> and  
they hear  
you not,

as ye go  
forth

9<sup>A</sup> that is

1<sup>S</sup> unto

2<sup>S</sup> men

3<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
demons.

4<sup>A</sup> ¶

5<sup>S</sup> thereof;  
for his  
name had  
become  
known:

<p><sup>1</sup> M Some anc. auth. read <i>they</i>.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> M Gr. the Baptist.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S is</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S to these powers work</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S But others said, It is Elijah.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S It is</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S even</p> <p><sup>8</sup> S Herod, when he</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S ,</p> <p><sup>1</sup> S the sake of Herodias,</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S And Herodias set herself</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S desired to kill him; and</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S ;</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S righteous man and a</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S kept him safe. And</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S was much perplexed</p> <p>[<sup>8</sup> Many anc. auth. read <i>did many things</i>]; and he</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S A and the</p> <p><sup>10</sup> M Or, military tribunes Gr. <i>chilarchas</i>.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> S the chiefmen</p> <p><sup>2</sup> M Some anc. auth. read <i>his daughter Herodias</i>.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S A herself</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S she</p> <p><sup>5</sup> M Or, it</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S at meat</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S ; and</p> <p><sup>8</sup> S out,</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S Gr. the Baptist.</p> <p><sup>10</sup> S A forth-with</p> <p><sup>1</sup> S But for the sake of his oaths, and of them that sat at meat,</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> he said, <sup>2</sup> That <sup>1</sup> John <sup>2</sup> the Baptist <sup>3</sup> was <sup>1</sup> risen from the dead, and therefore <sup>4</sup> mighty works do shew forth themselves <sup>1</sup> in him.</p> <p><sup>15</sup> <sup>5</sup> Others said, That it is Elias. <sup>1</sup> And others said, <sup>6</sup> That it is <sup>1</sup> a prophet, <sup>7</sup> or <sup>1</sup> as one of the prophets.</p> <p><sup>16</sup> <sup>6</sup> But <sup>8</sup> when Herod <sup>1</sup> heard thereof, <sup>9</sup> he <sup>1</sup> said, <sup>10</sup> It is <sup>1</sup> John, whom <sup>1</sup> I beheaded <sup>9</sup> : <sup>1</sup> he is risen <sup>9</sup> from the dead <sup>1</sup> .</p> <p><sup>17</sup> For Herod himself said forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for <sup>1</sup> Herodias' sake, <sup>1</sup> his brother Philip's wife: for he had married her.</p> <p><sup>18</sup> For John <sup>9</sup> had <sup>1</sup> said unto Herod, <sup>1</sup> It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.</p> <p><sup>19</sup> <sup>2</sup> Therefore Herodias had <sup>1</sup> a quarrel <sup>1</sup> against him, and <sup>3</sup> would have killed him; but <sup>1</sup> she could not <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> .</p> <p><sup>20</sup> For Herod <sup>1</sup> feared John, knowing that he was a <sup>5</sup> just man and an <sup>1</sup> holy, and <sup>6</sup> observed him; and <sup>1</sup> when he heard him, he <sup>7</sup> did many things, and <sup>1</sup> heard him gladly.</p> <p><sup>21</sup> <sup>1</sup> M And when a convenient day was come, that Herod <sup>2</sup> on his birthday made a supper to his lords, <sup>8</sup> high captains, and <sup>1</sup> chief estates <sup>1</sup> of Galilee;</p> <p><sup>22</sup> And when <sup>2</sup> the daughter of <sup>9</sup> the said <sup>1</sup> Herodias <sup>3</sup> came in <sup>9</sup> , and danced, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>1</sup> pleased Herod and them that sat <sup>5</sup> with him <sup>6</sup> , the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give <sup>1</sup> it thee.</p> <p><sup>23</sup> And he sware unto her, <sup>2</sup> Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give <sup>1</sup> it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.</p> <p><sup>24</sup> And she went <sup>1</sup> forth, <sup>1</sup> and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John <sup>1</sup> the Baptist.</p> <p><sup>25</sup> And she came in straight-way with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou <sup>9</sup> give me <sup>9</sup> by and by <sup>1</sup> in a charger the head of John <sup>8</sup> the Baptist.</p> <p><sup>26</sup> <sup>7</sup> And the king was exceeding sorry; <sup>1</sup> yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, <sup>1</sup> he would not reject her.</p>	<p>A.D. 31.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Or, one of his guard.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Mat. 16, 14. ch. 8, 28.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Mat. 14, 2. Luke 3, 19.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Luke 9, 10.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Mat. 14, 13.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Lev. 18, 16. &amp; 20, 21. <sup>g</sup> ch. 3, 20.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> Or, an inward grudge.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Mat. 14, 13.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Mat. 14, 5. &amp; 21, 26.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Or, kept him, or, saved him.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> Mat. 14, 6. <sup>m</sup> Mat. 9, 36. &amp; 14, 14. <sup>n</sup> Gen. 40, 20.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Luke 9, 11.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Mat. 14, 15. Luke 9, 12.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Est. 5, 3, 6. &amp; 7, 2.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Num. 11, 13, 22. <sup>s</sup> Kin. 4, 43.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> The Roman penny is seven-pence half-penny; see Mat. 18, 28.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Mat. 14, 9.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> Mat. 14, 17. Luke 9, 13. John 6, 9. See Mat. 15, 34. ch. 8, 5.</p>	<p><sup>27</sup> And <sup>1</sup> immediately <sup>1</sup> the king sent <sup>2</sup> an executioner, <sup>1</sup> and commanded <sup>3</sup> his head to be brought <sup>1</sup> : and he went and beheaded him in the prison,</p> <p><sup>28</sup> And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and the damsel gave it to her mother.</p> <p><sup>29</sup> And when his disciples heard <sup>5</sup> of it, <sup>1</sup> they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.</p> <p><sup>30</sup> <sup>6</sup> And the apostles <sup>7</sup> gathered <sup>1</sup> themselves together unto Jesus <sup>8</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> told him all things, <sup>9</sup> both what <sup>1</sup> they had done, and <sup>9</sup> what <sup>1</sup> they had taught.</p> <p><sup>31</sup> <sup>6</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while <sup>2</sup> : for <sup>1</sup> there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat.</p> <p><sup>32</sup> And they <sup>3</sup> departed into a desert place by ship privately. <sup>1</sup> .</p> <p><sup>33</sup> And <sup>4</sup> the people <sup>1</sup> saw them <sup>5</sup> departing, <sup>1</sup> and many knew <sup>6</sup> him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, <sup>1</sup> and outwent him <sup>9</sup> , and came together unto him <sup>1</sup> .</p> <p><sup>34</sup> <sup>2</sup> And <sup>9</sup> Jesus, when <sup>1</sup> he came <sup>7</sup> out, saw much people, and was moved with <sup>1</sup> compassion <sup>2</sup> toward <sup>1</sup> them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and <sup>2</sup> he began to teach them many things.</p> <p><sup>35</sup> <sup>7</sup> And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, <sup>9</sup> This is a desert place, and now the time is far passed <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> .</p> <p><sup>36</sup> Send them away, that they may go into the country <sup>1</sup> round about, <sup>9</sup> and into the villages, <sup>1</sup> and buy themselves <sup>2</sup> bread: for they have nothing <sup>1</sup> to eat.</p> <p><sup>37</sup> <sup>3</sup> He <sup>1</sup> answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred <sup>4</sup> pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat?</p> <p><sup>38</sup> <sup>5</sup> He <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go <sup>6</sup> and <sup>1</sup> see. And when they knew, they say, <sup>2</sup> Five, and two fishes.</p> <p><sup>39</sup> And he commanded them <sup>7</sup> to make all <sup>1</sup> sit down by companies upon the green grass. <sup>1</sup> .</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> S straight-way</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S forth a soldier of his guard,</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S to bring his head</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S ;</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S thereof,</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S ¶</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S gather</p> <p><sup>8</sup> S ; and</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S they</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S what-soever</p> <p><sup>1</sup> S saith</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S. For</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S went away in the boat to a desert place apart.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> S the people</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S going,</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S them,</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S and they ran there together on foot</p> <p>[<sup>8</sup> Or, by land] from all the cities,</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S forth and saw a great multitude, and he had</p> <p><sup>8</sup> S on</p> <p><sup>9</sup> S The place is desert, and the day is now far spent</p> <p><sup>1</sup> A and villages</p> <p><sup>2</sup> S somewhat</p> <p><sup>3</sup> S But he</p> <p><sup>4</sup> M See marginal note on Mat. 18, 28.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> S And he</p> <p><sup>6</sup> S and</p> <p><sup>7</sup> S that all should</p> <p><sup>8</sup> M Gr. recline.</p>
---	---	--	---	--



1<sup>s</sup> he took 40 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties.  
2<sup>s</sup> and looking 41 And <sup>1</sup>when he had taken<sup>1</sup> the five loaves and the two fishes, <sup>2</sup>he looked<sup>1</sup> up to heaven, <sup>3</sup>and<sup>1</sup> blessed, and brake the loaves<sup>4</sup>, and gave them<sup>5</sup> to his<sup>6</sup> disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.  
5<sup>a</sup> broken pieces, 42 And they did all eat, and were filled.  
6<sup>s</sup> basketfuls, and also 43 And they took up <sup>5</sup>twelve <sup>6</sup>baskets full of the fragments, and<sup>1</sup> of the fishes.  
7<sup>s</sup> ate 44 And they that <sup>7</sup>did eat<sup>1</sup> of the loaves <sup>8</sup>and<sup>1</sup> gave them<sup>9</sup> about<sup>1</sup> five thousand men.  
8<sup>a</sup> ¶ 45 <sup>8</sup>And straightway he constrained his disciples to <sup>9</sup>get<sup>1</sup> into the <sup>1</sup>ship,<sup>1</sup> and to go <sup>2</sup>to<sup>1</sup> the other side <sup>3</sup>before<sup>1</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> Bethsaida, while he <sup>4</sup>sent away the people.<sup>1</sup>  
9<sup>s</sup> enter 46 And <sup>5</sup>when he had sent them away,<sup>1</sup> he departed into <sup>6</sup>a<sup>1</sup> mountain to pray.  
1<sup>s</sup> boat, 47 And when even was come, the <sup>7</sup>ship<sup>1</sup> was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.  
2<sup>s</sup> before him unto 48 And <sup>8</sup>he saw<sup>1</sup> them <sup>9</sup>toiling<sup>1</sup> in rowing<sup>1</sup>, for the wind was contrary unto them<sup>1</sup>; and<sup>1</sup> about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking <sup>2</sup>upon<sup>1</sup> the sea<sup>3</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>he would have passed by them<sup>4</sup>.  
3<sup>s</sup> to 49 But<sup>1</sup> when they saw him walking <sup>2</sup>upon<sup>1</sup> the sea, <sup>3</sup>they<sup>1</sup> supposed<sup>1</sup> it had been a spirit,<sup>1</sup> and cried out:  
4<sup>s</sup> himself sendeth the multitude away. 50 For they all saw him, and were troubled. <sup>6</sup>And immediately he talked<sup>1</sup> with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.  
5<sup>s</sup> after he had taken leave of them, 51 And he went up unto them into the <sup>7</sup>ship<sup>1</sup>; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves<sup>8</sup> beyond measure, and wondered.  
6<sup>s</sup> the 52 For <sup>2</sup>they considered not the miracle of the loaves: for<sup>1</sup> their <sup>7</sup>heart was hardened.  
7<sup>s</sup> boat 53 <sup>9</sup>And when they had <sup>1</sup>passed<sup>1</sup> over, they came <sup>2</sup>into<sup>1</sup> the land <sup>3</sup>of<sup>1</sup> Gennesaret, and <sup>4</sup>drew<sup>1</sup> to the shore.  
8<sup>s</sup> ; for they understood not concerning the loaves, but, 54 And when they were come out of the <sup>5</sup>ship,<sup>1</sup> straightway <sup>6</sup>they<sup>1</sup> knew him,  
9<sup>a</sup> ¶ 5<sup>s</sup> crossed M Or, crossed over to the land, they came unto Gennesaret  
1<sup>s</sup> crossed M Or, crossed over to the land, they came unto Gennesaret  
2<sup>s</sup> to 3<sup>s</sup> unto 4<sup>s</sup> moored 5<sup>s</sup> boat, 6<sup>s</sup> the people

A.D. 32.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 13. Mat. 20. 20.

<sup>b</sup> Mat. 9. 20. ch. 5. 27, 28. Acts 19. 12.

<sup>c</sup> Or, it.

<sup>d</sup> Mat. 14. 22. John 6. 17.

<sup>e</sup> Or, over against Bethsaida. <sup>f</sup> Mat. 15. 1.

<sup>g</sup> Mat. 14. 23. John 6. 16, 17. <sup>h</sup> Or, common.

<sup>i</sup> Or, diligently: in the original, with the fist. Theophylact, up to the elbow.

<sup>k</sup> See Luke 24. 28.

<sup>l</sup> Sextarius is about a pint and an half.

<sup>m</sup> Or, beds. <sup>n</sup> Mat. 15. 2.

<sup>p</sup> Is. 29. 13. Mat. 15. 8.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 8. 17, 18.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 5. & 16. 14. <sup>s</sup> Mat. 14. 34.

55 And ran <sup>1</sup>through<sup>1</sup> that whole region <sup>2</sup>round about<sup>1</sup>, and began to carry about <sup>3</sup>in<sup>1</sup> beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And <sup>3</sup>whithersoever<sup>1</sup> he entered, into villages, or <sup>4</sup>cities, or <sup>5</sup>country, they laid the sick in the <sup>6</sup>streets,<sup>1</sup> and besought him that <sup>7</sup>they might touch if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched <sup>8</sup>him were made whole.

## CHAPTER 7.

<sup>o</sup> 1 The Pharisees find fault at the disciples for eating with unwashen hands. 14 Meat defileth not man. 24 Christ healeth the Syrophenician woman's daughter, 31 and one that was deaf, and stammered in his speech.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> THEN <sup>2</sup>came<sup>1</sup> together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which <sup>3</sup>came<sup>1</sup> from Jerusalem<sup>9</sup>.

2 And when they saw<sup>1</sup> some of his disciples <sup>1</sup>eat<sup>1</sup> bread with <sup>2</sup>defiled, that is <sup>3</sup>to say, with<sup>1</sup> unwashen, hands<sup>o</sup>, they found fault<sup>1</sup>.

3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash <sup>1</sup>their hands <sup>2</sup>oft,<sup>1</sup> eat not, holding the tradition of the elders<sup>5</sup>.

4 And <sup>1</sup>when they come from the <sup>6</sup>market,<sup>1</sup> except they <sup>7</sup>wash,<sup>1</sup> they eat not<sup>5</sup>. And<sup>1</sup> many other things there be, which they have received to hold, <sup>8</sup>as the washing<sup>1</sup> of cups, and <sup>9</sup>pots, <sup>9</sup>brassen vessels<sup>1</sup> <sup>10</sup>and of <sup>11</sup>tables<sup>1</sup>.

5 <sup>2</sup>Then<sup>1</sup> the Pharisees and <sup>3</sup>scribes<sup>1</sup> asked<sup>1</sup> him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat <sup>5</sup>bread with <sup>6</sup>unwashen<sup>1</sup> hands?

6 <sup>7</sup>He answered and<sup>1</sup> said unto them, Well <sup>8</sup>hath Esaias prophesied<sup>1</sup> of you hypocrites, as it is written, <sup>9</sup>Thy people honoureth me with <sup>1</sup>their lips, but their heart is far from me.

7 <sup>1</sup>Howbeit<sup>1</sup> in vain do they worship me, teaching <sup>2</sup>for<sup>1</sup> doctrines the <sup>3</sup>commandments<sup>1</sup> of men.

8 <sup>4</sup>For laying aside<sup>1</sup> the commandment of God, <sup>5</sup>ye hold<sup>1</sup> the tradition of men<sup>6</sup>, <sup>7</sup>as the washing of pots and cups: and

1<sup>s</sup> round about 2<sup>s</sup> on their

3<sup>s</sup> where-soever 4<sup>s</sup> into cities, or into the 5<sup>s</sup> market-places,

6<sup>m</sup> Or, it

7<sup>s</sup> And there are gathered 8<sup>s</sup> had come 9<sup>s</sup>, and had seen that

1<sup>s</sup> ate their 2<sup>m</sup> Or, common

3<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>s</sup> diligently, 5<sup>m</sup> Or, up to the elbow

Gr. with the fist.

5<sup>s</sup> ; and 6<sup>s</sup> market-place,

7<sup>s</sup> wash themselves,

8<sup>m</sup> Gr. baptize.

Some anc. auth. read

sprinkle themselves.

5<sup>s</sup> washings

6<sup>m</sup> Gr. baptizings.

9<sup>a</sup> and 1<sup>m</sup> Many anc. auth.

add and couches.

2<sup>s</sup> And 3<sup>a</sup> the 4<sup>s</sup> ask

5<sup>a</sup> their 6<sup>s</sup> defiled

7<sup>s</sup> And he 8<sup>s</sup> did

Isaiah prophesy

9<sup>s</sup> Cito, to ver. 8.

1<sup>s</sup> But 2<sup>s</sup> as their 3<sup>s</sup> precepts

4<sup>s</sup> Ye leave 5<sup>s</sup> and hold fast

6<sup>s</sup>.

1<sup>A</sup> do  
 2<sup>S</sup> He that  
 speaketh  
 evil of  
 3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
 surely  
 die  
 4<sup>A</sup> his  
 5<sup>S</sup> That  
 where-  
 with thou  
 mightest  
 have been  
 profited  
 by me is  
 Corban,  
 that is to  
 say,  
 Given  
 to God;  
 ye no  
 longer  
 suffer  
 him  
 6<sup>S</sup> taught  
 7<sup>A</sup> void  
 8<sup>S</sup> by  
 9<sup>S</sup> ye do.  
 1<sup>S</sup> he called  
 to him the mul-  
 titude  
 again,  
 and  
 2<sup>S</sup> Hear  
 me all  
 3<sup>S</sup> the  
 4<sup>S</sup> going  
 5<sup>S</sup> pro-  
 ceed out  
 of the  
 man are  
 those  
 6<sup>M</sup> Many  
 anc. auth.  
 insert  
 ver. 16 If  
 any man  
 hath &c.  
 (as A.V.).  
 7<sup>S</sup> multi-  
 tude,  
 8<sup>S</sup> of him  
 9<sup>S</sup> Per-  
 ceive ye  
 not,  
 1<sup>S</sup> goeth  
 2<sup>S</sup> his  
 3<sup>S</sup> ? This  
 he said,  
 making  
 all meats  
 clean.  
 4<sup>S</sup> pro-  
 ceedeth  
 5<sup>S</sup> evil  
 thoughts  
 proceed  
 [M Gr.  
 thoughts  
 that are  
 evil], for-  
 nications,  
 thefts,  
 murders,  
 adul-  
 teries, co-  
 vetings,  
 wicked-  
 nesses,  
 6<sup>S</sup> railing,  
 7<sup>S</sup> pro-  
 ceed

many other such like things ye do.  
 9 And he said unto them, Full well <sup>1</sup>ye <sup>2</sup>reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your <sup>3</sup>own' tradition.  
 10 For Moses said, <sup>4</sup>Honour thy father and thy mother; and, <sup>5</sup>Whoso curseth' father or mother, let him <sup>6</sup>die the death:  
 11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or <sup>7</sup>mother, <sup>8</sup>It is <sup>9</sup>Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; <sup>10</sup>he shall be free.  
 12 And ye suffer him no more' to do <sup>11</sup>'ought' for his father or his mother;  
 13 Making <sup>12</sup>'the word of God <sup>13</sup>of none effect through' your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things <sup>14</sup>'do ye.'  
 14 ¶ <sup>15</sup>And <sup>16</sup>when he had called all the people <sup>17</sup>unto him, he <sup>18</sup>said unto them, <sup>19</sup>Hearken unto me every one' <sup>20</sup>of you, and understand:  
 15 There is nothing from with- out <sup>21</sup>'a' man, that <sup>22</sup>'entering' into him can defile him: but the things which <sup>23</sup>'come out of him, those are they' that defile the man.  
 16 <sup>24</sup>If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.  
 17 <sup>25</sup>And when he was entered into the house from the <sup>26</sup>'people,' his disciples asked <sup>27</sup>'him concerning' the parable.  
 18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? <sup>28</sup>'Do ye not perceive,' that whatsoever <sup>29</sup>'thing' from that <sup>30</sup>whosoever <sup>31</sup>'entereth' into the man, <sup>32</sup>it cannot defile him;  
 19 Because it <sup>33</sup>'entereth' not into his heart, but into <sup>34</sup>'the' belly, and goeth out into the draught <sup>35</sup>, purging all meats? <sup>36</sup>  
 20 And he said, That which <sup>37</sup>'cometh' out of the man, that defileth the man.  
 21 <sup>38</sup>For from within, out of the heart of men, <sup>39</sup>'proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,  
 22 Thefts, <sup>40</sup>'covetousness, wickedness, <sup>41</sup>'deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, <sup>42</sup>'blasphemy, <sup>43</sup>'pride, foolishness:  
 23 All these evil things <sup>44</sup>'come'

A.D. 32.

<sup>a</sup> Mat. 15. 21.<sup>b</sup> Or, frustrate.<sup>c</sup> Ex. 20. 12. Deut. 5. 16. Mat. 15. 4. d Ex. 21. 17. Lev. 20. 9. Prov. 20. 20.<sup>e</sup> Mat. 15. 5. & 23. 18. f Or, Gentile.<sup>g</sup> Mat. 15. 10.<sup>h</sup> Mat. 15. 23.<sup>i</sup> Mat. 11. 15.<sup>k</sup> Mat. 15. 15.<sup>l</sup> Mat. 9. 22. Luke 11. 14.<sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 23. John 9. 6.<sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 41. John 11. 41. & 17. 1. p John 11. 33. &c.<sup>q</sup> 1st. 25. 5, 6. Mat. 11. 5.<sup>r</sup> Gen. 6. 5. & 8. 21. Mat. 15. 19. t ch. 5. 43.<sup>u</sup> Gr. covetousnesses, wickednesses.

from within, and defile the man.

24 ¶ <sup>a</sup>And from thence he arose, and went <sup>1</sup>into the borders of Tyre <sup>2</sup>and Sidon <sup>3</sup>, and <sup>4</sup>entered into <sup>5</sup>'an' house, and would have no man know <sup>6</sup>it: <sup>7</sup>but <sup>8</sup>he could not be hid.25 <sup>9</sup>For a <sup>10</sup>certain' woman, whose <sup>11</sup>'young' daughter had an unclean spirit, <sup>12</sup>heard of him, <sup>13</sup>and <sup>14</sup>'came and fell <sup>15</sup>at his feet <sup>16</sup>':26 <sup>17</sup>The woman was a <sup>18</sup>Greek, a <sup>19</sup>Syrophœnician by nation; and <sup>20</sup>she besought him that he would cast forth the <sup>21</sup>'devil out of her daughter.27 <sup>22</sup>But Jesus' said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's <sup>23</sup>'bread, and <sup>24</sup>'to' cast <sup>25</sup>it <sup>26</sup>unto' the dogs.28 <sup>27</sup>And <sup>28</sup>'she answered and <sup>29</sup>said' unto him, <sup>30</sup>'Yes, Lord: yet' the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs.29 And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the <sup>31</sup>'devil is gone out of thy daughter.30 And <sup>32</sup>'when she was come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.'31 ¶ <sup>33</sup>And again <sup>34</sup>, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came <sup>35</sup>'unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the <sup>36</sup>'coasts' of Decapolis.32 And <sup>37</sup>'they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to <sup>38</sup>'put' his hand upon him.33 And he took him aside from the multitude <sup>39</sup>, and put his fingers into his ears, and <sup>40</sup>'he <sup>41</sup>spat, and touched his tongue;34 And <sup>42</sup>'looking up to heaven, <sup>43</sup>he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened.35 <sup>44</sup>And <sup>45</sup>'straightway' his ears were opened, and the <sup>46</sup>'string' of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.36 And <sup>47</sup>'he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published <sup>48</sup>it';37 And <sup>49</sup>'were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh1<sup>A</sup> away  
 2<sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. omit and Sidon.3<sup>S</sup> And he  
 4<sup>S</sup> a  
 5<sup>S</sup> and  
 6<sup>S</sup> But straightway a  
 7<sup>S</sup> little  
 8<sup>A</sup> having  
 9<sup>S</sup> a down  
 1<sup>S</sup> Now the2<sup>S</sup> Or, Gentile  
 3<sup>S</sup> Syrophœnician by race.  
 4<sup>S</sup> And  
 5<sup>M</sup> Gr. demon.6<sup>S</sup> And he  
 7<sup>M</sup> Or, loaf  
 8<sup>S</sup> to  
 9<sup>S</sup> But  
 1<sup>S</sup> saith  
 2<sup>S</sup> Yea, Lord: even3<sup>M</sup> Gr. demon.  
 4<sup>S</sup> she went away  
 5<sup>S</sup> unto her house, and found the child laid upon the bed, and the devil[M Gr. demon] gone out.  
 6<sup>S</sup> he went out from the borders of Tyre, and came through Sidon7<sup>S</sup> borders  
 8<sup>S</sup> lay  
 9<sup>A</sup> privately  
 1<sup>S</sup> spat.  
 2<sup>S</sup> bond3<sup>S</sup> it.  
 4<sup>A</sup> they

1 <sup>s</sup> even	1 both <sup>1</sup> the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.	A.D. 32.	13 And he left them, and <sup>1</sup> entered into <sup>2</sup> the ship again <sup>1</sup> departed to the other side.	1 <sup>a</sup> again 2 <sup>s</sup> the 3 <sup>s</sup> boat 4 <sup>s</sup> And they forgot to take bread; and they had not in the boat 5 <sup>s</sup> one with another, 6 <sup>s</sup> Some anc. auth. read because they had no bread. 7 <sup>s</sup> We 8 <sup>s</sup> as A.V. text. 9 <sup>s</sup> Jesus perceiving it 10 <sup>s</sup> do ye not yet perceive, 11 <sup>s</sup> the 12 <sup>s</sup> Basket in ver. 19 & 20 represents different Greek words. 13 <sup>s</sup> Broken pieces 14 <sup>s</sup> basketfuls 15 <sup>s</sup> say unto him, 16 <sup>s</sup> Do ye not yet 17 <sup>s</sup> they come unto 18 <sup>s</sup> And 19 <sup>s</sup> to him 20 <sup>s</sup> beseech 21 <sup>s</sup> hold of 22 <sup>s</sup> brought 23 <sup>s</sup> village 24 <sup>s</sup> laid 25 <sup>s</sup> Seest thou 26 <sup>s</sup> for I behold 27 <sup>s</sup> them 28 <sup>s</sup> Then again he laid his hands 29 <sup>s</sup> & he looked steadfastly, and 30 <sup>s</sup> all things 31 <sup>s</sup> home, 32 <sup>s</sup> Do not even enter 33 <sup>s</sup> village. 34 <sup>s</sup> forth, 35 <sup>s</sup> villages 36 <sup>s</sup> in 37 <sup>s</sup> Who 38 <sup>s</sup> told him, saying,
	CHAPTER 8.	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 16. 5.	14 ¶ <sup>3</sup> a Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship <sup>1</sup> with them more than one loaf.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ feedeth the people miraculously: 10 renews a sign: 14 warneth his disciples against the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod: 22 giveth a blind man his sight: 27 acknowledgeth himself to be the Christ: 34 and exhorteth to patience in persecution for the gospel's sake.	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 16. 6. Luke 12. 1.	15 <sup>b</sup> And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>o</sup> the leaven of Herod.	
2 <sup>s</sup> , when there was again a great multitude, and they had nothing to eat, he called unto him his disciples,	IN those days <sup>2</sup> the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, <sup>1</sup> and saith unto them,	<sup>c</sup> Mat. 15. 32.	16 And they reasoned <sup>a</sup> among themselves, <sup>1</sup> saying, <sup>a</sup> It is <sup>a</sup> because we have <sup>1</sup> no bread.	
3 <sup>s</sup> continue with me now	2 I have compassion on the multitude, because they <sup>3</sup> have now been with me <sup>1</sup> three days, and have nothing to eat:	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 16. 7.	17 And <sup>1</sup> when Jesus knew it, he <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread?	
4 <sup>s</sup> home,	3 And if I send them away fasting to their <sup>4</sup> own houses, <sup>1</sup> they will faint <sup>5</sup> by the way: for divers of them came <sup>1</sup> from far.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 6. 52.	18 <sup>3</sup> c perceive ye not yet, <sup>1</sup> neither understand? have ye your heart <sup>o</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> hardened?	
5 <sup>s</sup> in the way; and some of them are come	4 And his disciples answered him, <sup>6</sup> From whence can a man satisfy <sup>1</sup> these <sup>1</sup> men with <sup>7</sup> bread here in <sup>8</sup> the wilderness <sup>1</sup> ?	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 14. 20. ch. 6. 43. Luke 9. 17. John 6. 13.	19 <sup>1</sup> When I brake the five loaves among <sup>2</sup> five thousand, how many <sup>1</sup> baskets full of <sup>2</sup> fragments <sup>1</sup> took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve.	
6 <sup>s</sup> Whence shall one be able to fill	5 <sup>2</sup> And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven.	<sup>g</sup> Mat. 15. 34. See ch. 6. 33. & ver. 8. Mat. 15. 37.	20 And <sup>a</sup> when the seven among <sup>2</sup> four thousand, how many <sup>1</sup> baskets full of <sup>2</sup> fragments <sup>1</sup> took ye up? And they <sup>4</sup> said, <sup>1</sup> Seven.	
7 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. loaves.	6 And he <sup>o</sup> commanded the people <sup>1</sup> to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and <sup>1</sup> gave thanks, and <sup>1</sup> brake, and gave to his disciples <sup>2</sup> to set before <sup>1</sup> them; and they <sup>o</sup> did <sup>1</sup> set <sup>1</sup> them before the <sup>3</sup> people. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> ver. 17. ch. 6. 52.	21 And he said unto them, <sup>5</sup> How is it that <sup>4</sup> ye do not <sup>1</sup> understand?	
8 <sup>s</sup> a desert place	7 And they had a few small fishes: and <sup>4</sup> he blessed, and <sup>1</sup> commanded to set <sup>2</sup> them <sup>1</sup> also before <sup>1</sup> them.	<sup>k</sup> Mat. 14. 19. ch. 6. 41.	22 ¶ And <sup>6</sup> he cometh to <sup>1</sup> Bethesda <sup>2</sup> ; and they bring <sup>8</sup> a blind man <sup>1</sup> unto him, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>9</sup> besought <sup>1</sup> him to touch him.	
9 <sup>s</sup> commandeth the multitude	8 <sup>6</sup> So <sup>1</sup> they did eat, and were filled: and they took up <sup>7</sup> of the broken meat that was left <sup>1</sup> seven baskets.	<sup>l</sup> ch. 7. 33.	23 And he took <sup>1</sup> the blind man by the hand, and <sup>2</sup> led <sup>1</sup> him out of the <sup>3</sup> town <sup>1</sup> ; and when <sup>1</sup> he had spit on his eyes, and <sup>4</sup> put <sup>1</sup> his hands upon him, he asked him <sup>5</sup> if he saw ought. <sup>1</sup>	
10 <sup>s</sup> having given thanks, he	9 And they <sup>o</sup> that had eaten <sup>1</sup> were about four thousand: and he sent them away.	<sup>m</sup> Mat. 15. 39.	24 And he looked up, and said, I see men <sup>6</sup> as trees, walking.	
2 <sup>a</sup> ,	10 ¶ And <sup>m</sup> straightway he entered into <sup>a</sup> a ship <sup>1</sup> with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dalmanutha.	<sup>n</sup> Mat. 12. 38. & 16. 1. John 6. 30. P Mat. 8. 4. ch. 5. 48. Q Mat. 16. 13. Luke 9. 15.	25 <sup>7</sup> After that he put <sup>1</sup> his hands again <sup>1</sup> upon his eyes <sup>8</sup> , and made him look up: and he <sup>1</sup> was restored, and saw <sup>3</sup> every man <sup>1</sup> clearly.	
3 <sup>s</sup> multitude.	11 <sup>9</sup> And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him.		26 And he sent him away to his <sup>1</sup> house, <sup>1</sup> saying, <sup>2</sup> Neither go <sup>1</sup> into the <sup>3</sup> town, <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> nor tell it to any in the town. <sup>1</sup>	
4 <sup>s</sup> having blessed them, he	12 And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek <sup>o</sup> after <sup>1</sup> a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation.	<sup>r</sup> Mat. 14. 2.	27 ¶ And Jesus went <sup>4</sup> out, <sup>1</sup> and his disciples, into the <sup>5</sup> towns <sup>1</sup> of Cæsarea Philippi: and <sup>6</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, <sup>7</sup> Whom <sup>1</sup> do men say that I am?	
5 <sup>s</sup> these			28 And they <sup>8</sup> answered, <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> John	
6 <sup>s</sup> And				
7 <sup>s</sup> , of broken pieces that remained over,				
8 <sup>s</sup> the boat				
9 <sup>a</sup> ¶				

R.V.	The transfiguration	St. MARK 9.	of Christ.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> and others, Elijah; but 2 <sup>s</sup> asked 3 <sup>s</sup> who	the Baptist: <sup>1</sup> but some say, Elias; and <sup>1</sup> others, One of the prophets. 29 And he <sup>2</sup> saith unto <sup>1</sup> them, But <sup>3</sup> whom <sup>1</sup> say ye that I am? °And <sup>1</sup> Peter answereth and saith unto him, °Thou art the Christ. 30 <sup>a</sup> And he charged them that they should tell no man of him. 31 And <sup>e</sup> he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected <sup>4</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the elders, and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the chief priests, and <sup>s</sup> scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again. 32 And he spake <sup>6</sup> that <sup>1</sup> saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him. 33 But <sup>7</sup> when he had turned about and looked on <sup>1</sup> his disciples, <sup>o</sup> he <sup>1</sup> rebuked Peter, <sup>s</sup> saying, <sup>1</sup> Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou <sup>9</sup> savourest <sup>1</sup> not the things <sup>o</sup> that be <sup>1</sup> of God, but the things <sup>o</sup> that be <sup>1</sup> of men. 34 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> when he had called the people <i>unto him</i> <sup>1</sup> with his disciples <sup>2</sup> also, he <sup>1</sup> said unto them, <sup>39</sup> Whosoever will <sup>1</sup> come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. 35 For <sup>h</sup> whosoever <sup>4</sup> will <sup>1</sup> save his <sup>5</sup> life shall lose it; <sup>6</sup> but <sup>1</sup> whosoever shall lose his <sup>5</sup> life for my sake and the gospel's <sup>o</sup> , the same <sup>1</sup> shall save it. 36 For what <sup>7</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> it profit a man, <sup>8</sup> if he shall <sup>1</sup> gain the whole world, and <sup>9</sup> lose <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> own soul? 37 <sup>2</sup> Or what shall <sup>1</sup> a man give in exchange for his <sup>1</sup> soul? 38 <sup>3</sup> Whosoever therefore <sup>1</sup> shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation <sup>4</sup> ; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, <sup>1</sup> when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.	A.D. 32. <sup>a</sup> Mat. 24. 20, & 25. 31. <sup>b</sup> Mat. 22. 18. <sup>c</sup> Mat. 17. 1. <sup>d</sup> Luke 9. 28. <sup>e</sup> Mat. 16. 16. <sup>f</sup> John 6. 69. <sup>g</sup> 11. 27. <sup>h</sup> Mat. 16. 29. <sup>i</sup> Mat. 16. 21. <sup>j</sup> 17. 23. <sup>k</sup> Luke 9. 22. <sup>l</sup> Dan. 7. 9. <sup>m</sup> Mat. 23. 3. <sup>n</sup> Mat. 10. 38. <sup>o</sup> Luke 9. 21. <sup>p</sup> 14. 27. <sup>q</sup> John 12. 25. <sup>r</sup> Mat. 17. 9. <sup>s</sup> Mat. 10. 33. <sup>t</sup> Luke 9. 26. <sup>u</sup> 12. 9. <sup>v</sup> See Rom. 1. 16. <sup>w</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 8. <sup>x</sup> & 2. 12. <sup>y</sup> Mat. 4. 5. <sup>z</sup> Mat. 17. 10. <sup>aa</sup> Ps. 22. 6. <sup>ab</sup> Is. 53. 2. &c. <sup>ac</sup> Dan. 9. 26. <sup>ad</sup> Luke 23. 11. <sup>ae</sup> Phil. 2. 7. <sup>af</sup> Mat. 11. 14. <sup>ag</sup> & 17. 12. <sup>ah</sup> Luke 1. 17. <sup>ai</sup> Mat. 17. 14. <sup>aj</sup> Luke 9. 27. <sup>ak</sup> Mat. 16. 28. <sup>al</sup> Luke 9. 27.	<sup>1</sup> not <sup>1</sup> taste of death, till they <sup>2</sup> have seen <sup>a</sup> the kingdom of God come with power. 2 ¶ <sup>b</sup> And after six days Jesus taketh <sup>1</sup> with him Peter, and James, and John, and <sup>3</sup> leadeth <sup>1</sup> them up into <sup>4</sup> an <sup>1</sup> high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them <sup>5</sup> . 3 And his <sup>6</sup> raiment <sup>1</sup> became <sup>7</sup> shining, <sup>1</sup> exceeding <sup>7</sup> white <sup>o</sup> as snow <sup>1</sup> ; so as no fuller on earth can <sup>8</sup> white <sup>1</sup> them. 4 And there appeared unto them <sup>9</sup> Elias <sup>1</sup> with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus. 5 And Peter <sup>1</sup> answered and said <sup>1</sup> to Jesus, <sup>2</sup> Master, <sup>1</sup> it is good for us to be here: and let us make three <sup>3</sup> tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for <sup>4</sup> Elias. 6 For he wist not what to <sup>5</sup> say <sup>1</sup> ; for they <sup>6</sup> were <sup>1</sup> sore afraid. 7 And there <sup>7</sup> was <sup>1</sup> a cloud <sup>8</sup> that overshadowed <sup>1</sup> them: and <sup>9</sup> a voice came <sup>1</sup> out of the cloud, <sup>o</sup> saying, <sup>1</sup> This is my beloved Son: hear <sup>10</sup> him. 8 And suddenly <sup>11</sup> , when they had looked <sup>1</sup> round about, they saw no <sup>12</sup> man <sup>1</sup> any more, save Jesus only with themselves. 9 <sup>12</sup> And as they <sup>2</sup> came <sup>1</sup> down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, <sup>3</sup> till <sup>1</sup> the Son of man <sup>4</sup> were risen <sup>1</sup> from the dead. 10 And they kept <sup>5</sup> that saying with themselves, questioning one with another <sup>1</sup> what the rising <sup>6</sup> from the dead should mean. 11 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And they asked him, saying, <sup>7</sup> Why say the scribes <sup>8</sup> that Elias <sup>1</sup> must first come <sup>8</sup> ? 12 And he <sup>9</sup> answered and told them, Elias verily <sup>1</sup> cometh first, and restoreth all things <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>2</sup> how <sup>2</sup> it is <sup>1</sup> written of the Son of man, that he <sup>3</sup> must <sup>1</sup> suffer many things <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> be set at nought <sup>4</sup> . 13 But I say unto you, <sup>5</sup> That <sup>9</sup> Elias is indeed <sup>1</sup> come, and they have <sup>6</sup> done unto him whatsoever they listed, <sup>7</sup> as it is written of him. 14 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And when <sup>3</sup> he came to his <sup>1</sup> disciples, <sup>2</sup> he <sup>1</sup> saw a great multitude about them, and <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> scribes questioning with them.	1 <sup>s</sup> in no wise 2 <sup>s</sup> see 3 <sup>s</sup> bring-eth 4 <sup>s</sup> a 5 <sup>s</sup> : 6 <sup>s</sup> garments 7 <sup>s</sup> glistening, 8 <sup>s</sup> whiten 9 <sup>s</sup> Elijah 10 <sup>s</sup> an- 11 <sup>s</sup> answereth and saith 12 <sup>s</sup> Rabbi, 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, booths 14 <sup>s</sup> Elijah. 15 <sup>s</sup> answer 16 <sup>s</sup> became 17 <sup>s</sup> came 18 <sup>s</sup> over-shadowing 19 <sup>s</sup> there came a voice 20 <sup>s</sup> a ye 21 <sup>s</sup> looking 22 <sup>s</sup> one 23 <sup>s</sup> A 24 <sup>s</sup> were coming 25 <sup>s</sup> save 26 <sup>s</sup> when 27 <sup>s</sup> should have risen again 28 <sup>s</sup> the saying, questioning among themselves 29 <sup>s</sup> A again 30 <sup>s</sup> The scribes say that Elijah 31 <sup>s</sup> Or, How is it that the scribes say... come? 32 <sup>s</sup> : 33 <sup>s</sup> said unto them, Elijah indeed 34 <sup>s</sup> : 35 <sup>s</sup> is it 36 <sup>s</sup> should 37 <sup>s</sup> : 38 <sup>s</sup> that is Elijah 39 <sup>s</sup> also 40 <sup>s</sup> even 41 <sup>s</sup> they came to the 42 <sup>s</sup> they
4 <sup>s</sup> by 5 <sup>s</sup> A the 6 <sup>s</sup> the 7 <sup>s</sup> he turning about, and seeing 8 <sup>s</sup> and saith, 9 <sup>s</sup> mindest 10 <sup>s</sup> he called unto him the multitude 11 <sup>s</sup> , and 12 <sup>s</sup> If any man would 13 <sup>s</sup> Or, 14 <sup>s</sup> and 15 <sup>s</sup> doth 16 <sup>s</sup> to 17 <sup>s</sup> forfeit 18 <sup>s</sup> life 19 <sup>s</sup> Or, soul 20 <sup>s</sup> For what should 21 <sup>s</sup> For whosoever 22 <sup>s</sup> , the Son of man also shall be ashamed of him, 23 <sup>s</sup> Omit 24 <sup>s</sup> There 25 <sup>s</sup> A here 26 <sup>s</sup> by,	02 <i>Jesus is transfigured.</i> 11 <i>Of the coming of Elias.</i> 14 <i>He casteth forth a dumb and deaf spirit:</i> 30 <i>foretelleth his death and resurrection:</i> 33 <i>exhorteth his disciples to humility:</i> 38 <i>bidding them not to give offence to any of the faithful.</i> 5 AND he said unto them, <sup>6</sup> Verily I say unto you, <sup>6</sup> That there <sup>7</sup> be some <sup>7</sup> of them that stand <sup>8</sup> here, <sup>1</sup> which shall	1110		



R.V.	<i>A dumb and deaf</i>	St. MARK 9.	<i>spirit cast out.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> S mul- titude, <sup>2</sup> S saw <sup>3</sup> S them,	15 And straightway all the <sup>1</sup> people, when they <sup>2</sup> beheld <sup>1</sup> him, were greatly amazed, and running to <sup>†</sup> him saluted him. 16 And he asked <sup>3</sup> the scribes, What question ye <sup>2</sup> with them? 17 And <sup>2</sup> one of the multitude answered <sup>4</sup> and said, <sup>1</sup> Master, I <sup>2</sup> have <sup>1</sup> brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb spirit;	A.D. 32. <sup>a</sup> Mat. 17. 19.	28 <sup>a</sup> And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, <sup>1</sup> Why could not we cast him out? 29 And he said unto them, This kind can come <sup>2</sup> forth <sup>1</sup> by nothing, <sup>3</sup> but by prayer <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> and fasting. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> S saying, We could not cast it out. <sup>2</sup> M Or, How is it that we could not cast it out? <sup>3</sup> S out <sup>4</sup> S save by prayer. <sup>5</sup> M Many anc. auth. add and fasting. <sup>6</sup> S went forth from <sup>7</sup> S up <sup>8</sup> S when <sup>9</sup> S after three days <sup>10</sup> S again. <sup>11</sup> S the <sup>12</sup> S they <sup>13</sup> S when he was <sup>14</sup> S were ye reasoning in <sup>15</sup> S one with another in the way, who was <sup>16</sup> M Gr. greater. <sup>17</sup> S; and he <sup>18</sup> S would <sup>19</sup> S he <sup>20</sup> S minister <sup>21</sup> S a little <sup>22</sup> S taking <sup>23</sup> S receiveth <sup>24</sup> S John said unto him, <sup>25</sup> M Or, Teacher <sup>26</sup> M Gr. demons. <sup>27</sup> S forbade <sup>28</sup> S followed <sup>29</sup> S mighty work <sup>30</sup> M Gr. power. <sup>31</sup> S and he able quickly to <sup>32</sup> S for us. <sup>33</sup> S, because <sup>34</sup> S ye are <sup>35</sup> M Gr. in name that ye are <sup>36</sup> S Christ's, <sup>37</sup> S in no wise
<sup>4</sup> S him, <sup>5</sup> M Or, Teacher  <sup>6</sup> S it <sup>7</sup> S it dasheth him down <sup>8</sup> M Or, rendeth him <sup>9</sup> S grindeth <sup>10</sup> S were not able. <sup>11</sup> S And he <sup>12</sup> S them <sup>13</sup> S bear with  <sup>14</sup> M Or, con- rulsed <sup>15</sup> S grievously <sup>16</sup> S time is it since this hath come <sup>17</sup> S From <sup>18</sup> S oft-times <sup>19</sup> S both <sup>20</sup> S any- thing. <sup>21</sup> S And <sup>22</sup> S canst! <sup>23</sup> All <sup>24</sup> S Straight- way <sup>25</sup> S said, <sup>26</sup> M Many anc. auth. add with tears. <sup>27</sup> S And when <sup>28</sup> S a mul- titude <sup>29</sup> S unclean <sup>30</sup> S com- mand <sup>31</sup> S having cried out, and torn [ <sup>32</sup> M Or, con- rulsed] him much, he came out: and the child became <sup>33</sup> S the more part <sup>34</sup> S raised	18 And whosoever <sup>6</sup> he <sup>1</sup> taketh him, <sup>7</sup> he <sup>a</sup> teareth him <sup>1</sup> : and he foameth, and <sup>8</sup> gnasheth with <sup>1</sup> his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast <sup>6</sup> him <sup>1</sup> out; and they <sup>9</sup> could not. 19 <sup>1</sup> He <sup>1</sup> answereth <sup>2</sup> him, and saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I <sup>3</sup> suffer <sup>1</sup> you? bring him unto me. 20 And they brought him unto him: and <sup>2</sup> when he saw him, straightway the spirit <sup>4</sup> tare him <sup>5</sup> ; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming. 21 And he asked his father, How long <sup>6</sup> is it ago since this came <sup>1</sup> unto him? And he said, <sup>7</sup> Of <sup>1</sup> a child. 22 And <sup>8</sup> ofttimes <sup>1</sup> it hath cast him <sup>9</sup> into the fire <sup>2</sup> , and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do <sup>1</sup> any thing, <sup>1</sup> have compassion on us, and help us. 23 <sup>2</sup> Jesus said unto him, <sup>3</sup> If thou <sup>2</sup> canst believe, all <sup>1</sup> things <sup>†</sup> are possible to him that believeth. 24 <sup>4</sup> And straightway <sup>1</sup> the father of the child cried out, and <sup>5</sup> said <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief. 25 <sup>6</sup> When <sup>1</sup> Jesus saw that <sup>7</sup> the people <sup>1</sup> came running to- gether, he rebuked the <sup>8</sup> foul <sup>1</sup> spirit, saying unto him, <sup>†</sup> Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I <sup>2</sup> charge <sup>1</sup> thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him. 26 And <sup>1</sup> the spirit <sup>1</sup> cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was <sup>1</sup> as one dead; insomuch that <sup>2</sup> many <sup>1</sup> said, He is dead. 27 But Jesus took him by the hand, and <sup>3</sup> lifted <sup>1</sup> him up; and he arose.	<sup>b</sup> Or, among yourselves? <sup>c</sup> Mat. 17. 14. Luke 9. 38.  <sup>d</sup> Or, dasheth him. <sup>e</sup> Mat. 17. 22. Luke 9. 44.  <sup>f</sup> Mat. 18. 1. Luke 9. 46. & 22. 24.  <sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 26. Luke 9. 42.  <sup>h</sup> Mat. 20. 26, 27. ch. 10. 43.  <sup>i</sup> Mat. 18. 2. ch. 10. 16.  <sup>k</sup> Mat. 17. 20. ch. 11. 23. Luke 17. 6. John 11. 40. <sup>l</sup> Mat. 10. 40. Luke 9. 48.  <sup>m</sup> Num. 11. 28. Luke 9. 49.  <sup>n</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 3.  <sup>p</sup> See Mat. 12. 30.  <sup>q</sup> Mat. 10. 42	30 <sup>†</sup> And they <sup>4</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know <sup>†</sup> it. 31 <sup>6</sup> For he taught his disci- ples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered <sup>5</sup> into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and <sup>6</sup> after that <sup>1</sup> he is killed, <sup>7</sup> he shall rise <sup>8</sup> the third day. <sup>1</sup> 32 But they understood not <sup>9</sup> that <sup>1</sup> saying, and were afraid to ask him. 33 <sup>†</sup> And <sup>1</sup> he <sup>1</sup> came to Capernaum: and <sup>2</sup> being <sup>1</sup> in the house he asked them, What <sup>3</sup> was it that ye disputed among yourselves by <sup>1</sup> the way? 34 But they held their peace: for <sup>2</sup> by the way <sup>1</sup> they had dis- puted <sup>4</sup> among themselves, who <i>should be</i> <sup>5</sup> the <sup>6</sup> greatest. 35 And he sat down, and called the twelve <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> If any man <sup>1</sup> desire to <sup>1</sup> be first, <sup>6</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> shall be last of all, and <sup>7</sup> servant <sup>1</sup> of all. 36 And <sup>1</sup> he took a <sup>1</sup> child, and set him in the midst of them: and <sup>2</sup> when he had taken <sup>1</sup> him in his arms, he said unto them, <sup>3</sup> Whoever shall receive one of such <sup>1</sup> children in my name, receiveth me: and <sup>2</sup> whosoever <sup>3</sup> shall receive <sup>1</sup> me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me. 38 <sup>†</sup> And John answered him, saying, <sup>1</sup> Master, we saw one casting out <sup>6</sup> devils in thy name <sup>2</sup> , and he followeth not us <sup>1</sup> : and we <sup>7</sup> forbad <sup>1</sup> him, because he <sup>8</sup> followeth <sup>1</sup> not us. 39 But Jesus said, Forbid him not: <sup>2</sup> for there is no man which shall do a <sup>2</sup> miracle <sup>1</sup> in my name, <sup>1</sup> that can lightly <sup>1</sup> speak evil of me. 40 For <sup>2</sup> he that is not against us <sup>2</sup> on our part. <sup>1</sup> 41 <sup>2</sup> For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink <sup>3</sup> in my name, because ye belong to Christ, <sup>1</sup> verily I say unto you, he shall <sup>4</sup> not <sup>1</sup> lose his reward.	

1<sup>s</sup> cause  
2<sup>s</sup> on me  
[<sup>m</sup> Many  
anc. auth.  
omit on  
me] to  
stumble,  
it were  
3<sup>s</sup> ifagreat  
millstone  
<sup>m</sup> Gr. a  
millstone  
turned  
by an ass.  
4<sup>s</sup> cause  
thee to  
stumble,  
5<sup>s</sup> good  
6<sup>a</sup> rather  
7<sup>a</sup> thy  
8<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
Gehenna.  
9<sup>s</sup> un-  
quench-  
able fire.  
10<sup>m</sup> Ver.  
44 and 46  
(which  
are iden-  
tical with  
ver. 48)  
are om-  
itted by  
the best  
anc. auth.  
11<sup>s</sup> into  
life halt,  
rather  
1<sup>s</sup> .  
2<sup>s</sup> cause  
thee to  
stumble,  
east  
3<sup>s</sup> good  
4<sup>a</sup> rather  
5<sup>s</sup> hell;  
<sup>m</sup> (Gr. Ge-  
henna.  
6<sup>s</sup> .  
7<sup>m</sup> Many  
anc. auth.  
add and  
... salt  
(as A.V.).  
See  
Lev. 2. 13.  
8<sup>s</sup> its  
9<sup>s</sup> he at

42 <sup>a</sup> And whosoever shall <sup>1</sup> of-  
fend <sup>1</sup> one of <sup>†</sup> these little ones  
that believe <sup>2</sup> in me, it is <sup>1</sup>  
better for him <sup>3</sup> that a mill-  
stone <sup>1</sup> were hanged about his  
neck, and he were cast into  
the sea.

43 <sup>c</sup> And if thy hand <sup>4</sup> offend  
thee, <sup>1</sup> cut it off: it is <sup>5</sup> better<sup>1</sup>  
for thee to enter into life  
maimed, <sup>6</sup> than having <sup>7</sup> two  
hands to go into <sup>8</sup> hell, into  
the <sup>9</sup> fire that never shall be  
quenched: <sup>110</sup>

44 <sup>9</sup> Where their worm dieth  
not, and the fire is not  
quenched.<sup>1</sup>

45 And if thy foot <sup>4</sup> offend  
thee, <sup>1</sup> cut it off: it is <sup>5</sup> better<sup>1</sup>  
for thee to enter <sup>11</sup> halt into  
life, <sup>12</sup> than having <sup>7</sup> two feet  
to be cast into <sup>8</sup> hell, <sup>13</sup> into  
the fire that never shall be  
quenched: <sup>1</sup>

46 Where their worm dieth  
not, and the fire is not  
quenched.<sup>1</sup>

47 And if thine eye <sup>2</sup> offend  
thee, pluck <sup>1</sup> it out: it is <sup>3</sup> better<sup>1</sup>  
for thee to enter into the king-  
dom of God with one eye, <sup>4</sup> than  
having two eyes to be cast into  
<sup>5</sup> hell fire: <sup>1</sup>

48 Where their worm dieth  
not, and the fire is not  
quenched.

49 For every one shall be  
salted with fire, <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>10</sup> and every  
sacrifice shall be salted with  
salt.<sup>1</sup>

50 <sup>m</sup> Salt <sup>†</sup> is good: but if the  
salt have lost <sup>8</sup> his <sup>1</sup> saltness,  
wherewith will ye season it?  
<sup>9</sup> Have salt in yourselves, and  
<sup>9</sup> have <sup>1</sup> peace one with an-  
other.

### CHAPTER 10.

2 <sup>2</sup> Christ disputeth with the Pharisees  
touching divorce. 13 He blesseth  
the children: 17 resolveth a rich man  
how he may inherit life everlasting.  
23 The danger of riches. 35 James and  
John reproved. 46 Blind Bartimæus  
restored to sight.<sup>1</sup>

AND <sup>1</sup> he arose from thence,  
and cometh into the <sup>1</sup> coasts<sup>1</sup>  
of Judæa <sup>2</sup> by the farther side  
of <sup>1</sup> Jordan: and <sup>3</sup> the people  
resort <sup>1</sup> unto him again; and,  
as he was wont, he taught  
them again.

2 <sup>2</sup> ¶ And <sup>4</sup> the Pharisees  
came to him, <sup>1</sup> and asked him,  
Is it lawful for a man to put  
away <sup>1</sup> his wife? tempting him.

A.D. 32.

<sup>a</sup> Mat. 18. 6.  
Luke 17. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 24. 1.  
Mat. 5. 31.  
& 19. 7.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 13. 6.  
Mat. 5. 23.  
& 18. 8.

<sup>d</sup> Or, cause  
thee to  
offend:  
and so  
ver. 45, 47.  
<sup>e</sup> Gen. 1. 27.  
& 5. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> Gen. 2. 24.  
<sup>1</sup> Cor. 6. 16.  
Eph. 5. 31.  
<sup>7</sup> Is. 66. 24.

<sup>10</sup> Ver. 13.  
Ezek. 43. 24.

<sup>m</sup> Mat. 5. 32.  
& 19. 9.  
Luke 16. 18.  
Rom. 7. 3.  
1 Cor. 7. 10.  
11.

<sup>1</sup> Or, cause  
thee to  
offend.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 19. 13.  
Luke 18. 15.

<sup>1</sup> Lev. 2. 13.  
Ezek. 43. 24.

<sup>m</sup> Mat. 5. 13.  
Luke 14. 34.

<sup>n</sup> Eph. 4. 29.  
Col. 3. 6.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 20.  
1 Pet. 2. 2.

<sup>7</sup> Rom. 12. 18.  
& 14. 19.  
2 Cor. 13. 11.  
Heb. 12. 14.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 18. 3.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 19. 1.  
John 10. 40.  
& 11. 7.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 19. 16.  
Luke 18. 18.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 19. 13.  
Luke 18. 15.

<sup>1</sup> Lev. 2. 13.  
Ezek. 43. 24.

<sup>m</sup> Mat. 5. 13.  
Luke 14. 34.

<sup>n</sup> Eph. 4. 29.  
Col. 3. 6.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 20.  
1 Pet. 2. 2.

<sup>7</sup> Rom. 12. 18.  
& 14. 19.  
2 Cor. 13. 11.  
Heb. 12. 14.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 18. 3.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 19. 1.  
John 10. 40.  
& 11. 7.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 19. 16.  
Luke 18. 18.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 19. 13.  
Luke 18. 15.

<sup>1</sup> Lev. 2. 13.  
Ezek. 43. 24.

<sup>m</sup> Mat. 5. 13.  
Luke 14. 34.

<sup>n</sup> Eph. 4. 29.  
Col. 3. 6.  
<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 20.  
1 Pet. 2. 2.

<sup>7</sup> Rom. 12. 18.  
& 14. 19.  
2 Cor. 13. 11.  
Heb. 12. 14.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 18. 3.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 19. 1.  
John 10. 40.  
& 11. 7.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 19. 16.  
Luke 18. 18.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 19. 13.  
Luke 18. 15.

3 And he answered and said  
unto them, What did Moses  
command you?

4 And they said, <sup>5</sup> Moses suf-  
fered to write a bill of divorce-  
ment, and to put <sup>†</sup> her away.

5 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>2</sup> Jesus <sup>3</sup> answered and <sup>1</sup>  
said unto them, For <sup>2</sup> the hard-  
ness of your <sup>1</sup> heart he wrote  
you this <sup>3</sup> precept.<sup>1</sup>

6 But from the beginning of  
the creation <sup>4</sup> God made them  
male and female.<sup>1</sup>

7 <sup>7</sup> For this cause shall a man  
leave his father and mother,  
<sup>5</sup> and <sup>6</sup> cleave to his wife;

8 And <sup>7</sup> they <sup>1</sup> twain shall <sup>8</sup> be <sup>1</sup>  
one flesh: so <sup>9</sup> then <sup>1</sup> they are  
no more twain, but one flesh.

9 What therefore God hath  
joined together, let not man  
put asunder.

10 And in the house <sup>7</sup> his <sup>1</sup> dis-  
ciples asked him again of <sup>1</sup> the  
same matter.<sup>1</sup>

11 And he saith unto them,  
<sup>1</sup> Whosoever shall put away his  
wife, and marry another, com-  
mitteth adultery against her.<sup>2</sup>

12 And if <sup>3</sup> a woman <sup>1</sup> shall  
put away her husband, and <sup>4</sup> be  
married to <sup>1</sup> another, she com-  
mitteth adultery.

13 ¶ And they brought <sup>5</sup> young  
children to him, <sup>1</sup> that he should  
touch them: and <sup>6</sup> his <sup>1</sup> dis-  
ciples rebuked <sup>7</sup> those that  
brought them.<sup>1</sup>

14 But when Jesus saw <sup>†</sup> it,  
he was <sup>8</sup> much displeased, <sup>1</sup> and  
said unto them, Suffer the  
little children to come unto  
me, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> forbid them not:  
for <sup>2</sup> of such is the kingdom  
of God.

15 Verily I say unto you,  
<sup>7</sup> Whosoever shall not receive  
the kingdom of God as a little  
child, he shall <sup>1</sup> not <sup>1</sup> enter  
therein.

16 And he took them <sup>9</sup> up <sup>1</sup> in  
his arms, <sup>1</sup> put <sup>1</sup> his hands upon  
them, <sup>1</sup> and blessed them.<sup>2</sup>

17 ¶ And <sup>3</sup> when he was  
gone forth <sup>4</sup> into the way, there  
<sup>5</sup> came one running, <sup>1</sup> and kneeled  
to him, and asked him, Good  
<sup>6</sup> Master, what shall I do that  
I may inherit eternal life?

18 And Jesus said unto him,  
Why callest thou me good?  
<sup>7</sup> there is none good but one,  
that is, <sup>1</sup> God.

19 Thou knowest the com-

1<sup>s</sup> But  
2<sup>s</sup> your  
hardness  
of  
3<sup>s</sup> com-  
mand-  
ment.  
4<sup>s</sup> , Male  
and  
female  
made he  
them.  
5<sup>m</sup> Some  
anc. auth.  
omit and  
shall  
cleave to  
his wife.  
6<sup>a</sup> shall  
7<sup>s</sup> the  
8<sup>s</sup> become  
9<sup>s</sup> that  
1<sup>s</sup> this  
matter.

2<sup>s</sup> :  
3<sup>s</sup> she  
herself  
4<sup>s</sup> marry

5<sup>s</sup> unto  
him little  
children,  
6<sup>s</sup> the  
7<sup>s</sup> them.

8<sup>s</sup> moved  
with in-  
digna-  
tion,  
9<sup>s</sup> ;

1<sup>s</sup> in no  
wise

2<sup>a</sup> , laying  
his hands  
upon  
them  
3<sup>s</sup> as he  
was go-  
ing

4<sup>m</sup> Or, on  
his way  
5<sup>s</sup> ran one  
to him,  
6<sup>m</sup> Or,  
Teacher

7<sup>s</sup> none  
is good  
save one,  
even

R.V.	Christ foretelleth	St. MARK 10.	his own death.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> Do not kill, Do not commit adultery,	mandments, <sup>1a</sup> Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, <sup>1</sup> Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, <sup>2</sup> Defraud not, <sup>1</sup> Honour thy father and mother.	A.D. 33. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 20. <sup>b</sup> Rom. 13. 9. <sup>c</sup> Mat. 19. 30. <sup>d</sup> 30. 16. <sup>e</sup> Luke 13. 30.	cutions; and in the <sup>1</sup> world to come eternal life.	1 <sup>m</sup> Or, age
2 <sup>s</sup> Do not defraud,	20 And he <sup>o</sup> answered and <sup>1</sup> said unto him, <sup>o</sup> Master, all these <sup>4</sup> have I observed from my youth.	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 20. 17. <sup>g</sup> Luke 18. 31.	31 <sup>b</sup> But many <i>that are</i> first shall be last; and the last first.	
3 <sup>m</sup> Or, Teacher	21 <sup>o</sup> Then Jesus beholding <sup>1</sup> him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest; <sup>6</sup> go thy way, <sup>1</sup> sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have <sup>6</sup> treasure in heaven: and come, <sup>o</sup> take up the cross, and <sup>1</sup> follow me.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 31. <sup>e</sup> & 9. 31. <sup>f</sup> Luke 9. 22. <sup>g</sup> & 18. 31.	32 ¶ <sup>c</sup> And they were in the way <sup>2</sup> going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus <sup>3</sup> went <sup>1</sup> before them: and they were amazed; <sup>4</sup> and as they followed, they were afraid. <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them <sup>5</sup> what things should <sup>1</sup> happen unto him,	2 <sup>a</sup> , 3 <sup>s</sup> was going 4 <sup>s</sup> and they that they followed were afraid. 5 <sup>m</sup> Or, but some as they followed were afraid 6 <sup>s</sup> the things that were to 7 <sup>s</sup> unto
4 <sup>a</sup> things	22 <sup>7</sup> And he was sad at that <sup>1</sup> saying, and <sup>8</sup> went away <sup>9</sup> grieved: <sup>1</sup> for he <sup>1</sup> had great possessions.	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 6. 19, 20. <sup>g</sup> & 19. 21. <sup>h</sup> Luke 12. 33. <sup>i</sup> & 16. 9.	33 <i>Saying</i> , Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the Gentiles:	
5 <sup>s</sup> And Jesus looking upon	23 ¶ <sup>7</sup> And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!	<sup>j</sup> Mat. 19. 23. <sup>k</sup> Luke 18. 24.	34 And they shall mock him, <sup>o</sup> and shall scourge him, <sup>1</sup> and shall spit upon him, <sup>7</sup> and shall kill him <sup>8</sup> : and the third day <sup>1</sup> he shall rise again.	
6 <sup>s</sup> go,	24 And the disciples were <sup>2</sup> astonished <sup>1</sup> at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it <sup>3</sup> for them <sup>3</sup> that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!	<sup>j</sup> Mat. 20. 20.	35 ¶ <sup>7</sup> And <sup>9</sup> James and John, the sons of Zebedee, <sup>1</sup> come unto him, saying, <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall <sup>3</sup> desire.	
7 <sup>s</sup> But his countenance fell at the	25 It is easier for a camel to go through <sup>4</sup> the eye of a needle, <sup>1</sup> than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.	<sup>l</sup> Joh 3 <sup>d</sup> , 24. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 52. 7. <sup>n</sup> & 62. 10. <sup>o</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 17.	36 And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?	
8 <sup>a</sup> he	26 And they were astonished <sup>5</sup> out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then <sup>1</sup> can be saved?		37 <sup>4</sup> They <sup>1</sup> said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and <sup>5</sup> the other on thy <sup>1</sup> left hand, in thy glory.	7 <sup>a</sup> and shall scourge him, 8 <sup>s</sup> ; and after three days 9 <sup>a</sup> there come near unto him 1 <sup>s</sup> saying unto him, 2 <sup>m</sup> Or, Teacher 3 <sup>s</sup> ask of thee. 4 <sup>s</sup> And they 5 <sup>s</sup> one on thy 6 <sup>s</sup> . Are ye able to drink the cup that I drink? or to
9 <sup>s</sup> sorrowful	27 <sup>o</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Jesus looking upon them saith, With men <sup>†</sup> <i>it is</i> impossible, but not with God: for <sup>o</sup> <sup>4</sup> with God <sup>1</sup> all things are possible <sup>6</sup> .	<sup>p</sup> Jer. 32. 17. <sup>q</sup> Mat. 19. 26. <sup>r</sup> Luke 1. 37.	38 But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask <sup>6</sup> : can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and <sup>1</sup> be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?	
1 <sup>a</sup> was one that	28 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>7</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.	<sup>s</sup> Mat. 19. 27. <sup>t</sup> Luke 18. 28.	39 And they said unto him, We <sup>7</sup> can. <sup>1</sup> And Jesus said unto them, <sup>8</sup> Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized:	7 <sup>s</sup> are able. 8 <sup>s</sup> The cup that I drink ye shall drink 9 <sup>s</sup> or on my 1 <sup>s</sup> : but it is for 2 <sup>s</sup> hath been 3 <sup>s</sup> moved with indignation concerning 4 <sup>s</sup> And
2 <sup>s</sup> amazed	29 <sup>7</sup> And Jesus answered and said, <sup>1</sup> Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, <sup>8</sup> or father, or mother, or wife, <sup>1</sup> or children, or lands, for my sake, and <sup>9</sup> the gospel's, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>u</sup> 2 Chr. 25. 9. <sup>v</sup> Luke 18. 30. <sup>w</sup> Mat. 20. 24.	40 But to sit on my right hand <sup>9</sup> and on my <sup>1</sup> left hand is not mine to give <sup>1</sup> ; but <i>it shall be given to <sup>1</sup> them for whom it <sup>2</sup> is <sup>1</sup> prepared.</i>	
3 <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. omit for them that trust in riches.	30 <sup>1</sup> But he shall receive <sup>1</sup> an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with perse-		41 <sup>m</sup> And when the ten heard <sup>†</sup> <i>it</i> , they began to be <sup>3</sup> much displeased with <sup>1</sup> James and John.	
4 <sup>a</sup> a needle's eye,			42 <sup>4</sup> But <sup>1</sup> Jesus called them	

<p>1 s lord it</p> <p>2 s over</p> <p>3 s it is not so</p> <p>4 s would become</p> <p>5 m Or, servant</p> <p>6 s would be first among you,</p> <p>7 m Gr. bond-servant.</p> <p>8 s verily</p> <p>9 s come</p> <p>1 s from 2 A,</p> <p>3 s multitude,</p> <p>4 s Bartimæus, a blind beggar, was sitting by the way side.</p> <p>5 s rebuked him,</p> <p>6 A out</p> <p>7 s said, Call ye him.</p> <p>8 s cheer: rise,</p> <p>9 s sprang up,</p> <p>1 s him, and said,</p> <p>2 s And the</p> <p>3 s Rah-honi,</p> <p>4 m See John 20. 16.</p> <p>5 s may</p> <p>6 m Or, saved thee</p> <p>7 s straight-way</p> <p>7 s him</p>	<p>† to him, and saith unto them,  <sup>b</sup> Ye know that they which <sup>c</sup> are accounted to rule over the Gentiles <sup>1</sup> exercise lordship <sup>1</sup> over them; and their great ones exercise authority <sup>2</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> them.</p> <p>43 <sup>a</sup> But <sup>3</sup> so shall it not be <sup>1</sup> among you: but whosoever <sup>4</sup> will be <sup>1</sup> great among you, shall be your <sup>6</sup> minister:</p> <p>44 And whosoever <sup>6</sup> of you will be the chiefest, <sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>7</sup> servant of all.</p> <p>45 For <sup>7</sup> even <sup>1</sup> the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and <sup>7</sup> to give his life a ransom for many.</p> <p>46 ¶ <sup>2</sup> And they <sup>9</sup> came <sup>1</sup> to Jericho: and as he went out <sup>1</sup> of Jericho <sup>2</sup> with his disciples and a great <sup>3</sup> number of people, blind Bartimæus, <sup>1</sup> the son of Timæus, <sup>4</sup> sat by the highway side begging.</p> <p>47 And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, <sup>†</sup> thou son of David, have mercy on me.</p> <p>48 And many <sup>5</sup> charged him <sup>1</sup> that he should hold his peace: but he cried <sup>6</sup> the more a great deal, <sup>†</sup> Thou son of David, have mercy on me.</p> <p>49 And Jesus stood still, and <sup>7</sup> commanded him to be called. <sup>1</sup> And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good <sup>8</sup> comfort, rise; <sup>1</sup> he calleth thee.</p> <p>50 And he, casting away his garment, <sup>9</sup> rose, <sup>1</sup> and came to Jesus.</p> <p>51 And Jesus answered <sup>1</sup> and said unto him, <sup>1</sup> What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? <sup>2</sup> The <sup>1</sup> blind man said unto him, <sup>3</sup> Lord, <sup>1</sup> that I <sup>4</sup> might <sup>1</sup> receive my sight.</p> <p>52 And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; <sup>m</sup> thy faith hath <sup>5n</sup> made thee whole. And <sup>6</sup> immediately <sup>1</sup> he received his sight, and followed <sup>7</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> in the way.</p>	<p>A.D. 33.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Mat. 21. 1.  <sup>b</sup> Luke 19. 29.  <sup>c</sup> John 12. 14.  <sup>d</sup> Luke 22. 25.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Or, think good.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Mat. 20. 26.  <sup>g</sup> ch. 9. 35.  <sup>h</sup> Luke 9. 48.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> John 13. 14.  <sup>j</sup> Phil. 2. 7.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Mat. 20. 28.  <sup>l</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 6.  <sup>m</sup> Tit. 2. 14.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Mat. 20. 29.  <sup>o</sup> Luke 18. 35.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Mat. 21. 8.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Ps. 118. 26.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Ps. 148. 1.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> Mat. 21. 12.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Mat. 9. 22.  <sup>u</sup> ch. 5. 34.  <sup>v</sup> Or, saved thee.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Mat. 21. 18.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> Mat. 21. 19.</p>	<p>AND <sup>a</sup> when they <sup>1</sup> came nigh <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth <sup>o</sup> forth <sup>1</sup> two of his disciples,</p> <p>2 And saith unto them, Go your way into the village <sup>2</sup> over against you: and <sup>3</sup> as soon as ye be entered <sup>1</sup> into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon <sup>4</sup> never man <sup>1</sup> sat; loose him, and bring <sup>†</sup> him.</p> <p>3 And if any <sup>5</sup> man <sup>1</sup> say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye <sup>6</sup> that the <sup>1</sup> Lord hath need of him; and straightway he <sup>7</sup> will send him <sup>8</sup> hither.</p> <p>4 And they went <sup>9</sup> their way, <sup>1</sup> and found <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> colt tied <sup>2b</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the door without in <sup>3a</sup> a place where two ways met <sup>1</sup>; and they loose him.</p> <p>5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt?</p> <p>6 And they said unto them even as Jesus had <sup>4</sup> commanded <sup>1</sup>; and they let them go.</p> <p>7 And they <sup>5</sup> brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him <sup>1</sup>; and he sat upon him.</p> <p>8 <sup>a</sup> And many spread their garments <sup>6</sup> in the way: and others cut down branches off the trees, and strawed <sup>†</sup> them in the way.</p> <p>9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, <sup>o</sup> saying, <sup>†</sup> Hosanna; Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord:</p> <p>10 Blessed <sup>7be</sup> the kingdom <sup>8</sup> of our father David <sup>o</sup>, that cometh in the name of the Lord <sup>1</sup>:</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Hosanna in the highest.</p> <p>11 <sup>9a</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> entered into Jerusalem, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> into the temple <sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup> and when he had looked round about upon all things, <sup>3</sup> and now the eventide was come, <sup>1</sup> he went out unto Bethany with the twelve.</p> <p>12 ¶ <sup>2</sup> And on the morrow, when they were come <sup>4</sup> from Bethany, he <sup>6</sup> was hungry: <sup>1</sup></p> <p>13 <sup>2</sup> And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find <sup>6</sup> any thing <sup>1</sup> thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for <sup>7</sup> the time of figs was not yet.</p> <p>14 And <sup>6</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> answered and</p>	<p>1 s draw nigh unto</p> <p>2 A that is</p> <p>3 s straight-way as ye enter</p> <p>4 s no man ever yet</p> <p>5 s one</p> <p>6 s, The</p> <p>7 m Gr. sendeth.</p> <p>8 A back m Or, again</p> <p>9 s away,</p> <p>1 s a</p> <p>2 s at</p> <p>3 s the open street</p> <p>4 s said</p> <p>5 s bring the colt unto Jesus, and cast on him their garments</p> <p>6 s upon the way; and others branches</p> <p>7 m Gr. layers of leaves,</p> <p>8 which they had cut from the fields.</p> <p>7 s is</p> <p>8 A that cometh, the kingdom</p> <p>9 A ¶</p> <p>1 s he</p> <p>2 s,</p> <p>3 s it being now eventide,</p> <p>4 A out</p> <p>5 s hungered.</p> <p>6 s anything</p> <p>7 s it was not the season of figs.</p> <p>8 s he</p>
--	---	--	---	--

### CHAPTER 11.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ rideth with triumph into Jerusalem: 12 curseth the fruitless fig tree: 15 purgeth the temple: 20 exhorteth his disciples to steadfastness and forgiveness: 27 and defendeth the lawfulness of his actions, by the witness of John.



1<sup>s</sup> from  
thee  
hence-  
forward  
2<sup>s</sup> he  
entered  
3<sup>a</sup> them  
that  
4<sup>s</sup> money-  
changers,  
5<sup>a</sup> the  
6<sup>a</sup> he  
7<sup>s</sup> a  
8<sup>s</sup> and  
said  
9<sup>a</sup> a house  
of prayer  
for all  
the na-  
tions  
10<sup>s</sup> robbers,  
11<sup>s</sup> chief  
priests  
and the  
scribes  
12<sup>s</sup> for all  
the mul-  
titude  
13<sup>s</sup> teach-  
ing.  
14<sup>a</sup> ¶  
15<sup>s</sup> every  
evening  
[<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
whenever  
evening  
came] he  
[<sup>M</sup> Some  
anc. auth.  
read they]  
went  
forth  
16<sup>s</sup> as they  
passed  
by in the  
morning,  
17<sup>s</sup> wither-  
ed away  
18<sup>s</sup> Rabbi,  
19<sup>s</sup> Verily  
20<sup>s</sup> Who-  
soever  
21<sup>s</sup> taken  
up and  
22<sup>s</sup> what  
he saith  
cometh  
23<sup>s</sup> it.  
24<sup>s</sup> All  
things  
whatso-  
ever ye  
pray and  
ask for,  
25<sup>s</sup> have  
received  
26<sup>s</sup> when-  
soever  
27<sup>s</sup> sought  
1<sup>s</sup> one;  
28<sup>s</sup> Many  
anc. auth.  
add ver.  
29<sup>s</sup> But  
if ye &c.  
(as A.V.).

said unto it, No man eat fruit  
of thee hereafter<sup>1</sup> for ever.  
And his disciples heard <sup>†</sup>it.  
15 ¶ And they come to Je-  
rusalem: and <sup>2</sup>Jesus went<sup>1</sup>  
into the temple, and began to  
cast out them that sold and  
<sup>3</sup>bought in the temple, and  
overthrew the tables of the  
<sup>4</sup>moneychangers, and the seats  
of them that sold <sup>5</sup>doves;  
16 And <sup>6</sup>would not suffer that  
any man should carry <sup>7</sup>any<sup>1</sup>  
vessel through the temple.  
17 And he taught, <sup>8</sup>saying<sup>1</sup>  
unto them, Is it not written,  
<sup>9</sup>My house shall be called <sup>10</sup>of  
all nations the house of prayer<sup>1</sup>?  
but <sup>11</sup>ye have made it a den of  
<sup>12</sup>thieves.<sup>1</sup>  
18 And <sup>13</sup>the <sup>14</sup>scribes and chief  
priests<sup>1</sup> heard <sup>†</sup>it, and sought  
how they might destroy him:  
for they feared him, <sup>15</sup>because  
<sup>16</sup>all the people<sup>1</sup> was astonished  
at his <sup>17</sup>doctrine.<sup>1</sup>  
19 <sup>18</sup>And <sup>19</sup>when even was  
come, he went<sup>1</sup> out of the city.  
20 ¶ And <sup>21</sup>in the morning,  
as they passed by,<sup>1</sup> they saw  
the fig tree <sup>22</sup>dried up<sup>1</sup> from the  
roots.  
21 And Peter calling to re-  
membrance saith unto him,  
<sup>23</sup>Master,<sup>1</sup> behold, the fig tree  
which thou cursedst is withered  
away.  
22 And Jesus answering saith  
unto them, <sup>24</sup>Have faith in God.  
23 <sup>25</sup>For <sup>26</sup>verily<sup>1</sup> I say unto  
you, <sup>27</sup>That whosoever<sup>1</sup> shall  
say unto this mountain, Be  
thou <sup>28</sup>removed, and be thou<sup>1</sup>  
cast into the sea; and shall not  
doubt in his heart, but shall  
believe that <sup>29</sup>those things which  
he saith shall come<sup>1</sup> to pass;  
he shall have <sup>30</sup>whatsoever he  
saith.<sup>1</sup>  
24 Therefore I say unto you,  
<sup>31</sup>What things soever ye de-  
sire, when ye pray,<sup>1</sup> believe that  
ye <sup>32</sup>receive<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>them, and ye shall  
have <sup>†</sup>them.  
25 And <sup>33</sup>when<sup>1</sup> ye stand pray-  
ing, <sup>34</sup>forgive, if ye have <sup>35</sup>ought<sup>1</sup>  
against any<sup>1</sup>: that your Father  
also which is in heaven may  
forgive you your trespasses.  
<sup>36</sup>26 But <sup>37</sup>if ye do not forgive,  
neither will your Father which  
is in heaven forgive your tres-  
passes.<sup>1</sup>  
27 ¶ And they come again to

A.D. 33.  
<sup>a</sup> Mat. 21. 23.  
Luke 20. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Mat. 21. 12.  
Luke 19. 45.  
John 2. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> Or, thing.  
<sup>d</sup> Is. 56. 7.  
<sup>e</sup> Or, an  
house of  
prayer  
for all  
nations.  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 7. 11.  
<sup>g</sup> Mat. 21. 45.  
46.  
Luke 19. 47.  
<sup>h</sup> Mat. 7. 28.  
ch. 1. 22.  
Luke 4. 32.  
<sup>i</sup> Mat. 3. 5.  
& 14. 5.  
ch. 6. 20.  
<sup>j</sup> Mat. 21. 19.  
<sup>k</sup> Or, Have  
the faith  
of God.  
<sup>l</sup> Mat. 17. 20.  
& 21. 21.  
Luke 17. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Mat. 21. 33.  
Luke 20. 9.  
<sup>n</sup> Mat. 7. 7.  
Luke 11. 9.  
John 14. 13.  
& 15. 7.  
& 16. 24.  
James 1. 5, 6.  
<sup>o</sup> Mat. 6. 14.  
Col. 3. 13.  
<sup>p</sup> Mat. 18. 35.

Jerusalem: <sup>a</sup>and as he was  
walking in the temple, there  
came to him the chief priests,  
and the scribes, and the elders<sup>1</sup>,  
28 And say<sup>1</sup> unto him, By  
what authority doest thou  
these things? <sup>2</sup>and<sup>1</sup> who gave  
thee this authority to do these  
things?  
29 And Jesus <sup>3</sup>answered and<sup>1</sup>  
said unto them, I will <sup>4</sup>also<sup>1</sup>  
ask of you one <sup>5</sup>question, and  
answer me, and I will tell you  
by what authority I do these  
things.  
30 The baptism of John, was  
<sup>†</sup>it from heaven, or <sup>6</sup>of<sup>1</sup> men?  
answer me.  
31 And they reasoned with  
themselves, saying, If we shall  
say, From heaven; he will say,  
Why then did ye not believe  
him?  
32 <sup>7</sup>But <sup>8</sup>if we shall say, Of  
men; <sup>9</sup>they feared the people:  
<sup>10</sup>for <sup>11</sup>all men counted John,  
that he was a prophet indeed.<sup>1</sup>  
33 And they answered <sup>12</sup>and  
said unto Jesus, We cannot  
tell.<sup>1</sup> And Jesus <sup>13</sup>answering<sup>1</sup>  
saith unto them, Neither <sup>14</sup>do  
I tell<sup>1</sup> you by what authority  
I do these things.

## CHAPTER 12.

<sup>1</sup>1 The parable of the vineyard let out to unthankful husbandmen. 13 Of paying tribute to Caesar. 18 The Sadducees confuted. 28 The first commandment. 38 The people are bidden to beware of ambition, &c. 41 The poor widow commended above all.<sup>1</sup>

AND <sup>1</sup>he began to speak  
unto them <sup>2</sup>by<sup>1</sup> parables.  
A <sup>3</sup>certain<sup>1</sup> man planted a  
vineyard, and set <sup>4</sup>an<sup>1</sup> hedge  
about <sup>5</sup>it, and digged <sup>6</sup>a place  
for the winefat,<sup>1</sup> and built a  
tower, and let it out to hus-  
bandmen, and went into <sup>7</sup>a far<sup>1</sup>  
country.  
2 And at the season he sent  
to the husbandmen a <sup>8</sup>servant,  
that he might receive from the  
husbandmen of the <sup>9</sup>fruit<sup>1</sup> of  
the vineyard.  
3 And they <sup>10</sup>caught<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>him, and  
beat him, and sent <sup>†</sup>him away  
empty.  
4 And again he sent unto  
them another <sup>11</sup>servant; and  
<sup>12</sup>at him they cast stones, and  
wounded <sup>13</sup>him in the head,  
and sent <sup>14</sup>him away shamefully  
handled.<sup>1</sup>

1<sup>s</sup>; and  
they said  
2<sup>s</sup> or  
3<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
word.  
4<sup>s</sup> from  
5<sup>M</sup> Or, But  
shall we  
say,  
From  
men?  
6<sup>s</sup> should  
we say,  
From  
men—  
7<sup>s</sup> for all  
verily  
held  
John to  
be a pro-  
phet.  
8<sup>M</sup> Or, for  
all held  
John to  
be a pro-  
phet in-  
deed.  
9<sup>s</sup> Jesus  
and say,  
We know  
not.  
10<sup>s</sup> tell I  
1<sup>s</sup> in  
2<sup>s</sup> a  
3<sup>s</sup> a pit  
for the  
wine-  
press,  
4<sup>s</sup> another  
5<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
bond-  
servant.  
6<sup>s</sup> fruits  
7<sup>s</sup> took  
8<sup>s</sup> him  
they  
wounded  
in the  
head, and  
handled  
shame-  
fully.

R.V.	<i>Of paying tribute</i>	St. MARK 12.	<i>to Caesar, &amp;c.</i>	R.V.
1 S ;	5 And °again <sup>1</sup> he sent another; and him they killed <sup>1</sup> , and many others; beating some, and killing some.	A.D. 33. — <sup>a</sup> Mat. 22. 23. Luke 20. 27. <sup>b</sup> Acts 23. 8.	are God's. And they marvelled <sup>1</sup> at him.	1 A greatly
2 S He had yet one, a beloved son:	6 <sup>2</sup> Having yet therefore one son, his wellbeloved, <sup>1</sup> he sent him °also <sup>1</sup> last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.	<sup>c</sup> Deut. 25. 5.	18 ¶ <sup>2a</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> come unto him °the <sup>1</sup> Sadducees, <sup>b</sup> which say <sup>3</sup> there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying,	2 S And there 3 A that
3 S ours.	7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be <sup>3</sup> our's. <sup>1</sup>		19 <sup>4</sup> Master, °Moses wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave <sup>5</sup> his <sup>1</sup> wife <sup>†</sup> behind <sup>1</sup> him, and leave no °children, <sup>1</sup> that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.	4 M Or, Teacher 5 S a 6 S child,
4 A forth	8 And they took him, and killed <sup>†</sup> him, and cast <sup>†</sup> him <sup>4</sup> out of the vineyard.		20 <sup>7</sup> Now there <sup>1</sup> were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed <sup>5</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	7 S There
5 A will	9 What °shall <sup>1</sup> therefore <sup>3</sup> the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others.		21 And the second took her, and died, <sup>9</sup> neither left he any seed: <sup>1</sup> and the third likewise <sup>1</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	8 S ; 9 S leaving no seed behind him; 1 S : 2 S . Last 3 S also died.
6 S Have	10 °And have <sup>1</sup> ye not read <sup>7</sup> this scripture; <sup>8d</sup> The stone which the builders rejected <sup>1</sup> is become <sup>1</sup> the head of the corner:	<sup>d</sup> Ps. 118. 22.	22 And the seven °had her, and <sup>1</sup> left no seed <sup>2</sup> : last <sup>1</sup> of all the woman <sup>3</sup> died also. <sup>1</sup>	3 S also died.
7 A even	11 This was <sup>1</sup> the Lord's doing, <sup>1</sup> and it is marvellous in our eyes?		23 In the resurrection °therefore, when they shall rise, <sup>1</sup> whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.	
8 Cito., to ver. 12.	12 °And they sought to lay hold on him <sup>2</sup> , but feared the people: <sup>1</sup> for they <sup>3</sup> knew that he had spoken <sup>1</sup> the parable against them: and they left him, and went <sup>4</sup> their way. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>e</sup> Mat. 21. 45. 46. Ch. 11. 18. John 7. 25. 39, 44.	24 °And <sup>1</sup> Jesus °answering <sup>1</sup> said unto them, <sup>4</sup> Do ye not therefore err, because <sup>1</sup> ye know not the scriptures, <sup>5</sup> neither <sup>1</sup> the power of God?	4 S Is it not for this cause that ye err, that
9 S, the same was made	13 ¶ And they send unto him certain of the Pharisees and of the Herodians, <sup>5</sup> to <sup>1</sup> catch him in °his words. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 22. 15. Luke 20. 20. <sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 42, 49, 52.	25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but <sup>9</sup> are as °the <sup>1</sup> angels °which are <sup>1</sup> in heaven.	5 S nor
1 S from the Lord,	14 And when they were come, they say unto him, <sup>7</sup> Master, we know that thou art true, and carest <sup>3</sup> for no man <sup>1</sup> : for thou regardest not the person of men, but °teachest the way of God °in truth <sup>1</sup> : Is it lawful to give tribute <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Caesar, or not?	<sup>h</sup> Ex. 3. 6.	26 °And <sup>1</sup> as touching the dead, that they <sup>7</sup> rise: <sup>1</sup> have ye not read in the book of Moses, <sup>8</sup> how in the bush <sup>1</sup> God spake unto him, saying, <sup>h</sup> I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?	4 S Is it not for this cause that ye err, that
2 S ; and they feared the multitude;	15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a <sup>2h</sup> penny, that I may see <sup>†</sup> it.		27 He is not the God of the dead, but °the God <sup>1</sup> of the living: ye °therefore <sup>1</sup> do greatly err.	4 S Is it not for this cause that ye err, that
3 S perceived that he spake away.	16 And he brought <sup>†</sup> it. And he saith unto them, Whose <sup>†</sup> is this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Caesar's.	<sup>i</sup> Mat. 22. 35.	28 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And one of the scribes came, and °having <sup>1</sup> heard them <sup>9</sup> reasoning <sup>1</sup> together, and <sup>1</sup> perceiving <sup>1</sup> that he had answered them well, asked him, <sup>2</sup> Which is the first commandment <sup>1</sup> of all?	4 S Is it not for this cause that ye err, that
4 S away.	17 And Jesus °answering <sup>1</sup> said unto them, Render <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> God the things that	<sup>k</sup> Valuing of our money seven pence halfpenny, as Mat. 18. 28.	29 °And <sup>1</sup> Jesus answered °him <sup>1</sup> , The first °of all the commandments <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> is, °Hear, O Israel; <sup>3</sup> The Lord our God <sup>1</sup> is one Lord <sup>1</sup> :	4 S Is it not for this cause that ye err, that
5 S that they might		<sup>l</sup> Deut. 6. 4. Luke 10. 27.	30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God °with all thy	4 S Is it not for this cause that ye err, that
6 S talk.				4 S Is it not for this cause that ye err, that
7 M Or, Teacher				4 S Is it not for this cause that ye err, that
8 S not for any one				4 S Is it not for this cause that ye err, that
9 A of a truth				4 S Is it not for this cause that ye err, that
1 S unto				4 S Is it not for this cause that ye err, that
2 M See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28.				4 S Is it not for this cause that ye err, that
3 S unto				4 S Is it not for this cause that ye err, that

1 <sup>M</sup> Gr. from.	heart, and <sup>1</sup> with all thy soul, and <sup>1</sup> with all thy mind, and <sup>1</sup> with all thy strength <sup>o</sup> : this is the first commandment <sup>1</sup> .	A.D. 33. " It is the seventh part of one piece of that brass money.	poor widow, and she <sup>1</sup> threw <sup>1</sup> in two <sup>a</sup> mites, which make a farthing.	1 <sup>S</sup> cast
2 <sup>S</sup> The second is	31 <sup>2</sup> And the second is like, namely <sup>1</sup> this, <sup>b</sup> Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.	<sup>b</sup> Lev. 19, 18. Mat. 22, 39. Rom. 13, 9. Gal. 5, 14. James 2, 8. <sup>c</sup> 2 Cor. 8, 12.	43 And he called <sup>†</sup> unto him his disciples, and <sup>2</sup> saith <sup>1</sup> unto them, Verily I say unto you, <sup>3</sup> That <sup>c</sup> this poor widow hath cast more in, <sup>1</sup> than all they which <sup>4</sup> have cast <sup>1</sup> into the treasury:	2 <sup>S</sup> said
3 <sup>S</sup> Of a truth,	32 And the scribe said unto him, <sup>3</sup> Well, <sup>4</sup> Master, thou hast <sup>5</sup> said the truth: for there is one God <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>a</sup> and there is none other but he:	<sup>d</sup> Deut. 4, 39. Is. 46, 6, 14. & 46, 9.	44 For <sup>5</sup> all they <sup>1</sup> did cast in of their <sup>6</sup> abundance <sup>1</sup> ; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, <sup>e</sup> even all her living.	3 <sup>S</sup> This poor widow cast in more
4 <sup>M</sup> Or, Teacher	33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, <sup>o</sup> and with all the soul, <sup>1</sup> and with all the strength, and to love <sup>†</sup> this neighbour as himself, <sup>f</sup> is <sup>6</sup> more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.	<sup>e</sup> Deut. 24, 6. 1 John 3, 17.	CHAPTER 13.	4 <sup>S</sup> are casting
5 <sup>S</sup> well said that he is one	34 And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. <sup>h</sup> And no man after that durst ask him <sup>†</sup> any question.	<sup>f</sup> 1 Sam. 15, 22. Hos. 6, 6. Mic. 6, 6-8. <sup>g</sup> Mat. 24, 1. Luke 21, 5.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ foretelleth the destruction of the temple: 9 the persecutions for the gospel: 10 the gospel must be preached to all nations. 24 The manner of Christ's coming to judgment: 32 the hour whereof being unknown, all are exhorted to watch and pray.	5 <sup>S</sup> they all
6 <sup>A</sup> much	35 ¶ <sup>†</sup> And Jesus answered and said, <sup>7</sup> while <sup>1</sup> he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that <sup>h</sup> Christ is the son of David?	<sup>h</sup> Mat. 22, 46.	AND <sup>2</sup> as he went <sup>7</sup> out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, <sup>8</sup> Master, <sup>9</sup> see <sup>1</sup> what manner of stones and what <sup>1</sup> buildings are here! <sup>1</sup>	6 <sup>S</sup> superfluity
7 <sup>S</sup> as	36 <sup>o</sup> For <sup>1</sup> David himself said <sup>9</sup> by the Holy Ghost, <sup>1<sup>m</sup></sup> The <sup>2</sup> LORD said to <sup>1</sup> my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies <sup>3</sup> thy footstool. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>i</sup> Mat. 22, 41. Luke 20, 41. <sup>k</sup> Luke 19, 44.	2 And Jesus <sup>o</sup> answering <sup>1</sup> said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? <sup>k</sup> there shall not be left <sup>2</sup> one stone upon another, <sup>3</sup> that <sup>1</sup> shall not be thrown down.	7 <sup>A</sup> forth
8 <sup>A</sup> the	37 David <sup>o</sup> therefore <sup>1</sup> himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> his son? And <sup>†</sup> the common people heard him gladly.	<sup>j</sup> 2 Sam. 22, 2. <sup>l</sup> Ps. 110, 1.	3 <sup>4</sup> And as he sat <sup>5</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the mount of Olives over against the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him privately,	8 <sup>M</sup> Or, Teacher
9 <sup>S</sup> in the Holy Spirit,	38 ¶ And <sup>5</sup> he said unto them in his doctrine, <sup>7</sup> Beware of the scribes, which <sup>6</sup> love to go in long clothing, and <sup>6</sup> love <sup>1</sup> salutations in the market-places,	<sup>m</sup> Mat. 24, 3. Luke 21, 7.	4 <sup>†</sup> Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when <sup>†</sup> all these things shall be fulfilled? <sup>1</sup>	9 <sup>S</sup> behold,
1 <sup>C</sup> Citn., to end of over.	39 And <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> chief seats in the synagogues, and <sup>7</sup> the uppermost rooms <sup>1</sup> at feasts:	<sup>n</sup> Jer. 29, 8. Eph. 5, 6. 1 Thess. 2, 3. <sup>q</sup> ch. 4, 2.	5 And Jesus <sup>7</sup> answering them began to say, <sup>7</sup> Take heed lest any man deceive you: <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>S</sup> manner of buildings!
2 <sup>S</sup> Lord said unto	40 <sup>8</sup> "Which <sup>1</sup> devour widows' houses, <sup>9</sup> and for a pretence make long prayers <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> these shall receive greater <sup>2</sup> damnation. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>r</sup> Mat. 23, 1. &c. Luke 20, 46. <sup>t</sup> Luke 11, 43.	6 <sup>o</sup> For many <sup>1</sup> shall come in my name, saying, I am <sup>o</sup> Christ; and shall deceive many. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>A</sup> here
3 <sup>S</sup> the footstool of thy feet.	41 ¶ <sup>7</sup> And <sup>3</sup> Jesus sat over <sup>1</sup> against the treasury, and beheld how the <sup>4</sup> people <sup>1</sup> cast <sup>5</sup> money <sup>1</sup> into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.	<sup>u</sup> Jer. 29, 8. Eph. 5, 6. 1 Thess. 2, 3. <sup>q</sup> ch. 4, 2.	7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be <sup>o</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> not troubled: <sup>1</sup> for such <sup>1</sup> things must needs <sup>2</sup> be <sup>1</sup> ; but the end <sup>3</sup> shall not be <sup>1</sup> yet.	3 <sup>S</sup> which
4 <sup>M</sup> Or, the great multitude	42 And there came <sup>a</sup> a certain	<sup>v</sup> Mat. 23, 14. <sup>w</sup> Mat. 24, 8. <sup>x</sup> Luke 21, 1. <sup>y</sup> The word in the original importeth the pains of a woman in travail. <sup>z</sup> Mat. 10, 17. <sup>aa</sup> & 24, 9. Rev. 2, 10. <sup>ab</sup> A piece of brass money: See Mat. 10, 9. <sup>ac</sup> 2 Kin. 12, 9.	8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> there shall be earthquakes in divers places <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> there shall be famines <sup>1</sup> , and troubles: <sup>2</sup> these are the beginnings of <sup>3</sup> sorrows. <sup>1</sup>	4 <sup>A</sup> ¶
5 <sup>S</sup> in his teaching he said,			9 ¶ But <sup>a</sup> take <sup>6</sup> heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> synagogues <sup>7</sup> ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before	5 <sup>S</sup> on
6 <sup>S</sup> desire to walk in long robes, and to have				6 <sup>S</sup> these things are all about to be accomplished
7 <sup>S</sup> chief places				7 <sup>S</sup> began to say unto them, Take heed that no man lead you astray.
8 <sup>S</sup> they which				8 <sup>S</sup> Many
9 <sup>M</sup> Or, even while for a pretence they make				9 <sup>S</sup> he; and shall lead many astray.
1 <sup>S</sup> ;				1 <sup>S</sup> these
2 <sup>S</sup> condemnation.				2 <sup>S</sup> come to pass
3 <sup>S</sup> he sat down over				3 <sup>S</sup> is not
4 <sup>S</sup> multitude				4 <sup>S</sup> ;
5 <sup>M</sup> Gr. brass.				5 <sup>S</sup> these things are the beginning of travail.
6 <sup>M</sup> Gr. one.				6 <sup>A</sup> ye
				7 <sup>S</sup> shall ye be beaten; and before governors and kins shall ye stand

R.V.	<i>Of Christ's</i>	St. MARK 13.	<i>second coming.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> unto	rulers and kings <sup>1</sup> for my sake, for a testimony <sup>1</sup> against <sup>1</sup> them.	A. D. 33.	prophets <sup>o</sup> shall rise <sup>1</sup> , and shall shew signs and wonders, <sup>1</sup> to seduce, if it were possible, even <sup>1</sup> the elect.	1 <sup>s</sup> that they may lead astray, if possible,
2 <sup>s</sup> preach- ed unto all the	10 And "the gospel must first be <sup>2</sup> published among all <sup>1</sup> nations.	" Mat. 24. 14.	23 But <sup>o</sup> take ye heed : behold, I have <sup>2</sup> foretold <sup>1</sup> you all things <sup>2</sup> .	2 <sup>s</sup> told
3 <sup>s</sup> And	11 "But <sup>1</sup> when they <sup>4</sup> shall lead you, <sup>1</sup> and deliver you up,	" 2 Pet. 3. 17.	24 ¶ "But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light,	3 <sup>a</sup> before-hand
4 <sup>s</sup> lead you to judge- ment,	5 take no thought <sup>1</sup> beforehand what ye shall speak <sup>o</sup> , neither do ye premeditate <sup>1</sup> : but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye : for it is not ye that speak, <sup>o</sup> but the Holy Ghost.	" Mat. 10. 19. Luke 12. 11. & 21. 14.	25 And the stars <sup>4</sup> of heaven shall fall, <sup>1</sup> and the powers that are in <sup>5</sup> heaven <sup>1</sup> shall be shaken.	4 <sup>s</sup> shall be falling from heaven,
5 <sup>s</sup> he not anxious	12 "Now <sup>o</sup> the brother shall betray the <sup>1</sup> brother to death, and the father <sup>7</sup> the son <sup>1</sup> ; and children shall rise up against <sup>o</sup> their <sup>1</sup> parents, and <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> cause them to be put to death.	" Dan. 7. 10. Zeph. 1. 15. Mat. 24. 29. &c. Luke 21. 25.	26 "And then shall they see the Son of man coming in <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> clouds with great power and glory.	5 <sup>s</sup> the heavens
6 <sup>s</sup> And brother shall de- liver up	13 "And ye shall be hated of all <sup>1</sup> men for my name's sake : but <sup>1</sup> he that <sup>9</sup> shall endure unto <sup>1</sup> the end, the same shall be saved.	" Acts 2. 4. & 4. 8, 31. f Dan. 7. 13, 14. Mat. 16. 27. & 24. 30. ch. 14. 62. Acts 1. 11.	27 And then shall he send <sup>o</sup> his <sup>1</sup> angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.	6 <sup>s</sup> forth the
7 <sup>s</sup> his child	14 ¶ "But when ye <sup>o</sup> shall see the abomination of desolation <sup>o</sup> , spoken of by Daniel the prophet, <sup>1</sup> standing where <sup>1</sup> it ought not <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> (let him that read-eth understand <sup>2</sup> .) then <sup>1</sup> let them that <sup>2</sup> be <sup>1</sup> in Judæa flee <sup>4</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the mountains :	1 Thess. 4. 16. 2 Thes. 1. 7, 10. Rev. 1. 7. f Mic. 7. 6. Mat. 10. 21. & 24. 10. Luke 21. 16.	28 "Now <sup>7</sup> learn a parable of the fig tree ; When <sup>1</sup> her branch is <sup>9</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> tender, and putteth forth <sup>1</sup> leaves, ye know that <sup>2</sup> summer is <sup>2</sup> near :	7 <sup>a</sup> ¶
8 <sup>s</sup> Or, put them to death	15 And let him that is on the housetop not go down <sup>5</sup> into the house, neither enter there- in, to take any thing <sup>1</sup> out of his house :	" Mat. 24. 32. Luke 21. 29, &c. f Mat. 24. 15. " Dan. 9. 27.	29 So ye in like manner, <sup>1</sup> when ye <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> see these things <sup>4</sup> come <sup>1</sup> to pass, know <sup>5</sup> that <sup>2</sup> 'it' is nigh, even at the doors.	8 <sup>s</sup> from the fig tree learn her parable : when
9 <sup>s</sup> endure- th to	16 And let him that is in the field not <sup>o</sup> turn back again for to take up his garment. <sup>1</sup>	" Luke 21. 21.	30 Verily I say unto you, <sup>7</sup> that this <sup>1</sup> generation shall not pass <sup>5</sup> , till <sup>1</sup> all these things be <sup>5</sup> done. <sup>1</sup>	9 <sup>s</sup> now become
1 <sup>s</sup> he	17 "But woe <sup>7</sup> to <sup>1</sup> them that are with child <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and to them that give suck in those days !	" Is. 40. 8.	31 Heaven and earth shall pass away : but <sup>2</sup> my words shall not pass away.	1 <sup>a</sup> its
2 <sup>s</sup> ),	18 And pray ye that <sup>o</sup> your flight <sup>1</sup> be not in the winter.	" Luke 21. 23. & 23. 25.	32 ¶ "But of that day <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> that hour knoweth no <sup>2</sup> man, no, not <sup>1</sup> the angels <sup>o</sup> which are <sup>1</sup> in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.	2 <sup>a</sup> the
3 <sup>s</sup> are	19 "For <sup>o</sup> in <sup>1</sup> those days shall be <sup>9</sup> affliction, such as was not <sup>1</sup> from the beginning of the creation which God created <sup>1</sup> unto this time, neither <sup>1</sup> shall be.	" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13. Luke 12. 40. & 21. 34. Rom. 13. 11.	33 "Take ye heed, watch <sup>3</sup> and pray : for ye know not when the time is.	3 <sup>s</sup> nigh ; even so ye also,
4 <sup>s</sup> unto	20 And except <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> the Lord had shortened <sup>2</sup> those <sup>1</sup> days, no flesh <sup>3</sup> should be <sup>1</sup> saved : but for the elect's sake, whom he <sup>4</sup> hath chosen, he hath <sup>1</sup> shortened the days.	1 Thes. 5. 6, 8. f Dan. 9. 26. & 12. 1. Joel 2. 2. Mat. 24. 21. " Mat. 24. 45. & 25. 14.	34 "For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who <sup>1</sup> left his house, and <sup>5</sup> gave <sup>1</sup> authority to his <sup>6</sup> servants, and <sup>1</sup> to <sup>7</sup> every man <sup>1</sup> his work, and <sup>1</sup> commanded <sup>8</sup> the porter to watch.	4 <sup>s</sup> coming
5 <sup>s</sup> nor enter in, to take anything	21 "And then if any man shall say <sup>5</sup> to <sup>1</sup> you, Lo, here <sup>1</sup> is <sup>6</sup> Christ ; or, lo, he <sup>1</sup> is <sup>6</sup> there ; believe <sup>8</sup> him <sup>1</sup> not :	" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.	35 "Watch <sup>o</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> therefore : for ye know not when the <sup>9</sup> master <sup>1</sup> of the house cometh, <sup>1</sup> at even, or at midnight, or at <sup>o</sup> the cockcrowing, or in the morning <sup>2</sup> :	5 <sup>a</sup> ye
6 <sup>s</sup> return back to take his cloak.	22 For <sup>9</sup> false Christs and false	" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.	36 Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.	6 <sup>s</sup> he
7 <sup>s</sup> unto		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.	37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.	6 <sup>s</sup> Or, it
8 <sup>s</sup> it		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		7 <sup>s</sup> This
9 <sup>s</sup> tribu- lation, such as there hath not been the like		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		8 <sup>s</sup> away, until
1 <sup>s</sup> until now, and never		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		9 <sup>s</sup> accom- plished.
2 <sup>s</sup> the		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		1 <sup>s</sup> or
3 <sup>s</sup> would have been		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		2 <sup>s</sup> one,
4 <sup>s</sup> chose, he		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		not even
5 <sup>s</sup> unto		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		3 <sup>m</sup> Some anc.auth. omit and pray.
6 <sup>a</sup> the		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		4 <sup>s</sup> It is as when a man, sojourn- ing in another country, having
7 <sup>s</sup> Lo,		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		5 <sup>s</sup> given
8 <sup>s</sup> it		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		6 <sup>m</sup> Gr. bond- servants.
9 <sup>a</sup> there shall arise		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		7 <sup>s</sup> each one
		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		8 <sup>a</sup> also
		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		9 <sup>s</sup> lord
		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		1 <sup>a</sup> whe- ther
		" Mat. 24. 42. & 25. 13.		2 <sup>s</sup> ;



## CHAPTER 14.

<sup>o</sup>1 *A conspiracy against Christ.* 3 *A woman poureth precious ointment on his head.* 10 *Judas covenanteth to betray him.* 18 *Christ eateth the passover: 22 instituteth his supper.* 53 *He is falsely accused,* 65 *and shamefully abused by the council.* 66 *Peter denieth him.*

<sup>1</sup> **A**<sup>FTER</sup> <sup>1</sup> two days was the <sup>2</sup> feast of the passover<sup>2</sup> and of<sup>1</sup> unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him<sup>3</sup> by craft, and put him to death.

<sup>2</sup> But<sup>1</sup> they said, Not<sup>4</sup> on<sup>1</sup> the feast<sup>o</sup> day<sup>1</sup>, lest<sup>2</sup> there be an uproar<sup>1</sup> of the people.

<sup>3</sup> ¶ And<sup>1</sup> being<sup>1</sup> in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having<sup>1</sup> an alabaster<sup>3</sup> box<sup>1</sup> of ointment of <sup>9</sup> spikenard very<sup>1</sup> precious; and<sup>1</sup> she brake the<sup>3</sup> box<sup>1</sup>, and poured<sup>1</sup> it<sup>2</sup> on<sup>1</sup> his head.

<sup>4</sup> And<sup>1</sup> there were some that had indignation<sup>4</sup> within<sup>1</sup> themselves, <sup>5</sup> and said, Why was<sup>1</sup> this waste of the ointment<sup>6</sup> made?

<sup>5</sup> For<sup>7</sup> it<sup>1</sup> might have been sold for<sup>2</sup> more than<sup>1</sup> three hundred<sup>9</sup> pence, and<sup>o</sup> have been<sup>1</sup> given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

<sup>6</sup> And<sup>1</sup> Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

<sup>7</sup> For<sup>9</sup> ye have the poor<sup>2</sup> with you always,<sup>1</sup> and whosoever ye will ye<sup>3</sup> may<sup>1</sup> do them good: but me ye have not always.

<sup>8</sup> She hath done what she could: she<sup>4</sup> is come aforehand to anoint my body to<sup>1</sup> the burying.

<sup>9</sup> Verily<sup>1</sup> I say unto you, Whosoever<sup>6</sup> this<sup>1</sup> gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world,<sup>7</sup> this also that she<sup>1</sup> hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

<sup>10</sup> ¶ And Judas Iscariot,<sup>8</sup> one of the twelve, went<sup>3</sup> unto the chief priests,<sup>1</sup> to betray<sup>1</sup> him unto them.

<sup>11</sup> And<sup>2</sup> when they heard<sup>1</sup> it<sup>1</sup>, they<sup>o</sup> were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently<sup>3</sup> betray him<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>12</sup> ¶ And<sup>4</sup> the first day of

A.D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> Or, sacrificed.<sup>b</sup> Mat. 26. 2. Luke 22. 1. John 11. 55. & 13. 1.<sup>c</sup> Mat. 26. 6. John 12. 1, 3. See Luke 7. 37.<sup>d</sup> Or, pure nard, or, liquid nard.<sup>e</sup> Mat. 26. 20. &c.<sup>f</sup> See Mat. 18. 28.<sup>g</sup> Deut. 15. 11.<sup>h</sup> Mat. 26. 24. Luke 22. 22.<sup>i</sup> Mat. 26. 26. Luke 22. 19. 1 Cor. 11. 23.<sup>k</sup> Mat. 26. 14. Luke 22. 3, 4.<sup>l</sup> Mat. 26. 17. Luke 22. 7.

unleavened bread, when they<sup>1</sup> killed<sup>1</sup> the passover, his disciples<sup>2</sup> said<sup>1</sup> unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and<sup>3</sup> prepare<sup>1</sup> that thou mayest eat the passover?

<sup>13</sup> And he sendeth<sup>o</sup> forth<sup>1</sup> two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go<sup>o</sup> ye<sup>1</sup> into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>14</sup> And<sup>1</sup> wheresoever he shall go<sup>1</sup> in, say<sup>o</sup> ye<sup>1</sup> to the good-man of the house, The<sup>6</sup> Master saith, Where is<sup>7</sup> the<sup>1</sup> guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

<sup>15</sup> And he will<sup>8</sup> shew you a large upper room furnished and<sup>9</sup> prepared: there make ready for us.

<sup>16</sup> And<sup>1</sup> his<sup>1</sup> disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

<sup>17</sup> And<sup>3</sup> in the<sup>1</sup> evening he cometh with the twelve.

<sup>18</sup> And as they<sup>4</sup> sat and<sup>5</sup> did eat,<sup>1</sup> Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you<sup>o</sup> which eateth with me<sup>1</sup> shall betray me<sup>6</sup>.

<sup>19</sup> And they<sup>1</sup> began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, <sup>1</sup>Is it I? and another said, <sup>1</sup>Is it I?

<sup>20</sup> And he<sup>o</sup> answered and<sup>1</sup> said unto them, <sup>1</sup>It is one of the twelve,<sup>8</sup> that dippeth with me in the dish.

<sup>21</sup> ¶ The<sup>9</sup> Son of man<sup>o</sup> indeed<sup>1</sup> goeth,<sup>1</sup> as it is written of him: but woe<sup>2</sup> to<sup>1</sup> that man<sup>3</sup> by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it<sup>4</sup> for that man if he had<sup>5</sup> never<sup>1</sup> been born.

<sup>22</sup> ¶ And as they<sup>o</sup> did eat, Jesus took bread, and<sup>1</sup> blessed, and<sup>1</sup> brake<sup>1</sup> it, and gave to them, and said, Take<sup>8</sup>, eat<sup>1</sup>: this is my body.

<sup>23</sup> And he took<sup>9</sup> the<sup>1</sup> cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave<sup>o</sup> it<sup>1</sup> to them: and they all drank of it.

<sup>24</sup> And he said unto them, This is my blood of<sup>1</sup> the<sup>2</sup> new testament,<sup>1</sup> which is shed for many.

<sup>25</sup> Verily I say unto you, I will<sup>3</sup> drink no more<sup>1</sup> of the fruit of the vine, until that

<sup>1</sup> sacrificed  
<sup>2</sup> say  
<sup>3</sup> make ready

<sup>4</sup> ; and<sup>5</sup> enter<sup>6</sup> Or, Teacher<sup>7</sup> my<sup>8</sup> A himself<sup>9</sup> ready: and<sup>1</sup> the<sup>2</sup> A ¶<sup>3</sup> when it was<sup>4</sup> M Gr.<sup>5</sup> reclined.<sup>6</sup> S were eating,<sup>6</sup> A, even he that eateth with me.<sup>7</sup> S They<sup>8</sup> A he<sup>9</sup> S For the<sup>1</sup> A even<sup>2</sup> S unto<sup>3</sup> S through<sup>4</sup> M Gr.<sup>5</sup> for him if that man.<sup>6</sup> S not<sup>6</sup> S were eating, he took bread<sup>7</sup> M Or, a loaf,<sup>8</sup> and when he had<sup>7</sup> S he<sup>8</sup> S ye<sup>9</sup> S a<sup>1</sup> M Or, the<sup>2</sup> testament<sup>3</sup> S covenant,<sup>4</sup> M Some anc. auth. insert<sup>5</sup> new.<sup>6</sup> S no more<sup>7</sup> S drink

R.V.	Christ's agony	ST. MARK 14.	in the garden.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> when	day <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I drink it new in the kingdom of God.	A.D. 33.	<sup>o</sup> ( <sup>o</sup> for their eyes were <sup>1</sup> heavy,) neither wist they <sup>1</sup> what to answer him.	1 <sup>s</sup> very heavy; and they wist not
2 <sup>s</sup> a	26 ¶ <sup>a</sup> And when they had sung <sup>2</sup> an <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> hymn, they went <sup>o</sup> into <sup>1</sup> the mount of Olives.	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 26. 20.	41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take <sup>†</sup> your rest: it is enough <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> a the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.	
3 <sup>s</sup> unto	27 <sup>4</sup> And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be <sup>o</sup> offended <sup>o</sup> because of me this night <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>b</sup> Or, <i>psalm</i> <sup>c</sup> Mat. 26. 31. <sup>d</sup> John 13. 1.	42 <sup>3</sup> Rise up, let us go; lo, <sup>1</sup> he that betrayeth me is at hand.	2 <sup>s</sup> ;
4 <sup>s</sup> ¶	for it is written, <sup>o</sup> I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered <sup>o</sup> .	<sup>e</sup> Zech. 13. 7.	43 ¶ <sup>b</sup> And <sup>4</sup> immediately <sup>1</sup> , while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a <sup>o</sup> great <sup>1</sup> multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders.	3 <sup>s</sup> Arise, let us be going; behold,
5 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. <i>caused to stumble.</i>	28 <sup>7</sup> But <sup>9</sup> after that I am risen, <sup>1</sup> I will go before you into Galilee.	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 26. 46. John 18. 1, 2. <sup>g</sup> ch. 16. 7.	44 <sup>5</sup> And <sup>1</sup> he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that <sup>o</sup> same <sup>1</sup> is he; take him, and lead <sup>†</sup> him away safely.	4 <sup>s</sup> straight-way,
6 <sup>s</sup> abroad	29 <sup>6</sup> But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be <sup>o</sup> offended, yet <sup>†</sup> will not I.	<sup>h</sup> Mat. 26. 47. Luke 22. 47. John 18. 3.	45 And <sup>6</sup> as soon as <sup>1</sup> he was come, <sup>7</sup> he goeth straightway <sup>1</sup> to him, and saith, <sup>8</sup> Master, master: <sup>1</sup> and <sup>9</sup> kissed him.	5 <sup>s</sup> Now
7 <sup>s</sup> How-beit, after I am raised up,	30 And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, <sup>8</sup> That this day, <i>even</i> in <sup>1</sup> this night, before the cock crow twice, <sup>o</sup> thou <sup>1</sup> shalt deny me thrice.	<sup>i</sup> Mat. 26. 33, 34. Luke 22. 33, 34. John 13. 37, 38.	46 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And they laid <sup>o</sup> their <sup>1</sup> hands on him, and took him.	6 <sup>s</sup> when
8 <sup>s</sup> that thou to-day, <i>even</i>	31 But he spake <sup>9</sup> the more <sup>1</sup> vehemently, If I <sup>1</sup> should <sup>1</sup> die with thee, I will not deny thee <sup>o</sup> in any wise <sup>1</sup> . <sup>2</sup> Likewise <sup>1</sup> also said they all.		47 <sup>10</sup> And <sup>1</sup> one of them that stood by drew <sup>11</sup> a <sup>1</sup> sword, and smote <sup>12</sup> a <sup>1</sup> <sup>13</sup> servant of the high priest, and <sup>14</sup> cut <sup>1</sup> off his ear.	7 <sup>s</sup> straight-way he came
9 <sup>s</sup> ex-ceeding	32 <sup>3</sup> And they <sup>4</sup> came to <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> his disciples, Sit ye here, while I <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> pray.	<sup>k</sup> Mat. 26. 36. Luke 22. 39. John 18. 1.	48 <sup>15</sup> And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a <sup>15</sup> thief <sup>1</sup> , with swords and <sup>o</sup> with <sup>1</sup> staves to <sup>16</sup> take <sup>1</sup> me?	8 <sup>s</sup> Rabbi;
1 <sup>s</sup> must	33 And he taketh with him Peter and James and John, and began to be <sup>7</sup> sore <sup>1</sup> amazed, and <sup>8</sup> to be very heavy <sup>1</sup> ;		49 I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but <sup>17</sup> the scriptures <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> must <sup>1</sup> be fulfilled.	9 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. <i>kissed him much.</i>
2 <sup>s</sup> And in like manner	34 And <sup>9</sup> saith unto them, <sup>1</sup> My soul is exceeding sorrowful <sup>1</sup> unto death: <sup>2</sup> tarry <sup>1</sup> ye here, and watch.	<sup>l</sup> John 12. 27. <sup>m</sup> Mat. 26. 55. Luke 22. 52.	50 <sup>9</sup> And they all <sup>2</sup> forsook <sup>1</sup> him, and fled.	10 <sup>s</sup> But a certain
3 <sup>s</sup> ¶	35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass <sup>3</sup> from him.		51 <sup>8</sup> And <sup>4</sup> there followed him a certain young man, <sup>1</sup> having a linen cloth cast about <sup>5</sup> his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him:	11 <sup>s</sup> his
4 <sup>s</sup> come unto	36 And he said, <sup>2</sup> Abba, Father, <sup>†</sup> all things <sup>†</sup> are possible unto thee; <sup>4</sup> take away <sup>1</sup> this cup from me: <sup>5</sup> nevertheless <sup>1</sup> not what I will, but what thou wilt.	<sup>n</sup> Ps. 22. 6. Is. 53. 7, &c. Luke 22. 37. & 24. 44. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 8. 15. Gal. 4. 6.	52 And <sup>1</sup> he left the linen cloth, and fled <sup>o</sup> from them <sup>1</sup> naked.	12 <sup>s</sup> the
5 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. <i>an enclosed piece of ground.</i>	37 And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest <sup>o</sup> not thou <sup>1</sup> watch one hour?	<sup>q</sup> ver. 27. Ps. 88. 8. <sup>r</sup> Heb. 5. 7. <sup>s</sup> John 5. 20. & 6. 38.	53 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and <sup>6</sup> with him were assembled <sup>1</sup> all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes.	13 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. <i>bond-servant.</i>
6 <sup>s</sup> unto	38 <sup>7</sup> Watch <sup>o</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> and pray, <sup>8</sup> lest ye enter <sup>1</sup> into temptation <sup>9</sup> . <sup>2</sup> The spirit truly <sup>is</sup> ready, <sup>1</sup> but the flesh <sup>†</sup> is weak.	<sup>t</sup> Mat. 26. 57. Luke 22. 54. John 18. 13.	54 And Peter <sup>7</sup> followed him afar off, even <sup>8</sup> into the palace <sup>1</sup> of the high priest <sup>9</sup> : and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.	14 <sup>s</sup> struck
7 <sup>s</sup> greatly	39 And again he went away, and prayed, <sup>1</sup> and spake <sup>1</sup> the same words.			15 <sup>s</sup> robber,
8 <sup>s</sup> sore troubled.	40 And <sup>2</sup> when he returned, he found them asleep again, <sup>1</sup>			16 <sup>s</sup> seize
9 <sup>s</sup> he				17 <sup>s</sup> A <i>this is done</i> that
1 <sup>s</sup> even				1 <sup>s</sup> might
2 <sup>s</sup> abide				2 <sup>s</sup> left
3 <sup>s</sup> away				3 <sup>s</sup> ¶
4 <sup>s</sup> remove				4 <sup>s</sup> a certain young man followed with him,
5 <sup>s</sup> how-beit				5 <sup>s</sup> him, over his naked body;
6 <sup>s</sup> thou not				and they lay hold on him; but
7 <sup>s</sup> M Or. <i>Watch ye, and pray that ye enter not</i>				6 <sup>s</sup> there come together with him
8 <sup>s</sup> that ye enter not				7 <sup>s</sup> A had
9 <sup>s</sup> the spirit indeed is willing,				8 <sup>s</sup> within, into the court
1 <sup>s</sup> saying,				9 <sup>s</sup> S; and he was sitting with the officers, and warming himself in the light of the fire.
2 <sup>s</sup> again he came, and found them sleeping,				

R.V.	<i>Christ is brought</i>	ST. MARK 15.	<i>before Pilate.</i>	R.V.
1 S Now	55 <sup>1a</sup> And' the chief priests	A.D. 33.	them that stood by, This is	
2 S the whole	and <sup>2</sup> all the' council sought	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 26, 59.	one of them.	
3 S it not.	<sup>o</sup> for' witness against Jesus to	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 26, 73.	70 <sup>1</sup> And he denied it again. <sup>1</sup>	1 S But he again denied it.
4 S and	put him to death; and found	Luke 22, 59.	<sup>b</sup> And <sup>2a</sup> a little after,' they	<sup>2</sup> S after a little while again
5 S stood up	<sup>3</sup> none. <sup>1</sup>	John 15, 26.	that stood by said <sup>o</sup> again' to	<sup>3</sup> S Of a truth
6 M Or, sanctuary	56 For many bare false witness	<sup>c</sup> Acts 2, 7.	to Peter, <sup>3</sup> Surely' thou art <i>one</i> of	<sup>4</sup> S ;
7 S in	against him, <sup>4</sup> but' their witness		them <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> for thou art a Galil-	<sup>5</sup> A ,
8 S And not even	agreed not together.		laean <sup>o</sup> , and thy speech agreeth	<sup>6</sup> A straight-way
	57 And there <sup>5</sup> arose' certain,		<i>theyeto</i> <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>7</sup> A , how
	and bare false witness against		71 But he began to curse <sup>5</sup> and	<sup>8</sup> M Or, And he began to weep.
	him, saying,		to swear, <sup>o</sup> saying,' I know not	
	58 We heard him say, <sup>a</sup> I will	<sup>d</sup> ch. 15, 29.	this man of whom ye speak.	
	destroy this <sup>6</sup> temple that is	John 2, 19.	72 <sup>And</sup> <sup>6</sup> the second time the	
	made with hands, and <sup>7</sup> within'	<sup>e</sup> Mat. 26, 75.	cock crew. And Peter called	
	three days I will build another		to mind the word <sup>7</sup> that Jesus	
	made without hands.		said unto him, Before the cock	
	59 <sup>6</sup> But neither' so did their		crow twice, thou shalt deny me	
	witness agree together.	<sup>f</sup> Or, he wept abundantly,	thrice. <sup>8</sup> And' when he thought	
	60 <sup>And</sup> the high priest stood	or, he began to weep.	thereon, he wept.	
	up in the midst, and asked	<sup>g</sup> Mat. 26, 62.		
	Jesus, saying, Answerest thou			
	nothing? what <sup>1</sup> is it which			
	these witness against thee?			
9 S saith	61 But <sup>h</sup> he held his peace,	<sup>h</sup> Is. 53, 7.		
1 S at	and answered nothing. <sup>i</sup> A-	<sup>i</sup> Mat. 26, 63.		
2 S with	gain the high priest asked			
3 S And	him, and <sup>9</sup> said' unto him, Art			
4 S further need have we of	thou the Christ, the Son of the			
5 S worthy M Gr. liable to.	Blessed?	<sup>j</sup> Ps. 2, 2.		
6 S officers received him with blows	62 And Jesus said, I am: <sup>1</sup> and	<sup>k</sup> Mat. 27, 1.		
7 S court,	ye shall see the Son of man	Luke 22, 68.		
8 S ;	sitting <sup>1on</sup> the right hand of	<sup>l</sup> 23, 1.		
9 S seeing	power, and coming <sup>2</sup> in' the	John 18, 28.		
10 S saith, Thou	clouds of heaven.	Acts 3, 13.		
11 S the Nazarene, even Jesus.	63 <sup>3</sup> Then' the high priest rent	<sup>m</sup> 4, 26.		
12 S I neither know, nor M Or, I neither know, nor understand: thou, what sayest thou?	his clothes, and saith, What	<sup>n</sup> Mat. 24, 30.		
1 S ; and	<sup>4</sup> need we any further' wit-	<sup>o</sup> 26, 64.		
2 M Gr. fore court.	nesses?	Luke 22, 69.		
3 M Many anc. auth. omit and the cock crew.	64 Ye have heard the blas-	<sup>p</sup> Mat. 27, 11.		
4 S the	phemy: what think ye? And			
5 A again	they all condemned him to be	<sup>q</sup> Is. 53, 7.		
	<sup>5</sup> guilty' of death.	John 19, 9.		
	65 And some began to spit on	<sup>r</sup> Mat. 26, 58.		
	him, and to cover his face,	Luke 22, 55.		
	and to buffet him, and to say	John 18, 16.		
	unto him, Prophecy: and the	<sup>s</sup> Mat. 27, 15.		
	<sup>6</sup> servants did strike him with	Luke 23, 17.		
	the palms' of their hands.	John 18, 33.		
	66 ¶ <sup>4</sup> And as Peter was be-			
	neath in the <sup>7</sup> palace,' there			
	cometh one of the maids of the			
	high priest <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup>			
	67 And <sup>9</sup> when she saw' Peter			
	warming himself, she looked			
	upon him, and <sup>10</sup> said, And thou'			
	also wast with <sup>11</sup> Jesus of Na-			
	zareth. <sup>1</sup>			
	68 But he denied, saying, <sup>12</sup> I			
	know not, neither' understand			
	<sup>o</sup> I' what thou sayest <sup>1</sup> . And'			
	he went out into the <sup>2</sup> porch;			
	<sup>3</sup> and the cock crew.			
	69 <sup>4</sup> And <sup>4a</sup> a' maid saw him			
	<sup>o</sup> again', and began <sup>5</sup> to say to			
		<sup>t</sup> Mat. 26, 71.		
		Luke 22, 58.		
		John 18, 25.		

## CHAPTER 15.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Jesus is brought bound, and accused before Pilate. 15 Pilate, prevailed on by the people, giveth up Jesus to be crucified. 17 He is crowned with thorns, 27 crucified between two thieves, 43 and honourably buried by Joseph.

AND <sup>k</sup> straightway in the morning the chief priests <sup>o</sup> held a consultation<sup>1</sup> with the elders and scribes<sup>9</sup> and the whole council, <sup>1</sup> and bound Jesus, and carried <sup>1</sup> him away, and delivered <sup>2</sup> him <sup>2</sup> to Pilate.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>m</sup> And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering <sup>3</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto him, Thou sayest <sup>o</sup> it<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>3</sup> And the chief priests accused him of many things<sup>o</sup>: but he answered nothing<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> <sup>n</sup> And Pilate <sup>4</sup> asked him <sup>o</sup> again<sup>1</sup>, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they <sup>5</sup> witness against thee.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> <sup>2</sup> But Jesus <sup>6</sup> yet<sup>1</sup> answered <sup>7</sup> nothing; so<sup>1</sup> that Pilate marvelled.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>3</sup> Now <sup>7a</sup> at <sup>3</sup> that feast he released<sup>1</sup> unto them one prisoner, <sup>10</sup> whomsoever they desired.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>7</sup> And <sup>8</sup> there was <sup>1</sup> one <sup>1</sup> named<sup>1</sup> Barabbas, <sup>2</sup> which lay<sup>1</sup> bound with them that had made insurrection<sup>3</sup> with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>8</sup> And the multitude <sup>4</sup> crying aloud began to desire <sup>1</sup> him<sup>1</sup> to do as he <sup>5</sup> had ever done<sup>1</sup> unto them.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>6</sup> But<sup>1</sup> Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release

R.V.	<i>The crucifixion</i>	ST. MARK 15.	<i>of Christ.</i>	R.V.
	unto you the King of the Jews?	A.D. 33.	25 And <sup>a</sup> it was the third hour, and they crucified him.	
1 <sup>s</sup> perceived that for envy	10 For he <sup>1</sup> knew that <sup>1</sup> the chief priests had delivered him <sup>2</sup> for envy. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>a</sup> See Mat. 27. 45. Luke 23. 44. John 19. 14.	26 And <sup>b</sup> the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.	1 <sup>s</sup> robbers;
2 <sup>s</sup> up.	11 But <sup>c</sup> the chief priests <sup>3</sup> moved the people, <sup>1</sup> that he should rather release Barabbas unto them.	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 27. 37. John 19. 19.	27 And <sup>d</sup> with him they crucify two <sup>1</sup> thieves; <sup>2</sup> the one on his right hand, and <sup>2</sup> the other <sup>1</sup> on his left. <sup>3</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> one
3 <sup>s</sup> stirred up the multitude, again	12 And Pilate <sup>4</sup> answered and said <sup>o</sup> again <sup>1</sup> unto them, What <sup>5</sup> will ye then that I shall do <sup>unto him</sup> <sup>1</sup> whom ye call the King of the Jews?	<sup>c</sup> Mat. 27. 20. Acts 3. 14.	28 <sup>o</sup> And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, <sup>e</sup> And he was numbered with the transgressors. <sup>1</sup>	3 <sup>m</sup> Many anc.auth. insert ver. 28
4 <sup>a</sup> again	13 And they cried out again, Crucify him.	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 27. 38.	29 And <sup>f</sup> they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, <sup>g</sup> Ah, <sup>1</sup> <sup>g</sup> thou that destroyest the <sup>5</sup> temple, and buildest <sup>†</sup> it in three days,	<i>And the scripture . . . was reckoned with transgressors.</i> See Luke 22. 37.
5 <sup>s</sup> then shall I do unto him	14 <sup>h</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> they cried out <sup>o</sup> the more <sup>1</sup> exceedingly, Crucify him.	<sup>e</sup> Is. 53. 12. Luke 22. 37.	30 Save thyself, and come down from the cross.	4 <sup>s</sup> Ha!
6 <sup>s</sup> And	15 <sup>h</sup> And <sup>8</sup> so Pilate, willing <sup>1</sup> to content the <sup>9</sup> people, <sup>1</sup> released <sup>1</sup> Barabbas unto them, <sup>1</sup> and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged <sup>†</sup> him, to be crucified.	<sup>f</sup> Ps. 22. 7.	31 <sup>h</sup> Likewise <sup>1</sup> also the chief priests mocking <sup>7</sup> said <sup>1</sup> among themselves with the scribes <sup>5</sup> , He saved others; <sup>9</sup> himself he cannot save.	5 <sup>m</sup> Or, sanctuary
7 <sup>s</sup> But	16 <sup>2</sup> And the soldiers led him away <sup>5</sup> into the hall, called Prætorium <sup>1</sup> ; and they call together the whole <sup>4</sup> band.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 14. 58. John 2. 19.	32 Let <sup>1</sup> Christ <sup>1</sup> the King of Israel <sup>2</sup> descend now <sup>1</sup> from the cross, that we may see and believe. And <sup>k</sup> they that were crucified with him <sup>2</sup> reviled <sup>1</sup> him.	6 <sup>s</sup> In like manner
8 <sup>s</sup> Pilate, wishing	17 And they <sup>5</sup> clothed <sup>1</sup> him with purple, and <sup>6</sup> platted <sup>1</sup> a crown of thorns, <sup>7</sup> and put it about his <sup>head</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>h</sup> Mat. 27. 26. John 19. 1. 16.	33 <sup>4</sup> And <sup>7</sup> when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole <sup>6</sup> land until the ninth hour.	7 <sup>s</sup> him
9 <sup>s</sup> multitude,	18 And <sup>8</sup> began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews!	<sup>i</sup> Mat. 27. 27.	34 And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, <sup>o</sup> saying, <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, <sup>6</sup> why hast thou forsaken me?	8 <sup>a</sup> said
1 <sup>s</sup> unto them Barabbas,	19 And they smote <sup>9</sup> him on the <sup>1</sup> head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing <sup>†</sup> their knees worshipped him.	<sup>k</sup> Mat. 27. 44. Luke 23. 39.	35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard <sup>†</sup> it, said, Behold, he calleth <sup>7</sup> Elias. <sup>1</sup>	9 <sup>m</sup> Or, can he not save himself?
2 <sup>a</sup> <sup>h</sup>	20 And when they had mocked him, they took off <sup>1</sup> the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led <sup>1</sup> him out to crucify him.	<sup>l</sup> Mat. 27. 45. Luke 23. 44.	36 And <sup>n</sup> one ran <sup>5</sup> and filled a sponge <sup>1</sup> full of vinegar, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> put <sup>†</sup> it on a reed, and <sup>g</sup> gave <sup>1</sup> him to drink, saying, Let <sup>7</sup> a-lone <sup>1</sup> ; let us see whether <sup>1</sup> Elias will come <sup>1</sup> to take him down.	1 <sup>s</sup> the Christ.
3 <sup>s</sup> within the court, which is the Prætorium	21 <sup>2</sup> And they <sup>3</sup> compel one <sup>4</sup> Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of <sup>1</sup> the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to <sup>6</sup> bear his cross.	<sup>m</sup> Ps. 22. 1. Mat. 27. 46.	37 <sup>7</sup> And Jesus <sup>2</sup> cried with <sup>1</sup> a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.	2 <sup>s</sup> , now come down
4 <sup>m</sup> Or, palace	22 <sup>6</sup> And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.	<sup>n</sup> Mat. 27. 48. John 19. 29.	38 And <sup>n</sup> the veil of the <sup>3</sup> temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.	3 <sup>s</sup> re- proached
5 <sup>m</sup> Or, cohort	23 <sup>2</sup> And they <sup>6</sup> gave him to drink <sup>1</sup> wine mingled with myrrh: but he received <sup>†</sup> it not.	<sup>o</sup> Mat. 27. 50. Luke 23. 46. John 19. 30.	39 <sup>o</sup> And <sup>7</sup> when the centurion, which stood <sup>4</sup> over against him, saw that he <sup>5</sup> so cried out, and <sup>1</sup> gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was <sup>6</sup> the Son of God.	4 <sup>a</sup> <sup>h</sup>
6 <sup>s</sup> clothe	24 And <sup>7</sup> when they had crucified him, <sup>2</sup> they parted his garments, <sup>1</sup> casting lots upon them, what <sup>5</sup> every man <sup>1</sup> should take.	<sup>p</sup> Mat. 27. 52. Luke 23. 51.	40 <sup>7</sup> There <sup>1</sup> were also women <sup>3</sup> looking on <sup>†</sup> afar off <sup>1</sup> : among	5 <sup>m</sup> Or, earth
7 <sup>s</sup> plaiting		<sup>q</sup> Mat. 27. 53. Luke 23. 49.		6 <sup>m</sup> Or, why didst thou forsake me?
8 <sup>s</sup> they put it on him;		<sup>r</sup> Ps. 69. 21.		7 <sup>s</sup> Elijah.
9 <sup>s</sup> his		<sup>s</sup> Mat. 27. 54. Luke 23. 47.		8 <sup>s</sup> , and filling a sponge
1 <sup>s</sup> from him the purple, and put on him his garments.		<sup>t</sup> Ps. 22. 18. Luke 23. 34. John 19. 23.		9 <sup>s</sup> he
And they lead		<sup>u</sup> Mat. 27. 55. Luke 23. 49.		1 <sup>s</sup> Elijah cometh
2 <sup>a</sup> <sup>h</sup>		<sup>v</sup> Ps. 22. 18. Luke 23. 34. John 19. 23.		2 <sup>s</sup> interred
3 <sup>m</sup> Gr.		<sup>w</sup> Ps. 22. 18. Luke 23. 34. John 19. 23.		3 <sup>m</sup> Or, sanctuary
4 <sup>s</sup> pressing by, Simon of Cyrene, coming from		<sup>x</sup> Ps. 22. 18. Luke 23. 34. John 19. 23.		4 <sup>a</sup> by
5 <sup>a</sup> go with them, that he might		<sup>y</sup> Ps. 22. 18. Luke 23. 34. John 19. 23.		5 <sup>m</sup> Many anc.auth. read so cried out, &c. (as A.V.).
6 <sup>s</sup> offered him		<sup>z</sup> Ps. 22. 18. Luke 23. 34. John 19. 23.		6 <sup>m</sup> Or, a son of God
7 <sup>s</sup> they crucify him, and part his garments among them,		<sup>aa</sup> Ps. 22. 18. Luke 23. 34. John 19. 23.		7 <sup>s</sup> And there
8 <sup>s</sup> each		<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 22. 18. Luke 23. 34. John 19. 23.		8 <sup>s</sup> beholding from afar



1<sup>s</sup> were both  
2<sup>m</sup> Gr. little.  
3<sup>s</sup> who,  
4<sup>s</sup> when even was now  
5<sup>s</sup> Preparation,  
6<sup>a</sup> there came  
7<sup>s</sup> a councillor of honour-able estate, who also him- self was looking  
8<sup>s</sup>; and he boldly went in  
9<sup>s</sup> asked for  
1<sup>m</sup> Many anc. auth. read *we already dead.*  
2<sup>s</sup> learned it  
3<sup>s</sup> granted the corpse  
4<sup>s</sup> a linen cloth, and taking  
5<sup>s</sup> wound  
6<sup>a</sup> cloth  
7<sup>s</sup> tomb which had been  
8<sup>s</sup>; and he  
9<sup>s</sup> against  
1<sup>s</sup> tomb.  
2<sup>s</sup> the

whom <sup>1</sup>was <sup>1</sup>Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the <sup>2</sup>less and of Joses, and Salome;

41 <sup>3</sup>(Who also, <sup>1</sup>when he was in Galilee, <sup>6</sup>followed him, and ministered unto him; <sup>o</sup>) <sup>1</sup>and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.

42 ¶ And <sup>4</sup>now when the even was <sup>1</sup>come, because it was the <sup>5</sup>preparation, <sup>1</sup>that is, the day before the sabbath,

43 <sup>6</sup>Joseph of Arimathaea, <sup>7</sup>an honourable counsellor, which also <sup>6</sup>waited <sup>1</sup>for the kingdom of God<sup>s</sup>, came, and went in boldly <sup>1</sup>unto Pilate, and <sup>9</sup>craved <sup>1</sup>the body of Jesus.

44 And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling <sup>†</sup>unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he <sup>1</sup>had been any while dead.

45 And when he <sup>2</sup>knew *it* <sup>1</sup>of the centurion, he <sup>3</sup>gave the body <sup>1</sup>to Joseph.

46 <sup>k</sup>And he bought <sup>4</sup>fine linen, and took <sup>1</sup>him down, <sup>5</sup>and wrapped <sup>1</sup>him in the linen <sup>6</sup>, and laid him in a <sup>7</sup>sepulchre which was <sup>1</sup>hewn out of a rock<sup>s</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>rolled a stone <sup>9</sup>unto <sup>1</sup>the door of the <sup>1</sup>sepulchre.<sup>1</sup>

47 And Mary Magdalene and Mary <sup>2</sup>the <sup>1</sup>mother of Joses be- held where he was laid.

## CHAPTER 16.

<sup>o</sup>1 *An angel declareth the resurrection. Christ appeareth to Mary Magdalene: 12 to two disciples, 14 then to the apostles, 15 whom he sendeth forth to preach. 19 He ascendeth into heaven.*

AND <sup>9</sup>when the sabbath was <sup>1</sup>past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Salome, <sup>3</sup>had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

2 <sup>u</sup>And very early <sup>4</sup>in the morning <sup>1</sup>the first <sup>†</sup>day of the week, they <sup>5</sup>came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.<sup>1</sup>

3 And they <sup>6</sup>said <sup>1</sup>among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the <sup>7</sup>sepulchre?<sup>1</sup>

4 And <sup>8</sup>when they looked, they saw <sup>1</sup>that the stone <sup>9</sup>was rolled away<sup>1</sup>: for it was <sup>1</sup>very great.

5 <sup>c</sup>And entering into the <sup>7</sup>sepulchre<sup>1</sup>, they saw a young

A.D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> Mat. 28. 5-7.  
<sup>b</sup> Luke 8. 2, 3.

<sup>c</sup> Mat. 27. 57.  
Luke 23. 50.  
John 19. 38.

<sup>d</sup> Mat. 26. 32.  
ch. 14. 28.

<sup>e</sup> Luke 2. 25, 38.

<sup>f</sup> See Mat. 28. 8.  
Luke 24. 9.

<sup>g</sup> John 20. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> Luke 8. 2.

<sup>i</sup> Luke 24. 10.  
John 20. 18.

<sup>k</sup> Mat. 27. 59, 60.

<sup>l</sup> Luke 23. 53.  
John 19. 40.

<sup>m</sup> Luke 24. 11.

<sup>n</sup> Luke 24. 13.

<sup>o</sup> Luke 24. 36.  
John 20. 19.  
1 Cor. 15. 5.

<sup>p</sup> Or, together.

<sup>q</sup> Mat. 28. 1.  
Luke 24. 1.  
John 20. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Luke 23. 56.

<sup>s</sup> Mat. 28. 19.  
John 15. 16.

<sup>t</sup> Luke 24. 1.  
John 20. 1.

<sup>u</sup> Col. 1. 23.  
<sup>v</sup> John 3. 18, 36.

<sup>w</sup> Acts 2. 28.  
<sup>x</sup> 16. 30-32.  
Rom. 10. 9.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 21.  
<sup>z</sup> John 12. 48.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 10. 17.  
Acts 5. 16.

<sup>b</sup> 8. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> 16. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> 19. 12.

<sup>e</sup> Acts 2. 4.  
<sup>f</sup> 10. 46.  
<sup>g</sup> 19. 6.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 10, 28.

<sup>i</sup> Luke 24. 3.  
John 20. 11, 12.

man sitting on the right side, <sup>1</sup>clothed <sup>1</sup>in a <sup>o</sup>long <sup>1</sup>white <sup>2</sup>garment<sup>1</sup>; and they were <sup>3</sup>af- frighted<sup>1</sup>.

6 <sup>a</sup>And he saith unto them, Be not <sup>4</sup>affrighted: Ye <sup>1</sup>seek Jesus<sup>5</sup> of Nazareth, which was <sup>1</sup>crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold <sup>6</sup>the place where they laid him <sup>7</sup>.

7 But go <sup>o</sup>your way<sup>1</sup>, tell his disciples and Peter<sup>3</sup> that he <sup>1</sup>goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, <sup>d</sup>as he said unto you.

8 And they went out <sup>o</sup>quickly<sup>1</sup>, and fled from the <sup>9</sup>sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: <sup>7</sup>neither said they any thing to any *man*<sup>1</sup>; for they were afraid.<sup>10</sup>

9 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Now when <sup>2</sup>Jesus<sup>1</sup> was risen early <sup>3</sup>the first <sup>†</sup>day of the week, <sup>9</sup>he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, <sup>4</sup>out of <sup>1</sup>whom he had cast <sup>5</sup>seven <sup>6</sup>devils.

10 <sup>7</sup>And she <sup>1</sup>went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.

11 <sup>1</sup>And they, when they <sup>o</sup>had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, <sup>8</sup>believed not.<sup>1</sup>

12 ¶ <sup>9</sup>After that he appeared <sup>1</sup>in another form <sup>m</sup>unto two of them, as they walked, <sup>10</sup>and went <sup>1</sup>into the country.

13 And they went <sup>11</sup>and told <sup>†</sup>it unto the <sup>12</sup>residue<sup>1</sup>: neither believed they them.

14 ¶ <sup>13</sup>Afterward he appeared <sup>1</sup>unto the eleven <sup>14</sup>as they sat <sup>2</sup>at meat<sup>15</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

15 <sup>6</sup>And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, <sup>2</sup>and preach <sup>1</sup>the gospel to <sup>1</sup>every creature.<sup>1</sup>

16 <sup>9</sup>He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; <sup>2</sup>but he that <sup>2</sup>believeth not shall be damned.<sup>1</sup>

17 And these signs shall follow them that believe<sup>3</sup>; <sup>6</sup>In <sup>1</sup>my name shall they cast out <sup>4</sup>devils; <sup>6</sup>they shall speak with <sup>5</sup>new tongues;

<sup>2</sup>s disbelieved shall be condemned. <sup>3</sup>s: in <sup>4</sup>m Gr. demons. <sup>5</sup>m Some anc. auth. omit new.

1<sup>s</sup> arrayed  
2<sup>s</sup> robe  
3<sup>s</sup> amazed  
4<sup>s</sup> amaz-  
5<sup>s</sup>: the  
6<sup>s</sup>, the  
7<sup>s</sup>!,  
8<sup>s</sup>, He  
9<sup>s</sup> tomb;  
for trem-  
bling and  
astonish-  
ment had  
come up-  
on them:  
and they  
said no-  
thing to  
any one;  
10<sup>a</sup> A space  
between  
ver. 8 & 9.  
1<sup>m</sup> The  
two old-  
est Greek  
MSS.,  
and some  
other au-  
thorities,  
omit  
from  
ver. 9 to  
the end.  
Some  
other au-  
thorities  
have a  
different  
ending to  
the Gos-  
pel.  
2<sup>s</sup> he  
3<sup>a</sup> on  
4<sup>s</sup> from  
5<sup>a</sup> out  
6<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
demons.  
7<sup>s</sup> She  
8<sup>s</sup> dis-  
believed.  
9<sup>s</sup> And  
after  
these  
things he  
was nia-  
nifested  
10<sup>s</sup> on  
their way  
11<sup>a</sup> away  
12<sup>s</sup> rest  
13<sup>s</sup> And  
after-  
ward he  
was nia-  
nifested  
14<sup>a</sup> them-  
selves  
15<sup>s</sup>; and  
he  
1<sup>s</sup> the  
whole  
creation.  
in <sup>4</sup>m Gr.

R.V.	Christ's ascension	ST. LUKE 1.	into heaven.	R.V.
1 s, 2 s in no wise	18 <sup>a</sup> They shall take up serpents <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall <sup>2</sup> not <sup>1</sup> hurt them; <sup>a</sup> they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.	A.D. 33. <sup>a</sup> Luke 10, 19. Acts 28, 5. <sup>b</sup> Luke 24, 51. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 110, 1. <sup>d</sup> Acts 7, 55. <sup>e</sup> Acts 5, 15. <sup>f</sup> James 5, 14. <sup>g</sup> Acts 5, 12. <sup>h</sup> 14, 3. <sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 2, 4, 5. <sup>j</sup> Heb. 2, 2. <sup>k</sup> Acts 1, 2, 3.	<sup>o</sup> he <sup>1</sup> was <sup>b</sup> received up into heaven, and <sup>c</sup> sat <sup>1</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the right hand of God. 20 And they went forth, and preached <sup>2</sup> every where, <sup>1</sup> the Lord working with <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>e</sup> and confirming the word <sup>3</sup> with signs following. <sup>1</sup> Amen.	1 s down at 2 s every- where, 3 s by the signs that followed.
3 s the Lord Jesus, after he	19 ¶ So then <sup>3</sup> after the Lord <sup>1</sup> had spoken unto them,			

## THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO ST. LUKE.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>1 *The preface of Luke to his whole gospel.* 5 *The conception of John the Baptist.* 26 and of Christ. 39 *The prophecy of Elisabeth, and of Mary, concerning Christ.* 57 *The nativity and circumcision of John.* 67 *The prophecy of Zacharias.*<sup>1</sup>

**F**ORASMUCH as many have taken in hand to <sup>1</sup>set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed<sup>1</sup> among us,

2 <sup>a</sup>Even as they delivered them unto us, which <sup>e</sup>from the beginning were eyewitnesses<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and ministers of the word<sup>2</sup>;<sup>1</sup>

3 <sup>f</sup>It seemed good to me also, having <sup>3</sup>had perfect understanding of all things<sup>1</sup> from the <sup>o</sup>very<sup>1</sup> first, to write unto thee <sup>a</sup>in order,<sup>1</sup> most excellent Theophilus<sup>4</sup>;<sup>1</sup>

4 <sup>1</sup>That thou mightest know the certainty<sup>5</sup> of those things,<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup>wherein thou<sup>7</sup> hast been<sup>1</sup> instructed.<sup>8</sup>

5 ¶ **T**HERE was <sup>u</sup>in <sup>\*the</sup> days of Herod, <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> king of Judæa, a certain priest named Zacharias, <sup>r</sup>of the course of <sup>a</sup>Abia: and his wife was<sup>1</sup> of the daughters of Aaron, and her name <sup>t</sup>was Elisabeth.

6 And they were both <sup>u</sup>righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless.

7 And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were <sup>nou</sup>well stricken in years.

8 <sup>2</sup>And<sup>1</sup> it came to pass, <sup>o</sup>that<sup>1</sup> while he executed the priest's office before God <sup>2</sup>in the order of his course,

9 According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was <sup>b</sup>to <sup>1</sup>burn incense when he

went<sup>1</sup> into the <sup>1</sup>temple of the Lord<sup>2</sup>.

10 <sup>a</sup>And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the <sup>3</sup>time<sup>1</sup> of incense.

11 And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of <sup>b</sup>the altar of incense.

12 And <sup>4</sup>when Zacharias saw him, <sup>c</sup>he was troubled,<sup>1</sup> and fear fell upon him.

13 But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: <sup>5</sup>for thy prayer is heard;<sup>1</sup> and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and <sup>9</sup>thou shalt call his name John.

14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and <sup>k</sup>many shall rejoice at his birth.

15 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and <sup>m</sup>shall drink neither<sup>1</sup> wine nor <sup>7</sup>strong drink; and he shall be filled with the <sup>s</sup>Holy Ghost,<sup>9</sup> even from his mother's womb.

16 <sup>7</sup>And many of the children of Israel shall he turn <sup>9</sup>to<sup>1</sup> the Lord their God.

17 <sup>1</sup>And he shall <sup>1</sup>go before <sup>2</sup>him<sup>1</sup> in the spirit and power of <sup>3</sup>Elias,<sup>1</sup> to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient <sup>4x</sup>to<sup>1</sup> the wisdom of the just; to make ready<sup>5</sup> a people prepared<sup>6</sup> for the Lord.<sup>1</sup>

18 And Zacharias said unto the angel, <sup>9</sup>Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife <sup>7</sup>well stricken in years.

19 And the angel answering said unto him, I am <sup>a</sup>Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and <sup>s</sup>am<sup>1</sup> sent to speak

1 s draw  
up a nar-  
rative  
concern-  
ing those  
matters  
which  
have  
been ful-  
filled  
Or,  
fully es-  
tablished

2 s,  
3 s traced  
the  
course of  
all things  
accurately

4 s;  
5 s concern-  
ing the  
things  
Or,  
words.

6 Or,  
which  
thou wast  
taught  
by word  
of mouth

7 s wast  
8 A space  
after ver.  
9 s Abijah:  
and he  
had a  
wife

10 Or, ad-  
vanced  
in their  
days.

2 s  
Now

4 s enter

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 16, 17.  
Rev. 8, 3, 4.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 30, 1.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 29.  
Judg. 6, 22.  
& 13, 22.

<sup>d</sup> Dan. 10, 8.  
Ch. 2, 9.

<sup>e</sup> Acts 10, 4.  
Rev. 1, 17.

<sup>f</sup> Heb. 2, 3.  
1 Pet. 5, 1.

<sup>g</sup> 2 Pet. 1, 16.  
1 John 1, 1.

<sup>h</sup> Mark 1, 1.  
John 15, 27.

<sup>i</sup> Acts 15, 19.  
25, 28.

<sup>j</sup> 1 Cor. 7, 40.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 60, 63.

<sup>l</sup> Acts 11, 4.  
1 Acts 1, 1.

<sup>m</sup> ver. 58.

<sup>n</sup> John 20, 31.

<sup>o</sup> Num. 6, 3.  
Judg. 13, 4.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 7, 35.

<sup>q</sup> Mat. 2, 1.  
\* B.C. 6.

<sup>r</sup> Jer. L 5.  
Gal. I 15.

<sup>s</sup> Mal. 4, 5, 6.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Chr. 24, 10, 19.

<sup>u</sup> Neh. 12, 4, 17.

<sup>v</sup> Mal. 4, 5.  
Mat. 11, 14.

<sup>w</sup> Mark 9, 12.

<sup>x</sup> Gen. 7, 1.  
& 17, 1.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Kin. 9, 4.  
Job 1, 1.

<sup>z</sup> Acts 23, 1.  
& 24, 16.

<sup>aa</sup> Phil. 3, 6.  
Or, by.

<sup>ab</sup> Gen. 17, 17.  
1 Cor. 24, 19.

<sup>ac</sup> 2 Chr. 8, 14.  
& 31, 2.

<sup>ad</sup> Dan. 8, 16.  
& 9, 21, 23.

<sup>ae</sup> Mat. 18, 10.  
Heb. 1, 14.

<sup>af</sup> Ex. 28, 7, 8.  
1 Sam. 2, 2.

<sup>ag</sup> 1 Chr. 23, 13.  
2 Chr. 29, 11.

1 m Or,  
sanc-  
tuary  
2 a and  
burn  
incense  
3 s hour

4 s Zacha-  
rias was  
troubled  
when he  
saw him,  
5 s because  
thy sup-  
plication  
is heard,

6 s he shall  
drink no

7 m Gr.  
sikera.

8 m Or,  
Holy  
Spirit;  
and so  
through-  
out this  
book.

9 s unto

1 m Some  
anc. auth.

read

come

nigh

before

his face.

2 s his face

3 s Elijah.

4 s to walk

in

5 a for the

Lord

6 s far

high.

7 m Gr. ad-  
vanced  
in her  
days.

8 s I was

1<sup>s</sup> bring  
thee  
these  
good  
2<sup>s</sup> silent

3<sup>s</sup> come  
to pass,  
because  
thou be-  
lievest

4<sup>s</sup> were  
waiting  
5<sup>s</sup> they  
marvelled  
while

6<sup>s</sup> Or,  
*at his  
tarrying*

6<sup>s</sup> Or,  
*sanc-  
tuary*

7<sup>s</sup> and  
he con-  
tinued  
making  
signs

8<sup>s</sup> dumb,  
2<sup>s</sup> when

1<sup>s</sup> ful-  
filled, he  
departed  
unto his

2<sup>s</sup> a

3<sup>s</sup> these  
days E-  
lisabeth  
his wife  
conceiv-  
ed; and  
she

4<sup>s</sup> done  
unto

5<sup>s</sup> upon

6<sup>s</sup> a

7<sup>s</sup> Now

8<sup>s</sup> be-  
trothed

9<sup>s</sup> he

1<sup>s</sup> Or,  
*endued  
with  
grace*

2<sup>s</sup> Many  
anc.auth.  
add *bless-  
ed* &c.  
(as A.V.).  
See  
ver. 42.

3<sup>s</sup> But  
she was  
greatly  
troubled  
at the

4<sup>s</sup> might

5<sup>s</sup> Or,  
*grace*

6<sup>s</sup> Most  
High

7<sup>s</sup> Or,  
*unto the  
ages.*

unto thee, and to <sup>1</sup>shew thee these glad <sup>2</sup>tidings.

20 And <sup>o</sup>, behold, <sup>a</sup>thou shalt be <sup>2</sup>dumb, <sup>1</sup>and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall <sup>3</sup>be performed, because thou believest <sup>1</sup>not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season.

21 And the people <sup>4</sup>waited <sup>1</sup>for Zacharias, and <sup>5</sup>marvelled that <sup>1</sup>he tarried <sup>o</sup>so long <sup>1</sup>in the <sup>6</sup>temple.

22 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the <sup>6</sup>temple: <sup>7</sup>for he beckoned <sup>1</sup>unto them, and remained <sup>8</sup>speechless.

23 And it came to pass, <sup>9</sup>that, as soon as <sup>1</sup>the days of his ministration were <sup>1</sup>accomplished, he departed to his own <sup>1</sup>house.

24 <sup>2</sup>And after <sup>3</sup>those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and <sup>1</sup>hid herself five months, saying,

25 Thus hath the Lord <sup>4</sup>dealt with <sup>1</sup>me in the days wherein he looked <sup>5</sup>on <sup>1</sup>me, to <sup>9</sup>take away my reproach among men.

26 <sup>6,7</sup>And <sup>1</sup>in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth,

27 To a virgin <sup>8</sup>espoused <sup>1</sup>to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name <sup>1</sup>was Mary.

28 And <sup>9</sup>the angel <sup>1</sup>came in unto her, and said, <sup>2</sup>Hail, <sup>1</sup>thou that art <sup>1</sup>highly favoured, <sup>10</sup>the Lord is with thee <sup>2</sup>: blessed art thou among women <sup>1</sup>.

29 <sup>3</sup>And when she saw him, <sup>1</sup>she was troubled at his <sup>1</sup>saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this <sup>4</sup>should <sup>1</sup>be.

30 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found <sup>5</sup>favour with God.

31 <sup>9</sup>And <sup>o</sup>, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and <sup>1</sup>shalt call his name JESUS.

32 He shall be great, <sup>a</sup>and shall be called the Son of the <sup>6</sup>Highest <sup>1</sup>: and <sup>7</sup>the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David:

33 <sup>a</sup>And he shall reign over the house of Jacob <sup>7</sup>for ever;

B.C. 6.

<sup>a</sup> Ezek. 3. 26. & 24. 27.

<sup>b</sup> Mat. 1. 20.

<sup>c</sup> Mat. 14. 33. & 26. 63, 64. Mark 1. 1. John 1. 34. & 20. 31. Acts 8. 37. Rom. 1. 4.

<sup>d</sup> Gen. 18. 14. Jer. 32. 17. Zech. 5. 6. Mat. 19. 26. Mark 10. 27. ch. 18. 27. Rom. 4. 21.

<sup>e</sup> See 2 Kin. 11. 5. 1 Chr. 9. 25.

<sup>f</sup> Josh. 21. 9-11.

<sup>g</sup> Gen. 30. 23. Is. 4. 1. & 54. 1, 4.

<sup>h</sup> Mat. 1. 18. ch. 2. 4, 5.

<sup>i</sup> ver. 28.

<sup>j</sup> Judg. 5. 24.

<sup>k</sup> Dan. 9. 23. & 10. 19.

<sup>l</sup> Or,

*graciously accepted, or, much graced.*

See ver. 30.

<sup>m</sup> Judg. 6. 12.

<sup>n</sup> ver. 12.

<sup>o</sup> Or, which believed that there.

<sup>p</sup> Is. 7. 14.

Mat. 1. 21.

<sup>q</sup> 1 Sam. 2. 1.

Ps. 34. 2, 3. & 35. 9.

Hab. 3. 18.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 2. 21.

<sup>s</sup> Mark 5. 7.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Sam. 1.

Ps. 138. 6.

<sup>u</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 11, 12.

Ps. 132. 11.

Is. 9. 6, 7. & 16. 5.

Jer. 23. 5.

Rev. 3. 7.

<sup>v</sup> Mal. 3. 12.

ch. 11. 27.

<sup>w</sup> Dan. 2. 44. & 7. 14, 27.

Obad. 21.

Mic. 4. 7.

John 12. 34.

Heb. 1. 8.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 71. 19. & 135. 2, 3.

and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

34 <sup>1</sup>Then said Mary <sup>1</sup>unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?

35 And the angel answered and said unto her, <sup>b</sup>The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the <sup>2</sup>Highest <sup>1</sup>shall overshadow thee: <sup>3</sup>therefore <sup>4</sup>also <sup>4</sup>that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called <sup>1</sup>the Son of God.

36 And <sup>o</sup>, behold, <sup>5</sup>thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also <sup>1</sup>conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her <sup>3</sup>, who was <sup>1</sup>called barren.

37 For <sup>7</sup>d with God nothing shall be impossible.

38 And Mary said, Behold <sup>8</sup>the <sup>9</sup>handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

39 <sup>1</sup>And Mary arose in <sup>2</sup>those <sup>1</sup>days <sup>o</sup>, and went into the hill country with haste, <sup>7</sup>into a city of <sup>3</sup>Juda <sup>1</sup>;

40 And entered into the house of Zacharias <sup>o</sup>, and saluted Elisabeth.

41 And it came to pass, <sup>o</sup>that, <sup>1</sup>when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost <sup>1</sup>.

42 And she <sup>5</sup>spoke out with a loud voice, <sup>1</sup>and said, <sup>2</sup>Blessed art thou among women, and blessed <sup>3</sup>is the fruit of thy womb.

43 And whence <sup>1</sup>is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come <sup>6</sup>to <sup>1</sup>me?

44 For <sup>7</sup>, lo, as soon as <sup>1</sup>the voice of thy salutation <sup>3</sup>sounded in <sup>1</sup>mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

45 And blessed <sup>5</sup>is she <sup>2</sup>that <sup>9</sup>believed <sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>for there shall be a <sup>2</sup>performance of those <sup>1</sup>things which <sup>3</sup>were told <sup>1</sup>her from the Lord.

46 And Mary said, <sup>4,7</sup>My soul doth magnify the Lord,

47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

48 For <sup>2</sup>he hath <sup>5</sup>regarded <sup>1</sup>the low estate of his <sup>6</sup>hand-maiden: for <sup>o</sup>, behold, from henceforth <sup>2</sup>all generations shall call me blessed.

49 For he that is mighty <sup>6</sup>hath

1<sup>s</sup> And  
Mary  
said

2<sup>s</sup> Most  
High

3<sup>s</sup> where-  
fore

4<sup>s</sup> that  
which  
is to  
be born

[<sup>m</sup> Or, is  
begotten

Some  
anc.auth.  
insert of  
thee]

shall be  
called  
holy,

[<sup>m</sup> Or, the  
holy  
thing  
which  
is to be  
born  
shall be  
called  
the Son  
of God.

5<sup>s</sup> Elisa-  
beth thy  
kins-  
woman,

she also  
hath

6<sup>s</sup> that  
was

[<sup>m</sup> Or, is

7<sup>s</sup> no word  
from God  
shall be  
void of  
power.

8<sup>s</sup> a

9<sup>s</sup> Or,  
bond-  
maid.

1<sup>s</sup> a

2<sup>s</sup> these

3<sup>s</sup> Judah  
s:

4<sup>s</sup> lifted  
up her  
voice  
with a  
loud cry,

6<sup>s</sup> unto

7<sup>s</sup> behold,

8<sup>s</sup> she came  
into

9<sup>s</sup> Or,

believed  
that  
there  
shall be

1<sup>s</sup> s:

2<sup>s</sup> fulfil-  
ment of  
the

3<sup>s</sup> have  
been  
spoken to

4<sup>s</sup> Arranged  
as poetry  
to ver. 56.

5<sup>s</sup> looked  
upon

6<sup>s</sup> Or,  
bond-  
maid.

R.V.	The prophecy	ST. LUKE 2.	of Zacharias.	R.V.
	done to me great things; and <sup>b</sup> holy <sup>†</sup> is his name.	B.C. 6. <sup>a</sup> Gen. 38, 2. Ps. 80, 17. & 89, 21. Acts 11, 21. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 111, 9. <sup>c</sup> Gen. 17, 7. 1 Sam. 20, 6. Ps. 103, 17. 18. Joel 2, 28. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 98, 1. x 118, 15. 1 Sam. 4, 10. x 51, 1. x 52, 10. <sup>f</sup> 1 Kin. 1, 48. Ps. 41, 13. x 72, 18. 1 Job, 48. <sup>g</sup> Ps. 33, 10. 1 Pet. 5, 5. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 3, 16. x 4, 31. Ps. 111, 9. ch. 7, 16. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 132, 17. <sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 2, 6. Job 5, 11. Ps. 113, 6. <sup>l</sup> Jer. 23, 5, 6. x 30, 10. Dan. 9, 24. Acts 3, 21. Rom. 1, 2. <sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 2, 5. Ps. 34, 10. Ps. 98, 3. Jer. 31, 3, 20. <sup>n</sup> Gen. 17, 19. Ps. 122, 1. Rom. 11, 28. Gal. 3, 16. <sup>o</sup> ver. 54. Lev. 26, 42. Ps. 98, 3. x 105, 5, 9. x 108, 45. Ezek. 16, 60. <sup>p</sup> Gen. 12, 3. x 17, 4. x 22, 16, 17. Heb. 6, 13, 17. <sup>q</sup> Rom. 6, 18. 22. Heb. 9, 14. <sup>r</sup> Jer. 32, 33. 40. Eph. 4, 24. 2 Thes. 2, 13. 2 Tim. 1, 9. Tit. 2, 12. 2 Pet. 1, 15. 2 Pet. 1, 4. <sup>s</sup> ver. 14. <sup>t</sup> Gen. 17, 12. Lev. 12, 3. <sup>u</sup> ver. 17. Is. 40, 3. Mal. 3, 1. x 4, 5. Mat. 11, 10. <sup>v</sup> Or, for. Mark 1, 4. ch. 3, 3. <sup>w</sup> h ver. 13. <sup>x</sup> Or, bowels of the mercy. <sup>y</sup> Or, sun-rising, or, branch. Num. 24, 17. Is. 11, 1. Zech. 3, 8. x 6, 12. Mal. 4, 2. Is. 9, 2. x 42, 7. x 49, 9. Mat. 4, 16. Acts 26, 18. <sup>z</sup> ver. 13. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 2, 40. <sup>ab</sup> Mat. 3, 1. x 11, 7. <sup>ac</sup> ver. 23. <sup>ad</sup> Or, thence. <sup>ae</sup> ver. 39. <sup>af</sup> ch. 2, 19, 51.	<sup>a</sup> the hand of the Lord was with him. 67 <sup>1</sup> And his father Zacharias <sup>d</sup> was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying, 68 <sup>27</sup> Blessed be the Lord <sup>2</sup> God of Israel; for <sup>h</sup> he hath visited and <sup>4</sup> redeemed <sup>1</sup> his people, 69 <sup>4</sup> And hath raised up <sup>5</sup> an <sup>1</sup> horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David <sup>o</sup> ; 70 <sup>6†</sup> As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which have been since the world began <sup>7</sup> ; 71 <sup>8</sup> That we should be saved <sup>1</sup> from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us; 72 <sup>9</sup> To <sup>9</sup> perform the <sup>1</sup> mercy <sup>1</sup> promised to <sup>1</sup> our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant; 73 <sup>7</sup> The oath which he sware <sup>2</sup> to our father Abraham, 74 That he would <sup>1</sup> grant unto us <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies <sup>3</sup> might <sup>1</sup> serve him without fear, 75 <sup>16</sup> In holiness and righteousness before him <sup>4</sup> , all the days of our life. 76 <sup>6</sup> And <sup>1</sup> thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the <sup>6</sup> Highest <sup>1</sup> : for <sup>4</sup> thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to <sup>7</sup> prepare <sup>1</sup> his ways; 77 To give knowledge of salvation unto his people <sup>8a</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the remission of their sins, 78 <sup>9</sup> Through <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1c</sup> tender mercy of our God <sup>2</sup> , <sup>3</sup> whereby the <sup>d</sup> dayspring from on high <sup>4</sup> hath visited us, 79 <sup>6</sup> To <sup>5</sup> give light to <sup>1</sup> them that sit in darkness and <sup>o</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the shadow of death <sup>6</sup> , <sup>1</sup> to guide our feet into the way of peace. 80 <sup>7</sup> And <sup>9</sup> the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and <sup>h</sup> was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.	<sup>1</sup> A <sup>2</sup> Arranged as poetry to ver. 80. <sup>3</sup> A, the <sup>4</sup> wrought redemption for <sup>5</sup> a <sup>6</sup> A <sup>7</sup> S <sup>8</sup> Sal- vation <sup>9</sup> S shew <sup>10</sup> S to- wards <sup>11</sup> S unto Abraham his fa- ther, To <sup>12</sup> S should <sup>13</sup> S all our days. <sup>14</sup> S Yea and <sup>15</sup> S Most High <sup>16</sup> S make ready <sup>17</sup> S in <sup>18</sup> S Be- cause of <sup>19</sup> M Or, Wherein <sup>20</sup> S shall visit us, <sup>21</sup> M Many anc. auth. read hath visited us. <sup>22</sup> S shine upon <sup>23</sup> S; <sup>24</sup> A
<sup>1</sup> A unto generations and generations	50 And <sup>c</sup> his mercy <sup>†</sup> is <sup>1</sup> on them that fear him <sup>o</sup> from generation to generation <sup>1</sup> .			
<sup>2</sup> M Or, by	51 <sup>c</sup> He hath shewed strength with his arm; <sup>9</sup> he hath scattered the proud <sup>2</sup> in the imagination of their <sup>3</sup> hearts.			
<sup>3</sup> S heart.	52 <sup>k</sup> He hath put down <sup>4</sup> the mighty <sup>1</sup> from <sup>5</sup> their <sup>5</sup> seats, and <sup>1</sup> exalted them of low degree.			
<sup>4</sup> S princes	53 <sup>6m</sup> He hath filled the hungry <sup>1</sup> with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.			
<sup>5</sup> S thrones, and hath	54 He hath holpen <sup>7</sup> his servant Israel, <sup>n</sup> in remembrance of <sup>h</sup> his mercy <sup>1</sup> ;			
<sup>6</sup> S The hungry he hath filled	55 <sup>8p</sup> As he spake <sup>9</sup> to <sup>1</sup> our fathers, to Abraham, and to <sup>1</sup> his seed for ever.			
<sup>7</sup> S Israel his servant, that he might remember mercy	56 <sup>2</sup> And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned <sup>9</sup> to <sup>1</sup> her <sup>o</sup> own <sup>1</sup> house.			
<sup>8</sup> A (	57 <sup>1</sup> Now Elisabeth's <sup>2</sup> full time came <sup>1</sup> that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.			
<sup>9</sup> S unto	58 And her neighbours and her <sup>4</sup> cousins <sup>1</sup> heard <sup>5</sup> how <sup>1</sup> the Lord had <sup>6</sup> shewed great mercy upon <sup>1</sup> her; and <sup>7</sup> they rejoiced with her.			
<sup>10</sup> S ) to-ward Abraham and	59 And it came to pass <sup>o</sup> , that <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> on the eighth day <sup>7</sup> they came to circumcise the child; and they <sup>8</sup> called him Zacharias, after the name of his father.			
<sup>11</sup> A	60 And his mother answered and said, <sup>b</sup> Not <sup>†</sup> so; but he shall be called John.			
<sup>12</sup> S time was fulfilled	61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.			
<sup>13</sup> S kins-folk	62 And they made signs to his father, <sup>9</sup> how <sup>1</sup> he would have him called.			
<sup>14</sup> S that	63 And he asked for a writing <sup>1</sup> table, and wrote, saying, <sup>7</sup> His name is John. <sup>7</sup> And they marvelled all.			
<sup>15</sup> S magnified his mercy towards	64 <sup>1</sup> And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake, <sup>2</sup> and praised <sup>1</sup> God.			
<sup>16</sup> A, that	65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these <sup>k</sup> sayings were noised abroad throughout all <sup>1</sup> the hill country of Judea.			
<sup>17</sup> S would have	66 And all <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> that heard <sup>1</sup> them <sup>1a</sup> laid <sup>1</sup> them up in their <sup>2</sup> hearts, <sup>1</sup> saying, What <sup>1</sup> manner of child shall this be! And <sup>1</sup>			
<sup>18</sup> S what				
<sup>19</sup> S tablet,				
<sup>20</sup> S blessing				
<sup>21</sup> S heart,				
<sup>22</sup> S then shall this child be?				
<sup>23</sup> For				

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup>1 Augustus toweth the Roman empire.  
<sup>6</sup> Nativity of Christ. <sup>8</sup> One angel relateth it to the shepherds: 13 many sing praises to God for it. 21 Christ is circumcised. 28 Simeon and Anna prophesy of Christ: 40 who increaseth in wisdom, 46 questioneth in the temple, 51 and is obedient to his parents.

<sup>8</sup> AND <sup>1</sup> it came to pass in those <sup>8</sup> days, <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> there went out a decree from Cæsar Au-

<sup>8</sup> S Now



1<sup>M</sup> Gr. the inhabited earth.  
2<sup>S</sup> enrolled.  
3<sup>S</sup> This was the first enrolment made when Quirinius 4<sup>S</sup> enrol themselves, 5<sup>S</sup> to 6<sup>S</sup>, 7<sup>S</sup> family 8<sup>S</sup>; to enrol himself 9<sup>S</sup>, who was betrothed to him, 1<sup>S</sup> it came to pass, 2<sup>S</sup> fulfilled 3<sup>S</sup>; and she 4<sup>S</sup> 5<sup>A</sup> 6<sup>A</sup> shepherds 7<sup>A</sup> and 8<sup>S</sup> watch by night <sup>M</sup>Or, night-watches 9<sup>S</sup> an 1<sup>S</sup> stood by 2<sup>S</sup> Be not afraid; for 3<sup>S</sup> the people. 4<sup>S</sup> there is born to you 5<sup>M</sup>Or, Anointed Lord 6<sup>S</sup> is the 7<sup>S</sup> a 8<sup>A</sup> and 9<sup>A</sup> Arranged as poetry to end of verse. 10<sup>S</sup> S peace among men in whom he is well pleased. 11<sup>M</sup> Many anc. auth. read peace, good pleasure among men. Gr. men of good pleasure. 1<sup>A</sup> 2<sup>S</sup> when 3<sup>S</sup> went 4<sup>M</sup> Or, saying 5<sup>S</sup> that

gustus, that all <sup>1</sup>the world should be <sup>2a</sup>taxed.  
2<sup>3(b)</sup> And this taxing was first made when Cyrenius<sup>1</sup> was governor of Syria.<sup>o)</sup>  
3 And all went to <sup>4</sup>be taxed,<sup>1</sup> every one <sup>5</sup>into<sup>1</sup> his own city.  
4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judæa, <sup>5</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> the city of David, which is called Bethlehem<sup>6</sup>; (<sup>1a</sup> because he was of the house and <sup>7</sup>lineage<sup>1</sup> of David<sup>8</sup>;) 5 To be taxed<sup>1</sup> with Mary<sup>9</sup> <sup>7</sup>his espoused wife,<sup>1</sup> being great with child.  
6 And <sup>1</sup>so it was, that,<sup>1</sup> while they were there, the days were <sup>2</sup>accomplished<sup>1</sup> that she should be delivered.  
7 And <sup>2</sup>she brought forth her firstborn son<sup>3</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger<sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup> because there was no room for them in the inn.  
8 <sup>5</sup>And there were <sup>6</sup>in the same country<sup>o</sup> shepherds<sup>1</sup> abiding in the field, <sup>7</sup>keeping <sup>8</sup>watch<sup>1</sup> over their flock<sup>o</sup> by night<sup>1</sup>.  
9 And<sup>3</sup>, lo, the<sup>1</sup> angel of the Lord <sup>1</sup>came upon<sup>1</sup> them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: <sup>m</sup>and they were sore afraid.  
10 And the angel said unto them, <sup>2</sup>Fear not: for,<sup>1</sup> behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1p</sup> which shall be to all <sup>3</sup>people.<sup>1</sup>  
11 <sup>7</sup>For <sup>4</sup>unto you is born<sup>1</sup> this day in the city of David <sup>4</sup>a Saviour, <sup>u</sup> which is <sup>5</sup>Christ the Lord.  
12 And this <sup>6</sup>shall be a<sup>1</sup> sign unto you; Ye shall find <sup>7</sup>the<sup>1</sup> babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, <sup>8</sup>lying in a manger.  
13 <sup>3</sup>And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,  
14 <sup>9a</sup>Glory to God in the highest, and on earth <sup>10b</sup>peace, <sup>a</sup>good will toward men.<sup>1</sup>  
15 <sup>1</sup>And it came to pass, <sup>2a</sup>as<sup>1</sup> the angels <sup>2</sup>were gone<sup>1</sup> away from them into heaven, <sup>6</sup>the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this <sup>4</sup>thing <sup>5</sup>which <sup>1</sup>is come to pass, which

B.C. 5.  
<sup>a</sup> Or, involuted.  
<sup>b</sup> Acts 5. 37.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 16.  
<sup>d</sup> John 7. 42.  
<sup>e</sup> Mat. 1. 16. ch. 1. 27.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 51.  
<sup>g</sup> Gen. 37. 11. ch. 1. 66.  
<sup>h</sup> Mat. 1. 18. ch. 1. 27.  
<sup>i</sup> Mat. 1. 25.  
<sup>j</sup> Gen. 17. 12. Lev. 12. 3. ch. 1. 59.  
<sup>k</sup> Mat. 1. 21, 25. ch. 1. 31.  
<sup>l</sup> Lev. 12. 2, 3, 4, 6.  
<sup>m</sup> Or, the night watches.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 1. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 13. 2. & 22. 29. & 24. 19. Num. 3. 13. & 8. 17. & 18. 15.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 31, 32. Gen. 12. 3. Mat. 28. 19. Mark 1. 15. ch. 24. 47. Col. 1. 23.  
<sup>q</sup> Lev. 12. 2, 6, 8.  
<sup>r</sup> Is. 9. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> Mat. 1. 21.  
<sup>t</sup> Mat. 1. 16. & 16. 16. ch. 1. 43. Acts 2. 36. & 10. 36. Phil. 2. 11.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 38. Is. 40. 1. Mark 15. 43.  
<sup>v</sup> Gen. 28. 12. & 32. 1. Ps. 103. 20, 21.  
<sup>w</sup> & 148. 2. Dan. 7. 14. Rev. 5. 11.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 89. 48. Heb. 11. 5. & ch. 19. 38. Eph. 1. 6. & 3. 10, 21. Rev. 5. 13.  
<sup>y</sup> Is. 67. 19. ch. 1. 79. Rom. 5. 1. Eph. 2. 17. Col. 1. 20.  
<sup>z</sup> Mat. 4. 1. & John 3. 16. Eph. 2. 4, 7. 2 Thes. 2. 16. 1 John 4. 9, 10.  
<sup>aa</sup> Gr. the men the shepherds.  
<sup>ab</sup> Gen. 46. 30. Phil. 1. 23.

the Lord hath made known unto us.  
16 And they came with haste, and found <sup>1</sup>Mary,<sup>1</sup> and Joseph, and the babe lying in <sup>2a</sup>a manger.  
17 And when they <sup>3</sup>had seen it,<sup>1</sup> they made known <sup>4</sup>abroad<sup>1</sup> the saying which was <sup>5</sup>told them concerning<sup>1</sup> this child.  
18 And all <sup>o</sup>they<sup>1</sup> that heard <sup>†</sup>it wondered at <sup>2</sup>those<sup>1</sup> things which were <sup>6</sup>told<sup>1</sup> them by the shepherds.  
19 <sup>6</sup>But Mary kept all these <sup>7</sup>things, and pondered<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>them in her heart.  
20 And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, <sup>8</sup>as it was <sup>9</sup>told<sup>1</sup> unto them.  
21 <sup>1</sup>And when eight days were <sup>2</sup>accomplished<sup>1</sup> for <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> circumcision<sup>3</sup> of the child,<sup>1</sup> his name was called <sup>4</sup>JESUS, which was so <sup>4</sup>named<sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup>the angel before he was conceived in the womb.  
22 <sup>1</sup>And when <sup>k</sup>the days of <sup>5</sup>her<sup>1</sup> purification according to the law of Moses were <sup>6</sup>accomplished<sup>1</sup>, they brought him <sup>7</sup>to Jerusalem, to present <sup>†</sup>him to the Lord<sup>o</sup>.  
23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, <sup>n</sup>Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord<sup>8</sup>;) <sup>1</sup>  
24 And to offer a sacrifice according to <sup>q</sup>that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons.  
25 And<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>behold, there was a <sup>1</sup>man in Jerusalem, whose name <sup>†</sup>was Simeon; and <sup>9</sup>the same<sup>1</sup> man <sup>†</sup>was <sup>1</sup>just<sup>1</sup> and devout, <sup>2x</sup> waiting<sup>1</sup> for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy <sup>3</sup>Ghost<sup>1</sup> was upon him.  
26 And it <sup>4</sup>was<sup>1</sup> revealed unto him by the Holy <sup>3</sup>Ghost<sup>1</sup>, that he should not <sup>2</sup>see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ.  
27 And he came <sup>5b</sup>by<sup>1</sup> the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, <sup>6</sup>to do for<sup>1</sup> him after the custom of the law,  
28 Then <sup>7</sup>took he him up in<sup>1</sup> his arms, and blessed God, and said,  
29 <sup>8</sup>,<sup>9</sup> Lord, <sup>7</sup>now<sup>1</sup> lettest thou

1<sup>S</sup> both Mary 2<sup>S</sup> the 3<sup>S</sup> saw it, 4<sup>S</sup> concerning 5<sup>S</sup> spoken to them about 6<sup>S</sup> spoken unto 7<sup>S</sup> sayings [<sup>M</sup> Or, things], pondering 8<sup>A</sup> even 9<sup>S</sup> spoken 1<sup>A</sup> 2<sup>S</sup> fulfilled 3<sup>S</sup> him, 4<sup>S</sup> called by 5<sup>S</sup> their 6<sup>S</sup> fulfilled 7<sup>A</sup> up 8<sup>S</sup> ), 9<sup>S</sup> this 1<sup>S</sup> righteous 2<sup>S</sup> looking 3<sup>S</sup> spirit 4<sup>S</sup> had been 5<sup>S</sup> in 6<sup>S</sup> that they might do concerning 7<sup>S</sup> he received him into 8<sup>A</sup> Arranged as poetry to ver. 33. 9<sup>S</sup> Now

<p>1<sup>M</sup> Gr. <i>bond-servant</i>.</p> <p>2<sup>S</sup> O Lord, <i>Master</i>.</p> <p>3<sup>S</sup> in peace;</p> <p>4<sup>S</sup> peoples</p> <p>5<sup>S</sup> for revelation to the Gentiles,</p> <p>6<sup>S</sup> Or, <i>the unveiling of the Gentiles</i></p> <p>7<sup>S</sup> his father</p> <p>8<sup>S</sup> were marvel-ling at the</p> <p>9<sup>S</sup> concerning him;</p> <p>10<sup>S</sup> and</p> <p>11<sup>S</sup> falling and ris-ing up</p> <p>12<sup>S</sup> is</p> <p>13<sup>S</sup> Yea and</p> <p>14<sup>S</sup> thine own soul; that</p> <p>15<sup>S</sup> thoughts out</p> <p>16<sup>S</sup> Asher (she)</p> <p>17<sup>S</sup> Gr. <i>ad-vanced in many days</i>.</p> <p>18<sup>S</sup> having lived with a</p> <p>19<sup>S</sup> had been a widow even for</p> <p>20<sup>S</sup> 1,</p> <p>21<sup>S</sup> wor-shiping</p> <p>22<sup>S</sup> suppli-cations</p> <p>23<sup>S</sup> coming up at that very hour she gave thanks unto God,</p> <p>24<sup>S</sup> were looking for the redemption of</p> <p>25<sup>S</sup> accom-plished all things that were</p> <p>26<sup>S</sup> Gr. <i>br-ing-ing full of wisdom</i>.</p> <p>27<sup>S</sup> And</p> <p>28<sup>S</sup> every</p> <p>year to Jerusalem</p> <p>the boy</p>	<p>thy <sup>1</sup>servant depart <sup>1</sup>in peace,<sup>1</sup> according to thy word<sup>3</sup>!</p> <p>30 For mine eyes <sup>a</sup>have seen thy salvation,</p> <p>31 Which thou hast prepared before the face of all <sup>1</sup>people<sup>1</sup>;</p> <p>32 <sup>b</sup>A light <sup>5</sup>to lighten the Gentiles,<sup>5</sup> and the glory of thy people Israel.</p> <p>33 And <sup>6</sup>Joseph<sup>1</sup> and his mother <sup>7</sup>marvelled at those<sup>1</sup> things which were spoken <sup>8</sup>of him.</p> <p>34 And<sup>1</sup> Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this <i>child</i> is set for the <sup>9c</sup>fall and rising again<sup>1</sup> of many in Israel; and for <sup>a</sup>a sign which <sup>1</sup>shall be<sup>1</sup> spoken against;</p> <p>35 <sup>2</sup>(Yea,<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>a sword shall pierce through <sup>3</sup>thy own soul also,) that the thoughts<sup>1</sup> of many hearts may be revealed.</p> <p>36 And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of <sup>4</sup>Aser; she<sup>1</sup> was <sup>6</sup>of a great age,<sup>6</sup> and had lived with an<sup>1</sup> husband seven years from her virginity<sup>7</sup>;</p> <p>37 And she <sup>8</sup>was a widow of about<sup>1</sup> fourscore and four years<sup>9</sup>, which departed not from the temple, <sup>1</sup>but served God<sup>1</sup> with fastings and <sup>2</sup>prayers<sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup>night and day.</p> <p>38 And <sup>3</sup>she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord,<sup>1</sup> and spake of him to all them that <sup>4m</sup>looked for redemption in<sup>1</sup> <sup>p</sup>Jerusalem.</p> <p>39 And when they had <sup>5</sup>per-formed all things<sup>1</sup> according to the law of the Lord, they re-turned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.</p> <p>40 <sup>6</sup>q And the child grew, and waxed strong <sup>o</sup>in spirit<sup>1</sup>, <sup>7</sup>filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him.</p> <p>41 <sup>8</sup>,<sup>9</sup> Now<sup>1</sup> his parents went <sup>1</sup>to Jerusalem <sup>7</sup>every year<sup>1</sup> at the feast of the passover.</p> <p>42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up <sup>o</sup>to Jerusalem<sup>1</sup> after the custom of the feast<sup>2</sup>.</p> <p>43 And when they had ful-filled the days, as they <sup>3</sup>re-turned, the child<sup>1</sup> Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and</p>	<p>B.C. 4.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Is. 52. 10. ch. 3. 6.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Is. 9. 2. A 42. 6. &amp; 49. 6. &amp; 60. 1-3. Mat. 4. 16. Acts 13. 47. &amp; 28. 28.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Is. 8. 14. Hos. 14. 9. Mat. 21. 44. Rom. 8. 32, 33.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Cor. 1. 23, 24.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Cor. 2. 16.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Pet. 2. 7, 8.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> Mat. 7. 28. Mark 1. 22. ch. 4. 22, 32. John 7. 15, 46.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> Acts 28. 22. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 42. 10. John 19. 25.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> John 2. 16.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> ch. 9. 45. &amp; 18. 34.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Acts 26. 7. 1 Tim. 5. 5. <sup>k</sup> ver. 19. Dan. 7. 28.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> ver. 40. 1 Sam. 2. 26. <sup>m</sup> ver. 25. Mark 15. 43. ch. 24. 21.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> Or, <i>age</i>.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Or, <i>Israel</i>.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> ver. 52. ch. 1. 80.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Ex. 23. 15. 17. &amp; 34. 23. Deut. 16. 1. 16.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> John 11. 49. &amp; 18. 13. Acts 4. 6.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> Mat. 3. 1. Mark 1. 4.</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> Joseph and his mother knew not of <i>it</i>.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>44 But <sup>o</sup>they,<sup>1</sup> supposing him to <sup>2</sup>have been<sup>1</sup> in the company, <sup>3</sup>went a day's journey; and they sought <sup>4</sup>him among <sup>1</sup>their kinsfolk and acquaintance<sup>5</sup>.</p> <p>45 And when they found him not, they <sup>6</sup>turned back again<sup>1</sup> to Jerusalem, seeking <sup>4</sup>him.</p> <p>46 And it came to pass, <sup>o</sup>that<sup>1</sup> after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the <sup>1</sup>doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions<sup>5</sup>.</p> <p>47 And <sup>4</sup>all that heard him were <sup>5</sup>astonished<sup>1</sup> at his under-standing and <sup>9</sup>answers.</p> <p>48 And when they saw him, they were <sup>1</sup>amazed<sup>1</sup>; and his mother said unto him, <sup>2</sup>Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I <sup>o</sup>have<sup>1</sup> sought thee sorrowing.</p> <p>49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be <sup>3</sup>about <sup>9</sup>my Father's busi-ness<sup>1</sup>?</p> <p>50 And <sup>k</sup>they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.</p> <p>51 And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth<sup>1</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> was subject unto them: <sup>5</sup>but<sup>1</sup> his mother <sup>k</sup>kept all <sup>6</sup>these<sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup>sayings in her heart.</p> <p>52 <sup>8</sup>And Jesus <sup>9</sup>increased<sup>1</sup> in wisdom and <sup>1n</sup>stature, and in <sup>2</sup>favour with God and <sup>3</sup>man.<sup>1</sup></p>	<p>1<sup>S</sup> his parents knew it not;</p> <p>2<sup>S</sup> he</p> <p>3<sup>S</sup> they</p> <p>4<sup>S</sup> for</p> <p>5<sup>S</sup>;</p> <p>6<sup>S</sup> re-turned</p> <p>7<sup>M</sup> Or, <i>teachers</i></p> <p>8<sup>S</sup> amazed</p> <p>9<sup>S</sup> his</p> <p>1<sup>S</sup> aston-ished</p> <p>2<sup>M</sup> Gr. <i>Child</i>.</p> <p>3<sup>S</sup> in my Father's house</p> <p>4<sup>M</sup> as A.V. text. Gr. <i>in the things of my Father</i>.</p> <p>5<sup>S</sup>; and he</p> <p>6<sup>S</sup> and</p> <p>7<sup>M</sup> Or, <i>things</i></p> <p>8<sup>S</sup> ¶</p> <p>9<sup>S</sup> ad-vanced</p> <p>1<sup>M</sup> Or, <i>age</i></p> <p>2<sup>M</sup> Or, <i>grace</i></p> <p>3<sup>S</sup> men.</p>
---	---	--	--	--

CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o</sup>1 *Preaching and baptism of John: 15 his testimony of Christ. 20 Herod imprisoneth John. 21 Christ baptized, receiveth testimony from heaven. 23 The age, and genealogy of Christ from Joseph.*

**N**OW in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Cæsar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judæa, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Iturea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> tetrarch of Abilene,

2<sup>5</sup> Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests,<sup>1</sup> the word of God came unto John the son of Zacharias in the wilder-ness.

3<sup>W</sup> And he came unto all the <sup>6</sup>country<sup>1</sup> about Jordan, preach-

4<sup>S</sup> the region of Iturea and

5<sup>S</sup> in the high-priest-hood of Annas and Caiaphas,

6<sup>S</sup> region round

ing the baptism of repentance<sup>1a</sup> for the<sup>1</sup> remission of sins;  
 4 As it is written in the book of the words of<sup>2</sup> Esaias<sup>1</sup> the prophet,<sup>3</sup> saying,<sup>1</sup> <sup>3c</sup> 'The voice of one crying in the wilderness, <sup>4</sup>Prepare ye' the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.  
 5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall<sup>5</sup> be made<sup>1</sup> straight, and the rough ways<sup>5</sup> shall be made<sup>1</sup> smooth;  
 6 And<sup>6</sup> all flesh shall see the salvation of God.  
 7 <sup>6</sup>Then said he to the multitude that came forth<sup>1</sup> to be baptized of him,<sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup>O generation<sup>1</sup> of vipers, who<sup>9</sup> hath<sup>1</sup> warned you to flee from the wrath to come?  
 8 Bring forth therefore fruits<sup>h</sup> worthy of<sup>2</sup> repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to<sup>1</sup> our father: for I say unto you, <sup>1</sup>That<sup>1</sup> God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.  
 9 And<sup>2</sup> now also the axe is<sup>1</sup> laid unto the root of the trees:<sup>k</sup> every tree therefore<sup>3</sup> which<sup>1</sup> bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.  
 10 And the<sup>4</sup> people<sup>1</sup> asked him, saying, <sup>m</sup>What<sup>5</sup> shall we do then?<sup>1</sup>  
 11 <sup>6</sup>He answereth and saith<sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>2</sup>He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath<sup>7</sup> meat,<sup>1</sup> let him do likewise.  
 12 <sup>8</sup>Then<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup>came also<sup>3</sup> publicans to be baptized, and<sup>1</sup> said unto him, <sup>2</sup>Master, what<sup>3</sup> shall we do?  
 13 And he said unto them, <sup>4</sup>Exact<sup>1</sup> no more than that which is appointed you.  
 14 And<sup>5</sup> the soldiers likewise demanded of<sup>1</sup> him, saying, And<sup>6</sup> what shall<sup>1</sup> we do? And he said unto them, <sup>7</sup>Do violence to no man, <sup>8</sup>neither<sup>1</sup> accuse any falsely<sup>1</sup>; and be content with your<sup>2</sup> wages.  
 15 <sup>8</sup>And as the people were<sup>9</sup> in expectation, and all men<sup>9</sup> <sup>2</sup>mused in their hearts of<sup>1</sup> John, whether<sup>1</sup> he were the Christ<sup>o</sup>, or not<sup>1</sup>;

A.D. 26.

ch. 1. 77.

b Mat. 3. 11.

c Is. 40. 3.

Mat. 3. 3.

Mark 1. 3.

John 1. 23.

d Mic. 4. 12.

Mat. 13. 30.

e Ps. 98. 2.

Is. 52. 10.

ch. 2. 19.

f Mat. 14. 3.

Mark 6. 17.

g Mat. 3. 7.

h Or,

meet for.

i Mat. 3. 13.

John 1. 32.

k Mat. 7. 19.

l See Num. 3.

35, 39, 43,

37.

m Acts 2. 37.

n Mat. 13. 55.

John 6. 42.

o Ph. 11. 41.

2 Cor. 8. 14.

James 2. 15,

16,

1 John 3. 17,

&amp; 4. 20.

p Mat. 21. 32.

ch. 7. 24.

q ch. 19. 8.

r Or, Put no

man in

four.

s Ex. 23. 1.

Lev. 19. 11.

t Or,

allowance.

u Or, in

su pense.

v Or,

reasoned,

or, debated.

16 John answered, saying unto<sup>†</sup> them all, <sup>b</sup>I indeed baptize you with water; but<sup>1</sup> one mightier than I cometh,<sup>1</sup> the latchet of whose shoes I am not<sup>2</sup> worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you<sup>3</sup> with the Holy Ghost and<sup>4</sup> with<sup>1</sup> fire:

17 Whose fan<sup>†</sup> is in his hand,<sup>5</sup> and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and<sup>6</sup> will<sup>1</sup> gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff<sup>h</sup> he will burn<sup>6</sup> with fire<sup>1</sup> unquenchable<sup>7</sup>.

18 <sup>8</sup>And<sup>1</sup> many other<sup>1</sup> things in his exhortation<sup>1</sup> preached he<sup>2</sup> unto the people<sup>3</sup>.

19 <sup>7</sup>But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his<sup>4</sup> brother Philip's<sup>1</sup> wife, and for all the<sup>5</sup> evils<sup>1</sup> which Herod had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison.

21 <sup>6</sup>Now<sup>7</sup> when<sup>1</sup> all the people were baptized,<sup>o</sup> it came to pass,<sup>1</sup> that<sup>8</sup> Jesus also<sup>9</sup> being<sup>1</sup> baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,

22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily<sup>1</sup> shape like<sup>1</sup> a dove<sup>2</sup> upon him, and a voice came<sup>2</sup> from<sup>1</sup> heaven,<sup>o</sup> which said,<sup>1</sup> Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

23 <sup>5</sup>And Jesus himself<sup>4</sup> began to be<sup>1</sup> about thirty years of age, being<sup>5</sup> (as was supposed)<sup>o</sup> the son<sup>1</sup> of Joseph,<sup>6</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Heli,

24 <sup>6</sup>Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Matthat,<sup>6</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Levi,<sup>6</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Melchi,<sup>6</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Janna, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Joseph,

25 <sup>6</sup>Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Mattathias,<sup>6</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Amos,<sup>6</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Naum, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Esi,<sup>9</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of<sup>1</sup> Nagge,

26 <sup>6</sup>Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Maath,<sup>9</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Mattathias,<sup>9</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of<sup>2</sup> Semei, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of<sup>3</sup> Joseph, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of<sup>4</sup> Juda,

27 <sup>6</sup>Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Joanna, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Rhesa,<sup>9</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of<sup>6</sup> Zorobabel, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of<sup>7</sup> Salathiel, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Neri,

1 <sup>s</sup> there cometh he that is mightier than I,

2 <sup>m</sup> Gr. sufficient.

3 <sup>m</sup> Or, in

4 <sup>s</sup> with

5 <sup>s</sup> thoroughly to cleanse his threshing-floor, and to

6 <sup>s</sup> up with

7 <sup>a</sup> fire

8 <sup>a</sup> ¶

9 <sup>s</sup> With

1 <sup>s</sup> exhortations therefore

2 <sup>a</sup> good tidings

3 <sup>m</sup> Or, the gospel.

4 <sup>s</sup> ;

5 <sup>s</sup> brother's.

6 <sup>s</sup> evil things

7 <sup>a</sup> ¶

8 <sup>a</sup> ;

9 <sup>s</sup> having been

1 <sup>s</sup> form,

as

2 <sup>s</sup> out of

3 <sup>a</sup> ¶

4 <sup>s</sup> ; when he began to teach,

was

5 <sup>a</sup> the son

6 <sup>s</sup> the

7 <sup>s</sup> Jannai,

the

8 <sup>s</sup> Na-

hum, the

9 <sup>s</sup> the

15 Naggai,

the

25 Semein,

the

35 Jesech,

the

45 Joda,

the

55 Joa-

nan, the

65 Zerub-

babel, the

75 Sheal-

tiel

[<sup>m</sup> Gr. Sa-

lathiel],

the

1<sup>s</sup> the 28<sup>1</sup> Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Melchi,<sup>1</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Addi,<sup>1</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Cosam,<sup>1</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>2</sup> Elnodam, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Er,

2<sup>s</sup> Elmadam, the 29<sup>1</sup> Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Jose, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Eliezer,<sup>1</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Jorim,<sup>1</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Matthat,<sup>1</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Levi,

3<sup>s</sup> Jesus, the 30<sup>1</sup> Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Simeon, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>4</sup> Juda, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Joseph,<sup>6</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>7</sup> Jonan, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Eliakim,

4<sup>s</sup> Symeon, the 31<sup>6</sup> Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Melea,<sup>6</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>8</sup> Menan, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Mattatha,<sup>6</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>9</sup> Nathan,<sup>6</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of David,

5<sup>s</sup> Judas, the 32<sup>2</sup> Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Jesse,<sup>9</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Obed,<sup>9</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>1</sup> Booz, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>2</sup> Salmon,<sup>9</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>3</sup> Naasson,

6<sup>s</sup> the 33 Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>4</sup> Aminadab,<sup>1</sup> <sup>5,6</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>7</sup> Aram, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>8</sup> Esrom, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>9</sup> Phares, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>1</sup> Juda,

7<sup>s</sup> Arni, 34 Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Jacob,<sup>6</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Isaac,<sup>6</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Abraham,<sup>6</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>2</sup> Thara, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>3</sup> Nachor,

8<sup>s</sup> the 35 Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>4</sup> Saruch, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>5</sup> Ragau, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>6</sup> Phalec, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>7</sup> Heber, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>8</sup> Sala,

9<sup>s</sup> Perez, the 36<sup>2</sup> Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Cainan,<sup>9</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Arphaxad,<sup>9,2</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>10</sup> Sem, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>11</sup> Noe, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Lamech,

10<sup>s</sup> Terah, the 37<sup>9</sup> Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>12</sup> Mathusala, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Enoch,<sup>9</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Jared,<sup>9</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of <sup>13</sup> Maleleel, which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Cainan,

11<sup>s</sup> Nahor, the 38<sup>2</sup> Which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Enos,<sup>9</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Seth,<sup>9</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of Adam,<sup>9,2</sup> which was the<sup>1</sup> son of God.

12<sup>s</sup> Methuselah, the 13<sup>1</sup> Machalaeel, the

A.D. 27.

Mat. 4. 1. Mark 1. 12.

ver. 14. ch. 2. 27.

Ex. 34. 28. 1 Kin. 19. 8.

Zech. 12. 12. 2 Sam. 5. 14. 1 Chr. 3. 5. f Deut. 8. 3. Ruth 4. 18. ac. 1 Chr. 2. 10. ac.

John 12. 31. A 14. 29. Rev. 13. 2, 7.

Or, fall down before me.

Gen. 11. 24. 26.

Deut. 6. 13. & 10. 20.

Mat. 4. 5.

See Gen. 11. 12. Gen. 5. 6. Ac. 11. 10, 26. Ps. 91. 11.

Deut. 6. 25.

Gen. 3. 1, 2

## CHAPTER 4.

1<sup>o</sup> Temptation and fasting of Christ. 13 He receiveth the deed. 14 He beginneth to preach. 15 The people of Nazareth admire his gracious words. 16 He exeth one possessed of a devil. 17 Peter's mother in law, and divers others.

AND <sup>1</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> being<sup>1</sup> full of <sup>2</sup> the Holy <sup>2</sup> Ghost<sup>2</sup> returned from <sup>3</sup> Jordan, and <sup>4</sup> was led <sup>4</sup> by the Spirit <sup>5</sup> into<sup>1</sup> the wilderness<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> Being<sup>1</sup> forty days<sup>7</sup> tempted of the devil. And <sup>6</sup> in those days<sup>1</sup> he did eat nothing<sup>8</sup>; and when they were <sup>9</sup> ended, he afterward<sup>1</sup> hungered.

<sup>3</sup> And the devil said unto him, If thou <sup>1</sup> be<sup>1</sup> the Son of God, command this stone that it <sup>2</sup> be made bread<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> And Jesus answered <sup>3</sup> him, saying,<sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> It is written, <sup>4</sup> That man<sup>1</sup> shall not live by bread alone<sup>1</sup>, but by every word of God<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> And <sup>5</sup> the devil, taking him up into an high mountain,<sup>1</sup> shewed <sup>6</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> him all the kingdoms of <sup>6</sup> the world in a moment of time.

<sup>6</sup> And the devil said unto him, <sup>7</sup> All this power will I give thee,<sup>1</sup> and the glory of them: for <sup>8</sup> that is<sup>1</sup> delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.

<sup>7</sup> If thou therefore wilt <sup>4</sup> worship<sup>1</sup> me, all shall<sup>1</sup> be thine.

<sup>8</sup> And Jesus answered and said unto him, <sup>9</sup> Get thee behind me, Satan:<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> for <sup>2</sup> it<sup>1</sup> is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

<sup>9</sup> And he <sup>2</sup> brought<sup>1</sup> him to Jerusalem, and set him on <sup>2</sup> a <sup>4</sup> pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou <sup>5</sup> be<sup>1</sup> the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence:

<sup>10</sup> For <sup>9</sup> it is written, <sup>6</sup> He shall give his angels charge <sup>7</sup> over<sup>1</sup> thee, to <sup>8</sup> keep<sup>1</sup> thee:

<sup>11</sup> And <sup>10</sup> in<sup>1</sup> <sup>11</sup> their hands they shall bear thee up, lest <sup>1</sup> at any time<sup>1</sup> thou dash thy foot against a stone.

<sup>12</sup> And Jesus answering said unto him, <sup>7</sup> It is said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

<sup>13</sup> And when the devil had <sup>3</sup> ended all the<sup>1</sup> temptation, he

1 A, 2 S Spirit, 3 A the, 4 M Or, at, 5 S in, 6 S during, 7 A, being, 8 A in those days, 9 S com- pleted, he, 1 S art, 2 S become bread, 3 M Or, a loaf, 3 S unto him, 4 S Man, 5 S he led him up, and, 6 M Gr. the in- habited earth, 7 S To thee will I give all this author- ity, 8 S it hath been, 9 S before me, it shall all, 1 S It, 2 S led, 3 S the, 4 M Gr. wing, 5 S art, 6 Cite, to, endeavour, 7 S con- cerning, 8 S guard, 9 S on, 1 S haply, 2 A, 3 S com- pleted every



R.V.	Christ preacheth.	ST. LUKE 4.	He casteth out a devil.	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, until	departed from him <sup>1a</sup> for a season.	A. D. 30.	was <sup>1</sup> Elias <sup>1</sup> sent, <sup>2</sup> save unto Sarepta, a city <sup>1</sup> of Sidon, unto a woman <sup>†</sup> that was a widow.	1 <sup>S</sup> Elijah
2 <sup>S</sup> a fame went out concerning	14 ¶ <sup>b</sup> And Jesus returned <sup>c</sup> in the power of the Spirit into <sup>d</sup> Galilee; and <sup>e</sup> there went out a fame of <sup>f</sup> him through all the region round about.	<sup>a</sup> John 14. 30. <sup>b</sup> Heb. 4. 15. <sup>c</sup> Mat. 4. 12. <sup>d</sup> John 4. 43. <sup>e</sup> ver. 1. <sup>f</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup> Kin. 5. 14 <sup>g</sup> Acts 10. 37.	27 <sup>a</sup> And <sup>b</sup> many lepers were <sup>1</sup> in Israel in the time of <sup>c</sup> Elishus <sup>1</sup> the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, <sup>d</sup> saving <sup>1</sup> Naaman the Syrian.	2 <sup>S</sup> but only to Zarephath <sup>[M Gr. Sarepta]</sup> , in the land
3 <sup>A</sup> he entered	15 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 2. 23. & 13. 54. Mark 6. 1.	28 And <sup>e</sup> all they in the synagogue, when <sup>1</sup> they heard these things <sup>7</sup> , were filled with wrath,	3 <sup>S</sup> there were many lepers
4 <sup>M</sup> Or, a roll	16 ¶ And he came to <sup>f</sup> Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and <sup>g</sup> , as his custom was,	<sup>g</sup> Acts 13. 14. & 17. 2. <sup>h</sup> Or, edge.	29 And rose up, and thrust him <sup>1</sup> out of the city, and led him unto the <sup>h</sup> brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might <sup>i</sup> cast <sup>1</sup> him down headlong.	4 <sup>S</sup> Elisha
5 <sup>S</sup> he	<sup>o</sup> he went <sup>1</sup> into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up <sup>p</sup> for <sup>1</sup> to read.	<sup>i</sup> John 8. 59. & 10. 39.	30 But he <sup>j</sup> passing through the midst of them went his way <sup>9</sup> .	5 <sup>S</sup> but only
6 <sup>M</sup> Or, roll	17 And there was delivered unto him <sup>k</sup> the book of the prophet <sup>l</sup> Esaias. <sup>1</sup> And <sup>m</sup> when he had <sup>1</sup> opened the <sup>n</sup> book,	<sup>k</sup> Mat. 4. 13. Mark 1. 21.	31 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>2</sup> came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee <sup>3</sup> , and taught them on the sabbath days. <sup>1</sup>	6 <sup>S</sup> they were all filled with wrath in the synagogue, as
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, roll	<sup>se</sup> he <sup>1</sup> found the place where it was written,	<sup>l</sup> Is. 61. 1.	32 And they were astonished at his <sup>doctrin</sup> e: <sup>1m</sup> for his word was with <sup>power</sup> .	7 <sup>S</sup> and they rose up, and cast him forth
8 <sup>S</sup> and	18 <sup>9</sup> The Spirit of the Lord <sup>†</sup> is upon me, <sup>1</sup> because he <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> anointed me to preach <sup>2</sup> the gospel <sup>1</sup> to the poor <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> he hath sent me to <sup>4</sup> heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance <sup>1</sup> to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,	<sup>m</sup> Mat. 7. 28. 29. Tit. 2. 15. <sup>n</sup> Mark 1. 22.	33 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1n</sup> And in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean <sup>devil</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> cried out with a loud voice,	8 <sup>S</sup> throw
9 <sup>S</sup> Cite., to ver. 20.	19 To <sup>6</sup> preach <sup>1</sup> the acceptable year of the Lord.	<sup>p</sup> Or, Away.	34 <sup>7</sup> Saying, <sup>2</sup> Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, <sup>†</sup> thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? <sup>9</sup> I know thee who thou art <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup>	9 <sup>S</sup> A ¶
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, Wherefore	20 And he closed the <sup>6</sup> book, and <sup>7</sup> he gave <sup>it</sup> again to the minister, <sup>1</sup> and sat down <sup>8</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> the eyes of all <sup>o</sup> them that were <sup>1</sup> in the synagogue were fastened on him.	<sup>q</sup> ver. 41.	35 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the <sup>9</sup> devil had thrown him <sup>1</sup> in the midst, he came out of him, <sup>2</sup> and hurt him not. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>A</sup> ¶
2 <sup>S</sup> good tidings	21 And he began to say unto them, <sup>9</sup> This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.	<sup>r</sup> Ps. 16. 10. Dan. 9. 24. ch. 1. 55.	36 And <sup>3</sup> they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word <sup>is</sup> this! <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>A</sup> he
3 <sup>M</sup> Or, the gospel	22 And all bare him witness, and <sup>4</sup> wondered at the <sup>1</sup> gracious words <sup>1</sup> which proceeded out of his mouth <sup>8</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> they said, <sup>u</sup> Is not this Joseph's son?	<sup>s</sup> Ps. 45. 2. Mat. 13. 54. Mark 6. 2. ch. 2. 47.	37 And <sup>4</sup> the fame of him went out <sup>1</sup> into every place of the <sup>5</sup> country <sup>1</sup> round about.	3 <sup>S</sup> And he was teaching them on the sabbath day:
4 <sup>S</sup> proclaim release	23 And he said unto them, <sup>2</sup> Ye will surely <sup>1</sup> say unto me this <sup>2</sup> proverb, <sup>1</sup> Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done <sup>4</sup> in <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> Capernaum, do also here in <sup>5</sup> thy <sup>1</sup> country.	<sup>t</sup> John 6. 42.	38 ¶ <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>6</sup> arose out of <sup>1</sup> the synagogue, and entered into <sup>7</sup> Simon's house. <sup>1</sup> And Simon's wife's mother was <sup>8</sup> taken <sup>1</sup> with a great fever; and they besought him for her.	4 <sup>S</sup> teaching:
5 <sup>S</sup> proclaim	24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, No <sup>a</sup> prophet is <sup>6</sup> accepted <sup>1</sup> in his own country.	<sup>v</sup> Mat. 4. 13. & 11. 23. <sup>w</sup> Mat. 13. 54. Mark 6. 1. <sup>x</sup> Mat. 8. 14. Mark 1. 29. <sup>y</sup> Mat. 13. 57. Mark 6. 4. John 4. 44. <sup>z</sup> 1 <sup>st</sup> Kin. 17. 9. & 18. 1. James 5. 17.	39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she <sup>9</sup> arose <sup>1</sup> and ministered unto them.	5 <sup>S</sup> authority.
6 <sup>M</sup> Or, roll	25 But <sup>†</sup> I tell you of a truth, <sup>1</sup> many widows <sup>o</sup> were <sup>1</sup> in Israel in the days of <sup>3</sup> Elias, <sup>1</sup> when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when <sup>9</sup> great famine was throughout <sup>1</sup> all the land;			6 <sup>S</sup> devil <sup>[M Gr. demon]</sup> ; and he
7 <sup>S</sup> gave it back to the attendant,	26 <sup>1</sup> But <sup>1</sup> unto none of them			7 <sup>S</sup> Ah!
8 <sup>S</sup> : and				8 <sup>M</sup> Or, Let alone
9 <sup>S</sup> To-day hath this scripture been				9 <sup>M</sup> Gr. demon.
1 <sup>S</sup> words of grace				1 <sup>A</sup> down
2 <sup>S</sup> Doubtless ye will				2 <sup>S</sup> having done him no hurt.
3 <sup>S</sup> parable,				3 <sup>S</sup> amazement
4 <sup>S</sup> at				came upon all, and they spake together, one with another, saying,
5 <sup>S</sup> thine own				What is this word?
6 <sup>S</sup> acceptable				9 <sup>M</sup> Or, this word, that with authority... come out!
7 <sup>S</sup> of a truth I say unto you, There were				4 <sup>S</sup> there went forth a rumour concerning him
8 <sup>S</sup> Elijah,				
9 <sup>S</sup> there came a great famine over				
1 <sup>S</sup> and				

R.V.	<i>The miraculous</i>	St. LUKE 5.	<i>draught of fishes.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>S</sup> And 2 <sup>M</sup> Gr. 3 <sup>S</sup> from 4 <sup>A</sup> , he 5 <sup>S</sup> , be- 6 <sup>A</sup> the 7 <sup>A</sup> * 8 <sup>S</sup> came 9 <sup>S</sup> out 10 <sup>A</sup> multi- 11 <sup>S</sup> tudes 12 <sup>S</sup> sought 13 <sup>A</sup> after 14 <sup>A</sup> would 15 <sup>S</sup> have 16 <sup>S</sup> go 17 <sup>S</sup> But 18 <sup>A</sup> good 19 <sup>S</sup> tidings 20 <sup>M</sup> Or, 21 <sup>S</sup> [gospel] 22 <sup>A</sup> of the 23 <sup>S</sup> was 24 <sup>A</sup> ¶ 25 <sup>S</sup> was preach- 26 <sup>M</sup> ing 27 <sup>S</sup> Very 28 <sup>A</sup> many 29 <sup>S</sup> anc.auth. 30 <sup>A</sup> read <i>Ju- dea</i> .	40 ¶ 1 <sup>a</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them. 41 <sup>b</sup> And <sup>2</sup> devils also came out <sup>3</sup> of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art <sup>o</sup> Christ <sup>1</sup> the Son of God. And <sup>o</sup> d he <sup>1</sup> rebuking <sup>†</sup> them <sup>4</sup> suffered them not <sup>e</sup> to speak <sup>5</sup> : for <sup>1</sup> they knew that he was <sup>6</sup> Christ. 42 <sup>†</sup> And when it was day, he <sup>8</sup> departed <sup>1</sup> and went into a desert place: and the <sup>9</sup> people sought <sup>1</sup> him, and came unto him, and <sup>10</sup> stayed him, that he should not <sup>11</sup> depart <sup>1</sup> from them. 43 <sup>12</sup> And <sup>1</sup> he said unto them, I must preach the <sup>1</sup> kingdom of God to <sup>2</sup> other cities also: for therefore <sup>3</sup> am <sup>1</sup> I sent. 44 <sup>4</sup> And he <sup>5</sup> preached <sup>1</sup> in the synagogues of <sup>6</sup> Galilee.	A.D. 31. a Mat. 8. 16. Mark 1. 32.  b Mark 1. 34. & 3. 11. c 2 Sam. 6. 9. 1 Kin. 17. 18. d ver. 34, 35. Mark 1. 25, 34. e Or, to say that they knew him to be Christ. f Mark 1. 35.  g Mat. 4. 19. Mark 1. 17.  h Mat. 4. 20. & 19. 27. Mark 1. 18. ch. 18. 25. i Mark 1. 39. j Mat. 8. 2. Mark 1. 40.	7 And they beckoned unto <sup>†</sup> their partners <sup>1</sup> , which were in the other ship, <sup>1</sup> that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the <sup>2</sup> ships, <sup>1</sup> so that they began to sink. 8 <sup>3</sup> When Simon Peter saw <i>it</i> , he <sup>1</sup> fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord. 9 For he was <sup>4</sup> astonished, <sup>1</sup> and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> 10 And so <sup>6</sup> was <sup>1</sup> also James <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and John, <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; <sup>7</sup> from henceforth thou shalt <sup>7</sup> catch men. 11 And when they had brought their <sup>8</sup> ships <sup>1</sup> to land, <sup>h</sup> they <sup>1</sup> forsook <sup>1</sup> all, and followed him. 12 ¶ <sup>k</sup> And it came to pass, <sup>1</sup> when <sup>1</sup> he was in <sup>2a</sup> a certain city, behold <sup>1</sup> a man full of leprosy: <sup>3</sup> who seeing Jesus <sup>1</sup> fell on <sup>†</sup> his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 13 And he <sup>4</sup> put <sup>1</sup> forth <sup>†</sup> his hand, and touched him, saying, I will <sup>5</sup> : be thou <sup>1</sup> clean. And <sup>6</sup> immediately <sup>1</sup> the leprosy departed from him. 14 <sup>m</sup> And he charged him to tell no man: but go <sup>1</sup> , and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, <sup>n</sup> according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. 15 But so much the more went <sup>8</sup> there a fame abroad of <sup>1</sup> him: <sup>9</sup> and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed <sup>o</sup> by him <sup>1</sup> of their infirmities. 16 ¶ <sup>q</sup> And <sup>1</sup> he withdrew himself <sup>1</sup> into the wilderness, <sup>1</sup> and prayed. 17 <sup>2</sup> And it came to pass on <sup>3a</sup> a certain day, as <sup>1</sup> he was teaching <sup>4</sup> , that <sup>1</sup> there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every <sup>5</sup> town <sup>1</sup> of Galilee <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Judæa <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was <sup>6</sup> present to heal them. 18 ¶ <sup>r</sup> And <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> behold, men <sup>7</sup> brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy <sup>1</sup> : and they sought <sup>o</sup> means <sup>1</sup> to bring him in, and to lay <sup>†</sup> him before him.	1 <sup>S</sup> in the other boat, 2 <sup>S</sup> boats, 3 <sup>S</sup> But Simon Peter, when he saw it, 4 <sup>S</sup> amazed, 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 6 <sup>S</sup> were 7 <sup>M</sup> Gr. take alive. 8 <sup>S</sup> boats 9 <sup>S</sup> left 10 <sup>S</sup> while 11 <sup>S</sup> one of the cities, behold, 12 <sup>S</sup> and when he saw Jesus, he 13 <sup>S</sup> stretched 14 <sup>S</sup> ; 15 <sup>S</sup> be thou made 16 <sup>S</sup> straight-way 17 <sup>A</sup> thy way 18 <sup>S</sup> abroad the report concerning 19 <sup>S</sup> But 20 <sup>S</sup> in the deserts, 21 <sup>A</sup> * 22 <sup>S</sup> one of those days, that 23 <sup>S</sup> ; and 24 <sup>S</sup> village 25 <sup>S</sup> with him to heal. 26 <sup>M</sup> Gr. that he should heal. 27 <sup>S</sup> Many anc.auth. read that he should heal them. 28 <sup>S</sup> bring on a bed a man that was palsied
1 <sup>S</sup> Now 2 <sup>S</sup> while the multitude 3 <sup>S</sup> and heard 4 <sup>S</sup> that he was standing 5 <sup>S</sup> ; 6 <sup>S</sup> and he saw two boats 7 <sup>S</sup> had 8 <sup>S</sup> boats, 9 <sup>S</sup> asked him to put 10 <sup>S</sup> multi- 11 <sup>S</sup> tudes 12 <sup>S</sup> boat. 13 <sup>S</sup> And 14 <sup>S</sup> Put 15 <sup>S</sup> an- 16 <sup>S</sup> swered and said, 17 <sup>S</sup> took nothing: 18 <sup>S</sup> but 19 <sup>S</sup> nets. 20 <sup>S</sup> ; 21 <sup>S</sup> and their nets were breaking;	CHAPTER 5. <sup>o</sup> 1 Christ teacheth out of Peter's ship. 4 The miraculous draught of fishes. 12 Christ cleanseth the leper: 16 prayeth in the wilderness: 18 healeth the palsy: 27 calleth Matthew: 29 eateth with sinners: 31 foresheweth fastings and afflictions.	1 Mat. 4. 18. Mark 1. 16. 2 Mat. 8. 4. 3 Lev. 14. 4. 10, 21, 22. 4 Mat. 4. 25. Mark 3. 7. John 6. 2. 5 Mat. 14. 23. Mark 6. 46. 6 John 21. 6.		

1 <sup>s</sup> not finding	19 And <sup>1</sup> when they could not find <sup>1</sup> by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went <sup>2</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the housetop, and let him down through the <sup>3</sup> tiling <sup>1</sup> with <sup>1</sup> his couch into the midst before Jesus.	A.D. 31.	righteous <sup>0</sup> , <sup>1</sup> but sinners to repentance.	1 <sup>s</sup> The
2 <sup>s</sup> up to	20 And <sup>4</sup> when he saw <sup>1</sup> their faith, he said <sup>0</sup> unto him <sup>1</sup> , Man, thy sins are forgiven thee.	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 9. 11. Mark 2. 18.	33 <sup>0</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And they said unto him, <sup>1a</sup> Why do the <sup>1</sup> disciples of John fast often, and make <sup>2</sup> prayers, and likewise <sup>the</sup> <sup>1</sup> disciples of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink <sup>3</sup> ?	2 <sup>s</sup> suppli- cations; likewise also the
3 <sup>s</sup> tiles	21 <sup>0</sup> And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this <sup>5</sup> which speaketh blasphemies? <sup>c</sup> Who can forgive sins, but God alone?	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 9. 3. Mark 2. 6, 7.	34 And <sup>4</sup> he <sup>1</sup> said unto them, Can ye make the <sup>5</sup> children of the bridechamber <sup>1</sup> fast, while the bridegroom is with them?	3 <sup>s</sup> Jesus sons of the bride- chamber
4 <sup>s</sup> seeing	22 But <sup>6</sup> when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he answering <sup>1</sup> said unto them, <sup>7</sup> What reason ye in your hearts?	<sup>c</sup> Ps. 32. 5. Is. 43. 25.	35 But the days will come <sup>6</sup> , when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, <sup>7</sup> and then shall <sup>1</sup> they fast in those days.	6 <sup>s</sup> ; and 7 <sup>s</sup> then will
5 <sup>s</sup> that	23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins <sup>8</sup> be <sup>1</sup> forgiven thee; or to say, <sup>9</sup> Rise up <sup>1</sup> and walk?	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 9. 16, 17. Mark 2. 21. 22.	36 <sup>0</sup> ¶ <sup>2</sup> And he spake also a parable unto them; No man <sup>5</sup> putteth a piece of <sup>1</sup> a new garment <sup>9</sup> upon an old <sup>1</sup> ; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not <sup>1</sup> with the old.	8 <sup>s</sup> rendeth a piece from
6 <sup>s</sup> Jesus perceiving their reasonings, answered and	24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath <sup>1</sup> power <sup>2</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> earth to forgive sins <sup>0</sup> , (he said unto <sup>3</sup> the sick of the palsy,) <sup>1</sup> I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go <sup>4</sup> into thine <sup>1</sup> house.	<sup>e</sup> Ps. 32. 5. Is. 43. 25.	37 And no man putteth new wine into old <sup>2</sup> bottles <sup>1</sup> ; else the new wine will burst the <sup>3</sup> bottles, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>4</sup> be spilled, and the <sup>5</sup> bottles shall <sup>1</sup> perish.	9 <sup>s</sup> and putteth it
7 <sup>m</sup> Or, Why	25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his <sup>0</sup> own <sup>1</sup> house, glorifying God.		38 But new wine must be put into <sup>6</sup> new bottles; and both are preserved <sup>1</sup> .	1 <sup>s</sup> gar- ment; else he will read the new, and also the piece from the new will not
8 <sup>s</sup> are	26 And <sup>6</sup> they were all amazed, <sup>1</sup> and they glorified God <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things <sup>7</sup> to day.		39 <sup>7</sup> No man also <sup>1</sup> having drunk old wine <sup>0</sup> straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is <sup>8</sup> better.	2 <sup>s</sup> wine- skins That is, skins used as bottles.
9 <sup>s</sup> Arise	27 ¶ <sup>6</sup> And after these things he went forth, and <sup>8</sup> saw <sup>1</sup> a publican, named Levi, sitting at the <sup>9</sup> receipt of custom: and he <sup>1</sup> said unto him, Follow me.		CHAPTER 6.	3 <sup>s</sup> skins, 4 <sup>s</sup> itself will
1 <sup>m</sup> Or, authority	28 And he <sup>1</sup> left all, <sup>1</sup> rose up <sup>0</sup> , and followed him.	<sup>e</sup> Mat. 9. 9. Mark 2. 13, 14.	<sup>0</sup> Christ reproveth the Pharisees touching the observation of the sabbath: 13 chooseth twelve apostles: 17 healeth the diseased. 20 Of blessings and curses: 27 how we must love our enemies: 46 and join the doing of good works to the hearing of the word.	5 <sup>s</sup> skins will 6 <sup>s</sup> fresh wine- skins.
2 <sup>s</sup> on him that was palsied),	29 <sup>9</sup> And Levi made him a great feast in his <sup>0</sup> own <sup>1</sup> house: and <sup>8</sup> there was a great <sup>2</sup> company <sup>1</sup> of publicans and of others that <sup>3</sup> sat down <sup>1</sup> with them.	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 12. 1. Mark 2. 23.	<sup>9</sup> AND <sup>7</sup> it came to pass on <sup>1</sup> the second <sup>2</sup> sabbath <sup>0</sup> after the first <sup>1</sup> , that he <sup>3</sup> went <sup>1</sup> through the <sup>4</sup> corn fields <sup>1</sup> ; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing <sup>1</sup> them in <sup>1</sup> their hands.	7 <sup>s</sup> And no man 8 <sup>s</sup> good.
4 <sup>s</sup> unto thy	30 <sup>4</sup> But their scribes and Pharisees <sup>1</sup> murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with <sup>5</sup> publicans and sinners?	<sup>g</sup> Mat. 9. 10. Mark 2. 15.	2 <sup>s</sup> AND <sup>7</sup> certain of the Pharisees said <sup>0</sup> unto them <sup>1</sup> , Why do ye that <sup>2</sup> which <sup>6</sup> is not lawful to do on the sabbath <sup>7</sup> days <sup>1</sup> ?	8 <sup>s</sup> Now
5 <sup>s</sup> amazement took hold on all,	31 And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole <sup>6</sup> need not <sup>1</sup> a physician; but they that are sick.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 15. 1.	3 And Jesus answering them said, Have ye not read <sup>8</sup> so much as <sup>1</sup> this, <sup>2</sup> what David did, when <sup>9</sup> himself <sup>1</sup> was an hungred, <sup>1</sup> and they which <sup>1</sup> were with him;	1 <sup>s</sup> a
6 <sup>s</sup> ; and they	32 <sup>1</sup> I <sup>7</sup> came not <sup>1</sup> to call the	<sup>i</sup> Ex. 20. 10.	4 How he <sup>2</sup> went <sup>1</sup> into the house of God, and did take	2 <sup>m</sup> Many anc. auth. insert second- first.
7 <sup>s</sup> to-day.		<sup>k</sup> 1 Sam. 21. 6.		3 <sup>s</sup> was going
8 <sup>s</sup> beheld		<sup>l</sup> Mat. 9. 13. 1 Tim. 1. 15.		4 <sup>s</sup> corn- fields
9 <sup>s</sup> place of toll, and				5 <sup>s</sup> But
1 <sup>s</sup> forsook all, and,				6 <sup>s</sup> A it.
2 <sup>s</sup> multitude				7 <sup>s</sup> day
3 <sup>s</sup> were sitting at meat				8 <sup>s</sup> even
4 <sup>s</sup> And the Pharisees and their scribes				9 <sup>s</sup> he
1 <sup>m</sup> Or, the Pharisees and the scribes among them				1 <sup>s</sup> he, and they that
5 <sup>s</sup> a the				2 <sup>s</sup> entered
6 <sup>s</sup> have no need of				
7 <sup>s</sup> am not come				

R.V.	<i>The apostles chosen.</i>	ST. LUKE 6.	<i>Of loving our enemies.</i>	R.V.
1 S save	and eat the shewbread, and gave also to them that were with him; <sup>b</sup> which it is not lawful to eat <sup>1</sup> but <sup>1</sup> for the priests alone?	A.D. 31. <sup>a</sup> Mat. 4. 25. Mark 3. 7. <sup>b</sup> Lev. 24. 9.	ciples, <sup>a</sup> and a great <sup>1</sup> multitude of people out of <sup>1</sup> all Judæa and Jerusalem, and <sup>o</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases;	1 S number of the people from
2 S The	<sup>5</sup> And he said unto them, <sup>2</sup> That the <sup>1</sup> Son of man is <sup>3</sup> Lord also <sup>1</sup> of the sabbath.		<sup>18</sup> And they that were <sup>2</sup> vexed <sup>1</sup> with unclean spirits <sup>o</sup> : and they <sup>1</sup> were healed.	2 S troubled
3 S lord	<sup>6</sup> <sup>4</sup> And it came to pass <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man <sup>5</sup> whose <sup>1</sup> right hand was withered.	<sup>c</sup> Mat. 12. 9. Mark 3. 1. See ch. 13. 14. & 14. 3. John 9. 16. <sup>d</sup> Mat. 14. 36. <sup>e</sup> Mark 5. 20. ch. 8. 46.	<sup>19</sup> And <sup>3</sup> the whole <sup>1</sup> multitude <sup>d</sup> sought to touch him: for <sup>4</sup> there went virtue out of <sup>1</sup> him, and healed <i>them</i> all.	3 S all the
4 A ¶	<sup>7</sup> And the scribes and <sup>6</sup> Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath <sup>o</sup> day <sup>1</sup> ; that they might find <sup>7</sup> an accusation against <sup>1</sup> him.	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 5. 3. & 11. 5. James 2. 5.	<sup>20</sup> ¶ And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, <sup>f</sup> Blessed <sup>5</sup> be ye <sup>1</sup> poor: for <sup>6</sup> your <sup>1</sup> s' is the kingdom of God.	4 S power came forth from
5 S there, and his	<sup>8</sup> But he knew their thoughts <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> said to the man <sup>9</sup> which had the withered hand, <sup>1</sup> Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth.	<sup>g</sup> Is. 55. 1. & 65. 15. Mat. 5. 6. <sup>h</sup> Is. 61. 3. Mat. 5. 4.	<sup>21</sup> <sup>g</sup> Blessed are <sup>7</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. <sup>h</sup> Blessed are <sup>7</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> that weep now: for ye shall laugh.	5 S are ye
6 A the	<sup>9</sup> Then said Jesus <sup>1</sup> unto them, I <sup>2</sup> will ask you one thing; <sup>1</sup> Is it lawful on the sabbath <sup>o</sup> days <sup>1</sup> to do good, or to do <sup>3</sup> evil? to save <sup>4</sup> life, or to destroy <sup>1</sup> it?	<sup>i</sup> Mat. 5. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 19. & 3. 14. & 4. 14. <sup>k</sup> John 16. 2.	<sup>22</sup> <sup>i</sup> Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they <sup>k</sup> shall separate you from <i>their company</i> , and <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> reproach <sup>1</sup> you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.	6 S yours
7 S how to accuse	<sup>10</sup> And <sup>5</sup> looking <sup>1</sup> round about <sup>7</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> them all, <sup>7</sup> he <sup>1</sup> said unto <sup>8</sup> the man, <sup>1</sup> Stretch forth thy hand. And he did <sup>5</sup> so <sup>1</sup> ; and his hand was restored <sup>o</sup> whole as the other <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>l</sup> Mat. 5. 12. Acts 5. 41. Col. 1. 24. James 1. 2.	<sup>23</sup> <sup>1</sup> Rejoice <sup>o</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> in that day, and leap <sup>5</sup> for joy: for, <sup>1</sup> behold, your reward <sup>1</sup> is great in heaven: for <sup>m</sup> in the <sup>1</sup> like <sup>1</sup> manner did their fathers unto the prophets.	7 S ye
8 S; and he	<sup>11</sup> And <sup>7</sup> they were filled with <sup>2</sup> madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.	<sup>m</sup> Acts 7. 51.	<sup>24</sup> <sup>n</sup> But woe unto you <sup>2</sup> that are rich <sup>1</sup> ! for <sup>q</sup> ye have received your consolation.	8 S far joy: for
9 S that had his hand withered,	<sup>12</sup> <sup>32</sup> And it came to pass in <sup>4</sup> those <sup>1</sup> days, that he went out into <sup>5</sup> a <sup>1</sup> mountain to pray <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> continued all night in prayer to God.	<sup>n</sup> Amos 6. 1. James 5. 1. <sup>p</sup> ch. 12. 21. <sup>q</sup> Mat. 6. 2, 5. 10. ch. 16. 25. <sup>r</sup> Is. 65. 13.	<sup>25</sup> <sup>r</sup> Woe unto you <sup>1</sup> that are full <sup>2</sup> ! for ye shall hunger. <sup>2</sup> Woe <sup>3</sup> unto you <sup>1</sup> that laugh now <sup>1</sup> ! for ye shall mourn and weep.	9 S same
1 S And Jesus said	<sup>13</sup> ¶ And when it was day, he called <sup>o</sup> unto him <sup>1</sup> his disciples: <sup>2</sup> and <sup>7</sup> of them he chose <sup>1</sup> twelve, whom also he named apostles;	<sup>s</sup> Prov. 14. 13.	<sup>26</sup> <sup>s</sup> Woe <sup>4</sup> unto you, <sup>1</sup> when all men shall speak well of you <sup>1</sup> ! for <sup>5</sup> so <sup>1</sup> did their fathers to the false prophets.	1 A, ye
2 S ask you,	<sup>14</sup> Simon, <sup>o</sup> ( <sup>1</sup> a whom he also named Peter, <sup>o</sup> ) and Andrew his brother, <sup>3</sup> James and John, <sup>3</sup> Philip and Bartholomew,	<sup>t</sup> Mat. 14. 23. <sup>u</sup> John 15. 19. 1 John 4. 3.	<sup>27</sup> ¶ <sup>3</sup> But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them <sup>6</sup> which <sup>1</sup> hate you,	2 A now
3 S harm	<sup>15</sup> <sup>3</sup> Matthew and Thomas, <sup>3</sup> James <sup>9</sup> the <sup>1</sup> son of Alphaeus, and Simon <sup>1</sup> called Zelotes,	<sup>v</sup> Jer. 35. Ex. 23. 4. Prov. 25. 21. Mat. 5. 44. Rom. 12. 20. <sup>w</sup> Mat. 10. 1.	<sup>28</sup> Bless them that curse you, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> pray for them <sup>6</sup> which <sup>1</sup> despitefully use you.	3 S unto you, ye
4 A a	<sup>16</sup> And Judas <sup>4</sup> the <sup>2</sup> brother <sup>1</sup> of James, and Judas Iscariot, which <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> was the traitor <sup>3</sup> .	<sup>x</sup> John 11. 42. <sup>y</sup> ch. 23. 34. Acts 7. 60. <sup>z</sup> Mat. 5. 39.	<sup>29</sup> ¶ And unto <sup>1</sup> him that smiteth thee on the <i>one</i> cheek offer also the other; <sup>a</sup> and <sup>5</sup> him that taketh away thy cloke <sup>9</sup> forbid not to take <sup>1</sup> thy coat also.	4 S unto you,
5 S he looked	<sup>17</sup> ¶ And he came down with them, and stood <sup>4</sup> in the plain, and the company <sup>1</sup> of his dis-	<sup>1</sup> Cor. 6. 7.	<sup>30</sup> ¶ Give to every <sup>1</sup> man <sup>1</sup> that asketh <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask <sup>1</sup> them not again.	5 S in the same manner
6 S on		<sup>1</sup> Jude 1.	<sup>31</sup> <sup>2</sup> And as ye would that men	6 S that
7 S and he		<sup>1</sup> Jude 1.		7 S To
8 S he chose from them		<sup>1</sup> Jude 1.		8 A from
9 S and		<sup>1</sup> Jude 1.		9 S with-hold not
1 S which was called of the Zealot,		<sup>1</sup> Jude 1.		1 S one
2 S son		<sup>1</sup> Jude 1.		
3 S Or, brother. See Jude 1.		<sup>1</sup> Jude 1.		
4 S on a level place, and a great multitude		<sup>1</sup> Jude 1.		



	should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.	A.D. 31.	doth a corrupt tree bring <sup>1</sup> forth good fruit.	1 <sup>s</sup> each
1 <sup>s</sup> And	32 <sup>1a</sup> For <sup>1</sup> if ye love them	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 5. 46.	44 For <sup>1b</sup> every <sup>1</sup> tree is known	2 <sup>s</sup> its
2 <sup>s</sup> that	<sup>2</sup> which <sup>1</sup> love you, what thank	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 12. 33.	by <sup>2</sup> his <sup>1</sup> own fruit. For of	3 <sup>s</sup> The
3 <sup>s</sup> even	have ye? for <sup>3</sup> sinners also <sup>1</sup> love		thorns men do not gather figs,	4 <sup>s</sup> the evil
sinners	those that love them.		nor of a bramble bush gather	man
	33 And if ye do good to them	<sup>c</sup> Gr.	they <sup>1</sup> grapes.	5 <sup>s</sup> trea-
	<sup>2</sup> which <sup>1</sup> do good to you, what	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 35.	45 <sup>3a</sup> A <sup>1</sup> good man out of the	sure
4 <sup>s</sup> even	thank have ye? for <sup>4</sup> sinners		good treasure of his heart bring-	6 <sup>a</sup> out
sinners	also do even <sup>1</sup> the same.	<sup>e</sup> Mat. 5. 42.	eth forth that which is good;	7 <sup>s</sup> Every
do	34 And if ye lend <sup>†</sup> to them of		and <sup>4</sup> an evil man <sup>1</sup> out of the	one that
	whom ye hope to receive, what	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 12. 34.	evil <sup>5</sup> treasure of his heart <sup>1</sup>	cometh
	thank have ye? <sup>3</sup> for sinners		bringeth forth that which is	unto
	also <sup>1</sup> lend to sinners, to receive		evil: for <sup>6</sup> of the abundance of	<sup>b</sup> s words,
5 <sup>s</sup> again	<sup>as</sup> much again. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>g</sup> ver. 27.	the heart his mouth speaketh.	<sup>9</sup> s build-
as much.	35 But <sup>g</sup> love <sup>o</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> your ene-	<sup>h</sup> Mat. 1. 6.	46 <sup>¶</sup> <sup>h</sup> And why call ye me,	ing a
6 <sup>a</sup> then	mies, and do <sup>6</sup> good, and <sup>1</sup> lend,	<sup>i</sup> Mat. 7. 21.	Lord, Lord, and do not the	house,
7 <sup>s</sup> never	<sup>7</sup> hoping for nothing again <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>j</sup> 25. 11.	things which I say?	who
despair-	and your reward shall be great,	<sup>k</sup> ch. 13. 25.	47 <sup>7k</sup> Whosoever cometh to <sup>1</sup>	digged
ing	and <sup>1</sup> ye shall be <sup>8</sup> the children	<sup>l</sup> ver. 30.	me, and heareth my <sup>8</sup> sayings, <sup>1</sup>	and went
8 <sup>a</sup> Some	of the Highest <sup>1</sup> : for he is kind	<sup>m</sup> Ps. 37. 26.	and doeth them, I will shew	deep, and
anc. auth.	<sup>9</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the unthankful and <sup>o</sup> to	<sup>n</sup> Mat. 7. 24.	you to whom he is like:	laid a
read	the <sup>1</sup> evil.	<sup>o</sup> Mat. 5. 45.	48 He is like a man <sup>9</sup> which	founda-
de-spair-	36 <sup>m</sup> Be ye <sup>1</sup> therefore merciful, <sup>1</sup>		built an house, and digged	tion
ing of no	as your Father <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> is mer-	<sup>p</sup> Mat. 5. 48.	deep, and laid the foundation	upon the
man.	ciful.		on a <sup>1</sup> rock: and when <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> a
8 <sup>s</sup> sons	37 <sup>2n</sup> Judge <sup>1</sup> not, and ye shall	<sup>q</sup> Mat. 7. 1.	flood arose, the stream <sup>2</sup> beat	2 <sup>s</sup> brake
of the	not be judged: <sup>3</sup> condemn not,		vehemently upon <sup>1</sup> that house,	against
Most	and ye shall not be condemned:		and could not shake it: <sup>3</sup> for it	<sup>3</sup> s because
High	<sup>4</sup> forgive, <sup>1</sup> and ye shall be <sup>5</sup> for-		was founded upon a rock. <sup>1</sup>	it had
9 <sup>s</sup> toward	given <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>r</sup> Prov. 19. 17.	49 But he that heareth, and	<sup>4</sup> s built
1 <sup>s</sup> merci-	38 <sup>2</sup> Give, and it shall be given		doeth not, is like a man that	a house
ful, even	unto you: good measure, press-	<sup>s</sup> Ps. 79. 12.	<sup>4</sup> without a foundation built an	upon the
2 <sup>s</sup> And	ed down, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> shaken together,	<sup>t</sup> Mat. 7. 2.	house upon the earth <sup>1</sup> ; against	earth
judge	<sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> running over, shall <sup>6</sup> men <sup>1</sup>	<sup>u</sup> Mark 4. 24.	which the stream <sup>5</sup> did beat	without
3 <sup>a</sup> and	give into your <sup>q</sup> bosom. For	<sup>v</sup> James 2. 13.	vehemently, and immediately	a founda-
4 <sup>s</sup> release,	<sup>7</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the same measure that		it fell <sup>1</sup> ; and the ruin of that	tion
5 <sup>s</sup> re-	ye mete withal <sup>1</sup> it shall be mea-		house was great.	5 <sup>s</sup> brake,
leased	sured to you again.			and
6 <sup>s</sup> they	39 <sup>8</sup> And he spake <sup>9</sup> a parable	<sup>w</sup> Mat. 15. 14.		straight-
	unto them, <sup>9</sup> spake <sup>1</sup> the blind		CHAPTER 7.	way it
8 <sup>a</sup> ¶	<sup>1</sup> lead <sup>1</sup> the blind? shall they not		01 Christ findeth a greater faith in	fell in
9 <sup>a</sup> also	both fall into <sup>2</sup> the ditch <sup>1</sup> ?		the centurion a Gentile, than in any	
1 <sup>s</sup> guide	40 <sup>u</sup> The disciple is not above	<sup>x</sup> Mat. 10. 24.	of the Jews: 10 healeth his servant	
2 <sup>s</sup> a pit	his <sup>2</sup> master: but every one	<sup>y</sup> John 13. 16.	being absent: 11 raiseth the widow's	
	<sup>4z</sup> that is perfect <sup>1</sup> shall be as	<sup>z</sup> 15. 20.	son: 19	
3 <sup>m</sup> Or,	his <sup>3</sup> master.	<sup>aa</sup> Or, shall	answereth John's messengers: 24	
4 <sup>s</sup> when	41 <sup>v</sup> And why beholdest thou	<sup>ab</sup> beperfect	testifieth of John: 36 sheweth him-	
he is	the mote that is in thy brother's	<sup>ac</sup> as his	self a	
perfect	eye, but <sup>6</sup> perceivest <sup>1</sup> not the	<sup>ad</sup> Mat. 7. 3.	friend of sinners. <sup>1</sup>	
	beam that is in thine own eye?	<sup>ae</sup> Mat. 8. 5.		
5 <sup>s</sup> con-	42 <sup>6</sup> Either <sup>1</sup> how canst thou say		NOW when <sup>1</sup> he had ended	6 <sup>s</sup> After
siderest	to thy brother, Brother, let me		<sup>1</sup> all his sayings in the	7 <sup>s</sup> ears
6 <sup>s</sup> Or	<sup>7</sup> pull <sup>1</sup> out the mote that is in		<sup>7</sup> audience <sup>1</sup> of the people, <sup>2</sup> he	8 <sup>a</sup> ¶
	thine eye, when thou thyself		entered into Capernaum.	9 <sup>m</sup> Gr.
7 <sup>s</sup> cast	beholdest not the beam that is		<sup>2</sup> And a certain centurion's	bond-
	in thine own eye? Thou hypo-		<sup>9</sup> servant, who was <sup>1</sup> dear unto	servant.
8 <sup>s</sup> there	crite, <sup>a</sup> cast out first the beam		him, was sick <sup>2</sup> , and ready to	1 <sup>m</sup> Or,
is no	out of thine own eye, and then		die. <sup>1</sup>	precious
good	shalt thou see clearly to <sup>7</sup> pull <sup>1</sup>	<sup>af</sup> See	3 And when he heard <sup>3</sup> of <sup>1</sup>	Or,
tree that	out the mote that is in thy	<sup>ag</sup> Prov. 18. 17.	Jesus, he sent unto him <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup>	honour-
bringeth	brother's eye.		elders of the Jews, <sup>4</sup> beseeching <sup>1</sup>	able with
9 <sup>s</sup> nor	43 <sup>b</sup> For <sup>8</sup> a good tree bringeth	<sup>ah</sup> Mat. 7. 16,	him that he would come and	him
again a	not <sup>1</sup> forth corrupt fruit; <sup>9</sup> neither	<sup>ai</sup> 17.	<sup>5</sup> heal <sup>1</sup> his <sup>9</sup> servant.	2 <sup>s</sup> and
corrupt			4 And <sup>6</sup> when they came to	at the
tree that			Jesus, <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> besought him	point of
bringeth			<sup>7</sup> instantly, saying, That he was	death.
			<sup>8</sup> a they, <sup>7</sup> s earnestly, saying, He is	3 <sup>s</sup> con-
			worthy that	cerning
			thou shouldst do this for him:	4 <sup>s</sup> asking
				5 <sup>s</sup> save

R.V.	Christ's testimony	Str. LUKE 7.	concerning John.	R.V.
	worthy for whom he should do this : <sup>1</sup>	A. D. 31. " ch. 1. 68.	" That <sup>1</sup> God hath visited his people.	
1 <sup>s</sup> himself built us our	5 For he loveth our nation, and <sup>1</sup> he hath built us a <sup>1</sup> synagogue.		17 And this <sup>1</sup> rumour of him went forth throughout all <sup>1</sup> Judæa, and <sup>o</sup> throughout <sup>1</sup> all the region round about.	1 <sup>s</sup> report went forth concern- ing him in the whole of
2 <sup>s</sup> And	6 <sup>2</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not <sup>2</sup> worthy that thou shouldst <sup>4</sup> enter <sup>1</sup> under my roof:	b Mat. 11. 2.	18 <sup>2</sup> And the disciples of John <sup>3</sup> shewed <sup>1</sup> him of all these things.	2 <sup>a</sup> <sup>4</sup> 3 <sup>s</sup> told
3 <sup>m</sup> Gr. suff. ficient.	7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but <sup>6</sup> say in a word, <sup>1</sup> and my <sup>6</sup> servant shall be healed.		19 <sup>6</sup> ¶ And John calling <sup>†</sup> unto him <sup>4</sup> two of his disciples sent <sup>†</sup> them to <sup>5</sup> Jesus, <sup>1</sup> saying, Art thou he that <sup>6</sup> should come? <sup>1</sup> or look we for another?	4 <sup>m</sup> Gr. certain two.
4 <sup>s</sup> come	8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under <sup>†</sup> me soldiers, <sup>1</sup> and I say <sup>8</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my <sup>9</sup> servant, Do this, and he doeth <sup>†</sup> it.		20 <sup>7</sup> When <sup>1</sup> the men were come unto him, they said, John <sup>8</sup> Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that <sup>9</sup> should come? <sup>1</sup> or look we for another?	5 <sup>s</sup> the Lord, 6 <sup>s</sup> cometh, 7 <sup>s</sup> And when 8 <sup>a</sup> the
5 <sup>s</sup> say the word, 6 <sup>m</sup> Gr. say with a word.	9 <sup>1</sup> When <sup>1</sup> Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned <sup>o</sup> him about, <sup>1</sup> and said unto the <sup>2</sup> people <sup>1</sup> that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.	Gr. this meth.	21 <sup>1</sup> And in that same <sup>1</sup> hour he cured many of <sup>2</sup> their infirmities and plagues, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> evil spirits; and <sup>3</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> many <sup>†</sup> that were blind he <sup>†</sup> gave <sup>1</sup> sight.	6 <sup>s</sup> cometh, 7 <sup>s</sup> And when 8 <sup>a</sup> the
6 <sup>m</sup> Or, boy	10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the <sup>9</sup> servant whole <sup>o</sup> that had been sick <sup>1</sup> .	d Mat. 11. 4.	22 <sup>5</sup> ¶ Then Jesus answering <sup>1</sup> said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; <sup>6</sup> how that the blind see, <sup>1</sup> the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, <sup>7</sup> the deaf hear, the dead are raised, <sup>1</sup> to the poor the gospel is preached. <sup>1</sup>	9 <sup>s</sup> cometh, 10 <sup>s</sup> In that 11 <sup>s</sup> diseases and plagues 12 <sup>m</sup> Gr. scourges.
7 <sup>s</sup> myself soldiers:	11 ¶ And it came to pass <sup>2</sup> the day after, <sup>1</sup> that he went <sup>4</sup> into <sup>1</sup> a city called Nain; and <sup>o</sup> many of <sup>1</sup> his disciples went with him, and <sup>5</sup> much people. <sup>1</sup>	e Is. 35. 5.	23 And blessed is <sup>†</sup> he, whose- ever shall <sup>9</sup> not be offended <sup>1</sup> in me.	13 <sup>s</sup> on 14 <sup>s</sup> be- stowed 15 <sup>s</sup> And he answered and 16 <sup>s</sup> the blind receive their sight.
8 <sup>s</sup> to this	12 Now when he <sup>6</sup> came nigh <sup>1</sup> to the gate of the city, behold, there was <sup>7</sup> a dead man carried out, <sup>1</sup> the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.	f ch. 4. 18.	24 ¶ <sup>9</sup> And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to <sup>1</sup> speak unto the people <sup>1</sup> concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness <sup>2</sup> for to see? <sup>3</sup> A <sup>1</sup> reed shaken with the wind?	17 <sup>a</sup> and 18 <sup>s</sup> up, 19 <sup>s</sup> the poor have good tidings 20 <sup>m</sup> Or, the gospel <sup>1</sup> preached to them.
9 <sup>m</sup> Gr. bond- servant.	13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not.	g ch. 4. 18.	25 But what went ye out <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> to see? <sup>3</sup> A <sup>1</sup> man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.	21 <sup>s</sup> find none oc- casion of stum- bling 22 <sup>s</sup> say unto the multi- tudes
1 <sup>s</sup> And when	14 And he came <sup>8</sup> and touched the <sup>h</sup> bier: and <sup>9</sup> they that bare him <sup>1</sup> stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, <sup>†</sup> Arise.	h Mat. 11. 7.	26 But what went ye out <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> to see? <sup>3</sup> A <sup>1</sup> prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.	23 <sup>s</sup> to be- hold? a 24 <sup>s</sup> a
2 <sup>s</sup> mul- titude	15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he <sup>1</sup> delivered <sup>1</sup> him to his mother.	i ch. 4. 18.	27 This is <sup>†</sup> he <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> of whom it is written, <sup>4</sup> k Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, <sup>5</sup> which <sup>1</sup> shall prepare thy way before thee.	25 <sup>s</sup> who 26 <sup>s</sup> them 27 <sup>s</sup> none greater than John: yet he that is but little 28 <sup>m</sup> Gr. lesser.
3 <sup>s</sup> soon after- wards,	16 ¶ And <sup>2</sup> there came a fear <sup>1</sup> on all: and they glorified God, saying, <sup>3</sup> ¶ That <sup>1</sup> a great prophet is <sup>4</sup> risen up among us; and,	j ch. 5. 54. John 11. 43. Acts 9. 41. Rom. 4. 17. e Mat. 3. 1.	28 <sup>o</sup> For <sup>1</sup> I say unto you, Among <sup>6</sup> those <sup>1</sup> that are born of women there is <sup>7</sup> not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least <sup>1</sup> in the	29 <sup>s</sup> who 30 <sup>s</sup> them 31 <sup>s</sup> none greater than John: yet he that is but little 32 <sup>m</sup> Gr. lesser.
4 <sup>s</sup> to				
5 <sup>s</sup> a great multi- tude,				
6 <sup>s</sup> drew near				
7 <sup>s</sup> carried out one that was dead,				
8 <sup>a</sup> nigh				
9 <sup>s</sup> the bearers				
1 <sup>s</sup> gave				
2 <sup>s</sup> fear				
3 <sup>s</sup> took hold				
4 <sup>s</sup> arisen among us: and,				

	kingdom of God is greater than he.	A D. 31.	41 <sup>1</sup> There was a certain creditor which <sup>1</sup> had two debtors: the one owed five hundred <sup>2</sup> pence, and the other fifty.	1 <sup>1</sup> A certain lender
1 S when they heard,	29 And all the people <sup>1</sup> that heard <i>him</i> , <sup>1</sup> and the publicans, justified God, <sup>2</sup> being baptized with the baptism of John.	<sup>a</sup> See Mat. 19, 28. <sup>b</sup> Mat. 3. 5. <sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 12.	42 <sup>3</sup> And when they had nothing <sup>1</sup> to pay, he <sup>o</sup> frankly forgave them both. <sup>4</sup> Tell me therefore, which of them <sup>1</sup> will love him most?	3 M See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28.
3 A the	30 But the Pharisees and <sup>3</sup> lawyers <sup>c</sup> rejected <sup>4</sup> the counsel of God <sup>e</sup> against themselves, <sup>5</sup> being not baptized of him.	<sup>c</sup> Or, <i>frustrated.</i> <sup>d</sup> Acts 20. 27. <sup>e</sup> Or, <i>within themselves.</i>	43 Simon answered and said, <sup>5</sup> I suppose that <i>he</i> , <sup>1</sup> to whom he forgave <sup>6</sup> most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.	3 S When they had not <i>where-with</i>
4 S for themselves the counsel of God,	31 ¶ <sup>o</sup> And the Lord said, <sup>1</sup> Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? <sup>2</sup> and to what are they like?	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 11. 16.	44 And <sup>7</sup> he turned <sup>1</sup> to the woman, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>3</sup> said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath <sup>9</sup> washed my feet with <sup>1</sup> tears, and wiped <sup>†</sup> them with <sup>1</sup> the hairs of her head.	3 S Which of them therefore
5 M Or, not having been	32 They are like unto children <sup>7</sup> sitting <sup>1</sup> in the marketplace, and <sup>8</sup> calling one to another, and saying, We have <sup>1</sup> piped unto you, and ye <sup>9</sup> have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.		45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but <sup>2</sup> this woman <sup>1</sup> since the time I came in <sup>3</sup> hath not ceased to <sup>4</sup> kiss my feet.	5 S He, I suppose,
6 S,	33 For <sup>9</sup> John the Baptist <sup>1</sup> came neither eating <sup>1</sup> bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a <sup>2</sup> devil.	<sup>g</sup> Mat. 3. 4. <sup>h</sup> Mark 1. 6. <sup>i</sup> ch. 1. 15.	46 <sup>h</sup> My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but <sup>3</sup> this woman <sup>1</sup> hath anointed my feet with ointment.	6 A the
7 S that sit	34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold <sup>3</sup> a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!	<sup>j</sup> Ps. 23. 5.	47 <sup>4</sup> Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, <i>the same loveth little.</i>	7 S turning
8 S call one to another; which say, We	35 <sup>4</sup> But <sup>1</sup> wisdom <sup>5</sup> is justified of all her children.	<sup>k</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 14.	48 And he said unto her, <sup>m</sup> Thy sins are forgiven.	3 S he
9 S did not dance: we waited, and ye did not weep.	36 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he <sup>6</sup> went <sup>1</sup> into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat.	<sup>l</sup> Mat. 11. 19.	49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say <sup>5</sup> within themselves, <sup>6</sup> Who is this that <sup>7</sup> forgiveth sins <sup>o</sup> also? <sup>1</sup>	9 S wetted my feet with her
1 S is come eating no	37 And <sup>o</sup> , behold, a woman <sup>7</sup> in the city, which was a sinner, <sup>1</sup> when she knew that <sup>3</sup> <i>Jesus</i> sat <sup>1</sup> at meat in the Pharisee's house, <sup>9</sup> brought <sup>1</sup> an alabaster box <sup>1</sup> of ointment,	<sup>m</sup> Mat. 26. 6. <sup>n</sup> Mark 14. 3. <sup>o</sup> John 11. 2.	50 And he said <sup>8</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the woman, <sup>2</sup> Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.	1 S her hair.
2 M Gr. demon.	38 And <sup>8</sup> stood at his feet behind <i>him</i> weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe <sup>1</sup> <i>them</i> with the <sup>4</sup> hairs <sup>1</sup> of her head, and <sup>5</sup> kissed his feet, and anointed <sup>†</sup> <i>them</i> with the ointment.	<sup>p</sup> Mat. 9. 2. <sup>q</sup> Mark 2. 5.		3 S she,
3 A,	39 Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw <sup>†</sup> <i>it</i> , he spake within himself, saying, <sup>2</sup> This man, if he were <sup>6</sup> a prophet, would have <sup>7</sup> known <sup>1</sup> who and what manner of woman <sup>†</sup> <i>this is</i> <sup>3</sup> that <sup>1</sup> toucheth him <sup>9</sup> : for <sup>1</sup> she is a sinner.	<sup>r</sup> Mat. 9. 22. <sup>s</sup> Mark 5. 34. <sup>t</sup> & 10. 52. <sup>u</sup> ch. 8. 48. <sup>v</sup> & 18. 42.		3 A,
4 S And	40 And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, <sup>1</sup> Master, say on.	<sup>w</sup> Mat. 27. 55. <sup>x</sup> 56.		4 M Gr. <i>kiss much.</i>
5 M Or, was		<sup>y</sup> ch. 15. 2.		5 S she
6 S entered				
7 S which was in the city, a sinner; and				
8 S he was sitting				
9 A she				
1 M Or, a flask				
2 S cruse				
3 S standing behind at his feet, weeping, she began to wet his feet with her tears, and				
4 S hair				
5 M Gr. <i>kissed much.</i>				
6 M Some auth. read the prophet. See John 1. 21, 25.				
7 S perceived				
8 S which				
9 S, that				
1 M Or, Teacher				

CHAPTER 8.

<sup>o</sup> 3 Women minister unto Christ. 4 Parable of the sower, 16 and of the candle. 21 Christ declareth who are his mother, and brethren: 22 rebuketh the winds: 26 casteth out the legion of devils: 37 is rejected of the Gadarenes: 43 healeth the issue of blood, 49 and raiseth Jairus' daughter.

AND it came to pass <sup>9</sup> afterwards, <sup>1</sup> that he went <sup>1</sup> throughout every city and village, <sup>1</sup> preaching and <sup>2</sup> shewing the glad tidings <sup>1</sup> of the kingdom of God <sup>3</sup>: and the twelve <sup>1</sup> were with him, <sup>1</sup>

2 And <sup>7</sup> certain women <sup>o</sup>, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary <sup>4</sup>

<sup>3</sup> S, and with him the twelve, <sup>4</sup> A that was

R.V.	<i>The parable of</i>	ST. LUKE 8.	<i>the sower, &amp;c.</i>	R.V.
1 S from whom	called Magdalene, <sup>1a</sup> out of whom went <sup>1</sup> seven <sup>2</sup> devils <sup>3</sup> ,	A. D. 31.	heard the word, <sup>1</sup> keep <i>it</i> , and bring forth fruit with patience.	1 S hold it fast,
2 M Gr. demons.	3 And Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto <sup>4</sup> him <sup>1</sup> of their substance.	<sup>a</sup> Mark 16. 9.	16 ¶ <sup>2b</sup> No <sup>1</sup> man, when he hath lighted <sup>3</sup> a candle, <sup>1</sup> covereth it with a vessel, or putteth <sup>†</sup> it under a bed; but <sup>4</sup> setteth <i>it</i> on a candlestick, <sup>1</sup> that they which enter in may see the light.	2 S And no
3 A had gone out	4 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And when <sup>5</sup> much people were gathered <sup>1</sup> together, and <sup>6</sup> were come to him out of every city, <sup>1</sup> he spake by a parable:	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 5. 15. Mark 4. 21. ch. 11. 33.	17 <sup>d</sup> For nothing is <sup>5</sup> secret, <sup>1</sup> that shall not be made manifest; <sup>6</sup> neither <i>any thing</i> hid, <sup>1</sup> that shall not be known and come <sup>7</sup> abroad.	3 S lamp,
4 S them	5 ¶ <sup>1</sup> A sower went <sup>8</sup> out <sup>1</sup> to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden <sup>9</sup> down, <sup>1</sup> and the <sup>1</sup> fowls of the air <sup>1</sup> devoured it.	<sup>c</sup> Mat. 13. 2. Mark 4. 1. d Mat. 10. 26. ch. 12. 2.	18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: <sup>6</sup> for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken <sup>8</sup> even that which he <sup>9</sup> seemeth to have.	4 S putteth it on a stand,
5 S a great multitude came	6 And <sup>2</sup> some fell upon <sup>1</sup> a rock; and as soon as it <sup>3</sup> was sprung up <sup>1</sup> , it withered away, because it <sup>4</sup> lacked <sup>1</sup> moisture.	<sup>e</sup> Mat. 13. 12. & 25. 29. ch. 19. 26.	19 ¶ <sup>1g</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> came to him <sup>†</sup> his mother and <sup>o</sup> his brethren, and <sup>2</sup> could not come at him for the <sup>3</sup> press.	5 S hid,
6 S they of every city resorted unto him.	7 And <sup>5</sup> some fell among <sup>1</sup> thorns; and the thorns <sup>3</sup> sprang up <sup>1</sup> with it, and choked it.	<sup>f</sup> Or, <i>thinketh that he hath.</i> <sup>g</sup> Mat. 12. 46. Mark 3. 31.	20 And it was told him <sup>o</sup> by certain which said <sup>1</sup> , Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.	6 S nor anything secret,
7 S The	8 And other fell <sup>6</sup> on <sup>1</sup> good ground, and <sup>8</sup> sprang up <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>7</sup> bare fruit an <sup>1</sup> hundredfold.	<sup>h</sup> Mat. 13. 10. Mark 4. 10.	21 <sup>4</sup> And <sup>1</sup> he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it.	7 S to light.
8 S forth	<sup>8</sup> And when he had <sup>1</sup> said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.	<sup>i</sup> Mat. 8. 23. Mark 4. 35.	22 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Now it came to pass on <sup>5</sup> a certain day, <sup>1</sup> that he <sup>6</sup> went into a ship with <sup>7</sup> his disciples <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of the lake <sup>8</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> they launched forth.	8 A away
9 S under foot,	9 <sup>9</sup> And his disciples asked him <sup>1</sup> , saying, What might this parable be?	<sup>k</sup> Is. 6. 9. Mark 4. 12.	23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were <sup>9</sup> filled <sup>1</sup> with water, and were in jeopardy.	9 S think-eth he hath.
1 S birds of the heaven	10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to <sup>2</sup> others <sup>1</sup> in parables; <sup>†</sup> that seeing they <sup>3</sup> might <sup>1</sup> not see, and hearing they <sup>3</sup> might <sup>1</sup> not understand.	<sup>j</sup> Mat. 12. 46. Mark 3. 31.	24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. <sup>1</sup> Then he arose, <sup>1</sup> and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.	10 Or, <i>seemeth to have</i>
2 S other fell on the	11 <sup>1</sup> Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.	<sup>l</sup> Mat. 13. 18. Mark 4. 14.	25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> being afraid <sup>2</sup> wondered, <sup>1</sup> saying one to another, <sup>3</sup> What manner of man is this! for <sup>1</sup> he commandeth even the winds and <sup>4</sup> water, and they obey him <sup>5</sup> !	1 S And there
3 S grew	12 <sup>4</sup> Those <sup>1</sup> by the way side are they that <sup>5</sup> hear <sup>1</sup> ; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word <sup>6</sup> out of their hearts, lest they should <sup>1</sup> believe and be saved.	<sup>m</sup> Mat. 8. 28. Mark 5. 1.	26 ¶ <sup>1m</sup> And they arrived at the country of the <sup>6</sup> Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee.	2 A they
4 S had no	13 <sup>7</sup> They <sup>1</sup> on the rock are <sup>8</sup> they, <sup>1</sup> which, when they <sup>5</sup> hear <sup>1</sup> , receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.		27 And when he <sup>6</sup> went forth to <sup>1</sup> land, there met him <sup>5</sup> out of the	3 S crowd.
5 S other fell amidst the	14 And that which fell among <sup>9</sup> thorns <sup>1</sup> are they <sup>1</sup> , which, when they <sup>1</sup> have heard, <sup>2</sup> go forth, and <sup>1</sup> are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of <i>this</i> life, and bring no fruit to perfection.			4 S But
6 S into the	15 <sup>3</sup> But that on <sup>1</sup> the good ground <sup>4</sup> are they, which <sup>1</sup> in an honest and good heart, having			5 S one of those days,
7 S brought forth fruit a				6 S entered into a boat, himself and
8 S As he				7 S ;
9 A ¶				8 S : and
1 S what this parable might be.				9 S filling
2 S the rest				1 S And he awoke,
3 S may				2 S they marvelled,
4 S And those				3 S Who then is this, that
5 S have heard				4 A the
6 S from their heart, that they may not				5 S ?
7 S And those				6 S (Gadarenes;
8 S they				7 M Many anc.auth. read <i>Gergesenes</i> ; others, <i>Gadarenes</i> ; and so in ver. 37.
9 S the thorns, these				8 S was come forth upon the
1 S that				9 A a certain man
2 S and as they go on their way they				
3 S And that in				
4 S, these are such as				



1 S, who  
2 M Gr.  
demons.  
3 S; and  
for a long  
time he  
had worn  
4 S and  
abode  
not  
5 S And  
when  
6 S the  
Most  
High  
God  
7 S from  
8 M Or, of  
a long  
time  
9 S seized  
1 A under  
guard,  
and  
2 S break-  
ing  
3 S asunder,  
he  
4 M Gr.  
demon.  
5 S deserts.  
6 S; for  
7 M Gr.  
demons.  
8 S in-  
treated  
9 S depart  
into the  
abyss.  
1 S Now  
2 S a  
3 S give  
them  
leave  
4 S gave  
them  
leave.  
5 S And  
the devils  
[M Gr.  
demons]  
came out  
from  
6 S rushed  
down the  
steep  
7 S And  
when  
8 S had  
come to  
pass  
9 S And  
1 A they  
2 S from  
3 M Gr.  
demons.  
4 S gone  
out,  
5 S clothed  
6 A, at the  
feet of  
Jesus  
7 S And  
they that  
8 S how  
9 S with  
devils  
[M Gr.  
demons]  
was made  
whole  
M Or, saved  
sences  
a boat,

city<sup>1</sup> a certain man, which<sup>1</sup> had<sup>2</sup> devils<sup>3</sup> long time, and ware<sup>1</sup> no clothes, <sup>4</sup>neither abode<sup>1</sup> in any house, but in the tombs.

28 <sup>5</sup>When<sup>1</sup> he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, <sup>†</sup>thou Son of <sup>6</sup>God most high<sup>1</sup>? I beseech thee, torment me not.

29 <sup>9</sup>(For he <sup>o</sup>had<sup>1</sup> commanded the unclean spirit to come out <sup>†</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the man. For <sup>8</sup>oftentimes it had <sup>9</sup>caught<sup>1</sup> him; and he was kept <sup>1</sup> bound with chains and <sup>o</sup>in<sup>1</sup> fetters; and <sup>2</sup>he brake<sup>1</sup> the bands<sup>3</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>was driven of the <sup>4</sup>devil into the <sup>6</sup>wilderness.)

30 And Jesus asked him, <sup>o</sup>saying, <sup>1</sup>What is thy name? And he said, Legion<sup>6</sup>; because<sup>1</sup> many <sup>7</sup>devils were entered into him.

31 And they <sup>8</sup>besought<sup>1</sup> him that he would not command them to <sup>9</sup>go out <sup>†</sup>into the deep.<sup>1</sup>

32 <sup>1</sup>And<sup>1</sup> there was there <sup>2</sup>an<sup>1</sup> herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they <sup>8</sup>besought<sup>1</sup> him that he would <sup>3</sup>suffer them <sup>†</sup>to enter into them. And he <sup>4</sup>suffered them.<sup>1</sup>

33 <sup>6</sup>Then went the devils out of<sup>1</sup> the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd <sup>†</sup>ran violently down a steep place<sup>1</sup> into the lake, and were choked.

34 <sup>7</sup>When<sup>1</sup> they that fed <sup>†</sup>them saw what <sup>8</sup>was done<sup>1</sup>, they fled, and <sup>o</sup>went and <sup>1</sup>told <sup>†</sup>it in the city and in the country.

35 <sup>9</sup>Then<sup>1</sup> they went out to see what <sup>8</sup>was done<sup>1</sup>; and <sup>1</sup>came to Jesus, and found the man, <sup>2</sup>out of<sup>1</sup> whom the <sup>3</sup>devils were <sup>4</sup>departed,<sup>1</sup> sitting<sup>5</sup> at the feet of Jesus, clothed,<sup>1</sup> and in his right mind<sup>6</sup>: and they were afraid.

36 <sup>7</sup>They also which<sup>1</sup> saw <sup>†</sup>it told them <sup>8</sup>by what means<sup>1</sup> he that was possessed <sup>9</sup>of the devils was healed<sup>1</sup>.

37 <sup>9</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>Then the whole multitude<sup>1</sup> of the country of the <sup>2</sup>Gadarenes<sup>1</sup> round about <sup>3</sup>besought<sup>1</sup> him to depart from them; for they were <sup>4</sup>taken<sup>1</sup> with great fear: and he <sup>5</sup>went up into the ship,<sup>1</sup> and returned <sup>o</sup>back again<sup>1</sup>.

A.D. 31.

a Mark 5. 18.

b Mat. 9. 18.  
Mark 5. 22.

c Rev. 20. 3.

d Mat. 9. 20.

e Mark 5. 30.  
ch. 6. 19.

f Mat. 8. 34.

g Acts 16. 39.

h Mark 5. 25.

38 <sup>1</sup>Now<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>the man <sup>2</sup>out of<sup>1</sup> whom the <sup>3</sup>devils were <sup>4</sup>departed besought<sup>1</sup> him that he might be with him: but <sup>5</sup>Jesus<sup>1</sup> sent him away, saying,

39 Return to <sup>6</sup>thine own<sup>1</sup> house, and <sup>7</sup>shew<sup>1</sup> how great things God hath done <sup>8</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> thee. And he went his way, <sup>9</sup>and published<sup>1</sup> throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done <sup>8</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> him.

40 <sup>1</sup>And <sup>2</sup>it came to pass, that, when Jesus was<sup>1</sup> returned, the <sup>3</sup>people <sup>gladly</sup>received him<sup>1</sup>; for they were all waiting for him.

41 <sup>9</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>And <sup>o</sup>, behold, there came a man named <sup>4</sup>Jairus,<sup>1</sup> and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus<sup>1</sup> feet, and besought him <sup>6</sup>that he would<sup>1</sup> come into his house<sup>6</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

42 For he had <sup>7</sup>one<sup>1</sup> only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the <sup>8</sup>people<sup>1</sup> thronged him.

43 <sup>9</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which <sup>9</sup>had spent all her living upon physicians, <sup>1</sup>neither could<sup>1</sup> be healed of any,

44 Came behind <sup>†</sup>him, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately <sup>2</sup>her<sup>1</sup> issue of <sup>3</sup>blood stancheth.

45 And Jesus said, Who <sup>4</sup>touched me? <sup>5</sup>When<sup>1</sup> all denied, Peter <sup>6</sup>, <sup>7</sup>and they that were with him <sup>o</sup>said<sup>1</sup>, Master, the <sup>8</sup>multitude throng thee and press thee,<sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup>and sayest thou, Who touched me?<sup>1</sup>

46 <sup>9</sup>And<sup>1</sup> Jesus said, <sup>1</sup>Somebody hath touched<sup>1</sup> me: for I <sup>2</sup>perceive that <sup>3</sup>virtue is gone out of me.<sup>1</sup>

47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him<sup>o</sup>, she<sup>1</sup> declared <sup>3</sup>unto him before<sup>1</sup> all the people for what cause she <sup>o</sup>had<sup>1</sup> touched him, and how she was healed immediately.

48 And he said unto her, Daughter, <sup>o</sup>be of good comfort: <sup>†</sup>thy faith hath <sup>4</sup>made thee whole; go in peace.

49 <sup>9</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's house,

1 S But  
2 S from  
3 M Gr.  
demons.  
4 S gone  
out  
prayed  
5 S he  
6 S thy  
7 S declare  
8 S for  
9 S pub-  
lishing  
1 A ¶  
2 S as Jesus  
3 S multi-  
tude wel-  
comed  
him;  
4 S Jairus,  
5 S to  
6 S;  
7 S an  
8 S mul-  
titudes  
9 M Some  
anc. auth.  
omit and  
spent all  
her living  
upon  
physi-  
cians,  
and,  
1 S and  
could not  
2 S the  
3 A her  
4 A is it  
that  
5 S And  
when  
6 A said,  
7 M Some  
anc. auth.  
omit and  
they that  
were  
with  
him.  
8 S mul-  
titudes  
press and  
crush  
thee.  
9 S But  
1 S Some  
one did  
touch  
2 S per-  
ceived that  
power  
had gone  
forth  
from me.  
3 S in the  
presence of  
4 M Or,  
saved  
thee

1<sup>M</sup> Or, Teacher  
2<sup>S</sup> Jesus hearing it,  
3<sup>S</sup> only believe,  
4<sup>M</sup> Or, saved  
5<sup>S</sup> to  
6<sup>S</sup> not any man to enter in with him,  
7<sup>A</sup> and John,  
8<sup>A</sup> and her mother  
9<sup>S</sup> were weeping, and bewailing  
1<sup>A</sup> for  
2<sup>S</sup> But he, taking  
3<sup>S</sup> Maiden,  
4<sup>S</sup> returned,  
5<sup>S</sup> rose up immediately  
6<sup>S</sup> that something be given her to eat.  
7<sup>S</sup> amazed  
8<sup>S</sup> to  
9<sup>S</sup> had been

saying <sup>o</sup>to him<sup>1</sup>, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the <sup>1</sup>Master.

50 But <sup>2</sup>when Jesus heard <sup>it</sup>, he<sup>1</sup> answered him, <sup>o</sup>saying, 'Fear not: <sup>3</sup>believe only,<sup>1</sup> and she shall be <sup>4</sup>made whole.

51 And when he came <sup>5</sup>into<sup>1</sup> the house, he suffered <sup>6</sup>no man to go in,<sup>1</sup> save Peter,<sup>7</sup> and James,<sup>o</sup> and John,<sup>1</sup> and the father <sup>o</sup>and the mother<sup>1</sup> of the maiden <sup>8</sup>.

52 And all <sup>9</sup>wept, and bewailed<sup>1</sup> her: but he said, Weep not; <sup>1</sup>she is not dead, <sup>2</sup>but sleepeth.

53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

54 <sup>2</sup>And he put them all out, and took<sup>1</sup> her by the hand, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> called, saying, <sup>3</sup>Maid,<sup>1</sup> arise.

55 And her spirit <sup>4</sup>came again,<sup>1</sup> and she <sup>5</sup>arose straightway<sup>1</sup>: and he commanded <sup>6</sup>to give her meat.<sup>1</sup>

56 And her parents were <sup>7</sup>astonished<sup>1</sup>: but <sup>9</sup>he charged them<sup>8</sup> that they should<sup>1</sup> tell no man what <sup>9</sup>was<sup>1</sup> done.

### CHAPTER 9.

<sup>o</sup>1 Christ sendeth out his apostles. 7 Herod desireth to see Christ. 17 Christ feedeth five thousand: 22 foretelleth his passion. 28 The transfiguration. 37 He healeth the lunatick: 46 commendeth humility. 57 Disciples would follow him, but upon conditions.

<sup>1</sup>THEN<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>he called <sup>2</sup>his<sup>1</sup> twelve<sup>o</sup>disciples<sup>1</sup> together, and gave them power and authority over all <sup>3</sup>devils, and to cure diseases.

2 And <sup>4</sup>he sent them<sup>1</sup> to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal <sup>5</sup>the sick.

3 <sup>4</sup>And he said unto them, Take nothing for <sup>1</sup>your journey, neither <sup>6</sup>staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither<sup>1</sup> money; neither have two coats <sup>7</sup>apiece<sup>1</sup>.

4 <sup>m</sup>And <sup>7</sup>whatsoever house ye enter <sup>o</sup>into<sup>1</sup>, there abide, and thence depart.

5 <sup>n</sup>And <sup>5</sup>whosoever will not<sup>1</sup> receive you <sup>9</sup>, when ye <sup>1</sup>go out of<sup>1</sup> that city, <sup>2</sup>shake off the <sup>o</sup>very<sup>1</sup> dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

6 <sup>r</sup>And they departed, and went <sup>2</sup>through the towns,<sup>1</sup>

A. D. 31.

<sup>a</sup> Mat. 14. 1.  
Mark 6. 14.

<sup>b</sup> John 11. 11.  
12.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 23. 8.  
<sup>d</sup> Mark 6. 30.

<sup>e</sup> Mat. 14. 12.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 7. 14.  
John 11. 43.

<sup>g</sup> Mat. 8. 4.  
9. 30.

<sup>h</sup> Mark 5. 42.  
<sup>i</sup> Mat. 14. 15.  
John 6. 1, 5.

<sup>j</sup> Mat. 10. 1.  
Mark 3. 13.  
6. 7.

<sup>k</sup> Mat. 10. 7, 8.  
Mark 6. 12.  
ch. 10. 1, 9.

<sup>l</sup> Mat. 10. 9.  
Mark 6. 8.  
ch. 10. 4.  
12. 35.

<sup>m</sup> Mat. 10. 11.  
Mark 6. 10.

<sup>n</sup> Mat. 10. 14.

<sup>p</sup> Acts 13. 51.

<sup>q</sup> Mat. 16. 13.  
Mark 8. 27.  
<sup>r</sup> Mark 6. 12.

preaching <sup>1</sup>the gospel, and healing <sup>1</sup>every where.<sup>1</sup>

7 ¶ <sup>a</sup>Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done <sup>o</sup>by him<sup>1</sup>: and he was <sup>2</sup>perplexed, because that it was said <sup>3</sup>of<sup>1</sup> some, that John was risen from the dead;

8 And <sup>3</sup>of<sup>1</sup> some, that <sup>4</sup>Elias<sup>1</sup> had appeared; and <sup>5</sup>of<sup>1</sup> others, that one of the old prophets was risen again.

9 And Herod said, John <sup>o</sup>have<sup>1</sup> I beheaded: but who is this, <sup>5</sup>of<sup>1</sup> whom I hear such things? <sup>c</sup>And he <sup>6</sup>desired<sup>1</sup> to see him.

10 ¶ <sup>a</sup>And the apostles, when they were returned, <sup>7</sup>told him all that<sup>1</sup> they had done. <sup>8</sup>And he took them, and <sup>8</sup>went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the<sup>1</sup> city called Bethsaida.

11 <sup>a</sup>And the people, when they knew <sup>it</sup>,<sup>1</sup> followed him: and he <sup>1</sup>received<sup>1</sup> them, and spake <sup>2</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> them of the kingdom of God, and <sup>o</sup>healed<sup>1</sup> them that had need of healing<sup>2</sup>.

12 <sup>a</sup>And <sup>o</sup>when<sup>1</sup> the day began to wear away<sup>4</sup>, then came the twelve,<sup>1</sup> and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the <sup>5</sup>towns<sup>1</sup> and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place.

13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more <sup>6</sup>but<sup>1</sup> five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy <sup>7</sup>meat<sup>1</sup> for all this people.

14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said <sup>8</sup>to<sup>1</sup> his disciples, Make them <sup>9</sup>sit down<sup>1</sup> by fifties in a company.<sup>1</sup>

15 And they did so, and made them all <sup>9</sup>sit down<sup>1</sup>.

16 <sup>2</sup>Then<sup>1</sup> he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake<sup>3</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.

17 And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up <sup>4</sup>of fragments that remained<sup>1</sup> to them <sup>5</sup>twelve baskets.

18 ¶ <sup>a</sup>And it came to pass, as he was <sup>6</sup>alone praying, his<sup>1</sup> disciples were with him: and

1<sup>S</sup> every-where.

2<sup>A</sup> much  
3<sup>S</sup> by

4<sup>S</sup> Elijah

5<sup>S</sup> about  
6<sup>S</sup> sought

7<sup>S</sup> declared unto him what things

8<sup>S</sup> withdrew apart to a

9<sup>S</sup> But the multitudes perceiving it

1<sup>S</sup> welcomed

2<sup>S</sup> to

3<sup>A</sup> he healed

4<sup>S</sup>; and the twelve came,

5<sup>S</sup> villages

6<sup>S</sup> than

7<sup>S</sup> food

8<sup>S</sup> unto

9<sup>M</sup> Gr. recline.

1<sup>S</sup> in companies, about fifty each.

2<sup>S</sup> And

3<sup>S</sup>;

4<sup>S</sup> that which remained

5<sup>A</sup> of broken pieces,

6<sup>S</sup> praying alone, the

1<sup>S</sup> And  
2<sup>S</sup> the  
3<sup>M</sup> Gr. demons.  
4<sup>A</sup> forth  
5<sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. omit the sick.  
6<sup>S</sup> staff, nor wallet, nor bread, nor  
7<sup>A</sup> into

8<sup>S</sup> as many as  
9<sup>A</sup> not  
1<sup>S</sup> depart from  
2<sup>S</sup> through-out the villages,

1 S Who do the multi-  
tudes say  
2 S And they  
3 S others  
4 S Elijah  
5 S And he  
6 S who  
7 A And  
8 S But he  
9 S this to  
no man  
1 S killed, and  
the third day  
he raised up.  
2 S unto  
3 S would  
4 M Or,  
soul  
5 S ;  
6 S shall  
7 S pro-  
fited,  
8 S or for-  
feit his  
own self  
9 S cometh  
1 S the  
glory  
of the  
Father,  
2 S There  
3 S of them  
that  
stand  
4 S in no  
wise  
5 A with  
him  
6 S the  
7 S was  
praying,  
8 S became  
9 S dazzling  
1 S Elijah ;  
2 M Or, de-  
parture  
3 S was  
about to  
4 S Now

he asked them, saying, <sup>1</sup> Whom say the people<sup>1</sup> that I am ?  
19 <sup>2</sup> They<sup>1</sup> answering said, <sup>a</sup> John the Baptist ; but <sup>3</sup> some<sup>1</sup> say, <sup>4</sup> Elias<sup>1</sup> ; and others <sup>5</sup> say<sup>1</sup>, that one of the old prophets is risen again.  
20 <sup>6</sup> He<sup>1</sup> said unto them, But <sup>7</sup> whom<sup>1</sup> say ye that I am ?  
21 <sup>8</sup> Peter answering said, The Christ of God.  
22 <sup>9</sup> And he straitly<sup>1</sup> charged them, and commanded *them* to tell <sup>10</sup> no man that thing<sup>1</sup> ;  
23 Saying, <sup>a</sup> The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be <sup>11</sup> slain, and be raised the third day.  
24 <sup>b</sup> And he said <sup>2</sup> to them<sup>1</sup> all, If any <sup>12</sup> man<sup>3</sup> will<sup>1</sup> come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.  
25 For whosoever <sup>3</sup> will<sup>1</sup> save his <sup>13</sup> life<sup>4</sup> shall lose it<sup>1</sup> ; but whosoever <sup>6</sup> will<sup>1</sup> lose his <sup>14</sup> life<sup>4</sup> for my sake, the same shall save it.  
26 For what is a man <sup>7</sup> advantaged<sup>1</sup>, if he gain the whole world, and lose <sup>8</sup> himself, or be cast away<sup>1</sup> ?  
27 For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he <sup>9</sup> shall come<sup>1</sup> in his own glory, and <sup>1</sup> in his Father's, and of the holy angels.  
28 But I tell you of a truth, <sup>2</sup> there<sup>1</sup> be some <sup>3</sup> standing<sup>1</sup> here, which shall <sup>4</sup> not<sup>1</sup> taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.  
29 And it came to pass about <sup>5</sup> an<sup>1</sup> eight days after these <sup>6</sup> sayings, he took <sup>7</sup> Peter and John and James, and went up into <sup>8</sup> a<sup>1</sup> mountain to pray.  
30 And as he <sup>9</sup> prayed<sup>1</sup>, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment <sup>10</sup> was<sup>1</sup> white and <sup>11</sup> glistening<sup>1</sup>.  
31 And <sup>12</sup> behold<sup>1</sup>, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and <sup>13</sup> Elias<sup>1</sup>.  
32 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his <sup>14</sup> decease<sup>1</sup> which he <sup>15</sup> should<sup>1</sup> accomplish at Jerusalem.  
33 But <sup>16</sup> Peter and they that were with him <sup>17</sup> were heavy

A.D. 32.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 7, 8.  
Mat. 14. 2.

<sup>b</sup> Mat. 16. 16.  
John 6. 69.

<sup>c</sup> Mat. 16. 20.

<sup>d</sup> Mat. 16. 21.  
17. 22.

<sup>e</sup> Mat. 3. 17.  
Acts 3. 22.

<sup>f</sup> Mat. 10. 38.  
16. 24.  
Mark 8. 34.  
ch. 14. 27.

<sup>g</sup> Mat. 17. 9.

<sup>h</sup> Mat. 17. 14.  
Mark 9. 14.  
17.

<sup>i</sup> Mat. 16. 26.  
Mark 8. 36.

<sup>j</sup> Mat. 10. 33.  
Mark 8. 38.  
2 Tim. 2. 12.

<sup>k</sup> Mat. 16. 28.  
Mark 9. 1.

<sup>l</sup> Mat. 17. 1.  
Mark 9. 2.

<sup>m</sup> Or, things.

<sup>n</sup> Dan. 8. 18.  
10. 9.

with sleep : <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> when they were <sup>3</sup> awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him.  
33 And it came to pass, as they <sup>4</sup> departed<sup>1</sup> from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here : and let us make three <sup>5</sup> tabernacles ; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for <sup>6</sup> Elias<sup>1</sup> : not knowing what he said.  
34 <sup>7</sup> While he thus spake,<sup>1</sup> there came a cloud, and overshadowed them : and they feared as they entered into the cloud.  
35 And <sup>8</sup> there came a voice<sup>1</sup> out of the cloud, saying, <sup>9</sup> This is <sup>10</sup> my beloved Son : <sup>11</sup> hear him<sup>1</sup>.  
36 And when the voice <sup>12</sup> was past,<sup>1</sup> Jesus was found alone. <sup>13</sup> And they <sup>14</sup> kept it close<sup>1</sup>, and told no man in those days any of <sup>15</sup> those<sup>1</sup> things which they had seen.  
37 <sup>16</sup> And it came to pass, <sup>17</sup> that<sup>1</sup> on the next day, when they were come down from the <sup>18</sup> hill, much people<sup>1</sup> met him.  
38 And <sup>19</sup> behold<sup>1</sup>, a man <sup>20</sup> of the company cried out<sup>1</sup>, saying, <sup>21</sup> Master, I beseech thee<sup>1</sup>, look upon my son<sup>2</sup> : for he is mine only child<sup>1</sup>.  
39 And, lo,<sup>1</sup> a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out ; and it <sup>22</sup> teareth him that he foameth <sup>23</sup> again<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>24</sup> bruising him<sup>1</sup> hardly departeth from him<sup>2</sup>.  
40 And I besought thy disciples to cast <sup>25</sup> him<sup>1</sup> out ; and they could not.  
41 And Jesus <sup>26</sup> answering<sup>1</sup> said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and <sup>27</sup> suffer<sup>1</sup> you ? <sup>28</sup> Bring thy son hither<sup>1</sup>.  
42 And as he was yet a coming, the <sup>29</sup> devil<sup>1</sup> threw him down<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>30</sup> tare him<sup>1</sup>. And <sup>31</sup> Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the <sup>32</sup> child, and delivered him again<sup>1</sup> to his father.  
43 <sup>33</sup> And they were all <sup>34</sup> amazed at the mighty power<sup>1</sup> of God. <sup>35</sup> But while <sup>36</sup> they wondered every one<sup>1</sup> at all <sup>37</sup> things which <sup>38</sup> Jesus<sup>1</sup> did, he said unto his disciples,  
<sup>39</sup> All were marvelling

1 S but  
2 M Or, hav-  
ing re-  
mained  
awake  
3 S fully  
4 S were  
parting  
5 M Or,  
booths  
6 S Elijah  
7 S And  
while he  
said these  
things,  
8 S a voice  
came  
9 S my  
Son, my  
chosen :  
hear ye  
him.  
10 M Many  
an auth.  
read my  
beloved  
Son. See  
Mat. 17. 5 ;  
Mark 9. 7.  
11 S came,  
12 M Or, was  
past  
13 S held  
their  
peace,  
14 S the  
15 S moun-  
tain, a  
great  
multi-  
tude  
16 S from  
the multi-  
tude  
cried,  
17 M Or,  
Teacher  
18 S to  
19 S : and  
behold,  
20 M Or, con-  
vulsed  
21 S it  
22 S a, bruising  
him  
sorely  
23 S answered  
and  
24 S hear  
with  
25 S bring  
hither  
thy son.  
26 M Or,  
demon.  
27 S dashed  
him down  
28 M Or,  
rent him  
29 M Or, con-  
vulsed  
30 S grievously.  
But  
31 S boy,  
and gave  
him back  
32 S aston-  
ished at  
the majesty  
33 S he

R.V.	Christ sendeth out	St. LUKE 10.	seventy disciples.	R.V.
1 S words	44 "Let these <sup>1</sup> sayings' sink <sup>o</sup> down' into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered <sup>2</sup> into the hands of men.	A.D. 32. "Mat. 17. 22.	of the <sup>1</sup> air' have <sup>2</sup> nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay <sup>1</sup> his head.	1 S heaven
2 A up	45 "But they understood not this saying, and it was <sup>3</sup> hid' from them, that they <sup>4</sup> perceived it not': and they <sup>5</sup> feared' to ask him <sup>6</sup> of that' saying.	b Mat. 8. 21. c Mark 9. 32. ch. 2. 7, 9. & 13. 34.	59 <sup>b</sup> And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.	2 M Gr. lodging-places.
3 S concealed	46 ¶ <sup>7</sup> d Then' there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be <sup>8</sup> greatest.	d Mat. 18. 1. Mark 9. 34.	60 <sup>3</sup> Jesus' said unto him, <sup>4</sup> Let' the dead <sup>5</sup> bury their <sup>6</sup> dead: <sup>1</sup> but go thou and <sup>7</sup> preach' the kingdom of God.	3 S But he
4 S should not perceive it	47 <sup>a</sup> And Jesus, perceiving the thought' of their heart, <sup>1</sup> took a <sup>2</sup> child, and set him by <sup>3</sup> him,	e See 1 Kin. 19. 29.	61 And another also said, 'Lord, <sup>1</sup> I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them fare-well, which are at home' at my house.	4 S Leave
5 S were afraid	48 And said unto them, <sup>7</sup> Who-soever shall receive this <sup>2</sup> child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: <sup>9</sup> for he that is <sup>4</sup> least among you all, the same <sup>5</sup> shall be <sup>6</sup> great.	f Mat. 10. 40. & 18. 5. g Mark 9. 37. John 12. 44. & 13. 20.	62 <sup>a</sup> And' Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.	5 A to
6 S about this	49 ¶ <sup>h</sup> And John answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out <sup>6</sup> devils in thy name; and we <sup>7</sup> forbad' him, because he followeth not with us.	g Mat. 23. 11. 12.		6 S own dead;
7 S And	50 <sup>a</sup> And' Jesus said unto him, Forbid <sup>him</sup> not: for <sup>4</sup> he that is not against <sup>9</sup> us' is for <sup>9</sup> us'.	h Mark 9. 38. See Num. 11. 28.		7 S publish abroad
8 M Gr. greater.	51 ¶ And it came to pass, when the <sup>1</sup> time was come' that <sup>4</sup> he should be received up, he steadfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem,	i See Mat. 12. 30. ch. 11. 23. j Mat. 10. 1. Mark 6. 7. k Mark 16. 19. Acts 1. 2.	<sup>1</sup> AFTER' these things the Lord appointed <sup>2</sup> other seventy also', and <sup>3</sup> sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself <sup>3</sup> would' come.	8 S I will follow thee, Lord; but first suffer me to bid farewell to them that are
9 S But when Jesus saw the reasoning	52 And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him.	l Mat. 9. 37. 38. John 4. 35. m 2 Thes. 3. 1.	2 <sup>a</sup> Therefore said he' unto them, <sup>m</sup> The harvest <sup>3</sup> truly is great,' but the labourers <sup>†</sup> are few: <sup>n</sup> pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he <sup>o</sup> would' send forth labourers into his harvest.	9 S But
1 A he	53 And <sup>7</sup> they did not receive him, because his face was <sup>2</sup> as though he would go' to Jerusalem.	n John 4. 4, 9. o Mat. 10. 16.	3 Go your ways: <sup>q</sup> behold, I send you forth as lambs <sup>6</sup> among' wolves.	1 S Now after
2 A little	54 And when his disciples James and John saw <sup>this</sup> , they said, Lord, wilt thou that we <sup>3</sup> command' fire to come down from heaven, and consume them <sup>4</sup> o, even as <sup>x</sup> Elias did'?	p Mat. 10. 9. 10. Mark 6. 8. ch. 9. 3. q 2 Kin. 4. 29. r Mat. 10. 12.	4 <sup>r</sup> Carry <sup>7</sup> neither purse, nor scrip, nor' shoes: and <sup>1</sup> salute no man <sup>s</sup> by' the way.	2 S seventy
3 S his side,	55 But he turned, and rebuked them <sup>5</sup> 160 and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.	r Mat. 10. 9. 10. Mark 6. 8. ch. 9. 3. q 2 Kin. 4. 29. r Mat. 10. 12.	5 <sup>u</sup> And into whatsoever house ye <sup>enter</sup> , <sup>1</sup> first say, Peace be to this house.	3 M Many anc. auth. add and (two) others (and so in ver. 17.)
4 M Gr. lesser.	56 For <sup>y</sup> the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save <sup>them</sup> . And they went to another village.	s John 3. 17. & 12. 47. t Mat. 10. 11. u 1 Cor. 10. 27. v Mat. 10. 10. 1 Cor. 9. 14. w 1 Tim. 5. 18. x Mat. 8. 19.	6 And if <sup>1</sup> the' son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon <sup>2</sup> it: <sup>1</sup> if not, it shall turn to you again.	4 S was about to
5 S is	57 ¶ And <sup>o</sup> it came to pass, that, <sup>1</sup> as they went in the way, a certain <sup>†</sup> man said unto him, <sup>o</sup> Lord, <sup>1</sup> I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.	y John 3. 17. & 12. 47. z Mat. 10. 11. aa 1 Cor. 10. 27. ab Mat. 10. 10. 1 Cor. 9. 14. ac 1 Tim. 5. 18. ad Mat. 8. 19.	7 <sup>z</sup> And in <sup>3</sup> the' same house remain, <sup>a</sup> eating and drinking such things as they give: for <sup>b</sup> the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house.	5 S is plentiful,
6 M Gr. demons.	58 And Jesus said unto him, <sup>7</sup> Foxes' have holes, and <sup>8</sup> birds		8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:	6 S in the midst o
7 S forbade			9 <sup>a</sup> And heal the sick that are	7 S no purse, no wallet, no S on
8 S But				8 S shall enter, M Or, enter first, say
9 S you				9 S a
1 S days were well-nigh come				10 S him
2 M Gr. were being fulfilled.				11 M Or, it'; but
3 S as though he were going				12 S that
4 S bid				
5 M Many anc. auth. add even as Elijah did.				
6 S				
7 M Some anc. auth. add and said, Ye ... are of (as A.V.). Some, but fewer, add also For the Son... to save them (as A.V.).				
8 S The foxes				
9 A the				



R.V.	How to attain	ST. LUKE 10.	eternal life.	R.V.
	therein, and say unto them, <sup>b</sup> The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.	A.D. 32. <sup>a</sup> Many ancient copies add these words, And turn- ing to his disciples, he said, Mat. 28, 18. John 3, 35. Leut. 27, & 17, 2. <sup>b</sup> ver. 11. Mat. 3, 2. & 4, 17, & 10, 7. <sup>c</sup> John 1, 18. & 6, 44, 46. <sup>d</sup> Mat. 10, 14. ch. 9, 5. Acts 13, 51. & 18, 6. <sup>e</sup> Mat. 13, 16. / 1 Pet. 1, 10. <sup>f</sup> Mat. 10, 15. Mark 6, 11. <sup>g</sup> Mat. 11, 21. <sup>h</sup> Ezek. 3, 6.	22 <sup>a</sup> All things <sup>1</sup> are delivered to <sup>1</sup> me of my Father: and <sup>c</sup> no <sup>2</sup> man <sup>1</sup> knoweth who the Son is, <sup>3</sup> but <sup>1</sup> the Father; and who the Father is, <sup>3</sup> but <sup>1</sup> the Son, and <sup>4</sup> he to <sup>4</sup> whom the Son will reveal him. 23 <sup>a</sup> ¶ And <sup>5</sup> he turned him unto his disciples, and <sup>1</sup> said privately, <sup>e</sup> Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see: 24 For I <sup>1</sup> tell <sup>1</sup> you, <sup>7</sup> that many prophets and kings <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> de- sired to see <sup>7</sup> those <sup>1</sup> things which ye see, and <sup>8</sup> have not seen them <sup>1</sup> ; and to hear <sup>7</sup> those <sup>1</sup> things which ye hear, and <sup>9</sup> have not heard them <sup>1</sup> . 25 ¶ And <sup>o</sup> , behold, a certain lawyer stood up <sup>o</sup> , and tempted him, saying, <sup>1k</sup> Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? 26 <sup>2</sup> He <sup>1</sup> said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou? 27 And he answering said, <sup>m</sup> Thou shalt love the Lord thy God <sup>3</sup> with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and <sup>c</sup> thy neighbour as thyself. 28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and <sup>x</sup> thou shalt live. 29 But he, <sup>4</sup> willing <sup>1</sup> to <sup>2</sup> justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour? 30 <sup>a</sup> And Jesus answering <sup>1</sup> said, A certain <sup>1</sup> man <sup>o</sup> went <sup>1</sup> down from Jerusalem to Jericho <sup>7</sup> , and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> him, and de- parted, leaving <sup>7</sup> him half dead. 31 And by chance <sup>8</sup> there came down a certain priest <sup>1</sup> that way: and when he saw him, <sup>c</sup> he pass- ed by on the other side. 32 And <sup>9</sup> likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on <sup>7</sup> him, and <sup>1</sup> passed by on the other side. 33 But a certain <sup>6</sup> Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he <sup>1</sup> had compassion on <sup>7</sup> him, <sup>1</sup> 34 And <sup>2</sup> went <sup>1</sup> to <sup>7</sup> him, and bound up his wounds, pouring <sup>3</sup> in <sup>1</sup> oil and wine <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. 35 And on the morrow <sup>o</sup> when	1 <sup>s</sup> have delivered unto 2 <sup>s</sup> one 3 <sup>s</sup> save 4 <sup>s</sup> whom- soever the Son willeth to 5 <sup>s</sup> turn- ing to the disciples, he 6 <sup>s</sup> say unto 7 <sup>s</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> saw them not 9 <sup>s</sup> heard them not. 1 <sup>m</sup> Or, Teacher 2 <sup>s</sup> And he 3 <sup>m</sup> Gr. from. 4 <sup>s</sup> desir- ing 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus made answer and 6 <sup>s</sup> was going 7 <sup>s</sup> ; and he fell among robbers, which both stripped him and beat 8 <sup>s</sup> a certain priest was going down 9 <sup>s</sup> in like manner a Levite also, when he came to the place, and saw him, 1 <sup>s</sup> was moved with compas- sion, 2 <sup>s</sup> came 3 <sup>s</sup> on then 4 <sup>s</sup> ; and he
1 <sup>a</sup> shall	10 But into whatsoever city ye <sup>1</sup> enter, and they receive you not, go <sup>o</sup> your ways <sup>1</sup> out into the streets <sup>2</sup> of the same, <sup>1</sup> and say, 11 <sup>a</sup> Even the <sup>3</sup> very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you; <sup>4</sup> notwithstanding be ye sure of <sup>1</sup> this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh <sup>o</sup> unto you <sup>1</sup> . 12 <sup>a</sup> But <sup>1</sup> I say unto you, <sup>5</sup> that <sup>6</sup> it <sup>1</sup> shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city. 13 <sup>b</sup> Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! <sup>1</sup> for if the <sup>6</sup> mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon, which <sup>7</sup> have been <sup>1</sup> done in you, they <sup>8</sup> had a great while ago repen- ted, <sup>1</sup> sitting in sackcloth and ashes. 14 <sup>a</sup> But <sup>1</sup> it shall be more tolera- ble for Tyre and Sidon <sup>1</sup> at the judgment, <sup>1</sup> than for you. 15 <sup>a</sup> And thou, Capernaum, <sup>2</sup> which art <sup>7</sup> exalted to heaven, <sup>2</sup> shalt be thrust down to hell <sup>1</sup> . 16 <sup>a</sup> He that heareth you hear- eth me; and <sup>7</sup> he that <sup>3</sup> des- piset <sup>1</sup> h you <sup>3</sup> despiset <sup>1</sup> h me; and <sup>7</sup> he that <sup>3</sup> despiset <sup>1</sup> h me <sup>3</sup> despiset <sup>1</sup> h him that sent me. 17 ¶ And <sup>7</sup> the seventy return- ed <sup>o</sup> again <sup>1</sup> with joy, saying, Lord, even the <sup>4</sup> devils are subject unto us <sup>5</sup> through <sup>1</sup> thy name. 18 And he said unto them, <sup>a</sup> I beheld Satan <sup>6</sup> as lightning fall <sup>1</sup> from heaven. 19 Behold, <sup>b</sup> I <sup>7</sup> give unto you power to tread on <sup>1</sup> serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and no- thing shall <sup>8</sup> by any means <sup>1</sup> hurt you. 20 <sup>a</sup> Notwithstanding <sup>1</sup> in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but <sup>1</sup> rather rejoice, because <sup>4</sup> your names are written in heaven. 21 ¶ In that <sup>2</sup> hour Jesus re- joiced in spirit, <sup>1</sup> and said, I <sup>3</sup> thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou <sup>4</sup> hast hid <sup>1</sup> these things from the wise and <sup>9</sup> prudent, and hast revealed <sup>1</sup> them unto babes: <sup>6</sup> even so, <sup>1</sup> Father; <sup>7</sup> for so it <sup>6</sup> seemed good <sup>1</sup> in thy sight.	<sup>a</sup> Many ancient copies add these words, And turn- ing to his disciples, he said, Mat. 28, 18. John 3, 35. Leut. 27, & 17, 2. <sup>b</sup> ver. 11. Mat. 3, 2. & 4, 17, & 10, 7. <sup>c</sup> John 1, 18. & 6, 44, 46. <sup>d</sup> Mat. 10, 14. ch. 9, 5. Acts 13, 51. & 18, 6. <sup>e</sup> Mat. 13, 16. / 1 Pet. 1, 10. <sup>f</sup> Mat. 10, 15. Mark 6, 11. <sup>g</sup> Mat. 11, 21. <sup>h</sup> Ezek. 3, 6. <sup>i</sup> Mat. 19, 16. & 22, 35. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 11, 23. <sup>k</sup> Deut. 6, 5. <sup>l</sup> See Gen. 11, 4. Deut. 1, 28. Is. 14, 13. Jer. 51, 50. <sup>m</sup> See Ezek. 26, 20. & 32, 18. <sup>n</sup> Mat. 10, 40. Mark 9, 37. John 13, 20. <sup>o</sup> 1 Thes. 4, 8. <sup>p</sup> Lev. 19, 18. <sup>q</sup> John 5, 23. <sup>r</sup> Lev. 18, 5. Neh. 9, 29. Ezek. 20, 11. Rom. 10, 5. <sup>s</sup> ver. 1. <sup>t</sup> ch. 16, 15. <sup>u</sup> John 12, 31. & 16, 11. Rev. 9, 1. & 12, 8, 9. <sup>v</sup> Mat. 16, 18. Acts 28, 5. <sup>w</sup> Ps. 38, 11. <sup>x</sup> Ex. 32, 32. Ps. 69, 28. Is. 4, 3. Dan. 12, 3. Phil. 4, 3. Heb. 12, 23. Rev. 13, 8. & 20, 12. & 21, 27. <sup>y</sup> John 4, 9. / Mat. 11, 25.		

1<sup>st</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 18.

2<sup>nd</sup> I, when I come back again.

3<sup>rd</sup> S proved, 4<sup>th</sup> S robbers

5<sup>th</sup> S And Jesus said I

6<sup>th</sup> S as they went on their way,

7<sup>th</sup> S the Lord's

8<sup>th</sup> M (Gr. dis-tracted).

9<sup>th</sup> S, and she came up

10<sup>th</sup> S did leave

11<sup>th</sup> But the Lord

12<sup>th</sup> M A few anc. auth. read

13<sup>th</sup> Martha, Martha, thou art troubled;

14<sup>th</sup> Mary hath chosen

15<sup>th</sup> See, 16<sup>th</sup> S anxious

17<sup>th</sup> M Many anc. auth. read but

18<sup>th</sup> for things are need-

19<sup>th</sup> ful, or one,

20<sup>th</sup> S for 21<sup>st</sup> S the

he departed,<sup>1</sup> he took out two<sup>1</sup> pence, and gave<sup>1</sup> them to the host, and said<sup>1</sup> unto him<sup>1</sup>, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more,<sup>2</sup> when I come again, I<sup>1</sup> will repay thee.

36 Which<sup>1</sup> now<sup>1</sup> of these three, thinkest thou,<sup>3</sup> was<sup>1</sup> neighbour unto him that fell among the<sup>4</sup> thieves<sup>1</sup>?

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. 38 Then said Jesus<sup>1</sup> unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 ¶ Now<sup>1</sup> it came to pass, as they went, that<sup>1</sup> he entered into a certain village; and a certain woman named<sup>1</sup> Martha received him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called Mary,<sup>1</sup> which also<sup>1</sup> sat at<sup>1</sup> Jesus<sup>1</sup>' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Martha was<sup>1</sup> cumbered about much serving<sup>2</sup>, and came<sup>1</sup> to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister<sup>1</sup> hath left<sup>1</sup> me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

41 2 And Jesus<sup>1</sup> answered and said unto her, 3 Martha, Martha, thou art<sup>1</sup> careful<sup>1</sup> and troubled about many things:

42 5 But<sup>1</sup> one thing is needful: and<sup>1</sup> Mary hath chosen<sup>1</sup> that<sup>1</sup> good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 Christ teacheth to pray, and that instantly. 14 He, casting out a dumb devil, rebuketh the blasphemous Pharisees: 28 and sheweth who are blessed: 29 preacheth to the people, 37 and reprehendeth the Pharisees' outward show of holiness.

AND it came to pass, ° that,<sup>1</sup> as he was praying in a certain place,<sup>2</sup> when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, ° as John also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, 1<sup>st</sup> Our Father which art in heaven. Thy kingdom be thy name. Thy kingdom come. 2<sup>nd</sup> Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us<sup>1</sup> day by day<sup>1</sup> our daily bread.

4 And forgive us our sins: for we<sup>1</sup> also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And<sup>1</sup> lead<sup>1</sup>

A.D. 32.

1<sup>st</sup> See Mat. 20, 2.

1<sup>st</sup> Or, out of his way.

1<sup>st</sup> John 11, 1. & 12, 2, 3. & ch. 18, 1, &c.

1<sup>st</sup> 1 Cor. 7, 22. &c. & ch. 8, 25. & Acts 22, 3.

1<sup>st</sup> Mat. 7, 7. & 23, 22. Mark 11, 24. John 15, 7. James 1, 6. 1 John 3, 22.

1<sup>st</sup> Mat. 7, 9.

1<sup>st</sup> Ps. 27, 4.

1<sup>st</sup> Gr. give.

1<sup>st</sup> Mat. 9, 22. & 12, 22.

1<sup>st</sup> Mat. 9, 24. & 12, 24.

1<sup>st</sup> Gr. Beelzebub, and so ver. 18, 19.

1<sup>st</sup> Mat. 6, 9.

1<sup>st</sup> Mat. 12, 28. & 16, 1.

1<sup>st</sup> Mat. 12, 25. Mark 3, 24. & John 2, 25.

1<sup>st</sup> Or, for the day.

us not into temptation<sup>1</sup> °; but deliver us from evil<sup>1</sup>.

5 2 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say<sup>1</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> him, Friend, lend me three loaves;

6 For a friend of mine<sup>1</sup> 4b in his journey is come to me,<sup>1</sup> and I have nothing to set before him<sup>5</sup>?

7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee<sup>6</sup>.

8 I say unto you, a Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will<sup>1</sup> rise<sup>1</sup> and give him<sup>1</sup> as many as he needeth.

9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

11 9a If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will<sup>1</sup> he give him a stone? or ° if he ask<sup>1</sup> a fish, 1 will<sup>1</sup> he for a fish give him a serpent?

12 Or<sup>1</sup> 2 if<sup>1</sup> he shall ask an egg, will he<sup>1</sup> 3k offer<sup>1</sup> him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children<sup>1</sup>: 1 how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 ¶ 2 And he was casting out a 5 devil, and it was<sup>1</sup> dumb. And it came to pass, when the 6 devil was gone out, the dumb 7 spake; and the people wondered.

15 But some of them said, 8 He casteth out devils through 2 Beelzebub the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting him, 9 sought of him a sign from heaven.

17 7 But 2 he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation: 2 and a house divided against a house falleth.

18 1 If Satan also be<sup>1</sup> divided

1<sup>st</sup> Many anc. auth. add but deliver us from the evil one (or, from evil). See Mat. 6, 13.

2<sup>nd</sup> A 3<sup>rd</sup> S to 4<sup>th</sup> S is come to me from a journey, 5<sup>th</sup> S;

6<sup>th</sup> S?

7<sup>th</sup> S arise 8<sup>th</sup> M Or, whatso-

9<sup>th</sup> S And of which of you that is a

10<sup>th</sup> S father shall his son ask a loaf, and

11<sup>th</sup> Some anc. auth. omit a loaf, and

12<sup>th</sup> he give him a stone? or.

13<sup>th</sup> S and 14<sup>th</sup> S if

15<sup>th</sup> S give 16<sup>th</sup> S

17<sup>th</sup> S devil 18<sup>th</sup> S demon]

19<sup>th</sup> S demon] which was

20<sup>th</sup> M Gr. demon.

21<sup>st</sup> S man spake; and the

22<sup>nd</sup> S man spake; and the

23<sup>rd</sup> S man spake; and the

24<sup>th</sup> S man spake; and the

25<sup>th</sup> S man spake; and the

26<sup>th</sup> S man spake; and the

27<sup>th</sup> S man spake; and the

28<sup>th</sup> S man spake; and the

29<sup>th</sup> S man spake; and the

30<sup>th</sup> S man spake; and the

31<sup>st</sup> S man spake; and the

32<sup>nd</sup> S man spake; and the

R.V.	Christ reproveth	ST. LUKE 11.	the Pharisees, &c.	R.V.
	against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out <sup>1</sup> devils <sup>2</sup> through <sup>1</sup> Beelzebub.	A. D. 33.	shall rise up in the <sup>1</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> with the men of this generation, and <sup>2</sup> condemn them: for she came from the <sup>3</sup> utmost parts <sup>1</sup> of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and <sup>4</sup> behold, <sup>4</sup> a greater than Solomon <sup>†</sup> is here.	<sup>1</sup> s judgment <sup>2</sup> A shall <sup>3</sup> s ends
<sup>1</sup> M Gr. <sup>2</sup> s by <sup>3</sup> M Or, in <sup>4</sup> M Or, in	19 And if I <sup>3</sup> by Beelzebub cast out <sup>1</sup> devils, by whom do your sons cast <sup>†</sup> them out? therefore shall they be your judges.		32 The men of <sup>5</sup> Nineveh shall rise <sup>1</sup> up in the <sup>1</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> with this generation, and shall condemn it: for <sup>6</sup> they repented at the preaching of <sup>6</sup> Jonas <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>7</sup> behold, <sup>4</sup> a greater than <sup>6</sup> Jonas <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> is here.	<sup>4</sup> M Gr. <sup>5</sup> more than. <sup>6</sup> s Nineveh shall stand <sup>6</sup> s Jonah
<sup>4</sup> s by <sup>5</sup> s then is	20 But if I <sup>4</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the finger of God cast out <sup>1</sup> devils, <sup>6</sup> no doubt <sup>1</sup> the kingdom of God <sup>o</sup> is <sup>1</sup> come upon you.	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 8. 19.	33 <sup>7</sup> e No man, when he hath lighted a <sup>8</sup> candle, <sup>1</sup> putteth <sup>†</sup> it in a <sup>9</sup> secret place, <sup>1</sup> neither under <sup>1</sup> a <sup>1</sup> / bushel, but on <sup>2</sup> a candlestick, <sup>1</sup> that they which <sup>3</sup> come <sup>1</sup> in may see the light.	<sup>7</sup> A ¶ <sup>8</sup> s lamp, <sup>9</sup> s cellar, <sup>1</sup> s the stand, <sup>2</sup> s enter <sup>3</sup> s lamp <sup>4</sup> of thy <sup>5</sup> s thine
<sup>6</sup> s the strong man fully armed guardeth his own court, <sup>7</sup> s his whole	21 <sup>c</sup> When <sup>a</sup> a strong man armed keepeth his palace, <sup>1</sup> his goods are in peace:	<sup>b</sup> Jonah 3. 5. <sup>c</sup> Mat. 12. 29. Mark 3. 27.	34 <sup>8</sup> The <sup>1</sup> light of the <sup>1</sup> body is <sup>5</sup> the <sup>1</sup> eye: <sup>o</sup> therefore <sup>1</sup> when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when <sup>6</sup> thine eye <sup>1</sup> is evil, thy body also <sup>†</sup> is full of darkness.	<sup>7</sup> s Look <sup>8</sup> s whether <sup>9</sup> s that <sup>1</sup> A therefore <sup>2</sup> s it <sup>3</sup> A wholly <sup>4</sup> s lamp with its bright shining <sup>5</sup> s Now <sup>6</sup> s asketh <sup>7</sup> M Gr. break-jast.
<sup>1</sup> s ;	22 But <sup>d</sup> when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him <sup>7</sup> all his <sup>1</sup> armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.	<sup>d</sup> Is. 53. 12. Col. 2. 15. <sup>e</sup> Mat. 5. 15. Mark 4. 21. ch. 8. 16. <sup>f</sup> See Mat. 5. 15.	35 <sup>7</sup> Take heed <sup>1</sup> therefore <sup>8</sup> that <sup>1</sup> the light <sup>9</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is in thee be not darkness.	<sup>7</sup> s Look <sup>8</sup> s whether <sup>9</sup> s that <sup>1</sup> A therefore <sup>2</sup> s it <sup>3</sup> A wholly <sup>4</sup> s lamp with its bright shining <sup>5</sup> s Now <sup>6</sup> s asketh <sup>7</sup> M Gr. break-jast.
<sup>2</sup> s ;	23 <sup>g</sup> He that is not with me is against me <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.	<sup>g</sup> Mat. 12. 30. <sup>h</sup> Mat. 6. 22.	36 If <sup>†</sup> thy whole body <sup>o</sup> therefore <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> be full of light, having no part dark, <sup>2</sup> the whole <sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>3</sup> full of light, as when <sup>4</sup> the <sup>4</sup> bright shining of a candle <sup>1</sup> doth give thee light.	<sup>7</sup> s Look <sup>8</sup> s whether <sup>9</sup> s that <sup>1</sup> A therefore <sup>2</sup> s it <sup>3</sup> A wholly <sup>4</sup> s lamp with its bright shining <sup>5</sup> s Now <sup>6</sup> s asketh <sup>7</sup> M Gr. break-jast.
<sup>3</sup> s The unclean spirit when he [M Or, it] is gone out of the man, passeth through waterless	24 <sup>9</sup> When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry <sup>1</sup> places, seeking rest; and finding none, <sup>1</sup> he saith, I will <sup>2</sup> return <sup>1</sup> unto my house whence I came out.	<sup>i</sup> Mat. 12. 43.	37 ¶ <sup>5</sup> And <sup>1</sup> as he spake, a <sup>o</sup> certain <sup>1</sup> Pharisee <sup>6</sup> besought <sup>1</sup> him to <sup>7</sup> dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.	<sup>7</sup> s Look <sup>8</sup> s whether <sup>9</sup> s that <sup>1</sup> A therefore <sup>2</sup> s it <sup>3</sup> A wholly <sup>4</sup> s lamp with its bright shining <sup>5</sup> s Now <sup>6</sup> s asketh <sup>7</sup> M Gr. break-jast.
<sup>1</sup> M Or, it	25 And when <sup>3</sup> he cometh, <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> he findeth <sup>†</sup> it swept and garnished.		38 And <sup>m</sup> when the Pharisee saw <sup>†</sup> it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before <sup>7</sup> dinner.	<sup>7</sup> s Look <sup>8</sup> s whether <sup>9</sup> s that <sup>1</sup> A therefore <sup>2</sup> s it <sup>3</sup> A wholly <sup>4</sup> s lamp with its bright shining <sup>5</sup> s Now <sup>6</sup> s asketh <sup>7</sup> M Gr. break-jast.
<sup>2</sup> s turn back <sup>3</sup> s he [M Or, it] is come, <sup>4</sup> s evil <sup>5</sup> M Or, itself <sup>6</sup> s becometh <sup>7</sup> s said <sup>8</sup> s out of the multitude	26 Then goeth <sup>1</sup> he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more <sup>4</sup> wicked <sup>1</sup> than <sup>5</sup> himself; and they enter in <sup>o</sup> , and dwell there: and <sup>7</sup> the last <sup>†</sup> state of that man <sup>is</sup> worse than the first.	<sup>i</sup> Gr. a candle by it's bright shining. <sup>j</sup> John 5. 14. Heb. 6. 4. 10. 26. 2 Pet. 2. 20.	39 <sup>2</sup> And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees <sup>8</sup> make clean <sup>1</sup> the outside of the cup and <sup>9</sup> the platter; but <sup>7</sup> your inward part is full of <sup>1</sup> ravening <sup>1</sup> and wickedness.	<sup>7</sup> s Look <sup>8</sup> s whether <sup>9</sup> s that <sup>1</sup> A therefore <sup>2</sup> s it <sup>3</sup> A wholly <sup>4</sup> s lamp with its bright shining <sup>5</sup> s Now <sup>6</sup> s asketh <sup>7</sup> M Gr. break-jast.
<sup>3</sup> s breasts <sup>4</sup> s didst suck.	27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he <sup>7</sup> spake <sup>1</sup> these things, a certain woman <sup>8</sup> of the company <sup>1</sup> lifted up her voice, and said unto him, <sup>9</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> is the womb that bare thee, and the <sup>9</sup> paps <sup>1</sup> which thou <sup>1</sup> hast sucked.	<sup>m</sup> Mark 7. 3. <sup>n</sup> ch. 1. 28, 48. <sup>p</sup> Mat. 23. 25.	40 <sup>†</sup> Ye <sup>4</sup> fools, <sup>1</sup> did not he that made <sup>3</sup> that which is without make that which is within <sup>1</sup> also?	<sup>7</sup> s Look <sup>8</sup> s whether <sup>9</sup> s that <sup>1</sup> A therefore <sup>2</sup> s it <sup>3</sup> A wholly <sup>4</sup> s lamp with its bright shining <sup>5</sup> s Now <sup>6</sup> s asketh <sup>7</sup> M Gr. break-jast.
<sup>2</sup> s multitudes were gathering together unto him, <sup>3</sup> A generation <sup>4</sup> s it seeketh after <sup>5</sup> s to it <sup>6</sup> s Jonah. <sup>7</sup> s even as Jonah became	28 But he said, Yea <sup>q</sup> rather, blessed <sup>†</sup> are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.	<sup>q</sup> Mat. 7. 21. ch. 8. 21. James 1. 25. <sup>r</sup> Tit. 1. 15. <sup>s</sup> Mat. 12. 28, 39.	41 <sup>4</sup> But rather give alms <sup>o</sup> of such things as ye have <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>7</sup> behold, all things are clean unto you.	<sup>7</sup> s Look <sup>8</sup> s whether <sup>9</sup> s that <sup>1</sup> A therefore <sup>2</sup> s it <sup>3</sup> A wholly <sup>4</sup> s lamp with its bright shining <sup>5</sup> s Now <sup>6</sup> s asketh <sup>7</sup> M Gr. break-jast.
	29 ¶ And when the <sup>2</sup> people were gathered thick together, <sup>1</sup> he began to say, This <sup>3</sup> is an evil generation: <sup>4</sup> they seek <sup>1</sup> a sign; and there shall no sign be given <sup>5</sup> it, <sup>1</sup> but the sign of <sup>6</sup> Jonas the prophet. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>t</sup> Is. 58. 7. Isa. 4. 27. ch. 12. 33. <sup>u</sup> Or, as you are able. <sup>v</sup> Jonah 1. 17. 2. 10. <sup>w</sup> Mat. 23. 23.	42 <sup>5</sup> But woe unto you <sup>o</sup> , Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and <sup>6</sup> all manner of herbs, <sup>1</sup> and pass over <sup>7</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> and	<sup>7</sup> s Look <sup>8</sup> s whether <sup>9</sup> s that <sup>1</sup> A therefore <sup>2</sup> s it <sup>3</sup> A wholly <sup>4</sup> s lamp with its bright shining <sup>5</sup> s Now <sup>6</sup> s asketh <sup>7</sup> M Gr. break-jast.
	30 For <sup>7</sup> as <sup>9</sup> Jonas was <sup>1</sup> a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.	<sup>x</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 1.		<sup>7</sup> s Look <sup>8</sup> s whether <sup>9</sup> s that <sup>1</sup> A therefore <sup>2</sup> s it <sup>3</sup> A wholly <sup>4</sup> s lamp with its bright shining <sup>5</sup> s Now <sup>6</sup> s asketh <sup>7</sup> M Gr. break-jast.
	31 <sup>a</sup> The queen of the south			<sup>7</sup> s Look <sup>8</sup> s whether <sup>9</sup> s that <sup>1</sup> A therefore <sup>2</sup> s it <sup>3</sup> A wholly <sup>4</sup> s lamp with its bright shining <sup>5</sup> s Now <sup>6</sup> s asketh <sup>7</sup> M Gr. break-jast.

R.V.	Christ teacheth to	ST. LUKE 12.	avoid hypocrisy.	R.V.
1 <sup>A</sup> but	the love of God : <sup>1</sup> these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.	A.D. 33.	CHAPTER 12.	
2 <sup>S</sup> chief	43 <sup>a</sup> Woe unto you <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Pharisees! for ye love the <sup>2</sup> uppermost <sup>1</sup> seats in the synagogues, and <sup>3</sup> greetings in the markets.	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 23. 6. Mark 12. 35. 39.	<sup>o1</sup> Christ preacheth to his disciples to avoid hypocrisy : <sup>13</sup> to beware of carelessness. <sup>22</sup> Of worldly carefulness. <sup>49</sup> Of divisions, on account of the gospel.	
3 <sup>S</sup> the salutations in the market-places.	44 <sup>a</sup> Woe unto you <sup>o</sup> , scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> for ye are as <sup>4</sup> graves <sup>1</sup> which appear not, and the men that walk over them <sup>5</sup> are not aware of them.	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 16. 6. Mark 8. 15.	<b>I</b> <sup>N</sup> <sup>6</sup> the mean time, when <sup>1</sup> there <sup>1</sup> were gathered together <sup>o</sup> an innumerable multitude of people <sup>1</sup> , inasmuch that they trode one upon another, he began to <sup>2</sup> say unto his disciples first of all, <sup>6</sup> Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.	1 <sup>S</sup> the many thousands of [ <sup>M</sup> Gr. the myriads of] the multitude
4 <sup>S</sup> the tombs	45 <sup>a</sup> <sup>1</sup> Then answered <sup>1</sup> one of the lawyers <sup>7</sup> , and said <sup>1</sup> unto him, <sup>2</sup> Master, <sup>3</sup> thus saying! thou reproachest us also.	<sup>c</sup> Mat. 23. 27. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 5. 9.	<sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> For <sup>1</sup> there is nothing covered <sup>4</sup> , that shall not be revealed <sup>5</sup> ; neither <sup>1</sup> hid, that shall not be known.	2 <sup>M</sup> Or, say unto his disciples, First of all beware ye
5 <sup>S</sup> know it not.	46 And he said, Woe unto you <sup>1</sup> also, ye lawyers! <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.	<sup>e</sup> Mat. 10. 26. Mark 4. 22. ch. 8. 17.	<sup>3</sup> <sup>6</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> whatsoever ye have <sup>7</sup> spoken in <sup>1</sup> darkness shall be heard in the light; and <sup>8</sup> that which <sup>1</sup> ye have spoken in the ear in <sup>9</sup> closets <sup>1</sup> shall be proclaimed unto the housetops.	3 <sup>S</sup> But
6 <sup>S</sup> And	47 <sup>a</sup> Woe unto you! for ye build the <sup>2</sup> sepulchres <sup>1</sup> of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 23. 4.	<sup>4</sup> <sup>1</sup> And I say unto you <sup>2</sup> my friends, Be not afraid of them <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.	4 <sup>A</sup> up
7 <sup>S</sup> answering saith	48 <sup>3</sup> Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds <sup>1</sup> of your fathers: for they <sup>o</sup> indeed <sup>1</sup> killed them, and ye build <sup>4</sup> their sepulchres.	<sup>g</sup> Mat. 23. 29. <sup>h</sup> Is. 51. 7, 8. 12, 13. Jer. 1. 8. Mat. 10. 28. <sup>i</sup> John 15. 14, 15.	<sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup> But I will <sup>2</sup> forewarn <sup>1</sup> you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath <sup>3</sup> power to cast into <sup>4</sup> hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.	5 <sup>S</sup> : and
8 <sup>M</sup> Or, Teacher	49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, <sup>1</sup> I will send <sup>5</sup> them prophets and apostles <sup>6</sup> , and some of them they shall <sup>7</sup> slay <sup>1</sup> and persecute <sup>6</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>j</sup> Mat. 23. 34.	<sup>6</sup> <sup>1</sup> Are not five sparrows sold for two <sup>m</sup> farthings <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and not one of them is forgotten <sup>6</sup> before God? <sup>1</sup>	6 <sup>S</sup> Wherefore
9 <sup>S</sup> in saying this	50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation;	<sup>m</sup> See Mat. 10. 29.	<sup>7</sup> <sup>1</sup> But <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not <sup>o</sup> therefore <sup>1</sup> : ye are of more value than many sparrows.	7 <sup>S</sup> said in the
1 <sup>S</sup> lawyers also	51 <sup>a</sup> From the blood of Abel unto <sup>p</sup> the blood of <sup>8</sup> Zacharias, which <sup>1</sup> perished between the altar and the <sup>9</sup> temple: verily <sup>1</sup> I say unto you, <sup>1</sup> It <sup>1</sup> shall be required of this generation.	<sup>n</sup> Gen. 4. 8. <sup>p</sup> 2 Chr. 24. 20, 21. <sup>q</sup> Mat. 10. 32. Mark 8. 38. 2 Tim. 2. 12. 1 John 2. 23.	<sup>8</sup> <sup>7</sup> Also <sup>1</sup> I say unto you, <sup>8</sup> Whosoever <sup>1</sup> shall confess <sup>2</sup> me before men, <sup>1</sup> him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:	8 <sup>S</sup> what
2 <sup>S</sup> tombs	52 <sup>a</sup> Woe unto you <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> lawyers! for ye <sup>2</sup> have taken <sup>1</sup> away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye <sup>3</sup> hindered.	<sup>r</sup> Mat. 23. 13.	<sup>9</sup> <sup>1</sup> But he that denieth me <sup>2</sup> before <sup>1</sup> men shall be denied <sup>2</sup> before <sup>1</sup> the angels of God.	9 <sup>S</sup> the inner chambers
3 <sup>S</sup> So ye are witnesses and consent unto the works	53 <sup>3</sup> And <sup>4</sup> as he said these things unto them, <sup>1</sup> the scribes and the Pharisees began to <sup>5</sup> urge him vehemently, <sup>1</sup> and to provoke him to speak of <sup>6</sup> many things <sup>7</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	<sup>s</sup> Mat. 12. 31. <sup>t</sup> Mark 3. 28. 1 John 5. 16. Or, forbade.	<sup>10</sup> <sup>1</sup> And <sup>3</sup> whosoever <sup>1</sup> shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy <sup>4</sup> Ghost <sup>1</sup> it shall not be forgiven.	1 <sup>S</sup> which
4 <sup>S</sup> their tombs.	54 Laying wait for him, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>5</sup> seeking <sup>1</sup> to catch something out of his mouth <sup>o</sup> , that they might accuse him <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>u</sup> Mat. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. ch. 21. 14.	<sup>11</sup> <sup>1</sup> And when they bring you <sup>5</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the synagogues, and <sup>6</sup> unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought <sup>1</sup> how or what <sup>o</sup> thing <sup>1</sup> ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:	2 <sup>S</sup> warn
5 <sup>A</sup> unto		<sup>v</sup> Mark 12. 13.	<sup>12</sup> For the Holy <sup>4</sup> Ghost <sup>1</sup> shall	3 <sup>M</sup> Or, authority
6 <sup>S</sup> :				4 <sup>M</sup> Gr. Gehenna.
7 <sup>S</sup> kill				5 <sup>S</sup> ?
				6 <sup>S</sup> in the sight of God.
				7 <sup>S</sup> And
				8 <sup>S</sup> Every one who
				9 <sup>M</sup> Gr. in me.
				1 <sup>M</sup> Gr. in him.
				2 <sup>S</sup> in the presence of
				3 <sup>S</sup> every one who
				4 <sup>S</sup> Spirit
				5 <sup>S</sup> before
				6 <sup>S</sup> the rulers, and the authorities, be not anxious



1 <sup>s</sup> that  
very  
2 <sup>a</sup> out  
3 <sup>s</sup> multi-  
tude  
4 <sup>m</sup> Or,  
*Teacher*  
5 <sup>s</sup> bid  
6 <sup>s</sup> But  
7 <sup>s</sup> keep  
your-  
selves  
from all  
8 <sup>m</sup> Gr.  
*for not in  
a man's  
abun-  
dance  
consist-  
eth his  
life, from  
the things  
&c.*  
9 <sup>s</sup> reason-  
ed  
10 <sup>s</sup> not  
11 <sup>s</sup> corn  
12 <sup>m</sup> Or, *life*  
13 <sup>s</sup> foolish  
one,  
14 <sup>s</sup> is thy  
soul  
15 <sup>m</sup> Or,  
16 <sup>s</sup> [life]  
required  
of thee  
17 <sup>m</sup> Gr.  
18 <sup>s</sup> they re-  
quire thy  
soul; and  
the things  
which  
thou hast  
prepared,  
whose  
shall they  
be?  
19 <sup>s</sup> Be not  
anxious  
for your  
20 <sup>m</sup> Or,  
21 <sup>s</sup> soul  
22 <sup>s</sup> nor yet  
for your  
23 <sup>s</sup> For the  
24 <sup>s</sup> the  
food,  
25 <sup>m</sup> A the  
26 <sup>s</sup> that  
they sow  
not, nei-  
ther  
27 <sup>s</sup> have  
no store-  
chamber  
28 <sup>m</sup> A of  
29 <sup>s</sup> A value  
30 <sup>s</sup> birds!  
31 <sup>s</sup> by  
being  
anxious  
32 <sup>s</sup> A cubit  
unto his  
stature  
33 <sup>m</sup> Or, *age*  
34 <sup>s</sup> then  
ye are  
35 <sup>s</sup> even  
that  
36 <sup>s</sup> are ye  
anxious  
concern-  
ing

teach you in <sup>1</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> hour  
what ye ought to say.  
13 ¶ And one <sup>2</sup> of the <sup>3</sup> company<sup>1</sup>  
said unto him, <sup>4</sup> Master, <sup>5</sup> speak  
to <sup>6</sup> my brother<sup>o</sup>, that he <sup>7</sup> divide  
the inheritance with me.  
14 <sup>8</sup> And <sup>9</sup> he said unto him,  
<sup>a</sup> Man, who made me a judge or  
a divider over you?  
15 And he said unto them,  
<sup>b</sup> Take heed, and <sup>7</sup> beware of<sup>1</sup>  
covetousness: <sup>8</sup> for a man's life  
consisteth not in the abundance  
of the things which he pos-  
sesseth.  
16 And he spake a parable un-  
to them, saying, The ground of  
a certain rich man brought forth  
plentifully:  
17 And he <sup>9</sup> thought<sup>1</sup> within  
himself, saying, What shall I  
do, because I have <sup>1</sup> no room<sup>1</sup>  
where to bestow my fruits?  
18 And he said, This will I do:  
I will pull down my barns, and  
build greater; and there will I  
bestow all my <sup>2</sup> fruits<sup>1</sup> and my  
goods.  
19 And I will say to my <sup>3</sup> soul,  
<sup>4</sup> Soul, thou hast much goods  
laid up for many years; take  
thine ease, eat, drink, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> be  
merry.  
20 But God said unto him,  
<sup>1</sup> Thou <sup>4</sup> fool,<sup>1</sup> this night <sup>5</sup> thy  
soul shall be required of  
thee: <sup>7</sup> then whose shall those  
things be, which thou hast  
provided?<sup>1</sup>  
21 So <sup>1</sup> is he that layeth up  
treasure for himself, <sup>2</sup> and is  
not rich toward God.  
22 ¶ And he said unto his dis-  
ciples, Therefore I say unto  
you, <sup>6</sup> Take no thought for  
your <sup>7</sup> life, what ye shall eat;  
<sup>8</sup> neither for the <sup>1</sup> body, what ye  
shall put on.  
23 <sup>9</sup> The <sup>7</sup> life is more than  
<sup>10</sup> meat, and the body <sup>o</sup> is more<sup>1</sup>  
than <sup>11</sup> raiment.  
24 Consider the ravens<sup>12</sup>: for  
they neither sow nor<sup>1</sup> reap;  
which <sup>13</sup> neither have storehouse<sup>1</sup>  
nor barn; and <sup>7</sup> God feedeth  
them: <sup>14</sup> how much more <sup>15</sup> are  
ye <sup>o</sup> better<sup>1</sup> than the <sup>1</sup> fowls?<sup>1</sup>  
25 And which of you <sup>2</sup> with  
taking thought<sup>1</sup> can add <sup>3</sup> to  
his stature one cubit?<sup>1</sup>  
26 If <sup>4</sup> ye then be<sup>1</sup> not able to  
do <sup>5</sup> that thing<sup>1</sup> which is least,  
why <sup>6</sup> take ye thought for<sup>1</sup> the  
rest?

A.D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> John 18. 26.

<sup>b</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 7,  
&c.

<sup>c</sup> Or,  
*live not in  
careful  
suspense.*

<sup>d</sup> Mat. 6. 33.

<sup>e</sup> Mat. 11. 25,  
26.

<sup>f</sup> Mat. 19. 21.  
Acts 2. 45.

<sup>g</sup> 4. 34.

<sup>h</sup> Mat. 6. 50.  
ch. 16. 9.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 19.

<sup>j</sup> A Eccles. 11. 9.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 32.

<sup>l</sup> James 5. 5.

<sup>m</sup> Or, *do they  
require  
thy soul.*

<sup>n</sup> Job 20. 22.

<sup>o</sup> & 27. 8.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 52. 7.

<sup>q</sup> James 4. 14.

<sup>r</sup> Eph. 6. 14.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 13.

<sup>t</sup> Ps. 39. 6.

<sup>u</sup> Jer. 17. 11.

<sup>v</sup> Mat. 25. 1.

<sup>w</sup> &c.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 33.

<sup>y</sup> Mat. 6. 20.

<sup>z</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 18.

<sup>aa</sup> 19.

<sup>ab</sup> James 2. 5.

<sup>ac</sup> P Mat. 6. 25.

<sup>ad</sup> q Mat. 24. 46.

1147

27 Consider the lilies<sup>1</sup> how  
they grow: they toil not, <sup>2</sup> they  
spin not; and <sup>1</sup> yet I say unto  
you, <sup>3</sup> that<sup>1</sup> Solomon in all his  
glory was not arrayed like one  
of these.  
28 ¶ If then God<sup>1</sup> so clothe the  
grass<sup>5</sup>, which is to day in the  
field, and to morrow<sup>1</sup> is cast  
into the oven; how much more  
<sup>6</sup> will<sup>1</sup> he clothe you, O ye of  
little faith?  
29 And seek not ye what ye  
shall eat, <sup>7</sup> or<sup>1</sup> what ye shall drink,  
<sup>o</sup> neither be ye of doubtful mind.  
30 For all these things do the  
nations of the world seek after:  
<sup>8</sup> and <sup>1</sup> your Father knoweth that  
ye have need of these things.  
31 ¶ <sup>9</sup> But rather seek ye  
the kingdom of God; <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> all<sup>1</sup>  
these things shall be added un-  
to you.  
32 Fear not, little flock; for  
<sup>a</sup> it is your Father's good plea-  
sure to give you the kingdom.  
33 ¶ Sell that ye have, and give  
alms; <sup>19</sup> provide<sup>1</sup> yourselves  
<sup>2</sup> bags<sup>1</sup> which wax not old, a  
treasure in the heavens that  
faileth not, where no thief<sup>3</sup>  
approacheth, <sup>1</sup> neither moth<sup>3</sup>  
corrupteth.<sup>1</sup>  
34 For where your treasure is,  
there will your heart be also.  
35 <sup>k</sup> Let your loins be girded  
about, and <sup>1</sup> your<sup>6</sup> lights<sup>1</sup> burn-  
ing;  
36 And <sup>7</sup> ye yourselves like  
unto men <sup>8</sup> that wait<sup>1</sup> for their  
lord, when he <sup>9</sup> will<sup>1</sup> return  
from the <sup>1</sup> wedding; that<sup>1</sup>  
when he cometh and knock-  
eth, they may <sup>2</sup> open unto him<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>o</sup> immediately<sup>1</sup>.  
37 ¶ Blessed <sup>1</sup> are those <sup>3</sup> ser-  
vants, whom the lord when he  
cometh shall find watching;  
verily I say unto you, that he  
shall gird himself, and make  
them <sup>o</sup> to<sup>1</sup> sit down to meat,  
and <sup>4</sup> will<sup>1</sup> come <sup>o</sup> forth<sup>1</sup> and  
serve them.  
38 And if he shall come in the  
second watch, <sup>6</sup> or come<sup>1</sup> in the  
third <sup>o</sup> watch<sup>1</sup>, and find them  
so, blessed are those <sup>6</sup> servants.<sup>1</sup>  
39 ¶ And this know<sup>1</sup>, that if  
the <sup>8</sup> goodman<sup>1</sup> of the house  
had known <sup>9</sup> what hour the  
thief <sup>1</sup> would come, <sup>1</sup> he would  
have watched, and not have  
<sup>2</sup> suffered<sup>1</sup> his house to be <sup>3</sup> bro-  
ken through.

1 <sup>A</sup>,  
2 <sup>s</sup> neither  
do they  
spin;  
3 <sup>s</sup> Even  
4 <sup>s</sup> But if  
God doth  
5 <sup>s</sup> in the  
field,  
which  
to-day is,  
and to-  
morrow  
6 <sup>s</sup> shall  
7 <sup>s</sup> and  
8 <sup>s</sup> but  
9 <sup>s</sup> How-  
beit seek  
ye his  
kingdom,  
10 <sup>m</sup> Many  
anc. auth.  
read the  
kingdom  
of God.  
11 <sup>s</sup> make  
for  
12 <sup>s</sup> purses  
13 <sup>s</sup> draw-  
eth near,  
14 <sup>s</sup> de-  
stroyeth.  
15 <sup>A</sup> ¶  
16 <sup>s</sup> lamps  
17 <sup>A</sup> be  
18 <sup>s</sup> looking  
19 <sup>s</sup> shall  
20 <sup>s</sup> mar-  
riage  
feast;  
that,  
21 <sup>A</sup> straight-  
way  
22 <sup>m</sup> Gr.  
bond-  
servants.  
23 <sup>s</sup> shall  
24 <sup>s</sup> and if  
25 <sup>s</sup> ser-  
vants.  
26 <sup>s</sup> But  
know  
this,  
27 <sup>m</sup> Or, *But  
this ye  
know*  
28 <sup>s</sup> master  
29 <sup>A</sup> in  
30 <sup>s</sup> was  
coming,  
31 <sup>s</sup> left  
32 <sup>m</sup> Gr.  
dugged  
through.

1 S also  
ready:  
for in  
2 S that  
3 A the  
Son of  
man  
cometh  
4 S And  
5 S unto

40 "Be ye <sup>1</sup>therefore ready  
also: for the Son of man  
cometh at <sup>1</sup>an hour <sup>2</sup>when <sup>1</sup>ye  
think not <sup>3</sup>.

41 ¶ <sup>4</sup>Then <sup>1</sup>Peter said <sup>1</sup>unto  
him <sup>1</sup>, Lord, speakest thou this  
parable unto us, or even <sup>6</sup>to <sup>1</sup>  
all?

42 And the Lord said, <sup>5</sup>Who  
then is <sup>6</sup>that <sup>1</sup>faithful and wise  
steward, whom <sup>1</sup>this lord shall  
<sup>7</sup>make ruler <sup>1</sup>over his house-  
hold, to give <sup>1</sup>them <sup>1</sup>their portion  
of <sup>8</sup>meat <sup>1</sup>in due season?

43 Blessed <sup>1</sup>is that <sup>2</sup>servant,  
whom his lord when he cometh  
shall find so doing.

44 "Of a truth I say unto you,  
that he will <sup>1</sup>make <sup>1</sup>him <sup>1</sup>ruler <sup>1</sup>  
over all that he hath.

45 "But <sup>1</sup>and <sup>1</sup>if that <sup>2</sup>servant  
<sup>1</sup>say in his heart, My lord  
delayeth his coming; and shall  
begin to beat the menservants  
and <sup>2</sup>maidens, <sup>1</sup>and to eat and  
drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that <sup>2</sup>servant  
<sup>3</sup>will <sup>1</sup>come in a day when he  
<sup>4</sup>looketh not for <sup>1</sup>him, and at <sup>1</sup>  
an hour when he <sup>5</sup>is not aware,  
and will <sup>1</sup>cut him in sunder,  
and <sup>1</sup>will <sup>1</sup>appoint <sup>1</sup>him <sup>1</sup>his  
portion with the <sup>6</sup>unbelievers.

47 And <sup>1</sup>that <sup>7</sup>servant, which  
knew his lord's will, and <sup>8</sup>pre-  
pared not <sup>1</sup>himself, neither <sup>1</sup>did  
according to his will, shall be  
beaten with many stripes <sup>9</sup>.

48 "But <sup>1</sup>he that knew not,  
and did <sup>1</sup>commit <sup>1</sup>things worthy  
of stripes, shall be beaten with  
few stripes. <sup>1</sup>For unto <sup>1</sup>whom-  
soever much is given, of him  
shall <sup>2</sup>be much <sup>1</sup>required: and  
to whom <sup>3</sup>men have committed <sup>1</sup>  
much, of him <sup>4</sup>they will <sup>1</sup>ask  
the more.

49 ¶ <sup>1</sup>I am come to send fire  
on <sup>1</sup>the earth; and what will I,  
if it <sup>6</sup>be <sup>1</sup>already kindled?

50 But <sup>1</sup>I have a baptism to  
be baptized with; and how am  
I <sup>2</sup>straitened till it be accom-  
plished!

51 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Suppose <sup>1</sup>ye that I am  
come to give peace <sup>8</sup>on <sup>1</sup>earth?  
I tell you, Nay; <sup>7</sup>but rather  
division:

52 "For <sup>9</sup>from henceforth  
<sup>1</sup>there shall be <sup>1</sup>five in one  
house divided, three against  
two, and two against three.

53 "The father shall be divided <sup>1</sup>  
against <sup>1</sup>the <sup>1</sup>son, and <sup>1</sup>the <sup>1</sup>

A.D. 33.

Mat. 24. 44.  
& 25. 13.  
Mark 13. 33.  
Ch. 21. 34, 36.  
1 Thes. 5. 6.  
2 Pet. 3. 12.

Mat. 24. 45.  
& 25. 21.  
1 Cor. 4. 2.  
Mat. 16. 2.

Mat. 24. 47.

Mat. 24. 48.

Prov. 25. 8.  
Mat. 5. 25.

2 Sam.  
Ps. 32. 6.  
Is. 55. 6.

Or, cut  
him off.  
Mat. 24. 51.

Num. 15. 30.  
Deut. 25. 2.  
John 9. 41.  
& 15. 22.  
Acts 17. 30.  
James 4. 17.

2 Sam.  
Mark 12. 42.

Lev. 5. 17.  
1 Tim. 1. 13.

ver. 51.

Mat. 23. 22.  
Mark 10. 38.

Or, pained.

ver. 49.  
Mat. 10. 34.

Mt. 7. 6.  
John 7. 43.  
& 9. 16.  
& 10. 19.  
Mat. 10. 35.  
Or,  
debtors.  
Mat. 18. 24.  
Ch. 11. 4.

son against <sup>1</sup>the <sup>1</sup>father; <sup>1</sup>the <sup>1</sup>  
mother against <sup>1</sup>the <sup>1</sup>daughter,  
and <sup>1</sup>the <sup>1</sup>daughter against <sup>1</sup>the <sup>1</sup>  
mother; <sup>1</sup>the <sup>1</sup>mother in law  
against her daughter in law,  
and <sup>1</sup>the <sup>1</sup>daughter in law a-  
gainst her mother in law.

54 ¶ And he said <sup>2</sup>also to the  
people, <sup>1</sup>When ye see a cloud  
<sup>3</sup>rise out of <sup>1</sup>the west, straight-  
way ye say, There cometh a  
shower; and so it <sup>4</sup>is.

55 And when ye see <sup>5</sup>the <sup>1</sup>south  
wind <sup>6</sup>blow, <sup>1</sup>ye say, There will  
be <sup>7</sup>heat; and it cometh to  
pass.

56 ¶ Ye hypocrites, ye <sup>8</sup>can discern  
<sup>1</sup>the face of the <sup>9</sup>sky and  
of the earth; but how is it  
that ye <sup>1</sup>do not discern <sup>1</sup>this  
time?

57 "Yea, and <sup>1</sup>why even of  
yourselves judge ye not what  
is right?

58 ¶ <sup>1</sup>When thou goest <sup>1</sup>with  
thine adversary <sup>4</sup>to <sup>1</sup>the magis-  
trate, <sup>5</sup>as thou art in <sup>1</sup>the  
way, <sup>1</sup>give diligence <sup>6</sup>that thou  
mayest be delivered from <sup>1</sup>him;  
lest <sup>7</sup>he hale thee <sup>8</sup>to <sup>1</sup>the  
judge, and the judge <sup>9</sup>deliver  
thee to the <sup>1</sup>officer, and the <sup>1</sup>  
officer <sup>2</sup>cast thee into prison.

59 I <sup>2</sup>tell thee, thou shalt not  
depart <sup>1</sup>thence, till thou <sup>3</sup>hast <sup>1</sup>  
paid the very last <sup>4</sup>mite.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 Christ preacheth repentance upon the  
punishment of the Galileans and  
others. 6 The fruitless fig tree. 11 The  
crooked woman healed. 18 Parable  
of the grain of mustard seed, and of  
leaven. 24 The strait gate. 31 He  
reproveth Herod and Jerusalem.

**T**HERE were <sup>1</sup>present at  
that <sup>2</sup>season <sup>6</sup>some that <sup>1</sup>  
told him of the Galileans,  
whose blood Pilate had mingled  
with their sacrifices.

2 And <sup>7</sup>Jesus answering <sup>1</sup>said  
unto them, <sup>8</sup>Suppose <sup>1</sup>ye that  
these Galileans were sinners  
above all the Galileans, because  
they <sup>9</sup>suffered such <sup>1</sup>things?

3 I tell you, Nay: but, except  
ye repent, ye shall all <sup>1</sup>like-  
wise <sup>1</sup>perish.

4 Or those eighteen, upon  
whom the tower in Siloam fell,  
and <sup>2</sup>slew <sup>1</sup>them, think ye that  
they were <sup>3</sup>sinners <sup>1</sup>above all  
<sup>4</sup>men that dwelt in Jerusalem?

5 I tell you, Nay: but, except  
ye repent, ye shall all likewise  
perish.

1 S her  
2 S to the  
multi-  
tudes  
also,  
3 S rising  
in  
4 S cometh  
to pass.  
5 S a  
6 S blow-  
ing,  
7 S a  
scorch-  
ing heat  
8 Or,  
hot wind  
9 S know  
how to  
interpret  
10 Gr.  
prove.  
11 S earth  
and the  
heaven  
12 S know  
not how  
to inter-  
pret  
13 Gr.  
praise.  
14 S And  
15 S For as  
thou art  
going  
16 S before  
17 S on  
18 S to be  
quit of  
19 S haply  
20 S unto  
21 S shall  
22 M Gr.  
exactor.  
23 S say  
unto thee,  
Thou  
shalt by  
no means  
come out  
24 S have

1 S Now  
there  
were  
some  
2 A very  
3 S which  
4 S he an-  
swered  
and  
5 S Think

6 S have  
suffered  
these  
7 S in like  
manner  
8 S killed  
9 S of-  
fenders  
10 Gr.  
debtors.  
11 S the  
men that  
dwell

R.V.	Christ healeth	St. LUKE 13.	the crooked woman.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> And he	6 ¶ <sup>1</sup> He' spake <sup>o</sup> also' this parable; <sup>o</sup> A certain <sup>†</sup> man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came <sup>2</sup> and sought <sup>1</sup> fruit thereon, and found none.	A.D. 33. <sup>a</sup> Mat. 13. 31. Mark 4. 30. <sup>b</sup> Is. 5. 2. Mat. 21. 19.	18 ¶ <sup>1a</sup> Then said he,' Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I <sup>2</sup> resemble' it?	1 <sup>s</sup> He said therefore,
2 <sup>s</sup> seeking	7 <sup>3</sup> Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard,' Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why <sup>4</sup> cumbereth it' the ground?		19 It is like <sup>3</sup> a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his <sup>4</sup> garden; and it grew, and <sup>5</sup> waxed a great <sup>1</sup> tree; and the <sup>6</sup> fowls of the air <sup>1</sup> lodged in the branches <sup>7</sup> of it.'	2 <sup>s</sup> liken 3 <sup>s</sup> unto
3 <sup>s</sup> And he said unto the vine-dresser,	8 And he answering <sup>6</sup> said' unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung <sup>†</sup> it:		20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?	4 <sup>s</sup> own 5 <sup>s</sup> he- came a 6 <sup>s</sup> birds of the heaven 7 <sup>s</sup> thereof,
4 <sup>s</sup> doth it also cumber	9 And if it bear fruit <sup>6</sup> , well: and if not, <sup>then</sup> after that' thou shalt cut it down.	<sup>c</sup> See Mat. 13. 33.	21 It is like <sup>3</sup> leaven, which a woman took and hid in three <sup>9</sup> measures of meal, till <sup>1</sup> the whole was <sup>1</sup> leavened.	8 <sup>s</sup> unto
5 <sup>s</sup> saith	10 <sup>7</sup> And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath <sup>8</sup> .	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 9. 35. Mark 6. 6.	22 <sup>2a</sup> And he went <sup>3</sup> through <sup>o</sup> the' cities and villages, teaching, and journeying <sup>4</sup> toward' Jerusalem.	9 <sup>s</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 13. 33. 1 <sup>s</sup> it was all
6 <sup>s</sup> thenceforth, well; but if not,	11 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And <sup>2</sup> , behold, there was <sup>1</sup> a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> was bowed together, and could in no wise lift <sup>2</sup> up herself.'		23 <sup>5</sup> Then said one' unto him, Lord, are <sup>6</sup> there' few that be saved? And he said unto them,	2 <sup>s</sup> ¶
7 <sup>s</sup> ¶	12 And when Jesus saw her, he called <sup>3</sup> her to him,' and said <sup>4</sup> unto' her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.	<sup>e</sup> Mat. 7. 13. <sup>f</sup> See John 7. 34. 8. 21. 13. 33. Rom. 9. 31.	24 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>6</sup> Strive to enter in <sup>7</sup> at the strait gate': for <sup>7</sup> many, I say unto you, <sup>8</sup> will' seek to enter in, and shall not be <sup>9</sup> able.	3 <sup>s</sup> On his way 4 <sup>s</sup> on unto 5 <sup>s</sup> And one said 6 <sup>s</sup> they 7 <sup>s</sup> by the narrow door 8 <sup>s</sup> shall 9 <sup>s</sup> Or, able, when once
8 <sup>s</sup> A day	13 <sup>4</sup> And he laid <sup>†</sup> this hands <sup>5</sup> on' her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.	<sup>g</sup> Ps. 32. 6. Is. 55. 6. <sup>h</sup> Mat. 23. 10. <sup>i</sup> Mark 16. 18. Acts 9. 17.	25 <sup>o</sup> When once the master of the house is risen up, and <sup>h</sup> hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, <sup>h</sup> Lord, <sup>o</sup> Lord,' open <sup>1</sup> unto' us; and he shall answer and say <sup>1</sup> unto' you, <sup>1</sup> I know you not whence ye are <sup>2</sup> :	1 <sup>s</sup> to
9 <sup>s</sup> behold,	14 And the ruler of the synagogue <sup>6</sup> answered' with indignation <sup>o</sup> , because <sup>o</sup> that' Jesus had healed on the sabbath <sup>o</sup> day', <sup>7</sup> and said <sup>8</sup> unto the people, <sup>1m</sup> There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and <sup>2</sup> not on the <sup>3</sup> sabbath day.'	<sup>j</sup> Mat. 7. 23. 25. 12.  <sup>m</sup> Ex. 20. 9.  <sup>n</sup> ver. 25. Mat. 7. 23. 23. 41. <sup>p</sup> Mat. 12. 10. Mark 3. 2. ch. 6. 7. 14. 3. <sup>q</sup> Ps. 6. 8. Mat. 23. 41. <sup>r</sup> Mat. 8. 12. 13. 42. 24. 51. <sup>t</sup> ch. 14. 5. <sup>u</sup> Mat. 8. 11.	26 Then shall ye begin to say, We <sup>3</sup> have eaten and drunk <sup>1</sup> in thy presence, and thou <sup>4</sup> hast taught <sup>1</sup> in our streets <sup>5</sup> .	2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>s</sup> did eat and drink 4 <sup>s</sup> didst teach 5 <sup>s</sup> ; and
1 <sup>s</sup> ; and she	15 <sup>1</sup> The Lord then' answered him, and said, <sup>2</sup> Thou hypocrite,' <sup>4</sup> doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or <sup>†</sup> his ass from the <sup>3</sup> stall, and lead <sup>†</sup> him away to watering?		27 <sup>n</sup> But' he shall say, I tell you, I know <sup>o</sup> you' not whence ye are; <sup>q</sup> depart from me, all <sup>†</sup> ye workers of iniquity.	6 <sup>s</sup> A the
2 <sup>s</sup> herself up.	16 And ought not this woman, <sup>2</sup> being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan <sup>4</sup> hath' bound, lo, <sup>5</sup> these' eighteen years, <sup>6</sup> be' loosed from this bond on the <sup>7</sup> sabbath day'?	<sup>v</sup> ch. 19. 9.  <sup>w</sup> Mat. 19. 50. 29. 16. Mark 10. 51.	28 <sup>n</sup> There shall be <sup>o</sup> weeping and gnashing of teeth, <sup>u</sup> when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and <sup>7</sup> you yourselves thrust out.'	7 <sup>s</sup> your- selves cast forth without. 8 <sup>s</sup> and west, and from the north and 9 <sup>s</sup> Gr. recline.
3 <sup>s</sup> her,	17 And <sup>8</sup> when he had' said these things, all his adversaries were <sup>9</sup> ashamed <sup>1</sup> : and all the <sup>1</sup> people' rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.		29 And they shall come from the east <sup>3</sup> , and <sup>from</sup> the west, and from the north, and <sup>from</sup> the south, and shall <sup>9</sup> sit down in the kingdom of God.	1 <sup>s</sup> In that very hour 2 <sup>s</sup> to
4 <sup>s</sup> to			30 <sup>n</sup> And <sup>o</sup> , behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.	
6 <sup>s</sup> , being moved			31 ¶ <sup>1</sup> The same day' there came certain <sup>o</sup> of the' Pharisees, saying <sup>2</sup> unto' him, Get thee	
7 <sup>s</sup> A answered				
8 <sup>s</sup> s to the multitude,				
9 <sup>s</sup> day of the sabbath.				
1 <sup>s</sup> But the Lord				
2 <sup>s</sup> Ye hypocrites,				
3 <sup>m</sup> (ir. manger.				
4 <sup>s</sup> had				
5 <sup>s</sup> these				
6 <sup>s</sup> to have been				
7 <sup>s</sup> day of the sabbath				
8 <sup>s</sup> as he				
9 <sup>s</sup> put to shame				
1 <sup>s</sup> multitude				

R.V.	<i>The parable of</i>	ST. LUKE 14.	<i>the great supper.</i>	R.V.
1 S go	out, and <sup>1</sup> depart' hence: for	A.D. 33.	any <sup>1</sup> man to a <sup>1</sup> wedding, <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> sit	1 S mar-
2 S would	Herod <sup>2</sup> will' kill thee.		not down in the <sup>3</sup> highest room;	riage
fain	32 And he said unto them, Go		lest <sup>4</sup> a more honourable man	feast,
3 S and	<sup>3</sup> ye, and tell' that fox, Behold,		than thou be bidden of him <sup>4</sup> ;	<sup>2</sup> M Gr. <i>re-</i>
say to	I cast out <sup>4</sup> devils <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>5</sup> I do		cure not.	cline not.
4 M Gr.	cures to day and to morrow, <sup>1</sup>		9 And he that bade thee and	3 S chief
demons.	and the third day <sup>a</sup> I <sup>6</sup> shall be'	<sup>a</sup> Heb. 2, 10.	him <sup>6</sup> come and say to thee,	seat; lest
5 S per-	perfected.		Give this man place; and <sup>6</sup> thou'	haply
form	33 <sup>7</sup> Nevertheless I must walk		begin with shame to take the	4 S
cures	to day, and to morrow, <sup>1</sup> and the	<sup>b</sup> Prov. 25, 6.	lowest <sup>7</sup> room <sup>1</sup> .	5 A shall
to-day	day following: for it cannot	<sup>7</sup>	10 <sup>6</sup> But when thou art bidden,	6 S then
and to-	be that a prophet perish out of		go and sit down in the lowest	thou
morrow,	Jerusalem.		'room'; that when he that	shalt
6 S am	34 <sup>o</sup> O Jerusalem, Jerusalem,	<sup>c</sup> Mat. 23, 37.	<sup>8</sup> bade' thee cometh, he may	7 S place
7 S How-	which <sup>3</sup> kill'est' the prophets,		say <sup>9</sup> unto' thee, Friend, go up	8 S hath
beit I	and <sup>9</sup> stonest' them that are		higher: then shalt thou have	bidden
must go	sent unto <sup>1</sup> thee; <sup>1</sup> how often		<sup>1</sup> worship' in the presence of	9 S to
on my	would I have gathered thy		<sup>2</sup> them <sup>1</sup> that sit at meat with	1 S glory
way	children together, <sup>2</sup> as a hen		thee.	2 S all
to-day	<sup>3</sup> doth gather her <sup>1</sup> , brood under	<sup>d</sup> Job 22, 29.	11 <sup>a</sup> For <sup>3</sup> whosoever <sup>1</sup> exalteth	3 S every
and to-	<sup>4</sup> her wings, and ye would not!	Ps. 18, 27.	himself shall be <sup>4</sup> abased <sup>1</sup> ; and	one that
morrow	35 Behold, <sup>o</sup> your house is	Prov. 23, 23.	he that humbleth himself shall	4 S hum-
8 S kil-	left unto you <sup>4</sup> desolate <sup>1</sup> : and	Mat. 23, 12.	be exalted.	bled
9 S stone-	<sup>5</sup> verily <sup>1</sup> I say unto you, Ye shall	ch. 18, 14.	12 ¶ <sup>5</sup> Then said he also to him	5 S And
theth	not see me, until <sup>o</sup> the time	James 4, 6.	that bade' him, When thou	he said
1 S her!	come when <sup>1</sup> ye shall say, <sup>7</sup> Bless-	1 Pet. 5, 5.	makest a dinner or a supper,	to him
2 A even	ed is he that cometh in the	<sup>e</sup> Lev. 26, 31.	call not thy friends, nor thy	also that
3 S gather-	name of the Lord.	12.	brethren, <sup>6</sup> neither <sup>1</sup> thy kin-	had
eth her		Ps. 69, 25.	smen,	bidden
own		Is. 1, 7.	nor <sup>o</sup> thy <sup>1</sup> rich neighbours;	6 S nor
4 S desolate		Dan. 9, 27.	lest <sup>7</sup> they also bid thee again,	7 A haply
		Mic. 3, 12.	and a <sup>8</sup> recompence <sup>1</sup> be made	8 S recom-
		<sup>f</sup> Ps. 118, 26.	thee.	pense
		Mat. 21, 9.	13 But when thou makest a	9 S bid
		Mark 11, 10.	feast, <sup>9</sup> call' <sup>9</sup> the poor, the	1 S because
		ch. 19, 38.	maimed, the lame, the blind:	they
		John 12, 13.	14 And thou shalt be blessed;	have not
			<sup>1</sup> for they cannot <sup>1</sup> recompense	<i>where-</i>
			thee: for thou shalt be recom-	<i>with to</i>
			pensed <sup>2</sup> at <sup>1</sup> the resurrection of	2 S in
			the just.	
3 S when	AND it came to pass, <sup>5</sup> as <sup>1</sup> he	<sup>g</sup> Neh. 8, 10.	15 ¶ And when one of them	
4 S rulers	went into the house of one	12.	that sat at meat with him heard	
of the	of the <sup>6</sup> chief <sup>1</sup> Pharisees <sup>7</sup> to eat	<sup>h</sup> Rev. 19, 9.	these things, he said unto him,	
7 S on a	bread on the sabbath day, <sup>1</sup> that	<sup>i</sup> Mat. 22, 2.	Blessed <sup>†</sup> is he that shall eat	
sabbath	they <sup>8</sup> watched <sup>1</sup> him.	<sup>k</sup> Mat. 12, 10.	bread in the kingdom of God.	
to eat	2 And <sup>o</sup> , behold, there was <sup>9</sup> a		16 <sup>3</sup> i Then said he <sup>1</sup> unto him,	3 S But
bread,	certain man before him <sup>1</sup> which		A certain man made a great	he said
8 S were	had the dropsy.		supper <sup>4</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> bade many:	1 S; and
9 S before	3 And Jesus answering spake	<sup>j</sup> Prov. 9, 2, 5.	17 And <sup>5</sup> sent <sup>1</sup> his <sup>6</sup> servant	he
him a	unto the lawyers and Pharisees,		at supper time to say to them	5 S he sent
certain	saying, <sup>4</sup> Is it lawful to heal on		that were bidden, Come; for	forth
man	the sabbath <sup>1</sup> day <sup>1</sup> ?		<sup>7</sup> all <sup>1</sup> things are now ready.	6 M Gr.
1 S, or not	4 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> they held their peace.		18 And they all with one	bond-
2 S But	And he took <sup>†</sup> him, and healed	<sup>m</sup> Ex. 21, 5.	consent began to make excuse.	servant.
3 S.	him, and let him go <sup>2</sup> ;	Deut. 22, 4.	The first said unto him, I have	7 S all
4 S he said	5 And <sup>4</sup> answered them, say-	ch. 15, 15.	bought a <sup>8</sup> piece of ground, <sup>1</sup> and	8 S field,
unto	ing, <sup>1</sup> Which of you shall have		I must needs go <sup>2</sup> and see it:	9 A out
them,	<sup>5</sup> an ass or an ox fallen into		I pray thee have me excused.	
6 M Many	a <sup>6</sup> pit, <sup>1</sup> and will not straightway		19 And another said, I have	
meantime,	<sup>7</sup> pull <sup>1</sup> him <sup>8</sup> out on the <sup>1</sup> sabbath		bought five yoke of oxen, and	
read a	day?		I go to prove them: I pray	
8 S well,	6 And they could not answer		thee have me excused.	
draw	<sup>o</sup> him <sup>1</sup> again <sup>9</sup> to <sup>1</sup> these things.		20 And another said, I have	
8 S upon a	7 ¶ And he <sup>1</sup> put forth <sup>1</sup> a para-		married a wife, and therefore I	
as unto	bble <sup>9</sup> to <sup>1</sup> those which were bid-		cannot come.	
1 S spake	den, when he marked how they			
2 S seats	chose out the chief <sup>2</sup> rooms <sup>1</sup> :			
	saying unto them,			
	8 When thou art bidden of			



1 S And the 2 M Gr. bond-servant. 3 S told	21 1So that' 2servant came, and 3shewed' his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his 2servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor 0,' and 0the' maimed 4, and the halt, and the blind. 1	A.D. 33.	35 It is 1neither fit' for the land 0,' nor 0yet' for the dung-hill 2; but men' cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.	1 S fit neither 2 S : men
4 S and blind and lame. 5 S what thou didst command is done, 6 S constrain 7 S that	22 And the 2servant said, Lord, 5it is done as thou hast commanded, 1 and yet there is room. 23 And the lord said unto the 2servant, Go out into the high-ways and hedges, and 6compel' them to come in, that my house may be filled. 24 For I say unto you, 7eThat' none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.	4 Mat. 9. 10.	CHAPTER 15. 01 The parable of the lost sheep : 8 of the piece of silver : 11 of the prodigal son. 3 THEN a drew near unto him' 1 all the publicans and sinners 4 for to hear him. 2 And 5 the Pharisees and 6 scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, b and eateth with them. 3 ¶ And he spake 7 this parable 0 unto them 1, saying, 4 a What man of you, having 8 an' hundred sheep, 9 if he lose' one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it ? 5 And when he hath found t it, he layeth t it on his shoulders, rejoicing. 6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together t his friends and 1 neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me 2; 1 for I have found my sheep 4 which was lost. 7 I say unto you, that 3 likewise joy shall be' in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, 4 1 more' than over ninety and nine 5 just' persons, which need no repentance. 8 ¶ Either 1 what woman having ten 7 m pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a 8 candle, 1 and sweep the house, and seek diligently 9 till' she find t it ? 9 And when she hath found t it, she calleth 1 her friends and t her neighbours together 1, saying, Rejoice with me 2; 1 for I have found the piece which I had lost. 10 3 Likewise, 1 I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth. 11 ¶ And he said, A certain man had two sons : 12 And the younger of them said to t his father, Father, give me the portion of 4 goods' that falleth 1 to me. And he divided unto them t p his living. 13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all	3 S Now 4 A were drawing near unto him 5 A both 6 A the 7 A unto them 8 S a 9 S and having lost 1 A his 2 S , 3 S even so there shall be joy 4 S more 5 S righteous 6 S Or 7 S Gr. drachma, a coin worth about eight pence. 8 S lamp, 9 S until 1 S together her friends and neighbours 2 S , 3 S Even so, 4 S thy [M Gr. th:] sub- stance
8 S Now 9 A with him 1 S cometh unto 2 S hateth 3 A own 4 S Whosoever 5 S desiring 6 S doth not first sit down and count 7 S wherewith to complete it ? 8 S when 9 S a 1 S as he goeth to encounter another king in war, will not sit down first and take counsel whether he is 2 S asketh 3 S therefore 4 S renounceth 5 S therefore is 6 A even 7 S its	25 ¶ And' there went 9 great multitudes 0 with him' : and he turned, and said unto them, 26 e If any t man 1 come to' me, 7 and 2 hate' not his 3 father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, 9 yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple. 27 4 And h whosoever' doth not bear his 3 cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple. 28 For 2 which of you, 5 intending' to build a tower, 6 sitteth' not down first, and counteth' the cost, whether he have 1 sufficient to finish it ? 1 29 Lest haply, 8 after' he hath laid 3 the' foundation, and is not able to finish 0 it', all that behold 0 it' begin to mock him, 30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish. 31 Or what king, 1 going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be' able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand ? 32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and 2 desireth' conditions of peace. 33 So 3 likewise, 1 whosoever he be of you that 4 forsaketh' not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple. 34 0 ¶ 1 7 Salt 5 is' good : but if 6 the salt have lost 7 his' savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned ?	4 Mat. 21. 42. & 22. 8. Acts 13. 46. d Mat. 13. 12. 4 Deut. 13. 6. & 33. 9. Mat. 10. 37. f Rom. 9. 13. 5 Rev. 12. 11. 6 Mat. 16. 24. Mark 8. 34. ch. 9. 22. 2 Tim. 3. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 10, 25. 6 Prov. 21. 27. 1 ch. 5. 32. 7a Drachma, here translated a piece of silver, is the eighth part of an ounce, which cometh to seven pence halfpenny, and is equal to the Roman penny. Mat. 13. 28. 8 Mat. 5. 13. Mark 9. 50. 9 Mark 12. 44.		

R.V.	<i>The prodigal son.</i>	ST. LUKE 16.	<i>The unjust steward.</i>	R.V.
1 S ; 2 A he	together, and took his journey into a far country <sup>1</sup> , and there <sup>2</sup> wasted his substance with riotous living.	A.D. 33.	28 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> he was angry, and would not go in: <sup>2</sup> therefore came <sup>1</sup> his father <sup>3</sup> out, and in-treated him.	1 S But 2 S and 3 A came
3 S country	14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that <sup>3</sup> land <sup>1</sup> ; and he began to be in want.		29 <sup>4</sup> And he answering <sup>1</sup> said to <sup>†</sup> his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, <sup>5</sup> neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>6</sup> 'yet <sup>1</sup> thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:	4 S But he answered and 5 S and I never transgressed a commandment of thine 6 S yet 7 S when 8 S came, 9 S killedst
4 S one of the citizens	15 And he went and joined himself to <sup>4</sup> a citizen <sup>1</sup> of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.		30 But <sup>7</sup> as soon as <sup>1</sup> this thy son <sup>8</sup> 'was come <sup>1</sup> , which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou <sup>9</sup> 'hast killed <sup>1</sup> for him the fatted calf.	1 M Gr. Child. 2 S is mine 3 S But it 4 S to
5 S been filled 6 M Gr. the pods of the carob tree.	16 And he would fain have <sup>5</sup> filled his belly <sup>1</sup> with <sup>6</sup> 'the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.		31 And he said unto him, <sup>1</sup> Son, thou art ever with me, and all that <sup>2</sup> I have <sup>1</sup> is thine.	5 S again 6 S was
7 S But	17 <sup>7</sup> And <sup>1</sup> when he came to himself <sup>1</sup> , he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish <sup>8</sup> with hunger!	a ver. 24.	32 <sup>3</sup> 'It was meet <sup>4</sup> 'that we should <sup>1</sup> make merry <sup>1</sup> , and be glad: <sup>5</sup> 'for this thy brother was dead, and is alive <sup>6</sup> 'again <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>7</sup> 'was <sup>1</sup> lost, and is found.	
8 A here	18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and <sup>9</sup> before thee,			
9 S in thy sight: I	19 And <sup>1</sup> am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.		CHAPTER 16.	
1 S while	20 And he arose, and came to his father. But <sup>10</sup> 'when <sup>1</sup> he was yet <sup>2</sup> a great way <sup>1</sup> off, his father saw him, and <sup>3</sup> 'had <sup>1</sup> compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and <sup>4</sup> 'kissed him.	b Acts 2. 39. Eph. 2. 13. 17.	<sup>11</sup> The parable of the unjust steward. <sup>14</sup> Christ reproveth the hypocrisy of the covetous Pharisees. <sup>19</sup> The rich glutton, and Lazarus the beggar. <sup>1</sup>	7 S the
2 S afar 3 S was moved with 4 M Gr. kissed him much.	21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, <sup>5</sup> 'and in thy sight <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>6</sup> 'am no more worthy to be called thy son <sup>1</sup> .	c Ps. 51. 4.	AND he said also unto <sup>7</sup> 'his <sup>1</sup> disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he <sup>8</sup> 'had wasted <sup>1</sup> his goods.	8 S was wasting 9 S What is this 1 S render the 2 S canst 3 S And 4 S, seeing that 5 S the stewardship from me? I have not strength to
5 S: I	22 But the father said to his <sup>7</sup> servants, Bring forth <sup>8</sup> the best robe, and put <sup>†</sup> it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on <sup>†</sup> his feet:		2 And he called him, and said unto him, <sup>9</sup> How is it <sup>1</sup> that I hear <sup>10</sup> 'this <sup>1</sup> of thee? <sup>1</sup> 'give an <sup>1</sup> account of thy stewardship: for thou <sup>2</sup> 'mayest <sup>1</sup> be no longer steward.	6 S And calling to him each 7 S, he said to 8 S A 9 M Gr. baths, the bath being a Hebrew measure. See Ezek. 45. 10, 11, 14. 1 S bond, M Gr. writings.
6 M Some anc. auth. add make me as one of thy hired servants. See ver. 19.	23 And bring <sup>10</sup> 'hither <sup>1</sup> the fatted calf, <sup>11</sup> 'and kill it <sup>1</sup> ; and let us eat, and <sup>12</sup> 'be <sup>1</sup> merry:	d ver. 32. Eph. 2. 1. & 5. 14. Rev. 3. 1.	3 <sup>3</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the steward said within himself, What shall I do <sup>1</sup> ? for <sup>1</sup> my lord taketh away <sup>5</sup> 'from me the stewardship: I cannot <sup>1</sup> dig; to beg I am ashamed.	
7 M Gr. bond-servants.	24 <sup>4</sup> 'For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.		4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.	
8 A quickly 9 S and 1 S make	25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard <sup>2</sup> 'musick <sup>1</sup> and dancing.		5 <sup>6</sup> 'So he called every <sup>1</sup> one of his lord's debtors <sup>7</sup> unto him, and said unto <sup>1</sup> the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?	
2 S music 3 A to him	26 And he called <sup>3</sup> one of the servants, and <sup>4</sup> 'asked <sup>1</sup> what these things <sup>5</sup> 'meant <sup>1</sup> .	The word <i>batas</i> in the original containeth nine gallons three quarts: See Ezek. 45. 10, 11, 14.	6 And he said, <sup>8</sup> 'An <sup>1</sup> hundred <sup>9</sup> 'measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy <sup>1</sup> 'bill, and sit down quickly <sup>1</sup> , and write fifty.	
4 S inquired 5 S might be.	27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.		7 Then said he to another,	

1 <sup>s</sup> A. <sup>2</sup> M Gr. *cors*, the *cor* being a Hebrew measure. See Ezek. 45. 14. <sup>3</sup> Hesaith <sup>4</sup> s bond, <sup>5</sup> M Gr. *writings*.

A.D. 33.

<sup>6</sup> s his  
<sup>7</sup> s the un-  
righteous  
<sup>8</sup> M Gr. the  
steward  
of un-  
right-  
eousness.  
<sup>9</sup> s sons  
<sup>10</sup> M Or, age  
<sup>11</sup> s for  
their own  
<sup>12</sup> s sons  
of the  
<sup>13</sup> s by  
means of  
<sup>14</sup> M Gr. out  
of.  
<sup>15</sup> s it shall  
<sup>16</sup> s the  
eternal  
taber-  
nacles.  
<sup>17</sup> s a very  
little  
<sup>18</sup> s un-  
righteous  
in a very  
little is  
unright-  
eous

And how much owest thou?  
And he said, 'An' hundred  
measures of wheat.' And  
he said unto him, 'Take thy  
bill,' and write fourscore.

8 And 'the' lord commended  
the unjust steward, 'because  
he had done wisely: for the  
children' of this world are  
in their generation wiser than  
the children of 'light.

9 And I say unto you, 'Make  
to yourselves friends 'of the  
mammon of unrighteousness;  
that, when ye fail, they may  
receive you into everlasting  
habitations.'

10 'He that is faithful in  
that which is least' is faithful  
also in much: and he that is  
unjust in the least is unjust  
also in much.

11 If therefore ye have not  
been faithful in the unrighteous  
mammon, who will commit to  
your trust the true riches?

12 And if ye have not been  
faithful in that which is 'an-  
other man's, who shall' give  
you that which is 'your own'?

13 '¶' 'No servant can serve  
two masters: for either he will  
hate the one, and love the  
other; or else he will hold to  
the one, and despise the  
other. Ye cannot serve God  
and mammon.

14 'And the Pharisees also',  
who were 'covetous,' heard  
all these things: and they  
derided him.

15 And he said unto them,  
Ye are they which justify  
yourselves before men; but  
God knoweth your hearts: for  
that which is highly es-  
teemed among men is abomi-  
nation in the sight of God.

16 'The law and the prophets  
were until John: since that  
time the kingdom of God is  
preached, and every man press-  
eth' into it.

17 'And' it is easier for hea-  
ven and earth to pass, than  
one tittle of the law to fail.'

18 'Whosoever putteth away  
his wife, and marrieth another,  
committeth adultery: and who-  
soever marrieth her' that is  
put away from her husband  
committeth adultery.

<sup>6</sup> The word  
here inter-  
preted a  
measure  
in the  
original  
containeth  
about  
fourteen  
bushels, and  
a pottle.

<sup>8</sup> John 12. 56.  
Eph. 5. 8.  
1 Thes. 5. 5.

<sup>9</sup> Dan. 4. 27.  
Mat. 6. 19.  
3. 19. 21.  
ch. 11. 41.  
1 Tim. 6. 17-  
19.

<sup>10</sup> Or, riches.

<sup>11</sup> Mat. 25. 21.  
ch. 19. 17.

<sup>12</sup> Or, riches.  
<sup>13</sup> Zech. 14. 12.

<sup>14</sup> Is. 66. 24.  
Mark 9. 44,  
ac.

<sup>15</sup> Job 21. 13.  
ch. 6. 24.  
<sup>16</sup> Mat. 6. 24.

<sup>17</sup> Mat. 23. 14.

<sup>18</sup> ch. 10. 29.

<sup>19</sup> Ps. 7. 9.  
<sup>20</sup> 1 Sam. 16. 7.

<sup>21</sup> Mat. 4. 17.  
11. 12. 13.  
ch. 7. 28.

<sup>22</sup> Is. 8. 20.  
34. 16.  
John 5. 39.  
45.

<sup>23</sup> Acts 15. 21.  
17. 11.

<sup>24</sup> Ps. 102. 26,  
27.  
Is. 40. 8.

<sup>25</sup> 51. 6.  
Mat. 5. 18.

<sup>26</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 25.  
<sup>27</sup> Mat. 5. 32.  
19. 9.

<sup>28</sup> Mark 10. 11.  
1 Cor. 7. 10,  
11.

<sup>29</sup> John 12. 10,  
11.

19 ¶ 'There' was a certain  
rich man, which was clothed  
in purple and fine linen, and  
fared sumptuously every day:

20 And 'there was' a certain  
beggar named Lazarus, which  
was laid at his gate, full of  
sores,

21 And desiring to be fed  
with the crumbs which fell  
from the rich man's table:  
moreover the dogs came and  
licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that  
the beggar died, and was  
carried by the angels in-  
to Abraham's bosom: the  
rich man also died, and was  
buried;

23 And in hell he lift up his  
eyes, being in torments, and  
seeth Abraham afar off, and  
Lazarus in his bosom.

24 And he cried and said,  
Father Abraham, have mercy  
on me, and send Lazarus, that  
he may dip the tip of his finger  
in water, and cool my tongue;  
for I am tormented in this  
flame.

25 But Abraham said, Son,  
'remember that thou in thy  
lifetime receivedst thy good  
things, and likewise Lazarus'  
evil things: but now he is  
comforted, and thou art tor-  
mented.'

26 And beside all this, be-  
tween us and you there is a  
great gulf fixed: so that they  
which would pass from hence  
to you cannot; neither can  
they pass to us, that would  
come from thence.'

27 Then he said, I pray thee  
therefore, father, that thou  
wouldest send him to my  
father's house:

28 For I have five brethren;  
that he may testify unto them,  
lest they also come into this  
place of torment.

29 Abraham saith unto him,  
'They have Moses and the  
prophets; let them hear them.'

30 And he said, Nay, father  
Abraham: but if one went  
unto them from the dead, they  
will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If  
they hear not Moses and the  
prophets, neither will they be  
persuaded, though one rose  
from the dead.

1 s Now  
there  
2 s and he  
3 s faring  
M Or,  
living in  
mirth  
and splen-  
dour  
everyday  
4 s crumbs  
that  
5 s; yea,  
even

6 s that he  
was car-  
ried away  
7 s and  
8 s  
9 s Hades  
he lifted

1 s in  
anguish  
2 M Gr.  
Child.

3 s Lazarus  
in like  
manner  
4 s here  
5 s in  
anguish.

6 M Or, in  
all these  
things  
7 s

8 s may  
not be  
able, and  
that none  
may cross  
over from  
thence to  
us.

9 s And  
1 s;

2 s But

3 s go to  
them

4 s if one  
rise

## CHAPTER 17.

<sup>o</sup>1 Christ teacheth to avoid occasions of offence : <sup>3</sup> to forgive one another. <sup>6</sup> The power of faith. <sup>11</sup> He healeth ten lepers. <sup>22</sup> Of the kingdom of God, and the coming of the Son of man.

<sup>1</sup> THEN said he unto the<sup>1</sup> disciples, <sup>b</sup> It is impossible but that <sup>2</sup> offences will<sup>1</sup> come : but woe <sup>†</sup>unto him, through whom they come !

<sup>2</sup> It were<sup>3</sup> better for him that<sup>1</sup> a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he <sup>4</sup> cast into the sea,<sup>1</sup> than that he should <sup>5</sup> offend<sup>1</sup> one of these little ones<sup>6</sup>.  
<sup>3</sup> ¶ Take heed to yourselves :  
<sup>7</sup> If thy brother trespass against thee,<sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> rebuke him ; and if he repent, forgive him.

<sup>4</sup> And if he <sup>8</sup> trespass<sup>1</sup> against thee seven times in <sup>a</sup> a day,<sup>1</sup> and seven times <sup>o</sup> in a day<sup>1</sup> turn again to thee, saying, I repent ; thou shalt forgive him.

<sup>5</sup> And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

<sup>6</sup> And the Lord said, If ye <sup>2</sup> had<sup>1</sup> faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye <sup>3</sup> might<sup>1</sup> say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou <sup>4</sup> plucked up by the root,<sup>1</sup> and be thou planted in the sea ; and it <sup>5</sup> should obey<sup>1</sup> you.

<sup>7</sup> But <sup>6</sup> which<sup>1</sup> of you, having a <sup>7</sup> servant plowing or <sup>8</sup> feeding cattle,<sup>1</sup> will say unto him <sup>o</sup> by and by<sup>1</sup>, when he is come<sup>9</sup> from the field, <sup>1</sup> Go<sup>1</sup> and sit down to meat <sup>2</sup> ?<sup>1</sup>

<sup>8</sup> And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, <sup>9</sup> and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken ; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink ?

<sup>9</sup> Doth he thank <sup>3</sup> that servant<sup>1</sup> because he did the things that were commanded <sup>4</sup> him ? I trow not.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>10</sup> So likewise ye,<sup>1</sup> when ye shall have done all <sup>6</sup> those things which<sup>1</sup> are commanded you, say, We are <sup>7</sup> unprofitable<sup>1</sup> servants : <sup>8</sup> we have done that which <sup>9</sup> was our duty to do.

<sup>11</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, <sup>9</sup> as he went<sup>1</sup> to Jerusalem, that he <sup>1</sup> passed<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> through the midst of Samaria and Galilee.

<sup>12</sup> And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, <sup>3</sup> which stood afar off :

A.D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 13. 2.  
<sup>b</sup> 14. 2.  
<sup>c</sup> Mat. 8. 4.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 5. 14.

<sup>e</sup> Mat. 18. 6.  
<sup>f</sup> Mark 9. 42.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 19.

<sup>h</sup> Mat. 18. 15.  
<sup>i</sup> 21.  
<sup>j</sup> Lev. 19. 17.  
<sup>k</sup> Prov. 17. 10.  
<sup>l</sup> James 5. 19.

<sup>m</sup> Mat. 9. 22.  
<sup>n</sup> Mark 5. 34.  
<sup>o</sup> 10. 52.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 7. 50.  
<sup>q</sup> 8. 48.  
<sup>r</sup> 18. 42.

<sup>s</sup> Mat. 17. 20.  
<sup>t</sup> 21. 21.  
<sup>u</sup> Mark 9. 23.  
<sup>v</sup> 11. 23.

<sup>w</sup> Or, with outward shew.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 23.  
<sup>y</sup> Rom. 14. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> Or, among you.

<sup>aa</sup> John 1. 26.  
<sup>ab</sup> See Mat. 9. 15.  
<sup>ac</sup> John 17. 12.

<sup>ad</sup> Mat. 24. 23.  
<sup>ae</sup> Mark 13. 21.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 21. 8.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 12. 37.  
<sup>ah</sup> Mat. 24. 27.

<sup>ai</sup> Mark 8. 31.  
<sup>aj</sup> 9. 31.  
<sup>ak</sup> 10. 33.  
<sup>al</sup> ch. 9. 22.

<sup>am</sup> Gen. 7.  
<sup>an</sup> Mat. 24. 37.

<sup>ao</sup> Job 22. 3.  
<sup>ap</sup> 35. 7.  
<sup>aq</sup> Ps. 16. 2.

<sup>ar</sup> Mat. 23. 39.  
<sup>as</sup> Rom. 3. 12.  
<sup>at</sup> 11. 35.

<sup>au</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 16.  
<sup>av</sup> Philem. 11.  
<sup>aw</sup> ch. 9. 51. 52.

<sup>ax</sup> John 4. 4.

<sup>ay</sup> Gen. 19.

<sup>az</sup> Lev. 13. 46.

<sup>13</sup> And they lifted up <sup>†</sup>their voices,<sup>1</sup> and said,<sup>1</sup> Jesus, Master, have mercy on us.

<sup>14</sup> And when he saw <sup>†</sup>them, he said unto them, <sup>a</sup> Go<sup>2</sup> shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, <sup>o</sup> that,<sup>1</sup> as they went, they were cleansed.

<sup>15</sup> And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, <sup>o</sup> and<sup>1</sup> with a loud voice <sup>3</sup> glorified God,<sup>1</sup>

<sup>16</sup> And <sup>4</sup> fell down on<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>this face at his feet, giving him thanks : and he was a Samaritan.

<sup>17</sup> And Jesus answering said, Were <sup>5</sup> there not<sup>1</sup> ten cleansed ? but where <sup>†</sup>are the nine ?

<sup>18</sup> There are not<sup>1</sup> found that returned to give glory to God, save this <sup>7</sup> stranger.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>19</sup> And he said unto him, Arise, <sup>8</sup> go thy way : thy faith hath <sup>9</sup> made thee whole.

<sup>20</sup> ¶ And <sup>1</sup> when he was demanded of<sup>1</sup> the Pharisees, when the kingdom of God <sup>2</sup> should come,<sup>1</sup> he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not <sup>3</sup> with observation :

<sup>21</sup> Neither shall they say, Lo<sup>3</sup> here ! or, <sup>4</sup> lo there ! for, behold,<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>the kingdom of God is <sup>5</sup> within you.

<sup>22</sup> And he said unto the disciples, <sup>†</sup>The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see <sup>†</sup>it.

<sup>23</sup> And they shall say to you, <sup>7</sup> See here ; or, see there : go not after <sup>†</sup>them, nor follow <sup>†</sup>them.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>24</sup> For as the lightning, <sup>8</sup> that<sup>1</sup> lighteneth out of the one <sup>†</sup>part under<sup>9</sup> heaven, shineth unto the other <sup>†</sup>part under heaven ; so shall <sup>o</sup> also<sup>1</sup> the Son of man be <sup>1</sup> in his day.

<sup>25</sup> But first must he suffer many things<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and be rejected of this generation.

<sup>26</sup> And as it <sup>2</sup> was in the days of Noe,<sup>1</sup> so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.

<sup>27</sup> They <sup>3</sup> did eat,<sup>1</sup> they drank, they married <sup>o</sup> wives,<sup>1</sup> they were given in marriage, until the day that <sup>†</sup>Noe<sup>1</sup> entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.

<sup>28</sup> Likewise <sup>6</sup> also as it was<sup>1</sup> in the days of Lot ; they <sup>7</sup> did eat,<sup>1</sup> they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded ;

<sup>1</sup> saying,

<sup>2</sup> and

<sup>3</sup> glorifying God ;

<sup>4</sup> he fell upon

<sup>5</sup> not the

<sup>6</sup> Were there none

<sup>7</sup> There were none

<sup>8</sup> found ..

<sup>9</sup> save this

<sup>10</sup> stranger.

<sup>11</sup> Or,

<sup>12</sup> alien

<sup>13</sup> and

<sup>14</sup> Or,

<sup>15</sup> saved thee

<sup>16</sup> being asked by

<sup>17</sup> cometh,

<sup>18</sup> There !

<sup>19</sup> for lo,

<sup>20</sup> Or,

<sup>21</sup> in the midst of

<sup>22</sup> you

<sup>23</sup> ¶

<sup>24</sup> Lo,

<sup>25</sup> there !

<sup>26</sup> Lo, here !

<sup>27</sup> go not away, nor follow

<sup>28</sup> after them :

<sup>29</sup> when it

<sup>30</sup> the

<sup>31</sup> Some anc. auth.

<sup>32</sup> omit in his day.

<sup>33</sup> came to pass in the days of Noah,

<sup>34</sup> even

<sup>35</sup> ate,

<sup>36</sup> Noah

<sup>37</sup> even as it came to pass



<p>1<sup>s</sup> in the 2<sup>s</sup> from</p> <p>3<sup>s</sup> : after the same manner</p> <p>4<sup>s</sup> that</p> <p>5<sup>s</sup> on</p> <p>6<sup>s</sup> goods</p> <p>7<sup>s</sup> go down to take them away : and let him that is in the field</p> <p>8<sup>s</sup> gain</p> <p>9<sup>m</sup> Or, soul</p> <p>1<sup>s</sup> : but</p> <p>2<sup>s</sup> his life</p> <p>3<sup>m</sup> Or, soul</p> <p>3<sup>m</sup> Gr. save it alive.</p> <p>4<sup>s</sup> say un- to you. In</p> <p>5<sup>s</sup> on</p> <p>6<sup>s</sup> There shall be two women</p> <p>7<sup>m</sup> A shall be</p> <p>8<sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. add ver.</p> <p>36 There shall be two men in the field ; ... the other shall be left.</p> <p>2<sup>m</sup> Or, virtues</p>	<p>29 But <sup>1a</sup> the same<sup>1</sup> day that Lot went out <sup>2o</sup> of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed <sup>†</sup>them all<sup>3</sup>.</p> <p>30 Even thus<sup>1</sup> shall it be in the day <sup>4</sup>when<sup>1</sup> the Son of man <sup>a</sup>is revealed.</p> <p>31 In that day, he <sup>e</sup>which shall be <sup>5</sup>upon<sup>1</sup> the housetop, and his <sup>6</sup>stuff<sup>1</sup> in the house, let him not <sup>7</sup>come down to take it away : and he that is in the field, let him <sup>1</sup>likewise not return back.</p> <p>32 <sup>h</sup>Remember Lot's wife.</p> <p>33 <sup>i</sup>Whosoever shall seek to <sup>8</sup>save<sup>1</sup> his <sup>9</sup>life shall lose it<sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>i</sup>whosoever shall lose <sup>2</sup>his life<sup>1</sup> shall <sup>3</sup>preserve it.</p> <p>34 <sup>m</sup>I <sup>4</sup>tell you, in <sup>1</sup>that night there shall be two <sup>†</sup>men <sup>5</sup>in<sup>1</sup> one bed ; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.</p> <p>35 <sup>6</sup>Two women shall be <sup>1</sup>grinding together ; the one shall be taken, and the other <sup>7</sup>left<sup>8</sup>.</p> <p>36 <sup>o</sup>Two men shall be in the field ; the one shall be taken, and the other left<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>37 And they <sup>9</sup>answered and said<sup>1</sup> unto him, <sup>p</sup>Where, Lord ? And he said unto them, <sup>1</sup>Wheresoever<sup>1</sup> the body is, thither will the <sup>2</sup>eagles<sup>5</sup> be gathered together.</p> <p><sup>9s</sup> answering say <sup>1s</sup> Where</p> <p><sup>3a</sup> also</p>	<p>A.D. 33.</p> <p><sup>a</sup> Gen. 19. 16, 24.</p> <p><sup>b</sup> Rev. 6. 10.</p> <p><sup>c</sup> Heb. 10. 37.</p> <p><sup>d</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 8, 9.</p> <p><sup>e</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 7.</p> <p><sup>f</sup> Mat. 24. 17.</p> <p><sup>g</sup> Mark 13. 15.</p> <p><sup>h</sup> ch. 10. 29. &amp; 16. 15.</p> <p><sup>i</sup> Or, as being righteous.</p> <p><sup>j</sup> Gen. 19. 26.</p> <p><sup>k</sup> Mat. 10. 39. &amp; 16. 25.</p> <p><sup>l</sup> Mark 8. 35.</p> <p><sup>m</sup> ch. 9. 24.</p> <p><sup>n</sup> John 12. 25.</p> <p><sup>o</sup> Ps. 135. 2.</p> <p><sup>p</sup> Is. 1. 15. &amp; 58. 2.</p> <p><sup>q</sup> Rev. 3. 17.</p> <p><sup>r</sup> Mat. 24. 40, 41.</p> <p><sup>s</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 17.</p> <p><sup>t</sup> This 36th verse is wanting in most of the Greek copies.</p> <p><sup>u</sup> Job 39. 30.</p> <p><sup>v</sup> Mat. 24. 28.</p> <p><sup>w</sup> Job 22. 29.</p> <p><sup>x</sup> Mat. 23. 12.</p> <p><sup>y</sup> ch. 14. 11.</p> <p><sup>z</sup> James 4. 6.</p> <p><sup>1</sup> Pet. 5. 5, 6.</p> <p><sup>2</sup> Mat. 19. 13.</p> <p><sup>3</sup> Mark 10. 13.</p> <p><sup>4</sup> ch. 11. 5.</p> <p><sup>5</sup> 21. 36.</p> <p><sup>6</sup> Rom. 12. 12.</p> <p><sup>7</sup> Eph. 6. 18.</p> <p><sup>8</sup> Col. 4. 2.</p> <p><sup>9</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 17.</p> <p><sup>10</sup> Gr. in a certain city.</p> <p><sup>11</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 20.</p> <p><sup>12</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 2.</p> <p><sup>13</sup> Mark 10. 15.</p> <p><sup>14</sup> Mat. 19. 16.</p> <p><sup>15</sup> Mark 10. 17.</p> <p><sup>16</sup> ch. 11. 8.</p> <p><sup>17</sup> Ex. 20. 12, 16.</p> <p><sup>18</sup> Deut. 5. 16-20.</p> <p><sup>19</sup> Rom. 13. 9.</p>	<p>7 And <sup>1</sup>shall not God avenge his <sup>o</sup>own<sup>1</sup> elect, which cry <sup>1</sup>day and night unto him, though he bear long with <sup>†</sup>them ?</p> <p>8 I <sup>2</sup>tell you<sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup>that he will avenge them speedily. <sup>3</sup>Nevertheless<sup>1</sup> when the Son of man cometh, shall he find <sup>4</sup>faith on the earth ?</p> <p>9 <sup>5</sup>And he spake<sup>6</sup> this parable unto certain <sup>7</sup>which trusted in themselves <sup>†</sup>that they were righteous, and <sup>7</sup>despised others<sup>1</sup> :</p> <p>10 Two men went up into the temple to pray ; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican.</p> <p>11 The Pharisee <sup>2</sup>stood and prayed thus with himself, <sup>†</sup>God, I thank thee, that I am not as <sup>3</sup>other men <sup>are</sup>,<sup>1</sup> extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.</p> <p>12 I fast twice in the week<sup>2</sup>, <sup>9</sup>I give tithes of all that I <sup>1</sup>possess<sup>1</sup>.</p> <p>13 <sup>2</sup>And<sup>1</sup> the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as <sup>†</sup>his eyes unto heaven, but smote <sup>o</sup>upon<sup>1</sup> his breast, saying, God <sup>3</sup>be merciful to me<sup>5</sup> a sinner.</p> <p>14 I <sup>6</sup>tell you, this<sup>1</sup> man went down to his house justified <sup>†</sup>rather than the other : <sup>q</sup>for every one that exalteth himself shall be <sup>7</sup>abased ; and <sup>1</sup>he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.</p> <p>15 <sup>7</sup>And they brought unto him also <sup>9</sup>infants, that he would<sup>1</sup> touch them : but when <sup>†</sup>his<sup>1</sup> disciples saw <sup>†</sup>it, they rebuked them.</p> <p>16 But Jesus called them <sup>†</sup>unto him, <sup>2</sup>and said, Suffer<sup>1</sup> little children to come unto me, and forbid them not : for <sup>x</sup>of such is the kingdom of God.</p> <p>17 <sup>9</sup>Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child<sup>3</sup> shall in no wise enter therein.</p> <p>18 <sup>8</sup>And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good <sup>4</sup>Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life ?</p> <p>19 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good ? none <sup>†</sup>is good, save one, <sup>6</sup>that is,<sup>1</sup> God.</p> <p>20 Thou knowest the commandments, <sup>2</sup>Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not</p>	<p>1<sup>s</sup> to him day and night, and he is longsuffering over</p> <p>2<sup>s</sup> say unto you,</p> <p>3<sup>s</sup> Howbeit</p> <p>4<sup>m</sup> Or, the faith</p> <p>5<sup>a</sup> ¶</p> <p>6<sup>a</sup> also</p> <p>7<sup>s</sup> set all others</p> <p>1<sup>m</sup> Gr. the rest</p> <p>at nought</p> <p>8<sup>s</sup> the rest of men,</p> <p>9<sup>s</sup> ;</p> <p>1<sup>s</sup> get.</p> <p>2<sup>s</sup> But</p> <p>3<sup>a</sup> ,</p> <p>4<sup>m</sup> Or, be propitiated</p> <p>5<sup>m</sup> Or, the sinner</p> <p>6<sup>s</sup> say unto you, This</p> <p>7<sup>s</sup> humbled ; but</p> <p>8<sup>a</sup> ¶</p> <p>9<sup>s</sup> their babes, that he should</p> <p>1<sup>s</sup> the</p> <p>2<sup>s</sup> saying, Suffer the</p> <p>3<sup>a</sup> , he</p> <p>4<sup>m</sup> Or, Teacher</p> <p>5<sup>s</sup> even</p>
---	--	--	--	--

## CHAPTER 18.

<sup>o</sup>3 Of the importunate widow. <sup>9</sup> The Pharisee and publican. 15 Children brought to Christ. 28 Of leaving all for Christ's sake. 31 He foresheweth his death : 35 restoreth a blind man to sight.

1<sup>s</sup> the end that they  
2<sup>s</sup> and regarded not  
3<sup>a</sup> off  
4<sup>m</sup> Or,  
Do me justice of,  
and so in  
vv. 5, 7, 8.  
5<sup>s</sup> she wear me out  
6<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
bruise  
by her continual coming.  
7<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
the judge of un-  
righteousness.  
8<sup>s</sup> un-  
righteous

AND he spake a parable unto them <sup>†</sup>to <sup>1</sup>this end, that men<sup>1</sup> ought <sup>†</sup>always to pray, and not to faint ;

2 Saying, There was <sup>u</sup>in a city a judge, which feared not God, <sup>2</sup>neither regarded<sup>1</sup> man :

3 And there was a widow in that city ; and she came <sup>3</sup>unto him, saying, <sup>4</sup>Avenge me of mine adversary.

4 And he would not for a while : but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man ;

5 <sup>a</sup>Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest <sup>5</sup>by her continual coming she weary me<sup>1</sup>.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what <sup>6</sup>the <sup>7</sup>unjust<sup>1</sup> judge saith.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 11. 5.  
<sup>2</sup> 21. 36.  
<sup>3</sup> Rom. 12. 12.  
<sup>4</sup> Eph. 6. 18.  
<sup>5</sup> Col. 4. 2.  
<sup>6</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 17.  
<sup>7</sup> Gr. in a certain city.  
<sup>8</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 20.  
<sup>9</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 2.  
<sup>10</sup> Mark 10. 15.

<sup>11</sup> Mat. 19. 16.  
<sup>12</sup> Mark 10. 17.

<sup>13</sup> ch. 11. 8.

<sup>14</sup> Ex. 20. 12, 16.  
<sup>15</sup> Deut. 5. 16-20.  
<sup>16</sup> Rom. 13. 9.

R.V.	Christ restoreth a	St. LUKE 19.	blind man to sight.	R.V.
	steal, Do not bear false witness, "Honour thy father and °thy <sup>1</sup> mother.	A.D. 33. a Eph. 6, 2. Col. 3, 20.	as he <sup>1</sup> was come <sup>1</sup> nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging :	1 s drew
1 s things have I observed	21 And he said, All these <sup>1</sup> have I kept <sup>1</sup> from my youth up.		36 And hearing <sup>2</sup> the <sup>1</sup> multitude <sup>3</sup> pass by, he asked what it <sup>1</sup> meant.	2 s a 3 s going by, he in- quired what this
2 s And 3 s it, 4 s One thing thou lackest yet	22 <sup>2</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> when Jesus heard <sup>3</sup> these things, <sup>1</sup> he said unto him, <sup>4</sup> Yet lackest thou one thing <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>5</sup> sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.	b Mat. 6, 19, 20. c 19, 21. 1 Tim. 6, 19.	37 And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. 38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, †thou son of David, have mercy on me.	4 s that
5 s But 6 s these things, he became exceed- ing 7 s ; 8 s Jesus seeing him	23 <sup>5</sup> And <sup>1</sup> when he heard <sup>6</sup> this, he was very <sup>1</sup> sorrowful: <sup>7</sup> for he was very rich.		39 And they <sup>4</sup> which <sup>1</sup> went be- fore rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried <sup>5</sup> so much the more, <sup>1</sup> †thou son of David, have mercy on me.	5 s out the more a great deal,
9 s enter in	24 And <sup>8</sup> when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he <sup>1</sup> said, "How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the king- dom of God ! 25 For it is easier for a camel to go <sup>1</sup> through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.	c Prov. 11, 28. Mat. 19, 23. Mark 10, 25.	40 And Jesus stood, and com- manded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him, 41 °Saying, <sup>1</sup> What wilt thou that I <sup>6</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.	6 s should
1 s Then who 2 s But	26 And they that heard <sup>†</sup> it said, <sup>1</sup> Who then <sup>1</sup> can be saved ? 27 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> he said, "The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.	d ch. 17, 19. e Jer. 22, 17. Zech. 8, 6. Mat. 19, 26. ch. 1, 37.	42 And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: <sup>4</sup> thy faith hath <sup>7</sup> saved thee. <sup>1</sup>	7 s made thee whole. m Or, saved thee
3 s And 4 s our own, m Or, our own homes	28 <sup>3</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Peter said, Lo, we have left <sup>4</sup> all, <sup>1</sup> and followed thee.	f Mat. 19, 27. g ch. 5, 26. Acts 4, 21. e 11, 18.	43 And immediately he re- ceived his sight, and followed him, <sup>9</sup> glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw <sup>†</sup> it, gave praise unto God.	
5 s wife, 6 s parents,	29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, <sup>h</sup> There is no man that hath left house, or <sup>5</sup> parents, <sup>1</sup> or brethren, or <sup>6</sup> wife, <sup>1</sup> or children, for the king- dom of God's sake, 30 <sup>1</sup> Who shall not receive manifest more in this °present <sup>1</sup> time, and in the <sup>7</sup> world to come <sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> life everlasting. <sup>1</sup>	i Deut. 33, 9.		
7 m Or, age 8 s eternal life. 9 s And	31 ¶ <sup>9</sup> k Then <sup>1</sup> he took <sup>†</sup> unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jeru- salem, and all <sup>1</sup> things <sup>1</sup> that are written <sup>2</sup> by the prophets <sup>3</sup> con- cerning <sup>1</sup> the Son of man °shall be accomplished <sup>1</sup> .	j Job 42, 10.		
1 a the 2 m Or, through 3 s shall be accom- plished unto 4 a up 5 s shame- fully 6 s spit upon 7 s and kill him 8 s ; 9 s and they per- ceived not 1 s that were said.	32 For <sup>m</sup> he shall be delivered <sup>4</sup> unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and <sup>5</sup> spitefully <sup>1</sup> en- treated, and <sup>6</sup> spitted on <sup>1</sup> : 33 And they shall scourge <sup>7</sup> him, and put him to death <sup>1</sup> : and the third day he shall rise again. 34 <sup>n</sup> And they understood none of these things <sup>8</sup> : and this say- ing was hid from them, <sup>9</sup> neither knew they <sup>1</sup> the things <sup>1</sup> which were spoken. <sup>1</sup>	k Mat. 16, 21. l 17, 22. m 20, 17. Mark 10, 32. n Ps. 22, 18, 52.		
	35 ¶ <sup>p</sup> And it came to pass, °that <sup>1</sup>	o Mat. 27, 2. ch. 23, 1. John 18, 28. Acts 3, 13.		
		p Mark 9, 32. ch. 2, 50. a 9, 45. John 10, 6. s 12, 16.		
		q Mat. 20, 29. Mark 10, 46.		
			CHAPTER 19.	
			o 1 Of Zacchæus a publican. 11 The ten pieces of money. 28 Christ rideth into Jerusalem: 41 weepeth over it: 45 driveth the buyers and sellers out of the temple: 47 teaching daily in it. The rulers would destroy him, but fear the people. <sup>1</sup>	
			AND <sup>s</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> entered and <sup>2</sup> pass- ed <sup>1</sup> through Jericho.	s s he 2 s was passing
			2 And °, behold, °there was <sup>1</sup> a man <sup>1</sup> named <sup>1</sup> Zacchæus <sup>2</sup> , which was the chief among the pub- licans, <sup>1</sup> and he was rich.	1 s called by name 2 s ; and he was a chief publican, 3 s crowd,
			3 And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the <sup>3</sup> press, <sup>1</sup> because he was little of stature.	
			4 And he ran <sup>4</sup> before, and climbed up into a sycamore tree to see him: for he was to pass that <sup>†</sup> way.	4 a on
			5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, °and saw him, <sup>1</sup> and said unto him, Zacchæus, make haste, and come down; for <sup>5</sup> to day <sup>1</sup> I must abide at thy house.	5 s to-day
			6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.	

R.V.	Parable of the	ST. LUKE 19.	ten pieces of money.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> He is gone in to lodge	7 And when they saw <sup>tit</sup> , they all murmured, saying, <sup>16</sup> That he was gone to be guest <sup>1</sup> with a man that is a sinner.	A.D. 33. <sup>a</sup> Mat. 25. 24. <sup>b</sup> Mat. 9. 11. <sup>c</sup> ch. 5. 30.	21 <sup>a</sup> For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou laydest not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.	
2 <sup>s</sup> ,	8 And Zacchæus stood, and said unto the Lord <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have <sup>3</sup> taken any thing from <sup>1</sup> any man <sup>o</sup> by <sup>e</sup> false accusation, <sup>1</sup> I restore <sup>o</sup> him <sup>1</sup> fourfold.	<sup>c</sup> Sam. 1. 16. <sup>d</sup> Job 15. 6. <sup>e</sup> Mat. 12. 37. <sup>f</sup> Mat. 25. 25. <sup>g</sup> ch. 3. 14. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 22. 1. <sup>i</sup> Sam. 12. 3. <sup>j</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 6.	22 <sup>1</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> saith unto him, <sup>1</sup> Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, <sup>1</sup> thou wicked <sup>2</sup> servant, <sup>a</sup> Thou knewest that I <sup>3</sup> was <sup>1</sup> an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow <sup>4</sup> :	1 <sup>s</sup> He
3 <sup>s</sup> wrongfully exacted ought of	9 And Jesus said unto him, <sup>1</sup> This day <sup>1</sup> is salvation come to this house, <sup>3</sup> forso much <sup>1</sup> as <sup>g</sup> he also is <sup>h</sup> a son of Abraham.	<sup>g</sup> Rom. 4. 11. <sup>h</sup> 12. 16. <sup>i</sup> Gal. 3. 7. <sup>j</sup> ch. 13. 16. <sup>k</sup> Mat. 18. 11. <sup>l</sup> See Mat. 10. 6. <sup>m</sup> & 15. 24.	23 Wherefore then gavest not thou <sup>1</sup> my money into the bank, <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> at my coming <sup>6</sup> I might <sup>1</sup> have required <sup>7</sup> mine own with usury <sup>1</sup> ?	2 <sup>m</sup> Gr. bond-servant.
4 <sup>s</sup> To-day	10 <sup>1</sup> For the Son of man <sup>6</sup> is come <sup>1</sup> to seek and to save that which was lost.		24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take <sup>8</sup> from him the pound, and give <sup>9</sup> it <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> him that hath <sup>1</sup> ten pounds.	2 <sup>s</sup> am 4 <sup>s</sup> ; then wherefore gavest thou not
5 <sup>s</sup> forso-much	11 <sup>7</sup> And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and <sup>8</sup> because <sup>k</sup> they thought <sup>1</sup> that the kingdom of God <sup>1</sup> should <sup>1</sup> immediately <sup>10</sup> appear.		25 <sup>o</sup> (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds. <sup>o</sup> )	5 <sup>s</sup> and I 6 <sup>s</sup> Or, I should have gone and required
6 <sup>s</sup> came	12 <sup>m</sup> He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country <sup>11</sup> to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.	<sup>k</sup> Acts 1. 6.	26 <sup>o</sup> For <sup>1</sup> I say unto you, <sup>21</sup> That <sup>1</sup> unto every one <sup>2</sup> which <sup>1</sup> hath shall be given; <sup>3</sup> and <sup>1</sup> from him that hath not, even that <sup>4</sup> he hath shall be taken away from him.	6 <sup>s</sup> should 7 <sup>s</sup> it with interest 8 <sup>s</sup> away 9 <sup>s</sup> it unto 1 <sup>a</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> that 3 <sup>s</sup> but
7 <sup>a</sup> &	13 And he called <sup>o</sup> his <sup>1</sup> ten <sup>12</sup> servants <sup>13</sup> , and <sup>14</sup> delivered <sup>1</sup> them ten <sup>15</sup> pounds, and said unto them, <sup>1</sup> Occupy <sup>1</sup> till I come.	<sup>l</sup> Mat. 13. 12. <sup>m</sup> & 25. 29. <sup>n</sup> Mark 4. 25. <sup>o</sup> ch. 8. 18. <sup>p</sup> Mat. 25. 14. <sup>q</sup> Mark 13. 34.	27 <sup>5</sup> But those <sup>1</sup> mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay <sup>1</sup> them before me.	4 <sup>a</sup> which 5 <sup>s</sup> How-beit these
8 <sup>s</sup> because they supposed	14 <sup>p</sup> But his citizens hated him, and sent <sup>2</sup> a message <sup>1</sup> after him, saying, We will not <sup>3</sup> have <sup>1</sup> this <sup>1</sup> man <sup>o</sup> to <sup>1</sup> reign over us.	<sup>n</sup> <i>Mina</i> , here translated a pound, is twelve ounces and an half: which according to five shillings the ounce is three pounds two shillings and sixpence.	28 <sup>¶</sup> And when he had thus spoken, <sup>2</sup> he went <sup>6</sup> before, ascending <sup>1</sup> up to Jerusalem.	6 <sup>s</sup> on before, going
9 <sup>s</sup> was	15 And it came to pass, <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> when he was <sup>1</sup> returned <sup>1</sup> , having received the kingdom, <sup>3</sup> then <sup>1</sup> he commanded these <sup>5</sup> servants <sup>6</sup> to be called unto him, to <sup>1</sup> whom he had given the <sup>6</sup> money, <sup>7</sup> that he might know <sup>8</sup> how much every man <sup>1</sup> had gained by trading.	<sup>p</sup> John 1. 11. <sup>q</sup> Mark 10. 32. <sup>r</sup> Mat. 21. 1. <sup>s</sup> Mark 11. 1. <sup>t</sup> Gr. silver, and so ver. 23.	29 <sup>7</sup> And it came to pass, when he <sup>3</sup> was come nigh to <sup>1</sup> Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount <sup>3</sup> called <i>the mount of Olives</i> , he sent two of <sup>1</sup> his <sup>1</sup> disciples,	7 <sup>a</sup> & 8 <sup>s</sup> drew nigh unto 9 <sup>a</sup> that is 1 <sup>s</sup> the
10 <sup>a</sup> to	16 <sup>¶</sup> Then came the first <sup>1</sup> , saying, Lord, thy pound hath <sup>1</sup> gained <sup>1</sup> ten pounds <sup>2</sup> .		30 Saying, Go <sup>2</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> into the village over against <i>you</i> ; in the which <sup>3</sup> at your entering <sup>1</sup> ye shall find a colt tied, whereon <sup>4</sup> yet never man <sup>1</sup> sat: loose him, and bring <sup>5</sup> him <sup>1</sup> hither. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> your way 3 <sup>s</sup> as ye enter 4 <sup>s</sup> no man ever yet 5 <sup>s</sup> him. 6 <sup>s</sup> one 7 <sup>s</sup> , The
11 <sup>a</sup> ,	17 And he said unto him, Well <sup>3</sup> , thou good <sup>4</sup> servant: because thou <sup>5</sup> hast been <sup>1</sup> <sup>14</sup> faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.	<sup>u</sup> Mat. 25. 21. <sup>v</sup> ch. 16. 10.	31 And if any <sup>6</sup> man <sup>1</sup> ask you, Why do ye loose <sup>7</sup> him <sup>1</sup> ? thus shall ye say <sup>7</sup> unto him, Because the <sup>1</sup> Lord hath need of him.	8 <sup>s</sup> away,
12 <sup>m</sup> Gr. bond-servants.	18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained <sup>1</sup> five pounds.		32 And they that were sent went <sup>8</sup> their way <sup>1</sup> , and found even as he had said unto them.	
13 <sup>a</sup> of his	19 And he said <sup>1</sup> likewise to him, <sup>1</sup> Be thou also over five cities.		33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt?	
14 <sup>s</sup> gave	20 And <sup>8</sup> another came, saying, Lord, behold, <i>here is</i> thy pound, which I <sup>9</sup> have <sup>1</sup> kept laid up in a napkin:	<sup>w</sup> Kin. 9. 13. <sup>x</sup> Mat. 21. 7. <sup>y</sup> Mark 11. 7. <sup>z</sup> John 12. 14.	34 And they said, The Lord hath need of him.	
15 <sup>m</sup> Mina, here translated a pound, is equal to one hundred drachmas. See ch. 15. 8.			35 And they brought him to Jesus: <sup>8</sup> and they <sup>9</sup> cast <sup>1</sup> their	9 <sup>s</sup> threw

R.V.	The parable	ST. LUKE 20.	of the vineyard.	R.V.
	garments upon the colt, and <sup>o</sup> they' set Jesus thereon.	A.D. 33.	CHAPTER 20.	
1 S garments	36 <sup>a</sup> And as he went, they spread their <sup>1</sup> clothes' in the way.	<sup>1</sup> Mat. 21. 8.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ avoucheth his authority by a question of John's baptism. 9 Parable of the vineyard. 19 Of giving tribute to Caesar. 27 He confuteth the Sadducees. 41 How Christ is the son of David. 45 He warneth his disciples to beware of the scribes.	
2 S as he was now drawing nigh, even	37 And <sup>2</sup> when he was come nigh, even now <sup>1</sup> at the descent of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the <sup>3</sup> mighty works <sup>4</sup> that' they had seen;	<sup>1</sup> Mat. 21. 23.	AND <sup>b</sup> it came to pass, <sup>o</sup> that' <sup>1</sup> on one of <sup>1</sup> those' days, as he <sup>2</sup> taught' the people in the temple, and <sup>3</sup> preached' the gospel, <sup>4</sup> the chief priests and the scribes <sup>o</sup> came upon him' with the elders <sup>5</sup> ,	1 S the 2 S was 3 S teaching 4 S preach- ing 5 A there came up- on him 6 S ; and they spake, saying unto him, 6 S : By 7 S also will ask you a question [M Gr. word]; and tell 8 S from
3 M Gr. powers.	38 Saying, 'Blessed <sup>5</sup> be' the King that cometh in the name of the Lord : <sup>a</sup> peace in heaven, and glory in the highest.	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 118. 26. ch. 13. 35.	2 And spake unto him, say- ing, 'Tell us <sup>6</sup> , 'by' what au- thority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?	8 S did ye not be- lieve him 1 S if we shall say, From
4 S which	39 And some of the Pharisees from <sup>o</sup> among' the multitude said unto him, <sup>6</sup> Master, rebuke thy disciples.	<sup>1</sup> Ch. 2. 14. Eph. 2. 14. <sup>1</sup> Acts 4. 7. & 7. 27.	3 And he answered and said unto them, I <sup>7</sup> will also ask you one thing; and answer' me :	2 S knew not
5 S is	40 And he answered and said <sup>o</sup> unto them', I tell you that, if these <sup>7</sup> should' hold their peace, <sup>7</sup> the stones <sup>8</sup> would immediately <sup>1</sup> cry out.	<sup>1</sup> Hab. 2. 11.	4 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or <sup>8</sup> of' men?	3 S And he began to speak unto 4 S : 5 S out 6 S another
6 M Or, Teacher	41 ¶ And when he <sup>9</sup> was come near, he beheld <sup>o</sup> the city <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>9</sup> wept over it,	<sup>1</sup> John 11. 35.	5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why <sup>9</sup> then believed ye him not'?	7 S unto the husbandmen aservant, M Gr. bond- servant. 8 S he sent yet 1 M Gr. bond- servant. 2 S him also they beat, and handled 3 S him also they wounded, and cast him forth. 1 S And the lord of the vineyard said,
7 S shall	42 Saying, <sup>1</sup> If thou hadst known <sup>2</sup> , even thou, at least in this thy day, <sup>1</sup> the things <sup>1</sup> which belong unto <sup>o</sup> thy' peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes.	<sup>1</sup> Mat. 14. 5. & 21. 26. ch. 7. 29.	6 But <sup>1</sup> and if we say, Of' men; all the people will stone us : <sup>2</sup> for they be persuaded that John was a prophet.	
8 S will	43 For the days shall come upon thee, <sup>3</sup> that' thine enemies shall <sup>4</sup> cast <sup>4</sup> a trench' about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,	<sup>1</sup> Is. 29. 3, 4. Jer. 6. 3, 6. ch. 21. 29.	7 And they answered, that they <sup>2</sup> could not tell' whence it was.	
9 S drew nigh, he saw	44 And <sup>2</sup> shall <sup>5</sup> lay thee even with' the ground, and thy children within thee; and <sup>m</sup> they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; <sup>n</sup> because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.	<sup>1</sup> Kin. 9. 7, 8. Mic. 3. 12. <sup>1</sup> Mat. 21. 33. Mark 12. 1. <sup>1</sup> Mat. 24. 2. Mark 13. 2. ch. 21. 6. <sup>1</sup> Dan. 9. 24. ch. 1. 68, 78. 1 Pet. 2. 12.	8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.	
1 M Or, O that thou hadst known	45 <sup>6</sup> And he <sup>7</sup> went' into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold <sup>8</sup> therein, and them that bought;	<sup>1</sup> Mat. 21. 12. Mark 11. 11. John 2. 14, 15.	9 <sup>3</sup> , <sup>4</sup> Then began he to speak to <sup>1</sup> the people this parable <sup>5</sup> ;	
2 S in this day, even thou,	46 Saying unto them, <sup>9</sup> It is written, <sup>9</sup> My house is the <sup>1</sup> house of prayer; but <sup>7</sup> ye have made it a den of <sup>1</sup> thieves.	<sup>1</sup> Jer. 7. 11.	<sup>1</sup> A <sup>o</sup> certain' man planted a vineyard, and let it <sup>6</sup> forth' to husbandmen, and went into <sup>7</sup> a far' country for a long time.	
3 S when	47 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>3</sup> taught' daily in the temple. But <sup>1</sup> the chief priests and the scribes and the <sup>1</sup> chief' of the people sought to destroy him <sup>5</sup> ,	<sup>1</sup> Jer. 7. 11.	10 And at the season he sent <sup>8</sup> a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard : but the husbandmen beat him, and sent <sup>1</sup> him away empty.	
4 S up a bank	48 And <sup>1</sup> could not find what they might do <sup>6</sup> : for all' the people <sup>7</sup> were very attentive to hear him.	<sup>1</sup> Mark 11. 18. John 7. 19. A.S. 37.	11 And <sup>2</sup> again he sent' another <sup>1</sup> servant; and <sup>2</sup> they beat him also, and entreated <sup>1</sup> him shamefully, and sent <sup>1</sup> him away empty.	
5 M Gr. palisade.		<sup>1</sup> Or, hanged on him, Acts 16. 14.	12 And <sup>2</sup> again he sent' <sup>1</sup> a third : and <sup>2</sup> they wounded him also, and cast <sup>1</sup> him out.	
6 S dash thee to			13 <sup>1</sup> Then said the lord of the vineyard, <sup>1</sup> What shall I do? I will send my beloved son : it may be they will reverence <sup>1</sup> him <sup>o</sup> when they see him'.	



1 s one  
with  
another,  
2 s ours,  
3 s And they cast him forth  
4 s will  
5 s unto  
6 M Gr. *Be it not so.*  
7 s But he looked upon  
8 s then is this  
9 Cite, to end of ver.  
1 s was made  
2 s Every one that faileth on  
3 A to pieces  
4 s scatter him as dust.  
5 s scribes and the chief priests sought to lay hands on him in that very hour  
6 s spake  
7 s feigned themselves to be righteous,  
8 s speech, so as to deliver him up to the rule and to the  
9 M Or, *Teacher*  
1 s and acceptest not  
2 s of a truth teachest the way of God  
3 s not  
4 M See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28.  
5 s And they  
6 s Then render  
7 s that are  
8 s were not able to take hold of the saying

14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned <sup>1</sup>among themselves, <sup>1</sup>saying, This is the heir: <sup>o</sup>come, <sup>1</sup>let us kill him, that the inheritance may be <sup>2</sup>ours.<sup>1</sup>  
15 <sup>3</sup>So they cast him <sup>1</sup>out of the vineyard, and killed <sup>4</sup>him. What therefore <sup>4</sup>shall <sup>1</sup>the lord of the vineyard do unto them?  
16 He <sup>4</sup>shall <sup>1</sup>come and destroy these husbandmen, and <sup>4</sup>shall <sup>1</sup>give the vineyard <sup>5</sup>to <sup>1</sup>others. And when they heard <sup>4</sup>it, they said, <sup>6</sup>God forbid.  
17 <sup>7</sup>And he beheld <sup>1</sup>them, and said, What <sup>8</sup>is this then <sup>1</sup>that is written, <sup>9d</sup>The stone which the builders rejected, the same <sup>1</sup>is become <sup>1</sup>the head of the corner?  
18 <sup>12</sup>Whosoever shall fall upon <sup>1</sup>that stone shall be broken <sup>3</sup>; but <sup>6</sup>on whomsoever it shall fall, it will <sup>4</sup>grind him to powder.<sup>1</sup>  
19 ¶ And the <sup>5</sup>chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him<sup>1</sup>; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he <sup>6</sup>had spoken <sup>1</sup>this parable against them.  
20 <sup>7</sup>And they watched <sup>4</sup>him, and sent forth spies, which <sup>7</sup>should feign themselves just men,<sup>1</sup> that they might take hold of his <sup>5</sup>words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and <sup>1</sup>authority of the governor.  
21 And they asked him, saying, <sup>9d</sup>Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, <sup>1</sup>neither acceptest thou <sup>1</sup>the person of <sup>any</sup>, but <sup>2</sup>teachest the way of God <sup>1</sup>truly:<sup>1</sup>  
22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Cæsar, or <sup>3</sup>no<sup>1</sup>?  
23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, <sup>o</sup>Why tempt ye me <sup>4</sup>?  
24 Shew me a <sup>4</sup>"penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? <sup>5</sup>They answered and <sup>1</sup>said, Cæsar's.  
25 And he said unto them, <sup>6</sup>Render therefore <sup>1</sup>unto Cæsar the things <sup>1</sup>which be <sup>1</sup>Cæsar's, and unto God the things <sup>7</sup>which be <sup>1</sup>God's.  
26 And they <sup>8</sup>could not take hold of his words <sup>1</sup>before the

A.D. 33.  
  
a Mat. 22. 23.  
Mark 12. 18.  
b Acts 23. 6, 8.  
  
c Deut. 25. 5.  
  
d Ps. 118. 22.  
Mat. 21. 42.  
  
e Dan. 2. 34.  
35.  
Mat. 21. 44.  
  
f Mat. 22. 15.  
  
g 1 Cor. 15. 42.  
39, 52.  
h Rom. 8. 23.  
i Mat. 22. 16.  
Mark 12. 14.  
k Ex. 3. 6.  
  
l Or, of a truth.  
  
m Rom. 6. 10.  
11.  
n See Mat. 18. 28.  
  
p Mat. 22. 42.  
Mark 12. 35.  
  
q Ps. 110. 1.  
Acts 2. 34.

people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.  
27 ¶ <sup>1a</sup>Then <sup>1</sup>came to <sup>4</sup>him certain of the Sadducees, <sup>2b</sup>which deny that there is any resurrection:<sup>1</sup> and they asked him,  
28 Saying, <sup>3</sup>Master, <sup>6</sup>Moses wrote unto us, <sup>4</sup>If any <sup>1</sup>man's brother die, having a wife, and he <sup>5</sup>die without children, that <sup>1</sup>his brother should take <sup>6</sup>his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.  
29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died <sup>7</sup>without children.<sup>1</sup>  
30 And the second <sup>8</sup>° took her to wife, and he died childless.<sup>1</sup>  
31 And the third took her; and <sup>9</sup>in like manner the seven also: and they <sup>1</sup>left no children, and died.  
32 <sup>1</sup>Last of all the woman died also.<sup>1</sup>  
33 <sup>2</sup>Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for <sup>7</sup>seven had her to wife.  
34 And Jesus <sup>o</sup>answering <sup>1</sup>said unto them, The <sup>3</sup>children <sup>1</sup>of this <sup>4</sup>world marry, and are given in marriage:  
35 But they <sup>5</sup>which shall be accounted worthy to obtain <sup>1</sup>that <sup>4</sup>world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:  
36 <sup>6</sup>Neither <sup>1</sup>can they die any more: for <sup>9</sup>they are equal unto the angels; and are <sup>3</sup>the children <sup>1</sup>of God, <sup>h</sup>being <sup>3</sup>the children <sup>1</sup>of the resurrection.  
37 <sup>7</sup>Now <sup>1</sup>that the dead are raised, <sup>k</sup>even Moses shewed <sup>8</sup>at the bush, <sup>1</sup>when he calleth the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.  
38 <sup>9</sup>For he is not a <sup>1</sup>God of the dead, but of the living: for <sup>m</sup>all live unto him.  
39 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Then <sup>1</sup>certain of the scribes answering said, <sup>2</sup>Master, thou hast well said.  
40 <sup>3</sup>And after that <sup>1</sup>they durst not <sup>4</sup>ask him any <sup>1</sup>question <sup>o</sup>at all.<sup>1</sup>  
41 <sup>5</sup>And he said unto them, <sup>p</sup>How say they that <sup>6</sup>Christ is David's son?  
42 <sup>7</sup>And <sup>1</sup>David himself saith in the book of Psalms, <sup>8g</sup>The

1 s And there  
2 s they which say that there is no resurrection;  
3 M Or, *Teacher*  
4 s that if a  
5 s he childless,  
6 s the  
  
7 s childless;  
8 A;  
  
9 s likewise the seven also  
  
1 s Afterward the woman also died.  
2 s In the resurrection therefore whose wife of them shall she be? for the  
3 s sons  
4 M Or, *age*  
5 s that are accounted worthy to attain to  
6 s for neither  
  
7 s But  
8 s, in the place concerning the Bush,  
  
9 s Now he is not the  
  
1 s And  
2 M Or, *Teacher*  
3 s For  
4 A any more  
5 A  
6 A the  
7 s For  
8 Cite, to ver. 44.

R.V.	<i>The destruction of</i>	ST. LUKE 21.	<i>the temple foretold.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> Lord	1 LORD <sup>1</sup> said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,	A.D. 33.	10 1 <sup>a</sup> Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom :	1 A ¶
2 <sup>s</sup> the footstool of thy feet.	43 Till I make thine enemies <sup>2</sup> thy footstool. <sup>1</sup>	" Mat. 24. 7.	11 And <sup>2</sup> great earthquakes shall be <sup>1</sup> in divers places <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> famines <sup>o</sup> , and pestilences; and <sup>1</sup> fearful sights and great signs shall there be <sup>1</sup> from heaven.	2 <sup>s</sup> there shall be great earthquakes, and
3 <sup>s</sup> and how is he	44 David therefore calleth him Lord, <sup>3</sup> how is he then <sup>1</sup> his son?	b Mat. 23. 1. Mark 12. 38.	12 <sup>c</sup> But before all these <sup>4</sup> , they shall lay their hands on you, and <sup>5</sup> persecute <sup>†</sup> you, delivering <sup>†</sup> you up to the synagogues <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>o</sup> into <sup>1</sup> prisons, being brought <sup>†</sup> before kings and <sup>1</sup> rulers <sup>1</sup> for my name's sake.	3 <sup>s</sup> there shall be terrors and great signs
4 <sup>s</sup> And in the hearing	45 ¶ <sup>4b</sup> Then in the audience <sup>1</sup> of all the people he said unto his disciples,	c Mark 13. 9. Rev. 2. 10. d Mat. 23. 5.	13 <sup>e</sup> And <sup>4</sup> it shall turn to <sup>1</sup> you for a testimony.	4 <sup>a</sup> things shall
5 <sup>s</sup> salutations in the market-places, and chief	46 "Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and <sup>5</sup> love <sup>5</sup> greetings in the markets, and the highest <sup>1</sup> seats in the synagogues, and <sup>6</sup> the chief rooms <sup>1</sup> at feasts;	e ch. 11. 43. f Acts 4. 3. & 5. 18. & 16. 24. g Acts. 25. 23. h 1 Pet. 2. 13. i Mat. 23. 14. j Phil. 1. 28. k 2 Thes. 1. 5. l Mat. 10. 19. Mark 13. 11. ch. 12. 11.	14 <sup>f</sup> Settle <sup>†</sup> it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate <sup>5</sup> before what ye shall <sup>1</sup> answer :	5 <sup>a</sup> shall
6 <sup>s</sup> chief places	47 "Which devour widows' houses, and for a <sup>7</sup> shew <sup>1</sup> make long prayers : <sup>8</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> shall receive greater <sup>9</sup> damnation. <sup>1</sup>	m Acts 6. 10. n Mark 12. 41. o Mic. 7. 6. Mark 13. 12. p Acts 7. 59. & 12. 2. q See Mark 12. 42. r Mat. 10. 22. s 2 Cor. 8. 12. t Mat. 10. 30. u Mat. 24. 15. Mark 13. 14. v Mat. 24. 1. Mark 13. 1. w ch. 19. 44. x Dan. 9. 26. 27. Zech. 11. 1. y Mat. 24. 19. z Mat. 24. 4. Mark 13. 5. Eph. 5. 6. 2 Thes. 2. 3. aa Or, and, The time. Mat. 3. 2. & 4. 17. ab Dan. 9. 27. & 12. 7. Rom. 11. 25. ac Mat. 24. 29. Mark 13. 24. 2 Pet. 3. 10, 12.	15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, <sup>m</sup> which all your adversaries shall not be able to <sup>1</sup> gainsay nor resist. <sup>1</sup>	6 <sup>s</sup> bringing you
7 <sup>s</sup> pre- tence	CHAPTER 21.		16 2 <sup>p</sup> And ye shall be betrayed both <sup>1</sup> by parents, and brethren, and <sup>3</sup> kinsfolks, <sup>1</sup> and friends; and <sup>2</sup> some of you <sup>4</sup> shall they cause to be put to death.	7 <sup>s</sup> Gr. you being brought.
8 <sup>s</sup> these	1 Cris <sup>t</sup> commendeth the poor widow : <sup>5</sup> foretelleth the destruction of the temple, and of Jerusalem : <sup>25</sup> the signs before the last day, &c.		17 And <sup>4</sup> ye shall be hated of all <sup>†</sup> men for my name's sake.	7 <sup>s</sup> governors
9 <sup>s</sup> con- demna- tion.	AND he looked up, <sup>1n</sup> and saw the rich men <sup>2</sup> casting their gifts into the treasury.		18 5 <sup>z</sup> But there shall not an <sup>1</sup> hair of your head <sup>6</sup> perish.	8 <sup>s</sup> It shall turn unto
	2 And he saw <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> a certain poor widow casting in thither two <sup>7</sup> mites.		19 In your patience <sup>7</sup> possess ye <sup>1</sup> your <sup>5</sup> souls.	9 <sup>s</sup> before-hand how to
	3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, <sup>3v</sup> that this <sup>1</sup> poor widow <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> cast in more than they all :		20 9, 1 <sup>v</sup> And <sup>1</sup> when ye <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that <sup>2</sup> the desolation thereof is nigh. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> with- stand or to gain- say.
	4 For all these <sup>4</sup> have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God <sup>1</sup> : but she of her <sup>5</sup> penury hath <sup>1</sup> cast in all the living that she had.		21 Then let them <sup>3</sup> which <sup>1</sup> are in Judæa flee <sup>4</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the mountains; and let them <sup>3</sup> which <sup>1</sup> are in the midst of <sup>5</sup> it <sup>1</sup> depart out; and let not them that are in the <sup>6</sup> countries enter there-into. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> But ye shall be delivered up even
	5 ¶ <sup>4</sup> And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and <sup>6</sup> gifts, <sup>1</sup> he said,		22 For these <sup>7</sup> be the <sup>1</sup> days of vengeance, that <sup>2</sup> all things which are written may be fulfilled.	3 <sup>s</sup> kins- folk,
	6 1 <sup>a</sup> s for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> which <sup>4</sup> there shall not be left <sup>7</sup> one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.		23 8 <sup>c</sup> But woe <sup>1</sup> unto them that are with child <sup>o</sup> , and to them that give suck <sup>o</sup> , in those days ! for there shall be great distress <sup>9</sup> in the <sup>1</sup> land, and wrath <sup>2</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> this people.	4 <sup>m</sup> Or, shall they put to death
	7 And they asked him, saying, Master, <sup>8</sup> but when <sup>1</sup> shall these things be? and what <sup>1</sup> sign will there be when these things shall come to pass?		24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led <sup>o</sup> away <sup>1</sup> captive into all <sup>5</sup> nations : and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.	5 <sup>s</sup> And not a
	8 And he said, Take heed that ye be not <sup>2</sup> deceived <sup>1</sup> : for many shall come in my name, saying, I am <sup>3</sup> Christ <sup>1</sup> ; and the time draweth near <sup>1</sup> : go ye not <sup>o</sup> therefore <sup>1</sup> after them.		25 9 <sup>¶</sup> ¶ And there shall be	6 <sup>a</sup> shall
	9 But <sup>1</sup> when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, <sup>1</sup> be not terrified : for these things must <sup>6</sup> first come to pass <sup>1</sup> ; but the end <sup>†</sup> is not <sup>7</sup> by and by. <sup>1</sup>			7 <sup>s</sup> ye shall win

1<sup>s</sup> sun and moon and  
2<sup>s</sup> in perplexity for the roaring of the sea and the billows  
3<sup>s</sup> Men fainting  
4<sup>s</sup> Or, ex-  
5<sup>s</sup> pectation of the  
6<sup>s</sup> Gr. the in-  
7<sup>s</sup> habited earth.  
8<sup>s</sup> world  
9<sup>s</sup> the heavens  
10<sup>s</sup> But  
11<sup>s</sup> because  
12<sup>s</sup> A it  
13<sup>s</sup> A the  
14<sup>s</sup> Even so  
15<sup>s</sup> ye also,  
16<sup>s</sup> coming  
17<sup>s</sup> things beaccom-  
18<sup>s</sup> plished.  
19<sup>s</sup> But  
20<sup>s</sup> haply  
21<sup>s</sup> on you suddenly  
22<sup>s</sup> as a snare:  
23<sup>s</sup> so shall it come  
24<sup>s</sup> upon  
25<sup>s</sup> all the  
26<sup>s</sup> But  
27<sup>s</sup> watch ye  
28<sup>s</sup> at every season,  
29<sup>s</sup> making supplication,  
30<sup>s</sup> prevail  
31<sup>s</sup> A  
32<sup>s</sup> every  
33<sup>s</sup> day  
34<sup>s</sup> every  
35<sup>s</sup> lodged

signs in <sup>1</sup>the sun, and in the moon, and in the <sup>2</sup>stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, <sup>3</sup>with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;  
<sup>4</sup>26 Men's hearts failing them<sup>1</sup> for fear, and for <sup>5</sup>looking after those <sup>6</sup>things which are coming on <sup>7</sup>the <sup>8</sup>'earth': <sup>9</sup>for the powers of <sup>10</sup>'heaven' shall be shaken.  
<sup>11</sup>27 And then shall they see the Son of man <sup>12</sup>coming in a cloud with power and great glory.  
<sup>13</sup>28 <sup>14</sup>'And' when these things begin to come to pass, <sup>15</sup>then<sup>1</sup> look up, and lift up your heads; <sup>2</sup>for <sup>3</sup>'your redemption draweth nigh.  
<sup>4</sup>29 <sup>5</sup>'And he spake to them a parable <sup>6</sup>': Behold the fig tree, and all the trees <sup>7</sup>;  
<sup>8</sup>30 When they now shoot forth, ye see <sup>9</sup>and know of your own selves that <sup>10</sup>'summer is now nigh <sup>11</sup>'at hand'.  
<sup>12</sup>31 <sup>13</sup>'So likewise ye, <sup>14</sup>'when ye see these things <sup>15</sup>'come' to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh <sup>16</sup>'at hand'.  
<sup>17</sup>32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all <sup>18</sup>'be fulfilled'.  
<sup>19</sup>33 <sup>20</sup>'Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.  
<sup>21</sup>34 <sup>22</sup>'And <sup>23</sup>'take heed to yourselves, lest <sup>24</sup>'at any time' your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and <sup>25</sup>'so <sup>26</sup>'that day come <sup>27</sup>'upon you unawares.'  
<sup>28</sup>35 For <sup>29</sup>'as a snare shall it come on <sup>30</sup>'all them that dwell on the face of <sup>31</sup>'the whole' earth.  
<sup>32</sup>36 <sup>33</sup>'Watch ye therefore, and <sup>34</sup>'pray always, that ye may <sup>35</sup>'be accounted worthy <sup>36</sup>'to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and <sup>37</sup>'to stand before the Son of man.  
<sup>38</sup>37 <sup>39</sup>'And <sup>40</sup>'in the day time' he was teaching in the temple; and <sup>41</sup>'at <sup>42</sup>'night he went out, and <sup>43</sup>'abode <sup>44</sup>'in the mount that is called the <sup>45</sup>'mount of Olives.  
<sup>46</sup>38 And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, <sup>47</sup>'for <sup>48</sup>'to hear him.

### CHAPTER 22.

<sup>1</sup>1 The Jews conspire against Christ. <sup>2</sup>7 The apostles prepare the passover. <sup>3</sup>19 Christ instituteth his holy supper. <sup>4</sup>42 His agony in the garden. <sup>5</sup>47 His betrayal. <sup>6</sup>50 He healeth Malchus' ear, <sup>7</sup>54 and is thrice denied of Peter.'

A.D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> Mat. 26. 2.  
<sup>b</sup> Mark 14. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Ps. 2. 2.  
<sup>c</sup> John 11. 47.  
<sup>d</sup> Acts 4. 27.

<sup>c</sup> Mat. 26. 14.  
<sup>d</sup> Mark 14. 10.  
<sup>e</sup> John 13. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> 27.  
<sup>g</sup> Mat. 24. 29.

<sup>e</sup> Mat. 24. 30.  
<sup>f</sup> Rev. 1. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> & 14. 14.

<sup>f</sup> Rom. 8. 19, 23.  
<sup>g</sup> Zech. 11. 12.

<sup>h</sup> Mat. 24. 32.  
<sup>i</sup> Mark 13. 28.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, without tumult.

<sup>k</sup> Mat. 26. 17.  
<sup>l</sup> Mark 14. 12.

<sup>l</sup> Mat. 24. 35.

<sup>m</sup> Rom. 13. 13.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 6.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 7.

<sup>p</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 2.  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 10.  
<sup>r</sup> Rev. 3. 3.  
<sup>s</sup> & 16. 15.

<sup>t</sup> Mat. 24. 42.  
<sup>u</sup> & 25. 13.  
<sup>v</sup> Mark 13. 33.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 18. 1.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 1. 5.  
<sup>y</sup> Eph. 6. 13.  
<sup>z</sup> Mat. 26. 20.  
<sup>aa</sup> Mark 14. 17.  
<sup>ab</sup> John 8. 1, 2.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 22. 39.  
<sup>ad</sup> Or, I have heartily desired.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 14. 15.  
<sup>af</sup> Acts 10. 41.  
<sup>ag</sup> Rev. 19. 9.

<sup>ah</sup> Mat. 26. 26.  
<sup>ai</sup> Mark 14. 25.

NOW <sup>1</sup>'the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.

<sup>2</sup>2 And <sup>3</sup>'the chief priests and scribes sought how they might <sup>4</sup>'kill him; <sup>5</sup>'for they feared the people.

<sup>6</sup>3 <sup>7</sup>'Then entered Satan <sup>8</sup>'into Judas <sup>9</sup>'surnamed' <sup>10</sup>'Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve.

<sup>11</sup>4 And he went <sup>12</sup>'his way, <sup>13</sup>'and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might <sup>14</sup>'betray <sup>15</sup>'him unto them.

<sup>16</sup>5 And they were glad, and <sup>17</sup>'covenanted to give him money.

<sup>18</sup>6 And he <sup>19</sup>'promised, <sup>20</sup>'and sought opportunity to <sup>21</sup>'betray <sup>22</sup>'him unto them <sup>23</sup>'in the absence of the multitude.

<sup>24</sup>7 <sup>25</sup>'Then came <sup>26</sup>'the day of unleavened bread <sup>27</sup>, when <sup>28</sup>'the passover must be <sup>29</sup>'killed.'

<sup>30</sup>8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and <sup>31</sup>'prepare <sup>32</sup>'us the passover, that we may eat.

<sup>33</sup>9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we <sup>34</sup>'pre-  
<sup>35</sup>pare <sup>36</sup>'?

<sup>37</sup>10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall <sup>38</sup>'a man meet you, <sup>39</sup>'bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house <sup>40</sup>'where he entereth in. <sup>41</sup>'

<sup>42</sup>11 And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The <sup>43</sup>'Master saith unto thee, Where is the <sup>44</sup>'guestchamber, <sup>45</sup>'where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

<sup>46</sup>12 And he <sup>47</sup>'shall <sup>48</sup>'shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.

<sup>49</sup>13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

<sup>50</sup>14 <sup>51</sup>'And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the <sup>52</sup>'twelve <sup>53</sup>'apostles with him.

<sup>54</sup>15 And he said unto them, <sup>55</sup>'With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:

<sup>56</sup>16 For I say unto you, I will not <sup>57</sup>'any more <sup>58</sup>'eat thereof, <sup>59</sup>'until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

<sup>60</sup>17 And he <sup>61</sup>'took the cup, and gave thanks, and <sup>62</sup>'said, Take this, and divide <sup>63</sup>'it among yourselves:

<sup>64</sup>18 For <sup>65</sup>'I say unto you, I will

1<sup>a</sup> the  
2<sup>s</sup> put him to death;  
3<sup>s</sup> And Satan entered  
4<sup>s</sup> who was called  
5<sup>s</sup> away,  
6<sup>s</sup> deliver  
7<sup>s</sup> con-  
8<sup>s</sup> sented,  
9<sup>s</sup> Or, without tumult  
10<sup>s</sup> And  
11<sup>s</sup> came, on which  
12<sup>s</sup> sacrifi-  
13<sup>s</sup> cified.  
14<sup>s</sup> make ready for  
15<sup>s</sup> make ready  
16<sup>s</sup> meet you a man  
17<sup>s</sup> where-into he goeth.  
18<sup>s</sup> Or, Teacher  
19<sup>s</sup> guest-chamber,  
20<sup>s</sup> will  
21<sup>a</sup> ¶  
22<sup>s</sup> eat it,  
23<sup>s</sup> re-ceived a cup, and when he had given thanks, he

1<sup>A</sup> from henceforth 2<sup>M</sup> Or, a loaf 3<sup>S</sup> when he had given thanks, he 4<sup>S</sup> to 5<sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. omit which is given for you... which is poured out for you. 6<sup>S</sup> And the cup in like manner 7<sup>S</sup> covenant 8<sup>M</sup> Or, testament 9<sup>S</sup> even that which is poured out 10<sup>S</sup> For 11<sup>A</sup> indeed 12<sup>S</sup> hath been 13<sup>S</sup> through 14<sup>S</sup> question 15<sup>S</sup> arose also a contention 16<sup>S</sup> is 17<sup>S</sup> to be greatest. 18<sup>M</sup> Gr. greater. 19<sup>S</sup> have 20<sup>S</sup> over 21<sup>S</sup> Benefactors. 22<sup>S</sup> the greater 23<sup>S</sup> become 24<sup>M</sup> Gr. reclineth. 25<sup>S</sup> in the midst of 26<sup>S</sup> But ye 27<sup>S</sup> 28<sup>M</sup> Or, I appoint unto you, even as my Father appointed unto me a kingdom, that ye, &c. 29<sup>S</sup> even 30<sup>S</sup> ; and ye shall 31<sup>S</sup> asked to have you. 32<sup>M</sup> Or, obtained you by asking 33<sup>S</sup> might 34<sup>S</sup> made supplication 35<sup>S</sup> do thou, when once thou hast turned again, stablish

not drink 1 of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.

19 ¶ And he took 2 bread, and 3 gave thanks, and 4 brake it, and gave 5 unto 6 them, saying, This is my body 7 which is given for you: 8 this do in remembrance of me.

20 ¶ Likewise also the cup 1 after supper, saying, 2 This cup 3 is the new 4 testament 5 in my blood, 6 which is shed 7 for you.

21 ¶ But 2, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me 3 is with me on the table.

22 ¶ And truly 1 the Son of man 2 goeth, 3 as it 4 was 5 determined: but woe unto that man 6 by 7 whom he is betrayed!

23 ¶ And they began to 1 enquire 2 among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 ¶ And there 5 was also a strife 1 among them, which of them 6 should be 1 accounted 2 the greatest.

25 ¶ And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles 8 exercise 1 lordship over them; and they that 8 exercise 1 authority upon 2 them are called 1 benefactors.

26 ¶ But ye shall not be so: 1 but he that is 2 greatest 3 among you, let him 5 be 1 as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

27 ¶ For whether 1 is greater, he that 4 sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? 2 is not he that 4 sitteth at meat? but 3 I am 5 among 1 you as he that serveth.

28 ¶ Ye 1 are they which have continued with me in 2 my temptations 7.

29 ¶ And 8 I appoint unto you a kingdom, 9 as my Father 1 hath 1 appointed unto me 1.

30 ¶ That 7 ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom 2, and 1 sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, 1 Simon, Simon, behold, 2 Satan 3 hath desired to have you, 1 that he 4 may 1 sift 1 you as wheat: 32 But 2 I 5 have prayed 1 for thee, that thy faith fail not: 33 and 6 when thou art converted, strengthen 7 thy brethren.

A.D. 33.

4<sup>a</sup> Mat. 26. 34.  
Mark 14. 30.  
John 13. 38.  
5<sup>b</sup> Mat. 26. 25.  
Mark 14. 22.

6<sup>c</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 24.  
7<sup>d</sup> Mat. 10. 9.  
ch. 9. 3.  
& 10. 4.

1 Cor. 10. 16.

8<sup>e</sup> Ps. 41. 9.  
9<sup>f</sup> Mat. 26. 21.  
23.  
Mark 14. 18.  
John 13. 21.  
29.

10<sup>g</sup> Mat. 26. 24.  
11<sup>h</sup> Acts 2. 23.  
& 4. 28.

12<sup>i</sup> Mat. 26. 22.  
John 13. 22.  
25.  
13<sup>j</sup> Is. 53. 12.  
Mark 15. 28.

14<sup>k</sup> Mark 9. 34.  
ch. 9. 46.

15<sup>l</sup> Mat. 20. 25.  
Mark 10. 42.  
16<sup>m</sup> Mat. 26. 36.  
Mark 14. 32.  
John 18. 1.  
17<sup>n</sup> ch. 21. 37.

18<sup>o</sup> ver. 46.  
19<sup>p</sup> Mat. 6. 13.  
& 25. 41.  
20<sup>q</sup> Mark 14. 28.  
21<sup>r</sup> Mat. 20. 26.  
1 Pet. 5. 3.

22<sup>s</sup> ch. 9. 48.  
23<sup>t</sup> Mat. 26. 39.  
Mark 14. 35.  
24<sup>u</sup> ch. 12. 57.

25<sup>v</sup> Mat. 20. 28.  
John 13. 13.  
14.  
26<sup>w</sup> Phil. 2. 7.

27<sup>x</sup> willing to remove.

28<sup>y</sup> John 5. 30.  
& 6. 38.

29<sup>z</sup> Heb. 4. 15.  
30<sup>aa</sup> Mat. 4. 11.  
ch. 12. 28.  
31<sup>ab</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 7.  
2 Tim. 2. 12.

32<sup>ac</sup> John 12. 27.  
Heb. 5. 7.  
33<sup>ad</sup> Mat. 8. 11.  
ch. 14. 16.  
Rev. 13. 9.

34<sup>ae</sup> Ps. 49. 14.  
Mat. 19. 28.  
1 Cor. 6. 2.  
Rev. 3. 21.

35<sup>af</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 8.  
Amos 9. 9.  
36<sup>ag</sup> John 17. 9.  
11. 15.

37<sup>ah</sup> ver. 40.  
38<sup>ai</sup> Ps. 51. 13.  
John 21. 15-17.

39<sup>aj</sup> Mat. 25. 47.  
Mark 14. 43.  
John 18. 3.

33 And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go 2 with thee, both into 1 prison 3, and to death.

34 ¶ And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, 3 before that 1 thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

35 ¶ And he said unto them, When I sent you 5 without purse, and 6 scrip, 1 and shoes, lacked ye 7 any thing? And they said, Nothing.

36 ¶ Then said he 1 unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take 2 it, and likewise 3 his scrip: 1 and he that hath 2 no sword, 1 let him sell his 3 garment, and buy one.

37 For I say unto you, that this 4 that 1 is written must 5 yet be accomplished 1 in me, 2 And he was reckoned 6 among the 7 transgressors: for 7 the things concerning me have an end.

38 And they said, Lord, behold, here 1 are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

39 ¶ And he came out, and 2 went, as 3 he was wont, to 1 the mount of Olives; and 5 his 1 disciples also followed him.

40 ¶ And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation.

41 ¶ And he was 1 withdrawn 1 from them about a stone's cast, 2 and 1 kneeled down 3, and prayed.

42 Saying, Father, if thou be 2 willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless 4 not my will, but thine, be done.

43 ¶ And there appeared 4 6 an angel unto him 1 from heaven, strengthening him.

44 ¶ And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat 5 was 1 as it were great drops of blood falling down 6 to the ground.

45 And when he rose up from 7 prayer, 8 and was come to his disciples, he 1 found them sleeping for sorrow,

46 And said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and 1 pray, 9 lest ye enter 1 into temptation.

47 ¶ And while 1 he yet spake, 2 behold 2 a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of

1<sup>A</sup> with thee  
2<sup>S</sup> both to

3<sup>S</sup> until

4<sup>A</sup> ¶  
5<sup>A</sup> forth  
6<sup>S</sup> wallet,  
7<sup>S</sup> anything  
8<sup>S</sup> And he said

9<sup>S</sup> a wallet  
10<sup>M</sup> Or, and he... sell his cloke, and buy one.

11<sup>S</sup> none,  
12<sup>S</sup> cloke, and buy a sword.  
13<sup>S</sup> which  
14<sup>S</sup> be fulfilled  
15<sup>S</sup> with

16<sup>S</sup> that which concerneth me hath fulfilment.  
17<sup>M</sup> Gr. end.

18<sup>S</sup> his custom was, unto  
19<sup>S</sup> the  
20<sup>S</sup> parted  
21<sup>S</sup>; and he

22<sup>M</sup> Many anc. auth. omit vv. 43, 44.  
23<sup>S</sup> unto him an angel  
24<sup>S</sup> became  
25<sup>S</sup> upon

26<sup>A</sup> his  
27<sup>S</sup> he came unto the disciples, and  
28<sup>S</sup> that ye enter not  
29<sup>S</sup> While  
30<sup>A</sup> ,



1 <sup>s</sup> ; and he	the twelve, went before them <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> drew near unto Jesus to kiss him.	A.D. 33.	cock crow <sup>1</sup> , thou shalt deny me thrice.	1 <sup>a</sup> this day
	48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 26. 67, 68. Mark 14. 65.	62 And <sup>2</sup> Peter <sup>1</sup> went out, and wept bitterly.	2 <sup>s</sup> he
2 <sup>s</sup> And when they that	49 <sup>2</sup> When they which <sup>1</sup> were about him saw what would follow, they said <sup>o</sup> unto him <sup>1</sup> , Lord, shall we smite with the sword?		63 ¶ And the men that held <sup>3</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> mocked him, and <sup>4</sup> smote him <sup>1</sup> .	3 <sup>s</sup> Jesus 4 <sup>m</sup> Gr. 5 <sup>s</sup> beat him.
3 <sup>a</sup> A certain	50 ¶ And <sup>3</sup> one of them smote the <sup>4</sup> servant of the high priest, and <sup>5</sup> cut <sup>1</sup> off his right ear.	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 26. 51. Mark 14. 47. John 18. 10.	64 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> they <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> blindfolded him, <sup>o</sup> they struck him on the face, <sup>1</sup> and asked him, saying, Prophecy <sup>5</sup> , <sup>1</sup> who is <sup>6</sup> it that smote <sup>1</sup> thee?	6 <sup>s</sup> he that struck
4 <sup>m</sup> Gr. bond-servant. 5 <sup>s</sup> struck	51 <sup>6</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him.	<sup>c</sup> Mat. 27. 1. <sup>d</sup> Acts 4. 26. See Acts 22. 5.	65 And many other things <sup>o</sup> blasphemously <sup>1</sup> spake they against him <sup>1</sup> .	7 <sup>a</sup> A, reviling him
6 <sup>s</sup> But	52 <sup>7</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> elders, which were come <sup>8</sup> to him, Be ye come out, as against <sup>a</sup> a <sup>9</sup> thief <sup>1</sup> , with swords and staves?	<sup>e</sup> Mat. 26. 55. Mark 14. 48.	66 ¶ And as soon as it was day, <sup>8</sup> the elders of the people <sup>9</sup> and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him <sup>1</sup> into their council, saying,	8 <sup>a</sup> the assembly of
7 <sup>s</sup> And	53 When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no <sup>1</sup> hands against me: <sup>9</sup> but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.	<sup>f</sup> Mat. 26. 63. Mark 14. 61.	67 <sup>17</sup> Art thou <sup>1</sup> the Christ <sup>2</sup> ? <sup>1</sup> tell us. <sup>3</sup> And <sup>1</sup> he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe:	9 <sup>s</sup> was gathered together, both chief priests and scribes: and they led him away
8 <sup>s</sup> against him, Are 9 <sup>s</sup> robber,	54 ¶ <sup>22</sup> Then took they <sup>1</sup> him, and led <sup>3</sup> him <sup>1</sup> , and brought him into the high priest's house. <sup>42</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Peter followed afar off.	<sup>g</sup> John 12. 27. <sup>h</sup> Mat. 26. 64. Mark 14. 32. Heb. 1. 3. & 8. 1. <sup>i</sup> Mat. 26. 57.	68 And if I <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> ask you, ye will not answer <sup>o</sup> me, nor let me go <sup>1</sup> .	1 <sup>s</sup> If thou art
1 <sup>s</sup> not forth your	55 <sup>m</sup> And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the <sup>o</sup> hall, and were set <sup>1</sup> down together, Peter sat <sup>6</sup> down among <sup>1</sup> them.	<sup>j</sup> John 12. 27. <sup>k</sup> Mat. 26. 64. Mark 14. 32. Heb. 1. 3. & 8. 1. <sup>l</sup> Mat. 26. 57.	69 <sup>42</sup> Hereafter <sup>1</sup> shall the Son of man <sup>8</sup> sit on <sup>1</sup> the right hand of the power of God.	2 <sup>s</sup> 3 <sup>s</sup> But
2 <sup>s</sup> And they seized	56 <sup>7</sup> But <sup>1</sup> a certain maid <sup>8</sup> beheld <sup>1</sup> him as he sat <sup>9</sup> by the fire, and earnestly looked <sup>1</sup> upon him, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> said, This man <sup>1</sup> was also <sup>1</sup> with him.	<sup>m</sup> Mat. 26. 58. John 18. 15. <sup>n</sup> Mat. 26. 64. Mark 14. 62. <sup>o</sup> Mat. 26. 69. Mark 14. 66. John 18. 17, 18. <sup>p</sup> Mat. 26. 65. Mark 14. 63.	70 <sup>6</sup> Then said they all, <sup>1</sup> Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, <sup>7</sup> Ye say that I am.	4 <sup>s</sup> But from henceforth
3 <sup>s</sup> him away, 4 <sup>s</sup> But, 5 <sup>s</sup> court, and had sat	57 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> he denied <sup>o</sup> him <sup>1</sup> , saying, Woman, I know him not.	<sup>q</sup> Mat. 26. 58. John 18. 15. <sup>r</sup> Mat. 26. 64. Mark 14. 62. <sup>s</sup> Mat. 26. 69. Mark 14. 66. John 18. 17, 18. <sup>t</sup> Mat. 26. 65. Mark 14. 63.	71 <sup>n</sup> And they said, What <sup>8</sup> need we any further <sup>1</sup> witness? for we ourselves have heard <sup>9</sup> of <sup>1</sup> his own mouth.	5 <sup>s</sup> be seated at
6 <sup>s</sup> in the midst of 7 <sup>s</sup> And 8 <sup>s</sup> seeing 9 <sup>s</sup> in the light of the fire, and looking stedfastly	58 <sup>2</sup> And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou <sup>3</sup> art also <sup>1</sup> of them. <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Peter said, Man, I am not.	<sup>u</sup> Mat. 26. 71. Mark 14. 69. John 18. 15. <sup>v</sup> Mat. 27. 2. Mark 15. 1. John 18. 26. <sup>w</sup> Mat. 26. 73. Mark 14. 70. John 18. 26. <sup>x</sup> Acts 17. 7. <sup>y</sup> See Mat. 17. 27. & 22. 21. Mark 12. 27. <sup>z</sup> John 19. 12. <sup>aa</sup> Mat. 27. 11. 1 Tim. 6. 13.		6 <sup>s</sup> And they all said,
1 <sup>s</sup> also was 2 <sup>s</sup> But	59 <sup>7</sup> And <sup>4</sup> about <sup>1</sup> the space of <sup>5</sup> one hour <sup>o</sup> after <sup>1</sup> another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this <sup>6</sup> fellow <sup>1</sup> also was with him: for he is a Galileean.	<sup>bb</sup> Or, an anointed king.		7 <sup>s</sup> Or, Ye say it, because I am.
3 <sup>s</sup> also art one	60 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.	<sup>cc</sup> Mat. 26. 75. Mark 14. 72. <sup>dd</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 22. <sup>ee</sup> Mat. 26. 74. John 13. 28.		8 <sup>s</sup> further need have we of
4 <sup>s</sup> after 5 <sup>a</sup> about	61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. <sup>2</sup> And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how <sup>7</sup> he had <sup>1</sup> said unto him, <sup>6</sup> Before the			9 <sup>s</sup> from
6 <sup>s</sup> man				
7 <sup>s</sup> that he				

## CHAPTER 23.

<sup>01</sup> Jesus is accused before Pilate, and sent to Herod. <sup>8</sup> Herod mocketh him, and sendeth him again to Pilate. <sup>25</sup> He is delivered to be crucified. <sup>27</sup> He foretelleth the destruction of Jerusalem: <sup>34</sup> prayeth for his enemies. <sup>46</sup> His death. <sup>50</sup> His burial.

AND <sup>9</sup>the whole <sup>1</sup>multitude<sup>1</sup> of them <sup>2</sup>arose, and led him unto<sup>1</sup> Pilate.

2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this <sup>3</sup>fellow<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>perverting<sup>1</sup> the<sup>1</sup> nation, and <sup>2</sup>forbidding<sup>1</sup> to give tribute to Cæsar, <sup>5</sup>saying<sup>1</sup> that he himself is <sup>6</sup>Christ a King<sup>1</sup>.

3 <sup>9</sup>And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest<sup>o</sup> it<sup>1</sup>.

4 <sup>7</sup>Then said Pilate to<sup>1</sup> the chief priests and <sup>8</sup>to the people,<sup>1</sup> I find no fault in this man.

5 <sup>9</sup>And<sup>1</sup> they were the more

1<sup>s</sup> company  
2<sup>s</sup> rose up, and brought him before  
3<sup>s</sup> man  
4<sup>s</sup> our  
5<sup>a</sup> And  
6<sup>s</sup> Christ a king.  
7<sup>m</sup> Or, an anointed king.  
8<sup>s</sup> And Pilate said unto  
9<sup>s</sup> the multitudes,  
10<sup>s</sup> But

1 <sup>s</sup>urgent,  
2 <sup>s</sup>Judea.  
3 <sup>s</sup>and  
4 <sup>s</sup>even  
5 <sup>s</sup>unto  
6 <sup>s</sup>But  
7 <sup>s</sup>when  
8 <sup>s</sup>it,  
9 <sup>s</sup>when  
10 <sup>s</sup>was of  
11 <sup>s</sup>unto  
12 <sup>s</sup>in these  
13 <sup>s</sup>days.  
14 <sup>s</sup>Now  
15 <sup>s</sup>of a  
16 <sup>s</sup>longtime  
17 <sup>s</sup>con-  
18 <sup>s</sup>cerning  
19 <sup>s</sup>see  
20 <sup>s</sup>Gr.  
21 <sup>s</sup>sign.  
22 <sup>s</sup>And  
23 <sup>s</sup>the  
24 <sup>s</sup>s,  
25 <sup>s</sup>ac-  
26 <sup>s</sup>cusing  
27 <sup>s</sup>soldiers  
28 <sup>s</sup>array-  
29 <sup>s</sup>ing him in  
30 <sup>s</sup>gorgeous  
31 <sup>s</sup>apparel  
32 <sup>s</sup>back  
33 <sup>s</sup>Herod  
34 <sup>s</sup>and  
35 <sup>s</sup>Pilate  
36 <sup>s</sup>became  
37 <sup>s</sup>friends  
38 <sup>s</sup>with each  
39 <sup>s</sup>other  
40 <sup>s</sup>that very  
41 <sup>s</sup>day  
42 <sup>s</sup>and  
43 <sup>s</sup>said  
44 <sup>s</sup>brought  
45 <sup>s</sup>unto me  
46 <sup>s</sup>this man,  
47 <sup>s</sup>he sent  
48 <sup>s</sup>him back  
49 <sup>s</sup>unto us;  
50 <sup>s</sup>and be-  
51 <sup>s</sup>hold,  
52 <sup>s</sup>hath  
53 <sup>s</sup>been  
54 <sup>s</sup>done by  
55 <sup>s</sup>me  
56 <sup>s</sup>anc.auth.  
57 <sup>s</sup>insert  
58 <sup>s</sup>ver. 17  
59 <sup>s</sup>Now he  
60 <sup>s</sup>must  
61 <sup>s</sup>needs  
62 <sup>s</sup>release  
63 <sup>s</sup>unto  
64 <sup>s</sup>them at  
65 <sup>s</sup>the feast  
66 <sup>s</sup>one  
67 <sup>s</sup>prisoner.  
68 <sup>s</sup>Others  
69 <sup>s</sup>add the  
70 <sup>s</sup>same  
71 <sup>s</sup>words  
72 <sup>s</sup>after  
73 <sup>s</sup>ver. 19.  
74 <sup>s</sup>But  
75 <sup>s</sup>to-  
76 <sup>s</sup>gether,  
77 <sup>s</sup>one who  
78 <sup>s</sup>insur-  
79 <sup>s</sup>rection

1 fierce,<sup>1</sup> saying, He stirreth up  
the people, teaching through-  
out all <sup>2</sup>Jewry,<sup>1</sup> beginning from  
Galilee <sup>3</sup>to<sup>1</sup> this place.

6 <sup>1</sup>When<sup>1</sup> Pilate heard <sup>2</sup>of  
Galilee,<sup>1</sup> he asked whether the  
man were a Galilean.

7 And <sup>3</sup>as soon as<sup>1</sup> he knew  
that he <sup>4</sup>belonged<sup>1</sup> unto<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>5</sup>Herod's jurisdiction, he sent  
him <sup>6</sup>to<sup>1</sup> Herod, who himself  
also was at Jerusalem <sup>6</sup>at that  
time.<sup>1</sup>

8 ¶ <sup>7</sup>And<sup>1</sup> when Herod saw  
Jesus, he was exceeding glad:  
for <sup>8</sup>he was <sup>8</sup>desirous to see  
him <sup>9</sup>of a long <sup>9</sup>season<sup>1</sup>, because  
<sup>10</sup>he had heard <sup>9</sup>many things  
of<sup>1</sup> him; and he hoped to  
<sup>11</sup>have seen<sup>1</sup> some <sup>12</sup>miracle done  
by him.

9 <sup>13</sup>Then<sup>1</sup> he questioned <sup>14</sup>with<sup>1</sup>  
him in many words; but he  
answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests  
and <sup>11</sup>scribes stood <sup>12</sup>and<sup>1</sup> vehe-  
mentl<sup>y</sup> <sup>13</sup>accused<sup>1</sup> him.

11 <sup>14</sup>And Herod with his <sup>15</sup>men  
of war<sup>1</sup> set him at nought, and  
mocked <sup>16</sup>him, and <sup>17</sup>arrayed him  
in a gorgeous robe, and <sup>18</sup>sent  
him <sup>19</sup>again<sup>1</sup> to Pilate.

12 ¶ <sup>20</sup>¶ <sup>21</sup>And <sup>22</sup>the same day<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>23</sup>Pilate and Herod were made  
friends together<sup>1</sup>: for before  
they were at enmity between  
themselves.

13 ¶ <sup>24</sup>And Pilate<sup>o</sup>, when he  
had <sup>25</sup>called together<sup>1</sup> the chief  
priests and the rulers and the  
people,

14 <sup>26</sup>Said<sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>27</sup>Ye  
<sup>28</sup>have brought this man unto  
me,<sup>1</sup> as one that perverteth the  
people: and <sup>29</sup>¶ behold, <sup>30</sup>¶ I,  
having examined <sup>31</sup>him before  
you, <sup>32</sup>have<sup>1</sup> found no fault in  
this man touching those things  
whereof ye accuse him:

15 No, nor yet Herod: for <sup>33</sup>I  
sent you to him; and, lo, <sup>34</sup>no-  
thing worthy of death <sup>35</sup>is done  
unto<sup>1</sup> him.

16 <sup>36</sup>I will therefore chastise  
him, and release <sup>37</sup>him.<sup>o</sup>

17 <sup>38</sup>(For of necessity he must  
release one unto them at the  
feast.)<sup>1</sup>

18 <sup>39</sup>And<sup>1</sup> <sup>40</sup>they cried out all  
<sup>41</sup>at once,<sup>1</sup> saying, Away with  
this <sup>42</sup>man, and release unto us  
Barabbas:

19 <sup>43</sup>(Who<sup>1</sup> for a certain <sup>44</sup>se-  
dition<sup>1</sup> made in the city, and

A.D. 33.

" ch. 3. 1.

b ch. 5. 9.

c Mat. 14. 1.  
d Mat. 27. 26.  
Mark 15. 15  
John 19. 16  
Or,  
assented,  
Ex. 23. 2.

f Is. 53. 3.  
g Mat. 27. 32.  
Mark 15. 21.  
See  
John 19. 17.

h Acts 4. 27.

i Mat. 27. 23.  
Mark 15. 14.  
John 18. 38  
& 19. 4.

j ver. 1. 2.

k Mat. 24. 19.  
ch. 21. 23.

" ver. 4.

l Is. 2. 19.  
Hos. 10. 8.  
Rev. 6. 16.  
& 9. 6.

m Prov. 11. 31.  
Jer. 23. 29.  
Ezek. 20. 47.  
& 21. 3. 4.

n 1 Pet. 4. 17.  
o Mat. 27. 26.  
John 19. 1.

p Is. 53. 12.  
Mat. 27. 38.

q Mat. 27. 15.  
Mark 15. 6.  
John 18. 39.

r Mat. 27. 23.  
Mark 15. 22.  
John 19. 17.

s Acts 3. 14.

t Or,  
The place  
of a skull.

for murder, was cast into  
prison.<sup>o</sup>1

20 <sup>1</sup>Pilate therefore, willing  
to release Jesus, spake again  
to them.

21 But they cried,<sup>1</sup> saying,  
Crucify <sup>2</sup>him<sup>1</sup>, crucify him.

22 And he said unto them the  
third time, Why, what evil  
hath <sup>3</sup>he<sup>1</sup> done? I have found  
no cause of death in him: I  
will therefore chastise him<sup>3</sup>,  
and let him go.<sup>1</sup>

23 <sup>4</sup>And<sup>1</sup> they were instant  
with loud voices, <sup>5</sup>requiring<sup>1</sup>  
that he might be crucified.  
And <sup>6</sup>the<sup>1</sup> voices <sup>7</sup>of them and  
of the chief priests<sup>1</sup> prevailed.

24 And <sup>8</sup>Pilate<sup>1</sup> gave sentence  
that <sup>9</sup>it should be as they re-  
quired.<sup>1</sup>

25 And he released <sup>10</sup>unto  
them<sup>1</sup> him that for <sup>11</sup>sedition<sup>1</sup>  
and murder <sup>12</sup>was<sup>1</sup> cast into  
prison, whom they <sup>13</sup>had de-  
sired<sup>1</sup>; but <sup>14</sup>he delivered Jesus<sup>1</sup>  
to their will.

26 <sup>15</sup>¶ And <sup>16</sup>as<sup>1</sup> they led him  
away, they laid hold upon one  
Simon<sup>6</sup>, a Cyrenian,<sup>1</sup> coming  
<sup>17</sup>out of<sup>1</sup> the country, and <sup>18</sup>on  
him they laid<sup>1</sup> the cross, <sup>19</sup>that  
he might<sup>1</sup> bear <sup>20</sup>it after Jesus.

27 ¶ <sup>21</sup>And there followed him  
a great <sup>22</sup>company<sup>1</sup> of <sup>23</sup>people,  
and of women<sup>2</sup>, which also<sup>3</sup>  
bewailed and lamented him.

28 But Jesus turning unto  
them said, Daughters of Jeru-  
salem, weep not for me, but  
weep for yourselves, and for  
your children.

29 <sup>24</sup>For<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> behold, the days  
are coming, in <sup>25</sup>the<sup>1</sup> which  
they shall say, Blessed <sup>26</sup>are  
the barren, and the wombs  
that never bare, and the <sup>27</sup>paps  
which<sup>1</sup> never gave suck.

30 <sup>28</sup>Then shall they begin to  
say to the mountains, Fall on  
us; and to the hills, Cover us.

31 <sup>29</sup>For if they do these  
things in <sup>30</sup>a<sup>1</sup> green tree, what  
shall be done in the dry?

32 <sup>31</sup>¶ And there were also two  
<sup>32</sup>other,<sup>1</sup> malefactors, led with  
him to be put to death.

33 <sup>33</sup>¶ And <sup>34</sup>when they<sup>1</sup> were  
come to<sup>1</sup> the place<sup>o</sup>, which is  
called <sup>35</sup>Calvary,<sup>1</sup> there they  
crucified him, and the ma-  
lefactors, one on the right  
hand<sup>o</sup>, and the other on the  
left.

1 <sup>s</sup>And  
2 <sup>s</sup>Pilate  
3 <sup>s</sup>spake  
4 <sup>s</sup>unto  
5 <sup>s</sup>them  
6 <sup>s</sup>again,  
7 <sup>s</sup>desiring  
8 <sup>s</sup>to re-  
9 <sup>s</sup>lease  
10 <sup>s</sup>Jesus;  
11 <sup>s</sup>but they  
12 <sup>s</sup>shouted,  
13 <sup>s</sup>this  
14 <sup>s</sup>man  
15 <sup>s</sup>and  
16 <sup>s</sup>releas-  
17 <sup>s</sup>him.  
18 <sup>s</sup>But  
19 <sup>s</sup>asking  
20 <sup>s</sup>their

21 <sup>s</sup>what  
22 <sup>s</sup>they  
23 <sup>s</sup>asked for  
24 <sup>s</sup>should  
25 <sup>s</sup>be done.  
26 <sup>s</sup>insur-  
27 <sup>s</sup>rection  
28 <sup>s</sup>had  
29 <sup>s</sup>been  
30 <sup>s</sup>asked  
31 <sup>s</sup>for  
32 <sup>s</sup>Jesus  
33 <sup>s</sup>he deli-  
34 <sup>s</sup>vered up  
35 <sup>s</sup>¶  
36 <sup>s</sup>when  
37 <sup>s</sup>of  
38 <sup>s</sup>Cyrene,  
39 <sup>s</sup>from  
40 <sup>s</sup>laid on  
41 <sup>s</sup>him  
42 <sup>s</sup>to  
43 <sup>s</sup>multi-  
44 <sup>s</sup>tude  
45 <sup>s</sup>the  
46 <sup>s</sup>who

47 <sup>s</sup>breasts  
48 <sup>s</sup>that

49 <sup>s</sup>the  
50 <sup>s</sup>¶  
51 <sup>s</sup>others,  
52 <sup>s</sup>came  
53 <sup>s</sup>unto  
54 <sup>s</sup>the  
55 <sup>s</sup>skull,  
56 <sup>s</sup>Accord-  
57 <sup>s</sup>ing to the  
58 <sup>s</sup>Latin,  
59 <sup>s</sup>Calvary,  
60 <sup>s</sup>which  
61 <sup>s</sup>has the  
62 <sup>s</sup>same  
63 <sup>s</sup>meaning.

1 S And Jesus said, 2 M Some anc. auth. omit And Jesus said, Father, ... they do. 3 S parting his garments among them, they 4 S scoffed at 5 S this is the Christ of God, his chosen. 6 S art the King 7 S there was also 8 S Art not thou the Christ? 9 S answered, and rebuking him said, Dost thou not even 10 S, Jesus, 11 S in M Some anc. auth. read into 12 S he 13 S To-day 14 S Paradise. 15 A ¶ 16 A now 17 A came 18 S whole land M Or, earth 19 S, the sun's light failing: M Gr. the sun failing. 20 M Or, sanctuary 21 M Or, And Jesus, crying with a loud voice, said 22 S this, 23 S And 24 S multitudes 25 S this 26 S when they beheld 27 S that 28 S re- turned suiting

34 ¶ 1 Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. 35 And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God. 36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar, 37 And saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself. 38 And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS. 39 ¶ And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us. 40 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost thou not fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? 41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. 42 And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. 43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise. 44 ¶ And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour. 45 And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst. 46 ¶ And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. 47 ¶ Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. 48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned. 49 And all his acquaintance,

A.D. 33. a Mat. 5. 44. Acts 7. 60. 1 Cor. 4. 12. b Acts 3. 17. c Mat. 27. 35. Mark 15. 24. John 19. 23. d Mat. 27. 57. Mark 15. 42. John 19. 38. Ps. 22. 17. Zech. 12. 10. f Mat. 27. 39. Mark 15. 29. g Mark 15. 43. ch. 2. 25, 38. h Mat. 27. 37. Mark 15. 26. John 19. 19. i Mat. 27. 39. Mark 15. 46. k Mat. 27. 44. Mark 15. 32. l Mat. 27. 62. m ch. 8. 2. n Mark 15. 47. p Mark 16. 1. q Ex. 20. 10. r Mat. 27. 45. Mark 15. 33. s Mat. 28. 1. Mark 16. 1. John 20. 1. t Or, land. u ch. 23. 56. v Mat. 27. 51. Mark 15. 38. w Mat. 28. 2. Mark 16. 4. x Ps. 31. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 23. y Mat. 27. 50. Mark 15. 37. John 19. 30. z ver. 23. Mark 16. 5. d Mat. 27. 54. Mark 15. 39. f John 20. 12. Acts 1. 10. f Or, him that liveth. g Ps. 38. 11. Mat. 27. 55. Mark 15. 40. See John 19. 25.

and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things. 50 ¶ And behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and he was a good man, and a just: 51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Arimathæa, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the kingdom of God. 52 This man went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. 53 And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid. 54 And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on. 55 And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid. 56 And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments, and rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.

## CHAPTER 24.

1 Christ's resurrection is declared by two angels. 13 Christ himself appeareth to two disciples: 36 afterwards appeareth to the apostles, reproving their unbelief: 47 giveth them a charge: 49 promiseth the Holy Ghost: 51 and ascendeth into heaven. 2 NOW upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them. 2 And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre. 3 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus. 4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments: 5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead?

1 A with 2 S seeing 3 S who was a counsellor, a good man and a righteous (he 4 S their 5 S, a man 6 S, who was looking 7 S, 8 S to 9 S asked for 1 S a linen cloth, 2 S him in a tomb 3 S where 4 S had yet lain. 5 S it was the day of the Preparation, 6 M Gr. began to dawn. 7 S, which had come with him out of 8 S tomb, 9 S 1 S ¶ And on the sabbath they rested 2 Omit ¶ 3 S But on 4 S at early dawn, 5 S tomb 6 M Some anc. auth. omit of the Lord Jesus. 7 S while 8 S dazzling apparel 9 S af- frighted, 1 M Gr. him that liveth.

R.V.	Christ appeareth	ST. LUKE 24.	to two disciples.	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. omit <i>He is not here, but is risen.</i>	6 <sup>1</sup> He is not here, but is risen:	A.D. 33.	of Nazareth, " which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:	
2 <sup>S</sup> that	<sup>b</sup> remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee,	" Mat. 21. 11. ch. 7. 16. John 3. 2. & 4. 19. & 6. 14. Acts 2. 22.	20 "And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him <sup>1</sup> to be condemned to death, and <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> crucified him.	1 <sup>A</sup> up
3 <sup>A</sup> up	7 Saying <sup>2</sup> , The <sup>1</sup> Son of man must be delivered <sup>3</sup> into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 16. 21. & 17. 23. Mark 8. 31. & 9. 31. ch. 9. 22.	21 But we <sup>2</sup> trusted <sup>1</sup> "that it <sup>3</sup> had been <sup>1</sup> he which should <sup>4</sup> have redeemed Israel: <sup>1</sup> and beside all this, <sup>5</sup> to day is <sup>1</sup> the third day since these things <sup>6</sup> were done. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>S</sup> hoped 3 <sup>S</sup> was 4 <sup>S</sup> redeem Israel. 5 <sup>S</sup> it is now 6 <sup>S</sup> came to pass.
4 <sup>S</sup> from the tomb, <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. omit from the tomb.	8 And <sup>7</sup> they remembered his words,	<sup>c</sup> Acts 7. 22. d. ch. 23. 1. Acts 13. 27, 28. e. ch. 1. 63. & 2. 38. Acts 1. 6. f. John 2. 22. g. Mat. 28. 8. Mark 16. 10. h. ver. 9. 10. i. Mat. 28. 8. Mark 16. 10. John 20. 18. ch. 8. 3.	22 <sup>7</sup> Yea, and <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> certain women also <sup>1</sup> of our company <sup>8</sup> made us astonished, which were <sup>1</sup> early at the <sup>9</sup> sepulchre <sup>1</sup> ;	7 <sup>S</sup> More-over 8 <sup>S</sup> amazed us, having been 9 <sup>S</sup> tomb
5 <sup>S</sup> to	9 <sup>1</sup> And returned <sup>1</sup> from the sepulchre, <sup>1</sup> and told all these things <sup>5</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the eleven, and to all the rest.		23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive.	
6 <sup>S</sup> Now they were	10 "It was <sup>1</sup> Mary Magdalene, and <sup>1</sup> Joanna, and Mary <sup>7</sup> the <sup>1</sup> mother of James <sup>8</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> other <sup>9</sup> women <sup>o</sup> that were <sup>1</sup> with them <sup>o</sup> , which <sup>1</sup> told these things unto the apostles.		24 And <sup>1</sup> certain of them <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> were with us went to the <sup>9</sup> sepulchre <sup>1</sup> , and found <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not.	1 <sup>S</sup> that
7 <sup>S</sup> the	11 "And <sup>7</sup> their <sup>1</sup> words <sup>1</sup> seemed to them as idle tales, <sup>1</sup> and they <sup>2</sup> believed them not. <sup>1</sup>	k. ver. 25. Mark 16. 11. l. ver. 12.	25 Then <sup>1</sup> he said unto them, O <sup>3</sup> fools, <sup>1</sup> and slow of heart to believe <sup>4</sup> all that the prophets have spoken <sup>5</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>S</sup> And 3 <sup>S</sup> foolish men, 4 <sup>A</sup> in 5 <sup>M</sup> Or, after 6 <sup>S</sup> !
8 <sup>S</sup> ; and the	12 <sup>4</sup> Then arose Peter, <sup>1</sup> and ran unto the <sup>9</sup> sepulchre <sup>1</sup> ; and stooping <sup>6</sup> down, he beheld <sup>1</sup> the linen <sup>7</sup> clothes laid <sup>1</sup> by themselves <sup>8</sup> , and departed, wondering in himself <sup>1</sup> at that which was come to pass.	m. John 20. 3, 6.	26 "Ought not Christ to have suffered <sup>1</sup> these things, and to enter into his glory?	6 <sup>S</sup> De-hoved it not the Christ to suffer
9 <sup>S</sup> these	13 ¶ "And <sup>o</sup> , behold, two of them <sup>9</sup> went that same <sup>1</sup> day to a village <sup>1</sup> called <sup>1</sup> Emmaus, which was <sup>2</sup> from Jerusalem <sup>o</sup> about threescore furlongs <sup>1</sup> .	n. Mark 16. 12. p. ver. 49. Acts 17. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 11. q. ver. 45. r. Gen. 3. 15. s. Gen. 28. 10. t. Gen. 28. 10. u. Num. 21. 9. Deut. 18. 15. v. Ps. 16. 9, 10. w. Acts 22. l. 12. Is 7. 14. x. Gen. 28. 10. y. Jer. 23. 5. z. Jer. 23. 15. A. Ezek. 34. 23. B. Dan. 9. 24. C. Mic. 7. 20. D. Mal. 3. 1. E. & 4. 2. F. See on John 1. 45. G. ver. 36. H. Mat. 18. 20. I. See Gen. 22. 26. J. & 22. 7. K. Mark 6. 48. L. John 20. 14. M. Gen. 19. 3. Acts 16. 15. N. Mat. 14. 19. O. John 19. 25. P. Or, caused to be seen of them. See ch. 4. 20. John 8. 59.	27 "And beginning <sup>1</sup> at <sup>1</sup> "Moses and <sup>8</sup> "all the prophets, he <sup>9</sup> expounded unto <sup>1</sup> them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.	7 <sup>S</sup> from 8 <sup>A</sup> from 9 <sup>S</sup> interpreted to
1 <sup>S</sup> appeared in their sight as idle talk ;	14 And they <sup>3</sup> talked together <sup>1</sup> of all these things which had happened.		28 And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they <sup>1</sup> went <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>2</sup> he made as though he would <sup>2</sup> have gone <sup>1</sup> further.	1 <sup>S</sup> were going 2 <sup>S</sup> go 3 <sup>S</sup> And
2 <sup>S</sup> dis-believed them	15 And it came to pass, <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> while they communed <sup>4</sup> together and reasoned, <sup>1</sup> "Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.		29 "But <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is <sup>4</sup> far spent. And he went in to <sup>5</sup> tarry <sup>1</sup> with them.	4 <sup>A</sup> now 5 <sup>S</sup> abide
3 <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. omit ver. 12	16 But <sup>7</sup> their eyes were holden that they should not know him.		30 And it came to pass, <sup>8</sup> as he sat at meat with them, <sup>1</sup> "he took <sup>7</sup> bread, <sup>1</sup> and blessed <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> it, and brake, and gave to them.	8 <sup>S</sup> when he had sat down with them to meat, 9 <sup>S</sup> the bread, 10 <sup>M</sup> Or, loaf
4 <sup>S</sup> But Peter arose, and <sup>S</sup> tomb	17 And he said unto them, <sup>5</sup> What <sup>o</sup> manner of <sup>1</sup> communications <sup>†</sup> are these that ye have one <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> another, as ye walk <sup>1</sup> , and are sad <sup>1</sup> ?		31 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he <sup>6</sup> vanished out of their sight.	1 <sup>S</sup> that very
5 <sup>S</sup> and looking in, he seeth	18 And <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> one of them, <sup>8</sup> whose name was <sup>1</sup> Cleopas, answering said unto him, "Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known <sup>1</sup> the things which are come to pass there in these days?		32 And they said one to another, "Did not our heart burn <sup>1</sup> within us, while he <sup>9</sup> talked with us by <sup>1</sup> the way, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> while he opened to us the scriptures?	2 <sup>S</sup> Was not our heart burning 3 <sup>S</sup> spake to us in 4 <sup>S</sup> that very
6 <sup>S</sup> Now they were	19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, <sup>1</sup> Concerning <sup>1</sup> Jesus		33 And they rose up <sup>1</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven	
7 <sup>S</sup> the	they stood still, looking sad. <sup>8</sup> S named <sup>9</sup> S Dost thou alone sojourn in Jerusalem and not know <sup>M</sup> Or, Dost thou sojourn abroad . . . and knowest thou not			
8 <sup>S</sup> ; and the	<sup>1</sup> S The things concerning			



1 S re-  
hearsed  
the  
things  
that hap-  
pened  
2 A the  
3 S spake  
these  
things,  
he  
4 M Some  
anc. auth.  
omit and  
saith un-  
to them,  
Peace  
be unto  
you.  
5 S beheld  
6 S where-  
fore do  
reason-  
ings a-  
rise in  
your  
heart  
7 S See  
8 S be-  
hold me  
having.  
9 M Some  
anc. auth.  
omit  
ver. 40.  
1 S said  
this,  
2 S still dis-  
believed  
3 S any-  
thing to  
eat  
4 S  
5 M Many  
anc. auth.  
add and  
a honey-  
comb.  
6 A  
7 S my

gathered together, and them  
that were with them,  
34 Saying, The Lord is risen  
indeed, and <sup>a</sup> hath appeared to  
Simon.  
35 And they <sup>1</sup> told what things  
were done <sup>1</sup> in the way, and how  
he was known of them in <sup>2</sup>  
breaking of <sup>2</sup> bread.  
36 ¶ And as they <sup>3</sup> thus spake,  
Jesus <sup>1</sup> himself stood in the  
midst of them, <sup>4</sup> and saith unto  
them, Peace be unto you.  
37 But they were terrified and  
afrighted, and supposed that  
they <sup>5</sup> had seen <sup>1</sup> a spirit.  
38 And he said unto them,  
Why are ye troubled? and  
<sup>6</sup> why do thoughts arise in your  
hearts?  
39 <sup>7</sup> Behold <sup>1</sup> my hands and my  
feet, that it is I myself: <sup>2</sup> handle  
me, and see; for a spirit hath  
not flesh and bones, as ye <sup>3</sup> see  
me have.  
40 <sup>4</sup> And when he had <sup>1</sup> thus  
spoken, <sup>1</sup> he shewed them <sup>2</sup> his  
hands and <sup>3</sup> his feet.  
41 And while they <sup>2</sup> yet be-  
lieved not <sup>1</sup> for joy, and won-  
dered, he said unto them, <sup>3</sup> Have  
ye here <sup>3</sup> any meat?  
42 And they gave him a piece  
of a broiled fish <sup>4</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and of an  
honeycomb.  
43 <sup>2</sup> And he took <sup>1</sup> it, and did  
eat before them.  
44 <sup>3</sup> And he said unto them,  
<sup>1</sup> These <sup>1</sup> are <sup>2</sup> the <sup>3</sup> words which  
I spake unto you, while I was

A.D. 33.  
<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 5.  
<sup>b</sup> Acts 16. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 26.  
<sup>d</sup> Ps. 22.  
<sup>e</sup> Is. 50. 6.  
<sup>f</sup> & 53. 2, &c.  
<sup>g</sup> Acts 17. 3.  
<sup>h</sup> Mark 16. 14.  
<sup>i</sup> John 20. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> Dan. 9. 24.  
<sup>l</sup> Acts 13. 38.  
<sup>m</sup> 46.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 John 2. 12.  
<sup>o</sup> Mark 6. 49.  
<sup>p</sup> Gen. 12. 3.  
<sup>q</sup> Ps. 22. 27.  
<sup>r</sup> Is. 49. 6, 22.  
<sup>s</sup> Jer. 31. 34.  
<sup>t</sup> Hos. 2. 23.  
<sup>u</sup> Mic. 4. 2.  
<sup>v</sup> Mat. 1. 11.  
<sup>w</sup> John 15. 27.  
<sup>x</sup> Acts 1. 8, 22.  
<sup>y</sup> & 2. 32.  
<sup>z</sup> & 3. 15.  
<sup>aa</sup> Is. 44. 3.  
<sup>ab</sup> Joel 2. 28.  
<sup>ac</sup> John 14. 16.  
<sup>ad</sup> 26.  
<sup>ae</sup> & 15. 26.  
<sup>af</sup> & 16. 7.  
<sup>ag</sup> Acts 1. 4.  
<sup>ah</sup> & 2. 1, &c.  
<sup>ai</sup> John 20. 29.  
<sup>aj</sup> 27.  
<sup>ak</sup> Acts 1. 12.  
<sup>al</sup> Gen. 45. 26.  
<sup>am</sup> John 21. 5.  
<sup>an</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 11.  
<sup>ao</sup> Mark 16. 19.  
<sup>ap</sup> John 20. 17.  
<sup>aq</sup> Acts 1. 9.  
<sup>ar</sup> Eph. 4. 8.  
<sup>as</sup> 7 Mat. 28. 9.  
<sup>at</sup> 17.  
<sup>au</sup> Acts 10. 41.  
<sup>av</sup> Acts 2. 46.  
<sup>aw</sup> & 4. 42.  
<sup>ax</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>ay</sup> Mat. 16. 21.  
<sup>az</sup> & 17. 22.  
<sup>ba</sup> & 20. 18.  
<sup>bb</sup> Mark 8. 31.  
<sup>bc</sup> ch. 9. 22.  
<sup>bd</sup> & 18. 31.

yet with you, <sup>1</sup> that all things  
must <sup>2</sup> be fulfilled, which <sup>3</sup> were <sup>1</sup>  
written in the law of Moses,  
and <sup>4</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the prophets, and <sup>5</sup> in <sup>1</sup>  
the psalms, concerning me.  
45 Then <sup>6</sup> opened he their <sup>1</sup> un-  
derstanding, <sup>1</sup> that they might  
understand the scriptures <sup>5</sup>.  
46 And <sup>6</sup> said unto them, <sup>1</sup> Thus  
it is written, <sup>7</sup> and thus it be-  
hoved Christ to suffer, and to  
rise <sup>1</sup> from the dead the third  
day <sup>5</sup>:  
47 And that repentance <sup>8</sup> and  
<sup>9</sup> remission of sins should be  
preached in his name <sup>9</sup> among  
all nations, <sup>1</sup> beginning <sup>1</sup> at <sup>1</sup> Jeru-  
salem.  
48 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>3</sup> ye <sup>1</sup> are witnesses of  
these things.  
49 ¶ And <sup>4</sup>, <sup>1</sup> And <sup>2</sup>, <sup>1</sup> behold, I send <sup>3</sup>  
the promise of my Father upon  
you: but tarry ye in the city  
of Jerusalem <sup>1</sup>, until ye be  
<sup>4</sup> endued <sup>1</sup> with power from on  
high.  
50 ¶ And he led them out <sup>5</sup>  
as far as to Bethany, <sup>1</sup> and he  
lifted up his hands, and blessed  
them.  
51 <sup>2</sup> And it came to pass, while  
he blessed them, he <sup>3</sup> was <sup>1</sup>  
parted from them, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>5</sup> carried  
up into heaven.  
52 <sup>6</sup> And they <sup>1</sup> worshipped him,  
and returned to Jerusalem with  
great joy:  
53 And were continually <sup>1</sup> in  
the temple, <sup>2</sup> praising and <sup>3</sup>  
blessing God. <sup>4</sup> Amen. <sup>1</sup>

1 A how  
2 A needs  
3 S are  
4 S mind,  
5 S ;  
6 A he  
7 that the  
Christ  
should  
suffer,  
and rise  
again  
8 M Some  
anc. auth.  
read  
unto.  
9 S unto  
all the  
nations,  
M Or,  
nations.  
Begin-  
ning  
from  
Jerusa-  
lem, ye  
are wit-  
nesses  
1 S from  
2 S Ye  
3 A forth  
4 S clothed  
5 S until  
they were  
over  
against  
Bethany:  
6 M Some  
anc. auth.  
omit and  
was...  
heaven.  
7 A was  
8 M Some  
anc. auth.  
omit wor-  
shipping  
him, and

## THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

# ST. JOHN.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup> The divinity, humanity, and office of Christ.

1 M Or,  
through  
2 M Or,  
was not  
any-  
thing  
made.  
That  
which  
hath  
been  
made  
was life  
in him;  
and the life &c.  
hath been

**I**N the beginning <sup>a</sup> was the  
Word, and the Word was  
with God, <sup>1</sup> and the Word was  
God.  
2 <sup>2</sup> The same was in the begin-  
ning with God.  
3 <sup>3</sup> All things were made <sup>1</sup> by  
him; and without him <sup>2</sup> was  
not <sup>3</sup> any thing made that was <sup>1</sup>  
made.

<sup>3</sup> S anything made that

<sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 26.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 John 5. 11.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 8. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 3. 19.  
<sup>e</sup> Prov. 8. 22.  
<sup>f</sup> Col. 1. 17.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 John 1. 1.  
<sup>h</sup> Rev. 1. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> & 19. 13.  
<sup>j</sup> Prov. 8. 30.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 17. 6.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 John 1. 2.  
<sup>m</sup> Phil. 2. 6.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 John 5. 7.  
<sup>o</sup> Mat. 3. 1.  
<sup>p</sup> Luke 3. 2.  
<sup>q</sup> Gen. 1. 1.  
<sup>r</sup> Acts 19. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> Ps. 33. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> Eph. 3. 9.  
<sup>u</sup> Col. 1. 16.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. 1. 2.  
<sup>w</sup> Rev. 4. 11.

4 <sup>a</sup> In him was life; and <sup>b</sup> the  
life was the light of men.  
5 And <sup>c</sup> the light shineth in  
<sup>1</sup> darkness; and the darkness  
<sup>2</sup> comprehended <sup>1</sup> it not.  
6 ¶ There <sup>3</sup> was a man <sup>1</sup> sent  
from God, whose name <sup>4</sup> was  
John.  
7 <sup>5</sup> The same came for <sup>a</sup> a wit-  
ness, <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> bear witness of the  
<sup>7</sup> Light, that all men through  
him might believe.  
8 He was not <sup>8</sup> that Light, but  
him. <sup>9</sup> the light, but came that he might bear  
witness of the light.

1 A the  
2 S appre-  
hended  
M Or,  
over-  
came.  
See ch. 12.  
3 S (Gr.).  
4 S came  
a man,  
5 S that he  
might  
6 S light,  
that all  
might be-  
lieve  
through  
him,

1<sup>s</sup> There was the true light, *even the light* <sup>M</sup> Or, *The true light, which lighteth every man, was coming*

2<sup>M</sup> Or, *every man as he cometh*

3<sup>s</sup> coming

4<sup>M</sup> Or, *through*

5<sup>M</sup> Gr. *his own things.*

6<sup>A</sup> they that were

7<sup>s</sup> the right to become children

8<sup>M</sup> Or, *begotten*

9<sup>M</sup> Gr. *bloods.*

10<sup>s</sup> became

11<sup>M</sup> Or, *tabernacled.*

12<sup>M</sup> Or, *an only begotten from a father*

13<sup>s</sup> from the Father,

14<sup>s</sup> beareth

15<sup>s</sup> crieth,

16<sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. read *(this was he that said).*

17<sup>s</sup> said, become

18<sup>M</sup> Gr. *first in regard of me.*

19<sup>s</sup> For

20<sup>s</sup> we all

21<sup>M</sup> Or, *through*

22<sup>s</sup> ;

23<sup>M</sup> Many very anc. auth. read *God only begotten.*

24<sup>s</sup> witness

25<sup>s</sup> unto him from Jerusalem

26<sup>s</sup> priests and Levites

27<sup>s</sup> and he

28<sup>s</sup> Elijah

29<sup>s</sup> the

30<sup>s</sup> They said therefore

A.D. 26.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 40, 3.

<sup>1</sup> John 2, 8.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. 1, 2.

<sup>3</sup> Luke 19, 14.

<sup>4</sup> Acts 3, 26.

<sup>5</sup> Rom. 8, 15.

<sup>6</sup> Gal. 3, 26.

<sup>7</sup> 2 Pet. 1, 4.

<sup>8</sup> John 3, 1.

<sup>9</sup> Mat. 3, 1.

<sup>10</sup> Or, *the right, or, privilege.*

<sup>11</sup> Acts 19, 4.

<sup>12</sup> James 1, 18.

<sup>13</sup> 1 Pet. 1, 23.

<sup>14</sup> 1 Judg. 7, 24.

<sup>15</sup> Luke 1, 16.

<sup>16</sup> Mat. 1, 31.

<sup>17</sup> & 2, 7.

<sup>18</sup> 1 Tim. 3, 16.

<sup>19</sup> Rom. 1, 3.

<sup>20</sup> Gal. 4, 4.

<sup>21</sup> Heb. 2, 11.

<sup>22</sup> 14, 16, 17.

<sup>23</sup> Is. 40, 5.

<sup>24</sup> Mat. 17, 2.

<sup>25</sup> ch. 2, 11.

<sup>26</sup> 2 Pet. 3, 17.

<sup>27</sup> Ex. 12, 3.

<sup>28</sup> Is. 53, 7.

<sup>29</sup> Acts 8, 32.

<sup>30</sup> 1 Pet. 1, 19.

<sup>31</sup> Rev. 5, 6, ac.

<sup>32</sup> Is. 53, 11.

<sup>33</sup> 1 Cor. 15, 3.

<sup>34</sup> Gal. 1, 4.

<sup>35</sup> Heb. 1, 3.

<sup>36</sup> & 2, 17.

<sup>37</sup> & 9, 28.

<sup>38</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 24.

<sup>39</sup> & 3, 18.

<sup>40</sup> 1 John 2, 2.

<sup>41</sup> & 3, 5.

<sup>42</sup> & 4, 10.

<sup>43</sup> Rev. 1, 5.

<sup>44</sup> Or, *bear*

<sup>45</sup> Or, *beare*

<sup>46</sup> Col. 1, 19.

<sup>47</sup> & 2, 3, 9.

<sup>48</sup> 2 ver. 15, 27.

<sup>49</sup> ch. 3, 32.

<sup>50</sup> Mat. 3, 11.

<sup>51</sup> Mark 1, 7.

<sup>52</sup> Luke 3, 16.

<sup>53</sup> Col. 1, 17.

<sup>54</sup> Mat. 3, 1.

<sup>55</sup> Luke 3, 6.

<sup>56</sup> Luke 1, 17, 76.

<sup>57</sup> & 3, 3, 4.

<sup>58</sup> Eph. 1, 6-8.

<sup>59</sup> Col. 1, 19.

<sup>60</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>61</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>62</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>63</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>64</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>65</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>66</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>67</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>68</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>69</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>70</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>71</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>72</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>73</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>74</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>75</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>76</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>77</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>78</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>79</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>80</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>81</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>82</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>83</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>84</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>85</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>86</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>87</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>88</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>89</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>90</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>91</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>92</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>93</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>94</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>95</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>96</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>97</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>98</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>99</sup> & 2, 10.

<sup>100</sup> & 2, 10.

1<sup>s</sup> Isaiah the prophet. 2<sup>M</sup> Or, *And certain had been sent from among the Pharisees.* 3<sup>s</sup> had been sent from

Lord, as <sup>a</sup> said <sup>1</sup> the prophet

Esaias.

24<sup>2</sup> And they <sup>3</sup> which were sent were of <sup>1</sup> the Pharisees.

25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why <sup>4</sup> baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that <sup>1</sup> prophet?

26 John answered them, saying, <sup>1</sup> I baptize <sup>5</sup> with water:

<sup>6</sup> but there standeth one among you, <sup>1</sup> whom ye know not;

27 <sup>1</sup> He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet <sup>1</sup> I am not worthy to unloose.

28 These things were done <sup>1</sup> in <sup>1</sup> Bethabara <sup>1</sup> beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

29 <sup>1</sup> ¶ The next day John <sup>1</sup> seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold <sup>1</sup> the Lamb of God, <sup>1</sup> which <sup>2</sup> taketh away the sin of the world <sup>3</sup>.

30 <sup>1</sup> ¶ This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is <sup>1</sup> preferred <sup>1</sup> before me: for he was <sup>1</sup> before me.

31 And I knew him not <sup>1</sup>: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, <sup>1</sup> therefore am I come <sup>1</sup> baptizing <sup>1</sup> with water.

32 <sup>1</sup> And John bare <sup>1</sup> record, <sup>1</sup> saying, I <sup>10</sup> saw <sup>1</sup> the Spirit descending <sup>1</sup> from heaven like a dove, <sup>1</sup> and it abode upon him.

33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize <sup>1</sup> with water, <sup>12</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> said unto me, Upon <sup>13</sup> whom <sup>1</sup> thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and <sup>14</sup> remaining on <sup>1</sup> him, <sup>1</sup> the same is he <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> baptizeth <sup>1</sup> with the Holy <sup>2</sup> Ghost.

34 And I <sup>1</sup> saw, and bare record <sup>1</sup> that this is the Son of God.

35 <sup>1</sup> ¶ Again <sup>1</sup> the next day after John stood, <sup>1</sup> and two of his disciples;

36 And <sup>1</sup> looking <sup>1</sup> upon Jesus as he walked, <sup>6</sup> he saith, <sup>2</sup> Behold <sup>1</sup> the Lamb of God!

37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus.

38 <sup>1</sup> ¶ Then <sup>1</sup> Jesus turned, and <sup>1</sup> saw <sup>1</sup> them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye?

39 <sup>1</sup> ¶ They <sup>1</sup> said unto him, Rabbi, <sup>1</sup> (which is to say, being interpreted,

<sup>1</sup> and saith, Behold,

<sup>1</sup> And they

<sup>1</sup> And they

<sup>1</sup> And they

<sup>1</sup> And they

<sup>1</sup> And they

<sup>1</sup> And they

<sup>1</sup> And they

<sup>1</sup> And they

<sup>1</sup> And they

<sup>1</sup> And they

1 S Master-  
[<sup>M</sup> Or, Teacher].  
where  
abided  
2 S, and  
ye shall  
3 A there-  
fore  
4 S abode;  
and they  
5 S that  
6 S findeth  
first  
7 S Mes-  
siah  
(which  
8 S Christ).  
That is,  
Anoint-  
ed.  
9 S He  
brought  
him unto  
Jesus.  
Jesus  
looked  
upon  
him, and  
1 S John  
M Gr.  
Joanes:  
called in  
Mat. 16.  
17, Jo-  
nah.  
2 S (which  
3 S Peter).  
That is,  
Rock or  
Stone.  
4 S On the  
morrow  
he was  
minded  
to  
5 S he  
findeth  
Philip:  
and Je-  
sus  
6 S from  
Beth-  
saida, of  
7 A  
8 S under-  
neath  
9 S Ye  
shall  
see the  
heaven  
opened,

ed, <sup>1</sup>Master,) where <sup>a</sup>dwellst thou?  
39 He saith unto them, Come<sup>2</sup> and <sup>1</sup>see. They came<sup>3</sup> and saw where he <sup>4</sup>dwelt, and <sup>1</sup>abode with him that day: <sup>o</sup>for <sup>1</sup>it was <sup>b</sup>about the tenth hour.  
40 One of the two <sup>5</sup>which<sup>1</sup> heard John speak, and follow- ed him, was <sup>c</sup>Andrew, Simon Peter's brother.  
41 He <sup>6</sup>first findeth<sup>1</sup> his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the <sup>7</sup>Messias, which<sup>1</sup> is, being interpreted, <sup>8</sup>the Christ.<sup>1</sup>  
42 <sup>9</sup>And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he <sup>1</sup>said, Thou art Simon the son of <sup>1</sup>Jona: <sup>1</sup>thou shalt be called Cephas<sup>2</sup>, which<sup>1</sup> is by interpretation, <sup>3</sup>A stone.<sup>1</sup>  
43 ¶ <sup>4</sup>The day following Jesus would<sup>1</sup> go forth into Galilee, and <sup>5</sup>findeth Philip, and <sup>1</sup>saith unto him, Follow me.  
44 Now <sup>1</sup>Philip was <sup>6</sup>of Bethsaida, <sup>1</sup>the city of Andrew and Peter.  
45 Philip findeth <sup>7</sup>Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom <sup>8</sup>Moses in the law, and the <sup>9</sup>prophets, did write, Jesus <sup>7</sup>of Nazareth, the son of Joseph.  
46 And Nathanael said unto him, <sup>a</sup>Can <sup>o</sup>there<sup>1</sup> any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see.  
47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Be- hold <sup>7</sup>an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!  
48 Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Be- fore <sup>o</sup>that<sup>1</sup> Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee.  
49 Nathanael answered <sup>o</sup>and saith unto<sup>1</sup> him, Rabbi, <sup>9</sup>thou art the Son of God; thou art <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> King of Israel.  
50 Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee <sup>8</sup>under<sup>1</sup> the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.  
51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>9</sup>Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, <sup>1</sup>and the angels of God

A.D. 30.  
<sup>a</sup> Or, abidest.  
<sup>b</sup> That was two hours before night.  
<sup>c</sup> Mat. 4. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> See Josh. 19. 28.  
<sup>e</sup> Or, the Anointed.  
<sup>f</sup> Mat. 16. 18.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 19. 26.  
<sup>h</sup> So 2 Sam. 16. 10.  
<sup>i</sup> 19. 22.  
<sup>j</sup> Or, Peter, ch. 7. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 12. 21.  
<sup>l</sup> Mark 7. 3.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 21. 2.  
<sup>n</sup> Gen. 3. 15.  
<sup>o</sup> 49. 10.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 18. 18.  
<sup>q</sup> See on Luke 24. 27.  
<sup>r</sup> Is. 4. 2.  
<sup>s</sup> 7. 14.  
<sup>t</sup> 9. 6.  
<sup>u</sup> 53. 2.  
<sup>v</sup> Mic. 6. 2.  
<sup>w</sup> Zech. 6. 12.  
<sup>x</sup> 9. 9.  
<sup>y</sup> See more on Luke 24. 27.  
<sup>z</sup> Mat. 2. 23.  
<sup>aa</sup> Luke 2. 4.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 7. 41, 42, 52.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 4. 46.  
<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 32. 2.  
<sup>ae</sup> 73. 1.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 8. 39.  
<sup>ag</sup> Rom. 2. 28, 29.  
<sup>ah</sup> 9. 6.  
<sup>ai</sup> Mat. 14. 33.  
<sup>aj</sup> Mat. 21. 5.  
<sup>ak</sup> 27. 11, 42.  
<sup>al</sup> ch. 18. 37.  
<sup>am</sup> 19. 3.  
<sup>an</sup> ch. 1. 14.  
<sup>ao</sup> Mat. 12. 46.  
<sup>ap</sup> Gen. 28. 12.  
<sup>aq</sup> Mat. 4. 11.  
<sup>ar</sup> Luke 2. 9, 13.  
<sup>as</sup> 22. 43.  
<sup>at</sup> 24. 4.  
<sup>au</sup> Acts 1. 10.  
<sup>av</sup> ver. 23.  
<sup>aw</sup> Ex. 12. 14.  
<sup>ax</sup> Deut. 16. 1.  
<sup>ay</sup> 16.  
<sup>az</sup> ch. 5. 1.  
<sup>ba</sup> 6. 4.  
<sup>bb</sup> 11. 55.

ascending and descending upon the Son of man.  
**CHAPTER 2.**  
<sup>o</sup>1 Christ turneth water into wine: 12 departeth into Capernaum, and to Jerusalem: 14 purgeth the temple: 19 foretelleth his death and resurrection: 23 Many believe because of his miracles.  
**AND** the third day there was <sup>a</sup>a marriage in <sup>a</sup>Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there:  
2 And <sup>1</sup>both Jesus was called,<sup>1</sup> and his disciples, to the marriage.  
3 And when <sup>2</sup>they wanted wine,<sup>1</sup> the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine.  
4 <sup>3</sup>Jesus saith unto her, <sup>9</sup>Woman, <sup>h</sup>what have I to do with thee? <sup>2</sup>mine hour is not yet come.  
5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do <sup>1</sup>it.  
6 <sup>4</sup>And<sup>1</sup> there were <sup>o</sup>set there<sup>1</sup> six waterpots of stone; <sup>5</sup>1 <sup>m</sup>after the <sup>6</sup>manner of the purifying of the Jews,<sup>1</sup> containing two or three firkins apiece.  
7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.  
8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the <sup>7</sup>governor<sup>1</sup> of the feast. And they bare <sup>1</sup>it.  
9 <sup>8</sup>When<sup>1</sup> the ruler of the feast <sup>o</sup>had<sup>1</sup> tasted <sup>a</sup>the water <sup>9</sup>that was made<sup>1</sup> wine, and knew not whence it was <sup>o</sup>:<sup>1</sup> (but the servants which <sup>1</sup>drew<sup>1</sup> the water knew<sup>2</sup>;) <sup>1</sup>the <sup>3</sup>governor<sup>1</sup> of the feast <sup>4</sup>called<sup>1</sup> the bridegroom,  
10 And saith unto him, Every man <sup>5</sup>at the beginning doth set forth<sup>1</sup> good wine; and when <sup>6</sup>men have well drunk, then<sup>1</sup> that which is worse: <sup>o</sup>but<sup>1</sup> thou hast kept the good wine until now.  
11 This beginning of <sup>7</sup>miracles<sup>1</sup> did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, <sup>a</sup>and manifested <sup>o</sup>forth<sup>1</sup> his glory; and his disciples be- lieved on him.  
12 ¶ After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and <sup>8</sup>his<sup>1</sup> brethren, and his disciples: and <sup>9</sup>they continued there<sup>1</sup> not many days.  
13 ¶ <sup>d</sup>And the <sup>1</sup>Jews' passover<sup>1</sup>

1 S Jesus also was bidden,  
2 S the wine failed,  
3 A And  
4 S Now  
5 S set there  
6 S Jews' manner of purifying,  
7 S ruler  
M Or, steward  
8 S And when  
9 S now become  
M Or, that it had become  
1 S had drawn  
2 S),  
3 S ruler  
4 S calleth  
5 S setteth on first the  
6 S men have drunk freely, then  
7 S his signs  
8 S his  
9 S there they abide  
1 S pass- over of the Jews

	was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> ;	A.D. 30.	by night, and said <sup>1</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for <sup>2</sup> no man can do these <sup>2</sup> miracles <sup>1</sup> that thou doest, except <sup>c</sup> God be with him.	<sup>1</sup> so to
<sup>2</sup> A he	14 <sup>a</sup> And <sup>2</sup> found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting:	<sup>a</sup> Mat. 21. 12. Mark 11. 15. Luke 19. 45. ch. 9. 16, 33. Acts 2. 22. <sup>c</sup> Acts 10. 38.	3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, <sup>a</sup> Except a man be born <sup>3c</sup> again <sup>1</sup> , he cannot see the kingdom of God.	<sup>2</sup> s signs
<sup>c</sup> s and east	15 And <sup>o</sup> when <sup>1</sup> he <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> made a scourge of <sup>s</sup> small <sup>1</sup> cords, <sup>s</sup> he drove them <sup>1</sup> all out of the temple, <sup>a</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the sheep <sup>o</sup> , <sup>a</sup> and the oxen; and <sup>2</sup> poured out the changers' money, and overthrew <sup>s</sup> the <sup>1</sup> tables;	<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 13. Gal. 6. 15. Tit. 3. 5. James 1. 18. 1 Pet. 1. 23. 1 John 3. 9. <sup>c</sup> Or, from above.	4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter <sup>a</sup> the <sup>1</sup> second time into his mother's womb, and be born?	<sup>c</sup> s anew <sup>m</sup> Or, from above
<sup>4</sup> s both	16 And <sup>s</sup> said unto <sup>1</sup> them that sold <sup>s</sup> doves <sup>1</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Take these things hence; make not <sup>s</sup> my Father's house <sup>a</sup> an <sup>1</sup> house of merchandise.	<sup>d</sup> Luke 2. 49.	5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, <sup>o</sup> Except a man be born of water and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.	<sup>c</sup> s a
<sup>6</sup> s their	17 <sup>o</sup> And his <sup>1</sup> disciples remembered that it was written, <sup>a</sup> The zeal of thine house <sup>1</sup> hath eaten <sup>1</sup> me up.	<sup>o</sup> Mark 16. 16. Acts 2. 38. & Ps. 69. 9.	6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.	
<sup>c</sup> s to	18 <sup>a</sup> ¶ Then answered the Jews <sup>1</sup> and said unto him, <sup>a</sup> What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.	7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born <sup>3c</sup> again <sup>1</sup> .	
<sup>7</sup> s the doves he said,	19 Jesus answered and said unto them, <sup>m</sup> Destroy this <sup>3</sup> temple, and in three days I will raise it up.	<sup>d</sup> Or, from above. <sup>1</sup> Eccles. 11. 5. 1 Cor. 2. 11. <sup>m</sup> Mat. 26. 61. & 27. 40. Mark 14. 58. & 15. 29.	8 <sup>o</sup> The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the <sup>6</sup> sound <sup>1</sup> thereof, but <sup>7</sup> canst not tell <sup>1</sup> whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.	<sup>s</sup> m Or, The Spirit breatheth
<sup>8</sup> s a	20 <sup>a</sup> Then said the Jews, <sup>1</sup> Forty and six years was this <sup>3</sup> temple in building, and wilt thou <sup>s</sup> rear <sup>1</sup> it up in three days?	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.	9 Nicodemus answered and said unto him, <sup>n</sup> How can these things be?	<sup>s</sup> s voice <sup>7</sup> s knowest not
<sup>9</sup> s His	21 But he spake <sup>o</sup> of the <sup>3</sup> temple of his body.	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.	10 Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou <sup>a</sup> a master <sup>1</sup> of Israel, and <sup>2</sup> knowest <sup>1</sup> not these things?	
<sup>1</sup> s shall eat	22 When therefore he was <sup>6</sup> risen <sup>1</sup> from the dead, <sup>9</sup> his disciples remembered that he <sup>7</sup> had said this unto them <sup>1</sup> ; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.	11 <sup>r</sup> Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and <sup>1</sup> testify <sup>1</sup> that we have seen; and <sup>a</sup> ye receive not our witness.	<sup>s</sup> s the teacher <sup>9</sup> s understandest
<sup>2</sup> s The Jews therefore answered	23 <sup>a</sup> ¶ Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, <sup>s</sup> in the feast day <sup>1</sup> , many believed <sup>9</sup> in <sup>1</sup> his name, <sup>1</sup> when they saw the miracles <sup>1</sup> which he did.	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.	12 If I <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> heavenly things?	
<sup>4</sup> m Or, sanctuary	24 But Jesus did not <sup>2</sup> commit <sup>1</sup> himself unto them, <sup>3</sup> because <sup>1</sup> he knew all <sup>1</sup> men,	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.	13 And <sup>n</sup> no man hath ascended <sup>2</sup> up to <sup>1</sup> heaven, but he that <sup>3</sup> came down from <sup>1</sup> heaven, even the Son of man <sup>4</sup> <sup>a</sup> which is in heaven.	<sup>s</sup> s into <sup>2</sup> s descended out of <sup>4</sup> s a
<sup>4</sup> s The Jews therefore said,	25 And <sup>a</sup> needed not that any <sup>5</sup> should <sup>a</sup> testify of man <sup>1</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for <sup>a</sup> he <sup>7</sup> knew what was in man.	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.	14 <sup>a</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so <sup>2</sup> must the Son of man be lifted up:	<sup>s</sup> s Many anc. auth. omit which is in heaven.
<sup>5</sup> s raise		<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.	15 That whosoever <sup>6</sup> believeth in him should not perish, but <sup>a</sup> have eternal life.	<sup>c</sup> s believeth may in him
<sup>c</sup> s raised		<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.	16 <sup>a</sup> ¶ <sup>6</sup> For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth <sup>7</sup> in <sup>1</sup> him should not	<sup>s</sup> m Or, believeth in him may have <sup>7</sup> s on
<sup>7</sup> s spake this		<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.		
<sup>6</sup> s during the feast,		<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.		
<sup>9</sup> s on		<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.		
<sup>1</sup> s beholding his signs		<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.		
<sup>2</sup> s trust		<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.		
<sup>3</sup> s for that		<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.		
<sup>4</sup> s because he		<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.		
<sup>5</sup> s a one		<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.		
<sup>6</sup> s bear witness concerning man;		<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.		
<sup>m</sup> Or, a man;		<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.		
<sup>7</sup> s he		<sup>d</sup> Mat. 12. 38. ch. 6. 30.		

CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o</sup>1 Christ teacheth the necessity of regeneration. 16 The great love of God towards the world. 18 Condemnation for unbelief. 23 The baptism and witness of John.

<sup>a</sup>THERE<sup>1</sup> was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:

<sup>2</sup> ¶ The same came <sup>2</sup>to Jesus<sup>1</sup>



perish, but have <sup>1</sup>everlasting<sup>1</sup> life.

17 <sup>4</sup>For God sent not <sup>2</sup>his<sup>1</sup> Son into the world to <sup>2</sup>condemn<sup>1</sup> the world; but that the world <sup>4</sup>through him might be saved.

18 <sup>10</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>He that believeth on him is not <sup>5</sup>condemned: but<sup>1</sup> he that believeth not <sup>6</sup>is condemned<sup>1</sup> already, because he hath not believed <sup>7</sup>in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

19 And this is the <sup>8</sup>condemnation,<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>that <sup>9</sup>light is come into the world, and men loved <sup>9</sup>darkness rather than <sup>9</sup>light<sup>1</sup>, because their deeds<sup>1</sup> were evil.

20 For <sup>4</sup>every one that <sup>2</sup>doeth<sup>3</sup> evil<sup>1</sup> hateth the light, <sup>4</sup>neither<sup>3</sup> cometh <sup>5</sup>to the light, lest his <sup>6</sup>deeds<sup>1</sup> should be <sup>7</sup>reproved.

21 But he that doeth <sup>5</sup>truth cometh to the light, that his <sup>6</sup>deeds<sup>1</sup> may be made manifest, <sup>2</sup>that they <sup>1</sup>are<sup>1</sup> wrought in God.

22 ¶ After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judæa; and there he tarried with them, <sup>7</sup>and baptized.

23 <sup>10</sup>¶ <sup>1</sup>And John also was baptizing in Ænon near to <sup>6</sup>Salim, because there <sup>2</sup>was much water there: <sup>4</sup>and they came, and were baptized.

24 For <sup>4</sup>John was not yet cast into prison.

25 <sup>10</sup>¶ <sup>3</sup>Then there arose a question between <sup>some</sup><sup>1</sup> of John's disciples <sup>4</sup>and the Jews<sup>1</sup> about purifying.

26 And they came unto John, and said <sup>5</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, <sup>2</sup>to whom thou <sup>6</sup>barest<sup>1</sup> witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all <sup>1</sup>men come to him.

27 John answered and said, <sup>6</sup>A man can <sup>4</sup>receive nothing, except it <sup>7</sup>be<sup>1</sup> given him from heaven.

28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, <sup>4</sup>I am not the Christ, but <sup>8</sup>that I am sent before him.

29 ¶ He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but <sup>9</sup>the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled.

A.D. 30.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 9. 56.  
ch. 5. 45.  
8. 15.  
12. 47.  
1 John 4. 14.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 13.  
1 Cor. 15. 22.  
<sup>c</sup> Mat. 28. 18.  
ch. 1. 15, 27.  
Rom. 9. 5.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 63.  
1 Cor. 15. 47.  
Eph. 2. 10.  
Phil. 2. 9.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 5. 24.  
A. G. 40. 47.  
20. 31.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 11.  
A. G. 38.  
4. 15, 15.  
4 Rom. 3. 4.  
1 John 5. 10.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 1. 4, 9.  
10. 11.  
8. 12.  
4 ch. 7. 16.  
1 Job 24. 13.  
17. Eph. 5. 13.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 16.  
<sup>n</sup> Mat. 11. 27.  
A. 28. 18.  
<sup>o</sup> Luke 10. 22.  
ch. 5. 20, 22.  
13. 3.  
17. 2.  
Eph. 2. 8.  
P or  
discovered.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 15, 16.

30 He must increase, but I  
<sup>1</sup> must decrease.  
31 <sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup> He that cometh from  
above <sup>c</sup> is above all: <sup>d</sup> he that  
is of the earth is <sup>e</sup> earthly, and  
speaketh of the earth': <sup>e</sup> he  
that cometh from heaven is  
above all.  
32 <sup>f</sup> And <sup>g</sup> what' he hath seen  
and heard, <sup>h</sup> that he testifieth';  
and no man receiveth his <sup>i</sup> testi-  
mony'.  
33 He that hath received his  
<sup>j</sup> testimony' <sup>k</sup> hath set <sup>o</sup> to' his  
seal <sup>l</sup> that God is true.  
34 <sup>k</sup> For he whom God hath  
sent speaketh the words of God:  
for <sup>m</sup> God giveth not the Spirit  
<sup>n</sup> by measure <sup>o</sup> unto him'.  
35 <sup>n</sup> The Father loveth the Son,  
and hath given all things into  
his hand.  
36 <sup>q</sup> He that believeth on the  
Son hath <sup>r</sup> everlasting life: <sup>r</sup>  
and <sup>r</sup> he that <sup>r</sup> believeth' not:  
the Son shall not see life <sup>2</sup>:  
but the wrath of God abideth  
on him.

## CHAPTER 4.

Rom. 1. 17.  
1 John 5. 10.  
c ch. 4. 2.

1 Sam. 9. 4.  
Mat. 3. 5, 6.  
Mat. 14. 3.  
y ch. 3. 22, 26.

1 Christ talketh with a woman of Samaria. 31 His zeal for God's glory.  
39 Many Samaritans believe. 43 He departeth unto Galilee, and healeth the ruler's son.<sup>1</sup>

WHEN therefore the Lord knew how<sup>2</sup> the Pharisees had heard that Jesus<sup>3</sup> made<sup>1</sup> and<sup>5</sup> baptized<sup>1</sup> more disciples than John<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup>

2 (<sup>6</sup>Though<sup>1</sup> Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples<sup>7</sup>),<sup>1</sup>

3 He left Judæa, and departed again unto Galilee.

4 And he must needs<sup>8</sup> go<sup>1</sup> through Samaria.

5 <sup>9</sup>Then cometh he<sup>1</sup> to a city of Samaria,<sup>o</sup> which is<sup>1</sup> called Sychar, near to the parcel of ground<sup>a</sup> that Jacob gave to his son Joseph<sup>1</sup>.

6 Now<sup>1</sup> Jacob's<sup>2</sup> well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with *this* journey, sat<sup>3</sup> thus<sup>4</sup> on<sup>1</sup> the<sup>2</sup> well<sup>5</sup>: and it<sup>1</sup> was about the sixth hour.

7 There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink.

8 <sup>o</sup>(<sup>1</sup>For his disciples were gone away<sup>6</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> the city to buy<sup>7</sup> meat.)<sup>1</sup>

9 <sup>3</sup>Then saith the woman of Samaria<sup>1</sup> unto him, How is it

1 A ¶  
2 S of the  
earth,  
and of  
the  
he speak-  
eth  
3 M Some  
anc. auth.  
read *he*  
*that com-*  
*eth from*  
*heaven*  
*bear**eth*  
*witness*  
*of what*  
*he hath*  
*seen and*  
*heard.*  
4 S What  
5 S of that  
he bear-  
eth wit-  
ness  
6 S witness  
7 A to this,  
8 he  
9 S eternal  
life; but  
10 obeyeth  
M Or, *be-*  
*lievet**h*  
*not*  
2 S,  
  
3 A that  
4 S was  
making  
5 S bat-  
tizing  
6 S al-  
though  
7 S ),  
  
8 S pass  
9 S So he  
cometh  
1 S : and  
2 M *Spring :*  
and so in  
ver. 14;  
butnotin  
vv. 11, 12.  
3 M Or, *as*  
*he was*  
4 S by  
5 S . It  
6 S into  
7 S food.  
8 S The Sa-  
maritan  
woman  
therefore  
saith

R.V.	Christ talketh with	Str. JOHN 4.	a woman of Samaria.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> Samaritan woman	that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a <sup>1</sup> woman of Samaria! <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> for <sup>3</sup> the <sup>1</sup> Jews have no dealings with <sup>4</sup> the <sup>1</sup> Samaritans. <sup>3</sup>	A.D. 30. " Is. 2. 3. Luke 24. 47. Rom. 9. 4, 5. 2 Kin. 17. 24. Luke 9. 52, 53. Acts 10. 28. Phil. 3. 3. d ch. 1. 17.	we worship <sup>1</sup> : for <sup>2</sup> salvation is <sup>2</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the Jews. 23 But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in <sup>3</sup> spirit <sup>4</sup> and <sup>5</sup> in <sup>1</sup> truth: <sup>2</sup> for <sup>3</sup> the Father seeketh such to worship him. <sup>1</sup> 24 <sup>5</sup> God <sup>1</sup> is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship <sup>6</sup> him <sup>1</sup> in spirit and <sup>7</sup> in <sup>1</sup> truth. 25 The woman saith unto him, I know that <sup>6</sup> Messias <sup>1</sup> cometh <sup>7</sup> , which <sup>1</sup> is called Christ <sup>8</sup> : when he is come, <sup>9</sup> he will <sup>9</sup> tell <sup>1</sup> us all things.	1 <sup>A</sup> that which we know 2 <sup>S</sup> from 3 <sup>M</sup> Or, for such the Father also seeketh 4 <sup>S</sup> such doth the Father seek to be his worshippers. 5 <sup>M</sup> Or, God is spirit 6 <sup>S</sup> Messiah 7 <sup>S</sup> (which s a) 8 <sup>S</sup> declare unto 1 <sup>S</sup> : 2 <sup>A</sup> they 3 <sup>S</sup> was speaking with a 4 <sup>S</sup> speak-est 5 <sup>S</sup> So the 6 <sup>S</sup> away
4 <sup>M</sup> Or, Lord	11 The woman saith unto him, <sup>4</sup> Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?	2 Cor. 3. 17.  f Is. 12. 3. " 44. 3. Jer. 2. 13. Zech. 13. 1. " 14. 8. 9 ver. 29, 39.	26 Jesus saith unto her, <sup>2</sup> I that speak unto thee am he. 27 ¶ And upon this came his disciples <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>2</sup> marvelled that he <sup>3</sup> talked with the <sup>1</sup> woman <sup>1</sup> : yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why <sup>4</sup> talkest <sup>1</sup> thou with her? 28 <sup>5</sup> The <sup>1</sup> woman <sup>6</sup> then <sup>1</sup> left her waterpot, and went <sup>6</sup> her way <sup>1</sup> into the city, and saith to the men, 29 Come, see a man, <sup>2</sup> which told me all things that <sup>3</sup> ever <sup>1</sup> I did: <sup>4</sup> is not this <sup>1</sup> the Christ?	5 <sup>M</sup> Or, God is spirit 6 <sup>S</sup> Messiah 7 <sup>S</sup> (which s a) 8 <sup>S</sup> declare unto 1 <sup>S</sup> : 2 <sup>A</sup> they 3 <sup>S</sup> was speaking with a 4 <sup>S</sup> speak-est 5 <sup>S</sup> So the 6 <sup>S</sup> away
5 <sup>S</sup> sons,	12 Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his <sup>5</sup> children, <sup>1</sup> and his cattle?	Mat. 26. 63, 64. Mark 14. 61, 62. ch. 9. 37.	30 <sup>9</sup> Then they <sup>1</sup> went out of the city, and <sup>1</sup> came unto <sup>1</sup> him. 31 ¶ In the mean while <sup>2</sup> his <sup>1</sup> disciples prayed him, saying, <sup>3</sup> Master, <sup>1</sup> eat. 32 But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not <sup>1</sup> of. 33 ¶ Therefore said the disciples <sup>1</sup> one to another, Hath any man brought him <sup>5</sup> ought <sup>1</sup> to eat?	9 <sup>S</sup> declare unto 1 <sup>S</sup> : 2 <sup>A</sup> they 3 <sup>S</sup> was speaking with a 4 <sup>S</sup> speak-est 5 <sup>S</sup> So the 6 <sup>S</sup> away
6 <sup>S</sup> Every one that	13 Jesus answered and said unto her, <sup>6</sup> Whosoever <sup>1</sup> drinketh of this water shall thirst again:	i ch. 6. 35, 58.  2 <sup>S</sup> ver. 25.	34 Jesus saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to <sup>6</sup> finish <sup>1</sup> his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and <sup>7</sup> then cometh <sup>1</sup> harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they are <sup>9</sup> white already <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> harvest. 36 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> that <sup>6</sup> both <sup>1</sup> he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 37 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> herein is <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that	6 <sup>S</sup> Every one that 7 <sup>S</sup> become 8 <sup>S</sup> unto eternal
7 <sup>S</sup> become	14 But <sup>4</sup> whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him <sup>4</sup> shall <sup>7</sup> be <sup>1</sup> in him a well of water springing up <sup>8</sup> into everlasting <sup>1</sup> life.	i ch. 7. 38.	39 ¶ Then they <sup>1</sup> went out of the city, and <sup>1</sup> came unto <sup>1</sup> him. 31 ¶ In the mean while <sup>2</sup> his <sup>1</sup> disciples prayed him, saying, <sup>3</sup> Master, <sup>1</sup> eat. 32 But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not <sup>1</sup> of. 33 ¶ Therefore said the disciples <sup>1</sup> one to another, Hath any man brought him <sup>5</sup> ought <sup>1</sup> to eat?	7 <sup>S</sup> become
8 <sup>S</sup> unto eternal	15 <sup>3</sup> The woman saith unto him, <sup>9</sup> Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come <sup>1</sup> hither to draw.	2 <sup>S</sup> See ch. 6. 24, & 17. 2, 3. Rom. 6. 22. 1 John 5. 20.	34 Jesus saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to <sup>6</sup> finish <sup>1</sup> his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and <sup>7</sup> then cometh <sup>1</sup> harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they are <sup>9</sup> white already <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> harvest. 36 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> that <sup>6</sup> both <sup>1</sup> he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 37 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> herein is <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that	8 <sup>S</sup> unto eternal
9 <sup>M</sup> Or, Lord	16 Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.	2 <sup>S</sup> See ch. 6. 24, & 17. 2, 3. Rom. 6. 22. 1 John 5. 20.	34 Jesus saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to <sup>6</sup> finish <sup>1</sup> his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and <sup>7</sup> then cometh <sup>1</sup> harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they are <sup>9</sup> white already <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> harvest. 36 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> that <sup>6</sup> both <sup>1</sup> he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 37 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> herein is <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that	9 <sup>M</sup> Or, Lord
1 <sup>A</sup> all the way	17 The woman answered and said <sup>2</sup> , I have no husband. Jesus <sup>3</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto her, Thou <sup>4</sup> hast well said, <sup>1</sup> I have no husband:	2 <sup>S</sup> See ch. 6. 24, & 17. 2, 3. Rom. 6. 22. 1 John 5. 20.	34 Jesus saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to <sup>6</sup> finish <sup>1</sup> his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and <sup>7</sup> then cometh <sup>1</sup> harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they are <sup>9</sup> white already <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> harvest. 36 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> that <sup>6</sup> both <sup>1</sup> he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 37 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> herein is <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that	1 <sup>A</sup> all the way
2 <sup>A</sup> unto him	18 For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: <sup>5</sup> in that saidst thou <sup>1</sup> truly.	2 <sup>S</sup> See ch. 6. 24, & 17. 2, 3. Rom. 6. 22. 1 John 5. 20.	34 Jesus saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to <sup>6</sup> finish <sup>1</sup> his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and <sup>7</sup> then cometh <sup>1</sup> harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they are <sup>9</sup> white already <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> harvest. 36 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> that <sup>6</sup> both <sup>1</sup> he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 37 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> herein is <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that	2 <sup>A</sup> unto him
3 <sup>S</sup> saith	19 The woman saith unto him, <sup>6</sup> Sir, <sup>2</sup> I perceive that thou art a prophet.	2 <sup>S</sup> See ch. 6. 24, & 17. 2, 3. Rom. 6. 22. 1 John 5. 20.	34 Jesus saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to <sup>6</sup> finish <sup>1</sup> his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and <sup>7</sup> then cometh <sup>1</sup> harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they are <sup>9</sup> white already <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> harvest. 36 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> that <sup>6</sup> both <sup>1</sup> he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 37 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> herein is <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that	3 <sup>S</sup> saith
4 <sup>S</sup> saidst well,	20 Our fathers worshipped in <sup>7</sup> this mountain; and ye say, that in <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship.	2 <sup>S</sup> See ch. 6. 24, & 17. 2, 3. Rom. 6. 22. 1 John 5. 20.	34 Jesus saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to <sup>6</sup> finish <sup>1</sup> his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and <sup>7</sup> then cometh <sup>1</sup> harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they are <sup>9</sup> white already <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> harvest. 36 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> that <sup>6</sup> both <sup>1</sup> he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 37 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> herein is <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that	4 <sup>S</sup> saidst well,
5 <sup>S</sup> this hast thou said	21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, <sup>2</sup> when <sup>6</sup> ye shall <sup>1</sup> neither in <sup>7</sup> this mountain, nor <sup>7</sup> yet at <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem, <sup>8</sup> worship the Father.	2 <sup>S</sup> See ch. 6. 24, & 17. 2, 3. Rom. 6. 22. 1 John 5. 20.	34 Jesus saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to <sup>6</sup> finish <sup>1</sup> his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and <sup>7</sup> then cometh <sup>1</sup> harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they are <sup>9</sup> white already <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> harvest. 36 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> that <sup>6</sup> both <sup>1</sup> he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 37 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> herein is <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that	5 <sup>S</sup> this hast thou said
6 <sup>M</sup> Or, Lord	22 Ye worship <sup>9</sup> ye know not what: we know what <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>S</sup> See ch. 6. 24, & 17. 2, 3. Rom. 6. 22. 1 John 5. 20.	34 Jesus saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to <sup>6</sup> finish <sup>1</sup> his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and <sup>7</sup> then cometh <sup>1</sup> harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they are <sup>9</sup> white already <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> harvest. 36 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> that <sup>6</sup> both <sup>1</sup> he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 37 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> herein is <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that	6 <sup>M</sup> Or, Lord
7 <sup>S</sup> in			34 Jesus saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to <sup>6</sup> finish <sup>1</sup> his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and <sup>7</sup> then cometh <sup>1</sup> harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they are <sup>9</sup> white already <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> harvest. 36 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> that <sup>6</sup> both <sup>1</sup> he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 37 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> herein is <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that	7 <sup>S</sup> in
8 <sup>A</sup> shall ye			34 Jesus saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to <sup>6</sup> finish <sup>1</sup> his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and <sup>7</sup> then cometh <sup>1</sup> harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they are <sup>9</sup> white already <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> harvest. 36 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> that <sup>6</sup> both <sup>1</sup> he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 37 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> herein is <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that	8 <sup>A</sup> shall ye
9 <sup>S</sup> that which ye know not:			34 Jesus saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to <sup>6</sup> finish <sup>1</sup> his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and <sup>7</sup> then cometh <sup>1</sup> harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> for <sup>1</sup> they are <sup>9</sup> white already <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> harvest. 36 <sup>2</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> that <sup>6</sup> both <sup>1</sup> he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 37 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> herein is <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that	9 <sup>S</sup> that which ye know not:

R.V.	<i>Christ healeth</i>	ST. JOHN 5.	<i>an impotent man.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> have not laboured: others have	whereon ye <sup>1</sup> bestowed no labour: other men <sup>1</sup> laboured, and ye are entered into their <sup>2</sup> labours. <sup>1</sup>	A.D. 30.	amend. <sup>1</sup> And they said <sup>1</sup> unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.	1 <sup>s</sup> They said therefore
2 <sup>s</sup> labour.	39 ¶ And <sup>3</sup> many of the Samaritans <sup>o</sup> of that city <sup>1</sup> believed on him <sup>4</sup> for the saying <sup>1</sup> of the woman, <sup>5</sup> which <sup>1</sup> testified, He told me all <sup>6</sup> that ever <sup>1</sup> I did.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 29.	53 So the father knew that <i>it was</i> at <sup>2</sup> the same hour, in the <sup>1</sup> which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole house.	2 <sup>s</sup> that hour in
3 <sup>s</sup> who	40 So when the Samaritans <sup>7</sup> were come <sup>1</sup> unto him, they besought him <sup>8</sup> that he would tarry <sup>1</sup> with them: and he abode there two days.		54 This <sup>†</sup> is again the second <sup>3</sup> miracle <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> that Jesus did, <sup>4</sup> when he was <sup>1</sup> come out of Judæa into Galilee.	3 <sup>s</sup> sign 4 <sup>s</sup> having
4 <sup>s</sup> because of the word	41 And many <sup>1</sup> more believed because of his <sup>o</sup> own <sup>1</sup> word;		CHAPTER 5.	
5 <sup>s</sup> things that <i>ever</i>	42 And <sup>9</sup> said unto <sup>1</sup> the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy <sup>1</sup> saying <sup>1</sup> : for <sup>6</sup> we have heard <sup>2</sup> him <sup>1</sup> ourselves, and know that this is indeed <sup>o</sup> the Christ, <sup>1</sup> the Saviour of the world.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 17. 8. <sup>1</sup> John 4. 14. <sup>c</sup> Lev. 23. 2 Deut. 16. 1. ch. 2. 13.	<sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Jesus on the sabbath day cureth one diseased for eight and thirty years.</i> 10 <i>The Jews therefore cavil.</i> 17 <i>He reproveh them, shewing by the testimony of his Father, 33 of John, 36 of his works, 39 and of the scriptures, who he is.</i>	5 <sup>s</sup> these things
6 <sup>s</sup> to abide	43 ¶ <sup>3</sup> Now after <sup>1</sup> two days he <sup>4</sup> departed thence, and went <sup>1</sup> into Galilee.	<sup>d</sup> Neh. 3. 1. & 12. 38. <sup>e</sup> Or, gate.	AFTER <sup>5</sup> c <sup>1</sup> this <sup>1</sup> there was <sup>6</sup> a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.	6 <sup>m</sup> Many anc. auth. read the feast.
7 <sup>s</sup> they said to	44 For <sup>1</sup> Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.	<sup>f</sup> Mat 13. 57. Mark 6. 4. Luke 4. 24.	2 <sup>7</sup> Now there is <sup>8</sup> at <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem <sup>a</sup> by the sheep <sup>9</sup> market <sup>1</sup> a pool, which is called in <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> Hebrew <sup>o</sup> tongue <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> Bethesda, having five porches.	7 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 8 <sup>s</sup> in 9 <sup>s</sup> gate 1 <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. read Beth- saida, others, Beth- zatha.
8 <sup>s</sup> And after the	45 <sup>5</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> when he <sup>6</sup> was come <sup>1</sup> into Galilee, the Galileans received him, <sup>7</sup> having seen all the things that he did <sup>7</sup> at <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem at the feast: <sup>8</sup> for they also went unto the feast.	<sup>g</sup> ch. 2. 23. A 3. 2.	3 In these lay a <sup>o</sup> great <sup>1</sup> multitude of <sup>2</sup> impotent folk, of <sup>1</sup> blind, halt, withered <sup>3</sup> , <sup>4</sup> waiting for the moving of the water.	2 <sup>s</sup> them that weresick, 3 <sup>s</sup> .
9 <sup>s</sup> So	46 <sup>8</sup> , <sup>9</sup> So Jesus came again into <sup>1</sup> Cana of Galilee, <sup>2</sup> where he made the water wine. And there was a certain <sup>1</sup> nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum.	<sup>h</sup> Deut. 16. 13.	4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had. <sup>1</sup>	4 <sup>m</sup> Many anc. auth. insert, wholly or in part, waiting ... water: 4 for an angel of the Lord ... at cer- tain seasons ... whole, with ... he was holden (see A.V.). 5 <sup>s</sup> been thirty and eight years in his in- firmity.
10 <sup>s</sup> came	47 When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judæa into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought <sup>2</sup> him <sup>1</sup> that he would come down, and heal his son <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for he was at the point of death.	<sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 1. 11.	5 And a certain man was there, which had <sup>5</sup> an infirmity thirty and eight years. <sup>1</sup>	6 <sup>s</sup> lying, 7 <sup>s</sup> Would- est 8 <sup>s</sup> sick 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, Lord
11 <sup>m</sup> Or, king's officer	48 <sup>4</sup> Then said Jesus <sup>1</sup> unto him, <sup>2</sup> Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will <sup>5</sup> not <sup>1</sup> believe.	<sup>k</sup> Or, courtier, or, ruler.	6 When Jesus saw him <sup>6</sup> lie, <sup>1</sup> and knew that he had been now a long time <i>in that case</i> , he saith unto him, <sup>7</sup> Wilt <sup>1</sup> thou be made whole?	5 <sup>s</sup> been thirty and eight years in his in- firmity. 6 <sup>s</sup> lying, 7 <sup>s</sup> Would- est 8 <sup>s</sup> sick 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, Lord
12 <sup>s</sup> him	49 The <sup>1</sup> nobleman saith unto him, <sup>6</sup> Sir, come down ere my child die.	<sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 22.	7 The <sup>8</sup> impotent <sup>1</sup> man answered him, <sup>9</sup> Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me.	5 <sup>s</sup> been thirty and eight years in his in- firmity. 6 <sup>s</sup> lying, 7 <sup>s</sup> Would- est 8 <sup>s</sup> sick 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, Lord
13 <sup>s</sup> ;	50 Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth.	<sup>m</sup> Mat. 9. 6. Mark 2. 11. Luke 5. 24.	8 Jesus saith unto him, <sup>1m</sup> Rise, <sup>1</sup> take up thy bed, and walk.	5 <sup>s</sup> been thirty and eight years in his in- firmity. 6 <sup>s</sup> lying, 7 <sup>s</sup> Would- est 8 <sup>s</sup> sick 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, Lord
14 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said	51 And the <sup>1</sup> man believed the word that Jesus <sup>8</sup> had spoken <sup>1</sup> unto him, and he went his way.	<sup>n</sup> ch. 9. 14.	9 And <sup>2</sup> immediately <sup>1</sup> the man was made whole, and took up his bed <sup>o</sup> , and walked <sup>3</sup> : and <sup>n</sup> on the same day was the sabbath. <sup>1</sup>	5 <sup>s</sup> been thirty and eight years in his in- firmity. 6 <sup>s</sup> lying, 7 <sup>s</sup> Would- est 8 <sup>s</sup> sick 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, Lord
15 <sup>s</sup> in no wise	52 Then enquired he <sup>1</sup> of them the hour when he began to	<sup>p</sup> Ex. 20. 10. Neh. 13. 19. Jer. 17. 21. Ac. Mat. 12. 2. Mark 2. 24. & 3. 4. Luke 6. 2. & 13. 14.	10 ¶ The Jews therefore <sup>1</sup> said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath <sup>5</sup> day: <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> it is not lawful for thee to <sup>6</sup> carry <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> thy bed.	5 <sup>s</sup> been thirty and eight years in his in- firmity. 6 <sup>s</sup> lying, 7 <sup>s</sup> Would- est 8 <sup>s</sup> sick 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, Lord
16 <sup>m</sup> Or, Lord				5 <sup>s</sup> , and 6 <sup>s</sup> take up

1<sup>s</sup> But he 11 <sup>1</sup>He<sup>1</sup> answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

2<sup>s</sup> They 12 <sup>2</sup>Then<sup>1</sup> asked <sup>o</sup>they<sup>1</sup> him,

3<sup>s</sup> Who is the man that 13 <sup>3</sup>What man is that which<sup>1</sup> said unto thee, 'Take up <sup>4</sup>thy bed,' and walk?

4<sup>s</sup> thy bed, 13 <sup>5</sup>And<sup>1</sup> he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jesus had conveyed himself away, <sup>a</sup>a multitude being in <sup>6</sup>that<sup>1</sup> place.

5<sup>s</sup> But 14 Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: <sup>e</sup>e sin no more, lest a worse thing <sup>7</sup>come unto<sup>1</sup> thee.

6<sup>s</sup> the 15 The man <sup>8</sup>departed<sup>1</sup>, and told the Jews that it was Jesus <sup>o</sup>1, which had made him whole.

7<sup>s</sup> hefall 16 And <sup>9</sup>therefore<sup>1</sup> did the Jews persecute Jesus, <sup>o</sup>and sought to slay him, <sup>1</sup>because he <sup>1</sup>had done<sup>1</sup> these things on the sabbath <sup>o</sup>day<sup>1</sup>.

8<sup>s</sup> went away, 17 <sup>o</sup>¶ But Jesus answered them, <sup>1</sup>My Father worketh <sup>2</sup>hitherto<sup>1</sup>, and I work.

9<sup>s</sup> for this cause 18 <sup>3</sup>Therefore<sup>1</sup> the Jews <sup>1</sup>sought the more to kill him, because he not only <sup>4</sup>had broken<sup>1</sup> the sabbath, but <sup>5</sup>said also that God was his<sup>1</sup> Father, <sup>1</sup>making himself equal with God.

10<sup>s</sup> did 19 <sup>6,7</sup>Then answered Jesus<sup>1</sup> and said unto them, <sup>6</sup>Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>7</sup>The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father <sup>8</sup>do<sup>1</sup>: for what things soever he doeth, these <sup>9</sup>also doeth the Son likewise<sup>1</sup>.

11<sup>s</sup> even until now, 20 For <sup>10</sup>the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and <sup>o</sup>he will shew him<sup>1</sup> greater works than these <sup>1</sup>, that ye may marvel.

12<sup>s</sup> For this cause therefore 21 For as the Father raiseth <sup>o</sup>up<sup>1</sup> the dead <sup>o</sup>, and quickeneth <sup>2</sup>them<sup>1</sup>; <sup>a</sup>even so the Son <sup>3</sup>quickeneth whom he will.

13<sup>s</sup> brake 22 For <sup>4</sup>the Father judgeth no <sup>1</sup>man, but <sup>5</sup>hath committed all judgment<sup>1</sup> unto the Son <sup>6</sup>. <sup>1</sup>

14<sup>s</sup> also called God his own 23 That all <sup>7</sup>men should<sup>1</sup> honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. <sup>a</sup>He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which <sup>o</sup>hath<sup>1</sup> sent him.

15<sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore answered 24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>9</sup>He that heareth my word, and believeth <sup>o</sup>on<sup>1</sup> him that

A.D. 31.

<sup>a</sup> 1 John 3:14.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 28. Eph. 2. 1, 5. & 5. 14. Col. 2. 13.

<sup>c</sup> Or, from the multitude that was.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 22. Acts 10. 42. & 17. 31. <sup>e</sup> Mat. 12. 43. ch. 8. 11. <sup>f</sup> Dan. 7. 13, 14.

<sup>g</sup> Is. 26. 19. 1 Cor. 15. 52. 1 Thes. 4. 16.

<sup>h</sup> Dan. 12. 2. Mat. 25. 32, 33, 46.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 9. 4. & 14. 10. <sup>k</sup> ver. 19. <sup>l</sup> ch. 7. 19. <sup>m</sup> Mat. 28. 39. ch. 4. 24. & 6. 38. <sup>n</sup> ch. 10. 30, 33. Phil. 2. 6. <sup>p</sup> See ch. 8. 14. Rev. 3. 14. <sup>q</sup> Mat. 3. 17. & 17. 5. 1 John 5. 8, 7, 9. <sup>r</sup> ver. 20. ch. 4. 28. & 9. 4. & 12. 49. & 14. 10. <sup>s</sup> ch. 1. 15, 19, 27, 32. <sup>t</sup> Mat. 3. 17. ch. 3. 35. 2 Pet. 1. 17. <sup>u</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 19. <sup>v</sup> See Mat. 13. 29. & 21. 27. Mark 6. 20. 1 John 5. 9. <sup>w</sup> Luke 7. 14. & 8. 54. ch. 11. 25, 53. <sup>x</sup> ch. 3. 2. & 10. 25. & 15. 24. <sup>y</sup> ver. 27. <sup>z</sup> Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 17. 2. Acts 17. 31. 1 Pet. 4. 5. <sup>aa</sup> 1 John 2. 23. <sup>ab</sup> Mat. 3. 17. & 17. 5. ch. 6. 27. & 8. 18. <sup>ac</sup> Deut. 4. 12. & 1. 17. 1 Tim. 1. 17. 1 John 4. 12. ch. 3. 16, 18. & 6. 39, 47. & 8. 51. & 20. 31.

sent me, hath <sup>1</sup>everlasting<sup>1</sup> life, and <sup>2</sup>shall not come into condemnation; <sup>a</sup>but is passed from death unto<sup>1</sup> life.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour <sup>3</sup>is coming, <sup>1</sup>and now is, when <sup>b</sup>the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God <sup>4</sup>: <sup>1</sup>and they that hear shall live.

26 For as the Father hath life in himself <sup>5</sup>; so hath he given<sup>1</sup> to the Son <sup>6</sup>to have life in himself <sup>7</sup>;

27 And <sup>d</sup>hath given<sup>1</sup> him authority to execute <sup>8</sup>judgment also, <sup>1</sup>'because he is <sup>9</sup>the Son of man.

28 Marvel not at this: for the hour <sup>1</sup>is coming, in the <sup>1</sup> which all that are in the <sup>2</sup>graves<sup>1</sup> shall hear his voice,

29 <sup>2</sup>And shall come forth; <sup>a</sup>they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have <sup>3</sup>done <sup>4</sup>evil, unto the resurrection of <sup>5</sup>damnation<sup>1</sup>.

30 <sup>6</sup>¶ I can of <sup>7</sup>mine own self<sup>1</sup> do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my <sup>8</sup>judgment<sup>1</sup> is <sup>9</sup>just<sup>1</sup>; because <sup>m</sup>I seek not mine own will, but the will of <sup>o</sup>the Father which hath<sup>1</sup> sent me.

31 <sup>2</sup>¶ If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

32 <sup>1</sup>¶ There<sup>1</sup> is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

33 Ye <sup>2</sup>sent unto John, <sup>1</sup>and he <sup>3</sup>bare<sup>1</sup> witness unto the truth.

34 But <sup>4</sup>I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye might<sup>1</sup> be saved.

35 He was <sup>5</sup>a burning and <sup>a</sup>a shining light<sup>1</sup>: and <sup>2</sup>ye were willing <sup>6</sup>for a season to rejoice<sup>1</sup> in his light.

36 <sup>o</sup>¶ But <sup>7</sup>I have greater witness than <sup>that</sup> of<sup>1</sup> John: for <sup>b</sup>the works which the Father hath given me to <sup>8</sup>finish, the same<sup>1</sup> works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.

37 And the Father <sup>o</sup>himself<sup>1</sup>, which <sup>o</sup>hath<sup>1</sup> sent me, <sup>9</sup>hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, <sup>1</sup>'nor seen his <sup>1</sup>shape.

38 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he <sup>o</sup>hath<sup>1</sup> sent, him ye believe not.

1<sup>s</sup> eternal

2<sup>s</sup> cometh not into judgment, but hath passed out of death into

3<sup>s</sup> cometh,

4<sup>s</sup> ;

5<sup>s</sup> , even so gave he

6<sup>s</sup> also

7<sup>s</sup> : and he gave

8<sup>s</sup> judgment,

9<sup>s</sup> Or, a son of man

1<sup>s</sup> cometh, in

2<sup>s</sup> tombs

3<sup>s</sup> Or, practised

4<sup>s</sup> ill,

5<sup>s</sup> judgment

6<sup>s</sup> ¶

7<sup>s</sup> myself

8<sup>s</sup> righteous

9<sup>s</sup> him that

1<sup>s</sup> It

2<sup>s</sup> have

3<sup>s</sup> hath borne

4<sup>s</sup> the witness which I receive is not from man: howbeit I say these things, that ye may

5<sup>s</sup> the lamp that burneth and shineth

6<sup>s</sup> to rejoice for a season

7<sup>s</sup> the witness which I have is greater than

8<sup>s</sup> that of

9<sup>s</sup> accomplish, the very

1<sup>s</sup> he

1<sup>s</sup> form.



1<sup>s</sup> Ye  
search  
Or,  
*Search the scrip-  
tures*  
2<sup>s</sup> be-  
cause ye  
think  
that in  
them  
3<sup>s</sup> and  
these  
4<sup>s</sup> bear  
witness  
5<sup>s</sup>;  
6<sup>s</sup> may  
7<sup>s</sup> glory  
8<sup>s</sup> your-  
selves.  
9<sup>s</sup> the  
glory  
that com-  
eth from  
the only  
God  
[<sup>M</sup> Some  
anc. auth.  
read the  
only one]  
ye seek  
not?  
1<sup>s</sup> Think  
not  
2<sup>s</sup> on  
3<sup>s</sup> have  
set your  
hope.  
4<sup>s</sup> if  
5<sup>s</sup> believe  
me;

39 <sup>o</sup> ¶ 1<sup>a</sup> Search<sup>1</sup> the scrip-  
tures<sup>2</sup>; for in them ye think<sup>3</sup>  
ye have eternal life<sup>4</sup>: and  
they<sup>5</sup> are they which 'testify'  
of me<sup>6</sup>.

40 And ye will not come to  
me, that ye 'might<sup>7</sup>' have life.

41 'I receive not<sup>8</sup> 'honour'<sup>9</sup>  
from men.

42 But I know you, that ye  
have not the love of God in<sup>10</sup>  
you<sup>11</sup>.

43 I am come in my Father's  
name, and ye receive me not:  
if another shall come in his own  
name, him ye will receive.

44 How can ye believe, which  
receive 'honour'<sup>12</sup> one of an-  
other, and 'seek not<sup>13</sup>' the honour  
that cometh from God only?<sup>14</sup>

45 Do not think<sup>15</sup> that I will  
accuse you to the Father:<sup>16</sup> there  
is one that accuseth you, even  
Moses,<sup>17</sup> in whom ye 'trust<sup>18</sup>'.

46 For 'had<sup>19</sup>' ye believed  
Moses, ye would 'have believed  
me':<sup>20</sup> for he wrote of me.

47 But if ye believe not his  
writings, how shall ye believe  
my words?

## CHAPTER 6.

¶ 1<sup>a</sup> Christ feedeth five thousand. 19 He  
walketh on the sea to his disciples: 32  
declareth himself to be the bread of life  
to believers. 66 Many disciples forsake  
him. 68 Peter confesseth him. 70  
Judas is a devil.

AFTER these things Jesus  
went 'over<sup>1</sup>' the sea of  
Galilee, which is the sea of  
Tiberias.

2 And a great multitude fol-  
lowed him, because they 'saw  
his miracles<sup>2</sup>' which he did on  
them that were 'diseased<sup>3</sup>'.

3 And Jesus went up into 'a'  
mountain, and there he sat  
with his disciples.

4 And the passover, 'a' feast  
of the Jews, was 'nigh<sup>4</sup>'.

5 ¶ 1<sup>a</sup> When Jesus then lifted<sup>5</sup>  
up 'his eyes, and 'saw a great  
company come<sup>6</sup>' unto him, 'he'  
saith unto Philip, Whence  
'shall we<sup>7</sup>' buy 'bread, that  
these may eat?

6 And this he said to prove  
him: for he himself knew what  
he would do.

7 Philip answered him, Two  
hundred 'pennyworth of 'bread  
is not sufficient for them, that  
every one 'of them<sup>8</sup>' may take  
a little.

A.D. 31.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 46.  
Is. 8. 20.  
& 34. 16.  
Luke 16. 29.  
Acts 17. 11.  
<sup>b</sup> Deut. 18. 15.  
Luke 24. 27.  
ch. 1. 45.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 11.  
& 3. 19.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 Kin. 4. 43.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 34.  
1 Thes. 2. 6.

/ ch. 12. 43.

2 Rom. 2. 23.

4 Rom. 2. 12.

1 Gen. 3. 15.  
& 12. 3.  
A. 18. 18.  
& 22. 18.  
A. 49. 10.  
Deut. 18. 15.  
18.  
ch. 1. 45.  
Acts 26. 22.

6 Gen. 49. 10.  
Deut. 18. 15.  
18.  
Mat. 11. 3.  
ch. 1. 21.  
& 4. 19. 25.  
& 7. 40.  
Mat. 14. 15.  
Mark 6. 25.  
Luke 9. 10.  
12.

7 Mat. 14. 23.  
Mark 6. 47.

8 Lev. 23. 5, 7.  
Deut. 16. 13.  
ch. 2. 13.  
18.  
& 5. 1.  
Mat. 14. 14.  
Mark 6. 23.  
Luke 9. 12.

9 See  
Num. 11. 21.  
22.

8 One of his disciples, Andrew,  
Simon Peter's brother, saith  
unto him,

9 There is a lad here, which  
hath five barley loaves, and two  
'small<sup>1</sup>' fishes: 'but what are  
they<sup>2</sup>' among so many?

10 And Jesus said, Make  
the 'men<sup>3</sup>' sit down. Now there  
was much grass in the place. So  
the men sat down, in number  
about five thousand.

11 And Jesus took the loaves;  
and 'when he had<sup>4</sup>' given thanks,  
he distributed to 'the disciples,  
and the disciples to<sup>5</sup>' them that  
were set down; 'and<sup>6</sup>' likewise  
of the fishes as much as they  
would.

12 When<sup>7</sup>' they were filled, he  
said<sup>8</sup>' unto his disciples, Gather  
up the 'fragments that remain,<sup>9</sup>  
that nothing be lost.

13 Therefore<sup>10</sup>' they gathered  
them 'together,<sup>11</sup>' and filled  
twelve baskets with 'the frag-  
ments of<sup>12</sup>' the five barley loaves,  
which remained over 'and  
above<sup>13</sup>' unto them that had  
eaten.

14 Then those men, when  
they had seen the miracle that  
Jesus did,<sup>14</sup> said, This is of  
a truth 'that<sup>15</sup>' prophet that  
'should come<sup>16</sup>' into the world.

15 ¶ 1<sup>a</sup> When<sup>17</sup>' Jesus therefore  
'perceived<sup>18</sup>' that they 'would<sup>19</sup>'  
come and take him by force,  
to make him 'a' king,<sup>20</sup> he de-  
parted<sup>21</sup>' again into 'a' mountain  
himself alone.

16 1<sup>a</sup> And when 'even was  
now come,<sup>22</sup>' his disciples went  
down unto the sea<sup>23</sup>.

17 And 'entered into a 'ship,  
and went<sup>24</sup>' over the sea 'to-  
ward<sup>25</sup>' Capernaum. And it was  
now dark, and Jesus 'was not<sup>26</sup>'  
come to them.

18 And the sea 'arose<sup>27</sup>' by  
reason of a great wind that  
blew.

19 So when<sup>28</sup>' they had rowed  
about five and twenty or thirty  
furlongs, they 'see<sup>29</sup>' Jesus walk-  
ing on the sea, and drawing  
nigh unto the 'ship': and they  
were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, It  
is I; be not afraid.

21 Then they willingly re-  
ceived<sup>30</sup>' him into the 'ship':  
and 'immediately the ship<sup>31</sup>' was  
at the land whither they 'went<sup>32</sup>'.

1<sup>s</sup> these

2<sup>s</sup> people

3<sup>s</sup> Jesus  
therefore

4<sup>s</sup> having

5<sup>s</sup> also

6<sup>s</sup> And

7<sup>s</sup> when

8<sup>s</sup> saith

9<sup>s</sup> broken

pieces

which

remain

over,

9<sup>s</sup> So

1<sup>s</sup> up,

2<sup>s</sup> broken

pieces

from

3<sup>s</sup> When

therefore

the peo-  
ple saw

the sign

[<sup>M</sup> Some  
anc. auth.  
read

signs]

which he

did, they

4<sup>s</sup> the

5<sup>s</sup> cometh

6<sup>s</sup> per-  
ceiving

7<sup>s</sup> were

about to

8<sup>s</sup> with-  
drew

9<sup>s</sup> the

1<sup>a</sup> ¶

2<sup>s</sup> evening

came,

3<sup>s</sup>;

4<sup>a</sup> they

5<sup>s</sup> boat,

and were

going

6<sup>s</sup> unto

7<sup>s</sup> had

not yet

8<sup>s</sup> was

rising

9<sup>s</sup> When

therefore

1<sup>s</sup> beheld

2<sup>s</sup> boat

3<sup>s</sup> They

were

willing

therefore

to receive

4<sup>s</sup>

straight-  
way the

boat

5<sup>s</sup> were

going.

R.V.	Christ is the	St. JOHN 6.	bread of life.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> On the morrow the mul- titude	22 ¶ 1 <sup>s</sup> The day following, when the people <sup>1</sup> which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other	A.D. 32.  " See ch. 4. 15.	1 <sup>s</sup> he <sup>1</sup> which cometh down <sup>2</sup> from <sup>1</sup> heaven, and giveth life unto the world.	1 <sup>s</sup> that 2 <sup>s</sup> out of
2 <sup>m</sup> Gr. little boat.	2 <sup>s</sup> boat there, save <sup>3</sup> that one whereinto his disciples were entered, <sup>4</sup> and that Jesus <sup>5</sup> went <sup>6</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> ver. 48, 58. " ch. 4. 14. & 7. 37.	34 3 <sup>a</sup> Then said they <sup>1</sup> unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.	3 <sup>s</sup> They said therefore
3 <sup>s</sup> one, 4 <sup>s</sup> entered	not with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples <sup>6</sup> were gone <sup>1</sup> away alone <sup>o</sup> ;	d ver. 26, 64.	35 <sup>o</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Jesus said unto them, <sup>2</sup> I am the bread of life: <sup>3</sup> he that cometh to me shall <sup>4</sup>	4 <sup>s</sup> not hunger,
5 <sup>s</sup> went	23 (Howbeit there came <sup>o</sup> other <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> boats from Tiberias nigh unto the place where they <sup>7</sup> did eat bread, after that <sup>8</sup> the Lord had given thanks <sup>9</sup> :)	" ver. 45.	<sup>4</sup> never hunger; <sup>1</sup> and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.	5 <sup>s</sup> that ye 6 <sup>a</sup> yet 7 <sup>a</sup> which 8 <sup>s</sup> unto
6 <sup>m</sup> Gr. little boats.	24 When the <sup>9</sup> people <sup>1</sup> there- fore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they <sup>1</sup> also took shipping, <sup>1</sup> and came to Capernaum, seeking <sup>2</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> Mat. 24. 24. ch. 10. 18, 23; 2 Tim. 2. 19, 1 John 2. 19.	36 <sup>d</sup> But I said unto you, <sup>5</sup> That ye also <sup>1</sup> have seen me, and <sup>6</sup> believe not.	9 <sup>s</sup> am come
7 <sup>s</sup> ate the bread after 8 <sup>s</sup> ) : 9 <sup>s</sup> multi- tude	<sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> Jesus.	2 <sup>s</sup> Mat. 26. 39. ch. 5. 30. & ch. 4. 34	37 <sup>a</sup> All that <sup>7</sup> the Father giveth me shall come <sup>8</sup> to <sup>1</sup> me; and <sup>7</sup> him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.	1 <sup>s</sup> will of him that
1 <sup>s</sup> them- selves got into the boats, 14 Gr. little boats.	25 And when they <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rabbi, when camest thou hither?	" ch. 10. 23. & 17. 12, & 18. 9.	38 For I <sup>9</sup> came <sup>1</sup> down from heaven, <sup>9</sup> not to do mine own will, <sup>a</sup> but the will of him that sent me.	2 <sup>a</sup> that
2 <sup>s</sup> signs, 3 <sup>s</sup> ate	26 Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw <sup>2</sup> the miracles, <sup>1</sup> but be- cause ye <sup>3</sup> did eat <sup>1</sup> of the loaves, and were filled.	1 <sup>s</sup> ver. 27. 47, 54. " ch. 3. 15, 16. & 4. 14.	39 And this is the <sup>1</sup> Father's will which hath <sup>1</sup> sent me, <sup>4</sup> that of all <sup>2</sup> which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up <sup>o</sup> again <sup>1</sup> at the last day.	3 <sup>s</sup> For 4 <sup>s</sup> my Father, 5 <sup>s</sup> that he behold- eth
4 <sup>s</sup> Work	27 <sup>1</sup> Labour <sup>1</sup> not for the meat which perisheth, but <sup>m</sup> for <sup>5</sup> <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> meat which <sup>6</sup> endureth unto everlasting <sup>1</sup> life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: <sup>7</sup> for him <sup>o</sup> hath God <sup>1</sup> the Father <sup>7</sup> sealed.	1 <sup>s</sup> Or. Work not. " ver. 54. ch. 4. 14.	40 <sup>3</sup> And <sup>1</sup> this is the will of <sup>4</sup> him that sent me, <sup>1</sup> that every one <sup>5</sup> which seeth <sup>1</sup> the Son, and believeth on him, <sup>6</sup> may have everlasting life: <sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> I will raise him up at the last day.	6 <sup>s</sup> should have eternal life; 7 <sup>m</sup> Or, that I should raise him up
5 <sup>s</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> abideth unto eternal	28 <sup>8</sup> Then said they <sup>1</sup> unto him, What <sup>3</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> we do, that we <sup>1</sup> might <sup>1</sup> work the works of God?	" Mat. 3. 17. & 17. 5. Mark 1. 11. & 9. 7. Luke 3. 22. & 9. 35. ch. 1. 33. & 5. 27. & 8. 18. Acts 2. 22. 2 Pet. 1. 17.	41 <sup>8</sup> The Jews <sup>9</sup> then <sup>1</sup> mur- mured <sup>1</sup> at <sup>1</sup> him, because he said, I am the bread which came down <sup>2</sup> from <sup>1</sup> heaven.	8 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 9 <sup>s</sup> there- fore
7 <sup>a</sup> , even God, hath 8 <sup>s</sup> They said therefore 9 <sup>s</sup> must 1 <sup>s</sup> may	29 Jesus answered and said unto them, <sup>2</sup> This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom <sup>2</sup> he hath sent.	2 <sup>s</sup> Mat. 13. 55. Mark 6. 3. Luke 4. 22. 1 John 3. 23.	42 And they said, <sup>2</sup> Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how <sup>3</sup> is it then that he saith, I came down from <sup>1</sup> heaven?	1 <sup>s</sup> con- cerning 2 <sup>s</sup> out of 3 <sup>s</sup> doth he now say, I am come down out of
2 <sup>m</sup> Or, he sent 3 <sup>s</sup> then doest thou for a sign, 4 <sup>s</sup> work- est thou 5 <sup>s</sup> as the 6 <sup>s</sup> wilder- ness 7 <sup>s</sup> out of 8 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore 9 <sup>s</sup> it was not Moses that 1 <sup>s</sup> the bread out of	30 They said therefore unto him, <sup>2</sup> What <sup>3</sup> sign shewest thou then, <sup>1</sup> that we may see, and believe thee? what <sup>4</sup> dost thou work <sup>1</sup> ?	" ver. 65. Cant. 1. 4. " Mat. 12. 28. & 16. 1. Mark 8. 11. 1 Cor. 1. 22. " Is. 54. 13. Jer. 31. 34. Mic. 4. 2. Heb. 8. 10. & 10. 16. Ex. 16. 15. Num. 11. 7. Neh. 9. 15. 1 Cor. 10. 3. " ver. 37. " ver. 78. 24. 25.	43 Jesus <sup>o</sup> therefore <sup>1</sup> answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves.	4 <sup>s</sup> in 5 <sup>s</sup> all be 6 <sup>s</sup> one 7 <sup>s</sup> from the Father, and hath learned,
	31 <sup>x</sup> Our fathers <sup>5</sup> did eat <sup>1</sup> manna in the <sup>6</sup> desert <sup>1</sup> ; as it is written, <sup>2</sup> He gave them bread <sup>7</sup> from <sup>1</sup> heaven to eat.	" ch. 1. 18. & 5. 37. " Mat. 11. 27. Luke 10. 22. ch. 1. 18. & 7. 24. & 8. 19. " ver. 40. ch. 3. 16, 18. 36.	44 <sup>a</sup> Not that any man hath seen the Father, <sup>2</sup> save he which is <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> God, he hath seen the Father.	8 <sup>s</sup> from
	32 <sup>a</sup> Then Jesus <sup>1</sup> said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>2</sup> Moses <sup>1</sup> gave you <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> not that bread from <sup>1</sup> heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread <sup>7</sup> from <sup>1</sup> heaven.		45 <sup>a</sup> It is written in the pro- phets, And they shall <sup>3</sup> be all <sup>1</sup> taught of God. <sup>2</sup> Every <sup>6</sup> man therefore <sup>1</sup> that hath heard <sup>7</sup> , and hath learned of the Father, <sup>1</sup> cometh unto me.	9 <sup>s</sup> eternal
	33 For the bread of God is		46 Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>6</sup> He that believeth <sup>o</sup> on me <sup>1</sup> hath <sup>9</sup> everlasting <sup>1</sup> life.	

<sup>1</sup> S the  
<sup>2</sup> A the  
<sup>3</sup> S they  
died.  
<sup>4</sup> S out of  
<sup>5</sup> A yea  
<sup>6</sup> S which  
<sup>7</sup> A ¶  
<sup>8</sup> S one  
with  
another,  
<sup>9</sup> S Jesus  
therefore  
<sup>1</sup> S not life  
in your-  
selves.  
<sup>2</sup> S Hethat  
<sup>3</sup> M Gr.  
true  
meat.  
<sup>4</sup> M Gr.  
true  
drink.  
<sup>5</sup> S abideth  
<sup>6</sup> S be-  
cause  
of the  
Father;  
<sup>7</sup> S he also  
shall live  
because  
of me.  
<sup>8</sup> S the  
<sup>9</sup> S out of  
<sup>1</sup> S the  
fathers  
did eat,  
and died  
<sup>2</sup> M Or,  
a syna-  
gogue  
<sup>3</sup> A ¶  
<sup>4</sup> S a  
<sup>5</sup> M Or, him  
<sup>6</sup> S But  
Jesus  
knowing  
<sup>7</sup> S this,  
<sup>8</sup> S cause  
you to  
stumble  
<sup>9</sup> S then if  
yeshould  
behold  
<sup>1</sup> S as-  
cending  
<sup>2</sup> S have  
spoken

48 <sup>a</sup> I am <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> bread of life.  
49 <sup>c</sup> Your fathers did eat <sup>2</sup>  
manna in the wilderness, and  
<sup>3</sup> are dead.'

50 <sup>c</sup> This is the bread which  
cometh down <sup>4</sup> from <sup>1</sup> heaven,  
that a man may eat thereof,  
and not die.

51 I am the living bread  
<sup>2</sup> which came down <sup>4</sup> from <sup>1</sup> hea-  
ven: if any man eat of this  
bread, he shall live for ever:  
<sup>5</sup> and <sup>6</sup> the bread <sup>6</sup> that <sup>1</sup> I will  
give is my flesh, <sup>o</sup> which I will  
give <sup>1</sup> for the life of the world.

52 <sup>7</sup> The Jews therefore <sup>k</sup> strove  
<sup>s</sup> among themselves, <sup>1</sup> saying,  
<sup>1</sup> How can this man give us <sup>this</sup>  
flesh to eat?

53 <sup>9</sup> Then Jesus <sup>1</sup> said unto  
them, Verily, verily, I say  
unto you, Except <sup>2</sup> ye eat the  
flesh of the Son of man <sup>o</sup>, and  
drink his blood, ye have <sup>1</sup> no  
life in you.'

54 <sup>2</sup> Whoso <sup>1</sup> eateth my flesh <sup>o</sup>,  
and drinketh my blood <sup>o</sup>, I hath  
eternal life; and I will raise  
him up at the last day.

55 For my flesh is <sup>s</sup> meat in-  
deed, and my blood is <sup>4</sup> drink  
indeed.

56 He that eateth my flesh <sup>o</sup>,  
and drinketh my blood <sup>s</sup>, <sup>1</sup> dwell-  
eth <sup>1</sup> in me, and I in him.

57 As the living Father <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup>  
sent me, and I live <sup>6</sup> by the  
Father: <sup>1</sup> so he that eateth  
me, <sup>7</sup> even he shall live by me.'

58 <sup>2</sup> This is <sup>s</sup> that <sup>1</sup> bread which  
came down <sup>9</sup> from <sup>1</sup> heaven: not  
as <sup>1</sup> your fathers did eat manna,  
and are dead <sup>1</sup>: he that eateth  
<sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> this bread shall live for  
ever.

59 These things said he in  
<sup>2</sup> the synagogue, as he taught  
in Capernaum.

60 <sup>s</sup> Many therefore of his  
disciples, when they <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup>  
heard <sup>this</sup>, said, This is <sup>s</sup> an <sup>1</sup>  
hard saying; who can hear <sup>s</sup> it?

61 <sup>c</sup> When Jesus knew <sup>1</sup> in  
himself that his disciples mur-  
mured at <sup>7</sup> it, he <sup>1</sup> said unto  
them, Doth this <sup>s</sup> offend you <sup>1</sup>?

62 <sup>4</sup> What <sup>s</sup> and if ye shall see <sup>1</sup>  
the Son of man <sup>1</sup> ascend <sup>1</sup> up  
where he was before?

63 <sup>7</sup> It is the spirit that  
quickeneth; the flesh profiteth  
nothing: the words that I  
<sup>2</sup> speak <sup>1</sup> unto you <sup>o</sup>, they <sup>1</sup> are  
spirit, and <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> are life.

A.D. 32.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 33, 35.<sup>b</sup> ver. 36.<sup>c</sup> ver. 31.<sup>d</sup> ch. 2, 24, 25.<sup>e</sup> 13. 11.<sup>f</sup> ver. 51, 58.<sup>g</sup> ver. 44, 45.<sup>h</sup> ch. 3. 13.<sup>i</sup> ver. 60.<sup>j</sup> Heb. 10. 5.<sup>k</sup> 10.<sup>l</sup> ch. 7. 43.<sup>m</sup> 9. 16.<sup>n</sup> 10. 19.<sup>o</sup> ch. 3. 9.<sup>p</sup> Acts 5. 20.<sup>q</sup> Mat. 16. 16.<sup>r</sup> Mark 8. 29.<sup>s</sup> Luke 9. 20.<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 49.<sup>u</sup> 11. 27.<sup>v</sup> Mat. 26. 26.<sup>w</sup> Luke 6. 13.<sup>x</sup> ch. 13. 27.<sup>y</sup> ver. 27, 40.<sup>z</sup> 61.<sup>aa</sup> ch. 4. 14.<sup>ab</sup> 1 John 3. 24.<sup>ac</sup> 4. 15, 16.<sup>ad</sup> ver. 49, 50.<sup>ae</sup> 51.<sup>af</sup> ch. 5. 16, 18.<sup>ag</sup> Lev. 23. 34.<sup>ah</sup> Mat. 12. 46.<sup>ai</sup> Mark 3. 31.<sup>aj</sup> Acts 1. 14.<sup>ak</sup> b. ver. 60.<sup>al</sup> Mat. 11. 6.<sup>am</sup> Mark 3. 21.<sup>an</sup> 19.<sup>ao</sup> ch. 3. 13.<sup>ap</sup> Acts 1. 9.<sup>aq</sup> Eph. 4. 8.<sup>ar</sup> ver. 8. 30.<sup>as</sup> ch. 2. 4.<sup>at</sup> 8. 20.<sup>au</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 6.<sup>av</sup> ch. 15. 19.<sup>aw</sup> ch. 3. 19.

64 But <sup>b</sup> there are some of you  
that believe not. For <sup>a</sup> Jesus  
knew from the beginning who  
they were that believed not,  
and who <sup>1</sup> should betray him.

65 And he said, <sup>2</sup> Therefore  
<sup>1</sup> said I <sup>1</sup> unto you, that no man  
can come unto me, except it  
<sup>3</sup> were <sup>1</sup> given unto him of <sup>4</sup> my <sup>1</sup>  
Father.

66 ¶ <sup>5</sup> A From that <sup>time</sup> <sup>1</sup> many  
of his disciples went back, and  
walked no more with him.

67 <sup>6</sup> Then said Jesus <sup>1</sup> unto the  
twelve, <sup>7</sup> Will <sup>1</sup> ye also go away?

68 <sup>8</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Simon Peter an-  
swered him, Lord, to whom  
shall we go? thou <sup>8</sup> hast <sup>m</sup> the  
words of eternal life.

69 <sup>9</sup> And we <sup>9</sup> believe and are  
sure that thou art that Christ,  
the Son of the living God.'

70 Jesus answered them,  
<sup>1</sup> Have not I chosen you <sup>1</sup>  
twelve, <sup>7</sup> and one of you is  
a devil?

71 <sup>2</sup> He <sup>1</sup> spake of Judas <sup>o</sup> Is-  
cariot <sup>1</sup> the son of Simon <sup>3</sup>: <sup>1</sup> for  
he it was that should betray  
him, <sup>4</sup> being <sup>1</sup> one of the twelve.

## CHAPTER 7.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Jesus reproveth the boldness of his  
kinsmen: <sup>10</sup> goeth secretly to the feast:  
<sup>14</sup> teacheth in the temple. <sup>40</sup> Divers  
opinions of Christ. <sup>45</sup> The Pharisees  
are angry that their officers took him  
not.'

<sup>5</sup> AFTER <sup>1</sup> these things Jesus  
walked in Galilee: for  
he would not walk in <sup>6</sup> Jewry,  
<sup>9</sup> because the Jews sought to  
kill him.

2 <sup>2</sup> Now the <sup>7</sup> Jews' <sup>1</sup> feast of  
tabernacles <sup>s</sup> was at hand.

3 <sup>3</sup> His brethren therefore said  
unto him, Depart hence, and  
go into Judæa, that thy dis-  
ciples also may <sup>9</sup> see the works  
that <sup>1</sup> thou doest.

4 For <sup>1</sup> there is no man that  
doeth any thing <sup>1</sup> in secret, <sup>2</sup> and  
<sup>o</sup> he <sup>1</sup> himself seeketh to be  
known openly. If thou <sup>3</sup> do <sup>1</sup>  
these things, <sup>s</sup> shew <sup>1</sup> thyself to  
the world.

5 For <sup>s</sup> neither did his breth-  
ren believe <sup>1</sup> in him.

6 <sup>6</sup> Then Jesus said <sup>1</sup> unto them,  
<sup>6</sup> My time is not yet come <sup>7</sup>:  
<sup>1</sup> but your time is always ready.

7 <sup>7</sup> The world cannot hate you;  
but me it hateth, <sup>a</sup> because I  
testify of it, that <sup>s</sup> the works  
thereof are evil.

<sup>1</sup> A it was  
that  
<sup>2</sup> S For  
this cause  
have I  
said  
<sup>3</sup> S he  
<sup>4</sup> S the  
<sup>5</sup> S Upon  
this  
<sup>6</sup> S Jesus  
said  
therefore  
<sup>7</sup> S Would  
<sup>8</sup> M Or,  
hast  
words  
<sup>9</sup> S have  
believed  
and know  
that thou  
art the  
Holy One  
of God.  
<sup>1</sup> S Did not  
I choose  
you  
<sup>2</sup> S Now he  
<sup>3</sup> S Is-  
cariot,  
<sup>4</sup> S being

<sup>6</sup> S Jesus  
said  
therefore  
<sup>7</sup> S Would  
<sup>8</sup> M Or,  
hast  
words  
<sup>9</sup> S have  
believed  
and know  
that thou  
art the  
Holy One  
of God.  
<sup>1</sup> S Did not  
I choose  
you  
<sup>2</sup> S Now he  
<sup>3</sup> S Is-  
cariot,  
<sup>4</sup> S being

<sup>5</sup> S And  
after  
<sup>6</sup> S Judæa,  
<sup>7</sup> S feast  
of the  
Jews, the  
<sup>8</sup> A  
<sup>9</sup> S behold  
thy works  
which  
<sup>1</sup> S no man  
doeth  
anything  
<sup>2</sup> M Some  
anc. auth.  
read and  
seeketh  
it to be  
known  
openly.  
<sup>3</sup> S doest  
<sup>4</sup> S mani-  
fest  
<sup>5</sup> S even his  
brethren  
did not  
believe  
on  
<sup>6</sup> S Jesus  
therefore  
saith  
<sup>7</sup> S;  
<sup>8</sup> S it  
works

1 S the  
2 M Many  
anc. auth.  
omit yet.  
3 S because  
4 S ful-  
filled.  
5 S And  
having  
said these  
things  
6 A unto  
the feast  
7 S, not  
publicly,  
8 S The  
Jews  
therefore  
9 S multi-  
tudes  
10 S others  
said. Not  
so, but he  
leadeth the mul-  
titude  
astray.  
11 S But  
when it  
was now  
12 S The  
Jews  
therefore  
13 A there-  
fore  
14 S teach-  
ing  
15 S will-  
eth to  
16 S from  
17 S the  
glory  
of him  
18 S doeth  
19 S seek ye  
20 S multi-  
tude  
21 S an-  
swered,  
22 M (ir,  
demon.  
23 S seeketh  
24 S did  
25 M Or,  
marvel  
because  
of this.  
26 S Moses  
hath  
given  
you cir-  
cum-  
cision  
27 S For  
this  
cause  
hath  
Moses  
given you  
circum-  
cision  
(not that  
28 S); and  
on the  
sabbath  
ye  
29 S re-  
ceive  
circum-  
cision  
on the  
sabbath,  
30 S may  
31 S with  
with

8 Go ye up unto <sup>1</sup>this<sup>1</sup> feast:  
I go not up<sup>2</sup> yet unto this feast;  
<sup>3</sup>for<sup>3</sup> my time is not yet <sup>4</sup>full  
come.<sup>5</sup>  
9 <sup>5</sup>When he had said these  
words<sup>6</sup> unto them, he abode  
still in Galilee.  
10 ¶ But when his brethren  
were gone up<sup>6</sup>, then went he  
also up<sup>7</sup> unto the feast, not  
openly,<sup>8</sup> but as it were in secret.  
11 <sup>8</sup>Then <sup>9</sup>the Jews<sup>9</sup> sought  
him at the feast, and said,  
Where is he?  
12 And <sup>7</sup>there was much mur-  
muring among the <sup>9</sup>people<sup>9</sup>  
concerning him: <sup>9</sup>for<sup>9</sup> some  
said, He is a good man<sup>1</sup>; others  
said, Nay; but he deceiveth  
the people.<sup>1</sup>  
13 Howbeit no man spake  
openly of him <sup>7</sup>for fear of the  
Jews.  
14 ¶ <sup>1</sup>Now about<sup>1</sup> the midst  
of the feast Jesus went up into  
the temple, and taught.  
15 <sup>3</sup>And the Jews<sup>3</sup> marvelled,  
saying, How knoweth this man<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>1</sup>letters, having never learned?  
16 Jesus<sup>4</sup> answered them, and  
said, <sup>2</sup>My <sup>5</sup>doctrine<sup>5</sup> is not  
mine, but his that sent me.  
17 <sup>6</sup>If any man<sup>6</sup> will<sup>1</sup> do his  
will, he shall know of the <sup>5</sup>doc-  
trine<sup>5</sup>, whether it be of God, or  
whether I speak<sup>7</sup> of myself.  
18 <sup>2</sup>He that speaketh<sup>7</sup> of him-  
self seeketh his own glory: but  
he that seeketh<sup>8</sup> his glory<sup>1</sup> that  
sent him, the same is true,  
and no unrighteousness is in  
him.  
19 <sup>5</sup>Did not Moses give you  
the law, and yet none of you  
<sup>3</sup>keepeth<sup>3</sup> the law? <sup>9</sup>Why<sup>10</sup> go  
ye about<sup>1</sup> to kill me?  
20 The <sup>11</sup>people answered and  
said, <sup>16</sup>Thou hast a <sup>12</sup>devil: who  
<sup>13</sup>goeth about<sup>1</sup> to kill thee?  
21 Jesus answered and said  
unto them, I <sup>14</sup>have done<sup>1</sup> one  
work, and ye all <sup>15</sup>marvel.  
22 <sup>16</sup>Moses therefore gave un-  
to you circumcision; (not be-  
cause<sup>1</sup> it is of Moses, <sup>2</sup>but of  
the fathers<sup>2</sup>;) and ye on the  
sabbath day<sup>1</sup> circumsise a man.  
23 If a man <sup>3</sup>on the sabbath  
day receive circumcision, <sup>1</sup>k that  
the law of Moses <sup>4</sup>should<sup>1</sup> not  
be broken; are ye <sup>5</sup>angry at<sup>1</sup>  
me, because <sup>2</sup>I <sup>3</sup>have<sup>1</sup> made a  
man every whit whole on the  
sabbath <sup>9</sup>day<sup>1</sup>?

A.D. 32.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 1. 16,  
17.  
<sup>b</sup> Prov. 24. 23.  
<sup>c</sup> Ch. 8. 15.  
<sup>d</sup> James 2. 1.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 8. 20.

<sup>c</sup> ver. 48.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 11. 56.  
<sup>e</sup> Mat. 13. 55.  
<sup>f</sup> Mark 6. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> Luke 4. 22.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 9. 16,  
10. 19.

<sup>g</sup> ver. 40.  
<sup>h</sup> Mat. 21. 46.  
<sup>i</sup> Mark 7. 16.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 6. 14.

<sup>k</sup> See  
ch. 8. 14.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 5. 43.  
8. 42.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 5. 32.  
8. 26.

<sup>n</sup> Rom. 3. 4.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 18.  
8. 55.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 9. 22.  
12. 42.  
19. 38.

<sup>q</sup> Mat. 11. 27.  
ch. 10. 15.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 19.  
Mark 11. 18.  
Luke 19. 47.

<sup>s</sup> A. 20. 19.  
ch. 8. 57.

<sup>t</sup> Mat. 13. 54.  
Mark 6. 2.  
Luke 4. 22.

<sup>u</sup> Acts 2. 7.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 44.  
8. 20.

<sup>w</sup> Or,  
learning.

<sup>x</sup> Mat. 12. 23.  
ch. 3. 2.  
8. 30.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 3. 11.  
8. 28.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 8. 43.  
8. 50.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 13. 33.  
16. 16.

<sup>ab</sup> Ex. 24. 5.  
Deut. 33. 4.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
Acts 7. 38.

<sup>ad</sup> Mat. 12. 14.  
Mark 3. 6.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 5. 16, 18.  
10. 31, 39.  
14. 53.

<sup>af</sup> Hos. 5. 6.  
ch. 8. 21.  
13. 33.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 8. 48, 52.  
10. 20.

<sup>ah</sup> Is. 11. 12.  
James 1. 1.

<sup>ai</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 1.  
<sup>aj</sup> Or,  
Greeks.

<sup>ak</sup> Lev. 12. 3.  
Gen. 17. 10.

<sup>al</sup> Or, with-  
out break-  
ing the law  
of Moses.

<sup>am</sup> Lev. 24. 96.  
ch. 5. 1.

<sup>an</sup> ch. 6. 25.  
Rev. 22. 17.

<sup>ao</sup> ch. 5. 8, 9.  
10.  
<sup>ap</sup> Deut. 18. 45.

24 <sup>a</sup>Judge not according to  
the<sup>1</sup> appearance, but judge  
righteous<sup>1</sup> judgment.<sup>1</sup>  
25 <sup>2</sup>Then said some of them  
of Jerusalem, <sup>1</sup>Is not this he<sup>9</sup>,  
whom they seek to kill?  
26 <sup>4</sup>But, <sup>1</sup>lo, he speaketh <sup>5</sup>bold-  
ly, and they say nothing unto  
him. <sup>6</sup>Do the rulers know  
indeed<sup>1</sup> that this is the <sup>9</sup>very<sup>1</sup>  
Christ?  
27 <sup>6</sup>Howbeit we know this man  
whence he is: but when<sup>7</sup> Christ  
cometh, no <sup>8</sup>man<sup>1</sup> knoweth  
whence he is.  
28 <sup>8</sup>Then cried Jesus in the  
temple as he taught,<sup>1</sup> saying,  
<sup>h</sup>Ye both know me, and <sup>9</sup>ye<sup>1</sup>  
know whence I am<sup>1</sup>: and <sup>2</sup>I  
am not come of myself, but he  
that sent me <sup>3</sup>is true, <sup>1</sup>whom  
ye know not.  
29 <sup>2</sup>But <sup>2</sup>I know him: for<sup>1</sup> I  
am from him, and he <sup>9</sup>hath<sup>1</sup>  
sent me.  
30 <sup>3</sup>Then <sup>2</sup>they sought<sup>1</sup> to take  
him: <sup>4</sup>but<sup>1</sup> no man laid<sup>5</sup> hands<sup>1</sup>  
on him, because his hour was  
not yet come.  
31 <sup>6</sup>And <sup>7</sup>many of the people  
believed on him, and said,  
When Christ cometh, <sup>1</sup>will he  
do more<sup>1</sup> miracles than these<sup>1</sup>  
which this <sup>1</sup>man hath done?  
32 <sup>9</sup>¶ The Pharisees heard<sup>8</sup>  
<sup>8</sup>that the people murmured  
such<sup>1</sup> things concerning him;  
and the <sup>9</sup>Pharisees and the  
chief priests<sup>1</sup> sent officers to  
take him.  
33 <sup>1</sup>Then said Jesus unto  
them, <sup>1</sup>Yet a little while am I  
with you, and <sup>9</sup>then<sup>1</sup> I go unto  
him that sent me.  
34 Ye <sup>a</sup>shall seek me, and  
shall not find<sup>1</sup> me: and where  
I am, <sup>9</sup>thither<sup>1</sup> ye cannot come.  
35 <sup>2</sup>Then said the Jews<sup>1</sup> a-  
mong themselves, Whither will  
<sup>3</sup>he go, that we shall not find  
him? will he go unto <sup>4</sup>the <sup>4</sup>dis-  
persed<sup>1</sup> among the <sup>6</sup>Gentiles<sup>1</sup>,  
and teach the <sup>6</sup>Gentiles<sup>1</sup>?  
36 What <sup>7</sup>manner of saying is  
this<sup>1</sup> that he said, Ye shall seek  
me, and shall not find<sup>1</sup> me: and  
where I am, <sup>9</sup>thither<sup>1</sup> ye cannot  
come?  
37 <sup>8, 9</sup>¶ In the last day, that<sup>1</sup>  
great day of the feast, Jesus  
stood and cried, saying, <sup>m</sup>If  
any man thirst, let him come  
unto me, and drink.  
38 <sup>p</sup>He that believeth on me,

1 S judge-  
ment.  
2 A  
3 S Some  
therefore  
of them  
of Jeru-  
salem  
said,  
4 S And  
5 S openly,  
6 S Can  
it be  
that the  
rulers  
indeed  
know,  
7 A the  
8 S one  
9 S Jesus  
therefore  
cried  
in the  
temple,  
teaching  
and  
1 S;  
2 S I know  
him; be-  
cause  
3 S They  
sought  
therefore  
4 S and  
5 S his  
hand  
6 S But of  
the multi-  
tude  
many  
believed  
on him;  
and they  
said,  
When  
the  
Christ  
shall  
come,  
7 S signs  
than  
those  
8 S the  
multi-  
tude  
murmur-  
ing  
9 S chief  
priests  
and the  
Phari-  
sees  
1 S Jesus  
therefore  
said,  
2 S The  
Jews  
therefore  
said  
3 S this  
man go  
1 S Dis-  
persion  
4 S M Gr. af.  
5 S Greeks  
6 S is  
this  
word  
7 S Now on  
the last  
day, the



1 S believed on him were to <sup>2 M</sup> Some anc. auth. read for the *Holy Spirit* was not yet given.

3 S Spirit as the scripture hath said, "out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 <sup>1</sup> But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that <sup>1</sup> believe on him should <sup>1</sup> receive: <sup>2</sup> for the <sup>3</sup> Holy Ghost <sup>1</sup> was not yet *given*; because <sup>o</sup> that <sup>1</sup> Jesus was not yet <sup>o</sup> glorified."

40 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Many of the people <sup>1</sup> therefore, when they heard <sup>5</sup> this saying, said, Of a truth this is <sup>4</sup> the Prophet."

41 Others said, "This is the Christ. But some said, "Shall <sup>1</sup> Christ come <sup>o</sup> out of Galilee?"

42 <sup>h</sup> Hath not the scripture said<sup>7</sup>, That <sup>1</sup> Christ cometh of the seed of David, and <sup>o</sup> out of the town of Bethlehem, <sup>1</sup> where David was?"

43 So <sup>h</sup> there <sup>3</sup> was a division among the people <sup>1</sup> because of him.

44 And <sup>1</sup> some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then came the officers <sup>1</sup> to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why <sup>2</sup> have ye not brought <sup>1</sup> him?"

46 The officers answered, "Never man <sup>3</sup> spake like this man."

47 <sup>1</sup> Then answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived?"

48 <sup>5</sup> Have <sup>1</sup> any of the rulers <sup>6</sup> or of the Pharisees believed on him?"

49 But this <sup>7</sup> people who <sup>1</sup> knoweth not the law are <sup>8</sup> cursed."

50 Nicodemus saith unto them, <sup>1</sup> ("he that came <sup>6</sup> to <sup>9</sup> Jesus by night, <sup>1</sup> being one of them <sup>1</sup>),"

51 "Doth our law judge <sup>2</sup> any man, before it hear him, <sup>1</sup> and know what he doeth?"

52 They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and <sup>3</sup> look: for <sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup> out of Galilee ariseth no prophet."

53 <sup>5</sup>, <sup>6</sup> And every man went <sup>1</sup> unto his own house."

54 ¶ <sup>6</sup> S [And they went every man <sup>M</sup> Most of the anc. auth. omit John 7. 53—8. 11. Those which contain it vary much from each other. <sup>7</sup> S :

A.D. 32.

<sup>o</sup> Prov. 18. 4.  
Is. 12. 3.  
& 44. 3.  
ch. 4. 14.

<sup>h</sup> Is. 44. 3.  
Joel 2. 28.  
ch. 16. 7.  
Acts 2. 17, 33, 38.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 12. 16.  
& 16. 7.

<sup>7</sup> Deut. 18. 15,  
18.  
ch. 1. 21.  
& 6. 14.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 4. 42.  
& 6. 69.  
/ ver. 52.  
ch. 1. 46.

<sup>o</sup> Lev. 20. 10.  
Deut. 22. 22.  
A Ps. 132. 11.  
Jer. 23. 5.  
Mic. 5. 2.  
Mat. 2. 5.  
Luke 2. 4.  
1 Sam. 16. 1, 4.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 12.  
ch. 9. 16.  
& 10. 19.  
/ ver. 30.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 17. 7.  
Rom. 2. 1.

<sup>o</sup> Mat. 7. 29.  
/ Rom. 2. 22.

<sup>7</sup> ch. 12. 42.  
Acts 6. 7.  
1 Cor. 1. 20, 26.  
& 2. 8.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 3. 2.  
/ Gr. to him.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 1. 17.  
A 17. 8. Ac.  
& 19. 15.

<sup>o</sup> Luke 9. 56.  
& 12. 14.  
ch. 3. 17.

<sup>7</sup> ch. 5. 14.  
/ ch. 1. 4, 5, 9.  
A 3. 19.  
& 9. 5.  
ch. 1. 40.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 41.  
Is. 9. 1, 2.  
Mat. 4. 15.  
ch. 1. 40.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 5. 31.

*world. 33 He answereth the Jews that boasted of Abraham, 59 and conveyeth himself from their cruelty.*

1, 2 JESUS <sup>1</sup> went unto the mount of Olives.

2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

3 And the scribes and <sup>3</sup> Pharisees brought unto him <sup>1</sup> a woman taken in adultery; and <sup>4</sup> when they had <sup>1</sup> set her in the midst,

4 They say unto him, <sup>6</sup> Master, this woman <sup>o</sup> was <sup>1</sup> taken in adultery, in the very act.

5 <sup>9</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?"

6 <sup>8</sup> This <sup>1</sup> they said, <sup>9</sup> tempting him, that they might have <sup>1</sup> to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with <sup>his</sup> finger wrote on the ground <sup>o</sup>, as though he heard them not."

7 <sup>2</sup> So <sup>1</sup> when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, <sup>m</sup> He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.

8 And again he stooped down, and <sup>2</sup> wrote on the ground.

9 And they <sup>4</sup> which heard it, <sup>2</sup> being convicted by *their own* conscience, <sup>1</sup> went out one by one, beginning <sup>5</sup> at <sup>1</sup> the eldest, even unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman <sup>6</sup> standing <sup>1</sup> in the midst.

10 <sup>7</sup> When <sup>1</sup> Jesus <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> lifted up himself, and <sup>o</sup> saw none but the woman, he <sup>1</sup> said unto her, Woman, where are <sup>8</sup> those thine accusers? hath no man condemned <sup>1</sup> thee?"

11 <sup>9</sup> She <sup>1</sup> said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said <sup>o</sup> unto her, <sup>2</sup> Neither do I condemn thee: go <sup>1</sup>, and <sup>9</sup> sin no more."

12 ¶ <sup>3</sup> Then spake Jesus again <sup>1</sup> unto them, saying, <sup>2</sup> I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in <sup>4</sup> darkness, but shall have the light of life.

13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him, <sup>6</sup> Thou bearest <sup>3</sup> record <sup>1</sup> of thyself; thy <sup>5</sup> record <sup>1</sup> is not true.

14 Jesus answered and said unto them, <sup>6</sup> Though <sup>1</sup> I bear <sup>5</sup> record <sup>1</sup> of myself, <sup>o</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> my

1 Omit <sup>4</sup>  
2 S but Jesus

3 S the Pharisees bring  
4 S having  
5 M Or, Teacher

6 S hath been  
7 S in the law

8 S Moses commanded us to stone such: what then sayest thou of her

9 S And this  
9 M Or, trying

1 A where-  
of

2 S But

3 A with his finger

4 S, when they heard it,

5 S from

6 S, where she was,

7 S And

8 S they? did no man condemn

9 S And she

1 S thy way; from henceforth sin no more.]

2 A space after ver.

3 S Again therefore Jesus spake

4 A the

5 S witness

6 S Even if

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ delivereth the woman taken in adultery. 12 Christ the light of the

R.V.	Christ promiseth	St. JOHN 8.	free lom to believers.	R.V.
1 witness	1 record <sup>1</sup> is true <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for I know	A.D. 32.	ye know that <sup>1</sup> I am <i>he</i> , and	1 M Or.
2 S ;	whence I came, and whither	<sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 19, 30.	<sup>2</sup> that I do nothing of myself <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	1 I am
3 S know	I go; but <sup>2</sup> ye <sup>3</sup> cannot tell <sup>1</sup>	<sup>b</sup> See	but <sup>2</sup> as <sup>3</sup> my <sup>1</sup> Father <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup>	Or. I am
4 S or	whence I come, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>1</sup> whither	<sup>c</sup> ch. 7. 28.	taught me, I speak these things.	he: I do
5 S Yea	I go.	<sup>d</sup> ch. 3. 11.	29 And <sup>a</sup> he that sent me is	2 S.
6 S judgement-	15 <sup>e</sup> Ye judge after the flesh; <sup>1</sup>	<sup>e</sup> ch. 14. 10, 11.	with me <sup>4</sup> : <sup>1</sup> the Father <sup>1</sup> hath	3 S the
7 S Yea	<sup>g</sup> I judge no man.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 7. 24.	not left me alone; <sup>h</sup> for I	4 S; he
8 S and	16 <sup>e</sup> And yet <sup>1</sup> if I judge, my	<sup>g</sup> ver. 16.	do always <sup>3</sup> those <sup>1</sup> things that	5 S are
9 S judgement-	<sup>6</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> is true <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for <sup>2</sup> I am	<sup>h</sup> ch. 3. 17.	<sup>5</sup> please <sup>1</sup> him.	6 S are
10 S in	not alone, but I and the Father	<sup>i</sup> 12. 47.	30 As he spake these <sup>6</sup> words, <sup>1</sup>	pleasing
11 S your law	that sent me.	<sup>j</sup> 18. 36.	<sup>k</sup> many believed on him.	to
12 S it is	17 <sup>7</sup> It is also written in your	<sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 34.	31 <sup>7, 8</sup> Then said Jesus <sup>1</sup> to those	6 S things,
13 S written,	law, <sup>1</sup> that the <sup>1</sup> testimony <sup>1</sup> of	<sup>l</sup> 5. 30.	Jews which <sup>2</sup> believed <sup>o</sup> on <sup>1</sup> him,	7 A e
14 S he that	two men is true.	<sup>m</sup> 6. 35.	If ye <sup>1</sup> continue <sup>1</sup> in my word,	3 S Jesus
15 S beareth	18 I am <sup>o</sup> one that bear <sup>1</sup> witness	<sup>n</sup> ver. 29.	then are ye <sup>2</sup> my disciples	therefore
16 S They	of myself, and <sup>m</sup> the Father	<sup>o</sup> ch. 16. 32.	<sup>o</sup> indeed <sup>1</sup> ;	said
17 S said	that sent me beareth witness	<sup>p</sup> ch. 7. 31.	32 And ye shall know the	1 S had
18 S therefore	of me.	<sup>q</sup> 19. 42.	truth, and <sup>n</sup> the truth shall	1 S abide
19 S know	19 <sup>9</sup> Then said they <sup>1</sup> unto him,	<sup>r</sup> 11. 45.	make you free.	2 A truly
20 S neither	Where is thy Father? Jesus	<sup>s</sup> Deut. 17. 6.	33 <sup>o</sup> ¶ They answered <sup>3</sup> him,	3 A unto
21 S knew	answered, <sup>2</sup> Ye <sup>1</sup> neither know <sup>1</sup>	<sup>t</sup> 19. 15.	We be Abraham's seed, and	4 S have
22 S would	me, nor my Father: <sup>1</sup> if ye <sup>2</sup>	<sup>u</sup> 19. 16.	<sup>4</sup> were never <sup>1</sup> in bondage to	never yet
23 S know	had known <sup>1</sup> me, ye <sup>3</sup> should	<sup>v</sup> 20. 12.	any man: how sayest thou, Ye	been
24 S he	have known <sup>1</sup> my Father also.	<sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 32.	shall be made free?	5 S Every
25 S took him;	20 These words spake <sup>4</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup>	<sup>x</sup> ver. 55.	34 Jesus answered them, Ver-	one that
26 S be-cause	in <sup>1</sup> the treasury, as he taught	<sup>y</sup> ch. 16. 33.	ily, verily, I say unto you,	6 S bond-
27 A e	<sup>5</sup> laid hands on him; for <sup>1</sup> his	<sup>z</sup> Mat. 3. 9.	35 And <sup>2</sup> the <sup>6</sup> servant <sup>1</sup> abideth	servant
28 S He	hour was not yet come.	<sup>aa</sup> ch. 14. 7.	not in the house for ever: <sup>1</sup> but	7 S the son
29 S said	21 <sup>6, 7</sup> Then said Jesus <sup>1</sup> again	<sup>ab</sup> Rom. 6. 16.	the Son abideth <sup>1</sup> ever.	abideth
30 S therefore	unto them, I go <sup>8</sup> my way, <sup>1</sup> and	<sup>ac</sup> 20. 19.	36 ¶ If <sup>5</sup> the Son therefore <sup>1</sup>	for
31 S away,	<sup>a</sup> ye shall seek me, and <sup>b</sup> shall	<sup>ad</sup> ch. 7. 8.	shall make you free, ye shall	8 S there-
32 S sin	die in your <sup>1</sup> sins <sup>1</sup> : whither I	<sup>ae</sup> Gal. 4. 30.	be free indeed.	fore the
33 S except	go, ye cannot come.	<sup>af</sup> ch. 7. 34.	37 I know that ye are Abra-	Son
34 M Or,	22 <sup>10</sup> Then said the Jews, <sup>1</sup> Will	<sup>ag</sup> 13. 33.	ham's seed; <sup>9</sup> but <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> ye seek to	5 S yet
35 S I am	he kill himself <sup>11</sup> ? because <sup>1</sup> he	<sup>ah</sup> ver. 24.	kill me, because my word <sup>1</sup> hath	1 S hath
36 S They	saith, Whither I go, ye cannot	<sup>ai</sup> b ver. 24.	no place in you. <sup>1</sup>	not free
37 S said	come <sup>12</sup> .	<sup>aj</sup> Rom. 8. 2.	38 ¶ I speak <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> which I	course in
38 S Even	23 And he said unto them, <sup>2</sup> Ye	<sup>ak</sup> Gal. 5. 1.	have seen with <sup>3</sup> my <sup>1</sup> Father:	you.
39 S which I	are from beneath; I am from	<sup>al</sup> ver. 40.	and ye <sup>4</sup> do <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> which ye	M as A.V.
40 S have also	above: <sup>2</sup> ye are of this world;	<sup>am</sup> ch. 7. 19.	<sup>5</sup> have seen with your <sup>1</sup> father.	text.
41 S spoken	I am not of this world.	<sup>an</sup> Gal. 7. 29.	39 They answered and said	2 S the
42 M Or,	24 <sup>a</sup> I said therefore unto you,	<sup>ao</sup> ver. 37.	unto him, <sup>6</sup> Abraham is our	things
43 S How is	that ye shall die in your sins:	<sup>ap</sup> ver. 26.	father. <sup>1</sup> Jesus saith unto them,	<sup>3</sup> my
44 S it that I	<sup>k</sup> for <sup>13</sup> if <sup>1</sup> ye believe <sup>o</sup> not <sup>1</sup> that	<sup>aq</sup> ch. 7. 28.	<sup>1</sup> If ye <sup>7</sup> were Abraham's chil-	M Or, the
45 S even	I am <i>he</i> , ye shall die in your	<sup>ar</sup> ch. 3. 32.	dren, <sup>8</sup> ye would do the works	Father:
46 S speak to	sins.	<sup>as</sup> 16. 16.	of Abraham.	doyalso
47 S speak I	25 <sup>1</sup> Then said they <sup>1</sup> unto him,	<sup>at</sup> 17. 16.	40 <sup>m</sup> But now ye seek to kill	therefore
48 S concern-	Who art thou? <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Jesus	<sup>au</sup> 1. 6.	me, a man that hath told you	the things
49 S how-	<sup>2</sup> saith <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>3</sup> Even the	<sup>av</sup> 1. 6.	the truth, <sup>n</sup> which I <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup>	which ye
50 S heit	same that I said <sup>1</sup> unto you from	<sup>aw</sup> 1. 6.	heard <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> God: this did not	heard
51 S the	the beginning.	<sup>ax</sup> 1. 6.	Abraham.	the Father.
52 S things	26 I have many things to <sup>4</sup> say <sup>1</sup>	<sup>ay</sup> 1. 6.	41 Ye do the <sup>1</sup> deeds <sup>1</sup> of your	4 A also
53 S which I	and to judge <sup>5</sup> of <sup>1</sup> you: <sup>6</sup> but <sup>1</sup>	<sup>az</sup> 1. 6.	father. <sup>2</sup> Then said they to <sup>1</sup>	5 S heard
54 S heard	he that sent me is true; and	<sup>ba</sup> 1. 6.	him, We <sup>3</sup> be <sup>1</sup> not born of for-	from
55 S from	<sup>7</sup> I speak to the world those	<sup>bb</sup> 1. 6.	nication; <sup>7</sup> we have one Father,	your
56 S these	things which I have heard of	<sup>bc</sup> 1. 6.	<sup>even</sup> God.	6 S Our
57 S speak I	him. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>bd</sup> 1. 6.	42 Jesus said unto them, <sup>1</sup> If	father is
58 S unto	27 They <sup>3</sup> understood <sup>1</sup> not	<sup>be</sup> 1. 6.	God were your Father, ye would	Abra-
59 S [M Gr.	that he spake to them of the	<sup>bf</sup> 1. 6.	love me: <sup>n</sup> for I <sup>4</sup> proceeded	ham.
60 S into) the	Father.	<sup>bg</sup> 1. 6.	forth and came <sup>1</sup> from God;	7 M Gr. are.
61 S world.	28 <sup>9</sup> Then said Jesus unto	<sup>bh</sup> 1. 6.	<sup>5</sup> neither came I <sup>1</sup> of myself,	8 M Some
62 S per-ceived	them. <sup>1</sup> When ye have <sup>2</sup> lifted	<sup>bi</sup> 1. 6.	but he sent me.	anc. auth.
63 S Jesus	up the Son of man, <sup>2</sup> then shall	<sup>bj</sup> 1. 6.		read ye
64 S therefore		<sup>bk</sup> 1. 6.		do do.
65 S said,		<sup>bl</sup> 1. 6.		9 S from
		<sup>bm</sup> 1. 6.		1 S works
		<sup>bn</sup> 1. 6.		2 S They
		<sup>bo</sup> 1. 6.		said unto
		<sup>bp</sup> 1. 6.		3 S were
		<sup>bq</sup> 1. 6.		4 S came
		<sup>br</sup> 1. 6.		forth and
		<sup>bs</sup> 1. 6.		am come
		<sup>bt</sup> 1. 6.		5 S for
		<sup>bu</sup> 1. 6.		neither
		<sup>bv</sup> 1. 6.		have I
		<sup>bw</sup> 1. 6.		come

R.V.	<i>A man born blind</i>	ST. JOHN 9.	<i>receiveth sight.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> M Or, know <sup>2</sup> S Even	43 <sup>a</sup> Why do ye not <sup>1</sup> understand my speech? <sup>2</sup> <i>even</i> <sup>1</sup> because ye cannot hear my word.	A.D. 32. <sup>a</sup> ch. 7. 17. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 3. 14. <sup>c</sup> Is. 43. 13. <sup>d</sup> ch. 17. 5, 24. <sup>e</sup> Col. 1. 17. <sup>f</sup> Rev. 1. 8. <sup>g</sup> Mat. 13. 38. <sup>h</sup> 1 John 3. 8. <sup>i</sup> ch. 10. 31. <sup>j</sup> & 11. 8. <sup>k</sup> Luke 4. 30. <sup>l</sup> Jude 6.	58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham <sup>1</sup> was, <sup>b</sup> I am.	<sup>1</sup> M Gr. was born. <sup>2</sup> S They took <sup>3</sup> A therefore <sup>4</sup> M Or, was hidden, and went d.c.
<sup>3</sup> S it is your will to do. <sup>4</sup> S stood <sup>5</sup> M Some anc. auth. read standeth. <sup>6</sup> M Or, When one . . . for his father also is a liar. <sup>7</sup> S But <sup>8</sup> S say <sup>9</sup> S convicteth <sup>10</sup> S If I say <sup>11</sup> S the words of God: for this cause ye <sup>12</sup> S The Jews answered <sup>13</sup> M Gr. demon. <sup>14</sup> S But	44 <sup>a</sup> Ye are of <i>your</i> father the devil, and the lusts of your father <sup>2</sup> ye will do. <sup>1</sup> He was a murderer from the beginning, and <sup>3</sup> <i>abode</i> <sup>1</sup> not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. <sup>5</sup> When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father <sup>6</sup> of it. 45 <sup>7</sup> And <sup>1</sup> because I <sup>8</sup> tell <i>you</i> <sup>1</sup> the truth, ye believe me not. 46 Which of you <sup>9</sup> convinceth <sup>1</sup> me of sin? <sup>10</sup> And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? 47 <sup>9</sup> He that is of God heareth <sup>1</sup> God's words: ye therefore <sup>1</sup> hear <i>them</i> not, because ye are not of God. 48 <sup>2</sup> Then answered the Jews, <sup>1</sup> and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and <sup>3</sup> hast a <sup>2</sup> devil? 49 Jesus answered, I have not a <sup>2</sup> devil; but I honour my Father, and ye <sup>3</sup> do <sup>1</sup> dishonour me. 50 <sup>4</sup> And <sup>5</sup> <i>m</i> I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth. 51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>2</sup> If a man keep my <sup>5</sup> saying, <sup>1</sup> he shall never see death. 52 <sup>6</sup> Then said the Jews <sup>1</sup> unto him, Now we know that thou hast a <sup>2</sup> devil. <sup>7</sup> Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my <sup>5</sup> saying, <sup>1</sup> he shall never taste of death. 53 Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself? 54 Jesus answered, <sup>9</sup> If I <sup>7</sup> honour <sup>1</sup> myself, my <sup>8</sup> honour <sup>1</sup> is nothing: <sup>2</sup> it is my Father that <sup>3</sup> honoureth <sup>1</sup> me; of whom ye say, that he is your God <sup>1</sup> : 55 Yet <sup>1</sup> <i>a</i> ye have not known him <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> but I know him <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be <sup>3</sup> a liar <sup>1</sup> like unto you <sup>4</sup> : but I know him, and keep his <sup>5</sup> saying. 56 Your father Abraham <sup>6</sup> rejoiced <sup>1</sup> to see my day <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> <i>d</i> and he saw <sup>2</sup> it, and was glad. 57 <sup>8</sup> Then said the Jews <sup>1</sup> unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham?	<sup>a</sup> ch. 10. 26, 27. <sup>b</sup> 1 John 4. 6. <sup>c</sup> ver. 34. <sup>d</sup> ver. 52. <sup>e</sup> ch. 7. 20. <sup>f</sup> & 10. 20. <sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 4. <sup>h</sup> ch. 4. 34. <sup>i</sup> & 5. 19, 36. <sup>j</sup> & 11. 9. <sup>k</sup> & 12. 35. <sup>l</sup> & 17. 4. <sup>m</sup> ch. 5. 41. <sup>n</sup> & 7. 18. <sup>o</sup> ch. 5. 24. <sup>p</sup> & 11. 26. <sup>q</sup> ch. 1. 5, 9. <sup>r</sup> & 3. 19. <sup>s</sup> & 8. 12. <sup>t</sup> & 12. 35, 46. <sup>u</sup> Mark 7. 33. <sup>v</sup> & 8. 23. <sup>w</sup> Zech. 1. 5. <sup>x</sup> Zech. 11. 13. <sup>y</sup> Or, spread the clay upon the eyes of the blind man. <sup>z</sup> Neh. 3. 15. <sup>aa</sup> See <sup>ab</sup> 2 Kin. 5. 14. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 5. 31. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 5. 41. <sup>ae</sup> & 16. 14. <sup>af</sup> & 17. 1. <sup>ag</sup> Acts 3. 13. <sup>ah</sup> ch. 7. 28, 29. <sup>ai</sup> Luke 10. 24. <sup>aj</sup> ver. 6, 7. <sup>ak</sup> Heb. 11. 13.	59 <sup>2</sup> Then <sup>a</sup> took they <sup>1</sup> up stones <sup>2</sup> to cast at him: but Jesus <sup>4</sup> hid himself, and went out of the temple, <sup>5</sup> <i>o</i> <sup>1</sup> <i>e</i> going through the midst of them, and so passed by. <sup>3</sup> S. <sup>4</sup> M Many anc. auth. add and going through the midst of them went his way, and so passed by.	<sup>1</sup> M Gr. was born. <sup>2</sup> S They took <sup>3</sup> A therefore <sup>4</sup> M Or, was hidden, and went d.c.
		CHAPTER 9.		
		<sup>1</sup> The man that was born blind restored to sight. <sup>13</sup> He is brought to the Pharisees, who are offended at it, and cast him out. <sup>38</sup> He confesseth Christ.		
		AND as <sup>1</sup> Jesus <sup>5</sup> passed by, he <sup>1</sup> saw a man <sup>6</sup> which was <sup>1</sup> blind from <sup>13</sup> his birth. 2 And his disciples asked him, saying, <sup>2</sup> Master, <sup>1</sup> <i>h</i> who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he <sup>3</sup> was <sup>1</sup> born blind? 3 Jesus answered, Neither <sup>4</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> this man <sup>5</sup> sinned, <sup>1</sup> nor his parents: <sup>k</sup> but that the works of God should be made manifest in him. 4 <sup>6</sup> I <sup>1</sup> must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. 5 <sup>7</sup> As long as <sup>1</sup> I am in the world, <sup>2</sup> I am the light of the world. 6 When he had thus spoken, <sup>1</sup> he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, <sup>s</sup> and <sup>o</sup> he <sup>1</sup> anointed <sup>9</sup> the <sup>1</sup> eyes <sup>o</sup> of the blind man <sup>1</sup> with the clay, 7 And said unto him, Go, wash <sup>1</sup> in the pool of Siloam <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> (which is by interpretation, Sent <sup>1</sup> ). 8 He went <sup>2</sup> his way <sup>1</sup> therefore, and washed, and came seeing. 9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ The neighbours therefore, and they which <sup>3</sup> before had seen him <sup>1</sup> that he was <sup>4</sup> blind, <sup>1</sup> said, Is not this he that sat and begged? 9 <sup>9</sup> Some said, This <sup>1</sup> is he: others <sup>1</sup> said, <sup>6</sup> He <sup>1</sup> is like him <sup>7</sup> : but he <sup>1</sup> said, I am he. 10 <sup>8</sup> Therefore said they <sup>1</sup> unto him, How <sup>9</sup> were thine eyes opened? 11 He answered <sup>1</sup> and said, <sup>6</sup> A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to <sup>o</sup> the pool of <sup>1</sup> Siloam, and wash: <sup>2</sup> and I went <sup>1</sup> and washed, and I received sight. 12 <sup>8</sup> Then said they <sup>1</sup> unto him,	<sup>1</sup> S he <sup>2</sup> S Rabbi, <sup>3</sup> S should be <sup>4</sup> S did <sup>5</sup> S sin. <sup>6</sup> S We <sup>7</sup> S When <sup>8</sup> M Or, and with the clay thereof anointed his eyes <sup>9</sup> S his <sup>10</sup> S away <sup>11</sup> S saw him aforetime, <sup>12</sup> S a beggar, <sup>13</sup> S Others said, I <sup>14</sup> S No, but he <sup>15</sup> S. He <sup>16</sup> S They said therefore <sup>17</sup> S then <sup>18</sup> S, The <sup>19</sup> S so I went away <sup>20</sup> S And they said	

R.V.	<i>The Pharisees</i>	ST. JOHN 9.	<i>are offended.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> saith,	Where is he? He <sup>1</sup> said, 'I know not.	A.D. 32.	that, whereas I was blind, now I see.	
2 <sup>s</sup> bring	13 ¶ They <sup>2</sup> brought' to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind.		26 <sup>1</sup> Then said they to him again, 'What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?	1 <sup>s</sup> They said therefore unto him,
3 <sup>s</sup> Now	14 <sup>3</sup> And' it was the sabbath <sup>4</sup> day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes.		27 He answered them, I <sup>o</sup> have' told you <sup>2</sup> 'already,' and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear <sup>†</sup> it again? <sup>3</sup> 'will' ye also <sup>4</sup> 'be' his disciples?	2 <sup>s</sup> even now,
4 <sup>a</sup> on the	15 <sup>5</sup> Then again' the Pharisees also asked him how he <sup>o</sup> had' received his sight. <sup>6</sup> He' said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see.		28 <sup>5</sup> Then' they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are <sup>6</sup> Moses' disciples.'	3 <sup>s</sup> would become
5 <sup>s</sup> Again therefore	16 <sup>7</sup> Therefore said some' of the Pharisees <sup>8</sup> , 'This man is not <sup>o</sup> of' God, because he keepeth not the sabbath <sup>1</sup> day.	" ch. 8, 14.	29 We know that God <sup>7</sup> 'spake' unto Moses: <sup>8</sup> 'as for this <sup>9</sup> 'fellow,' <sup>a</sup> 'we know not <sup>o</sup> 'from' whence he is.	4 <sup>s</sup> And
6 <sup>s</sup> And he	Others' said, <sup>6</sup> How can a man that is a sinner do such <sup>2</sup> miracles'? And <sup>a</sup> there was a division among them.	<sup>b</sup> ver. 32, ch. 3, 2, <sup>c</sup> ch. 3, 10, <sup>d</sup> ch. 7, 12, 43, & 10, 19.	30 The man answered and said unto them, 'Why' herein is <sup>2</sup> a marvellous thing, 'that ye know not <sup>o</sup> 'from' whence he is, and yet he <sup>o</sup> hath' opened mine eyes.	6 <sup>s</sup> disciples of Moses.
7 <sup>s</sup> Some therefore	17 They say <sup>3</sup> unto the blind man again, 'What sayest thou of him, 'that he hath' opened thine eyes? <sup>5</sup> He' said, 'He is a prophet.	<sup>e</sup> Job 27, 9. & 32, 12. Ps. 18, 41. <sup>f</sup> Is. 34, 15. & 66, 18. Prov. 1, 28. & 15, 29, & 29, 9.	31 <sup>3</sup> Now we' know that <sup>6</sup> God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and <sup>4</sup> 'doeth' his will, him he heareth.	7 <sup>s</sup> hath spoken
8 <sup>a</sup> said	18 <sup>6</sup> But the Jews' did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and <sup>7</sup> received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight <sup>8</sup> .	<sup>g</sup> Jer. 11, 11. & 14, 12. Ezek. 8, 18. Mic. 3, 4. Zech. 7, 13. <sup>h</sup> ch. 4, 19, & 6, 14. <sup>i</sup> ver. 16.	32 Since the world began <sup>5</sup> was it not' heard that any <sup>6</sup> 'man' opened the eyes of <sup>7</sup> one that was <sup>1</sup> 'born blind.	8 <sup>a</sup> but
9 <sup>s</sup> from	19 And they' asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?	<sup>j</sup> ver. 2.	33 <sup>9</sup> If this man were not <sup>8</sup> of' God, he could do nothing.	9 <sup>s</sup> man,
1 <sup>s</sup> . But others	20 His parents answered <sup>o</sup> them' and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:	<sup>k</sup> Or, ex-communicated him, ver. 22.	34 They answered and said unto him, <sup>h</sup> Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they <sup>4</sup> 'cast him out.	1 <sup>a</sup> , 2 <sup>s</sup> the marvel,
2 <sup>s</sup> signs	21 But <sup>9</sup> by what means' he now seeth, we know not; or who <sup>o</sup> 'hath' opened his eyes, we know not: <sup>1</sup> he is of age; <sup>o</sup> ask him: 'he shall speak for himself.	<sup>l</sup> Mat. 14, 33. & 10, 16. Mark 1, 1. ch. 10, 33. 1 John 5, 13.	35 <sup>9</sup> Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and <sup>1</sup> when he had found' him, he said <sup>o</sup> unto him, 'Dost thou believe on <sup>2</sup> <sup>k</sup> the Son of God?	3 <sup>s</sup> We
3 <sup>a</sup> there-fore	22 These <sup>2</sup> words spake' his parents, because <sup>4</sup> they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man <sup>3</sup> did confess that he was' Christ, he <sup>h</sup> should be put out of the synagogue.	<sup>m</sup> Mat. 14, 33. & 12, 42. & 16, 28. Acts 5, 17. <sup>n</sup> ch. 4, 23.	36 He answered and said, 'Who' is he, Lord, that I <sup>4</sup> 'might' believe on him?	4 <sup>s</sup> do
4 <sup>s</sup> in that he	23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him.	<sup>o</sup> ver. 24. ch. 16, 2. <sup>p</sup> ch. 5, 22, 27. See ch. 3, 17. & 12, 47. <sup>q</sup> Mat. 13, 13.	37 <sup>5</sup> And' Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and <sup>5</sup> <sup>m</sup> it is he' that <sup>6</sup> 'talketh' with thee.	5 <sup>s</sup> it was never
5 <sup>s</sup> And he	24 <sup>4</sup> 'Then again called they' the man that was blind, and said unto him, <sup>7</sup> 'Give <sup>5</sup> God the praise': 'we know that this man is a sinner.	<sup>r</sup> Josh. 7, 19. 1 Sam. 6, 5. <sup>s</sup> ver. 16. <sup>t</sup> Rom. 2, 19.	38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.	6 <sup>s</sup> one
6 <sup>s</sup> The Jews therefore	25 He <sup>6</sup> answered and said, 'Whether he be a sinner <sup>o</sup> or not, I know not: one thing I know,	<sup>u</sup> Josh. 7, 19. 1 Sam. 6, 5. <sup>v</sup> ver. 16. <sup>w</sup> Rom. 2, 19.	39 ¶ And Jesus said, <sup>9</sup> For <sup>7</sup> 'judgment I am come' into this world, <sup>q</sup> that they which see not <sup>8</sup> 'might' see; and that they which see <sup>9</sup> 'might be made' blind.	7 <sup>s</sup> a man
7 <sup>a</sup> had			40 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>some</sup> ' of the Pharisees which were with him heard these <sup>2</sup> words, <sup>1</sup> 'and said unto him, Are we <sup>2</sup> 'blind also'?	8 <sup>s</sup> from
8 <sup>s</sup> , and			41 Jesus said unto them, <sup>2</sup> 'If ye were blind, ye <sup>4</sup> 'should' have	9 <sup>a</sup> ¶
9 <sup>s</sup> how				1 <sup>s</sup> finding
1 <sup>a</sup> ask him;				2 <sup>m</sup> Many anc. auth. read the Son of man.
2 <sup>s</sup> things said				3 <sup>s</sup> And who
3 <sup>s</sup> should confess him to be				4 <sup>s</sup> may
4 <sup>s</sup> So they called a second time				5 <sup>s</sup> he it is
5 <sup>s</sup> glory to God				6 <sup>s</sup> speak-eth
6 <sup>s</sup> there-fore answered,				7 <sup>s</sup> judgement came I
				8 <sup>s</sup> may
				9 <sup>s</sup> may become
				1 <sup>s</sup> Those
				2 <sup>s</sup> things,
				3 <sup>s</sup> also blind
				4 <sup>s</sup> would



R.V.	Christ is the door,	ST. JOHN 10.	and the good shepherd.	R.V.
1 S :	no sin : but now ye say, We see <sup>1</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> ° therefore <sup>1</sup> your sin remaineth.	A.D. 32. " 2 Tim. 2. 19.	14 I am the good shepherd <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>a</sup> know my sheep, and am known of mine.	1 S ; and I know mine own, and mine own know me, even as
	CHAPTER 10.		15 <sup>b</sup> As <sup>1</sup> the Father knoweth me, <sup>2</sup> even so know I <sup>1</sup> the Father <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> ° and I lay down my life for the sheep.	2 S and I know
2 S fold of the sheep,	<sup>1</sup> Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the <sup>2</sup> sheep-fold, <sup>1</sup> but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.	° 1 ch. 15. 13. 1 Is. 56. 8.	16 And <sup>a</sup> other sheep I have, which are not of this fold : them also I must <sup>4</sup> bring, and they shall hear my voice ; <sup>a</sup> and <sup>5</sup> there shall be one fold, and <sup>1</sup> one shepherd.	2 S and I know 2 S ;
3 M Or, a shepherd	2 But he that entereth in by the door is <sup>3</sup> the shepherd of the sheep.	° Is. 53. 7, 8. 12 Heb. 2. 9.	17 Therefore doth <sup>6</sup> my <sup>1</sup> Father love me, <sup>7</sup> because I lay down my life, that I <sup>1</sup> might <sup>1</sup> take it again.	4 M Or, lead 5 S they shall become one flock, M Or, there shall be one flock
4 S When he hath put forth all	3 To him the porter openeth ; and the sheep hear his voice : and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.	° Ezek. 37. 22. Eph. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 25.	18 No <sup>8</sup> man taketh it <sup>1</sup> from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have <sup>9</sup> power to lay it down, and I <sup>9</sup> have <sup>9</sup> power to take it again. <sup>a</sup> This commandment <sup>1</sup> have I received of <sup>1</sup> my Father.	6 S the 7 S may 8 S one taketh it away M Some anc. auth. read took it away.
	4 <sup>a</sup> And when he putteth forth <sup>1</sup> his own <sup>3</sup> sheep <sup>1</sup> , he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him : for they know his voice.	° ch. 2. 19. 1 ch. 6. 38. 15. 10. Acts 2. 24, 32. ° ch. 7. 43. 1 S. 16.	19 <sup>1</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> There <sup>2</sup> was <sup>1</sup> a division ° therefore <sup>1</sup> again among the Jews <sup>3</sup> for these sayings. <sup>1</sup>	9 M Or, right 1 S received I from 2 S arose 3 S because of these words.
6 M Or, proverb	5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him : for they know not the voice of strangers.	° ch. 7. 20. 1 S. 48, 52.	20 And many of them said, <sup>a</sup> He hath a <sup>4</sup> devil, and is mad ; why hear ye him ?	4 M Gr. demon. 5 S sayings of one possessed with
6 A ¶	6 This <sup>5</sup> parable spake Jesus unto them : but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.	° Ex. 4. 11. Ps. 94. 9. 146. 8. M ch. 9. 6, 7, 32, 33.	21 Others said, These are not the <sup>5</sup> words of him that hath <sup>1</sup> a <sup>4</sup> devil. <sup>1</sup> Can a <sup>4</sup> devil <sup>m</sup> open the eyes of the blind ?	6 M Some anc. auth. read at that time was the feast.
7 S Jesus therefore said	7 <sup>6, 7</sup> Then said Jesus <sup>1</sup> unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.	° Acts 3. 11. 1 S. 12.	22 ¶ <sup>6</sup> And it was ° at Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> the feast of the dedication <sup>7</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> it was winter <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup>	7 S at Jerusalem : 8 S ;
8 S go out, and shall	8 All that ° ever <sup>1</sup> came before me are thieves and robbers : but the sheep did not hear them.	° Or, hold us in suspense ! ° ch. 14. 6. Eph. 2. 18.	23 And Jesus <sup>9</sup> walked <sup>1</sup> in the temple <sup>2</sup> in Solomon's porch.	9 S was walking 1 S The Jews therefore came
9 S that he may 1 S came 2 S may 3 M Or, have abundance	9 <sup>9</sup> I am the door : by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and <sup>8</sup> out, and <sup>1</sup> find pasture.	° ver. 38. ch. 3. 2. 1 S. 26.	24 ¶ Then came the Jews <sup>1</sup> round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou <sup>2 p</sup> make us to doubt <sup>1</sup> ? If thou <sup>3</sup> be <sup>1</sup> the Christ, tell us plainly.	2 S hold us in suspense 3 S art 4 S believe 5 S these
4 S layeth down 5 S He that is a 6 S a 7 S he holdeth 8 S, 9 S snatcheth 1 S them : he fleeth 2 S a	10 The thief cometh not, but <sup>9</sup> for to <sup>1</sup> steal, and ° to <sup>1</sup> kill, and ° to <sup>1</sup> destroy : I <sup>1</sup> am come <sup>1</sup> that they <sup>2</sup> might <sup>1</sup> have life, and <sup>2</sup> that they might <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> have it ° more <sup>1</sup> abundantly.	° ch. 8. 47. 1 John 4. 6.	25 Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye <sup>4</sup> believed <sup>1</sup> not : <sup>7</sup> the works that I do in my Father's name, <sup>5</sup> they <sup>1</sup> bear witness of me.	
	11 <sup>1</sup> I am the good shepherd : the good shepherd <sup>4</sup> giveth <sup>1</sup> his life for the sheep.	° Is. 40. 11. Ezek. 34. 12, 23. 1 S. 24. 1 S. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 25. 1 S. 4. ° ver. 4. 14. ° ch. 6. 37. 1 S. 11, 12. 1 S. 18, 9. ° Zech. 11. 16, 17. ° ch. 14. 28. ° ch. 17. 2, 6, &c.	26 But <sup>4</sup> ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep <sup>6</sup> , as I said unto you <sup>1</sup> .	
	12 <sup>5</sup> But he that is an <sup>1</sup> hireling, and not <sup>6</sup> the <sup>1</sup> shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, <sup>7</sup> seeth <sup>1</sup> the wolf coming, and <sup>2</sup> leaveth the sheep, and fleeth <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and the wolf <sup>9</sup> catcheth <sup>1</sup> them, and scattereth <sup>1</sup> the sheep.		27 <sup>a</sup> My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me :	
	13 The hireling fleeth, <sup>1</sup> because he is <sup>2</sup> an <sup>1</sup> hireling, and careth not for the sheep.		28 And I give unto them eternal life ; and <sup>9</sup> they shall never perish, <sup>6</sup> neither shall any man pluck <sup>1</sup> them out of my hand.	6 S and no one shall snatch 7 M Some anc. auth. read That which my Father hath
			29 <sup>7 a</sup> My Father, <sup>b</sup> which <sup>8</sup> gave them <sup>1</sup> me, is greater than all ; and no <sup>9</sup> man <sup>1</sup> is able to <sup>1</sup> pluck them out of my <sup>1</sup> Father's hand.	9 S one
			given unto me. <sup>8</sup> S hath given them unto <sup>1</sup> S snatch them [M Or, aught] out of the	

1<sup>s</sup> the  
2<sup>s</sup> The

30 <sup>a</sup> I and <sup>1</sup> my<sup>1</sup> Father are one.  
31 <sup>2</sup> Then <sup>b</sup> the<sup>1</sup> Jews took up  
stones again to stone him.

32 Jesus answered them, Many  
good works have I shewed you  
from <sup>1</sup> my<sup>1</sup> Father; for which  
of those works do ye stone me?

3<sup>s</sup>,

33 The Jews answered him,  
<sup>o</sup> saying, <sup>1</sup> For a good work we  
stone thee not<sup>3</sup>; <sup>1</sup> but for blas-  
phemy; and because that thou,  
being a man, <sup>a</sup> makest thyself  
God.

34 Jesus answered them, <sup>1</sup> Is  
it not written in your law, I  
said, Ye are gods?

4<sup>s</sup> (and  
5<sup>s</sup>),

35 If he called them gods,  
<sup>a</sup> unto whom the word of God  
came<sup>4</sup>, and <sup>1</sup> the scripture can-  
not be broken<sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup>

6<sup>m</sup> Or, con-  
secrated

36 Say ye of him, <sup>a</sup> whom the  
Father <sup>o</sup> hath<sup>1</sup> sanctified<sup>o</sup>,  
and <sup>1</sup> sent into the world, Thou  
blasphemest; <sup>m</sup> because I said,  
I am <sup>1</sup> <sup>p</sup> the<sup>1</sup> Son of God?

7<sup>s</sup> the

37 If I do not the works of  
my Father, believe me not.

8<sup>a</sup> them  
9<sup>s</sup> and  
under-  
stand  
1<sup>s</sup> the  
Father.

38 But if I do<sup>5</sup>, though ye  
believe not me, <sup>r</sup> believe the  
works: that ye may know<sup>9</sup>,  
and believe, <sup>1</sup> that the Father  
<sup>t</sup> is in me, and I in <sup>1</sup> him.

2<sup>s</sup> They  
3<sup>s</sup> and  
he went  
forth

39 <sup>2</sup> Therefore they<sup>1</sup> sought  
again to take him: <sup>3</sup> but he  
escaped<sup>1</sup> out of their hand<sup>4</sup>.

4<sup>s</sup>.

40 <sup>5</sup> And <sup>6</sup> went away again  
beyond Jordan into the place  
<sup>y</sup> where John<sup>7</sup> at first baptized<sup>1</sup>;  
and there he abode.

5<sup>a</sup> ¶

6<sup>a</sup> he

7<sup>s</sup> was at  
the first  
baptiz-  
ing

41 And many<sup>8</sup> resorted<sup>1</sup> unto  
him<sup>9</sup>, and <sup>1</sup> said, John<sup>1</sup> did  
no <sup>2</sup> miracle<sup>1</sup>: <sup>2</sup> but all things  
<sup>3</sup> that<sup>1</sup> John spake of this man  
were true.

9<sup>s</sup>; and  
they

1<sup>a</sup> indeed

2<sup>s</sup> sign

3<sup>s</sup> what-  
soever

42 <sup>a</sup> And many believed on  
him there.

## CHAPTER 11.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ raiseth Lazarus. 45 Many Jews  
believe. 47 The high priests and Phari-  
sees take counsel against Christ. 49  
Caiaphas prophesieth. 54 Jesus hideth  
himself. 55 The Jews lay wait for him.

NOW a certain <sup>a</sup> man was  
sick, <sup>o</sup> named<sup>1</sup> Lazarus<sup>o</sup>,  
of Bethany, <sup>1</sup> the town<sup>1</sup> of  
<sup>c</sup> Mary and her sister Martha.  
2<sup>s</sup> <sup>d</sup> It was <sup>t</sup> that Mary which  
anointed the Lord with oint-  
ment, and wiped his feet with  
her hair, whose brother Lazarus  
was sick.<sup>o</sup>

4<sup>s</sup> of the  
village  
5<sup>s</sup> And it

3<sup>6</sup> Therefore his sisters<sup>1</sup> sent  
unto him, saying, Lord, behold,  
he whom thou lovest is sick.

6<sup>s</sup> The  
sisters  
therefore

A.D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 17. 11,  
22.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 8. 59,  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 40,  
ch. 9. 3.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 10. 40.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 5. 18.

<sup>f</sup> Ps. 82. 6.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 10. 31.

<sup>h</sup> Rom. 13. 1.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 6. 27.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 9. 4.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 3. 17.  
<sup>m</sup> 5. 30, 37.  
<sup>n</sup> 8. 45.  
<sup>o</sup> ver. 30.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 5. 17, 18.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 12. 35.

<sup>r</sup> Luke 1. 35.  
<sup>s</sup> ch. 9. 35, 37.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 13. 24.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 5. 36.  
<sup>v</sup> 14. 10, 11.

<sup>w</sup> Deut. 31. 16.  
<sup>x</sup> Dan. 12. 2.  
<sup>y</sup> Mat. 9. 24.  
<sup>z</sup> Acts 7. 60.  
<sup>aa</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 18,  
51.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 14. 10,  
11.  
<sup>ac</sup> 17. 21.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 7. 30, 44.  
<sup>ae</sup> 8. 59.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 1. 28.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 3. 30.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 8. 20,  
11. 45.

<sup>bi</sup> That is,  
about two  
miles.

<sup>cj</sup> Luke 10. 38,  
39.

<sup>dk</sup> Mat. 26. 7.  
Mark 14. 3.  
ch. 12. 3.

4 <sup>1</sup> When<sup>1</sup> Jesus heard <sup>2</sup> that,<sup>1</sup>  
he said, This sickness is not  
unto death, <sup>c</sup> but for the glory  
of God, that the Son of God<sup>3</sup>  
might<sup>1</sup> be glorified thereby.

5 Now Jesus loved Martha,  
and her sister, and Lazarus.

6 When <sup>a</sup> he had heard there-  
fore<sup>1</sup> that he was sick, <sup>a</sup> he abode<sup>5</sup>  
<sup>2</sup> two days still in the same<sup>1</sup>  
place where he was.

7 Then after <sup>6</sup> that saith he to  
his<sup>1</sup> disciples, Let us go into  
Judæa again.

8 <sup>7</sup> His<sup>1</sup> disciples say unto him,  
<sup>8</sup> Master, <sup>9</sup> the Jews <sup>9</sup> of late  
sought<sup>1</sup> to stone thee; and goest  
thou thither again?

9 Jesus answered, Are there  
not twelve hours in the day?

<sup>k</sup> If <sup>1</sup> any<sup>1</sup> man walk in the day,  
he stumbleth not, because he  
seeth the light of this world.

10 But <sup>2</sup> if a man walk in the  
night, he stumbleth, because  
<sup>2</sup> there is no light<sup>1</sup> in him.

11 These things <sup>3</sup> said<sup>1</sup> he: and  
after <sup>4</sup> that<sup>1</sup> he saith unto them,  
Our friend Lazarus <sup>5</sup> sleepeth<sup>1</sup>;  
but I go, that I may awake him  
out of sleep.

12 <sup>6</sup> Then said his disciples,<sup>1</sup>  
Lord, if he <sup>7</sup> sleep, he shall do  
well.

13 <sup>8</sup> Howbeit Jesus spake<sup>1</sup> of  
his death: but they thought  
that he <sup>9</sup> had spoken<sup>1</sup> of taking<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>o</sup> of<sup>1</sup> rest in sleep.

14 Then <sup>1</sup> said Jesus<sup>1</sup> unto  
them plainly, Lazarus is dead.

15 And I am glad for your  
sakes that I was not there, to  
the intent ye may believe;  
nevertheless let us go unto  
him.

16 <sup>2</sup> Then said Thomas, which<sup>1</sup>  
is called <sup>3</sup> Didymus, <sup>4</sup> unto his<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>5</sup> fellowdisciples,<sup>1</sup> Let us also  
go, that we may die with him.  
17 <sup>6</sup> Then<sup>1</sup> when Jesus came,  
he found that he had <sup>7</sup> lain<sup>1</sup> in  
the <sup>9</sup> grave<sup>1</sup> four days already.

18 Now Bethany was nigh unto  
Jerusalem, <sup>2</sup> about fifteen fur-  
longs off<sup>1</sup>.

19 And many of the Jews  
<sup>2</sup> came<sup>1</sup> to Martha and Mary,  
to <sup>3</sup> comfort<sup>1</sup> them concerning  
their brother.

20 <sup>4</sup> Then Martha, as soon as<sup>1</sup>  
she heard that Jesus was com-  
ing, went and met him: but  
Mary <sup>5</sup> sat still<sup>1</sup> in the house.

21 <sup>6</sup> Then said Martha<sup>1</sup> unto

1<sup>s</sup> But  
when  
2<sup>s</sup> it,

3<sup>s</sup> may

4<sup>s</sup> there-  
fore he  
heard  
5<sup>s</sup> at that  
time  
two days  
in the  
6<sup>s</sup> this  
he saith  
to the  
7<sup>s</sup> The  
8<sup>s</sup> Rabbi,  
9<sup>s</sup> were  
but now  
seeking

1<sup>s</sup> a

2<sup>s</sup> the  
light is  
not

3<sup>s</sup> spake

4<sup>s</sup> this

5<sup>s</sup> is fallen

asleep

6<sup>s</sup> The

disciples

therefore

said unto

him,

7<sup>s</sup> is

fallen

asleep,

he will

recover.

<sup>m</sup> Gr. be

saved.

8<sup>s</sup> Now

Jesus

had

spoken

9<sup>s</sup> spake

1<sup>s</sup> Jesus

therefore

said

2<sup>s</sup> Thomas

therefore,

who

3<sup>m</sup> That

is, *Twin*.

4<sup>a</sup> said

5<sup>s</sup> fellow-

disciples,

6<sup>a</sup> ¶

7<sup>s</sup> so

8<sup>s</sup> been

9<sup>s</sup> tomb

1<sup>s</sup>:

2<sup>s</sup> had

come

3<sup>s</sup> console

4<sup>s</sup> Martha

therefore,

when

5<sup>s</sup> still sat

6<sup>s</sup> Martha

therefore

said

Jesus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.  
 22 <sup>1</sup>But I know, that even now, <sup>1</sup>"whatsoever thou <sup>2</sup>wilt' ask of God, God will give <sup>3</sup>it' thee.  
 23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again.  
 24 Martha saith unto him, <sup>2</sup>I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day.  
 25 Jesus said unto her, I am <sup>3</sup>the resurrection, and the <sup>4</sup>life: <sup>3</sup>"he that believeth <sup>3</sup>in' me, though he <sup>4</sup>were dead, <sup>1</sup>yet shall he live:  
 26 And whosoever liveth and believeth <sup>3</sup>in' me shall never die. Believeth thou this?  
 27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: <sup>9</sup>I <sup>5</sup>believe' that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, <sup>6</sup>which should come' into the world.  
 28 And when she had <sup>7</sup>so said, <sup>1</sup>she went <sup>5</sup>her way, <sup>1</sup>and called Mary <sup>9</sup>her sister secretly, saying, The <sup>1</sup>Master is <sup>2</sup>come, <sup>1</sup>and calleth <sup>0</sup>for' thee.  
 29 <sup>2</sup>As soon as <sup>1</sup>she heard <sup>4</sup>that, she <sup>1</sup>arose quickly, and <sup>5</sup>came' into him.  
 30 <sup>2</sup>Now Jesus was not yet come into the <sup>7</sup>town, <sup>1</sup>but was <sup>8</sup>in that' place where Martha met him.  
 31 <sup>4</sup>The Jews then which were with her in the house, and <sup>1</sup>comforted' her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up <sup>2</sup>hastily' and went out, followed her, <sup>3</sup>saying, She goeth' unto the <sup>4</sup>grave' to <sup>5</sup>weep there.  
 32 <sup>6</sup>Then when Mary was come' where Jesus was, and saw him, <sup>0</sup>she' fell down at his feet, saying unto him, <sup>2</sup>Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.  
 33 When Jesus therefore saw her <sup>7</sup>weeping, and the Jews <sup>8</sup>also' <sup>7</sup>weeping which came with her, he <sup>9</sup>groaned in the spirit, and <sup>1</sup>was troubled,  
 34 And said, Where have ye laid him? They <sup>2</sup>said' unto him, Lord, come and see.  
 35 <sup>5</sup>Jesus wept.  
 36 <sup>3</sup>Then said the Jews, <sup>1</sup>Behold how he loved him!  
 37 <sup>4</sup>And' some of them said, Could not this man, <sup>2</sup>which opened the eyes of <sup>5</sup>the' blind,

A. D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 9. 31.

<sup>b</sup> Luke 14. 14. ch. 5. 29.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 5. 21. & 6. 39, 40, 44.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 4. & 6. 35. & 14. 6. Col. 2. 4. 1 John 1. 1. 2. & 5. 11.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 36. 1 John 5. 10, 12.  
<sup>f</sup> ver. 4. 23.  
<sup>g</sup> Mat. 16. 16. ch. 4. 42. & 6. 14. 69. & ch. 12. 30.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 20. 7.

<sup>k</sup> ver. 19.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 2. 23. & 10. 42. & 12. 11, 18.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 2. 2. Mat. 26. 3. Mark 14. 1. Luke 22. 2. <sup>n</sup> ch. 12. 19. Acts 4. 16. <sup>p</sup> ver. 21.

<sup>q</sup> Gr. he troubled himself.  
<sup>r</sup> Luke 3. 2. ch. 18. 14. Acts 4. 6.

<sup>t</sup> Luke 19. 41. <sup>u</sup> ch. 18. 14.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 9. 6.

have caused that <sup>0</sup>even' this man <sup>1</sup>should not <sup>2</sup>have died? <sup>1</sup>?  
 38 Jesus therefore again <sup>3</sup>groaning in himself cometh to the <sup>4</sup>grave. It' was a cave, and a stone lay <sup>5</sup>upon' it.  
 39 Jesus <sup>6</sup>said, <sup>1</sup>Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been <sup>4</sup>dead four days.  
 40 Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou <sup>7</sup>wouldest believe, <sup>1</sup>thou shouldst <sup>7</sup>see the glory of God?  
 41 <sup>8</sup>Then' they took away the stone <sup>0</sup>from the place where the dead was laid'. And Jesus lifted up <sup>1</sup>his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou <sup>3</sup>hast heard' me.  
 42 And I knew that thou hearest me always: but <sup>4</sup>because of the <sup>1</sup>people which stand by' I said <sup>1</sup>it, that they may believe that thou <sup>2</sup>hast sent' me.  
 43 And when he <sup>3</sup>thus had' spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth.  
 44 <sup>4</sup>And he' that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with <sup>5</sup>graveclothes: <sup>1</sup>and <sup>1</sup>his face was bound about with a napkin. <sup>1</sup>Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.  
 45 <sup>6</sup>Then many' of the Jews <sup>5</sup>which came to Mary <sup>0</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>5</sup>had seen the things which Jesus did, <sup>1</sup>believed on him.  
 46 But some of them went <sup>1</sup>their ways' to the Pharisees, and told them <sup>2</sup>what things' Jesus had done.  
 47 <sup>4</sup>¶ <sup>3</sup>Then gathered the chief priests' and the Pharisees <sup>4</sup>a council, and said, <sup>2</sup>What do we? for this man doeth many <sup>5</sup>miracles.'  
 48 If we let him thus alone, all <sup>1</sup>men will believe on him: and the Romans <sup>6</sup>shall' come and take away both our place and <sup>7</sup>nation.  
 49 <sup>3</sup>And' one of them, <sup>0</sup>named' <sup>1</sup>"Caiaphas, being <sup>0</sup>the' high priest that <sup>0</sup>same' year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all,  
 50 <sup>3</sup>Nor <sup>9</sup>consider' that it is expedient for <sup>1</sup>us, <sup>1</sup>that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> also  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> die  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, being moved with indignation in himself  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> tomb. Now it  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> against  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, upon  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> saith,  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> believ- edst,  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> So  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> heard- est  
<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> multi- tude which standeth around  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> didst send  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> had thus  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> He  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> grave- clothes; <sup>m</sup> Or, grave- bands  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>a</sup> ¶  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> Many therefore  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>a</sup>,  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> beheld that which he did, <sup>m</sup> Many anc. auth. read the things which he did.  
<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> away  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> the things which  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> The chief priests therefore  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>a</sup> gather- ed  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> signs.  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> will  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>a</sup> our  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> But a certain  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> do ye take account  
<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> you

R.V.	Mary anointeth	ST. JOHN 12.	Christ's feet.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> Now this he said	51 <sup>1</sup> And this spake he <sup>1</sup> not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> nation;	A.D. 33.	5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred <sup>1</sup> pence, and given to the poor?	1 <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28.
2 <sup>s</sup> the	52 And <sup>a</sup> not for <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> nation only, <sup>b</sup> but that <sup>3</sup> also he should <sup>1</sup> gather together <sup>4</sup> in <sup>1</sup> one the children of God that <sup>5</sup> were <sup>1</sup> scattered abroad.	<sup>a</sup> Is. 49. 6. <sup>b</sup> 1 John 2. 2. <sup>c</sup> ch. 10. 16. Eph. 2. 14- 17. <sup>d</sup> ch. 13. 29.	6 <sup>2</sup> This <sup>1</sup> he said, not <sup>3</sup> that <sup>1</sup> he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and <sup>4</sup> had the bag, and bare <sup>1</sup> what was put therein.	2 <sup>s</sup> Now this 3 <sup>s</sup> because 4 <sup>s</sup> having the bag [ <sup>M</sup> Or, box; took away <sup>M</sup> Or, carried what was put therein 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said, Suf- fer her to keep it <sup>M</sup> Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it 6 <sup>s</sup> ye have always 7 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>
3 <sup>s</sup> he might also 4 <sup>s</sup> into 5 <sup>s</sup> are 6 <sup>s</sup> So 7 <sup>s</sup> that they might 8 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>	53 <sup>6</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> from that day forth they took counsel <sup>7</sup> together for to <sup>1</sup> put him to death.	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 26. 11 Mark 14. 7.	7 <sup>5</sup> Then said Jesus, Let her alone: <sup>1</sup> against the day of my burying <sup>o</sup> hath she kept this <sup>1</sup> .	8 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said, Suf- fer her to keep it <sup>M</sup> Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it 6 <sup>s</sup> ye have always 7 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>
8 <sup>s</sup> ; 9 <sup>s</sup> de- parted thence into the 10 <sup>s</sup> ; 11 <sup>s</sup> he tar- ried with the 12 <sup>s</sup> Now the pass- over of the Jews was 13 <sup>A</sup> out of the coun- try 14 <sup>s</sup> They sought therefore 15 <sup>s</sup> one with another, 16 <sup>s</sup> ? That 17 <sup>s</sup> was,	54 <sup>8</sup> Jesus <sup>o</sup> therefore walked no more openly among the Jews <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but <sup>1</sup> went thence unto a <sup>1</sup> country near to the wil- derness, into a city called J <sup>1</sup> Ephraim <sup>2</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and there <sup>3</sup> continued with his <sup>1</sup> disciples.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 4. 1, 3. & 7. 1.  <sup>f</sup> See 2 <sup>o</sup> Chr. 13. 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 44, 44. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 13, & 5. 1. & 6. 4. <sup>i</sup> Luke 16. 31. <sup>j</sup> ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.  <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 11.  <sup>l</sup> Mat. 21. 8. Mark 11. 8. Luke 19. 35, 36, &c.	8 <sup>For</sup> the poor <sup>o</sup> always ye have <sup>1</sup> with you; but me ye have not always.	1 <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28. 2 <sup>s</sup> Now this 3 <sup>s</sup> because 4 <sup>s</sup> having the bag [ <sup>M</sup> Or, box; took away <sup>M</sup> Or, carried what was put therein 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said, Suf- fer her to keep it <sup>M</sup> Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it 6 <sup>s</sup> ye have always 7 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>
	55 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>14h</sup> And the Jews <sup>o</sup> passover was nigh <sup>1</sup> at hand: and many went <sup>o</sup> out of the country <sup>1</sup> up to Jerusalem <sup>5</sup> before the pass- over, to purify themselves.	<sup>f</sup> See 2 <sup>o</sup> Chr. 13. 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 44, 44. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 13, & 5. 1. & 6. 4. <sup>i</sup> Luke 16. 31. <sup>j</sup> ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.  <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 11.  <sup>l</sup> Mat. 21. 8. Mark 11. 8. Luke 19. 35, 36, &c.	9 <sup>7,8</sup> Much people of the Jews therefore knew <sup>1</sup> that he was there: and they came <sup>9</sup> not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, <sup>9</sup> whom he had raised from the dead.	1 <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28. 2 <sup>s</sup> Now this 3 <sup>s</sup> because 4 <sup>s</sup> having the bag [ <sup>M</sup> Or, box; took away <sup>M</sup> Or, carried what was put therein 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said, Suf- fer her to keep it <sup>M</sup> Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it 6 <sup>s</sup> ye have always 7 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>
	56 <sup>6</sup> Then sought they <sup>1</sup> for Jesus, and spake <sup>7</sup> among them- selves, <sup>1</sup> as they stood in the temple, What think ye <sup>8</sup> , that <sup>1</sup> he will not come to the feast?	<sup>f</sup> See 2 <sup>o</sup> Chr. 13. 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 44, 44. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 13, & 5. 1. & 6. 4. <sup>i</sup> Luke 16. 31. <sup>j</sup> ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.  <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 11.  <sup>l</sup> Mat. 21. 8. Mark 11. 8. Luke 19. 35, 36, &c.	10 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> But the chief priests <sup>1</sup> consulted <sup>1</sup> that they might put Lazarus also to death;	1 <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28. 2 <sup>s</sup> Now this 3 <sup>s</sup> because 4 <sup>s</sup> having the bag [ <sup>M</sup> Or, box; took away <sup>M</sup> Or, carried what was put therein 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said, Suf- fer her to keep it <sup>M</sup> Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it 6 <sup>s</sup> ye have always 7 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>
	57 Now <sup>o</sup> both <sup>1</sup> the chief priests and the Pharisees had given <sup>o</sup> a <sup>1</sup> commandment, that, if any man knew where he <sup>9</sup> were <sup>1</sup> , he should shew <sup>1</sup> it, that they might take him.	<sup>f</sup> See 2 <sup>o</sup> Chr. 13. 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 44, 44. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 13, & 5. 1. & 6. 4. <sup>i</sup> Luke 16. 31. <sup>j</sup> ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.  <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 11.  <sup>l</sup> Mat. 21. 8. Mark 11. 8. Luke 19. 35, 36, &c.	11 <sup>k</sup> Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.	1 <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28. 2 <sup>s</sup> Now this 3 <sup>s</sup> because 4 <sup>s</sup> having the bag [ <sup>M</sup> Or, box; took away <sup>M</sup> Or, carried what was put therein 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said, Suf- fer her to keep it <sup>M</sup> Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it 6 <sup>s</sup> ye have always 7 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>
		<sup>f</sup> See 2 <sup>o</sup> Chr. 13. 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 44, 44. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 13, & 5. 1. & 6. 4. <sup>i</sup> Luke 16. 31. <sup>j</sup> ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.  <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 11.  <sup>l</sup> Mat. 21. 8. Mark 11. 8. Luke 19. 35, 36, &c.	12 <sup>¶</sup> On the <sup>2</sup> next day much people that were <sup>1</sup> come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jeru- salem,	1 <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28. 2 <sup>s</sup> Now this 3 <sup>s</sup> because 4 <sup>s</sup> having the bag [ <sup>M</sup> Or, box; took away <sup>M</sup> Or, carried what was put therein 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said, Suf- fer her to keep it <sup>M</sup> Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it 6 <sup>s</sup> ye have always 7 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>
		<sup>f</sup> See 2 <sup>o</sup> Chr. 13. 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 44, 44. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 13, & 5. 1. & 6. 4. <sup>i</sup> Luke 16. 31. <sup>j</sup> ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.  <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 11.  <sup>l</sup> Mat. 21. 8. Mark 11. 8. Luke 19. 35, 36, &c.	13 Took <sup>3</sup> branches of <sup>3</sup> palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried <sup>4</sup> , <sup>7</sup> Hosanna: Blessed is <sup>5</sup> the King of Israel <sup>1</sup> that cometh in the name of the Lord <sup>6</sup> .	1 <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28. 2 <sup>s</sup> Now this 3 <sup>s</sup> because 4 <sup>s</sup> having the bag [ <sup>M</sup> Or, box; took away <sup>M</sup> Or, carried what was put therein 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said, Suf- fer her to keep it <sup>M</sup> Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it 6 <sup>s</sup> ye have always 7 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>
		<sup>f</sup> See 2 <sup>o</sup> Chr. 13. 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 44, 44. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 13, & 5. 1. & 6. 4. <sup>i</sup> Luke 16. 31. <sup>j</sup> ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.  <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 11.  <sup>l</sup> Mat. 21. 8. Mark 11. 8. Luke 19. 35, 36, &c.	14 <sup>p</sup> And Jesus, <sup>7</sup> when he had <sup>1</sup> found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,	1 <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28. 2 <sup>s</sup> Now this 3 <sup>s</sup> because 4 <sup>s</sup> having the bag [ <sup>M</sup> Or, box; took away <sup>M</sup> Or, carried what was put therein 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said, Suf- fer her to keep it <sup>M</sup> Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it 6 <sup>s</sup> ye have always 7 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>
		<sup>f</sup> See 2 <sup>o</sup> Chr. 13. 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 44, 44. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 13, & 5. 1. & 6. 4. <sup>i</sup> Luke 16. 31. <sup>j</sup> ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.  <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 11.  <sup>l</sup> Mat. 21. 8. Mark 11. 8. Luke 19. 35, 36, &c.	15 <sup>1</sup> Fear not, daughter of <sup>3</sup> Sion <sup>1</sup> : behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.	1 <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28. 2 <sup>s</sup> Now this 3 <sup>s</sup> because 4 <sup>s</sup> having the bag [ <sup>M</sup> Or, box; took away <sup>M</sup> Or, carried what was put therein 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said, Suf- fer her to keep it <sup>M</sup> Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it 6 <sup>s</sup> ye have always 7 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>
		<sup>f</sup> See 2 <sup>o</sup> Chr. 13. 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 44, 44. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 13, & 5. 1. & 6. 4. <sup>i</sup> Luke 16. 31. <sup>j</sup> ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.  <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 11.  <sup>l</sup> Mat. 21. 8. Mark 11. 8. Luke 19. 35, 36, &c.	16 These things <sup>7</sup> understood not his disciples at the first: <sup>2</sup> but when Jesus was glorified, <sup>4</sup> then remembered they that these things were written of him, and <sup>1</sup> that they had done these things unto him.	1 <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28. 2 <sup>s</sup> Now this 3 <sup>s</sup> because 4 <sup>s</sup> having the bag [ <sup>M</sup> Or, box; took away <sup>M</sup> Or, carried what was put therein 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said, Suf- fer her to keep it <sup>M</sup> Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it 6 <sup>s</sup> ye have always 7 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>
		<sup>f</sup> See 2 <sup>o</sup> Chr. 13. 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 44, 44. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 13, & 5. 1. & 6. 4. <sup>i</sup> Luke 16. 31. <sup>j</sup> ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.  <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 11.  <sup>l</sup> Mat. 21. 8. Mark 11. 8. Luke 19. 35, 36, &c.	17 The <sup>3</sup> people <sup>1</sup> therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of <sup>1</sup> his grave, <sup>1</sup> and raised him from the dead, bare <sup>2</sup> record. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28. 2 <sup>s</sup> Now this 3 <sup>s</sup> because 4 <sup>s</sup> having the bag [ <sup>M</sup> Or, box; took away <sup>M</sup> Or, carried what was put therein 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said, Suf- fer her to keep it <sup>M</sup> Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it 6 <sup>s</sup> ye have always 7 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>
		<sup>f</sup> See 2 <sup>o</sup> Chr. 13. 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 44, 44. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 13, & 5. 1. & 6. 4. <sup>i</sup> Luke 16. 31. <sup>j</sup> ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.  <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 11.  <sup>l</sup> Mat. 21. 8. Mark 11. 8. Luke 19. 35, 36, &c.	18 <sup>a</sup> For this cause <sup>3</sup> the people also <sup>1</sup> met him, for that they heard that he had done this <sup>1</sup> miracle. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28. 2 <sup>s</sup> Now this 3 <sup>s</sup> because 4 <sup>s</sup> having the bag [ <sup>M</sup> Or, box; took away <sup>M</sup> Or, carried what was put therein 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said, Suf- fer her to keep it <sup>M</sup> Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it 6 <sup>s</sup> ye have always 7 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>
		<sup>f</sup> See 2 <sup>o</sup> Chr. 13. 19. <sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 44, 44. <sup>h</sup> ch. 2. 13, & 5. 1. & 6. 4. <sup>i</sup> Luke 16. 31. <sup>j</sup> ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.  <sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 11.  <sup>l</sup> Mat. 21. 8. Mark 11. 8. Luke 19. 35, 36, &c.	19 The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, <sup>5b</sup> Per- ceive ye <sup>1</sup> how ye prevail nothing <sup>6</sup> ? behold, <sup>1</sup> the world is gone after him.	1 <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on Mat. 18. 28. 2 <sup>s</sup> Now this 3 <sup>s</sup> because 4 <sup>s</sup> having the bag [ <sup>M</sup> Or, box; took away <sup>M</sup> Or, carried what was put therein 5 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said, Suf- fer her to keep it <sup>M</sup> Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it 6 <sup>s</sup> ye have always 7 <sup>A</sup> <sup>a</sup>



R.V.	Christ foretelleth	St. JOHN 12.	his death.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> Now 2 <sup>s</sup> those that went	20 ¶ And <sup>a</sup> there <sup>a</sup> were certain Greeks among <sup>2</sup> them <sup>c</sup> that came <sup>c</sup> up to worship at the feast :	A.D. 33. <sup>a</sup> Acts 17. 4. <sup>b</sup> Jer. 13. 16. <sup>c</sup> Eph. 5. 8. <sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 41. <sup>e</sup> Acts 8. 27. <sup>f</sup> ch. 11. 10. <sup>g</sup> 1 John 2. 11. <sup>h</sup> ch. 1. 44. <sup>i</sup> Luke 16. 8. <sup>j</sup> Eph. 5. 8. <sup>k</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 5. <sup>l</sup> 1 John 2. 9- 11. <sup>m</sup> ch. 8. 59. <sup>n</sup> & 11. 54.	light <sup>1</sup> with <sup>1</sup> you. <sup>b</sup> Walk while ye have the light, <sup>2</sup> lest dark- ness come upon you: for <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> he that walketh in <sup>3</sup> darkness knoweth not whither he goeth. 36 While ye have <sup>3</sup> light, believe <sup>4</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the light, that ye may <sup>5</sup> be <sup>6</sup> of the children <sup>7</sup> of light. <sup>6</sup> These things spake Jesus, and <sup>7</sup> de- parted, and <sup>8</sup> did hide himself from them. <sup>1</sup> 37 ¶ But though he had done so many <sup>9</sup> miracles <sup>1</sup> before them, yet they believed not on him: 38 That the <sup>1</sup> saying of Esaias <sup>1</sup> the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, <sup>2</sup> Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed? 39 Therefore <sup>1</sup> they could not believe, <sup>4</sup> because that Esaias <sup>1</sup> said again, 40 ¶ He hath blinded their eyes, and <sup>6</sup> hardened their heart; <sup>7</sup> that they should not <sup>1</sup> see with <sup>8</sup> their eyes, <sup>8</sup> nor un- derstand <sup>1</sup> with <sup>9</sup> their heart, and <sup>9</sup> be converted, <sup>1</sup> and I should heal them. 41 ¶ These things said <sup>1</sup> Esaias, when <sup>1</sup> he saw his glory <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>3</sup> spake of him. 42 ¶ Nevertheless <sup>3</sup> among <sup>3</sup> the chief <sup>1</sup> rulers <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> many believed on him; but <sup>2</sup> because of the Pharisees they did not confess <sup>4</sup> him, <sup>1</sup> lest they should be put out of the synagogue: 43 ¶ For they loved the <sup>5</sup> praise <sup>1</sup> of men more than the <sup>5</sup> praise <sup>1</sup> of God. 44 ¶ Jesus cried and said, <sup>9</sup> He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me. 45 And <sup>a</sup> he that <sup>7</sup> seeth <sup>1</sup> me <sup>7</sup> seeth <sup>1</sup> him that sent me. 46 ¶ I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me <sup>8</sup> should <sup>1</sup> not abide in <sup>9</sup> darkness. 47 And if any man hear my <sup>1</sup> words, and believe <sup>1</sup> not, <sup>9</sup> I judge him not: for <sup>a</sup> I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. 48 ¶ He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my <sup>2</sup> words, <sup>1</sup> hath one that judgeth him: <sup>4</sup> the word that I <sup>3</sup> have spoken, <sup>1</sup> the same shall judge him in the last day.	1 <sup>s</sup> among <sup>M</sup> Or, in 2 <sup>s</sup> that darkness overtake you not: and 3 <sup>a</sup> the 4 <sup>s</sup> on 5 <sup>s</sup> become sons 6 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 7 <sup>a</sup> he 8 <sup>s</sup> hid himself from them. <sup>M</sup> Or, was hid- den from them 9 <sup>s</sup> signs 1 <sup>s</sup> word of Isaiah 2 <sup>s</sup> Cita., to end of ver. 3 <sup>s</sup> For this cause 4 <sup>s</sup> for that Isaiah 5 <sup>s</sup> Cita., to end of ver. 6 <sup>a</sup> he 7 <sup>s</sup> lest they should 8 <sup>s</sup> and perceive 9 <sup>s</sup> should turn, 1 <sup>s</sup> Isaiah, because 2 <sup>s</sup> ; and he 3 <sup>s</sup> even of the 4 <sup>s</sup> it, <sup>M</sup> Or, him 5 <sup>s</sup> glory 6 <sup>a</sup> And 7 <sup>s</sup> behold- eth 8 <sup>s</sup> may 9 <sup>a</sup> the 1 <sup>s</sup> sayings, and keep them 2 <sup>s</sup> sayings, 3 <sup>s</sup> spake, ch. 1. 9. & 8. 12. & 9. 5.
3 <sup>s</sup> these therefore came 4 <sup>s</sup> asked	21 ¶ The same came therefore <sup>1</sup> to Philip, <sup>c</sup> which was of Beth- saida of Galilee, and <sup>d</sup> desired <sup>1</sup> him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 11. 10. <sup>b</sup> 1 John 2. 11. <sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 44. <sup>d</sup> Luke 16. 8. <sup>e</sup> Eph. 5. 8. <sup>f</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 5. <sup>g</sup> 1 John 2. 9- 11. <sup>h</sup> ch. 8. 59. <sup>i</sup> & 11. 54.		
5 <sup>s</sup> Andrew cometh, and Philip, and they 6 <sup>s</sup> answer- eth	22 Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: <sup>e</sup> and again Andrew and Philip <sup>1</sup> tell Jesus. 23 ¶ And Jesus <sup>e</sup> answered <sup>1</sup> them, saying, <sup>a</sup> The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 32. & 17. 1.		
7 <sup>s</sup> grain 8 <sup>s</sup> earth 9 <sup>s</sup> by it- self a- lone; 1 <sup>s</sup> beareth 2 <sup>M</sup> Or, soul 3 <sup>s</sup> loseth	24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>a</sup> Except a <sup>7</sup> corn <sup>1</sup> of wheat fall into the <sup>8</sup> ground <sup>1</sup> and die, it abideth <sup>9</sup> alone: <sup>1</sup> but if it die, it <sup>1</sup> bringeth forth <sup>1</sup> much fruit. 25 ¶ He that loveth his <sup>3</sup> life <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> shall lose <sup>1</sup> it; and he that hath his <sup>3</sup> life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal. 26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and <sup>a</sup> where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will <sup>a</sup> my <sup>1</sup> Father honour.	<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 36. <sup>b</sup> Is. 53. 1. <sup>c</sup> Rom. 10. 16. <sup>d</sup> Mat. 10. 29. & 16. 25. <sup>e</sup> Mark 8. 35. <sup>f</sup> Luke 9. 24. & 17. 33. <sup>g</sup> Is. 6. 9, 10. <sup>h</sup> Mat. 13. 14. <sup>i</sup> ch. 14. 3. & 17. 24. <sup>j</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 17.		
4 <sup>s</sup> the	27 ¶ Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this <sup>3</sup> hour: <sup>7</sup> but <sup>1</sup> for this cause came I unto this hour. 28 Father, glorify thy name. ¶ Then came there <sup>1</sup> a voice <sup>7</sup> from <sup>1</sup> heaven, saying, I have both glorified <sup>1</sup> it, and will glo- rify <sup>1</sup> it again. 29 The <sup>8</sup> people <sup>1</sup> therefore, that stood by, and heard <sup>1</sup> it, said that it <sup>9</sup> thundered: others said, An angel <sup>1</sup> spake <sup>1</sup> to him. 30 Jesus answered and said, <sup>2</sup> This voice <sup>2</sup> came not because of me, <sup>1</sup> but for your sakes. 31 Now is <sup>3</sup> the judgment <sup>1</sup> of this world: now shall <sup>2</sup> the prince of this world be cast out. 32 And I, <sup>a</sup> if I be lifted up <sup>4</sup> from the earth, will draw <sup>5</sup> all <sup>1</sup> men unto <sup>3</sup> me. 33 ¶ This <sup>6</sup> he said, signifying <sup>7</sup> <sup>7</sup> what <sup>1</sup> death he should die. 34 The <sup>8</sup> people <sup>1</sup> answered him, <sup>1</sup> We have heard out of the law that <sup>9</sup> Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man? 35 ¶ Then Jesus <sup>1</sup> said unto them, Yet a little while <sup>m</sup> is the	<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 36. <sup>b</sup> Is. 53. 1. <sup>c</sup> Rom. 10. 16. <sup>d</sup> Mat. 10. 29. & 16. 25. <sup>e</sup> Mark 8. 35. <sup>f</sup> Luke 9. 24. & 17. 33. <sup>g</sup> Is. 6. 9, 10. <sup>h</sup> Mat. 13. 14. <sup>i</sup> ch. 14. 3. & 17. 24. <sup>j</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 17. <sup>k</sup> Mat. 26. 38. <sup>l</sup> Luke 12. 50. <sup>m</sup> ch. 13. 21. <sup>n</sup> Is. 6. 1. <sup>o</sup> Luke 22. 53. ch. 18. 37. <sup>p</sup> ch. 7. 13. & 9. 22. <sup>q</sup> Mat. 3. 17. <sup>r</sup> ch. 5. 44. <sup>s</sup> Mark 9. 37. <sup>t</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 21. <sup>u</sup> ch. 11. 42. <sup>v</sup> ch. 14. 9. <sup>w</sup> Luke 12. 29. ch. 14. 30. & 16. 11. Acts 26. 18. 2 Cor. 4. 4. Eph. 2. 2. & 6. 12. <sup>x</sup> ver. 25. 26. ch. 3. 19. & 8. 12. & 9. 5. 29. <sup>y</sup> ch. 3. 14. & 8. 28. <sup>z</sup> Rom. 5. 18. Heb. 2. 9. <sup>aa</sup> ch. 18. 32. <sup>ab</sup> ch. 5. 45. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 8. 15, 26. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 3. 17. <sup>ae</sup> Ps. 89. 36. 37. <sup>af</sup> 1 Jo. 4. Is. 9. 7. & 53. 8. Ezek. 37. 25. Dan. 2. 44. & 7. 14. 27. Mic. 4. 7. <sup>ag</sup> Luke 10. 16. <sup>ah</sup> Tent. 18. 16. Mark 16. 16. <sup>ai</sup> ver. 46. ch. 1. 9. & 8. 12. & 9. 5.		

1 s spake  
not from  
2 s hath  
given  
3 s eternal:  
the things  
therefore  
which I  
speak,  
4 A hath

49 For <sup>a</sup>I <sup>1</sup>have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he <sup>2</sup>gave<sup>1</sup> me a commandment, <sup>b</sup>what I should say, and what I should speak.  
50 And I know that his commandment is life <sup>3</sup>everlasting; whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father <sup>4</sup>said unto me, so I speak.

CHAPTER 13.

<sup>o</sup>1 Jesus washeth his disciples' feet: exhorteth to humility: <sup>34</sup> commandeth them to love one another.<sup>1</sup>

5 s Jesus  
knowing

NOW <sup>a</sup>before the feast of the passover, <sup>b</sup>when Jesus knew<sup>1</sup> that <sup>c</sup>his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them <sup>e</sup>unto the end.

6 M Or,  
to the utter-  
most  
7 s during  
supper,  
8 s already  
9 s, Jesus,

2 And <sup>7</sup>supper being ended, <sup>1</sup>the devil having <sup>b</sup>now<sup>1</sup> put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray him<sup>9</sup>;

1 s came  
forth  
2 s goeth  
unto God,  
3 s layeth  
4 A he

3 Jesus<sup>1</sup> knowing <sup>a</sup>that the Father had given all things into his hands, and <sup>p</sup>that he <sup>1</sup>was come<sup>1</sup> from God, and <sup>2</sup>went to God;

5 s Then  
6 s the

4 <sup>7</sup>He<sup>1</sup> riseth from supper, and <sup>2</sup>laid<sup>1</sup> aside his garments; and <sup>3</sup>took a towel, and girded himself.

7 s So he  
cometh  
8 s. He

5 <sup>5</sup>After that<sup>1</sup> he poureth water into <sup>a</sup>a<sup>1</sup> bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe <sup>1</sup>them with the towel wherewith he was girded.

9 s under-  
stand

6 <sup>7</sup>Then cometh he<sup>1</sup> to Simon Peter<sup>8</sup>: and <sup>2</sup>Peter<sup>1</sup> saith unto him, Lord, <sup>a</sup>dost thou wash my feet?

7 Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; <sup>c</sup>but thou shalt <sup>7</sup>know<sup>1</sup> hereafter.

1 s bathed  
2 M Some  
anc auth.  
omit  
swee, and  
his feet.  
3 s him  
that

8 Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, <sup>a</sup>If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

9 Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also <sup>1</sup>my hands and <sup>1</sup>my head.

10 Jesus saith to him, He that is <sup>1</sup>washed<sup>1</sup> needeth not <sup>2</sup>save to wash <sup>1</sup>this feet, but is clean every whit: and <sup>7</sup>ye are clean, but not all.

11 For <sup>b</sup>he knew <sup>3</sup>who<sup>1</sup> should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

A D. 33.  
a ch. 8. 28.  
& 14. 10.  
b Dent. 18. 18.

c Mat. 23. 8.  
d Luke 6. 46.  
e 1 Cor. 8. 6.  
& 12. 3.  
Phil. 2. 11.  
f Luke 22. 27.

g Rom. 12. 10.  
Gal. 6. 1. 2.  
1 Pet. 5. 5.  
h Mat. 11. 29.  
Phil. 2. 5.  
i 1 Pet. 2. 21.  
j 1 John 2. 6.

k Mat. 26. 2.  
l Mat. 10. 24.  
m Luke 6. 40.  
n ch. 15. 20.  
o ch. 12. 21.  
& 17. 1. 11.

p James 1. 25.

q ver. 27.  
r Luke 22. 3.

s ver. 21.  
Ps. 41. 9.  
Mat. 26. 23.  
t Mat. 11. 27.

u 28. 18.  
ch. 3. 25.  
v 17. 2.  
w 1 Cor. 15. 36.  
x Acts 2. 8.  
y ch. 8. 42.

z 16. 28.  
1 Or, From  
henceforth.  
ch. 14. 29.  
& 16. 4.

aa Luke 22. 27.  
Phil. 2. 7. 8.  
ab Mat. 10. 40.  
ac 25. 40.  
ad Luke 10. 16.

ae Mat. 26. 21.  
af Mark 14. 18.  
ag Luke 22. 21.  
ah ch. 12. 27.

ai Acts 1. 17.  
aj 1 John 2. 19.  
ak Gr. he.

al Mat. 3. 14.  
am ch. 19. 26.  
an 23. 2.  
ao 21. 7. 20.  
ap 24.

aq ver. 12.

ar ch. 3. 5.  
as 1 Cor. 6. 11.  
at Eph. 5. 26.  
au Tit. 3. 5.  
av Heb. 10. 22.

aw Or, morsel.

ax ch. 15. 3.  
ay Luke 22. 3.  
az ch. 6. 70.  
ba ch. 6. 61.

12 <sup>1</sup>So <sup>2</sup>after<sup>1</sup> he had washed their feet, and <sup>o</sup>had<sup>1</sup> taken his garments, and <sup>3</sup>was set<sup>1</sup> down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you?

13 <sup>7</sup>Ye call me <sup>4</sup>Master<sup>6</sup> and<sup>1</sup> Lord: and ye say well; for <sup>1</sup>so I am.

14 <sup>4</sup>If I then, <sup>7</sup>your Lord and<sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup>Master, have washed your feet<sup>8</sup>; <sup>1</sup>ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

15 For <sup>7</sup>I have given you an example, that ye <sup>5</sup>should do as I have done to you.

16 <sup>b</sup>Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>1</sup>The<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>servant is not greater than his lord; neither <sup>3</sup>he<sup>1</sup> that is sent greater than he that sent him.

17 <sup>k</sup>If ye know these things, <sup>4</sup>happy<sup>1</sup> are ye if ye do them.

18 <sup>7</sup>I speak not of you all: I know whom I <sup>5</sup>have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, <sup>m</sup>He that eateth <sup>6</sup>bread with me hath<sup>1</sup> lifted up his heel against me.

19 <sup>7</sup>Now<sup>1</sup> I tell you before it come<sup>8</sup>, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that <sup>7</sup>I am<sup>1</sup> he.

20 <sup>6</sup>Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

21 <sup>1</sup>When Jesus had thus said, <sup>2</sup>he was troubled in <sup>2</sup>spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that <sup>7</sup>one of you shall betray me.

22 <sup>3</sup>Then the<sup>1</sup> disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 <sup>4</sup>Now <sup>b</sup>there was leaning on<sup>1</sup> Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved.

24 Simon Peter therefore <sup>5</sup>beckoned<sup>1</sup> to him, <sup>6</sup>that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.

25 He <sup>7</sup>then lying<sup>1</sup> on Jesus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

26 Jesus <sup>8</sup>answered, <sup>1</sup>He it is, <sup>9</sup>to<sup>1</sup> whom I shall <sup>1</sup>give a<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup>sop, <sup>2</sup>when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the sop, he <sup>9</sup>gave it<sup>1</sup> to Judas <sup>6</sup>Iscariot, the son of Simon<sup>4</sup>.

27 <sup>9</sup>And after the sop <sup>5</sup>Satan entered<sup>1</sup> into him. <sup>6</sup>Then said Jesus<sup>1</sup> unto him, That thou doest, do quickly.

1 A  
2 S when  
3 S sat  
M Gr.  
reclined.  
4 A  
5 M Or,  
Teacher  
6 S, and,  
7 S the  
Lord  
and the  
8 S,

9 A also  
1 S A  
2 M Gr.  
bond-  
servant.  
3 S one  
M Gr. an  
apostle.  
4 S blessed  
5 M Or,  
chose  
6 S my  
bread  
M Many  
anc. auth.  
read his  
bread  
with me.  
7 S From  
hence-  
forth

8 A to pass  
9 M Or,  
I am  
1 A  
2 A the  
3 S The  
4 S There  
was at  
the table  
reclining  
in

5 S beckon-  
eth  
6 S and  
saith  
unto  
him, Tell  
us who  
it is of  
whom he  
spakeeth.  
7 S lean-  
ing back,  
as he was,  
8 S there-  
fore  
answer-  
eth,  
9 S for  
1 S dip the  
2 S and  
give it  
him. So  
3 S taketh  
and giv-  
eth it  
4 S Iscariot  
5 S then  
entered  
Satan  
6 S Jesus  
therefore  
saith

R.V.	Christ is the way,	St. JOHN 14.	the truth, and the life.	R.V.
	28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.	A.D. 33. a ver. 18, 28. Acts 1. 11.	3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, <sup>a</sup> I <sup>o</sup> will <sup>i</sup> come again, and <sup>i</sup> receive you unto myself; that <sup>b</sup> where I am, <i>there</i> ye may be also.	1 <sup>A</sup> will
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>box</i>	29 For some <sup>o</sup> of <i>them</i> <sup>i</sup> thought, because <sup>c</sup> Judas had the <sup>i</sup> bag, that Jesus <sup>o</sup> had <sup>i</sup> said unto him, Buy <sup>2</sup> those things that <sup>i</sup> we have need <sup>o</sup> of <sup>3</sup> against <sup>i</sup> the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor.	b ch. 12. 26. c 17. 24. 1 Thes. 4. 17. ch. 12. 6.	4 <sup>2</sup> And whither I go <sup>o</sup> ye know, and the way ye know. <sup>i</sup> 5 Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; <sup>4</sup> and how can we know <sup>i</sup> the way?	2 <sup>M</sup> Many anc.auth. And ... the way ye know (as A.V.). 3 <sup>S</sup> ye know the way. 4 <sup>S</sup> how know we 5 <sup>A</sup> and 6 <sup>S</sup> one 7 <sup>M</sup> Or, through 8 <sup>S</sup> would
2 <sup>S</sup> what things 3 <sup>S</sup> for	30 He then having received the sop went <sup>i</sup> immediately out: and it was night.	d Heb. 9. 8. e ch. 1. 17. f ch. 8. 32.	6 Jesus saith unto him, I am <sup>d</sup> the way, <sup>e</sup> the truth, and <sup>f</sup> the life: <sup>g</sup> no <sup>h</sup> man <sup>i</sup> cometh unto the Father, but <sup>7</sup> by me.	
4 <sup>S</sup> out straight-way 5 <sup>S</sup> When therefore 6 <sup>S</sup> saith, 7 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>was</i> 8 <sup>S</sup> ; and God shall	31 ¶ <sup>5</sup> Therefore, when <sup>i</sup> he was gone out, Jesus <sup>o</sup> said, <sup>1</sup> Now <sup>7</sup> is the Son of man glorified, and <sup>a</sup> God <sup>i</sup> is glorified in him. <sup>2</sup>	g ch. 1. 4. h 11. 25. i ch. 10. 9. k ch. 12. 23. l ch. 8. 19. m ch. 14. 15. n 1 Pet. 4. 11. o ch. 17. 1, 4-6. p ch. 12. 23.	7 <sup>i</sup> If ye had known me, ye <sup>8</sup> should <sup>i</sup> have known my Father also: <sup>o</sup> and <sup>i</sup> from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.	
9 <sup>A</sup> shall he	32 <sup>i</sup> If God be glorified in him, God shall also <sup>i</sup> glorify him in himself, and <sup>m</sup> shall <sup>i</sup> straightway <sup>9</sup> glorify him.		8 Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.	
1 <sup>S</sup> unto	33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: <sup>n</sup> and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say <sup>1</sup> to you.	q ch. 7. 34. r S. 21.	9 Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and <sup>9</sup> yet hast <sup>i</sup> thou not <sup>1</sup> known <sup>i</sup> me, Philip? <sup>2</sup> he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>i</sup> how sayest thou <sup>o</sup> then, <sup>i</sup> Shew us the Father?	9 <sup>S</sup> dost 1 <sup>S</sup> know
2 <sup>S</sup> that 3 <sup>A</sup> even 4 <sup>M</sup> Or, <i>even as I loved you, that ye also may &amp;c.</i>	34 <sup>A</sup> new commandment I give unto you, <sup>2</sup> That <sup>i</sup> ye love one another; <sup>3</sup> as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.	p ch. 12. 45. q Col. 1. 15. r Heb. 1. 3. s Lev. 19. 18. t ch. 15. 12, 17. u Eph. 5. 2. v 1 Thes. 4. 9. w James 2. 8. x 1 Pet. 1. 22. y 1 John 2, 7, 8. z 3. 11, 23. aa 4. 21. ab v. 20. ac ch. 10. 38. ad 17. 21, 23. ae 1 John 2. 5. af 4. 20. ag 5. 19. ah 7. 16. ai 8. 24. aj 12. 49.	10 Believeth thou not that <sup>i</sup> I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I <sup>2</sup> speak <sup>i</sup> unto you that <sup>i</sup> I speak not <sup>3</sup> of <sup>i</sup> myself: but the Father <sup>4</sup> that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.	2 <sup>S</sup> say 3 <sup>S</sup> from 4 <sup>S</sup> abiding in me doeth his
4 <sup>S</sup> saith	35 <sup>i</sup> By this shall all <sup>t</sup> men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.		11 Believe me that I <sup>t</sup> am in the Father, and the Father in me: <sup>9</sup> or else believe me for the very works' sake.	
5 <sup>A</sup> even	36 ¶ Simon Peter <sup>i</sup> said <sup>i</sup> unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered <sup>o</sup> him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but <sup>2</sup> thou shalt follow <sup>o</sup> me <sup>i</sup> afterwards.	ac ch. 21. 18. ad 2 Pet. 1. 14. ae ch. 5. 24. af 10. 38. ag Mat. 21. 21. ah Mark 16. 17. ai Luke 10. 17. aj Mat. 26. 33-35. ak Mark 14. 29-31. al Luke 22. 33, 34. am Mat. 7. 7. an 21. 22. ao Mark 11. 24. ap Luke 11. 9. aq ch. 15. 7, 16. ar 16. 21, 24. as James 1. 5. at 1 John 3. 22. au 5. 14.	12 <sup>2</sup> Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto <sup>5</sup> my <sup>i</sup> Father.	5 <sup>S</sup> the 6 <sup>S</sup> me 7 <sup>M</sup> Many anc.auth. omit me. 8 <sup>S</sup> that will I do. 9 <sup>A</sup> ye will 10 <sup>M</sup> Gr. make request of. 11 <sup>M</sup> Or, Advocate Or, Helper Gr. Paraclete.
6 <sup>S</sup> thee. 7 <sup>S</sup> answer-eth, 8 <sup>S</sup> me	37 Peter <sup>i</sup> said <sup>i</sup> unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee <sup>5</sup> now? I will <sup>o</sup> lay down my life for <sup>6</sup> thy sake. <sup>1</sup>		13 <sup>b</sup> And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.	
	38 Jesus <sup>i</sup> answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for <sup>6</sup> my sake? <sup>1</sup> Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.		14 If ye shall ask <sup>o</sup> any thing <sup>i</sup> in my name, <sup>7</sup> I will do <sup>i</sup> it. <sup>1</sup>	
	CHAPTER 14.		15 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>o</sup> If ye love me, <sup>8</sup> keep my commandments.	
9 <sup>M</sup> Or, believe in God	<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ comforteth his disciples: 6 professeth himself the way, the truth, and the life: 13 prayers in his name effectual. 16 He promiseth the Holy Ghost: 27 and leaveth his peace with them.	c ver. 21, 23. ch. 15. 10, 14. 1 John 5. 3.	16 And I will <sup>9</sup> pray the Father, and <sup>o</sup> he shall give you another <sup>1</sup> Comforter, that he may <sup>2</sup> abide <sup>i</sup> with you for ever <sup>3</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>S</sup> be 3 <sup>S</sup> ; 4 <sup>S</sup> ; 5 <sup>S</sup> ; for it behold-eth
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, abiding-places 2 <sup>S</sup> ; 3 <sup>S</sup> ; for	LET <sup>a</sup> not your heart be troubled: <sup>9</sup> ye believe in God, believe also in me.	d ver. 27. ch. 16. 22, 23. e ch. 15. 26. f 16. 7. g Rom. 8. 15, 26. h ch. 15. 26. i 16. 13. j 1 John 4. 6. k 1 Cor. 2. 14. l ch. 13. 33, 36.	17 <sup>7</sup> Even <sup>i</sup> the Spirit of truth <sup>4</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth <sup>i</sup> him not, neither knoweth him: <sup>o</sup> but <sup>i</sup> ye know him; for he	

R.V.	<i>The mutual love between</i>	St. JOHN 15.	<i>Christ and his members.</i>	R.V.
1 s abideth	1 dwellleth' with you, "and shall be in you.	A.D. 33.	31 But that the world may know that I love the Father <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>a</sup> as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.	1 s ,
2 s desolate [ <sup>m</sup> Or, orphans:] I come unto	18 <sup>b</sup> I will not leave you <sup>2c</sup> comfortless: 'I will come to' you. 19 Yet a little while, and the world <sup>3</sup> seeth' me no more; but <sup>4</sup> ye 'see' me: <sup>5</sup> because I live, <sup>6</sup> ye shall live also.	<sup>a</sup> 1 John 2. 27. <sup>b</sup> Mat. 28. 20. <sup>c</sup> Or, orphans. <sup>d</sup> ch. 10. 18. <sup>e</sup> Phil. 2. 8. <sup>f</sup> Heb. 5. 8. <sup>g</sup> ver. 3. 28. <sup>h</sup> fch. 16. 16. <sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 20.		
3 s behold-eth	20 <sup>a</sup> At' that day ye shall know that <sup>b</sup> I 'am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you.	<sup>k</sup> ver. 10. <sup>l</sup> ch. 10. 38. <sup>m</sup> & 17. 21, 23. <sup>n</sup> 26.	CHAPTER 15. <sup>o</sup> 1 <i>The consolation and mutual love between Christ and his members.</i> 18 <i>Comfort in the hatred and persecution of the world.</i> 26 <i>Office of the Holy Ghost.</i>	
4 s behold <sup>m</sup> Or, and ye shall live	21 'He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself <sup>7</sup> to' him.	<sup>1</sup> ver. 15, 21. <sup>2</sup> 1 John 2. 5. & 5. 3. <sup>3</sup> Mat. 15. 13.	I AM the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.	
6 s In	22 'Judas <sup>8</sup> saith unto him, <sup>o</sup> not Iscariot,' Lord, 'how is it' that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?	<sup>4</sup> Luke 6. 16. <sup>5</sup> ch. 13. 10. & 17. 17. <sup>6</sup> Eph. 5. 26. <sup>7</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 22. <sup>8</sup> Col. 1. 23. <sup>9</sup> 1 John 2. 6.	2 <sup>k</sup> Every branch in me that beareth not fruit <sup>2</sup> he taketh <sup>3</sup> away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he 'purgeth' it, that it may <sup>4</sup> bring forth' more fruit.	2 A , 3 A it 4 s cleans-eth 5 s bear
7 s unto	23 Jesus answered and said unto him, <sup>2</sup> If a man love me, he will keep my <sup>1</sup> words': and my Father will love him, <sup>3</sup> and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.	<sup>10</sup> ver. 15. <sup>11</sup> 1 John 2. 24. <sup>12</sup> Rev. 3. 20. <sup>13</sup> ver. 10. <sup>14</sup> ch. 6. 19, 38. <sup>15</sup> & 7. 16. <sup>16</sup> & 8. 28. <sup>17</sup> & 12. 49. <sup>18</sup> Hos. 14. 8. <sup>19</sup> Phil. 1. 11. & 4. 13. <sup>20</sup> <sup>a</sup> <i>severed from me</i> , Acts 4. 12. <sup>21</sup> Mat. 3. 10. & 7. 19. <sup>22</sup> ver. 16. <sup>23</sup> Luke 24. 49. <sup>24</sup> ch. 15. 26. <sup>25</sup> & 16. 7. <sup>26</sup> ch. 2. 22. <sup>27</sup> & 12. 16. <sup>28</sup> & 16. 13. <sup>29</sup> 1 John 2. 20, 27. <sup>30</sup> ver. 16. <sup>31</sup> ch. 14. 13, 14. & 16. 23. <sup>32</sup> Mat. 5. 16. <sup>33</sup> Phil. 1. 11. <sup>34</sup> Phil. 4. 7. <sup>35</sup> Col. 3. 15. <sup>36</sup> ch. 8. 51. <sup>37</sup> & 13. 25. <sup>38</sup> ver. 1. <sup>39</sup> f ver. 3. 18. <sup>40</sup> ch. 14. 15, 21, 23. <sup>41</sup> ver. 12. <sup>42</sup> ch. 16. 16. & 29. 17. <sup>43</sup> See ch. 5. 1-4. <sup>44</sup> & 10. 39. <sup>45</sup> Phil. 2. 6. <sup>46</sup> ch. 13. 19. <sup>47</sup> & 16. 4. <sup>48</sup> ch. 16. 24. <sup>49</sup> & 17. 13. <sup>50</sup> 1 John 1. 4. <sup>51</sup> ch. 13. 34. <sup>52</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 9. <sup>53</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 7. <sup>54</sup> 1 John 3. 11. <sup>55</sup> & 4. 21. <sup>56</sup> ch. 12. 31. <sup>57</sup> & 16. 11. <sup>58</sup> 1 John 10. 11. <sup>59</sup> 15. <sup>60</sup> Rom. 5. 7, 8. <sup>61</sup> Eph. 5. 2. <sup>62</sup> 1 John 3. 16.	4 <sup>n</sup> Now' ye are clean <sup>7</sup> through' the word which I have spoken unto you. 4 <sup>n</sup> Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; <sup>5</sup> no more' can ye, except ye abide in me. 5 I am the vine, ye <sup>t</sup> are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same <sup>9</sup> bringeth forth' much <sup>t</sup> fruit: for <sup>1</sup> without' me ye can do nothing. 6 If a man abide not in me, <sup>2</sup> he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and <sup>2</sup> men' gather them, and cast <sup>t</sup> them into the fire, and they are burned. 7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, <sup>3a</sup> ye shall ask what' ye will, and it shall be done unto you. 8 <sup>b</sup> Herein <sup>4</sup> is my Father glorified, <sup>5</sup> that ye bear much fruit; <sup>6a</sup> so' shall ye be my disciples. 9 <sup>7</sup> As' the Father hath loved me, <sup>8</sup> so have I' loved you: <sup>9</sup> continue' ye in my love. 10 <sup>7</sup> If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. 11 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy <sup>1</sup> might remain' in you, and <sup>4</sup> that your joy <sup>2</sup> might be full'. 12 <sup>m</sup> This is my commandment, <sup>3</sup> that' ye love one another, <sup>4</sup> as I have loved you. 13 <sup>p</sup> Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.	2 A , 3 A it 4 s cleans-eth 5 s bear 6 s Al-ready 7 s be-cause of 8 s so neither 9 s beareth 1 s apart from 2 s they 3 s ask whatso-ever 4 m Or, was 5 m Many ane.auth. read that ye bear much fruit, and be my disciples. 6 s and so 7 s Even as 8 s I also have 9 s abide 1 s may be 2 s may be fulfilled. 3 s that 4 A even
8 s unto <sup>a</sup> Not Iscariot)	22 'Judas <sup>8</sup> saith unto him, <sup>o</sup> not Iscariot,' Lord, 'how is it' that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?			
9 s what is come to pass	23 Jesus answered and said unto him, <sup>2</sup> If a man love me, he will keep my <sup>1</sup> words': and my Father will love him, <sup>3</sup> and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.			
1 s word	24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my <sup>2</sup> sayings': and <sup>7</sup> the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's <sup>3</sup> which' sent me.			
2 s words	25 'These things have I spoken unto you, <sup>6</sup> being yet present' with you.			
3 s who	26 But <sup>2</sup> the 'Comforter, <sup>7</sup> which is the Holy Ghost,' whom the Father will send in my name, <sup>2</sup> he shall teach you all things, and bring <sup>o</sup> all things' to your remembrance <sup>8</sup> , whatsoever I have' said unto you.			
4 A ¶	27 'Peace I leave with you'; my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. 'Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be <sup>1</sup> afraid'.			
5 s while yet abiding	28 Ye <sup>o</sup> have' heard how <sup>1</sup> I said <sup>2</sup> unto' you, I go away, and <sup>3</sup> come <sup>o</sup> again' unto you. If ye loved me, ye would 'rejoice,' because <sup>o</sup> I said, 'I go unto the Father: for <sup>4</sup> my' Father is greater than I.			
6 m Or, Advocate Or, Helper Gr. Paraclete.	29 And <sup>k</sup> now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye <sup>6</sup> might' believe.			
7 s even the Holy Spirit,	30 <sup>7</sup> Hereafter I will not talk' much with you <sup>8</sup> : 'I' for the prince of <sup>9</sup> this' world cometh', and' hath nothing in me <sup>2</sup> .			
8 s all that I				
9 s ;				
1 s fearful.				
2 s to				
3 A I				
4 s have, rejoiced,				
5 s the				
6 s may				
7 s I will no more speak				
8 s ,				
9 s the				
1 s ; and he				
2 s ;				



R.V.	The promise of	St. JOHN 16.	the Holy Ghost.	R.V.
1 S the things which	14 <sup>a</sup> Ye are my friends, if ye do <sup>u</sup> whatsoever <sup>1</sup> I command you.	A. D. 33. <sup>a</sup> See Mat. 12. 50. ch. 14. 15, 23. <sup>b</sup> Luke 24. 48. Acts 1. 8, 21, 22. <sup>c</sup> 2. 32. <sup>d</sup> 3. 15. <sup>e</sup> 4. 23, 33. <sup>f</sup> 5. 32. <sup>g</sup> 10. 39. <sup>h</sup> 15. 31. <sup>i</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 1. <sup>j</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 16. <sup>k</sup> Luke 1. 2. <sup>l</sup> John 1. 1, 2.	27 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>b</sup> ye also <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> bear witness, because <sup>c</sup> ye have been with me from the beginning.	1 M Or, and bear ye also witness
2 S No longer do I call you	15 <sup>2</sup> Henceforth I call you not <sup>3</sup> servants; for the <sup>4</sup> servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; <sup>d</sup> for all things that I <sup>e</sup> have heard of <sup>1</sup> my Father I have made known unto you.	CHAPTER 16. <sup>o</sup> 1 Christ comforteth his disciples against tribulation by the promise of the Holy Ghost, &c. 23 Prayers made in his name are acceptable to his Father. 33 Peace in Christ, and in the world affliction. <sup>1</sup>		
3 M Gr. bond-servants.	16 <sup>6</sup> Ye <sup>6</sup> have not chosen <sup>1</sup> me, but I <sup>7</sup> have chosen <sup>1</sup> you, and <sup>8</sup> ordained <sup>1</sup> you, that ye should go and <sup>9</sup> bring forth <sup>1</sup> fruit, and that your fruit should <sup>1</sup> remain <sup>1</sup> : that <sup>u</sup> whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.		THESE things have I spoken unto you, that ye <sup>1</sup> should not be <sup>2</sup> offended. <sup>1</sup>	2 S made to stumble.
4 M Gr. bond-servant.	17 <sup>2</sup> These things I command you, that ye <sup>2</sup> love one another.		2 <sup>h</sup> They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the <sup>3</sup> time <sup>1</sup> cometh, <sup>k</sup> that whosoever killeth you <sup>4</sup> will <sup>1</sup> think that he <sup>5</sup> doeth God service. <sup>1</sup>	3 S hour
5 S heard from	18 <sup>u</sup> If the world <sup>3</sup> hate <sup>1</sup> you, <sup>4</sup> ye know that it <sup>5</sup> hated me before it hated you.		3 And <sup>m</sup> these things will they do <sup>o</sup> unto you <sup>1</sup> , because they have not known the Father, nor me.	4 S shall
6 S did not choose	19 <sup>4</sup> If ye were of the world, the world would love <sup>6</sup> his <sup>1</sup> own: but <sup>7</sup> because ye are not of the world, but I <sup>7</sup> have chosen <sup>1</sup> you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.		4 But <sup>2</sup> these things have I <sup>6</sup> told <sup>1</sup> you, that when <sup>7</sup> the time shall come, ye may remember <sup>8</sup> that I told you <sup>o</sup> of them <sup>1</sup> . And <sup>9</sup> these things I said not unto you <sup>9</sup> at <sup>1</sup> the beginning, because I was with you.	5 S offereth service unto God.
7 S chose	20 Remember the word that I said unto you, <sup>8 2</sup> The servant <sup>1</sup> is not greater than his lord. If they <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> persecuted me, they will also persecute you; <sup>u</sup> if they <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> kept my <sup>9</sup> saying <sup>1</sup> , they will keep <sup>1</sup> your's <sup>1</sup> also.		5 But now <sup>u</sup> I go <sup>1</sup> my way to <sup>1</sup> him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?	6 S spoken unto
8 S A servant	21 But <sup>a</sup> all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me.		6 But because I have <sup>2</sup> said <sup>1</sup> these things unto you, <sup>9</sup> sorrow hath filled your heart.	7 S their hour is
9 M Gr. bond-servant.	22 <sup>d</sup> If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: <sup>7</sup> but now they have no <sup>2 9</sup> cloke <sup>1</sup> for their sin.		7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth: It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, <sup>2</sup> the <sup>3</sup> Comforter will not come unto you; but <sup>c</sup> if I <sup>4</sup> depart <sup>1</sup> , I will send him unto you.	8 A them, how
9 S word,	23 <sup>h</sup> He that hateth me hateth my Father also.		8 And <sup>u</sup> when he is come, <sup>6</sup> he will <sup>e</sup> reprove the world <sup>1</sup> of sin, and of righteousness, and of <sup>7</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> :	9 S from
1 S yours	24 If I had not done among them <sup>m</sup> the works which none other <sup>o</sup> man <sup>1</sup> did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.		9 <sup>2</sup> Of sin, because they believe not on me;	1 S unto
	25 But <sup>u</sup> this cometh to pass, that the word <sup>3</sup> might <sup>1</sup> be fulfilled that is written in their law, <sup>7</sup> They hated me without a cause.		10 <sup>4</sup> Of righteousness, <sup>7</sup> because I go to <sup>8</sup> my <sup>1</sup> Father, and ye <sup>9</sup> see <sup>1</sup> me no more;	2 S spoken
	26 <sup>2</sup> But when the <sup>4</sup> Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, <sup>even</sup> the Spirit of truth, which <sup>5</sup> proceedeth from the Father, <sup>9</sup> he shall <sup>6</sup> testify <sup>1</sup> of me:		11 <sup>u</sup> Of <sup>7</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> , because <sup>2</sup> the prince of this world <sup>1</sup> is <sup>1</sup> judged.	3 M Or, Advocate Or, Helper Gr. Paraclete.
			12 I have yet many things to say unto you, <sup>1</sup> but ye cannot bear them now.	4 S go,
			13 Howbeit when he, <sup>t</sup> the Spirit of truth, is come, <sup>h</sup> he <sup>2</sup> will <sup>1</sup> guide you into all <sup>3</sup> truth <sup>1</sup> : for he shall not speak <sup>4</sup> of <sup>1</sup> himself; but <sup>u</sup> whatsoever <sup>1</sup> he shall hear, <sup>6</sup> that <sup>1</sup> shall he speak; and he <sup>7</sup> will shew you things <sup>1</sup> , to come.	5 A he,
				6 S will convict the world in respect
				7 S judgement
				8 S the
				9 S behold
				1 S hath been
				2 S shall
				3 A the
				4 S from
				5 S what things soever
				6 S these
				7 S shall declare unto you the things that are

R.V.	Christ comforteth	St. JOHN 17.	his disciples.	R.V.
1 S take	14 He shall glorify me : for he shall <sup>1</sup> receive <sup>1</sup> of mine, and shall <sup>2</sup> shew <sup>1</sup> it unto you.	A. D. 33. " ver. 23.	26 <sup>1a</sup> At <sup>1</sup> that day ye shall ask in my name : and I say not unto you, that I will <sup>2</sup> pray the Father for you <sup>3</sup> :	1 S In
2 S declare	15 <sup>b</sup> All things <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> the Father hath are mine : therefore said I, that he <sup>4</sup> shall take <sup>1</sup> of mine, and shall <sup>2</sup> shew <sup>1</sup> it unto you.	b Mat. 11. 27. ch. 3. 35. & 13. 3. & 17. 10. " ch. 14. 21. 25.	27 <sup>c</sup> For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and <sup>d</sup> have believed that I came <sup>e</sup> out from God. <sup>1</sup>	2 M (ir. make re- quest of. 3 S ;
3 S whatsoever	16 <sup>a</sup> A little while, and ye <sup>5</sup> shall not see me : <sup>1</sup> and again <sup>6</sup> , a little while, and ye shall see me <sup>7</sup> , <sup>9</sup> because I go to the Father <sup>1</sup> .	d ver. 31. ch. 3. 35. & 17. 5. " ver. 10. ch. 7. 33. & 13. 35. & 14. 19. f ch. 13. 3. 2 ver. 28. ch. 13. 3.	28 <sup>f</sup> I came <sup>g</sup> forth <sup>1</sup> from the Father, and am come into the world : again, I leave the world, and go <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the Father.	4 S forth from the Father. 5 S out
4 S taketh	17 <sup>6</sup> Then said some of his disciples among themselves, <sup>1</sup> What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye <sup>7</sup> shall not see me : <sup>1</sup> and again <sup>6</sup> , a little while, and ye shall see me : and, Because I go to the Father ?	h Or, parable. " ch. 21. 17.	29 His disciples <sup>7</sup> said unto him, <sup>1</sup> Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no <sup>8h</sup> proverb.	6 S unto 7 S say,
5 S behold me no more ;	18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while ? <sup>8</sup> we cannot tell <sup>1</sup> what he saith.	i ver. 27. ch. 17. 8.	30 Now <sup>9</sup> are we sure <sup>1</sup> that <sup>i</sup> thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee : by this <sup>k</sup> we believe that thou camest forth from God.	6 S unto 7 S say, 8 M Or, parable 9 S know we
6 S Some of his disciples therefore said one to another,	19 <sup>9</sup> Now Jesus knew <sup>1</sup> that they were desirous to ask him, and <sup>1</sup> said unto them, Do ye <sup>2</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> among yourselves <sup>3</sup> of <sup>1</sup> that I said, A little while, and ye <sup>4</sup> shall not see me : <sup>1</sup> and again <sup>6</sup> , a little while, and ye shall see me ?	i Mat. 26. 31. Mark 14. 27. " ch. 29. 10. " Or, his own home. " ch. 3. 35. & 14. 19, 11. " Is. 9. 6. ch. 14. 27. Rom. 5. 1. Eph. 2. 14. Col. 1. 20. " ch. 15. 19-21. 2 Tim. 3. 12. " ch. 14. 1. " Rom. 8. 37. 1 John 4. 4. & 5. 4. " Is. 26. 17. 2 ver. 6. " ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. " Luke 24. 41, 52. " ch. 14. 1, 27. & 20. Acts 2. 46. & 13. 59. 1 Pet. 1. 8. " Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. " Mat. 7. 7. ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16. " ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37. " Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 24. " 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 9. 2 ch. 15. 11. " ch. 3. 31. & 5. 35, 37. & 6. 25, 57. " 7. 29. & 10. 36. " Is. 42. " ch. 13. 31. & 14. 15. " ch. 4. 34. " Is. 53. & 9. 3. & 19. 30. " Or, parables. " ch. 14. 31. & 15. 10. " Or, parables.	31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe ?	2 S have I 3 S may
7 S behold me not ;	20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>5</sup> That <sup>1</sup> ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice : <sup>6</sup> and <sup>1</sup> ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy.	2 Tim. 3. 12. " Is. 26. 17. 2 ver. 6. " ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. " Luke 24. 41, 52. " ch. 14. 1, 27. & 20. Acts 2. 46. & 13. 59. 1 Pet. 1. 8. " Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. " Mat. 7. 7. ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16. " ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37. " Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 24. " 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 9. 2 ch. 15. 11. " ch. 3. 31. & 5. 35, 37. & 6. 25, 57. " 7. 29. & 10. 36. " Is. 42. " ch. 13. 31. & 14. 15. " ch. 4. 34. " Is. 53. & 9. 3. & 19. 30. " Or, parables. " ch. 14. 31. & 15. 10. " Or, parables.	32 <sup>1</sup> Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is <sup>o</sup> now <sup>1</sup> come, that ye shall be scattered, <sup>m</sup> every man to <sup>n</sup> his own, and shall leave me alone : and <sup>1p</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> I am not alone, because the Father is with me.	1 S yet
8 S We know not	21 <sup>a</sup> A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come : but <sup>6</sup> as soon as <sup>1</sup> she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for <sup>7</sup> joy that a man is born into the world.	2 Tim. 3. 12. " Is. 26. 17. 2 ver. 6. " ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. " Luke 24. 41, 52. " ch. 14. 1, 27. & 20. Acts 2. 46. & 13. 59. 1 Pet. 1. 8. " Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. " Mat. 7. 7. ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16. " ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37. " Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 24. " 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 9. 2 ch. 15. 11. " ch. 3. 31. & 5. 35, 37. & 6. 25, 57. " 7. 29. & 10. 36. " Is. 42. " ch. 13. 31. & 14. 15. " ch. 4. 34. " Is. 53. & 9. 3. & 19. 30. " Or, parables. " ch. 14. 31. & 15. 10. " Or, parables.	33 These things <sup>2</sup> I have <sup>1</sup> spoken unto you, that <sup>7</sup> in me ye <sup>3</sup> might <sup>1</sup> have peace. <sup>7</sup> In the world ye <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> have tribulation : <sup>4</sup> but be of good cheer ; <sup>5</sup> I have overcome the world.	2 S have I 3 S may
9 S Jesus perceived	22 <sup>9</sup> And ye <sup>8</sup> now therefore <sup>1</sup> have sorrow : but I will see you again, and <sup>a</sup> your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no <sup>b</sup> man taketh <sup>1</sup> from you.	2 Tim. 3. 12. " Is. 26. 17. 2 ver. 6. " ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. " Luke 24. 41, 52. " ch. 14. 1, 27. & 20. Acts 2. 46. & 13. 59. 1 Pet. 1. 8. " Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. " Mat. 7. 7. ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16. " ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37. " Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 24. " 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 9. 2 ch. 15. 11. " ch. 3. 31. & 5. 35, 37. & 6. 25, 57. " 7. 29. & 10. 36. " Is. 42. " ch. 13. 31. & 14. 15. " ch. 4. 34. " Is. 53. & 9. 3. & 19. 30. " Or, parables. " ch. 14. 31. & 15. 10. " Or, parables.	CHAPTER 17. <sup>o1</sup> <sup>1</sup> Christ prayeth to his Father to glorify him, 6 to preserve his apostles, 20 and all other believers. <sup>1</sup>	4 S things 5 S ; and lifting 6 S he 7 S the Son 8 S even as thou gavest him au- thority 9 S what- soever thou hast given him, to them he should give eternal life. 1 S should 2 S him whom thou didst send, even Jesus Christ. thou hast
1 A he	23 And in that day ye shall <sup>1</sup> ask me nothing. <sup>6</sup> Verily, verily, I say unto you, <sup>2</sup> Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, <sup>1</sup> he will give <sup>1t</sup> you <sup>3</sup> .	2 Tim. 3. 12. " Is. 26. 17. 2 ver. 6. " ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. " Luke 24. 41, 52. " ch. 14. 1, 27. & 20. Acts 2. 46. & 13. 59. 1 Pet. 1. 8. " Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. " Mat. 7. 7. ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16. " ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37. " Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 24. " 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 9. 2 ch. 15. 11. " ch. 3. 31. & 5. 35, 37. & 6. 25, 57. " 7. 29. & 10. 36. " Is. 42. " ch. 13. 31. & 14. 15. " ch. 4. 34. " Is. 53. & 9. 3. & 19. 30. " Or, parables. " ch. 14. 31. & 15. 10. " Or, parables.	THESE <sup>4</sup> words <sup>1</sup> spake Jesus <sup>5</sup> , and lifted <sup>1</sup> up his eyes to heaven, <sup>6</sup> and <sup>1</sup> said, Father, <sup>2</sup> the hour is come ; glorify thy Son, that <sup>7</sup> thy Son also <sup>1</sup> may glorify thee :	4 S things 5 S ; and lifting 6 S he 7 S the Son 8 S even as thou gavest him au- thority 9 S what- soever thou hast given him, to them he should give eternal life. 1 S should 2 S him whom thou didst send, even Jesus Christ. thou hast
2 S inquire	24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name : ask, and ye shall receive, <sup>9</sup> that your joy may be <sup>4</sup> full <sup>1</sup> .	2 Tim. 3. 12. " Is. 26. 17. 2 ver. 6. " ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. " Luke 24. 41, 52. " ch. 14. 1, 27. & 20. Acts 2. 46. & 13. 59. 1 Pet. 1. 8. " Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. " Mat. 7. 7. ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16. " ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37. " Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 24. " 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 9. 2 ch. 15. 11. " ch. 3. 31. & 5. 35, 37. & 6. 25, 57. " 7. 29. & 10. 36. " Is. 42. " ch. 13. 31. & 14. 15. " ch. 4. 34. " Is. 53. & 9. 3. & 19. 30. " Or, parables. " ch. 14. 31. & 15. 10. " Or, parables.	2 <sup>8b</sup> As thou hast given him power <sup>1</sup> over all flesh, that <sup>9</sup> he should give eternal life to as many <sup>d</sup> as thou hast given him <sup>1</sup> .	4 S things 5 S ; and lifting 6 S he 7 S the Son 8 S even as thou gavest him au- thority 9 S what- soever thou hast given him, to them he should give eternal life. 1 S should 2 S him whom thou didst send, even Jesus Christ. thou hast
3 S concerning this,	25 These things have I spoken unto you in <sup>6</sup> proverbs : <sup>7</sup> but the time <sup>1</sup> cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in <sup>6n</sup> proverbs, but <sup>8</sup> I shall shew <sup>1</sup> you plainly of the Father.	2 Tim. 3. 12. " Is. 26. 17. 2 ver. 6. " ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. " Luke 24. 41, 52. " ch. 14. 1, 27. & 20. Acts 2. 46. & 13. 59. 1 Pet. 1. 8. " Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. " Mat. 7. 7. ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16. " ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37. " Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 24. " 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 9. 2 ch. 15. 11. " ch. 3. 31. & 5. 35, 37. & 6. 25, 57. " 7. 29. & 10. 36. " Is. 42. " ch. 13. 31. & 14. 15. " ch. 4. 34. " Is. 53. & 9. 3. & 19. 30. " Or, parables. " ch. 14. 31. & 15. 10. " Or, parables.	3 And <sup>c</sup> this is life eternal, that they <sup>1</sup> might <sup>1</sup> know thee <sup>7</sup> the only true God, and <sup>2</sup> Jesus Christ, <sup>h</sup> whom thou hast sent. <sup>1</sup>	4 S things 5 S ; and lifting 6 S he 7 S the Son 8 S even as thou gavest him au- thority 9 S what- soever thou hast given him, to them he should give eternal life. 1 S should 2 S him whom thou didst send, even Jesus Christ. thou hast
4 S behold me not,	26 <sup>1a</sup> At <sup>1</sup> that day ye shall ask in my name : and I say not unto you, that I will <sup>2</sup> pray the Father for you <sup>3</sup> :	2 Tim. 3. 12. " Is. 26. 17. 2 ver. 6. " ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. " Luke 24. 41, 52. " ch. 14. 1, 27. & 20. Acts 2. 46. & 13. 59. 1 Pet. 1. 8. " Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. " Mat. 7. 7. ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16. " ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37. " Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 24. " 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 9. 2 ch. 15. 11. " ch. 3. 31. & 5. 35, 37. & 6. 25, 57. " 7. 29. & 10. 36. " Is. 42. " ch. 13. 31. & 14. 15. " ch. 4. 34. " Is. 53. & 9. 3. & 19. 30. " Or, parables. " ch. 14. 31. & 15. 10. " Or, parables.	4 <sup>i</sup> thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee : by this <sup>k</sup> we believe that thou camest forth from God.	4 S things 5 S ; and lifting 6 S he 7 S the Son 8 S even as thou gavest him au- thority 9 S what- soever thou hast given him, to them he should give eternal life. 1 S should 2 S him whom thou didst send, even Jesus Christ. thou hast
5 S that	27 <sup>c</sup> For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and <sup>d</sup> have believed that I came <sup>e</sup> out from God. <sup>1</sup>	2 Tim. 3. 12. " Is. 26. 17. 2 ver. 6. " ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. " Luke 24. 41, 52. " ch. 14. 1, 27. & 20. Acts 2. 46. & 13. 59. 1 Pet. 1. 8. " Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. " Mat. 7. 7. ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16. " ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37. " Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 24. " 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 9. 2 ch. 15. 11. " ch. 3. 31. & 5. 35, 37. & 6. 25, 57. " 7. 29. & 10. 36. " Is. 42. " ch. 13. 31. & 14. 15. " ch. 4. 34. " Is. 53. & 9. 3. & 19. 30. " Or, parables. " ch. 14. 31. & 15. 10. " Or, parables.	28 <sup>f</sup> I came <sup>g</sup> forth <sup>1</sup> from the Father, and am come into the world : again, I leave the world, and go <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the Father.	4 S things 5 S ; and lifting 6 S he 7 S the Son 8 S even as thou gavest him au- thority 9 S what- soever thou hast given him, to them he should give eternal life. 1 S should 2 S him whom thou didst send, even Jesus Christ. thou hast
6 S when	28 <sup>f</sup> I came <sup>g</sup> forth <sup>1</sup> from the Father, and am come into the world : again, I leave the world, and go <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the Father.	2 Tim. 3. 12. " Is. 26. 17. 2 ver. 6. " ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. " Luke 24. 41, 52. " ch. 14. 1, 27. & 20. Acts 2. 46. & 13. 59. 1 Pet. 1. 8. " Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. " Mat. 7. 7. ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16. " ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37. " Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 24. " 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 9. 2 ch. 15. 11. " ch. 3. 31. & 5. 35, 37. & 6. 25, 57. " 7. 29. & 10. 36. " Is. 42. " ch. 13. 31. & 14. 15. " ch. 4. 34. " Is. 53. & 9. 3. & 19. 30. " Or, parables. " ch. 14. 31. & 15. 10. " Or, parables.	29 His disciples <sup>7</sup> said unto him, <sup>1</sup> Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no <sup>8h</sup> proverb.	4 S things 5 S ; and lifting 6 S he 7 S the Son 8 S even as thou gavest him au- thority 9 S what- soever thou hast given him, to them he should give eternal life. 1 S should 2 S him whom thou didst send, even Jesus Christ. thou hast
7 A the	29 His disciples <sup>7</sup> said unto him, <sup>1</sup> Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no <sup>8h</sup> proverb.	2 Tim. 3. 12. " Is. 26. 17. 2 ver. 6. " ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. " Luke 24. 41, 52. " ch. 14. 1, 27. & 20. Acts 2. 46. & 13. 59. 1 Pet. 1. 8. " Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. " Mat. 7. 7. ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16. " ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37. " Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 24. " 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 9. 2 ch. 15. 11. " ch. 3. 31. & 5. 35, 37. & 6. 25, 57. " 7. 29. & 10. 36. " Is. 42. " ch. 13. 31. & 14. 15. " ch. 4. 34. " Is. 53. & 9. 3. & 19. 30. " Or, parables. " ch. 14. 31. & 15. 10. " Or, parables.	30 Now <sup>9</sup> are we sure <sup>1</sup> that <sup>i</sup> thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee : by this <sup>k</sup> we believe that thou camest forth from God.	4 S things 5 S ; and lifting 6 S he 7 S the Son 8 S even as thou gavest him au- thority 9 S what- soever thou hast given him, to them he should give eternal life. 1 S should 2 S him whom thou didst send, even Jesus Christ. thou hast
8 S there-fore now	30 Now <sup>9</sup> are we sure <sup>1</sup> that <sup>i</sup> thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee : by this <sup>k</sup> we believe that thou camest forth from God.	2 Tim. 3. 12. " Is. 26. 17. 2 ver. 6. " ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. " Luke 24. 41, 52. " ch. 14. 1, 27. & 20. Acts 2. 46. & 13. 59. 1 Pet. 1. 8. " Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. " Mat. 7. 7. ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16. " ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37. " Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 24. " 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 9. 2 ch. 15. 11. " ch. 3. 31. & 5. 35, 37. & 6. 25, 57. " 7. 29. & 10. 36. " Is. 42. " ch. 13. 31. & 14. 15. " ch. 4. 34. " Is. 53. & 9. 3. & 19. 30. " Or, parables. " ch. 14. 31. & 15. 10. " Or, parables.	31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe ?	4 S things 5 S ; and lifting 6 S he 7 S the Son 8 S even as thou gavest him au- thority 9 S what- soever thou hast given him, to them he should give eternal life. 1 S should 2 S him whom thou didst send, even Jesus Christ. thou hast
9 S one taketh away	31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe ?	2 Tim. 3. 12. " Is. 26. 17. 2 ver. 6. " ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. " Luke 24. 41, 52. " ch. 14. 1, 27. & 20. Acts 2. 46. & 13. 59. 1 Pet. 1. 8. " Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. " Mat. 7. 7. ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16. " ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37. " Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 24. " 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 9. 2 ch. 15. 11. " ch. 3. 31. & 5. 35, 37. & 6. 25, 57. " 7. 29. & 10. 36. " Is. 42. " ch. 13. 31. & 14. 15. " ch. 4. 34. " Is. 53. & 9. 3. & 19. 30. " Or, parables. " ch. 14. 31. & 15. 10. " Or, parables.	32 <sup>1</sup> Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is <sup>o</sup> now <sup>1</sup> come, that ye shall be scattered, <sup>m</sup> every man to <sup>n</sup> his own, and shall leave me alone : and <sup>1p</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> I am not alone, because the Father is with me.	4 S things 5 S ; and lifting 6 S he 7 S the Son 8 S even as thou gavest him au- thority 9 S what- soever thou hast given him, to them he should give eternal life. 1 S should 2 S him whom thou didst send, even Jesus Christ. thou hast
1 M Or, ask me no question	32 <sup>1</sup> Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is <sup>o</sup> now <sup>1</sup> come, that ye shall be scattered, <sup>m</sup> every man to <sup>n</sup> his own, and shall leave me alone : and <sup>1p</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> I am not alone, because the Father is with me.	2 Tim. 3. 12. " Is. 26. 17. 2 ver. 6. " ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. " Luke 24. 41, 52. " ch. 14. 1, 27. & 20. Acts 2. 46. & 13. 59. 1 Pet. 1. 8. " Dan. 7. 14. Mat. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. " Mat. 7. 7. ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16. " ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37. " Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 24. " 1 Cor. 8. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 9. 2 ch. 15. 11. " ch. 3. 31. & 5.		

thou me with thine own self with the glory<sup>a</sup> which I had with thee before the world was.

6<sup>1</sup> I<sup>o</sup> have<sup>1</sup> manifested thy name unto the men<sup>1c</sup> which<sup>1</sup> thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them<sup>2</sup> me; and they have kept thy word.

7 Now they<sup>3</sup> have known<sup>1</sup> that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are<sup>4</sup> of thee.<sup>1</sup>

8 For<sup>5</sup> I have given unto them the words<sup>2</sup> which thou gavest me<sup>1</sup>; and they<sup>o</sup> have<sup>1</sup> received them,<sup>a</sup> and<sup>6</sup> have known surely that I came out<sup>1</sup> from thee, and they<sup>o</sup> have<sup>1</sup> believed that thou didst send me.

9 I<sup>7</sup> pray for them: <sup>8</sup>I<sup>7</sup> pray not for the world, but for<sup>8</sup> them which<sup>1</sup> thou hast given me; for they are thine<sup>9</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

10 And all<sup>1</sup> mine are thine, and<sup>m</sup> thine are mine<sup>9</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and I am glorified in them.

11 <sup>2</sup>And<sup>o</sup> now<sup>1</sup> I am no more in the world,<sup>2</sup> but<sup>1</sup> these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, <sup>7</sup>keep<sup>3</sup> through thine own name those whom<sup>1</sup> thou hast given me,<sup>2</sup> that they may be one,<sup>4</sup> <sup>3</sup>as we are.

12 While I was with them<sup>o</sup> in the world,<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>I kept them in thy name<sup>5</sup>: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and<sup>6</sup> none of them is lost,<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>but the son of perdition; <sup>e</sup>that the scripture might be fulfilled.

13 <sup>2</sup>And now come I<sup>o</sup> to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they<sup>7</sup> might<sup>1</sup> have my joy fulfilled in themselves.

14 <sup>1</sup>I have given them thy word; <sup>2</sup>and the world<sup>o</sup> hath<sup>1</sup> hated them, because they are not of the world,<sup>a</sup> even as I am not of the world.

15 I<sup>8</sup> pray not that thou should'st take them<sup>9</sup> out of<sup>1</sup> the world, but<sup>1</sup> that thou should'st keep them<sup>1</sup> from<sup>2</sup> the evil<sup>3</sup>.

16 <sup>m</sup>They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. 17 <sup>1</sup>Sanctify them<sup>2</sup> through thy<sup>1</sup> truth: <sup>2</sup>thy word is truth.

18 <sup>2</sup>As thou<sup>6</sup> hast sent<sup>1</sup> me into the world, even so<sup>7</sup> have I also sent<sup>1</sup> them into the world.

19 And<sup>u</sup> for their sakes I<sup>1</sup> sanctify myself, that they<sup>8</sup> also might be<sup>2</sup> sanctified through the<sup>1</sup> truth.

A.D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 1, 2.  
<sup>1</sup> 10. 30.  
<sup>2</sup> 14. 9.  
<sup>3</sup> Phil. 2. 6.  
<sup>4</sup> col. 1. 15, 17.  
<sup>5</sup> Heb. 1. 3, 10.

<sup>6</sup> ver. 26.  
<sup>7</sup> Ps. 22, 22.  
<sup>8</sup> ver. 2, 9, 11.  
<sup>9</sup> ch. 6. 37, 38.  
<sup>10</sup> 16. 28.  
<sup>11</sup> 15. 19.

<sup>12</sup> ver. 11, 22, 23.  
<sup>13</sup> ch. 10. 16.  
<sup>14</sup> Rom. 12. 5.  
<sup>15</sup> Gal. 3. 28.  
<sup>16</sup> ch. 10. 38.  
<sup>17</sup> 14. 11.

<sup>18</sup> Joh. 14. 29.  
<sup>19</sup> 1 John 1. 3.  
<sup>20</sup> 3. 24.  
<sup>21</sup> ch. 8. 28.  
<sup>22</sup> 12. 49.  
<sup>23</sup> 14. 10.

<sup>24</sup> ver. 25.  
<sup>25</sup> ch. 16. 27, 30.  
<sup>26</sup> 1 Col. 3. 14.  
<sup>27</sup> 1 John 5. 19.  
<sup>28</sup> ch. 12. 25.

<sup>29</sup> 14. 3.

<sup>30</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 17.

<sup>31</sup> ch. 16. 15.

<sup>32</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>33</sup> ch. 13. 1.

<sup>34</sup> 16. 28.

<sup>35</sup> ch. 15. 21.

<sup>36</sup> 16. 3.

<sup>37</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 5.

<sup>38</sup> Jude 1.

<sup>39</sup> ch. 7. 29.

<sup>40</sup> 8. 55.

<sup>41</sup> 10. 15.

<sup>42</sup> ver. 8.

<sup>43</sup> ch. 16. 27.

<sup>44</sup> ver. 21, &c.

<sup>45</sup> ch. 10. 30.

<sup>46</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>47</sup> ch. 15. 15.

<sup>48</sup> ch. 6. 39.

<sup>49</sup> 10. 28.

<sup>50</sup> Heb. 2. 13.

<sup>51</sup> ch. 15. 9.

<sup>52</sup> ch. 18. 9.

<sup>53</sup> 1 John 2. 19.

<sup>54</sup> ch. 6. 70.

<sup>55</sup> 13. 18.

<sup>56</sup> Ps. 109. 8.

<sup>57</sup> Acts 1. 20.

<sup>58</sup> ver. 8.

<sup>59</sup> ch. 15. 18.

<sup>60</sup> 19.

<sup>61</sup> 1 John 3. 13.

<sup>62</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>63</sup> ch. 8. 23.

<sup>64</sup> Mat. 26. 26.

<sup>65</sup> Mark 14. 32.

<sup>66</sup> Luke 22. 39.

<sup>67</sup> 2 Sam. 15. 23.

<sup>68</sup> Mat. 6. 13.

<sup>69</sup> Gal. 1. 4.

<sup>70</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 2.

<sup>71</sup> 1 John 5. 18.

<sup>72</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>73</sup> ch. 15. 3.

<sup>74</sup> Acts 15. 9.

<sup>75</sup> Eph. 5. 26.

<sup>76</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 22.

<sup>77</sup> P. Luke 21. 37.

<sup>78</sup> & 22. 39.

<sup>79</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 28.

<sup>80</sup> Ps. 119. 142.

<sup>81</sup> 101.

<sup>82</sup> ch. 8. 40.

<sup>83</sup> ch. 20. 21.

<sup>84</sup> Mat. 26. 47.

<sup>85</sup> Mark 14. 43.

<sup>86</sup> Luke 22. 47.

<sup>87</sup> Acts 1. 16.

<sup>88</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 2.

<sup>89</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 7.

<sup>90</sup> Heb. 10. 10.

<sup>91</sup> Or, truly sanctified.

20 Neither<sup>1</sup> pray I for these alone,<sup>1</sup> but for them also<sup>2</sup> which shall<sup>1</sup> believe on me through their word;

21 <sup>1</sup>That they<sup>2</sup> all may be one;<sup>1</sup> as<sup>6</sup> thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be<sup>o</sup> one<sup>1</sup> in us: that the world may believe that thou<sup>4</sup> hast sent<sup>1</sup> me.

22 And the glory which thou<sup>5</sup> gavest<sup>1</sup> me I have given<sup>6</sup> them; <sup>7</sup>that they may be one, even as we<sup>1</sup> are one:<sup>1</sup>

23 I in them, and thou in me, <sup>1</sup>that they may be<sup>8</sup> made perfect in one; and<sup>1</sup> that the world may know that thou<sup>9</sup> hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.<sup>1</sup>

24 <sup>2</sup>Father, <sup>1</sup>I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am<sup>1</sup>; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: <sup>2</sup>for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

25 O righteous Father, <sup>2</sup>the world<sup>2</sup> hath not known thee; but<sup>1</sup> I have known thee, and<sup>3</sup> these have known that thou hast sent me.<sup>1</sup>

26 <sup>2</sup>And I<sup>3</sup> have declared<sup>1</sup> unto them thy name, and will<sup>4</sup> declare it:<sup>1</sup> that the love<sup>b</sup> wherewith thou<sup>5</sup> hast loved<sup>1</sup> me may be in them, and I in them.

but I knew thee; and these knew that thou didst send me; <sup>3</sup>made known <sup>4</sup>make it known; <sup>5</sup>lovedst

## CHAPTER 18.

01 Judas betrayeth Jesus. 10 Peter smiteth off Malchus' ear. 12 Jesus is taken, and led unto Annas and Caiaphas. 15 Peter's denial. 28 Jesus arraigned before Pilate.<sup>1</sup>

WHEN Jesus had spoken these words, <sup>1</sup>he went forth with his disciples over<sup>2</sup> the<sup>1</sup> brook<sup>2</sup> Cedron,<sup>1</sup> where was a garden, into the which he entered,<sup>3</sup> and his disciples. 2 <sup>1</sup>And<sup>1</sup> Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: <sup>2</sup>for Jesus<sup>5</sup> oftentimes<sup>1</sup> resorted thither with his disciples.

3 <sup>1</sup>Judas then, having received<sup>6</sup> a band of men<sup>1</sup> and officers from the chief priests and<sup>7</sup> Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

4 Jesus therefore, knowing all

1<sup>s</sup> for these only do I pray, <sup>m</sup>Gr. make request.

2<sup>s</sup> that 3<sup>s</sup> may all be one; even

4<sup>s</sup> didst send 5<sup>s</sup> hast given

6<sup>s</sup> A unto 7<sup>s</sup> are one;

8<sup>s</sup> perfected into one; 9<sup>s</sup> didst send me, and lovedst them, even as thou lovedst me.

1<sup>s</sup> that which [M Many an. auth. read those whom] thou hast given me, I will that, where I am, they also may be with me

2<sup>s</sup> knew thee not, thou didst

3<sup>s</sup> made known 4<sup>s</sup> make it known; 5<sup>s</sup> lovedst

1<sup>m</sup> Or, ravine Gr. winter-torrent.

2<sup>s</sup> Kidron, <sup>m</sup>Or, of the Cedars

3<sup>s</sup> himself 4<sup>s</sup> Now 5<sup>s</sup> oftentimes

6<sup>s</sup> the band of soldiers, <sup>m</sup>Or, cohort

7<sup>s</sup> the

R.V.	<i>Judas betrayeth Christ.</i>	St. JOHN 18.	<i>Peter denieth Christ.</i>	R.V.
1 s the things that were coming	1 things that should come <sup>1</sup> upon him, went forth, and <sup>2</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto them, Whom seek ye?	A.D. 33.	officers <sup>1</sup> stood there, who had <sup>1</sup> made <sup>2</sup> a fire of coals; for it was cold <sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and they <sup>4</sup> warmed <sup>1</sup> themselves: and Peter <sup>5</sup> stood <sup>1</sup> with them, <sup>6</sup> and warmed <sup>1</sup> himself.	1 s were standing there, having
2 s saith	5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am <i>he</i> . And Judas also, which betrayed him, <sup>3</sup> stood <sup>1</sup> with them.		19 ¶ The high priest <sup>7</sup> then <sup>1</sup> asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his <sup>8</sup> doctrine. <sup>1</sup>	2 M Gr. a fire of charcoal.
3 s was standing	6 <sup>4</sup> As soon then as he had <sup>1</sup> said unto them, I am <i>he</i> , they went backward, and fell to the ground.	a Mat. 26. 55, Luke 4. 15, ch. 7. 14, 26, 28, & 8. 2.	20 Jesus answered him, <sup>1</sup> I <sup>2</sup> spake <sup>1</sup> openly to the world; I ever taught in <sup>1</sup> the synagogue, <sup>1</sup> and in the temple, <sup>2</sup> whither <sup>1</sup> the Jews <sup>3</sup> always resort <sup>1</sup> ; and in secret <sup>4</sup> have I said <sup>1</sup> nothing.	3 s : 4 s were warming 5 s also was
4 s When therefore he	7 <sup>5</sup> Then asked he them again, <sup>1</sup> Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth.		21 Why askest thou me? ask them <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> heard <sup>2</sup> me, <sup>1</sup> what I <sup>7</sup> have said <sup>1</sup> unto them: behold, <sup>8</sup> they know what <sup>1</sup> I said.	6 s stand- ing and warming 7 s there- fore
5 s Again therefore he asked them,	8 Jesus answered, I <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> told you that I am <i>he</i> : if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:		22 And when he had <sup>3</sup> thus spoken, <sup>1</sup> one of the officers <sup>1</sup> which stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>4</sup> struck Jesus <sup>2</sup> with <sup>o</sup> the palm of <sup>1</sup> his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so?	8 s teach- ing. 9 s have spoken 1 s syna- gogues, M Gr. syna- gogue.
6 s word	9 That the <sup>6</sup> saying <sup>1</sup> might be fulfilled <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which he spake, <sup>o</sup> Of <sup>7</sup> them which thou gavest me have I lost none. <sup>1</sup>	b ch. 17. 12.	23 Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?	2 s where all
7 s those whom thou hast given me I lost not one.	10 <sup>8</sup> Then Simon Peter <sup>1</sup> having a sword drew it, and <sup>9</sup> smote <sup>1</sup> the high priest's <sup>1</sup> servant, and cut off his right ear. <sup>2</sup> The <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> servant's name was Malchus.	c Mat. 26. 51, Mark 14. 47, Luke 22. 49, 50.	24 <sup>3</sup> Now Annas had <sup>1</sup> sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.	3 s come together 4 s spake I 5 s that have
8 s Simon Peter therefore	11 <sup>3</sup> Then said Jesus <sup>1</sup> unto Peter, Put up <sup>4</sup> thy sword into the sheath: <sup>7</sup> the cup which <sup>1</sup> my <sup>1</sup> Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?	d Jer. 20. 2, Acts 23. 2.	25 <sup>4</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Simon Peter <sup>6</sup> stood and warmed <sup>1</sup> himself. <sup>8</sup> They said therefore unto him, Art <sup>o</sup> not <sup>1</sup> thou also <i>one</i> of his disciples? He denied <sup>o</sup> it <sup>1</sup> , and said, I am not.	6 s nie, 7 s spake 8 s these the things which
9 s struck	12 <sup>5</sup> , <sup>6</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the <sup>7</sup> band and the <sup>8</sup> captain and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him,	e Or, with a rod.	26 One of the <sup>7</sup> servants of the high priest, being <sup>8</sup> his <sup>1</sup> kinsman <sup>9</sup> whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?	9 s said this, 1 s stand- ing 2 M Or, with a rod
1 M Gr. bond- servant.	13 And <sup>1</sup> led him <sup>o</sup> away <sup>1</sup> to <sup>2</sup> Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> high priest that <sup>o</sup> same <sup>1</sup> year. <sup>1</sup>	f Mat. 26. 22, a 26. 39, 42, 9 Mat. 26. 57.	27 Peter <sup>1</sup> then <sup>1</sup> denied again: and <sup>2</sup> immediately <sup>1</sup> the cock crew.	3 s Annas therefore 4 A M 5 s Now
2 s Now the	14 <sup>1</sup> Now Caiaphas was he <sup>o</sup> , which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.	g Mat. 26. 69, 71, Mark 14. 69, Luke 22. 58.	28 ¶ <sup>3</sup> Then led they Jesus <sup>1</sup> from Caiaphas <sup>4</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> the <sup>8</sup> hall of judgment <sup>1</sup> : and it was early; and they themselves <sup>6</sup> went <sup>1</sup> not into the <sup>6</sup> judgment hall <sup>1</sup> , <sup>7</sup> lest they should <sup>1</sup> be defiled <sup>8</sup> , but <sup>o</sup> that they <sup>1</sup> might eat the passover.	6 s was standing and warming 7 M Gr. bond- servants.
3 s Jesus therefore said	15 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and <i>so did</i> another disciple <sup>o</sup> : <sup>1</sup> that disciple was known unto the high priest, and <sup>1</sup> went <sup>1</sup> in with Jesus into the <sup>2</sup> palace <sup>1</sup> of the high priest <sup>1</sup> :	h See Mat. 26. 57, Luke 3. 2.	29 Pilate <sup>1</sup> then <sup>1</sup> went out unto them, and <sup>9</sup> said, <sup>1</sup> What accusation bring ye against this man?	8 s a 9 A of him 1 s there- fore
4 s the	16 <sup>1</sup> But Peter <sup>4</sup> stood <sup>1</sup> at the door without. <sup>5</sup> Then went out that <sup>1</sup> other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, <sup>6</sup> and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.	i And Annas sent Christ bound unto Caiaphas the high priest, ver. 24.	30 They answered and said unto him, If <sup>10</sup> he were not a malefactor, we would <sup>1</sup> not have delivered him up unto thee.	2 s straight- way
5 A e	17 <sup>7</sup> Then saith the damsel <sup>1</sup> that kept the door <sup>o</sup> unto Peter, Art <sup>o</sup> not <sup>1</sup> thou also <i>one</i> of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.	j Mat. 26. 58, Mark 14. 66, Luke 22. 54.		3 s They lead Jesus therefore 4 s into 5 s palace M Gr. Prae- torium.
6 A So	18 <sup>9</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> servants and <sup>2</sup>	k Or, Pilate's house, Mat. 27. 27, Acts 10. 28, & 11. 3.		6 s entered 7 s that they might not 8 s
7 M Or, cohort		l Mat. 26. 69, Mark 14. 66, Luke 22. 54.		9 s saith, 10 s this man were not an evil-doer, we should
8 s chief captain				
9 M Or, military tribune				
Gr. chili- arch,				
and the officers of the Jews, seized Jesus				
10 s. Now				
11 entered				
12 s court				
13 s ;				
14 s was standing				
15 s So the				
16 A Went out				
17 s The maid therefore				
18 A saith				
19 s Now				
20 M Gr. bond- servants.				
21 A the				



1<sup>s</sup> Pilate therefore said  
2<sup>s</sup> him your-  
selves,

3<sup>s</sup> word

4<sup>s</sup> by what manner  
of

5<sup>s</sup> A ¶

6<sup>s</sup> Pilate therefore

7<sup>s</sup> again into the

palace,

8<sup>s</sup> Gr.

*Praetorium.*

9<sup>s</sup> con-

cerning

10<sup>s</sup> Or,  
officers:  
as in  
ver. 3, 12,  
18, 22.

11<sup>s</sup> Or,  
Thou  
sayest it,  
because  
I am a  
king.

12<sup>s</sup> have  
I been  
13<sup>s</sup> to this  
end am  
I come  
14<sup>s</sup> A ¶

15<sup>s</sup> no  
crime in  
him.

16<sup>s</sup> They  
cried out  
therefore

31 <sup>1</sup>Then said Pilate<sup>1</sup> unto them, Take <sup>2</sup>ye him,<sup>1</sup> and judge him according to your law. The Jews<sup>o</sup> therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

32 <sup>3</sup>That the <sup>3</sup>saying<sup>1</sup> of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying <sup>4</sup>what<sup>1</sup> death he should die.

33 <sup>5</sup>, <sup>6</sup><sup>c</sup>Then Pilate<sup>1</sup> entered into the judgment hall again,<sup>1</sup> and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?

34 Jesus answered<sup>o</sup> him,<sup>1</sup> Sayest thou this<sup>o</sup> thing<sup>1</sup> of thyself, or did others tell it thee<sup>o</sup> of me?

35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests<sup>o</sup> have<sup>1</sup> delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?

36 <sup>c</sup>Jesus answered,<sup>1</sup> My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my<sup>o</sup> servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, <sup>1</sup>Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end<sup>2</sup> was I<sup>1</sup> born, and <sup>3</sup>for this cause came I<sup>1</sup> into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that<sup>2</sup> is of the truth heareth my voice.

38 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? <sup>4</sup>And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, <sup>m</sup>I find<sup>5</sup> in him no fault at all.<sup>1</sup>

39 <sup>n</sup>But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

40 <sup>52</sup>Then cried they all<sup>1</sup> again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. <sup>2</sup>Now Barabbas was a robber.

## CHAPTER 19.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ is scourged, crowned with thorns, and beaten. <sup>4</sup> Pilate delivereth him to be crucified. <sup>26</sup> He commendeth his mother to John. <sup>28</sup> He dieth. <sup>31</sup> His side is pierced. <sup>38</sup> His burial.

**T**HEN <sup>a</sup>Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged <sup>1</sup>him.

2 And the soldiers <sup>1</sup>platted<sup>1</sup> a

A.D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> Mat. 20. 19.  
ch. 12. 32, 33.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 6.  
ch. 18. 38.  
<sup>c</sup> Mat. 27. 11.

<sup>d</sup> Acts 3. 13.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 13.  
<sup>f</sup> Dan. 2. 44.  
<sup>g</sup> 7. 14.  
Luke 12. 14.  
ch. 6. 15.  
& 8. 15.  
<sup>h</sup> Lev. 24. 16.  
<sup>i</sup> Mat. 26. 63.  
ch. 5. 18.  
& 10. 33.

<sup>j</sup> Is. 53. 7.  
Mat. 27. 12, 14.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 8. 47.  
1 John 3. 19.  
& 4. 6.

<sup>l</sup> Luke 22. 53.  
ch. 7. 30.

<sup>m</sup> Mat. 27. 24.  
Luke 23. 4.  
ch. 19. 4, 6.

<sup>n</sup> Mat. 27. 15.  
Mark 15. 6.  
Luke 23. 17.

<sup>p</sup> Luke 23. 2.

<sup>q</sup> Acts 3. 14.

<sup>r</sup> Acts 17. 7.

<sup>s</sup> Luke 23. 19.

<sup>t</sup> Mat. 27. 62.

<sup>u</sup> Mat. 20. 19.  
& 27. 36.  
Mark 15. 15.  
Luke 18. 33.

crown of thorns, and put <sup>†</sup>it on his head, and <sup>1</sup>they put on him a purple robe.<sup>1</sup>

3 And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they <sup>2</sup>smote<sup>1</sup> him <sup>3</sup>with their hands.

4 <sup>4</sup>Pilate therefore went forth<sup>1</sup> again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him <sup>5</sup>forth<sup>1</sup> to you, <sup>6</sup>that ye may know that I find no <sup>6</sup>fault<sup>1</sup> in him.

5 <sup>7</sup>Then came Jesus forth,<sup>1</sup> wearing the crown of thorns<sup>o</sup>, and the purple<sup>o</sup> robe.<sup>1</sup> And <sup>8</sup>Pilate saith unto them, Behold<sup>9</sup> the man!

6 <sup>10</sup>When <sup>1</sup>the chief priests therefore and <sup>1</sup>officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Take <sup>2</sup>ye him,<sup>1</sup> and crucify <sup>†</sup>him: for I find no <sup>3</sup>fault<sup>1</sup> in him.

7 The Jews answered him, <sup>7</sup>We have a law, and by <sup>4</sup>our<sup>1</sup> law he ought to die, because <sup>h</sup>he made himself the Son of God.

8 <sup>o</sup>¶ When Pilate therefore heard <sup>5</sup>that<sup>1</sup> saying, he was the more afraid;

9 And <sup>6</sup>went again<sup>1</sup> into the judgment hall,<sup>1</sup> and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? <sup>†</sup>But Jesus gave him no answer.

10 <sup>8</sup>Then saith Pilate<sup>1</sup> unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have <sup>9</sup>power to <sup>1</sup>crucify<sup>1</sup> thee, and have <sup>9</sup>power to <sup>2</sup>release<sup>1</sup> thee?

11 Jesus answered <sup>3</sup>, <sup>1</sup>Thou <sup>4</sup>couldest<sup>1</sup> have no <sup>9</sup>power<sup>o</sup> at all<sup>1</sup> against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> greater sin.

12 <sup>6</sup>And from thenceforth<sup>1</sup> Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, <sup>2</sup>If thou <sup>6</sup>let this man go<sup>1</sup>, thou art not Caesar's friend: <sup>7</sup>whosoever<sup>1</sup> maketh himself a king<sup>o</sup> speaketh against Caesar.

13 <sup>o</sup>¶ When Pilate therefore heard <sup>†</sup>that saying,<sup>1</sup> he brought Jesus <sup>1</sup>forth,<sup>1</sup> and sat down <sup>2</sup>in the judgment seat in<sup>1</sup> a place<sup>o</sup> that is<sup>1</sup> called<sup>3</sup> the<sup>1</sup> Pavement, but in<sup>o</sup> the<sup>1</sup> Hebrew, Gabbatha.

14 <sup>4</sup>And<sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup>it was the<sup>5</sup> preparation<sup>1</sup> of the passover<sup>6</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> about the sixth hour<sup>7</sup>: and<sup>1</sup> he saith unto the Jews, Behold<sup>8</sup> your King!

1<sup>s</sup> arrayed him in a purple garment; and they came unto him,  
2<sup>s</sup> struck

3<sup>m</sup> Or,

with rods

4<sup>s</sup> And

Pilate

went out

5<sup>s</sup> out

6<sup>s</sup> crime

7<sup>s</sup> Jesus

therefore

came

out,

8<sup>s</sup> garment.

9<sup>a</sup>,

1<sup>s</sup> there-

fore the

chief

priests

and the

2<sup>s</sup> him

your-

selves,

3<sup>s</sup> crime

4<sup>s</sup> that

5<sup>s</sup> this

6<sup>s</sup> he

entered

7<sup>s</sup> palace

[<sup>m</sup> Gr.

*Praetorium*]

again,

8<sup>s</sup> Pilate

therefore

saith

9<sup>m</sup> Or,

authority

1<sup>s</sup> release

2<sup>s</sup> crucify

3<sup>a</sup> him

4<sup>s</sup> would-

est

5<sup>s</sup> Upon

this

6<sup>s</sup> release

this man

7<sup>s</sup> every

one that

8<sup>m</sup> Or,

opposite

Cæsar

9<sup>s</sup> these

words,

1<sup>s</sup> out,

2<sup>s</sup> on the

judge-

ment-

seat at

3<sup>s</sup> The

4<sup>s</sup> Now

5<sup>s</sup> Pre-

paration

6<sup>s</sup> it was

7<sup>s</sup>. And

8<sup>a</sup>,

7<sup>s</sup> platted

R.V.	<i>The crucifixion and</i>	St. JOHN 19.	<i>death of Christ.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> They therefore	15 <sup>1</sup> But they <sup>1</sup> cried out, Away with <i>him</i> , away with <i>him</i> , crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, <sup>b</sup> We have no king but Cæsar.	A.D. 33.  <sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 11. <sup>a</sup> 16. 32.	27 Then saith he to the disciple, Behold <sup>1</sup> thy mother! And from that hour <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> disciple took her <sup>a</sup> unto his own home.	1 <sup>a</sup> A, 2 <sup>s</sup> the
2 <sup>s</sup> there- fore he delivered him	16 <sup>2</sup> Then <sup>2</sup> delivered he him therefore <sup>1</sup> unto them to be crucified. <sup>3</sup> And they took Jesus, and led <i>him</i> away.	<sup>b</sup> Gen. 49. 10. <sup>c</sup> Mat. 27. 26, 31. <sup>d</sup> Mark 15. 15. <sup>d</sup> Luke 23. 24. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 69. 21.	28 ¶ After this <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> knowing that all things <sup>2</sup> were now accomplished, <sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> that the scripture might be <sup>a</sup> 'fulfilled,' saith, I thirst.	3 <sup>s</sup> are now finished, 4 <sup>s</sup> accom- plished,
3 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 4 <sup>s</sup> They took Jesus there- fore: and he went out, bearing the cross for him- self, unto the	17 <sup>o</sup> And he bearing his cross <sup>1</sup> went forth into <sup>a</sup> a place called <sup>2</sup> the place <sup>1</sup> of a skull, which is called in <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> Hebrew Golgotha:	<sup>c</sup> Mat. 27. 31, 32. <sup>d</sup> Mark 15. 21, 22. <sup>d</sup> Luke 23. 26, 32. <sup>f</sup> Num. 15. 26, Heb. 13. 12. <sup>g</sup> Mat. 27. 48.	29 <sup>s</sup> Now there was set <sup>a</sup> a vessel full of vinegar: <sup>a</sup> and <sup>2</sup> they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put <sup>1</sup> it <sup>1</sup> upon hyssop, and <sup>7</sup> put <sup>1</sup> it <sup>1</sup> to his mouth.	5 <sup>s</sup> There was set there 6 <sup>s</sup> so they put a sponge full of the vine- gar
5 <sup>s</sup> The place 6 <sup>s</sup> with him two others, 7 <sup>a</sup> also 8 <sup>s</sup> there was written, 9 <sup>a</sup> , 10 <sup>s</sup> there- fore	18 Where they crucified him, and <sup>6</sup> two other with him, <sup>1</sup> on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 17. 4.	30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, <sup>a</sup> It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up <sup>8</sup> the ghost. <sup>1</sup>	7 <sup>s</sup> brought 8 <sup>s</sup> his spirit.
11 <sup>s</sup> in Latin, and in Greek.	19 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And Pilate wrote a title <sup>7</sup> , and put <sup>1</sup> it on the cross. And <sup>8</sup> the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH <sup>1</sup> THE KING OF THE JEWS.	<sup>c</sup> Mat. 27. 37. <sup>d</sup> Mark 15. 26, <sup>d</sup> Luke 23. 28. <sup>a</sup> ver. 42. <sup>d</sup> Mark 15. 42. <sup>d</sup> Deut. 21. 23.	31 <sup>o</sup> The Jews therefore, <sup>a</sup> because it was the <sup>1</sup> preparation, <sup>1</sup> that the bodies should not remain <sup>2</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> the cross <sup>3</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the sabbath <sup>1</sup> day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought <sup>1</sup> Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away.	9 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 1 <sup>s</sup> Pre- paration, 2 <sup>s</sup> on 3 <sup>s</sup> upon 4 <sup>s</sup> (for the day of that sabbath was a high day), asked of
12 <sup>a</sup> Or, for the place of the city where Jesus was crucified was nigh at hand	20 This title <sup>1</sup> then <sup>1</sup> read many of the Jews: <sup>2</sup> for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, and <sup>2</sup> Greek, and Latin. <sup>1</sup>		32 <sup>o</sup> Then came the soldiers, <sup>1</sup> and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him <sup>6</sup> .	5 <sup>s</sup> The soldiers therefore came, 6 <sup>s</sup> :
13 <sup>s</sup> in Latin, and in Greek.	21 <sup>a</sup> Then said the <sup>1</sup> chief priests of the Jews <sup>5</sup> to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but <sup>6</sup> that he said, I am King of the Jews.	<sup>c</sup> Mat. 27. 35, <sup>d</sup> Mark 15. 24, <sup>d</sup> Luke 23. 34. <sup>a</sup> 1 John 5. 6, 8.	33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:	7 <sup>s</sup> how- beit
14 <sup>s</sup> The 15 <sup>a</sup> there- fore said 16 <sup>a</sup> , 17 <sup>s</sup> The soldiers there- fore, 18 <sup>s</sup> the coat 19 <sup>a</sup> Or, tunic	22 Pilate answered, What I have written I have written.	<sup>f</sup> Or, wrought.	34 <sup>o</sup> But <sup>1</sup> one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and <sup>8</sup> forthwith <sup>1</sup> came there <sup>1</sup> out blood and water.	8 <sup>s</sup> straight- way there came 9 <sup>s</sup> hath seen hath borne witness, and his witness 10 <sup>s</sup> also may
20 <sup>a</sup> Or, tunic	23 ¶ Then the soldiers, <sup>1</sup> when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also <sup>2</sup> his coat <sup>1</sup> : now the <sup>2</sup> coat was without seam, <sup>2</sup> woven from the top throughout.	<sup>7</sup> Ex. 12. 46. <sup>d</sup> Num. 9. 12. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 34. 20.	35 And he that <sup>1</sup> saw <sup>1</sup> it bare record, and his record <sup>1</sup> is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye <sup>1</sup> might <sup>1</sup> believe.	11 <sup>s</sup> came to pass, 12 <sup>s</sup> might 13 <sup>a</sup> Or, crushed
21 <sup>s</sup> one to another, 22 <sup>s</sup> Cito, to 'lots.'	24 They said therefore <sup>1</sup> among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, <sup>2</sup> They parted my <sup>3</sup> raiment <sup>1</sup> among them, and <sup>4</sup> for <sup>1</sup> my vesture <sup>5</sup> they did <sup>1</sup> cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.	<sup>f</sup> Ps. 22. 18. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 22. 18, 17. <sup>d</sup> Zech. 12. 10, Rev. 1. 7. <sup>d</sup> Mat. 27. 57. <sup>d</sup> Mark 15. 42 <sup>d</sup> Luke 23. 50 <sup>g</sup> ch. 9. 22, 12. 42. <sup>h</sup> Or, Cicopas. <sup>d</sup> Luke 24. 18.	36 For these things <sup>2</sup> were done, <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> that the scripture <sup>2</sup> should <sup>1</sup> be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be <sup>4</sup> broken.	14 <sup>s</sup> came to pass, 15 <sup>s</sup> might 16 <sup>a</sup> Or, crushed
23 <sup>s</sup> gar- ments 24 <sup>s</sup> upon 25 <sup>s</sup> did they 26 <sup>s</sup> But there were standing	25 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>6</sup> Now there stood <sup>1</sup> by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of <sup>7</sup> Cleophas, <sup>1</sup> and Mary Magdalene.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 23. <sup>a</sup> 20. 2. <sup>a</sup> 21. 7, 20. 24. <sup>b</sup> ch. 7. 1, 2. <sup>a</sup> 7. 50. <sup>c</sup> ch. 2. 4.	37 And again another scripture saith, <sup>1</sup> They shall look on him whom they pierced.	17 <sup>s</sup> away his body. 18 <sup>s</sup> he who 19 <sup>s</sup> him 20 <sup>s</sup> bring- ing 21 <sup>s</sup> Some anc. auth. read roll.
27 <sup>s</sup> Clopas,	26 When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and <sup>a</sup> the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, <sup>c</sup> Woman, behold <sup>8</sup> thy son!		38 ¶ And after <sup>5</sup> this <sup>1</sup> Joseph of Arimathea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly <sup>2</sup> for fear of the Jews, <sup>6</sup> besought <sup>1</sup> Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took <sup>7</sup> the body of Jesus. <sup>1</sup>	
28 <sup>a</sup> ,			39 And there came also <sup>6</sup> Nicodemus, <sup>8</sup> which <sup>1</sup> at the first came to <sup>9</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> by night, <sup>1</sup> and brought <sup>1</sup> a <sup>2</sup> mixture of myrrh	

R.V.	Christ's burial,	St. JOHN 20.	and resurrection.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> a	and aloes, about <sup>1</sup> an' hundred pound <i>weight</i> .	A. D. 33.	away again unto their own home.	
2 <sup>s</sup> So they took	40 <sup>2</sup> Then took they' the body of Jesus, and <sup>3</sup> wound' it in linen <sup>4</sup> clothes' with the spices, as the <sup>5</sup> manner' of the Jews is to bury.	<sup>a</sup> Mark 16, 5. <sup>b</sup> Acts 5, 6.	11 ¶ <sup>a</sup> But Mary <sup>1</sup> stood' without at the <sup>2</sup> sepulchre' weeping; <sup>3</sup> and' as she wept, she stooped <sup>4</sup> down,' <sup>1</sup> and looked into the <sup>1</sup> sepulchre.'	1 <sup>s</sup> was standing 2 <sup>s</sup> tomb 3 <sup>s</sup> so, 4 <sup>s</sup> tomb; 5 <sup>s</sup> she be- holdeth 6 <sup>s</sup> one
3 <sup>s</sup> bound	41 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new <sup>6</sup> sepulchre,' wherein was never man yet laid.		12 And <sup>5</sup> seeth' two angels in white sitting, <sup>6</sup> the' one at the head, and <sup>6</sup> the other' at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain.	
4 <sup>s</sup> cloths	42 <sup>6</sup> There <sup>1</sup> laid they Jesus therefore' <sup>4</sup> because of the Jews' <sup>8</sup> preparation <i>day</i> ; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.'	<sup>c</sup> Is. 53, 9. <sup>d</sup> ver. 31.	13 And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.	
5 <sup>s</sup> custom			14 <sup>7</sup> And when' she had thus said, she turned herself back, and <sup>2</sup> saw' Jesus standing, and <sup>1</sup> knew not that it was Jesus.	
6 <sup>s</sup> tomb	CHAPTER 20.		15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou <sup>9</sup> have' borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.	7 <sup>s</sup> When 8 <sup>s</sup> behold- eth
7 <sup>s</sup> then	<sup>1</sup> Mary cometh to the sepulchre: <sup>3</sup> as also Peter and John. 11 Jesus appear- eth to Mary Magdalene, 19 and to his disciples. 24 The incredulity, and con- fession of Thomas.'	<sup>e</sup> Mat. 28, 9. Mark 16, 9.	16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She <sup>1</sup> turned' herself, and saith unto him <sup>2</sup> , Rabboni; which is to say, <sup>3</sup> Master.	
8 <sup>s</sup> Pre- paration (for the tomb was nigh at hand) they laid Jesus.	9 <sup>THE</sup> <sup>1</sup> first <i>day</i> of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, <sup>1</sup> when' it was yet dark, unto the <sup>2</sup> sepulchre', and seeth the stone taken away from the <sup>2</sup> sepulchre'.	<sup>f</sup> Luke 24, 16, 31. ch. 21, 4. <sup>g</sup> Mat. 28, 1. Mark 16, 1. Luke 24, 1.	17 Jesus saith <sup>4</sup> unto' her, <sup>5</sup> Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended <sup>6</sup> to my' Father: but go <sup>7</sup> to' <sup>2</sup> my brethren, and say <sup>4</sup> unto' them, <sup>1</sup> I ascend unto my Father <sup>o</sup> , and your Fa- ther <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>o</sup> to' <sup>m</sup> my God <sup>o</sup> , and your God.	9 <sup>s</sup> hast
	2 <sup>5</sup> Then she runneth,' and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the <sup>2</sup> other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the <sup>2</sup> sepulchre', and we know not where they have laid him.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 13, 23. 4 <sup>s</sup> 19, 25. 4 <sup>s</sup> 21, 7, 20, 24.	18 <sup>m</sup> Mary Magdalene <sup>9</sup> came and told' the disciples <sup>1</sup> that she had <sup>1</sup> seen the Lord <sup>2</sup> , and <i>that</i> he had spoken' these things unto her.	15 <sup>s</sup> turneth 2 <sup>s</sup> A in Hebrew Teacher 1 <sup>s</sup> to 5 <sup>s</sup> Or, Take not hold on me 6 <sup>s</sup> unto the 7 <sup>s</sup> unto 8 <sup>s</sup> , 9 <sup>s</sup> com- eth and telleth 1 <sup>s</sup> I have 2 <sup>s</sup> ; and how that he had said 3 <sup>s</sup> When therefore it was evening, on that day, 4 <sup>s</sup> and 5 <sup>s</sup> , 6 <sup>s</sup> Jesus came 7 <sup>s</sup> said this, 8 <sup>s</sup> The disciples therefore were 9 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore said 1 <sup>s</sup> the
9 <sup>s</sup> Now on the	3 <sup>1</sup> Peter therefore went forth, and <sup>4</sup> that' other disciple, and <sup>5</sup> came to the sepulchre.'	<sup>i</sup> Luke 24, 12. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 22, 22. Mat. 28, 10. Rom. 8, 29. Heb. 2, 11. <sup>l</sup> ch. 16, 28. <sup>m</sup> Eph. 1, 17.	19 ¶ <sup>3</sup> Then the same day at evening, being' the first <i>day</i> of the week, <sup>4</sup> when the doors were shut where the disciples were <sup>5</sup> assembled' for fear of the Jews, <sup>6</sup> came Jesus' and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace <i>be</i> unto you.	
1 <sup>s</sup> while	4 <sup>6</sup> So' they ran both together: and the other disciple <sup>7</sup> did out- run' Peter, and came first to the <sup>8</sup> sepulchre.	<sup>n</sup> Mat. 28, 10. Luke 24, 10.	20 And when he had <sup>7</sup> so said,' he shewed unto them <sup>1</sup> his hands and his side. <sup>2</sup> Then were the disciples' glad, when they saw the Lord.	
2 <sup>s</sup> tomb	5 And he stooping down,' <sup>1</sup> and looking in,' <sup>2</sup> saw' the linen clothes lying; yet went' he not in.	<sup>p</sup> ch. 19, 40.	21 <sup>9</sup> Then said Jesus' to them again, Peace <i>be</i> unto you: <sup>2</sup> as <sup>1</sup> my' Father hath sent me, even so send I you.	
3 <sup>s</sup> She runneth therefore,	6 <sup>1</sup> Then cometh Simon Peter' following him, and <sup>2</sup> went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie,'	<sup>q</sup> Mark 16, 14. Luke 24, 36. 1 Cor. 15, 5.		
4 <sup>s</sup> the	7 And <sup>7</sup> the napkin, that was <sup>3</sup> about' his head, not lying with the linen <sup>4</sup> clothes, but wrapped together' in a place by itself.	<sup>r</sup> ch. 11, 44.		
5 <sup>s</sup> they went toward the tomb.	8 Then <sup>5</sup> went in also that other disciple,' which came first to the <sup>6</sup> sepulchre,' and he saw, and believed.	<sup>u</sup> Ps. 16, 10. Acts 2, 25-31. 4 <sup>s</sup> 13, 34, 35. <sup>v</sup> Mat. 28, 18. ch. 17, 18, 19. <sup>w</sup> Tim. 2, 2. Heb. 3, 1.		
6 <sup>s</sup> And	9 For as yet they knew not the <sup>2</sup> scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.	<sup>x</sup> ch. 16, 22.		
7 <sup>s</sup> out- ran	10 <sup>7</sup> Then' the disciples went			
8 <sup>s</sup> tomb; and stooping				
9 <sup>s</sup> he seeth the linen clothes lying; yet entered				
1 <sup>s</sup> Simon Peter therefore also cometh,				
2 <sup>s</sup> entered into the tomb; and he behold- eth the linen clothes lying,				
3 <sup>s</sup> upon				
4 <sup>s</sup> cloths, but rolled up				
5 <sup>s</sup> entered in there- fore the other disciple also,				
6 <sup>s</sup> tomb,				
7 <sup>s</sup> So				

	22 And when he had said this, he breathed on <sup>1</sup> them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the <sup>1</sup> Holy Ghost:	A.D. 33. a Mat. 4. 21.	in Galilee, and <sup>a</sup> the sons of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples.	
1 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>Holy Spirit</i> 2 <sup>s</sup> forgive 3 <sup>s</sup> forgiven	23 <sup>b</sup> Whose soever sins ye <sup>2</sup> remit, <sup>b</sup> they are <sup>3</sup> remitted <sup>1</sup> unto them; <sup>c</sup> and <sup>1</sup> whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.	b Mat. 16. 19, & 18. 18.	3 Simon Petersaith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also <sup>1</sup> go <sup>1</sup> with thee. They went forth, and entered into <sup>2</sup> a ship immediately <sup>1</sup> ; and that night they <sup>3</sup> caught <sup>1</sup> nothing.	1 <sup>s</sup> come 2 <sup>s</sup> the boat 3 <sup>s</sup> took
4 <sup>m</sup> That is, <i>Twin.</i>	24 ¶ But Thomas, one of the twelve, <sup>c</sup> called <sup>4</sup> Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came.	c ch. 11. 16.	4 But when <sup>4</sup> the morning was now come, <sup>1</sup> Jesus stood on the <sup>5</sup> shore: but <sup>1</sup> the disciples <sup>a</sup> knew not that it was Jesus.	4 <sup>s</sup> day was now breaking, 5 <sup>s</sup> beach: howbeit 6 <sup>s</sup> Jesus therefore 7 <sup>s</sup> sought to eat
5 <sup>s</sup> put	25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and <sup>5</sup> thrust <sup>1</sup> my hand into his side, I will not believe.	d ch. 20. 14. e Luke 24. 41. f Or, <i>Sirs.</i>	5 <sup>6</sup> Then <sup>6</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> saith unto them, <sup>7</sup> Children, have ye <sup>7</sup> any meat <sup>1</sup> ? They answered him, No.	8 <sup>s</sup> boat, 9 <sup>s</sup> That disciple therefore 1 <sup>s</sup> So 2 <sup>s</sup> coat about him 3 <sup>s</sup> ), 4 <sup>s</sup> But 5 <sup>s</sup> the little boat 6 <sup>a</sup> the 7 <sup>s</sup> about 8 <sup>s</sup> off, 9 <sup>s</sup> full of 1 <sup>s</sup> So when they got out upon the 2 <sup>s</sup> see 3 <sup>m</sup> Gr. a fire of charcoal. 4 <sup>m</sup> Or, a fish 5 <sup>m</sup> Or, a loaf 6 <sup>s</sup> taken. 7 <sup>a</sup> therefore 8 <sup>m</sup> Or, aboard 9 <sup>a</sup> , 1 <sup>s</sup> a 2 <sup>s</sup> the net was not rent. 3 <sup>s</sup> break your fast. 4 <sup>s</sup> inquire of 5 <sup>a</sup> the 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, loaf 7 <sup>s</sup> was manifested to the 8 <sup>s</sup> broken their fast,
6 <sup>s</sup> Jesus cometh,	26 ¶ And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them <sup>6</sup> : then came Jesus, <sup>1</sup> the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace <i>be</i> unto you.	g Luke 5. 4, 6, 7. h ch. 13. 23, & 20. 2.	6 And he said unto them, <sup>9</sup> Cast the net on the right side of the <sup>8</sup> ship, <sup>1</sup> and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.	
7 <sup>s</sup> see 8 <sup>s</sup> hither	27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and <sup>7</sup> behold <sup>1</sup> my hands; and <sup>7</sup> reach <sup>8</sup> hither <sup>1</sup> thy hand, and <sup>5</sup> thrust <sup>1</sup> it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.	i 1 John 1. 1.	7 <sup>9</sup> Therefore <sup>h</sup> that disciple <sup>1</sup> whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. <sup>1</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt <sup>1</sup> his <sup>2</sup> fisher's coat <sup>1</sup> unto him, <sup>1</sup> (for he was naked <sup>2</sup> ), <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> did <sup>1</sup> cast himself into the sea.	
9 <sup>s</sup> Because 1 <sup>m</sup> Or, <i>hast thou believed?</i> 2 <sup>s</sup> Many 3 <sup>s</sup> therefore 4 <sup>s</sup> the	28 <sup>o</sup> And <sup>1</sup> Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God.	k 2 Cor. 5. 7. l Pet. 1. 8.	8 <sup>4</sup> And <sup>1</sup> the other disciples came in <sup>5</sup> a little ship; <sup>1</sup> (for they were not far from <sup>6</sup> land, but <sup>7</sup> as it were <sup>1</sup> two hundred cubits <sup>8</sup> ), <sup>1</sup> dragging the net <sup>9</sup> with <sup>1</sup> fishes.	
5 <sup>s</sup> may	29 Jesus saith unto him, <sup>9</sup> Thomas, because <sup>1</sup> thou hast seen me, <sup>1</sup> thou hast believed: <sup>k</sup> blessed are they that have not seen, and <i>yet</i> have believed.	m Luke 1. 4. n ch. 2. 15, 16, & 5. 24, l Pet. 1. 8, 9.	9 <sup>1</sup> As soon then as they were come to <sup>1</sup> land, they <sup>2</sup> saw <sup>1</sup> a fire of coals there, and <sup>4</sup> fish laid thereon, and <sup>5</sup> bread.	
6 <sup>s</sup> in	30 ¶ And many <sup>1</sup> other signs <sup>3</sup> truly <sup>1</sup> did Jesus in the presence of <sup>4</sup> his <sup>1</sup> disciples, which are not written in this book:	o Acts 10. 41.	10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now <sup>6</sup> caught.	
7 <sup>s</sup> manifested 8 <sup>s</sup> he manifested himself on this wise. 9 <sup>m</sup> That is, <i>Twin.</i>	31 <sup>m</sup> But these are written, that ye <sup>5</sup> might <sup>1</sup> believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; <sup>1</sup> and that believing ye <sup>5</sup> might <sup>1</sup> have life <sup>6</sup> through <sup>1</sup> his name.	p See ch. 20. 19, 25. q ch. 1. 45	11 Simon Peter <sup>7</sup> went <sup>8</sup> up, and drew the net to land <sup>9</sup> full of great fishes, <sup>1</sup> an <sup>1</sup> hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, <sup>2</sup> yet was not the net broken.	
	CHAPTER 21.		12 Jesus saith unto them, <sup>2</sup> Come and <sup>3</sup> dine. <sup>1</sup> And none of the disciples durst <sup>4</sup> ask <sup>1</sup> him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.	
	<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ appeareth again to his disciples. 6 The great draught of fishes. 15 Christ's charge to Peter. 18 He foretelleth him of his death. 25 The conclusion.		13 Jesus <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> cometh, and taketh <sup>5</sup> bread, and giveth them, and <sup>5</sup> fish likewise.	
	AFTER these things Jesus <sup>7</sup> shewed <sup>1</sup> himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and <sup>8</sup> on this wise shewed he <i>himself</i> .		14 This is now <sup>9</sup> the third time that Jesus <sup>7</sup> shewed himself to his <sup>1</sup> disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.	
	2 There were together Simon Peter, and Thomas called <sup>2</sup> Didymus, and <sup>7</sup> Nathanael of Cana		15 ¶ So when they had <sup>8</sup> dined, <sup>1</sup>	



R.V.	Christ's repeated	THE ACTS 1.	charge to Peter.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> John, m Gr. Joanes. See ch. 1. 42, margin. 2, 3 <sup>m</sup> Love in these places repres- ents two different Greek words. 4 <sup>s</sup> a 5 <sup>s</sup> Tend	Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of <sup>1</sup> Jonas, <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I <sup>3</sup> love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs. 16 He saith to him again <sup>4</sup> the' second time, Simon, son of <sup>1</sup> Jonas, <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I <sup>3</sup> love thee. <sup>b</sup> He saith unto him, <sup>5</sup> Feed <sup>6</sup> my sheep. 17 He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of <sup>1</sup> Jonas, <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, <sup>3</sup> Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, <sup>4</sup> thou knowest all things; thou <sup>6</sup> knowest that I <sup>3</sup> love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep. 18 <sup>e</sup> Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou would- est: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry <sup>1</sup> thee whither thou wouldest not. 19 <sup>7</sup> This spake he, <sup>1</sup> signifying <sup>1</sup> by what <sup>5</sup> death he should	A. D. 33.  <sup>a</sup> ch. 13. 23, 25. <sup>a</sup> 29. 2.  <sup>b</sup> Acts 20. 28. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 25. <sup>a</sup> 5, 2, 4. <sup>c</sup> Mat. 16. 97. 28. & 25. 31. 1 Cor. 4. 5. <sup>a</sup> & 11. 26. <sup>d</sup> Rev. 1. 25. <sup>a</sup> & 3. 11. <sup>a</sup> & 22. 7. 29.  <sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 24, 25. <sup>a</sup> & 16. 30.  <sup>e</sup> ch. 13. 28. Acts 12. 3, 4. <sup>f</sup> ch. 18. 25. 3 John 12.  <sup>g</sup> ch. 50. 30.  <sup>h</sup> Amos 7. 10.  <sup>i</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 14.	glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me. 20 <sup>o</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Peter, turning a- bout, seeth the disciple <sup>a</sup> whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned <sup>1</sup> on his breast at <sup>2</sup> supper, and said, Lord, <sup>3</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is he that betrayeth thee? 21 Peter <sup>4</sup> seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, <sup>5</sup> and what <sup>1</sup> shall this man <sup>1</sup> do? 22 Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry <sup>c</sup> till I come, what <sup>is</sup> that to thee? follow thou me. 23 <sup>c</sup> Then went this saying a- broad <sup>1</sup> among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, <sup>1</sup> He shall <sup>1</sup> not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what <sup>is</sup> that to thee? 24 <sup>s</sup> This is the disciple which <sup>9</sup> testifieth <sup>1</sup> of these things, and wrote these things: and <sup>7</sup> we know that his <sup>1</sup> testimony <sup>1</sup> is true. 25 <sup>29</sup> And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which <sup>9</sup> , if they should be written every one, <sup>h</sup> I suppose that even the world itself <sup>1</sup> could <sup>1</sup> not contain the books that should be written. <sup>o</sup> Amen. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> back 2 <sup>s</sup> A the 3 <sup>s</sup> who 4 <sup>s</sup> A there- fore 5 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. and this man, what? 6 <sup>s</sup> This saying therefore went forth 7 <sup>s</sup> that he should 8 <sup>s</sup> A ¶ 9 <sup>s</sup> beareth witness 1 <sup>s</sup> witness 2 <sup>s</sup> A ¶ 3 <sup>s</sup> would

THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.				
CHAPTER 1.				
1 <sup>m</sup> Gr. first. 2 <sup>s</sup> con- cerning 3 <sup>s</sup> A to 4 <sup>s</sup> received 5 <sup>s</sup> A had given com- mand- ment 6 <sup>m</sup> Or, Holy Spirit: and so throughout this book. 7 <sup>s</sup> he also shewed <sup>m</sup> Gr. presented.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Christ, preparing his apostles to the beholding of his ascension, gathereth them together to mount Olivet, bidding them to expect in Jerusalem the send- ing down of the Holy Ghost. 9 The ascension. 12 They return, and give themselves to prayer. 26 Matthias is chosen in place of Judas. <b>T</b> HE <sup>1</sup> former treatise <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> I made, <sup>o</sup> Theophilus, <sup>2</sup> of <sup>1</sup> all that Jesus began both to do and <sup>3</sup> teach, 2 <sup>e</sup> Until the day in which he was <sup>1</sup> taken <sup>1</sup> up, after that he through the <sup>6</sup> Holy Ghost <sup>o</sup> had given commandments <sup>1</sup> unto the apostles whom he had chosen: 3 <sup>1</sup> To whom <sup>7</sup> also he shewed <sup>1</sup>	A. D. 33.  <sup>a</sup> Luke 24. 43. <sup>b</sup> Or, eating together with them. <sup>c</sup> Luke 1. 3. <sup>d</sup> Luke 24. 49. John 14. 16. <sup>e</sup> 15. 26. <sup>f</sup> 16. 7. <sup>g</sup> ch. 2. 33. <sup>h</sup> Mark 16. 19. Luke 9. 51. <sup>i</sup> & 24. 51. 1 Tim. 3. 16. <sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 11. 16. <sup>k</sup> & 19. 4. <sup>l</sup> Mat. 28. 19. Mark 16. 15. John 20. 21. ch. 10. 41. 42. <sup>m</sup> Joel 3. 18. ch. 2. 4. <sup>n</sup> & 11. 15. <sup>o</sup> Mark 16. 14. Luke 24. 36. John 20. 19. <sup>p</sup> & 21. 1. 14. <sup>q</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 5. <sup>r</sup> Mat. 24. 3.	himself alive after his passion by many <sup>o</sup> infallible <sup>1</sup> proofs, <sup>1</sup> being seen of them <sup>1</sup> forty days, and speaking <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the things <sup>2</sup> pertaining to <sup>1</sup> the kingdom of God: 4 <sup>a</sup> And, <sup>3b</sup> being assembled to- gether with <sup>1</sup> them, <sup>4</sup> commanded them that they should not <sup>1</sup> de- part from Jerusalem, but <sup>5</sup> wait for the promise of the Father, <sup>a</sup> which, <sup>6</sup> saith he, ye have heard of me. <sup>1</sup> 5 <sup>7</sup> For John <sup>7</sup> truly <sup>1</sup> baptized with water; <sup>h</sup> but ye shall be baptized <sup>8</sup> with the Holy Ghost not many days hence. 6 <sup>9</sup> When they therefore <sup>1</sup> were come together, <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> asked <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> him, saying, <sup>k</sup> Lord, <sup>2</sup> wilt <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> appear- ing unto them by the space of 2 <sup>s</sup> con- cerning 3 <sup>m</sup> Or, eating with them 4 <sup>s</sup> he charged them not to 5 <sup>s</sup> A to 6 <sup>s</sup> said he, ye heard from me: 7 <sup>s</sup> indeed 8 <sup>m</sup> Or, in 9 <sup>s</sup> A ¶ 1 <sup>s</sup> They therefore, when they 2 <sup>s</sup> dost

thou at this time "restore <sup>o</sup>again' the kingdom to Israel?

7 And he said unto them, <sup>c</sup>It is not for you to know <sup>o</sup>the' times or <sup>o</sup>the' seasons, which the Father hath <sup>1</sup>put in his own power.<sup>1</sup>

8 <sup>9</sup>But ye shall receive <sup>h</sup>power, <sup>2i</sup>after that<sup>1</sup> the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and <sup>k</sup>ye shall be <sup>3</sup>witnesses <sup>o</sup>unto me<sup>1</sup> both in Jerusalem, and in all Judæa<sup>o</sup>, and <sup>o</sup>in<sup>1</sup> Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

9 <sup>4</sup>And when he had <sup>4</sup>spoken<sup>1</sup> these things, <sup>5</sup>while they beheld, <sup>1m</sup>he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they <sup>6</sup>looked stedfastly toward<sup>1</sup> heaven as he went <sup>o</sup>up<sup>1</sup>, behold, two men stood by them <sup>7</sup>in white apparel;

11 Which also said, <sup>6</sup>Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye <sup>7</sup>gazing up<sup>1</sup> into heaven? this <sup>o</sup>same<sup>1</sup> Jesus, which <sup>8</sup>is taken<sup>1</sup> up from you into heaven, <sup>9</sup>shall so come in like manner as ye <sup>9</sup>have seen him go<sup>1</sup> into heaven.

12 <sup>10</sup>Then returned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is <sup>11</sup>from<sup>1</sup> Jerusalem<sup>12</sup> a sabbath day's journey<sup>13</sup>.

13 And when they were come in, they went up <sup>a</sup>into <sup>14</sup>an upper room, where abode<sup>1</sup> both <sup>o</sup>Peter<sup>1</sup>, and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip<sup>o</sup>, and Thomas, Bartholomew<sup>o</sup>, and Matthew, James the son of Alphaeus, and <sup>9</sup>Simon <sup>2</sup>Zelotes, and <sup>h</sup>Judas the <sup>3</sup>brother<sup>1</sup> of James.

14 <sup>i</sup>These all <sup>o</sup>continued<sup>1</sup> with one accord <sup>4</sup>in prayer <sup>o</sup>and supplication<sup>1</sup>, <sup>5</sup>with <sup>k</sup>the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with <sup>4</sup>his brethren.

15 ¶ And in <sup>o</sup>those<sup>1</sup> days Peter stood up in the midst of the <sup>7</sup>disciples, <sup>1</sup>and said<sup>8</sup>, (the number <sup>m</sup>of names together were about an<sup>1</sup> hundred and twenty<sup>9</sup>.)

16 <sup>1</sup>Men and brethren, this scripture must needs have been<sup>1</sup> fulfilled, <sup>4</sup>which the Holy Ghost <sup>2</sup>by the mouth of David <sup>o</sup>spoke before<sup>1</sup> concerning Judas, <sup>3</sup>which<sup>1</sup> was guide to them that took Jesus.

A.D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 1, 26.

Dan. 7, 27.

Amos 9, 11.

<sup>b</sup> Mat. 10, 4.

Luke 6, 16.

<sup>c</sup> Mat. 24, 26.

Mark 13, 32.

<sup>1</sup> Thes. 5, 1.<sup>d</sup> ver. 25.

ch. 12, 25.

<sup>e</sup> & 23, 4.<sup>f</sup> & 21, 19.<sup>g</sup> Mat. 27, 5.<sup>7</sup>, 8.<sup>h</sup> Mat. 26, 15.<sup>2</sup> Pet. 2, 15.<sup>i</sup> ch. 2, 1, 4.<sup>j</sup> Or, the power of the Holy Ghost coming upon you.<sup>k</sup> Luke 24, 49.<sup>l</sup> ver. 22.<sup>m</sup> & 23, 4.

John 15, 27.

ch. 2, 32.

<sup>n</sup> Luke 24, 51.

John 6, 62.

<sup>o</sup> ver. 2.<sup>p</sup> Ps. 69, 25.<sup>q</sup> Ps. 109, 8.<sup>r</sup> Or, office, or, charge.<sup>s</sup> Mat. 28, 3.

John 24, 1.

Mark 20, 12.

ch. 10, 5, 20.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 2, 7.<sup>u</sup> & 13, 31.<sup>v</sup> Mark 1, 1.<sup>w</sup> ver. 9.<sup>x</sup> Dan. 7, 13.

Mat. 21, 30.

Mark 15, 25.

Luke 21, 27.

John 14, 3.

<sup>1</sup> Thes. 1, 10.<sup>2</sup> & 4, 16.<sup>2</sup> Thes. 1, 10.

Rev. 1, 7.

<sup>3</sup> ver. 8.

John 15, 27.

ch. 4, 35.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 21, 52.<sup>b</sup> ch. 15, 22.<sup>c</sup> 1 Sam. 16, 7.<sup>1</sup> Chr. 28, 9.<sup>d</sup> & 29, 17.

Jer. 11, 20.

<sup>e</sup> & 17, 10.<sup>f</sup> & 15, 8.

Rev. 2, 23.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 9, 37, 39.<sup>h</sup> & 29, 4.<sup>i</sup> Mat. 10, 2-4.<sup>j</sup> ver. 17.<sup>k</sup> Luke 6, 15.<sup>l</sup> Jude 1.<sup>m</sup> ch. 2, 1, 46.<sup>n</sup> Luke 23, 49.<sup>o</sup> & 24, 10.<sup>p</sup> Mat. 13, 55.<sup>q</sup> Rev. 2, 4.<sup>r</sup> Lev. 24, 15.

Deut. 16, 9.

ch. 20, 16.

<sup>s</sup> Ps. 41, 9.

John 13, 18.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 1, 14.<sup>u</sup> Luke 22, 47.

John 18, 5.

17 For <sup>b</sup>he was numbered <sup>1</sup>with us, and had obtained part of <sup>1d</sup>this ministry.

18 <sup>2e</sup>Now this man <sup>3</sup>purchased<sup>1</sup> a field with <sup>7</sup>the reward of <sup>4</sup>iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.

19 And it <sup>5</sup>was known unto<sup>1</sup> all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch <sup>6</sup>as<sup>1</sup> that field <sup>7</sup>is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, <sup>1</sup>that is <sup>o</sup>to say<sup>1</sup>, The field of blood.<sup>5</sup>

20 For it is written in the book of Psalms, <sup>9n</sup>Let his habitation be <sup>1</sup>desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and <sup>2</sup><sup>3p</sup>his <sup>4q</sup>bishopricks<sup>1</sup> let another take.

21 <sup>5</sup>Wherefore of these men<sup>1</sup> which have accompanied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and <sup>6</sup>out <sup>7</sup>among us,

22 <sup>8</sup>Beginning from the baptism of John, unto <sup>8</sup>that same<sup>1</sup> day that <sup>x</sup>he was <sup>9</sup>taken<sup>1</sup> up from us, <sup>1</sup>must one be ordained <sup>2</sup>to be<sup>1</sup> a witness with us of his resurrection.

23 And they <sup>2</sup>appointed<sup>1</sup> two, Joseph called <sup>3b</sup>Barsabas, <sup>1</sup>who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias.

24 And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, <sup>c</sup>which knowest the hearts of all <sup>1</sup>men, shew <sup>o</sup>whether<sup>1</sup> of these two <sup>4</sup>thou hast chosen,

25 <sup>5</sup>That he may take part of <sup>1</sup>this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas <sup>6</sup>by transgression fell, <sup>1</sup>that he might go to his own place.

26 And they gave <sup>7</sup>forth their lots<sup>1</sup>; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o1</sup> The apostles, filled with the Holy Ghost, and speaking divers languages, are admired by some, and derided by others. 14 Peter's sermon. 41 He baptizeth a great number that were converted, the apostles working many miracles, and God daily increasing his church.

AND when <sup>n</sup>the day of Pentecost <sup>s</sup>was fully come, <sup>1</sup>they were all <sup>9</sup>with one accord<sup>1</sup> in one place.

2 And suddenly there came <sup>o</sup>a sound<sup>1</sup> from heaven <sup>1</sup>as of a rushing<sup>1</sup> mighty wind, and

<sup>1s</sup> among us, and received his

portion <sup>1m</sup>Or, [lot] in

<sup>2A</sup> (

<sup>3s</sup> obtained

<sup>4A</sup> his

<sup>5s</sup> became

known to

<sup>6s</sup> that

in their

language

<sup>7s</sup> was

called

Akel-

dama,

<sup>8A</sup> )

<sup>9</sup> Cito, to

therein:

<sup>1A</sup> made

<sup>2A</sup> )

<sup>3</sup> (Cito, to

end of ver.

<sup>4s</sup> office

<sup>5s</sup> Or,

overseer-

ship,

<sup>6s</sup> Of

the men

therefore

<sup>7A</sup> went

<sup>7m</sup> Or,

over

<sup>8s</sup> the

<sup>9s</sup> received

<sup>1s</sup> of these

must one

become

<sup>2s</sup> put

forward

<sup>3s</sup> Bar-

sabbas,

<sup>4A</sup> the one

whom

<sup>5s</sup> to

take the

place in

<sup>6s</sup> fell

away,

<sup>7s</sup> lots for

[<sup>m</sup> Or,

unto]

them

<sup>8s</sup> was now

come,

<sup>9m</sup> Gr. was

being

fulfilled,

<sup>10s</sup> together

<sup>11s</sup> as sound

as of a

rushing

of a

R.V.	Descent of the	THE ACTS 2.	Holy Ghost.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> tongues parting asunder, Or, parting among them Or, dis- tributing them- selves 2 <sup>s</sup> ; 3 <sup>a</sup> one 4 <sup>s</sup> Spirit, 5 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 6 <sup>s</sup> Now 7 <sup>s</sup> from	<sup>a</sup> it filled all the house where they were sitting. 3 And there appeared unto them <sup>1</sup> 'cloven tongues' like as of fire <sup>2</sup> ; and it sat upon each <sup>3</sup> of them. 4 And <sup>4</sup> they were all filled with the Holy <sup>4</sup> 'Ghost,' and began <sup>5</sup> to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utter- ance. 5 <sup>5</sup> , 6 And <sup>6</sup> there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, <sup>7</sup> out of <sup>7</sup> every nation under heaven. 6 <sup>8</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> when this <sup>9</sup> was noised abroad, <sup>1</sup> the multitude came together, and were <sup>k</sup> con- founded, because that every man heard them <sup>1</sup> 'speak' in his own language. 7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying <sup>o</sup> one to another <sup>1</sup> , Behold, are not all these which speak <sup>m</sup> Galilaens ? 8 And how hear we <sup>2</sup> every man in our own <sup>1</sup> 'tongue,' where- in we were born ? 9 Parthians <sup>o</sup> , and Medes <sup>o</sup> , and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> in Ju- dæa <sup>o</sup> , and Cappadocia, in Pon- tus <sup>o</sup> , and Asia, 10 <sup>4</sup> <sup>a</sup> Phrygia <sup>o</sup> , and Pamphylia, in Egypt <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>o</sup> in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and <sup>5</sup> strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes, 11 <sup>6</sup> 'Cretes' and Arabians, we do hear them <sup>7</sup> 'speak' in our tongues the <sup>7</sup> 'wonderful' works of God. 12 And they were all amazed, and were <sup>9</sup> in doubt, <sup>1</sup> saying one to another, What meanest this ? 13 <sup>1</sup> Others <sup>1</sup> 'mocking' said, <sup>2</sup> These men are full of <sup>1</sup> new wine. 14 ¶ But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and <sup>3</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto them, <sup>4</sup> Ye men of Judæa, and all <sup>1</sup> ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and <sup>5</sup> hearken to <sup>1</sup> my words <sup>6</sup> : 15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, <sup>1</sup> seeing it is but the third hour of the day <sup>7</sup> . 16 But this is that which <sup>3</sup> was <sup>1</sup> spoken <sup>9</sup> by the prophet Joel : 17 <sup>1z</sup> And it shall <sup>2</sup> come to pass <sup>1</sup> in the last days, saith	A.D. 33. <sup>a</sup> ch. 4. 31. <sup>b</sup> ch. 10. 45. <sup>c</sup> ch. 21. 9.  <sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 5.  <sup>e</sup> Mark 16. 17. <sup>f</sup> ch. 10. 46. <sup>g</sup> 19. 6. <sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 10. <sup>i</sup> 28. 30. <sup>j</sup> 13. 1. <sup>k</sup> 14. 2, Ac. <sup>l</sup> f ch. 21. 4, 9, 10. <sup>m</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 10, 28. <sup>n</sup> 14. 1, Ac. <sup>o</sup> Joel 2. 30, 31. <sup>p</sup> Gr. when this voice was made. <sup>q</sup> Mat. 24. 29. <sup>r</sup> Mark 13. 24. <sup>s</sup> Luke 21. 25. <sup>t</sup> Or, trou- bled in mind. <sup>u</sup> Rom. 10. 13.  <sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 11.  <sup>w</sup> John 3. 2. <sup>x</sup> 14. 10, 11. <sup>y</sup> ch. 10. 38. <sup>z</sup> Heb. 2. 4.  <sup>aa</sup> Mat. 26. 24. <sup>ab</sup> Luke 22. 22. <sup>ac</sup> 24. 44. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 3. 28. <sup>ae</sup> 1 ch. 5. 30.  <sup>af</sup> ver. 32. <sup>ag</sup> ch. 3. 15. <sup>ah</sup> 4. 10. <sup>ai</sup> 10. 40. <sup>aj</sup> 13. 30, 34. <sup>ak</sup> 17. 31. <sup>al</sup> Rom. 4. 24. <sup>am</sup> 8. 11. <sup>an</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 14. <sup>ao</sup> 15. 15. <sup>ap</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 14. <sup>aq</sup> Gal. 1. 1. <sup>ar</sup> Eph. 1. 20. <sup>as</sup> Col. 2. 12. <sup>at</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 10. <sup>au</sup> Heb. 13. 20. <sup>av</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 21. <sup>aw</sup> 1 Ps. 16. 8.  <sup>ax</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 7. <sup>ay</sup> Or, I may. <sup>az</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 10. <sup>ba</sup> ch. 13. 35. <sup>bb</sup> 15. 44. <sup>bc</sup> Ezek. 11. 19. <sup>bd</sup> 36. 27. <sup>be</sup> Joel 2. 28. <sup>bf</sup> 29. <sup>bg</sup> Zech. 12. 10. <sup>bh</sup> John 7. 38.	God, <sup>b</sup> I will pour <sup>1</sup> 'out' of my Spirit upon all flesh : and your sons and <sup>c</sup> your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams : 18 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> on my <sup>3</sup> servants and on my <sup>4</sup> handmaidens <sup>o</sup> I will pour <sup>out</sup> <sup>1</sup> in those days <sup>5</sup> of my Spirit ; <sup>7</sup> and they shall prophesy <sup>6</sup> : 19 <sup>9</sup> And I will shew wonders in <sup>7</sup> heaven above, and signs <sup>8</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the earth beneath ; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke : 20 <sup>1</sup> The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before <sup>9</sup> that great and notable <sup>1</sup> day of the Lord come <sup>1</sup> : 21 And it shall <sup>2</sup> come to pass, <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved. 22 Ye men of Israel, hear these words <sup>3</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God <sup>4</sup> among <sup>1</sup> you <sup>5</sup> by <sup>5</sup> miracles <sup>1</sup> and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, <sup>6</sup> as ye yourselves <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> know <sup>7</sup> : 23 Him, <sup>2</sup> being delivered <sup>8</sup> by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, <sup>9</sup> ye <sup>3</sup> have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain : 24 <sup>7</sup> Whom God <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> raised up, having loosed the <sup>1</sup> pains <sup>1</sup> of death : because it was not possible that he should be holden of it. 25 For David <sup>2</sup> speaketh <sup>1</sup> concerning him, <sup>3z</sup> I <sup>4</sup> foresaw <sup>1</sup> the Lord always before my face <sup>5</sup> , for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved : 26 Therefore <sup>o</sup> did <sup>1</sup> my heart <sup>6</sup> rejoice, <sup>1</sup> and my tongue <sup>7</sup> was glad <sup>1</sup> ; moreover <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> my flesh <sup>8</sup> shall rest <sup>1</sup> in hope : 27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in <sup>3</sup> hell, <sup>1</sup> neither wilt thou <sup>1</sup> suffer thine <sup>1</sup> Holy One to see corruption. 28 Thou <sup>2</sup> hast made known to <sup>1</sup> me the ways of life ; thou shalt make me full of <sup>3</sup> joy <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> with thy countenance. 29 <sup>5</sup> Men and brethren, <sup>2</sup> let me freely speak unto you <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> of the patriarch David, that he <sup>1</sup> is both dead and <sup>1</sup> buried, and his <sup>7</sup> sepulchre <sup>1</sup> is with us unto this day.	1 <sup>s</sup> forth  2 <sup>s</sup> Yea and 3 <sup>m</sup> Gr. bond- men. 4 <sup>m</sup> Gr. bond- maidens. 5 <sup>a</sup> will I pour forth 6 <sup>s</sup> . 7 <sup>a</sup> the 8 <sup>s</sup> on 9 <sup>s</sup> the 1 <sup>a</sup> , that great and notable day 2 <sup>s</sup> he, 3 <sup>s</sup> : 4 <sup>s</sup> unto 5 <sup>s</sup> mighty works 6 <sup>m</sup> Gr. powers. 6 <sup>a</sup> even 7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>a</sup> up 9 <sup>a</sup> by the hand of lawless men [Or, men without the law] did cruci- fy and slay : 1 <sup>s</sup> pangs 2 <sup>s</sup> saith 3 <sup>s</sup> Cite, to ver. 29. 4 <sup>s</sup> beheld 5 <sup>s</sup> ; 6 <sup>s</sup> was glad, 7 <sup>s</sup> re- joiced 8 <sup>s</sup> also shall dwell 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, taber- nacle 9 <sup>s</sup> Hades, 1 <sup>s</sup> give thy 2 <sup>s</sup> madest known unto 3 <sup>s</sup> glad- ness 4 <sup>m</sup> Or, in thy presence 5 <sup>s</sup> Bre- thren, I may say unto you freely 6 <sup>s</sup> both died and was 7 <sup>s</sup> tomb

R.V.	Peter's sermon.	THE ACTS 3.	A lame man healed.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> Being therefore	30 <sup>1</sup> Therefore being <sup>1</sup> a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins <sup>2</sup> , according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on <sup>1</sup> his throne;	A.D. 33. "2 Sam. 7. 12, 13. Ps. 132, 11. Luke 1, 32, 69. Rom. 1, 3. 2 Tim. 2, 8. b Mark 16, 17. ch. 4, 35. & 5, 12. c ch. 4, 32, 34. d Is. 58, 7. e Ps. 16, 10. ch. 13, 35.	43 <sup>1</sup> And fear came upon every soul: and <sup>b</sup> many wonders and signs were done <sup>2</sup> by the apostles <sup>3</sup> .	1 A ¶ 2 M Or, through 3 M Many anc. auth. add in Jerusa-lem; and great fear was upon all. 4 A they 5 S, accord- ing as 6 S day by day, 7 S sted- fastly 8 S at home, they did take their food 9 S to them [M Gr. together] day by day those that were being
2 <sup>s</sup> he would set one [M Or, one should sit] upon	31 <sup>3</sup> He seeing this before <sup>1</sup> spake of the resurrection of <sup>4</sup> Christ, that <sup>5</sup> his soul was not left in hell, neither <sup>1</sup> his flesh <sup>o</sup> did <sup>1</sup> see corruption.	f ch. 1, 14. g ver. 24. h Luke 24, 53. ch. 3, 42. i ch. 1, 8. j ch. 20, 7. [M] at home. m ch. 5, 31. Phil. 2, 9. Heb. 10, 12. n John 14, 26. & 15, 26. & 16, 7, 13. ch. 1, 4. p Luke 2, 52. ch. 4, 33. Rom. 14, 18. q ch. 10, 45. Eph. 4, 8. r ch. 5, 14. & 11, 24. s Ps. 110, 1. Mat. 22, 44. 1 Cor. 15, 25. Eph. 1, 20. Heb. 1, 13. " ch. 2, 46.	44 And all that believed were together, and <sup>c</sup> had all things common;	1 S were going up
3 <sup>s</sup> he fore-seeing this	32 <sup>2</sup> This Jesus <sup>6</sup> hath God raised <sup>7</sup> up, <sup>7i</sup> whereof we all are witnesses.	t Luke 24, 47. ch. 3, 19.	45 And <sup>4</sup> sold their possessions and goods, and <sup>d</sup> parted them to all <sup>5</sup> men, as every <sup>1</sup> man had need.	2 A that was
4 <sup>s</sup> the	33 <sup>3</sup> Therefore <sup>m</sup> being <sup>1</sup> by the right hand of God exalted, and <sup>n</sup> having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he <sup>2</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> shed <sup>1</sup> forth this, which ye <sup>o</sup> now <sup>1</sup> see and hear.	u Zech. 12, 10. Luke 3, 10. ch. 9, 6. & 16, 30. b John 9, 8.	46 <sup>7</sup> And <sup>6</sup> they, <sup>1</sup> continuing <sup>7</sup> daily <sup>1</sup> with one accord <sup>a</sup> in the temple, and <sup>b</sup> breaking bread <sup>8i</sup> from house to house, did eat their meat <sup>1</sup> with gladness and singleness of heart,	3 S door
5 <sup>s</sup> neither was he left in Hades, nor did	34 <sup>4</sup> For David <sup>o</sup> is not <sup>1</sup> ascended <sup>2</sup> into the heavens: but he saith himself, <sup>3i</sup> The <sup>4</sup> LORD <sup>1</sup> said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,	v ch. 5, 31. w Ps. 55, 17. z ch. 14, 8.	47 Praising God, and <sup>p</sup> having favour with all the people. And <sup>r</sup> the Lord added <sup>s</sup> to the church daily such as should be <sup>1</sup> saved.	4 A, 5 A to re- ceive
6 <sup>s</sup> did God raise	35 <sup>5</sup> Until <sup>1</sup> I make <sup>6</sup> thy foes thy <sup>1</sup> footstool <sup>7</sup> .	x Luke 24, 47. ch. 3, 19.	CHAPTER 3. o 1 A lame man healed. 2 Peter preach-eth to the people. 19 He exhorteth them by repentance and faith to seek remission of their sins.	4 S from 7 S But
7 <sup>s</sup> M Or, of whom	36 <sup>6</sup> Therefore let <sup>1</sup> all the house of Israel <sup>1</sup> know assured-ly, that God <sup>x</sup> hath made <sup>2</sup> that same Jesus, whom ye have cru-cified, both Lord and Christ.	y Joel 2, 28. ch. 3, 25. z ch. 10, 45. & 11, 15, 18. & 14, 27. a Is. 55, 8, 14. Eph. 2, 13, 17. f ch. 4, 10.	NOW Peter and John <sup>1</sup> went up together <sup>1</sup> into the temple at the hour of prayer, being the ninth hour.	4 S what 5 A, that 1 S. 2 S, walk.
8 <sup>s</sup> Being therefore	37 <sup>¶</sup> Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and <sup>o</sup> to the rest of the apostles, <sup>3</sup> Men and brethren, what shall we do?	aa ver. 46. ch. 1, 14. Rom. 12, 12. Eph. 6, 18. Col. 4, 2. Heb. 10, 35. ch. 4, 16, 21.	2 And <sup>2</sup> a certain man <sup>2</sup> lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the <sup>3</sup> gate <sup>1</sup> of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple;	4 S his ankle-bones 5 A, he 3 S began to walk; and he 7 S took know- ledge of him,
9 <sup>s</sup> M Or, at	38 <sup>4</sup> Then Peter said <sup>1</sup> unto them, Repent <sup>5</sup> , and be baptiz- <sup>ed</sup> every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ <sup>6</sup> for <sup>1</sup> the remission of <sup>7</sup> sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.		3 Who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple <sup>4</sup> asked <sup>5</sup> an alms.	
10 <sup>s</sup> M Or, every house	39 For <sup>8</sup> the promise <sup>o</sup> is unto you <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>a</sup> to your children, and <sup>e</sup> to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call <sup>9</sup> .		4 And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him <sup>4</sup> with John, said, Look on us.	
11 <sup>s</sup> A there-fore	40 And with many other words <sup>1</sup> did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this <sup>2</sup> untoward <sup>1</sup> generation.		5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something <sup>6</sup> of <sup>1</sup> them.	
12 <sup>s</sup> him both Lord and Christ, this Jesus whom ye crucified.	41 <sup>¶</sup> ¶ Then they <sup>1</sup> that <sup>o</sup> gladly <sup>1</sup> received his word were baptized: and <sup>o</sup> the same day <sup>1</sup> there were added <sup>2</sup> unto them <sup>5</sup> about three thousand souls.		6 <sup>7</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but <sup>8</sup> such as I have <sup>9</sup> give I thee <sup>1:1</sup> .	
13 <sup>s</sup> Brethren.	42 <sup>b</sup> And they continued sted-fastly in the apostles <sup>3</sup> doctrine <sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> fellowship, and in <sup>1</sup> break-ing of bread <sup>2</sup> , and in <sup>1</sup> prayers.		7 In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth <sup>2</sup> rise up and walk.	
14 <sup>s</sup> And Peter said			7 And he took him by the right hand, and <sup>3</sup> lifted <sup>1</sup> him up: and immediately his feet and <sup>4</sup> ankle bones <sup>1</sup> received strength.	
15 <sup>s</sup> A ye			8 And <sup>o</sup> he <sup>1</sup> leaping up <sup>5</sup> stood, and <sup>6</sup> walked, and <sup>1</sup> entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.	
16 <sup>s</sup> S unto			9 ¶ And all the people saw him walking and praising God:	
17 <sup>s</sup> your sins;			10 And they <sup>7</sup> knew <sup>1</sup> that it	
18 <sup>s</sup> A to you is				
19 <sup>s</sup> A unto				
20 <sup>s</sup> he testified, and ex-horted them,				
21 <sup>s</sup> crooked				
22 <sup>s</sup> They then				
23 <sup>s</sup> A or, having received				
24 <sup>s</sup> A in that day				
25 <sup>s</sup> teach-ing				
26 <sup>s</sup> M Or, in follow-ship				
27 <sup>s</sup> S in the				
28 <sup>s</sup> and the				



1 S Gate  
2 A ¶  
3 S he  
4 M Or,  
portico  
5 A man  
6 Or,  
thing  
7 S fasten  
ye your  
eyes  
8 S godli-  
ness  
9 S him  
10 S Servant  
M Or,  
Child:  
and so  
in ver. 26;  
4. 27, 30.  
See Mat.  
12. 18;  
52. 13;  
53. 11.  
1 S before  
the face  
2 S had  
3 S release  
him.  
4 S and  
Right-  
eous  
One, and  
asked  
for  
5 S  
6 M Or,  
Author  
7 S;  
8 M Or,  
of whom  
9 S by  
M Or,  
on the  
ground  
of  
1 A his  
name  
2 S behold  
3 S through  
4 S in  
5 S the  
6 S fore-  
shewed  
7 A his  
8 S thus  
9 S turn  
again,  
1 S that so  
there  
may  
come  
seasons  
2 S that  
he may  
send the  
Christ  
who hath  
been ap-  
pointed  
for you,  
even  
Jesus  
3 S restora-  
tion  
4 S where-  
of God  
spake

was he which <sup>a</sup>sat for alms at the Beautiful <sup>1</sup>gate<sup>1</sup> of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.  
11 <sup>2</sup>And as <sup>3</sup>the lame man which was healed<sup>1</sup> held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in the <sup>4</sup>porch<sup>1</sup> that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering.

12 <sup>5</sup>¶ And when Peter saw <sup>6</sup>it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this <sup>7</sup>? or why <sup>8</sup>look ye so earnestly<sup>1</sup> on us, as though by our own power or <sup>9</sup>holiness<sup>1</sup> we had made <sup>10</sup>this man<sup>1</sup> to walk?

13 <sup>1</sup>The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, <sup>2</sup>hath glorified his <sup>3</sup>Son<sup>1</sup> Jesus; whom ye <sup>4</sup>de-  
livered up, and <sup>5</sup>denied<sup>1</sup> him in the presence<sup>1</sup> of Pilate, when he <sup>6</sup>was<sup>1</sup> determined to <sup>7</sup>let him go<sup>1</sup>.

14 But ye denied <sup>1</sup>the Holy <sup>2</sup>One<sup>1</sup> and the Just, and de-  
sired<sup>1</sup> a murderer to be granted unto you <sup>3</sup>;<sup>1</sup>

15 And killed the <sup>4</sup>Prince of life<sup>1</sup>, whom God <sup>5</sup>hath<sup>1</sup> raised from the dead; <sup>6</sup>whereof we are witnesses.

16 <sup>7</sup>And <sup>8</sup>his name through<sup>1</sup> faith in his name hath <sup>9</sup>made this man strong, whom ye <sup>10</sup>see<sup>1</sup> and know: yea, the faith which is <sup>11</sup>by<sup>1</sup> him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

17 And now, brethren, I wot that <sup>12</sup>through<sup>1</sup> ignorance ye did <sup>13</sup>it, as <sup>14</sup>did also your rulers.

18 But <sup>15</sup>those<sup>1</sup> things<sup>1</sup>, which God <sup>16</sup>before had shewed<sup>1</sup> by the mouth of all <sup>17</sup>his<sup>1</sup> prophets, that <sup>18</sup>Christ should suffer, he <sup>19</sup>hath so<sup>1</sup> fulfilled.

19 <sup>20</sup>¶ Repent ye therefore, and <sup>21</sup>be converted<sup>1</sup>, that your sins may be blotted out, <sup>22</sup>when the times<sup>1</sup> of refreshing<sup>1</sup> shall come<sup>1</sup> from the presence of the Lord;

20 And <sup>23</sup>he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you<sup>1</sup>:

21 <sup>24</sup>Whom the heaven must receive until the times of <sup>25</sup>res-  
titution<sup>1</sup> of all things, <sup>26</sup>whereof God hath spoken<sup>1</sup> by the mouth

A.D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> Like  
John 9. 8.

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 18. 15,  
18, 19.  
ch. 7. 37.

<sup>c</sup> John 10. 22.  
ch. 5. 12.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 5. 30.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 2. 39.  
Rom. 9. 4, 8.

<sup>f</sup> 15. 8.  
Gal. 3. 26.

<sup>g</sup> John 7. 39.  
4. 12, 16.

<sup>h</sup> 17. 1.  
Mat. 27. 2.

<sup>i</sup> Mat. 27. 20.  
Mark 15. 11.

<sup>j</sup> Luke 23. 18,  
20, 21.  
John 18. 40.

<sup>k</sup> 19. 15,  
ch. 13. 28.

<sup>l</sup> Gen. 12. 3.  
15. 15,  
22. 18, 8.

<sup>m</sup> 26. 4.  
28. 14.  
Gal. 3. 8.

<sup>n</sup> Mat. 10. 5.  
15. 24.  
Luke 24. 47.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 13. 32,  
33, 46.

<sup>p</sup> Ps. 16. 10.  
Mark 1. 24.  
Luke 1. 35.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 2. 27.  
4. 27.

<sup>r</sup> ver. 22.  
ch. 7. 52.

<sup>s</sup> 22. 14.  
Mat. 1. 21.

<sup>t</sup> Or, Author.  
Heb. 2. 10.

<sup>u</sup> 5. 9.  
1 John 5. 11.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 2. 24.  
ch. 2. 32.

<sup>w</sup> Mat. 9. 22.  
ch. 4. 10.

<sup>x</sup> 14. 24.  
Or, ruler,  
Luke 22. 4.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 5. 24.  
Luke 23. 34.

<sup>z</sup> John 16. 3.  
ch. 13. 27.

<sup>aa</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 8.  
1 Tim. 1. 13.

<sup>ab</sup> Mat. 22. 23.  
ch. 23. 8.

<sup>ac</sup> Luke 24. 44.  
ch. 26. 22.

<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 22.  
Is. 50. 6.

<sup>ae</sup> 33. 5. ac.  
Dan. 9. 26,  
1 Pet. 1. 30,  
11.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 2. 38.  
Luke 3. 2.  
John 11. 49.

<sup>ag</sup> 18. 13.  
ch. 1. 11.  
Mat. 17. 11.

<sup>ah</sup> Luke 1. 70.

of <sup>1</sup>all<sup>1</sup> his holy prophets <sup>2</sup>since the world began.

22 <sup>3</sup>For Moses truly said unto the fathers, <sup>4</sup>A prophet shall the Lord <sup>5</sup>your<sup>1</sup> God raise up unto you <sup>6</sup>of<sup>1</sup> your brethren, <sup>7</sup>like unto me; <sup>8</sup>him shall ye <sup>9</sup>hear<sup>1</sup> in all things whatsoever he shall <sup>10</sup>say<sup>1</sup> unto you.

23 And it shall <sup>11</sup>come to pass, <sup>12</sup>that every soul, which <sup>13</sup>will not hear<sup>1</sup> that prophet, shall be <sup>14</sup>destroyed from among the people.

24 Yea <sup>15</sup>, and all the prophets from Samuel and <sup>16</sup>those that follow<sup>1</sup> after, as many as have spoken, <sup>17</sup>have likewise fore-  
told<sup>1</sup> of these days.

25 <sup>18</sup>Ye are the <sup>19</sup>children<sup>1</sup> of the prophets, and of the covenant which God <sup>20</sup>made with <sup>21</sup>our<sup>1</sup> fathers, saying unto Abraham, <sup>22</sup>And in thy seed shall all the <sup>23</sup>kindreds<sup>1</sup> of the earth be blessed.

26 <sup>24</sup>Unto you first God, having raised up his <sup>25</sup>Son Jesus, <sup>26</sup>sent him to bless you, <sup>27</sup>in turning away every one of you from <sup>28</sup>his<sup>1</sup> iniquities.

## CHAPTER 4.

<sup>29</sup> Peter and John imprisoned. 10 Peter boldly avoucheth the lame man to be healed by the name of Jesus. 13 They command them to preach no more in that name, adding also threatening, 23 whereupon the church fleeth to prayer.

AND as they spake unto the people, <sup>1</sup>the priests<sup>1</sup>, and the <sup>2</sup>captain of the temple<sup>1</sup>, and the Sadducees<sup>1</sup>, came upon them,

2 <sup>3</sup>Being <sup>4</sup>grieved that<sup>1</sup> they taught the people, and <sup>5</sup>preached through<sup>1</sup> Jesus the resurrection from the dead.

3 And they laid hands on them, and put <sup>6</sup>them in<sup>1</sup> hold<sup>1</sup> unto the <sup>7</sup>next day<sup>1</sup>: for it was now eventide.

4 <sup>8</sup>Howbeit<sup>1</sup> many of them <sup>9</sup>which<sup>1</sup> heard the word believed; and the number of the men <sup>10</sup>was<sup>1</sup> about five thousand.

5 <sup>11</sup>¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers<sup>1</sup>, and elders<sup>1</sup>, and scribes<sup>1</sup>,

6 And <sup>12</sup>Annas the high priest<sup>1</sup>, and Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest<sup>1</sup>, were gathered together at Jerusalem<sup>1</sup>.

1 A which have been  
2 S Moses indeed said,  
3 S from among  
4 M Or, as he raised up me  
5 A to  
6 S heark-  
en  
7 S speak  
8 S be,  
9 S shall not hearken to  
10 A utterly  
2 S them that fol-  
lowed  
3 S they also told  
4 S sons  
5 M Gr. cov-  
nanted.  
6 S your  
7 S families  
8 S Ser-  
vant,

9 M Some anc. auth. read the chief priests.  
1 S sore troubled because  
2 S pro-  
claimed in  
3 S ward  
4 S morrow

5 S But  
6 S that  
7 S came to be

8 S were gathered together in Jeru-  
salem;  
9 A was there

1 S inquired,  
2 S in

7 And when they had set them in the midst, they <sup>1</sup>asked, <sup>1a</sup>By what power, or <sup>2</sup>by <sup>1</sup>what name, have ye done this?

8 <sup>4</sup>Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders <sup>o</sup> of Israel,

3 S are  
4 S concerning a  
5 S an  
6 M Or,  
in whom

9 If we this day <sup>3</sup>be <sup>1</sup>examined <sup>4</sup>of the <sup>1</sup>good deed done to <sup>5</sup>the <sup>1</sup>impotent man, <sup>6</sup>by what means <sup>7</sup>he <sup>1</sup>is <sup>8</sup>made whole;

7 S this man  
8 M Or,  
saved  
9 S in  
1 M Or,  
this name

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, <sup>9</sup>that <sup>9</sup>by <sup>1</sup>the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, <sup>h</sup>whom God raised from the dead, <sup>even</sup> <sup>9</sup>by <sup>1</sup>him doth this man stand here before you whole.

2 S He  
3 A the  
4 S was made

11 <sup>2</sup>This is the stone which was set at nought of you <sup>3</sup>builders, which <sup>4</sup>is become <sup>1</sup>the head of the corner.

5 S And in none other  
6 S neither is there any

12 <sup>5z</sup>Neither is there salvation <sup>o</sup>in any other <sup>1</sup>: for <sup>6</sup>there is none <sup>1</sup>other name under heaven <sup>7</sup>given among men, <sup>8</sup>whereby <sup>1</sup>we must be saved.

7 A, that is  
8 S wherein  
9 S beheld  
1 A had

13 ¶ Now when they <sup>9</sup>saw <sup>1</sup>the boldness of Peter and John, <sup>9</sup>and <sup>1</sup>perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

2 S seeing

14 And <sup>2</sup>beholding <sup>1</sup>the man which was healed <sup>7</sup>standing with them, they could say nothing against it.

15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves,

3 M Gr.  
sign.  
4 S wrought through them,

16 Saying, <sup>9</sup>What shall we do to these men? for that indeed <sup>1</sup>a notable <sup>1</sup>miracle hath been <sup>1</sup>done by them <sup>1</sup>is <sup>2</sup>manifest to all <sup>o</sup>them <sup>1</sup>that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny <sup>1</sup>it.

17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us <sup>o</sup>straitly <sup>1</sup>threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

5 S charged

18 <sup>6</sup>And they called them, and <sup>5</sup>commanded <sup>1</sup>them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus.

19 But Peter and John answered and said unto them, <sup>h</sup>Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto

A.D. 33.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 2. 14.  
<sup>b</sup> Mat. 21. 23.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 7. 27.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 8.  
<sup>e</sup> A. 2. 32.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 22. 15.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 John 1. 1, 3.  
<sup>h</sup> Luke 12. 11, 12.

<sup>i</sup> Mat. 21. 29.  
<sup>j</sup> Luke 20. 6, 19.  
<sup>k</sup> 22. 2.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 5. 26.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 7, 8.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 3. 6, 16.

<sup>o</sup> ch. 2. 24.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 12. 12.

<sup>q</sup> Ps. 118. 22.  
<sup>r</sup> Is. 28. 16.  
<sup>s</sup> Mat. 21. 42.

<sup>t</sup> Mat. 1. 21.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 10. 43.  
<sup>v</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 5, 6.  
<sup>w</sup> 2 Kin. 19. 15.

<sup>x</sup> Ps. 2. 1.

<sup>y</sup> Mat. 11. 25.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 27.

<sup>aa</sup> Mat. 26. 3.  
<sup>ab</sup> Luke 22. 2.  
<sup>ac</sup> 23. 1, 8.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 3. 11.  
<sup>ae</sup> Luke 1. 35.  
<sup>af</sup> Luke 4. 38.  
<sup>ag</sup> John 10. 36.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 2. 23.  
<sup>ai</sup> 3. 18.  
<sup>aj</sup> John 11. 47.

<sup>ak</sup> ch. 3. 9, 10.  
<sup>al</sup> ver. 13, 31.  
<sup>am</sup> ch. 9. 27.  
<sup>an</sup> 13. 46.  
<sup>ao</sup> 14. 3.  
<sup>ap</sup> 19. 8.  
<sup>aq</sup> 36. 26.  
<sup>ar</sup> 28. 31.  
<sup>as</sup> Eph. 6. 19.  
<sup>at</sup> ch. 2. 43.  
<sup>au</sup> 5. 12.  
<sup>av</sup> ch. 3. 6, 16.  
<sup>aw</sup> ver. 27.

<sup>ax</sup> Again, ch. 5. 40.  
<sup>ay</sup> ch. 2. 2, 4.  
<sup>az</sup> 16. 36.

<sup>ba</sup> ver. 29.

<sup>bb</sup> ch. 5. 29.

you <sup>1</sup>more <sup>1</sup>than unto God, judge ye <sup>2</sup>.

20 <sup>6</sup>For we cannot but speak the things which <sup>6</sup>we <sup>3</sup>have seen <sup>1</sup>and heard.

21 <sup>4</sup>So <sup>1</sup>when they had further threatened them, <sup>o</sup>they <sup>1</sup>let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, <sup>6</sup>because of the people <sup>5</sup>: for all <sup>1</sup>men glorified God for <sup>7</sup>that which was done.

22 For the man was <sup>6</sup>above <sup>1</sup>forty years old, on whom this <sup>7</sup>miracle of healing was <sup>8</sup>shewed.

23 ¶ And being let go, <sup>1</sup>they <sup>9</sup>went <sup>1</sup>to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and <sup>10</sup>elders had said unto them.

24 And <sup>11</sup>when they heard <sup>12</sup>that, they <sup>1</sup>lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, <sup>13</sup>Lord, <sup>7m</sup>thou <sup>art</sup> God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is:

25 <sup>1</sup>Who by the <sup>2</sup>mouth of thy servant David hast said, <sup>1, 3n</sup>Why did the <sup>4</sup>heathen <sup>1</sup>rage, and the <sup>5</sup>people <sup>1</sup>imagine vain things?

26 The kings of the earth <sup>7</sup>stood up, and the rulers were gathered together <sup>8</sup>against the Lord, and against his <sup>9</sup>Christ.

27 For <sup>9</sup>of a truth <sup>1</sup>against <sup>1</sup>thy holy <sup>2</sup>child <sup>1</sup>Jesus, <sup>9</sup>whom thou <sup>3</sup>hast anointed, <sup>1</sup>both Herod <sup>o</sup>, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles <sup>o</sup>, and the <sup>4</sup>people of Israel, were gathered together,

28 <sup>o</sup>For <sup>1</sup>to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel <sup>5</sup>determined before to be done.

29 And now, Lord, <sup>6</sup>behold <sup>1</sup>their threatenings: and grant unto thy <sup>7</sup>servants <sup>8</sup>, that with all boldness they may speak thy word,

30 By stretching <sup>1</sup>forth <sup>9</sup>thine <sup>1</sup>hand to heal; <sup>6</sup>and that signs and wonders may be done <sup>10</sup>by <sup>1</sup>the name of <sup>4</sup>thy holy <sup>11</sup>child <sup>1</sup>Jesus.

31 ¶ And when they had prayed, <sup>7</sup>the place was shaken <sup>12</sup>where <sup>1</sup>they were <sup>13</sup>assembled <sup>1</sup>together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, <sup>9</sup>and they spake the word of God with boldness.

<sup>10</sup> S through <sup>11</sup> S Servant <sup>12</sup> S wherein <sup>13</sup> S gathered

1 S rather  
2 S :  
3 S saw  
4 S And  
5 S they,  
6 S more  
7 M Gr.  
sign.  
8 S wrought.  
9 S came  
10 A the  
11 A they,  
12 S it,  
13 S o Lord  
[M Or,  
Master],  
thou that  
didst  
make  
[Or, thou  
art he  
that did  
make]  
the hea-  
ven and  
the earth  
1 M The  
Greek  
text  
in this  
clause is  
some-  
what un-  
certain.  
2 S Holy  
Ghost,  
by the  
mouth  
of our  
father  
David  
thy  
servant,  
didst say,  
3 Cite, to  
ver. 27.  
4 S Gentiles  
5 S peoples  
6 M Or,  
meditate  
7 S set  
them-  
selves in  
array,  
8 A  
9 S Anointed:  
M Gr.  
Christ.  
1 A in this  
city  
2 S Servant  
3 S didst  
anoint.  
4 S peoples  
5 S fore-  
ordained  
to come  
to pass.  
6 S look  
upon  
7 M Gr.  
bond-  
servants.  
8 S to speak  
thy word  
with all  
boldness,  
while  
thou  
stretchest  
9 S thy  
10 S gathered

R.V.	<i>Sin of Ananias</i>	THE ACTS 5.	<i>and Sapphira.</i>	R.V.
1 A ¶	32 <sup>1</sup> And the multitude of them that believed <sup>a</sup> were of one heart and <sup>o</sup> of one <sup>1</sup> soul: <sup>2b</sup> neither said any of them that ought <sup>1</sup> of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.	A.D. 33. <sup>a</sup> ch. 5, 12. Rom. 15, 5, 6. <sup>2</sup> (Or. 13, 11. Phil. 1, 27. & 2, 2. <sup>1</sup> 1 Pet. 3, 8. <sup>b</sup> ch. 2, 44.	7 <sup>1</sup> And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in. 8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much <sup>2b</sup> ? And she said, Yea, for so much.	1 A ¶
2 S and not one of them said that aught	33 And with <sup>c</sup> great power gave the apostles <sup>3d</sup> witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus <sup>1</sup> : and <sup>e</sup> great grace was upon them all.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 1, 8. <sup>d</sup> ch. 1, 22.	9 <sup>3</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Peter <sup>4</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together <sup>7</sup> to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband <sup>†are</sup> at the door, and <sup>5</sup> shall carry thee out.	2 S.
3 A their	34 <sup>5</sup> Neither <sup>1</sup> was there <sup>o</sup> any <sup>1</sup> among them <sup>6</sup> that lacked: <sup>9</sup> for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold,	<sup>e</sup> ch. 2, 47. <sup>f</sup> ver. 3. Mat. 4, 7.	10 <sup>6a</sup> Then fell she down straightway <sup>1</sup> at his feet, and <sup>7</sup> yielded <sup>1</sup> up the ghost: and the young men came in <sup>o</sup> , and found her dead, and <sup>8</sup> , carrying her forth, <sup>1</sup> buried <sup>†her</sup> by her husband.	3 S But 4 S said
4 M Some anc. auth. add Christ.	35 <sup>5</sup> And laid <sup>†them</sup> <sup>o</sup> down <sup>1</sup> at the apostles' feet: <sup>h</sup> and distribution was made unto <sup>7</sup> every man according as he <sup>1</sup> had need.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 2, 45. <sup>h</sup> ver. 5.	11 <sup>4</sup> And great fear came upon <sup>9</sup> all the <sup>1</sup> church, and upon <sup>1</sup> as many as <sup>1</sup> heard these things.	5 A they
5 S For neither	36 <sup>5</sup> And <sup>9</sup> Joses, <sup>1</sup> who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas <sup>1</sup> , (which is, being interpreted, <sup>1</sup> The son of consolation,) <sup>1</sup> a Levite, <sup>2</sup> and of the country of Cyprus,	<sup>i</sup> ver. 5. ch. 2, 43. & 19, 17.	12 ¶ And <sup>m</sup> by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; <sup>o</sup> ( <sup>12</sup> ) and they were all with one accord in Solomon's porch.	6 S And she fell down immediately
6 A any	37 <sup>9</sup> Having land, <sup>1</sup> sold <sup>†it</sup> , and brought the money, and laid <sup>†it</sup> at the apostles' feet.	<sup>j</sup> ver. 37. ch. 5, 2. <sup>k</sup> ch. 2, 45. & 6, 1.	13 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> of the rest durst no man join himself to them: <sup>3</sup> but <sup>1</sup> the people magnified them <sup>4</sup> .	7 S gave 8 S they carried her out and
7 S each, according as any one	CHAPTER 5.	<sup>l</sup> ver. 5. ch. 2, 43. & 19, 17.	14 <sup>5</sup> And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women <sup>6</sup> .	9 S the whole
8 A ¶	<sup>o</sup> 1 <i>Sin of Ananias and Sapphira.</i> 17 <i>The apostles again imprisoned: 19 delivered by an angel, &amp;c.</i>	<sup>m</sup> ch. 2, 43. & 14, 3. & 19, 11. Rom. 15, 19 <sup>9</sup> Cor. 12, 12 Heb. 2, 4. <sup>n</sup> ver. 34, 35. ch. 5, 1, 2. <sup>p</sup> ch. 3, 11. & 4, 32. <sup>q</sup> John 9, 22 & 12, 42. & 19, 38. <sup>r</sup> ch. 2, 47. & 4, 21.	15 Inasmuch that they <sup>1</sup> brought forth <sup>1</sup> the sick <sup>1</sup> into the streets, and laid <sup>†them</sup> on beds and couches, <sup>x</sup> that <sup>8</sup> at the least the shadow of Peter passing by <sup>1</sup> might overshadow some <sup>9</sup> of them.	1 S all that
9 S Joseph,	BUT a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession,	<sup>u</sup> Or, in every street.	16 <sup>1</sup> There came also a multitude <sup>out</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the cities round about <sup>o</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem, bringing <sup>9</sup> sick <sup>2</sup> folks, <sup>1</sup> and them <sup>5</sup> which <sup>1</sup> were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.	2 S But 3 S howbeit 4 S;
1 S Son of exhortation),	2 And kept back <i>part</i> of the price, his wife also being privy <sup>†to it</sup> , <sup>u</sup> and brought a certain part, and laid <sup>†it</sup> at the apostles' feet.	<sup>v</sup> ch. 4, 37. <sup>w</sup> Mat. 9, 21. & 14, 36. ch. 19, 12.	17 ¶ <sup>4c</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him <sup>o</sup> , (which is the sect of the Sadducees <sup>5</sup> ), and <sup>1</sup> were filled with <sup>6a</sup> indignation,	5 M Or, and there were the more added to them, believing on the Lord
M Or, consolation	3 <sup>9</sup> But Peter said, Ananias, why hath <sup>2</sup> Satan filled <sup>3</sup> thine <sup>1</sup> heart <sup>a</sup> to <sup>4</sup> lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back <i>part</i> of the price of the land?	<sup>y</sup> Num. 30, 2. Deut. 23, 21. Eccles. 5, 4. <sup>z</sup> Luke 22, 3. <sup>a</sup> Or, to deceive, ver. 9. <sup>b</sup> Mark 16, 17, 18. John 14, 12.	18 <sup>4</sup> And laid <sup>o</sup> their <sup>1</sup> hands on the apostles, and put them in <sup>7</sup> the common prison.	6 S; 7 S even carried out
2 S a man of Cyprus by race, having a field,	4 Whiles it remained, <sup>5</sup> was it not <sup>1</sup> thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in <sup>3</sup> thine own <sup>1</sup> power? <sup>6</sup> why hast thou <sup>1</sup> conceived this thing in <sup>3</sup> thine <sup>1</sup> heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.	<sup>y</sup> Num. 30, 2. Deut. 23, 21. Eccles. 5, 4. <sup>z</sup> Luke 22, 3. <sup>a</sup> Or, to deceive, ver. 9. <sup>b</sup> Mark 16, 17, 18. John 14, 12.	19 But <sup>8</sup> the <sup>1</sup> angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them <sup>9</sup> forth, <sup>1</sup> and said,	8 S, as Peter came by, at the least his shadow 9 A one 1 S And there also came together the multitude from 2 S folk, 3 S that 4 S But 5 S, and they 6 S jealous, 7 S public ward. 8 S an 9 S out,
3 S thy	5 And Ananias hearing these words <sup>6</sup> fell down <sup>o</sup> , and gave up the ghost: and great fear came <sup>7</sup> on all them that heard these things.	<sup>c</sup> ch. 4, 1, 2, 6.		
4 M Or, deceive	6 And the <sup>9</sup> young men arose <sup>9</sup> , <sup>h</sup> wound him up, and <sup>1</sup> carried <sup>†him</sup> out <sup>o</sup> , and buried <sup>†him</sup> .	<sup>d</sup> Or, envy. <sup>e</sup> ver. 10, 11. <sup>f</sup> Luke 21, 12.		
5 S did it not remain		<sup>g</sup> ch. 12, 7. & 16, 26.		
6 S How is it that thou hast		<sup>h</sup> John 19, 40.		
7 S upon all that heard it.				
8 M Gr. younger.				
9 S and wrapped him round, and they				

R.V.	<i>Gamaliel's advice</i>	THE ACTS 5.	<i>to the council.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> ye, and	20 Go <sup>1</sup> , stand and speak in the temple to the people <sup>a</sup> all the words of this <sup>2</sup> life.	A.D. 33. <sup>a</sup> John 6. 68. <sup>b</sup> 17. 3. <sup>c</sup> 1 John 5. 11.	nesses <sup>1</sup> of these <sup>2</sup> things; <sup>3</sup> and so <sup>4</sup> is <sup>5</sup> also, the Holy Ghost, <sup>6</sup> whom God hath given to them that obey him.	1 <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. add in him.
2 <sup>s</sup> Life.	21 And when they heard <sup>a</sup> that, they entered into the temple <sup>b</sup> early in the morning, and taught. <sup>c</sup> But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the <sup>d</sup> prison <sup>1</sup> to have them brought.	<sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 4. <sup>c</sup> 10. 44. <sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 37. <sup>e</sup> 7. 54. <sup>f</sup> ch. 4. 5, 6.	33 ¶ <sup>4c</sup> When they heard <sup>a</sup> that, they were cut <sup>1</sup> to the heart, and <sup>2</sup> took counsel <sup>1</sup> to slay them.	2 <sup>M</sup> (i.e. sayings.
3 <sup>s</sup> this,			34 <sup>6</sup> Then stood there <sup>1</sup> up one in the council, a Pharisee, named <sup>a</sup> Gamaliel, a doctor of the law, had in <sup>7</sup> reputation among <sup>1</sup> all the people, and commanded to put the <sup>8</sup> apostles <sup>1</sup> forth a little <sup>9</sup> space; <sup>1</sup>	3 <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. read and God hath given the Holy Ghost to them that obey him.
4 <sup>s</sup> about daybreak,			35 And <sup>1</sup> said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves <sup>2</sup> what ye intend to do <sup>1</sup> as touching these men <sup>2</sup> .	4 <sup>s</sup> But they, when they heard this,
5 <sup>s</sup> prison-house	22 But <sup>2</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the officers came, and <sup>1</sup> found them not in the prison <sup>7</sup> , they returned, and told,	<sup>e</sup> ch. 22. 3.	36 For before these days rose up Theudas, <sup>3</sup> boasting himself <sup>1</sup> to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as <sup>9</sup> obeyed him, were <sup>4</sup> scattered, and brought <sup>1</sup> to nought.	5 <sup>s</sup> were minded
6 <sup>s</sup> that came	23 Saying, The <sup>8</sup> prison truly found we shut with <sup>1</sup> all safety, and the keepers standing <sup>1</sup> without before <sup>1</sup> the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.		37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the <sup>5</sup> taxing, <sup>1</sup> and drew away <sup>6</sup> much <sup>1</sup> people after him: he also perished; and all, <sup>7</sup> even <sup>1</sup> , as many as obeyed him, were <sup>7</sup> dispersed. <sup>1</sup>	6 <sup>s</sup> But there stood
7 <sup>s</sup> ; and	24 Now when the <sup>2</sup> high priest and <sup>7</sup> the <sup>1</sup> captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these <sup>1</sup> things, they doubted of <sup>1</sup> them whereunto this would grow.	<sup>f</sup> Luke 22. 4. <sup>g</sup> ch. 4. 1. <sup>h</sup> Or, believed.	38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: <sup>4</sup> for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will <sup>5</sup> come to nought <sup>1</sup> :	7 <sup>s</sup> honour of
8 <sup>s</sup> prison-house we found shut in	25 <sup>2</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> came one and told them, <sup>2</sup> saying, <sup>1</sup> Behold, the men whom ye put in <sup>3</sup> prison are <sup>4</sup> standing <sup>1</sup> in the temple <sup>4</sup> , and teaching the people.		39 <sup>2</sup> But if it <sup>3</sup> be <sup>1</sup> of God, ye <sup>1</sup> cannot overthrow it <sup>1</sup> ; lest haply ye be found even <sup>2</sup> to fight <sup>1</sup> against God.	8 <sup>s</sup> men
9 <sup>s</sup> at	26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them <sup>5</sup> without violence: <sup>6</sup> <sup>1</sup> for they feared the people, lest they should <sup>7</sup> have been <sup>1</sup> stoned.		40 And to him they agreed: and when they had <sup>2</sup> called the apostles <sup>3</sup> , <sup>2</sup> and beaten them, they commanded that they should not <sup>1</sup> speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go.	9 <sup>s</sup> while.
1 <sup>s</sup> words, they were much perplexed concerning	27 And when they had brought them, they set <sup>1</sup> them before the council <sup>5</sup> : and <sup>1</sup> the high priest asked them,	<sup>i</sup> Mat. 21. 26. <sup>j</sup> Prov. 21. 30. <sup>k</sup> Mat. 15. 13. <sup>l</sup> Luke 21. 15. <sup>m</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 25. <sup>n</sup> ch. 7. 51. <sup>o</sup> 8. 5. <sup>p</sup> 23. 9. <sup>q</sup> ch. 4. 18. <sup>r</sup> ch. 4. 18. <sup>s</sup> Mat. 10. 17. <sup>t</sup> 23. 34. <sup>u</sup> Mark 13. 9. <sup>v</sup> ch. 2. 23, 36. <sup>w</sup> 4. 15. <sup>x</sup> 7. 52. <sup>y</sup> Mat. 23. 35. <sup>z</sup> 27. 25. <sup>aa</sup> Mat. 5. 12. <sup>ab</sup> Rom. 5. 3. <sup>ac</sup> 2 Cor. 12. 10. <sup>ad</sup> Phil. 1. 29. <sup>ae</sup> Heb. 10. 34. <sup>af</sup> James 1. 2. <sup>ag</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 13, 16. <sup>ah</sup> ch. 4. 19. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 2. 46. <sup>aj</sup> ch. 3. 13, 15. <sup>ak</sup> 22. 14. <sup>al</sup> ch. 4. 20, 29. <sup>am</sup> ch. 10. 38. <sup>an</sup> 13. 29. <sup>ao</sup> Gal. 3. 13. <sup>ap</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 24. <sup>aq</sup> ch. 2. 38, 39. <sup>ar</sup> Phil. 2. 9. <sup>as</sup> Heb. 2. 10. <sup>at</sup> 12. 2. <sup>au</sup> ch. 3. 15. <sup>av</sup> Mat. 1. 21. <sup>aw</sup> Luke 24. 47. <sup>ax</sup> ch. 3. 28. <sup>ay</sup> 13. 28. <sup>az</sup> Eph. 1. 7. <sup>ba</sup> Col. 1. 14. <sup>bb</sup> John 15. 25, 27.		1 <sup>A</sup> he
2 <sup>s</sup> And there	28 Saying, <sup>9m</sup> Did not we straitly command you that ye should not <sup>1</sup> teach in this name <sup>1</sup> ? and <sup>1</sup> , behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your <sup>2</sup> doctrine, <sup>1</sup> and intend to bring this man's <sup>7</sup> blood upon us.		41 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And they <sup>1</sup> departed from the presence of the council, <sup>2</sup> rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer <sup>3</sup> shame for his name. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>A</sup> , what ye are about to do
3 <sup>s</sup> the	29 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Peter and the <sup>2</sup> other <sup>1</sup> apostles answered and said, <sup>3</sup> We <sup>4</sup> ought to <sup>1</sup> obey God rather than men.		42 And <sup>4</sup> daily <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> in the temple <sup>7</sup> , and in every house, <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> they ceased not to teach and <sup>3</sup> preach Jesus <sup>5</sup> Christ.	3 <sup>s</sup> giving himself out
4 <sup>s</sup> standing	30 <sup>2</sup> The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew <sup>1</sup> and <sup>3</sup> hanged <sup>1</sup> on a tree.		CHAPTER 6.	4 <sup>s</sup> dispersed, and came
5 <sup>s</sup> , but	31 <sup>2</sup> Him <sup>6</sup> hath God exalted <sup>1</sup> with his right hand to be <sup>3</sup> a Prince and <sup>4</sup> a Saviour, <sup>5</sup> for to give repentance to Israel, and <sup>6</sup> forgiveness <sup>1</sup> of sins.		1 The apostles, in their care for the poor, appoint the office of deaconship to seven chosen men. 5 Of whom Stephen, a man full of faith, and of the Holy Ghost, is taken, and falsely accused of blasphemy.	5 <sup>s</sup> enrolment,
6 <sup>s</sup> ;	32 And <sup>1</sup> we are <sup>2</sup> his <sup>1</sup> wit-			6 <sup>s</sup> some of the
7 <sup>s</sup> be				7 <sup>s</sup> scattered abroad.
8 <sup>s</sup> , And				8 <sup>s</sup> be overthrown
9 <sup>s</sup> We				9 <sup>s</sup> is
straitly charged you not to				1 <sup>s</sup> will not be able to overthrow them
1 <sup>s</sup> : and				2 <sup>s</sup> he fighting
2 <sup>s</sup> teaching,				3 <sup>s</sup> unto them, they beat them and charged them not to
3 <sup>s</sup> But				4 <sup>s</sup> They therefore
4 <sup>s</sup> must				5 <sup>s</sup> dishonour for the Name.
5 <sup>s</sup> , hanging him				6 <sup>s</sup> every day,
6 <sup>s</sup> did God exalt				7 <sup>s</sup> and at home,
7 <sup>M</sup> Or, at				8 <sup>s</sup> as the
8 <sup>s</sup> re-mission				



R.V.	Seven deacons chosen.	THE ACTS 6, 7.	Stephen's apology.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> Now in these	1 <b>AND</b> in those <sup>1</sup> days, <sup>a</sup> when the number of the disciples was <sup>2</sup> multiplied, <sup>1</sup> there arose a murmuring of the	A. D. 33. a ch. 2. 41. 4 4. 5 14. ver. 7.	13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak <sup>o</sup> blasphemous <sup>1</sup> words against this holy place, and the law :	
2 <sup>s</sup> multiplying,	3 <sup>b</sup> Grecians <sup>1</sup> against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected <sup>d</sup> in the daily ministrations.	b ch. 9. 29. c ch. 25. 8. d ch. 4. 35. e Dan. 9. 26. f Or, rites.	14 <sup>c</sup> For we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth shall <sup>e</sup> destroy this place, and shall change the <sup>f</sup> customs which Moses delivered <sup>1</sup> us.	1 <sup>A</sup> unto
3 <sup>s</sup> Grecian Jews	2 <sup>4</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the twelve called the multitude of the disciples <sup>†</sup> unto them, and said, <sup>g</sup> It is not <sup>h</sup> reason <sup>1</sup> that we should	g Ex. 18. 17.	15 And all that sat in the council, <sup>2</sup> looking stedfastly <sup>1</sup> on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.	2 <sup>s</sup> fasten- ing their eyes
M Gr. Hellenists.	6 <sup>1</sup> leave <sup>1</sup> the word of God, and <sup>7</sup> serve tables.			
4 <sup>s</sup> And	3 <sup>8</sup> Wherefore, brethren, <sup>h</sup> look ye out <sup>1</sup> among you seven men of <sup>9</sup> honest <sup>1</sup> report, full of the	h Deut. 1. 13. ch. 1. 21. 16. 2. 1 Tim. 3. 7.	CHAPTER 7.	
5 <sup>s</sup> fit	1 Holy Ghost and <sup>1</sup> wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.		1 Stephen answereth to the accusation of blasphemy : 2 sheweth that Abraham worshipped God rightly : 51 reprehendeth their rebellion, and murdering of Christ, the Just One, 54 whereupon they stone him to death.	
6 <sup>s</sup> forsake	4 But we <sup>1</sup> will <sup>2</sup> give ourselves continually to <sup>1</sup> prayer, and <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the ministry of the word.	i ch. 2. 42.	3 <b>THEN</b> said the high priest, <sup>1</sup> Are these things so ?	3 <sup>s</sup> And the high priest said,
pleasing.	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the saying pleased the whole multitude : and they chose Stephen, <sup>1</sup> a man full of faith and of the Holy <sup>4</sup> Ghost, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>m</sup> Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and <sup>n</sup> Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch :	i ch. 22. 1. j ch. 11. 24.	2 And he said, <sup>4, 5</sup> Men, brethren, <sup>1</sup> and fathers, hearken <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in <sup>7</sup> Charran <sup>1</sup> ,	4 <sup>A</sup> ¶ 5 <sup>s</sup> Brethren 6 <sup>s</sup> .
M Or, minister to tables	4 But we <sup>1</sup> will <sup>2</sup> give ourselves continually to <sup>1</sup> prayer, and <sup>3</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the ministry of the word.	k ch. 2. 42.	3 And said unto him, <sup>2</sup> Get thee out of thy <sup>8</sup> country, <sup>1</sup> and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall shew thee.	7 <sup>s</sup> Haran
5 <sup>s</sup> Look ye out there-fore, brethren, from	5 <sup>o</sup> ¶ And the saying pleased the whole multitude : and they chose Stephen, <sup>1</sup> a man full of faith and of the Holy <sup>4</sup> Ghost, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>m</sup> Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and <sup>n</sup> Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch :	l ch. 11. 24.	4 Then <sup>1</sup> came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in <sup>7</sup> Charran <sup>1</sup> : and from thence, when his father was dead, <sup>9</sup> he <sup>1</sup> removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell <sup>1, 1</sup> .	8 <sup>s</sup> land,
M Some anc. auth. read But, brethren, look ye out from among you.	6 Whom they set before the apostles : and <sup>2</sup> when they had prayed, <sup>7</sup> they laid <sup>†</sup> their hands on them.	m ch. 8. 5, 26. 21. 8. n Rev. 2. 6, 15. p Gen. 12. 1.	5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not <sup>†</sup> so much as to set his foot on : <sup>2</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> he promised that he would give it to him <sup>3</sup> for a <sup>1</sup> possession, and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child.	9 <sup>s</sup> God
5 <sup>s</sup> good	7 <sup>5</sup> And <sup>u</sup> the word of God increased ; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem <sup>6</sup> greatly <sup>1</sup> ; and a great company <sup>2</sup> of the priests were obedient to the faith.	q ch. 1. 24. r ch. 8. 17. 4. 17. 13. 3. 1 Tim. 4. 14. 5. 22. 2 Tim. 1. 6. 3 Gen. 11. 31. 12. 4, 5. ch. 12. 24. Col. 1. 6. John 12. 42.	6 And God spake on this wise, <sup>4</sup> That <sup>1</sup> his seed should sojourn in a strange land <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat <sup>†</sup> them evil <sup>6</sup> four hundred years.	1 <sup>s</sup> :
1 <sup>s</sup> Spirit and of	8 <sup>5</sup> And Stephen, full of <sup>7</sup> faith <sup>1</sup> and power, <sup>8</sup> did <sup>1</sup> great wonders and <sup>9</sup> miracles <sup>1</sup> among the people.	s Gen. 12. 7. 13. 15. 15. 3, 18. 17. 8. 26. 3.	7 And the nation to <sup>7</sup> whom <sup>1</sup> they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God : and after that shall they come forth, and <sup>d</sup> serve me in this place.	2 <sup>s</sup> and
2 <sup>s</sup> continue stedfastly in	9 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> there arose certain <sup>2</sup> of the synagogue <sup>o</sup> , which is <sup>1</sup> called the <i>synagogue</i> of the Libertines, and <sup>3</sup> Cyrenians, and <sup>4</sup> Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Asia, disputing with Stephen.	t Gen. 1. 24. ch. 8. 17. 4. 17. 13. 3. 1 Tim. 4. 14. 5. 22. 2 Tim. 1. 6. 3 Gen. 11. 31. 12. 4, 5. ch. 12. 24. Col. 1. 6. John 12. 42.	8 <sup>5</sup> And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not <sup>†</sup> so much as to set his foot on : <sup>2</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> he promised that he would give it to him <sup>3</sup> for a <sup>1</sup> possession, and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child.	3 <sup>s</sup> in
3 <sup>s</sup> in	10 And <sup>u</sup> they were not able to <sup>1</sup> resist <sup>1</sup> the wisdom and the <sup>5</sup> spirit <sup>1</sup> by which he spake.	u Gen. 12. 7. 13. 15. 15. 3, 18. 17. 8. 26. 3.	9 <sup>5</sup> And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not <sup>†</sup> so much as to set his foot on : <sup>2</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> he promised that he would give it to him <sup>3</sup> for a <sup>1</sup> possession, and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child.	4 <sup>s</sup> that 5 <sup>s</sup> .
4 <sup>s</sup> Spirit,	11 <sup>1</sup> Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and <i>against</i> God.	v Gen. 12. 7. 13. 15. 15. 3, 18. 17. 8. 26. 3.	10 And they should bring them into bondage, and entreat <sup>†</sup> them evil <sup>6</sup> four hundred years.	6 <sup>A</sup> ,
5 <sup>A</sup> ¶	12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon <sup>†</sup> him, and <sup>6</sup> caught <sup>1</sup> him, and brought <sup>†</sup> him <sup>1</sup> to the council,	w Luke 21. 15. ch. 5. 39. See Ex. 4. 12. 18. 15, 17. b Ex. 12. 40. Gal. 3. 17. c 1 Kin. 21. 10. 13. Mat. 26. 59. 60. d Ex. 3. 12. e Gen. 17. 9-11. f Gen. 21. 2-4. g Gen. 25. 26.	11 And the nation to <sup>7</sup> whom <sup>1</sup> they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God : and after that shall they come forth, and <sup>d</sup> serve me in this place.	7 <sup>s</sup> which
6 <sup>s</sup> exceedingly				
7 <sup>s</sup> grace				
8 <sup>s</sup> wrought				
9 <sup>s</sup> signs				
1 <sup>s</sup> But				
2 <sup>A</sup> of them that were				
3 <sup>A</sup> of the				
4 <sup>s</sup> with-stand				
5 <sup>s</sup> Spirit				
6 <sup>s</sup> seized				
7 <sup>s</sup> into				

R.V.	Stephen's apology.	THE ACTS 7.	Stephen's apology.	R.V.
	<sup>a</sup> Jacob <sup>o</sup> <i>begat</i> <sup>1</sup> the twelve patriarchs.	A.D. 33.	<sup>23</sup> <sup>1b</sup> And <sup>1</sup> when he was <sup>2</sup> full <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> But
<sup>1</sup> S jealous- ousy against Joseph, sold him	<sup>9</sup> And the patriarchs, moved with <sup>1</sup> envy, sold Joseph <sup>1</sup> into Egypt: <sup>2a</sup> but <sup>1</sup> God was with him,	<sup>a</sup> Gen. 29. 31, A.C. & 30. 5, &c. & 33. 18, 23. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 2. 11, 12. <sup>c</sup> Gen. 37. 4, 11, 28. Ps. 105. 17. <sup>d</sup> Gen. 39. 2, 21, 23. <sup>e</sup> Gen. 41. 37, & 42. 6. <sup>f</sup> Or, Now.	forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel.	<sup>2</sup> S well-nigh
<sup>2</sup> S and	<sup>10</sup> And delivered him out of all his afflictions, <sup>e</sup> and gave him favour and wisdom <sup>3</sup> in the sight of <sup>1</sup> Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him governor over Egypt and all his house.	<sup>g</sup> Gen. 41. 54.	<sup>24</sup> And seeing one of <i>them</i> suffer wrong, he defended <sup>1</sup> him, and avenged him that was oppressed, <sup>3</sup> and smote <sup>1</sup> the Egyptian:	<sup>3</sup> S smiting
<sup>3</sup> S before	<sup>11</sup> Now there came a <sup>4</sup> dearth over all <sup>o</sup> the land of <sup>1</sup> Egypt and <sup>5</sup> Chanaan, <sup>1</sup> and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.	<sup>h</sup> Ex. 2. 13.	<sup>25</sup> <sup>4</sup> For <sup>1</sup> he supposed <sup>5</sup> his brethren <sup>o</sup> would have <sup>1</sup> understood how that God by his hand <sup>6</sup> would deliver them: <sup>1</sup> but they understood not.	<sup>4</sup> S and <sup>5</sup> A that
<sup>4</sup> S famine	<sup>12</sup> But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent <sup>6</sup> out our fathers first.	<sup>i</sup> Gen. 42. 1.	<sup>26</sup> <sup>h</sup> And the <sup>7</sup> next day he shewed himself <sup>1</sup> unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?	<sup>6</sup> S was giving them deliverance; <sup>m</sup> Or, salvation
<sup>5</sup> S Canaan, <sup>6</sup> S forth our fathers the first time.	<sup>13</sup> And at the second <sup>1</sup> time Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's <sup>7</sup> kindred was made known <sup>1</sup> unto Pharaoh.	<sup>j</sup> Gen. 45. 4, 16. <sup>k</sup> See Luke 12. 14. ch. 4. 7.	<sup>27</sup> But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, <sup>7</sup> Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?	<sup>7</sup> S day following he appeared
<sup>7</sup> S race became manifest	<sup>14</sup> Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to <i>him</i> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>8</sup> all his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls.	<sup>l</sup> Gen. 45. 9, 27.	<sup>28</sup> <sup>5</sup> Wilt <sup>1</sup> thou kill me, as thou <sup>9</sup> diddest <sup>1</sup> the Egyptian yesterday?	<sup>8</sup> S Would-est <sup>9</sup> S killedst
<sup>8</sup> S And Joseph sent, and called to him Jacob his father,	<sup>15</sup> So <sup>9</sup> So <sup>1</sup> Jacob went down into Egypt <sup>1</sup> , and died, he, <sup>1</sup> and our fathers <sup>2</sup> ,	<sup>m</sup> Gen. 46. 27. Deut. 10. 22. <sup>n</sup> Ex. 2. 15, 22. <sup>o</sup> 4. 20. & 18. 3. 4. <sup>p</sup> Gen. 46. 5. <sup>q</sup> Gen. 49. 33. Ex. 1. 6. <sup>r</sup> Ex. 3. 2. <sup>s</sup> Ex. 13. 19. Josh. 24. 32. <sup>t</sup> Gen. 23. 16. & 33. 19.	<sup>29</sup> <sup>1p</sup> Then fled Moses <sup>1</sup> at this saying, and <sup>2</sup> was a stranger <sup>1</sup> in the land of <sup>3</sup> Madian, <sup>1</sup> where he begat two sons.	<sup>1</sup> S And Moses fled
<sup>9</sup> S And he died, himself, and they	<sup>16</sup> And <sup>1</sup> were carried over <sup>3</sup> into Sychem, <sup>1</sup> and laid in <sup>2</sup> the <sup>4</sup> sepulchre <sup>1</sup> that Abraham bought for a <sup>5</sup> sum of money <sup>1</sup> of the sons of <sup>6</sup> Emmor <i>the father</i> of Sychem.	<sup>u</sup> Ex. 1. 6. <sup>v</sup> Ex. 3. 2. <sup>w</sup> Ex. 13. 19. Josh. 24. 32. <sup>x</sup> Gen. 23. 16. & 33. 19.	<sup>30</sup> And when forty years were <sup>7</sup> expired, there <sup>1</sup> appeared to him in the wilderness of mount <sup>5</sup> Sina an angel of the Lord <sup>1</sup> in a flame of fire in a bush.	<sup>2</sup> S became a sojourner
<sup>10</sup> S unto Shechem, <sup>4</sup> S tomb <sup>5</sup> S price in silver	<sup>17</sup> But <sup>7</sup> when <sup>7</sup> the time of the promise drew nigh, which God <sup>8</sup> had sworn to <sup>1</sup> Abraham, <sup>2</sup> the people grew and multiplied in Egypt,	<sup>y</sup> ver. 6. Gen. 15. 13.	<sup>31</sup> When <sup>1</sup> Moses saw <sup>1</sup> it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold <sup>7</sup> it, the voice of the Lord came unto him,	<sup>3</sup> S Midian, <sup>4</sup> S full-filled, an angel
<sup>6</sup> S Hamor [M Gr. Emmor] in Shechem.	<sup>18</sup> Till <sup>9</sup> another king arose, which knew not Joseph.	<sup>z</sup> Ex. 1. 7-9. Ps. 105. 24, 25. <sup>aa</sup> Mat. 22. 32. Heb. 11. 16.	<sup>32</sup> <sup>o</sup> Saying, <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> I <sup>1</sup> am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and <sup>o</sup> the God <sup>1</sup> of Isaac, and <sup>o</sup> the God <sup>1</sup> of Jacob. <sup>8</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Moses trembled, and durst not behold.	<sup>5</sup> S Sinai,
<sup>7</sup> S as <sup>8</sup> S vouchsafed unto	<sup>19</sup> The same dealt subtly with our <sup>1</sup> kindred, <sup>1</sup> and evil entreated our fathers, <sup>o</sup> so <sup>1</sup> that <sup>2</sup> they <sup>3</sup> cast out their <sup>4</sup> young children, <sup>1</sup> to the end they might not <sup>5</sup> live.	<sup>bb</sup> Ex. 1. 22. <sup>cc</sup> Ex. 3. 5. Josh. 5. 16.	<sup>33</sup> <sup>9c</sup> Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy <sup>1</sup> shoes from thy feet: for the place <sup>1</sup> where thou standest is holy ground.	<sup>6</sup> S And when
<sup>9</sup> S there arose another king over Egypt,	<sup>20</sup> <sup>6a</sup> In which time <sup>1</sup> Moses was born, and <sup>e</sup> was <sup>7</sup> exceeding fair <sup>8</sup> , and nourished up <sup>1</sup> in his father's house <sup>o</sup> three months <sup>1</sup> :	<sup>dd</sup> Ex. 2. 2. Heb. 11. 23. <sup>ee</sup> Or, fair talented. <sup>ff</sup> Ex. 3. 7.	<sup>34</sup> <sup>7</sup> I have <sup>2</sup> seen, I have <sup>1</sup> seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and <sup>o</sup> I <sup>1</sup> have heard their groaning, and <sup>3</sup> am come down to deliver them <sup>4</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> now come, I will send thee into Egypt.	<sup>7</sup> S, there came a voice of the Lord,
<sup>1</sup> S race, <sup>2</sup> M Or, he	<sup>21</sup> And <sup>h</sup> when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son.	<sup>gg</sup> Ex. 2. 3-10	<sup>35</sup> This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? <sup>5</sup> the same did God send <sup>2</sup> to be <sup>1</sup> a ruler and a <sup>6</sup> deliverer <sup>7k</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the hand of	<sup>8</sup> S And
<sup>4</sup> S should <sup>5</sup> M Gr. he preserved alive.	<sup>22</sup> And Moses was <sup>9</sup> learned <sup>1</sup> in all the wisdom of the Egyptians <sup>1</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> mighty in <sup>2</sup> words and in deeds.	<sup>hh</sup> Luke 24. 19. Ex. 14. 19. Num. 20. 16.		<sup>9</sup> S And the Lord said unto him, Loose the
<sup>6</sup> S At which season				<sup>1</sup> S where-on
<sup>7</sup> M Or, fair unto God				<sup>2</sup> S surely
<sup>8</sup> S: and he was nourished three months				<sup>3</sup> A I
<sup>9</sup> S in-structed				<sup>4</sup> S: and
<sup>15</sup> : and he				<sup>5</sup> S him
<sup>2</sup> S his words and works.				<sup>6</sup> M Gr. redeemer.
				<sup>7</sup> S with

the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 <sup>1c</sup> He brought them out, after that he had <sup>a</sup>shewed<sup>1</sup> wonders and signs in <sup>o</sup>the land of <sup>1</sup>Egypt, <sup>1</sup>and in the Red sea, <sup>1</sup>and in the wilderness forty years.

37 <sup>o</sup>¶ This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, 'A prophet shall <sup>o</sup>the Lord your<sup>1</sup> God raise up unto you <sup>2</sup>of<sup>1</sup> your brethren, <sup>2</sup>like unto me<sup>o</sup>; <sup>m</sup>him shall ye hear<sup>1</sup>.'

38 <sup>1</sup>This is he<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>that was in the <sup>1</sup>church in the wilderness with <sup>2</sup>the angel which spake to him in the mount <sup>1</sup>Sina, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>1</sup>with our fathers: <sup>1</sup>who received <sup>o</sup>the lively<sup>1</sup> <sup>u</sup>oracles to give unto us:

39 To whom our fathers would not <sup>1</sup>obey, <sup>1</sup>but thrust <sup>1</sup>him from them, and <sup>8</sup>in their hearts turned back again into<sup>1</sup> Egypt,

40 <sup>1</sup>Saying unto Aaron, Make us gods <sup>9</sup>to<sup>1</sup> go before us: for <sup>1</sup>as brought us<sup>1</sup> these Moses, which <sup>1</sup>brought us<sup>1</sup> out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

41 <sup>1</sup>And they made a calf in those days, and <sup>2</sup>offered<sup>1</sup> sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their <sup>o</sup>own<sup>1</sup> hands.

42 <sup>1</sup>Then<sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup>God turned, and gave them up to <sup>1</sup>worship<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets,

43 <sup>o</sup>O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to<sup>1</sup> me slain beasts and sacrifices <sup>o</sup>by the space of<sup>1</sup> forty years in the wilderness?

43 <sup>1</sup>Yea, <sup>1</sup>ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of <sup>9</sup>your god Remphan, <sup>1</sup>figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Babylon.

44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of <sup>1</sup>witness<sup>1</sup> in the wilderness, <sup>2</sup>as he had appointed, <sup>1</sup>speaking<sup>1</sup> unto Moses, <sup>2</sup>that he should make it according to the <sup>3</sup>fashion<sup>1</sup> that he had seen.

45 <sup>1</sup>Which also our fathers <sup>1</sup>that came after<sup>1</sup> brought in with <sup>5</sup>Jesus into<sup>1</sup> the possession of the <sup>6</sup>Gentiles, <sup>1</sup>whom God drave<sup>1</sup> out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of David;

A.D. 33.

<sup>1</sup> Sam. 16. 1.<sup>2</sup> Sam. 7. 1.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 80. 19.<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 25.<sup>1</sup> Kin. 8. 17.<sup>1</sup> Chr. 22. 7.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 132. 4, 5.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 12. 41.<sup>1</sup> & 33. 1.<sup>1</sup> & Ex. 7.<sup>1</sup> & 9.<sup>1</sup> & 10.<sup>1</sup> & 11.<sup>1</sup> & 14.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 105. 27.<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 6. 1.<sup>1</sup> & 8. 20.<sup>1</sup> 1 Chr. 17. 12.<sup>1</sup> 2 Chr. 3. 1.<sup>1</sup> / Ex. 14. 21, 27.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 16. 1. 35.<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 27.<sup>1</sup> 2 Chr. 2. 6.<sup>1</sup> & 6. 18.<sup>1</sup> ch. 17. 24.<sup>1</sup> 1 Deut. 18. 15.<sup>1</sup> & 3. 22.<sup>1</sup> Is. 66. 1. 2.<sup>1</sup> Mat. 5. 34.<sup>1</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 22.<sup>1</sup> 10 Or, as myself.<sup>1</sup> Mat. 17. 5.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 19. 3. 17.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 68. 9.<sup>1</sup> Gal. 3. 19.<sup>1</sup> Heb. 2. 2.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 32. 9.<sup>1</sup> & 33. 3.<sup>1</sup> Is. 48. 4.<sup>1</sup> Lev. 26. 41.<sup>1</sup> Deut. 10. 16.<sup>1</sup> Jer. 4. 4.<sup>1</sup> & 6. 10.<sup>1</sup> & 9. 26.<sup>1</sup> Ezek. 44. 9.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 21. 1.<sup>1</sup> Deut. 5. 27.<sup>1</sup> & 33. 4.<sup>1</sup> John. 1. 17.<sup>1</sup> Rom. 3. 2.<sup>1</sup> 2 Chr. 36. 16.<sup>1</sup> Mat. 21. 25.<sup>1</sup> & 23. 34, 37.<sup>1</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 15.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 32. 1.<sup>1</sup> ch. 3. 14.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 20. 1.<sup>1</sup> Gal. 3. 19.<sup>1</sup> Heb. 2. 2.<sup>1</sup> Deut. 9. 16.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 106. 19.<sup>1</sup> ch. 5. 33.<sup>1</sup> ch. 6. 5.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 51. 12.<sup>1</sup> Ezek. 20. 25.<sup>1</sup> Rom. 1. 24.<sup>1</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 11.<sup>1</sup> Deut. 4. 19.<sup>1</sup> & 17. 3.<sup>1</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 16.<sup>1</sup> & 21. 3.<sup>1</sup> Jer. 19. 13.<sup>1</sup> Amos 5. 25.<sup>1</sup> Ezek. 1. 1.<sup>1</sup> Mat. 3. 16.<sup>1</sup> ch. 10. 11.<sup>1</sup> Dan. 7. 13.<sup>1</sup> 1 Kin. 21. 13.<sup>1</sup> Is. 4. 25.<sup>1</sup> Heb. 13. 12.<sup>1</sup> Lev. 24. 16.<sup>1</sup> Deut. 13. 9.<sup>1</sup> & 17. 7.<sup>1</sup> ch. 5. 1.<sup>1</sup> Or, who spake.<sup>1</sup> Ex. 25. 40.<sup>1</sup> & 26. 30.<sup>1</sup> Heb. 8. 5.<sup>1</sup> ch. 9. 14.<sup>1</sup> Josh. 3. 14.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 31. 5.<sup>1</sup> Luke 23. 46.<sup>1</sup> Or, having received.<sup>1</sup> ch. 9. 40.<sup>1</sup> & 20. 36.<sup>1</sup> & 21. 5.<sup>1</sup> 1 Neh. 8. 24.<sup>1</sup> Ps. 44. 2.<sup>1</sup> & 78. 55.<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 19.<sup>1</sup> Mat. 5. 44.<sup>1</sup> Luke 6. 28.<sup>1</sup> & 21. 34.

46 <sup>1</sup>Who found favour <sup>1</sup>before<sup>1</sup> God, and <sup>2</sup>desired<sup>1</sup> to find a <sup>3</sup>tabernacle <sup>1</sup>for the God of Jacob.

47 <sup>1</sup>But Solomon built him <sup>1</sup>an<sup>1</sup> house.

48 Howbeit <sup>1</sup>the <sup>5</sup>most<sup>1</sup> High dwelleth not in <sup>6</sup>temples<sup>1</sup> made with hands; as saith the prophet,

49 <sup>7, 8</sup>Heaven<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>is my throne, and <sup>9</sup>earth<sup>1</sup> is my footstool<sup>1</sup>; what <sup>1</sup>house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what <sup>1</sup>is the place of my rest?

50 <sup>1</sup>Hath<sup>1</sup> not my hand <sup>3</sup>made<sup>1</sup> all these things?

51 <sup>1</sup>¶ Ye <sup>2</sup>stiffnecked and <sup>1</sup>uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers <sup>1</sup>did, so <sup>1</sup>do ye.

52 <sup>2</sup>Which of the prophets <sup>1</sup>have<sup>1</sup> not your fathers <sup>3</sup>persecuted<sup>1</sup>? and they <sup>6</sup>have slain<sup>1</sup> them which shewed before of the coming of <sup>2</sup>the <sup>7</sup>Just<sup>1</sup> One; of whom ye have <sup>3</sup>been now<sup>1</sup> the betrayers and murderers<sup>9, 1</sup>.

53 <sup>1</sup>Who have<sup>1</sup> received the law <sup>2</sup>by the disposition of angels, and have not kept it<sup>1</sup>.

54 <sup>1</sup>¶ <sup>3</sup>When<sup>1</sup> they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with <sup>1</sup>their teeth.

55 But he, <sup>1</sup>being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God,

56 And said, Behold, <sup>1</sup>I see the heavens opened, and the <sup>1</sup>Son of man standing on the right hand of God.

57 <sup>1</sup>Then<sup>1</sup> they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and <sup>5</sup>ran<sup>1</sup> upon him with one accord<sup>6, 1</sup>.

58 And <sup>7</sup>cast<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>him out of the city, <sup>1</sup>and stoned<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>him: and <sup>m</sup>the witnesses laid down their <sup>3</sup>clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was<sup>1</sup> Saul.

59 And they stoned Stephen, <sup>1</sup>calling upon <sup>9</sup>God, <sup>1</sup>and saying, Lord Jesus, <sup>1</sup>receive my spirit.

60 And he <sup>2</sup>kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, <sup>2</sup>Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

<sup>1</sup> in the sight of  
<sup>2</sup> asked  
<sup>3</sup> habitation

<sup>1</sup> a<sup>5</sup> Most<sup>6</sup> houses<sup>7</sup> Citn., to<sup>8</sup> ver. 51.<sup>8</sup> The heaven<sup>9</sup> the earth the<sup>9</sup> footstool of my<sup>1</sup> feet<sup>1</sup> a manner of<sup>2</sup> Did<sup>3</sup> make<sup>5</sup> did<sup>5</sup> persecute<sup>6</sup> killed<sup>7</sup> Righteous<sup>8</sup> now become<sup>9</sup> ;<sup>1</sup> ye who<sup>2</sup> as it was<sup>2</sup> ordained by angels<sup>1</sup> Or, as the ordinance of<sup>1</sup> Gr. unto<sup>1</sup> ordinances of<sup>1</sup> angels,<sup>1</sup> and kept it not.<sup>3</sup> Now<sup>3</sup> when<sup>1</sup> But<sup>3</sup> rushed<sup>6</sup> ;<sup>7</sup> they<sup>5</sup> garments at the feet of a young man named<sup>9</sup> the Lord,

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>o</sup>1 *By occasion of the persecution in Jerusalem, the church being planted in Samaria, <sup>5</sup> by Philip the deacon, <sup>14</sup> Peter and John come to confirm and enlarge the church. <sup>9, 18</sup> Of Simon the sorcerer. <sup>37</sup> Philip baptizeth an Ethiopian eunuch.*

<sup>1</sup> AND <sup>b</sup>Saul was consenting <sup>1</sup>unto his death. <sup>2</sup> And <sup>3</sup>at that time there was <sup>1</sup>a great persecution against the church which was <sup>1</sup>at <sup>1</sup>Jerusalem; and <sup>e</sup>they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judæa and Samaria, except the apostles.

<sup>2</sup> And devout men <sup>5</sup>carried <sup>1</sup>Stephen <sup>o</sup>to his burial<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>f</sup>made great lamentation over him.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>6</sup>As for Saul, <sup>2</sup>he made havock of <sup>1</sup>the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women committed <sup>1</sup>them to prison.

<sup>4, 7</sup> Therefore <sup>4</sup>they<sup>1</sup> that were scattered abroad went <sup>5</sup>every where<sup>1</sup> preaching the word.

<sup>5, 10</sup> Then <sup>1m</sup>Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and <sup>11</sup>preached Christ unto them.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>6</sup> And the <sup>12</sup>people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles<sup>1</sup> which he did.

<sup>7</sup> For <sup>2</sup>unclean spirits, <sup>3</sup>crying with <sup>4</sup>loud voice<sup>o</sup>, came out of many that were possessed with them<sup>1</sup>: and many <sup>5</sup>taken with palsies,<sup>1</sup> and that were lame, were healed.

<sup>8</sup> And there was <sup>6</sup>great<sup>1</sup> joy in that city.

<sup>9</sup> But there was a certain man, <sup>8</sup>called Simon,<sup>1</sup> which beforetime in the <sup>o</sup>same<sup>1</sup> city <sup>1</sup>used sorcery, and <sup>9</sup>bewitched<sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup>people of Samaria, <sup>2</sup>giving out that himself was some great one:

<sup>10</sup> To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is <sup>2</sup>the great<sup>1</sup> power of God<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> And <sup>4</sup>to him they had regard,<sup>1</sup> because that of long time he had <sup>9</sup>bewitched<sup>1</sup> them with <sup>5</sup>sorceries.

<sup>12</sup> But when they believed Philip preaching <sup>6</sup>the things<sup>1</sup> concerning the kingdom of God<sup>o</sup>, and the name of Jesus

A.D. 34.

<sup>a</sup> Gr. signs and great miracles.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 7. 58.  
<sup>c</sup> 22. 29.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 19.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 38.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 19. 2.

<sup>f</sup> Gen. 23. 2.  
<sup>g</sup> 50. 10.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Sam. 3. 31.  
<sup>i</sup> Mat. 28. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 2. 38.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 48.  
<sup>l</sup> 19. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 7. 58.  
<sup>n</sup> 9. 1, 13, 21.  
<sup>o</sup> 22. 4.  
<sup>p</sup> 25. 10, 11.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 9.  
<sup>r</sup> Gal. 1. 13.  
<sup>s</sup> Phil. 3. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 13.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 6. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> 19. 6.  
<sup>w</sup> Heb. 6. 2.  
<sup>x</sup> Mat. 10. 23.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 11. 19.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 6. 5.

<sup>a</sup> Mat. 10. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> Ser.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 5. 16.  
<sup>d</sup> P ch. 2. 38.  
<sup>e</sup> 10. 45.  
<sup>f</sup> 11. 17.  
<sup>g</sup> Mark 16. 17.

<sup>h</sup> Dan. 4. 27.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 25.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 13. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> Heb. 12. 15.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 5. 36.

<sup>m</sup> Gen. 20. 7.  
<sup>n</sup> 17.  
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 8. 8.  
<sup>p</sup> Num. 21. 7.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Kip. 13. 6.  
<sup>r</sup> Job. 42. 8.  
<sup>s</sup> James 5. 16.

<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 5.

Christ, they were baptized, both men and women.

<sup>13</sup> Then<sup>1</sup> Simon<sup>2</sup> himself believed <sup>o</sup>also<sup>1</sup>: and <sup>3</sup>when he was<sup>1</sup> baptized, he continued with Philip<sup>4</sup>, and wondered, beholding the <sup>4</sup>miracles and signs which were done.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>14</sup> Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John:

<sup>15</sup> Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, <sup>4</sup>that they might receive the Holy Ghost:

<sup>16</sup> (<sup>1</sup>For <sup>e</sup>as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only <sup>9</sup>they<sup>6</sup> were<sup>1</sup> baptized <sup>7</sup>in <sup>h</sup>the name of the Lord Jesus.<sup>o</sup>)

<sup>17</sup> Then <sup>k</sup>laid they <sup>1</sup>their hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost.

<sup>18</sup> And<sup>1</sup> when Simon saw that through <sup>9</sup>laying on of the apostles' hands the <sup>1</sup>Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money,

<sup>19</sup> Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay <sup>2</sup>hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost.

<sup>20</sup> But Peter said unto him, Thy <sup>3</sup>money<sup>1</sup> perish with thee, because <sup>2</sup>thou hast thought <sup>4</sup>that<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup>the gift of God <sup>o</sup>may be purchased<sup>1</sup> with money.

<sup>21</sup> Thou hast neither part nor lot in this <sup>5</sup>matter: for thy heart is not right <sup>6</sup>in the sight of <sup>1</sup>God.

<sup>22</sup> Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray <sup>7</sup>God,<sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup>if perhaps the thought of <sup>8</sup>thine<sup>1</sup> heart <sup>9</sup>may<sup>1</sup> be forgiven thee.

<sup>23</sup> For I <sup>1</sup>perceive<sup>1</sup> that thou <sup>2</sup>art in <sup>4</sup>the gall of bitterness<sup>o</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>in the bond of iniquity.

<sup>24</sup> Then answered Simon, and said, <sup>9</sup>Pray ye <sup>4</sup>to the Lord <sup>o</sup>for me<sup>1</sup>, that none of <sup>5</sup>these<sup>1</sup> things which ye have spoken come upon me.

<sup>25</sup> And they,<sup>1</sup> when they had testified and <sup>5</sup>preached<sup>1</sup> the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached the gospel <sup>9</sup>in<sup>1</sup> many villages of the Samaritans.

<sup>26</sup> <sup>1, 2</sup>And the<sup>1</sup> angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go <sup>3</sup>toward the south

<sup>1</sup> S And  
<sup>2</sup> A also  
<sup>3</sup> S being  
<sup>4</sup> S; and beholding signs and great miracles  
<sup>5</sup> M Gr. powers  
<sup>6</sup> wrought, he was amazed.  
<sup>7</sup> A

<sup>6</sup> S had been  
<sup>7</sup> S into  
  
<sup>8</sup> S Now  
<sup>9</sup> A the  
<sup>1</sup> M Some anc. auth. omit Holy.

<sup>2</sup> A my

<sup>3</sup> S silver

<sup>4</sup> S to obtain  
<sup>5</sup> M Gr. word.  
<sup>6</sup> S before  
<sup>7</sup> S the Lord,  
<sup>8</sup> S thy  
<sup>9</sup> S shall  
<sup>1</sup> S see  
<sup>2</sup> M Or, wilt become gall (or, a gall root) of bitterness and a bond of iniquity.

<sup>3</sup> S And Simon answered  
<sup>4</sup> A for me  
<sup>5</sup> S the

<sup>6</sup> A  
<sup>7</sup> S They therefore,  
<sup>8</sup> S spoken  
<sup>9</sup> S to  
<sup>1</sup> A  
<sup>2</sup> S But an  
<sup>3</sup> M Or, at noon

<sup>1</sup> Omit  
<sup>2</sup> A  
<sup>3</sup> S there arose on that day  
<sup>4</sup> S in  
<sup>5</sup> S buried  
<sup>6</sup> S But Saul laid waste  
<sup>7</sup> A  
<sup>8</sup> S They therefore  
<sup>9</sup> S about  
<sup>10</sup> S And  
<sup>11</sup> S proclaimed unto them the Christ.  
<sup>12</sup> S multitudes gave heed with one accord unto the things that were spoken by Philip, when they heard, and saw the signs  
<sup>1</sup> M Or, For many of those which had unclean spirits that cried with a loud voice came forth  
<sup>2</sup> A from many of those which had  
<sup>3</sup> A they came out,  
<sup>4</sup> A  
<sup>5</sup> S that were palsied,  
<sup>6</sup> S much  
<sup>7</sup> A  
<sup>8</sup> S Simon by name,  
<sup>9</sup> S amazed  
<sup>1</sup> M Gr. nation.  
<sup>2</sup> S that  
<sup>3</sup> A which is called Great  
<sup>4</sup> S they gave heed to him,  
<sup>5</sup> A his  
<sup>6</sup> S good tidings



R.V.	Philip and the eunuch.	THE ACTS 9.	Conversion of Saul.	R.V.
1 S : the same	unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza <sup>1</sup> , which <sup>1</sup> is desert.	A.D. 34.	of the Lord caught away Philip <sup>1</sup> , that <sup>1</sup> the eunuch saw him no more <sup>2</sup> : and <sup>1</sup> he went on his way rejoicing.	1 S ; and
2 S a	27 And he arose and went :	" Zeph. 2. 10.	40 But Philip was found at Azotus : and passing through he preached <sup>3</sup> in <sup>1</sup> all the cities, till he came to Cæsarea.	2 S , for
3 A ,	and <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> behold, <sup>a</sup> a man of Ethiopia, <sup>a</sup> an <sup>1</sup> eunuch of great authority under Candace <sup>3</sup> queen of the Ethiopians, who <sup>4</sup> had the charge of <sup>1</sup> all her treasure, <sup>5</sup> and <sup>1</sup> had come to Jerusalem for to worship <sup>6</sup> ;	b John 12. 20.		3 S the gospel to
4 S was over	28 Was <sup>1</sup> returning <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and sitting in his chariot <sup>7</sup> read Esaias the prophet. <sup>1</sup>		CHAPTER 9.	
5 S who	29 <sup>s</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.	c ch. 8. 3. Gal. 1. 13. 1 Tim. 1. 13.	<sup>o</sup> 1 Saul, going towards Damascus, 4 is called by Christ : 18 is baptized by Ananias. 20 He preacheth Christ boldly. 31 Peter healeth Æneas, 35 and restoreth Tabitha. <sup>1</sup>	
6 S ; and he was	30 And Philip ran <sup>o</sup> thither <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> him, and heard him <sup>9</sup> read the prophet Esaias, <sup>1</sup> and said, Understandest thou what thou reade <sup>1</sup> st ?	d John 12. 20.	4 AND <sup>1</sup> Saul, yet breathing <sup>4</sup> out threatenings <sup>1</sup> and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,	4 S But
7 S , and was reading the prophet Isaiah.	31 And he said, How can I, except some <sup>1</sup> man should <sup>1</sup> guide me <sup>2</sup> ? And he <sup>2</sup> desired <sup>1</sup> Philip <sup>3</sup> that he would <sup>1</sup> come up and sit with him.	e ch. 8. 3. Gal. 1. 13. 1 Tim. 1. 13.	5 out threatenings <sup>1</sup> and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,	5 S threatening
8 S And	32 <sup>1</sup> The <sup>1</sup> place of the scripture which he <sup>6</sup> read <sup>1</sup> was this, <sup>6</sup> He was led as a sheep to the slaughter ; and <sup>1</sup> like <sup>1</sup> a lamb <sup>o</sup> dumb <sup>1</sup> before his shearers <sup>5</sup> , so <sup>o</sup> opened he <sup>1</sup> not his mouth :	f Gr. of the way : So ch. 19. 9, 23.	2 And <sup>6</sup> desired <sup>1</sup> of him letters to Damascus <sup>7</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the synagogues, that if he found any <sup>5</sup> of this way, <sup>1</sup> whether <sup>o</sup> they were <sup>1</sup> men or women, he might bring them bound <sup>2</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem.	6 S asked
9 S reading Isaiah the prophet,	33 In his humiliation his <sup>1</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> was taken away : <sup>2</sup> and who shall declare his generation <sup>1</sup> ? for his life is taken from the earth.	g Mat. 25. 40. &c.	3 And <sup>e</sup> as he journeyed, <sup>1</sup> he came near <sup>1</sup> Damascus : and suddenly there <sup>2</sup> shined <sup>1</sup> round about him a light <sup>3</sup> from <sup>1</sup> heaven :	7 S unto
1 S one shall	34 And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this <sup>1</sup> ? of himself, or of some other <sup>o</sup> man <sup>1</sup> ?	h ch. 22. 6. & 26. 12. 1 Cor. 15. 8. 1 Is. 53. 7, 8.	4 And he fell <sup>4</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, <sup>9</sup> why persecutest thou me ?	8 S that were of the Way
2 S he sought	35 <sup>3</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Philip opened his mouth, <sup>4</sup> and <sup>4</sup> began at the same <sup>1</sup> scripture, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> preached unto him Jesus.	i Luke 3. 10. ch. 2. 27. & 16. 30.	5 And he said, Who art thou, Lord ? And <sup>5</sup> the Lord said, <sup>1</sup> I am Jesus whom thou persecutest : <sup>o</sup> it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.	9 S to
3 S to	36 And as they went on <sup>5</sup> their <sup>1</sup> way, they came unto a certain water <sup>6</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and the eunuch <sup>7</sup> said, See, here is water ; <sup>m</sup> what doth hinder me to be baptized ? <sup>8</sup>	j Luke 24. 27. ch. 18. 28. 1 Dan. 10. 7. See ch. 22. 9. & 26. 13.	6 And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, <sup>2</sup> what wilt thou have me to do ? And the Lord said unto him, <sup>6</sup> Arise, and go <sup>1</sup> into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.	1 S it came to pass that he drew night unto
4 S Now the	37 And Philip said, <sup>n</sup> If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, <sup>p</sup> I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God. <sup>1</sup>	k ch. 5. 39.	7 And <sup>4</sup> the men <sup>7</sup> which <sup>1</sup> journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing <sup>8</sup> a voice, <sup>1</sup> but <sup>9</sup> seeing <sup>1</sup> no man.	2 S shone
5 S was reading	38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still : and they <sup>3</sup> went down both <sup>1</sup> into the water, both Philip and the eunuch ; and he baptized him.	l Luke 3. 10. ch. 2. 27. & 16. 30.	8 And Saul arose from the earth ; and when his eyes were opened, he saw <sup>1</sup> no man : but <sup>1</sup> they led him by the hand, and brought <sup>1</sup> him into Damascus.	3 S out of
6 Cit <sup>o</sup> , to ver. 34.	39 And when they <sup>1</sup> were come <sup>1</sup> up out of the water, <sup>r</sup> the Spirit	m ch. 10. 47.	9 And he was three days without sight, and <sup>2</sup> neither did <sup>1</sup> eat nor drink.	4 S upon
7 S as		n Mat. 28. 19. Mark 16. 16.	10 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> there was a certain disciple at Damascus, <sup>2</sup> named Ananias ; and <sup>4</sup> to him said the Lord <sup>1</sup> in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord.	5 S he said,
8 S is dumb		o Mat. 16. 16. John 6. 69. & 9. 35, 38. & 11. 27. ch. 9. 20. 1 John 4. 15. & 5. 5, 13. 1 ch. 22. 12.	11 And the Lord said unto	6 S but rise, and enter
9 S he openeth		p Mat. 16. 16. John 6. 69. & 9. 35, 38. & 11. 27. ch. 9. 20. 1 John 4. 15. & 5. 5, 13. 1 ch. 22. 12.		7 S that
1 S judgement		q 1 Kim. 18. 12 2 Kin. 2. 16 Ezek. 3. 12, 14.		8 S the voice, Or, sound
2 S his generation who shall declare				9 S be-holding
3 S And				1 S nothing ; and
4 S beginning from this				2 S did neither
5 S the				3 S Now
6 S ;				4 S the Lord said unto him
7 S saith, Behold,				
8 M Some anc. auth. insert, wholly or in part, ver. 37. And Philip ... thy heart, &c. (as A.V.)				
9 S both went down				
1 S came				

R.V.	<i>Saul preacheth</i>	THE ACTS 9.	<i>Christ boldly.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> to	him, Arise, and go <sup>1</sup> into <sup>1</sup> the street which is called Straight,	A.D. 35.	23 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> after that <sup>1</sup> many days were fulfilled, <sup>2</sup> the Jews took counsel <sup>2</sup> to kill him :	1 <sup>s</sup> when
2 <sup>s</sup> inquire	and <sup>2</sup> enquire <sup>1</sup> in the house of	<sup>1</sup> ch. 23. 12.	24 <sup>6</sup> But their <sup>3</sup> laying await	2 <sup>a</sup> to-
3 <sup>s</sup> named	Judas for <sup>1</sup> one <sup>3</sup> called Saul,	<sup>2</sup> ch. 23. 3.	was <sup>1</sup> known <sup>4</sup> of <sup>1</sup> Saul. And	3 <sup>s</sup> plot
4 <sup>s</sup> ;	<sup>6</sup> of Tarsus : for <sup>0</sup> , behold, he	<sup>2</sup> Cor. 11. 32.	they watched the gates <sup>5</sup> day	4 <sup>s</sup> to
5 <sup>a</sup> he	prayeth <sup>4</sup> ;	<sup>1</sup> ch. 21. 39.	and night <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> kill him <sup>7</sup> .	5 <sup>a</sup> also
6 <sup>s</sup> laying	12 And <sup>5</sup> hath seen <sup>0</sup> in a vision <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> ch. 22. 3.	25 Then the <sup>1</sup> disciples took	6 <sup>s</sup> that
7 <sup>s</sup> hands	a man named Ananias coming	<sup>1</sup> So	him by night, and <sup>2</sup> let <sup>1</sup> him	7 <sup>s</sup> ; but
8 <sup>s</sup> But	in, and <sup>6</sup> putting <sup>1</sup> this <sup>7</sup> hand <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> Josh. 2. 15.	down <sup>5</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the wall <sup>9</sup> in a basket.	8 <sup>s</sup> his
9 <sup>s</sup> from	on him, that he might receive	<sup>1</sup> Sam. 19.	26 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>6</sup> when <sup>2</sup> Saul <sup>1</sup> was	9 <sup>a</sup> through
1 <sup>s</sup> did	his sight.	12.	come to Jerusalem, he assayed	10 <sup>a</sup> , lower-
	13 <sup>1</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Ananias answered,	<sup>1</sup> ch. 22. 17.	to join himself to the disciples :	11 <sup>a</sup> ¶
	Lord, I have heard <sup>9</sup> by <sup>1</sup> many	<sup>1</sup> Gal. 1. 17, 18.	<sup>3</sup> but <sup>1</sup> they were all afraid of	12 <sup>s</sup> he
	of this man, <sup>7</sup> how much evil he	<sup>1</sup> ver. 1.	him, <sup>4</sup> and believed not <sup>1</sup> that	13 <sup>s</sup> and
	<sup>1</sup> hath done <sup>1</sup> to thy saints at	<sup>1</sup> ch. 4. 36.	he was a disciple.	14 <sup>s</sup> not
	Jerusalem :	<sup>1</sup> 13. 2.	27 <sup>9</sup> But Barnabas took him,	believing
2 <sup>s</sup> upon	14 And here he hath authority	<sup>1</sup> ver. 21.	and brought <sup>1</sup> him to the apo-	
	from the chief priests to bind	<sup>1</sup> ch. 7. 59.	stles, and declared unto them	
3 <sup>m</sup> Gr.	all <sup>4</sup> that call <sup>2</sup> on <sup>1</sup> thy name.	<sup>1</sup> 16.	how he had seen the Lord	
resol of	15 But the Lord said unto him,	<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 2.	in the way, and that he had spoken	
election.	Go thy way : for <sup>1</sup> he is a <sup>3</sup> chosen	<sup>1</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 22.	to him, <sup>4</sup> and how <sup>5</sup> he had	5 <sup>a</sup> at Da-
	vessel unto me, to bear my	<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 2.	preached boldly <sup>0</sup> at Damascus <sup>1</sup>	mascus
	name before <sup>1</sup> the Gentiles <sup>0</sup> , <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> 17.	in the name of Jesus.	
	and <sup>m</sup> kings, and the children	<sup>1</sup> Rom. 1. 1.	28 And <sup>2</sup> he was with them	
	of Israel :	<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 10.	<sup>6</sup> coming <sup>1</sup> in and going out at	6 <sup>s</sup> going
4 <sup>s</sup> many	16 For <sup>2</sup> I will shew him how	<sup>1</sup> Gal. 1. 15.	Jerusalem <sup>7</sup> .	7 <sup>s</sup> , preach-
	<sup>4</sup> 'great <sup>1</sup> things he must suffer	<sup>1</sup> Eph. 3. 7, 8.		ing
5 <sup>s</sup> de-	for my name's sake.	<sup>1</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 11.	29 And he spake <sup>1</sup> boldly in	8 <sup>s</sup> ; and
parted,	17 <sup>2</sup> And Ananias <sup>5</sup> went his	<sup>1</sup> ver. 20, 22.	the name of the Lord <sup>8</sup> Jesus,	he spake
6 <sup>s</sup> laying	way, <sup>1</sup> and entered into the	<sup>1</sup> Rom. 1. 5.	and <sup>1</sup> disputed against the	9 <sup>s</sup> Grecian
	house ; and <sup>6</sup> putting <sup>1</sup> his hands	<sup>1</sup> 11. 13.	<sup>9</sup> Grecians : <sup>1</sup> 'but they went	Jews ;
7 <sup>s</sup> who	on him said, Brother Saul, the	<sup>1</sup> Gal. 2. 7, 8.	about to <sup>1</sup> 'slay <sup>1</sup> him.	<sup>m</sup> Gr.
	Lord, <i>even</i> Jesus, <sup>7</sup> that <sup>1</sup> ap-	<sup>1</sup> ch. 25. 22.	30 <sup>2</sup> Which <sup>1</sup> when the brethren	<sup>m</sup> Hellen-
	peared unto thee in the way	<sup>1</sup> 23.	knew <sup>3</sup> they brought him down	ists.
8 <sup>s</sup> which	<sup>5</sup> as <sup>1</sup> thou camest, hath sent me	<sup>1</sup> 26. 1, &c.	to Cæsarea, and sent him forth	1 <sup>s</sup> kill
9 <sup>s</sup> mayest	that thou <sup>5</sup> 'mightest <sup>1</sup> receive	<sup>1</sup> Gal. 1. 18.	to Tarsus.	2 <sup>s</sup> And
1 <sup>s</sup>	thy sight, and <sup>2</sup> 'be filled with	<sup>1</sup> ch. 20. 23.	31 <sup>3</sup> , <sup>5</sup> ¶ Then had the churches	3 <sup>a</sup> it
straight-	the Holy Ghost.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 22. 12.	rest <sup>1</sup> throughout all Judæa and	4 <sup>a</sup> ¶
way	18 And <sup>1</sup> 'immediately <sup>1</sup> there	<sup>1</sup> 15.	Galilee and Samaria <sup>6</sup> , and were	5 <sup>s</sup> So the
2 <sup>s</sup> were	fell from his eyes as it <sup>2</sup> 'had	<sup>1</sup> ch. 6. 1.	edified ; and <sup>1</sup> walking <sup>7</sup> in the	church
3 <sup>s</sup> ;	<sup>2</sup> 'scales <sup>3</sup> :' and he received	<sup>1</sup> 11. 20.	in the fear of the Lord <sup>0</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and <sup>7</sup> in the	6 <sup>s</sup> had
4 <sup>s</sup> his	<sup>4</sup> 'sight forthwith, and arose, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> ver. 23.	comfort of the Holy Ghost,	peace,
and he	and was baptized <sup>5</sup> .'	<sup>1</sup> ch. 2. 4.	<sup>8</sup> were <sup>1</sup> multiplied.	being
arose	19 And <sup>6</sup> when he had receiv-	<sup>1</sup> 4. 31.	32 ¶ And it came to pass, as	edified
5 <sup>s</sup> ;	ed meat, he <sup>1</sup> 'was strength-	<sup>1</sup> 8. 17.	Peter <sup>9</sup> 'passed <sup>1</sup> 'throughout all	<sup>m</sup> Gr.
6 <sup>s</sup> he took	ened. <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> ¶ Then was Saul <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> ch. 6. 1.	<sup>1</sup> 'quarters, <sup>1</sup> he came down also	<sup>m</sup> build-
food and	certain days with the disciples	<sup>1</sup> ch. 8. 14.	to the saints which dwelt at	up ; and,
7 <sup>a</sup> ¶	which were at Damascus.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 26. 20.	Lydda.	7 <sup>m</sup> Or, by
8 <sup>s</sup> And	20 And straightway <sup>9</sup> he preach-	<sup>1</sup> ch. 8. 37.	33 And there he found a cer-	8 <sup>s</sup> was
he was	ed Christ in the synagogues, <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> ver. 1.	tain man named Æneas, which	9 <sup>s</sup> went
9 <sup>s</sup> in the	<sup>6</sup> that he is the Son of God.	<sup>1</sup> ch. 8. 3.	had kept his bed eight years <sup>2</sup> ,	1 <sup>s</sup> parts,
syna-	21 <sup>1</sup> But <sup>1</sup> 'all that heard <sup>1</sup> him	<sup>1</sup> Gal. 1. 13, 23.	and was sick of the palsy. <sup>1</sup>	2 <sup>s</sup> ; for
gogues	were amazed, and said <sup>2</sup> :' <sup>1</sup> Is	<sup>1</sup> ch. 3. 6, 16.	34 And Peter said unto him,	he was
he pro-	not this he that <sup>3</sup> 'destroyed <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> 4. 10.	Æneas, <sup>2</sup> Jesus Christ <sup>3</sup> 'maketh	palsied.
claimed	him which called on this name <sup>4</sup>	<sup>1</sup> Chr. 5. 16.	the whole <sup>1</sup> :' arise, and make	3 <sup>s</sup> heath
Jesus,	in Jerusalem, and came hither	<sup>1</sup> ch. 11. 21.	thy bed. And <sup>4</sup> 'he arose im-	thee
1 <sup>s</sup> And	for that <sup>1</sup> intent, that he might	<sup>1</sup> ch. 18. 28.	mediately. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> straight-
2 <sup>s</sup> ;	bring them bound <sup>5</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the	<sup>1</sup> Chr. 19. 28.	35 And all that dwelt at	way he
3 <sup>s</sup> in Jeru-	chief priests <sup>6</sup> ?'	<sup>1</sup> Chr. 19. 28.	Lydda and <sup>5</sup> Saron <sup>1</sup> saw him,	arose.
salem	22 But Saul increased the more	<sup>1</sup> Chr. 19. 28.	and <sup>6</sup> 'turned to the Lord.	3 <sup>s</sup> in
made	in strength, <sup>9</sup> and confounded	<sup>1</sup> Chr. 19. 28.	36 ¶ Now there was at Joppa	Sharon
havock of	the Jews which dwelt at Da-	<sup>1</sup> Chr. 19. 28.	a certain disciple named Ta-	4 <sup>a</sup> they
4 <sup>s</sup> ? and	mascus, proving that this is	<sup>1</sup> Chr. 19. 28.	bitha, which by interpretation	7 <sup>m</sup> That is,
he had	<sup>1</sup> very <sup>1</sup> Christ.	<sup>1</sup> Chr. 19. 28.	is called <sup>7</sup> h Dorcas : this woman	Gazelle.
hither				
for this				
3 <sup>s</sup> before				
as				
the				

R.V.	Tabitha restored to life. THE ACTS 10. Peter's heavenly vision.	R.V.
	<p>was full <sup>a</sup> of good works and almsdeeds which she did.</p> <p>37 And it came to pass in those days, that she <sup>1</sup>was<sup>1</sup> sick, and died: <sup>2</sup>whom<sup>1</sup> when they had washed <sup>3</sup>, they laid <sup>†</sup>her in <sup>c</sup>an upper chamber.</p> <p>38 And <sup>o</sup>forasmuch<sup>1</sup> as Lydda was nigh <sup>†</sup>to Joppa, and the disciples <sup>6</sup>had heard<sup>1</sup> that Peter was there, <sup>6</sup>they sent unto him two men, desiring <sup>him</sup> that he would not <sup>e</sup>delay to come to them.<sup>1</sup></p> <p>39 <sup>7</sup>Then<sup>1</sup> Peter arose and went with them. <sup>8</sup>When<sup>1</sup> he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them.</p> <p>40 But Peter <sup>9</sup>put them all forth, and <sup>h</sup>kneeled down, and prayed; and turning <sup>o</sup>him<sup>1</sup> to the body <sup>9</sup>said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes<sup>1</sup>: and when she saw Peter, she sat up.</p> <p>41 And he gave her <sup>†</sup>this hand, and <sup>2</sup>lifted her up, and when he had called<sup>1</sup> the saints and widows, <sup>3</sup>presented her alive.</p> <p>42 And it <sup>4</sup>was<sup>1</sup> known throughout all Joppa<sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and many believed <sup>6</sup>in<sup>1</sup> the Lord.</p> <p>43 And it came to pass, that he <sup>7</sup>tarried<sup>1</sup> many days in Joppa with one <sup>m</sup>Simon a tanner.</p>	<p>1 <sup>s</sup> gone</p> <p>2 <sup>s</sup> fetch one Simon, who is surnamed</p> <p>3 <sup>s</sup> that</p> <p>4 <sup>s</sup> him</p> <p>5 <sup>s</sup> household-servants,</p> <p>6 <sup>s</sup> having rehearsed all</p> <p>7 <sup>s</sup> Now on</p> <p>8 <sup>s</sup> were</p> <p>9 <sup>s</sup> A</p> <p>10 <sup>s</sup> desired to eat</p> <p>11 <sup>s</sup> he beholdeth the</p> <p>12 <sup>s</sup> as it were</p> <p>13 <sup>s</sup> let down by four corners upon</p> <p>14 <sup>s</sup> and creeping things of the earth</p> <p>15 <sup>s</sup> heaven.</p> <p>16 <sup>s</sup> any-thing</p> <p>17 <sup>s</sup> and</p> <p>18 <sup>s</sup> a voice came</p> <p>19 <sup>s</sup> make</p> <p>20 <sup>s</sup> And this</p> <p>21 <sup>s</sup> straight-way</p> <p>22 <sup>s</sup> A ¶</p> <p>23 <sup>s</sup> was much perplexed</p> <p>24 <sup>s</sup> the</p> <p>25 <sup>s</sup> might</p> <p>26 <sup>s</sup> that were sent by Cornelius, having made inquiry</p> <p>27 <sup>s</sup> lodging</p> <p>28 <sup>s</sup> And while</p>
1 <sup>s</sup> fell	A.D. 38.	thine alms are <sup>1</sup> come <sup>1</sup> up for a memorial before God.
2 <sup>s</sup> and	<sup>a</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 10.	5 And now send men to Joppa, and <sup>2</sup> call for one Simon, whose surname is <sup>1</sup> Peter:
3 <sup>s</sup> her	Tit. 3. 8.	6 He lodgeth with one <sup>b</sup> Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side <sup>o</sup> : <sup>4</sup> he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do <sup>1</sup> .
	<sup>h</sup> ch. 9. 43.	7 And when the angel <sup>3</sup> which <sup>1</sup> spake unto <sup>4</sup> Cornelius <sup>1</sup> was departed, he called two of his <sup>5</sup> household servants, <sup>1</sup> and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually;
4 <sup>s</sup> unto Joppa,	<sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 13.	8 And <sup>6</sup> when he had declared all <sup>these</sup> <sup>1</sup> things unto them, he sent them to Joppa.
5 <sup>s</sup> , hearing	<sup>d</sup> ch. 11. 14.	9 ¶ <sup>7</sup> On <sup>1</sup> the morrow, as they <sup>8</sup> went <sup>1</sup> on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, <sup>7</sup> Peter went up upon the housetop to pray <sup>9</sup> about the sixth hour:
6 <sup>s</sup> sent two men unto him, intreating him, Delay not to come on unto us.	<sup>e</sup> Or, he grieved.	10 And he became <sup>o</sup> very <sup>1</sup> hungry, and <sup>1</sup> would have eaten <sup>1</sup> : but while they made ready, he fell into a trance <sup>2</sup> ,
7 <sup>s</sup> And	<sup>f</sup> ch. 11. 5. &c.	11 And <sup>3</sup> saw <sup>1</sup> heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending <sup>4</sup> unto him, as it had been <sup>1</sup> a great sheet <sup>5</sup> knit at the four corners, and let down to <sup>1</sup> the earth:
8 <sup>s</sup> And when	<sup>g</sup> Mat. 9. 23.	12 Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts <sup>6</sup> of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, <sup>1</sup> and fowls of the <sup>7</sup> air. <sup>1</sup>
	<sup>h</sup> ch. 7. 60.	13 And there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; kill <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and eat.
9 <sup>s</sup> A, he	<sup>i</sup> Mark 5. 41, 42.	14 But Peter said, Not so, Lord; <sup>m</sup> for I have never eaten
10 <sup>s</sup> ;	<sup>j</sup> John 11. 43.	<sup>8</sup> any thing <sup>1</sup> that is common
	<sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 56.	<sup>9</sup> or <sup>1</sup> unclean.
	<sup>Rev.</sup> 19. 11.	15 And <sup>1</sup> the voice <sup>spake</sup> <sup>1</sup> unto him again the second time,
2 <sup>s</sup> raised her up; and calling	<sup>l</sup> John 11. 43. & 12. 11.	<sup>p</sup> What God hath cleansed, <sup>2</sup> that call <sup>1</sup> not thou common.
3 <sup>s</sup> A he	<sup>m</sup> ch. 10. 6.	16 <sup>3</sup> This <sup>1</sup> was done thrice: and <sup>4</sup> the vessel was received up <sup>o</sup> again <sup>1</sup> into heaven.
4 <sup>s</sup> became	<sup>n</sup> Lev. 11. 4.	17 <sup>5</sup> Now while Peter <sup>6</sup> doubted <sup>1</sup> in himself what <sup>7</sup> this <sup>1</sup> vision which he had seen <sup>8</sup> should <sup>1</sup> mean, behold, the men <sup>9</sup> which were sent from Cornelius had made enquiry <sup>1</sup> for Simon's house, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> stood before the gate,
5 <sup>s</sup> ;	<sup>o</sup> 20. 25.	18 And called <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were <sup>1</sup> lodged <sup>1</sup> there.
6 <sup>s</sup> on	<sup>p</sup> Deut. 14. 3, 7.	19 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> While <sup>1</sup> Peter thought
7 <sup>s</sup> abode	<sup>q</sup> Ezek. 4. 14.	
	<sup>r</sup> ver. 28.	
	<sup>s</sup> Mat. 15. 11.	
	<sup>t</sup> Rom. 14. 14.	
	<sup>u</sup> 17. 20.	
	<sup>v</sup> 11 <sup>o</sup> or 10. 23.	
	<sup>w</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 4.	
	<sup>x</sup> Tit. 1. 15.	
	<sup>y</sup> ver. 22.	
	<sup>z</sup> ch. 8. 2.	
	<sup>a</sup> 22. 12.	
	<sup>b</sup> ver. 35.	
	<sup>c</sup> ver. 30.	
	<sup>d</sup> ch. 11. 13.	

### CHAPTER 10.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Cornelius sendeth for Peter: 11 who by a vision 15, 20 is taught not to despise the Gentiles. 34 As he preacheth, 44 the Holy Ghost descendeth, 48 and they are baptized.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>8</sup> THERE was<sup>1</sup> a certain man in Cæsarea<sup>9</sup> called Cornelius,<sup>1</sup> a centurion of the band called the Italian <sup>†</sup>band,<sup>1</sup> a devout <sup>†</sup>man, and one that <sup>7</sup>feared God with all his house, <sup>2</sup>which<sup>1</sup> gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway.

3 <sup>†</sup>He saw in a vision <sup>3</sup>evidently<sup>1</sup> about the ninth hour of the day<sup>4</sup> an angel of God coming in <sup>5</sup>to<sup>1</sup> him, and saying <sup>6</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> him, Cornelius.

4 And <sup>7</sup>when he looked on him, he was afraid, and <sup>1</sup>said. What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and

R.V.	<i>Peter preacheth</i>	THE ACTS 10.	<i>before Cornelius.</i>	R.V.
	on the vision, <sup>a</sup> the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee.	A. D. 41. <sup>a</sup> ch. 11, 12. <sup>b</sup> ver. 4, &c. <sup>c</sup> Dan. 10, 12. <sup>d</sup> Heb. 6, 10. <sup>e</sup> ch. 15, 7.	31 And <sup>1</sup> said, <sup>1</sup> Cornelius, <sup>b</sup> thy prayer is heard, <sup>c</sup> and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God.	1 <sup>s</sup> said,
1 <sup>s</sup> But arise,	20 <sup>1a</sup> Arise therefore, <sup>1</sup> and get thee down, and go with them, <sup>2</sup> doubting nothing <sup>1</sup> : for I have sent them.		32 Send therefore to Joppa, and call <sup>2</sup> hither <sup>1</sup> Simon, <sup>3</sup> whose surname is <sup>1</sup> Peter; he <sup>4</sup> is lodged <sup>1</sup> in the house of <sup>o</sup> one <sup>1</sup> Simon a tanner <sup>5</sup> by the sea side <sup>o</sup> : who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee <sup>1</sup> .	2 <sup>s</sup> unto thee 3 <sup>s</sup> who is sur-named 4 <sup>s</sup> lodged 5 <sup>s</sup> ,
2 <sup>s</sup> No-thing doubting	21 <sup>3</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Peter went down to the men <sup>o</sup> which were sent unto him from Cornelius; <sup>1</sup> and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what <sup>1</sup> is the cause wherefore ye are come?		33 <sup>6</sup> Immediately <sup>1</sup> therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore <sup>7</sup> are we <sup>1</sup> all here present <sup>8</sup> before <sup>1</sup> God, to hear all things that <sup>9</sup> are <sup>1</sup> commanded thee of <sup>1</sup> God <sup>1</sup> .	2 <sup>s</sup> unto thee 3 <sup>s</sup> who is sur-named 4 <sup>s</sup> lodged 5 <sup>s</sup> , 6 <sup>s</sup> Forth-with
3 <sup>s</sup> And	22 And they said, <sup>6</sup> Cornelius <sup>5</sup> the <sup>1</sup> centurion, a <sup>6</sup> just <sup>1</sup> man <sup>o</sup> , and one that feareth God, and <sup>7</sup> of good report among <sup>1</sup> all the nation of the Jews, was warned <sup>8</sup> from God <sup>1</sup> by <sup>5</sup> an <sup>1</sup> holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words <sup>9</sup> of <sup>1</sup> thee.	<sup>f</sup> ver. 1, 2, &c. <sup>g</sup> ch. 22, 12. <sup>h</sup> Dent. 10, 17. <sup>i</sup> 2 Chr. 19, 7. <sup>j</sup> Job. 34, 19. <sup>k</sup> Rom. 2, 11. <sup>l</sup> Gal. 2, 6. <sup>m</sup> Eph. 6, 9. <sup>n</sup> Col. 3, 23. <sup>o</sup> 1 Pet. 1, 17. <sup>p</sup> ch. 15, 9. <sup>q</sup> Rom. 2, 13, 27. <sup>r</sup> 3, 22, 29. <sup>s</sup> 10, 12, 13. <sup>t</sup> 1 Cor. 12, 13. <sup>u</sup> Gal. 3, 28. <sup>v</sup> Eph. 2, 15, 18. <sup>w</sup> 3, 6. <sup>x</sup> ver. 45. <sup>y</sup> ch. 11, 12. <sup>z</sup> Is. 57, 19. <sup>aa</sup> Eph. 2, 14, 16, 17. <sup>ab</sup> Col. 1, 20. <sup>ac</sup> Mat. 28, 18. <sup>ad</sup> Rom. 10, 12. <sup>ae</sup> 1 Cor. 13, 27. <sup>af</sup> 1 Pet. 1, 20, 22. <sup>ag</sup> 1 Pet. 3, 22. <sup>ah</sup> Rev. 17, 14. <sup>ai</sup> 19, 16. <sup>aj</sup> Luke 4, 14. <sup>ak</sup> Luke 4, 18. <sup>al</sup> ch. 2, 22. <sup>am</sup> 4, 27. <sup>an</sup> Heb. 1, 9. <sup>ao</sup> ch. 14, 15. <sup>ap</sup> Rev. 19, 10. <sup>aq</sup> 22, 9. <sup>ar</sup> John 3, 2. <sup>as</sup> ch. 2, 32. <sup>at</sup> John 4, 9. <sup>au</sup> 18, 28. <sup>av</sup> ch. 11, 3. <sup>aw</sup> Gal. 2, 12, 14. <sup>ax</sup> ch. 5, 30. <sup>ay</sup> ch. 2, 24. <sup>az</sup> ch. 15, 8, 9. <sup>ba</sup> Eph. 3, 6. <sup>bb</sup> John 14, 17, 22. <sup>bc</sup> ch. 13, 31. <sup>bd</sup> Luke 24, 20, 48. <sup>be</sup> John 21, 13. <sup>bf</sup> Mat. 28, 19. <sup>bg</sup> ch. 1, 8. <sup>bh</sup> John 5, 22, 27. <sup>bi</sup> ch. 17, 31. <sup>bj</sup> Rom. 14, 9, 10. <sup>bk</sup> 2 Cor. 5, 10. <sup>bl</sup> 2 Tim. 4, 1. <sup>bm</sup> 1 Pet. 4, 5. <sup>bn</sup> Is. 53, 11. <sup>bo</sup> Jer. 31, 34. <sup>bp</sup> Dan. 9, 24. <sup>bq</sup> Mic. 7, 18. <sup>br</sup> Zech. 13, 1. <sup>bs</sup> Mal. 4, 2. <sup>bt</sup> ch. 26, 22. <sup>bu</sup> ch. 1, 10. <sup>bv</sup> Mat. 28, 6. <sup>bw</sup> Mark 16, 5. <sup>bx</sup> Luke 24, 4. <sup>by</sup> ch. 15, 9. <sup>bz</sup> 26, 18. <sup>ca</sup> Rom. 10, 11. <sup>cb</sup> Gal. 3, 22.	34 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Peter opened <sup>1</sup> his mouth, and said, <sup>3</sup> Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons: <sup>35</sup> But <sup>a</sup> in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is <sup>4</sup> accepted with <sup>1</sup> him.	1 <sup>s</sup> said, 2 <sup>s</sup> unto thee 3 <sup>s</sup> who is sur-named 4 <sup>s</sup> lodged 5 <sup>s</sup> , 6 <sup>s</sup> Forth-with 7 <sup>s</sup> we are 8 <sup>s</sup> in the sight of 9 <sup>s</sup> have been the 1 <sup>s</sup> Lord. 2 <sup>s</sup> And 3 <sup>s</sup> ¶
4 <sup>s</sup> ,	23 <sup>1</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> called <sup>o</sup> he <sup>1</sup> them in <sup>o</sup> , and lodged <sup>1</sup> them. <sup>2</sup> And on the morrow <sup>3</sup> Peter went away <sup>1</sup> with them, <sup>4</sup> and certain <sup>4</sup> brethren from Joppa accompanied him.		36 <sup>5</sup> The word which <sup>6</sup> God <sup>1</sup> sent unto the children of Israel, <sup>a</sup> preaching <sup>7</sup> peace by Jesus Christ <sup>o</sup> : <sup>1</sup> (he is Lord of all <sup>8</sup> ).	4 <sup>s</sup> accept-able to 5 <sup>s</sup> Many anc.auth. read He sent He the word unto. 6 <sup>s</sup> he 7 <sup>s</sup> a good tidings [M <sup>o</sup> of the gospel] the 8 <sup>s</sup> )—that saying ye yourselves 9 <sup>s</sup> begin-ning 1 <sup>s</sup> even Jesus of Nazareth, how that God anointed him 2 <sup>s</sup> country 3 <sup>s</sup> also 4 <sup>s</sup> a hang-ing him 5 <sup>s</sup> . 6 <sup>s</sup> gave him to be made manifest, 7 <sup>s</sup> a that were
5 <sup>s</sup> a	24 And <sup>5</sup> the morrow <sup>o</sup> after <sup>1</sup> they entered into Cæsarea. And Cornelius <sup>7</sup> waited <sup>1</sup> for them, <sup>8</sup> and had <sup>1</sup> called together his kinsmen and <sup>9</sup> near friends.		37 That word, <i>I say</i> , ye <sup>1</sup> know, which was published throughout all Judæa, <sup>9</sup> and <sup>m</sup> began <sup>1</sup> from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached;	6 <sup>s</sup> he 7 <sup>s</sup> a good tidings [M <sup>o</sup> of the gospel] the 8 <sup>s</sup> )—that saying ye yourselves 9 <sup>s</sup> begin-ning 1 <sup>s</sup> even Jesus of Nazareth, how that God anointed him 2 <sup>s</sup> country 3 <sup>s</sup> also 4 <sup>s</sup> a hang-ing him 5 <sup>s</sup> . 6 <sup>s</sup> gave him to be made manifest, 7 <sup>s</sup> a that were
6 <sup>s</sup> right-eous	25 And <sup>1</sup> as Peter was coming in, <sup>1</sup> Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped <sup>1</sup> him.		38 <sup>1</sup> How <sup>1</sup> God anointed Jesus of Nazareth <sup>1</sup> with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; <sup>9</sup> for God was with him.	6 <sup>s</sup> he 7 <sup>s</sup> a good tidings [M <sup>o</sup> of the gospel] the 8 <sup>s</sup> )—that saying ye yourselves 9 <sup>s</sup> begin-ning 1 <sup>s</sup> even Jesus of Nazareth, how that God anointed him 2 <sup>s</sup> country 3 <sup>s</sup> also 4 <sup>s</sup> a hang-ing him 5 <sup>s</sup> . 6 <sup>s</sup> gave him to be made manifest, 7 <sup>s</sup> a that were
7 <sup>s</sup> well reported of by	26 But Peter <sup>2</sup> took <sup>1</sup> him up, saying, <sup>2</sup> Stand up; I myself also am a man.		39 And <sup>7</sup> we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the <sup>2</sup> land <sup>1</sup> of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; <sup>3</sup> whom <sup>3</sup> they slew <sup>4</sup> and hanged <sup>1</sup> on a tree <sup>5</sup> : <sup>40</sup> Him <sup>2</sup> God raised up the third day, and <sup>6</sup> shewed him openly;	6 <sup>s</sup> he 7 <sup>s</sup> a good tidings [M <sup>o</sup> of the gospel] the 8 <sup>s</sup> )—that saying ye yourselves 9 <sup>s</sup> begin-ning 1 <sup>s</sup> even Jesus of Nazareth, how that God anointed him 2 <sup>s</sup> country 3 <sup>s</sup> also 4 <sup>s</sup> a hang-ing him 5 <sup>s</sup> . 6 <sup>s</sup> gave him to be made manifest, 7 <sup>s</sup> a that were
8 <sup>s</sup> of God	27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and <sup>3</sup> found many that were <sup>1</sup> come together <sup>4</sup> .		41 <sup>2</sup> Not to all the people, but unto witnesses <sup>7</sup> chosen before of God, <i>even</i> to us, <sup>3</sup> who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.	6 <sup>s</sup> he 7 <sup>s</sup> a good tidings [M <sup>o</sup> of the gospel] the 8 <sup>s</sup> )—that saying ye yourselves 9 <sup>s</sup> begin-ning 1 <sup>s</sup> even Jesus of Nazareth, how that God anointed him 2 <sup>s</sup> country 3 <sup>s</sup> also 4 <sup>s</sup> a hang-ing him 5 <sup>s</sup> . 6 <sup>s</sup> gave him to be made manifest, 7 <sup>s</sup> a that were
9 <sup>s</sup> from	28 And he said unto them, Ye <sup>5</sup> know <sup>6</sup> how <sup>1</sup> that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to <sup>7</sup> keep company, <sup>1</sup> or come unto one of another nation; <sup>8</sup> but <sup>9</sup> God hath shewed me <sup>1</sup> that I should not call any man common or unclean <sup>9</sup> .		42 And <sup>b</sup> he <sup>8</sup> commanded <sup>1</sup> us to preach unto the people, and to testify <sup>c</sup> that <sup>2</sup> it <sup>1</sup> is he which <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> ordained of God to be the Judge <sup>d</sup> of quick and dead.	6 <sup>s</sup> he 7 <sup>s</sup> a good tidings [M <sup>o</sup> of the gospel] the 8 <sup>s</sup> )—that saying ye yourselves 9 <sup>s</sup> begin-ning 1 <sup>s</sup> even Jesus of Nazareth, how that God anointed him 2 <sup>s</sup> country 3 <sup>s</sup> also 4 <sup>s</sup> a hang-ing him 5 <sup>s</sup> . 6 <sup>s</sup> gave him to be made manifest, 7 <sup>s</sup> a that were
1 <sup>s</sup> So he	29 Therefore came I <i>unto you</i> without gainsaying, <sup>1</sup> as soon as <sup>1</sup> I was sent for <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> I ask therefore <sup>3</sup> for <sup>1</sup> what intent ye <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> sent for me <sup>2</sup> ?		43 <sup>6</sup> To him <sup>1</sup> give <sup>1</sup> all the prophets witness, that through his name <sup>3a</sup> whosoever <sup>1</sup> believeth	6 <sup>s</sup> he 7 <sup>s</sup> a good tidings [M <sup>o</sup> of the gospel] the 8 <sup>s</sup> )—that saying ye yourselves 9 <sup>s</sup> begin-ning 1 <sup>s</sup> even Jesus of Nazareth, how that God anointed him 2 <sup>s</sup> country 3 <sup>s</sup> also 4 <sup>s</sup> a hang-ing him 5 <sup>s</sup> . 6 <sup>s</sup> gave him to be made manifest, 7 <sup>s</sup> a that were
2 <sup>s</sup> ,	30 And Cornelius said, Four days ago <sup>4</sup> I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed <sup>1</sup> in my house <sup>5</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> behold, <sup>1</sup> a man stood before me <sup>2</sup> in bright <sup>6</sup> clothing, <sup>1</sup>			6 <sup>s</sup> he 7 <sup>s</sup> a good tidings [M <sup>o</sup> of the gospel] the 8 <sup>s</sup> )—that saying ye yourselves 9 <sup>s</sup> begin-ning 1 <sup>s</sup> even Jesus of Nazareth, how that God anointed him 2 <sup>s</sup> country 3 <sup>s</sup> also 4 <sup>s</sup> a hang-ing him 5 <sup>s</sup> . 6 <sup>s</sup> gave him to be made manifest, 7 <sup>s</sup> a that were



1 <sup>s</sup> on	1 <sup>i</sup> in <sup>i</sup> him shall receive remission of sins. 44 ¶ While Peter yet spake these words, <sup>a</sup> the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. 45 <sup>b</sup> And they of the circumcision which believed were <sup>c</sup> astonished, <sup>d</sup> as many as came with Peter, <sup>e</sup> because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost. 46 For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter, 47 Can any man forbid <sup>f</sup> water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost <sup>g</sup> as well as we? 48 <sup>h</sup> And he commanded them to be baptized <sup>i</sup> in the name of <sup>j</sup> the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.	A D. 41.  <sup>a</sup> ch. 4. 31. <sup>b</sup> & 8. 15-17. <sup>c</sup> & 11. 15.  <sup>d</sup> ver. 23.  <sup>e</sup> ch. 11. 18. <sup>f</sup> Gal. 3. 14.  <sup>g</sup> John 16. 13. <sup>h</sup> ch. 10. 19. <sup>i</sup> & 15. 7. <sup>j</sup> ch. 10. 23.  <sup>k</sup> ch. 11. 17. <sup>l</sup> & 15. 8. 9. <sup>m</sup> Rom. 10. 12. <sup>n</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 17. <sup>o</sup> ch. 2. 38. <sup>p</sup> & 8. 16. <sup>q</sup> ch. 10. 39.	hath <sup>1</sup> at any time <sup>1</sup> entered into my mouth. 9 But <sup>2</sup> the <sup>1</sup> voice answered <sup>3</sup> me again from <sup>1</sup> heaven, What God hath cleansed, <sup>4</sup> that call <sup>1</sup> not thou common. 10 And this was done <sup>5</sup> three times <sup>1</sup> : and all were drawn up again into heaven. 11 And <sup>6</sup> behold, <sup>6</sup> immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, <sup>1</sup> sent from Cæsarea unto me. 12 And <sup>7</sup> the Spirit bade me go with them, <sup>7</sup> nothing doubting. Moreover <sup>1</sup> these six brethren <sup>8</sup> accompanied me <sup>9</sup> , and we entered into the man's house: 13 <sup>8</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> shewed <sup>1</sup> us how he had seen <sup>2</sup> an angel <sup>1</sup> in his house, <sup>3</sup> which stood and said unto him, <sup>1</sup> Send <sup>9</sup> men <sup>1</sup> to Joppa, and <sup>1</sup> call for <sup>1</sup> Simon, whose surname is Peter; 14 Who shall <sup>1</sup> tell <sup>1</sup> thee words, whereby thou <sup>1</sup> and all thy house shall be saved. 15 And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, <sup>7</sup> as on us at the beginning. 16 <sup>8</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> remembered <sup>1</sup> I the word of the Lord, how that he said, <sup>1</sup> John indeed baptized with water; but <sup>m</sup> ye shall be baptized <sup>9</sup> with the Holy Ghost. 17 <sup>12</sup> Forasmuch then as <sup>1</sup> God gave <sup>2</sup> them the like gift as <sup>he</sup> <sup>did</sup> <sup>3</sup> unto us, who <sup>1</sup> believed on the Lord Jesus Christ <sup>4</sup> ; what <sup>1</sup> was I, that I could withstand God? 18 <sup>5</sup> When <sup>1</sup> they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, <sup>9</sup> Then <sup>6</sup> hath God also to the Gentiles <sup>1</sup> granted repentance unto life. 19 ¶ <sup>72</sup> Now they which <sup>1</sup> were scattered abroad upon the <sup>8</sup> persecution <sup>1</sup> that arose about Stephen travelled as far as <sup>9</sup> Phenice, <sup>1</sup> and Cyprus, and Antioch, <sup>1</sup> preaching <sup>1</sup> the word to none <sup>2</sup> but unto the Jews only. 20 <sup>3</sup> And <sup>1</sup> some of them <sup>4</sup> were <sup>1</sup> men of Cyprus and Cyrene, <sup>5</sup> which, when they were come to Antioch, spake unto <sup>a</sup> the <sup>6</sup> Grecians, <sup>1</sup> preaching the Lord Jesus. 21 And <sup>5</sup> the hand of the Lord	1 <sup>s</sup> ever  <sup>2</sup> s a <sup>3</sup> s the second time out of <sup>4</sup> s make <sup>5</sup> s thrice <sup>6</sup> s forth-  with three men stood before the house in which we were, having been <sup>7</sup> s making no distinction. <sup>8</sup> And <sup>9</sup> s also  1 <sup>s</sup> told <sup>2</sup> s the angel standing <sup>3</sup> s and saying, <sup>4</sup> s fetch <sup>5</sup> s speak unto <sup>6</sup> s shalt be saved, thou and all thy house. <sup>7</sup> A even <sup>8</sup> s And I <sup>9</sup> m Or, in <sup>1</sup> s If then <sup>2</sup> A unto <sup>3</sup> s also unto us, when we <sup>4</sup> s, who <sup>5</sup> s And when <sup>6</sup> s to the Gentiles also hath God <sup>7</sup> s They therefore that <sup>8</sup> s tribulation <sup>9</sup> s Phœnicia, <sup>1</sup> s speaking <sup>2</sup> s save only to Jews. <sup>3</sup> s But there were <sup>4</sup> s, <sup>5</sup> s who, <sup>6</sup> s [Greeks [M Many anc auth. read [Grecian Jews] Jews], also,
-------------------	---	---	---	---

### CHAPTER 11.

<sup>o</sup> 1. Peter, accused for going to the Gentiles, <sup>5</sup> maketh his defence. 19 The gospel being spread into Phenice, Cyprus, and Antioch, Barnabas is sent to confirm them. 26 The disciples first called Christians. 27 They relieve the brethren in Judæa.

5 <sup>s</sup> Now c <sup>a</sup> the 7 <sup>s</sup> also had	<sup>5</sup> AND <sup>1</sup> the apostles and <sup>6</sup> brethren that were in Judæa heard that the Gentiles <sup>7</sup> had also <sup>1</sup> received the word of God. 2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, <sup>n</sup> they that were of the circumcision contended with him, 3 Saying, <sup>9</sup> Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, <sup>r</sup> and didst eat with them. 4 But Peter <sup>8</sup> rehearsed <sup>1</sup> the matter <sup>9</sup> from the beginning, and expounded <sup>it</sup> <sup>u</sup> by order unto them, <sup>1</sup> saying, 5 <sup>x</sup> I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, <sup>1</sup> A certain vessel <sup>2</sup> descend, <sup>1</sup> as it <sup>3</sup> had been <sup>1</sup> a great sheet <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even <sup>4</sup> to <sup>1</sup> me: 6 Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw <sup>5</sup> fourfooted beasts of the earth <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and wild beasts <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and creeping things <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and fowls of the <sup>6</sup> air. 7 And I heard <sup>7</sup> a voice saying unto me, <sup>8</sup> Arise, <sup>1</sup> Peter; <sup>9</sup> slay <sup>1</sup> and eat. 8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean	k ch. 2. 4.  <sup>1</sup> Mat. 3. 11. <sup>2</sup> John 1. 29. <sup>3</sup> ch. 1. 5. <sup>4</sup> & 19. 4. <sup>5</sup> Is. 44. 3. <sup>6</sup> Joel 2. 28. <sup>7</sup> & 3. 18. <sup>8</sup> ch. 10. 45. <sup>9</sup> Gal. 2. 12. <sup>10</sup> ch. 15. 8. 9. <sup>11</sup> ch. 10. 28. <sup>12</sup> Gal. 2. 12. <sup>13</sup> ch. 10. 47.  <sup>14</sup> Luke 1. 3.  <sup>15</sup> ch. 10. 9. <sup>16</sup> Ac. <sup>17</sup> Rom. 10. 12. <sup>18</sup> 13. <sup>19</sup> & 15. 9. 16. <sup>20</sup> ch. 8. 1.  <sup>21</sup> ch. 6. 1. <sup>22</sup> & 9. 28.  <sup>23</sup> Luke 1. 66. <sup>24</sup> ch. 2. 47.	hath <sup>1</sup> at any time <sup>1</sup> entered into my mouth. 9 But <sup>2</sup> the <sup>1</sup> voice answered <sup>3</sup> me again from <sup>1</sup> heaven, What God hath cleansed, <sup>4</sup> that call <sup>1</sup> not thou common. 10 And this was done <sup>5</sup> three times <sup>1</sup> : and all were drawn up again into heaven. 11 And <sup>6</sup> behold, <sup>6</sup> immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, <sup>1</sup> sent from Cæsarea unto me. 12 And <sup>7</sup> the Spirit bade me go with them, <sup>7</sup> nothing doubting. Moreover <sup>1</sup> these six brethren <sup>8</sup> accompanied me <sup>9</sup> , and we entered into the man's house: 13 <sup>8</sup> And he <sup>1</sup> shewed <sup>1</sup> us how he had seen <sup>2</sup> an angel <sup>1</sup> in his house, <sup>3</sup> which stood and said unto him, <sup>1</sup> Send <sup>9</sup> men <sup>1</sup> to Joppa, and <sup>1</sup> call for <sup>1</sup> Simon, whose surname is Peter; 14 Who shall <sup>1</sup> tell <sup>1</sup> thee words, whereby thou <sup>1</sup> and all thy house shall be saved. 15 And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, <sup>7</sup> as on us at the beginning. 16 <sup>8</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> remembered <sup>1</sup> I the word of the Lord, how that he said, <sup>1</sup> John indeed baptized with water; but <sup>m</sup> ye shall be baptized <sup>9</sup> with the Holy Ghost. 17 <sup>12</sup> Forasmuch then as <sup>1</sup> God gave <sup>2</sup> them the like gift as <sup>he</sup> <sup>did</sup> <sup>3</sup> unto us, who <sup>1</sup> believed on the Lord Jesus Christ <sup>4</sup> ; what <sup>1</sup> was I, that I could withstand God? 18 <sup>5</sup> When <sup>1</sup> they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, <sup>9</sup> Then <sup>6</sup> hath God also to the Gentiles <sup>1</sup> granted repentance unto life. 19 ¶ <sup>72</sup> Now they which <sup>1</sup> were scattered abroad upon the <sup>8</sup> persecution <sup>1</sup> that arose about Stephen travelled as far as <sup>9</sup> Phenice, <sup>1</sup> and Cyprus, and Antioch, <sup>1</sup> preaching <sup>1</sup> the word to none <sup>2</sup> but unto the Jews only. 20 <sup>3</sup> And <sup>1</sup> some of them <sup>4</sup> were <sup>1</sup> men of Cyprus and Cyrene, <sup>5</sup> which, when they were come to Antioch, spake unto <sup>a</sup> the <sup>6</sup> Grecians, <sup>1</sup> preaching the Lord Jesus. 21 And <sup>5</sup> the hand of the Lord	1 <sup>s</sup> ever  <sup>2</sup> s a <sup>3</sup> s the second time out of <sup>4</sup> s make <sup>5</sup> s thrice <sup>6</sup> s forth-  with three men stood before the house in which we were, having been <sup>7</sup> s making no distinction. <sup>8</sup> And <sup>9</sup> s also  1 <sup>s</sup> told <sup>2</sup> s the angel standing <sup>3</sup> s and saying, <sup>4</sup> s fetch <sup>5</sup> s speak unto <sup>6</sup> s shalt be saved, thou and all thy house. <sup>7</sup> A even <sup>8</sup> s And I <sup>9</sup> m Or, in <sup>1</sup> s If then <sup>2</sup> A unto <sup>3</sup> s also unto us, when we <sup>4</sup> s, who <sup>5</sup> s And when <sup>6</sup> s to the Gentiles also hath God <sup>7</sup> s They therefore that <sup>8</sup> s tribulation <sup>9</sup> s Phœnicia, <sup>1</sup> s speaking <sup>2</sup> s save only to Jews. <sup>3</sup> s But there were <sup>4</sup> s, <sup>5</sup> s who, <sup>6</sup> s [Greeks [M Many anc auth. read [Grecian Jews] Jews], also,
--	--	---	---	---

1 <sup>s</sup> that be- lieved	was with them: and a great number <sup>1</sup> believed, and <sup>1</sup> turned unto the Lord.	A. D. 42. a ch. 9. 35. b Ex. 12. 14, 15. c John 21. 18.	<sup>1</sup> further to take <sup>1</sup> Peter also. <sup>2</sup> (Then) <sup>1</sup> were <sup>2</sup> the days of unleavened bread. <sup>o</sup> )	1 <sup>s</sup> to seize
2 <sup>s</sup> And the re- port con- cerning them came to	22 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> Then tidings of these things came unto <sup>1</sup> the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth <sup>o</sup> Barnabas <sup>o</sup> , that he should go <sup>1</sup> as far as Antioch <sup>3</sup> .	d ch. 9. 27.	4 And <sup>c</sup> when he had <sup>2</sup> apprehended <sup>1</sup> him, he put <sup>†</sup> him in prison, and delivered <sup>†</sup> him to four quaternions of soldiers to <sup>4</sup> keep <sup>1</sup> him; intending after <sup>5</sup> Easter <sup>1</sup> to bring him forth to the people.	2 <sup>s</sup> And those 3 <sup>s</sup> taken
3 <sup>s</sup> : 4 <sup>s</sup> was come, 5 <sup>s</sup> ; and he	23 Who, when he <sup>4</sup> came, <sup>1</sup> and had seen the grace of God, was glad <sup>5</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> exhorted them all, <sup>6</sup> that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord <sup>3</sup> .	e ch. 13. 43. f ch. 14. 22. g for instant and earnest prayer was made, 2 Cor. 1. 11. 1 Thes. 5. 17. h ver. 21. i ch. 5. 14.	5 Peter therefore was kept in <sup>6</sup> prison: but <sup>†</sup> prayer was made <sup>7</sup> without ceasing <sup>1</sup> of the church unto God for him.	4 <sup>s</sup> guard 5 <sup>s</sup> the Passover
6 <sup>s</sup> Some anc. auth. read that they would cleave unto the purpose of their heart in the Lord.	24 For he was a good man, and <sup>9</sup> full of the Holy Ghost and of faith: <sup>h</sup> and much people was added unto the Lord.	j ch. 9. 30. k ch. 5. 19.	6 And when Herod <sup>8</sup> would have brought <sup>1</sup> him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and <sup>9</sup> the keepers <sup>1</sup> before the door kept the prison.	6 <sup>s</sup> A the 7 <sup>s</sup> earnestly 8 <sup>s</sup> was about to bring
7 <sup>s</sup> And he went forth	25 <sup>7</sup> Then departed Barnabas <sup>1</sup> to Tarsus <sup>o</sup> , for <sup>1</sup> to seek <sup>8</sup> Saul:	l Or, in the church.	7 And <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> behold, <sup>1k</sup> the <sup>1</sup> angel of the Lord <sup>2</sup> came upon <sup>1</sup> him, and a light shined in the <sup>3</sup> prison <sup>1</sup> : and he smote Peter on the side, and <sup>4</sup> raised him up, <sup>1</sup> saying, <sup>5</sup> Arise <sup>1</sup> up quickly. And his chains fell off from <sup>†</sup> his hands.	9 <sup>s</sup> guards
8 <sup>s</sup> A for 9 <sup>s</sup> A even for	26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that <sup>9</sup> a whole year they <sup>1</sup> assembled themselves <sup>1</sup> with the church, <sup>†</sup> and taught much people <sup>3</sup> . And <sup>1</sup> the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch.	m ch. 2. 17. n 13. 1. o 15. 22. p 21. 9. q 1 Cor. 12. 28. r Eph. 4. 11. s ch. 21. 10.	8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And <sup>6</sup> so he did. <sup>1</sup> And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.	1 <sup>s</sup> an 2 <sup>s</sup> stood by 3 <sup>s</sup> cell 4 <sup>s</sup> awoke him, 5 <sup>s</sup> Rise
1 <sup>s</sup> were gathered together	27 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> in these days <sup>5</sup> came <sup>m</sup> prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch.	t ch. 10. 3, 17. u 11. 5.	9 And he went out, and followed <sup>o</sup> him <sup>1</sup> ; and <sup>7</sup> p <sup>ist</sup> not that it was true which was done <sup>8</sup> by the angel <sup>9</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but thought <sup>2</sup> he saw a vision.	6 <sup>s</sup> he did so.
2 <sup>m</sup> Gr. in.	28 And there stood up one of them named <sup>m</sup> Agabus, and signified by the Spirit that there should be <sup>g</sup> great dearth throughout <sup>1</sup> all <sup>7</sup> the world: which came to pass in the days of Claudius <sup>o</sup> Cæsar <sup>1</sup> .	v ch. 15. 25. w 1 Cor. 16. 1. x 2 Cor. 9. 1. y ch. 16. 26.	10 <sup>1</sup> When <sup>1</sup> they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth <sup>2</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the city; <sup>†</sup> which opened to them of <sup>3</sup> his <sup>1</sup> own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and <sup>4</sup> forthwith <sup>1</sup> the angel departed from him.	7 <sup>s</sup> A he 8 <sup>s</sup> M Or, through 9 <sup>s</sup> .
3 <sup>s</sup> ; and that	29 <sup>8</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send <sup>9</sup> relief unto the brethren <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> dwelt in Judæa:	z ch. 12. 25.	11 And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a <sup>5</sup> surety, <sup>1</sup> that <sup>2</sup> the Lord hath sent <sup>6</sup> his angel <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and <sup>†</sup> from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.	1 <sup>s</sup> And when 2 <sup>s</sup> into 3 <sup>s</sup> its
4 <sup>s</sup> Now	30 <sup>4</sup> Which also they did, <sup>2</sup> and sent <sup>†</sup> it to the elders by the <sup>3</sup> hands <sup>1</sup> of Barnabas and Saul.	a ch. 4. 21. b 29. 25. c ch. 15. 37. d ver. 5.	12 And when he had considered <sup>the thing</sup> , <sup>a</sup> he came to the house of Mary the mother of <sup>o</sup> John <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together <sup>7</sup> praying.	4 <sup>s</sup> straight-way 5 <sup>s</sup> truth, 6 <sup>s</sup> forth
5 <sup>s</sup> there came down	CHAPTER 12.	e ch. 4. 23.	13 And <sup>8</sup> as Peter <sup>1</sup> knocked at	7 <sup>s</sup> A and were 8 <sup>s</sup> when he
6 <sup>s</sup> A great famine over	<sup>o</sup> 1 King Herod persecuteth the Christians, killeth James, and imprisoneth Peter; whom an angel delivereth upon the prayers of the church. 20 Herod, stricken by an angel, dieth miserably. 24 After his death, the word of God prospereth.	f Ps. 54. 7. g Gen. 2. 28. h 6. 22. i Heb. 1. 14. j Job 5. 19. k Ps. 33. 18, 19. l 34. 22. m 41. 2. n 47. 10. o 2 Cor. 1. 10. p 2 Pet. 2. 9. q Or, began. r ch. 4. 23.		
7 <sup>m</sup> Gr. the inhabited earth.	NOW about that time Herod the king <sup>42</sup> stretched <sup>1</sup> forth <sup>†</sup> his hands to <sup>6</sup> vex <sup>1</sup> certain of the church.			
8 <sup>s</sup> And	2 And he killed James <sup>8</sup> the brother of John with the sword.			
9 <sup>m</sup> Gr. for ministry.	3 And <sup>6</sup> because <sup>1</sup> he saw <sup>7</sup> it pleased the Jews, he proceeded			
1 <sup>s</sup> that				
2 <sup>s</sup> sending				
3 <sup>s</sup> hand				

4 <sup>s</sup> put				
5 <sup>s</sup> afflict				
6 <sup>s</sup> when				
7 <sup>s</sup> A that				

1 S maid  
2 S answer,  
3 S joy,  
4 S that  
5 S con-  
fidently  
6 S And  
they said,  
7 S, they  
8 S and  
were  
amazed.  
9 A forth  
1 S Tell  
2 S to  
3 S guards,  
4 M Gr.  
led away  
to death.  
5 S carried  
there.  
6 S Now he  
7 S and  
8 S they  
asked for  
peace,  
9 S fed  
from  
1 A himself  
2 S and sat  
on the  
3 M Or,  
judge-  
ment-  
seat  
4 S shout-  
ed,  
5 S The  
6 S an  
7 A ¶  
8 M Many  
anc. auth.  
read to Jerusa-  
lem.  
9 S minis-  
tration,  
taking

the door of the gate, a <sup>1</sup> damsel<sup>1</sup> came <sup>2</sup> to <sup>3</sup> hearken,<sup>1</sup> named Rhoda.  
14 And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened the gate for <sup>3</sup> gladness,<sup>1</sup> but ran in, and told <sup>4</sup> how<sup>1</sup> Peter stood before the gate.  
15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she <sup>5</sup> constantly<sup>1</sup> affirmed that it was even so. <sup>6</sup> Then said they,<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> It is his angel.  
16 But Peter continued knock- ing: and when they had opened <sup>7</sup> the door,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> saw him,<sup>8</sup> they were astonished.<sup>1</sup>  
17 But he, <sup>a</sup> beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him <sup>9</sup> out of the prison. And he said, <sup>1</sup> Go shew<sup>1</sup> these things unto James, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went <sup>2</sup> into<sup>1</sup> another place.  
18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Peter.  
19 And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the <sup>3</sup> keepers,<sup>1</sup> and commanded that <sup>†</sup> they should be <sup>4</sup> put to death. And he went down from Judæa to Cæsarea, and <sup>5</sup> there abode.<sup>1</sup>  
20 ¶ And Herod<sup>1</sup> <sup>q</sup> was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon: <sup>7</sup> but<sup>1</sup> they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blastus<sup>4</sup> the king's chamberlain their friend, <sup>8</sup> desired peace;<sup>1</sup> because <sup>9</sup> their country was<sup>1</sup> nourished by<sup>1</sup> the king's <sup>†</sup> country.  
21 And upon a set day Herod<sup>o</sup>, arrayed<sup>1</sup> in royal apparel, <sup>2</sup> sat upon his<sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> throne, and made an oration unto them.  
22 And the people <sup>4</sup> gave a shout,<sup>1</sup> saying, <sup>5</sup> It is the<sup>1</sup> voice of a god, and not of a man.  
23 And immediately <sup>6</sup> the<sup>1</sup> angel of the Lord <sup>2</sup> smote him, because <sup>a</sup> he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.  
24 ¶ But <sup>6</sup> the word of God grew and multiplied.  
25 <sup>7</sup> And Barnabas and Saul returned<sup>3</sup> from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled <sup>†</sup> their<sup>9</sup> <sup>e</sup> minis-  
try, and <sup>†</sup> took<sup>1</sup> with them

A.D. 44.  
<sup>a</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>b</sup> Or, to ask: *heho* was there.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 27. & 14. 26. & 15. 35.  
<sup>d</sup> Gen. 48. 16. Mat. 18. 10. <sup>c</sup> ch. 11. 22. -26.  
<sup>e</sup> Rom. 16. 21. <sup>f</sup> Or, Herod's foster-brother  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 13. 16. & 19. 33. & 21. 40.  
<sup>i</sup> Num. 8. 14. ch. 9. 15. & 22. 21.  
<sup>j</sup> Rom. 1. 1. Gal. 1. 15. & 2. 9.  
<sup>k</sup> Mat. 9. 38. ch. 14. 26. Rom. 10. 15. Eph. 3. 7, 8. 1 Tim. 2. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 11. Heb. 5. 4. <sup>l</sup> ch. 6. 6.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 4. 35.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 46.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 12. 25. & 15. 37.  
<sup>q</sup> Or, bare an hostile mind, intending war.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 8. 9.  
<sup>s</sup> Gr. that was over the king's bedchamber.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 9. 11. Ezek. 27. 17.  
<sup>u</sup> Ex. 7. 11. 2 Tim. 3. 8.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 4. 8.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Sam. 23. 38. 2 Sam. 24. 17.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 115. 1. <sup>y</sup> Mat. 13. 38. John 8. 44. 1 John 3. 8.  
<sup>z</sup> Is. 65. 11. ch. 8. 7. & 19. 20. Col. 1. 6.  
<sup>aa</sup> Ex. 9. 3. 1 Sam. 5. 6. <sup>ab</sup> Or, charge. ch. 11. 29. 30. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 13. 5. 13. & 15. 37.

<sup>a</sup> John<sup>o</sup>, whose surname was Mark.

# CHAPTER 13.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Paul and Barnabas sent to the Gen- tiles. 7 Of Sergius Paulus and Ely- mas. 14 Paul preacheth at Antioch, that Jesus is Christ. 42 The Gentiles believe.<sup>1</sup>

NOW there were <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> in the church that was <sup>2</sup> at Antioch certain<sup>1</sup> prophets and teachers<sup>3</sup>; as <sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> Barnabas, and <sup>4</sup> Simeon<sup>1</sup> that was called Niger, and <sup>†</sup> Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen<sup>5</sup>, <sup>g</sup> which had been brought up with<sup>1</sup> Herod the tetrarch, and Saul.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>e</sup> As<sup>1</sup> they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, <sup>†</sup> Separate me Bar- nabas and Saul for the work <sup>h</sup> whereunto I have called them.

<sup>3</sup> And<sup>1</sup> when they had fasted and prayed<sup>o</sup>, and laid <sup>†</sup> their hands on them, they sent <sup>†</sup> them away.

<sup>4</sup> ¶ So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, <sup>8</sup> departed unto<sup>1</sup> Seleucia; and from thence they sailed to <sup>m</sup> Cyprus.

<sup>5</sup> And when they were at Salamis, <sup>n</sup> they <sup>9</sup> preached<sup>1</sup> the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also <sup>†</sup> John<sup>1</sup> to their minister.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>6</sup> And when they had gone through the <sup>2</sup> isle<sup>1</sup> unto Paphos, they found <sup>†</sup> a certain<sup>1</sup> sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name <sup>†</sup> was<sup>4</sup> Bar-jesus:

<sup>7</sup> Which was with the <sup>6</sup> deputy of the country,<sup>1</sup> Sergius Paulus, a <sup>6</sup> prudent man; who called for<sup>1</sup> Barnabas and Saul, and <sup>7</sup> de- sired<sup>1</sup> to hear the word of God.

<sup>8</sup> But <sup>†</sup> Elymas the <sup>3</sup> sorcerer (for so is his name by inter- pretation) withstood them, seeking to turn <sup>8</sup> away the deputy<sup>1</sup> from the faith.

<sup>9</sup> Then<sup>1</sup> Saul, <sup>o</sup> (who <sup>1</sup> also is<sup>1</sup> called Paul,<sup>o</sup>) <sup>9</sup> filled with the Holy Ghost, <sup>2</sup> set<sup>1</sup> his eyes on him,

<sup>10</sup> And said, O full of all <sup>3</sup> subtilty<sup>1</sup> and all <sup>4</sup> mischief, <sup>†</sup> thou child<sup>1</sup> of the devil, <sup>†</sup> thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?

<sup>11</sup> And now, behold, <sup>a</sup> the hand of the Lord <sup>†</sup> is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not

1 A at An-  
tioch,  
2 S there,  
3 S,  
4 S Sy-  
meon  
5 S the  
foster-  
brother  
of  
6 S And as  
7 S Then,  
8 S went  
down to  
9 S pro-  
claimed  
1 S as their  
attendant.  
2 S whole  
island  
3 M Gr.  
Magus:  
as in  
Matt. 2.  
1, 7, 16.  
4 S Ear-  
Jesus;  
5 S pro-  
consul,  
6 S man of  
under-  
standing.  
The same  
called  
unto him  
7 S sought  
8 S aside  
the pro-  
consul  
9 S But  
1 S is also  
2 S fasten-  
ed  
3 S guile  
4 S villany,  
thou son

R.V.	Paul preacheth	THE ACTS 13.	at Antioch.	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, until	seeing the sun <sup>1</sup> for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand.	A.D. 45. e Is. 11, 1. Luke 1. 32. Rom. 1. 3. b 2 Sam. 7, 12. Ps. 132. 11. c Mat. 1. 21. Rom. 11. 26. d Mat. 3. 1. Luke 3. 3. e Mat. 3. 11. Mark 1. 7. Luke 3. 16. John 1, 20, 27. f ch. 15. 38.	23 "Of this man's seed hath God according <sup>b</sup> to <sup>o</sup> his' promise <sup>1</sup> raised <sup>1</sup> unto Israel <sup>c</sup> a Saviour, Jesus <sup>2</sup> ."	1 <sup>S</sup> brought 2 <sup>S</sup> ;
2 <sup>S</sup> pro- consul,	12 Then the <sup>2</sup> deputy' when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the <sup>3</sup> doc- trine' of the Lord.	g Mat. 10. 6. Luke 24. 47. h ch. 16. 13. i Luke 4. 16. j Luke 27. 34. k ch. 12. 17. l ch. 10. 35. m Luke 18. 31. John 19. 28. n Deut. 7. 6, 7. o Mat. 27. 59. p Mark 15. 46. q Luke 23. 53. John 19. 38. r ch. 3. 13, 14. s ch. 12. 17. t ch. 10. 35. u Luke 18. 31. John 19. 28. v Deut. 7. 6, 7. w Mat. 27. 59. x Mark 15. 46. y Luke 23. 53. John 19. 38.	24 "When John had first preached <sup>3</sup> before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel. 25 And as John <sup>4</sup> fulfilled' his course, he said, <sup>e</sup> "Whom think' ye that I am? I am not <i>he</i> . But <sup>o</sup> , behold, there cometh one after me, <sup>6</sup> whose shoes of his' feet I am not worthy to <sup>7</sup> loose.'	3 <sup>M</sup> Gr. before the face of his entering in.
3 <sup>S</sup> teach- ing	13 "Now <sup>o</sup> when' Paul and his company <sup>o</sup> loosed' from Paphos, <sup>6</sup> they' came to Parga in Pam- phylia: and <sup>7</sup> John <sup>7</sup> departing' from them <sup>8</sup> returned to Jeru- salem.	z ch. 15. 38. aa Luke 24. 20. ab Heb. 13. 22. ac Mat. 27. 52. ad Mark 15. 13. ae Luke 23. 21. af John 19. 6. ag ch. 3. 13, 14. ah ch. 12. 17. ai ch. 10. 35. aj Luke 18. 31. ak John 19. 28. al Deut. 7. 6, 7. am Mat. 27. 59. an Mark 15. 46. ao Luke 23. 53. ap John 19. 38.	26 "Men and brethren, <sup>1</sup> child- ren of the stock of Abraham, and <sup>2</sup> whosoever' among you <sup>1</sup> feareth God, <sup>3</sup> to you' is the word of this salvation sent <sup>2</sup> . 27 For they that dwell <sup>3</sup> at' Jerusalem, and their rulers, <sup>k</sup> because they knew him not, nor <sup>o</sup> yet' the voices of the pro- phets <sup>4</sup> which are read every sabbath <sup>5</sup> day, <sup>m</sup> they have' ful- filled <i>them</i> <sup>6</sup> 'in' condemning <i>him</i> .	4 <sup>S</sup> was ful- filling 5 <sup>S</sup> What suppose 6 <sup>S</sup> the shoes of whose 7 <sup>S</sup> un- loose. 8 <sup>S</sup> Bre- thren, 9 <sup>S</sup> those 1 <sup>S</sup> that fear God, to us 2 <sup>A</sup> forth 3 <sup>S</sup> in 4 <sup>S</sup> , 5 <sup>S</sup> by
4 <sup>A</sup> ¶	14 "¶ But <sup>9</sup> when they de- parted' from Parga, <sup>o</sup> they' came to Antioch <sup>1</sup> 'in' Pisidia, and <sup>1</sup> h' went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down.	ba Ex. 1. 1. bb Ps. 105. 23. bc ch. 7. 17. bd Ex. 6. 6. be Mat. 28. 6. bf Mat. 28. 16. bg 1 Cor. 15. 5. bh Ex. 16. 35. 5. bi Ps. 95. 9, 10. bj Gr. bk εὐπρο- φῶρσεν, perhaps for εὐροφῶ- ρσεν, bore, or, fed them, as a nurse bearth, or, feedeth her child. Deut. 1. 31. according to the LXX. and so Chry- sostom. ch. 1. 11. ci ch. 1. 8. cj Deut. 7. 1. ck Josh. 14, 1, 2. cl Ps. 78. 55. cm Gen. 3. 15. cn & 12. 3. co Gal. 3. 16. cp Rom. 4. 13. cq Judg. 2. 16. cr 1 Sam. 3, 20. cs 1 Sam. 8. 5. ct Ps. 2. 7. cu Heb. 1. 5. cv 1 Sam. 15, 23. cw Hos. 13. 11. cx 1 Sam. 16, 13. cy 2 Sam. 2. 4. cz Is. 55. 3. da Gr. db τὰ ἅγια, holy, or, just things: which word the LXX. both in the place of Is. 55. 3. and in many others, use for that which is in the Hebrew, mercy.	28 "And though they found no cause of death <i>in him</i> , <sup>2</sup> yet <sup>6</sup> desired they' Pilate that he should be slain. 29 "And when they had ful- filled all <sup>7</sup> that was' written of him, <sup>8</sup> they took <sup>8</sup> him down from the tree, and laid <sup>1</sup> him in a <sup>8</sup> sepulchre.'	6 <sup>S</sup> asked they of 7 <sup>S</sup> things that were 8 <sup>S</sup> tomb.
5 <sup>S</sup> set sail	15 And <sup>4</sup> after the reading of the law and the prophets the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, <sup>3</sup> 'Ye men and brethren,' if ye have <sup>4</sup> any word of exhortation for the people, say on.	de Ex. 6. 6. df Mat. 28. 6. dg 1 Cor. 15. 5. dh Ex. 16. 35. 5. di Ps. 95. 9, 10. dj Gr. dk εὐπρο- φῶρσεν, perhaps for εὐροφῶ- ρσεν, bore, or, fed them, as a nurse bearth, or, feedeth her child. Deut. 1. 31. according to the LXX. and so Chry- sostom. ch. 1. 11. ci ch. 1. 8. cj Deut. 7. 1. ck Josh. 14, 1, 2. cl Ps. 78. 55. cm Gen. 3. 15. cn & 12. 3. co Gal. 3. 16. cp Rom. 4. 13. cq Judg. 2. 16. cr 1 Sam. 3, 20. cs 1 Sam. 8. 5. ct Ps. 2. 7. cu Heb. 1. 5. cv 1 Sam. 15, 23. cw Hos. 13. 11. cx 1 Sam. 16, 13. cy 2 Sam. 2. 4. cz Is. 55. 3. da Gr. db τὰ ἅγια, holy, or, just things: which word the LXX. both in the place of Is. 55. 3. and in many others, use for that which is in the Hebrew, mercy.	27 For they that dwell <sup>3</sup> at' Jerusalem, and their rulers, <sup>k</sup> because they knew him not, nor <sup>o</sup> yet' the voices of the pro- phets <sup>4</sup> which are read every sabbath <sup>5</sup> day, <sup>m</sup> they have' ful- filled <i>them</i> <sup>6</sup> 'in' condemning <i>him</i> .	9 <sup>A</sup> for 1 <sup>S</sup> that 2 <sup>A</sup> now
6 <sup>S</sup> and	16 "Then' Paul stood up, and <sup>7</sup> 'beckoning with <sup>3</sup> his' hand said, <sup>6</sup> 'Men of Israel, and <sup>7</sup> 'ye that fear God, <sup>7</sup> 'give audience.'	ee Ex. 6. 6. ef Mat. 28. 6. eg 1 Cor. 15. 5. eh Ex. 16. 35. 5. ei Ps. 95. 9, 10. ej Gr. ek εὐπρο- φῶρσεν, perhaps for εὐροφῶ- ρσεν, bore, or, fed them, as a nurse bearth, or, feedeth her child. Deut. 1. 31. according to the LXX. and so Chry- sostom. ch. 1. 11. ci ch. 1. 8. cj Deut. 7. 1. ck Josh. 14, 1, 2. cl Ps. 78. 55. cm Gen. 3. 15. cn & 12. 3. co Gal. 3. 16. cp Rom. 4. 13. cq Judg. 2. 16. cr 1 Sam. 3, 20. cs 1 Sam. 8. 5. ct Ps. 2. 7. cu Heb. 1. 5. cv 1 Sam. 15, 23. cw Hos. 13. 11. cx 1 Sam. 16, 13. cy 2 Sam. 2. 4. cz Is. 55. 3. da Gr. db τὰ ἅγια, holy, or, just things: which word the LXX. both in the place of Is. 55. 3. and in many others, use for that which is in the Hebrew, mercy.	28 "And though they found no cause of death <i>in him</i> , <sup>2</sup> yet <sup>6</sup> desired they' Pilate that he should be slain.	9 <sup>A</sup> for 1 <sup>S</sup> that 2 <sup>A</sup> now
7 <sup>S</sup> de- parted	17 The God of this people <sup>o</sup> of Israel <sup>x</sup> chose our fathers, and exalted the people <sup>2</sup> 'when they <sup>8</sup> 'dwelt as strangers' in the land of Egypt, <sup>4</sup> 'and with <sup>9</sup> an' high arm <sup>1</sup> 'brought he them' out of it.	ee Ex. 6. 6. ef Mat. 28. 6. eg 1 Cor. 15. 5. eh Ex. 16. 35. 5. ei Ps. 95. 9, 10. ej Gr. ek εὐπρο- φῶρσεν, perhaps for εὐροφῶ- ρσεν, bore, or, fed them, as a nurse bearth, or, feedeth her child. Deut. 1. 31. according to the LXX. and so Chry- sostom. ch. 1. 11. ci ch. 1. 8. cj Deut. 7. 1. ck Josh. 14, 1, 2. cl Ps. 78. 55. cm Gen. 3. 15. cn & 12. 3. co Gal. 3. 16. cp Rom. 4. 13. cq Judg. 2. 16. cr 1 Sam. 3, 20. cs 1 Sam. 8. 5. ct Ps. 2. 7. cu Heb. 1. 5. cv 1 Sam. 15, 23. cw Hos. 13. 11. cx 1 Sam. 16, 13. cy 2 Sam. 2. 4. cz Is. 55. 3. da Gr. db τὰ ἅγια, holy, or, just things: which word the LXX. both in the place of Is. 55. 3. and in many others, use for that which is in the Hebrew, mercy.	29 "And when they had ful- filled all <sup>7</sup> that was' written of him, <sup>8</sup> they took <sup>8</sup> him down from the tree, and laid <sup>1</sup> him in a <sup>8</sup> sepulchre.'	9 <sup>A</sup> for 1 <sup>S</sup> that 2 <sup>A</sup> now
8 <sup>A</sup> and	18 And <sup>2</sup> about the time of forty years <sup>3</sup> 'suffered he their manners in the wilderness.	ee Ex. 6. 6. ef Mat. 28. 6. eg 1 Cor. 15. 5. eh Ex. 16. 35. 5. ei Ps. 95. 9, 10. ej Gr. ek εὐπρο- φῶρσεν, perhaps for εὐροφῶ- ρσεν, bore, or, fed them, as a nurse bearth, or, feedeth her child. Deut. 1. 31. according to the LXX. and so Chry- sostom. ch. 1. 11. ci ch. 1. 8. cj Deut. 7. 1. ck Josh. 14, 1, 2. cl Ps. 78. 55. cm Gen. 3. 15. cn & 12. 3. co Gal. 3. 16. cp Rom. 4. 13. cq Judg. 2. 16. cr 1 Sam. 3, 20. cs 1 Sam. 8. 5. ct Ps. 2. 7. cu Heb. 1. 5. cv 1 Sam. 15, 23. cw Hos. 13. 11. cx 1 Sam. 16, 13. cy 2 Sam. 2. 4. cz Is. 55. 3. da Gr. db τὰ ἅγια, holy, or, just things: which word the LXX. both in the place of Is. 55. 3. and in many others, use for that which is in the Hebrew, mercy.	27 For they that dwell <sup>3</sup> at' Jerusalem, and their rulers, <sup>k</sup> because they knew him not, nor <sup>o</sup> yet' the voices of the pro- phets <sup>4</sup> which are read every sabbath <sup>5</sup> day, <sup>m</sup> they have' ful- filled <i>them</i> <sup>6</sup> 'in' condemning <i>him</i> .	9 <sup>A</sup> for 1 <sup>S</sup> that 2 <sup>A</sup> now
9 <sup>S</sup> they, passing through 1 <sup>S</sup> of 2 <sup>S</sup> ; and they	19 And when <sup>h</sup> he had destroy- ed seven nations in the land of <sup>4</sup> 'Chanaan, <sup>4</sup> 'he divided their land to them by lot.'	ee Ex. 6. 6. ef Mat. 28. 6. eg 1 Cor. 15. 5. eh Ex. 16. 35. 5. ei Ps. 95. 9, 10. ej Gr. ek εὐπρο- φῶρσεν, perhaps for εὐροφῶ- ρσεν, bore, or, fed them, as a nurse bearth, or, feedeth her child. Deut. 1. 31. according to the LXX. and so Chry- sostom. ch. 1. 11. ci ch. 1. 8. cj Deut. 7. 1. ck Josh. 14, 1, 2. cl Ps. 78. 55. cm Gen. 3. 15. cn & 12. 3. co Gal. 3. 16. cp Rom. 4. 13. cq Judg. 2. 16. cr 1 Sam. 3, 20. cs 1 Sam. 8. 5. ct Ps. 2. 7. cu Heb. 1. 5. cv 1 Sam. 15, 23. cw Hos. 13. 11. cx 1 Sam. 16, 13. cy 2 Sam. 2. 4. cz Is. 55. 3. da Gr. db τὰ ἅγια, holy, or, just things: which word the LXX. both in the place of Is. 55. 3. and in many others, use for that which is in the Hebrew, mercy.	28 "And though they found no cause of death <i>in him</i> , <sup>2</sup> yet <sup>6</sup> desired they' Pilate that he should be slain.	9 <sup>A</sup> for 1 <sup>S</sup> that 2 <sup>A</sup> now
10 <sup>S</sup> Bre- thren, 11 <sup>S</sup> And 12 <sup>S</sup> the 13 <sup>S</sup> heark- en. 14 <sup>S</sup> so- journed 15 <sup>S</sup> a 16 <sup>S</sup> led he them forth 17 <sup>S</sup> a 18 <sup>S</sup> Many anc. auth. read bare he them as a nursing- father in the wil- derness. See Deut. 1. 31. 19 <sup>S</sup> Can- naan, he gave them their land for an inher- itance, for about four hun- dred and fifty years: 20 <sup>S</sup> these things 21 <sup>S</sup> asked for 22 <sup>S</sup> Kish, 23 <sup>S</sup> for 24 <sup>S</sup> rare witness, 25 <sup>S</sup> my heart, who shall do 26 <sup>S</sup> Gr. wills.	20 And after <sup>3</sup> that' <sup>1</sup> he gave <sup>o</sup> unto' them judges <sup>o</sup> 'about the space of four hundred and fifty years, <sup>m</sup> until Samuel the pro- phet.	ee Ex. 6. 6. ef Mat. 28. 6. eg 1 Cor. 15. 5. eh Ex. 16. 35. 5. ei Ps. 95. 9, 10. ej Gr. ek εὐπρο- φῶρσεν, perhaps for εὐροφῶ- ρσεν, bore, or, fed them, as a nurse bearth, or, feedeth her child. Deut. 1. 31. according to the LXX. and so Chry- sostom. ch. 1. 11. ci ch. 1. 8. cj Deut. 7. 1. ck Josh. 14, 1, 2. cl Ps. 78. 55. cm Gen. 3. 15. cn & 12. 3. co Gal. 3. 16. cp Rom. 4. 13. cq Judg. 2. 16. cr 1 Sam. 3, 20. cs 1 Sam. 8. 5. ct Ps. 2. 7. cu Heb. 1. 5. cv 1 Sam. 15, 23. cw Hos. 13. 11. cx 1 Sam. 16, 13. cy 2 Sam. 2. 4. cz Is. 55. 3. da Gr. db τὰ ἅγια, holy, or, just things: which word the LXX. both in the place of Is. 55. 3. and in many others, use for that which is in the Hebrew, mercy.	27 For they that dwell <sup>3</sup> at' Jerusalem, and their rulers, <sup>k</sup> because they knew him not, nor <sup>o</sup> yet' the voices of the pro- phets <sup>4</sup> which are read every sabbath <sup>5</sup> day, <sup>m</sup> they have' ful- filled <i>them</i> <sup>6</sup> 'in' condemning <i>him</i> .	9 <sup>A</sup> for 1 <sup>S</sup> that 2 <sup>A</sup> now
21 <sup>S</sup> asked for	21 "And afterward they <sup>6</sup> de- sired' a king: and God gave unto them Saul the son of <sup>7</sup> 'Cis,' a man of the tribe of Benjamin, <sup>8</sup> 'by' the space of forty years.	ee Ex. 6. 6. ef Mat. 28. 6. eg 1 Cor. 15. 5. eh Ex. 16. 35. 5. ei Ps. 95. 9, 10. ej Gr. ek εὐπρο- φῶρσεν, perhaps for εὐροφῶ- ρσεν, bore, or, fed them, as a nurse bearth, or, feedeth her child. Deut. 1. 31. according to the LXX. and so Chry- sostom. ch. 1. 11. ci ch. 1. 8. cj Deut. 7. 1. ck Josh. 14, 1, 2. cl Ps. 78. 55. cm Gen. 3. 15. cn & 12. 3. co Gal. 3. 16. cp Rom. 4. 13. cq Judg. 2. 16. cr 1 Sam. 3, 20. cs 1 Sam. 8. 5. ct Ps. 2. 7. cu Heb. 1. 5. cv 1 Sam. 15, 23. cw Hos. 13. 11. cx 1 Sam. 16, 13. cy 2 Sam. 2. 4. cz Is. 55. 3. da Gr. db τὰ ἅγια, holy, or, just things: which word the LXX. both in the place of Is. 55. 3. and in many others, use for that which is in the Hebrew, mercy.	28 "And though they found no cause of death <i>in him</i> , <sup>2</sup> yet <sup>6</sup> desired they' Pilate that he should be slain.	9 <sup>A</sup> for 1 <sup>S</sup> that 2 <sup>A</sup> now
22 <sup>S</sup> Kish, 23 <sup>S</sup> for 24 <sup>S</sup> rare witness, 25 <sup>S</sup> my heart, who shall do 26 <sup>S</sup> Gr. wills.	22 And <sup>7</sup> 'when he had removed him, <sup>7</sup> 'he raised up <sup>o</sup> unto them' David to be their king; to whom also he <sup>9</sup> 'gave testimony,' and said, <sup>2</sup> 'I have found David the <sup>1</sup> son of Jesse, <sup>3</sup> 'a man after <sup>7</sup> 'mine own heart, which shall fulfil' all my <sup>2</sup> 'will.	ee Ex. 6. 6. ef Mat. 28. 6. eg 1 Cor. 15. 5. eh Ex. 16. 35. 5. ei Ps. 95. 9, 10. ej Gr. ek εὐπρο- φῶρσεν, perhaps for εὐροφῶ- ρσεν, bore, or, fed them, as a nurse bearth, or, feedeth her child. Deut. 1. 31. according to the LXX. and so Chry- sostom. ch. 1. 11. ci ch. 1. 8. cj Deut. 7. 1. ck Josh. 14, 1, 2. cl Ps. 78. 55. cm Gen. 3. 15. cn & 12. 3. co Gal. 3. 16. cp Rom. 4. 13. cq Judg. 2. 16. cr 1 Sam. 3, 20. cs 1 Sam. 8. 5. ct Ps. 2. 7. cu Heb. 1. 5. cv 1 Sam. 15, 23. cw Hos. 13. 11. cx 1 Sam. 16, 13. cy 2 Sam. 2. 4. cz Is. 55. 3. da Gr. db τὰ ἅγια, holy, or, just things: which word the LXX. both in the place of Is. 55. 3. and in many others, use for that which is in the Hebrew, mercy.	27 For they that dwell <sup>3</sup> at' Jerusalem, and their rulers, <sup>k</sup> because they knew him not, nor <sup>o</sup> yet' the voices of the pro- phets <sup>4</sup> which are read every sabbath <sup>5</sup> day, <sup>m</sup> they have' ful- filled <i>them</i> <sup>6</sup> 'in' condemning <i>him</i> .	9 <sup>A</sup> for 1 <sup>S</sup> that 2 <sup>A</sup> now



1 <sup>s</sup> in his own generation served the counsel of God,  
<sup>m</sup> Or, served... generation by the counsel of God, fell on sleep  
<sup>Or,</sup> served... generation, fell on sleep by the counsel of God  
<sup>2 s</sup> up  
<sup>3 s</sup> proclaimed unto you remission  
<sup>4 s</sup> every one that believeth is  
<sup>5 s</sup> you,  
<sup>6</sup> Citi<sup>n</sup>, to end of ver.  
<sup>7 m</sup> Or, vanish away  
<sup>8 s</sup>;  
<sup>9 s</sup> if one  
<sup>10 A</sup> ¶  
<sup>11 s</sup> as they went out, they  
<sup>12 s</sup> spoken  
<sup>1 s</sup> syna-  
<sup>2 s</sup> of the devout  
<sup>3 s</sup> urged  
<sup>4 A</sup> was gathered  
<sup>5 m</sup> Many anc. auth. read the Lord.  
<sup>6 s</sup> jealousy, and contradicted the  
<sup>7 s</sup> and blas-  
<sup>phemed.</sup>  
<sup>m</sup> Or, raised  
<sup>5 s</sup> And  
<sup>9 s</sup> spake out boldly,  
<sup>1 s</sup> be  
<sup>2 s</sup> Seeing ye thrust  
<sup>3 s</sup> eternal  
<sup>4</sup> Citi<sup>n</sup>, to end of ver.  
<sup>5 s</sup> for  
<sup>6 s</sup> uttermost part  
<sup>7 s</sup> as

36 For David, <sup>a</sup> after he had served his own generation by the will of God, <sup>1</sup> fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption:  
 37 But he <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> whom God raised again, <sup>1</sup> saw no corruption.  
 38 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Be it known unto you therefore, <sup>o</sup> men and <sup>1</sup> brethren, that <sup>a</sup> through this man is <sup>3</sup> preached unto you the forgiveness <sup>1</sup> of sins:  
 39 And <sup>1</sup> by him <sup>a</sup> all that believe are <sup>1</sup> justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.  
 40 Beware therefore, lest that come upon <sup>s</sup> you, <sup>1</sup> which is spoken <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> in <sup>4</sup> the prophets;  
 41 <sup>6</sup> Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and <sup>7</sup> perish <sup>s</sup>: <sup>1</sup> for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, <sup>a</sup> though a man <sup>1</sup> declare it unto you.  
 42 <sup>10</sup> And <sup>11</sup> when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles <sup>1</sup> besought that these words might be <sup>12</sup> preached <sup>1</sup> to them <sup>2</sup> the next sabbath.  
 43 Now when the <sup>1</sup> congregation was broken <sup>1</sup> up, many of the Jews and <sup>2</sup> religious <sup>1</sup> proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: who, speaking to them, <sup>3</sup> persuaded <sup>1</sup> them to continue in <sup>m</sup> the grace of God.  
 44 ¶ And the next sabbath <sup>o</sup> day came <sup>1</sup> almost the whole city <sup>4</sup> together to hear the word <sup>5</sup> of God.  
 45 But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with <sup>6</sup> envy, and <sup>7</sup> spake against those <sup>1</sup> things which were spoken by Paul, <sup>7</sup> contradicting and blaspheming.  
 46 <sup>6</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> Paul and Barnabas <sup>9</sup> waxed bold, <sup>1</sup> and said, <sup>1</sup> It was necessary that the word of God should first <sup>1</sup> have been <sup>1</sup> spoken to you <sup>2</sup>: but <sup>a</sup> seeing ye put <sup>1</sup> it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of <sup>3</sup> everlasting <sup>1</sup> life, lo, <sup>7</sup> we turn to the Gentiles.  
 47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, <sup>saying</sup>, <sup>a2</sup> I have set thee <sup>5</sup> to be <sup>1</sup> a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldst be for salvation unto the <sup>6</sup> ends <sup>1</sup> of the earth.  
 48 And <sup>1</sup> when <sup>1</sup> the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and

A.D. 45.  
<sup>a</sup> Or, after he had in his own age served the will of God, ver. 22.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 2. 47.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 2. 10.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 2. 29.  
<sup>e</sup> Jer. 31. 34.  
<sup>f</sup> Dan. 9. 24.  
<sup>g</sup> Luke 24. 47.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 John 2. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 11.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 53. 11.  
<sup>k</sup> Rom. 3. 28.  
<sup>l</sup> & S. 3.  
<sup>m</sup> Heb. 7. 19.  
<sup>n</sup> Mat. 10. 14.  
<sup>o</sup> Mark 6. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> Luke 9. 5.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 18. 6.  
<sup>r</sup> Mat. 5. 12.  
<sup>s</sup> John 16. 22.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 2. 46.  
<sup>u</sup> Is. 29. 14.  
<sup>v</sup> Hab. 1. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> Gr. in the week between, or, in the sabbath between.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 11. 23.  
<sup>y</sup> & 14. 22.  
<sup>z</sup> Tit. 2. 11.  
<sup>aa</sup> Heb. 12. 15.  
<sup>ab</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 12.  
<sup>ac</sup> Mark 16. 20.  
<sup>ad</sup> Heb. 2. 4.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 18. 6.  
<sup>af</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 4.  
<sup>ag</sup> Jude 10.  
<sup>ah</sup> ch. 13. 3.  
<sup>ai</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 11.  
<sup>aj</sup> ver. 26.  
<sup>ak</sup> Mat. 10. 6.  
<sup>al</sup> ch. 3. 26.  
<sup>am</sup> Rom. 1. 16.  
<sup>an</sup> Ex. 32. 10.  
<sup>ao</sup> Deut. 32. 21.  
<sup>ap</sup> Is. 55. 5.  
<sup>aq</sup> Mat. 21. 43.  
<sup>ar</sup> Rom. 10. 19.  
<sup>as</sup> Mat. 10. 23.  
<sup>at</sup> ch. 18. 6.  
<sup>au</sup> & 28. 23.  
<sup>av</sup> Is. 42. 6.  
<sup>aw</sup> & 49. 6.  
<sup>ax</sup> Luke 2. 32.  
<sup>ay</sup> ch. 3. 2.

glorified the word of <sup>1</sup> the Lord: <sup>6</sup> and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed.  
 49 And the word of the Lord was <sup>2</sup> published <sup>1</sup> throughout all the region.  
 50 But the Jews <sup>3</sup> stirred up <sup>1</sup> the devout <sup>4</sup> and <sup>1</sup> honourable <sup>5</sup> women, <sup>1</sup> and the chief men of the city, and <sup>6</sup> raised <sup>1</sup> persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and <sup>7</sup> expelled <sup>1</sup> them out of their <sup>8</sup> coasts.  
 51 <sup>9</sup> But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium.  
 52 And the disciples <sup>a</sup> were filled with joy <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and with the Holy Ghost.

### CHAPTER 14.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Paul and Barnabas persecuted from Iconium. 8 At Lystra Paul healeth a cripple. 19 Paul is stoned. 26 They return to Antioch.

AND it came to pass in Iconium, that they <sup>9</sup> went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of <sup>1</sup> the Jews and also of the <sup>1</sup> Greeks believed.  
 2 But the <sup>o</sup> unbelieving <sup>1</sup> Jews <sup>2</sup> stirred up the <sup>3</sup> Gentiles, and made <sup>4</sup> their minds <sup>1</sup> evil affected against the brethren.  
 3 Long time therefore <sup>a</sup> abode they <sup>1</sup> speaking boldly in the Lord, <sup>a</sup> which <sup>6</sup> gave testimony <sup>1</sup> unto the word of his grace, <sup>1</sup> and granted <sup>1</sup> signs and wonders to be done by their hands.  
 4 But the multitude of the city was divided <sup>6</sup>: <sup>1</sup> and part held with the Jews, and part with the <sup>9</sup> apostles.  
 5 And when there was <sup>9</sup> an assault made <sup>1</sup> both of the Gentiles <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and also <sup>1</sup> of the Jews with their rulers, <sup>a</sup> to <sup>1</sup> use them despitefully, <sup>1</sup> and to stone them,  
 6 They <sup>a</sup> were ware <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> it, and <sup>a</sup> fled unto <sup>3</sup> Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the region <sup>o</sup> that lieth <sup>1</sup> round about:  
 7 And there they preached the gospel.  
 8 ¶ And <sup>a</sup> there sat a certain man <sup>a</sup> at Lystra, <sup>1</sup> impotent in his feet, <sup>o</sup> being <sup>1</sup> a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked <sup>2</sup>:  
 9 The same heard Paul <sup>6</sup> speak:

1 <sup>s</sup> God  
<sup>m</sup> Many anc. auth. read the Lord.  
<sup>2 s</sup> spread abroad  
<sup>3 s</sup> urged on  
<sup>4 s</sup> women of  
<sup>5 s</sup> estate,  
<sup>6 s</sup> stirred up a  
<sup>7 s</sup> cast  
<sup>8 s</sup> borders.  
<sup>9 s</sup> entered  
<sup>1 s</sup> Jews and of  
<sup>2 A</sup> that were disobedient  
<sup>3 A</sup> souls of  
<sup>4 s</sup> them  
<sup>5 s</sup> they tarried there  
<sup>6 s</sup> bare witness  
<sup>7 s</sup> granting  
<sup>8 s</sup>;  
<sup>9 s</sup> made an onset  
<sup>1 s</sup> entreat them shamefully,  
<sup>2 s</sup> became aware  
<sup>3 s</sup> the cities of Lycaonia, Lystra and Derbe,  
<sup>4 A</sup> at Lystra  
<sup>5 s</sup>;  
<sup>6 s</sup> speaking

1 s, fast-  
ening  
his eyes  
upon  
him, and  
seeing  
2 s made  
whole,  
3 Or,  
saved  
4 s up  
5 s multi-  
tudes  
6 s voice,

6 M Gr.  
Zeus.  
7 s Mer-  
cury,  
8 M Gr.  
Hermes.

9 s And  
10 s whose  
temple  
11 s the  
12 s multi-  
tudes.

13 s But  
14 s it  
15 s gar-  
ments,  
and  
sprang  
forth

16 s multi-  
tude,  
17 M Or,  
nature

18 s bring  
you good  
tidings,  
19 s vain  
things  
20 s who

21 s the  
22 s that in  
them is  
23 s the  
genera-  
tions  
gone by

24 s And yet  
25 s you  
26 s rains  
27 s your  
28 s multi-  
tudes

29 s from  
doing  
30 s But  
31 s Jews

32 s : and  
having  
33 s multi-  
tudes,  
they

34 s and  
dressed  
35 s that  
he was  
36 s But  
37 s entered  
38 s on the  
morrow  
he went  
forth

39 s made  
many  
disciples,

who<sup>1</sup> stedfastly beholding him,  
and "perceiving<sup>1</sup> that he had  
faith to be<sup>2</sup> healed,"

10 Said with a loud voice,  
"Stand upright on thy feet.  
And he leaped<sup>3</sup> and walked."

11 And when the<sup>4</sup> people<sup>1</sup> saw  
what Paul had done, they lifted  
up their<sup>5</sup> voices,<sup>1</sup> saying in the  
speech of Lycaonia, "The gods  
are come down to us in the  
likeness of men."

12 And they called Barnabas,  
"Jupiter; and Paul, "Mercur-  
rius," because he was the chief  
speaker.

13 "Then<sup>1</sup> the priest of "Jupi-  
ter", which<sup>2</sup> was before<sup>1</sup> their<sup>1</sup>  
city, brought oxen and garlands  
unto the gates, "and would  
have done sacrifice with the<sup>2</sup>  
people."

14 "Which<sup>1</sup> when the apostles,  
Barnabas and Paul, heard<sup>2</sup> of<sup>4</sup>,  
they rent their<sup>5</sup> clothes, and  
ran in<sup>1</sup> among the "people,"  
crying out<sup>0</sup>."

15 And saying, Sirs, "why do  
ye these things? "We also are  
men of like<sup>7</sup> passions with you,  
and "preach unto you<sup>1</sup> that ye  
should turn from<sup>2</sup> these<sup>3</sup> vani-  
ties," unto the living God,  
14 "which<sup>1</sup> made<sup>2</sup> heaven<sup>0</sup>," and  
2 earth<sup>0</sup>," and the sea, and all  
3 things that are therein<sup>1</sup>;

16 "Who in "times past<sup>1</sup> suffer-  
ed all<sup>2</sup> nations to walk in  
their own ways.

17 "Nevertheless<sup>1</sup> he left not  
himself without witness, in  
that he did good, and "gave<sup>6</sup> us  
rain<sup>1</sup> from heaven<sup>7</sup>," and fruit-  
ful seasons, filling<sup>8</sup> our<sup>1</sup> hearts  
with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings  
scarce restrained they the<sup>9</sup> peo-  
ple, that they had not done<sup>1</sup>  
sacrifice unto them.

19 "And there came<sup>2</sup> thither<sup>1</sup>  
certain Jews<sup>1</sup> from Antioch  
and Iconium<sup>3</sup>, who<sup>1</sup> persuaded  
the "people," and, having<sup>1</sup>  
stoned Paul, "drew<sup>1</sup> him out  
of the city, supposing<sup>6</sup> he had  
been<sup>1</sup> dead."

20 "Howbeit," as the disciples  
stood round about him, he rose  
up, and "came<sup>1</sup> into the city;  
and "the next day he departed<sup>1</sup>  
with Barnabas to Derbe.

21 And when they had preached  
the gospel to that city, "and  
had<sup>1</sup> taught many," they re-

A.D. 46.

4 Mat. 8. 10,  
& 9. 24, 29.

4 ch. 11. 23.  
& 13. 43.

4 Is. 35. 6.

4 Mat. 10. 38,  
& 16. 24.

4 Luke 22. 28,  
29.

4 Rom. 8. 17,  
2 Tim. 2. 11,  
12.

4 & 3. 12.  
4 Tit. 1. 5.

4 ch. 8. 10,  
& 28. 6.

4 Dan. 2. 46.

4 ch. 13. 1, 3.  
4 ch. 15. 40.

4 Mat. 26. 65.

4 ch. 10. 26.  
4 ch. 15. 4, 12.

4 & 21. 19.

4 James 5. 17.  
Rev. 19. 10.

4 1 Cor. 16. 9.  
2 Cor. 2. 12.

4 Col. 4. 3.  
Rev. 3. 8.

4 1 Sam. 12. 21.  
1 Kin. 16. 13.

4 Jer. 14. 22.  
Amos 2. 4.

4 1 Cor. 8. 4.  
1 Thes. 1. 9.

4 Gen. 1. 1.  
Ps. 33. 6.

4 & 146. 6.  
Rev. 14. 7.

4 Ps. 81. 12.  
ch. 17. 30.

4 1 Pet. 4. 3.

4 Gal. 2. 12.  
ch. 17. 27.

4 Kom. 1. 20.  
Lev. 26. 4.

4 Dent. 11. 14.  
& 28. 12.

4 Job 5. 10.  
Ps. 65. 10.

4 & 68. 9.  
& 147. 8.

4 Jer. 14. 22.  
Mat. 5. 45.

4 ver. 5.  
John 7. 22.

4 Gal. 5. 2.  
Phil. 3. 2.

4 Col. 2. 8, 11,  
16.

4 Gen. 17. 10.  
Lev. 12. 3.

4 Gal. 2. 1.

4 ch. 13. 45.

4 2 Cor. 11. 25.

4 2 Tim. 3. 11.

4 Kom. 15. 24.

4 1 Cor. 16. 6.

4 11.

4 ch. 14. 27.

4 Mat. 28. 19.

4 Gr. had  
made many  
disciples.

turned<sup>0</sup> again<sup>1</sup> to Lystra, and  
to Iconium, and<sup>1</sup> Antioch,

22 Confirming the souls of  
the disciples, "and<sup>1</sup> "exhorting  
them to continue in the faith,  
and that "we must<sup>1</sup> through  
2 much tribulation<sup>1</sup> enter into  
the kingdom of God."

23 And when they had<sup>3</sup> "or-  
dained<sup>1</sup> them elders in every  
church, and had prayed with  
fasting, they commended them  
to the Lord, on whom they<sup>4</sup>  
believed.

24 And<sup>5</sup> after they had passed  
throughout<sup>1</sup> Pisidia, "they<sup>1</sup>  
came to Pamphylia.

25 And when they had<sup>7</sup>  
preached<sup>1</sup> the word in Perga,  
they went down<sup>8</sup> into<sup>1</sup> Attalia<sup>9</sup>:"

26 And thence<sup>1</sup> sailed to  
Antioch, "from whence they  
had been<sup>2</sup> recommended<sup>1</sup> to  
the grace of God for the work  
which they<sup>3</sup> fulfilled.

27 And when they were come,  
and had gathered the church  
together, "they rehearsed all<sup>4</sup>  
that God had done with them,  
and how<sup>5</sup> he had<sup>2</sup> opened<sup>1</sup> the<sup>1</sup>  
door of faith unto the Gentiles.

28 And<sup>7</sup> there they abode long<sup>1</sup>  
time with the disciples.

## CHAPTER 15.

01 Great dissension touching circum-  
cision. 25 The apostles' decision. 36  
Paul and Barnabas part asunder."

AND "certain men "which<sup>1</sup>  
came down from Judæa<sup>8</sup> "and  
taught the brethren, "and said,"  
"Except ye be circumcised<sup>6</sup>  
after the "manner<sup>1</sup> of Moses,  
ye cannot be saved."

2 "When therefore<sup>1</sup> Paul and  
Barnabas had no small dissen-  
sion and "disputation<sup>1</sup> with  
them, "they determined<sup>1</sup> that  
"Paul and Barnabas, and cer-  
tain other of them, should  
go up to Jerusalem unto the  
apostles and elders about this  
question.

3 "And<sup>1</sup> "being brought on  
their way by the church, "they<sup>1</sup>  
passed through<sup>6</sup> Phenice<sup>1</sup> and  
Samaria, "declaring the con-  
version of the Gentiles: and  
they caused great joy unto all  
the brethren.

4 And when they were come  
to Jerusalem, they were re-  
ceived of the church<sup>7</sup>, and of<sup>1</sup>  
the apostles and<sup>8</sup> elders, and

1 A to

2 s many  
tribula-  
tions  
we must  
3 s ap-  
pointed  
for

4 A had

5 s they  
passed  
through  
6 s and

7 s spoken

8 s to

9 s ;

1 A they

2 s com-  
mitted

3 A had

4 A things

5 A that

6 s a

7 s they  
carried  
no little

8 s and

9 s saying,

1 s custom

2 s And  
when

3 s ques-  
tioning

4 s the bre-  
thren ap-  
pointed

5 s They  
therefore,

6 s both  
Phenicia

7 s and

8 s the

R.V.	The apostles' decision	THE ACTS 15. concerning circumcision.	R.V.	
1 <sup>s</sup> re-hearsed	<sup>a</sup> they <sup>1</sup> declared <sup>1</sup> all things that God had done with them.	A.D. 62. <sup>a</sup> ver. 12. ch. 14. 27. & 21. 19. <sup>b</sup> Or, <sup>c</sup> rose up, said they, certain. <sup>d</sup> See ver. 28. <sup>e</sup> ver. 1. <sup>f</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 9. <sup>g</sup> 1 Gen. 35. 2. Ex. 20. 3, 23. Ezek. 20. 30. <sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 1. 4. 10, 20, 28. Rev. 2. 14, 29. <sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 9, 18. Gal. 5. 19. Eph. 5. 3. Col. 3. 5. 1 Thes. 4. 3. 1 Pet. 4. 3. <sup>j</sup> Gen. 9. 4. Lev. 3. 17. Deut. 12. 16, 23. <sup>k</sup> ch. 10. 20. & 11. 12. <sup>l</sup> ch. 13. 15, 27. <sup>m</sup> 1 Chr. 28. 9. ch. 1. 24. <sup>n</sup> ch. 10. 44. <sup>o</sup> ch. 1. 23. <sup>p</sup> Rom. 10. 11. <sup>q</sup> ch. 10. 15. 28, 43. 1 Cor. 1. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 22. <sup>r</sup> Mat. 23. 4. Gal. 5. 1. <sup>s</sup> Rom. 5. 24. Eph. 2. 8. Tit. 2. 11. & 3. 4, 5. <sup>t</sup> ver. 1. Gal. 2. 4. & 5. 12. Tit. 1. 10, 11. <sup>u</sup> ch. 14. 27. <sup>v</sup> ch. 12. 17. <sup>x</sup> ch. 13. 50. & 14. 19. 1 Cor. 15. 30. 2 Cor. 11. 23, 26. <sup>y</sup> ver. 7. <sup>z</sup> Gr. word. <sup>aa</sup> Amos 9. 11, 12. <sup>ab</sup> ver. 20. ch. 21. 25. Rev. 2. 14, 20. <sup>ac</sup> Lev. 17. 14.	18 Known unto God are all his works <sup>1</sup> from the beginning of the world. 19 Wherefore <sup>c</sup> my <sup>1</sup> sentence <sup>1</sup> is, that we trouble not them <sup>o</sup> , which from among the Gentiles <sup>2</sup> are turned <sup>1</sup> to God <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> 20 But that we <sup>4</sup> write unto them, that they abstain <sup>7</sup> from <sup>5</sup> pollutions of idols, and <sup>7</sup> from fornication, and <sup>1</sup> from <sup>6</sup> things <sup>1</sup> strangled, <sup>h</sup> and <sup>1</sup> from blood. 21 For Moses <sup>7</sup> of old <sup>o</sup> time <sup>1</sup> hath in every city them that preach him, <sup>k</sup> being read in the synagogues every sabbath <sup>o</sup> day <sup>1</sup> . 22 <sup>8</sup> Then <sup>9</sup> pleased it <sup>1</sup> the apostles and <sup>1</sup> elders, with the whole church, to <sup>2</sup> send chosen men <sup>1</sup> of their <sup>o</sup> own <sup>1</sup> company <sup>3</sup> to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas; <i>namely</i> , Judas <sup>4</sup> surnamed "Barsabas," and Silas, chief men among the brethren: 23 And they wrote <sup>5</sup> letters <sup>1</sup> by them <sup>6</sup> after this manner; <sup>1</sup> The apostles and <sup>7</sup> elders and <sup>1</sup> brethren <sup>o</sup> send greeting <sup>1</sup> unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Antioch and Syria and Cilicia <sup>5</sup> : 24 Forasmuch as we have heard <sup>o</sup> , that <sup>u</sup> certain <sup>9</sup> which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls <sup>1</sup> , <sup>o</sup> saying, <i>Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law</i> : <sup>1</sup> to whom we gave no <sup>o</sup> such <sup>1</sup> commandment <sup>1</sup> : 25 It seemed good unto us, <sup>2</sup> being assembled with <sup>1</sup> one accord, to <sup>2</sup> send chosen men <sup>1</sup> unto you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul, 26 <sup>2</sup> Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. 27 We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who <sup>4</sup> shall also <sup>1</sup> tell <sup>1</sup> you the same things by <sup>5</sup> <sup>b</sup> mouth. 28 For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things; 29 <sup>4</sup> That ye abstain from <sup>6</sup> meats offered <sup>1</sup> to idols, and <sup>6</sup> from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> from which if ye keep yourselves, <sup>8</sup> ye shall do well. <sup>1</sup> Fare ye well. 30 <sup>9</sup> So <sup>1</sup> when they were dis-	1 <sup>s</sup> judgement  2 <sup>s</sup> turn 3 <sup>s</sup> ; 4 <sup>m</sup> Or, enjoin them 5 <sup>a</sup> the 6 <sup>s</sup> what is 7 <sup>a</sup> from generations 8 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 9 <sup>s</sup> it seemed good to 1 <sup>a</sup> the 2 <sup>s</sup> choose men out 3 <sup>a</sup> , and send them 4 <sup>s</sup> called Bar- sabbas, 5 <sup>s</sup> thus 6 <sup>s</sup> ; 7 <sup>s</sup> the elder 8 <sup>a</sup> , greet- ing 9 <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. omit which went out. 1 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> having come to 3 <sup>s</sup> choose out men and send them 4 <sup>s</sup> them- selves also shall 5 <sup>a</sup> word of 6 <sup>s</sup> things sacrificed 7 <sup>s</sup> ; 8 <sup>s</sup> it shall be well with you. 9 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 1 <sup>a</sup> they,
2 <sup>s</sup> who	<sup>5</sup> But there <sup>b</sup> rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees <sup>2</sup> which <sup>1</sup> believed, saying, <sup>3d</sup> That it was <sup>1</sup> needful to circumcise them, and to <sup>c</sup> command <sup>1</sup> them to keep the law of Moses.			
3 <sup>s</sup> It is	6 ¶ And the apostles and <sup>5</sup> elders came <sup>1</sup> together <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> to consider of this matter.			
4 <sup>s</sup> charge	7 And when there had been much <sup>6</sup> disputing, <sup>1</sup> Peter rose up, and said unto them, <sup>7, 8</sup> Men and brethren, <sup>1</sup> ye know how that <sup>9a</sup> a good while ago God made choice among <sup>1</sup> us, that the Gentiles by my mouth <sup>1</sup> should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.			
5 <sup>s</sup> the elders were gathered	8 And God, <sup>2</sup> which knoweth the <sup>2</sup> hearts, <sup>1</sup> bare them witness, <sup>m</sup> giving them the Holy Ghost, even as <sup>1</sup> he did unto us; <sup>9</sup> And <sup>3</sup> put no difference <sup>1</sup> between us and them, <sup>4q</sup> purifying <sup>1</sup> their hearts by faith.			
6 <sup>s</sup> questioning, A ¶	10 Now therefore why tempt ye God, <sup>5r</sup> to <sup>1</sup> put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?			
7 <sup>s</sup> Brethren, 9 <sup>m</sup> Gr. from early days.	11 But <sup>c</sup> we believe that <sup>6</sup> through the grace of the Lord Jesus <sup>5</sup> Christ we shall be saved, even <sup>1</sup> as they.			
1 <sup>s</sup> you, that by my mouth the Gentiles	12 ¶ <sup>8</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> all the multitude kept silence <sup>2</sup> , and gave audience to <sup>1</sup> Barnabas and Paul <sup>1</sup> , declaring what miracles <sup>1</sup> and wonders God had <sup>2</sup> wrought among the Gentiles by them.			
2 <sup>s</sup> heart, 3 <sup>s</sup> he made no distinction	13 ¶ <sup>1</sup> And after they had held their peace, <sup>9</sup> James answered, saying, <sup>2, 3</sup> Men and brethren, <sup>1</sup> hearken unto me:			
4 <sup>s</sup> cleansing 5 <sup>s</sup> that ye should A we shall be saved	14 <sup>4a</sup> Simeon hath declared how God at the first <sup>1</sup> did visit the Gentiles, to take out of them a people for his name.			
7 <sup>s</sup> in like manner 8 <sup>s</sup> And 9 <sup>s</sup> ; and they hearkened unto	15 And to this agree the words of the prophets; as it is written, <sup>16 5c</sup> After <sup>6</sup> this <sup>1</sup> I will return, and <sup>7</sup> will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen <sup>o</sup> down <sup>1</sup> ; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up:			
1 <sup>s</sup> re-hearsing what sigus 2 <sup>a</sup> ¶	17 That the residue of men <sup>8</sup> might <sup>1</sup> seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles, upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, <sup>9</sup> who <sup>1</sup> doeth all these things.			
3 <sup>s</sup> Brethren, 4 <sup>s</sup> Symeon hath re-hearsed how first God				
5 <sup>s</sup> Citra, to ver. 19. 6 <sup>s</sup> these things 7 <sup>a</sup> I 8 <sup>s</sup> may 9 <sup>m</sup> Or, who doeth these things which were known				
1 <sup>s</sup> maketh these things known				

1<sup>A</sup> down 2<sup>S</sup>; and having 3<sup>S</sup>. 4<sup>S</sup> And 5<sup>A</sup> it  
 6<sup>M</sup> Or, *exhortation* 7<sup>S</sup> themselves also prophets,  
 8<sup>M</sup> Or,  
 9<sup>S</sup> comfort-  
 10<sup>S</sup> ed  
 11<sup>S</sup> spent  
 12<sup>S</sup> some  
 13<sup>S</sup> time  
 14<sup>S</sup> there,  
 15<sup>S</sup> dis-  
 16<sup>S</sup> missed  
 17<sup>S</sup> those  
 18<sup>S</sup> that had  
 19<sup>S</sup> sent  
 20<sup>S</sup> them  
 21<sup>S</sup> forth.  
 22<sup>M</sup> Some  
 23<sup>S</sup> anc. auth.  
 24<sup>S</sup> insert,  
 25<sup>S</sup> with va-  
 26<sup>S</sup> riations,  
 27<sup>S</sup> ver. 34  
 28<sup>S</sup> But it  
 29<sup>S</sup> seemed  
 30<sup>S</sup> good un-  
 31<sup>S</sup> to Silas  
 32<sup>S</sup> to abide  
 33<sup>S</sup> there.  
 34<sup>S</sup> But  
 35<sup>S</sup> Paul  
 36<sup>S</sup> was  
 37<sup>S</sup> tarried  
 38<sup>S</sup> after  
 39<sup>S</sup> some  
 40<sup>S</sup> days  
 41<sup>S</sup> return  
 42<sup>S</sup> now  
 43<sup>S</sup> the  
 44<sup>S</sup> wherein  
 45<sup>S</sup> we pro-  
 46<sup>S</sup> claimed  
 47<sup>S</sup> fare.  
 48<sup>S</sup> was  
 49<sup>S</sup> minded  
 50<sup>S</sup> also,  
 51<sup>S</sup> who was  
 52<sup>S</sup> called  
 53<sup>S</sup> with  
 54<sup>S</sup> them  
 55<sup>S</sup> him who  
 56<sup>S</sup> withdrew  
 57<sup>S</sup> there  
 58<sup>S</sup> arose a  
 59<sup>S</sup> sharp  
 60<sup>S</sup> conten-  
 61<sup>S</sup> tion, so  
 62<sup>S</sup> parted  
 63<sup>S</sup> 7<sup>S</sup>; and  
 64<sup>S</sup> with  
 65<sup>S</sup> him  
 66<sup>S</sup> away  
 67<sup>S</sup> 15<sup>S</sup> but  
 68<sup>S</sup> went  
 69<sup>S</sup> forth,  
 70<sup>S</sup> being  
 71<sup>S</sup> com-  
 72<sup>S</sup> mended  
 73<sup>S</sup> 35<sup>S</sup> to  
 74<sup>S</sup> the  
 75<sup>S</sup> Lord.

missed, °they<sup>1</sup> came<sup>1</sup> to An-  
 tioch<sup>2</sup>; and when they had<sup>1</sup>  
 gathered the multitude to-  
 gether, they delivered the epi-  
 stle<sup>3</sup>:  
 31<sup>4</sup> Which<sup>1</sup> when they had  
 read<sup>5</sup>, they rejoiced for the  
 6<sup>c</sup> consolation.  
 32 And Judas and Silas, being  
 7 prophets also themselves,<sup>1</sup>  
 8<sup>d</sup> exhorted the brethren with  
 many words, and confirmed<sup>1</sup>  
 them.  
 33 And after they had<sup>9</sup> tarried  
 there a space,<sup>1</sup> they were<sup>1</sup> let  
 go<sup>1</sup> in peace from the bre-  
 thren unto<sup>2</sup> the apostles.<sup>13</sup>  
 34 Notwithstanding it pleas-  
 ed Silas to abide there still.<sup>1</sup>  
 35<sup>4</sup> Paul also<sup>1</sup> and Barnabas<sup>1</sup>  
 continued<sup>1</sup> in Antioch, teach-  
 ing and preaching the word of  
 the Lord, with many others  
 also.  
 36 ¶ And<sup>6</sup> some days after<sup>1</sup>  
 Paul said unto Barnabas, Let  
 us go again<sup>1</sup> and visit<sup>5</sup> our<sup>1</sup>  
 brethren<sup>1</sup> in every city<sup>1</sup> where  
 we have preached<sup>1</sup> the word of  
 the Lord, and see how they<sup>1</sup> do.<sup>1</sup>  
 37 And Barnabas<sup>1</sup> determined<sup>1</sup>  
 to take with them<sup>1</sup> John<sup>3</sup>,  
 whose surname was<sup>1</sup> Mark.  
 38 But Paul thought not good  
 to take<sup>4</sup> him with them,<sup>1</sup> who  
 departed<sup>1</sup> from them from  
 Pamphylia, and went not with  
 them to the work.  
 39 And<sup>6</sup> the contention was  
 so sharp between them,<sup>1</sup> that  
 they departed<sup>1</sup> asunder one  
 from the other<sup>7</sup>; and so<sup>1</sup>  
 Barnabas took Mark<sup>8</sup>, and  
 sailed<sup>9</sup> unto Cyprus;  
 40<sup>1</sup> And<sup>1</sup> Paul chose Silas,  
 and departed,<sup>9</sup> being recom-  
 mended<sup>1</sup> by the brethren<sup>3</sup> unto<sup>1</sup>  
 the grace of<sup>4</sup> God.<sup>1</sup>  
 41 And he went through Syria  
 and Cilicia, confirming the  
 churches.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 Paul circumciseth Timothy: 14 con-  
 verteth Lydia, 16 and casteth out a  
 spirit of divination. 19 Paul and  
 Silas imprisoned, 36 and delivered.<sup>1</sup>

1<sup>S</sup> And he came  
 2<sup>S</sup> also  
 3<sup>S</sup> to  
 4<sup>S</sup> Timo-  
 5<sup>S</sup> thy,  
 6<sup>S</sup> and he  
 7<sup>S</sup> be-  
 8<sup>S</sup> hold, a certain disciple  
 9<sup>S</sup> was there, named Timothy,<sup>1</sup> the  
 son of a certain woman, which

A.D. 52.

"ch. 6. 3.

b 1 Cor. 9. 20.  
Gal. 2. 3.  
See  
Gal. 5. 2."Or, ex-  
hortation.d ch. 14. 22.  
& 18. 23.  
"ch. 15. 28, 29.f 1 Cor. 16. 11.  
Heb. 11. 31.  
"ch. 15. 41.

h ch. 13. 1.

i ch. 13. 4, 13,  
14, 51,  
& 14. 1, 6,  
24, 25.j 2 Cor. 2. 12.  
2 Tim. 4. 13.  
1 ch. 12. 12, 25.  
& 13. 5.k Col. 4. 10.  
2 Tim. 4. 11.  
Philim. 24.  
m ch. 10. 30.  
n ch. 13. 13.

p 2 Cor. 2. 13.

q ch. 14. 25.

r Phil. 1. 1.

"Or,  
the first.

"ch. 16. 5.

"Gr. sub-  
bath day.y ch. 14. 6.  
z ch. 18. 22.  
Rom. 16. 21.  
1 Cor. 4. 17.  
Phil. 2. 19.  
1 Thes. 3. 2.  
1 Tim. 1. 2.  
2 Tim. 1. 2.  
a 2 Tim. 1. 5.

was a<sup>1</sup> Jewess<sup>1</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> believed;  
 but his father<sup>1</sup> was a Greek<sup>2</sup>:  
 2<sup>3</sup> Which<sup>1</sup> was well reported  
 of by the brethren that were  
 at Lystra and Iconium.  
 3 Him would Paul have to go  
 forth with him; and<sup>4</sup> took  
 and circumcised him because  
 of the Jews<sup>5</sup> which<sup>1</sup> were in  
 those<sup>6</sup> quarters<sup>1</sup>: for they<sup>1</sup> knew  
 all<sup>1</sup> that his father was a Greek.  
 4 And as they went<sup>6</sup> through  
 the cities, they delivered them  
 the decrees for to keep,<sup>9</sup> that  
 were<sup>1</sup> ordained of the apostles  
 and elders<sup>1</sup> which<sup>1</sup> were at  
 Jerusalem.  
 5<sup>2</sup> And<sup>9</sup> so were the churches  
 established<sup>1</sup> in the faith, and  
 increased in number daily.  
 6<sup>3</sup> Now when they had gone  
 throughout<sup>1</sup> Phrygia and<sup>6</sup> the  
 region of<sup>1</sup> Galatia,<sup>6</sup> and were<sup>1</sup>  
 forbidden of the Holy Ghost to  
 preach<sup>1</sup> the word in Asia,<sup>1</sup>  
 7 After<sup>1</sup> they were come<sup>5</sup> to<sup>1</sup>  
 Mysia, they assayed to go into  
 Bithynia<sup>2</sup>: but<sup>1</sup> the Spirit<sup>1</sup>  
 suffered them not<sup>2</sup>.  
 8 And<sup>6</sup> they<sup>1</sup> passing by Mys-  
 sia<sup>3</sup> came down to Troas.  
 9 And a vision appeared to  
 Paul in the night; There<sup>1</sup>  
 stood<sup>1</sup> a man of Macedonia<sup>6</sup>,  
 and prayed him,<sup>1</sup> saying,  
 Come over into Macedonia,  
 and help us.  
 10 And<sup>6</sup> after<sup>1</sup> he had seen  
 the vision, immediately we  
 endeavoured to go<sup>1</sup> into Ma-  
 cedonia,<sup>1</sup> assuredly gathering  
 that the Lord<sup>1</sup> had called us  
 for to preach the gospel unto  
 them.  
 11<sup>1</sup> Therefore loosing<sup>1</sup> from  
 Troas, we came with<sup>1</sup> a straight  
 course to Samothracia,<sup>1</sup> and  
 the next day<sup>1</sup> to Neapolis;  
 12 And from thence to Phil-  
 ippo, which is<sup>6</sup> the chief  
 city of that part<sup>1</sup> of Macedonia,  
 and a colony: and we were  
 in<sup>7</sup> that city abiding<sup>1</sup> certain  
 days.  
 13 And on the sabbath<sup>8</sup> we  
 went<sup>9</sup> out of the city<sup>1</sup> by a river  
 side, where<sup>1</sup> prayer was wont  
 to be made<sup>1</sup>; and we sat down,  
 and spake unto the women  
 which resorted thither.<sup>1</sup>  
 14 ¶ And a certain woman  
 named Lydia, a seller of purple,  
 of the city of Thyatira,<sup>3</sup> which<sup>1</sup>  
 worshipped God, heard<sup>1</sup> us:

1<sup>S</sup> which  
 2<sup>S</sup>  
 3<sup>S</sup> The  
 4<sup>S</sup> same  
 5<sup>S</sup> he  
 6<sup>S</sup> that  
 7<sup>S</sup> parts  
 8<sup>S</sup> all  
 9<sup>S</sup> knew  
 10<sup>S</sup> on their  
 11<sup>S</sup> way  
 12<sup>S</sup> which  
 13<sup>S</sup> had been  
 14<sup>S</sup> that  
 15<sup>S</sup> So the  
 16<sup>S</sup> churches  
 17<sup>S</sup> were  
 18<sup>S</sup> strength-  
 19<sup>S</sup> ened  
 20<sup>S</sup> And  
 21<sup>S</sup> they went  
 22<sup>S</sup> through  
 23<sup>S</sup> the re-  
 24<sup>S</sup> gion of  
 25<sup>S</sup> having  
 26<sup>S</sup> been  
 27<sup>S</sup> speak  
 28<sup>S</sup> 7<sup>S</sup>; and  
 29<sup>S</sup> when  
 30<sup>S</sup> over  
 31<sup>S</sup> against  
 32<sup>S</sup> 9<sup>S</sup>; and  
 33<sup>S</sup> of  
 34<sup>S</sup> Jesus  
 35<sup>S</sup> 2<sup>S</sup>;  
 36<sup>S</sup> A, they  
 37<sup>S</sup> 4<sup>S</sup> was  
 38<sup>S</sup> stand-  
 39<sup>S</sup> ing, be-  
 40<sup>S</sup> seeing  
 41<sup>S</sup> him, and  
 42<sup>S</sup> when  
 43<sup>S</sup> 7<sup>S</sup>  
 44<sup>S</sup> straight-  
 45<sup>S</sup> way we  
 46<sup>S</sup> sought  
 47<sup>S</sup> to go  
 48<sup>S</sup> forth  
 49<sup>S</sup> 8<sup>S</sup> con-  
 50<sup>S</sup> cluding  
 51<sup>S</sup> that God  
 52<sup>S</sup> ¶  
 53<sup>S</sup> 1<sup>S</sup> Setting  
 54<sup>S</sup> sail  
 55<sup>S</sup> therefore  
 56<sup>S</sup> 2<sup>S</sup> made  
 57<sup>S</sup> 3<sup>S</sup> Samo-  
 58<sup>S</sup> thrace,  
 59<sup>S</sup> 4<sup>S</sup> day fol-  
 60<sup>S</sup> lowing  
 61<sup>S</sup> 5<sup>S</sup> a city  
 62<sup>S</sup> 6<sup>S</sup> the  
 63<sup>S</sup> first of  
 64<sup>S</sup> the dis-  
 65<sup>S</sup> trict, a  
 66<sup>S</sup> Roman  
 67<sup>S</sup> 7<sup>S</sup> this  
 68<sup>S</sup> city  
 69<sup>S</sup> tarrying  
 70<sup>S</sup> 8<sup>S</sup> a day  
 71<sup>S</sup> 9<sup>S</sup> forth  
 72<sup>S</sup> without  
 73<sup>S</sup> the gate  
 74<sup>S</sup> 1<sup>S</sup> we sup-  
 75<sup>S</sup> posed  
 76<sup>S</sup> there was  
 77<sup>S</sup> a place of  
 78<sup>S</sup> prayer  
 79<sup>S</sup> 2<sup>S</sup> were  
 80<sup>S</sup> come to-  
 81<sup>S</sup> gether.  
 82<sup>S</sup> 3<sup>S</sup> one that



<p>1<sup>s</sup> to give heed 2<sup>s</sup> by</p> <p>3<sup>s</sup> were going to the place of 4<sup>a</sup> that 5<sup>s</sup> maid having 6<sup>m</sup> Gr. a spirit, a Python. 7<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>s</sup> following after 9<sup>s</sup> cried out, 1<sup>m</sup> Gr. bond-servants. 2<sup>s</sup> Most High 3<sup>s</sup> proclaim unto you 4<sup>m</sup> Or, a way 5<sup>s</sup> she did for 6<sup>s</sup> sore troubled, 7<sup>s</sup> charge 8<sup>s</sup> it 9<sup>s</sup> that very 1<sup>s</sup> But 2<sup>s</sup> gain 3<sup>m</sup> Gr. come out. 4<sup>s</sup> laid hold on 5<sup>s</sup> dragged 6<sup>s</sup> before 7<sup>a</sup> when they had 8<sup>s</sup> unto 9<sup>m</sup> Gr. praetors. 1<sup>s</sup> they said, 2<sup>s</sup> set forth 3<sup>s</sup> it is 4<sup>s</sup> or 5<sup>s</sup> their garments off them, 6<sup>a</sup> with rods 7<sup>s</sup> cast 8<sup>s</sup> But about 9<sup>s</sup> were praying and singing hymns 1<sup>s</sup>, 2<sup>s</sup> were listening to them; 3<sup>s</sup> prison-house</p>	<p>whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended<sup>1</sup> unto the things which were spoken<sup>2</sup> of<sup>1</sup> Paul.</p> <p>15 And when she was baptized, and her household, she besought<sup>1</sup> us, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide there. And she constrained us.</p> <p>16 ¶ And it came to pass, as we went to<sup>1</sup> prayer, a certain damsel<sup>a</sup> possessed with<sup>1</sup> an evil spirit<sup>e</sup> of divination met us, which brought her masters<sup>1</sup> much gain by soothsaying<sup>1</sup>:</p> <p>17 The same<sup>8</sup> followed<sup>1</sup> Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the<sup>1</sup> servants of the most high<sup>1</sup> God, which shew unto us<sup>1</sup> the way of salvation.</p> <p>18 And this<sup>5</sup> did she many days. But Paul, being<sup>4</sup> grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command<sup>1</sup> thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out<sup>1</sup> the same<sup>1</sup> hour.</p> <p>19 ¶ And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains<sup>1</sup> was gone, they caught<sup>1</sup> Paul and Silas, and drew<sup>1</sup> them into the marketplace<sup>2</sup> unto the rulers,</p> <p>20 And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city,</p> <p>21 And teach<sup>1</sup> customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans.</p> <p>22 And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat them.</p> <p>23 And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely:</p> <p>24 Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks.</p> <p>25 ¶ And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them.</p> <p>26 And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison<sup>1</sup> were shaken: and immediately</p>	<p>A.D. 53. a Luke 24. 45. b ch. 5. 19. c 12. 7, 10.</p> <p>e Gen. 19. 3. &amp; 33. 11. Judg. 19. 21. Luke 24. 29. Heb. 13. 2. 1 Sam. 28. 7.</p> <p>f Or, of Python. g ch. 19. 24.</p> <p>h Luke 3. 10. ch. 2. 37. &amp; 9. 6. i John 3. 16, 36. &amp; 5. 47. 1 John 5. 10.</p> <p>j See Mark 1. 25, 34.</p> <p>k Mark 16. 17.</p> <p>l ch. 19. 25, 26.</p> <p>m 2 Cor. 6. 5. n Mat. 10. 18. o Or, court. p Luke 5. 29. &amp; 19. 6.</p> <p>q 1 Kin. 18. 17. ch. 17. 6.</p> <p>r 2 Cor. 6. 5. &amp; 11. 23, 25. 1 Thes. 2. 2. s ch. 22. 25.</p>	<p>all the doors were opened<sup>1</sup>, and every one's bands were loosed.</p> <p>27 And the keeper of the prison awaking<sup>1</sup> out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out<sup>1</sup> his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled.</p> <p>28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here.</p> <p>29 Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,</p> <p>30 And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?</p> <p>31 And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.</p> <p>32 And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.</p> <p>33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.</p> <p>34 And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.</p> <p>35 And when it was day, the magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, Let those men go.</p> <p>36 And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul. The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace.</p> <p>37 But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, being Romans, and have cast us into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out.</p> <p>38 And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates: and they feared, when they heard that they were Romans.</p> <p>39 And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and desired them to depart out of the city.</p> <p>40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of Lydia: and when they</p>	<p>1<sup>s</sup>;</p> <p>2<sup>s</sup> jailor being roused</p> <p>3<sup>s</sup> was about to kill 4<sup>s</sup> escaped.</p> <p>5<sup>s</sup> And 6<sup>s</sup> lights, 7<sup>s</sup>, trembling for fear,</p> <p>8<sup>a</sup> thou 9<sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. read God. 1<sup>s</sup> unto him, with 2<sup>s</sup> immediately.</p> <p>3<sup>a</sup> up 4<sup>s</sup> and 5<sup>m</sup> Gr. a table. 6<sup>s</sup> greatly, with all his house, having believed in God. 7<sup>m</sup> Or, having believed God 8<sup>a</sup> ¶ 9<sup>s</sup> But 1<sup>m</sup> Gr. praetors. 2<sup>s</sup> jailor reported the words 3<sup>a</sup> saying, 4<sup>s</sup> come forth, 5<sup>s</sup> publicly, 6<sup>s</sup> men that are 7<sup>s</sup> now cast 8<sup>s</sup> bring 9<sup>m</sup> Gr. praetors. 1<sup>s</sup> reported 2<sup>m</sup> Gr. praetors. 3<sup>s</sup>; 4<sup>s</sup>; and when they had 5<sup>s</sup> they asked them to go away from</p>
---	---	---	--	---

<sup>1</sup> M Or,  
exhorted

had seen the brethren, they  
<sup>1</sup> comforted them, and departed.

### CHAPTER 17.

<sup>1</sup> *Paul preacheth at Thessalonica, 4 where some believe, and others persecute him. 10 He is sent to Berea, and preacheth there. 15 He cometh to Athens, and preacheth the living God to them unknown, 34 whereby many are converted.*

NOW when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where was a synagogue of the Jews :

<sup>2</sup> S custom

2 And Paul, as his <sup>2</sup> manner<sup>1</sup> was, <sup>b</sup> went in unto them, and <sup>3</sup> three <sup>4</sup> sabbath days reasoned with them <sup>6</sup> out of<sup>1</sup> the scriptures,

<sup>3</sup> A for

<sup>4</sup> M Or,

<sup>5</sup> S from

<sup>6</sup> S it be-  
hoved  
the  
Christ to  
suffer,  
and to  
rise

<sup>7</sup> S, said

<sup>8</sup> A the

<sup>9</sup> S were

<sup>10</sup> S persuaded,

<sup>11</sup> S, being

<sup>12</sup> S, moved

<sup>13</sup> S, with

<sup>14</sup> S, jealousy,

<sup>15</sup> S vile

<sup>16</sup> S rabble,

<sup>17</sup> S, and

<sup>18</sup> S, gathering

<sup>19</sup> S, a crowd,

<sup>20</sup> S, set

<sup>21</sup> S, and

<sup>22</sup> S, assaulting

<sup>23</sup> S they

<sup>24</sup> S forth

<sup>25</sup> S dragged

<sup>26</sup> S before

<sup>27</sup> M Gr,

<sup>28</sup> S, the in-

<sup>29</sup> S, habited

<sup>30</sup> S, earth.

<sup>31</sup> S act

<sup>2</sup> S multi-  
tude

<sup>3</sup> S from

<sup>4</sup> S, Jason

<sup>5</sup> S, and the

<sup>6</sup> S, rest,

<sup>7</sup> S Berea;

<sup>8</sup> S, who

<sup>9</sup> S, when

<sup>10</sup> S, they were

<sup>11</sup> S, come

A.D. 53.

<sup>1</sup> Is. 34, 16.  
Luke 16, 29.  
John 5, 39.

<sup>2</sup> Luke 4, 16.  
ch. 9, 20.  
<sup>3</sup> 13, 5, 14.  
<sup>4</sup> 14, 1.  
<sup>5</sup> 16, 13.  
<sup>6</sup> 19, 8.  
<sup>7</sup> Mat. 10, 23.  
<sup>8</sup> Luke 24, 26,  
46.  
ch. 18, 28.  
Gal. 3, 1.

<sup>9</sup> Or, whom,  
said he,  
I preach.  
<sup>10</sup> ch. 18, 5.  
<sup>11</sup> ch. 28, 24.

<sup>12</sup> ch. 15, 22, 27,  
32, 40.  
<sup>13</sup> 2 Pet. 2, 8.

<sup>14</sup> Or, full  
of idols.

<sup>15</sup> Rom. 16, 21.

<sup>16</sup> Or, base  
felicitous.  
<sup>17</sup> ch. 16, 29.

<sup>18</sup> Or,  
Ares' hill.  
it was the  
highest  
court in  
Athens.

<sup>19</sup> Luke 23, 2.  
John 19, 12.  
<sup>20</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 13.

<sup>21</sup> ver. 14.  
ch. 9, 25.

<sup>22</sup> Or, the  
court of the Arcopa-  
gites.

11 <sup>1</sup> These<sup>1</sup> were more noble  
than those in Thessalonica, in  
that they received the word  
with all readiness of mind,  
<sup>2</sup> and <sup>3</sup> searched<sup>1</sup> the scriptures  
daily, whether <sup>3</sup> those<sup>1</sup> things  
were so.

12 <sup>4</sup> Therefore many of them<sup>1</sup>  
believed; also of <sup>5</sup> honourable  
women which were Greeks,<sup>1</sup> and  
of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jews of  
Thessalonica had knowledge  
that the word of God was  
<sup>6</sup> preached<sup>1</sup> of Paul at <sup>7</sup> Berea,<sup>1</sup>  
they came thither <sup>8</sup> also, and  
stirred up the people.<sup>1</sup>

14 <sup>9</sup> And then immediately the  
brethren sent <sup>9</sup> away<sup>1</sup> Paul to  
go as <sup>10</sup> it were<sup>1</sup> to the sea: <sup>11</sup> but<sup>1</sup>  
Silas and <sup>12</sup> Timotheus<sup>1</sup> abode  
there still.

15 <sup>13</sup> And<sup>1</sup> they that conducted  
Paul brought him <sup>14</sup> unto<sup>1</sup>  
Athens: and <sup>15</sup> receiving a com-  
mandment unto Silas and <sup>16</sup> Ti-  
motheus for to<sup>1</sup> come to him  
with all speed, they departed.

16 ¶ Now while Paul waited  
for them at Athens, <sup>17</sup> his spirit  
was <sup>18</sup> stirred in him, when he  
saw the city <sup>19</sup> wholly given to  
idolatry.

17 Therefore disputed he<sup>1</sup> in  
the synagogue with the Jews<sup>2</sup>,  
and <sup>3</sup> with<sup>1</sup> the devout persons,  
and in the <sup>4</sup> market daily<sup>1</sup> with  
them that met with him.

18 <sup>5</sup> Then certain philosophers  
of the Epicureans, and of  
the Stoicks,<sup>1</sup> encountered him.  
And some said, What <sup>6</sup> will<sup>1</sup>  
this <sup>7</sup> babbler say? othersome,  
He seemeth to be a setter forth  
of strange <sup>8</sup> gods: because he  
preached <sup>9</sup> unto them<sup>1</sup> Jesus<sup>2</sup>,  
and the resurrection.

19 And they took <sup>10</sup> him, and  
brought him <sup>11</sup> unto <sup>12</sup> Areopa-  
gus,<sup>1</sup> saying, May we know  
what this new <sup>13</sup> doctrine, where-  
of thou speakest, <sup>14</sup> is?

20 For thou bringest certain  
strange things to our ears: we  
would know therefore what  
these things mean.

21 (<sup>15</sup> For<sup>1</sup> all the Athenians  
and <sup>16</sup> strangers which were<sup>1</sup>  
there <sup>17</sup> spent their time in no-  
thing else, but either to tell<sup>2</sup>,  
or to hear some new thing.)

22 ¶ <sup>18</sup> Then<sup>1</sup> Paul stood in  
the midst of <sup>19</sup> Mars' hill,<sup>1</sup> and

1 S And 2 S the Arcopagus,

1 S Now  
these  
2 S ex-  
amining  
3 S these  
4 S Many  
of them  
therefore  
5 S the  
Greek  
women of  
honour-  
able  
estate,  
6 S pro-  
claimed  
7 S Berea  
also,  
8 S like-  
wise,  
stirring  
up and  
troubling  
the multi-  
tudes.  
9 S forth  
1 S far as  
2 S and  
3 S Timo-  
thy  
4 S But  
5 S as far as  
6 S Timo-  
thy that  
they  
should  
7 S pro-  
voked  
within  
him, as  
he be-  
held the  
city full  
of idols.  
So he  
reasoned  
8 S market-  
place  
every day  
9 S And  
certain  
also of the  
Epicu-  
rean and  
Stoic  
philoso-  
phers  
1 S would  
2 S Gr,  
demons.  
3 S hold of  
4 M Or,  
before  
5 S the  
Areopa-  
gus,  
6 M Or,  
the hill  
of Mars  
7 S teach-  
ing is,  
which is  
spoken  
by thee?  
8 S Now  
9 S the  
strangers  
sojourning  
10 M Or,  
had lei-  
sure for  
nothing  
else

1 A ¶ 2 A in all things 3 S somewhat  
 4 M Or, religious 5 S along, and observed the ob-  
 jects of your worship,  
 6 A also  
 7 S TO AN UNKNOWN GOD [M as A.V. text]. What  
 8 S worship in ignorance, this set I forth  
 9 A The 1 S he, being  
 2 M Or, sanctuaries  
 3 S he served by  
 4 S any thing, seeing he himself  
 5 S he  
 6 S every nation  
 7 S having  
 8 S their appointed seasons,  
 9 S God, 1 S is  
 2 S each  
 3 S even  
 4 S Being then  
 5 M Or, that which is divine  
 6 S device of man.  
 7 S The times of ignorance therefore God overlooked; but now he commandeth men  
 [M Some anc. auth. read declareth to men] that they should all everywhere  
 8 S inas-much as  
 9 M Gr. the inhabited earth.  
 1 M Gr. in the man  
 2 M Or, a man  
 this yet again.

1 said, 1 ¶ Ye men of Athens, 2 I perceive that °in all things<sup>1</sup> ye are 3 too<sup>4</sup> superstitious.  
 23 For as I passed 5 by, and beheld your °devotions, I found 6 an altar with this inscription, 7 TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom<sup>1</sup> therefore ye 8 ignorantly worship, him declare I<sup>1</sup> unto you.  
 24 9 God that made the world and all things therein, 1 seeing that he is<sup>1</sup> °Lord of heaven and earth, 2 dwelleth not in 2 temples made with hands; 25 Neither is 3 worshipped with<sup>1</sup> men's hands, °as though he needed 4 any thing, seeing 5 he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things;  
 26 And 5 hath<sup>1</sup> made of one 6 blood all nations<sup>1</sup> of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, 7 and hath<sup>1</sup> determined 8 the times before appointed, 1 and 2 the bounds of their habitation;  
 27 3 That they should seek 4 the Lord, 1 if haply they might feel after him, and find him, 2 though he 1 be<sup>1</sup> not far from 2 every<sup>1</sup> one of us:  
 28 For 2 in him we live, and move, and have our being; 3 as certain 4 also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.  
 29 1 Forasmuch then as we are<sup>1</sup> the offspring of God, 2 we ought not to think that 3 the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and 6 man's device.  
 30 7 And °the times of this ignorance God winked at; but 2 now commandeth all men everywhere to 1 repent:  
 31 3 Because<sup>1</sup> he hath appointed a day, in the which 4 he will judge 5 the world in righteousness 1 by 2 that man<sup>1</sup> whom he hath ordained; 3 whereof he hath 4 given assurance unto all 1 men, in that 2 he hath raised him from the dead.  
 32 ¶ 3 And<sup>1</sup> when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked 4; and 1 others said, We will hear thee 5 again of this matter.<sup>1</sup>

A.D. 54.

a Or, gods that ye worship, 2 Thes. 2. 4.

b ch. 14. 15.

c Mat. 11. 25.

d ch. 7. 48.

e Ps. 50. 8.  
 f Rom. 16. 3.  
 1 Cor. 16. 19.  
 2 Tim. 4. 19.  
 g Gen. 2. 7.  
 Num. 16. 22.  
 Job 12. 10.  
 & 27. 3.  
 & 33. 4.  
 Is. 42. 5.  
 & 57. 16.  
 Zech. 12. 1.

h Deut. 32. 8.  
 i ch. 20. 34.  
 1 Cor. 4. 12.  
 1 Thes. 2. 9.  
 2 Thes. 3. 8.  
 k Rom. 1. 20.  
 l ch. 17. 2.  
 m ch. 14. 17.

n Col. 1. 17.  
 Heb. 1. 3.  
 o ch. 17. 14, 15.  
 p Tit. 1. 12.  
 q ver. 28.  
 Job 22. 18.  
 ch. 17. 3.  
 r Or, is the Christ.

s ch. 13. 45.  
 1 Pet. 4. 4.  
 Is. 40. 18.  
 t Neh. 5. 13.  
 Mat. 10. 14.  
 ch. 13. 51.  
 u Lev. 20. 9.  
 11, 12.  
 2 Sam. 1. 16.  
 Ezek. 18. 13.  
 & 33. 4.  
 v Ezek. 3. 18, 19.  
 & 33. 9.  
 ch. 20. 26.  
 w ch. 13. 46.  
 & 28. 28.  
 x ch. 14. 16.  
 Rom. 3. 25.

d Luke 24. 47.  
 Tit. 2. 11, 12.  
 1 Pet. 1. 14.  
 & 4. 3.  
 e ch. 10. 42.  
 Rom. 2. 16.  
 & 14. 10.  
 f 1 Cor. 1. 14.

g Or, offered faith.  
 h ch. 2. 24.  
 i ch. 23. 11.

j Jer. 1. 18, 19.  
 Mat. 28. 20.

33 1 So Paul departed<sup>1</sup> from among them.

34 2 Howbeit<sup>1</sup> certain men clave unto him, and believed: among 3 the which<sup>1</sup> 4 was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with them.

## CHAPTER 18.

o 3 Paul laboureth with his hands, and preacheth at Corinth. 9 He is encouraged in a vision: 12 accused before Gallio, but dismissed. 24 Apollos preacheth Christ with great efficacy.

AFTER these things 1 Paul<sup>1</sup> departed from Athens, and came to Corinth 5;

2 And 6 found a certain Jew named 7 Aquila, 7 born in Pontus, 1 lately come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla 8; (because that 1 Claudius had commanded all 9 Jews to depart from Rome: °) and 6 came unto them 1.

3 And because he was of the same 2 craft<sup>1</sup>, he abode with them, 2 and 3 wrought: 1 for by their 2 occupation<sup>1</sup> they were tentmakers.

4 4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and 5 persuaded 6 the 1 Jews and 2 the 1 Greeks.

5 5, 6 And 1 P when Silas and 7 Timotheus were come 1 from Macedonia, Paul was 8 pressed in the spirit, and testified 1 to the Jews 1 that Jesus 2 was 1 Christ.

6 And 2 when they opposed themselves, and 1 blasphemed, 3 he shook 2 his 1 raiment, and said unto them, 2 Your blood be upon your own heads; 3 I am clean: 4 from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles.

7 ¶ 1 And he departed thence, and 3 entered into a certain man's house, named 1 Justus, 1 one that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue.

8 8 And Crispus, the 1 chief 1 ruler of the synagogue, 4 believed 5 on 1 the Lord with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized.

9 9 Then 2 spake the Lord 1 to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:

10 10 For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to

1 S Thus Paul went out

2 S But

3 S whom also

4 S he

5 S .  
 6 A he  
 7 S a man of Pontus by race,  
 8 S , because  
 9 A the

1 S ;

2 S trade  
 3 S they wrought;

4 M Gr. sought to persuade.

5 A But  
 6 S ¶  
 7 S Timothy came down  
 8 S constrained by the word, testifying  
 9 S was the

1 M Or, railed  
 2 S out his  
 3 S went into the house of a certain man named Titus

4 M Gr. believed the Lord.  
 5 S in

6 S And the Lord said unto

1 <sup>s</sup> harm	1 hurt <sup>1</sup> thee: for I have much people in this city.	A. D. 54.	1 <sup>s</sup> establishing 2 <sup>s</sup> Now 3 <sup>s</sup> an Alexandrian by race, a learned man [ <sup>M</sup> Or, an eloquent man], came to Ephesus; and he was mighty in the scriptures.
2 <sup>s</sup> dwelt	11 And he 2 <sup>a</sup> continued <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.	<sup>a</sup> Gr. sat there, b ch. 14, 22, & 15, 32, 41. <sup>c</sup> 1 Cor. 1, 12. <sup>d</sup> 3, 5, 6, & 4, 6. Tit. 3, 13.	in order, 1 <sup>b</sup> strengthening <sup>1</sup> all the disciples.
3 <sup>s</sup> But	12 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> when Gallio was 'the deputy' of Achaia, the Jews <sup>o</sup> made insurrection <sup>1</sup> with one accord <sup>s</sup> against Paul, and brought him <sup>o</sup> to the judgment seat.	d Rom. 12, 11.	24 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> a certain Jew named Apollos, <sup>3</sup> born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ephesus. <sup>1</sup>
4 <sup>s</sup> pro-consul	13 Saying, This <sup>7</sup> fellow <sup>1</sup> persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law.	e ch. 19, 3.	25 This man <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> instructed in the way of the Lord; and being <sup>a</sup> fervent in <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> spirit, he spake and taught <sup>6</sup> diligently <sup>1</sup> the things <sup>7</sup> of the Lord, <sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> knowing only the baptism of John <sup>8, 1</sup> .
5 <sup>s</sup> rose up	14 <sup>s</sup> And <sup>1</sup> when Paul was <sup>o</sup> now <sup>1</sup> about to open <sup>†</sup> his mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, <sup>†</sup> If <sup>2</sup> it were a matter of wrong or 'wicked lewdness,' O <sup>†</sup> ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you:	f ch. 21, 29, & 25, 11, 19.	26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue <sup>9</sup> : whom when Aquila and Priscilla had heard, <sup>1</sup> they took him unto <sup>†</sup> them, and expounded unto him the way of God more <sup>1</sup> perfectly <sup>1</sup> .
6 <sup>s</sup> before the judgment-seat,	15 But if <sup>2</sup> it be a question of <sup>1</sup> words and names <sup>3</sup> , and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters. <sup>1</sup>	g ch. 19, 3.	27 And when he was <sup>2</sup> disposed <sup>1</sup> to pass <sup>3</sup> into Achaia, the brethren <sup>4</sup> wrote, exhorting <sup>1</sup> the disciples to receive him: <sup>5</sup> who, <sup>1</sup> when he was come, <sup>6</sup> helped them much which had believed through grace:
7 <sup>s</sup> man	16 And he drave them from the <sup>4</sup> judgment seat. <sup>1</sup>	h 1 Cor. 3, 6.	28 For he <sup>1</sup> mightily convinced <sup>1</sup> the Jews, <sup>8</sup> and that <sup>9</sup> publicly, <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> shewing by the scriptures that Jesus <sup>k</sup> was <sup>10</sup> Christ.
8 <sup>s</sup> But	17 <sup>s</sup> Then all the Greeks took <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> Sosthenes, the <sup>o</sup> chief <sup>1</sup> ruler of the synagogue, and beat <sup>†</sup> him before the <sup>4</sup> judgment seat. <sup>1</sup> And Gallio cared for none of <sup>6</sup> those <sup>1</sup> things.	i ver. 5, ch. 9, 22, & 17, 3.	29 <sup>s</sup> powerfully confuted <sup>8</sup> M Or, shewing publicly <sup>9</sup> s publicly, <sup>10</sup> A the
9 <sup>s</sup> indeed	18 ¶ And Paul <sup>7</sup> after this tarried there yet a good while, and then <sup>1</sup> took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence <sup>8</sup> into <sup>1</sup> Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having <sup>†</sup> shorn <sup>†</sup> his head in <sup>9</sup> M Cenchrea': for he had a vow.	k 1 Cor. 1, 1.	CHAPTER 19.
1 <sup>s</sup> of wicked villany,	19 And <sup>1</sup> he <sup>1</sup> came to Ephesus, and <sup>2</sup> left them there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews.	l 1 Cor. 1, 1.	o 6 The Holy Ghost is given by Paul's hands. 9 The Jews believe not. 16 The Jewish exorcists are beaten.
2 <sup>s</sup> they are questions about	20 <sup>3</sup> When they desired him to tarry longer time with them, <sup>1</sup> he consented not;	m 1 Cor. 1, 12, & 3, 5, 6.	AND it came to pass, that, A while <sup>2</sup> Apollos was at Corinth, Paul having passed through the upper <sup>1</sup> coasts <sup>1</sup> came to Ephesus <sup>2</sup> : and finding <sup>1</sup> certain disciples <sup>3</sup> ,
3 <sup>s</sup> and your own law, look to it yourselves; I am not minded to be a judge of these matters.	21 But <sup>4</sup> bade them farewell, <sup>1</sup> saying, <sup>o</sup> I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem: but <sup>1</sup> I will return again unto you, <sup>†</sup> if God will <sup>5</sup> . And he sailed <sup>1</sup> from Ephesus.	n 1 Cor. 1, 12, & 3, 5, 6.	2 He <sup>1</sup> said unto them, <sup>4</sup> Have ye received <sup>1</sup> the Holy Ghost <sup>5</sup> since <sup>1</sup> ye believed? And they <sup>6</sup> said <sup>1</sup> unto him, <sup>7</sup> We have <sup>1</sup> not so much as <sup>8</sup> heard <sup>1</sup> whether <sup>9</sup> there be any Holy Ghost. <sup>1</sup>
4 <sup>s</sup> judgment-seat.	22 And when he had landed at Cæsarea, <sup>6</sup> and gone up, <sup>1</sup> and saluted the church, <sup>7</sup> he <sup>1</sup> went down to Antioch.	o 1 Cor. 1, 12, & 3, 5, 6.	3 And he said <sup>1</sup> unto them, Unto <sup>1</sup> what then were ye baptized? And they said, <sup>2</sup> Unto <sup>1</sup> John's baptism.
5 <sup>s</sup> And they all laid hold on	23 And <sup>8</sup> after he had <sup>1</sup> spent some time there, he departed, and went <sup>9</sup> over all the country <sup>1</sup> of <sup>4</sup> Galatia and Phrygia	p ch. 8, 16. See 1 Sam. 3, 7. q ch. 19, 21, & 20, 16.	4 <sup>3</sup> Then said Paul, "John verily <sup>1</sup> baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on <sup>o</sup> Christ <sup>1</sup> Jesus.
6 <sup>s</sup> these		r 1 Cor. 4, 19, Heb. 6, 3, James 4, 15, & ch. 18, 25.	
7 <sup>s</sup> having tarried after this yet many days,		s Mat. 3, 11, John 1, 15, 27, 28, ch. 1, 5, & 11, 16, & 13, 24, 25.	
8 <sup>s</sup> for		t Gal. 1, 2, & 4, 14.	
9 <sup>s</sup> Cenchree			
1 <sup>s</sup> they			
2 <sup>s</sup> he			
3 <sup>s</sup> And when they asked him to abide a longer time,			
4 <sup>s</sup> taking his leave of them, and			
5 <sup>s</sup> s, he set sail			
6 <sup>s</sup> he went up			
7 <sup>s</sup> and			
8 <sup>s</sup> having			
9 <sup>s</sup> through the region			



R.V.	The Holy Ghost is	THE ACTS 19.	given by Paul's hands.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> And when 2 <sup>s</sup> into	5 <sup>1</sup> When' they heard <sup>†</sup> this, they were baptized <sup>2a</sup> in' the name of the Lord Jesus. 6 And when Paul had <sup>c</sup> laid <sup>†</sup> this hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and <sup>a</sup> they spake with tongues, and prophesied.	A.D. 56. <sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 16. <sup>b</sup> Mat. 3. 6. <sup>c</sup> ch. 6. 6. <sup>d</sup> 8. 17.	18 <sup>1</sup> And many that <sup>1</sup> believed came, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>o</sup> confessed, and shewed <sup>1</sup> their deeds. 19 <sup>3</sup> Many of them also which used <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> curious arts brought their books together, and burned them <sup>5</sup> before all men: <sup>1</sup> and they counted the price of them, and found <sup>†</sup> it fifty thousand <sup>†</sup> pieces of silver.	1 <sup>s</sup> Many also of them that had 2 <sup>s</sup> confessing, and declaring 3 <sup>s</sup> And not a few of them that practised
3 <sup>s</sup> And they were in all about twelve men. 4 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 5 <sup>s</sup> entered 6 <sup>s</sup> reasoning 7 <sup>a</sup> as to 8 <sup>s</sup> some 9 <sup>s</sup> and disobedient, speaking 10 <sup>s</sup> the Way	7 <sup>3</sup> And all the men were about twelve. <sup>1</sup> 8 <sup>4</sup> And he <sup>5</sup> went <sup>1</sup> into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, <sup>6</sup> disputing <sup>1</sup> and persuading <sup>7</sup> the things <sup>†</sup> concerning the kingdom of God. 9 But <sup>2</sup> when <sup>8</sup> divers <sup>1</sup> were hardened <sup>9</sup> , and believed not, but spake <sup>1</sup> evil <sup>m</sup> of <sup>1</sup> that way <sup>1</sup> before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, <sup>6</sup> disputing <sup>1</sup> , daily in the school of <sup>o</sup> one <sup>1</sup> Tyrannus.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 17. 2. <sup>f</sup> 18. 4. <sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 7. <sup>h</sup> 12. 24. <sup>i</sup> Rom. 15. 25. <sup>j</sup> Gal. 2. 1. <sup>k</sup> ch. 20. 22. <sup>l</sup> ch. 1. 3. <sup>m</sup> 28. 23. <sup>n</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 15. <sup>o</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 2. <sup>p</sup> Jude 10. <sup>q</sup> ch. 18. 21. <sup>r</sup> 23. 11. <sup>s</sup> Rom. 15. 24 <sup>t</sup> 25. <sup>u</sup> ver. 23. <sup>v</sup> See ch. 9. 2. <sup>w</sup> 22. 4. <sup>x</sup> 24. 14. <sup>y</sup> ch. 13. 5. <sup>z</sup> Rom. 16. 23. <sup>aa</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 20.	20 <sup>7</sup> So mightily grew the word of <sup>6</sup> God <sup>1</sup> and prevailed. 21 ¶ <sup>7a</sup> After <sup>1</sup> these things were ended, Paul <sup>a</sup> purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, <sup>†</sup> I must also see Rome.	4 <sup>m</sup> Or, magical 5 <sup>s</sup> in the sight of all: 6 <sup>s</sup> the Lord 7 <sup>s</sup> Now after 8 <sup>s</sup> And having 9 <sup>s</sup> Timothy 1 <sup>s</sup> , 2 <sup>s</sup> while. 3 <sup>a</sup> ¶ 4 <sup>s</sup> about that 5 <sup>s</sup> concerning the Way.
2 <sup>s</sup> for	10 And <sup>4</sup> this continued <sup>2</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the space of two years; so that all they which dwelt in Asia heard the word of the Lord <sup>o</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> , both Jews and Greeks. 11 And <sup>†</sup> God wrought special <sup>3</sup> miracles by the hands of Paul: 12 <sup>4</sup> ¶ So that from his body were brought <sup>1</sup> unto the sick <sup>5</sup> handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out <sup>o</sup> of them <sup>1</sup> . 13 <sup>o</sup> ¶ <sup>1</sup> 6 <sup>2</sup> Then certain of the vagabond <sup>1</sup> Jews, exorcists, <sup>o</sup> took upon them to <sup>7</sup> call <sup>1</sup> over them which had <sup>8</sup> evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, <sup>9</sup> We <sup>1</sup> adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth.	<sup>a</sup> Mark 16. 20. <sup>b</sup> ch. 14. 3. <sup>c</sup> ch. 16. 16, 19. <sup>d</sup> See 2 Kin. 4. 29. <sup>e</sup> ch. 5. 15. <sup>f</sup> Mat. 12. 27. <sup>g</sup> See Mark 9. 38. <sup>h</sup> Luke 9. 49. <sup>i</sup> Ps. 115. 4. <sup>j</sup> Is. 44. 10-20. <sup>k</sup> Jer. 10. 3.	22 <sup>3</sup> So he <sup>1</sup> sent into Macedonia two of <sup>n</sup> them that ministered unto him, <sup>9</sup> Timotheus <sup>1</sup> and <sup>†</sup> Erastus <sup>1</sup> ; but <sup>1</sup> he himself stayed in Asia for a <sup>2</sup> season. <sup>1</sup> 23 <sup>3</sup> And <sup>4</sup> ¶ the same <sup>1</sup> time there arose no small stir <sup>5</sup> about <sup>†</sup> that way <sup>1</sup> . 24 For a certain <sup>†</sup> man named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made silver shrines <sup>6</sup> for Diana <sup>1</sup> , brought <sup>2</sup> no <sup>7</sup> small gain <sup>1</sup> unto the craftsmen; 25 Whom he <sup>8</sup> called <sup>1</sup> together <sup>9</sup> with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this <sup>1</sup> craft <sup>1</sup> we have our wealth.	6 <sup>s</sup> of Diana, <sup>m</sup> Gr. Artemis. 7 <sup>s</sup> little business 8 <sup>s</sup> gathered 9 <sup>a</sup> , 1 <sup>s</sup> business 2 <sup>s</sup> And not only is there danger that this our trade come into disrepute 4 <sup>s</sup> Diana [M Gr. Artemis] be made of no account, and that she should even be deposed from 5 <sup>m</sup> Gr. the inhabited earth. 6 <sup>s</sup> this, they were filled with 7 <sup>m</sup> Gr. Artemis. 8 <sup>a</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> they rushed with one accord into the theatre, having seized
3 <sup>m</sup> Gr. powers. 4 <sup>s</sup> inso-much that 5 <sup>a</sup> were carried away from his body 6 <sup>s</sup> But certain also of the strolling 7 <sup>s</sup> name 8 <sup>a</sup> the 9 <sup>s</sup> I 1 <sup>s</sup> a chief priest, 2 <sup>s</sup> this. 3 <sup>a</sup> unto them 4 <sup>m</sup> Or, recognise 5 <sup>s</sup> mastered both of 6 <sup>s</sup> became 7 <sup>s</sup> , both 8 <sup>s</sup> , that dwelt 9 <sup>s</sup> upon	14 And there were seven sons of <sup>†</sup> one Sceva, a Jew, <sup>1</sup> and chief of the priests, <sup>1</sup> which did <sup>2</sup> so. <sup>1</sup> 15 And the evil spirit answered and said <sup>2</sup> , Jesus I <sup>4</sup> know, and Paul I know; but who are ye? 16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and <sup>5</sup> overcame <sup>1</sup> them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded. 17 And this <sup>6</sup> was <sup>1</sup> known to all <sup>7</sup> the Jews and Greeks <sup>1</sup> also dwelling <sup>1</sup> at Ephesus; and <sup>8</sup> fear fell <sup>9</sup> on <sup>1</sup> them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.	<sup>a</sup> Rom. 16. 23. <sup>b</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 14. <sup>c</sup> ch. 20. 4. <sup>d</sup> 27. 2. <sup>e</sup> Col. 4. 10. <sup>f</sup> Philem. 24. <sup>g</sup> Luke 1. 65. <sup>h</sup> 7. 16. <sup>i</sup> ch. 2. 42. <sup>j</sup> 5. 6, 11.	26 <sup>2</sup> Moreover <sup>1</sup> ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that <sup>6</sup> they be no gods, which are made with hands : 27 <sup>3</sup> So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought <sup>1</sup> ; but also that the temple of the great goddess <sup>4</sup> Diana should be despised, and <sup>1</sup> her magnificence <sup>5</sup> should be destroyed <sup>1</sup> , whom all Asia and <sup>6</sup> the world worshippeth. 28 And when they heard <sup>6</sup> these sayings, they were full of <sup>1</sup> wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is <sup>7</sup> Diana of the Ephesians. 29 And the <sup>o</sup> whole <sup>1</sup> city was filled with <sup>8</sup> confusion: and <sup>9</sup> having caught <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> Gaius and <sup>†</sup> Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel <sup>o</sup> , they rushed with one accord into the theatre <sup>1</sup> .	

1 <sup>s</sup> was minded to enter  
 2 <sup>s</sup> also of the chief officers of Asia  
 [M Gr. A. starchs], being  
 3 <sup>s</sup> and besought him not to  
 4 <sup>s</sup> in confusion  
 5 <sup>m</sup> Or, And some of the multitude instructed Alexander  
 6 <sup>s</sup> brought  
 7 <sup>s</sup> a  
 8 <sup>s</sup> perceived  
 9 <sup>m</sup> Gr. Artemis.  
 10 <sup>s</sup> quieted the multitude, he saith,  
 11 <sup>s</sup> who  
 12 <sup>s</sup> temple-keeper  
 1 <sup>m</sup> Or, heaven  
 2 <sup>s</sup> gain-said,  
 3 <sup>s</sup> rash.  
 4 <sup>s</sup> hither  
 5 <sup>s</sup> temples nor  
 6 <sup>s</sup> our  
 7 <sup>s</sup> If therefore  
 8 <sup>s</sup> that  
 9 <sup>s</sup> the courts are open,  
 10 <sup>m</sup> Or, court  
 11 <sup>s</sup> days are kept  
 12 <sup>s</sup> pro-consults  
 3 <sup>s</sup> accuse  
 4 <sup>s</sup> seek anything about  
 5 <sup>s</sup> settled in the regular  
 6 <sup>s</sup> a indeed  
 7 <sup>s</sup> accused concerning this day's riot,  
 8 <sup>m</sup> Or, accused of riot concerning this day  
 9 <sup>s</sup> for it; and as touching it we shall not be able to give

30 And when Paul <sup>1</sup> would have entered<sup>1</sup> in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.

31 And certain <sup>2</sup> of the chief of Asia, which were<sup>1</sup> his friends, sent unto him, <sup>3</sup> desiring him that he would not<sup>1</sup> adventure himself into the theatre.

32 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was <sup>4</sup> confused<sup>1</sup>; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.

33 <sup>5</sup> And they <sup>6</sup> drew<sup>1</sup> Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And <sup>7</sup> Alexander <sup>8</sup> beckoned with the hand, and would have made <sup>9</sup> his defence unto the people.

34 But when they <sup>8</sup> knew<sup>1</sup> that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great is <sup>9</sup> Diana of the Ephesians.

35 And when the townclerk had <sup>10</sup> appeased the people, he said, <sup>11</sup> Ye men of Ephesus, what man is there <sup>12</sup> that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is <sup>13</sup> a worshipper<sup>1</sup> of the great <sup>14</sup> goddess<sup>1</sup> Diana, and of the <sup>15</sup> image which fell down from <sup>16</sup> Jupiter?

36 Seeing then that these things cannot be <sup>2</sup> spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing <sup>3</sup> rashly<sup>1</sup>.

37 For ye have brought <sup>4</sup> hither<sup>1</sup> these men, which are neither robbers of <sup>5</sup> churches, nor yet <sup>6</sup> blasphemers of <sup>7</sup> your goddess.

38 <sup>7</sup> Wherefore if <sup>1</sup> Demetrius, and the craftsmen <sup>8</sup> which are with him, have a matter against any man, <sup>9</sup> the law is open, and there are <sup>10</sup> deputies<sup>1</sup>: let them <sup>11</sup> implead<sup>1</sup> one another.

39 But if ye <sup>2</sup> enquire any thing concerning<sup>1</sup> other matters, it shall be <sup>3</sup> determined in a <sup>4</sup> lawful assembly<sup>1</sup>.

40 For <sup>5</sup> we are in danger to be <sup>6</sup> called in question for this day's uproar, <sup>7</sup> there being no cause<sup>1</sup> whereby we may give an <sup>8</sup> account of this course.

41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

A.D. 59.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 5.  
<sup>1</sup> Tim. 1. 3.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 9. 23.  
<sup>c</sup> 23. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> 25. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 26.  
<sup>f</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 20.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 14.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 17.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 19. 29.  
<sup>j</sup> 27. 2.  
<sup>k</sup> Col. 4. 10.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 19. 29.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 16. 1.  
<sup>n</sup> Eph. 6. 21.  
<sup>o</sup> Col. 4. 7.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 12.  
<sup>q</sup> Tit. 3. 12.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 21. 29.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 20.

<sup>t</sup> Ex. 12. 14, 15.  
<sup>u</sup> 23. 15.

<sup>v</sup> Gr. the temple keeper.

<sup>w</sup> ch. 16. 8.  
<sup>x</sup> 2 Cor. 2. 12.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 13.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 2.  
<sup>aa</sup> Rev. 1. 10.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 2. 42, 46.  
<sup>ac</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 16.  
<sup>ad</sup> 11. 20, ac.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 1. 13.

<sup>af</sup> Or, the court days are kept.

<sup>ag</sup> Or, ordinary.  
<sup>ah</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 21.  
<sup>ai</sup> 2 Kin. 4. 34.  
<sup>aj</sup> Mat. 9. 24.

## CHAPTER 20.

<sup>o1</sup> Paul goeth to Macedonia: <sup>7</sup> celebrateth the Lord's supper, and preacheth.  
<sup>10</sup> Eutychus is raised to life. <sup>17</sup> Paul's charge to the elders of Ephesus.<sup>1</sup>

AND after the uproar was <sup>1</sup> ceased, Paul <sup>2</sup> called unto him<sup>1</sup> the disciples<sup>2</sup>, and embraced them,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>3</sup> departed for to go into Macedonia.

2 And when he had gone <sup>3</sup> over<sup>1</sup> those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece<sup>1</sup>.

3 And <sup>5</sup> there abode three months. And <sup>6</sup> when the Jews laid wait for him,<sup>1</sup> as he was about to <sup>7</sup> sail into<sup>1</sup> Syria, he <sup>8</sup> purposed<sup>1</sup> to return through Macedonia.

4 And there accompanied him <sup>5</sup> into Asia<sup>1</sup> Sopater of <sup>9</sup> Berea<sup>1</sup>; and of the Thessalonians, <sup>10</sup> Aristarchus and Secundus; and <sup>11</sup> Gaius of Derbe, and <sup>12</sup> Timothy<sup>1</sup>; and of Asia, <sup>13</sup> Tychicus and <sup>14</sup> Trophimus.

5 <sup>2</sup> These going before tarried<sup>1</sup> for us at Troas.

6 And we sailed away from Philippi after <sup>8</sup> the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them <sup>9</sup> to Troas in five days; where we <sup>10</sup> abode<sup>1</sup> seven days.

7 <sup>4</sup> And upon <sup>5</sup> the first <sup>6</sup> day of the week, when <sup>7</sup> the disciples came<sup>1</sup> together <sup>8</sup> to break bread, Paul <sup>9</sup> preached unto them, ready<sup>1</sup> to depart on the morrow; and <sup>10</sup> continued<sup>1</sup> his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights <sup>9</sup> in the upper chamber, where <sup>10</sup> they<sup>1</sup> were gathered together.

9 And there sat in <sup>9</sup> a window a certain young man named Eutychus, <sup>1</sup> being fallen into a <sup>2</sup> deep sleep<sup>1</sup>: <sup>3</sup> and as Paul <sup>4</sup> was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and <sup>5</sup> fell down from the third <sup>6</sup> loft, and was taken up dead.

10 And Paul went down, and <sup>2</sup> fell on him, and embracing <sup>3</sup> him said, <sup>4</sup> Trouble not yourself<sup>1</sup>; for his life is in him.

11 <sup>6</sup> When he therefore was come up again, and had broken <sup>7</sup> bread, and eaten, and <sup>8</sup> talked<sup>1</sup> a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

<sup>4s</sup> story, <sup>5s</sup> Make ye no ado <sup>6s</sup> And when he was gone up, <sup>7s</sup> the <sup>8s</sup> had talked with them

1 <sup>s</sup> having sent for  
 2 <sup>s</sup> and exhorted them, took leave of them,  
 3 <sup>s</sup> through  
 4 <sup>s</sup>  
 5 <sup>s</sup> when he had spent three months there, and a plot was laid against him by the Jews,  
 6 <sup>s</sup> set sail for  
 7 <sup>s</sup> determined  
 8 <sup>s</sup> as far as Asia  
 9 <sup>s</sup> Many anc. auth. omit as far as Asia.  
 10 <sup>s</sup> Berea, the son of Pyrrhus  
 11 <sup>s</sup> Timothy  
 12 <sup>s</sup> But these had gone before, and were waiting  
 13 <sup>s</sup> Many anc. auth. read came, and were waiting.  
 14 <sup>s</sup> tarried  
 15 <sup>s</sup> we were gathered  
 16 <sup>s</sup> discoursed with them, intending  
 17 <sup>s</sup> prolonged  
 18 <sup>s</sup> we  
 19 <sup>s</sup> the  
 20 <sup>s</sup> borne down with  
 21 <sup>s</sup>  
 22 <sup>s</sup> discoursed yet longer, being borne down by his sleep he

1 S lad  
2 S But we,  
going  
before  
to the  
ship, set  
sail for  
3 S in-  
tending  
4 S by land.  
M Or,  
on foot  
5 S sailing  
from  
thence,  
we came  
the  
following  
day  
6 S touched  
7 S.  
8 M Many  
anc. auth.  
insert  
having  
tarried  
at Tro-  
gyllium.  
9 S day  
after  
1 S past  
2 S that he  
might not  
have to  
3 S;  
4 S was  
hastening,  
5 A to him  
6 M Or,  
pres-  
byters  
7 A  
8 A your-  
selves  
9 S set  
foot in  
1 S was  
2 S all  
the time,  
3 S lowli-  
ness  
4 S with  
trials  
5 S plots  
6 S that I  
shrank  
not from  
declaring  
unto you  
anything  
7 S teach-  
ing you  
publicly.  
8 M Many  
anc. auth.  
omit  
Christ.  
9 S testi-  
fied  
unto me  
1 S I hold  
not my  
life of  
any ac-  
count, as  
2 M Or,  
in com-  
parison  
of accom-  
plishing  
my  
course  
3 S may ac-  
complish  
4 S from

12 And they brought the  
1 young man alive, and were  
not a little comforted.  
13 ¶ And we went before  
to ship, and sailed unto Assos,  
there intending to take in Paul:  
for so had he appointed, mind-  
ing himself to go afoot.  
14 And when he met with  
us at Assos, we took him in,  
and came to Mitylene.  
15 And we sailed thence, and  
came the next day over against  
Chios; and the next day we ar-  
rived at Samos, and tarried  
at Trogyllium; and the next  
day we came to Miletus.  
16 For Paul had determined  
to sail by Ephesus, because  
he would not spend the  
time in Asia, for he hastened,  
if it were possible for him, to  
be at Jerusalem the day of  
Pentecost.  
17 ¶ And from Miletus he sent  
to Ephesus, and called the  
elders of the church.  
18 And when they were come  
to him, he said unto them,  
Ye know, from the first day  
that I came into Asia, after  
what manner I have been  
with you at all seasons,  
19 Serving the Lord with all  
humility of mind, and with  
many tears, and tempta-  
tions, which befell me by the  
lying in wait of the Jews:  
20 And how I kept back  
nothing that was profitable  
unto you, but have shewed  
you, and have taught you  
publicly, and from house to  
house,  
21 Testifying both to the  
Jews, and also to the  
Greeks, repentance toward  
God, and faith toward our Lord  
Jesus Christ.  
22 And now, behold, I go  
bound in the spirit unto Jeru-  
salem, not knowing the things  
that shall befall me there:  
23 Save that the Holy Ghost  
witnesseth in every city, say-  
ing that bonds and afflictions  
shall abide me.  
24 But none of these things  
move me, neither count I my  
life dear unto myself, so that  
I might finish my course  
with joy, and the minist-  
ry, which I have received  
of the Lord Jesus, to testify

A.D. 60.  
a ver. 38,  
Rom. 15. 23.  
b ch. 18. 6.  
2 Cor. 7. 2.  
c ver. 20.  
d Luke 7. 30.  
John 15. 15.  
Eph. 1. 11.  
1 Tim. 4. 16.  
1 Pet. 5. 2.  
1 Cor. 12. 28.  
e Eph. 1. 7, 14.  
Col. 1. 14.  
Heb. 9. 12.  
1 Pet. 1. 19.  
Rev. 5. 9.  
f ch. 18. 21.  
19. 21.  
g 21. 4. 12.  
h See  
Heb. 9. 14.  
i ch. 24. 17.  
j ch. 2. 1.  
1 Cor. 16. 8.  
m Mat. 7. 15.  
2 Pet. 2. 1.  
n 1 Tim. 1. 20.  
1 John 2. 19.  
p ch. 18. 19.  
q 19. 1. 10.  
r ch. 19. 10.  
s ver. 3.  
t Heb. 13. 9.  
u ver. 27.  
v ch. 9. 31.  
w ch. 26. 18.  
Eph. 1. 18.  
Col. 1. 12.  
3. 24.  
Heb. 9. 15.  
1 Pet. 1. 4.  
1 Sam. 12. 3.  
1 Cor. 9. 12.  
2 Cor. 7. 2.  
11. 9.  
12. 17.  
a ch. 18. 5.  
b Mark 1. 15.  
Luke 24. 47.  
ch. 2. 38.  
c ch. 18. 3.  
1 Cor. 4. 12.  
1 Thes. 2. 9.  
2 Thes. 3. 8.  
d ch. 19. 21.  
e Rom. 15. 1.  
1 Cor. 9. 12.  
2 Cor. 11. 9.  
12. 12.  
f 12. 13.  
Eph. 4. 28.  
1 Thes. 4. 11.  
5. 14.  
2 Thes. 3. 8.  
g ch. 21. 4. 11.  
1 Thes. 3. 3.  
h Or, wait  
for me.  
i ch. 21. 13.  
Rom. 8. 35.  
2 Cor. 4. 16.  
j ch. 7. 60.  
k 21. 5.  
l 2 Tim. 4. 7.  
1 Gen. 45. 14.  
m 46. 29.  
n ch. 1. 17.  
2 Cor. 4. 1.  
o Gal. 1. 1.  
Tit. 1. 3.  
p ver. 25.

the gospel of the grace of  
God.  
25 And now, behold, I know  
that ye all, among whom I  
have gone preaching the king-  
dom of God, shall see my  
face no more.  
26 Wherefore I take you to  
record this day, that I am  
pure from the blood of all  
men.  
27 For I have not shunned  
to declare unto you all the  
counsel of God.  
28 ¶ Take heed therefore  
unto yourselves, and to  
all the flock, over the which  
the Holy Ghost hath made  
you overseers, to feed the  
church of God, which he  
hath purchased with his  
own blood.  
29 For I know this, that  
after my departing shall  
grievous wolves enter in  
among you, not sparing the  
flock.  
30 Also of your own selves  
shall men arise, speaking per-  
verse things, to draw away  
disciples after them.  
31 Therefore watch, and re-  
member, that by the space  
of three years I ceased not to  
warn every one night and  
day with tears.  
32 And now, brethren, I  
commend you to God, and to  
the word of his grace, which  
is able to build you up, and  
to give you an inheritance  
among all them which are  
sanctified.  
33 I have coveted no man's  
silver, or gold, or apparel.  
34 Yea, ye yourselves know,  
that these hands have min-  
istered unto my necessities,  
and to them that were with me.  
35 I have shewed you all  
things, how that so labouring  
ye ought to support the weak,  
and to remember the words of  
the Lord Jesus, how he said,  
It is more blessed to give than  
to receive.  
36 ¶ And when he had thus  
spoken, he kneeled down, and  
prayed with them all.  
37 And they all wept sore,  
and fell on Paul's neck, and  
kissed him,  
38 Sorrowing most of all for  
the words which he spake,

1 S went  
about  
2 S testify  
unto you  
3 S shrink  
not from  
declaring  
unto you  
the whole  
4 S in  
5 S bishops,  
M Or,  
overseers  
6 M Many  
anc. auth.  
read the  
Lord.  
7 M Gr.  
acquired.  
8 A shall  
9 S; and  
from  
among  
1 A the  
2 S Where-  
fore  
watch ye,  
remin-  
dering  
3 S ad-  
monish  
4 M Some  
anc. auth.  
read the  
Lord.  
5 S you  
6 S you the  
7 S that  
8 S Ye  
9 S In all  
things  
1 gave  
you an  
example,  
1 S help  
2 A himself  
3 S word  
4 S had  
spoken,

1 S behold  
2 S brought  
him on  
his way

that they should <sup>1</sup>see<sup>1</sup> his face  
no more. And they <sup>2</sup>accom-  
panied him<sup>1</sup> unto the ship.

### CHAPTER 21.

<sup>o1</sup> Paul will not be dissuaded from go-  
ing to Jerusalem : <sup>27</sup> where he is  
apprehended, and in great danger,  
<sup>31</sup> but is permitted to speak to the  
people.<sup>1</sup>

3 A when  
4 S we were  
parted  
set sail,  
6 S Cos,  
and the  
next day

AND <sup>3</sup> it came to pass<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> that  
<sup>4</sup>after we were gotten<sup>1</sup> from  
them, and had <sup>5</sup>launched,<sup>1</sup> we  
came with a straight course  
unto <sup>6</sup>Coos, and the <sup>day</sup> fol-  
lowing<sup>1</sup> unto Rhodes, and from  
thence unto Patara :

7 S having  
found  
a ship  
crossing

2 And <sup>7</sup> finding a ship sailing<sup>1</sup>  
over unto <sup>8</sup>Phenicia, we went  
aboard, and set <sup>9</sup>forth.<sup>1</sup>

8 S Phoe-  
nicia,  
9 S sail.

3 <sup>1</sup>Now<sup>1</sup> when we had <sup>2</sup>dis-  
covered Cyprus, we left<sup>1</sup> it on  
the left hand, <sup>3</sup>and sailed into<sup>1</sup>  
Syria, and landed at Tyre : for  
there the ship was to unlade  
her burden.

4 S we  
sailed  
unto  
5 S having  
found the

4 And <sup>4</sup> finding<sup>1</sup> disciples, we  
tarried there seven days :  
<sup>5</sup> who<sup>1</sup> said to Paul through  
the Spirit, that he should not  
<sup>6</sup>go up to<sup>1</sup> Jerusalem.

6 S set  
foot in

5 And when <sup>7</sup> we had accom-  
plished <sup>8</sup>those<sup>1</sup> days, we de-  
parted and went <sup>9</sup>our way<sup>1</sup>;  
and they all<sup>1</sup> brought us on  
our way, <sup>o</sup>with wives and chil-  
dren,<sup>1</sup> till <sup>†</sup>we were out of the  
city : and <sup>29</sup> we kneeled<sup>1</sup> down  
on the <sup>3</sup>shore, and prayed.

1 A, with  
wives and  
children,  
2 S kneel-  
ing

6 And when we had taken  
our leave one of another, we  
took ship ; and <sup>1</sup> they returned  
<sup>2</sup>home again.

3 S beach,  
we  
prayed,  
and bade  
each  
other  
farewell ;  
and we  
went on  
board the  
ship, but

7 <sup>4</sup> And when we had finished  
<sup>5</sup>our course<sup>1</sup> from Tyre, we  
<sup>6</sup>came to<sup>1</sup> Ptolemais<sup>7</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> sa-  
luted the brethren, and abode  
with them one day.

4 A  
5 S the  
voyage  
6 S arrived  
at  
7 S : and  
we

8 And <sup>8</sup>the next day we that  
were of Paul's company<sup>1</sup> de-  
parted, and came unto Cæsarea :  
and <sup>9</sup>we entered<sup>1</sup> into the  
house of Philip <sup>m</sup>the evan-  
gelist, <sup>1n</sup> which<sup>1</sup> was <sup>†</sup>one of  
the seven<sup>2</sup> ; and<sup>1</sup> abode with  
him.

8 S on the  
morrow  
we  
9 S entering  
1 S who  
2 S, we  
3 S Now  
this  
4m Or,  
some  
5 S coming  
to us, and  
taking

9 <sup>3</sup> And the same<sup>1</sup> man had  
four daughters, virgins, <sup>2</sup> which  
did prophesy.

10 A  
11 A

10 And as we tarried <sup>†</sup>there<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>4</sup>many days, there came down  
from Judæa a certain prophet,  
named <sup>5</sup>Agabus.

11 And <sup>5</sup>when he was come  
unto us, he took<sup>1</sup> Paul's girdle,

A.D. 60.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 33.  
ch. 20. 23.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 20. 24.

<sup>c</sup> Mat. 6. 10.  
26. 42.  
Luke 11. 2.  
& 22. 42.

<sup>d</sup> ver. 12.  
ch. 20. 23.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 15. 4.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 15. 13.  
Gal. 1. 19.  
& 2. 9.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 20. 36.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 15. 4, 12.  
Rom. 15. 18,  
19.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
& 20. 24.

<sup>k</sup> John 1. 11.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 22. 3.  
Rom. 10. 2.  
Gal. 1. 14.

<sup>m</sup> Eph. 4. 11.  
2 Tim. 4. 5.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 6. 5.  
& 8. 26, 30.

<sup>p</sup> Joel 2. 28.  
ch. 2. 17.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 11. 28.

<sup>1</sup>and<sup>1</sup> bound his own <sup>2</sup>hands  
and feet,<sup>1</sup> and said, Thus saith  
the Holy Ghost, <sup>o</sup>So shall the  
Jews at Jerusalem bind the  
man that owneth this girdle,  
and shall deliver <sup>†</sup>him into the  
hands of the Gentiles.

12 And when we heard these  
things, both we<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and they  
of that place<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> besought him  
not to go up to Jerusalem.

13 Then Paul answered, <sup>b</sup>What  
<sup>3</sup>mean ye to weep and to break  
mine<sup>1</sup> heart ? for I am ready  
not to be bound only, but also  
to die at Jerusalem for the  
name of the Lord Jesus.

14 And when he would not be  
persuaded, we ceased, saying,  
<sup>c</sup>The will of the Lord be done.

15 <sup>4</sup> And after <sup>5</sup>those<sup>1</sup> days  
we <sup>6</sup>took up our <sup>7</sup>carriages,<sup>1</sup>  
and went up to Jerusalem.

16 <sup>8</sup> There<sup>1</sup> went with us also  
certain of the disciples <sup>9</sup>of<sup>1</sup> Cæ-  
sarea, <sup>1</sup>and brought with them<sup>1</sup>  
one Mnason of Cyprus, an <sup>old</sup>  
disciple, with whom we should  
lodge.

17 <sup>3</sup> And when we were come  
to Jerusalem, the brethren re-  
ceived us gladly.

18 And the <sup>†</sup>day following  
Paul went in with us unto  
<sup>†</sup>James ; and all the elders were  
present.

19 And when he had saluted  
them, <sup>h</sup>he <sup>4</sup>declared particu-  
larly what things<sup>1</sup> God had  
wrought among the Gentiles  
<sup>i</sup>by his ministry.

20 And <sup>5</sup>when they heard <sup>6</sup>it,  
they glorified the Lord, and<sup>1</sup>  
said unto him, Thou seest,  
brother, how many <sup>7</sup>thousands  
<sup>8</sup>of Jews there are which be-  
lieve<sup>1</sup> ; and they are all <sup>†</sup>zeal-  
ous <sup>9</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the law :

21 And they <sup>1</sup>are informed of<sup>1</sup>  
thee, that thou teachest all  
the Jews which are among the  
Gentiles to forsake Moses,<sup>2</sup> say-  
ing that they ought<sup>1</sup> not to  
circumcise <sup>†</sup>their children, nei-  
ther to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore ? <sup>3</sup>the  
multitude must needs come  
together : for they will<sup>1</sup> hear  
that thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that we  
say to thee : We have four men  
which have a vow on them ;

24 <sup>4</sup>Them<sup>1</sup> take, and purify  
thyselves with them, and be at

1 S he  
2 S feet  
and  
hands,

3 S do ye,  
weeping  
and  
breaking  
my

4 A ¶

5 S these

6 M Or,

made

ready

7 S bag-

gage,

8 S And

there

9 S from

1 S bring-

ing with

them

2 S early

3 A ¶

4 S re-  
hearsed  
one by  
one the  
things  
which

5 A they,

6 S it,

glorified

God :

and they

7 M Gr.

myriads.

4 S there

are

among

the Jews

of them

which

have

believed

9 S for

1 S have

been

informed

concern-

ing

2 S telling

them

3 S they

will

certainly

4 S these



1 S for  
no truth  
3 keeping  
4 S But as  
5 S have  
believed,  
we wrote  
[M Or,  
enjoined  
Many  
anc. auth.  
read  
sent],  
giving  
judgement  
that they  
should  
6 S sacrifi-  
ced  
7 A what is  
8 M Or,  
took the  
men the  
next day,  
and  
purify-  
ing him-  
self &c.  
9 S went  
1 S de-  
claring  
the fulfil-  
ment  
2 S the  
offering  
was  
3 A ¶  
4 S com-  
pleted,  
the Jews  
from  
5 S multi-  
tude,  
6 S every-  
where  
7 S more-  
over he  
8 S defiled  
9 S before  
seen  
1 S the  
2 S laid  
hold on  
Paul, and  
dragged  
3 S  
straight-  
way  
4 S were  
seeking  
5 S up to  
6 M Or,  
military  
tribune  
Gr. chili-  
arch:  
and so  
through-  
out this  
book.  
7 M Or,  
cohort  
8 S con-  
fusion.  
9 S And  
forth-  
with he  
1 S upon  
2 A they,  
3 S left off  
beating

2 S shall know that there is  
in the things whereof they have been  
charges 1 with 1 them, that they  
may 6 shave 1 their heads: and  
all 1 may know that those things,  
whereof they were 1 informed  
concerning thee 6, are nothing 1;  
but 1 that thou thyself also  
walkest orderly, 3 and keepest 1  
the law.

25 4 As 1 touching the Gentiles  
which 5 believe, 6 we have writ-  
ten and concluded that they  
observe no such thing, save  
only that they 1 keep them-  
selves from 1 things 6 offered 1  
to idols, and from blood, and  
from 7 strangled, and from for-  
nication.

26 Then Paul 8 took the men,  
and the next day purifying  
himself with them 9 entered 1  
into the temple, 17 to signify the  
accomplishment 1 of the days  
of purification, until 2 that an  
offering should be 1 offered for  
every one of them.

27 5 And when the seven days  
were almost 4 ended, 6 the Jews  
which were of 1 Asia, when  
they saw him in the temple,  
stirred up all the 5 people, 1 and  
laid hands on him,

28 Crying out, Men of Israel,  
help: This is the man, 4 that  
teacheth all 1 men 6 every where 1  
against the people, and the law,  
and this place: and 7 further 1  
brought Greeks also into the  
temple, and hath 5 polluted 1  
this holy place.

29 6 (1 For they had 9 seen be-  
fore 1 with him in the city 7 Tro-  
phimus 1 an 1 Ephesian, whom  
they supposed that Paul had  
brought into the temple. 6)

30 And 2 all the city was mo-  
ved, and the people ran to-  
gether: and they 2 took Paul, and  
drew 1 him out of the temple:  
and 3 forthwith 1 the doors were  
shut.

31 And as they 4 went about 1  
to kill him, tidings came 5 unto 1  
the 6 chief captain of the 7 band,  
that all Jerusalem was in 8 an  
uproar. 1

32 9 7 Who immediately 1 took  
soldiers and centurions, and  
ran down 1 unto 1 them: and  
2 when they saw the chief cap-  
tain and the soldiers, 3 they  
left beating of 1 Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came

A.D. 60.

a ver. 11.  
ch. 20. 23.

b Num. 6. 2,  
13, 18,  
ch. 18. 18.

c ch. 15. 20, 23.

d Luke 23. 18.  
John 19. 15.  
ch. 22. 22.

e ch. 24. 18.  
/ Num. 6. 13.

f See  
ch. 5. 36.

h ch. 24. 18.  
i ch. 9. 11.  
& 22. 3.

k ch. 26. 21.

l ch. 24. 5, 6.

m ch. 12. 17.

n ch. 20. 4.

p ch. 26. 21.

q ch. 7. 2.

r ch. 23. 27.  
s 24. 7.  
t ch. 21. 39.  
u Cor. 11. 22.  
Phil. 3. 5.

v Deut. 33. 3.  
w Kim. 4. 38.  
Luke 10. 39.  
x ch. 5. 34.  
y ch. 26. 5.

near, and 1 took 1 him, and a com-  
manded 1 him to be bound with  
two chains; and 2 demanded 1  
who he was, and what he had  
done.

34 And some 3 cried 1 one thing,  
some another, among the 4 multi-  
tude 1: and when he could not  
know the certainty for the 6 tu-  
mult, 1 he commanded him to be  
6 carried 1 into the castle.

35 And when he came upon  
the stairs, so it was, that he  
was borne of the soldiers for  
the violence of the 7 people. 1

36 For the multitude of the  
people followed after, crying 8,  
a Away with him.

37 9 And as Paul was 1 to be  
led 1 into the castle, he 2 said 1  
unto the chief captain, May I  
3 speak 1 unto thee? 4 Who said,  
Canst thou speak 1 Greek?

38 9 Art 5 not thou that 1 Eryp-  
tian, which before these days  
6 madest an uproar, and led-  
dest 1 out into the wilderness  
7 four thousand men 8 that were  
murderers 1?

39 But Paul said, I am a  
9 man which am a Jew 1 of Tar-  
sus 6, a city 1 in Cilicia: a citizen  
of no mean city: and 6, I be-  
seech thee, 1 suffer me 1 to speak  
unto the people.

40 And when he had given  
him 2 licence, Paul stood 1 on  
the stairs, 6 and 1 m beckoned  
with the hand unto the peo-  
ple 3. And 1 when there was  
made a great silence, he spake  
unto 1 them in the Hebrew  
4 tongue, 1 saying,

## CHAPTER 22.

1 Paul declareth the manner of his  
conversion. 22 Upon mention of the  
Gentiles, the people exclaim on him.  
25 Being bound, he claimeth the privi-  
lege of a Roman. 1

5 MEN, 6 brethren, 1 and fa-  
thers, hear ye 6 my de-  
fence which I make now 1 unto  
you.

27 6 (1 And when they heard  
that he spake 8 in the He-  
brew 9 tongue to them, they  
kept the more silence 1: and  
he saith, 6)

37 6 I am 6 verily a man which  
am 1 a Jew, born in Tarsus 1, a  
city 1 in Cilicia, 2 yet 1 brought  
up in this city 3 u at the feet of  
2 Gamaliel, 4 and taught 1 y ac-  
cording to the 5 perfect 1 man-

1 S laid  
hold on  
2 S in-  
quired

3 S shouted  
4 S crowd

5 S up-  
roar,  
6 S brought

7 S crowd;

8 A out

9 A ¶

1 S about

to be

brought

2 S saith

3 S say

some-  
thing

4 S And

he said,

Dost

thou

know

5 S thou

not then

the

6 S stirred

up to

sedition

and led

7 A the

8 S of the

Assassins

9 S Jew,

1 S give me

leave

2 S leave,

Paul,

standing

3 S; and

4 S lan-  
guage,

5 S Bre-  
thren

6 S the

defence

which I

now

make

7 A ¶

8 A unto

them

9 S lan-  
guage,

they were

the more

quiet

1 S of

2 S but

3 A,

4 S in-  
structed

5 S strict

1 <sup>s</sup> our	ner of the law of <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> fathers,	A.D. 60.	16 And now why tarriest thou?	
2 <sup>s</sup> being	<sup>2</sup> and <sup>a</sup> was zealous toward God,	<sup>a</sup> ch. 21. 20.	arise, and be baptized, <sup>b</sup> and	1 <sup>s</sup> his
zealous	<sup>c</sup> as ye all are this day <sup>3</sup> .	Gal. 1. 14.	wash away thy sins, <sup>d</sup> calling	name.
for God,		b ch. 2. 38.	on <sup>1</sup> the name of the Lord.	2 <sup>s</sup> had re-
even	4 <sup>e</sup> And I persecuted this	Heb. 10. 22.	17 And <sup>f</sup> it came to pass, that,	turned
3 <sup>s</sup> :	<sup>4</sup> way <sup>1</sup> unto the death, binding	<sup>c</sup> Rom. 10. 2.	when I <sup>2</sup> was come again <sup>1</sup> to Je-	3 <sup>s</sup> and
4 <sup>s</sup> Way	and delivering into prisons both	d ch. 3. 14.	rusalem, <sup>3</sup> even <sup>1</sup> while I prayed	4 <sup>s</sup> fell
	men and women.	Rom. 10. 13.	in the temple, I <sup>4</sup> was in <sup>1</sup> a	into
	5 As also the high priest doth	<sup>e</sup> ch. 8. 3.	trance <sup>5</sup> ;	5 <sup>s</sup> ,
	bear me witness, and <sup>6</sup> all the	<sup>f</sup> 26. 9-11.	18 And <sup>2</sup> saw him saying unto	6 <sup>s</sup> be-
5 <sup>s</sup> jour-	estate of the elders: <sup>h</sup> from	Phil. 3. 6.	me, <sup>k</sup> Make haste, and get thee	cause
nayed	whom also I received letters	1 Tim. 1. 13.	quickly out of Jerusalem: <sup>6</sup> for <sup>1</sup>	7 <sup>s</sup> of thee
6 <sup>a</sup> also	unto the brethren, and <sup>5</sup> went <sup>1</sup>	f ch. 9. 26.	they will not receive <sup>7</sup> thy <sup>1</sup> tes-	
7 <sup>a</sup> in	to Damascus, to bring them	2 Cor. 12. 2.	timony concerning me.	
bonds	<sup>6</sup> which were there <sup>o</sup> bound <sup>1</sup>	9 Luke 22. 36.	19 And I said, Lord, <sup>2</sup> they	8 <sup>a</sup> them-
	unto Jerusalem <sup>7</sup> , for to be	ch. 4. 5.	<sup>8</sup> know that I imprisoned and	selves
	punished.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 9. 2.	<sup>n</sup> beat in every synagogue them	
8 <sup>s</sup> drew	6 And <sup>m</sup> it came to pass, that,	<sup>k</sup> 26. 12, 13.	that believed on thee:	
9 <sup>a</sup> ,	as I made my journey, and	<sup>n</sup> Mat. 10. 17.	20 <sup>p</sup> And when the blood of	9 <sup>a</sup> thy
	<sup>8</sup> was come <sup>1</sup> nigh unto Damas-	<sup>p</sup> ch. 7. 58.	<sup>o</sup> thy martyr <sup>1</sup> Stephen <sup>9</sup> was	witness
	cus <sup>9</sup> about noon, suddenly		shed, I also was standing	1 <sup>s</sup> , and
	there shone from heaven a	<sup>q</sup> Luke 11. 48.	by, and <sup>q</sup> consenting <sup>1</sup> unto his	keeping
	great light round about me.	ch. 8. 1.	death, and kept the raiment <sup>1</sup>	the gar-
	7 And I fell unto the ground,	Rom. 1. 32.	of them that slew him.	ments
	and heard a voice saying unto		21 And he said unto me, De-	2 <sup>a</sup> forth
	me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest	<sup>r</sup> ch. 9. 15.	part: <sup>r</sup> for I will send thee <sup>2</sup> far	
	thou me?	<sup>s</sup> 13. 2, 46.	hence unto the Gentiles.	
	8 And I answered, Who art	<sup>t</sup> 47.	22 <sup>s</sup> And they gave him au-	3 <sup>a</sup> a
	thou, Lord? And he said unto	<sup>u</sup> 18. 6.	dience unto this word <sup>4</sup> ,	4 <sup>s</sup> ; and
	me, I am Jesus of Nazareth,	<sup>v</sup> 29. 17.	and then <sup>1</sup> lifted up their <sup>5</sup> voices,	they
	whom thou persecutest.	Rom. 1. 5.	<sup>1</sup> and said, <sup>u</sup> Away with such a	5 <sup>s</sup> voice,
1 <sup>s</sup> beheld	9 And <sup>1</sup> they that were with	<sup>w</sup> 11. 13.	<sup>t</sup> fellow from the earth: for it	
	me <sup>1</sup> saw <sup>1</sup> indeed the light,	<sup>x</sup> 15. 16.	is not fit that <sup>2</sup> he should live.	6 <sup>s</sup> threw
	<sup>o</sup> and were afraid; <sup>1</sup> but they	Gal. 1. 15, 16.	23 And as they cried out, and	7 <sup>s</sup> gar-
	heard not the voice of him	<sup>y</sup> 2. 7. 8.	<sup>6</sup> cast <sup>1</sup> off <sup>t</sup> their <sup>7</sup> clothes, and	ments, and
	that spake to me.	Eph. 3. 7, 8.	threw <sup>1</sup> dust into the air,	8 <sup>s</sup> bidding
	10 And I said, What shall I	1 Tim. 2. 7.	24 The chief captain com-	9 <sup>s</sup> ,
	do, Lord? And the Lord said	2 Tim. 1. 11.	manded him to be brought in-	1 <sup>s</sup> for
	unto me, Arise, and go into	<sup>z</sup> Dan. 10. 7.	to the castle, <sup>8</sup> and bade <sup>1</sup> that	what
	Damascus; and there it shall	ch. 9. 7.	he should be examined by	cause
	be told thee of all things which	<sup>aa</sup> ch. 21. 36.	scourging <sup>9</sup> ;	they so
	are appointed for thee to do.	<sup>z</sup> ch. 25. 24.	<sup>1</sup> that he might	shouted
2 <sup>s</sup> well	11 And when I could not see	<sup>y</sup> ch. 9. 17.	know <sup>1</sup> wherefore they cried	2 <sup>s</sup> when
reported	for the glory of that light, be-	<sup>z</sup> ch. 16. 37.	so <sup>1</sup> against him.	they had
of by	ing led by the hand of them	<sup>aa</sup> ch. 10. 22.	25 And <sup>2</sup> as they bound him	tied him
3 <sup>s</sup> that	that were with me, I came into	<sup>b</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 7.	with <sup>1</sup> thongs, Paul said unto	up with
4 <sup>s</sup> stand-	Damascus.		the centurion that stood by,	<sup>1</sup> Or, for
ing by me	12 And <sup>3</sup> one Ananias, a de-	<sup>y</sup> ch. 9. 17.	<sup>2</sup> Is it lawful for you to scourge	the
5 <sup>s</sup> in that	vout man according to the law,	<sup>z</sup> ch. 16. 37.	a man that is a Roman, and	3 <sup>s</sup> And
very	<sup>2</sup> having a good report of <sup>1</sup> all	<sup>aa</sup> ch. 10. 22.	uncondemned?	when
6 <sup>m</sup> Or,	the <sup>3</sup> Jews <sup>3</sup> which <sup>1</sup> dwelt <sup>there</sup> ,	<sup>b</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 7.	26 <sup>3</sup> When <sup>1</sup> the centurion heard	5 <sup>s</sup> it,
received	13 Came unto me, and <sup>4</sup> stood,		<sup>4</sup> that, <sup>1</sup> he went <sup>5</sup> and told <sup>1</sup> the	6 <sup>a</sup> and
my sight	and <sup>1</sup> said unto me, Brother	<sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 13.	chief captain, <sup>6</sup> saying, <sup>7</sup> Take	told him,
and look-	Saul, receive thy sight. And	<sup>d</sup> 5. 20.	heed what thou doest: <sup>1</sup> for	7 <sup>s</sup> What
ed upon	<sup>5</sup> the same <sup>1</sup> hour I <sup>6</sup> looked up	<sup>e</sup> ch. 9. 15.	this man is a Roman.	art thou
him	<sup>7</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> him.	<sup>f</sup> 26. 16.	27 <sup>8</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> the chief captain	about
7 <sup>s</sup> on	14 And he said, <sup>o</sup> The God of	<sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 1.	came, and said unto him, Tell	to do?
8 <sup>s</sup> ap-	our fathers <sup>4</sup> hath <sup>5</sup> chosen thee,	<sup>h</sup> 15. 8.	me, art thou a Roman? <sup>9</sup> He <sup>1</sup>	8 <sup>s</sup> And
pointed	that thou shouldest know his	<sup>i</sup> ch. 3. 14.	said, Yea.	9 <sup>s</sup> And he
thee to	will, and <sup>6</sup> see <sup>7</sup> that Just One,	<sup>j</sup> 7. 52.	28 And the chief captain an-	1 <sup>s</sup> citizen-
know his	and <sup>7</sup> shouldest hear the voice	<sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 23.	swered, With a great sum ob-	ship.
will, and	of <sup>1</sup> his mouth.	Gal. 1. 12.	tained I this <sup>1</sup> freedom. <sup>1</sup> And	2 <sup>s</sup> am a
to see the	15 <sup>h</sup> For thou shalt be <sup>9</sup> his	<sup>l</sup> ch. 23. 11.	Paul said, But I <sup>2</sup> was <sup>free</sup>	Roman
Righte-	witness <sup>1</sup> unto all men of <sup>7</sup> what	<sup>m</sup> ch. 4. 20.	born.	3 <sup>s</sup> They
ous One,	thou hast seen and heard.	<sup>n</sup> 26. 16.	29 <sup>3</sup> Then <sup>1</sup> straightway <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup>	then
and to				which
hear a				were
voice				about to
9 <sup>s</sup> a wit-				examine
ness for				him
him				

R.V.	<i>Paul is brought</i>	THE ACTS 23.	<i>before the council.</i>	R.V.
	departed from him ° which should have ° examined him <sup>1</sup> : and the chief captain also was afraid, <sup>1</sup> after <sup>1</sup> he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.	A.D. 60. <sup>a</sup> ch. 25, 25. & 26, 31. <sup>b</sup> Or, <i>tor-</i> <i>tured him.</i> <sup>c</sup> ch. 22, 7, 17, 18. <sup>d</sup> ch. 5, 39.	and strove, saying, ° We find no evil in this man: <sup>1</sup> but <sup>1</sup> ° if a spirit ° or an angel <sup>1</sup> hath spoken to him, <sup>2</sup> ° let us not fight against God. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> s and what <sup>2</sup> A or an angel?
<sup>1</sup> S when	30 <sup>2</sup> ° On <sup>1</sup> the morrow, ° because he would have known <sup>1</sup> the certainty <sup>5</sup> wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him ° from <i>his</i> bands <sup>1</sup> , and commanded the chief priests and all ° their council to appear, <sup>1</sup> and brought Paul down, and set him before them.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 18, 9. & 27, 23, 24.	10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should ° have been pulled in pieces of <sup>1</sup> them, commanded the soldiers to go down <sup>1</sup> , and ° to <sup>1</sup> take him by force from among them, and ° to <sup>1</sup> bring <sup>1</sup> <i>him</i> into the castle.	<sup>3</sup> s be torn in pieces by
<sup>2</sup> A ° <sup>3</sup> S But on <sup>4</sup> S desir- ing to know <sup>5</sup> A ,  <sup>6</sup> S the council to come together,	CHAPTER 23. <sup>1</sup> As Paul pleadeth his cause, <sup>2</sup> Ananias commandeth them to smite him. <sup>11</sup> God encourageth Paul. <sup>14</sup> The Jews lie in wait for him. <sup>27</sup> He is sent to Felix.	<sup>f</sup> ver. 21, 30. ch. 23, 3.	11 ° And ° the night following the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer °. Paul <sup>1</sup> : for as thou hast testified ° of me in <sup>1</sup> Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome.	<sup>4</sup> A °  <sup>5</sup> S con- cerning me at
<sup>7</sup> S looking stedfast- ly on <sup>8</sup> S Bre- thren, <sup>9</sup> A before God	AND Paul, ° earnestly behold- ing <sup>1</sup> the council, said, ° Men and brethren, <sup>1</sup> ° I have lived ° in all good conscience ° before God <sup>1</sup> until this day.	<sup>g</sup> Or, <i>with an oath of execration.</i> <sup>h</sup> ch. 24, 16. <sup>i</sup> Cor. 4, 4. <sup>j</sup> Cor. 1, 12. <sup>k</sup> 4, 2. <sup>l</sup> Tim. 1, 3. Heb. 13, 15.	12 ° And when it was day, ° certain of <sup>1</sup> the Jews banded together, and bound themselves ° under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.	
<sup>1</sup> S and <sup>2</sup> S accord- ing to	2 And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him ° to smite him on the mouth.	<sup>m</sup> Kin. 22, 24. Jer. 20, 2. John 18, 22.	13 And they were more than forty which ° had <sup>1</sup> made this conspiracy.	
<sup>3</sup> S And Paul said,	3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, ° thou whited wall: ° for <sup>1</sup> sittest thou to judge me ° after <sup>1</sup> the law, and ° commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law?	<sup>n</sup> Lev. 19, 35. Deut. 25, 1, 2. John 7, 51.	14 And they came to the chief priests and ° elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, ° that we will eat <sup>1</sup> nothing until we have ° slain <sup>1</sup> Paul.	<sup>6</sup> A the  <sup>7</sup> S to taste <sup>8</sup> S killed
<sup>4</sup> S a	4 And they that stood by said, Revilest thou God's high priest?	<sup>o</sup> ch. 24, 17.	15 Now therefore ° ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you ° to-morrow <sup>1</sup> , as though ye would ° enquire something more perfectly concerning him <sup>1</sup> : and we, or ever he come near, are ready to ° kill <sup>1</sup> him.	<sup>9</sup> A do
<sup>5</sup> S Bre- thren, <sup>6</sup> S a son of Phari- sees: touching	5 ° Then said Paul, ° I wist not, brethren, that he was ° the <sup>1</sup> high priest: for it is written, ° Thou shalt not speak evil of <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> ruler of thy people.	<sup>p</sup> Ex. 22, 28. Eccles. 10, 20. <sup>q</sup> Pet. 2, 10. Jude 8.	16 ° And when <sup>1</sup> Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, ° he went <sup>1</sup> and entered into the castle, and told Paul.	<sup>1</sup> S judge of his case more exactly <sup>2</sup> S slay <sup>3</sup> S But <sup>4</sup> S and he came <sup>5</sup> Or, <i>having come in upon them, and entered d.c.</i>
<sup>7</sup> S assembly	6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, ° Men and brethren, <sup>1</sup> ° I am a Pharisee, ° the son of a Phari-see: ° of <sup>1</sup> the hope and resurrexion of the dead I am called in question.	<sup>r</sup> ch. 25, 5. Phil. 3, 5.  <sup>s</sup> ch. 24, 15, 21. & 26, 6. & 28, 20.	17 ° Then <sup>1</sup> Paul called ° one of the centurions ° unto him <sup>1</sup> , and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath ° a certain thing <sup>1</sup> to tell him.	<sup>5</sup> S And <sup>6</sup> A unto him <sup>7</sup> S some- thing <sup>8</sup> S saith, <sup>9</sup> S asked
<sup>8</sup> S clam- our: and some of <sup>9</sup> S stood up,	7 And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees and ° the <sup>1</sup> Sadducees: and the ° multitude <sup>1</sup> was divided.	<sup>t</sup> Mat. 22, 23. Mark 12, 18. Luke 20, 27.	18 So he took him, and brought ° him to the chief captain, and ° said, Paul the prisoner called me unto ° him, and ° prayed <sup>1</sup> me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say ° unto <sup>1</sup> thee.	<sup>1</sup> S to <sup>2</sup> S And <sup>3</sup> S going aside asked him pri- vately,
	8 ° For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both.		19 ° Then <sup>1</sup> the chief captain took him by the hand, and ° went with him aside privately, and asked him, ° What is that thou hast to tell me?	

1<sup>s</sup> ask thee to  
2<sup>s</sup> to-morrow unto  
3<sup>s</sup> thou wouldst inquire  
4<sup>s</sup> some-what more exactly concerning him.  
5<sup>s</sup> Do not thou therefore  
6<sup>s</sup> under a curse, neither to eat nor to  
7<sup>s</sup> slain  
8<sup>s</sup> the  
9<sup>s</sup> go, charging him, Tell  
10<sup>s</sup> significant  
11<sup>s</sup> A of the  
12<sup>s</sup> and said,  
13<sup>s</sup> as far as  
14<sup>s</sup> : and he bade them provide  
15<sup>s</sup> might set Paul thereon,  
16<sup>s</sup> form  
17<sup>s</sup> A  
18<sup>s</sup> A  
19<sup>s</sup> seized by  
20<sup>s</sup> was about to be slain of them, when I came upon them with the soldiers,  
21<sup>s</sup> learned  
22<sup>s</sup> desiring to know  
23<sup>s</sup> Some anc. auth. omit I brought ... council.  
24<sup>s</sup> down unto  
25<sup>s</sup> found  
26<sup>s</sup> about  
27<sup>s</sup> shewn to me that there would be a plot against  
28<sup>s</sup> him to thee forth-with, changing  
29<sup>s</sup> speak against him before thee.  
30<sup>s</sup> Many anc. auth. add Farewell.

20 And he said, 'The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldst bring down Paul to tomorrow into the council, as though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfectly.'  
21 'But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee.'  
22 So the chief captain then let the young man depart, and charged him, See thou tell no man that thou hast shewed these things to me.  
23 And he called unto him two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Caesarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night;  
24 And provide them beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring him safe unto Felix the governor.  
25 And he wrote a letter after this manner:  
26 Claudius Lysias unto the most excellent governor Felix sendeth greeting.  
27 This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Roman.  
28 And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council:  
29 Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.  
30 And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and gave commandment to his accusers also to say before thee what they had against him. Farewell.  
31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night to Antipatris.

A.D. 60.  
ver. 12.  
ch. 21. 39.  
ch. 24. 1, 10 & 25. 16.  
Mat. 27. 27.  
ch. 21. 27.  
ch. 25. 2, 30, 35, & 25. 2.  
ch. 22. 30.  
Luke 22. 2.  
ch. 6. 13.  
16. 29.  
17. 6.  
21. 28.  
1 Pet. 2. 12.  
ch. 18. 15.  
25. 19.  
ch. 26. 31.  
ch. 21. 28.  
John 18. 31.  
ver. 29.  
ch. 21. 32.  
ch. 24. 8.  
25. 6.  
ch. 23. 30.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle:  
33 Who, when they came to Caesarea, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him.  
34 And when the governor had read the letter, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that he was of Cilicia:  
35 I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Herod's judgment hall.  
CHAPTER 24.  
1 Paul being accused by Tertullus the orator, 10 answereth for his life and doctrine. 24 He preacheth Christ to Felix, 27 who leaveth Paul in prison.  
And after five days Ananias the high priest descended with the elders, and with a certain orator named Tertullus, who informed the governor against Paul.  
2 And when he was called forth, Tertullus began to accuse him, saying, Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence,  
3 We accept it always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulness.  
4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.  
5 For we have found this man a pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes:  
6 Who also hath gone about to profane the temple: whom we took, and would have judged according to our law.  
7 But the chief captain Lysias came upon us, and with great violence took him away out of our hands,  
8 Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest judge him &c. 7 But ... came, and with ... our hands, 8 commanding ... come before thee. 8 from whom thou wilt be able, by examining him thyself, to

1<sup>s</sup> But on  
2<sup>s</sup> and they,  
3<sup>s</sup> letter  
4<sup>s</sup> he had read it,  
5<sup>s</sup> ; and  
6<sup>s</sup> .  
7<sup>s</sup> thy cause,  
8<sup>s</sup> also are come: and  
9<sup>s</sup> palace.  
10<sup>s</sup> Gr. Prætorium.  
11<sup>s</sup> the high priest  
12<sup>s</sup> Ananias came down with certain  
13<sup>s</sup> an orator, one Tertullus; and they  
14<sup>s</sup> A  
15<sup>s</sup> much peace, and that by thy providence evils are corrected for this nation.  
16<sup>s</sup> in all ways  
17<sup>s</sup> ex- cellent  
18<sup>s</sup> But,  
19<sup>s</sup> intreat thee to  
20<sup>s</sup> insur- rections  
21<sup>s</sup> Gr. the in- habited earth.  
22<sup>s</sup> more- over  
23<sup>s</sup> as- sayed  
24<sup>s</sup> on whom also we had hold: 1<sup>s</sup> Some anc. auth. insert, and we would have



1 s joined in the charge, affirming  
2 s ¶ And when  
3 A Paul  
4 A ¶  
5 s make my defence: seeing that thou canst take knowledge, that it is not more than  
6 s worship at Jerusalem: and neither  
7 A did they find me  
8 s or stirring up a crowd, nor  
9 s  
1 A to thee  
2 s Way  
3 s a sect  
[¶ Or, *heresy*], so serve  
4 s our  
5 s according to the law, and whiche are written  
6 s having  
7 s these also themselves look for, ¶ Or, accept  
8 s Herein do I also  
9 s and men  
10 s always.  
1 M Or, *some*  
2 s: amidst which  
[¶ Or, in presenting which] they  
3 s with no crowd, nor yet with tumult: but there were certain Jews from Asia—who  
4 s to make accusation,  
5 s aught  
6 s men themselves say what wrong-doing they found, when  
7 s before

take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him.  
9 And the Jews also<sup>1</sup> assented, saying<sup>2</sup> that these things were so.  
10<sup>3</sup> Then Paul, after that<sup>4</sup> the governor had beckoned unto him to speak,<sup>5</sup> answered,<sup>6</sup> Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do<sup>7</sup> the more<sup>1</sup> cheerfully<sup>5</sup> answer for myself:  
11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but<sup>1</sup> twelve days since I went up to<sup>6</sup> Jerusalem<sup>c</sup> for to worship.  
12<sup>a</sup> And they neither found me<sup>1</sup> in the temple<sup>7</sup> disputing with any man<sup>8</sup>, neither raising up the people, neither<sup>1</sup> in the synagogues, nor in the city<sup>9</sup>:  
13 Neither can they prove<sup>1</sup> the things whereof they now accuse me.  
14 But this I confess unto thee, that after<sup>6</sup> the<sup>2</sup> way<sup>1</sup> which they call<sup>3</sup> heresy, so worship<sup>1</sup> I the<sup>7</sup> God of<sup>4</sup> my<sup>1</sup> fathers, believing all things which are<sup>5</sup> written in<sup>a</sup> the law and<sup>1</sup> in the prophets:  
15<sup>6</sup> And<sup>4</sup> have<sup>1</sup> hope toward God, which<sup>7</sup> they themselves also allow,<sup>1</sup> that there shall be a resurrection<sup>o</sup> of the dead,<sup>1</sup> both of the just and unjust.  
16<sup>8</sup> And<sup>m</sup> herein do I<sup>1</sup> exercise myself,<sup>1</sup> to have<sup>o</sup> always<sup>1</sup> a conscience void of offence toward God<sup>9</sup>, and toward men.<sup>1</sup>  
17 Now after<sup>1</sup> many years<sup>1</sup> I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings<sup>2</sup>.  
18<sup>2</sup> Whereupon certain Jews from Asia<sup>1</sup> found me purified in the temple,<sup>3</sup> neither with multitude, nor with tumult.  
19<sup>4</sup> Who<sup>1</sup> ought to have been here before thee, and<sup>4</sup> object,<sup>1</sup> if they had<sup>5</sup> ought<sup>1</sup> against me.  
20 Or else let these<sup>6</sup> same<sup>1</sup> here say, if they have found any evil doing in me, while<sup>1</sup> I stood before the council,  
21 Except it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them,<sup>7</sup> Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question<sup>7</sup> by<sup>1</sup> you this day.  
22<sup>6</sup> s men themselves say what wrong-doing they found, when  
7 s before

A.D. 60.  
a ver. 7.  
b ch. 27. 3.  
& 28. 16.  
c ver. 17.  
ch. 21. 26.  
d ch. 25. 8.  
& 28. 17.  
e See Amos 8. 14.  
ch. 9. 2.  
f 2 Tim. 1. 3.  
g Ex. 23. 8.  
h ch. 26. 22.  
& 28. 23.  
i ch. 23. 6.  
& 28. 6, 7.  
& 28. 20.  
j Dan. 12. 2.  
John 5. 28, 29.  
k Ex. 23. 2.  
ch. 12. 3.  
& 25. 9, 14.  
m ch. 23. 1.  
n ch. 11. 29, 30.  
& 30. 16.  
Rom. 15. 25.  
2 Cor. 8. 4.  
Gal. 2. 10.  
p ch. 21. 26, 27.  
& 26. 21.  
q ch. 23. 30.  
& 25. 16.  
r ver. 15.  
ch. 24. 1.  
s ch. 23. 12, 15.  
t ch. 23. 6.  
& 28. 20.

1 A ¶ 2 s But Felix, having more exact knowledge concerning the Way,  
3 s saying,  
4 s  
22<sup>1</sup>, 2 And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of<sup>a</sup> that way, he<sup>1</sup> deferred them,<sup>3</sup> and said,<sup>1</sup> When<sup>a</sup> Lysias the chief captain shall come down, I will<sup>4</sup> know the uttermost of<sup>1</sup> your matter.  
23 And he<sup>5</sup> commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let him have liberty, and<sup>b</sup> that he should forbid none of his acquaintance<sup>1</sup> to minister<sup>o</sup> or come<sup>1</sup> unto him.  
24<sup>6</sup>, 7 And<sup>1</sup> after certain days, when<sup>1</sup> Felix came with<sup>3</sup> his wife Drusilla,<sup>1</sup> which was a Jewess,<sup>9</sup> he<sup>1</sup> sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ<sup>1</sup>.  
25 And as he reasoned of righteousness,<sup>2</sup> 3 temperance, and<sup>4</sup> judgment<sup>1</sup> to come, Felix trembled,<sup>1</sup> and answered, Go thy way for this time;<sup>2</sup> when I have a convenient season, I will call<sup>6</sup> for thee.<sup>1</sup>  
26 He hoped<sup>7</sup> also<sup>1</sup> that money<sup>8</sup> should have been<sup>1</sup> given him of Paul<sup>o</sup>, that he might loose him<sup>1</sup>: wherefore<sup>9</sup> he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him.  
27 But<sup>1</sup> after two years Porcius Festus came into Felix<sup>1</sup> room: and Felix, willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound.<sup>1</sup>  
28 And desiring to gain favour with the Jews, Paul in bonds.  
CHAPTER 25.  
29 The Jews accuse Paul before Festus.  
8 He answereth for himself, 11 and appealeth unto Caesar.  
1 NOW when Festus was come<sup>1</sup> into the province, after three days<sup>2</sup> he ascended from Caesarea to Jerusalem.<sup>1</sup>  
2 3 Then the high priest and the chief<sup>1</sup> of the Jews informed him against Paul<sup>4</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> besought him,  
3 And desired<sup>1</sup> favour against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem<sup>6</sup>,<sup>1</sup> laying wait<sup>7</sup> in the way to kill him.<sup>1</sup>  
4 But<sup>1</sup> Festus answered, that Paul<sup>1</sup> should be kept<sup>1</sup> at Caesarea, and that he him-  
5 s ;  
7 s to kill him on the way.  
8 s Howbeit  
9 s was kept in charge

knowledge determine  
5 s gave order to the centurion that he should be kept in charge, and should have indulgence; and not to forbid any of his friends  
6 A ¶  
7 s But  
8 s Drusilla, his wife,  
9 s and  
1 A Jesus  
2 A and  
3 s Or, self-control  
4 s the judgement  
5 s was terrified,  
6 s thee unto me.  
7 s withal  
8 s would be  
9 A also  
1 s when two years were fulfilled, Felix was succeeded by Porcius Festus;  
Felix left  
1 s Festus therefore, having come  
¶ Or, having entered upon his province  
2 s went up to Jerusalem from Caesarea.  
3 s And the chief priests and the principal men  
4 s ; and they  
5 s asking  
6 s Howbeit  
7 s was kept in charge

<sup>1</sup> S was about to depart *thither* shortly. <sup>2</sup> S saith  
<sup>3</sup> S are of power among you, <sup>4</sup> S if there is anything  
 self <sup>1</sup> would depart shortly  
*thither*.<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>5</sup> Let them therefore, <sup>2</sup> said  
 he, which <sup>3</sup> among you are able,  
 go down with <sup>1</sup> me, and <sup>4</sup> accuse  
 this man, <sup>5</sup> if there be any  
 wickedness in him.<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>6</sup> And when he had tarried  
 among them <sup>6</sup> more than <sup>7</sup> ten  
 days, he went down unto  
 Cæsarea; and <sup>8</sup> the next day  
 sitting on the judgment seat  
 commanded Paul to be brought.  
<sup>7</sup> And when he was come, the  
 Jews which <sup>9</sup> came <sup>1</sup> down from  
 Jerusalem stood round about <sup>1</sup>,  
 and laid <sup>1</sup> many and grievous  
<sup>2</sup> complaints against Paul, <sup>1</sup> which  
 they could not prove <sup>3</sup>.  
<sup>8</sup> While he answered for him-  
 self, <sup>1</sup> Neither against the law  
 of the Jews, <sup>4</sup> neither <sup>1</sup> against  
 the temple, nor <sup>5</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> against  
 Cæsar, have I <sup>5</sup> offended any  
 thing <sup>1</sup> at all.  
<sup>9</sup> But Festus, <sup>6</sup> willing to do  
 the Jews a pleasure, <sup>1</sup> answered  
 Paul, and said, <sup>2</sup> Wilt thou go  
 up to Jerusalem, and there be  
 judged of these things before  
 me?  
<sup>10</sup> Then said Paul, I stand  
 at Cæsar's judgment seat,<sup>1</sup>  
 where I ought to be judged:  
 to the Jews have I done no  
 wrong, as thou <sup>8</sup> very well  
 knowest.  
<sup>11</sup> For if I be an offender,  
 or <sup>1</sup> have committed <sup>1</sup> any thing  
 worthy of death, I refuse not  
 to die: but if <sup>2</sup> there be none  
 of these things <sup>1</sup> whereof these  
 accuse me, no man <sup>3</sup> may de-  
 liver me <sup>1</sup> unto them. <sup>2</sup> I appeal  
 unto Cæsar.  
<sup>12</sup> Then Festus, when he had  
 conferred with the council,  
 answered, <sup>4</sup> Hast thou <sup>1</sup> ap-  
 pealed unto Cæsar <sup>5</sup>? <sup>1</sup> unto  
 Cæsar shalt thou go.  
<sup>13</sup> And after certain days  
 king Agrippa <sup>1</sup> and Bernice  
<sup>5</sup> came unto Cæsarea to salute <sup>1</sup>  
 Festus.  
<sup>14</sup> And <sup>9</sup> when they had been <sup>1</sup>  
 there many days, Festus <sup>1</sup> de-  
 clared Paul's cause unto <sup>1</sup> the  
 king, saying, <sup>1</sup> There is a cer-  
 tain man left <sup>2</sup> in bonds <sup>1</sup> by  
 Felix:  
<sup>15</sup> About whom, when I was  
<sup>1</sup> laid Paul's case before: <sup>2</sup> as prisoner

A.D. 62.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 4, 5.<sup>b</sup> ver. 18,  
ch. 18, 14.<sup>c</sup> Or,  
as some  
copies  
read, no  
more than  
eight or  
ten days.  
<sup>d</sup> ver. 6.<sup>e</sup> Mark 15, 2.  
Luke 23, 2,  
10.  
ch. 24, 5, 13.<sup>f</sup> ch. 6, 13.  
A 24, 12.  
A 28, 17.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 18, 15.  
A 23, 29.<sup>h</sup> ch. 24, 27.  
<sup>i</sup> Or, I was  
doubtful  
how to  
enquire  
hereof.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 19.<sup>l</sup> Or,  
judgment.<sup>m</sup> See  
ch. 9, 15.  
<sup>n</sup> ver. 25,  
ch. 18, 14.  
A 23, 29.  
A 26, 31.<sup>p</sup> ch. 26, 32.  
A 28, 19.<sup>q</sup> ver. 2, 3, 7.<sup>r</sup> ch. 22, 22.<sup>s</sup> ch. 24, 27.<sup>t</sup> ch. 23, 9, 29.  
A 26, 31.  
<sup>u</sup> ver. 11, 12.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 1, 3.

at Jerusalem, the chief priests  
 and the elders of the Jews  
 informed me, <sup>1</sup> desiring to have  
 judgment <sup>1</sup> against him.

<sup>16</sup> To whom I answered, <sup>2</sup> It  
 is not the manner <sup>1</sup> of the  
 Romans to <sup>3</sup> deliver any man  
 to die, before that he which is  
 accused have the accusers face  
 to face, and have <sup>4</sup> licence to  
 answer for himself <sup>1</sup> concerning  
 the <sup>5</sup> crime <sup>1</sup> laid against him.

<sup>17</sup> Therefore, when <sup>1</sup> they  
 were come <sup>7</sup> hither, <sup>4</sup> without  
 any delay on the morrow I sat  
 on the judgment seat, <sup>1</sup> and  
 commanded the man to be  
 brought <sup>6</sup> forth <sup>1</sup>.

<sup>18</sup> Against whom <sup>1</sup> when the  
 accusers stood up, they brought  
 none accusation of such <sup>1</sup> things  
 as I supposed <sup>1</sup>:

<sup>19</sup> But had certain questions  
 against him of their own  
<sup>2</sup> superstition, <sup>1</sup> and of one Je-  
 sus, <sup>2</sup> which <sup>1</sup> was dead, whom  
 Paul affirmed to be alive.

<sup>20</sup> And <sup>4</sup> because <sup>1</sup> I doubted  
 of such manner of questions,  
 I asked <sup>1</sup> him <sup>1</sup> whether he would  
 go to Jerusalem, and there be  
 judged of these matters.

<sup>21</sup> But when Paul had ap-  
 pealed to be <sup>5</sup> reserved unto  
 the <sup>1</sup> hearing of Augustus, <sup>1</sup> I  
 commanded him to be kept  
 till I <sup>6</sup> might <sup>1</sup> send him to  
 Cæsar.

<sup>22</sup> Then <sup>m</sup> Agrippa said <sup>1</sup> unto  
 Festus, I <sup>5</sup> would also <sup>1</sup> hear  
 the man myself. <sup>9</sup> To morrow,  
 said <sup>1</sup> he, thou shalt hear him.

<sup>23</sup> And <sup>1</sup> on the morrow,  
 when Agrippa was come, and  
 Bernice, with great pomp, and  
<sup>3</sup> was <sup>1</sup> entered into the place  
 of hearing, with the chief cap-  
 tains, and <sup>4</sup> principal men of  
 the city, at <sup>5</sup> Festus' command-  
 ment <sup>1</sup> Paul was brought <sup>6</sup> forth.

<sup>24</sup> And Festus <sup>7</sup> said, <sup>1</sup> King  
 Agrippa, and all men which are  
 here present with us, ye <sup>8</sup> see <sup>1</sup>  
 this man, about whom <sup>2</sup> all the  
 multitude of the Jews <sup>9</sup> have  
 dealt with <sup>1</sup> me, both at Jeru-  
 salem <sup>10</sup>, and *also* <sup>1</sup> here, crying  
 that he ought <sup>7</sup> not to live any  
 longer.

<sup>25</sup> But <sup>6</sup> when <sup>1</sup> I found that  
 he had committed nothing  
 worthy of death <sup>11</sup>, <sup>2</sup> and that <sup>1</sup>  
 he himself <sup>6</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> appealed to  
 Cæsar: behold <sup>9</sup> I made suit to <sup>10</sup> S and <sup>11</sup> S: and as

<sup>1</sup> S asking  
 for  
 sentence  
<sup>2</sup> S that  
 it is  
 not the  
 custom  
<sup>3</sup> S give up  
 any man,  
 before  
 that the  
 accused  
<sup>4</sup> S had  
 oppor-  
 tunity to  
 make his  
 defence  
<sup>5</sup> S matter  
<sup>6</sup> S When  
 they were  
 together  
 here, I  
 made no  
 delay, but  
 on the  
 next day  
 sat down  
 on the  
 judge-  
 ment-  
 seat,  
<sup>8</sup> S Con-  
 cerning  
 whom,  
<sup>9</sup> S no  
 charge  
 of such  
 evil  
<sup>1</sup> S:  
<sup>2</sup> S religion,  
<sup>m</sup> Or,  
 super-  
 stition  
<sup>3</sup> S who  
<sup>4</sup> S I, being  
 perplexed  
 how to  
 inquire  
 concern-  
 ing these  
 things,  
 asked  
<sup>5</sup> S kept  
 for the  
 decision  
 of the  
 em-  
 peror,  
<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
*the Au-  
 gustus.*  
<sup>6</sup> S should  
<sup>7</sup> S And  
 Agrippa  
 said  
<sup>8</sup> S also  
 could  
 wish  
 [Or, was  
 wishing]  
 to  
<sup>9</sup> S To-  
 morrow,  
 saith  
<sup>1</sup> S:  
<sup>2</sup> S So  
<sup>3</sup> S they  
 were  
<sup>4</sup> S the  
<sup>5</sup> S the  
 com-  
 mand of  
 Festus  
<sup>6</sup> S in.  
<sup>7</sup> S saith,  
 and as

R.V.	Paul's defence	THE ACTS 26.	before Agrippa.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> the emperor [ <sup>m</sup> Gr. the Augustus] I	1 Augustus, I have 1 determined to send him. 26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king Agrippa, that, after examination had, I 2 might have somewhat to write. 27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable 3 to send a prisoner, 4 and not withal to signify the 4 crimes laid against him.	A.D. 62. a ch. 8. 3. Gal. 1. 13. b ch. 9. 14, 21. & 22. 5. c ch. 22. 19.	10 1a Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and 2 many of the saints did I shut up in prison, 1 having received authority b from the chief priests; 1 and when they were put to death, I gave my 4 voice against 1 them. 11 c And 5 I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled them to 1 blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted 1 them even unto 6 strange cities. 12 7d Whereupon as I 8 went to Damascus with 9 authority and commission 1 from the chief priests, 13 At midday, O king, I saw 2 in 1 the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them 3 which journeyed with me. 14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice 4 speaking unto me, and saying 1 in the Hebrew 5 tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? 1 it is hard for thee to kick against 6 the pricks. 15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And 7 he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest. 16 But 8 rise, and stand upon thy feet: for 2 I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make 1 thee a minister and a witness both of 1 these things which thou hast seen, 1 and of 2 those things in the which 1 I will appear unto thee; 17 Delivering thee from the people, and 1 from the Gentiles, 1 unto whom 0 now I send thee, 18 1a To open their eyes, 3 and 2 to turn them 1 from darkness to light, and 1 from the power of Satan unto God, 1 that they may receive 4 forgiveness of sins, and 1 inheritance among them 6 which are 1 sanctified by faith 0 that is 1 in me. 19 7 Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision: 20 But 8 shewed first unto 1 them of Damascus 9, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the 1 coasts of Judaea, and 2 then 1 to the Gentiles, that	1 5 And this 2 5 I both shut up many of the saints in prisons, 3 5 4 5 vote 5 5 punishing them often-times in all the synagogues, I strove to make them 6 5 foreign 7 5 Or, On which errand 8 5 journeyed 9 5 the 1 5 of 2 5 on 3 5 that 4 5 saying 5 5 language, 6 5 the 7 5 goad. 8 5 goads. 9 5 the Lord 1 5 arise, 2 5 to this end have I appeared unto thee, to appoint 1 5 the things wherein thou hast seen me, Many anc. auth. read which thou hast seen. 2 5 the things wherein 3 5 that they may turn 4 5 Or, to turn them 5 5 remission 6 5 and an 7 5 that 8 5 Wherefore, 9 5 declared both to 1 5 a first 2 5 country 3 5 also
2 <sup>s</sup> may				
3 <sup>s</sup> in sending				
4 <sup>s</sup> charges				
5 <sup>s</sup> And	02 Paul, before Agrippa, declareth his life, 12 and miraculous conversion, dc.	d ch. 9. 3. & 22. 6.		
6 <sup>s</sup> his hand, and made his defence	5 THEN Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth 6 the hand, and answered for himself 1: 2 7 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, 8 because I shall answer for myself this day before thee 1 touching all the things whereof I am accused 9 of 1 the Jews: 3 1 Especially because I know thee to be expert 1 in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently. 4 My manner of life 2 from my youth 3, which was 4 at the first 1 among mine own nation 6 at Jerusalem, know all the Jews: 5 6 Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, 1 that after 7 the 0 most 1 straitest sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee. 6 7 And now I stand 7 and am 1 judged for the hope of 4 the promise made of God unto our fathers 8. 7 Unto which promise 1 our twelve tribes, 9 instantly 1 serving God 12 day and night, 2 hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, 1 I am accused 2 of the Jews. 8 Why 3 should it be thought a thing 1 incredible with you, 4 that God should 1 raise the dead? 9 1a I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jesus of Nazareth.			
7 <sup>s</sup> A				
8 <sup>s</sup> that I am to make my defence before thee this day				
9 <sup>s</sup> by				
1 <sup>s</sup> especially because thou art expert				
2 <sup>s</sup> Or, because thou art especially expert				
3 <sup>s</sup> A then				
4 <sup>s</sup> A up				
5 <sup>s</sup> A from the beginning				
6 <sup>s</sup> A, and				
7 <sup>s</sup> having knowledge of me from the first, if they be willing to testify, how				
8 <sup>s</sup> here to be				
9 <sup>s</sup> earnestly				
1 <sup>s</sup> night and day, hope to attain.				
2 <sup>s</sup> And concerning this hope				
3 <sup>s</sup> by the Jews, O king!				
4 <sup>s</sup> is it judged				
5 <sup>s</sup> if God doth				

<sup>1</sup> S doing works worthy of repentance. <sup>M</sup> Or, *their repentance*. <sup>2</sup> S this cause the Jews seized <sup>3</sup> S as-  
<sup>4</sup> S the help that is from God, I stand  
<sup>5</sup> S testifying <sup>6</sup> S nothing but what <sup>7</sup> S; <sup>8</sup> S how

that  
 [Or, if  
 Or, whether]  
 the  
 Christ  
 must suffer  
 [Or, is subject  
 to suffer-  
 ing], and  
 how that  
 [Or, if  
 Or, whether]  
 he first  
 by the  
 resurrec-  
 tion of the  
 dead should  
 proclaim  
 light  
 both to  
 the peo-  
 ple

<sup>2</sup> A <sup>1</sup> S made  
 the de-  
 fence,  
 Festus  
 saith  
<sup>2</sup> S mad;  
 thy  
<sup>3</sup> S turn  
 thee to  
 madness.  
<sup>4</sup> S Paul  
 saith,  
<sup>5</sup> S excel-  
 lent  
<sup>6</sup> S unto  
<sup>7</sup> S is  
<sup>8</sup> S hath  
 not been

<sup>9</sup> S And  
 Agrippa  
 said  
<sup>1</sup> S With  
 but little  
 persua-  
 sion thou  
 wouldst  
 fain  
 make me  
<sup>2</sup> S said,  
<sup>3</sup> S whe-  
 ther with  
 little or  
 with  
 much,  
 not thou  
 only,  
<sup>4</sup> S might  
 become  
<sup>5</sup> A <sup>6</sup> S had  
 with-  
 drawn,  
 they  
 spake  
 one to  
 another,  
<sup>7</sup> S And  
 Agrippa  
 said

they should repent and turn to God, <sup>1</sup> and do <sup>a</sup> works meet for repentance.

<sup>21</sup> For <sup>2</sup> these causes <sup>c</sup> the Jews caught <sup>1</sup> me in the temple, and <sup>2</sup> went about <sup>1</sup> to kill <sup>1</sup> me.

<sup>22</sup> Having therefore obtained <sup>4</sup> help of God, I continue <sup>1</sup> unto this day <sup>5</sup>, witnessing <sup>1</sup> both to small and great, saying <sup>6</sup> none other things than those <sup>a</sup> which <sup>1</sup> the prophets and <sup>a</sup> Moses did say should come <sup>7</sup>.

<sup>23</sup> <sup>89</sup> That Christ should suffer, and <sup>h</sup> that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and <sup>1</sup> should shew light unto the people, <sup>1</sup> and to the Gentiles.

<sup>24</sup> And as he thus <sup>1</sup> spake for himself, Festus said <sup>1</sup> with a loud voice, Paul, <sup>2</sup> thou art <sup>2</sup> beside thyself; <sup>1</sup> much learning doth <sup>2</sup> make thee mad.

<sup>25</sup> But <sup>1</sup> he said, <sup>1</sup> I am not mad, most <sup>1</sup> noble <sup>1</sup> Festus; but speak forth <sup>c</sup> the <sup>1</sup> words of truth and soberness.

<sup>26</sup> For the king knoweth of these things, <sup>6</sup> before <sup>1</sup> whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things <sup>7</sup> are <sup>1</sup> hidden from him; for this <sup>8</sup> thing was not <sup>1</sup> done in a corner.

<sup>27</sup> King Agrippa, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.

<sup>28</sup> Then Agrippa said <sup>1</sup> unto Paul, <sup>1</sup> Almost thou persuadest me to be <sup>1</sup> a Christian.

<sup>29</sup> And Paul <sup>2</sup> said, <sup>1</sup> I would to God, that <sup>3</sup> not only thou, <sup>1</sup> but also all that hear me this day, <sup>4</sup> were both almost, and altogether <sup>1</sup> such as I am, except these bonds.

<sup>30</sup> And <sup>c</sup> when he had thus spoken, <sup>1</sup> the king rose up, and the governor, and Bernice, and they that sat with them:

<sup>31</sup> And when they <sup>6</sup> were gone aside, they talked between themselves, <sup>1</sup> saying, <sup>7</sup> This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds.

<sup>32</sup> Then said Agrippa <sup>1</sup> unto Festus, This man might have been set at liberty, <sup>6</sup> if he had not appealed unto Caesar.

A.D. 62.

<sup>a</sup> Mat. 3. 8.<sup>b</sup> ch. 25. 12, 25.<sup>c</sup> ch. 21. 30, 31.<sup>d</sup> Luke 24. 27.<sup>e</sup> ch. 24. 14.<sup>f</sup> 28. 23.<sup>g</sup> Rom. 3. 21.<sup>h</sup> John 5. 46.<sup>i</sup> ch. 19. 25.<sup>j</sup> Luke 24. 26.<sup>k</sup> 46.<sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 20.<sup>m</sup> Col. 1. 18.<sup>n</sup> Rev. 1. 5.<sup>o</sup> Luke 2. 32.<sup>p</sup> ch. 24. 13.<sup>q</sup> 28. 16.<sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 11.<sup>s</sup> John 10. 29.<sup>t</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 23.<sup>u</sup> 2. 13, 14.<sup>v</sup> 4. 10.<sup>w</sup> Or, Candy.<sup>x</sup> Or, Candy.<sup>y</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 7.

<sup>p</sup> The fast  
 was on the  
 tenth day  
 of the  
 seventh  
 month,  
 Lev. 23. 27,  
 29.

<sup>q</sup> Or, injury.<sup>r</sup> ch. 23. 9, 28.<sup>s</sup> 25. 25.<sup>t</sup> ch. 25. 11.

## CHAPTER 27.

<sup>01</sup> Paul shipping toward Rome, <sup>10</sup> fore-  
 telleth the danger of the voyage. <sup>41</sup>  
 They suffer shipwreck, <sup>22</sup>, <sup>34</sup>, <sup>44</sup> yet  
 all come safe to land.

AND when <sup>b</sup> it was deter-  
 mined that we should sail  
<sup>1</sup> into <sup>1</sup> Italy, they delivered Paul  
 and certain other prisoners <sup>2</sup> unto  
 one <sup>1</sup> named Julius, <sup>3</sup> a cen-  
 turion of Augustus' band.

<sup>2</sup> And <sup>4</sup> entering into <sup>1</sup> a ship  
 of Adramyttium, <sup>5</sup> we launched,  
 meaning to sail by the coasts  
 of Asia; <sup>one</sup> <sup>1</sup> Aristarchus, a  
 Macedonian of Thessalonica,  
 being with us.

<sup>3</sup> And the next <sup>1</sup> day we  
 touched at Sidon <sup>6</sup>. And Ju-  
 lius <sup>1</sup> courteously entreated  
 Paul, and gave <sup>him</sup> liberty <sup>1</sup>  
 to go unto his friends <sup>7</sup> to <sup>1</sup>  
<sup>5</sup> refresh himself.

<sup>4</sup> And <sup>9</sup> when we had launched <sup>1</sup>  
 from thence, we sailed under <sup>1</sup>  
 Cyprus, because the winds were  
 contrary.

<sup>5</sup> And when we had sailed  
<sup>2</sup> over the sea of <sup>1</sup> Cilicia  
 and Pamphylia, we came to Myra,  
 a city of Lycia.

<sup>6</sup> And there the centurion  
 found a ship of Alexandria  
 sailing <sup>3</sup> into <sup>1</sup> Italy; and he  
 put us therein.

<sup>7</sup> And when we had sailed  
 slowly many days, and <sup>4</sup> scarce  
 were come <sup>1</sup> over against Cni-  
 dus, the wind not <sup>3</sup> suffering  
 us, <sup>1</sup> we sailed under <sup>6</sup> Crete,  
 over against Salmone;

<sup>8</sup> And <sup>7</sup>, hardly passing it,  
 came unto a <sup>8</sup> place which is  
 called The fair havens <sup>1</sup>; nigh  
 whereunto was the city <sup>1</sup> of  
 Lasea.

<sup>9</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> when much time  
 was spent, and <sup>2</sup> when sail-  
 ing <sup>1</sup> was now dangerous, <sup>p</sup> be-  
 cause the <sup>3</sup> fast <sup>1</sup> was now al-  
 ready <sup>4</sup> past, <sup>1</sup> Paul admonished  
<sup>1</sup> them,

<sup>10</sup> And said unto them, Sirs,  
 I perceive that <sup>5</sup> this <sup>1</sup> voyage  
 will be with <sup>6</sup> hurt and much  
 damage, <sup>1</sup> not only of the lading  
 and <sup>7</sup> ship, but also of our lives.

<sup>11</sup> Nevertheless <sup>1</sup> the cen-  
 turion <sup>9</sup> believed <sup>1</sup> the master and  
<sup>10</sup> the owner of the ship, <sup>11</sup> more  
 than <sup>1</sup> those things which were  
 spoken by Paul.

<sup>12</sup> And because the haven

<sup>1</sup> S for  
<sup>2</sup> S to a  
 cen-  
 tution  
<sup>3</sup> S of the  
 Augus-  
 tan band.  
<sup>M</sup> Or,  
 cohort  
<sup>4</sup> S em-  
 barking  
 in  
<sup>5</sup> S which  
 was  
 about to  
 sail unto  
 the  
 places on  
 the coast  
 of Asia,  
 we put  
 to sea,  
<sup>6</sup> S: and  
 Julius  
 treated  
 Paul  
 kindly,  
 and gave  
 him leave  
 to go  
 to his  
 friends  
 to  
 refresh  
 himself.  
<sup>7</sup> S and  
<sup>8</sup> M Gr. re-  
 ceive at-  
 tention.  
<sup>9</sup> S putting  
 to sea  
<sup>1</sup> A the  
 lee of  
<sup>2</sup> S across  
 the sea  
 which is  
 off  
<sup>3</sup> S for  
<sup>4</sup> S were  
 come  
 with  
 difficulty  
<sup>5</sup> S further  
 suffering  
 us,  
<sup>M</sup> Or,  
 suffering  
 us to get  
 there  
<sup>6</sup> A the  
 lee of  
<sup>7</sup> S with  
 difficulty  
 coasting  
 along it  
 we  
<sup>8</sup> S certain  
 place  
 called  
 Fair  
 Havens  
<sup>9</sup> A  
<sup>1</sup> S And  
<sup>2</sup> S the  
 voyage  
<sup>3</sup> S Fast  
<sup>4</sup> S gone  
 by,  
<sup>5</sup> S the  
<sup>6</sup> S injury  
 and  
 much  
 loss,  
<sup>7</sup> A the  
<sup>8</sup> S But  
<sup>9</sup> S gave  
 more  
 heed to  
<sup>10</sup> A to  
<sup>11</sup> S than to



<sup>1</sup> put to sea from thence, <sup>2</sup> could reach Phoenix, and winter there <sup>3</sup> a <sup>4</sup> looking north-east and south-east. <sup>M</sup> Gr. down the south-west wind and down the north-west wind. <sup>5</sup> they weighed anchor and sailed along Crete, close in shore.

<sup>6</sup> after no long time there beat down from <sup>7</sup> which is called Euraquilo: <sup>8</sup> face <sup>9</sup> gave way to it, and were driven. <sup>1</sup> the lee of a small island called Cauda [<sup>M</sup> Many anc. auth. read *Clauda*], we were able, with difficulty, to secure <sup>2</sup> and when they had hoisted it <sup>3</sup> undergirding <sup>4</sup> be cast upon the Syrtis, they lowered the gear, <sup>5</sup> as we laboured exceedingly with the storm, <sup>6</sup> began to throw the freight overboard <sup>7</sup> they <sup>8</sup> their <sup>9</sup> Or, furniture <sup>1</sup> shone upon us for many days, <sup>2</sup> now <sup>3</sup> And when they had been long without food, then <sup>4</sup> set sail <sup>5</sup> have gotten this injury <sup>6</sup> only <sup>7</sup> an angel of the God <sup>8</sup> whom also <sup>9</sup> stand

was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to 'depart thence also,' if by any means they 'might attain to Phenice, and there to winter'; which is 'an' haven of Crete, and lieth toward the south west and north west.'

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained 'their purpose, 'loosing thence, they sailed close by Crete.'

14 But 'not long after there arose against' it a tempestuous wind, 'called Euroclydon.'

15 And when the ship was caught, and could not 'bear up into' the wind, we 'let her drive.'

16 And running under 'a certain island which is called Clauda, we had much work to come by' the boat:

17 'Which when they had taken' up, they used helps, 'undergirding' the ship; and, fearing lest they should 'fall into the quicksands, strake sail,' and so were driven.

18 And 'we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest,' the next 'day they 'lightened the ship';

19 And the third 'day 'we' cast out with 'our' own hands the 'tackling of the ship.

20 And when neither sun nor stars 'in many days appeared,' and no small tempest lay on us, all hope that we should be saved was 'then' taken away.

21 But after long abstinence 'Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have 'loosed' from Crete, and 'to have gained this harm' and loss.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of 'any man's' life among you, but 'of the ship.

23 'For there stood by me this night 'the angel of God,' whose I am, 'and 'whom' I serve,

24 Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must 'be brought' before

A.D. 62.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 1. 45.  
Rom. 4. 20,  
21.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 1. 12.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 28. 1.

<sup>c</sup> Or, beat.

<sup>d</sup> Jonah 1. 5.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Kin. 1. 82.  
Mat. 10. 30.  
Luke 12. 7.  
<sup>f</sup> 21. 18.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Sam. 9. 13.  
Mat. 15. 36.  
Mark 8. 6.  
John 6. 11.  
1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 23. 11.

<sup>i</sup> Dan. 6. 16.  
Rom. 1. 9.  
2 Tim. 1. 3.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 2. 41.  
<sup>k</sup> 7. 14.  
Rom. 13. 1.  
1 Pet. 3. 29.

Cæsar: and 'lo, God hath 'given' thee all them that sail with thee.

25 Wherefore, sir, be of good cheer: 'for I believe God, that it shall be even 'as it was told' me.

26 Howbeit 'we must be cast upon a certain island.

27 'But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven 'up and down in 'Adria, about midnight the 'shipmen deemed that they drew' near to some country;

28 And 'sounded, and found 'it' twenty fathoms: and 'when they had gone a little further,' they sounded again, and found 'it' fifteen fathoms.

29 'Then' fearing lest 'we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast' four anchors 'out of' the stern, and 'wished for the day.

30 And as the 'shipmen were about' to flee out of the ship, 'when they had let down' the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would 'have cast anchors out of' the fore-ship,

31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved.

32 Then the soldiers cut 'off' the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought 'them all to take 'meat,' saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye 'have tarried and continued' fasting, having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I 'pray' you to take 'some 'meat': for this is for your 'health': for 'there shall not 'an hair fall' from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had 'thus spoken, he took bread, and 'gave thanks to God in 'presence of them all: and when he had broken it, he' began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and 'they also took some meat.'

37 And we were in all in the ship 'two hundred threescore and sixteen' souls.

38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the

<sup>1</sup> granted

<sup>2</sup> so as it hath been spoken unto

<sup>3</sup> a

<sup>4</sup> to and fro in the sea of

<sup>5</sup> sailors surmised that they were

<sup>6</sup> drawing

<sup>7</sup> after a

<sup>8</sup> space,

<sup>9</sup> And

<sup>10</sup> haply we should be cast ashore on rocky ground, they let go

<sup>11</sup> from

<sup>12</sup> Or, prayed

<sup>13</sup> sailors were seeking

<sup>14</sup> and had lowered

<sup>15</sup> lay out anchors from

<sup>16</sup> away

<sup>17</sup> some food,

<sup>18</sup> wait and continue

<sup>19</sup> be- seech

<sup>20</sup> food

<sup>21</sup> safety

<sup>22</sup> a hair perish

<sup>23</sup> said this, and had taken bread, he

<sup>24</sup> the presence of all: and he brake it, and

<sup>25</sup> themselves also took food.

<sup>26</sup> Some anc. auth. read about threescore and sixteen souls.

<sup>27</sup> some

<sup>28</sup> some

<sup>29</sup> some

<sup>30</sup> some

<sup>31</sup> some

<sup>32</sup> some

<sup>33</sup> some

<sup>34</sup> some

<sup>35</sup> some

<sup>36</sup> some

<sup>37</sup> some

<sup>38</sup> some

<sup>1</sup> S throwing beach, and they took counsel whether they could drive the ship upon it. <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. read *bringing the ship safe to shore.*

<sup>2</sup> S perceived a certain bay with a ship, <sup>1</sup> and cast<sup>1</sup> out the wheat into the sea.

<sup>3</sup> S casting off <sup>39</sup> And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they <sup>2</sup> discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.

<sup>4</sup> S left them in the sea, at the same time loos- ing the hands of the rudders; and hoisting up the foresail <sup>40</sup> And <sup>3</sup> when they had <sup>8</sup> taken up<sup>1</sup> the anchors, they <sup>4</sup> committed *themselves* unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the mainsail<sup>1</sup> to the wind, <sup>5</sup> and made toward shore.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> S they made for the beach. <sup>41</sup> And falling into<sup>1</sup> a place where two seas met, <sup>4</sup> they ran the <sup>7</sup> ship<sup>1</sup> aground; and the <sup>8</sup> forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the <sup>9</sup> hinder part was broken with<sup>1</sup> the violence<sup>1</sup> of the waves.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>6</sup> S But lighting upon <sup>42</sup> And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any<sup>2</sup> of them<sup>1</sup> should swim out, and escape.

<sup>7</sup> S vessel struck <sup>43</sup> But the centurion, <sup>3</sup> willing<sup>1</sup> to save Paul, <sup>4</sup> kept<sup>1</sup> them from <sup>†</sup> their purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast <sup>†</sup> *themselves* <sup>5</sup> first into the sea, and get to<sup>1</sup> land:

<sup>8</sup> S stern began to break up by <sup>44</sup> And the rest, some on <sup>6</sup> boards, and some on <sup>7</sup> broken pieces of<sup>1</sup> the ship. And so it came to pass, <sup>8</sup> that they <sup>8</sup> escaped all safe to<sup>1</sup> land.

## CHAPTER 28.

<sup>01</sup> Paul after his shipwreck is kindly entertained. <sup>8</sup> He healeth many diseased. <sup>11</sup> They depart toward Rome. <sup>30</sup> He preacheth there two years.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S we <sup>2</sup> M Some anc. auth. read *Melitena.* <sup>3</sup> S barbarians <sup>4</sup> S common <sup>5</sup> S all, <sup>6</sup> S Iut. <sup>7</sup> S a viper came out by reason of the heat, <sup>8</sup> Or, from the heat <sup>9</sup> S beast hanging from

<sup>1</sup> AND when <sup>1</sup> they<sup>1</sup> were escaped, then <sup>1</sup> they<sup>1</sup> knew that <sup>1</sup> the island was called <sup>2</sup> Melita.

<sup>2</sup> And the <sup>3</sup> barbarous people<sup>1</sup> shewed us no <sup>4</sup> 'little' kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us <sup>5</sup> every one,<sup>1</sup> because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

<sup>3</sup> And<sup>1</sup> when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid <sup>†</sup> them on the fire, <sup>7</sup> there came a viper out of the heat,<sup>1</sup> and fastened on his hand.

<sup>4</sup> And when the barbarians saw the <sup>8</sup> venomous beast hang-

A.D. 62.

<sup>a</sup> Mark 16. 18. Luke 10. 19.

<sup>b</sup> Or, cut the anchors, they left them in the sea, &c.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 14. 11.

<sup>d</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 25.

<sup>e</sup> James 5. 14, 15.

<sup>f</sup> Mark 6. 5. & 7. 32. & 16. 18. Luke 4. 40. ch. 19. 11, 12. 1 Cor. 12. 9, 28.

<sup>g</sup> Mat. 15. 6. 1 Tim. 5. 17.

<sup>h</sup> ver. 22.

<sup>i</sup> ch. 27. 26.

<sup>j</sup> Rom. 1. 14. 1 Cor. 14. 11. Col. 3. 11.

on<sup>1</sup> his hand, they said <sup>1</sup> among themselves,<sup>1</sup> No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped<sup>2</sup> the sea, yet <sup>3</sup> vengeance suffereth not<sup>1</sup> to live.

<sup>5</sup> And<sup>1</sup> he shook off the beast into the fire, and <sup>5</sup> felt<sup>1</sup> no harm.

<sup>6</sup> Howbeit they looked when he should<sup>1</sup> have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but <sup>7</sup> after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm<sup>1</sup> come to him, they changed their minds, and <sup>8</sup> said that he was a god.

<sup>7</sup> S In the same quarters were possessions of<sup>1</sup> the chief man of the island, <sup>1</sup> whose name was<sup>1</sup> Publius; who received us, and <sup>2</sup> lodged<sup>1</sup> us three days courteously.

<sup>8</sup> And it <sup>3</sup> came to pass,<sup>1</sup> that the father of Publius lay sick of <sup>4</sup> a<sup>1</sup> fever and <sup>4</sup> of a bloody flux: to<sup>1</sup> whom Paul entered in, and <sup>5</sup> prayed, and <sup>5</sup> laid<sup>1</sup> his hands on him<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>1</sup> healed him.

<sup>9</sup> So<sup>1</sup> when this was done, <sup>7</sup> others also,<sup>1</sup> which had diseases in the island<sup>1</sup>, came, and were <sup>8</sup> healed<sup>1</sup>:

<sup>10</sup> Who also honoured us with many<sup>1</sup> honours; and when we <sup>10</sup> departed, they laded us with<sup>1</sup> such things as<sup>1</sup> were necessary.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>11</sup> And after three months we <sup>3</sup> departed<sup>1</sup> in a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the <sup>4</sup> isle,<sup>1</sup> whose sign was <sup>5</sup> Castor and Pollux.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>12</sup> And <sup>6</sup> landing<sup>1</sup> at Syracuse, we tarried <sup>†</sup> there three days.

<sup>13</sup> And from thence we <sup>7</sup> fetched a compass, and came to<sup>1</sup> Rhegium: and after one day <sup>8</sup> the<sup>1</sup> south wind <sup>9</sup> blew, and we came the next day<sup>1</sup> to Puteoli:

<sup>14</sup> Where we found brethren, and were <sup>1</sup> desired<sup>1</sup> to tarry with them seven days: and so we <sup>2</sup> went toward<sup>1</sup> Rome.

<sup>15</sup> And from thence<sup>1</sup>, when<sup>1</sup> the brethren<sup>3</sup> heard of us, <sup>1</sup> they<sup>1</sup> came to meet us as far as <sup>4</sup> Appii forum, and The three taverns<sup>1</sup>: whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage.

<sup>16</sup> And when we <sup>6</sup> came to<sup>1</sup> and The Three Taverns <sup>5</sup> A <sup>6</sup> S entered into

<sup>1</sup> S one to another, <sup>2</sup> A from

<sup>3</sup> S Justice hath not suffered

<sup>4</sup> S Howbeit

<sup>5</sup> S took

<sup>6</sup> S But they expected that he would

<sup>7</sup> S when they were long in expectation, and beheld nothing

<sup>8</sup> A <sup>9</sup> S

<sup>10</sup> S Now in the neighbourhood of that place were lands belonging to

<sup>11</sup> S named

<sup>12</sup> S entertained

<sup>13</sup> S was so,

<sup>14</sup> S dysentery: unto

<sup>15</sup> S laying

<sup>16</sup> S And

<sup>17</sup> S the rest also

<sup>18</sup> S cured

<sup>19</sup> S sailed, they put on board

<sup>20</sup> S we needed.

<sup>21</sup> A

<sup>22</sup> S set sail

<sup>23</sup> S island,

<sup>24</sup> S The Twin Brothers.

<sup>25</sup> M Gr. Dioscuri.

<sup>26</sup> S touching

<sup>27</sup> S made a circuit

<sup>28</sup> M Some anc. auth. read *cast loose*, and arrived at

<sup>29</sup> S a

<sup>30</sup> S sprang up, and on the second day we came

<sup>31</sup> S in- treated

<sup>32</sup> S came to

<sup>33</sup> A, when they

<sup>34</sup> S The Market of Appius,

1<sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. insert the centurion... præ-torian guard: but  
2<sup>S</sup> abide  
3<sup>S</sup> the  
4<sup>S</sup> guarded  
5<sup>A</sup> ¶  
6<sup>S</sup> he called together those that were the chief of the Jews  
7<sup>M</sup> Or, those that were of the Jews  
8<sup>S</sup> I, first  
9<sup>S</sup> I had done  
10<sup>A</sup> the  
11<sup>S</sup> :  
12<sup>S</sup> desired to set me at liberty,  
13<sup>S</sup> sought  
14<sup>S</sup> I did I intreat you to see and to speak with me  
15<sup>M</sup> Or, call for you, to see and to speak with you: for because of  
16<sup>S</sup> from  
17<sup>S</sup> nor did  
18<sup>S</sup> come hither and report or speak  
19<sup>S</sup> it is known to us that every-where  
20<sup>A</sup> ¶  
21<sup>S</sup> they came  
22<sup>A</sup> in great number

Rome,<sup>1</sup> the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but<sup>1</sup> Paul was suffered to dwell<sup>1</sup> by himself with<sup>2</sup> a<sup>1</sup> soldier that kept<sup>1</sup> him.

17<sup>5</sup> And it came to pass, that after three days<sup>6</sup> Paul called the chief of the Jews together<sup>1</sup>: and when they were come together, he said unto them, 'Men and<sup>1</sup> brethren, though I<sup>8</sup> have committed<sup>1</sup> nothing against the people, or<sup>9</sup> customs of our fathers, yet<sup>1</sup> was<sup>9</sup> I<sup>1</sup> delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans<sup>1</sup>.'

18 Who,<sup>h</sup> when they had examined me,<sup>2</sup> would have let me go,<sup>1</sup> because there was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the Jews spake against<sup>†</sup> it,<sup>4</sup> I was constrained to appeal unto Cæsar; not that I had<sup>3</sup> ought<sup>1</sup> to accuse my nation of.

20 For this cause therefore<sup>4</sup> have I called for you, to see you, and to speak with you: because that<sup>h</sup> for<sup>1</sup> the hope of Israel I am bound with<sup>4</sup> this chain.

21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters<sup>5</sup> out of<sup>1</sup> Judæa concerning thee, neither<sup>1</sup> any of the brethren<sup>7</sup> that came shewed or spake<sup>1</sup> any harm of thee.

22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this sect,<sup>8</sup> we know that every where<sup>1</sup> it is spoken against.

23<sup>9</sup> And when they had appointed him a day,<sup>1</sup> there came many<sup>1</sup> to him into<sup>†</sup> his lodging<sup>2</sup>;

A.D. 63.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 24. 27. ch. 17. 3. & 19. 8. <sup>b</sup> ch. 24. 23. & 27. 3. <sup>c</sup> See on ch. 26. 6, 22.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 14. 4. & 17. 4. & 19. 9.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 24. 12, 13. & 25. 8.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 21. 33.

<sup>g</sup> Is. 6. 9. Jer. 5. 21. Ezek. 12. 2. Mat. 13. 14, 15. Mark 4. 12. Luke 8. 10. John 12. 40. Rom. 11. 8. <sup>h</sup> ch. 22. 24. & 24. 10. & 25. 8. & 26. 31. <sup>i</sup> ch. 25. 11.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 26. 6, 7.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 26. 29. Fyjh. 3. 1. & 4. 1. & 6. 20. 2 Tim. 1. 16. & 2. 9. Philm. 10, 13. <sup>m</sup> Mat. 21. 41, 43. ch. 13. 46, 47. & 18. 6. & 22. 21. & 26. 17, 18. Rom. 11. 11.

<sup>n</sup> Luke 2. 34. ch. 24. 5, 14. 1 Pet. 2. 12. & 4. 14.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 4. 31. Eph. 6. 19.

<sup>a</sup> to whom he expounded<sup>1</sup> and testified<sup>1</sup> the kingdom of God,<sup>2</sup> persuading them concerning Jesus,<sup>3</sup> both<sup>3</sup> out of<sup>1</sup> the law of Moses<sup>9</sup>, and<sup>3</sup> out of<sup>1</sup> the prophets, from morning till evening.

24 And<sup>4</sup> some believed the things which were spoken, and some<sup>4</sup> believed not.<sup>1</sup>

25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, Well spake the Holy Ghost<sup>5</sup> by<sup>6</sup> Esaias<sup>1</sup> the prophet unto<sup>7</sup> our<sup>1</sup> fathers, 26 Saying, <sup>8</sup>Go<sup>9</sup> unto this people, and say,<sup>10</sup> Hearing<sup>1</sup> ye shall hear, and shall<sup>11</sup> not<sup>1</sup> understand; and seeing ye shall see, and<sup>12</sup> not<sup>1</sup> perceive:

27 For<sup>13</sup> the heart of this people<sup>1</sup> is waxed gross, and their ears<sup>14</sup> dull of hearing, and their eyes<sup>14</sup> have they<sup>1</sup> closed; lest<sup>15</sup> they should see<sup>1</sup> with<sup>†</sup> their eyes, and hear with<sup>†</sup> their ears, and understand with<sup>†</sup> their heart, and should<sup>1</sup> be converted,<sup>1</sup> and I should heal them.

28 Be it known therefore unto you, that<sup>2</sup> the<sup>1</sup> salvation of God is sent<sup>m</sup> unto the Gentiles<sup>3</sup>, and that they will hear it.<sup>14</sup>

<sup>o</sup> 29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.<sup>1</sup>

30<sup>5</sup> And<sup>6</sup> Paul dwelt<sup>1</sup> two whole years in his own hired<sup>7</sup> house,<sup>1</sup> and received all that<sup>8</sup> came<sup>1</sup> in unto him,

31<sup>2</sup> Preaching the kingdom of God, and teaching<sup>9</sup> those things which concern<sup>1</sup> the Lord Jesus Christ<sup>9</sup>, with all<sup>10</sup> confidence, no man<sup>1</sup> forbidding him.

1<sup>S</sup> the matter, testifying  
2<sup>A</sup> and  
3<sup>S</sup> from  
4<sup>S</sup> dis-believed.  
5<sup>M</sup> Or, through  
6<sup>S</sup> Isaias  
7<sup>S</sup> your  
8<sup>C</sup> Cita, to ver. 28.  
9<sup>A</sup> thou  
10<sup>S</sup> By hearing  
11<sup>S</sup> in  
12<sup>S</sup> shall in  
13<sup>S</sup> no wise  
14<sup>S</sup> this people's heart  
15<sup>S</sup> they have  
16<sup>S</sup> haply they should perceive  
17<sup>S</sup> turn again,  
18<sup>S</sup> : this  
19<sup>S</sup> : they will also hear.  
20<sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. insert ver. 29 And when ... departed, having much disputing among themselves.  
21<sup>A</sup> ¶  
22<sup>S</sup> he abode  
23<sup>S</sup> dwell-ing.  
24<sup>S</sup> went  
25<sup>S</sup> the things concerning  
26<sup>S</sup> bold-ness, none

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

# ROMANS.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Paul commendeth his calling. 16 The power of the gospel. 21 The sins of the Gentiles.<sup>1</sup>

PAUL, a<sup>1</sup> servant of Jesus Christ,<sup>2</sup> called to be an apostle,<sup>3</sup> separated unto the gospel of God,

A.D. 60.

<sup>a</sup> See on Acts 26. 6. <sup>b</sup> Gal. 3. 8. <sup>c</sup> Mat. 1. 6, 16. Luke 1. 32. <sup>d</sup> Acts 22. 21. 1 Cor. 1. 1. <sup>e</sup> John 1. 14. <sup>f</sup> Acts 9. 15. <sup>g</sup> Gr. determined. Acts 13. 33.

2<sup>o</sup> (1<sup>a</sup> Which he<sup>o</sup> had<sup>1</sup> promised afore<sup>1b</sup> by his prophets in the holy scriptures,<sup>2</sup>)

3 Concerning his Son<sup>2</sup> Jesus Christ our Lord,<sup>6</sup> which was<sup>6</sup> made<sup>1</sup> of the seed of David according to the flesh<sup>3</sup>;

4 And<sup>1</sup> <sup>4g</sup> declared to be the

1<sup>M</sup> Or, through  
2<sup>S</sup> who was born  
3<sup>S</sup> , who was  
4<sup>M</sup> Gr. determined.

R.V.	<i>The sins of</i>	ROMANS 1.	<i>the Gentiles.</i>	R.V.
<sup>1</sup> <i>M Or, in</i>	Son of God <sup>1</sup> with power, according <sup>a</sup> to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection <sup>2</sup> from the dead :	A.D. 60. <sup>a</sup> Heb. 9. 14. <sup>b</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 10. <sup>c</sup> Gal. 1. 15. <sup>d</sup> 2 Cor. 9. 10. <sup>e</sup> Eph. 3. 8. <sup>f</sup> Acts 14. 17. <sup>g</sup> Or, to the obedience of faith. <sup>h</sup> Acts 6. 7. <sup>i</sup> Or, for. <sup>j</sup> To them. <sup>k</sup> John 1. 9. <sup>l</sup> Acts 9. 15. <sup>m</sup> Ps. 19. 1, &c. <sup>n</sup> Acts 14. 17. <sup>o</sup> 17. 37. <sup>p</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 2. <sup>q</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 7. <sup>r</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 3. <sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 2. <sup>t</sup> Gal. 1. 3. <sup>u</sup> Or, that they may be. <sup>v</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 4. <sup>w</sup> Phil. 1. 3. <sup>x</sup> Col. 1. 3. 4. <sup>y</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 2. <sup>z</sup> Philm. 4. <sup>aa</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 13. <sup>ab</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 18. <sup>ac</sup> Jer. 2. 5. <sup>ad</sup> Eph. 4. 17, 18. <sup>ae</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 23. <sup>af</sup> Phil. 1. 3. <sup>ag</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 25. <sup>ah</sup> Acts 27. 23. <sup>ai</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 3. <sup>aj</sup> Or, in my spirit. <sup>ak</sup> John 4. 23. <sup>al</sup> Phil. 3. 3. <sup>am</sup> Jer. 10. 14. <sup>an</sup> 1 Thes. 3. 10. <sup>ao</sup> Deut. 4. 16. <sup>ap</sup> Ps. 105. 20. <sup>aq</sup> Is. 40. 18. <sup>ar</sup> Jer. 2. 11. <sup>as</sup> Ezek. 8. 10. <sup>at</sup> Acts 17. 29. <sup>au</sup> 1 Thes. 3. 10. <sup>av</sup> James 4. 15. <sup>aw</sup> Ps. 81. 12. <sup>ax</sup> Acts 7. 42. <sup>ay</sup> Eph. 4. 17. <sup>az</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 11. <sup>ba</sup> d ch. 15. 29. <sup>bb</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 18. <sup>bc</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 4. <sup>bd</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 3. <sup>be</sup> Lev. 18. 22. <sup>bf</sup> Or, in you. <sup>bg</sup> h 1 Thes. 1. 9. <sup>bh</sup> 1 John 5. 20. <sup>bi</sup> Tit. 1. 4. <sup>bj</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 1. <sup>bk</sup> Is. 44. 20. <sup>bl</sup> Jer. 10. 14. <sup>bm</sup> A 13. 25. <sup>bn</sup> Or, in you. <sup>bo</sup> 1 Or, rather. <sup>bp</sup> m ch. 15. 23. <sup>bq</sup> See <sup>br</sup> Acts 16. 7. <sup>bs</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 18. <sup>bt</sup> Lev. 18. 22. <sup>bu</sup> Eph. 5. 12. <sup>bv</sup> Jude 10. <sup>bw</sup> Phil. 4. 17. <sup>bx</sup> Or, in you. <sup>by</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 13. <sup>bz</sup> Ps. 40. 9, 10. <sup>ca</sup> Mark 8. 38. <sup>cb</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 8. <sup>cc</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 18. <sup>cd</sup> Amos 2. 4. <sup>ce</sup> A 15. 2. <sup>cf</sup> Or, to acknowledge. <sup>cg</sup> Luke 2. 30. <sup>ch</sup> A 24. 47. <sup>ci</sup> Acts 3. 26. <sup>cj</sup> A 13. 26. 46. <sup>ck</sup> Or, a mind void of judgment. <sup>cl</sup> b Eph. 5. 4. <sup>cm</sup> c ch. 3. 21. <sup>cn</sup> d Hab. 2. 4. <sup>co</sup> John 3. 36. <sup>cp</sup> Gal. 3. 11. <sup>cq</sup> Phil. 3. 9. <sup>cr</sup> Heb. 10. 3. <sup>cs</sup> Acts 17. 30. <sup>ct</sup> Eph. 5. 6. <sup>cu</sup> Col. 3. 6.	revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who <sup>1</sup> hold the truth <sup>1</sup> in unrighteousness ; 19 Because <sup>a</sup> that which may be known of God is manifest <sup>f</sup> in them ; for <sup>g</sup> God <sup>2</sup> hath shewed <sup>it</sup> unto them. 20 For <sup>a</sup> the invisible things of him <sup>3</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the creation of the world are clearly seen, being <sup>4</sup> understood <sup>by</sup> <sup>1</sup> the things that are made, even his <sup>5</sup> eternal <sup>1</sup> power and <sup>6</sup> Godhead ; <sup>m</sup> so that they are <sup>1</sup> without excuse : 21 Because that, <sup>7</sup> when they knew <sup>1</sup> God, they glorified <sup>8</sup> him not as God, neither <sup>9</sup> were thankful <sup>1</sup> ; but <sup>9</sup> became vain in their <sup>9</sup> imaginations, and their foolish <sup>1</sup> heart was darkened. 22 <sup>z</sup> Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, 23 And changed the glory of the <sup>1</sup> uncorruptible <sup>2</sup> God into an image made like to <sup>1</sup> corruptible man, and <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things. 24 <sup>3</sup> Wherefore God <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> gave them up <sup>4</sup> to uncleanness through <sup>1</sup> the lusts of their <sup>5</sup> own hearts, <sup>6</sup> to dishonour their own bodies <sup>7</sup> between <sup>1</sup> themselves : 25 <sup>6</sup> Who changed <sup>1</sup> the truth of God <sup>7</sup> into <sup>1</sup> a lie, and worshipped and served the creature <sup>8</sup> more <sup>1</sup> than the Creator, who is blessed <sup>9</sup> for ever. Amen. 26 <sup>3</sup> For this cause God gave them up unto <sup>1</sup> vile affections <sup>1</sup> ; for <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> their women <sup>2</sup> did change <sup>1</sup> the natural use into that which is against nature : 27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another <sup>3</sup> ; men with men working <sup>4</sup> that which is unseemly, <sup>1</sup> and receiving in themselves that <sup>5</sup> recompence <sup>1</sup> of their error which was <sup>6</sup> meet. 28 <sup>7</sup> And even as they <sup>8</sup> did not like <sup>9</sup> to retain <sup>1</sup> God in <sup>1</sup> their knowledge, God gave them <sup>9</sup> over to <sup>1</sup> a reprobate mind, to do those things <sup>9</sup> which are not <sup>1</sup> convenient <sup>1</sup> ; 29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, <sup>o</sup> fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness ; full of envy, murder,	<sup>1</sup> <i>s hold down the truth</i> <sup>2</sup> <i>Or, hold the truth</i> <sup>3</sup> <i>s manifested it</i> <sup>4</sup> <i>s since</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>s perceived through</i> <sup>6</sup> <i>s everlasting</i> <sup>7</sup> <i>s divinity ; that they may be</i> <sup>8</sup> <i>Or, so that they are</i> <sup>9</sup> <i>s knowing</i> <sup>10</sup> <i>s gave thanks</i> <sup>11</sup> <i>s reasonings, and their senseless</i> <sup>12</sup> <i>s incorruptible</i> <sup>13</sup> <i>s God for the likeness of an image of</i> <sup>14</sup> <i>s of</i> <sup>15</sup> <i>s in</i> <sup>16</sup> <i>s hearts unto unclean-</i> <sup>17</sup> <i>ness, that their bodies should be dishonoured among</i> <sup>18</sup> <i>s for that they exchanged</i> <sup>19</sup> <i>s for</i> <sup>20</sup> <i>s rather</i> <sup>21</sup> <i>s M Gr, unto the ages.</i> <sup>22</sup> <i>s vile passions</i> <sup>23</sup> <i>s Gr, passions of dishonour.</i> <sup>24</sup> <i>s changed</i> <sup>25</sup> <i>s un-</i> <sup>26</sup> <i>seemliness,</i> <sup>27</sup> <i>s recompense</i> <sup>28</sup> <i>s due.</i> <sup>29</sup> <i>s A</i> <sup>30</sup> <i>s refused to have</i> <sup>31</sup> <i>s Gr, did not approve.</i> <sup>32</sup> <i>s up unto</i> <sup>33</sup> <i>s sitting</i>



1 <sup>s</sup> strife,	1 debate, <sup>1</sup> deceit, malignity; whisperers,	A.D. 60. a 1 Pet. 1. 7.	10 <sup>a</sup> But glory <sup>1</sup> , honour <sup>o</sup> , and peace <sup>o</sup> , to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the <sup>2b</sup> Gentile <sup>1</sup> :	1 <sup>s</sup> and
2 <sup>s</sup> hateful to God, <sup>M</sup> as A.V. text.	30 Backbiters, <sup>2</sup> haters of God, <sup>1</sup> despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,	b Gr. Greek. c Deut. 10. 17. d 2 Chr. 19. 7. e Job 34. 19. f Acts 10. 34. g Gal. 2. 6. h Eph. 6. 9. i Col. 3. 25. j Pet. 1. 17.	11 For <sup>c</sup> there is no respect of persons with God.	2 <sup>s</sup> Greek
3 <sup>s</sup> insolent, haughty, boastful,	31 Without understanding, <sup>4</sup> covenantbreakers, <sup>d</sup> without natural affection, <sup>o</sup> implacable, unmerciful:	d Or, unsociable. e ch. 2. 2. f Mat. 7. 21. g James 1. 12. h John 3. 7. i ch. 6. 21.	12 For as many as have sinned without law: and as many as have sinned <sup>3</sup> in the <sup>1</sup> law shall be judged by <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> law;	3 <sup>s</sup> under 4 <sup>s</sup> a 5 <sup>s</sup> M Or, righteous 6 <sup>s</sup> justified:
4 <sup>s</sup> covenant-breakers,	32 Who <sup>5</sup> knowing the <sup>6</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> of God, that they which <sup>7</sup> commit <sup>1</sup> such things <sup>9</sup> are worthy of death, not only do the same, but <sup>8a</sup> have pleasure in <sup>1</sup> them that <sup>7</sup> do <sup>1</sup> them.	j Or, consent with them. k Ps. 50. 18. l Prov. 7. 3. m ch. 1. 20. n 2 Sam. 12. 5. o Mat. 7. 1. 2. p John 8. 9.	13 <sup>o</sup> (For <sup>1</sup> not the hearers of <sup>4</sup> the <sup>1</sup> law <sup>1</sup> are <sup>5</sup> just before God, but the doers of <sup>4</sup> the <sup>1</sup> law shall be <sup>6</sup> justified.)	3 <sup>s</sup> Or, accounted righteous 7 <sup>s</sup> no law 8 <sup>s</sup> of 9 <sup>s</sup> no 1 <sup>s</sup> ; in that they
5 <sup>s</sup> ordinance	CHAPTER 2.	q Or, the conscience witnessing with them. r Or, between themselves. s Eccles. 12. 14.	14 For when <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> Gentiles <sup>o</sup> , which have <sup>7</sup> not the law, <sup>1</sup> do by nature the things <sup>8</sup> contained in <sup>1</sup> the law, these, having <sup>7</sup> not the <sup>1</sup> law, are a law unto themselves <sup>1</sup> :	2 <sup>s</sup> A there-with 3 <sup>s</sup> M Or, reasonings 4 <sup>s</sup> one with another 5 <sup>s</sup> s them; 6 <sup>s</sup> M Or, judgeth 7 <sup>s</sup> A
6 <sup>s</sup> practise	1 They that sin, though they condemn it in others, cannot excuse themselves, and much less escape the judgment of God, <sup>9</sup> whether Jews or Gentiles.	t Mat. 25. 31. u Job 12. 48. v ch. 3. 6. w 1 Cor. 4. 5. x Rev. 20. 12. y John 5. 22. z Acts 10. 42. a 17. 31. b 2 Tim. 4. 1, 8. c 1 Pet. 4. 5. d ch. 16. 25. e 1 Tim. 1. 11. f 2 Tim. 2. 8. g Mat. 3. 9. h John 8. 33. i ch. 9. 6, 7. j 2 Cor. 11. 22. k Mic. 3. 11. l ch. 9. 4. m Is. 45. 25. n 48. 2. o John 8. 41. p Deut. 4. 8. q Ps. 147. 19. r Or, triest the things that differ. s Phil. 1. 10. t ch. 9. 23. u Eph. 1. 7. v ch. 2. 7. w ch. 3. 25. x Ex. 34. 6. y Is. 30. 18. z 2 Pet. 3. 9, 15. a Mat. 15. 14. b 23. 16, 17. c 19, 24. d John 9. 34. e 40, 41. f Deut. 32. 34. g James 5. 3. h ch. 6. 17. i 2 Tim. 1. 13. j ch. 3. 5. k 50. 16. Ac. l Mat. 23. 3. m Ac. n Job 34. 11. o Ps. 62. 12. p Prov. 24. 12. q Jer. 17. 10. r 32. 19. s Mat. 16. 27. t ch. 14. 12. u 1 Cor. 3. 8. v 2 Cor. 5. 10. w Rev. 2. 23. x 20. 12. y 22. 12. z Mal. 3. 8. a Job 24. 13. b ch. 1. 18. c 2 Thes. 1. 8. d ver. 17. e Amos 3. 2. f Luke 12. 47. g 1 Pet. 4. 17. h Gr. Greek. i 2 Sam. 12. 14. j Is. 52. 5. k Ezek. 36. 20.	15 Which <sup>1</sup> shew the work of the law written in their hearts, <sup>1</sup> their conscience <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup> bearing witness <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> their <sup>3</sup> thoughts <sup>4m</sup> the mean while <sup>1</sup> accusing or else excusing <sup>5</sup> one another <sup>1</sup> ;	3 <sup>s</sup> Where-fore thou art without excuse, 1 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. the other. 2 <sup>s</sup> dost practise 3 <sup>s</sup> And [M Many anc. auth. read For] we know 4 <sup>s</sup> judgement 5 <sup>s</sup> that practise 6 <sup>s</sup> reckon-est 7 <sup>s</sup> s who 8 <sup>s</sup> that practise 9 <sup>s</sup> s
7 <sup>s</sup> practise	2 <sup>3</sup> But we are sure <sup>1</sup> that the <sup>4</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> of God is according to truth against them <sup>5</sup> which commit <sup>1</sup> such things.		16 <sup>1</sup> In the day when God <sup>6</sup> shall judge the secrets of men <sup>7</sup> <sup>o</sup> by Jesus Christ <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> according to my gospel <sup>8</sup> .	8 <sup>s</sup> A, by Jesus Christ 9 <sup>s</sup> A
8 <sup>s</sup> And [M Many anc. auth. read For] we know	3 And <sup>6</sup> thinkest <sup>1</sup> thou this, O man, <sup>7</sup> that <sup>1</sup> judgest them <sup>8</sup> which do <sup>1</sup> such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the <sup>4</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> of God?		17 <sup>3</sup> Behold, <sup>1</sup> thou art called <sup>1</sup> a Jew, and <sup>2</sup> restest <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the law, and <sup>4</sup> makest thy boast of <sup>1</sup> God,	1 <sup>s</sup> But if thou bearest the name of 2 <sup>s</sup> upon 3 <sup>s</sup> M Or, a law 4 <sup>s</sup> gloriest in 5 <sup>s</sup> M Or, the Will 6 <sup>s</sup> M Or, proveest the things that differ
9 <sup>s</sup> judgement	4 Or despisest thou <sup>5</sup> the riches of his goodness and <sup>6</sup> forbearance and <sup>8</sup> longsuffering <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance?		18 And <sup>2</sup> knowest <sup>5</sup> this will, and <sup>6</sup> approvest the things that are <sup>o</sup> more <sup>1</sup> excellent, being instructed out of the law <sup>7</sup> ;	7 <sup>s</sup> s that 8 <sup>s</sup> a cor-rector 9 <sup>s</sup> M as A.V. text.
1 <sup>s</sup> for	5 But after thy hardness and impenitent heart <sup>6</sup> treasurest up <sup>1</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> thyself wrath <sup>2</sup> against <sup>1</sup> the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous <sup>3</sup> judgment <sup>1</sup> of God;		19 And <sup>4</sup> art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them <sup>8</sup> which <sup>1</sup> are in darkness,	1 <sup>s</sup> having in the law 2 <sup>s</sup> s; 3 <sup>s</sup> that 4 <sup>s</sup> rob temples 5 <sup>s</sup> M Or, commit sacrilege 6 <sup>s</sup> gloriest in 7 <sup>s</sup> M Or, a law 8 <sup>s</sup> thy transgression of 9 <sup>s</sup> s be-cause of 9 <sup>s</sup> A even
2 <sup>s</sup> in	6 <sup>1</sup> Who will render to every man according to his <sup>4</sup> deeds <sup>1</sup> :		20 <sup>1</sup> An instructor <sup>1</sup> of the foolish, a teacher of babes, <sup>1</sup> which hast <sup>1</sup> the form of knowledge and of the truth <sup>2</sup> in the law. <sup>1</sup>	
3 <sup>s</sup> judgement	7 To them <sup>5</sup> who by patient continuance in well doing <sup>1</sup> seek for glory and honour and <sup>6</sup> immortality, <sup>1</sup> eternal life:		21 <sup>3</sup> Thou therefore <sup>3</sup> which <sup>1</sup> teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal?	
4 <sup>s</sup> works	8 But unto them that are <sup>7</sup> contentious, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>8</sup> do not obey <sup>1</sup> the truth, but obey unrighteousness, <sup>9</sup> indignation and wrath, <sup>1</sup>		22 Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, <sup>4</sup> dost thou <sup>5</sup> commit sacrilege <sup>1</sup> ?	
5 <sup>s</sup> that by patience in well-doing	9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that <sup>1</sup> doeth <sup>1</sup> evil, of the Jew <sup>m</sup> first, and also of the <sup>2n</sup> Gentile <sup>1</sup> ;		23 Thou <sup>5</sup> that <sup>4</sup> makest thy boast of <sup>1</sup> the law, through <sup>7</sup> breaking <sup>1</sup> the law dishonourest thou God?	
6 <sup>s</sup> incorruption,			24 For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles <sup>5</sup> through <sup>1</sup> you, <sup>9</sup> as it is <sup>2</sup> written.	
7 <sup>s</sup> factious,				
8 <sup>s</sup> obey not				
9 <sup>s</sup> shall be wrath and indignation,				
1 <sup>s</sup> worketh				
2 <sup>s</sup> Greek				

1 s indeed  
2 s be a  
3 s trans-  
gessor  
4 s become  
5 s If  
therefore  
6 s ordin-  
ances  
7 s reck-  
oned  
8 A the

9 s with  
10 s art  
a trans-  
gressor of

2 s is the  
profit  
3 s first  
of all,  
that they  
were in-  
trusted  
with  
4 s were  
without  
faith  
5 s want of  
faith  
make  
of none  
effect  
the faith-  
fulness  
of God  
6 M Gr. Be  
it not so:  
and so  
else-  
where.  
7 A found  
8 Citn., to  
end of ver.  
9 s words.  
10 s prevail  
11 s comest  
into judg-  
ment.  
12 s com-  
mendeth  
13 s visiteth  
with  
wrath  
14 s after  
the  
manner  
of men.)  
15 s But  
16 M Any  
acc.auth.  
read For.  
17 s through  
I also still

25 <sup>a</sup>For circumcision <sup>1</sup>verily <sup>1</sup>profiteth, if thou <sup>2</sup>keep<sup>1</sup> the law: but if thou be a <sup>3</sup>breaker<sup>1</sup> of the law, thy circumcision is <sup>4</sup>made<sup>1</sup> uncircumcision.  
26 <sup>5</sup>Therefore <sup>6</sup>if<sup>1</sup> the uncircumcision keep the <sup>6</sup>righteousness<sup>1</sup> of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be <sup>7</sup>counted<sup>1</sup> for circumcision?  
27 And shall not <sup>8</sup>uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, <sup>9</sup>judge thee, who <sup>9</sup>by<sup>1</sup> the letter and circumcision <sup>10</sup>do<sup>1</sup> transgress<sup>1</sup> the law?  
28 For <sup>9</sup>he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither <sup>11</sup>is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:  
29 But he <sup>12</sup>is a Jew, <sup>13</sup>which is one inwardly; and <sup>14</sup>circumcision <sup>15</sup>is that of the heart, <sup>16</sup>in the spirit, <sup>17</sup>and<sup>1</sup> not in the letter; <sup>18</sup>whose praise <sup>19</sup>is not of men, but of God.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 The Jews' prerogative. 20 None justified by the law, 28 but all by faith only.

**W**HAT advantage then hath the Jew? or what <sup>2</sup>profit is there<sup>1</sup> of circumcision?  
2 Much every way: <sup>3</sup>chiefly, because that <sup>4</sup>unto them were committed<sup>1</sup> the oracles of God.  
3 For what if <sup>5</sup>some <sup>6</sup>did not believe<sup>1</sup>? <sup>7</sup>shall their <sup>8</sup>unbelief make the faith of God without effect<sup>1</sup>?  
4 <sup>9</sup>God forbid: yea, let <sup>10</sup>a God be <sup>11</sup>true, but <sup>12</sup>every man a liar; as it is written, <sup>13</sup>That thou mightest be justified in thy <sup>14</sup>sayings,<sup>1</sup> and mightest <sup>15</sup>overcome<sup>1</sup> when thou <sup>16</sup>art judged.<sup>1</sup>  
5 But if our unrighteousness <sup>17</sup>commend<sup>1</sup> the righteousness of God, what shall we say? <sup>18</sup>Is God unrighteous who <sup>19</sup>taketh vengeance<sup>1</sup>? (<sup>20</sup>I speak <sup>21</sup>as a man)<sup>1</sup>  
6 God forbid: for then <sup>22</sup>how shall God judge the world?  
7 <sup>23</sup>For<sup>1</sup> if the truth of God <sup>24</sup>hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also<sup>1</sup> judged as a sinner?  
8 And <sup>25</sup>not rather,<sup>1</sup> (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say<sup>2</sup>), <sup>26</sup>I Let my lie abound unto his glory, why am  
s why not s ,

A.D. 60.  
Gal. 5. 3.  
Gr. charged, ch. 1. 28, ac. & 2. 1, &c.  
Acts 10. 34, 35.  
ver. 23.  
Gal. 3. 22.  
Ps. 14. 1-3.  
53. 1.  
Mat. 12. 41, 42.  
Mat. 3. 9.  
John 8. 39.  
ch. 9. 5, 7.  
Gal. 6. 15.  
Rev. 2. 9.  
Ps. 5. 9.  
Jer. 5. 16.  
1 Pet. 3. 4.  
Phil. 3. 3.  
Col. 2. 11.  
Ps. 140. 3.  
ch. 7. 6.  
2 Cor. 3. 6.  
1 Cor. 4. 5.  
2 Cor. 10. 18.  
1 Thes. 2. 4.  
Ps. 10. 7.  
Prov. 1. 16.  
Is. 59. 7, 8.  
Ps. 36. 1.  
Deut. 4. 7, 8.  
Ps. 147. 19.  
ch. 2. 18.  
9. 4.  
John 10. 34.  
15. 25.  
ch. 10. 16.  
Heb. 4. 2.  
Job 5. 16.  
Ps. 107. 42.  
Ezek. 16. 63.  
ch. 1. 20.  
2. 1.  
Num. 23. 19.  
ch. 9. 6.  
11. 29.  
2 Tim. 2. 13.  
ver. 9, 23.  
ch. 2. 2.  
Or, subject to the judgment of God.  
Job 40. 8.  
John 3. 33.  
Ps. 143. 2.  
Acts 13. 39.  
Gal. 2. 16.  
s. 3. 11.  
Eph. 2. 8, 9.  
Tit. 3. 5.  
Ps. 62. 9.  
118. 11.  
Ps. 51. 4.  
ch. 7. 7.  
Acts 15. 11.  
ch. 1. 17.  
Phil. 3. 9.  
Heb. 11. 4.  
John 5. 46.  
Acts 26. 22.  
ch. 1. 2.  
1 Pet. 1. 10.  
m ch. 6. 19.  
Gal. 3. 15.  
ch. 4.  
through-out.  
Gen. 18. 25.  
Job 8. 3.  
Ps. 34. 17.  
ch. 10. 12.  
Gal. 3. 28.  
Col. 3. 11.  
ver. 9.  
ch. 11. 32.  
Gal. 3. 15.  
Eph. 1. 7.  
Col. 1. 14.  
1 Tim. 2. 6.  
Heb. 9. 12.  
1 Pet. 1. 18.  
ch. 5. 29.  
8. 6. 1, 15.  
Or, fore-ordained.  
Lev. 16. 15.  
1 John 2. 2.  
4. 10.  
Col. 1. 20.

us do evil, that good may come? whose <sup>1</sup>damnation<sup>1</sup> is just.  
9 <sup>2</sup>What then? <sup>3</sup>are we <sup>4</sup>better<sup>1</sup> than they? No, in no wise: for we <sup>5</sup>have before <sup>6</sup>proved both<sup>1</sup> Jews and <sup>6</sup>Gentiles,<sup>1</sup> that <sup>7</sup>they are all under sin;  
10 As it is written, <sup>7</sup>There is none righteous, no, not one<sup>1</sup>.  
11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God<sup>1</sup>.  
12 They <sup>9</sup>are all gone out of the way,<sup>1</sup> they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.<sup>1</sup>  
13 <sup>13</sup>Their throat <sup>14</sup>is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit<sup>2</sup>; <sup>15</sup>the poison of asps <sup>16</sup>is under their lips:  
14 <sup>17</sup>Whose mouth <sup>18</sup>is full of cursing and bitterness:  
15 <sup>19</sup>Their feet <sup>20</sup>are swift to shed blood<sup>3</sup>.  
16 Destruction and misery <sup>21</sup>are in their ways<sup>3</sup>.  
17 And the way of peace have they not known:  
18 <sup>22</sup>There is no fear of God before their eyes.  
19 <sup>23</sup>Now we know that what things soever <sup>24</sup>the law saith, it <sup>25</sup>saith<sup>1</sup> to them <sup>26</sup>who<sup>1</sup> are under the law<sup>2</sup>: that <sup>27</sup>every mouth may be stopped, and <sup>28</sup>all the world may <sup>29</sup>become <sup>30</sup>guilty before God.  
20 <sup>31</sup>Therefore<sup>1</sup> <sup>32</sup>by<sup>1</sup> the <sup>33</sup>deeds<sup>1</sup> of the law <sup>34</sup>there<sup>1</sup> shall no flesh be <sup>35</sup>justified in his sight: for <sup>36</sup>by<sup>1</sup> the law <sup>37</sup>is<sup>1</sup> the knowledge of sin.  
21 But now <sup>38</sup>the<sup>1</sup> righteousness of God <sup>39</sup>without the law<sup>1</sup> is manifested, <sup>40</sup>being witnessed by the law<sup>2</sup> and the prophets;  
22 Even the righteousness of God <sup>41</sup>which is <sup>42</sup>by faith<sup>1</sup> of Jesus Christ unto all<sup>2</sup> and upon all<sup>1</sup> them that believe<sup>3</sup>: for <sup>43</sup>there is no <sup>44</sup>difference<sup>1</sup>.  
23 For <sup>45</sup>all have sinned, and <sup>46</sup>come<sup>1</sup> short of the glory of God;  
24 Being justified freely <sup>47</sup>by his grace <sup>48</sup>through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:  
25 Whom God <sup>49</sup>hath<sup>1</sup> <sup>50</sup>set forth <sup>51</sup>to be a propitiation through <sup>52</sup>faith <sup>53</sup>in<sup>1</sup> his blood,

1 s con-  
demna-  
tion  
2 A  
3 M Or,  
do we  
excuse  
our-  
selves?  
4 s in  
worse  
case  
5 s before  
laid to  
the  
charge  
both of  
6 s Greeks,  
7 Citn., to  
ver. 19.  
8 s ;  
9 s have all  
turned  
aside,  
10 s so much  
as one:  
11 s ;  
12 s ;  
13 A  
14 s speak-  
eth  
15 s that  
16 s brought  
under the  
judge-  
ment of  
God:  
because  
17 M Gr.  
out of.  
18 M Or,  
works  
of law  
19 s works  
10 M Or, ac-  
counted  
righteous  
11 s through  
M Or,  
through  
law  
12 s someth-  
ing apart  
from the  
law  
13 s hath  
been  
14 s through  
faith in  
M Or, of  
2 M Some  
acc.auth.  
and add  
upon all.  
3 s ;  
15 s distinc-  
tion;  
16 s fall  
17 M Or,  
purposed  
18 M Or, to  
be propi-  
tiatory  
19 s A.  
20 s faith, by  
M as A.V.  
text.

1 S shew  
sins done aforetime, in 2 S because of the passing over of the  
5 A at this present season 3 S for the shewing, 4 S of  
ch. 2. 13, 6 A himself 7 M See

8 S then  
hath  
faith  
M Gr. is  
of faith.  
9 M Or, of  
1 S then  
is the  
glorying  
2 A manner  
of  
3 S a  
4 S We  
reckon  
therefore  
M Many  
anc. auth.  
read  
For we  
reckon.  
5 S apart  
from the  
works  
M Or,  
works  
of law  
6 S Or is  
God the  
God of  
7 S the  
God of  
Gentiles  
also?  
Yea,  
8 S if so  
be that  
God is one, and he  
2 M Or, through the faith 3 M Or, law 4 A of none  
effect 5 S nay,

to 'declare' his righteousness  
for the remission of sins  
that are past, through the for-  
bearance of God;

26 To declare, I say, at this  
time his righteousness; that  
he might be just, and the  
justifier of him which believ-  
eth in Jesus.

27 Where is boasting then?  
It is excluded. By what law?  
of works? Nay: but by the  
law of faith.

28 Therefore we conclude  
that a man is justified by faith  
without the deeds of the law.

29 Is he the God of the Jews  
only? is he not also of the  
Gentiles? Yes, of the Gen-  
tiles also:

30 Seeing it is one God,  
which shall justify the circum-  
cision by faith, and uncircum-  
cision through faith.

31 Do we then make void  
the law through faith? God  
forbid: yea, we establish the  
law.

32 M Or, out of. 1 A the  
2 M Or, through the faith 3 M Or, law 4 A of none  
effect 5 S nay,

## CHAPTER 4.

1 Abraham's faith imputed to him for  
righteousness. 13 By faith he and his  
seed received the promise. 24 So, like-  
wise, our faith shall be imputed to us.

WHAT shall we say then?  
that Abraham our fa-  
ther, as pertaining to the flesh,  
hath found?

2 For if Abraham were  
justified by works, he hath  
whereof to glory; but not  
before God.

3 For what saith the scrip-  
ture? Abraham believed God,  
and it was counted unto him  
for righteousness.

4 Now to him that worketh  
is the reward not reckoned  
of grace, but of debt.

5 But to him that worketh not,  
but believeth on him that justi-  
fieth the ungodly, his faith is  
counted for righteousness.

6 Even as David also describ-  
eth the blessedness of the man,  
unto whom God imputeth  
righteousness without works,

7 Saying, Blessed are they  
whose iniquities are forgiven,  
and whose sins are covered.

A. D. 60.

a Acts 13. 38,  
39.  
1 Tim. 1. 15.  
b Or, pass-  
ing over.  
c Acts 17. 30.  
Heb. 9. 15.

d ch. 2. 17, 23.  
e 4. 2.  
1 Cor. 1. 29,  
31.  
Eph. 2. 9.  
f Gen. 17. 10.

g ver. 20, 21.  
h Acts 13. 38,  
39.  
ch. 8. 2.  
Gal. 2. 16.  
i ver. 12, 16.  
Luke 19. 9.  
Gal. 3. 7.

k ch. 10. 12,  
15.  
Gal. 3. 8, 20,  
28.

i Gen. 17. 4,  
&c.  
Gal. 3. 29.

l Gal. 3. 18.

1 Is. 51. 2.  
Mat. 3. 9.  
John 8. 53,  
54.  
2 Cor. 11. 22.  
m ch. 3. 20.  
n 5. 13, 20.  
o 7. 8, 10, 11.  
1 Cor. 15. 56.  
2 Cor. 5. 7, 9.  
Gal. 3. 10, 19.  
1 John 3. 4.  
p ch. 3. 20, 27,  
28.  
q ch. 3. 24.  
r Gal. 3. 22.  
s Gen. 15. 6.  
Gal. 3. 6.  
James 2. 23.

t Is. 51. 2.  
ch. 9. 8.  
u ch. 11. 6.  
v Gen. 17. 5.  
y Or, like  
unto him.

z ch. 8. 11.  
Eph. 2. 1, 5.  
a Josh. 24. 2.  
b ch. 9. 26.  
1 Cor. 1. 28.  
1 Pet. 2. 10.

c Ps. 32. 1, 2.  
d Gen. 15. 5.

8 Blessed is the man to whom  
the Lord will not impute sin.  
9 Cometh this blessedness then  
upon the circumcision only,  
or upon the uncircumcision  
also? for we say that faith  
was reckoned to Abraham for  
righteousness.

10 How was it then reck-  
oned? when he was in circum-  
cision, or in uncircumcision?  
Not in circumcision, but in un-  
circumcision.

11 And he received the sign  
of circumcision, a seal of the  
righteousness of the faith which  
he had yet being uncircum-  
cised; that he might be the  
father of all them that believe,  
though they be not circum-  
cised; that righteousness might  
be imputed unto them also:

12 And the father of circum-  
cision to them who are not  
of the circumcision only, but  
who also walk in the steps of  
that faith of our father Abra-  
ham, which he had being yet  
uncircumcised.

13 For the promise, that  
he should be the heir of the  
world, was not to Abraham,  
or to his seed, through the law,  
but through the righteousness  
of faith.

14 For if they which are of  
the law be heirs, faith is made  
void, and the promise made  
of none effect:

15 Because the law worketh  
wrath: for where no law is,  
there is no transgression.

16 Therefore it is of faith,  
that it might be by grace;  
to the end the promise  
might be sure to all the  
seed; not to that only which  
is of the law, but to that also  
which is of the faith of Abra-  
ham, who is the father of  
us all.

17 (As it is written, I have  
made thee a father of many  
nations,) before him whom  
he believed, even God, who  
quickeneth the dead, and call-  
eth those things which be  
not as though they were.

18 Who against hope be-  
lieved in hope, that he might  
become the father of many  
nations, according to that which  
was spoken, So shall thy  
seed be.

1 S reckon  
2 S Is this  
blessing  
then pro-  
nounced  
3 S To  
Abraham  
his

4 A then

5 S :

6 S while  
he was  
in un-  
circum-  
cision  
7 S in un-  
circum-  
cision,  
8 S reck-  
oned  
9 S ;

1 S not  
only are  
2 S which  
he had  
in un-  
circum-  
cision.

3 S not  
through  
the law  
1 M Or,  
through  
law  
was the  
promise

4 S that he  
should  
be heir  
of the  
world,  
5 A is

6 S for  
7 S ; but  
where  
there is  
no law,  
neither  
is there

8 S For  
this cause  
9 S may be  
accord-  
ing to  
1 A that  
2 S may  
3 S

4 S A  
father  
of many  
nations  
have  
I made  
(thee)

5 S the  
things  
that are  
not,  
6 S in  
7 S against  
hope, to  
the end  
8 S a  
9 S had  
been

1 A then  
2 M Some  
anc. auth.  
read of  
Abra-  
ham, our  
fore-  
father ac-  
cording to  
the flesh?  
3 S, our  
fore-  
father ac-  
cording  
4 S was  
5 M Gr.  
out of.  
6 S toward  
7 A And  
8 S reck-  
oned  
9 S  
1 A is  
2 A as  
3 S pro-  
nounceth  
blessing  
upon  
4 S reck-  
oneth  
5 S apart  
from  
6 Cit<sup>o</sup>, to  
ver. 9.

R.V.	The advantages of	R.V.	ROMANS 5.	justification by faith.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> without omit 2 <sup>s</sup> as good 3 <sup>s</sup> as good 4 <sup>s</sup> as good 5 <sup>s</sup> yea, 6 <sup>s</sup> he 7 <sup>s</sup> but 8 <sup>s</sup> assured 9 <sup>s</sup> Where- fore also 10 <sup>s</sup> reckon- ed unto	being weakened	2 <sup>m</sup> Many anc. auth.	A.D. 60.	1 love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. 9 Much more then, being now justified 2 <sup>b</sup> by his blood, 3 <sup>w</sup> we shall 1 be saved 6 from 4 wrath 1 through him. 10 For 4 if, 5 when 1 we were enemies, 6 we were reconciled to God 6 by 1 the death of his Son, much more, being re- conciled, 3 we shall 1 be saved 7 by his life 8 1. 11 And not only 1 so, 9 but we also 1 joy 1 in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, 1 by 1 whom we have now received the 2 atonement. 12 3. 4 Wherefore, as 7 by 1 one man sin entered into the world, and 4 death 1 by 1 sin; and so death passed 5 upon 1 all men, for that all 6 have sinned : 13 0 1 For until the law sin was in the world : but 9 sin is not imputed when there is no law. 14 Nevertheless death reigned from Adam 7 to 1 Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the 8 similitude 1 of Adam's transgression, 10 who is 9 the 1 figure of him that was to come. 15 But not as the 10 offence, 1 so also is the free gift. For if 11 through the offence of one many be dead, 1 much more 12 the grace of God, and the gift by 1 grace, which is by 1 one man, Jesus Christ, 2 hath a- bounded 6 unto 1 many. 16 And not as 3 it was by 1 one that sinned, so 1 is the gift : for the 4 judgment was by one to 1 condemnation, but the free gift 5 is 1 of many 6 offences 1 unto 7 justification. 17 For if 8 by 1 one man's of- fence 1 death reigned 9 by 1 one ; much more 1 they which re- ceive 1 abundance of grace and 2 of the gift of righteousness 3 shall 1 reign in life 3 by one, 1 Jesus Christ. 0 1 18 Therefore as 1 by the of- fence of one judgment came upon 1 all men to condemna- tion ; even so 2 by the right- eousness of one 1 the free gift came 6 upon 1 all men unto 1 justification of life. 19 For as 7 by 1 one man's dis- obedience 6 many were made	1 <sup>a</sup> own 2 <sup>m</sup> Gr. in. 3 <sup>s</sup> shall we 4 <sup>s</sup> the wrath of God 5 <sup>s</sup> while 6 <sup>s</sup> through 7 <sup>m</sup> Gr. in. 8 <sup>s</sup> ; 9 <sup>s</sup> but we also re- joice 10 <sup>m</sup> Gr. but also glorifying. 1 <sup>s</sup> through 2 <sup>s</sup> reconcil- ation. 3 <sup>a</sup> 4 4 <sup>s</sup> There- fore, as through 5 <sup>s</sup> unto 6 <sup>s</sup> sin- ned :— 7 <sup>s</sup> until 8 <sup>s</sup> like- ness 9 <sup>s</sup> a 10 <sup>s</sup> tres- pass, 11 <sup>s</sup> by the trespass of the one the many died, 12 <sup>a</sup> a did 1 <sup>s</sup> the grace of 1 <sup>s</sup> the abound unto the 3 <sup>s</sup> through 4 <sup>s</sup> judg- ment came of one unto 5 <sup>s</sup> came 6 <sup>s</sup> tres- passes 7 <sup>m</sup> Gr. an act of right- eousness. 8 <sup>s</sup> by the trespass of the one, 9 <sup>s</sup> through the 1 <sup>s</sup> shall they that receive the 2 <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. omit of the gift. 3 <sup>s</sup> through the one, even 4 <sup>s</sup> So then as through one tres- pass the judge-
1 <sup>s</sup> Being therefore 2 <sup>m</sup> Gr. out of. 3 <sup>s</sup> let us 4 <sup>s</sup> have 5 <sup>m</sup> Some authori- ties we have. 6 <sup>s</sup> ; 7 <sup>s</sup> through 8 <sup>a</sup> had our 9 <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. omit by faith. 10 <sup>s</sup> ; and let us rejoice 11 <sup>m</sup> Or, we rejoice 12 <sup>m</sup> Gr. glory. 13 <sup>s</sup> let us also re- joice 14 <sup>m</sup> Or, we also rejoice 15 <sup>m</sup> Gr. glory) 16 <sup>s</sup> in our 17 <sup>s</sup> proba- tion; and 18 <sup>s</sup> proba- tion, 19 <sup>s</sup> 10 <sup>s</sup> put- teth not 20 <sup>s</sup> to shame 21 <sup>s</sup> 11 <sup>s</sup> hath been 22 <sup>s</sup> through 23 <sup>m</sup> Gr. <i>Holy Spirit</i> : 24 <sup>s</sup> and so 25 <sup>s</sup> throughout 26 <sup>s</sup> this book. 27 <sup>s</sup> 1 <sup>s</sup> while 28 <sup>s</sup> weak, 29 <sup>s</sup> in due season 30 <sup>s</sup> 3 <sup>s</sup> for 31 <sup>s</sup> the good man 32 <sup>m</sup> Or, that which is good	19 And 1 being not weak 1 in faith, 1 he considered 1 not 1 his own body 2 now 3 dead, when he was about an 1 hundred years old, 1 neither yet 1 the deadness of Sarah's womb : 20 He staggered not at 1 the promise of God 6 through un- belief 7 ; but was strong in 1 faith, giving glory to God 8 ; 21 And being fully 9 persuaded, that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform. 22 1 And therefore 1 it was 2 im- puted to 1 him for righteous- ness. 23 Now 1 it was not written for his sake alone, that it was 2 imputed to 1 him ; 24 But for 3 us also, to 1 whom it shall be 4 imputed, if we 1 believe 1 on him that raised 1 up 1 Jesus our Lord from the dead 5 ; 25 7 Who was delivered 6 for our offences, 1 and 2 was raised 3 again 1 for our justification.	CHAPTER 5. 01 Being justified by faith, we have peace with God, 17 and righteousness and life by Jesus Christ. 1 THEREFORE 2 being 1 justi- fied 2 by faith, 3 we have 1 peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ : 2 2 By 1 whom also we have 5 access 6 by faith into this grace, wherein we stand 7, and 8 rejoice in hope of the glory of God. 3 And not only 1 so, but 2 we glory in 1 tribulations 3 also 1 : knowing that tribulation worketh patience ; 4 And patience, 9 experience ; and experience, 10 hope : 5 And hope 10 maketh not ashamed 1 ; because the love of God 11 is 1 shed abroad in our hearts 12 by 1 the 13 Holy Ghost which 14 is 1 given unto us. 6 For 1 when 1 we were yet 2 without strength, 3 in due time 1 Christ died for the un- godly. 7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die : 3 yet 1 per- adventure for 4 a good man 1 some 5 would even dare to die. 8 But 2 God commendeth his	1 <sup>a</sup> Gen. 17, 17. 2 <sup>a</sup> 18. 11. 3 <sup>a</sup> Heb. 11, 11, 12. 4 <sup>a</sup> Heb. 9, 25. 5 <sup>a</sup> Exod. 24. 3. 6 <sup>a</sup> Heb. 9, 14. 7 <sup>a</sup> 1 John 1. 7. 8 <sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 18. 9 <sup>a</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 10. 10 <sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 32. 11 <sup>a</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 18, 19. 12 <sup>a</sup> Eph. 2. 16. 13 <sup>a</sup> Col. 1. 20, 21. 14 <sup>a</sup> 1 John 5. 26. 15 <sup>a</sup> 14. 19. 16 <sup>a</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 10, 11. 17 <sup>a</sup> Ps. 115. 3. 18 <sup>a</sup> Luke 1. 37, 45. 19 <sup>a</sup> Heb. 11. 19. 20 <sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 17. 21 <sup>a</sup> 6. 3, 29, 30. 22 <sup>a</sup> Gal. 4. 9. 23 <sup>a</sup> ch. 15. 4. 24 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 6, 11. 25 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 21. 26 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 27. 27 <sup>a</sup> ch. 6. 22. 28 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 22. 29 <sup>a</sup> Acts 2. 24. 30 <sup>a</sup> 1. 3. 30. 31 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 21. 32 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 27. 33 <sup>a</sup> ch. 6. 22. 34 <sup>a</sup> 1 John 3. 4. 35 <sup>a</sup> 1. 53, 5. 6. 36 <sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 25. 37 <sup>a</sup> 1. 5, 8. 38 <sup>a</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 21. 39 <sup>a</sup> Gal. 1. 4. 40 <sup>a</sup> Heb. 9. 28. 41 <sup>a</sup> 1. 24. 42 <sup>a</sup> 1. 18. 43 <sup>a</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 21. 44 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 21. 45 <sup>a</sup> 1. 45. 46 <sup>a</sup> 1. 32, 17. 47 <sup>a</sup> John 16. 33. 48 <sup>a</sup> ch. 3. 24, 30. 49 <sup>a</sup> John 2. 14. 50 <sup>a</sup> Col. 1. 20. 51 <sup>a</sup> John 10. 9. 52 <sup>a</sup> 14. 6. 53 <sup>a</sup> 2. 18. 54 <sup>a</sup> 3. 12. 55 <sup>a</sup> Heb. 10. 19. 56 <sup>a</sup> 1. 15, 1. 57 <sup>a</sup> Heb. 3. 1. 58 <sup>a</sup> 1. 53, 11. 59 <sup>a</sup> Mat. 29. 28. 60 <sup>a</sup> 26. 28. 61 <sup>a</sup> Mat. 5. 11, 12. 62 <sup>a</sup> Acts 5. 41. 63 <sup>a</sup> 2 Cor. 12. 10. 64 <sup>a</sup> Phil. 2. 17. 65 <sup>a</sup> James 1. 2, 12. 66 <sup>a</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 14. 67 <sup>a</sup> James 1. 3. 68 <sup>a</sup> 1 James 1. 12. 69 <sup>a</sup> Phil. 1. 29. 70 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. 71 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. 72 <sup>a</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 22. 73 <sup>a</sup> Gal. 4. 6. 74 <sup>a</sup> Eph. 1. 13, 14. 75 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 13. 76 <sup>a</sup> Gal. 4. 4. 77 <sup>a</sup> ver. 8. 78 <sup>a</sup> 1. 25. 79 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. 80 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. 81 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. 82 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. 83 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. 84 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. 85 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. 86 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. 87 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. 88 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. 89 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9. 90 <sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 9.		



1 S even so  
through  
2 A the  
3 S And  
the law  
[M Or,  
law]  
came in  
beside,  
that the  
trespass  
4 S; but  
5 S abound  
more ex-  
ceedingly  
6 A  
7 S in  
8 S  
through

sinners, <sup>1</sup>so by <sup>2</sup>the obedience of <sup>3</sup>one shall <sup>4</sup>many be made righteous.

20 <sup>5</sup>Moreover <sup>6</sup>the law entered, that the offence <sup>7</sup>might abound <sup>8</sup>. But <sup>9</sup>where sin abounded, grace did <sup>10</sup>much <sup>11</sup>more abound <sup>12</sup>.

21 That <sup>13</sup>as sin <sup>14</sup>hath <sup>15</sup>reigned <sup>16</sup>unto <sup>17</sup>death, even so might grace reign <sup>18</sup>through righteousness unto eternal life <sup>19</sup>by <sup>20</sup>Jesus Christ our Lord.

# CHAPTER 6.

01 *We may not live in sin, 12 nor let sin reign any more. 23 Death the wages of sin.*

WHAT shall we say then? <sup>1</sup>Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

2 God forbid. <sup>3</sup>How shall we, that are <sup>4</sup>dead to sin, live any longer therein?

3 Know ye not, that <sup>5</sup>so many of us as <sup>6</sup>were baptized into <sup>7</sup>Jesus Christ <sup>8</sup>were baptized into his death?

4 <sup>9</sup>Therefore we are <sup>10</sup>buried with him by <sup>11</sup>baptism into death: that <sup>12</sup>like as Christ was raised <sup>13</sup>up <sup>14</sup>from the dead <sup>15</sup>by <sup>16</sup>the glory of the Father, <sup>17</sup>even <sup>18</sup>so we also <sup>19</sup>should <sup>20</sup>walk in newness of life.

5 <sup>1</sup>For if we have <sup>2</sup>been planted together in <sup>3</sup>the likeness of his death, we shall be also <sup>4</sup>in <sup>5</sup>the likeness of <sup>6</sup>his resurrection <sup>7</sup>.

6 Knowing this, that <sup>8</sup>our old man <sup>9</sup>is <sup>10</sup>crucified with <sup>11</sup>him, that <sup>12</sup>the body of sin might be <sup>13</sup>destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

7 For <sup>1</sup>he that <sup>2</sup>is dead is <sup>3</sup>freed <sup>4</sup>from sin.

8 <sup>5</sup>Now <sup>6</sup>if we be dead <sup>7</sup>with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him <sup>8</sup>.

9 Knowing that <sup>1</sup>Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death <sup>2</sup>hath no more <sup>3</sup>dominion over him.

10 For <sup>1</sup>in that <sup>2</sup>he died, <sup>3</sup>he died unto sin <sup>4</sup>once: but <sup>5</sup>in that <sup>6</sup>he liveth, <sup>7</sup>he liveth unto God.

11 <sup>1</sup>Likewise <sup>2</sup>reckon ye also yourselves to be <sup>3</sup>dead <sup>4</sup>indeed <sup>5</sup>unto sin, but <sup>6</sup>alive unto God <sup>7</sup>through Jesus Christ our Lord.

12 <sup>1</sup>Let not sin therefore

01 *We may not live in sin, 12 nor let sin reign any more. 23 Death the wages of sin.*

A.D. 60.

a John 15. 22. ch. 3. 20. & 4. 10.

a 7. 8. Gal. 3. 19, 23. b ch. 7. 5. Col. 3. 5. James 4. 1.

c Or, arms, or, weapons.

d Luke 7. 47. 1 Tim. 1. 14.

e ch. 12. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 24. & 4. 2.

f ch. 7. 4, 6. & 8. 2. Gal. 5. 18.

g 1 Cor. 9. 21.

h ver. 15. ch. 3. 8.

i Mat. 6. 24. John 8. 34. 2 Pet. 2. 19.

j ver. 11. ch. 7. 4. Gal. 2. 19.

k ch. 14. Col. 3. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 24.

l Gal. 3. 27. m Or, are.

n 1 Cor. 15. 29. p Col. 2. 12.

q ch. 8. 11. 1 Cor. 6. 14. 2 Cor. 13. 4.

r 2 Tim. 1. 13. s Gr.

whereto ye were devoted.

t John 2. 11. & 11. 40.

u John 8. 32. 1 Cor. 7. 1. Gal. 5. 1.

v 2 Pet. 2. 16. w Gal. 6. 15. Eph. 4. 22.

x 24. Col. 3. 10. y Phil. 3. 10.

z 11. Gal. 2. 20. & 3. 24.

a 6. 14. Eph. 4. 22. Col. 3. 5, 9.

b Col. 2. 11. c 1 Pet. 4. 1.

d John 8. 34. e Gr.

Justified. f 2 Tim. 2. 11.

g Or, to righteousness.

h ch. 7. 5. i Rev. 1. 18.

j ch. 1. 32. k John 8. 32.

m Heb. 9. 27, 28.

n Luke 20. 38. p Gen. 2. 17.

q ch. 5. 32. James 1. 15.

r ch. 2. 7. & 5. 17, 21.

s 1 Pet. 1. 4. t ver. 2.

u Gal. 2. 19.

v Ps. 19. 13. & 119. 133.

reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey <sup>2</sup>it in <sup>3</sup>the lusts thereof <sup>4</sup>.

13 Neither <sup>5</sup>yield ye <sup>6</sup>your members <sup>7</sup>as <sup>8</sup>instruments of unrighteousness <sup>9</sup>unto sin: <sup>10</sup>but <sup>11</sup>yield <sup>12</sup>yourself unto God, as <sup>13</sup>those that are <sup>14</sup>alive from the dead, and your members as <sup>15</sup>instruments of righteousness unto God.

14 For <sup>1</sup>sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under <sup>2</sup>the <sup>3</sup>law, but under grace.

15 <sup>4</sup>What then? shall we sin, <sup>5</sup>because we are not under <sup>6</sup>the <sup>7</sup>law, but under grace? God forbid.

16 Know ye not, that <sup>1</sup>to whom ye <sup>2</sup>yield <sup>3</sup>yourself, <sup>4</sup>servants to obey, <sup>5</sup>his <sup>6</sup>servants ye are <sup>7</sup>to <sup>8</sup>whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

17 But <sup>1</sup>God be thanked, that <sup>2</sup>ye were <sup>3</sup>the <sup>4</sup>servants of sin, <sup>5</sup>but ye have obeyed <sup>6</sup>from the heart <sup>7</sup>that <sup>8</sup>form of <sup>9</sup>doctrine <sup>10</sup>which was delivered you.

18 Being then <sup>1</sup>made free from sin, ye became <sup>2</sup>the <sup>3</sup>servants of righteousness.

19 I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye <sup>1</sup>have yielded <sup>2</sup>your members <sup>3</sup>servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity <sup>4</sup>, even so now <sup>5</sup>yield <sup>6</sup>your members <sup>7</sup>servants to righteousness unto <sup>8</sup>holiness <sup>9</sup>.

20 For when ye were <sup>1</sup>the <sup>2</sup>servants of sin, ye were free <sup>3</sup>from <sup>4</sup>righteousness.

21 <sup>1</sup>What fruit <sup>2</sup>had ye then in those <sup>3</sup>things whereof ye are now ashamed? for <sup>4</sup>the end of those things <sup>5</sup>is death.

22 But now <sup>1</sup>being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto <sup>2</sup>holiness <sup>3</sup>, and the end <sup>4</sup>everlasting <sup>5</sup>life.

23 For <sup>1</sup>the wages of sin <sup>2</sup>is death; but <sup>3</sup>the <sup>4</sup>gift of God <sup>5</sup>is eternal life <sup>6</sup>through Jesus Christ <sup>7</sup>our Lord.

# CHAPTER 7.

01 *No law hath power over a man longer than he liveth. 4 We are dead to the law. 7 Yet is not the law sin, 12 but holy, just, good.*

1 S;  
2 S present  
3 A unto  
sin  
4 M Or,  
weapons  
5 S;

4 A  
7 S present  
8 S as  
servants  
[M Gr.  
bond-  
servants]  
unto obe-  
dience,  
9 M Gr.  
bond-  
servants.

1 S thanks  
be to  
God, that  
whereas  
M Or, that  
ye were  
... but  
ye be-  
came  
2 M Gr.  
bond-  
servants.

3 S ye  
became  
obedient  
4 A to  
5 M Or,  
pattern  
6 S teach-  
ing  
where-  
unto ye  
were de-  
livered;  
and be-  
ing

7 S pre-  
sented  
8 A as  
9 S;  
1 S present  
2 S sancti-  
fication  
3 M Gr.  
bond-  
servants.

4 S in re-  
gard of  
5 S then  
had ye  
at that  
time in  
the  
6 S eternal

7 A free  
8 S in  
Christ  
Jesus

1 S Or are ye ignorant,  
2 S men  
3 M Or, law  
4 S),  
5 S for so long time  
6 S that  
7 S a  
8 S the  
9 S while  
10 S die,  
11 S discharged  
12 S joined  
13 S the  
14 S  
15 S joined  
16 S were made  
17 S through  
18 S was  
19 S might  
20 S sinful passions,  
21 M Gr, passions of sins.  
22 S through  
23 S wrought  
24 S have been discharged  
25 S having died to that  
26 S holden;  
27 S  
28 S a the  
29 S a  
30 S Howbeit,  
31 S except through  
32 M Or, law  
33 S coveting,  
34 M Or, lust  
35 S covet;  
36 M Or, lust  
37 S finding  
38 S through the commandment  
39 S coveting  
40 M Or, lust; for apart from  
41 M Or, law  
42 S is  
43 S And  
44 S apart from  
45 S;  
46 S unto life, this  
47 S;  
48 S finding occasion, through  
49 S beguiled

1 **K**NOW ye not, brethren,<sup>o</sup> (for I speak to<sup>o</sup> them<sup>o</sup> that know<sup>o</sup> the law<sup>o</sup>;) how that the law hath dominion over a man<sup>o</sup> as long<sup>o</sup> as he liveth?  
2 For<sup>a</sup> the woman<sup>o</sup> which<sup>o</sup> hath<sup>o</sup> an<sup>o</sup> husband is bound by<sup>o</sup> the<sup>o</sup> law<sup>o</sup> to<sup>o</sup> her<sup>o</sup> husband<sup>o</sup> so long as<sup>o</sup> he liveth; but if the husband<sup>o</sup> be dead,<sup>o</sup> she is<sup>o</sup> loosed<sup>o</sup> from the law of<sup>o</sup> her<sup>o</sup> husband.  
3 So then<sup>b</sup> if, while<sup>o</sup> her<sup>o</sup> husband liveth, she be<sup>o</sup> married<sup>o</sup> to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her<sup>o</sup> husband<sup>o</sup> be dead,<sup>o</sup> she is free from<sup>o</sup> that<sup>o</sup> law<sup>o</sup>; so that she is no adulteress, though she be<sup>o</sup> married<sup>o</sup> to another man.  
4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also<sup>o</sup> are become<sup>o</sup> dead to the law<sup>o</sup> by<sup>o</sup> the body of Christ; that ye should be<sup>o</sup> married<sup>o</sup> to another, even to him who<sup>o</sup> is<sup>o</sup> raised from the dead, that we<sup>o</sup> should<sup>o</sup> bring forth fruit unto God.  
5 For when we were in the flesh, the<sup>o</sup> motions of sins,<sup>o</sup> which were<sup>o</sup> by<sup>o</sup> the law,<sup>o</sup> did work<sup>o</sup> in our members<sup>o</sup> to bring forth fruit unto death.  
6 But now we<sup>o</sup> are delivered<sup>o</sup> from the law,<sup>o</sup> that being dead<sup>o</sup> wherein we were<sup>o</sup> held;<sup>o</sup> that we<sup>o</sup> should<sup>o</sup> serve<sup>o</sup> in newness of<sup>o</sup> spirit, and not<sup>o</sup> in<sup>o</sup> the<sup>o</sup> oldness of the letter.  
7 What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid.  
8 Nay,<sup>o</sup> I had not known sin, but by<sup>o</sup> the law: for I had not known<sup>o</sup> lust,<sup>o</sup> except the law had said, Thou shalt not<sup>o</sup> covet.  
9 But<sup>o</sup> sin,<sup>o</sup> taking<sup>o</sup> occasion<sup>o</sup> by the commandment<sup>o</sup>, wrought in me<sup>o</sup> all manner of<sup>o</sup> concupiscence. For<sup>o</sup> without<sup>o</sup> the law sin<sup>o</sup> was<sup>o</sup> dead.  
10 For I was alive<sup>o</sup> without<sup>o</sup> the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died.  
11 And the commandment, which was<sup>o</sup> ordained to life,<sup>o</sup> I found to be unto death.  
12 For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by<sup>o</sup> it slew me.  
13 Wherefore<sup>o</sup> the law<sup>o</sup> is

A.D. 60.  
1 Cor. 7. 39.  
b Mat. 5. 32.  
c 1 Kin. 21. 29.  
d 2 Kin. 17. 17.  
e Gr. know, Ps. 1. 6.  
f Gal. 5. 17.  
g ch. 8. 2.  
h Gal. 2. 19.  
i 5. 18.  
j Eph. 2. 15.  
k Col. 2. 14.  
l Gen. 6. 5.  
m 8. 21.  
n Gal. 5. 22.  
o Gr. passions.  
p ch. 6. 13.  
q ch. 6. 21.  
r Gal. 5. 19.  
s James 1. 15.  
t M Or, being dead to that, ver. 4.  
u ch. 6. 2.  
v ch. 2. 29.  
w 2 Cor. 3. 6.  
x Ps. 1. 2.  
y 2 Cor. 4. 16.  
z Eph. 3. 16.  
aa Col. 3. 9, 10.  
ab Gal. 5. 17.  
ac ch. 6. 13, 19.  
ad ch. 3. 20.  
ae Or, concupiscence.  
af Ex. 20. 17.  
ag Deut. 5. 21.  
ah Acts 20. 33.  
ai ch. 13. 9.  
aj ch. 4. 15.  
ak 5. 20.  
al Or, this body of death.  
am Gal. 5. 17.  
an 1 Cor. 15. 56.  
ao Lev. 18. 5.  
ap Ezek. 20. 11.  
aq 13. 21.  
ar 2 Cor. 3. 7.  
as ver. 4.  
at Gal. 5. 16, 25.  
au Ps. 19. 8.  
av Ac. 13. 38, 137.  
aw 1 Tim. 1. 8.  
ax John 8. 39.  
ay ch. 6. 18, 22.  
az Gal. 2. 19.  
ba 5. 1.  
bb 1 Cor. 15. 45.  
bc 2 Cor. 3. 6.

holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good.  
13 Was<sup>o</sup> then that which is good<sup>o</sup> made<sup>o</sup> death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might<sup>o</sup> appear sin,<sup>o</sup> working death<sup>o</sup> in me by<sup>o</sup> that which is good; that sin by<sup>o</sup> the commandment<sup>o</sup> might become exceeding sinful.  
14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under sin.  
15 For that which I<sup>o</sup> do I<sup>o</sup> allow<sup>o</sup> not: for<sup>o</sup> what I<sup>o</sup> would<sup>o</sup> not, that do I<sup>o</sup> not; but what I hate, that<sup>o</sup> do I.  
16 If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it is good.  
17 Now then<sup>o</sup> it is no more I that<sup>o</sup> do it, but sin<sup>o</sup> that dwelleth in me.  
18 For I know that<sup>o</sup> in me<sup>o</sup> (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform<sup>o</sup> that which is good I find<sup>o</sup> not.  
19 For the good<sup>o</sup> that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do.  
20 Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin<sup>o</sup> that dwelleth in me.  
21 I find then<sup>o</sup> a law, that, when I<sup>o</sup> would do good, evil is present<sup>o</sup> with me.  
22 For I<sup>o</sup> delight<sup>o</sup> in the law of God after<sup>o</sup> the inward man:  
23 But I see<sup>o</sup> another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity<sup>o</sup> to the law of sin which is in my members.  
24 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me<sup>o</sup> from<sup>o</sup> the body of this death?  
25 I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then<sup>o</sup> with the mind<sup>o</sup> I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

1 S right-eous,  
2 S Did  
3 S become  
4 S he  
5 S shewn to be sin, by  
6 S to me through  
7 S that through  
8 S sin  
9 M Gr. work.  
10 S know  
11 A not  
12 S practise  
13 S I do.  
14 S But  
15 S if what I would not, that I do,  
16 S So now  
17 M Gr. work.  
18 S which  
19 S A,  
20 S but to do  
21 M Gr. work.  
22 S is  
23 S practise.  
24 S But  
25 S if what I do,  
26 M Gr. work.  
27 S which  
28 S the law,  
29 M Or, in regard of the law  
30 S to me who  
31 M Gr. with.  
32 S a different  
33 S under  
34 M Gr. in.  
35 Many anc.auth. read to.  
36 S out of  
37 M Or, this body of death  
38 S Many anc.auth. read But thanks be to God.  
39 A I myself  
40 S that

### CHAPTER 8.

1 Who are free from condemnation.  
2 What harm cometh of the flesh,  
3 and what good of the Spirit.  
1 Of being God's children.  
THERE is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit!  
2 For the law of the Spirit

of life in Christ Jesus °hath<sup>1</sup> made me free from °the law of sin and °death.

3 For °what the law could not do, °in that it was weak through the flesh, °God<sup>3</sup> sending his own Son in the likeness of °sinful flesh<sup>5</sup>, and °for sin, °condemned sin in the flesh :

4 That the °righteousness<sup>1</sup> of the law might be fulfilled in us, °who walk not after the flesh, but after the °Spirit<sup>1</sup>.

5 For °they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the °Spirit<sup>1</sup> °the things of the °Spirit<sup>1</sup>.

6 For °to be carnally minded is °death; but °to be spiritually minded is °life and peace<sup>1</sup>.

7 Because °the carnal mind is °enmity against God<sup>2</sup>; °for it is not subject to the law of God, °neither indeed can °be.

8 So then °they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the °Spirit<sup>1</sup>, if so be that °the Spirit of God °dwell<sup>1</sup> in you. °Now °if any man °have<sup>1</sup> not °the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

10 And if Christ °be °in you, the body °is dead because of sin; but the °Spirit<sup>1</sup> °is life because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of °him that raised up Jesus from the dead °dwell<sup>1</sup> in you, °he that raised up Christ<sup>1</sup> from the dead shall °also quicken °your mortal bodies °by °his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

12 °Therefore, °brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh °.

13 For °if ye live after the flesh, ye °shall die °; but if °ye through the Spirit do °mortify the °deeds of the body, ye shall live.

14 For °as many as are led by the Spirit of God, °they are the °sons of God.

15 For °ye °have not °received °the spirit of bondage again °to °fear; but ye °have received the °Spirit<sup>1</sup> of adoption, whereby we cry, °Abba, Father.

16 °The Spirit °itself °beareth witness with our spirit, that we are °the °children of God :

A. D. 60.

° ch. 7. 24. 25.  
° Acts 26. 18.  
Gal. 4. 7.  
° Acts 14. 22.  
Phil. 1. 29.  
2 Tim. 2. 11.  
Acts 13. 39.  
Heb. 7. 18.  
A 10. 1, 10, 14.  
° 2 Cor. 5. 21.  
Gal. 3. 13.  
° 2 Cor. 4. 17.  
1 Pet. 1. 6, 7.  
° Or, by a sacrifice for sin.  
° 2 Pet. 3. 13.  
1 Ver. 1.  
° 1 John 3. 2.  
1 John 3. 6.  
1 Cor. 2. 14.  
° Gen. 3. 19.  
° 1 Cor. 5. 21.  
° Gr. the minding of the flesh.  
So ver. 7.  
Gal. 6. 8.  
° Or, the minding of the Spirit.  
° Gr. the minding of the flesh.  
James 4. 4.  
° 1 Cor. 2. 14.  
° Or, every creature.  
Mark 16. 15.  
Col. 1. 23.  
° Jer. 12. 11.  
° 1 Cor. 3. 16.  
° 6. 19.  
° 2 Cor. 5. 5.  
Eph. 1. 14.  
° 2 Cor. 5. 24.  
° John 3. 34.  
Gal. 4. 6.  
Phil. 1. 19.  
1 Pet. 1. 11.  
° Luke 20. 36.  
° Luke 21. 28.  
Eph. 4. 30.  
° 2 Cor. 5. 7.  
Heb. 11. 1.  
° Acts 2. 24.  
° 1 Cor. 6. 14.  
° 2 Cor. 4. 14.  
° 2 Cor. 2. 5.  
° Or, because of his Spirit.  
° ch. 6. 7, 14.  
° Mat. 20. 22.  
James 4. 3.  
1 Zach. 12. 10.  
Eph. 6. 18.  
° Gal. 6. 8.  
° Eph. 4. 22.  
Col. 3. 5.  
° 1 Chr. 28. 9.  
Ps. 7. 9.  
Prov. 17. 3.  
Jer. 11. 20.  
Acts 1. 24.  
1 Thes. 2. 4.  
Rev. 2. 23.  
° Or, that.  
° Gal. 5. 18.  
° 1 Thes. 5. 5.  
° 1 Cor. 2. 12.  
Heb. 2. 15.  
° 2 Tim. 1. 7.  
1 John 4. 18.  
° 1s. 56. 5.  
Gal. 4. 5, 6.  
° 2 Tim. 1. 9.  
° Mark 14. 36.  
See Ex. 33. 12, 17.  
Ps. 1. 6.  
Jer. 1. 5.  
Mat. 7. 23.  
2 Tim. 2. 19.  
1 Pet. 1. 2.  
° 2 Cor. 1. 22.  
A 5. 5.  
Eph. 1. 13.  
° 4. 30.  
° Eph. 5. 11.  
° John 17. 22.  
2 Cor. 3. 18.  
Phil. 3. 21.  
1 John 3. 2.  
° Col. 3. 15.  
Heb. 1. 6.  
Rev. 1. 5.

17 And if children, then heirs; °heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; °if so be that we suffer with °him, that we may be also glorified °together.<sup>1</sup>

18 °For I reckon that °the sufferings of this present time are not worthy °to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed °in us.<sup>1</sup>

19 For °the earnest expectation of the °creature<sup>1</sup> waiteth for the °manifestation<sup>1</sup> of the sons of God.

20 For °the °creature<sup>1</sup> was °made subject<sup>1</sup> to vanity, not °willingly, °but by reason of him who °hath subjected °the same °in hope<sup>1</sup>.

21 Because the creature °itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the °glorious °liberty of the °children of God.

22 For we know that °the whole creation °groaneth and travaileth in pain °together until now.

23 And not only °they, °but ourselves also, which have °the firstfruits of the Spirit, °even we ourselves groan within ourselves, °waiting for °the °adoption, to wit, the °redemption of our body.

24 For °we are saved by hope<sup>1</sup>; but °hope that is seen is not hope; °for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for<sup>1</sup>?

25 But if we hope for that °we see not, then do we with patience wait for °it.

26 °Likewise °the Spirit also helpeth our °infirmities<sup>1</sup>; for °we know not °what we should pray for °as we ought<sup>1</sup>; °but °the Spirit °itself °maketh intercession for °us °with groanings which cannot be uttered<sup>1</sup>.

27 And °he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what °is the mind of the Spirit, °because he maketh intercession for the saints °according to the will of God.

28 And we know that °all things work together for good<sup>1</sup>, to them that °love God, to them °who are °the °called according to his purpose.

29 For whom °he °did fore-know, °he also °did predestinate<sup>1</sup> °to be conformed to the image of his Son, °that he might

1 s with him.  
2 A  
3 s to upward.  
4 s creation  
5 s revealing  
6 s subjected  
7 s of its own will,  
8 s it,  
9 Or, in hope; because the creation d.c.  
1 s that the creation  
2 A glory of the  
3 Or, with us  
4 s so,  
5 s our  
6 s by hope were we saved  
7 s for who hopeth  
[M] Some anc. auth. read await-eth for that which he seeth?  
8 Many anc. auth. read for what...  
9 hope for? (as A.V.)  
8 A which  
9 A  
1 s And in like manner  
2 s infirmity  
3 s how to pray  
4 s;  
5 s himself  
6 s us  
7 M Or, that  
8 A to them that love God  
9 M Some anc. auth. read God worketh all things with them for good.  
1 A, even  
2 s fore-knew,  
3 s fore-ordained

1 S : and  
whom he  
fore-  
ordained,

be the firstborn among many brethren<sup>1</sup>.

30 Moreover whom he did predestinate,<sup>1</sup> them he also called : and whom he called, them he also <sup>a</sup>justified : and whom he justified, them he also <sup>a</sup>glorified.

2 A ¶  
3 S then  
shall we  
4 S is

31 <sup>2</sup> What <sup>3</sup> shall we then<sup>1</sup> say to these things ? <sup>1</sup> If God <sup>4</sup> be<sup>1</sup> for us, who <sup>2</sup> can be<sup>1</sup> against us ?

32 <sup>2</sup> He that spared not his own Son, but <sup>7</sup> delivered him up for us all, how shall he not <sup>5</sup> with him also<sup>1</sup> freely give us all things ?

5 S also  
with him

33 Who shall lay <sup>6</sup> any thing<sup>1</sup> to the charge of God's elect ? <sup>7</sup> *It is* God that justifieth<sup>8</sup>.

6 S any-  
thing?  
7 M Or,  
Shall  
God that  
justi-  
fied?

34 <sup>4</sup> Who <sup>1</sup> is he that <sup>9</sup> condemn-eth<sup>1</sup> ? <sup>1</sup> *It is* Christ <sup>2</sup> that died, yea rather, that <sup>3</sup> is risen again,<sup>1</sup> who is <sup>5</sup> even<sup>1</sup> at the right hand of God, <sup>4</sup> who also maketh intercession for us.

8 S ;  
9 S shall  
condemn  
1 M Or,  
Shall  
Christ  
Jesus  
that  
died,  
... us ?  
2 A Jesus

35 Who shall separate us from the love <sup>4</sup> of Christ ? <sup>1</sup> shall tribulation, or <sup>5</sup> distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword ?

3 S was  
raised  
from the  
dead,  
4 M Some  
an.auth.  
read of  
God.  
5 S an-  
guish,  
6 S Even as  
7 Cit<sup>n</sup>, to  
end of ver.  
8 S were  
9 A nor  
powers,  
1 M Or,  
creation

36 <sup>4</sup> As<sup>1</sup> it is written,<sup>7</sup> <sup>9</sup> For thy sake we are killed all the day long ; we <sup>are</sup><sup>1</sup> accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37 <sup>1</sup> Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor <sup>k</sup> principalities, nor powers,<sup>1</sup> nor things present, nor things to come,<sup>9</sup>

39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other <sup>1</sup> creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

### CHAPTER 9.

<sup>1</sup> *Paul's sorrow for the Jews. 7 All the seed of Abraham not the children of the promise. 18 God hath mercy upon whom he will. 25 The calling of the Gentiles and rejection of the Jews. 32 Why so few Jews embraced the righteousness of faith.*

**I** SAY the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience <sup>o</sup> also<sup>1</sup> bearing <sup>2</sup> me witness<sup>1</sup> in the Holy Ghost,

<sup>2</sup> That I have great <sup>3</sup> heaviness and continual sorrow<sup>1</sup> in my heart.

<sup>3</sup> For <sup>4</sup> I could <sup>4</sup> wish that <sup>5</sup> myself were <sup>6</sup> accursed<sup>1</sup> from

2 S witness  
with me  
3 S sorrow  
and un-  
ceasing  
pain  
4 M Or,  
pray  
5 A I  
6 S an-  
athema

A.D. 60.

a ch. 1. 6.

b 9. 24.

c Eph. 4. 4.

d Heb. 9. 15.

e 1 Pet. 2. 9.

f Deut. 7. 6.

g Ex. 4. 22.

h Deut. 14. 1.

i Jer. 31. 9.

j 1 Cor. 6. 11.

k 1 Sam. 4. 21.

l 1 Kin. 8. 11.

m Ps. 63. 2.

n & 78. 61.

o Acts 1. 25.

p Heb. 8. 8-10.

q Or, testaments.

r John 17. 22.

s Eph. 2. 6.

t Ps. 147. 19.

u Heb. 9. 1.

v Num. 14. 9.

w Ps. 118. 6.

x Acts 13. 32.

y Ps. 2. 12.

z Deut. 10. 15.

aa ch. 11. 28.

ab ch. 5. 6. 10.

ac Luke 3. 23.

ad Heb. 9. 1.

ae ch. 4. 25.

af Jer. 21. 6.

ag John 1. 1.

ah Acts 20. 28.

ai Heb. 1. 8.

aj 1 John 5. 20.

ak Num. 23. 19.

al ch. 3. 3.

am John 8. 20.

an ch. 2. 28. 29.

ao & 12. 16.

ap Gal. 6. 16.

aq Ps. 50. 8. 9.

ar Rev. 12. 10.

as Gal. 4. 25.

at Joh. 54. 29.

au Gen. 21. 12.

av Heb. 11. 18.

aw Mark 16. 7.

ax Col. 3. 1.

ay Heb. 1. 3.

az & 8. 1.

ba & 12. 2.

bb 1 Pet. 3. 22.

bc & Heb. 7. 25.

bd & 9. 24.

be 1 John 2. 1.

bf Gal. 4. 28.

bg Gen. 18. 10.

bh Ps. 44. 22.

bi 1 Cor. 15. 30.

bj 2 Cor. 4. 11.

bk 1 Cor. 25. 21.

bl 1 Cor. 25. 21.

bm 2 Cor. 2. 14.

bn 1 John 4. 4.

bo & 5. 4. 5.

bp Rev. 12. 11.

bq & Eph. 1. 21.

br & 6. 12.

bs Col. 1. 16.

bt & 2. 15.

bu 1 Pet. 3. 22.

bv & 4. 17.

bw & 8. 28.

bx Gen. 25. 23.

by Or,

greater.

f Or, lesser.

g See

Dent. 21. 15.

Prov. 13. 24.

Mat. 1. 2. 5.

Mat. 10. 37.

Luke 14. 26.

John 12. 25.

1 Cor. 25. 21.

2 Cor. 19. 7.

Job 3. 3.

& 34. 10.

Ps. 102. 15.

1 Th. 25. 19.

ch. 1. 9.

2 Cor. 1. 23.

& 11. 31.

& 12. 19.

Gal. 1. 1. 3.

Phil. 1. 8.

1 Tim. 2. 7.

See

Gal. 3. 8. 22.

Ex. 9. 16.

ch. 10. 1.

Ex. 32. 32.

f Or,

separated.

1 S brethren's sake,

<sup>2</sup> S whose is

<sup>4</sup> M Some modern interpreters place a full

Christ for my <sup>1</sup> brethren,<sup>1</sup> my

kinsmen according to the flesh :

<sup>4</sup> <sup>b</sup> Who are Israelites ; <sup>2</sup> <sup>c</sup> to

whom *pertaineth* the adoption,

and <sup>e</sup> the glory, and <sup>f</sup> the <sup>g</sup> cove-

nants, and <sup>4</sup> the giving of the

law, and <sup>k</sup> the service of God,

and <sup>m</sup> the promises ;

<sup>5</sup> <sup>n</sup> Whose <sup>1</sup> are the fathers, and

<sup>2</sup> of whom <sup>3</sup> as concerning the

flesh <sup>o</sup> Christ *came*<sup>1</sup>, <sup>4</sup> <sup>p</sup> who is over

all, God blessed<sup>1</sup> for ever. Amen.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>6</sup> Not<sup>1</sup> as though the word

of God hath<sup>7</sup> taken none effect.<sup>1</sup>

For <sup>2</sup> they <sup>1</sup> are not all Israel,

which are of Israel :

<sup>7</sup> Neither, because they are

<sup>8</sup> the seed of Abraham,<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> are

they all children : but, In <sup>b</sup> Isaac

shall thy seed be called.

<sup>8</sup> That is, <sup>9</sup> They which are<sup>1</sup>

the children of the flesh<sup>10</sup>, these

are not the<sup>1</sup> children of God<sup>11</sup> ;

but <sup>e</sup> the children of the promise

are <sup>12</sup> counted for the<sup>1</sup> seed.

<sup>9</sup> For this <sup>13</sup> is the<sup>1</sup> word of

promise, <sup>14</sup> At this time<sup>1</sup> will I

come, and Sarah shall have a son.

<sup>10</sup> And not only <sup>15</sup> this,<sup>1</sup> but

<sup>o</sup> when<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> Rebecca also <sup>16</sup> had<sup>1</sup>

conceived by one, even by our

father Isaac<sup>1</sup> ;

<sup>11</sup> (For<sup>1</sup> the children being not

yet born, neither having done

<sup>2</sup> any good or evil,<sup>1</sup> that the pur-

pose of God according to elec-

tion might stand, not of works,

but of <sup>1</sup> him that calleth<sup>3</sup>.)

<sup>12</sup> It was said unto her, <sup>16</sup> The

elder shall serve the<sup>2</sup> younger.

<sup>13</sup> As<sup>1</sup> it is written, <sup>2</sup> Jacob

have<sup>1</sup> I loved, but Esau<sup>1</sup> have<sup>1</sup>

I hated.

<sup>14</sup> What shall we say then ?

<sup>1</sup> *Is there* unrighteousness with

God ? God forbid.

<sup>15</sup> For he saith to Moses, <sup>1</sup> I

will have mercy on whom I

will<sup>1</sup> have mercy, and I will

have compassion on whom I

will<sup>1</sup> have compassion.

<sup>16</sup> So then <sup>1</sup> it is not of him

that willeth, nor of him that

runneth, but of God that <sup>6</sup> shew-

eth<sup>1</sup> mercy.

<sup>17</sup> For <sup>2</sup> the scripture saith

unto Pharaoh, <sup>7</sup> Even for this

same purpose have I raised<sup>1</sup>

thee up, that I might shew<sup>8</sup> my

power in thee,<sup>1</sup> and that my name

might be<sup>9</sup> declared throughout<sup>1</sup>

all the earth.

<sup>1</sup> S bath

<sup>2</sup> S For

this very

purpose

did I

raise

S in thee

my

power,

S pub-

lished

abroad in



1 <sup>s</sup> So then he hath

2 <sup>a</sup> ¶

3 <sup>s</sup> still

4 <sup>s</sup> withstandeth

5 <sup>s</sup> didst thou make

6 <sup>s</sup> (r) hath

7 <sup>s</sup> a right

8 <sup>s</sup> from

9 <sup>a</sup> part a

1 <sup>s</sup> unto

2 <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. omit and.

3 <sup>s</sup> upon

4 <sup>s</sup> even

5 <sup>s</sup> also

6 <sup>s</sup> from

7 <sup>s</sup> Hosea,

8 <sup>s</sup> Cita., to ver. 27.

9 <sup>s</sup> that

1 <sup>s</sup> was

2 <sup>s</sup> he,

3 <sup>s</sup>

4 <sup>s</sup> sons

5 <sup>s</sup> And

6 <sup>s</sup> Isaiah

7 <sup>s</sup> it is the remnant that

8 <sup>s</sup> the Lord will execute his word upon the earth, finishing it and cutting it short.

9 <sup>s</sup> s. as

1 <sup>s</sup> Cita., to end of ver.

2 <sup>s</sup> become as Sodoma,

3 <sup>a</sup> had

4 <sup>s</sup> Gomorrah.

5 <sup>a</sup> ¶

6 <sup>s</sup> s.

7 <sup>s</sup> following after

8 <sup>a</sup>

18 <sup>1</sup> Therefore hath he <sup>1</sup> mercy on whom he will <sup>o</sup> have mercy <sup>1</sup>, and whom he will he hardeneth.

19 <sup>2</sup> Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he <sup>2</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> find fault? For <sup>2</sup> who <sup>1</sup> hath resisted <sup>1</sup> his will?

20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that <sup>4</sup> repliest against God? <sup>6</sup> Shall the thing formed say to him that formed <sup>†</sup> it, Why <sup>5</sup> hast thou made <sup>1</sup> me thus?

21 <sup>6</sup> Hath <sup>1</sup> not the <sup>h</sup> potter <sup>7</sup> power <sup>1</sup> over the clay, <sup>8</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the same lump to make <sup>κ</sup> one <sup>9</sup> vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

22 <sup>†</sup> What if God, willing to shew <sup>†</sup> his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> vessels of wrath <sup>m</sup> fitted <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> destruction:

23 <sup>2</sup> And that he might make known <sup>n</sup> the riches of his glory <sup>3</sup> on <sup>1</sup> the vessels of mercy, which he <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> afore prepared unto glory,

24 <sup>5</sup> Even <sup>1</sup> us, whom he <sup>h</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> called, <sup>7</sup> not <sup>6</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the Jews only, but also <sup>6</sup> of <sup>1</sup> the Gentiles?

25 As he saith also in <sup>7</sup> Osee, <sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> I will call <sup>9</sup> them <sup>1</sup> my people, which <sup>1</sup> were <sup>1</sup> not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.

26 <sup>2</sup> And it shall <sup>2</sup> come to pass, <sup>1</sup> that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye <sup>†</sup> are not my people <sup>3</sup>, <sup>1</sup> there shall they be called <sup>4</sup> the children <sup>1</sup> of the living God.

27 <sup>5</sup> Esaias also <sup>1</sup> crieth concerning Israel, <sup>6b</sup> Though <sup>1</sup> the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, <sup>7a</sup> a remnant <sup>1</sup> shall be saved:

28 For <sup>8</sup> he will finish <sup>6</sup> the work, and cut <sup>†</sup> it short in righteousness: <sup>†</sup> because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And <sup>8</sup> as Esaias <sup>1</sup> said before, <sup>1h</sup> Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed, <sup>4</sup> we had <sup>2</sup> been as Sodoma, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>3</sup> been made like unto <sup>4</sup> Gomorrah.

30 <sup>5</sup> What shall we say then? <sup>1</sup> That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> attained to righteousness, <sup>m</sup> even the righteousness which is of faith <sup>6</sup>.

31 But Israel, <sup>7n</sup> which followed

A.D. 60.

<sup>a</sup> Gal. 5. 4.

<sup>b</sup> 2 Chr. 20. 6.  
<sup>c</sup> Job 9. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> 23. 13.  
<sup>e</sup> Dan. 4. 35.  
<sup>f</sup> Luke 2. 34.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 23.

<sup>h</sup> Or, answerest again, or, disputest with God.  
<sup>i</sup> Job 33. 13.  
<sup>j</sup> Is. 29. 16.  
<sup>k</sup> 45. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> 64. 8.

<sup>m</sup> Ps. 118. 22.  
<sup>n</sup> Is. 5. 14.  
<sup>o</sup> 23. 16.  
<sup>p</sup> Mat. 21. 42.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 6-8.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 10. 11.  
<sup>s</sup> Prov. 16. 4.  
<sup>t</sup> Jer. 18. 6.

<sup>u</sup> Or, confounded.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 20.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 9.

<sup>x</sup> Or, made up.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 8.  
<sup>z</sup> Jude 4.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 2. 4.  
<sup>ab</sup> Eph. 1. 7.  
<sup>ac</sup> Col. 1. 27.  
<sup>ad</sup> Ph. ch. 28-30.

<sup>ae</sup> Acts 21. 20.  
<sup>af</sup> 22. 5.  
<sup>ag</sup> Gal. 1. 14.  
<sup>ah</sup> 4. 17.  
<sup>ai</sup> See ch. 9. 31.

<sup>aj</sup> ch. 3. 29.  
<sup>ak</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
<sup>al</sup> 9. 30.  
<sup>am</sup> Phil. 3. 9.  
<sup>an</sup> Hos. 2. 2.  
<sup>ao</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 10.

<sup>ap</sup> Mat. 5. 17.  
<sup>aq</sup> Gal. 3. 24.  
<sup>ar</sup> Hos. 1. 10.

<sup>as</sup> Lev. 18. 5.  
<sup>at</sup> Neh. 8. 29.  
<sup>au</sup> Ezek. 20. 11.  
<sup>av</sup> 13. 21.  
<sup>aw</sup> Gal. 3. 12.

<sup>ax</sup> Is. 10. 22, 23.  
<sup>ay</sup> Deut. 30. 12, 13.

<sup>az</sup> ch. 11. 5.  
<sup>ba</sup> Or, the account.

<sup>bb</sup> Is. 28. 22.

<sup>bc</sup> Deut. 30. 14.  
<sup>bd</sup> Is. 1. 9.  
<sup>be</sup> Rom. 3. 22.  
<sup>bf</sup> Is. 12. 19.  
<sup>bg</sup> Jer. 50. 40.

<sup>bh</sup> Mat. 10. 32.  
<sup>bi</sup> Luke 12. 8.  
<sup>bj</sup> Acts 8. 37.  
<sup>bk</sup> ch. 4. 11.  
<sup>bl</sup> 10. 20.

<sup>bm</sup> ch. 1. 17.  
<sup>bn</sup> ch. 10. 2.  
<sup>bo</sup> 11. 7.

1 <sup>s</sup> did not arrive at <sup>that</sup> law. <sup>2</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, after the <sup>1</sup> law of righteousness, <sup>1a</sup> hath not attained to the law of righteousness.' <sup>32</sup> Wherefore? <sup>2</sup> Because <sup>they</sup> sought <sup>†</sup> it not by faith, but as it were by <sup>3</sup> the works of the law. For <sup>6</sup> they <sup>1</sup> stumbled at <sup>4</sup> that stumblingstone; <sup>33</sup> As <sup>†</sup> it is written, <sup>5</sup> Behold, I lay in <sup>6</sup> Sion a stumblingstone and <sup>1</sup> rock of offence: and <sup>7</sup> who-soever <sup>1</sup> believeth on <sup>8</sup> him shall not be <sup>9a</sup> ashamed.'

stone of stumbling and a <sup>7</sup> s he that <sup>9</sup> s put to shame.

## CHAPTER 10.

<sup>o</sup> 5 The difference betwixt the righteousness of the law, and of faith. 11 Salvation is open to all that believe, both Jew and Gentile.'

**B**RETHREN, my heart's <sup>1</sup> desire and <sup>2</sup> prayer to God for Israel is, <sup>1</sup> that they <sup>3</sup> might <sup>1</sup> be saved.

<sup>2</sup> For I bear them <sup>4</sup> record <sup>1</sup> that they have a zeal <sup>5</sup> of <sup>1</sup> God, but not according to knowledge.

<sup>3</sup> For <sup>o</sup> they <sup>1</sup> being ignorant of <sup>6</sup> God's righteousness, and <sup>6</sup> going about <sup>1</sup> to establish their own <sup>7a</sup> righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto <sup>1</sup> the righteousness of God.

<sup>4</sup> For <sup>9</sup> Christ <sup>†</sup> is the end of the law <sup>8</sup> for <sup>1</sup> righteousness to every one that believeth.

<sup>5</sup> For Moses <sup>9</sup> describeth <sup>1</sup> the righteousness which is of the law <sup>1</sup>, <sup>6</sup> That the man which doeth those things shall live by them.'

<sup>6</sup> But the righteousness which is of faith <sup>2</sup> speaketh on this wise, <sup>†</sup> Say not in <sup>3</sup> thine <sup>1</sup> heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down <sup>o</sup> from above <sup>1</sup>.)

<sup>7</sup> Or, Who shall descend into the <sup>4</sup> deep <sup>1</sup>? (that is, to bring <sup>5</sup> up Christ again <sup>1</sup> from the dead.)

<sup>8</sup> But what saith it? <sup>9</sup> The word is nigh thee, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach;

<sup>9</sup> That <sup>1</sup> if thou shalt <sup>7</sup> confess with thy mouth <sup>8</sup> the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in <sup>9</sup> thine <sup>1</sup> heart that God <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved <sup>1</sup>.

10 For with the heart man

<sup>1</sup> Because, doing it not by faith, but as it were by works, they stumbled <sup>3</sup> s works. They <sup>4</sup> s the stone of stumbling; even as <sup>5</sup> Cita., to end of ver. <sup>6</sup> s Zion a <sup>8</sup> m Or, it

1 <sup>m</sup> Gr. good pleasure. <sup>2</sup> s my supplication to God is for them, <sup>3</sup> s may <sup>4</sup> s witness <sup>5</sup> s for <sup>6</sup> s seeking <sup>7</sup> s, they did not subject themselves to <sup>8</sup> s unto

9 <sup>s</sup> writeth that the man that doeth <sup>1</sup> s shall live thereby.

2 <sup>s</sup> saith thus, <sup>3</sup> s thy

4 <sup>s</sup> abyss <sup>5</sup> s Christ up <sup>6</sup> s: because <sup>7</sup> m Or, that

7 <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. read confess the word with thy mouth, that <sup>1</sup> Jesus is Lord. <sup>8</sup> s Jesus as Lord, <sup>9</sup> s thy

1 <sup>s</sup>:

believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

11 For the scripture saith, <sup>c</sup>Whosoever believeth on him shall not be <sup>a</sup>ashamed.

12 For <sup>e</sup>there is no <sup>d</sup>difference <sup>e</sup>between <sup>e</sup>the <sup>e</sup>Jew and <sup>e</sup>the <sup>e</sup>Greek: for <sup>f</sup>the same <sup>d</sup>Lord over all <sup>g</sup>is rich unto all that call upon him <sup>h</sup>.

13 <sup>i</sup>For <sup>i</sup>whosoever <sup>i</sup>shall call <sup>k</sup>upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him <sup>o</sup>of <sup>o</sup>whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear <sup>n</sup>without a preacher?

15 And how shall they preach, except they be sent? <sup>q</sup>as it is written, <sup>p</sup>How beautiful are the feet of them that <sup>o</sup>preach the gospel of peace, and <sup>q</sup>bring <sup>r</sup>glad tidings of good things!

16 <sup>s</sup>But <sup>r</sup>they <sup>s</sup>have not all obeyed the gospel.<sup>1</sup> For <sup>t</sup>Esaias <sup>s</sup>saith, <sup>t</sup>Lord, who hath believed <sup>u</sup>our <sup>v</sup>report?

17 So <sup>2</sup>then faith <sup>u</sup>cometh <sup>3</sup>by <sup>v</sup>hearing, and hearing by the word of <sup>4</sup>God.

18 But I say, <sup>5</sup>Have they not heard? Yes! verily, <sup>6</sup>their sound went <sup>7</sup>into all the earth, <sup>8</sup>and their words unto the ends of <sup>8</sup>the world.

19 But I say, Did <sup>9</sup>not Israel <sup>9</sup>know? First Moses saith, <sup>10</sup>I will provoke you to jealousy <sup>2</sup>by <sup>11</sup>them that are no people, and by a <sup>h</sup>foolish nation I will <sup>12</sup>anger you.

20 <sup>3</sup>But Esaias <sup>1</sup>is very bold, and saith, <sup>12</sup>I was found of them that sought me not; I <sup>4</sup>was made <sup>1</sup>manifest unto them that asked not <sup>5</sup>after <sup>1</sup>me.

21 But <sup>6</sup>to Israel he saith, <sup>13</sup>All <sup>7</sup>day long <sup>8</sup>I have stretched forth <sup>1</sup>my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

## CHAPTER 11.

<sup>14</sup> God hath not cast off all Israel. <sup>7</sup> Some were elected, though the rest were hardened. <sup>15</sup> The Gentiles may not be boastful.

I SAY then, <sup>16</sup>Hath <sup>1</sup>God <sup>1</sup>cast <sup>1</sup>away <sup>1</sup>his people? God forbid. For <sup>17</sup>I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, <sup>18</sup>of the tribe of Benjamin. <sup>19</sup>2 God <sup>2</sup>hath <sup>1</sup>not cast <sup>1</sup>away

A.D. 60.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 8. 29.  
<sup>b</sup> Gr.  
<sup>c</sup> in *Elias*?

<sup>d</sup> Is. 28. 16.  
<sup>e</sup> & 49. 26.  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 17. 7.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 9. 33.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 10, 14.

<sup>i</sup> Acts 15. 9.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 3. 22.  
<sup>k</sup> Gal. 3. 28.  
<sup>l</sup> Acts 10. 33.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 3. 24.

<sup>n</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 5.  
<sup>o</sup> Eph. 1. 7.  
<sup>p</sup> & 2. 4, 7.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Kin. 19. 18.

<sup>r</sup> Joel 2. 32.  
<sup>s</sup> Acts 2. 21.  
<sup>t</sup> Acts 9. 14.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 9. 27.

<sup>v</sup> ch. 4. 4, 5.  
<sup>w</sup> Gal. 5. 4.  
<sup>x</sup> Deut. 9. 4, 5.

<sup>y</sup> Tit. 1. 3.  
<sup>z</sup> Ps. 52. 7.  
<sup>aa</sup> Nah. 1. 15.

<sup>ab</sup> ch. 9. 31.  
<sup>ac</sup> & 10. 3.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 3. 3.

<sup>ae</sup> Heb. 4. 2.  
<sup>af</sup> Is. 53. 1.  
<sup>ag</sup> John 12. 38.

<sup>ah</sup> Or, *hardened*.  
<sup>ai</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 14.

<sup>aj</sup> Gr. *the hearing of us*!

<sup>ak</sup> Or, *preaching*?

<sup>al</sup> Is. 29. 10.  
<sup>am</sup> Or, *remorse*.  
<sup>an</sup> Deut. 29. 4.

<sup>ao</sup> Is. 6. 9.  
<sup>ap</sup> Jer. 5. 21.  
<sup>aq</sup> Ezek. 12. 2.

<sup>ar</sup> Mat. 13. 14.  
<sup>as</sup> John 12. 40.  
<sup>at</sup> Acts 28. 26, 27.

<sup>au</sup> Ps. 19. 4.  
<sup>av</sup> Mat. 24. 14.  
<sup>aw</sup> & 28. 19.

<sup>ax</sup> Mark 16. 15.  
<sup>ay</sup> Col. 1. 6, 23.  
<sup>az</sup> Ps. 69. 22.

<sup>ba</sup> See  
<sup>bb</sup> 1 Kin. 18. 10.  
<sup>bc</sup> Mat. 4. 8.

<sup>bd</sup> Deut. 22. 21.  
<sup>be</sup> ch. 11. 11.  
<sup>bf</sup> Ps. 69. 23.

<sup>bg</sup> Tit. 3. 3.  
<sup>bh</sup> Is. 65. 1.  
<sup>bi</sup> ch. 9. 20.

<sup>bj</sup> Acts 13. 46.  
<sup>bk</sup> & 18. 6.  
<sup>bl</sup> & 22. 18, 21.

<sup>bm</sup> & 28. 23, 24.  
<sup>bn</sup> ch. 10. 19.  
<sup>bo</sup> Is. 65. 2.

<sup>bp</sup> Or, *decay*, or, *loss*.  
<sup>bq</sup> Acts 9. 15.  
<sup>br</sup> & 13. 2.

<sup>bs</sup> & 22. 21.  
<sup>bt</sup> ch. 15. 16.  
<sup>bu</sup> Gal. 1. 16.

<sup>bv</sup> & 2. 7, 9.  
<sup>bw</sup> Eph. 3. 8.  
<sup>bx</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 7.

<sup>by</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 11.  
<sup>bz</sup> 1 Sam. 12. 22.  
<sup>ca</sup> Jer. 31. 37.

<sup>cb</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 22.  
<sup>cc</sup> Phil. 3. 5.  
<sup>cd</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 16.

<sup>ce</sup> & 9. 22.  
<sup>cf</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 16.  
<sup>cg</sup> James 5. 20.

his people which <sup>a</sup>he foreknew. <sup>1</sup>Wot <sup>1</sup>ye not what the scripture saith <sup>2b</sup>of <sup>1</sup>Elias? how he <sup>3</sup>maketh intercession to <sup>1</sup>God against Israel, <sup>o</sup>saying,

<sup>3</sup>Lord, they have killed thy prophets, <sup>4</sup>and <sup>1</sup>digged down thine altars; <sup>5</sup>and I am left alone, and they seek my life.

<sup>4</sup>But what saith the answer of God unto him? <sup>h</sup>I have <sup>6</sup>reserved to <sup>1</sup>myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to <sup>o</sup>the image of <sup>1</sup>Baal.

<sup>5</sup>Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.

<sup>6</sup>And <sup>m</sup>if <sup>1</sup>by grace, <sup>s</sup>then <sup>is</sup> it <sup>1</sup>no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. <sup>o</sup>But if <sup>it be</sup> of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

<sup>7</sup>What then? <sup>9</sup>Israel hath not obtained that which he seeketh for <sup>1</sup>; but the election <sup>o</sup>hath <sup>1</sup>obtained it, and the rest were <sup>1u</sup>blinded.

<sup>8</sup>According as it is written, <sup>2</sup>God <sup>2</sup>hath given them the <sup>1</sup>spirit of <sup>3a</sup>slumber, <sup>1</sup>eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear; <sup>4</sup>unto this <sup>5</sup>day.

<sup>9</sup>And David saith, <sup>6d</sup>Let their table be made a snare, and a trap, and a stumblingblock, and a <sup>1</sup>recompence <sup>1</sup>unto them:

<sup>10</sup>Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow <sup>s</sup>down their back always.

<sup>11</sup>I say then, <sup>9</sup>Have they stumbled <sup>1</sup>that they <sup>1</sup>should <sup>1</sup>fall? God forbid: but <sup>2</sup>rather <sup>k</sup>through <sup>1</sup>their <sup>3</sup>fall salvation <sup>is</sup> come unto the Gentiles, for to provoke them to jealousy.

<sup>12</sup>Now if <sup>4</sup>the fall of them be <sup>1</sup>the riches of the world, and <sup>5</sup>the <sup>m</sup>diminishing of them <sup>1</sup>the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their fulness?

<sup>13</sup>For <sup>1</sup>I speak to you <sup>s</sup>Gentiles, inasmuch <sup>1</sup>as <sup>n</sup>I am <sup>o</sup>the <sup>1</sup>apostle of <sup>o</sup>the <sup>1</sup>Gentiles, I <sup>1</sup>magnify mine office:

<sup>14</sup>If by any means I may provoke to <sup>2</sup>emulation <sup>1</sup>them <sup>3</sup>which <sup>1</sup>are my flesh, and <sup>4</sup>might <sup>1</sup>save some of them.

<sup>15</sup>For if the casting away of this <sup>be</sup> the reconciling of

<sup>1s</sup> Or wot

<sup>2s</sup> of  
<sup>1m</sup> Or, *in*  
<sup>1</sup> Elijah

<sup>3s</sup> plead-  
<sup>4s</sup> with  
<sup>5s</sup> they  
have

<sup>3s</sup> :

<sup>6s</sup> left for

<sup>7s</sup> But if

<sup>8s</sup> it is

<sup>9s</sup> That

<sup>10s</sup> which

<sup>11s</sup> Israel

<sup>12s</sup> seeketh

<sup>13s</sup> for, that

<sup>14s</sup> he ob-  
tained

<sup>15s</sup> not

<sup>16s</sup> harden-

<sup>17s</sup> ed:

<sup>18s</sup> gave

<sup>19s</sup> them a

<sup>20s</sup> stupor,

<sup>21s</sup> a

<sup>22s</sup> very

<sup>23s</sup> Citn., to

<sup>24s</sup> ver. 11.

<sup>25s</sup> recom-

<sup>26s</sup> pense

<sup>27s</sup> thou

<sup>28s</sup> Did

<sup>29s</sup> they

<sup>30s</sup> stumble

<sup>31s</sup> might

<sup>32s</sup> by

<sup>33s</sup> Or,

<sup>34s</sup> trespass

<sup>35s</sup> their

<sup>36s</sup> fall is

<sup>37s</sup> their

<sup>38s</sup> loss

<sup>39s</sup> a

<sup>40s</sup> But

<sup>41s</sup> that

<sup>42s</sup> are Gen-  
tiles. In-

<sup>43s</sup> asmuch

<sup>44s</sup> then

<sup>45s</sup> an

<sup>46s</sup> I glorify

<sup>47s</sup> my min-  
istry

<sup>48s</sup> jealousy

<sup>49s</sup> that

<sup>50s</sup> may

<sup>51s</sup> is

1<sup>s</sup> And  
2<sup>s</sup> is holy,  
so is  
3<sup>s</sup> is  
4<sup>s</sup> But  
5<sup>s</sup> were  
6<sup>s</sup> , wast  
grafted  
7<sup>s</sup> didst  
become  
partaker  
with  
them  
8<sup>m</sup> Many  
anc. auth.  
read of  
the root  
and of  
the fat-  
ness.  
9<sup>s</sup> of the  
1<sup>s</sup> glory  
not over  
the  
branch-  
es: but  
if thou  
gloriest,  
it is not  
thou that  
2<sup>s</sup> Branches  
3<sup>s</sup> grafted  
4<sup>s</sup> by their  
5<sup>s</sup> a thy  
6<sup>s</sup> neither  
will he  
7<sup>s</sup> then  
8<sup>s</sup> toward  
them  
that  
9<sup>s</sup> God's  
1<sup>s</sup> con-  
tinue not  
in their  
2<sup>s</sup> grafted  
3<sup>s</sup> graft  
4<sup>s</sup> wast  
5<sup>s</sup> that  
which is  
by nature  
a wild  
olivetree,  
and wast  
grafted  
6<sup>s</sup> are  
7<sup>s</sup> grafted  
8<sup>s</sup> ¶  
9<sup>s</sup> have  
you  
1<sup>s</sup> , that a  
harden-  
ing  
2<sup>s</sup> hath  
befallen  
3<sup>s</sup> ;  
4<sup>s</sup> even  
5<sup>s</sup> Cit<sup>ns</sup>, to  
ver. 25.  
6<sup>s</sup> S Zion  
7<sup>s</sup> : he  
8<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
ungodli-  
nesses.  
9<sup>s</sup> And  
1<sup>m</sup> Gr. the  
covenant  
from me.  
2<sup>s</sup> touch-  
ing

the world, what shall the re-  
ceiving of them be, but life from  
the dead?

16<sup>1</sup> For<sup>1</sup> if <sup>a</sup>the firstfruit <sup>2</sup>be  
holy, the lump <sup>o</sup>is also holy<sup>1</sup>:  
and if the root <sup>3</sup>be<sup>1</sup> holy, so  
<sup>†</sup>are the branches.

17<sup>4</sup> And<sup>1</sup> if <sup>a</sup>some of the  
branches <sup>5</sup>be<sup>1</sup> broken off, <sup>a</sup>and  
thou, being a wild olive <sup>6</sup>tree,  
wert grafted<sup>1</sup> in <sup>h</sup>among them,  
and <sup>7</sup>with them partakest<sup>1</sup> <sup>o</sup>of  
the root <sup>9</sup>and <sup>1</sup>fatness of the  
olive tree;

18<sup>1k</sup> Boast not against the  
branches. But if thou boast,  
thou<sup>1</sup> bearest<sup>1</sup> not<sup>1</sup> the root,  
but the root thee.

19 Thou wilt say then, <sup>2</sup>The  
branches<sup>1</sup> were broken off, that  
I might be <sup>3</sup>grafted<sup>1</sup> in.

20 Well; <sup>4</sup>because of<sup>1</sup> unbelief  
they were broken off, and thou  
standest by <sup>5</sup>faith. <sup>2</sup>Be not  
highminded, but <sup>7</sup>fear:

21 For if God spared not the  
natural branches, <sup>6</sup>take heed,  
lest he also<sup>1</sup> spare<sup>1</sup> not<sup>1</sup> thee.

22 Behold<sup>1</sup> therefore<sup>1</sup> the  
goodness and severity of God:  
<sup>o</sup>on them which<sup>1</sup> fell, severity;  
but toward thee, <sup>9</sup>goodness, <sup>2</sup>if  
thou continue in <sup>†</sup>this goodness:  
otherwise<sup>1</sup> thou also shalt be  
cut off.

23 And they also, <sup>a</sup>if they<sup>1</sup>  
abide not still in<sup>1</sup> unbelief,  
shall be <sup>5</sup>grafted<sup>1</sup> in: for God  
is able to <sup>5</sup>graft<sup>1</sup> them in again.

24 For if thou<sup>1</sup> wert<sup>1</sup> cut out  
of <sup>5</sup>the olive tree which is wild  
by nature, and wert grafted<sup>1</sup>  
contrary to nature into a good  
olive tree: how much more  
shall these, which <sup>6</sup>be<sup>1</sup> the  
natural branches, be <sup>7</sup>grafted<sup>1</sup>  
into their own olive tree?

25<sup>6</sup> For I would not, brethren,  
<sup>9</sup>that ye should be<sup>1</sup> ignorant  
of this mystery, lest ye<sup>1</sup> should<sup>1</sup>  
be <sup>m</sup>wise in your own conceits<sup>1</sup>;  
that <sup>n</sup>blindness<sup>1</sup> in part <sup>2</sup>is  
happened to<sup>1</sup> Israel, <sup>2</sup>until the  
fulness of the Gentiles be come  
in<sup>3</sup>.

26 And so all Israel shall be  
saved: <sup>4</sup>as it is written, <sup>5</sup>There  
shall come out of <sup>6</sup>Sion<sup>1</sup> the  
Deliverer<sup>1</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>shall turn a-  
way <sup>s</sup>ungodliness from Jacob:  
27<sup>9</sup> For<sup>1</sup> this <sup>†</sup>is<sup>1</sup> my cove-  
nant unto them, when I shall  
take away their sins.

28 As <sup>2</sup>concerning<sup>1</sup> the gospel,

A.D. 90.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 22, 10.  
Num. 15, 18-  
21.

<sup>b</sup> Deut. 7. 8.  
& 9, 5.  
& 10, 15.

<sup>c</sup> Num. 23, 19.  
Jer. 11, 16.

<sup>d</sup> Acts 2, 33.  
Eph. 2, 12.

<sup>e</sup> Eph. 2, 2.  
Col. 3, 7.

<sup>f</sup> Or, obeyed.  
h Or,  
for them.

<sup>i</sup> Or, obeyed.  
k 1 Cor. 10, 12.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 3, 9.  
Gal. 3, 22.

<sup>m</sup> Or, about  
them all up  
together.

<sup>n</sup> Ps. 36, 6.  
P ch. 12, 16.

<sup>o</sup> Job 11, 7.  
Ps. 92, 5.

<sup>p</sup> Prov. 28, 14.  
Is. 64, 2.

<sup>q</sup> Phil. 2, 12.  
Jer. 15, 8.

<sup>r</sup> Is. 40, 33.  
Jer. 23, 18.

<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 2, 16.  
<sup>t</sup> Job 36, 22.

<sup>u</sup> Job 35, 7.  
& 41, 11.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Cor. 8, 6.  
Col. 1, 16.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Cor. 15, 2.  
Heb. 3, 14.

<sup>x</sup> Gal. 1, 5.  
1 Tim. 1, 17.

<sup>y</sup> 2 Tim. 4, 14.  
Heb. 13, 21.

<sup>z</sup> 1 Pet. 5, 11.  
2 Pet. 3, 15.

<sup>aa</sup> Jude 25.  
Rev. 1, 6.

<sup>ab</sup> Gr. him.  
<sup>ac</sup> John 15, 2.

<sup>ad</sup> 2 Cor. 3, 16.  
<sup>ae</sup> 2 Cor. 10, 1.

<sup>af</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 5.  
<sup>ag</sup> Ps. 50, 13, 14.

<sup>ah</sup> ch. 6, 13, 16,  
19.

<sup>ai</sup> 1 Cor. 6, 13,  
20.

<sup>aj</sup> Heb. 10, 20.  
<sup>ak</sup> 1 Pet. 1, 14.

<sup>al</sup> 1 John 2, 15.  
<sup>am</sup> Eph. 1, 18.

<sup>an</sup> Col. 1, 21, 22.  
& 4, 23.

<sup>ao</sup> Eph. 5, 10,  
17.

<sup>ap</sup> 1 Thes. 4, 3.  
<sup>aq</sup> ch. 12, 16.

<sup>ar</sup> Or,  
hardness.  
ver. 7.

<sup>as</sup> 2 Cor. 9, 14.

<sup>at</sup> Luke 21, 24.

<sup>au</sup> Rev. 7, 9.

<sup>av</sup> ch. 1, 5.

<sup>aw</sup> A 15, 15.

<sup>ax</sup> 1 Cor. 3, 10.

<sup>ay</sup> & 15, 10.

<sup>az</sup> Gal. 2, 9.

<sup>ba</sup> Eph. 3, 2, 7, 8.

<sup>bb</sup> Prov. 25, 27.

<sup>bc</sup> Eccles. 7, 16.

<sup>bd</sup> ch. 11, 20.

<sup>be</sup> Is. 59, 20.

<sup>bf</sup> See

<sup>bg</sup> Ps. 14, 7.

<sup>bh</sup> Gr. to  
sobriety.

<sup>bi</sup> 1 Cor. 12, 7.

<sup>bj</sup> Eph. 4, 7.

<sup>bk</sup> Is. 27, 9.

<sup>bl</sup> Jer. 31, 31.

<sup>bm</sup> &c.

<sup>bn</sup> Heb. 8, 8.

<sup>bo</sup> & 10, 16.

<sup>bp</sup> 1 Cor. 12, 12.

<sup>bq</sup> Eph. 4, 16.

1<sup>s</sup> sake 2<sup>a</sup> the 3<sup>m</sup> Gr. not repented of.

<sup>†</sup>they are enemies for your  
1<sup>s</sup> sakes<sup>1</sup>: but as touching the  
election, <sup>†</sup>they are <sup>b</sup>beloved for  
the fathers<sup>1</sup> sakes<sup>1</sup>.

29 For the gifts and <sup>2</sup>calling  
of God <sup>†</sup>are <sup>5</sup>without repent-  
ance.

30 For as ye <sup>1</sup>in <sup>4</sup>times past  
have not <sup>9</sup>believed God, yet  
have now<sup>1</sup> obtained mercy  
<sup>5</sup>through their unbelief<sup>1</sup>:

31 Even so have these also now  
<sup>6</sup>not<sup>1</sup> believed, that through  
your mercy<sup>1</sup> they also may<sup>1</sup>  
obtain mercy.

32 For <sup>†</sup>God hath <sup>8m</sup>concluded  
them all in unbelief, <sup>†</sup>that he  
might have mercy upon all.

33 <sup>9</sup>O the depth <sup>1</sup>of the riches  
<sup>2</sup>both of the wisdom and <sup>3</sup>know-  
ledge of God! <sup>n</sup>how unsearch-  
able <sup>†</sup>are his <sup>4</sup>judgments, <sup>1</sup>and  
<sup>h</sup>his ways past <sup>5</sup>finding<sup>1</sup> out!

34 <sup>†</sup>For who hath known the  
mind of the Lord? or <sup>u</sup>who  
hath been his counsellor?

35 Or <sup>z</sup>who hath first given  
to him, and it shall be recom-  
pensed unto him again?

36 For <sup>9</sup>of him, and through  
him, and <sup>6</sup>to<sup>1</sup> him, <sup>†</sup>are all  
things<sup>1</sup>: <sup>a</sup>to <sup>b</sup>whom be<sup>1</sup> glory  
<sup>8</sup>for ever. Amen.

## CHAPTER 12.

<sup>o1</sup> God's mercies must move us to please  
God. <sup>9</sup> Exhortation to love, and sun-  
dry other duties.

**I** BESEECH you therefore,  
brethren, by the mercies of  
God, <sup>9</sup>that ye<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup>present your  
bodies <sup>h</sup>a living sacrifice, holy,  
<sup>1</sup>acceptable <sup>9</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> God, which  
is your <sup>2</sup>reasonable <sup>3</sup>service.

2 And <sup>4</sup>be not <sup>4</sup>conformed<sup>1</sup> to  
this <sup>5</sup>world: but <sup>k</sup>be ye trans-  
formed by the renewing of your  
mind, that ye may <sup>†</sup>prove what  
<sup>†</sup>is <sup>6</sup>that good, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>1</sup>accept-  
able<sup>1</sup>, and perfect<sup>1</sup>, will of  
God.

3 <sup>7</sup>For I say, <sup>9</sup>through the  
grace <sup>8</sup>given <sup>9</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> me, to  
every man that is among you,  
<sup>7</sup>not to think <sup>†</sup>of himself<sup>1</sup> more  
highly than he ought to think;  
but <sup>9</sup>to think <sup>n</sup>soberly, accord-  
ing as God hath dealt <sup>†</sup>to every  
man the <sup>1</sup>measure of faith.

4 For <sup>2z</sup>as we have many mem-  
bers in one body, and all <sup>3</sup>s  
members have not the same  
office:

<sup>4</sup> s time  
past were  
disobe-  
dient to  
God, but  
now have

<sup>5</sup> s by  
their  
disobe-  
dience,  
<sup>6</sup> s been  
disobe-  
dient,  
that by  
the

mercy  
shewn  
to you  
<sup>7</sup> a now  
<sup>8</sup> s shut  
up all  
unto  
disobe-  
dience,

<sup>9</sup> a ¶  
<sup>1</sup> m Or, of  
the riches  
and the  
wisdom  
d-c.

<sup>2</sup> m Or, both  
of wis-  
dom d-c.  
<sup>3</sup> a the  
<sup>4</sup> s judge-  
ments,  
<sup>5</sup> s tracing  
<sup>6</sup> s unto  
<sup>7</sup> s To

him  
be (ir-  
reconcil-  
able) unto the  
ages.

<sup>9</sup> s to  
<sup>1</sup> m Gr.  
well-  
pleasing.  
<sup>2</sup> m Or,  
spiritual  
<sup>3</sup> m Or,  
worship  
<sup>4</sup> s fashion-  
ed accord-  
ing to

<sup>5</sup> m Or, age  
<sup>6</sup> s the  
good  
m Or,  
the will of  
God, even the  
thing which  
is good and  
acceptable and perfect

<sup>7</sup> a ¶  
<sup>8</sup> a that  
was  
<sup>9</sup> a so to  
think as  
<sup>1</sup> s each  
man a  
<sup>2</sup> a even  
<sup>3</sup> a the

1<sup>s</sup> who are  
2<sup>s</sup> severally  
3<sup>s</sup> And having  
4<sup>s</sup> was our  
5<sup>s</sup> faith  
6<sup>s</sup> Or, the faith  
7<sup>s</sup> give ourselves to our ministry;  
8<sup>s</sup> to his exhorting  
9<sup>s</sup> liberal-ity  
10<sup>s</sup> Gr. single-ness.  
11<sup>s</sup> hypocrisy.  
12<sup>s</sup> In love of the brethren be tenderly  
13<sup>s</sup> in diligence not slothful  
14<sup>s</sup> Some anc. auth. read the opportunity.  
15<sup>s</sup> steal-ingly  
16<sup>s</sup> communi-ating to the necessities of the  
17<sup>s</sup> Gr. pursuing.  
18<sup>s</sup> that  
19<sup>s</sup> rejoice;  
20<sup>s</sup> Set not your mind on  
21<sup>s</sup> Gr. be carried away with.  
22<sup>s</sup> things  
23<sup>s</sup> [Or, them] that are lowly.  
24<sup>s</sup> Render  
25<sup>s</sup> Take thought for things honourable  
26<sup>s</sup> in you  
27<sup>s</sup> lieth, be at peace  
28<sup>s</sup> Avenge not yourselves, beloved, but  
29<sup>s</sup> Gr. the wrath of God  
30<sup>s</sup> belong-eth unto me: I will recompense, 2<sup>s</sup> But 3<sup>s</sup> A to 4<sup>s</sup> upon

5 So <sup>1</sup>we, <sup>1</sup>being<sup>1</sup> many, are one body in Christ, and <sup>2</sup>every one<sup>1</sup> members one of another.  
6 <sup>2</sup>Having then<sup>1</sup> gifts differing according to the grace that <sup>3</sup>is<sup>1</sup> given to us, whether <sup>4</sup>prophecy, let us <sup>5</sup>prophecy according to the proportion of <sup>6</sup>faith<sup>1</sup>;  
7 Or ministry, let us <sup>7</sup>wait on our ministering: <sup>1</sup>or <sup>8</sup>he that teacheth, <sup>7</sup>on<sup>1</sup> teaching;  
8 Or <sup>8</sup>he that exhorteth, <sup>8</sup>on exhortation<sup>1</sup>: <sup>9</sup>he that <sup>9</sup>giveth, let him do it <sup>10</sup>with<sup>1</sup> simplicity<sup>1</sup>; <sup>11</sup>he that ruleth, with diligence; <sup>12</sup>he that sheweth mercy, <sup>12</sup>with cheerfulness.  
9 <sup>1</sup>Let love be without <sup>1</sup>dis-simulation.<sup>1</sup> <sup>13</sup>Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.  
10 <sup>13</sup>Be kindly<sup>1</sup> affectioned one to another <sup>14</sup>with brotherly love<sup>1</sup>; <sup>15</sup>in honour preferring one another;  
11 <sup>1</sup>Not slothful in business<sup>1</sup>; fervent in spirit; serving <sup>16</sup>the Lord;  
12 <sup>1</sup>Rejoicing in hope; <sup>17</sup>patient in tribulation; <sup>18</sup>continuing<sup>1</sup> instant<sup>1</sup> in prayer;  
13 <sup>1</sup>Distributing to the necessity of <sup>19</sup>saints; <sup>20</sup>given to hospitality.  
14 <sup>1</sup>Bless them <sup>21</sup>which<sup>1</sup> persecute you<sup>1</sup>: <sup>22</sup>bless, and curse not.  
15 <sup>1</sup>Rejoice with them that <sup>23</sup>do rejoice, and <sup>24</sup>weep with them that weep.  
16 <sup>1</sup>Be of the same mind one toward another. <sup>25</sup>Mind not<sup>1</sup> high things, but <sup>26</sup>condescend to <sup>27</sup>men of low estate.<sup>1</sup> <sup>28</sup>Be not wise in your own conceits.  
17 <sup>29</sup>Recompense<sup>1</sup> to no man evil for evil. <sup>30</sup>Provide things honest<sup>1</sup> in the sight of all men.  
18 If it be possible, as much as <sup>31</sup>lieth in you, <sup>32</sup>live peaceably<sup>1</sup> with all men.  
19 <sup>33</sup>Dearly beloved, <sup>34</sup>avenge not yourselves, but <sup>35</sup>rather<sup>1</sup> give place unto <sup>36</sup>wrath: for it is written, <sup>37</sup>Vengeance <sup>38</sup>is mine; I will repay,<sup>1</sup> saith the Lord.  
20 <sup>39</sup>Therefore<sup>1</sup> if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him <sup>40</sup>drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire <sup>41</sup>on<sup>1</sup> his head.  
21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

A.D. 60.

1<sup>s</sup> Cor. 10.17.  
Eph. 1.23.  
1<sup>s</sup> Cor. 12.4.  
ver. 3.  
Tit. 3.1.  
1<sup>s</sup> Pet. 2.13.  
Acts 12.27.  
1<sup>s</sup> Cor. 12.19.  
Prov. 8.15.  
Dan. 2.21.  
John 19.11.  
ordered.  
Acts 13.1.  
Gal. 6.6.  
Tit. 3.1.  
Acts 15.22.  
1<sup>s</sup> Cor. 14.3.  
Mat. 6.1-3.  
or,  
imparteth.  
liberally.  
2<sup>s</sup> Cor. 8.2.  
Acts 20.28.  
Heb. 13.7,24.  
2<sup>s</sup> Cor. 9.7.  
1<sup>s</sup> Tim. 1.5.  
1<sup>s</sup> Pet. 1.22.  
1<sup>s</sup> Pet. 2.14.  
Ps. 34.14.  
Heb. 13.1.  
1<sup>s</sup> Pet. 1.22.  
2<sup>s</sup> Pet. 1.7.  
Or, in the face of the brethren.  
Phil. 2.3.  
1<sup>s</sup> Pet. 5.6.  
Luke 10.20.  
1<sup>s</sup> Thes. 5.16.  
Heb. 4.10.  
1<sup>s</sup> Pet. 4.13.  
Luke 21.19.  
Heb. 10.36.  
James 1.4.  
1<sup>s</sup> Pet. 2.23.  
Eccles. 8.2.  
Luke 18.1.  
Acts 2.42.  
Eph. 6.18.  
Col. 4.2.  
1<sup>s</sup> Thes. 5.17.  
1<sup>s</sup> Pet. 2.19.  
1<sup>s</sup> Cor. 16.1.  
2<sup>s</sup> Cor. 9.1,12.  
Heb. 6.10.  
1<sup>s</sup> John 3.17.  
1<sup>s</sup> Tim. 3.2.  
Tit. 1.8.  
Heb. 13.2.  
1<sup>s</sup> Pet. 4.8.  
Mat. 5.44.  
Luke 6.28.  
Act. 7.60.  
1<sup>s</sup> Cor. 4.12.  
1<sup>s</sup> Pet. 2.23.  
1<sup>s</sup> Cor. 12.26.  
Mat. 22.21.  
Mark 12.17.  
Luke 29.25.  
1<sup>s</sup> Cor. 10.10.  
Phil. 2.12.  
1<sup>s</sup> Pet. 3.8.  
Ps. 131.1,2.  
Jer. 48.5.  
Or, be contented with mean things.  
Prov. 3.7.  
Eph. 5.21.  
Gal. 5.14.  
Col. 3.14.  
1<sup>s</sup> Tim. 1.5.  
James 2.8.  
Prov. 20.29.  
Mat. 5.29.  
1<sup>s</sup> Thes. 5.15.  
1<sup>s</sup> Pet. 3.9.  
2<sup>s</sup> Cor. 8.21.  
Ex. 20.13.  
Deut. 5.17.  
Mat. 19.18.  
Mark 9.50.  
Heb. 12.14.  
Lev. 19.18.  
Prov. 24.29.  
Deut. 22.25.  
Heb. 10.30.  
Lev. 19.18.  
Mat. 22.29.  
Mark 12.31.  
Ex. 23.4,5.  
Prov. 25.21.  
Mat. 5.44.  
Mat. 22.39.  
1<sup>s</sup> Cor. 15.31.

## CHAPTER 13.

01 Of subjection to magistrates. 8 Love is the fulfilling of the law. 11 The works of darkness are out of season in the time of the gospel.

LET every soul <sup>2</sup>be <sup>1</sup>subject unto<sup>1</sup> the higher powers<sup>2</sup>. For <sup>3</sup>there is no power but of God<sup>3</sup>: the powers<sup>4</sup> that be are <sup>5</sup>ordained of God.

2 <sup>4</sup>Whosoever therefore<sup>1</sup> resisteth<sup>2</sup> the power,<sup>3</sup> resisteth<sup>4</sup> the ordinance of God: and they that <sup>5</sup>resist<sup>1</sup> shall receive to themselves<sup>2</sup> damnation.<sup>3</sup>

3 For rulers are not a terror to <sup>6</sup>good works,<sup>7</sup> but to the evil. <sup>8</sup>Wilt thou then not be afraid<sup>1</sup> of the power? <sup>9</sup>do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise<sup>1</sup> of<sup>2</sup> the same:

4 For <sup>2</sup>he is <sup>3</sup>the<sup>1</sup> minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for <sup>4</sup>he beareth not the sword in vain: for <sup>5</sup>he is <sup>6</sup>the<sup>1</sup> minister of God, <sup>7</sup>a revenger to execute wrath upon<sup>1</sup> him that doeth evil.

5 Wherefore <sup>8</sup>ye must needs <sup>9</sup>be <sup>1</sup>subject,<sup>2</sup> not only <sup>3</sup>for<sup>1</sup> wrath,<sup>2</sup> but also for conscience sake.

6 For for this cause <sup>7</sup>pay ye<sup>1</sup> tribute also<sup>2</sup>: for they are <sup>3</sup>God's ministers,<sup>4</sup> attending continually upon this very thing.

7 <sup>2</sup>Render <sup>3</sup>therefore<sup>1</sup> to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute <sup>4</sup>is due<sup>1</sup>; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

8 <sup>1</sup>Owe no man <sup>2</sup>any thing, but<sup>1</sup> to love one another: for <sup>3</sup>he that loveth <sup>4</sup>another<sup>1</sup> hath fulfilled <sup>5</sup>the law.

9 For this, <sup>10</sup>Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, <sup>11</sup>Thou shalt not bear false witness,<sup>12</sup> Thou shalt not covet<sup>13</sup>, and if <sup>14</sup>there be any other commandment, it is <sup>15</sup>briefly comprehended<sup>1</sup> in this <sup>16</sup>saying<sup>1</sup>, namely, <sup>17</sup>Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: <sup>8</sup>therefore <sup>9</sup>love is the fulfilling<sup>1</sup> of<sup>2</sup> the law.

11 <sup>1</sup>And <sup>2</sup>that, knowing the time, that now <sup>3</sup>it is high time <sup>4</sup>to awake out of sleep: for now <sup>5</sup>is <sup>6</sup>our salvation nearer than when we<sup>1</sup> believed.

1<sup>s</sup> in sub-jection to  
2<sup>s</sup> for  
3<sup>s</sup>; and the powers  
4<sup>s</sup> There-fore he that  
5<sup>s</sup> with-standeth  
6<sup>s</sup> with-stand  
7<sup>s</sup> judg-ment.  
8<sup>s</sup> the good work,  
9<sup>s</sup> And wouldest thou have no fear  
10<sup>s</sup> from  
11<sup>s</sup> Or, it  
12<sup>s</sup> an avenger for wrath to  
13<sup>s</sup> in sub-jection,  
14<sup>s</sup> because of the  
15<sup>s</sup> ye pay  
16<sup>s</sup>:  
17<sup>s</sup> minis-ters of God's service,  
18<sup>s</sup> any-thing, save  
19<sup>s</sup> his neigh-bour  
20<sup>s</sup> Gr. the other.  
21<sup>s</sup> Or, law  
22<sup>s</sup>:  
23<sup>s</sup> sum-med up  
24<sup>s</sup> word,  
25<sup>s</sup> love therefore is the fulfilment  
26<sup>s</sup> Or, law  
27<sup>s</sup>:  
28<sup>s</sup> this, knowing the season,  
29<sup>s</sup> for you  
30<sup>s</sup> salva-tion nearer to us than when we first  
31<sup>s</sup> Or, our salvation nearer than we  
32<sup>s</sup> d-e.



<sup>1</sup> A and 12 The night is far spent, <sup>1</sup> the day is at hand: <sup>a</sup> let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and <sup>b</sup> let us put on the armour of light.

<sup>2</sup> S revel- 13 <sup>a</sup> Let us walk <sup>c</sup> honestly, as-  
ling lug in the day; <sup>d</sup> not in <sup>e</sup> rioting<sup>1</sup> and drunkenness, <sup>f</sup> not in chambering and wantonness, <sup>g</sup> not in strife and <sup>h</sup> envying.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>3</sup> S jealousy. 14 But <sup>i</sup> put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and <sup>m</sup> make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

## CHAPTER 14.

<sup>4</sup> S But him <sup>o</sup> <sup>1</sup> How to treat a weak brother. <sup>3</sup> Men may not condemn one the other for things indifferent.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> S yet <sup>6</sup> M Or, for decisions of doubts <sup>7</sup> S One man hath faith to <sup>8</sup> S but he that <sup>9</sup> S set at nought <sup>1</sup> S that <sup>2</sup> S the servant of another <sup>M</sup> Gr. house-hold-servant. <sup>3</sup> S lord <sup>4</sup> S made to stand; for the Lord hath power <sup>5</sup> S each <sup>6</sup> S assured <sup>7</sup> S:

<sup>8</sup> S unto 15 <sup>1</sup> One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let <sup>2</sup> every<sup>1</sup> man be <sup>3</sup> fully<sup>1</sup> persuaded<sup>1</sup> in his own mind.

<sup>9</sup> S none 16 He that <sup>k</sup> regardeth the day, regardeth <sup>†</sup> it unto the Lord <sup>7</sup>, and he that <sup>o</sup> regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard <sup>it</sup>. He that <sup>†</sup> eateth, eateth <sup>to</sup> the Lord, and <sup>q</sup> he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, <sup>to</sup> the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

<sup>1</sup> S or 17 For <sup>†</sup> none of us liveth to himself, and <sup>2</sup> no man<sup>1</sup> dieth to himself.

<sup>2</sup> S lived again, 18 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; <sup>†</sup> and<sup>1</sup> whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.

<sup>3</sup> S of both 19 For <sup>†</sup> to this end Christ <sup>o</sup> both<sup>1</sup> died, and <sup>2</sup> rose, and revived,<sup>1</sup> that he might be <sup>a</sup> Lord<sup>2</sup> both of<sup>1</sup> the dead and <sup>4</sup> living.

<sup>4</sup> A the 20 But <sup>1</sup> why dost thou judge thy brother? or <sup>2</sup> why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for <sup>c</sup> we shall all stand before the <sup>3</sup> judgment seat of Christ.<sup>1</sup>

11 For it is written, <sup>†</sup> As I live, saith the Lord, <sup>5</sup> every knee shall bow <sup>o</sup> to me<sup>1</sup>, and every tongue shall <sup>c</sup> confess to God.<sup>1</sup>

12 So then <sup>7</sup> every<sup>1</sup> one of us shall give account of himself to God.

13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge <sup>9</sup> this rather, that <sup>n</sup> no man put a stumblingblock <sup>o</sup> or an occasion to fall<sup>1</sup> in <sup>his</sup> brother's way<sup>1</sup>.

14 I know, and am persuaded <sup>2</sup> by<sup>1</sup> the Lord Jesus, <sup>†</sup> that <sup>o</sup> there is<sup>1</sup> nothing <sup>3</sup> unclean of itself: <sup>†</sup> but <sup>to</sup> him that esteemeth any thing<sup>1</sup> to be <sup>5</sup> unclean, to him <sup>†</sup> it is unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with <sup>thy</sup> meat, now walkest thou not <sup>2</sup> charitably.<sup>1</sup> Destroy not <sup>6</sup> him with thy meat,<sup>1</sup> for whom Christ died.

16 Let not then your good be evil spoken of:

17 For the kingdom of God is not <sup>7</sup> meat and drink;<sup>1</sup> but righteousness<sup>o</sup>, and peace<sup>o</sup>, and joy in the Holy Ghost.

18 For he that <sup>†</sup> in these things<sup>1</sup> serveth Christ <sup>†</sup> is<sup>9</sup> acceptable<sup>1</sup> to God, and approved of men.

19 <sup>1</sup> Let us therefore follow after the<sup>1</sup> things which make for peace, and things <sup>2</sup> where-with<sup>1</sup> one<sup>1</sup> may edify<sup>3</sup> another.

20 <sup>4</sup> For meat destroy not<sup>1</sup> the work of God. <sup>n</sup> All things indeed <sup>†</sup> are <sup>5</sup> pure; <sup>†</sup> but <sup>†</sup> it is evil for that man who eateth with offence.

21 <sup>†</sup> It is good <sup>6</sup> neither<sup>1</sup> to eat <sup>7</sup> flesh, nor to drink wine, nor <sup>7</sup> any thing<sup>1</sup> whereby thy brother stumbleth<sup>8</sup>, or is offended, or is made weak<sup>1</sup>.

22 <sup>†</sup> Hast thou faith? have it<sup>1</sup> to thyself before God. <sup>†</sup> Happy <sup>†</sup> is he that <sup>1</sup> condemneth<sup>1</sup> not himself in that <sup>o</sup> thing<sup>1</sup> which he <sup>2</sup> alloweth.<sup>1</sup>

23 <sup>†</sup> And<sup>1</sup> he that <sup>x</sup> doubteth is <sup>4</sup> damned<sup>1</sup> if he eat, because <sup>he</sup> eateth not of faith<sup>5</sup>: for<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> whatsoever <sup>†</sup> is not of faith is sin.<sup>6</sup>

A.D. 60.

<sup>a</sup> Eph. 5. 11.

Col. 3. 5.

<sup>b</sup> Eph. 6. 13.<sup>1</sup> Thes. 5. 8.<sup>c</sup> Mat. 25. 31.<sup>32.</sup><sup>d</sup> Acts 10. 42.<sup>e</sup> 17. 31.<sup>f</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 10.<sup>g</sup> Jude 14. 15.<sup>h</sup> Phil. 4. 8.<sup>i</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 12.<sup>j</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 12.<sup>k</sup> Or, decently.<sup>l</sup> 1s. 45. 24.<sup>m</sup> Phil. 2. 10.<sup>n</sup> Prov. 23. 30.<sup>o</sup> Luke 21. 34.<sup>p</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 3.<sup>q</sup> 1 Pet. 6. 9.<sup>r</sup> Eph. 5. 5.<sup>s</sup> James 3. 14.<sup>t</sup> Mat. 12. 36.<sup>u</sup> Gal. 5. 6.<sup>v</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 5.<sup>w</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 27.<sup>x</sup> Eph. 3. 10.<sup>y</sup> Gal. 5. 16.<sup>z</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 11.<sup>aa</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 9.<sup>ab</sup> 11.<sup>ac</sup> 10. 32.<sup>ad</sup> P ch. 15. 1. 7.<sup>ae</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 9.<sup>af</sup> 11.<sup>ag</sup> 9. 22.<sup>ah</sup> ver. 2. 20.<sup>ai</sup> Acts 10. 15.<sup>aj</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 25.<sup>ak</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 4.<sup>al</sup> Tit. 1. 15.<sup>am</sup> Gr. common.<sup>an</sup> Or, not to judge his doubtful thoughts.<sup>ao</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 7.<sup>ap</sup> 10.<sup>aq</sup> ver. 14.<sup>ar</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 25.<sup>as</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 4.<sup>at</sup> Tit. 1. 15.<sup>au</sup> Gr. common.<sup>av</sup> according to charity.<sup>aw</sup> Col. 2. 16.<sup>ax</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 11.<sup>ay</sup> ch. 12. 17.<sup>az</sup> d James 4. 12.<sup>ba</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 8.<sup>bb</sup> Gal. 4. 10.<sup>bc</sup> Col. 2. 10.<sup>bd</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 21.<sup>be</sup> h's. 34. 14.<sup>bf</sup> ch. 12. 18.<sup>bg</sup> Or, fully assured.<sup>bh</sup> Or, absorbeth.<sup>bi</sup> Gal. 4. 10.<sup>bj</sup> ch. 15. 2.<sup>bk</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 12.<sup>bl</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 11.<sup>bm</sup> ver. 15.<sup>bn</sup> ver. 14.<sup>bo</sup> Mat. 15. 11.<sup>bp</sup> Acts 10. 15.<sup>bq</sup> Tit. 1. 15.<sup>br</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 19.<sup>bs</sup> 20.<sup>bt</sup> Gal. 2. 20.<sup>bu</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 10.<sup>bv</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 2.<sup>bw</sup> 1 John 3. 21.<sup>bx</sup> Or, discerneth and putteth a difference between meats.<sup>by</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 15.<sup>bz</sup> Tit. 1. 15.<sup>ca</sup> Acts 10. 36.

10 But <sup>1</sup> why dost thou judge thy brother? or <sup>2</sup> why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for <sup>c</sup> we shall all stand before the <sup>3</sup> judgment seat of Christ.<sup>1</sup>

11 For it is written, <sup>†</sup> As I live, saith the Lord, <sup>5</sup> every knee shall bow <sup>o</sup> to me<sup>1</sup>, and every tongue shall <sup>c</sup> confess to God.<sup>1</sup>

12 So then <sup>7</sup> every<sup>1</sup> one of us shall give account of himself to God.

13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge <sup>9</sup> this rather, that <sup>n</sup> no man put a stumblingblock <sup>o</sup> or an occasion to fall<sup>1</sup> in <sup>his</sup> brother's way<sup>1</sup>.

14 I know, and am persuaded <sup>2</sup> by<sup>1</sup> the Lord Jesus, <sup>†</sup> that <sup>o</sup> there is<sup>1</sup> nothing <sup>3</sup> unclean of itself: <sup>†</sup> but <sup>to</sup> him that esteemeth any thing<sup>1</sup> to be <sup>5</sup> unclean, to him <sup>†</sup> it is unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with <sup>thy</sup> meat, now walkest thou not <sup>2</sup> charitably.<sup>1</sup> Destroy not <sup>6</sup> him with thy meat,<sup>1</sup> for whom Christ died.

16 Let not then your good be evil spoken of:

17 For the kingdom of God is not <sup>7</sup> meat and drink;<sup>1</sup> but righteousness<sup>o</sup>, and peace<sup>o</sup>, and joy in the Holy Ghost.

18 For he that <sup>†</sup> in these things<sup>1</sup> serveth Christ <sup>†</sup> is<sup>9</sup> acceptable<sup>1</sup> to God, and approved of men.

19 <sup>1</sup> Let us therefore follow after the<sup>1</sup> things which make for peace, and things <sup>2</sup> where-with<sup>1</sup> one<sup>1</sup> may edify<sup>3</sup> another.

20 <sup>4</sup> For meat destroy not<sup>1</sup> the work of God. <sup>n</sup> All things indeed <sup>†</sup> are <sup>5</sup> pure; <sup>†</sup> but <sup>†</sup> it is evil for that man who eateth with offence.

21 <sup>†</sup> It is good <sup>6</sup> neither<sup>1</sup> to eat <sup>7</sup> flesh, nor to drink wine, nor <sup>7</sup> any thing<sup>1</sup> whereby thy brother stumbleth<sup>8</sup>, or is offended, or is made weak<sup>1</sup>.

22 <sup>†</sup> Hast thou faith? have it<sup>1</sup> to thyself before God. <sup>†</sup> Happy <sup>†</sup> is he that <sup>1</sup> condemneth<sup>1</sup> not himself in that <sup>o</sup> thing<sup>1</sup> which he <sup>2</sup> alloweth.<sup>1</sup>

23 <sup>†</sup> And<sup>1</sup> he that <sup>x</sup> doubteth is <sup>4</sup> damned<sup>1</sup> if he eat, because <sup>he</sup> eateth not of faith<sup>5</sup>: for<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> whatsoever <sup>†</sup> is not of faith is sin.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S judgeth <sup>2</sup> S approveth. <sup>M</sup> Or, putteth to the test <sup>3</sup> S But <sup>4</sup> S condemned <sup>5</sup> S; and <sup>6</sup> M Many authorities, some ancient, insert here ch. 16. 25-27.

<sup>1</sup> A thou, <sup>2</sup> A thou again, <sup>3</sup> S judgment-seat of God.

<sup>4</sup> Citn, to end of ver.

<sup>5</sup> A to me

<sup>6</sup> M Or, give praise

<sup>7</sup> S each

<sup>8</sup> A ¶

<sup>9</sup> A ye

<sup>10</sup> A, or an occasion of falling

<sup>11</sup> S in

<sup>12</sup> A is

<sup>13</sup> S save that to him who accounteth anything

<sup>14</sup> S For if because of meat thy brother is grieved, thou walkest not longer in love.

<sup>15</sup> S with thy meat him

<sup>16</sup> S eating and drinking,

<sup>17</sup> S herein

<sup>18</sup> S well-pleasing

<sup>19</sup> S So then let us follow after

<sup>20</sup> M Many anc. auth. read uo follow.

<sup>21</sup> S where-by we

<sup>22</sup> S One

<sup>23</sup> S Overthrow not for meat's sake

<sup>24</sup> S clean;

<sup>25</sup> S do anything

<sup>26</sup> M Many anc. auth. add or is offended, or is weak.

<sup>27</sup> S The faith which thou hast, have thou

<sup>28</sup> S to the test

<sup>29</sup> M Many authorities, some ancient, insert here ch. 16. 25-27.

## CHAPTER 15.

<sup>o1</sup> The strong must bear with the weak.  
<sup>2</sup> We may not please ourselves, <sup>3</sup> for Christ did not so. <sup>15</sup> Paul excuseth his writing, &c.

15 Now we

**W**E <sup>b</sup> then <sup>1</sup> that are strong ought to bear the <sup>c</sup> infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

25 each

35 that

35 which

35 is

35 good,

35 unto

35 edifying.

35 Christ

35 also

35 upon

<sup>2</sup> Let <sup>2</sup> every <sup>1</sup> one of us please <sup>f</sup> his neighbour for <sup>3</sup> his good <sup>f</sup> to edification.

<sup>3</sup> For <sup>3</sup> even Christ <sup>1</sup> pleased not himself; but, as it is written, <sup>2</sup> The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell <sup>5</sup> on me.

35 A

35 through

35 A we

<sup>4</sup> For <sup>1</sup> whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that <sup>o</sup> we <sup>1</sup> through patience and <sup>6</sup> comfort of the scriptures <sup>7</sup> might have hope.

35 S of

35 comfort

35 S of the

35 same

35 mind

35 one with

35 one

35 with

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

35 one

<sup>5</sup> Now the God of patience and <sup>8</sup> consolation <sup>1</sup> grant you to be <sup>9</sup> likeminded one toward <sup>1</sup> another <sup>9</sup> according to Christ Jesus:

<sup>6</sup> That <sup>1</sup> ye may <sup>1</sup> with one mind and <sup>1</sup> one mouth glorify <sup>2</sup> God, even the <sup>1</sup> Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

<sup>7</sup> Wherefore <sup>2</sup> receive ye one another, <sup>3</sup> y as Christ also received <sup>4</sup> us <sup>1</sup> to the glory of God.

<sup>8</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> I say that <sup>62</sup> Jesus Christ was <sup>1</sup> a minister of the circumcision for the truth of the God, <sup>7</sup> a <sup>1</sup> confirm the promises <sup>8</sup> made <sup>1</sup> unto the fathers <sup>9</sup>:

<sup>9</sup> And <sup>6</sup> that the Gentiles might glorify God for <sup>1</sup> his mercy; as it is written, <sup>1, 2</sup> For this cause I will confess <sup>1</sup> thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name.

<sup>10</sup> And again he saith, <sup>1</sup> Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.

<sup>11</sup> And again, <sup>1</sup> Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and <sup>3</sup> laud him, all ye people.

<sup>12</sup> And again, <sup>4</sup> Esaias <sup>1</sup> saith, <sup>1</sup> There shall be <sup>6</sup> a <sup>1</sup> root of Jesse, and he that <sup>6</sup> shall rise to reign <sup>1</sup> over the Gentiles; <sup>7</sup> in <sup>1</sup> him shall the Gentiles <sup>8</sup> trust.

<sup>13</sup> Now the God of hope fill you with all <sup>7</sup> joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, <sup>9</sup> through <sup>1</sup> the power of the Holy Ghost.

<sup>14</sup> And <sup>7</sup> I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren,

A.D. 60.

a <sup>1</sup> Cor. 8, 1, 7, 10.

b Gal. 6, 1.

c ch. 14, 1.

d <sup>1</sup> Cor. 9, 19, 20.e <sup>12</sup>, 20, 24, 33.f <sup>13</sup>, 5.g <sup>1</sup> ch. 1, 5.h <sup>12</sup>, 3.i <sup>1</sup> Gal. 2, 7, 9.j <sup>1</sup> Tim. 2, 7.k <sup>1</sup> ch. 14, 19.l <sup>1</sup> Mat. 26, 39.m <sup>1</sup> John 5, 30.n <sup>1</sup> A. 6, 38.o <sup>1</sup> ch. 11, 13.p <sup>1</sup> Gal. 2, 7, 9.q <sup>1</sup> Tim. 2, 7.r <sup>1</sup> 2 Tim. 1, 11.s <sup>1</sup> Ps. 69, 9.t <sup>1</sup> Or, scriu <sup>1</sup> fting.v <sup>1</sup> Is. 66, 20.w <sup>1</sup> Phil. 2, 17.x <sup>1</sup> ch. 4, 23, 24.y <sup>1</sup> ch. 3, 9, 10.z <sup>1</sup> A. 10, 11.aa <sup>1</sup> 2 Tim. 3, 16, 17.ab <sup>1</sup> Heb. 5, 1.ac <sup>1</sup> ch. 12, 16.ad <sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 1, 10.ae <sup>1</sup> Phil. 3, 16.af <sup>1</sup> P Acts 21, 19.ag <sup>1</sup> Gal. 2, 8.ah <sup>1</sup> Or,ai <sup>1</sup> after theaj <sup>1</sup> example.ak <sup>1</sup> ch. 1, 5.al <sup>1</sup> A. 16, 20.am <sup>1</sup> Acts 4, 24, 32.an <sup>1</sup> Acts 19, 11.ao <sup>1</sup> 2 Cor. 12, 12.ap <sup>1</sup> z ch. 14, 1, 3.aq <sup>1</sup> y ch. 5, 2.ar <sup>1</sup> s Mat. 15, 21.as <sup>1</sup> John 1, 24.at <sup>1</sup> Acts 3, 25, 26.au <sup>1</sup> A. 13, 46.av <sup>1</sup> a ch. 3, 3.aw <sup>1</sup> 2 Cor. 1, 20.ax <sup>1</sup> b <sup>2</sup> Cor. 10, 13, 15, 16.ay <sup>1</sup> John 10, 16.az <sup>1</sup> ch. 9, 23.ba <sup>1</sup> d <sup>1</sup> s. 52, 15.bb <sup>1</sup> s. 18, 49.bc <sup>1</sup> s. 32, 43.bd <sup>1</sup> y ch. 1, 13.be <sup>1</sup> 1 Thes. 2, 17, 18.bf <sup>1</sup> Or, manybg <sup>1</sup> ways, or,bh <sup>1</sup> oftentimes.bi <sup>1</sup> s. 117, 1.bj <sup>1</sup> k ver. 32.bk <sup>1</sup> Acts 19, 21.bl <sup>1</sup> A. 20, 22.bm <sup>1</sup> A. 24, 17.bn <sup>1</sup> 2 Pet. 1, 12.bo <sup>1</sup> 1 John 2, 21.

<sup>1</sup> s yourselves <sup>2</sup> s But I write <sup>3</sup> s measure, <sup>4</sup> s again in remembrance, <sup>5</sup> s was <sup>6</sup> s a <sup>7</sup> s Christ

that ye <sup>1</sup> also <sup>1</sup> are full of goodness, <sup>2</sup> filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another.

<sup>15</sup> Nevertheless, brethren, I have written <sup>1</sup> the more boldly unto you in some <sup>3</sup> sort, <sup>1</sup> as putting you <sup>4</sup> in mind, <sup>1</sup> because of the grace that <sup>5</sup> is <sup>1</sup> given <sup>o</sup> to me of God,

<sup>16</sup> That <sup>1</sup> I should be <sup>6</sup> the minister of <sup>7</sup> Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, <sup>8</sup> ministering the gospel of God, that the <sup>k</sup> offering up of the Gentiles might be <sup>9</sup> acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost.

<sup>17</sup> I have therefore <sup>10</sup> whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ <sup>m</sup> in <sup>o</sup> those <sup>1</sup> things <sup>11</sup> which pertain <sup>1</sup> to God.

<sup>18</sup> For I will not dare to speak of any <sup>12</sup> of those things, <sup>2</sup> which Christ <sup>o</sup> hath not wrought <sup>13</sup> by me, <sup>7</sup> to make <sup>1</sup> the Gentiles <sup>o</sup> obedient <sup>1</sup>, by word and deed,

<sup>19</sup> Through mighty <sup>1</sup> signs and wonders, <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the power of <sup>2</sup> the Spirit of God <sup>1</sup>; so that from Jerusalem, and round about <sup>3</sup> unto Illyricum, I have <sup>4</sup> fully preached the gospel of Christ <sup>5</sup>.

<sup>20</sup> Yea, <sup>6</sup> so have I strived <sup>1</sup> to preach the gospel, not where Christ was <sup>7</sup> named, <sup>8</sup> lest I should <sup>1</sup> build upon another man's foundation <sup>6</sup>.

<sup>21</sup> But <sup>9</sup> as it is written, <sup>1, 2</sup> To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: <sup>1</sup> and they <sup>3</sup> that have not heard shall understand.

<sup>22</sup> For which cause also <sup>7</sup> I have been <sup>h</sup> much <sup>1</sup> hindered from coming to you <sup>7</sup>.

<sup>23</sup> But now <sup>9</sup> having no more <sup>9</sup> place in these <sup>10</sup> parts, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>k</sup> having <sup>11</sup> a great desire these many years <sup>1</sup> to come unto you <sup>12</sup>,

<sup>24</sup> Whenssoever I <sup>13</sup> take my journey into Spain, I will come to you: for I trust <sup>1</sup> to see you in my journey, <sup>m</sup> and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first <sup>14</sup> I be somewhat filled <sup>p</sup> with your company.

<sup>25</sup> But now <sup>1</sup> I go unto Jerusalem <sup>15</sup> these many years a longing <sup>12</sup> s. <sup>13</sup> s go unto Spain (for I hope <sup>11</sup> s in some measure I shall have been satisfied with your company)—but now, <sup>1</sup> I say,

Jesus

unto

Gr.

ministering in

sacrifice.

A made

my

glorying in

Christ

Jesus

pertaining

things

save

those

Gr.

of those

things

which

Christ

arougeth

not

through

me.

through

me, for

the obedience

of

the power

of

the Holy

Ghost

Many

anc. auth.

read the

Spirit of

God. One

reads the

Spirit.

Christ

even

Gr.

fulfilled.

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S

S



R.V.	An exhortation	I. CORINTHIANS 1.	to unity.	R.V.
1 A ¶ 2 S ¶ Timothy my fel- low- worker saluteth you; 3 M Or, who write the epistle in the Lord, salute you 4 S write the 5 S my 6 S trea- surer 7 S the 8 M Some anc. auth. insert here ver. 24 The grace &c. (as A.V.), and omit the like words in ver. 20. 9 A ¶ anc. auth. omit vv. 25-27. Comp. the end of ch. 14.	<p><sup>a</sup> shall <sup>b</sup> bruise Satan under your feet shortly. <sup>1c</sup> The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ <sup>1</sup> be with you. ° Amen.</p> <p>21 <sup>2</sup> Timotheus my workfellow, and <sup>h</sup> Lucius, ° and <sup>i</sup> Jason, ° and <sup>k</sup> Sosipater, my kinsmen, ° salute you.</p> <p>22 I Tertius, ° who <sup>4</sup> wrote this <sup>1</sup> epistle, salute you in the Lord.</p> <p>23 <sup>m</sup> Gaius <sup>5</sup> mine <sup>1</sup> host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. <sup>7</sup> Erastus the <sup>6</sup> chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quartus <sup>7a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> brother.</p> <p>24 <sup>7</sup> The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ <sup>be</sup> with you all. Amen.</p> <p>25 <sup>3</sup>, <sup>1</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> to him that is</p>	<p>A.D. 60. 1 Cor. 1:15. 1 Cor. 16:23. 1 Cor. 13:14. Rev. 22:21. 1 Th. 2:16. 1 Th. 1:3. Col. 1:27. Acts 16:1. Phil. 2:19. Col. 1:1. 1 Thes. 3:2. Heb. 13:23. 1 Cor. 2:7. Eph. 3:5, 9. Col. 1:26. Acts 13:1. Acts 17:5. Acts 20:4. 1 Eph. 1:9. 2 Tim. 1:10. Tit. 1:2, 3. 1 Pet. 1:29. ch. 1:5. 1 Cor. 6:7. 1 Cor. 1:1. 2 Acts 19:22. 2 Tim. 4:20. 1 Tim. 1:17. 3:6, 16. Jude 25. 1 Thes. 5:28. Eph. 3:20. 1 Thes. 3:13. 2 Thes. 2:17. Jude 24.</p>	<p><sup>1</sup> of power <sup>1</sup> to stablish you <sup>d</sup> according to my gospel °, and <sup>d</sup> the preaching of Jesus Christ, <sup>e</sup> according to the revelation of the mystery °, <sup>2</sup> which <sup>2</sup> was kept secret since the world began, <sup>1</sup></p> <p>26 But <sup>1</sup> now is <sup>3</sup> made manifest, and <sup>1</sup> by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the <sup>3</sup> everlasting God, <sup>1</sup> made known <sup>6</sup> to all nations for <sup>7</sup> the <sup>1</sup> obedience <sup>7</sup> of faith <sup>8</sup>: <sup>1</sup></p> <p>27 To <sup>9a</sup> God only wise, <sup>be</sup> glory <sup>1</sup> through Jesus Christ <sup>1</sup> for ever. Amen.</p> <p>¶ Written to the Romans from Corinthus, and sent by Phebe servant of the church at Cenchrea.</p> <p>¶ Some anc. auth. omit to whom. 2 M Gr. unto the ages.</p>	<p>1 S able 2 S hath been kept in silence through times eternal, 3 S mani- fested, 4 M Gr. through. 5 S eternal God, is 6 S unto all the nations unto 7 M Or, to the faith 8 S; 9 S the only wise God, 1 A, to whom be the glory</p>

## THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS.

### CHAPTER 1.

° After salutation and thanksgiving, 10 he exhorteth to unity, 12 reproving their dissensions.

PAUL, <sup>e</sup> called to be an apostle of Jesus Christ <sup>e</sup> through the will of God, and <sup>7</sup> Sosthenes <sup>1</sup> our brother,

2 Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, <sup>2h</sup> to <sup>1</sup> them that <sup>4</sup> are sanctified in Christ Jesus, <sup>1</sup> called to be saints, with all that <sup>o</sup> in every place <sup>1m</sup> call upon the name of <sup>3</sup> Jesus Christ <sup>2</sup> our Lord, <sup>7</sup> both their's and our's:

3 <sup>7</sup> Grace <sup>4</sup> be unto you, and peace, <sup>1</sup> from God our Father <sup>6</sup>, and <sup>1</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 <sup>6</sup> I thank <sup>7</sup> my God always <sup>8</sup> on your behalf, <sup>1</sup> for the grace of God which <sup>9</sup> is <sup>1</sup> given you <sup>1</sup> by Jesus Christ <sup>1</sup>;

5 That in <sup>2</sup> every thing ye are <sup>1</sup> enriched <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> him, <sup>5</sup> in all <sup>1</sup> utterance, and <sup>in</sup> all knowledge;

6 Even as <sup>b</sup> the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you:

7 So that ye come behind in no gift; <sup>e</sup> waiting for the <sup>6d</sup> coming of our Lord Jesus Christ <sup>7</sup>:

A.D. 60.

1 Thes. 3:13.  
1 Cor. 1:22.  
1 Thes. 5:23.  
Rom. 1:1.  
1 Is. 49:7.  
1 Thes. 5:24.  
2 Cor. 1:2.  
Heb. 10:23.  
2 Cor. 1:1.  
Eph. 1:1.  
Col. 1:1.  
John 15:4.  
17:21.  
1 John 1:3.  
4:13.  
Acts 19:17.  
1 Jude 1.  
John 17:19.  
Acts 15:9.  
Rom. 12:16.  
2 Cor. 13:11.  
Phil. 2:2.  
1 Pet. 3:7.  
Rom. 1:7.  
2 Tim. 1:1.  
Acts 9:14.  
2 Tim. 2:22.  
Gr. schism.  
ch. 11:18.  
1 Th. 5:8.  
Rom. 1:22.  
Rom. 1:7.  
2 Cor. 1:2.  
Eph. 1:2.  
1 Pet. 1:2.  
Rom. 1:8.  
ch. 3:4.  
Acts 18:24.  
John 1:42.  
2 Cor. 5:7.  
2 Cor. 11:4.  
Eph. 4:5.  
2 Tim. 1:8.  
Rev. 1:9.  
Phil. 3:20.  
Tit. 2:12.  
2 Pet. 3:12.  
d. Gr. resuscitation.  
Col. 3:1.  
Acts 18:8.  
Rom. 16:25.

8 <sup>a</sup> Who shall also confirm you unto the end, <sup>b</sup> that ye <sup>o</sup> may <sup>1</sup> be <sup>1</sup> blameless <sup>1</sup> in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

9 <sup>d</sup> God <sup>1</sup> is faithful, <sup>2</sup> by <sup>1</sup> whom ye were called <sup>3</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

10 <sup>1</sup> Now I beseech you, brethren, <sup>2</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>k</sup> that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no <sup>n</sup> divisions among you; but that ye be <sup>6</sup> perfectly joined <sup>1</sup> together in the same mind and in the same <sup>6</sup> judgment.

11 For it hath been <sup>1</sup> declared <sup>1</sup> unto me <sup>8</sup> of <sup>1</sup> you, my brethren, by them <sup>which are of the</sup> house <sup>1</sup> of Chloe, that there are contentions among you.

12 Now this I <sup>1</sup> say, <sup>u</sup> that <sup>2</sup> every <sup>1</sup> one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of <sup>2</sup> Apollos; and I of <sup>3</sup> Cephas; and I of Christ.

13 <sup>3a</sup> Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized <sup>4</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the name of Paul?

14 <sup>3</sup> I thank God that I baptized none of you, <sup>6</sup> but <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> Crispus and <sup>7</sup> Gaius;

1 S unre-  
provable  
2 S through  
3 S into  
4 A ¶  
5 S per-  
fected  
6 S judg-  
ment  
7 S signi-  
fied  
8 S concern-  
ing  
9 S house-  
hold  
1 S mean,  
2 S each  
3 M Or,  
Christ is  
divided.  
Was  
Paul  
crucified  
for you?  
4 S into  
5 M Some  
anc. auth.  
read I  
give  
thanks  
that.  
6 S save





things, yea, the deep things of God.

11 For <sup>1</sup>what man<sup>1</sup> knoweth the things of a man,<sup>2</sup> save the spirit of <sup>2</sup>man<sup>1</sup> which is in him? <sup>3</sup>even so the things of God<sup>3</sup> knoweth no man, but<sup>1</sup> the Spirit of God.

12 <sup>4</sup>Now we have<sup>1</sup> received, not the spirit of the world, but <sup>5</sup>the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us <sup>6</sup>of<sup>1</sup> God.

13 <sup>7</sup>Which things also we speak, not in <sup>8</sup>the<sup>1</sup> words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the <sup>9</sup>Holy Ghost<sup>1</sup> teacheth; <sup>7</sup>comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

14 <sup>8</sup>But<sup>1</sup> the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: <sup>9</sup>for they are foolishness unto him<sup>9</sup>: <sup>7</sup>neither can he<sup>1</sup> know <sup>10</sup>them, because they are spiritually <sup>1</sup>discerned.

15 <sup>11</sup>But he that is spiritual <sup>12</sup>judgeth all things, <sup>13</sup>yet<sup>1</sup> he himself is <sup>14</sup>judged of no man.

16 <sup>15</sup>For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he <sup>16</sup>may<sup>1</sup> instruct him? <sup>17</sup>But we have the mind of Christ.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>18</sup> *Milk is fit for children. 3 Against strife and division. 11 Christ the only foundation. 16 Men the temples of God, which 17 must be kept holy.*

AND I, brethren, could not <sup>1</sup>speak unto you as unto <sup>2</sup>spiritual, but as unto <sup>3</sup>carnal, <sup>4</sup>even<sup>1</sup> as unto <sup>5</sup>babes in Christ.

2 I <sup>6</sup>have<sup>1</sup> fed you with <sup>7</sup>milk, and <sup>8</sup>not with meat<sup>8</sup>: <sup>9</sup>for <sup>10</sup>hitherto<sup>1</sup> ye were not <sup>11</sup>able to bear it<sup>11</sup>, neither yet<sup>1</sup> now are ye able<sup>12</sup>.

3 For ye are yet carnal: for <sup>13</sup>whereas <sup>14</sup>there is among you <sup>15</sup>envying<sup>1</sup> and strife, and <sup>16</sup>divisions, <sup>17</sup>are ye not carnal, and walk <sup>18</sup>as<sup>1</sup> men?

4 For <sup>19</sup>while<sup>1</sup> one saith, <sup>20</sup>I am of Paul; and another, <sup>21</sup>I <sup>22</sup>am of Apollos; are ye not <sup>23</sup>carnal?

5 <sup>24</sup>Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but <sup>25</sup>ministers by<sup>1</sup> whom ye believed<sup>2</sup>, <sup>26</sup>even<sup>1</sup> as the Lord gave to <sup>27</sup>every man? <sup>28</sup>I <sup>29</sup>have<sup>1</sup> planted, Apollos watered; <sup>30</sup>but God gave the increase.

7 So then <sup>31</sup>neither is he that planteth <sup>32</sup>any thing, <sup>33</sup>neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

A. D. 69.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 62. 12.  
<sup>2</sup> Rom. 2. 6.  
<sup>3</sup> Gal. 6. 4, 5.  
<sup>4</sup> Rev. 2. 23.  
<sup>5</sup> & 22. 12.

<sup>6</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Cor. 20. 27.  
<sup>7</sup> Jer. 17. 9.

<sup>8</sup> Rom. 11. 33.  
<sup>9</sup> Acts 15. 4.

<sup>10</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Cor. 6. 11.  
<sup>11</sup> Or, *talent*.

<sup>12</sup> Eph. 2. 20.  
<sup>13</sup> Col. 2. 7.

<sup>14</sup> Heb. 3. 13, 4.  
<sup>15</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Pet. 2. 5.

<sup>16</sup> Rom. 8. 15.  
<sup>17</sup> & 12. 3.

<sup>18</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> Pet. 1. 16.  
<sup>19</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Cor. 1. 17.

<sup>20</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>21</sup> Rom. 15. 20.

<sup>22</sup> ch. 4. 15.  
<sup>23</sup> Rev. 21. 14.

<sup>24</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Pet. 4. 11.  
<sup>25</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Is. 28. 16.

<sup>26</sup> Mat. 16. 18.  
<sup>27</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> Cor. 11. 4.

<sup>28</sup> Gal. 1. 7.  
<sup>29</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Nat. 16. 23.

<sup>30</sup> Eph. 2. 20.  
<sup>31</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> ch. 1. 18, 23.

<sup>32</sup> Rom. 8. 5-7.  
<sup>33</sup> Jude 15.

<sup>34</sup> ch. 4. 5.  
<sup>35</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Prov. 28. 5.

<sup>36</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Thes. 5. 21.  
<sup>37</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> John 4. 1.

<sup>38</sup> Or, *discerneth*.  
<sup>39</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Pet. 1. 7.

<sup>40</sup> & 4. 12.  
<sup>41</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> Luke 2. 35.

<sup>42</sup> Or, *discerned*.  
<sup>43</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Gr. *is recorded*.

<sup>44</sup> Job 15. 8.  
<sup>45</sup> Is. 40. 13.

<sup>46</sup> Jer. 23. 18.  
<sup>47</sup> Rom. 11. 31.

<sup>48</sup> d. Gr. *shall*.  
<sup>49</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> John 15. 15.

<sup>50</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> ch. 4. 5.  
<sup>51</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Jude 23.

<sup>52</sup> ch. 6. 19.  
<sup>53</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> Cor. 6. 16.

<sup>54</sup> Eph. 2. 21.  
<sup>55</sup> Heb. 3. 6.

<sup>56</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Pet. 2. 5.  
<sup>57</sup> ch. 2. 15.

<sup>58</sup> ch. 2. 14.  
<sup>59</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Heb. 5. 13.

<sup>60</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Heb. 5. 12.  
<sup>61</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Pet. 2. 2.

<sup>62</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> John 16. 2.  
<sup>63</sup> Or, *destruy*.

<sup>64</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> ch. 1. 11.  
<sup>65</sup> Gal. 5. 20, 21.

<sup>66</sup> James 3. 16.  
<sup>67</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Prov. 3. 7.

<sup>68</sup> Is. 5. 21.  
<sup>69</sup> Or, *factions*.

<sup>70</sup> Or, *according to man*.  
<sup>71</sup> ch. 1. 12.

<sup>72</sup> ch. 1. 29.  
<sup>73</sup> & 2. 6.

<sup>74</sup> Job 5. 13.  
<sup>75</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> Cor. 3. 3.

<sup>76</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Pet. 4. 11.  
<sup>77</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Ps. 94. 11.

<sup>78</sup> d. Acts 18. 4.  
<sup>79</sup> S. 11.

<sup>80</sup> ch. 4. 15.  
<sup>81</sup> & 9. 1.

<sup>82</sup> & 15. 1.  
<sup>83</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> Cor. 10. 14.

8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: <sup>1</sup>and every man<sup>1</sup> shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

9 For <sup>2</sup>we are <sup>3</sup>labourers together with God<sup>1</sup>: ye are God's <sup>4</sup>husbandry, <sup>5</sup>ye are<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup>God's building.

10 <sup>7</sup>According to the grace of God which <sup>8</sup>is<sup>1</sup> given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder<sup>6</sup>, I have laid <sup>9</sup>the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But <sup>10</sup>let<sup>1</sup> every<sup>1</sup> man take heed how he buildeth<sup>8</sup> thereupon.

11 For other foundation can no man lay than <sup>11</sup>that<sup>9</sup> is laid, <sup>12</sup>which is Jesus Christ.

12 <sup>1</sup>Now<sup>1</sup> if any man <sup>2</sup>build upon this<sup>1</sup> foundation gold, silver, <sup>3</sup>precious<sup>1</sup> stones, wood, hay, stubble;

13 <sup>4</sup>Every<sup>1</sup> man's work shall be made manifest: for the day <sup>5</sup>shall declare it, because <sup>6</sup>it<sup>5</sup> shall be revealed by<sup>1</sup> fire; and the fire<sup>7</sup> shall try every<sup>1</sup> man's work of what sort it is.

14 If any man's work <sup>8</sup>abide which he <sup>9</sup>hath built thereupon, <sup>10</sup>he shall receive a reward.

15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; <sup>11</sup>yet so as <sup>12</sup>by<sup>1</sup> fire.

16 <sup>13</sup>Know ye not that that ye are <sup>14</sup>the<sup>1</sup> temple of God, and <sup>15</sup>that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

17 If any man <sup>16</sup>defile<sup>1</sup> the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, <sup>17</sup>which temple ye are.

18 <sup>18</sup>Let no man deceive himself. If any man<sup>1</sup> among you seemeth to be wise<sup>1</sup> in this world, let him become a fool, that he may <sup>19</sup>be<sup>1</sup> wise.

19 For <sup>20</sup>the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, <sup>21</sup>He<sup>2</sup> taketh the wise in their <sup>22</sup>own<sup>1</sup> craftiness.

20 And again, <sup>23</sup>The Lord knoweth the <sup>24</sup>thoughts<sup>1</sup> of the wise, that they are vain.

21 <sup>25</sup>Therefore <sup>26</sup>let no man<sup>1</sup> glory in men. For <sup>27</sup>all things are <sup>28</sup>your's<sup>1</sup>;

22 Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life,

1<sup>st</sup> S but each

2<sup>nd</sup> S God's fellow-workers

3<sup>rd</sup> M Gr. tilled land.

4<sup>th</sup> A

5<sup>th</sup> S was

6<sup>th</sup> S I laid a foundation:

7<sup>th</sup> S each

8<sup>th</sup> S thereon.

9<sup>th</sup> A which

10<sup>th</sup> S But

11<sup>th</sup> S buildeth on the

12<sup>th</sup> S costly

13<sup>th</sup> S each

14<sup>th</sup> S is revealed in

15<sup>th</sup> M Or, and each man's work, of what sort it is, the fire shall prove it.

16<sup>th</sup> S itself shall prove each

17<sup>th</sup> A shall

18<sup>th</sup> S built thereon,

19<sup>th</sup> S through

20<sup>th</sup> A

21<sup>st</sup> S A

22<sup>nd</sup> M Or, sanctuary

23<sup>rd</sup> S destroyeth

24<sup>th</sup> M Or, and such are ye

25<sup>th</sup> S thinketh that he is wise among you

26<sup>th</sup> M Or, age

27<sup>th</sup> S become

28<sup>th</sup> A that

29<sup>th</sup> S

30<sup>th</sup> S reasonings

31<sup>st</sup> S Wherefore let no one

32<sup>nd</sup> S yours

1 S yours

or death, or things present, or things to come; all are 'your's';  
23 And "ye are Christ's; and Christ 'is God's.

### CHAPTER 4.

1 Of Christ's ministers. 9 The apostles spectacles to the world, angels, and men.

LET a man so account of us, as of <sup>o</sup> the ' ministers of Christ, <sup>h</sup> and stewards of the mysteries of God.

2 <sup>2</sup> Moreover ' it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful.

3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be <sup>3</sup> judged of you, or of man's <sup>4</sup> judgment: ' yea, I <sup>5</sup> judge not mine own self.

4 For I know nothing <sup>6</sup> by ' myself; <sup>m</sup> yet am I not hereby justified: but he that <sup>7</sup> judgeth me is the Lord.

5 <sup>8</sup> Therefore ' judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, <sup>9</sup> who <sup>o</sup> both will ' bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and <sup>o</sup> will ' make manifest the counsels of the hearts: <sup>1</sup> ' and <sup>2</sup> then shall <sup>2</sup> every man have praise of ' God.

6 <sup>3</sup> , <sup>4</sup> And ' these things, brethren, <sup>b</sup> I have in a figure transferred to myself and <sup>o</sup> to ' Apollos for your sakes; <sup>a</sup> that <sup>3</sup> ye might learn in us not to think of men above that which is written, ' that no one of you <sup>9</sup> be puffed up for <sup>6</sup> one against <sup>7</sup> another, '

7 For who <sup>h</sup> maketh thee to differ <sup>3</sup> from another? <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> what hast thou that thou didst not receive? <sup>9</sup> now ' if thou didst receive <sup>it</sup>, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received <sup>it</sup>?

8 <sup>1</sup> Now ye are full, <sup>m</sup> now ye are <sup>1</sup> rich, ye have reigned <sup>o</sup> as kings ' without us: <sup>2</sup> and I would <sup>3</sup> to God ' ye did reign, that we also might reign with you.

9 For <sup>4</sup> I think that ' God hath set forth <sup>n</sup> us the apostles last <sup>3</sup>, <sup>a</sup> as it were appointed ' to death: for <sup>2</sup> we are made a " spectacle unto the world, <sup>6</sup> and to angels, and to men.

10 <sup>4</sup> We <sup>are</sup> <sup>b</sup> fools for Christ's sake, but ye <sup>are</sup> <sup>t</sup> are wise in Christ; <sup>c</sup> we <sup>are</sup> <sup>t</sup> are weak, but ye <sup>are</sup> <sup>t</sup> are

A.D. 59.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 14. 8.  
<sup>b</sup> 2 Cor. 10. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> Gal. 3. 29.

<sup>d</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 8.  
<sup>e</sup> 11. 22-27.  
<sup>f</sup> Phil. 4. 12.

<sup>g</sup> Job 22. 6.  
<sup>h</sup> Rom. 8. 35.  
<sup>i</sup> Acts 23. 2.

<sup>j</sup> Acts 18. 3.  
<sup>k</sup> 29. 34.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 9.

<sup>m</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 8.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 10.  
<sup>o</sup> Mat. 5. 44.

<sup>p</sup> Luke 6. 28.  
<sup>q</sup> 23. 74.  
<sup>r</sup> Acts 7. 60.

<sup>s</sup> Rom. 12. 14.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 23.  
<sup>u</sup> 3. 9.

<sup>v</sup> Mat. 24. 45.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 3. 5.  
<sup>x</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 4.

<sup>y</sup> Col. 1. 25.  
<sup>z</sup> Luke 12. 42.  
<sup>aa</sup> Tit. 1. 7.

<sup>ab</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 10.  
<sup>ac</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 10.  
<sup>ad</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 11.

<sup>ae</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 13.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 3. 15.  
<sup>ag</sup> Job 9. 2.

<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 139. 3.  
<sup>ai</sup> 154. 2.  
<sup>aj</sup> Prov. 21. 2.

<sup>ak</sup> Rom. 8. 20.  
<sup>al</sup> 4. 2.  
<sup>am</sup> A. S. 18. 11.

<sup>an</sup> Rom. 15. 30.  
<sup>ao</sup> Gal. 4. 19.  
<sup>ap</sup> Philom. 10.

<sup>aq</sup> James 1. 18.  
<sup>ar</sup> Mat. 7. 1.  
<sup>as</sup> Rom. 12. 16.

<sup>at</sup> 14. 4. 10.  
<sup>au</sup> Rev. 20. 12.  
<sup>av</sup> Phil. 3. 17.

<sup>aw</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 6.  
<sup>ax</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 9.  
<sup>ay</sup> ch. 3. 13.

<sup>az</sup> Acts 19. 22.  
<sup>ba</sup> Phil. 2. 19.  
<sup>bb</sup> 1 Thes. 3. 2.

<sup>bc</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 2.  
<sup>bd</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 2.  
<sup>be</sup> Rom. 2. 20.

<sup>bf</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 10.  
<sup>bg</sup> ch. 11. 2.  
<sup>bh</sup> 7. 17.

<sup>bi</sup> ch. 14. 33.  
<sup>bj</sup> ch. 1. 12.  
<sup>bk</sup> ch. 5. 2.

<sup>bl</sup> Rom. 12. 3.  
<sup>bm</sup> Acts 19. 21.  
<sup>bn</sup> ch. 16. 5.

<sup>bo</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 15.  
<sup>bp</sup> Acts 18. 21.  
<sup>bq</sup> Rom. 15. 32.

<sup>br</sup> Heb. 6. 5.  
<sup>bs</sup> James 4. 15.  
<sup>bt</sup> ch. 3. 21.

<sup>bu</sup> Gr. distinctioneth thee.  
<sup>bv</sup> John 3. 27.  
<sup>bw</sup> James 1. 17.

<sup>bx</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 10.  
<sup>by</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 5.  
<sup>bz</sup> 2 Cor. 10. 10.

<sup>ca</sup> 13. 10.  
<sup>cb</sup> Rev. 3. 17.  
<sup>cc</sup> Or, us the last apostles, &c.

<sup>cd</sup> Eph. 5. 3.  
<sup>ce</sup> Ps. 44. 22.  
<sup>cf</sup> Rom. 8. 36.

<sup>cg</sup> ch. 15. 30. 31.  
<sup>ch</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 11.  
<sup>ci</sup> 6. 9.

<sup>ck</sup> Lev. 18. 8.  
<sup>cl</sup> Dent. 22. 30.  
<sup>cm</sup> 27. 20.

<sup>cn</sup> Heb. 10. 23.  
<sup>co</sup> Gr. theatre.  
<sup>cp</sup> 2 Cor. 7. 12.

<sup>cq</sup> ch. 4. 18.  
<sup>cr</sup> 2 Cor. 7. 7. 10.  
<sup>cs</sup> ch. 2. 3.

<sup>ct</sup> Acts 17. 18.  
<sup>cud</sup> A. S. 24.  
<sup>cue</sup> ch. 1. 18, &c.

<sup>cuf</sup> &c. 2. 14.  
<sup>cug</sup> See  
<sup>cuh</sup> 2 Kin. 9. 11.

<sup>cui</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 9.

strong; ye <sup>1</sup> are honourable, but we <sup>are</sup> despised. '

11 <sup>b</sup> Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and <sup>c</sup> are naked, and <sup>d</sup> are buffeted, and have no certain dwellingplace;

12 <sup>e</sup> And <sup>2</sup> labour, ' working with our own hands: <sup>f</sup> being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we <sup>3</sup> suffer it: '

13 Being defamed, we intreat: <sup>i</sup> we are made as the <sup>4</sup> filth of the world, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>are</sup> ' the off-scouring of all things <sup>5</sup> unto this day. '

14 <sup>6</sup> I write not these things to shame you, but <sup>7</sup> as my beloved sons I warn you. '

15 For though ye <sup>8</sup> have ten thousand <sup>9</sup> instructors ' in Christ, yet <sup>have</sup> ye not many fathers: for <sup>n</sup> in Christ Jesus I <sup>1</sup> have begotten ' you through the gospel.

16 <sup>2</sup> Wherefore I beseech you, <sup>3</sup> be ye followers ' of me.

17 For this cause have I sent unto you <sup>3</sup> Timothy, <sup>1</sup> who is my beloved <sup>o</sup> son, ' and faithful <sup>1</sup> in the Lord, who shall <sup>bring</sup> you <sup>2</sup> into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, <sup>6</sup> as I <sup>2</sup> teach <sup>7</sup> every where <sup>1</sup> a in every church.

18 <sup>8</sup> Now some are puffed up, as though I <sup>8</sup> would not come <sup>1</sup> to you.

19 <sup>6</sup> But I will come to you shortly, <sup>7</sup> if the Lord will <sup>9</sup>, and <sup>1</sup> will know, not the <sup>1</sup> speech ' of them which are puffed up, but the power.

20 For <sup>h</sup> the kingdom of God <sup>is</sup> not in word, but in power. '

21 What will ye? <sup>1</sup> shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love <sup>2</sup>, and <sup>in</sup> the <sup>1</sup> spirit of meekness?

### CHAPTER 5.

1 Of the incestuous person. 7 The old leaven must be purged out, &c.

IT is <sup>3</sup> reported commonly <sup>1</sup> that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not <sup>4</sup> so much as <sup>2</sup> named ' among the Gentiles, <sup>7</sup> that one <sup>3</sup> should have <sup>1</sup> his <sup>2</sup> father's wife.

2 <sup>9</sup> And <sup>6</sup> ye are puffed up, and <sup>7</sup> have not rather <sup>2</sup> mourned, ' that he that <sup>3</sup> hath ' done this deed might be taken away from among you.

1 <sup>s</sup> have glory, but we have dishonour.

2 <sup>s</sup> we toil,

3 <sup>s</sup> endure;

4 <sup>m</sup> Or, refuse

5 <sup>s</sup> s, even until now.

6 <sup>a</sup> ¶

7 <sup>s</sup> to admonish you as my beloved children.

8 <sup>a</sup> should

9 <sup>s</sup> tutors

1 <sup>s</sup> begat

2 <sup>s</sup> I be-

seech

you

there-

fore, be

ye imita-

tors

3 <sup>s</sup> Timo-

thy,

4 <sup>a</sup> child

5 <sup>s</sup> put

you in

6 <sup>a</sup> even

7 <sup>s</sup> every-

where

8 <sup>s</sup> were

not

coming

9 <sup>s</sup> ; and I

1 <sup>s</sup> word

3 <sup>s</sup> actu-

ally re-

ported

4 <sup>s</sup> even

5 <sup>s</sup> of you

hath

6 <sup>m</sup> Or, are

ye puffed

up?

7 <sup>s</sup> did not

rather

mourn,

8 <sup>m</sup> Or, did

ye not

rather

mourn,

... you?

9 <sup>s</sup> had

1<sup>s</sup> being  
2<sup>s</sup> judged  
him that  
hath so  
wrought  
this  
thing,  
3<sup>s</sup>, ye  
being  
4<sup>s</sup> a  
5<sup>m</sup> Some  
anc. auth.  
omit  
*Jesus.*  
6<sup>s</sup> even  
7<sup>s</sup> our  
passover  
also hath  
been sa-  
crificed,  
even  
Christ  
8<sup>s</sup> where-  
for  
9<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
keep  
festival.  
1<sup>s</sup>  
2<sup>s</sup> a  
3<sup>s</sup> my  
epistle to  
have no  
4<sup>s</sup>  
5<sup>m</sup> Or, not  
at all  
meaning  
the for-  
nicators  
&c.  
6<sup>s</sup> and  
7<sup>s</sup>  
8<sup>s</sup> now I  
write  
9<sup>m</sup> Or, as  
it is, I  
wrote  
9<sup>s</sup> named  
10<sup>s</sup> reviler,  
11<sup>s</sup> a one  
no,  
12<sup>s</sup> with  
judging  
13<sup>s</sup> Do  
14<sup>s</sup>, where-  
as  
15<sup>s</sup> Put  
away the  
wicked  
man  
16<sup>s</sup> his  
neigh-  
bour,  
17<sup>m</sup> Gr. the  
other,  
18<sup>s</sup> un-  
right-  
eous,

3<sup>a</sup> For I verily, 'as' absent in body<sup>o</sup>, but present in spirit, have<sup>o</sup> judged<sup>1</sup> already, as though I were present, <sup>2</sup>concerning him that hath so done this deed,<sup>1</sup>  
4 In the name of our Lord Jesus<sup>o</sup> Christ, when ye are<sup>1</sup> gathered together, and my spirit,<sup>o</sup> with the power of our Lord Jesus<sup>o</sup> Christ,<sup>1</sup>  
5<sup>o</sup> To deliver such<sup>o</sup> 'an' one unto<sup>o</sup> Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord<sup>o</sup> Jesus.  
6<sup>1</sup> Your glorying<sup>1</sup> is not good. Know ye not that<sup>o</sup> a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?  
7 Purge out<sup>o</sup> therefore<sup>1</sup> the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, <sup>6</sup>as ye are unleavened. For<sup>o</sup> even<sup>1</sup> Christ our<sup>o</sup> passover<sup>o</sup> is sacrificed for us:  
8<sup>o</sup> Therefore<sup>1</sup> let us<sup>o</sup> keep<sup>o</sup> the feast, <sup>7</sup>not with old leaven, neither<sup>o</sup> with the leaven of malice and wickedness;<sup>1</sup> but with the unleavened<sup>o</sup> bread of sincerity and truth.  
9<sup>2</sup> I wrote unto you in<sup>o</sup> an epistle<sup>o</sup> not to<sup>o</sup> company with fornicators<sup>1</sup>.  
10<sup>o</sup> Yet<sup>1</sup> not altogether with the fornicators<sup>o</sup> of this world, or with the covetous<sup>o</sup>, or<sup>o</sup> extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go<sup>o</sup> out of the world<sup>1</sup>.  
11 But<sup>o</sup> now I have written<sup>o</sup> unto you not to keep company, <sup>4</sup>if any man that is<sup>o</sup> called<sup>1</sup>, a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a<sup>o</sup> railer,<sup>1</sup> or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such<sup>o</sup> an one<sup>o</sup> ye<sup>o</sup> not to eat.  
12 For what have I to do<sup>o</sup> to judge<sup>1</sup> them<sup>o</sup> also<sup>1</sup> that are without? <sup>8</sup>do<sup>o</sup> not ye judge<sup>o</sup> them that are within<sup>o</sup>?  
13 But<sup>o</sup> them that are without God judgeth<sup>o</sup>. Therefore<sup>o</sup> put away<sup>o</sup> from among yourselves<sup>o</sup> that wicked person<sup>1</sup>.

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Of going to law with the brethren. <sup>o</sup> 2 The unrighteous condemned. 15 Our bodies are members of Christ, &c., and must not be defiled.

**D**ARE any of you, having a matter against<sup>o</sup> another,<sup>1</sup> go to law before the<sup>o</sup> unjust,<sup>1</sup> and not before the saints?

A.D. 59.  
" Col. 2. 5.  
" Ps. 49. 14.  
" Dan. 7. 22.  
" Mat. 19. 28.  
" Luke 22. 59.  
" Rev. 2. 26.  
" 3. 21.  
" 20. 4.  
" Or, deter-  
mined.  
" 2 Pet. 2. 4.  
" Jude 6.  
" Mat. 16. 19.  
" 28. 18.  
" John 20. 23.  
" 2 Cor. 2. 10.  
" 13. 3. 10.  
" f. ch. 5. 12.  
" Mat. 5. 20.  
" Ps. 109. 6.  
" 1 Tim. 1. 20.  
" Acts 26. 18.  
" ver. 2.  
" ch. 3. 21.  
" 4. 19.  
" James 4. 16.  
" ch. 15. 33.  
" Gal. 5. 9.  
" 2 Tim. 2. 17.  
" 1. 13. 7.  
" John 1. 29.  
" ch. 15. 3.  
" 1 Pet. 1. 19.  
" Rev. 5. 6. 12.  
" John 19. 14.  
" Or, istain.  
" Ex. 12. 15.  
" 13. 6.  
" holiness.  
" Deut. 16. 3.  
" Prov. 20. 22.  
" Mat. 5. 37.  
" Luke 6. 25.  
" Rom. 12. 17.  
" 19.  
" 1 Thes. 5. 15.  
" Mat. 18. 6.  
" 12.  
" Mark 8. 15.  
" Luke 12. 1.  
" 1 Thes. 4. 6.  
" See  
" ver. 2. 7.  
" 2 Cor. 6. 14.  
" Eph. 5. 11.  
" 2 Thes. 3. 14.  
" ch. 10. 27.  
" 1 Thes. 5. 20.  
" ch. 15. 50.  
" Gal. 5. 21.  
" Eph. 5. 5.  
" 1 Tim. 1. 9.  
" Heb. 12. 14.  
" 13. 4.  
" Rev. 22. 15.  
" John 17. 15.  
" 1 John 15. 19.  
" Mat. 18. 17.  
" Rom. 16. 17.  
" 2 Thes. 3. 6.  
" 14.  
" 2 John 10.  
" ch. 12. 2.  
" Eph. 2. 2.  
" 4. 22.  
" 5. 8.  
" Col. 3. 7.  
" Tit. 3. 3.  
" f. ch. 1. 30.  
" Heb. 10. 22.  
" Gal. 2. 12.  
" Mark 4. 11.  
" Col. 4. 5.  
" 1 Thes. 4. 12.  
" 1 Tim. 3. 7.  
" ch. 19. 23.  
" ch. 6. 14.  
" ver.  
" profitable.  
" Deut. 18. 5.  
" 17. 7.  
" 21. 21.  
" 22. 22, 22.  
" 24.  
" Mat. 15. 17.  
" Rom. 14. 17.  
" Col. 2. 22.  
" 1 Cor. 15. 19.  
" 2 Thes. 4. 7.  
" Eph. 5. 22.  
" Rom. 6. 5, 8.  
" A. S. 11.  
" 2 Cor. 3. 14.

2<sup>1</sup> Do ye not know<sup>1</sup> that<sup>o</sup> the saints shall judge the world? and if the world<sup>o</sup> shall be<sup>1</sup> judged by you, are ye un- worthy<sup>o</sup> to judge the smallest matters?  
3 Know ye not that we shall<sup>o</sup> judge angels? how much more<sup>o</sup> things that pertain to this life?  
4<sup>1</sup> If then ye have<sup>o</sup> judgments of things pertaining to<sup>o</sup> this life, <sup>6</sup>set them to judge who are<sup>o</sup> least esteemed<sup>1</sup> in the church<sup>1</sup>.  
5 I<sup>o</sup> speak to your<sup>o</sup> shame. Is it so, that there<sup>o</sup> is not a wise man among you? no, not one that<sup>o</sup> shall be able to<sup>o</sup> judge<sup>1</sup> between his brethren<sup>1</sup>?  
6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before<sup>o</sup> the<sup>o</sup> unbelievers<sup>1</sup>.  
7<sup>1</sup> Now therefore there is ut- terly a fault among you, be- cause ye go to law<sup>o</sup> one with another. <sup>2</sup>Why<sup>o</sup> do ye<sup>o</sup> not rather take wrong? why<sup>o</sup> do ye<sup>o</sup> not rather<sup>o</sup> suffer yourselves to<sup>o</sup> be defrauded?  
8 Nay, <sup>2</sup>ye<sup>o</sup> do wrong, and defraud, <sup>2</sup>and that your bre- thren.  
9<sup>3</sup> Know<sup>1</sup> ye not that the un- righteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not de- ceived: <sup>o</sup>neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with<sup>o</sup> mankind,<sup>1</sup>  
10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.  
11 And such were<sup>o</sup> some of you: <sup>7</sup>but ye<sup>o</sup> are washed,<sup>1</sup> but ye<sup>o</sup> are<sup>o</sup> sanctified, but ye<sup>o</sup> are<sup>o</sup> justified in the name of the Lord Jesus<sup>o</sup>, and by<sup>o</sup> the Spirit of our God.  
12<sup>o</sup> All things are lawful<sup>o</sup> unto me, but all things are not<sup>o</sup> expedient: all<sup>o</sup> things are law- ful for me<sup>o</sup>, but I will not be brought under the power of any.  
13<sup>o</sup> Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall<sup>o</sup> destroy<sup>1</sup> both it and them. <sup>4</sup>Now<sup>o</sup> the body<sup>o</sup> is not for fornication, but<sup>o</sup> for the Lord; <sup>9</sup>and the Lord for the body<sup>o</sup>.  
14 And<sup>o</sup> God<sup>o</sup> hath<sup>o</sup> both raised<sup>o</sup> up<sup>o</sup> the Lord, and will

1<sup>s</sup> Or  
know ye  
2<sup>s</sup> is  
3<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
of the  
smallest  
tribu-  
nals.  
4<sup>s</sup>  
5<sup>s</sup> to  
judge  
things  
pertain-  
ing to  
6<sup>m</sup> Gr. tri-  
bunals  
pertain-  
ing to.  
7<sup>s</sup> do ye  
8<sup>m</sup> Or, set  
them...  
church.  
9<sup>s</sup> of no  
account  
10<sup>s</sup>  
11<sup>s</sup> say  
this to  
move  
you to  
12<sup>s</sup> cannot  
be found  
among  
you one  
wise  
man, who  
13<sup>s</sup> decide  
14<sup>s</sup>  
15<sup>s</sup>  
16<sup>s</sup> Nay,  
already  
it is alto-  
gether a  
defect in  
you  
17<sup>m</sup> Or, a  
loss to  
you, that  
ye have  
lawsuits  
18<sup>s</sup> but ye-  
your-  
selves  
19<sup>s</sup> Or  
know  
20<sup>s</sup> men,  
21<sup>s</sup> were  
washed,  
22<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
washed  
your-  
selves.  
23<sup>s</sup> were  
24<sup>s</sup> Christ,  
and in  
25<sup>s</sup>  
26<sup>s</sup> for me;  
but not  
27<sup>s</sup> expedi-  
ent. All  
28<sup>s</sup>  
29<sup>s</sup> bring to  
nought  
30<sup>s</sup> But  
31<sup>s</sup>  
32<sup>s</sup>



1 s through his  
2 A away  
3 s a  
4 s Or  
5 s that  
6 s for, The twain,  
7 s become  
8 s Or  
9 s a temple  
10 Or, Holy Spirit  
11 s from God?  
12 s;  
13 s were  
14 s glorify God therefore  
15 But, because of fornications,  
16 s each  
17 s her due  
18 s over  
19 s by  
20 s season,  
21 s unto prayer, and may be  
22 s because of  
23 s this I say by way of  
24 s Yet  
25 Many anc. auth. read For.  
26 s Howbeit each s s own gift from

o also<sup>1</sup> raise up us <sup>1a</sup> by his own<sup>1</sup> power.  
15 Know ye not that <sup>b</sup> your bodies are <sup>o</sup> the<sup>1</sup> members of Christ? shall I then take <sup>2</sup> the members of Christ, and make <sup>†</sup> them <sup>o</sup> the<sup>1</sup> members of <sup>3</sup> an<sup>1</sup> harlot? God forbid.  
16 <sup>4</sup> What? I know ye not that he <sup>5</sup> which<sup>1</sup> is joined to <sup>3</sup> an<sup>1</sup> harlot is one body? <sup>6</sup> for <sup>2</sup> two, saith he, shall <sup>7</sup> be<sup>1</sup> one flesh.  
17 <sup>h</sup> But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.  
18 <sup>i</sup> Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth <sup>k</sup> against his own body.  
19 <sup>3</sup> What? I know ye not that your body is <sup>9</sup> the temple of the <sup>1</sup> Holy Ghost <sup>†</sup> which is in you, which ye have <sup>2</sup> of God, <sup>h</sup> and ye are not your own <sup>3</sup>?  
20 For <sup>2</sup> ye <sup>4</sup> are<sup>1</sup> bought with a price: <sup>5</sup> therefore glorify God<sup>1</sup> in your body<sup>o</sup>, and in your spirit, which are God's<sup>1</sup>.

### CHAPTER 7.

<sup>o2</sup> He treateth of marriage, 10 shewing that the bond thereof ought not lightly to be dissolved. 25, 28 Of the marriage of virgins, &c.<sup>1</sup>

**N**OW concerning the things whereof ye wrote <sup>o</sup> unto me: <sup>†</sup> It is good for a man not to touch a woman.

2 <sup>6</sup> Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let <sup>7</sup> every<sup>1</sup> man have his own wife, and let <sup>7</sup> every<sup>1</sup> woman have her own husband.

3 <sup>h</sup> Let the husband render unto the wife <sup>8</sup> due benevolence<sup>1</sup>: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

4 The wife hath not power <sup>9</sup> of<sup>1</sup> her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power <sup>9</sup> of<sup>1</sup> his own body, but the wife.

5 <sup>5</sup> Defraud ye not one the other, except <sup>†</sup> it be <sup>1</sup> with<sup>1</sup> consent for a <sup>2</sup> time, that ye may give yourselves <sup>3</sup> to fasting and prayer; and come<sup>1</sup> together again, that <sup>6</sup> Satan tempt you not <sup>4</sup> for<sup>1</sup> your incontinency.

6 But <sup>5</sup> I speak this by<sup>1</sup> permission, <sup>6</sup> and<sup>1</sup> not of commandment.

7 <sup>6</sup> For<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> I would that all men were <sup>h</sup> even as I myself. <sup>7</sup> But <sup>2</sup> every<sup>1</sup> man hath his <sup>8</sup> proper gift of<sup>1</sup> God, one after

A.D. 59.  
a Eph. 1. 19, 20.  
b Rom. 12. 5, ch. 12. 27.  
c Eph. 4. 12, 15, 16.  
d 5. 30.  
e ver. 1, 26.  
f 1 Tim. 5. 14.

g Gen. 2. 24.  
h Mat. 19. 5.  
i Eph. 5. 31.  
j See ver. 12, 25, 40.  
k Mal. 2. 14, 16.  
l Mat. 5. 32, & 19. 6, 9.  
m Mark 10. 11, 12.  
n Luke 16. 18.  
o John 17. 21-23.  
p Eph. 4. 4, & 5. 30.  
q Rom. 6. 12, 13.  
r Heb. 13. 4.  
s Rom. 1. 24.  
t 1 Thes. 4. 4.  
u ch. 3. 16.  
v 2 Cor. 5. 16.  
w ver. 6.  
x Rom. 14. 7.  
y 8.  
z Acts 20. 28.  
aa ch. 7. 23.  
ab Gal. 3. 13.  
ac Heb. 9. 12.  
ad 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.  
ae 2 Pet. 2. 1.  
af Rev. 5. 9.

ag Mal. 2. 15.  
ah ver. 8, 26.

ai Gr. peace.  
aj Rom. 12. 18, & 14. 19.  
ak ch. 14. 33.  
al Heb. 12. 14.  
am Ex. 21. 10.  
an 1 Pet. 3. 7.  
ao 1 Pet. 3. 1.  
ap Gr. what.

aq Joel 2. 16.  
ar Zech. 7. 3.  
as See Ex. 19. 15.  
at 1 Sam. 21. 4, 5.  
au ch. 4. 17.  
av 2 Cor. 11. 28.  
aw Acts 15. 1, 19, 24, 28.  
ax Gal. 5. 2.  
ay 1 Thes. 5. 5.  
az d Gal. 5. 6.  
ba A. 6. 15.  
bb e ver. 12, 25.  
bc 2 Cor. 8. 8.  
bd A. 11. 17.  
be 1 John 15. 4.  
bf 1 John 2. 13.  
bg A. 3. 24.  
bh Acts 26. 29.  
bi ch. 9. 5.  
bj Mat. 19. 12.  
bk ch. 12. 11.

this manner, and another after that.

8 <sup>1,2</sup> I say therefore<sup>1</sup> to the unmarried and <sup>3</sup> widows, <sup>6</sup> It is good for them if they abide even as I.

9 But <sup>4</sup> if they <sup>4</sup> cannot contain, <sup>†</sup> let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

10 <sup>5</sup> And<sup>1</sup> unto the married I <sup>6</sup> command, <sup>7</sup> yet<sup>1</sup> not I, but the Lord, <sup>7g</sup> Let not<sup>1</sup> the wife depart <sup>8</sup> from <sup>†</sup> her husband<sup>2</sup>:

11 But<sup>1</sup> and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or <sup>1</sup> be reconciled to <sup>†</sup> her husband<sup>2</sup>: and let not<sup>1</sup> the husband <sup>3</sup> put away<sup>†</sup> <sup>†</sup> his wife.

12 But to the rest <sup>4</sup> speak<sup>1</sup> I, <sup>m</sup> not the Lord: If any brother hath <sup>5</sup> a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased<sup>1</sup> to dwell with him, let him not <sup>6</sup> put her away.<sup>†</sup>

13 And the woman which hath an <sup>7</sup> husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased<sup>1</sup> to dwell with her, let her not leave <sup>8</sup> him.<sup>†</sup>

14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified <sup>9</sup> by<sup>1</sup> the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified <sup>9</sup> by the husband<sup>1</sup>: else <sup>2</sup> were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

15 <sup>2</sup> But<sup>1</sup> if the unbelieving <sup>3</sup> depart<sup>1</sup>, let him depart<sup>4</sup>. A<sup>1</sup> brother or <sup>5</sup> a<sup>1</sup> sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called <sup>6</sup> us <sup>7</sup> to<sup>1</sup> peace.

16 For <sup>8</sup> what<sup>1</sup> knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt <sup>z</sup> save <sup>†</sup> thy husband? or <sup>2</sup> how knowest thou, O <sup>9</sup> man, whether thou shalt save <sup>†</sup> thy wife?

17 <sup>1</sup> But as God<sup>1</sup> hath distributed to <sup>2</sup> every<sup>1</sup> man, as <sup>3</sup> the Lord<sup>1</sup> hath called <sup>2</sup> every one<sup>1</sup>, so let him walk. And <sup>4</sup> so ordain I in all <sup>4</sup> churches.

18 <sup>5</sup> Is<sup>1</sup> any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. <sup>6</sup> Is any<sup>1</sup> called in uncircumcision? <sup>6</sup> let him not be circumcised.

19 <sup>4</sup> Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing<sup>7</sup>, but <sup>7</sup> the keeping of the commandments of God.

20 Let <sup>2</sup> every<sup>1</sup> man abide in <sup>8</sup> the same<sup>1</sup> calling wherein he was called.

21 <sup>9</sup> Art<sup>1</sup> thou called <sup>†</sup> being a

1 A <sup>†</sup>  
2 s But I say  
3 A to  
4 s have not continency,  
5 s But  
6 s give charge, yea  
7 s That  
8 s not  
9 s (but  
10 s) else  
11 s; and that  
12 s leave not  
13 s say  
14 s an unbelieving wife, and she is content  
15 s leave her.  
16 s unbelieving husband, and he is content  
17 s her husband.  
18 s in the brother:  
19 s Yet  
20 s depart-eth,  
21 s: the  
22 s the  
23 s Many anc. auth. read you.  
24 s in  
25 s how  
26 s husband,  
27 s Only, as the Lord  
28 s each  
29 s God  
30 s the  
31 s Was  
32 s Hath any been  
33 s that  
34 s Wast

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> bond-servant  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, *nam, even if*  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> canst become  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> was  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> freed-man  
<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> were  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> become not bond-servants  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> each  
<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> a  
<sup>10</sup> <sup>S</sup> but  
<sup>11</sup> <sup>S</sup> judgment  
<sup>12</sup> <sup>S</sup> think  
<sup>13</sup> <sup>S</sup> by reason of  
<sup>14</sup> <sup>S</sup> *name-ly*  
<sup>15</sup> <sup>S</sup> to be as he is,  
<sup>16</sup> <sup>S</sup> *Gr.* *So go to be.*  
<sup>17</sup> <sup>S</sup> Yet  
<sup>18</sup> <sup>S</sup> tribulation  
<sup>19</sup> <sup>S</sup> and I would  
<sup>20</sup> <sup>S</sup> is shortened, that henceforth both those  
<sup>21</sup> <sup>S</sup> *M* Or, *is shortened henceforth, that both those &c.*  
<sup>22</sup> <sup>S</sup> a may  
<sup>23</sup> <sup>S</sup> those  
<sup>24</sup> <sup>S</sup> the  
<sup>25</sup> <sup>S</sup> *M* Or, *using it to the full*  
<sup>26</sup> <sup>S</sup> to be free from cares.  
<sup>27</sup> <sup>S</sup> is careful  
<sup>28</sup> <sup>S</sup> of  
<sup>29</sup> <sup>S</sup> *M* Or, *wife, and is dejected. So also the wife and the virgin: she that is unmarried is careful &c.*  
<sup>30</sup> <sup>S</sup> Many ancient authors read *wife, and is dejected. So also the woman that is unmarried and the virgin is careful &c.*  
<sup>31</sup> <sup>S</sup> She that is unmarried is careful

<sup>1</sup> servant! care not for it: <sup>2</sup> but if thou <sup>3</sup> mayest be made <sup>4</sup> free, use it rather.

<sup>22</sup> For he that <sup>4</sup> is called in the Lord, <sup>5</sup> being a <sup>1</sup> servant, is <sup>6</sup> the Lord's <sup>5b</sup> freeman: likewise <sup>1</sup> also he that <sup>4</sup> is called, <sup>5</sup> being free, is <sup>6</sup> Christ's <sup>1</sup> servant.

<sup>23</sup> Ye <sup>4</sup> are bought with a price; <sup>7</sup> be not ye the servants of men.

<sup>24</sup> Brethren, let <sup>6</sup> every man, wherein he <sup>4</sup> is called, therein abide with God.

<sup>25</sup> Now concerning virgins I have no commandment of the Lord: <sup>10</sup> yet I give my <sup>11</sup> judgment, as one <sup>9</sup> that hath obtained mercy of the Lord <sup>12</sup> to be faithful.

<sup>26</sup> I <sup>12</sup> suppose therefore that this is good <sup>1</sup> for the present <sup>1</sup> distress, <sup>2</sup> I say, <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> it is good for a man <sup>2</sup> so to be.

<sup>27</sup> Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.

<sup>28</sup> But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless <sup>1</sup> such shall have <sup>5</sup> trouble in the flesh: <sup>6</sup> but I spare you.

<sup>29</sup> But <sup>7</sup> this I say, brethren, the time <sup>7</sup> is short; it remaineth, that both they <sup>1</sup> that have wives <sup>8</sup> be as though they had none; <sup>30</sup> And <sup>8</sup> they <sup>1</sup> that weep, as though they wept not; and <sup>9</sup> they <sup>1</sup> that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and <sup>9</sup> they <sup>1</sup> that buy, as though they possessed not;

<sup>31</sup> And <sup>9</sup> they <sup>1</sup> that use <sup>1</sup> this world, as not <sup>2</sup> abusing <sup>1</sup> it: for <sup>1</sup> the fashion of this world passeth away.

<sup>32</sup> But I would have you <sup>3</sup> without carefulness. <sup>9</sup> He that is unmarried <sup>4</sup> careth for the things <sup>5b</sup> that belong to <sup>1</sup> the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

<sup>33</sup> But he that is married <sup>4</sup> careth for the things <sup>6</sup> that are <sup>1</sup> of the world, how he may please <sup>1</sup> his <sup>6</sup> wife.

<sup>34</sup> There is <sup>1</sup> difference <sup>1</sup> also between <sup>8</sup> a wife and <sup>8</sup> a virgin. <sup>9</sup> The unmarried woman <sup>4</sup> careth

<sup>9</sup> And there is a <sup>9</sup> the <sup>9</sup> She that is unmarried is careful

A.D. 59.

John 8. 26.  
Rom. 6. 18, 22.Phil. 16.  
b Gr. made free.ch. 9. 21.  
Gal. 5. 13.Eph. 6. 6.  
1 Pet. 2. 16.ch. 6. 20.  
1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.See  
Lov. 25, 42.  
ver. 29.ver. 6, 10, 40.  
2 Cor. 8, 8, 10.

1 Tim. 1. 16.

ch. 4. 2.  
1 Tim. 1. 12.Or,  
necessity.

ver. 1, 8.

1 Heb. 13. 4.

Rom. 7. 2.

Rom. 13. 11.

1 Pet. 4. 7.  
2 Pet. 3. 8, 9.

2 Cor. 6. 14.

ver. 23.  
1 Thes. 4. 8.

Rom. 13. 11.

1 Pet. 4. 7.  
2 Pet. 3. 8, 9.

2 Cor. 6. 14.

ver. 23.  
1 Thes. 4. 8.

ch. 9. 18.

Ps. 39. 6.  
James 1. 10.4. 14.  
1 Pet. 1. 24.4. 7.  
1 John 2. 17.

Acts 15. 20, 29.

ch. 10. 19.

1 Tim. 5. 5.

Rom. 14. 14, 12.

Rom. 14. 3.

Gr. of the Lord, as ver. 24.

ch. 13. 8, 9.

Gal. 6. 3.  
1 Tim. 6. 4.

Ex. 33. 12, 17.

Nah. 1. 7.  
Mat. 7. 23.

Gal. 4. 9.

2 Tim. 2. 19.

1 Luke 10. 40.

A.D.

14. 41. 91.

ch. 10. 19.

for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married <sup>4</sup> careth for the things of the world, how she may please <sup>1</sup> her husband.

<sup>35</sup> And this I <sup>2</sup> speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a <sup>3</sup> snare upon you, but for that which is <sup>4</sup> comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

<sup>36</sup> But if any man <sup>6</sup> think that he behaveth himself <sup>6</sup> uncomely toward his <sup>7</sup> virgin, if she pass the flower of <sup>1</sup> her age, and <sup>6</sup> need so require, let him do what he will: <sup>1</sup> he sinneth not: let them marry.

<sup>37</sup> Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power <sup>3</sup> over his own will, and hath <sup>3</sup> so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth <sup>1</sup> well.

<sup>38</sup> So then <sup>4</sup> he that giveth <sup>5</sup> her in marriage doeth well; <sup>6</sup> but he that giveth <sup>1</sup> her not in marriage <sup>7</sup> doeth better.

<sup>39</sup> The <sup>1</sup> wife is bound <sup>9</sup> by the law as long <sup>4</sup> as her husband liveth; but if <sup>1</sup> her husband be <sup>2</sup> dead, she is <sup>3</sup> at liberty to be married to whom she will; <sup>2</sup> only in the Lord.

<sup>40</sup> But she is happier if she <sup>4</sup> so abide, <sup>9</sup> after my <sup>5</sup> judgment: and <sup>7</sup> I think <sup>6</sup> also that I <sup>1</sup> have seen the Spirit of God.

<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> A <sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> for so long time <sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> the <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> *Gr. fallen*  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> asleep. <sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> free <sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> abide as she is, <sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> judge-  
ment <sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> that I also

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>1</sup> Of meats offered to idols. <sup>8</sup> We must not abuse our Christian liberty, to the offence of our brethren.

**N**OW <sup>12</sup> as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have <sup>2</sup> knowledge. <sup>3</sup> Knowledge puffeth up, but <sup>2</sup> charity <sup>3</sup> edifieth.

<sup>2</sup> And <sup>6</sup> if any man think that he knoweth <sup>6</sup> any thing, he knoweth <sup>6</sup> nothing yet as he ought to know.

<sup>3</sup> But <sup>1</sup> if any man <sup>8</sup> love <sup>8</sup> God, <sup>3</sup> the same is known of him.

<sup>4</sup> As concerning <sup>1</sup> therefore the eating of <sup>1</sup> those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that <sup>2</sup> an idol

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> things sacrificed to <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> no idol is anything

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> is careful  
<sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> say  
<sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, *constraint*  
<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> *Gr. noose.*

<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> seemly,  
<sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> think-eth

<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> un-  
<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> seemly

<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> virgin  
<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> *Gal. 5. 13.*

<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or,  
<sup>10</sup> <sup>S</sup> virgin

<sup>11</sup> <sup>S</sup> (omitting daughter), if she be

<sup>12</sup> <sup>S</sup> past

<sup>13</sup> <sup>S</sup> if need

<sup>14</sup> <sup>S</sup> so re-  
<sup>15</sup> <sup>S</sup> quireth,

<sup>16</sup> <sup>S</sup> But

<sup>17</sup> <sup>S</sup> as touching

<sup>18</sup> <sup>S</sup> de-  
<sup>19</sup> <sup>S</sup> tained

<sup>20</sup> <sup>S</sup> in his own heart, to keep his own virgin

<sup>21</sup> <sup>S</sup> daughter

<sup>22</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or,  
<sup>23</sup> <sup>S</sup> virgin

<sup>24</sup> <sup>S</sup> (omitting daughter), shall do

<sup>25</sup> <sup>S</sup> both

<sup>26</sup> <sup>S</sup> his own virgin

<sup>27</sup> <sup>S</sup> daughter

<sup>28</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or,  
<sup>29</sup> <sup>S</sup> virgin

<sup>30</sup> <sup>S</sup> (omitting daughter)

<sup>31</sup> <sup>S</sup> and

<sup>32</sup> <sup>S</sup> shall do

<sup>33</sup> <sup>S</sup> *Gr. fallen*

<sup>34</sup> <sup>S</sup> judge-

<sup>35</sup> <sup>S</sup> concerning things sacrificed to idols:

<sup>36</sup> <sup>S</sup> We

<sup>37</sup> <sup>S</sup> love

<sup>38</sup> <sup>S</sup> *Gr.* *buildeth up.*

<sup>39</sup> <sup>S</sup> If any man thinketh

<sup>40</sup> <sup>S</sup> anything,

<sup>41</sup> <sup>S</sup> not

<sup>42</sup> <sup>S</sup> but

<sup>43</sup> <sup>S</sup> loveth

<sup>44</sup> <sup>S</sup> Concerning

1<sup>s</sup> no 2<sup>s</sup> on earth; as there are 3<sup>s</sup>; yet 4<sup>s</sup> unto  
5<sup>a</sup> through 6<sup>s</sup> in all men there is not

A.D. 59.

a ver. 6.

Deut. 4. 39.

&amp; 6. 4.

Is. 44. 8.

Mark 12. 29.

Eph. 4. 6.

1 Tim. 2. 5.

2 Cor. 3. 2.

&amp; 12. 12.

John 10. 34.

ver. 14.

1 Thes. 2. 6.

2 Thes. 3. 2.

Eph. 2. 10.

Gal. 1. 19.

Acts 17. 28.

Rom. 11. 26.

7<sup>or</sup> him.4<sup>or</sup> woman.

John 13. 13.

Acts 2. 36.

ch. 12. 3.

Eph. 4. 5.

Phil. 2. 11.

2 Mat. 13. 55.

Mark 6. 3.

Luke 6. 15.

Gal. 1. 19.

John 1. 3.

Col. 1. 16.

Heb. 1. 2.

1 Mat. 8. 14.

2 Thes. 3. 3.

9.

P ch. 10. 28. 29.

2 Cor. 10. 4.

1 Tim. 1. 18.

6. 12.

2 Tim. 2. 3.

&amp; 4. 7.

Deut. 29. 6.

Prov. 27. 18.

ch. 3. 6-8.

1 Rom. 14. 14.

21.

1 Rom. 14. 17.

2 John 21. 15.

1 Pet. 5. 2.

2 Or, have

we themore.

3 Or, have

we the less.

4 Gal. 5. 13.

5 Or, power.

6 Rom. 14. 13.

20.

Deut. 25. 4.

1 Tim. 5. 18.

ch. 10. 28. 29.

7 Gr. edited.

2 Tim. 2. 6.

8 Rom. 14. 15.

20.

1 Rom. 15. 27.

Gal. 6. 6.

8 Mat. 25. 40.

45.

1 Rom. 14. 21.

2 Cor. 11. 29.

m ver. 15. 18.

Acts 20. 33.

2 Cor. 11. 7. 9.

&amp; 12. 13.

1 Thes. 2. 6.

2 Cor. 11. 12.

P Lev. 6. 16. 26.

7 &amp; 6. 8.

Num. 59. 10.

&amp; 18. 8. 20.

Deut. 10. 9.

&amp; 18. 1.

7 Or, feed.

Mat. 10. 10.

Luke 10. 7.

Gal. 6. 6.

1 Tim. 5. 17.

Acts 9. 15.

&amp; 13. 2.

&amp; 25. 17.

2 Cor. 12. 12.

Gal. 2. 7. 8.

1 Tim. 7. 2.

1 Tim. 1. 11.

2 Acts 9. 17.

&amp; 18. 9.

&amp; 22. 14. 18.

&amp; 23. 11.

ch. 15. 18.

3 Acts 15. 3.

&amp; 20. 34.

ch. 4. 12.

1 Thes. 2. 9.

2 Thes. 3. 5.

ch. 3. 6.

&amp; 4. 15.

1<sup>s</sup> to others I am not an apostle, yet at least 2<sup>s</sup> My  
defence 3<sup>s</sup>. 4<sup>s</sup> no right 5<sup>s</sup> wife that is

2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for <sup>b</sup>the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.

3 <sup>2</sup>Mine answer<sup>1</sup> to them that <sup>o</sup>do<sup>1</sup> examine me is this<sup>3</sup>.

4 <sup>4</sup>Have we <sup>4</sup>not power<sup>1</sup> to eat and to drink?

5 Have we <sup>4</sup>not power<sup>1</sup> to lead about a <sup>5</sup>sister, a <sup>a</sup>wife, as well as other apostles, and as<sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup>the brethren of the Lord, and <sup>m</sup>Cephas?

6 Or I only and Barnabas, <sup>n</sup>have <sup>6</sup>not we power<sup>1</sup> to forbear working?

7 <sup>7</sup>Who <sup>g</sup>goeth a warfare any time<sup>1</sup> at his own charges? who <sup>r</sup>planteth a vineyard, and eateth not <sup>o</sup>of the fruit thereof? or who <sup>z</sup>feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

8 <sup>8</sup>Say I<sup>1</sup> these things <sup>a</sup>as a man<sup>1</sup>? or saith not the law<sup>1</sup> the same also<sup>1</sup>?

9 For it is written in the law of Moses, <sup>a</sup>Thou shalt not muzzle the <sup>2</sup>mouth of the ox that <sup>r</sup>treadeth out the corn.

10 Or <sup>a</sup>saith he <sup>t</sup>it altogether for our <sup>5</sup>sakes? For our sakes,

no doubt, <sup>this</sup> is written: that <sup>1</sup>he that ploweth <sup>6</sup>should<sup>1</sup> plow in hope<sup>1</sup>; and that <sup>1</sup>he that thresheth<sup>3</sup> in hope should be partaker of his hope.

11 <sup>1</sup>If we <sup>9</sup>have sown<sup>1</sup> unto you spiritual things, <sup>t</sup>is it a great <sup>1</sup>thing<sup>1</sup> if we shall reap your carnal things?

12 If others <sup>2</sup>be partakers of <sup>this</sup> power over you, <sup>are</sup> not we rather<sup>1</sup>? <sup>m</sup>Nevertheless we <sup>3</sup>have not used this power; but suffer all things, <sup>n</sup>lest we should hinder<sup>1</sup> the gospel of Christ.

13 <sup>4</sup>Do ye not know<sup>1</sup> that they which minister about <sup>5</sup>holy things <sup>2</sup>live<sup>1</sup> of <sup>t</sup>the things of the temple<sup>6</sup>? and <sup>1</sup>they which wait<sup>7</sup> at the altar are partakers<sup>1</sup> with the altar?

14 Even so <sup>8</sup>hath the Lord ordained<sup>1</sup> that they which <sup>9</sup>preach<sup>1</sup> the gospel should live of the gospel.

15 But <sup>9</sup>I have used none of their portion <sup>8</sup>did the Lord ordain claim

is nothing<sup>1</sup> in the world, <sup>a</sup>and that <sup>t</sup>there is <sup>1</sup>none other<sup>1</sup> God but one.

5 For though there be that are <sup>c</sup>called gods, whether in heaven or <sup>2</sup>in earth, (as there be <sup>g</sup>gods many, and lords many<sup>3</sup>),

6 But <sup>e</sup>to us <sup>t</sup>there is <sup>o</sup>but<sup>1</sup> one God, the Father, <sup>f</sup>of whom <sup>t</sup>are all things, and we <sup>4</sup>in<sup>1</sup> him; and <sup>o</sup>one Lord<sup>5</sup> Jesus Christ, <sup>6</sup>by<sup>1</sup> whom <sup>t</sup>are all things, and we <sup>6</sup>by<sup>1</sup> him.

7 Howbeit <sup>t</sup>there is not in every man<sup>1</sup> that knowledge: <sup>8</sup>for some <sup>2</sup>with conscience of the idol unto this hour eat it as a thing offered unto<sup>1</sup> an idol; and their conscience being weak is <sup>r</sup>defiled.

8 But <sup>a</sup>meat <sup>9</sup>commendeth us not<sup>1</sup> to God: <sup>o</sup>for<sup>1</sup> neither, if we eat<sup>10</sup>, <sup>9</sup>are we the better; neither, if we eat not, <sup>2</sup>are we the worse.

9 But <sup>a</sup>take heed lest by any means this <sup>11</sup>liberty of <sup>12</sup>your<sup>1</sup> become <sup>a</sup>a stumblingblock to <sup>1</sup>them that are<sup>1</sup> weak.

10 For if <sup>a</sup>any<sup>1</sup> man see thee which hast knowledge <sup>3</sup>sit<sup>1</sup> at meat in <sup>t</sup>the<sup>1</sup> idol's temple, <sup>5</sup>shall not <sup>e</sup>the conscience of him which is weak<sup>1</sup> be <sup>em</sup>boldened to eat <sup>7</sup>those things which are offered to idols?

11 <sup>1</sup>And<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup>through thy knowledge<sup>1</sup> shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died?

12 <sup>2</sup>But <sup>a</sup>when ye sin so <sup>1</sup>against the brethren, and <sup>3</sup>wound their weak conscience, <sup>1</sup>ye sin against Christ.

13 Wherefore, <sup>t</sup>if meat <sup>4</sup>make<sup>1</sup> my brother to <sup>5</sup>offend<sup>1</sup>, I will eat no flesh <sup>6</sup>while the world standeth, lest I make<sup>1</sup> my brother to <sup>5</sup>offend<sup>1</sup>.

4<sup>s</sup> maketh 5<sup>s</sup> stumble 6<sup>s</sup> for  
evermore, that I make not

## CHAPTER 9.

1 He sheweth his liberty, 7 and that the minister ought to live by the gospel: 15 yet that himself hath laboured freely, without worldly gain.

1 AM I not <sup>1</sup>an apostle? am I not free? <sup>2</sup>have I not seen Jesus <sup>o</sup>Christ<sup>1</sup> our Lord? <sup>2</sup>are not ye my work in the Lord?

1<sup>s</sup> free?  
am I not  
an apostle?

1 S and  
I write  
not  
2 S that  
it may  
3 S in my  
case  
4 S good  
for me  
rather  
5 S if  
6 S;  
7 S for  
8 S.  
9 S of mine  
own will,  
1 S not of  
mine own  
will, I  
have a  
steward-  
ship in-  
trusted  
to  
2 S then  
is my re-  
ward?  
That,  
3 S so as  
not to  
use to  
the full  
my right  
4 S was  
5 S I  
brought  
myself  
under  
bondage  
6 S to  
7 A not  
being  
myself  
under  
the law,  
8 S not  
being  
9 S I be-  
came  
1 S become  
2 S may  
3 S I do all  
things  
4 S may be  
a joint  
5 M race-  
course.  
6 S Even so  
7 S attain.  
8 S in the  
games  
9 S receive  
1 S as not  
2 M Gr. *huc*.  
3 S as not  
beating  
4 S buffet  
M Gr.  
5 S bound-  
age: lest

these things: <sup>1</sup>neither have I written <sup>2</sup>these things<sup>3</sup>, that it should <sup>4</sup>be so done <sup>5</sup>unto me<sup>6</sup>: for <sup>7</sup>it were <sup>8</sup>better for me<sup>9</sup> to die, than that any man should make my glorying void.

16 For <sup>1</sup>though<sup>2</sup> I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of<sup>3</sup>: for <sup>4</sup>necessity is laid upon me; <sup>5</sup>'yea,' woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel<sup>6</sup>!

17 For if I do this <sup>1</sup>thing willingly, <sup>2</sup>'I have a reward': but if <sup>3</sup>against my will, <sup>4</sup>'a dispensation of the gospel is committed unto<sup>5</sup> me.

18 What <sup>1</sup>is my reward then? Verily that, <sup>2</sup>'when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel <sup>3</sup>of Christ<sup>4</sup> without charge, <sup>5</sup>that I <sup>6</sup>'abuse not my power<sup>7</sup> in the gospel.

19 For though I <sup>1</sup>'be<sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup>'free from all men,<sup>4</sup> yet have <sup>5</sup>I made myself servant unto<sup>6</sup> all, <sup>7</sup>that I might gain the more.

20 And <sup>1</sup>'unto<sup>2</sup> the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain <sup>3</sup>the<sup>4</sup> Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, <sup>5</sup>that I might gain them that are under the law;

21 <sup>1</sup>'To <sup>2</sup>'them that are without law, as without law, <sup>3</sup>(<sup>4</sup>being not<sup>5</sup> without law to God, but under <sup>6</sup>'the<sup>7</sup> law to Christ,<sup>8</sup>) that I might gain them that are without law.

22 <sup>1</sup>'To the weak <sup>2</sup>'became I as<sup>3</sup> weak, that I might gain the weak: <sup>4</sup>'I am <sup>5</sup>'made<sup>6</sup> all things to all <sup>7</sup>men,<sup>8</sup> that I <sup>9</sup>'might<sup>10</sup> by all means save some.

23 And <sup>1</sup>this I do<sup>2</sup> for the gospel's sake, that I <sup>3</sup>'might be<sup>4</sup> partaker thereof <sup>5</sup>with you<sup>6</sup>.

24 Know ye not that they which run in a <sup>1</sup>race run all, but one receiveth the prize<sup>2</sup>? <sup>3</sup>So<sup>4</sup> run, that ye may <sup>5</sup>'obtain<sup>6</sup>.

25 And every man that <sup>1</sup>'striveth<sup>2</sup> for the mastery<sup>3</sup> is temperate in all things. Now they do it to <sup>4</sup>'obtain<sup>5</sup> a corruptible crown; but we <sup>6</sup>'an incorruptible.

26 I therefore so run, <sup>1</sup>'not as<sup>2</sup> uncertainly; so <sup>3</sup>'fight I,<sup>4</sup> not as one that beateth<sup>5</sup> the air:

27 <sup>1</sup>'But I <sup>2</sup>'keep under<sup>3</sup> my body, and <sup>4</sup>'bring <sup>5</sup>it into<sup>6</sup> subjection: lest that<sup>7</sup> by any

A.D. 59.

<sup>1</sup> Jer. 6. 30.

<sup>2</sup> Cor. 13. 5.

<sup>3</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 10.

<sup>4</sup> Rom. 1. 14.

<sup>5</sup> Ex. 13. 21.

<sup>6</sup> 40. 34.

<sup>7</sup> Num. 9. 18.

<sup>8</sup> 14. 14.

<sup>9</sup> Deut. 1. 33.

<sup>10</sup> Neh. 9. 12.

<sup>11</sup> Ps. 78. 14.

<sup>12</sup> 105. 34.

<sup>13</sup> ch. 3. 8, 14.

<sup>14</sup> Ex. 17. 22.

<sup>15</sup> Num. 33. 8.

<sup>16</sup> Josh. 4. 23.

<sup>17</sup> Ps. 78. 13.

<sup>18</sup> Gal. 2. 7.

<sup>19</sup> Phil. 1. 17.

<sup>20</sup> Col. 1. 25.

<sup>21</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 5.

<sup>22</sup> 11. 7.

<sup>23</sup> Ex. 16. 15, 35.

<sup>24</sup> Neh. 9. 15, 20.

<sup>25</sup> Ps. 78. 24.

<sup>26</sup> Ex. 17. 6.

<sup>27</sup> Num. 20. 11.

<sup>28</sup> Ps. 78. 15.

<sup>29</sup> Ex. 17. 31.

<sup>30</sup> Or, went with them.

<sup>31</sup> Deut. 9. 21.

<sup>32</sup> Ps. 105. 41.

<sup>33</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>34</sup> Gal. 5. 13.

<sup>35</sup> Mat. 18. 15.

<sup>36</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 1.

<sup>37</sup> Num. 14. 9.

<sup>38</sup> 28. 14, 15.

<sup>39</sup> Ps. 106. 26.

<sup>40</sup> Heb. 3. 17.

<sup>41</sup> Jude 5.

<sup>42</sup> Acts 16. 3.

<sup>43</sup> Ex. 18. 18.

<sup>44</sup> 21. 23, ac.

<sup>45</sup> Gr. our figures.

<sup>46</sup> Num. 11. 4.

<sup>47</sup> Ps. 105. 14.

<sup>48</sup> ver. 14.

<sup>49</sup> Gal. 3. 2.

<sup>50</sup> Rom. 2. 12.

<sup>51</sup> ch. 7. 22.

<sup>52</sup> Ex. 32. 5.

<sup>53</sup> Rev. 2. 14.

<sup>54</sup> Rom. 15. 1.

<sup>55</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 29.

<sup>56</sup> Num. 25. 13.

<sup>57</sup> Ps. 105. 24.

<sup>58</sup> ch. 10. 33.

<sup>59</sup> Rom. 11. 14.

<sup>60</sup> Ex. 17. 2, 7.

<sup>61</sup> Num. 21. 5.

<sup>62</sup> Deut. 6. 16.

<sup>63</sup> Ps. 78. 18, 56.

<sup>64</sup> 95. 9.

<sup>65</sup> 106. 14.

<sup>66</sup> Num. 21. 6.

<sup>67</sup> Ex. 16. 2.

<sup>68</sup> 17. 2.

<sup>69</sup> Num. 14. 2.

<sup>70</sup> 16. 49.

<sup>71</sup> Num. 14.

<sup>72</sup> 37.

<sup>73</sup> 16. 49.

<sup>74</sup> Ex. 12. 23.

<sup>75</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 16.

<sup>76</sup> ch. 21. 15.

<sup>77</sup> Gal. 2. 2.

<sup>78</sup> 5. 7.

<sup>79</sup> Phil. 2. 16.

<sup>80</sup> 3. 14.

<sup>81</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 7.

<sup>82</sup> Heb. 12. 2.

<sup>83</sup> Or, types.

<sup>84</sup> Rom. 15. 4.

<sup>85</sup> Eph. 6. 12.

<sup>86</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 12.

<sup>87</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 5.

<sup>88</sup> 3. 4, 7.

<sup>89</sup> Phil. 4. 5.

<sup>90</sup> Heb. 10. 25.

<sup>91</sup> 1. 4, 10, 2. 18.

<sup>92</sup> Rom. 11. 29.

<sup>93</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 8.

<sup>94</sup> James 1. 12.

<sup>95</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 4.

<sup>96</sup> Rev. 2. 10.

<sup>97</sup> 4. 3, 17.

<sup>98</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 5.

<sup>99</sup> Or, moderate.

<sup>100</sup> ch. 1. 13.

<sup>101</sup> Rom. 8. 13.

<sup>102</sup> Gal. 5. 5.

<sup>103</sup> d. Ps. 125. 3.

<sup>104</sup> 2. 14. 2. 1.

<sup>105</sup> Rom. 6. 18.

means, <sup>1</sup>when I have preached to others, I myself should be <sup>2</sup>'a castaway.'

## CHAPTER 10.

<sup>1</sup> The sacraments of the Jews <sup>2</sup> are types of our's, <sup>3</sup> and their punishments, <sup>4</sup> 11 our examples.

<sup>5</sup> MOREOVER, brethren, I would not that ye should be <sup>6</sup>ignorant, how that <sup>7</sup>'all' our fathers were <sup>8</sup>'under<sup>9</sup> the cloud, and all passed through<sup>10</sup> the sea;

<sup>11</sup> And were all baptized <sup>12</sup>'unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea;

<sup>13</sup> And did all eat the same <sup>14</sup>'spiritual meat;

<sup>15</sup> And did all drink the same <sup>16</sup>'spiritual drink: for they drank of<sup>17</sup> that spiritual Rock<sup>18</sup> that <sup>19</sup>'followed them: and <sup>20</sup>'that Rock<sup>21</sup> was Christ.

<sup>22</sup> But with many<sup>23</sup> of them God was not well pleased: for they <sup>24</sup>'were overthrown in the wilderness.

<sup>25</sup> Now <sup>26</sup>'these things were<sup>27</sup> our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as <sup>28</sup>'they also lusted.

<sup>29</sup> Neither be ye idolaters, as <sup>30</sup>'were some of them; as it is written, <sup>31</sup>'The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.

<sup>32</sup> Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and <sup>33</sup>'fell in one day three and twenty thousand.

<sup>34</sup> Neither let us tempt<sup>35</sup> Christ, as <sup>36</sup>'some of them <sup>37</sup>'also<sup>38</sup> tempted, and <sup>39</sup>'were destroyed of<sup>40</sup> serpents.

<sup>41</sup> Neither murmur ye, as <sup>42</sup>'some of them <sup>43</sup>'also<sup>44</sup> murmured, and <sup>45</sup>'were destroyed of<sup>46</sup> the destroyer.

<sup>47</sup> Now <sup>48</sup>'all<sup>49</sup> these things happened unto them <sup>50</sup>'for<sup>51</sup> ensamples: and <sup>52</sup>'they are<sup>53</sup> written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the <sup>54</sup>'world<sup>55</sup> are come.

<sup>56</sup> Wherefore <sup>57</sup>'let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

<sup>58</sup> There hath no temptation taken you but such as <sup>59</sup>'is common to man<sup>60</sup>: but <sup>61</sup>'God <sup>62</sup>'is faithful, <sup>63</sup>'who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with

<sup>1</sup> S after that  
<sup>2</sup> S re-  
jected.

<sup>3</sup> S For I would not, brethren, have you  
<sup>4</sup> A all

<sup>5</sup> M Gr.  
into.

<sup>6</sup> S a spir-  
itual  
rock  
<sup>7</sup> S the  
rock  
<sup>8</sup> S How-  
beit with  
most

<sup>9</sup> M Or,  
in these  
things  
they be-  
came  
figures  
of us

<sup>1</sup> S the  
Lord,  
<sup>2</sup> M Some  
anc. auth.  
read  
Christ.  
<sup>3</sup> S perished-  
by the  
<sup>4</sup> S perished  
by

<sup>5</sup> S by way  
of ex-  
ample  
[M Gr. by  
way of  
figure];  
and they  
were  
<sup>6</sup> S ages

<sup>6</sup> S man  
can bear



1 S make  
also the  
way of  
2 S endure  
it.

3 A ¶

4 S a

5 M Or,  
participation in

6 M Or,  
loaf

7 S seeing  
that we,  
who are  
many,

M Or, seeing  
that there is  
one bread,

we, who  
are  
many,

are one  
body

8 S all  
partake  
of [M Gr.  
from] the

9 S have

1 S communion  
with

2 S a thing  
sacrificed  
to idols  
is any-  
thing, or

that an  
idol is  
any-  
thing?

3 M Gr.  
demons.

4 S communion

5 S partake  
of the table  
of the

Lord,

6 S Or do

7 A ¶

8 S ;

9 S . All

1 M Gr.  
build not  
up.

2 S each  
his neigh-  
bour's  
good.

3 S ;

4 S one

5 S biddeth

6 S are

7 S hath  
been

8 A ,

the temptation <sup>1</sup>also "make a way to <sup>1</sup>escape, that ye may be able to <sup>2</sup>bear it.<sup>1</sup>

14 <sup>3</sup>Wherefore, my <sup>o</sup>dearly<sup>1</sup> beloved, <sup>b</sup>flee from idolatry.

15 I speak as to <sup>a</sup>wise men ; judge ye what I say.

16 <sup>7</sup>The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not <sup>a</sup>the <sup>5</sup>communion of the blood of Christ?

<sup>h</sup>The <sup>6</sup>bread which we break, is it not <sup>a</sup>the <sup>5</sup>communion of the body of Christ?

17 <sup>7</sup>For <sup>k</sup>we being many<sup>1</sup> are one <sup>6</sup>bread, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> one body: for we <sup>a</sup>are all partakers of that <sup>1</sup>one <sup>6</sup>bread.

18 Behold <sup>p</sup>Israel <sup>q</sup>after the flesh: <sup>9</sup>'are' not they which eat <sup>o</sup>of <sup>1</sup>the sacrifices <sup>1</sup>partakers of <sup>1</sup>the altar?

19 What say I then? <sup>x</sup>that <sup>2</sup>the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But I say, that the things which the Gentiles <sup>y</sup>sacrifice, they sacrifice to <sup>3</sup>devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have <sup>4</sup>'fellowship' with <sup>3</sup>devils.

21 Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and <sup>a</sup>the cup of <sup>3</sup>devils: ye cannot <sup>5</sup>be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of <sup>3</sup>devils.

22 <sup>6</sup>Do' we <sup>y</sup>provoke the Lord to jealousy? <sup>2</sup>are we stronger than he?

23 <sup>7</sup>All things are lawful <sup>a</sup>for me, <sup>1</sup>but all things are not expedient<sup>9</sup>: all <sup>1</sup>things are lawful <sup>a</sup>for me, <sup>1</sup>but all things <sup>1</sup>edify not.

24 <sup>2</sup>Let no man seek his own, but <sup>2</sup>every man another's wealth.<sup>1</sup>

25 <sup>2</sup>Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, <sup>o</sup>that<sup>1</sup> eat, asking no question for conscience sake<sup>3</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

26 For <sup>w</sup>the earth <sup>†</sup>is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 If <sup>a</sup>any<sup>o</sup> of them that believe not <sup>5</sup>bid<sup>1</sup> you to a feast, and ye <sup>6</sup>be' disposed to go; <sup>2</sup>whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake.

28 But if any man say unto you, This <sup>7</sup>is' offered in sacrifice <sup>o</sup>unto idols, eat not <sup>a</sup>for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: <sup>o</sup>for <sup>6</sup>the earth

A.D. 59.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 29. 11.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>2</sup> Cor. 6. 17.

<sup>1</sup> John 5. 21.

<sup>c</sup> Rom. 14. 16.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 8. 1.

<sup>e</sup> Or, *thanksgiving*.

<sup>f</sup> Mat. 26. 29.

<sup>g</sup> Rom. 14. 6.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.

<sup>i</sup> Acts 2. 42.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 11. 23, 24.

<sup>k</sup> Col. 3. 17.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 11.

<sup>m</sup> Rom. 12. 5.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 12. 27.

<sup>o</sup> Rom. 14. 13.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 8. 13.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 3.

<sup>r</sup> Gr.

<sup>s</sup> Greeks.

<sup>t</sup> Acts 20. 28.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 11. 22.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 5.

<sup>w</sup> Rom. 4. 12.

<sup>x</sup> Gal. 6. 16.

<sup>y</sup> Rom. 4. 1.

<sup>z</sup> 9. 3, 5.

<sup>aa</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 18.

<sup>ab</sup> Rom. 15. 2.

<sup>ac</sup> ch. 9. 22.

<sup>ad</sup> Lev. 3. 3.

<sup>ae</sup> 7. 18.

<sup>af</sup> ver. 24.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 8. 4.

<sup>ah</sup> Lev. 17. 7.

<sup>ai</sup> Deut. 32. 17.

<sup>aj</sup> Ps. 106. 37.

<sup>ak</sup> Rev. 9. 20.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 4. 16.

<sup>am</sup> Eph. 5. 1.

<sup>an</sup> Phil. 3. 17.

<sup>ao</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 6.

<sup>ap</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 9.

<sup>aq</sup> a ch. 4. 17.

<sup>ar</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 15.

<sup>as</sup> 16.

<sup>at</sup> ch. 7. 17.

<sup>au</sup> Or,

<sup>av</sup> traditions.

<sup>aw</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 15.

<sup>ax</sup> 3. 6.

<sup>ay</sup> Deut. 32. 33.

<sup>az</sup> Eph. 5. 23.

<sup>ba</sup> Deut. 32. 21.

<sup>bb</sup> Gen. 3. 16.

<sup>bc</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 11.

<sup>bd</sup> 12.

<sup>be</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 1.

<sup>bf</sup> 5, 6.

<sup>bg</sup> Ezek. 22. 14.

<sup>bh</sup> John 14. 23.

<sup>bi</sup> ch. 3. 23.

<sup>bj</sup> 15. 27, 28.

<sup>bk</sup> Phil. 2. 7-9.

<sup>bl</sup> ch. 6. 12.

<sup>bm</sup> ch. 12. 10.

<sup>bn</sup> 28.

<sup>bo</sup> 14. 1. &c.

<sup>bp</sup> Acts 21. 9.

<sup>bq</sup> ver. 33.

<sup>br</sup> Rom. 15. 1, 2.

<sup>bs</sup> ch. 13. 5.

<sup>bt</sup> Phil. 2. 4.

<sup>bu</sup> 21.

<sup>bv</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 4.

<sup>bw</sup> Deut. 21. 12.

<sup>bx</sup> Num. 5. 18.

<sup>by</sup> Deut. 22. 5.

<sup>bz</sup> ver. 25.

<sup>ca</sup> Ex. 19. 5.

<sup>cb</sup> Deut. 10. 14.

<sup>cc</sup> Ps. 24. 1.

<sup>cd</sup> 50. 12.

<sup>ce</sup> Luke 10. 7.

<sup>cf</sup> Gen. 1. 26.

<sup>cg</sup> 27.

<sup>ch</sup> 5. 1.

<sup>ci</sup> 9. 6.

<sup>cj</sup> Gen. 2. 21.

<sup>ck</sup> 22.

<sup>cl</sup> ch. 8. 10, 12.

<sup>cm</sup> Gen. 2. 18.

<sup>cn</sup> 21. 25.

<sup>co</sup> ver. 26.

<sup>cp</sup> Deut. 10. 14.

<sup>cq</sup> Ps. 24. 1.

is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:<sup>1</sup>

29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but <sup>1</sup>of the other:<sup>1</sup> for

<sup>6</sup>why is my liberty judged <sup>2</sup>of another man's <sup>1</sup>conscience?

30 <sup>3</sup>For if<sup>1</sup> I by <sup>6</sup>grace <sup>4</sup>be a partaker,<sup>1</sup> why am I evil spoken of for that <sup>9</sup>for which I give thanks?

31 <sup>3</sup>Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

32 <sup>5</sup>Give <sup>5</sup>none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the <sup>m</sup>Gentiles, nor to <sup>1</sup>the church of God:

33 Even as <sup>7</sup>I <sup>6</sup>please all <sup>†</sup>men in all <sup>†</sup>things, <sup>u</sup>not seeking mine own profit, but the <sup>profit</sup>of <sup>7</sup>many, that they may be saved.

## CHAPTER 11.

<sup>o</sup>4 Of covering the head in prayer. 23 Of the Lord's supper.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>8</sup>BE <sup>z</sup>ye <sup>9</sup>followers<sup>1</sup> of me, <sup>8</sup>even as I also <sup>†</sup>am of Christ.

2 <sup>1</sup>Now I praise you <sup>o</sup>, brethren,<sup>1</sup> that ye remember me in all things, and <sup>2</sup>keep the <sup>a</sup>ordinances,<sup>1</sup> as I delivered <sup>†</sup>them to you.

3 But I would have you know, that <sup>7</sup>the head of every man is Christ; and <sup>h</sup>the head of the woman <sup>†</sup>is the man; and <sup>h</sup>the head of Christ <sup>†</sup>is God.

4 Every man praying or <sup>m</sup>prophesying, having <sup>†</sup>his head covered, dishonoureth his head.

5 But <sup>n</sup>every woman <sup>3</sup>that prayeth or prophesieth<sup>1</sup> with <sup>†</sup>her head <sup>4</sup>'uncovered' dishonoureth her head: for <sup>5</sup>that is even all one<sup>1</sup> as if she were <sup>7</sup>shaven.

6 For if <sup>6</sup>the woman be not covered,<sup>1</sup> let her also be shorn: but if it <sup>7</sup>be <sup>a</sup>a shame for<sup>1</sup> a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be <sup>6</sup>covered.<sup>1</sup>

7 For a man indeed ought not to <sup>9</sup>cover his head,<sup>1</sup> forasmuch as <sup>h</sup>he is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man.

8 For <sup>2</sup>the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man<sup>1</sup>.

9 <sup>6</sup>Neither<sup>1</sup> was the man created for the woman; but the woman for the man<sup>2</sup>.<sup>1</sup>

1 S the

other's ;

2 S hy

another

3 S If

M Or, If I

partake

with

thank-

fulness

4 S par-

take,

5 S no

occasion

of stum-

bling,

either to

Jews,

or to

Greeks,

or

6 S also

7 A the

8 S Omit ¶

9 S imita-

1 A ¶

2 S hold

fast the

traditions,

even

3 S pray-

ing or

prophes-

ying

4 S un-

veiled

5 S it is

one and

the same

thing

6 S a

woman

is not

veiled,

7 S is a

shame to

8 S veiled.

9 S have

his head

veiled,

1 S : for

neither

2 S :

1 S have  
a sign  
of author-  
ity on  
6 Or,  
have au-  
thority  
over  
2 A,  
7 S How-  
beit  
4 S woman  
without  
the man,  
nor the  
man  
without  
the wo-  
man,  
6 A are  
6 S ye in  
8 Or,  
among  
7 S seemly  
8 S un-  
veiled  
9 S dis-  
honour  
to  
1 S seem-  
eth  
2 A  
2 S But in  
giving  
you this  
charge,  
4 M Or,  
in con-  
grega-  
tion  
5 S divi-  
sions  
[M Gr.  
schisms]  
exist  
6 M Or,  
factions  
7 S there-  
fore ye  
assemble  
your-  
selves  
together,  
it is not  
possible  
8 S  
9 S your  
eating  
each  
1 S  
2 M Or,  
congre-  
gation  
2 S put  
them to  
shame  
4 M Or,  
have no-  
thing  
5 M Or,  
shall I  
praise  
you? In  
this I  
praise  
you not.  
6 S how  
that  
7 S in the  
8 S  
9 S This

10 For this cause ought the woman <sup>a</sup>to <sup>1</sup>have <sup>b</sup>power on <sup>1</sup>her head <sup>2</sup>because of the angels.  
11 <sup>3</sup>Nevertheless <sup>1</sup>neither is the <sup>4</sup>man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, <sup>1</sup>in the Lord.  
12 For as the woman <sup>t</sup>is of the man, <sup>o</sup>even <sup>t</sup>so <sup>t</sup>is the man, also <sup>t</sup>is the woman; <sup>7</sup>but all things <sup>s</sup>of God.  
13 Judge <sup>6</sup>in <sup>1</sup>yourselves: is it <sup>7</sup>comely <sup>t</sup>that a woman pray unto God <sup>s</sup>uncovered <sup>1</sup>?  
14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a <sup>9</sup>shame unto <sup>1</sup>him?  
15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for <sup>t</sup>her hair is given her for a <sup>1</sup>covering.  
16 But <sup>m</sup>if any man <sup>1</sup>seem <sup>t</sup>to be contentious, we have no such custom, <sup>p</sup>neither the churches of God.  
17 <sup>2</sup>Now in this that I declare <sup>u</sup>unto you <sup>1</sup>I praise <sup>t</sup>you not, that ye come together not for the better <sup>o</sup>, but for the worse.  
18 For first of all, when ye come together <sup>1</sup>in the church, <sup>1</sup>I hear that <sup>5</sup>there be <sup>1</sup>divisions <sup>1</sup>among you; and I partly believe it.  
19 For <sup>x</sup>there must be also <sup>6</sup>heresies among you, <sup>2</sup>that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.  
20 When <sup>7</sup>ye come together therefore into one place, <sup>c</sup>this is not <sup>t</sup>to eat the Lord's supper <sup>8</sup>.  
21 For <sup>1</sup>in <sup>9</sup>eating every <sup>1</sup>one taketh before <sup>o</sup>ther his own supper <sup>1</sup>; and one is hungry, and <sup>9</sup>another is drunken.  
22 What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye <sup>h</sup>the <sup>2</sup>church of God, and <sup>3</sup>shame <sup>t</sup>them <sup>t</sup>that <sup>4</sup>have not? What shall I say to you? <sup>5</sup>shall I praise you in this? I praise <sup>t</sup>you not.  
23 For <sup>1</sup>I <sup>o</sup>have <sup>1</sup>received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, <sup>6</sup>That <sup>t</sup>the Lord Jesus <sup>7</sup>the <sup>s</sup>same <sup>t</sup>night in which he was betrayed took bread <sup>8</sup>.  
24 And when he had given thanks, he brake <sup>t</sup>it, and said, <sup>1</sup>Take, eat: this <sup>1</sup>is my body,

A.D. 69.  
6 Gen. 24. 65.  
7 That is, a covering, inasmuch as she is under the power of her husband.  
8 Or, for a remembrance.  
9 Eccles. 5. 6.  
Gal. 3. 28.  
Rom. 11. 36.  
10 Or, shew ye.  
11 John 14. 3.  
A 21. 22.  
Acts 1. 11.  
ch. 4. 5.  
ch. 15. 25.  
1 Thes. 4. 16.  
2 Thes. 1. 10.  
Jude 14.  
Rom. 1. 7.  
1 Num. 9. 10.  
13 John 6. 51.  
63. 64.  
13. 37.  
ch. 10. 21.  
2 Cor. 13. 5.  
Gal. 6. 4.  
1 Cor. evil.  
1 Tim. 6. 4.  
18 Or, judgment.  
Rom. 13. 2.  
2 ch. 7. 17.  
14. 35.  
15 Ps. 32. 5.  
1 John 1. 9.  
ch. 1. 10-12.  
3. 3.  
16 Or, schisms.  
17 Ps. 94. 12.  
18 Heb. 12. 5-11.  
19 Mat. 18. 7.  
Luke 17. 1.  
Acts 20. 1.  
1 Tim. 4. 1.  
2 Pet. 2. 1, 2.  
20 Or, sects.  
21 Luke 2. 35.  
1 John 2. 19.  
See Deut. 13. 3.  
2 ver. 21.  
3 ver. 22.  
4 Or, ye cannot eat.  
5 Or, judgment.  
6 ch. 7. 17.  
Tit. 1. 5.  
7 ch. 4. 19.  
8 2 Pet. 2. 13.  
Jude 12.  
9 ch. 10. 32.  
10 ch. 14. 1, 37.  
11 James 2. 6.  
12 Or, them that are poor.  
13 ch. 6. 11.  
Eph. 2. 11.  
14 1 Thes. 1. 9.  
Tit. 3. 3.  
15 1 Pet. 4. 3.  
16 ch. 15. 3.  
Gal. 1. 1, 11.  
12.  
17 Ps. 115. 5.  
18 Mat. 26. 26.  
Mark 14. 22.  
Luke 22. 19.  
19 Mark 9. 29.  
1 John 4. 2.  
3.  
19 Or, anathema.  
20 Mat. 16. 17.  
John 1. 3.  
21 Cor. 3. 5.

which <sup>1</sup>is broken for you <sup>1</sup>: this do <sup>1</sup>in remembrance of me.  
25 <sup>2</sup>After the same <sup>1</sup>manner also <sup>o</sup>he took <sup>t</sup>the cup, <sup>3</sup>when he had supped, <sup>1</sup>saying, This cup is the new <sup>4</sup>testament <sup>1</sup>in my blood: this do <sup>o</sup>ye <sup>1</sup>, as oft as ye drink <sup>t</sup>it, in remembrance of me.  
26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink <sup>5</sup>this <sup>1</sup>cup, <sup>9</sup>ye <sup>6</sup>do shew <sup>t</sup>the Lord's death <sup>h</sup>till he come.  
27 Wherefore whosoever shall eat <sup>7</sup>this bread, and drink <sup>t</sup>this cup of the Lord <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and <sup>8</sup>blood of the Lord.  
28 But <sup>k</sup>let a man <sup>9</sup>examine <sup>t</sup>himself, and so let him eat of <sup>1</sup>that <sup>1</sup>bread, and drink of <sup>1</sup>that <sup>1</sup>cup.  
29 For he that eateth and drinketh <sup>o</sup>unworthily <sup>1</sup>, eateth and drinketh <sup>2n</sup>damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's <sup>1</sup>body.  
30 For this cause many <sup>3</sup>are weak and sickly <sup>4</sup>among you, and many <sup>1</sup>sleep.  
31 <sup>5</sup>For <sup>q</sup>if we would judge <sup>t</sup>ourselves, we should not be judged.  
32 But <sup>6</sup>when we are judged, <sup>u</sup>we are chastened of the Lord, that we <sup>7</sup>should <sup>t</sup>not be condemned with the world.  
33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, <sup>8</sup>tarry <sup>1</sup>one for another.  
34 <sup>9</sup>And if any man <sup>a</sup>hunger <sup>1</sup>, let him eat at <sup>h</sup>home; that <sup>1</sup>ye come not together unto a <sup>1</sup>condemnation. <sup>1</sup>And the rest <sup>o</sup>will I set in order <sup>2</sup>when <sup>1</sup>I come. together he not unto judgement.

1 S is for  
you  
M Many  
anc.auth.  
read is  
broken  
for you.  
2 S In like  
3 S after  
supper,  
4 S cove-  
nant  
M Or, tes-  
tament  
5 S the  
6 S pro-  
claim  
7 S the  
bread or  
drink the  
8 A the  
1 S prove  
1 S the  
2 S judge-  
ment  
unto  
himself,  
if he  
discern  
[M Gr.  
discrimi-  
nate]  
not the  
3 A among  
you  
4 S, and  
not a few  
5 S But if  
we dis-  
cerned  
M Gr. dis-  
crimi-  
nated.  
6 M Or,  
when we  
are judg-  
ed of the  
Lord, we  
are chas-  
tened  
7 S may  
8 S wait  
9 S if any  
man is  
hungry,  
1 S your  
coming  
2 S whensoever

CHAPTER 12.

1 Spiritual gifts 4 are divers, <sup>7</sup>yet all given for our profit, <sup>8</sup>Their great diversity. 27 Of Christ's body.  
NOW <sup>1</sup>concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant.  
2 Ye know <sup>m</sup>that <sup>1</sup>ye were Gentiles <sup>2</sup>, carried <sup>1</sup>away unto <sup>3</sup>these <sup>1</sup>dumb idols, <sup>4</sup>even as ye were <sup>1</sup>led.  
3 Wherefore I give you to understand, <sup>7</sup>that no man speaking <sup>5</sup>by <sup>1</sup>the Spirit of God <sup>o</sup>calleth Jesus <sup>o</sup>accursed: and <sup>1</sup>that <sup>1</sup>no man can say: that <sup>1</sup>Jesus is <sup>o</sup>the <sup>1</sup>Lord, but <sup>1</sup>by <sup>1</sup>the Holy <sup>1</sup>Ghost.

1 A when  
2 S ye were  
led  
3 S those  
4 S how-  
soever ye  
might be  
5 S in  
6 S saith,  
Jesus is  
anathe-  
ma; and  
7 S  
8 S Spirit.

R.V.	<i>The diversity of</i>	I. CORINTHIANS 13.	<i>spiritual gifts.</i>	R.V.
1 A ¶	4 <sup>1</sup> Now <sup>a</sup> there are diversities of gifts, but <sup>b</sup> the same Spirit.	A.D. 59.	21 And the eye cannot say	1 S to
2 S diver-	5 <sup>c</sup> And there are <sup>2</sup> differences of <sup>d</sup> administrations, but <sup>1</sup> the same Lord.	<sup>a</sup> Rom. 12. 4, Ac.	unto <sup>1</sup> the hand, I have no need of thee: <sup>2</sup> nor <sup>1</sup> again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.	2 S or
3 S work-	6 And there are diversities of <sup>3</sup> operations, but it is <sup>1</sup> the same God <sup>4</sup> <sup>e</sup> which <sup>1</sup> worketh all <sup>5</sup> in all.	Heb. 2. 4. 1 Pet. 4. 10. Eph. 4. 4. Rom. 12. 6-8. Eph. 4. 11. Or, ministries.	22 Nay, much <sup>3</sup> more <sup>1</sup> those members of the body <sup>o</sup> , which seem to be more feeble <sup>o</sup> , are necessary:	3 S rather,
4 S, who	7 <sup>f</sup> But <sup>6</sup> the manifestation of the Spirit <sup>o</sup> is given to every man <sup>1</sup> to profit withal.	<sup>f</sup> Rom. 12. 6-8. ch. 14. 26. Eph. 4. 7. 1 Pet. 4. 10, 11.	23 And those <sup>4</sup> members <sup>1</sup> of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we <sup>5</sup> bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness <sup>6</sup> .	4 S parts
5 A things	8 For to one is given <sup>7</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the Spirit <sup>h</sup> the word of wisdom; <sup>5</sup> to another <sup>4</sup> the word of knowledge <sup>9</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the same Spirit <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>g</sup> Or, put on. ch. 2. 6, 7. ch. 1. 5. & 13. 2. 2 Cor. 8. 7. Mat. 17. 19. ch. 13. 2. 2 Cor. 4. 13. Mark 16. 18. James 5. 14. ver. 28, 29. Mark 16. 17. Gal. 3. 5.	24 For <sup>1</sup> our comely parts have no need: but God <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> tempered the body together, <sup>7</sup> having given <sup>1</sup> more abundant honour to that part which lacked <sup>8</sup> :	5 M Or, put on
6 A to each one is given	9 <sup>8</sup> To another <sup>4</sup> faith <sup>2</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the same Spirit; <sup>3</sup> to another <sup>o</sup> the gifts of <sup>3</sup> healing by the same <sup>1</sup> Spirit;	<sup>h</sup> ch. 13. 2. & 14. 1, &c. P ch. 14. 29. 1 John 4. 1.	25 That there should be no <sup>q</sup> schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another.	6 S; whereas
7 S through	10 <sup>4</sup> To another the working <sup>1</sup> of <sup>5</sup> miracles; <sup>6</sup> to another <sup>7</sup> prophecy; <sup>5</sup> <sup>2</sup> to another <sup>7</sup> discerning <sup>1</sup> of spirits <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> to another <sup>7</sup> divers kinds of tongues; <sup>6</sup> to another the interpretation of tongues:	<sup>i</sup> Or, division. Acts 2. 4. & 10. 46. ch. 13. 1.	26 And whether one member <sup>9</sup> suffer, <sup>1</sup> all the members suffer with it; or <sup>1</sup> one <sup>1</sup> member <sup>2</sup> be honoured, <sup>1</sup> all the members rejoice with it.	7 S giving
8 A and	11 But all these worketh <sup>9</sup> that one and the selfsame <sup>1</sup> Spirit, <sup>1</sup> dividing to <sup>1</sup> every man <sup>1</sup> severally <sup>2</sup> as he will.	<sup>j</sup> Rom. 12. 6 ch. 7. 7. 2 Cor. 10. 13. Eph. 4. 7. John 3. 8. Heb. 2. 4. Rom. 12. 4, 5. Eph. 4. 4, 16. Rom. 12. 5. Eph. 1. 23. & 4. 12. & 5. 23, 30. (Vl. 1. 24.) Eph. 5. 39. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	27 Now <sup>3</sup> ye are the body of Christ, and <sup>3</sup> members in particular.	8 S; suffer-eth, 1 S one
9 S, according to 1 S;	12 <sup>3</sup> For <sup>x</sup> as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of <sup>4</sup> that one body, being many, are one body <sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup> so also <sup>1</sup> is Christ.	<sup>k</sup> Rom. 12. 5. Eph. 4. 12. & 5. 23, 30. (Vl. 1. 24.) Eph. 5. 39. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	28 And <sup>a</sup> God hath set some in the church, first <sup>1</sup> apostles, <sup>4</sup> secondarily <sup>1</sup> prophets, thirdly teachers, <sup>5</sup> after that <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> miracles, then <sup>4</sup> gifts of healings, <sup>8</sup> helps, <sup>7</sup> governments, <sup>8</sup> diversities <sup>1</sup> of tongues.	2 S is honoured, M Or, glorified
2 S, in	13 For <sup>a</sup> by <sup>1</sup> one Spirit <sup>1</sup> are we all baptized into one body, <sup>9</sup> whether <sup>1</sup> we be <sup>1</sup> Jews or <sup>8</sup> Gentiles, <sup>1</sup> whether <sup>1</sup> we be <sup>1</sup> bond or free; and <sup>7</sup> have been <sup>1</sup> all made to drink <sup>9</sup> into <sup>1</sup> one Spirit.	<sup>l</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	29 <sup>†</sup> Are all apostles? <sup>†</sup> are all prophets? <sup>†</sup> are all teachers? <sup>†</sup> are all <sup>9</sup> workers of <sup>1</sup> miracles?	3 S severely all members thereof. M Or, members each in his part
3 S heal-	14 For the body is not one member, but many.	<sup>m</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	30 And <sup>a</sup> God hath set some in the church, first <sup>1</sup> apostles, <sup>4</sup> secondarily <sup>1</sup> prophets, thirdly teachers, <sup>5</sup> after that <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> miracles, then <sup>4</sup> gifts of healings, <sup>8</sup> helps, <sup>7</sup> governments, <sup>8</sup> diversities <sup>1</sup> of tongues.	4 S second-ly
4 S and to another workings	15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; <sup>1</sup> is it <sup>1</sup> therefore not of the body <sup>2</sup> ?	<sup>n</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	31 But <sup>2</sup> covet <sup>1</sup> earnestly the <sup>3</sup> best gifts: and yet shew <sup>1</sup> unto you a more excellent way.	5 S then
5 M Gr. powers.	16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; <sup>1</sup> is it <sup>1</sup> therefore not of the body <sup>2</sup> ?	<sup>o</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	32 Have all <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> gifts of <sup>1</sup> healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?	6 M Gr. powers.
6 A and	17 If the whole body <sup>†</sup> were an eye, where <sup>†</sup> were the hearing? If the whole <sup>†</sup> were hearing, where <sup>†</sup> were the smelling?	<sup>p</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	33 But <sup>2</sup> covet <sup>1</sup> earnestly the <sup>3</sup> best gifts: and yet shew <sup>1</sup> unto you a more excellent way.	7 M Or, wise counsels
7 S discernings	18 But now hath <sup>7</sup> God set the members <sup>5</sup> every <sup>1</sup> one of them in the body, <sup>4</sup> as it hath <sup>1</sup> pleased him.	<sup>q</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	34 And <sup>a</sup> God hath set some in the church, first <sup>1</sup> apostles, <sup>4</sup> secondarily <sup>1</sup> prophets, thirdly teachers, <sup>5</sup> after that <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> miracles, then <sup>4</sup> gifts of healings, <sup>8</sup> helps, <sup>7</sup> governments, <sup>8</sup> diversities <sup>1</sup> of tongues.	8 S divers kinds
8 S;	19 And if they were all one member, where <sup>†</sup> were the body?	<sup>r</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	35 Are all apostles? <sup>†</sup> are all prophets? <sup>†</sup> are all teachers? <sup>†</sup> are all <sup>9</sup> workers of <sup>1</sup> miracles?	9 S work-ers of
9 S the one and the same	20 But now <sup>5</sup> are they <sup>1</sup> many members, <sup>o</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> but one body.	<sup>s</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	36 Have all <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> gifts of <sup>1</sup> healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?	1 S heal-ings
1 S each one		<sup>t</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	37 But <sup>2</sup> covet <sup>1</sup> earnestly the <sup>3</sup> best gifts: and yet shew <sup>1</sup> unto you a more excellent way.	2 S desire
2 A even		<sup>u</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	38 And <sup>a</sup> God hath set some in the church, first <sup>1</sup> apostles, <sup>4</sup> secondarily <sup>1</sup> prophets, thirdly teachers, <sup>5</sup> after that <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> miracles, then <sup>4</sup> gifts of healings, <sup>8</sup> helps, <sup>7</sup> governments, <sup>8</sup> diversities <sup>1</sup> of tongues.	3 S greater gifts.
3 A ¶		<sup>v</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	39 But <sup>2</sup> covet <sup>1</sup> earnestly the <sup>3</sup> best gifts: and yet shew <sup>1</sup> unto you a more excellent way.	And a still more excellent way shew I unto you.
4 S the		<sup>w</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	40 And <sup>a</sup> God hath set some in the church, first <sup>1</sup> apostles, <sup>4</sup> secondarily <sup>1</sup> prophets, thirdly teachers, <sup>5</sup> after that <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> miracles, then <sup>4</sup> gifts of healings, <sup>8</sup> helps, <sup>7</sup> governments, <sup>8</sup> diversities <sup>1</sup> of tongues.	4 S If
5 S;		<sup>x</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	41 But <sup>2</sup> covet <sup>1</sup> earnestly the <sup>3</sup> best gifts: and yet shew <sup>1</sup> unto you a more excellent way.	5 S but
6 S in		<sup>y</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	42 And <sup>a</sup> God hath set some in the church, first <sup>1</sup> apostles, <sup>4</sup> secondarily <sup>1</sup> prophets, thirdly teachers, <sup>5</sup> after that <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> miracles, then <sup>4</sup> gifts of healings, <sup>8</sup> helps, <sup>7</sup> governments, <sup>8</sup> diversities <sup>1</sup> of tongues.	6 S love,
7 S were		<sup>z</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	43 But <sup>2</sup> covet <sup>1</sup> earnestly the <sup>3</sup> best gifts: and yet shew <sup>1</sup> unto you a more excellent way.	7 S clang-
8 S Greeks,		<sup>aa</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	44 But <sup>2</sup> covet <sup>1</sup> earnestly the <sup>3</sup> best gifts: and yet shew <sup>1</sup> unto you a more excellent way.	8 S if
9 S of		<sup>ab</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	45 And <sup>a</sup> God hath set some in the church, first <sup>1</sup> apostles, <sup>4</sup> secondarily <sup>1</sup> prophets, thirdly teachers, <sup>5</sup> after that <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> miracles, then <sup>4</sup> gifts of healings, <sup>8</sup> helps, <sup>7</sup> governments, <sup>8</sup> diversities <sup>1</sup> of tongues.	9 S know
1 S it is not		<sup>ac</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	46 But <sup>2</sup> covet <sup>1</sup> earnestly the <sup>3</sup> best gifts: and yet shew <sup>1</sup> unto you a more excellent way.	
2 S.		<sup>ad</sup> Or, powers. Eph. 4. 11. ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16. Eph. 2. 20. & 3. 5. Rom. 6. 5. Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 6. ver. 10. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14. Col. 3. 11. Gr. Greeks, ver. 9. Num. 11. 17. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. Or, kinds, ver. 10.	47 But <sup>2</sup> covet <sup>1</sup> earnestly the <sup>3</sup> best gifts: and yet shew <sup>1</sup> unto you a more excellent way.	

1 <sup>s</sup> if	all mysteries <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> and all knowledge; and <sup>1</sup> though <sup>1</sup> I have all faith, <sup>2</sup> so <sup>2</sup> that I could <sup>1</sup> remove mountains, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>1</sup> have not <sup>4</sup> charity, <sup>1</sup> I am nothing.	A.D. 59.	3 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men <sup>o</sup> <sup>to</sup> edification, and <sup>1</sup> exhortation, and comfort. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> comfort, and consolation.
2 <sup>s</sup> as to	3 And <sup>1</sup> though <sup>1</sup> I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and <sup>1</sup> though <sup>1</sup> I give my body <sup>5</sup> to be burned, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>1</sup> have not <sup>4</sup> charity, <sup>1</sup> it profiteth me nothing.	<sup>o</sup> Mat. 17. 20. Mark 11. 21. Luke 17. 6.	4 He that speaketh in <sup>2</sup> an <i>unknown</i> <sup>1</sup> tongue <sup>3</sup> edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth <sup>3</sup> edifieth the church.	2 <sup>s</sup> a
3 <sup>s</sup> but	4 <sup>6</sup> Charity <sup>1</sup> suffereth long, and is kind; <sup>7</sup> charity <sup>1</sup> envieth not; <sup>7</sup> charity <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,	<sup>b</sup> Mat. 6. 1, 2.	5 <sup>1</sup> I would that ye all spake <sup>1</sup> with tongues, but rather that ye <sup>5</sup> prophesied: for <sup>1</sup> greater <sup>1</sup> is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying.	3 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. <i>buildeth up.</i>
4 <sup>s</sup> love,	5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, <sup>6</sup> seeketh not <sup>8</sup> her <sup>1</sup> own, is not <sup>6</sup> easily <sup>1</sup> provoked, <sup>9</sup> thinketh not <sup>1</sup> evil:	<sup>c</sup> Prov. 10. 12. 1 Pet. 4. 8.	6 <sup>1</sup> Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, <sup>7</sup> except I shall <sup>1</sup> speak to you either by <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> revelation, or <sup>2</sup> by <sup>1</sup> knowledge, or <sup>2</sup> by <sup>1</sup> prophesying, or <sup>1</sup> by doctrine <sup>1</sup> ?	4 <sup>s</sup> Now I would have you all speak
5 <sup>s</sup> Many anc. auth. read that I may glory.	6 <sup>7</sup> Rejoiceth not in <sup>1</sup> iniquity, <sup>1</sup> but <sup>1</sup> rejoiceth <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> the truth;	<sup>d</sup> Or, is not rash.	7 <sup>2</sup> And even <sup>1</sup> things without life <sup>3</sup> giving sound, <sup>1</sup> whether pipe or harp, <sup>8</sup> except they give <sup>1</sup> a distinction in the <sup>1</sup> sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?	5 <sup>s</sup> should prophesy: and
6 <sup>s</sup> Love	7 <sup>3</sup> Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.	<sup>e</sup> ch. 10. 24. Phil. 2. 4.	8 <sup>1</sup> For if the trumpet give an uncertain <sup>1</sup> sound, <sup>1</sup> who shall prepare himself <sup>6</sup> to the battle <sup>1</sup> ?	6 <sup>s</sup> But now,
7 <sup>s</sup> love	8 <sup>4</sup> Charity <sup>1</sup> never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall <sup>5</sup> fail <sup>1</sup> ; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall <sup>5</sup> vanish <sup>1</sup> away.	<sup>f</sup> Ps. 10. 3. Rom. 1. 32. <sup>g</sup> ver. 26. <sup>h</sup> 2 John 4. <sup>i</sup> Or, with the truth. <sup>k</sup> Rom. 15. 1. Gal. 5. 2. <sup>l</sup> Tim. 2. 24. <sup>m</sup> Or, tunes.	9 <sup>1</sup> So <sup>7</sup> likewise ye, except <sup>1</sup> ye utter by the tongue <sup>8</sup> words <sup>1</sup> easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye <sup>9</sup> shall speak <sup>1</sup> into the air.	7 <sup>s</sup> unless I
8 <sup>s</sup> its	9 <sup>1</sup> For we know in part, and we prophesy in part. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>n</sup> ch. 8. 2.	10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and <sup>1</sup> none of them is <sup>1</sup> without signification.	8 <sup>s</sup> A way of
9 <sup>s</sup> taketh not account of	10 But when that which is perfect is come, <sup>o</sup> then <sup>1</sup> that which is in part shall be done away.	<sup>o</sup> Gr. significant.	11 <sup>2</sup> Therefore if <sup>1</sup> I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be <sup>2</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> him that speaketh <sup>4</sup> <i>shall be</i> <sup>1</sup> a barbarian <sup>5</sup> unto me.	9 <sup>s</sup> of
1 <sup>s</sup> unrighteousness,	11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I <sup>8</sup> understood <sup>1</sup> as a child, I <sup>9</sup> thought as a child: <sup>9</sup> but when I became a man, I <sup>1</sup> put away childish things.	<sup>p</sup> Or, reasoned.	12 <sup>2</sup> Even so ye, forasmuch as <sup>1</sup> ye are zealous <sup>u</sup> of <sup>7</sup> spiritual gifts, seek that ye may <sup>8</sup> excel <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the edifying of the church.	1 <sup>s</sup> of teaching
2 <sup>s</sup> with	12 For <sup>9</sup> now we see <sup>10</sup> through a glass, <sup>11</sup> darkly; but then <sup>1</sup> face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I <sup>12</sup> know even as also I <sup>1</sup> am known. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>q</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 18. <sup>r</sup> 5. 7. <sup>s</sup> Phil. 3. 12. <sup>t</sup> Gr. in a riddle. <sup>u</sup> Mat. 18. 10. <sup>v</sup> 1 John 3. 2.	13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in <sup>9</sup> an <i>unknown</i> <sup>1</sup> tongue pray that he may interpret.	2 <sup>s</sup> Even
3 <sup>s</sup> M Or, covereth	13 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>1</sup> now abideth faith, hope, <sup>3</sup> charity <sup>1</sup> , these three; <sup>4</sup> but <sup>1</sup> the <sup>6</sup> greatest of these <sup>3</sup> is <sup>4</sup> charity <sup>1</sup> .	<sup>w</sup> Gr. of spirits.	14 For if I pray in <sup>9</sup> an <i>unknown</i> <sup>1</sup> tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.	3 <sup>s</sup> giving a voice,
4 <sup>s</sup> Love	CHAPTER 14.		15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: <sup>6</sup> I will sing with the spirit, and	4 <sup>s</sup> if they give not
5 <sup>s</sup> be done away	<sup>o</sup> 1 Prophecy is commended, 2 and preferred before speaking with tongues, &c. <sup>1</sup>			5 <sup>s</sup> voice,
6 <sup>s</sup> be done	FOLLOW after <sup>6</sup> charity, and <sup>7</sup> desire <sup>1</sup> spiritual gifts, <sup>9</sup> but rather that ye may prophesy.	<sup>x</sup> ch. 12. 31. <sup>y</sup> Num. 11. 25, 29. <sup>z</sup> Acts 2. 4. <sup>a</sup> 10. 46.		6 <sup>s</sup> for war
7 <sup>s</sup> :	2 For he that <sup>2</sup> speaketh in <sup>7</sup> an <i>unknown</i> <sup>1</sup> tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God <sup>8</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for no man <sup>9</sup> understandeth <sup>1</sup> him: howbeit <sup>1</sup> in the spirit he speaketh mysteries.	<sup>b</sup> Gr. heareth, Acts 22. 9. <sup>c</sup> Eph. 5. 19. <sup>d</sup> Col. 3. 16.		7 <sup>s</sup> also ye, unless
8 <sup>s</sup> felt				8 <sup>s</sup> speech
9 <sup>s</sup> now that I am become a man, I have				9 <sup>s</sup> will be speaking
10 <sup>s</sup> in a mirror,				1 <sup>s</sup> no kind is
11 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. in a riddle.				2 <sup>s</sup> M Or, nothing is without voice
12 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. know fully.				3 <sup>s</sup> If then
1 <sup>s</sup> have been known.				4 <sup>s</sup> to
2 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. known fully.				5 <sup>s</sup> will be
3 <sup>s</sup> But				6 <sup>s</sup> M Or, in my case
4 <sup>s</sup> love				7 <sup>s</sup> So also ye, since
5 <sup>s</sup> and				8 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. spirits.
6 <sup>s</sup> Gr. greater.				9 <sup>s</sup> abound unto
7 <sup>s</sup> M Or, but greater than these				9 <sup>s</sup> a
8 <sup>s</sup> love; yet desire earnestly				
9 <sup>s</sup> a				
10 <sup>s</sup> :				
11 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. heareth.				
12 <sup>s</sup> ; but				



1 S if thou  
2 S fillest  
the place  
3 M Or,  
him that  
is with-  
out gifts:  
and so in  
ver. 23, 24.  
4 A the  
5 S know-  
eth  
6 M Gr.  
builded  
up.  
7 S you  
8 S how-  
beit  
9 S instruct  
1 S a  
2 A  
3 S mind  
4 S babes,  
but in  
mind  
5 M Gr. of  
full age.  
6 S By  
men of  
strange  
tongues  
and by  
the lips of  
strangers  
7 S not  
even thus  
will they  
8 S the un-  
believing  
9 S is for a  
sign, not  
to the un-  
believing,  
but to  
them that  
1 S as-  
sembled  
together,  
2 S men  
3 S or un-  
believing,  
4 S un-  
believing  
5 S re-  
proved  
[M Or, con-  
victed]  
ed] by  
6 S by all;  
7 A are  
8 S he will  
fall  
9 S de-  
claring  
2 S among  
[M Or, in]  
you in-  
deed.  
3 A ¶  
4 S What  
5 S When  
6 S each  
one  
7 S teach-  
ing,  
8 S revela-  
tion,  
9 S tongue,

I will sing <sup>a</sup> with the under-  
standing also.  
16 Else <sup>a</sup> when thou shalt <sup>b</sup> bless  
with the spirit, how shall he  
that <sup>c</sup> occupieth the room <sup>d</sup> of  
<sup>e</sup> the unlearned say <sup>f</sup> Amen <sup>g</sup> at  
thy giving of thanks, seeing he  
<sup>h</sup> understandeth <sup>i</sup> not what thou  
sayest?  
17 For thou verily givest  
thanks well, but the other is  
not <sup>j</sup> edified.  
18 I thank <sup>k</sup> my <sup>l</sup> God, I speak  
with tongues more than <sup>m</sup> ye <sup>n</sup>  
all:  
19 Yet <sup>o</sup> in the church I had  
rather speak five words with  
my understanding, that <sup>p</sup> by my  
voice <sup>q</sup> I might <sup>r</sup> teach <sup>s</sup> others  
also, than ten thousand words  
in <sup>t</sup> an <sup>u</sup> unknown <sup>v</sup> tongue.  
20 Brethren, <sup>w</sup> be not children  
in <sup>x</sup> understanding: <sup>y</sup> howbeit  
in malice <sup>z</sup> be ye <sup>aa</sup> children,  
but in understanding <sup>ab</sup> be  
<sup>ac</sup> men.  
21 In the law it is <sup>ad</sup> written,  
<sup>ae</sup> With men of other tongues  
and other lips <sup>af</sup> will I speak  
unto this people; and <sup>ag</sup> yet for  
all that will they not <sup>ah</sup> hear me,  
saith the Lord.  
22 Wherefore tongues are for  
a sign, not to them that be-  
lieve, but to <sup>ai</sup> them that be-  
lieve not: <sup>aj</sup> but prophesying  
<sup>ak</sup> serveth not for them that be-  
lieve not, but for them which <sup>al</sup>  
believe.  
23 If therefore the whole  
church be <sup>am</sup> come together into  
one place, <sup>an</sup> and all speak with  
tongues, and there come in  
<sup>ao</sup> those that are <sup>ap</sup> unlearned <sup>aq</sup>,  
or unbelievers, <sup>ar</sup> will they not  
say that ye are mad?  
24 But if all prophesy, and  
there come in one <sup>as</sup> that be-  
lieveth not, or one <sup>at</sup> unlearned,  
he is <sup>au</sup> convinced of all, he is  
judged <sup>av</sup> of all:  
25 And thus are the secrets  
of his heart <sup>aw</sup> made manifest;  
and so <sup>ax</sup> falling <sup>ay</sup> down on <sup>az</sup> this  
face <sup>ba</sup> he will <sup>bb</sup> worship God,  
<sup>bc</sup> and report <sup>bd</sup> that God is <sup>be</sup> in  
you of a truth.  
26 How <sup>bf</sup> is it then, brethren?  
<sup>bg</sup> when ye come together, <sup>bh</sup> every  
one of you <sup>bi</sup> hath a psalm, <sup>bj</sup> hath  
a <sup>bk</sup> doctrine, <sup>bl</sup> hath a <sup>bm</sup> tongue,  
<sup>bn</sup> hath a <sup>bo</sup> revelation, <sup>bp</sup> hath an in-  
terpretation. <sup>bq</sup> Let all things  
be done unto edifying.

A.D. 50.  
a Ps. 47. 7.  
b ch. 11. 24.  
c ch. 12. 10.  
d 1 Thes. 5. 19,  
20.  
e 1 John 4. 1.  
f Ps. 131. 2.  
g Mat. 11. 25.  
h A. 18. 3.  
i A. 19. 14.  
j Rom. 16. 19.  
k ch. 3. 1.  
l Eph. 4. 14.  
m Heb. 5. 12.  
n Ps. 118. 3.  
o 1 Pet. 2. 2.  
p Gr. tumult, or, unquiet-  
ness.  
q ch. 11. 16.  
r Gr. per-  
fect, or, of  
ripe age,  
ch. 2. 6.  
s 1 John 10. 34.  
t Is. 28. 11,  
12.  
u 1 Tim. 2. 11.  
v ch. 11. 3.  
w Eph. 5. 22.  
x Col. 3. 18.  
y Tit. 2. 5.  
z 1 Pet. 3. 1.  
aa Gen. 3. 16.  
ab 2 Cor. 10. 7.  
ac 1 John 4. 6.  
ad Acts 2. 13.  
ae ch. 12. 31.  
af 1 Thes. 5. 20.  
ag ver. 33.  
ah Is. 45. 14.  
ai Zech. 8. 23.  
aj ver. 6.  
ak ch. 12. 8-10.  
al Gal. 1. 11.  
am ch. 12. 7.  
an 2 Cor. 12. 19.  
ao Eph. 4. 12.  
ap Rom. 5. 2.

27 If any man <sup>a</sup> speak in an  
unknown <sup>b</sup> tongue, let it be by  
two, or at the most <sup>c</sup> by <sup>d</sup> three,  
and that <sup>e</sup> by course; and let  
one interpret <sup>f</sup> <sup>g</sup>.  
28 But if there be no inter-  
preter, let him keep silence in  
the church; and let him speak  
to himself, and to God.  
29 Let <sup>h</sup> the prophets speak  
<sup>i</sup> two or three, and let the  
<sup>j</sup> other judge.  
30 If <sup>k</sup> any thing be revealed  
to another <sup>l</sup> that sitteth <sup>m</sup> by,  
let the first <sup>n</sup> hold his peace.  
31 For ye <sup>o</sup> may all <sup>p</sup> proph-  
esy one by one, that all  
may learn, and all may be <sup>q</sup> com-  
forted <sup>r</sup>.  
32 And the spirits of the  
prophets are subject to the  
prophets <sup>s</sup>.  
33 For God is not <sup>t</sup> the author  
of <sup>u</sup> confusion, but of peace,  
<sup>v</sup> as in all <sup>w</sup> churches of the  
saints.  
34 Let <sup>x</sup> your <sup>y</sup> women keep  
silence in the churches: for  
it is not permitted unto them  
to speak; but <sup>z</sup> they are com-  
manded to be under obedience,  
as also saith the <sup>aa</sup> law.  
35 And if they <sup>ab</sup> will learn any  
thing, let them ask their <sup>ac</sup> hus-  
bands at home: for it is <sup>ad</sup> a  
shame for women <sup>ae</sup> to speak in  
the church.  
36 What <sup>af</sup> came <sup>ag</sup> the word of  
God <sup>ah</sup> out from you? or came  
it unto you <sup>ai</sup> only?  
37 If any man <sup>aj</sup> think <sup>ak</sup> him-  
self to be a prophet, or spiritual,  
let him <sup>al</sup> acknowledge that <sup>am</sup> the  
things <sup>an</sup> that <sup>ao</sup> I write unto you <sup>ap</sup>  
are the <sup>aq</sup> commandments <sup>ar</sup> of the  
Lord.  
38 But if any man <sup>as</sup> be <sup>at</sup> igno-  
rant, let him be ignorant.  
39 Wherefore, <sup>au</sup> brethren,  
<sup>av</sup> covet <sup>aw</sup> to prophesy, and for-  
bid not to speak with tongues.  
40 Let <sup>ax</sup> all things be done  
decently and in order.

## CHAPTER 15.

By Christ's resurrection, 12 he proveth the necessity of our resurrection. 35 The manner thereof.

MOREOVER, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand;

1 S speak-  
eth in a  
2 S in turn  
3 S  
4 S And let  
5 A by  
6 S others  
discern.  
M Gr.  
discrimi-  
nate.  
7 S But if  
a revela-  
tion be  
made  
8 S sitting  
9 S keep  
silence.  
1 S all can  
2 M Or,  
exhorted  
3 S  
4 S a God  
5 S as in  
all the  
6 A ¶  
7 S the  
8 S let  
them be  
in sub-  
jection,  
9 S would  
learn  
any-  
thing,  
1 A own  
2 S shame-  
ful for a  
woman  
3 S was  
it from  
you that  
4 S went  
forth  
5 S alone  
6 A ¶  
7 S think-  
eth  
8 S take  
know-  
ledge of  
9 S which  
10 A, that  
they  
1 S com-  
mand-  
ment  
2 M Many  
anc. auth.  
read But  
if any  
man  
knoweth  
not, he  
is not  
known.  
3 S is  
4 A ¶  
5 A my  
6 S desire  
earnestly  
7 S But let  
8 S Now  
I make  
known  
unto you,  
brethren,  
9 A also  
1 S,

1<sup>s</sup> saved; I make known, I say, in what words [M<sup>o</sup> Gr. with what word] I preached it unto you, if ye hold it fast, except ye <sup>M</sup> Or, saved, if ye hold fast what I preached unto you, except <sup>ac.</sup> <sup>2<sup>m</sup></sup> Or, without cause <sup>2<sup>s</sup></sup> also I <sup>4<sup>s</sup></sup> <sup>5<sup>s</sup></sup> hath been raised on <sup>6<sup>s</sup></sup> appeared to <sup>7<sup>s</sup></sup> <sup>8<sup>s</sup></sup> then he appeared to <sup>9<sup>s</sup></sup> <sup>10<sup>s</sup></sup> until now, <sup>11<sup>s</sup></sup> <sup>12<sup>s</sup></sup> as unto one born out of due time, he appeared to me also. <sup>1<sup>s</sup></sup> found vain <sup>M</sup> Or, void <sup>2<sup>s</sup></sup> Whether then it be <sup>3<sup>s</sup></sup> <sup>4<sup>s</sup></sup> is <sup>5<sup>s</sup></sup> hath been raised <sup>6<sup>s</sup></sup> neither hath Christ been raised <sup>7<sup>s</sup></sup> hath not been raised, <sup>8<sup>m</sup></sup> Or, could <sup>9<sup>s</sup></sup> your [M<sup>o</sup> Some auth. read our] faith also is <sup>1<sup>s</sup></sup> witnessed <sup>2<sup>m</sup></sup> Gr. the <sup>3<sup>s</sup></sup> are not raised

2<sup>a</sup> By which also ye are <sup>1</sup> saved, if ye <sup>b</sup> keep in memory <sup>c</sup> what I preached unto you, unless <sup>d</sup> ye have <sup>1</sup> believed <sup>2</sup> in vain.   
3 For <sup>e</sup> I delivered unto you first of all that <sup>f</sup> which <sup>3</sup> I also<sup>1</sup> received, how that Christ died for our sins <sup>h</sup> according to the scriptures;   
4 And that he was buried <sup>i</sup>, and that he <sup>j</sup> rose again<sup>1</sup> the third day <sup>k</sup> according to the scriptures <sup>4</sup>.   
5 <sup>m</sup> And that he <sup>6</sup> was seen of <sup>1</sup> Cephas <sup>4</sup>, then <sup>7<sup>p</sup></sup> of <sup>1</sup> the twelve <sup>4</sup>.   
6 <sup>8</sup> After that, he was seen of <sup>1</sup> above five hundred brethren at once <sup>3</sup>, of whom the greater part remain <sup>10</sup> unto this present, <sup>1</sup> but some are fallen asleep <sup>11</sup>.   
7 <sup>8</sup> After that, he was seen of <sup>1</sup> James; then <sup>7<sup>e</sup></sup> of <sup>1</sup> all the apostles <sup>4</sup>.   
8 <sup>9</sup> And last of all <sup>12</sup> he was seen of me also, as of <sup>2</sup> one born out of due time.   
9 For I am <sup>2</sup> the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because <sup>4</sup> I persecuted the church of God.   
10 But <sup>e</sup> by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which <sup>f</sup> was bestowed upon me was not <sup>1</sup> in vain<sup>1</sup>; but <sup>4</sup> I laboured more abundantly than they all: <sup>2</sup> yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.   
11 <sup>2</sup> Therefore whether it were<sup>1</sup> I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.   
12 <sup>3</sup> Now if Christ <sup>4</sup> be<sup>1</sup> preached that he <sup>5</sup> rose<sup>1</sup> from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead?   
13 But if there <sup>4</sup> be<sup>1</sup> no resurrection of the dead, <sup>6</sup> then is Christ not risen<sup>1</sup>;   
14 And if Christ <sup>7</sup> be not risen<sup>1</sup>, then <sup>8</sup> is our preaching <sup>8</sup> vain, and your faith is also <sup>7</sup> vain.   
15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because <sup>2</sup> we <sup>1</sup> have testified<sup>1</sup> of God that he raised up <sup>2</sup> Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead <sup>6</sup> rise not<sup>1</sup>.   
16 For if the dead <sup>3</sup> rise not<sup>1</sup>, then is not Christ raised<sup>1</sup>;   
17 And if Christ <sup>7</sup> be not raised, your faith <sup>8</sup> is vain; <sup>9</sup> ye are yet in your sins.

A.D. 59.

Rom. 1. 16.

bold fast.

Gr.

by what speech.

Gal. 3. 4.

ch. 11. 23.

Gal. 1. 12.

2 Tim. 3. 12.

Ps. 22. 15.

Is. 53. 5, 6.

Dan. 9. 26.

Zech. 13. 7.

Luke 24. 26.

Acts 3. 18.

26. 23.

1 Pet. 1. 11.

2. 24.

1 Pet. 1. 3.

Ps. 2. 7.

16. 10.

Is. 53. 10.

Hos. 6. 2.

Luke 24. 26.

Acts 2. 23.

13. 33-35.

26. 22. 23.

1 Pet. 4. 11.

1 ver. 23.

Acts 21. 23.

Col. 1. 24.

Rev. 1. 5.

Eph. 2. 14.

Rom. 5. 12.

17.

Mat. 28. 17.

Mark 16. 14.

Luke 24. 36.

John 20. 19.

Acts 10. 41.

John 11. 25.

Rom. 6. 23.

1 ver. 20.

1 Thes. 4. 15.

Luke 24. 50.

Acts 1. 3. 4.

Acts 9. 4. 17.

22. 14. 18.

ch. 9. 1.

Or, an abortive.

Dan. 7. 14.

2 Eph. 3. 8.

Acts 8. 3.

9. 1.

Gal. 1. 13.

Phil. 3. 6.

1 Tim. 1. 13.

Ps. 110. 1.

Acts 2. 34.

Eph. 1. 22.

Heb. 1. 13.

10. 13.

Eph. 3. 7. 8.

2 Tim. 1. 10.

Rev. 20. 14.

2 Cor. 11. 23.

12. 11.

Ps. 8. 6.

Mat. 28. 18.

Heb. 2. 8.

1 Mat. 10. 29.

Rom. 15. 18.

2 Cor. 3. 5.

Gal. 2. 2.

Eph. 3. 2.

Phil. 2. 13.

Phil. 3. 21.

ch. 3. 23.

11. 3.

1 Thes. 4. 1.

2 Cor. 11. 26.

Gal. 5. 11.

Some read, our.

1 Thes. 2. 19.

Acts 2. 24.

4. 10. 34.

13. 39.

Rom. 8. 26.

ch. 4. 8.

2 Cor. 1. 10.

11. 25.

9 Cor. 16.

88. 40.

after the manner of men.

2 Cor. 1. 8.

Eph. 2. 24.

1. 22. 13.

56. 12.

Luke 12. 19.

Rom. 4. 25.

1<sup>s</sup> have in this life <sup>2<sup>m</sup></sup> Or, If we have only hoped in Christ <sup>3<sup>s</sup></sup> hoped <sup>4<sup>s</sup></sup> pitiable. <sup>5<sup>s</sup></sup> <sup>6<sup>s</sup></sup> hath Christ been raised <sup>7<sup>s</sup></sup> are as-sleep. <sup>8<sup>s</sup></sup> so

18 Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ <sup>1</sup> are<sup>1</sup> perished.

19 <sup>2<sup>a</sup></sup> If in this life only we have <sup>3</sup> hope<sup>1</sup> in Christ, we are of all men most <sup>4</sup> miserable.<sup>1</sup>

20 <sup>5</sup> But now <sup>6<sup>i</sup></sup> is Christ risen<sup>1</sup> from the dead, <sup>o</sup> and become<sup>1</sup> the firstfruits of them that <sup>7</sup> slept.<sup>1</sup>

21 For <sup>2</sup> since by man <sup>came</sup> death, <sup>q</sup> by man <sup>came</sup> also the resurrection of the dead.

22 For as in Adam all die, <sup>8</sup> even so<sup>1</sup> in <sup>9</sup> Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But <sup>10<sup>r</sup></sup> every man<sup>1</sup> in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; <sup>11</sup> afterward<sup>1</sup> they that are Christ's<sup>12</sup> at his <sup>13</sup> coming.

24 Then cometh the end, when he shall <sup>14</sup> have delivered<sup>1</sup> up <sup>15</sup> the kingdom to <sup>16</sup> God, even the Father; when he shall have <sup>16</sup> put down<sup>1</sup> all rule and all authority and power.

25 For he must reign, <sup>b</sup> till he hath put all <sup>17</sup> enemies under his feet.

26 <sup>a</sup> The last enemy <sup>1</sup> that shall be <sup>16</sup> destroyed<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> is death.

27 For <sup>18</sup> he <sup>1</sup> hath<sup>1</sup> put all things <sup>19</sup> under his feet. <sup>1</sup> But when he saith <sup>2</sup> all<sup>1</sup> things are put <sup>4</sup> under him, it is manifest<sup>1</sup> that he is excepted<sup>4</sup>, which did put all things under<sup>1</sup> him.

28 <sup>a</sup> And when all things <sup>5</sup> shall be subdued<sup>1</sup> unto him, then <sup>5</sup> shall the Son also himself be <sup>6</sup> subject unto him that put<sup>1</sup> all things <sup>7</sup> under<sup>1</sup> him, that God may be all in all.

29 <sup>8</sup> Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead<sup>3</sup>, if the dead rise not at all? why<sup>1</sup> are they <sup>o</sup> then<sup>1</sup> baptized for <sup>1</sup> the dead<sup>1</sup>?

30 <sup>o</sup> And<sup>1</sup> why <sup>2</sup> stand <sup>o</sup> we<sup>1</sup> in jeopardy every hour?

31 I protest by <sup>3<sup>m</sup></sup> your rejoicing<sup>1</sup> which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, <sup>2</sup> I die daily.

32 If <sup>4</sup> after the manner of men <sup>7</sup> I <sup>o</sup> have<sup>1</sup> fought with beasts at Ephesus, <sup>4</sup> what <sup>5</sup> advantage<sup>1</sup> it me, if the dead rise not<sup>1</sup>? <sup>1</sup> let us eat and

brethren, <sup>4<sup>m</sup></sup> Or, what doth it profit me, if the dead are not raised<sup>1</sup>? Let us eat &c. profit me? If the dead are not raised,

also <sup>9<sup>m</sup></sup> Gr. the Christ. <sup>10<sup>s</sup></sup> each <sup>11<sup>s</sup></sup> then <sup>12<sup>a</sup></sup> <sup>13<sup>m</sup></sup> Gr. presence. <sup>14<sup>s</sup></sup> deliver <sup>15<sup>m</sup></sup> Gr. the God and Father. <sup>16<sup>s</sup></sup> abolished <sup>17<sup>a</sup></sup> his <sup>18<sup>s</sup></sup> <sup>19<sup>a</sup></sup> He <sup>19<sup>a</sup></sup> in subjection <sup>1<sup>m</sup></sup> Or, But when he shall have said, All things are put in subjection (evidently excepting him that did subject all things unto him), when, I say, all things &c. <sup>2<sup>s</sup></sup> All <sup>3<sup>s</sup></sup> in subjection, it is evident <sup>4<sup>s</sup></sup> who did subject all things unto <sup>5<sup>s</sup></sup> have been subjected to him that did subject <sup>7<sup>s</sup></sup> unto <sup>8<sup>s</sup></sup> <sup>9<sup>s</sup></sup> ? If the dead are not raised at all, why then <sup>1<sup>s</sup></sup> them <sup>2<sup>a</sup></sup> do we also <sup>3<sup>s</sup></sup> that glorying in you [M<sup>o</sup> Or, your glorying.] <sup>5<sup>s</sup></sup> doth it

R.V.	The manner of	I. CORINTHIANS 16.	the resurrection.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> , for to-morrow	drink <sup>1</sup> ; for to morrow <sup>1</sup> we die.	A.D. 59.	as <sup>†</sup> is the heavenly, such <sup>†</sup> are they also that are heavenly.	
2 <sup>s</sup> Evil company doth	33 Be not deceived: <sup>2a</sup> evil communications <sup>1</sup> corrupt good manners.	<sup>a</sup> ch. 5. 6. <sup>b</sup> Gen. 5. 3. <sup>c</sup> Rom. 8. 29. <sup>d</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 18. <sup>e</sup> 4. 11. <sup>f</sup> Phil. 3. 21. <sup>g</sup> 1 John 3. 2. <sup>h</sup> Rom. 13. 11. <sup>i</sup> Eph. 5. 14. <sup>j</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 5. <sup>k</sup> /Mat. 16. 17. <sup>l</sup> John 3. 3, 5. <sup>m</sup> ch. 6. 5. <sup>n</sup> Ezek. 37. 3.	49 And <sup>b</sup> as we have borne the image of the earthy, <sup>1c</sup> we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.	1 <sup>M</sup> Many anc. auth. read <i>let us also bear.</i> 2 <sup>A</sup> ¶
3 <sup>M</sup> Gr. Awake out of drunkenness righteously.	34 <sup>3a</sup> Awake <sup>4</sup> to righteousness, <sup>1</sup> and sin not; <sup>e</sup> for some have <sup>3</sup> not the <sup>1</sup> knowledge of God: <sup>g</sup> I speak <i>this</i> to <sup>6</sup> your <sup>1</sup> shame.	( <sup>j</sup> ) Thes. 4. 15-17. <sup>k</sup> John 12. 24. <sup>l</sup> Phil. 3. 21.	50 <sup>2</sup> Now this I say, brethren, that <sup>†</sup> flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.	3 <sup>s</sup> tell 4 <sup>s</sup> :
4 <sup>s</sup> up righteously,	35 <sup>7</sup> But some <sup>8</sup> man <sup>1</sup> will say, <sup>h</sup> How are the dead raised <sup>o</sup> up <sup>1</sup> ? and with what <sup>9</sup> body do they come?		51 Behold, I <sup>3</sup> shew <sup>1</sup> you a mystery <sup>4</sup> . <sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> We shall not all sleep, <sup>7</sup> but we shall all be changed,	
5 <sup>s</sup> no	36 <sup>4</sup> Thou <sup>1</sup> fool, <sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup> that which thou <sup>2</sup> sowest is not quickened, except it die:	<sup>m</sup> Zech. 9. 14. <sup>n</sup> Mat. 24. 31. <sup>o</sup> John 5. 25. <sup>p</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 16.	52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: <sup>1</sup> for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.	
6 <sup>s</sup> move you to	37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not <sup>3</sup> that <sup>1</sup> body that shall be, but <sup>4</sup> bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other <sup>5</sup> grain: <sup>1</sup>	<sup>q</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 4.	53 <sup>†</sup> For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and <sup>1</sup> this mortal <sup>†</sup> must put on immortality.	
7 <sup>A</sup> ¶	38 But God giveth it a body <sup>6</sup> as it <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> pleased him, and to <sup>7</sup> every seed his own body. <sup>1</sup>		54 <sup>5</sup> So <sup>1</sup> when <sup>6</sup> this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall <sup>7</sup> be brought <sup>1</sup> to pass the saying that is written, <sup>7</sup> Death is swallowed up <sup>8</sup> in victory.	5 <sup>s</sup> But 6 <sup>M</sup> Many anc. auth. omit <i>this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and.</i> 7 <sup>s</sup> come 8 <sup>M</sup> Or, victoriously
8 <sup>s</sup> one	39 All flesh <sup>†</sup> is not the same flesh: but <sup>†</sup> there is one <sup>8</sup> kind of flesh <sup>1</sup> of men, <sup>9</sup> another flesh of beasts, <sup>1</sup> another of fishes, and another of birds. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>r</sup> Is. 25. 8. <sup>s</sup> Heb. 2. 14. <sup>t</sup> 15. <sup>u</sup> Rev. 20. 14. <sup>v</sup> Hos. 13. 14. <sup>w</sup> Or, hell.	55 <sup>9</sup> O death, where <sup>†</sup> is thy sting <sup>1</sup> ? <sup>o</sup> O <sup>17</sup> grave, where <sup>†</sup> is thy <sup>2</sup> victory <sup>1</sup> ?	9 <sup>s</sup> victory 10 <sup>s</sup> death, 11 <sup>s</sup> sting 12 <sup>s</sup> power 13 <sup>s</sup> :
9 <sup>s</sup> the	40 <sup>†</sup> There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial <sup>†</sup> is one, and the glory of the terrestrial <sup>†</sup> is another.	<sup>x</sup> Rom. 4. 15. <sup>y</sup> & 5. 13. <sup>z</sup> & 7. 5, 13. <sup>aa</sup> Rom. 7. 25.	56 The sting of death <sup>†</sup> is sin; and <sup>7</sup> the <sup>3</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> of sin <sup>†</sup> is the law <sup>1</sup> !	14 <sup>s</sup> death, 15 <sup>s</sup> sting 16 <sup>s</sup> power 17 <sup>s</sup> :
10 <sup>s</sup> kind;	41 <sup>†</sup> There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars <sup>2</sup> : <sup>1</sup> for <sup>†</sup> one star differeth from <sup>†</sup> another star in glory.	<sup>ab</sup> Dan. 12. 3. <sup>ac</sup> Mat. 13. 43. <sup>ad</sup> 1 John 5. 4, 5. <sup>ae</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 14.	57 <sup>18</sup> But thanks <sup>†</sup> be to God, which giveth us <sup>7</sup> the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.	18 <sup>s</sup> Wherefore,
11 <sup>s</sup> even	42 <sup>7</sup> So also <sup>†</sup> is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption:	<sup>af</sup> Phil. 3. 21.	58 <sup>19</sup> Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know <sup>b</sup> that your labour is not <sup>o</sup> in <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> vain in the Lord.	19 <sup>M</sup> Or, void
12 <sup>s</sup> ; 2 <sup>s</sup> of	43 <sup>a</sup> It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:	<sup>ag</sup> ch. 3. 8.		
13 <sup>s</sup> If there	44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body.			
14 <sup>s</sup> also	<sup>3</sup> There <sup>1</sup> is a natural body, <sup>and</sup> <sup>1</sup> there is <sup>4</sup> a spiritual <sup>5</sup> body. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>ah</sup> Acts 11. 29. <sup>ai</sup> & 24. 17. <sup>aj</sup> Rom. 15. 26. <sup>ak</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 4. <sup>al</sup> & 9. 1, 12. <sup>am</sup> Gal. 2. 10.	CHAPTER 16. <sup>o</sup> Duty of relieving the brethren, &c. NOW concerning <sup>6</sup> the collection for the saints, as I <sup>7</sup> have given <sup>1</sup> order to the churches of Galatia, <sup>8</sup> even so <sup>1</sup> do ye.	20 <sup>s</sup> gave 21 <sup>s</sup> so also
15 <sup>s</sup> body.	45 <sup>6</sup> And so <sup>1</sup> it is written, The first man Adam <sup>7a</sup> was made <sup>1</sup> a living soul <sup>8</sup> ; <sup>9</sup> the last Adam <sup>was made</sup> <sup>1</sup> a quickening <sup>8</sup> spirit.	<sup>an</sup> Gen. 2. 7. <sup>ao</sup> Rom. 5. 14. <sup>ap</sup> 1 John 5. 21. <sup>aq</sup> & 6. 33, 39, 40, 54, 57. <sup>ar</sup> Phil. 3. 21. <sup>as</sup> Col. 3. 4. <sup>at</sup> Acts 20. 7. <sup>au</sup> Rev. 1. 10. <sup>av</sup> John 3. 31. <sup>aw</sup> 1 Gen. 2. 7. <sup>ax</sup> & 3. 19. <sup>ay</sup> & 2 Cor. 8. 19. <sup>az</sup> 1 John 3. 13, 31. <sup>ba</sup> Phil. 3. 20, 21.	22 <sup>s</sup> Upon the first <sup>†</sup> day of the week let <sup>7</sup> every <sup>1</sup> one of you lay by him in store, as <sup>1</sup> God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings <sup>1</sup> when I come.	22 <sup>s</sup> each 23 <sup>s</sup> he may prosper, that no collections be made 24 <sup>s</sup> arrive, 25 <sup>M</sup> Or, whom-
16 <sup>s</sup> So also	46 Howbeit that <sup>9</sup> was <sup>1</sup> not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; <sup>1</sup> and afterward <sup>1</sup> that which is spiritual.		23 <sup>†</sup> And when I <sup>2</sup> come, <sup>13k</sup> whomsoever ye shall approve by <sup>o</sup> your <sup>1</sup> letters, them will I send	26 <sup>s</sup> arrive, 27 <sup>M</sup> Or, whom-
17 <sup>s</sup> became	47 <sup>a</sup> The first man <sup>†</sup> is of the earth, <sup>4</sup> earthy: the second man <sup>†</sup> is <sup>2</sup> the Lord <sup>1</sup> from <sup>1</sup> heaven.		<sup>soever ye shall approve, them will I send with letters</sup>	
18 <sup>s</sup> The last Adam became a life-giving	48 As <sup>†</sup> is the earthy, such <sup>†</sup> are they also that are earthy: <sup>m</sup> and			

R.V.	Admonitions	II. CORINTHIANS 1.	and salutations.	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> carry your bounty 2 <sup>s</sup> : 3 <sup>s</sup> for me to 4 <sup>s</sup> But 5 <sup>s</sup> have passed 6 <sup>s</sup> : 7 <sup>s</sup> ; but with you 8 <sup>s</sup> shall abide, or even winter, 9 <sup>s</sup> set me forward 1 <sup>s</sup> do not wish to 2 <sup>s</sup> for I hope 3 <sup>s</sup> : 4 <sup>s</sup> ¶ 5 <sup>s</sup> Timothy 6 <sup>s</sup> do : 7 <sup>s</sup> . But set him forward on his journey 8 <sup>s</sup> expect 9 <sup>s</sup> But as touching Apollos the brother, I besought him much 1 <sup>s</sup> and it 2 <sup>s</sup> his will to come now 3 <sup>s</sup> Or, Go I's will that he should come now 4 <sup>s</sup> opportunity. 4 <sup>s</sup> ¶	to <sup>1</sup> bring your <sup>a</sup> liberality <sup>1</sup> unto Jerusalem <sup>2</sup> . 4 <sup>c</sup> And if it be meet <sup>3</sup> that I <sup>1</sup> go also, they shall go with me. 5 <sup>a</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> I will come unto you, <sup>4</sup> when I shall <sup>a</sup> pass <sup>1</sup> through Macedonia <sup>6</sup> . <sup>1</sup> for I do pass through Macedonia <sup>7</sup> . 6 And <sup>1</sup> it may be that I <sup>s</sup> will abide, yea, and winter with you, <sup>1</sup> that ye may <sup>s</sup> bring me <sup>1</sup> on my journey whithersoever I go. 7 For I <sup>1</sup> will not <sup>1</sup> see you now by the way; <sup>2</sup> but I trust <sup>1</sup> to tarry a while with you, <sup>m</sup> if the Lord permit. 8 But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost <sup>3</sup> . <sup>1</sup> 9 For <sup>a</sup> a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and <sup>r</sup> there are many adversaries. 10 ¶ Now <sup>i</sup> if <sup>s</sup> Timotheus <sup>1</sup> come, see that he <sup>o</sup> may <sup>1</sup> be with you without fear <sup>s</sup> . <sup>1</sup> for <sup>z</sup> he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also <sup>6</sup> do. <sup>1</sup> 11 ¶ Let no man therefore despise him <sup>7</sup> ; but conduct him forth <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> in peace, that he may come unto me: for I <sup>s</sup> look for <sup>1</sup> him with the brethren. 12 ¶ As touching <sup>our</sup> brother <sup>a</sup> Apollos, I greatly desired him <sup>1</sup> to come unto you with the brethren: <sup>1</sup> but his will <sup>1</sup> was not at all <sup>2</sup> to come at this time <sup>1</sup> ; but he will come when he shall have <sup>s</sup> convenient time. <sup>1</sup> 13 ¶ Watch ye, <sup>6</sup> stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, <sup>k</sup> be strong.	A.D. 50. <sup>a</sup> Gr. gift. 2 Cor. 8. 4. 6, 19. b ch. 14. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 8. c 2 Cor. 8. 4. 19. d ch. 1. 16. e Rom. 16. 5. f Acts 19. 21. 2 Cor. 1. 16. g 2 Cor. 8. 4. h 9. 1. i Heb. 6. 10. j Heb. 13. 17. k Arts 15. 3. l 17. 15. m 21. 5. n Rom. 15. 24. 2 Cor. 1. 16. o Heb. 6. 10. p 2 Cor. 11. 9. q Phil. 2. 13. r Phil. 15. s Acts 18. 21. ch. 4. 19. James 4. 15. t Col. 4. 8. u Acts 14. 27. 2 Cor. 2. 12. v Col. 4. 3. w Rev. 3. 8. x Phil. 2. 29. 1 Thes. 5. 12. y Acts 19. 9. z Acts 19. 22. ch. 4. 17. a Rom. 16. 5. b Phil. 2. c Rom. 16. 21. Phil. 2. 20. d 2 Thes. 3. 2. e 1 Tim. 4. 12. f Rom. 16. 16. g Acts 15. 33. h Col. 4. 18. i 2 Thes. 3. 17. j Gal. 5. 24. k Gal. 1. 8. 9. l ch. 1. 12. m Jude 14. 15. n Rom. 16. 20. o Mat. 24. 42. p Acts 13. q 1 Thes. 5. 6. r 1 Pet. 5. 8. s ch. 15. 1. t Phil. 1. 27. u 4. 1. v 1 Thes. 3. 8. w 2 Thes. 2. 15. x Eph. 6. 10. y Col. 1. 11.	14 ¶ Let all <sup>1</sup> your things be done with charity. <sup>1</sup> 15 ¶ I beseech you, brethren <sup>o</sup> , (ye know <sup>a</sup> the house of Stephanas, that it is <sup>c</sup> the firstfruits of Achaia, and <sup>t</sup> that they have <sup>3</sup> addicted <sup>1</sup> themselves to <sup>4</sup> the ministry of <sup>1</sup> the saints <sup>5</sup> . <sup>1</sup> 16 ¶ That ye <sup>6</sup> submit yourselves <sup>1</sup> unto such, and to every one that helpeth <sup>7</sup> with us, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>k</sup> laboureth. 17 ¶ I am glad of <sup>1</sup> the <sup>o</sup> coming of Stephanas and Fortunatus and Achaicus: <sup>1</sup> for that which was lacking on your part they <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> supplied. 18 ¶ For they <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> refreshed my spirit and <sup>1</sup> your's: therefore <sup>1</sup> acknowledge ye <sup>2</sup> them that are such. 19 ¶ The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila and <sup>4</sup> Priscilla <sup>1</sup> salute you much in the Lord, <sup>1</sup> with the church that is in their house. 20 All the brethren <sup>s</sup> greet <sup>1</sup> you. <sup>6</sup> Greet ye <sup>1</sup> one another with <sup>7</sup> an <sup>1</sup> holy kiss. 21 ¶ The salutation of <sup>t</sup> me Paul with mine own hand. 22 If any man <sup>s</sup> love <sup>1</sup> not the Lord <sup>o</sup> Jesus Christ <sup>1</sup> , <sup>a</sup> let him be <sup>a</sup> Anathema <sup>1</sup> Maran-atha. <sup>1</sup> 23 ¶ The grace of <sup>1</sup> our <sup>1</sup> Lord Jesus Christ <sup>t</sup> be with you. 24 My love <sup>t</sup> be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen. ¶ The first epistle to the Corinthians was written from Philippi by Stephanas, and Fortunatus, and Achaicus, and Timotheus. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> that ye do be done in love. 2 <sup>s</sup> ¶ Now 3 <sup>s</sup> set 4 <sup>s</sup> minister unto 5 <sup>s</sup> ). 6 <sup>s</sup> also be in subjection 7 <sup>s</sup> in the work 8 <sup>s</sup> And I rejoice at 9 <sup>s</sup> ¶ Gr. presence. 1 <sup>s</sup> yours: 2 <sup>s</sup> ¶ therefore 3 <sup>s</sup> ¶ 4 <sup>s</sup> Prisca 5 <sup>s</sup> salute 6 <sup>s</sup> Salute 7 <sup>s</sup> a 8 <sup>s</sup> loveth 9 <sup>s</sup> anathema. Maran atha. ¶ That is, <sup>our</sup> Lord cometh. 1 <sup>s</sup> the

## THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>3 The apostle encourageth them against troubles. 12 The sincerity of his preaching.

PAUL, <sup>a</sup>an apostle of <sup>1</sup>Jesus Christ by<sup>1</sup> the will of God, and Timothy <sup>2</sup>our brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, <sup>c</sup>with all the saints which are in <sup>s</sup>all Achaia: 2 ¶ Grace <sup>o</sup>be<sup>1</sup> to you and peace from God our Father<sup>o</sup>,

1<sup>s</sup> Christ Jesus through  
2<sup>s</sup> ¶ Gr. the brother.  
3<sup>s</sup> the whole of

A.D. 60.

¶ Eph. 1. 3.  
1 Pet. 1. 3.  
h 1 Cor. 1. 1.  
Eph. 1. 1.  
i 1 Tim. 1. 1.  
2 Tim. 1. 1.  
j Phil. 1. 1.  
Col. 1. 2.  
k Rom. 1. 7.  
l 2 Cor. 1. 3.  
m Gal. 1. 3.  
n Phil. 1. 2.  
Col. 1. 2.  
o 1 Thes. 1. 1.  
2 Thes. 1. 2.  
Phil. 3.

and <sup>o</sup>from<sup>1</sup> the Lord Jesus Christ.

3<sup>1</sup> ¶ Blessed be <sup>2</sup>God, even the<sup>1</sup> Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies<sup>o</sup>, and <sup>o</sup>the<sup>1</sup> God of all comfort;

4 Who comforteth us in all our <sup>a</sup>tribulation,<sup>1</sup> that we may be able to comfort them <sup>1</sup>which are in any <sup>s</sup>trouble, by<sup>1</sup> the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.

1<sup>s</sup> ¶  
2<sup>s</sup> the God and

3<sup>s</sup> affliction,  
1<sup>s</sup> that  
3<sup>s</sup> affliction, through



1 S unto us, even so our comfort	2 S through	A.D. 69.	15 1 And in this confidence <sup>a</sup> I	1 A <sup>a</sup>
3 S But <sup>4</sup> comfort <sup>5</sup> ; <sup>6</sup> comfort, which	worketh in the patient enduring of the same sufferings	<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 19.	was minded to come <sup>2</sup> unto you	2 A before
ings which we also suffer :		<sup>b</sup> Acts 9. 4. ch. 4. 10. Col. 1. 24. <sup>c</sup> Rom. 1. 11. <sup>d</sup> Or, grace. <sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 5, 6.	<sup>c</sup> before <sup>1</sup> , that ye might have <sup>c</sup> a second <sup>3d</sup> benefit ;	3 M Or, grace. Some anc. auth. read <i>joy</i> .
7 S for	5 For as <sup>b</sup> the sufferings of Christ abound <sup>1</sup> in us, so our consolation <sup>1</sup> also aboundeth <sup>2</sup> by <sup>1</sup> Christ.	<sup>f</sup> ch. 4. 15. <sup>g</sup> Or, is wrought.	16 And <sup>4</sup> to pass by you <sup>1</sup> into Macedonia, and <sup>5e</sup> to come again out of Macedonia <sup>1</sup> unto you, and of you to be <sup>6</sup> brought on my way toward <sup>1</sup> Judæa.	4 S by you to pass
9 A,	6 <sup>a</sup> And <sup>1</sup> whether we be afflicted, <sup>†</sup> <i>it is</i> for your <sup>4</sup> consolation and salvation <sup>1</sup> , which <sup>9</sup> is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer : <sup>1</sup> or whether we be comforted, <sup>†</sup> <i>it is</i> for your <sup>6</sup> consolation and salvation.	<sup>h</sup> ch. 10. 2.	17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I <sup>7</sup> use lightness <sup>1</sup> ? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose <sup>h</sup> according to the flesh, that with me there should be <sup>8</sup> yea yea <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>8</sup> nay nay ?	5 S again from Macedonia to come
10 S also are ye of the comfort.	7 And our hope <sup>7</sup> of <sup>1</sup> you <sup>†</sup> is stedfast <sup>8</sup> , knowing <sup>o</sup> , that <sup>9</sup> as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so <sup>10</sup> shall ye be also of the consolation.	<sup>i</sup> Rom. 8. 17. <sup>j</sup> Tim. 2. 12. <sup>k</sup> Or, preaching.	18 But <sup>†</sup> as God <sup>†</sup> is <sup>9</sup> true, <sup>1</sup> our <sup>k</sup> word toward you <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> not yea and nay.	6 S set forward on my journey unto
11 S, brethren, concerning our affliction which befell us	8 For we would not <sup>o</sup> , brethren, <sup>1</sup> have you ignorant <sup>11</sup> of <sup>11</sup> our trouble which came to us <sup>1</sup> in Asia, that we were <sup>12</sup> pressed out of measure, above strength, <sup>1</sup> inasmuch that we despaired even of life :	<sup>l</sup> Mark 1. 1. Luke 1. 35. Acts 9. 20.	19 For <sup>4</sup> the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you <sup>2</sup> by us, <i>even</i> <sup>2</sup> by me and Silvanus and <sup>2</sup> Timotheus, <sup>1</sup> was not yea and nay, <sup>2</sup> but in him <sup>4</sup> was <sup>1</sup> yea.	7 S shew fickleness
12 S weighed down exceedingly, beyond our power,	9 <sup>1</sup> But we <sup>1</sup> had the <sup>2</sup> sentence of death <sup>3</sup> in <sup>1</sup> ourselves, that we should <sup>3</sup> not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead :	<sup>m</sup> Acts 19. 23. <sup>n</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 32. <sup>o</sup> 16. 9.	20 <sup>2</sup> For <sup>5</sup> all <sup>1</sup> the promises of God <sup>6</sup> in him <sup>7</sup> are yea, and in him <sup>1</sup> Amen, unto the glory of God <sup>6</sup> by <sup>1</sup> us.	8 A the
1 S yea, we ourselves [ <sup>m</sup> Or, but we ourselves ] have	10 <sup>1</sup> Who delivered us <sup>4</sup> from <sup>10</sup> so great a death, and <sup>5</sup> doth deliver : in whom we trust <sup>1</sup> that he will <sup>†</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> deliver <sup>†</sup> us ;	<sup>p</sup> Rom. 15. 8, 9.	21 Now he <sup>9</sup> which <sup>1</sup> stablisheth us with you <sup>1</sup> in Christ, and <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> anointed us, <sup>†</sup> is God ;	9 S is faithful,
2 S answer <sup>m</sup> Or, sentence	11 Ye also <sup>4</sup> helping together <sup>7</sup> by prayer for us, that <sup>†</sup> for the gift <sup>†</sup> bestowed upon us by <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> means of many <sup>9</sup> persons, thanks may be given by many <sup>9</sup> on our behalf.	<sup>q</sup> Or, answer.	22 <sup>2</sup> Who <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> also sealed us, and <sup>3</sup> given <sup>1</sup> the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.	1 S is
3 S within	12 <sup>10</sup> For our <sup>11</sup> rejoicing <sup>1</sup> is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in <sup>12</sup> simplicity and <sup>†</sup> godly sincerity, <sup>2</sup> not with <sup>1</sup> fleshly wisdom <sup>o</sup> , but <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the grace of God, we <sup>2</sup> have had our conversation <sup>1</sup> in the world, and more abundantly to youward.	<sup>r</sup> Jer. 17. 5, 7.	23 <sup>4</sup> Moreover <sup>1</sup> I call God for a <sup>6</sup> record <sup>1</sup> upon my soul, <sup>6</sup> that to spare you I <sup>7</sup> came not as yet <sup>1</sup> unto Corinth.	2 M Gr. through.
4 S out of	13 For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or <sup>3</sup> acknowledge <sup>4</sup> , and I <sup>6</sup> trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end <sup>1</sup> ;	<sup>s</sup> 1 John 2. 20, 27. <sup>t</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 9. <sup>u</sup> Eph. 1. 13. <sup>v</sup> 4. 30. <sup>w</sup> Tim. 2. 19. <sup>x</sup> Rev. 2. 17. <sup>y</sup> Eph. 5. 5. <sup>z</sup> Rom. 1. 9. ch. 11. 31. Gal. 1. 20. Phil. 1. 8. Rom. 15. 30. Phil. 1. 19. Phil. 22. <sup>b</sup> ch. 4. 15. <sup>c</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 21. ch. 2. 3. <sup>d</sup> 12. 20. <sup>e</sup> 13. 2, 10. <sup>f</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 5. <sup>g</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 3. <sup>h</sup> Rom. 11. 20. <sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 1. <sup>j</sup> ch. 2. 17. <sup>k</sup> 4. 2. <sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 4, 13.	24 Not <sup>o</sup> for <sup>1</sup> that we have <sup>3</sup> dominion <sup>1</sup> over your faith, but are helpers of your joy : for <sup>6</sup> by <sup>9</sup> faith ye stand.	3 S Timotheus, 4 S is how many soever be
5 S will deliver : on whom we have set our hope	14 As also ye <sup>6</sup> have acknowledged <sup>1</sup> us in part, <sup>4</sup> that we are your <sup>7</sup> rejoicing <sup>1</sup> , even as <sup>k</sup> ye also <sup>†</sup> are <sup>8</sup> ours <sup>1</sup> in the day of <sup>9</sup> the <sup>1</sup> Lord Jesus.	<sup>1</sup> John 2. 20, 27. <sup>2</sup> Pet. 2. 9. <sup>3</sup> Eph. 1. 13. <sup>4</sup> 4. 30. <sup>5</sup> Tim. 2. 19. <sup>6</sup> Rev. 2. 17. <sup>7</sup> Eph. 5. 5. <sup>8</sup> Rom. 1. 9. ch. 11. 31. Gal. 1. 20. Phil. 1. 8. Rom. 15. 30. Phil. 1. 19. Phil. 22. <sup>b</sup> ch. 4. 15. <sup>c</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 21. ch. 2. 3. <sup>d</sup> 12. 20. <sup>e</sup> 13. 2, 10. <sup>f</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 5. <sup>g</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 3. <sup>h</sup> Rom. 11. 20. <sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 1. <sup>j</sup> ch. 2. 17. <sup>k</sup> 4. 2. <sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 4, 13.	<sup>s</sup> lordship <sup>9</sup> M Or, your faith	5 S that
<sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. read <i>set our hope ; and still will he deliver us.</i>				6 A Gr. into.
6 S also still				7 S Or, seeing that he both sealed us
7 S on our behalf by your supplication ; that,				8 S gave us
8 S,				9 S But
9 S persons				6 S witness
10 A				7 S forbore to come
11 S glorying				your faith
12 S holiness and sincerity of God, not in				
1 S in				
2 S he have ourselves				
3 A even				
4 S				
5 S our				

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Paul's reason for not coming to them. <sup>5</sup> Of the excommunicated person. <sup>14</sup> The success of Paul's preaching.

1, 2 BUT I determined this <sup>1</sup> with <sup>1</sup> myself, <sup>h</sup> that I would not come again to you <sup>4</sup> in heaviness.

2 For if I make you sorry, who <sup>5</sup> is he then <sup>1</sup> that maketh me glad, but <sup>6</sup> the same which <sup>1</sup> is made sorry by me ?

3 And I wrote this <sup>7</sup> same unto you, <sup>1</sup> lest, when I came, <sup>1</sup> I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice ; <sup>11</sup> having confidence in you all, that my joy is *the joy* of you all.

1 Omit <sup>†</sup>  
2 M Some anc. auth. read *For*.  
3 S for  
4 S with sorrow.  
5 S then is he  
6 S he that  
7 S very thing,

1 S made  
2 A sorry,  
3 S hath  
caused  
sorrow,  
he hath  
caused  
sorrow,  
not to  
1 S (that  
I press  
not too  
heavily)  
to  
5 S one  
6 S was  
7 S by the  
many;  
M Gr.  
the more.  
8 S should  
9 S Some  
anc. auth.  
omit  
rather.  
1 S by any  
means  
2 A his  
3 S to  
4 S Some  
anc. auth.  
read  
whereby.  
5 S are  
6 S But to  
7 S any-  
thing,  
8 S what  
I also  
have  
forgiven,  
if I have  
forgiven  
anything,  
9 S have I  
forgiven  
1 M Or,  
presence  
2 S that  
no ad-  
vantage  
may be  
gained  
over us  
by Satan  
3 A  
4 S Now  
5 S for the  
gospel of  
Christ,  
and when  
6 S in  
7 S relief  
for  
8 S forth  
9 S leath-  
er us in  
2 A  
through  
us  
3 S unto  
4 A being  
5 S are  
perish-  
ing;  
6 S a  
savour  
from  
7 S the  
many, corrupting  
the word of God

4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; <sup>b</sup>not that ye should be <sup>1</sup>grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 <sup>2</sup>But <sup>c</sup>if any <sup>3</sup>have caused grief, he hath not <sup>4</sup>grieved<sup>1</sup> me, but in part<sup>4</sup>: that I may not overcharge<sup>1</sup> you all.

6 Sufficient to such a <sup>5</sup>man<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>is this <sup>2</sup>punishment<sup>o</sup>, which <sup>6</sup>was<sup>1</sup> inflicted<sup>7</sup> <sup>h</sup>of many.<sup>1</sup>

7 <sup>k</sup>So that contrariwise ye <sup>8</sup>ought<sup>1</sup> rather <sup>o</sup>to<sup>1</sup> forgive <sup>†</sup>him<sup>o</sup>, and comfort <sup>†</sup>him, lest <sup>1</sup>perhaps<sup>1</sup> such a one should be swallowed up with <sup>2</sup>overmuch sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you <sup>3</sup>that ye would<sup>1</sup> confirm <sup>your</sup> love toward him.

9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, <sup>4</sup>whether ye <sup>5</sup>be<sup>1</sup> obedient in all things.

10 <sup>6</sup>To<sup>1</sup> whom ye forgive <sup>7</sup>any thing,<sup>1</sup> I forgive also: for <sup>8</sup>if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave <sup>it</sup>, for your sakes <sup>9</sup>for- gave I<sup>1</sup> <sup>z</sup>it<sup>z</sup> in the <sup>1</sup>person of Christ;

11 <sup>2</sup>Lest Satan should get an advantage of us<sup>1</sup>: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 <sup>3</sup>Furthermore, <sup>4</sup>when I came to Troas <sup>5</sup>to preach Christ's gospel, and <sup>6</sup>a door was opened unto me <sup>o</sup>of the Lord,

13 <sup>7</sup>I had no <sup>8</sup>rest in<sup>1</sup> my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went <sup>9</sup>from thence<sup>1</sup> into Macedonia.

14 <sup>9</sup>Now<sup>1</sup> thanks <sup>†</sup>be unto God, which always <sup>1</sup>causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest <sup>2</sup>the savour of his knowledge <sup>o</sup>by us<sup>1</sup> in every place.

15 For we are <sup>o</sup>unto God<sup>1</sup> a sweet savour of Christ <sup>3</sup>, <sup>†</sup>in them that are <sup>4</sup>saved, and <sup>5</sup>in them that <sup>6</sup>perish<sup>1</sup>:

16 <sup>7</sup>To the one <sup>6</sup>we are the savour of<sup>1</sup> death unto death; <sup>o</sup>and to the other <sup>6</sup>the savour of<sup>1</sup> life unto life. And <sup>4</sup>who <sup>†</sup>is sufficient for these things?

17 For we are not as <sup>7</sup>many, which <sup>†</sup>corrupt<sup>1</sup> the word of God: but as <sup>8</sup>of sincerity, but

A.D. 60.

Or, of,

e ch. 7, 8, 9, 12.

1 Cor. 5. 1.

d ch. 5. 12.

a 10, 8, 12.

a 12, 11.

c Gal. 4. 12.

f Acts 13. 27.

f Or,

censure.

h 1 Cor. 5. 4, 5.

1 Tim. 5. 20.

i 1 Cor. 9. 2.

a Gal. 6. 1.

1 Cor. 3. 5.

e Ex. 24. 12.

a 34. 1.

p Ps. 40. 8.

Jer. 31. 33.

Ezek. 11. 19.

a 36. 26.

Heb. 8. 10.

f John 15. 5.

ch. 2. 16.

c ch. 7. 13.

a 10, 6.

1 Cor. 15. 10.

Phil. 2. 13.

1 Cor. 3. 5.

a 15. 10.

ch. 5. 18.

Eph. 3. 7.

24.

1 Tim. 1. 11.

12.

2 Tim. 1. 11.

e Jer. 31. 31.

Mat. 23. 28.

Heb. 8. 6, 8.

f Or, in

the sight.

g Rom. 2. 27.

24.

g 6.

h Rom. 3. 29

a 4, 15.

a 7, 9, 11.

Gal. 3. 10.

e John 6. 63.

Rom. 8. 2.

h Or, quick-

eneth.

Rom. 7. 10.

d Acts 16. 8.

a 29. 6.

e Ex. 34. 1, 28.

Deut. 10. 1.

a 36.

f Ex. 34. 29.

30, 35.

g 1 Cor. 16. 9.

h ch. 7. 5, 6.

i Gal. 3. 5.

k Cant. 1, 3.

l Rom. 1. 17.

a 3. 21.

m 1 Cor. 1. 18.

n ch. 4. 3.

p Luke 2. 34.

John 9. 39.

1 Pet. 2. 7, 8.

q 1 Cor. 15. 10.

r ch. 3. 5, 6.

ch. 7. 4.

s Eph. 6. 19.

t Or, deal

delicately

with.

ch. 1. 2.

a 11. 13.

2 Pet. 2. 3.

Or,

address.

ch. 1. 12.

a 4. 2.

as of God, in the sight of God<sup>1</sup> speak we <sup>a</sup>in Christ.

## CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o1</sup> He sheweth the faith and graces of the Corinthians to be a sufficient commendation of his ministry. <sup>6</sup> A comparison of the law and the gospel.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>2</sup> DO <sup>a</sup>we begin<sup>1</sup> again to com- mend ourselves? or need we, as <sup>3</sup>some others,<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>epistles of commendation to you<sup>o</sup>, or <sup>o</sup>letters of commendation<sup>1</sup> from you?

<sup>2</sup> Ye are our epistle<sup>4</sup> written in our hearts, known and read of all men<sup>5</sup>:

<sup>3</sup> Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the<sup>1</sup> epistle of Christ<sup>6</sup> ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not <sup>m</sup>in tables of stone, but <sup>n</sup>in <sup>1</sup>fleshy tables of the heart.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>4</sup> And such <sup>4</sup>trust<sup>1</sup> have we through Christ to God-ward:

<sup>5</sup> Not that we are sufficient of ourselves<sup>1</sup> to think any thing as of<sup>1</sup> ourselves; but <sup>r</sup>our sufficiency <sup>†</sup>is<sup>1</sup> of God;

<sup>6</sup> Who also <sup>2</sup>hath made us able<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>ministers of <sup>3m</sup>the new testament<sup>1</sup>; not <sup>9</sup>of the letter, but of the spirit: for <sup>2</sup>the letter killeth, <sup>a</sup>but the spirit <sup>6</sup>giveth life.

<sup>7</sup> But if <sup>o</sup>the ministration of death, <sup>4</sup>written<sup>1</sup> and engraven <sup>6</sup>in<sup>1</sup> stones, <sup>7</sup>was glorious, <sup>1</sup>so that the children of Israel could not <sup>8</sup>steadfastly behold<sup>1</sup> the face of Moses for the glory of his <sup>9</sup>countenance<sup>1</sup>; which <sup>glory</sup> <sup>1</sup>was <sup>2</sup>to be done<sup>3</sup> away:

<sup>8</sup> How shall not <sup>3</sup>the ministration of the spirit be <sup>4</sup>rather glorious<sup>1</sup>?

<sup>9</sup> For if the ministration of condemnation <sup>6</sup>be<sup>1</sup> glory, much <sup>7</sup>more<sup>1</sup> doth the ministration <sup>o</sup>of righteousness exceed in glory.

<sup>10</sup> For <sup>8</sup>even that which was<sup>1</sup> made glorious <sup>9</sup>had no glory<sup>1</sup> in this respect, by reason of the glory that <sup>1</sup>excelleth.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>11</sup> For if that which <sup>2</sup>is done<sup>1</sup> away was <sup>3</sup>glorious,<sup>1</sup> much more that which remaineth <sup>is</sup> <sup>4</sup>glorious.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>12</sup> Seeing then that we have such<sup>1</sup> hope, <sup>r</sup>we use great <sup>4</sup>plainness<sup>1</sup> of speech<sup>3</sup>:

<sup>1</sup> S surpasseth. <sup>2</sup> S passeth <sup>m</sup> Or, is being done away <sup>3</sup> S with <sup>[M Gr. through]</sup> glory, <sup>4</sup> S in glory. <sup>5</sup> A <sup>6</sup> S Having therefore such a <sup>7</sup> S boldness <sup>8</sup> S,

1 A,

2 S Are we

begin-

ning

3 S do

some,

4 A,

5 S; being

made

manifest

that ye

are an

6 A,

7 S tables

that are

hearts of

flesh.

8 S con-

fidence

9 S, to

account

anything

as from

1 S from

2 S which

us suf-

ficient as

3 S a new

covenant

4 S Or,

testa-

ment.

4 M Gr.

inletters.

5 A,

6 S on

7 S came

with

[M Gr. in]

glory,

8 S look

steadfastly

upon

9 S face

1 M Or,

was

being

done

away

2 S passing

3 S rather

4 S with

glory

5 S Many

anc. auth.

read For

if to the minis-

tration of con-

demnation there

is glory.

6 S is

7 S rather

8 S verily

that

which

hath

been

9 S hath

not been

made

glorious

10 S,

<sup>1</sup> *A* are <sup>2</sup> *S* who <sup>3</sup> *S* veil upon <sup>4</sup> *S* should not  
look steadfastly on *M* Or, unto <sup>5</sup> *S* was passing  
away *M* Or, was being done away <sup>6</sup> *M* Gr. thoughts.

<sup>7</sup> *S* hard-  
ened  
<sup>8</sup> *S* very  
day at  
<sup>9</sup> *S* cove-  
nant  
*[M* Or, test-  
ament]  
the same  
veil re-  
maineth  
unlifted  
*M* Or, re-  
maineth,  
it not  
being re-  
vealed  
that it  
is done  
away  
<sup>1</sup> *S* veil  
<sup>2</sup> *S* when-  
soever  
<sup>3</sup> *S* a veil  
lieth  
<sup>4</sup> *S* But  
when-  
soever  
it shall  
turn  
*M* Or,  
a man  
shall  
turn  
<sup>5</sup> *S* veil is  
c the  
is, there  
<sup>6</sup> *S* un-  
veiled  
face  
reflecting  
as in a  
mirror  
<sup>7</sup> *S* as  
transformed  
<sup>8</sup> *S* from  
the  
Lord  
the Spirit.  
*M* Or, the Spirit which is the Lord

13 And <sup>1</sup> not as Moses, <sup>2</sup> *which*  
put a <sup>3</sup> veil over <sup>4</sup> his face, that  
the children of Israel <sup>5</sup> could  
not steadfastly look to <sup>6</sup> the end  
of that which <sup>7</sup> is abolished <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>32</sup> <sup>33</sup> <sup>34</sup> <sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup> <sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup> <sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>41</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup> <sup>45</sup> <sup>46</sup> <sup>47</sup> <sup>48</sup> <sup>49</sup> <sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup> <sup>52</sup> <sup>53</sup> <sup>54</sup> <sup>55</sup> <sup>56</sup> <sup>57</sup> <sup>58</sup> <sup>59</sup> <sup>60</sup> <sup>61</sup> <sup>62</sup> <sup>63</sup> <sup>64</sup> <sup>65</sup> <sup>66</sup> <sup>67</sup> <sup>68</sup> <sup>69</sup> <sup>70</sup> <sup>71</sup> <sup>72</sup> <sup>73</sup> <sup>74</sup> <sup>75</sup> <sup>76</sup> <sup>77</sup> <sup>78</sup> <sup>79</sup> <sup>80</sup> <sup>81</sup> <sup>82</sup> <sup>83</sup> <sup>84</sup> <sup>85</sup> <sup>86</sup> <sup>87</sup> <sup>88</sup> <sup>89</sup> <sup>90</sup> <sup>91</sup> <sup>92</sup> <sup>93</sup> <sup>94</sup> <sup>95</sup> <sup>96</sup> <sup>97</sup> <sup>98</sup> <sup>99</sup> <sup>100</sup> <sup>101</sup> <sup>102</sup> <sup>103</sup> <sup>104</sup> <sup>105</sup> <sup>106</sup> <sup>107</sup> <sup>108</sup> <sup>109</sup> <sup>110</sup> <sup>111</sup> <sup>112</sup> <sup>113</sup> <sup>114</sup> <sup>115</sup> <sup>116</sup> <sup>117</sup> <sup>118</sup> <sup>119</sup> <sup>120</sup> <sup>121</sup> <sup>122</sup> <sup>123</sup> <sup>124</sup> <sup>125</sup> <sup>126</sup> <sup>127</sup> <sup>128</sup> <sup>129</sup> <sup>130</sup> <sup>131</sup> <sup>132</sup> <sup>133</sup> <sup>134</sup> <sup>135</sup> <sup>136</sup> <sup>137</sup> <sup>138</sup> <sup>139</sup> <sup>140</sup> <sup>141</sup> <sup>142</sup> <sup>143</sup> <sup>144</sup> <sup>145</sup> <sup>146</sup> <sup>147</sup> <sup>148</sup> <sup>149</sup> <sup>150</sup> <sup>151</sup> <sup>152</sup> <sup>153</sup> <sup>154</sup> <sup>155</sup> <sup>156</sup> <sup>157</sup> <sup>158</sup> <sup>159</sup> <sup>160</sup> <sup>161</sup> <sup>162</sup> <sup>163</sup> <sup>164</sup> <sup>165</sup> <sup>166</sup> <sup>167</sup> <sup>168</sup> <sup>169</sup> <sup>170</sup> <sup>171</sup> <sup>172</sup> <sup>173</sup> <sup>174</sup> <sup>175</sup> <sup>176</sup> <sup>177</sup> <sup>178</sup> <sup>179</sup> <sup>180</sup> <sup>181</sup> <sup>182</sup> <sup>183</sup> <sup>184</sup> <sup>185</sup> <sup>186</sup> <sup>187</sup> <sup>188</sup> <sup>189</sup> <sup>190</sup> <sup>191</sup> <sup>192</sup> <sup>193</sup> <sup>194</sup> <sup>195</sup> <sup>196</sup> <sup>197</sup> <sup>198</sup> <sup>199</sup> <sup>200</sup> <sup>201</sup> <sup>202</sup> <sup>203</sup> <sup>204</sup> <sup>205</sup> <sup>206</sup> <sup>207</sup> <sup>208</sup> <sup>209</sup> <sup>210</sup> <sup>211</sup> <sup>212</sup> <sup>213</sup> <sup>214</sup> <sup>215</sup> <sup>216</sup> <sup>217</sup> <sup>218</sup> <sup>219</sup> <sup>220</sup> <sup>221</sup> <sup>222</sup> <sup>223</sup> <sup>224</sup> <sup>225</sup> <sup>226</sup> <sup>227</sup> <sup>228</sup> <sup>229</sup> <sup>230</sup> <sup>231</sup> <sup>232</sup> <sup>233</sup> <sup>234</sup> <sup>235</sup> <sup>236</sup> <sup>237</sup> <sup>238</sup> <sup>239</sup> <sup>240</sup> <sup>241</sup> <sup>242</sup> <sup>243</sup> <sup>244</sup> <sup>245</sup> <sup>246</sup> <sup>247</sup> <sup>248</sup> <sup>249</sup> <sup>250</sup> <sup>251</sup> <sup>252</sup> <sup>253</sup> <sup>254</sup> <sup>255</sup> <sup>256</sup> <sup>257</sup> <sup>258</sup> <sup>259</sup> <sup>260</sup> <sup>261</sup> <sup>262</sup> <sup>263</sup> <sup>264</sup> <sup>265</sup> <sup>266</sup> <sup>267</sup> <sup>268</sup> <sup>269</sup> <sup>270</sup> <sup>271</sup> <sup>272</sup> <sup>273</sup> <sup>274</sup> <sup>275</sup> <sup>276</sup> <sup>277</sup> <sup>278</sup> <sup>279</sup> <sup>280</sup> <sup>281</sup> <sup>282</sup> <sup>283</sup> <sup>284</sup> <sup>285</sup> <sup>286</sup> <sup>287</sup> <sup>288</sup> <sup>289</sup> <sup>290</sup> <sup>291</sup> <sup>292</sup> <sup>293</sup> <sup>294</sup> <sup>295</sup> <sup>296</sup> <sup>297</sup> <sup>298</sup> <sup>299</sup> <sup>300</sup> <sup>301</sup> <sup>302</sup> <sup>303</sup> <sup>304</sup> <sup>305</sup> <sup>306</sup> <sup>307</sup> <sup>308</sup> <sup>309</sup> <sup>310</sup> <sup>311</sup> <sup>312</sup> <sup>313</sup> <sup>314</sup> <sup>315</sup> <sup>316</sup> <sup>317</sup> <sup>318</sup> <sup>319</sup> <sup>320</sup> <sup>321</sup> <sup>322</sup> <sup>323</sup> <sup>324</sup> <sup>325</sup> <sup>326</sup> <sup>327</sup> <sup>328</sup> <sup>329</sup> <sup>330</sup> <sup>331</sup> <sup>332</sup> <sup>333</sup> <sup>334</sup> <sup>335</sup> <sup>336</sup> <sup>337</sup> <sup>338</sup> <sup>339</sup> <sup>340</sup> <sup>341</sup> <sup>342</sup> <sup>343</sup> <sup>344</sup> <sup>345</sup> <sup>346</sup> <sup>347</sup> <sup>348</sup> <sup>349</sup> <sup>350</sup> <sup>351</sup> <sup>352</sup> <sup>353</sup> <sup>354</sup> <sup>355</sup> <sup>356</sup> <sup>357</sup> <sup>358</sup> <sup>359</sup> <sup>360</sup> <sup>361</sup> <sup>362</sup> <sup>363</sup> <sup>364</sup> <sup>365</sup> <sup>366</sup> <sup>367</sup> <sup>368</sup> <sup>369</sup> <sup>370</sup> <sup>371</sup> <sup>372</sup> <sup>373</sup> <sup>374</sup> <sup>375</sup> <sup>376</sup> <sup>377</sup> <sup>378</sup> <sup>379</sup> <sup>380</sup> <sup>381</sup> <sup>382</sup> <sup>383</sup> <sup>384</sup> <sup>385</sup> <sup>386</sup> <sup>387</sup> <sup>388</sup> <sup>389</sup> <sup>390</sup> <sup>391</sup> <sup>392</sup> <sup>393</sup> <sup>394</sup> <sup>395</sup> <sup>396</sup> <sup>397</sup> <sup>398</sup> <sup>399</sup> <sup>400</sup> <sup>401</sup> <sup>402</sup> <sup>403</sup> <sup>404</sup> <sup>405</sup> <sup>406</sup> <sup>407</sup> <sup>408</sup> <sup>409</sup> <sup>410</sup> <sup>411</sup> <sup>412</sup> <sup>413</sup> <sup>414</sup> <sup>415</sup> <sup>416</sup> <sup>417</sup> <sup>418</sup> <sup>419</sup> <sup>420</sup> <sup>421</sup> <sup>422</sup> <sup>423</sup> <sup>424</sup> <sup>425</sup> <sup>426</sup> <sup>427</sup> <sup>428</sup> <sup>429</sup> <sup>430</sup> <sup>431</sup> <sup>432</sup> <sup>433</sup> <sup>434</sup> <sup>435</sup> <sup>436</sup> <sup>437</sup> <sup>438</sup> <sup>439</sup> <sup>440</sup> <sup>441</sup> <sup>442</sup> <sup>443</sup> <sup>444</sup> <sup>445</sup> <sup>446</sup> <sup>447</sup> <sup>448</sup> <sup>449</sup> <sup>450</sup> <sup>451</sup> <sup>452</sup> <sup>453</sup> <sup>454</sup> <sup>455</sup> <sup>456</sup> <sup>457</sup> <sup>458</sup> <sup>459</sup> <sup>460</sup> <sup>461</sup> <sup>462</sup> <sup>463</sup> <sup>464</sup> <sup>465</sup> <sup>466</sup> <sup>467</sup> <sup>468</sup> <sup>469</sup> <sup>470</sup> <sup>471</sup> <sup>472</sup> <sup>473</sup> <sup>474</sup> <sup>475</sup> <sup>476</sup> <sup>477</sup> <sup>478</sup> <sup>479</sup> <sup>480</sup> <sup>481</sup> <sup>482</sup> <sup>483</sup> <sup>484</sup> <sup>485</sup> <sup>486</sup> <sup>487</sup> <sup>488</sup> <sup>489</sup> <sup>490</sup> <sup>491</sup> <sup>492</sup> <sup>493</sup> <sup>494</sup> <sup>495</sup> <sup>496</sup> <sup>497</sup> <sup>498</sup> <sup>499</sup> <sup>500</sup> <sup>501</sup> <sup>502</sup> <sup>503</sup> <sup>504</sup> <sup>505</sup> <sup>506</sup> <sup>507</sup> <sup>508</sup> <sup>509</sup> <sup>510</sup> <sup>511</sup> <sup>512</sup> <sup>513</sup> <sup>514</sup> <sup>515</sup> <sup>516</sup> <sup>517</sup> <sup>518</sup> <sup>519</sup> <sup>520</sup> <sup>521</sup> <sup>522</sup> <sup>523</sup> <sup>524</sup> <sup>525</sup> <sup>526</sup> <sup>527</sup> <sup>528</sup> <sup>529</sup> <sup>530</sup> <sup>531</sup> <sup>532</sup> <sup>533</sup> <sup>534</sup> <sup>535</sup> <sup>536</sup> <sup>537</sup> <sup>538</sup> <sup>539</sup> <sup>540</sup> <sup>541</sup> <sup>542</sup> <sup>543</sup> <sup>544</sup> <sup>545</sup> <sup>546</sup> <sup>547</sup> <sup>548</sup> <sup>549</sup> <sup>550</sup> <sup>551</sup> <sup>552</sup> <sup>553</sup> <sup>554</sup> <sup>555</sup> <sup>556</sup> <sup>557</sup> <sup>558</sup> <sup>559</sup> <sup>560</sup> <sup>561</sup> <sup>562</sup> <sup>563</sup> <sup>564</sup> <sup>565</sup> <sup>566</sup> <sup>567</sup> <sup>568</sup> <sup>569</sup> <sup>570</sup> <sup>571</sup> <sup>572</sup> <sup>573</sup> <sup>574</sup> <sup>575</sup> <sup>576</sup> <sup>577</sup> <sup>578</sup> <sup>579</sup> <sup>580</sup> <sup>581</sup> <sup>582</sup> <sup>583</sup> <sup>584</sup> <sup>585</sup> <sup>586</sup> <sup>587</sup> <sup>588</sup> <sup>589</sup> <sup>590</sup> <sup>591</sup> <sup>592</sup> <sup>593</sup> <sup>594</sup> <sup>595</sup> <sup>596</sup> <sup>597</sup> <sup>598</sup> <sup>599</sup> <sup>600</sup> <sup>601</sup> <sup>602</sup> <sup>603</sup> <sup>604</sup> <sup>605</sup> <sup>606</sup> <sup>607</sup> <sup>608</sup> <sup>609</sup> <sup>610</sup> <sup>611</sup> <sup>612</sup> <sup>613</sup> <sup>614</sup> <sup>615</sup> <sup>616</sup> <sup>617</sup> <sup>618</sup> <sup>619</sup> <sup>620</sup> <sup>621</sup> <sup>622</sup> <sup>623</sup> <sup>624</sup> <sup>625</sup> <sup>626</sup> <sup>627</sup> <sup>628</sup> <sup>629</sup> <sup>630</sup> <sup>631</sup> <sup>632</sup> <sup>633</sup> <sup>634</sup> <sup>635</sup> <sup>636</sup> <sup>637</sup> <sup>638</sup> <sup>639</sup> <sup>640</sup> <sup>641</sup> <sup>642</sup> <sup>643</sup> <sup>644</sup> <sup>645</sup> <sup>646</sup> <sup>647</sup> <sup>648</sup> <sup>649</sup> <sup>650</sup> <sup>651</sup> <sup>652</sup> <sup>653</sup> <sup>654</sup> <sup>655</sup> <sup>656</sup> <sup>657</sup> <sup>658</sup> <sup>659</sup> <sup>660</sup> <sup>661</sup> <sup>662</sup> <sup>663</sup> <sup>664</sup> <sup>665</sup> <sup>666</sup> <sup>667</sup> <sup>668</sup> <sup>669</sup> <sup>670</sup> <sup>671</sup> <sup>672</sup> <sup>673</sup> <sup>674</sup> <sup>675</sup> <sup>676</sup> <sup>677</sup> <sup>678</sup> <sup>679</sup> <sup>680</sup> <sup>681</sup> <sup>682</sup> <sup>683</sup> <sup>684</sup> <sup>685</sup> <sup>686</sup> <sup>687</sup> <sup>688</sup> <sup>689</sup> <sup>690</sup> <sup>691</sup> <sup>692</sup> <sup>693</sup> <sup>694</sup> <sup>695</sup> <sup>696</sup> <sup>697</sup> <sup>698</sup> <sup>699</sup> <sup>700</sup> <sup>701</sup> <sup>702</sup> <sup>703</sup> <sup>704</sup> <sup>705</sup> <sup>706</sup> <sup>707</sup> <sup>708</sup> <sup>709</sup> <sup>710</sup> <sup>711</sup> <sup>712</sup> <sup>713</sup> <sup>714</sup> <sup>715</sup> <sup>716</sup> <sup>717</sup> <sup>718</sup> <sup>719</sup> <sup>720</sup> <sup>721</sup> <sup>722</sup> <sup>723</sup> <sup>724</sup> <sup>725</sup> <sup>726</sup> <sup>727</sup> <sup>728</sup> <sup>729</sup> <sup>730</sup> <sup>731</sup> <sup>732</sup> <sup>733</sup> <sup>734</sup> <sup>735</sup> <sup>736</sup> <sup>737</sup> <sup>738</sup> <sup>739</sup> <sup>740</sup> <sup>741</sup> <sup>742</sup> <sup>743</sup> <sup>744</sup> <sup>745</sup> <sup>746</sup> <sup>747</sup> <sup>748</sup> <sup>749</sup> <sup>750</sup> <sup>751</sup> <sup>752</sup> <sup>753</sup> <sup>754</sup> <sup>755</sup> <sup>756</sup> <sup>757</sup> <sup>758</sup> <sup>759</sup> <sup>760</sup> <sup>761</sup> <sup>762</sup> <sup>763</sup> <sup>764</sup> <sup>765</sup> <sup>766</sup> <sup>767</sup> <sup>768</sup> <sup>769</sup> <sup>770</sup> <sup>771</sup> <sup>772</sup> <sup>773</sup> <sup>774</sup> <sup>775</sup> <sup>776</sup> <sup>777</sup> <sup>778</sup> <sup>779</sup> <sup>780</sup> <sup>781</sup> <sup>782</sup> <sup>783</sup> <sup>784</sup> <sup>785</sup> <sup>786</sup> <sup>787</sup> <sup>788</sup> <sup>789</sup> <sup>790</sup> <sup>791</sup> <sup>792</sup> <sup>793</sup> <sup>794</sup> <sup>795</sup> <sup>796</sup> <sup>797</sup> <sup>798</sup> <sup>799</sup> <sup>800</sup> <sup>801</sup> <sup>802</sup> <sup>803</sup> <sup>804</sup> <sup>805</sup> <sup>806</sup> <sup>807</sup> <sup>808</sup> <sup>809</sup> <sup>810</sup> <sup>811</sup> <sup>812</sup> <sup>813</sup> <sup>814</sup> <sup>815</sup> <sup>816</sup> <sup>817</sup> <sup>818</sup> <sup>819</sup> <sup>820</sup> <sup>821</sup> <sup>822</sup> <sup>823</sup> <sup>824</sup> <sup>825</sup> <sup>826</sup> <sup>827</sup> <sup>828</sup> <sup>829</sup> <sup>830</sup> <sup>831</sup> <sup>832</sup> <sup>833</sup> <sup>834</sup> <sup>835</sup> <sup>836</sup> <sup>837</sup> <sup>838</sup> <sup>839</sup> <sup>840</sup> <sup>841</sup> <sup>842</sup> <sup>843</sup> <sup>844</sup> <sup>845</sup> <sup>846</sup> <sup>847</sup> <sup>848</sup> <sup>849</sup> <sup>850</sup> <sup>851</sup> <sup>852</sup> <sup>853</sup> <sup>854</sup> <sup>855</sup> <sup>856</sup> <sup>857</sup> <sup>858</sup> <sup>859</sup> <sup>860</sup> <sup>861</sup> <sup>862</sup> <sup>863</sup> <sup>864</sup> <sup>865</sup> <sup>866</sup> <sup>867</sup> <sup>868</sup> <sup>869</sup> <sup>870</sup> <sup>871</sup> <sup>872</sup> <sup>873</sup> <sup>874</sup> <sup>875</sup> <sup>876</sup> <sup>877</sup> <sup>878</sup> <sup>879</sup> <sup>880</sup> <sup>881</sup> <sup>882</sup> <sup>883</sup> <sup>884</sup> <sup>885</sup> <sup>886</sup> <sup>887</sup> <sup>888</sup> <sup>889</sup> <sup>890</sup> <sup>891</sup> <sup>892</sup> <sup>893</sup> <sup>894</sup> <sup>895</sup> <sup>896</sup> <sup>897</sup> <sup>898</sup> <sup>899</sup> <sup>900</sup> <sup>901</sup> <sup>902</sup> <sup>903</sup> <sup>904</sup> <sup>905</sup> <sup>906</sup> <sup>907</sup> <sup>908</sup> <sup>909</sup> <sup>910</sup> <sup>911</sup> <sup>912</sup> <sup>913</sup> <sup>914</sup> <sup>915</sup> <sup>916</sup> <sup>917</sup> <sup>918</sup> <sup>919</sup> <sup>920</sup> <sup>921</sup> <sup>922</sup> <sup>923</sup> <sup>924</sup> <sup>925</sup> <sup>926</sup> <sup>927</sup> <sup>928</sup> <sup>929</sup> <sup>930</sup> <sup>931</sup> <sup>932</sup> <sup>933</sup> <sup>934</sup> <sup>935</sup> <sup>936</sup> <sup>937</sup> <sup>938</sup> <sup>939</sup> <sup>940</sup> <sup>941</sup> <sup>942</sup> <sup>943</sup> <sup>944</sup> <sup>945</sup> <sup>946</sup> <sup>947</sup> <sup>948</sup> <sup>949</sup> <sup>950</sup> <sup>951</sup> <sup>952</sup> <sup>953</sup> <sup>954</sup> <sup>955</sup> <sup>956</sup> <sup>957</sup> <sup>958</sup> <sup>959</sup> <sup>960</sup> <sup>961</sup> <sup>962</sup> <sup>963</sup> <sup>964</sup> <sup>965</sup> <sup>966</sup> <sup>967</sup> <sup>968</sup> <sup>969</sup> <sup>970</sup> <sup>971</sup> <sup>972</sup> <sup>973</sup> <sup>974</sup> <sup>975</sup> <sup>976</sup> <sup>977</sup> <sup>978</sup> <sup>979</sup> <sup>980</sup> <sup>981</sup> <sup>982</sup> <sup>983</sup> <sup>984</sup> <sup>985</sup> <sup>986</sup> <sup>987</sup> <sup>988</sup> <sup>989</sup> <sup>990</sup> <sup>991</sup> <sup>992</sup> <sup>993</sup> <sup>994</sup> <sup>995</sup> <sup>996</sup> <sup>997</sup> <sup>998</sup> <sup>999</sup> <sup>1000</sup>

14 But <sup>1</sup> their <sup>2</sup> minds were  
<sup>3</sup> blinded: for until this <sup>4</sup> day  
remaineth the same veil un-  
taken away in <sup>5</sup> the reading of  
the old <sup>6</sup> testament; which  
<sup>7</sup> veil is done away in Christ.

15 But <sup>1</sup> even <sup>2</sup> unto this day,  
<sup>3</sup> when <sup>4</sup> Moses is read, <sup>5</sup> the veil  
is <sup>6</sup> upon their heart.

16 Nevertheless <sup>1</sup> when it  
shall turn <sup>2</sup> to the Lord, <sup>3</sup> the  
veil shall be <sup>4</sup> taken away.

17 Now <sup>1</sup> the Lord is <sup>2</sup> that  
Spirit: and where the Spirit  
of the Lord <sup>3</sup> is, there is  
liberty.

18 But we all, with <sup>1</sup> open face  
beholding <sup>2</sup> as in a glass <sup>3</sup> the  
glory of the Lord, <sup>4</sup> are <sup>5</sup> changed  
into the same image from glory  
to glory, <sup>6</sup> even as <sup>7</sup> by the  
Spirit of the Lord.

<sup>1</sup> *S* un-  
veiled  
face  
reflecting  
as in a  
mirror  
<sup>2</sup> *S* as  
transformed  
<sup>3</sup> *S* from  
the  
Lord  
the Spirit.  
*M* Or, the Spirit which is the Lord

#### CHAPTER 4.

<sup>1</sup> *He declareth how he hath used all  
sincerity and faithful diligence in  
preaching the gospel, and how he  
daily endured troubles and persecu-  
tions for the same.*

**T**HEREFORE seeing we  
have <sup>1</sup> this ministry, <sup>2</sup> as we  
have received <sup>3</sup> mercy, we faint  
not.

2 But <sup>1</sup> we have renounced the  
hidden things of <sup>2</sup> dishonesty,  
not walking in craftiness, <sup>3</sup> nor  
handling the word of God de-  
ceitfully; but <sup>4</sup> by <sup>5</sup> manifesta-  
tion of the truth <sup>6</sup> commending  
ourselves to every man's con-  
science in the sight of God.

3 But <sup>1</sup> if our gospel <sup>2</sup> be hid,  
it is <sup>3</sup> hid to <sup>4</sup> them that are  
lost.

4 In whom <sup>1</sup> the god of this  
world <sup>2</sup> hath blinded the  
minds of <sup>3</sup> them which believe  
not, lest <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> light of the  
glorious <sup>6</sup> gospel of <sup>7</sup> Christ,  
who is the image of God, should  
<sup>8</sup> shine unto them.

5 For we preach not our  
illumination. <sup>1</sup> as the glory of <sup>2</sup> as not drawn  
upon them.

A.D. 60.

<sup>1</sup> *A* Cor. 9. 19.

<sup>2</sup> *E* x. 34. 35. 35.

<sup>3</sup> *G* en. 1. 3.

<sup>4</sup> *G* r. he is

<sup>5</sup> *who hath*

<sup>6</sup> *2* Pet. 1. 19.

<sup>7</sup> *R* om. 10. 4.

<sup>8</sup> *G* al. 3. 23.

<sup>9</sup> *1* ver. 4.

<sup>10</sup> *1* Pet. 2. 9.

<sup>11</sup> *R* o. 6. 10.

<sup>12</sup> *M* at. 13. 11.

<sup>13</sup> *J* ohn 12. 40.

<sup>14</sup> *A* cts 28. 26.

<sup>15</sup> *R* om. 11. 7.

<sup>16</sup> *S* s. 25.

<sup>17</sup> *1* ch. 4. 4.

<sup>18</sup> *1* ch. 5. 1.

<sup>19</sup> *1* Cor. 2. 5.

<sup>20</sup> *1* ch. 12. 9.

<sup>21</sup> *1* ch. 7. 5.

<sup>22</sup> *1* ch. 9. not

<sup>23</sup> *1* altogether

<sup>24</sup> *1* without

<sup>25</sup> *1*

CHAPTER 5.

<sup>1</sup> *Paul, in his assured hope of immortal glory, laboureth to keep a good conscience, and by his ministry to reconcile others also in Christ to God.*

**F**OR we know that if <sup>1</sup> our earthly house of <sup>2</sup> this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

<sup>2</sup> For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:

<sup>3</sup> If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked.

<sup>4</sup> For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

<sup>5</sup> Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, who also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit.

<sup>6</sup> Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord.

<sup>7</sup> (For we walk by faith, not by sight.)

<sup>8</sup> We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.

<sup>9</sup> Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.

<sup>10</sup> For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad.

<sup>11</sup> Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.

<sup>12</sup> For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to answer them which glory in appearance, and not in heart.

A.D. 60.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 11. 1, 16, 17.  
<sup>b</sup> 12. 6, 11.

<sup>c</sup> Job 4. 19.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 4. 7.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 13.  
<sup>f</sup> Rom. 5. 15.

<sup>g</sup> Rom. 6. 11.  
<sup>h</sup> 14. 7. 8.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 19.  
<sup>j</sup> Gal. 2. 20.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 10.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 2.  
<sup>m</sup> Rom. 8. 23.

<sup>n</sup> Mat. 12. 50.  
<sup>o</sup> John 15. 14.  
<sup>p</sup> Gal. 5. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> Phil. 3. 7, 8.  
<sup>r</sup> Col. 3. 11.

<sup>s</sup> Rev. 3. 18.  
<sup>t</sup> 16. 15.  
<sup>u</sup> John 6. 63.

<sup>v</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 53.  
<sup>w</sup> 54.  
<sup>x</sup> Rom. 8. 9.  
<sup>y</sup> 19. 7.

<sup>z</sup> Gal. 6. 15.  
<sup>aa</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 50.  
<sup>ab</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 50.  
<sup>ac</sup> 15. 50.

<sup>ad</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>ae</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>af</sup> 15. 50.

<sup>ag</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>ah</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>ai</sup> 15. 50.

<sup>aj</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>ak</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>al</sup> 15. 50.

<sup>am</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>an</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>ao</sup> 15. 50.

<sup>ap</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>aq</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>ar</sup> 15. 50.

<sup>as</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>at</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>au</sup> 15. 50.

<sup>av</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>aw</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>ax</sup> 15. 50.

<sup>ay</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>az</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>ba</sup> 15. 50.

<sup>bb</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>bc</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>bd</sup> 15. 50.

<sup>be</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>bf</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>bg</sup> 15. 50.

<sup>bh</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>bi</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>bj</sup> 15. 50.

<sup>bk</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>bl</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>bm</sup> 15. 50.

<sup>bn</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>bo</sup> 15. 50.  
<sup>bp</sup> 15. 50.

<sup>13</sup> For whether we be beside ourselves, it is to God: or whether we be sober, it is for your cause.

<sup>14</sup> For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead:

<sup>15</sup> And that he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.

<sup>16</sup> Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now henceforth know we him no more.

<sup>17</sup> Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

<sup>18</sup> And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

<sup>19</sup> To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

<sup>20</sup> Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

<sup>21</sup> For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

<sup>22</sup> Him who knew no sin he made to be sin on our behalf, that we might become

CHAPTER 6.

<sup>1</sup> Paul's sufferings and patience in the ministry. <sup>14</sup> Exhortation to avoid idolaters, as being themselves temples of the living God.

**W**E then, as workers together with him, beseech you also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain.

<sup>2</sup> (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.)

<sup>3</sup> did I succour

<sup>1</sup> are  
<sup>2</sup> Or,  
<sup>3</sup> were  
<sup>4</sup> unto  
<sup>5</sup> God;  
<sup>6</sup> are of  
<sup>7</sup> sober  
<sup>8</sup> mind,  
<sup>9</sup> it is  
<sup>10</sup> unto you.  
<sup>11</sup> there-  
<sup>12</sup> fore all  
<sup>13</sup> died;  
<sup>14</sup> no  
<sup>15</sup> longer  
<sup>16</sup> who  
<sup>17</sup> for their  
<sup>18</sup> sakes die  
<sup>19</sup> a we  
<sup>20</sup> even  
<sup>21</sup> we  
<sup>22</sup> know  
<sup>23</sup> him so  
<sup>24</sup> Where-  
<sup>25</sup> fore  
<sup>26</sup> Or,  
<sup>27</sup> there is  
<sup>28</sup> a new  
<sup>29</sup> creation  
<sup>30</sup> the  
<sup>31</sup> they  
<sup>32</sup> But  
<sup>33</sup> through  
<sup>34</sup> gave  
<sup>35</sup> unto  
<sup>36</sup> reckon-  
<sup>37</sup> ing unto  
<sup>38</sup> them  
<sup>39</sup> their  
<sup>40</sup> tres-  
<sup>41</sup> passes,  
<sup>42</sup> and  
<sup>43</sup> having  
<sup>44</sup> Or,  
<sup>45</sup> placed  
<sup>46</sup> in us  
<sup>47</sup> We  
<sup>48</sup> there-  
<sup>49</sup> fore on  
<sup>50</sup> behalf of  
<sup>51</sup> were  
<sup>52</sup> intreat-  
<sup>53</sup> ing by  
<sup>54</sup> us: we  
<sup>55</sup> beseech  
<sup>56</sup> you on  
<sup>57</sup> behalf of  
<sup>58</sup> made to be

<sup>1</sup> Omit  
<sup>2</sup> And  
<sup>3</sup> working  
<sup>4</sup> we  
<sup>5</sup> intreat  
<sup>6</sup> Cit.,  
<sup>7</sup> the  
<sup>8</sup> At an  
<sup>9</sup> accept-  
<sup>10</sup> able time  
<sup>11</sup> I have  
<sup>12</sup> ended un-  
<sup>13</sup> to thee,  
<sup>14</sup> and in a



1<sup>s</sup> occasion of stumbling in anything, that our ministration  
2<sup>s</sup> ;  
3<sup>s</sup> everything commending ourselves, as  
4<sup>s</sup> in  
5<sup>s</sup> Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book.  
6<sup>s</sup> ;  
7<sup>s</sup> M Gr. *through*.  
8<sup>s</sup> glory  
9<sup>s</sup> ;

1 A ¶  
2 S Our  
3 A O  
Corinthians,  
4 S affec-  
tions.  
5 S recom-  
pense in  
like kind  
6 S ),  
7 A ¶  
8 S have  
9 S and in-  
iquity? or  
1 M Gr.  
Beliar.  
2 S portion  
hath a  
believer  
with an  
unbeliever  
3 S a  
4 M Or, *sanctuary*  
5 S we are a  
6 S even  
as God  
7 Cita-  
to 'sepa-  
rate',  
8 S Come  
ye out  
9 Arranged  
as poetry  
to daugh-  
ters',  
ver. 18.  
1 S no

3<sup>a</sup> Giving no<sup>1</sup> offence in any thing, that the ministry<sup>1</sup> be not blamed<sup>2</sup>:  
4 But in<sup>3</sup> all things<sup>c</sup> approving ourselves<sup>d</sup> as the<sup>1</sup> ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,  
5<sup>e</sup> In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings;  
6<sup>f</sup> By<sup>1</sup> pureness, by<sup>1</sup> knowledge, by<sup>1</sup> longsuffering, by<sup>1</sup> kindness, by<sup>1</sup> the<sup>5</sup> Holy Ghost, by<sup>1</sup> love unfeigned,  
7<sup>h</sup> By<sup>1</sup> the word of truth, by<sup>1</sup> the power of God<sup>6</sup>, by<sup>1</sup> the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, 8 By<sup>3</sup> honour<sup>1</sup> and dishonour, by evil report and good report<sup>9</sup>: as deceivers, and yet true;  
9 As unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and yet<sup>o</sup> behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed;  
10 As sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.  
11<sup>1,2</sup> O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged.  
12 Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your own bowels.  
13 Now for a recompence in the same, (I speak as unto my children<sup>5</sup>), be ye also enlarged.  
14<sup>1</sup> Be ye<sup>o</sup> not unequally yoked together<sup>1</sup> with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?  
15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?  
16 And what agreement hath the<sup>1</sup> temple of God with idols? for ye are the<sup>1</sup> temple of the living God; as God hath<sup>1</sup> said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.  
17<sup>m</sup> Wherefore come out<sup>1</sup> from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the<sup>1</sup> unclean thing; and I will receive you,

A.D. 60.  
a Rom. 14. 13.  
1 Cor. 9. 12.  
10. 32.  
b Jer. 31. 1, 9.  
Rev. 21. 7.  
c Gr. commending, ch. 4. 2.  
d 1 Cor. 4. 1.  
e ch. 11. 23, &c.  
f Or, in tabings to and fro.  
g ch. 6. 17, 18.  
1 John 3. 3.  
h ch. 4. 2.  
i 7. 14.  
j 1 Cor. 2. 4.  
k ch. 10. 4.  
l Eph. 6. 11, 13.  
2 Tim. 4. 7.  
m Acts 20. 33.  
ch. 12. 17.  
n ch. 6. 11.  
12.  
o ch. 4. 2.  
p 5. 11.  
q 11. 6.  
r 1 Cor. 4. 9.  
ch. 1. 9.  
s 4. 10, 11.  
t 4. 3. 12.  
u Ps. 118. 18.  
v 1 Cor. 1. 4.  
ch. 1. 14.  
w ch. 1. 4.  
Phil. 2. 17.  
Col. 1. 24.  
x ch. 2. 13.  
y ch. 7. 2.  
z ch. 4. 8.  
a Deut. 32. 25.  
b ch. 12. 15.  
c ch. 1. 4.  
d See ch. 2. 13.  
e 1 Cor. 4. 14.  
f Deut. 7. 2, 3.  
1 Cor. 5. 9.  
7. 39.  
g 1 Sam. 5. 2.  
3.  
h Kin. 18. 21.  
1 Cor. 10. 21.  
Eph. 5. 7, 11.  
i ch. 2. 4.  
j 1 Cor. 3. 16.  
a 6. 11.  
Eph. 2. 21.  
Heb. 3. 6.  
k Ex. 29. 45.  
Lev. 26. 12.  
Jer. 31. 33.  
l 32. 28.  
Ezek. 11. 20.  
a 36. 28.  
e 37. 26, &c.  
Zech. 8. 8.  
13. 9.  
m Or, according to God.  
n Is. 52. 11.  
ch. 7. 1.  
Rev. 18. 4.  
o 2 Sam. 12. 13.  
Mat. 26. 75.  
p Prov. 17. 22.

18<sup>b</sup> And will be<sup>1a</sup> a Father unto you, and ye shall be<sup>2</sup> my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

### CHAPTER 7.

1<sup>o</sup> He exhorteth to purity of life, and declareth what comfort he found in his afflictions, by reason of their godly sorrow.

3<sup>1</sup> HAVING<sup>2</sup> therefore these<sup>3</sup> promises, dearly<sup>o</sup> beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness<sup>1</sup> of the<sup>o</sup> flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

2<sup>5,6</sup> Receive us; we have<sup>o</sup> wronged no man, we have<sup>o</sup> corrupted no man, we have<sup>o</sup> defrauded<sup>1</sup> no man.

3 I<sup>1</sup> speak not this<sup>1</sup> to condemn you: for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die<sup>2</sup> and live with you.

4 Great<sup>1</sup> is my boldness of speech toward you, great<sup>1</sup> is my glorying<sup>1</sup> of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful<sup>1</sup> in all our tribulation.

5 For<sup>1</sup> when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no<sup>o</sup> rest, but we were troubled<sup>1</sup> on every side; without<sup>o</sup> were fightings, within<sup>o</sup> were fears.

6 Nevertheless God<sup>1</sup>, that comforteth<sup>2</sup> those that are cast down, comforted us by the<sup>o</sup> coming of Titus;

7 And not by his<sup>o</sup> coming only, but by the consolation<sup>1</sup> wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward<sup>1</sup> me; so that I rejoiced<sup>1</sup> the<sup>o</sup> more.

8 For though I made you sorry with<sup>1</sup> a letter, I do not<sup>1</sup> repent, though I did<sup>1</sup> repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though it were<sup>1</sup> but for a season.

9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to<sup>1</sup> repentance: for ye were made sorry<sup>1</sup> after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage<sup>1</sup> by us in nothing.

10 For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the repentance which bringeth no regret a salvation which bringeth no regret

1 S to you a Father,  
2 S to me  
3 Omit ¶  
4 S defile-  
ment  
5 A ¶  
6 S Open your hearts to us:  
M Gr. Make room for us.  
7 S took advantage of  
8 S say it not  
9 S to-  
gether and live together.  
1 S on your behalf  
2 S overflow with joy  
3 S affliction.  
4 A ¶  
5 S even  
6 S relief, but we were afflicted  
7 S he  
8 S the lowly, even God,  
9 M Gr. presence.  
1 S also by the comfort  
2 S while  
3 S long-  
ing.  
4 S zeal for  
5 S yet  
6 S my epistle,  
7 S regret it,  
8 S regret;  
9 M Some anc. auth. omit for.  
1 S see that that epistle  
2 S were made sorry unto  
3 S sort,  
4 S suffer loss  
5 S unto sal-  
vation, a  
M Or, unto

1 A,  
2 S were  
made  
sorry  
3 S earnest  
care  
4 S long-  
ing,  
5 S aveng-  
ing! In  
every-  
thing ye  
6 S pure  
in al-  
though  
7 S So al-  
though  
8 S wrote  
9 S did  
10 S your  
earnest  
care for  
us might  
be made  
manifest  
unto  
11 S have  
been  
comfort-  
ed: and  
in our  
comfort  
we joyed  
the more  
exceed-  
ingly  
12 S hath  
been  
13 S in any-  
thing  
I have  
gloried  
to him  
on your  
behalf,  
I was not  
put to  
shame  
14 S glory-  
ing also,  
15 S was  
found  
to be  
16 S abun-  
dantly  
17 S that in  
everything  
ye.

sorrow of the world worketh death.

11 For behold<sup>1</sup> this selfsame thing, that ye<sup>2</sup> sorrowed<sup>1</sup> after a godly sort, what<sup>3</sup> carefulness<sup>1</sup> it wrought in you, yea, <sup>†</sup>what clearing of yourselves, yea, <sup>†</sup>what indignation, yea, <sup>†</sup>what fear, yea, <sup>†</sup>what vehement desire, yea, <sup>†</sup>what zeal, yea, <sup>†</sup>what revenge! In all things ye have<sup>1</sup> approved yourselves to be<sup>1</sup> clear in this<sup>1</sup> matter.

12<sup>7</sup> Wherefore, though<sup>1</sup> I wrote unto you, I<sup>8</sup> did it<sup>1</sup> not for his cause that<sup>3</sup> had done<sup>1</sup> the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered<sup>1</sup> wrong, but that<sup>2</sup> our care for<sup>1</sup> you in the sight of God<sup>0</sup> might appear unto you<sup>1</sup>.

13 Therefore we<sup>3</sup> were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we<sup>1</sup> for the joy of Titus, because his spirit<sup>4A</sup> was<sup>1</sup> refreshed by you all.

14 For if<sup>5</sup> I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed<sup>1</sup>; but as we spake all things to you in truth,<sup>0</sup> even<sup>1</sup> so our<sup>6</sup> boasting,<sup>1</sup> which<sup>†</sup> I made before Titus,<sup>7</sup> is found a<sup>1</sup> truth.

15 And his<sup>m</sup> inward affection is more<sup>8</sup> abundant<sup>1</sup> toward you, whilst he remembereth<sup>2</sup> the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him.

16 I rejoyce<sup>9</sup> therefore that<sup>9</sup> I have confidence in you in all things.<sup>1</sup>

17 I am of good courage concern-

A.D. 60.

<sup>a</sup> Acts 11. 29.  
<sup>b</sup> 24. 17.  
Roin. 15. 25, 26.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 1, 3, 4.  
ch. 9. 1.

<sup>b</sup> ver. 17.  
ch. 12. 18.

<sup>c</sup> Or, gift.  
Ver. 4. 19.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 5.  
<sup>e</sup> 12. 13.

<sup>f</sup> ch. 2. 4.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 9. 8.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 6.

<sup>i</sup> Rom. 15. 32.

<sup>j</sup> Mat. 8. 20.  
Luke 9. 58.  
Phil. 2. 6, 7.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 25.

<sup>l</sup> Prov. 19. 17.  
Mat. 10. 42.  
1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.

<sup>m</sup> Heb. 13. 16.

<sup>n</sup> Gr. bowels.  
ch. 6. 12.

<sup>o</sup> Gr. willing.  
ch. 9. 2.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 2. 9.  
Phil. 2. 12.

<sup>q</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 4.  
Philom. 8, 21.

<sup>r</sup> Mark 12. 43, 44.  
Luke 21. 3.

4<sup>1</sup> Praying<sup>1</sup> us with much in-  
treaty<sup>2</sup> that we would receive  
the gift, and take upon us<sup>1A</sup> the  
fellowship<sup>3</sup> of<sup>1</sup> the ministering  
to the saints<sup>4</sup>.

5 And this<sup>0</sup> they did<sup>1</sup>, not as  
we<sup>5</sup> hoped, but first<sup>6</sup> gave their  
own selves to the Lord, and  
unto<sup>1</sup> us by the will of God.

6 Inasmuch that<sup>6</sup> we<sup>6</sup> desired<sup>1</sup>  
Titus, that as he had<sup>9</sup> begun,<sup>1</sup>  
so he would also<sup>1</sup> finish in you  
the same<sup>1</sup> grace also.

7<sup>2</sup> Therefore, I<sup>4</sup> as<sup>4</sup> ye abound  
in<sup>2</sup> every thing,<sup>1</sup> in faith, and  
utterance, and knowledge, and  
in all<sup>1</sup> diligence,<sup>1</sup> and in<sup>6</sup> your  
love to us, see<sup>7</sup> that ye abound  
in this grace also.

8<sup>9</sup> I speak not by<sup>6</sup> command-  
ment, but<sup>7</sup> by occasion of the  
forwardness<sup>1</sup> of others<sup>0</sup>, and  
to prove<sup>1</sup> the sincerity<sup>3</sup> of your  
love.

9 For ye know the grace of  
our Lord Jesus Christ,<sup>2</sup> that,  
though he was rich, yet for  
your sakes he became poor,  
that ye through his poverty  
might<sup>9</sup> be<sup>1</sup> rich.

10 And herein<sup>4</sup> I give my  
advice<sup>1</sup>: for<sup>1</sup> this is expedient  
for you, who<sup>2</sup> have begun  
before,<sup>1</sup> not only to do, but  
also to<sup>3</sup> be<sup>2</sup> forward a year  
ago.<sup>1</sup>

11<sup>4</sup> Now therefore perform the  
doing of it<sup>1</sup>; that as there was<sup>5A</sup>  
a<sup>1</sup> readiness to will, so there  
may<sup>6</sup> be<sup>6</sup> a performance<sup>1</sup> also out  
of<sup>7</sup> that which ye have.<sup>1</sup>

12 For<sup>7</sup> if<sup>8</sup> there be first a  
willing mind, it is accepted  
according to that a man<sup>1</sup> hath,  
and<sup>1</sup> not according<sup>9</sup> to that  
he<sup>1</sup> hath not.

13 For I<sup>1</sup> mean not that other  
men<sup>1</sup> be eased,<sup>2</sup> and ye burdened<sup>1</sup>:

14 But<sup>7</sup> by<sup>3</sup> an equality, that  
now at this time<sup>1</sup> your abun-  
dance<sup>4</sup> may be<sup>1</sup> a supply<sup>5</sup> for  
their want, that their abundance  
also may<sup>6</sup> be<sup>1</sup> a supply for your  
want<sup>7</sup>: that there may be  
equality:

15 As it is written, 'He that<sup>0</sup>  
had<sup>1</sup> gathered much had no-  
thing over; and he that<sup>0</sup> had<sup>1</sup>  
gathered little had no lack.'

16<sup>8</sup> But thanks<sup>†</sup> be to God,  
which<sup>9</sup> put<sup>1</sup> the same earnest  
care<sup>1</sup> into the heart of Titus<sup>0</sup>  
for you<sup>1</sup>.

1 S be-  
seeching  
2 S in  
regard  
of this  
grace  
and  
3 S in  
4 S:  
5 A had  
6 A they  
7 S to  
8 S exhort-  
ed  
9 S made  
a be-  
ginning  
before,  
10 S com-  
plete in  
you this  
11 S But  
12 S every-  
thing,  
13 S earn-  
estness,  
14 S Some  
anc. auth.  
read our  
love to  
you.  
15 A way of  
16 S as  
proving  
through  
the earn-  
estness  
17 S also  
18 S become  
19 S judge-  
ment  
20 S were  
the first  
to make  
a begin-  
ning a  
year ago,  
21 S will.  
22 S But  
now com-  
plete the  
doing  
also;  
23 S the  
24 S the  
com-  
pletion  
25 S your  
ability.  
26 S the  
readiness  
is there,  
it is ac-  
ceptable  
accord-  
ing as  
a man  
27 S as he  
18 say not  
this, that  
others  
may  
29 S and ye  
distrressed  
30 S equal-  
ity;  
31 S being  
32 A at this  
present  
time  
33 S: become  
34 S:  
35 A  
36 S putteth  
1 A for you

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>01</sup> He stirreth them up to a liberal contribution for the poor saints at Jerusalem, by the example of the Macedonians, and as followers of Christ. 16 He commendeth Titus and others.

**M**OREOVER, brethren, we<sup>1</sup> do you to wit of<sup>1</sup> the grace of God<sup>2</sup> bestowed on<sup>1</sup> the churches of Macedonia;

2 How that in<sup>3</sup> a great trial<sup>1</sup> of affliction the abundance of their joy and<sup>2</sup> their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their<sup>4</sup> liberality.

3 For<sup>5</sup> to<sup>†</sup> their power, I bear<sup>6</sup> record,<sup>1</sup> yea<sup>0</sup>, and beyond<sup>†</sup> their power<sup>7</sup> they were willing of themselves;

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 16. 18.

<sup>f</sup> Mark 12. 44.

<sup>g</sup> Gr. simplicity.  
ch. 8. 11.

1<sup>s</sup> our  
unto you  
2<sup>s</sup> only so,  
3<sup>s</sup> appointed  
by  
7<sup>s</sup> in the  
matter of  
8<sup>s</sup> ministered  
9<sup>s</sup> to shew  
our  
readiness  
1<sup>s</sup> any  
2<sup>s</sup> the  
matter  
of this  
bounty  
3<sup>s</sup> ministered  
4<sup>s</sup> for  
we take  
thought  
for things  
honour-  
able,  
5<sup>s</sup> many  
times  
proved  
earnest  
6<sup>s</sup> earnest,  
by reason  
of  
7<sup>s</sup> he hath  
8<sup>s</sup> inquire  
about  
9<sup>s</sup> my  
fellow-  
worker  
to you-  
ward;  
1<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
apostles.  
2<sup>s</sup> they are  
3<sup>s</sup> shew  
ye there-  
fore unto  
them in the  
face  
of  
4<sup>m</sup> Or,  
Shew ye  
therefore  
in the  
face . . .  
on your  
behalf  
unto  
them.  
4<sup>s</sup> glory-  
ing

2<sup>s</sup> himself very earnest, he went forth  
3<sup>a</sup> together 4<sup>s</sup> is spread through

17 For indeed he accepted  
1<sup>a</sup> the<sup>1</sup> exhortation; but being  
2<sup>m</sup> more forward,<sup>1</sup> of his own  
accord<sup>o</sup> he went unto you<sup>1</sup>.

18 And we have sent<sup>2</sup> with him  
b the brother<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> whose praise  
o is<sup>1</sup> in the gospel<sup>1</sup> throughout<sup>1</sup>  
all the churches;

19 And not<sup>2</sup> that only,<sup>1</sup> but  
who was also<sup>6</sup> chosen of<sup>1</sup>  
the churches to travel with us<sup>7</sup>  
with<sup>1</sup> this<sup>a</sup> grace, which is<sup>8</sup>  
administered<sup>1</sup> by us<sup>e</sup> to  
the glory of the<sup>o</sup> same<sup>1</sup> Lord,  
and<sup>2</sup> declaration of your ready  
mind<sup>1</sup>:

20 Avoiding this, that<sup>1</sup> no<sup>1</sup>  
man should blame us in<sup>2</sup> this  
abundance<sup>1</sup> which is<sup>3</sup> adminis-  
tered<sup>1</sup> by us:

21 4<sup>i</sup> Providing for honest  
things,<sup>1</sup> not only in the sight  
of the Lord, but also in the  
sight of men.

22 And we have sent with  
them our brother, whom we  
have<sup>5</sup> oftentimes proved dili-  
gent<sup>1</sup> in many things, but now  
much more<sup>6</sup> diligent, upon<sup>1</sup> the  
great confidence which<sup>7</sup> <sup>m</sup> I  
have<sup>1</sup> in you.

23 Whether any<sup>8</sup> do enquire  
of<sup>1</sup> Titus, he is my partner and  
fellowhelper concerning you:<sup>1</sup>  
or our brethren<sup>o</sup> be enquired  
of<sup>1</sup>, they are<sup>q</sup> the<sup>1</sup> messengers  
of the churches,<sup>2</sup> and<sup>1</sup> the glory  
of Christ.

24 Wherefore shew ye to them,  
and before<sup>1</sup> the churches<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> the  
proof of your love, and of our<sup>4</sup>  
boasting<sup>1</sup> on your behalf.

### CHAPTER 9.

o<sup>1</sup> He sheweth why he sent Titus and  
the brethren beforehand, & and stirreth  
them up to give bountifully in order  
to obtain a bountiful return.<sup>1</sup>

FOR as touching<sup>2</sup> the minis-  
tering to the saints, it is  
superfluous for me to write to  
you:

2 For I know<sup>5</sup> the forward-  
ness of your mind,<sup>6</sup> for which  
I boast of you<sup>1</sup> to them of  
Macedonia, that<sup>a</sup> Achaia<sup>6</sup> was  
ready a year ago<sup>1</sup>; and<sup>7</sup> your  
zeal hath<sup>8</sup> provoked<sup>1</sup> very  
many<sup>1</sup>.

3 Yet have I<sup>1</sup> sent the bre-

1<sup>s</sup> stirred up 2<sup>s</sup> But I have

A.D. 60.

ver. 6.

ch. 12. 13.

1 Cor. 16. 3.

d Or, gift.

ver. 4, 6, 7.

ch. 9. 8.

ch. 4. 15.

f Gr.

blessing.

Gen. 33. 11.

1 Sam. 25. 27.

2 Kin. 5. 15.

Or, which

hath been

so much

spoken of

before.

a Prov. 11. 24.

a 19. 17.

a 22. 9.

Gal. 6. 7, 9.

1 Rom. 12. 17.

Phil. 4. 8.

1 Pet. 2. 12.

1 Deut. 15. 7.

1 Ex. 25. 2.

a 35. 5.

Prov. 11. 25.

Rom. 12. 8.

ch. 8. 12.

Or,

he hath.

a Prov. 11. 24.

25.

a 28. 27.

Phil. 4. 19.

p Ps. 112. 9.

1 Phil. 2. 25.

r Is. 55. 10.

1 Ex. 7. 14.

a 9. 2.

1 Hos. 10. 12.

Mat. 6. 1.

Or,

liberality.

Gr.

simplicity.

ch. 8. 2.

y ch. 1. 11.

a 4. 15.

s Acts 11. 29.

Rom. 15. 26.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

ch. 8. 4.

Gal. 2. 10.

a ch. 8. 14.

b ch. 8. 19.

c ch. 8. 24.

d ch. 8. 10.

e Mat. 5. 16.

f ch. 8. 16, 17.

18, 22.

g Heb. 13. 16.

1<sup>s</sup> that our glorying on your behalf may not be made  
void in this respect 2<sup>a</sup> even 3<sup>s</sup> prepared

4<sup>s</sup> by any means, if there come with me any of Macedo-

nia,  
5<sup>s</sup> put to  
shame in this con-  
fidence.  
6<sup>s</sup> there-  
fore to  
intreat  
7<sup>a</sup> afore-  
promised  
8<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
blessing.  
9<sup>s</sup> extor-

10<sup>a</sup> Or,  
covetous-  
ness  
11<sup>s</sup> that  
12<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
with  
blessings.  
1<sup>s</sup> Let  
each  
man do  
2<sup>s</sup> hath  
purposed  
3<sup>m</sup> Gr. of  
sorrow.  
4<sup>s</sup> unto  
5<sup>s</sup> having  
always  
6<sup>s</sup> every-  
thing,  
7<sup>s</sup> unto  
8<sup>s</sup> Citiz., to  
end of ver.  
9<sup>s</sup> scat-  
tered  
abroad,  
1<sup>s</sup>  
2<sup>s</sup> abideth  
3<sup>s</sup> And  
4<sup>s</sup> sup-  
plieth  
5<sup>s</sup> and  
6<sup>a</sup> shall  
supply  
7<sup>s</sup> for  
sowing,  
8<sup>s</sup> : ye  
being  
9<sup>s</sup> every-  
thing  
unto all  
liberality,  
10<sup>m</sup> Gr. sing-  
leness.  
11<sup>s</sup> worketh  
12<sup>s</sup> minis-  
tration  
13<sup>s</sup> fillet  
up the  
measure  
of the  
wants  
14<sup>s</sup> abound-  
eth also  
through  
15<sup>s</sup> seeing  
that  
through  
the prov-  
ing of  
you by  
6<sup>s</sup> the obe-  
dience  
of your  
confession  
7<sup>s</sup> the

1<sup>s</sup> Therefore<sup>1</sup> I thought it  
necessary<sup>6</sup> to exhort<sup>1</sup> the bre-  
thren, that they would go before  
unto you, and make up before-  
hand your<sup>7</sup> bounty,<sup>6</sup> where-  
of ye had notice before,<sup>1</sup> that  
the same might be ready, as<sup>1</sup>  
a matter of bounty, and not<sup>o</sup>  
as<sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> of covetousness.<sup>1</sup>

6<sup>10</sup> But this I say, He<sup>11</sup> which<sup>1</sup>  
soweth sparingly shall reap also  
sparingly; and he<sup>11</sup> which<sup>1</sup> sow-  
eth<sup>12</sup> bountifully shall reap also<sup>12</sup>  
bountifully.

7<sup>1</sup> Every man<sup>1</sup> according as  
he<sup>2</sup> purposeth<sup>1</sup> in his heart<sup>o</sup>,  
so let him give<sup>1</sup>; <sup>k</sup> not<sup>2</sup> grudg-  
ingly, or of necessity: for<sup>1</sup> God  
loveth a cheerful giver.

8<sup>1</sup> And God<sup>1</sup> is able to make  
all grace abound<sup>1</sup> toward<sup>1</sup> you;  
that ye,<sup>5</sup> always having<sup>1</sup> all  
sufficiency in<sup>6</sup> all things,<sup>1</sup> may  
abound<sup>7</sup> to<sup>1</sup> every good work:

9<sup>o</sup> (As it is written, <sup>p</sup> He  
hath<sup>9</sup> dispersed abroad<sup>1</sup>; he  
hath given to the poor<sup>1</sup>; his  
righteousness<sup>2</sup> remaineth<sup>1</sup> for  
ever.

10<sup>1</sup> Now<sup>1</sup> he that<sup>4</sup> minister-  
eth<sup>1</sup> seed to the sower<sup>3</sup> both  
minister<sup>1</sup> bread for<sup>o</sup> your<sup>1</sup> food,  
and multiply your seed<sup>7</sup> sown,<sup>1</sup>  
and increase the fruits of your<sup>10</sup>  
righteousness<sup>8</sup>.)

11 Being<sup>1</sup> enriched in<sup>9</sup> every  
thing to all<sup>2</sup> bountifulness,<sup>1</sup>  
7 which<sup>1</sup> causeth<sup>1</sup> through us  
thanksgiving to God.

12 For the<sup>2</sup> administration<sup>1</sup> of  
this service not only<sup>3</sup> supplieth  
the want<sup>1</sup> of the saints, but<sup>4</sup> is  
abundant also by<sup>1</sup> many thanks-  
givings unto God;

13 Whiles by the experiment  
of<sup>1</sup> this ministration they<sup>6</sup>  
glorify God for<sup>6</sup> your pro-  
fessed subjection<sup>1</sup> unto the  
gospel of Christ, and for<sup>1</sup> your  
liberal<sup>9</sup> distribution<sup>1</sup> unto  
them<sup>o</sup>, and unto all<sup>o</sup> men<sup>1</sup>;

liberality [m Gr. singleness] of your contribution





1 <sup>s</sup> might  
present  
you <sup>as</sup>  
a pure

2 <sup>s</sup> in his  
crafti-  
ness,  
3 <sup>M</sup> Gr.  
thoughts.

4 <sup>s</sup> and the  
purity  
that is  
toward

5 <sup>s</sup> did not  
preach,  
6 <sup>s</sup> a

different  
7 <sup>s</sup> did not  
receive,  
8 <sup>s</sup> did not

accept,  
ye do  
well to

9 <sup>s</sup> reckon  
that I am  
1 <sup>M</sup> Or,

those pre-  
eminent  
apostles

2 <sup>s</sup> am I  
3 <sup>s</sup> nay,

in every-  
thing we  
have

made it  
manifest  
among  
all men

to you-  
ward.  
4 <sup>s</sup> Or did

I commit  
a sin  
5 <sup>s</sup> for

nought  
6 <sup>s</sup> that I  
might  
minister

unto you;  
7 <sup>s</sup> and  
was in

want, I  
was not  
a burden

on any  
man;  
for the

brethren,  
when  
they

8 <sup>s</sup> sup-  
plied the  
measure  
of my

want;  
and in  
every-  
thing I

9 <sup>s</sup> glory-  
ing  
1 <sup>M</sup> Gr. the

occasion  
of them.  
2 <sup>s</sup> An

men are  
4 <sup>s</sup> fashion-  
ing

5 <sup>s</sup> even  
Satan  
fashion-  
eth him-  
self

6 <sup>s</sup> it is  
no great thing therefore

° have<sup>1</sup> espoused you to one husband, ° that I<sup>1</sup> may present you ° as a chaste<sup>1</sup> virgin to Christ.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, as ° the serpent beguiled Eve ° through his subtilty, so ° your ° minds ° should be corrupted from the simplicity ° that is in<sup>1</sup> Christ.

4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we ° have not preached, ° or if ye receive ° another<sup>1</sup> spirit, which ye ° have not received, ° or ° another<sup>1</sup> gospel, which ye ° have not accepted, ye might well<sup>1</sup> bear ° with him.

5 For I ° suppose ° I was<sup>1</sup> not a whit behind ° the very chiefest apostles.

6 But though ° I be rude in speech, yet ° not ° in knowledge; ° but ° we have been thoroughly made manifest among you in all things.<sup>1</sup>

7 ° Have I committed an offence ° in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I ° have<sup>1</sup> preached to you the gospel of God ° freely<sup>1</sup>?

8 I robbed other churches, taking wages of them °, to do you service.<sup>1</sup>

9 And when I was present with you °, and wanted, ° I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me ° the brethren which ° came from Macedonia ° supplied: and in all things I have ° kept myself ° from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself.

10 ° As the truth of Christ is in me, ° no man shall stop me of this ° boasting<sup>1</sup> in the regions of Achaia.

11 Wherefore? ° because I love you not? God knoweth.

12 But what I do, that I will do, ° that I may cut off ° occasion from them which desire ° occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we.

13 For such ° are ° false apostles, ° deceitful workers, ° transforming ° themselves into ° the ° apostles of Christ.

14 And no marvel; for ° Satan himself is transformed ° into ° an angel of light.

15 Therefore it is no great thing<sup>1</sup>

A.D. 60.

° Col. 1. 28.

h ch. 3. 9.

° Lev. 21. 13.

° Phil. 3. 19.

° Gen. 3. 4.

° John 8. 44.

° ver. 1.

° ch. 12. 6. 11.

° Eph. 6. 24.

Col. 2. 4. 8.

18.

1 Tim. 1. 3.

° 2. 1.

Heb. 13. 9.

2 Pet. 3. 17.

° Or, suffer.

1 Cor. 7. 6.

12.

h ch. 9. 4.

° Phil. 3. 3, 4.

° Gal. 1. 7, 8.

1 Cor. 4. 10.

° Or,

with me,

° Gal. 2. 4.

° 4. 9.

1 Cor. 15. 10.

ch. 12. 11.

Gal. 2. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 17.

° 2. 1. 13.

° 10. 10.

° Eph. 3. 4.

° ch. 4. 2.

° 5. 11.

° 12. 12.

° ch. 10. 10.

° Phil. 3. 4.

° Acts 18. 3.

1 Cor. 9. 6.

12.

ch. 10. 1.

° Acts 22. 3.

Rom. 11. 1.

Phil. 3. 5.

1 Cor. 15. 10.

° Acts 9. 16.

° 20. 23.

° 21. 11.

ch. 6. 4. 5.

° Acts 20. 33.

1 Thes. 2. 9.

2 Thes. 3. 8, 9.

1 Cor. 15. 30.

° ch. 1. 9, 10.

° 4. 11.

° 6. 9.

° Phil. 4. 10.

15. 16.

° Deut. 25. 3.

° Acts 16. 22.

° Acts 14. 19.

ch. 12. 14, 16.

° Acts 27. 41.

° Rom. 9. 1.

° Or, this

if his ministers also ° be transformed as the ° ministers of righteousness; ° whose end shall be according to their works.

16 ° I say again, Let no man think me ° a fool; if otherwise, yet as a fool ° I receive me, that I ° may boast myself ° a little.

17 That which I speak, ° I speak ° it ° not after the Lord, but as ° it were foolishly, ° in this confidence of ° boasting.

18 ° Seeing that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also.

19 For ye ° suffer fools gladly, ° seeing ye ° yourselves are wise.

20 For ye ° suffer, ° if a man bring ° you into bondage, if ° a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite ° you on the face.

21 I speak ° as concerning reproach, ° as though we had been weak. ° Howbeit ° where- insoever any is bold °, (I speak foolishly,) ° I am bold also.

22 Are they Hebrews? ° so ° am I. Are they Israelites? ° so ° am I. Are they the seed of Abraham? ° so ° am I.

23 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak ° as a fool) I am ° more; ° in labours more ° abundant, ° in stripes above measure, ° in prisons more frequent, ° in deaths oft.

24 Of the Jews five times received I ° forty stripes save one.

25 Thrice was I ° beaten with rods, ° once was I stoned, thrice I ° suffered shipwreck, a night and a day ° I have ° been in the deep;

26 In journeyings often, in perils of ° waters, ° in perils of robbers, ° in perils ° by mine own ° countrymen, ° in perils ° by the heathen °, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren;

27 ° In weariness and painfulness, ° in watchings, ° in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness.

28 ° Beside those things that are without, ° that which cometh ° upon me daily, ° the care of ° all the churches.

29 ° Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is ° offended, ° and I burn not?

° there is that which presseth  
° made to stumble,

1 <sup>s</sup> fashion  
them-  
selves as  
2 <sup>s</sup> A

3 <sup>s</sup> foolish;  
but if  
ye do,  
yet as  
ye are  
foolish

4 <sup>s</sup> also  
may glory  
5 <sup>s</sup> in fool-  
ishness,  
6 <sup>s</sup> glory-  
ing.

7 <sup>s</sup> bear  
with the  
foolish  
gladly,  
being  
wise

your-  
selves.  
8 <sup>s</sup> bear  
with a  
man,  
if he

bringeth  
9 <sup>s</sup> he de-  
voureth  
you, if  
he taketh  
you

captive,  
if he  
exalteth  
himself,

if he  
smiteth  
1 <sup>s</sup> by way  
of dis-  
parage-  
ment.

2 <sup>s</sup> Yet  
3 <sup>s</sup> (I  
speak in  
foolish-  
ness.)

4 <sup>s</sup> one  
beside  
himself) I

5 <sup>s</sup> abun-  
dantly, in  
prisons  
more

abun-  
dantly,  
6 <sup>s</sup> have I

7 <sup>s</sup> rivers,  
8 <sup>s</sup> from  
my

9 <sup>s</sup> Gr.  
race.

1 <sup>s</sup> from  
the Gen-  
tiles

2 <sup>s</sup> in la-  
bour  
and

travail,  
3 <sup>s</sup> Or, Be-  
side the  
things

which I  
omit  
Or, Be-  
side the

things  
that  
come  
out of  
course

° anxiety for

<sup>1</sup> *S* that concern my weakness.

<sup>2</sup> *S* the Lord Jesus, he who

<sup>3</sup> *M* Gr. unto the ages.

<sup>4</sup> *S* guarded

<sup>5</sup> *S* in order to take

<sup>7</sup> *A* in a basket

30 If I must needs glory, <sup>a</sup>I will glory of the things <sup>1</sup>which concern mine infirmities.

31 <sup>b</sup>The God and Father of <sup>2</sup>our Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>c</sup>which is blessed <sup>3</sup>for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

32 <sup>d</sup>In Damascus the governor under Aretas the king <sup>e</sup>kept the city of the Damascenes <sup>f</sup>with a garrison, desirous to apprehend <sup>1</sup>me:

33 And through a window <sup>o</sup>in a basket <sup>7</sup>was I let down <sup>7</sup>by the wall, and escaped his hands.

### CHAPTER 12.

<sup>o1</sup> *In commending his apostleship, he chooseth rather to glory of his infirmities, than of his wonderful revelations, 11 blaming them for forcing him to this vain boasting.*

<sup>8</sup> *S* I must needs glory, though it is not expedient; but

<sup>9</sup> *M* Some auth. read Now to glory is not expedient, but &c.

<sup>9</sup> *S* know

<sup>1</sup> *A*

<sup>2</sup> *S* know not;

<sup>3</sup> *S* such a

<sup>4</sup> *A* even

<sup>5</sup> *S* apart from the body, I know not;

<sup>6</sup> *S* Paradise,

<sup>6</sup> *S* On behalf of such a

<sup>9</sup> *S* but on mine own behalf

<sup>1</sup> *S* save in my weaknesses,

<sup>2</sup> *S* if I should

<sup>3</sup> *S* foolish; for I shall speak

<sup>4</sup> *S* account

<sup>5</sup> *S* heareth from

<sup>6</sup> *S* by reason of the exceeding greatness

<sup>7</sup> *A* —wherefore, that I should not be exalted overmuch

<sup>8</sup> *I* is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. <sup>m</sup>I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord.

2 I <sup>9</sup>knew<sup>1</sup> a man <sup>2</sup>in Christ <sup>o</sup>above<sup>1</sup> fourteen years ago<sup>1</sup>, (whether in the body, I <sup>2</sup>cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I <sup>2</sup>cannot tell: God knoweth<sup>3</sup>;) such an one<sup>4</sup> caught up<sup>4</sup> to the third heaven.

3 And I <sup>9</sup>knew<sup>1</sup> such a man<sup>o</sup>, (whether in the body, or <sup>5</sup>out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth<sup>6</sup>;) <sup>1</sup>

4 How that he was caught up into <sup>7</sup>a paradise,<sup>1</sup> and heard unspeakable words, which it is not <sup>8</sup>lawful for a man to utter.

5 <sup>8</sup>Of such an<sup>1</sup> one will I glory: <sup>9</sup>yet of myself<sup>1</sup> I will not glory,<sup>1</sup> but in mine infirmities.

6 For <sup>24</sup>though I would<sup>1</sup> desire to glory, I shall not be <sup>2</sup>a fool; for I will say<sup>1</sup> the truth: but <sup>o</sup>now<sup>1</sup> I forbear, lest any man should<sup>4</sup> think<sup>1</sup> of me above that which he seeth me to be, or <sup>5</sup>that he heareth of<sup>1</sup> me.

7 And <sup>o</sup>lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance<sup>1</sup> of the revelations<sup>7</sup>, there was given to me a <sup>8</sup>thorn in the flesh, <sup>9</sup>the messenger of Satan to buffet me, <sup>1</sup>lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 <sup>24</sup>For<sup>1</sup> this thing I besought

A.D. 60.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 12. 5, 9, 10.

<sup>b</sup> Rom. 1. 9.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 1. 23.

<sup>d</sup> Gal. 1. 20.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 5.

<sup>f</sup> Rom. 9. 5.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 11. 30.

<sup>h</sup> Acts 9. 24, 25.

<sup>i</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 14.

<sup>j</sup> Rom. 5. 3.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 7. 4.

<sup>l</sup> ch. 13. 4.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 11. 1, 16, 17.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 11. 5.

<sup>o</sup> Gal. 2. 6-8.

<sup>1</sup> 11 Cor. 3. 7.

<sup>2</sup> 15. 8, 9.

<sup>3</sup> Eph. 3. 8.

<sup>4</sup> Gr. For I will come.

<sup>5</sup> Rom. 15. 19.

<sup>6</sup> 18.

<sup>7</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 2.

<sup>8</sup> ch. 4. 2.

<sup>9</sup> 4. 4.

<sup>10</sup> 11. 6.

<sup>11</sup> Rom. 16. 7.

<sup>12</sup> ch. 5. 17.

<sup>13</sup> Gal. 1. 22.

<sup>14</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 7.

<sup>15</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 12.

<sup>16</sup> ch. 11. 9.

<sup>17</sup> Acts 22. 17.

<sup>18</sup> ch. 11. 7.

<sup>19</sup> ch. 13. 1.

<sup>20</sup> Acts 20. 33.

<sup>21</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 33.

<sup>22</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 14, 15.

<sup>23</sup> Luke 23. 43.

<sup>24</sup> Or, possible.

<sup>25</sup> Phil. 2. 17.

<sup>26</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 8.

<sup>27</sup> John 10. 11.

<sup>28</sup> ch. 1. 6.

<sup>29</sup> Col. 1. 24.

<sup>30</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 10.

<sup>31</sup> Gr.

<sup>32</sup> your souls.

<sup>33</sup> ch. 11. 30.

<sup>34</sup> ch. 6. 12, 13.

<sup>35</sup> ch. 11. 9.

<sup>36</sup> ch. 10. 8.

<sup>37</sup> 11. 16.

<sup>38</sup> ch. 7. 2.

<sup>39</sup> ch. 8. 6, 16, 22.

<sup>40</sup> ch. 8. 18.

<sup>41</sup> See

<sup>42</sup> Ezek. 28. 24.

<sup>43</sup> Gal. 4. 13, 14.

<sup>44</sup> Job 2. 7.

<sup>45</sup> Luke 13. 16.

<sup>46</sup> ch. 5. 12.

<sup>47</sup> Rom. 9. 1.

<sup>48</sup> ch. 11. 31.

<sup>49</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 33.

<sup>50</sup> See Deut. 3. 23, 27.

<sup>51</sup> Mat. 23. 44.

the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

9 And he <sup>1</sup>said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for <sup>2</sup>my strength<sup>1</sup> is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore <sup>4</sup>will I rather glory in my <sup>3</sup>infirmities,<sup>1</sup> that the power of Christ may <sup>4</sup>rest upon me.

10 Therefore<sup>1</sup> I take pleasure in <sup>6</sup>infirmities, in reproaches,<sup>1</sup> in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses<sup>7</sup> for Christ's sake: <sup>8</sup>for when I am weak, then am I strong.

11 <sup>8</sup>I am become <sup>9</sup>a fool in glorying; ye have<sup>1</sup> compelled me<sup>1</sup>: for I ought to have been commended of you: for <sup>k</sup>in nothing <sup>2</sup>am I behind<sup>3</sup> the very chiefest apostles, though <sup>4</sup>I be<sup>1</sup> nothing.

12 Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, <sup>5</sup>in signs,<sup>1</sup> and wonders,<sup>o</sup> and <sup>6</sup>mighty deeds.<sup>1</sup>

13 For what is <sup>7</sup>it<sup>1</sup> wherein ye were <sup>8</sup>inferior to <sup>9</sup>other churches, except <sup>it</sup> be that <sup>7</sup>I myself was not <sup>10</sup>burdensome to you? forgive me<sup>1</sup> this wrong.

14 Behold, <sup>12</sup>the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be <sup>10</sup>burdensome to you: for <sup>9</sup>I seek not <sup>1</sup>your's,<sup>1</sup> but you: <sup>2</sup>for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.

15 And <sup>o</sup>I will <sup>2</sup>very<sup>1</sup> gladly spend and be <sup>3</sup>spent<sup>4</sup> for<sup>5</sup> you; though <sup>9</sup>the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.<sup>1</sup> 16 But be it so, <sup>h</sup>I did not <sup>6</sup>burden you<sup>6</sup>: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

17 Did I <sup>7</sup>make a gain<sup>1</sup> of you by any<sup>8</sup> of them whom I <sup>9</sup>sent unto you?

18 <sup>1</sup>I desired Titus, and with him I sent a <sup>m</sup>brother.<sup>1</sup> Did Titus <sup>2</sup>make a gain<sup>1</sup> of you? walked we not <sup>3</sup>in the same spirit<sup>1</sup>? walked we not in the same steps?

19 Again, think ye that we excuse<sup>1</sup> ourselves unto you? <sup>7</sup>we speak before God in Christ: <sup>2</sup>but we do all things, dearly beloved,<sup>1</sup> for your edifying.

Think ye . . . you? <sup>6</sup>S. In the sight of God speak we in Christ. But all things, beloved, are

<sup>1</sup> *A* bath

<sup>2</sup> *S* my power

<sup>3</sup> *S* weaknesses,

<sup>4</sup> *M* Or, cover me

<sup>5</sup> *Gr.*

<sup>6</sup> spread a tabernacle over me.

<sup>7</sup> *S* Wherefore

<sup>8</sup> *S* weaknesses, in injuries,

<sup>9</sup> *A* <sup>1</sup>

<sup>10</sup> foolish:

<sup>11</sup> ye

<sup>12</sup> *S* was

<sup>13</sup> *M* Or, those pre-eminent apostles

<sup>14</sup> *S* my signs

<sup>15</sup> *S* mighty works.

<sup>16</sup> *M* *Gr.*

<sup>17</sup> powers,

<sup>18</sup> *S* there

<sup>19</sup> *A* made

<sup>20</sup> *S* the rest of the

<sup>21</sup> *S* a burden

<sup>22</sup> *S* this is

<sup>23</sup> *S* yours,

<sup>24</sup> *S* most

<sup>25</sup> *M* *Gr.*

<sup>26</sup> spent out.

<sup>27</sup> *S* your souls. If I love you more abundantly, am I loved the less?

<sup>28</sup> *S* myself

<sup>29</sup> *S* but,

<sup>30</sup> *S* take advantage

<sup>31</sup> *S* one

<sup>32</sup> *S* have

<sup>33</sup> *S* ex-

<sup>34</sup> hortated Titus, and I sent the brother with him.

<sup>35</sup> *S* take any advantage

<sup>36</sup> *S* by the same

<sup>37</sup> *S* spirit

<sup>38</sup> *S* <sup>1</sup>

<sup>39</sup> *S* Ye

<sup>40</sup> think all this time that we are excusing

<sup>41</sup> *M* Or,

1<sup>A</sup> by any means  
 3<sup>S</sup> should myself be found of  
 means  
 there  
 should  
 be strife,  
 jealousy,  
 wraths,  
 factions,

5<sup>M</sup> Or,  
 disorders  
 6<sup>S</sup>;  
 7<sup>S</sup> should  
 9<sup>S</sup> before  
 9<sup>S</sup> I  
 should  
 mourn  
 for many  
 of them  
 that have  
 sinned  
 heretofore,  
 1<sup>A</sup> not

20 For I fear, lest <sup>1</sup>, when I come, I <sup>2</sup>shall not find you <sup>1</sup> such as I would, and <sup>3</sup>that <sup>4</sup>I shall be found unto <sup>1</sup> you such as ye would not <sup>4</sup>: lest there be debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, <sup>1</sup> backbitings, whisperings, swellings, <sup>5</sup> tumults <sup>6</sup>: <sup>1</sup>

21 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>2</sup> lest, when I come again, my God <sup>7</sup>will <sup>1</sup> humble me <sup>3</sup> among <sup>1</sup> you, and <sup>4</sup>that I shall bewail many <sup>1</sup> which have sinned already, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> have not <sup>1</sup> repented <sup>1</sup> of the uncleanness and <sup>4</sup> fornication and lasciviousness which they <sup>5</sup> have <sup>1</sup> committed.

### CHAPTER 13.

<sup>1</sup> He threateneth severity against obstinate sinners: 11 concludeth with general exhortation and prayer.<sup>1</sup>

THIS <sup>1</sup> is <sup>2</sup> the third <sup>1</sup> time I am coming to you. <sup>2</sup> In <sup>1</sup> the mouth of two <sup>3</sup> or three witnesses <sup>1</sup> shall every word be established.

2 <sup>1</sup> I <sup>4</sup> told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, <sup>1</sup> the second time <sup>5</sup>; and <sup>1</sup> being absent <sup>6</sup> now I write to them <sup>2</sup> which heretofore have sinned, <sup>1</sup> and to all <sup>7</sup> other, <sup>1</sup> that, if I come again, <sup>2</sup> I will not spare <sup>3</sup>:

3 Since <sup>1</sup> ye seek a proof of Christ <sup>2</sup> speaking in me, which <sup>1</sup> to you-ward is not weak, but is <sup>1</sup> mighty <sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> in you <sup>2</sup>.

4 <sup>1</sup> For <sup>2</sup> though <sup>1</sup> he was crucified through weakness, yet <sup>4</sup> he liveth <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the power of God. For <sup>1</sup> we also are weak <sup>4</sup> in him, but we shall live with him

2<sup>S</sup> At  
 3<sup>S</sup> wit-  
 nesses  
 or three  
 4<sup>S</sup> have  
 said  
 before-  
 hand  
 [1<sup>M</sup> Or,  
 plain-ly],  
 and I  
 do say  
 before-  
 hand  
 [Or,  
 plainly],  
 as when  
 I was  
 present  
 1<sup>M</sup> Or, as  
 if I were  
 present  
 the  
 second  
 time,  
 even  
 though  
 I am now  
 absent  
 5<sup>S</sup>, so now,  
 6<sup>S</sup>, to them that have sinned heretofore,  
 7<sup>S</sup> the  
 rest,  
 8<sup>S</sup>; seeing that  
 9<sup>S</sup> that speaketh in me;  
 who  
 1<sup>S</sup> powerful  
 2<sup>S</sup>: 3<sup>S</sup> through  
 4<sup>M</sup> Many  
 anc. auth. read with.

A.D. 60.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 28.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 21.  
 ch. 10. 2.  
 13. 2, 10.  
 Rom. 8. 10.  
 Gal. 4. 19.  
 1 Cor. 9. 27.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 2. 1. 4.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 13. 2.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 1.  
 ch. 6. 9.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 10.  
 ch. 11. 30.  
 12. 5, 9, 10.  
 ch. 12. 14.  
 1 Thes. 3. 10.  
 Num. 35.

<sup>1</sup> Dent. 17. 6.  
 19. 15.  
 Mat. 18. 16.  
 John 8. 17.  
 Heb. 10. 28.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 21.  
 ch. 2. 3.

<sup>1</sup> A. 10. 2.

<sup>1</sup> 12. 20, 21.

<sup>1</sup> Tit. 1. 13.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 10. 2.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 10. 8.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 12. 21.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 1. 23.

<sup>1</sup> Rom. 12. 16.

<sup>1</sup> 18.

<sup>1</sup> 15. 5.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 10.

<sup>1</sup> Phil. 2. 2.

<sup>1</sup> 3. 16.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 8.

<sup>1</sup> Rom. 15. 33.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 10. 20.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 4.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 2. 10.

<sup>1</sup> Rom. 16. 16.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 20.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 26.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Pet. 6. 14.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 2.

<sup>1</sup> Phil. 2. 7, 8.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 18.

<sup>1</sup> Rom. 6. 4.

<sup>1</sup> Rom. 16. 24.

<sup>1</sup> See

<sup>1</sup> ch. 10. 3, 4.

<sup>1</sup> Or,

<sup>1</sup> with him.

<sup>1</sup> Phil. 2. 1.

1<sup>1</sup> by<sup>1</sup> the power of God toward you.

5 <sup>2</sup> Examine yourselves, <sup>1</sup> whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. <sup>3</sup> Know <sup>1</sup> ye not <sup>4</sup> your own selves, <sup>5</sup> how <sup>1</sup> that Jesus Christ is in you <sup>5</sup>, except ye be <sup>4</sup> repro- bates <sup>1</sup>?

6 But I <sup>6</sup> trust <sup>1</sup> that ye shall know that we are not <sup>7</sup> repro- bates <sup>1</sup>.

7 Now <sup>3</sup> I<sup>1</sup> pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we <sup>3</sup> should <sup>1</sup> appear approved, but that ye <sup>2</sup> should <sup>1</sup> do that which is <sup>1</sup> hon- est, <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> though <sup>4</sup> we be as <sup>7</sup> repro- bates <sup>1</sup>.

8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

9 For we <sup>3</sup> are glad, <sup>1</sup> when we are weak, and ye are strong; <sup>4</sup> and this also we wish, <sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> even your <sup>5</sup> perfection <sup>1</sup>.

10 <sup>6</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> I write these things <sup>7</sup> being absent, lest being present <sup>2</sup> I should use sharp- ness, <sup>1</sup> according to the <sup>3</sup> power <sup>1</sup> which the Lord <sup>9</sup> hath given me to edification, and not to de- struction <sup>1</sup>.

11 <sup>1</sup> Finally, brethren, <sup>2</sup> fare- well. Be <sup>3</sup> perfect, be of good comfort, <sup>2</sup> be of one mind, <sup>1</sup> live in peace <sup>4</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and the God of love <sup>5</sup> and peace shall be with you.

12 <sup>5</sup> Greet <sup>1</sup> one another with <sup>6</sup> an <sup>1</sup> holy kiss.

13 <sup>1</sup> All the saints salute you.

14 <sup>1</sup> The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and <sup>4</sup> the communion of the Holy Ghost, <sup>1</sup> be with you all. <sup>5</sup> Amen <sup>1</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> The second epistle to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, a city of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucas <sup>1</sup>.

1<sup>S</sup> through

2<sup>S</sup> Try  
 your own  
 selves,  
 3<sup>S</sup> Or  
 know  
 4<sup>A</sup> as to  
 5<sup>S</sup> ? un-  
 less in-  
 deed ye  
 be re-  
 probate.  
 6<sup>S</sup> hope  
 7<sup>S</sup> re-  
 probate.  
 8<sup>S</sup> we  
 9<sup>S</sup> may

1<sup>S</sup> hon-  
 ourable,  
 2<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
 and that.

3<sup>S</sup> rejoice,  
 4<sup>S</sup> this  
 we also  
 pray for,  
 5<sup>S</sup> per-  
 fecting.  
 6<sup>S</sup> For  
 this cause

7<sup>S</sup> while  
 absent,  
 that I  
 may not  
 when pre-  
 sent deal  
 sharply,  
 8<sup>S</sup> au-  
 thority

9<sup>S</sup> gave  
 me for  
 building  
 up, and  
 not for  
 casting  
 down.

1<sup>A</sup> A

2<sup>M</sup> Or,  
 rejoice:  
 be per-  
 fected;  
 3<sup>S</sup> per-  
 fected;  
 be com-  
 forted;  
 be of the  
 same  
 mind;  
 4<sup>S</sup>;  
 5<sup>S</sup> Salute  
 6<sup>S</sup> a

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL °THE APOSTLE °

TO THE

# GALATIANS.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> He wondereth that they have so soon left the truth, and accurse those that preach any other gospel.<sup>1</sup>

PAUL, an apostle <sup>1</sup>, (not <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> men, neither <sup>2</sup> by <sup>1</sup> man,

A.D. 58.

<sup>1</sup> Acts 9. 6.  
 26. 16.  
 Tit. 1. 3.  
 Acts 9. 24.  
 Phil. 2. 22.  
 A. 4. 21.  
 ver. 11. 12.  
 1 Cor. 16. 1.

but <sup>1</sup> a by <sup>1</sup> Jesus Christ, and God the Father, <sup>6</sup> who raised him from the dead <sup>2</sup>); <sup>1</sup>

2 And all the brethren <sup>6</sup> which are with me, <sup>6</sup> unto the churches of Galatia <sup>1</sup>:

1<sup>S</sup> through

2<sup>S</sup>),

1<sup>S</sup> from  
 2<sup>S</sup> through  
 3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
 a man

<sup>1</sup> Some anc. auth. read from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ. <sup>2</sup> out of <sup>3</sup> M Or, age  
<sup>4</sup> A our <sup>5</sup> A the <sup>6</sup> M Gr. unto the ages of the ages.

<sup>7</sup> A quickly removing <sup>8</sup> S in <sup>9</sup> S a different gospel; <sup>10</sup> S gospel: only there are <sup>11</sup> S should preach unto you [M Some anc. auth. omit unto you] any gospel other <sup>12</sup> M Or, contrary to that <sup>13</sup> S anathema. <sup>14</sup> A have <sup>15</sup> S preacheth unto you any gospel other <sup>16</sup> S which ye <sup>17</sup> S am I now persuading <sup>18</sup> S am I seeking <sup>19</sup> S were still pleasing <sup>20</sup> S a <sup>21</sup> M Gr. bond-servant. <sup>22</sup> S A <sup>23</sup> S For I make known to <sup>24</sup> S as touching <sup>25</sup> S by me, that it <sup>26</sup> S did I receive it from man [M Or, a man], nor <sup>27</sup> S it came to me through <sup>28</sup> S manner of life <sup>29</sup> S made havock of <sup>30</sup> S I advanced <sup>31</sup> S beyond many of mine own age among my countrymen, <sup>32</sup> M Gr. in my race. <sup>33</sup> S for <sup>34</sup> S was the good pleasure of <sup>35</sup> A, even <sup>36</sup> S through <sup>37</sup> S Gentiles

<sup>1</sup> Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>2</sup> Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father: <sup>3</sup> To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

<sup>4</sup> I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

<sup>5</sup> Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

<sup>6</sup> But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

<sup>7</sup> As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

<sup>8</sup> For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? or for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

<sup>9</sup> But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

<sup>10</sup> For neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ.

<sup>11</sup> For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and wasted it:

<sup>12</sup> And profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own nation, being more exceedingly zealous of the traditions of my fathers.

<sup>13</sup> But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace,

<sup>14</sup> To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I

A.D. 58.

<sup>1</sup> Mat. 19, 17. <sup>2</sup> 1 Cor. 15, 50. <sup>3</sup> Eph. 6, 12. <sup>4</sup> Rom. 1, 7. <sup>5</sup> 1 Cor. 1, 3. <sup>6</sup> 2 Cor. 1, 2. <sup>7</sup> Eph. 1, 2. <sup>8</sup> Phil. 1, 2. <sup>9</sup> Col. 1, 2. <sup>10</sup> 1 Thes. 1, 1. <sup>11</sup> 2 Thes. 1, 2. <sup>12</sup> 2 John 3. <sup>13</sup> Mat. 29, 28. <sup>14</sup> Rom. 2, 25. <sup>15</sup> ch. 2, 20. <sup>16</sup> Tit. 2, 14. <sup>17</sup> See Is. 63, 17. <sup>18</sup> John 15, 19. <sup>19</sup> v. 17. <sup>20</sup> Heb. 2, 5. <sup>21</sup> v. 6, 5. <sup>22</sup> 1 John 5, 19. <sup>23</sup> Acts 9, 26. <sup>24</sup> Or, returned. <sup>25</sup> 1 Cor. 9, 5. <sup>26</sup> Mat. 12, 55. <sup>27</sup> Mark 6, 3. <sup>28</sup> ch. 5, 8. <sup>29</sup> Rom. 9, 1. <sup>30</sup> 2 Cor. 11, 4. <sup>31</sup> M Acts 9, 30. <sup>32</sup> Acts 15, 1. <sup>33</sup> 2 Cor. 2, 17. <sup>34</sup> v. 11, 13. <sup>35</sup> ch. 5, 10, 12. <sup>36</sup> 1 Cor. 16, 22. <sup>37</sup> 1 Thes. 2, 14. <sup>38</sup> Rom. 16, 7. <sup>39</sup> Deut. 4, 2. <sup>40</sup> v. 12, 32. <sup>41</sup> Prov. 30, 6. <sup>42</sup> Rev. 22, 18. <sup>43</sup> 1 Thes. 2, 4. <sup>44</sup> 1 Sam. 27, 4. <sup>45</sup> Mat. 28, 14. <sup>46</sup> 1 John 3, 19. <sup>47</sup> 1 Thes. 2, 4. <sup>48</sup> James 4, 4. <sup>49</sup> Acts 15, 2. <sup>50</sup> 1 Cor. 15, 1. <sup>51</sup> ver. 1. <sup>52</sup> 1 Cor. 15, 1, 3. <sup>53</sup> Or, generally. <sup>54</sup> Eph. 3, 3. <sup>55</sup> Phil. 2, 16. <sup>56</sup> 1 Thes. 3, 5. <sup>57</sup> Acts 9, 1. <sup>58</sup> v. 22, 4. <sup>59</sup> v. 26, 11. <sup>60</sup> 1 Tim. 3, 13. <sup>61</sup> Acts 15, 1. <sup>62</sup> 2 Cor. 11, 26. <sup>63</sup> M Gr. equals in years. <sup>64</sup> Acts 22, 3. <sup>65</sup> v. 26, 9. <sup>66</sup> Phil. 3, 6. <sup>67</sup> Jer. 9, 14. <sup>68</sup> Mat. 15, 2. <sup>69</sup> Mark 7, 5. <sup>70</sup> ch. 3, 25. <sup>71</sup> v. 5, 1, 13. <sup>72</sup> 2 Cor. 11, 20. <sup>73</sup> ch. 4, 1, 9. <sup>74</sup> 14, 49, 1, 5. <sup>75</sup> Jer. 1, 5. <sup>76</sup> Acts 9, 15. <sup>77</sup> v. 15, 2. <sup>78</sup> v. 22, 14, 15. <sup>79</sup> Rom. 1, 1. <sup>80</sup> 2 Cor. 4, 6. <sup>81</sup> ver. 14. <sup>82</sup> ch. 3, 1. <sup>83</sup> v. 4, 16. <sup>84</sup> Acts 9, 15. <sup>85</sup> v. 22, 21. <sup>86</sup> v. 26, 17, 18. <sup>87</sup> Rom. 11, 13. <sup>88</sup> Eph. 5, 8. <sup>89</sup> ch. 6, 13.

conferred not with flesh and blood:

<sup>15</sup> Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus.

<sup>16</sup> Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him fifteen days.

<sup>17</sup> But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother.

<sup>18</sup> Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not.

<sup>19</sup> Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia:

<sup>20</sup> And was unknown by face unto the churches of Judaea which were in Christ:

<sup>21</sup> But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed.

<sup>22</sup> And they glorified God in me.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> He sheweth when and for what purpose he went again to Jerusalem. <sup>2</sup> Of justification by faith.

<sup>1</sup> THEN fourteen years after I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and took Titus with me also.

<sup>2</sup> And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain.

<sup>3</sup> But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:

<sup>4</sup> And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage:

<sup>5</sup> To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour: that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.

<sup>6</sup> But of these who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter

1 S :

2 A away

3 S ; and

again I

4 A :

5 S visit

[M Or, be-

come ac-

quainted

with]

Cephas,

and

tarried

6 M Or,

but touch-

ing I

8 S Then

9 S :

1 S I was

still

2 S only

heard

say, He

that once

3 S of

which he

once

made

havock ;

4 A after the

space of

M Or,

in the

course of

5 S taking

Titus

also

with me.

6 S ; and

I laid

before

them the

7 S before

them

who

8 M Or, are

9 S be

repute,

1 S he

running,

2 S not

even

3 M Or,

but it

was be-

cause of

4 A the

5 S privily

6 S in the

way of

7 S from

those

who were

[M Or,

are] re-

puted

8 M Or,

what

they once

were



R.V.	<i>Of justification</i>	GALATIANS 3.	<i>by faith.</i>	R.V.
1 <sup>s</sup> )—they. I say, who were of reputed imparted	to me: "God accepteth no man's person <sup>1</sup> ): for they who seemed to be somewhat <sup>6</sup> in conference added <sup>1</sup> nothing to me :	A.D. 52. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2, 11. 2 Cor. 12. 11.	the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.	1 <sup>s</sup> sought 2 <sup>s</sup> in 3 <sup>s</sup> were 4 <sup>s</sup> a 5 <sup>s</sup> up again those
2 <sup>s</sup> A I had been in- trusted with	7 But contrariwise, "when they saw that <sup>2</sup> the gospel of the uncircumcision <sup>3</sup> was commit- ted unto me, as <sup>1</sup> the gospel of the circumcision <sup>o</sup> was unto Peter ; <sup>1</sup>	Acts 13. 46. Rom. 1. 5. & 11. 13. 1 Tim. 2. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 11. 1 John 3. 8, 9. 1 Thes. 2. 4. Rom. 3. 2. Acts 9. 15. & 13. 2. & 22. 21. & 28. 17, 18. 1 Cor. 15. 10. ch. 1. 16. Col. 1. 29. Rom. 6. 14. 7. 4, 6. ch. 3. 5, 2. Rom. 6. 11. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 1 Thes. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 4. 2. Rom. 6. 6. ch. 5. 24. & 6. 14. Rom. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 20. Rev. 21. 14. Rom. 1. 5. & 12. 3, 6. & 15. 15. 1 Cor. 15. 10. Eph. 3. 8. 2 Cor. 5. 15. 1 Thes. 5. 10. 1 Pet. 4. 2. ch. 1. 4. Eph. 5. 2. Tit. 2. 14. ch. 3. 21. Heb. 7. 11. See Rom. 11. 6. ch. 5. 4. Acts 11. 30. & 24. 17. Rom. 15. 25. 1 Cor. 16. 1. 2 Cor. 8. 9, 10. ch. 15. 25. Acts 10. 28. & 11. 3. ch. 2. 14. & 5. 7. Act. 14. Acts 2. 38. & 8. 15. & 10. 47. & 15. 8. Eph. 1. 13. Heb. 8. 4. Rom. 10. 16. 17. ch. 4. 9. 1 Heb. 7. 16. 9, 10. Heb. 10. 55. 2 John 8. f Or, superior. 2 Cor. 5. 1 Tim. 5. 20. Acts 10. 28. & 11. 3. 2 Cor. 3. 8. Acts 15. 10. Mat. 9. 11. Eph. 2. 3, 12. Rom. 15. 6. Rom. 4. 3, 9. James 2. 23. f Or, imputed. Acts 13. 38. 2 Cor. 5. Rom. 1. 17. & 3. 22, 28. & 8. 3. ch. 3. 24. Heb. 7. 18. 19. 1 John 8. 39. Rom. 4. 11. 12. 16. ver. 22. Rom. 9. 17. 2 Ps. 143. 2. Rom. 3. 20. ch. 3. 11.	17 But if, while we <sup>1</sup> seek <sup>1</sup> to be justified <sup>2</sup> by <sup>1</sup> Christ, we ourselves also <sup>3</sup> are <sup>1</sup> found sinners, <sup>†</sup> is <sup>o</sup> therefore <sup>1</sup> Christ <sup>4</sup> the <sup>1</sup> minister of sin? God forbid.	1 <sup>s</sup> sought 2 <sup>s</sup> in 3 <sup>s</sup> were 4 <sup>s</sup> a 5 <sup>s</sup> up again those 6 <sup>s</sup> prove 7 <sup>s</sup> M Or, law 8 <sup>s</sup> died unto 9 <sup>s</sup> s have been 10 <sup>s</sup> ; yet M Or, and it is no longer I that live, but Christ de. 2 <sup>s</sup> and yet no longer 3 <sup>s</sup> s that life 4 <sup>s</sup> in faith, the faith which is in 5 <sup>s</sup> a up 6 <sup>s</sup> s make void for nought.
3 <sup>s</sup> even as Peter with	8 (For he that wrought <sup>4</sup> effect- ually in Peter to <sup>1</sup> the apostle- ship of the circumcision <sup>3</sup> , <sup>9</sup> the same was <sup>1</sup> mighty in me toward <sup>1</sup> the Gentiles <sup>6</sup> .) <sup>1</sup>	Acts 1. 29. Rom. 6. 14. 7. 4, 6. ch. 3. 5, 2. Rom. 6. 11. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 1 Thes. 5. 15. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 4. 2. Rom. 6. 6. ch. 5. 24. & 6. 14. Rom. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 20. Rev. 21. 14. Rom. 1. 5. & 12. 3, 6. & 15. 15. 1 Cor. 15. 10. Eph. 3. 8. 2 Cor. 5. 15. 1 Thes. 5. 10. 1 Pet. 4. 2. ch. 1. 4. Eph. 5. 2. Tit. 2. 14. ch. 3. 21. Heb. 7. 11. See Rom. 11. 6. ch. 5. 4. Acts 11. 30. & 24. 17. Rom. 15. 25. 1 Cor. 16. 1. 2 Cor. 8. 9, 10. ch. 15. 25. Acts 10. 28. & 11. 3. ch. 2. 14. & 5. 7. Act. 14. Acts 2. 38. & 8. 15. & 10. 47. & 15. 8. Eph. 1. 13. Heb. 8. 4. Rom. 10. 16. 17. ch. 4. 9. 1 Heb. 7. 16. 9, 10. Heb. 10. 55. 2 John 8. f Or, superior. 2 Cor. 5. 1 Tim. 5. 20. Acts 10. 28. & 11. 3. 2 Cor. 3. 8. Acts 15. 10. Mat. 9. 11. Eph. 2. 3, 12. Rom. 15. 6. Rom. 4. 3, 9. James 2. 23. f Or, imputed. Acts 13. 38. 2 Cor. 5. Rom. 1. 17. & 3. 22, 28. & 8. 3. ch. 3. 24. Heb. 7. 18. 19. 1 John 8. 39. Rom. 4. 11. 12. 16. ver. 22. Rom. 9. 17. 2 Ps. 143. 2. Rom. 3. 20. ch. 3. 11.	18 For if I build <sup>5</sup> again the <sup>1</sup> things which I destroyed, I <sup>6</sup> make <sup>1</sup> myself a transgressor.	1 <sup>s</sup> ; yet M Or, and it is no longer I that live, but Christ de. 2 <sup>s</sup> and yet no longer 3 <sup>s</sup> s that life 4 <sup>s</sup> in faith, the faith which is in 5 <sup>s</sup> a up 6 <sup>s</sup> s make void for nought.
4 <sup>s</sup> for Peter unto	9 And when <sup>7</sup> James <sup>8</sup> , <sup>1</sup> Cep- has <sup>o</sup> , and John <sup>8</sup> , who seemed to be <sup>m</sup> pillars, perceived <sup>n</sup> the grace that was given unto me, they <sup>1</sup> gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship <sup>1</sup> ; that we <sup>†</sup> should go unto the <sup>2</sup> heathen, <sup>†</sup> and they unto the circumcision <sup>2</sup> .	19 For I <sup>1</sup> through <sup>7</sup> the law <sup>8</sup> I might <sup>1</sup> live unto God.	20 I <sup>1</sup> am <sup>1</sup> crucified with Christ <sup>1</sup> : nevertheless <sup>1</sup> I live; yet not <sup>1</sup> I, but Christ liveth in me: and <sup>3</sup> the life <sup>1</sup> which I now live in the flesh <sup>2</sup> I live <sup>4</sup> by the faith of <sup>1</sup> the Son of God, <sup>2</sup> who loved me, and gave himself <sup>5</sup> for me.	1 <sup>s</sup> ; yet M Or, and it is no longer I that live, but Christ de. 2 <sup>s</sup> and yet no longer 3 <sup>s</sup> s that life 4 <sup>s</sup> in faith, the faith which is in 5 <sup>s</sup> a up 6 <sup>s</sup> s make void for nought.
5 <sup>s</sup> they who were [M Or, are] reputed to be pillars,	10 Only they would that we should remember the poor; the same which I also was forward <sup>1</sup> to do.	21 I do not <sup>6</sup> frustrate <sup>1</sup> the grace of God: for <sup>7</sup> if righteous- ness <sup>7</sup> come by <sup>1</sup> the law, then Christ <sup>9</sup> is dead in vain. <sup>1</sup>	21 I do not <sup>6</sup> frustrate <sup>1</sup> the grace of God: for <sup>7</sup> if righteous- ness <sup>7</sup> come by <sup>1</sup> the law, then Christ <sup>9</sup> is dead in vain. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> ; yet M Or, and it is no longer I that live, but Christ de. 2 <sup>s</sup> and yet no longer 3 <sup>s</sup> s that life 4 <sup>s</sup> in faith, the faith which is in 5 <sup>s</sup> a up 6 <sup>s</sup> s make void for nought.
6 <sup>s</sup> ) ;	11 "But when <sup>6</sup> Peter was come <sup>1</sup> to Antioch, I <sup>1</sup> withstood <sup>1</sup> him to the face, because he <sup>8</sup> was to be blamed. <sup>1</sup>	7 <sup>s</sup> is through <sup>3</sup> M Or, law <sup>9</sup> s died for nought.	7 <sup>s</sup> is through <sup>3</sup> M Or, law <sup>9</sup> s died for nought.	1 <sup>s</sup> ; yet M Or, and it is no longer I that live, but Christ de. 2 <sup>s</sup> and yet no longer 3 <sup>s</sup> s that life 4 <sup>s</sup> in faith, the faith which is in 5 <sup>s</sup> a up 6 <sup>s</sup> s make void for nought.
7 <sup>s</sup> wrought for me also unto	12 For before that certain came from James, <sup>9</sup> he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they <sup>9</sup> were come, he withdrew <sup>1</sup> and separated himself, fearing them <sup>1</sup> which <sup>1</sup> were of the cir- cumcision.	CHAPTER 3. O He asketh what moved them to leave the faith, &c.	CHAPTER 3. O He asketh what moved them to leave the faith, &c.	1 <sup>s</sup> did bewitch you, 2 <sup>s</sup> was openly set forth crucified 3 <sup>s</sup> s from 4 <sup>s</sup> M Or, works of law 5 <sup>s</sup> M Or, message 6 <sup>s</sup> s are ye now per- fected in the flesh? M Or, do ye now make an evil in the flesh? 7 <sup>s</sup> s Did ye suffer 8 <sup>s</sup> s indeed 9 <sup>s</sup> s sup- plieth 10 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. powers. 11 <sup>s</sup> M Or, in 12 <sup>s</sup> M Or, works of law 13 <sup>s</sup> M Or, message 14 <sup>s</sup> s reckon- ed unto 15 <sup>s</sup> M Or, I perceive 16 <sup>s</sup> s be 17 <sup>s</sup> s sons 18 <sup>s</sup> M Gr. justifieth. 19 <sup>s</sup> s Gen- tiles [M Gr. na- tions] by
8 <sup>s</sup> and	13 And the <sup>2</sup> other <sup>1</sup> Jews dis- sembled likewise with him; insomuch that <sup>3</sup> Barnabas also <sup>1</sup> was carried away with their dissimulation.			
9 <sup>s</sup> they who were [M Or, are] reputed to be pillars,	14 But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to <sup>9</sup> the truth of the gospel, I said unto <sup>1</sup> Peter <sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> before them all, 'If thou, being a Jew, livest <sup>5</sup> after the manner of <sup>1</sup> Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, <sup>6</sup> why <sup>1</sup> compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?			
10 <sup>s</sup> Or, works of law	15 'We <sup>7</sup> who are <sup>1</sup> Jews by nature, and not <sup>m</sup> sinners of the Gentiles,			
11 <sup>s</sup> save [M Or, but only] through faith in	16 <sup>8</sup> Knowing <sup>1</sup> that a man is not justified by <sup>9</sup> the works of the law, <sup>1</sup> but <sup>7</sup> by the faith of <sup>1</sup> Jesus Christ, even we <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> believed <sup>2</sup> in Jesus Christ, <sup>†</sup> that we might be justified by <sup>3</sup> the faith of <sup>1</sup> Christ, and not by the works of the law: <sup>4</sup> for <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> by			
12 <sup>s</sup> on Christ Jesus, justifieth in				
13 <sup>s</sup> he- cause				

1 S the  
gospel  
before-  
hand  
2 A the

preached <sup>1</sup>before the gospel <sup>1</sup>unto Abraham, saying, "In thee shall all <sup>2</sup>nations be blessed.

9 So then they which be of faith are blessed with <sup>2</sup>faithful Abraham.

3 M Or,  
works of  
law

4 S a

5 S which

6 S that

7 A ,

10 For as many as are of <sup>3</sup>the works of the law are under <sup>4</sup>the curse : for it is written, "Cursed <sup>†</sup>is every one <sup>5</sup>that <sup>†</sup>continueth not in all things <sup>6</sup>which <sup>†</sup>are written in the book of the law <sup>7</sup>to do them.

8 S Now

9 M Gr. in.

10 S is

2 S right-

eous

3 S ;

4 S He

11 <sup>8</sup>But <sup>†</sup>that no man is justified <sup>9</sup>by the law in the sight of God, <sup>†</sup>it is <sup>†</sup>evident : for, <sup>†</sup>The <sup>†</sup>just <sup>†</sup>shall live by faith <sup>†</sup>.

12 And <sup>†</sup>the law is not of faith <sup>†</sup>: but, <sup>†</sup>The man <sup>†</sup>that doeth them shall live in them.

5 S having  
become

13 "Christ <sup>o</sup>hath <sup>†</sup>redeemed us from the curse of the law, <sup>5</sup>being made <sup>†</sup>a curse for us : for it is written, "Cursed <sup>†</sup>is every one that hangeth on a tree :

6 A upon  
the Gen-  
tiles  
might  
come

7 S in

Christ

Jesus

8 A c,

9 S ;

1 M Or, tes-

tament

2 S when

it hath

been

3 S one

maketh

it void,

4 S spoken,

and to

his seed.

5 S Now

this I

say : A

covenant

[M Or, tes-

tament]

confirmed

before

hand by

God,

6 S came.

7 S doth

not dis-

annul,

so as to

8 S is

9 S hath

granted

it

1 S What

then is

2 S hath

been

3 S through

angels by

4 S ;

14 <sup>†</sup>That <sup>6</sup>the blessing of Abraham <sup>†</sup>might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ ; that we might receive <sup>7</sup>the promise of the Spirit through faith.

15 <sup>8</sup>Brethren, I speak after the manner of men <sup>9</sup>: "Though <sup>†</sup>it be but a man's <sup>†</sup>covenant, yet <sup>†</sup>if it be <sup>†</sup>confirmed, no <sup>†</sup>man disannulleth, <sup>†</sup>or addeth thereto.

16 Now <sup>†</sup>to Abraham <sup>o</sup>and his seed <sup>†</sup>were the promises <sup>†</sup>made. <sup>†</sup>He saith not, And to seeds, as of many ; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is <sup>†</sup>Christ.

17 <sup>5</sup>And this I say, <sup>†</sup>that the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, <sup>†</sup>the law, <sup>†</sup>which <sup>†</sup>was <sup>†</sup>four hundred and thirty years after, <sup>†</sup>cannot disannul, <sup>†</sup>that it should <sup>†</sup>make the promise of none effect.

18 For <sup>†</sup>if <sup>†</sup>the inheritance <sup>†</sup>be <sup>†</sup>of the law, <sup>†</sup>it is no more of promise : but God <sup>†</sup>gave it <sup>†</sup>to Abraham by promise.

19 <sup>†</sup>Wherefore then <sup>†</sup>serveth the law ? <sup>†</sup>It was added because of transgressions, till <sup>†</sup>the seed should come to whom the promise <sup>†</sup>was <sup>†</sup>made ; and it was <sup>†</sup>ordained <sup>†</sup>by angels in <sup>†</sup>the hand <sup>†</sup>of a mediator.

20 Now a mediator is not a mediator of one <sup>†</sup>! <sup>†</sup>but God is one.

A.D. 58.

<sup>†</sup> Gen. 12. 3.

<sup>†</sup> Acts 3. 25.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 2. 21.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 8.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 5. 19.

<sup>†</sup> 11. 22.

<sup>†</sup> Deut. 27. 26.

<sup>†</sup> Jer. 11. 8.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 4. 11.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 2. 16.

<sup>†</sup> Mat. 5. 17.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 10. 4.

<sup>†</sup> Col. 2. 17.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. 9. 9, 10.

<sup>†</sup> Hab. 2. 4.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 1. 17.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. 10. 38.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 4. 4, 5.

<sup>†</sup> 10. 5, 6.

<sup>†</sup> Acts 13. 39.

<sup>†</sup> Lev. 18. 5.

<sup>†</sup> Neh. 9. 29.

<sup>†</sup> Ezek. 20. 11.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 10. 5.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 8. 3.

<sup>†</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 21.

<sup>†</sup> John 1. 12.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 8. 14.

<sup>†</sup> 1 John 3. 1, 2.

<sup>†</sup> Deut. 21. 23.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 6. 3.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 4. 15.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 13. 14.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 10. 12.

<sup>†</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 13.

<sup>†</sup> Col. 3. 11.

<sup>†</sup> Is. 32. 15.

<sup>†</sup> A. 44. 3.

<sup>†</sup> Jer. 31. 33.

<sup>†</sup> Ezek. 11. 19.

<sup>†</sup> 30. 27.

<sup>†</sup> Joel 2. 28.

<sup>†</sup> Zech. 12. 10.

<sup>†</sup> John 7. 39.

<sup>†</sup> Acts 2. 33.

<sup>†</sup> John 10. 16.

<sup>†</sup> 17. 20, 21.

<sup>†</sup> Eph. 2. 14.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. 9. 17.

<sup>†</sup> Gen. 21. 10.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 9. 7.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. 11. 18.

<sup>†</sup> Or,

<sup>†</sup> testament.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 8. 17.

<sup>†</sup> Eph. 3. 6.

<sup>†</sup> Gen. 12. 3, 7.

<sup>†</sup> 17. 7.

<sup>†</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 12.

<sup>†</sup> Ex. 12. 49, 41.

<sup>†</sup> A. Rom. 4. 15.

<sup>†</sup> Col. 2. 8, 20.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. 9. 10.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 8. 17.

<sup>†</sup> Or,

<sup>†</sup> ordainments.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 4. 14.

<sup>†</sup> Gen. 49. 10.

<sup>†</sup> Dan. 9. 24.

<sup>†</sup> Mark 1. 15.

<sup>†</sup> Eph. 1. 10.

<sup>†</sup> John 1. 14.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 1. 3.

<sup>†</sup> Phil. 2. 7.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. 2. 14.

<sup>†</sup> Gen. 3. 15.

<sup>†</sup> Is. 7. 14.

<sup>†</sup> Mic. 5. 3.

<sup>†</sup> Mat. 1. 23.

<sup>†</sup> Luke 1. 31.

<sup>†</sup> 2. 7.

<sup>†</sup> John 15. 22.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 4. 15.

<sup>†</sup> 7. 8, 13.

<sup>†</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 9.

<sup>†</sup> Mat. 5. 17.

<sup>†</sup> Luke 2. 27.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 16.

<sup>†</sup> Mat. 20. 28.

<sup>†</sup> Eph. 1. 7.

<sup>†</sup> Tit. 2. 14.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. 9. 12.

<sup>†</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 18.

<sup>†</sup> 5 John 1. 12.

<sup>†</sup> Eph. 1. 5.

<sup>†</sup> Acts 7. 63.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. 5. 9.

<sup>†</sup> Ex. 20. 19.

<sup>†</sup> 21, 22.

<sup>†</sup> Deut. 5. 5, 22.

<sup>†</sup> 23, 27, 31.

<sup>†</sup> John 1. 17.

<sup>†</sup> Acts 7. 28.

<sup>†</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 5.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 5. 6.

<sup>†</sup> 8. 15.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 3. 29.

21 <sup>†</sup>Is the law then against the promises of God ? God forbid : <sup>†</sup>for if there had been a law given which could <sup>†</sup>have given life, <sup>†</sup>verily righteousness <sup>†</sup>should <sup>†</sup>have been <sup>†</sup>by <sup>†</sup>the law.

22 <sup>†</sup>But <sup>†</sup>the scripture hath <sup>†</sup>concluded <sup>†</sup>all <sup>†</sup>under sin, <sup>†</sup>that the promise by faith <sup>†</sup>of <sup>†</sup>Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 <sup>†</sup>But before <sup>†</sup>faith came, we were kept <sup>†</sup>under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

24 <sup>†</sup>Wherefore <sup>†</sup>the law was our schoolmaster <sup>†</sup>to bring us unto Christ, <sup>†</sup>that we might be justified by faith.

25 But <sup>†</sup>after <sup>†</sup>that faith is come, we are no longer under a <sup>†</sup>schoolmaster.

26 For ye <sup>†</sup>are all <sup>†</sup>the children of God by faith <sup>†</sup>in Christ Jesus.

27 For <sup>†</sup>as many of you as <sup>†</sup>have been <sup>†</sup>baptized into Christ <sup>†</sup>have <sup>†</sup>put on Christ.

28 <sup>†</sup>There <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>neither Jew nor Greek, there <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>neither bond nor free, there <sup>†</sup>is <sup>†</sup>neither male nor female : for ye <sup>†</sup>are all <sup>†</sup>one <sup>†</sup>in Christ Jesus.

29 And <sup>†</sup>if ye <sup>†</sup>be <sup>†</sup>Christ's, then are ye <sup>†</sup>Abraham's seed, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>heirs according to <sup>†</sup>the <sup>†</sup>promise.

## CHAPTER 4.

<sup>o</sup> 1 We were under the law till Christ came. 24 Allegory of Agar and Sara.

3 NOW I say, <sup>†</sup>That the heir, as long as he is a child, <sup>†</sup>differeth nothing from a <sup>†</sup>servant, though he be <sup>†</sup>lord of all ; 2 But is under <sup>†</sup>tutors and governors <sup>†</sup>until the <sup>†</sup>time <sup>†</sup>appointed of the father.

3 <sup>†</sup>Even so we, <sup>†</sup>when we were children, <sup>†</sup>were <sup>†</sup>in bondage under the <sup>†</sup>elements <sup>†</sup>of the world :

4 But <sup>†</sup>when the fulness of the time <sup>†</sup>was come, <sup>†</sup>God sent forth his Son, <sup>†</sup>made <sup>†</sup>of a woman, <sup>†</sup>made <sup>†</sup>under the law,

5 <sup>†</sup>To <sup>†</sup>redeem them <sup>†</sup>that <sup>†</sup>were under the law, <sup>†</sup>that we might receive the adoption of sons.

6 And because ye are sons, God <sup>†</sup>hath <sup>†</sup>sent forth <sup>†</sup>the Spirit of his Son into <sup>†</sup>your <sup>†</sup>hearts, crying, Abba, Father.

1 S make

alive,

2 S would

3 S of

4 S How-

beit

5 S shut

up all

things

6 S in

7 A c

8 M Or, the

faith

9 A in ward

10 S So that

the law

hath

been our

tutor

2 S now

3 S tutor.

4 S sons

of God,

through

faith,

5 S were

6 S did

7 S can be

8 S can be

no male

and

9 S all are

1 A man

2 S are

3 S But I

say that

1 S So that thou art no longer a bondservant,  
2 S through God. 3 A ¶ 1 S at that time, not  
knowing  
God, ye  
were in  
bondage  
to  
5 S :  
6 S come  
to know  
7 S to be  
8 A back  
9 S rudiments,  
10 Or,  
elements  
1 A over  
again  
2 S seasons,  
3 A by any  
means  
4 S labour  
upon you  
5 A ¶  
6 S I be-  
seech  
you,  
brethren,  
7 S Ye  
did me no  
wrong;  
but ye  
know  
that be-  
cause  
of an  
8 S the first  
[M Gr.  
former]  
time :  
and that  
which  
was a tem-  
pation to  
you  
1 M Gr.  
spat out.  
2 A Ye  
3 S then  
is that  
gratula-  
tion of  
your-  
selves  
M Or, of  
yours  
4 S witness,  
5 S eyes  
and  
6 S So then  
am I  
7 M Or,  
deal  
truly  
with you  
8 S seek  
you in  
no good  
way; nay,  
they  
desire  
to shut  
you out,  
that ye  
may seek  
9 S sought  
in a good  
matter  
at all  
times,  
1 S am again in travail 2 S yea, I could wish 3 S am  
perplexed about 4 A ¶

7 1 Wherefore thou art no  
more a servant,<sup>1</sup> but a son;  
and if a son, then an heir<sup>2</sup> of  
God through Christ.<sup>1</sup>  
8 3 Howbeit<sup>4</sup> then,<sup>6</sup> when ye  
knew not God,<sup>9</sup> ye did service  
unto<sup>1</sup> them which by nature  
are no gods<sup>5</sup>.  
9 But now<sup>6</sup>,<sup>8</sup> after<sup>1</sup> that ye  
have<sup>1</sup> known<sup>1</sup> God, or rather  
are<sup>1</sup> known<sup>1</sup> of God,<sup>7</sup> how turn  
ye<sup>8</sup> again to<sup>1</sup> the weak and  
beggarly<sup>9</sup> elements,<sup>1</sup> where-  
unto ye desire<sup>9</sup> again<sup>1</sup> to be in  
bondage<sup>1</sup>?  
10 1 Ye observe days, and  
months, and<sup>2</sup> times,<sup>1</sup> and years.  
11 I am afraid of you,<sup>1</sup> lest  
3 I have bestowed<sup>4</sup> upon you  
labour<sup>1</sup> in vain.  
12 5, 6 Brethren, I beseech you,<sup>1</sup>  
be as I am<sup>7</sup>; for I am as ye  
are<sup>8</sup>. 9 ye have not injured me  
at all.  
13 Ye know how<sup>1</sup> through<sup>1</sup>  
infirmity of the flesh I preached  
the gospel unto you<sup>9</sup> at the  
first.  
14 And my temptation which  
was<sup>1</sup> in my flesh ye despised  
not, nor<sup>1</sup> rejected; but<sup>2</sup> re-  
ceived me<sup>4</sup> as an angel of God,  
even as Christ Jesus.  
15 1 Where<sup>3</sup> is then the bless-  
edness ye spake of<sup>1</sup>? for I bear  
you<sup>1</sup> record,<sup>1</sup> that, if<sup>6</sup> it had  
been<sup>1</sup> possible, ye would have  
plucked out your<sup>1</sup> own eyes,  
and have<sup>1</sup> given them to me.  
16 Am I therefore<sup>1</sup> become  
your enemy,<sup>1</sup> because I<sup>7</sup> tell  
you the truth?  
17 They<sup>1</sup> zealously<sup>8</sup> affect you,  
but not well; yea, they would  
exclude<sup>2</sup> you, that ye might  
affect<sup>1</sup> them.  
18 But<sup>1</sup> it is good to be zeal-  
ously<sup>3</sup> affected always in a good  
thing<sup>1</sup>, and not only when I am  
present with you.  
19 9 My little children, of  
whom I<sup>1</sup> travail in birth again<sup>1</sup>  
until Christ be formed in you,  
20 2 I desire<sup>1</sup> to be present  
with you now, and to change  
my voice; for<sup>1</sup> I<sup>2</sup> stand in  
doubt of<sup>1</sup> you.  
21 4 Tell me, ye that desire to  
be under the law, do ye not  
hear the law?

A.D. 58.

4 Gen. 16. 15.  
6 Gen. 21. 2.

7 Rom. 8. 16.  
17.  
ch. 3. 29.

8 Rom. 9. 7, 8.  
9 Eph. 2. 12.  
Thes. 4. 5.

1 Gen. 18. 10,  
14.  
21. 1, 2.

Heb. 11. 11.  
1 Rom. 1. 25.  
1 Cor. 12. 2.

Eph. 2. 11, 12.  
1 Thes. 1. 9.  
1 Cor. 8. 3.

13. 12.  
2 Tim. 2. 19.

1 Or,  
testaments.

2 Gr. Sing.  
Deut. 33. 2.

1 Heb. 3. 2.  
Col. 2. 20.

1 Or, back.  
2 Rom. 8. 3.

Heb. 7. 18.  
3 Or,  
rudiments,

ver. 3.  
4 Or, is in  
the same  
rank with.

5 Rom. 14. 5.  
Col. 2. 16.

1 ch. 2. 2.  
5. 2, 4.

1 Thes. 3. 5.  
1 Ps. 2. 2.

Heb. 12. 22.  
Rev. 3. 12.

4. 21, 2, 10.  
1 Is. 54. 1.

2 Cor. 2. 5.  
1 Cor. 2. 13.

2 Cor. 11. 30.  
12. 7, 9.

ch. 1. 6.  
2 Acts 3. 25.

Rom. 4. 25.  
ch. 3. 29.

2 Gen. 21. 9.  
2 Sam. 19.

27.  
Zech. 12. 8.

Mal. 2. 7.  
2 Mat. 10. 40.

Luke 10. 16.  
John 13. 20.

1 Thes. 2. 13.  
1 Or, What  
must then.

2 ch. 5. 11.  
4. 6, 12.

1 Gen. 3. 8, 22.  
1 Gen. 21. 10,  
12.

2 Gen. 8. 35.  
2 ch. 2. 5, 14.

3 Rom. 10. 2.  
2 Cor. 11. 2.

2 John 8. 36.  
ch. 5. 1, 13.

P Or, us,  
71 Cor. 4. 15.

Philom. 10.  
James 1. 18.

2 John 8. 32.  
Rom. 6. 18.

1 Pet. 2. 16.  
1 Acts 15. 10.  
ch. 2. 4.

4. 9.  
1 Or, I am  
perplexed  
for you.

2 Acts 15. L  
See  
Acts 16. 3.

22 For it is written, that  
Abraham had two sons,<sup>1</sup> a the  
one by a bondmaid,<sup>6</sup> the other  
by a<sup>1</sup> freewoman.

23 2 But he who was of the  
bondwoman<sup>4</sup> was<sup>1</sup> born after  
the flesh; but<sup>3</sup> he of the  
freewoman<sup>4</sup> was by<sup>1</sup> promise.

24 Which things<sup>6</sup> are<sup>1</sup> the allego-  
ry: for these<sup>6</sup> are the<sup>1</sup> two  
covenants; the<sup>1</sup> one from  
the<sup>1</sup> mount<sup>2</sup> Sinai,<sup>7</sup> which  
gendereth to<sup>1</sup> bondage, which  
is<sup>8</sup> Agar.<sup>1</sup>

25 9 For this Agar<sup>1</sup> is mount  
Sinai in Arabia, and<sup>9</sup> answereth  
to<sup>10</sup> Jerusalem<sup>11</sup> which now  
is, and<sup>1</sup> is in bondage with her  
children.

26 But<sup>10</sup> Jerusalem<sup>12</sup> which<sup>1</sup> is  
above is free, which is<sup>13</sup> the  
mother of us all.<sup>1</sup>

27 For it is written,<sup>1</sup> Rejoice,  
thou barren that bearest not;  
break forth and cry, thou that  
travailst not: for<sup>2</sup> the desolate  
hath many more children  
than she which hath an<sup>1</sup> husband.

28 Now<sup>3</sup> we, brethren, as  
Isaac was, are<sup>6</sup> the<sup>1</sup> children  
of promise.

29 But as then<sup>6</sup> he that was  
born after the flesh persecuted  
him that was born after the  
Spirit,<sup>9</sup> even so<sup>1</sup> it is now.

30 Nevertheless<sup>1</sup> what saith  
the scripture? Cast out the<sup>5</sup>  
bondwoman<sup>1</sup> and her son: for<sup>2</sup>  
the son of the<sup>5</sup> bondwoman<sup>1</sup>  
shall not<sup>6</sup> be heir<sup>1</sup> with the son  
of the freewoman.

31 So then,<sup>1</sup> brethren, we are  
not children of<sup>8</sup> the bond-  
woman,<sup>1</sup> but of the<sup>9</sup> free.<sup>1</sup>

8 S a handmaid, 9 S freewoman.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 He moveth them to stand fast in  
their liberty. 19 The works of the flesh,  
22 and fruits of the Spirit.<sup>1</sup>

1, 2 STAND fast therefore in  
the liberty wherewith  
Christ hath made us free,<sup>1</sup> and  
be not entangled again<sup>3</sup> with  
the<sup>1</sup> yoke of bondage.

2 4 Behold, I Paul say unto  
you, that<sup>5</sup> if ye be circum-  
cised, Christ shall<sup>1</sup> profit you  
nothing.

3 6 For<sup>1</sup> I testify again to  
every man that<sup>7</sup> is circumcised,<sup>1</sup>

5 S, if ye receive circumcision, Christ will  
7 S receiveth circumcision,

1 S one  
by the  
hand-  
maid,  
and one  
by the

2 S How-  
beit the  
son by  
the hand-  
maid is  
the son by

3 S is born  
through  
5 S contain  
6 S women  
are

7 S hearing  
children  
unto  
8 S Hagur.  
9 S Now  
this Ha-  
gar

10 Many  
anc. auth.  
read For  
Sinai is  
a moun-  
tain in  
Arabia.

10 A the  
11 S that  
now is:  
for she  
12 S that  
13 S our  
mother.

1 Citra, to  
end of ver.  
2 S more  
are the  
children  
of the  
desolate  
than of  
her which  
hath the

3 M Many  
anc. auth.  
read ye.  
4 S How-  
beit

5 S hand-  
maid  
6 S inherit  
7 S Where-  
fore,

1 Omit ¶  
2 S With  
freedom  
[M Or,  
For free-  
dom] did  
Christ  
set us  
free:

stand  
fast  
there-  
fore,  
3 S in a  
4 A ¶

6 S Yea,

1 <sup>S</sup> Ye are severed from Christ [M Gr. brought to ought], ye who would be away  
2 <sup>A</sup> by faith  
3 <sup>S</sup> Christ Jesus  
4 <sup>S</sup> anything, working [M Or, wrought] through  
5 <sup>S</sup> were running  
6 <sup>S</sup> came to you-  
7 <sup>S</sup> judgment, But  
8 <sup>S</sup> still am I still persecuted? then hath the stumbling-block of the cross been done away.  
9 <sup>S</sup> that they which unsettle you would even cut them selves off  
10 <sup>M</sup> Or, mutilate themselves  
11 <sup>S</sup> For ye, brethren, were called for freedom  
12 <sup>S</sup> your freedom  
13 <sup>S</sup> through love be servants one to the whole  
14 <sup>S</sup> But I say, Walk by  
15 <sup>S</sup> for that ye may not be led by  
16 <sup>S</sup> sorcery, enmities, strife, jealousies, wraths, factions, divisions,

"that he is a debtor to do the whole law.  
4 <sup>1b</sup> Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are<sup>1</sup> justified by the law; ye are fallen<sup>2</sup> from grace.  
5 For we through the Spirit<sup>3</sup> wait for the hope of righteousness<sup>o</sup> by faith'.  
6 For<sup>1</sup> in 'Jesus Christ' neither circumcision availeth<sup>5</sup> any thing,<sup>1</sup> nor uncircumcision; but<sup>6</sup> faith<sup>6</sup> which worketh by<sup>1</sup> love.  
7 Ye<sup>7m</sup> did run<sup>1</sup> well; "who did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth?  
8 This persuasion<sup>8</sup> cometh<sup>1</sup> not of him<sup>7</sup> that calleth you.  
9 "A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.  
10 "I have confidence<sup>9</sup> in you through<sup>1</sup> the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but<sup>4</sup> he that troubleth you<sup>6</sup> shall bear his<sup>1</sup> judgment,<sup>1</sup> whosoever he be.  
11 "And<sup>1</sup> I, brethren, if I yet<sup>1</sup> preach circumcision, <sup>d</sup>why<sup>1</sup> do I yet suffer persecution? then is<sup>6</sup> the offence of the cross ceased.<sup>1</sup>  
12 "I would<sup>5</sup> they were even cut off<sup>1</sup> which trouble you'.  
13 "For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty<sup>1</sup>; only use not<sup>7</sup> liberty<sup>1</sup> for an occasion to the flesh, but<sup>8b</sup> by love serve one<sup>1</sup> another.  
14 For<sup>9a</sup> all the<sup>1</sup> law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; "Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.  
15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.  
16 <sup>1, 2</sup> This I say then, "Walk in<sup>1</sup> the Spirit, and<sup>2</sup> ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.  
17 For<sup>6</sup> the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and<sup>1</sup> the Spirit against the flesh<sup>3</sup>; and<sup>1</sup> these are contrary the one to the other<sup>4</sup>; <sup>h</sup>so that ye cannot<sup>1</sup> do the things that ye would.  
18 But<sup>8</sup> if ye<sup>5</sup> be led<sup>1</sup> of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.  
19 Now<sup>m</sup> the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these<sup>6</sup>: Adultery,<sup>1</sup> fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,  
20 Idolatry,<sup>7</sup> witchcraft, hatred,

A.D. 58.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 3, 10.  
<sup>b</sup> Rom. 9, 31.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. 12, 15.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 6, 9.  
<sup>e</sup> Eph. 5, 5.  
<sup>f</sup> Col. 3, 6.  
<sup>g</sup> Rom. 22, 15.  
<sup>h</sup> Rom. 8, 24.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Tim. 4, 8.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Cor. 7, 19.  
<sup>k</sup> Col. 3, 11.  
<sup>l</sup> John 15, 2.  
<sup>m</sup> Eph. 5, 9.  
<sup>n</sup> Col. 3, 12.  
<sup>o</sup> James 3, 17.  
<sup>p</sup> Rom. 15, 14.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Thes. 1, 3.  
<sup>r</sup> James 2, 18.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 13, 7.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Cor. 9, 24.  
<sup>u</sup> Or, who do drive you back.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 3, 1.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Tim. 1, 9.  
<sup>x</sup> Rom. 6, 6.  
<sup>y</sup> & 13, 14.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 11.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 1, 6.  
<sup>ab</sup> Or, passions.  
<sup>ac</sup> 1 Cor. 5, 6.  
<sup>ad</sup> Rom. 8, 4, 5.  
<sup>ae</sup> 2 Cor. 2, 3.  
<sup>af</sup> Phil. 2, 3.  
<sup>ag</sup> ch. 1, 7.  
<sup>ah</sup> 1 Cor. 10, 6.  
<sup>ai</sup> ch. 6, 12.  
<sup>aj</sup> 1 Cor. 15, 30.  
<sup>ak</sup> 1 Cor. 1, 23.  
<sup>al</sup> Or, although.  
<sup>am</sup> Rom. 14, 1.  
<sup>an</sup> 15, 1.  
<sup>ao</sup> Heb. 12, 13.  
<sup>ap</sup> James 5, 19.  
<sup>aq</sup> Josh. 7, 23.  
<sup>ar</sup> 1 Cor. 5, 13.  
<sup>as</sup> 1 Cor. 2, 15.  
<sup>at</sup> A. 3, 1.  
<sup>au</sup> Acts 15, 1, 24.  
<sup>av</sup> 1 Cor. 4, 21.  
<sup>aw</sup> 2 Thes. 3, 15.  
<sup>ax</sup> 2 Tim. 2, 25.  
<sup>ay</sup> 1 Cor. 7, 5.  
<sup>az</sup> 1 Cor. 8, 9.  
<sup>ba</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 16.  
<sup>bb</sup> 2 Pet. 2, 19.  
<sup>bc</sup> Jude 4.  
<sup>bd</sup> Rom. 15, 1.  
<sup>be</sup> 1 Thes. 5, 14.  
<sup>bf</sup> 1 Cor. 9, 19.  
<sup>bg</sup> John 15, 14.  
<sup>bh</sup> & 15, 12.  
<sup>bi</sup> James 2, 8.  
<sup>bj</sup> John 4, 21.  
<sup>bk</sup> Mat. 7, 12.  
<sup>bl</sup> James 2, 12.  
<sup>bm</sup> Rom. 12, 3.  
<sup>bn</sup> 1 Cor. 8, 2.  
<sup>bo</sup> 2 Cor. 3, 5.  
<sup>bp</sup> & 12, 11.  
<sup>bq</sup> Lev. 19, 18.  
<sup>br</sup> Mat. 22, 39.  
<sup>bs</sup> Rom. 13, 8, 9.  
<sup>bt</sup> 1 Cor. 11, 28.  
<sup>bu</sup> 2 Cor. 13, 5.  
<sup>bv</sup> See  
<sup>bw</sup> Luke 18, 11.  
<sup>bx</sup> Rom. 6, 12.  
<sup>by</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 11.  
<sup>bz</sup> Luke 16, 29.  
<sup>ca</sup> Rom. 2, 6.  
<sup>cb</sup> 1 Cor. 5, 8.  
<sup>cc</sup> Or, fulfil not.  
<sup>cd</sup> Rom. 15, 27.  
<sup>ce</sup> 1 Cor. 5, 11.  
<sup>cf</sup> Rom. 7, 15.  
<sup>cg</sup> 1 Cor. 6, 9.  
<sup>ch</sup> Job 13, 9.  
<sup>ci</sup> Rom. 7, 15.  
<sup>cj</sup> Luke 16, 29.  
<sup>ck</sup> Rom. 2, 6.  
<sup>cl</sup> 2 Cor. 9, 6.  
<sup>cm</sup> Rom. 6, 14.  
<sup>cn</sup> & 8, 2.  
<sup>co</sup> Job 4, 8.  
<sup>cp</sup> Prov. 11, 18.  
<sup>cq</sup> Hos. 8, 7.  
<sup>cr</sup> Rom. 8, 13.  
<sup>cs</sup> James 3, 18.  
<sup>ct</sup> 1 Cor. 5, 26.  
<sup>cu</sup> Eph. 5, 3.  
<sup>cv</sup> Col. 3, 5.  
<sup>cw</sup> James 3, 14.  
<sup>cx</sup> 1 Cor. 15, 38.  
<sup>cy</sup> 2 Thes. 3, 13.

variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions,<sup>1</sup> heresies,  
21 Envyings,<sup>o</sup> murders,<sup>1</sup> drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I<sup>2</sup> tell you before, as I have also told you in time past,<sup>1</sup> that<sup>4</sup> they which<sup>3</sup> do<sup>1</sup> such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.  
22 But<sup>9</sup> the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering,<sup>4b</sup> gentleness,<sup>1</sup> goodness,<sup>5i</sup> faith,<sup>1</sup>  
23 Meekness,<sup>6</sup> temperance:<sup>2</sup> against such there is no law.  
24 And they that are<sup>7</sup> Christ's<sup>1</sup> have crucified the flesh with the<sup>8a</sup> affections and lusts.<sup>1</sup>  
25 <sup>9a</sup> If we live<sup>1</sup> in the Spirit,<sup>1</sup> let us also walk<sup>o</sup> in the Spirit<sup>1</sup>.  
26 Let us not be<sup>2</sup> desirous of vain glory,<sup>1</sup> provoking one another, envying one another.

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>o</sup> 1 He moreth them to deal mildly with a brother that hath slipped: 2 to bear one another's burden, &c.

BRETHREN,<sup>3</sup> if a man be overtaken in<sup>4</sup> a fault,<sup>1</sup> ye<sup>4</sup> which are spiritual, restore such<sup>5</sup> an<sup>1</sup> one<sup>5</sup> in<sup>3</sup> the<sup>1</sup> spirit of meekness;<sup>6</sup> considering<sup>1</sup> thyself, <sup>4</sup>lest thou also be tempted.  
2 Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil<sup>9</sup> the law of Christ.  
3 For<sup>6</sup> if a man<sup>7</sup> think<sup>1</sup> himself to be something, when<sup>4</sup> he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.  
4 But<sup>7</sup> let<sup>6</sup> every<sup>1</sup> man prove his own work, and then shall he have<sup>9</sup> rejoicing in<sup>1</sup> himself alone, and<sup>2</sup> not<sup>1</sup> in another.<sup>1</sup>  
5 For<sup>8b</sup> every<sup>1</sup> man shall bear his own<sup>2</sup> burden.  
6 <sup>3, 4</sup> Let<sup>1</sup> him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.  
7 Be not deceived:<sup>9</sup> God is not mocked: for<sup>1</sup> whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.  
8 For he that soweth<sup>5</sup> to his<sup>1</sup> flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth<sup>6</sup> to<sup>1</sup> the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap<sup>7</sup> life everlasting.<sup>1</sup>  
9 And<sup>1</sup> let us not be weary

1 <sup>M</sup> Or, parties  
2 <sup>S</sup> forewarn you  
3 <sup>M</sup> Or, tell you plainly, even as I did forewarn you,  
4 <sup>M</sup> Or, tell you plainly  
5 <sup>S</sup> practise  
6 <sup>S</sup> kindness  
7 <sup>S</sup> faithfulness  
8 <sup>M</sup> Or, self-control  
9 <sup>S</sup> of Christ Jesus  
10 <sup>S</sup> passions and the lusts thereof.  
11 <sup>S</sup> by the Spirit, by the Spirit  
12 <sup>S</sup> vain-glorious,  
13 <sup>S</sup> even  
14 <sup>S</sup> any trespass,  
15 <sup>S</sup> a  
16 <sup>S</sup> looking to  
17 <sup>S</sup> think-eth  
18 <sup>S</sup> each  
19 <sup>S</sup> his glorying in regard of  
20 <sup>S</sup> of his neighbour.  
21 <sup>M</sup> Or, the other.  
22 <sup>M</sup> Or, load  
23 <sup>S</sup> But let  
24 <sup>S</sup> unto his own  
25 <sup>S</sup> unto  
26 <sup>S</sup> eternal life.



<sup>1</sup> S well-doing which is good toward all men, and especially toward them that  
<sup>4</sup> A the  
<sup>5</sup> A #  
<sup>6</sup> S See with  
<sup>7</sup> S letters  
<sup>8</sup> M Or, write  
<sup>9</sup> S show  
<sup>1</sup> S compel  
<sup>2</sup> S that they may not be persecuted  
<sup>3</sup> M Or, by reason of  
<sup>4</sup> S not even they who receive circumcision  
<sup>5</sup> M Some anc. auth. read have been circumcised  
<sup>6</sup> A they

<sup>2</sup> S So then, as  
<sup>3</sup> S work that which is good toward all men, and especially toward them that

in 'well doing': for in due season we shall reap, <sup>b</sup> if we faint not.

10 <sup>2</sup> A As <sup>1</sup> we have <sup>o</sup> therefore <sup>1</sup> opportunity, <sup>f</sup> let us <sup>2</sup> do good unto all men, especially unto them who <sup>1</sup> are of <sup>h</sup> the household of <sup>4</sup> faith.

11 <sup>5</sup> A Ye see <sup>1</sup> how large <sup>7</sup> a letter<sup>1</sup> I <sup>h</sup> have written unto you with mine own hand.

12 As many as desire to make a fair <sup>9</sup> shew <sup>1</sup> in the flesh, <sup>m</sup> they <sup>1</sup> constrain <sup>1</sup> you to be circumcised; <sup>2</sup> only <sup>2</sup> lest they should <sup>1</sup> suffer persecution <sup>1</sup> for the cross of Christ.

13 For <sup>1</sup> neither they themselves who are circumcised <sup>1</sup> keep <sup>5</sup> the law; but <sup>6</sup> desire to

do themselves <sup>5</sup> M Or, a law

A.D. 58.

<sup>a</sup> Phil. 3. 3.  
<sup>b</sup> Mat. 24. 12.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. 3. 6, 14.  
<sup>d</sup> 10. 35.  
<sup>e</sup> 12. 3, 5.  
<sup>f</sup> Rev. 2. 10.  
<sup>g</sup> Or,  
<sup>h</sup> 1 John 9. 4.  
<sup>i</sup> & 12. 35.  
<sup>j</sup> Rom. 6. 6.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 20.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 15.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 18.  
<sup>n</sup> Tit. 2. 8.  
<sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 19.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 5. 6.  
<sup>q</sup> Col. 3. 11.  
<sup>r</sup> Eph. 2. 19.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. 3. 6.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 17.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 125. 5.  
<sup>v</sup> Phil. 3. 16.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 2. 3, 14.  
<sup>x</sup> Rom. 2. 20.  
<sup>y</sup> & 4. 12.  
<sup>z</sup> & 9. 6-8.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 3. 7, 9, 29.  
<sup>ab</sup> Phil. 3. 3.  
<sup>ac</sup> Phil. 3. 18.  
<sup>ad</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 5.  
<sup>ae</sup> & 4. 10.  
<sup>af</sup> & 11. 23.  
<sup>ag</sup> ch. 5. 11.  
<sup>ah</sup> Col. 1. 24.  
<sup>ai</sup> ch. 5. 14.  
<sup>aj</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 22.  
<sup>ak</sup> Philem. 25.

have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

14 <sup>6</sup> But <sup>1</sup> God forbid that I should <sup>1</sup> glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>2</sup> by whom the world is <sup>1</sup> crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

15 For <sup>3</sup> in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, <sup>1</sup> nor uncircumcision, but <sup>4</sup> a new <sup>4</sup> creature.

16 <sup>6</sup> And as many as <sup>5</sup> walk according to <sup>1</sup> this rule, peace <sup>6</sup> be <sup>6</sup> on <sup>1</sup> them, and mercy, and upon <sup>2</sup> the Israel of God.

17 <sup>7</sup> From henceforth let no man trouble me: for <sup>2</sup> I bear <sup>8</sup> in <sup>1</sup> my body the marks of <sup>o</sup> the Lord <sup>1</sup> Jesus.

18 <sup>9</sup> Brethren, <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> grace of our Lord Jesus Christ <sup>1</sup> be with your spirit <sup>2</sup>. Amen.

<sup>o</sup> S Unto the Galatians written from Rome.

<sup>1</sup> S far be it from me to  
<sup>2</sup> S through which  
<sup>3</sup> M Or, whom  
<sup>4</sup> the world hath been  
<sup>5</sup> S neither is circumcison  
<sup>6</sup> anything,  
<sup>7</sup> M Or, creation  
<sup>8</sup> S shall walk by  
<sup>9</sup> S upon  
<sup>10</sup> A #  
<sup>11</sup> S branded on  
<sup>12</sup> A #  
<sup>13</sup> S The  
<sup>14</sup> A, brc-  
<sup>15</sup> threu

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE EPHESIANS.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup> 1 He blesseth God for spiritual blessings: 4 treateth of our election, 6 and adoption by grace, &c.

PAUL, an apostle of <sup>1</sup> Jesus Christ <sup>4</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the will of God, <sup>6</sup> to the saints which are <sup>2</sup> at Ephesus, <sup>9</sup> and <sup>o</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the faithful in Christ Jesus:

2 <sup>h</sup> Grace <sup>o</sup> be <sup>1</sup> to you <sup>o</sup> and peace <sup>o</sup>, from God our Father <sup>o</sup>, and <sup>o</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 <sup>3</sup> Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with <sup>4</sup> all <sup>1</sup> spiritual <sup>5</sup> blessings in <sup>1</sup> heavenly <sup>2</sup> places in Christ:

4 <sup>6</sup> According as <sup>9</sup> he hath chosen <sup>1</sup> us in him <sup>6</sup> before the foundation of the world, that we should <sup>2</sup> be holy and without <sup>7</sup> blame <sup>1</sup> before <sup>8</sup> him in love:

5 <sup>6</sup> Having <sup>9</sup> predestinated <sup>1</sup> us unto <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> adoption <sup>1</sup> of children by <sup>1</sup> Jesus Christ <sup>2</sup> to <sup>1</sup> himself, <sup>4</sup> according to the good pleasure of his will,

6 To the praise of the glory of

A.D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 3. 24.  
<sup>b</sup> Mat. 3. 17.  
<sup>c</sup> John 3. 35.  
<sup>d</sup> Acts 20. 28.  
<sup>e</sup> Rom. 3. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> Col. 1. 14.  
<sup>g</sup> Heb. 9. 12.  
<sup>h</sup> Rev. 5. 9.  
<sup>i</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 1.  
<sup>j</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 1.  
<sup>k</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 1.  
<sup>l</sup> Phil. 4. 19.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 17.  
<sup>n</sup> Gal. 1. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> Rom. 16. 25.  
<sup>p</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 3.  
<sup>q</sup> 12 Tim. 1. 9.  
<sup>r</sup> Gal. 4. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> Heb. 1. 2.  
<sup>t</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 20.  
<sup>u</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 9.  
<sup>v</sup> Or, things.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 6. 12.  
<sup>x</sup> Rom. 8. 28.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 13.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 2.  
<sup>aa</sup> Phil. 2. 9, 10.  
<sup>ab</sup> Col. 1. 20.  
<sup>ac</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 2, 20.  
<sup>ad</sup> Gr. the heavens.  
<sup>ae</sup> Luke 1. 75.  
<sup>af</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 7.  
<sup>ag</sup> Acts 20. 32.  
<sup>ah</sup> Rom. 8. 17.  
<sup>ai</sup> Gal. 1. 12.  
<sup>aj</sup> James 2. 5.  
<sup>ak</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 4.  
<sup>al</sup> ver. 5.  
<sup>am</sup> Rom. 8. 29.  
<sup>an</sup> & 15. 10, 11.  
<sup>ao</sup> John 1. 12.  
<sup>ap</sup> Rom. 8. 15.  
<sup>aq</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 18.  
<sup>ar</sup> John 3. 31.  
<sup>as</sup> Mat. 11. 25.  
<sup>at</sup> Luke 12. 32.  
<sup>au</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 21.

his grace, <sup>1</sup> wherein he hath made us accepted in <sup>2</sup> the beloved.

7 <sup>6</sup> In whom we have <sup>2</sup> redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of <sup>3</sup> sins, <sup>1</sup> according to <sup>1</sup> the riches of his grace <sup>4</sup>;

8 Wherein he hath abounded <sup>1</sup> toward us in all wisdom and prudence <sup>5</sup>.

9 <sup>2</sup> Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure <sup>1</sup> which he <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> purposed in <sup>6</sup> himself:

10 That in the <sup>1</sup> dispensation of <sup>m</sup> the fulness of <sup>7</sup> times <sup>2</sup> he might gather together in one <sup>1</sup> all things in Christ, <sup>8</sup> both which are in <sup>2</sup> heaven, and which are on earth; <sup>even</sup> in him <sup>1</sup>:

11 <sup>9</sup> In whom also we <sup>9</sup> have obtained an inheritance, <sup>2</sup> being predestinated <sup>1</sup> according to <sup>6</sup> the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his <sup>1</sup> own will <sup>1</sup>:

the heavens, and the things upon the earth; in him, I say, <sup>9</sup> S were made a heritage, having been fore-ordained <sup>1</sup> S will;

<sup>1</sup> S which he freely bestowed on us  
<sup>2</sup> M Or, where-  
<sup>3</sup> with he endued us  
<sup>4</sup> in the Beloved:  
<sup>5</sup> A our  
<sup>6</sup> S our treasures,  
<sup>7</sup> S, which he made to abound  
<sup>8</sup> M Or, where-  
<sup>9</sup> with he abounded  
<sup>10</sup> S  
<sup>11</sup> S him unto a  
<sup>12</sup> S the times  
<sup>13</sup> M Gr. seasons  
<sup>14</sup> to sum up  
<sup>15</sup> S the things in  
<sup>16</sup> M Gr. upon

15 to the  
end that  
25 we  
35 into  
who had  
[<sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>have</sup>]  
before  
hoped  
45 :  
55 having  
65 the  
75 —in  
whom,  
having  
also  
85 the  
Holy  
95 an  
105 s, unto  
115 s <sup>God's</sup>  
own  
125 a  
135 s For  
this  
cause I  
also, hav-  
ing heard  
of the  
145 which is  
among,  
[<sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>in</sup>]  
you, and  
[<sup>M</sup> Many  
anc. auth.  
insert  
the love]  
which  
ye show  
toward  
25 of you  
35 a  
45 ; having  
the eyes  
of your  
heart  
55 s,

65 that  
75 the  
strength  
of his  
might  
85 made  
him to  
sit at his  
95 rule,  
and au-  
thority,

1 <sup>M</sup> Or, <sup>age</sup>

25 he  
35 in sub-  
jection

45 did he  
quicken,  
when ye  
55 through  
your  
65 s,

12 <sup>1a</sup> That<sup>1</sup> we should be <sup>2c</sup> to<sup>1</sup>  
the praise of his glory, <sup>3c</sup> who  
first <sup>4</sup> trusted<sup>1</sup> in Christ <sup>4</sup>.

13 In whom ye also <sup>5</sup> trusted,  
after that ye<sup>1</sup> heard<sup>1</sup> the word  
of <sup>6</sup> truth, the gospel of your  
salvation<sup>7</sup> : in whom also after  
that ye<sup>1</sup> believed, <sup>8</sup> ye were  
sealed with <sup>9</sup> that holy<sup>1</sup> Spirit  
of promise,

14 <sup>1</sup> Which is <sup>9</sup> the<sup>1</sup> earnest of  
our inheritance <sup>10 n</sup> until<sup>1</sup> the re-  
demption of <sup>11 p</sup> the purchased<sup>1</sup>  
possession, <sup>7</sup> unto the praise of  
his glory.

15 <sup>12, 13</sup> Wherefore I also, "after  
I heard of your<sup>1</sup> faith in the  
Lord Jesus<sup>1</sup>, and love unto<sup>1</sup> all  
the saints,

16 <sup>2</sup> Cease not to give thanks  
for you, making mention <sup>2</sup> of  
you<sup>1</sup> in my prayers ;

17 That <sup>6</sup> the God of our Lord  
Jesus Christ, the Father of  
glory, "may give unto you<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>7</sup> the<sup>1</sup> spirit of wisdom and  
revelation <sup>6</sup> in the knowledge  
of him<sup>4</sup> :

18 <sup>9</sup> The eyes of your under-  
standing being<sup>1</sup> enlightened <sup>5</sup>,  
that ye may know what is <sup>h</sup> the  
hope of his calling, <sup>o</sup> and<sup>1</sup> what  
the riches of the glory of his  
<sup>m</sup> inheritance in the saints,

19 And what <sup>o</sup> is<sup>1</sup> the exceeding  
greatness of his power to us-  
ward who believe, <sup>p</sup> according  
to <sup>6</sup> the<sup>1</sup> working <sup>7</sup> of<sup>1</sup> his  
mighty power,<sup>1</sup>

20 Which he wrought in  
Christ, when <sup>x</sup> he raised him  
from the dead, and <sup>8 y</sup> set him<sup>1</sup>  
at his own<sup>1</sup> right hand in the  
heavenly places,

21 "Far above all <sup>9 b</sup> princi-  
pality,<sup>1</sup> and power, <sup>o</sup> and might,<sup>1</sup>  
and dominion, and every name  
that is named, not only in this  
<sup>1</sup> world, but also in that which  
is to come :

22 And <sup>2</sup> hath<sup>1</sup> put all <sup>†</sup> things  
<sup>3</sup> under his feet, and gave him<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>†</sup> to be <sup>6</sup> the<sup>1</sup> head over all  
<sup>†</sup> things to the church,

23 <sup>1</sup> Which is his body, <sup>m</sup> the  
fulness of him<sup>1</sup> that filleth all  
in all.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup> What we were by nature, and what we  
are by grace.

**A**ND "you<sup>1</sup> hath he quickened,  
<sup>x</sup> who<sup>1</sup> were dead <sup>3</sup> in<sup>1</sup> tres-  
passes and sins<sup>4</sup> ;

A.D. 64.

<sup>2</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 13.  
<sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 11.  
<sup>4</sup> 1 John 3. 19.

<sup>5</sup> James 1. 18.  
<sup>6</sup> Or, <sup>hoped</sup>,  
<sup>7</sup> ch. 6. 12.

<sup>8</sup> John 1. 17.  
<sup>9</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 7.

<sup>10</sup> Col. 3. 6.  
<sup>11</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 22.  
<sup>12</sup> Tit. 3. 3.

<sup>13</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 3.  
<sup>14</sup> Gal. 3. 16.  
<sup>15</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 22.  
<sup>16</sup> Gr.

<sup>17</sup> Luke 21. 28.  
<sup>18</sup> Rom. 3. 23.  
<sup>19</sup> Acts 20. 28.

<sup>20</sup> Ps. 51. 5.  
<sup>21</sup> Rom. 5. 12.  
<sup>22</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 9.

<sup>23</sup> Rom. 1. 9.  
<sup>24</sup> Col. 1. 4.  
<sup>25</sup> Rom. 5. 6, 8.

<sup>26</sup> Rom. 6. 4, 5.  
<sup>27</sup> Col. 2. 12, 13.  
<sup>28</sup> Rom. 1. 9.

<sup>29</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 2.  
<sup>30</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 3.  
<sup>31</sup> Or,

<sup>32</sup> by whose  
grace ;  
ver. S.

See  
Acts 15. 11.  
1 John 20. 17.

<sup>33</sup> ch. 1. 29.  
<sup>34</sup> Col. 1. 9.

<sup>35</sup> Or, for the  
unknown  
fountain,  
Col. 2. 2.

<sup>36</sup> Tit. 3. 4.  
<sup>37</sup> Acts 26. 18.  
<sup>38</sup> ch. 2. 12.

<sup>39</sup> Rom. 3. 24.  
<sup>40</sup> Rom. 4. 26.  
<sup>41</sup> Mat. 16. 17.

<sup>42</sup> John 6. 44.  
<sup>43</sup> Rom. 10. 14.  
<sup>44</sup> Jer. 11.

<sup>45</sup> Rom. 3. 29.  
<sup>46</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 9.  
<sup>47</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 9.

<sup>48</sup> Deut. 32. 6.  
<sup>49</sup> Ps. 100. 5.  
<sup>50</sup> Is. 19. 25.

<sup>51</sup> John 3. 5.  
<sup>52</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 9.  
<sup>53</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 5, 17.

<sup>54</sup> Tit. 2. 14.  
<sup>55</sup> Gr. of  
the night  
of his  
power.

<sup>56</sup> ch. 1. 4.  
<sup>57</sup> Or,  
prepared.

<sup>58</sup> Acts 2. 24.  
<sup>59</sup> Ps. 110. 1.  
<sup>60</sup> Acts 7. 55.

<sup>61</sup> Heb. 1. 3.  
<sup>62</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 2.  
<sup>63</sup> Col. 1. 21.

<sup>64</sup> Heb. 1. 4.  
<sup>65</sup> Rom. 8. 28.  
<sup>66</sup> Rom. 2. 28.

<sup>67</sup> Col. 1. 21.  
<sup>68</sup> See  
Ezek. 13. 9.

<sup>69</sup> John 10. 16.  
<sup>70</sup> Ps. 8. 6.  
<sup>71</sup> Mat. 28. 18.

<sup>72</sup> Heb. 2. 8.  
<sup>73</sup> Rom. 3. 8.  
<sup>74</sup> Heb. 3. 8.

<sup>75</sup> 1 Heb. 4. 14.  
<sup>76</sup> Gal. 4. 13.  
<sup>77</sup> Gal. 4. 5.

<sup>78</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 5.  
<sup>79</sup> Rom. 12. 1.  
<sup>80</sup> Gal. 1. 18, 24.

<sup>81</sup> Col. 2. 9.  
<sup>82</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 6.  
<sup>83</sup> Gal. 3. 28.

<sup>84</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 39.  
<sup>85</sup> John 16. 33.  
<sup>86</sup> Acts 10. 36.

<sup>87</sup> Rom. 3. 4.  
<sup>88</sup> John 10. 16.  
<sup>89</sup> John 5. 24.

<sup>90</sup> Col. 2. 13.  
<sup>91</sup> ch. 4. 18.  
<sup>92</sup> Col. 2. 14, 20.

2 <sup>b</sup> Wherein<sup>1</sup> in time past<sup>1</sup> ye  
walked according to the <sup>2</sup> course  
of this world, according to <sup>3</sup> the  
prince of the power of the air,  
<sup>3</sup> the spirit that now worketh  
in <sup>9</sup> the<sup>1</sup> children<sup>1</sup> of disobedience<sup>5</sup> :

3 <sup>4</sup> Among whom <sup>6</sup> also we all  
had our conversation in times  
past<sup>1</sup> in <sup>k</sup> the lusts of our flesh,  
fulfilling<sup>1 m</sup> the desires of the  
flesh and of the <sup>6</sup> mind<sup>9</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and  
<sup>4</sup> were by nature <sup>o</sup> the<sup>1</sup> children  
of wrath, even as <sup>1</sup> others.

4 But God, <sup>4</sup> who is<sup>1</sup> rich in  
mercy, for his great love where-  
with he loved us,

5 <sup>z</sup> Even when we were dead  
<sup>2</sup> in sins, hath<sup>1 y</sup> quickened us  
together <sup>3</sup> with Christ<sup>4</sup>, (<sup>a</sup> by  
grace ye are saved ;)

6 And hath raised us up to-  
gether, and made us sit together  
<sup>6</sup> in<sup>1</sup> heavenly places<sup>5</sup> in Christ  
Jesus :

7 That in the ages to come he  
might shew the exceeding riches  
of his grace in <sup>o</sup> his<sup>1</sup> kindness  
toward us <sup>6</sup> through<sup>1</sup> Christ  
Jesus<sup>7</sup>.

8 <sup>i</sup> For by grace are ye<sup>1</sup> saved  
<sup>k</sup> through faith ; and that not  
of yourselves : <sup>i</sup> it is the gift of  
God :

9 <sup>n</sup> Not of works, <sup>6</sup> lest any<sup>1</sup>  
man should <sup>9</sup> boast<sup>1</sup>.

10 For we are <sup>z</sup> his workman-  
ship, created in Christ Jesus<sup>1</sup>  
unto<sup>1</sup> good works, <sup>6</sup> which God<sup>2</sup>  
hath before <sup>o</sup> ordained<sup>1</sup> that  
we should walk in them.

11 <sup>3</sup> Wherefore <sup>2</sup> remember,  
that <sup>4</sup> ye being in time past<sup>1</sup>  
Gentiles in the flesh, who are  
called Uncircumcision by that  
which is called <sup>6c</sup> the<sup>1</sup> Circum-  
cision<sup>5</sup> in the flesh<sup>5</sup> made by  
hands ;

12 <sup>a</sup> That <sup>a</sup> at that time ye were  
without Christ, <sup>6</sup> being aliens<sup>1</sup>  
from the commonwealth of Is-  
rael, and strangers from <sup>7</sup> the  
covenants of <sup>7</sup> promise, <sup>4</sup> having  
no hope <sup>1</sup>, <sup>k</sup> and without God<sup>1</sup>  
in the world<sup>5</sup> :

13 <sup>p</sup> But now in Christ Jesus  
ye <sup>9</sup> who sometimes<sup>1</sup> were <sup>q</sup> far  
off are made nigh<sup>1</sup> by<sup>1</sup> the blood  
of Christ.

14 For <sup>7</sup> he is our peace, <sup>6</sup> who<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>o</sup> hath<sup>1</sup> made both one, and  
<sup>2</sup> hath broken<sup>1</sup> down the middle  
wall of partition <sup>2</sup> between us<sup>1</sup> ;

15 <sup>p</sup> Having abolished <sup>2</sup> in his

1 <sup>s</sup> afore-  
time  
2 <sup>m</sup> Gr. age.

3 <sup>a</sup> of  
4 <sup>s</sup> sons  
5 <sup>s</sup> ;

6 <sup>s</sup> we also  
all once  
lived

7 <sup>s</sup> doing  
8 <sup>m</sup> Gr.

9 <sup>s</sup> thoughts.

10 <sup>s</sup> ;

11 <sup>s</sup> the  
rest : —  
but God,

12 <sup>s</sup> through  
our tres-  
passes,

13 <sup>m</sup> Some  
anc. auth.  
read in  
Christ.

14 <sup>s</sup> (by  
grace  
have ye  
been  
saved),

15 <sup>s</sup> and  
raised  
us up  
with him,

16 <sup>s</sup> and  
made us  
to sit  
with him  
in the

17 <sup>s</sup> ;

18 <sup>s</sup> in

19 <sup>s</sup> ; for by  
grace  
have ye  
been

20 <sup>s</sup> that no  
9 <sup>s</sup> glory.

21 <sup>s</sup> for

22 <sup>s</sup> afore-  
prepared

23 <sup>s</sup> ;

24 <sup>s</sup> afore-  
time ye,  
the

25 <sup>s</sup> ;

26 <sup>s</sup> ye

27 <sup>s</sup> were at  
that time  
separate  
from

28 <sup>s</sup> Christ,  
alienated

29 <sup>s</sup> ; the  
30 <sup>s</sup> ;

31 <sup>s</sup> that  
once

32 <sup>s</sup> in

33 <sup>s</sup> ;

34 <sup>s</sup> brake

35 <sup>s</sup> ;

1<sup>s</sup> that he  
might  
create  
2<sup>a</sup> the  
3<sup>s</sup> them  
both in  
one body  
unto God  
through  
4<sup>a</sup> he  
5<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
6<sup>g</sup> preached  
good  
tidings  
of peace.  
7<sup>s</sup> that  
were  
far off,  
and  
peace  
8<sup>s</sup> :  
9<sup>s</sup> our  
10<sup>s</sup> in  
11<sup>s</sup> So then  
12<sup>s</sup> sojourn-  
ers, but  
ye are  
fellow-  
citizens  
13<sup>s</sup> , being  
14<sup>s</sup> Christ  
Jesus  
15<sup>s</sup> each  
several  
building,  
16<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
17<sup>g</sup> every  
building.  
18<sup>a</sup> ,  
19<sup>s</sup> into a  
20<sup>m</sup> Or,  
21<sup>s</sup> sanc-  
tuary  
22<sup>s</sup> :  
23<sup>m</sup> Gr. into.  
24<sup>a</sup> ,  
25<sup>s</sup> in

flesh the enmity, *even* the law of commandments *contained* in ordinances; <sup>1</sup>for to make<sup>1</sup> in himself of <sup>2</sup>twain one <sup>3</sup>new man, so making peace;

16 And <sup>o</sup>that he<sup>1</sup> might <sup>e</sup>reconcile <sup>3</sup>both unto God in one body by<sup>1</sup> the cross, <sup>g</sup>having slain the enmity <sup>1</sup>thereby:

17 And <sup>4</sup>came <sup>k</sup>and <sup>5</sup>preached peace to you<sup>6</sup> which were afar off, and to <sup>m</sup>them that were nigh<sup>1</sup>.

18 For <sup>n</sup>through him we both have <sup>s</sup>access <sup>g</sup>by<sup>1</sup> one Spirit unto the Father.

19<sup>1</sup> Now therefore<sup>1</sup> ye are no more strangers and <sup>2</sup>foreigners, but <sup>u</sup>fellowcitizens<sup>1</sup> with the saints, and of <sup>g</sup>the household of God<sup>3</sup>;

20 And are<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>built <sup>b</sup>upon the foundation of the <sup>d</sup>apostles and prophets, <sup>4</sup>Jesus Christ<sup>1</sup> himself being <sup>7</sup>the chief corner <sup>†</sup>stone;

21<sup>9</sup> In whom <sup>5</sup>all the building<sup>1</sup> fitly framed together<sup>6</sup> groweth <sup>†</sup>unto <sup>k</sup>an<sup>1</sup> holy <sup>s</sup>temple in the Lord<sup>2</sup>.

22<sup>m</sup> In whom ye also are builded together <sup>1</sup>for <sup>2</sup>an<sup>1</sup> habitation of God <sup>3</sup>through<sup>1</sup> the Spirit.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o</sup>The hidden mystery, that the Gentiles should be saved, was made known to Paul by revelation, &c.<sup>1</sup>

FOR this cause I Paul, <sup>†</sup>the prisoner of <sup>4</sup>Jesus Christ<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>for<sup>1</sup> you Gentiles<sup>5</sup>.

2 If<sup>1</sup> ye have heard of <sup>g</sup>the <sup>6</sup>dispensation of <sup>†</sup>the<sup>1</sup> grace of God <sup>4</sup>which <sup>s</sup>is<sup>1</sup> given me to you-ward<sup>3</sup>:

3<sup>e</sup> How that <sup>d</sup>by revelation <sup>8</sup>he<sup>1</sup> made known unto me the mystery<sup>1</sup>; (<sup>1</sup><sup>g</sup>as I wrote <sup>1</sup>afore in few words,

4 Whereby, when ye read, ye <sup>2</sup>may understand my know-ledge<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>in the mystery of Christ<sup>3</sup>).

5<sup>m</sup> Which in other <sup>4</sup>ages<sup>1</sup> was not made known unto the sons of men, <sup>2</sup>as it <sup>5</sup>is now<sup>1</sup> revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets <sup>6</sup>by<sup>1</sup> the Spirit;

6<sup>†</sup> That<sup>1</sup> the Gentiles <sup>s</sup>should be fellowheirs, and <sup>2</sup>of the same body, and <sup>g</sup>partakers of his<sup>1</sup> promise in Christ <sup>†</sup>by<sup>1</sup> the gospel<sup>1</sup>.

as Jesus through

A.D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 15. 16.<sup>b</sup> Col. 1. 24, 25.<sup>c</sup> Rom. 1. 5.<sup>d</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 17.<sup>e</sup> Gal. 6. 15.<sup>f</sup> Rom. 15. 18.<sup>g</sup> Col. 1. 29.<sup>h</sup> Col. 1. 20.<sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 9.<sup>j</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 13.<sup>k</sup> Rom. 6. 6.<sup>l</sup> Gal. 1. 14.<sup>m</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 7.<sup>n</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 11.<sup>o</sup> Or, in himself.<sup>p</sup> Is. 57. 19.<sup>q</sup> Zech. 9. 10.<sup>r</sup> Acts 2. 39.<sup>s</sup> Rom. 5. 1.<sup>t</sup> Col. 1. 27.<sup>u</sup> Ps. 148. 14.<sup>v</sup> John 10. 9.<sup>w</sup> Rom. 5. 2.<sup>x</sup> Heb. 4. 16.<sup>y</sup> Ph. 1. 9.<sup>z</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 25.<sup>aa</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 7.<sup>ab</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 25.<sup>ac</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 13.<sup>ad</sup> Ps. 23. 6.<sup>ae</sup> John 1. 3.<sup>af</sup> Col. 1. 16.<sup>ag</sup> Heb. 1. 2.<sup>ah</sup> Phil. 3. 20.<sup>ai</sup> Heb. 12. 22.<sup>aj</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 12.<sup>ak</sup> Gal. 6. 10.<sup>al</sup> Rom. 8. 38.<sup>am</sup> Col. 1. 16.<sup>an</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 9, 10.<sup>ao</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 4, 5.<sup>ap</sup> Mat. 16. 18.<sup>aq</sup> Gal. 2. 9.<sup>ar</sup> Rev. 21. 14.<sup>as</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 7.<sup>at</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 16.<sup>au</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 28.<sup>av</sup> ch. 1. 9.<sup>aw</sup> Ps. 118. 22.<sup>ax</sup> Is. 28. 16.<sup>ay</sup> Mat. 21. 42.<sup>az</sup> ch. 4. 15, 16.<sup>ba</sup> ch. 2. 13.<sup>bb</sup> Heb. 4. 16.<sup>bc</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 17.<sup>bd</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 16.<sup>be</sup> 1 Acts 14. 22.<sup>bf</sup> 1 Thes. 3. 3.<sup>bg</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 5.<sup>bh</sup> ver. 1.<sup>bi</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 6.<sup>bj</sup> Phil. 2. 9, 11.<sup>bk</sup> Acts 21. 37.<sup>bl</sup> Col. 4. 3, 18.<sup>bm</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 8.<sup>bn</sup> Phil. 1. 9.<sup>bo</sup> Rom. 9. 24.<sup>bp</sup> Phil. 4. 15.<sup>bq</sup> Col. 1. 12.<sup>br</sup> Gal. 5. 11.<sup>bs</sup> Col. 1. 24.<sup>bt</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 10.<sup>bu</sup> Col. 1. 11.<sup>bv</sup> Rom. 1. 5.<sup>bw</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 1.<sup>bx</sup> Rom. 7. 22.<sup>by</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 1.<sup>bz</sup> Acts 9. 15.<sup>ca</sup> Rom. 12. 3.<sup>cb</sup> Gal. 1. 16.<sup>cc</sup> John 14. 23.<sup>cd</sup> Acts 22. 17.<sup>ce</sup> Gal. 1. 12.<sup>cf</sup> Col. 1. 23.<sup>cg</sup> Rom. 16. 25.<sup>ch</sup> Col. 1. 26, 27.<sup>ci</sup> ch. 1. 9, 10.<sup>cj</sup> ch. 1. 18.<sup>ck</sup> Or, a little before.<sup>cl</sup> Rom. 10. 3.<sup>cm</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 1.<sup>cn</sup> Acts 10. 28.<sup>co</sup> Rom. 16. 25.<sup>cp</sup> John 1. 16.<sup>cq</sup> Col. 2. 9, 10.<sup>cr</sup> Ph. 2. 20.<sup>cs</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 25.<sup>ct</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 9.<sup>cu</sup> Gal. 3. 28.<sup>cv</sup> Col. 1. 28.<sup>cw</sup> ch. 2. 15, 16.<sup>cx</sup> Gal. 3. 14.<sup>cy</sup> Rom. 11. 26.<sup>cz</sup> Heb. 13. 21.

7<sup>a</sup> Whereof I was made a minister, <sup>b</sup>according to the gift of <sup>1</sup>the<sup>1</sup> grace of God <sup>2</sup>given unto me by<sup>4</sup> the effectual working of his power.

8 Unto me, <sup>7</sup>who am less than the least of all saints, <sup>3</sup>is<sup>1</sup> this grace given, <sup>4</sup>that <sup>†</sup>I should preach among<sup>1</sup> the Gentiles <sup>†</sup>the unsearchable riches of Christ;

9 And to <sup>5</sup>make all <sup>†</sup>men see what <sup>†</sup>is the <sup>6</sup>fellowship<sup>1</sup> of <sup>g</sup>the mystery<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>which from <sup>7</sup>the beginning of the world<sup>1</sup> hath been hid in God <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>who created all things<sup>3</sup> by Jesus Christ<sup>1</sup>.

10<sup>2</sup> To the intent that now <sup>2</sup>unto the principalities and <sup>9</sup>powers in <sup>9</sup>heavenly places might be<sup>1</sup> known by<sup>1</sup> the church the manifold wisdom of God,

11<sup>e</sup> According to the <sup>2</sup>eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord:

12 In whom we have boldness and <sup>h</sup>access <sup>3i</sup>with<sup>1</sup> confidence <sup>4</sup>by the<sup>1</sup> faith<sup>3</sup> of him.

13<sup>a</sup> Wherefore I <sup>5</sup>desire<sup>1</sup> that <sup>6</sup>ye faint not at my tribulations <sup>†</sup>for you, <sup>2</sup>which <sup>7</sup>is<sup>1</sup> your glory.

14<sup>s</sup> For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father <sup>o</sup>of our Lord Jesus Christ<sup>1</sup>,

15<sup>9</sup> Of whom <sup>q</sup>the whole<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>family in heaven and <sup>2</sup>earth is named,

16 That he would grant you, <sup>†</sup>according to the riches of his glory, <sup>32</sup>to<sup>1</sup> be strengthened with <sup>4</sup>might by<sup>1</sup> his Spirit in <sup>2</sup>the <sup>5</sup>inner<sup>1</sup> man;

17<sup>b</sup> That Christ may dwell in your hearts <sup>6</sup>by<sup>1</sup> faith; <sup>7</sup>that ye, <sup>6</sup>being rooted and grounded in love,

18<sup>a</sup> May be <sup>8</sup>able to comprehend<sup>1</sup> with all <sup>9</sup>saints <sup>4</sup>what <sup>†</sup>is the breadth<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and length<sup>o</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>depth, and height;

19 And to know the love of Christ <sup>o</sup>, which passeth knowledge, that ye <sup>2</sup>might<sup>1</sup> be filled <sup>3n</sup>with<sup>1</sup> all the fulness of God.

20<sup>a</sup> Now <sup>2</sup>unto him that is able to go exceeding abundantly <sup>7</sup>above all that we ask or think, <sup>4</sup>according to the power that worketh in us,

21<sup>2</sup> Unto him be <sup>9</sup>glory in the church <sup>6</sup>by<sup>1</sup> Christ Jesus <sup>6</sup>throughout all ages, world without end.<sup>1</sup> Amen.

1<sup>s</sup> that  
2<sup>s</sup> which  
was  
given me  
according to the  
3<sup>s</sup> was  
4<sup>s</sup> to  
preach  
unto

5<sup>m</sup> Some  
anc. auth.  
read  
bring to  
light  
what is  
6<sup>s</sup> dispensa-  
tion  
M Or,  
steward-  
ship  
7<sup>s</sup> all ages

8<sup>a</sup> the  
1<sup>s</sup> made  
known  
through  
2<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
purpose  
of the  
ages.  
3<sup>s</sup> in  
4<sup>s</sup> through  
our  
M Or,  
the faith  
of him  
3<sup>s</sup> ask  
6<sup>m</sup> Or, I  
7<sup>s</sup> are  
M Or, is  
8<sup>a</sup> ,  
9<sup>s</sup> from  
whom  
every  
1<sup>m</sup> Gr.  
father-  
hood.

2<sup>a</sup> on  
3<sup>s</sup> that  
ye may  
4<sup>s</sup> power  
through  
5<sup>s</sup> inward  
6<sup>s</sup> through  
7<sup>a</sup> to the  
end  
8<sup>s</sup> strong  
to appre-  
hend  
9<sup>a</sup> the  
1<sup>s</sup> height  
and  
depth.  
2<sup>s</sup> may  
3<sup>s</sup> unto  
4<sup>a</sup> ,  
5<sup>s</sup> and in  
6<sup>s</sup> unto all  
genera-  
tions for  
ever and  
ever.  
M Gr.  
all the  
genera-  
tions of  
the age  
of the  
ages.

R.V.	Exhortation to	EPHESIANS 4.	unity and holiness.	R.V.	
		CHAPTER 4.			
<sup>1</sup> s in	<sup>o</sup> 1 He exhorteth to unity, <sup>24</sup> to put on the new man, <sup>25</sup> to cast off lying, &c.'	A.D. 64. a Col. 2. 19. b Philen. 1. 9. c Or, in the Lord. d Phil. 1. 27. Col. 1. 10. 1 Thes. 2. 12. Acts 20. 19. Gal. 3. 22, 23. Col. 3. 12, 13. f Col. 3. 7. g Col. 3. 14. h Rom. 1. 21. i Rom. 12. 5. j 1 Cor. 12. 12, 13. k 1 Cor. 12. 4, 11. l Acts 26. 18. m 1 Thes. 4. 5. n ch. 1. 18. o 1 Cor. 1. 13. p 2 Cor. 11. 4. q Jude 3. r Gal. 3. 27, 28. s Heb. 6. 6. t Or, hardness. u Rom. 1. 21. v Mat. 2. 10. w 1 Cor. 8. 6. x Rom. 11. 36. y 1 Tim. 4. 2. z Rom. 1. 21. aa Rom. 12. 5. ab 1 Cor. 12. 13. ac Ps. 68. 18. ad Judg. 5. 12. ae ch. 1. 13. af Col. 2. 15. ag Or, a multitude of captives. ah John 3. 13. ai Col. 2. 11. aj Heb. 12. 1. ak 1 Pet. 2. 1. al Col. 3. 7. am Rom. 6. 6. an Acts 15. 11. ao 1 Tim. 3. 16. ap Heb. 4. 14. aq & 7. 26. ar Acts 2. 33. as Rom. 12. 5. at Col. 3. 10. au Or, fulfil. av 1 Cor. 12. 28. aw Rom. 6. 4. ax 2 Cor. 5. 7. ay Col. 3. 10. az Acts 21. 8. ba 2 Tim. 4. 5. bb ch. 2. 10. bc Acts 20. 28. bd Rom. 12. 7. be Or, holiness of truth. bf 1 Cor. 12. 7. bg Zech. 8. 16. bh 1 Cor. 14. 26. bi Rom. 12. 5. bj Col. 1. 24. bk Or, into the unity. bl Ps. 4. 4. bm 1 Cor. 12. 29. bn 1 Cor. 14. 29. bo Col. 1. 28. bp 2 Cor. 2. 10. bq James 4. 7. br Or, age. bs Acts 20. 35. bt 1 Thes. 4. 11. bu 2 Thes. 3. 8. bv Is. 28. 9. bw 1 Cor. 14. 29. bx Heb. 13. 9. by Mat. 11. 7. bz Or, to distribute. ca Luke 3. 11. cb Rom. 16. 18. cc 2 Cor. 12. 17. cd Mat. 12. 36. ce Col. 3. 8. cf Or, being aware. cg Zech. 8. 16. ch 2 Cor. 4. 2. ci 1 John 3. 18. cj Col. 4. 6. ck 1 Thes. 5. 11. cl ch. 1. 22. cm Or, to edify profitably. cn Col. 1. 18.	<sup>1</sup> s all the body fitly framed and knit together through <sup>m</sup> Gr. through every joint of the supply.	<sup>16</sup> <sup>6</sup> From whom <sup>1</sup> the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by <sup>1</sup> that which every joint supplieth, according to <sup>2</sup> the effectual working in <sup>2</sup> the measure of <sup>2</sup> every part, maketh <sup>4</sup> increase of the body unto the <sup>5</sup> edifying of itself in love. <sup>17</sup> <sup>6</sup> This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that <sup>7</sup> ye henceforth walk not as other <sup>8</sup> Gentiles <sup>8</sup> walk, <sup>8</sup> in the vanity of their mind, <sup>18</sup> <sup>9</sup> Having the understanding darkened, <sup>m</sup> being alienated from the life of God <sup>1</sup> through the ignorance that is in them, because of the <sup>2</sup> blindness of their heart <sup>3</sup> . <sup>19</sup> <sup>9</sup> Who being past feeling <sup>4</sup> have given themselves <sup>5</sup> over unto lasciviousness, <sup>6</sup> to work all uncleanness with <sup>7</sup> greediness. <sup>20</sup> But ye <sup>5</sup> have not so learned Christ; <sup>21</sup> <sup>4</sup> If so be that ye <sup>o</sup> have heard him, and <sup>9</sup> have been taught by him, as the <sup>1</sup> truth is in Jesus: <sup>22</sup> That ye <sup>9</sup> put <sup>1</sup> off concerning <sup>h</sup> the former conversation <sup>1</sup> the old man, which <sup>2</sup> is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; <sup>23</sup> And <sup>3</sup> <sup>m</sup> be renewed in the spirit of your mind <sup>1</sup> . <sup>24</sup> And <sup>o</sup> that ye <sup>9</sup> put on the new man, <sup>5</sup> which after God <sup>6</sup> is created in righteousness and <sup>7</sup> true holiness. <sup>25</sup> <sup>5</sup> Wherefore <sup>9</sup> putting away lying, <sup>a</sup> speak every man truth with his neighbour: for <sup>e</sup> we are members one of another. <sup>26</sup> <sup>7</sup> Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your <sup>2</sup> wrath: <sup>27</sup> <sup>1</sup> Neither give place to the devil. <sup>28</sup> Let him that stole steal no more: but rather <sup>1</sup> let him labour, working with <sup>1</sup> his hands the thing <sup>5</sup> which <sup>1</sup> is good, that he may have <sup>4</sup> <sup>9</sup> to give <sup>7</sup> to him that <sup>5</sup> needeth. <sup>29</sup> <sup>a</sup> Let no corrupt <sup>e</sup> communication proceed out of your mouth, but <sup>7</sup> that which <sup>1</sup> is good <sup>6</sup> to the use of edifying, <sup>1</sup> edifying as the need may be, <sup>m</sup> Gr. the building up of the need.	<sup>2</sup> s due <sup>3</sup> s each several <sup>4</sup> s the <sup>5</sup> s building up <sup>6</sup> s <sup>7</sup> s no longer walk as the <sup>8</sup> s also <sup>9</sup> s being darkened in their understanding, <sup>1</sup> s because of cause of <sup>2</sup> s hardening <sup>3</sup> s <sup>4</sup> s gave <sup>5</sup> s up to <sup>6</sup> m Or, to make a trade of <sup>7</sup> m Or, concupiscence <sup>8</sup> s did not so learn <sup>9</sup> s were taught in him, even as <sup>1</sup> s away, as concerning your former manner of life, <sup>2</sup> s waxeth corrupt after the lusts of deceit <sup>3</sup> s that ye <sup>4</sup> s <sup>5</sup> m Or, which is after God, created <sup>6</sup> s hath been <sup>7</sup> s holiness of truth. <sup>8</sup> s <sup>9</sup> s falsehood, speak ye truth each one <sup>2</sup> m Gr. pro-vocation. <sup>3</sup> s that <sup>4</sup> s where-of <sup>5</sup> s hath need. <sup>6</sup> s speech <sup>7</sup> s such as <sup>8</sup> s for



1 <sup>s</sup> give grace to them that hear.  
2 <sup>s</sup> Holy  
3 <sup>s</sup> in whom ye were

<sup>a</sup> that it may <sup>1</sup> minister grace unto the hearers.<sup>1</sup>

30 And <sup>b</sup> grieve not the <sup>2</sup> holy Spirit of God, <sup>3d</sup> whereby ye are <sup>1</sup> sealed unto the day of <sup>1</sup> redemption.

31 <sup>1</sup> Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and <sup>4k</sup> evil speaking, <sup>1</sup> be put away from you, <sup>m</sup> with all malice:

32 And <sup>2</sup> be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, <sup>q</sup> forgiving <sup>5</sup> one another, <sup>1</sup> even as God <sup>6</sup> for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.<sup>1</sup>

## CHAPTER 5.

<sup>02</sup> General exhortations to love, 3 to fly fornication, and all uncleanness, 15 to walk warily, 18 to be filled with the Spirit. 22 Duties of wives and husbands.<sup>1</sup>

**B**E <sup>a</sup> ye therefore <sup>7</sup> followers <sup>1</sup> of God, as <sup>8</sup> dear <sup>1</sup> children; 2 And <sup>c</sup> walk in love, <sup>9</sup> as Christ also <sup>1</sup> hath loved us, and hath given himself for us <sup>1</sup> an offering and a sacrifice to God <sup>f</sup> for <sup>2a</sup> a sweetsmelling savour.<sup>1</sup>

3 But <sup>h</sup> fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, <sup>k</sup> let it not <sup>3</sup> be once <sup>1</sup> named among you, as becometh saints; 4 <sup>4</sup> Neither <sup>1</sup> filthiness, nor foolish talking, <sup>5</sup> nor <sup>1</sup> jesting, <sup>1</sup> which are not <sup>6</sup> convenient <sup>1</sup>: but rather giving of thanks.

5 For this ye know <sup>7</sup>, that <sup>7</sup> no whoremonger, <sup>1</sup> nor unclean person, nor covetous man, <sup>8</sup> who <sup>1</sup> is an idolater, <sup>x</sup> hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> God.

6 <sup>2</sup> Let no man deceive you with <sup>1</sup> vain <sup>1</sup> words: for because of these things <sup>b</sup> cometh the wrath of God <sup>4</sup> upon the <sup>2</sup> children <sup>1</sup> of <sup>c</sup> disobedience.

7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them.<sup>1</sup>

8 <sup>9</sup> For ye were <sup>4</sup> sometimes <sup>1</sup> darkness, but <sup>5</sup> now <sup>1</sup> are ye <sup>1</sup> light in the Lord: walk as <sup>m</sup> children of light <sup>o</sup>.

9 (For <sup>n</sup> the fruit of the <sup>6</sup> Spirit <sup>1</sup> is in all goodness and righteousness and truth <sup>7</sup>;) <sup>1</sup>

10 <sup>7</sup> Proving what is <sup>8</sup> acceptable <sup>1</sup> unto the Lord <sup>9</sup>.

11 And <sup>6</sup> have no fellowship with <sup>1</sup> the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather <sup>1z</sup> reprove them.<sup>1</sup>

12 <sup>29</sup> For it is a shame even to

A.D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> Col. 3. 16.<sup>b</sup> Is. 7. 13.<sup>c</sup> Ezek. 16, 43.<sup>d</sup> John 3, 20, 21.<sup>e</sup> Heb. 4. 13.<sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 13.<sup>g</sup> Or, <sup>discovered</sup>.<sup>h</sup> Luke 21. 28.<sup>i</sup> Rom. 8. 23.<sup>j</sup> Col. 3. 8, 19.<sup>k</sup> Or, <sup>in</sup>.<sup>l</sup> Is. 60. 1.<sup>m</sup> Rom. 13. 11.<sup>n</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 34.<sup>o</sup> Tit. 3. 2.<sup>p</sup> John 5. 25.<sup>q</sup> Rom. 6. 4, 5.<sup>r</sup> Tit. 3. 3.<sup>s</sup> Col. 4. 5.<sup>t</sup> 2 Cor. 2. 10.<sup>u</sup> Mark. 6. 14.<sup>v</sup> Matt. 11. 25.<sup>w</sup> Gal. 6. 10.<sup>x</sup> Eccles. 11. 2.<sup>y</sup> John 12. 35.<sup>z</sup> Col. 4. 5.<sup>1</sup> Rom. 12. 2.<sup>2</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 3.<sup>3</sup> Prov. 20. 1.<sup>4</sup> Is. 5. 11, 22.<sup>5</sup> Luke 21. 34.<sup>6</sup> Matt. 5. 45.<sup>7</sup> Luke 6. 36.<sup>8</sup> Acts 16. 25.<sup>9</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 26.<sup>10</sup> 1 John 3. 14.<sup>11</sup> John 3. 11.<sup>12</sup> Gal. 1. 4.<sup>13</sup> Heb. 7. 27.<sup>14</sup> 1 John 3. 16.<sup>15</sup> Ps. 34. 1.<sup>16</sup> Is. 63. 7.<sup>17</sup> Gen. 8. 21.<sup>18</sup> Lev. 1. 9.<sup>19</sup> 2 Cor. 2. 15.<sup>20</sup> Heb. 13. 15.<sup>21</sup> 1 Rom. 6. 13.<sup>22</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 18.<sup>23</sup> 2 Cor. 12. 21.<sup>24</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 3.<sup>25</sup> Phil. 2. 3.<sup>26</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 1.<sup>27</sup> Mat. 12. 35.<sup>28</sup> Gen. 3. 16.<sup>29</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 34.<sup>30</sup> Rom. 1. 28.<sup>31</sup> Gal. 6. 5.<sup>32</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 3.<sup>33</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 9.<sup>34</sup> Gal. 5. 19, 21.<sup>35</sup> Col. 1. 18.<sup>36</sup> Col. 3. 1.<sup>37</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 17.<sup>38</sup> Gal. 5. 21.<sup>39</sup> Rev. 22. 15.<sup>40</sup> ch. 1. 23.<sup>41</sup> Jer. 29. 9.<sup>42</sup> Mat. 24. 4.<sup>43</sup> Col. 2. 4, 18.<sup>44</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 3.<sup>45</sup> Col. 3. 20, 22.<sup>46</sup> Rom. 1. 18.<sup>47</sup> ch. 2. 2.<sup>48</sup> Or, <sup>unbeliever</sup>.<sup>49</sup> Acts 30. 28.<sup>50</sup> Gal. 1. 4.<sup>51</sup> Is. 9. 2.<sup>52</sup> Mat. 4. 16.<sup>53</sup> Acts 26. 3.<sup>54</sup> Rom. 1. 21.<sup>55</sup> John 3. 5.<sup>56</sup> Heb. 10. 22.<sup>57</sup> 1 John 5. 6.<sup>58</sup> John 8. 12.<sup>59</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 18.<sup>60</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 5.<sup>61</sup> 1 John 2. 9.<sup>62</sup> John 15. 3.<sup>63</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 2.<sup>64</sup> Luke 16. 8.<sup>65</sup> John 12. 36.<sup>66</sup> Gal. 5. 22.<sup>67</sup> Cant. 4. 7.<sup>68</sup> ch. 1. 4.<sup>69</sup> Rom. 12. 2.<sup>70</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 21.<sup>71</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 9, 11.<sup>72</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 14.<sup>73</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 6.<sup>74</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 21.<sup>75</sup> Gal. 6. 8.<sup>76</sup> Lev. 19. 17.<sup>77</sup> Rom. 1. 24.

1 <sup>s</sup> when they <sup>2</sup> Or, <sup>convicted</sup>  
3 <sup>s</sup> every-thing that is made  
4 <sup>s</sup> he  
5 <sup>s</sup> shine upon thee.  
6 <sup>s</sup> Look therefore carefully how  
7 <sup>s</sup> unwise,  
8 <sup>s</sup> Gr. <sup>buying up the opportunity</sup>  
9 <sup>s</sup> foolish, but understand  
10 <sup>s</sup> drunk-  
11 <sup>s</sup> riot,  
12 <sup>s</sup> Or, <sup>in spirit</sup>  
13 <sup>s</sup> one to another  
14 <sup>s</sup> Or, <sup>to your-selves</sup>  
15 <sup>s</sup> with  
16 <sup>s</sup> to God, even the Father  
17 <sup>s</sup> Gr. the God and Father.  
18 <sup>s</sup> sub-jecting  
19 <sup>s</sup> Christ.  
20 <sup>s</sup> Or, <sup>so are the wives also</sup>  
21 <sup>s</sup> every-thing.  
22 <sup>s</sup> up, having cleansed it by  
23 <sup>s</sup> Or, <sup>laver</sup>.  
24 <sup>s</sup> with  
25 <sup>s</sup> the church,  
26 <sup>s</sup> Even so  
27 <sup>s</sup> ought husbands also  
28 <sup>s</sup> own  
29 <sup>s</sup>:

13 But <sup>c</sup> all things <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> are <sup>2</sup> reprov'd are made manifest by the light: for <sup>3</sup> whatsoever doth make <sup>1</sup> manifest is light.<sup>1</sup>

14 Wherefore <sup>4h</sup> he <sup>1</sup> saith, <sup>1</sup> Awake <sup>5</sup> thou that sleepest, and <sup>6</sup> arise from the dead, and Christ shall <sup>6</sup> give thee light.<sup>1</sup>

15 <sup>7</sup>, <sup>8</sup> See then that <sup>1</sup> ye walk <sup>o</sup> circumspectly <sup>1</sup>, not as <sup>9</sup> fools, <sup>1</sup> but as wise <sup>1</sup>.

16 <sup>7</sup> Redeeming the time, <sup>1</sup> because the days are evil.

17 <sup>7</sup> Wherefore be ye not <sup>8</sup> unwise, but <sup>8</sup> understanding <sup>1</sup> what the will of the Lord <sup>1</sup> is.

18 And <sup>c</sup> be not <sup>1</sup> drunk <sup>1</sup> with wine, wherein is <sup>5</sup> excess; <sup>1</sup> but be filled <sup>6</sup> with the Spirit;

19 Speaking <sup>7</sup> to yourselves <sup>1</sup> in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody <sup>8</sup> in <sup>1</sup> your heart to the Lord;

20 <sup>6</sup> Giving thanks always for all things <sup>o</sup> unto God and the Father <sup>7</sup> in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ <sup>9</sup>;

21 <sup>14</sup> Submitting <sup>1</sup> yourselves one to another in the fear of <sup>2</sup> God.<sup>1</sup>

22 <sup>5</sup> Wives, <sup>4</sup> submit yourselves <sup>1</sup> unto your own husbands, <sup>5</sup> as unto the Lord.

23 For <sup>q</sup> the husband is the head of the wife, <sup>o</sup> even <sup>1</sup> as Christ <sup>5</sup> is the head of the church <sup>6</sup>: and he is <sup>1</sup> the saviour of <sup>7</sup> the body.

24 <sup>7</sup> Therefore <sup>1</sup> as the church is subject <sup>8</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> Christ, <sup>9</sup> so let the wives <sup>1</sup> be to their <sup>o</sup> own husbands <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> every thing.<sup>1</sup>

25 <sup>6</sup> Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and <sup>7</sup> gave himself <sup>3</sup> for it;

26 That he might sanctify <sup>4</sup> and cleanse it <sup>h</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the <sup>5</sup> washing of water <sup>6z</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the word,

27 That he might present <sup>7</sup> it to himself a glorious <sup>8</sup> church, <sup>1</sup> not having spot <sup>o</sup>, or wrinkle <sup>o</sup>, or any such thing; <sup>q</sup> but that it should be holy and without blemish.

28 <sup>5</sup> So ought men <sup>1</sup> to love their <sup>1</sup> wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his <sup>1</sup> wife loveth himself <sup>2</sup>.

29 For no man ever <sup>o</sup> yet <sup>1</sup> hated his own flesh; but nour-

<sup>1</sup> Christ  
also  
<sup>2</sup> be-  
cause  
<sup>3</sup> cleave  
to his  
wife; and  
the twain  
shall be-  
come  
<sup>4</sup> mystery  
is great  
<sup>5</sup> in re-  
gard of  
<sup>6</sup> a of  
<sup>7</sup> do ye  
also  
severally  
love each  
one his  
own  
<sup>8</sup> let  
<sup>9</sup> fear

isheth and cherisheth it, even  
as <sup>1</sup> the Lord <sup>2</sup> the church <sup>3</sup>:

30 For <sup>1</sup> "we are members of  
his body <sup>2</sup>, of his flesh, and of  
his bones<sup>3</sup>.

31 <sup>1</sup> For this cause shall a man  
leave his father and mother,  
and shall <sup>3</sup> be joined unto his  
wife, and they <sup>7</sup> two shall be <sup>1</sup>  
one flesh.

32 This <sup>4</sup> is a great mystery<sup>1</sup>;  
but I speak <sup>5</sup> concerning <sup>1</sup> Christ  
and <sup>6</sup> the church.

33 Nevertheless <sup>7</sup> let every  
one of you in particular so love  
his wife even as himself; and  
<sup>8</sup> the wife see that she <sup>9</sup> rever-  
ence <sup>1</sup> her husband.

### CHAPTER 6.

<sup>1</sup> The duty of children, &c. 10 Our life  
a warfare.

**C**HILDREN, <sup>1</sup> obey your  
parents in the Lord: for  
this is right.

2 <sup>2</sup> Honour thy father and  
mother<sup>1</sup>; which <sup>1</sup> is the first  
commandment with promise <sup>2</sup>.

3 That it may be well with  
thee, and thou <sup>3</sup> mayest live  
long on the <sup>4</sup> earth.

4 And, <sup>5</sup> ye fathers, provoke  
not your children to wrath:  
but <sup>5</sup> bring them up in the  
nurture<sup>1</sup> and admonition of the  
Lord.

5 <sup>6</sup>, <sup>7</sup> Servants, be obedient  
<sup>8</sup> to them that <sup>9</sup> are your mas-  
ters<sup>1</sup> according to the flesh <sup>9</sup>,  
<sup>1</sup> with fear and trembling, <sup>2</sup> in  
singleness of your heart, as  
unto Christ;

6 <sup>2</sup> Not <sup>1</sup> with eyeservice, as  
<sup>2</sup> menpleasers<sup>1</sup>; but as <sup>3</sup> the<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>3</sup> servants of Christ, doing the  
will of God from the <sup>4</sup> heart;

7 With good will doing ser-  
vice, as <sup>5</sup> to <sup>1</sup> the Lord, and not  
<sup>5</sup> to <sup>1</sup> men:

8 <sup>2</sup> Knowing that whatsoever  
good thing <sup>6</sup> any man<sup>1</sup> doeth,  
the same shall he receive <sup>7</sup> of  
the Lord, <sup>8</sup> whether he be bond  
or free.

9 And, ye <sup>8</sup> masters, do the  
same things unto them, <sup>9</sup> as  
bearing<sup>1</sup> threatening: knowing  
that <sup>1</sup> your Master also<sup>1</sup> is in  
heaven<sup>2</sup>; <sup>4</sup> neither is there<sup>1</sup>  
respect of persons with him.

10 <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup> Finally, <sup>5</sup> my brethren,<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>5</sup> be strong in the Lord, and  
in the <sup>6</sup> power<sup>1</sup> of his might.

11 <sup>9</sup> Put on the whole armour

A. D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 2, 23.  
Rom. 12, 5.  
1 Cor. 6, 15.

<sup>b</sup> Gr. *Moat*  
and *flesh*.

Mat. 16, 17.  
1 Cor. 15, 50.

<sup>c</sup> Gen. 2, 24.  
Mat. 19, 5.  
Mark 10, 7, 8.

<sup>d</sup> Rom. 8, 38.  
Eph. 2, 22.  
John 12, 31.

<sup>e</sup> Col. 1, 13.  
1 Cor. 6, 16.

<sup>f</sup> Or, *wicked*  
*spirits*.

<sup>h</sup> Or, *hea-*  
*venly*, as  
ch. 1, 3.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Cor. 10, 4.  
Col. 3, 19.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 5, 16.  
Or, *bring-*  
*ing over-*  
*come all*.

<sup>k</sup> Is. 11, 5.  
Luke 12, 35.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Pet. 1, 13.  
1 Pet. 3, 6.

<sup>m</sup> Is. 59, 17.  
2 Cor. 6, 7.

<sup>n</sup> Is. 52, 7.  
Rom. 10, 15.  
Prov. 23, 22.

<sup>o</sup> Col. 3, 20.  
1 John 5, 4.

<sup>p</sup> Ex. 20, 12.  
Deut. 5, 16.

<sup>q</sup> Jer. 35, 18.  
Ezek. 22, 7.

<sup>r</sup> Mal. 1, 6.  
Mat. 23, 4.

<sup>s</sup> Mark 7, 10.  
Ys. 53, 7.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Thes. 5, 8.  
Heb. 4, 12.

<sup>u</sup> Rev. 1, 16.  
Luke 12, 1.

<sup>v</sup> Rom. 12, 12.  
Col. 4, 2.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Thes. 5, 17.  
Col. 3, 21.

<sup>x</sup> Mat. 23, 34.  
Mark 13, 33.

<sup>y</sup> Gen. 18, 19.  
Deut. 4, 9.

<sup>z</sup> Ps. 78, 42.  
Prov. 19, 18.

<sup>aa</sup> 1 Tim. 2, 11.  
f Acts 4, 29.

<sup>ab</sup> Col. 4, 3.  
2 Thes. 3, 1.

<sup>ac</sup> Col. 3, 35.  
1 Tim. 6, 1.

<sup>ad</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 18.  
2 Cor. 3, 12.

<sup>ae</sup> 2 Cor. 7, 5.  
1 Chr. 29, 17.

<sup>af</sup> Col. 3, 22.  
2 Cor. 5, 20.

<sup>ag</sup> Or, *in*  
*a chain*.

<sup>ah</sup> Acts 26, 29.  
Phil. 1, 7, 13.

<sup>ai</sup> 2 Tim. 1, 16.  
1 Cor. 13, 22.

<sup>aj</sup> Or, *therefore*.

<sup>ak</sup> Acts 28, 31.  
1 Thes. 2, 2.

<sup>al</sup> Acts 20, 4.  
Rom. 2, 6.

<sup>am</sup> 2 Cor. 5, 10.  
Col. 3, 24.

<sup>an</sup> Col. 4, 8.

<sup>ao</sup> Gal. 3, 28.

<sup>ap</sup> Col. 3, 11.

<sup>aq</sup> Col. 4, 1.

<sup>ar</sup> Or, *mode-*  
*rating*.

<sup>as</sup> Rev. 25, 43.

<sup>at</sup> 1 Pet. 5, 34.

<sup>au</sup> Some read,  
*both your*  
*and their*  
*Master*.

<sup>av</sup> John 13, 33.

<sup>aw</sup> 1 Cor. 7, 22.

<sup>ax</sup> Rom. 2, 11.

<sup>ay</sup> Col. 3, 25.

<sup>az</sup> Or, *with*  
*encourage-*  
*ment*.

<sup>ba</sup> Tit. 2, 7.

<sup>bb</sup> Col. 1, 11.

<sup>bc</sup> Rom. 13, 12.

of God, that ye may be able to  
stand against the wiles of the  
devil.

12 For <sup>1</sup> we wrestle<sup>1</sup> not against  
<sup>2</sup> flesh and blood, but against <sup>2</sup>

<sup>3</sup> principalities, against <sup>3</sup> powers,  
against <sup>4</sup> the <sup>3</sup> rulers of the

darkness of this world, <sup>1</sup> a-  
gainst <sup>4</sup> spiritual<sup>1</sup> wickedness  
in <sup>5</sup> high<sup>1</sup> places.

13 <sup>1</sup> Wherefore take <sup>2</sup> unto  
you<sup>1</sup> the whole armour of God,  
that ye may be able to with-  
stand <sup>4</sup> in the evil day, and <sup>7</sup>

<sup>8</sup> having done all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, <sup>2</sup> having <sup>5</sup>  
your loins <sup>2</sup> girt about<sup>1</sup> with  
truth, and <sup>9</sup> having <sup>9</sup> on the

breastplate of righteousness<sup>1</sup>;  
15 <sup>7</sup> And <sup>2</sup> your feet <sup>9</sup> shod<sup>1</sup>

with the preparation of the  
gospel of peace;

16 <sup>3</sup> Above all, taking<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> the  
shield of faith, wherewith ye  
shall be able to quench all the  
fiery darts of the <sup>4</sup> wicked.

17 And <sup>2</sup> take the helmet of  
salvation, and <sup>2</sup> the sword of  
the Spirit, which is the word  
of God:

18 <sup>1</sup> Praying always<sup>1</sup> with all  
prayer and supplication <sup>5</sup> in  
the Spirit, and <sup>6</sup> watching there-  
unto <sup>6</sup> with<sup>1</sup> all perseverance and  
<sup>6</sup> supplication for all <sup>7</sup> saints<sup>1</sup>;

19 <sup>7</sup> And <sup>8</sup> for me, <sup>1</sup> that utter-  
ance may be given unto me<sup>9</sup>,  
that I may open<sup>1</sup> my mouth  
<sup>2</sup> boldly<sup>1</sup>, to make known<sup>1</sup> the  
mystery of the gospel,

20 For which <sup>1</sup> I am an  
ambassador <sup>2</sup> in <sup>2</sup> bonds<sup>1</sup>: that  
<sup>2</sup> therein<sup>1</sup> I may speak boldly,  
as I ought to speak.

21 <sup>4</sup> But <sup>7</sup> that ye also may  
know my affairs, <sup>6</sup> and<sup>1</sup> how I  
do, <sup>8</sup> Tychicus, <sup>8</sup> a<sup>1</sup> beloved  
brother and faithful minister  
in the Lord, shall make known  
to you all things:

22 <sup>2</sup> Whom I have sent unto  
you for <sup>6</sup> the same<sup>1</sup> purpose,  
that ye <sup>7</sup> might<sup>1</sup> know our  
<sup>7</sup> affairs, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> that he <sup>2</sup> might<sup>1</sup>  
comfort your hearts.

23 <sup>1</sup> Peace <sup>2</sup> be to the brethren,  
and love with faith, from God  
the Father and the Lord Jesus  
Christ.

24 Grace <sup>4</sup> be with all them  
that love our Lord Jesus Christ  
<sup>6</sup> in <sup>2</sup> sincerity. Amen.<sup>1</sup>

Or Written from Rome unto the Ephe-  
sians by Tychicus.

<sup>1</sup> our  
wrestling  
is  
<sup>2</sup> the  
<sup>3</sup> world-  
rulers of  
this dark-  
ness,  
<sup>4</sup> the  
spiritual  
hosts of  
<sup>5</sup> the  
heavenly  
<sup>6</sup> up  
<sup>7</sup> a,  
<sup>8</sup> a girded  
<sup>9</sup> a put  
<sup>1</sup> is,  
<sup>2</sup> a having  
shod

<sup>3</sup> withal  
taking  
up  
<sup>4</sup> evil  
one.

<sup>2</sup> a praying  
at all  
seasons  
<sup>3</sup> in  
<sup>4</sup> the  
saints,  
<sup>5</sup> on my  
behalf,  
<sup>6</sup> in  
opening  
Or, in  
opening  
my  
mouth  
with  
boldness,  
to make  
known  
<sup>1</sup> a with  
boldness  
<sup>2</sup> chains;  
<sup>3</sup> Or, a  
chain.  
<sup>4</sup> in it  
<sup>1</sup> a  
<sup>2</sup> the  
<sup>3</sup> this  
very  
<sup>4</sup> many  
<sup>5</sup> state,  
<sup>6</sup> may  
<sup>1</sup> a

<sup>2</sup> uncor-  
ruptness.

# THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o3</sup> Paul's thankfulness and prayer to God for the Philippians: <sup>21</sup> his readiness to glorify Christ.

<sup>1</sup> PAUL and <sup>1</sup> Timotheus, the <sup>2</sup> servants of <sup>3</sup> Jesus Christ, to all the saints <sup>4</sup> in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the <sup>4</sup> bishops and deacons: <sup>2</sup> Grace <sup>5</sup> be unto <sup>1</sup> you, <sup>1</sup> and peace, <sup>1</sup> from God our Father, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> from <sup>1</sup> the Lord Jesus Christ.

<sup>3</sup> I thank my God upon <sup>7</sup> every <sup>1</sup> remembrance of you, <sup>4</sup> Always in every <sup>8</sup> prayer <sup>1</sup> of mine <sup>3</sup> for <sup>1</sup> you all making <sup>1</sup> request <sup>1</sup> with joy,

<sup>5</sup> For your fellowship in <sup>2</sup> the gospel from the first day until now;

<sup>6</sup> Being confident of this very thing, that he which <sup>3</sup> hath begun <sup>1m</sup> a good work in you <sup>n</sup> will <sup>1</sup> perform <sup>1</sup> it <sup>2</sup> until the day of Jesus Christ:

<sup>7</sup> Even as it is <sup>5</sup> meet <sup>1</sup> for me to <sup>2</sup> think this <sup>1</sup> of you all, because <sup>7</sup> I have you <sup>1</sup> in my heart, <sup>1</sup> inasmuch as <sup>9</sup> both in <sup>3</sup> my bonds, <sup>1</sup> and in <sup>2</sup> the defence and confirmation of the gospel, <sup>1</sup> ye all are <sup>6</sup> partakers <sup>1</sup> of my <sup>1</sup> grace.

<sup>8</sup> For <sup>6</sup> God is my <sup>2</sup> record, <sup>1</sup> how <sup>o</sup> greatly <sup>1</sup> I long after you all in the <sup>3</sup> bowels of Jesus Christ.

<sup>9</sup> And this I pray, <sup>9</sup> that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and <sup>o</sup> in <sup>1</sup> all <sup>1k</sup> judgment;

<sup>10</sup> That <sup>1</sup> ye may <sup>6k</sup> approve <sup>7</sup> things that <sup>1</sup> are excellent; <sup>n</sup> that ye may be sincere and <sup>8</sup> without offence <sup>2</sup> till <sup>1</sup> the day of Christ;

<sup>11</sup> Being filled with the <sup>9</sup> fruits of righteousness, <sup>n</sup> which are <sup>1</sup> by <sup>3</sup> Jesus Christ, <sup>1</sup> unto the glory and praise of God.

<sup>12</sup> But I would ye should understand, <sup>1</sup> brethren, that the things <sup>1</sup> which happened unto me have fallen out rather unto the <sup>1</sup> furtherance <sup>1</sup> of the gospel;

A.D. 64.

<sup>1</sup> became manifest in Christ throughout the whole praetorian guard [<sup>M</sup> Gr. *in the whole Praetorium*], and to all the rest; and that most <sup>2</sup> being confident

<sup>13</sup> So that my bonds <sup>1a</sup> in Christ are manifest <sup>6</sup> in all <sup>c</sup> the palace, and <sup>a</sup> in all other places;

<sup>14</sup> And many <sup>1</sup> of the brethren in the Lord, <sup>2</sup> waxing confident by <sup>1</sup> my bonds, are <sup>o</sup> much <sup>1</sup> more <sup>3</sup> bold to speak the word <sup>1</sup> without fear.

<sup>15</sup> Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and <sup>9</sup> strife; and some also of good will:

<sup>16</sup> The one <sup>5</sup> preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:

<sup>17</sup> But the other <sup>6</sup> of love, knowing that I am set for <sup>2</sup> the defence of the gospel.

<sup>18</sup> What then <sup>7</sup> notwithstanding, <sup>1</sup> every way, whether in pretence, <sup>1</sup> or in truth, Christ is <sup>8</sup> preached; and <sup>9</sup> I therein do <sup>1</sup> rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

<sup>19</sup> For I know that this shall turn to my salvation <sup>1q</sup> through your <sup>2</sup> prayer, <sup>1</sup> and the supply of <sup>1</sup> the Spirit of Jesus Christ,

<sup>20</sup> According to my <sup>x</sup> earnest expectation and <sup>o</sup> my <sup>1</sup> hope, that <sup>a</sup> in nothing <sup>3</sup> I shall be ashamed, <sup>1</sup> but that <sup>a</sup> with all boldness, as always, so now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether <sup>o</sup> it be <sup>1</sup> by life, or by death.

<sup>21</sup> For to me to live <sup>1</sup> is Christ, and to die <sup>1</sup> is gain.

<sup>22</sup> But if <sup>5</sup> I live in the flesh <sup>6</sup>, this <sup>1</sup> is the fruit of my <sup>7</sup> labour: yet <sup>1</sup> what I shall choose <sup>9</sup> I wot not.

<sup>23</sup> For <sup>1m</sup> I am in a strait betwixt <sup>2</sup> two, having <sup>3a</sup> a desire to <sup>9</sup> depart, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>o</sup> to <sup>1</sup> be with Christ; <sup>4</sup> which is <sup>1</sup> far better:

<sup>24</sup> Nevertheless to abide in the flesh <sup>1</sup> is more needful for <sup>1</sup> you.

<sup>25</sup> And <sup>1</sup> having this confidence, I know that I shall abide <sup>7</sup> and continue <sup>1</sup> with you all <sup>6</sup> for your furtherance and joy of faith;

<sup>4</sup> for it is very <sup>5</sup> yet <sup>6</sup> your sake. <sup>7</sup> yea, and abide <sup>8</sup> for your progress and joy in the faith <sup>M</sup> Or, *of faith*

<sup>1</sup> *s* glorying may abound in Christ Jesus in me  
<sup>2</sup> *s* through my pre-  
<sup>3</sup> *s* sence  
<sup>4</sup> *s* with  
<sup>5</sup> *s* Gr. *be-*  
<sup>6</sup> *s* have as  
<sup>7</sup> *s* citizens  
<sup>8</sup> *s* worthy.  
<sup>9</sup> *s* manner  
<sup>10</sup> *s* of life  
<sup>11</sup> *s* be  
<sup>12</sup> *s* worthy of  
<sup>13</sup> *s* state,  
<sup>14</sup> *s* soul  
<sup>15</sup> *s* Gr.  
<sup>16</sup> *s* with.  
<sup>17</sup> *s* af-  
<sup>18</sup> *s* frightened  
<sup>19</sup> *s* the  
<sup>20</sup> *s* for  
<sup>21</sup> *s* of your  
<sup>22</sup> *s* from  
<sup>23</sup> *s* God;  
<sup>24</sup> *s* because  
<sup>25</sup> *s* to you it  
<sup>26</sup> *s* hath  
<sup>27</sup> *s* been  
<sup>28</sup> *s* granted  
<sup>29</sup> *s* in his  
<sup>30</sup> *s* behalf:

<sup>31</sup> *s* is  
<sup>32</sup> *s* com-  
<sup>33</sup> *s* fort  
<sup>34</sup> *s* conso-  
<sup>35</sup> *s* lation  
<sup>36</sup> *s* tender  
<sup>37</sup> *s* mercies  
<sup>38</sup> *s* and com-  
<sup>39</sup> *s* passions,  
<sup>40</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>41</sup> *s* same  
<sup>42</sup> *s* mind,  
<sup>43</sup> *s* Some  
<sup>44</sup> *s* anc. auth.  
<sup>45</sup> *s* read of  
<sup>46</sup> *s* the same  
<sup>47</sup> *s* mind.  
<sup>48</sup> *s* doing  
<sup>49</sup> *s* nothing  
<sup>50</sup> *s* through  
<sup>51</sup> *s* faction or  
<sup>52</sup> *s* through  
<sup>53</sup> *s* s  
<sup>54</sup> *s* count-  
<sup>55</sup> *s* ing  
<sup>56</sup> *s* him-  
<sup>57</sup> *s* self; not  
<sup>58</sup> *s* looking  
<sup>59</sup> *s* each  
<sup>60</sup> *s* of you  
<sup>61</sup> *s* also to  
<sup>62</sup> *s* Have  
<sup>63</sup> *s* Gr.  
<sup>64</sup> *s* being  
<sup>65</sup> *s* origin-  
<sup>66</sup> *s* ally.  
<sup>67</sup> *s* counted  
<sup>68</sup> *s* it not a  
<sup>69</sup> *s* prize  
<sup>70</sup> *s* Gr. a  
<sup>71</sup> *s* thing to  
<sup>72</sup> *s* be grasp-  
<sup>73</sup> *s* ed on an  
<sup>74</sup> *s* equality  
<sup>75</sup> *s* Gr. bond-  
<sup>76</sup> *s* servant.  
<sup>77</sup> *s* in.

## CHAPTER 2.

*He exhorteth them to unity and humility, by the example of Christ.*

**I** <sup>1</sup> *f* there <sup>2</sup> *be* therefore any  
<sup>3</sup> *consolation* in Christ, if  
<sup>4</sup> *any* <sup>5</sup> *comfort* of love, if any  
<sup>6</sup> *fellowship* of the Spirit, if any  
<sup>7</sup> *bowels* and mercies,  
<sup>8</sup> *Fulfil* ye my joy, that ye  
<sup>9</sup> *be* <sup>10</sup> *likeminded*, having the  
<sup>11</sup> *same* love, <sup>12</sup> *being* of one accord,  
<sup>13</sup> *of* one mind.

<sup>14</sup> *Let* nothing be done through  
<sup>15</sup> *strife* or <sup>16</sup> *vainglory*; but <sup>17</sup> *in*  
<sup>18</sup> *lowliness* of mind, let each  
<sup>19</sup> *esteem* other better than  
<sup>20</sup> *themselves*.

<sup>21</sup> *Look* not every man on  
<sup>22</sup> *his* own things, but <sup>23</sup> *every*  
<sup>24</sup> *man* also on <sup>25</sup> *the* things of  
<sup>26</sup> *others*.

<sup>27</sup> *Let* this mind <sup>28</sup> *be* in  
<sup>29</sup> *you*, which was also in Christ  
<sup>30</sup> *Jesus*:

<sup>31</sup> *Who*, <sup>32</sup> *being* in the form of  
<sup>33</sup> *God*, <sup>34</sup> *thought* it not robbery  
<sup>35</sup> *to be* equal with God:

<sup>36</sup> *But* made himself of no  
<sup>37</sup> *reputation*, and took upon him  
<sup>38</sup> *the* form of a <sup>39</sup> *servant*, and  
<sup>40</sup> *was* made in the <sup>41</sup> *likeness* of  
<sup>42</sup> *men*.

<sup>43</sup> *And* being found in fashion  
<sup>44</sup> *as* a man, he humbled himself,

<sup>45</sup> *and* being found in fashion  
<sup>46</sup> *as* a man, he humbled himself,

A. D. 64.

<sup>1</sup> *Mat. 26. 39.*  
<sup>2</sup> *John 10. 18.*  
<sup>3</sup> *Heb. 5. 7.*  
<sup>4</sup> *2 Cor. 1. 14.*  
<sup>5</sup> *John 17. 1.*  
<sup>6</sup> *Acts 2. 33.*  
<sup>7</sup> *Heb. 2. 9.*  
<sup>8</sup> *Eph. 1. 20.*  
<sup>9</sup> *Heb. 1. 4.*  
<sup>10</sup> *Col. 1. 10.*  
<sup>11</sup> *1 Thes. 2. 12.*  
<sup>12</sup> *Is. 45. 23.*  
<sup>13</sup> *Mat. 28. 18.*  
<sup>14</sup> *John 14. 11.*  
<sup>15</sup> *Rev. 5. 13.*  
<sup>16</sup> *ch. 4. 1.*  
<sup>17</sup> *1 Cor. 1. 10.*  
<sup>18</sup> *Jude 3.*  
<sup>19</sup> *John 13. 13.*  
<sup>20</sup> *Acts 2. 36.*  
<sup>21</sup> *Rom. 14. 9.*  
<sup>22</sup> *1 Cor. 8. 6.*  
<sup>23</sup> *2 Thes. 1. 5.*  
<sup>24</sup> *Rom. 8. 17.*  
<sup>25</sup> *2 Tim. 2. 11.*  
<sup>26</sup> *ch. 1. 5.*  
<sup>27</sup> *Acts 5. 41.*  
<sup>28</sup> *Rom. 5. 3.*  
<sup>29</sup> *Eph. 2. 8.*  
<sup>30</sup> *Eph. 6. 8.*  
<sup>31</sup> *2 Cor. 3. 5.*  
<sup>32</sup> *Heb. 13. 21.*  
<sup>33</sup> *Col. 2. 1.*  
<sup>34</sup> *Acts 15. 9.*  
<sup>35</sup> *1 Thes. 2. 2.*  
<sup>36</sup> *1 Cor. 10. 10.*  
<sup>37</sup> *1 Pet. 4. 9.*  
<sup>38</sup> *Rom. 14. 1.*  
<sup>39</sup> *Or.*  
<sup>40</sup> *sincere.*  
<sup>41</sup> *Mat. 5. 45.*  
<sup>42</sup> *Eph. 5. 1.*  
<sup>43</sup> *1 Pet. 2. 12.*  
<sup>44</sup> *2 Cor. 12. 5.*  
<sup>45</sup> *2 Cor. 13. 14.*  
<sup>46</sup> *Or.*  
<sup>47</sup> *shine ye.*  
<sup>48</sup> *Mat. 5. 14, 16.*  
<sup>49</sup> *Eph. 5. 8.*  
<sup>50</sup> *Col. 3. 12.*  
<sup>51</sup> *John 3. 29.*  
<sup>52</sup> *Rom. 12. 16.*  
<sup>53</sup> *1 Cor. 1. 10.*  
<sup>54</sup> *2 Cor. 13. 11.*  
<sup>55</sup> *1 Pet. 3. 8.*  
<sup>56</sup> *2 Cor. 1. 14.*  
<sup>57</sup> *1 Thes. 2. 19.*  
<sup>58</sup> *Gal. 2. 2.*  
<sup>59</sup> *1 Thes. 3. 5.*  
<sup>60</sup> *Gal. 5. 26.*  
<sup>61</sup> *2 Tim. 4. 2.*  
<sup>62</sup> *Or.*  
<sup>63</sup> *Moreover.*  
<sup>64</sup> *Rom. 12. 10.*  
<sup>65</sup> *Eph. 5. 21.*  
<sup>66</sup> *Rom. 15. 16.*  
<sup>67</sup> *2 Cor. 7. 4.*  
<sup>68</sup> *Col. 1. 24.*  
<sup>69</sup> *1 Cor. 10. 24.*  
<sup>70</sup> *Or.*  
<sup>71</sup> *Moreover.*  
<sup>72</sup> *Rom. 16. 21.*  
<sup>73</sup> *1 Thes. 5. 2.*  
<sup>74</sup> *Mat. 11. 29.*  
<sup>75</sup> *John 13. 15.*  
<sup>76</sup> *1 Pet. 2. 21.*  
<sup>77</sup> *1 John 2. 6.*  
<sup>78</sup> *Or.*  
<sup>79</sup> *unto me.*  
<sup>80</sup> *Ps. 55. 13.*  
<sup>81</sup> *John 1. 1, 2.*  
<sup>82</sup> *2 Cor. 4. 4.*  
<sup>83</sup> *Col. 1. 15.*  
<sup>84</sup> *Heb. 1. 3.*  
<sup>85</sup> *John 5. 18.*  
<sup>86</sup> *1 Cor. 10. 21.*  
<sup>87</sup> *2 Tim. 4. 10.*  
<sup>88</sup> *Ps. 22. 6.*  
<sup>89</sup> *Is. 53. 3.*  
<sup>90</sup> *Ps. 9. 26.*  
<sup>91</sup> *Mark 9. 12.*  
<sup>92</sup> *Rom. 15. 3.*  
<sup>93</sup> *Is. 42. 1.*  
<sup>94</sup> *Ezek. 34. 23.*  
<sup>95</sup> *Zech. 3. 8.*  
<sup>96</sup> *Mat. 20. 28.*  
<sup>97</sup> *Luke 22. 27.*  
<sup>98</sup> *John 1. 14.*  
<sup>99</sup> *Rom. 1. 3.*  
<sup>100</sup> *Gal. 4. 4.*  
<sup>101</sup> *Heb. 2. 1.*  
<sup>102</sup> *Or. habit.*  
<sup>103</sup> *1 Cor. 4. 17.*  
<sup>104</sup> *1 Tim. 1. 2.*  
<sup>105</sup> *2 Tim. 1. 2.*

<sup>1</sup> *and* <sup>2</sup> *became* obedient <sup>3</sup> *unto*  
<sup>4</sup> *death*, <sup>5</sup> *even* the death of the  
<sup>6</sup> *cross*.

<sup>7</sup> *Wherefore* <sup>8</sup> *God* also <sup>9</sup> *hath*  
<sup>10</sup> *highly* exalted him, and <sup>11</sup> *given*  
<sup>12</sup> *him* a name which is above  
<sup>13</sup> *every* name:

<sup>14</sup> *That* <sup>15</sup> *at* the name of  
<sup>16</sup> *Jesus* every knee should bow,  
<sup>17</sup> *of things* in heaven, and <sup>18</sup> *things*  
<sup>19</sup> *in* earth, and <sup>20</sup> *things* under  
<sup>21</sup> *the* earth:

<sup>22</sup> *And* <sup>23</sup> *that* every tongue  
<sup>24</sup> *should* confess that Jesus Christ  
<sup>25</sup> *is* Lord, to the glory of God  
<sup>26</sup> *the* Father.

<sup>27</sup> *Wherefore*, my beloved,  
<sup>28</sup> *as* ye have always obeyed, not  
<sup>29</sup> *as* in my presence only, but  
<sup>30</sup> *now* much more in my absence,  
<sup>31</sup> *work* out your own salvation  
<sup>32</sup> *with* fear and trembling:

<sup>33</sup> *For* it is God which worketh  
<sup>34</sup> *in* you both to will and to  
<sup>35</sup> *do* of his good pleasure.

<sup>36</sup> *Do* all things without mur-  
<sup>37</sup> *murings* and <sup>38</sup> *disputings*:

<sup>39</sup> *That* ye may be blameless  
<sup>40</sup> *and* harmless, <sup>41</sup> *the* sons of  
<sup>42</sup> *God*, without <sup>43</sup> *rebuks*, in  
<sup>44</sup> *the* midst of <sup>45</sup> *a* crooked and  
<sup>46</sup> *perverse* nation, among whom  
<sup>47</sup> *ye* shine as <sup>48</sup> *lights* in the  
<sup>49</sup> *world*:

<sup>50</sup> *Holding* forth the word of  
<sup>51</sup> *life*; that <sup>52</sup> *I* may <sup>53</sup> *rejoice* in  
<sup>54</sup> *the* day of Christ, that <sup>55</sup> *I* have  
<sup>56</sup> *not* run in vain, neither <sup>57</sup> *laboured*  
<sup>58</sup> *in* vain.

<sup>59</sup> *Yea*, and if <sup>60</sup> *I* be <sup>61</sup> *offered*  
<sup>62</sup> *upon* the sacrifice of service  
<sup>63</sup> *of* your faith, <sup>64</sup> *I* joy, and re-  
<sup>65</sup> *joice* with you all.

<sup>66</sup> *For* the same cause also do  
<sup>67</sup> *ye* joy, and rejoice with me.

<sup>68</sup> *But* <sup>69</sup> *I* trust in the Lord  
<sup>70</sup> *Jesus* to send <sup>71</sup> *Timotheus*  
<sup>72</sup> *shortly* unto you, that <sup>73</sup> *I* also  
<sup>74</sup> *may* be of good comfort, when  
<sup>75</sup> *I* know your state.

<sup>76</sup> *For* <sup>77</sup> *I* have no man <sup>78</sup> *like-*  
<sup>79</sup>  *minded*, who will <sup>80</sup> *naturally*  
<sup>81</sup> *care* for your state.

<sup>82</sup> *For* all <sup>83</sup> *seek* their own,  
<sup>84</sup> *not* the things which are Je-  
<sup>85</sup> *sus* Christ's.

<sup>86</sup> *But* ye know the proof of  
<sup>87</sup> *him*, that, as a <sup>88</sup> *son* with the  
<sup>89</sup> *father*, he hath served with  
<sup>90</sup> *me* in the gospel.

<sup>91</sup> *Him* therefore <sup>92</sup> *I* hope to  
<sup>93</sup> *send* presently, so soon as <sup>94</sup> *I*  
<sup>95</sup> *shall* see how it will go with  
<sup>96</sup> *me*.

<sup>1</sup> *s* be-  
<sup>2</sup> *s* coning  
<sup>3</sup> *s* even  
<sup>4</sup> *s* ye,  
<sup>5</sup> *s* also  
<sup>6</sup> *s* God  
<sup>7</sup> *s* gave  
<sup>8</sup> *s* unto him  
<sup>9</sup> *s* the  
<sup>10</sup> *s* in  
<sup>11</sup> *s* on  
<sup>12</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>13</sup> *s* things  
<sup>14</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>15</sup> *s* world  
<sup>16</sup> *s* below  
<sup>17</sup> *s* in  
<sup>18</sup> *s* on  
<sup>19</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>20</sup> *s* things  
<sup>21</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>22</sup> *s* world  
<sup>23</sup> *s* below  
<sup>24</sup> *s* in  
<sup>25</sup> *s* on  
<sup>26</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>27</sup> *s* things  
<sup>28</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>29</sup> *s* world  
<sup>30</sup> *s* below  
<sup>31</sup> *s* in  
<sup>32</sup> *s* on  
<sup>33</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>34</sup> *s* things  
<sup>35</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>36</sup> *s* world  
<sup>37</sup> *s* below  
<sup>38</sup> *s* in  
<sup>39</sup> *s* on  
<sup>40</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>41</sup> *s* things  
<sup>42</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>43</sup> *s* world  
<sup>44</sup> *s* below  
<sup>45</sup> *s* in  
<sup>46</sup> *s* on  
<sup>47</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>48</sup> *s* things  
<sup>49</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>50</sup> *s* world  
<sup>51</sup> *s* below  
<sup>52</sup> *s* in  
<sup>53</sup> *s* on  
<sup>54</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>55</sup> *s* things  
<sup>56</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>57</sup> *s* world  
<sup>58</sup> *s* below  
<sup>59</sup> *s* in  
<sup>60</sup> *s* on  
<sup>61</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>62</sup> *s* things  
<sup>63</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>64</sup> *s* world  
<sup>65</sup> *s* below  
<sup>66</sup> *s* in  
<sup>67</sup> *s* on  
<sup>68</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>69</sup> *s* things  
<sup>70</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>71</sup> *s* world  
<sup>72</sup> *s* below  
<sup>73</sup> *s* in  
<sup>74</sup> *s* on  
<sup>75</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>76</sup> *s* things  
<sup>77</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>78</sup> *s* world  
<sup>79</sup> *s* below  
<sup>80</sup> *s* in  
<sup>81</sup> *s* on  
<sup>82</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>83</sup> *s* things  
<sup>84</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>85</sup> *s* world  
<sup>86</sup> *s* below  
<sup>87</sup> *s* in  
<sup>88</sup> *s* on  
<sup>89</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>90</sup> *s* things  
<sup>91</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>92</sup> *s* world  
<sup>93</sup> *s* below  
<sup>94</sup> *s* in  
<sup>95</sup> *s* on  
<sup>96</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>97</sup> *s* things  
<sup>98</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>99</sup> *s* world  
<sup>100</sup> *s* below  
<sup>101</sup> *s* in  
<sup>102</sup> *s* on  
<sup>103</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>104</sup> *s* things  
<sup>105</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>106</sup> *s* world  
<sup>107</sup> *s* below  
<sup>108</sup> *s* in  
<sup>109</sup> *s* on  
<sup>110</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>111</sup> *s* things  
<sup>112</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>113</sup> *s* world  
<sup>114</sup> *s* below  
<sup>115</sup> *s* in  
<sup>116</sup> *s* on  
<sup>117</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>118</sup> *s* things  
<sup>119</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>120</sup> *s* world  
<sup>121</sup> *s* below  
<sup>122</sup> *s* in  
<sup>123</sup> *s* on  
<sup>124</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>125</sup> *s* things  
<sup>126</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>127</sup> *s* world  
<sup>128</sup> *s* below  
<sup>129</sup> *s* in  
<sup>130</sup> *s* on  
<sup>131</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>132</sup> *s* things  
<sup>133</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>134</sup> *s* world  
<sup>135</sup> *s* below  
<sup>136</sup> *s* in  
<sup>137</sup> *s* on  
<sup>138</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>139</sup> *s* things  
<sup>140</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>141</sup> *s* world  
<sup>142</sup> *s* below  
<sup>143</sup> *s* in  
<sup>144</sup> *s* on  
<sup>145</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>146</sup> *s* things  
<sup>147</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>148</sup> *s* world  
<sup>149</sup> *s* below  
<sup>150</sup> *s* in  
<sup>151</sup> *s* on  
<sup>152</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>153</sup> *s* things  
<sup>154</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>155</sup> *s* world  
<sup>156</sup> *s* below  
<sup>157</sup> *s* in  
<sup>158</sup> *s* on  
<sup>159</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>160</sup> *s* things  
<sup>161</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>162</sup> *s* world  
<sup>163</sup> *s* below  
<sup>164</sup> *s* in  
<sup>165</sup> *s* on  
<sup>166</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>167</sup> *s* things  
<sup>168</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>169</sup> *s* world  
<sup>170</sup> *s* below  
<sup>171</sup> *s* in  
<sup>172</sup> *s* on  
<sup>173</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>174</sup> *s* things  
<sup>175</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>176</sup> *s* world  
<sup>177</sup> *s* below  
<sup>178</sup> *s* in  
<sup>179</sup> *s* on  
<sup>180</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>181</sup> *s* things  
<sup>182</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>183</sup> *s* world  
<sup>184</sup> *s* below  
<sup>185</sup> *s* in  
<sup>186</sup> *s* on  
<sup>187</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>188</sup> *s* things  
<sup>189</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>190</sup> *s* world  
<sup>191</sup> *s* below  
<sup>192</sup> *s* in  
<sup>193</sup> *s* on  
<sup>194</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>195</sup> *s* things  
<sup>196</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>197</sup> *s* world  
<sup>198</sup> *s* below  
<sup>199</sup> *s* in  
<sup>200</sup> *s* on  
<sup>201</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>202</sup> *s* things  
<sup>203</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>204</sup> *s* world  
<sup>205</sup> *s* below  
<sup>206</sup> *s* in  
<sup>207</sup> *s* on  
<sup>208</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>209</sup> *s* things  
<sup>210</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>211</sup> *s* world  
<sup>212</sup> *s* below  
<sup>213</sup> *s* in  
<sup>214</sup> *s* on  
<sup>215</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>216</sup> *s* things  
<sup>217</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>218</sup> *s* world  
<sup>219</sup> *s* below  
<sup>220</sup> *s* in  
<sup>221</sup> *s* on  
<sup>222</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>223</sup> *s* things  
<sup>224</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>225</sup> *s* world  
<sup>226</sup> *s* below  
<sup>227</sup> *s* in  
<sup>228</sup> *s* on  
<sup>229</sup> *s* Or,  
<sup>230</sup> *s* things  
<sup>231</sup> *s* of the  
<sup>232</sup> *s* world  
<sup>233</sup> *s* below  
<sup>234</sup> *s* in  
<sup>235</sup> *s* on  
<sup>236</sup> *s*



1 S myself  
also  
2 S But I  
counted  
3 S and  
fellow-  
worker  
and  
fellow-  
soldier,  
and  
4 M Gr.  
apostle.  
5 S and  
minister  
to my  
need;  
since  
6 M Many  
anc. auth.  
read to  
see you  
all.

7 S sore  
troubled,  
8 S was  
sick:  
9 S that I  
might  
not  
1 A have  
2 S dili-  
gently,  
3 S joy  
4 S honour  
5 M Many  
anc. auth.  
read the  
Lord.  
6 S came  
7 S hazard-  
ing  
8 S that  
which  
was lack-  
ing in  
your

1 M Or,  
farewell  
2 S irk-  
some,  
3 A the

4 S:  
5 S who  
worship  
by the  
Spirit of  
God, and  
glory  
6 S:  
7 S myself  
might  
8 A even  
9 S: if  
1 M Or,  
seemeth  
2 S to have  
confi-  
dence  
3 A yet  
4 S a  
5 S as  
touching  
6 A as  
7 A found

24 But <sup>a</sup>I trust in the Lord  
that I <sup>a</sup>also myself <sup>a</sup>shall come  
shortly.

25 <sup>a</sup>Yet I supposed <sup>a</sup>it neces-  
sary to send to you <sup>a</sup>Epaphro-  
ditus, my brother<sup>a</sup>, and com-  
panion in labour, and <sup>a</sup>fellow-  
soldier, <sup>a</sup>but <sup>a</sup>your <sup>a</sup>mes-  
senger<sup>a</sup>, and <sup>a</sup>he that ministered  
to my wants.

26 <sup>a</sup>For <sup>a</sup>he longed <sup>a</sup>after you  
all, and was <sup>a</sup>full of heaviness,<sup>a</sup>  
because <sup>a</sup>that <sup>a</sup>ye had heard  
that he <sup>a</sup>had been sick.<sup>a</sup>

27 For indeed he was sick  
nigh unto death: but God had  
mercy on him; and not on  
him only, but on me also, <sup>a</sup>lest  
I should <sup>a</sup>have sorrow upon  
sorrow.

28 I <sup>a</sup>sent him therefore the  
more <sup>a</sup>carefully, <sup>a</sup>that, when ye  
see him again, ye may rejoice,  
and that I may be the less  
sorrowful.

29 Receive him therefore in the  
Lord with all <sup>a</sup>gladness<sup>a</sup>; and  
<sup>a</sup>hold such <sup>a</sup>in <sup>a</sup>reputation<sup>a</sup>:

30 Because for the work of  
<sup>a</sup>Christ he <sup>a</sup>was <sup>a</sup>nigh unto  
death, <sup>a</sup>not regarding <sup>a</sup>his  
life<sup>a</sup>, <sup>a</sup>to supply <sup>a</sup>your lack  
of <sup>a</sup>service toward me.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>a</sup>2 Of false teachers. <sup>a</sup>7 He giveth up all  
for Christ.<sup>a</sup>

**F**INALLY, my brethren,  
<sup>a</sup>1 <sup>a</sup>rejoice in the Lord. To  
write the same things to you,  
to me indeed <sup>a</sup>is not <sup>a</sup>grievous,<sup>a</sup>  
but for you <sup>a</sup>it is safe.

2 <sup>a</sup>Beware of <sup>a</sup>dogs, beware of  
<sup>a</sup>evil workers, <sup>a</sup>beware of  
the concision<sup>a</sup>.

3 For we are <sup>a</sup>the circum-  
cision, <sup>a</sup>which worship God  
in the spirit, and <sup>a</sup>rejoice<sup>a</sup> in  
Christ Jesus, and have no confi-  
dence in the flesh<sup>a</sup>.

4 Though <sup>a</sup>I <sup>a</sup>might also  
have confidence <sup>a</sup>in the flesh<sup>a</sup>.  
If <sup>a</sup>any other man <sup>a</sup>thinketh  
<sup>a</sup>that he hath whereof he might  
trust<sup>a</sup> in the flesh, I <sup>a</sup>more:

5 <sup>a</sup>Circumcised the eighth day,  
<sup>a</sup>of the stock of Israel, <sup>a</sup>of  
the tribe of Benjamin, <sup>a</sup>an  
Hebrew of <sup>a</sup>the <sup>a</sup>Hebrews; as  
touching the law, <sup>a</sup>a Pharisee;

6 <sup>a</sup>Concerning <sup>a</sup>zeal, <sup>a</sup>per-  
secuting the church; <sup>a</sup>touching  
the righteousness which is  
in the law, <sup>a</sup>blameless.

A.D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 25.  
<sup>a</sup> Philem. 22.  
<sup>b</sup> Mat. 13. 44.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 18.  
<sup>d</sup> Is. 53. 11.  
<sup>e</sup> Jer. 9. 23. 24.  
<sup>f</sup> John 17. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 2.  
<sup>h</sup> Col. 2. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> Philem. 2.  
<sup>j</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 23.  
<sup>k</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 11. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 4. 18.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 8.  
<sup>n</sup> Rom. 10. 3. 5.  
<sup>o</sup> Rom. 1. 17.  
<sup>p</sup> A. 3. 21. 22.  
<sup>q</sup> A. 9. 30.  
<sup>r</sup> A. 10. 3. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> Gal. 2. 16.  
<sup>t</sup> Rom. 6. 3-5.  
<sup>u</sup> A. 8. 17.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 10.  
<sup>w</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 11.  
<sup>x</sup> 12.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 13.  
<sup>z</sup> Acts 26. 7.  
<sup>aa</sup> Or,  
<sup>ab</sup> honour  
<sup>ac</sup> such.  
<sup>ad</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 18.  
<sup>ae</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 12.  
<sup>af</sup> 1 Tim. 5. 17.  
<sup>ag</sup> P 1 Tim. 6. 12.  
<sup>ah</sup> 7 Heb. 12. 23.  
<sup>ai</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 17.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 4. 10.  
<sup>ak</sup> P. 45. 10.  
<sup>al</sup> Luke 9. 62.  
<sup>am</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 12.  
<sup>an</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 24. 26.  
<sup>ao</sup> Heb. 6. 1.  
<sup>ap</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 11.  
<sup>aq</sup> ch. 4. 4.  
<sup>ar</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 16.  
<sup>as</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 7. 8.  
<sup>at</sup> Heb. 12. 1.  
<sup>au</sup> Heb. 3. 1.  
<sup>av</sup> A. 5. 56. 10.  
<sup>aw</sup> Gal. 5. 15.  
<sup>ax</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 13.  
<sup>ay</sup> 1 Rom. 2. 28.  
<sup>az</sup> Gal. 5. 2.  
<sup>ba</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 6.  
<sup>bb</sup> A. 14. 20.  
<sup>bc</sup> Gal. 5. 10.  
<sup>bd</sup> 7 Deut. 10. 16.  
<sup>be</sup> A. 30. 6.  
<sup>bf</sup> Jer. 4. 4.  
<sup>bg</sup> Rom. 2. 29.  
<sup>bh</sup> A. 4. 11. 12.  
<sup>bi</sup> Col. 2. 11.  
<sup>bj</sup> John 4. 23. 24.  
<sup>bk</sup> Rom. 7. 6.  
<sup>bl</sup> Gal. 6. 14.  
<sup>bm</sup> 1 Rom. 12. 16.  
<sup>bn</sup> A. 15. 5.  
<sup>bo</sup> Gal. 6. 16.  
<sup>bp</sup> ch. 2. 2.  
<sup>bq</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 18. 21.  
<sup>br</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 16.  
<sup>bs</sup> 11. 1.  
<sup>bt</sup> ch. 4. 9.  
<sup>bu</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 6.  
<sup>bv</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 3.  
<sup>bw</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 22.  
<sup>bx</sup> 1 Rom. 11. 1.  
<sup>by</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 22.  
<sup>bz</sup> Gal. 1. 7.  
<sup>ca</sup> 2. 21.  
<sup>cb</sup> A. 6. 12.  
<sup>cc</sup> ch. 1. 15. 16.  
<sup>cd</sup> Acts 23. 6.  
<sup>ce</sup> A. 26. 4. 5.  
<sup>cf</sup> Acts 22. 3.  
<sup>cg</sup> Gal. 1. 13. 14.  
<sup>ch</sup> Acts 8. 3.  
<sup>ci</sup> A. 9. 1.  
<sup>cj</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 15.  
<sup>ck</sup> 7 Pet. 2. 1.  
<sup>cl</sup> Rom. 10. 5.  
<sup>cm</sup> 1 Rom. 16. 18.  
<sup>cn</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 5.  
<sup>co</sup> Tit. 1. 11.  
<sup>cp</sup> 1 Hos. 4. 7.  
<sup>cq</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 12.  
<sup>cr</sup> Gal. 6. 13.  
<sup>cs</sup> Luke 1. 6.

7 <sup>a</sup>But <sup>a</sup>what things were  
<sup>a</sup>gain to me, <sup>a</sup>those <sup>a</sup>I counted  
loss for Christ.

8 Yea <sup>a</sup>doubtless, <sup>a</sup>and I count  
all things <sup>a</sup>but <sup>a</sup>loss <sup>a</sup>for the  
excellency of the knowledge of  
Christ Jesus my Lord: for  
whom I <sup>a</sup>have <sup>a</sup>suffered the  
loss of all things, and do count  
them <sup>a</sup>but <sup>a</sup>dung, that I may  
<sup>a</sup>win <sup>a</sup>Christ,

9 And be found in him, <sup>a</sup>not  
having <sup>a</sup>mine own righteous-  
ness, <sup>a</sup>which is of the law, but  
<sup>a</sup>that which is through <sup>a</sup>the  
faith <sup>a</sup>of <sup>a</sup>Christ, the right-  
eousness which is of God <sup>a</sup>by  
faith:

10 That I may know him, and  
the power of his resurrection,  
and <sup>a</sup>the fellowship of his suf-  
ferings, <sup>a</sup>being made conform-  
able <sup>a</sup>unto his death;

11 If by any means I <sup>a</sup>might  
<sup>a</sup>attain unto the resurrection  
of <sup>a</sup>the dead.

12 Not <sup>a</sup>as though I had al-  
ready <sup>a</sup>attained, either were  
already <sup>a</sup>perfect: but I <sup>a</sup>follow  
after, if <sup>a</sup>that I may <sup>a</sup>appre-  
hend that for which also I <sup>a</sup>am  
apprehended <sup>a</sup>of <sup>a</sup>Christ Jesus.

13 Brethren, I count not my-  
self <sup>a</sup>to have apprehended:  
but <sup>a</sup>this <sup>a</sup>one thing I do, <sup>a</sup>for-  
getting <sup>a</sup>those <sup>a</sup>things which  
are behind, and <sup>a</sup>reaching forth  
unto those <sup>a</sup>things which are  
before,

14 <sup>a</sup>I press <sup>a</sup>toward the <sup>a</sup>mark  
for <sup>a</sup>the prize of <sup>a</sup>the <sup>a</sup>high  
calling of God in Christ Jesus.

15 Let us therefore, as many as  
be <sup>a</sup>perfect, <sup>a</sup>be thus minded:  
and if in <sup>a</sup>any thing ye be  
otherwise minded, <sup>a</sup>God shall  
reveal even <sup>a</sup>this <sup>a</sup>unto you<sup>a</sup>.

16 Nevertheless, whereto <sup>a</sup>I  
have already attained, <sup>a</sup>let us  
walk <sup>a</sup>by the same rule, <sup>a</sup>let  
us mind the same thing<sup>a</sup>.

17 <sup>a</sup>Brethren, <sup>a</sup>be <sup>a</sup>followers<sup>a</sup>  
together of me, and mark them  
which <sup>a</sup>walk so <sup>a</sup>as <sup>a</sup>ye have  
us for an ensample.

18 <sup>a</sup>(For many walk, of whom  
I <sup>a</sup>have <sup>a</sup>told you often, and  
now tell you even weeping,  
that they are <sup>a</sup>the enemies of  
the cross of Christ:

19 <sup>a</sup>Whose end <sup>a</sup>is <sup>a</sup>destruc-  
tion, <sup>a</sup>whose <sup>a</sup>God <sup>a</sup>is <sup>a</sup>their<sup>a</sup>  
belly, and <sup>a</sup>whose glory <sup>a</sup>is in

<sup>a</sup> S perdition, <sup>a</sup> S god is the

1 S How-  
beit  
2 M Gr.  
gains.  
3 S these  
have  
4 S verily,  
5 S to be  
6 M Or,  
refuse  
7 S gain  
8 M Or, not  
having  
as my  
right-  
eousness  
that  
which is  
of the  
law  
9 S a right-  
eousness  
of mine  
own, even  
that  
1 S in  
2 M Gr.  
upon.  
3 S becom-  
ing con-  
formed  
4 S may  
5 S from  
6 S that  
I have  
already  
obtained,  
or am  
already  
made  
7 S press  
on, if so  
be  
8 M Or, ap-  
prehend,  
seeing  
that also  
I was  
appre-  
hended  
9 S was  
10 S by  
11 A yet  
12 M Many  
anc. auth.  
omit yet.  
12 S the  
13 S stretch-  
ing for-  
ward to  
the  
14 A on  
15 S goal  
unto  
16 M Or,  
upward  
17 S any-  
thing ye  
are  
18 S even  
this shall  
God  
reveal  
19 S: only,  
where-  
unto  
20 A by that  
same rule  
3 A  
21 S ye imi-  
tators  
22 S so walk  
even  
23 S god is the

1<sup>s</sup> citizen-

ship

M Or,

common-

wealth

2<sup>s</sup> wait3<sup>s</sup> fashion

anew the

body of

our in-

milia-

tion, that

it may

be con-

formed

to the

body of

his glory,

4<sup>s</sup> subject5<sup>s</sup> Where-

fore,

6<sup>s</sup> A ¶7<sup>s</sup> exhort

Euodia,

and I

exhort

Synty-

che, to

8<sup>s</sup> Yea, I

beseech

9<sup>s</sup> these

women,

for they

10<sup>s</sup> the rest

of my

fellow-

workers,

2<sup>s</sup> A ¶

M Or,

Farewell

4<sup>s</sup> A will5<sup>s</sup> for-

bearance

M Or,

gentle-

ness

6<sup>s</sup> In no-

thing be

anxious;

but in

every-

thing;

7<sup>s</sup> guard8<sup>s</sup> your

thoughts

in

9<sup>s</sup> A ¶10<sup>s</sup> honour-

able,

M (Gr.

reverend,

their shame,<sup>a</sup> who mind earthly things.<sup>b</sup> 120 For<sup>b</sup> our<sup>1</sup> conversation<sup>1</sup> is in heaven;<sup>c</sup> from whence also we<sup>2d</sup> look for the<sup>1</sup> Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:21 Who shall<sup>3</sup> change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body,<sup>1</sup> according to the working whereby he is able<sup>2</sup> even to<sup>4</sup> subdue<sup>1</sup> all things unto himself.

## CHAPTER 4.

04 General exhortations: 10 his joy at their liberality.

THEREFORE,<sup>1</sup> my brethren<sup>2</sup> dearly<sup>3</sup> beloved and<sup>4</sup> longed for,<sup>5</sup> my joy and crown, so<sup>6</sup> stand fast in the Lord,<sup>7</sup> my<sup>8</sup> dearly<sup>9</sup> beloved.2 I<sup>1</sup> beseech Euodias, and beseech Syntyche,<sup>2</sup> that they<sup>3</sup> be of the same mind in the Lord.3 And I intreat<sup>1</sup> thee also, true yokefellow, help<sup>2</sup> those women which<sup>3</sup> laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and<sup>1</sup> with other my fellow-labourers,<sup>2</sup> whose names<sup>3</sup> are in<sup>4</sup> the book of life.4 Rejoice in the Lord always:<sup>1</sup> and<sup>2</sup> again I<sup>3</sup> say, Rejoice.5 Let your<sup>1</sup> moderation<sup>2</sup> be known unto all men.<sup>3</sup> The Lord<sup>4</sup> is at hand.6 Be careful for nothing;<sup>1</sup> but in every thing<sup>2</sup> by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.7 And<sup>1</sup> the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall<sup>2</sup> keep<sup>3</sup> your hearts and<sup>4</sup> minds through<sup>5</sup> Christ Jesus.8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are<sup>1</sup> honest,<sup>2</sup> whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely,<sup>3</sup> whatsoever things are<sup>2</sup> of good report; if<sup>4</sup> there be any virtue, and if<sup>5</sup> there be any praise,<sup>6</sup> think on these things.9 Those things<sup>1</sup>, which ye<sup>2</sup> have<sup>3</sup> both learned<sup>4</sup> and received<sup>5</sup>, and heard<sup>6</sup>, and seen<sup>7</sup> in me,<sup>8</sup> do: and<sup>9</sup> the

A.D. 64.

a Rom. 8, 5.

b Eph. 2, 6, 19.

c Col. 3, 1, 3.

d Acts 1, 11.

e 1 Cor. 1, 10.

f 1 Thes. 1, 10.

g Tit. 2, 13.

h 2 Cor. 11, 9.

i Or, as received.

j 1 Cor. 15, 43.

k 48, 49.

l Col. 3, 4.

m 1 John 3, 2.

n Eph. 1, 19.

o 1 Cor. 15, 25.

p 1 Tim. 6, 6, 8.

q 1 Cor. 4, 11.

r 2 Cor. 6, 10.

s 11, 27.

m ch. 1, 8.

n 2 Cor. 1, 14.

o ch. 2, 16.

p 1 Thes. 2, 19.

q 20.

r John 15, 5.

s 2 Cor. 12, 9.

t ch. 1, 27.

u ch. 2, 2.

v 3, 16.

w ch. 1, 7.

x Rom. 16, 3.

y ch. 1, 27.

z 2 Cor. 11, 8.

a Ex. 32, 32.

b Ps. 69, 28.

c Dan. 12, 1.

d Luke 10, 20.

e Rev. 3, 5.

f 4, 13.

g 20, 12.

h 21, 27.

i Rom. 12, 12.

j ch. 3, 1.

k 1 Thes. 5, 16.

l 1 Pet. 1, 13.

m Rom. 15, 28.

n Tit. 3, 14.

o Heb. 10, 25.

p James 5, 8, 9.

q 1 Pet. 4, 7.

r 2 Pet. 3, 8, 9.

s See

t 2 Thes. 2, 2.

u Or, I have received all.

v d Ps. 55, 22.

w Prov. 16, 3.

x Mat. 6, 25.

y Luke 12, 22.

z 1 Pet. 5, 7.

a ch. 2, 25.

b Heb. 13, 16.

c 2 Cor. 9, 12.

d John 14, 27.

e Rom. 5, 1.

f Col. 3, 1.

g Ps. 23, 1.

h 2 Cor. 9, 8.

i Eph. 1, 7.

j 3, 16.

k 1 Rom. 16, 27.

l Gal. 1, 5.

m Or, renewable.

n 1 Thes. 5, 22.

o P Gal. 1, 3.

p ch. 1, 12.

q Rom. 16, 24.

r ch. 3, 17.

s Rom. 15, 33.

t 4, 20.

u 14 Cor. 14, 33.

v 2 Cor. 13, 14.

w 1 Thes. 5, 23.

x Heb. 13, 20.

God of peace shall be with you.

10 But I<sup>2</sup> rejoiced<sup>1</sup> in the Lord greatly, that now at<sup>3</sup> the last<sup>4</sup> your care of me<sup>5</sup> hath flourished again<sup>1</sup>; where in ye<sup>6</sup> were also careful,<sup>7</sup> but ye lacked opportunity.11 Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am,<sup>6</sup> therewith<sup>1</sup> to be content.12 I know<sup>6</sup> both<sup>7</sup> how to be abased, and I know<sup>7</sup> how to abound:<sup>8</sup> every where<sup>1</sup> and in all things<sup>2</sup> I am instructed<sup>3</sup> both to be<sup>4</sup> full<sup>5</sup> and to be hungry, both to abound and to<sup>2</sup> suffer need.<sup>1</sup>13 I can do all things<sup>3</sup> through Christ which<sup>1</sup> strengtheneth me.14 Notwithstanding ye have well done, that ye did communicate<sup>1</sup> with my affliction.15 Now ye Philippians know also<sup>1</sup>, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia,<sup>2</sup> no church<sup>3</sup> communicated with me as concerning<sup>4</sup> giving and receiving, but ye only.<sup>1</sup>16 For even in Thessalonica ye sent once and again unto my<sup>2</sup> necessity.<sup>1</sup>17 Not<sup>9</sup> because I desire a gift: but I desire<sup>1</sup> a fruit that may abound<sup>2</sup> to your account.18 But I have all<sup>1</sup>, and abound: I am<sup>2</sup> full,<sup>1</sup> having received<sup>3</sup> of<sup>4</sup> Epaphroditus the things<sup>5</sup> which were sent<sup>6</sup> from you,<sup>7</sup> an odour of a sweet smell,<sup>8</sup> a sacrifice acceptable,<sup>9</sup> wellpleasing<sup>1</sup> to God.19 But my God shall<sup>7</sup> supply all your need<sup>1</sup> according to his riches in glory<sup>2</sup> by<sup>3</sup> Christ Jesus.20 Now unto<sup>9</sup> God and our Father be<sup>1</sup> glory<sup>2</sup> for ever and ever. Amen.21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren<sup>2</sup> which are with me<sup>3</sup> greet<sup>4</sup> you.22 All the saints salute you,<sup>4</sup> chiefly<sup>5</sup> they that are of Cæsar's household.23 The grace of<sup>5</sup> our<sup>1</sup> Lord Jesus Christ<sup>2</sup> be with<sup>3</sup> you all. Amen.<sup>1</sup>

It was written to the Philippians from Rome by Epaphroditus.

1 A ¶

2 S rejoice

M Gr.

rejoiced.

3 S length

ye have

revived

your

thought

for me

M Or, see-

ing that

S did in-

deed take

thought,

S therein

7 A also

S in

every-

thing

9 S have I

learned

the

secret

1 S filled

2 S be in

want.

3 S in him

that

4 S How-

beit ye

did well,

that

ye had

fellow-

ship

5 S And ye

your-

selves

also

know,

6 S had

fellow-

ship with

me in the

matter of

7 S;

8 S need.

9 S that I

seek for

the gift;

but I

seek for

the fruit

that in-

creaseth

1 A things

S filled,

3 S from

4 S that

came

5 S well-

pleasing

6 S And

7 S fulfil

every

need of

yours

S in

9 S our

God and

Father

be the

1 M Gr.

unto the

ages of

the ages.

2 A ¶

3 S salute

4 S espe-

cially

5 S the

6 S your

spirit.

# THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE COLOSSIANS.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup> *The apostle thanketh God for their faith, &c.*

**PAUL**, <sup>c</sup>an apostle of <sup>1</sup>Jesus Christ by<sup>1</sup> the will of God, and <sup>2</sup>Timotheus *our* brother, <sup>1</sup><sup>2</sup> To the saints <sup>d</sup>and faithful brethren in Christ <sup>4</sup>which are at Colosse: <sup>9</sup>Grace be unto you, and peace <sup>o</sup>, from God our Father <sup>o</sup>and the Lord Jesus Christ<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>3</sup><sup>5</sup> We give thanks to God <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you, <sup>4</sup><sup>6</sup> Since we<sup>1</sup> heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of <sup>7</sup>the love <sup>†</sup>which ye have <sup>7</sup>to<sup>1</sup> all the saints,

<sup>5</sup> For<sup>1</sup> the hope <sup>7</sup>which is laid up for you in <sup>9</sup>heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> Which is come unto you<sup>2</sup>, <sup>9</sup>as it is<sup>1</sup> in all the world<sup>3</sup>; and <sup>2</sup>bringeth forth fruit<sup>1</sup> as it doth<sup>4</sup> also in you, since the day ye heard <sup>o</sup>of it, and knew<sup>o</sup> the grace of God in truth<sup>5</sup>:

<sup>7</sup> As ye also<sup>1</sup> learned of <sup>9</sup>Ephrasas our <sup>o</sup>dear fellowservant, who is for you<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup>a faithful minister of Christ<sup>7</sup>:

<sup>8</sup> Who also declared unto us your <sup>h</sup>love in the Spirit.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>8</sup> For this cause we also, since the day we heard *it*, do not cease to pray <sup>9</sup>for you, <sup>o</sup>and to desire<sup>1</sup> that ye <sup>1</sup>might<sup>1</sup> be filled with <sup>2</sup>the knowledge of his will <sup>1</sup>in all <sup>2</sup>wisdom and spiritual<sup>1</sup> understanding<sup>3</sup>;

<sup>10</sup> That ye might walk worthy<sup>1</sup> of the Lord <sup>4</sup>unto all pleasing, <sup>5</sup>being fruitful<sup>1</sup> in every good work, and increasing <sup>6</sup>in the knowledge of God;

<sup>11</sup> <sup>7</sup> Strengthened <sup>3</sup>with all <sup>9</sup>might, according to <sup>1</sup>his glorious power, <sup>4</sup>unto all patience and longsuffering <sup>6</sup>with <sup>9</sup>joyfulness<sup>1</sup>;

<sup>12</sup> <sup>7</sup> Gr. made powerful. <sup>8</sup> Or, in the might of his glory, <sup>9</sup> joy

A.D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> Eph. 5. 20.<sup>b</sup> Acts 26. 18.<sup>c</sup> Eph. 1. 1.<sup>d</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 17.<sup>e</sup> Eph. 6. 12.<sup>f</sup> Heb. 2. 14.<sup>g</sup> 1 The. 2. 12.<sup>h</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 11.<sup>i</sup> Gal. 1. 3.<sup>j</sup> Mat. 3. 17.<sup>k</sup> Eph. 1. 6.<sup>l</sup> Eph. 1. 7.<sup>m</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 4.<sup>n</sup> Eph. 1. 16.<sup>o</sup> Phil. 1. 3.<sup>p</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 4.<sup>q</sup> Heb. 1. 3.<sup>r</sup> Rev. 3. 14.<sup>s</sup> Eph. 1. 15.<sup>t</sup> Phil. 5. 1.<sup>u</sup> John 1. 3.<sup>v</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 6.<sup>w</sup> Heb. 1. 2.<sup>x</sup> Heb. 6. 10.<sup>y</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 8.<sup>z</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 4.<sup>aa</sup> Rom. 8. 28.<sup>ab</sup> Eph. 1. 21.<sup>ac</sup> Rom. 11. 36.<sup>ad</sup> Heb. 2. 10.<sup>ae</sup> John 1. 1. 3.<sup>af</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 6.<sup>ag</sup> Mat. 24. 14.<sup>ah</sup> Mark 16. 15.<sup>ai</sup> Rom. 10. 18.<sup>aj</sup> Mark 4. 8.<sup>ak</sup> John 15. 16.<sup>al</sup> Phil. 1. 11.<sup>am</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 3.<sup>an</sup> Eph. 1. 10.<sup>ao</sup> Acts 26. 23.<sup>ap</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 20.<sup>aq</sup> Rev. 1. 5.<sup>ar</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 1.<sup>as</sup> Eph. 3. 2.<sup>at</sup> Tit. 2. 11.<sup>au</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 12.<sup>av</sup> 1 Cor.<sup>aw</sup> 1 Tim. 22.<sup>ax</sup> Phil. 22.<sup>ay</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 23.<sup>az</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 6.<sup>ba</sup> John 1. 16.<sup>bb</sup> Rom. 15. 30.<sup>bc</sup> Or, making peace.<sup>bd</sup> Eph. 2. 14.<sup>be</sup> Eph. 1. 15.<sup>bf</sup> 21 The. 4. 1.<sup>bg</sup> Eph. 1. 10.<sup>bh</sup> Eph. 1. 10.<sup>bi</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 5.<sup>bj</sup> Rom. 12. 2.<sup>bk</sup> Eph. 5. 10.<sup>bl</sup> Eph. 1. 8.<sup>bm</sup> Eph. 2. 1. 2.<sup>bn</sup> Eph. 4. 1.<sup>bo</sup> Phil. 1. 27.<sup>bp</sup> 1 The. 2. 12.<sup>bq</sup> Or, by your mind in wicked works.<sup>br</sup> Tit. 1. 15.<sup>bs</sup> 21 The. 4. 1.<sup>bt</sup> John 15. 16.<sup>bu</sup> 2 Cor. 9. 8.<sup>bv</sup> Phil. 1. 11.<sup>bw</sup> Heb. 13. 21.<sup>bx</sup> Eph. 2. 15.<sup>by</sup> Luke 1. 75.<sup>bz</sup> Eph. 1. 4.<sup>ca</sup> 1 The. 4. 7.<sup>cb</sup> Tit. 2. 14.<sup>cc</sup> Eph. 3. 16.<sup>cd</sup> Eph. 4. 2.<sup>ce</sup> Acts 5. 41.<sup>cf</sup> Rom. 5. 3.<sup>cg</sup> Eph. 3. 17.<sup>ch</sup> John 15. 16.

<sup>12</sup> Giving thanks unto the Father, <sup>1</sup>which hath<sup>1</sup> made<sup>2</sup> us meet to be partakers of <sup>3</sup>the inheritance of the saints in light<sup>3</sup>:

<sup>13</sup> Who <sup>o</sup>hath<sup>1</sup> delivered us <sup>4</sup>from<sup>1</sup> the power of darkness, and <sup>o</sup>hath<sup>1</sup> translated <sup>us</sup> into the kingdom of <sup>5</sup>his dear Son<sup>1</sup>:

<sup>14</sup> In whom we have <sup>6</sup>redemption<sup>7</sup> through his blood, even<sup>1</sup> the forgiveness of <sup>6</sup>sins:

<sup>15</sup> Who is <sup>7</sup>the image of the invisible God, <sup>m</sup>the firstborn of <sup>8</sup>every creature<sup>1</sup>:

<sup>16</sup> For <sup>9</sup>by<sup>1</sup> him were all things created, <sup>1</sup>that are in heaven, and that are in earth, <sup>1</sup>visible and <sup>2</sup>invisible, whether <sup>o</sup>they be<sup>1</sup> thrones<sup>o</sup>, or <sup>o</sup>dominions<sup>o</sup>, or principalities<sup>o</sup>, or powers<sup>2</sup>: all things were created <sup>u</sup>by him, and for him<sup>1</sup>:

<sup>17</sup> And he is before all things, and <sup>4</sup>by<sup>1</sup> him all things <sup>5</sup>consist.

<sup>18</sup> And <sup>a</sup>he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, <sup>6</sup>the firstborn from the dead; <sup>6</sup>that <sup>a</sup>in all <sup>†</sup>things he might have the <sup>7</sup>preeminence<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>19</sup> For it <sup>a</sup>pleased<sup>1</sup> the Father that <sup>9</sup>in him should all <sup>1</sup>fulness dwell;

<sup>20</sup> And <sup>2</sup>, <sup>4</sup>having made peace through the blood of his cross<sup>3</sup>, <sup>†</sup>by him to reconcile<sup>m</sup> all things unto himself; by<sup>1</sup> him, *I say*, whether <sup>4</sup>they be things in<sup>1</sup> earth, or things in <sup>5</sup>heaven<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>21</sup> And you, <sup>6</sup>that were sometime<sup>1</sup> alienated and enemies <sup>in</sup> your mind <sup>7</sup>by wicked<sup>1</sup> works, yet now <sup>3</sup>hath he reconciled

<sup>22</sup> <sup>a</sup>In the body of his flesh through death, <sup>6</sup>to present you holy and <sup>3</sup>unblameable<sup>1</sup> and unreprouvable <sup>10</sup>in his sight<sup>1</sup>:

<sup>23</sup> If <sup>11</sup>ye continue in the faith <sup>12</sup>settled, and <sup>13</sup>grounded, and <sup>14</sup>settled, and <sup>be</sup> <sup>9</sup>not moved away from the

<sup>7</sup> in your evil <sup>8</sup> Some anc. auth. read ye have been reconciled. <sup>9</sup> without blemish <sup>10</sup> before him <sup>11</sup> so be that <sup>12</sup> A, <sup>13</sup> steadfast, and

<sup>1</sup> S who<sup>2</sup> M Some<sup>3</sup> anc. auth.<sup>4</sup> read you.<sup>5</sup> S:<sup>6</sup> S out of<sup>7</sup> S the Son<sup>8</sup> of his<sup>9</sup> love;<sup>10</sup> A our<sup>11</sup> A<sup>12</sup> S all<sup>13</sup> creation;<sup>14</sup> S in<sup>15</sup> S in the<sup>16</sup> heavens<sup>17</sup> and upon<sup>18</sup> the earth,<sup>19</sup> things<sup>20</sup> A things<sup>21</sup> S:<sup>22</sup> S all<sup>23</sup> things<sup>24</sup> have been<sup>25</sup> created<sup>26</sup> through<sup>27</sup> him, and<sup>28</sup> unto him;<sup>29</sup> S in<sup>30</sup> S That<sup>31</sup> is, hold<sup>32</sup> together.<sup>33</sup> M Or,<sup>34</sup> that<sup>35</sup> among<sup>36</sup> all he<sup>37</sup> might<sup>38</sup> have<sup>39</sup> S pre-<sup>40</sup> eminence.<sup>41</sup> S Or, For<sup>42</sup> the whole<sup>43</sup> fulness of<sup>44</sup> God was<sup>45</sup> pleased<sup>46</sup> to dwell<sup>47</sup> in him<sup>48</sup> S was<sup>49</sup> the good<sup>50</sup> pleasure<sup>51</sup> of<sup>52</sup> 1 A the<sup>53</sup> A<sup>54</sup> through<sup>55</sup> him to<sup>56</sup> reconcile<sup>57</sup> all<sup>58</sup> things<sup>59</sup> unto<sup>60</sup> himself<sup>61</sup> [M Or,<sup>62</sup> him]<sup>63</sup> M Or, into<sup>64</sup> him<sup>65</sup> S:<sup>66</sup> S through<sup>67</sup> things<sup>68</sup> upon the<sup>69</sup> S the<sup>70</sup> heavens.<sup>71</sup> S being<sup>72</sup> in time<sup>73</sup> past

1<sup>s</sup> in all  
2<sup>s</sup> was  
3<sup>s</sup> A  
4<sup>s</sup> Now I  
5<sup>s</sup> your  
sake,  
7<sup>s</sup> A on my  
part  
8<sup>s</sup> lacking  
9<sup>s</sup> ;  
10<sup>s</sup> was  
11<sup>s</sup> Or,  
steward-  
ship  
12<sup>s</sup> was  
given me to  
you-  
ward,  
13<sup>s</sup> ;  
14<sup>s</sup> from  
all ages  
and  
genera-  
tions.  
15<sup>s</sup> Gr.  
from the  
ages and  
from the  
genera-  
tions.  
16<sup>s</sup> hath it  
been  
manif-  
ested  
17<sup>s</sup> was  
pleased  
to  
18<sup>s</sup> pro-  
claim,  
admon-  
ishing  
19<sup>s</sup> ;  
20<sup>s</sup> I labour  
also,  
21<sup>s</sup> Or, in  
power

hope of the gospel<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> which ye<sup>o</sup> have<sup>o</sup> heard,<sup>o</sup> and<sup>o</sup> which was preached<sup>1b</sup> to every creature which is<sup>o</sup> under heaven; <sup>c</sup>whereof I Paul<sup>2</sup> am<sup>1</sup> made a minister<sup>3</sup>;<sup>1</sup>

24<sup>4</sup> Who now<sup>5</sup> I rejoice in<sup>6</sup> my sufferings<sup>h</sup> for<sup>6</sup> you,<sup>1</sup> and fill up<sup>7</sup> that which is<sup>8</sup> behind<sup>1</sup> of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for<sup>1</sup> his body's sake, which is the church<sup>1</sup>;<sup>1</sup>

25 Whereof I<sup>1</sup> am<sup>1</sup> made a minister, according to<sup>m</sup> the dispensation of God which<sup>3</sup> is given to me for you,<sup>1</sup> <sup>p</sup>to fulfil the word of God<sup>4</sup>;<sup>1</sup>

26 Even<sup>r</sup> the mystery which hath been hid<sup>5</sup> from ages and from generations,<sup>1</sup> but now<sup>6</sup> is made manifest<sup>1</sup> to his saints<sup>4</sup>;<sup>1</sup>

27 To whom God<sup>7</sup> would<sup>1</sup> make known what<sup>t</sup> is<sup>2</sup> the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles<sup>4</sup>;<sup>1</sup> which is Christ<sup>d</sup> in you,<sup>e</sup> the hope of glory<sup>1</sup>;

28 Whom we<sup>8</sup> preach, <sup>9</sup>warn- ing<sup>1</sup> every man<sup>o</sup>, and teaching every man in all wisdom<sup>4</sup>;<sup>1</sup> that we may present every man perfect in Christ<sup>9</sup> Jesus<sup>1</sup>;<sup>1</sup>

29 Whereunto I<sup>1</sup> also labour,<sup>1</sup> <sup>r</sup>striving<sup>2</sup> according to his working, which worketh in me<sup>2</sup> mightily.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup>1 He exhorteth them to be constant in Christ, 8 to beware of philosophy, and vain traditions.<sup>1</sup>

FOR I would<sup>3</sup> that ye knew<sup>3</sup> what great<sup>u</sup> conflict I have<sup>1</sup> for you, and <sup>t</sup>for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh;<sup>1</sup>

2 That their hearts<sup>4</sup> might<sup>1</sup> be comforted,<sup>5</sup> <sup>2</sup>being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the<sup>6</sup> full assurance of understanding,<sup>7</sup> <sup>c</sup>to the acknowledgement of<sup>1</sup> the mystery of God,<sup>8</sup> and of the Father, and of Christ;<sup>1</sup>

3 In whom are<sup>o</sup> hid<sup>1</sup> all the treasures of wisdom and know- ledge<sup>9</sup>.

4 And this I say, <sup>k</sup>lest any man should beguile you with enticing words.<sup>1</sup>

5 For<sup>m</sup> though I<sup>2</sup> be<sup>1</sup> absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and be-

A. D. 61.

Rom. 10. 18.

ver. 6.

Acts 1. 17.

2 Cor. 3. 6.

Eph. 3. 7.

1 Tim. 2. 7.

d 1 Cor. 14. 40.

1 Pet. 5. 9.

Rom. 5. 3.

2 Cor. 7. 4.

1 Thes. 4. 1.

John 3.

Eph. 3. 1. 13.

2 Cor. 1. 5. 6.

Phil. 3. 10.

2 Tim. 1. 8.

Eph. 2. 21.

Eph. 1. 23.

1 Cor. 9. 17.

Gal. 2. 7.

Eph. 3. 10.

Jer. 23. 8.

Rom. 16. 17.

Eph. 5. 6.

Heb. 13. 13.

Or, fully

to preach

the word

of God.

Rom. 15. 19.

Mat. 13. 2.

Gal. 1. 14.

Rom. 16. 25.

1 Cor. 2. 9.

Eph. 3. 7.

Or,

elements.

Gal. 4. 3. 9.

Mat. 13. 11.

2 Tim. 1. 10.

2 John 1. 1.

2 Cor. 2. 14.

Rom. 9. 23.

Eph. 1. 7.

John. 15.

b Eph. 1. 29.

1 Pet. 3. 22.

ch. 1. 16.

Or, among

you.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

Deut. 10. 16.

Jer. 4. 4.

Rom. 2. 29.

Phil. 3. 10.

Acts 20. 20.

Rom. 6. 6.

Eph. 4. 22.

2 Cor. 11. 2.

Eph. 5. 27.

Rom. 6. 4.

1 Cor. 15. 19.

ch. 3. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

Eph. 1. 19.

Eph. 1. 19.

Acts 2. 24.

Eph. 2. 1. 1.

Or, fear,

or, reverence.

Phil. 1. 30.

1 Thes. 2. 2.

Eph. 2. 15.

2 Cor. 1. 6.

ch. 3. 14.

Gen. 3. 15.

Ps. 68. 18.

Is. 53. 12.

Mat. 12. 29.

Luke 10. 17.

John 12. 31.

Eph. 4. 8.

Heb. 2. 14.

Eph. 6. 12.

Phil. 3. 8.

Or, in

himself.

Rom. 14. 3.

Or, for

eating and

drinking.

Rom. 14. 2.

17.

1 Cor. 8. 5.

Or,

Wherein.

1 Cor. 1. 24.

Eph. 1. 8.

Or,

in secret.

Rom. 14. 5.

Gal. 4. 10.

Rom. 16. 18.

2 Cor. 11. 15.

Eph. 4. 14.

Heb. 8. 5.

1 Cor. 5. 3.

1 Thes. 2. 17.

1 A 2<sup>s</sup> therefore ye 3<sup>s</sup>, 4<sup>s</sup> builded  
[M Or, by] your faith, even as ye were  
M Some anc. auth. insert in it. 7 A

holding<sup>d</sup> your order, and the stedfastness of your faith in Christ.

6 1<sup>9</sup> As<sup>2</sup> ye have therefore<sup>1</sup> received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk<sup>o</sup> ye<sup>1</sup> in him<sup>3</sup>;<sup>1</sup>

7 <sup>k</sup>Rooted and <sup>4</sup>built<sup>1</sup> up in him, and established<sup>5</sup> in the faith, as ye have been<sup>1</sup> taught, abounding<sup>e</sup> therein with<sup>1</sup> thanksgiving.

8 7, 8<sup>n</sup> Beware lest any man spoil you through<sup>1</sup> philosophy and vain deceit, after<sup>2</sup> the tradition of men, after<sup>2</sup> the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ<sup>1</sup>;<sup>1</sup>

9 For<sup>z</sup> in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily<sup>2</sup>;<sup>1</sup>

10 <sup>a</sup>And<sup>3</sup> ye are complete in him,<sup>1</sup> which<sup>1</sup> is the head of all<sup>e</sup> principality and power<sup>1</sup>;

11 In whom<sup>1</sup> also ye are<sup>1</sup> circumcised with<sup>5</sup> the circumcision made without hands, in<sup>h</sup> putting off<sup>1</sup> the body of the sins of the flesh by<sup>1</sup> the circumcision of Christ<sup>7</sup>;

12 <sup>k</sup>Buried<sup>1</sup> with him in baptism, wherein<sup>8</sup> also<sup>m</sup> ye are risen<sup>1</sup> with<sup>1</sup> him through<sup>9</sup> the faith of the operation<sup>1</sup> of God, <sup>r</sup>who<sup>o</sup> hath<sup>1</sup> raised him from the dead.

13 And you, being dead<sup>1</sup> in your sins<sup>1</sup> and the uncircumcision of your flesh, <sup>2</sup>hath he quickened<sup>1</sup> together with him, having forgiven<sup>3</sup> you all<sup>1</sup> trespasses;

14 <sup>4</sup> Blotting out the handwriting of<sup>1</sup> ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us<sup>5</sup>, and took<sup>1</sup> it out of the way, nailing it to<sup>6</sup> his<sup>1</sup> cross;

15 And<sup>a</sup> having spoiled<sup>1</sup> principalities and<sup>8</sup> powers, he made a<sup>9</sup> shew<sup>1</sup> of them openly, triumphing over them<sup>d</sup> in it.

16 <sup>1</sup> Let no man therefore<sup>9</sup> judge you<sup>7</sup> in meat, or in drink, or<sup>h</sup> in respect<sup>4</sup> of<sup>2</sup> an holiday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days<sup>1</sup>;

17 Which are a shadow of<sup>8</sup> things to come; but the body<sup>3</sup> is of Christ<sup>1</sup>.

he made a show of the principalities &c.  
1<sup>s</sup> show 1 A 2<sup>s</sup> a feast day or a new moon or a sabbath day: 3<sup>s</sup> is Christ's.

5<sup>s</sup> in  
6<sup>s</sup> in  
8<sup>s</sup> Take

heed lest  
[M Or, See whether] there shall be any one that maketh spoil of you through his  
Or, elements  
1<sup>s</sup> :  
2<sup>s</sup> :

3<sup>s</sup> in him ye are made full, who 4<sup>s</sup> ye were also

circumcision not made with hands, in the putting off of

5<sup>s</sup> flesh, in 7<sup>s</sup> ; having been buried 8<sup>s</sup> ye were also raised

9<sup>s</sup> faith in the working 1<sup>s</sup> through your trespasses

2<sup>s</sup> you, I say, did he quicken 3<sup>s</sup> us all our 4<sup>s</sup> having blotted out the bond written in

Or, the bond that was against us by its ordinances

5<sup>s</sup> : and he hath taken 6<sup>s</sup> the

7<sup>s</sup> having put off from himself the

Or, having put off from himself his body,

8<sup>s</sup> the



<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> rob you of your prize by <sup>M</sup> Or, of his own mere will, by humility &c. <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> the angels, dwelling in [<sup>M</sup> Or, taking his stand upon] the <sup>3</sup> <sup>M</sup> Many

<sup>18</sup> <sup>b</sup> Let no man <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> beguile you of your reward <sup>d</sup> in <sup>1</sup> a voluntary humility and worshipping of <sup>2</sup> angels, intruding into those things <sup>3</sup> which he hath <sup>o</sup> not <sup>1</sup> <sup>c</sup> fast.

<sup>4</sup> <sup>A</sup> fast <sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> whom <sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup>, being supplied and knit together through the joints and bands,

<sup>7</sup> <sup>A</sup> If ye died <sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, elements <sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> do ye subject yourselves <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> Handle not, nor taste, nor touch (all which things <sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup>), after the precepts <sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> show <sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> will-worship, <sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> severity to <sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> but are not of any value

<sup>19</sup> And not holding <sup>4</sup> <sup>c</sup> the Head, from <sup>5</sup> which <sup>1</sup> all the body <sup>6</sup> by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, <sup>1</sup> increase with the increase of God.

<sup>20</sup> <sup>7</sup> Wherefore if ye be <sup>P</sup> dead <sup>1</sup> with Christ from <sup>2</sup> the <sup>9</sup> rudiments of the world, <sup>2</sup> why, as though living in the world, <sup>1</sup> are ye subject <sup>1</sup> to ordinances, <sup>21</sup> <sup>2</sup> (<sup>2</sup> Touch not; taste not; handle not;

<sup>22</sup> Which all <sup>1</sup> are to perish with the using <sup>3</sup>;) <sup>2</sup> after the commandments <sup>1</sup> and doctrines of men? <sup>23</sup> Which things have indeed <sup>4</sup> <sup>a</sup> shew <sup>1</sup> of wisdom in <sup>9</sup> will worship, <sup>1</sup> and humility, and <sup>6</sup> neglecting of <sup>1</sup> the body; <sup>7</sup> not in any honour to the satisfying <sup>1</sup> of the flesh.

[<sup>M</sup> Or, honour] against the indulgence

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>O</sup> He sheweth where we should seek Christ: 10 exhorteth to put off the old man, and put on Christ, &c.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>F</sup> If ye then <sup>7</sup> be risen <sup>1</sup> with Christ, seek <sup>2</sup> those things which <sup>1</sup> are above, where <sup>2</sup> Christ sitteth <sup>1</sup> on the right hand of God.

<sup>2</sup> Set your <sup>4</sup> affection on things <sup>1</sup> above, not on <sup>5</sup> things on <sup>1</sup> the earth.

<sup>3</sup> For ye <sup>6</sup> are dead, <sup>1</sup> and your life is hid with Christ in God.

<sup>4</sup> When Christ, who is <sup>7</sup> for our life, shall appear, <sup>1</sup> then shall ye also <sup>o</sup> appear <sup>1</sup> with him <sup>9</sup> in glory.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> Mortify therefore <sup>k</sup> your members which are upon the earth; <sup>m</sup> fornication, uncleanness, <sup>2</sup> inordinate affection, <sup>7</sup> evil <sup>1</sup> concupiscence, <sup>1</sup> and covetousness, <sup>5</sup> which is idolatry <sup>6</sup>.

(<sup>r</sup> Make dead. <sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> passion, <sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> desire, <sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup>;

A.D. 61.

<sup>1</sup> Rom. 1. 15. Eph. 5. 6. Rev. 22. 15. <sup>2</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>3</sup> Or, judge against you.

<sup>4</sup> Gr. being a voluntary in humility, ver. 25.

<sup>5</sup> Eph. 2. 2. <sup>6</sup> Rom. 6. 19.

<sup>7</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 11. Eph. 2. 2.

<sup>8</sup> Ezek. 13. 3. <sup>9</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 7.

<sup>10</sup> Eph. 4. 22. Heb. 12. 1.

<sup>11</sup> Rom. 1. 21. Eph. 4. 15, 16.

<sup>12</sup> Eph. 4. 29. <sup>13</sup> Lev. 19. 11.

<sup>14</sup> Eph. 4. 25. <sup>15</sup> Rom. 12. 2.

<sup>16</sup> Rom. 6. 3, 5. Gal. 2. 19.

<sup>17</sup> Eph. 2. 15. <sup>18</sup> Eph. 4. 23.

<sup>19</sup> ver. 8. <sup>20</sup> Or, elements.

<sup>21</sup> Eph. 2. 10. <sup>22</sup> Gal. 4. 3, 9.

<sup>23</sup> Rom. 10. 12. <sup>24</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 13.

<sup>25</sup> Gal. 3. 28. <sup>26</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 3.

<sup>27</sup> Eph. 1. 1. <sup>28</sup> Is. 29. 13.

<sup>29</sup> Mat. 15. 9. <sup>30</sup> Eph. 4. 24.

<sup>31</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 4. <sup>32</sup> Gal. 5. 22.

<sup>33</sup> Eph. 4. 2, 32. <sup>34</sup> Phil. 2. 1.

<sup>35</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 8. <sup>36</sup> ver. 18.

<sup>37</sup> Mark. 11. 25. <sup>38</sup> Eph. 4. 2, 32.

<sup>39</sup> Or, punishing, or, not sparing.

<sup>40</sup> Or, complaint.

<sup>41</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 8. <sup>42</sup> John 13. 34.

<sup>43</sup> 1 Cor. 13. <sup>44</sup> Eph. 5. 2.

<sup>45</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 9. <sup>46</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 5.

<sup>47</sup> John 3. 15. <sup>48</sup> Eph. 4. 3.

<sup>49</sup> Rom. 14. 23. <sup>50</sup> Eph. 5. 19.

<sup>51</sup> Rom. 6. 2. Gal. 2. 20.

<sup>52</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 7. <sup>53</sup> ch. 4. 6.

<sup>54</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 31. <sup>55</sup> 1 John 3. 2.

<sup>56</sup> John 11. 25. <sup>57</sup> Rom. 1. 8.

<sup>58</sup> Eph. 5. 20. <sup>59</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 18.

<sup>60</sup> Heb. 13. 15. <sup>61</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 43.

<sup>62</sup> Phil. 3. 3. <sup>63</sup> Rom. 8. 13.

<sup>64</sup> Gal. 5. 24. <sup>65</sup> Rom. 6. 13.

<sup>66</sup> Eph. 5. 22. <sup>67</sup> 2. 2. 5.

<sup>68</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 1.

<sup>69</sup> Eph. 5. 3.

<sup>70</sup> Eph. 5. 3.

<sup>71</sup> Eph. 5. 25.

<sup>72</sup> Eph. 5. 5.

<sup>73</sup> Eph. 4. 31.

<sup>74</sup> Eph. 6. 1.

<sup>75</sup> Eph. 5. 24.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>A</sup> cometh <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> upon the sons <sup>3</sup> <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. omit upon the sons of disobedience. See Eph. 5. 6.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>c</sup> For which things' sake <sup>1</sup> the wrath of God <sup>2</sup> cometh on <sup>3</sup> the children <sup>1</sup> of disobedience <sup>2</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>4</sup> In the which ye also walked <sup>5</sup> some time, <sup>1</sup> when ye lived in <sup>6</sup> them.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>4</sup> But now <sup>7</sup> ye also put off <sup>1</sup> all these; anger, wrath, malice, <sup>8</sup> blasphemy, <sup>k</sup> filthy communication <sup>1</sup> out of your mouth <sup>9</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>1</sup> Lie not one to another <sup>1</sup>, <sup>m</sup> seeing that ye have put off the old man with his <sup>2</sup> deeds;

<sup>10</sup> And have put on the new <sup>1</sup> man, which <sup>1</sup> is <sup>3</sup> renewed in <sup>1</sup> knowledge <sup>9</sup> after the image of him that <sup>1</sup> created him:

<sup>11</sup> Where there <sup>4</sup> is neither <sup>1</sup> Greek nor <sup>1</sup> Jew, circumcision <sup>5</sup> nor <sup>1</sup> uncircumcision, <sup>6</sup> Barbarian, <sup>1</sup> Scythian, <sup>7</sup> bond nor free <sup>1</sup>: <sup>a</sup> but Christ <sup>1</sup> is all, and in all.

<sup>12</sup> <sup>c</sup> Put on therefore, <sup>a</sup> as <sup>1</sup> the elect of God, <sup>1</sup> holy and beloved, <sup>1</sup> bowels of mercies, <sup>1</sup> kindness, <sup>1</sup> humbleness of mind, <sup>1</sup> meekness, longsuffering;

<sup>13</sup> <sup>A</sup> Forbearing one another, and forgiving <sup>3</sup> one another, <sup>1</sup> if any man have a <sup>4</sup> quarrel <sup>1</sup> against any <sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup> even as <sup>6</sup> Christ <sup>1</sup> forgave you, so also <sup>1</sup> do ye <sup>7</sup>.

<sup>14</sup> And above all these things <sup>m</sup> put on <sup>1</sup> charity, <sup>1</sup> which is the <sup>1</sup> bond of perfectness.

<sup>15</sup> And let <sup>2</sup> the peace of <sup>9</sup> God <sup>1</sup> rule in your hearts, <sup>9</sup> to the which also ye <sup>7</sup> are <sup>1</sup> called <sup>1</sup> in one body; <sup>1</sup> and be ye thankful.

<sup>16</sup> Let the word of <sup>3</sup> Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing <sup>4</sup> one another <sup>5</sup> in <sup>1</sup> psalms <sup>6</sup> and <sup>1</sup> hymns <sup>6</sup> and <sup>1</sup> spiritual songs, singing <sup>1</sup> with grace in your hearts <sup>7</sup> to the Lord.

<sup>17</sup> And <sup>a</sup> whatsoever ye do <sup>8</sup> in word or <sup>9</sup> deed, do <sup>1</sup> all in the name of the Lord Jesus, <sup>9</sup> giving thanks to God <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the Father <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> him.

<sup>18</sup> <sup>2</sup> Wives, <sup>2</sup> submit yourselves unto <sup>1</sup> your <sup>o</sup> own <sup>1</sup> husbands, <sup>1</sup> as <sup>1</sup> it is fit <sup>1</sup> in the Lord.

<sup>19</sup> <sup>2</sup> Husbands, love <sup>1</sup> your wives, and be not <sup>1</sup> bitter against them.

<sup>20</sup> <sup>1</sup> Children, obey <sup>1</sup> your parents <sup>1</sup> in all things <sup>5</sup>: <sup>1</sup> for

1 S well-pleasing in  
2 S, that  
3 A not  
4 M Gr. Bond-servants.  
5 A them that are  
6 M Gr. Lords.  
7 S men-pleasers;  
8 S the Lord  
9 S what-soever ye do, work  
10 M Gr. from the soul.  
11 S unto  
12 S from  
13 S recom-pense  
14 S For  
15 M Gr. receive again the wrong. 7 A again 8 S that

this is <sup>1</sup>well pleasing unto <sup>1</sup>the Lord.  
21 <sup>4</sup>Fathers, provoke not your children <sup>2</sup>to anger, lest <sup>1</sup>they be <sup>3</sup>discouraged.  
22 <sup>4</sup>Servants, obey <sup>d</sup>in all things <sup>5†</sup>your <sup>6</sup>masters <sup>e</sup>according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as <sup>7</sup>menpleasers; <sup>1</sup>but in singleness of heart, fearing <sup>8</sup>God <sup>1</sup>:  
23 <sup>9h</sup>And whatsoever ye do, do it <sup>11</sup>heartily, as <sup>2</sup>to <sup>1</sup>the Lord, and not unto men;  
24 <sup>1</sup>Knowing that <sup>2</sup>of <sup>1</sup>the Lord ye shall receive the <sup>4</sup>reward <sup>1</sup>of the inheritance: <sup>9k</sup>for <sup>1</sup>ye serve <sup>1</sup>the Lord Christ.  
25 <sup>1</sup>But <sup>1</sup>he that doeth wrong shall <sup>6</sup>receive <sup>7</sup>for the wrong <sup>8</sup>which <sup>1</sup>he hath done: <sup>1</sup>and <sup>1</sup>there is no respect of persons.

# CHAPTER 4.

<sup>102</sup> He exhorteth them to be fervent in prayer, 5 to walk wisely, 10 and sendeth divers salutations.<sup>1</sup>

1, 2 <sup>1</sup>MASTERS <sup>r</sup>, <sup>2</sup>give <sup>1</sup>unto <sup>†</sup>your <sup>4</sup>servants that which is just and <sup>5</sup>equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.  
2 <sup>6†</sup>Continue <sup>7</sup>in prayer, <sup>8</sup>and watch in the same <sup>11</sup>with thanksgiving;  
3 <sup>2</sup>Withal praying <sup>5</sup>also for us, <sup>1</sup>that God <sup>1</sup>would <sup>1</sup>open unto us a door <sup>2</sup>of utterance, <sup>1</sup>to speak <sup>8</sup>the mystery of Christ, <sup>d</sup>for which I am also in bonds <sup>3</sup>:  
4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak.  
5 <sup>1</sup>Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, <sup>4g</sup>redeeming the time.  
6 Let your speech <sup>†</sup>be <sup>5</sup>always <sup>h</sup>with grace, <sup>5</sup>seasoned with salt, <sup>1</sup>that ye may know how ye ought to answer <sup>6</sup>every man.<sup>1</sup>  
7 <sup>1</sup>"All my <sup>8</sup>state <sup>1</sup>shall Tychicus <sup>9</sup>declare <sup>1</sup>unto you, <sup>1</sup>who is a <sup>1</sup>beloved brother <sup>o</sup>, and <sup>o</sup>a faithful minister and <sup>6</sup>fellow-servant <sup>1</sup>in the Lord:  
8 <sup>1</sup>Whom I have sent unto you for <sup>2</sup>the same <sup>1</sup>purpose,

A.D. 64.  
" Eph. 6. 4.  
b Philem. 10.  
" Eph. 6. 5, &c.  
" Tim. 6. 1.  
Tit. 2. 9.  
1 Pet. 2. 18.  
1 ver. 20.  
c Philem. 16.  
d Acts 19. 29.  
e 20. 4.  
f 27. 2.  
g Philem. 24.  
h Acts 15. 27.  
i 2 Tim. 4. 11.  
k Eph. 6. 6, 7.  
l Eph. 6. 8.  
m 1 Cor. 7. 22.  
n Rom. 2. 11.  
o Eph. 6. 9.  
p 1 Pet. 1. 17.  
q Deut. 10. 17.  
r ch. 1. 7.  
s Philem. 23.  
t Or, striving.  
u Rom. 15. 20.  
v Mat. 5. 48.  
w 1 Cor. 2. 6.  
x 14. 20. 6.  
y Phil. 3. 15.  
z Heb. 5. 14.  
1 Or, filled.  
2 Eph. 6. 9.  
3 Luke 18. 1.  
4 Rom. 12. 12.  
5 Eph. 6. 18.  
6 1 Thes. 5. 17.  
7 1 S.  
8 ch. 2. 7.  
9 A. 15.  
10 2 Tim. 4. 11.  
11 Philem. 24.  
12 Eph. 6. 19.  
13 2 Thes. 3. 1.  
14 1 Cor. 16. 9.  
15 2 Cor. 2. 12.  
16 Mat. 13. 11.  
17 1 Cor. 4. 1.  
18 Eph. 6. 19.  
19 ch. 1. 28.  
20 A. 2.  
21 Rom. 16. 5.  
22 1 Cor. 16. 19.  
23 Phil. 6. 29.  
24 Phil. 1. 7.  
25 1 Thes. 5. 27.  
26 Eph. 5. 15.  
27 1 Thes. 4. 12.  
28 Eph. 5. 16.  
29 Eph. 10. 12.  
30 ch. 3. 16.  
31 Mark 9. 30.  
32 Philem. 22.  
33 1 Pet. 3. 15.  
34 1 Tim. 4. 6.  
35 Eph. 6. 21.  
36 1 Cor. 16. 21.  
37 2 Thes. 3. 17.  
38 Heb. 13. 3.  
39 Eph. 13. 25.  
40 Eph. 6. 22.

that <sup>1</sup>he might know your estate, and <sup>1</sup>comfort your hearts;  
9 <sup>2</sup>With <sup>1</sup>Onesimus, <sup>2</sup>a faithful and beloved brother, who is <sup>1</sup>one of you. They shall make known unto you all things <sup>4</sup>which <sup>1</sup>are done here.  
10 <sup>5</sup>Aristarchus my <sup>6</sup>fellow-prisoner <sup>1</sup>saluteth you, and <sup>7g</sup>Marcus, sister's son to <sup>1</sup>Barnabas <sup>o</sup>, (touching whom ye received commandments <sup>8</sup>: <sup>1</sup>if he come unto you, receive him <sup>9</sup>:)  
11 And Jesus, which is called Justus, who are of the circumcision <sup>1</sup>. These <sup>1</sup>only are my <sup>2</sup>fellowworkers <sup>1</sup>unto the kingdom of God, <sup>3</sup>which <sup>1</sup>have been a comfort unto me.  
12 <sup>m</sup>Epaphras, who is <sup>†</sup>one of you, a <sup>1</sup>servant of Christ <sup>5</sup>, saluteth you, always <sup>6m</sup>labouring fervently <sup>1</sup>for you in <sup>7</sup>prayers, that ye may stand <sup>2</sup>perfect and <sup>82</sup>complete <sup>1</sup>in all the will of God.  
13 For I bear him <sup>9</sup>record, <sup>1</sup>that he hath <sup>1</sup>a great zeal <sup>1</sup>for you, and <sup>2</sup>them <sup>o</sup>that are <sup>1</sup>in Laodicea, and <sup>2</sup>them in Hierapolis.  
14 <sup>2</sup>Luke, the beloved physician, and <sup>3</sup>Demas <sup>3</sup>, greet <sup>1</sup>you.  
15 Salute the brethren <sup>4</sup>which are in Laodicea, and <sup>5</sup>Nymphas, and <sup>6</sup>the church <sup>6</sup>which <sup>1</sup>is in <sup>7</sup>his house.  
16 And when <sup>8e</sup>this epistle <sup>9</sup>is <sup>1</sup>read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans; and that ye <sup>1</sup>likewise <sup>1</sup>read the <sup>†</sup>epistle from Laodicea.  
17 And say to <sup>2</sup>Archippus, Take heed to <sup>m</sup>the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.  
18 <sup>2p</sup>The salutation <sup>3</sup>by the hand of me Paul. <sup>2</sup>Remember my bonds. <sup>7</sup>Grace <sup>†</sup>be with you. <sup>o</sup>Amen.<sup>1</sup>

1 S ye may know our estate, and that he may  
2 S together with  
3 S the  
4 A that  
5 A  
6 S fellow-prisoner  
7 S Mark, the cousin of  
8 S;  
9 S),  
1 S : these  
2 S fellow-workers  
3 S men that  
4 M Gr. bond-servant.  
5 A Jesus  
6 S striving  
7 A his  
8 S fully assured  
9 S witness,  
1 S much labour  
2 A for  
3 S salute  
4 S that  
5 M The Greek may represent  
6 Nympha.  
7 S that  
8 S their  
9 M Some anc. auth. read her.  
8 M Gr. the.  
9 S hath been  
1 S also  
2 A  
3 S of me  
4 Paul with mine own hand.

o Written from Rome to the Colossians by Tychicus and Onesimus.<sup>1</sup>

# THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS.

## CHAPTER 1.

*° Paul sheweth his remembrance of them at all times in thanksgiving and prayer.*

**PAUL**, and <sup>°</sup>Silvanus, and <sup>°</sup>Timotheus, <sup>°</sup>unto the church of the Thessalonians <sup>°</sup>which is <sup>°</sup>in God the Father and <sup>°</sup>in the Lord Jesus Christ: <sup>°</sup>Grace <sup>°</sup>be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>°</sup>We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention <sup>°</sup>of you <sup>°</sup>in our prayers;

<sup>3</sup> <sup>°</sup>Remembering without ceasing <sup>°</sup>your work of faith <sup>°</sup>, and labour of love <sup>°</sup>, and patience of hope <sup>°</sup>in our Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>°</sup>in the sight of God and our <sup>°</sup>Father;

<sup>4</sup> <sup>°</sup>Knowing, brethren <sup>°</sup>beloved, <sup>°</sup>your election of God.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>°</sup>For <sup>°</sup>our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and <sup>°</sup>in the <sup>°</sup>Holy Ghost, <sup>°</sup>and <sup>°</sup>in much <sup>°</sup>assurance; <sup>°</sup>as <sup>°</sup>ye know what manner of men we <sup>°</sup>were among <sup>°</sup>you for your sake.

<sup>6</sup> And <sup>°</sup>ye became <sup>°</sup>followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, <sup>°</sup>with joy of the <sup>°</sup>Holy Ghost.

<sup>7</sup> So that ye <sup>°</sup>were ensamples to all that believe in Macedonia and <sup>°</sup>Achaia.

<sup>8</sup> For from you <sup>°</sup>sounded out <sup>°</sup>the word of the Lord <sup>°</sup>not only in Macedonia and Achaia, but <sup>°</sup>also <sup>°</sup>in every place your faith to God-ward is <sup>°</sup>spread abroad; so that we need not to speak <sup>°</sup>any thing.

<sup>9</sup> For they themselves <sup>°</sup>shew of us <sup>°</sup>what manner of entering in we had unto you <sup>°</sup>, and how ye turned <sup>°</sup>to <sup>°</sup>God from idols <sup>°</sup>to serve the <sup>°</sup>living and true God.

<sup>10</sup> And <sup>°</sup>to wait for his Son <sup>°</sup>from heaven, <sup>°</sup>whom he raised from the dead, <sup>°</sup>even Jesus, which <sup>°</sup>delivered <sup>°</sup>us <sup>°</sup>from the wrath to come.

A.D. 54.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 5, 9.  
<sup>b</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 19.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 1.  
<sup>d</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 12.

<sup>e</sup> Eph. 1. 2.  
<sup>f</sup> Acts 16. 22.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 5.  
<sup>h</sup> Acts 17. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> Phil. 1. 30.  
<sup>j</sup> Col. 2. 1.

<sup>k</sup> Rom. 1. 8.  
<sup>l</sup> Eph. 1. 16.  
<sup>m</sup> Philem. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> 2 Cor. 7. 2.  
<sup>o</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 16.

<sup>p</sup> 1 ch. 2. 13.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 John 6. 29.  
<sup>r</sup> Gal. 5. 6.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 3.

<sup>t</sup> James 2. 17.  
<sup>u</sup> Rom. 16. 6.  
<sup>v</sup> Heb. 6. 10.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 25.  
<sup>x</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 11.

<sup>y</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 17.  
<sup>z</sup> Gal. 2. 7.  
<sup>aa</sup> Tit. 1. 3.  
<sup>ab</sup> Gal. 1. 10.  
<sup>ac</sup> Prov. 17. 3.

<sup>ad</sup> Rom. 8. 27.  
<sup>ae</sup> Or, beloved of God, your election.  
<sup>af</sup> Acts 20. 33.  
<sup>ag</sup> 2 Cor. 2. 17.

<sup>ah</sup> Col. 3. 12.  
<sup>ai</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 13.  
<sup>aj</sup> Mark 16. 20.  
<sup>ak</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 4.

<sup>al</sup> Rom. 1. 9.  
<sup>am</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 6.  
<sup>an</sup> John 5. 41.  
<sup>ao</sup> 1 Tim. 5. 17.

<sup>ap</sup> Col. 2. 2.  
<sup>aq</sup> Heb. 2. 3.  
<sup>ar</sup> Acts 2. 7.  
<sup>as</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 4.

<sup>at</sup> 2 Cor. 10. 12.  
<sup>au</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 9.  
<sup>av</sup> Philem. 8, 9.  
<sup>aw</sup> Or, use authority.

<sup>ax</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 9.  
<sup>ay</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 8.  
<sup>az</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 15.  
<sup>ba</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 16.

<sup>bb</sup> Phil. 3. 17.  
<sup>bc</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 9.  
<sup>bd</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 3.  
<sup>be</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 4.

<sup>bf</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 2.  
<sup>bg</sup> Acts 5. 41.  
<sup>bh</sup> Heb. 10. 34.

<sup>bi</sup> Rom. 1. 11.  
<sup>bj</sup> A. 15. 24.  
<sup>bk</sup> 2 Cor. 12. 15.  
<sup>bl</sup> Rom. 10. 18.

<sup>bm</sup> Rom. 1. 8.  
<sup>bn</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 4.  
<sup>bo</sup> Acts 20. 34.  
<sup>bp</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 16.

<sup>bq</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 9.  
<sup>br</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 8.  
<sup>bs</sup> 2 Cor. 12. 13.  
<sup>bt</sup> ch. 2. 1.

<sup>bu</sup> ch. 1. 5.  
<sup>bv</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 2.  
<sup>bw</sup> Gal. 4. 8.  
<sup>bx</sup> 2 Cor. 7. 2.

<sup>by</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 7.  
<sup>bz</sup> Rom. 5. 7.  
<sup>ca</sup> Phil. 3. 20.  
<sup>cb</sup> Tit. 2. 13.

<sup>cc</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 12.  
<sup>cd</sup> Rev. 1. 7.  
<sup>ce</sup> Acts 1. 11.  
<sup>cf</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 7.

<sup>cg</sup> Acts 2. 24.  
<sup>ch</sup> Mat. 3. 7.  
<sup>ci</sup> Rom. 5. 9.

## CHAPTER 2.

*° In what manner the gospel was preached to them, and in what way received.*

**FOR** <sup>°</sup>yourself, brethren, know our <sup>°</sup>entrance <sup>°</sup>in unto you, that it <sup>°</sup>was not <sup>°</sup>in vain: <sup>2</sup> But <sup>°</sup>even after that we had <sup>°</sup>suffered before, and <sup>°</sup>were <sup>°</sup>shamefully entreated, as ye know, at <sup>°</sup>Philippi, <sup>°</sup>we <sup>°</sup>were <sup>°</sup>bold in our God <sup>°</sup>to speak unto you the gospel of God <sup>°</sup>with much contention.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>°</sup>For our exhortation <sup>°</sup>was not of deceit, <sup>°</sup>nor of uncleanness, nor in guile:

<sup>4</sup> But <sup>°</sup>as <sup>°</sup>we were allowed <sup>°</sup>of God <sup>°</sup>to be <sup>°</sup>put in trust <sup>°</sup>with the gospel, <sup>°</sup>even <sup>°</sup>so we speak; <sup>°</sup>not as pleasing men, but God, <sup>°</sup>which <sup>°</sup>trieth <sup>°</sup>our hearts.

<sup>5</sup> For <sup>°</sup>neither at any time <sup>°</sup>used we flattering words, <sup>°</sup>as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness, <sup>°</sup>God <sup>°</sup>is witness:

<sup>6</sup> Nor <sup>°</sup>of men sought we glory, neither of <sup>°</sup>you, nor <sup>°</sup>yet of <sup>°</sup>others, when <sup>°</sup>we might have <sup>°</sup>been <sup>°</sup>burdensome, <sup>°</sup>as <sup>°</sup>the apostles of Christ.

<sup>7</sup> But <sup>°</sup>we were <sup>°</sup>gentle <sup>°</sup>among you, even as <sup>°</sup>a nurse chersheth her <sup>°</sup>children:

<sup>8</sup> So <sup>°</sup>being affectionately desirous of you, we were <sup>°</sup>willing <sup>°</sup>to have imparted <sup>°</sup>unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also <sup>°</sup>our own souls, because ye were <sup>°</sup>dear unto <sup>°</sup>us.

<sup>9</sup> For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail: <sup>°</sup>for <sup>°</sup>labouring <sup>°</sup>night and day, <sup>°</sup>because we would not be chargeable unto <sup>°</sup>any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

<sup>10</sup> Ye <sup>°</sup>are witnesses, and God also, <sup>°</sup>how holily and <sup>°</sup>justly <sup>°</sup>and unblameably we behaved ourselves <sup>°</sup>among <sup>°</sup>you that believe:

<sup>11</sup> As ye know how we <sup>°</sup>exhorted and comforted and charged every <sup>°</sup>one of you, as a father <sup>°</sup>doth his children,

exhorting you, and encouraging you, and

<sup>1</sup> <sup>°</sup>entering

<sup>2</sup> <sup>°</sup>hath not been found

<sup>3</sup> <sup>°</sup>having been waxed

<sup>4</sup> <sup>°</sup>in much conflict.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>°</sup>is not of error, even as we have

<sup>6</sup> <sup>°</sup>approved

<sup>7</sup> <sup>°</sup>in-trusted

<sup>8</sup> <sup>°</sup>provehth

<sup>9</sup> <sup>°</sup>we found using words of flattery,

<sup>10</sup> <sup>°</sup>is seeking glory of men, neither from

<sup>11</sup> <sup>°</sup>from

<sup>12</sup> <sup>°</sup>Or, claimed honour

<sup>13</sup> <sup>°</sup>Most of the ancient authorities read

<sup>14</sup> <sup>°</sup>babes.

<sup>15</sup> <sup>°</sup>is in the midst of you, as when

<sup>16</sup> <sup>°</sup>own

<sup>17</sup> <sup>°</sup>even

<sup>18</sup> <sup>°</sup>so.

<sup>19</sup> <sup>°</sup>well pleased to impart

<sup>20</sup> <sup>°</sup>become very dear to

<sup>21</sup> <sup>°</sup>working

<sup>22</sup> <sup>°</sup>that we might not burden

<sup>23</sup> <sup>°</sup>righteously toward

<sup>24</sup> <sup>°</sup>dealt with each

<sup>25</sup> <sup>°</sup>with his own children, testifying,

1 S to the  
end that  
ye should  
walk  
worthily  
2 S calleth  
[M Some  
anc. auth.  
read  
called]  
you into  
his own  
3 A  
4 S And  
for this  
cause we  
5 S that,  
6 S from us  
the word  
of the mes-  
sage  
[M Gr. the  
word of  
hearing],  
even the  
word of  
God, ye  
accepted  
7 A  
8 S also  
worketh  
9 S inita-  
tors  
1 A are  
2 S the  
same  
3 S did  
4 S  
5 S and the  
6 S drave  
out us,  
and  
7 S may  
8 S but  
9 A  
1 S be-  
lieved of  
2 M Gr. a  
season of  
an hour.  
3 S season,  
4 S exceed-  
ingly  
5 S : be-  
cause we  
would  
fain  
6 S and  
7 S glorying  
8 S, before  
9 M (Gr.  
presence.  
1 A our

12 <sup>1</sup>That ye would walk  
worthy<sup>1</sup> of God, <sup>2</sup>who hath  
called you unto his<sup>1</sup> kingdom  
and glory.

13 <sup>3</sup>For this cause<sup>1</sup> also thank  
we<sup>1</sup> God<sup>1</sup> without ceasing,<sup>5</sup> be-  
cause,<sup>1</sup> when ye received<sup>6</sup> the  
word of God which ye heard of  
us, ye received<sup>1</sup> it<sup>5</sup> not as the  
word of men, but<sup>7</sup> as it is in  
truth, the word of God, which  
effectually worketh also<sup>1</sup> in  
you that believe.

14 For ye, brethren, became  
followers<sup>1</sup> of the churches of  
God which<sup>1</sup> in Judæa<sup>2</sup> are<sup>1</sup> in  
Christ Jesus: for<sup>3</sup> ye also<sup>2</sup> have<sup>1</sup>  
suffered<sup>2</sup> like<sup>1</sup> things of your  
own countrymen,<sup>2</sup> even as they  
have<sup>1</sup> of the Jews<sup>4</sup>.

15 <sup>1</sup>Who both killed the Lord  
Jesus,<sup>2</sup> and<sup>3</sup> their own<sup>1</sup> pro-  
phets, and<sup>4</sup> have<sup>1</sup> persecuted us<sup>2</sup>  
; and they<sup>1</sup> please not God,  
and are contrary to all men<sup>4</sup>.

16 <sup>2</sup>Forbidding us to speak to  
the Gentiles that they<sup>1</sup> might<sup>1</sup>  
be saved<sup>4</sup>; <sup>1</sup>to fill up their  
sins alway: <sup>8</sup>for<sup>1</sup> the wrath is  
come upon them to the utter-  
most.

17 <sup>1</sup>But we, brethren, being  
taken from<sup>1</sup> you for<sup>2</sup> a short  
time<sup>1</sup> in presence, not in  
heart, endeavoured the more  
abundantly<sup>1</sup> to see your face  
with great desire<sup>5</sup>.

18 Wherefore we would<sup>1</sup> have  
come unto you, even<sup>1</sup> I Paul<sup>2</sup>,  
once and again; <sup>6</sup>but<sup>1</sup> Satan  
hindered us.

19 For<sup>1</sup> what<sup>1</sup> is our hope, or  
joy, or<sup>2</sup> crown of<sup>7</sup> rejoicing?<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>1</sup>Are not even ye<sup>8</sup> in the pre-  
sence of our Lord Jesus Christ<sup>1</sup>  
at his<sup>1</sup> coming?

20 For ye are our glory and<sup>1</sup>  
joy.

### CHAPTER 3.

<sup>1</sup> Paul testifieth his great love to the  
Thessalonians, by sending Timothy  
unto them to strengthen and comfort  
them: 10 by praying for them, &c.

WHEREFORE<sup>2</sup> when we  
could no longer forbear,  
we thought it good to be left<sup>2</sup>  
at Athens alone;

2 And sent<sup>2</sup> Timotheus,<sup>1</sup> our  
brother,<sup>1</sup> and<sup>1</sup> minister of God,  
and our fellowlabourer<sup>1</sup> in the  
gospel of Christ, to establish  
you, and to comfort<sup>6</sup> you<sup>1</sup> con-  
cerning your faith<sup>6</sup>.

A.D. 54.

Eph. 4. 1.  
Phil. 1. 27.  
Col. 1. 10.  
ch. 4. 1.  
Eph. 3. 13.  
1 Cor. 1. 9.  
ch. 5. 24.  
2 Thes. 2. 14.  
2 Tim. 1. 9.  
Acts 9. 16.  
14. 22.  
20. 23.  
21. 11.  
1 Cor. 4. 9.  
2 Tim. 3. 12.  
1 Pet. 2. 21.  
Acts 20. 24.  
ch. 1. 3.  
Mat. 10. 40.  
Gal. 4. 14.  
2 Pet. 3. 2.  
1 ver. 1.  
1 Cor. 7. 5.  
2 Cor. 11. 3.  
Col. 2. 2.  
A. 4. 11.  
Phil. 2. 16.  
Gal. 1. 22.  
Acts 14. 15.  
Acts 17. 15.  
Heb. 10. 33.  
34.  
Acts 2. 23.  
3. 15.  
5. 30.  
6. 52.  
Mat. 5. 12.  
23. 34. 37.  
Luke 13. 33.  
34.  
Acts 7. 52.  
Phil. 1. 8.  
Or, chased  
us out.  
2 Cor. 1. 4.  
7. 6, 7, 13.  
Est. 3. 8.  
Luke 11. 52.  
Acts 13. 50.  
14. 5, 10.  
17. 5, 13.  
18. 12.  
19. 9.  
20. 21, 22.  
Gen. 15. 16.  
Mat. 23. 32.  
Phil. 4. 1.  
Mat. 24. 6.  
14.  
ch. 1. 2.  
1 Cor. 5. 3.  
Col. 2. 5.  
Acts 26. 7.  
2 Tim. 1. 3.  
Rom. 1. 10.  
11.  
15. 32.  
ch. 3. 10.  
ch. 2. 17.  
2 Cor. 13. 9.  
11.  
Col. 4. 12.  
Rom. 1. 13.  
15. 22.  
2 Cor. 1. 11.  
Phil. 2. 16.  
A. 4. 1.  
Or, guide.  
Mark 1. 3.  
Prov. 16. 31.  
Or,  
abhorring  
ch. 4. 10.  
1 Cor. 15. 23.  
ch. 3. 13.  
Rev. 1. 7.  
22. 12.  
ch. 4. 9.  
5. 15.  
2 Pet. 1. 7.  
1 Cor. 1. 8.  
Phil. 1. 10.  
ch. 5. 25.  
2 Thes. 2. 17.  
1 John 3. 20.  
Zech. 14. 5.  
Jude 14.  
2 ver. 5.  
Rom. 16. 21.  
1 Cor. 16. 10.  
2 Cor. 1. 19.  
Or, request.  
Or, beseech.  
Phil. 1. 27.  
Col. 2. 6.  
ch. 2. 12.

3 <sup>1</sup>That no man<sup>2</sup> should<sup>1</sup> be  
moved by these afflictions<sup>1</sup>:  
for yourselves know that<sup>2</sup> we  
are appointed<sup>2</sup> thereunto<sup>1</sup>.

4 <sup>1</sup>For verily, when we were  
with you, we told you<sup>3</sup> before  
that we should suffer tribula-  
tion<sup>1</sup>; even as it came to pass,  
and ye know.

5 For this cause<sup>4</sup>, when I  
could no longer forbear,<sup>1</sup> I sent<sup>5</sup>  
to<sup>1</sup> know your faith,<sup>1</sup> lest by  
some<sup>1</sup> means the tempter<sup>7</sup> have<sup>1</sup>  
tempted you, and<sup>2</sup> our labour<sup>2</sup>  
be in vain.

6 <sup>1</sup>But<sup>2</sup> now<sup>1</sup> when<sup>2</sup> Timo-  
theus came from you unto us,<sup>1</sup>  
and brought us<sup>1</sup> good<sup>1</sup> tidings  
of your faith and<sup>2</sup> charity,<sup>1</sup> and  
that ye have good remembrance  
of us always,<sup>3</sup> desiring greatly<sup>1</sup>  
to see us,<sup>4</sup> as we also to see  
you<sup>5</sup>:

7 Therefore,<sup>1</sup> brethren, we  
were comforted over you in all  
our<sup>6</sup> affliction and distress by<sup>1</sup>  
your faith:

8 For now we live, if ye<sup>1</sup> stand  
fast in the Lord.

9 <sup>1</sup>For what<sup>1</sup> thanks<sup>1</sup> can we  
render<sup>6</sup> to God again<sup>1</sup> for you,  
for all the joy wherewith we  
joy for your sakes before our  
God;

10 <sup>1</sup>Night and day<sup>2</sup> praying  
exceedingly<sup>2</sup> that we<sup>5</sup> might<sup>1</sup>  
see your face,<sup>2</sup> and<sup>3</sup> might<sup>1</sup>  
perfect that which is lacking  
in your faith?

11 <sup>1</sup>Now<sup>2</sup> God himself and our  
Father,<sup>1</sup> and our Lord Jesus  
Christ<sup>1</sup>, direct our way unto  
you<sup>3</sup>.

12 And the Lord<sup>2</sup> make you  
to increase and abound in love<sup>2</sup>  
to one toward another, and to-  
ward all<sup>1</sup> men, even as we<sup>4</sup> do  
toward you<sup>5</sup>:

13 To the end he may<sup>2</sup> stablish  
your hearts unblameable in  
holiness before<sup>6</sup> God, even our<sup>1</sup>  
Father, at the<sup>7</sup> coming of our  
Lord Jesus Christ<sup>1</sup> with all  
his saints.

### CHAPTER 4.

<sup>1</sup> He exhorteth to godliness, <sup>9</sup> to love  
one another, <sup>13</sup> to sorrow moderately  
for the dead. <sup>15</sup> Of the resurrection,  
and second coming of Christ.

FURTHERMORE then we  
beseech you, brethren,<sup>1</sup>  
and exhort<sup>1</sup> you<sup>1</sup> by the Lord  
Jesus, that<sup>2</sup> as ye<sup>2</sup> have<sup>1</sup> re-  
ceived of us<sup>1</sup> how ye ought to

1 S ;  
2 A here-  
unto  
3 S before-  
hand  
[M Or,  
plainly]  
that we  
are to  
suffer  
affliction  
4 A I also  
5 S that I  
might  
6 S any  
7 S had  
8 A should  
9 S Timo-  
theus came  
even now  
unto us  
from you,  
1 S glad  
2 S love,  
3 S long-  
ing  
4 A even  
5 S ; for  
this  
cause,  
6 S distress  
and af-  
fliction  
through  
7 S thanks-  
giving  
8 S again  
unto God  
9 S may  
1 A  
2 S may  
our God  
and  
Father  
himself,  
3 S ;  
4 A also  
5 S ;  
6 S our  
God and  
7 M Gr.  
presence.  
8 M Many  
anc. auth.  
add  
Amen.  
9 S Finally  
then,  
brethren,  
we be-  
seech  
1 S in  
2 A ,

2 A behind  
3 S Timo-  
thy  
4 S God's  
minister  
5 M Some  
anc. auth.  
read  
fellow-  
worker  
with God.  
6 S you  
7 S ;



1 <sup>s</sup> even as ye do walk,—that ye <sup>2</sup> charge <sup>m</sup> Gr. charges. <sup>3</sup> through <sup>4</sup> s; <sup>5</sup> each <sup>6</sup> himself of his own <sup>7</sup> s; <sup>8</sup> passion of lust, <sup>9</sup> s; <sup>1</sup> s trans-gress [<sup>m</sup> Or, over-reach], and wrong <sup>2</sup> s the <sup>3</sup> s is an avenger in all these things, as also we <sup>4</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, told you plainly <sup>5</sup> s called us not for <sup>6</sup> s in sanctification. <sup>7</sup> s Therefore that re-jecteth, re-jecteth <sup>8</sup> s giveth his Holy Spirit unto you. <sup>9</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>1</sup> s concerning love of the bre-thren ye have no need that one <sup>2</sup> s; for <sup>3</sup> s. But we ex-hort <sup>4</sup> s abound <sup>5</sup> <sup>m</sup> Gr. be ambi-tious. <sup>6</sup> s even as we charged <sup>7</sup> s need <sup>8</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>9</sup> s we <sup>1</sup> s that fall a-sleep; <sup>2</sup> s the rest, <sup>3</sup> s that are fallen asleep <sup>4</sup> <sup>m</sup> Gr. through. Or, will God through Jesus <sup>5</sup> <sup>m</sup> Gr. presence.

walk <sup>a</sup> and to please God, <sup>1</sup> so ye would<sup>1</sup> abound more and more. <sup>2</sup> For ye know what <sup>2</sup> com-mandments<sup>1</sup> we gave you <sup>3</sup> by<sup>1</sup> the Lord Jesus. <sup>3</sup> For this is <sup>c</sup> the will of God, even <sup>e</sup> your sanctification, <sup>f</sup> that ye <sup>o</sup> should<sup>1</sup> abstain from fornication <sup>4</sup> :<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>i</sup> That <sup>5</sup> every<sup>1</sup> one of you <sup>o</sup> should<sup>1</sup> know how to possess <sup>6</sup> his<sup>1</sup> vessel in sanctification and honour<sup>7</sup> :<sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>m</sup> Not in the <sup>8</sup> lust of concu-piscence, <sup>1</sup> even as the Gentiles which know not God <sup>9</sup> :<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>a</sup> That no <sup>man</sup> <sup>1</sup> go beyond and <sup>u</sup> defraud<sup>1</sup> his brother <sup>x</sup> in <sup>2</sup> any<sup>1</sup> matter: because <sup>o</sup> that<sup>1</sup> the Lord <sup>3</sup> <sup>is</sup> the avenger of all such, as we also have<sup>1</sup> fore-warned you and testified. <sup>7</sup> For God <sup>5</sup> hath not called us unto<sup>1</sup> uncleanness, <sup>b</sup> but <sup>6</sup> unto holiness.<sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>c</sup> He therefore that <sup>a</sup> des-piseth, despiseth<sup>1</sup> not man, but God, <sup>f</sup> who <sup>s</sup> hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>9</sup> But <sup>1</sup> as touching brotherly love <sup>h</sup> ye need not that I<sup>1</sup> write unto you: for <sup>4</sup> ye yourselves are taught of God <sup>i</sup> to love one another<sup>2</sup>. <sup>10</sup> <sup>m</sup> And<sup>1</sup> indeed ye do it to-ward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia<sup>3</sup>: but we beseech<sup>1</sup> you, brethren, <sup>p</sup> that ye <sup>4</sup> increase<sup>1</sup> more and more; <sup>11</sup> And that ye <sup>5</sup> study to be quiet, and <sup>r</sup> to do your own business, and <sup>2</sup> to work with your <sup>o</sup> own<sup>1</sup> hands, <sup>6</sup> as we com-manded<sup>1</sup> you; <sup>12</sup> <sup>12</sup> That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and <sup>o</sup> that ye<sup>1</sup> may have <sup>7</sup> lack<sup>1</sup> of nothing. <sup>13</sup> <sup>13</sup> But <sup>9</sup> I<sup>1</sup> would not have you <sup>o</sup> to be<sup>1</sup> ignorant, brethren, concerning them <sup>1</sup> which are asleep,<sup>1</sup> that ye sorrow not, <sup>a</sup> even as <sup>2</sup> others<sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup> which have no hope. <sup>14</sup> For <sup>9</sup> if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so <sup>3</sup> them also <sup>3</sup> which sleep<sup>1</sup> <sup>i</sup> in Jesus will God bring with him. <sup>15</sup> For this we say unto you <sup>i</sup> by the word of the Lord, that <sup>m</sup> we <sup>5</sup> which<sup>1</sup> are alive <sup>6</sup> and re-main<sup>1</sup> unto the <sup>7</sup> coming of the <sup>5</sup> s that <sup>6</sup> s, that are left

A. D. 54. <sup>a</sup> Col. 1. 10. <sup>b</sup> Mat. 24. 30. <sup>c</sup> Acts 1. 11. <sup>d</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 7. <sup>e</sup> Rom. 12. 2. <sup>f</sup> Eph. 5. 17. <sup>g</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 52. <sup>h</sup> Eph. 5. 27. <sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 15. <sup>j</sup> Eph. 5. 3. <sup>k</sup> Col. 3. 5. <sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 23. <sup>m</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 31. <sup>n</sup> Rom. 6. 19. <sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 15. <sup>p</sup> Acts 1. 9. <sup>q</sup> Rev. 11. 12. <sup>r</sup> John 12. 24. <sup>s</sup> Rom. 1. 24. <sup>t</sup> Col. 3. 5. <sup>u</sup> Eph. 4. 17. <sup>v</sup> ch. 5. 11. <sup>w</sup> Or, exhort. <sup>x</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 34. <sup>y</sup> Gal. 4. 8. <sup>z</sup> Eph. 2. 12. <sup>1</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 8. <sup>2</sup> 1 Cor. 19. 11. <sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 8. <sup>4</sup> Or, oppress, or, overreach. <sup>5</sup> Or, in the matter. <sup>6</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 8. <sup>7</sup> Mat. 24. 3. <sup>8</sup> Acts 1. 7. <sup>9</sup> ch. 4. 9. <sup>10</sup> Lev. 11. 44. <sup>11</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 2. <sup>12</sup> Heb. 12. 14. <sup>13</sup> Luke 10. 16. <sup>14</sup> Or, rejecteth. <sup>15</sup> Mat. 24. 43. <sup>16</sup> Luke 12. 39. <sup>17</sup> Rev. 3. 3. <sup>18</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 10. <sup>19</sup> 1 John 3. 24. <sup>20</sup> 1s. 13. 6-9. <sup>21</sup> Luke 17. 27. <sup>22</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 9. <sup>23</sup> ch. 5. 1. <sup>24</sup> Jer. 31. 34. <sup>25</sup> John 6. 45. <sup>26</sup> Heb. 8. 11. <sup>27</sup> 1 John 2. 20. <sup>28</sup> Jer. 13. 21. <sup>29</sup> Hos. 13. 13. <sup>30</sup> Mat. 22. 39. <sup>31</sup> John 13. 34. <sup>32</sup> Eph. 5. 2. <sup>33</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 8. <sup>34</sup> 1 John 3. 11. <sup>35</sup> ch. 1. 7. <sup>36</sup> Rom. 13. 12. <sup>37</sup> 1 John 2. 8. <sup>38</sup> ch. 3. 12. <sup>39</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 8. <sup>40</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 11. <sup>41</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 15. <sup>42</sup> Acts 20. 35. <sup>43</sup> Eph. 4. 28. <sup>44</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 7. <sup>45</sup> Mat. 25. 5. <sup>46</sup> Mat. 24. 42. <sup>47</sup> Rom. 13. 11. <sup>48</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 8. <sup>49</sup> Rom. 13. 13. <sup>50</sup> 2 Cor. 8. 21. <sup>51</sup> Col. 4. 5. <sup>52</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 12. <sup>53</sup> Luke 21. 34. <sup>54</sup> Rom. 13. 13. <sup>55</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 34. <sup>56</sup> Eph. 5. 14. <sup>57</sup> Acts 2. 15. <sup>58</sup> Or, of no man. <sup>59</sup> Is. 59. 17. <sup>60</sup> Eph. 6. 14. <sup>61</sup> d See Lev. 19. 28. <sup>62</sup> Deut. 14. 2. <sup>63</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 20. <sup>64</sup> Rom. 9. 22. <sup>65</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 8. <sup>66</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 13. <sup>67</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 13. <sup>68</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 18. <sup>69</sup> Rom. 14. 8. <sup>70</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 15. <sup>71</sup> 1 Kin. 13. 17. <sup>72</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 51. <sup>73</sup> ch. 4. 18. <sup>74</sup> Or, exhort.

Lord<sup>1</sup> shall not prevent them which are<sup>1</sup> asleep. <sup>16</sup> For <sup>b</sup> the Lord himself shall descend from heaven<sup>2</sup> with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with <sup>d</sup> the trump of God: <sup>2</sup> and the dead in Christ shall rise first: <sup>17</sup> <sup>h</sup> Then we <sup>3</sup> which are alive and remain shall be caught up<sup>1</sup> together with them <sup>4</sup> <sup>k</sup> in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so <sup>2</sup> shall we ever be with the Lord. <sup>18</sup> <sup>2</sup> Wherefore <sup>5</sup> <sup>q</sup> comfort one another with these words.

## CHAPTER 5.

<sup>01</sup> Of Christ's coming to judgment. <sup>6</sup> Divers exhortations and precepts.<sup>1</sup> **B**UT <sup>6</sup> of<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> the times and the seasons, brethren, <sup>q</sup> ye have no need that <sup>7</sup> I write<sup>1</sup> unto you. <sup>2</sup> For yourselves know perfectly that <sup>e</sup> the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. <sup>3</sup> <sup>8</sup> For when they shall say,<sup>1</sup> Peace and safety<sup>9</sup>;<sup>1</sup> then <sup>9</sup> sudden destruction cometh upon them, <sup>k</sup> as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall <sup>1</sup> not<sup>1</sup> escape. <sup>4</sup> <sup>10</sup> But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you <sup>2</sup> as a thief<sup>3</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Ye are all <sup>9</sup> the children of light, and the children<sup>1</sup> of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness<sup>4</sup>. <sup>6</sup> <sup>11</sup> Therefore<sup>1</sup> let us not sleep, as <sup>1</sup> do<sup>5</sup> others<sup>1</sup>; but <sup>2</sup> let us watch and be sober. <sup>7</sup> For <sup>2</sup> they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken <sup>a</sup> are drunken in the night. <sup>8</sup> But let us, <sup>6</sup> who<sup>1</sup> are of the day, be sober, <sup>e</sup> putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for <sup>7</sup> an<sup>1</sup> helmet, the hope of salvation. <sup>9</sup> For <sup>7</sup> God <sup>o</sup> hath not<sup>1</sup> appointed us <sup>8</sup> to<sup>1</sup> wrath, <sup>h</sup> but <sup>9</sup> to obtain salvation by<sup>1</sup> our Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>10</sup> <sup>k</sup> Who died for us, that, whether we <sup>1</sup> wake or sleep, we should live together with him. <sup>11</sup> <sup>11</sup> Wherefore <sup>2</sup> <sup>p</sup> comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, <sup>1</sup> even as also ye do.

1 <sup>s</sup>, shall in no wise precede them that are fallen <sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup>, <sup>3</sup> s that are alive, that are left, shall <sup>4</sup> <sup>a</sup> be caught up <sup>5</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, exhort <sup>6</sup> s concern- ing <sup>7</sup> s ought be writ- ten <sup>8</sup> s When they are saying, <sup>9</sup> s, <sup>10</sup> s in no wise <sup>11</sup> <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. read as thieves, <sup>12</sup> s; for ye are all sons of light, and sons <sup>13</sup> s, so then <sup>14</sup> s the rest, <sup>15</sup> s since we <sup>16</sup> s a <sup>17</sup> s not unto <sup>18</sup> s unto the ob- taining of salvation through <sup>19</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, watch <sup>20</sup> s exhort [<sup>m</sup> Or, comfort] one ano- ther, and build each other up.

1 A  
2 S But  
3 S that  
4 S exceed  
5 S Be  
6 S And  
7 S ad-  
monish  
the dis-  
orderly,  
encour-  
age the  
faint-  
hearted,  
8 S long-  
suffering  
9 A unto  
any one  
1 S; but  
always  
follow  
after  
2 S one  
toward  
another,  
and to-  
ward all.  
3 S always;  
4 S; in every-  
thing  
5 S to you-  
ward.  
7 S;

12 <sup>1</sup> And' we beseech you, brethren, <sup>b</sup> to know them <sup>c</sup> which' labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;

13 And to esteem them <sup>d</sup> very' highly in love for their work's sake. <sup>e</sup> And be' at peace among yourselves.

14 <sup>f</sup> Now' we <sup>g</sup> exhort you, brethren, <sup>h</sup> warn them that are <sup>i</sup> unruly, <sup>j</sup> comfort the feebleminded, <sup>k</sup> support the weak, <sup>l</sup> be <sup>m</sup> patient' toward all <sup>n</sup> men'.

15 See that none render <sup>o</sup> evil for evil' unto any man; but ever <sup>p</sup> follow' that which is good, <sup>q</sup> both among yourselves, and to all men'.

16 <sup>r</sup> Rejoice <sup>s</sup> evermore.'

17 <sup>t</sup> Pray without ceasing'.

18 <sup>u</sup> In everything' give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus <sup>v</sup> concerning you.'

19 <sup>w</sup> Quench not the Spirit'.

A.D. 54.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 1.<sup>b</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 18.<sup>c</sup> Heb. 13. 7.<sup>d</sup> 1 John 4. 1.<sup>e</sup> Phil. 4. 8.<sup>f</sup> ch. 4. 12.<sup>g</sup> Phil. 4. 9.<sup>h</sup> ch. 13.<sup>i</sup> Mark 9. 50.<sup>j</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 8.<sup>k</sup> 1 Th. beseech.<sup>l</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 11.<sup>m</sup> Or, dis-  
orderly.<sup>n</sup> Heb. 12. 12.<sup>o</sup> Rom. 14. 1.<sup>p</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 9.<sup>q</sup> Gal. 5. 22.<sup>r</sup> Col. 3. 12.<sup>s</sup> Col. 4. 3.<sup>t</sup> Lev. 19. 18.<sup>u</sup> Prov. 20. 22.<sup>v</sup> Mat. 5. 39.<sup>w</sup> Rom. 12. 17.<sup>x</sup> Rom. 16. 16.<sup>y</sup> Gal. 6. 10.<sup>z</sup> Or, *adversary*.<sup>a</sup> Or, 4. 16.<sup>b</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 14.<sup>c</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 10.<sup>d</sup> Rom. 16. 20.<sup>e</sup> Luke 18. 1.<sup>f</sup> Rom. 12. 12.<sup>g</sup> Eph. 5. 20.<sup>h</sup> Eph. 4. 30.<sup>i</sup> See<sup>j</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 30.20 <sup>k</sup> Despise not prophesyings'.21 <sup>l</sup> Prove all things; <sup>m</sup> hold fast that which is good'.22 <sup>n</sup> Abstain from <sup>o</sup> all appear-  
ance' of evil.23 <sup>p</sup> And <sup>q</sup> the <sup>r</sup> very' God of peace <sup>s</sup> sanctify you wholly; and <sup>t</sup> I pray God your whole' spirit and soul and body <sup>u</sup> be preserved <sup>v</sup> blameless unto' the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.24 <sup>w</sup> Faithful <sup>x</sup> is he that calleth you, who <sup>y</sup> also will' do <sup>z</sup> it.25 <sup>a</sup> Brethren, <sup>b</sup> pray for us'.26 <sup>c</sup> Greet' all the brethren with <sup>d</sup> an' holy kiss.27 <sup>e</sup> I <sup>f</sup> charge' you by the Lord that <sup>g</sup> this epistle be read unto all the <sup>h</sup> holy' brethren.28 <sup>i</sup> The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ <sup>j</sup> be with you. Amen.'

○. The first epistle unto the Thessa-  
lonians was written from Athens.'

1 S;  
2 M Many  
anc.auth.  
insert  
but.  
3 S every  
form  
4 Or, ap-  
pearance  
5 A himself  
6 S may  
your  
7 S entire,  
without  
blame at  
8 M Gr.  
presence.  
9 S will  
also  
1 A  
2 M Some  
anc.auth.  
add also.  
3 S Salute  
4 S a  
5 S adjure  
6 M Many  
anc.auth.  
insert  
holy.  
7 A

## THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

## THESSALONIANS.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>a</sup> Paul testifieth to the Thessalonians' faith, love, and patience: 4 and comforteth them against persecution by a consideration of the righteous judgment of God.'

**PAUL,** and Silvanus, and <sup>b</sup> Timothy, unto the church of the Thessalonians <sup>c</sup> in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ':

2 <sup>d</sup> Grace <sup>e</sup> unto you, and peace <sup>f</sup>, from God <sup>g</sup> our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 <sup>h</sup> We are bound to <sup>i</sup> thank God always' for you, brethren, <sup>j</sup> as it is meet, <sup>k</sup> because' that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the <sup>l</sup> charity of every' one of you all toward <sup>m</sup> each other' aboundeth;

4 So that <sup>n</sup> we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God <sup>o</sup> for your patience and faith <sup>p</sup> in all your persecutions and <sup>q</sup> tribulations that <sup>r</sup> ye endure':

5 Which is <sup>s</sup> a manifest token of the righteous <sup>t</sup> judgment of God,

A.D. 54.

<sup>a</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 14.<sup>b</sup> Rev. 6. 10.<sup>c</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 19.<sup>d</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 1.<sup>e</sup> Rev. 14. 13.<sup>f</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 16.<sup>g</sup> Jude 14.<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 3.<sup>i</sup> Gr. the  
manifestation  
of his power.<sup>j</sup> Heb. 10. 27.<sup>k</sup> 12. 29.<sup>l</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 7.<sup>m</sup> Rev. 21. 8.<sup>n</sup> Or,  
wonderings.<sup>o</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 2, 3.<sup>p</sup> 3. 6, 9.<sup>q</sup> ch. 2. 13.<sup>r</sup> Ps. 70. 6.<sup>s</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 5.<sup>t</sup> Rom. 2. 8.<sup>u</sup> Phil. 3. 19.<sup>v</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 7.<sup>w</sup> 2 Pet. 33. 2.<sup>x</sup> Is. 2. 19.<sup>y</sup> ch. 2. 8.<sup>z</sup> 2 Cor. 7. 14.<sup>a</sup> 9. 2.<sup>b</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 19.<sup>c</sup> 29.<sup>d</sup> Ps. 80. 7.<sup>e</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 3.<sup>f</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 19.<sup>g</sup> 1's. 68. 35.<sup>h</sup> Phil. 1. 28.

that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, <sup>a</sup> for which ye also suffer:

6 <sup>b</sup> Seeing it is' a righteous thing with God to recompense <sup>c</sup> tribulation' to them that <sup>d</sup> trouble you;'

7 And to you <sup>e</sup> who are troubled' <sup>f</sup> rest with us, <sup>g</sup> when <sup>h</sup> the Lord Jesus shall be revealed' from heaven with <sup>i</sup> his mighty angels.'

8 <sup>j</sup> In flaming fire' <sup>k</sup> taking vengeance on' them <sup>l</sup> that know not God, and <sup>m</sup> that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus <sup>n</sup> Christ':

9 <sup>o</sup> Who shall <sup>p</sup> be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence' of the Lord, <sup>q</sup> and <sup>r</sup> from the glory of his <sup>s</sup> power;'

10 <sup>t</sup> When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, <sup>u</sup> and to be <sup>v</sup> admired' in all them that <sup>w</sup> believe' (because our testimony <sup>x</sup> among' you was believed) in that day.

1 S if so  
be that  
it is  
2 S afflict-  
tion  
3 S afflict  
you,  
4 S that are  
afflicted  
5 S the  
revela-  
tion of the  
Lord Jesus  
6 S the  
angels of  
his power  
7 S, ren-  
dering  
venge-  
ance to  
8 A to them  
9 S suffer  
punish-  
ment,  
even  
eternal  
destruc-  
tion from  
the face  
10 S night,  
11 S mar-  
velled at  
12 S believed  
13 S unto

1 S To which end we also  
2 S may  
3 S your  
4 S every desire  
[M Gr. good pleasure] of goodness and every  
5 S ;

7 S touching  
M Gr. in behalf of  
8 M Gr. presence.

9 S ; to the end that ye be not quickly shaken from your mind, nor yet be troubled, either by spirit, or by word, or by epistle

1 S The Lord is now present;  
2 S beguile you in any wise: for it will not be, except the falling away come first, and the

3 M Many anc. auth. read lawlessness.

4 S he that  
5 S against  
6 M Gr. an object of worship.

7 M Or, sanctuary  
8 S setting himself forth as

9 S that which restraineth, to the end that he may

10 S own season.

11 S lawlessness  
12 S only there is one that restraineth now,  
M Or, only until he that now restraineth be taken &c.  
13 A the lawless one  
14 A Jesus  
M Some anc. auth. omit Jesus.  
15 S slay  
M Some anc. auth. read consume.  
16 S breath  
17 S bring to nought by the manifestation  
18 S coming;  
M Gr. presence.

11<sup>1</sup> Wherefore also we<sup>1</sup> pray always for you, that our God<sup>2</sup> would<sup>1</sup> b count you worthy of<sup>3</sup> this<sup>1</sup> calling, and fulfil<sup>4</sup> all the good pleasure of his goodness, and a the<sup>1</sup> work of faith<sup>5</sup> with power<sup>6</sup> :<sup>1</sup>

12<sup>1</sup> That the name of our Lord Jesus<sup>o</sup> Christ<sup>1</sup> may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

### CHAPTER 2.

o<sup>1</sup> He willeth them to continue stedfast in the truth, 3 sheweth that there shall be a departure from the faith, 9 and the appearance of antichrist.<sup>1</sup>

NOW we beseech you, brethren, <sup>7</sup>k by<sup>1</sup> the<sup>8</sup> coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>and</sup> <sup>o</sup>by<sup>1</sup> our gathering together unto him<sup>9</sup>,

2<sup>p</sup> That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter<sup>1</sup> as from us, as that the day of <sup>1</sup>Christ is at hand.<sup>1</sup>

3<sup>u</sup> Let no man<sup>2</sup> deceive you by any means: <sup>for that day shall not come,</sup> <sup>2</sup>except there come a falling away first, and <sup>a</sup>that<sup>1</sup> man<sup>o</sup> of <sup>3</sup>sin be revealed, <sup>b</sup>the son of perdition<sup>4</sup>;

4 Who<sup>1</sup> opposeth and <sup>c</sup>exalteth himself <sup>5</sup>above<sup>1</sup> all that is called God<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> or <sup>e</sup>that is worshipped; so that he <sup>o</sup>as God<sup>1</sup> sitteth in the <sup>7</sup>temple of God, <sup>8</sup>shewing himself that he is<sup>1</sup> God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know<sup>9</sup> what<sup>1</sup> <sup>i</sup>withholdeth that he might<sup>1</sup> be revealed in his<sup>10</sup> time.<sup>1</sup>

7 For<sup>k</sup> the mystery of <sup>11</sup>iniquity<sup>1</sup> doth already work:  
12<sup>1</sup> only he who now letteth will let,<sup>1</sup> until he be taken out of the way.

8 And then shall<sup>o</sup> that Wicked<sup>1</sup> be revealed<sup>13</sup>, <sup>u</sup>whom the Lord<sup>14</sup> shall<sup>15</sup> consume<sup>1</sup> <sup>q</sup>with the <sup>16</sup>spirit<sup>1</sup> of his mouth, and <sup>17</sup>shall destroy<sup>u</sup> with the brightness<sup>1</sup> of his<sup>18</sup> coming<sup>1</sup> :<sup>1</sup>

12<sup>1</sup> S only there is one that restraineth now,  
M Or, only until he that now restraineth be taken &c.  
13 A the lawless one  
14 A Jesus  
M Some anc. auth. omit Jesus.  
15 S slay  
M Some anc. auth. read consume.  
16 S breath  
17 S bring to nought by the manifestation  
18 S coming;  
M Gr. presence.

A.D. 54.  
a John 8. 41.  
b Or, touchsafe.  
c See Deut. 13. 1.  
d 1 Thes. 1. 3.  
e 2 Cor. 2. 15.  
f 1 Pet. 1. 7.  
g Rom. 1. 24.  
h 1 Kin. 22. 22.  
i Ezek. 14. 9.  
j Mat. 24. 5.  
k 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
l Rom. 1. 32.

m 1 Thes. 4. 16.  
n ch. 1. 3.  
o Mat. 24. 31.  
p Mark 13. 27.  
q 1 Thes. 4. 17.  
r 1 Thes. 1. 4.  
s Mat. 24. 4.  
t Eph. 5. 6.  
u 1 John 4. 1.  
v Eph. 1. 4.  
w Luke 1. 75.  
x 1 Pet. 1. 2.

y John 17. 22.  
z 1 Thes. 2. 12.  
aa 1 Pet. 5. 10.  
ab Mat. 24. 4.  
ac Eph. 5. 6.  
ad 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
ae 1 Cor. 16. 13.  
af Phil. 4. 1.  
ag 1 Cor. 11. 2.  
ah ch. 3. 6.  
ai Dan. 7. 25.  
aj 1 John 2. 18.  
ak Rev. 13. 11.  
al &c.

am John 17. 12.  
an Is. 14. 13.  
ao Ezek. 28. 2.  
ap Dan. 7. 25.  
aq 11. 36.  
ar Rev. 13. 6.  
as 1 Cor. 8. 5.  
at ch. 1. 1, 2.  
au 1 John 4. 10.  
av Rev. 1. 5.  
aw 1 Pet. 1. 3.  
ax 1 Cor. 1. 8.  
ay 1 Thes. 3. 13.  
az 1 Pet. 5. 10.

ba Or, holdeth.  
bb 1 John 2. 18.  
bc & 4. 3.

bd Col. 4. 19.  
be 1 Thes. 5. 25.  
bf M Gr. may run.  
bg Dan. 7. 10.  
bh 11.  
bi Job 15. 31.  
bj Job 4. 9.  
bk Is. 11. 4.  
bl Hos. 6. 5.  
bm Rev. 2. 16.  
bn & 19. 15, 20, 21.

bo Gr. absurd.  
bp Acts 29. 24.  
bq Rom. 10. 16.  
br ch. 1. 8, 9.  
bs Heb. 10. 27.  
bt 1 Cor. 1. 9.  
bu 1 Thes. 5. 24.  
bv John 17. 15.  
bw 2 Pet. 2. 9.  
bx 2 Cor. 7. 16.  
by Gal. 5. 10.

9 Even<sup>1</sup> him,<sup>1</sup> whose<sup>2</sup> coming is<sup>3</sup> after<sup>1</sup> the working of Satan with all<sup>4</sup> power and<sup>5</sup> signs and lying wonders,

10 And with all<sup>5</sup> deceivableness<sup>1</sup> of unrighteousness<sup>6</sup> in<sup>1</sup> <sup>e</sup>them that<sup>7</sup> perish<sup>1</sup>; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And<sup>9</sup> for this cause God<sup>8</sup> shall send them strong delusion,<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>that they should believe a lie:

12 That they all might be<sup>9</sup> damned<sup>1</sup>, who believed not the truth, but<sup>1</sup> had pleasure in unrighteousness.

13<sup>1</sup> But<sup>1</sup> we are bound to give thanks<sup>2</sup> always to God<sup>1</sup> for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, <sup>3</sup>because God<sup>u</sup> hath<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>from the beginning<sup>5</sup> chosen you to salvation<sup>6</sup> through<sup>1</sup> sanctification of the Spirit and<sup>6</sup> belief of the truth:

14 Whereunto he called you<sup>7</sup> by<sup>1</sup> our gospel, to <sup>e</sup>the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.

15 Therefore, brethren, <sup>9</sup>stand fast, and hold<sup>2</sup> the traditions which ye<sup>9</sup> have been<sup>1</sup> taught, whether by word, or<sup>1</sup> our epistle.<sup>1</sup>

16<sup>2</sup> Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God<sup>o</sup> even<sup>1</sup> our Father<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> <sup>f</sup>which<sup>o</sup> hath<sup>1</sup> loved us<sup>3</sup>, and hath given us everlasting consolation<sup>1</sup> and<sup>9</sup> good hope through grace,

17 Comfort your hearts<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup>and stablish<sup>1</sup> <sup>you</sup> in every good<sup>5</sup> word and work.<sup>1</sup>

### CHAPTER 3.

o<sup>1</sup> He craveth their prayers, 5 maketh request to God in their behalf, 6 giveth them divers precepts.<sup>1</sup>

FINALLY, brethren, <sup>1</sup>pray for us, that the word of the Lord<sup>m</sup> may<sup>6</sup> have free course,<sup>1</sup> and be glorified, even as<sup>7</sup> <sup>it is</sup> with you<sup>8</sup> :<sup>1</sup>

2 And<sup>p</sup> that we may be delivered from<sup>7</sup> unreasonable and<sup>9</sup> wicked men<sup>1</sup> :<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>for all<sup>o</sup> men<sup>1</sup> have not<sup>1</sup> faith.

3 But<sup>x</sup> the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and<sup>2y</sup> keep<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>you from<sup>2</sup> evil.<sup>1</sup>

4 And<sup>2</sup> we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command<sup>o</sup> you<sup>1</sup>.

1 S he,  
2 M Gr. presence.  
3 S according to  
4 M Gr. power and signs and wonders of falsehood.  
5 S deceit  
6 S for  
7 S are perishing  
8 S sendeth them a working of error.  
9 S judged  
1 A  
2 S to God  
3 S for  
4 M Many anc. auth. read as first-fruits.  
5 S unto salvation  
6 M Or, faith  
7 S through  
8 S then,  
9 S were  
1 S by  
2 A  
3 S and gave us eternal comfort  
4 S them  
5 S work and word.

6 M Or, faith  
7 S through  
8 S then,  
9 S were  
1 S by  
2 A  
3 S and gave us eternal comfort  
4 S them  
5 S work and word.

6 M Or, faith  
7 S through  
8 S then,  
9 S were  
1 S by  
2 A  
3 S and gave us eternal comfort  
4 S them  
5 S work and word.

6 M Or, faith  
7 S through  
8 S then,  
9 S were  
1 S by  
2 A  
3 S and gave us eternal comfort  
4 S them  
5 S work and word.

6 M Or, faith  
7 S through  
8 S then,  
9 S were  
1 S by  
2 A  
3 S and gave us eternal comfort  
4 S them  
5 S work and word.

6 M Or, faith  
7 S through  
8 S then,  
9 S were  
1 S by  
2 A  
3 S and gave us eternal comfort  
4 S them  
5 S work and word.

6 S run  
7 A also  
8 S ;  
9 S evil men :  
1 M Or, the faith  
2 S guard  
3 S the evil one.  
M Or, evil

5 And <sup>a</sup>the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into <sup>a</sup>the <sup>1</sup>patient waiting for <sup>1</sup>Christ.

6 <sup>2</sup> Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>2</sup>that ye withdraw yourselves <sup>a</sup>from every brother that walketh <sup>a</sup>disorderly, and not after <sup>1</sup>the tradition which <sup>3</sup>he<sup>1</sup> received of us.

7 For yourselves know <sup>n</sup>how ye ought to <sup>4</sup>'follow' us: for <sup>2</sup>we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you;

8 Neither did we eat <sup>o</sup>any man's bread for nought<sup>5</sup>; but <sup>n</sup>'wrought' with<sup>1</sup> labour and travail<sup>o</sup> night and day, that we might not <sup>7</sup>'be chargeable' to<sup>1</sup> any of you:

9 <sup>n</sup>Not because we have not <sup>s</sup>'power,' but to make <sup>a</sup>ourselves an ensample unto you<sup>9</sup> to follow<sup>1</sup> us.

10 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, <sup>1c</sup>that if any would<sup>1</sup> not work, neither <sup>2</sup>should he<sup>1</sup> eat.

11 For we hear <sup>2</sup>that there

A.D. 54.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Chr. 29.18.<sup>a</sup> ver. 6.<sup>c</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 11.<sup>1</sup> Tim. 5. 13.<sup>1</sup> Pet. 4. 15.<sup>a</sup> Or, the<sup>a</sup> patience<sup>a</sup> of Christ.<sup>1</sup> Thes. 1. 3.<sup>1</sup> Thes. 4. 11.<sup>1</sup> Eph. 4. 28.<sup>2</sup> Rom. 16. 17.<sup>1</sup> Tim. 6. 5.<sup>2</sup> John. 10.<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 11.<sup>a</sup> Or,<sup>a</sup> faint not.<sup>a</sup> Gal. 6. 9.<sup>a</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 11.<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 11.<sup>a</sup> Or, signify<sup>a</sup> that man<sup>a</sup> by an<sup>a</sup> epistle.<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 16.<sup>a</sup> 11. 1.<sup>1</sup> Thes. 1. 6. 7.<sup>7</sup> ver. 6.<sup>a</sup> Mat. 18. 17.<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 11.<sup>a</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 10.<sup>a</sup> Lev. 19. 17.<sup>a</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 14.<sup>a</sup> Tit. 3. 10.<sup>a</sup> Acts 18. 3.<sup>a</sup> 24. 24.<sup>a</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 9.<sup>a</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 9.<sup>a</sup> Rom. 15. 23.<sup>a</sup> 16. 20.<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 33.<sup>a</sup> 2 Cor. 13. 11.<sup>a</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 23.<sup>a</sup> 7. 1 Cor. 9. 6.<sup>a</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 6.<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 21.<sup>a</sup> Col. 4. 18.<sup>a</sup> A ver. 7.<sup>a</sup> Rom. 16. 24.<sup>a</sup> Gen. 3. 19.<sup>a</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 11.

are some <sup>b</sup>which<sup>1</sup> walk among you disorderly, <sup>1c</sup>working<sup>1</sup> not at all, but are busybodies.

12 <sup>c</sup>Now them that are such we command and exhort <sup>2</sup>by our<sup>1</sup> Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>7</sup>that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, <sup>4</sup>'be not weary in<sup>3</sup> well doing.'

14 And if any man <sup>a</sup>'obey' not our word<sup>m</sup> by this epistle, note that man, <sup>a</sup>and <sup>1p</sup>have no company with him, <sup>6</sup>that he may be ashamed.

15 <sup>7r</sup>Yet<sup>1</sup> count <sup>†</sup>him not as an enemy, <sup>4</sup>'but admonish<sup>†</sup> him as a brother.

16 <sup>s</sup>Now <sup>x</sup>the Lord of peace himself give you peace<sup>3</sup> always by all means.<sup>1</sup> The Lord <sup>†</sup>be with you all.

17 <sup>s</sup>The salutation of <sup>1</sup>Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write.

18 <sup>b</sup>The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ <sup>†</sup>be with you all. Amen.<sup>1</sup>

o • The second epistle to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.<sup>1</sup>

## THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Of Paul's former charge to Timothy.  
<sup>1</sup> The right use and end of the law.  
<sup>11</sup> Saint Paul's calling to be an apostle.  
<sup>20</sup> Of Hymeneus and Alexander.<sup>1</sup>

PAUL, an apostle of <sup>1</sup>Jesus Christ <sup>a</sup>by<sup>1</sup> the commandment <sup>c</sup>of God our Saviour, and <sup>2</sup>Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>2</sup>which is<sup>1</sup> our hope;

2 Unto <sup>1</sup>Timothy, <sup>3k</sup>my own son in the faith: <sup>4</sup>'Grace, mercy, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> peace, from God <sup>4</sup>'our Father and <sup>2</sup>Jesus Christ<sup>1</sup> our Lord.

3 <sup>s</sup>As I <sup>c</sup>'besought<sup>1</sup> thee to <sup>7</sup>'abide still<sup>1</sup> at Ephesus, <sup>2</sup>when I <sup>s</sup>'went<sup>1</sup> into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge<sup>o</sup> some<sup>2</sup> that they teach no other<sup>1</sup> doctrine,

4 <sup>n</sup>Neither <sup>1</sup>give heed to fables and endless genealogies, <sup>2c</sup>which minister <sup>n</sup>'questions,<sup>1</sup> rather than <sup>4</sup>'godly edifying<sup>1</sup> which is in faith<sup>5</sup>: so do.<sup>1</sup>

Or, stewardship <sup>2s</sup>; so do I now.

A.D. 65.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 13. 8.<sup>a</sup> 10.<sup>a</sup> Gal. 5. 14.<sup>a</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 22.<sup>a</sup> Or, not<sup>a</sup> adding at.<sup>a</sup> Acts 9. 15.<sup>a</sup> Gal. 1. 11.<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 3.<sup>a</sup> 4. 10.<sup>a</sup> Tit. 1. 3.<sup>a</sup> 2. 10.<sup>a</sup> 3. 4.<sup>a</sup> Jude 25.<sup>a</sup> ch. 6. 4. 29.<sup>a</sup> Col. 1. 27.<sup>a</sup> ch. 6. 4.<sup>a</sup> Acts 16. 1.<sup>a</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 17.<sup>a</sup> Phil. 2. 19.<sup>a</sup> 1 Thes. 3. 2.<sup>a</sup> Tit. 1. 4.<sup>a</sup> Gal. 1. 2.<sup>a</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 2.<sup>a</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 2.<sup>a</sup> Rom. 7. 12.<sup>a</sup> Gal. 3. 19.<sup>a</sup> 5. 23.<sup>a</sup> Acts 20. 1. 3.<sup>a</sup> Phil. 2. 24.<sup>a</sup> Gal. 1. 6. 7.<sup>a</sup> ch. 6. 2. 10.<sup>a</sup> ch. 4. 7.<sup>a</sup> 6. 4. 20.<sup>a</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 14.<sup>a</sup> 16. 25.<sup>a</sup> Tit. 1. 14.<sup>a</sup> 2. 9.<sup>a</sup> ch. 6. 1.

5 <sup>1</sup>Now<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup>the end of the <sup>2</sup>commandment is charity<sup>1</sup> <sup>b</sup>out of a pure heart<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>o</sup>of<sup>1</sup> a good conscience<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>o</sup>of<sup>1</sup> faith unfeigned:

6 From which <sup>3</sup>some<sup>c</sup> having <sup>a</sup>swerved have turned aside unto <sup>7</sup>vain<sup>5</sup> jangling<sup>1</sup>:

7 Desiring to be teachers of the law<sup>6</sup>: <sup>a</sup>understanding<sup>1</sup> neither what they say, nor whereof they<sup>7</sup> affirm.

8 But we know that <sup>m</sup>the law <sup>†</sup>is good, if a man use it lawfully<sup>5</sup>:

9 <sup>n</sup>Knowing<sup>1</sup> this, that <sup>o</sup>'the<sup>1</sup> law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and <sup>1</sup>disobedient,<sup>1</sup> for the ungodly and <sup>o</sup>for<sup>1</sup> sinners, for <sup>2</sup>unholy and profane, for <sup>3</sup>murderers of fathers and <sup>3</sup>murderers of mothers, for manslayers,

10 For <sup>4</sup>whoremongers, for them that defile<sup>1</sup> themselves with<sup>2</sup> mankind, for menstealers,

<sup>1s</sup> that work<sup>2s</sup> in the<sup>3s</sup> well-doing.<sup>4s</sup> obey-eth<sup>5s</sup> that ye<sup>6s</sup> to the end<sup>7s</sup> And yet<sup>8s</sup> at all times in all ways.<sup>9s</sup> me<sup>1s</sup> But<sup>2s</sup> charge<sup>3s</sup> is love<sup>4s</sup> things<sup>5s</sup> Gr.<sup>6s</sup> missed the mark.<sup>7s</sup> talking<sup>8s</sup> though they understand<sup>9s</sup> confidently<sup>1s</sup> But<sup>2s</sup> as<sup>3s</sup> knowing<sup>4s</sup> unrighteous<sup>5s</sup> the<sup>6s</sup> Or,<sup>7s</sup> smiters<sup>8s</sup> fornicators,<sup>9s</sup> for abusers of men,<sup>1s</sup> men-stealers,<sup>1s</sup> patience of<sup>2s</sup> a<sup>3s</sup> they<sup>4s</sup> Some anc. auth. read ye.<sup>5s</sup> imitate<sup>6s</sup> at any man's hand,<sup>7s</sup> but in<sup>8s</sup> a work-<sup>9s</sup> ing<sup>1s</sup> burden<sup>2s</sup> the right<sup>3s</sup> that ye should imitate<sup>4s</sup> if any will<sup>5s</sup> let him<sup>6s</sup> of some that<sup>7s</sup> Christ<sup>8s</sup> Jesus<sup>9s</sup> accord-<sup>1s</sup> ing to<sup>2s</sup> Christ<sup>3s</sup> Jesus<sup>4s</sup> my true child in<sup>5s</sup> the<sup>6s</sup> ex-<sup>7s</sup> horted<sup>8s</sup> tarry<sup>9s</sup> was<sup>1s</sup> going<sup>2s</sup> certain<sup>3s</sup> men not to teach a differ-<sup>4s</sup> ent<sup>5s</sup> a to<sup>6s</sup> the<sup>7s</sup> ques-<sup>8s</sup> tions,<sup>9s</sup> a dis-<sup>1s</sup> pensation of God<sup>2s</sup> Or, stewardship<sup>3s</sup>; so do I now.



1<sup>s</sup> false  
2<sup>s</sup> A the  
3<sup>s</sup> Gr.  
4<sup>s</sup> Or,  
teaching  
5<sup>s</sup> A glory  
of the  
6<sup>s</sup> A  
7<sup>s</sup> him  
that  
enabled  
[<sup>M</sup> Some  
anc. auth.  
read en-  
ableth]  
me, even  
Christ  
Jesus our  
Lord,  
8<sup>s</sup> ap-  
pointing  
me to his  
service;  
though I  
9<sup>s</sup> howbeit  
1<sup>s</sup>;  
2<sup>s</sup> a-  
bounded  
exceed-  
ingly  
3<sup>s</sup> Faith-  
ful is the  
4<sup>s</sup> :

5<sup>s</sup> as chief  
6<sup>s</sup> his  
7<sup>s</sup> an en-  
sample of  
8<sup>s</sup> unto  
eternal  
life.  
9<sup>s</sup> <sup>M</sup> Gr. of  
the ages.  
1<sup>s</sup> incor-  
ruptible,  
2<sup>s</sup> <sup>M</sup> Gr.  
unto the  
ages of  
the ages.  
3<sup>s</sup> A my  
child  
4<sup>s</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, led  
the way  
to thee  
5<sup>s</sup> thou  
mayest  
war the  
7<sup>s</sup> thrust  
from  
them  
8<sup>s</sup> A con-  
cerning  
the faith  
9<sup>s</sup> might  
be taught

for liars, for <sup>1</sup>perjured persons,<sup>1</sup>  
and if there be any other thing  
<sup>o</sup>that is <sup>1</sup>contrary <sup>o</sup>to <sup>2</sup>3 sound  
<sup>o</sup>doctrine ;

11 According to the <sup>o</sup>glorious<sup>1</sup>  
gospel of <sup>e</sup>the <sup>5</sup>blessed God,  
<sup>9</sup>which was committed to my  
trust.

12 <sup>e</sup> And <sup>1</sup> I thank <sup>7</sup> Christ  
Jesus our Lord, <sup>k</sup> who hath  
enabled me, <sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> for that he count-  
ed me faithful, <sup>s</sup> <sup>m</sup> putting me  
into the ministry ;

13 <sup>r</sup> Who <sup>1</sup> was before a blas-  
phemer, and a persecutor, and  
injurious : <sup>9</sup> but <sup>1</sup> I obtained  
mercy, because <sup>1</sup> I did <sup>†</sup> it ig-  
norantly in unbelief <sup>1</sup>.

14 <sup>r</sup> And the grace of our  
Lord <sup>2</sup> was exceeding abundant<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>b</sup> with faith <sup>c</sup> and love which is  
in Christ Jesus.

15 <sup>3</sup> <sup>r</sup> This is a faithful<sup>1</sup> saying,  
and worthy of all acceptance,  
that <sup>9</sup> Christ Jesus came into  
the world to save sinners ; of  
whom I am chief <sup>1</sup>.

16 Howbeit for this cause <sup>k</sup> I  
obtained mercy, that in me  
<sup>5</sup> first <sup>1</sup> Jesus Christ <sup>o</sup> might<sup>1</sup>  
shew forth all <sup>e</sup> long suffering,  
<sup>m</sup> for <sup>a</sup> pattern to <sup>1</sup> them which  
should hereafter believe on  
him <sup>s</sup> to life everlasting <sup>1</sup>.

17 Now unto <sup>b</sup> the King <sup>9</sup> eter-  
nal, <sup>17</sup> immortal, <sup>1</sup> invisible,  
the only <sup>o</sup> wise <sup>1</sup> God, <sup>z</sup> be  
honour and glory <sup>2</sup> for ever and  
ever. Amen.

18 <sup>3</sup> This charge <sup>9</sup> I commit  
unto thee, <sup>1</sup> son <sup>1</sup> Timothy, <sup>o</sup> ac-  
cording to the prophecies which  
<sup>5</sup> went before on thee, that  
<sup>o</sup> thou <sup>1</sup> by them <sup>o</sup> mightest <sup>1</sup> war  
a <sup>1</sup> good warfare ;

19 <sup>o</sup> Holding faith <sup>o</sup>, and a good  
conscience ; which some hav-  
ing <sup>7</sup> put away concerning faith  
<sup>9</sup> have <sup>1</sup> made shipwreck <sup>s</sup> :

20 Of whom is <sup>b</sup> Hymenæus  
and <sup>1</sup> Alexander ; whom I <sup>o</sup> have<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>k</sup> delivered unto Satan, that  
they <sup>9</sup> may learn <sup>1</sup> not to <sup>1</sup> blas-  
pheme.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup>1 He exhorteth to pray and give thanks  
for all men. <sup>9</sup> How women should be  
attired. 15 They shall be saved in  
travail, if they continue in faith.

I <sup>1</sup> EXHORT therefore, <sup>o</sup> that,<sup>1</sup>  
first of all, <sup>1</sup> supplications,<sup>1</sup>  
prayers, intercessions, <sup>2</sup> and giv-  
ing of thanks, <sup>1</sup> be made for all  
men ;

A. D. 65.

<sup>a</sup> Ezra 6. 10.  
<sup>b</sup> Jer. 29. 7.  
<sup>c</sup> Rom. 13. 1.  
<sup>d</sup> Or, emi-  
nent of place.  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 3.  
<sup>f</sup> Tit. 1. 9.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 6. 15.  
<sup>h</sup> Rom. 12. 2.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 17.  
<sup>j</sup> Gal. 2. 7.  
<sup>k</sup> Col. 1. 25.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Thes. 2. 4.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 11.  
<sup>n</sup> Tit. 1. 3.  
<sup>o</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 9.  
<sup>p</sup> Ezek. 18. 23.  
<sup>q</sup> John 3. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> 17.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Pet. 3. 9.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Cor. 12. 9.  
<sup>u</sup> John 17. 3.  
<sup>v</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 25.  
<sup>w</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 25.  
<sup>x</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 16.  
<sup>y</sup> Col. 1. 25.  
<sup>z</sup> Rom. 3. 29.  
<sup>1</sup> A. 10. 12.  
<sup>2</sup> Gal. 3. 20.  
<sup>3</sup> Heb. 5. 6.  
<sup>4</sup> A. 9. 15.  
<sup>5</sup> Acts 8. 3.  
<sup>6</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 9.  
<sup>7</sup> Phil. 3. 6.  
<sup>8</sup> Mat. 23. 28.  
<sup>9</sup> Mark 10. 45.  
<sup>10</sup> Eph. 1. 7.  
<sup>11</sup> Tit. 2. 14.  
<sup>12</sup> Luke 22. 34.  
<sup>13</sup> John 9. 31.  
<sup>14</sup> Acts 3. 17.  
<sup>15</sup> Or, a  
testimony.  
<sup>16</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 6.  
<sup>17</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 10.  
<sup>18</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 10.  
<sup>19</sup> Rom. 5. 6.  
<sup>20</sup> Gal. 4. 4.  
<sup>21</sup> Eph. 1. 9.  
<sup>22</sup> 2 Thes. 5. 20.  
<sup>23</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 10.  
<sup>24</sup> Eph. 3. 7, 8.  
<sup>25</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 13.  
<sup>26</sup> Luke 7. 47.  
<sup>27</sup> Rom. 9. 1.  
<sup>28</sup> Rom. 11. 13.  
<sup>29</sup> A. 15. 16.  
<sup>30</sup> Gal. 1. 16.  
<sup>31</sup> Tit. 2. 11.  
<sup>32</sup> Tit. 3. 2.  
<sup>33</sup> Mat. 9. 13.  
<sup>34</sup> Mark 2. 17.  
<sup>35</sup> Luke 5. 32.  
<sup>36</sup> A. 19. 10.  
<sup>37</sup> Rom. 5. 8.  
<sup>38</sup> 1 John 3. 5.  
<sup>39</sup> Mal. 1. 11.  
<sup>40</sup> John 4. 21.  
<sup>41</sup> Ps. 134. 2.  
<sup>42</sup> Is. 1. 15.  
<sup>43</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 1.  
<sup>44</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 3.  
<sup>45</sup> Acts 13. 39.  
<sup>46</sup> Or,  
plaited.  
<sup>47</sup> Ps. 10. 16.  
<sup>48</sup> A. 145. 13.  
<sup>49</sup> Dan. 7. 14.  
<sup>50</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 4.  
<sup>51</sup> Rom. 11. 24.  
<sup>52</sup> John 1. 18.  
<sup>53</sup> Heb. 11. 27.  
<sup>54</sup> 1 John 4. 12.  
<sup>55</sup> Rom. 16. 27.  
<sup>56</sup> Jude 25.  
<sup>57</sup> 1 Chr. 29. 11.  
<sup>58</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 2.  
<sup>59</sup> 1 Cor. 14. 34.  
<sup>60</sup> ch. 4. 1. 15.  
<sup>61</sup> Eph. 5. 24.  
<sup>62</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 3.  
<sup>63</sup> A. 4. 7.  
<sup>64</sup> Gen. 1. 27.  
<sup>65</sup> A. 2. 18. 22.  
<sup>66</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 8, 9.  
<sup>67</sup> ch. 3. 9.  
<sup>68</sup> Gen. 3. 6.  
<sup>69</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 9.  
<sup>70</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 17.  
<sup>71</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 14.  
<sup>72</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 5.  
<sup>73</sup> Acts 13. 45.  
<sup>74</sup> ch. 1. 15.  
<sup>75</sup> Or, desire.  
<sup>76</sup> Acts 10. 28.  
<sup>77</sup> Phil. 1. 1.  
<sup>78</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 12.

2 <sup>a</sup> For kings <sup>o</sup>, and <sup>o</sup> <sup>b</sup> for <sup>1</sup> all  
that are in <sup>1c</sup> authority<sup>1</sup> ; that  
we may lead a <sup>2</sup> quiet and peace-  
able <sup>1</sup> life in all godliness and  
<sup>3</sup> honesty. <sup>1</sup>

3 <sup>4</sup> For this <sup>†</sup> is <sup>7</sup> good and  
acceptable in the sight <sup>a</sup> of God  
our Saviour :

4 <sup>1</sup> Who <sup>5</sup> will have all men to<sup>1</sup>  
be saved, <sup>†</sup> and <sup>6</sup> to come unto<sup>1</sup>  
the knowledge of the truth.

5 <sup>2</sup> For <sup>†</sup> there is one God,  
and <sup>†</sup> one mediator <sup>7</sup> between  
God and men, <sup>s</sup> the man <sup>1</sup> Christ  
Jesus <sup>o</sup>.

6 <sup>1</sup> Who gave himself a ransom  
for all <sup>1</sup>, <sup>z</sup> to be testified <sup>9</sup> in  
due time. <sup>1</sup>

7 <sup>1</sup> Whereunto I <sup>2</sup> am ordained<sup>1</sup>  
a <sup>3</sup> preacher <sup>o</sup>, and an apostle <sup>o</sup>,  
(<sup>4</sup> I speak the truth <sup>1</sup> in Christ,  
and lie not ; ) <sup>6</sup> a teacher of the  
Gentiles in faith and <sup>5</sup> verity. <sup>1</sup>

8 <sup>6</sup> I will <sup>†</sup> therefore that <sup>s</sup> men  
pray <sup>h</sup> every where, <sup>1</sup> lifting up  
holy hands, without wrath and  
<sup>o</sup> doubting. <sup>1</sup>

9 In like manner <sup>o</sup> also <sup>1</sup>, that  
<sup>1</sup> women adorn themselves in  
modest apparel, with <sup>1</sup> shame-  
facedness <sup>1</sup> and sobriety ; not  
with <sup>2</sup> a <sup>2</sup> broided hair, or<sup>1</sup>  
gold <sup>o</sup>, or pearls <sup>o</sup>, or costly  
<sup>5</sup> array ;

10 <sup>2</sup> But (which becometh women  
professing godliness) <sup>4</sup> with<sup>1</sup>  
good works.

11 Let <sup>5</sup> the <sup>1</sup> woman learn in  
silence <sup>1</sup> with all subjection.

12 But <sup>2</sup> I <sup>1</sup> suffer <sup>†</sup> not a woman  
to teach, <sup>b</sup> nor to <sup>3</sup> usurp au-  
thority over the <sup>1</sup> man, but to be  
in <sup>1</sup> silence <sup>1</sup>.

13 For <sup>a</sup> Adam was first formed,  
then Eve <sup>9</sup>.

14 And <sup>a</sup> Adam was not <sup>1</sup> de-  
ceived, <sup>†</sup> but the woman being  
<sup>2</sup> deceived was in the trans-  
gression.

15 Notwithstanding <sup>1</sup> she shall  
be saved <sup>2</sup> in <sup>1</sup> childbearing, if  
they continue in faith and  
<sup>4</sup> charity and holiness <sup>1</sup> with  
sobriety.

## CHAPTER 3.

<sup>o</sup>2 Qualifications of bishops and deacons.  
15 Of the church, and the blessed truth  
taught therein.

THIS <sup>m</sup> is a true <sup>1</sup> saying, If  
a man <sup>6</sup> desire <sup>1</sup> the office  
of a <sup>7</sup> bishop, he desireth a  
good <sup>2</sup> work.

Faithful is the saying with the preceding paragraph.  
<sup>6</sup> seeketh <sup>7</sup> <sup>m</sup> Or, overseer

1<sup>s</sup> high  
place  
2<sup>s</sup> tran-  
quil and  
quiet  
3<sup>s</sup> gravity.  
4<sup>s</sup> This  
5<sup>s</sup> will  
6<sup>s</sup> wil-  
leth  
that all  
men  
should  
7<sup>s</sup> come to  
8<sup>s</sup> also  
9<sup>s</sup> himself  
man,  
1<sup>s</sup> ; the  
testi-  
mony to  
be borne  
in its own  
times ;  
2<sup>s</sup> was ap-  
pointed  
3<sup>s</sup> <sup>M</sup> Gr.  
herald.  
4<sup>s</sup> I lie  
not,  
5<sup>s</sup> truth.  
6<sup>s</sup> A  
7<sup>s</sup> desire  
8<sup>s</sup> the men  
pray in  
every  
place,  
9<sup>s</sup> dis-  
puting,  
10<sup>s</sup> Or,  
doubting  
11<sup>s</sup> shame-  
facedness  
12<sup>s</sup> broided  
hair, and  
13<sup>s</sup> raiment  
14<sup>s</sup> through  
15<sup>s</sup> a  
16<sup>s</sup> quiet-  
ness  
17<sup>s</sup> permit  
18<sup>s</sup> have  
dominion  
over a  
19<sup>s</sup> ;  
20<sup>s</sup> 1 be-  
lieved  
21<sup>s</sup> be-  
guiled  
bath fall-  
en into  
trans-  
gression :  
but  
22<sup>s</sup> through  
the  
23<sup>s</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, her  
child-  
bearing  
24<sup>s</sup> love  
and  
sancti-  
fication

1<sup>s</sup> that  
suppli-  
cations,  
<sup>m</sup> Gr. to  
make  
suppli-  
cations, &c.  
2<sup>s</sup> thank-  
givings,

1<sup>s</sup> The bishop  
[<sup>m</sup> Or, overseer]  
therefore must be without reproach,  
2<sup>s</sup> temperate, sober-minded, orderly,  
3<sup>s</sup> no brawler,  
"Or, not quarrelsome over wine  
4<sup>s</sup>; but gentle, not contentious, no lover of money  
5<sup>s</sup> his  
6<sup>s</sup> but  
7<sup>s</sup> knoweth  
8<sup>s</sup> puffed up  
9<sup>m</sup> Gr. judgement  
10<sup>s</sup> testimony from them that  
11<sup>s</sup> Deacons in like manner must  
12<sup>s</sup> serve as deacons, if they be  
13<sup>s</sup> Women in like manner must  
14<sup>s</sup> temperate,  
15<sup>s</sup> their  
16<sup>s</sup> served well as deacons gain  
17<sup>s</sup> standing,  
18<sup>s</sup> A  
19<sup>s</sup>;  
20<sup>s</sup> how men ought to behave themselves  
21<sup>m</sup> as A.V.  
22<sup>m</sup> Or, stay  
23<sup>s</sup>; He who was manifested  
24<sup>m</sup> The word  
25<sup>s</sup> God, in place of  
26<sup>s</sup> He who, rests on no sufficient ancient evidence.

2<sup>14</sup> A bishop then must be blameless,<sup>1</sup> the husband of one wife,<sup>2</sup> vigilant, sober,<sup>3</sup> of good behaviour,<sup>4</sup> given to hospitality,<sup>5</sup> apt to teach;

3<sup>37</sup> Not given to wine,<sup>1</sup> a no striker,<sup>2</sup> not greedy of filthy lucre; but<sup>3</sup> patient, not a brawler, not covetous<sup>4</sup>;

4 One that ruleth well his own house,<sup>5</sup> having<sup>6</sup> his<sup>7</sup> children in subjection with all gravity;

5<sup>6</sup> For<sup>1</sup> if a man<sup>2</sup> know<sup>3</sup> not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?

6 Not<sup>4</sup> a novice, lest being<sup>5</sup> lifted up with pride<sup>6</sup> he fall into the<sup>7</sup> condemnation of the devil.

7 Moreover he must have<sup>8</sup> a good<sup>9</sup> report<sup>10</sup> of them which<sup>11</sup> are without; lest he fall into reproach<sup>12</sup> and the snare of the devil.

8<sup>2</sup> Likewise must<sup>3</sup> the deacons<sup>4</sup> be grave, not doubletongued,<sup>5</sup> not given to much wine,<sup>6</sup> not greedy of filthy lucre;

9<sup>4</sup> Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.

10 And let these also first be proved; then let them<sup>3</sup> use the office of a deacon, being found<sup>4</sup> blameless.

11<sup>4</sup> Even so must their wives<sup>5</sup> be grave, not slanderers,<sup>6</sup> sober,<sup>7</sup> faithful in all things.

12 Let<sup>8</sup> the<sup>9</sup> deacons be<sup>10</sup> the<sup>11</sup> husbands of one wife, ruling<sup>12</sup> their<sup>13</sup> children and their own houses well.

13 For<sup>7</sup> they that have<sup>8</sup> used the office of a deacon well purchase<sup>9</sup> to themselves a good<sup>10</sup> degree,<sup>11</sup> and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

14<sup>9</sup> These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly<sup>11</sup>.

15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know<sup>2</sup> how thou oughtest to behave thyself<sup>3</sup> in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and<sup>36</sup> ground of the truth.

16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness<sup>4</sup>:<sup>5</sup> God was<sup>6</sup> manifest<sup>7</sup> in the flesh,<sup>8</sup> justified in the<sup>9</sup> Spirit,<sup>10</sup> it<sup>11</sup> seen of angels,<sup>12</sup> preached

Some anc. auth. read which. <sup>5</sup>s spirit,

A.D. 65.

Tit. 1. 6, &amp;c.

Col. 1. 6, 23.

h. 5. 9.

Luke 24. 51.

Acts 1. 9.

1 Pet. 3. 22.

Or,

modest.

2 Tim. 2. 24.

Or, one ready to quarrel,

and offer

up, as

apocryph.

Tit. 1. 7.

2 Tim. 2. 24.

1 Pet. 5. 2.

John 16. 13.

2 Thes. 2. 3.

2 Pet. 3. 3.

1 John 2. 18.

1 Pet. 1. 29.

Tit. 1. 6.

2 Tim. 3. 13.

Rev. 16. 14.

Dan. 11. 35.

Rev. 9. 15.

Mat. 7. 13.

Rom. 16. 18.

2 Pet. 2. 3.

Eph. 4. 19.

Or, one

come to

the faith.

1 Cor. 7. 25.

Col. 2. 23, 24.

Heb. 13. 4.

Rom. 14. 3.

1 Cor. 8. 8.

12. 14. 12.

1 Cor. 1. 29.

Rom. 14. 6.

1 Cor. 10. 20.

Acts 22. 12.

1 Cor. 5. 12.

1 Thes. 4. 12.

Rom. 14. 14.

1 Cor. 10. 25.

2 Tim. 2. 26.

Acts 15. 10.

Lev. 10. 9.

Ezek. 44. 21.

ch. 1. 19.

2 Tim. 3. 14.

Tit. 2. 3.

2 Tim. 2. 16.

Tit. 1. 14.

Heb. 5. 14.

1 Cor. 8. 8.

Col. 2. 25.

Or, for a

little time.

ch. 6. 6.

See

Mat. 25. 21.

Or, ministered.

Ps. 37. 4.

Mat. 6. 33.

Mark 10. 30.

Rom. 8. 28.

ch. 1. 15.

1 Cor. 4. 11.

ch. 6. 17.

A Ps. 36. 5.

Eph. 2. 21.

ch. 6. 2.

1 Cor. 16. 11.

Or, stay.

Tit. 2. 7.

1 Pet. 5. 3.

John 1. 14.

John 1. 2.

Gr. announced.

Mat. 3. 16.

John 1. 32.

15. 26.

16. 8.

Roin. 1. 4.

1 Pet. 3. 18.

1 John 5. 6.

Mat. 28. 2.

Mark 16. 5.

Luke 2. 17.

John 20. 12.

Eph. 3. 10.

1 Pet. 1. 12.

Acts 18. 24.

12. 46. 48.

Rom. 10. 18.

Gal. 2. 8.

Eph. 3. 5, 6.

Col. 1. 27, 28.

1 unto the Gentiles,<sup>1</sup> believed on in the world,<sup>2</sup> received up<sup>3</sup> into<sup>4</sup> glory.

## CHAPTER 4.

1<sup>1</sup> He foretelleth a departure from the faith, 6 and giveth divers directions to Timothy.

3 NOW<sup>1</sup> the Spirit<sup>2</sup> speaketh<sup>3</sup> expressly, that<sup>4</sup> in<sup>5</sup> the latter<sup>6</sup> times some shall<sup>7</sup> depart<sup>8</sup> from the faith, giving heed<sup>9</sup> to seducing spirits,<sup>10</sup> and doctrines of<sup>11</sup> devils;

2<sup>7</sup> Speaking lies in hypocrisy;<sup>3</sup> having their conscience seared<sup>4</sup> with a hot iron;

3<sup>2</sup> Forbidding to marry,<sup>3</sup> and commanding<sup>4</sup> to abstain from meats, which God<sup>5</sup> hath created<sup>6</sup> to be received<sup>7</sup> with thanksgiving<sup>8</sup> of them which<sup>9</sup> believe and know the truth.

4 For<sup>4</sup> every creature of God<sup>5</sup> is good, and nothing<sup>6</sup> to be refused,<sup>7</sup> if it be received with thanksgiving:

5 For it is sanctified<sup>1</sup> by<sup>2</sup> the word of God and prayer.

6<sup>2</sup> If thou put the brethren in<sup>3</sup> remembrance<sup>4</sup> of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of<sup>5</sup> Jesus Christ,<sup>6</sup> nourished<sup>7</sup> up<sup>8</sup> in the words of<sup>9</sup> faith<sup>10</sup> and of<sup>11</sup> good doctrine<sup>12</sup>, whereunto thou hast attained<sup>13</sup>.

7 But<sup>1</sup> refuse profane and old wives' fables,<sup>2</sup> and<sup>3</sup> exercise thyself<sup>4</sup> rather<sup>5</sup> unto godliness<sup>6</sup>.

8 For<sup>7</sup> bodily exercise<sup>8</sup> profiteth<sup>9</sup> little<sup>10</sup>:<sup>11</sup> but godliness is profitable<sup>12</sup> unto<sup>13</sup> all things,<sup>14</sup> having promise of the life<sup>15</sup> that<sup>16</sup> now is, and of that which is to come.

9<sup>12</sup> This is a faithful saying<sup>13</sup>, and worthy of all acceptance.

10 For<sup>5</sup> therefore<sup>6</sup> we<sup>7</sup> both<sup>8</sup> labour and<sup>9</sup> suffer reproach,<sup>10</sup> because we<sup>11</sup> trust in<sup>12</sup> the living God,<sup>13</sup> who is the Saviour of all men, specially of<sup>14</sup> those<sup>15</sup> that believe.

11 These things command and teach.

12<sup>4</sup> Let no man despise thy youth; but<sup>5</sup> be thou an<sup>6</sup> example of the believers,<sup>7</sup> in word, in<sup>8</sup> conversation, in charity, in spirit,<sup>9</sup> in faith, in purity.

13 Till I come, give<sup>2</sup> attendance<sup>3</sup> to reading, to exhortation, to<sup>4</sup> doctrine.

1<sup>s</sup> among the nations,  
2<sup>s</sup> in

3<sup>s</sup> But4<sup>s</sup> saith5<sup>s</sup> later6<sup>s</sup> fall7<sup>s</sup> away8<sup>s</sup> devils9<sup>m</sup> Gr.

demons],

through the hy-

pocrisy of men

that speak

lies, branded

[<sup>m</sup> Or,

seared],

in their own con-

scienceas

8<sup>s</sup> by them

that

9<sup>s</sup> is to be re-

jected,

1<sup>s</sup> through2<sup>a</sup> A3<sup>s</sup> mind4<sup>s</sup> Christ5<sup>s</sup> Jesus,6<sup>s</sup> the

faith,

6<sup>a</sup> the7<sup>s</sup> which thou hast

followed

until

note:

8<sup>s</sup>. And9<sup>s</sup>:1<sup>s</sup> is profit-

able

for a

little;

1<sup>m</sup> Or,

for little

2<sup>s</sup> for3<sup>s</sup> which4<sup>s</sup> Faith-

ful is the

saying,

5<sup>s</sup> to this

end

6<sup>s</sup> strive,7<sup>s</sup> have

our hope

set on

8<sup>s</sup> them9<sup>s</sup> en-

sample

to them

that

believe,

1<sup>s</sup> man-

ner of

life, in

love,

2<sup>s</sup> heed3<sup>s</sup> teach-

ing.

14 <sup>a</sup> Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee <sup>b</sup> by prophecy, <sup>c</sup> with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.

15 <sup>1</sup> Meditate upon <sup>2</sup> these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy <sup>2</sup> profiting may appear <sup>c</sup> to <sup>1</sup> all.

16 <sup>1</sup> Take heed <sup>3</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> thyself, and <sup>4</sup> unto the doctrine; continue in them: <sup>1</sup> for in doing this thou shalt <sup>5</sup> both <sup>h</sup> save <sup>1</sup> thyself <sup>o</sup>, and <sup>i</sup> them that hear thee.

### CHAPTER 5.

<sup>o</sup> 1 *Rules to be observed in reproofing.*  
<sup>3</sup> *Of widows. 17 Of elders. 23 A precept for Timothy's health.*

**R**EBUKE <sup>m</sup> not an elder, but <sup>6</sup> intreat <sup>1</sup> him as a father; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> the younger men as brethren <sup>7</sup>;

2 The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, <sup>8</sup> with <sup>1</sup> all purity.

3 Honour widows <sup>2</sup> that are widows indeed.

4 But if any widow <sup>9</sup> have <sup>1</sup> children or <sup>1</sup> nephews, <sup>1</sup> let them learn first to shew <sup>7</sup> piety <sup>2</sup> at home, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>u</sup> to requite their parents: <sup>3</sup> for <sup>3</sup> that is good and acceptable before <sup>1</sup> God.

5 <sup>a</sup> Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, <sup>4</sup> trusteth in <sup>1</sup> God, and <sup>b</sup> continueth in supplications and prayers <sup>4</sup> night and day.

6 <sup>1</sup> But she that <sup>5</sup> liveth <sup>9</sup> in <sup>1</sup> pleasure is dead while she liveth.

7 <sup>6</sup> And these things give in charge, <sup>1</sup> that they may be <sup>7</sup> blameless.

8 But if any <sup>8</sup> provide <sup>1</sup> not for his own, <sup>m</sup> and specially <sup>o</sup> for those of <sup>1</sup> his own <sup>8</sup> house, <sup>1</sup> he hath denied the faith, <sup>r</sup> and is worse than an <sup>1</sup> infidel.

9 Let <sup>2</sup> not a widow be <sup>u</sup> taken into the number <sup>1</sup> under three-score years old, <sup>3x</sup> having been <sup>1</sup> the wife of one man,

10 Well reported of for good works; if she <sup>4</sup> have <sup>1</sup> brought up children, if she <sup>4</sup> have <sup>1</sup> lodged <sup>1</sup> strangers, if she <sup>4</sup> have <sup>1</sup> washed the saints' feet, if she <sup>4</sup> have <sup>1</sup> relieved the afflicted, if she <sup>4</sup> have <sup>1</sup> diligently followed every good work.

11 But <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> younger widows refuse <sup>1</sup> for when they have

A.D. 65.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 6.

<sup>b</sup> ch. 1. 18.

<sup>c</sup> Acts 6. 6.

<sup>d</sup> & 17. 3.

<sup>e</sup> & 13. 3.

<sup>f</sup> & 19. 6.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 5. 22.

<sup>h</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 6.

<sup>i</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 11.

<sup>j</sup> Or, in all things.

<sup>k</sup> Acts 20. 28.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 9.

<sup>m</sup> Ezek. 33. 9.

<sup>n</sup> Rom. 11. 14.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 22.

<sup>p</sup> James 5. 20.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 6. 1.

<sup>r</sup> Tit. 2. 8.

<sup>s</sup> Gr. for their railing.

<sup>t</sup> Lev. 19. 32.

<sup>u</sup> ver. 3. 5.

<sup>v</sup> Rom. 12. 8.

<sup>w</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 10.

<sup>x</sup> Gal. 6. 6.

<sup>y</sup> Phil. 2. 29.

<sup>z</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 12.

<sup>aa</sup> Heb. 12. 7.

<sup>ab</sup> 17.

<sup>ac</sup> ver. 5. 16.

<sup>ad</sup> Acts 28. 10.

<sup>ae</sup> Or,

<sup>af</sup> Kindness.

<sup>ag</sup> See Gen. 45.

<sup>ah</sup> 10. 11.

<sup>ai</sup> Mat. 15. 4.

<sup>aj</sup> Eph. 6. 1. 2.

<sup>ak</sup> Deut. 25. 4.

<sup>al</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 9.

<sup>am</sup> ch. 2. 3.

<sup>an</sup> Lev. 19. 13.

<sup>ao</sup> Deut. 24. 14.

<sup>ap</sup> 15.

<sup>aq</sup> Mat. 10. 20.

<sup>ar</sup> Luke 10. 7.

<sup>as</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 32.

<sup>at</sup> Luke 2. 37.

<sup>au</sup> & 18. 1.

<sup>av</sup> Or, under.

<sup>aw</sup> Deut. 19. 15.

<sup>ax</sup> Acts 26. 7.

<sup>ay</sup> Gal. 2. 11. 13.

<sup>az</sup> Tit. 1. 13.

<sup>ba</sup> James 5. 5.

<sup>bb</sup> Or,

<sup>bc</sup> delicately.

<sup>bd</sup> Deut. 13. 11.

<sup>be</sup> ch. 6. 13.

<sup>bf</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 14.

<sup>bg</sup> & 4. 1.

<sup>bh</sup> ch. 1. 3.

<sup>bi</sup> & 4. 11.

<sup>bj</sup> & 6. 17.

<sup>bk</sup> Or,

<sup>bl</sup> without prejudice.

<sup>bm</sup> Is. 58. 7.

<sup>bn</sup> Gal. 6. 10.

<sup>bo</sup> Or,

<sup>bp</sup> Kindred.

<sup>bq</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 5.

<sup>br</sup> Tit. 1. 16.

<sup>bs</sup> Acts 6. 6.

<sup>bt</sup> & 13. 3.

<sup>bu</sup> ch. 4. 14.

<sup>bv</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 6.

<sup>bw</sup> Mat. 18. 17.

<sup>bx</sup> 2 John 11.

<sup>by</sup> Or, chosen.

<sup>bz</sup> Luke 2. 35.

<sup>ca</sup> ch. 2. 2.

<sup>cb</sup> Ps. 104. 15.

<sup>cc</sup> Gal. 5. 19.

<sup>cd</sup> Acts 16. 15.

<sup>ce</sup> Heb. 13. 2.

<sup>cf</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 9.

<sup>cg</sup> Gen. 28. 4.

<sup>ch</sup> & 19. 2.

<sup>ci</sup> Luke 7. 38.

<sup>cj</sup> 44.

<sup>ck</sup> John 13. 5.

<sup>cl</sup> 14.

<sup>1</sup> begun to wax <sup>1</sup> wanton against Christ, they <sup>2</sup> will <sup>1</sup> marry; 12 Having <sup>3</sup> damnation, <sup>1</sup> because they have <sup>4</sup> cast off <sup>1</sup> their first faith.

13 <sup>a</sup> And withal they learn <sup>5</sup> to be idle, <sup>6</sup> wandering <sup>1</sup> about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not.

14 <sup>1</sup> I <sup>7</sup> will <sup>1</sup> therefore that the younger <sup>8</sup> women <sup>1</sup> marry, bear children, <sup>9</sup> guide the house, <sup>1</sup> give none occasion to the adversary <sup>17</sup> to speak reproachfully.

15 For <sup>2</sup> some are <sup>o</sup> already <sup>1</sup> turned aside after Satan.

16 If any <sup>o</sup> man or <sup>1</sup> woman that believeth <sup>3</sup> have <sup>1</sup> widows, let <sup>4</sup> them <sup>1</sup> relieve them, and let not the church be <sup>5</sup> charged; that it may relieve <sup>u</sup> them that are widows indeed.

17 <sup>6</sup> Let the elders that rule well <sup>7</sup> be counted worthy of double honour, especially <sup>7</sup> they <sup>1</sup> who labour in the word and <sup>8</sup> doctrine.

18 For the scripture saith, <sup>x</sup> Thou shalt not muzzle the ox <sup>9</sup> that <sup>1</sup> treadeth out the corn. And, <sup>z</sup> The labourer <sup>1</sup> is worthy of his <sup>1</sup> reward.

19 Against an elder receive not an accusation, <sup>2</sup> but <sup>6</sup> before <sup>1</sup> two or three witnesses.

20 <sup>6</sup> Them that sin <sup>3</sup> rebuke before all, <sup>h</sup> that others also may <sup>1</sup> fear.

21 <sup>1</sup> I charge thee <sup>4</sup> before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>1</sup> and the elect angels, that thou observe these things <sup>1</sup> without <sup>5</sup> preferring one before another, <sup>1</sup> doing nothing by partiality.

22 <sup>2</sup> Lay hands <sup>6</sup> suddenly <sup>1</sup> on no man, <sup>1</sup> neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.

23 <sup>7</sup> Drink no longer <sup>1</sup> water, but use a little wine <sup>9</sup> for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities.

24 <sup>2</sup> Some men's sins are <sup>8</sup> open beforehand, <sup>1</sup> going before <sup>9</sup> to judgment <sup>1</sup>; and some <sup>1</sup> men <sup>1</sup> they follow after.

25 <sup>2</sup> Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that <sup>1</sup> are otherwise cannot be hid.

(<sup>m</sup> Gr. the works that are good are evident); and such as

1 <sup>s</sup> waxed

2 <sup>s</sup> desire

to

3 <sup>s</sup> con-

demna-

tion,

1 <sup>s</sup> rejected

5 <sup>s</sup> also

6 <sup>s</sup> going

7 <sup>s</sup> desire

8 <sup>s</sup> widows

<sup>m</sup> Or,

women

9 <sup>s</sup> rule the

house-

hold,

1 <sup>s</sup> for

reviling:

2 <sup>a</sup> already

3 <sup>s</sup> hath

4 <sup>s</sup> her

5 <sup>s</sup> bur-

dened

6 <sup>a</sup> \*

7 <sup>s</sup> those

8 <sup>s</sup> in

teaching.

9 <sup>s</sup> when he

1 <sup>s</sup> hire.

2 <sup>s</sup> except

at the

month of

3 <sup>s</sup> reprove

in the

sight of

all, that

the rest

also may

be in

4 <sup>s</sup> in the

sight of

God, and

Christ

Jesus,

5 <sup>s</sup> pre-

judice,

<sup>m</sup> Or, pre-

ference

6 <sup>s</sup> hastily

7 <sup>s</sup> Be no

longer a

drinker

of

8 <sup>s</sup> evident,

9 <sup>s</sup> unto

judge-

ment

1 <sup>a</sup> also

2 <sup>s</sup> In like

manner

also

there are

good

works

that are

evident

(<sup>m</sup> Gr. the

works that are good are evident); and such as

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>01</sup> *The duty of servants.* <sup>6</sup> *Godliness is great gain.* <sup>10</sup> *and love of money the root of all evil.* <sup>11</sup> *What Timothy is to fly, and what to follow.*

**L**ET as many <sup>1</sup>c servants as are <sup>1</sup> under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, <sup>c</sup> that the name of God and <sup>2</sup>his doctrine be not blasphemed.

<sup>2</sup> And they that have believing masters, let them not despise <sup>†</sup>them, <sup>†</sup>because they are brethren; but <sup>†</sup>rather do them service, <sup>†</sup>because they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. <sup>†</sup> These things teach and exhort.

<sup>3</sup> If any man <sup>6</sup>p teach otherwise, and consent <sup>9</sup>not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>†</sup>and to the doctrine which is according to godliness;

<sup>4</sup> He is <sup>7</sup>proud, <sup>9</sup>knowing nothing, but <sup>8</sup>adoting about <sup>9</sup>bquestions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmising,

<sup>5</sup> Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, <sup>9</sup>supposing that <sup>2</sup>gain is godliness: <sup>†</sup>from such withdraw thyself.

<sup>6</sup> But godliness with contentment is great gain <sup>3</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> For <sup>2</sup>we brought nothing into <sup>†</sup>this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

<sup>8</sup> And <sup>†</sup>having food and raiment let us be therewith content.

<sup>9</sup> But <sup>9</sup>they that will be rich fall into <sup>†</sup>temptation and a snare, <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>into many foolish and hurtful lusts, <sup>8</sup>which drown men in destruction and perdition.

<sup>10</sup> For the love of money is <sup>9</sup>the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have <sup>†</sup>erred from the faith, and <sup>†</sup>pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

<sup>11</sup> But thou, <sup>†</sup>O man of God, flee these things; and

<sup>†</sup>lest thou be entangled in them.

A.D. 65.

<sup>1</sup> Cor. 9. 23.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 4. 7.  
<sup>3</sup> Phil. 3. 12, 14.

<sup>6</sup> Eph. 6. 5, 8.  
<sup>1</sup> Pet. 2. 18.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb. 13. 23.

<sup>†</sup> Is. 52. 5.  
<sup>†</sup> Rom. 2. 24.  
<sup>†</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 21.

<sup>9</sup> Deut. 32. 39.  
<sup>1</sup> Sam. 2. 6.  
<sup>†</sup> John 5. 21.

<sup>†</sup> Mat. 27. 31.  
<sup>†</sup> John 18. 37.  
<sup>†</sup> Rev. 1. 5.

<sup>†</sup> Col. 4. 1.  
<sup>†</sup> Or, profession.  
<sup>†</sup> Or, believing.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 4. 11.  
<sup>†</sup> Phil. 1. 10.  
<sup>†</sup> 1 Thes. 3. 13.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 1. 3.  
<sup>†</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 13.  
<sup>†</sup> Tit. 1. 9.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 1. 11, 17.  
<sup>†</sup> Tit. 1. 1.  
<sup>†</sup> Rev. 17. 14.

<sup>†</sup> Or, a fool.  
<sup>†</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 2.  
<sup>†</sup> ch. 1. 17.

<sup>†</sup> Or, sick.  
<sup>†</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 23.  
<sup>†</sup> Tit. 3. 9.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 4. 11.  
<sup>†</sup> Ex. 32. 20.  
<sup>†</sup> John 6. 46.

<sup>†</sup> Eph. 3. 21.  
<sup>†</sup> Phil. 4. 20.  
<sup>†</sup> Jude 25.

<sup>†</sup> Rev. 1. 6.  
<sup>†</sup> Or, Gallions of another.

<sup>†</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 16.  
<sup>†</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 8.  
<sup>†</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 3.

<sup>†</sup> Job 31. 24.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 52. 7.  
<sup>†</sup> Mark 10. 21.

<sup>†</sup> Luke 12. 21.  
<sup>†</sup> Rom. 16. 17.  
<sup>†</sup> Or, uncertainty of riches.

<sup>†</sup> Prov. 23. 5.  
<sup>†</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 9.  
<sup>†</sup> Acts 14. 17.

<sup>†</sup> Ps. 37. 16.  
<sup>†</sup> Prov. 15. 16.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb. 13. 5.

<sup>†</sup> Job 1. 21.  
<sup>†</sup> Ps. 49. 17.  
<sup>†</sup> Prov. 27. 24.

<sup>†</sup> Eccles. 5. 15.  
<sup>†</sup> Luke 12. 21.  
<sup>†</sup> James 2. 5.

<sup>†</sup> Rom. 12. 13.  
<sup>†</sup> Or, sociable.

<sup>†</sup> Gal. 6. 6.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb. 13. 6.  
<sup>†</sup> Gen. 28. 20.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. 13. 5.  
<sup>†</sup> Mat. 6. 20.  
<sup>†</sup> Luke 12. 32.

<sup>†</sup> Prov. 15. 37.  
<sup>†</sup> Mat. 13. 22.  
<sup>†</sup> James 5. 1.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>†</sup> ch. 3. 7.  
<sup>†</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 14.

<sup>†</sup> Tit. 1. 9.  
<sup>†</sup> Rev. 3. 3.  
<sup>†</sup> ch. 1. 19.

<sup>†</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 14.  
<sup>†</sup> Tit. 1. 14.  
<sup>†</sup> Ex. 23. 8.

<sup>†</sup> Deut. 16. 19.  
<sup>†</sup> Or, been seduced.

<sup>†</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 18.  
<sup>†</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 22.  
<sup>†</sup> Deut. 33. 1.

follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

<sup>12</sup> Fight the good fight of <sup>1</sup>faith, <sup>6</sup>lay hold on <sup>2</sup>eternal life, whereunto thou <sup>3</sup>art also called, <sup>†</sup>and hast professed a good profession before <sup>†</sup>many witnesses.

<sup>13</sup> I give thee charge <sup>†</sup>in the sight of God, <sup>9</sup>who quickeneth all things, and <sup>6</sup>before <sup>†</sup>Christ Jesus, <sup>†</sup>who before Pontius Pilate witnessed <sup>†</sup>a good confession;

<sup>14</sup> That thou keep <sup>†</sup>this commandment <sup>8</sup>without spot, <sup>9</sup>unrebukeable, <sup>†</sup>until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ:

<sup>15</sup> Which in <sup>†</sup>his times he shall shew, <sup>†</sup>who is <sup>†</sup>the blessed and only Potentate, <sup>†</sup>the King of <sup>2</sup>kings, and Lord of <sup>3</sup>lords;

<sup>16</sup> Who only hath immortality, dwelling in <sup>†</sup>the light <sup>†</sup>which no man can approach unto; <sup>†</sup>whom no man hath seen, nor can see: <sup>†</sup>to whom be honour and power <sup>5</sup>everlasting. Amen.

<sup>17</sup> Charge them that are rich in this <sup>†</sup>world, <sup>†</sup>that they be not highminded, <sup>†</sup>nor trust in <sup>†</sup>uncertain riches, but <sup>9</sup>in <sup>†</sup>the living God, <sup>†</sup>who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;

<sup>18</sup> That they do good, that <sup>9</sup>they be rich in good works, <sup>†</sup>ready to distribute, <sup>2</sup>willing to communicate;

<sup>19</sup> Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may <sup>2</sup>lay hold on <sup>3</sup>eternal life.

<sup>20</sup> O Timothy, <sup>5</sup>b keep <sup>†</sup>that which is committed <sup>†</sup>to thy trust, <sup>†</sup>avoiding profane and vain babblings, <sup>†</sup>and oppositions of science <sup>†</sup>falsely so called.

<sup>21</sup> Which some professing <sup>9</sup>have <sup>†</sup>erred concerning the faith. <sup>†</sup>Grace <sup>†</sup>be with <sup>2</sup>thee. Amen.

<sup>0</sup> The first to Timothy was written from Laodicea, which is the chiefest city of Phrygia Pacatiana.

<sup>1</sup> the  
<sup>2</sup> the life eternal,  
<sup>3</sup> was called,  
<sup>4</sup> and didst confess the good confession in the sight of

<sup>5</sup> charge thee  
<sup>6</sup> Or, pre-serpeth all things alive  
<sup>7</sup> of  
<sup>8</sup> the

<sup>9</sup> without reproach,  
<sup>10</sup> its  
<sup>11</sup> Or, his own  
<sup>12</sup> them that reign as kings.

<sup>13</sup> Or, them that rule as lords.  
<sup>14</sup> unapproachable  
<sup>15</sup> eternal

<sup>16</sup> Or, present world,  
<sup>17</sup> Or, age  
<sup>18</sup> have their hope set on the uncertainty of

<sup>19</sup> on  
<sup>20</sup> that they be  
<sup>21</sup> Or, ready to sympathise  
<sup>22</sup> the life which is life indeed.

<sup>23</sup> Or, guard  
<sup>24</sup> Or, the deposit.  
<sup>25</sup> into thee, turning away from the profane

<sup>26</sup> the knowledge which is  
<sup>27</sup> Or, missed the mark.  
<sup>28</sup> you.



# THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> *Paul's love to Timothy. 6 He exhorteth him to stir up the gift of God which was in him, &c.*

<sup>1</sup> *Christ Jesus*  
<sup>2</sup> *Gr. through.*  
<sup>3</sup> *the*  
<sup>4</sup> *my beloved child*

**PAUL**, <sup>5</sup> an apostle of <sup>1</sup> Jesus Christ <sup>2</sup> by the will of God, according to <sup>3</sup> the promise of <sup>4</sup> life which is in Christ Jesus,

<sup>5</sup> *in a*  
<sup>7</sup> *how unceasing is my*  
<sup>8</sup> *supplications,*  
<sup>9</sup> *longing to see thee, remembering*

<sup>2</sup> To Timothy, <sup>4</sup> my dearly beloved son <sup>1</sup>: Grace, mercy, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>3</sup> peace, from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.

<sup>1</sup> *Or, you in being reminded*

<sup>3</sup> I thank God, <sup>2</sup> whom I serve from <sup>1</sup> my forefathers <sup>6</sup> with <sup>1</sup> pure conscience, <sup>7</sup> that <sup>8</sup> without ceasing I have <sup>1</sup> remembrance of thee in my <sup>8</sup> prayers <sup>1</sup> night and day <sup>9</sup>;

<sup>2</sup> *having been reminded of*

<sup>4</sup> Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of <sup>1</sup> thy tears, that I may be filled with <sup>1</sup> joy;

<sup>3</sup> *;*  
<sup>4</sup> *;*  
<sup>5</sup> *;*

<sup>5</sup> When I call to remembrance <sup>1</sup> the unfeigned faith that is in thee <sup>3</sup>, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and <sup>4</sup> thy mother Eunice; and <sup>4</sup> I am persuaded <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> in thee also.

<sup>6</sup> *For the which cause*

<sup>6</sup> Wherefore <sup>1</sup> I put thee in remembrance <sup>9</sup> that thou <sup>7</sup> stir up the gift of God, which is in thee <sup>8</sup> by the putting <sup>1</sup> on of my hands.

<sup>8</sup> *through the laying*

<sup>7</sup> For <sup>9</sup> God <sup>9</sup> hath not given us the spirit of fear <sup>1</sup>; <sup>2</sup> but of power, and of love, and of <sup>4</sup> a sound mind.

<sup>9</sup> *gave us not a spirit of fearfulness*

<sup>8</sup> Be not <sup>2</sup> thou therefore ashamed <sup>1</sup> of <sup>7</sup> the testimony of our Lord, nor of me <sup>1</sup> his prisoner: <sup>2</sup> but <sup>3</sup> be thou partaker of the afflictions of <sup>1</sup> the gospel according to the power of God;

<sup>1</sup> *and love and discipline.*  
<sup>2</sup> *Gr. sobering.*

<sup>9</sup> Who <sup>9</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> saved us, and <sup>7</sup> called <sup>2</sup> us with <sup>4</sup> an <sup>1</sup> holy calling, <sup>2</sup> not according to our works, but <sup>6</sup> according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus <sup>7</sup> before <sup>5</sup> the world began,

<sup>3</sup> *suffer hardship with*

<sup>10</sup> But <sup>2</sup> is now made manifest <sup>1</sup> by the appearing of our Saviour <sup>6</sup> Jesus Christ, <sup>1</sup> who <sup>9</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> abolished death, and <sup>9</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> brought life and <sup>7</sup> immortality <sup>1</sup> to light through the gospel <sup>8</sup>;

<sup>3</sup> *suffer hardship with*

<sup>4</sup> *;*  
<sup>5</sup> *times eternal, but hath not been manifested*

<sup>6</sup> *Christ Jesus,*  
<sup>7</sup> *incorruption*

<sup>8</sup> *;*

A.D. 66.

<sup>1</sup> Acts 9, 15.  
<sup>2</sup> Eph. 3, 7, 8.  
<sup>3</sup> 1 Tim. 2, 7.  
<sup>4</sup> ch. 4, 17.

<sup>5</sup> 2 Cor. 1, 1.  
<sup>6</sup> Eph. 3, 1.  
<sup>7</sup> ch. 2, 9.  
<sup>8</sup> Eph. 3, 6.  
<sup>9</sup> Tit. 1, 2.

<sup>1</sup> Heb. 9, 15.  
<sup>2</sup> 1 Pet. 4, 19.  
<sup>3</sup> 1 Tim. 1, 2.  
<sup>4</sup> 1 Tim. 4, 20.

<sup>5</sup> ver. 18.  
<sup>6</sup> ch. 4, 8.  
<sup>7</sup> ch. 3, 14.  
<sup>8</sup> Tit. 1, 9.

<sup>9</sup> Heb. 10, 23.  
<sup>1</sup> Rev. 2, 25.  
<sup>2</sup> Rom. 2, 20.

<sup>3</sup> Rom. 1, 8.  
<sup>4</sup> Eph. 1, 36.  
<sup>5</sup> Acts 22, 3.  
<sup>6</sup> 23, 1.

<sup>7</sup> 24, 14.  
<sup>8</sup> 27, 23.  
<sup>9</sup> Rom. 1, 9.  
<sup>1</sup> Gal. 1, 14.

<sup>2</sup> 1 Tim. 1, 10.  
<sup>3</sup> 6, 3, 3.  
<sup>4</sup> ch. 2, 2.

<sup>5</sup> 1 Tim. 1, 14.  
<sup>6</sup> 1 Thes. 1, 2.  
<sup>7</sup> 3, 10.

<sup>8</sup> 1 Tim. 6, 20.  
<sup>9</sup> ch. 4, 9, 21.  
<sup>1</sup> Rom. 8, 16.

<sup>2</sup> Acts 19, 10.  
<sup>3</sup> 1 Tim. 1, 5.  
<sup>4</sup> 4, 6.

<sup>5</sup> ch. 4, 10, 16.  
<sup>6</sup> Acts 16, 11.  
<sup>7</sup> Mat. 5, 7.

<sup>8</sup> ch. 4, 19.  
<sup>9</sup> Phil. 7.  
<sup>1</sup> Phil. 7.

<sup>2</sup> 1 Thes. 5, 19.  
<sup>3</sup> 1 Tim. 4, 14.  
<sup>4</sup> ver. 8.

<sup>5</sup> Acts 28, 20.  
<sup>6</sup> Eph. 6, 20.  
<sup>7</sup> Rom. 8, 15.

<sup>8</sup> Luke 24, 49.  
<sup>9</sup> Acts 1, 8.  
<sup>1</sup> Mat. 23, 34.

<sup>2</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>3</sup> 2 Thes. 1, 30.  
<sup>4</sup> Rom. 1, 16.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. 6, 10.  
<sup>6</sup> 1 Tim. 2, 6.  
<sup>7</sup> Rev. 1, 2.

<sup>8</sup> Eph. 3, 1.  
<sup>9</sup> Phil. 1, 7.  
<sup>1</sup> Col. 1, 24.

<sup>2</sup> ch. 4, 5.  
<sup>3</sup> 1 Tim. 1, 1.  
<sup>4</sup> Tit. 3, 4.

<sup>11</sup> Whereunto I <sup>1</sup> am <sup>1</sup> appointed a <sup>2</sup> preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher <sup>9</sup> of the Gentiles.

<sup>12</sup> For the which cause I <sup>2</sup> also suffer <sup>1</sup> these things: <sup>4</sup> nevertheless <sup>1</sup> I am not ashamed <sup>5</sup>: <sup>6</sup> for I know <sup>6</sup> whom I have <sup>9</sup> believed, and <sup>7</sup> am persuaded that he is able to <sup>8</sup> keep <sup>1</sup> that which I have committed unto him <sup>4</sup> against that day.

<sup>13</sup> Hold <sup>1</sup> fast <sup>1</sup> the form <sup>1</sup> of <sup>2</sup> sound words <sup>9</sup>, which thou hast heard <sup>5</sup> of <sup>1</sup> me, <sup>7</sup> in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

<sup>14</sup> That good thing which was committed unto <sup>5</sup> thee keep by <sup>1</sup> the <sup>6</sup> Holy Ghost <sup>9</sup> which dwelleth in us.

<sup>15</sup> This thou knowest, that <sup>2</sup> all <sup>8</sup> they which <sup>1</sup> are in Asia <sup>9</sup> be <sup>1</sup> turned away from me; of whom are <sup>9</sup> Phygellus <sup>1</sup> and Hermogenes.

<sup>16</sup> The Lord <sup>1</sup> give <sup>1</sup> mercy unto <sup>6</sup> the house of Onesiphorus <sup>2</sup>, <sup>1</sup> for he oft refreshed me, and <sup>2</sup> was not ashamed of <sup>1</sup> my chain <sup>3</sup>.

<sup>17</sup> But, when he was in Rome, he sought me <sup>9</sup> out very <sup>1</sup> diligently, and found <sup>4</sup> me.

<sup>18</sup> The <sup>1</sup> Lord grant unto him <sup>5</sup> that he may <sup>1</sup> find mercy of the Lord <sup>2</sup> in that <sup>6</sup> day <sup>1</sup>: and in how many things he <sup>9</sup> ministered <sup>9</sup> unto me <sup>1</sup> at Ephesus, thou knowest very well.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>1</sup> An exhortation to constancy and perseverance. 19 The foundation of the Lord is sure.

**THOU** therefore, <sup>2</sup> my <sup>7</sup> son, <sup>1</sup> be <sup>8</sup> strong <sup>1</sup> in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.

<sup>2</sup> And the things <sup>9</sup> that <sup>1</sup> thou hast heard <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> me <sup>6</sup> among many witnesses, <sup>9</sup> the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be <sup>1</sup> able to teach others also.

<sup>3</sup> Thou therefore endure hardness, <sup>1</sup> as a good soldier of <sup>3</sup> Jesus Christ.

<sup>1</sup> *was*  
<sup>2</sup> *Gr. herald.*  
<sup>3</sup> *suffer also*

<sup>4</sup> *yet*  
<sup>5</sup> *;*  
<sup>6</sup> *him*  
<sup>7</sup> *I*

<sup>8</sup> *guard*  
<sup>9</sup> *Or, that which he hath committed unto me*

<sup>1</sup> *Gr. my deposit.*  
<sup>2</sup> *the pattern*

<sup>3</sup> *Gr. healthful.*  
<sup>4</sup> *;*  
<sup>5</sup> *from*

<sup>6</sup> *Gr. The good deposit.*  
<sup>7</sup> *;*  
<sup>8</sup> *the*

<sup>9</sup> *guard through*  
<sup>1</sup> *Or, Holy Spirit*

<sup>2</sup> *;*  
<sup>3</sup> *that*  
<sup>4</sup> *Phygellus*

<sup>5</sup> *grant*  
<sup>6</sup> *;*  
<sup>7</sup> *;*

<sup>8</sup> *me (the*  
<sup>9</sup> *to*  
<sup>1</sup> *day)*

<sup>2</sup> *child,*  
<sup>3</sup> *strengthened*

<sup>4</sup> *which*  
<sup>5</sup> *from*  
<sup>6</sup> *Suffer hardship with me,*

<sup>7</sup> *Or, Take thy part in suffering hardship, as*

<sup>8</sup> *d.c.*  
<sup>9</sup> *Christ Jesus.*

1 s soldier  
2 s in  
3 s en-  
rolle  
him as  
4 s also  
a man  
content  
in the  
games,  
he is  
5 s have  
con-  
tended  
6 s the  
first to  
partake  
7 s for  
8 s shall  
9 s, risen  
from the  
dead,  
10 s har-  
sh-ship  
unto  
bonds, as  
a male-  
factor  
11 s sake,  
12 s also  
may  
13 s Faith-  
ful-ship  
is the  
14 s Or,  
saying,  
for if cc.  
15 s died  
16 s endure,  
17 s shall  
18 s are  
faithless,  
19 s; for  
20 s  
21 s in the  
sight of  
the Lord,  
22 s Many  
auth.  
read God.  
23 s A.  
24 s them  
that  
hear.  
25 s Give  
diligence  
to present  
26 s hand-  
ling  
aright  
27 s Or,  
holding a  
straight  
course  
in the  
word of  
truth  
Or, as  
A.V.  
28 s proceed  
further in  
1 s  
2 s  
3 s  
4 s  
5 s  
6 s  
7 s  
8 s  
9 s  
10 s  
11 s  
12 s  
13 s  
14 s  
15 s  
16 s  
17 s  
18 s  
19 s  
20 s  
21 s  
22 s  
23 s  
24 s  
25 s  
26 s  
27 s  
28 s  
29 s  
30 s  
31 s  
32 s  
33 s  
34 s  
35 s  
36 s  
37 s  
38 s  
39 s  
40 s  
41 s  
42 s  
43 s  
44 s  
45 s  
46 s  
47 s  
48 s  
49 s  
50 s  
51 s  
52 s  
53 s  
54 s  
55 s  
56 s  
57 s  
58 s  
59 s  
60 s  
61 s  
62 s  
63 s  
64 s  
65 s  
66 s  
67 s  
68 s  
69 s  
70 s  
71 s  
72 s  
73 s  
74 s  
75 s  
76 s  
77 s  
78 s  
79 s  
80 s  
81 s  
82 s  
83 s  
84 s  
85 s  
86 s  
87 s  
88 s  
89 s  
90 s  
91 s  
92 s  
93 s  
94 s  
95 s  
96 s  
97 s  
98 s  
99 s  
100 s

4 "No<sup>1</sup> man that warreth<sup>1</sup> entangleth himself<sup>2</sup> with<sup>3</sup> the affairs of *this* life; that he may please him who<sup>4</sup> hath chosen him to be<sup>5</sup> a soldier.

5 And<sup>6</sup> if<sup>7</sup> a man also strive for masteries, yet<sup>8</sup> is he<sup>9</sup> not crowned, except he<sup>10</sup> strive<sup>11</sup> lawfully.

6 The husbandman that laboreth must be<sup>12</sup> first partaker<sup>13</sup> of the fruits.

7 Consider what I say; <sup>7</sup>and<sup>8</sup> the Lord<sup>9</sup> give thee under- standing in all things.

8 Remember<sup>9</sup> that<sup>10</sup> I Jesus Christ<sup>11</sup> of the seed of David<sup>12</sup> was raised from the dead<sup>13</sup> according to my gospel:

9 Wherein I suffer<sup>14</sup> trouble, as an evil doer, <sup>15</sup>even unto bonds<sup>16</sup>; but the word of God is not bound.

10 Therefore<sup>17</sup> I endure all things for the elect's<sup>18</sup> sakes, <sup>19</sup>that they<sup>20</sup> may also<sup>21</sup> obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory.

11 It is a faithful<sup>22</sup> saying: For<sup>23</sup> if we<sup>24</sup> be dead<sup>25</sup> with<sup>26</sup> him, we shall also live with<sup>27</sup> him:

12 If we<sup>28</sup> suffer, we shall also reign with<sup>29</sup> him: if we<sup>30</sup> deny<sup>31</sup> him, he also will deny us:

13 If we<sup>32</sup> believe not, yet<sup>33</sup> he abideth faithful<sup>34</sup>: he cannot deny himself.

14 Of these things put<sup>35</sup> them in remembrance, <sup>36</sup>charging them<sup>37</sup> before the Lord<sup>38</sup> that they strive not about words<sup>39</sup> to no profit, <sup>40</sup>but<sup>41</sup> to the subverting of<sup>42</sup> the hearers.

15 Study to shew<sup>43</sup> thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, <sup>44</sup>rightly dividing<sup>45</sup> the word of truth.

16 But<sup>46</sup> shun profane<sup>47</sup> and vain<sup>48</sup> babblings: for they will increase unto more<sup>49</sup> ungodliness<sup>50</sup>.

17 And their word will<sup>51</sup> eat as doth a<sup>52</sup> canker<sup>53</sup>: of whom is<sup>54</sup> Hymeneus and Philetus;

18 Who<sup>55</sup> concerning the truth have<sup>56</sup> erred, <sup>57</sup>saying that<sup>58</sup> the resurrection is past already<sup>59</sup>, and overthrow the faith of some.

19 Nevertheless<sup>60</sup> the<sup>61</sup> foundation of God standeth<sup>62</sup> sure<sup>63</sup>, having this seal, The Lord<sup>64</sup> <sup>65</sup>resurrection. <sup>66</sup>s, <sup>67</sup>s Howbeit the firm

A.D. 66.

1 Cor. 9. 25.

Nab. 1. 7.

John 19. 14.

See

Num. 16. 5.

1 Tim. 3. 15.

1 Cor. 9. 25.

Rom. 9. 21.

Or, The

husband-

man, la-

bouring

first, must

be partaker

of the

fruits.

1 Cor. 9. 10.

Is 52. 11.

Tit. 3. 1.

Acts 2. 39.

Rom. 1. 3. 4.

1 Cor. 13. 1. 4.

1 Tim. 6. 11.

Rom. 2. 16.

Acts 9. 16.

1 Cor. 1. 1. 2.

Eph. 3. 1.

Phil. 1. 7.

Col. 4. 3. 18.

1 Tim. 1. 5.

Acts 28. 31.

Eph. 6. 19.

Phil. 1. 13.

1 Tim. 1. 4.

A. 4. 7.

A. 4. 4.

Tit. 3. 9.

Eph. 3. 13.

Col. 1. 24.

Tit. 3. 2.

2 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Tim. 3. 2. 3.

Tit. 1. 9.

Or, for

bearing

1 Tim. 1. 15.

Gal. 6. 1.

1 Tim. 6. 11.

1 Pet. 3. 15.

Rom. 6. 5. 8.

2 Cor. 4. 10.

Acts 8. 22.

1 Pet. 4. 13.

A. Tim. 2. 4.

Tit. 1. 1.

Mat. 10. 33.

Mark 8. 38.

Luke 12. 9.

Or, awake

Rom. 3. 1.

1 Tim. 3. 7.

Num. 23. 19.

Or, taken

alive

1 Tim. 5. 21.

1 Tim. 1. 4.

Tit. 3. 9. 11.

1 Tim. 4. 1.

2 Pet. 3. 5.

John 2. 18.

John 18.

1 Tim. 4. 7.

Tit. 1. 14.

Phil. 2. 21.

2 Pet. 2. 3.

John 16.

1 Tim. 6. 4.

1 Tim. 1. 20.

2 Pet. 2. 12.

John 10.

Rom. 1. 29.

Or,

ungodly

Rom. 1. 31.

1 Tim. 1. 20.

Rom. 1. 31.

Or, not

believers

Tit. 2. 3.

1 Tim. 6. 21.

2 Pet. 3. 3.

1 Cor. 15. 12.

2 Pet. 2. 12.

Phil. 3. 19.

2 Pet. 2. 13.

John 4. 19.

1 Mat. 24. 24.

Rom. 8. 25.

1 John 2. 19.

Or, steadily

1 Tim. 5. 8.

Tit. 1. 16.

2 Thes. 2. 6.

1 Tim. 6.

knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of<sup>1</sup> Christ<sup>2</sup> depart from<sup>3</sup> iniquity.

20 But<sup>4</sup> in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some<sup>5</sup> to<sup>6</sup> honour, and some<sup>7</sup> to<sup>8</sup> dishonour.

21 If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and<sup>9</sup> meet for the master's use, and<sup>10</sup> prepared unto every good work.

22 Flee also<sup>11</sup> youthful lusts: but<sup>12</sup> follow<sup>13</sup> righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that<sup>14</sup> call on the Lord out of a pure heart.

23 But<sup>15</sup> foolish and<sup>16</sup> unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they<sup>17</sup> do<sup>18</sup> gender strifes.

24 And<sup>19</sup> the<sup>20</sup> servant of the Lord<sup>21</sup> must not strive<sup>22</sup>; but be gentle<sup>23</sup> unto all men, apt to teach, <sup>24</sup>patient.

25 In meekness<sup>25</sup> instructing those<sup>26</sup> that oppose themselves; if<sup>27</sup> God peradventure will give them repentance<sup>28</sup> to the acknowledging<sup>29</sup> of the truth<sup>30</sup>.

26 And<sup>31</sup> that<sup>32</sup> they may<sup>33</sup> recover themselves<sup>34</sup> out of the snare of the devil, who are<sup>35</sup> taken captive<sup>36</sup> by him at his will.

37 by the Lord's servant unto the will of God, <sup>38</sup>Or, by the devil, unto &c. Gr. by him, unto the will of him. In the Greek the two pronouns are different.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 He foretelleth the wickedness of the last days, and describeth the enemies of the truth.

THIS know also, that in the last days<sup>1</sup> perilous<sup>2</sup> times shall come.

2 For men shall be<sup>3</sup> lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

4 Traitors, heady, high-minded, lovers of pleasures more<sup>5</sup> than lovers of God;

5 Having<sup>6</sup> a form of godliness, but<sup>7</sup> denying<sup>8</sup> the power thereof: from<sup>9</sup> such<sup>10</sup> turn away.

6 holding <sup>7</sup>having denied

1 s; and,  
2 s the  
Lord  
3 s un-  
right-  
eousness.  
4 s Now  
5 s unto  
6 s But  
flee  
7 s, and  
follow  
after  
8 s love,  
9 s igno-  
rant ques-  
tionings  
refuse,  
10 s Lord's  
servant  
M Gr.  
bond-  
servant.  
11 s  
12 s to-  
wards all,  
13 s for  
bearing,  
14 s cor-  
recting  
M Or,  
instruct-  
ing  
them  
15 s perad-  
venture  
God may  
16 s unto  
the  
know-  
ledge  
17 s  
18 s Return  
to sober-  
ness.  
19 s having  
been  
20 s Gr.  
taken  
alive,  
21 s Or,  
by the devil, unto &c. Gr. by him, unto the will of him. In the Greek the two pronouns are different.

1 s But  
know  
this,  
2 s griev-  
ous  
3 s self,  
lovers of  
money,  
boastful,  
haughty,  
rulers,  
4 s im-  
placable,  
slander-  
ers, with-  
out self-  
control,  
herce, no  
lovers of  
5 s head-  
strong,  
puffed up,  
6 s plea-  
sure  
rather  
these also

1<sup>s</sup> these are they that  
2<sup>s</sup> take  
3<sup>s</sup> by

6 For <sup>a</sup> of <sup>1</sup> this sort are they which <sup>1</sup> creep into houses, and <sup>2</sup> lead <sup>1</sup> captive silly women laden with sins, led away <sup>3</sup> with divers lusts,

7 Ever learning, and never able <sup>9</sup> to come to the knowledge of the truth.

8 <sup>4</sup> Now <sup>1</sup> as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also <sup>5</sup> resist the truth: <sup>1</sup> men of corrupt minds, <sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup> reprobate concerning the faith.

9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be <sup>6</sup> manifest <sup>1</sup> unto all <sup>†</sup> men, <sup>1</sup> as <sup>7</sup> their's also was.

10 <sup>7</sup> But <sup>8</sup> thou <sup>8</sup> hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, <sup>1</sup> purpose, faith, long-suffering, <sup>9</sup> charity, <sup>1</sup> patience,

11 Persecutions, <sup>1</sup> afflictions, which came unto <sup>1</sup> me <sup>2</sup> at Antioch, <sup>a</sup> at Iconium, <sup>b</sup> at Lystra; what persecutions <sup>1</sup> I endured: <sup>2</sup> but <sup>1</sup> out of <sup>†</sup> them all the Lord delivered me.

12 Yea, and <sup>a</sup> all that <sup>3</sup> will <sup>1</sup> live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

13 <sup>9</sup> But evil men and <sup>a</sup> seducers <sup>1</sup> shall wax worse and worse, deceiving <sup>9</sup>, and being deceived.

14 But <sup>5</sup> <sup>h</sup> continue <sup>1</sup> thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of <sup>6</sup> whom thou hast learned <sup>†</sup> them;

15 And that from a <sup>7</sup> child <sup>1</sup> thou hast known <sup>†</sup> the <sup>8</sup> holy scriptures, <sup>1</sup> which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

16 <sup>9</sup> All scripture is given by inspiration of God, <sup>2</sup> and is <sup>1</sup> profitable for <sup>1</sup> doctrine, <sup>1</sup> for reproof, for correction, for <sup>2</sup> instruction <sup>1</sup> in righteousness:

17 <sup>†</sup> That the man of God may be <sup>4</sup> perfect, <sup>a</sup> thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

#### CHAPTER 4.

<sup>01</sup> His solemn charge to Timothy. <sup>6</sup> The nearness of his death. <sup>9</sup> Directions to Timothy.

<sup>5</sup> I <sup>a</sup> CHARGE thee <sup>6</sup> therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>1</sup> who shall judge the quick and the dead <sup>7</sup> at <sup>†</sup> his appearing and his kingdom;

2 Preach the word; be instant

<sup>6</sup> in the sight of God, and of Christ Jesus, <sup>7</sup> and by

A.D. 66.

<sup>a</sup> Mat. 23. 14. Tit. 1. 11.

<sup>1</sup> Tim. 5. 20. Tit. 1. 13.

<sup>2</sup> ch. 13. <sup>1</sup> Tim. 4. 13.

<sup>3</sup> ch. 3. 1. <sup>1</sup> Tim. 1. 10.

<sup>4</sup> ch. 3. 6. <sup>7</sup> Tim. 2. 4.

<sup>5</sup> Ex. 7. 11. <sup>1</sup> Tim. 6. 5.

<sup>6</sup> Or, of no judgment. Rom. 1. 28.

<sup>7</sup> Cor. 13. 5. Tit. 1. 16.

<sup>8</sup> Tim. 1. 4. <sup>9</sup> ch. 1. 14.

<sup>10</sup> ch. 1. 8. <sup>11</sup> Acts 21. 8.

<sup>12</sup> Eph. 4. 11. <sup>13</sup> Ex. 7. 12.

<sup>14</sup> 8. 18. <sup>15</sup> 9. 11.

<sup>16</sup> Or, fulfil. Rom. 15. 19.

<sup>17</sup> Col. 1. 25. <sup>18</sup> 4. 17.

<sup>19</sup> Phil. 2. 22. <sup>20</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 6.

<sup>21</sup> Or, thou hast been a diligent follower of. <sup>22</sup> Phil. 2. 17.

<sup>23</sup> Phil. 1. 23. <sup>24</sup> See 2 Pet. 1. 14.

<sup>25</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 24. <sup>26</sup> Phil. 3. 14.

<sup>27</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 12. <sup>28</sup> Heb. 12. 1.

<sup>29</sup> Acts 13. 45. <sup>30</sup> 50.

<sup>31</sup> Acts 14. 23. <sup>32</sup> Acts 14. 19.

<sup>33</sup> Ac. <sup>34</sup> Ps. 34. 19.

<sup>35</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 10. <sup>36</sup> ch. 4. 17.

<sup>37</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 25. <sup>38</sup> James 1. 12.

<sup>39</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 4. <sup>40</sup> Rev. 2. 10.

<sup>41</sup> Ps. 34. 19. <sup>42</sup> Mat. 16. 24.

<sup>43</sup> John 17. 14. <sup>44</sup> Acts 14. 22.

<sup>45</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 19. <sup>46</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 3.

<sup>47</sup> ch. 1. 12. <sup>48</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 11.

<sup>49</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 1. <sup>50</sup> ch. 2. 16.

<sup>51</sup> 2. 2. <sup>52</sup> Col. 4. 14.

<sup>53</sup> Philm. 24. <sup>54</sup> 1 John 2. 15.

<sup>55</sup> John 5. 39. <sup>56</sup> See ch. 1. 15.

<sup>57</sup> Col. 4. 14. <sup>58</sup> Philm. 24.

<sup>59</sup> Philm. 24. <sup>60</sup> Acts 12. 25.

in season, out of season; <sup>1</sup> reprove, <sup>2</sup> rebuke, <sup>3</sup> exhort <sup>2</sup> with all long suffering and <sup>3</sup> doctrine.

3 <sup>4</sup> For the time will come when they will not endure <sup>5</sup> <sup>c</sup> sound <sup>6</sup> doctrine: <sup>7</sup> but <sup>7</sup> after their own lusts shall they <sup>1</sup> heap to themselves teachers <sup>8</sup>, having itching ears <sup>1</sup>;

4 And <sup>9</sup> they shall <sup>1</sup> turn away <sup>†</sup> their ears from the truth, and <sup>1</sup> shall be turned <sup>†</sup> unto fables.

5 But <sup>2</sup> watch thou <sup>1</sup> in all things, <sup>3</sup> endure afflictions, <sup>1</sup> do the work of <sup>a</sup> an evangelist, <sup>4</sup> make full proof of <sup>1</sup> thy ministry.

6 For <sup>a</sup> I am <sup>5</sup> now ready to be offered, <sup>1</sup> and the time of <sup>a</sup> my departure is <sup>6</sup> at hand.

7 <sup>9</sup> I have fought <sup>7</sup> a <sup>1</sup> good fight, I have finished <sup>8</sup> my <sup>1</sup> course, I have kept the faith:

8 Henceforth there is laid up for me <sup>7</sup> <sup>a</sup> a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give <sup>8</sup> me <sup>7</sup> at that day: and not <sup>9</sup> to me only, but unto all them also that love <sup>†</sup> his appearing.

9 <sup>1</sup> Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me:

10 For <sup>†</sup> Demas <sup>2</sup> hath forsaken <sup>1</sup> me, <sup>2</sup> having loved this present <sup>2</sup> world, and <sup>3</sup> is departed unto <sup>1</sup> Thessalonica; Crescens to <sup>5</sup> Galatia, Titus <sup>6</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> Dalmatia.

11 <sup>m</sup> Only <sup>n</sup> Luke is with me. Take <sup>7</sup> Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is <sup>7</sup> profitable to me for the ministry.

12 <sup>8</sup> And <sup>9</sup> Tychicus <sup>9</sup> have <sup>1</sup> I sent to Ephesus.

13 The cloke that I left at Troas with Carpus, <sup>9</sup> when thou comest, <sup>9</sup> bring <sup>with thee</sup>, and the books, <sup>9</sup> but <sup>1</sup> especially the parchments.

14 <sup>9</sup> Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: <sup>2</sup> the Lord <sup>2</sup> reward <sup>1</sup> him according to his works:

15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he <sup>9</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> greatly withstood <sup>9</sup> our words.

16 At my first <sup>2</sup> answer no man stood with me, <sup>4</sup> but all <sup>9</sup> men <sup>1</sup> forsook me: <sup>4</sup> I pray God that it may <sup>1</sup> not be laid to their <sup>5</sup> charge.

17 <sup>6</sup> Notwithstanding <sup>1</sup> the Lord stood <sup>7</sup> with <sup>1</sup> me, and

1<sup>m</sup> Or, bring to the proof

2<sup>a</sup> teach-

3<sup>s</sup> ing.

4<sup>a</sup> the

5<sup>m</sup> Gr.

6<sup>m</sup> Or,

7<sup>s</sup> teaching

8<sup>s</sup> , hav-

9<sup>s</sup> ing it-

10<sup>s</sup> ching

11<sup>s</sup> ears,

12<sup>s</sup> will

13<sup>s</sup> after

14<sup>s</sup> their

15<sup>s</sup> own

16<sup>s</sup> lusts

17<sup>s</sup> I turn

18<sup>s</sup> aside

19<sup>s</sup> as be

20<sup>s</sup> thou

21<sup>s</sup> sober

22<sup>s</sup> suffer

23<sup>s</sup> hard-

24<sup>s</sup> ship,

25<sup>s</sup> fulfil

26<sup>s</sup> I

27<sup>s</sup> already

28<sup>s</sup> being

29<sup>s</sup> offered,

30<sup>s</sup> Gr.

31<sup>s</sup> poured

32<sup>s</sup> out

33<sup>s</sup> as a

34<sup>s</sup> drink-

35<sup>s</sup> offering.

36<sup>s</sup> come.

37<sup>s</sup> the

38<sup>s</sup> to

39<sup>s</sup> only

40<sup>s</sup> to

41<sup>s</sup> but

42<sup>s</sup> also

43<sup>s</sup> to

44<sup>s</sup> all

45<sup>s</sup> them

46<sup>s</sup> that

47<sup>s</sup> have

48<sup>s</sup> loved

49<sup>s</sup> 1<sup>a</sup>

50<sup>s</sup> forsook

51<sup>s</sup> 2<sup>m</sup> Or, age

52<sup>s</sup> went to

53<sup>s</sup> 3<sup>m</sup> Or,

54<sup>s</sup> Gaul

55<sup>s</sup> to

56<sup>s</sup> 7<sup>s</sup> useful

57<sup>s</sup> to me

58<sup>s</sup> for

59<sup>s</sup> minister-

60<sup>s</sup> ing.

61<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>s</sup> But

62<sup>s</sup> 9<sup>a</sup> bring

63<sup>s</sup> 1<sup>m</sup> Gr.

64<sup>s</sup> sheved.

65<sup>s</sup> will

66<sup>s</sup> render to

67<sup>s</sup> 3<sup>s</sup> defence

68<sup>s</sup> no one

69<sup>s</sup> took my

70<sup>s</sup> part,

71<sup>s</sup> 5<sup>s</sup> may it

72<sup>s</sup> 5<sup>s</sup> ac-

73<sup>s</sup> count.

74<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>s</sup> But

75<sup>s</sup> 7<sup>s</sup> by







<sup>1</sup> S give diligence  
<sup>2</sup> A there  
<sup>3</sup> S Set forward  
<sup>4</sup> S our people  
<sup>5</sup> M Or, profess honest occupations

unto thee, or "Tychicus," <sup>1</sup> be diligent<sup>1</sup> to come unto me to Nicopolis: for <sup>2</sup> I have determined<sup>o</sup> there<sup>1</sup> to winter.

<sup>13</sup> Bring<sup>1</sup> Zenas the lawyer and <sup>6</sup> Apollos on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them.

<sup>14</sup> And let <sup>4</sup> our's<sup>1</sup> also learn <sup>4</sup> to <sup>5</sup> c maintain good works for

A.D. 65.

<sup>1</sup> Acts 20, 4.  
<sup>2</sup> Tim. 4, 12.  
<sup>3</sup> Rom. 15, 28.  
<sup>4</sup> Phil. 1, 11.  
<sup>5</sup> 4, 17.  
<sup>6</sup> Col. 1, 10.  
<sup>7</sup> 2 Pet. 1, 8.  
<sup>8</sup> Acts 18, 24.

<sup>9</sup> ver. 8.  
<sup>10</sup> Or, profess honest trades,  
<sup>11</sup> Eph. 4, 28.

necessary <sup>1</sup> uses, that they be <sup>6</sup> not unfruitful.

<sup>15</sup> All that are with me salute thee. <sup>3</sup> Greet<sup>1</sup> them that love us in <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> faith. <sup>2</sup> Grace <sup>1</sup> be with you all. <sup>1</sup> Amen.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>o</sup> ¶ It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Nicopolis of Macedonia.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> M Or, wants  
<sup>2</sup> A ¶  
<sup>3</sup> S Salute

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO PHILEMON.

<sup>o</sup> 4 *He rejoiceth to hear of the faith and love of Philemon. 9 He intreateth forgiveness for Onesimus.*<sup>1</sup>

**PAUL,** <sup>a</sup> a prisoner of <sup>1</sup> Jesus Christ,<sup>1</sup> and Timothy <sup>2</sup> our brother, <sup>3</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> Philemon our <sup>4</sup> dearly beloved, <sup>5</sup> and fellowlabourer,<sup>1</sup>

<sup>2</sup> And to <sup>5</sup> our beloved Apphia, and <sup>4</sup> Archippus <sup>6</sup> our <sup>6</sup> fellowsoldier,<sup>1</sup> and to <sup>7</sup> the church in thy house:

<sup>3</sup> Grace to you<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and peace<sup>o</sup>, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

<sup>4</sup> I thank my God<sup>8</sup>, making mention of thee <sup>o</sup> always<sup>1</sup> in my prayers,

<sup>5</sup> Hearing of <sup>9</sup> thy love and faith,<sup>1</sup> which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all <sup>1</sup> saints;

<sup>6</sup> That the <sup>2</sup> communication<sup>1</sup> of thy faith may become effectual<sup>3</sup> <sup>by</sup> the acknowledging<sup>1</sup> of every good thing which is in <sup>4</sup> you<sup>5</sup> in Christ Jesus.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>7</sup> For <sup>6</sup> we have great joy and consolation<sup>1</sup> in thy love, because the <sup>7</sup> bowels<sup>1</sup> of the saints <sup>7</sup> are refreshed<sup>1</sup> by thee, brother.

<sup>8</sup> Wherefore, <sup>8</sup> though I <sup>1</sup> might be much bold<sup>1</sup> in Christ to enjoin thee that which is <sup>2</sup> convenient,<sup>1</sup>

<sup>9</sup> Yet for love's sake I rather beseech <sup>o</sup> thee<sup>1</sup>, being such <sup>3</sup> an<sup>1</sup> one as Paul <sup>4</sup> the aged, <sup>6</sup> and now <sup>5</sup> also a prisoner of Jesus Christ.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>10</sup> I beseech thee for my <sup>6</sup> son<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> Onesimus,<sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> whom I have begotten in my bonds<sup>7</sup>: <sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> S a prisoner also of Christ Jesus;  
<sup>7</sup> S, Onesimus, <sup>M</sup> The Greek word means *Helpful*.

A.D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>1</sup> Eph. 3, 1.  
<sup>2</sup> 4, 1.  
<sup>3</sup> 2 Tim. 1, 8.

<sup>b</sup> Phil. 2, 25.  
<sup>c</sup> 1 Cor. 16, 17.  
<sup>d</sup> Phil. 2, 30.

<sup>e</sup> Col. 4, 17.  
<sup>f</sup> Phil. 2, 25.  
<sup>g</sup> Rom. 16, 5.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor. 16, 19.

<sup>i</sup> Eph. 1, 2.  
<sup>j</sup> 2 Cor. 9, 7.

<sup>k</sup> Eph. 1, 16.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Thes. 1, 2.  
<sup>m</sup> 2 Thes. 1, 3.  
<sup>n</sup> So  
<sup>o</sup> Gen. 45, 5, 8.  
<sup>p</sup> Eph. 1, 15.  
<sup>q</sup> Col. 1, 4.

<sup>r</sup> Mat. 23, 8.  
<sup>s</sup> 1 Tim. 6, 2.

<sup>t</sup> Phil. 1, 9.  
<sup>u</sup> 11.  
<sup>v</sup> Col. 3, 22.

<sup>w</sup> 2 Cor. 8, 23.

<sup>x</sup> ver. 21.  
<sup>y</sup> 2 Cor. 7, 13.  
<sup>z</sup> 2 Tim. 1, 16.  
<sup>aa</sup> 1 Thes. 2, 6.

<sup>ab</sup> ver. 21.

<sup>ac</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>ad</sup> ver. 1.

<sup>ae</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>af</sup> 2 Cor. 7, 16.  
<sup>ag</sup> Col. 4, 9.  
<sup>ah</sup> 1 Cor. 4, 15.  
<sup>ai</sup> Gal. 4, 19.

<sup>11</sup> Which in time past was to thee unprofitable,<sup>1</sup> but now <sup>2</sup> profitable to thee and to me:

<sup>12</sup> Whom I have sent <sup>3</sup> again: thou therefore receive him,<sup>1</sup> that is, <sup>4</sup> mine own bowels<sup>1</sup>:

<sup>13</sup> Whom I would <sup>5</sup> have retained<sup>1</sup> with me, <sup>6</sup> that in thy <sup>6</sup> stead he might have ministered<sup>1</sup> unto me in the bonds of the gospel:

<sup>14</sup> But without thy mind <sup>7</sup> would I<sup>1</sup> do nothing; <sup>h</sup> that thy <sup>8</sup> benefit<sup>1</sup> should not be as <sup>o</sup> it were<sup>1</sup> of necessity, but <sup>9</sup> willingly.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>15</sup> For perhaps he <sup>1</sup> therefore <sup>2</sup> departed<sup>1</sup> for a season, that thou shouldest <sup>3</sup> receive<sup>1</sup> him for ever;

<sup>16</sup> Not now<sup>1</sup> as a <sup>5</sup> servant, but <sup>6</sup> above<sup>1</sup> a <sup>5</sup> servant, <sup>m</sup> a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much <sup>7</sup> more unto<sup>1</sup> thee, <sup>p</sup> both in the flesh<sup>o</sup>, and in the Lord<sup>8</sup>!

<sup>17</sup> If <sup>9</sup> thou count me therefore<sup>1</sup> <sup>q</sup> a partner, receive him as myself.

<sup>18</sup> If<sup>1</sup> he hath wronged thee<sup>2</sup>, or oweth thee <sup>3</sup> ought,<sup>1</sup> put that <sup>4</sup> on<sup>1</sup> mine account;

<sup>19</sup> I Paul <sup>5</sup> have written<sup>1</sup> <sup>t</sup> it with mine own hand, I will repay<sup>1</sup> <sup>u</sup> it: <sup>6</sup> albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto<sup>1</sup> me even thine own self besides.

<sup>20</sup> Yea, brother, let me have <sup>7</sup> joy of thee in the Lord: <sup>x</sup> refresh my <sup>8</sup> bowels in the Lord.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>21</sup> Having confidence in <sup>9</sup> thy obedience I <sup>5</sup> wrote<sup>1</sup> unto thee, knowing that thou wilt <sup>1</sup> also do more than<sup>1</sup> I say.

<sup>o</sup> S thine<sup>1</sup> S do even beyond what

<sup>1</sup> S who was a-foretime unprofitable to thee,  
<sup>2</sup> A is  
<sup>3</sup> S back to thee in his own person,  
<sup>4</sup> S my very heart  
<sup>5</sup> S fain have kept  
<sup>6</sup> S behalf he might minister  
<sup>7</sup> S I would  
<sup>8</sup> S goodness  
<sup>9</sup> S of free will.  
<sup>10</sup> A was  
<sup>11</sup> S parted from thee  
<sup>12</sup> S have  
<sup>13</sup> S no longer  
<sup>14</sup> S M Gr. bond-servant.  
<sup>15</sup> S more than  
<sup>16</sup> S rather to  
<sup>17</sup> S S  
<sup>18</sup> S then thou countest me  
<sup>19</sup> S But if  
<sup>20</sup> A at all  
<sup>21</sup> S ought,  
<sup>22</sup> S to  
<sup>23</sup> S write  
<sup>24</sup> S that I say not unto thee how that thou owest to  
<sup>25</sup> M Or, help  
<sup>26</sup> S heart in Christ.

1 S hope  
2 S granted  
3 A  
4 S Epa-  
phras, my  
fellow-  
prisoner  
in Christ  
Jesus,  
saluteh  
thee; and  
so do Mark,  
Aristarchus,  
Demas, Luke,  
my fellow-workers.

22 But withal prepare me also  
a lodging: for <sup>a</sup>I <sup>1</sup>trust<sup>1</sup> that  
through your prayers I shall  
be <sup>2</sup>given<sup>1</sup> unto you.  
23 <sup>3</sup>There salute thee <sup>h</sup>Epa-  
phras, my fellowprisoner in  
Christ Jesus;

A.D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> Acts 12, 12,  
25  
<sup>b</sup> Acts 19, 29,  
& 27, 2,  
<sup>c</sup> Col. 4, 10,  
<sup>d</sup> Phil. 4, 25,  
& 2, 24,  
<sup>e</sup> 2 Tim. 4, 11,  
<sup>f</sup> 2 Cor. 1, 11,  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Tim. 4, 22,  
<sup>h</sup> Col. 1, 7,  
& 4, 12.

24 <sup>a</sup>Marcus, <sup>b</sup>Aristarchus, <sup>c</sup>De-  
mas, <sup>e</sup>Lucas, my fellowlabour-  
ers.  
25 <sup>1</sup>The grace of <sup>2</sup>our Lord  
Jesus Christ <sup>†</sup>be with your  
spirit. <sup>3</sup>Amen.

<sup>o</sup> Written from Rome to Philemon,  
by Onesimus, a servant.'

1 A  
2 M Some  
anc. auth.  
read the.  
3 M Many  
anc. auth.  
omit  
Amen.

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

## HEBREWS.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup> *Christ is preferred above the angels,  
both in person and office.'*

GOD, <sup>1</sup>who at sundry times  
and <sup>b</sup>in divers manners  
spake in time past unto the  
fathers by the prophets,

2 Hath <sup>a</sup>in these last<sup>1</sup> days  
<sup>c</sup>spoken unto us <sup>2</sup>by his Son,  
<sup>g</sup>whom he <sup>o</sup>hath<sup>1</sup> appointed  
heir of all things, <sup>3</sup>by<sup>1</sup> whom  
also he made the <sup>4</sup>worlds;

3 <sup>1</sup>Who being the <sup>b</sup>brightness<sup>1</sup>  
of <sup>†</sup>his glory, and <sup>c</sup>the express  
image of his person, <sup>1</sup>and <sup>†</sup>up-  
holding all things by the word  
of his power, <sup>m</sup>when he had  
<sup>7</sup>by himself purged our<sup>1</sup> sins,  
<sup>n</sup>sat down on the right hand of  
the Majesty on high;  
4 <sup>8</sup>Being made<sup>1</sup> so much better  
than the angels, as <sup>p</sup>he hath  
<sup>9</sup>by inheritance obtained<sup>1</sup> a  
more excellent name than  
they.

5 For unto which of the an-  
gels said he at any time,  
<sup>10</sup>Thou art my Son, this day  
have I begotten thee? <sup>11</sup>And  
again, <sup>n</sup>I will be to him a Fa-  
ther, and he shall be to me a  
Son?

6 <sup>12</sup>And <sup>2</sup>again, when he<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>3</sup>bringeth in<sup>2</sup> the <sup>4</sup>firstbegotten<sup>1</sup>  
into <sup>5</sup>the world,<sup>1</sup> he saith,  
<sup>a</sup>And let all the angels of God  
worship him.

7 And <sup>b</sup>of the angels he saith,  
<sup>c</sup>Who maketh his angels <sup>d</sup>spir-  
its,<sup>1</sup> and his ministers a flame  
of fire<sup>7</sup>.

8 But unto<sup>1</sup> the Son he saith,  
<sup>†</sup>Thy throne, O God, <sup>†</sup>is for

<sup>6</sup> winds, <sup>m</sup>Or, spirits

1 S having  
of old  
time  
spoken  
unto the  
fathers  
in the  
prophets  
by divers  
portions  
and in  
divers  
manners,  
hath at  
the end  
of these  
2 S in his  
Son,  
M Gr. a  
Son.  
3 S through  
1 M Gr.  
ages.  
4 S efful-  
gence  
5 S the  
very  
image of  
his sub-  
stance  
M Or, the  
impress  
of his sub-  
stance  
7 S made  
purifica-  
tion of  
8 S having  
become  
by  
9 S in-  
herited  
10 Cites,  
chiefly,  
to ver. 14.  
11 S and  
1 M as A.V.  
text.  
2 S when  
he again  
3 M Or,  
shall  
have  
brought  
in  
4 S firstborn  
5 M Gr.  
the inhabited earth.  
7 S; but of

A.D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> Gr. right-  
ness, or,  
straight-  
ness.  
<sup>b</sup> Num. 12, 6.  
<sup>c</sup> Is. 61, 1.  
<sup>d</sup> Acts 4, 27,  
<sup>e</sup> Deut. 4, 20,  
Gal. 4, 4.  
<sup>f</sup> Eph. 1, 10.  
<sup>g</sup> John 1, 17.  
<sup>h</sup> Ps. 102, 25.  
<sup>i</sup> Ps. 2, 8.  
<sup>j</sup> Mat. 21, 38.  
<sup>k</sup> John 3, 35.  
<sup>l</sup> Rom. 8, 17.  
<sup>m</sup> John 1, 3.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Cor. 8, 5.  
<sup>o</sup> Col. 1, 16.  
<sup>p</sup> John 1, 14.  
<sup>q</sup> 2 Cor. 4, 13.  
<sup>r</sup> Col. 1, 15.  
<sup>s</sup> Is. 24, 4.  
<sup>t</sup> Mat. 24, 25.  
<sup>u</sup> 2 Pet. 3, 7.  
<sup>v</sup> Rev. 21, 1.  
<sup>w</sup> John 1, 4.  
<sup>x</sup> Col. 1, 17.  
<sup>y</sup> Rev. 4, 11.  
<sup>z</sup> M ch. 7, 27.  
<sup>1</sup> Ps. 110, 1.  
<sup>2</sup> Eph. 1, 20.  
<sup>3</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 23.  
<sup>4</sup> Eph. 1, 21.  
<sup>5</sup> Phil. 2, 9.  
<sup>6</sup> Ps. 110, 1.  
<sup>7</sup> Mat. 22, 44.  
<sup>8</sup> Mark 12, 30.  
<sup>9</sup> Luke 20, 42.  
<sup>10</sup> Gen. 19, 16.  
<sup>11</sup> Ps. 34, 7.  
<sup>12</sup> Dan. 3, 28.  
<sup>13</sup> Mat. 18, 10.  
<sup>14</sup> Luke 1, 19.  
<sup>15</sup> Acts 12, 7.  
<sup>16</sup> Ps. 2, 7.  
<sup>17</sup> Acts 13, 33.  
<sup>18</sup> Psalm 7, 7.  
<sup>19</sup> 1 Chr. 22, 10.  
<sup>20</sup> Ps. 89, 26, 27.  
<sup>21</sup> Rom. 8, 17.  
<sup>22</sup> Tit. 3, 7.  
<sup>23</sup> James 2, 5.  
<sup>24</sup> 1 Pet. 3, 7.  
<sup>25</sup> Or, When  
he bring-  
eth again.  
<sup>26</sup> Rom. 8, 28.  
<sup>27</sup> Col. 1, 19.  
<sup>28</sup> Rev. 1, 5.  
<sup>29</sup> Deut. 32, 43.  
<sup>30</sup> LXX.  
<sup>31</sup> Gr. unto.  
<sup>32</sup> Ps. 104, 4.  
<sup>33</sup> Gr. run  
out as  
looking  
on.  
<sup>34</sup> Deut. 32, 2.  
<sup>35</sup> Ps. 68, 17.  
<sup>36</sup> Acts 7, 53.  
<sup>37</sup> Gal. 3, 19.  
<sup>38</sup> Ps. 45, 6, 7.  
<sup>39</sup> Num. 15, 30.  
<sup>40</sup> Deut. 4, 3.

ever and ever<sup>1</sup>: a sceptre of  
<sup>a</sup>righteousness<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>is the sceptre  
of <sup>2</sup>thy kingdom.

9 Thou hast loved righteous-  
ness, and hated iniquity; there-  
fore God, <sup>o</sup>even<sup>1</sup> thy God, <sup>c</sup>hath  
anointed thee with the oil of  
gladness above thy fellows.

10 And, <sup>†</sup>Thou, Lord, in the  
beginning hast laid the founda-  
tion of the earth<sup>5</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and the  
heavens are the works of <sup>†</sup>thine<sup>1</sup>  
hands:

11 <sup>2</sup>They shall perish; but  
thou <sup>6</sup>remainest<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and they all  
shall wax old as doth a gar-  
ment;

12 And as a <sup>6</sup>vesture<sup>1</sup> shalt  
thou <sup>†</sup>fold<sup>1</sup> them up, <sup>8</sup>and they  
shall be changed: but thou art  
the same, and thy years shall  
not fail.

13 But <sup>†</sup>to<sup>1</sup> which of the angels  
<sup>1</sup>said he<sup>1</sup> at any time, <sup>2</sup>Sit <sup>2</sup>on  
my right hand, <sup>3</sup>until<sup>1</sup> I make  
thine enemies <sup>4</sup>thy<sup>1</sup> footstool<sup>5</sup>?

14 <sup>†</sup>Are they not all minister-  
ing spirits, sent forth to <sup>6</sup>min-  
ister for them who shall be  
<sup>7</sup>heirs of<sup>1</sup> salvation?

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup>1 Obedience enjoined to Christ Jesus,  
<sup>5</sup>who condescended to take our nature  
upon him, &c.'

THEREFORE we ought to  
<sup>1</sup>give the more earnest heed  
to the things <sup>7</sup>which we have<sup>1</sup>  
heard, lest <sup>8</sup>at any time we  
should <sup>†</sup>let them slip<sup>1</sup>.

2 For if the word <sup>6</sup>spoken<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>9</sup>by angels was<sup>1</sup> stedfast, and  
<sup>†</sup>every transgression and dis-  
obedience received a just <sup>1</sup>re-  
compence<sup>1</sup> of reward;

1 S; and  
the sceptre  
of right-  
ness  
2 M The  
two  
oldest  
Greek  
manu-  
scripts  
read his.  
3 S,  
4 S thy  
5 S con-  
tinuest:  
6 S mantle  
7 S roll  
8 A as a  
garment,  
9 S of  
1 S hath he  
said  
2 A thou  
3 S still  
4 S the  
5 A of thy  
feet  
6 S do  
service  
for the  
sake  
of them  
that shall  
inherit  
7 S that  
were  
8 S haply  
we drift  
away  
from  
them.  
9 S through  
angels  
proved  
1 S recom-  
pense

1 S. 2 A having <sup>3</sup> been <sup>4</sup> through <sup>5</sup> witness with them, <sup>6</sup> by <sup>7</sup> by manifold powers,

3 <sup>b</sup> How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation<sup>1</sup>; which <sup>2</sup> at the first <sup>3</sup> began to be<sup>1</sup> spoken <sup>4</sup> by<sup>1</sup> the Lord, and<sup>1</sup> was <sup>d</sup> confirmed unto us by them that heard <sup>o</sup> him<sup>1</sup>;

4 <sup>f</sup> God also bearing <sup>g</sup> them witness,<sup>1</sup> both <sup>h</sup> with<sup>1</sup> signs and wonders, and <sup>i</sup> with divers miracles, and <sup>j</sup> gifts of the <sup>h</sup> Holy Ghost, <sup>k</sup> according to his own will<sup>1</sup>?

5 <sup>2</sup> For <sup>3</sup> unto the angels hath he not put in subjection<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup> the world to come, whereof we speak.

6 But one <sup>5</sup> in a certain place<sup>1</sup> testified, saying,<sup>6</sup> What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

7 Thou madest him <sup>7</sup> a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, <sup>8</sup> and didst set him over the works of thy hands:

8 <sup>8</sup> Thou <sup>hast</sup> put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he <sup>1</sup> put all in subjection under<sup>1</sup> him, he left nothing <sup>2</sup> that is not <sup>2</sup> put under<sup>1</sup> him. But now <sup>3</sup> we see not yet all things <sup>3</sup> put under<sup>1</sup> him.

9 But we <sup>4</sup> see Jesus, <sup>2</sup> who was <sup>1</sup> made <sup>5</sup> a little lower than the angels<sup>6</sup>, <sup>6</sup> for<sup>1</sup> the suffering of death<sup>7</sup>, <sup>7</sup> crowned with glory and honour<sup>7</sup>; that he<sup>1</sup> by the grace of God <sup>8</sup> should taste death<sup>9</sup> for every<sup>9</sup> man<sup>1</sup>.

10 <sup>4</sup> For it became him, <sup>9</sup> for whom <sup>1</sup> are all things, and <sup>1</sup> by whom <sup>1</sup> are all things, <sup>2</sup> in bringing many sons unto glory, to make <sup>1</sup> the <sup>3</sup> captain<sup>1</sup> of their salvation <sup>k</sup> perfect through sufferings.

11 For <sup>m</sup> both he that sanctifieth and they<sup>1</sup> who<sup>1</sup> are sanctified <sup>1</sup> are all of one: for which cause <sup>1</sup> he is not ashamed to call them brethren,

12 Saying, <sup>5</sup> I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the <sup>6</sup> church<sup>1</sup> will I sing <sup>7</sup> praise unto thee.

13 And again, <sup>1</sup> I will put my trust in him. And again, <sup>6</sup> Behold<sup>1</sup> I and the children<sup>1</sup> which God hath given me.

14 <sup>9</sup> Forasmuch<sup>1</sup> then <sup>o</sup> as<sup>1</sup> the children are <sup>1</sup> partakers of<sup>1</sup> flesh and blood, he<sup>1</sup> also him-

A.D. 64.

1 Cor. 15. 54.

Col. 2. 15.

2 Tim. 1. 10.

2 Ch. 10. 28, 29.

Mat. 4. 17.

Mark 1. 14.

2 Luke 1. 2.

Luke 1. 74.

Rom. 8. 15.

2 Tim. 1. 7.

Mark 16. 23.

Acts 14. 3.

A. 19. 11.

Rom. 15. 18.

1 Cor. 2. 4.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

A. 19. 2. 22.

self<sup>1</sup> likewise took part<sup>1</sup> of the same; <sup>2</sup> that through death he <sup>2</sup> might <sup>3</sup> destroy<sup>1</sup> him that <sup>4</sup> had the power of death, that is, the devil;

15 And <sup>5</sup> deliver<sup>1</sup> them who <sup>6</sup> through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.

16 For verily <sup>6</sup> he took not on <sup>him</sup> the nature of angels; but he took on <sup>him</sup> the seed of Abraham.

17 Wherefore <sup>7</sup> in all things it behoved him<sup>1</sup> <sup>m</sup> to be made like unto <sup>his</sup> brethren, that he might be <sup>n</sup> a merciful and faithful high priest in things <sup>1</sup> pertaining to God, to make <sup>8</sup> reconciliation<sup>1</sup> for the sins of the people.

18 <sup>9</sup> For <sup>1</sup> in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

wherein he hath suffered

1 M Or, wherein

### CHAPTER 3.

1 Christ is more worthy than Moses, therefore the more to be regarded.

WHEREFORE, holy brethren, partakers of <sup>1</sup> the heavenly calling, consider <sup>2</sup> the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ<sup>1</sup> Jesus;

2 Who was faithful to him that <sup>3</sup> appointed him, as also <sup>4</sup> Moses was faithful<sup>1</sup> in all his house.

3 For <sup>5</sup> this man was<sup>1</sup> counted worthy of more glory than Moses, <sup>7</sup> inasmuch<sup>1</sup> as he <sup>8</sup> who hath builded<sup>1</sup> the house hath more honour than the house.

4 For every house is <sup>9</sup> builded by some <sup>1</sup> man<sup>1</sup>; but <sup>2</sup> he that <sup>3</sup> build all things <sup>1</sup> is God.

5 <sup>4</sup> And Moses <sup>2</sup> verily<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup> was faithful in all <sup>3</sup> his house<sup>1</sup>, as <sup>4</sup> a servant, <sup>7</sup> for a testimony of those things which were <sup>4</sup> to be spoken <sup>8</sup> after<sup>1</sup>;

6 But Christ as <sup>2</sup> a son<sup>1</sup> over his <sup>3</sup> own<sup>1</sup> house; <sup>7</sup> whose house are we, <sup>8</sup> if we hold fast <sup>6</sup> the confidence and the rejoicing of the <sup>1</sup> hope firm unto the end.

7 Wherefore<sup>1</sup> (as<sup>1</sup> <sup>d</sup> the Holy Ghost saith, <sup>8, 9</sup> To day if ye will<sup>1</sup> hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, <sup>1</sup> in the day

1 S in like manner partook

2 M Or,

3 S bring to nought

4 M Or,

5 S might

6 M Or,

7 S not of angels doth he take hold, but he taketh hold of

8 S it be- loved him in all things

9 S propitiation

10 M Or,

11 For having been himself tempted in

12 M Or, wherein

13 S a confession, even

14 M Or,

15 S was

16 S Moses

17 S is, God's house.

18 See Num. 12. 7.

19 S he hath been

20 S by so much

21 S that built

22 M Or, es- tablished

23 M Or, es- tablished

24 S one;

25 S indeed

26 M That is, God's house.

27 See Num. 12. 7.

28 S after- ward

29 S our boldness and the glorying of our

30 S, even as

31 S (to, to ver. 12.

32 S To-day if ye shall

33 S like as



1<sup>A</sup> the  
2<sup>S</sup> Where-  
with  
3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
4<sup>W</sup> here  
5<sup>S</sup> me by  
6<sup>S</sup> proving  
me,  
7<sup>S</sup> dis-  
pleased  
with this  
8<sup>S</sup> ; but  
they did  
not know  
my ways;  
9<sup>S</sup> As  
10<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
11<sup>S</sup> If they  
shall  
enter.  
12<sup>S</sup> haply  
there  
shall be  
in any  
one  
13<sup>S</sup> falling  
away  
14<sup>S</sup> ;  
15<sup>S</sup> day by  
day, so  
long as  
16<sup>S</sup> To-day  
17<sup>A</sup> one  
18<sup>S</sup> by  
19<sup>S</sup> become  
20<sup>M</sup> Or, with  
21<sup>A</sup> fast  
22<sup>S</sup> firm  
23<sup>S</sup> ;  
24<sup>S</sup> Citn., to  
end of ver.  
25<sup>S</sup> To-day  
26<sup>S</sup> shall  
27<sup>S</sup> who,  
28<sup>S</sup> ? nay,  
did not  
all they  
29<sup>S</sup> ? And  
30<sup>S</sup> dis-  
pleased  
31<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
32<sup>S</sup> limbs.  
33<sup>S</sup> were  
disobe-  
dient  
34<sup>S</sup> And  
35<sup>S</sup> were  
not able  
to  
36<sup>S</sup> fear  
there-  
fore, lest  
haply,  
37<sup>A</sup> one  
38<sup>S</sup> have  
39<sup>S</sup> indeed  
we have  
had good  
tidings  
40<sup>M</sup> Or, a  
gospel  
hearing

of <sup>1</sup> temptation in the wilder-  
ness <sup>2</sup> ;  
9 When <sup>3</sup> your fathers tempted  
me, proved me, <sup>4</sup> and saw my  
works forty years.  
10 Wherefore I was <sup>4</sup> grieved  
with that <sup>1</sup> generation, and said,  
They do alway err in <sup>†</sup>their  
heart <sup>5</sup> ; and they have not  
known my ways. <sup>1</sup>  
11 <sup>6</sup> So I swear in my wrath,  
12 <sup>†</sup> They shall not enter into my  
rest. <sup>9</sup> )  
12 Take heed, brethren, lest  
<sup>3</sup> there be in any <sup>1</sup> of you an  
evil heart of unbelief, in  
<sup>9</sup> departing <sup>1</sup> from the living  
God <sup>1</sup> !  
13 But exhort one another  
<sup>2</sup> daily, while <sup>1</sup> it is called <sup>3</sup> To  
day <sup>1</sup> ; lest any <sup>4</sup> of you be hard-  
ened <sup>5</sup> through <sup>1</sup> the deceitful-  
ness of sin <sup>1</sup> .  
14 For we are <sup>6</sup> made <sup>1</sup> par-  
takers <sup>7</sup> of Christ, <sup>9</sup> if we hold  
<sup>8</sup> the beginning of our con-  
fidence <sup>5</sup> stedfast <sup>1</sup> unto the  
end <sup>10</sup> . <sup>1</sup>  
15 While it is said, <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> To  
day <sup>1</sup> if ye <sup>3</sup> will <sup>1</sup> hear his voice,  
harden not your hearts, as in  
the provocation.  
16 <sup>1</sup> For <sup>4</sup> some, <sup>1</sup> when they  
<sup>0</sup> had <sup>1</sup> heard, did provoke <sup>5</sup> ;  
howbeit not all <sup>1</sup> that came out  
of Egypt by Moses <sup>6</sup> .  
17 But <sup>1</sup> with whom was he  
<sup>7</sup> grieved <sup>1</sup> forty years ? <sup>†</sup> was it  
not with them that <sup>0</sup> had <sup>1</sup> sin-  
ned, <sup>2</sup> whose <sup>8</sup> carcases fell in  
the wilderness ?  
18 And <sup>2</sup> to whom swore he  
that they should not enter into  
his rest, but to them that <sup>2</sup> be-  
lieved not <sup>1</sup> ?  
19 <sup>1</sup> So <sup>1</sup> we see that they  
<sup>2</sup> could not <sup>1</sup> enter in because of  
unbelief.

#### CHAPTER 4.

<sup>0</sup> <sup>1</sup> The Christians' rest is attained by  
faith. 12 The power of God's word.  
14 Of our great high priest. 16 We  
must go boldly to the throne of  
grace.

**L**ET <sup>5</sup> us <sup>3</sup> therefore fear, lest,  
<sup>1</sup> a promise being left <sup>0</sup> us,  
of entering into his rest, any  
<sup>4</sup> of you should seem to <sup>5</sup> come  
short of it.  
2 For <sup>6</sup> unto us was the gospel  
preached, as well as unto them <sup>1</sup> ;  
but <sup>6</sup> the word <sup>7</sup> preached <sup>1</sup> did

A.D. 64.

<sup>0</sup> Or,  
because  
they were  
not enticed  
by faith to.  
b ch. 3. 14.

<sup>6</sup> Ps. 95. 11.  
ch. 3. 11.

<sup>†</sup> Gr.  
If they  
shall enter.

<sup>6</sup> Gen. 2. 2.  
Ex. 20. 11.  
& 31. 17.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 3. 10.

<sup>0</sup> ver. 6.  
<sup>†</sup> Or,  
the gospel  
was first  
preached.

<sup>†</sup> ver. 7.

<sup>4</sup> Ps. 95. 7.  
ch. 3. 7.

<sup>†</sup> Num. 14. 2.  
4. 11. 24. 30.  
Deut. 1. 34.  
36. 38.  
<sup>0</sup> That is,  
Joshua.

<sup>0</sup> Or, keep-  
ing of a  
sabbath.

<sup>6</sup> Num. 14. 22.  
29. 40.  
& 26. 65.  
Ps. 106. 26.  
1 Cor. 10. 5.  
Jude 5.

<sup>6</sup> Num. 14. 20.  
Deut. 1. 34.  
35.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 3. 12, 18,  
19.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 4. 6.

<sup>0</sup> Or, dis-  
obedience.  
<sup>6</sup> Is. 49. 2.  
Jer. 22. 29.  
2 Cor. 10. 4.  
5.

<sup>1</sup> Pet. 1. 23.  
9 Prov. 5. 4.

<sup>6</sup> Eph. 6. 17.  
Rev. 1. 16.  
& 2. 16.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. 13.  
24. 25.

<sup>†</sup> ch. 12. 15.

<sup>6</sup> Ps. 33. 13.  
14.

<sup>6</sup> 90. 8.  
& 139. 11, 12.

<sup>†</sup> Job. 26. 6.  
& 34. 21.

<sup>6</sup> Prov. 15. 11.

<sup>†</sup> Gr. the  
word of  
hearing.

1<sup>S</sup> because they were <sup>†</sup> <sup>1</sup> Some anc. auth. read it *was*  
not united by faith with <sup>2</sup> <sup>1</sup> Some anc. auth. read  
*We therefore.* <sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> that rest ; even as he hath

not profit them, <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> not being  
mixed with faith in <sup>1</sup> them that  
heard <sup>0</sup> it <sup>1</sup> .

3 <sup>2</sup> <sup>b</sup> For we which have be-  
lieved do enter into <sup>3</sup> rest, as  
he <sup>1</sup> said, <sup>4</sup> <sup>c</sup> As I <sup>5</sup> have sworn <sup>1</sup>  
in my wrath, <sup>6</sup> if they shall  
enter <sup>1</sup> into my rest : although  
the works were finished from  
the foundation of the world.

4 For he <sup>7</sup> spake in a certain  
place <sup>1</sup> of the seventh day on  
this wise, <sup>6</sup> And God <sup>8</sup> did rest <sup>1</sup>  
the seventh day from all his  
works <sup>0</sup> .

5 And in this place again,  
<sup>10</sup> <sup>6</sup> If they shall enter <sup>1</sup> into my  
rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth  
that some <sup>11</sup> must enter  
therein, <sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup> and they to whom  
<sup>12</sup> <sup>a</sup> it was first preached entered  
not in because of unbelief :

7 Again, he limiteth <sup>1</sup> a certain  
day, <sup>1</sup> saying in David, <sup>2</sup> To day,  
after so long a time ; as it  
is <sup>1</sup> said, <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>k</sup> To day if ye will <sup>1</sup>  
hear his voice, harden not your  
hearts.

8 For if <sup>5</sup> <sup>m</sup> Jesus <sup>1</sup> had given  
them rest, <sup>6</sup> then would he not  
afterward have spoken <sup>1</sup> of an-  
other day.

9 There remaineth therefore  
a <sup>7</sup> <sup>n</sup> rest to <sup>1</sup> the people of God.

10 For he that is entered into  
his rest <sup>8</sup> , he also hath ceased <sup>1</sup>  
from his own <sup>1</sup> works, as God  
<sup>†</sup> did from his.

11 Let us <sup>0</sup> labour <sup>1</sup> therefore  
<sup>9</sup> to enter into that rest, <sup>10</sup> lest  
any <sup>1</sup> man fall <sup>11</sup> <sup>†</sup> after the same  
example of <sup>12</sup> <sup>w</sup> unbelief.

12 For the word of God <sup>†</sup> is  
<sup>13</sup> <sup>x</sup> quick, and powerful, <sup>1</sup> and  
<sup>†</sup> sharper than any <sup>14</sup> <sup>z</sup> two-edged  
sword, <sup>15</sup> piercing even to the  
dividing <sup>0</sup> asunder <sup>1</sup> of soul and  
spirit, <sup>16</sup> and of the <sup>1</sup> joints and  
marrow, and <sup>17</sup> <sup>is</sup> <sup>a</sup> a discernor  
of <sup>1</sup> the thoughts and intents  
of the heart.

13 <sup>18</sup> <sup>e</sup> Neither is there any <sup>1</sup>  
creature that is not manifest  
in his sight : but all things <sup>†</sup> are  
naked <sup>2</sup> and <sup>19</sup> opened unto <sup>1</sup> the  
eyes of him with whom we have  
to do.

obedience. <sup>15</sup> <sup>S</sup> living, and active, <sup>14</sup> <sup>S</sup> two-edged  
<sup>18</sup> <sup>A</sup> and <sup>16</sup> <sup>S</sup> of both <sup>17</sup> <sup>S</sup> quick to discern  
there is no <sup>19</sup> <sup>S</sup> laid open before

4 Citn., to  
rest :  
5 S swear  
6 S They  
shall not  
enter  
M as A.V.  
7 S hath  
said some-  
where  
8 S rested  
on  
9 S ;  
10 Citn., to  
end of ver.  
11 S should  
enter  
there-  
into,  
12 S the  
good  
tidings  
were  
M Or, the  
gospel  
was  
before  
preached  
failed to  
enter in  
because of  
disobe-  
dience,  
he again  
defineth  
1 M Or,  
To-day,  
saying in  
David,  
after so  
long a  
time, as  
it hath  
been &c.  
2 S after  
so long a  
time,  
To-day,  
as it hath  
been  
before  
3 Citn., to  
end of ver.  
4 S To-day  
if ye shall  
5 S Joshua  
6 M Gr.  
Jesus  
6 S he  
would  
not have  
spoken  
after-  
ward  
7 S sabbath  
rest for  
8 S hath  
himself  
also  
rested  
9 A give  
diligence  
10 S that no  
11 M Or,  
into  
Gr. in.  
12 S dis

1 A <sup>a</sup>  
 2 S Having  
 then  
 3 S who  
 hath  
 passed  
 through  
 4 S con-  
 fession.  
 5 S a  
 6 S that  
 hath  
 been  
 7 S draw  
 near with  
 boldness  
 8 S receive  
 1 A may  
 2 A us

14<sup>1,2</sup> Seeing then that we have<sup>1</sup>  
 a great high priest,<sup>2</sup> that is  
 passed into<sup>3</sup> the heavens, Jesus  
 the Son of God,<sup>4</sup> let us hold  
 fast<sup>5</sup> our<sup>6</sup> profession.<sup>7</sup>

15 For<sup>1</sup> we have not<sup>2</sup> an<sup>3</sup>  
 high priest<sup>4</sup> which<sup>5</sup> cannot be  
 touched with the feeling of our  
 infirmities; but<sup>7</sup> was<sup>8</sup> in all  
 points tempted like as we are,  
 yet without sin.

16 Let us therefore<sup>1</sup> come  
 boldly<sup>2</sup> unto the throne of  
 grace, that we may<sup>3</sup> obtain<sup>4</sup>  
 mercy, and<sup>5</sup> find grace to help<sup>6</sup>  
 us in time of need.

### CHAPTER 5.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Authority and honour of Christ's  
 priesthood. 11 Negligence in the  
 knowledge thereof reproved.<sup>1</sup>

**F**OR every high priest<sup>1</sup> taken  
 from among men<sup>2</sup> is or-  
 dained<sup>3</sup> for men<sup>4</sup> in things<sup>5</sup> per-  
 taining to God,<sup>6</sup> that he may  
 offer both gifts and sacrifices  
 for sins:

2 Who<sup>1</sup> can<sup>2</sup> have compassion  
 on<sup>3</sup> the ignorant<sup>4</sup>, and on  
 them that are out of the way,<sup>5</sup>  
 for that<sup>6</sup> he himself also is  
 compassed with infirmity.<sup>7</sup>

3 And<sup>1</sup> by reason<sup>2</sup> hereof he  
 ought<sup>3</sup>, as for the people, so  
 also for himself, to offer for  
 sins.

4 And no man taketh<sup>1</sup> this<sup>2</sup>  
 honour unto himself, but<sup>3</sup> he  
 that<sup>4</sup> is called of God,<sup>5</sup> as<sup>6</sup>  
<sup>†</sup> was Aaron.

5 So<sup>1</sup> also Christ<sup>2</sup> glorified  
 not himself to be made<sup>3</sup> an<sup>4</sup>  
 high priest<sup>5</sup>; but<sup>6</sup> he that<sup>7</sup>  
 said<sup>8</sup> unto him, <sup>7</sup> Thou art  
 my Son,<sup>8</sup> to<sup>9</sup> day have I be-  
 gotten thee<sup>10</sup>.

6 As he saith also in another  
 place,<sup>7</sup> Thou<sup>8</sup> art a priest for  
 ever after the order of<sup>9</sup> Mel-  
 chisedec.<sup>10</sup>

7 Who in the days of his  
 flesh,<sup>2</sup> when he had<sup>3</sup> offered  
 up prayers and supplications<sup>4</sup>  
 with strong crying and tears  
 unto him<sup>5</sup> that was able to  
 save him<sup>6</sup> from death, and<sup>7</sup>  
 was heard<sup>8</sup> in that he feared;<sup>9</sup>

8 Though he<sup>1</sup> were<sup>2</sup> a Son,  
 yet learned<sup>3</sup> he<sup>4</sup> obedience  
 by the things which he suffer-  
 ed;

9 And<sup>1</sup> being<sup>2</sup> made perfect,  
 he became<sup>3</sup> the author of eter-  
 nal salvation unto all them that  
 obey him<sup>4</sup>;

A.D. 64.

ch. 3. 1.  
 A. 9. 12. 24.  
 ch. 6. 20.  
 d. ch. 10. 22.  
 John 16. 12.  
 2 Pet. 3. 16.  
 ch. 5. 3.  
 Mat. 13. 15.  
 Luke 22. 28.  
 1 Cor. 5. 21.  
 ch. 7. 25.  
 1 John 2. 22.  
 ch. 6. 1.  
 Eph. 2. 18.  
 ch. 10. 19, 21.  
 1 Cor. 3. 1-5.  
 Gr.  
 hath no  
 experience.  
 1 Cor. 13. 11.  
 S. 14. 20.  
 Eph. 4. 14.  
 1 Pet. 2. 2.  
 1 Cor. perfect.  
 1 Cor. 2. 6.  
 Eph. 4. 13.  
 Phil. 3. 15.  
 Or, of an  
 habit, or  
 perfection.  
 ch. 8. 3.  
 ch. 2. 17.  
 1 Is. 7. 15.  
 1 Cor. 2. 14.  
 ch. 8. 3, 4.  
 S. 9.  
 ch. 10. 11.  
 ch. 11. 4.  
 ch. 2. 18.  
 A. 4. 15.  
 Or, out  
 reasonably  
 bear with.  
 ch. 7. 26.  
 Lev. 4. 3.  
 S. 9. 7.  
 A. 16. 6, 15.  
 ch. 7. 27.  
 Phil. 3. 12.  
 ch. 5. 12.  
 Or, the  
 word of the be-  
 ginning of  
 Christ.  
 2 Chr. 26. 18.  
 John 3. 27.  
 ch. 9. 14.  
 Ex. 28. 3.  
 Num. 16. 5.  
 40.  
 1 Chr. 23. 13.  
 Acts 10. 4, 5.  
 1 John 8. 14.  
 Acts 8. 14.  
 A. 19. 6.  
 Acts 17. 31.  
 Acts 24. 25.  
 Rom. 2. 16.  
 Ps. 2. 7.  
 ch. 1. 5.  
 Acts 18. 21.  
 1 Cor. 4. 19.  
 Mat. 12. 31.  
 ch. 10. 26.  
 2 Pet. 2. 20.  
 1 John 3. 16.  
 Ps. 110. 4.  
 ch. 7. 21.  
 ch. 10. 32.  
 John 4. 10.  
 A. 6. 32.  
 Eph. 2. 5.  
 1 Gal. 2. 5.  
 ch. 2. 4.  
 Mat. 26. 39.  
 Mark 14. 36.  
 John 17. 1.  
 A. Ps. 22. 1.  
 Mat. 27. 46.  
 Mark 15. 34.  
 ch. 2. 5.  
 Mat. 26. 55.  
 Mark 14. 36.  
 Or, for  
 his part.  
 Mat. 26. 55.  
 Mark 14. 35.  
 Luke 22. 43.  
 John 12. 27.  
 ch. 10. 29.  
 ch. 3. 6.  
 Phil. 2. 8.  
 ch. 2. 10.

10 Called<sup>1</sup> of God<sup>2</sup> an<sup>3</sup> high  
 priest<sup>4</sup> after the order of<sup>5</sup> Mel-  
 chisedec.<sup>6</sup>

11 Of<sup>1</sup> whom<sup>2</sup> we have many  
 things to say, and hard<sup>3</sup> to be  
 uttered,<sup>4</sup> seeing ye are<sup>5</sup> dull  
 of hearing.

12 For when<sup>1</sup> for<sup>2</sup> the time ye  
 ought<sup>3</sup> to be teachers, ye have  
 need<sup>4</sup> that one teach you again  
 which be<sup>5</sup> the<sup>6</sup> first principles  
 of the oracles of God; and are  
 become such as have need of<sup>7</sup>  
 milk, and not of<sup>8</sup> strong meat.<sup>9</sup>

13 For every one that<sup>1</sup> useth<sup>2</sup>  
 milk<sup>3</sup> is<sup>4</sup> unskilful in<sup>5</sup> the  
 word of righteousness<sup>6</sup>; for  
 he is<sup>7</sup> a babe.

14 But<sup>1</sup> strong meat belongeth  
 to them that are<sup>2</sup> of full age,<sup>3</sup>  
 even those who by reason<sup>4</sup> of  
 use have their senses exercised<sup>5</sup>  
 to discern<sup>6</sup> both<sup>7</sup> good and  
 evil.

without experience of<sup>1</sup> S; S solid food is  
 for fullgrown [Or, perfect] men,

### CHAPTER 6.

<sup>o</sup> 1 An exhortation to be stedfast in the  
 faith, 13 seeing God is most sure in  
 his promise.<sup>1</sup>

**T**HEREFORE<sup>1</sup> leaving<sup>2</sup> the<sup>3</sup>  
 principles<sup>4</sup> of the doctrine<sup>5</sup>  
 of Christ,<sup>6</sup> let us go<sup>7</sup> on unto<sup>8</sup>  
 perfection; not laying again<sup>9</sup>  
 the<sup>10</sup> foundation of repentance<sup>11</sup>  
 from dead works, and of faith  
 toward God,

2 Of the<sup>1</sup> doctrine<sup>2</sup> of bap-  
 tisms,<sup>3</sup> and of laying on of  
 hands,<sup>4</sup> and of resurrection of  
 the dead,<sup>5</sup> and of eternal<sup>6</sup> judg-  
 ment.<sup>7</sup>

3 And this will we do,<sup>1</sup> if God  
 permit.

4 For<sup>1</sup> it is impossible for<sup>2</sup>  
 those<sup>3</sup> who were once enlight-  
 ened<sup>4</sup>, and have tasted<sup>5</sup> of<sup>6</sup> the  
 heavenly gift, and<sup>7</sup> were made  
 partakers of the Holy Ghost,

5 And<sup>1</sup> have<sup>2</sup> tasted the  
 good word of God, and the  
 powers of<sup>3</sup> the<sup>4</sup> world<sup>5</sup> to come,

6 If they shall fall away,<sup>1</sup> to  
 renew them again unto repent-  
 ance; <sup>6</sup> seeing they crucify to  
 themselves the Son of God  
 afresh, and put<sup>7</sup> him to an open  
 shame.

7 For the<sup>1</sup> earth<sup>2</sup> which<sup>3</sup> drink-  
 eth in<sup>4</sup> the rain that cometh off

the word of God that it is good  
 then fell away, it is impossible  
 6 S land 7 S hath drunk

1 S named  
 2 S a  
 3 S Mel-  
 chizedek.  
 4 S a  
 5 M Or,  
 which  
 6 S of in-  
 terpreta-  
 7 A become  
 8 S by  
 9 S again  
 that  
 some one  
 teach  
 you the  
 rudimen-  
 ts of  
 M Or,  
 that one  
 teach you  
 which be  
 the rudi-  
 ments  
 1 M Gr. be-  
 ginning.  
 2 S solid  
 food.  
 3 S par-  
 taketh of

1 S Where-  
 fore let  
 us cease  
 to speak  
 of the  
 first  
 M Gr.  
 leave the  
 word of  
 the be-  
 ginning  
 of Christ  
 2 S and  
 press  
 3 M Or, full  
 growth  
 4 S a  
 5 S Some  
 auth.  
 read,  
 even the  
 teaching  
 of.  
 6 S teach-  
 ing  
 7 M Or,  
 wash-  
 ings  
 8 S judge-  
 ment.  
 9 S as  
 touching  
 1 S and  
 tasted  
 M Or,  
 having  
 both  
 tasted of  
 ... and  
 being  
 made  
 ... and  
 having  
 tasted  
 etc.  
 2 M Or,  
 tasted

S see S and  
 M Or, the while

1 S for  
whose  
sake it  
is also  
tilled,  
2 S if it  
3 S thistles,  
it is  
4 S a curse  
5 A ¶  
6 M Or,  
are near  
to  
7 S :  
8 S the  
love  
9 S unto  
1 A still  
2 S each  
3 S may  
4 S unto the  
fulness  
M Or, full  
assurance  
5 S even to  
6 S slug-  
gish, but  
initiators  
7 A ¶  
8 S since  
9 S none  
1 S thus,  
having  
2 S in  
every dis-  
pute of  
theirs  
the oath  
is final  
for con-  
firmation.  
3 S being  
minded  
to shew  
4 A the  
5 S inter-  
posed  
M Gr. me-  
diated  
with  
6 S it is  
7 S may  
8 S en-  
courage-  
ment,  
9 S of  
1 S ;  
2 A a hope  
3 S and en-  
tering  
4 A which  
is  
5 S as a  
6 S Jesus  
entered  
for us,  
having  
become a  
7 S Mel-  
chizedek.

upon it, and bringeth forth  
herbs meet for them<sup>1a</sup> by whom  
it is dressed,<sup>1b</sup> receiveth bless-  
ing from God :  
8 <sup>c</sup> But <sup>2</sup> that which<sup>1</sup> beareth  
thorns and <sup>3</sup> briers is<sup>1</sup> re-  
jected<sup>o</sup>, and <sup>o</sup> is<sup>1</sup> nigh unto  
<sup>c</sup> cursing<sup>1</sup>; whose end <sup>1</sup> is to be  
burned.  
9 <sup>b</sup> But, beloved, we are per-  
suaded better things of you,  
and things that <sup>c</sup> accompany  
salvation, though we thus  
speak<sup>1</sup>.  
10 <sup>e</sup> For <sup>1</sup> God <sup>†</sup> is not un-  
righteous to forget<sup>2</sup> your work  
and <sup>8</sup> labour of love,<sup>1</sup> which ye  
<sup>o</sup> have<sup>1</sup> shewed toward his name,  
in that ye <sup>o</sup> have<sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> ministered  
<sup>3</sup> to the saints, and <sup>1</sup> do minister.  
11 And we desire that <sup>2k</sup> every<sup>1</sup>  
one of you <sup>3</sup> do<sup>1</sup> shew the same  
diligence <sup>4†</sup> to the full assur-  
ance<sup>1</sup> of hope<sup>5</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> the end :  
12 That ye be not <sup>6</sup> slothful,  
but followers<sup>1</sup> of them who  
through faith and patience  
<sup>h</sup> inherit the promises.  
13 <sup>7</sup> For when God made  
promise to Abraham, <sup>8</sup> because<sup>1</sup>  
he could swear by<sup>9</sup> no<sup>1</sup> greater,  
<sup>q</sup> he swore by himself,  
14 Saying, Surely blessing I  
will bless thee, and multiplying  
I will multiply thee.  
15 And <sup>1</sup> so, after he had<sup>1</sup>  
patiently endured, he obtained  
the promise.  
16 For men <sup>o</sup> verily<sup>1</sup> swear by  
the greater : and <sup>2†</sup> an oath for  
confirmation is to them an end  
of all strife.<sup>1</sup>  
17 Wherein God, <sup>3</sup> willing<sup>1</sup>  
more abundantly <sup>o</sup> to shew<sup>1</sup>  
unto <sup>2</sup> the heirs of <sup>4</sup> promise  
<sup>2</sup> the immutability of his counsel,  
<sup>5a</sup> confirmed it by<sup>1</sup> an oath :  
18 That by two immutable  
things, in which <sup>6</sup> it was<sup>1</sup> im-  
possible for God to lie, we  
<sup>h</sup> might<sup>1</sup> have a strong <sup>8</sup> consol-  
ation,<sup>1</sup> who have fled for refuge  
to lay hold <sup>9</sup> upon<sup>1</sup> the hope  
<sup>c</sup> set before us<sup>1</sup>.  
19 Which <sup>o</sup> hope<sup>1</sup> we have as  
an anchor of the soul, <sup>2</sup> both  
sure and steadfast<sup>3</sup>, and which  
entereth<sup>1</sup> into that <sup>4</sup> within the  
veil :  
20 <sup>5</sup> Whither <sup>5</sup> the<sup>1</sup> forerunner  
<sup>6</sup> is for us entered, even Jesus,  
<sup>9</sup> made an<sup>1</sup> high priest for ever  
after the order of <sup>7</sup> Melchise-  
dec.<sup>1</sup>

A.D. 64.  
<sup>a</sup> Or, for.  
<sup>b</sup> Ps. 65, 10.  
  
<sup>c</sup> Is. 5, 6.  
<sup>d</sup> Gen. 14, 18,  
Ac.  
  
<sup>e</sup> Prov. 14, 31.  
Mat. 10, 42.  
& 25, 40.  
John 13, 20.  
<sup>f</sup> Rom. 3, 4.  
2 Thes. 1, 6, 7.  
<sup>g</sup> 1 Thes. 1, 3.  
<sup>h</sup> Rom. 15, 25.  
2 Cor. 8, 4.  
& 9, 1, 12.  
<sup>i</sup> Tim. 1, 38.  
<sup>j</sup> Gr.  
without  
pedigree.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 3, 6, 14.  
<sup>l</sup> Col. 2, 2.  
<sup>m</sup> Gen. 14, 20.  
  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 10, 38.  
<sup>o</sup> Num. 18, 21,  
26.  
  
<sup>p</sup> Gen. 22, 16,  
17.  
Ps. 105, 9.  
Luke 1, 73.  
  
<sup>q</sup> Or,  
pedigree.  
  
<sup>r</sup> Ex. 22, 11.  
<sup>s</sup> Gen. 14, 19.  
<sup>t</sup> Rom. 4, 13.  
Gal. 3, 16.  
  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 11, 9.  
<sup>v</sup> Rom. 11, 29.  
  
<sup>w</sup> Gr. in-  
terposed  
himself by  
an oath.  
<sup>x</sup> ch. 5, 6.  
& 6, 20.  
  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 12, 1.  
  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 18, 19.  
Gal. 2, 21.  
ch. 8, 7.  
<sup>aa</sup> Lev. 16, 15.  
ch. 9, 7.  
  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 4, 14.  
& 8, 1.  
& 9, 24.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 2, 1.  
& 5, 10.  
& 7, 17.

## CHAPTER 7.

<sup>o1</sup> *Christ Jesus is a priest after the order of Melchisedec, 11 and so, far more excellent than the priests of Aaron's order.'*

**F**OR this<sup>1d</sup> Melchisedec,<sup>1</sup> king  
of Salem, priest of <sup>2</sup> the  
most high God,<sup>1</sup> who met Abra-  
ham returning from the slaugh-  
ter of the kings, and blessed  
him<sup>3</sup>.<sup>1</sup>  
2 To whom also Abraham  
<sup>4</sup> gave<sup>1</sup> a tenth part of all<sup>5</sup>,  
first being<sup>1</sup> by interpretation<sup>6</sup>  
King of righteousness, and  
<sup>7</sup> after that<sup>1</sup> also King of Salem,  
which is, King of peace ;  
3 Without father, without  
mother, <sup>4</sup> without <sup>8</sup> descent,<sup>1</sup>  
having neither beginning of  
days<sup>o</sup>, nor end of life<sup>9</sup>; but  
made<sup>1</sup> like unto the Son of  
God<sup>1</sup>; abideth a priest con-  
tinually.  
4 <sup>2</sup> Now consider how great  
this man <sup>†</sup> was,<sup>1</sup> unto whom  
<sup>3</sup> even the patriarch Abraham  
gave the tenth of the<sup>1</sup> spoils.  
5 And <sup>4</sup> verily<sup>2</sup> they that are<sup>1</sup>  
of the sons of Levi<sup>5</sup>, who re-  
ceive the office of the priest-  
hood,<sup>1</sup> have <sup>o</sup> a<sup>1</sup> commandment  
to take tithes of the people  
according to the law, that is,  
of their brethren, though<sup>6</sup> they<sup>1</sup>  
come out of the loins of Abra-  
ham :  
6 But he whose <sup>7†</sup> descent<sup>1</sup> is  
not counted from them <sup>8</sup> re-  
ceived<sup>1</sup> tithes of Abraham,  
and <sup>9</sup> blessed<sup>2</sup> him that <sup>1</sup> had<sup>1</sup>  
the promises.  
7 <sup>2</sup> And without all contra-  
diction<sup>1</sup> the less is blessed of  
the better.  
8 And here men that die re-  
ceive tithes; but there <sup>3</sup> he  
receiveth them,<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> of whom it is  
witnessed that he liveth.  
9 And <sup>4</sup> as I may so say, Levi  
also,<sup>1</sup> who receiveth tithes,  
<sup>5</sup> paid tithes in Abraham.<sup>1</sup>  
10 For he was yet in the  
loins of his father, when <sup>6</sup> Mel-  
chisedec<sup>1</sup> met him.  
11 <sup>7</sup>, <sup>8d</sup> If therefore perfection  
were by<sup>1</sup> the Levitical priest-  
hood<sup>o</sup>, (for under it <sup>9</sup> the  
people received the law<sup>1</sup>,) what  
further need was there that  
another priest should <sup>2</sup> rise<sup>1</sup>,  
after the order of <sup>6</sup> Melchisedec<sup>1</sup>,  
and not be <sup>3</sup> called<sup>1</sup> after the  
order of Aaron ?

1 S Mel-  
chizedek,  
2 S God  
Most  
High,  
3 S ,  
4 S divided  
5 S (being  
first,  
6 A ,  
7 S then  
8 S gene-  
alogy,  
9 S ,  
1 S ,  
2 A ¶  
3 S Abra-  
ham, the  
patri-  
arch,  
gave a  
tenth out  
of the  
chief  
1 S they  
indeed  
5 S that  
receive  
the priest's  
office  
6 S these  
have  
7 S gene-  
alogy  
8 S hath  
taken  
9 A hath  
1 S hath  
2 S But  
without  
any dis-  
pute  
3 S one,  
4 S so,  
to say,  
through  
Abra-  
ham  
even  
Levi,  
5 S hath  
paid  
tithes;  
6 S Mel-  
chizedek  
7 A ¶  
8 S Now if  
there  
was per-  
fection  
through  
3 A hath  
1 S ),  
2 S arise  
3 S reck-  
oned

<sup>1</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, of law <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> said belongeth <sup>3</sup> <sup>M</sup> Gr. hath partaken of. See ch. 2. 14. <sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> from <sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> hath given <sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> priests.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> what <sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> we say is yet more abundantly evident, if after the likeness of Melchizedek <sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> hath been

<sup>10</sup> <sup>M</sup> Gr. indis-soluble. <sup>11</sup> <sup>S</sup> for it is witnessed of him, <sup>12</sup> <sup>S</sup> Cit<sup>n</sup>, to end of ver. <sup>13</sup> <sup>S</sup> Melchizedek.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>S</sup> a foregoing commandment because of its <sup>15</sup> <sup>S</sup> (for <sup>16</sup> <sup>S</sup>), and a bringing in there-upon <sup>17</sup> <sup>S</sup>, through <sup>18</sup> <sup>S</sup> it is the taking of <sup>19</sup> <sup>S</sup> they indeed have been made priests <sup>20</sup> <sup>S</sup> he <sup>21</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, through <sup>22</sup> <sup>S</sup> saith of <sup>23</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, unto <sup>24</sup> <sup>S</sup> Cit<sup>n</sup>, to end of ver. <sup>25</sup> <sup>S</sup> a himself <sup>26</sup> <sup>S</sup> also hath Jesus become the <sup>27</sup> <sup>S</sup> covenant. <sup>28</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, testament <sup>29</sup> <sup>S</sup> indeed have been made priests many in number, because that by death they are hindered from continuing <sup>30</sup> <sup>S</sup> he, because he abjecteth for <sup>31</sup> <sup>S</sup> hath his priesthood unchangeable. <sup>32</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, irrevocable <sup>33</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, hath a priesthood that doth not pass to another <sup>34</sup> <sup>S</sup> also <sup>35</sup> <sup>M</sup> Gr. completely. <sup>36</sup> <sup>S</sup> them that draw near unto God through

A.D. 64.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> Rom. 8. 24. <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 5. <sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 9. 24. <sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> 1 John 2. 1. <sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 4. 15.

<sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> Eph. 1. 29. <sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> A. 4. 10. <sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 8. 1.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> Lev. 9. 7. <sup>10</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 16. 6. 11. <sup>11</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 5. 3. <sup>12</sup> <sup>S</sup> A. 9. 7.

<sup>13</sup> <sup>S</sup> Lev. 16. 15. <sup>14</sup> <sup>S</sup> Rom. 6. 10. <sup>15</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 9. 12, 28. <sup>16</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 10. 12.

<sup>17</sup> <sup>S</sup> Is. 11. 1. <sup>18</sup> <sup>S</sup> Mat. 1. 3. <sup>19</sup> <sup>S</sup> Luke 3. 33. <sup>20</sup> <sup>S</sup> Rom. 1. 3. <sup>21</sup> <sup>S</sup> Rev. 5. 5. <sup>22</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 5. 1, 2. <sup>23</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 2. 16. <sup>24</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 5. 9. <sup>25</sup> <sup>S</sup> Gr. perfected.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>S</sup> Ps. 110. 4. <sup>2</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 5. 6, 10. <sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 6. 20.

<sup>4</sup> <sup>S</sup> Eph. 1. 29. <sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> Col. 3. 1. <sup>6</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 1. 3. <sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 10. 12. <sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 12. 2. <sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> Rom. 8. 3. <sup>10</sup> <sup>S</sup> Gal. 4. 9.

<sup>11</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, of holy things. <sup>12</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 9. 8, 12, 24.

<sup>13</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 9. 11. <sup>14</sup> <sup>S</sup> Acts 13. 29. <sup>15</sup> <sup>S</sup> Rom. 3. 20. <sup>16</sup> <sup>S</sup> 21. 28. <sup>17</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 8. 3. <sup>18</sup> <sup>S</sup> Gal. 2. 16. <sup>19</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 9. 9.

<sup>20</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, but it was the bringing in. <sup>21</sup> <sup>S</sup> Gal. 3. 24. <sup>22</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 6. 18. <sup>23</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 8. 6. <sup>24</sup> <sup>S</sup> Rom. 5. 2. <sup>25</sup> <sup>S</sup> Eph. 2. 18. <sup>26</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 5. 12. <sup>27</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 4. 16. <sup>28</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 10. 19. <sup>29</sup> <sup>S</sup> Eph. 5. 2. <sup>30</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 9. 14. <sup>31</sup> <sup>S</sup> but, without appearing of an oath. <sup>32</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, they are priests. <sup>33</sup> <sup>S</sup> Ps. 110. 4. <sup>34</sup> <sup>S</sup> Col. 2. 17. <sup>35</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 9. 23. <sup>36</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 10. 1. <sup>37</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 8. 6. <sup>38</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 9. 15. <sup>39</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 12. 24. <sup>40</sup> <sup>S</sup> Ex. 25. 40. <sup>41</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 26. 20. <sup>42</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 27. 8. <sup>43</sup> <sup>S</sup> Num. 8. 4. <sup>44</sup> <sup>S</sup> Acts 7. 44. <sup>45</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 2 Cor. 3. 6. <sup>46</sup> <sup>S</sup> & 9. <sup>47</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 7. 22. <sup>48</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, which passeth not from one covenant, <sup>49</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, testament. <sup>50</sup> <sup>S</sup> Or, evermore. <sup>51</sup> <sup>S</sup> ch. 7. 11. <sup>52</sup> <sup>S</sup> 1.

him, seeing he ever liveth <sup>a</sup> to make intercession for them.

<sup>26</sup> <sup>1</sup> For such <sup>2</sup> an <sup>1</sup> high priest became us, <sup>3</sup> who is holy, harmless, undefiled, <sup>4</sup> separate from sinners, <sup>5</sup> and made higher than the heavens;

<sup>27</sup> Who needeth not daily, <sup>5</sup> as <sup>1</sup> those high priests, to offer up <sup>6</sup> sacrifice, <sup>7</sup> first for his own sins, <sup>8</sup> and then for the <sup>7</sup> people's: for <sup>7</sup> this he did once <sup>8</sup>, when he offered up himself.

<sup>28</sup> For the law <sup>3</sup> maketh <sup>1</sup> men high priests <sup>1</sup> which have <sup>1</sup> infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was <sup>2</sup> since the law, <sup>3</sup> maketh the Son, <sup>4</sup> who is <sup>5</sup> consecrated <sup>1</sup> for evermore.

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>o</sup> By the eternal priesthood of Christ the Levitical priesthood of Aaron is abolished.

<sup>3</sup> NOW of the things which we have spoken <sup>this</sup> is the sum <sup>1</sup>: We have such <sup>a</sup> an <sup>1</sup> high priest, <sup>m</sup> who <sup>5</sup> is set <sup>1</sup> on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens <sup>6</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> A minister <sup>p</sup> of <sup>7</sup> the sanctuary, and of <sup>7</sup> the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> not man.

<sup>3</sup> For <sup>y</sup> every high priest is <sup>5</sup> ordained <sup>1</sup> to offer <sup>9</sup> gifts and sacrifices: wherefore <sup>1</sup> it is <sup>10</sup> of necessity that this man have somewhat also <sup>1</sup> to offer.

<sup>4</sup> For <sup>1</sup> if he were on earth, he <sup>12</sup> should <sup>1</sup> not be a priest <sup>13</sup>, seeing that <sup>c</sup> there are priests that offer <sup>1</sup> gifts according to the law <sup>14</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> Who serve <sup>1</sup> unto the example <sup>1</sup> and <sup>6</sup> shadow of <sup>2</sup> heavenly things, <sup>3</sup> as Moses was admonished of God when he was <sup>1</sup> about to <sup>4</sup> make the tabernacle: <sup>5</sup> for, See, saith he, <sup>1</sup> that thou make all things according to the pattern <sup>5</sup> shewed to <sup>1</sup> thee in the mount.

<sup>6</sup> But now <sup>h</sup> hath he obtained <sup>1</sup> a <sup>6</sup> more excellent ministry, <sup>1</sup> by how much also he is the mediator of a better <sup>7</sup> covenant, which <sup>6</sup> was established <sup>1</sup> upon better promises.

<sup>7</sup> For if that first covenant had been faultless, then <sup>9</sup> should <sup>1</sup>

<sup>5</sup> that was shewed <sup>6</sup> ministry the more excellent. <sup>7</sup> Or, Testament <sup>8</sup> hath been enacted

<sup>1</sup> A <sup>2</sup> S a <sup>3</sup> S holy, guileless, <sup>4</sup> S separated, <sup>5</sup> S like <sup>6</sup> S sacrifices, <sup>7</sup> S sins of the people <sup>8</sup> S for all <sup>9</sup> S appointeth <sup>10</sup> S, having <sup>11</sup> S after the law, appointeth a Son, perfected

<sup>3</sup> S Now in <sup>4</sup> S (Or, upon) the things which we are saying the chief point is this <sup>5</sup> S Or, Now to sum up what we are saying: We have &c. <sup>6</sup> S sat down <sup>7</sup> S Or, holy things <sup>8</sup> S appointed <sup>9</sup> S both <sup>10</sup> S necessary that this high priest also have somewhat <sup>11</sup> S Now <sup>12</sup> S would <sup>13</sup> S at all, seeing there are those who offer the <sup>14</sup> S: <sup>15</sup> S that which is a copy <sup>16</sup> S the <sup>17</sup> S even as Moses is warned of God when he is <sup>18</sup> S Or, complete



1 s a

2 Citn., to

ver. 13.

3 s that

4 M Gr.

accom-

plish.

5 M Or,

testa-

ment

6 s;

7 s that

8 s forth

9 s for

1 M Or,

testa-

ment

2 M Gr.

will cor-

nant.

3 s on

their

heart

also will

I write

them

4 s fellow-

citizen,

5 s of them

6 s in-

iquities,

7 s But

that

which

is be-

coming

old and

waxeth

aged is

high

unto

vanish-

ing

8 s Now

even

9 s its

sancti-

fuary,

a sancti-

fuary

of this

world.

1 s pre-

pared.

2 s were

3 M Or, are

4 M Gr, the

setting

forth

of the

leaves.

5 s Holy

place,

6 s Holy

of holies;

having a

6 M Or,

altar of

incense

no place have been sought for<sup>1</sup> the<sup>1</sup> second.

8 For finding fault with them, he saith,<sup>2</sup> Behold, the days come, saith the Lord,<sup>3</sup> when<sup>1</sup> I will<sup>4</sup> make a new<sup>5</sup> covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah<sup>6</sup>;

9 Not according to the<sup>5</sup> covenant that I made with their fathers in the day<sup>7</sup> when<sup>1</sup> I took them by the hand to lead them<sup>8</sup> out of the land of Egypt;<sup>9</sup> because<sup>1</sup> they continued not in my<sup>1</sup> covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord.

10 For<sup>7</sup> this<sup>1</sup> is the<sup>1</sup> covenant that<sup>2</sup> I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will<sup>1</sup> put my laws into their mind, and<sup>3</sup> write them<sup>8</sup> in their hearts<sup>1</sup>; and<sup>1</sup> I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

11 And<sup>m</sup> they shall not teach every man his<sup>1</sup> neighbour,<sup>1</sup> and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest<sup>5</sup>.

12 For I will be merciful to their<sup>6</sup> unrighteousness,<sup>1</sup> and their sins<sup>o</sup> and their iniquities<sup>1</sup> will I remember no more.

13<sup>2</sup> In that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish<sup>1</sup> away.

### CHAPTER 9.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Description of the rites and sacrifices of the law, 11 so far inferior to the dignity and perfection of the blood and sacrifice of Christ.<sup>1</sup>

8 THEN verily<sup>1</sup> the first covenant had<sup>o</sup> also<sup>1</sup> ordinances of divine service, and<sup>9</sup> a worldly sanctuary.<sup>1</sup>

2<sup>h</sup> For there was a tabernacle<sup>1</sup> made;<sup>1</sup> the first,<sup>k</sup> wherein<sup>2</sup> was<sup>1</sup> the candlestick, and<sup>2</sup> the table, and<sup>2</sup> the shewbread; which is called<sup>2</sup> the<sup>4</sup> sanctuary.<sup>1</sup>

3<sup>2</sup> And after the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the<sup>5</sup> Holiest of all;

4 Which had the<sup>1</sup> golden censer, and<sup>2</sup> the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein<sup>1</sup> was<sup>3</sup> the golden pot that had<sup>1</sup> manna, and<sup>4</sup> Aaron's rod that budded, and<sup>9</sup> the tables of the covenant;

7<sup>m</sup> Or, is 8<sup>s</sup> a golden pot holding the

A.D. 64.

a Ex. 25. 18,

22.

Lev. 16. 2.

1 Kin. 8. 6, 7.

1 Jer. 31. 31-

34.

a Num. 28. 3.

Dan. 8. 11.

d ver. 25.

Ex. 30. 10.

Lev. 16. 2, 11.

12, 15, 34.

e ch. 5. 3.

f ch. 7. 27.

g ch. 10. 16.

h ch. 10. 19, 20.

i John 14. 6.

j Gr. give.

k Or, upon.

l Zech. 8. 8.

m Is. 54. 13.

n John 6. 45.

1 John 2. 27.

o Gal. 3. 21.

p ch. 7. 18, 19.

q ch. 10. 1, 11.

r Lev. 11. 2.

s Col. 2. 16.

t Rom. 11. 27.

u ch. 10. 17.

v Num. 19. 7.

Ac.

e Eph. 2. 15.

f Col. 2. 20.

g ch. 7. 16.

h Or, rites,

or, cere-

monies.

i 2 Cor. 5. 17.

j ch. 3. 1.

k ch. 10. 1.

l ch. 8. 2.

m ch. 10. 4.

n Acts 20. 28.

Eph. 1. 7.

o ch. 1. 14.

p 1 Pet. 1. 19.

q Rev. 1. 5.

r 5. 9.

s d ver. 26, 28.

t Zech. 2. 9.

u ch. 10. 10.

v Or, cere-

monies.

f Dan. 9. 24.

g Ex. 25. 8.

h Ex. 26. 1.

i Lev. 16. 14.

16.

k Ex. 26. 35.

l Ex. 40. 4.

m Num. 19. 2.

n 17. &amp;c.

o Ex. 25. 31.

p Ex. 25. 23.

q 23.

r Lev. 21. 5, 6.

s Or, holy.

t Ex. 26. 31.

u 33.

v 40. 3. 21.

w 46. 19.

x 1 Pet. 1. 19.

y 1 John 1. 7.

z Rev. 1. 5.

aa Rom. 1. 4.

ab 1 Pet. 3. 18.

ac Eph. 5. 2.

ad Tit. 2. 14.

ae ch. 7. 27.

af Or, faint.

ag Ex. 25. 10.

ah 26. 33.

ai 40. 3. 21.

aj ch. 1. 3.

ak 10. 22.

al ch. 6. 1.

am Luke 1. 74.

an Rom. 6. 13.

ao 22.

ap 1 Pet. 4. 2.

aq Ex. 16. 33.

ar 24.

as Num. 17. 10.

at 1 Tim. 2. 5.

au ch. 7. 22.

av 12. 24.

aw Ex. 25. 16.

ax 21.

ay 34. 29.

az 40. 20.

ba Deut. 10. 2, 5.

bb 1 Kin. 8. 9, 21.

bc 2 Chr. 5. 10.

1<sup>s</sup> above it cherubim of glory overshadowing the mercy-seat<sup>m</sup> Gr. the propitiatory.

5 And<sup>1a</sup> over it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercy-seat<sup>1</sup>; of which<sup>2</sup> we cannot now speak<sup>3</sup> particularly.<sup>1</sup>

6 Now<sup>4</sup> when these things were thus ordained,<sup>c</sup> the priests went always<sup>1</sup> into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the<sup>5</sup> service of God.<sup>1</sup>

7 But into the second<sup>o</sup> went<sup>1</sup> the high priest alone<sup>6</sup> once every<sup>1</sup> year, not without blood,<sup>e</sup> which he<sup>7</sup> offered<sup>1</sup> for himself, and<sup>1</sup> for the<sup>8</sup> errors of the people:

8<sup>9</sup> The Holy Ghost this signifying, that<sup>h</sup> the way into the<sup>9</sup> holiest of all was not yet<sup>1</sup> made manifest, while as the first tabernacle<sup>1</sup> was<sup>1</sup> yet standing<sup>2</sup>.

9 Which<sup>2</sup> was a figure<sup>1</sup> for the time<sup>4</sup> then present, in which were<sup>1</sup> offered both gifts and sacrifices<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> that<sup>5</sup> could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;

10 Which stood only in<sup>1</sup> meats and drinks<sup>o</sup>, and<sup>7</sup> divers washings<sup>6</sup>, and<sup>7</sup> carnal<sup>u</sup> ordinances, imposed<sup>o</sup> on them<sup>1</sup> until<sup>7</sup> the<sup>1</sup> time of reformation.

11<sup>8</sup> But Christ<sup>9</sup> being come<sup>9</sup> an<sup>1</sup> high priest<sup>2</sup> of<sup>10</sup> good things to come,<sup>11a</sup> by<sup>a</sup> a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this<sup>12</sup> building;

12 Neither<sup>3</sup> by<sup>1</sup> the blood of goats and calves, but<sup>1</sup> by<sup>1</sup> his own blood<sup>2</sup> he<sup>1</sup> entered in<sup>o</sup> once<sup>3</sup> into the holy place,<sup>7</sup> having obtained eternal redemption<sup>o</sup> for us<sup>1</sup>.

13 For if<sup>i</sup> the blood of<sup>4</sup> bulls and of goats,<sup>1</sup> and<sup>2</sup> the ashes of<sup>5</sup> an<sup>1</sup> heifer sprinkling<sup>6</sup> the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying<sup>1</sup> of the flesh:

14 How much more<sup>7</sup> shall the blood of Christ,<sup>2</sup> who through the eternal Spirit<sup>u</sup> offered himself without<sup>7x</sup> spot to God, purge<sup>1</sup> your conscience from<sup>o</sup> dead works<sup>b</sup> to serve the living God?

15<sup>e</sup> And for this cause<sup>7</sup> he is the mediator of<sup>9</sup> the<sup>1</sup> new

God, cleanse s M Many anc. auth. b s a

dawning the 2 a things 3 s sever-

ally. 4 s these things having been thus pre-

pared, the priests go in continually

5 s ser-

vices; 6 s, once in the

7 s offereth 8 M Gr. ignor-

ances. 9 s holy place hath not yet been

1 s is 2 s;

3 s s a parable 4 s now present; accord-

ing to which are 5 s cannot, as touch-

ing the conscience, make the wor-

shipper perfect, being only (with

6 s) 7 s a 8 a 9 s having come a

10 a the M Some anc. auth. read the good

things that are come. 11 s through the

12 s crea-

tion, nor yet through 13 s through 2 s.

3 A for all 4 s goats and bulls, 5 s a

6 s them that have been defiled, sanctify unto the clean-

ness 7 s blemish unto read our.



1 M Or, In  
2 S have  
been  
3 M Some  
anc. auth.  
read  
high  
priest.  
4 S indeed  
standeth  
day by  
day  
5 A the  
he, when  
7 M Or,  
sins, for  
ever sat  
down &c.  
8 S the  
9 A of his  
feet  
1 S And  
2 S heareth  
3 S he hath  
said,  
4 Cit<sup>n</sup>, to  
ver. 18.  
5 M Or,  
testa-  
ment  
6 M Gr. I  
will co-  
venant.  
7 S;  
8 S ou  
9 S heart,  
and  
upon  
their  
mind also  
1 A then  
saith he,  
2 A their  
3 A  
4 S holy  
place  
5 S the way  
which he  
dedi-  
cated  
for us, a  
new and  
living  
way,  
6 S a great  
7 S fulness  
8 A as A.V.  
text.  
9 M Or, con-  
science:  
and  
having  
our body  
washed  
with  
pure  
water,  
let us  
hold fast  
9 S body  
1 S  
2 S con-  
fession  
of our  
hope that  
it waver  
not;  
3 S;  
4 S custom  
5 S is,  
6 S draw-  
ing nigh.

10 <sup>1</sup> A By <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> which will we  
<sup>2</sup> are <sup>1</sup> sanctified <sup>c</sup> through the  
offering of the body of Jesus  
Christ once <sup>†</sup> for all.

11 And every <sup>2</sup> priest <sup>4</sup> standeth  
<sup>c</sup> daily <sup>1</sup> ministering and offering  
oftentimes the same sacrifices,  
<sup>5</sup> which can never take away  
sins;

12 <sup>h</sup> But <sup>6</sup> this man, after <sup>†</sup> he  
had offered one sacrifice for  
<sup>7</sup> sins for ever, sat down on the  
right hand of God;

13 From henceforth expecting  
<sup>m</sup> till his enemies be made <sup>s</sup> his  
footstool <sup>9</sup>.

14 For by one offering <sup>n</sup> he  
hath perfected for ever them  
that are sanctified.

15 <sup>1</sup> Whereof <sup>1</sup> the Holy Ghost  
also <sup>2</sup> is a <sup>1</sup> witness to us: for  
after <sup>3</sup> that he had said be-  
fore,

16 <sup>†</sup> This <sup>†</sup> is the <sup>5</sup> covenant  
that <sup>c</sup> I will make with them  
after those days, saith the  
Lord <sup>7</sup>, <sup>1</sup> I will put my laws <sup>n</sup> in-  
to <sup>†</sup> their <sup>9</sup> hearts, and in their  
minds <sup>†</sup> will I write them; <sup>1</sup>

17 <sup>9</sup> And their sins and <sup>2</sup> in-  
iquities will I remember no  
more.

18 Now where remission of  
these <sup>†</sup> is, there is no more  
offering for sin.

19 <sup>†</sup> Having therefore, breth-  
ren, <sup>c</sup> boldness to enter <sup>c</sup> into  
the <sup>4</sup> holiest <sup>1</sup> by the blood of  
Jesus,

20 By <sup>5</sup> a new and living way,  
which he hath <sup>h</sup> consecrated for  
us, <sup>†</sup> through the veil, that is to  
say, his flesh;

21 And having <sup>6</sup> an high <sup>1</sup>  
priest over <sup>†</sup> the house of God;

22 <sup>†</sup> Let us draw near with a  
true heart <sup>c</sup> in <sup>7</sup> full assurance <sup>1</sup>  
of faith, having our hearts  
sprinkled <sup>n</sup> from an evil <sup>s</sup> con-  
science, and <sup>2</sup> our <sup>9</sup> bodies <sup>1</sup> wash-  
ed with pure water <sup>1</sup>.

23 <sup>†</sup> Let us hold fast the <sup>2</sup> pro-  
fession of our faith without  
waving; (<sup>†</sup> for <sup>†</sup> he <sup>†</sup> is faith-  
ful that promised <sup>1</sup>.)

24 And let us consider one  
another to provoke unto love  
and <sup>o</sup> to <sup>1</sup> good works <sup>3</sup>.

25 <sup>†</sup> Not forsaking the assem-  
bling of ourselves together, as  
the <sup>†</sup> manner <sup>1</sup> of some <sup>s</sup> is, <sup>†</sup> but  
exhorting one another <sup>2</sup>; <sup>†</sup> and  
<sup>h</sup> so much the more, as ye see  
the day <sup>†</sup> approaching <sup>1</sup>.

A.D. 64.

<sup>a</sup> John 17, 19.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 13, 12.  
<sup>c</sup> Num. 15, 39.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 6, 4.  
<sup>e</sup> ch. 9, 12.  
<sup>f</sup> 2 Pet. 2, 20.  
<sup>g</sup> Num. 28, 3.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 7, 27.  
<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 36, 5.  
<sup>j</sup> Zeph. 1, 18.  
<sup>k</sup> ch. 8, 4.  
<sup>l</sup> 2 The. 1, 8.  
<sup>m</sup> ver. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> Col. 3, 1.  
<sup>o</sup> ch. 1, 3.  
<sup>p</sup> Deut. 17, 2.  
<sup>q</sup> & 19, 15.  
<sup>r</sup> Mat. 18, 16.  
<sup>s</sup> John 8, 17.  
<sup>t</sup> Cor. 13, 1.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 2, 3.  
<sup>v</sup> Ps. 110, 1.  
<sup>w</sup> Acts 2, 35.  
<sup>x</sup> 1 Cor. 15, 25.  
<sup>y</sup> ver. 1.  
<sup>z</sup> 1 Cor. 13, 29.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 13, 20.  
<sup>ab</sup> Mat. 12, 31.  
<sup>ac</sup> Eph. 4, 20.  
<sup>ad</sup> Deut. 32, 35.  
<sup>ae</sup> Rom. 12, 19.  
<sup>af</sup> Jer. 31, 33.  
<sup>ag</sup> ch. 8, 10, 12.  
<sup>ah</sup> Deut. 32, 36.  
<sup>ai</sup> Ps. 50, 4.  
<sup>aj</sup> & Eccl. 14.  
<sup>ak</sup> Luke 12, 5.  
<sup>al</sup> copies  
have, Then  
he said,  
And their.  
<sup>am</sup> Gal. 3, 4.  
<sup>an</sup> 2 John 8.  
<sup>ao</sup> Ps. 6, 4.  
<sup>ap</sup> Phil. 1, 29.  
<sup>aq</sup> Col. 2, 1.  
<sup>ar</sup> Or, liberty.  
<sup>as</sup> Rom. 5, 2.  
<sup>at</sup> Eph. 2, 18.  
<sup>au</sup> & 2, 12.  
<sup>av</sup> d ch. 9, 8, 12.  
<sup>aw</sup> 1 Cor. 4, 9.  
<sup>ax</sup> 1 Phil. 1, 7.  
<sup>ay</sup> & 4, 14.  
<sup>az</sup> 1 The. 2, 14.  
<sup>ba</sup> John 10, 9.  
<sup>bb</sup> & 14, 6.  
<sup>bc</sup> Or, new  
voice.  
<sup>bd</sup> ch. 9, 3.  
<sup>be</sup> Phil. 1, 7.  
<sup>bf</sup> 2 Tim. 1, 16.  
<sup>bg</sup> ch. 14.  
<sup>bh</sup> Mat. 5, 12.  
<sup>bi</sup> Acts 5, 41.  
<sup>bj</sup> James 1, 2.  
<sup>bk</sup> 1 Tim. 3, 15.  
<sup>bl</sup> Or, that  
ye have in  
yourselves,  
or, for  
yourselves.  
<sup>bm</sup> ch. 4, 16.  
<sup>bn</sup> Mat. 6, 20.  
<sup>bo</sup> & 19, 21.  
<sup>bp</sup> Luke 12, 33.  
<sup>bq</sup> 1 Tim. 6, 19.  
<sup>br</sup> Eph. 3, 12.  
<sup>bs</sup> James 1, 6.  
<sup>bt</sup> 1 John 2, 21.  
<sup>bu</sup> ch. 9, 14.  
<sup>bv</sup> Ezek. 36, 25.  
<sup>bw</sup> 2 Cor. 7, 1.  
<sup>bx</sup> Mat. 5, 12.  
<sup>by</sup> & 10, 32.  
<sup>bz</sup> ch. 4, 14.  
<sup>ca</sup> Luke 21, 19.  
<sup>cb</sup> 1 Cor. 1, 9.  
<sup>cc</sup> & 10, 13.  
<sup>cd</sup> 1 The. 5, 24.  
<sup>ce</sup> 2 The. 3, 3.  
<sup>cf</sup> Col. 3, 24.  
<sup>cg</sup> ch. 9, 26.  
<sup>ch</sup> 1 Pet. 1, 9.  
<sup>ci</sup> Luke 18, 8.  
<sup>cj</sup> 2 Pet. 3, 9.  
<sup>ck</sup> Hab. 2, 3, 4.  
<sup>cl</sup> Acts 2, 42.  
<sup>cm</sup> Jude 19.  
<sup>cn</sup> Rom. 1, 17.  
<sup>co</sup> Gal. 3, 11.  
<sup>cp</sup> Rom. 13, 11.  
<sup>cq</sup> Phil. 4, 4.  
<sup>cr</sup> 2 Pet. 3, 9.

26 <sup>1</sup> For <sup>†</sup> if we sin wilfully  
<sup>2</sup> after that we have received  
the knowledge of the truth,  
there remaineth no more <sup>2</sup> sacri-  
fice for sins,

27 But for a certain fearful <sup>3</sup> look-  
ing for of judgment and <sup>†</sup> fiery  
indignation, <sup>†</sup> which shall de-  
vour the adversaries.

28 <sup>†</sup> He that despised Moses' <sup>1</sup>  
law died without mercy <sup>2</sup> & un-  
der <sup>1</sup> two or three witnesses:

29 <sup>†</sup> Of how much sorer punish-  
ment, <sup>†</sup> suppose <sup>†</sup> ye, shall he  
be <sup>†</sup> thought <sup>1</sup> worthy, who hath  
trodden under foot the Son of  
God, and <sup>†</sup> hath counted the  
blood of the covenant, where-  
with he was sanctified, <sup>†</sup> an  
unholy thing, <sup>9</sup> and hath done  
despite unto the Spirit of grace?

30 For we know him that  
<sup>o</sup> hath <sup>†</sup> said, <sup>†</sup> Vengeance <sup>†</sup> be-  
longeth unto me, I will recom-  
pense <sup>o</sup>, saith the Lord <sup>1</sup>. And  
again, <sup>†</sup> The Lord shall judge  
his people.

31 <sup>†</sup> It is a fearful thing to  
fall into the hands of the living  
God,

32 <sup>†</sup> But <sup>2</sup> call to remembrance  
the former days, in which,  
<sup>†</sup> after ye were <sup>†</sup> illuminated, <sup>†</sup>  
ye endured <sup>h</sup> a great <sup>1</sup> fight of  
afflictions <sup>1</sup>;

33 Partly, <sup>2</sup> whilst ye were <sup>†</sup>  
made <sup>†</sup> a gazingstock both by  
reproaches and afflictions; and  
partly, <sup>2</sup> whilst <sup>†</sup> ye became com-  
panions of <sup>†</sup> them that were so  
used.

34 For ye <sup>4</sup> had compassion  
<sup>o</sup> of me <sup>2</sup> in my <sup>1</sup> bonds, and  
<sup>m</sup> took joyfully the spoiling of  
your <sup>†</sup> goods, knowing <sup>†</sup> in your-  
selves that <sup>†</sup> ye have in heaven  
a better and an enduring sub-  
stance <sup>1</sup>.

35 Cast not away therefore  
your <sup>†</sup> confidence, <sup>†</sup> which hath  
great <sup>†</sup> recompense <sup>1</sup> of reward.

36 <sup>†</sup> For ye have need of  
patience, that, <sup>†</sup> after ye have <sup>†</sup>  
done the will of God, <sup>†</sup> ye  
<sup>1</sup> might <sup>†</sup> receive the promise.

37 <sup>†</sup> For <sup>†</sup> yet a <sup>2</sup> little while,  
and <sup>†</sup> he that shall come will <sup>†</sup>  
come, and <sup>†</sup> will <sup>†</sup> not tarry.

38 <sup>†</sup> Now <sup>†</sup> the just <sup>1</sup> shall live  
by faith: <sup>†</sup> but if <sup>†</sup> any man  
draw <sup>†</sup> back, my soul <sup>†</sup> shall  
have <sup>†</sup> no pleasure in him.

<sup>c</sup> S But my righteous one <sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. read the  
righteous one. <sup>s</sup> S and if he shrink <sup>s</sup> S hath

1 A  
2 A  
3 S expec-  
tation of judge-  
ment, and a  
fierceness  
[M Or,  
jealousy]  
of fire  
4 S A man  
that hath  
set at  
nought  
Moses'  
law dieth  
without com-  
pas-  
sion on  
the word  
of  
5 S think  
6 S judged  
7 M Gr. a  
common  
thing.  
8 A  
9 S en-  
light-  
ened,  
1 S con-  
flict of  
sufferings  
2 S being  
3 S becom-  
ing parta-  
kers with  
4 A both  
5 S on  
them  
that  
were in  
6 S pos-  
sessions,  
knowing  
that ye  
your-  
selves  
have a  
better  
possession  
and an abid-  
ing one.  
7 M Or, that  
ye have  
your own  
seeds for  
a better  
possession  
8 Some  
anc. auth.  
read ye  
have for  
your-  
selves &c.  
9 S bold-  
ness,  
1 S recom-  
pense  
2 S may  
3 Cit<sup>n</sup>, to  
ver. 29.  
4 A very  
1 S he that  
cometh  
shall  
5 S shall

R.V.	The worthy	HEBREWS 11.	fruits of faith.	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Gr. of shrinking back ... but of faith. 2 <sup>S</sup> that shrink 3 <sup>S</sup> have faith unto	39 But we are not <sup>1</sup> of them <sup>2</sup> who draw <sup>1</sup> back unto perdition; but of them that <sup>3</sup> believe to <sup>1</sup> the <sup>4</sup> saving of the soul.  4 <sup>M</sup> Or, gaining	A.D. 64. a ch. 12. 22. b 13. 14. c 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21. d Acts 16. 30, 31. 1 Thes. 5. 9. 2 Thes. 2. 14. e ch. 3. 4. f Rev. 21. 2. 10. g Gen. 17. 19. h 18. 11, 14. i 21. 2. j See Luke 1. 36. k Rom. 4. 21. l ch. 19. 25. m Or, ground, or confidence. n Rom. 8. 24, 25. o Cor. 4. 18. p 5. 7. q Rom. 4. 19. r ver. 39. s Gen. 22. 17. t Rom. 4. 14. u Gen. 1. 1. v Ps. 33. 6. w John 1. 3. x ch. 1. 2. y 2 Pet. 3. 5. z Gr. according to faith. aa ver. 39. ab ver. 27. ac John 8. 56. ad Gen. 4. 4. ae 1 John 3. 12. af Gen. 23. 4. ag 47. 9. ah 1 Chr. 29. 15. ai Ps. 78. 12. aj 119. 19. ak 1 Pet. 1. 17. al 2. 11. am ch. 13. 14. an Or, is yet spoken of. ao Gen. 4. 10. ap Mat. 23. 35. aq ch. 12. 24. ar Gen. 5. 22, 24. as Ex. 3. 6, 15. at Mat. 22. 32. au Acts 7. 32. av Phil. 3. 20. aw ch. 13. 14. ax Gen. 22. 1, 9. ay Gen. 6. 13, 22. az James 2. 21. ba Or, being weary. bb 1 Pet. 3. 20. bc Or, To. bd Gen. 21. 12. be Rom. 9. 7. bf Rom. 3. 22. bg 4. 13. bh Phil. 3. 9. bi Rom. 4. 17. bj 19. 21. bk Gen. 12. 1, 4. bl Acts 7. 2-4. bm Gen. 27. 27, 29. bn Gen. 48. 5. bo 16. 29. bp Gen. 47. 31. bq Gen. 12. 8. br 12. 3, 18. bs 18. 1, 9. bt ch. 6. 17. bu Gen. 50. 24. bv 25. bw Ex. 18. 19. bx Or, members.	10 For he looked for <sup>1</sup> a <sup>1</sup> city which hath <sup>2</sup> foundations, <sup>3</sup> whose <sup>3</sup> builder and maker <sup>4</sup> is God.  11 <sup>4</sup> Through faith also <sup>6</sup> Sara <sup>1</sup> herself received <sup>2</sup> strength <sup>1</sup> to conceive seed <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>7</sup> was delivered of a child <sup>1</sup> when she was past age, <sup>8</sup> because she judged <sup>1</sup> him <sup>9</sup> faithful who had promised <sup>7</sup> .  12 Therefore sprang there even <sup>1</sup> of one, and <sup>2</sup> him as good as dead, <sup>3</sup> so many as the stars <sup>4</sup> of <sup>5</sup> the sky <sup>1</sup> in multitude, and as the sand <sup>9</sup> which is by the sea shore <sup>2</sup> innumerable.  13 <sup>1</sup> These all died <sup>2</sup> in faith, <sup>3</sup> not having received the promises, but <sup>7</sup> having seen them <sup>3</sup> afar off, and were persuaded <sup>4</sup> of them, and embraced them, and <sup>1</sup> confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.  14 For they that say such things <sup>4</sup> declare plainly that they seek a country. <sup>1</sup>  15 And <sup>5</sup> truly, if <sup>1</sup> they had been mindful of that country from <sup>6</sup> whence they came <sup>1</sup> out, they <sup>7</sup> might <sup>1</sup> have had opportunity to <sup>8</sup> have returned. <sup>1</sup>  16 But now they desire a better country, that is, <sup>2</sup> an <sup>1</sup> heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed <sup>1</sup> to be called their God: for <sup>6</sup> he hath prepared for them a city.  17 <sup>2</sup> By faith <sup>6</sup> Abraham, <sup>3</sup> when he was <sup>1</sup> tried, <sup>4</sup> offered up Isaac: <sup>5</sup> and <sup>1</sup> he that had <sup>6</sup> received the promises <sup>7</sup> offered <sup>1</sup> up his only begotten son <sup>5</sup> ,  18 <sup>2</sup> Of <sup>1</sup> whom it was said, <sup>1</sup> That in <sup>1</sup> Isaac shall thy seed be called: <sup>1</sup>  19 Accounting that God <sup>1</sup> was <sup>1</sup> able to raise <sup>9</sup> him <sup>1</sup> up, even from the dead; from whence <sup>2</sup> also he received him in a figure. <sup>1</sup>  20 By faith <sup>1</sup> Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau <sup>3</sup> concerning things to come.  21 By faith Jacob, when he was a dying, <sup>2</sup> blessed <sup>4</sup> both <sup>1</sup> the sons of Joseph; and <sup>7</sup> worshipped, leaning upon the top of his staff.  22 By faith <sup>1</sup> Joseph, when he died, <sup>2</sup> made mention of the <sup>6</sup> departing <sup>1</sup> of the children of Israel; and gave commandment concerning his bones.	1 <sup>S</sup> the 2 <sup>A</sup> the 3 <sup>M</sup> Or, architect 4 <sup>S</sup> By faith even Sarah 5 <sup>S</sup> power 6 <sup>S</sup> since she counted 7 <sup>S</sup> ; wherefore also there sprung 8 <sup>S</sup> heaven 9 <sup>A</sup> , 1 <sup>A</sup> ¶ 2 <sup>M</sup> Gr. according to. 3 <sup>S</sup> and greeted them from afar, and having 1 <sup>S</sup> make it manifest that they are seeking after a country of their own. 5 <sup>S</sup> if indeed 6 <sup>S</sup> which they went 7 <sup>S</sup> would 8 <sup>S</sup> return. 9 <sup>S</sup> a 1 <sup>A</sup> of them, 2 <sup>A</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> being 4 <sup>M</sup> Gr. hath offered up. 5 <sup>S</sup> yea, 6 <sup>A</sup> gladly 7 <sup>S</sup> was offering 8 <sup>S</sup> ; even he to 9 <sup>M</sup> Or, of 1 <sup>S</sup> in 2 <sup>S</sup> he did also in a parable receive him back. 3 <sup>A</sup> , even 4 <sup>S</sup> each of 5 <sup>S</sup> his end was nigh, 6 <sup>S</sup> departure
1 <sup>S</sup> the assurance of [1 <sup>M</sup> Or, the giving substance to] things 2 <sup>M</sup> proving 3 <sup>M</sup> Or, test 4 <sup>S</sup> therein 5 <sup>S</sup> had witness borne to them. 6 <sup>M</sup> Gr. ages. 7 <sup>S</sup> have been 8 <sup>S</sup> what is seen hath not been made out 9 <sup>S</sup> through 10 <sup>S</sup> had 11 <sup>A</sup> borne to him 12 <sup>M</sup> The Greek text in this clause is somewhat uncertain. 13 <sup>S</sup> bearing witness in respect 14 <sup>M</sup> Or, over his gifts 15 <sup>A</sup> he 16 <sup>S</sup> hath had witness borne to him that he had been well-pleasing unto God: and 17 <sup>S</sup> he well-pleasing unto him: 18 <sup>S</sup> seek after 19 <sup>S</sup> of God concerning 20 <sup>A</sup> a godly 21 <sup>S</sup> through 22 <sup>S</sup> according to 23 <sup>A</sup> , obeyed 24 <sup>S</sup> unto 25 <sup>S</sup> was to 26 <sup>S</sup> became a sojourner own. 27 <sup>S</sup> tents,	1 <sup>M</sup> What faith is. 1 <sup>S</sup> The worthy fruits thereof in the fathers of old time.  NOW faith is <sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup> substance of things <sup>1</sup> hoped for, the <sup>2</sup> evidence <sup>1</sup> of things not seen. <sup>2</sup> For <sup>3</sup> by it <sup>1</sup> the elders <sup>4</sup> obtained a good report. <sup>1</sup>  3 <sup>5</sup> Through <sup>1</sup> faith we understand that <sup>2</sup> the <sup>6</sup> worlds <sup>1</sup> were framed by the word of God, so that <sup>8</sup> things which are seen were not made <sup>1</sup> of things which do appear. <sup>1</sup>  4 By faith <sup>4</sup> Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, <sup>9</sup> by <sup>1</sup> which he <sup>10</sup> obtained <sup>1</sup> witness <sup>11</sup> that he was righteous, <sup>12</sup> God <sup>13</sup> testifying <sup>1</sup> of his gifts: and <sup>9</sup> by <sup>1</sup> it he being dead <sup>9</sup> yet speaketh. <sup>1</sup>  5 By faith <sup>2</sup> Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and <sup>14</sup> was not found, because God <sup>o</sup> had <sup>1</sup> translated him: for before his translation he <sup>15</sup> had <sup>1</sup> this testimony, that he pleased God. <sup>1</sup>  6 But <sup>1</sup> without faith <sup>1</sup> it is impossible to <sup>16</sup> please <sup>1</sup> him: <sup>1</sup> for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and <sup>1</sup> that he is a rewarder of them that <sup>17</sup> diligently seek <sup>1</sup> him. <sup>1</sup>  7 By faith <sup>4</sup> Noah, being warned <sup>15</sup> of God of <sup>1</sup> things not seen as yet, <sup>7</sup> moved with <sup>19</sup> fear, <sup>9</sup> prepared an ark to the saving of his house; <sup>1</sup> by the <sup>1</sup> which he condemned the world, and became heir of <sup>4</sup> the righteousness which is <sup>2</sup> by <sup>1</sup> faith. <sup>1</sup>  8 By faith <sup>1</sup> Abraham, when he was called <sup>3</sup> to go out <sup>1</sup> into <sup>1</sup> a place which he <sup>2</sup> should after <sup>1</sup> receive for an inheritance <sup>o</sup> , obeyed <sup>1</sup> ; and he went out, not knowing whither he went. <sup>1</sup>  9 By faith he <sup>6</sup> sojourned <sup>1</sup> in the land of promise, as <sup>1</sup> in <sup>1</sup> a <sup>7</sup> strange country, <sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup> dwelling in <sup>7</sup> tabernacles <sup>1</sup> with Isaac and Jacob, <sup>1</sup> the heirs with him of the same promise: <sup>1</sup>  10 <sup>1</sup> By faith <sup>1</sup> Isaac was called <sup>1</sup> a sojourner: <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> his land not his own. <sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> Or, having taken up his abode in tents	1 <sup>S</sup> the 2 <sup>A</sup> the 3 <sup>M</sup> Or, architect 4 <sup>S</sup> By faith even Sarah 5 <sup>S</sup> power 6 <sup>S</sup> since she counted 7 <sup>S</sup> ; wherefore also there sprung 8 <sup>S</sup> heaven 9 <sup>A</sup> , 1 <sup>A</sup> ¶ 2 <sup>M</sup> Gr. according to. 3 <sup>S</sup> and greeted them from afar, and having 1 <sup>S</sup> make it manifest that they are seeking after a country of their own. 5 <sup>S</sup> if indeed 6 <sup>S</sup> which they went 7 <sup>S</sup> would 8 <sup>S</sup> return. 9 <sup>S</sup> a 1 <sup>A</sup> of them, 2 <sup>A</sup> a 3 <sup>S</sup> being 4 <sup>M</sup> Gr. hath offered up. 5 <sup>S</sup> yea, 6 <sup>A</sup> gladly 7 <sup>S</sup> was offering 8 <sup>S</sup> ; even he to 9 <sup>M</sup> Or, of 1 <sup>S</sup> in 2 <sup>S</sup> he did also in a parable receive him back. 3 <sup>A</sup> , even 4 <sup>S</sup> each of 5 <sup>S</sup> his end was nigh, 6 <sup>S</sup> departure		



	23 By faith <sup>a</sup> Moses, when he was born, was hid three months <sup>1</sup> of <sup>1</sup> his parents, because they saw <sup>1</sup> <i>he was a</i> <sup>2</sup> proper <sup>1</sup> child; and they were not afraid of the king's <sup>a</sup> commandment.	A.D. 64. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 2, 2. <sup>b</sup> Acts 7, 20. <sup>c</sup> Jer. 20, 2. <sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 21, 13. <sup>e</sup> 2 Chr. 24, 21. <sup>f</sup> Acts 7, 58. <sup>g</sup> 14, 19. <sup>h</sup> Ex. 1, 16, 22. <sup>i</sup> Ex. 2, 10, 11. <sup>j</sup> 2 Kin. 1, 1, 5. <sup>k</sup> Mat. 3, 4. <sup>l</sup> Zech. 13, 4.	36 And others had trial of <sup>o</sup> cruel <sup>1</sup> mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover <sup>o</sup> of bonds and imprisonment:	
<sup>1</sup> s by	24 By faith <sup>e</sup> Moses, when he was <sup>2</sup> come to years, <sup>1</sup> refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter;	<sup>h</sup> Ps. 54, 10. <sup>i</sup> 1 Kin. 18, 4. <sup>j</sup> 19, 9. <sup>k</sup> ch. 13, 13. <sup>l</sup> Or. <sup>m</sup> ver. 2, 13. <sup>n</sup> ch. 10, 35. <sup>o</sup> Ex. 10, 28. <sup>p</sup> 12, 27. <sup>q</sup> 13, 37, 18. <sup>r</sup> Or. <sup>s</sup> foreseen. <sup>t</sup> ch. 7, 22. <sup>u</sup> ver. 13. <sup>v</sup> ch. 5, 9. <sup>w</sup> 12, 23. <sup>x</sup> Rev. 6, 11. <sup>y</sup> Ex. 12, 21. <sup>z</sup> Ac. <sup>aa</sup> Ex. 14, 22. <sup>ab</sup> Col. 3, 8. <sup>ac</sup> 1 Pet. 2, 1. <sup>ad</sup> Josh. 6, 20. <sup>ae</sup> 1 Cor. 9, 24. <sup>af</sup> Phil. 3, 13. <sup>ag</sup> 14. <sup>ah</sup> Rom. 12, 12. <sup>ai</sup> ch. 10, 36. <sup>aj</sup> Josh. 6, 23. <sup>ak</sup> James 2, 25. <sup>al</sup> Or, <i>that were disobedient</i> . <sup>am</sup> Or, <i>beginner</i> . <sup>an</sup> Josh. 2, 1. <sup>ao</sup> Luke 24, 28. <sup>ap</sup> Phil. 2, 8, &c. <sup>aq</sup> 1 Pet. 1, 11. <sup>ar</sup> Ps. 110, 1. <sup>as</sup> ch. 1, 3, 13. <sup>at</sup> Ac. 1, 1. <sup>au</sup> 1 Pet. 3, 22. <sup>av</sup> Judg. 6, 11. <sup>aw</sup> Judg. 4, 6. <sup>ax</sup> Judg. 13, 24. <sup>ay</sup> Mat. 10, 24, 25. <sup>az</sup> John 15, 20. <sup>ba</sup> Judg. 11, 1. <sup>bb</sup> 12, 7. <sup>bc</sup> 1 Sam. 16, 1, 13. <sup>bd</sup> 17, 45. <sup>be</sup> 1 Sam. 1, 20. <sup>bf</sup> 12, 20. <sup>bg</sup> Gal. 6, 9. <sup>bh</sup> 1 Cor. 10, 13. <sup>bi</sup> ch. 10, 32-34. <sup>bj</sup> 2 Sam. 7, 11, &c. <sup>bk</sup> Judg. 14, 5. <sup>bl</sup> 1 Sam. 17, 34, 35. <sup>bm</sup> Dan. 6, 22. <sup>bn</sup> Dan. 3, 25. <sup>bo</sup> 1 Sam. 20, 1. <sup>bp</sup> 1 Kin. 19, 3. <sup>bq</sup> 2 Kin. 6, 16. <sup>br</sup> 2 Kin. 20, 7, &c. <sup>bs</sup> Job 42, 10. <sup>bt</sup> Ps. 6, 8. <sup>bu</sup> Job 5, 17. <sup>bv</sup> Prov. 3, 31. <sup>bw</sup> Judg. 15, 8, 15. <sup>bx</sup> 1 Sam. 14, 13, &c. <sup>by</sup> 17, 51, 52. <sup>bz</sup> 2 Sam. 8, 1, &c. <sup>ca</sup> 1 Kin. 17, 92. <sup>cb</sup> 2 Kin. 4, 35. <sup>cc</sup> Ps. 94, 12. <sup>cd</sup> 119, 75. <sup>ce</sup> Prov. 3, 12. <sup>cf</sup> James 1, 12. <sup>cg</sup> Rev. 3, 19. <sup>ch</sup> Acts 22, 25.	37 <sup>e</sup> They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, <sup>1</sup> were tempted, <sup>1</sup> were slain with the sword: <sup>1</sup> they <sup>2</sup> wandered <sup>1</sup> about <sup>1</sup> in sheepskins <sup>2</sup> and <sup>1</sup> goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, <sup>4</sup> tormented; <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1</sup> A they <sup>2</sup> S went <sup>3</sup> S, in <sup>4</sup> S evil entreated <sup>5</sup> S), wandering <sup>6</sup> S and caves, and the holes <sup>7</sup> S had witness borne to them through their <sup>8</sup> S <sup>9</sup> M Or, <i>foreseen</i> <sup>10</sup> S concerning <sup>11</sup> S apart from us they
<sup>2</sup> s goodly	25 <sup>h</sup> Choosing rather to <sup>1</sup> suffer affliction <sup>1</sup> with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;	<sup>1</sup> 38 (Of whom the world was not worthy: <sup>2</sup> ) they wandered <sup>1</sup> in deserts <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> in <sup>o</sup> mountains <sup>6</sup> , and <sup>1</sup> in dens and caves <sup>1</sup> of the earth.		
<sup>3</sup> s grown up,	26 <sup>5</sup> Esteeming <sup>1</sup> <sup>k</sup> the reproach <sup>1</sup> of <sup>6</sup> Christ greater riches than the treasures <sup>7</sup> in <sup>1</sup> Egypt: for he <sup>8</sup> had respect <sup>1</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the <sup>9</sup> recompence <sup>1</sup> of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> reward.	39 And these all, <sup>m</sup> having <sup>7</sup> obtained a good report through <sup>1</sup> faith, received not the promise <sup>8</sup> .		
<sup>4</sup> s be evil entreated	27 By faith <sup>2</sup> he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as <sup>1</sup> seeing him who is invisible.	40 God having <sup>9</sup> provided <sup>7</sup> some better thing <sup>1</sup> for <sup>1</sup> us, that <sup>2</sup> they without us <sup>1</sup> should not be <sup>2</sup> made perfect.		
<sup>5</sup> s accounting	28 <sup>1</sup> Through <sup>1</sup> faith <sup>x</sup> he <sup>2</sup> kept the passover, and the sprinkling of <sup>3</sup> blood, lest he that destroyed <sup>1</sup> the firstborn should <sup>4</sup> touch them.			
<sup>6</sup> M Or, the Christ	29 By faith <sup>y</sup> they passed through the Red sea as by dry <sup>1</sup> land: which the Egyptians assaying to do were <sup>5</sup> drowned.			
<sup>7</sup> s of	30 By faith <sup>1</sup> the walls of Jericho fell down, after they <sup>6</sup> were <sup>1</sup> compassed about <sup>7</sup> seven days.			
<sup>8</sup> s looked	31 By faith <sup>sd</sup> the harlot Rahab <sup>1</sup> perished not with them <sup>2</sup> that <sup>3</sup> believed not, when <sup>9</sup> she had <sup>1</sup> received the spies with peace.			
<sup>9</sup> s recon- pense	32 And what shall I more say <sup>1</sup> for the time <sup>1</sup> would <sup>1</sup> fail me <sup>2</sup> to tell of <sup>k</sup> Gedeon, and of <sup>1</sup> Barak, <sup>o</sup> and of <sup>1</sup> Samson, <sup>2</sup> and of <sup>1</sup> Jephthae; of <sup>1</sup> David <sup>o</sup> also, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> Samuel <sup>o</sup> , and <sup>o</sup> of the prophets:			
<sup>1</sup> s By	33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, <sup>x</sup> obtained promises, <sup>y</sup> stopped the mouths of lions,			
<sup>2</sup> M Or, in- stituted Gr. hath made.	34 <sup>2</sup> Quenched the <sup>1</sup> violence <sup>1</sup> of fire, <sup>a</sup> escaped the edge of the sword, <sup>2</sup> out of <sup>1</sup> weakness were made strong, waxed <sup>6</sup> valiant in fight, <sup>d</sup> turned to flight <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> armies of <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> aliens.			
<sup>3</sup> s the blood, that the destroyer of	35 <sup>2</sup> Women received their dead <sup>1</sup> raised to life again <sup>1</sup> : and others were <sup>3</sup> tortured, not accepting <sup>9</sup> deliverance <sup>1</sup> ; that they might obtain a better resurrection:			
<sup>4</sup> s a not				
<sup>5</sup> s swal- lowed up.				
<sup>6</sup> s had been				
<sup>7</sup> s for				
<sup>8</sup> s Rahab the har- lot				
<sup>9</sup> s were disobedient, having				
<sup>1</sup> s will				
<sup>2</sup> s if I tell of Gideon,				
<sup>3</sup> s Jephthah; of				
<sup>4</sup> s power				
<sup>5</sup> s from				
<sup>6</sup> s mighty in war,				
<sup>7</sup> s by a resurrection				
<sup>8</sup> M Or, beaten to death				
<sup>9</sup> s their deliverance				
<sup>10</sup> M Gr. the redemption.				
<sup>11</sup> s There- fore let us also, seeing we				
<sup>12</sup> M Or, all cumbrance				
<sup>13</sup> M Or, doth closely cling to us				
<sup>14</sup> Or, is admired of many				
<sup>15</sup> M Or, captain				
<sup>16</sup> s per- fector				
<sup>17</sup> s hath sat				
<sup>18</sup> A hath				
<sup>19</sup> S gain- saying				
<sup>20</sup> S them- selves				
<sup>21</sup> Many authorities, some ancient, read himself				
<sup>22</sup> that ye wax not weary, fainting in your souls.				
<sup>23</sup> S, which re- ceiveth with you as with sons,				
<sup>24</sup> S re-				

1 S It is for chastening that ye endure ; <sup>M</sup> Or, Endure unto chastening 2 S there whom his 3 S are

7 <sup>1b</sup> If ye endure chastening, <sup>1</sup> God dealeth with you as with sons ; for what son is <sup>2</sup> he whom the <sup>1</sup> father chasteneth not ?

8 But if ye <sup>3</sup> be without chastisement, <sup>4</sup> whereof all <sup>4</sup> are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore <sup>5</sup> we have had <sup>1</sup> fathers of our flesh <sup>6</sup> which corrected us, <sup>1</sup> and we gave <sup>†</sup> them reverence : shall we not much rather be in subjection unto <sup>h</sup> the Father of <sup>7</sup> spirits, and live ?

10 For they verily for a few days chastened us <sup>8</sup> after their own pleasure <sup>1</sup> ; but he for <sup>our</sup> profit, <sup>†</sup> that we <sup>9</sup> might <sup>1</sup> be partakers of his holiness.

11 <sup>1</sup> Now no chastening <sup>1</sup> for the present <sup>o</sup> seemeth <sup>1</sup> to be <sup>2</sup> joyous, but grievous : <sup>3</sup> nevertheless <sup>1</sup> afterward it yieldeth <sup>o</sup> the <sup>1</sup> peaceable fruit <sup>o</sup> of righteousness <sup>1</sup> unto them <sup>4</sup> which are exercised thereby. <sup>1</sup>

12 Wherefore <sup>5</sup> lift up the hands <sup>6</sup> which <sup>1</sup> hang down, and the <sup>7</sup> feeble <sup>1</sup> knees ;

13 <sup>1</sup> And make <sup>4</sup> straight paths for your feet, <sup>8</sup> lest <sup>1</sup> that which is lame be <sup>9</sup> <sup>1</sup> turned out of the way <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>6</sup> but let it <sup>1</sup> rather be healed.

14 <sup>3</sup> Follow <sup>4</sup> peace with all <sup>†</sup> men, and <sup>5</sup> holiness, <sup>1</sup> without which no man shall see the Lord :

15 <sup>1</sup> Looking <sup>6</sup> diligently <sup>1</sup> lest any man <sup>m</sup> fail <sup>1</sup> of the grace of God ; <sup>1</sup> lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby <sup>7</sup> many be defiled ;

16 <sup>8</sup> Lest <sup>8</sup> there <sup>1</sup> be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, <sup>1</sup> who for one <sup>1</sup> morsel of meat sold his <sup>2</sup> birthright.

17 For ye know <sup>3</sup> how that afterward, <sup>1</sup> when he would have inherited <sup>†</sup> the blessing, he was rejected <sup>1</sup> : <sup>7</sup> for <sup>1</sup> he found no <sup>2</sup> place of repentance <sup>5</sup> though he sought it <sup>6</sup> carefully <sup>1</sup> with tears.

18 <sup>7</sup> For ye are not come unto <sup>8</sup> the mount <sup>1</sup> that might be touched, and that burned with fire, <sup>9</sup> nor <sup>1</sup> unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest,

19 And the sound of a trumpet, palpable and kindled fire. <sup>9</sup> And

A.D. 64.

a Ex. 29, 19, Deut. 5, 4, 25, 18, 16.

b Deut. 8, 5, 2 Sam. 7, 14, Prov. 13, 24, 19, 18.

c Ex. 19, 13, d Ps. 73, 15, 1 Pet. 5, 9, e Ex. 19, 16, f Gal. 4, 26, Rev. 3, 12, g 21, 2, 10, h Phil. 3, 20, i Num. 16, 22, j 27, 16, k Job. 23, 10, l Eccles. 12, 7, m Is. 42, 16, n Jer. 12, 1, o Deut. 34, 2, p Ps. 68, 17, q Jude 14, r Or, we cannot stand, or, meet to them, s Lev. 11, 44, t Ex. 24, 2, u 1 Pet. 1, 15, v Ex. 4, 22, w James 1, 18, x Rev. 14, 4, y Luke 19, 29, z Phil. 4, 3, aa Rev. 13, 8, ab Or, enrolled, ac Gen. 18, 25, ad Ps. 94, 2, ae Phil. 3, 12, af ch. 11, 40, ag ch. 8, 6, ah James 1, 18, ai Or, testament, aj Ex. 24, 8, ak ch. 10, 22, al 1 Pet. 1, 1, am Job 4, 3, 4, an Is. 33, 3, ao Gen. 4, 10, ap ch. 11, 4, aq ch. 2, 2, 3, ar Prov. 4, 26, as d Or, even, at Gal. 6, 1, au Ps. 34, 14, av Rom. 12, 18, aw 14, 19, ax 2 Tim. 2, 22, ay Ex. 19, 18, az Mat. 5, 8, ba 2 Cor. 7, 1, bb Eph. 5, 5, bc Hag. 2, 6, bd 2 Cor. 6, 1, be Gal. 5, 4, bf Or, full from, bg Deut. 29, 18, ch. 3, 12, bh Ps. 102, 25, bi Mat. 21, 33, bj 2 Pet. 3, 10, bk Rev. 21, 1, bl Or, only, bm he shall, bn Eph. 6, 3, bo Col. 3, 5, bp 1 Thes. 4, 3, bq 1 Cor. 25, 33, br Gen. 27, 34, bs Or, let us hold fast, bt ch. 6, 6, bu Or, way to change his mind, bv Ex. 24, 17, bw Deut. 4, 24, bx ch. 3, 13, by Is. 28, 3, bz Is. 66, 15, ca 2 Thes. 1, 8, cb Ex. 19, 12, cc 2 Cor. 18, cd Ps. 3, 11, ce A. 5, 22, cf Rom. 6, 14, cg 1 Cor. 15, 2, ch. 1, 7.

and the voice of words ; which voice they that heard <sup>a</sup> intreated that <sup>1</sup> the word should not be spoken to them any more <sup>1</sup> :

20 <sup>†</sup> For they could not endure that which was <sup>2</sup> commanded, <sup>†</sup> And if so much as <sup>1</sup> a beast touched the mountain, it shall be stoned <sup>3</sup> <sup>o</sup> or thrust through with a dart <sup>1</sup> :

21 <sup>1</sup> And so <sup>4</sup> terrible was the sight, <sup>†</sup> that Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake <sup>o</sup> :

22 But ye are come <sup>1</sup> unto mount <sup>5</sup> Sion, <sup>1</sup> and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, <sup>6</sup> and to <sup>o</sup> an <sup>1</sup> innumerable <sup>5</sup> company <sup>1</sup> of angels,

23 To the general assembly and church of <sup>m</sup> the firstborn <sup>5</sup>, which are <sup>7</sup> written <sup>†</sup> in heaven, and to God <sup>7</sup> the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men <sup>7</sup> made perfect,

24 And to Jesus <sup>†</sup> the mediator of <sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup> new <sup>2</sup> covenant, and to <sup>7</sup> the blood of sprinkling <sup>1</sup>, that speaketh better <sup>o</sup> things <sup>1</sup> <sup>5</sup> than <sup>†</sup> that of Abel.

25 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For <sup>8</sup> if they escaped not <sup>4</sup> who <sup>†</sup> refused him that <sup>5</sup> spake <sup>†</sup> on earth, much more shall not we escape, <sup>6</sup> if we <sup>1</sup> turn away from him <sup>1</sup> that <sup>5</sup> speaketh <sup>†</sup> from heaven :

26 <sup>7</sup> Whose voice then shook the earth : but now he hath promised, saying, <sup>†</sup> Yet once more <sup>9</sup> I shake <sup>†</sup> not the earth only, but also <sup>1</sup> heaven.

27 And this word, Yet once more, signifyeth <sup>7</sup> the removing of those things that <sup>7</sup> are shaken, as of things that <sup>7</sup> are <sup>1</sup> made, that those things which <sup>5</sup> cannot be <sup>1</sup> shaken may remain.

28 Wherefore <sup>4</sup> we <sup>1</sup> receiving a kingdom <sup>5</sup> which cannot be moved, <sup>1</sup> let us have <sup>5</sup> grace, whereby we may <sup>†</sup> serve God acceptably <sup>1</sup> with <sup>5</sup> reverence and <sup>9</sup> godly fear <sup>1</sup> :

29 For <sup>†</sup> our God <sup>†</sup> is a consuming fire.

## CHAPTER 13.

o 1 Divers admonitions, as to charity, 4 to honest life, 5 to avoid covetousness, 7 to regard God's preachers, 9 to beware of strange doctrines, 10 to confess Christ, 16 to give alms, &c. 20 The conclusion.

1 S no word more should be spoken unto them 2 S en-joined, if even 3 S :

4 S fearful was the appearance, 5 S Zion, 6 M Or, and to innumerable hosts, the general assembly of angels, and the church, &c.

7 M Or, myriads of angels, 8 S hosts who are enrolled 1 S a

2 M Or, testament, 3 M Or, than, 4 S when they

5 S warned them 6 S who

7 M Or, that is, from heaven 8 S warn-eth

9 S will I make to tremble 1 A the

2 S have been 3 S are not 4 S

5 S that cannot be shaken, 6 M Or, thankfulness

7 S offer service well-pleasing to God 8 M Or, godly

9 S are

1<sup>s</sup> love of the brethren 2<sup>s</sup> Forget not to shew love unto 3<sup>s</sup> that are evil entreated, 4<sup>s</sup> Let marriage be had in honour among all, and let the bed be undefiled: for fornicators

5<sup>s</sup> Be ye free from the love of money; 6<sup>s</sup> Gr. Let your turn of mind be free, 7<sup>s</sup> himself

8<sup>s</sup> in no wise fall thee, neither will I in any wise 9<sup>s</sup> with good courage we 10<sup>s</sup> (Cithn., to end of ver. 11<sup>s</sup>;

12<sup>s</sup> ; what shall man 13<sup>s</sup> ? 14<sup>s</sup> A 15<sup>s</sup> that had 16<sup>s</sup> which spake 17<sup>s</sup> ; and considering the issue of their life 18<sup>s</sup> [M<sup>r</sup>. Gr. manner of life], imitate their faith.

19<sup>s</sup> is 20<sup>s</sup> and to-day, yea 21<sup>s</sup> [Gr. unto the ages, 22<sup>s</sup> away by 23<sup>s</sup> teachings: for it is good 24<sup>s</sup> stablished by grace; not by meats, wherein they that occupied themselves [M<sup>r</sup>. Gr. walked] were not profited,

25<sup>s</sup> holy place 26<sup>s</sup> through 27<sup>s</sup> 28<sup>s</sup> 29<sup>s</sup> 30<sup>s</sup> 31<sup>s</sup> 32<sup>s</sup> 33<sup>s</sup> 34<sup>s</sup> 35<sup>s</sup> 36<sup>s</sup> 37<sup>s</sup> 38<sup>s</sup> 39<sup>s</sup> 40<sup>s</sup> 41<sup>s</sup> 42<sup>s</sup> 43<sup>s</sup> 44<sup>s</sup> 45<sup>s</sup> 46<sup>s</sup> 47<sup>s</sup> 48<sup>s</sup> 49<sup>s</sup> 50<sup>s</sup> 51<sup>s</sup> 52<sup>s</sup> 53<sup>s</sup> 54<sup>s</sup> 55<sup>s</sup> 56<sup>s</sup> 57<sup>s</sup> 58<sup>s</sup> 59<sup>s</sup> 60<sup>s</sup> 61<sup>s</sup> 62<sup>s</sup> 63<sup>s</sup> 64<sup>s</sup> 65<sup>s</sup> 66<sup>s</sup> 67<sup>s</sup> 68<sup>s</sup> 69<sup>s</sup> 70<sup>s</sup> 71<sup>s</sup> 72<sup>s</sup> 73<sup>s</sup> 74<sup>s</sup> 75<sup>s</sup> 76<sup>s</sup> 77<sup>s</sup> 78<sup>s</sup> 79<sup>s</sup> 80<sup>s</sup> 81<sup>s</sup> 82<sup>s</sup> 83<sup>s</sup> 84<sup>s</sup> 85<sup>s</sup> 86<sup>s</sup> 87<sup>s</sup> 88<sup>s</sup> 89<sup>s</sup> 90<sup>s</sup> 91<sup>s</sup> 92<sup>s</sup> 93<sup>s</sup> 94<sup>s</sup> 95<sup>s</sup> 96<sup>s</sup> 97<sup>s</sup> 98<sup>s</sup> 99<sup>s</sup> 100<sup>s</sup>

11<sup>s</sup> 12<sup>s</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 14<sup>s</sup> 15<sup>s</sup> 16<sup>s</sup> 17<sup>s</sup> 18<sup>s</sup> 19<sup>s</sup> 20<sup>s</sup> 21<sup>s</sup> 22<sup>s</sup> 23<sup>s</sup> 24<sup>s</sup> 25<sup>s</sup> 26<sup>s</sup> 27<sup>s</sup> 28<sup>s</sup> 29<sup>s</sup> 30<sup>s</sup> 31<sup>s</sup> 32<sup>s</sup> 33<sup>s</sup> 34<sup>s</sup> 35<sup>s</sup> 36<sup>s</sup> 37<sup>s</sup> 38<sup>s</sup> 39<sup>s</sup> 40<sup>s</sup> 41<sup>s</sup> 42<sup>s</sup> 43<sup>s</sup> 44<sup>s</sup> 45<sup>s</sup> 46<sup>s</sup> 47<sup>s</sup> 48<sup>s</sup> 49<sup>s</sup> 50<sup>s</sup> 51<sup>s</sup> 52<sup>s</sup> 53<sup>s</sup> 54<sup>s</sup> 55<sup>s</sup> 56<sup>s</sup> 57<sup>s</sup> 58<sup>s</sup> 59<sup>s</sup> 60<sup>s</sup> 61<sup>s</sup> 62<sup>s</sup> 63<sup>s</sup> 64<sup>s</sup> 65<sup>s</sup> 66<sup>s</sup> 67<sup>s</sup> 68<sup>s</sup> 69<sup>s</sup> 70<sup>s</sup> 71<sup>s</sup> 72<sup>s</sup> 73<sup>s</sup> 74<sup>s</sup> 75<sup>s</sup> 76<sup>s</sup> 77<sup>s</sup> 78<sup>s</sup> 79<sup>s</sup> 80<sup>s</sup> 81<sup>s</sup> 82<sup>s</sup> 83<sup>s</sup> 84<sup>s</sup> 85<sup>s</sup> 86<sup>s</sup> 87<sup>s</sup> 88<sup>s</sup> 89<sup>s</sup> 90<sup>s</sup> 91<sup>s</sup> 92<sup>s</sup> 93<sup>s</sup> 94<sup>s</sup> 95<sup>s</sup> 96<sup>s</sup> 97<sup>s</sup> 98<sup>s</sup> 99<sup>s</sup> 100<sup>s</sup>

11<sup>s</sup> 12<sup>s</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 14<sup>s</sup> 15<sup>s</sup> 16<sup>s</sup> 17<sup>s</sup> 18<sup>s</sup> 19<sup>s</sup> 20<sup>s</sup> 21<sup>s</sup> 22<sup>s</sup> 23<sup>s</sup> 24<sup>s</sup> 25<sup>s</sup> 26<sup>s</sup> 27<sup>s</sup> 28<sup>s</sup> 29<sup>s</sup> 30<sup>s</sup> 31<sup>s</sup> 32<sup>s</sup> 33<sup>s</sup> 34<sup>s</sup> 35<sup>s</sup> 36<sup>s</sup> 37<sup>s</sup> 38<sup>s</sup> 39<sup>s</sup> 40<sup>s</sup> 41<sup>s</sup> 42<sup>s</sup> 43<sup>s</sup> 44<sup>s</sup> 45<sup>s</sup> 46<sup>s</sup> 47<sup>s</sup> 48<sup>s</sup> 49<sup>s</sup> 50<sup>s</sup> 51<sup>s</sup> 52<sup>s</sup> 53<sup>s</sup> 54<sup>s</sup> 55<sup>s</sup> 56<sup>s</sup> 57<sup>s</sup> 58<sup>s</sup> 59<sup>s</sup> 60<sup>s</sup> 61<sup>s</sup> 62<sup>s</sup> 63<sup>s</sup> 64<sup>s</sup> 65<sup>s</sup> 66<sup>s</sup> 67<sup>s</sup> 68<sup>s</sup> 69<sup>s</sup> 70<sup>s</sup> 71<sup>s</sup> 72<sup>s</sup> 73<sup>s</sup> 74<sup>s</sup> 75<sup>s</sup> 76<sup>s</sup> 77<sup>s</sup> 78<sup>s</sup> 79<sup>s</sup> 80<sup>s</sup> 81<sup>s</sup> 82<sup>s</sup> 83<sup>s</sup> 84<sup>s</sup> 85<sup>s</sup> 86<sup>s</sup> 87<sup>s</sup> 88<sup>s</sup> 89<sup>s</sup> 90<sup>s</sup> 91<sup>s</sup> 92<sup>s</sup> 93<sup>s</sup> 94<sup>s</sup> 95<sup>s</sup> 96<sup>s</sup> 97<sup>s</sup> 98<sup>s</sup> 99<sup>s</sup> 100<sup>s</sup>

11<sup>s</sup> 12<sup>s</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 14<sup>s</sup> 15<sup>s</sup> 16<sup>s</sup> 17<sup>s</sup> 18<sup>s</sup> 19<sup>s</sup> 20<sup>s</sup> 21<sup>s</sup> 22<sup>s</sup> 23<sup>s</sup> 24<sup>s</sup> 25<sup>s</sup> 26<sup>s</sup> 27<sup>s</sup> 28<sup>s</sup> 29<sup>s</sup> 30<sup>s</sup> 31<sup>s</sup> 32<sup>s</sup> 33<sup>s</sup> 34<sup>s</sup> 35<sup>s</sup> 36<sup>s</sup> 37<sup>s</sup> 38<sup>s</sup> 39<sup>s</sup> 40<sup>s</sup> 41<sup>s</sup> 42<sup>s</sup> 43<sup>s</sup> 44<sup>s</sup> 45<sup>s</sup> 46<sup>s</sup> 47<sup>s</sup> 48<sup>s</sup> 49<sup>s</sup> 50<sup>s</sup> 51<sup>s</sup> 52<sup>s</sup> 53<sup>s</sup> 54<sup>s</sup> 55<sup>s</sup> 56<sup>s</sup> 57<sup>s</sup> 58<sup>s</sup> 59<sup>s</sup> 60<sup>s</sup> 61<sup>s</sup> 62<sup>s</sup> 63<sup>s</sup> 64<sup>s</sup> 65<sup>s</sup> 66<sup>s</sup> 67<sup>s</sup> 68<sup>s</sup> 69<sup>s</sup> 70<sup>s</sup> 71<sup>s</sup> 72<sup>s</sup> 73<sup>s</sup> 74<sup>s</sup> 75<sup>s</sup> 76<sup>s</sup> 77<sup>s</sup> 78<sup>s</sup> 79<sup>s</sup> 80<sup>s</sup> 81<sup>s</sup> 82<sup>s</sup> 83<sup>s</sup> 84<sup>s</sup> 85<sup>s</sup> 86<sup>s</sup> 87<sup>s</sup> 88<sup>s</sup> 89<sup>s</sup> 90<sup>s</sup> 91<sup>s</sup> 92<sup>s</sup> 93<sup>s</sup> 94<sup>s</sup> 95<sup>s</sup> 96<sup>s</sup> 97<sup>s</sup> 98<sup>s</sup> 99<sup>s</sup> 100<sup>s</sup>

11<sup>s</sup> 12<sup>s</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 14<sup>s</sup> 15<sup>s</sup> 16<sup>s</sup> 17<sup>s</sup> 18<sup>s</sup> 19<sup>s</sup> 20<sup>s</sup> 21<sup>s</sup> 22<sup>s</sup> 23<sup>s</sup> 24<sup>s</sup> 25<sup>s</sup> 26<sup>s</sup> 27<sup>s</sup> 28<sup>s</sup> 29<sup>s</sup> 30<sup>s</sup> 31<sup>s</sup> 32<sup>s</sup> 33<sup>s</sup> 34<sup>s</sup> 35<sup>s</sup> 36<sup>s</sup> 37<sup>s</sup> 38<sup>s</sup> 39<sup>s</sup> 40<sup>s</sup> 41<sup>s</sup> 42<sup>s</sup> 43<sup>s</sup> 44<sup>s</sup> 45<sup>s</sup> 46<sup>s</sup> 47<sup>s</sup> 48<sup>s</sup> 49<sup>s</sup> 50<sup>s</sup> 51<sup>s</sup> 52<sup>s</sup> 53<sup>s</sup> 54<sup>s</sup> 55<sup>s</sup> 56<sup>s</sup> 57<sup>s</sup> 58<sup>s</sup> 59<sup>s</sup> 60<sup>s</sup> 61<sup>s</sup> 62<sup>s</sup> 63<sup>s</sup> 64<sup>s</sup> 65<sup>s</sup> 66<sup>s</sup> 67<sup>s</sup> 68<sup>s</sup> 69<sup>s</sup> 70<sup>s</sup> 71<sup>s</sup> 72<sup>s</sup> 73<sup>s</sup> 74<sup>s</sup> 75<sup>s</sup> 76<sup>s</sup> 77<sup>s</sup> 78<sup>s</sup> 79<sup>s</sup> 80<sup>s</sup> 81<sup>s</sup> 82<sup>s</sup> 83<sup>s</sup> 84<sup>s</sup> 85<sup>s</sup> 86<sup>s</sup> 87<sup>s</sup> 88<sup>s</sup> 89<sup>s</sup> 90<sup>s</sup> 91<sup>s</sup> 92<sup>s</sup> 93<sup>s</sup> 94<sup>s</sup> 95<sup>s</sup> 96<sup>s</sup> 97<sup>s</sup> 98<sup>s</sup> 99<sup>s</sup> 100<sup>s</sup>

11<sup>s</sup> 12<sup>s</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 14<sup>s</sup> 15<sup>s</sup> 16<sup>s</sup> 17<sup>s</sup> 18<sup>s</sup> 19<sup>s</sup> 20<sup>s</sup> 21<sup>s</sup> 22<sup>s</sup> 23<sup>s</sup> 24<sup>s</sup> 25<sup>s</sup> 26<sup>s</sup> 27<sup>s</sup> 28<sup>s</sup> 29<sup>s</sup> 30<sup>s</sup> 31<sup>s</sup> 32<sup>s</sup> 33<sup>s</sup> 34<sup>s</sup> 35<sup>s</sup> 36<sup>s</sup> 37<sup>s</sup> 38<sup>s</sup> 39<sup>s</sup> 40<sup>s</sup> 41<sup>s</sup> 42<sup>s</sup> 43<sup>s</sup> 44<sup>s</sup> 45<sup>s</sup> 46<sup>s</sup> 47<sup>s</sup> 48<sup>s</sup> 49<sup>s</sup> 50<sup>s</sup> 51<sup>s</sup> 52<sup>s</sup> 53<sup>s</sup> 54<sup>s</sup> 55<sup>s</sup> 56<sup>s</sup> 57<sup>s</sup> 58<sup>s</sup> 59<sup>s</sup> 60<sup>s</sup> 61<sup>s</sup> 62<sup>s</sup> 63<sup>s</sup> 64<sup>s</sup> 65<sup>s</sup> 66<sup>s</sup> 67<sup>s</sup> 68<sup>s</sup> 69<sup>s</sup> 70<sup>s</sup> 71<sup>s</sup> 72<sup>s</sup> 73<sup>s</sup> 74<sup>s</sup> 75<sup>s</sup> 76<sup>s</sup> 77<sup>s</sup> 78<sup>s</sup> 79<sup>s</sup> 80<sup>s</sup> 81<sup>s</sup> 82<sup>s</sup> 83<sup>s</sup> 84<sup>s</sup> 85<sup>s</sup> 86<sup>s</sup> 87<sup>s</sup> 88<sup>s</sup> 89<sup>s</sup> 90<sup>s</sup> 91<sup>s</sup> 92<sup>s</sup> 93<sup>s</sup> 94<sup>s</sup> 95<sup>s</sup> 96<sup>s</sup> 97<sup>s</sup> 98<sup>s</sup> 99<sup>s</sup> 100<sup>s</sup>

11<sup>s</sup> 12<sup>s</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 14<sup>s</sup> 15<sup>s</sup> 16<sup>s</sup> 17<sup>s</sup> 18<sup>s</sup> 19<sup>s</sup> 20<sup>s</sup> 21<sup>s</sup> 22<sup>s</sup> 23<sup>s</sup> 24<sup>s</sup> 25<sup>s</sup> 26<sup>s</sup> 27<sup>s</sup> 28<sup>s</sup> 29<sup>s</sup> 30<sup>s</sup> 31<sup>s</sup> 32<sup>s</sup> 33<sup>s</sup> 34<sup>s</sup> 35<sup>s</sup> 36<sup>s</sup> 37<sup>s</sup> 38<sup>s</sup> 39<sup>s</sup> 40<sup>s</sup> 41<sup>s</sup> 42<sup>s</sup> 43<sup>s</sup> 44<sup>s</sup> 45<sup>s</sup> 46<sup>s</sup> 47<sup>s</sup> 48<sup>s</sup> 49<sup>s</sup> 50<sup>s</sup> 51<sup>s</sup> 52<sup>s</sup> 53<sup>s</sup> 54<sup>s</sup> 55<sup>s</sup> 56<sup>s</sup> 57<sup>s</sup> 58<sup>s</sup> 59<sup>s</sup> 60<sup>s</sup> 61<sup>s</sup> 62<sup>s</sup> 63<sup>s</sup> 64<sup>s</sup> 65<sup>s</sup> 66<sup>s</sup> 67<sup>s</sup> 68<sup>s</sup> 69<sup>s</sup> 70<sup>s</sup> 71<sup>s</sup> 72<sup>s</sup> 73<sup>s</sup> 74<sup>s</sup> 75<sup>s</sup> 76<sup>s</sup> 77<sup>s</sup> 78<sup>s</sup> 79<sup>s</sup> 80<sup>s</sup> 81<sup>s</sup> 82<sup>s</sup> 83<sup>s</sup> 84<sup>s</sup> 85<sup>s</sup> 86<sup>s</sup> 87<sup>s</sup> 88<sup>s</sup> 89<sup>s</sup> 90<sup>s</sup> 91<sup>s</sup> 92<sup>s</sup> 93<sup>s</sup> 94<sup>s</sup> 95<sup>s</sup> 96<sup>s</sup> 97<sup>s</sup> 98<sup>s</sup> 99<sup>s</sup> 100<sup>s</sup>

11<sup>s</sup> 12<sup>s</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 14<sup>s</sup> 15<sup>s</sup> 16<sup>s</sup> 17<sup>s</sup> 18<sup>s</sup> 19<sup>s</sup> 20<sup>s</sup> 21<sup>s</sup> 22<sup>s</sup> 23<sup>s</sup> 24<sup>s</sup> 25<sup>s</sup> 26<sup>s</sup> 27<sup>s</sup> 28<sup>s</sup> 29<sup>s</sup> 30<sup>s</sup> 31<sup>s</sup> 32<sup>s</sup> 33<sup>s</sup> 34<sup>s</sup> 35<sup>s</sup> 36<sup>s</sup> 37<sup>s</sup> 38<sup>s</sup> 39<sup>s</sup> 40<sup>s</sup> 41<sup>s</sup> 42<sup>s</sup> 43<sup>s</sup> 44<sup>s</sup> 45<sup>s</sup> 46<sup>s</sup> 47<sup>s</sup> 48<sup>s</sup> 49<sup>s</sup> 50<sup>s</sup> 51<sup>s</sup> 52<sup>s</sup> 53<sup>s</sup> 54<sup>s</sup> 55<sup>s</sup> 56<sup>s</sup> 57<sup>s</sup> 58<sup>s</sup> 59<sup>s</sup> 60<sup>s</sup> 61<sup>s</sup> 62<sup>s</sup> 63<sup>s</sup> 64<sup>s</sup> 65<sup>s</sup> 66<sup>s</sup> 67<sup>s</sup> 68<sup>s</sup> 69<sup>s</sup> 70<sup>s</sup> 71<sup>s</sup> 72<sup>s</sup> 73<sup>s</sup> 74<sup>s</sup> 75<sup>s</sup> 76<sup>s</sup> 77<sup>s</sup> 78<sup>s</sup> 79<sup>s</sup> 80<sup>s</sup> 81<sup>s</sup> 82<sup>s</sup> 83<sup>s</sup> 84<sup>s</sup> 85<sup>s</sup> 86<sup>s</sup> 87<sup>s</sup> 88<sup>s</sup> 89<sup>s</sup> 90<sup>s</sup> 91<sup>s</sup> 92<sup>s</sup> 93<sup>s</sup> 94<sup>s</sup> 95<sup>s</sup> 96<sup>s</sup> 97<sup>s</sup> 98<sup>s</sup> 99<sup>s</sup> 100<sup>s</sup>

11<sup>s</sup> 12<sup>s</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 14<sup>s</sup> 15<sup>s</sup> 16<sup>s</sup> 17<sup>s</sup> 18<sup>s</sup> 19<sup>s</sup> 20<sup>s</sup> 21<sup>s</sup> 22<sup>s</sup> 23<sup>s</sup> 24<sup>s</sup> 25<sup>s</sup> 26<sup>s</sup> 27<sup>s</sup> 28<sup>s</sup> 29<sup>s</sup> 30<sup>s</sup> 31<sup>s</sup> 32<sup>s</sup> 33<sup>s</sup> 34<sup>s</sup> 35<sup>s</sup> 36<sup>s</sup> 37<sup>s</sup> 38<sup>s</sup> 39<sup>s</sup> 40<sup>s</sup> 41<sup>s</sup> 42<sup>s</sup> 43<sup>s</sup> 44<sup>s</sup> 45<sup>s</sup> 46<sup>s</sup> 47<sup>s</sup> 48<sup>s</sup> 49<sup>s</sup> 50<sup>s</sup> 51<sup>s</sup> 52<sup>s</sup> 53<sup>s</sup> 54<sup>s</sup> 55<sup>s</sup> 56<sup>s</sup> 57<sup>s</sup> 58<sup>s</sup> 59<sup>s</sup> 60<sup>s</sup> 61<sup>s</sup> 62<sup>s</sup> 63<sup>s</sup> 64<sup>s</sup> 65<sup>s</sup> 66<sup>s</sup> 67<sup>s</sup> 68<sup>s</sup> 69<sup>s</sup> 70<sup>s</sup> 71<sup>s</sup> 72<sup>s</sup> 73<sup>s</sup> 74<sup>s</sup> 75<sup>s</sup> 76<sup>s</sup> 77<sup>s</sup> 78<sup>s</sup> 79<sup>s</sup> 80<sup>s</sup> 81<sup>s</sup> 82<sup>s</sup> 83<sup>s</sup> 84<sup>s</sup> 85<sup>s</sup> 86<sup>s</sup> 87<sup>s</sup> 88<sup>s</sup> 89<sup>s</sup> 90<sup>s</sup> 91<sup>s</sup> 92<sup>s</sup> 93<sup>s</sup> 94<sup>s</sup> 95<sup>s</sup> 96<sup>s</sup> 97<sup>s</sup> 98<sup>s</sup> 99<sup>s</sup> 100<sup>s</sup>

A.D. 64.

1<sup>s</sup> Pet. 4. 14. 2<sup>s</sup> Mic. 2. 10. 3<sup>s</sup> Phil. 3. 20. 4<sup>s</sup> Rom. 12. 10. 5<sup>s</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 9. 6<sup>s</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 22. 7<sup>s</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 7. 8<sup>s</sup> 1 John 3. 11. 9<sup>s</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 35. 10<sup>s</sup> Rom. 12. 13. 11<sup>s</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 2. 12<sup>s</sup> Eph. 5. 20. 13<sup>s</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 5. 14<sup>s</sup> 1 Pet. 7. 12. 15<sup>s</sup> Ps. 68. 14. 16<sup>s</sup> Gen. 18. 3. 17<sup>s</sup> Hos. 14. 2. 18<sup>s</sup> Gr. conf. festing to. 19<sup>s</sup> Rom. 12. 15. 20<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 26. 21<sup>s</sup> Col. 4. 18. 22<sup>s</sup> Rom. 12. 13. 23<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 12. 24<sup>s</sup> Phil. 4. 15. 25<sup>s</sup> Phil. 2. 29. 26<sup>s</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 12. 27<sup>s</sup> 1 Tim. 5. 17. 28<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 9. 29<sup>s</sup> Gal. 5. 19. 30<sup>s</sup> Eph. 5. 5. 31<sup>s</sup> Rev. 22. 5. 32<sup>s</sup> Ezek. 3. 17. 33<sup>s</sup> Acts 20. 26. 34<sup>s</sup> Mat. 6. 25. 35<sup>s</sup> Phil. 4. 11. 36<sup>s</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 6. 37<sup>s</sup> Gen. 28. 15. 38<sup>s</sup> Deut. 31. 6. 39<sup>s</sup> Josh. 1. 5. 40<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 28. 20. 41<sup>s</sup> Ps. 37. 25. 42<sup>s</sup> Rom. 15. 30. 43<sup>s</sup> Eph. 6. 19. 44<sup>s</sup> Col. 4. 3. 45<sup>s</sup> 1 Thes. 6. 25. 46<sup>s</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 1. 47<sup>s</sup> Acts 23. 1. 48<sup>s</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 12. 49<sup>s</sup> Ps. 118. 6. 50<sup>s</sup> Philim. 22. 51<sup>s</sup> 1 ver. 17. 52<sup>s</sup> Or, are the guides. 53<sup>s</sup> Rom. 15. 23. 54<sup>s</sup> 1 Thes. 5. 25. 55<sup>s</sup> Acts 2. 21. 56<sup>s</sup> Rom. 1. 24. 57<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 14. 58<sup>s</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 14. 59<sup>s</sup> Gal. 3. 1. 60<sup>s</sup> Col. 2. 12. 61<sup>s</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 10. 62<sup>s</sup> Job. 6. 12. 63<sup>s</sup> Is. 40. 11. 64<sup>s</sup> Ezek. 34. 23. 65<sup>s</sup> John 10. 11. 66<sup>s</sup> h Zech. 9. 11. 67<sup>s</sup> 1 John 5. 5. 68<sup>s</sup> Rev. 1. 4. 69<sup>s</sup> & Or. 70<sup>s</sup> testament. 71<sup>s</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 17. 72<sup>s</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 10. 73<sup>s</sup> Eph. 4. 14. 74<sup>s</sup> Col. 2. 4. 8. 75<sup>s</sup> 1 John 1. 1. 76<sup>s</sup> Or, stoing. 77<sup>s</sup> Phil. 2. 13. 78<sup>s</sup> Gal. 1. 5. 79<sup>s</sup> Rev. 1. 6. 80<sup>s</sup> Rom. 14. 7. 81<sup>s</sup> Col. 2. 18. 82<sup>s</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 3. 83<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 13. 84<sup>s</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 12. 85<sup>s</sup> Ex. 29. 14. 86<sup>s</sup> Lev. 4. 11. 87<sup>s</sup> Num. 19. 3. 88<sup>s</sup> 1 Thes. 3. 2. 89<sup>s</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 12. 90<sup>s</sup> 1 ver. 7. 91<sup>s</sup> John 19. 17. 92<sup>s</sup> Acts 7. 58. 93<sup>s</sup> Tit. 3. 15.

unto him without the camp, bearing <sup>a</sup> his reproach.

14 <sup>b</sup> For <sup>1</sup> here have we no continuing<sup>1</sup> city, but we seek <sup>2</sup> one<sup>1</sup> to come.

15 <sup>c</sup> By him therefore<sup>1</sup> let us offer <sup>2</sup> the<sup>1</sup> sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, <sup>3</sup> the fruit of <sup>4</sup> our<sup>1</sup> lips <sup>5</sup> giving thanks<sup>1</sup> to his name.

16 <sup>1</sup> But to do good and to communicate forget not: for <sup>2</sup> with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

17 <sup>1</sup> Obey them that <sup>2</sup> have the rule over you, and submit <sup>3</sup> yourselves<sup>1</sup>: for <sup>4</sup> they watch <sup>5</sup> for<sup>1</sup> your souls, as they that <sup>6</sup> must<sup>1</sup> give account<sup>2</sup>, that they may do <sup>3</sup> it<sup>1</sup> with joy, and not with <sup>4</sup> grief: for <sup>5</sup> that is<sup>1</sup> unprofitable for you.

18 <sup>1</sup> Pray for us: for we <sup>2</sup> trust<sup>1</sup> we have <sup>3</sup> a good conscience, <sup>4</sup> in all things <sup>5</sup> willing to live honestly<sup>1</sup>.

19 <sup>1</sup> But I beseech <sup>2</sup> you <sup>3</sup> the rather<sup>1</sup> to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.

20 <sup>1</sup> Now <sup>2</sup> the God of peace, <sup>3</sup> that<sup>1</sup> brought again from the dead <sup>4</sup> our Lord Jesus, <sup>5</sup> that<sup>1</sup> great shepherd of the sheep, <sup>6</sup> through<sup>1</sup> the blood of the <sup>7</sup> everlasting<sup>1</sup> covenant,

21 <sup>1</sup> Make you perfect in every good <sup>2</sup> work<sup>1</sup> to do his will, <sup>3</sup> working in <sup>4</sup> you<sup>1</sup> that which is <sup>5</sup> wellpleasing<sup>1</sup> in his sight, through Jesus Christ; <sup>6</sup> to whom <sup>7</sup> be<sup>1</sup> glory <sup>8</sup> for ever and ever. Amen.

22 <sup>1</sup> And I beseech<sup>1</sup> you, brethren, <sup>2</sup> suffer<sup>1</sup> the word of exhortation: for <sup>3</sup> I have written <sup>4</sup> a letter<sup>1</sup> unto you in few words.

23 Know ye that <sup>1</sup> our brother Timothy <sup>2</sup> is<sup>1</sup> set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you.

24 <sup>1</sup> Salute all them <sup>2</sup> that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of Italy salute you.

25 <sup>1</sup> Grace <sup>2</sup> be with you all. Amen.

<sup>1</sup> Written to the Hebrews from Italy by Timothy.

1<sup>s</sup> we have not here an abiding

2<sup>s</sup> after the city which is

3<sup>s</sup> Through him then

4<sup>s</sup> Some anc. auth. omit then.

5<sup>s</sup> up a 6<sup>s</sup> which make confession

7<sup>s</sup> to them 8<sup>s</sup> in be- half of

9<sup>s</sup> shall 10<sup>s</sup> 11<sup>s</sup> this

12<sup>s</sup> Gr. groan- ing. 13<sup>s</sup> this were

14<sup>s</sup> 15<sup>s</sup> are persuaded- 16<sup>s</sup> a desir- ing to live

17<sup>s</sup> honestly 18<sup>s</sup> and I exhort you the more exceedingly

19<sup>s</sup> 20<sup>s</sup> who 21<sup>s</sup> with 22<sup>s</sup> M<sup>r</sup>. Or, by Gr. in.

23<sup>s</sup> eternal cove- nant, even our Lord Jesus,

24<sup>s</sup> thing 25<sup>s</sup> Many anc. auth. read work.

26<sup>s</sup> us 27<sup>s</sup> Many anc. auth. read you.

28<sup>s</sup> pleas- ing 29<sup>s</sup> the 30<sup>s</sup> Gr.

31<sup>s</sup> unto the ages of the ages. 32<sup>s</sup> But I exhort

33<sup>s</sup> bear with 34<sup>s</sup> hath been

# THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF JAMES.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> *We are to rejoice under the cross, to ask patience of God, 13 and in our trials not to impute our weakness, or sin, unto him, 19 but rather to hearken to the word, and to do there- after.*

<sup>2</sup> **JAMES**, <sup>3</sup> a <sup>1</sup> servant of God, <sup>4</sup> and of the Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>5</sup> to the twelve tribes <sup>6</sup> which are <sup>2</sup> scattered abroad, <sup>7</sup> greeting.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>1</sup> My brethren, <sup>9</sup> count it all joy <sup>10</sup> when ye fall into <sup>11</sup> divers <sup>12</sup> temptations;

<sup>13</sup> <sup>3</sup> Knowing <sup>4</sup> this, that the trying <sup>5</sup> of your faith worketh patience.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>4</sup> But let patience have <sup>1</sup> her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, <sup>2</sup> wanting <sup>3</sup> nothing.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> If <sup>5</sup> any of you <sup>6</sup> lack wisdom, <sup>7</sup> let him ask of God, <sup>8</sup> that giveth to all <sup>9</sup> men <sup>10</sup> liberally <sup>11</sup>, and upbraideth not; and <sup>12</sup> it shall be given him.

<sup>13</sup> <sup>6</sup> But let him ask in faith, nothing <sup>7</sup> wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave <sup>8</sup> of the sea driven <sup>9</sup> with <sup>10</sup> the wind and tossed.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>7</sup> For let not that man think <sup>8</sup> that he shall receive <sup>9</sup> any thing <sup>10</sup> of the Lord <sup>11</sup>.

<sup>12</sup> <sup>8</sup> A double minded man is <sup>9</sup> unstable in all his ways.

<sup>13</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>4</sup> Let <sup>5</sup> the brother of low degree <sup>6</sup> rejoice in that he is exalted:

<sup>14</sup> <sup>10</sup> But <sup>11</sup> the rich, in that he is made low: because <sup>12</sup> as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.

<sup>15</sup> <sup>11</sup> For the sun <sup>12</sup> is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it <sup>13</sup> withereth the grass <sup>14</sup>, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his <sup>15</sup> ways.

<sup>16</sup> <sup>12</sup> Blessed <sup>13</sup> is the man that endureth temptation: for when he <sup>14</sup> is tried, <sup>15</sup> he shall receive <sup>16</sup> the crown of life, <sup>17</sup> which <sup>18</sup> the Lord hath <sup>19</sup> promised to them that love him.

A.D. c. 60.

<sup>1</sup> Or, evils.

<sup>2</sup> Acts 12. 17.

<sup>3</sup> Gal. 1. 19

<sup>4</sup> Tit. 1. 1.

<sup>5</sup> Acts 26. 7.

<sup>6</sup> Deut. 32. 25.

<sup>7</sup> John 7. 39.

<sup>8</sup> Acts 2. 5.

<sup>9</sup> & s. 1.

<sup>10</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 1.

<sup>11</sup> Job 15. 35.

<sup>12</sup> Ps. 7. 14.

<sup>13</sup> Mat. 5. 12.

<sup>14</sup> Acts 5. 41.

<sup>15</sup> Heb. 10. 34.

<sup>16</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 13.

<sup>17</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 6.

<sup>18</sup> Rom. 8. 21.

<sup>19</sup> Rom. 5. 3.

<sup>20</sup> 1 John 3. 27.

<sup>21</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 7.

<sup>22</sup> James 3. 1.

<sup>23</sup> 1 Sam. 15. 23.

<sup>24</sup> Mal. 3. 6.

<sup>25</sup> Rom. 11. 29.

<sup>26</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 9.

<sup>27</sup> Prov. 2. 3.

<sup>28</sup> Mat. 7. 7.

<sup>29</sup> & s. 22.

<sup>30</sup> Mark 11. 24.

<sup>31</sup> Luke 11. 9.

<sup>32</sup> John 14. 13.

<sup>33</sup> & s. 15.

<sup>34</sup> & s. 16.

<sup>35</sup> 1 John 1. 13.

<sup>36</sup> & s. 3.

<sup>37</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 15.

<sup>38</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 23.

<sup>39</sup> Eph. 1. 12.

<sup>40</sup> Jer. 29. 12.

<sup>41</sup> 1 John 5. 14.

<sup>42</sup> Jer. 2. 3.

<sup>43</sup> Rev. 14. 4.

<sup>44</sup> Mark 11. 23.

<sup>45</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 8.

<sup>46</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>47</sup> Prov. 10. 19.

<sup>48</sup> & s. 17.

<sup>49</sup> Eccles. 5. 2.

<sup>50</sup> Prov. 14. 17.

<sup>51</sup> 1 Cor. 12. 26.

<sup>52</sup> Eccles. 7. 9.

<sup>53</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>54</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 1.

<sup>55</sup> & s. 4.

<sup>56</sup> Or, glory.

<sup>57</sup> Acts 13. 26.

<sup>58</sup> Rom. 1. 16.

<sup>59</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 2.

<sup>60</sup> Eph. 1. 13.

<sup>61</sup> Heb. 2. 11.

<sup>62</sup> Heb. 2. 3.

<sup>63</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 9.

<sup>64</sup> Mat. 7. 21.

<sup>65</sup> Luke 5. 46.

<sup>66</sup> 1 Th. 2. 28.

<sup>67</sup> Rom. 2. 13.

<sup>68</sup> 1 John 3. 7.

<sup>69</sup> Job 14. 2.

<sup>70</sup> Ps. 37. 2.

<sup>71</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>72</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>73</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>74</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>75</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>76</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>77</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>78</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>79</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>80</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>81</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>82</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>83</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>84</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>85</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>86</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>87</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>88</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>89</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>90</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>91</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>92</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>93</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>94</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>95</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>96</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>97</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>98</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>99</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>100</sup> & s. 10.

<sup>1</sup> *Gr. from* <sup>2</sup> *Or, is entried in evil things.* <sup>3</sup> *and he himself tempteth no*

<sup>13</sup> Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted <sup>1</sup> of God: for God <sup>2</sup> cannot be tempted with <sup>3</sup> evil, <sup>4</sup> neither tempteth he any <sup>5</sup> man:

<sup>14</sup> But <sup>5</sup> every <sup>6</sup> man <sup>7</sup> is tempted, when he is drawn away <sup>8</sup> of his own lust, and enticed.

<sup>15</sup> Then <sup>8</sup> when lust <sup>9</sup> hath conceived, <sup>10</sup> it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is <sup>11</sup> finished, <sup>12</sup> bringeth forth death.

<sup>16</sup> <sup>2</sup> Do not err, <sup>1</sup> my beloved brethren.

<sup>17</sup> Every good <sup>3</sup> gift and every perfect <sup>4</sup> gift <sup>5</sup> is from above, <sup>6</sup> and cometh <sup>7</sup> down from the Father of lights, <sup>8</sup> with whom <sup>9</sup> is no variableness, <sup>10</sup> neither shadow <sup>11</sup> of turning.

<sup>18</sup> <sup>2</sup> Of his own will <sup>3</sup> begat he us with <sup>4</sup> the word of truth, <sup>5</sup> that we should be a kind of <sup>6</sup> firstfruits of his creatures.

<sup>19</sup> <sup>1</sup> Wherefore, <sup>2</sup> my beloved brethren <sup>3</sup>, let every man be swift to hear, <sup>4</sup> slow to speak, <sup>5</sup> slow to wrath:

<sup>20</sup> For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

<sup>21</sup> Wherefore <sup>3</sup> lay apart <sup>4</sup> all filthiness and <sup>5</sup> superfluity of naughtiness, and <sup>6</sup> receive with meekness the <sup>7</sup> engrafted <sup>8</sup> word, <sup>9</sup> which is able to save your souls.

<sup>22</sup> But <sup>7</sup> be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, <sup>8</sup> deceiving <sup>9</sup> your own selves.

<sup>23</sup> For <sup>3</sup> if any <sup>4</sup> be <sup>5</sup> a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding <sup>6</sup> his natural face in a <sup>7</sup> glass:

<sup>24</sup> For he beholdeth himself, and goeth <sup>2</sup> his way, <sup>3</sup> and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.

<sup>25</sup> But <sup>2</sup> whose <sup>3</sup> looketh into the perfect <sup>4</sup> law <sup>5</sup> of liberty, and <sup>6</sup> continueth therein, he being not a <sup>7</sup> forgetful <sup>8</sup> hearer <sup>9</sup>, but a doer <sup>10</sup> of the work, <sup>11</sup> this man shall be blessed in his <sup>12</sup> deed.

<sup>1</sup> *Gr. evil* <sup>2</sup> *each*

<sup>3</sup> *Or, is* <sup>4</sup> *tempted*

<sup>5</sup> *by his* <sup>6</sup> *own lust,*

<sup>7</sup> *being* <sup>8</sup> *drawn*

<sup>9</sup> *away by* <sup>10</sup> *it, and*

<sup>11</sup> *enticed* <sup>12</sup> *by*

<sup>13</sup> *the* <sup>14</sup> *lust,*

<sup>15</sup> *when it* <sup>16</sup> *beareth*

<sup>17</sup> *sin: and* <sup>18</sup> *the*

<sup>19</sup> *full-* <sup>20</sup> *grown,*

<sup>21</sup> *Be not* <sup>22</sup> *deceived,*

<sup>23</sup> *giving* <sup>24</sup> *Or,*

<sup>25</sup> *boon* <sup>26</sup> *is coming,*

<sup>27</sup> *can be* <sup>28</sup> *no varia-*

<sup>29</sup> *tion,* <sup>30</sup> *that is*

<sup>31</sup> *cast by* <sup>32</sup> *the*

<sup>33</sup> *brought* <sup>34</sup> *us forth*

<sup>35</sup> *by* <sup>36</sup> *Or,*

<sup>37</sup> *Ye* <sup>38</sup> *know*

<sup>39</sup> *this,* <sup>40</sup> *Or,*

<sup>41</sup> *Know ye* <sup>42</sup> *But*

<sup>43</sup> *putting* <sup>44</sup> *away*

<sup>45</sup> *over* <sup>46</sup> *flowing*

<sup>47</sup> *of wick-* <sup>48</sup> *edness,*

<sup>49</sup> *Or,* <sup>50</sup> *malice*

<sup>51</sup> *implanted* <sup>52</sup> *Or,*

<sup>53</sup> *inborn* <sup>54</sup> *is de-*

<sup>55</sup> *luding* <sup>56</sup> *one is*

<sup>57</sup> *Or, the* <sup>58</sup> *face*

<sup>59</sup> *of his birth.* <sup>60</sup> *is mirror*

<sup>61</sup> *is away,* <sup>62</sup> *is he that*

<sup>63</sup> *is, the* <sup>64</sup> *law*

<sup>65</sup> *is so con-* <sup>66</sup> *tinueth,*

<sup>67</sup> *is that* <sup>68</sup> *forget-*

<sup>69</sup> *getteth* <sup>70</sup> *is that*

<sup>71</sup> *worketh,* <sup>72</sup> *is doing.*



1 S think-  
eth him-  
self  
1 M Or,  
seemeth  
to be  
2 S while he

26 If any man <sup>1</sup>among you seem <sup>1</sup>to be religious, <sup>2</sup>and <sup>3</sup>bridleth not his tongue, <sup>4</sup>but deceiveth his <sup>5</sup>own heart, this man's religion <sup>6</sup>is vain.

27 Pure religion and undefiled before <sup>8</sup>God and <sup>9</sup>the <sup>10</sup>Father is this, <sup>11</sup>to visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, <sup>12</sup>and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 It is not agreeable to Christian profession to regard the rich, and to despise the poor: 13 but rather to be loving, and merciful: 14 not to boast of faith where no deeds are, 17 which is but a dead faith, 19 the faith of devils, 21 not of Abraham, &c.

**M**Y brethren, <sup>5</sup>have I not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, <sup>7</sup>the Lord of glory, with <sup>8</sup>respect of persons.

2 For if there come <sup>3</sup>unto your <sup>4</sup>assembly a man with a gold ring, in <sup>5</sup>goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile <sup>6</sup>raiment <sup>7</sup>;

3 And ye have <sup>8</sup>respect to him that weareth the <sup>9</sup>gay clothing, and say <sup>10</sup>unto him, Sit thou here <sup>11</sup>in a good place; and <sup>12</sup>say to the poor <sup>13</sup>, Stand thou there, or sit <sup>14</sup>here under my footstool <sup>15</sup>!

4 Are ye not <sup>5</sup>then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of <sup>6</sup>evil thoughts?

5 Hearken, my beloved brethren <sup>7</sup>, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world <sup>8</sup>? rich in faith, and heirs of <sup>9</sup>the kingdom <sup>10</sup> which he <sup>11</sup>hath promised to them that love him?

6 But <sup>7</sup>ye have <sup>8</sup>despised the poor <sup>9</sup>. Do not <sup>10</sup>rich men oppress you, <sup>11</sup>and <sup>12</sup>draw you before the <sup>13</sup>judgment seats <sup>14</sup>?

7 Do not they blaspheme <sup>1</sup>that worthy <sup>2</sup>name <sup>3</sup>by the which ye are called?

8 If ye fulfil the royal law <sup>1</sup> according to the scripture, <sup>2</sup>thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

9 But <sup>1</sup>if ye have respect <sup>2</sup>to persons, ye commit sin, <sup>3</sup>and are convinced of <sup>4</sup>the law as transgressors.

10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet <sup>1</sup>offend <sup>2</sup>in one point, <sup>3</sup>he is <sup>4</sup>guilty of all.

Howbeit if <sup>1</sup> ye stumble <sup>2</sup> ye become

A.D. 60.

Or, that law which saith.  
Eph. 29. 13, 14.  
Ps. 34. 13.  
2 Cor. 1. 1.  
1 Pet. 3. 10.

Is. 1. 16, 17.  
Am. 5. 6, 7.  
Mat. 25. 36.  
ch. 1. 23.  
Rom. 12. 2.  
ch. 4. 4.  
1 John 5. 18.

Job 22. 6.  
Ac. 13. 13.  
Prov. 21. 13.  
Mat. 6. 15.  
25. 41, 42.  
25. 41, 42.  
1 John 4. 17.

Or, glorieth.  
Mat. 7. 26.  
ch. 1. 23.

See Job 31. 19, 20.  
Luke 3. 11.  
1 John 3. 19.

1 Cor. 2. 8.  
Per. 9.  
Lev. 19. 15.  
Deut. 1. 17.  
16. 19.  
Prov. 24. 23.

28. 21.  
Mat. 22. 16.  
Jude 16.  
Gr. agnagogue.  
Gr. by itself.

Or, well, or, seemingly.  
Some copies read, by thy works.  
ch. 3. 13.

Mat. 8. 29.  
Mark 1. 24.  
3. 7.  
Luke 4. 24.  
Acts 16. 17.

19. 15.  
John 7. 48.  
1 Cor. 1. 26.  
28.

Luke 12. 21.  
Tim. 6. 18.  
Rev. 5. 12.

Or, that.  
Ex. 20. 6.  
1 Sam. 2. 30.  
Prov. 8. 17.  
Mat. 5. 3.  
Luke 6. 20.

12. 22.  
1 Cor. 2. 9.  
2 Tim. 4. 8.  
ch. 1. 12.  
1 Cor. 11. 22.

Gen. 22. 9.  
12.  
Acts 13. 50.  
17. 6.  
18. 12.  
ch. 5. 6.

Or, Thou seest.  
Heb. 11. 17.  
Gen. 15. 6.  
Rom. 4. 3.  
Gal. 3. 6.

Lev. 19. 18.  
Mat. 22. 39.  
Rom. 13. 8, 9.  
Gal. 5. 14.  
2. 2.  
ver. 1.

2 Chr. 20. 7.  
Is. 41. 8.  
Josh. 2. 1.  
Heb. 11. 31.  
Deut. 27. 26.  
Mat. 5. 19.  
Gal. 3. 10.

11 For <sup>1</sup>he that said, <sup>2</sup>Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou <sup>1</sup>commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, <sup>2</sup>thou art become a transgressor of the law.

12 So speak ye, and so do, as <sup>2</sup>they that shall <sup>3</sup>be judged by <sup>4</sup>the <sup>5</sup>law of liberty.

13 For <sup>1</sup>he shall have judgment without mercy, <sup>2</sup>that hath shewed no mercy <sup>3</sup>; and <sup>4</sup>mercy <sup>5</sup>rejoiceth against judgment.

14 <sup>1</sup>What <sup>2</sup>doth it profit, my brethren, <sup>3</sup>though <sup>4</sup>a man say he hath faith, <sup>5</sup>and <sup>6</sup>have not works? can <sup>7</sup>faith save him?

15 If a brother or sister be naked, and <sup>1</sup>destitute <sup>2</sup>of daily food,

16 And <sup>1</sup>one of you say unto them, <sup>2</sup>Depart <sup>3</sup>in peace, be <sup>4</sup>ye warmed and filled; <sup>5</sup>notwithstanding <sup>6</sup>ye give them not <sup>7</sup>those things which are <sup>8</sup>needful to the body; what <sup>9</sup>doth it profit?

17 Even so faith, if it <sup>1</sup>hath <sup>2</sup>not works, is dead <sup>3</sup>, being <sup>4</sup>alone.

18 Yea, a man <sup>1</sup>may <sup>2</sup>say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith <sup>3</sup>without thy <sup>4</sup>works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

19 Thou believest that <sup>2</sup>there is one God <sup>3</sup>; thou doest well: <sup>4</sup>the <sup>5</sup>devils also believe, and <sup>6</sup>tremble.

20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith <sup>1</sup>without <sup>2</sup>works is <sup>3</sup>dead?

21 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, <sup>2</sup>when he had offered <sup>3</sup>Isaac his son upon the altar?

22 Seest thou <sup>1</sup>how <sup>2</sup>faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect <sup>3</sup>?

23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, <sup>1</sup>Abraham believed God, and it was <sup>2</sup>imputed <sup>3</sup>unto him for righteousness <sup>4</sup>; and he was called the <sup>5</sup>Friend <sup>6</sup>of God.

24 Ye see <sup>1</sup>then how <sup>2</sup>that by works a man is justified, and not <sup>3</sup>by faith only.

25 Likewise also <sup>1</sup>was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, <sup>2</sup>when she had received the messengers, and <sup>3</sup>had sent them out another way?

1 S dost not commit adultery, but killest,

2 S men that are to

3 S a judgment is without mercy to him

4 S: mercy glorieth against judgment.

5 S if

6 S but

7 S that

8 S in lack

9 S Go

10 S and yet

11 S the things

12 S have

13 S in itself

14 S Or, But some one will say

15 S will

16 S apart from thy

17 S by my works will shew thee my faith.

18 S God is one

19 S Some anc. auth. read there is one God.

20 S M Gr. demons.

21 S shudder

22 S apart from

23 S barren

24 S in that he offered

25 S Thou seest that

26 S M Or, Seest thou ... perfect?

27 S 9 S:

28 S And

29 S reckon-

30 S ed

31 S friend

32 S only by faith.

33 S And in likenan-

34 S was not also

35 S in that she



<sup>1</sup> S Or think ye <sup>2</sup> S speaketh in vain <sup>[M Or, saith in vain,]</sup> Doth the spirit which he made to dwell in us <sup>[M Some anc. auth. read dwelleth in us]</sup> long unto envying? <sup>M Or, The spirit . . . he yearneth for</sup>

<sup>even</sup> unto <sup>jealous</sup> envy. <sup>Or, That spirit . . . yearneth for us</sup> <sup>even</sup> unto <sup>jealous</sup> envy. <sup>M Gr. a greater grace.</sup> <sup>4 S the scripture</sup> <sup>5 S to</sup> <sup>6 S Be</sup> subject therefore unto God; but resist <sup>7 S double-minded.</sup>

5<sup>1</sup> Do ye think<sup>1</sup> that the scripture<sup>2</sup> saith in vain, <sup>6</sup> The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth<sup>6</sup> to envy<sup>1</sup>!

6 But he giveth<sup>3</sup> more grace. Wherefore<sup>4</sup> he<sup>1</sup> saith, <sup>6</sup> God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace<sup>5</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> the humble.

7<sup>6</sup> Submit yourselves therefore to God. <sup>7</sup> Resist<sup>1</sup> the devil, and he will flee from you.

8<sup>2</sup> Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. <sup>1</sup> Cleanse<sup>4</sup> your hands, <sup>1</sup> ye sinners; and <sup>1</sup> purify<sup>4</sup> your hearts, <sup>1</sup> ye<sup>7</sup> double minded.<sup>1</sup>

9<sup>2</sup> Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and <sup>1</sup> your joy to heaviness.

10<sup>2</sup> Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall <sup>1</sup> lift you up.<sup>1</sup>

11<sup>9</sup> Speak not<sup>1</sup> evil one of<sup>1</sup> another, brethren. He that speaketh<sup>2</sup> evil of<sup>1</sup> his<sup>1</sup> brother, <sup>3</sup> and<sup>1</sup> judgeth his brother, speaketh<sup>4</sup> evil of<sup>1</sup> the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou<sup>5</sup> judgest<sup>1</sup> the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

12<sup>6</sup> There is one lawgiver,<sup>1</sup> who is able to save and to destroy: <sup>7</sup> who art thou that judgest<sup>6</sup> another<sup>1</sup>?

13<sup>2</sup> Go to now, ye that say, <sup>1</sup> To day or to morrow<sup>1</sup> we will go into<sup>2</sup> such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell,<sup>1</sup> and get gain:

14 Whereas ye know not what <sup>1</sup> shall be on the morrow. <sup>3</sup> For what <sup>1</sup> is your life? <sup>4</sup> It is even<sup>1</sup> a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

15<sup>6</sup> For that ye <sup>1</sup> ought to say, <sup>1</sup> If the Lord will, we shall <sup>6</sup> live, and do this<sup>1</sup>, or that.

16 But now ye<sup>2</sup> rejoice in your boastings<sup>1</sup>: <sup>2</sup> all such<sup>3</sup> rejoicing<sup>1</sup> is evil.

17<sup>9</sup> Therefore <sup>2</sup> to him<sup>1</sup> that knoweth to do good, and doeth <sup>1</sup> it not, to him it is sin.

## CHAPTER 5.

<sup>1</sup> Wicked rich men are to fear God's vengeance. <sup>7</sup> Of patience under afflic-

A.D. c. 60.

<sup>a</sup> Prov. 11. 28. Luke 6. 24. 1 Tim. 6. 9.

<sup>b</sup> See Gen. 6. 5. A. S. 21. Sum. 11. 29. Prov. 21. 10.

<sup>c</sup> Or, enviously. d Job 13. 28. Mat. 6. 20. ch. 2. 2.

<sup>e</sup> Job 22. 29. Ps. 138. 6. Prov. 3. 34. A. 29. 23.

<sup>f</sup> Mat. 23. 12. Luke 11. 32. A. 14. 11. A. 18. 14.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 5. Eph. 4. 27. A. 6. 11.

<sup>h</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 9. 2 Cor. 15. 2. Rom. 2. 5.

<sup>i</sup> Is. 1. 16. Lev. 19. 13. Job 24. 10.

<sup>j</sup> Jer. 22. 13. Mal. 3. 5. 1 Pet. 1. 22.

<sup>k</sup> 1 John 5. 3. m ch. 1. 8. n Mat. 5. 4.

<sup>o</sup> Deut. 24. 15. Job 22. 29. Mat. 23. 12.

<sup>p</sup> Luke 14. 11. A. 18. 14. 1 Pet. 5. 6.

<sup>q</sup> Job 21. 13. Amos 6. 1. 4. Luke 16. 15.

<sup>r</sup> 1 Tim. 5. 6. Eph. 4. 31. 1 Pet. 2. 1.

<sup>s</sup> Mat. 7. 1. Luke 6. 37. Rom. 2. 1.

<sup>t</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 5. ch. 2. 6. y Or, Be

long patient, or, Suffer

with long patience. z Mat. 10. 28.

<sup>a</sup> Rom. 14. 4. 13. b Deut. 11. 14.

<sup>c</sup> Lev. 5. 24. Hos. 6. 3. Joel 2. 23.

<sup>d</sup> Zech. 10. 1. e Prov. 27. 1. Luke 12. 18.

<sup>f</sup> Phil. 4. 5. Heb. 10. 25. 37.

<sup>g</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 7. Or, Grieve, or, Grieve not.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 4. 11. i Or, For it is.

<sup>j</sup> Job 7. 7. Ps. 102. 3. ch. 1. 10.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 24. 1 John 2. 17. g Mat. 24. 33.

<sup>l</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 5. k Mat. 5. 12. Heb. 11. 35.

<sup>m</sup> Acts 18. 21. 1 Cor. 4. 19. A. 16. 7.

<sup>n</sup> Heb. 6. 3. k Ps. 94. 12. Mat. 5. 10. 11.

<sup>o</sup> 10. 22. l 1 Cor. 5. 6. m Job 1. 21.

<sup>p</sup> A. 2. 10. n Job 42. 10. p Luke 12. 47. John 9. 41.

<sup>q</sup> Rom. 1. 20. q Rom. 14. 18. Ps. 103. 8. Mat. 5. 34.

tion. 13 We ought to pray in adversity, 16 to acknowledge mutually our several faults, and to pray one for another.<sup>1</sup>

GO<sup>a</sup> to now, <sup>1</sup> ye rich<sup>o</sup> men<sup>1</sup>, weep and howl for your miseries that<sup>1</sup> shall come<sup>1</sup> upon<sup>1</sup> you.

2 Your riches are corrupted, and <sup>4</sup> your garments are<sup>2</sup> moth-eaten.<sup>1</sup>

3 Your gold and <sup>3</sup> silver is cankered; and the rust of them<sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>4</sup> a witness<sup>1</sup> against you, and shall eat your flesh as<sup>o</sup> it were<sup>1</sup> fire. <sup>4</sup> Ye have<sup>6</sup> heaped<sup>1</sup> treasure together for<sup>1</sup> the last days.

4 Behold, <sup>2</sup> the hire of the labourers who<sup>8</sup> have reaped down<sup>1</sup> your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth<sup>3</sup>; and <sup>2</sup> the cries of them<sup>1</sup> which have reaped are<sup>1</sup> entered into the ears of the Lord of<sup>2</sup> sabaoth.<sup>1</sup>

5<sup>7</sup> Ye have lived<sup>3</sup> in pleasure<sup>1</sup> on the earth, and <sup>4</sup> been wanton<sup>1</sup>; ye have nourished your hearts<sup>o</sup>, as<sup>1</sup> in a day of slaughter.

6<sup>2</sup> Ye have condemned<sup>5</sup> and<sup>1</sup> killed the<sup>6</sup> just; and<sup>1</sup> he doth not resist you.

7<sup>7</sup> Be patient therefore, brethren, <sup>8</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> the<sup>9</sup> coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, <sup>1</sup> and hath long patience for<sup>1</sup> it, until<sup>2</sup> he<sup>1</sup> receive<sup>6</sup> the early and latter rain.

8 Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: <sup>4</sup> for the<sup>9</sup> coming of the Lord<sup>3</sup> draweth nigh.<sup>1</sup>

9<sup>4</sup> Grudge not<sup>1</sup> one against another, <sup>5</sup> brethren, lest ye be condemned<sup>1</sup>: behold, the judge<sup>9</sup> standeth before the<sup>6</sup> door.<sup>1</sup>

10<sup>4</sup> Take, <sup>o</sup> my<sup>1</sup> brethren, <sup>7</sup> the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience.<sup>1</sup>

11 Behold, <sup>2</sup> we<sup>5</sup> count them happy which endure. Ye<sup>1</sup> have heard of<sup>m</sup> the<sup>9</sup> patience of Job, and have seen<sup>n</sup> the end of the Lord<sup>1</sup>; that<sup>q</sup> the Lord is<sup>2</sup> very pitiful, and of tender mercy.<sup>1</sup>

12<sup>3</sup> But above all things, my brethren, <sup>7</sup> swear not, neither by<sup>4</sup> heaven, <sup>5</sup> neither<sup>1</sup> by the earth, <sup>5</sup> neither<sup>1</sup> by any other

<sup>1</sup> s are coming <sup>2</sup> s moth-eaten. <sup>3</sup> s your silver are rusted; and their rust <sup>4</sup> s for a testimony <sup>5</sup> M Or, unto <sup>6</sup> s laid up your <sup>7</sup> s in <sup>8</sup> s mowed <sup>9</sup> A out <sup>1</sup> s that <sup>2</sup> s reaped have <sup>3</sup> s Sabaoth. <sup>4</sup> s delicately <sup>5</sup> s taken your pleasure <sup>6</sup> s ye have <sup>7</sup> s right-eous one; <sup>8</sup> A s until <sup>9</sup> M Gr. presence. <sup>1</sup> s being patient over <sup>2</sup> s it <sup>3</sup> M Or, he <sup>4</sup> s is at hand. <sup>5</sup> s Murmur not, brethren. <sup>6</sup> s that ye be not <sup>7</sup> s judged. <sup>8</sup> s doors. <sup>9</sup> s for an example of suffering and of patience, the prophets who spake in the name of the Lord. <sup>1</sup> s call them blessed which endured: <sup>2</sup> M Or, endurance <sup>3</sup> s, how <sup>4</sup> s full of pity, and merciful. <sup>5</sup> A s <sup>6</sup> s nor

R.V.	<i>Peter blesseth God for</i>	I. PETER	1. manifold spiritual graces.	R.V.
1 <sup>M</sup> Or, let yours be the yea, yea, and the nay, nay Compare Matt. 5. 37.	oath: but <sup>1</sup> let your yea be yea <sup>2</sup> ; and <sup>1</sup> your nay, nay; <sup>3</sup> lest ye fall into condemna- tion.'	A.D. c. 60. Acts 14. 15. 1 Kin. 17. 1. Or, in his prayer. Luke 4. 25. Eph. 5. 19. Col. 3. 16. 1 Kin. 18. 42. Mark 6. 13. 18. 18. Mat. 18. 15. 18. 21. Matt. 9. 2. Rom. 11. 14. 1 Cor. 9. 22. 1 Tim. 4. 16. Prov. 10. 12. 1 Pet. 4. 8. Gen. 50. 17. Num. 11. 2. Deut. 9. 18. 19. 21. Josh. 10. 12. 1 Sam. 12. 18. 1 Kin. 13. 5. 2 Kin. 4. 33. 19. 15. 20. 20. 2. 4. 5. Ps. 107. 17. 34. 12. 145. 19. Prov. 15. 29. 28. 9. John 9. 31. 1 John 3. 22.	of a righteous man availeth much'. 17 <sup>2</sup> Elias <sup>1</sup> was a man <sup>3c</sup> subject to <sup>1</sup> like <sup>4</sup> passions <sup>5</sup> as we are, and <sup>6</sup> he prayed <sup>6c</sup> earnestly <sup>1</sup> that it might not rain <sup>7</sup> : <sup>1</sup> and it rained not on the earth <sup>8</sup> by the space of <sup>1</sup> three years and six months. 18 And <sup>7</sup> he prayed again <sup>7</sup> , and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit. 19 <sup>1</sup> Brethren, <sup>8</sup> if any of <sup>1</sup> you do err from the truth, and one convert him; 20 <sup>2</sup> Let him know, that he which converteth <sup>3</sup> the <sup>1</sup> sinner from the error of his way <sup>4</sup> shall save a soul from death, and <sup>5</sup> shall <sup>6</sup> hide <sup>1</sup> a multitude of sins.	1 <sup>A</sup> in its working 2 <sup>S</sup> Elijah 3 <sup>S</sup> of 4 <sup>M</sup> Or, nature 5 <sup>S</sup> withus, 6 <sup>S</sup> fer- vently M <sup>r</sup> . with prayer. 7 <sup>S</sup> : 8 <sup>S</sup> for 9 <sup>A</sup> 1 <sup>S</sup> My brethren, if any among 2 <sup>M</sup> Some anc.auth. read know ye. 3 <sup>S</sup> it 4 <sup>S</sup> cover
2 <sup>S</sup> that ye fall not under judge- ment. 1 <sup>A</sup> 3 <sup>S</sup> suffer- ing 6 <sup>S</sup> cheer- ful 7 <sup>S</sup> praise. 8 <sup>S</sup> among you sick 9 <sup>M</sup> Or, having anointed 1 <sup>S</sup> him that is 3 <sup>S</sup> it 3 <sup>S</sup> there- fore your sins 4 <sup>S</sup> suppli- cation	13 <sup>4</sup> Is any among you <sup>5</sup> af- flicted <sup>1</sup> ? let him pray. Is any <sup>6</sup> merry <sup>1</sup> ? let him sing <sup>7</sup> psalms. <sup>1</sup> 14 Is any <sup>8</sup> sick among you <sup>1</sup> ? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, <sup>9c</sup> anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord: 15 And the prayer of faith shall save <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; <sup>4</sup> and if he have committed sins, <sup>2</sup> they <sup>1</sup> shall be forgiven him. 16 Confess <sup>3</sup> your faults <sup>1</sup> one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. <sup>m</sup> The <sup>4</sup> effectual fervent prayer <sup>1</sup>			

## THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF PETER.

### CHAPTER 1.

<sup>o</sup>1 *Peter blesseth God for his manifold spiritual graces: 10 shewing that salvation in Christ was prophesied of old: 13 and exhorteth them accordingly to godliness.*

**P**<sup>ETER</sup>, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the <sup>1</sup>strangers  
<sup>d</sup>scattered throughout<sup>1</sup> Pontus,  
Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and  
Bithynia,

2 <sup>o</sup>g Elect<sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup>according to the  
foreknowledge of God the Fa-  
ther, <sup>2</sup>through<sup>1</sup> sanctification  
of the Spirit, unto obedience  
and <sup>m</sup>sprinkling of the blood of  
Jesus Christ: <sup>n</sup>Grace <sup>3</sup>unto  
you,<sup>1</sup> and peace<sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup>be multi-  
plied.

3 <sup>4</sup>Blessed be the God and  
Father of our Lord Jesus  
Christ, <sup>5</sup>which<sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup>according to  
his <sup>6a</sup>abundant mercy<sup>1</sup> hath be-  
gotten<sup>1</sup> us again unto a <sup>7</sup>lively<sup>1</sup>  
hope <sup>9</sup>by the resurrection of  
Jesus Christ from the dead,  
4 <sup>8</sup>To<sup>1</sup> an inheritance incor-  
ruptible, and undefiled, <sup>2</sup>and  
that fadeth not away, <sup>5</sup>reserved  
in heaven<sup>o</sup> for you,

5 <sup>4</sup>Who<sup>o</sup> are kept<sup>1</sup> by the  
power of God <sup>9</sup>through faith  
unto <sup>1</sup>salvation ready to be re-  
vealed in the last time.

6 <sup>7</sup>Wherein ye greatly rejoice,

A.D. c. 60.

a 2 Cor. 4. 17.

b James 1. 2.

c James 1. 3.

d John 7. 35.

e Acts 1. 1.

f Job 23. 10.

g Ps. 66. 10.

h Rom. 17. 3.

i Is. 48. 10.

j Zech. 13. 9.

k 1 Cor. 3. 13.

l Rom. 2. 7.

m 1 Cor. 4. 5.

n 2 Thes. 1. 7.

o Eph. 1. 4.

p Rom. 2. 13.

q 2 Thes. 2. 19.

r 1 John 4. 20.

s 1 John 20. 27.

t 2 Cor. 5. 7.

u Heb. 10. 22.

v Heb. 10. 22.

w Jude 2.

x Rom. 6. 22.

y 2 Cor. 1. 3.

z Eph. 1. 5.

a 1 Pet. 3. 5.

b 1 Pet. 1. 21.

c 1 Pet. 1. 21.

d 1 Pet. 1. 21.

e 1 Pet. 1. 21.

f 1 Pet. 1. 21.

g 1 Pet. 1. 21.

h 1 Pet. 1. 21.

i 1 Pet. 1. 21.

j 1 Pet. 1. 21.

k 1 Pet. 1. 21.

l 1 Pet. 1. 21.

m 1 Pet. 1. 21.

n 1 Pet. 1. 21.

o 1 Pet. 1. 21.

p 1 Pet. 1. 21.

though now <sup>a</sup>for a <sup>1</sup>season,<sup>1</sup> if  
need be, <sup>b</sup>ye <sup>2</sup>are in heavi-  
ness through<sup>1</sup> manifold <sup>3</sup>temp-  
tations<sup>4</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

7 That <sup>c</sup>the <sup>5</sup>trial<sup>1</sup> of your  
faith, <sup>6</sup>being much<sup>1</sup> more pre-  
cious than <sup>o</sup>of<sup>1</sup> gold that perish-  
eth<sup>o</sup>, though <sup>e</sup>it<sup>1</sup> be tried with<sup>1</sup>  
fire, <sup>f</sup>might be found unto  
praise and <sup>8</sup>honour and glory  
at the appearing<sup>1</sup> of Jesus  
Christ:

8 <sup>8</sup>Whom<sup>1</sup> having not<sup>1</sup> seen<sup>o</sup>,  
ye love; <sup>1</sup>in<sup>1</sup> whom, though  
now ye see <sup>t</sup>him not, yet be-  
lieving, ye rejoice <sup>2</sup>with joy  
unspeakable and <sup>3</sup>full of glory:  
9 Receiving<sup>2</sup> the end of your  
faith, <sup>even</sup> the salvation of your  
souls.

10 <sup>4</sup>Of<sup>1</sup> which salvation the  
prophets <sup>5</sup>have enquired<sup>1</sup> and  
searched diligently, who pro-  
phesied of the grace <sup>6</sup>that<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>should come</sup> unto you:

11 Searching what<sup>7</sup>, <sup>1</sup>or what  
manner of time <sup>8</sup>the Spirit of  
Christ which was in them did  
<sup>signify</sup>, when it testified be-  
forehand <sup>9</sup>the sufferings<sup>2</sup> of  
Christ, and the <sup>1</sup>glory<sup>1</sup> that  
should follow<sup>2</sup>.

12 <sup>2</sup>Unto<sup>1</sup> whom it was re-  
vealed, that <sup>3</sup>not unto them-

1<sup>S</sup> little  
while,  
2<sup>S</sup> have  
been put  
to grief  
in  
3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
trials  
4<sup>S</sup>   
5<sup>S</sup> proof  
6<sup>S</sup> being  
7<sup>S</sup> is prov-  
ed by  
8<sup>S</sup> glory  
and  
honour  
at the  
revela-  
tion  
9<sup>S</sup> not  
having  
10<sup>S</sup> on  
11<sup>A</sup> greatly  
12<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
glorified.

1<sup>S</sup> little  
while,  
2<sup>S</sup> have  
been put  
to grief  
in  
3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
trials  
4<sup>S</sup>   
5<sup>S</sup> proof  
6<sup>S</sup> being  
7<sup>S</sup> is prov-  
ed by  
8<sup>S</sup> glory  
and  
honour  
at the  
revela-  
tion  
9<sup>S</sup> not  
having  
10<sup>S</sup> on  
11<sup>A</sup> greatly  
12<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
glorified.

1<sup>S</sup> little  
while,  
2<sup>S</sup> have  
been put  
to grief  
in  
3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
trials  
4<sup>S</sup>   
5<sup>S</sup> proof  
6<sup>S</sup> being  
7<sup>S</sup> is prov-  
ed by  
8<sup>S</sup> glory  
and  
honour  
at the  
revela-  
tion  
9<sup>S</sup> not  
having  
10<sup>S</sup> on  
11<sup>A</sup> greatly  
12<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
glorified.

1<sup>S</sup> little  
while,  
2<sup>S</sup> have  
been put  
to grief  
in  
3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
trials  
4<sup>S</sup>   
5<sup>S</sup> proof  
6<sup>S</sup> being  
7<sup>S</sup> is prov-  
ed by  
8<sup>S</sup> glory  
and  
honour  
at the  
revela-  
tion  
9<sup>S</sup> not  
having  
10<sup>S</sup> on  
11<sup>A</sup> greatly  
12<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
glorified.

1<sup>S</sup> little  
while,  
2<sup>S</sup> have  
been put  
to grief  
in  
3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
trials  
4<sup>S</sup>   
5<sup>S</sup> proof  
6<sup>S</sup> being  
7<sup>S</sup> is prov-  
ed by  
8<sup>S</sup> glory  
and  
honour  
at the  
revela-  
tion  
9<sup>S</sup> not  
having  
10<sup>S</sup> on  
11<sup>A</sup> greatly  
12<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
glorified.

1<sup>S</sup> little  
while,  
2<sup>S</sup> have  
been put  
to grief  
in  
3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
trials  
4<sup>S</sup>   
5<sup>S</sup> proof  
6<sup>S</sup> being  
7<sup>S</sup> is prov-  
ed by  
8<sup>S</sup> glory  
and  
honour  
at the  
revela-  
tion  
9<sup>S</sup> not  
having  
10<sup>S</sup> on  
11<sup>A</sup> greatly  
12<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
glorified.

1<sup>S</sup> little  
while,  
2<sup>S</sup> have  
been put  
to grief  
in  
3<sup>M</sup> Or,  
trials  
4<sup>S</sup>   
5<sup>S</sup> proof  
6<sup>S</sup> being  
7<sup>S</sup> is prov-  
ed by  
8<sup>S</sup> glory  
and  
honour  
at the  
revela-  
tion  
9<sup>S</sup> not  
having  
10<sup>S</sup> on  
11<sup>A</sup> greatly  
12<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
glorified.



<sup>1</sup> S you, did they minister these <sup>2</sup> S now have been <sup>3</sup> S through <sup>4</sup> S by M Gr. in. <sup>5</sup> M Or,

<sup>6</sup> S Holy Spirit

<sup>7</sup> A E forth

<sup>8</sup> S girding

<sup>9</sup> S set your hope perfectly on

<sup>10</sup> M Gr. is being brought.

<sup>11</sup> S children of obedience,

<sup>12</sup> S your

<sup>13</sup> A the time of

<sup>14</sup> S like as he which called you

<sup>15</sup> M Or, like the Holy One

<sup>16</sup> which called you

<sup>17</sup> S be ye yourselves also

<sup>18</sup> S living

<sup>19</sup> S Ye shall be

<sup>20</sup> S him as

<sup>21</sup> S each

<sup>22</sup> S knowing

<sup>23</sup> S that ye were redeemed, not

<sup>24</sup> S with silver or

<sup>25</sup> S manner of life handed down

<sup>26</sup> A, even the blood of Christ

<sup>27</sup> S was fore-known indeed

<sup>28</sup> S manifested at the end of the times for your sake,

<sup>29</sup> S through him are believers

<sup>30</sup> S which

<sup>31</sup> A so

<sup>32</sup> S your obedience to the truth

<sup>33</sup> S from the heart

<sup>34</sup> M Many an auth. read from a clean heart.

<sup>35</sup> S having been begotten

<sup>36</sup> S through

<sup>37</sup> M Or,

<sup>38</sup> God who liveth

selves, but unto <sup>1</sup> us they did minister the <sup>1</sup> things, which <sup>2</sup> are now reported <sup>1</sup> unto you <sup>3</sup> by <sup>1</sup> them that <sup>0</sup> have <sup>1</sup> preached the gospel unto you <sup>4</sup> with <sup>1</sup> the <sup>5</sup> Holy Ghost sent <sup>6</sup> down <sup>1</sup> from heaven; / which things <sup>0</sup> the <sup>1</sup> angels desire to look into.

<sup>13</sup> Wherefore <sup>8</sup> gird <sup>1</sup> up the loins of your mind, <sup>h</sup> be sober <sup>0</sup>, and <sup>9</sup> hope <sup>2</sup> to the end for <sup>1</sup> the grace that <sup>1</sup> is to be brought unto you <sup>h</sup> at the revelation of Jesus Christ;

<sup>14</sup> As <sup>2</sup> obedient children, <sup>1</sup> not fashioning yourselves according to <sup>3</sup> the <sup>1</sup> former lusts <sup>2</sup> in <sup>4</sup> your ignorance;

<sup>15</sup> But <sup>5</sup> as he which hath called you <sup>1</sup> is holy, <sup>6</sup> so be ye <sup>1</sup> holy in all manner of <sup>7</sup> conversation <sup>1</sup>;

<sup>16</sup> Because it is written, <sup>8</sup> Be ye <sup>1</sup> holy; for I am holy.

<sup>17</sup> And if ye call on <sup>9</sup> the <sup>1</sup> Father, <sup>0</sup> who without respect of persons judgeth according to <sup>1</sup> every <sup>1</sup> man's work, <sup>2</sup> pass the time of your <sup>3</sup> sojourning <sup>0</sup> here <sup>1</sup> in fear:

<sup>18</sup> Forasmuch as ye know <sup>1</sup> that ye were not redeemed <sup>1</sup> with corruptible things, <sup>3</sup> as silver and <sup>4</sup> gold, from your vain <sup>4</sup> conversation <sup>4</sup> received by tradition <sup>1</sup> from your fathers;

<sup>19</sup> But <sup>2</sup> with <sup>0</sup> the <sup>1</sup> precious blood <sup>0</sup> of Christ, <sup>2</sup> as of a lamb without blemish and without spot <sup>5</sup>;

<sup>20</sup> Who <sup>6</sup> verily was fore-ordained <sup>1</sup> before the foundation of the world, but was <sup>7</sup> manifest <sup>9</sup> in these last times for you,

<sup>21</sup> Who <sup>3</sup> by him do believe <sup>1</sup> in God, <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> raised him <sup>0</sup> up from the dead, and <sup>2</sup> gave him glory; <sup>10</sup> that your faith and hope might be in God.

<sup>22</sup> Seeing ye <sup>2</sup> have purified your souls in <sup>1</sup> obeying the truth through the Spirit <sup>1</sup> unto unfeigned <sup>6</sup> love of the brethren, <sup>0</sup> see that ye <sup>1</sup> love one another <sup>2</sup> with a pure heart <sup>1</sup> fervently:

<sup>23</sup> Being born <sup>1</sup> again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, <sup>4</sup> by <sup>1</sup> the word of <sup>5</sup> God, which liveth and abideth <sup>0</sup> for ever <sup>1</sup>.

A.D. c. 60.

a Or,

b Ps. 103, 15.

Is. 40, 6.

James 1, 10.

c Ps. 102, 12.

Is. 40, 8.

Luke 16, 17.

d Acts 2, 4.

John 1, 14.

1 John 1, 4.

Ex. 25, 20.

Dan. 8, 13.

Eph. 3, 10.

Luke 12, 35.

h Luke 21, 34.

Rom. 13, 13.

i Gr.

perfectly.

j Rom. 12, 22.

k Eph. 4, 22.

Heb. 12, 1.

James 1, 21.

Acts 17, 20.

l Luke 1, 74.

m Cor. 7, 1.

n Heb. 12, 14.

o Mat. 18, 3.

p Rom. 10, 35.

q Rom. 6, 4.

r 1 Cor. 3, 2.

s Heb. 5, 12.

t Lev. 11, 44.

u Ps. 34, 8.

v Heb. 6, 5.

w Deut. 10, 17.

x Acts 10, 34.

y Rom. 2, 11.

z Ps. 18, 2.

aa Mat. 21, 42.

ab Acts 4, 11.

ac 2 Cor. 7, 1.

ad Heb. 12, 28.

ae Heb. 11, 13.

af Eph. 2, 11.

ag Or, be ye built.

ah Heb. 2, 6.

ai Is. 61, 6.

aj 1 Cor. 6, 20.

ak Hos. 14, 2.

al Rom. 12, 1.

am Heb. 13, 15.

an Phil. 4, 13.

ao Ezek. 20, 18.

ap Is. 28, 16.

aq Rom. 9, 33.

ar Acts 23, 25.

as Heb. 9, 12.

at Rev. 5, 9.

au Ex. 12, 5.

av Is. 53, 7.

aw John 1, 29.

ax 1 Cor. 5, 7.

ay Rom. 3, 25.

az Eph. 3, 9, 11.

ba Col. 1, 26.

bb Rev. 13, 8.

bc Or, an honour.

bd Gal. 4, 4.

be Eph. 1, 10.

bf Heb. 1, 2.

bg Ps. 118, 22.

bh Mat. 21, 42.

bi Acts 4, 11.

bj Acts 2, 24.

bk Mat. 28, 18.

bl Mat. 2, 23.

bm Eph. 1, 20.

bn Phil. 2, 9.

bo Heb. 2, 9.

bp Is. 14, 14.

bq Luke 2, 34.

br Rom. 9, 23.

bs 1 Cor. 1, 23.

bt Acts 15, 9.

bu Ex. 9, 16.

bv Rom. 9, 22.

bw Rom. 12, 9.

bx 1 Thes. 4, 9.

by Heb. 13, 1.

bz 1 John 3, 18.

ca Deut. 10, 15.

cb Ex. 19, 5, 6.

cc Rev. 1, 6.

cd John 1, 13.

ce John 17, 19.

cf Or, a purchased people.

cg Deut. 4, 20.

ch James 1, 13.

ci John 3, 9.

cj Or, virtues.

<sup>24</sup> For <sup>1, 2</sup> all flesh <sup>1</sup> is as grass, and all the glory <sup>2</sup> of man <sup>1</sup> as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower <sup>0</sup> thereof <sup>1</sup> falleth <sup>0</sup> away <sup>1</sup>:

<sup>25</sup> But the <sup>4</sup> word of the Lord <sup>5</sup> endureth <sup>1</sup> for ever. <sup>6</sup> And this is the <sup>4</sup> word <sup>6</sup> which by the gospel is <sup>1</sup> preached unto you.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>0</sup> <sup>1</sup> He dissuadeth them from the breach of charity: <sup>4</sup> shewing that Christ is the foundation whereupon they are built. <sup>11</sup> He beseecheth them also to abstain from fleshly lusts, <sup>13</sup> to be obedient to magistrates, &c. <sup>18</sup> The duty of servants.

<sup>1</sup> WHEREFORE <sup>m</sup> laying aside all malice, <sup>1</sup> and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings,

<sup>2</sup> As newborn babes, <sup>2</sup> desire the sincere <sup>7</sup> milk of the word, <sup>1</sup> that ye may grow thereby <sup>3</sup>:

<sup>3</sup> If <sup>0</sup> so be ye have <sup>2</sup> tasted that the Lord <sup>1</sup> is gracious <sup>4</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> To <sup>1</sup> whom coming, <sup>0</sup> as unto <sup>1</sup> a living stone, <sup>5</sup> disallowed <sup>1</sup> indeed of men, but <sup>6</sup> chosen of God, and <sup>1</sup> precious,

<sup>5</sup> Ye also, as <sup>5</sup> lively <sup>1</sup> stones, <sup>6</sup> are built up <sup>9</sup> a spiritual house, <sup>1</sup> an <sup>1</sup> holy priesthood, to offer up <sup>9</sup> spiritual sacrifices, <sup>h</sup> acceptable to God <sup>2</sup> by <sup>1</sup> Jesus Christ.

<sup>6</sup> Wherefore also <sup>1</sup> it is contained in <sup>0</sup> the <sup>1</sup> scripture, <sup>5</sup> Behold, I lay in <sup>6</sup> Sion <sup>1</sup> a chief corner stone, elect, <sup>7</sup> precious: and he that believeth on <sup>8</sup> him shall not be <sup>9</sup> confounded.

<sup>7</sup> Unto you <sup>1</sup> therefore which believe <sup>11</sup> he is <sup>2</sup> precious: but unto them which be disobedient, <sup>12</sup> the stone which the builders <sup>13</sup> disallowed, <sup>1</sup> the same <sup>14</sup> is <sup>1</sup> made the head of the corner <sup>1</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> And <sup>1</sup> a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence <sup>3</sup>, <sup>9</sup> even to them which <sup>1</sup> stumble at the word, being disobedient: <sup>0</sup> whereunto also they were appointed.

<sup>9</sup> But ye <sup>1</sup> are <sup>5</sup> a chosen generation, <sup>1</sup> a royal priesthood, <sup>6</sup> an <sup>1</sup> holy nation, <sup>9</sup> a <sup>7</sup> peculiar people; <sup>1</sup> that ye <sup>8</sup> should <sup>1</sup> shew forth the <sup>9</sup> praises <sup>1</sup> of him

<sup>14</sup> S was <sup>1</sup> S; and, <sup>2</sup> (it is, to 'offence'; they M Gr. who. <sup>4</sup> M Or, stumble, being disobedient to the word <sup>5</sup> S an elect race, <sup>7</sup> S people for God's own possession, <sup>9</sup> S excellencies

<sup>1</sup> A, <sup>2</sup> Citi., to 'ever.' ver. 25. <sup>3</sup> S thereof

<sup>4</sup> M Gr.

<sup>5</sup> saying.

<sup>6</sup> S abideth

<sup>7</sup> ver. of good tidings

<sup>8</sup> which was

<sup>9</sup> Putting

<sup>10</sup> away

<sup>11</sup> therefore

<sup>12</sup> all wickedness,

<sup>13</sup> M Or,

<sup>14</sup> malice

<sup>15</sup> S long for the spiritual

<sup>16</sup> [M Gr. reason-sonable]

<sup>17</sup> milk

<sup>18</sup> which is without

<sup>19</sup> guile,

<sup>20</sup> S unto

<sup>21</sup> salvation;

<sup>22</sup> S unto

<sup>23</sup> rejected

<sup>24</sup> S with

<sup>25</sup> God

<sup>26</sup> elect,

<sup>27</sup> M Or, honourable

<sup>28</sup> ourable

<sup>29</sup> S living

<sup>30</sup> M Or, a spiritual house

<sup>31</sup> for a holy priest-

<sup>32</sup> hood

<sup>33</sup> S to be a

<sup>34</sup> S through

<sup>35</sup> S Be-

<sup>36</sup> cause

<sup>37</sup> M Or,

<sup>38</sup> a scrip-

<sup>39</sup> ture

<sup>40</sup> Citi., to end of ver.

<sup>41</sup> S Zion

<sup>42</sup> M Or, honourable

<sup>43</sup> M Or, it

<sup>44</sup> S put to shame.

<sup>45</sup> For you

<sup>46</sup> M Or,

<sup>47</sup> In your sight

<sup>48</sup> S is the precious-

<sup>49</sup> ness

<sup>50</sup> [M Or, honour]; but for

<sup>51</sup> such as disbe-

<sup>52</sup> lieve,

<sup>53</sup> Citi., to end of ver.

<sup>54</sup> S rejected

<sup>55</sup> S; for

<sup>56</sup> S a

<sup>57</sup> S may

1 S no

2 S how are

3 A

4 S Be-loved,

5 S so-journers

6 A to

7 S be-haviour seemly

8 S

9 S wherein

1 S evil-doers,

2 A

3 S Be-subject

4 M Gr. creation.

5 M Gr. through.

6 S ven-gence on evil-doers

7 S to

8 S by well-doing ye should

9 M Gr. having.

1 S free-dom

2 S wick-edness

3 M Gr. malice,

4 S but as bond-servants

5 A

6 M Gr. House-hold-servants.

7 S in sub-jection

8 S accept-able,

9 M Gr. grace.

7 M Gr. of.

8 S a man-ner endur-eth griefs,

9 S sin, and are buffeted for it,

1 S shall

2 M Gr. grace.

3 S you, leaving you

who °hath<sup>1</sup> called you out of °darkness into his marvellous light :

10 °Which in time past <sup>†</sup>were<sup>1</sup> not a<sup>1</sup> people, but <sup>2</sup>are now<sup>1</sup> the people of God : which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 °, <sup>2</sup>Dearly beloved, <sup>1</sup>I beseech <sup>†</sup>you<sup>1</sup> as <sup>2</sup>strangers<sup>1</sup> and pil-grims, <sup>3</sup>abstain from fleshly lusts, <sup>4</sup>which war against the soul :

12 °Having your <sup>7</sup>conversation honest<sup>1</sup> among the Gentiles<sup>2</sup> : that, <sup>3</sup>whereas<sup>1</sup> they speak against you as <sup>4</sup>evildoers, <sup>5</sup>they may by <sup>†</sup>your good works, which they °shall<sup>1</sup> behold, glorify God <sup>†</sup>in the day of visitation.

13 °, <sup>2</sup>Submit yourselves<sup>1</sup> to every °ordinance of man for the Lord's sake : whether it be to the king, as supreme ;

14 Or unto governors, as °unto them that are<sup>1</sup> sent<sup>2</sup> by him<sup>3</sup> for °the punishment of evil-doers, <sup>4</sup>and °for °the<sup>1</sup> praise<sup>2</sup> of<sup>3</sup> them that do well.

15 For so is the will of God, that <sup>3</sup>as<sup>1</sup> with well doing ye may<sup>1</sup> put to silence the ignorance of foolish men :

16 °As free, and not<sup>2</sup> using<sup>1</sup> your<sup>1</sup> liberty<sup>1</sup> for a cloke of °maliciousness, but as<sup>1</sup> the servants<sup>2</sup> of God.

17 °Honour all<sup>1</sup> men. °Love the brotherhood. °Fear God. Honour the king.

18 °, <sup>2</sup>Servants, be °subject<sup>1</sup> to your masters with all fear ; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.

19 For this<sup>1</sup> is<sup>2</sup> °thankworthy<sup>1</sup>, if °a man<sup>1</sup> for conscience<sup>2</sup> to-ward God °endure grief, <sup>3</sup>suffering wrongfully.

20 For<sup>1</sup> what glory<sup>2</sup> is it, if, when ye °be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patient-ly ? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye<sup>1</sup> take it patiently, this<sup>1</sup> is<sup>2</sup> °acceptable with God.

21 For °ye even<sup>1</sup> hereunto were ye called : because °Christ also suffered<sup>2</sup> for °us, °leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps :

22 °Who did no sin, nei-ther was guile found in his mouth :

23 °Who, when he was reviled,

A.D. c. 60.

Acts 26, 18.

Eph. 5, 8.

Col. 1, 13.

1 Thes. 5, 4, 5.

Or, committed his cause.

Luke 23, 46.

Hos. 1, 9, 10.

Rom. 9, 25.

1 Pe. 5, 4, 11.

Mat. 8, 17.

Heb. 9, 28.

Or, to.

Rom. 6, 2, 11.

Is. 53, 5.

1 Chr. 29, 15.

Ps. 39, 12.

Heb. 11, 13.

Rom. 13, 14.

Gal. 5, 16.

Is. 53, 6.

Ezek. 34, 6.

James 4, 1.

Ezek. 34, 23.

John 10, 11.

Heb. 12, 5.

Rom. 12, 17.

2 Cor. 8, 21.

Phil. 2, 15.

Tit. 2, 3.

Or, wherein.

Mat. 5, 16.

Luke 19, 44.

1 Cor. 14, 34.

Eph. 5, 22.

Col. 3, 18.

Mat. 22, 21.

Rom. 13, 1.

Tit. 3, 1.

1 Cor. 7, 16.

Mat. 18, 15.

1 Cor. 9, 19.

2 ch. 12.

Rom. 13, 4.

Rom. 13, 3.

1 Tim. 2, 9.

Tit. 2, 3, &c.

2 Tit. 2, 8.

Gal. 5, 1, 13.

Or, having.

Ps. 45, 13.

Rom. 2, 19.

1 Cor. 7, 22.

Or, Esteem.

Rom. 12, 10.

Phil. 2, 3.

Heb. 13, 1.

1 Prov. 24, 21.

Mat. 22, 21.

Rom. 13, 7.

Eph. 6, 5.

Col. 3, 12.

1 Tim. 6, 1.

Tit. 2, 9.

Or, thank.

Luke 6, 32.

Mat. 5, 10.

Rom. 13, 5.

1 Gen. 18, 12.

Or, children.

1 ch. 3, 14.

1 Cor. 7, 3.

Eph. 5, 23.

Col. 3, 19.

Or, thank.

1 Cor. 12, 27.

1 Thes. 4, 4.

Mat. 16, 24.

Acts 14, 22.

1 Thes. 3, 3.

2 Tim. 2, 12.

2 ch. 3, 18.

Some read, to you.

John 12, 15.

Phil. 2, 3.

1 John 2, 6.

See.

Joh. 42, 8.

Mat. 5, 23.

Rom. 12, 16.

Phil. 3, 16.

1 ch. 5, 9.

Luke 23, 41.

John 8, 46.

2 Cor. 5, 21.

Heb. 4, 15.

Is. 53, 7.

Mat. 27, 39.

John 8, 48.

Heb. 12, 3.

reviled not again ; when he suf-fered, °he<sup>1</sup> threatened not ; but °committed<sup>1</sup> himself to him that judgeth righteously :

24 °Who his own self<sup>2</sup> bare our sins in his °own<sup>1</sup> body °on<sup>1</sup> the tree, °that we, °being dead to sins, should<sup>1</sup> live unto righteousness<sup>2</sup> : °by whose stripes ye were healed.

25 For °ye were<sup>1</sup> as sheep going astray<sup>2</sup> ; but are now returned<sup>3</sup> unto the Shepherd and °Bishop of your souls.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The duty of wives and husbands.

8 Exhortation to unity and love.

19 Christ's benefits of old time.

1 LIKEWISE, °ye wives, be<sup>1</sup> in subjection to your own husbands ; that, <sup>1</sup>if any obey not the word, °they °also<sup>1</sup> may without the word °be °won<sup>1</sup> by the °conversation of the<sup>1</sup> wives ;

2 °While they behold<sup>1</sup> your chaste °conversation<sup>2</sup> coupled with fear.

3 °Whose °adorning<sup>1</sup> let it not be °that<sup>1</sup> outward<sup>2</sup> °adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing<sup>3</sup> of gold, or of putting on °of apparel ;

4 But let it be °the hidden man of the heart, in °that which is not corruptible, even the orna-ment<sup>1</sup> of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner<sup>1</sup> in the old time<sup>2</sup> the holy women also, who °trusted<sup>1</sup> in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection<sup>3</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> their own °husbands :

6 °Even<sup>1</sup> as °Sara<sup>1</sup> obeyed Abraham, °calling him lord : whose °daughters ye are, as long as<sup>1</sup> ye do well, and are not °afraid with any amazement.

7 °, °Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with °them<sup>1</sup> according to knowledge, giving honour<sup>2</sup> unto the °12 wife, <sup>1</sup>as unto the weaker vessel, <sup>13</sup>and as being heirs to-gether<sup>1</sup> of the grace of life : °that your prayers be not hindered.

8 °Finally, °be °ye all<sup>16</sup> of one mind, having compassion one

vessel, as weaker.

12 S woman.

13 S as being also joint-heirs

14 A to the end

15 A

16 S likened, compassionate

17 M Gr. sympathetic.

18 loving

1 M Or, his cause

2 M Or, carried up ... to the tree

3 S upon

4 S having died un-to sins, might

5 S

6 M Gr. bruise.

7 S going astray like sheep

8 M Or, Overseer

9 S In like manner,

1 A even

2 S gained

3 S beha-viour

4 M Or, manner of life

5 S of their

6 S be-holding

7 S beha-viour

8 M Or, manner of life

9 S adorn-ing

7 S the

9 S jewels

6 S the incor-ruptible apparel

1 S afore-time

2 S hoped

3 S to

4 M Or, hus-banis (as Sarah... ye are become), doing well, and not being afraid

5 S Sarah

6 S chil-dren ye now are, if

7 S put in fear by

8 M Or, afraid with any terror.

9 A

9 S Ye hus-bands, in like manner,

10 S your wives

11 M Gr. unto the female

12 S

13 S as being also

14 A

15 S

16 S likened,

1340

1 tender-hearted, humble-minded  
 2 reviling for reviling;  
 3 for hereunto were ye  
 4  
 5 (Cfr., to ver. 13.  
 6 would

of another, "love" as brethren,  
 1<sup>c</sup> be pitiful, be courteous':

9<sup>a</sup> Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing; <sup>1</sup> contrariwise blessing; <sup>2</sup> knowing that ye are thereunto called, <sup>3</sup> that ye should inherit a blessing.

10 For <sup>4</sup> he that <sup>5</sup> will love life, and see good days, <sup>6</sup> let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:

11 Let him <sup>7</sup> eschew evil, and do good; <sup>8</sup> let him seek peace, and <sup>9</sup> ensue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord <sup>1</sup> are over the righteous, and his ears <sup>2</sup> are open unto their prayers; <sup>3</sup> but the face of the Lord <sup>4</sup> is against them that do evil.

13 And who <sup>1</sup> is he that will harm you, if ye be <sup>2</sup> followers of that which is good?

14 But and if ye <sup>1</sup> suffer for righteousness' sake, <sup>2</sup> happy are ye; and <sup>3</sup> be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled;

15 But sanctify <sup>1</sup> the Lord God in your hearts: and <sup>2</sup> be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason <sup>3</sup> of the hope that is in you <sup>4</sup> with meekness and <sup>5</sup> fear:

16 Having a good conscience; <sup>1</sup> that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be <sup>2</sup> ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation <sup>3</sup> in Christ.

17 For <sup>1</sup> it is better, if the will of God <sup>2</sup> be so, that ye suffer for <sup>3</sup> well doing, than for <sup>4</sup> evil doing.

18 For Christ also <sup>1</sup> hath once <sup>2</sup> suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, <sup>3</sup> being put to death <sup>4</sup> in the flesh, but <sup>5</sup> quickened <sup>6</sup> by the Spirit:

19 By which also he went and <sup>1</sup> preached unto the spirits <sup>2</sup> in prison;

20 Which <sup>1</sup> sometime were disobedient, <sup>2</sup> when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while <sup>3</sup> the ark was a preparing, <sup>4</sup> wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved <sup>5</sup> by water.

A. D. c. 60.

a Or, loving to the brethren.  
 Rom. 12. 10.  
 Heb. 13. 1.  
 b Eph. 5. 26.  
 c Eph. 4. 32.  
 Col. 3. 12.  
 d Prov. 17. 13.  
 Mat. 5. 39.  
 Rom. 12. 14.  
 Heb. 12. 1.  
 1 Thes. 5. 15.  
 e Tit. 3. 5.  
 f Rom. 10. 10.  
 g ch. 1. 3.  
 h Mat. 26. 34.  
 i Ps. 34. 12.  
 k Ps. 110. 1.  
 Rom. 8. 34.  
 Eph. 1. 20.  
 Col. 3. 1.  
 Heb. 1. 3.  
 l James 1. 26.  
 Rev. 14. 5.  
 m Rom. 8. 38.  
 1 Cor. 15. 24.  
 2 Cor. 12. 13.  
 n Heb. 1. 24.  
 o Ps. 37. 27.  
 Is. 1. 16, 17.  
 p John 11.  
 Rom. 12. 13.  
 Heb. 12. 14.  
 q John 9. 31.  
 James 5. 16.  
 r ch. 3. 18.  
 s (Cfr. upon.)  
 t Prov. 16. 7.  
 Rom. 8. 28.  
 Prov. 6. 2, 7.  
 Gal. 5. 24.  
 Col. 3. 5, 6.  
 u Mat. 5. 10.  
 James 1. 12.  
 Rom. 14. 7.  
 v Gal. 2. 20.  
 w Is. 8. 12, 13.  
 Jer. 1. 8.  
 John 14. 1.  
 John 1. 13.  
 Rom. 6. 11.  
 1 Cor. 5. 15.  
 James 1. 19.  
 d Ezek. 44. 6.  
 Acts 17. 20.  
 e Eph. 2. 2.  
 f Thes. 4. 5.  
 Tit. 3. 3.  
 g Ps. 119. 46.  
 Acts 4. 8.  
 Col. 4. 6.  
 h Or, reverence.  
 i Heb. 13. 18.  
 j Tit. 2. 8.  
 k Acts 13. 45.  
 l Acts 10. 2.  
 Rom. 14. 10.  
 1 Cor. 15. 51.  
 James 5. 9.  
 m ch. 3. 19.  
 Heb. 5. 26.  
 n Mat. 24. 13.  
 Rom. 13. 12.  
 Phil. 4. 5.  
 Heb. 10. 25.  
 James 5. 8.  
 o Pet. 3. 9.  
 1 John 2. 18.  
 p Mat. 26. 41.  
 Luke 21. 34.  
 Col. 4. 2.  
 q 2 Cor. 13. 4.  
 r Col. 1. 21, 22.  
 s Rom. 1. 4.  
 t Col. 3. 14.  
 Heb. 13. 1.  
 u Prov. 10. 12.  
 1 Cor. 13. 7.  
 James 5. 20.  
 v Or, veil.  
 w ch. 1. 12.  
 x Is. 42. 7.  
 y Rom. 12. 13.  
 Heb. 13. 2.  
 z 2 Cor. 9. 7.  
 Phil. 2. 14.  
 Phil. 14. 1.  
 Gen. 6. 3, 5.  
 Rom. 12. 6.  
 1 Cor. 4. 7.  
 Heb. 11. 7.  
 Mat. 24. 45.  
 Luke 12. 42.  
 Gen. 7. 7.  
 j 1 Cor. 12. 4.

21 The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ:

22 Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

peal 3s through 4s; 5s on the right hand of God, having gone into heaven

## CHAPTER 4.

He exhorteth them to cease from sin by the example of Christ, and the approaching end of all things.

FORASMUCH then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind; for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin; That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God.

For the time past of our life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries:

Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with them to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of you:

Who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead.

For for this cause was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.

But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer.

And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

Use hospitality one to another without grudging.

As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God.

As a gift, ministering it among yourselves.

1s which also after a true likeness  
 m Or, in the anti-type  
 doth now save you, even baptism, not 2s interrogation  
 n Or, inquiry  
 Or, ap-

1s ye yourselves also  
 2m Or, thought  
 3s  
 4m Some anc. auth. read unto sins.  
 5s ye... your time  
 m Or, he... his time  
 6s desire  
 7s and to have  
 8s wine-bibblings,  
 9s carousings,  
 1s into  
 2m Or, flood  
 3s unto this end  
 4m Or, were the good tidings preached  
 5s even to the  
 6s  
 7s of sound mind, and be sober  
 8m Gr. prayers.  
 9s  
 1s being fervent in your love  
 2s; for love covereth a  
 3s  
 4s using  
 5s murmuring:  
 6s according as each

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> speaketh, <sup>s</sup> speaking as it were <sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> ministereth, <sup>s</sup> ministering as of the strength which God sup-

plieth: that in all things God <sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> whose is the glory and the <sup>4</sup> <sup>m</sup> Gr. unto the eyes of the ages.

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> among you, which cometh upon you to prove

<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> a <sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> inso much

<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> , re-  
juice; that at the revela-

tion of his glory also ye may rejoice

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> are

<sup>2</sup> <sup>m</sup> Gr. in.

<sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> blessed are ye: because the

*Spirit* of glory and the *Spirit*

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> For

<sup>5</sup> <sup>s</sup> evil-

doer, <sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> meddler

<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> : but if a

<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> in this name,

<sup>9</sup> <sup>s</sup> for judge-

ment <sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> begin first at us, what shall be the end

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> is

scarcely

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> also

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> their souls in well-

doing

<sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> there-

fore

<sup>6</sup> <sup>s</sup> a

follow-

elder,

<sup>7</sup> <sup>s</sup> who am

<sup>8</sup> <sup>s</sup> Tend

<sup>11</sup> <sup>a</sup> If any man <sup>1</sup> speak, let him

speak as the <sup>1</sup> oracles of God;

<sup>12</sup> <sup>a</sup> If any man <sup>2</sup> minister, let him

do it as of the ability which

God giveth: that <sup>6</sup> God in all

things<sup>1</sup> may be glorified through

Jesus Christ, <sup>2</sup> to whom be

praise and <sup>1</sup> dominion <sup>4</sup> for ever

and ever. Amen.

<sup>12</sup> <sup>s</sup> Beloved, think it not

strange concerning <sup>m</sup> the fiery

trial <sup>6</sup> which is to try<sup>1</sup> you, as

though <sup>7</sup> some<sup>1</sup> strange thing

happened unto you:

<sup>13</sup> <sup>s</sup> But <sup>s</sup> rejoice, inasmuch<sup>1</sup> as

ye are partakers of Christ's suf-

ferings<sup>1</sup>; <sup>2</sup> that, when his glory

shall be revealed, ye may be

glad also<sup>1</sup> with exceeding joy.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>s</sup> If ye <sup>1</sup> be<sup>1</sup> reproached<sup>2</sup> for

the name of Christ, <sup>2</sup> happy are

ye: for the spirit of glory and<sup>1</sup>

of God resteth upon you<sup>2</sup>; <sup>3</sup> on

their part he is evil spoken of,

but on your part he is glorified<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>15</sup> <sup>s</sup> But<sup>1</sup> let none of you suffer

as a murderer, or <sup>2</sup> as<sup>1</sup> a thief,

or <sup>3</sup> as<sup>1</sup> an <sup>s</sup> evildoer,<sup>1</sup> or as

a <sup>s</sup> busybody<sup>1</sup> in other men's

matters<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>16</sup> <sup>s</sup> Yet if any<sup>1</sup> man suffer as a

Christian, let him not be

ashamed; <sup>2</sup> but let him glorify

God <sup>3</sup> on this behalf.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>17</sup> <sup>s</sup> For the time is come<sup>2</sup> that

judgment must<sup>1</sup> begin at the

house of God: and <sup>3</sup> if<sup>1</sup> first

begin at us, <sup>2</sup> what shall the end

be<sup>1</sup> of them that obey not the

gospel of God?

<sup>18</sup> <sup>s</sup> And if the righteous

scarcely be<sup>1</sup> saved, where shall

the ungodly and <sup>2</sup> the<sup>1</sup> sinner

appear?

<sup>19</sup> <sup>s</sup> Wherefore let them<sup>3</sup> that

suffer according to the will of

God<sup>2</sup> commit<sup>1</sup> the keeping of

their souls to him in well doing,

as<sup>1</sup> unto a faithful Creator.

## CHAPTER 5.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> The elders exhorted to feed their flocks, <sup>5</sup> the younger to obey, <sup>8</sup> and all to be sober and watchful.

**T**HE elders<sup>5</sup> which are<sup>1</sup> among

you I exhort, who am<sup>6</sup> also

an elder,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>9</sup> a witness of

the sufferings of Christ, <sup>7</sup> and<sup>1</sup>

also <sup>8</sup> a partaker of the glory<sup>1</sup> that

shall be revealed:

<sup>2</sup> <sup>s</sup> Feed<sup>1</sup> the flock of God

A. D. c. 60.

<sup>1</sup> Jer. 23, 22.

<sup>2</sup> Rom. 12, 6.

<sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. 3, 10.

Or, as much as in you is,

<sup>4</sup> 14 Or. 1, 2.

<sup>5</sup> Eph. 5, 20.

<sup>6</sup> 1 Tim. 3, 3, 5.

<sup>7</sup> Tit. 1, 7.

<sup>8</sup> 1 Tim. 6, 16.

<sup>9</sup> Rev. 1, 2.

<sup>10</sup> 1 Cor. 1, 24.

<sup>11</sup> Ps. 33, 12.

<sup>12</sup> Phil. 3, 17.

<sup>13</sup> 1 Cor. 3, 25.

<sup>14</sup> 2 Tim. 4, 12.

<sup>15</sup> Tit. 2, 7.

<sup>16</sup> Heb. 13, 20.

<sup>17</sup> 1 Cor. 3, 13.

<sup>18</sup> 1 Cor. 3, 25.

<sup>19</sup> 2 Tim. 4, 12.

<sup>20</sup> Tit. 2, 7.

<sup>21</sup> Heb. 13, 20.

<sup>22</sup> 1 Cor. 3, 13.

<sup>23</sup> 1 Cor. 3, 25.

<sup>24</sup> 2 Tim. 4, 12.

<sup>25</sup> Tit. 2, 7.

<sup>26</sup> Heb. 13, 20.

<sup>27</sup> 1 Cor. 3, 13.

<sup>28</sup> 1 Cor. 3, 25.

<sup>29</sup> 2 Tim. 4, 12.

<sup>30</sup> Tit. 2, 7.

<sup>31</sup> Heb. 13, 20.

<sup>32</sup> 1 Cor. 3, 13.

<sup>33</sup> 1 Cor. 3, 25.

<sup>34</sup> 2 Tim. 4, 12.

<sup>35</sup> Tit. 2, 7.

<sup>1</sup> <sup>s</sup> exercising the oversight [<sup>m</sup> Some anc. according to the oversight], not of

unto God [<sup>m</sup> Some anc. auth. omit according to God]; nor yet <sup>3</sup> <sup>s</sup> lording it over the charge

allotted to you, but making yourselves <sup>4</sup> <sup>s</sup> be mani-

fest, which is among you,<sup>1</sup> taking the

oversight thereof, <sup>2</sup> not by<sup>1</sup> con-

straint, but willingly<sup>2</sup>; <sup>3</sup> not<sup>1</sup> for

filthy lucre, but of a ready mind;

<sup>3</sup> Neither as <sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup> being lords

over <sup>2</sup> God's heritage, but <sup>k</sup> being<sup>1</sup>

ensamples to the flock.

<sup>4</sup> And when <sup>1</sup> the chief Shep-

herd shall <sup>4</sup> appear,<sup>1</sup> ye shall

receive <sup>5</sup> <sup>a</sup> a crown of glory

that fadeeth not away.

<sup>5</sup> Likewise, ye younger, <sup>7</sup> submit

yourselves<sup>1</sup> unto the elder.

Yea, <sup>8</sup> all <sup>1</sup> of you <sup>2</sup> be subject

one to another, and be clothed

with humility<sup>1</sup>; for <sup>2</sup> God re-

sisteth the proud, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>3</sup> <sup>a</sup> giveth

grace to the humble.

<sup>6</sup> Humble yourselves there-

fore under the mighty hand of

God, that he may exalt you in

due time<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> Casting all your <sup>2</sup> care upon

him; for<sup>1</sup> he careth for you.

<sup>8</sup> Be sober, be <sup>2</sup> vigilant; be-

cause<sup>1</sup> your adversary the devil,

as a roaring lion, walketh about,

seeking whom he may devour:

<sup>9</sup> Whom <sup>2</sup> resist stedfast in

the<sup>1</sup> faith, <sup>3</sup> knowing that the

same <sup>4</sup> afflictions<sup>1</sup> are <sup>5</sup> accom-

plished in your <sup>7</sup> brethren<sup>1</sup> that

are in the world.

<sup>10</sup> But<sup>1</sup> the God of all grace,

who <sup>10</sup> hath called us<sup>1</sup> unto his

eternal glory<sup>1</sup> by Christ Jesus,

after that ye have suffered <sup>9</sup> a

while, <sup>7</sup> make you<sup>1</sup> <sup>3</sup> perfect,

stablish, <sup>4</sup> strengthen, settle

you.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>11</sup> To him be <sup>5</sup> glory and<sup>1</sup>

dominion <sup>6</sup> for ever and ever.

Amen.

<sup>12</sup> By Silvanus, <sup>3</sup> a faithful

brother,<sup>2</sup> unto you, as I suppose,

I have <sup>4</sup> written<sup>1</sup> briefly, ex-

horting, and testifying <sup>6</sup> that

this is the true grace of God<sup>11</sup>

wherein ye stand.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>13</sup> The church that is at

Babylon, elected together with

you, saluteth you; and so doth

Marcus<sup>13</sup> my son.

<sup>14</sup> Greet ye<sup>1</sup> one another

with a kiss of <sup>15</sup> charity.<sup>1</sup> <sup>16</sup> Peace

be with<sup>1</sup> you all that are in

Christ<sup>1</sup> Jesus. Amen.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>15</sup> <sup>a</sup> unto you <sup>11</sup> <sup>s</sup> stand ye fast therein <sup>12</sup> <sup>s</sup> She<sup>1</sup> [That is, The church, or, The sister] that is in Babylon, elect

is Mark <sup>13</sup> <sup>s</sup> Salute <sup>15</sup> <sup>s</sup> love. <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>s</sup> be unto



# THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF PETER.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> M Many  
anc. auth.  
read  
Symeon.

<sup>2</sup> M Gr.  
bond-  
servant.

<sup>3</sup> S a like  
precious

<sup>4</sup> Gr. an  
equally  
precious.

<sup>5</sup> S in

<sup>6</sup> God and  
M Or, our  
God and the  
Saviour

<sup>7</sup> S in

<sup>8</sup> S ;

<sup>9</sup> S seeing  
that

<sup>10</sup> S granted

<sup>11</sup> S by his  
own

<sup>12</sup> M Some  
anc. auth.  
read  
through  
glory and  
virtue.

<sup>13</sup> S he hath  
granted  
unto us  
his pre-  
cious and  
exceed-  
ing great  
promises;

<sup>14</sup> S that

<sup>15</sup> S through  
these ye  
may be-  
come

<sup>16</sup> M Or, a

<sup>17</sup> S from

<sup>18</sup> S by

<sup>19</sup> S Yea,  
and for  
this very  
cause

<sup>20</sup> S adding

<sup>21</sup> S on your  
part all  
diligence,  
in your  
faith

<sup>22</sup> S supply

<sup>23</sup> S in  
your

<sup>24</sup> M Or,  
self-con-  
trol

<sup>25</sup> S love

<sup>26</sup> S He exhorteth them to make their calling and election sure : 13 whereof he is careful to remind them, knowing that his death is at hand.

<sup>1</sup> C SIMON Peter, a <sup>2</sup> servant and <sup>3</sup> an <sup>4</sup> apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained <sup>5</sup> like precious <sup>6</sup> faith with us <sup>7</sup> through <sup>8</sup> the righteousness <sup>9</sup> of <sup>10</sup> God and our <sup>11</sup> Saviour Jesus Christ :

<sup>12</sup> Grace <sup>13</sup> and peace be multiplied <sup>14</sup> unto you through <sup>15</sup> the knowledge of God <sup>16</sup>, and of Jesus our Lord <sup>17</sup>.

<sup>18</sup> According as <sup>19</sup> his divine power hath <sup>20</sup> given <sup>21</sup> unto us all things that <sup>22</sup> pertain unto life and godliness, <sup>23</sup> through the knowledge of him <sup>24</sup> that <sup>25</sup> hath called us <sup>26</sup> to <sup>27</sup> glory and virtue <sup>28</sup>.

<sup>29</sup> Whereby <sup>30</sup> are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises : that by these ye might be <sup>31</sup> partakers of <sup>32</sup> the divine nature, <sup>33</sup> having escaped <sup>34</sup> the corruption that is in the world <sup>35</sup> through <sup>36</sup> lust.

<sup>37</sup> And beside this, <sup>38</sup> giving all diligence, add to your faith <sup>39</sup> virtue ; and <sup>40</sup> to <sup>41</sup> virtue <sup>42</sup> knowledge ;

<sup>43</sup> And <sup>44</sup> to <sup>45</sup> knowledge <sup>46</sup> temperance ; and <sup>47</sup> to <sup>48</sup> temperance patience ; and <sup>49</sup> to <sup>50</sup> patience godliness ;

<sup>51</sup> And <sup>52</sup> to <sup>53</sup> godliness <sup>54</sup> brotherly kindness ; and <sup>55</sup> to <sup>56</sup> brotherly kindness charity.

<sup>57</sup> For if these things <sup>58</sup> be in you, <sup>59</sup> and abound, they make <sup>60</sup> you that ye shall neither be <sup>61</sup> barren <sup>62</sup> nor unfruitful <sup>63</sup> in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ.

<sup>64</sup> But <sup>65</sup> he that lacketh these things <sup>66</sup> is blind, <sup>67</sup> and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was <sup>68</sup> purged <sup>69</sup> from his old sins.

and in your love to the brethren love. <sup>70</sup> S are yours <sup>71</sup> S you to be not idle <sup>72</sup> S unto <sup>73</sup> S For <sup>74</sup> S seeing only what is near [M Or, closing his eyes], having forgotten the cleansing

A.D. 66.

<sup>1</sup> John 3. 19.

<sup>2</sup> ch. 3. 17.

<sup>3</sup> Or,

<sup>4</sup> Symeon.

<sup>5</sup> Acts 15. 14.

<sup>6</sup> Rom. 1. 12.

<sup>7</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 13.

<sup>8</sup> Eph. 4. 5.

<sup>9</sup> Tit. 1. 4.

<sup>10</sup> Gr. of our

<sup>11</sup> God and

<sup>12</sup> Saviour.

<sup>13</sup> Tit. 2. 13.

<sup>14</sup> Rom. 15.

<sup>15</sup> 14. 15.

<sup>16</sup> Phil. 3. 1.

<sup>17</sup> ch. 3. 1.

<sup>18</sup> 1 John 2. 21.

<sup>19</sup> Jude 5.

<sup>20</sup> Dan. 4. 1.

<sup>21</sup> A. 6. 25.

<sup>22</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 2.

<sup>23</sup> Jude 2.

<sup>24</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 12.

<sup>25</sup> ch. 3. 17.

<sup>26</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 1. 4.

<sup>27</sup> ch. 3. 1.

<sup>28</sup> 1 John 17. 3.

<sup>29</sup> 1 Thes. 2.

<sup>30</sup> 12.

<sup>31</sup> A. 4. 7.

<sup>32</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 14.

<sup>33</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 9.

<sup>34</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 9.

<sup>35</sup> A. 3. 9.

<sup>36</sup> See Deut.

<sup>37</sup> 4. 21, 22.

<sup>38</sup> A. 31. 14.

<sup>39</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 6.

<sup>40</sup> Or, by.

<sup>41</sup> 1 John 21.

<sup>42</sup> 18, 19.

<sup>43</sup> 2 Cor. 7. 1.

<sup>44</sup> 2 Cor. 3. 18.

<sup>45</sup> Eph. 4. 24.

<sup>46</sup> Heb. 12. 10.

<sup>47</sup> 1 John 3. 2.

<sup>48</sup> ch. 2. 18, 20.

<sup>49</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 17.

<sup>50</sup> A. 2. 1. 4.

<sup>51</sup> 2 Cor. 2. 17.

<sup>52</sup> A. 4. 2.

<sup>53</sup> ch. 3. 18.

<sup>54</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 7.

<sup>55</sup> Mat. 17. 1. 2.

<sup>56</sup> Mark 9. 2.

<sup>57</sup> John 1. 14.

<sup>58</sup> 1 John 1. 1.

<sup>59</sup> A. 4. 14.

<sup>60</sup> Mat. 3. 17.

<sup>61</sup> A. 17. 5.

<sup>62</sup> Mark 1. 11.

<sup>63</sup> A. 9. 7.

<sup>64</sup> Luke 3. 22.

<sup>65</sup> A. 35.

<sup>66</sup> Gal. 6. 10.

<sup>67</sup> 1 Thes. 3. 12.

<sup>68</sup> A. 5. 15.

<sup>69</sup> 1 John 4. 21.

<sup>70</sup> See

<sup>71</sup> Ex. 3. 5.

<sup>72</sup> Josh. 5. 15.

<sup>73</sup> Mat. 17. 6.

<sup>74</sup> Gr. idē.

<sup>75</sup> 1 John 15. 2.

<sup>76</sup> Tit. 3. 14.

<sup>77</sup> Ps. 119. 105.

<sup>78</sup> John 5. 35.

<sup>79</sup> 1 John 2.

<sup>80</sup> 9. 11.

<sup>81</sup> See

<sup>82</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 4. 6.

<sup>83</sup> Rev. 2. 28.

<sup>84</sup> A. 22. 16.

<sup>85</sup> Eph. 5. 25.

<sup>86</sup> Heb. 9. 14.

<sup>87</sup> 1 John 1. 7.

<sup>88</sup> Rom. 12. 6.

<sup>89</sup> 10 Wherefore <sup>90</sup> the rather <sup>91</sup>, brethren, give <sup>92</sup> diligence <sup>93</sup> to make your calling and election sure : for if ye do these things, <sup>94</sup> ye shall never <sup>95</sup> fall :

<sup>96</sup> 11 For <sup>97</sup> so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting <sup>98</sup> kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

<sup>99</sup> 12 Wherefore <sup>100</sup> I <sup>101</sup> will not be negligent to put you always <sup>102</sup> in remembrance of these things, <sup>103</sup> though ye know <sup>104</sup> them, and <sup>105</sup> be <sup>106</sup> established in the <sup>107</sup> present truth.

<sup>108</sup> 13 Yea, I think it meet, <sup>109</sup> as long as I am in this tabernacle, <sup>110</sup> to stir you up by putting <sup>111</sup> you in remembrance ;

<sup>112</sup> 14 Knowing that <sup>113</sup> shortly I must put off <sup>114</sup> this tabernacle, <sup>115</sup> even as <sup>116</sup> our Lord Jesus Christ <sup>117</sup> hath shewed <sup>118</sup> me.

<sup>119</sup> 15 Moreover I will endeavour that <sup>120</sup> ye may be able after my <sup>121</sup> decease to <sup>122</sup> have these things always in <sup>123</sup> remembrance.

<sup>124</sup> 16 For we <sup>125</sup> have not followed <sup>126</sup> cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and <sup>127</sup> coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but <sup>128</sup> were eye-witnesses of his majesty.

<sup>129</sup> 17 For he <sup>130</sup> received from God the Father honour and glory, when there <sup>131</sup> came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, <sup>132</sup> This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased <sup>133</sup>.

<sup>134</sup> 18 And this voice <sup>135</sup> which came from heaven we heard, <sup>136</sup> when we were with him in <sup>137</sup> the holy mount.

<sup>138</sup> 19 We have also a more sure word of prophecy ; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto <sup>139</sup> a <sup>140</sup> light that shineth in a <sup>141</sup> dark place, until the day dawn, and <sup>142</sup> the <sup>143</sup> day star <sup>144</sup> arise in your hearts :

<sup>145</sup> 20 Knowing this first, that <sup>146</sup> no prophecy of <sup>147</sup> the <sup>148</sup> scripture is of <sup>149</sup> any <sup>150</sup> private interpretation.

phency made more sure  
squalid. <sup>151</sup> S lamp shining  
<sup>152</sup> S day-star <sup>153</sup> M Or, special

<sup>1</sup> A the  
more

<sup>2</sup> S stum-  
ble

<sup>3</sup> S thus  
shall be  
richly

<sup>4</sup> supplied  
unto you  
the en-  
trance

<sup>5</sup> into the  
eternal

<sup>6</sup> A

<sup>7</sup> S shall  
be ready  
always to  
put you

<sup>8</sup> S are

<sup>9</sup> S truth  
which is  
with you.

<sup>10</sup> S And I  
right,  
I think,

<sup>11</sup> S the  
putting  
off of my  
taber-  
nacle

<sup>12</sup> cometh  
swiftly,

<sup>13</sup> S signi-  
fied unto

<sup>14</sup> S Yea, I  
will give  
diligence

<sup>15</sup> that time  
at every

<sup>16</sup> time

<sup>17</sup> M Or, de-  
parture

<sup>18</sup> S call  
these  
things to

<sup>19</sup> S do not  
follow

<sup>20</sup> M Gr.  
presence.

<sup>21</sup> A we

<sup>22</sup> S M Gr.  
having  
received.

<sup>23</sup> M Gr.  
was  
brought  
... by the  
majestic  
glory.

<sup>24</sup> S :  
S we our-  
selves  
heard  
come

<sup>25</sup> M Gr.  
brought]  
out of  
heaven,

<sup>26</sup> S And  
we have  
the word  
of pro-

<sup>27</sup> M Gr.

1<sup>s</sup> no prophecy ever came  
 2<sup>s</sup> *Gr. was brought.*  
 3<sup>s</sup> men spake from God, being 3<sup>m</sup> Or, *Holy Spirit*

21 For 1<sup>a</sup> the prophecy came not <sup>b</sup> in old time<sup>1</sup> by the will of man: <sup>c</sup> but <sup>2</sup> holy men of God spake *as they were*<sup>1</sup> moved by the <sup>3</sup> Holy Ghost.

### CHAPTER 2.

1<sup>o</sup> Of false teachers, shewing the punishment of them and their followers: <sup>1</sup> from which the godly shall be delivered, as Lot was out of Sodom.<sup>1</sup>

BUT <sup>2</sup> there <sup>1</sup> were<sup>1</sup> false prophets also among the people, <sup>2</sup> even as<sup>1</sup> there shall be false teachers<sup>3</sup> among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even <sup>4</sup> denying the Lord<sup>1</sup> that bought them, <sup>4</sup> and bring<sup>1</sup> upon themselves swift destruction.

2 And many shall follow their <sup>5</sup> pernicious ways<sup>1</sup>; by reason of whom the way of <sup>6</sup> truth shall be evil spoken of.

3 And <sup>7</sup> through<sup>1</sup> covetousness shall they with feigned words <sup>8</sup> make merchandise of you: <sup>2</sup> whose <sup>8</sup> judgment now of a long time<sup>1</sup> lingereth not, and their <sup>9</sup> damnation<sup>1</sup> slumbereth not.

4 For if God spared not <sup>10</sup> the angels<sup>1</sup> that sinned, but <sup>2</sup> cast <sup>10</sup> them down to<sup>3</sup> hell, and <sup>10</sup> delivered them into chains<sup>1</sup> of darkness, to be reserved unto <sup>5</sup> judgment<sup>1</sup>:

5 And spared not the <sup>6</sup> old world, but saved <sup>9</sup> Noah the eighth person,<sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> a preacher of righteousness, <sup>8</sup> bringing in the <sup>1</sup> flood upon the world of the ungodly;

6 And <sup>1</sup> turning the cities of Sodom and <sup>9</sup> Gomorrha<sup>1</sup> into ashes condemned <sup>1</sup> them with an overthrow, <sup>10</sup> making them an ensample<sup>1</sup> unto those that <sup>11</sup> after<sup>1</sup> should live ungodly;

7 And <sup>2</sup> delivered <sup>11</sup> just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation<sup>1</sup> of the wicked<sup>1</sup>.

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, <sup>7</sup> in seeing and hearing, <sup>12</sup> vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their <sup>13</sup> unlawful deeds<sup>1</sup>);

9 <sup>1</sup> The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of <sup>14</sup> temptations, and to reserve the unjust<sup>1</sup> unto the day of <sup>15</sup> judgment to be punished<sup>1</sup>.

10 <sup>12</sup> *Gr. tormented.*  
 11 <sup>13</sup> lawless deeds: <sup>14</sup> temptation, and to keep the unrighteous under punishment <sup>15</sup> judgement:

A.D. 66.

2 Tim. 3. 16.

1 Pet. 1. 11.

4 Or, at any time.

2 Sam. 23. 2.

Luke 1. 70.

Acts 1. 16.

3. 18.

4 Jude 4, 7.

8, 10, 16.

9 Or, dominion.

7 Jude 8.

9 Deut. 13. 1.

4 Jude 9.

11 Mat. 24. 11.

Acts 20. 30.

1 Cor. 11. 19.

1 Tim. 4. 1.

2 Tim. 3. 1-5.

1 John 4. 1.

Jude 18.

8 Some read, against themselves.

9 Jude 4.

3 Jer. 12. 3.

Jude 10.

11 1 Cor. 6. 20.

Gal. 3. 12.

Eph. 1. 7.

Heb. 10. 29.

1 Pet. 1. 18.

Rev. 5. 9.

Phil. 3. 19.

9 Or, lascivious

words, as some copies read.

Phil. 3. 19.

Rom. 16. 18.

2 Cor. 12. 17.

18.

1 Tim. 6. 5.

Tit. 1. 11.

8 See

Rom. 13. 13.

2 Cor. 2. 17.

ch. 1. 16.

9 Jude 12.

Deut. 32. 35.

Jude 4. 10.

11 1 Cor. 11.

20, 21.

12 Job 4. 18.

Jude 6.

9 Gr. an adulteress.

d John 8. 44.

1 John 3. 8.

Luke 8. 31.

Rev. 20. 2, 3.

9 Jude 11.

2 Gen. 7. 1, 7.

23.

Heb. 11. 7.

1 Pet. 3. 20.

11 1 Pet. 3. 19.

ch. 3. 46.

2 Num. 22. 5.

7, 21, 25, 28.

Jude 11.

2 Gen. 19. 24.

Deut. 28. 23.

Jude 7.

10 Num. 26. 10.

11 Jude 12, 13.

2 Gen. 19. 16.

9 Jude 16.

11 Ps. 119. 139.

128.

Ezek. 9. 4.

ver. 26.

13 Acts 2. 49.

ch. 1. 4.

14 Ps. 34. 17.

19.

15 1 Cor. 10. 13.

16 Or, for a little, or a while, as some read.

17 460 5. 14.

18 1 Pet. 2. 16.

19 John 8. 34.

Rom. 6. 16.

1<sup>s</sup> defilement, and despise dominion. Daring, self-willed, they tremble not to rail at dignities [<sup>m</sup> Gr. glories]: <sup>2</sup> though greater in might and power, <sup>3</sup> a <sup>4</sup> judgement <sup>5</sup> creatures without reason, born mere [<sup>m</sup> Gr. natural] animals <sup>6</sup> Or, to take and to destroy <sup>7</sup> sailing in matters whereof they are igno-

10 But chiefly <sup>a</sup> them that walk after the flesh in the lust of <sup>1</sup> uncleanness, and despise <sup>c</sup> government. <sup>f</sup> Presumptuous are they, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities.<sup>1</sup>

11 Whereas <sup>h</sup> angels, <sup>2</sup> which are greater in power and might, <sup>1</sup> bring not <sup>3</sup> railing <sup>4</sup> accusation, <sup>4</sup> against them before the Lord.

12 But these, <sup>m</sup> as <sup>a</sup> natural brute beasts, made <sup>6</sup> to be taken and destroyed, <sup>7</sup> speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption;

13 <sup>7</sup> And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, <sup>a</sup> as they<sup>1</sup> that count it pleasure <sup>4</sup> to <sup>3</sup> riot in the day time. <sup>9</sup> Spots they are<sup>1</sup> and blemishes, <sup>9</sup> sporting themselves with their own deceivings<sup>1</sup> while <sup>a</sup> they feast with you;

14 Having eyes full of <sup>1</sup> adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; <sup>2</sup> beguiling unstable souls: <sup>1</sup> an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children:

15 Which have forsaken<sup>1</sup> the right way, <sup>2</sup> and are gone astray, following<sup>1</sup> the way of <sup>k</sup> Balaam <sup>4</sup> the son of Bosor,<sup>1</sup> who loved the <sup>5</sup> wages of unrighteousness<sup>1</sup>;

16 But <sup>6</sup> was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking<sup>1</sup> with man's voice <sup>8</sup> forbad<sup>1</sup> the madness of the prophet.

17 <sup>1</sup> These are <sup>9</sup> wells<sup>1</sup> without water, <sup>10</sup> clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.<sup>1</sup>

18 For <sup>11</sup> when <sup>9</sup> they speak<sup>1</sup> great swelling words of vanity, they <sup>12</sup> allure through<sup>1</sup> the lusts of the flesh, <sup>1</sup> through much wantonness, those that <sup>6</sup> were <sup>1</sup> clean escaped<sup>1</sup> from them <sup>2</sup> who<sup>1</sup> live in error<sup>5</sup>.

19 While they promise<sup>1</sup> them <sup>9</sup> liberty, <sup>4</sup> they themselves are <sup>5</sup> the servants<sup>1</sup> of corruption.<sup>6, 1</sup>

the blackness of darkness hath been reserved, uttering <sup>12</sup> entice in <sup>13</sup> by lasciviousness, those who are just escaping <sup>2</sup> that <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>32</sup> <sup>33</sup> <sup>34</sup> <sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup> <sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup> <sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>41</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup> <sup>45</sup> <sup>46</sup> <sup>47</sup> <sup>48</sup> <sup>49</sup> <sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup> <sup>52</sup> <sup>53</sup> <sup>54</sup> <sup>55</sup> <sup>56</sup> <sup>57</sup> <sup>58</sup> <sup>59</sup> <sup>60</sup> <sup>61</sup> <sup>62</sup> <sup>63</sup> <sup>64</sup> <sup>65</sup> <sup>66</sup> <sup>67</sup> <sup>68</sup> <sup>69</sup> <sup>70</sup> <sup>71</sup> <sup>72</sup> <sup>73</sup> <sup>74</sup> <sup>75</sup> <sup>76</sup> <sup>77</sup> <sup>78</sup> <sup>79</sup> <sup>80</sup> <sup>81</sup> <sup>82</sup> <sup>83</sup> <sup>84</sup> <sup>85</sup> <sup>86</sup> <sup>87</sup> <sup>88</sup> <sup>89</sup> <sup>90</sup> <sup>91</sup> <sup>92</sup> <sup>93</sup> <sup>94</sup> <sup>95</sup> <sup>96</sup> <sup>97</sup> <sup>98</sup> <sup>99</sup> <sup>100</sup> <sup>101</sup> <sup>102</sup> <sup>103</sup> <sup>104</sup> <sup>105</sup> <sup>106</sup> <sup>107</sup> <sup>108</sup> <sup>109</sup> <sup>110</sup> <sup>111</sup> <sup>112</sup> <sup>113</sup> <sup>114</sup> <sup>115</sup> <sup>116</sup> <sup>117</sup> <sup>118</sup> <sup>119</sup> <sup>120</sup> <sup>121</sup> <sup>122</sup> <sup>123</sup> <sup>124</sup> <sup>125</sup> <sup>126</sup> <sup>127</sup> <sup>128</sup> <sup>129</sup> <sup>130</sup> <sup>131</sup> <sup>132</sup> <sup>133</sup> <sup>134</sup> <sup>135</sup> <sup>136</sup> <sup>137</sup> <sup>138</sup> <sup>139</sup> <sup>140</sup> <sup>141</sup> <sup>142</sup> <sup>143</sup> <sup>144</sup> <sup>145</sup> <sup>146</sup> <sup>147</sup> <sup>148</sup> <sup>149</sup> <sup>150</sup> <sup>151</sup> <sup>152</sup> <sup>153</sup> <sup>154</sup> <sup>155</sup> <sup>156</sup> <sup>157</sup> <sup>158</sup> <sup>159</sup> <sup>160</sup> <sup>161</sup> <sup>162</sup> <sup>163</sup> <sup>164</sup> <sup>165</sup> <sup>166</sup> <sup>167</sup> <sup>168</sup> <sup>169</sup> <sup>170</sup> <sup>171</sup> <sup>172</sup> <sup>173</sup> <sup>174</sup> <sup>175</sup> <sup>176</sup> <sup>177</sup> <sup>178</sup> <sup>179</sup> <sup>180</sup> <sup>181</sup> <sup>182</sup> <sup>183</sup> <sup>184</sup> <sup>185</sup> <sup>186</sup> <sup>187</sup> <sup>188</sup> <sup>189</sup> <sup>190</sup> <sup>191</sup> <sup>192</sup> <sup>193</sup> <sup>194</sup> <sup>195</sup> <sup>196</sup> <sup>197</sup> <sup>198</sup> <sup>199</sup> <sup>200</sup> <sup>201</sup> <sup>202</sup> <sup>203</sup> <sup>204</sup> <sup>205</sup> <sup>206</sup> <sup>207</sup> <sup>208</sup> <sup>209</sup> <sup>210</sup> <sup>211</sup> <sup>212</sup> <sup>213</sup> <sup>214</sup> <sup>215</sup> <sup>216</sup> <sup>217</sup> <sup>218</sup> <sup>219</sup> <sup>220</sup> <sup>221</sup> <sup>222</sup> <sup>223</sup> <sup>224</sup> <sup>225</sup> <sup>226</sup> <sup>227</sup> <sup>228</sup> <sup>229</sup> <sup>230</sup> <sup>231</sup> <sup>232</sup> <sup>233</sup> <sup>234</sup> <sup>235</sup> <sup>236</sup> <sup>237</sup> <sup>238</sup> <sup>239</sup> <sup>240</sup> <sup>241</sup> <sup>242</sup> <sup>243</sup> <sup>244</sup> <sup>245</sup> <sup>246</sup> <sup>247</sup> <sup>248</sup> <sup>249</sup> <sup>250</sup> <sup>251</sup> <sup>252</sup> <sup>253</sup> <sup>254</sup> <sup>255</sup> <sup>256</sup> <sup>257</sup> <sup>258</sup> <sup>259</sup> <sup>260</sup> <sup>261</sup> <sup>262</sup> <sup>263</sup> <sup>264</sup> <sup>265</sup> <sup>266</sup> <sup>267</sup> <sup>268</sup> <sup>269</sup> <sup>270</sup> <sup>271</sup> <sup>272</sup> <sup>273</sup> <sup>274</sup> <sup>275</sup> <sup>276</sup> <sup>277</sup> <sup>278</sup> <sup>279</sup> <sup>280</sup> <sup>281</sup> <sup>282</sup> <sup>283</sup> <sup>284</sup> <sup>285</sup> <sup>286</sup> <sup>287</sup> <sup>288</sup> <sup>289</sup> <sup>290</sup> <sup>291</sup> <sup>292</sup> <sup>293</sup> <sup>294</sup> <sup>295</sup> <sup>296</sup> <sup>297</sup> <sup>298</sup> <sup>299</sup> <sup>300</sup> <sup>301</sup> <sup>302</sup> <sup>303</sup> <sup>304</sup> <sup>305</sup> <sup>306</sup> <sup>307</sup> <sup>308</sup> <sup>309</sup> <sup>310</sup> <sup>311</sup> <sup>312</sup> <sup>313</sup> <sup>314</sup> <sup>315</sup> <sup>316</sup> <sup>317</sup> <sup>318</sup> <sup>319</sup> <sup>320</sup> <sup>321</sup> <sup>322</sup> <sup>323</sup> <sup>324</sup> <sup>325</sup> <sup>326</sup> <sup>327</sup> <sup>328</sup> <sup>329</sup> <sup>330</sup> <sup>331</sup> <sup>332</sup> <sup>333</sup> <sup>334</sup> <sup>335</sup> <sup>336</sup> <sup>337</sup> <sup>338</sup> <sup>339</sup> <sup>340</sup> <sup>341</sup> <sup>342</sup> <sup>343</sup> <sup>344</sup> <sup>345</sup> <sup>346</sup> <sup>347</sup> <sup>348</sup> <sup>349</sup> <sup>350</sup> <sup>351</sup> <sup>352</sup> <sup>353</sup> <sup>354</sup> <sup>355</sup> <sup>356</sup> <sup>357</sup> <sup>358</sup> <sup>359</sup> <sup>360</sup> <sup>361</sup> <sup>362</sup> <sup>363</sup> <sup>364</sup> <sup>365</sup> <sup>366</sup> <sup>367</sup> <sup>368</sup> <sup>369</sup> <sup>370</sup> <sup>371</sup> <sup>372</sup> <sup>373</sup> <sup>374</sup> <sup>375</sup> <sup>376</sup> <sup>377</sup> <sup>378</sup> <sup>379</sup> <sup>380</sup> <sup>381</sup> <sup>382</sup> <sup>383</sup> <sup>384</sup> <sup>385</sup> <sup>386</sup> <sup>387</sup> <sup>388</sup> <sup>389</sup> <sup>390</sup> <sup>391</sup> <sup>392</sup> <sup>393</sup> <sup>394</sup> <sup>395</sup> <sup>396</sup> <sup>397</sup> <sup>398</sup> <sup>399</sup> <sup>400</sup> <sup>401</sup> <sup>402</sup> <sup>403</sup> <sup>404</sup> <sup>405</sup> <sup>406</sup> <sup>407</sup> <sup>408</sup> <sup>409</sup> <sup>410</sup> <sup>411</sup> <sup>412</sup> <sup>413</sup> <sup>414</sup> <sup>415</sup> <sup>416</sup> <sup>417</sup> <sup>418</sup> <sup>419</sup> <sup>420</sup> <sup>421</sup> <sup>422</sup> <sup>423</sup> <sup>424</sup> <sup>425</sup> <sup>426</sup> <sup>427</sup> <sup>428</sup> <sup>429</sup> <sup>430</sup> <sup>431</sup> <sup>432</sup> <sup>433</sup> <sup>434</sup> <sup>435</sup> <sup>436</sup> <sup>437</sup> <sup>438</sup> <sup>439</sup> <sup>440</sup> <sup>441</sup> <sup>442</sup> <sup>443</sup> <sup>444</sup> <sup>445</sup> <sup>446</sup> <sup>447</sup> <sup>448</sup> <sup>449</sup> <sup>450</sup> <sup>451</sup> <sup>452</sup> <sup>453</sup> <sup>454</sup> <sup>455</sup> <sup>456</sup> <sup>457</sup> <sup>458</sup> <sup>459</sup> <sup>460</sup> <sup>461</sup> <sup>462</sup> <sup>463</sup> <sup>464</sup> <sup>465</sup> <sup>466</sup> <sup>467</sup> <sup>468</sup> <sup>469</sup> <sup>470</sup> <sup>471</sup> <sup>472</sup> <sup>473</sup> <sup>474</sup> <sup>475</sup> <sup>476</sup> <sup>477</sup> <sup>478</sup> <sup>479</sup> <sup>480</sup> <sup>481</sup> <sup>482</sup> <sup>483</sup> <sup>484</sup> <sup>485</sup> <sup>486</sup> <sup>487</sup> <sup>488</sup> <sup>489</sup> <sup>490</sup> <sup>491</sup> <sup>492</sup> <sup>493</sup> <sup>494</sup> <sup>495</sup> <sup>496</sup> <sup>497</sup> <sup>498</sup> <sup>499</sup> <sup>500</sup> <sup>501</sup> <sup>502</sup> <sup>503</sup> <sup>504</sup> <sup>505</sup> <sup>506</sup> <sup>507</sup> <sup>508</sup> <sup>509</sup> <sup>510</sup> <sup>511</sup> <sup>512</sup> <sup>513</sup> <sup>514</sup> <sup>515</sup> <sup>516</sup> <sup>517</sup> <sup>518</sup> <sup>519</sup> <sup>520</sup> <sup>521</sup> <sup>522</sup> <sup>523</sup> <sup>524</sup> <sup>525</sup> <sup>526</sup> <sup>527</sup> <sup>528</sup> <sup>529</sup> <sup>530</sup> <sup>531</sup> <sup>532</sup> <sup>533</sup> <sup>534</sup> <sup>535</sup> <sup>536</sup> <sup>537</sup> <sup>538</sup> <sup>539</sup> <sup>540</sup> <sup>541</sup> <sup>542</sup> <sup>543</sup> <sup>544</sup> <sup>545</sup> <sup>546</sup> <sup>547</sup> <sup>548</sup> <sup>549</sup> <sup>550</sup> <sup>551</sup> <sup>552</sup> <sup>553</sup> <sup>554</sup> <sup>555</sup> <sup>556</sup> <sup>557</sup> <sup>558</sup> <sup>559</sup> <sup>560</sup> <sup>561</sup> <sup>562</sup> <sup>563</sup> <sup>564</sup> <sup>565</sup> <sup>566</sup> <sup>567</sup> <sup>568</sup> <sup>569</sup> <sup>570</sup> <sup>571</sup> <sup>572</sup> <sup>573</sup> <sup>574</sup> <sup>575</sup> <sup>576</sup> <sup>577</sup> <sup>578</sup> <sup>579</sup> <sup>580</sup> <sup>581</sup> <sup>582</sup> <sup>583</sup> <sup>584</sup> <sup>585</sup> <sup>586</sup> <sup>587</sup> <sup>588</sup> <sup>589</sup> <sup>590</sup> <sup>591</sup> <sup>592</sup> <sup>593</sup> <sup>594</sup> <sup>595</sup> <sup>596</sup> <sup>597</sup> <sup>598</sup> <sup>599</sup> <sup>600</sup> <sup>601</sup> <sup>602</sup> <sup>603</sup> <sup>604</sup> <sup>605</sup> <sup>606</sup> <sup>607</sup> <sup>608</sup> <sup>609</sup> <sup>610</sup> <sup>611</sup> <sup>612</sup> <sup>613</sup> <sup>614</sup> <sup>615</sup> <sup>616</sup> <sup>617</sup> <sup>618</sup> <sup>619</sup> <sup>620</sup> <sup>621</sup> <sup>622</sup> <sup>623</sup> <sup>624</sup> <sup>625</sup> <sup>626</sup> <sup>627</sup> <sup>628</sup> <sup>629</sup> <sup>630</sup> <sup>631</sup> <sup>632</sup> <sup>633</sup> <sup>634</sup> <sup>635</sup> <sup>636</sup>

1<sup>M</sup> Or, what  
2<sup>S</sup> also brought into  
3<sup>A</sup>,  
4<sup>S</sup> desilements  
5<sup>M</sup> Many anc. auth. read our.  
6<sup>S</sup> last state is become  
7<sup>S</sup> first.  
8<sup>S</sup> were  
  
9<sup>S</sup> knowing, it, to turn back  
1<sup>S</sup> It has  
  
2<sup>S</sup> turning  
3<sup>S</sup>,  
4<sup>S</sup> had washed to  
  
5<sup>A</sup> is now, beloved, the  
6<sup>S</sup> that I  
7<sup>S</sup> and in both of them  
8<sup>S</sup> sincere mind by putting you in  
9<sup>S</sup>;  
1<sup>S</sup> should remember  
2<sup>A</sup> through your apostles  
3<sup>M</sup> Gr. in the last of the days.  
4<sup>S</sup> mockers shall come with mockery,  
5<sup>M</sup> Gr. presence.  
6<sup>S</sup>, from the day that  
7<sup>S</sup> will-fully forget, that there were heavens from of old, and an earth compact out of water and amidst [<sup>M</sup> Or, through] water, by the word of God;  
8<sup>S</sup> by which

for of <sup>1</sup>whom a man is overcome, of the same is he <sup>2</sup>brought in<sup>1</sup> bondage.  
20 For <sup>3</sup>if<sup>4</sup> after they <sup>5</sup>have escaped the <sup>6</sup>'pollutions' of the world <sup>7</sup>through the knowledge of <sup>8</sup>the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein<sup>9</sup>, and overcome, the <sup>10</sup>'latter end' is <sup>11</sup>worse with them than the <sup>12</sup>'beginning.'  
21 For <sup>13</sup>it <sup>14</sup>had been<sup>15</sup> better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after <sup>16</sup>they have known <sup>17</sup>it, to turn<sup>18</sup> from the holy commandment delivered unto them.  
22 <sup>19</sup>But it is<sup>20</sup> happened unto them according to the true proverb, 'The dog <sup>21</sup>is turned<sup>22</sup> to his own vomit again<sup>23</sup>,' and the sow that <sup>24</sup>'was washed to her<sup>25</sup> wallowing in the mire.'  
  
CHAPTER 3.  
<sup>1</sup> The certainty of Christ's coming to judgment. <sup>2</sup> He warneth the godly, for the long patience of God, to hasten their repentance. <sup>3</sup> The day of the Lord described.  
**T**HIS <sup>4</sup>second epistle<sup>5</sup>, beloved, I now<sup>6</sup> write unto you; <sup>7</sup>in both which<sup>8</sup> 'I stir up your <sup>9</sup>'pure minds by way of<sup>10</sup> remembrance<sup>11</sup>.'  
2 That ye<sup>12</sup> may be mindful<sup>13</sup> of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, <sup>14</sup>and <sup>15</sup>'of' the commandment of <sup>16</sup>'us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour<sup>17</sup>':  
3 <sup>18</sup>Knowing this first, that <sup>19</sup>'there shall come<sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup>'in the last days <sup>22</sup>'scoffers,' <sup>23</sup>'walking after their own lusts,  
4 And <sup>24</sup>saying, <sup>25</sup>'Where is the promise of his <sup>26</sup>coming? for<sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup>'since' the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as <sup>29</sup>'they were from the beginning of the creation.  
5 For this they <sup>30</sup>'willingly are ignorant of, that<sup>31</sup> <sup>32</sup>'by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth <sup>33</sup>'standing out of the water and in the water.'  
6 <sup>34</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>41</sup> <sup>42</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>45</sup> <sup>46</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>47</sup> <sup>48</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>49</sup> <sup>50</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>51</sup> <sup>52</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>53</sup> <sup>54</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>55</sup> <sup>56</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>57</sup> <sup>58</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>59</sup> <sup>60</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>61</sup> <sup>62</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>63</sup> <sup>64</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>65</sup> <sup>66</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>67</sup> <sup>68</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>69</sup> <sup>70</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>71</sup> <sup>72</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>73</sup> <sup>74</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>75</sup> <sup>76</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>77</sup> <sup>78</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>79</sup> <sup>80</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>81</sup> <sup>82</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>83</sup> <sup>84</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>85</sup> <sup>86</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>87</sup> <sup>88</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>89</sup> <sup>90</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>91</sup> <sup>92</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>93</sup> <sup>94</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>95</sup> <sup>96</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>97</sup> <sup>98</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:  
<sup>99</sup> <sup>100</sup>'Whereby' the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:

A.D. 66.  
a ver. 10.  
  
b Mat. 12. 45.  
c Luke 11. 25.  
d Heb. 6. 4.  
e 4c.  
f 10. 26, 27.  
g ver. 18.  
h ch. 1. 4.  
i Mat. 25. 41.  
j 2 Thes. 1. 3.  
k ch. 1. 2.  
  
l Ps. 90. 4.  
  
m Luke 12. 47.  
n John 9. 41.  
o 15. 22.  
p Heb. 2. 3.  
q Heb. 10. 37.  
r ver. 15.  
s 1s. 30. 18.  
t Pet. 3. 20.  
u Ezek. 18. 23, 32.  
v 33. 11.  
w Rom. 2. 4.  
x 1 Tim. 2. 4.  
y Mat. 24. 43.  
z Luke 12. 39.  
aa 1 Thes. 5. 2.  
ab Rev. 3. 3.  
ac 6. 15.  
ad Prov. 26. 11.  
ae Ps. 102. 26-27.  
af 51. 6.  
ag Mat. 24. 35.  
ah Mark 13. 31.  
ai Rom. 8. 12.  
aj Heb. 1. 11.  
ak Rev. 20. 11.  
al 21. 1.  
  
am 1 Pet. 1. 15.  
  
an ch. 1. 13.  
ao 1 Cor. 1. 7.  
ap Tit. 2. 13.  
aq Or, hastening the coming.  
ar Ps. 50. 3.  
as 1s. 34. 4.  
at ver. 10.  
au Mic. 1. 4.  
av Jude 17.  
  
aw Is. 65. 17.  
ax 66. 22.  
ay Rev. 21. 1.  
az 27.  
ba 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
bb 2 Tim. 3. 1.  
bc Jude 18.  
bd ch. 2. 10.  
be Jas. 5. 19.  
bf Jer. 17. 15.  
bg Ezek. 12. 22.  
bh 27.  
bi Mat. 24. 48.  
bj Luke 12. 45.  
bk 7 Cor. 1. 8.  
bl 15. 58.  
bm Phil. 1. 10.  
bn 1 Thes. 3. 13.  
bo 5. 23.  
bp ver. 9.  
bq Rom. 2. 4.  
br 1 Pet. 3. 20.  
bs Gen. 1. 6, 9.  
bt Ps. 33. 6.  
bu Heb. 11. 3.  
bv Gr. consisting.  
bw Ps. 94. 2.  
bx 136. 6.  
by Col. 1. 17.  
bz Rom. 8. 19.  
ca 1 Cor. 15. 24.  
cb 1 Thes. 4. 15.  
cc Gen. 7. 11.  
cd 21-23.  
ce ch. 2. 5.

7 But <sup>1</sup>'the heavens' <sup>2</sup>and the earth, <sup>3</sup>'which are now,' by the same word <sup>4</sup>'are kept in store, reserved unto <sup>5</sup>'fire' against the day of <sup>6</sup>'judgment and perdition' of <sup>7</sup>'ungodly men.'  
8 <sup>8</sup>'But', beloved, be not ignorant of <sup>9</sup>'this one thing, <sup>10</sup>'that one day <sup>11</sup>'is with the Lord as a thousand years, and <sup>12</sup>'a thousand years as one day.  
9 <sup>13</sup>'The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some <sup>14</sup>'men' count slackness; but <sup>15</sup>'is longsuffering to <sup>16</sup>'us-ward, <sup>17</sup>'not willing' that any should perish, but <sup>18</sup>'that all should come to repentance.  
10 But <sup>19</sup>'the day of the Lord will come as a thief <sup>20</sup>'in the night'; in the which <sup>21</sup>'the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the <sup>22</sup>'elements shall <sup>23</sup>'melt' with fervent heat, <sup>24</sup>'the earth also' and the works that are therein shall be <sup>25</sup>'burned up.'  
11 <sup>26</sup>'Seeing' then that all<sup>27</sup> these things <sup>28</sup>'shall' be dissolved, what manner <sup>29</sup>'of persons ought ye to be <sup>30</sup>'in all holy <sup>31</sup>'conversation' and godliness,  
12 <sup>32</sup>'Looking for and <sup>33</sup>'hasting unto' the <sup>34</sup>'coming of the day of God, <sup>35</sup>'wherein' the heavens being on fire shall <sup>36</sup>'be dissolved, and the <sup>37</sup>'elements shall <sup>38</sup>'melt with fervent heat?'  
13 <sup>39</sup>'Nevertheless we,' according to his promise, <sup>40</sup>'look for <sup>41</sup>'new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.'  
14 <sup>42</sup>'Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for <sup>43</sup>'such things, be diligent' <sup>44</sup>'that ye may be found <sup>45</sup>'of him' in peace, without <sup>46</sup>'spot', and blameless<sup>47</sup>.  
15 And account <sup>48</sup>'that <sup>49</sup>'the longsuffering of our Lord <sup>50</sup>'is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also<sup>51</sup> according to the wisdom given <sup>52</sup>'unto him hath written' unto you;  
16 As also in all his epistles, <sup>53</sup>'speaking in them of these things; <sup>54</sup>'in which' are some things hard to be understood, which <sup>55</sup>'they that are unlearned and unstable' wrest, as <sup>56</sup>'they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.'

1<sup>A</sup> that now are,  
2<sup>S</sup> have been stored up for fire  
[<sup>M</sup> Or, stored with fire],  
being reserved  
3<sup>S</sup> judgement and destruction  
4<sup>A</sup> ¶  
5<sup>S</sup> forget not  
6<sup>A</sup> beloved,  
7<sup>S</sup> you-ward, not wishing  
  
8<sup>M</sup> Or, heavenly bodies  
9<sup>S</sup> be dissolved  
10<sup>S</sup> and the earth  
11<sup>M</sup> The most ancient manuscripts read discovered.  
12<sup>S</sup> that  
13<sup>S</sup> are thus all to  
14<sup>S</sup> living  
15<sup>S</sup> earnestly desiring  
16<sup>M</sup> Or, hastening  
17<sup>M</sup> Gr. presence.  
18<sup>S</sup> by reason of which  
19<sup>M</sup> Or, heavenly bodies  
20<sup>S</sup> But,  
21<sup>A</sup> we  
22<sup>A</sup> ¶  
23<sup>S</sup> these things, give diligence  
24<sup>A</sup> in his sight  
25<sup>A</sup>,  
26<sup>S</sup> to him, wrote  
  
27<sup>S</sup> wherein  
  
28<sup>S</sup> the ignorant and unstedfast

1<sup>s</sup> know-  
ing  
2<sup>s</sup> before-  
hand,  
3<sup>s</sup>, being  
carried  
4<sup>A</sup> ye

17 Ye therefore, beloved,  
1<sup>b</sup> seeing ye know<sup>1</sup> these things  
2<sup>b</sup> before,<sup>1</sup> 2<sup>c</sup> beware lest<sup>3</sup> ye also,  
being led<sup>1</sup> away with the error  
of the wicked, 4<sup>a</sup> fall from your  
own stedfastness.

A.D. 66.

<sup>a</sup> Eph. 4. 15.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 2.  
<sup>c</sup> Mark 13. 27.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 1. 12.  
<sup>e</sup> Eph. 4. 14.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 10, 11.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 18.  
<sup>h</sup> Rev. 1. 6.

18 "But grow in <sup>1</sup> grace,  
and in the<sup>1</sup> knowledge of  
our Lord and Saviour Jesus  
Christ. <sup>a</sup>To him be <sup>2</sup> glory  
both now and <sup>3</sup> for ever.  
Amen.

1<sup>s</sup> the  
grace  
and  
2<sup>A</sup> the  
unto the  
day of  
eternity.

## THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF JOHN.

### CHAPTER 1.

01 The person of Christ described, in  
whom we have eternal life. 5 We must  
walk in the light.

THAT <sup>a</sup> which was from the  
beginning, <sup>1</sup> which we have  
heard, <sup>1</sup> which we have seen  
with our eyes, <sup>1b</sup> which we <sup>2</sup> have  
looked upon, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>a</sup> our hands  
<sup>3</sup> have handled, of the Word  
of life;

2 (For <sup>1</sup> the life <sup>2</sup> was mani-  
fested, and we have seen <sup>a</sup> it,<sup>1</sup>  
and bear witness, <sup>a</sup> and <sup>a</sup> shew  
unto you that eternal life,  
<sup>1</sup> which was with the Father,  
and was manifested unto us<sup>5</sup>);

3 <sup>m</sup> That which we have seen  
and heard declare we unto you<sup>6</sup>,  
that ye also may have fellowship  
with us; <sup>7</sup> and truly <sup>9</sup> our fellow-  
ship <sup>†</sup> is with the Father, and  
with his Son Jesus Christ<sup>8</sup>.

4 And these things <sup>2</sup> write we  
unto you, <sup>2</sup> that your <sup>1</sup> joy may  
be <sup>1</sup> full.

5 <sup>2, 3, 2</sup> This then<sup>1</sup> is the message  
which we have heard <sup>4</sup> of him,  
and declare<sup>1</sup> unto you, that  
<sup>6</sup> God is light, and in him is no  
darkness at all.

6 <sup>6</sup> If we say that we have  
fellowship with him, and walk  
in <sup>5</sup> darkness, we lie, and do not  
the truth:

7 But if we walk in the light,  
as he is in the light, we have  
fellowship one with another,  
and <sup>2</sup> the blood of Jesus <sup>o</sup> Christ<sup>1</sup>  
his Son cleanseth us from all  
sin.

8 <sup>8</sup> If we say that we have no  
sin, we deceive ourselves, <sup>m</sup> and  
the truth is not in us.

9 <sup>n</sup> If we confess our sins, he  
is faithful and <sup>6</sup> just<sup>1</sup> to forgive  
us <sup>1</sup> our sins, and to <sup>7</sup> cleanse  
us from all unrighteousness.

10 If we say that we have  
not sinned, we make him a  
liar, and his word is not in us.

After  
A.D. 90.

<sup>a</sup> John 1. 1.  
<sup>b</sup> John 1. 14.  
<sup>c</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 16.  
<sup>d</sup> Rom. 8. 34.  
<sup>e</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 5.  
<sup>f</sup> Heb. 7. 25.  
<sup>g</sup> & 14. 24.  
<sup>h</sup> Luke 24. 39.  
<sup>i</sup> John 20. 27.  
<sup>j</sup> Rom. 3. 25.  
<sup>k</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 18.  
<sup>l</sup> ch. 1. 7.  
<sup>m</sup> John 1. 4.  
<sup>n</sup> & 11. 25.  
<sup>o</sup> & 14. 6.  
<sup>p</sup> Rom. 16. 26.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 16.  
<sup>r</sup> & John 1. 29.  
<sup>s</sup> & 4. 42.  
<sup>t</sup> & 11. 51, 52.  
<sup>u</sup> John 21. 24.  
<sup>v</sup> Acts 2. 5.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 5. 20.  
<sup>x</sup> John 1. 1, 2.  
<sup>y</sup> Acts 1. 6.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 1. 6.  
<sup>aa</sup> & 4. 20.  
<sup>ab</sup> John 17. 21.  
<sup>ac</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 9.  
<sup>ad</sup> John 14. 23.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 4. 12.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 4. 13.  
<sup>ag</sup> John 15. 11.  
<sup>ah</sup> & 16. 24.  
<sup>ai</sup> 2 John 12.  
<sup>aj</sup> John 15.  
<sup>ak</sup> 4. 5.  
<sup>al</sup> ch. 3. 11.  
<sup>am</sup> Mat. 11. 29.  
<sup>an</sup> John 13. 15.  
<sup>ao</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 22.  
<sup>ap</sup> & 2. 5.  
<sup>aq</sup> & 12. 35, 36.  
<sup>ar</sup> ch. 3. 11.  
<sup>as</sup> 2 John 5.  
<sup>at</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 14.  
<sup>au</sup> John 13. 34.  
<sup>av</sup> & 15. 12.  
<sup>aw</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 11.  
<sup>ax</sup> Eph. 1. 7.  
<sup>ay</sup> Heb. 9. 14.  
<sup>az</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 19.  
<sup>ba</sup> Rev. 1. 5.  
<sup>bb</sup> & Rom. 13. 12.  
<sup>bc</sup> Eph. 5. 8.  
<sup>bd</sup> 1 Thess. 5.  
<sup>be</sup> 5. 8.  
<sup>bf</sup> John 1. 9.  
<sup>bg</sup> & 12. 35.  
<sup>bh</sup> & 12. 35.  
<sup>bi</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 46.  
<sup>bj</sup> 2 Chr. 6. 26.  
<sup>bk</sup> Job 9. 2.  
<sup>bl</sup> & 15. 14.  
<sup>bm</sup> & 25. 4.  
<sup>bn</sup> Prov. 20. 9.  
<sup>bo</sup> Eccles. 7. 20.  
<sup>bp</sup> James 3. 2.  
<sup>bq</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 2.  
<sup>br</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 9.  
<sup>bs</sup> ch. 3. 14, 15.  
<sup>bt</sup> ch. 2. 4.  
<sup>bu</sup> 1 Thess. 5. 2.  
<sup>bv</sup> Prov. 25. 13.  
<sup>bw</sup> ch. 3. 14.  
<sup>bx</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 10.  
<sup>by</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 2.  
<sup>bz</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 2.  
<sup>ca</sup> 2 John 12. 25.

### CHAPTER 2.

01 Of Christ our advocate and propitia-  
tion. 3 Rightly to know God is to keep  
his commandments, &c.

MY little children, these  
things write I unto you,  
that ye <sup>1</sup> sin not.<sup>1</sup> And if any  
man sin, <sup>c</sup> we have an <sup>a</sup> advoca-  
cate<sup>1</sup> with the Father, Jesus  
Christ the righteous:

2 And <sup>a</sup> he is the propitiation  
for our sins<sup>3</sup>: <sup>1</sup> and not for  
<sup>4</sup> our's<sup>1</sup> only, but <sup>a</sup> also for <sup>o</sup> the  
sins of<sup>1</sup> the whole world.

3 And hereby <sup>5</sup> we do know<sup>1</sup>  
that we know him, if we keep  
his commandments.

4 <sup>a</sup> He that saith, I know him,  
and keepeth not his command-  
ments, <sup>2</sup> is a liar, and the truth  
is not in him<sup>6</sup>.

5 But <sup>7</sup> whoso keepeth his word,  
<sup>1</sup> in him verily <sup>1</sup> is<sup>1</sup> the love  
of God <sup>8</sup> perfected: <sup>a</sup> hereby<sup>1</sup>  
know we that we are in him<sup>9</sup>.

6 <sup>9</sup> He that saith he abideth in  
him <sup>a</sup> ought himself also <sup>so</sup> to  
walk<sup>1</sup>, <sup>1</sup> even as he walked.

7 <sup>1, 2</sup> Brethren, <sup>6</sup> I write<sup>1</sup> no new  
commandment <sup>3</sup> unto you, but  
an old commandment <sup>a</sup> which  
ye had from the beginning<sup>4</sup>.  
The <sup>1</sup> old commandment is the  
word which ye <sup>5</sup> have heard  
from the beginning.

8 Again, <sup>7</sup> a new command-  
ment <sup>6</sup> I write<sup>1</sup> unto you, which  
thing is true in him and in  
you<sup>1</sup>: <sup>a</sup> because the darkness is  
<sup>8</sup> past, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>a</sup> the true light <sup>now</sup>  
shineth.

9 <sup>1</sup> He that saith he is in the  
light, and hateth his brother,  
is in <sup>1</sup> darkness even until now.

10 <sup>1</sup> He that loveth his brother  
abideth in the light, and <sup>a</sup> there  
is none <sup>6</sup> occasion of stumbling  
in him.

11 But he that hateth his  
brother is in <sup>1</sup> darkness, and  
<sup>a</sup> walketh in <sup>1</sup> darkness, and

1<sup>s</sup> may  
not sin.  
2<sup>s</sup> Advoca-  
cate  
3<sup>m</sup> Or, Com-  
forter  
Or, Helper  
Gr. Pa-  
rasclete.  
4<sup>s</sup> ;  
5<sup>s</sup> ours  
6<sup>s</sup> know  
we

6<sup>s</sup> ;  
7<sup>s</sup> hath  
8<sup>s</sup> been  
perfected.  
Hereby  
9<sup>s</sup> ;

1<sup>A</sup> 5  
2<sup>s</sup> Be-  
loved,  
3<sup>A</sup> write I  
4<sup>s</sup> ; the  
5<sup>s</sup> heard.

6<sup>s</sup> write I  
7<sup>s</sup> ;  
8<sup>s</sup> passing  
away,  
9<sup>s</sup> already

1<sup>A</sup> the

6<sup>s</sup> right-  
eous



1 <sup>s</sup> the	knoweth not whither he goeth, because <sup>1</sup> that <sup>1</sup> darkness hath blinded his eyes.	After A.D. 90. <sup>a</sup> John 14. 7, 9, 10. <sup>b</sup> ch. 4. 15. <sup>c</sup> Luke 24. 47. <sup>d</sup> Acts 4. 12. <sup>e</sup> 10. 43. <sup>f</sup> 13. 38. <sup>g</sup> ch. 1. 7. <sup>h</sup> 2 John 6. <sup>i</sup> John 14. 23. <sup>j</sup> ch. 1. 3. <sup>k</sup> ch. 1. 1. <sup>l</sup> John 17. 3. <sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 2. <sup>n</sup> 5. 11. <sup>o</sup> ch. 3. 7. <sup>p</sup> 2 John 7. <sup>q</sup> ver. 20. <sup>r</sup> Eph. 6. 10. <sup>s</sup> Jer. 31. 33, 34. <sup>t</sup> Heb. 8. 10, 11. <sup>u</sup> ver. 20. <sup>v</sup> John 14. 26. <sup>w</sup> 16. 13. <sup>x</sup> Rom. 12. 2. <sup>y</sup> Mat. 6. 24. <sup>z</sup> Gal. 1. 10. <sup>aa</sup> James 4. 4. <sup>ab</sup> Or, it. <sup>ac</sup> ch. 3. 2. <sup>ad</sup> ch. 4. 17. <sup>ae</sup> Eccles. 5. 11. <sup>af</sup> Acts 22. 14. <sup>ag</sup> 1 Cor. 7. 31. <sup>ah</sup> James 1. 10. <sup>ai</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 24. <sup>aj</sup> Or, know ye. <sup>ak</sup> ch. 3. 7, 10. <sup>al</sup> John 21. 5. <sup>am</sup> Heb. 1. 2. <sup>an</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 3. <sup>ao</sup> ac. <sup>ap</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 1. <sup>aq</sup> ch. 4. 3. <sup>ar</sup> d Mat. 24. 5, 24. <sup>as</sup> 2 John 7. <sup>at</sup> 1 Tim. 4. 1. <sup>au</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 1. <sup>av</sup> Deut. 13. 13. <sup>aw</sup> Ps. 41. 9. <sup>ax</sup> Acts 20. 30. <sup>ay</sup> John 1. 12. <sup>az</sup> h Mat. 24. 24. <sup>ba</sup> John 6. 37. <sup>bb</sup> 10. 28, 29. <sup>bc</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 19. <sup>bd</sup> John 15. 18, 19. <sup>be</sup> 16. 3. <sup>bf</sup> 17. 25. <sup>bg</sup> 1 Cor. 11. 19. <sup>bh</sup> 1. 56, 5. <sup>bi</sup> Rom. 8. 15. <sup>bj</sup> Gal. 3. 26. <sup>bk</sup> 4. 6. <sup>bl</sup> ch. 5. 1. <sup>bm</sup> Rom. 8. 18. <sup>bn</sup> 2 Cor. 4. 17. <sup>bo</sup> ver. 27. <sup>bp</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 21. <sup>bq</sup> Heb. 1. 9. <sup>br</sup> Mark 1. 24. <sup>bs</sup> Acts 3. 14. <sup>bt</sup> John 10. 4, 5. <sup>bu</sup> 10. 26. <sup>bv</sup> 16. 13. <sup>bw</sup> Rom. 8. 29. <sup>bx</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 49. <sup>by</sup> Phil. 3. 21. <sup>bz</sup> Col. 3. 4. <sup>ca</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 4. <sup>cb</sup> Job 19. 26. <sup>cc</sup> Ps. 16. 11. <sup>cd</sup> Mat. 5. 8. <sup>ce</sup> 1 Cor. 13. 12. <sup>cf</sup> 2 Cor. 5. 7. <sup>cg</sup> ch. 4. 17. <sup>ch</sup> ch. 4. 3. <sup>ci</sup> 2 John 7. <sup>cj</sup> Rom. 4. 15. <sup>ck</sup> ch. 5. 17. <sup>cl</sup> John 15. 23. <sup>cm</sup> 2 John 9. <sup>cn</sup> ch. 1. 2.	Father: <sup>1</sup> [but] <sup>a</sup> he that acknowledged the Son hath the Father also. <sup>24</sup> Let that therefore abide in you <sup>o</sup> , which ye <sup>o</sup> have heard from the beginning. If that which ye <sup>o</sup> have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, <sup>d</sup> ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father. <sup>25</sup> And this is the promise that he hath promised us, even eternal life. <sup>26</sup> These things have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you. <sup>27</sup> But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you; but as the same anointing teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him. <sup>28</sup> And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming. <sup>29</sup> If ye know that he is righteous, ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is born of him.	1 <sup>s</sup> he that confesseth the Son hath the Father also. <sup>2</sup> As for you, let that <sup>3</sup> abide <sup>4</sup> which he <sup>5</sup> Some anc. auth. read you. <sup>6</sup> the life eternal. <sup>7</sup> would lead you astray. <sup>8</sup> And as for you, one <sup>9</sup> 1; but as his <sup>10</sup> concerning <sup>11</sup> and is true, <sup>12</sup> Or, so it is true, and is no lie; and even as d.c. <sup>13</sup> ye abide <sup>14</sup> Or, abide ye <sup>15</sup> a my <sup>16</sup> if he shall be manifested, <sup>17</sup> boldness, <sup>18</sup> Gr. from <sup>19</sup> also
2 <sup>a</sup> ¶	12 <sup>2</sup> I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake.			
3 <sup>a</sup> my	13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father.			
4 <sup>s</sup> know him which is	14 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.			
5 <sup>s</sup> evil one, I have written	15 Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.			
6 <sup>s</sup> know	16 For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.			
7 <sup>Or, I wrote</sup>	17 And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.			
8 <sup>s</sup> evil	18 Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.			
9 <sup>s</sup> vain-glory	19 They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.			
1 <sup>a</sup> ¶	20 But ye have an unction, that ye know all things.			
2 <sup>s</sup> hour	21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.			
3 <sup>s</sup> cometh, even now have they arisen	22 Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.			
4 <sup>s</sup> how that they all are not of us.	23 Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the			
5 <sup>Or, that not all are of us</sup>				
6 <sup>s</sup> And				
7 <sup>s</sup> anointing				
8 <sup>s</sup> Some very anc. auth. read and ye all know.				
9 <sup>s</sup> because				
10 <sup>Or, that</sup>				
11 <sup>s</sup> the				
12 <sup>s</sup> This is the antichrist, even he				



R.V.	The witnesses	I. JOHN 5.	of our faith.	R.V.	
1 A ¶	7 <sup>1a</sup> Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is	After A.D. 90. " ch. 3. 10, 11, 24. b ch. 2. 4, & 3. 5. c John 1. 12. d ver. 16. e ch. 2. 22, 23. f & 4. 2, 15. g John 3. 16. h Rom. 5. 8. i S. 32. j ch. 3. 16. k John 1. 13. l John 15. 23. m ch. 5. 11. n John 15. 16. o Rom. 5. 8, 10. p Tit. 3. 4. q ch. 2. 2. r John 14. 15. s 21, 23. t & 15. 10. u 2 John 6. v John 18. 33. w John 15. 12, 13. x ch. 3. 16. y P. Mic. 6. 8. z Mat. 11. 30. aa John 16. 33. ab ch. 3. 9. ac & 4. 4. ad ver. 20. ae John 1. 18. af 1 Tim. 6. 16. ag ver. 18. ah ch. 2. 5. ai John 14. 20. aj ch. 3. 24. ak 1 Cor. 15. 57. al ch. 4. 15. am John 19. 34. an S. John 1. 14. ao ch. 1. 1, 2. ap John 3. 17. aq John 14. 17. ar & 15. 26. as & 16. 13. at 1 Tim. 3. 16. au Rom. 10. 9. av ch. 5. 1, 5. aw d John 1. 1. ax Rev. 19. 13. ay e ver. 8. az f John 10. 30. ba ver. 12. bb ch. 3. 24. bc h Gr. love with us. bd i James 2. 13. be ch. 2. 28. bf & 3. 19, 21. bg j John 8. 17, 18. bh l ch. 3. 3. bi m Mat. 3. 16, 17. bj & 17. 5. bk n ver. 12. bl p Rom. 8. 16. bm Gal. 4. 6. bn q John 3. 23. bo & 8. 38. bp r ch. 2. 4. bq & 3. 17. br s ch. 2. 28. bs n ver. 12. bt r John 1. 4. bu ch. 4. 9. bv p Mat. 22. 37, 29. bw John 13. 34. bx & 15. 12. by ch. 3. 23. bz s John 3. 36. ca & 5. 24.	CHAPTER 5. o <sup>1</sup> He that loveth God loveth his children, and keepeth his commandments, <sup>3</sup> which are light, and not grievous. <sup>6</sup> The witnesses of our faith. WHOSOEVER <sup>e</sup> believeth that <sup>e</sup> Jesus is the Christ is <sup>1g</sup> born <sup>1</sup> of God: <sup>h</sup> and <sup>e</sup> every one that <sup>1</sup> loveth him that be- gat loveth him also that is be- gotten of him. 2 <sup>3</sup> By this <sup>1</sup> we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and <sup>4</sup> keep <sup>1</sup> his commandments. 3 <sup>m</sup> For this is the love of God, that we keep his command- ments: and <sup>2</sup> his commandments are not grievous. 4 For <sup>2</sup> whatsoever is <sup>5</sup> born <sup>1</sup> of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that <sup>6</sup> overcometh <sup>1</sup> the world, even our faith. 5 <sup>7</sup> Who <sup>1</sup> is he that overcometh the world, but <sup>2</sup> he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God? 6 This is he that came <sup>y</sup> by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not <sup>5</sup> by <sup>1</sup> water only, but <sup>2</sup> by water and <sup>1</sup> blood. 10 <sup>b</sup> And it is the Spirit that bea- reth witness, because the Spirit is <sup>11</sup> truth. o <sup>7</sup> For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, <sup>a</sup> the Word, and the Holy Ghost: <sup>7</sup> and these three are one. <sup>1</sup> 8 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>1</sup> there are three <sup>2</sup> that <sup>1</sup> bear witness <sup>o</sup> in earth <sup>1</sup> , the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and <sup>3</sup> these <sup>1</sup> three agree in one. 9 If we receive <sup>k</sup> the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: <sup>m</sup> for <sup>o</sup> this is <sup>1</sup> the wit- ness of God <sup>4</sup> which he hath testified of <sup>1</sup> his Son. 10 He that believeth on the Son of God <sup>p</sup> hath the witness in <sup>5</sup> himself <sup>1</sup> : he that believeth not God <sup>q</sup> hath made him a liar; because he <sup>6</sup> believeth not the record that God gave of <sup>1</sup> his Son. 11 <sup>5</sup> And <sup>7</sup> this is the record, that God hath given to <sup>1</sup> us eternal life, and <sup>z</sup> this life is in his Son. 12 <sup>2</sup> He that hath the Son hath <sup>3</sup> life; <sup>o</sup> and <sup>1</sup> he that hath not the Son of God hath not <sup>8</sup> life.	1 S be- gotten 2 S whoso- ever 3 S Hereby 4 S do 5 S be- gotten 6 S hath over- come 7 S And who 8 S with [M Gr. in] the 9 S with [M Gr. in] the water and with [Gr. in] the 10 ver. 7. 11 A the 1 S For 2 S who 3 S the 4 S is this, that he hath borne witness concern- ing 5 S him 6 S hath not be- lieved in the witness that God hath borne concern- ing 7 S the witness is this, that God hath given unto 8 A the	
2 S be- gotten	8 He that loveth not <sup>9</sup> knoweth not God; for <sup>4</sup> God is love. 9 <sup>3f</sup> In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God <sup>1</sup> sent his only be- gotten Son into the world, <sup>i</sup> that we might live through him. 10 Herein is love, <sup>k</sup> not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son <sup>1</sup> to be the propitiation for our sins. 11 Beloved, <sup>n</sup> if God so loved us, we <sup>4</sup> ought also <sup>1</sup> to love one another. 12 <sup>r</sup> No man hath <sup>5</sup> seen <sup>1</sup> God at any time <sup>6</sup> . If <sup>1</sup> we love one another, God <sup>7</sup> dwelleth <sup>1</sup> in us, and <sup>h</sup> his love is perfected in us <sup>8</sup> . 13 <sup>1</sup> Hereby know we that we <sup>9</sup> dwell <sup>1</sup> in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit. 14 And <sup>2</sup> we have <sup>1</sup> seen and do testify <sup>1</sup> that <sup>a</sup> the Father <sup>2</sup> sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world. 15 <sup>e</sup> Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God <sup>3</sup> dwelleth <sup>1</sup> in him, and he in God. 16 And we <sup>4</sup> have known and <sup>1</sup> believed the love <sup>5</sup> that <sup>1</sup> God hath <sup>6</sup> to <sup>1</sup> us. <sup>6</sup> God is love; and <sup>g</sup> he that <sup>3</sup> dwelleth <sup>1</sup> in love <sup>3</sup> dwelleth <sup>1</sup> in God, and God <sup>1</sup> in him. 17 Herein is <sup>o</sup> our <sup>1</sup> love made perfect <sup>8</sup> , that <sup>i</sup> we may have boldness in the day of <sup>9</sup> judgment: <sup>1</sup> because as he is, <sup>1</sup> so are we in this world. 18 There is no fear in love <sup>2</sup> ; <sup>1</sup> but perfect love casteth out fear <sup>3</sup> . <sup>1</sup> because fear hath <sup>4</sup> tor- ment. He <sup>1</sup> that feareth <sup>n</sup> is not made perfect in love. 19 We love <sup>o</sup> him <sup>1</sup> , because he first loved us. 20 <sup>r</sup> If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, <sup>5</sup> how can he <sup>1</sup> love God <sup>u</sup> whom he hath not seen <sup>6</sup> ? 21 And <sup>2</sup> this commandment have we from him, <sup>7</sup> That <sup>1</sup> he who loveth God love his brother also.				
3 S Herein was the love of God manifested in us [M Or, in our case], that God hath					
4 S also ought					
5 S beheld					
6 S: if					
7 S abideth					
8 S:					
9 S abide					
1 S beheld and bear witness					
2 A hath					
3 S abideth					
4 S know and have					
5 S which					
6 S in					
M Or, in our case					
7 A abideth					
8 A with us					
9 S judge- ment;					
1 A even					
2 S:					
3 S,					
4 S punish- ment; and he					
5 S can- not					
M Many anc. auth. read how can he ... seen?					
6 S,					
7 S that					

R.V.	Exhortation to	II. JOHN.	Christian love.	R.V.
1 A ¶ 2 A ¶, that ye may know that ye have eternal life, <i>even</i> unto you 3 S bold-ness which we have toward 4 S anything 5 S hear-eth us 6 S which we have asked 7 S sinning a sin 8 M Or, he shall ask and shall give him life, even to them &c.	13 1 <sup>a</sup> These things have I written unto you <sup>2</sup> that believe on the name of the Son of God <sup>o</sup> ; <sup>d</sup> that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God <sup>1</sup> . 14 And this is the <sup>3</sup> confidence that we have <sup>f</sup> 'in' him, that, <sup>a</sup> if we ask <sup>a</sup> 'any thing' according to his will, he heareth us: 15 And if we know that he <sup>5</sup> hear us,' whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions <sup>g</sup> 'that we desired' of him. 16 If any man see his brother <sup>7</sup> sin a sin <i>which is</i> not unto death, <sup>8</sup> he shall ask, and <sup>9m</sup> he shall <sup>1</sup> give him life for them that sin not unto death. <sup>9</sup> There is <sup>10a</sup> a sin unto death:	After A.D. 90. <sup>a</sup> John 20. 31. <sup>b</sup> Jer. 7. 16. <sup>c</sup> & 14. 11. <sup>d</sup> John 17. 9. <sup>e</sup> ch. 3. 4. <sup>f</sup> ch. 1. 1, 2. <sup>g</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 23. <sup>h</sup> ch. 3. 9. <sup>i</sup> Or, concerning him. <sup>j</sup> James 1. 27. <sup>k</sup> ch. 3. 22. <sup>l</sup> Gal. 1. 4. <sup>m</sup> Luke 24. 45. <sup>n</sup> John 17. 3. <sup>o</sup> Job 42. 8. <sup>p</sup> James 5. 14, 15. <sup>q</sup> 1s. 9. 6. <sup>r</sup> & 44. 6. <sup>s</sup> & 54. 5. <sup>t</sup> John 20. 28. <sup>u</sup> Acts 20. 28. <sup>v</sup> Rom. 9. 5. <sup>w</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 16. <sup>x</sup> Tit. 2. 13. <sup>y</sup> Heb. 1. 8. <sup>z</sup> 1 Pet. 11. 12, 13. <sup>aa</sup> Mat. 12. 31, 32. <sup>ab</sup> Mark 3. 29. <sup>ac</sup> Luke 12. 10. <sup>ad</sup> Heb. 6. 4, 6. <sup>ae</sup> & 10. 26. <sup>af</sup> 1 Cor. 10. 14.	1 <sup>b</sup> I do not say that he shall pray for it. <sup>1</sup> 17 <sup>c</sup> All unrighteousness is sin: and there is <sup>2a</sup> a sin not unto death. 18 <sup>3</sup> We know that <sup>e</sup> whosoever is <sup>b</sup> 'born' of God sinneth not; but he that <sup>3</sup> 'is' begotten of God <sup>g</sup> keepeth <sup>e</sup> himself, and that wicked <sup>1</sup> one toucheth him not. 19 <sup>7</sup> And we <sup>1</sup> know that we are of God, and <sup>4</sup> the whole world lieth in <sup>s</sup> wickedness. <sup>1</sup> 20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and <sup>k</sup> hath given us an understanding, <sup>t</sup> that we <sup>o</sup> 'may' know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, <i>even</i> in his Son Jesus Christ. <sup>n</sup> This is the true God, <sup>p</sup> and eternal life. 21 <sup>9</sup> Little children, <sup>r</sup> 'keep' yourselves from idols. <sup>o</sup> Amen. <sup>1</sup>	1 <sup>s</sup> not concerning this do I say that he should make request. 2 <sup>m</sup> Or, sin 3 <sup>A ¶</sup> 4 <sup>s</sup> he-gotten 5 <sup>s</sup> was 6 <sup>s</sup> him 7 <sup>m</sup> Or, himself], and the evil 8 <sup>s</sup> We 9 <sup>s</sup> the evil one. 9 <sup>s</sup> My little children, guard

## THE SECOND EPISTLE OF JOHN.

1 S know 2 S abideth 3 A it 4 S : 5 S : mer- cy, peace shall be with us, 6 A ¶ 7 S rejoice 8 S have found certain 9 S even as we received 1 A to thee 2 A should 3 S even as ye 4 A that	<sup>o</sup> He exhorteth a certain honourable matron, with her children, to persevere in Christian love and belief. <b>T</b> HE elder unto the elect lady and her children, <sup>a</sup> whom I love in <sup>o</sup> 'the' truth; and not I only, but also all they that <sup>1</sup> have known <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> the truth; 2 For the truth's sake <sup>o</sup> , <sup>1</sup> which <sup>2</sup> dwelleth <sup>1</sup> in us, and <sup>3</sup> shall be with us for ever <sup>4</sup> . 3 <sup>k</sup> Grace <sup>6</sup> 'be with you, mercy, and peace,' from God the Father, and from <sup>o</sup> 'the Lord' Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, <sup>m</sup> in truth and love. 4 <sup>6</sup> I rejoiced <sup>1</sup> greatly that I <sup>s</sup> found <sup>1</sup> of thy children <sup>n</sup> walking in truth, <sup>9</sup> as we have received <sup>1</sup> a <sup>1</sup> commandment from the Father. 5 And now I beseech thee, lady, <sup>a</sup> not as though I wrote <sup>1</sup> a new commandment <sup>o</sup> unto thee <sup>1</sup> , but that which we had from the beginning, <sup>e</sup> 'that we love one another. 6 And <sup>a</sup> this is love, that we <sup>2</sup> walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, <sup>3</sup> That, <sup>6</sup> as ye have <sup>1</sup> heard from the beginning, <sup>4</sup> ye should walk in it.	After A.D. 90. <sup>a</sup> 1 John 4. 1. <sup>b</sup> 1 John 4. 2. <sup>c</sup> 1 John 2. 22. <sup>d</sup> & 4. 3. <sup>e</sup> 1 John 3. 18. <sup>f</sup> 3 John 1. <sup>g</sup> Mark 13. 9. <sup>h</sup> Gal. 3. 4. <sup>i</sup> Heb. 10. 32. <sup>j</sup> 9 John 8. 32. <sup>k</sup> Gal. 2. 5, 14. <sup>l</sup> Gal. 1. 8. <sup>m</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 13. <sup>n</sup> 1 Tim. 2. 4. <sup>o</sup> Heb. 10. 26. <sup>p</sup> Or, gained : Some copies read, which ye have gained, that he, ye receive, &c. <sup>q</sup> 1 John 2. 23. <sup>r</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 2. <sup>s</sup> Or, shall be, &c. <sup>t</sup> 3 John 3. <sup>u</sup> Rom. 16. 17. <sup>v</sup> 1 Cor. 5. 11. <sup>w</sup> Gal. 1. 8, 9. <sup>x</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 5. <sup>y</sup> Tit. 2. 10. <sup>z</sup> 1 John 2. 7. <sup>aa</sup> 3 John 15. <sup>ab</sup> John 13. 34. <sup>ac</sup> & 15. 12. <sup>ad</sup> Eph. 5. 2. <sup>ae</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 8. <sup>af</sup> John 3. 23. <sup>ag</sup> John 14. 15. <sup>ah</sup> & 15. 10. <sup>ai</sup> 1 John 2. 5. <sup>aj</sup> & 5. 3. <sup>ak</sup> Or, saith to me. <sup>al</sup> John 17. 13. <sup>am</sup> 1 John 1. 4. <sup>an</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 13. <sup>ao</sup> 1 Pet. 5. 13. <sup>ap</sup> 1 John 2. 24.	<sup>7</sup> For <sup>a</sup> many deceivers are <sup>1</sup> entered <sup>1</sup> into the world, <sup>2b</sup> who <sup>1</sup> confess not that Jesus Christ <sup>3</sup> 'is come' in the flesh. <sup>c</sup> This is <sup>4a</sup> 'a' deceiver and <sup>an</sup> 'an' antichrist. 8 <sup>6</sup> 'Look to yourselves, <sup>t</sup> that <sup>5</sup> we lose not those <sup>1</sup> things which <sup>6</sup> 'we have <sup>b</sup> wrought, but that <sup>7</sup> 'we receive a full reward. 9 <sup>5</sup> Whosoever <sup>s</sup> transgresseth <sup>1</sup> , and abideth not in the <sup>9</sup> 'doctrine' of Christ, hath not God <sup>1</sup> . He <sup>1</sup> that abideth in the <sup>2</sup> 'doctrine' of Christ, he <sup>1</sup> hath both the Father and the Son. 10 If <sup>3</sup> there come any <sup>1</sup> unto you, and <sup>4</sup> 'bring not this doctrine,' receive him not into your house, <sup>5p</sup> neither bid him God speed <sup>1</sup> : 11 For he that <sup>6</sup> 'biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. <sup>1</sup> 12 <sup>7r</sup> Having many things to write unto you, I would not write <sup>s</sup> with paper and ink : but I <sup>9</sup> 'trust' to come unto you, and <sup>1</sup> 'speak <sup>a</sup> face to face, <sup>y</sup> that <sup>2a</sup> our <sup>1</sup> joy may be <sup>3</sup> full. <sup>1</sup> 13 <sup>a</sup> The children of <sup>4</sup> 'thy' elect sister <sup>s</sup> 'greet' thee. <sup>o</sup> Amen. <sup>1</sup>	<sup>1s</sup> gone forth <sup>2s</sup> even they that <sup>3s</sup> cometh <sup>4s</sup> the <sup>5s</sup> ye lose <sup>6m</sup> Or, destroy! <sup>7s</sup> not the <sup>8m</sup> Many anc. auth. read ye. <sup>9s</sup> ye <sup>10s</sup> goeth onward <sup>11m</sup> Or, taketh the lead <sup>12s</sup> teaching, <sup>13s</sup> he <sup>14s</sup> teaching, the same <sup>15s</sup> any one cometh <sup>16s</sup> bring-eth not this teaching, <sup>17s</sup> and give him no greet- <sup>18s</sup> ing <sup>19s</sup> giveth him greeting partak-eth in his evil <sup>20s</sup> your
--	---	---	---	---



# THE THIRD EPISTLE OF JOHN.

<sup>o</sup> 1 He commendeth Gaius for his piety,  
5 and hospitality: <sup>9</sup> complaining of  
ambitious Diotrephes, &c.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 5 Gaius  
the  
beloved,  
<sup>2</sup> 6 ¶  
<sup>3</sup> 5 pray  
that in all  
things  
<sup>4</sup> 6 Or,  
rejoice  
greatly,  
when  
brethren  
come  
and bear  
witness  
<sup>5</sup> 5 bare  
witness  
unto thy  
truth,  
<sup>6</sup> 5 Greater  
joy  
[<sup>m</sup> Some  
anc. auth.  
read  
grace]  
have I  
none  
than this,  
to hear  
[Or, these  
things,  
that I  
may  
hear]  
of my  
children  
walking  
in the  
<sup>7</sup> 6 ¶  
<sup>8</sup> 5 a faithful work in  
<sup>9</sup> 5 toward them  
that are brethren and strangers withal: <sup>1</sup> 5 who  
have witness to thy love: <sup>2</sup> 5 thou wilt do well to set  
<sup>3</sup> 5 worthily of God: <sup>4</sup> 5 the sake of the Name

**T**HE elder unto <sup>1</sup> the well-  
beloved Gaius, <sup>1</sup> a whom I  
love <sup>2</sup> in <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> truth.

<sup>2</sup> 2 Beloved, I <sup>3</sup> 5 wish above  
all things that <sup>1</sup> thou mayest  
prosper and be in health, even  
as thy soul prospereth.

<sup>3</sup> 3 For I <sup>4</sup> rejoiced greatly, when  
<sup>5</sup> 5 the <sup>6</sup> brethren came and <sup>7</sup> testi-  
fied of the truth that is in thee,<sup>1</sup>  
even as <sup>2</sup> thou walkest in <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup>  
truth.

<sup>4</sup> 6 I have no greater joy than  
to hear that <sup>5</sup> my children walk  
in <sup>6</sup> truth.

<sup>5</sup> 7 Beloved, thou doest <sup>6</sup> faith-  
fully: whatsoever thou doest <sup>7</sup> to  
the brethren, and to strangers<sup>1</sup>;

<sup>6</sup> 1 Which have borne witness  
of thy charity<sup>1</sup> before the  
church: whom <sup>2</sup> if thou bring<sup>1</sup>  
forward on their journey <sup>3</sup> after  
a godly sort, thou shalt do  
well<sup>1</sup>:

<sup>7</sup> 1 Because that for <sup>4</sup> his name's  
sake<sup>1</sup> they went forth, <sup>m</sup> taking  
nothing of the Gentiles.

After  
A.D. 90.

<sup>a</sup> 2 John 1.  
<sup>b</sup> Or, truly.  
<sup>c</sup> Or, pray.

<sup>d</sup> 2 John 4.

<sup>e</sup> 1 Cor. 4. 15.  
<sup>f</sup> Ps. 37. 27.  
<sup>g</sup> 1e. 1. 16, 17.  
<sup>h</sup> 1 Pet. 3. 11.  
<sup>i</sup> 1 John 2. 29.  
<sup>j</sup> 3. 6, 9.

<sup>k</sup> 1 Tim. 3. 7.

<sup>l</sup> Gr. worthy  
of God.  
<sup>m</sup> John 21. 24.  
<sup>n</sup> 2 John 12.

<sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 9. 12,  
15.

<sup>p</sup> Gr. mouth  
to mouth.

<sup>8</sup> We therefore ought to <sup>1</sup> re-  
ceive<sup>1</sup> such, that we <sup>2</sup> might be  
fellowhelpers to <sup>3</sup> the truth.

<sup>9</sup> 3 I wrote <sup>4</sup> unto the church:  
but Diotrephes, who loveth to  
have the preeminence among  
them, receiveth us not.

<sup>10</sup> 5 Wherefore, <sup>1</sup> if I come, I  
will <sup>6</sup> remember his deeds<sup>1</sup>:  
which he doeth, prating against  
us with <sup>7</sup> malicious<sup>1</sup> words: and  
not content therewith, neither  
doth he himself receive the bre-  
thren, and <sup>8</sup> forbiddeth<sup>1</sup> them  
that would <sup>9</sup>, and casteth <sup>10</sup> them  
out of the church.

<sup>11</sup> Beloved, <sup>9</sup> follow<sup>1</sup> not that  
which is evil, but that which  
is good. <sup>9</sup> He that doeth good  
is of God: <sup>10</sup> but <sup>1</sup> he that doeth  
evil hath not seen God.

<sup>12</sup> Demetrius <sup>h</sup> hath <sup>1</sup> good re-  
port<sup>1</sup> of all men, and of the  
truth itself: yea, <sup>2</sup> and we also  
bear record; <sup>3</sup> and ye know that  
our record<sup>1</sup> is true.

<sup>13</sup> 3 I had many things to  
write<sup>1</sup>, but I will not<sup>1</sup> with ink  
and pen <sup>2</sup> write unto thee<sup>1</sup>:

<sup>14</sup> But I <sup>5</sup> trust I shall shortly<sup>1</sup>  
see thee, and we shall speak  
<sup>n</sup> face to face. Peace be <sup>6</sup> to  
thee. *Our*<sup>1</sup> friends salute thee.  
<sup>7</sup> Greet<sup>1</sup> the friends by name.

<sup>1</sup> 5 wel-  
come  
<sup>2</sup> 5 may be  
fellow-  
workers  
with  
<sup>3</sup> 6 ¶  
<sup>4</sup> 6 A some-  
what  
<sup>5</sup> 5 There-  
fore,  
<sup>6</sup> 5 bring to  
remem-  
brance  
his works  
<sup>7</sup> 5 wicked

<sup>8</sup> 6 he for-  
biddeth  
<sup>9</sup> 5 imitate  
<sup>1</sup> 5 the  
witness  
<sup>2</sup> 5 we  
also bear  
witness;  
and thou  
knowest  
that our  
witness  
<sup>3</sup> 6 ¶

<sup>4</sup> 5 unto  
thee,  
but I am  
unwilling  
to write  
them  
to thee  
<sup>5</sup> 5 hope  
shortly to  
see thee.  
<sup>6</sup> 5 unto  
thee.  
The  
<sup>7</sup> 5 Salute

# THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF JUDE.

<sup>o</sup> He exhorteth them to constancy in the  
faith, <sup>4</sup> seeing false teachers are crept  
in to seduce them: for whom a terrible  
punishment is prepared.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 5 Judas, a  
<sup>2</sup> 6 ¶  
<sup>3</sup> 5 bond-  
servant.  
<sup>4</sup> 6 Or,  
to them  
that are  
beloved  
in God  
the  
Father,  
and  
kept for  
Jesus  
Christ,  
being called  
for Jesus Christ

**J**UDE, the <sup>1</sup> 2 servant of Je-  
sus Christ, and <sup>2</sup> brother  
of James, <sup>3</sup> to them that are  
<sup>4</sup> sanctified by <sup>5</sup> God the Father,  
and <sup>6</sup> preserved in Jesus Christ,  
and <sup>7</sup> called<sup>1</sup>:

<sup>2</sup> Mercy unto you<sup>1</sup>, and  
<sup>3</sup> peace<sup>1</sup>, and love<sup>1</sup>, be multi-  
plied.

<sup>3</sup> 6 Beloved, <sup>7</sup> when I gave<sup>1</sup> all  
diligence to write unto you <sup>2</sup> of

<sup>4</sup> 5 called, beloved in  
<sup>5</sup> 5 kept  
<sup>6</sup> 6 ¶  
<sup>7</sup> 5 while I was giving<sup>1</sup>

A.D. c. 66.

<sup>a</sup> Phil. 1. 27.  
<sup>b</sup> 1 Tim. 1. 18.  
<sup>c</sup> 6. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 13.  
<sup>e</sup> 4. 7.  
<sup>f</sup> Luke 6. 16.  
<sup>g</sup> Gal. 2. 4.  
<sup>h</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 1.  
<sup>i</sup> 4 Rom. 9, 21,  
22.  
<sup>j</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 8.  
<sup>k</sup> John 17. 11,  
12, 15.  
<sup>l</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 5.  
<sup>m</sup> Rom. 1. 7.  
<sup>n</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 10.  
<sup>o</sup> Tit. 2. 11.  
<sup>p</sup> Heb. 12. 15.  
<sup>q</sup> 1 Pet. 1. 2.  
<sup>r</sup> 2 Pet. 1. 2.  
<sup>s</sup> Tit. 1. 16.  
<sup>t</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 1.  
<sup>u</sup> 1 John 2. 22.  
<sup>v</sup> Tit. 1. 4.

<sup>1</sup> the<sup>1</sup> common salvation, <sup>2</sup> it  
was needful for me<sup>1</sup> to write  
unto you<sup>2</sup>, and exhort you that  
<sup>3</sup> ye should earnestly contend<sup>1</sup>  
for the faith which was once  
<sup>4</sup> delivered unto the saints.

<sup>4</sup> 6 For there are certain men  
crept in <sup>5</sup> unawares, <sup>6</sup> who were  
before of old ordained to <sup>7</sup> this  
condemnation, ungodly men,  
<sup>8</sup> turning <sup>9</sup> the grace of our God  
into lasciviousness, and <sup>10</sup> deny-  
ing <sup>11</sup> the only Lord God, and  
our Lord<sup>1</sup> Jesus Christ.

<sup>5</sup> 7, <sup>8</sup> I will therefore<sup>1</sup> put you

Lord, <sup>m</sup> Or, the only Master, and our Lord Jesus  
Christ <sup>7</sup> 6 ¶  
<sup>8</sup> 5 Now I desire to

<sup>1</sup> 5 our  
<sup>2</sup> 5 I was  
con-  
strained  
<sup>3</sup> 5 ex-  
horting  
you to  
contend  
earnestly  
<sup>4</sup> 6 for all  
<sup>5</sup> 5 privily,  
even they  
who were  
of old set  
forth  
unto  
<sup>6</sup> 5 our  
only  
Master  
and

1<sup>s</sup> know all things once for all, 2<sup>M</sup> Many very anc.  
 auth. read *Jesus*. 3<sup>s</sup> a 4<sup>M</sup> Gr. the second time.

5<sup>s</sup> own  
 6<sup>s</sup> proper  
 7<sup>s</sup> kept  
 8<sup>s</sup> bonds  
 9<sup>s</sup> judgement  
 10<sup>s</sup> Go-  
 11<sup>M</sup> morrah,  
 11<sup>A</sup> hav-  
 ing  
 12<sup>s</sup> with  
 these  
 given  
 13<sup>s</sup> gone  
 14<sup>s</sup> as  
 15<sup>s</sup> pun-  
 ishment  
 16<sup>M</sup> Or,  
 as an  
 example  
 of eternal  
 fire,  
 suffering  
 punish-  
 ment  
 17<sup>s</sup> Yet in  
 like man-  
 ner these  
 also in  
 their  
 dream-  
 ings  
 17<sup>s</sup> and set  
 at naught  
 18<sup>s</sup> rail at  
 19<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
 glories.  
 1<sup>s</sup> But  
 2<sup>s</sup> judge-  
 ment,  
 3<sup>s</sup> rail at  
 what-  
 soever  
 things  
 4<sup>s</sup> and what  
 they  
 under-  
 stand na-  
 turally,  
 like the  
 creatures  
 without  
 reason,  
 in these  
 things  
 are  
 they de-  
 stroyed  
 10<sup>M</sup> Or, cor-  
 rupted  
 15<sup>s</sup> went  
 16<sup>s</sup> ran  
 riotously  
 in  
 17<sup>M</sup> Or, cast  
 them-  
 selves  
 away  
 through  
 7<sup>s</sup> hire,  
 8<sup>s</sup> Korah.  
 9<sup>s</sup> they  
 who are  
 hidden  
 rocks  
 [10<sup>M</sup> Or,  
 spots] in your love-feasts 10<sup>s</sup> shepherds that  
 without fear feed themselves; 11<sup>s</sup> along by winds;  
 autumn trees 12<sup>s</sup> wild 13<sup>M</sup> Gr. *shames* 14<sup>s</sup> for  
 whom the blackness of darkness hath been reserved

A.D. c. 66.

Gen. 5. 18.

1 Cor. 10. 9.

Deut. 23. 2.

Dan. 7. 10.

Zech. 14. 5.

Mat. 25. 31.

2 Thes. 1. 7.

Rev. 1. 7.

Num. 14. 29.

25. 64.

Ps. 106. 26.

Heb. 3. 17, 19.

John 8. 44.

10<sup>M</sup> Gr. prin-  
cipality.

2 Pet. 2. 4.

Rev. 20. 10.

1 Sam. 2. 3.

Ps. 31. 18.

Mal. 3. 13.

Gen. 19. 24.

Deut. 23. 25.

2 Pet. 2. 6.

2 Pet. 2. 18.

10<sup>M</sup> Gr. other.

Prov. 28. 21.

James 2. 1, 9.

2 Pet. 2. 10.

2 Pet. 3. 2.

Ex. 22. 28.

Dan. 10. 13.

12. 1.

Rev. 12. 7.

1 Tim. 4. 1.

2 Tim. 3. 6.

A. 4. 3.

2 Pet. 2. 1.

A. 3. 3.

2 Pet. 2. 11.

Zech. 3. 2.

Prov. 18. 1.

Zech. 14. 4.

A. 9. 10.

Heb. 10. 25.

1 Cor. 2. 14.

James 3. 15.

2 Pet. 2. 12.

Col. 2. 7.

1 Tim. 1. 4.

Rom. 8. 20.

Eph. 6. 18.

Tit. 2. 13.

2 Pet. 3. 12.

Gen. 3. 5.

1 John 3. 12.

Num. 22. 7.

2 Pet. 2. 15.

Num. 16. 1.

A. v.

Rom. 11. 14.

1 Tim. 4. 16.

2 Pet. 2. 13.

Amos 4. 11.

Zech. 3. 2.

1 Cor. 3. 15.

John 11. 27.

Zech. 3. 4, 5.

Rev. 3. 4.

Prov. 25. 14.

2 Pet. 2. 17.

Rom. 16. 25.

Eph. 3. 20.

Eph. 4. 14.

Col. 1. 22.

Mat. 15. 13.

1 Tim. 1. 17.

A. 5. 3.

Phil. 3. 19.

2 Pet. 2. 17.

1<sup>s</sup> to these also Enoch, 2<sup>s</sup> came 3<sup>M</sup> Gr. his holy  
 myriads. 4<sup>s</sup> holy ones, 5<sup>s</sup> judgement 6<sup>s</sup> convict

14 And 1<sup>s</sup> Enoch also, 1<sup>s</sup> "the  
 seventh from Adam, prophesied  
 ° of these 1, saying, Behold, ° the  
 Lord 2<sup>s</sup> cometh 1 with 10<sup>s</sup> thou-  
 sands of his 4<sup>s</sup> saints. 1

15 To execute ° judgment 1  
 upon all, and to ° convince all  
 that are ungodly among them  
 of all their ungodly deeds 1  
 which they have ungodly  
 1 committed 1, and of all ° their  
 1 hard speeches 1 which ungodly  
 sinners have spoken against  
 him.

16 These are murmurers, com-  
 plainers, walking after their  
 2 own lusts; and 1 2 their mouth  
 speaketh great swelling 10 words,  
 1 having men's persons in ad-  
 miration because 1 of advan-  
 tage.

17 1 2 But 12, beloved, remember  
 ye the words which 13 were 1 spo-  
 ken before 14 of 1 the apostles of  
 our Lord Jesus Christ;

18 How that they 15 told you  
 ° there should be mockers in 1  
 the last time 16, who should  
 walk 17 after 17 their own ungodly  
 lusts.

19 These 18 be they 2 who sepa-  
 rate themselves, 1 19 ° sensual,  
 having not the Spirit.

20 But ye, beloved, ° building  
 up yourselves on your most  
 holy faith, ° praying in the  
 Holy 1 Ghost, 1

21 Keep yourselves in the  
 love of God, ° looking for the  
 mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ  
 unto eternal life.

22 ° And of some have com-  
 passion, making a difference; 1

23 And ° others ° save with  
 fear, ° pulling them 1 out of  
 the fire; ° hating even ° the  
 garment spotted by the flesh. 1

24 ° Now unto him that is  
 able to ° keep you from falling,  
 and ° to present you fault-  
 less 1 before the presence of  
 his glory ° with 1 exceeding  
 joy,

25 ° To the only ° wise 1 God  
 our Saviour, ° be glory ° and 1  
 majesty, dominion and power,  
 10 both now and ever. 1 A-  
 men.

2 A ° 6 ° guard you from stumbling, and to set you  
 7 ° without blemish in 8 A through Jesus Christ  
 our Lord, ° 9 ° before all time, and now, and  
 for evermore. ° Gr. unto all the ages.

all the  
 ungodly  
 of all  
 their  
 works of  
 ungodli-  
 ness  
 7 wrought  
 8 the  
 hard  
 things  
 9 lusts  
 (and  
 10 words),  
 shewing  
 respect of  
 persons  
 for the  
 sake  
 11 A °  
 12 A ye  
 13 have  
 been  
 14 by  
 15 said to  
 you, In  
 16 there  
 shall be  
 mockers,  
 walking  
 17 ° Gr.  
 their  
 ungod-  
 linesses.  
 18 are  
 they who  
 make  
 separa-  
 tions,  
 19 M or,  
 natural  
 Or,  
 animal  
 1 Spirit,  
 2 And  
 on some  
 have  
 mercy,  
 who are  
 in doubt;  
 M Or,  
 while  
 they  
 dispute  
 with you  
 M The  
 Greek  
 text  
 in this  
 passage  
 (And...  
 fire)  
 is some-  
 what un-  
 certain.  
 25 some  
 save,  
 snatch-  
 ing them  
 A and  
 on some  
 have  
 mercy  
 with  
 fear;

# THE REVELATION

OF

ST. JOHN THE DIVINE.

## CHAPTER 1.

<sup>1</sup> John writeth his revelation to the seven churches of Asia. <sup>7</sup> The coming of Christ. <sup>14</sup> His glorious power and majesty.

**T**HE Revelation of Jesus Christ, <sup>a</sup> which God <sup>1</sup> gave unto him, <sup>1</sup> to shew unto his <sup>2</sup> servants <sup>3</sup> things which <sup>9</sup> must shortly come to pass; <sup>1</sup> and <sup>1</sup> he sent and signified <sup>5</sup> it by his angel unto his servant John <sup>6</sup>. <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> Who bare <sup>3</sup> record <sup>1</sup> of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, <sup>8</sup> and <sup>1</sup> of all things <sup>3</sup> that he saw.

<sup>3</sup> Blessed <sup>†</sup> is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of <sup>9</sup> this <sup>1</sup> prophecy, and keep <sup>9</sup> those <sup>1</sup> things which are written therein: for <sup>2</sup> the time <sup>†</sup> is at hand.

<sup>4</sup> **J**OHN to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace <sup>2</sup> be unto you, <sup>1</sup> and peace, from him <sup>7</sup> which is <sup>9</sup>, and <sup>1</sup> which was <sup>9</sup>, and <sup>3</sup> which is to come; <sup>2</sup> and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;

<sup>5</sup> And from Jesus Christ, <sup>b</sup> who is the faithful witness, <sup>4</sup> and the <sup>4</sup> first begotten <sup>1</sup> of the dead, and <sup>7</sup> the <sup>1</sup> prince <sup>1</sup> of the kings of the earth. Unto him <sup>†</sup> that <sup>6</sup> loved us, <sup>4</sup> and washed <sup>†</sup> us from our sins <sup>7</sup> in his own blood.

<sup>6</sup> And <sup>8</sup> hath <sup>2</sup> made us kings and <sup>1</sup> priests unto <sup>9</sup> God and <sup>9</sup> his <sup>1</sup> Father; <sup>7</sup> to him be <sup>1</sup> glory and <sup>1</sup> dominion <sup>2</sup> for ever and ever. Amen.

<sup>7</sup> Behold, he cometh with <sup>1</sup> clouds; and every eye shall see him, and <sup>7</sup> they <sup>also</sup> <sup>1</sup> which pierced him <sup>3</sup>: and all kindreds <sup>1</sup> of the earth shall <sup>4</sup> wail because of <sup>1</sup> him. Even so, Amen.

<sup>8</sup> <sup>5</sup> I am <sup>1</sup> Alpha and <sup>1</sup> Omega, <sup>9</sup> the beginning and the ending; <sup>1</sup> saith <sup>6</sup> the Lord, <sup>1</sup> <sup>7</sup> which is <sup>9</sup>, and which was <sup>9</sup>, and <sup>3</sup> which is to come, the Almighty.

<sup>9</sup> <sup>5</sup> I John, <sup>9</sup> who also am <sup>1</sup> your

A.D. 96.

<sup>a</sup> Phil. 1. 7.<sup>b</sup> 4. 14.<sup>c</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 8.<sup>d</sup> Rom. 8. 17.<sup>e</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 12.<sup>f</sup> ch. 6. 9.<sup>g</sup> John 3. 22.<sup>h</sup> 8. 26.<sup>i</sup> Acts 10. 10.<sup>j</sup> 2 Cor. 12. 22.<sup>k</sup> ch. 4. 2.<sup>l</sup> John 20. 25.<sup>m</sup> Acts 20. 7.<sup>n</sup> 1 Cor. 16. 2.<sup>o</sup> ch. 4. 1.<sup>p</sup> ch. 4. 1.<sup>q</sup> ch. 22. 16.<sup>r</sup> ver. 8.<sup>s</sup> 1 Cor. 1. 6.<sup>t</sup> ch. 6. 9.<sup>u</sup> ver. 17.<sup>v</sup> 1 John 1. 1.<sup>w</sup> Luke 11. 28.<sup>x</sup> Rom. 15. 11.<sup>y</sup> James 5. 8.<sup>z</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 7.<sup>aa</sup> Ex. 25. 37.<sup>ab</sup> Zech. 4. 2.<sup>ac</sup> 3. 14.<sup>ad</sup> 1 John 1. 1.<sup>ae</sup> ch. 2. 1.<sup>af</sup> Zech. 1. 25.<sup>ag</sup> Dan. 7. 13.<sup>ah</sup> 10. 16.<sup>ai</sup> Zech. 3. 9.<sup>aj</sup> 4. 10.<sup>ak</sup> Dan. 10. 5.<sup>al</sup> John 8. 14.<sup>am</sup> 2 Cor. 6. 13.<sup>an</sup> 15. 5.<sup>ao</sup> Gal. 2. 20.<sup>ap</sup> Heb. 9. 14.<sup>aq</sup> 1 John 1. 7.<sup>ar</sup> Ezek. 1. 7.<sup>as</sup> Dan. 10. 6.<sup>at</sup> ch. 2. 18.<sup>au</sup> 1 Pet. 2. 5, 9.<sup>av</sup> ch. 5. 10.<sup>aw</sup> Ezek. 41. 2.<sup>ax</sup> Dan. 10. 6.<sup>ay</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 16.<sup>az</sup> Heb. 13. 21.<sup>ba</sup> 1 Pet. 4. 11.<sup>bb</sup> 5. 11.<sup>bc</sup> ch. 2. 1.<sup>bd</sup> 15. 9.<sup>be</sup> Eph. 6. 17.<sup>bf</sup> Heb. 4. 12.<sup>bg</sup> ch. 12. 16.<sup>bh</sup> Dan. 7. 13.<sup>bi</sup> Mat. 24. 30.<sup>bj</sup> 26. 64.<sup>bk</sup> Acts 1. 11.<sup>bl</sup> Acts 26. 13.<sup>bm</sup> ch. 10. 1.<sup>bn</sup> Zech. 12. 10.<sup>bo</sup> John 19. 37.<sup>bp</sup> Ezek. 1. 28.<sup>bq</sup> Dan. 8. 15.<sup>br</sup> 10. 10.<sup>bs</sup> Is. 41. 4.<sup>bt</sup> 44. 6.<sup>bu</sup> Is. 41. 4.<sup>bv</sup> 44. 6.<sup>bw</sup> 44. 12.<sup>bx</sup> ch. 2. 8.<sup>by</sup> ch. 4. 8.<sup>bz</sup> 11. 17.<sup>ca</sup> 16. 5.<sup>cb</sup> Rom. 6. 9.<sup>cc</sup> 4. 9.<sup>cd</sup> 5. 14.<sup>ce</sup> Ps. 68. 20.<sup>cf</sup> ch. 30. 1.<sup>cg</sup> ver. 12, ac.

brother <sup>1</sup>, and <sup>a</sup> companion in tribulation, and <sup>b</sup> in the <sup>1</sup> kingdom and patience <sup>2</sup> of Jesus Christ, <sup>1</sup> was in the isle that is called Patmos, <sup>c</sup> for the word of God <sup>3</sup>, and for <sup>1</sup> the testimony of Jesus <sup>9</sup> Christ <sup>†</sup>.

<sup>10</sup> <sup>1</sup> I was in the Spirit on <sup>7</sup> the Lord's day, and <sup>4</sup> heard behind me <sup>a</sup> a great voice, as of a trumpet <sup>9</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> Saying, <sup>o</sup> <sup>2</sup> I am Alpha and Omega, <sup>m</sup> the first and the last: and, <sup>1</sup> What thou seest, write in a book, and send <sup>it</sup> <sup>2</sup> unto <sup>1</sup> the seven churches <sup>9</sup> which are in Asia <sup>1</sup>; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, <sup>1</sup> and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

<sup>12</sup> And I turned to see the voice <sup>7</sup> that <sup>1</sup> spake with me. And <sup>8</sup> being <sup>1</sup> turned <sup>9</sup>, <sup>7</sup> I saw seven golden <sup>9</sup> candlesticks;

<sup>13</sup> And in the midst of the <sup>9</sup> seven <sup>1</sup> candlesticks <sup>†</sup> <sup>9</sup> one like unto <sup>1</sup> the Son of man, <sup>a</sup> clothed with a garment down to the foot, and <sup>6</sup> girt about <sup>2</sup> the paps <sup>1</sup> with a golden girdle.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>3</sup> His head and <sup>8</sup> his hairs <sup>†</sup> were white <sup>4</sup> like wool, as white <sup>1</sup> as snow; and <sup>9</sup> his eyes <sup>†</sup> were as a flame of fire;

<sup>15</sup> <sup>5</sup> And his feet like unto <sup>6</sup> fine <sup>1</sup> brass, as if <sup>6</sup> they burned <sup>1</sup> in a furnace; and <sup>m</sup> his voice as the <sup>7</sup> sound <sup>†</sup> of many waters.

<sup>16</sup> <sup>2</sup> And he had in his right hand seven stars: and <sup>9</sup> out of his mouth <sup>7</sup> went a sharp twoedged <sup>1</sup> sword: <sup>4</sup> and his countenance <sup>†</sup> was as the sun shineth in his strength.

<sup>17</sup> And <sup>2</sup> when I saw him, I fell at his feet as <sup>9</sup> dead. And <sup>9</sup> he laid his right hand upon me, saying <sup>9</sup> unto me <sup>1</sup>, Fear not; <sup>4</sup> I am the first and the last <sup>1</sup>:

<sup>18</sup> <sup>6</sup> I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, <sup>1</sup> behold, <sup>4</sup> I am alive <sup>2</sup> for evermore, <sup>3</sup> Amen; and <sup>1</sup> I have the keys of <sup>4</sup> hell and of death.

<sup>19</sup> Write <sup>5</sup> the things which

<sup>1</sup> and partaker with you in the tribulation and <sup>2</sup> which are in Jesus, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>4</sup> I

<sup>5</sup> so to<sup>6</sup> Pergamos,<sup>7</sup> which<sup>8</sup> having<sup>9</sup> Gr. lamp-<sup>10</sup> stands.<sup>11</sup> a son of<sup>12</sup> as A.V.<sup>13</sup> text.<sup>14</sup> as the<sup>15</sup> breasts<sup>16</sup> and<sup>17</sup> his head<sup>18</sup> and his<sup>19</sup> hair<sup>20</sup> as<sup>21</sup> white<sup>22</sup> wool,<sup>23</sup> white<sup>24</sup> burn-<sup>25</sup> ished<sup>26</sup> it had<sup>27</sup> been<sup>28</sup> refined<sup>29</sup> voice<sup>30</sup> proceeded<sup>31</sup> a sharp<sup>32</sup> two-<sup>33</sup> edged<sup>34</sup> one<sup>35</sup> a, and<sup>36</sup> the<sup>37</sup> Living<sup>38</sup> one; and<sup>39</sup> I was<sup>40</sup> [Gr. became]<sup>41</sup> dead, and<sup>42</sup> Gr.<sup>43</sup> unto the<sup>44</sup> ages of<sup>45</sup> the ages.<sup>46</sup> and I<sup>47</sup> death<sup>48</sup> and of<sup>49</sup> Hades.<sup>50</sup> there-fore

<sup>1</sup> gave him <sup>2</sup> Or, gave unto him, to shew unto his servants the things etc.

<sup>2</sup> Gr. bond-servants: and so through-out this book.

<sup>3</sup> A, even the

<sup>4</sup> S:

<sup>5</sup> Or, them

<sup>6</sup> S:

<sup>7</sup> witness

<sup>8</sup> even

<sup>9</sup> the

<sup>10</sup> A space after ver.

<sup>11</sup> A:

<sup>12</sup> to you

<sup>13</sup> Or, which cometh

<sup>14</sup> the

<sup>15</sup> firstborn

<sup>16</sup> ruler

<sup>17</sup> loveth us,

<sup>18</sup> and loosed

<sup>19</sup> Many authorities,

<sup>20</sup> some ancient,

<sup>21</sup> real

<sup>22</sup> washed.

<sup>23</sup> by

<sup>24</sup> [Gr. in]

<sup>25</sup> his blood;

<sup>26</sup> he made us

<sup>27</sup> to be a kingdom,

<sup>28</sup> to be

<sup>29</sup> A his

<sup>30</sup> A the

<sup>31</sup> Gr.

<sup>32</sup> unto the

<sup>33</sup> ages of

<sup>34</sup> the ages.

<sup>35</sup> Many

<sup>36</sup> anc. auth.

<sup>37</sup> omit of

<sup>38</sup> the ages.

<sup>39</sup> S; and

<sup>40</sup> all the

<sup>41</sup> tribes

<sup>42</sup> mourn

<sup>43</sup> over

<sup>44</sup> A:

<sup>45</sup> S the Lord God,

<sup>46</sup> Or, the Lord, the God

<sup>47</sup> Or, he which

<sup>48</sup> Or, which cometh

1<sup>S</sup> sawest,  
2<sup>S</sup> come  
to pass  
3<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
upon.  
4<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
lamp-  
stands.  
5<sup>S</sup> are

thou <sup>1</sup>hast seen,<sup>a</sup> and the things which are,<sup>c</sup> and the things which shall <sup>2</sup>be<sup>1</sup> hereafter;  
20 The mystery <sup>7</sup>of the seven stars which thou sawest <sup>3</sup>in my right hand,<sup>h</sup> and the seven golden <sup>4</sup>candlesticks. The seven stars are <sup>4</sup>the angels of the seven churches: and <sup>k</sup>the seven <sup>4</sup>candlesticks <sup>4</sup>which thou sawest are the <sup>1</sup>seven churches.

## CHAPTER 2.

<sup>o</sup>What is commanded to be written to the angels, that is, the ministers of the churches.<sup>1</sup>

6<sup>S</sup> To  
7<sup>S</sup> in  
8<sup>A</sup> ¶  
9<sup>S</sup> he that  
1<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
lamp-  
stands.  
2<sup>S</sup> :  
3<sup>S</sup> toil  
and  
4<sup>S</sup> that  
5<sup>S</sup> evil  
men, and  
didst try  
them  
which  
call  
them-  
selves  
6<sup>A</sup> they  
7<sup>S</sup> didst  
find  
them  
false;  
8<sup>S</sup> thou  
9<sup>S</sup> and  
didst  
hear  
10<sup>S</sup> grown  
weary.  
2<sup>S</sup> But  
I have  
this  
3<sup>S</sup> that  
thou  
didst  
leave  
4<sup>S</sup> come  
to thee,  
5<sup>S</sup> move  
6<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
lamp-  
stand.  
7<sup>S</sup> its  
8<sup>S</sup> works  
of the  
Nico-  
laitans,  
9<sup>S</sup> to  
10<sup>S</sup> :  
11<sup>A</sup> , to him  
12<sup>S</sup> Para-  
dise  
13<sup>M</sup> Or,  
garden:  
as in  
Gen. 2. 8.  
14<sup>A</sup> ¶  
15<sup>S</sup> to  
16<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
became.  
17<sup>S</sup> lived  
again:  
18<sup>S</sup> thy  
poverty

<sup>6</sup>UNTO<sup>1</sup> the angel of the church<sup>7</sup> of Ephesus write; <sup>8</sup>These things saith <sup>9</sup>he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, <sup>10</sup>who<sup>1</sup> walketh in the midst of the seven golden <sup>1</sup>candlesticks<sup>2</sup>;<sup>1</sup>

<sup>2</sup>"I know thy works, and thy <sup>3</sup>labour, and thy<sup>1</sup> patience, and <sup>4</sup>how<sup>1</sup> thou canst not bear <sup>5</sup>them which are evil: and <sup>2</sup>thou hast tried them <sup>a</sup>which say they are<sup>1</sup> apostles, and <sup>6</sup>are not, and <sup>7</sup>hast found them liars:<sup>1</sup>

<sup>3</sup>And <sup>8</sup>hast borne, and<sup>1</sup> hast patience<sup>9</sup>, and<sup>1</sup> for my name's sake <sup>o</sup>hast laboured<sup>1</sup>, and hast <sup>o</sup>not<sup>1</sup> fainted.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>4</sup>Nevertheless I have *some-what*<sup>1</sup> against thee, <sup>3</sup>because thou hast left<sup>1</sup> thy first love.

<sup>5</sup>Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; <sup>7</sup>or else I <sup>4</sup>will come unto thee quickly,<sup>1</sup> and will <sup>7</sup>remove<sup>1</sup> thy <sup>6</sup>candlestick out of <sup>7</sup>his<sup>1</sup> place, except thou repent.

<sup>6</sup>But this thou hast, that thou hatest the <sup>8</sup>deeds of <sup>h</sup>the Nicolaitanes,<sup>1</sup> which I also hate.

<sup>7</sup>He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith <sup>3</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> the churches<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>To him that overcometh<sup>2</sup> will I give <sup>m</sup>to eat of <sup>n</sup>the tree of life, which is in the <sup>3</sup>midst of the paradise<sup>1</sup> of God.

<sup>8</sup>'And <sup>5</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> the angel of the church in Smyrna write; <sup>4</sup>These things saith <sup>7</sup>the first and the last, which <sup>6</sup>was dead, and <sup>7</sup>is alive;<sup>1</sup>

<sup>9</sup>'I know thy <sup>o</sup>works, and<sup>1</sup> tribulation, and <sup>8</sup>poverty,<sup>1</sup> (but

A. D. 96.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 2. 1, &c.  
<sup>h</sup> Luke 12. 21.  
<sup>1</sup> Tim 6. 18.  
James 2. 5.  
<sup>c</sup> ch. 4. 1, &c.  
<sup>d</sup> Rom. 2. 17, 28, 29.  
<sup>e</sup> & 9. 5.  
<sup>f</sup> ch. 3. 9.  
<sup>g</sup> ver. 16.  
<sup>g</sup> Mat. 10. 22.  
<sup>h</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>i</sup> Mal. 2. 7.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 2. 1, &c.  
<sup>k</sup> Zech. 4. 2.  
<sup>l</sup> Mat. 5. 15.  
<sup>m</sup> Phil. 2. 13.  
<sup>n</sup> Mat. 24. 13.  
<sup>o</sup> James 1. 12.  
<sup>p</sup> ch. 3. 11.  
<sup>q</sup> ver. 7.  
<sup>r</sup> ch. 13. 9.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 20. 14.  
<sup>s</sup> & 21. 8.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 16, 20.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 1. 13.  
<sup>v</sup> ch. 1. 16.

<sup>w</sup> ver. 9, 13, 19.  
<sup>x</sup> Ps. 1. 6.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 3. 1, 8, 15.  
<sup>z</sup> ver. 2.  
<sup>aa</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>ab</sup> 1 John 4. 1.  
<sup>ac</sup> 2 Cor. 11. 13.  
<sup>ad</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 1.

<sup>b</sup> Gal. 6. 9.  
<sup>c</sup> Heb. 12. 3, 5.  
<sup>d</sup> Num. 24. 14.  
<sup>e</sup> & 25. 1.  
<sup>f</sup> & 29. 16.  
<sup>g</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 15.  
<sup>h</sup> Jude 11.  
<sup>i</sup> ver. 24.  
<sup>j</sup> Acts 15. 29.  
<sup>k</sup> 1 Cor. 8. 9, 10.  
<sup>l</sup> & 10. 19, 20.  
<sup>m</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 13, &c.  
<sup>n</sup> Mat. 21. 41.  
<sup>o</sup> &c.  
<sup>p</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>q</sup> ver. 15.  
<sup>r</sup> Is. 11. 4.  
<sup>s</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 8.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 1. 16.  
<sup>u</sup> & 19. 15, 21.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 11, 17, 24.  
<sup>w</sup> Mat. 11. 15.  
<sup>x</sup> & 13. 9, 42.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 3. 6, 13, 22.  
<sup>z</sup> & 13. 9.  
<sup>aa</sup> ver. 7, 11.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 22. 2, 24.  
<sup>ac</sup> Gen. 2. 9.  
<sup>ad</sup> Feb. 3. 12.  
<sup>ae</sup> & 19. 12.  
<sup>af</sup> ch. 1. 8, 17, 18.

<sup>ag</sup> ver. 2.  
<sup>ah</sup> ch. 1. 14, 15.

thou art <sup>b</sup>rich<sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup>I know<sup>1</sup> the <sup>2</sup>blasphemy of <sup>a</sup>them which say they are Jews, and <sup>3</sup>are not, <sup>c</sup>but <sup>2</sup>are the<sup>1</sup> synagogue of Satan.

<sup>10</sup>'Fear <sup>5</sup>none of those<sup>1</sup> things which thou <sup>6</sup>shalt<sup>1</sup> suffer: behold, the devil<sup>7</sup> shall<sup>1</sup> cast <sup>†</sup>some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; <sup>8</sup>and ye shall have <sup>9</sup>tribulation ten days<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup>be<sup>1</sup> thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee <sup>2m</sup>a<sup>1</sup> crown of life.

<sup>11</sup>'He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith <sup>3</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> the churches<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>He that overcometh shall not be hurt of <sup>2</sup>the second death.

<sup>12</sup>'And to the angel of the church in <sup>6</sup>Pergamos<sup>1</sup> write; <sup>5</sup>These things saith <sup>7</sup>he<sup>1</sup> which<sup>1</sup> hath the sharp <sup>8</sup>sword with two edges;<sup>1</sup>

<sup>13</sup>'I know <sup>o</sup>thy works, and<sup>1</sup> wherethou dwellest, *even*<sup>y</sup> where Satan's<sup>z</sup> seat is:<sup>1</sup> and thou holdest fast my name, and <sup>1</sup>hast not denied<sup>1</sup> my faith, even in <sup>2</sup>those days wherein Antipas *was* my faithful martyr, who was slain<sup>1</sup> among you, where Satan dwelleth.

<sup>14</sup>But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there <sup>3</sup>them<sup>1</sup> that hold the <sup>4</sup>doctrine<sup>1</sup> of <sup>4</sup>Balaam, who taught <sup>5</sup>Balaac<sup>1</sup> to cast a stumbling-block before the children of Israel, <sup>a</sup>to eat things sacrificed <sup>6</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> idols, <sup>c</sup>and to commit fornication.

<sup>15</sup>So hast thou also <sup>7</sup>them<sup>1</sup> that hold the <sup>8</sup>doctrine<sup>9</sup> of the Nicolaitanes, which thing I hate.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>16</sup>Repent <sup>9</sup>; or else I <sup>1</sup>will come unto<sup>1</sup> thee quickly, and <sup>2</sup>will fight<sup>1</sup> against them with the sword of my mouth.

<sup>17</sup>'He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith <sup>3</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> the churches<sup>1</sup>; <sup>1</sup>To him that overcometh<sup>5</sup> will I give <sup>o</sup>to eat<sup>1</sup> of the hidden manna, and <sup>6</sup>will give him a white stone, and <sup>7</sup>in<sup>1</sup> the stone <sup>p</sup>a new name written, which no <sup>s</sup>man knoweth saving<sup>1</sup> he that receiveth <sup>†</sup>it.

<sup>18</sup>'And <sup>1</sup>unto<sup>1</sup> the angel of the church in Thyatira write; <sup>9</sup>These things saith the Son of God, <sup>4</sup>who hath his eyes like

1<sup>A</sup> ,  
2<sup>M</sup> Or,  
reviling  
3<sup>A</sup> they  
4<sup>S</sup> are a  
5<sup>S</sup> not the  
6<sup>S</sup> art  
about to  
7<sup>S</sup> is  
about to  
8<sup>M</sup> Some  
anc.auth.  
read  
and may  
have.  
9<sup>M</sup> Gr. a  
tribulation  
of ten days.  
1<sup>S</sup> . Be  
2<sup>S</sup> the  
3<sup>S</sup> to  
4<sup>S</sup> .  
5<sup>A</sup> ¶  
6<sup>S</sup> Perga-  
mum  
7<sup>S</sup> the  
8<sup>S</sup> two-  
edged  
sword:  
9<sup>S</sup> throne  
is:  
1<sup>S</sup> didst  
not deny  
2<sup>S</sup> the  
days of  
Antipas  
1<sup>M</sup> The  
Greek  
text  
here is  
some-  
what un-  
certain  
my  
witness,  
my faith-  
ful one,  
who was  
killed  
3<sup>S</sup> some  
4<sup>S</sup> teach-  
ing  
5<sup>S</sup> Balak  
6<sup>S</sup> to  
7<sup>S</sup> some  
8<sup>S</sup> teach-  
ing of  
the Nico-  
laitans  
in like  
manner.  
9<sup>A</sup> there-  
fore  
1<sup>S</sup> come to  
2<sup>S</sup> I will  
make war  
3<sup>S</sup> to  
4<sup>S</sup> .  
5<sup>A</sup> , to him  
6<sup>A</sup> I  
7<sup>S</sup> upon  
8<sup>S</sup> one  
knoweth  
but  
9<sup>A</sup> ¶  
1<sup>S</sup> to



<sup>1</sup> unto burnished brass: <sup>2</sup> thy love and faith; and ministry and patience, and that thy last works are

<sup>3</sup> But I have this <sup>4</sup> that the woman Jezebel, <sup>5</sup> Many authorities, some ancient, read *thy wife*. <sup>6</sup> S; and she teacheth and seduceth <sup>7</sup> to time that she should repent; and she willet not to repent of her fornication. <sup>8</sup> S do <sup>9</sup> S her [M Many anc. auth. read *their*] works. <sup>10</sup> Or, pestilence <sup>11</sup> S each <sup>12</sup> S to the rest that are <sup>13</sup> S teaching, which know not the deep things <sup>14</sup> S say; I cast <sup>15</sup> S Howbeit <sup>16</sup> S A he that <sup>17</sup> S authority <sup>18</sup> S iron, M Or, iron; as vessels of the potter, are they broken <sup>19</sup> S the potter are <sup>20</sup> S; as I also have

<sup>21</sup> unto a flame of fire, and his feet are like fine brass; <sup>22</sup> I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last to be more than the first. <sup>23</sup> Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

<sup>24</sup> And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.

<sup>25</sup> Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.

<sup>26</sup> And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works.

<sup>27</sup> But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they speak; I will put upon you none other burden.

<sup>28</sup> But that which ye have already hold fast till I come.

<sup>29</sup> And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:

<sup>30</sup> And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

<sup>31</sup> And I will give him the morning star.

<sup>32</sup> He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

S; , S to

### CHAPTER 3.

What John was commanded to write to the churches of 1 Sardis, 7 Philadelphia, 15 Laodicea.

AND unto the angel of the church in Sardis write;

A.D. 96.

a ch. 1, 4, 16.  
A 4, 5.  
A 5, 6.  
b ch. 2, 2.  
c ver. 2.  
d Eph. 2, 1, 5.  
1 Tim. 5, 6.

\* ver. 11.  
1 Tim. 6, 20.  
2 Tim. 1, 13.  
7 Kim. 16, 31.  
A 21, 25.  
2 Kin. 9, 7.  
\* ver. 10.  
d Mat. 24, 42.

A 25, 13.  
Mark 13, 33.  
Luke 12, 39.  
-30.

1 Thes. 5, 2, 6.  
2 Pet. 3, 10.  
ch. 16, 15.  
i ver. 14.  
Ex. 34, 15.  
Acts 15, 20.

1 Cor. 10, 19, 20.  
b Rom. 2, 4.  
ch. 9, 20.

1 Act. 1, 15.  
c Jude 23.  
ch. 4, 4.  
A 6, 11.

A 7, 9, 13.  
P ch. 13, 8.  
7 Ex. 22, 32.  
Ps. 69, 28.

\* Phil. 4, 3.  
ch. 13, 8.  
A 17, 8.  
A 20, 10.  
A 21, 27.

1 Sam. 16, 7.  
1 Chr. 28, 9.  
A 29, 12.  
2 Chr. 6, 30.

Ps. 7, 9.  
Jer. 11, 20.  
A 17, 10.

A 29, 12.  
John 2, 24, 25.

Acts 1, 24.  
Rom. 8, 27.  
\* Mat. 10, 32.  
Luke 12, 8.

\* Ps. 62, 12.  
Mat. 16, 27.  
Rom. 2, 6.  
A 14, 12.

2 Cor. 5, 10.  
Gal. 6, 5.  
ch. 20, 12.

\* ch. 2, 7.  
\* Acts 14, 14.

1 John 5, 20.  
ch. 1, 5.  
A 6, 10.

A 19, 11.  
Acts 15, 28.

\* Is. 22, 22.  
Luke 1, 32.

ch. 1, 18.  
\* Mat. 16, 19.

\* ch. 3, 11.  
7 Job 12, 14.

\* ver. 1.  
A John 6, 29.

1 John 3, 1.  
\* Mat. 19, 28.

1 Cor. 6, 3.  
ch. 3, 21.

\* 1 Cor. 16, 9.  
2 Cor. 2, 12.

1 Ps. 2, 8, 9.  
A 49, 14.

Dan. 7, 22.  
ch. 12, 5.

A 19, 15.  
ch. 2, 9.  
\* 2 Pet. 1, 19.

ch. 22, 16.  
P ver. 7.  
Is. 49, 23.

A 69, 14.  
\* 2 Pet. 2, 9.  
1 Luke 2, 1.  
Is. 24, 17.

<sup>1</sup> These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.

<sup>2</sup> Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

<sup>3</sup> Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

<sup>4</sup> Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy.

<sup>5</sup> He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

<sup>6</sup> He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

<sup>7</sup> And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write;

These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth;

<sup>8</sup> I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

<sup>9</sup> Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.

<sup>10</sup> Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

A 4  
S S:  
A thou  
S stablish  
the things  
that remain,  
which were  
S found  
no works  
of thine  
[M Many anc. auth. read *not found thy works*]  
fulfilled  
before my  
S didst  
hear; and  
keep it,  
S But  
thou  
did not  
defile  
S S:  
S S:  
S shall  
thus be  
arrayed  
in white  
garments  
S in no  
wise blot  
S and  
S to  
S A  
S none  
shall  
shut.  
and that  
shutteth,  
and none  
openeth:  
S S:  
S M Gr.  
given.  
S a door  
opened,  
which  
none can  
shut),  
that  
S power,  
and  
didst  
keep  
S didst  
not deny  
S give  
S of them  
S they  
S didst  
keep  
S trial  
[M Or,  
temptation],  
that  
hour  
which is  
to come  
upon the  
whole  
S M Gr. in-  
habited  
earth.  
S Or,  
tempt

1 s fast  
2 s one  
3 s He  
that over-  
cometh,  
I will  
make  
him  
4 m Or,  
sanc-  
tuary:  
and so  
through-  
out this  
book.  
5 s out  
thence  
6 s the  
7 s, and  
nine own  
8 s to  
9 a m  
1 s to  
2 s in  
Laodicea

3 s :

4 s hot nor  
cold, I  
will spew

5 s have  
gotten  
riches,  
6 s the  
wretched  
one

7 s refined  
by  
8 s become  
9 s gar-  
ments,  
1 s clothe  
thysell,  
2 s be not  
made  
manifest;  
and eye-  
salve to  
3 s reprove

4 s He  
that over-  
cometh,  
I will  
give to  
him to  
sit down  
5 s sat  
6 s to

11 °Behold, 'I come quickly:  
'hold 'that fast' which thou  
hast, that no 'man' take 'thy  
crown.

12 °Him that overcometh will  
I make 'a pillar in the 'temple  
of my God, and he shall go 'no  
more 'out': and 'I will write  
upon him the name of my God,  
and the name of the city of my  
God, 'which is' 'new Jerusa-  
lem, which cometh down out  
of heaven from my God': 'and  
I will write upon him my 'new  
name.

13 °He that hath an ear, let  
him hear what the Spirit saith  
unto the churches.

14 °And 'unto' the angel of  
the church 'of the Laodice-  
ans' write; 'These things  
saith the Amen, 'the faithful  
and true witness, 'the begin-  
ning of the creation of God':

15 °I know thy works, that  
thou art neither cold nor hot;  
I would thou wert cold or hot.

16 So °then' because thou art  
lukewarm, and neither 'cold  
nor hot, I will spue' thee out  
of my mouth.

17 Because thou sayest, 'I am  
rich, and 'increased with goods,'  
and have need of nothing; and  
knowest not that thou art  
'wretched,' and miserable',  
and poor', and blind', and  
naked:

18 I counsel thee 'to buy of  
me gold 'tried in the 'fire, that  
thou mayest 'be' rich; and  
'white 'raiment,' that thou  
mayest 'be clothed,' and that  
the shame of thy nakedness  
'do not appear; and 'anoint  
thine eyes 'with eyesalve', that  
thou mayest see.

19 °As many as I love, I 're-  
buke' and chasten: be zealous  
therefore, and repent.

20 Behold, 'I stand at the  
door', and knock: 'if any  
man hear my voice', and open  
the door, 'I will come in to  
him, and will sup with him,  
and he with me.

21 'To him that overcometh  
'will I grant to sit' with me in  
my throne, 'even' as I also  
overcame, and 'am set' down  
with my Father in his throne.

22 °He that hath an ear, let  
him hear what the Spirit saith  
unto the churches.

A.D. 96.

a Phil 4. 5.  
ch. 1. 3.  
A 22. 7, 12,  
29.

b ver. 3.

ch. 2. 25.

c ch. 2. 10.

d 1 Kin. 7. 21.

e Gal. 2. 9.

f Col. 4. 25.

g Heb. 12. 22.

h ch. 21. 2, 10.

i ch. 11. 12.

j ch. 1. 19.

k ch. 22. 6.

l ch. 1. 10.

m ch. 17. 3.

n ch. 21. 10.

o ch. 2. 7.

p Is. 6. 1.

q Jer. 17. 12.

r Ezek. 1. 26.

s A 10. 1.

t Rom. 7. 9.

u Or, in  
Laodicea.

v Ezek. 1. 28.

w Is. 45. 16.

x ver. 7.

y ch. 1. 5.

z Is. 19. 11.

A 22. 6.

B Col. 1. 15.

C ch. 11. 16.

D ver. 1.

E ch. 3. 4, 5.

F A 6. 11.

G 7. 9, 13.

H 14.

I 19. 14.

J ver. 10.

K Hos. 12. 8.

L 1 Cor. 4. 8.

M ch. 8. 5.

N A 16. 18.

O Ex. 37. 23.

P 2 Cor. 4. 20.

Q Ezek. 1. 13.

R Zech. 4. 2.

S ch. 1. 4.

T A 3. 1.

U A 5. 6.

V Ex. 38. 8.

W ch. 15. 2.

X Is. 65. 1.

Y Mat. 43. 44.

Z A 25. 9.

A Ezek. 1. 5.

B 2 Cor. 5. 3.

C ch. 7. 13.

D A 16. 16.

E A 19. 8.

F ver. 8.

G Num. 2. 2.

H Ezek. 1. 10.

I A 10. 14.

J Job 5. 17.

K Prov. 5. 11.

L Heb. 12. 6, 6.

M James 1. 12.

N Is. 6. 2.

O Cant. 5. 2.

P Luke 12. 37.

Q ver. 6.

R Gr.  
they have  
need.

S John 14. 23.

T Is. 6. 3.

U ch. 1. 8.

V ch. 1. 4.

W Mat. 19. 28.

X Luke 22. 29.

Y 1 Cor. 6. 2.

Z Tim. 2. 12.

A ch. 2. 26, 27.

B ch. 1. 18.

C A 5. 14.

D A 15. 7.

E ch. 2. 7.

## CHAPTER 4.

02 The throne of God in heaven. 4 The  
four and twenty elders. 6 The four  
beasts. 10 The elders cast their crowns  
before the throne.

AFTER 'this I looked,' and °,  
A behold, a door ° was opened  
in heaven: 'and ° the first voice  
which I heard ° was as it were ' of a trumpet ' talking with me;  
which said, ' Come up hither,  
' and I will shew thee ° things  
which must ° be hereafter.

2 And immediately ' I was in  
the ° spirit': and °, behold, °  
' a throne ° was set in heaven,  
and ' one ° sat on the throne °.

3 And he that sat ° was ' to  
look upon like a jasper ° and a  
sardine stone': ° and there was  
a rainbow round about the  
throne, ' in sight like unto an  
emerald.

4 ° And round about the throne  
were four and twenty ° seats':  
and upon the ° seats I saw ' four  
and twenty elders sitting,  
' clothed in white raiment';  
' and ° they had ' on their heads  
crowns of gold.

5 And out of the throne ° pro-  
ceeded ' lightnings and ° thun-  
derings and voices: ° and ' there  
were seven lamps of fire burning  
before the throne, which are  
the seven Spirits of God °.

6 And before the throne ° there  
was ° a sea of glass' like unto  
crystal °: ' and in the midst of  
the throne, and round about  
the throne, ° were four beasts' <sup>1</sup>  
full of eyes before ° and behind.

7 ° And the first ° beast' was  
like a lion, and the second  
beast' like a calf, and the third  
beast' had a face as ° a man,  
and the fourth ° beast' was like  
a flying eagle.

8 And the four ° beasts had  
each of them ° six wings about  
him; and they were ° full of  
eyes ° within: and ° they ° rest  
not ° day and night, saying,  
' Holy, holy, holy, ° Lord God'  
Almighty, ° which was °, and  
is, and is to come.

9 And when ° those beasts' <sup>1</sup>  
give glory and honour and  
thanks to him that ° sat' on the  
throne, ° who ° liveth ° for ever  
and ever,

° Or, which cometh ° s s the living creatures shall  
° s sitteth ° s to him that ° m Gr. unto the  
ages of the ages.

1 s these  
things  
I saw,  
2 s  
3 s a  
voice as  
1 s speak-  
ing with  
me, one  
saying,  
5 a the  
6 s come  
to pass  
here-  
after.  
Straight-  
way  
m Or, come  
to pass.  
After  
these  
things  
straight-  
way &c.  
7 s Spirit  
8 a there  
was  
9 s sitting  
upon  
10 s  
11 s was  
12 s stone  
and a  
sardius  
1 s like an  
emerald  
to look  
upon.  
2 s thrones  
3 s thrones  
I saw  
4 s arrayed  
in white  
garments  
5 s proceed  
6 s voices  
and  
thunders.  
And  
7 s  
8 s as it  
were a  
glassy  
sea  
9 s four  
living  
creatures  
1 s  
creature  
2 a of  
3 s living  
crea-  
tures,  
having  
each  
one of  
them six  
wings.  
are  
4 a round  
about  
and  
5 s have no  
rest  
6 s is the  
Lord  
God, the  
7 s which is  
and which is  
to come.  
1 s

1<sup>A</sup> shall  
2<sup>S</sup> sitteth  
3<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
unto the  
ages of  
the ages.  
4<sup>S</sup> art thou  
our Lord  
and our  
God,  
5<sup>A</sup> the  
6<sup>S</sup> didst  
create  
7<sup>S</sup> because  
of thy  
will they  
were,

10<sup>A</sup> The four and twenty elders  
1 fall down before him that 2 sat  
on the throne, 3 and 1 worship  
him that liveth 3 for ever and  
ever, 4 and 1 cast their crowns  
before the throne, saying,

11 4<sup>A</sup> Thou art worthy, O Lord,  
to receive 5 glory and 6 honour  
and 6 power: 4 for thou 6 hast  
created 1 all things, and 7 for  
thy pleasure they are 1 and were  
created.

### CHAPTER 5.

1 The book sealed with seven seals,  
9 which only the Lamb that was slain  
is worthy to open.

8<sup>M</sup> Gr. on.

AND I saw 8 in the right hand  
of him that sat on the  
throne 9 a book written within  
and on the 9 backside, 1 sealed  
with seven seals.

9<sup>S</sup> back,  
close

2 And I saw a strong angel  
proclaiming with a 1 loud voice,  
Who is worthy to open the book,  
and to loose the seals thereof?

1<sup>S</sup> great

3 And no 2 man 7 in 1 heaven,  
3 nor in 1 earth, 4 neither 1 under  
the earth, was able to open the  
book, 4 neither 1 to look thereon.

2<sup>S</sup> one  
in the  
3<sup>S</sup> or on  
the  
4<sup>S</sup> or

4 And I wept much, because  
no 5 man 1 was found worthy to  
open 6 and to read 1 the book,  
4 neither 1 to look thereon 6.

5<sup>S</sup> one

5 And one of the elders saith  
unto me, Weep not: behold,  
7 the Lion 7 of the tribe of  
3 Juda, 1 the Root of David,  
hath 7 prevailed 1 to open the  
book 6, 7 and 6 to loose 1 the  
seven seals thereof.

7<sup>A</sup> that is  
8<sup>S</sup> Judah,  
9<sup>S</sup> over-  
come,  
1<sup>S</sup> saw  
2<sup>S</sup> living  
creatures

6 And I 1 beheld, and, lo, 1 in  
the midst of the throne and of  
the four 2 beasts 1, and in the  
midst of the elders, 3 stood 4 a  
Lamb 5 as it had been slain,  
having seven horns 4 and 7 seven  
eyes, which are 9 the 5 seven  
Spirits of God 4 sent forth into  
all the earth.

3<sup>S</sup> a Lamb  
standing,  
as though  
4<sup>A</sup>,

7 And he came 4 and 6 took the  
book 1 out of the right hand 4 of  
him that sat 7 upon 1 the throne.

5<sup>M</sup> Some  
anc. auth.  
omit  
seven.  
6<sup>S</sup> he  
taketh  
[M Gr.  
hath  
taken] it  
7<sup>S</sup> on

8 And when he had taken the  
book, 7 the four 3 beasts and 1  
four 4 and twenty elders fell  
down before the Lamb, having  
9 every one of them 2 harps, 1 and  
golden 1 vials 1 full of 2 odours, 1  
7 which are the prayers of 3  
saints.

3<sup>S</sup> living  
creatures  
and the  
9<sup>S</sup> each  
one a  
harp,  
1<sup>S</sup> bowls  
2<sup>S</sup> in-  
cense,  
3<sup>A</sup> the  
4<sup>S</sup> sing  
5<sup>S</sup> worthy  
art thou

9 And 7 they 4 sung 1 a new  
song, saying, 5<sup>A</sup> Thou art worthy 1  
to take the book, and to open

A.D. 96.

a ch. 5, 8, 14.  
b ver. 6.  
c Acts 20, 28.  
Rom. 3, 24.  
1 Cor. 6, 20.  
A 7, 25.  
Eph. 1, 7.  
Col. 1, 14.  
Heb. 9, 12.  
1 Pet. 1, 18.  
19.  
2 Pet. 2, 1.  
1 John 1, 7.  
ch. 14, 4.  
d ver. 9.  
e Dan. 4, 1.  
f 6, 25.  
ch. 7, 9.  
g 11, 9.  
h 14, 6.  
i ver. 4.  
j Ex. 19, 6.  
k 1 Pet. 2, 5, 9.  
ch. 1, 6.  
l 20, 6.  
m 22, 5.  
n A ch. 5, 12.  
o Gen. 1, 1.  
Acts 17, 24.  
Eph. 3, 9.  
Col. 1, 16.  
ch. 10, 6.  
p ch. 4, 4, 6.  
q Ps. 68, 17.  
Dan. 7, 10.  
Heb. 12, 22.  
r ch. 4, 11.  
s Ezek. 2, 9, 10.  
t Ps. 29, 11.  
Dan. 12, 4.  
u ver. 3.  
v Phil. 2, 10.  
w ver. 13.  
x 1 Chr. 29, 11.  
Rom. 9, 5.  
y 16, 27.  
z 1 Tim. 6, 16.  
1 Pet. 4, 11.  
A 5, 11.  
ch. 1, 6.  
B ch. 6, 16.  
C 7, 10.  
D ch. 19, 4.  
E Gen. 49, 9, 10.  
F Heb. 7, 14.  
G ch. 4, 9, 10.  
H Is. 31, 1, 10.  
I Rom. 15, 12.  
J ch. 22, 16.  
K ver. 1.  
L ch. 6, 1.  
M ch. 5, 5-7.  
N d ver. 9, 12.  
Is. 53, 7.  
John 1, 29.  
36.  
O 1 Pet. 1, 19.  
ch. 13, 8.  
P Zech. 3, 9.  
A 4, 10.  
f ch. 4, 7.  
g ch. 4, 5.  
h Zech. 6, 3.  
ch. 19, 11.  
i Ps. 45, 4, 5.  
LXX.  
j ch. 4, 2.  
k Zech. 6, 11.  
ch. 14, 14.  
m ch. 4, 8, 10.  
n ch. 4, 7.  
p ch. 14, 2.  
A 15, 2.  
q Or,  
incense.  
r Ps. 141, 2.  
ch. 8, 3, 4.  
s Zech. 6, 2.  
t Ps. 40, 3.  
ch. 14, 3.  
u ch. 4, 11.

the seals thereof: 6 for thou  
wast slain, and 1 hast redeemed  
us to God by thy blood 6 out of  
every kindred, 1 and tongue,  
and people, and nation 2;

10 9 And hast made us 1 unto  
our God 3 kings 1 and priests 4:  
and we shall reign on 1 the  
earth.

11 And I 5 beheld, 1 and I heard  
6 the 1 voice of many angels  
6 round about the throne and  
the 7 beasts 1 and the elders 8: 1  
and the number of them was  
1 ten thousand times ten thou-  
sand, and thousands of thou-  
sands;

12 Saying with a 9 loud voice,  
7<sup>M</sup> Worthy is the Lamb that  
1 was slain to receive 2 power,  
and riches, and wisdom, and  
3 strength, 1 and honour, and  
glory, and blessing.

13 And 9 every 4 creature 1 which  
is in 2 heaven, and on the earth,  
and under the earth, and 6 such  
as are in 1 the sea, and all 6 that  
are in them, heard I saying,  
7 Blessing, and honour, and  
glory, and power, be unto him  
7 that sitteth upon the throne,  
and unto the Lamb 1 3 for ever  
and ever.

14 2 And the four 9 beasts 1 said,  
Amen. And the 9 four 1 and  
twenty 1 elders fell down and  
worshipped 9 him 2 that liveth  
for ever and ever 1.

### CHAPTER 6.

1 The opening of the seals in order, &c.,  
containing a prophecy to the end of  
the world.

AND 6 I saw when the Lamb  
opened 6 one of the 1 seals,  
and I heard 6, as it were the  
noise of thunder, 1 7 one of the  
four 2 beasts 1 saying 3, Come and  
see.

2 And I saw, and behold 4 8 a  
white horse 5: 1 4 and he that  
sat 6 on him 1 had a bow; 1 and  
7 a crown was given unto him;  
and he went 1 forth conquering,  
and to conquer.

3 8 And when he 9 had 1 opened  
the second seal, 7 I heard the  
second 9 beast say, Come and  
see.

4 16 And there went out another  
horse that was red: and power  
was given 1 to him that sat

1<sup>S</sup> didst  
purchase  
unto God  
with thy  
blood  
men of  
every  
tribe,  
2<sup>S</sup>, and  
madest  
them  
to be  
3<sup>S</sup> a  
kingdom  
4<sup>S</sup>; and  
they  
reign  
upon  
5<sup>S</sup> saw,  
6<sup>S</sup> a  
7<sup>S</sup> living  
creatures  
8<sup>S</sup>;  
9<sup>S</sup> great  
1<sup>S</sup> hath  
been  
2<sup>A</sup> the  
3<sup>S</sup> might,  
4<sup>S</sup> created  
thing  
5<sup>S</sup> on  
6<sup>A</sup> things  
7<sup>S</sup> Unto  
him that  
sitteth  
on the  
throne,  
and unto  
the  
Lamb,  
be the  
blessing,  
and the  
honour,  
and the  
glory, and  
the do-  
minion,  
8<sup>M</sup> Gr.  
unto the  
ages of  
the ages.  
9<sup>S</sup> living  
creatures

1<sup>A</sup> seven  
2<sup>S</sup> living  
creatures  
3<sup>S</sup> as with  
a voice of  
thunder,  
Come  
4<sup>M</sup> Some  
anc. auth.  
add and  
see.  
5<sup>A</sup>,  
6<sup>S</sup>,  
7<sup>S</sup> thereon  
8<sup>S</sup> there  
was given  
unto him  
a crown:  
and he  
came  
8<sup>A</sup> 1  
9<sup>S</sup> living  
creature  
saying,  
Come  
10<sup>M</sup> Some

anc. auth. add and see. 1<sup>S</sup> And another horse came forth, a red horse: and

<sup>1</sup> <sup>A</sup> it was given <sup>2</sup> <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. read the peace of the earth. <sup>3</sup> <sup>S</sup> slay <sup>4</sup> <sup>A</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>S</sup> living creature saying, Come <sup>6</sup> <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. add and see.

<sup>7</sup> <sup>S</sup> saw, and he-hold,

<sup>8</sup> <sup>S</sup> thereon <sup>9</sup> <sup>S</sup> balance

<sup>10</sup> <sup>A</sup> as it were

<sup>11</sup> <sup>S</sup> living creatures saying,

<sup>12</sup> <sup>M</sup> Gr. *choeniz*, a small measure.

<sup>13</sup> <sup>M</sup> See marginal note on Matt. 18. 23.

<sup>14</sup> <sup>A</sup> hurt thou not

<sup>15</sup> <sup>A</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>S</sup> living creature saying, Come

<sup>17</sup> <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. add and see.

<sup>18</sup> <sup>S</sup> saw,

<sup>19</sup> <sup>A</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>S</sup> he

<sup>21</sup> <sup>S</sup> upon him, his name

<sup>22</sup> <sup>S</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>S</sup> and Hades

<sup>24</sup> <sup>S</sup> there

<sup>25</sup> <sup>A</sup> authority

<sup>26</sup> <sup>M</sup> Or, *pestilence*

<sup>27</sup> <sup>S</sup> by the wild

<sup>28</sup> <sup>S</sup> under-neath

<sup>29</sup> <sup>S</sup> had been

<sup>30</sup> <sup>S</sup> great

<sup>31</sup> <sup>S</sup> Master, the

<sup>32</sup> <sup>S</sup> there was given them to each one a white robe

<sup>33</sup> <sup>S</sup> time,

<sup>34</sup> <sup>S</sup> follow servants

<sup>35</sup> <sup>S</sup> which

<sup>36</sup> <sup>S</sup> even

<sup>37</sup> <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. read *hore*

<sup>38</sup> <sup>S</sup> fulfilled their course.

<sup>39</sup> <sup>A</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>S</sup> saw

<sup>41</sup> <sup>A</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>S</sup> whole

<sup>43</sup> <sup>A</sup> the

thereon <sup>1</sup> to take <sup>2</sup> peace from the earth, and that they should <sup>3</sup> kill <sup>4</sup> one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

<sup>5</sup> And when he <sup>6</sup> had <sup>7</sup> opened the third seal, <sup>8</sup> I heard the third <sup>9</sup> beast say, Come and see! And I <sup>10</sup> beheld, and lo! <sup>11</sup> a black horse: and he that sat <sup>12</sup> on him <sup>13</sup> had a <sup>14</sup> pair of balances <sup>15</sup> in his hand.

<sup>16</sup> And I heard <sup>17</sup> a voice in the midst of the four <sup>18</sup> beasts say, <sup>19</sup> A <sup>20</sup> measure of wheat for a <sup>21</sup> penny, and three measures of barley for a <sup>22</sup> penny; and <sup>23</sup> see thou hurt not <sup>24</sup> the oil and the wine <sup>25</sup>.

<sup>26</sup> And when he <sup>27</sup> had <sup>28</sup> opened the fourth seal, <sup>29</sup> I heard the voice of the fourth <sup>30</sup> beast say, Come and see!

<sup>31</sup> And I <sup>32</sup> looked, and behold: a pale horse; and <sup>33</sup> his name <sup>34</sup> that sat <sup>35</sup> on him <sup>36</sup> was Death; and Hell <sup>37</sup> followed with him. And <sup>38</sup> power <sup>39</sup> was given <sup>40</sup> unto them <sup>41</sup> over the fourth part of the earth, <sup>42</sup> to kill with sword, and with <sup>43</sup> hunger, and with <sup>44</sup> death, and <sup>45</sup> with the <sup>46</sup> beasts of the earth.

<sup>47</sup> And when he <sup>48</sup> had <sup>49</sup> opened the fifth seal, I saw <sup>50</sup> under <sup>51</sup> the altar <sup>52</sup> the souls of them that <sup>53</sup> were <sup>54</sup> slain <sup>55</sup> for the word of God, and for <sup>56</sup> the testimony which they held:

<sup>57</sup> And they cried with a <sup>58</sup> loud voice, saying, <sup>59</sup> How long, O <sup>60</sup> Lord, <sup>61</sup> holy and true, <sup>62</sup> dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

<sup>63</sup> And <sup>64</sup> white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, <sup>65</sup> that they should rest yet for a little <sup>66</sup> season, until their <sup>67</sup> fellow-servants <sup>68</sup> also and their brethren, <sup>69</sup> that <sup>70</sup> should be killed <sup>71</sup> as they <sup>72</sup> were, should <sup>73</sup> be fulfilled.

<sup>74</sup> And I <sup>75</sup> beheld <sup>76</sup> when he <sup>77</sup> had <sup>78</sup> opened the sixth seal, <sup>79</sup> and <sup>80</sup> lo, <sup>81</sup> there was a great earthquake; and <sup>82</sup> the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the <sup>83</sup> moon became as blood;

<sup>84</sup> And the stars of <sup>85</sup> heaven

A.D. 96.

<sup>1</sup> Or, green figs.

<sup>2</sup> Ps. 102. 25. Is. 34. 4.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. 1. 12. 13.

<sup>4</sup> Jer. 3. 23. & 4. 24. ch. 16. 29.

<sup>5</sup> ch. 4. 7.

<sup>6</sup> Zech. 6. 2.

<sup>7</sup> Is. 2. 19.

<sup>8</sup> The word *choeniz* signifieth a measure containing one wine quart, and the twelfth part of a quart.

<sup>9</sup> Hos. 10. 8. Luke 22. 30. ch. 9. 6.

<sup>10</sup> ch. 9. 4.

<sup>11</sup> ch. 4. 7.

<sup>12</sup> Is. 13. 6, &c. Zeph. 1. 14, &c.

<sup>13</sup> ch. 16. 14.

<sup>14</sup> Ps. 75. 7.

<sup>15</sup> Zech. 6. 2.

<sup>16</sup> Or, *to him*.

<sup>17</sup> Ezek. 14. 21.

<sup>18</sup> Lev. 26. 22.

<sup>19</sup> Dan. 7. 2.

<sup>20</sup> ch. 9. 4.

<sup>21</sup> ch. 8. 3. & 9. 13.

<sup>22</sup> A 14. 18.

<sup>23</sup> ch. 20. 4.

<sup>24</sup> ch. 1. 9.

<sup>25</sup> 2 Tim. 1. 8. ch. 12. 17. & 19. 10.

<sup>26</sup> Sap. Zech. 1. 12.

<sup>27</sup> ch. 3. 7.

<sup>28</sup> ch. 11. 18. & 19. 2.

<sup>29</sup> ch. 6. 6. & 9. 4.

<sup>30</sup> ch. 3. 4, 5. & 7. 9. 14.

<sup>31</sup> Ezek. 9. 4. ch. 14. 1.

<sup>32</sup> ch. 22. 4.

<sup>33</sup> Heb. 11. 40. ch. 14. 13.

<sup>34</sup> ch. 9. 16.

<sup>35</sup> ch. 14. 1.

<sup>36</sup> ch. 16. 18.

<sup>37</sup> Jer. 12. 5. & 13. 15.

<sup>38</sup> Mt. 24. 29.

<sup>39</sup> Jer. 13. 10.

<sup>40</sup> & 9. 1.

fell unto the earth, <sup>1</sup> even <sup>2</sup> as a fig tree casteth her <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>32</sup> <sup>33</sup> <sup>34</sup> <sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup> <sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup> <sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>41</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup> <sup>45</sup> <sup>46</sup> <sup>47</sup> <sup>48</sup> <sup>49</sup> <sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup> <sup>52</sup> <sup>53</sup> <sup>54</sup> <sup>55</sup> <sup>56</sup> <sup>57</sup> <sup>58</sup> <sup>59</sup> <sup>60</sup> <sup>61</sup> <sup>62</sup> <sup>63</sup> <sup>64</sup> <sup>65</sup> <sup>66</sup> <sup>67</sup> <sup>68</sup> <sup>69</sup> <sup>70</sup> <sup>71</sup> <sup>72</sup> <sup>73</sup> <sup>74</sup> <sup>75</sup> <sup>76</sup> <sup>77</sup> <sup>78</sup> <sup>79</sup> <sup>80</sup> <sup>81</sup> <sup>82</sup> <sup>83</sup> <sup>84</sup> <sup>85</sup> <sup>86</sup> <sup>87</sup> <sup>88</sup> <sup>89</sup> <sup>90</sup> <sup>91</sup> <sup>92</sup> <sup>93</sup> <sup>94</sup> <sup>95</sup> <sup>96</sup> <sup>97</sup> <sup>98</sup> <sup>99</sup> <sup>100</sup> <sup>101</sup> <sup>102</sup> <sup>103</sup> <sup>104</sup> <sup>105</sup> <sup>106</sup> <sup>107</sup> <sup>108</sup> <sup>109</sup> <sup>110</sup> <sup>111</sup> <sup>112</sup> <sup>113</sup> <sup>114</sup> <sup>115</sup> <sup>116</sup> <sup>117</sup> <sup>118</sup> <sup>119</sup> <sup>120</sup> <sup>121</sup> <sup>122</sup> <sup>123</sup> <sup>124</sup> <sup>125</sup> <sup>126</sup> <sup>127</sup> <sup>128</sup> <sup>129</sup> <sup>130</sup> <sup>131</sup> <sup>132</sup> <sup>133</sup> <sup>134</sup> <sup>135</sup> <sup>136</sup> <sup>137</sup> <sup>138</sup> <sup>139</sup> <sup>140</sup> <sup>141</sup> <sup>142</sup> <sup>143</sup> <sup>144</sup> <sup>145</sup> <sup>146</sup> <sup>147</sup> <sup>148</sup> <sup>149</sup> <sup>150</sup> <sup>151</sup> <sup>152</sup> <sup>153</sup> <sup>154</sup> <sup>155</sup> <sup>156</sup> <sup>157</sup> <sup>158</sup> <sup>159</sup> <sup>160</sup> <sup>161</sup> <sup>162</sup> <sup>163</sup> <sup>164</sup> <sup>165</sup> <sup>166</sup> <sup>167</sup> <sup>168</sup> <sup>169</sup> <sup>170</sup> <sup>171</sup> <sup>172</sup> <sup>173</sup> <sup>174</sup> <sup>175</sup> <sup>176</sup> <sup>177</sup> <sup>178</sup> <sup>179</sup> <sup>180</sup> <sup>181</sup> <sup>182</sup> <sup>183</sup> <sup>184</sup> <sup>185</sup> <sup>186</sup> <sup>187</sup> <sup>188</sup> <sup>189</sup> <sup>190</sup> <sup>191</sup> <sup>192</sup> <sup>193</sup> <sup>194</sup> <sup>195</sup> <sup>196</sup> <sup>197</sup> <sup>198</sup> <sup>199</sup> <sup>200</sup> <sup>201</sup> <sup>202</sup> <sup>203</sup> <sup>204</sup> <sup>205</sup> <sup>206</sup> <sup>207</sup> <sup>208</sup> <sup>209</sup> <sup>210</sup> <sup>211</sup> <sup>212</sup> <sup>213</sup> <sup>214</sup> <sup>215</sup> <sup>216</sup> <sup>217</sup> <sup>218</sup> <sup>219</sup> <sup>220</sup> <sup>221</sup> <sup>222</sup> <sup>223</sup> <sup>224</sup> <sup>225</sup> <sup>226</sup> <sup>227</sup> <sup>228</sup> <sup>229</sup> <sup>230</sup> <sup>231</sup> <sup>232</sup> <sup>233</sup> <sup>234</sup> <sup>235</sup> <sup>236</sup> <sup>237</sup> <sup>238</sup> <sup>239</sup> <sup>240</sup> <sup>241</sup> <sup>242</sup> <sup>243</sup> <sup>244</sup> <sup>245</sup> <sup>246</sup> <sup>247</sup> <sup>248</sup> <sup>249</sup> <sup>250</sup> <sup>251</sup> <sup>252</sup> <sup>253</sup> <sup>254</sup> <sup>255</sup> <sup>256</sup> <sup>257</sup> <sup>258</sup> <sup>259</sup> <sup>260</sup> <sup>261</sup> <sup>262</sup> <sup>263</sup> <sup>264</sup> <sup>265</sup> <sup>266</sup> <sup>267</sup> <sup>268</sup> <sup>269</sup> <sup>270</sup> <sup>271</sup> <sup>272</sup> <sup>273</sup> <sup>274</sup> <sup>275</sup> <sup>276</sup> <sup>277</sup> <sup>278</sup> <sup>279</sup> <sup>280</sup> <sup>281</sup> <sup>282</sup> <sup>283</sup> <sup>284</sup> <sup>285</sup> <sup>286</sup> <sup>287</sup> <sup>288</sup> <sup>289</sup> <sup>290</sup> <sup>291</sup> <sup>292</sup> <sup>293</sup> <sup>294</sup> <sup>295</sup> <sup>296</sup> <sup>297</sup> <sup>298</sup> <sup>299</sup> <sup>300</sup> <sup>301</sup> <sup>302</sup> <sup>303</sup> <sup>304</sup> <sup>305</sup> <sup>306</sup> <sup>307</sup> <sup>308</sup> <sup>309</sup> <sup>310</sup> <sup>311</sup> <sup>312</sup> <sup>313</sup> <sup>314</sup> <sup>315</sup> <sup>316</sup> <sup>317</sup> <sup>318</sup> <sup>319</sup> <sup>320</sup> <sup>321</sup> <sup>322</sup> <sup>323</sup> <sup>324</sup> <sup>325</sup> <sup>326</sup> <sup>327</sup> <sup>328</sup> <sup>329</sup> <sup>330</sup> <sup>331</sup> <sup>332</sup> <sup>333</sup> <sup>334</sup> <sup>335</sup> <sup>336</sup> <sup>337</sup> <sup>338</sup> <sup>339</sup> <sup>340</sup> <sup>341</sup> <sup>342</sup> <sup>343</sup> <sup>344</sup> <sup>345</sup> <sup>346</sup> <sup>347</sup> <sup>348</sup> <sup>349</sup> <sup>350</sup> <sup>351</sup> <sup>352</sup> <sup>353</sup> <sup>354</sup> <sup>355</sup> <sup>356</sup> <sup>357</sup> <sup>358</sup> <sup>359</sup> <sup>360</sup> <sup>361</sup> <sup>362</sup> <sup>363</sup> <sup>364</sup> <sup>365</sup> <sup>366</sup> <sup>367</sup> <sup>368</sup> <sup>369</sup> <sup>370</sup> <sup>371</sup> <sup>372</sup> <sup>373</sup> <sup>374</sup> <sup>375</sup> <sup>376</sup> <sup>377</sup> <sup>378</sup> <sup>379</sup> <sup>380</sup> <sup>381</sup> <sup>382</sup> <sup>383</sup> <sup>384</sup> <sup>385</sup> <sup>386</sup> <sup>387</sup> <sup>388</sup> <sup>389</sup> <sup>390</sup> <sup>391</sup> <sup>392</sup> <sup>393</sup> <sup>394</sup> <sup>395</sup> <sup>396</sup> <sup>397</sup> <sup>398</sup> <sup>399</sup> <sup>400</sup> <sup>401</sup> <sup>402</sup> <sup>403</sup> <sup>404</sup> <sup>405</sup> <sup>406</sup> <sup>407</sup> <sup>408</sup> <sup>409</sup> <sup>410</sup> <sup>411</sup> <sup>412</sup> <sup>413</sup> <sup>414</sup> <sup>415</sup> <sup>416</sup> <sup>417</sup> <sup>418</sup> <sup>419</sup> <sup>420</sup> <sup>421</sup> <sup>422</sup> <sup>423</sup> <sup>424</sup> <sup>425</sup> <sup>426</sup> <sup>427</sup> <sup>428</sup> <sup>429</sup> <sup>430</sup> <sup>431</sup> <sup>432</sup> <sup>433</sup> <sup>434</sup> <sup>435</sup> <sup>436</sup> <sup>437</sup> <sup>438</sup> <sup>439</sup> <sup>440</sup> <sup>441</sup> <sup>442</sup> <sup>443</sup> <sup>444</sup> <sup>445</sup> <sup>446</sup> <sup>447</sup> <sup>448</sup> <sup>449</sup> <sup>450</sup> <sup>451</sup> <sup>452</sup> <sup>453</sup> <sup>454</sup> <sup>455</sup> <sup>456</sup> <sup>457</sup> <sup>458</sup> <sup>459</sup> <sup>460</sup> <sup>461</sup> <sup>462</sup> <sup>463</sup> <sup>464</sup> <sup>465</sup> <sup>466</sup> <sup>467</sup> <sup>468</sup> <sup>469</sup> <sup>470</sup> <sup>471</sup> <sup>472</sup> <sup>473</sup> <sup>474</sup> <sup>475</sup> <sup>476</sup> <sup>477</sup> <sup>478</sup> <sup>479</sup> <sup>480</sup> <sup>481</sup> <sup>482</sup> <sup>483</sup> <sup>484</sup> <sup>485</sup> <sup>486</sup> <sup>487</sup> <sup>488</sup> <sup>489</sup> <sup>490</sup> <sup>491</sup> <sup>492</sup> <sup>493</sup> <sup>494</sup> <sup>495</sup> <sup>496</sup> <sup>497</sup> <sup>498</sup> <sup>499</sup> <sup>500</sup> <sup>501</sup> <sup>502</sup> <sup>503</sup> <sup>504</sup> <sup>505</sup> <sup>506</sup> <sup>507</sup> <sup>508</sup> <sup>509</sup> <sup>510</sup> <sup>511</sup> <sup>512</sup> <sup>513</sup> <sup>514</sup> <sup>515</sup> <sup>516</sup> <sup>517</sup> <sup>518</sup> <sup>519</sup> <sup>520</sup> <sup>521</sup> <sup>522</sup> <sup>523</sup> <sup>524</sup> <sup>525</sup> <sup>526</sup> <sup>527</sup> <sup>528</sup> <sup>529</sup> <sup>530</sup> <sup>531</sup> <sup>532</sup> <sup>533</sup> <sup>534</sup> <sup>535</sup> <sup>536</sup> <sup>537</sup> <sup>538</sup> <sup>539</sup> <sup>540</sup> <sup>541</sup> <sup>542</sup> <sup>543</sup> <sup>544</sup> <sup>545</sup> <sup>546</sup> <sup>547</sup> <sup>548</sup> <sup>549</sup> <sup>550</sup> <sup>551</sup> <sup>552</sup> <sup>553</sup> <sup>554</sup> <sup>555</sup> <sup>556</sup> <sup>557</sup> <sup>558</sup> <sup>559</sup> <sup>560</sup> <sup>561</sup> <sup>562</sup> <sup>563</sup> <sup>564</sup> <sup>565</sup> <sup>566</sup> <sup>567</sup> <sup>568</sup> <sup>569</sup> <sup>570</sup> <sup>571</sup> <sup>572</sup> <sup>573</sup> <sup>574</sup> <sup>575</sup> <sup>576</sup> <sup>577</sup> <sup>578</sup> <sup>579</sup> <sup>580</sup> <sup>581</sup> <sup>582</sup> <sup>583</sup> <sup>584</sup> <sup>585</sup> <sup>586</sup> <sup>587</sup> <sup>588</sup> <sup>589</sup> <sup>590</sup> <sup>591</sup> <sup>592</sup> <sup>593</sup> <sup>594</sup> <sup>595</sup> <sup>596</sup> <sup>597</sup> <sup>598</sup> <sup>599</sup> <sup>600</sup> <sup>601</sup> <sup>602</sup> <sup>603</sup> <sup>604</sup> <sup>605</sup> <sup>606</sup> <sup>607</sup> <sup>608</sup> <sup>609</sup> <sup>610</sup> <sup>611</sup> <sup>612</sup> <sup>613</sup> <sup>614</sup> <sup>615</sup> <sup>616</sup> <sup>617</sup> <sup>618</sup> <sup>619</sup> <sup>620</sup> <sup>621</sup> <sup>622</sup> <sup>623</sup> <sup>624</sup> <sup>625</sup> <sup>626</sup> <sup>627</sup> <sup>628</sup> <sup>629</sup> <sup>630</sup> <sup>631</sup> <sup>632</sup> <sup>633</sup> <sup>634</sup> <sup>635</sup> <sup>636</sup> <sup>637</sup> <sup>638</sup> <sup>639</sup> <sup>640</sup> <sup>641</sup> <sup>642</sup> <sup>643</sup> <sup>644</sup> <sup>645</sup> <sup>646</sup> <sup>647</sup> <sup>648</sup> <sup>649</sup> <sup>650</sup> <sup>651</sup> <sup>652</sup> <sup>653</sup> <sup>654</sup> <sup>655</sup> <sup>656</sup> <sup>657</sup> <sup>658</sup> <sup>659</sup> <sup>660</sup> <sup>661</sup> <sup>662</sup> <sup>663</sup> <sup>664</sup> <sup>665</sup> <sup>666</sup> <sup>667</sup> <sup>668</sup> <sup>669</sup> <sup>670</sup> <sup>671</sup> <sup>672</sup> <sup>673</sup> <sup>674</sup> <sup>675</sup> <sup>676</sup> <sup>677</sup> <sup>678</sup> <sup>679</sup> <sup>680</sup> <sup>681</sup> <sup>682</sup> <sup>683</sup> <sup>684</sup> <sup>685</sup> <sup>686</sup> <sup>687</sup> <sup>688</sup> <sup>689</sup> <sup>690</sup> <sup>691</sup> <sup>692</sup> <sup>693</sup> <sup>694</sup> <sup>695</sup> <sup>696</sup> <sup>697</sup> <sup>698</sup> <sup>699</sup> <sup>700</sup> <sup>701</sup> <sup>702</sup> <sup>703</sup> <sup>704</sup> <sup>705</sup> <sup>706</sup> <sup>707</sup> <sup>708</sup> <sup>709</sup> <sup>710</sup> <sup>711</sup> <sup>712</sup> <sup>713</sup> <sup>714</sup> <sup>715</sup> <sup>716</sup> <sup>717</sup> <sup>718</sup> <sup>719</sup> <sup>720</sup> <sup>721</sup> <sup>722</sup> <sup>723</sup> <sup>724</sup> <sup>725</sup> <sup>726</sup> <sup>727</sup> <sup>728</sup> <sup>729</sup> <sup>730</sup> <sup>731</sup> <sup>732</sup> <sup>733</sup> <sup>734</sup> <sup>735</sup> <sup>736</sup> <sup>737</sup> <sup>738</sup> <sup>739</sup> <sup>740</sup> <sup>741</sup> <sup>742</sup> <sup>743</sup> <sup>744</sup> <sup>745</sup> <sup>746</sup> <sup>747</sup> <sup>7</sup>



R.V.	The number	REVELATION 8.	of the sealed.	R.V.
1 s ;	sealed <sup>1</sup> twelve thousand <sup>1</sup> . <sup>1</sup> Of	A.D. 96.	the midst of the throne <sup>a</sup> shall	1 s be their
2 s Naph- tali	the tribe of <sup>2</sup> Nephtalim <i>were</i>	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 23. 1.	<sup>1</sup> feed them, and shall lead them	shep- herd,
3 s Man- asseh	sealed <sup>1</sup> twelve thousand <sup>1</sup> . <sup>1</sup> Of	<sup>a</sup> 36. 8.	unto living <sup>1</sup> fountains of wa- ters <sup>2</sup> : <sup>b</sup> and God shall wipe	and shall guide them unto
	sealed <sup>1</sup> twelve thousand <sup>1</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	John 10, 11, 14.	away <sup>3</sup> all tears <sup>1</sup> from their	<sup>2</sup> <sup>a</sup> of life
	7 Of the tribe of Simeon <sup>c</sup> were	<sup>b</sup> 1c. 25. 8.	eyes.	<sup>3</sup> s every tear
	sealed <sup>1</sup> twelve thousand <sup>1</sup> . <sup>1</sup> Of	ch. 21. 4.		
	the tribe of Levi <sup>c</sup> were sealed <sup>1</sup>		CHAPTER 8.	
	twelve thousand <sup>1</sup> . <sup>1</sup> Of the		<sup>o</sup> 1 The opening of the seventh seal.	
	tribe of Issachar <sup>c</sup> were sealed <sup>1</sup>		<sup>2</sup> The seven angels. <sup>6</sup> Four trumpets	
	twelve thousand <sup>1</sup> . <sup>1</sup>		sound, and great plagues follow. <sup>1</sup>	
4 s Zebu- lun	8 Of the tribe of <sup>4</sup> Zabulon	<sup>c</sup> ch. 6. 1.	AND <sup>c</sup> when he <sup>c</sup> had <sup>1</sup> opened	4 s follow- ed a
	<i>were</i> sealed <sup>1</sup> twelve thousand <sup>1</sup> . <sup>1</sup>		the seventh seal, there <sup>d</sup> was <sup>1</sup>	
	Of the tribe of Joseph <sup>c</sup> were		silence in heaven about the	
	sealed <sup>1</sup> twelve thousand <sup>1</sup> . <sup>1</sup> Of		space of half an hour.	
	the tribe of Benjamin <i>were</i>	<sup>d</sup> Mat. 18. 10.	<sup>2</sup> <sup>d</sup> And I saw the seven angels	5 s stand
	sealed twelve thousand <sup>1</sup> . <sup>1</sup>	Luke 1. 19.	which <sup>e</sup> stood <sup>1</sup> before God; <sup>e</sup> and	6 s there were
5 s these things I saw, and be- hold,	9 After <sup>e</sup> this I beheld, and,	<sup>e</sup> Chr. 29. 28- 28.	<sup>6</sup> to them were given <sup>1</sup> seven	given unto them
6 s out of every nation, and of all tribes and peoples	lo, <sup>f</sup> a great multitude, which	<sup>f</sup> Rom. 11. 25.	trumpets.	7 <sup>a</sup> <sup>g</sup> <sup>h</sup> <sup>i</sup> <sup>j</sup> <sup>k</sup> <sup>l</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>n</sup> <sup>o</sup> <sup>p</sup> <sup>q</sup> <sup>r</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>t</sup> <sup>u</sup> <sup>v</sup> <sup>w</sup> <sup>x</sup> <sup>y</sup> <sup>z</sup> <sup>aa</sup> <sup>ab</sup> <sup>ac</sup> <sup>ad</sup> <sup>ae</sup> <sup>af</sup> <sup>ag</sup> <sup>ah</sup> <sup>ai</sup> <sup>aj</sup> <sup>ak</sup> <sup>al</sup> <sup>am</sup> <sup>an</sup> <sup>ao</sup> <sup>ap</sup> <sup>aq</sup> <sup>ar</sup> <sup>as</sup> <sup>at</sup> <sup>au</sup> <sup>av</sup> <sup>aw</sup> <sup>ax</sup> <sup>ay</sup> <sup>az</sup> <sup>ba</sup> <sup>bb</sup> <sup>bc</sup> <sup>bd</sup> <sup>be</sup> <sup>bf</sup> <sup>bg</sup> <sup>bh</sup> <sup>bi</sup> <sup>bj</sup> <sup>bk</sup> <sup>bl</sup> <sup>bm</sup> <sup>bn</sup> <sup>bo</sup> <sup>bp</sup> <sup>bq</sup> <sup>br</sup> <sup>bs</sup> <sup>bt</sup> <sup>bu</sup> <sup>bv</sup> <sup>bw</sup> <sup>bx</sup> <sup>by</sup> <sup>bz</sup> <sup>ca</sup> <sup>cb</sup> <sup>cc</sup> <sup>cd</sup> <sup>ce</sup> <sup>cf</sup> <sup>cg</sup> <sup>ch</sup> <sup>ci</sup> <sup>cj</sup> <sup>ck</sup> <sup>cl</sup> <sup>cm</sup> <sup>cn</sup> <sup>co</sup> <sup>cp</sup> <sup>cq</sup> <sup>cr</sup> <sup>cs</sup> <sup>ct</sup> <sup>cu</sup> <sup>cv</sup> <sup>cw</sup> <sup>cx</sup> <sup>cy</sup> <sup>cz</sup> <sup>da</sup> <sup>db</sup> <sup>dc</sup> <sup>dd</sup> <sup>de</sup> <sup>df</sup> <sup>dg</sup> <sup>dh</sup> <sup>di</sup> <sup>dj</sup> <sup>dk</sup> <sup>dl</sup> <sup>dm</sup> <sup>dn</sup> <sup>do</sup> <sup>dp</sup> <sup>dq</sup> <sup>dr</sup> <sup>ds</sup> <sup>dt</sup> <sup>du</sup> <sup>dv</sup> <sup>dw</sup> <sup>dx</sup> <sup>dy</sup> <sup>dz</sup> <sup>ea</sup> <sup>eb</sup> <sup>ec</sup> <sup>ed</sup> <sup>ee</sup> <sup>ef</sup> <sup>eg</sup> <sup>eh</sup> <sup>ei</sup> <sup>ej</sup> <sup>ek</sup> <sup>el</sup> <sup>em</sup> <sup>en</sup> <sup>eo</sup> <sup>ep</sup> <sup>eq</sup> <sup>er</sup> <sup>es</sup> <sup>et</sup> <sup>eu</sup> <sup>ev</sup> <sup>ew</sup> <sup>ex</sup> <sup>ey</sup> <sup>ez</sup> <sup>fa</sup> <sup>fb</sup> <sup>fc</sup> <sup>fd</sup> <sup>fe</sup> <sup>ff</sup> <sup>fg</sup> <sup>fh</sup> <sup>fi</sup> <sup>fj</sup> <sup>fk</sup> <sup>fl</sup> <sup>fm</sup> <sup>fn</sup> <sup>fo</sup> <sup>fp</sup> <sup>fq</sup> <sup>fr</sup> <sup>fs</sup> <sup>ft</sup> <sup>fu</sup> <sup>fv</sup> <sup>fw</sup> <sup>fx</sup> <sup>fy</sup> <sup>fz</sup> <sup>ga</sup> <sup>gb</sup> <sup>gc</sup> <sup>gd</sup> <sup>ge</sup> <sup>gf</sup> <sup>gg</sup> <sup>gh</sup> <sup>gi</sup> <sup>gj</sup> <sup>gk</sup> <sup>gl</sup> <sup>gm</sup> <sup>gn</sup> <sup>go</sup> <sup>gp</sup> <sup>gq</sup> <sup>gr</sup> <sup>gs</sup> <sup>gt</sup> <sup>gu</sup> <sup>gv</sup> <sup>gw</sup> <sup>gx</sup> <sup>gy</sup> <sup>gz</sup> <sup>ha</sup> <sup>hb</sup> <sup>hc</sup> <sup>hd</sup> <sup>he</sup> <sup>hf</sup> <sup>hg</sup> <sup>hh</sup> <sup>hi</sup> <sup>hj</sup> <sup>hk</sup> <sup>hl</sup> <sup>hm</sup> <sup>hn</sup> <sup>ho</sup> <sup>hp</sup> <sup>hq</sup> <sup>hr</sup> <sup>hs</sup> <sup>ht</sup> <sup>hu</sup> <sup>hv</sup> <sup>hw</sup> <sup>hx</sup> <sup>hy</sup> <sup>hz</sup> <sup>ia</sup> <sup>ib</sup> <sup>ic</sup> <sup>id</sup> <sup>ie</sup> <sup>if</sup> <sup>ig</sup> <sup>ih</sup> <sup>ii</sup> <sup>ij</sup> <sup>ik</sup> <sup>il</sup> <sup>im</sup> <sup>in</sup> <sup>io</sup> <sup>ip</sup> <sup>iq</sup> <sup>ir</sup> <sup>is</sup> <sup>it</sup> <sup>iu</sup> <sup>iv</sup> <sup>iw</sup> <sup>ix</sup> <sup>iy</sup> <sup>iz</sup> <sup>ja</sup> <sup>jb</sup> <sup>jc</sup> <sup>jd</sup> <sup>je</sup> <sup>jf</sup> <sup>jj</sup> <sup>jk</sup> <sup>jl</sup> <sup>jm</sup> <sup>jn</sup> <sup>jo</sup> <sup>jp</sup> <sup>jq</sup> <sup>jr</sup> <sup>js</sup> <sup>jt</sup> <sup>ju</sup> <sup>jv</sup> <sup>jw</sup> <sup>jx</sup> <sup>ky</sup> <sup>kz</sup> <sup>la</sup> <sup>lb</sup> <sup>lc</sup> <sup>ld</sup> <sup>le</sup> <sup>lf</sup> <sup>lg</sup> <sup>lh</sup> <sup>li</sup> <sup>lj</sup> <sup>lk</sup> <sup>ll</sup> <sup>lm</sup> <sup>ln</sup> <sup>lo</sup> <sup>lp</sup> <sup>lq</sup> <sup>lr</sup> <sup>ls</sup> <sup>lt</sup> <sup>lu</sup> <sup>lv</sup> <sup>lw</sup> <sup>lx</sup> <sup>ly</sup> <sup>lz</sup> <sup>ma</sup> <sup>mb</sup> <sup>mc</sup> <sup>md</sup> <sup>me</sup> <sup>mf</sup> <sup>mg</sup> <sup>mh</sup> <sup>mi</sup> <sup>mj</sup> <sup>mk</sup> <sup>ml</sup> <sup>mn</sup> <sup>mo</sup> <sup>mp</sup> <sup>mq</sup> <sup>mr</sup> <sup>ms</sup> <sup>mt</sup> <sup>mu</sup> <sup>mv</sup> <sup>mw</sup> <sup>mx</sup> <sup>my</sup> <sup>mz</sup> <sup>na</sup> <sup>nb</sup> <sup>nc</sup> <sup>nd</sup> <sup>ne</sup> <sup>nf</sup> <sup>ng</sup> <sup>nh</sup> <sup>ni</sup> <sup>nj</sup> <sup>nk</sup> <sup>nl</sup> <sup>nm</sup> <sup>nn</sup> <sup>no</sup> <sup>np</sup> <sup>nq</sup> <sup>nr</sup> <sup>ns</sup> <sup>nt</sup> <sup>nu</sup> <sup>nv</sup> <sup>nw</sup> <sup>nx</sup> <sup>ny</sup> <sup>nz</sup> <sup>oa</sup> <sup>ob</sup> <sup>oc</sup> <sup>od</sup> <sup>oe</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>og</sup> <sup>oh</sup> <sup>oi</sup> <sup>oj</sup> <sup>ok</sup> <sup>ol</sup> <sup>om</sup> <sup>on</sup> <sup>oo</sup> <sup>op</sup> <sup>oq</sup> <sup>or</sup> <sup>os</sup> <sup>ot</sup> <sup>ou</sup> <sup>ov</sup> <sup>ow</sup> <sup>ox</sup> <sup>oy</sup> <sup>oz</sup> <sup>pa</sup> <sup>pb</sup> <sup>pc</sup> <sup>pd</sup> <sup>pe</sup> <sup>pf</sup> <sup>pg</sup> <sup>ph</sup> <sup>pi</sup> <sup>pj</sup> <sup>pk</sup> <sup>pl</sup> <sup>pm</sup> <sup>pn</sup> <sup>po</sup> <sup>pp</sup> <sup>pq</sup> <sup>pr</sup> <sup>ps</sup> <sup>pt</sup> <sup>pu</sup> <sup>pv</sup> <sup>pw</sup> <sup>px</sup> <sup>py</sup> <sup>pz</sup> <sup>qa</sup> <sup>qb</sup> <sup>qc</sup> <sup>qd</sup> <sup>qe</sup> <sup>qf</sup> <sup>qg</sup> <sup>qh</sup> <sup>qi</sup> <sup>qj</sup> <sup>qk</sup> <sup>ql</sup> <sup>qm</sup> <sup>qn</sup> <sup>qo</sup> <sup>qp</sup> <sup>qq</sup> <sup>qr</sup> <sup>qs</sup> <sup>qt</sup> <sup>qu</sup> <sup>qv</sup> <sup>qw</sup> <sup>qx</sup> <sup>qy</sup> <sup>qz</sup> <sup>ra</sup> <sup>rb</sup> <sup>rc</sup> <sup>rd</sup> <sup>re</sup> <sup>rf</sup> <sup>rg</sup> <sup>rh</sup> <sup>ri</sup> <sup>rj</sup> <sup>rk</sup> <sup>rl</sup> <sup>rm</sup> <sup>rn</sup> <sup>ro</sup> <sup>rp</sup> <sup>rq</sup> <sup>rr</sup> <sup>rs</sup> <sup>rt</sup> <sup>ru</sup> <sup>rv</sup> <sup>rw</sup> <sup>rx</sup> <sup>ry</sup> <sup>rz</sup> <sup>sa</sup> <sup>sb</sup> <sup>sc</sup> <sup>sd</sup> <sup>se</sup> <sup>sf</sup> <sup>sg</sup> <sup>sh</sup> <sup>si</sup> <sup>sj</sup> <sup>sk</sup> <sup>sl</sup> <sup>sm</sup> <sup>sn</sup> <sup>so</sup> <sup>sp</sup> <sup>sq</sup> <sup>sr</sup> <sup>ss</sup> <sup>st</sup> <sup>su</sup> <sup>sv</sup> <sup>sw</sup> <sup>sx</sup> <sup>sy</sup> <sup>sz</sup> <sup>ta</sup> <sup>tb</sup> <sup>tc</sup> <sup>td</sup> <sup>te</sup> <sup>tf</sup> <sup>tg</sup> <sup>th</sup> <sup>ti</sup> <sup>tj</sup> <sup>tk</sup> <sup>tl</sup> <sup>tm</sup> <sup>tn</sup> <sup>to</sup> <sup>tp</sup> <sup> tq</sup> <sup>tr</sup> <sup>ts</sup> <sup>tt</sup> <sup>tu</sup> <sup>tv</sup> <sup>tw</sup> <sup>tx</sup> <sup>ty</sup> <sup>tz</sup> <sup>ua</sup> <sup>ub</sup> <sup>uc</sup> <sup>ud</sup> <sup>ue</sup> <sup>uf</sup> <sup>ug</sup> <sup>uh</sup> <sup>ui</sup> <sup>uj</sup> <sup>uk</sup> <sup>ul</sup> <sup>um</sup> <sup>un</sup> <sup>uo</sup> <sup>up</sup> <sup>uq</sup> <sup>ur</sup> <sup>us</sup> <sup>ut</sup> <sup>uu</sup> <sup>uv</sup> <sup>uw</sup> <sup>ux</sup> <sup>uy</sup> <sup>uz</sup> <sup>va</sup> <sup>vb</sup> <sup>vc</sup> <sup>vd</sup> <sup>ve</sup> <sup>vf</sup> <sup>vg</sup> <sup>vh</sup> <sup>vi</sup> <sup>vj</sup> <sup>vk</sup> <sup>vl</sup> <sup>vm</sup> <sup>vn</sup> <sup>vo</sup> <sup>vp</sup> <sup>vq</sup> <sup>vr</sup> <sup>vs</sup> <sup>vt</sup> <sup>vu</sup> <sup>vv</sup> <sup>vw</sup> <sup>vx</sup> <sup>vy</sup> <sup>vz</sup> <sup>wa</sup> <sup>wb</sup> <sup>wc</sup> <sup>wd</sup> <sup>we</sup> <sup>wf</sup> <sup>wg</sup> <sup>wh</sup> <sup>wi</sup> <sup>wj</sup> <sup>wk</sup> <sup>wl</sup> <sup>wm</sup> <sup>wn</sup> <sup>wo</sup> <sup>wp</sup> <sup>wq</sup> <sup>wr</sup> <sup>ws</sup> <sup>wt</sup> <sup>wu</sup> <sup>wv</sup> <sup>ww</sup> <sup>wx</sup> <sup>wy</sup> <sup>wz</sup> <sup>xa</sup> <sup>xb</sup> <sup>xc</sup> <sup>xd</sup> <sup>xe</sup> <sup>xf</sup> <sup>fg</sup> <sup>fh</sup> <sup>fi</sup> <sup>fj</sup> <sup>fk</sup> <sup>fl</sup> <sup>fm</sup> <sup>fn</sup> <sup>fo</sup> <sup>fp</sup> <sup>fq</sup> <sup>fr</sup> <sup>fs</sup> <sup>ft</sup> <sup>fu</sup> <sup>fv</sup> <sup>fw</sup> <sup>fx</sup> <sup>fy</sup> <sup>fz</sup> <sup>ga</sup> <sup>gb</sup> <sup>gc</sup> <sup>gd</sup> <sup>ge</sup> <sup>gf</sup> <sup>gg</sup> <sup>gh</sup> <sup>gi</sup> <sup>gj</sup> <sup>gk</sup> <sup>gl</sup> <sup>gm</sup> <sup>gn</sup> <sup>go</sup> <sup>gp</sup> <sup>gq</sup> <sup>gr</sup> <sup>gs</sup> <sup>gt</sup> <sup>gu</sup> <sup>gv</sup> <sup>gw</sup> <sup>gx</sup> <sup>gy</sup> <sup>gz</sup> <sup>ha</sup> <sup>hb</sup> <sup>hc</sup> <sup>hd</sup> <sup>he</sup> <sup>hf</sup> <sup>hg</sup> <sup>hh</sup> <sup>hi</sup> <sup>hj</sup> <sup>hk</sup> <sup>hl</sup> <sup>hm</sup> <sup>hn</sup> <sup>ho</sup> <sup>hp</sup> <sup>hq</sup> <sup>hr</sup> <sup>hs</sup> <sup>ht</sup> <sup>hu</sup> <sup>hv</sup> <sup>hw</sup> <sup>hx</sup> <sup>hy</sup> <sup>hz</sup> <sup>ia</sup> <sup>ib</sup> <sup>ic</sup> <sup>id</sup> <sup>ie</sup> <sup>if</sup> <sup>ig</sup> <sup>ih</sup> <sup>ii</sup> <sup>ij</sup> <sup>ik</sup> <sup>il</sup> <sup>im</sup> <sup>in</sup> <sup>io</sup> <sup>ip</sup> <sup>iq</sup> <sup>ir</sup> <sup>is</sup> <sup>it</sup> <sup>iu</sup> <sup>iv</sup> <sup>iw</sup> <sup>ix</sup> <sup>iy</sup> <sup>iz</sup> <sup>ja</sup> <sup>jb</sup> <sup>jc</sup> <sup>jd</sup> <sup>je</sup> <sup>jf</sup> <sup>jj</sup> <sup>jk</sup> <sup>jl</sup> <sup>jm</sup> <sup>jn</sup> <sup>jo</sup> <sup>jp</sup> <sup>jq</sup> <sup>jr</sup> <sup>js</sup> <sup>jt</sup> <sup>ju</sup> <sup>jv</sup> <sup>jw</sup> <sup>jx</sup> <sup>ky</sup> <sup>kz</sup> <sup>la</sup> <sup>lb</sup> <sup>lc</sup> <sup>ld</sup> <sup>le</sup> <sup>lf</sup> <sup>lg</sup> <sup>lh</sup> <sup>li</sup> <sup>lj</sup> <sup>lk</sup> <sup>ll</sup> <sup>lm</sup> <sup>ln</sup> <sup>lo</sup> <sup>lp</sup> <sup>lq</sup> <sup>lr</sup> <sup>ls</sup> <sup>lt</sup> <sup>lu</sup> <sup>lv</sup> <sup>lw</sup> <sup>lx</sup> <sup>ly</sup> <sup>lz</sup> <sup>ma</sup> <sup>mb</sup> <sup>mc</sup> <sup>md</sup> <sup>me</sup> <sup>mf</sup> <sup>mg</sup> <sup>mh</sup> <sup>mi</sup> <sup>mj</sup> <sup>mk</sup> <sup>ml</sup> <sup>mn</sup> <sup>mo</sup> <sup>mp</sup> <sup>mq</sup> <sup>mr</sup> <sup>ms</sup> <sup>mt</sup> <sup>mu</sup> <sup>mv</sup> <sup>mw</sup> <sup>mx</sup> <sup>my</sup> <sup>mz</sup> <sup>na</sup> <sup>nb</sup> <sup>nc</sup> <sup>nd</sup> <sup>ne</sup> <sup>nf</sup> <sup>ng</sup> <sup>nh</sup> <sup>ni</sup> <sup>nj</sup> <sup>nk</sup> <sup>nl</sup> <sup>nm</sup> <sup>nn</sup> <sup>no</sup> <sup>np</sup> <sup>nq</sup> <sup>nr</sup> <sup>ns</sup> <sup>nt</sup> <sup>nu</sup> <sup>nv</sup> <sup>nw</sup> <sup>nx</sup> <sup>ny</sup> <sup>nz</sup> <sup>oa</sup> <sup>ob</sup> <sup>oc</sup> <sup>od</sup> <sup>oe</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>og</sup> <sup>oh</sup> <sup>oi</sup> <sup>oj</sup> <sup>ok</sup> <sup>ol</sup> <sup>om</sup> <sup>on</sup> <sup>oo</sup> <sup>op</sup> <sup>oq</sup> <sup>or</sup> <sup>os</sup> <sup>ot</sup> <sup>ou</sup> <sup>ov</sup> <sup>ow</sup> <sup>ox</sup> <sup>oy</sup> <sup>oz</sup> <sup>pa</sup> <sup>pb</sup> <sup>pc</sup> <sup>pd</sup> <sup>pe</sup> <sup>pf</sup> <sup>pg</sup> <sup>ph</sup> <sup>pi</sup> <sup>pj</sup> <sup>pk</sup> <sup>pl</sup> <sup>pm</sup> <sup>pn</sup> <sup>po</sup> <sup>pp</sup> <sup>pq</sup> <sup>pr</sup> <sup>ps</sup> <sup>pt</sup> <sup>pu</sup> <sup>pv</sup> <sup>pw</sup> <sup>px</sup> <sup>py</sup> <sup>pz</sup> <sup>qa</sup> <sup>qb</sup> <sup>qc</sup> <sup>qd</sup> <sup>qe</sup> <sup>qf</sup> <sup>qg</sup> <sup>qh</sup> <sup>qi</sup> <sup>qj</sup> <sup>qk</sup> <sup>ql</sup> <sup>qm</sup> <sup>qn</sup> <sup>qo</sup> <sup>qp</sup> <sup>qq</sup> <sup>qr</sup> <sup>qs</sup> <sup>qt</sup> <sup>qu</sup> <sup>qv</sup> <sup>qw</sup> <sup>qx</sup> <sup>qy</sup> <sup>qz</sup> <sup>ra</sup> <sup>rb</sup> <sup>rc</sup> <sup>rd</sup> <sup>re</sup> <sup>rf</sup> <sup>rg</sup> <sup>rh</sup> <sup>ri</sup> <sup>rj</sup> <sup>rk</sup> <sup>rl</sup> <sup>rm</sup> <sup>rn</sup> <sup>ro</sup> <sup>rp</sup> <sup>rq</sup> <sup>rr</sup> <sup>rs</sup> <sup>rt</sup> <sup>ru</sup> <sup>rv</sup> <sup>rw</sup> <sup>rx</sup> <sup>ry</sup> <sup>rz</sup> <sup>sa</sup> <sup>sb</sup> <sup>sc</sup> <sup>sd</sup> <sup>se</sup> <sup>sf</sup> <sup>sg</sup> <sup>sh</sup> <sup>si</sup> <sup>sj</sup> <sup>sk</sup> <sup>sl</sup> <sup>sm</sup> <sup>sn</sup> <sup>so</sup> <sup>sp</sup> <sup>sq</sup> <sup>sr</sup> <sup>ss</sup> <sup>st</sup> <sup>su</sup> <sup>sv</sup> <sup>sw</sup> <sup>sx</sup> <sup>sy</sup> <sup>sz</sup> <sup>ta</sup> <sup>tb</sup> <sup>tc</sup> <sup>td</sup> <sup>te</sup> <sup>tf</sup> <sup>tg</sup> <sup>th</sup> <sup>ti</sup> <sup>tj</sup> <sup>tk</sup> <sup>tl</sup> <sup>tm</sup> <sup>tn</sup> <sup>to</sup> <sup>tp</sup> <sup> tq</sup> <sup>tr</sup> <sup>ts</sup> <sup>tt</sup> <sup>tu</sup> <sup>tv</sup> <sup>tw</sup> <sup>tx</sup> <sup>ty</sup> <sup>tz</sup> <sup>ua</sup> <sup>ub</sup> <sup>uc</sup> <sup>ud</sup> <sup>ue</sup> <sup>uf</sup> <sup>ug</sup> <sup>uh</sup> <sup>ui</sup> <sup>uj</sup> <sup>uk</sup> <sup>ul</sup> <sup>um</sup> <sup>un</sup> <sup>uo</sup> <sup>up</sup> <sup>uq</sup> <sup>ur</sup> <sup>us</sup> <sup>ut</sup> <sup>uu</sup> <sup>uv</sup> <sup>uw</sup> <sup>ux</sup> <sup>uy</sup> <sup>uz</sup> <sup>va</sup> <sup>vb</sup> <sup>vc</sup> <sup>vd</sup> <sup>ve</sup> <sup>vf</sup> <sup>vg</sup> <sup>vh</sup> <sup>vi</sup> <sup>vj</sup> <sup>vk</sup> <sup>vl</sup> <sup>vm</sup> <sup>vn</sup> <sup>vo</sup> <sup>vp</sup> <sup>vq</sup> <sup>vr</sup> <sup>vs</sup> <sup>vt</sup> <sup>vu</sup> <sup>vv</sup> <sup>vw</sup> <sup>vx</sup> <sup>vy</sup> <sup>vz</sup> <sup>wa</sup> <sup>wb</sup> <sup>wc</sup> <sup>wd</sup> <sup>we</sup> <sup>wf</sup> <sup>wg</sup> <sup>wh</sup> <sup>wi</sup> <sup>wj</sup> <sup>wk</sup> <sup>wl</sup> <sup>wm</sup> <sup>wn</sup> <sup>wo</sup> <sup>wp</sup> <sup>wq</sup> <sup>wr</sup> <sup>ws</sup> <sup>wt</sup> <sup>wu</sup> <sup>wv</sup> <sup>ww</sup> <sup>wx</sup> <sup>wy</sup> <sup>wz</sup> <sup>xa</sup> <sup>xb</sup> <sup>xc</sup> <sup>xd</sup> <sup>xe</sup> <sup>xf</sup> <sup>fg</sup> <sup>fh</sup> <sup>fi</sup> <sup>fj</sup> <sup>fk</sup> <sup>fl</sup> <sup>fm</sup> <sup>fn</sup> <sup>fo</sup> <sup>fp</sup> <sup>fq</sup> <sup>fr</sup> <sup>fs</sup> <sup>ft</sup> <sup>fu</sup> <sup>fv</sup> <sup>fw</sup> <sup>fx</sup> <sup>fy</sup> <sup>fz</sup> <sup>ga</sup> <sup>gb</sup> <sup>gc</sup> <sup>gd</sup> <sup>ge</sup> <sup>gf</sup> <sup>gg</sup> <sup>gh</sup> <sup>gi</sup> <sup>gj</sup> <sup>gk</sup> <sup>gl</sup> <sup>gm</sup> <sup>gn</sup> <sup>go</sup> <sup>gp</sup> <sup>gq</sup> <sup>gr</sup> <sup>gs</sup> <sup>gt</sup> <sup>gu</sup> <sup>gv</sup> <sup>gw</sup> <sup>gx</sup> <sup>gy</sup> <sup>gz</sup> <sup>ha</sup> <sup>hb</sup> <sup>hc</sup> <sup>hd</sup> <sup>he</sup> <sup>hf</sup> <sup>hg</sup> <sup>hh</sup> <sup>hi</sup> <sup>hj</sup> <sup>hk</sup> <sup>hl</sup> <sup>hm</sup> <sup>hn</sup> <sup>ho</sup> <sup>hp</sup> <sup>hq</sup> <sup>hr</sup> <sup>hs</sup> <sup>ht</sup> <sup>hu</sup> <sup>hv</sup> <sup>hw</sup> <sup>hx</sup> <sup>hy</sup> <sup>hz</sup> <sup>ia</sup> <sup>ib</sup> <sup>ic</sup> <sup>id</sup> <sup>ie</sup> <sup>if</sup> <sup>ig</sup> <sup>ih</sup> <sup>ii</sup> <sup>ij</sup> <sup>ik</sup> <sup>il</sup> <sup>im</sup> <sup>in</sup> <sup>io</sup> <sup>ip</sup> <sup>iq</sup> <sup>ir</sup> <sup>is</sup> <sup>it</sup> <sup>iu</sup> <sup>iv</sup> <sup>iw</sup> <sup>ix</sup> <sup>iy</sup> <sup>iz</sup> <sup>ja</sup> <sup>jb</sup> <sup>jc</sup> <sup>jd</sup> <sup>je</sup> <sup>jf</sup> <sup>jj</sup> <sup>jk</sup> <sup>jl</sup> <sup>jm</sup> <sup>jn</sup> <sup>jo</sup> <sup>jp</sup> <sup>jq</sup> <sup>jr</sup> <sup>js</sup> <sup>jt</sup> <sup>ju</sup> <sup>jv</sup> <sup>jw</sup> <sup>jx</sup> <sup>ky</sup> <sup>kz</sup> <sup>la</sup> <sup>lb</sup> <sup>lc</sup> <sup>ld</sup> <sup>le</sup> <sup>lf</sup> <sup>lg</sup> <sup>lh</sup> <sup>li</sup> <sup>lj</sup> <sup>lk</sup> <sup>ll</sup> <sup>lm</sup> <sup>ln</sup> <sup>lo</sup> <sup>lp</sup> <sup>lq</sup> <sup>lr</sup> <sup>ls</sup> <sup>lt</sup> <sup>lu</sup> <sup>lv</sup> <sup>lw</sup> <sup>lx</sup> <sup>ly</sup> <sup>lz</sup> <sup>ma</sup> <sup>mb</sup> <sup>mc</sup> <sup>md</sup> <sup>me</sup> <sup>mf</sup> <sup>mg</sup> <sup>mh</sup> <sup>mi</sup> <sup>mj</sup> <sup>mk</sup> <sup>ml</sup> <sup>mn</sup> <sup>mo</sup> <sup>mp</sup> <sup>mq</sup> <sup>mr</sup> <sup>ms</sup> <sup>mt</sup> <sup>mu</sup> <sup>mv</sup> <sup>mw</sup> <sup>mx</sup> <sup>my</sup> <sup>mz</sup> <sup>na</sup> <sup>nb</sup> <sup>nc</sup> <sup>nd</sup> <sup>ne</sup> <sup>nf</sup> <sup>ng</sup> <sup>nh</sup> <sup>ni</sup> <sup>nj</sup> <sup>nk</sup> <sup>nl</sup> <sup>nm</sup> <sup>nn</sup> <sup>no</sup> <sup>np</sup> <sup>nq</sup> <sup>nr</sup> <sup>ns</sup> <sup>nt</sup> <sup>nu</sup> <sup>nv</sup> <sup>nw</sup> <sup>nx</sup> <sup>ny</sup> <sup>nz</sup> <sup>oa</sup> <sup>ob</sup> <sup>oc</sup> <sup>od</sup> <sup>oe</sup> <sup>of</sup> <sup>og</sup> <sup>oh</sup> <sup>oi</sup> <sup>oj</sup> <sup>ok</sup> <sup>ol</sup> <sup>om</sup> <sup>on</sup> <sup>oo</sup> <sup>op</sup> <sup>oq</sup> <sup>or</sup> <sup>os</sup> <sup>ot</sup> <sup>ou</sup> <sup>ov</sup> <sup>ow</sup> <sup>ox</sup> <sup>oy</sup> <sup>oz</sup> <sup>pa</sup> <sup>pb</sup> <sup>pc</sup> <sup>pd</sup> <sup>pe</sup> <sup>pf</sup> <sup>pg</sup> <sup>ph</sup> <sup>pi</sup> <sup>pj</sup> <sup>pk</sup> <sup>pl</sup> <sup>pm</sup> <sup>pn</sup> <sup>po</sup> <sup>pp</sup> <sup>pq</sup> <sup>pr</sup> <sup>ps</sup> <sup>pt</sup> <sup>pu</sup> <sup>pv</sup> <sup>pw</sup> <sup>px</sup> <sup>py</sup> <sup>pz</sup> <sup>qa</sup> <sup>qb</sup> <sup>qc</sup> <sup>qd</sup> <sup>qe</sup> <sup>qf</sup> <sup>qg</sup> <sup>qh</sup> <sup>qi</sup> <sup>qj</sup> <sup>qk</sup> <sup>ql</sup> <sup>qm</sup> <sup>qn</sup> <sup>qo</sup> <sup>qp</sup> <sup>qq</sup> <sup>qr</sup> <sup>qs</sup> <sup>qt</sup> <sup>qu</sup> <sup>qv</sup> <sup>qw</sup> <sup>qx</sup> <sup>qy</sup> <sup>qz</sup> <sup>ra</sup> <sup>rb</sup> <sup>rc</sup> <sup>rd</sup> <sup>re</sup> <sup>rf</sup> <sup>rg</sup> <sup>rh</sup> <sup>ri</sup> <sup>rj</sup> <sup>rk</sup> <sup>rl</sup> <sup>rm</sup> <sup>rn</sup> <sup>ro</sup> <sup>rp</sup> <sup>rq</sup> <sup>rr</sup> <sup>rs</sup> <sup>rt</sup> <sup>ru</sup> <sup>rv</sup> <sup>rw</sup> <sup>rx</sup> <sup>ry</sup> <sup>rz</sup> <sup>sa</sup> <sup>sb</sup> <sup>sc</sup> <sup>sd</sup> <sup>se</sup> <sup>sf</sup> <sup>sg</sup> <sup>sh</sup> <sup>si</sup> <sup>sj</sup> <sup>sk</sup> <sup>sl</sup> <sup>sm</sup> <sup>sn</sup> <sup>so</sup> <sup>sp</sup> <sup>sq</sup> <sup>sr</sup> <sup>ss</sup> <sup>st</sup> <sup>su</sup> <sup>sv</sup> <sup>sw</sup> <sup>sx</sup> <sup>sy</sup> <sup>sz</sup> <sup>ta</sup> <sup>tb</sup> <sup>tc</sup> <sup>td</sup> <sup>te</sup> <sup>tf</sup> <sup>tg</sup> <sup>th</sup> <sup>ti</sup> <sup>tj</sup> <sup>tk</sup> <sup>tl</sup> <sup>tm</sup> <sup>tn</sup> <sup>to</sup> <sup>tp</sup> <sup> tq</sup> <sup>tr</sup> <sup>ts</sup> <sup>tt</sup> <sup>tu</sup> <sup>tv</sup> <sup>tw</sup> <sup>tx</sup> <sup>ty</sup> <sup>tz</sup> <sup>ua</sup> <sup>ub</sup> <sup>uc</sup> <sup>ud</sup> <sup>ue</sup> <sup>uf</sup> <sup>ug</sup> <sup>uh</sup> <sup>ui</sup> <sup>uj</sup> <sup>uk</sup> <sup>ul</sup> <sup>um</sup> <sup>un</sup> <sup>uo</sup> <sup>up</sup> <sup>uq</sup> <sup>ur</sup> <sup>us</sup> <sup>ut</sup> <sup>uu</sup> <sup>uv</sup> <sup>uw</sup> <sup>ux</sup> <sup>uy</sup> <sup>uz</sup> <sup>va</sup> <sup>vb</sup> <sup>vc</sup> <sup>vd</sup> <sup>ve</sup> <sup>vf</sup> <sup>vg</sup> <sup>vh</sup> <sup>vi</sup> <sup>vj</sup> <sup>vk</sup> <sup>vl</sup> <sup>vm</sup> <sup>vn</sup> <sup>vo</sup> <sup>vp</sup> <sup>vq</sup> <sup>vr</sup> <sup>vs</sup> <sup>vt</sup> <sup>vu</sup> <sup>vv</sup> <sup>vw</sup> <sup>vx</sup> <sup>vy</sup> <sup>vz</sup> <sup>wa</sup> <sup>wb</sup> <sup>wc</sup> <sup>wd</sup> <sup>we</sup> <sup>wf</sup> <sup>wg</sup> <sup>wh</sup> <sup>wi</sup> <sup>wj</sup> <sup>wk</sup> <sup>wl</sup> <sup>wm</sup> <sup>wn</sup> <sup>wo</sup> <sup>wp</sup> <sup>wq</sup> <sup>wr</sup> <sup>ws</sup> <sup>wt</sup> <sup>wu</sup> <sup>wv</sup> <sup>ww</sup> <sup>wx</sup> <sup>wy</sup> <sup>wz</sup> <sup>xa</sup> <sup>xb</sup> <sup>xc</sup> <sup>xd</sup> <sup>xe</sup> <sup>xf</sup> <sup>fg</sup> <sup>fh</sup> <sup>fi</sup> <sup>fj</sup> <sup>fk</sup> <sup>fl</sup> <sup>fm</sup> <sup>fn</sup> <sup>fo</sup> <sup>fp</sup> <sup>fq</sup> <sup>fr</sup> <sup>fs</sup> <sup>ft</sup> <sup>fu</sup> <sup>fv</sup> <sup>fw</sup> <sup>fx</sup> <sup>fy</sup> <sup>fz</sup> <sup>ga</sup> <sup>gb</sup> <sup>gc</sup> <sup>gd</sup> <sup>ge</sup> <sup>gf</sup> <sup>gg</sup> <sup>gh</sup> <sup>gi</sup> <sup>gj</sup> <sup>gk</sup> <sup>gl</sup> <sup>gm</sup> <sup>gn</sup> <sup>go</sup> <sup>gp</sup> <sup>gq</sup> <sup>gr</sup> <sup>gs</sup> <sup>gt</sup> <sup>gu</sup> <sup>gv</sup> <sup>gw</sup> <sup>gx</sup> <sup>gy</sup> <sup>gz</sup> <sup>ha</sup> <sup>hb</sup> <sup>hc</sup> <sup>hd</sup> <sup>he</sup> <sup>hf</sup> <sup>hg</sup> <sup>hh</sup> <sup>hi</sup> <sup>hj</sup> <sup>hk</sup> <sup>hl</sup> <sup>hm</sup> <sup>hn</sup> <sup>ho</sup> <sup>hp</sup> <sup>hq</sup> <sup>hr</sup> <sup>hs</sup> <sup>ht</sup> <sup>hu</sup> <sup>hv</sup> <sup>hw</sup> <sup>hx</sup> <sup>hy</sup> <sup>hz</sup> <sup>ia</sup> <sup>ib</sup> <sup>ic</sup> <sup>id</sup> <sup>ie</sup> <sup>if</sup> <sup>ig</sup> <sup>ih</sup> <sup>ii</sup> <sup>ij</sup> <sup>ik</sup> <sup>il</sup> <sup>im</sup> <sup>in</sup>

R.V.	Three angels sound	REVELATION 9.	their trumpets.	R.V.
1 <sup>A</sup> the	and upon the fountains of <sup>1</sup> waters :	A.D. 96.	find it; and <sup>1</sup> shall desire to die, and death <sup>2</sup> shall flee <sup>1</sup> from them.	1 <sup>A</sup> they
2 <sup>A</sup> ¶	11 <sup>A</sup> And the name of the star is called Wormwood: <sup>b</sup> and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.	<sup>a</sup> Ruth 1. 20.	7 And <sup>c</sup> the <sup>3</sup> shapes of the locusts <sup>†</sup> were like unto horses prepared <sup>4</sup> unto battle; <sup>a</sup> and on their heads <sup>†</sup> were <sup>1</sup> as it were crowns like <sup>5</sup> gold, <sup>a</sup> and their faces <sup>†</sup> were as <sup>6</sup> the faces of men.	2 <sup>S</sup> fleeth
3 <sup>S</sup> that	12 <sup>2</sup> And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars;	<sup>b</sup> Ex. 15. 23. <sup>c</sup> Jer. 9. 15. <sup>d</sup> 23. 15. <sup>e</sup> Joel 2. 4. <sup>f</sup> Nah. 3. 17.	8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and <sup>9</sup> their teeth were as the <sup>10</sup> teeth of lions.	3 <sup>M</sup> (ir, like- nesses.
4 <sup>S</sup> should he	<sup>3</sup> so as <sup>†</sup> the third part of them <sup>4</sup> was <sup>†</sup> darkened, and the day <sup>5</sup> shone not for a <sup>†</sup> third part of it, and the night <sup>6</sup> likewise.	<sup>†</sup> Dan. 7. 8. <sup>†</sup> Is. 13. 10. <sup>†</sup> Amos 8. 9.	9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings <sup>†</sup> was <sup>h</sup> as the sound of chariots <sup>7</sup> of many horses <sup>8</sup> running to battle.	4 <sup>S</sup> forwar; and upon their heads
5 <sup>S</sup> should not shine for the	13 <sup>7</sup> And I <sup>8</sup> beheld, <sup>a</sup> and <sup>†</sup> heard <sup>9</sup> an angel flying through the midst of <sup>†</sup> heaven, saying with a <sup>1</sup> loud <sup>†</sup> voice, <sup>†</sup> Woe, woe, woe, <sup>2</sup> to the inhabitants of the earth <sup>1</sup> by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, <sup>3</sup> which <sup>†</sup> are yet to sound <sup>4</sup> <sup>†</sup> !	<sup>†</sup> Joel 1. 6.	10 And they <sup>9</sup> had <sup>†</sup> tails like unto scorpions, and <sup>†</sup> there were stings in their tails: <sup>k</sup> and their power <sup>†</sup> was <sup>†</sup> to hurt men five months.	5 <sup>A</sup> unto
6 <sup>S</sup> in like manner.		<sup>†</sup> Joel 2. 5-7.	11 <sup>2<sup>m</sup></sup> And they had a king over them, <sup>†</sup> which <sup>†</sup> is <sup>†</sup> the angel of the <sup>3</sup> bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue <sup>†</sup> is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath <sup>†</sup> his <sup>†</sup> name <sup>4<sup>p</sup></sup> Apollyon.	6 <sup>S</sup> men's faces.
7 <sup>A</sup> ¶		<sup>†</sup> ch. 14. 6. <sup>†</sup> 19. 17.	12 <sup>5, 6<sup>q</sup></sup> One woe is past; and <sup>†</sup> behold, there come <sup>7</sup> two woes more <sup>†</sup> hereafter.	7 <sup>A</sup> ,
8 <sup>S</sup> saw, and I		<sup>†</sup> ver. 5.	13 <sup>5</sup> And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard <sup>8</sup> a voice from the <sup>†</sup> four <sup>†</sup> horns of the golden altar which is before God.	8 <sup>S</sup> rushing to war.
9 <sup>S</sup> an eagle [¶ Gr. one eagle], flying in mid		<sup>†</sup> ch. 9. 12. <sup>†</sup> 11. 14.	14 <sup>9</sup> Saying <sup>†</sup> to the sixth angel <sup>†</sup> which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound <sup>2<sup>m</sup></sup> in <sup>†</sup> the great river Euphrates.	9 <sup>S</sup> have
1 <sup>S</sup> great		<sup>†</sup> Eph. 2. 2.	15 And the four angels were loosed, which <sup>3</sup> were <sup>†</sup> prepared <sup>9</sup> for <sup>4</sup> an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay <sup>†</sup> the third part of men.	1 <sup>S</sup> stings; and in their tails is their power
2 <sup>S</sup> for them that dwell on the earth,		<sup>†</sup> ver. 1.	16 And <sup>a</sup> the number of the <sup>5</sup> army <sup>†</sup> of the horsemen <sup>6</sup> were <sup>†</sup> two hundred thousand thousand: <sup>a</sup> and <sup>†</sup> I heard the number of them.	2 <sup>S</sup> They have over them as king
3 <sup>S</sup> who		<sup>†</sup> Luke 10. 13. <sup>†</sup> ch. 8. 13.	17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates <sup>7</sup> of fire <sup>8</sup> , and of jacinth, and <sup>†</sup> brimstone: <sup>h</sup> and the heads of the horses <sup>9</sup> were <sup>†</sup> as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths <sup>†</sup> issued <sup>†</sup> fire and smoke and brimstone.	3 <sup>S</sup> abyss: his name in Hebrew is Abaddon, and in the Greek tongue he hath the
4 <sup>S</sup> .		<sup>†</sup> Luke 10. 13. <sup>†</sup> ch. 8. 13.	18 By these three <sup>2</sup> was the third part of men killed, by the fire <sup>3</sup> , and by <sup>†</sup> the smoke <sup>†</sup> , and by <sup>†</sup> the brimstone, which <sup>4</sup> issued <sup>†</sup> out of their mouths.	4 <sup>M</sup> That is, Destroyer.
	CHAPTER 9.	<sup>†</sup> Luke 10. 13. <sup>†</sup> ch. 8. 13.		5 <sup>A</sup> ¶
	<sup>o1</sup> The fifth angel soundeth: a star falleth from heaven. 12 The first woe past: the sixth trumpet soundeth.	<sup>†</sup> ver. 2. 11. <sup>†</sup> Luke 8. 31. <sup>†</sup> ch. 17. 8. <sup>†</sup> 20. 1. <sup>†</sup> Joel 2. 2, 10.		6 <sup>S</sup> The first Woe is past:
6 <sup>S</sup> from heaven fallen	AND the fifth angel sounded, and <sup>a</sup> I saw a star <sup>5</sup> fall from heaven <sup>†</sup> unto the earth: and <sup>a</sup> to him was given <sup>†</sup> the key of <sup>†</sup> the <sup>7</sup> bottomless pit <sup>†</sup> .	<sup>†</sup> ch. 16. 12.		7 <sup>S</sup> yet two Woes
6 <sup>S</sup> there was given to him	2 And he opened the <sup>7</sup> bottomless pit <sup>†</sup> ; and there <sup>8</sup> arose <sup>†</sup> a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.	<sup>†</sup> Or, at.		8 <sup>M</sup> (ir, one voice.
7 <sup>S</sup> pit of the abyss	3 And <sup>o</sup> there came <sup>†</sup> out of the smoke <sup>9</sup> locusts upon the earth <sup>1</sup> ; and unto them was given power, <sup>†</sup> as the scorpions of the earth have power.	<sup>†</sup> Ex. 10. 4. <sup>†</sup> Judg. 7. 12. <sup>†</sup> Ps. 68. 17. <sup>†</sup> Dan. 7. 19. <sup>†</sup> Jer. 51. 55. <sup>†</sup> Ezek. 28. 4. <sup>†</sup> ch. 7. 4. <sup>†</sup> ch. 6. 6. <sup>†</sup> 7. 3. <sup>†</sup> ch. 8. 7.		9 <sup>S</sup> one saying
8 <sup>S</sup> went up	4 And it was <sup>2</sup> commanded <sup>†</sup> them <sup>†</sup> that they should not hurt <sup>7</sup> the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree <sup>8</sup> ; but only those men which <sup>†</sup> have not <sup>9</sup> the seal of God <sup>4</sup> in <sup>†</sup> their foreheads.	<sup>†</sup> See Ex. 12. 23. <sup>†</sup> Ezek. 9. 4. <sup>†</sup> ch. 7. 3. <sup>†</sup> 1 Chr. 12. 5. <sup>†</sup> Is. 5. 28, 29.		1 <sup>A</sup> .
9 <sup>A</sup> came forth	5 And <sup>5</sup> to them it was given <sup>†</sup> that they should not kill them, <sup>†</sup> but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment <sup>†</sup> was as the torment of a scorpion, when <sup>†</sup> he <sup>†</sup> striketh a man.	<sup>†</sup> ver. 11. 7.		2 <sup>S</sup> at
1 <sup>S</sup> ; and power was given them	6 And in those days <sup>7<sup>k</sup></sup> shall men <sup>†</sup> seek death, and shall <sup>8</sup> not <sup>†</sup>	<sup>†</sup> Joel 2. 21. <sup>†</sup> Is. 2. 19. <sup>†</sup> Jer. 8. 3. <sup>†</sup> ch. 6. 16.		3 <sup>S</sup> had been
2 <sup>S</sup> said unto				4 <sup>S</sup> the hour and day and month and year, that they should kill
3 <sup>S</sup> , but only such men as				5 <sup>S</sup> armies
4 <sup>S</sup> on				6 <sup>S</sup> was twice ten thousand times ten thousand:
5 <sup>S</sup> it was given them				7 <sup>A</sup> as
6 <sup>S</sup> it				8 <sup>S</sup> and of hyacinth and of
7 <sup>S</sup> men shall				9 <sup>S</sup> are pro- ceedeth
8 <sup>S</sup> in no wise				2 <sup>A</sup> plagues
				3 <sup>S</sup> and
				4 <sup>S</sup> pro- ceeded

1 S the  
power  
of the  
horses  
2 S are  
3 S have  
heads;  
4 S man-  
kind,  
5 S with  
these  
plagues,  
6 M Gr.  
demons.  
7 A the  
S of sil-  
ver, and  
of brass,  
and of  
9 S; which  
can nei-  
ther  
1 S and  
they re-  
pent-  
ed not

19 For <sup>1</sup>their power<sup>1</sup> is in  
their mouth, and in their tails:  
<sup>a</sup> for their tails <sup>2</sup>were<sup>1</sup> like unto  
serpents, and <sup>3</sup>had heads,<sup>1</sup> and  
with them they do hurt.

20 And the rest of <sup>4</sup>the men<sup>1</sup>  
which were not killed<sup>5</sup> by  
these plagues<sup>6</sup> yet<sup>1</sup> repented  
not of the works of their hands,  
that they should not worship  
<sup>6a</sup> devils,<sup>6</sup> and <sup>7</sup>idols of gold,  
and <sup>8</sup>silver, and brass, and  
stone, and of wood<sup>9</sup>: which  
neither can<sup>1</sup> see, nor hear, nor  
walk:

21 <sup>1</sup>Neither repented they<sup>1</sup> of  
their murders,<sup>9</sup> nor of their  
sorceries, nor of their fornica-  
tion, nor of their thefts.

### CHAPTER 10.

<sup>1</sup> The angel with the book. <sup>6</sup> He swear-  
eth by him that liveth for ever, that  
time shall be no more.<sup>1</sup>

AND I saw another <sup>2</sup>mighty<sup>1</sup>  
angel <sup>3</sup>come down from<sup>1</sup>  
heaven, <sup>4</sup>clothed<sup>1</sup> with a cloud<sup>5</sup>:  
<sup>k</sup> and <sup>6a</sup> a rainbow <sup>1</sup>was upon his  
head, and <sup>7</sup>his face <sup>1</sup>was as <sup>8</sup>it  
were<sup>1</sup> the sun, and <sup>m</sup>his feet as  
pillars of fire<sup>8</sup>:<sup>1</sup>

2 And he had in his hand  
a little book open: <sup>n</sup>and he  
set his right foot upon the  
sea, and <sup>1</sup>this left <sup>7</sup>foot on the  
earth,<sup>1</sup>

3 And <sup>8</sup>cried with a <sup>9</sup>loud<sup>1</sup> voice,  
as <sup>9</sup>when<sup>1</sup> a lion roareth: and  
when he <sup>9</sup>had<sup>1</sup> cried, <sup>1r</sup>seven  
thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thun-  
ders <sup>9</sup>had<sup>1</sup> uttered<sup>2</sup> their voices,<sup>1</sup>  
I was about to write: and I  
heard a voice from heaven say-  
ing <sup>o</sup>unto me<sup>1</sup>, <sup>a</sup>Seal up<sup>3</sup> those<sup>1</sup>  
things which the seven thunders  
uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw  
<sup>4</sup>stand<sup>1</sup> upon the sea and upon  
the earth <sup>1</sup>lifted up his <sup>5</sup>hand  
to heaven,

6 And sware by him that liveth  
<sup>6</sup>for ever and ever,<sup>k</sup> who cre-  
ated <sup>7</sup>heaven<sup>o</sup>, and the things  
that <sup>8</sup>therein are,<sup>1</sup> and the things  
that <sup>8</sup>therein are,<sup>1</sup> and the things that  
<sup>8</sup>therein are,<sup>1</sup> and the sea<sup>o</sup>,  
and the things <sup>1</sup>which<sup>1</sup> are  
therein, <sup>1</sup>that there <sup>2</sup>should<sup>1</sup> be  
<sup>3</sup>time no longer:

7 But <sup>m</sup>in the days of the voice  
of the seventh angel, when he  
<sup>4</sup>shall begin<sup>1</sup> to sound, <sup>5</sup>the  
mystery of God<sup>6</sup> should be

<sup>6</sup>S, according to the good tidings which he

A.D. 96.

<sup>a</sup> Is. 9. 15.  
<sup>b</sup> ver. 4.

<sup>c</sup> Deut. 31. 29.

<sup>d</sup> Lev. 17. 7.  
Deut. 32. 17.  
Ps. 106. 37.  
1 Cor. 10. 20.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 115. 4.  
135. 15.  
Dan. 5. 23.  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 15. 16.  
Ezek. 2. 8.  
3. 1-3.  
<sup>g</sup> ch. 22. 15.

<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 3. 3.

<sup>i</sup> Ezek. 2. 10.

<sup>k</sup> Ezek. 1. 28.  
<sup>l</sup> Mat. 17. 2.  
ch. 1. 16.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 15.

<sup>n</sup> Mat. 28. 18.  
<sup>p</sup> Ezek. 40. 3.  
Ac. 1. 1.  
Zech. 2. 1.  
ch. 21. 15.  
<sup>q</sup> Num. 23. 18.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 8. 5.  
<sup>s</sup> Ezek. 40. 17.  
20.

<sup>t</sup> Gr.  
cast out.  
<sup>u</sup> Ps. 79. 1.  
Luke 21. 24.

<sup>v</sup> Dan. 8. 10.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 13. 5.

<sup>x</sup> Dan. 8. 26.  
12. 4, 9.

<sup>y</sup> Or, I  
will give  
unto my  
two wit-  
nesses that  
they may  
prophesy.

<sup>z</sup> ch. 20. 4.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 19. 10.  
<sup>b</sup> ch. 12. 6.

<sup>c</sup> Ex. 6. 8.  
Dan. 12. 7.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 32. 8.  
Jer. 11. 16.

<sup>e</sup> Zech. 4. 3,  
11, 14.

<sup>f</sup> Neh. 9. 6.  
ch. 4. 11.

<sup>g</sup> 14. 7.  
<sup>h</sup> Jer. 1. 10.

<sup>i</sup> 5. 14.  
Ezek. 43. 3.

<sup>j</sup> Hos. 6. 5.  
<sup>k</sup> Num. 16. 29.

<sup>l</sup> Dan. 12. 7.  
ch. 16. 17.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 11. 15.  
<sup>n</sup> 1 Kin. 17. 1.  
James 5. 16.

<sup>p</sup> Ex. 7. 19.

finished, as he hath<sup>1</sup> declared  
to his servants the prophets.

8 And <sup>b</sup>the voice which I heard  
from heaven<sup>1</sup> spake unto me  
again, and said, Go and take  
the little<sup>1</sup> book which is open  
in the hand of the angel<sup>2</sup> which<sup>1</sup>  
standeth upon the sea and upon  
the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel,  
<sup>3</sup>and said<sup>1</sup> unto him<sup>4</sup>, Give<sup>1</sup> me  
the little book. And he <sup>5</sup>said<sup>1</sup>  
unto me, <sup>7</sup>Take <sup>1</sup>it, and eat it  
up; and it shall make thy belly  
bitter, but <sup>o</sup>it shall be<sup>1</sup> in thy  
mouth <sup>6</sup>sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book  
out of the angel's hand, and  
ate it up; <sup>h</sup>and it was in my  
mouth sweet as honey: and <sup>7</sup>as  
soon as<sup>1</sup> I had eaten it, <sup>4</sup>my  
belly was <sup>8</sup>bitter.

11 And <sup>9</sup>he said<sup>1</sup> unto me,  
Thou must prophesy again<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>1</sup>before<sup>1</sup> many peoples<sup>o</sup>, and  
nations<sup>o</sup>, and tongues<sup>o</sup>, and  
kings.

### CHAPTER 11.

<sup>1</sup> The two witnesses prophesy. <sup>14</sup> The  
second voice is past. <sup>15</sup> The seventh  
trumpet soundeth.<sup>1</sup>

AND there was given me <sup>2</sup>a  
reed like unto a rod: <sup>2</sup>and  
the angel stood, saying, <sup>1</sup>Rise,  
and measure the temple of  
God, and the altar, and them  
that worship therein.

2 <sup>5</sup>But<sup>1</sup> the court which is  
without the temple <sup>4</sup>leave out<sup>1</sup>,  
and measure it not; <sup>z</sup>for it  
<sup>is</sup> given unto the <sup>6</sup>Gentiles<sup>1</sup>:  
and the holy city shall they  
<sup>y</sup>tread under foot<sup>2</sup> forty <sup>1</sup>and  
two months.

3 And <sup>b</sup>I will give <sup>o</sup>power<sup>1</sup>  
unto my two <sup>6</sup>witnesses,<sup>a</sup> and  
they shall prophesy <sup>a</sup>a thousand  
two hundred <sup>1</sup>and threescore  
days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the <sup>9</sup>two olive  
trees<sup>o</sup>, and the two <sup>7</sup>candle-  
sticks<sup>8</sup> standing before the  
<sup>9</sup>God<sup>1</sup> of the earth.

5 And if any man <sup>1</sup>will<sup>1</sup> hurt  
them, <sup>2</sup>fire proceedeth out of  
their mouth, and devoureth  
their enemies: <sup>k</sup>and if any  
man <sup>2</sup>will<sup>1</sup> hurt them, <sup>3</sup>he must  
in this manner<sup>1</sup> be killed.

6 These <sup>9</sup>have<sup>1</sup> power to shut<sup>4</sup>  
heaven, that it rain not <sup>5</sup>in<sup>1</sup>  
the days of their prophecy:  
and <sup>9</sup>have power over <sup>4</sup>waters  
to turn them <sup>7</sup>to<sup>1</sup> blood, and

1 S, I  
heard it  
again  
speaking  
with me,  
and say-  
ing, Go,  
take the  
2 S that  
3 S saying  
4 S that he  
should  
give  
5 S saith

6 A it  
shall be

7 S when

8 A made

9 S they  
say

1 S over

M Or,

concern-  
ing

2 S and

one said,

M Gr.

saying.

2 S And

4 S leave

without,

M Gr.

cast

without.

5 S hath

been

6 S nations

7 M Gr.

lamp-

stands.

8 A

9 S Lord

1 S de-

sireth to

2 S shall

desire to

3 S in this

manner

must he

4 A the

S during

6 A they

7 S into

1 S every  
plague,  
2 S shall  
desire.

3 S cometh  
up  
4 S abyss  
5 S with

6 M Gr.  
carcase.

7 S their  
8 S from  
among the  
peo-  
ples and  
tribes

9 S do  
men look  
upon  
1 S a

2 S suffer  
not  
3 S laid in  
a tomb.  
4 S on

5 S; and  
they  
6 S dwell

7 A the  
8 S a half  
the  
breath  
9 S beheld

1 S went  
up into  
2 S the

3 S in that  
hour  
there was

4 S; and  
there  
were  
killed in the earth-  
quake

seven  
thousand  
persons  
5 M Gr.

names  
of men,  
seven  
thous-  
sand.

6 S rest  
7 S Woe  
8 S;  
9 S fol-  
lowed

1 S and  
they said,  
2 S king-  
dom of  
the

3 S is  
4 S king-  
dom  
5 S;  
6 M Gr.

unto the  
ages of  
the ages.  
7 S sit  
8 S  
9 S thrones,  
10 S, the

to smite the earth with <sup>1</sup>all  
plagues,<sup>1</sup> as often as they <sup>2</sup>will.<sup>1</sup>

7 And when they <sup>3</sup>shall have  
finished their testimony, <sup>4</sup>the  
beast that <sup>5</sup>ascendeth <sup>6</sup>out of  
the <sup>7</sup>bottomless pit<sup>1</sup> shall make  
war <sup>8</sup>against<sup>1</sup> them, and <sup>9</sup>shall<sup>1</sup>  
overcome them, and kill them.<sup>1</sup>

8 And their <sup>1</sup>dead bodies  
<sup>2</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> lie in the street of <sup>3</sup>the  
great city, which spiritually is  
called Sodom and Egypt,<sup>2</sup> where  
also <sup>4</sup>our<sup>1</sup> Lord was crucified.<sup>1</sup>

9 And <sup>1</sup>they of the people  
and kindreds<sup>1</sup> and tongues and  
nations <sup>2</sup>shall see<sup>1</sup> their <sup>3</sup>dead  
bodies three days and <sup>4</sup>an<sup>1</sup> half,  
and <sup>5</sup>shall not suffer<sup>1</sup> their  
dead bodies to be <sup>6</sup>put in  
graves.<sup>1</sup>

10 And they that dwell <sup>1</sup>upon<sup>1</sup>  
the earth <sup>2</sup>shall<sup>1</sup> rejoice over  
them, and make merry<sup>5</sup>, and<sup>2</sup>  
shall send gifts one to another;  
<sup>3</sup>because these two prophets  
tormented them that <sup>4</sup>dwelt<sup>1</sup>  
on the earth.

11 And after <sup>1</sup>three days and  
<sup>2</sup>an half<sup>1</sup> the spirit<sup>1</sup> of life  
from God entered into them,  
and they stood upon their feet;  
and great fear fell upon them  
which <sup>3</sup>saw<sup>1</sup> them.

12 And they heard a great  
voice from heaven saying unto  
them, Come up hither. And  
they <sup>1</sup>ascended up to<sup>1</sup> heaven  
in <sup>2</sup>a<sup>1</sup> cloud; and their ene-  
mies beheld them.

13 And <sup>1</sup>the same hour<sup>1</sup> was  
there <sup>2</sup>a great earthquake,<sup>1</sup> and  
the tenth part of the city fell<sup>1</sup>,  
and in the earthquake were  
slain <sup>3</sup>of men seven thousand<sup>1</sup>;  
and the <sup>4</sup>remnant<sup>1</sup> were af-  
frighted, and gave glory to  
the God of heaven.

14 The second <sup>1</sup>woe<sup>1</sup> is past<sup>1</sup>;  
and, behold, the third <sup>2</sup>woe<sup>1</sup>  
cometh quickly.

15 And <sup>1</sup>the seventh angel  
sounded; and there <sup>2</sup>were<sup>1</sup>  
great voices in heaven, saying,<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>3</sup>The <sup>4</sup>kingdoms of this  
world <sup>5</sup>are<sup>1</sup> become the <sup>6</sup>king-  
doms<sup>1</sup> of our Lord, and of his  
Christ<sup>5</sup>; and he shall reign<sup>1</sup>  
for ever and ever.

16 And <sup>1</sup>the four and twenty  
elders, which <sup>2</sup>sat<sup>1</sup> before God  
on their <sup>3</sup>seats,<sup>1</sup> fell upon their  
faces, and worshipped God,

17 Saying, We give thee thanks,  
O Lord God<sup>1</sup> Almighty, which

A. D. 96.

1 Luke 13. 32.  
b ch. 18. 6.  
c ch. 13. 1, 11.

d 17. 8.  
e ch. 9. 2.  
f ver. 2, 9.

g Dan. 7. 21.  
Zech. 14. 2.  
h Dan. 7. 9.

i ch. 6. 10.  
j ch. 14. 8.  
k 17. 1, 5.

l 18. 10.  
m Heb. 13. 12.  
n ch. 18. 24.

o ch. 19. 5.  
p ch. 17. 15.  
q ch. 13. 10.

r ch. 18. 6.  
s Or,  
corrupt.

t Ps. 15. 5, 8.  
u Ps. 79. 2, 3.

v ch. 8. 5.  
w 16. 18.  
x ch. 12. 12.

y 13. 8.  
z ch. 16. 21.  
aa Est. 9. 19,  
22.

ab ch. 16. 19.  
ac ver. 9.  
ad Ezek. 37. 5.

ae 9, 10, 14.  
af b Or, sign.  
ag Is. 66. 7.

ah Gal. 4. 19.  
ai d Is. 14. 13.  
aj ch. 12. 5.

ak ch. 12. 5.  
al Acts. 1. 9.  
am f 2 Kin. 2. 1,

5, 7.  
an g Or, sign.  
ao ch. 17. 3.

ap ch. 6. 12.  
aq ch. 17. 9, 10.  
ar ch. 16. 19.

as ch. 13. 1.  
at ch. 9. 10, 19.  
au p Gr. names

of men,  
ch. 3. 4.  
av ch. 17. 18.

aw Dan. 8. 10.  
ax Josh. 7. 19.  
ay ch. 14. 7.

az ch. 15. 4.  
ba ver. 2.  
bb ch. 8. 13.

bc 9. 12.  
bd 15. 1.  
be 2 Ex. 1. 16.

bf ch. 10. 7.  
bg ch. 16. 17.  
bh 19. 6.

bi ps. 2. 9.  
bj ch. 2. 27.  
bk ch. 19. 15.

bl ch. 12. 10.  
bm d ver. 4.  
bn Dan. 2. 44.

bo ch. 7. 14, 18.  
bp 27.  
bq ch. 4. 4.

br 5. 8.  
bs ch. 19. 4.  
bt ch. 11. 3.

bu Dan. 10. 13.  
bv 21.  
bw ch. 12. 1.

bx ch. 1. 4, 8.  
by ch. 16. 5.  
bz ver. 3.

ca ch. 20. 2.

art<sup>1</sup>, and wast, and art to  
come<sup>1</sup>; because thou hast taken  
<sup>2</sup>to thee<sup>1</sup> thy great power,<sup>2</sup> and  
<sup>3</sup>hast reigned.<sup>1</sup>

18 And the nations were  
<sup>1</sup>angry,<sup>1</sup> and thy wrath <sup>2</sup>is  
come,<sup>1</sup> and the time of the  
dead<sup>1</sup>; that they should<sup>1</sup> be  
judged, and <sup>3</sup>that thou should-  
est give reward unto<sup>1</sup> thy ser-  
vants the prophets, and to the  
saints, and <sup>4</sup>them that fear  
thy name,<sup>5</sup> small and <sup>6</sup>great;  
and <sup>7</sup>thou shouldst<sup>1</sup> destroy them  
which <sup>8</sup>destroy the earth.

19 And <sup>1</sup>the temple of God<sup>1</sup>  
was opened<sup>1</sup> in heaven<sup>5</sup>; and  
there was seen in his temple  
the ark of his <sup>2</sup>testament<sup>1</sup>; and  
<sup>3</sup>there<sup>1</sup> were<sup>1</sup> lightnings, and  
voices, and <sup>4</sup>thunderings,<sup>1</sup> and  
an earthquake,<sup>2</sup> and great hail.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 A woman clothed with the sun tra-  
vaileth. 2 The great red dragon is  
cast out of heaven.<sup>1</sup>

AND <sup>1</sup>there appeared a great  
wonder<sup>1</sup> in heaven; a wo-  
man <sup>2</sup>clothed<sup>1</sup> with the sun,  
and the moon under her feet,  
and upon her head a crown of  
twelve stars.<sup>1</sup>

2 And she <sup>3</sup>being<sup>1</sup> with child<sup>4</sup>  
cried,<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>travailing in birth,<sup>4</sup>  
and <sup>5</sup>pained<sup>1</sup> to be delivered.

3 And there <sup>6</sup>appeared<sup>1</sup> ano-  
ther<sup>7</sup> wonder<sup>1</sup> in heaven; and  
behold<sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup>a great red dragon,<sup>1</sup>  
having seven heads and ten  
horns,<sup>10</sup> and <sup>11</sup>seven crowns up-  
on his heads.<sup>1</sup>

4 And <sup>12</sup>his tail<sup>1</sup> drew<sup>1</sup> the third  
part <sup>13</sup>of the stars of heaven,<sup>1</sup>  
and did cast them to the earth;  
and the dragon stood <sup>14</sup>before<sup>1</sup>  
the woman which was <sup>15</sup>ready<sup>1</sup>  
to be delivered,<sup>16</sup> for to devour  
her child as soon as it was  
born.<sup>1</sup>

5 And she <sup>17</sup>brought forth<sup>1</sup> a  
man child,<sup>18</sup> who <sup>19</sup>was<sup>1</sup> to rule  
all <sup>20</sup>nations with a rod of iron;  
and her child was caught up  
unto God, and <sup>21</sup>to<sup>1</sup> his throne.

6 And <sup>22</sup>the woman fled into  
the wilderness, where she hath  
a place prepared of God, that  
<sup>23</sup>she should feed her there<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>24</sup>a thousand two hundred and  
threescore days.

7 And there was war in hea-  
ven: <sup>25</sup>Michael and his angels<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>26</sup>fought<sup>1</sup> against<sup>1</sup> the dragon;<sup>1</sup>

1 S and  
which  
wast

2 S didst  
reign.

3 S wroth,  
4 S came,  
5 S to

6 S the  
time to  
give their  
reward to

7 A to  
8 A the  
9 S to  
1 S that

2 A  
3 A there  
was  
opened

4 S that is  
5 S;  
6 S cove-  
nant;

7 M Or, tes-  
ta-  
ment

8 S fol-  
lowed  
9 S thun-  
ders,

10 S;  
11 S was  
12 S; and  
she crieth  
out,

13 S in pain  
14 S was  
seen

15 S sign  
16 A  
17 S upon

his heads  
seven  
diadems.

18 S draw-  
eth  
19 S about

20 S that  
when she  
was de-  
livered,

he might  
devour  
her child.

21 S was  
delivered  
of a son,

22 S is  
23 A the  
24 S unto

25 S there  
they may  
nourish  
her

26 S  
27 S going  
forth to  
war with



1 S warred  
2 S :  
3 A they  
4 S :  
5 S down,  
the  
6 A he that  
is  
7 S the de-  
ceiver of  
8 S world;  
9 M Gr. in-  
habited  
earth.  
10 S down to  
11 S down  
12 S great  
voice in  
heaven,  
saying,  
13 M Or, Now  
is the sal-  
vation, and  
the power,  
and the king-  
dom, be-  
come our  
God's, and  
the autho-  
rity is be-  
come his  
Christ's  
14 A the  
5 S the  
power,  
6 S autho-  
rity  
7 S ac-  
cusest  
8 S because  
of  
9 S life  
even unto  
10 S O  
11 M Gr. ta-  
bernacle.  
12 S for  
13 S : be-  
cause  
14 S gone  
15 S know-  
ing  
16 A :  
17 S down to  
18 S there  
were  
given to  
the wo-  
man the  
19 S the  
1 S unto  
2 S after  
the wo-  
man  
water as  
a river,  
23 S by the  
stream.  
24 S river

25 S waxed

26 A away

27 S rest

28 S hold

29 S :

and the dragon <sup>1</sup>fought<sup>1</sup> and his angels<sup>2</sup>;  
8 And <sup>3</sup>prevailed not<sup>4</sup>; neither were their place found any more in heaven.

9 And <sup>5</sup>the great dragon was cast<sup>6</sup> out, that<sup>7</sup> old serpent, <sup>8</sup>called the Devil<sup>9</sup>; and Satan, <sup>10</sup>which deceiveth<sup>11</sup> the whole world<sup>12</sup>: <sup>13</sup>he was cast<sup>14</sup> out into<sup>15</sup> the earth, and his angels were cast<sup>16</sup> out<sup>17</sup> with him.

10 And I heard a <sup>18</sup>loud voice saying in heaven, <sup>19</sup>Now is come<sup>20</sup> salvation, and <sup>21</sup>strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the <sup>22</sup>power<sup>23</sup> of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, <sup>24</sup>which <sup>25</sup>accused<sup>26</sup> them before our God day and night.

11 And <sup>27</sup>they overcame him <sup>28</sup>by<sup>29</sup> the blood of the Lamb, and <sup>30</sup>by<sup>31</sup> the word of their testimony; <sup>32</sup>and they loved not their <sup>33</sup>lives unto the <sup>34</sup>death.

12 Therefore <sup>35</sup>rejoice, <sup>36</sup>ye<sup>37</sup> heavens, and ye that <sup>38</sup>dwell in them. <sup>39</sup>Woe<sup>40</sup> to the inhabitants of <sup>41</sup>the earth and <sup>42</sup>of the sea<sup>43</sup>! for <sup>44</sup>the devil is <sup>45</sup>come<sup>46</sup> down unto you, having great wrath, <sup>47</sup>because he knoweth<sup>48</sup> that he hath but a short time.

13 <sup>49</sup>And when the dragon saw that he was cast <sup>50</sup>unto<sup>51</sup> the earth, he persecuted<sup>52</sup> the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 <sup>53</sup>And <sup>54</sup>to the woman were given<sup>55</sup> two wings of <sup>56</sup>a<sup>57</sup> great eagle, <sup>58</sup>that she might fly<sup>59</sup> into the wilderness<sup>60</sup>, into<sup>61</sup> her place, where she is nourished<sup>62</sup> for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent <sup>63</sup>cast out of his mouth <sup>64</sup>water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away <sup>65</sup>of the flood<sup>66</sup>.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the <sup>67</sup>flood<sup>68</sup> which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon <sup>69</sup>was<sup>70</sup> wroth with the woman, <sup>71</sup>and went<sup>72</sup> to make war with the <sup>73</sup>remnant<sup>74</sup> of her seed, <sup>75</sup>which keep the commandments of God, and <sup>76</sup>have<sup>77</sup> the testimony of Jesus<sup>78</sup> Christ.

A.D. 96.

<sup>a</sup> Luke 10. 18.

<sup>b</sup> John 12. 31.

<sup>c</sup> Gen. 3. 1, 4.

<sup>d</sup> ch. 20. 2.

<sup>e</sup> ch. 12. 3.

<sup>f</sup> 17. 3, 9, 12.

<sup>g</sup> ch. 20. 3.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 9. 1.

<sup>i</sup> Or, names.

<sup>j</sup> ch. 17. 3.

<sup>k</sup> Dan. 7. 6.

<sup>l</sup> Dan. 7. 5.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 11. 15.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 19. 1.

<sup>o</sup> Dan. 7. 4.

<sup>p</sup> ch. 12. 9.

<sup>q</sup> ch. 16. 10.

<sup>r</sup> ch. 12. 4.

<sup>s</sup> Job 1. 9.

<sup>t</sup> 2. 5.

<sup>u</sup> Zech. 3. 1.

<sup>v</sup> ver. 12, 14.

<sup>w</sup> Gr. stain.

<sup>x</sup> Rom. 8. 33.

<sup>y</sup> 24. 7.

<sup>z</sup> 16. 20.

<sup>aa</sup> ch. 17. 8.

<sup>ab</sup> Luke 14. 23.

<sup>ac</sup> Ps. 96. 11.

<sup>ad</sup> Is. 49. 13.

<sup>ae</sup> ch. 18. 20.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 18. 18.

<sup>ag</sup> ch. 8. 13.

<sup>ah</sup> 11. 10.

<sup>ai</sup> Dan. 7. 8, 11.

<sup>aj</sup> 25.

<sup>ak</sup> 11. 26.

<sup>al</sup> ch. 10. 6.

<sup>am</sup> Or, to make war.

<sup>an</sup> ch. 11. 2.

<sup>ao</sup> 12. 6.

<sup>ap</sup> ver. 5.

<sup>aq</sup> John 1. 14.

<sup>ar</sup> Col. 2. 9.

<sup>as</sup> Ex. 19. 4.

<sup>at</sup> ver. 6.

<sup>au</sup> ch. 17. 3.

<sup>av</sup> Dan. 7. 21.

<sup>aw</sup> ch. 11. 7.

<sup>ax</sup> 12. 17.

<sup>ay</sup> ch. 11. 18.

<sup>az</sup> 17. 15.

<sup>ba</sup> Dan. 7. 25.

<sup>bb</sup> 12. 7.

<sup>bc</sup> Is. 59. 19.

<sup>bd</sup> Ex. 32. 22.

<sup>be</sup> Dan. 12. 1.

<sup>bf</sup> Phil. 4. 3.

<sup>bg</sup> ch. 3. 5.

<sup>bh</sup> 20. 12, 15.

<sup>bi</sup> 21. 27.

<sup>bj</sup> ch. 17. 8.

<sup>bk</sup> ch. 2. 7.

<sup>bl</sup> Is. 33. 1.

<sup>bm</sup> Gen. 9. 6.

<sup>bn</sup> Mat. 26. 52.

<sup>bo</sup> Gen. 8. 15.

<sup>bp</sup> ch. 11. 7.

<sup>bq</sup> 13. 7.

<sup>br</sup> ch. 14. 12.

<sup>bs</sup> 1 Cor. 2. 1.

<sup>bt</sup> 1 John 5. 10.

<sup>bu</sup> ch. 1. 2, 9.

<sup>bv</sup> 6. 11.

<sup>bw</sup> 20. 4.

## CHAPTER 13.

<sup>o</sup> 1 A beast riseth out of the sea: 11 another cometh up out of the earth. 18 The number of the beast.

1, 2 AND I<sup>1</sup> stood upon the sand of the sea<sup>2</sup>, and I saw<sup>3</sup> a beast<sup>4</sup> rise<sup>5</sup> up out of the sea, <sup>6</sup>having<sup>7</sup> seven heads and ten horns, and upon<sup>8</sup> his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads <sup>9</sup>the name<sup>10</sup> of blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

3 And I saw<sup>11</sup> one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound<sup>12</sup> was healed: and all the world<sup>13</sup> wondered after the beast<sup>14</sup>.

4 And they worshipped the dragon<sup>15</sup> which gave power<sup>16</sup> unto the beast<sup>17</sup>: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given<sup>18</sup> unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him<sup>19</sup> to continue forty and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword

shall be slain. <sup>11</sup>Or, every one whose name hath not been written in the book of life shall be slain. <sup>12</sup>Or, written from the foundation of the world in the book of life. <sup>13</sup>Or, that hath been written. <sup>14</sup>Or, The Greek text in this verse is somewhat uncertain. <sup>15</sup>Or, if any man is for captivity [Or, leadeth into captivity], into captivity he goeth: if any man shall kill

1 Omit 1

2 S and he

3 S

4 And I

5 S coming

6 S ten

7 horns

8 and seven

9 heads,

10 and on

11 6 S dia-

12 7 S names

13 S throne,

14 9 S I saw

15 S though

16 it had

17 been

18 smitten

19 unto

20 2 S death-

21 stroke

22 3 S the

23 whole

24 earth

25 4 S :

26 5 S , be-

27 cause he

28 gave his

29 autho-

30 rity

31 6 S :

32 7 A and

33 S to

34 there

35 was given

36 to him

37 autho-

38 rity

39 1 M Or,

40 to do his

41 works

42 during

43 See Dan.

44 11. 28.

45 2 S for

46 blas-

47 phemies

48 3 S en-

49 4 M Gr.

50 tabe-

51 rnacle,

52 5 A the

53 6 M Some

54 anc. aut.

55 omit And

56 it was

57 given...

58 overcome

59 them.

60 7 S there

61 was given

62 to him

63 autho-

64 rity over

65 every

66 tribe and

67 people

68 and

69 tongue

1 S with the sword must he be killed. 2 A 3 S saw  
4 A unto 5 S authority 6 S in his sight. And he

1 must be killed with the sword.  
2 Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 2 And I 3 beheld<sup>1</sup> another beast<sup>2</sup> coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like<sup>4</sup> a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the<sup>5</sup> power<sup>1</sup> of the first beast<sup>6</sup> before him, and causeth<sup>7</sup> the earth and them<sup>7</sup> which<sup>1</sup> dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose<sup>8</sup> deadly wound<sup>1</sup> was healed.

13 And<sup>k</sup> he doeth great<sup>9</sup> wonders,<sup>2</sup> so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on<sup>1</sup> the earth in the sight of men.<sup>10</sup>

14 And<sup>11</sup> deceiveth them that dwell on the earth<sup>4</sup> by<sup>12</sup> the means of those miracles which he had power<sup>1</sup> to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast,<sup>13</sup> which had the wound by a sword,<sup>9</sup> and did live.<sup>1</sup>

15 And<sup>14</sup> he had power to give<sup>1</sup> life unto<sup>1</sup> the image of the beast,<sup>15</sup> that the image of the beast should both speak,<sup>2</sup> and cause that as many as<sup>1</sup> would<sup>1</sup> not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he causeth all,<sup>2</sup> both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond,<sup>7</sup> to receive a mark in<sup>1</sup> their right hand, or<sup>3</sup> in their foreheads:<sup>1</sup>

17 And that no man<sup>4</sup> might buy or<sup>1</sup> sell, save he that<sup>5</sup> had the mark, or<sup>1</sup> the name of the beast,<sup>9</sup> or the number of his name.

18 Here is wisdom.<sup>6</sup> Let him<sup>7</sup> that hath understanding<sup>7</sup> count<sup>2</sup> the number of the beast:<sup>8</sup> for it is the number of a man<sup>9</sup>; and his number<sup>1</sup> is<sup>10</sup> Six hundred threescore and six.<sup>1</sup>

19 S hath the mark, even 6 S He 7 A, let him 8 S: 10 S Six hundred and sixty and six.

M Some anc. auth. read Six hundred and sixteen.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 The Lamb standing on mount Zion.  
2 The fall of Babylon. 15 The harvest of the world.

AND I<sup>1</sup> looked, and, lo, <sup>2</sup>A Lamb stood<sup>1</sup> on the mount

A. D. 96.

1 ch. 7. 4.  
2 ch. 7. 3.  
3 13. 16.  
4 ch. 14. 12.

1 ch. 1. 15.  
2 19. 6.  
3 ch. 11. 7.

1 ch. 5. 8.

2 ch. 5. 9.  
3 15. 3.

1 ver. 1.  
2 ver. 3.

1 Deut. 13. 1-3.

2 Mat. 24. 24.

2 Thes. 2. 9.  
ch. 16. 14.

1 Kin. 18. 28.  
2 Kin. 1. 10, 12.

2 Cor. 11. 2.  
1 ch. 12. 9.  
2 19. 20.

1 ch. 3. 4.  
2 7. 15, 17.  
3 17. 14.

2 Thes. 2. 9, 10.

1 Gr. were bought, ch. 5. 9.

1 James 1. 18.

1 Ps. 32. 2.  
Zeph. 3. 13.

2 Eph. 5. 27.  
Jude 24.

2 Kin. 20. 7.  
1 ch. 8. 13.

1 Gr. breath.  
1 Eph. 3. 9-11.

1 Tit. 1. 2.  
1 ch. 16. 2.

1 19. 20.  
2 20. 4.

1 ch. 13. 7.  
2 ch. 11. 18.

1 15. 4.  
2 Gr. to give them, ch. 14. 9.

1 19. 20.  
2 20. 4.

1 Neh. 9. 6.  
1 Ps. 33. 6.

1 124. 8.  
2 140. 5, 6.

1 Acts 14. 15.  
2 17. 24.

1 ch. 14. 11.  
2 Is. 21. 9.

1 Jer. 51. 8.  
2 ch. 18. 2.

1 ch. 15. 2.  
2 Jer. 51. 7.

1 ch. 11. 8.  
2 16. 19.

1 17. 2, 5.  
2 18. 3, 10.

1 18. 21.  
2 19. 2.

1 ch. 17. 9.  
2 ch. 15. 2.

1 ch. 21. 17.  
2 ch. 13. 14-16.

1 Ps. 55. 8.  
2 Is. 51. 17.

1 Jer. 25. 15.

1 ch. 18. 6.

1 ch. 16. 19.

1 ch. 20. 10.

1 ch. 5. 6.

1 Sion,<sup>1</sup> and with him<sup>2</sup> an hundred<sup>1</sup> forty<sup>1</sup> and four thousand,<sup>2</sup> having his<sup>3</sup> Father's name written in<sup>1</sup> their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven,<sup>4</sup> as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder; and<sup>4</sup> I heard the voice<sup>1</sup> of<sup>7</sup> harpers harping with their harps:

3 And<sup>9</sup> they<sup>5</sup> sung<sup>1</sup> as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four<sup>6</sup> beasts, and the elders; and no man could learn<sup>7</sup> that song<sup>8</sup> but<sup>1</sup> the hundred<sup>1</sup> and forty<sup>1</sup> and four thousand,<sup>8</sup> which were redeemed from<sup>1</sup> the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women;<sup>7</sup> for they are virgins. These<sup>9</sup> are<sup>1</sup> they<sup>2</sup> which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These<sup>9</sup> were<sup>1</sup> redeemed<sup>1</sup> from among men,<sup>2</sup> being<sup>1</sup> the firstfruits unto God and<sup>3</sup> to<sup>1</sup> the Lamb.

5 And<sup>1</sup> in their mouth was found no<sup>4</sup> guile: for<sup>2</sup> they are without<sup>5</sup> fault before the throne of God.<sup>1</sup>

6 And I saw another angel<sup>7</sup> fly in the midst of<sup>1</sup> heaven, having<sup>8</sup> the everlasting gospel to preach<sup>1</sup> unto them that dwell on the earth,<sup>4</sup> and<sup>1</sup> to every nation,<sup>2</sup> and kindred,<sup>1</sup> and tongue,<sup>1</sup> and people:<sup>3</sup>

7 Saying with a loud<sup>1</sup> voice, Fear God, and give<sup>5</sup> glory to him; for the hour of his<sup>6</sup> judgment<sup>1</sup> is come: and worship him that made<sup>7</sup> heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the<sup>1</sup> fountains of waters.

8 And<sup>9</sup> there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen,<sup>1</sup> that great city, because she made all nations<sup>1</sup> drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And<sup>1</sup> the third angel<sup>1</sup> followed them, saying with a<sup>2</sup> loud<sup>1</sup> voice, If any man<sup>3</sup> worship<sup>1</sup> the beast and his image, and receive his mark in<sup>1</sup> his forehead, or<sup>3</sup> in<sup>1</sup> his hand,

10 The same<sup>1</sup> shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is<sup>7</sup> poured out without mixture into<sup>2</sup> the cup of his indignation; and<sup>2</sup> he shall be

third. 2 S great 3 S worshippeth 4 S receiveth a mark on 5 S upon 6 S he also 7 S prepared [M (Gr. mingled) unmingled in the cup of his anger

1 S Zion,  
2 S a hundred and  
3 S name, and the name of his Father, written on

4 S the voice which I heard was as the voice 5 S sing 6 S living creatures 7 S the song save 8 S even they that had been purchased out of 9 S are 1 S purchased 2 S to be 3 S unto 4 S lie: 5 S blemsish, 6 A 7 S flying in mid 8 S an eternal gospel to proclaim 9 M Gr. sit. 1 S unto 2 S and tribe 3 S: 4 S and he saith with a great 5 S him glory 6 S judgment 7 S the heaven and earth and sea and 8 A 9 S another, a second angel, followed, saying, Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great, which hath made all the nations to 1 S an angel, a

1 S Zion,  
2 S a hundred and  
3 S name, and the name of his Father, written on

4 S the voice which I heard was as the voice 5 S sing 6 S living creatures 7 S the song save 8 S even they that had been purchased out of 9 S are 1 S purchased 2 S to be 3 S unto 4 S lie: 5 S blemsish, 6 A 7 S flying in mid 8 S an eternal gospel to proclaim 9 M Gr. sit. 1 S unto 2 S and tribe 3 S: 4 S and he saith with a great 5 S him glory 6 S judgment 7 S the heaven and earth and sea and 8 A 9 S another, a second angel, followed, saying, Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great, which hath made all the nations to 1 S an angel, a

1 S Zion,  
2 S a hundred and  
3 S name, and the name of his Father, written on

4 S the voice which I heard was as the voice 5 S sing 6 S living creatures 7 S the song save 8 S even they that had been purchased out of 9 S are 1 S purchased 2 S to be 3 S unto 4 S lie: 5 S blemsish, 6 A 7 S flying in mid 8 S an eternal gospel to proclaim 9 M Gr. sit. 1 S unto 2 S and tribe 3 S: 4 S and he saith with a great 5 S him glory 6 S judgment 7 S the heaven and earth and sea and 8 A 9 S another, a second angel, followed, saying, Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great, which hath made all the nations to 1 S an angel, a

1 S Zion,  
2 S a hundred and  
3 S name, and the name of his Father, written on

4 S the voice which I heard was as the voice 5 S sing 6 S living creatures 7 S the song save 8 S even they that had been purchased out of 9 S are 1 S purchased 2 S to be 3 S unto 4 S lie: 5 S blemsish, 6 A 7 S flying in mid 8 S an eternal gospel to proclaim 9 M Gr. sit. 1 S unto 2 S and tribe 3 S: 4 S and he saith with a great 5 S him glory 6 S judgment 7 S the heaven and earth and sea and 8 A 9 S another, a second angel, followed, saying, Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great, which hath made all the nations to 1 S an angel, a

1 S Zion,  
2 S a hundred and  
3 S name, and the name of his Father, written on

4 S the voice which I heard was as the voice 5 S sing 6 S living creatures 7 S the song save 8 S even they that had been purchased out of 9 S are 1 S purchased 2 S to be 3 S unto 4 S lie: 5 S blemsish, 6 A 7 S flying in mid 8 S an eternal gospel to proclaim 9 M Gr. sit. 1 S unto 2 S and tribe 3 S: 4 S and he saith with a great 5 S him glory 6 S judgment 7 S the heaven and earth and sea and 8 A 9 S another, a second angel, followed, saying, Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great, which hath made all the nations to 1 S an angel, a

1 S Zion,  
2 S a hundred and  
3 S name, and the name of his Father, written on

4 S the voice which I heard was as the voice 5 S sing 6 S living creatures 7 S the song save 8 S even they that had been purchased out of 9 S are 1 S purchased 2 S to be 3 S unto 4 S lie: 5 S blemsish, 6 A 7 S flying in mid 8 S an eternal gospel to proclaim 9 M Gr. sit. 1 S unto 2 S and tribe 3 S: 4 S and he saith with a great 5 S him glory 6 S judgment 7 S the heaven and earth and sea and 8 A 9 S another, a second angel, followed, saying, Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great, which hath made all the nations to 1 S an angel, a

tormented with <sup>a</sup>fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb :

11 And <sup>b</sup>the smoke of their torment <sup>1</sup>ascendeth<sup>1</sup> up <sup>2</sup>for ever and ever<sup>3</sup> : <sup>1</sup>and they have no rest day <sup>1</sup>nor night, who <sup>1</sup>worship the beast and his image, and <sup>5</sup>whosoever <sup>1</sup>receiveth the mark of his name.

12 <sup>1</sup>Here is the patience of the saints<sup>6</sup> : <sup>2</sup>here <sup>are</sup> <sup>1</sup>they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

13 <sup>1</sup>And I heard a voice from heaven saying <sup>o</sup>unto me<sup>1</sup>, Write, <sup>1</sup>Blessed <sup>†</sup>are the dead <sup>m</sup>which die <sup>s</sup>in the Lord <sup>n</sup>from henceforth : <sup>1</sup>Yea, <sup>1</sup>saith the Spirit, <sup>2</sup>that they may rest from their labours ; <sup>1</sup>and <sup>1</sup>their works <sup>2</sup>do follow<sup>1</sup> them.

14 <sup>5</sup>And I <sup>1</sup>looked, <sup>1</sup>and behold <sup>5</sup>a white cloud<sup>6</sup>, and upon the cloud <sup>one</sup> sat<sup>1</sup> <sup>1</sup>like unto <sup>7</sup>the Son<sup>1</sup> of man, <sup>x</sup>having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

15 And another angel <sup>b</sup>came out <sup>s</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the temple, crying with a <sup>9</sup>loud<sup>1</sup> voice to him that sat on the cloud, <sup>1†</sup>Thrust in<sup>1</sup> thy sickle, and reap : for the <sup>2</sup>time is come for thee to reap<sup>1</sup> ; for the harvest <sup>c</sup>of the earth is <sup>3</sup>ripe<sup>1</sup>.

16 And he that sat on the cloud <sup>4</sup>thrust in his sickle on<sup>1</sup> the earth ; and the earth was reaped.

17 <sup>5</sup>And another angel came out <sup>c</sup>of<sup>1</sup> the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

18 And another angel came out from the altar, <sup>7k</sup>which had<sup>1</sup> power over fire ; and <sup>8</sup>cried with a loud cry<sup>1</sup> to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, <sup>9n</sup>Thrust in<sup>1</sup> thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth ; for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel <sup>1</sup>thrust in<sup>1</sup> his sickle into the earth, and gathered the <sup>2</sup>vine<sup>1</sup> of the earth, and cast <sup>†</sup>it into <sup>r</sup>the <sup>o</sup>great<sup>1</sup> winepress<sup>3</sup> of the wrath of God.

20 And <sup>4</sup>the winepress was trodden <sup>m</sup>without the city, and <sup>4</sup>blood came out of<sup>1</sup> the winepress, <sup>x</sup>even unto the <sup>5</sup>horse bridles, by the space of<sup>1</sup>

A.D. 96.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 19. 20.<sup>b</sup> Is. 34. 10.

ch. 19. 3.

<sup>c</sup> ch. 12. 1. 3.<sup>d</sup> ch. 16. 1.<sup>e</sup> 21. 9.<sup>f</sup> ch. 14. 10.<sup>g</sup> ch. 13. 10.<sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 17.<sup>i</sup> ch. 4. 6.<sup>j</sup> 21. 15.<sup>k</sup> Mat. 3. 11.<sup>l</sup> ch. 13. 15-17.<sup>m</sup> Eccles. 4. 1.<sup>n</sup> ch. 20. 6.<sup>o</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 18.<sup>p</sup> 1 Thes. 4. 16.<sup>q</sup> Or, from henceforth with the Spirit.<sup>r</sup> Fea.<sup>s</sup> ch. 5. 8.<sup>t</sup> 14. 2.<sup>u</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 7.<sup>v</sup> Heb. 4. 9. 10.<sup>w</sup> ch. 6. 11.<sup>x</sup> Ex. 15. 1.<sup>y</sup> Deut. 31. 30.<sup>z</sup> ch. 14. 3.<sup>aa</sup> Deut. 32. 4.<sup>ab</sup> Ps. 111. 2.<sup>ac</sup> 139. 14.<sup>ad</sup> Ezek. 1. 26.<sup>ae</sup> Dan. 7. 13.<sup>af</sup> ch. 1. 13.<sup>ag</sup> ch. 6. 2.<sup>ah</sup> Ps. 145. 17.<sup>ai</sup> Hos. 14. 9.<sup>aj</sup> ch. 16. 7.<sup>ak</sup> Or, nations, or, ages.<sup>al</sup> Ex. 15. 14-16.<sup>am</sup> Jer. 10. 7.<sup>an</sup> ch. 16. 17.<sup>ao</sup> ch. 66. 23.<sup>ap</sup> ch. 1. 13.<sup>aq</sup> ch. 16. 8.<sup>ar</sup> ch. 4. 6.<sup>as</sup> 1 Thes. 1. 9.<sup>at</sup> ch. 4. 9.<sup>au</sup> 40. 6.<sup>av</sup> Joel 3. 13.<sup>aw</sup> Ex. 40. 34.<sup>ax</sup> 1 Kin. 8. 10.<sup>ay</sup> 2 Chr. 5. 14.<sup>az</sup> Is. 6. 4.<sup>ba</sup> 2 Thes. 1. 9.<sup>bb</sup> ch. 19. 15.<sup>bc</sup> Is. 63. 3.<sup>bd</sup> Lam. 1. 15.<sup>be</sup> Heb. 13. 12.<sup>bf</sup> ch. 11. 8.<sup>bg</sup> ch. 19. 14.

a thousand <sup>†</sup>and six hundred furlongs.

## CHAPTER 15.

<sup>o1</sup> The seven last plagues. <sup>3</sup> The song of the victors. <sup>7</sup> The seven vials full of the wrath of God.

AND <sup>c</sup>I saw another sign in <sup>1</sup>heaven, great and marvellous, <sup>a</sup>seven angels having <sup>1</sup>the seven last plagues ; <sup>1</sup>for in them is <sup>2</sup>filled up<sup>1</sup> the wrath of God.

<sup>2</sup> And I saw as it were <sup>h</sup>a <sup>4</sup>sea of glass<sup>1</sup> mingled with fire<sup>5</sup> : <sup>1</sup>and them that <sup>6</sup>had gotten the victory over<sup>1</sup> the beast, <sup>k</sup>and <sup>7</sup>over<sup>1</sup> his image, and <sup>7</sup>over his mark, and over<sup>1</sup> the number of his name, <sup>s</sup>stand on the sea of glass, <sup>p</sup>having the <sup>1</sup>harps of God.

<sup>3</sup> And they sing <sup>r</sup>the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, <sup>†</sup>Great and marvellous <sup>†</sup>are thy works, <sup>9</sup>Lord God<sup>1</sup> Almighty ; <sup>19</sup>just<sup>1</sup> and true <sup>†</sup>are thy ways, thou King of <sup>22</sup>saints<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> Who shall not fear <sup>o</sup>thee<sup>1</sup>, O Lord, and glorify thy name ? for <sup>†</sup>thou only <sup>3</sup>art holy : for <sup>†</sup>all<sup>1</sup> nations shall come and worship before thee ; for thy <sup>†</sup>judgments are<sup>1</sup> made manifest.

<sup>5</sup> And after <sup>6</sup>that I looked, and, behold, <sup>9</sup>the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened :

<sup>6</sup> And <sup>7</sup>the seven angels <sup>c</sup>came out of the temple, <sup>1s</sup>having<sup>1</sup> the seven plagues, <sup>9i</sup>clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded<sup>1</sup> with golden girdles.

<sup>7</sup> And one of the four <sup>1</sup>beasts<sup>1</sup> gave unto the seven angels seven golden <sup>2</sup>vials<sup>1</sup> full of the wrath of God, <sup>m</sup>who liveth <sup>3</sup>for ever and ever.

<sup>8</sup> And <sup>p</sup>the temple was filled with smoke <sup>2</sup>from the glory of God, and from his power ; and <sup>4</sup>no man<sup>1</sup> was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels <sup>5</sup>were fulfilled.

<sup>5s</sup> should be finished.

## CHAPTER 16.

<sup>o2</sup> The angels pour out their vials : the plagues that follow. <sup>15</sup> Christ cometh as a thief.

AND I heard a great voice out of the temple <sup>6</sup>saying <sup>6</sup>A,

<sup>1s</sup> seven plagues, which are the last, <sup>2s</sup> finished, <sup>3</sup> A, <sup>4s</sup> glassy sea, <sup>5s</sup> come victorious from <sup>7s</sup> from <sup>8s</sup> standing by <sup>[M Or, upon]</sup> the glassy sea, having <sup>9s</sup> O Lord God, the <sup>1s</sup> righteous acts, <sup>2s</sup> the ages. <sup>m</sup> Many an auth. read nations. <sup>3s</sup> art holy ; for all the <sup>4s</sup> righteous acts have been <sup>5</sup> A, <sup>6s</sup> these things I saw, and <sup>7</sup> A there came out from the temple <sup>8</sup> that had <sup>9s</sup> arrayed with precious stone <sup>[m] Many an auth. read in linen], pure and bright, and girt about their breasts <sup>1s</sup> living creatures <sup>2s</sup> bowls <sup>3</sup> m Gr. unto the ages of the ages. <sup>4s</sup> none</sup>

<sup>1s</sup> goeth  
<sup>2m</sup> Gr. untages of ages.  
<sup>3s</sup> ;  
<sup>4s</sup> and night, they that  
<sup>5s</sup> whoso  
<sup>6s</sup> ;  
<sup>7</sup> A  
<sup>8m</sup> Or, in the Lord. From henceforth, yea, saith the Spirit  
<sup>9s</sup> yea,  
<sup>1s</sup> for  
<sup>2s</sup> follow with  
<sup>3</sup> A  
<sup>4s</sup> saw,  
<sup>5</sup> A,  
<sup>6s</sup> ; and on the cloud I saw one sitting  
<sup>7s</sup> a son  
<sup>m</sup> Or, the Son  
<sup>8s</sup> from  
<sup>9s</sup> great  
<sup>1s</sup> Send forth  
<sup>2s</sup> hour to reap is come  
<sup>3s</sup> over-ripe.  
<sup>m</sup> Gr. Dried up.  
<sup>4s</sup> cast his sickle upon  
<sup>5</sup> A  
<sup>6s</sup> from  
<sup>7s</sup> he that hath  
<sup>8s</sup> he called with a great voice  
<sup>9s</sup> Send forth  
<sup>1s</sup> cast  
<sup>2s</sup> vintage  
<sup>m</sup> Gr. vine.  
<sup>3</sup> A, the great winepress,  
<sup>4s</sup> there came out blood from  
<sup>5s</sup> bridles of the horses, as far as





1 S,  
2 S judge-  
ment  
3 S harlot  
4 S;  
5 S they  
that  
dwell in  
the earth  
were  
made  
drunken  
6 S And  
7 S Spirit  
8 S a  
9 S sitting  
10 S scarlet-  
coloured  
11 M Or,  
names  
full of blas-  
phemy  
12 M Gr.  
gilded.  
13 S stone  
14 A in her  
hand  
15 S, even  
the unclean  
things  
16 M Or, and  
of the  
unclean  
things  
17 S  
18 M Or, a  
mystery,  
BABY-  
LON  
THE  
GREAT  
19 A THE  
10 OF THE  
20 M Or,  
witnesses  
21 S, And  
22 S a great  
wonder.  
23 S wonder  
24 A the  
25 S is about  
to come  
up  
26 S abyss,  
and to go  
27 M Some  
anc. auth.  
read and  
he goeth.  
28 S, And  
29 S they  
whose  
name  
hath not  
been  
30 M Gr. on,  
31 S, how  
that he  
32 S shall  
come.  
33 M Gr.  
shall be  
present.  
34 S Here is  
35 M Or,  
meaning  
36 S, and  
they are  
37 M Or,  
there are  
38 S, the  
39 S the

with me, saying <sup>o</sup> unto me,  
Come hither<sup>1</sup>; <sup>a</sup> I will shew  
<sup>o</sup> unto<sup>1</sup> thee the <sup>2</sup> judgment<sup>1</sup> of  
<sup>b</sup> the great<sup>2</sup> whore<sup>1</sup>; <sup>c</sup> that sitteth  
upon many waters<sup>4</sup>:  
2 <sup>a</sup> With whom the kings of  
the earth <sup>a</sup> have<sup>1</sup> committed  
fornication, and <sup>b</sup> the inhabit-  
ants of the earth have been  
made drunk<sup>1</sup> with the wine of  
her fornication.  
3 <sup>a</sup> So<sup>1</sup> he carried me away in  
the <sup>7</sup> spirit<sup>1</sup> <sup>h</sup> into <sup>3</sup> the<sup>1</sup> wilder-  
ness: and I saw a woman<sup>1</sup> sit<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>i</sup> upon a <sup>1</sup> scarlet coloured<sup>1</sup> beast,  
<sup>2</sup> full of <sup>h</sup> names of blasphemy,  
<sup>1</sup> having seven heads and <sup>m</sup> ten  
horns.  
4 And the woman<sup>2</sup> was arrayed  
in purple and scarlet<sup>o</sup> colour<sup>1</sup>,  
and <sup>s</sup> decked with gold and  
precious <sup>a</sup> stones<sup>1</sup> and pearls,  
<sup>2</sup> having<sup>5</sup> a golden cup<sup>o</sup> in her  
hand<sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> full of abominations<sup>6</sup>  
and filthiness<sup>1</sup> of her fornication<sup>1</sup>:  
5 And upon her forehead <sup>o</sup> was<sup>1</sup>  
a name written, <sup>s</sup> b MYSTERY,  
BABYLON <sup>o</sup> THE GREAT,  
<sup>d</sup> THE MOTHER OF <sup>9</sup> c HAR-  
LOTS AND <sup>1</sup> ABOMINA-  
TIONS OF THE EARTH.  
6 And I saw <sup>9</sup> the woman  
drunken<sup>1</sup> with the blood of the  
saints, and with the blood of  
<sup>1</sup> the<sup>2</sup> martyrs of Jesus<sup>3</sup>: and<sup>1</sup>  
when I saw her, I wondered  
with <sup>4</sup> great admiration.<sup>1</sup>  
7 And the angel said unto me,  
Wherefore didst thou <sup>5</sup> marvel<sup>1</sup>?  
I will tell thee the mystery  
of the woman, and of the  
beast that carrieth her, which  
hath the seven heads and <sup>6</sup> ten  
horns.  
8 The beast that thou sawest  
was, and is not; and <sup>7</sup> shall  
ascend<sup>1</sup> out of the <sup>8</sup> bottomless  
pit, and <sup>go</sup> into perdition<sup>9</sup>:  
and<sup>1</sup> they that dwell on the  
earth <sup>u</sup> shall wonder, <sup>12</sup> whose  
names were not<sup>1</sup> written <sup>2</sup> in  
the book of life from the founda-  
tion of the world, when they  
behold the beast<sup>3</sup> that<sup>1</sup> was,  
and is not, and <sup>4</sup> yet is.<sup>1</sup>  
9 <sup>a</sup> And <sup>a</sup> here is<sup>1</sup> the <sup>6</sup> mind  
which hath wisdom. <sup>c</sup> The  
seven heads are seven moun-  
tains, on which the woman  
sitteth<sup>7</sup>.  
10 And there are<sup>1</sup> seven kings<sup>8</sup>:  
five are fallen, <sup>2</sup> and<sup>1</sup> one is,  
<sup>o</sup> and<sup>1</sup> the other is not yet

A.D. 96.  
<sup>a</sup> ch. 16. 19.  
& 18. 16, 17,  
19.  
<sup>b</sup> Nah. 3. 4.  
ch. 19. 2.  
<sup>c</sup> ver. 15.  
Jer. 51. 13.  
<sup>d</sup> ch. 18. 3.  
<sup>e</sup> ver. 8.  
<sup>f</sup> Jer. 51. 7.  
ch. 14. 8.  
& 18. 3.  
<sup>g</sup> Dan. 7. 20.  
Zech. 1. 18,  
19, 21.  
ch. 13. 1.  
<sup>h</sup> ch. 12. 6, 14.  
<sup>i</sup> ch. 12. 3.  
<sup>j</sup> ch. 13. 1.  
<sup>k</sup> ver. 9.  
<sup>l</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>m</sup> ch. 16. 14.  
& 19. 19.  
<sup>n</sup> ch. 18. 12, 16.  
<sup>o</sup> Deut. 10. 17.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 Tim. 6. 15.  
ch. 19. 16.  
<sup>q</sup> Dan. 11. 38.  
<sup>r</sup> Gr. gilded.  
<sup>s</sup> Jer. 50. 44.  
ch. 14. 4.  
<sup>t</sup> Jer. 51. 7.  
ch. 18. 6.  
<sup>u</sup> ch. 14. 8.  
<sup>v</sup> ver. 1.  
Is. 8. 7.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 13. 7.  
<sup>x</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 7.  
<sup>y</sup> ch. 11. 8.  
<sup>z</sup> A. 14. 8.  
& 16. 19.  
& 18. 2, 10,  
21.  
<sup>aa</sup> ch. 18. 9.  
& 19. 2.  
<sup>ab</sup> Or, com-  
munications.  
<sup>ac</sup> Jer. 50. 41,  
42.  
<sup>ad</sup> ch. 16. 12.  
<sup>ae</sup> ch. 18. 24.  
<sup>af</sup> Ezek. 16. 37-  
44.  
<sup>ag</sup> ch. 18. 16.  
<sup>ah</sup> ch. 13. 15.  
& 16. 6.  
<sup>ai</sup> ch. 18. 8.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 6. 9, 10.  
& 12. 11.  
<sup>ak</sup> 2 Thes. 2. 11.  
<sup>al</sup> ch. 10. 7.  
<sup>am</sup> ch. 16. 19.  
<sup>an</sup> ch. 12. 4.  
<sup>ao</sup> ch. 11. 7.  
& 13. 1.  
<sup>ap</sup> ver. 11.  
ch. 13. 10.  
<sup>aq</sup> ch. 13. 3.  
<sup>ar</sup> ch. 13. 8.  
<sup>as</sup> ch. 17. 1.  
<sup>at</sup> Ezek. 43. 2.  
<sup>au</sup> ch. 13. 18.  
<sup>av</sup> Is. 13. 19.  
& 21. 9.  
<sup>aw</sup> Jer. 51. 8.  
ch. 14. 8.  
<sup>ax</sup> ch. 13. 1.  
<sup>ay</sup> Is. 13. 21.  
& 21. 8.  
& 34. 14.  
<sup>az</sup> Jer. 50. 39.  
& 51. 37.  
<sup>ba</sup> Is. 14. 23.  
& 34. 11.  
Mark 3. 2, 3.

come; and when he cometh,  
he must continue a <sup>1</sup> short  
space.<sup>1</sup>  
11 And the beast that was,  
and is not, <sup>2</sup> even he is the<sup>1</sup>  
eighth, and is of the seven<sup>3</sup>,  
<sup>a</sup> and<sup>1</sup> goeth into perdition.  
12 And <sup>9</sup> the ten horns<sup>4</sup> which<sup>1</sup>  
thou sawest are ten kings,  
which have received no king-  
dom as yet; but <sup>5</sup> receive  
<sup>6</sup> power<sup>1</sup> as kings<sup>7</sup> one hour with  
the beast.<sup>1</sup>  
13 These have one mind, and  
<sup>8</sup> shall<sup>1</sup> give their power and  
<sup>6</sup> strength<sup>1</sup> unto the beast.  
14 <sup>1</sup> These shall <sup>9</sup> make war  
with<sup>1</sup> the Lamb, and the Lamb  
shall overcome them<sup>1</sup>: <sup>1</sup> <sup>q</sup> for  
he is Lord of lords, and King  
of kings<sup>2</sup>: <sup>1</sup> <sup>u</sup> and they<sup>3</sup> that  
are with <sup>4</sup> him<sup>are</sup> called<sup>o</sup>, and  
chosen<sup>o</sup>, and faithful.  
15 And he saith unto me,  
<sup>2</sup> The waters which thou sawest,  
where the <sup>5</sup> whore<sup>1</sup> sitteth,  
<sup>are</sup> peoples, and multitudes,  
and nations, and tongues.  
16 And the ten horns which  
thou sawest<sup>6</sup> upon<sup>1</sup> the beast,  
<sup>7</sup> these shall hate the <sup>5</sup> whore<sup>1</sup>,  
and shall make her desolate  
<sup>h</sup> and naked, and shall eat her  
flesh, and <sup>7</sup> burn her<sup>8</sup> with  
fire.  
17 <sup>m</sup> For God <sup>9</sup> hath<sup>1</sup> put in  
their hearts to <sup>1</sup> fulfil his will<sup>1</sup>,  
and to <sup>2</sup> agree, and<sup>1</sup> give their  
kingdom unto the beast, <sup>n</sup> until  
the words of God<sup>3</sup> shall be ful-  
filled.<sup>1</sup>  
18 And the woman<sup>4</sup> which<sup>1</sup>  
thou sawest<sup>2</sup> is <sup>5</sup> that<sup>1</sup> great  
city, <sup>4</sup> which<sup>6</sup> reigneth over the  
kings of the earth.

## CHAPTER 18.

<sup>o</sup> 2 Babylon is fallen. <sup>9</sup> The kings of  
the earth, &c. lament over her. <sup>20</sup>  
The saints rejoice.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> AND <sup>9</sup> after<sup>1</sup> these things I  
saw another angel<sup>8</sup> come<sup>1</sup>  
down<sup>9</sup> from<sup>1</sup> heaven, having  
great<sup>1</sup> power<sup>1</sup>; <sup>2</sup> and the earth  
was lightened with his glory.  
2 And he cried<sup>2</sup> mightily with  
a strong<sup>1</sup> voice, saying, <sup>3b</sup> Baby-  
lon the great is fallen, is fallen,<sup>1</sup>  
and <sup>a</sup> is become<sup>4</sup> the<sup>1</sup> habitation  
of <sup>5</sup> devils, and <sup>4</sup> the<sup>1</sup> <sup>6</sup> hold<sup>o</sup> of  
every<sup>7</sup> foul<sup>1</sup> spirit, and <sup>a</sup> a<sup>6</sup> cage<sup>o</sup>  
of every unclean and hateful  
bird.

1 S little  
while.  
2 S is  
himself  
also an  
3 S; and he  
4 S that  
5 A they  
6 S au-  
thority  
7 S, with  
the beast,  
for one  
hour.  
8 S they  
9 S war  
against  
1 S,  
2 S;  
3 A also  
shall  
overcome  
4 S him,  
5 S harlot  
6 S, and  
7 A shall  
8 A utterly  
9 S did  
1 S do his  
mind,  
2 S come  
to one  
mind,  
and to  
3 S should  
be ac-  
com-  
plished.  
4 S whom  
5 S the  
6 M Gr.  
hath a  
king-  
dom.  
7 S After  
8 S coming  
9 S out of  
1 S au-  
thority  
2 S with a  
mighty  
3 S Fallen,  
is fallen  
is Babylon  
the great,  
4 S a  
5 M Gr.  
6 S demons.  
6 M Or,  
prison  
7 S unclean  
8 S hold  
9 M Or, prison

<sup>1</sup> *s* by the wine of <sup>M</sup> Some auth. read of the wine of...  
<sup>2</sup> *s* all the nations are fallen; <sup>3</sup> *s* by the power of

A.D. 96.

<sup>3</sup> *s* For <sup>1</sup> all nations <sup>a</sup> have drunk  
of the wine of <sup>1</sup> the wrath of  
her fornication <sup>2</sup>; <sup>1</sup> and the kings  
of the earth <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> committed  
fornication with her, <sup>b</sup> and the  
merchants of the earth <sup>a</sup> are <sup>1</sup>  
waxed rich <sup>3</sup> through the <sup>a</sup>  
abundance of her delicacies <sup>1</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> *s* And I heard another voice  
from heaven, saying, <sup>1</sup> Come  
out of her, <sup>1</sup> my people, <sup>6</sup> that  
ye be not partakers of <sup>1</sup> her  
sins, and that ye receive not  
of her plagues <sup>7</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> *s* For her sins <sup>8</sup> have reached  
unto heaven, and <sup>1</sup> God hath  
remembered her iniquities.  
<sup>6</sup> *s* <sup>1</sup> Reward <sup>1</sup> her even as she  
rewarded you, <sup>1</sup> and double  
unto her <sup>1</sup> double according to  
her works: <sup>1</sup> in the cup which  
she <sup>1</sup> hath filled <sup>2</sup> fill to <sup>1</sup> her  
double.

<sup>7</sup> *s* How much <sup>5</sup> she <sup>o</sup> hath <sup>1</sup>  
glorified herself, and <sup>6</sup> lived  
deliciously, so much torment and  
sorrow give her <sup>1</sup>: for she saith  
in her heart, I sit a <sup>1</sup> queen,  
and am no widow, and shall  
<sup>7</sup> see no sorrow <sup>1</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> *s* Therefore <sup>3</sup> shall her plagues  
come <sup>o</sup> in one day <sup>1</sup>, death, and  
mourning, and famine; and  
<sup>9</sup> she shall be utterly burned  
with fire <sup>9</sup>; <sup>1</sup> for strong <sup>1</sup> is <sup>1</sup> the  
Lord God <sup>2</sup> who judgeth <sup>1</sup> her.

<sup>9</sup> *s* And <sup>e</sup> the kings of the earth,  
who <sup>o</sup> have <sup>1</sup> committed forni-  
cation and lived <sup>3</sup> deliciously <sup>1</sup>  
with her, <sup>a</sup> shall <sup>4</sup> bewail her,  
and lament for her, <sup>e</sup> when they  
shall see <sup>1</sup> the smoke of her  
burning,

<sup>10</sup> *s* Standing afar off for the  
fear of her torment, saying,  
<sup>5</sup> *s* Alas, alas, that great city,  
Babylon, <sup>6</sup> that mighty <sup>1</sup> city!  
<sup>k</sup> for in one hour is thy <sup>7</sup> judg-  
ment <sup>1</sup> come.

<sup>11</sup> *s* And <sup>1</sup> the merchants of the  
earth <sup>o</sup> shall <sup>1</sup> weep and mourn  
over her <sup>8</sup>; <sup>1</sup> for no man buy-  
eth their <sup>9</sup> merchandise any  
more <sup>1</sup>:

<sup>12</sup> *s* The <sup>1</sup> <sup>9</sup> merchandise of  
gold, and silver, and precious  
stones, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>o</sup> of <sup>1</sup> pearls, and  
fine linen, and purple, and silk,  
and scarlet <sup>3</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and all <sup>7</sup> thyne  
wood, and <sup>1</sup> all manner vessels <sup>1</sup>  
of ivory, and <sup>2</sup> all manner ves-

sels <sup>1</sup> of most precious wood,  
and of brass, and iron, and  
marble <sup>1</sup>,

<sup>13</sup> *s* And cinnamon, and <sup>2</sup> odours,  
and ointments, <sup>1</sup> and frankin-  
cense, and wine, and oil, and  
fine flour, and wheat, and  
<sup>3</sup> beasts, <sup>1</sup> and sheep <sup>1</sup>, and  
horses <sup>o</sup>, and chariots <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and  
<sup>5</sup> slaves, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>6</sup> souls of men.

<sup>14</sup> *s* And the fruits <sup>7</sup> that <sup>1</sup> thy  
soul lusted after are <sup>8</sup> departed <sup>1</sup>  
from thee, and all things <sup>1</sup> which  
were dainty and <sup>1</sup> goodly are  
departed <sup>1</sup> from thee, and <sup>2</sup> thou  
shalt <sup>1</sup> find them no more at  
all.

<sup>15</sup> *s* The merchants of these  
things, <sup>3</sup> which <sup>1</sup> were made rich  
by her, shall stand afar off for  
the fear of her torment, weep-  
ing and <sup>4</sup> wailing,

<sup>16</sup> *s* And saying, Alas, alas that  
great city, <sup>m</sup> that was clothed  
in fine linen <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and purple <sup>o</sup>,  
and scarlet, and <sup>5</sup> decked with  
gold <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> and precious <sup>6</sup> stones,  
and pearls <sup>1</sup>!

<sup>17</sup> *s* For in one hour so great  
riches <sup>1</sup> come to nought <sup>1</sup>.  
And <sup>e</sup> every shipmaster, and  
<sup>8</sup> all the company in ships, and  
sailors, <sup>1</sup> and as many as <sup>3</sup> trade  
by sea, stood afar off,

<sup>18</sup> *s* And cried <sup>1</sup> when they  
saw <sup>1</sup> the smoke of her burn-  
ing, saying, <sup>2</sup> What city <sup>1</sup> is like  
<sup>11</sup> unto this <sup>1</sup> great city <sup>12</sup>!

<sup>19</sup> *s* And <sup>b</sup> they cast dust on  
their heads, and cried, weeping  
and <sup>1</sup> wailing, saying, Alas, alas  
that <sup>1</sup> great city, wherein were  
made rich all that had <sup>2</sup> ships  
in the sea by reason of her  
costliness <sup>1</sup>! <sup>1</sup> for in one hour is  
she made desolate.

<sup>20</sup> *s* Rejoice over her, <sup>1</sup> thou  
heaven, and <sup>1</sup> ye <sup>3</sup> holy apostles  
and <sup>1</sup> prophets; for <sup>1</sup> God hath  
<sup>4</sup> avenged you <sup>1</sup> on her.

<sup>21</sup> *s* And <sup>a</sup> a <sup>1</sup> mighty <sup>1</sup> angel  
took up a stone <sup>8</sup> like <sup>1</sup> a great  
millstone, and cast <sup>1</sup> it into  
the sea, saying, <sup>m</sup> Thus with  
<sup>2</sup> violence shall that great city  
Babylon be thrown <sup>1</sup> down,  
and <sup>2</sup> shall be found no more  
at all.

<sup>22</sup> *s* And the voice of harpers <sup>o</sup>,  
and <sup>1</sup> musicians, and of pipers,  
and trumpeters <sup>o</sup>, <sup>1</sup> shall be heard  
no more at all in thee; and no

<sup>1</sup> *s*:  
<sup>2</sup> *s* spice  
<sup>3</sup> *s* Gr.  
<sup>4</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>5</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>6</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>7</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>8</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>9</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>10</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>11</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>12</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>13</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>14</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>15</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>16</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>17</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>18</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>19</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>20</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>21</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>22</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>23</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>24</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>25</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>26</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>27</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>28</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>29</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>30</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>31</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>32</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>33</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>34</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>35</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>36</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>37</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>38</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>39</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>40</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>41</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>42</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>43</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>44</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>45</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>46</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>47</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>48</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>49</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>50</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>51</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>52</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>53</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>54</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>55</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>56</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>57</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>58</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>59</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>60</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>61</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>62</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>63</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>64</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>65</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>66</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>67</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>68</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>69</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>70</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>71</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>72</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>73</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>74</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>75</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>76</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>77</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>78</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>79</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>80</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>81</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>82</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>83</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>84</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>85</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>86</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>87</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>88</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>89</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>90</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>91</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>92</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>93</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>94</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>95</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>96</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>97</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>98</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>99</sup> *s* [mo-  
<sup>100</sup> *s* [mo-

1 M Some anc.auth. omit of whatso-evercraft.  
2 A at all.  
3 S voice  
4 S lamp

craftsman,<sup>1</sup> of whatsoever craft <sup>o</sup>he be<sup>1</sup>, shall be found any more<sup>2</sup> in thee; and the<sup>3</sup> sound<sup>1</sup> of a millstone shall be heard<sup>1</sup> no more at all in thee;

23<sup>d</sup> And the light of a<sup>4</sup> candle<sup>1</sup> shall shine no more at all in thee; <sup>f</sup>and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for <sup>h</sup>thy merchants were the <sup>g</sup>great men<sup>1</sup> of the earth; <sup>k</sup>for <sup>e</sup>by thy sorceries were all<sup>1</sup> nations deceived.

24 And <sup>m</sup>in her was found the blood of prophets<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and of saints, and of all that <sup>p</sup>were<sup>1</sup> slain upon the earth.

### CHAPTER 19.

<sup>o</sup>1 God is praised in heaven for his righteous judgments. <sup>7</sup> The marriage of the Lamb.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>s</sup> AND after<sup>1</sup> these things <sup>i</sup>I heard<sup>1</sup> a great voice of <sup>1</sup>'much people<sup>1</sup> in heaven, saying, <sup>2</sup>'Alleluia<sup>1</sup>': <sup>3</sup>'Salvation, and glory, <sup>o</sup>and honour,' and power, <sup>3</sup>'unto the Lord<sup>1</sup> our God:

2 For <sup>a</sup>true and righteous <sup>t</sup>are his <sup>4</sup>'judgments':<sup>1</sup> for he hath judged the great<sup>1</sup> whore,<sup>1</sup> which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and <sup>g</sup>'hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

3 And <sup>7</sup>again they said, Alleluia.<sup>1</sup> And <sup>k</sup>'her smoke <sup>g</sup>rose<sup>1</sup> up<sup>1</sup> for ever and ever.

4 And <sup>i</sup>'the four and twenty elders and the four <sup>1</sup>'beasts' fell down and worshipped God that <sup>s</sup>'sat' on the throne, saying, <sup>p</sup>Amen; <sup>2</sup>'Alleluia.<sup>1</sup>

5 And a voice came <sup>a</sup>'out of' the throne, saying, <sup>5</sup>'Praise<sup>1</sup> our God, all ye his servants, <sup>o</sup>and<sup>1</sup> ye that fear him, <sup>6</sup>'both small and <sup>7</sup>great.

6 <sup>a</sup>And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty <sup>g</sup>'thunderings, saying, Alleluia<sup>1</sup>': for <sup>t</sup>'the Lord <sup>g</sup>God omnipotent' reigneth.

7 Let us <sup>1</sup>be glad and rejoice, and give honour<sup>1</sup> to him: for <sup>e</sup>'the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

8 S After  
9 A as it were  
1 S a great multi-tude  
2 S Halle-lujah  
3 S belong to  
4 S judge-ments;  
5 S harlot,  
6 A he  
7 S second time they say  
8 Gr. have said,  
Halle-lujah.  
9 S goeth  
10 M Gr. unto the ages of the ages.  
1 S living crea-tures  
2 S sitteth  
3 S Halle-lujah.  
4 S forth from  
5 S Give praise to  
6 S the  
7 A the  
8 S thun-ders, saying, Halle-lujah  
9 S our God, the Al-mighty,  
1 S re-joice and be exceed-ing glad, and let us give the glory unto

A.D. 96.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 45, 13, 14  
Ezek. 16, 10, ch. 3, 18.  
<sup>2</sup> Or, bright.  
<sup>3</sup> Ps. 132, 9.

<sup>d</sup> Jer. 23, 10.  
<sup>f</sup> Mat. 22, 23.  
Luke 14, 15, 16.

<sup>i</sup> Jer. 7, 34.  
<sup>k</sup> 16, 9.  
<sup>l</sup> 23, 10.  
<sup>m</sup> 33, 11.

<sup>n</sup> ch. 21, 5.  
<sup>o</sup> 22, 6.  
<sup>p</sup> 1 s. 23, 8.  
<sup>q</sup> ch. 22, 8.

<sup>r</sup> 2 Kin. 9, 22.  
<sup>s</sup> Nah. 3, 4.  
<sup>t</sup> ch. 17, 2, 5.

<sup>u</sup> Acts 10, 26.  
<sup>v</sup> 14, 14, 15.  
<sup>w</sup> ch. 22, 9.

<sup>x</sup> ch. 17, 6.  
<sup>y</sup> 1 John 5, 10.  
<sup>z</sup> ch. 12, 17.

<sup>aa</sup> Jer. 51, 49.  
<sup>ab</sup> ch. 15, 5.  
<sup>ac</sup> ch. 6, 2.

<sup>ad</sup> ch. 3, 14.  
<sup>ae</sup> 1 s. 11, 4.

<sup>af</sup> ch. 11, 15.  
<sup>ag</sup> ch. 1, 14.  
<sup>ah</sup> 2, 18.

<sup>ai</sup> ch. 6, 2.  
<sup>aj</sup> ch. 4, 11.  
<sup>ak</sup> 7, 12, 10.

<sup>al</sup> 12, 10.  
<sup>am</sup> ver. 16.  
<sup>an</sup> ch. 2, 17.

<sup>ao</sup> 1 s. 63, 2, 3.  
<sup>ap</sup> d. ch. 15, 3.  
<sup>aq</sup> 16, 7.

<sup>ar</sup> John 1, 1.  
<sup>as</sup> 1 John 5, 7.  
<sup>at</sup> ch. 14, 20.

<sup>au</sup> Deut. 32, 43.  
<sup>av</sup> ch. 6, 10.  
<sup>aw</sup> 18, 20.

<sup>ax</sup> Mat. 23, 3.  
<sup>ay</sup> ch. 4, 4.  
<sup>az</sup> 7, 9.

<sup>ba</sup> 1 ver. 21.  
<sup>bb</sup> 1 s. 11, 4.  
<sup>bc</sup> 2 Thes. 2, 8.

<sup>bd</sup> ch. 1, 16.  
<sup>be</sup> 1 s. 34, 10.  
<sup>bf</sup> ch. 14, 11.

<sup>bg</sup> 18, 9, 18.  
<sup>bh</sup> ch. 14, 6, 10.  
<sup>bi</sup> 5, 14.

<sup>bj</sup> Ps. 2, 9.  
<sup>bk</sup> ch. 2, 27.  
<sup>bl</sup> 12, 5.

<sup>bm</sup> 1 s. 63, 3.  
<sup>bn</sup> ch. 14, 19, 20.  
<sup>bo</sup> 1 Chr. 16, 36.

<sup>bp</sup> Neh. 5, 13.  
<sup>bq</sup> 8, 6.  
<sup>br</sup> ch. 5, 14.

<sup>bs</sup> ver. 12.  
<sup>bt</sup> Ps. 134, 1.  
<sup>bu</sup> 135, 1.

<sup>bv</sup> Dan. 2, 47.  
<sup>bw</sup> 1 Tim. 6, 15.  
<sup>bx</sup> ch. 17, 14.

<sup>by</sup> ch. 11, 18.  
<sup>bz</sup> 20, 12.  
<sup>ca</sup> Ezek. 1, 24.

<sup>cb</sup> ch. 14, 2.  
<sup>cc</sup> ver. 21.  
<sup>cd</sup> Ezek. 39, 17.

<sup>ce</sup> ch. 11, 15, 17.  
<sup>cf</sup> 12, 10.  
<sup>cg</sup> 21, 22.

<sup>ch</sup> Ezek. 39, 18, 20.  
<sup>ci</sup> Mat. 22, 2.  
<sup>cj</sup> 23, 10.

<sup>ck</sup> 2 Cor. 11, 2.  
<sup>cl</sup> Eph. 5, 32.  
<sup>cm</sup> ch. 21, 2, 9.

8 And <sup>1a</sup> to her was granted<sup>1</sup> that she should <sup>2</sup>be arrayed<sup>1</sup> in fine linen, <sup>3</sup>clean and <sup>4</sup>white<sup>1</sup>: <sup>5</sup>for the fine linen is the <sup>4</sup>'righteousness of<sup>1</sup> saints.

9 And he saith unto me, Write, <sup>e</sup>'Blessed <sup>are</sup> they which are <sup>6</sup>'called unto<sup>1</sup> the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, <sup>7</sup>'These are <sup>e</sup>'the true sayings<sup>1</sup> of God.

10 And <sup>i</sup>'I fell<sup>1</sup> at<sup>1</sup> his feet to worship him. And he <sup>8</sup>'said<sup>1</sup> unto me, <sup>1</sup>'See <sup>†</sup>thou do it not: I am <sup>9</sup>'thy fellow-servant, and of<sup>1</sup> thy brethren <sup>n</sup>'that <sup>1</sup>'have<sup>1</sup> the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

11 <sup>2</sup>And I saw <sup>3</sup>'heaven opened<sup>4</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and behold<sup>5</sup> <sup>r</sup>'a white horse<sup>6</sup>; <sup>1</sup>and he that sat<sup>7</sup> upon him was<sup>1</sup> <sup>8</sup>'called <sup>8</sup>'Faithful and True<sup>9</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and in <sup>9</sup>'righteousness he doth judge and make war.

12 <sup>12</sup>His eyes were as<sup>1</sup> a flame of fire, <sup>2</sup>and <sup>3</sup>'on his head were many crowns;<sup>1</sup> <sup>4</sup>and he had<sup>1</sup> a name written, <sup>5</sup>'that no man knew,<sup>1</sup> but he himself.

13 <sup>13</sup>And he <sup>4</sup>'was clothed with a vesture dipped in<sup>1</sup> blood: and his name is called <sup>6</sup>'The Word of God.

14 <sup>14</sup>And the armies <sup>5</sup>'which were<sup>1</sup> in heaven followed him upon white horses, <sup>6</sup>'clothed in fine linen, white<sup>6</sup> and clean.<sup>1</sup>

15 And <sup>4</sup>'out of his mouth <sup>7</sup>'goeth<sup>1</sup> a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and <sup>m</sup>'he shall rule them with a rod of iron; and <sup>n</sup>'he treadeth the <sup>9</sup>'winepress of the fierceness <sup>9</sup>'and<sup>1</sup> wrath of Almighty God.

16 And <sup>2</sup>he hath on <sup>10</sup>'his vesture<sup>1</sup> and on his thigh a name written, <sup>7</sup>'KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 <sup>17</sup>And I saw<sup>2</sup> an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying<sup>9</sup> <sup>2</sup>'to all the <sup>3</sup>'fowls that fly in the midst of<sup>1</sup> heaven, <sup>2</sup>'Come <sup>4</sup>'and gather yourselves<sup>1</sup> together unto the <sup>5</sup>'supper of the great<sup>1</sup> God;

18 <sup>18</sup>That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of <sup>6</sup>'captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses<sup>o</sup>,<sup>1</sup> and of them that sit<sup>7</sup> on them,

supper of <sup>6</sup> M Or, military tribunes archs, <sup>7</sup> S thereon,

1 S it was given unto her  
2 S array herself  
3 S bright and pure  
4 S right-eous acts of the  
5 S bidden to  
6 S true words  
7 S down before  
8 S saith  
9 S a fellow-servant with thee and with  
1 S hold  
2 A  
3 A the  
4 S;  
5 A;  
6 S;  
7 S there-on.  
8 M Some anc.auth. omit called.  
9 S;  
1 S And his eyes are  
2 S upon his head are many diadems; and he hath  
3 S which no one knoweth  
4 S is arrayed in a garment sprinkled with  
5 M Some anc.auth. read dip-ped in.  
6 S which are  
7 S and pure.  
8 S proceedeth  
9 M Gr. wine-press of the wine of the fierce-ness.  
9 S of the  
10 S his garment  
1 A  
2 M Gr. one.  
3 S birds that fly in mid  
4 S and be gathered  
5 S great  
Gr. chili-





CHAPTER 21.

1 A new heaven and a new earth. 10 The heavenly Jerusalem, with a full description thereof.

AND I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

5 And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write for these words are true and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

7 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and

Spirit to a mountain

A.D. 96.

ver. 2. Ezek. 48.

Is. 65. 17. & 66. 22. 2 Pet. 3. 13. ver. 23. ch. 22. 3. d ch. 20. 11.

ver. 10. Is. 52. 1. Gal. 4. 26. Heb. 11. 10. & 12. 22. & 13. 14. ch. 3. 12. f Ezek. 48. 31-34.

Is. 54. 5. & 61. 10. 2 Cor. 11. 2. & Lev. 25. 11. 12. Ezek. 43. 7. 2 Cor. 6. 16. ch. 7. 13. f Ezek. 48. 31-34.

Is. 25. 8. ch. 7. 17. 2 Mat. 16. 18. Gal. 2. 9. Eph. 2. 20. 1 Cor. 15. 26. 54. ch. 20. 14. Is. 35. 10. & 61. 3. & 65. 10.

Ezek. 40. 3. Zech. 2. 1. ch. 11. 1. q ch. 4. 2, 9. & 5. 1. & 20. 11.

Is. 49. 19. 2 Cor. 5. 17. t ch. 19. 9. x ch. 16. 17. x ch. 1. 8. & 22. 13.

Is. 12. 3. & 35. 1. John 4. 10. 14. & 7. 37. ch. 22. 17. Or, these things.

Zech. 8. 8. Heb. 8. 10.

1 Cor. 6. 9, 10. Gal. 5. 19-21. Eph. 5. 5. 1 Tim. 1. 9. Heb. 12. 14. ch. 22. 15. Is. 54. 11. d ch. 20. 14, 15.

ch. 15. 1, 6, 7.

ver. 2. ch. 19. 7.

ch. 1. 10. & 17. 3. ch. 22. 2.

high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

11 Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

12 And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the twelve gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:

13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

19 And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoberyl; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure

the holy city Jerusalem, coming down from heaven as it were; having twelve gates; having twelve portals.

were and

on them twelve spake for a measure

thereof is as great

the

thereof

a

an

thereof was

pure

The

adorned

Or, lapis lazuli

chrysolite

chrysoberyl

Or, sapphire

Or, portals.

<sup>1</sup> M Or, transparent as glass.

<sup>2</sup> S the Almighty, <sup>3</sup> A and the Lamb <sup>3</sup> are the temple of it.

<sup>4</sup> S thereof, <sup>5</sup> S hath <sup>6</sup> S upon <sup>7</sup> M Or, and the Lamb, the lamp thereof <sup>8</sup> S lamp thereof <sup>9</sup> S the Lamb. <sup>10</sup> S shall walk amidst <sup>11</sup> M Or, by] the light thereof <sup>12</sup> M Gr. portals. <sup>13</sup> S thereof shall in no wise be shut by day (for <sup>14</sup> S ): <sup>15</sup> A the <sup>16</sup> S : <sup>17</sup> S anything unclean <sup>18</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>19</sup> A only

<sup>20</sup> M Gr. common], or he that maketh <sup>21</sup> A only

<sup>22</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>23</sup> A only

<sup>24</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>25</sup> A only

<sup>26</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>27</sup> A only

<sup>28</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>29</sup> A only

<sup>30</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>31</sup> A only

<sup>32</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>33</sup> A only

<sup>34</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>35</sup> A only

<sup>36</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>37</sup> A only

<sup>38</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>39</sup> A only

<sup>40</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>41</sup> A only

<sup>42</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>43</sup> A only

<sup>44</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>45</sup> A only

<sup>46</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>47</sup> A only

<sup>48</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>49</sup> A only

<sup>50</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>51</sup> A only

<sup>52</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>53</sup> A only

<sup>54</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>55</sup> A only

<sup>56</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>57</sup> A only

<sup>58</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>59</sup> A only

<sup>60</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>61</sup> A only

<sup>62</sup> M Or, doeth] an abomination and <sup>63</sup> A only

A.D. 96.

<sup>1</sup> John 4. 23.<sup>2</sup> Ps. 36. 9.<sup>3</sup> S. 4. 11.<sup>4</sup> Dan. 7. 27.<sup>5</sup> Rom. 5. 17.<sup>6</sup> 2 Tim. 2. 12.<sup>7</sup> ch. 3. 21.<sup>8</sup> ver. 11.<sup>9</sup> Is. 24. 23.<sup>10</sup> A. 10. 19, 20.<sup>11</sup> ch. 22. 5.<sup>12</sup> ch. 19. 9.<sup>13</sup> c. 21. 5.<sup>14</sup> ch. 1. 1.<sup>15</sup> J. Is. 60. 3, 5.<sup>16</sup> 11.<sup>17</sup> A. 6. 12.<sup>18</sup> ver. 10, 12.<sup>19</sup> ch. 3. 11.<sup>20</sup> ch. 1. 3.<sup>21</sup> Is. 69. 11.<sup>22</sup> Is. 60. 20.<sup>23</sup> Zech. 14. 7.<sup>24</sup> ch. 22. 5.<sup>25</sup> ver. 24.<sup>26</sup> ch. 19. 10.<sup>27</sup> Is. 55. 8.<sup>28</sup> A. 22. 1.<sup>29</sup> Joel 3. 17.<sup>30</sup> ch. 22. 14, 15.<sup>31</sup> ch. 19. 10.<sup>32</sup> Phil. 4. 3.<sup>33</sup> ch. 3. 5.<sup>34</sup> A. 13. 8.<sup>35</sup> A. 20. 12.<sup>36</sup> Dan. 8. 25.<sup>37</sup> A. 12. 4, 9.<sup>38</sup> ch. 10. 4.<sup>39</sup> ch. 1. 3.<sup>40</sup> Ezek. 3. 27.<sup>41</sup> Dan. 12. 10.<sup>42</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 13.<sup>43</sup> Ezek. 47. 1.<sup>44</sup> Zech. 14. 8.<sup>45</sup> ver. 7.<sup>46</sup> Is. 40. 10.<sup>47</sup> A. 62. 11.<sup>48</sup> Ezek. 47. 12.<sup>49</sup> ch. 21. 21.<sup>50</sup> Rom. 2. 6.<sup>51</sup> A. 14. 12.<sup>52</sup> ch. 29. 12.<sup>53</sup> Gen. 2. 9.<sup>54</sup> ch. 2. 7.<sup>55</sup> Is. 41. 4.<sup>56</sup> A. 44. 6.<sup>57</sup> Is. 12.<sup>58</sup> ch. 1. 8, 11.<sup>59</sup> A. 21. 6.<sup>60</sup> Dan. 12. 12.<sup>61</sup> 1 John 3. 24.<sup>62</sup> ch. 21. 21.<sup>63</sup> ver. 2.<sup>64</sup> ch. 2. 7.<sup>65</sup> Zech. 14. 11.<sup>66</sup> ch. 21. 27.<sup>67</sup> Ezek. 36. 35.<sup>68</sup> 1 Cor. 6. 9.<sup>69</sup> Gal. 5. 19-21.<sup>70</sup> Col. 3. 6.<sup>71</sup> ch. 9. 20, 21.<sup>72</sup> A. 21. 8.<sup>73</sup> Phil. 3. 2.<sup>74</sup> Mat. 5. 6.<sup>75</sup> 1 Cor. 15. 12.<sup>76</sup> 1 John 3. 12.<sup>77</sup> ch. 3. 2.<sup>78</sup> A. 14. 1.<sup>79</sup> ch. 21. 23, 25.

<sup>1</sup> S light of lamp, <sup>2</sup> S shall give <sup>3</sup> M Gr. unto <sup>4</sup> S words are <sup>5</sup> S, the <sup>6</sup> S, the <sup>7</sup> S come <sup>8</sup> S to pass. <sup>9</sup> S And <sup>10</sup> S, Behold, <sup>11</sup> S, Blessed <sup>12</sup> S words <sup>13</sup> A. <sup>14</sup> S am he <sup>15</sup> S that <sup>16</sup> S heard <sup>17</sup> S and saw <sup>18</sup> S these <sup>19</sup> S things. <sup>20</sup> S heard <sup>21</sup> S and saw, <sup>22</sup> S And he <sup>23</sup> S saith <sup>24</sup> S I am <sup>25</sup> S a fellow- <sup>26</sup> S servant <sup>27</sup> S with thee <sup>28</sup> S and with <sup>29</sup> S with <sup>30</sup> S words <sup>31</sup> A. <sup>32</sup> S up the <sup>33</sup> S words <sup>34</sup> S : <sup>35</sup> S un- <sup>36</sup> S right- <sup>37</sup> S eous, let <sup>38</sup> S him do <sup>39</sup> S unright- <sup>40</sup> S eousness <sup>41</sup> S still <sup>42</sup> M Or, yet <sup>43</sup> S more <sup>44</sup> S that <sup>45</sup> S made <sup>46</sup> S filthy <sup>47</sup> S still <sup>48</sup> M Or, yet <sup>49</sup> S more <sup>50</sup> S do <sup>51</sup> S right- <sup>52</sup> S eousness <sup>53</sup> S still <sup>54</sup> M Or, yet <sup>55</sup> S more <sup>56</sup> S Behold, <sup>57</sup> S M Or, <sup>58</sup> S, <sup>59</sup> S, <sup>60</sup> S the first <sup>61</sup> S and the <sup>62</sup> S last. <sup>63</sup> S wash <sup>64</sup> S their <sup>65</sup> S robes, <sup>66</sup> S the <sup>67</sup> S right <sup>68</sup> S to <sup>69</sup> S come <sup>70</sup> S to <sup>71</sup> S the <sup>72</sup> S an- <sup>73</sup> S thority <sup>74</sup> S over <sup>75</sup> S Without <sup>76</sup> S are <sup>77</sup> S the <sup>78</sup> S fornicators, <sup>79</sup> S and the <sup>80</sup> S M Or, doeth

no <sup>1</sup> candle, <sup>2</sup> neither light of <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> sun ; for <sup>5</sup> the <sup>6</sup> Lord God <sup>7</sup> giveth <sup>8</sup> them light : <sup>9</sup> and they <sup>10</sup> shall reign <sup>11</sup> for ever and ever.

<sup>12</sup> And he said unto me, <sup>13</sup> These <sup>14</sup> sayings <sup>15</sup> are <sup>16</sup> faithful and true : and the Lord <sup>17</sup> God of the holy prophets <sup>18</sup> sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly <sup>19</sup> be done.

<sup>20</sup> Behold, <sup>21</sup> I come quickly : <sup>22</sup> blessed <sup>23</sup> is <sup>24</sup> he that keepeth the <sup>25</sup> sayings <sup>26</sup> of the prophecy of this book.

<sup>27</sup> And I John <sup>28</sup> saw these things, and heard <sup>29</sup> them. <sup>30</sup> And when I <sup>31</sup> had heard and seen, <sup>32</sup> I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

<sup>33</sup> Then saith he <sup>34</sup> unto me, <sup>35</sup> See <sup>36</sup> thou do it not : <sup>37</sup> for I am thy fellowservant, and of <sup>38</sup> thy brethren the prophets, and of <sup>39</sup> them which keep the <sup>40</sup> sayings <sup>41</sup> of this book : worship God.

<sup>42</sup> And he saith unto me, Seal not <sup>43</sup> the sayings <sup>44</sup> of the prophecy of this book : <sup>45</sup> for the time is at hand.

<sup>46</sup> He that is <sup>47</sup> unjust, let him be unjust still : <sup>48</sup> and he <sup>49</sup> which <sup>50</sup> is filthy, let him be <sup>51</sup> filthy still : <sup>52</sup> and he that is righteous, let him <sup>53</sup> be righteous still : <sup>54</sup> and he that is holy, let him be <sup>55</sup> holy still.

<sup>56</sup> And, behold, <sup>57</sup> I come quickly ; and <sup>58</sup> my <sup>59</sup> reward <sup>60</sup> is with me, <sup>61</sup> to <sup>62</sup> give every <sup>63</sup> man according as his work <sup>64</sup> shall be.

<sup>65</sup> I am <sup>66</sup> Alpha and <sup>67</sup> Omega, <sup>68</sup> the beginning and the end <sup>69</sup>, the first and the last.

<sup>70</sup> Blessed <sup>71</sup> are they that <sup>72</sup> do his commandments, <sup>73</sup> that they may have <sup>74</sup> right <sup>75</sup> to <sup>76</sup> the tree of life, <sup>77</sup> and may enter in <sup>78</sup> through <sup>79</sup> the <sup>80</sup> gates into the city.

<sup>81</sup> For <sup>82</sup> without <sup>83</sup> are <sup>84</sup> dogs, and <sup>85</sup> sorcerers, and <sup>86</sup> whoremongers, and <sup>87</sup> murderers, and <sup>88</sup> idolaters, and <sup>89</sup> whosoever loveth and <sup>90</sup> maketh a lie.

<sup>91</sup> by <sup>92</sup> M Gr. portals, <sup>93</sup> S Without <sup>94</sup> S are <sup>95</sup> S the dogs, and the <sup>96</sup> S the fornicators, and the <sup>97</sup> S every one that <sup>98</sup> M Or, doeth

## CHAPTER 22.

<sup>1</sup> The river of the water of life. <sup>2</sup> The tree of life. <sup>3</sup> The light of the city of God is himself. <sup>4</sup> Nothing may be added to the word of God, nor taken therefrom.

<sup>5</sup> AND he shewed me <sup>6</sup> a pure <sup>7</sup> river of water of life, clear <sup>8</sup> as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of <sup>9</sup> the Lamb <sup>10</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> In the midst of the street <sup>12</sup> of it, and on either <sup>13</sup> side of the river <sup>14</sup>, was there <sup>15</sup> the tree of life, <sup>16</sup> which bare <sup>17</sup> twelve <sup>18</sup> manner of fruits, <sup>19</sup> and yielded her <sup>20</sup> fruit every month : and the leaves of the tree <sup>21</sup> were <sup>22</sup> for the healing of the nations.

<sup>23</sup> And <sup>24</sup> there shall be <sup>25</sup> no more curse : <sup>26</sup> but <sup>27</sup> the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be <sup>28</sup> in it ; and his servants shall <sup>29</sup> serve him <sup>30</sup>.

<sup>31</sup> And <sup>32</sup> they shall see his face ; and <sup>33</sup> his name shall be <sup>34</sup> in <sup>35</sup> their foreheads.

<sup>36</sup> And there shall be <sup>37</sup> no night there ; and they need

<sup>38</sup> S night no more

R.V.	Of Christ's coming.	REVELATION 22.	The conclusion.	R.V.
1 A *	16 <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things <sup>2</sup> in' the churches. <sup>b</sup> I am the root and the offspring of David, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>c</sup> the bright and morning star.	A.D. 96. <sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 1. <sup>b</sup> ch. 5. 5. <sup>c</sup> Num. 24. 17. Zech. 6. 12. <sup>2</sup> Pet. 1. 19. ch. 2. 28. <sup>d</sup> Ex. 32. 33. Ps. 69. 28. ch. 3. 5. & 13. 8. <sup>e</sup> ch. 21. 2. 9. <sup>f</sup> or, from the tree of life. <sup>g</sup> ch. 21. 2. <sup>h</sup> Is. 51. 1. John 7. 37. ch. 21. 6. <sup>i</sup> ver. 12. <sup>j</sup> John 21. 25. <sup>k</sup> 2 Tim. 4. 8. <sup>l</sup> Rom. 16. 20. <sup>m</sup> 2 Thes. 3. 18. <sup>n</sup> Deut. 4. 2. & 12. 32. Prov. 30. 6.	add <sup>1</sup> unto him the plagues <sup>2</sup> that' are written in this book : 19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, <sup>d</sup> God shall take away his part <sup>3</sup> out of the book' of life, and out of <sup>g</sup> the holy city, <sup>o</sup> and from the things' <sup>4</sup> which are written in this book. 20 <sup>5</sup> He which testifieth these things saith, <sup>6</sup> Surely' I come quickly. <sup>7</sup> Amen. <sup>i</sup> Even so, come, Lord Jesus. 21 <sup>5</sup> <sup>m</sup> The grace of <sup>8</sup> our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all.' Amen.	1 <sup>M</sup> Gr. upon. 2 <sup>s</sup> which 3 <sup>s</sup> from the tree 4 <sup>M</sup> Or, even from the things which &c. 5 A * 6 <sup>s</sup> Yea : 7 <sup>s</sup> Amen : 8 <sup>s</sup> the Lord Jesus [ <sup>M</sup> Some anc. auth. add Christ] be with the saints. <sup>M</sup> Two anc. auth. read with all.
2 <sup>s</sup> for <sup>M</sup> Gr. over. 3 <sup>s</sup> the bright, the 4 <sup>M</sup> Or, Both 5 <sup>s</sup> he that heareth, let him 6 <sup>s</sup> he 7 <sup>s</sup> let him come : he that 8 A * 9 <sup>s</sup> unto [ <sup>M</sup> Gr. upon] them,	17 <sup>1</sup> <sup>a</sup> And the Spirit and <sup>e</sup> the bride say, Come. And <sup>5</sup> let him that heareth' say, Come. <sup>h</sup> And <sup>6</sup> let him' that is athirst <sup>7</sup> come. And whosoever' will, let him take the water of life freely. 18 <sup>8</sup> <sup>o</sup> For' I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, <sup>n</sup> If any man shall add <sup>9</sup> unto these things,' God shall			

° THE END.





*List of readings and renderings preferred by the American Committee,\* recorded at their desire. See Preface to Revised Version of the New Testament, page 1048.*

## CLASSES OF PASSAGES.

- I. Strike out "S." † (i.e. Saint) from the title of the Gospels and from the heading of the pages.
- II. Strike out "the Apostle" from the title of the Pauline Epistles, and "of Paul the Apostle" from the title of the Epistle to the Hebrews; strike out the word "General" from the title of the Epistles of James, Peter, 1 John, and Jude; and let the title of the Revelation run "The Revelation of John."
- III. For "Holy Ghost" adopt uniformly the rendering "Holy Spirit."
- IV. At the word "worship" in Matt. ii. 2, etc., add the marginal note "The Greek word denotes an act of reverence, whether paid to man (see chap. xviii. 26) or to God (see chap. iv. 10)."
- V. Put into the text uniformly the marginal rendering "through" in place of "by" when it relates to prophecy, viz. in Matt. ii. 5, 17, 23; iii. 3; iv. 14; viii. 17; xii. 17<sup>o</sup>, xiii. 35; xxi. 4; xxiv. 15; xxvii. 9; Luke xviii. 31; Acts ii. 16; xxviii. 25.
- VI. For "tempt" ("temptation") substitute "try" or "make trial of" ("trial") wherever enticement to what is wrong is not evidently spoken of; viz. in the following instances: Matt. iv. 7; xvi. 1; xix. 3; xxii. 18, 35; Mark viii. 11; x. 2; xii. 15; Luke iv. 12; x. 25; xi. 16; xxii. 28; John viii. 6; Acts v. 9; xv. 10; 1 Cor. x. 9; Heb. iii. 8, 9; 1 Pet. i. 6.
- VII. Substitute modern forms of speech for the following archaisms, viz. "who" or "that" for "which" when used of persons; "are" for "be" in the present indicative; "know" "knew" for "wot" "wist"; "drag" or "drag away" for "hale."
- VIII. Substitute for "devil" ("devils") the word "demon" ("demons") wherever the latter word is given in the margin (or represents the Greek words *δαίμων*, *δαιδόνιον*); and for "possessed with a devil" (or "devils") substitute either "demoniac" or "possessed with a demon" (or "demons").
- IX. After "baptize" let the marg. "Or, *in*" and the text "with" exchange places.
- X. Let the word "testament" be everywhere changed to "covenant" (without an alternate in the margin), except in Heb. ix. 15—17.
- XI. Wherever "patience" occurs as the rendering of *ὑπομονή* add "steadfastness" as an alternate in the margin, except in 2 Cor. i. 6; James v. 11; Luke viii. 15; Heb. xii. 1.
- XII. Let *ἀσάριον* (Matt. x. 29; Luke xii. 6) be translated "penny," and *δηνάριον* "shilling," except in Matt. xxii. 19; Mark xii. 15; Luke xx. 24, where the name of the coin, "a denarius," should be given.
- XIII. Against the expression "the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ" add the marginal rendering "Or, *God and the Father*" etc.; viz. in Rom. xv. 6; 2 Cor. i. 3; xi. 31; Eph. i. 3; Col. i. 3; 1 Pet. i. 3. And against the expression "our God and Father" add the marg. "Or, *God and our Father*"; viz. in Gal. i. 4; Phil. iv. 20; 1 Thess. i. 3; iii. 11, 13; Jas. i. 27. And against the expression "his God and Father" add the marg. "Or, *God and his Father*," viz. in Rev. i. 6.
- XIV. Let the use of "fulfil" be confined to those cases in which it denotes "accomplish," "bring to pass," or the like.

\* Originally appended to the Revised Version of the New Testament.

† "Sr." in Authorised Version.

MATTHEW.

- III. 7 Against "to his baptism" add marg. Or, *for baptism*  
 10 For "is the axe laid unto" read "the axe lieth at" So in Luke iii. 9.  
 VI. 11 Let the marg. read Gr. *our bread for the coming day, or our needful bread.* So in Luke xi. 8.  
 27 For "his stature" read "the measure of his life" (with marg. Or, *his stature*) So in Luke xii. 25.  
 VIII. 4 Here and in Matt. xxvii. 65; Mark i. 44, for "go thy [your] way" read simply "go"  
 IX. 6, 8 For "power" read "authority" (see marg. 7) So in Mark ii. 10; Luke v. 24.  
 X. 39 "life" strike out the marg. So in xvi. 25; Mark viii. 55; Luke ix. 24; xvii. 33; John xii. 25.  
 XII. 23 For "Is this the son of David?" read "Can this be the son of David?" [Comp. John iv. 29.]  
 31 "unto men" strike out the marg.  
 XIX. 14 For "of such is" read "to such belongeth" with marg. Or, *of such is* So in Mark x. 14; Luke xviii. 16.  
 XX. 1 For "that is" read "that was"  
 XXII. 23 For marg. 4 read "Many ancient authorities read *saying.*"  
 XXIII. 9 For "Father, which is in heaven" read "Father, *even* he who is in heaven."  
 23 For "judgement" read "justice" So in Luke xi. 42.  
 XXVI. 29 For "I will not drink" read "I shall not drink" Similarly in Mark xiv. 25; Luke xxii. 16, 18.  
 XXVII. 27 For "palace" read "Prætorium" with marg. Or, *palace* [as in Mark xv. 16] So in John xviii. 28, 33; xix. 9.

MARK.

- II. 4, 9, 11, 12 "bed" add marg. Or, *pallet* So in vi. 55; John v. 8, 9, 10, 11, 12; Acts v. 15; ix. 33.  
 VII. 4 For "wash" read "bathe" [Comp. Luke xi. 38.]  
 X. 13 For "brought" read "were bringing" So in Luke xviii. 15.  
 32 "and they that followed" etc. omit the marg.  
 45 For "For verily" etc. read "For the Son of man also" etc.  
 XI. 24 For "have received" read "receive" with marg. Gr. *received.*  
 XIV. 3 For "spikenard" read "pure nard" (with marg. Or, *liquid nard*), and omit marg. 9 So in John xii. 3.

LUKE.

- I. 35 Let the text run "wherefore also the holy thing which is begotten shall be called the Son of God" with the present text in the margin.  
 70 For "since the world began" read "of old" Similarly Acts iii. 21; xv. 18  
 II. 34 For "and rising up" read "and the rising"  
 37 For "even for" read "even unto"  
 III. 14 For "Do violence to no man" etc. read "Extort from no man by violence, neither accuse *any one wrongfully*" and omit marg. 7  
 20 For "added yet this above all" read "added this also to them all"  
 IV. 1 For "by the Spirit" read "in the Spirit" and omit the marg.  
 VI. 16 For "was the traitor" read "became a traitor"  
 VIII. 3 For "Chuza" read "Chuzas"  
 29 For "commanded" read "was commanding"  
 33 For "were choked" read "were drowned"

- IX. 12 For "victuals" read "provisions"  
 18 For "alone" read "apart"  
 46 For "should be greatest" read "was the greatest"
- XI. 38 For "washed" read "bathed himself" [Comp. Mark vii. 4.]
- XII. 49 For "what will I" etc. read "what do I desire" (with the marg. Or, *how I would that it were already kindled*!)
- XIII. 32 "I am perfected" add marg. Or, *I end my course*
- XV. 16 For "have been filled" read "have filled his belly" (with the marg. Many ancient authorities read *have been filled*.)
- XVII. 6 Read "If ye had faith" etc. and "it would obey you."  
 11 For "through the midst of" read "along the borders of" and substitute the present text for marg.<sup>2</sup>
- XVIII. 5 "lest she wear me" etc. add marg. Or, *lest at last by her coming she wear me out*  
 7 For "and he" etc. read "and yet he" etc. with the marg. Or, *and is he slow to punish on their behalf?*
- XIX. 29 For "the mount of Olives" read "Olivet" So in xxi. 37; see Acts i. 12.  
 42 "day" add marg. Some ancient authorities read *thy day*.  
 "peace" add marg. Some ancient authorities read *thy peace*.
- XX. 20 "rule" add marg. Or, *ruling power*
- XXII. 24 For "is accounted" read "was accounted"  
 70 For "Ye say that I am" read "Ye say *it*, for I am" and substitute the text for the marg.
- XXIII. 2 "Christ a king" omit the marg.  
 15 "he sent him" etc. add marg. Many ancient authorities read *I sent you to him*.  
 23 For "instant" read "urgent"  
 46 Let marg.<sup>2</sup> and text exchange places.
- XXIV. 30 Read "he took the bread and blessed; and breaking *it* he gave to them"  
 38 For "reasonings" read "questionings"

JOHN.

- I. 3, 10, 17 Substitute the marginal rendering for the text.
- II. 17 For "The zeal of thine house" read "Zeal for thy house"
- III. 20 For "ill" read "evil"\* So in v. 29.  
 29 For "fulfilled" read "made full" [and so xv. 11; xvi. 24; xvii. 13. See "Classes of Passages," xiv.]
- V. 27 Substitute the marginal rendering for the text.
- VII. 8 For "I go not up yet" read "I go not up" and change the marg. to Many ancient authorities add *yet*.  
 21, 22 For "marvel. For this cause hath Moses" etc. read "marvel because thereof. Moses hath" etc. and omit the marg.  
 23 "a man every whit whole" add marg. Gr. *a whole man sound*.  
 38 For "out of his belly" read "from within him" (with marg. Gr. *out of his belly*.)
- VIII. 24, 23 "I am *he*" omit marg.<sup>14</sup> (and the corresponding portion of marg.<sup>1</sup>) So in xlii. 19.  
 25 Substitute for the present marg.<sup>3</sup> Or, *Altogether that which I also speak unto you*  
 26 "unto the world" omit marg.<sup>7</sup> "Gr. *into*,"  
 44 For "stood" read "standeth" and omit marg.<sup>4</sup>  
 52, 53 For "is dead" and "are dead" read "died" [Compare vi. 49, 58.]  
 58 For "was" read "was born" and omit marg.<sup>1</sup>
- X. 8 "before me" add marg. Some ancient authorities omit *before me*.
- XII. 43 For "the glory of men . . . the glory of God" read "the glory *that is* of men . . . the glory *that is* of God"
- XIV. 1 Let marg.<sup>9</sup> and the text exchange places.  
 14 For "shall ask me anything" read "shall ask anything" and let marg.<sup>6</sup> read Many ancient authorities add *me*.
- XVI. 25, 29 For "proverbs" read "dark sayings"
- XVII. 24 For "I will" read "I desire"
- XVIII. 37 For "Thou sayest that" etc. read "Thou sayest *it*, for I am a king" and substitute the present text for the marg. [Comp. Luke xxii. 70.]
- XXI. 7 "was naked" add marg. Or, *had on his under garment only*

\* As in A.V.

## ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.

- II. 47 For "those that were being saved" read "those that were saved" with the text in the marg.
- III. 21 For "since the world began" read "from of old"
- VIII. 16 For "he was fallen" read "it was fallen"
- XIII. 18 For "suffered he their manners" read "as a nursing-father bare he them", and in the marg. read *Many ancient authorities read suffered he their manners.*
- XIV. 9 "made whole" omit marg.<sup>2</sup>
- XV. 18 For "from the beginning of the world" read "from of old"
- 23 For "The apostles and the elder brethren" read "The apostles and the elders, brethren," and put the present text into the marg.
- XVII. 22 For "somewhat superstitious" read "very religious" and put the present text in the marg.
- XIX. 31 For "chief officers of Asia" read "Asiarchs" (with marg. i.e. officers having charge of festivals in the Roman province of Asia.)
- XX. 28 For "God" read "the Lord" (with marg. Some ancient authorities, including the two oldest mss., read *God.*)
- XXI. 10 For "many days" read "some days"
- XXIII. 30 "against the man" etc. add marg. *Many ancient authorities read against the man on their part, I sent him to thee, charging etc.*
- 35 For "hear thy cause" read "hear thee fully"
- XXIV. 17 For "many years" read "some years"
- XXV. 3 For "laying wait" read "laying a plot"
- XXVI. 28 "With but" etc. add marg. Or, *In a little time*
- 29 "whether with little" etc. add marg. Or, *both in little and in great*, i.e. in all respects
- XXVII. 37 Omit marg.<sup>7</sup>

## ROMANS.

- I. 17 For "by faith" read "from faith" and omit the marg.
- 18 For "hold down" read "hinder"
- II. 12 "have sinned" add marg. Gr. *sinned*.
- 13 For "a law" read "the law"\*
- 14 For "which have no" read "that have not the"
- For "having no" read "not having the"
- 14, 15 Enclose in a parenthesis.
- 15 "their thoughts" etc. add marg. Or, *their thoughts accusing or else excusing them one with another*
- 18 In marg. <sup>6</sup> for "*provest*" read "*dost distinguish*"
- 22 Omit the marg.
- III. 9 For "in worse case" read "better"\* and omit the marg.
- 21 Begin a paragraph.
- 23 "have sinned" add marg. Gr. *sinned*.
- 25 "set forth" omit marg. <sup>6</sup> ("*purposed*")
- For "by his blood" read "in his blood" (retaining the comma after "faith") and omit marg.<sup>3</sup>
- 31 Make a paragraph of verse 31.
- IV. 1 For "according to the flesh, hath found" read "hath found according to the flesh" and put the present text into the margin.
- V. 1 For "let us have" read "we have" and in marg. <sup>3</sup> read *Many ancient authorities read let us have.* So in verses 2, 3 for "let us" read "we" (twice).
- 7 Omit marg. 4 ("*that which is good*")
- VI. 7 "justified" add marg. Or, *released*
- VII. 25 For "I myself with the mind serve" read "I of myself with the mind, indeed, serve"

\* As in A.V.



- VIII. 3 Let marg. <sup>5</sup> ("and for sin") and the text exchange places.  
 5, 6, 9, 13 For "spirit" read "Spirit"  
 13 For "mortify" read "put to death" and omit marg. <sup>9</sup>  
 24 For "by" read "in" (with marg. Or, *by*)  
 26 For "himself" read "itself" \*  
 34 For "shall condemn" read "condemneth" \*  
 IX. 5 For marg. <sup>4</sup> read Or, *flesh: he who is over all, God, be blessed for ever*  
 22 "willing" add marg. Or, *although willing*  
 XI. 11 Begin the paragraph here instead of at ver. 13.  
 XII. 1 For "reasonable" read "spiritual" with marg. Gr. *belonging to the reason*.  
 6 Omit marg. <sup>5</sup> ("the faith")  
 19 Let marg. <sup>9</sup> ("the wrath of God") and the text exchange places.

# 1 CORINTHIANS.

- I. 18 For "are perishing . . . are being saved" read "perish . . . are saved" and put the present text into the marg.  
 19 For "And . . . reject" read "And the discernment of the discerning will I bring to nought"  
 26 Omit marg. <sup>2</sup> ("Or, have part therein")  
 II. 6 For "the perfect" read "them that are fullgrown"  
 8 For "knoweth" read "hath known"  
 12 For "is of God" read "is from God"  
 For "are freely given to us by God" read "were freely given to us of God"  
 13 For "comparing spiritual things with spiritual" read "combining spiritual things with spiritual words" and omit marg. <sup>7</sup> ("Or, combining")  
 14 "natural" add marg. Or, *unspiritual* Gr. *psychical*.  
 IV. 8 For "have reigned" read "have come to reign"  
 9 For "and to angels" read "both to angels" and substitute the present text for the marg.  
 21 For "meekness" read "gentleness"  
 V. 10, 11 Let marg. <sup>5</sup> and <sup>8</sup> and the text exchange places.  
 VII. 6 For "permission" read "concession"  
 21 Let marg. <sup>2</sup> ("nay, even if") and the text exchange places.  
 25 For "faithful" read "trustworthy"  
 26 For "the present distress" read "the distress that is upon us"  
 31 For "abusing it" read "using it to the full" and omit the margin.  
 VIII. 3 For "of him" read "by him"  
 8 "commend" add marg. Gr. *present*.  
 IX. 10 "altogether" let "assuredly" be the rendering in the text, and substitute "*altogether*" for the marg.  
 27 "have preached" add marg. Or, *have been a herald*  
 XI. 10 Omit marg. <sup>1</sup> ("have authority over")  
 19 For "heresies" read "factions" (with marg. Gr. *heresies*.)  
 27 For "unworthily" read "in an unworthy manner"  
 XII. 31 Read "And moreover a most excellent way" etc.  
 XIII. 12 Read "then shall I know fully even as also I was fully known" and omit marg. <sup>12</sup> and <sup>1</sup>  
 13 Omit marg. <sup>5</sup> ("*but greater than these*")  
 XIV. 3 For "comfort" read "exhortation"  
 33, 34 For "of peace; as" etc. read "of peace. As in all the churches of the saints, let" etc [and begin the paragraph with "As" etc.]  
 XV. 2 Adopt marg. <sup>1</sup> ("*saved, if ye*" etc.) for the text (substituting "*the word which*" for "*what*").  
 8 For "as unto . . . time" read "as to the *child* untimely born"  
 19 Let marg. <sup>2</sup> and the text exchange places.  
 33 For "Evil company doth corrupt good manners" read "Evil companionships corrupt good morals"  
 34 For "Awake up" read "Awake to soberness" and omit marg. <sup>3</sup>  
 44, 46 "natural" add marg. Gr. *psychical*.  
 51 For "We shall not all" read "We all shall not" and put the present text into the marg.

\* As in A.V.

## 2 CORINTHIANS.

- I. 9 For "answer" read "sentence" (with marg. Gr. *answer*.)  
 15 For "before" read "first"  
 24 Read in the text "for in faith ye stand fast"
- II. 14 Begin a new paragraph with this verse.  
 15 For "are being saved . . . are perishing" read "are saved . . . perish" and put the present text into the marg.
- III. 9 For "is glory" read "hath glory" and let marg.<sup>5</sup> run Many etc. *For if the ministration of condemnation is glory.*  
 18 Let marg.<sup>8</sup> and the text exchange places.  
 Omit marg.<sup>1</sup> ("the Spirit which is the Lord")
- IV. 3 For "are perishing" read "perish" and put the present text into the marg.
- VII. 8, 9 For "I do not regret it, though" etc. read "I do not regret it: though I did regret it (for I see that that epistle made you sorry, though but for a season), I now rejoice" etc.
- XII. 7 Strike out "—wherefore" and add marg. Some ancient authorities read *—wherefore*.

## GALATIANS.

- I. 7 "which is not another gospel: only" etc. add the marg. Or, *which is nothing else save that* etc.  
 10 Read "For am I now seeking the favour of men or of God" and for "seeking to please" read "striving to please"
- II. 1 Strike out marg.<sup>4</sup> ("in the course of")  
 16 For "save" read "but" and omit marg.<sup>1</sup>  
 20 For "yet I live; and yet no longer I" read "and it is no longer I that live" and omit marg.<sup>1</sup>
- III. 22 For "hath shut up" read "shut up"  
 23 Omit marg.<sup>8</sup> ("the faith")  
 24 For "hath been" read "is become"
- IV. 12 For "be" read "become"  
 For "I am as" read "I also am become as"  
 16 For "because I tell you" read "by telling you"  
 19 Substitute a dash for the comma after "you"
- V. 1 Substitute marg.<sup>2</sup> ("For freedom") for the text.  
 12 For "cut themselves off" read "go beyond circumcision"  
 20 Substitute marg.<sup>1</sup> ("parties") for the text.
- VI. 1 "in any trespass" add marg. Or, *by*  
 10 "as" add marg. Or, *since*  
 11 Let the marg. ("write") and the text exchange places.

## EPHESIANS.

- I. 15 For "and which ye shew" read "and the love which ye shew" and in marg.<sup>1</sup> for "insert" read "omit"
- II. 2 For "power" read "powers" (with marg. Gr. *power*.)
- III. 13 For "ye faint not" read "I may not faint" (with marg. Or, *ye*)
- VI. 9 For "both" read "he who is both"

## PHILIPPIANS.

- I. 16 To "the one" etc. add marg. Or, *they that are moved by love* do it  
 17 To "but the other" etc. add the marg. Or, *but they that are factious proclaim Christ*  
 22 Read in the text "if this shall bring fruit from my work" with marg. Gr. *this is for me fruit of work.*  
 Omit marg.<sup>2</sup> ("I do not make known")

- II. 1 For "comfort" read "exhortation"  
 6 For "being" read "existing" and omit marg. <sup>8</sup>  
 Let the text run "counted not the being on an equality with God a thing to be grasped"  
 and omit marg. <sup>9</sup>  
 14 For "disputings" read "questionings"  
 15 For "may be" read "may become"
- III. 8 Substitute marg. <sup>6</sup> ("refuse") for the text.  
 9 For "of God" read "from God"  
 12 For "apprehend . . . apprehended" read "lay hold on . . . laid hold on", and in marg. <sup>8</sup> for  
 "apprehend . . . apprehended" read "*lay hold . . . laid hold on*"  
 13 For "apprehended" read "laid hold"
- IV. 4 Omit marg. <sup>3</sup> ("*Farewell*")  
 19 For "fulfil" read "supply"\* [Comp. "Classes of Passages," xiv.]

## COLOSSIANS.

- I. 26 For "from all" read "for"
- II. 15 For "having put off from himself" read "having despoiled" and substitute the text  
 for marg. <sup>7</sup>
- III. 5 For "Mortify" read "Put to death" and omit marg. <sup>2</sup>  
 16 For "richly" read "richly;" and omit the semicolon after "wisdom" putting the present  
 text into the marg.

## 1 THESSALONIANS.

- II. 6 Let marg. <sup>7</sup> run *claimed authority*, and then let the marg. and the text exchange places.
- IV. 12 For "honestly" read "becomingly"
- V. 22 Omit marg. <sup>3</sup> ("*appearance*")

## 2 THESSALONIANS.

- II. 2 For "is *now* present" read "is just at hand"  
 10 For "are perishing" read "perish" with the text in the marg.
- III. 2 Omit marg. <sup>1</sup> ("*the faith*")

## 1 TIMOTHY.

- I. 16 For "hereafter" read "thereafter"  
 18 Substitute marg. <sup>5</sup> ("*led the way to thee*") for the text.
- II. 4 Read "who would have all men to be saved"  
 15 Let marg. <sup>3</sup> and the text exchange places.
- V. 12 For "faith" read "pledge" (with marg. Gr. *faith*.)
- VI. 9 For "desire" read "are minded"

## 2 TIMOTHY.

- I. 10 For "incorruption" read "immortality"\* with marg. Gr. *incorruption*.
- II. 26 Read "having been taken captive by him unto his will"; and let marg. <sup>8</sup> run Or, *by him*,  
*unto the will of God* Gr. *by him* etc.

TITUS.

- I. 2 "before times eternal" add marg. Or, *long ages ago*
- II. 13 Let the text and marg.<sup>1</sup> exchange places.
- III. 10 For "A man . . . heretical" read "A factious man"

HEBREWS.

- I. 7 Omit marg.<sup>6</sup> ("spirits")
  - 9 To the first "God" add marg. Or, *O God*
- II. 16 Let the text run "For verily not to angels doth he give help, but he giveth help to" etc. (with marg. Gr. *For verily not of angels doth he take hold, but he taketh hold of etc.*)
  - 17 For "might be" read "might become"
- III. 9 Let marg.<sup>2</sup> ("Where") and the text exchange places.
  - 11 "As" add marg. Or, *So* So in iv. 3.
- IV. 2 Let the text and marg.<sup>1</sup> exchange places, reading in marg. "Many ancient authorities" etc.
  - 7 Read "a certain day, To-day, saying in David, so long a time afterward (even as hath been said before), To-day if ye" etc.
- VI. 1 For "let us cease" etc. read "leaving<sup>1</sup> the doctrine of the first principles of Christ, let us" with marg.<sup>1</sup> Gr. *the word of the beginning of Christ*.
  - 9 In marg.<sup>6</sup> for "are near to" read "belong to"
- VIII. 8 "finding fault" etc. add marg. Some ancient authorities read *finding fault with it he saith unto them*.
- IX. 4 Let marg.<sup>6</sup> and the text exchange places.
  - 9 For "parable" read "figure" \* So in xi. Omit "*now*"
  - 14 "the eternal Spirit" add marg. Or, *his eternal spirit*
  - 17 Let marg.<sup>8</sup> ("*for it doth never*" etc.) and the text exchange places.
- X. 1 For "they can" read "can" (and for marg.<sup>9</sup> read Many ancient authorities read *they can*.)
  - 22, 23 Let the text and marg.<sup>8</sup> exchange places.
  - 25 For "the assembling of ourselves together" read "our own assembling together"
  - 34 For "ye yourselves have" read "ye have for yourselves" (and omit marg. "Some anc. auth. read *ye have*" etc., letting marg.<sup>6</sup> read Many ancient authorities read *that ye have your own selves for a etc.*)
- XI. 1 Read "faith is assurance of things hoped for, a conviction" etc.
  - 5 Read in the text "for he hath had witness borne to him that before his translation he had been" etc. with the present text in the marg.
- XII. 3 For "themselves" read "himself" (and let marg.<sup>8</sup> run Many ancient authorities read *themselves*.)
  - 17 For "rejected (for . . . of repentance)" read "rejected; for he found no place for a change of mind in his father" with marg. Or, *rejected (for he found no place of repentance), etc. Or, rejected; . . . of repentance etc.*
- XIII. 18 For "honestly" read "honourably"
  - 20 For "the eternal" read "an eternal"
  - 24 "They of" add marg. Or, *The brethren from*

JAMES.

- I. 3 For "proof" read "proving"
- 17 For "boon" read "gift" \*
- III. 1 For "many" read "many of you"
- IV. 4 "adulteresses" add marg. That is, *who break your marriage vow to God*.



## 1 PETER.

- II. 2 In marg. <sup>2</sup> for "*reasonable*" read "*belonging to the reason.*"  
 V. 2 For "according unto God" read "according to *the will of God*" (and so in marg. <sup>2</sup>).  
 Comp. Rom. viii. 27.

## 2 PETER.

- I. 1 Let marg. <sup>5</sup> and the text exchange places.  
 7 For "love of the brethren" read "brotherly kindness" (twice) with marg. Gr. *love of the brethren.*  
 17 For "came such a voice to him from the excellent glory" read "was borne such a voice to him by the Majestic Glory" and omit marg. <sup>9</sup>  
 18 For "come" read "borne" and omit marg. <sup>2</sup>  
 II. 13 For "love-feasts" read "deceivings" and in marg. <sup>9</sup> read Some ancient authorities read *love-feasts.*

## 1 JOHN

- III. 19, 20 For "him, whereinsoever . . . because God" etc. read "him: because if our heart condemn us, God" etc. (with the present text in the marg.)  
 V 18 Substitute marg. <sup>6</sup> for the text, and add marg. <sup>6</sup> Some ancient manuscripts read *him.*

## 2 JOHN

- 1 (and 5) "lady" add marg. Or, *Cyria*

## 3 JOHN.

- 4 dele marg. <sup>6</sup> ("Some anc. auth. read *grace.*")  
 8 For "with the truth" read "for the truth"

## JUDE.

- 1 For "Judas" read "Jude" and add marg. Gr. *Judas.*  
 4 For "set forth" read "written of beforehand" putting the present text into the marg.  
 22 Against "And on some" etc. add the marg. Some ancient authorities read *And some refute while they dispute with you.*

## REVELATION.

- I. 8 Omit marg. <sup>6</sup> ("*the Lord, the God*")  
 13 Omit marg. <sup>1</sup> ("*the Son of man*")  
 III. 2 For "fulfilled" read "perfected"  
 IV. 6 "of the throne" add marg. Or, *before* [Comp. v. 6; vii. 17.]  
 V. 6 "in the midst of the throne" etc. add marg. Or, *between the throne with the four living creatures, and the elders*  
 VI. 6 "A measure" etc. add marg. [instead of marg. <sup>11</sup> and <sup>12</sup>] Or, *A choenix* (i.e. about a quart) *of wheat for a shilling*—implying great scarcity.  
 11 For "be fulfilled" read "be fulfilled in number" and then let the marg. and the text exchange places.

# REVELATION VII. 17—XXII. 3.

- VII. 17 "of the throne" add marg. Or, *before* (See iv. 6.)  
 X. 6 Substitute marg. 3 ("delay") for the text.  
 XII. 4 For "stood . . . was . . . was . . . might" read "standeth . . . is . . . is . . . may"  
 XIII. 1 "he stood" add marg. Some ancient authorities read *I stood* etc., connecting the clause with what follows.  
 8 Let marg. 1 and the text exchange places. [Comp. xvii. 8.]  
 XIV. 6 For "an eternal gospel" read "eternal good tidings"  
 15 For "over-ripe" read "ripe" with marg. Gr. *become dry*.  
 XV. 2 For "that come" read "that come off"  
 XVI. 9 For "the God" read "God" \*  
 16 "Har-Magedon" add marg. Or, *Ar-Magedon*  
 XIX. 15 For "of Almighty God" read "of God, the Almighty"  
 XXII. 3 For "do him service" read "serve him" \*

\* As in A.V.

DICTIONARY  
OF  
SCRIPTURE PROPER NAMES  
WITH THEIR PRONUNCIATION AND MEANING

---

SUBJECT INDEX

---

CONCORDANCE

# TABLE OF SIGNS

## USED IN THE FOLLOWING

### DICTIONARY OF PROPER NAMES.

---

THE signs used in this list are intended to be as few and simple as possible, and to indicate in such a way as can most easily be understood the ordinary pronunciation used in the public reading of the Bible.

The words of which the pronunciation is marked are divided into syllables by short hyphens (-). The syllable on which most stress is to be laid in reading is marked ( ' ). In compound names two accents are often introduced. The longer hyphen (-) indicates the division into parts of compound names so far as it is noted in the Authorised Version.

ä as in ah, arm, father.  
 ǣ „ abet, hat, dilemma.  
 ā „ tame.  
 â „ fare.  
 ȁ „ call.  
 ě „ met, her, second.  
 ē „ mete.  
 ë = a in tame.  
 î as in fine.  
 ƿ „ him, fir, plentiful.  
 î „ machine.  
 î „ peculiar.  
 ō „ alone.  
 ǫ „ on, protect.  
 ô „ nor.  
 ȝ „ son.  
 ū „ tune.  
 û „ rude.  
 ũ „ us.  
 ù „ turner.  
 ȳ „ lyre.

ȳ as in typical, fully.  
 āa = a of am.  
 āu = a of fare.  
 ēu } as in medieval.  
 æu }  
 âu „ aisle.  
 ai „ hail.  
 ao = o in alone.  
 au as in mau.  
 ēē „ heed.  
 êi = i of fine.  
 êu as in neuter.  
 ēw „ lewd.  
 ôi „ oil.  
 ȝ „ celestial.  
 ch „ character.  
 cī „ delicious.  
 ġ „ giant.  
 ś „ his.  
 sī „ adhesion.  
 Th „ Thomas.  
 tī „ attraction.

(?) denotes that there is considerable doubt amongst scholars as to the meaning of the name.



# LVII.

## DICTIONARY OF SCRIPTURE PROPER NAMES,

WITH THEIR PRONUNCIATION AND MEANING:

TOGETHER WITH COMPENDIOUS REFERENCES TO SOME OF THE PRINCIPAL INCIDENTS  
CONNECTED WITH THE PERSONS AND PLACES MENTIONED IN HOLY SCRIPTURE.

### AAR

**AARON**, ā'-ron. Ex. 4. 14.  
BROTHER of MOSES, the FIRST HIGH PRIEST,  
cometh forth to meet Moses; can speak well,  
appointed by God to be Moses' spokesman. Ex. 4.  
14, 16, 27.  
with Moses appeals to Pharaoh; chided by him. Ex.  
5. 1.  
his rod becomes a serpent. Ex. 7. 10.  
changes the waters into blood. Ex. 7. 20.  
causes the plagues of frogs, lice, flies. Ex. 8. 5, 17, 24.  
with Moses—the plague of boils. Ex. 9. 10.  
with Hur holds up Moses' hands. Ex. 17. 12.  
set apart for priest's office. Ex. 28.  
makes the golden calf. Ex. 32. 4; God's anger  
thereat. Ex. 32. 7; Deut. 9. 20.  
his excuse to Moses. Ex. 32. 22.  
consecration. Ex. 29; Lev. 8.  
offers sacrifice. Lev. 9.  
his sons (Nadab and Abihu) offer strange fire, and  
die. Lev. 10. 1; Num. 3. 4.  
his sons (Eleazar and Ithamar) censured by Moses.  
Lev. 10. 16.  
not to drink wine when going into the tabernacle.  
Lev. 10. 8.  
speaks against Moses. Num. 12.  
rebuked by God. Num. 12. 9.  
spoken against by Korah. Num. 16. 3.  
makes atonement, and the plague is stayed. Num.  
16. 46-48.  
his rod buds, and is kept in ark for a token. Num.  
17. 8.  
for unbelief excluded from the promised land. Num.  
dies on mount Hor. Num. 20. 28. [20. 12.  
chosen by God. Ps. 105. 26; Heb. 5. 4.  
his line. 1 Chr. 6. 49.  
**AARONITES**, ā'-ron-ites, descendants of Aaron. 1 Chr.  
12. 27.  
**ABADDON**, ā-bād-dōn, destruction.  
angel of the bottomless pit. Rev. 9. 11.  
**ABAGTHA**, ā-bāg-thā, given by fortune. Esth. 1. 10.  
**ABANA**, āb-ā-nā, same as **AMANA**.  
river of Damascus. 2 Kin. 5. 12.  
**ABARIM**, āb-ā-rim, regions beyond. Num. 27. 12.  
mountains of, including Nebo, Pisgah, Hor. Deut.  
32. 49.  
**ABEA**, āb-bā, father. Mark 14. 36; Rom. 8. 15; Gal.  
4. 6.  
**ABDA**, āb-dā, servant. 1 Kin. 4. 6.  
**ABDEEL**, āb-dēel, same as **ABDIEL**. Jer. 36. 26.  
**ABDI**, āb-dī, my servant. 1 Chr. 6. 44.  
**ABDIEL**, āb-di-ēl, s. of God. 1 Chr. 5. 15.  
**ABDON**, āb-dōn, servile. A judge. Judge 12. 13.  
**ABED-NEGO**, ā-bēd'-nē-gō, servant of Nebo. Dan. 1. 7.  
saved in fiery furnace. Dan. 3. See Is. 43. 2.  
**ABEL**, ā'bēl, (1) a son, or, vanity. Gen. 4. 2. (2) A  
meadow. 2 Sam. 20. 14.  
second son of Adam. Gen. 4. 2.  
his offering accepted. Gen. 4. 4.  
slain by Cain. Gen. 4. 8.  
righteous. Matt. 23. 35; 1 John 3. 12.  
blood of. Luke 11. 51; Heb. 12. 24.  
faith of. Heb. 11. 4.  
**ABEL-BETH-MAACHAH**, ā'bēl-bēth-mā-ā-chāh, meadow  
of the house of Maachah. 1 Kin. 15. 20.

MIN. Pron.

### ABI

**ABEL-MAIM**, ā'bēl-mā'im, meadow of the waters  
2 Chr. 16. 4.  
**ABEL-MEHOIAH**, ā'bēl-mē-hō'iah, *m.* of dancing.  
Judg. 7. 22; 1 Kin. 4. 12; 19. 16.  
**ABEL-MIZRAIM**, ā'bēl-miz-rā'im, *m.* of Egypt.  
mourning of the Egyptians. Gen. 50. 11.  
**ABEL-SHITIM**, ā'bēl-shit-tim, meadow of acacias  
Num. 33. 49.  
**ABEZ**, ā'bēz. Josh. 19. 20.  
**ABI**, ā'bi, shortened form of **ABIAH**. 2 Kin. 18. 2.  
**ABIA**, ā-bi-ā, Greek form of following. Matt. 1. 7.  
**ABIAH**, ā-bi-āh, same as **ABIAH**. 2 Kin. 18. 2.  
**ABI-ALBON**, ā-bi-āl-bōn. 2 Sam. 23. 31. [6. 24.  
**ABIASAPH**, ā-bi-ā-sāph, my father has gathered. Ex.  
**ABIATHAR**, ā-bi-ā-thār, the Great One is father. 1 Sam.  
22. 20.  
**ABIE**, ā'bī, an ear of corn, or green ear. Ex. 13. 4.  
the Hebrew passover month, Ex. 23. 15; 34. 18.  
**ABIDA**, ā-bi-dā, the same as **ABIDAH**. 1 Chr. 1. 33.  
**ABIDAH**, ā-bi-dāh, my father took knowledge. Gen. 25. 4.  
**ABIDAN**, ā-bi-dān, my *f.* is judge. Num. 1. 11.  
**ABIEL**, ā-bi-ēl, God is my *f.* 1 Sam. 9. 1.  
**ABIEZER**, ā-bi-ē-zēr, my *f.* is help. Josh. 17. 2.  
ancestor of Gideon. Judg. 6.  
**ABIEZRITE**, ā-bi-ēz-rite, a descendant of **ABIEZER**.  
Judg. 6. 11.  
**ABIGAIL**, āb-i-gail, my father is joy. 1 Sam. 25. 14.  
wife of Nabal, and afterwards of David. 1 Sam. 25. 39.  
mother of Chileab, according to 2 Sam. 3. 3, or Daniel,  
according to 1 Chr. 3. 1.  
**ABIHAIL**, āb-i-hail, my father is strength. Num. 3. 35.  
**ABIHU**, ā-bi-hū, He (*i.e.* God) is father. Ex. 6. 23.  
brother of Nadab, offers strange fire, and dies. Lev.  
10. 2.  
**ABIHUD**, ā-bi-hūd, my father is majesty. 1 Chr. 8. 3.  
**ABIAH**, ā-bi-āh, Jehovah is my *f.* 1 Kin. 14. 1.  
king of Judah, walked in the sins of his *f.* 1 Kin. 15. 3.  
makes war against Israel. 2 Chr. 13.  
— (son of Jeroboam), his death foretold by Ahijah  
the prophet. 1 Kin. 14. 12.  
**ABIJAM**, ā-bi-jām, another mode of spelling **ABIAH**.  
1 Kin. 14. 31.  
**ABILENE**, āb-i-lē-nē, a grassy place (?). Luke 3. 1.  
**ABIMAEI**, ā-bim-ā-ēl, a father is God (?). Gen. 10. 23.  
**ABIMELECH**, ā-bim-ē-lēch, Melech is *f.* Gen. 20. 2.  
(king of Gerar) reproved by God about Abraham's  
wife. Gen. 20. 3.  
rebukes Abraham and restores Sarah. Gen. 20. 9, 14.  
healed at Abraham's prayer. Gen. 20. 17.  
— (another), Isaac rebuked by, for denying his  
wife. Gen. 26. 10.  
covenants with Isaac. Gen. 26. 27.  
— (king at Shechem), son of the judge Gideon.  
Judg. 8. 31.  
murders his brethren. Judg. 9. 5.  
his death. Judg. 9. 54.  
**ABINADAB**, ā-bin-ā-dāb, my father is noble. 1 Sam. 7. 1.  
receives the ark from Philistines. 2 Sam. 6. 3.  
**ABINER**, āb-i-nēr, same as **ABNER**. 1 Sam. 14. 50.  
**ABINOAM**, ā-bin-ō-ām, my father is delight. Judg. 4. 6.  
**ABIRAM**, ā-bi-rām, the High One is my *f.* or, my  
*f.* is lofty. Num. 16. 1.  
with Korah and Dathan, rebels against Moses. Num.  
his punishment. Num. 16. 31; 26. 10. [16.

• F

- ABISHAG, áb-í-shág, my father is a wanderer. 1 Kin. 1. 3.  
the Shunammite, ministers to David, cause of breach between Solomon and Adonijah. 1 Kin. 2. 22.
- ABISHAI, áb-í-shái, my father is Jesse. 1 Sam. 26. 6.  
brother of Joab. 1 Chr. 2. 16.  
with David carries off Saul's spear. 1 Sam. 26. 6-9.  
slays three hundred men. 2 Sam. 23. 18. *See also* [15. 2] 1 Chr. 11. 20; 18. 12.
- ABISHALOM, á-bí-shá-lóm, my father is peace. 1 Kin. 1.  
ABISHUA, á-bí-shú-á, my f. is wealth. 1 Chr. 6. 4.  
ABISHUR, á-bí-shúr, my f. is a wall. 1 Chr. 2. 28.  
ABITAL, á-bí-tál, my f. is the dew. 2 Sam. 3. 4.  
ABITUB, á-bí-túb, my f. is goodness. 1 Chr. 8. 11.  
ABIHUD, á-bí-úd, Greek form of ABIHUD. Matt. 1. 13.  
ABNER, áb-nér, my f. is Ner. 1 Sam. 14. 50.  
cousin of Saul, commander of his army. 1 Sam. 14. 50.  
reproved by David. 1 Sam. 26. 5, 14.  
makes Ish-bosheth king. 2 Sam. 2. 8.  
goes over to David. 2 Sam. 3. 8.  
slain by Joab. 2 Sam. 3. 27.  
mourned by David. 2 Sam. 3. 31.
- ABRAHAM, á-brá-hám, father of a multitude. Gen. 17. 5.  
— (Abram) begotten by Terah. Gen. 11. 27.  
blessed by God, and sent to Canaan. Gen. 12. 5.  
goes down to Egypt. Gen. 12. 10.  
causes his wife to pass as his sister. Gen. 12. 13; 20. 2.  
strife between him and Lot. Gen. 13. 7.  
separates from Lot. Gen. 13. 11.  
his seed to be as the dust of the earth. Gen. 13. 16.  
delivers Lot from captivity, and refuses the spoil. Gen. 14. 16.  
blessed by Melchizedek, king of Salem. Gen. 14. 19; Heb. 7. 4.  
his faith counted for righteousness. Gen. 15. 6.  
God's covenant with. Gen. 15. 18; Ps. 105. 9.  
he and house circumcised. Gen. 17.  
entertains angels. Gen. 18.  
pleads for Sodom. Gen. 18. 23.  
sends away Hagar and Ishmael. Gen. 21. 14.  
his faith in offering Isaac. Gen. 22.  
buys Machpelah of Ephron the Hittite for a burying-place. Gen. 23.  
sends for a wife for his son. Gen. 24.  
gives his goods to Isaac. Gen. 25. 5.  
dies (in a good old age). Gen. 25. 8.  
his faith and works. Is. 41. 8; 51. 2; John 8. 31; Acts 7. 2; Rom. 4; Gal. 3. 6; Heb. 11. 8; James 2. 21.  
his posterity. Gen. 25. 1.
- ABRAM, á-brám, a lofty father. Gen. 11. 26.
- ABSALOM, áb-sá-lóm, my f. is peace. 2 Sam. 3. 3.  
David's son. 2 Sam. 3. 3.  
slays Amnon. 2 Sam. 13. 28.  
conspires against David. 2 Sam. 15.  
David flies from. 2 Sam. 15. 17.  
caught by head in an oak. 2 Sam. 18. 9.  
slain by Joab. 2 Sam. 18. 14.  
wept by David. 2 Sam. 18. 33; 19. 1.
- ACCAD, ác-cád. Gen. 10. 10.
- ACCHO, ác-chó, hot sand. Judg. 1. 31.
- ACEDRA, á-cél-dá-má, field of blood. Matt. 27. 8; Acts 1. 19.
- ACHAIA, á-chái-á, Greece (without Thessaly). Acts 18. 12.  
Paul in. Acts 18.  
contribution for poor by. Rom. 15. 26; 2 Cor. 9. 2.  
*See* 1 Cor. 16. 15; 2 Cor. 11. 10.
- ACHAICUS, á-chái-i-cús, belonging to Achaia. 1 Cor. 16. 17.
- ACHAN, or ACHAR, á-chán, á-chár, he troubled. Josh. 7. 18.  
takes the accursed thing; is stoned. Josh. 7; 22. 20; 1 Chr. 2. 7.
- ACHAZ, á-cház, Greek form of AHAZ. Matt. 1. 9.
- ACHBOR, ách-bór, a mouse. Gen. 36. 38.
- ACHIM, á-chím, short form of JACHIN. Matt. 1. 14.
- ACHISH, á-chish, angry (?).  
king of Gath, succours David. 1 Sam. 21. 10; 27. 2; 28. 1; 29. 6. *See* 1 Kin. 2. 30.
- ACHMETHA, ách-méth-á. Ezra 6. 2.
- ACHOR, ách-ór, trouble. Josh. 7. 24. [2. 15.]  
valley of, Achan slain there. Josh. 7. 26. *See* Hos. 1.  
ACUSA, ách-sá, same as following. 1 Chr. 2. 49.
- ACHSAH, ách-sáh, anklet. Josh. 15. 16. [1. 13.]  
Caleb's daughter, won in marriage by Othniel. Judg. asks her father's blessing. Judg. 1. 15.
- ACHSHAPH, ách-sháph, enchantment (?). Josh. 11. 1.
- ACHZIB, ách-zib, deceit. Josh. 15. 44.
- ADABAH, á-dá-dáh, festival (?). Josh. 15. 22.
- ADAH, á-dáh, ornament. Gen. 4. 19.
- ADAIAH, á-dái-áh, Jehovah hath adorned. 2 Kin. 22. 1.
- ADALIA, á-dá-lí-á. Esth. 9. 8.
- ADAM, ád-ám, man. Gen. 2. 19.  
created. Gen. 1.  
called the son of God. Luke 3. 38.  
blessed. Gen. 1. 28.  
placed in Eden. Gen. 2. 8.  
first called Adam. Gen. 2. 19.  
creatures named by. Gen. 2. 19.  
calls his wife Eve. Gen. 3. 20.  
his fall and punishment. Gen. 3.  
hides from God. Gen. 3. 8.  
ground cursed for his sake. Gen. 3. 17.  
his death. Gen. 5. 5.  
his transgression. Job 31. 33; Rom. 5. 14.  
first Adam. 1 Cor. 15. 45; 1 Tim. 2. 13.  
in, all die. 1 Cor. 15. 22.  
the last. 1 Cor. 15. 45.  
a place. Josh. 3. 16.
- ADAMAH, ád-á-máh, earth. Josh. 19. 36.
- ADAMI, ád-á-mí. Josh. 19. 35.
- ADAR, ád-dár. Esth. 3. 7.
- ADBEEL, ád-béel. Gen. 25. 13.
- ADDAN, ád-dán.  
a city of the captivity. Ezra 2. 59.  
ADDAR, ád-dár, great (?). 1 Chr. 8. 3.
- ADDI, ád-dí, ornament (?). Luke 3. 28.
- ADDON, ád-dón, same as ADDAN. Neh. 7. 61.
- ADER, ád-ér, flock. 1 Chr. 8. 15.
- ADIEL, ád-i-él, ornament of God. 1 Chr. 4. 36.
- ADIN, ád-in, delicate. Ezra 2. 15.
- ADINA, ád-i-ná, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 11. 42.
- ADINO, ád-i-nó. 2 Sam. 23. 8.
- ADITHAIM, ád-i-thá-ím, twofold booty. Josh. 15. 36.
- ADLAI, ád-lái, my righteousness. 1 Chr. 27. 29.
- ADMAH, ád-máh, same as ADAMAH. Gen. 10. 19.  
city of the plain. *See* SODOM.
- ADMATHA, ád-má-thá, unrestrained. Esth. 1. 14.
- ADNA, ád-ná, pleasure. Ezra 10. 30.
- ADNAH, ád-náh, (1) same as preceding. 2 Chr. 17. 14. (2) 1 Chr. 12. 20.
- ADONI-BEZEK, ád-ó-ní-bé-zék, lord of Bezek. Judg. 1. 5.
- ADONIAH, ád-ó-ní-jáh, Jehovah is my Lord. 2 Sam. 3. 4.  
fourth son of David, usurps the kingdom. 1 Kin. 1. 5, 11, 25.  
is pardoned by Solomon. 1 Kin. 1. 53.  
seeking to obtain Abishag, is slain. 1 Kin. 2. 17-25.
- ADONIKAM, ád-ó-ní-kám, my lord has arisen. Ezra 2. 13.
- ADONIRAM, ád-ó-ní-rám, my lord is exalted. 1 Kin. 4. 6.
- ADONI-ZEDEK, ád-ó-ní-zé-dék, lord of righteousness.  
king of Jerusalem, resists Joshua. Josh. 10. 1.  
his death. Josh. 10. 26.
- ADORAIM, ád-ó-rá-ím, two chiefs (?). 2 Chr. 11. 9.
- ADORAM, á-dór-ám, contracted from ADONIRAM. 2 Sam. 20. 24.
- ADRAMMELECH, á-drám-mé-léch, Adar is king. 2 Kin. ADAMTYTHUM, ád-rá-mýt-tú-üm. Acts 27. 2. [17. 31.]
- ADRIA, ád-ri-á. Acts 27. 27.
- ADRIEL, ád-ri-él, flock of God. 1 Sam. 18. 19.
- ADULLAM, á-dúl-lám. Josh. 12. 15.  
cave of. 1 Sam. 22. 1; 1 Chr. 11. 15.
- ADULLAMITE, á-dúl-lám-ite, a native of Adullam. Gen. 38. 1.
- ADUMMIM, á-dúm-mím, the red (men ?). Josh. 15. 7.
- ÆNEAS, á-né-as.  
healing of. Acts 9. 33.
- ÆNON, á-nón, springs. John baptizes at. John 3. 23.
- AGABUS, ág-á-bús, probably Greek form of HAGAB.  
famine and Paul's sufferings foretold by. Acts 11. 28; 21. 10.
- AGAG, á-gág, violent (?). Num. 24. 7.  
king of Amalek, spared by Saul, slain by Samuel. 1 Sam. 15.  
spoken of by Balaam. Num. 24.

**AGAGITE**, ág-á-gite. Esth. 3. 1.  
**AGAR**, ág-gár, same as **HAGAR**. Gal. 4. 24.  
**AGEE**, á-gée, fugitive (?). 2 Sam. 23. 11.  
**AGRIPPA**, á-gríp-pá, a wild olive. Acts 25. 13.  
 Paul's defence before. Acts 25. 22; 26.  
 almost persuaded. Acts 26. 28.  
**AGUR**, ág-gúr, hireling (?).  
 prophecy. Prov. 30.  
**AHAB**, á-háb, uncle.  
 king of Israel. 1 Kin. 16. 29.  
 marries Jezebel; his idolatry. 1 Kin. 16. 31.  
 meets Elijah. 1 Kin. 18. 17.  
 defeats the Syrians. 1 Kin. 20.  
 punished for sparing Ben-hadad. 1 Kin. 20. 42.  
 takes Naboth's vineyard. 1 Kin. 21. 17.  
 his repentance. 1 Kin. 21. 27.  
 trusts false prophets, and is mortally wounded at  
 Ramoth-gilead. 1 Kin. 22. 6, 34; 2 Chr. 18.  
 — (son of Kolaiah), and Zedekiah, lying prophets.  
 Jer. 29. 21.  
**AHARAH**, á-hár-áh. 1 Chr. 8. 1.  
**AHARHEL**, á-hár-hél. 1 Chr. 4. 8.  
**AHASAI**, á-hás-sái, Jehovah hath grasped, called also  
**JAHZERAH**. Neh. 11. 13.  
**AHASBAI**, á-hás-bái. 2 Sam. 23. 34.  
**AHASUERUS**, á-hás-ú-é-rús, mighty man (?).  
 reigns from India to Ethiopia. Esth. 1. 1.  
 Vashti's disobedience to, and divorce. Esth. 1. 12;  
 2. 4.  
 makes Esther queen. Esth. 2. 17.  
 advances Haman. Esth. 3. 1.  
 his decree to destroy the Jews. Esth. 3. 12.  
 rewards Mordecai's loyalty. Esth. 6.  
 hangs Haman. Esth. 7. 9; 8. 7.  
 advances Mordecai. Esth. 9. 4; 10.  
**AHAZ**, á-há-zá. Ezra 8. 15.  
**AHAZ**, á-ház, he hath seized. 2 Kin. 15. 38.  
 king of Judah. 2 Kin. 16.  
 spoils the temple. 2 Kin. 16. 17.  
 his idolatry. 2 Chr. 28. 2.  
 afflicted by Syrians. 2 Chr. 28. 5.  
 comforted by Isaiah. Is. 7.  
 will not ask a sign. Is. 7. 12.  
**AHAZIAH**, á-há-zí-áh, Jehovah hath seized. 1 Kin. 22. 40.  
 king of Judah, his wicked reign. 2 Kin. 8. 25.  
 goes with Joram to meet Jehu. 2 Kin. 9. 21.  
 smitten by Jehu. 2 Kin. 9. 27; 2 Chr. 22. 9.  
 — king of Israel. 1 Kin. 22. 40, 49.  
 his sickness and idolatry. 2 Kin. 1.  
 his judgment by Elijah. 2 Kin. 1.  
**AHBAN**, áh-bán, brother of a wise man. 1 Chr. 2. 29.  
**AHER**, á-hér, another. 1 Chr. 7. 12.  
**AHI**, á-hi, brother of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 5. 15.  
**AHIAH**, á-hi-áh, b. of Jehovah. 1 Sam. 14. 3.  
**AHIAM**, á-hi-ám. 2 Sam. 23. 33.  
**AHIAN**, á-hi-án, brotherly. 1 Chr. 7. 19.  
**AHIEZER**, á-hi-é-zér, my brother is help. Num. 1. 12.  
**AHIUD**, á-hi-húd, b. of majesty. Num. 34. 27.  
**AHIIAH**, á-hi-jáh, same as **AHIAH**. 1 Kin. 11. 29.  
 prophecies to Jeroboam against Solomon, 1 Kin. 11.  
 31; against Jeroboam, and foretells his son's death,  
 1 Kin. 14. 7.  
**AHIKAM**, á-hi-kám, my b. has arisen. 2 Kin. 22. 12.  
 protects Jeremiah. Jer. 26. 24.  
**AHILUD**, á-hi-lúd, child's b. 2 Sam. 8. 16.  
**AHIMAAZ**, á-hi-má-áz, my b. is anger.  
 son of Zadok, serves David. 2 Sam. 15. 27; 17. 17;  
 18. 19.  
**AHIMAN**, á-hi-mán, my b. is a gift (?). Num. 13. 22.  
**AHIMELCH**, á-him-é-léch, b. of the king. 1 Sam.  
 21. 1.  
 slain by Saul's order, for assisting David. 1 Sam.  
 22. 18.  
**AHIMOTH**, á-hi-móth, my b. is death. 1 Chr. 6. 25.  
**AHINADAB**, á-hin-á-dáb, my b. is noble. 1 Kin. 4. 14.  
**AHINOAM**, á-hin-ó-ám, my b. is grace. 1 Sam. 14. 50.  
**AHIO**, á-hi-ó, brotherly. 2 Sam. 6. 3.  
**AHIRA**, á-hi-rá, my b. is wicked. Num. 1. 15.  
**AHIRAM**, á-hi-rám, my b. is lofty. Num. 26. 38.  
**AHIRAMITES**, á-hi-rám-ites, descendants of Ahiram.  
 Num. 26. 38.  
**AHISAMACH**, á-his-á-mách, my b. has supported. Ex.  
 31. 6.

**AHISHAHAR**, á-hi-shá-hár, brother of the dawn. 1 Chr.  
 7. 10.  
**AHISHAR**, á-hi-shár, my b. has sung. 1 Kin. 4. 6.  
**AHITHOPHEL**, á-hith-ó-phél, my b. is folly (?). 2 Sam.  
 15. 12.  
 his treachery. 2 Sam. 15. 31; 16. 20.  
 disgrace, and suicide. 2 Sam. 17. 1, 23. See Ps. 41.  
 9; 55. 12; 109.  
**AHITUB**, á-hi-túb, my b. is goodness. 1 Sam. 14. 8.  
**AHLAB**, áh-láb, fertility (?). Judg. 1. 31.  
**AHLAI**, áh-lái-í, O! would that (?). 1 Chr. 2. 31.  
**AHOAH**, á-hó-áh, same as **AHIJAH** (?). 1 Chr. 8. 4.  
**AHOHITE**, á-hó-hite, a descendant of Ahoah. 2 Sam.  
 23. 9.  
**ABOLAH**, á-hó-láh, (she who has) her own tent.  
 — (Samaria), and Abolibah (Jerusalem), their  
 adulterers. Ezek. 23. 4.  
**ABOLIAH**, á-hó-li-áb, father's tent. Ex. 31. 6.  
 inspired to construct the tabernacle. Ex. 35. 34;  
 36, &c.  
**ABOLIBAH**, á-hó-li-báh, my tent is in her. Ezek. 23. 4.  
**ABOLIBAMAH**, á-hó-li-bá-máh, tent of the high place.  
 Gen. 36. 2.  
**AHUMAI**, á-hú-mái. 1 Chr. 4. 2.  
**AHUZAM**, á-hú-zám, possessor. 1 Chr. 4. 6.  
**AHUZZATH**, á-hú-záth, possession. Gen. 26. 26.  
**AI**, á-i, a heap of ruins. Josh. 7. 2.  
 men of, contend with Israel. Josh. 7. 5.  
**AIAB**, á-i-áh, hawk. 2 Sam. 3. 7.  
**AIATH**, á-i-áth, ruins. Is. 10. 23.  
**AIAA**, á-i-á, same as **AI**. Neh. 11. 31.  
**AIJALON**, á-i-á-lón, place of gazelles. Josh. 21. 24.  
**AIJELETH SHAHAR**, á-i-jé-léth shá-hár, morning hind.  
 Ps. 22. title.  
**AIN**, á-in, an eye, or fountain. Num. 34. 11.  
**AJAH**, á-i-áh, same as **AIAH**. Gen. 36. 24.  
**AJALON**, á-i-á-lón, same as **AIJALON**. Josh. 19. 42.  
**AKAN**, á-kán. Gen. 36. 27.  
**AKKUB**, ák-kúb, insidious. 1 Chr. 3. 24.  
**AKRABBIM**, ák-ráb-bim, scorpions. Num. 34. 4.  
**ALAMETH**, á-lá-méth, covering. 1 Chr. 7. 8.  
**ALAMMELECH**, á-lám-mé-léch, king's oak (?). Josh.  
 19. 26.  
**ALAMOTH**, á-lá-móth. Ps. 46. title.  
**ALEMETH**, á-lé-méth, (1) same as **ALAMETH**. 1 Chr.  
 8. 36, (2) 1 Chr. 6. 60.  
**ALEXANDER**, á-lé-án-dér, defending men. Mark 15. 21.  
 — a member of the council. Acts 4. 6.  
 — an Ephesian Jew. Acts 19. 33.  
 — the coppersmith. 1 Tim. 1. 20; 2 Tim. 4. 14.  
**ALEXANDRIA**, á-lé-án-drí-á, the city named after  
 Alexandria. Acts 18. 24.  
**ALEXANDRIANS**, á-lé-án-drí-áns. Acts 6. 9.  
**ALIAH**, á-lí-áh, same as **ALVAH**. 1 Chr. 1. 51.  
**ALIAN**, á-lí-án, same as **ALVAN**. 1 Chr. 1. 40.  
**ALLELUIA**, á-lé-ló-i-á, praise ye the Lord. Rev. 19. 1.  
**ALLON**, á-lón, an oak. 1 Chr. 4. 37.  
**ALLON-BACHUTH**, á-lón-bá-chúth, oak of weeping.  
 Gen. 35. 8; 1 Kin. 13. 14.  
**ALMODAD**, á-lm-ó-dád, God is loved (?). Gen. 10. 26.  
**ALMON**, á-lm-ón, hiding. Josh. 21. 18.  
**ALMON-DIBLATHAIM**, á-lm-ón-dib-lá-thá-im, hiding of  
 the two cakes (?). Num. 33. 46.  
**ALOTH**, á-lóth. 1 Kin. 4. 16.  
**ALPHA**, á-lphá, the first letter of the Greek alphabet.  
 Rev. 1. 8; 21. 6; 22. 13.  
**ALPHEUS**, á-lphé-us, successor. Matt. 10. 3.  
**AL-TASCHITH**, á-l-tás-chith, 'do not destroy.' Ps. 57.  
 title.  
**ALUSH**, á-lúsh. Num. 33. 13.  
**ALVAH**, á-lv-áh. Gen. 36. 40.  
**ALVAN**, á-lv-án, tall. Gen. 36. 23.  
**AMAD**, á-mád. Josh. 19. 26.  
**AMAI**, á-mái, labour, sorrow. 1 Chr. 7. 35.  
**AMALEK**, á-má-lék. Gen. 36. 12.  
 fights with Israel in Rephidim, and is defeated. Ex.  
 17. 8, 13.  
 perpetual war declared against. Ex. 17. 16; Deut.  
 smitten by Gideon. Judg. 7. 12. [25. 17].  
 by Saul. 1 Sam. 14. 48; 15. 8.  
 by David. 1 Sam. 27. 9; 30. 17.  
**AMALEKITE**, á-mál-ék-ite, self-accused of killing Saul.  
 slain by David. 2 Sam. 1. 10, 15.

AMALEKITES, ă-măl'ek-ites, descendants of Amalek. Gen. 14. 7.  
**AMAM**, ă-măm, metropolis (?). Josh. 15. 26.  
**AMANA**, ă-mă-nă, fixed (?). Cant. 4. 8.  
**ANARIAH**, ă-n-ă-rî-ăh, Jehovah has promised. 1 Chr. 6. 7.  
**AMASA**, ă-mă-să, burden.  
 captain of the host of Absalom. 2 Sam. 17. 25.  
 slain by Joab. 2 Sam. 20. 9, 10; 1 Kin. 2. 5.  
**AMASAI**, ă-mă-săi, burdensome. 1 Chr. 6. 25.  
**AMASHAI**, ă-mă-shăi. Neh. 11. 13.  
**AMASIAH**, ă-m-ă-sî-ăh, Jehovah is bearer. 2 Chr. 17. 16.  
**AMAZIAH**, ă-m-ă-zî-ăh, Jehovah has been mighty.  
 king of Judah, his good reign. 2 Kin. 14. 1; 2 Chr. 25. 1.  
 defeats Edom. 2 Chr. 25. 11.  
 defeated by Joash king of Israel. 2 Chr. 25. 21.  
 slain at Lachish. 2 Kin. 14. 19.  
 ——— priest of Beth-el. Amos 7. 10.  
**AMEN**, ă-mên, true. Deut. 27. 15.  
**AMI**, ă-mî, probably same as AMON. Ezra 2. 57.  
**AMINADAB**, ă-mîn-ă-dăb, same as AMMINADAB. Matt. 1. 4.  
**AMITAI**, ă-mî-tăi, true. 2 Kin. 14. 25.  
**AMMAH**, ă-mă-măh. 2 Sam. 2. 24.  
**AMMI**, ă-mî-mî, my people. Hos. 2. 1.  
**AMMIEL**, ă-mî-mî-êl, people of God. Num. 13. 12.  
**AMMIHUB**, ă-mî-mî-hûd, my p. is majesty. Num. 1. 10.  
**AMMINADAB**, ă-mîn-ă-dăb, my p. is noble. Ex. 6. 23.  
**AMMINADIB**, ă-mî-nî-ă-dîb, same as preceding. Cant. 6. 12.  
**AMMISHADDAI**, ă-mî-mî-shăd-dăi, p. of the Almighty. Num. 1. 12.  
**AMMIZABAD**, ă-mî-mî-ză-băd, my p. hath granted. 1 Chr. 27. 6.  
**AMMON**, ă-môn, son of my p. (?).  
 children of, Gen. 19. 38.  
 not to be meddled with. Deut. 2. 19.  
 not to enter the congregation. Deut. 23. 8.  
 make war on Israel, and are conquered by Jephthah. Judg. 11. 4, 33.  
 slain by Saul. 1 Sam. 11. 11.  
 outrage David's servants. 2 Sam. 10.  
 tortured by David. 2 Sam. 12. 26.  
 prophecies concerning. Jer. 25. 21; 49. 1; Ezek. 21. 28; 25. 2, 3; Amos 1. 13; Zeph. 2. 8.  
**AMMONITES**, ă-môn-ôn-ites, a tribe descended from Ammon. Deut. 2. 20.  
**AMMONITES**, ă-môn-ôn-î-têss, feminine of preceding. 2 Chr. 12. 13.  
**AMNON**, ă-môn, faithful.  
 son of David. 2 Sam. 3. 2.  
 outrages Tamar. 2 Sam. 13.  
 slain by Absalom. 2 Sam. 13. 28.  
**AMOK**, ă-mök, deep. Neh. 12. 7.  
**AMON**, ă-môn, (1) master workman. 2 Kin. 21. 18.  
 king of Judah. 2 Kin. 21. 19; 2 Chr. 33. 20.  
 his idolatry. 2 Kin. 21. 21; 2 Chr. 33. 23.  
 killed by his servants. 2 Kin. 21. 23.  
 (2) a god, the secret one. Nah. 3. 8 (marg.).  
**AMORITE**, ă-mô-rite, mountaineer. Gen. 10. 16.  
**AMORITES**, ă-mô-rites, their iniquities. Ex. 15. 16; Deut. 20. 17; Josh. 3. 10.  
**AMOS**, ă-môs, bearer of a burden.  
 declares God's judgment upon the nations. Amos 1. 1, 2.  
 and upon Israel. Amos 3. 1, &c.  
 his call. Amos 7. 14, 15.  
 foretells Israel's restoration. Amos 9. 11.  
**AMAZ**, ă-môz, strong. Is. 1. 1.  
**AMPHIPOLIS**, ă-m-phîp-ô-lis, named from the river Strymon flowing round the city. Acts 17. 1.  
**AMPLIAS**, ă-m-plî-ăs, short form of Ampliatus, enlarged. Rom. 16. 8.  
**AMRAM**, ă-m-răm, the people is high. Ex. 6. 18.  
**AMRAMITES**, ă-m-răm-ites, the descendants of Amram. Num. 3. 27.  
**AMRAPHEL**, ă-m-ră-phêl. Gen. 14. 1.  
**AMZI**, ă-m-zî, strong. 1 Chr. 6. 46.  
**ANAB**, ă-năb, place of grapes. Josh. 11. 21.  
**ANAH**, ă-năh. Gen. 36. 2.  
**ANAHARATH**, ă-năh-ă-răth. Josh. 19. 19.  
**ANANIAH**, ă-nă-ăh, Jehovah has answered. Neh. 8. 4.

**ANAK**, ă-năk, long-necked (?). Num. 13. 22, 33.  
**ANAKIMS**, ă-năk-kîmś, a tribe called after Anak. Deut. 1. 28.  
 ——— (giants). Deut. 9. 2.  
 cut off by Joshua. Josh. 11. 21.  
**ANAMIM**, ă-nă-mîm. Gen. 10. 13.  
**ANAMMELECH**, ă-năm-mê-lêch. 2 Kin. 17. 31.  
**ANAN**, ă-năn, a cloud. Neh. 10. 26.  
**ANANI**, ă-nă-nî, shortened form of Ananiah. 1 Chr. 3. 24.  
**ANANIAH**, ă-n-ă-nî-ăh, Jehovah meets. Neh. 3. 23.  
**ANANIAS**, ă-n-ă-nî-ăs, Greek form of HANANIAH.  
 ——— (and Sapphira), their lie and death. Acts 5. 1.  
 ——— (disciple), sent to Paul at Damascus. Acts 9. 10; 22. 12.  
 ——— (high priest), Paul brought before. Acts 22. 30.  
 Paul smitten by order of. Acts 23. 2.  
 rebuked by Paul. Acts 23. 3.  
**ANATH**, ă-năth. Judg. 3. 31.  
**ANATHEMA**, ă-năth-e-mă, something accursed. 1 Cor. 16. 22.  
**ANATHOTH**, ă-nă-thôth. Josh. 11. 18.  
 men of, condemned for persecuting Jeremiah. Jer. 11. 21. See 1 Kin. 2. 26.  
**ANDREW**, ă-n-drew, manly. Mark 1. 29.  
 the Apostle. Matt. 4. 18; Mark 13. 3; John 1. 40; 6. 8; 12. 22; Acts 1. 13.  
**ANDRONICUS**, ă-n-drô-nî-cûs, disciple at Rome. Rom. 16. 7.  
**ANEM**, ă-nêm, same as EN-GANNIM (?). 1 Chr. 6. 73.  
**ANER**, ă-nêr. Gen. 14. 13.  
**ANETHOTHITE**, ă-n-ê-thô-thite, or ANKOTHITE, ă-n-ê-tô-thite, a man of Anathoth. 2 Sam. 23. 27.  
**ANIAM**, ă-nî-am, lament of people. 1 Chr. 7. 19.  
**ANIM**, ă-nîm, fountains. Josh. 15. 50.  
**ANNA**, ă-nă, grace. A prophetess. Luke 2. 36.  
**ANNAS**, ă-năs, Greek form of HANANIAH.  
 high priest. Luke 3. 2.  
 Christ brought to. John 18. 13, 24.  
 Peter and John before. Acts 4. 6.  
**ANTICHRIST**, ă-n-tî-christ, adversary to Christ. 1 John 2. 18, 22; 2 John 7. See 2 Thess. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
**ANTIOCH**, ă-n-tî-ôch, named in honour of Antiochus. Acts 6. 5.  
 ——— (Syria), disciples first called Christians at. Acts 11. 26.  
 Barnabas and Saul called to apostleship at. Acts 13. 1.  
 Paul withstands Peter at. Gal. 2. 11.  
 ——— (Pisidia), Paul's first address at. Acts 13. 16.  
 Paul and Barnabas persecuted at. Acts 13. 50.  
**ANTIPAS**, ă-n-tî-păs, contraction of Antipater. Martyr. Rev. 2. 13.  
**ANTIPATRIS**, ă-n-tî-pă-tris, from the foregoing. Acts 23. 31.  
**ANTOTHIAH**, ă-n-tô-thî-ăh, prayers answered by Jehovah (?). 1 Chr. 8. 24.  
**ANTOTHITE**, ă-n-tô-thite, a man of Anathoth. 1 Chr. 11. 28.  
**ANUR**, ă-nûb, bound together (?). 1 Chr. 4. 8.  
**APPELES**, ă-pêlêś. Saluted by Paul. Rom. 16. 10.  
**APHARSACHITES**, ă-phăr-să-chites. Ezra 5. 6.  
**APHARSATHCHITES**, ă-phăr-săth-chites. Ezra 4. 9.  
**APHARSITES**, ă-phăr-sîtes. Ezra 4. 9.  
**APIEK**, ă-phêk, fortress (?). Josh. 12. 18.  
 defeat of Saul at. 1 Sam. 29. 1. See Josh. 13. 4; 1 Sam. 4. 1; 1 Kin. 20. 25.  
**APIEKAN**, ă-phêk-ăn, same as preceding. Josh. 15. 53.  
**APIIAH**, ă-phî-ăh. 1 Sam. 9. 1.  
**APIIK**, ă-phîk, same as APIEK. Judg. 1. 31.  
**APIRAH**, ă-phî-răh, dust. Mic. 1. 10.  
**APISES**, ă-phî-sêś, dispersion. 1 Chr. 24. 15.  
**APOLLONIA**, ă-pô-lô-nî-ă, Acts 17. 1.  
**APOLLOS**, ă-pô-lôś, another form of Apollonius.  
 eloquent and mighty in the Scriptures. Acts 18. 24; 19. 1; 1 Cor. 1. 12; 3. 4.  
**APOLLYON**, ă-pô-lî-y-ôn, one that exterminates. Rev. 9. 11.  
**APPAIM**, ă-pă-îm, the nostrils. 1 Chr. 2. 30.  
**APPHIA**, ă-phî-ă. Philem. 2.  
**APPI FORUM**, ă-pî-pî-for-ûm, forum or market-place of Appius. Acts 28. 15.



AQUILA, ă-kuil'ă, an eagle.

— (and Priscilla) go with Paul from Corinth to Ephesus. Acts 18, 2, 19.

their constancy. Rom. 16, 3; 1 Cor. 16, 19.

Apollos instructed by. Acts 18, 26.

AR, ăr, city. Num. 21, 15.

ARA, ăr-ă, lion (?). 1 Chr. 7, 38.

ARAB, ăr-ăb, ambush. Josh. 15, 52.

ARABAH, ăr-ăb-ăb. Josh. 18, 18.

ARABIA, ă-ră-bi-ă. Ps. 72, 10, 15. Gal. 1, 17.

kings of, pay tribute. 2 Chr. 9, 14; 17, 11; 26, 7.

ARABIAN, ă-ră-bi-ăn, a person from Arabia. Neh.

2, 19.

ARABIANS, ă-ră-bi-ăns. Is. 13, 20; 21, 13; Jer. 25, 24;

— Acts 2, 11.

ARAD, ăr-ăd, wild ass (?). 1 Chr. 8, 15.

ARAH, ăr-ăh, traveller. 1 Chr. 7, 39.

ARAM, ăr-ăm. Gen. 10, 22.

ARAMITESS, ăr-ăm-it-ess, a female inhabitant of

Aram. 1 Chr. 7, 14.

ARAM-NAHARAIM, ăr-ăm-nă-hă-ră-ăm, Aram of the

two rivers, Mesopotamia. Ps. 60, title.

ARAM-ZOBAB, ăr-ăm-zô-băb. Ps. 60, title.

ARAN, ăr-ăn, wild goat. Gen. 35, 28.

ARARAT, ăr-ă-răt.

ark rested on. Gen. 8, 4. See Jer. 51, 27.

ARAUNAH, ă-rău-năh, calf (?). 2 Sam. 24, 18.

— (Ornan), Jebusite, sells to David site for temple.

2 Sam. 24, 16; 1 Chr. 21, 15, 18; 22, 1.

AREA, or ARBAH, ăr-ă-ă, ăr-băh. Gen. 35, 27.

AREATHITE, ăr-bă-thite. 1 Chr. 11, 32.

ARBITE, ăr-bite, an inhabitant of Arab. 2 Sam. 23, 35.

ARCHELAUS, ăr-ché-lă-ūs, prince, king of Judea,

feared by Joseph. Matt. 2, 22.

ARCHEVITES, ăr-ché-vites, the men of ERECH, q. v.

Ezra 4, 9.

ARCHI, ăr-chi, an inhabitant of Erech. Josh. 16, 2.

ARCHIPPUS, ăr-chip-pūs, master of the horse (?). Col.

4, 17.

ARCHITE, ăr-chite, a native of Erech. 2 Sam. 15, 32.

ARCHTURS, ăr-tû-rūs, bear-guard, probably the

constellations known as the Great Bear. Job 9, 9;

38, 32.

ARD, ărđ, Gen. 46, 21.

ARDITES, ărđ-ites, descendants of Ard. Num. 26, 40

ARDON, ărđ-on, 1 Chr. 2, 18.

ARELI, ă-ré-li, heroic (?). Gen. 46, 16.

ARELITES, ă-ré-lites, a family descended from Arel.

Num. 26, 17.

AREOPAGITE, ăr-é-ôp-ă-gite, belonging to the Council

held on Areopagus. Acts 17, 34.

AREOPAGUS, ăr-é-ôp-ă-gus, hill of Ares or Mars, at

Athens; Paul preaches on. Acts 17, 19.

ARETAS, ăr-é-tăs, 2 Cor. 11, 32.

ARGOB, ăr-gôb, (1) a rocky district. Deut. 3, 4.

(2) 2 Kin. 15, 25.

ARIDAI, ăr-i-dăi, desire of Hari (Vishna). Esth. 9, 9.

ARIDATHA, ăr-i-dă-thă, given by Hari. Esth. 9, 8.

ARIEH, ăr-i-eh, lion. 2 Kin. 15, 25.

ARIEL, ăr-i-él, lion, or, hearth of God. Ezra 8, 16.

ARIMATHĒA, ăr-im-ă-thē-ă, the same as RAMAH.

Matt. 27, 57.

ARIOCHI, ăr-i-ôch. Gen. 14, 1.

ARISAI, ăr-i-săi. Esth. 9, 9.

ARISTARCHUS, ăr-is-tărch-ūs, best ruling.

fellow-prisoner of Paul, Acts 19, 29; 20, 4; 27, 2;

Col. 4, 10; Philem. 24.

ARISTOBULUS, ăr-ris-tô-bû-lūs, best counsellor.

his household greeted by Paul. Rom. 16, 10.

ARKITE, ăr-kite, fugitive (?). Gen. 10, 17.

ARMAGEDDON, ăr-mă-géd-dôn, height of Megiddo.

Rev. 16, 16.

ARMENIA, ăr-mé-ni-ă, land of Aram. 2 Kin. 19, 37.

ARMONI, ăr-mô-ni, belonging to a palace. 2 Sam. 21, 8.

ARNAN, ăr-năn, active. 1 Chr. 3, 21.

ARNON, ăr-nôn, swift. Num. 21, 13.

AROD, ăr-ôd, wild ass (?). Num. 26, 17.

AROPI, ăr-ô-di, same as preceding. Gen. 46, 16.

ARODITES, ăr-ô-dites, descendants of Arod. Num.

26, 17.

ARORE, ă-rô-ēr, ruins (?), or, juniper (?). Deut. 2, 36.

built by children of Gad. Num. 32, 34.

boundary of Reuben. Josh. 13, 16.

AROREITE, ă-rô-ēr-ite, a man of Aroer. 1 Chr. 11, 44.

ARPAD, ăr-păd. 2 Kin. 18, 34.

ARPHAD, ăr-phăd, same as preceding. Is. 36, 19.

ARPHAXAD, ăr-phăx-ăd. Gen. 10, 22.

ARTAXERXES, ăr-tă-xêr-xês, honoured king (?). Ezra

4, 8.

(king of Persia), oppresses the Jews. Ezra 4.

— (Longimanus), permits Ezra to restore the

temple, Ezra 7; and Nehemiah to rebuild Jerusalem.

Neh. 2.

ARTEMAS, ăr-té-măs, shortened form of Artemido-

rus (?). Tit. 3, 12.

ARUBOTH, ă-rû-bôth, windows. 1 Kin. 4, 10.

ARUMAH, ă-rû-măh. Judg. 9, 41.

ARVAD, ăr-văd. Ezek. 27, 8.

ARVADITE, ăr-vă-dite, inhabitant of Arvad. Gen. 10, 18.

ARZA, ăr-ză, earth. 1 Kin. 16, 9.

ASA, ă-să, physician.

his good reign. 1 Kin. 15, 8.

wars with Baasha. 1 Kin. 15, 16.

his prayer against the Ethiopians. 2 Chr. 14, 11.

his zeal. 2 Chr. 15.

seeks aid of the Syrians. 2 Chr. 16.

reproved by Hanani the seer. 2 Chr. 16, 7.

reigns forty years, and dies much honoured. 2 Chr.

16, 10.

ASAHIEL, ă-să-hêl, God hath made.

his rashness; slain by Abner in self-defence. 2 Sam.

2, 18; 3, 27; 23, 24; 1 Chr. 11, 26.

ASAHIAH, ă-să-hi-ăh, Jehovah hath made. 2 Kin. 22, 12.

ASALAH, ă-să-lăh, Jehovah hath made. 1 Chr. 4, 36.

ASAPH, ă-săp, collector. 2 Kin. 18, 18.

a Levite, musical composer, and leader of David's

choir. 1 Chr. 6, 39; 2 Chr. 5, 12; 29, 30; 35, 15; Neh.

12, 46; Psalms 50 and 73 to 83 ascribed to him.

ASAREEL, ă-să-rêl, God has bound (?). 1 Chr. 4, 16.

ASARELAH, ă-să-rê-lăh, same as JESHARELAH. 1 Chr.

25, 2.

ASENATH, ă-sé-năth, belonging to Neith (a goddess

of the Egyptians) (?). Gen. 41, 45.

wife of Joseph. Gen. 41, 45; 46.

ASER, ă-sér, same as ASHER. Luke 2, 36.

ASHAN, ăsh-ăn, smoke. Josh. 15, 42.

ASHEA, ăsh-bé-ă, I conjure. 1 Chr. 4, 21.

ASHBEL, ăsh-bêl. Gen. 46, 21.

ASHBELITES, ăsh-bêl-ites, the descendants of Ashbel.

Num. 26, 38.

ASHCHENAZ, ăsh-ché-năz, same as ASHKENAZ. 1 Chr.

1, 6.

ASHDOD, ăsh-dôd, a strong place (?). Josh. 15, 46.

city of Philistines; the ark carried there; men of,

smitten. 1 Sam. 5.

reduced by Uzziah. 2 Chr. 26, 6.

predictions concerning. Jer. 25, 20; Amos 1, 8;

Zeph. 2, 4; Zech. 9, 6.

ASHDODITES, ăsh-dô-dites, the inhabitants of Ashdod.

Neh. 4, 7.

ASHDOTH-PISGAH, ăsh-dôth-pi-săh, slopes, or, springs

of Pisgah. Josh. 12, 3.

ASHDOTHITES, ăsh-dô-thites, same as ASHDODITES.

Josh. 13, 3.

ASHER, ăsh-ēr, fortunate, happy.

son of Jacob. Gen. 30, 13.

his descendants. Num. 1, 40; 26, 44; 1 Chr. 7, 30;

their inheritance, Josh. 19, 24; Judg. 5, 17. See

Ezek. 48, 34; Rev. 7, 6.

Anna, prophetess, descended from. Luke 2, 36.

a town. Josh. 17, 7.

ASHERITES, ăsh-ēr-ites, descendants of Asher. Judg.

ASHIMA, ă-shi-mă. 2 Kin. 17, 30.

[1, 32.]

ASHKELON, ăsh-kê-lôn.

— (Ashkelon) taken. Judg. 1, 18; 14, 19; 1 Sam. 6,

17; 2 Sam. 1, 20.

prophecies concerning. Jer. 25, 20; 47, 5; Amos 1,

8; Zeph. 2, 4; Zech. 9, 5.

ASHKENAZ, ăsh-ké-năz. Gen. 10, 8.

ASHNAH, ăsh-năh, strong (?). Josh. 15, 33.

ASHPENAZ, ăsh-pé-năz. Dan. 1, 3.

ASHRIEL, ăsh-ri-él, same as ASRIEL. 1 Chr. 7, 14.

ASHTAROTH, ăsh-tă-rôth, plural of Ashtoreth. Josh.

9, 10.

idolatrous worship of, by Israel, Judg. 2, 18; 1 Sam.

12, 10; by Solomon, 1 Kin. 11, 5, 33.

ASHTERATHITE, *ash-tê-râ-thite*, a native of Ashteroth. 1 Chr. 11. 44.  
 ASHTEROTH KARNAIM, *ash-tê-rôth kâr-nâ'im*, Ashteroth of the two horns. Gen. 14. 5.  
 ASHTORETH, *ash-tô-rêth*. 1 Kin. 11. 5.  
 ASHUR, *ash-ûr*. 1 Chr. 2. 24.  
 ASHURITES, *ash-û-rites*. 2 Sam. 2. 9.  
 ASHVATH, *ash-vâth*. 1 Chr. 7. 33.  
 ASIA, *â-si-â*. Acts 2. 9.  
 ASIEL, *â-sî-êl*, created by God. 1 Chr. 4. 35.  
 ASKELOM, *âskê-lon*, see ASHKELON. Judg. 1. 18.  
 ASNAH, *âs-nâh*, bramble. Ezra 2. 50.  
 ASNAPPER, *âs-nâp-pêr*, same as ASSUR-BANI-PAL, Assur has formed a son. Ezra 4. 10.  
 ASPATHA, *âs-pâ-thâ*. Esth. 9. 7.  
 ASRIEL, *âs-ri-êl*, the bound of God. Num. 26. 31.  
 ASRIELITES, *âs-ri-êl-ites*, the family of Asriel. Num. 26. 31.  
 ASSHUR, *âssh-ûr*, the gracious One (?). Gen. 10. 22.  
 ASSHURIM, *âssh-û-rim*. Gen. 25. 3.  
 ASSIR, *âs-sîr*, captive. Ex. 6. 24.  
 ASSOS, *âs-sôs*. Acts 20. 13.  
 ASSUR, *âs-sûr*, same as ASSHUR. Ezra 4. 2.  
 ASSYRIA, *âs-sûr-i-â*, the land so named from ASSHUR. Gen. 2. 14.  
 Israel carried captive to. 2 Kin. 15. 29; 17.  
 army of, miraculously destroyed. 2 Kin. 19. 35; Is. 37. 36.  
 prophecies concerning. Is. 8; 10. 5; 14. 24; 30. 81; 31. 8; Mic. 5. 6; Zeph. 2. 13.  
 its glory. Ezek. 81. 3. [10. 5.  
 ASSYRIANS, *âs-sûr-i-âns*, inhabitants of Assyria. Is. 1.  
 ASSTAROTH, *âs-tâ-rôth*, same as ASHTEROTH. Deut. 1. 4.  
 ASSUPIM, *â-sûp-pim*, stores. 1 Chr. 26. 15.  
 ASSYNCRITUS, *â-sûn-crit-ûs*, incomparable, a disciple. Rom. 16. 14.  
 ATAD, *ât-tâd*, buckthorn. Gen. 50. 10.  
 ATARAH, *ât-â-râh*, a crown. 1 Chr. 2. 26.  
 ATAROTH, *ât-â-rôth*, crowns. Num. 32. 3.  
 ATAROTH-ADAR, ATAROTH-ADDAR, *ât-â-rôth-âd-âr*, *ât-â-rôth-âd-dâr*, name of a place. Josh. 16. 5; 18. 13.  
 ATER, *ât-êr*, binder (?). Sam. 2. 16.  
 ATHACH, *ât-hâch*. 1 Eze. 30. 30.  
 ATHALIAH, *ât-hâl-âh*. Neh. 11. 4.  
 ATHALIAH, *ât-hâl-âh*, whom Jehovah has afflicted, daughter of Ahab, mother of Ahaziah. 2 Kin. 8. 26.  
 slays the seed royal, Joash only saved. 2 Kin. 11. 1; 2 Chr. 22. 10.  
 slain by order of Jehoiada. 2 Kin. 11. 16; 2 Chr. 23. 15.  
 ATHENIANS, *â-thê-ni-âns*, people of Athens. Acts 17. 21.  
 ATHENS, *ât-hêns*, under the protection of Athens.  
 Paul preaches to the philosophers at. Acts 17. 15; 1 Thess. 3. 1.  
 men of, described. Acts 17. 21. [10. 28.  
 ATHLAI, *ât-hâl-âi*, shortened form of Athaliah. Ezra 4.  
 ATROTH, *ât-rôth*, same as ATAROTH. Num. 32. 35.  
 ATTAL, *ât-tâ-i*, opportune. 1 Chr. 2. 35.  
 ATTALIA, *ât-tâ-li-â*, so called from Attalus, the royal founder of the city, sea-port. Acts 14. 25.  
 AUGUSTUS, *âu-gûs-tûs*, venerable. Luke 2. 1.  
 AVA, *âv-â*. 2 Kin. 17. 24.  
 AVEN, *âvên*, idolatry. Ezek. 30. 17.  
 AVIM, *âv-im*, ruins (?). Josh. 18. 23.  
 AVIMS, AVITES, *âv-im-s*, *âv-ites*. Deut. 2. 23; Josh. 13. 3. [13. 3.  
 AVITH, *âv-ith*. Gen. 36. 35.  
 AZAL, *âz-âl*. Zech. 14. 5.  
 AZALIAH, *âz-âl-i-âh*, Jehovah has reserved. 2 Kin. 22. 3.  
 AZANIAH, *âz-â-ni-âh*, Jehovah hath heard. Neh. 10. 9.  
 AZARAE, *âz-â-râ-êl*, God hath helped. Neh. 12. 36.  
 AZARKE, *âz-â-rêl*, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 12. 6.  
 AZARIAH, *âz-â-rî-âh*, Jehovah hath helped. 2 Chr. 22. 6.  
 — (Uzziah), king of Judah, his good reign. 2 Kin. 14. 21; 2 Chr. 26.  
 his wars. 2 Chr. 26.  
 invades the priest's office. 2 Chr. 26. 16.  
 struck with leprosy. 2 Kin. 15. 5; 2 Chr. 26. 20.  
 — prophet, exhorts Aza. 2 Chr. 15.  
 AZAZ, *âz-âz*, strong. 1 Chr. 5. 8.  
 AZAZEL, *âz-â-zêl*. Lev. 16. 8 (marg.).  
 AZAZIAH, *âz-â-zî-âh*, Jehovah hath strengthened. 1 Chr. 15. 21.

AZBUK, *âz-bûk*. Neh. 3. 16.  
 AZEKAH, *â-zê-kâh*, dug over. Josh. 10. 10.  
 AZEL, *â-zêl*, noble (?). 1 Chr. 8. 37.  
 AZEM, *â-zêm*, strength, bone. Josh. 15. 29.  
 AZGAD, *âz-gâd*, Gad is strong. Ezra 2. 12.  
 AZIEL, *âz-i-êl*, God is my strength. 1 Chr. 15. 20.  
 AZIZA, *â-zî-zâ*, strong. Ezra 10. 27. [23. 31.  
 AZMAVETH, *âz-mâv-êth*, death is strong (?). 2 Sam. 1.  
 AZMON, *âz-môn*. Num. 34. 4.  
 AZNOTH-TABOR, *âz-nôth-tâ-bôr*, ears (i.e. summits) of Tabor. Josh. 19. 34.  
 AZOR, *âz-ôr*, helper. Matt. 1. 13.  
 AZOTUS, *â-zô-tûs*, the Greek form of ASHDOD. Acts 8. 40.  
 AZRIEL, *âz-ri-êl*, God is my help. 1 Chr. 5. 24.  
 AZRIKAM, *âz-rî-kâm*, my help has arisen. 1 Chr. 3. 23.  
 AZUBAH, *â-zû-bâh*, forsaken. 1 Kin. 22. 42.  
 AZUR, *âz-zûr*, same as AZOR. Jer. 28. 1.  
 AZZAH, *âz-zâh*, strong, fortified, same as Gaza. Deut. 34. 2.  
 AZZAN, *âz-zân*, strong. Num. 34. 26. [2. 23.  
 AZZUR, *âz-zûr*, same as AZOR. Neh. 10. 17.  
 BAAL, *bâ-âl*, lord, master, possessor, owner.  
 (1) worshipped. Num. 22. 41; Judg. 2. 13; 8. 33; 1 Kin. 16. 32; 18. 26; 2 Kin. 17. 16; 19. 18; 21. 3; Jer. 2. 8; 7. 9; 12. 16; 19. 5; 23. 13; Hos. 2. 8; 13. 1, &c.  
 his altars and priests destroyed by Gideon, Judg. 6. 25; by Elijah, 1 Kin. 18. 40; by Jehu, 2 Kin. 10. 18; by Jehoiada, 2 Kin. 11. 18; by Josiah, 2 Kin. 23. 4; 2 Chr. 34. 4.  
 (2) a place. 1 Chr. 4. 33.  
 (3) a person. 1 Chr. 5. 5.  
 BAALAH, *bâ-â-lâh*, mistress. Josh. 15. 10.  
 BAALATH, *bâ-â-lâth*, same as preceding. Josh. 19. 44.  
 BAALATH-BEER, *bâ-â-lâth-bê-er*, mistress of a well. Josh. 19. 8.  
 BAAL-BERITH, *bâ-âl-bê-rith*, lord of covenant. Judg. 8. 33.  
 BAALÉ, *bâ-â-lê*, plural of Baal. 2 Sam. 6. 2.  
 BAAL-GAD, *bâ-âl-gâd*, lord of fortune. Josh. 11. 17.  
 BAAL-HAMON, *bâ-âl-hâm-môn*, lord of a multitude. Cant. 8. 11.  
 BAAL-HANAN, *bâ-âl-hân-nân*, Baal is gracious. Gen. 36. 38.  
 BAAL-HAZOR, *bâ-âl-hâz-ôr*, lord of a village. 2 Sam. 13. 23.  
 BAAL-HERMON, *bâ-âl-hêr-môn*, lord of Hermon. Judg. 3. 3.  
 BAALI, *bâ-â-li*, my lord. Hos. 2. 16.  
 BAALIM, *bâ-â-lim*, lords. Judg. 2. 11; 2 Chr. 28. 2.  
 BAALIS, *bâ-â-lis*, son of delight (?). Jer. 40. 14.  
 BAAL-MEON, *bâ-âl-mê-on*, lord of habitation. Num. 32. 38.  
 BAAL-PEOR, *bâ-âl-pê-ôr*, lord of Peor. Num. 25. 3.  
 the trespass of Israel concerning. Num. 25; Deut. 4. 3; Ps. 106. 28; Hos. 9. 10.  
 BAAL-PERAZIM, *bâ-âl-pê-râ-zim*, lord of breaches.  
 David's victory over Philistines at. 2 Sam. 5. 20.  
 BAAL-SHALISHA, *bâ-âl-shâl-i-shâ*, lord of Shalisha. 2 Kin. 4. 42.  
 BAAL-TAMAR, *bâ-âl-tâ-mâr*, possessor of palm trees. Judg. 20. 33.  
 BAAL-ZEBUB, *bâ-âl-zê-bûb*, lord of flies.  
 false god of Ekron, Ahaziah rebuked for sending to enquire of. 2 Kin. 1. 2.  
 BAAL-ZEPHON, *bâ-âl-zê-phôn*, lord of Zephon. Ex. 14. 2.  
 BAANA, *bâ-â-nâ*, son of distress (?). 1 Kin. 4. 12.  
 BAANAH, *bâ-â-nâh*, same as BAANA.  
 and Rechab, for murdering Ish-bosheth, slain by David. 2 Sam. 4. 2.  
 BAARA, *bâ-â-râ*, foolish. 1 Chr. 8. 8.  
 BAASEIAH, *bâ-â-â-êl-âh*, work of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 6. 40.  
 BAASHA, *bâ-â-shâ*.  
 king of Israel, destroys the house of Jeroboam, 1 Kin. 15. 16, 27; Jehu's prophecy concerning him, 1 Kin. 16. 1.  
 BABEL, *bâ-bêl*, connected by a play on the word with a root meaning 'he confounded,' see Gen. 11. 9: compare under BABELON.  
 Nimrod king of. Gen. 10. 10.  
 confusion of tongues at the building of. Gen. 11. 9.  
 BABYLON, *bâb-ûl-on*, Greek form of Babel, the gate of God. Gen. 10. 10; 2 Kin. 17. 30; 20. 12.

BABYLON—*cont.*

ambassadors from, to Hezekiah. 2 Kin. 20. 12; 2 Chr. 32. 31; Is. 39.  
Jewish captivity there. 2 Kin. 25; 2 Chr. 36; Jer. 39; 52.

return from. Ezra 1; Neh. 2.  
greatness of. Dan. 4. 30.  
taken by the Medes. Dan. 5. 30.  
fall of. Is. 13. 14; 21. 2; 47; 48; Jer. 25. 12; 50; 51.  
church in. 1 Pet. 5. 13.  
— the Great. Rev. 14. 8; 17; 18.

BABYLONIANS, bāb-ŷ-lō-ni-āns, people of Babylon. Ezek. 23. 15.

BABYLONISH, bāb-ŷ-lō-nish, of, or, belonging to, Babylon. Josh. 7. 21.

BACA, bā-cā, weeping, or, balsam-tree. valley of misery. Ps. 84. 6.

BACHITES, bāch-rites, the family of Becher. Num. 26. 55.

BAHARUMITE, bā-hā-rū-mite, an inhabitant of Bahurim. 1 Kin. 11. 33.

BAHURIM, bā-hū-rim, (village of) young men. 2 Sam. 16. 5.

BAJITH, bā-jith (same as BETH), house. Is. 15. 2.

BAKBAKKAR, bāk-bāk-kār. 1 Chr. 9. 15.

BAKEBUK, bāk-būk, a flask. Ezra 2. 51.

BAKEUKIAH, bāk-bū-ki-āh, emptying (*i.e.* wasting) of Jehovah (?). Neh. 11. 17.

BALAAM, bā-laam. Num. 22. 5.  
requested by Balak to curse Israel, is forbidden. Num. 22. 13.

his anger. Num. 22. 27.

blesses Israel. Num. 23. 19; 24.

his prophecies. Num. 23. 9, 24; 24. 17.

his wicked counsel. Num. 31. 16; Deut. 23. 4. *See* Josh. 24. 9; Judg. 11. 25; Mic. 6. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 15; Jude 11; Rev. 2. 14.

slain. Num. 31. 8; Josh. 13. 22.

BALAC, bā-lac, same as BALAK. Rev. 2. 14. [20. 12.]

BALADAN, bāl-ā-dān, He has given a son. 2 Kin. 23. 16.

BALAH, bāl-āh. Josh. 19. 3.

BALAK, bāl-lāk, devastator. Num. 22. 2.

BAMAH, bā-māh, high place. Ezek. 20. 29.

BAMOTH, bā-mōth, high places. Num. 21. 19.

BAMOTH-BAL, bā-mōth-bāl, *h. p.* of Baal. Josh. 13. 17.

BANI, bā-nī, built. 2 Sam. 23. 36.

BARABBAS, bār-āb-bās, son of Abba or father. Mark 15. 7.

a robber, released instead of Jesus. Matt. 27. 16; Mark 15. 6; Luke 23. 18; John 18. 40.

BARACHEL, bā-rā-chēl, God hath blessed. Job 32. 6.

BARACHIAS, bār-ā-chi-ās, Jehovah hath blessed. Matt. 23. 35.

BARAK, bār-āk, lightning. Judg. 4. 6. [32.]

delivers Israel from Sisera. Judg. 4. 5; Heb. 11.

BARHUMITE, bār-hū-mite, same as BAHARUMITE. 2 Sam. 23. 31.

BARIAH, bā-rī-āh, a fugitive. 1 Chr. 3. 22.

BAR-JESUS, bār-jē-sūs, son of Jesus. [13. 6.]

(Elymas) smitten with blindness by Paul. Acts 13. 46.

BAR-JONA, bār-jō-nā, son of Jona (Simon). Matt. 16. 17.

BARKOS, bār-kōs. Ezra 2. 53.

BARNABAS, bār-nā-bās, son of exhortation, or, consolation.

Levite of Cyprus, sells his lands. Acts 4. 36.

preaches at Antioch. Acts 11. 22.

accompanies Paul. Acts 11. 30; 12. 25; 13; 14; 15; 1 Cor. 9. 6.

his contention. Acts 15. 36.

his error. Gal. 2. 13.

BARSABAS, bār-sā-bās, *s.* of Seba. Acts 1. 23.

BARTHOLOMEW, bār-thō-lō-mēw, *s.* of Talmal. the apostle. Matt. 10. 3; Mark 3. 18; Luke 6. 14; Acts 1. 13.

BARTIMEUS, bār-ti-mē-ūs, *s.* of Timæus.

blindness cured near Jericho. Mark 10. 46.

BARUCH, bār-ūch, blessed. Jer. 32. 12.

receives Jeremiah's evidence. Jer. 32. 13; 36.

discredited by Azariah, and carried into Egypt. Jer. 43. 6.

God's message to. Jer. 45.

BARZILLAI, bār-zil-lā'i, man of iron.

loyalty to David. 2 Sam. 17. 27.

David's recognition of. 2 Sam. 19. 31; 1 Kin. 2. 7.

BASHAN, bā-shān, soft rich soil.

conquered. Num. 21. 33; Deut. 3. 1; Ps. 68. 15, 22; 135. 10; 136. 20.

BASHAN-HAVOTH-JAIR, bā-shān-hā-vōth-jā'ir, Bashan of the villages of Jair. Deut. 3. 14.

BASHEMATH, bāsh-ē-māth, perfume (?). Gen. 26. 34.

BASMATH, bās-māth, same as BASHEMATH. 1 Kin. 4. 15.

BATH-RABIM, bāth-rāb-bim, daughter of many. Cant. 7. 4.

BATH-SHEBA, bāth'-shē-bā, *d.* of the oath. 2 Sam. 11. 3.

wife of Uriah, taken by David. 2 Sam. 11; 12.

appeals to David for Solomon against Adonijah. 1 Kin. 1. 15.

intercedes with Solomon for Adonijah. 1 Kin. 2. 19.

BATH-SHUA, bāth'-shū-ā, daughter of plenty. 1 Chr. 3. 5.

BAVAI, bā-vā'i. Neh. 3. 18.

BAZLITH, bāz-lith, a making naked (?). Neh. 7. 54.

BAZLUTH, bāz-lūth, same as BAZLITH. Ezra 2. 52.

BEALIAH, bē-ā-lī-āh, Jehovah is lord. 1 Chr. 12. 5.

BEALOTH, bē-ā-lōth, plural of BAALAH. Josh. 15. 24.

BEBAI, bē-bā'i. Ezra 8. 11.

BECHER, bē-chēr, a young camel. Gen. 46. 21.

BECHORATH, bē-chō-rāth, firstborn. 1 Sam. 9. 1.

BEDAD, bē-dād. Gen. 36. 35.

BEDAN, bē-dān. 1 Sam. 12. 11. [10. 35.]

BEDIAH, bē-dē-āh, servant of Jehovah (?). Ezra

BEELIADA, bē-lī-ā-dā, Baal has known. 1 Chr. 14. 7.

BEELZEBUB, bē-ēl-zē-būb, same as BAALZEBUB. Matt. 10. 25.

prince of devils. Matt. 12. 24; Mark 3. 22; Luke 11. 15.

Christ's miracles ascribed to. Matt. 12. 24, &c.

BEER, bēer, a well. Num. 21. 16.

BEERA, bēer-ā, same as BEER. 1 Chr. 7. 37.

BEERAAH, bēer-āh, same as BEER. 1 Chr. 5. 6.

BEER-ELIM, bēer-ē-lim, well of heroes. Is. 15. 8.

BEERI, bēer-i, my *w.* Gen. 26. 34.

BEER-LAHAI-ROI, bēer-lā-hai-rōi, *w.* of the living One who seeth me. Gen. 16. 14.

BEEROTH, bēer-ōth, wells. Josh. 9. 17.

BEEROTHITE, bēer-ō-thite, a person of Beeroth. 2 Sam. 23. 37.

BEER-SHEEA, bēer-shē-bā, well of the oath, or, of seven.

Abraham dwells at. Gen. 21. 31; 22. 19; 28. 10.

Hagar relieved at. Gen. 21. 14.

Jacob comforted at. Gen. 46. 1.

Elijah flees to. 1 Kin. 19. 3.

BEESH-TERAH, bē-esh'-tēr-āh, house, or, temple of Ashtoreth (?). Josh. 21. 27.

BEHEMOTH, bē-hē-mōth, the hippopotamus. Job 40. 15.

BEKAH, bē-kāh, part, half. Ex. 38. 26.

BEL, bēl, another form of BAAL, an idol. Is. 46. 1; Jer. 50. 2.

BELA, bē-lā, destruction. Gen. 14. 2.

BELAH, bē-lāh, same as BELA. Gen. 46. 21. [38.]

BELAITES, bē-lā-ites, descendants of BELA. Num. 26.

BELIAL, bē-lī-āl, worthless.

men of wicked men so called. Deut. 13. 13; Judg. 19. 22.

sons of. 1 Sam. 10. 27.

BELSHAZZAR, bēl-shāz-zār, Bel, protect the king. Dan. 5. 1.

his profane feast, warning, and death. Dan. 5.

BELTSHAZZAR, bēl-tē-shāz-zār, preserve his life (?).

Daniel so named. Dan. 1. 7; 4. 8, &c.

BEN, bēn, son. 1 Chr. 15. 18.

BENALAH, bē-nāl-āh, Jehovah has built. 2 Sam. 8. 18.

valiant acts of. 2 Sam. 23. 20; 1 Chr. 11. 22; 27. 5.

proclaims Solomon king. 1 Kin. 1. 32.

slays Adonijah, Joab, and Shimei. 1 Kin. 2. 25-46.

BEN-AMMI, bēn-ām-mi, son of my people. Gen. 19. 38.

BENE-BERAK, bēn-ē-bē-rāk, sons of Barak, or of lightning. Josh. 19. 45.

BENE-JAAKAN, bēn-ē-jā-ā-kān, *s.* of Jaakan. Num. 33. 31.

BEN-HADAD, bēn-hā-dād, *s.* of Hadad.

king of Syria, his league with Asa against Baasha. 1 Kin. 15. 18.

BEN-HADAB—*cont.*

—wars with Ahab. 1 Kin. 20.  
 baffled by Elisha. 2 Kin. 6. 8.  
 besieges Samaria. 2 Kin. 6. 24; 7.  
 slain by Hazael. 2 Kin. 8. 7.  
 —son of Hazael, wars with Israel. 2 Kin. 13. 3, 25.  
*See* Jer. 49. 27; Amos 1. 4.  
 BEN-HAIL, bēn-hā'il, son of might. 2 Chr. 17. 7.  
 BEN-HANAN, bēn-hā'nān, s. of one who is gracious. 1 Chr. 4. 20.  
 BENING, bē-nī-nū, our s. Neh. 10. 13.  
 BENJAMIN, bēn-jā'mīn, s. of the right hand, i.e. fortunate. Gen. 35. 18.  
 (first named Ben-oni, "son of my sorrow"), Patriarch, youngest son of Jacob, his birth at Beth-lehem. Gen. 35. 16.  
 goes into Egypt. Gen. 43. 15.  
 Joseph's stratagem to detain. Gen. 44.  
 Jacob's prophecy concerning. Gen. 49. 27.  
 his descendants. Gen. 46. 21; 1 Chr. 7. 6.  
 twice numbered. Num. 1. 36; 26. 38.  
 blessed by Moses. Deut. 33. 12.  
 their inheritance. Josh. 18. 11.  
 their wickedness chastised. Judg. 20; 21.  
 the first king chosen from. 1 Sam. 9; 10.  
 support the house of Saul. 2 Sam. 2.  
 afterwards adhere to that of David. 1 Kin. 12. 21; 1 Chr. 11.  
 the tribe of Paul. Phil. 3. 5. *See* Ps. 68. 27; Ezek. 48. 32; Rev. 7. 8.  
 BENJAMITE, bēn-jā'mīte, a man of the tribe of Benjamin. Judg. 20. 35.  
 BENO, bē-nō, his son. 1 Chr. 24. 26.  
 BEN-ONI, bēn-ō'nī, s. of my sorrow. Gen. 35. 18.  
 BEN-ZOETH, bēn-zō'hēth, s. of Zotheth. 1 Chr. 4. 20.  
 BEON, bē-ōn, contracted from BAAL-MEON. Num. 32. 3.  
 BEOR, bē-ōr, burning. Gen. 36. 32.  
 BERA, bē-rā. Gen. 14. 2.  
 BERACHAH, bē-rā'chāh, blessing. 1 Chr. 12. 3.  
 valley of, why so named. 2 Chr. 20. 26. [6. 39].  
 BERACHIAH, bē-rā'chī'āh, Jehovah hath blessed. 1 Chr. 8. 21.  
 BERAIAH, bē-rā'ī'āh, Jehovah hath created. 1 Chr. 8. 21.  
 BEREĀ, bē-rē'ā.  
 city of Macedonia, Paul preaches at. Acts 17. 10.  
 people "more noble." Acts 17. 11.  
 BERECHIAH, bē-rē'chī'āh, same as BERACHIAH. 1 Chr. 3. 20.  
 BERED, bē-rēd, hail. Gen. 16. 14.  
 BERI, bē-ri, my well. 1 Chr. 7. 36.  
 BERIAH, bē-rī'āh. Gen. 46. 17.  
 BERITES, bē-rī'tes, descendants of Beriah. Num. 26. 44.  
 BERITES, bē-rī'tes. 2 Sam. 20. 14.  
 BERITH, bē-rīth, a covenant. Judg. 9. 46.  
 BERNICE, bē-rī'cē, Victoria. Acts 25. 13.  
 BERODACH-BALADAN, bē-rō'dāch-bāl'ā-dān, Berodach (same as MERODACH) has given a son. 2 Kin. 20. 12.  
 BEROETHAH, bē-rō'thāh, wells. Ezek. 47. 16.  
 BEROETHAI, bē-rō'thāi, my wells. 2 Sam. 8. 8.  
 BEROETHITE, bē-rō'thīte, same as BEEROETHITE. 1 Chr. 11. 39.  
 BESAL, bē'sāl. Ezra 2. 49.  
 BESODEIAH, bē-sō-dē'āh, in the secret of Jehovah. Neh. 3. 6.  
 BESOR, bē-sōr, cool (?). 1 Sam. 30. 9.  
 BETAH, bē'tāh, confidence. 2 Sam. 8. 8.  
 BETEN, bē'tēn, valley (?). Josh. 19. 25.  
 BETHABARA, bēth-ab'ā-rā, house of passage.  
 place where John baptized. John 1. 28. [38].  
 BETH-ANATH, bēth'-ā-nāth, temple of Anat. Josh. 19.  
 BETH-ANOTH, bēth'-ā-nōth, same as BETH-ANATH. Josh. 15. 59.  
 BETHANY, bēth'-ā-nī, house of unripe dates (?).  
 visited by Christ. Matt. 21. 17; 26. 6; Mark 11. 1; Luke 19. 29; John 12. 1.  
 raising of Lazarus at. John 11. 18.  
 ascension of Christ at. Luke 24. 50.  
 BETH-ARABAH, bēth-ar'ā-bāh, h. of the desert (?). Josh. 15. 6.  
 BETH-ARAM, bēth-ar'ām. Josh. 13. 27.  
 BETH-ARBEL, bēth-ar'bēl. Hos. 10. 14.  
 BETH-AVEN, bēth-ā-vēn, h. of vanity (i.e. of idols). Josh. 7. 2.  
 BETH-AZMAVETH, bēth āz-mā'vēth, h. of the strength of death. Neh. 7. 28.

BETH-BAAL-MEON, bēth-bā'al-mē-ōn, h. of Baal-meon. Josh. 13. 17.  
 BETH-BARAH, bēth-bār'āh, same as BETHABARA. Judg. 7. 24.  
 BETH-BIREI, bēth-bīr'ē-l. 1 Chr. 4. 31.  
 BETH-CAR, bēth'-cār, h. of a lamb. 1 Sam. 7. 11.  
 BETH-DAGON, bēth-dā'gōn, h. of Dagon. Josh. 15. 41.  
 BETH-DIELATHIM, bēth-dīb-lā-thā'im, h. of the two cakes, i.e. of figs. Jer. 48. 22.  
 BETH-EDEN, bēth-ē'dēn, h. of Eden. Amos 1. 5 (marg.).  
 BETH-EL, bēth'-ēl, h. of God. Gen. 12. 8.  
 (Luz), city of Palestine, named Beth-el by Jacob. Gen. 28. 19; 31. 13.  
 altar built by Jacob at. Gen. 35. 1.  
 occupied by the house of Joseph. Judg. 1. 22.  
 sons of prophets resident there. 2 Kin. 2. 2, 3; 17. 28.  
 the king's chapel. Amos 7. 13.  
 idolatry of Jeroboam at. 1 Kin. 12. 28; 13. 1.  
 reformation by Josiah at. 2 Kin. 23. 15.  
 BETH-ELITE, bēth'-ēl-ite, an inhabitant of Beth-el. 1 Kin. 16. 34.  
 BETH-EMEK, bēth-ē'mēk, house of the valley. Josh. 19. 27.  
 BETHER, bē'thēr, separation. Cant. 2. 17.  
 BETHESDA, bēth-ē'sā'dā, house of mercy.  
 pool of, at Jerusalem, miracles wrought at. John 5. 2.  
 BETH-EZEL, bēth-ē'zēl. Mic. 1. 11.  
 BETH-GADER, bēth-gā'dēr, h. of the wall. 1 Chr. 2. 51.  
 BETH-GAMUL, bēth-gām'ul, h. of the weaned, or, recompense. Jer. 48. 23.  
 BETH-HACCEREM, bēth-hāc'cē-rēm, h. of the vineyard. Neh. 3. 14.  
 BETH-HARAN, bēth-hār'ān. Num. 32. 36.  
 BETH-HOGLA, bēth-hōg'lā, the same as following. Josh. 15. 6.  
 BETH-HOGLAH, bēth-hōg'lāh, h. of the partridge. Josh. 18. 19.  
 BETH-HORON, bēth-hōr'ōn, h. of the hollow. Josh. 10. 10.  
 BETH-JESHIMOTH, bēth-jēsh'ī-mōth, the same as following. Josh. 12. 3.  
 BETH-JESIMOTH, bēth-jēs'ī-mōth, h. of the deserts. Num. 33. 49.  
 BETH-LEBAOTH, bēth-lē-bā'ōth, h. of lionesses. Josh. 19. 6.  
 BETH-LEHEM, bēth'-lē-hēm, h. of bread. Gen. 35. 19.  
 BETH-LEHEM EPHIRATAH, bēth'-lē-hēm ēph-rā-tāh, B. the fruitful (?).  
 (originally Ephratah), Naomi and Ruth return to. Ruth 1—4.  
 David anointed at. 1 Sam. 16. 13; 20. 6.  
 well of. 2 Sam. 23. 15; 1 Chr. 11. 17.  
 Christ's birth at. Matt. 2. 1; Luke 2. 4; John 7. 42; predicted. Mic. 5. 2 (Ps. 132. 5, 6).  
 babes of, slain. Matt. 2. 16.  
 BETH-LEHEMITE, bēth'-lē-hēm-īte, a man of Bethlehem. 1 Sam. 16. 1.  
 BETH-LEHEM-JUDAH, bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'dāh, B. of Judah. Judg. 17. 7.  
 BETH-MAACHAH, bēth-mā'āchāh, house of Maachah. 2 Sam. 20. 14.  
 BETH-MARCAOTH, bēth-mār'cā-bōth, h. of chariots. Josh. 19. 5.  
 BETH-MEON, bēth-mē'ōn, h. of habitation. Jer. 48. 23.  
 BETH-NIMRAH, bēth-nīm'rāh, h. of a leopard. Num. 32. 36.  
 BETH-PALET, bēth-pālēt, h. of escape, or of Pelet. Josh. 15. 27.  
 BETH-PAZZEZ, bēth-pāz'zēz, h. of dispersion. Josh. 19. 21.  
 BETH-PEOR, bēth-pē'ōr, temple of Peor. Deut. 3. 29.  
 BETHPHAGE, bēth-phā'gē, house of unripe figs. Matt. 21. 1.  
 BETH-PHELET, bēth'-phē-lēt, same as BETH-PALET. Neh. 11. 26.  
 BETH-RAPHA, bēth-rā'phā, house of Rapha. 1 Chr. 4. 12.  
 BETH-REHOR, bēth-rē'hōb, h. of Rehob (i.e. the street). Judg. 18. 28.  
 BETHSAIDA, bēth-sā'ī-dā, h. of fishing.  
 of Galilee, native place of Phillip, Peter, and Andrew. Mark 6. 45; John 1. 44; 12. 21.



BETHSAIDA—*cont.*

blind man cured at. Mark 8. 22.  
condemned for unbelief. Matt. 11. 21.  
Christ feeds the five thousand at. Luke 9. 10-17.  
BETH-SHAN, bēth-'shān, house of rest. 1 Sam. 31. 10.  
BETH-SHEAN, bēth-'shē-ān, same as BETH-SHAN. Josh. 17. 11.  
BETH-SHEMESH, bēth-'shē-'mēsh, temple of the sun. Josh. 15. 10.  
men of, punished for looking into the ark. 1 Sam. 6. 19.  
great battle at. 2 Kin. 14. 11.  
BETH-SHEMITE, bēth-'shē-'mīte, a native of Beth-she-mesh. 1 Sam. 6. 14.  
BETH-SHITTAH, bēth-'shīt-'tāh, house of acacias. Judg. 7. 22.  
BETH-TAPPUAH, bēth-'tāp-'pū-āh, *h.* of apples. Josh. 15. 53.  
BETHUEL, bē-thū-ēl, man of God (?). Gen. 22. 22.  
BETHUEL, bēth-'ū-ēl, same as BETHUEL (?). Josh. 19. 4.  
BETH-ZUR, bēth-'zūr, house of rock. Josh. 15. 53.  
BETONIM, bē'tō-'nim, pistachio nuts. Josh. 13. 26.  
BEULAH, bēul-'lāh, married. Is. 62. 4.  
BEZAI, bē-zā-ī. Ezra 2. 17.  
BEZALEEL, bēz-'ā-lēl, in the shadow of God.  
constructs the tabernacle. Ex. 31. 2; 35. 30; 36-38.  
BEZER, bē-'zēk, lightning (?). Judg. 1. 4.  
BEZER, bē-'zēr, fortress. Deut. 4. 43.  
BICHI, bīch-'rī, young. 2 Sam. 20. 1.  
BIDKAR, bīd-'kār, son of piercing (?). 2 Kin. 9. 25.  
BIGTHA, big-'thā. Esth. 1. 10.  
BIGTHAN, big-'thān, gift of God (?).  
and Teresh, their conspiracy against Ahasuerus. Esth. 2. 21.  
BIGTHANA, big-'thā-'nā, same as BIGTHAN. Esth. 6. 2.  
BIGVAI, big-'vā-ī, happy (?). Ezra 2. 2.  
BILDAD, bīl-'dād, Bel has loved. Job 2. 11.  
his answers to Job. Job 8; 18; 25.  
BILEAM, bīl-'ē-ām, same as IBLEAM (?). 1 Chr. 6. 70.  
BILGAH, bīl-'gāh, cheerfulness. 1 Chr. 24. 14.  
BILGAI, bīl-'gā-ī, same as BILGAH. Neh. 10. 8.  
BILHAH, bīl-'hāh. Gen. 29. 29.  
Jacob's children by. Gen. 30. 5.  
BILHAN, bīl-'hān. Gen. 36. 27.  
BILSHAN, bīl-'shān, seeker (?). Ezra 2. 2.  
BIMHAL, bīm-'hāl, son of circumcision (?). 1 Chr. 7. 33.  
BINEA, bī-'nē-ā. 1 Chr. 8. 37.  
BINNUI, bīn-'nū-ī, a building (?). Ezra 8. 33.  
BIRSHA, bīr-'shā. Gen. 14. 2.  
BIRZAVITH, bīr-'zā-'vīth, apparent (?). 1 Chr. 7. 31.  
BISHLAM, bīsh-'lām, son of peace (?). Ezra 4. 7.  
BITIHAI, bīth-'āh, daughter (*i.e.* worshipper) of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 4. 18.  
BITHRON, bīth-'rōn, a ravine. 2 Sam. 2. 29.  
BITHYNIA, bī-'thyn-'iā. Acts 16. 7.  
BIZJOTHJAH, bīz-'jōth-'jāh. Josh. 15. 23.  
BIZTHA, bīz-'thā, a eunuch (?). Esth. 1. 10.  
BLASTUS, blās-'tūs, a shoot. Acts 12. 20.  
BOANERGES, bō-'ān-'ēr-'gēs, sons of thunder.  
James and John surnamed by Christ. Mark 3. 17.  
BOAZ, bō-'āz, fleetness. Ruth 2. 1.  
his conduct towards Ruth. Ruth 2; 3; 4.  
ancestor of David and Christ. Ruth 4. 17, 22; Matt. 1. 5; Luke 3. 23, 32.  
— and JACHIN (strength and stability), pillars of the temple. 2 Chr. 3. 17.  
BOCHERU, bō-'chē-rū, firstborn (?). 1 Chr. 8. 38.  
BOCHIM, bō-'chīm, weepers. Judg. 2. 1.  
Israel rebuked by an angel at. Judg. 2. 1-3.  
Israel repent at. Judg. 2. 4, 5.  
BOHAN, bō-'hān, thumb (?). Josh. 15. 6.  
BOOZ, bō-'ōz, same as BOAZ. Matt. 1. 5.  
BOSCATH, bōs-'cāth, stony, elevated ground. 2 Kin. 22. 1.  
BOSOR, bōs-'ōr, Greek and Aramaic form of BEOR. 2 Pet. 2. 15.  
BOZEZ, bō-'zēz, shining (?). 1 Sam. 14. 4.  
BOZKATH, bōz-'kāth, same as BOSCATH. Josh. 15. 39.  
BOZRAH, bōz-'rāh, sheepfold, or fortress. Gen. 36. 33.  
prophecies concerning. Is. 34. 6; 63. 1; Jer. 48. 24; 49. 13; Amos 1. 12.  
BUKKI, būk-'kī, proved of Jehovah. Num. 34. 22.

MIN. Pron.

BUKKIAH, būk-'kī-āh, same as BUKKI. 1 Chr. 25. 4.  
BUL, būl. 1 Kin. 6. 35.  
BUNAH, bū-'nāh, prudence. 1 Chr. 2. 25.  
BUNNI, būn-'nī, built. Neh. 9. 4.  
BUZ, būz, contempt. Gen. 22. 21.  
BUZI, bū-'zī, descended from Buz (?). Ezek. 1. 3.  
BUZITE, bū-'zīte, a descendant of Buz. Job 32. 2.  
CAB, cāb, a measure of quantity. 2 Kin. 6. 25.  
CABRON, cāb-'bōn. Josh. 15. 40.  
CABUL, cā-'būl, like naught (?). Josh. 19. 27.  
CÆSAR, cæ-'sār. Matt. 22. 17.  
Augustus. Luke 2. 1.  
Tiberius. Luke 3. 1.  
Claudius, time of dearth. Acts 11. 23.  
Paul appeals to. Acts 25. 11.  
household of. Phil. 4. 22.  
CÆSAREA, cæ-'sā-rē-ā, named after Augustus Cæsar. Acts 8. 40.  
CÆSAREA PHILIPPI, cæ-'sā-rē-ā phī-'līp-'pī, named after Philip the tetrarch.  
visited by Christ. Matt. 16. 13; Mark 8. 27.  
— (Stratonis), Peter sent there. Acts 10.  
Paul visits. Acts 21. 8.  
Paul sent to Felix there. Acts 23. 23.  
CAIAPHAS, cā-'ā-phās. [49.  
high priest, prophecies concerning Christ. John 11.  
his counsel. Matt. 26. 3.  
he condemns Him. Matt. 26. 65; Mark 14. 63; Luke 22. 71.  
CAIN, cāin, possession (?). Gen. 4. 1. Josh. 15. 57.  
his anger. Gen. 4. 5.  
murders Abel. Gen. 4. 8; 1 John 3. 12.  
his punishment. Gen. 4. 11; Jude 11.  
CAINAN, cā-'i-nān, a smith (?). Gen. 5. 9.  
CALAH, cāl-'lāh. Gen. 10. 11.  
CALCOL, cāl-'cōl. 1 Chr. 2. 6.  
CALEB, cāl-'lēb, a dog (?).  
faith of. Num. 13. 30; 14. 6.  
permitted to enter Canaan. Num. 26. 65; 32. 12; Deut. 1. 36.  
his request. Josh. 14. 6.  
his possessions. Josh. 15. 13.  
gives his daughter to Othniel to wife. Judg. 1. 13.  
CALEB-EPHRAIM, cāl-'lēb-'ēph-'rā-tāh, C. the fruitful. 1 Chr. 2. 24.  
CALNEH, cāl-'nēh. Gen. 10. 10.  
CALNO, cāl-'nō, same as CALNEH. Is. 10. 9.  
CALVARY, cāl-'vā-rī, skull. Luke 23. 33.  
CAMON, cām-'nōn, stability (?). Judg. 10. 5.  
CANA, cā-'nā.  
Christ turns water into wine at. John 2.  
nobleman visits Christ at. John 4. 47.  
CANAAN, cā-'nā-ān, low region. Gen. 9. 18.  
land of. Ex. 23. 31; Josh. 1. 4; Zeph. 2. 5.  
promised to Abraham. Gen. 12. 7; 13. 14; 17. 8.  
inhabitants of. Ex. 15. 15.  
their wickedness at Sodom and Gomorrah. Gen. 13. 13; 19.  
Israelites not to walk in the ways of. Lev. 18. 3, 24, 30; 20. 23.  
daughters of. Gen. 28. 1, 6, 8.  
language of. Is. 19. 18.  
kingdoms of. Ps. 135. 11.  
king of. Judg. 4. 2, 23, 24; 5. 19.  
wars of. Judg. 3. 1.  
dwelling of Abraham in. Gen. 12. 6. Isaac and Jacob. Gen. 28. Esau. Gen. 36. Joseph. Gen. 37.  
allotted to children of Israel. Josh. 14.  
the spies visit, and their report. Num. 13.  
Moses sees, from Pisgah. Num. 27. 12; Deut. 3. 27; 34. 1.  
— a son of Ham, grandson of Noah, cursed on account of his father's mockery of Noah. Gen. 9. 25.  
CANAANITE, cā-'nā-ān-'īte, a zealot. Mark 3. 18.  
CANAANITES, cā-'nā-ān-'ītes, inhabitants of Canaan. Judg. 1. 1.  
CANAANITESS, cā-'nā-ān-'ī-tēss, feminine of preceding. 1 Chr. 2. 3.  
CANAANITISH, cā-'nā-ān-'ī-tish. Gen. 46. 10.  
CANDACE, cān-'dā-'cē, Queen of Ethiopia. Acts 8. 27.  
CANNEH, cān-'nēh, probably same as CALNEH. Ezek. 27. 23.

CAPERNAUM, cǎ-pĕr-nǎ-um, village of Nahum (?).  
 Christ dwells at. Matt. 4. 13; John 2. 12.  
 preaches at. Matt. 4. 17; Mark 1. 21.  
 miracles at. Matt. 8. 5; 17. 24; John 4. 46; 6. 17.  
 parables at. Matt. 13. 18, 24; Mark 4. [15].  
 condemned for impentence. Matt. 11. 23; Luke 10.  
 CAPHTHORIM, cǎph-thō-rim, same as CAPHTORIM.  
 1 Chr. 1. 12.  
 CAPHTOR, cǎph-tōr, Crete (?). Deut. 2. 23.  
 CAPHTORIM, CAPHTORIM, cǎph-tō-rim, cǎph-tō-rims,  
 inhabitants of Caphtor. Gen. 10. 14.  
 CAPPADOCIA, cǎp-pǎ-dō-cĭ-ā. Acts 2. 9; 1 Pet. 1. 1.  
 CARCAS, cār-cās. Esth. 1. 10.  
 CARCHEMISH, cār-chē-mish. Jer. 46. 2.  
 CAREAH, cā-rē-ah, bald. 2 Kin. 25. 23.  
 CARMEL, cār-mēl, park. Josh. 12. 22.  
 Nabal's conduct to David at. 1 Sam. 25.  
 mount, Elijah and the prophets of Baal. 1 Kin. 18.  
 the Shunammite woman goes to Elisha at. 2 Kin.  
 4. 25.  
 her child restored to life by Elisha. 2 Kin. 4. 34.  
 CARMELITE, cār-mēl-ite, an inhabitant of Carmel.  
 1 Sam. 30. 5.  
 CARMELITESS, cār-mēl-ītēss, feminine of preceding.  
 1 Sam. 27. 3.  
 CARMĪ, cār-mī, a vine-dresser. Gen. 46. 9. [6].  
 CARMITES, cār-mites, descendants of Carmi. Num. 26.  
 CARPUS, cār-pūs, fruit (?). 2 Tim. 4. 13.  
 CARSHENA, cār-shē-nā. Esth. 1. 14.  
 CASIPHIA, cās-i-phĭ-ā, silver (?). Ezra 8. 17.  
 CASLUHIM, cās-lū-him. Gen. 10. 14.  
 CASTOR, cās-tōr.  
 and Pollux, Paul's ship. Acts 28. 11.  
 CEDRON, cē-drōn, same as KIDRON. John 18. 1.  
 CENCHREA, cēn-chrē-ā, millet.  
 Paul shaves his head at. Acts 18. 18.  
 seaport of Corinth, church there. Rom. 16. 1.  
 CEPHAS, cē-phās.  
 (Peter), a stone. John 1. 42; 1 Cor. 1. 12; 3. 22; 9. 5;  
 15. 5; Gal. 2. 9. See PETER.  
 CHALCOL, chāl-cōl, same as CALCOL. 1 Kin. 4. 31.  
 CHALDEANS, CHALDEANS, chāl-dē-āns, chāl-dē-āns,  
 inhabitants of Chaldea.  
 afflict Job. Job 1. 17.  
 besiege Jerusalem. 2 Kin. 24. 2; 25. 4; Jer. 37—39.  
 wise men of, preserved by Daniel. Dan. 2. 24.  
 prophecies concerning. Is. 23. 13; 43. 14; 47. 1; 48.  
 14; Hab. 1. 5.  
 CHALDEA, chāl-dē-ā. Jer. 50. 10.  
 CHALDEES, chāl-dē-ās, same as CHALDEANS. Gen. 11. 28.  
 CHANAAN, chā-nā-ān, another form of Canaan. Acts  
 7. 11.  
 CHANOKH, chān-ōch, same as ENOKH. Gen. 4. 17 (marg.).  
 CHARASHIM, chā-rā-shim, craftsmen. 1 Chr. 4. 14.  
 CHARCHEMISH, chār-chē-mish, same as CARCHEMISH.  
 2 Chr. 35. 20.  
 CHARRAN, chār-rān, same as HARAN. Acts 7. 2.  
 CHAVAH, chāv-ah, same as EVE. Gen. 3. 20 (marg.).  
 CHEBAR, chē-bār, great (?).  
 the river, Ezekiel's visions at. Ezek. 1. 3; 15; 10. 15.  
 CHEDORLAOMER, chēd-ōr-lā-ō-mēr, servant of Lao-  
 mer (?).  
 king of Elam, takes Lot prisoner, but subdued by  
 Abram. Gen. 14.  
 CHIELAL, chē-lāl, completion (?). Ezra 10. 30.  
 CHIELLUI, chē-lūh. Ezra 10. 35.  
 CHIELUB, chē-lūb, bird-trap (?). 1 Chr. 4. 11.  
 CHIELUBAI, chē-lū-bā, same as CALER. 1 Chr. 2. 9.  
 CIEMARIM, chēm-ā-rims, priests dressed in black  
 attire. Zeph. 1. 4.  
 CIEMOSH, chēm-ōsh. [13, 46].  
 god of Moab. Num. 21. 29; Judg. 11. 24; Jer. 48. 7,  
 worshipped by Solomon. 1 Kin. 11. 7.  
 CIRNAANAH, chē-nā-ā-nāh, fem. of Canaan (?). 1 Kin.  
 22. 11.  
 CHENANI, chē-nā-ni, probably same as CHENANIAH.  
 Neh. 9. 4.  
 CHENANIAH, chē-nā-nĭ-ah, Jehovah is firm. 1 Chr. 15. 22.  
 CIPHER-HAMMONAI, chē-phār-hā-ām-mō-nāh, vil-  
 lage of the Ammonites. Josh. 18. 24.  
 CIPHERAI, chē-phār-āh, village. Josh. 9. 17.  
 CHERAN, chē-rān. Gen. 36. 26.  
 CHERETHIMS, chēr-ē-thims, Cretans (?). Ezek. 25. 16.

CHERETHITES, chēr-ē-thites, same as preceding.  
 2 Sam. 8. 18.  
 (and Pelethites), David's guard. 2 Sam. 15. 18.  
 CHERITH, chēr-ith, gorge (?). 1 Kin. 17. 3.  
 CHERUB, chēr-ūb, (1) a man. Ezra 2. 59. (2) a kind  
 of angel. Ex. 25. 19.  
 CHERUBIM, chēr-ū-bim, plural of CHERUB.  
 in garden of Eden. Gen. 3. 24.  
 for the mercy seat and the temple. Ex. 25. 18; 37. 7;  
 1 Kin. 6. 23; 2 Chr. 3. 10; Ps. 80. 1; Ezek. 41. 18.  
 Ezekiel's visions of. Ezek. 1. 10.  
 CHESSED, chēs-ēd. Gen. 22. 22.  
 CHESIL, chēs-il, a fool. Josh. 15. 30.  
 CHESULLOTH, chē-sūl-lōth, flanks. Josh. 19. 18.  
 CHEZIB, chē-zīb, false. Gen. 38. 5.  
 CHIDON, chīd-dōn, javelin. 1 Chr. 13. 9.  
 CHILEAB, chīl-ē-āb. 2 Sam. 3. 3.  
 CHILION, chīl-ōn, wasting away. Ruth 1. 2.  
 CHILMAD, chīl-mād. Ezek. 27. 23.  
 CHIMHAM, chīm-hām, longing. 2 Sam. 19. 37.  
 CHINNERETH, chīn-nē-rēth, a lyre. Josh. 19. 35.  
 CHINNEROTH, chīn-nē-rōth, plural of CHINNERETH.  
 CHIOS, chī-ōs. Acts 20. 15. [Josh. 11. 2].  
 CHISLEV, chīs-lēu. Neh. 1. 1.  
 CHISLON, chīs-lōn, confidence. Num. 34. 21.  
 CHISLOTH-TABOR, chīs-lōth-tā-bōr, flanks of Tabor.  
 Josh. 19. 12.  
 CHITTIM, chīt-tim, probably Cyprus.  
 prophecies of. Num. 24. 24; Is. 23. 1, 12; Dan. 11. 30.  
 CHIUN, chī-ūn, pedestal, or name of a god (i.e. Saturn).  
 Amos 5. 26.  
 CHLOE, chlō-ē, grass. 1 Cor. 1. 11.  
 CHOR-ASHAN, chōr-āsh-ān, smoking furnace. 1 Sam.  
 30. 30; or for BOR-ASHAN, smoking pit.  
 CHORAZIN, chō-rā-zin. Matt. 11. 21.  
 CHOZEBA, chō-zē-bā, deceiver. 1 Chr. 4. 22.  
 CHRIST, christ, the anointed. See *Subject-Index*, p. 197.  
 CHRISTIAN, chrīs-tiān, a follower of Christ. Acts 11.  
 26.  
 CHUB, chūb. Ezek. 30. 5.  
 CHUN, chūn, upright. 1 Chr. 18. 8.  
 CHUSHAN-RISHATHAIM, chū-shān-rīsh-ā-thā'im.  
 Oppresses Israel. Judg. 3. 8, 9, 10.  
 CHUZA, chū-zā. Luke 8. 3.  
 CILICIA, cī-lī-ī-ā.  
 disciples there. Acts 15. 23, 41.  
 the country of Paul. Acts 21. 39; Gal. 1. 21.  
 Paul born at Tarsus in. Acts 22. 3. [15. 20].  
 CINNEROTH, cīn-nē-rōth, same as CHINNEROTH. 1 Kin.  
 CĪS, cīs. Acts 13. 21, same as KISH.  
 CLAUDA, clāu-dā. Acts 27. 16.  
 CLAUDIA, clāu-dī-ā. 2 Tim. 4. 21.  
 CLAUDIUS, clāu-dī-ūs. Acts 11. 28.  
 CLAUDIUS LYSIAS, clāu-dī-ūs lŷs-ī-ās. [23. 10].  
 chief captain, rescues Paul. Acts 21. 31; 22. 24;  
 sends him to Felix. Acts 23. 26.  
 CLEMENT, clēm-ēt, kind.  
 fellow labourer of Paul. Phil. 4. 3.  
 CLEOPAS, clē-ō-pās, either a shortened form of Cleo-  
 patros, or a Greek form of Alphaeus.  
 a disciple. Luke 24. 18. See EMMAUS.  
 CLEOPHAS, clē-ō-phās, probably same as preceding.  
 John 19. 25.  
 CNIDUS, cni-dūs, nettle (?). Acts 27. 7. [3. 15].  
 COL-HOZEH, cōl-hō-zēh, every one that seeth. Neh.  
 COLOSES, cō-lō-sē.  
 brethren at, encouraged and warned. Col. 1; 2.  
 exhorted to holiness. Col. 3; 4.  
 COLOSSIANS, cō-lō-si-āns, people of Colosse.  
 CONANIAH, cō-nā-nĭ-ah, 2 Chr. 35. 9, same as CONONIAH.  
 CONIAH, cō-nĭ-ah, contracted from JECONIAH. Jer.  
 22. 24. [12].  
 CONONIAH, cō-nō-nĭ-ah, Jehovah has set up. 2 Chr. 31.  
 COOS, cō-ōs, an island generally called Cos.  
 Paul sails to. Acts 21. 1.  
 COR, cōr, a measure of capacity. Ezek. 45. 14.  
 CORBAN, cōr-bān, an offering (to God). Mark 7. 11.  
 CORE, cōr-ē, Greek form of KORAH. Jude 11.  
 CORINTH, cōr-inth.  
 Paul and Apollas at. Acts 18; 19. 1.  
 CORINTHIANS, cōr-in-thi-āns, inhabitants of Corinth.  
 Acts 18. 8.

CORINTHIANS—*cont.*

their divisions, &c., censured. 1 Cor. 1; 5; 11. 18.  
 their faith and graces. 2 Cor. 3.  
 instructed concerning spiritual gifts. 1 Cor. 14; and  
 the resurrection. 1 Cor. 15.  
 exhorted to charity, &c. 1 Cor. 13; 14. 1; 2 Cor.  
 8; 9.  
 their false teachers exposed. 2 Cor. 11. 3, 4, 13.  
 Paul commends himself to. 2 Cor. 11; 12.  
**CORNELIUS**, cōr-nē-lī-ūs. Acts 10. 1.  
 devout centurion, his prayer answered. Acts 10. 3;  
 sends for Peter, 10. 9; baptized, 10. 48.  
**COSAM**, cō-sām. Luke 3. 28.  
 Coz, cōz, thorn. 1 Chr. 4. 8.  
**COZBI**, cōz-bi, deceitful, slain by Phineas. Num. 25. 15.  
**CRESCENS**, crēs-cēns, growing.  
 goes to Dalmatia. 2 Tim. 4. 10.  
**CRETE**, crēte.  
 visited by Paul. Acts 27. 7.  
**CRETES** or **CRETIANS**, crē-tī-āns, inhabitants of  
 Crete. Acts 2. 11; Tit. 1. 12.  
**CRISPUS**, cris-pūs, curled.  
 baptized by Paul. Acts 18. 8; 1 Cor. 1. 14.  
**CUMI**, cū-mi, arise. Gen. 5. 41.  
**CUSH**, cūsh, Ethiopia. Gen. 10. 6.  
**CUSHAN**, cū-shān, same meaning as CUSH. Hab. 3. 7.  
**CUSHI**, cū-shi, Ethiopian.  
 announces Absalom's death. 2 Sam. 18. 21.  
**CUTH**, cūth. 2 Kin. 17. 30.  
**CUTHAH**, cū-thāh, same as CUTH. 2 Kin. 17. 24.  
**CYPRUS**, cŷ-prūs, copper. Acts 4. 36.  
 disciples there. Acts 11. 19.  
 Paul and Barnabas preach there. Acts 13. 4.  
 Barnabas and Mark go there. Acts 15. 39.  
**CYRENE**, cŷ-rē-nē. Matt. 27. 32.  
 disciples of. Acts 11. 20; 13. 1.  
 Simon of. Mark 15. 21.  
**CYRENIAN**, cŷ-rē-nī-ān, a native of Cyrene. Acts 6. 9.  
**CYRENIUS**, cŷ-rē-nī-ūs, Greek form of the Roman name  
 Quirinius.  
 governor of Syria. Luke 2. 2.  
**CYRUS**, cŷ-rūs. 2 Chr. 36. 22.  
 king of Persia, prophecies concerning. Is. 44. 28;  
 45. 1. See Dan. 6. 28; 10. 1.  
 his proclamation for rebuilding the temple. 2 Chr.  
 36. 22; Ezra 1.  
**DABAREH**, dāb-ā-rēh, pasture. Josh. 21. 28.  
**DABBASETH**, dāb-bā-shēth, hump of a camel. Josh.  
 19. 11.  
**DABERATH**, dāb-ē-rāth. Josh. 19. 12, same as DABAREH.  
**DAGON**, dā-gōn.  
 national idol-god of the Philistines, sacrificed to.  
 Judg. 16. 23.  
 smitten down in temple at Ashdod. 1 Sam. 5. 3, 4.  
 Saul's head fastened in house of. 1 Chr. 10. 10.  
**DALAIAN**, dā-lāi-āh, Jehovah hath drawn. 1 Chr. 3.  
 24.  
**DALMANUTHA**, dāl-mā-nū-thā. Mark 8. 10.  
**DALMATIA**, dāl-mā-ti-ā. 2 Tim. 4. 10.  
**DALPHON**, dāl-phōn. Esth. 9. 7.  
**DAMARIS**, dām-ā-ris, a young girl (?).  
 cleaves to Paul. Acts 17. 34.  
**DAMASCENES**, dām-ās-cēnēs, people of Damascus.  
 2 Cor. 11. 32.  
**DAMASCUS**, dā-mās-cūs. Gen. 14. 15.  
 mentioned. Gen. 15. 2.  
 subjugated by David. 2 Sam. 8. 6; 1 Chr. 18. 6.  
 Elisha's prophecy there. 2 Kin. 8. 7.  
 taken by Tiglath-pileser, king of Assyria. 2 Kin. 16. 9.  
 restored to Israel by Jeroboam. 2 Kin. 14. 28.  
 king Abaz copies an altar there. 2 Kin. 16. 10.  
 Paul's journey to. Acts 9; 22. 6.  
 Paul restored to sight, and baptized there. Acts 9.  
 17, 18.  
 prophecies concerning. Is. 7. 8; 8. 4; 17. 1; Jer. 49.  
 23; Amos 1. 3.  
**DAN**, dān, judge.  
 son of Jacob, by Rachel's handmaid. Gen. 30. 6.  
 tribe of, numbered. Num. 1. 38; 26. 42.  
 their inheritance. Josh. 19. 40.  
 blessed by Jacob. Gen. 49. 16.  
 blessed by Moses. Deut. 33. 22.

DAN—*cont.*

win Laish, and call it Dan. Judg. 18. 29.  
 set up idolatry. Judg. 18. 30; 1 Kin. 12. 29.  
**DANIEL**, dān-i-ēl, God is my judge. Dan. 1. 6.  
 (Belteshazzar), with other captives, taken from Jeru-  
 salem to Babylon. Dan. 1. 3.  
 taught the learning of the Chaldeans. Dan. 1. 4.  
 will not take the king's meat or drink. Dan. 1. 8.  
 has understanding in dreams. Dan. 1. 17.  
 interprets the royal dreams. Dan. 2; 4; and hand-  
 writing on wall. Dan. 5. 17.  
 made chief president by Darius. Dan. 6. 2.  
 conspired against by the princes. Dan. 6. 4.  
 idolatrous decree against, issued. Dan. 6. 9; breach  
 thereof, Dan. 6. 10.  
 cast into the lion's den. Dan. 6. 16; preservation in,  
 Dan. 6. 22.  
 his vision of the four beasts. Dan. 7. 12; ram and  
 he-goat. Dan. 8. 3.  
 his prayer. Dan. 9. 3.  
 promise of return from captivity. Dan. 9. 20; 10. 10;  
 12. 13.  
 name mentioned. Ezek. 14. 14, 20; 28. 3.  
**DANITES**, dān-ites, descendants of Dan. Judg. 13. 2.  
**DAN-JAAN**, dān-jā-ān, Dan. 2 Sam. 24. 6.  
**DANNAH**, dān-nāh. Josh. 15. 49.  
**DARA**, dār-ā, probably contracted from the next word.  
 1 Chr. 2. 6.  
**DARDA**, dār-dā. 1 Kin. 4. 31.  
**DARIUS**, dā-rī-ūs, king (?). Ezra 4. 5.  
 decree concerning the rebuilding of the temple.  
 Ezra 6.  
 — (the Median) takes Babylon. Dan. 5. 31; his  
 decree to fear the God of Daniel. Dan. 6. 25.  
**DARKON**, dār-kōn, rapid walker (?). Ezra 2. 56.  
**DATHAN**, dā-thān. Num. 16. 1.  
**DAVID**, dā-vīd, beloved (?).  
 King, son of Jesse. Ruth 4. 22; 1 Chr. 2; Matt. 1.  
 anointed by Samuel. 1 Sam. 16. 8.  
 plays the harp before Saul. 1 Sam. 16. 19.  
 his zeal and faith. 1 Sam. 17. 26, 34.  
 kills Goliath of Gath. 1 Sam. 17. 49.  
 at first honoured by Saul. 1 Sam. 18.  
 Saul jealous of, tries to kill. 1 Sam. 18. 8, 12.  
 afterwards persecuted by him. 1 Sam. 19; 20.  
 loved by Jonathan. 1 Sam. 18. 1; 19. 2; 20; 23. 16;  
 and by Michal. 1 Sam. 18. 28; 19. 11.  
 overcomes the Philistines. 1 Sam. 18. 27; 19. 8.  
 flees to Naioth. 1 Sam. 19. 18.  
 eats of the shewbread. 1 Sam. 21; Ps. 52; Matt. 12. 4.  
 flees to Gath, and feigns madness. 1 Sam. 21. 10, 13;  
 Ps. 34; 56.  
 dwells in the cave of Adullam. 1 Sam. 22; Ps. 63; 142.  
 escapes Saul's pursuit. 1 Sam. 23; Ps. 57.  
 twice spares Saul's life. 1 Sam. 24. 4; 26. 5.  
 his wrath against Nabal appeased by Abigail. 1 Sam.  
 25. 23.  
 dwells at Ziklag. 1 Sam. 27.  
 dismissed from the army by Achish. 1 Sam. 29. 9.  
 chastises the Amalekites, and rescues the captives.  
 1 Sam. 30. 16.  
 kills messenger who brings news of Saul's death.  
 2 Sam. 1. 15.  
 laments the death of Saul and Jonathan. 2 Sam.  
 1. 17.  
 becomes king of Judah. 2 Sam. 2. 4.  
 forms a league with Abner. 2 Sam. 3. 13.  
 laments Abner's death. 2 Sam. 3. 31.  
 avenges the murder of Ish-bosheth. 2 Sam. 4. 9.  
 becomes king of all Israel. 2 Sam. 5. 3; 1 Chr. 11.  
 his victories. 2 Sam. 2; 5; 8; 10; 12. 29; 21. 15;  
 1 Chr. 18—20; Ps. 60.  
 brings the ark to Zion. 2 Sam. 6; 1 Chr. 13; 15.  
 his psalms of thanksgiving. 2 Sam. 22; 1 Chr. 16. 7;  
 Ps. 18; 103; 105.  
 Michal despises him for dancing before the ark.  
 2 Sam. 6. 20.  
 reproves her. 2 Sam. 6. 21.  
 desires to build God a house. 2 Sam. 7. 2; and is  
 forbidden by Nathan. 1 Chr. 17. 4.  
 God's promises to him. 2 Sam. 7. 11; 1 Chr. 17. 10.  
 his prayer and thanksgiving. 2 Sam. 7. 18; 1 Chr.  
 17. 16.

DAVID—*cont.*

his consideration for Mephibosheth. 2 Sam. 9.  
his sin concerning Bath-sheba and Uriah. 2 Sam. 11; 12.  
repents at Nathan's parable of the ewe lamb. 2 Sam. 12; Ps. 51.  
Absalom conspires against. 2 Sam. 15; Ps. 3.  
Aithophel's treachery against. 1 Sam. 15.31; 16; 17.  
Shimei curses. 2 Sam. 16. 5; Ps. 7.  
Barzillai's loyalty. 2 Sam. 17. 27.  
grieves over Absalom's death. 2 Sam. 18. 33; 19. 1.  
returns to Jerusalem. 2 Sam. 19. 15.  
pardons Shimel. 2 Sam. 19. 16.  
Sheba's conspiracy against. 2 Sam. 20.  
atones for the Gibeonites. 2 Sam. 21.  
his mighty men. 2 Sam. 23. 8; 1 Chr. 11. 10.  
tempted by Satan, numbers the people. 2 Sam. 24; 1 Chr. 21.  
regulates the service of the tabernacle. 1 Chr. 23—26.  
exhorts the congregation to fear God. 1 Chr. 28.  
appoints Solomon his successor. 1 Kin. 1; Ps. 72.  
his charge to Solomon. 1 Kin. 2; 1 Chr. 28. 9; to build a house for the sanctuary. 1 Chr. 22. 6; 28. 10. his last words. 2 Sam. 23.  
his death. 1 Kin. 2; 1 Chr. 29. 26.  
the progenitor of Christ. Matt. 1. 1; 9. 27; 21. 9; comp. Ps. 110, with Matt. 22. 41; Luke 1. 32; John 7. 42; Acts 2. 25; 13. 22; 15. 15; Rom. 1. 3; 2 Tim. 2. 8; Rev. 5. 5; 22. 16.  
prophecies concerning. Ps. 89; 132; Is. 9. 7; 22. 22; 55. 3; Jer. 30. 9; Hos. 3. 5; Amos 9. 11.  
DEBIR, dē'bīr, name for the most holy place. Josh. 10. 3.  
DEBORAH, dē'bō-rāh, bee.  
the prophetess judges and delivers Israel. Judg. 4. her song. Judg. 5.  
—— Rebekah's nurse, death of. Gen. 35. 8.  
DECAPOLIS, dē-kāp'ō-lis, ten cities. Matt. 4. 25.  
DEDAN, dē'dān. Gen. 10. 7.  
DEDANIM, dē'dā-nim, inhabitants of Dedan. Is. 21. 13.  
DEHAVITES, dē-hā-vītes. Ezra 4. 9.  
DEKAR, dē'kār, piercing. 1 Kin. 4. 9.  
DELAIAH, dē-lā-āh, Jehovah has drawn. 1 Chr. 24. 18.  
DELLIAH, dē-lī-lāh, delicate. Judg. 16. 4.  
DEMAS, dē-mās, probably same as following. Col. 4. 14.  
DEMETRIUS, dē-mē'trī-ūs, belonging to Demeter. silversmith. Acts 19. 24.  
disciple. 3 John 12.  
DERBE, dēr'bē, juniper (?). Acts 14. 6.  
DEUEL, dē'u-ēl, the same as REUEL (?). Num. 1. 14.  
DEUTERONOMY, dē-ū-tērōn'ō-mŷ, a recapitulation of the law, name of the fifth book of the Pentateuch.  
DIANA, dī-ān'ā, same as Greek Artemis.  
of Ephesians, tumult concerning. Acts 19. 24.  
DIBLAIM, dib-lā-īm, two cakes of figs. Hos. 1. 3.  
DIBLATH, dib-lāth, supposed to be the same as RIELAH. Ezek. 6. 14.  
DIBLATHAIM, dib-lā-thā-īm, same as DIBLAIM (?). Num. 33. 46. See ALMON-DIBLATHAIM.  
DIBON, dī'bōn. Num. 21. 30.  
DIBON-GAD, dī'bōn-gād, Dibun of Gad. Num. 33. 45.  
DIBRI, dī'b'ri, eloquent. Lev. 24. 11.  
DIDYMUS, dī'dŷ-mūs, twin. John 11. 16. (Thomas). John 20. 24.  
DIKLAH, dik'lāh, a palm tree. Gen. 10. 27.  
DILKAN, dī'lē-an. Josh. 15. 38.  
DIMNAH, dīm'nāh, dunghill. Josh. 21. 35.  
DIMON, dī'mōn, same as DIBON. Is. 15. 9.  
DIMONAH, dī-mō'nāh, probably same as preceding. Josh. 15. 22.  
DINAH, dī'nāh, vindicated.  
Jacob's daughter. Gen. 30. 21; outraged by Shechem. Gen. 34. 2; avenged by Simeon and Levi. Gen. 34. 25.  
DINAITES, dī-nā-ītes. Ezra 4. 9.  
DINHARAH, dīn'hā-rāh. Gen. 36. 32.  
DIONYSIUS, dī-ō-nŷ-sŷ-ūs, belonging to Dionysus.  
the Atrapaigite, believes. Acts 17. 34.  
DIOTRICHES, dī-ō'trē-phēs, nourished by Zeus, loveth preeminence. 3 John 9.  
DISHAN, dī'shān, antelope (?). Gen. 36. 28.  
DISHON, dī'shōn, same as preceding. Gen. 36. 21.  
DIZAHAB, dī-zā-hāb, abounding in gold. Deut. 1. 1.

DODAI, dō'dāi, beloved. 1 Chr. 27. 4.  
DODANIM, dō'dā-nim, same as RODANIM. Gen. 10. 4.  
DODAVAH, dō'dā-vāh, beloved of Jehovah. 2 Chr. 20. 37.  
DODO, dō'dō, his beloved, same as DODAI. 2 Sam. 23. 9.  
DOEG, dō'ēg, anxious. 1 Sam. 21. 7.  
the Edomite slays the priests. 1 Sam. 22. 9.  
DOPHKAH, dōph'kāh. Num. 33. 12.  
DOR, dōr, dwelling. Josh. 11. 2.  
DORCAS, dōr'cās, gazelle. Acts 9. 36.  
(Tabitha), raised from death by Peter. Acts 9. 40.  
DOTHAN, dō'thān, two wells or cisterns (?). Gen. 37. 17.  
DRACHMA, drāch'mā, as much as can be held in the hand, name of a coin. Luke 15. 8 (marg.).  
DRUSILLA, drū-sil'lā. Acts 24. 24.  
DUMAH, dū-māh, silence. Gen. 25. 14.  
DURA, dū-rā.  
plain of, golden image set up. Dan. 3. 1.  
EBAL, ē'bāl, stony (?). Gen. 36. 28. [8. 33.  
mount, curses delivered from. Deut. 27. 13; Josh. 8. 33.  
EBED, ē-bēd, servant. Judg. 9. 26.  
EBED-MELECH, ē-bēd-mēl'ēch, servant of the king.  
Ethiopian eunuch, intercedes with king Zedekiah for Jeremiah. Jer. 38. 7; 39. 16.  
EBEN-EZER, ēb'en-ēz'ēr, stone of help.  
Israelites smitten by Philistines at. 1 Sam. 4. 1.  
"hitherto hath the Lord helped us" (stone raised by Samuel in memory of defeat of the Philistines). 1 Sam. 7. 12.  
EEBER, ē'bēr, the region beyond. Gen. 10. 21.  
EBIASAPH, ē-bī'ā-sāph, same as ABIASAPH. 1 Chr. 6. 23.  
EBRONAH, ēb-rō'nāh, passage (?). Num. 33. 34.  
ECBATANA, ēc-bāt'ā-nā. Ezra 6. 2 (marg.).  
ECCLESIASTES, ēc-clē-sī-ās'tēs, preacher.  
Ed, ēd, witness. Josh. 22. 34.  
EDAR, ē'dār, flock. Gen. 35. 21.  
EDEN, ē'dēn, pleasantness. Gen. 2. 8.  
Adam driven from. Gen. 3. 24. [Joel 2. 3.  
mentioned. Is. 51. 3; Ezek. 28. 13; 31. 9; 36. 35;  
EDER, ē'dēr, flock, same as EDAR. 1 Chr. 23. 23.  
EDOM, ē'dōm, red. Gen. 25. 30.  
—— (Idumea), the land of Esau. Gen. 32. 3; Is. 63. 1.  
prophecies concerning. Is. 34; Jer. 25. 21; 49. 7; Ezek. 25. 13; 35; Amos 1. 11; Obad. 1.  
EDOMITES, ē'dōm-ītes, inhabitants of Edom. Gen. 36. 9 the descendants of Esau. Gen. 36.  
deny Moses passage through Edom. Num. 20. 18.  
their possessions. Deut. 2. 5; Josh. 24. 4.  
not to be abhorred. Deut. 23. 7.  
subdued by David. 2 Sam. 8. 14.  
revolt. 2 Kin. 8. 20; 2 Chr. 21. 8.  
subdued by Amaziah. 2 Kin. 14. 7; 2 Chr. 11. 25.  
EDREI, ēd'rē-i, strong. Num. 21. 33.  
EGLAH, ēg'lāh, heifer. 2 Sam. 3. 5.  
EGLAIM, ēg'lā-īm. Is. 15. 8.  
EGLON, ēg'lōn. Judg. 3. 12. [3. 21.  
oppresses Israel. Judg. 3. 14; slain by Ehud. Judg. 3.  
EGYPT, ē-gŷpt, black.  
Abram goes down into. Gen. 12. 10.  
Joseph sold into. Gen. 37. 36; his advancement, fall, imprisonment, and restoration there, Gen. 39; 40; 41.  
Jacob's sons go to buy corn in. Gen. 42.  
Jacob and all his seed go there. Gen. 46. 6.  
children of Israel wax mighty there. Ex. 1. 7;  
afflicted, and build treasure cities. Ex. 1. 11.  
plagued on account of Israelites. Ex. 7. 11.  
children of Israel depart from. Ex. 13. 17.  
army of, pursue and perish in the Red sea. Ex. 14.  
kings of, harass Judah. 1 Kin. 14. 25; 2 Kin. 23. 29; 2 Chr. 12. 2; 35. 20; 36. 3; Jer. 37. 5.  
the "remnant of Judah" go there. Jer. 43. 7.  
Jesus taken to. Matt. 2. 13.  
prophecies concerning. Is. 15. 13; Is. 11. 11; 19. 20; 27. 12; 30. 1; Jer. 9. 26; 25. 19; 43. 8; 44. 23; 46; Ezek. 29—32; Dan. 11. 8; Hos. 9. 3; 11; Joel 3. 19; Zech. 10. 10; 14. 18.  
EGYPTIAN, ē-gŷpt'īān, a native of Egypt. 1 Sam. 30. 11.  
EHU, ē'hī, shortened from AHIRAM. Gen. 46. 21.  
EHUD, ē'hūd.  
judge, delivers Israel. Judg. 3. 15.  
EKER, ē'kēr, same as ACHAR. 1 Chr. 2. 27.



ERKON, êk'rôn, eradication. Josh. 13. 3.  
 taken. Judg. 1. 18.  
 men of, smitten with emerods. 1 Sam. 5. 12.  
 their trespass offering for recovery. 1 Sam. 6. 17.  
 prophecies concerning. Amos 1. 8; Zeph. 2. 4;  
 Zech. 9. 5.  
 EKRONITES, êk'rôn-ites, inhabitants of Ekron. Josh.  
 13. 3.  
 ELADAH, êl-â-dâh, God has adorned. 1 Chr. 7. 20.  
 ELAH, êl-âh, terebinth. Gen. 36. 41.  
 king of Israel. 1 Kin. 16. 8, 10.  
 — valley of, Saul sets the battle in array against  
 the Philistines. 1 Sam. 17. 2.  
 David slays Goliath there. 1 Sam. 17. 49.  
 ELAM, êl-âm.  
 son of Shem. Gen. 10. 22.  
 — Chedorlaomer, king of. Gen. 14.  
 ELAMITES, êl-âm-ites, inhabitants of Elam. Ezra 4.  
 9; Acts 2. 9.  
 ELASAH, êl-â-sâh, God has made. Ezra 10. 22.  
 ELATH, êl-âth, lofty trees. Deut. 2. 8.  
 EL-BETH-EL, êl-bêth'-el, God of the house of God.  
 Gen. 35. 7.  
 ELDAAH, êl-dâ-âh, God has called. Gen. 25. 4.  
 ELDAH, êl-dâd, God has loved. Num. 11. 26.  
 ELED, êl-ê-âd, God has testified. 1 Chr. 7. 21.  
 ELEALEH, êl-ê-â-lêh, God ascends. Num. 32. 3.  
 ELEASAH, êl-ê-â-sâh, same as ELASAH. 1 Chr. 2. 39.  
 ELEAZAR, êl-ê-â-zâr, God has aided.  
 son of Aaron, and chief priest. Ex. 6. 23; 28; 29;  
 Lev. 8. 2; 4. 16; 16. 36; 20. 26, 28; 27. 22;  
 31. 13; 34. 17; Josh. 17. 4; 24. 33.  
 — son of Abinadab, keeps the ark. 1 Sam. 7. 1.  
 — one of David's captains. 2 Sam. 23. 9; 1 Chr.  
 11. 12.  
 EL-ELOHE-ISRAEL, êl-êl-ê-hê-îs'-râ-êl, God, the God of  
 Israel.  
 the altar erected by Jacob at Shalem. Gen. 33. 20.  
 ELEPH, êl-êph, ox (?). Josh. 18. 28.  
 ELHANAN, êl-hâ-nân, God has been gracious.  
 one of David's warriors. 2 Sam. 21. 19; 23. 24; 1 Chr.  
 11. 26; 20. 5.  
 ELI, êl-î, my God.  
 Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? Matt. 27. 46; Mark 15. 34.  
 ELI, êl-î, height. 1 Sam. 1. 3.  
 high priest and judge, blesses Hannah, who bears  
 Samuel. 1 Sam. 1. 17, 20.  
 Samuel brought to. 1 Sam. 1. 25.  
 wickedness of his sons. 1 Sam. 2. 22.  
 rebuked by man of God. 1 Sam. 2. 27.  
 ruin of his house shewed to Samuel by God. 1 Sam. 3. 11.  
 his sons slain. 1 Sam. 4. 10.  
 his death. 1 Sam. 4. 18.  
 ELIAB, êl-î-âb, God is father. Num. 1. 9.  
 ELIADA, ELIADAH, êl-î-â-dâ, êl-î-â-dâh, God knows.  
 2 Sam. 5. 16.  
 ELIAH, êl-î-âh, same name as ELIAH. 1 Chr. 8. 27.  
 ELIAHBA, êl-î-âh-bâ, God hides. 2 Sam. 23. 32.  
 ELIAKIM, êl-î-â-kim, God establishes. 2 Kin. 18. 18.  
 chief minister of Hezekiah; his conference with  
 Rabshakeh's ambassadors; mission to Isaiah.  
 2 Kin. 18. 19.  
 prefigures kingdom of Christ. Is. 22. 20-25.  
 — son of Josiah, made king by Pharaoh, and  
 named Jehoiakim. 2 Kin. 23. 34; 2 Chr. 36. 4.  
 ELIAM, êl-î-âm, people's God. 2 Sam. 11. 3.  
 ELIAS, êl-î-âs, same as ELIAH. Matt. 27. 47, 49;  
 Mark 15. 35, 36. John 1. 21. See ELIAH.  
 ELIASAPH, êl-î-â-sâph, God has added. Num. 1. 14.  
 ELIASHIB, êl-î-âsh-îb, God restores.  
 high priest, builds the wall. Neh. 3. 1.  
 allied unto Tobiah. Neh. 13. 4.  
 ELIATHAH, êl-î-â-thâh, God has come. 1 Chr. 25. 4.  
 ELIPAD, êl-î-dâd, God has loved. Num. 34. 21.  
 ELIEL, êl-î-êl, my God is God. 1 Chr. 5. 24.  
 ELIENAI, êl-î-ê-nâi, unto Jehovah are mine eyes.  
 1 Chr. 8. 20.  
 ELIEZER, êl-î-ê-zêr, God is help.  
 Abraham's steward. Gen. 15. 2.  
 — son of Moses. Ex. 18. 4; 1 Chr. 23. 15.  
 — prophet. 2 Chr. 20. 37.  
 ELIHOENAI, êl-î-hô-ê-nâi, same as ELIENAI. Ezra 8. 4.  
 ELIHOREPH, êl-î-hôr-êph. 1 Kin. 4. 3.

ELIHU, êl-î-hû, He is my God. 1 Sam. 1. 1.  
 reproves Job's friends, Job 32; and Job's impatience,  
 Job 33. 8; and self-righteousness, Job 34. 5.  
 declares God's justice, Job 33. 12; 34. 10; 35. 13; 36;  
 power, Job 33—37; and mercy, Job 33. 23; 34. 28.  
 ELIJAH, êl-î-jâh, Jehovah is God.  
 the Tishbite, prophet, predicts great drought. 1 Kin.  
 17. 1; Luke 4. 25; James 5. 17.  
 hides at the brook Cherith, and is fed by ravens.  
 1 Kin. 17. 5 (19. 5).  
 raises the widow's son. 1 Kin. 17. 21.  
 his sacrifice at Carmel. 1 Kin. 18. 38.  
 slays the prophets of Baal at the brook Kishon.  
 1 Kin. 18. 40.  
 flees from Jezebel into the wilderness of Beersheba.  
 1 Kin. 19; Rom. 11. 2.  
 anoints Elisha. 1 Kin. 19. 19.  
 by God's command denounces Ahab in Naboth's  
 vineyard. 1 Kin. 21. 17.  
 his prediction fulfilled. 1 Kin. 22. 38; 2 Kin. 9. 36;  
 10. 10.  
 condemns Ahaziah for enquiring of Baal-zebub.  
 2 Kin. 1. 3, 16.  
 two companies sent to take him burnt with fire from  
 heaven. 2 Kin. 1. 10; Luke 9. 54.  
 divides Jordan. 2 Kin. 2. 8.  
 taken up by chariot of fire. 2 Kin. 2. 11.  
 his mantle taken by Elisha. 2 Kin. 2. 13.  
 appears at Christ's transfiguration. Matt. 17. 3;  
 Mark 9. 4; Luke 9. 30.  
 precursor of John the Baptist. Mal. 4. 5; Matt. 11.  
 14; 16. 14; Luke 1. 17; 9. 8, 19; John 1. 21.  
 ELIKA, êl-î-kâ. 2 Sam. 23. 25.  
 ELIM, êl-îm, terebinths. Ex. 15. 27.  
 ELIMELECH, êl-îm-ê-lêch, God is king. Ruth 1. 2.  
 ELIOENAI, êl-î-ê-nâi, unto Jehovah are mine eyes.  
 1 Chr. 8. 23.  
 ELIPHAL, êl-î-phâl, God has judged. 1 Chr. 11. 35.  
 ELIPHALET, êl-îph-â-lêt, God is deliverance. 2 Sam.  
 5. 16.  
 ELIPHAZ, êl-î-phâz, God is fine gold (?). Gen. 36. 4.  
 reproves Job. Job 4; 5. 15; 22.  
 God's wrath against him, Job 42. 7; he offers a  
 burnt offering, and Job prays for him. Job 42. 8.  
 ELIPHELEH, êl-îph-ê-lêh, may God distinguish him.  
 1 Chr. 15. 18.  
 ELIPHELET, êl-îph-ê-lêt, same as ELIPHALET. 1 Chr. 3. 8.  
 ELISABETH, êl-îsâ-bêth, same as ELISHEBA.  
 cousin of Virgin Mary, and mother of John the  
 Baptist. Luke 1. 5.  
 angel promises her a son. Luke 1. 13.  
 her salutation to Mary. Luke 1. 42.  
 ELISEUS, êl-î-sê-ûs, Greek form of ELISHA. Luke 4. 27.  
 ELISHA, êl-î-shâ, God is salvation.  
 — (Eliseus), succeeds Elijah. 1 Kin. 19. 16.  
 receives his mantle, and divides Jordan. 2 Kin. 2. 13.  
 heals the waters with salt. 2 Kin. 2. 22.  
 bears destroy the children who mock him. 2 Kin.  
 2. 24.  
 his miracles: water, 2 Kin. 3. 16; oil, 4. 4; Shu-  
 nammit's son, 4. 22; death in the pot, 4. 40; feeds a  
 hundred men with twenty loaves, 4. 44; Naaman's  
 leprosy, 5. 14; iron swims, 6. 5; Syrians struck  
 blind, 6. 18.  
 prophesies plenty in Samaria when besieged. 2 Kin.  
 7. 1.  
 sends to anoint Jehu. 2 Kin. 9. 1.  
 his death. 2 Kin. 13. 20.  
 miracle wrought by his bones. 2 Kin. 13. 21.  
 ELISHAH, êl-î-shâh. Gen. 10. 4.  
 ELISHAMA, êl-î-shâ-mâ, God has heard. Num. 1. 10.  
 ELISHAPHAT, êl-î-shâ-phât, God has judged. 2 Chr. 23. 1.  
 ELISHEBA, êl-î-shê-bâ, God is an oath. Ex. 6. 23.  
 ELISHUA, êl-î-shû-â, same as ELISHA. 2 Sam. 5. 15.  
 ELIUD, êl-î-ûd, God of Judah. Matt. 1. 14.  
 ELIZAPHAN, êl-î-zâ-phân, God has protected. Num. 3. 30.  
 ELIZUR, êl-î-zûr, God is a Rock. Num. 1. 5.  
 ELKANAH, êl-kâ-nâh, God has possessed. Ex. 6. 24.  
 Samuel's father. 1 Sam. 1.  
 ELKOSHITE, êl-kô-shite, inhabitant of Elkosh. Nah. 1. 1.  
 ELLASAR, êl-lâ-sâr. Gen. 14. 1.  
 ELMODAM, êl-mô-dâm, same as ALMODAD. Luke 3. 28.  
 ELNAAM, êl-nâ-âm, God is pleasantness. 1 Chr. 11. 46.

ELNATHAN, ʔl-náthán, God has given. 2 Kin. 24. 8.  
 ELOI, ʔl-oi, my God. Mark 15. 34.  
 ELON, ʔl-on, terebinth. Gen. 26. 34.  
 Judges Israel. Judg. 12. 11.  
 ELON-BETH-HANAN, ʔl-on-béth-há-nán, oak of the house of grace. 1 Kin. 4. 9.  
 ELONITES, ʔl-on-ites, descendants of Elon. Num. 26. 26.  
 ELOTH, ʔl-óth, same as ELATH. 1 Kin. 9. 26.  
 ELPAAL, ʔl-pá-ál, God of doing (?). 1 Chr. 8. 11.  
 ELPALET, ʔl-pá-lét, same as ELIPHALET. 1 Chr. 14. 5.  
 EL-PARAN, ʔl-pár-án, terebinth of Paran. Gen. 14. 6.  
 ELTEKEH, ʔl-té-kéh. Josh. 19. 44.  
 ELTEKON, ʔl-té-kón. Josh. 15. 59.  
 ELTOLAD, ʔl-tó-lád. Josh. 15. 30.  
 ELUL, ʔl-lúl. Neh. 6. 15.  
 ELUZAI, ʔl-lú-zai, God is my strength. 1 Chr. 12. 5.  
 ELYMAS, ʔl-y-más, a wise man, or, an Elamite. Acts 13. 8.  
 (Bar-jesus). Acts 13. 6.  
 ELZABAD, ʔl-zá-bád, God has given. 1 Chr. 12. 12.  
 ELZAPHAN, ʔl-zá-phán, God has protected. Ex. 6. 22.  
 EMIMS, ʔm-mims, terrible men, giants. Gen. 14. 5; Deut. 2. 10.  
 EMMANUEL, ʔm-mán-ú-él, same as IMMANUEL. God with us. Is. 7. 14; 8. 8; Matt. 1. 23.  
 EMMAUS, ʔm-má-us, hot springs (?). Luke 24. 13.  
 Christ talks with Cleopas and another on the way to. Luke 24. 15.  
 EMMOR, ʔm-mór, same as HAMOR. Acts 7. 16.  
 ENAJIM, ʔn-ájim, same as ENAM. Gen. 38. 14 (unarg.).  
 ENAM, ʔn-ám, two fountains. Josh. 15. 34.  
 ENAN, ʔn-án. Num. 1. 15.  
 EN-DOR, ʔn-dór, fountain of Dor. Josh. 17. 11.  
 witch of. 1 Sam. 28. 7.  
 EN-EGLAIM, ʔn-ég-lá-im, *f.* of two calves. Ezek. 47. 10.  
 EN-GANNIM, ʔn-gán-nim, *f.* of gardens. Josh. 15. 43.  
 EN-GEI, ʔn-ge-í, *f.* of the kid.  
 city of Judah. Josh. 15. 62.  
 David dwells there. 1 Sam. 23. 29; 24. 1.  
 EN-HADDAB, ʔn-hád-dáb, *f.* of sharpness, *i.e.* swift *f.* Josh. 19. 21.  
 EN-HAKKORE, ʔn-hák-kór-é, *f.* of him that calletth. Judg. 15. 19.  
 EN-HAZOR, ʔn-ház-zór, *f.* of the village. Josh. 19. 37.  
 EN-MISHPAT, ʔn-mish-pát, *f.* of judgment. Gen. 14. 7.  
 ENOCH, ʔn-óch, dedication. Gen. 5. 18.  
 his faith, Heb. 11. 5; prophecy, Jude 14; translation, Gen. 5. 24.  
 ENOS, ʔn-ós, man. Gen. 4. 26.  
 ENOSH, ʔn-ósh, same as ENOS. 1 Chr. 1. 1.  
 EN-RIMMON, ʔn-rim-món, fountain of the pomegranate, Neh. 11. 29.  
 EN-ROGEL, ʔn-ró-gél, *f.* of the fuller.  
 fountain. Josh. 15. 7; 18. 16; 2 Sam. 17. 17; 1 Kin. 1. 9.  
 EN-SHEMESH, ʔn-shé-mesh, *f.* of the sun. Josh. 15. 7.  
 EN-TAPPUAH, ʔn-táp-pú-áh, *f.* of the apple tree. Josh. 17. 7.  
 EPENETUS, ʔp-é-né-tús, laudable. Rom. 16. 5.  
 EPAPHRAS, ʔp-á-phrás, contracted, from the next word (?).  
 commended. Col. 1. 7; 4. 12.  
 EPIPHRODITUS, ʔp-áph-ró-dí-tús, lovely.  
 Paul's joy at his recovery, Phil. 2. 25; his kindness, Phil. 4. 18.  
 EPEPHRAS, ʔp-é-né-tús, same as EPENETUS. Rom. 16. 5.  
 EPHAI, ʔp-phá. Gen. 25. 4.  
 a measure. Ex. 16. 36.  
 EPHAI, ʔp-phá, languishing (?). Jer. 40. 8.  
 EPHER, ʔp-phér, calf. Gen. 25. 4.  
 EPHEB-DAMMIM, ʔp-phés-dám-mim, boundary of blood 1 Sam. 17. 1.  
 EPHESIANS, ʔp-ʔsi-áns, inhabitants of Ephesus. Acts 19. 24.  
 Paul's epistle to. Eph. 1.  
 election. Eph. 1. 4.  
 adoption of grace. Eph. 1. 6.  
 dead in sin quickened. Eph. 2. 1, 5.  
 Gentiles made nigh. Eph. 2. 13.  
 unity and kindness enjoined. Eph. 4—6.  
 EPHESES, ʔp-phés-us,  
 visited by Paul. Acts 18. 19; 19. 1.  
 miracles there. Acts 19. 11.

## EPHESUS—cont.

tumult there. Acts 19. 24.  
 Paul's address at Miletus to the elders of. Acts 20. 17.  
 Paul fights with beasts there. 1 Cor. 15. 32.  
 carries there. 1 Cor. 16. 8.  
 EPHAL, ʔp-phál, judgment (?). 1 Chr. 2. 37.  
 EPHOD, ʔp-phód. Num. 34. 23.  
 EPHIPHATHA, ʔp-phá-thá, be opened. Mark 7. 34.  
 EPHRAIM, ʔp-phá-im, fruitful.  
 younger son of Joseph. Gen. 41. 52.  
 Jacob blesses Ephraim and Manasseh. Gen. 48. 14.  
 his descendants numbered. Num. 1. 10, 32; 2. 18; 26. 35; 1 Chr. 7. 20.  
 their possessions. Josh. 16. 5; 17. 14; Judg. 1. 29.  
 chastise the Midianites. Judg. 7. 24.  
 quarrel with Gideon. Judg. 8. 1; and Jephthah, Judg. 12.  
 revolt from the house of David. 1 Kin. 12. 25.  
 chastise Ahaz and Judah. 2 Chr. 28. 6, 7.  
 release their prisoners. 2 Chr. 28. 12.  
 carried into captivity. 2 Kin. 17. 5; Ps. 78. 9, 67; Jer. 7. 15.  
 repenting, called God's son. Jer. 31. 20.  
 prophecies concerning. Is. 7; 9; 9; 11. 13; 28. 1; Hos. 5—14; Zech. 9. 10; 10. 7.  
 EPHRAIMITES, ʔp-phrá-im-ites, inhabitants of Ephraim. Judg. 12. 4.  
 EPHRAIM, ʔp-phrá-im, same as EPHRON. 2 Chr. 13. 19.  
 EPHRATAH, or EPHRATH, ʔp-phrá-táh, ʔp-phráth, fruitful (?). 1 Chr. 2. 50.  
 — (Beth-lehem). Gen. 35. 16; Ps. 132. 6; Micah 5. 2.  
 EPHRATHITES, ʔp-phrá-thites, inhabitants of Ephrath. Ruth 1. 2.  
 EPHRON, ʔp-phrón, of or belonging to a calf. Gen. 23. 8.  
 the Hittite, sells Machpelah to Abraham. Gen. 23. 10.  
 EPICUREANS, ʔp-i-cu-ré-áns, followers of Epicurus.  
 philosophers, encounter Paul at Athens. Acts 17. 18.  
 EK, ʔr, watchful. Gen. 38. 3.  
 ERAN, ʔr-án. Num. 26. 36.  
 ERANITES, ʔr-án-ites, posterity of Eran. Num. 26. 36.  
 ERASTUS, ʔr-ás-tús, beloved  
 ministers to Paul. Acts 19. 22; Rom. 16. 23; 2 Tim. 4. 20.  
 ERECH, ʔr-éch. Gen. 10. 10.  
 ERI, ʔr-i, same as ER. Gen. 46. 16.  
 ERITES, ʔr-ites, descendants of Eri. Num. 26. 16.  
 ESAIAS, ʔs-ái-as, same as ISALAH. Matt. 3. 3.  
 ESAR-HADDON, ʔs-ár-hád-dón, Assur hath given a brother.  
 powerful king of Assyria. 2 Kin. 19. 37; Ezra 4. 2; Is. 37. 38.  
 ESAU, ʔs-ái, hairy.  
 son of Isaac. Gen. 25. 25; (Mal. 1. 2; Rom. 9. 13).  
 sells his birthright. Gen. 25. 29 (Heb. 12. 16).  
 deprived of the blessing. Gen. 27. 33.  
 his anger against Jacob. Gen. 27. 41; and reconciliation. Gen. 33.  
 his riches and descendants. Gen. 36; 1 Chr. 1. 35.  
 ESEK, ʔs-ék, strife. Gen. 26. 20.  
 ESH-BAAI, ʔsh-bá-ai, man of Baal. 1 Chr. 8. 33.  
 ESHBAN, ʔsh-bán. Gen. 36. 26.  
 ESHCOL, ʔsh-cól, cluster. Gen. 14. 13.  
 grapes of. Num. 13. 23.  
 ESHEAN, ʔsh-é-án, support (?). Josh. 15. 52.  
 ESHEK, ʔsh-ék, oppression. 1 Chr. 8. 39.  
 ESHKALONITES, ʔsh-ká-lón-ites, men of Ashkalon. Josh. 13. 3.  
 ESHTAOL, ʔsh-tá-ól. Josh. 15. 33.  
 ESHTAULITES, ʔsh-tá-ú-lites, inhabitants of Eshtaol. 1 Chr. 2. 53.  
 ESHTEMOA, ʔsh-té-mó-á, obedience. Josh. 21. 14.  
 ESHTEMOH, ʔsh-té-móh, same as ESHTEMOA. Josh. 15. 50.  
 ESHTON, ʔsh-tón, effeminate. 1 Chr. 4. 11.  
 ESIL, ʔs-íli, same as AZALIAH (?). Luke 3. 25.  
 ESROM, ʔs-róm, same as HEZRON. Matt. 1. 3.  
 ESTHER, ʔs-thér, the planet Venus. Esth. 2. 7.  
 (Hadassah), made queen in the place of Vashti. Esth. 2. 17.  
 pleads for her people. Esth. 7. 3, 4.  
 ETAM, ʔt-ám, a place of ravenous creatures (?). Judg. 15. 8.  
 ETHAM, ʔt-hám. Ex. 13. 20.  
 ETHAN, ʔt-thán, firm. 1 Kin. 4. 31.  
 ETHANIM, ʔt-thá-nim, gifts (?). 1 Kin. 3. 2.

ETHBAAL, èth-bā'al, with Baal. 1 Kin. 16. 31.  
 ETHER, è-thër, plenty. Josh. 15. 42. [2. 13.  
 ETHIOPIA, è-thi-ò-pi-à, (region of) burnt faces (?). Gen.  
 ETHIOPIAN, è-thi-ò-pi-àn, a native of Ethiopia. Jer.  
 13. 23.  
 ETHIOPIANS, è-thi-ò-pi-àns, invading Judah, subdued  
 by Asa. 2 Chr. 14. 9. See Num. 12. 1; 2 Kin. 19. 9;  
 Esth. 1. 1; Job 28. 19.  
 prophecies concerning. Ps. 68. 31; 87. 4; Is. 18; 20;  
 43. 3; 45. 14; Jer. 46. 9; Ezek. 30. 4; 38. 5; Nah. 3. 9;  
 Zeph. 3. 10.  
 ETHNAN, èth-nân, a gift. 1 Chr. 4. 7.  
 ETHNI, èth-ni, bountiful. 1 Chr. 6. 41.  
 EUBULUS, èu-bû-lûs, prudent. 2 Tim. 4. 21.  
 EUNICE, èu-nî-cê,  
 commended (Acts 16. 1); 2 Tim. 1. 5.  
 EUODIAS, èu-ò-di-às, success. Phil. 4. 2.  
 EUPHRATES, èu-phrà-tês, the river.  
 river. Gen. 2. 14; 15. 18; Deut. 11. 24; Josh. 1. 4;  
 2 Sam. 8. 3; Jer. 13. 4; 46. 2; 51. 63.  
 typical. Rev. 9. 14; 16. 12.  
 EUROCLYDON, èu-rô-clý-don, storm from the east.  
 a wind. Acts 27. 14.  
 EUTYCHUS, èu-tý-chûs, fortunate. Acts 20. 9.  
 restored. Acts 20. 7.  
 EVE, ève, life. Gen. 3. 20.  
 created. Gen. 1. 27; 2. 18.  
 her fall and fate. Gen. 3. See ADAM.  
 EVI, è-vi, desire. Num. 31. 8.  
 EVIL-MERODACH, è-vil-mêr-ò-dâch, man of Merodach.  
 2 Kin. 25. 27.  
 king of Babylon, restores Jehoiachin. 2 Kin. 25. 27;  
 Jer. 52. 31.  
 EXODUS, èx-ò-dûs, departure, name of the second book  
 of the Pentateuch.  
 EZAR, èzâr, treasure (?). 1 Chr. 1. 38.  
 EZBAI, èz-bâi, 1 Chr. 11. 37.  
 EZBON, èz-bôn, Gen. 46. 16.  
 EZERIAS, èz-è-kî-às, same as HEZERIAH. Matt. 1. 9.  
 EZERIEL, è-zê-kî-êl, God will strengthen. Ezek. 1. 3.  
 sent to house of Israel. Ezek. 2; 3; 33. 7.  
 his visions of God's glory. Ezek. 1; 8; 10; 11. 22.  
 of the Jews' abominations, &c. Ezek. 8. 5.  
 their punishment. Ezek. 9; 11.  
 of the resurrection of dry bones. Ezek. 37.  
 his vision of the measuring of the temple. Ezek. 40.  
 intercedes for Israel. Ezek. 9. 8; 11. 13.  
 his dumbness. Ezek. 3. 26; 24. 26; 33. 22.  
 his parables. Ezek. 15; 16; 17; 19; 23; 24.  
 exhorts Israel against idols. Ezek. 14. 1; 20. 1; 33. 30.  
 rehearses Israel's rebellions. Ezek. 20; and the sins  
 of the rulers and people of Jerusalem, 22; 23; 24.  
 predicts Israel's and the nations' doom. Ezek. 21; 25.  
 EZEL, èzel, departure (?). 1 Sam. 20. 19.  
 EZEM, èzêm, bone. 1 Chr. 4. 29. [4. 4.  
 EZER, èzër, (1) treasure. Gen. 36. 21. (2) help. 1 Chr.  
 EZION-GABER, or EZION-GEBER, è-zî-ôn-gâ-bêr, è-zî-ôn-  
 gê-bêr, the backbone of a giant.  
 on the Red Sea. Num. 33. 35; 1 Kin. 9. 26.  
 EZNITE, èz-nite. 2 Sam. 23. 8.  
 EZRA, èz-râ, help. Ezra 7. 1.  
 scribe, goes up from Babylon to Jerusalem. Ezra 7.  
 1; 8. 1.  
 his commission from Artaxerxes to rebuild the  
 temple. Ezra 7. 11.  
 fast ordered by. Ezra 8. 21.  
 reproves the people. Ezra 10. 9.  
 reads the book of the law. Neh. 8.  
 reforms corruptions. Ezra 10; Neh. 13.  
 EZRAHITE, èz-râ-hite, a descendant of Zerah. 1 Kin. 4. 31.  
 EZRI, èz-ri, my help. 1 Chr. 27. 26.  
 FAIR HAVENS, Acts 27. 8.  
 FELIX, fê-lîx, happy. Acts 23. 24.  
 governor of Judæa, Paul sent to. Acts 23. 23.  
 Paul's defence before him. Acts 24. 10.  
 trembles at Paul's preaching, but leaves him bound.  
 Acts 24. 25.  
 FESTUS, fês-tûs, joyful. Acts 24. 27.  
 governor of Judæa. Acts 24. 27.  
 Paul brought before him. Acts 25.  
 Paul's defence before. Acts 25. 8; 26.  
 acquits Paul. Acts 25. 14; 26. 31.

FORTUNATUS, fôr-tû-nâ-tûs, prosperous.  
 succours Paul. 1 Cor. 16. 17.

GAAL, gâ'al, loathing. Judg. 9. 26.  
 GAASH, gâ'âsh, shaking. Josh. 24. 30.  
 GABA, gâ-bâ, hill. Josh. 18. 24.  
 GABBAI, gâb-bâi, a collector of tribute. Neh. 11. 8.  
 GABBATHA, gâb-bâ-thâ, height (pavement). John 19. 13.  
 GABRIEL, gâ-bri-êl, man of God.  
 archangel, appears to Daniel. Dan. 8. 16; 9. 21.  
 to Zacharias. Luke 1. 19.  
 to Mary. Luke 1. 26.  
 GAD, gâd, a troop, or good fortune.  
 birth of. Gen. 30. 11.  
 his descendants. Gen. 46. 16.  
 blessed by Jacob. Gen. 49. 19.  
 ——— tribe of, blessed by Moses. Deut. 33. 20.  
 numbered. Num. 1. 24; 26. 15.  
 their possessions. Num. 32; 34. 14.  
 divers commands to. Deut. 27. 13; Josh. 4. 12.  
 commended by Joshua. Josh. 22. 1.  
 charged with idolatry. Josh. 22. 11.  
 their defence. Josh. 22. 21.  
 ——— seer, his message to David. 2 Sam. 24. 11;  
 1 Chr. 21. 9; 2 Chr. 29. 25.  
 GADARENES, gâd'â-rênes, inhabitants of Gadara.  
 or Gergesenes, Christ's miracle in the country of.  
 Matt. 8. 28; Mark 5. 1; Luke 8. 26.  
 GADDI, gâd-di, my fortune. Num. 13. 11.  
 GADDIEL, gâd-di-êl, God is my fortune. Num. 13. 10.  
 GADI, gâ-di, 2 Kin. 15. 14.  
 GADITES, gâd-ites, persons belonging to the tribe of  
 Gad. Deut. 3. 12.  
 GAHAM, gâ'hâm, flame (?). Gen. 22. 24.  
 GAHAR, gâ'hâr, hiding-place. Ezra 2. 47.  
 GAIUS, gâ-iûs, The Greek form of Calus. Acts 19. 29.  
 his piety. 3 John.  
 GALAL, gâ'lâl, worthy (?). 1 Chr. 9. 15.  
 GALATIA, gâ-lâ-ti-à, a place colonised by Gauls. Acts  
 16. 6.  
 GALATIANS, gâ-lâ-ti-àns, inhabitants of Galatia. Gal. 3. 1.  
 Paul visits. Acts 16. 6.  
 reproved. Gal. 1. 6; 3.  
 exhorted. Gal. 5; 6.  
 their love to Paul. Gal. 4. 13.  
 GALEED, gâ-lêed, witness-heap. Gen. 31. 47.  
 GALILEANS, gâ-lî-lê-àns, slaughter of. Luke 13. 1.  
 disciples so called. Acts 1. 11; 2. 7.  
 GALILEE, gâ-lî-lêe, circuit. Josh. 20. 7.  
 Isaiah's prophecy concerning. Is. 9. 1; Matt. 4. 15.  
 work of Christ there. Matt. 2. 22; 15. 29; 26. 32; 27.  
 55; 28. 7; Mark 1. 9; Luke 4. 14; 23. 5; 24. 6; Acts  
 10. 37; 13. 31.  
 GALLIM, gâ-lîm, heaps. 1 Sam. 25. 44.  
 GALLIO, gâ-lî-ò,  
 dismisses Paul. Acts 18. 12.  
 GAMALIEL, gâ-mâ-lî-êl, reward of God. Num. 1. 10.  
 advises the council. Acts 5. 34.  
 Paul brought up at feet of. Acts 22. 3.  
 GAMMADIMS, gâ-mâ-dîms, warriors (?). Ezek. 27. 11.  
 GAMUL, gâ-mûl, weaned. 1 Chr. 24. 17.  
 GAREB, gâr-êb, scabby. 2 Sam. 23. 38.  
 GARMITE, gâr-mite, bony. 1 Chr. 4. 19.  
 GASHMU, gâsh-mû, same as GESHEM. Neh. 6. 6.  
 GATAM, gâ-tâm, Gen. 36. 11.  
 GATH, gâth, wine-press. Josh. 11. 22.  
 Goliath of. 1 Sam. 17. 4.  
 men of, smitten with emeroes. 1 Sam. 5. 8.  
 David a refugee there. 1 Sam. 27. 4.  
 taken by David. 1 Chr. 18. 1.  
 by Hazael. 2 Kin. 12. 17.  
 Ūzziah breaks down the wall of. 2 Chr. 26. 6.  
 GATH-HEPHER, gâth-hê-phêr, the wine-press of dig-  
 ging. 2 Kin. 14. 25.  
 GATH-KIMMON, gâth-rîm-môn, wine-press of the pome-  
 granate. Josh. 19. 45.  
 GAZA, gâ-zâ, same as AZZAH. Gen. 10. 19.  
 Samson carries away the gates of. Judg. 16.  
 destruction of, foretold. Jer. 47; Amos 1. 6; Zeph.  
 2. 4; Zech. 9. 5.  
 GAZATHITES, gâ-zâ-thîtes, inhabitants of Gaza. Josh.  
 13. 3.  
 GAZER, gâ-zêr, portion. 2 Sam. 5. 25.

- GAZEZ, gá-zé-z, shearer. 1 Chr. 2. 46.  
 GAZITES, gá-zí-tes, inhabitants of Gaza. Judg. 16. 2.  
 GAZZAM, gáz-zám, locusts. Ezra 2. 48.  
 GEBÁ, gē-bá, hill. Josh. 21. 17.  
 GEBAL, gē-bál, boundary. Ps. 83. 7.  
 GEBER, gē-bēr, man. 1 Kin. 4. 13.  
 GEBIM, gē-bim, trenches. Is. 10. 31.  
 GEDALIAH, gē-dá-lí-áh, Jehovah is great.  
 governor of the remnant of Judah. 2 Kin. 25. 22  
 (Jer. 40. 5).  
 treacherously killed by Ishmael. 2 Kin. 25. 25 (Jer. 41).  
 GEDÉON, gē-dē-rōth, Greek form of Gideon. Heb. 11. 32.  
 GEDER, gē-dēr, wall. Josh. 12. 13.  
 GEDERAH, gē-dē-ráh, enclosure, sheep-fold. Josh. 15. 36.  
 GEDERATHITE, gē-dē-rá-thite, an inhabitant of Geder-  
 rah. 1 Chr. 12. 4.  
 GEDERITE, gē-dē-rite, native of Geder. 1 Chr. 27. 28.  
 GEDEROTH, gē-dē-rōth, sheep-folds. Josh. 15. 41.  
 GEDEROTHAIM, gē-dē-rō-thá-im, two sheep-folds. Josh.  
 GEDOR, gē-dōr, wall. Josh. 15. 58. [15. 36.  
 conquered by Simeonites. 1 Chr. 4. 41.  
 GEHAZI, gē-há-zí, valley of vision.  
 servant of Elisha. 2 Kin. 4. 12.  
 his covetousness. 2 Kin. 5. 20.  
 GELILOTH, gē-lí-loth, circles. Josh. 18. 17.  
 GEMALLI, gē-mál-li, possessor of camels. Num. 13. 12.  
 GEMARIAH, gēm-á-rí-áh, Jehovah has completed. Jer.  
 29. 3.  
 GENESIS, gēn-é-sis, generation, or beginning, name of  
 first book of the Pentateuch.  
 GENNESARET, gēn-né-sá-rét, Matt. 14. 34.  
 a lake of Palestine, miracles wrought there. Matt.  
 17. 27; Luke 5. 1; John 21. 6. [Jews.  
 GENTILES, gēn-tí-les, a name including all who are not  
 origin of. Gen. 10. 5.  
 their state by nature. Rom. 1. 21; 1 Cor. 12. 2; Eph.  
 2; 4. 17; 1 Thess. 4. 5.  
 God's judgments on. Joel 3. 9.  
 their conversion predicted. Is. 11. 10; 42. 1; 49. 6  
 (Matt. 12. 18; Luke 2. 32; Acts 13. 47); 62. 2; Jer.  
 16. 19; Hos. 2. 23; Mal. 1. 11; Matt. 8. 11.  
 prediction fulfilled. John 10. 16; Acts 8. 37; 10;  
 14; 15; Eph. 2; 1 Thess. 1. 1.  
 calling of. Rom. 9. 24. See Is. 66. 19.  
 become fellow-citizens of the saints. Eph. 2. 11.  
 Christ made known to. Col. 1. 27.  
 GENUBATH, gē-nú-báth, 1 Kin. 11. 20.  
 GERA, gē-rá, a grain. Gen. 46. 21.  
 GERAH, gē-ráh, Ex. 30. 13.  
 GERAR, gē-rár, sojourning (?). Gen. 10. 19.  
 herden of, strive with Isaac's. Gen. 26. 20.  
 GERSENESES, gēr-gē-sé-nes, inhabitants of Gadara.  
 Matt. 8. 28.  
 GERIZIM, gē-rí-zim, persons living in a desert (?).  
 mount of blessing. Deut. 11. 29; 27. 12; Josh. 8. 33.  
 GERSHOM, gēr-shóm, expulsion; according to Ex. 2. 22,  
 a stranger there.  
 son of Moses. Ex. 2. 22; 18. 3. [17.  
 GERSHON, gēr-shón, son of Levi. Gen. 46. 11; Num. 3.  
 GERSHONITES, gēr-shón-ites, descendants of Gershon.  
 Num. 3. 21.  
 their duties in the service of the tabernacle. Num.  
 4; 7; 10. 17.  
 GERZITES, gēr-zí-tes, 1 Sam. 27. 8 (marg.).  
 GESHAM, gē-shám, 1 Chr. 2. 47.  
 GESHEM, gē-shēm, stout (?). Neh. 2. 19.  
 GESHUR, gē-shūr, bridge (?). 2 Sam. 3. 3.  
 Absalom takes refuge there after killing Amnon.  
 2 Sam. 13. 37; 14. 23 (Josh. 13. 13).  
 GESHURI, gē-shu-ri, inhabitants of Geshur. Deut. 3. 14.  
 GESHURITES, gē-shu-rites, same as preceding. Josh.  
 GETHUR, gē-thēr, Gen. 10. 23. [12. 6.  
 GETHUSEMANE, gēth-sēm-á-né, oil-press.  
 garden of, our Lord's agony there. Matt. 26. 36; Mark  
 14. 32; Luke 22. 39; John 18. 1.  
 GEULI, gē-ulí, majesty of God. Num. 13. 15.  
 GEZER, gē-zēr, precipice (?), or portion (?). Josh. 10. 33.  
 GEZERITES, gē-zēr-ites, dwelling in a desert land (?).  
 1 Sam. 27. 8.  
 GIAB, gí-áh, gushing forth. 2 Sam. 2. 24.  
 GIBBAR, gí-bbár, a hero. Ezra 2. 20.  
 GIBBETHON, gí-bhé-thón, a height. Josh. 19. 44.  
 GIBEA, gí-bé-á, hill. 1 Chr. 2. 49.  
 GIBEAH, gí-bé-áh, hill. Josh. 15. 57.  
 a city of Benjamin. Judg. 19. 14.  
 sin of its inhabitants. Judg. 19. 22.  
 their punishment. Judg. 20.  
 the city of Saul. 1 Sam. 10. 26; 11. 4; 14. 2; 15. 34;  
 2 Sam. 21. 6.  
 GIBEATH, gí-bé-áth, hill. Josh. 18. 28. [12. 3.  
 GIBEATHITE, gí-bé-á-thite, inhabitant of Gibeah. 1 Chr.  
 GIBEON, gí-bé-on, pertaining to a hill. Josh. 9. 3.  
 its inhabitants deceive Joshua. Josh. 9.  
 delivered by him from the five kings. Josh. 10.  
 Saul persecutes them. 2 Sam. 21. 1.  
 David makes atonement. 2 Sam. 21. 3-9.  
 Solomon's dream at. 1 Kin. 3. 5.  
 tabernacle of the Lord kept at. 1 Chr. 16. 39; 21. 29.  
 GIBEONITES, gí-bé-on-ites, inhabitants of Gibeon.  
 2 Sam. 21. 1.  
 GIBLITES, gí-blí-tes, inhabitants of Gebal. Josh. 13. 5.  
 GIDDALTI, gí-dál-tí, I have magnified. 1 Chr. 25. 4.  
 GIDDEL, gí-dél, gigantic. Ezra 2. 47.  
 GIDDEON, gí-dé-on, one who cuts down. Judg. 6. 11.  
 God appoints him to deliver Israel from the Midian-  
 ites. Judg. 6. 14.  
 destroys the altar and grove of Baal. Judg. 6. 25, 27.  
 called Jerubbaal. Judg. 6. 32.  
 God gives him two signs. Judg. 6. 36-40.  
 his army reduced, and selected by a test of water.  
 Judg. 7. 2-7.  
 his stratagem. Judg. 7. 16.  
 subdues the Midianites. Judg. 7. 19; 8.  
 makes an ephod of the spoil. Judg. 8. 24.  
 his death. Judg. 8. 32. See Heb. 11. 32.  
 GIDEONI, gí-dé-oní, cutting down. Num. 1. 11.  
 GIDOM, gí-dóm, Judg. 20. 45.  
 GHON, gí-hón, a bursting forth. Gen. 2. 13.  
 GILALAI, gí-lá-lá, Neh. 12. 36.  
 GILBOA, gí-lb-á, 1 Sam. 28. 4.  
 mount, Saul slain there. 1 Sam. 31. 2; 2 Sam. 1. 21.  
 GILEAD, gí-lé-ád, hill of witness, according to Gen.  
 31. 21, or camel hump.  
 land of, granted to the Reubenites, &c. Num. 32.  
 invaded by the Ammonites. Judg. 10. 17.  
 Jephthah made captain of. Judg. 11.  
 GILEADITE, gí-lé-ád-ite, inhabitant of Gilead. Judg.  
 10. 3.  
 GILGAL, gí-lgál, a circle, with a play on a word meaning  
 roll away.  
 Joshua encamps there. Josh. 4. 19; 9. 6.  
 Saul made king there. 1 Sam. 10. 8; 11. 14.  
 Saul sacrifices at. 1 Sam. 13. 8; 15. 12.  
 GILOH, gí-loh, Josh. 15. 51. [15. 12.  
 GILONITE, gí-ló-ní-ite, an inhabitant of Giloh. 2 Sam.  
 GIMZO, gím-zó, sycamore. 2 Chr. 28. 18.  
 GINATH, gí-náth, garden. 1 Kin. 16. 21.  
 GINNETHO, gín-né-thó, gardener. Neh. 12. 4.  
 GINNETHON, gín-né-thón, same as preceding. Neh. 10. 6.  
 GIRGASHITE, gír-gá-shí-ite, 1 Chr. 1. 14.  
 GIRGASHITES, gír-gá-shí-tes, descendants of Canaan.  
 Gen. 10. 15; 15. 21.  
 communion with, forbidden. Deut. 7. 1.  
 driven out. Josh. 3. 10; 24. 11.  
 GIRGASITE, gír-gá-sí-ite, same as preceding. Gen. 10. 16.  
 GISPA, gís-pá, Neh. 11. 21.  
 GITTAH-NEPHER, gít-táh-né-phér, wine-press of dig-  
 ging. Josh. 19. 13.  
 GITTAH, gít-táh, two wine-presses. 2 Sam. 4. 3.  
 GITTITES, gít-tí-tes, inhabitants of Gath. Josh. 13. 3.  
 GITTITH, gít-títh, after the manner of Gittites. Ps. 8.  
 title.  
 GIZONITE, gíz-zón-í-ite, 1 Chr. 11. 34.  
 GOATH, gó-áth, lowing. Jer. 31. 39.  
 GOG, gób, pit, cistern. 2 Sam. 21. 18.  
 GOG, góg, 1 Chr. 5. 4.  
 — and MAGOG. Ezek. 38; 39; Rev. 20. 8.  
 GOLAN, gó-lán, circuit. Deut. 4. 43.  
 GOLGOTHA, gólg-ó-thá, a skull. Matt. 27. 33; Mark 15.  
 22; Luke 23. 33; John 19. 17.  
 GOLIATH, gó-lí-áth, conspicuous (?). 1 Sam. 17. 4.  
 of Gath. 1 Sam. 17; 21. 9; 22. 10.  
 GOMER, góm-ér, complete. Gen. 10. 2.  
 GOMORRAH, gó-mór-ráh, submersion (?). Gen. 10. 19.  
 — (and Sodom). Gen. 18. 20; 19. 24, 28; 18. 1. 9;  
 Matt. 10. 15; Mark 6. 11.



GOMORRIHA, gō-mōr-rhā, same as preceding. Matt. 10. 15.  
 GOSHEN, gō-shēn, land of, in Egypt, Israelites placed there. Gen. 45. 10; 46. 34; 47. 4.  
 no plagues there. Ex. 8. 22; 9. 26.  
 — (Canaan). Josh. 10. 41; 11. 16.  
 GOZAN, gō-zān. 2 Kin. 17. 6.  
 GRECIA, grē-ci-ā, same as GREECE. Dan. 8. 21.  
 GRECIAN, grē-ci-ān, a Jew who speaks Greek. Acts 11. 20.  
 GREECK, grē-ċe, country of the Greeks. Called in Greek Hellas. Acts 20. 2.  
 prophecies of. Dan. 8. 21; 10. 20; 11. 2; Zech. 9. 13.  
 Paul preaches in. Acts 16; 20.  
 GREEK, grē-ċk, the language of Greece. Acts 21. 37.  
 GREEKS, grē-ċks, inhabitants of Greece. Acts 18. 17.  
 would see Jesus. John 12. 20.  
 believe in Him. Acts 11. 21; 17. 4.  
 GUDGODAH, gūd-gōd-āh. Deut. 10. 7.  
 GUNI, gū-ni, painted with colours. Gen. 46. 24.  
 GUNITES, gū-nites, descendants of Guni. Num. 26. 48.  
 GUR, gūr, a young lion. 2 Kin. 9. 27.  
 GUR-BAAI, gūr-bā-āi, Gur of Baal. 2 Chr. 26. 7.  
 HAAHSHARTI, hā-ā-hāsh-tā-ri, the royal one (?). 1 Chr. 4. 6.  
 HABAIAH, hā-bā-āh, Jehovah hath hidden. Ezra 2. 61.  
 HABAKKUK, hā-bāk-kūk, embrace. Hab. 1. 1.  
 prophet, his burden, complaint to God, his answer, and faith. Hab. 1; 2; 3.  
 HABAZINIAH, hā-bāz-i-ni-āh. Jer. 35. 3.  
 HABOR, hā-bōr, joining together. 2 Kin. 17. 6.  
 HACHALIAH, hā-ċh-ā-lī-āh, wait for Jehovah (?). Neh. 1. 1.  
 HACHILAH, hā-ċhī-lāh, dark. 1 Sam. 23. 19.  
 HACHMONI, hā-ċh-mō-ni, wise. 1 Chr. 27. 32.  
 HACHMONITE, hā-ċh-mō-nite, a descendant of Hachmoni. 1 Chr. 11. 11.  
 HADAD, hā-dād, thunderer (?). Gen. 36. 35.  
 Edomite. 1 Kin. 11. 14.  
 HADADEZER, hā-d-ā-dē-zēr, Hadad is help. 2 Sam. 8. 3.  
 — (Hadarezer), king of Zobah, David's wars with. 2 Sam. 8; 10. 15; 1 Chr. 18.  
 HADADRIMMON, hā-dād-rim'-mon, named from Hadad and Rimmon. Zech. 12. 11.  
 HADAR, hā-dār, enclosure. Gen. 25. 15.  
 HADAREZER, hā-d-ā-rē-zēr, same as HADADEZER. 1 Chr. 18. 3.  
 HADASSAH, hā-dāsh-āh, new. Josh. 15. 37.  
 HADASSAH, hā-dās-sāh, myrtle. Josh. 2. 7.  
 HADATTAH, hā-dāt-tāh, new. Josh. 15. 25.  
 HADID, hā-dīd, sharp. Ezra 2. 33.  
 HADLAI, hād-lā-i, rest. 2 Chr. 28. 12.  
 HADORAM, hā-dōr-ām. Gen. 10. 27.  
 HADRACH, hā-drāċh. Zech. 9. 1.  
 HAGAB, hā-gāb, locust. Ezra 2. 46.  
 HAGABA, hāg-ā-bā, same as HAGAB. Neh. 7. 48.  
 HAGABAH, hāg-ā-bāh, same as HAGAB. Ezra 2. 45.  
 HAGAR, hā-gār, flight. Gen. 16. 3.  
 mother of Ishmael. Gen. 16.  
 fleeing from Sarah is comforted by an angel. Gen. 16. 10, 11.  
 sent away with her son. Gen. 21. 14; allegory of, Gal. 4. 24.  
 HAGARENES, hāg-ā-rēnes, inhabitants of Hagar. Ps. 83. 6.  
 HAGARITES, hāg-ā-rites, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 5. 10.  
 HAGERITE, hā-gē-rite, same as HAGARENE. 1 Chr. 27. 31.  
 HAGGAI, hāg-gāi, festive.  
 prophet. Ezra 5; 6. 14. See Hag. 1; 2.  
 HAGGERI, hāg-gē-ri. 1 Chr. 11. 38.  
 HAGGI, hāg-gi, same as HAGGAI. Gen. 46. 16.  
 HAGGIAH, hāg-gi-āh, festival of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 6. 30.  
 HAGGITES, hāg-gites, the posterity of Haggi. Num. 26. 15.  
 HAGGITH, hāg-gith, festive. 2 Sam. 3. 4.  
 HAI, hā-i, same as AI. Gen. 12. 8.  
 HAKKATAN, hāk-kā-tān, the small. Ezra 8. 12.  
 HAKKOZ, hāk-kōz, the thorn. 1 Chr. 24. 10.  
 HAKUPHA, hā-kū-phā. Ezra 2. 51.  
 HALAH, hā-lāh. 2 Kin. 17. 6.  
 HALAK, hā-lāk, smooth. Josh. 11. 17.  
 HALHUL, hāl-hūl. Josh. 15. 58.  
 HALI, hā-lī, necklace. Josh. 19. 25.

MIN. PRON.

HALLELUJAH, see Alleluia, praise ye Jehovah. Margin of Ps. 106; 111; 113; 146; 148; 149; 150; Rev. 19. 1, 3, 4, 6.  
 HALLOHESH, hāl-lō-ċhesh, same as following. Neh. 10. 24.  
 HALOHESH, hā-lō-ċhesh, the enchanter. Neh. 3. 12.  
 HAM, hām, warm. Gen. 9. 18.  
 son of Noah, cursed. Gen. 9. 22.  
 his descendants. Num. 10. 6; 1 Chr. 1. 8; Ps. 105. 23; smitten by the Simeonites. 1 Chr. 4. 40.  
 HAMAN, hā-mān. Esth. 3. 1.  
 his advancement. Esth. 3.  
 anger against Mordecai. Esth. 3. 8.  
 his fall. Esth. 7.  
 HAMATH, hā-māth, fortress (?). [17. 24.  
 — (Syria). Num. 34. 8; Josh. 13. 5; 2 Kin. 14. 28; conquered. 2 Kin. 18. 34; Is. 37. 13; Jer. 49. 23.  
 HAMATHITE, hā-māth-ite, a dweller at Hamath. Gen. 10. 18.  
 HAMATH-ZOBAB, hā-māth-zō-bāh, fortress of Zobah. 2 Chr. 8. 3.  
 HAMMATH, hām-māth, warm springs. Josh. 19. 35.  
 HAMMEDATHA, hām-mē-dā-thā, given by the moon (?). Esth. 3. 1.  
 HAMNELECH, hām-mē-lēch, the king. Jer. 36. 26.  
 HAMMOLEKETH, hām-mō-lē-keth, the queen. 1 Chr. 7. 18.  
 HAMMON, hām-mōn, warm. Josh. 19. 28.  
 HAMMOTH-DOR, hām-mōth-dōr, warm springs of Dor. Josh. 21. 32.  
 HAMONAH, hā-mō-nāh, multitude. Ezek. 39. 16.  
 HAMON-GOG, hā-mōn-gōg, *m.* of Gog. Ezek. 39. 11.  
 HAMOR, hā-mōr, ass. Gen. 33. 19.  
 father of Shechem. Gen. 34; Acts 7. 16.  
 HAMUEL, hām-ū-ēl. 1 Chr. 4. 26.  
 HAMUL, hām-ūl, spared. Gen. 46. 12.  
 HAMULITES, hām-ū-lites, the posterity of Hamul. Num. 26. 21.  
 HAMUTAL, hā-mūtāl, my husband's father is the dew (?). 2 Kin. 23. 31.  
 HANAMEEL, hān-ā-meēl, probably another form of HANANEEL. Jer. 32. 7.  
 HANAN, hā-nān, gracious. 1 Chr. 8. 23.  
 HANANEEL, hān-ā-nēel, God is gracious. Neh. 3. 1.  
 HANANI, hā-nā-ni, probably same as HANANIAH. 1 Kin. 16. 1.  
 prophet. 2 Chr. 16. 7.  
 — brother of Nehemiah. Neh. 1. 2; 7. 2; 12. 36.  
 HANANIAH, hān-ā-ni-āh, Jehovah hath been gracious. 1 Chr. 3. 19.  
 false prophet. Jer. 28.  
 his death. Jer. 28. 16.  
 HANES, hā-nēs. Is. 30. 4.  
 HANIEL, hān-i-ēl, favour of God. 1 Chr. 7. 39.  
 HANNAH, hān-nāh, grace.  
 her song. 1 Sam. 2.  
 vow and prayer. 1 Sam. 1. 11; answered. 1 Sam. 1. 19.  
 HANNATHON, hān-nā-thōn, graceful (?). Josh. 19. 14.  
 HANNIEL, hān-ni-ēl, same as HANIEL. Num. 34. 23.  
 HANOCH, hā-nōċh, same as ENOCH. Gen. 25. 4.  
 HANOCHITES, hā-nōċh-ites, descendants of Hanocho. Num. 26. 5.  
 HANUN, hā-nūn, favoured. 2 Sam. 10. 1.  
 king of the Ammonites, dishonours David's messengers. 2 Sam. 10. 4.  
 chastised. 2 Sam. 12. 30.  
 HAPHRAIM, hāph-rā-im, two pits (?). Josh. 19. 19.  
 HARA, hār-ā, mountainous. 1 Chr. 5. 26.  
 HARADAH, hā-rā-dāh, fear. Num. 33. 24.  
 HARAN, hār-ān, mountaineer. Gen. 11. 27.  
 son of Terah. Gen. 11. 26.  
 — (city of Nahor), Abram comes to. Gen. 11. 31; departs from. Gen. 12. 4.  
 Jacob flees to Laban at. Gen. 27. 43; 28. 10; 29.  
 HARARITE, hār-ā-rite, a mountaineer. 2 Sam. 23. 11.  
 HARBONA, hār-bō-nā, ass-driver. Esth. 1. 10.  
 HARBONAH, hār-bō-nāh, same as HARBONA. Esth. 7. 9.  
 HAREB, hār-ēl, mountain of God. Ezek. 43. 15 (marg.).  
 HAREPH, hār-ēph, plucking (?). 1 Chr. 2. 51.  
 HARETH, hār-ēth. 1 Sam. 22. 5.  
 HARHIAAH, hār-hā-āh. Neh. 3. 8.  
 HARHAS, hār-hās. 2 Kin. 22. 14.  
 HARHUR, hār-hūr, inflammation (?), or free-born (?).  
 HARIM, hār-im, consecrated. 1 Chr. 24. 8.  
 HARIPH, hār-iph, autumnal showers. Neh. 7. 24.

G 3

HARNEPIER, hār'ne-phēr. 1 Chr. 7. 36.  
 HAROP, hār'ōd, trembling. Judg. 7. 1. [23. 25.  
 HAROPITE, hār'ōd-ite, inhabitant of Harod. 2 Sam.  
 HAROEI, hā-rō'ēh, the seer. 1 Chr. 2. 52.  
 HARORITE, hār'ō-rite, probably another form of HARO-  
 DITE. 1 Chr. 11. 27.  
 HAROSIETH, hā-rō'shēth, carving. Judg. 4. 2.  
 HARSHA, hār'shā, enchanter, magician (?). Ezra 2. 52.  
 HARUM, hār'ūm, high (?). 1 Chr. 4. 8.  
 HARUMAPH, hār'ū-nāph, slit-nosed. Neh. 3. 10.  
 HARUPHITE, hā-rū'shite. 1 Chr. 12. 5.  
 HARUZ, hār'ūz, active. 2 Kin. 21. 19.  
 HASADIAH, hās-ā-dī'āh, Jehovah is kind. 1 Chr. 3. 20.  
 HASENUAH, hās-ē-nū'āh, she that is hated. 1 Chr. 9. 7.  
 HASHABIAH, hāsh-ā-bī'āh, Jehovah has taken account.  
 1 Chr. 6. 45.  
 HASHABENAH, hāsh-āb-nā'h, same as preceding (?). Neh.  
 10. 25.  
 HASHABENIAH, hāsh-āb-nī'āh, same as HASHABIAH.  
 Neh. 3. 10.  
 HASHBADANA, hāsh-bā-dā'nā. Neh. 8. 4.  
 HASHEM, hāsh'ēm. 1 Chr. 11. 34.  
 HASHEMONAH, hāsh-mō'nāh. Num. 33. 29.  
 HASHUB, hāsh-ūb, thoughtful. Neh. 3. 11.  
 HASHUBAH, hā-shū'bāh, consideration. 1 Chr. 3. 20.  
 HASUM, hāsh-ūm, rich (?). Ezra 2. 19.  
 HASUPHIA, hā-shū'phā, another form of HASUPHA.  
 Neh. 7. 46.  
 HASRAH, hās'rāh, probably same as HARHAS. 2 Chr.  
 34. 22.  
 HASSENAAH, hās-sē-nā'āh, the same as SENAAH.  
 Neh. 3. 3.  
 HASSUB, hās'shūb, same as HASHUB. 1 Chr. 9. 14.  
 HASUPHA, hā-sū'phā, bare, one of the Nethinims.  
 Ezra 2. 43.  
 HATACH, hā'tāch. Esth. 4. 5.  
 HATHATH, hā'thāth, terror. 1 Chr. 4. 13.  
 HATIPHA, hā-tī'phā, seized (?). Ezra 2. 54.  
 HATITA, hā-tī'tā, dug. Ezra 2. 42.  
 HATTIL, hā'tīl, wavering (?). Ezra 2. 57.  
 HATTUSH, hāt-tūsh. 1 Chr. 3. 22.  
 HACRAM, hāu'rān, hollow or black land. Ezek. 47. 16.  
 HAVILAH, hāvī'lāh. Gen. 10. 7.  
 HAVOTH-JAIR, hā-vōth-jā'ir, villages of Jair. Num.  
 HAZAEL, hā-zā'el, God hath seen. [32. 41.  
 king of Syria. 1 Kin. 19. 15.  
 Ellisha's prediction. 2 Kin. 8. 7.  
 slays Ben-hadad. 2 Kin. 8. 15.  
 oppresses Israel. 2 Kin. 9. 14; 10. 32; 12. 17; 13. 22.  
 HAZAIAH, hā-zā'āh, Jehovah hath seen. Neh. 11. 5.  
 HAZAR-ADDAR, hā-zār-ād'dār, Addar-village. Num.  
 34. 4.  
 HAZAR-ENAN, hā-zār-ē'nān, fountain-village. Num.  
 34. 9.  
 HAZAR-GADDAH, hā-zār-gād'dāh, luck-village(?). Josh.  
 15. 27.  
 HAZAR-HATTICON, hā-zār-hāt'tī-cōn, middle-village.  
 Ezek. 47. 16.  
 HAZARMAYETH, hā-zār-mā-vēth, death-village. Gen.  
 10. 26.  
 HAZAR-SHUAL, hā-zār-shū'al, fox-village. Josh. 15. 28.  
 HAZAR-SUSAH, hā-zār-sū'sāh, mare-village. Josh. 19. 5.  
 HAZAR-SUSIM, hā-zār-sūsīm, horses-village. 1 Chr. 4. 31.  
 HAZELEPHONI, hāz-ēl-ēl-pō'nī. 1 Chr. 4. 3.  
 HAZERIM, hā-zērīm, villages. Deut. 2. 23.  
 HAZEROTH, hā-zērōth, same as HAZERIM. Num. 11. 35.  
 HAZEON-TAMAR, hāz-ē-zōn-tā'mār, Hazeon (or  
 pruning) of the palm. Gen. 14. 7.  
 HAZIEL, hā-zī-ēl, vision of God. 1 Chr. 23. 9.  
 HAZOR, hā'zō. Gen. 22. 22.  
 HAZOR, hā-zōr, castle. Josh. 11. 1.  
 Canaan, burnt. Josh. 11. 10; 15. 25.  
 HEBER, hē'bēr. Gen. 10. 21; Luke 3. 35.  
 — the Kenite. Judg. 4. 11. [46. 17.  
 (1) same as EBER. 1 Chr. 5. 13. (2) fellowship. Gen.  
 HEBERITES, hē'bēr-ites, descendants of Heber. Num.  
 26. 45.  
 HEBREW, hē'b'rēw, descendant of Heber (name of  
 Abraham). Gen. 14. 13; the language spoken by the  
 Jews. John 19. 20. Or a Jew. Jer. 34. 9.  
 HEBREWNESS, hē'b'rēw-ness, a Jew. Jer. 34. 9.  
 HEBREWS, hē'b'rēws, descendants of Abraham. Gen.  
 40. 15; 43. 32; Ex. 2. 6; 2 Cor. 11. 22; Phil. 3. 5.

HEBRON, hē'b'rōn, alliance.  
 — (Mamre), in Canaan, Abraham dwells there.  
 Gen. 13. 18; 22. 2.  
 the spies come to. Num. 13. 22.  
 taken. Josh. 10. 36.  
 given to Caleb. Josh. 14. 13; 15. 13.  
 David reigns there. 2 Sam. 2. 1; 3. 2; 5. 1; 1 Chr.  
 11; 12. 38; 29. 27.  
 HEBRONITES, hē'b'rōn-ites, descendants of Hebron.  
 Num. 3. 27.  
 HEGAI, or HEGE, hē'gāi, hē'gē. Esth. 2. 3, 8.  
 HELAH, hē'lāh, rust (?). 1 Chr. 4. 5.  
 HELAM, hē'lām, their army (?). 2 Sam. 10. 16.  
 HELBAH, hēlbāh, fatness. Judg. 1. 31.  
 HELBON, hēlbōn, fertile. Ezek. 27. 18.  
 HELDAI, hēldāi, weasel (?). 1 Chr. 27. 15.  
 HELEB, hē'leb, fat (?). 2 Sam. 23. 29.  
 HELED, hē'led, the world (?). 1 Chr. 11. 80.  
 HELEK, hē'lek, portion. Num. 26. 30.  
 HELEKITES, hē'lek-ites, descendants of Helek. Num.  
 26. 30.  
 HELEM, hē'lēm, strength. Zech. 6. 14.  
 HELEPH, hē'lēph, exchange. Josh. 19. 33.  
 HELEZ, hē'lēz, vigour. 2 Sam. 23. 26.  
 HELI, hē'lī, the Greek form of ELI. Luke 3. 23.  
 HELKAI, hēl-kāi, another form of HILKIAH. Neh. 12. 15.  
 HELKATH, hēl'kāth, a portion. Josh. 19. 25.  
 HELKATH-HAZZURIM, hēl'kāth-hāz-zū-rim, the field of  
 swords (?). 2 Sam. 2. 16.  
 HELON, hē'lōn, strong. Num. 1. 9.  
 HEMAM, hē'mām, same as HOMAM. Gen. 36. 22.  
 HEMAN, hē'mān, faithful. 1 Kin. 4. 31.  
 HEMATH, hē'māth, (1) hot spring. 1 Chr. 2. 55.  
 (2) same as HAMATH. Amos 6. 14.  
 HEMDAN, hēm-dān, pleasant. Gen. 36. 26.  
 HEN, hēn, favour. Zech. 6. 14.  
 HENA, hē'nā. 2 Kin. 18. 34.  
 HENADAB, hēn-ādāb, favour of Hadad. Ezra 3. 9.  
 HENOCH, hē'nōch, same as ENOCH. 1 Chr. 1. 3.  
 HEPHER, hē'phēr, pit. Josh. 12. 17.  
 HEPHERITES, hē'phēr-ites, descendants of Hephher.  
 Num. 26. 32.  
 HEPHIZBAH, hēph'zī-bāh, my delight is in her.  
 queen of Hezekiah, and mother of Manasseh. 2 Kin.  
 21. 1.  
 the restored Jerusalem. Is. 62. 4.  
 HERES, hē'rēs, destruction. Judg. 1. 35.  
 HERESH, hē'rēsh, artificer (?). 1 Chr. 9. 15.  
 HERMAS and HERMES, hēr-mās and hēr-mēs, of Rome,  
 saluted by Paul. Rom. 16. 14.  
 HERMOGENES, hēr-mō'ē-nēs. 2 Tim. 1. 15.  
 HERMON, hēr-mon, sacred. Deut. 3. 8.  
 mount. Deut. 4. 48; Josh. 12. 5; 13. 5; Ps. 89. 12;  
 133. 3.  
 HERMONITES, hēr-mō-nites, the summits of Hermon.  
 Ps. 42. 6.  
 HEROD, hēr'ōd (the Great), king of Judea. Matt. 2. 1.  
 troubled at Christ's birth. Matt. 2. 3.  
 slays the babes at Bethlehem. Matt. 2. 16.  
 — (Antipas) reproved by John the Baptist, im-  
 prisons him, Luke 3. 19; beheads him. Matt. 14;  
 Mark 6. 14.  
 desires to see Christ. Luke 9. 9.  
 scourges Him, and is reconciled to Pilate. Luke 23.  
 7; Acts 4. 27.  
 — (Acrippa) persecutes the church. Acts 12. 1.  
 his pride and miserable death. Acts 12. 23.  
 HERODIANS, hē-rō'di-āns, partisans of Herod, a sect,  
 rebuked by Christ. Matt. 22. 16; Mark 12. 13.  
 plot against him. Matt. 3. 6; 8. 15; 12. 13.  
 HERODIAS, hē-rō'di-ās. Matt. 14. 3.  
 married to Herod Antipas. Mark 6. 17.  
 plans the death of John the Baptist. Matt. 14;  
 Mark 6. 24.  
 HERODIANS, hē-rō'di-ān. Rom. 16. 11.  
 Paul's kinsman. Rom. 16. 11.  
 HESED, hē'sēd, mercy. 1 Kin. 4. 10.  
 HESRON, hēsh-rōn, counting. Num. 21. 25.  
 city of Sihon, taken. Num. 21. 26; Deut. 2. 24; Neh.  
 9. 22; 18. 16. 8.  
 HESMON, hēsh-mōn, fatness. Josh. 15. 27.  
 HETH, hēth, sons of. Gen. 10. 15.  
 their kindness to Abraham. Gen. 23. 7; 25. 10.

- HETHLON**, hêth'lôn, Ezek. 47. 15.  
**HEZEKI**, hêz-ê-ki, shortened from HIZKIAH. 1 Chr. 8. 17.  
**HEZEKIAH**, hêz-ê-ki'âh, Jehovah hath strengthened. 2 Kin. 18. 1.  
 king of Judah. 2 Kin. 16. 19 (2 Chr. 28. 27).  
 abolishes idolatry. 2 Kin. 18.  
 attacked by the Assyrians, his prayer and deliverance. 2 Kin. 19.  
 his life lengthened, shadow of dial goes backward, displays his treasure, Isaiah's prediction. 2 Kin. 20 (Is. 38); his passover. 2 Chr. 30. 13.  
 (his piety) and good reign. 2 Chr. 29.  
 his death. 2 Kin. 20. 20.  
**HEZION**, hê-zi-ôn, vision. 1 Kin. 15. 18.  
**HEZIR**, hê-zir, swine. 1 Chr. 24. 15.  
**HEZRAI**, hêz-râ-i, dwelling (?). 2 Sam. 23. 35.  
**HEZRO**, hêz-rô, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 11. 37.  
**HEZRON**, hêz-rôn, same as HEZRAI. Gen. 46. 12.  
**HEZRONITES**, hêz-rôn-ites, descendants of Hezron.  
**HIDDAI**, hid-dâ-i. 2 Sam. 23. 30. [Num. 26. 6.  
**HIDDEKEL**, hid-dê-kêl, the river Tigris. Gen. 2. 14.  
**HIEL**, hi-êl, God liveth, or brother of God. 1 Kin. 16. 34.  
 — See JERICHO. [16. 34.  
**HIERAPOLIS**, hi-êr-â-pô-lis, a sacred city. Col. 4. 13.  
**HIGGAION**, hig-gâ-ôn, meditation. Ps. 9. 16.  
**HILEN**, hi-lên, 1 Chr. 6. 58. [18. 18.  
**HILKIAH**, hil-ki'âh, my portion is Jehovah. 2 Kin. finds the book of the law. 2 Kin. 22. 8.  
**HILLEL**, hil'lêl, he hath praised. Judg. 12. 13.  
**HIN**, hin, a measure of quantity. Ex. 30. 24.  
**HINXOM**, hin-nom, valley of (Josh. 15. 8); 2 Kin. 23. 10; 2 Chr. 28. 3; 33. 6; Jer. 7. 31; 19. 11; 32. 35. See TOPHET and MOLOCH.  
**HIRAH**, hi-râh, nobility (?). Gen. 38. 1.  
**HIRAM**, hi-râm, brother of the exalted one (Hiram), king of Tyre, sends aid to David and Solomon. 2 Sam. 5. 11; 1 Kin. 5; 9. 11; 10. 11; 1 Chr. 14. 1; 2 Chr. 2. 11.  
 — principal brass-worker to Solomon. 1 Kin. 7. 13.  
**HITTITES**, hi-tites, descendants of Heth. Gen. 15. 20; Judg. 1. 26; 3. 5.  
**HIVITES**, hi-vites, villagers (?). Gen. 10. 17; Ex. 3. 8, 17; 2 Chr. 8. 7.  
 deceive Joshua. Josh. 9. [1. 1.  
**HIZKIAH**, hiz-ki'âh, Jehovah has strengthened. Zeph. HIZKIAH, hiz-ki'âh, same as preceding. Neh. 10. 17.  
**HOBAB**, hō-bâb, beloved (?). Num. 10. 29. See JETHRO.  
**HOBAB**, hō-bâb, a hiding-place. Gen. 14. 15.  
**HOD**, hōd, splendour. 1 Chr. 7. 37.  
**HODABAH**, hō-dâ-bâh, praise of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 3. 24.  
**HODAVIAH**, hō-dâ-vi'âh, Jehovah is his praise. 1 Chr. HODESH, hō-dêsh, new moon. 1 Chr. 8. 9. [5. 24.  
**HODEVAH**, hō-dê-vâh, same as HODAVIAH. Neh. 7. 43.  
**HODIAH**, hō-di'âh, same as HODABAH. 1 Chr. 4. 19.  
**HODIAH**, hō-di'âh, same as preceding. Neh. 8. 7.  
**HOGLAH**, hōg-lâh, partridge. Num. 26. 33.  
**HOHAM**, hōh-âm, Josh. 10. 3.  
**HOLON**, hō-lôn, sandy. Josh. 15. 51.  
**HOMAM**, hōm-âm, destruction (?). 1 Chr. 1. 39.  
**HOMER**, hōm-êr, a measure. Num. 11. 32.  
**HOPNI**, hōph-ni, my fist; and PHINEHAS, sons of Eli. 1 Sam. 1. 3.  
 their sin and death. 1 Sam. 2. 12, 22; 4. 11.  
**HOPHRA**, hōph-râ, priest of the sun. Jer. 44. 30.  
**HOR**, hōr, mountain. Num. 20. 23.  
 mount, Aaron dies on. Num. 20. 25.  
**HORAM**, hōr-âm, elevated. Josh. 10. 33.  
**HOREB**, hōr-êb, desert, mount (Sinai). Ex. 3. 1; 17. 6; 23. 6; Deut. 1. 6; 4. 10.  
 law given. Ex. 19; 20; Deut. 4. 10; 5. 2; 18. 16; 1 Kin. 8. 9; Mal. 4. 4. [Deut. 9. 9.  
 Moses twice there for forty days. Ex. 24. 18; 34. 28; Elijah there for forty days. 1 Kin. 19. 8.  
**HOREM**, hōr-êr, sacred. Josh. 19. 38.  
**HOR-HAGIDGAD**, hōr-hâ-gid-gad, hollow of Gudgodah. Num. 33. 32.  
**HORI**, hōr-i, cave-dweller. Gen. 36. 22.  
**HORIMES**, hōr-imis, cave-dwellers. Deut. 2. 12.  
**HORITES**, hōr-ites, same as preceding. Gen. 14. 6.  
**HORMAH**, hōr-mâh, devoted, a place laid waste. Num. 14. 45.  
 destruction of. Num. 21. 3; Judg. 1. 17.  
**HORONAIM**, hōr-ê-nâ'im, two caverns. Is. 15. 5.
- HORONITE**, hōr-ôn-ite, native of Beth-horon. Neh. 2. 10.  
**HOSAH**, hō-sâh, refuge. Josh. 19. 29.  
**HOSANNA**, hō-sân-nâ, save we pray, children sing to Christ. Matt. 21. 9, 15; Mark 11. 9; John 12. 13; (Ps. 118. 25, 26).  
**HOSEA**, hō-sê-â, salvation. Hos. 1. 1.  
 prophet, declares God's judgment against idolatrous Israel. Hos. 1; 2; 4; and his reconciliation. Hos. 2. 14; 11. 13; 14.  
**HOSHAIH**, hō-shâ'ih, Jehovah has saved. Neh. 12. 32.  
**HOSHAMA**, hō-shâ-mâ. 1 Chr. 3. 18.  
**HOSHEA**, hō-shê-â, same as HOSEA. Dent. 32. 44.  
 last king of Israel, his wicked reign, defeat by the king of Assyria, and captivity. 2 Kin. 15. 30; 17.  
**HOTHAM**, hōt-thâm, signet ring. 1 Chr. 7. 32.  
**HOTHAN**, hōt-thân, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 11. 44.  
**HOTHIR**, hōt-thir, abundance. 1 Chr. 25. 4.  
**HUKKOK**, hūk-kōk, decreed. Josh. 19. 34.  
**HUKOK**, hūk-kōk, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 6. 75.  
**HUL**, hūl, circle (?). Gen. 10. 23.  
**HULDAH**, hūl-dâh, weasel. 2 Kin. 22. 14.  
**HUMTAH**, hūm-tâh, a lizard (?). Josh. 15. 54.  
**HUPHAM**, hū-phâm, inhabitant of the shore (?). Num. 26. 39.  
**HUPHAMITES**, hū-phâm-ites, descendants of Hupham. Num. 26. 39.  
**HUPPAH**, hūp-pâh, covering. 1 Chr. 24. 13.  
**HUPPIM**, hūp-pim, coverings. Gen. 46. 21.  
**HUR**, hūr, Ex. 17. 10.  
**HURAI**, hū-râ-i, another way of writing Hiddai. 1 Chr. 11. 32.  
**HURAM**, hū-râm, another way of spelling Hiram. 2 Chr. 2. 13.  
**HURI**, hū-ri, linen-weaver (?). 1 Chr. 5. 14.  
**HUSHAH**, hū-shâh, haste. 1 Chr. 4. 4.  
**HUSHAI**, hū-shâi, hasting. 2 Sam. 15. 32.  
 defeats Ahithophel's counsel. 2 Sam. 16. 16; 17. 5.  
**HUSHAM**, hū-shâm, haste. Gen. 36. 34.  
**HUSHATHITE**, hū-shâ-thite, inhabitant of Hushah. 2 Sam. 23. 27.  
**HUSHIM**, hū-shim, those who make haste. Gen. 46. 23.  
**HUZ**, hūz, same as UZ. Gen. 22. 21.  
**HUZZAB**, hūz-zâb, it is decreed. Nah. 2. 7.  
**HYMENÆUS**, hū-mi-ê-nê-ûs, belonging to Hymen. 1 Tim. 1. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 17.
- IEHAR**, iê-hâr, He (i.e. God) chooses. 2 Sam. 5. 15.  
**IELEAM**, iê-lê-âm, He destroys the people. Josh. 17. 11.  
**IENEIAH**, iê-nê-âh, Jehovah will build up. 1 Chr. 9. 8.  
**IBENIAH**, iê-ni'âh, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 9. 8.  
**IBRI**, iê-ri, Hebrew. 1 Chr. 24. 27.  
**IEZAN**, iê-zân, Judg. 12. 8.  
**I-CHABOD**, i'-châ-bôd, inglorious. 1 Sam. 4. 21; 14. 3.  
**ICONTUM**, i-cô-ni-ûm, gospel preached at. Acts 13. 51; 14. 1; 16. 2.  
 Paul persecuted at. 2 Tim. 3. 11.  
**IDALAH**, i-dâ-lâh, Josh. 19. 15.  
**IDBASH**, i-d-bâsh. 1 Chr. 4. 3.  
**IDDO**, i-d-dô, (1) loving (?). 1 Chr. 27. 21. (2) Ezra 8. 17. (3) seasonable. Zech. 1. 1.  
**IDUMÆA**, i-dū-mê-â, i-dū-mê-â, same as EDOM. Is. 34. 5.  
**IGAL**, i-gâl, He redeems. Num. 13. 7.  
**IGDALIAH**, i-g-dâ-li'âh, Jehovah is great. Jer. 35. 4.  
**IGAL**, i-gê-âl, same as IGAL. 1 Chr. 3. 22.  
**IIM**, i'im, (1) ruins. Num. 33. 45. (2) i.e. wolves. Is. 13. 12 (marg.).  
**IJE-ABARIM**, i-jê-âb-â-rim, ruinous heaps of Abarim. Num. 21. 11.  
**IJON**, i-jôn, a ruin. 1 Kin. 15. 20.  
**IKKESH**, ik-kêsh, perverse. 2 Sam. 23. 26.  
**ILAI**, i-lâ-i, most high (?). 1 Chr. 11. 29.  
**ILLYRICUM**, il-lÿ-r-i-cum, gospel preached there. Rom. 15. 19.  
**IMLA**, im-lâ, same as IMLAH. 2 Chr. 18. 7.  
**IMLAH**, im-lâh, He will fill up. 1 Kin. 22. 8.  
**IMMANUEL**, im-mân-û-êl (Sec EMMANUEL), God with us. Is. 7. 14; Matt. 1. 23.  
**IMMER**, im-mêr, eloquent (?). 1 Chr. 9. 12.  
**IMNA**, im-nâ, He keeps back. 1 Chr. 7. 35.  
**IMNAH**, im-nâh, good fortune (?). 1 Chr. 7. 30.

IMRAH, im'rah, stubbornness. 1 Chr. 7. 39.  
 IMRI, im'ri, eloquent. 1 Chr. 9. 4.  
 INDIA, in-di-á. Esth. 1. 1.  
 IPHEDIAH, iph-è-dô'áh, Jehovah frees. 1 Chr. 8. 25.  
 IR, ir, city. 1 Chr. 7. 12.  
 IRA, ir-á, watchful. 2 Sam. 20. 26.  
 IRAD, ir'ád, swift (?). Gen. 4. 18.  
 IRAM, ir'am, belonging to a city (?). Gen. 36. 43.  
 IRI, ir-i, same as IRAM. 1 Chr. 7. 7.  
 IRJAH, ir-jí'áh, Jehovah sees. Jer. 37. 13.  
 IR-NAHSH, ir-ná-hásh, snake-town. 1 Chr. 4. 12.  
 IRON, ir-rôn, fear. Josh. 19. 38.  
 IRPEEL, ir-péel, God heals. Josh. 18. 27.  
 IR-SHEMESH, ir-she'mesh, sun-town. Josh. 19. 41.  
 IRU, ir-rú, same as IRAM. 1 Chr. 4. 15.  
 ISAAC, ís'ác, laughter. Gen. 17. 19.  
 his birth promised. Gen. 15. 4; 17. 16; 18. 10; born. Gen. 21. 2.  
 offered by Abraham. Gen. 22. 7.  
 marries Rebekah. Gen. 24. 67.  
 blesses his sons. Gen. 27. 28; dies. Gen. 35. 29.  
 ISAAH, ís-áh, salvation of Jehovah (Esaias), prophet. Is. 1. 2; 2. 1.  
 sent to Abaz. Is. 7; and Hezekiah. Is. 37. 6; 38. 4; 39. 3.  
 prophecies concerning various nations. Is. 7; 8; 10; 13—23; 45—47.  
 referred to in Matt. 3. 3; 4. 14; 8. 17; 12. 17; 13. 14; 15. 7; Mark 1. 3; Luke 3. 4; 4. 17; John 1. 23; 12. 38; Acts 8. 32; 28. 25; Rom. 9. 27; 10. 16; 15. 12.  
 ISCAH, ís-cáh. Gen. 11. 29.  
 ISCARIOT, is-cár-i-ot, man of Kerioth. Judas, Matt. 10. 4; Mark 3. 19.  
 his treachery. Matt. 26. 21; Mark 14. 18; Luke 22. 47; John 18. 3.  
 death. Matt. 27. 5; Acts 1. 18.  
 ISHEAH, ish-báh, praising. 1 Chr. 4. 17.  
 ISHBAK, ish-bák. Gen. 25. 2.  
 ISHBI-BENOB, ish-bi-bé'nób, my dwelling is in Nob. 2 Sam. 21. 16.  
 ISH-BOSHETH, ish-bósh-éth, man of shame. 2 Sam. 2. 8; 3. 7; 4. 5, 8.  
 ISHU, ish-í, (1) my husband. Hos. 2. 16. (2) my help. 1 Chr. 2. 31.  
 ISHIAH, ish-í'áh, Jehovah lends. 1 Chr. 7. 3.  
 ISHIAH, ish-í'áh, same as ISHIAH. Ezra 10. 31.  
 ISHMA, ish-má, waste. 1 Chr. 4. 3.  
 ISHMAEL, ish-má-él, God hears, son of Abram. Gen. 16. 15; 17. 20; 21. 17; 25. 17; his descendants. Gen. 25. 12; 1 Chr. 1. 29.  
 — son of Nathaniah, slays Gedaliah. 2 Kin. 25. 25; Jer. 40. 14; 41.  
 ISHMAELITES, ish-má-é-lites, descendants of Ishmael. Judg. 8. 24.  
 ISHMAIAH, ish-mái'áh, Jehovah hears. 1 Chr. 27. 19.  
 ISHMEELITES, ish-mee-lites, same as ISHMAELITES. Gen. 37. 25.  
 ISHMERAI, ish-mé-rá, Jehovah keeps. 1 Chr. 8. 18.  
 ISHOD, ish-ód, man of glory. 1 Chr. 7. 18.  
 ISHPAN, ish-pán, cunning (?). 1 Chr. 8. 22.  
 ISH-TOB, ish-tób, man of Tob. 2 Sam. 10. 6.  
 ISHUAH, ish-u'áh, peaceful. Gen. 46. 17.  
 ISHUAH, ish-u'áh, same as ISHUAH. 1 Chr. 7. 30.  
 ISHUI, ish-u-i, same as ISHUAH. 1 Sam. 14. 49.  
 ISMAVIAH, is-má-ah'áh, Jehovah upholds. 2 Chr. 34. 13.  
 ISMAIAH, ish-mái'áh, same as ISHMAIAH. 1 Chr. 12. 4.  
 ISPAH, ís-páh, bald (?). 1 Chr. 8. 16.  
 ISRAEL, ís-rá-él, soldier of God (?). Jacob so called after wrestling with God. Gen. 32. 28; 35. 10; Hos. 12. 3.  
 ISRAELITES, ís-rá-él-ites, descendants of Israel. Ex. 1. 7.  
 in Egypt. Ex. 1—12.  
 the first passover instituted. Ex. 12.  
 flight from Egypt. Ex. 12. 31.  
 pass through the Red Sea. Ex. 14.  
 their journeys. Ex. 14. 1, 19; Num. 9. 15; Ps. 78. 14.  
 fed by manna and water in the wilderness. Ex. 16. 4; 17. 1; Num. 11. 20.  
 God's covenant with at Sinai. Ex. 19; 20; Deut. 29. 10.  
 their idolatry. Ex. 32. See also 2 Kin. 17; Ezra 9; Neh. 9; Ezek. 40; 22; 23; Acts 7. 39; 1 Cor. 10. 1.

ISRAELITES—cont.  
 their rebellious conduct rehearsed by Moses. Deut. 1; 2; 9.  
 conquer and divide Canaan under Joshua. Josh. 1; 12; 13.  
 governed by judges. Judg. 2; by kings. 1 Sam. 10; 2 Sam.; 1 & 2 Kin.; 1 & 2 Chr.  
 their captivity in Assyria, 2 Kin. 17; in Babylon, 2 Kin. 25; 2 Chr. 36; Jer. 39; 52; their return, Ezra; Neh.; Hag.; Zech.  
 God's wrath against. Ps. 78; 106; deliverance of. Ps. 105.  
 their sufferings our examples. 1 Cor. 10. 6.  
 ISRAELITISH, ís-rá-él-í'tish, after the fashion of an Israelite. Lev. 24. 10.  
 ISSACHAR, ís-sá-chár, there is hire (?). Gen. 30. 18; 35. 23.  
 descendants of. Gen. 46. 13; Judg. 5. 15; 1 Chr. 7. 1. See Num. 1. 28; 26. 23; Gen. 49. 14; Deut. 33. 18; Josh. 19. 17; Ezek. 48. 33; Rev. 7. 7.  
 ISSIAH, ís-shí'áh, same as ISHIAH. 1 Chr. 24. 21.  
 ISUAH, ís-u'áh, same as ISHUAH. 1 Chr. 7. 30.  
 ISUI, ís-u-i, same as ISHUI. Gen. 46. 17.  
 ITALIAN, í-tál-ján, belonging to Italy. Acts 10. 1.  
 ITALY, í-tá-lý. Acts 18. 2.  
 ITHAI, í-thá-i. 1 Chr. 11. 31.  
 ITHAMAR, íth-á-már, island of palms. Ex. 6. 23; Lev. 10. 6; his charge. Num. 4.  
 ITHIEL, íth-él, God is with me. Neh. 11. 7; Prov. 30. 1.  
 ITHMAH, íth-máh, bereavedness. 1 Chr. 11. 46.  
 ITHNAN, íth-nán. Josh. 15. 23.  
 ITHRA, íth-rá, abundance (?). 2 Sam. 17. 25.  
 ITHRAN, íth-rán, profit. Gen. 36. 26.  
 ITHREAM, íth-ré-ám, remainder of the people. 2 Sam. 3. 5.  
 ITHRITE, íth-rite, descendants of Jether (?). 2 Sam. 24. 38.  
 ITTAH-KAZIN, ít-táh-káz-in, time of a chief. Josh. 19. 18.  
 ITTAI, í-tái, companionable. 2 Sam. 15. 19; 18. 2.  
 ITUREA, í-tu-ré-á, a province so named from Jetur. Luke 3. 1.  
 IVAH, í-váh. 2 Kin. 18. 34.  
 IZEHAR, íz-é-hár, oil. Num. 3. 19.  
 IZEHARITES, íz-é-hár-ites, the descendants of Izehar. Num. 3. 27.  
 IZHAR, íz-hár, same as IZEHAR. Ex. 6. 18.  
 IZHARITES, íz-hár-ites, the same as IZEHARITES. 1 Chr. 26. 23.  
 IZRAHAH, íz-rá-hí'áh, Jehovah will shine. 1 Chr. 7. 3.  
 IZRAHITE, íz-rá-hite, probably same as ZARHITE. 1 Chr. 27. 8.  
 IZRI, íz-ri, a descendant of Jezer. 1 Chr. 25. 11.  
 JAAKAN, já-á-kán, one who turns (?). Deut. 10. 6.  
 JAAKOBAB, já-á-kó-báb, same as JACOB. 1 Chr. 4. 36.  
 JAALA, já-á-lá, wild she-goat. Neh. 7. 58.  
 JAALAH, já-á-láh, same as JAALA. Ezra 2. 56.  
 JAALAM, já-á-lám, He hides. Gen. 36. 5.  
 JAANAI, já-á-nái, Jehovah answers. 1 Chr. 5. 12.  
 JAARE-OREGIM, já-á-ré-ór-é-gim, forests of the weavers. 2 Sam. 21. 19.  
 JAASAU, já-á-sáu, Jehovah works. Ezra 10. 37.  
 JAASIEL, já-á-sí-él, God works. 1 Chr. 27. 21.  
 JAAZANIAH, já-á-z-á-ní'áh, Jehovah hears. 2 Kin. 25. 23.  
 JAAZER, já-á-zér, He aids. Num. 21. 32.  
 JAAZIAH, já-á-zí'áh, Jehovah comforts. 1 Chr. 24. 26.  
 JAAZIEL, já-á-zí-él, God comforts. 1 Chr. 15. 18.  
 JABAL, já-bál, leader. Gen. 4. 20.  
 JABBOK, já-bók, pouring out, river. Gen. 32. 22 (with a play on the word for "to wrestle"); Num. 21. 24; Deut. 3. 16; Josh. 12. 2.  
 JABESH, já-besh, dry. 2 Kin. 15. 10.  
 JABESH-GILEAD, já-besh-gíl-é-ád, Jabesh of Gilead. Judg. 21. 8.  
 inhabitants smitten by Israel. Judg. 21.  
 threatened by Ammonites. 1 Sam. 11. 1; delivered by Saul. 1 Sam. 11. 11.  
 JABEZ, já-béz, causing pain (?), prayer of. 1 Chr. 4. 9.  
 JAHN, já-bín, intelligent. Judg. 4. 2.  
 king of Hazer, conquered by Joshua. Josh. 11.  
 — (another), destroyed by Barak. Judg. 4.



**JABNEEL**, jāb-nēel, God causes to build. Josh. 15. 11.  
**JABNEH**, jāb-nēh, He causes to build. 2 Chr. 26. 6.  
**JACHAN**, jā-chān, troubled. 1 Chr. 5. 13.  
**JACHIN**, jā-chin, He will establish, one of the pillars of the porch of the temple. 1 Kin. 7. 21; 2 Chr. 3. 17.  
**JACHINITES**, jā-chin-ites, descendants of Jachin. Num. 26. 12.  
**JACOB**, jā-cob, supplanter, his birth. Gen. 25. 26; birthright, 25. 33; blessing, 27. 27; sent to Padan-aram, 27. 43; 28. 1; his vision of the ladder and vow, 28. 10; marriages, 29; sons, 29. 31; 30; dealings with Laban, 31; his vision of God's host, 32. 1; his prayer, 32. 9; wrestles with an angel, 32. 24; Hos. 12. 4; reconciled with Esau. Gen. 33; builds an altar at Beth-el, 35. 1; his grief for Joseph and Benjamin, 37; 42. 38; 43; goes down to Egypt, 46; brought before Pharaoh, 47. 7; blesses his sons, 48; 49. his death, and burial. Gen. 49. 33; 50. See Ps. 105. 23; Mal. 1. 2; Rom. 9. 10; Heb. 11. 21.  
**JACOB'S WELL**. John 4. 5.  
**JADA**, jā-dā, wise. 1 Chr. 2. 28.  
**JADAU**, jā-dāu. Ezra 10. 43.  
**JADDUA**, jād-dū-ā, known. Neh. 10. 21.  
**JADON**, jā-dōn, a judge. Neh. 3. 7.  
**JAEL**, jā-el, same as JAALA, kills Sisera. Judg. 4. 17; 5. 24.  
**JAGUR**, jā-gur, a lodging. Josh. 15. 21.  
**JAH**, jāh, poetic form of JEHOVAH. Ps. 68. 4.  
**JAHATH**, jā-hāth, He will snatch up (?). 1 Chr. 6. 20.  
**JAHAZ**, jā-hāz, lowland. Num. 21. 23.  
**JAHAZA**, jā-hā-zā, same as JAHAZ. Josh. 13. 18.  
**JAHAZAH**, jā-hā-zāh, same as JAHAZA. Josh. 21. 36.  
**JAHAZIAH**, jā-hā-zī-āh, Jehovah sees. Ezra 10. 15.  
**JAHAZIEL**, jā-hā-zī-el, God sees. 1 Chr. 16. 6. comforts Jehoshaphat. 2 Chr. 19. 14. prophecies against Moab and Ammon. 2 Chr. 20. 14.  
**JAHDAI**, jāh-dā-i, Jehovah leads (?). 1 Chr. 2. 47.  
**JAHIEL**, jāh-dī-el, God makes glad. 1 Chr. 5. 24.  
**JAHDO**, jāh-dō, union. 1 Chr. 5. 14.  
**JAHELEL**, jāh-lē-el, wait for God. Num. 26. 26.  
**JAHELELITES**, jāh-lē-el-ites, descendants of Jahllel. Num. 26. 26.  
**JAHMAI**, jāh-mā-i, may Jehovah protect. 1 Chr. 7. 2.  
**JAHZAH**, jāh-zāh, same as JAHAZ. 1 Chr. 6. 78.  
**JAHEEL**, jāh-zē-el, God allots. Gen. 46. 24.  
**JAHEELITES**, jāh-zē-el-ites, descendants of Jahzeel. Num. 26. 48.  
**JAHERAH**, jāh-zē-rāh. 1 Chr. 9. 12.  
**JAHZIEL**, jāh-zī-el, same as JAHEEL. 1 Chr. 7. 13.  
**JAIR**, jā-ir, He (i.e. God) enlightens. Num. 32. 41. Gileadite judge. Judg. 10. 3.  
**JAIRITE**, jā-ir-ite, a descendant of JAIR. 2 Sam. 20. 26.  
**JAIRUS**, jā-i-rūs, Greek form of JAIR, daughter of, raised. Matt. 9. 18; Mark 5. 22; Luke 8. 41.  
**JAARAN**, jā-kān, same as JAARAN. 1 Chr. 1. 42.  
**JAKIH**, jā-kēh, pious (?). Prov. 30. 1.  
**JAKIM**, jā-kim, (God) sets up. 1 Chr. 8. 19.  
**JALON**, jā-lōn, passing the night. 1 Chr. 4. 17.  
**JAMERES**, jā-m-brēs. 2 Tim. 3. 8.  
**JAMES**, jā-mēs, the English equivalent for Jacob in the New Testament.  
 — (Apostle), son of Zebedee, called. Matt. 4. 21; Mark 1. 19; Luke 5. 10.  
 — ordained one of the twelve. Matt. 10. 2; Mark 3. 14; Luke 6. 13.  
 — witnessed Christ's transfiguration. Matt. 17. 1; Mark 9. 2; Luke 9. 28.  
 — present at the passion. Matt. 26. 36; Mark 14. 33. slain by Herod. Acts 12. 2.  
 — (Apostle), son of Alphaeus. Matt. 10. 3; Mark 3. 18; 6. 3; Luke 6. 15; Acts 1. 13; 12. 17.  
 — his judgment respecting ceremonial. Acts 15. 13-29; See 1 Cor. 15. 7; Gal. 1. 19; 2. 9.  
 — his teaching. James 1-5.  
 — mentioned. Acts 21. 18; 1 Cor. 15. 7; Gal. 1. 19; 2. 9.  
**JAMIN**, jā-min, right hand. Gen. 46. 10.  
**JAMINITES**, jā-min-ites, descendants of Jamin. Num. 26. 12.  
**JAMLECH**, jā-m-lēch, He makes to reign. 1 Chr. 4. 34.  
**JANNA**, jān-nā, probably another form of John. Luke 8. 24.  
**JANNES**, jān-nēs, and JAMBRES, magicians of Egypt. 2 Tim. 3. 8 (Ex. 7. 11).

**JANOAH**, jā-nō-āh, rest. 2 Kin. 15. 29.  
**JANOAH**, jā-nō-āh, same as preceding. Josh. 16. 6.  
**JANUM**, jā-nūm, sleep. Josh. 15. 53.  
**JAPHETH**, jā-phēth, extension. Gen. 5. 32. son of Noah, blessed. Gen. 9. 27. his descendants. Gen. 10. 1; 1 Chr. 1. 4.  
**JAPHIA**, jā-phī-ā, splendid. Josh. 19. 12.  
**JAPHLET**, jāph-lēt, he delivers. 1 Chr. 7. 32.  
**JAPHLETI**, jāph-lē-ti, the Japhlette, or descendant of Japhlet. Josh. 16. 3.  
**JAPHO**, jā-phō, beauty. Josh. 19. 46.  
**JARAH**, jā-rāh, forest. 1 Chr. 9. 42.  
**JAREB**, jā-rēb, one who is contentious. Hos. 5. 13.  
**JARED**, jā-rēd, descent. Gen. 5. 15; Luke 3. 37.  
**JARESIAM**, jā-rē-sī-āh, Jehovah nourishes. 1 Chr. 8. 27.  
**JARHA**, jā-rhā. 1 Chr. 2. 34.  
**JARIE**, jā-rīb, adversary. 1 Chr. 4. 24.  
**JARMUTH**, jā-rūth, height. Josh. 10. 3.  
**JAROAH**, jā-rō-āh, moon (?). 1 Chr. 5. 14.  
**JASHEN**, jāsh-ēn, sleeping. 2 Sam. 23. 32.  
**JASHER**, jāsh-ēr, upright, book of. Josh. 10. 13; 2 Sam. 1. 18.  
**JASHOREAM**, jā-shōb-ē-am, the people returns (?), valour of. 1 Chr. 11. 11.  
**JASHUB**, jāsh-ūb, he returns. Num. 26. 24.  
**JASHUBI-LEHEM**, jā-shū-bi-lē-hēm, giving bread (?). 1 Chr. 4. 22.  
**JASHUBITES**, jāsh-ū-bites, descendants of Jashub. Num. 26. 24.  
**JASIEL**, jā-sī-el, God makes. 1 Chr. 11. 47.  
**JASON**, jā-son, Græco-Judean equivalent of Joshua, persecuted at Thessalonica. Acts 17. 5; Rom. 16. 21.  
**JATHNIEL**, jāth-nī-el, God gives. 1 Chr. 26. 2.  
**JATTIR**, jā-tīr, excelling (?). Josh. 15. 48.  
**JAVAN**, jā-vān, wine (?), son of Japheth, Ionians. Gen. 10. 2.  
**JAZER**, jā-zēr, same as JAAZER. Num. 32. 1.  
**JAZIZ**, jā-zīz, shining (?). 1 Chr. 27. 31.  
**JEARIM**, jē-ā-rim, forests. Josh. 15. 10.  
**JEATERAI**, jē-āt-ē-rāi, same as ETHNI. 1 Chr. 6. 21.  
**JEBERECHIAH**, jē-bēr-ē-chī-āh, Jehovah blesses. Is. 8. 2.  
**JEBUS**, jē-būs, a place trodden down (?), a name of Jerusalem. Judg. 19. 10.  
**JEBUGI**, jēb-ū-sī, a Jebusite. Josh. 18. 16.  
**JEBUGITES**, jēb-ū-sites, the descendants of Jebus, the son of Canaan. Gen. 15. 21; Num. 13. 29; Josh. 15. 63; Judg. 1. 21; 19. 11; 2 Sam. 5. 6.  
**JECAMIAH**, jēc-ā-mī-āh, may Jehovah set up. 1 Chr. 3. 18.  
**JECHOLIAH**, jēch-ō-lī-āh, Jehovah is strong. 2 Kin. 15. 2.  
**JECHONIAS**, jēch-ō-nī-ās, the Greek way of spelling Jechoniah. Matt. 1. 11, 12; 1 Chr. 3. 17.  
**JECOLIAH**, jēc-ō-lī-āh, same as JECHOLIAH. 2 Chr. 26. 3.  
**JECONIAH**, jēc-ō-nī-āh, Jehovah establishes. 1 Chr. 3. 16.  
**JEDANIAH**, jē-dā-āh, (1) He praiseth Jehovah. 1 Chr. 4. 37. (2) Jehovah knoweth. 1 Chr. 7. 6.  
**JEDIAEL**, jēd-i-ā-el, known of God. 1 Chr. 7. 6.  
**JEDIDAH**, jēd-id-āh, beloved. 2 Kin. 22. 1.  
**JEDIDIAH**, jēd-i-dī-āh, beloved of Jehovah, a name of Solomon. 2 Sam. 12. 25.  
**JEDUTHUN**, jēd-ūthūn, praise (?). 1 Chr. 16. 38; 41; 25. 6.  
**JEEZER**, jē-zēr, contracted from ABIEZER. Num. 26. 30.  
**JEEZERITES**, jē-zēr-ites, descendants of Jeezer. Num. 26. 30.  
**JEGAR-SAHADUTHA**, jē-gār-sā-hā-dū-thā, mound of testimony. Gen. 31. 47.  
**JEHALELEL**, jē-hāl-ē-lēl, he praises God. 1 Chr. 4. 16.  
**JEHALELEL**, jē-hāl-ē-lēl, same as preceding. 2 Chr. 29. 12.  
**JEHDEIAH**, jēh-dē-āh, may Jehovah make glad. 1 Chr. 24. 20.  
**JEHEZEKEL**, jē-hēz-ēk-ēl, same as EZEKIEL. 1 Chr. 24. 16.  
**JEHIAH**, jē-hī-āh, may Jehovah live. 1 Chr. 15. 24.  
**JEHIEL**, jē-hī-ēl, (1) may God live. 1 Chr. 15. 18. (2) 1 Chr. 9. 35.  
**JEHIELI**, jē-hī-ēl-i, a Jehielite. 1 Chr. 26. 21.  
**JEHIZKIAH**, jē-hiz-kī-āh, same as HEZEKIAH. 2 Chr. 28. 12.  
**JEHOADAH**, jē-hō-ā-dāh, Jehovah adorns (?). 1 Chr. 8. 36.  
**JEHOADDAN**, jē-hō-ād-dān, Jehovah is beautiful (?). 2 Kin. 14. 2.  
**JEHOAHAZ**, jē-hō-ā-hāz, Jehovah holds fast, son of Jehu, king of Israel. 2 Kin. 10. 35; 13. 4.  
 — (Shallum), king of Judah, his evil reign. 2 Kin. 23. 31; 2 Chr. 36. 1.

**JEHOASH**, jê-hô'ash, Jehovah is strong (?). 2 Kin. 11. 21.  
**JEHOIATAN**, jê-hô-hâ'nân, Jehovah is gracious. 1 Chr. 26. 3.  
**JEHOIACHIN**, jê-hô'â-chîn, Jehovah has established. king of Judah, his defeat and captivity. 2 Kin. 24. 6; 2 Chr. 36. 5.  
**JEHOIADA**, jê-hô'â-dâ, Jehovah knoweth. 2 Sam. 8. 18. high priest, deposes and slays Athaliah, and restores Jehoash. 2 Kin. 11. 4; 2 Chr. 23; repairs the temple. 2 Kin. 12. 7; 2 Chr. 24. 6.  
 abolishes idolatry. 2 Chr. 23. 16.  
**JEHOIAKIM**, jê-hô'â-kim, Jehovah has set up. (Eliakim), made king of Judah by Pharaoh-nechoh, his evil reign and captivity. 2 Kin. 23. 34; 24. 1; 2 Chr. 36. 4; Dan. 1. 2. See Jer. 22. 18.  
**JEHOIARIB**, jê-hô'â-rîb, Jehovah will contend. 1 Chr. 9. 10.  
**JEHONADAB**, jê-hôn'â-dâb, Jehovah is bounteous (?). 2 Kin. 10. 15.  
**JEHONATHAN**, jê-hôn'â-thân, same as JONATHAN. 1 Chr. 27. 25.  
**JEHORAM**, jê-hôr'am, Jehovah is exalted. (son of Jehoshaphat), king of Judah. 1 Kin. 22. 50; 2 Kin. 8. 16; his cruelty and death. 2 Chr. 21. 4, 18.  
 — (Joram), king of Israel, son of Ahab. 2 Kin. 1. 17; 3. 1; his evil reign. 2 Kin. 3. 2; slain by Jehu. 2 Kin. 9. 24.  
**JEHOSHABEATH**, jê-hô-shâb'ê-âth, Jehovah is an oath. 2 Chr. 22. 11.  
**JEHOSHAPHAT**, jê-hôsh'â-phât, Jehovah judges. king of Judah, his good reign. 1 Kin. 15. 24; 2 Chr. 17; his death. 1 Kin. 22. 50; 2 Chr. 21. 1.  
 — valley of. Joel 3. 2.  
**JEHOSHEBA**, jê-hôsh'ê-bâ, same as JEHOSHABEATH. 2 Kin. 11. 2; 2 Chr. 22. 11.  
**JEHOSHUA**, jê-hôsh'û-â, same as JOSHUA. Num. 13. 16.  
**JEHOSHUAH**, jê-hôsh'û-âh same as JOSHUA. 1 Chr. 7. 27.  
**JEHOVAH**, jê-hô'vâh, the Eternal One. JEHOVAH (ELOHIM, I AM THAT I AM). Ex. 6. 3; Ps. 83. 18; Is. 12. 2; 26. 4.  
**JEHOVAH-JIREH**, jê-hô'vâh-jî-rêh, Jehovah will provide. Gen. 22. 14.  
**JEHOVAH-NISSI**, jê-hô'vâh-nîs'sî, Jehovah is my banner. Ex. 17. 15.  
**JEHOVAH-SHALOM**, jê-hô'vâh-shâ'lôm, Jehovah is peace. Judg. 6. 24.  
**JEHOVAH-SHAMMAH**, jê-hô'vâh-shâm'mâh, Jehovah is there. Ezek. 48. 35.  
**JEHOVAH-TSIDKENU**, jê-hô'vâh-tsid'kê-nû, Jehovah is our righteousness. Jer. 23. 6.  
**JEHOZABAD**, jê-hô'zâ-bâd, Jehovah gave. 2 Kin. 12. 21.  
**JEHOZABAB**, jê-hô'zâ-dâk, Jehovah is righteous. 1 Chr. 6. 14.  
**JEHU**, jê'hû, Jehovah is He (?), son of Hanani, prophesies against Baasha. 1 Kin. 16. 1.  
 rebukes Jehoshaphat. 2 Chr. 19. 2; 20. 34.  
 — son of Nimshi, to be anointed king of Israel. 1 Kin. 19. 16; 2 Kin. 9. 1.  
 his reign. 2 Kin. 9. 10.  
**JEHUBAH**, jê-hûb'âh, beloved (?). 1 Chr. 7. 34.  
**JEHUCAL**, jê-hû'câl, Jehovah is able. Jer. 37. 3.  
**JEHUD**, jê'hûd, praise (?). Josh. 19. 45.  
**JEHUDI**, jê-hû'dî, a Jew. Jer. 36. 14.  
**JEHUDIAH**, jê-hû-dî-jâh, a Jewess. 1 Chr. 4. 15.  
**JEHUSH**, jê'hûsh, He hastens. 1 Chr. 8. 39.  
**JEREL**, jê'î-êl, 1 Chr. 5. 7.  
**JEKABZEEL**, jê-kâb'zê-êl, God gathers. Neh. 11. 25.  
**JEKAMEAM**, jê-kâm'ê-âm, He raises up the people (?). 1 Chr. 23. 19.  
**JEKAMIAH**, jêk'â-mî'âh, same as JECAMIAH. 1 Chr. 2. 41.  
**JEKUTHIEL**, jê-kû'thî-êl, preservation of God (?). 1 Chr. 4. 15.  
**JEMIMA**, jê-mî'mâ, dove. Job 42. 14.  
**JEMUEL**, jê-mû-êl, same as NEMUEL. Gen. 46. 10.  
**JEPHTHAH**, jêph'thâc, Greek way of writing Jephthah. Heb. 11. 32.  
**JEPHTHAH**, jêph'thâh, He opens. Judg. 11. 1.  
 judge, his dealings with the Gileadites. Judg. 11. 4.  
 defeats the Ammonites. Judg. 11. 14.  
 his rash vow. Judg. 11. 39, 34.  
 chastises the Ephraimites. Judg. 12.

**JEPHUNNEH**, jê-phûn'nêh. Num. 13. 6.  
**JERAH**, jê'rah, the moon (?). Gen. 10. 26.  
**JERAMEEL**, jê-râh-mê-êl, God hath mercy. 1 Chr. 2. 9.  
**JERAMEELITES**, jê-râh-mê-êl-ites, descendants of Jerahmeel. 1 Sam. 27. 10.  
**JERED**, jê'rêd, descent. 1 Chr. 1. 2.  
**JEREMAI**, jê'r-ê-mâ'î. Ezra 10. 33.  
**JEREMIAH**, jê'r-ê-mî'âh, Jehovah has appointed (?). (prophet), his call and visions. Jer. 1.  
 his mission. Jer. 1. 17; 7.  
 his complaint. Jer. 20. 14.  
 his message to Zedekiah. Jer. 21. 3; 34. 1.  
 foretells the seventy years' captivity. Jer. 25. 8.  
 arraigned, condemned, but delivered. Jer. 26.  
 denounces the false prophet Hananiah. Jer. 28. 5.  
 writes to the captives in Babylon. Jer. 29.  
 his promises of comfort and redemption to Israel. Jer. 31.  
 writes a roll of a book. Jer. 36. 4; Baruch reads it. Jer. 36. 8.  
 imprisoned by Zedekiah. Jer. 32; 37; 38.  
 released. Jer. 38. 7.  
 predicts slaughter of innocents. Jer. 31. 15; fulfilled. Matt. 2. 17.  
 with all the remnant of Judah carried into Egypt. Jer. 43. 4.  
 various predictions. Jer. 46—51; 51. 59.  
 mentioned. Matt. 16. 14; 27. 9.  
**JEREMIAS**, jê'r-ê-mî'âs, Greek form of Jeremiah. Matt. 16. 14.  
**JEREMOTH**, jê'r-ê-môth, high places (?). 1 Chr. 8. 14.  
**JEREMY**, jê'r-ê-mý, shortened English form of Jeremiah. Matt. 2. 17.  
**JERIAH**, jê-rî'âh, founded by Jehovah (?). 1 Chr. 23. 19.  
**JERIBAI**, jê'r-î-bâ'î, Jehovah defends (?). 1 Chr. 11. 46.  
**JERICHO**, jê'r-î-chô, a fragrant place (?). Num. 22. 1.  
 the spies at. Josh. 2. 1.  
 capture of. Josh. 6. 20 (Heb. 11. 30).  
 rebuilt by Hiel. 1 Kin. 16. 34. See Josh. 6. 26.  
**JERIEL**, jê'r-î-êl, founded by God. 1 Chr. 7. 2.  
**JERIAH**, jê-rî-jâh, same as JERIAH. 1 Chr. 26. 31.  
**JERIMOTH**, jê'r-î-môth, same as JEREMOTH. 1 Chr. 7. 7.  
**JERIOTH**, jê'r-î-ôth, curtains (?). 1 Chr. 2. 18.  
**JEROBOAM I**, jê'r-ô-bô'âm, his people is many (?). 1 Kin. 11. 26.  
 promoted by Solomon. 1 Kin. 11. 28.  
 Abijah's prophecy to. 1 Kin. 11. 29.  
 made king. 1 Kin. 12. 20 (2 Chr. 10).  
 his idolatry, withered hand, denunciation. 1 Kin. 12; 13; 14.  
 death. 1 Kin. 14. 20.  
 evil example. 1 Kin. 15. 34.  
**JEROBOAM II**, 2 Kin. 13. 13; 14. 23-29.  
**JEROHAM**, jê-rô'hâm, beloved. 1 Sam. 1. 1.  
**JERUBBAAL**, jê-rûb-bâ'al, let Baal plead. Judg. 6. 32.  
**JERUBBESHETH**, jê-rûb-bê-shêth, let slumber plead, another name for JERUBBAAL. 2 Sam. 11. 21.  
**JERUEL**, jê-rû-êl, same as JERIEL. 2 Chr. 20. 16.  
**JERUSALEM**, jê-rû-sâ-lêm, founded in peace (?). Josh. 10. 1.  
 — Adoni-zedec, king of, slain by Joshua. Josh. 10.  
 borders of. Josh. 15. 8.  
 David reigns there. 2 Sam. 5. 6.  
 the ark brought there. 2 Sam. 6.  
 saved from the pestilence. 2 Sam. 24. 16.  
 temple built at. 1 Kin. 5—8; 2 Chr. 1—7.  
 sufferings from war. 1 Kin. 14. 25; 2 Kin. 14. 14; 25; 2 Chr. 12; 25. 24; 36; Jer. 39; 52.  
 capture and destruction by Nebuchadrezzar. Jer. 52. 12-15.  
 captives return: and rebuilding of the temple begun by Cyrus. Ezra 1—3; continued by Artaxerxes. Neh. 2.  
 wall rebuilt and dedicated by Nehemiah. Neh. 12. 38.  
 abominations there. Ezek. 16. 2.  
 presentation of Christ at. Luke 2. 22.  
 the child Jesus carries at. Luke 2. 42.  
 Christ rides into. Matt. 21. 1; Mark 11. 7; Luke 19. 35; John 12. 14.  
 laments over it. Matt. 23. 37; Luke 13. 34; 19. 41.  
 foretells its destruction. Matt. 24; Mark 13; Luke 13. 34; 17. 23; 19. 41; 21.  
 disciples filled with the Holy Ghost at. Acts 2. 4.

JERUSALEM—*cont.*

which is above. Gal. 4. 26.  
the new. Rev. 21. 2.  
JERUSAHA, jê-rû'shâ, taken possession of. 2 Kin. 15. 33.  
JERUSHAH, jê-rû'shâh, same as preceding. 2 Chr. 27. 1.  
JESALAH, jê-sâ'âh, same as ISALAH. 1 Chr. 3. 21.  
JESHAIAH, jê-shâ'âh, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 25. 3.  
JESHANAH, jê-shâ'nâh, old. 2 Chr. 13. 19.  
JESHARELAH, jêsh-â-rê'lâh. 1 Chr. 25. 14.  
JESHEBAH, jê-shêb'e-âb, the father brings back. 1 Chr. 24. 13.  
JESHER, jê'shêr, uprightness. 1 Chr. 2. 18.  
JESHIMON, jê-shî'mon, the waste. Num. 21. 20.  
JESHISHAI, jê-shîsh'âi, an old man. 1 Chr. 5. 14.  
JESHOAHIAH, jêsh-ô-hâi'âh, bowing before Jehovah (?). 1 Chr. 4. 36.  
JESHUA (Joshua), jêsh'û-â, Jehovah is salvation (?). Ezra 2. 2; Neh. 8. 17. See JOSHUA.  
JESHUAH, jêsh'û-âh, same as JESHUA. 1 Chr. 24. 11.  
JESHURUN, jê-shû'rûn, upright, symbolical name of Israel. Deut. 32. 15; 33. 5, 26; Is. 44. 2.  
JESIAH, jê-sî'âh, Jehovah lends. 1 Chr. 12. 6.  
JESIMIEL, jê-sîm'î-êl, 1 Chr. 4. 36.  
JESSE, jê's-sê. Ruth 4. 17.  
David's father. Ruth 4. 22.  
and his sons sanctified by Samuel. 1 Sam. 16. 5.  
his son David anointed to be king. 1 Sam. 16. 13.  
See Is. 11. 1.  
his posterity. 1 Chr. 2. 13.  
JESUI, jê'sû-i, same as ISHUI. Num. 26. 44.  
JESUITES, jê's-û-îtes, the posterity of Jesui. Num. 26. 44.  
JESURUN, jê's-û'rûn, another form of Jeshurun. Is. 44. 2.  
JESUS, jê'sûs, Jehovah is salvation. Matt. 1. 21.  
See *CHRIST*, *Subject-Index*, p. 197.  
JETHER, jê'thêr, same as ITHRA. Judg. 8. 20.  
JETHETH, jê'thêth. Gen. 36. 40.  
JETHLAH, jêth'lâh. Josh. 19. 42.  
JETHRO, jêth'rô, same as ITHRA. Ex. 3. 1.  
Moses' father-in-law. Ex. 18. 12.  
JETUR, jê'tûr, an enclosure (?). Gen. 25. 15.  
JEUEL, jê'u'êl, same as JEIEL. 1 Chr. 9. 6.  
JEUSH, jê'ûsh, same as JEHUSH. Gen. 36. 5.  
JEUZ, jê'ûz, counsellor. 1 Chr. 8. 10.  
JEW, jêw', *k.e.* Judean, an Israelite. Esth. 2. 5.  
JEWESS, jêw'êss, a female Jew. Acts 16. 1.  
JAWISH, jêw'îsh, of or belonging to Jews. Tit. 1. 14.  
JEWRY, jêw'rî, old English name for Judea. Dan. 5. 13.  
JEWS, jêws, inhabitants of Judea (Israelites first so called). 2 Kin. 16. 6.  
Christ's mission to. Matt. 15. 24; 21. 37; Acts 3. 26.  
Christ's compassion for. Matt. 23. 37; Luke 19. 41.  
Christ rejected by. Matt. 11. 20; 13. 15, 58; John 5. 16, 38, 43; Acts 3. 13; 13. 46; 1 Thess. 2. 15.  
gospel first preached to, Matt. 10. 6; Luke 24. 47; Acts 1. 8.  
St. Paul's teaching rejected by, Acts 13. 46; 28. 24, 26, &c.  
JEZANIAH, jêz-â-nî'âh, Jehovah hears. Jer. 40. 3.  
JEZEKEL, jêz'ê-bêl, unmarried wife of Ahab. 1 Kin. 16. 31.  
kills the prophets. 1 Kin. 18. 4; 19. 2.  
causes Naboth to be put to death. 1 Kin. 21. her violent death. 2 Kin. 9. 30.  
JEZER, jêz'êr, form. Gen. 46. 24.  
JEZERITES, jêz'êr-îtes, descendants of Jezer. Num. 26. 49.  
JEZIAH, jê-zî'âh, Jehovah makes to spring up. Ezra 10. 25.  
JEZIEL, jêz'î-êl, the assembly of God. 1 Chr. 12. 3.  
JEZLIAH, jêz-lî'âh. 1 Chr. 8. 18.  
JEZOAR, jê-zô'âr, splendid. 1 Chr. 4. 7. [12. 42.  
JEZRAHIAH, jêz-râ-hî'âh, Jehovah shines forth. Neh. JEZREEL, jêz'rê'êl, God sows. 1 Chr. 4. 3. See AHAH.  
JEZREELITE, jêz'rê'êl-îte, an inhabitant of Jezreel. 1 Kin. 21. 6.  
JEZREELITISS, jêz-rê'êl-î-têss, feminine of preceding. 1 Sam. 27. 3.  
JIBSAM, jîb'sâm, fragrant. 1 Chr. 7. 2.  
JIDIAH, jîd'î-âh, he weepeth (?). Gen. 22. 22.  
JIMNA, jîm'nâ, same as IMNA. Num. 26. 44.  
JIMNAB, jîm'nâb, same as IMNAB. Gen. 46. 17.  
JIMNITES, jîm'nîtes, descendants of Jimnah. Num. 26. 44.  
JIPITHAH, jîph'tâh, same as JEPITHAH. Josh. 15. 43.

JIPHTHAH-EL, jîph'thâh-êl, God opens. Josh. 19. 14.  
JOAB, jô'âb, Jehovah is father. 2 Sam. 2. 13.  
nephew of David, and captain of the host. 2 Sam. 8. 16.  
kills Abner. 2 Sam. 3. 23.  
intercedes for Absalom, 2 Sam. 14; slays him in an oak, 2 Sam. 18. 14.  
reproves David's grief. 2 Sam. 19. 5.  
slays Amasa. 2 Sam. 20. 9.  
unwillingly numbers the people. 2 Sam. 24. 3 (1 Chr. 21. 3).  
joins Adonijah's usurpation. 1 Kin. 1. 7.  
slain by Solomon's command. 1 Kin. 2. 5, 28.  
JOAH, jô'âh, Jehovah is brother. 2 Kin. 18. 18; 2 Chr. 34. 8.  
JOAHAB, jô'â-bâz, Jehovah holds. 2 Chr. 34. 8.  
JOANNA, jô-ân'nâ, Greek way of writing Jehonan. Luke 8. 27; 8. 2, 3; 24. 10.  
JOASH, jô'âsh, (1) Jehovah is strong (?), 2 Kin. 11. 2. (Jehoshaf), king of Israel. 2 Kin. 13. 10.  
visits Elisha sick. 2 Kin. 13. 14.  
defeats the Syrians. 2 Kin. 13. 25.  
chastises Amaziah. 2 Kin. 14. 8; 2 Chr. 25. 17.  
king of Judah. 2 Kin. 11. 4; 2 Chr. 23.  
repairs the temple. 2 Kin. 12; 2 Chr. 24.  
kills Zechariah. 2 Chr. 24. 17.  
slain by his servants. 2 Kin. 12. 19; 2 Chr. 24. 23.  
(2) a different Hebrew name. 1 Chr. 7. 8.  
JOATHAM, jô-â-thâm, Greek form of Jotham. Matt. 1. 9.  
JOB, jôb, (1) Gen. 46. 13; (2) one persecuted (?). his character, Job 1. 1, 8; 2. 3 (Ezek. 14. 14, 20). his afflictions and patience. Job 1. 13, 20; 2. 7, 10 (James 5. 11).  
complains of his life. Job 3.  
reproves his friends. Job 6. 7; 9; 10; 12—14; 15; 17; 19; 21; 23; 24; 26—30.  
solemnly protests his integrity. Job 31.  
humbles himself. Job 40. 3; 42. 1.  
God accepts and doubly blesses. Job 42. 10.  
JOBAB, jô'bâb, a desert (?). Gen. 10. 29.  
JOCHBED, jôch'e-bêd, Jehovah is glorious.  
mother of Moses. Ex. 6. 20; Num. 26. 59.  
JOED, jô'êd, Jehovah is witness. Neh. 11. 7.  
JOEL, jô'êl, Jehovah is God.  
delivers God's judgments. Joel 1—3.  
proclaims a fast, and declares God's mercy. Joel 1. 14; 2. 12; 3.  
quoted. Acts 2. 16.  
JOELAH, jô-ê'lâh, may He help (?). 1 Chr. 12. 7.  
JOEZER, jô-êz'êr, Jehovah is help. 1 Chr. 12. 6.  
JOGEEHAH, jôg'ê-bâh, lofty. Num. 32. 35.  
JOGLI, jôg'li, led into exile (?). Num. 34. 22.  
JOHA, jô'hâ. 1 Chr. 8. 16.  
JOHANAN, jô-hâ'nân, Jehovah hath been gracious. 2 Kin. 25. 23; Jer. 40. 8, 15; 41. 11; 42; 43.  
JOHN, jôhn, English way of spelling Johanan. Matt. 3. 1. the Apostle, called, Matt. 4. 21; Mark 1. 19; Luke 5. 10.  
ordained. Matt. 10. 2; Mark 3. 17.  
enquires of Jesus. Mark 13. 3.  
reproved. Matt. 20. 20; Mark 10. 35—40; Luke 9. 50.  
sent to prepare the passover. Luke 22. 8.  
declares the divinity and humanity of Jesus Christ. John 1; 1 John 1; 4; 5.  
Christ's love for. John 13. 23; 19. 26; 21. 7, 20, 24.  
his care for Mary the Lord's mother. John 19. 27.  
meets for prayer. Acts 1. 13.  
accompanies Peter before the council. Acts 3; 4.  
exhorts to obedience, and warns against false teachers. 1 John 1—5.  
sees Christ's glory in heaven. Rev. 1. 13.  
writes the Revelation. Rev. 1. 19.  
forbidden to worship the angel. Rev. 19. 10; 22. 8.  
— (MARK). Acts 12. 12, 25. See MARK.  
— the BAPTIST, his coming foretold. Is. 40. 3; Mal. 4. 5; Luke 1. 17.  
his birth and circumcision. Luke 1. 57.  
office, preaching, and baptism. Matt. 3; Mark 1; Luke 3; John 1. 6; 3. 26; Acts 1. 5; 13. 24.  
baptizes Christ. Matt. 3; Mark 1; Luke 3; John 1. 32; 3. 26.  
imprisoned by Herod, Matt. 4. 12; Mark 1. 14; Luke 3. 20; and beheaded, Matt. 14; Mark 6. 14.  
sends his disciples to Christ. Matt. 11. 1; Luke 7. 18.

JOHN THE BAPTIST—*cont.*

Christ's testimony to. Matt. 11. 11, 14; 17. 12; Mark 9. 11; Luke 7. 27.

his disciples receive the Holy Ghost, Acts 18. 24; 19. 1.

JOIADA, joi'-ā-dā, Jehovah knows. Neh. 12. 10.

JOIAKIM, joi'-ā-kim, shortened from Jehoiakim. Neh. 12. 10.

JOIARIB, joi'-ā-rib, Jehovah pleads. Ezra 8. 16.

JOEDEAM, jōk'-de-ām, burning of the people. Josh. 15. 56.

JOEIM, jō'-kim, shortened from Jehoiakim. 1 Chr. 4. 22.

JOKEAM, jōk'-mē-ām. 1 Chr. 6. 68.

JOKEAM, jōk'-nē-ām. Josh. 12. 22.

JOKEAN, jōk'-shān, fowler. Gen. 25. 2.

JOKEAN, jōk'-tān. Gen. 10. 25.

JOKEEL, jōk'-thēel, subdued by God. Josh. 15. 38.

JONA, jō'-nā, a Greek way of spelling Johanan. John 1. 42.

JONADAB, jōn'-ā-dāb, same as JEHOADAB. 2 Sam. 13. 3. — (Jehonadab), son of Rechab. 2 Kin. 10. 15.

JONAH, jō'-nāh, dove.

prophet. 2 Kin. 14. 25.

his disobedience, punishment, prayer, and repentance. Jonah 1—4.

a type of Christ. Matt. 12. 39; Luke 11. 29.

JONAN, jō'-nān, contracted from JOHANAN. Luke 8. 30.

JONAS, jō'-nās, (1) same as JONA. John 21. 15. (2) or

JONAH. Matt. 12. 39.

JONATHAN, jōn'-ā-thān, Jehovah gave.

son of Saul, smites the Philistines. 1 Sam. 13. 2; 14.

his love for David. 1 Sam. 18. 1; 19; 20; 23. 16.

slain by the Philistines. 1 Sam. 31. 2.

David's lamentation for. 2 Sam. 1. 17.

— son of Abiathar. 2 Sam. 15. 27; 1 Kin. 1. 42.

— one of David's nephews, his deeds. 2 Sam. 21. 21; 1 Chr. 20. 7.

— a Levite, hired by Micah. Judg. 17. 7; 18.

JONATHAN-RECHOKIM, jōn'-āth-ē-lem-rē-chō'-kim, the dove of distant terebinth. Title of Ps. 56.

JOFFA, jōp'-pā, beauty (?).

(Jaffa). 2 Chr. 2. 16; Jonah 1. 3.

Tabitha raised at. Acts 9. 36.

Peter dwells at. Acts 10. 5; 11. 5.

JORAH, jōr'-āh. Ezra 2. 18.

JORAI, jōr'-ā-i, Jehovah teaches. 1 Chr. 5. 13.

JORAM, jōr'-ām, same as JEHOAM. 2 Sam. 8. 10.

JORDAN, jōr'-dān, going down. Gen. 13. 10.

river, waters of, divided for the Israelites. Josh. 3; 4; Ps. 114. 3; by Elijah and Elisha. 2 Kin. 2. 8, 13.

Naaman's leprosy cured at. 2 Kin. 5. 10.

John baptizes there. Matt. 3; Mark 1. 5; Luke 3. 3;

See Job 40. 23; Ps. 42. 6; Jer. 12. 5; 49. 19; Zech. 11. 3.

JORIM, jō'-rim, a form of JORAM (?). Luke 3. 29.

JORKOAM, jōr'-kō-ām. 1 Chr. 2. 44.

JOSABAB, jōs'-ā-bād, same as JEHOZABAB. 1 Chr. 12. 4.

JOSAPHAT, jōs'-ā-phāt, Greek form of Jehoshaphat. Matt. 1. 8.

JOSEDECH, jōs'-ē-dēch, same as JEHOZADAB. Hag. 1. 1.

JOSEPH, jōs'-ēph, he shall add.

son of Jacob. Gen. 30. 24. See Ps. 105. 17; Acts 7. 9;

Heb. 11. 22.

his dreams, and the jealousy of his brethren. Gen. 37. 5.

sold to the Ishmaelites. Gen. 37. 28.

slave to Potiphar. Gen. 39.

resists Potiphar's wife. Gen. 39. 7.

interprets the dreams of Pharaoh's servants. Gen. 40;

and of Pharaoh, predicting famine. Gen. 41. 25.

made ruler of Egypt. Gen. 41. 39.

prepares for the famine. Gen. 41. 48.

receives his brethren and father. Gen. 42—46.

gives direction concerning his bones. Gen. 50. 25.

his death. Gen. 50. 26.

— son of Heli, husband of the Virgin. Matt. 1.

19; 2. 13, 19; Luke 1. 27; 2. 4.

— of Arimathea. Matt. 27. 57; Mark 15. 42;

Luke 23. 50; John 19. 38.

— (Barsabas), Justus. Acts 1. 23.

JOSIAS, jōs'-ās, Matt. 13. 55.

JOSHUA, jōs'-hū, 1 Chr. 4. 34.

JOSHAPHAT, jōs'-ā-phāt, shortened from Jehoshaphat.

1 Chr. 11. 43.

JOSHAVAH, jōs'-ā-vi'-āh, same as JOSHUA (?). 1 Chr.

11. 46.

JOSHBEKASHAH, jōsh-bē-kāsh'-āh. 1 Chr. 25. 4.

JOSHUA, jōsh'-ū-ā, Jehovah is salvation. Num. 14. 6.

(Hoshea, Oshea, Jehoshua, Jeshua, and Jesus), son of

Nun. 1 Chr. 7. 27; Heb. 4. 8.

discomfits Amalek. Ex. 17. 9.

ministers to Moses. Ex. 24. 13; 32. 17; 33. 11.

spies out Canaan. Num. 13. 16.

ordained to succeed Moses. Num. 27. 18; 34. 17;

Deut. 1. 38; 3. 28; 34. 9.

reassured by God. Josh. 1.

harangues his officers. Josh. 1. 10.

crosses river Jordan. Josh. 3.

erects memorial pillars. Josh. 4.

re-enacts circumcision. Josh. 5.

assaults and destroys Jericho. Josh. 6.

condemns Achan. Josh. 7.

subdues Ai. Josh. 8.

his victories. Josh. 10—12.

apportions the land. Josh. 14—21; Heb. 4. 8.

his charge to the Reubenites. Josh. 22.

exhortation to the people. Josh. 23.

reminds them of God's mercies. Josh. 24.

renews the covenant. Josh. 24. 14.

his death. Josh. 24. 29; Judg. 2. 8.

his curse, Josh. 6. 26; fulfilled, 1 Kin. 16. 34.

JOSIAH, jōs'-i'-āh, Jehovah supports. 2 Kin. 21. 24.

prophecy concerning, 1 Kin. 13. 2; fulfilled, 2 Kin.

23. 15.

reigns well. 2 Kin. 22.

repairs the temple. 2 Kin. 22. 3.

bears the words of the book of the law. 2 Kin. 22. 8.

Huldah's message from God to him. 2 Kin. 22. 15.

ordains the reading of the book. 2 Kin. 23.

keeps a signal passover to the Lord. 2 Chr. 35.

slain by Pharaoh-nechoh at Megiddo. 2 Kin. 23. 29.

JOSIAS, jōs'-i'-ās, Greek form of Josiah. Matt. 1. 10.

JOSIBAH, jōs-i-bi'-āh, Jehovah causeth to dwell. 1 Chr.

4. 35.

JOSIPHIAH, jōs-i-phī'-āh, Jehovah will add. Ezra 8. 10.

JOTBAH, jōt'-bāh, pleasantness. 2 Kin. 21. 19.

JOTBAH, jōt'-bāth, same as JOTBAH. Deut. 10. 7.

JOTBATHAH, jōt'-bā-thāh, same as JOTBAH. Num. 33. 33.

JOTHAM, jōt'-hām, Jehovah is perfect. Judg. 9. 5.

son of Gideon, his apologue. Judg. 9. 7.

— king of Judah. 2 Kin. 15. 32; 2 Chr. 27.

JOZABAB, jōz'-ā-bād, same as JEHOZABAB. 1 Chr. 12. 20.

JOZACHAR, jōz'-ā-chār, Jehovah has remembered.

2 Kin. 12. 21.

JOZADAB, jōz'-ā-dāk, same as JEHOZADAB. Ezra 3. 2.

JUBAL, jū'-bāl.

inventor of harp and organ. Gen. 4. 21.

JUCAL, jū'-cāl, same as JEHECAL. Jer. 38. 1.

JUDA, jū'-dā, same as JUDAH. Luke 3. 30.

JUDEA, jū'-dē-ā, same as JUDEA. Matt. 19. 1.

JUDAH, jū'-dāh, praised.

son of Jacob. Gen. 29. 35.

his descendants. Gen. 38; 46. 12; Num. 1. 26; 26. 19;

1 Chr. 2—4.

pledges himself for Benjamin. Gen. 43. 3.

his interview with Joseph. Gen. 44. 18; —46. 28.

blessed by Jacob. Gen. 49. 8.

— tribe of, their blessing by Moses. Deut. 33. 7.

their inheritance. Josh. 15.

they make David king. 2 Sam. 2. 4; and adhere to

his house. 1 Kin. 12; 2 Chr. 10; 11. See Jews.

JUDAS, jū'-dās, Greek form of Judah. Matt. 10. 4.

(JUDE, Lebbaeus, Thaddeus), Apostle, brother of

James. Matt. 10. 3; Mark 3. 18; Luke 6. 16; Acts 1. 13.

his question to our Lord. John 14. 22.

enjoins perseverance. Jude 3, 20.

denounces false disciples. Jude 4.

— the Lord's brother. Matt. 13. 55; Mark 6. 3.

— of Galilee. Acts 5. 37.

— (Barsabas). Acts 15. 22.

JUDAS ISCARIOT, jū'-dās is-cā'-rī-ot. Matt. 10. 4; Mark

3. 19; Luke 6. 16; John 6. 70.

betrays Jesus. Matt. 26. 14, 47; Mark 14. 10, 43; Luke

22. 3, 47; John 13. 26; 18. 2.

hangs himself. Matt. 27. 5 (Acts 1. 18).

JUDE, jūde, same as JUDAS. Jude 1.

JUDEA, jū'-dē-ā, land of Judah. Ezra 5. 8.

JUDITH, jū'-dith, probably from the same. Gen. 26. 34.

JULIA, jū'-i-ā, feminine form of Julius. Rom. 16. 15.



JULIUS, jûlî-ûs, downy. Acts 27. 1.

JUNIA, jû-nî-â.

saluted by Paul. Rom. 16. 7.

JUPITER, jû-pî-têr, Latin name corresponding to Zeus. Barnabas addressed as. Acts 14. 12; —19. 35.

JUSHAB-HESED, jû-shâb-hê-sêd, love is returned. 1 Chr. 3. 20.

JUSTUS, jûs-tûs, upright. Acts 1. 23.

JUTTAH, jût-tâh, extended. Josh. 15. 55.

KABZEEL, kâb-zêel, God has gathered. Josh. 15. 21.

KADESH, kâ-dêsh, consecrated. Gen. 20. 1.

KADESHI-BARNEA, kâ-dêsh-bâr-nê-â. Num. 34. 4.

Israelites murmur against Moses and Aaron, threaten to stone Caleb and Joshua, and provoke God's anger. Num. 13. 14; Deut. 1. 19; Josh. 14. 6.

KADMIEL, kâd-mî-êl, eternity of God (?). Ezra 2. 40.

KADMONITES, kâd-mô-nîtes, Orientals. Gen. 15. 19.

KALLAI, kâl-lâ-î, swift. Neh. 12. 20.

KANAH, kâ-nâh, a place of reeds. Josh. 19. 28.

KAREAH, kâ-rê-âh, bald. Jer. 40. 8.

KARAA, kâr-kâ-â, floor. Josh. 15. 3.

KARKOR, kâr-kôr, plain (?). Judg. 8. 10.

KARNAIM, kâr-nâ'im, two horns. Gen. 14. 5.

KARTAH, kâr-tâh, city (?). Josh. 21. 34.

KARTAN, kâr-tân, double city (?). Josh. 21. 32.

KATTATH, kât-tâth, small (?). Josh. 19. 15.

KEDAR, kê-dâr, black-skinned.

son of Ishmael. Gen. 25. 13; 1 Chr. 1. 29; Ps. 120. 5; Cant. 1. 5; Jer. 2. 10; Ezek. 27. 21.

— tribe of, prophecies concerning. Is. 21. 16; 42. 11; 60. 7; Jer. 49. 28.

KEDEMAH, kê-dê-mâh, eastward. Gen. 25. 15.

KEDEMOTH, kê-dê-môth, eastern parts. Josh. 13. 18.

KEDESH, kê-dêsh, sanctuary. Josh. 12. 22.

KEDESH-NAPHTALI, kê-dêsh-nâph-tâ-lî. Judg. 4. 6.

KEHELATHAH, kê-hê-lâ-thâh, assembly. Num. 33. 22.

KEILAH, kê-lâh, sling (?). Josh. 15. 44.

David there. 1 Sam. 23. 1, 12.

KEILAH, kê-lâ-âh, contempt (?). Ezra 10. 23.

KELETA, kê-lî-tâ, dwarf (?). Neh. 8. 7.

KEMUEL, kê-mû-êl, congregation of God (?). Gen. 22. 21.

KENAN, kê-nân, smith (?). 1 Chr. 1. 2.

KENATH, kê-nâth, possession. Num. 32. 42.

KENAZ, kê-nâz, hunting. Gen. 36. 11.

KENEZITE, kê-nêz-ite, descendant of Kenaz. Num. 32. 12.

KENTITES, kê-nîtes, descendants of an unknown man named Kain. Gen. 15. 19.

their fate foretold. Num. 24. 22.

KENIZZITES, kê-nîz-zîtes, same as KENEZITE. Gen. 15. 19.

KEREN-HAPPUCH, kê-rên-hâp-pûch, horn of antimony. one of Job's daughters. Job 42. 14.

KERIOTH, kê-rî-ôth, cities.

a city of Judah. Josh. 15. 25; Jer. 48. 24, 41; Amos 2. 2.

KEROS, kê-rôs, crook (?). Ezra 2. 44.

KETURAH, kê-tû-râh, incense.

Abraham's wife. Gen. 25; her children, 1 Chr. 1. 32.

KEZIA, kê-zî-â, cassia. Job 42. 14.

KEZIZ, kê-zîz, cut off. Josh. 18. 21.

KIBROTH-HATTAVAH, kib-rôth-hât-tâ-â-vâh, graves of lust. Num. 11. 34.

KIBZAIM, kib-zâ'im, two heaps. Josh. 21. 22.

KIDRON (Cedron), ki-drôn, brook and ravine, near garden of Gethsemane, frequented by our Lord. John 18. 1.

crossed by David. 2 Sam. 15. 23.

idols destroyed there. 1 Kin. 15. 13; 2 Kin. 23. 6; 2 Chr. 29. 16; Jer. 31. 40. See CEDRON.

KINAH, ki-nâh, song of mourning, lamentation. Josh. 15. 22.

KIR, kîr, town, 2 Kin. 16. 9; Is. 15. 1; 22. 6; Amos 1. 5; 9. 7.

KIR-HARASETH, kîr-hâr-ê-sêth, brick-town. 2 Kin. 3. 25; Is. 16. 7, 11.

KIR-HARSETH, kîr-hâr-ê-sêth, same as preceding. Is. 16. 7.

KIR-HARSH, kîr-hâr-êsh, same as preceding. Is. 16. 11.

KIR-HERES, kîr-hê-rêš, same as preceding. Jer. 48. 31.

KIRIATHAIM, kîr-î-â-thâ'im, same as KIRJATHAIM. Ezek. 25. 9.

KIRIOTH, kîr-î-ôth, cities. Amos 2. 2.

KIRJATH, kîr-jâth, city (?). Josh. 18. 28.

KIRJATHAIM, kîr-jâ-thâ'im, double city. Num. 32. 37.

KIRJATH-ARBA, kîr-jâth-âr-bâ, city of Arba. Gen. 23. 2.

KIRJATH-ARIM, kîr-jâth-âr-îm, contracted from KIRJATH-PEARIM. Ezra 2. 25.

KIRJATH-BAAL, kîr-jâth-bâ-âl, city of Baal. Josh. 15. 60.

KIRJATH-HUZOTH, kîr-jâth-hû-zôth, c. of streets. Num. 22. 39.

KIRJATH-JEARIM, kîr-jâth-jê-â-rîm, c. of woods. Josh. 9. 17; 18. 14; 1 Chr. 13. 6.

the ark brought to. 1 Sam. 7. 1.

ark fetched from. 1 Chr. 13. 5; 2 Chr. 1. 4.

KIRJATH-SANNAH, kîr-jâth-san-nâh, c. of thorns (?). Josh. 15. 49.

[15. 15.]

KIRJATH-SEpher, kîr-jâth-sê-phêr, book-city (?). Josh. 15. 49.

KISH, kîsh, bow.

Saul's father. 1 Sam. 9. 1.

KISHI, kîsh-î, bow of Jehovah (?). 1 Chr. 6. 44.

KISHION, kîsh-jôn, hardness. Josh. 19. 20.

KISHON, kîshôn, tortuous.

waters of Megiddo. Judg. 4. 7; 5. 21; 1 Kin. 18. 40.

KISON, kî-sôn, same as KISHON. Ps. 83. 9.

KITHLISH, kîth-lîsh. Josh. 15. 40.

KITRON, kît-rôn, burning. Judg. 1. 30.

KITTIM, kît-tîm, same as CHITTIM. Gen. 10. 4.

KOA, kô-â, prince (?). Ezek. 23. 23.

KOHATH, kô-hâth, assembly.

son of Levi. Gen. 46. 11.

his descendants. Ex. 6. 18; 1 Chr. 6. 2.

their duties. Num. 4. 15; 10. 21; 2 Chr. 29. 12; 34. 12.

KOHATHITES, kô-hâth-ites, descendants of Kohath. Num. 3. 27.

KOLAH, kô-lâ-âh, voice of Jehovah (?). Neh. 11. 7.

KORAH, kôr-âh, bald.

Dathan, &c., their sedition and punishment. Num. 16; 26. 9; 27. 3.

(Core), Jude 11. [9. 19.]

KORAHITES, kôr-â-hîtes, descendants of Korah. 1 Chr. 23. 10.

KORATHITES, kôr-â-thîtes, same as preceding. Num. 26. 58.

KORE, kôr-ê, partridge. 1 Chr. 9. 19.

KORHITE, kôr-hîte, same as KORATHITE. 2 Chr. 20. 19.

KOZ, kôz, thorn. Ezra 2. 61.

[15. 17.]

KUSHAIAH, kû-shâ-î-âh, longer form of Kishi. 1 Chr. 23. 10.

LAADAH, lâ-â-dâh, order (?). 1 Chr. 4. 21.

LAADAN, lâ-â-dân, put in order (?). 1 Chr. 7. 26.

LABAN, lâ-bân, white.

hospitality of. Gen. 24. 29.

gives Jacob his two daughters. Gen. 29.

envies and oppresses him. Gen. 30. 27; 31. 1.

his dream. Gen. 31. 24.

his covenant with Jacob. Gen. 31. 43.

LACHISH, lâ-chîsh, impregnable (?). Josh. 10. 3.

conquered. Josh. 10. 31; 12. 11.

Amaziah slain at. 2 Kin. 14. 19.

LAEL, lâ-êl, belonging to God. Num. 3. 24.

LAHAD, lâ-hâd, oppression. 1 Chr. 4. 2.

LAHAI-ROI, lâ-hâi-rô-i, to the living One that seeth me.

Gen. 24. 62.

LAHMAM, lâh-mâm. Josh. 15. 40.

LAHMI, lâh-mî, warrior (?). 1 Chr. 20. 5.

LAISH, lâ-shîsh, lion. 1 Sam. 25. 44.

taken. Judg. 18. 14.

LAKUM, lâ-kûm. Josh. 19. 33.

LAMA, lâ-mâ, why? Matt. 27. 46.

LAMECH, lâ-mêch, destroyer.

descendant of Cain. Gen. 4. 18.

— father of Noah. Gen. 5. 25, 29.

LAODICEA, lâ-ôd-i-cê-â. Col. 2. 1.

LAODICEANS, lâ-ôd-i-cê-âns, inhabitants of Laodicea. Rev. 1. 11; 3. 14.

Paul's epistle to. Col. 4. 16.

LAPIDOTH, lâp-i-dôth, torches. Judg. 4. 4.

LASEA, lâ-sê-â. Acts 27. 8.

LASHA, lâ-shâ, fissure. Gen. 10. 19.

LASHARON, lâ-shâr-ôn, of the plain. Josh. 12. 18.

LATIN, lâ-tîn, the language spoken by Romans. John 19. 20.

LAZARUS, lâz-â-rûs, Greek form of Eleazar. Luke 16. 20.

and the rich man. Luke 16. 19.

— brother of Mary and Martha, raised from the dead. John 11; 12. 1.

LEAH, lê-âh, languid (?), or, wild-cow (?). Gen. 29. 16, 31; 30. 17; 31. 4; 33. 2; 49. 31. See Ruth 4. 11.

LEBANA, lê-bâ-nâ, same as LEBANAH. Neh. 7. 48.

LEBANAH, lê-bâ-nâh, white. Ezra 2. 45.

LEBANON, lēb'ā-nōn, the white mountain. Deut. 1. 7.  
forest and mountain. Deut. 3. 25; Judg. 3. 3; 1 Kin. 3. 14.  
its cedars. 2 Kin. 14. 9; 2 Chr. 2. 8; Ps. 92. 12;  
Cant. 3. 9; Is. 40. 16; Hos. 14. 5.  
LEBAOTH, lē-bā'ōth, lionesses. Josh. 15. 32.  
LEBEETH, lēb-hē'āth. Matt. 10. 3. *See* JUDÉ.  
LEBONAH, lē-bō'nāh, frankincense. Judg. 21. 19.  
LECAH, lē'cāh, journey (?). 1 Chr. 4. 21.  
LEHABIM, lē-hā'bīm. Gen. 10. 13.  
LEHI, lē'hī, jaw-bone. Judg. 15. 9.  
LEMUEL, lēm'ū-ēl, (devoted) to God (?).  
king, his lesson. Prov. 31. 1.  
LESHEM, lē'shēm, precious stone. Josh. 19. 47.  
LETUSHIM, lē-tū'shim, the hammered. Gen. 25. 3.  
LEUMMIM, lē-um'mīm, peoples. Gen. 25. 3.  
LEVI, lē-vī, joined (?).  
son of Jacob. Gen. 29. 34.  
avenges Dinah. Gen. 34. 25; 49. 5.  
— *See* MATTHEW.  
LEVITHAN, lē-vī'tā-thān, a water monster. Ps. 104. 26.  
LEVITES, lē-vī'tes, descendants of Levi. Ex. 6. 25;  
their service. Ex. 38. 21. [32. 26.]  
appointed over the tabernacle. Num. 1. 47.  
their divisions, Gershonites, Kohathites, Merarites.  
Num. 3.  
duties of. Num. 3. 23; 4; 8. 23; 18.  
their consecration. Num. 8. 5.  
inheritance of. Num. 35; Deut. 18; Josh. 21.  
not to be forsaken. Deut. 12. 19; 14. 27.  
their genealogies. 1 Chr. 6; 9.  
charged with the temple service. 1 Chr. 23—27.  
twenty-four courses, instituted by David, 1 Chr. 23.  
6; re-divided by Ezra, Ezra 6. 18.  
their sin censured. Mal. 1. 2; Ezek. 22. 26.  
LEVITICAL, lē-vī'tī-cāl, belonging to Levi. Heb. 7. 11.  
LEVITICUS, lē-vī'tī-cūs, the third book of the Penta-  
teuch, which treats of the regulations of the  
Levitical law.  
LIBERTINES, lī-bēr'tīnes, freedmen. Acts 6. 9.  
LIBNAH, līb'nāh, whiteness. Num. 33. 20.  
subdued. Josh. 10. 29; 21. 13.  
rebels. 2 Kin. 8. 22.  
attacked by Assyrians. 2 Kin. 19. 8; Is. 37. 8.  
LIBNI, līb-nī, white. Ex. 6. 17.  
LIBNITES, līb'nī'tes, descendants of Libni. Num. 3. 21.  
LIBYA, līb'yā. Ezek. 30. 5; Dan. 11. 43; Acts 2. 10.  
LIBYANS, līb'yāns, inhabitants of Libya. Jer. 46. 9.  
LIKHI, lī'khī, fond of learning (?). 1 Chr. 7. 19.  
LINUS, lī'nūs, flax. 2 Tim. 4. 21.  
LO-AMMI, lō-ām'nī, not my people. Hos. 1. 9.  
LOB, lōd. 1 Chr. 8. 12.  
LO-DEBAR, lō'dē-bār, without pasture (?). 2 Sam. 9. 4.  
LOG, lōg, a liquid measure. Lev. 14. 10.  
LOIS, lō'is. 2 Tim. 1. 5.  
LO-RUHAMA, lō-rū-hā'māh, not having obtained  
mercy. Hos. 1. 6.  
LOT, lōt, veil (?). Gen. 11. 27. [13. 10.]  
(Abram's nephew), separates from Abram.  
Gen. 14.  
entertains angel visitors. Gen. 19. 1.  
saved from Sodom. Gen. 19. 16; 2 Pet. 2. 7.  
his wife turned into a pillar of salt. Gen. 19. 26;  
Luke 17. 28, 32.  
LOTAN, lō'tān, veiling. Gen. 36. 20.  
LUCIENS, lū'ciens, same as LEHABIM. 2 Chr. 12. 5.  
LUCAS, lū'cās, same as LUKE. Phil. 24.  
LUCIFER, lū'cī-fēr, light-bearer. Is. 14. 12.  
LUCIUS, lū'cī-ūs, a noble (?).  
of Cyrene, a teacher. Acts 13. 1; Rom. 16. 21.  
LUD, lūd, strife (?). Gen. 10. 22.  
LUDIM, lū'dīm. Gen. 10. 13.  
LUTHI, lū'chīth. Is. 15. 5.  
LUKE, lū'ke, of or belonging to Lucania (?).  
the beloved physician, companion of Paul. Col. 4.  
14; 2 Tim. 4. 11; Phil. 24 (Acts 16. 12; 20. 5).  
LUZ, lūz, almond tree. Gen. 28. 19.  
LYCAONIA, lī-cā'ō-nī-ā, Acts 14. 6.  
LYDIA, lī'dī-ā. Acts 27. 5.  
LYDIA, lī'dī-ā, Greek form of LEO (?).  
miracle at. Acts 9. 32.  
LYDIA, lī'dī-ā, a Lydian  
of Thyatira, piety of. Acts 16. 14, 40.

LYDIANS, lī'dī-āns, people of Lydia. Jer. 46. 9.  
LYSANIAS, lī-sā'nī-ās, ending sadness (?). Luke 3. 1.  
LYSIAS, lī'sī-ās, a person of Lysia. Acts 23. 26.  
LYSTRA, lī's-trā. Acts 14. 6.  
miracle at. Acts 14. 8.  
Paul and Barnabas taken for gods at. Acts 14. 11.  
Paul stoned at, by Jews. Acts 14. 19.  
MAACAH, mā'ā-cāh (same as MAACHAH). 2 Sam. 3. 3.  
MAACHAH, mā'ā-chāh, royal (?). 1 Kin. 2. 39.  
— queen, her idolatry. 1 Kin. 15. 13; 2 Chr. 15. 16.  
MAACHATHI, mā-āch'ā-thī, an inhabitant of Ma-  
achah. Deut. 3. 14.  
MAACHATHITES, mā-āch'ā-thites, plural of preceding.  
Josh. 12. 5.  
MAADAI, mā-ā-dā'ī, adorned. Ezra 10. 34.  
MAADIAH, mā-ā-dī-āh, ornament of Jehovah. Neh. 12. 5.  
MAAI, mā-ā'ī, compassionate (?). Neh. 12. 36.  
MAALEH-ACRABBIN, mā-ā-lēh-ac-rāb-bīm, ascent of  
scorpions. Josh. 15. 3.  
MAARATH, mā'ā-rāth. Josh. 15. 59.  
MAASEIAH, mā-ā-sē'āh, work of Jehovah. Ezra 10. 18.  
MAASIAI, mā-ās-i-ā'ī, same as AMASHAI (?). 1 Chr. 9. 12.  
MAATH, mā'āth, small (?). Luke 3. 26.  
MAAZ, mā'āz, wrath. 1 Chr. 2. 27.  
MAAZIAH, mā-ā-zī'āh, 1 Chr. 24. 18.  
MACEDONIA, mǎc-ē-dō'nī-ā.  
Paul's mission there. Acts 16. 9; 17.  
liberality of. 2 Cor. 8; 9; 11. 9; Phil. 4. 15.  
its churches. 1 & 2 Thess.  
MACEDONIAN, mǎc-ē-dō'nī-ān, an inhabitant of Mace-  
donia. Acts 27. 2.  
MACHBANAI, mǎch-bā'nāi, cloak (?). 1 Chr. 12. 13.  
MACHBENAI, mǎch-bē'nāi, clad with a cloak (?).  
1 Chr. 2. 49.  
MACHI, mā'chī. Num. 13. 15.  
MACHIR, mā'chīr, sold. Gen. 50. 23.  
MACHIRITES, mā'chīr-ites, the descendants of Machir.  
Num. 26. 29.  
MACHNADREAI, mǎch-nād'ē-bāi. Ezra 10. 40.  
MACHELAH, mǎch-pē'lāh, a doubling (?). Gen. 24. 9.  
field of. Gen. 23.  
patriarchs buried there. Gen. 23. 19; 25. 9; 35. 29;  
49. 30; 50. 12.  
MADAI, mā-dāi. Gen. 10. 2.  
MADIAN, mā-dī-ān, Greek form of MIDIAN. Acts 7. 29.  
MADMANNAH, mǎd-mān'nāh, dunghill. Josh. 15. 31.  
MADMEN, mǎd-mēn, dunghheap. Jer. 48. 2.  
MADMENAH, mǎd-mē'nāh, same as MADMEN. Is. 10. 31.  
MADON, mǎd-dōn, contention. Josh. 11. 1.  
MAGBISHI, mǎg-bīsh, congregating. Ezra 2. 30.  
MAGDALA, mǎg-dā-lā, tower. Matt. 15. 39.  
MAGDALENE, mǎg-dā-lēne, inhabitant of Magdala.  
Matt. 27. 56.  
MAGDIEL, mǎg-dī-ēl, praise of God (?). Gen. 36. 43.  
MAGOG, mǎg'ōg, land of Gog (?). Gen. 10. 2.  
MAGOR-MISSABIB, mǎg'ōr-mīs-sā'bīb, fear round about.  
Jer. 20. 3.  
MAGPLASH, mǎg-pī-āsh. Neh. 10. 20.  
MAHALAH, mā-hā'lāh, sickness. 1 Chr. 7. 18.  
MAHALALEEL, mā-hā'lā-lēel, praise of God. Gen. 5. 12.  
MAHALATHI, mā-hā-lāth, a musical instrument (?). Gen.  
28. 9.  
— LEANNOTH, m. lē-ān'nōth. Ps. 88. title.  
MAHALI, mā'hā-lī, weak. Ex. 6. 19.  
MAHANAIM, mā-hā-nā'īm, two camps. Gen. 32. 2.  
Jacob's vision at. Gen. 32.  
Ish-bosheth made king at. 2 Sam. 2. 8.  
David takes refuge from Absalom at. 2 Sam. 17. 24  
MAHANESH-DAN, mā-hā-nēh-dān, camp of Dan. Judg.  
18. 12.  
MAHARAI, mā-hā-rāi, impetuous. 2 Sam. 23. 28.  
MAHATH, mā'hāth, taking hold (?). 1 Chr. 6. 35.  
MAHAVIE, mā-hā-vīe. 1 Chr. 11. 46.  
MAHAZIOTH, mā-hā-zī-oth, visions. 1 Chr. 25. 4.  
MAHER-SHALAL-HASHI-BAZ, mā-hēr-shā-lā'hāshī-bāz  
the spoil hastens, the prey speeds. Is. 8. 1.  
MAHLAH, mā'hā'lāh, same as MAHALAH. Num. 26. 30.  
MAHLI, mā'hī-lī, same as MAHALI. 1 Chr. 6. 13.  
MAHILITES, mā'hī-lī'tes, the descendants of Mahli. Num.  
33. 36.  
MAHLON, mā'hōn, a sick person.  
and Chilion die in Moab. Ruth 1. 2.  
MAHOL, mā'hōl, a dance. 1 Kin. 1. 34.

**MAKAZ**, māk-káz, end (?). 1 Kin. 4. 9.  
**MAKHELOTI**, māk-hé-loth, assemblies. Num. 33. 25.  
**MAKREBAH**, māk-ké-dáh, place of shepherds (?). Josh. 4. 5, five kings hide in. Josh. 10. 16. [10. 10.]  
**MARTESH**, māk-tesh, a mortar. Zeph. 1. 11.  
**MALACHI**, mál-á-chi, the messenger of Jehovah. deplores and reproves Israel's ingratitude. Mal. 1; 2. foretells the Messiah and His messenger. Mal. 3; 4.  
**MALCHAM**, mál-chám, their king. 1 Chr. 8. 9.  
**MALCHIAH**, mál-chí-áh, my king is Jehovah. 1 Chr. 6. 40.  
**MALCHIEL**, mál-chí-el, my king is God. Gen. 46. 17.  
**MALCHIELITES**, mál-chí-él-ites, the descendants of Malchiel. Num. 26. 45.  
**MALCHIJAH**, mál-chí-jáh, same as MALCHIAH. 1 Chr. 9. 12.  
**MALCHIRAM**, mál-chí-rám, my king is exalted (?). 1 Chr. 3. 18.  
**MALCHI-SHUA**, mál-chí-shú-á, my king is prosperity. 1 Chr. 8. 33.  
**MALCHUS**, mál-chús, Greek form of Malluch. John 18. 10, wounded by Peter. John 18. 10; Matt. 26. 51; Mark 14. 47. healed by Jesus. Luke 22. 51.  
**MALELEEL**, mál-é-lél, same as MAHALALEEL. Luke 3. 37.  
**MALLOTHI**, mál-lé-thi. 1 Chr. 25. 4.  
**MALLUCH**, mál-lúch, counsellor. 1 Chr. 6. 44.  
**MAMMON**, mām-mōn, riches (*lit.* what is hidden). worship of. Matt. 6. 24; Luke 16. 9.  
**MAMRE**, mām-ré, fatness. Abram dwells there. Gen. 13. 18; 14. 18; 23. 17; 35. 27.  
**MANAEN**, mán-á-én, Greek form of Menahem. Acts 13. 1.  
**MANAHATH**, mán-á-háth, rest. Gen. 36. 23.  
**MANAHETHITES**, mán-á-hé-thites, inhabitants of Manahath (?). 1 Chr. 2. 52.  
**MANASSEH**, mán-nás-séh, one who goes to forget. firstborn son of Joseph. Gen. 41. 51. his blessing. Gen. 48. his descendants numbered, &c. Num. 1. 34; 26. 29; Josh. 22. 1; 1 Chr. 5. 23; 7. 14. their inheritance. Num. 32. 33; 34. 14; Josh. 13. 29; 17. incline to David's cause. 1 Chr. 9. 3; 12. 19; 2 Chr. 15. 9; 30. 11.  
 — king of Judah, his reign. 2 Kin. 21; 2 Chr. 33.  
**MANASSESES**, mán-nás-sés, Greek form of Manasseh. Matt. 1. 10.  
**MANASSITES**, mán-nás-sítes, members of the tribe of Manasseh. Deut. 4. 43.  
**MANEH**, mán-éh, a weight. Ezek. 45. 12.  
**MANNA**, mán-ná, what? Ex. 16. 15.  
**MANOAH**, mán-nó-áh, rest. (father of Samson). Judg. 13; 16. 31.  
**MAOCH**, mál-óch, oppressed (?). 1 Sam. 27. 2.  
**MAON**, mál-ón, habitation. Josh. 15. 55.  
**MAONITES**, mál-ón-ites. Judg. 10. 12.  
**MARA**, mār-á, sad, or bitter. Ruth 1. 20.  
**MARAH**, mār-áh, bitter. bitter waters healed there. Ex. 15. 23.  
**MARAJAH**, mār-á-láh, trembling. Josh. 19. 11.  
**MARANATHA**, mār-án-á-thá, two words meaning Our Lord cometh, or, Our Lord, come! 1 Cor. 16. 22.  
**MARCUS**, mār-cús. Col. 4. 10.  
**MARESHAH**, mār-ré-sháh, capital. Josh. 15. 44.  
**MARK**, mār-k, English form of Marcus. Evangelist. Acts 12. 12. goes with Paul and Barnabas. Acts 12. 25; 13. 5. leaves them at Perga. Acts 13. 13. contention about him. Acts 15. 37. approved by Paul. 2 Tim. 4. 11.  
**MAROTH**, mār-óth, bitterness. Mic. 1. 12.  
**MARS** (márs) **HILI**, English of Areopagus. Acts 17. 22.  
**MARSENA**, mār-séná. Esth. 1. 14.  
**MARTHA**, mār-thá, lady. instructed by Christ. John 11. 5, 21. reproved by Him. Luke 10. 38.  
**MARY**, mār-y, Greek form of Miriam. Matt. 1. 16. the Virgin, mother of Jesus, visited by the angel Gabriel. Luke 1. 26. believes, and magnifies the Lord. Luke 1. 38, 46; Christ born of. Matt. 1. 18; Luke 2. [John 2. 5. witnesses the miracle at Cana. John 2. 1. desires to speak with Christ. Matt. 12. 46; Mark 3. 31; Luke 8. 19. commended to John by Christ at His crucifixion. Matt. 27. 56; John 19. 25.]

**MARY**—*cont.*

— **MAGDALENE**, mār-y mag-lá-léne. Luke 8. 2. at the cross. Matt. 27. 56; Mark 15. 40; John 19. 25. Christ appears first to. Matt. 28. 1; Mark 16. 1; Luke 24. 10; John 20. 1.  
 — sister of Lazarus, commended. Luke 10. 42. Christ's love for. John 11. 5, 33. anoints Christ's feet, John 12. 3; (head), Matt. 26. 6; Mark 14. 3.  
 — mother of Mark. Acts 12. 12.  
 — a Roman Christian. Rom. 16. 6.  
**MARYS**, the three, at the cross. John 19. 25.  
**MASCHIL**, mās-chil, understanding. Ps. 53. title.  
**MASH**, māsh. Gen. 10. 23.  
**MASHAL**, mās-shál, proverb (?). 1 Chr. 6. 74.  
**MASREKAH**, mās-ré-káh, vineyard. Gen. 36. 36.  
**MASSA**, mās-sá, burden. Gen. 25. 14.  
**MASSAH**, mās-sáh, temptation. the rebellion at. Ex. 17. 7; Deut. 9. 22; 33. 8.  
**MATHUSALA**, māt-thú-sá-lá, Greek form of Methuselah. Luke 3. 37.  
**MATREB**, māt-tréd, pushing forward (?). Gen. 36. 39.  
**MATRI**, māt-tri, rainy. 1 Sam. 10. 21.  
**MATTAN**, māt-tán, a gift. slain. 2 Kin. 11. 18; 2 Chr. 23. 17.  
**MATTANAH**, māt-tá-náh, same as preceding. Num. 21. 18.  
**MATTANIAH**, māt-tá-ní-áh, gift of Jehovah. 2 Kin. 24. 17.  
**MATTATHA**, māt-tá-thá, same as following. Luke 3. 31.  
**MATTATHAH**, māt-tá-tháh, gift. Ezra 10. 33.  
**MATTATHIAS**, māt-tá-thí-ás, a Greek form of Mattithiah. Luke 3. 26.  
**MATTENAI**, māt-té-nái, liberal. Ezra 10. 33.  
**MATTAN**, māt-thán, gift. Matt. 1. 15. [3. 24.]  
**MATTATH**, māt-thát, another form of Mattan. Luke  
**MATTHEW**, māt-théw, English way of spelling Mattithiah. (Levi), Apostle and Evangelist, called. Matt. 9. 9; Mark 2. 14; Luke 5. 27. sent out. Matt. 10. 3; Mark 3. 18; Luke 6. 15;—Acts 1. 13.  
**MATTIAS**, māt-thí-ás, another Greek form of Mattithiah, apostle. Acts 1. 23; 26.  
**MATTITHIAH**, māt-tí-thí-áh, another form of Mattathias. 1 Chr. 9. 31.  
**MAUZZIM**, mál-úz-zim, fortresses. Dan. 11. 38 (marg.).  
**MAZZAROTH**, máz-zá-róth, the signs of the zodiac. Job  
**MEAH**, mé-áh, a hundred. Neh. 3. 1. [38. 32.]  
**MEARAH**, mé-ár-áh, cave. Josh. 13. 4.  
**MEBUNNAI**, mé-bún-nái, built (?). 2 Sam. 23. 27.  
**MECHERATHITE**, mé-ché-rá-thite, inhabitant of Mecherah (?). 1 Chr. 11. 36.  
**MEHAD**, mé-dád, prophecies. Num. 11. 26.  
**MEDAN**, mé-dán, contention. Gen. 25. 2.  
**MEDEBA**, mé-dé-bá, flowing water (?). Num. 21. 30.  
**MEDES**, mé-dés, inhabitants of Media. 2 Kin. 17. 6. capture Babylon (Is. 21. 2). Dan. 5. 28, 31.  
**MEDIA**, mé-dí-á, Greek form of Madai. Esth. 1. 3. Israel taken captive to. 2 Kin. 17. 6; 18. 11; Esth. 2. 6. Daniel's prophecy of. Dan. 8. 20.  
**MEDIAN**, mé-dí-án, inhabitant of Media. Dan. 5. 31.  
**MEGIDDO**, mé-gid-dó, place of troops (?). Josh. 12. 21; 17. 11; Judg. 1. 27; 5. 19.  
 Ahaziah and Josiah slain there. 2 Kin. 9. 27; 23. 29; Zech. 12. 11.  
**MEGIDDON**, mé-gid-don, same as preceding. Zech. 12. 11.  
**MEHETABEEL**, mé-hét-á-bél, lengthened form of the following. Neh. 6. 10.  
**MEHETABEL**, mé-hét-á-bél, God benefits. Gen. 36. 39.  
**MEHIDA**, mé-hí-dá. Ezra 2. 52.  
**MEHIR**, mé-hir, price. 1 Chr. 4. 11.  
**MEHOLATHITE**, mé-hó-lá-thite, native of Meholah. 1 Sam. 18. 19.  
**MEHUCJABEL**, mé-hú-já-él, struck by God (?). Gen. 4. 18.  
**MEHUCMAN**, mé-hú-mán, faithful. Esth. 1. 10.  
**MEHUNIM**, mé-hú-nim. Ezra 2. 50. [26. 7.]  
**MEHUNIMS**, mé-hú-nims, the people of Maon. 2 Chr. 28. 18.  
**ME-JARKON**, mé-jár-kón, waters of yellowness. Josh. 19. 46.  
**MELATIAH**, mé-lá-tí-áh, Jehovah has freed. Neh. 3. 7.  
**MELCHI**, mél-chi, Greek form of Melchiah. Luke 3. 24.  
**MELCHIAH**, mél-chí-áh, Jehovah is my king. Jer. 21. 1.  
**MELCHISEDEK**, mél-chís-ed-ék, Greek form of Melchizedek. Heb. 5. 6.

**MELCHISHUA**, mēl'chī-shū'ā, same as **MALCHISHUA**. 1 Sam. 14. 49.  
**MELCHIZEDEK**, mēl'chīzē'dē-ēk, king of righteousness, king of Salem, blesses Abram. Gen. 14. 18, his priesthood and Aaron's. Ps. 110. 4; Heb. 5. 6, 10; 6. 20; 7. 1.  
**MELÉA**, mēl'é-ā, fullness (?). Luke 3. 31.  
**MELÉCH**, mēl'éch, king. 1 Chr. 8. 35.  
**MELICU**, mēl'icū, same as **MALLUCH**. Neh. 12. 14.  
**MELITA**, mēl'it-ā, the island Malta.  
Paul shipwrecked near, and lands at, Acts 28. 1; received kindly by the people, Acts 28. 2; shakes off the viper at, Acts 28. 5; heals Publius' father and others at, Acts 28.  
**MELZAR**, mēl'zār, steward.  
favours Daniel. Dan. 1. 11.  
**MEMPHIS**, mēm'phis, in Egypt. Hos. 9. 6.  
**MEMUCAN**, mē-mū'cān. Esth. 1. 14.  
**MENAIEM**, mēn'ā-hēm, comforter.  
king of Israel, his evil rule. 2 Kin. 15. 14, 18.  
**MENAN**, mē'nān, Luke 3. 31.  
**MENE**, mē'nē, numbered.  
— **MENE**, **TEKEL**, **UPHARSIN**. Dan. 5. 25-28.  
**MENI**, mē'nī, the God of luck. Is. 65. 11 (marg.).  
**MEONENIM**, mē-ō'nē-nim, enchanters. Judg. 9. 37.  
**MEONOTHAI**, mē-ō'nō-thāi, my habitations. 1 Chr. 4. 14.  
**MEPHAAATH**, mēph'ā-āth, beauty (?). Josh. 13. 18.  
**MEPHIBOSHETH**, mē-phib'ō-shēth, destroying shame.  
son of Jonathan, his lameness. 2 Sam. 4. 4.  
cherished by David. 2 Sam. 9. 1.  
slandered by Ziba. 2 Sam. 16. 1; 19. 24.  
spared by David. 2 Sam. 21. 7.  
**MERAB**, mē'rāb, increase (?).  
Saul's daughter. 1 Sam. 14. 49; 18. 17.  
her five sons hanged by the Gibeonites. 2 Sam. 21. 8.  
**MERAIHAI**, mē-rāi'āh, contumacy. Neh. 12. 12.  
**MERAIOTH**, mē-rāi'ōth, rebellions. 1 Chr. 6. 6.  
**MERARI**, mē-rār'ī, bitter. Ex. 46. 11.  
**MERARITES**, mē-rār'ites, descendants of Levi. Ex. 6. 19; 1 Chr. 6. 1; 23. 21; 24. 26.  
their duties and dwellings. Num. 4. 29; 7. 8; 10. 17; Josh. 21. 7; 1 Chr. 6. 63.  
**MERATHAIM**, mē-rā-thā'im, double rebellion. Jer. 50. 21.  
**MERCURIUS**, mē-cūr'ī-ūs, Latin name corresponding Paul so called. Acts 14. 12. [to Hermes.  
**MERED**, mē'rēd, rebellion. 1 Chr. 4. 17.  
**MEREMOTH**, mē-rē-mōth, elevations. Ezra 8. 33.  
**MERES**, mē'rēs, worthy (?). Esth. 1. 14.  
**MERIBAH**, mē-rī-bāh, strife.  
Israel rebels there. Ex. 17. 7; Num. 20. 13; 27. 14; Deut. 32. 51; 33. 8; Ps. 81. 7.  
**MERIB-BAAI**, mē-rīb-bā'āi, contender (?) against Baal. 1 Chr. 8. 34.  
**MERODACH**, mē'rō-dāch. Jer. 50. 2.  
**MERODACH-BALADAN**, mē'rō-dāch-bāl'ā-dān, Mero-dach gives a son.  
(or Berodach) **BALADAN**, sends messengers to Hezekiah. 2 Kin. 20. 12; 2 Chr. 32. 31; Is. 39;—Jer. 50. 2.  
**MEROM**, mē'rōm, a high place.  
waters of. Josh. 11. 5.  
**MERONOTHITE**, mē-rō-nō-thīte, an inhabitant of Meronoth. 1 Chr. 27. 30.  
**MEROZ**, mē'rōz, refuge (?).  
cursed. Judg. 5. 23.  
**MESCHI**, mē'sēch, same as **MESHECH**. Ps. 120. 5.  
**MESHA**, mē-shā, (1) retreat (?). Gen. 10. 30. (2) deliverance. 2 Kin. 3. 4.  
**MESHIACH**, mē-shāch. Dan. 1. 7. See **SHADRACH**.  
**MESIECHI**, mē'shēch, tall (?).  
son of Japheth. Gen. 10. 2.  
traders of. Ezek. 27. 13, 32, 26; 38. 2; 39. 1.  
**MESHELEMAH**, mē-shēl-ē-mī'āh, Jehovah repays. 1 Chr. 9. 21.  
**MESHEZABEEL**, mē-shēz'ā-bēel, God delivers. Neh. 3. 4.  
**MESHIULEMITH**, mē-shūl'ē-mīth, recompense. 1 Chr. 9. 12.  
**MESHIULEMOTH**, mē-shūl'ē-mōth, retribution. 2 Chr. 28. 12.  
**MESHOBAB**, mē-shōb'āb, brought back. 1 Chr. 4. 34.  
**MESHULLAM**, mē-shūl'lām, friend. 2 Kin. 22. 3.  
**MESHIULEMETH**, mē-shūl'ē-mēth, feminine of preceding. 2 Kin. 21. 19.  
**MESOBABTE**, mē-sōb'ā-ite, inhabitant of Mesoba (?). 1 Chr. 11. 47.

**MESOPOTAMIA**, mēs-ō-pō-tā-mī-ā, amidst the rivers, (Ur), country of the two rivers.  
Abram leaves. Gen. 11. 31; 12. 1; 24. 4, 10. See Acts 2. 9; 7. 2.  
king of, slain by Othniel. Judg. 3. 8.  
**MESSIAH**, mēs-sī'āh, anointed (comp. CHRIST).  
Prince, prophecy about. Dan. 9. 25.  
**MESSIAS**, mēs-sī'ās, Greek form of the above. John 1. 41; 4. 25. See Is. 9. 6.  
**METHEG-AMMAH**, mēth'ēg-ām'māh, bridle of Ammah. 2 Sam. 8. 1.  
**METHUSAEI**, mē-thū'sā-ēi, man of God. Gen. 4. 18.  
**METHUSELAH**, mē-thū'sē-lāh, man of a dart (?). Gen. 5. 21.  
his great age. Gen. 5. 27.  
**MEUNIM**, mē-ū'nim, same as **MEHUNIM**. Neh. 7. 52.  
**MEZAHAB**, mē-zā-hāb, water of gold. Gen. 36. 39.  
**MIAMIN**, mī'ā-min, on the right hand. Ezra 10. 25.  
**MIHAR**, mī'hār, choice. 1 Chr. 11. 38.  
**MIBSAM**, mīb'sām, sweet odour. Gen. 25. 13.  
**MIBZAR**, mīb'zār, a fortress. Gen. 36. 42.  
**MICAH**, mī'cāh, who (is) like unto Jehovah? Judg. 17. 1. makes and worships idols. Judg. 17; 18.  
— prophet (Jer. 26. 18); denounces Israel's sin. Mic. 1-3; 6; 7.  
predicts the Messiah. Mic. 4; 5; 7.  
**MICAHAI**, mī-cā'āh, fuller form of Micah.  
forewarns Ahab. 1 Kin. 22; 2 Chr. 18.  
**MICHA**, mī'chā, a form of Micah. 2 Sam. 9. 12.  
**MICHAEL**, mī'chā-ēl, who (is) like unto God? Dan. 10. 13, 21; 12. 1.  
Archangel. Jude 9; Rev. 12. 7.  
**MICHAH**, mī'chāh, same as **MICAH**. 1 Chr. 24. 24.  
**MICHAIAH**, mī-chā'āh, same as **MICAH**. Neh. 12. 35.  
**MICHAL**, mī'chāl, brook. 1 Sam. 14. 49.  
David's wife. 1 Sam. 18. 20.  
given to another. 1 Sam. 25. 44.  
restored to David. 2 Sam. 3. 13.  
mocks his religious dancing, and is rebuked. 2 Sam. 6. 16, 20; 1 Chr. 15. 29.  
**MICHMAS**, mīch'mās, later form of Michmash. Ezra 2. 27.  
**MICHMASH**, mīch'māsh, treasured. 1 Sam. 13. 2.  
**MICHMETHAH**, mīch-mēth'āh. Josh. 16. 6.  
**MICHR**, mīch'rī, precious (?). 1 Chr. 9. 8.  
**MICHTAM**, mīch'tām, writing (?). Ps. 16. title.  
**MIDDIN**, mīd'dīn, extensions (?). Josh. 15. 61.  
**MIDIAN**, mīd'ī-ān, strife. Gen. 25. 2.  
sons of. Gen. 25. 4.  
— land of. Ex. 2. 15. See 1 Kin. 11. 18; Is. 60. 6; Hab. 3. 7.  
**MIDIANITES**, mīd'ī-ā-nītes, people of Midian. Gen. 37. 28. their cities destroyed by Moses. Num. 31. 1. subdued by Gideon. Judg. 6-8. See Ps. 83. 9; Is. 9. 4; 10. 26.  
**MIDIANITISH**, mīd'ī-ā-nī'tish, belonging to Midian. Num. 25. 6.  
**MIGDAL-EL**, mīg'dāl-ēl, tower of God. Josh. 19. 38.  
**MIGDAL-GAD**, mīg'dāl-gād, tower of Gad. Josh. 15. 37.  
**MIGDOL**, mīg'dōl. Ex. 14. 2.  
**MIGRON**, mīg'rōn, a precipice (?). Is. 10. 28.  
**MIAMIN**, mī'ā-mīn, same as **MIAMIN**. 1 Chr. 24. 9.  
**MIKLOTH**, mīk'lōth, staves, lots. 1 Chr. 8. 32.  
**MIRNEIAH**, mīk-nō'āh, possession of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 15. 18.  
**MILALAI**, mīl'ā-lāi, eloquent (?). Neh. 12. 36.  
**MILCAH**, mīl'cāh, counsel (?). Gen. 11. 29; 22. 20.  
**MILCOM**, mīl'cōm, same as **MOLOCH**.  
false god. 1 Kin. 11. 5, 33; 2 Kin. 23. 13. [4. 20.  
**MILETUM**, mī-lē'tūm, improper form of **MILETUS**. 2 Tim. 4. 10.  
Paul takes leave of elders at, Acts 20. 15.  
Trophimus left at, 2 Tim. 4. 20.  
**MILLO**, mīl'lō, a mound.  
house of, Judg. 9. 6; 2 Sam. 5. 9. [31. 15.  
**MIAMIN**, mī'mīn, full form of **MIAMIN**. 2 Chr. 11. 27.  
**MINI**, mī'nī, a part of Armenia. Jer. 51. 27.  
**MINITH**, mīn'īth, allotment (?). Judg. 11. 33.  
**MIRKAD**, mīph'kād, number (?). Neh. 3. 31.  
**MIRIAM**, mī'rā'ām, their rebellion (?).  
sister of Moses and Aaron. Ex. 15. 20; Num. 26. 59.  
song of. Ex. 15. 20, 21.  
murmurs against Moses. Num. 12. 1, 2.



MIRIAM—*cont.*

is smitten with leprosy, and shut out of the camp. Num. 12. 10, 15.  
her death. Num. 20. 1.  
MIRMA, mir'-mā, fraud. 1 Chr. 8. 10.  
MISGAB, mis'-gāb, height. Jer. 48. 1.  
MISHAL, mi'-shā-ēl, who is what God is? Ex. 6. 22.  
MISHAL, mi'-shāl, prayer. Josh. 21. 30.  
MISHAM, mi'-shām, cleansing. 1 Chr. 8. 12.  
MISHAL, mi'-shē-āl, same as MISHAL. Josh. 19. 26.  
MISHMA, mish'-mā, report. Gen. 25. 14.  
MISHMANNAH, mish-man'-nāh, fitness. 1 Chr. 12. 10.  
MISHRAITES, mish'-rā-ites. 1 Chr. 2. 53.  
MISPERETH, mis'-pē-rēth, number. Neh. 7. 7.  
MISREPHOTH-MAIM, mis'-rē-phōth-mā'im, burning of waters (?). Josh. 11. 8.  
MITHCAH, mith'-cāh, sweetness. Num. 33. 28.  
MITHNITE, mith'-nīte. 1 Chr. 11. 43.  
MITHREDATH, mith-rē-dāth, given by Mithra. Ezra 1. 8.  
MITYLENE, mit-yē-lē-nē. Acts 20. 14.  
MIZAR, mi'-zār, smallness. Ps. 42. 6.  
MIZPAH, miz'-pāh (Gilead), a look out.  
Jacob and Laban meet at. Gen. 31. 49.  
Jephthah at, Judg. 10. 17; 11. 11; 20. 1.  
Samuel at, 1 Sam. 7. 5.  
—— (Moab). 1 Sam. 22. 3.  
MIZPAR, miz'-pār, number. Ezra 2. 2.  
MIZPEH, miz'-pēh, watch-tower. Josh. 11. 3.  
MIZRAIM, miz'-rā-im. Gen. 10. 6.  
MIZZAH, miz'-zāh. Gen. 36. 13. [16.  
MNASON, mnā'-son, name of an old disciple. Acts 21.  
MOAB, mō'āb, progeny of a father (?). Gen. 19. 37.  
his descendants, and territory. Deut. 2. 9, 18; 34. 5.  
MOABITES, mō'āb-ites, people of Moab. Deut. 2. 9.  
excluded from the congregation. Deut. 23. 3.  
conquered by Ehud. Judg. 3. 12; by David. 2 Sam. 8. 2; by Jehoshaphat and Jehoram. 2 Kin. 1. 1; 3. their overthrow. 2 Chr. 20. 23.  
prophecies concerning. Ex. 15. 15; Num. 21. 29; 24. 17; Ps. 60. 8; 83. 6; Is. 11. 14; 15; 16; 25. 10; Jer. 9. 26; 25. 21; 48; Ezek. 25. 8; Amos 2. 1; Zeph. 2. 8.  
MOABITISS, mō-āb-i'tēs, a woman of Moab. Ruth 4. 5.  
MOABITISH, mō-āb-i'tish, belonging to Moab. Ruth 2. 6.  
MOADIAH, mō-ā-di'āh, festival of Jehovah. Neh. 12. 17.  
MOADAH, mō-lā-dāh, birth. Josh. 15. 26.  
MOLECH, mō-lēch, English form for Moloch. Lev. 18. 21; 20. 2.  
worship of. 1 Kin. 11. 7; 2 Kin. 23. 10; Jer. 32. 35; Amos 5. 26; Acts 7. 43.  
MOLID, mō'līd, begetter. 1 Chr. 2. 29.  
MOLOCH, mō-lōch, king. Amos 5. 26. [26. 18.  
MORASTHITE, mō-rās'thite, native of Moresheth. Jer. 31. 4.  
MORDECAI, mōr-dē-cā'i, worshipper of Merodach (?). Esth. 2. 5.  
reveals conspiracy against king Ahasuerus. Esth. 2. 21.  
is hated by Haman. Esth. 3. 5.  
honoured by the king. Esth. 6.  
advanced. Esth. 8—10 (Ezra 2. 2; Neh. 7. 7).  
MOREH, mō'rēh, teacher. Gen. 12. 6.  
MORSETHETH-GATH, mō-rēsh-ēth-gāth, the possession of Gath. Mic. 1. 14.  
MORIAH, mō-rī'āh, provided by Jehovah. Gen. 22. 2. mount. Gen. 22.  
David's sacrifice there. 2 Sam. 24. 18; 1 Chr. 21. 18; 22. 1. temple built on. 2 Chr. 3. 1.  
MOSERA, mō-sē-rā, bond. Deut. 10. 6.  
MOSEROTH, mō-sē-rōth, bonds. Num. 33. 30.  
MOSES, mō-sēs, connected in Ex. 2. 10, by a play on the words, with a Hebrew verb meaning "to draw out,"  
born, and hidden. Ex. 2 (Acts 7. 20; Heb. 11. 23).  
escapes to Midian. Ex. 2. 15.  
revelation from God. Ex. 3; confirmed by signs. Ex. 4. returns to Egypt. Ex. 4. 20.  
intercedes with Pharaoh for Israel. Ex. 5—12.  
leads Israel forth. Ex. 14.  
meets God in mount Sinai. Ex. 19. 3 (24. 18).  
brings the law to the people. Ex. 19. 25; 20—23; 34. 10; 35. 1; Lev. 1; Num. 5; 6; 15; 27—30; 36; Deut. 12—26.  
instructed to build the tabernacle. Ex. 25—31; 35; 40; Num. 4; 8—10; 18; 19.  
his grief at Israel's idolatry. Ex. 32. 19.  
his intercession. Ex. 32. 11 (33. 12).

MOSES *cont.*

again meets God in the mount. Ex. 34. 2.  
skin of his face shines. Ex. 34. 29 (2 Cor. 3. 7, 13).  
sets apart Aaron. Lev. 8; 9.  
numbers the people. Num. 1; 26.  
sends out the spies to Canaan. Num. 13.  
intercedes for the murmuring people. Num. 14. 13.  
Korah's sedition against. Num. 16.  
for his unbelief suffered not to enter Canaan. Num. 20. 12; 27. 12; Deut. 1. 35; 3. 23.  
his government of Israel in the wilderness. Num. 20; 21.  
makes the brazen serpent. Num. 21. 9 (John 3. 14).  
recounts Israel's history, and exhorts to obedience. Deut. 1; 3—12; 27—31.  
his charge to Joshua. Deut. 3. 28; 31. 7, 23.  
his death. Deut. 34. 5; his body, Jude 9.  
seen at Christ's transfiguration. Matt. 17. 3; Mark 9. 4; Luke 9. 30.  
his meekness, Num. 12. 3; dignity, Deut. 34. 10; faithfulness, Num. 12. 7; Heb. 3. 2.  
MOZA, mō-zā, fountain. 1 Chr. 2. 46.  
MOZAH, mō-zāh, same as MOZA (?). Josh. 18. 26.  
MUPIIM, mūp'-pim, probably written for Shupham. Gen. 46. 21.  
MUSHI, mū-shī, withdrawn. Ex. 6. 19. [3. 88.  
MUSHITES, mū-shites, descendants of Mushi. Num. 1.  
MUTH-LABEN, mūth-lāb'-ben, death to the son (?). Ps. 9. title.  
MYRA, mī-rā. Acts 27. 5.  
MYRIA, mī-ri-ā. Acts 16. 7.  
NAAM, nā'am, pleasantness. 1 Chr. 4. 15.  
NAAMAH, nā'ā-māh, pleasant. Gen. 4. 22.  
NAAMAN, nā'ā-mān, pleasantness. 2 Kin. 5. 1.  
the Syrian, his anger. 2 Kin. 5. 11.  
his leprosy healed. 2 Kin. 5. 14.  
his request. 2 Kin. 5. 17. See Luke 4. 27.  
NAAMATHITE, nā-am'ā-thite. Job 2. 11. [26. 40.  
NAAMITES, nā-ā-mites, descendants of Naaman. Num. 1.  
NAARAH, nā'ā-rāh, a girl. 1 Chr. 4. 5.  
NAARAI, nā'ā-rāi, youthful. 1 Chr. 11. 37.  
NAARAN, nā'ā-rān, same as NAARAH. 1 Chr. 7. 28.  
NAARATH, nā'ā-rāth, to Naarah. Josh. 16. 7.  
NAASHON, nā-āsh'-ōn, enchanter. Ex. 6. 23. [1. 4.  
NAASSON, nā-āsh'-ōn, Greek form of NAASHON. Matt. 23.  
NABAL, nā-bāl, foolish. 1 Sam. 25. 3.  
conduct to David. 1 Sam. 25. 10.  
Abigail, intercedes for. 1 Sam. 25. 18.  
his death. 1 Sam. 25. 38.  
NABOTH, nā-bōth, fruits (?).  
slain by Jezebel. 1 Kin. 21.  
his murder avenged. 2 Kin. 9. 21.  
NACHOS, nā'-chōn, prepared. 2 Sam. 6. 6.  
NACHOR, nā'-chōr, snorting. Josh. 24. 2.  
NADAB, nā'-dāb, liberal. Ex. 6. 23.  
son of Aaron, offers strange fire. Lev. 10. 1, 2.  
—— king of Israel, slain by Baasha. 1 Kin. 14. 20; 15. 25, 28.  
NAGGE, nāg'-gē, Greek form of Nogah. Luke 3. 25.  
NAHALAL, nā-hā-lāl, a pasture. Josh. 21. 35.  
NAHALIEL, nā-hāl'-ēl, valley of God. Num. 21. 19.  
NAHALLAL, nā-hāl'lāl, same as NAHALAL. Josh. 19. 15.  
NAHALOL, nā-hā-lōl, same as preceding. Judg. 1. 30.  
NAHAM, nā'-hām, consolation. 1 Chr. 4. 19.  
NAHAMANI, nā-hā-mā-ni, comforter. Neh. 7. 7.  
NAHARAI, nā-hā-rāi, one who snores. 1 Chr. 11. 39.  
NAHARI, nā-hā-rī, same as preceding. 2 Sam. 23. 37.  
NAHASH, nā'-hāsh, serpent.  
the Ammonite, invades Jabesh-Gilead. 1 Sam. 11.  
NAHATH, nā'hāth, descent. Gen. 36. 13.  
NAHBI, nāb'-bi, hidden. Num. 13. 14.  
NAHOR, nā'-hōr, another way of spelling Nachor. Gen. 11. 22.  
Abram's brother. Gen. 11. 26; 22. 20; 24. 10.  
NAHSHON, nāh'-shōn, same as NAASHON. Num. 1. 7.  
NAHUM, nā'-hūm, comforter.  
vision of. Nah. 1. 1—3.  
NAIN, nā'in, pasture.  
miracle at. Luke 7. 11.  
NAIOTH, nā'ōth, habitations. 1 Sam. 19. 12.  
school of prophets. 1 Sam. 19. 23; 20. 1.  
NAOMI, nā'-ō-mi, pleasant. Ruth 1. 2.

NAPHISH, nă-phîsh, refreshment (?). Gen. 25. 15.  
 NAPITALI, năph-tă-li, my wrestling.  
 son of Jacob. Gen. 30. 8; 35. 25; 46. 24; 49. 21; Deut. 33. 23.  
 — tribe of, numbered. Num. 1. 42; 10. 27; 13. 14; 26. 48; Judg. 1. 33.  
 subdued the Canaanites. Judg. 4. 10; 5. 18; 6. 35; 7. 23.  
 carried captive. 2 Kin. 15. 29. See Is. 9. 1; Matt. 4. 13.  
 NAPHTHUM, năph-tă-him. Gen. 10. 13.  
 NARCISUS, năr-cîs-sûs, numbing (?).  
 household of. Rom. 16. 11.  
 NATHAN, nă-thăn, gift.  
 the prophet. 2 Sam. 7.  
 shows David his sin. 2 Sam. 12. 1.  
 anoints Solomon king. 1 Kin. 1. 34; 1 Chr. 29. 29; 2 Chr. 9. 29.  
 — son of David. 2 Sam. 5. 14; Zech. 12. 12; Luke 3. 31.  
 NATHANAE, nă-thăn-ă-êl, God gave.  
 "Israelite indeed." John 1. 45; 21. 2.  
 NATHAN-MELECH, nă-thăn-mê-lêch, Nathan the king.  
 2 Kin. 23. 11.  
 NAUM, nă-ûm, same as NAHUM. Luke 3. 25.  
 NAZARENE, năz-ă-rê-ne, a native of Nazareth. Acts 24. 5.  
 NAZARETH, năz-ă-rêth, branch. Luke 1. 26.  
 Jesus of. Matt. 2. 23; 21. 11; Luke 1. 26; 2. 39, 51; 4. 16; John 1. 45; 18. 5; Acts 2. 22; 3. 6.  
 NAZARITE, năz-ă-rite, one separated. Num. 6. 2.  
 law of the. Num. 6.  
 NEAH, nê-ăh, of a slope. Josh. 19. 13.  
 NEAPOLIS, nê-ă-pô-lîs, new city. Acts 16. 11.  
 NEARIAH, nê-ă-rî-ăh, servant of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 3. 22.  
 NEBAI, nê-bă-i, fruitful. Neh. 10. 19.  
 NEBAIOTH, nê-băi-ôth, high places. 1 Chr. 1. 29.  
 NEBAIOTH, nê-băi-ôth, same as NEBAIOTH. Gen. 25. 13.  
 NEBALLAT, nê-băl-lăt, Neh. 11. 34.  
 NEBAT, nê-băt, aspect. 1 Kin. 11. 26.  
 NEBO, nê-bô, a lofty place. Deut. 32. 49.  
 NEBUCHADNEZZAR, nêb-û-chăd-nêz-zăr, another way of spelling the following. 2 Kin. 24. 1.  
 king of Babylon. Jer. 20; 21; 25; 27; 28; 32; 34; Ezek. 26. 7; 29. 19.  
 captures Jerusalem. 2 Kin. 24; 25; 2 Chr. 36; Jer. 37-39; 52; Dan. 1. 1.  
 his dreams. Dan. 2; 4.  
 sets up the golden image. Dan. 3.  
 his madness. Dan. 4. 33.  
 his restoration and confession. Dan. 4. 34.  
 NEBUCHADREZZAR, nêb-û-chăd-rêz-zăr, Nebo, protect the landmark. Jer. 21. 2.  
 NEBUSHASBAN, nêb-û-shăs-băn, Nebo will save me. Jer. 39. 13.  
 NEBUZAR-ADAN, nêb-û-zăr-ăd-ăn, Nebo gives posterity. 2 Kin. 25. 8.  
 his care of Jeremiah. Jer. 39. 11; 40. 1.  
 NECHO, nê-chô, conqueror (?). Jer. 46. 2.  
 NECHOH, nê-chôh, same as NECHO. 2 Kin. 23. 29.  
 NEBARIAH, nê-ă-bî-ăh, Jehovah is bountiful (?). 1 Chr. 3. 18.  
 NEGINAH, nê-gî-năh, a stringed instrument. Ps. 61. title.  
 NEGINTH, nê-gî-nôth, stringed instruments. Ps. 4; 54; 55; 76; 77. title.  
 NEHEMIAH, nê-hêm-i-ăh, Jehovah comforts.  
 his grief for Jerusalem. Neh. 1.  
 his prayer for. Neh. 1. 5.  
 his visit to. Neh. 2. 5, 9, 17.  
 his conduct at. Neh. 4-6; 8-10; 13.  
 NEHILOTH, nê-hîl-ôth, flutes. Ps. 5. title.  
 NEHUM, nê-hûm, consolation. Neh. 7. 7.  
 NEHUSITA, nê-hûsh-tă, bronze. 2 Kin. 24. 8.  
 NEHUSITAN, nê-hûsh-tăn, brazen.  
 the brazen serpent of Moses, idolatrously used by Israelites, so called by Hezekiah, and destroyed by him. 2 Kin. 18. 4.  
 NEMEL, nê-mêl, moved by God. Josh. 19. 27.  
 NEMKIB, nê-kêb, cavern. Josh. 19. 33.  
 NEMOBA, nê-kô-bă, a herdsman. Ezra 2. 48.  
 NEMUEL, nê-mû-êl, same as JEMUEL (?). Num. 26. 9.  
 NEMUELITES, nê-mû-êl-îtes, descendants of Nemuel. Num. 26. 12.

NETHEG, nêph-êg, sprout. Ex. 6. 21.  
 NETHISH, nêph-îsh, same as NAPHISH. 1 Chr. 5. 19.  
 NETHISHESIM, nê-phîsh-ê-sim, expansions. Neh. 7. 62.  
 NETHITALIM, nêph-tă-lîm, Greek form of Naphtali. Matt. 4. 13.  
 NETHTOAH, nêph-tô-ăh, opened. Josh. 15. 9.  
 NEPHUSIM, nê-phû-sim, a better form for Nephishesim. Ezra 2. 59.  
 NEPTHALIM, nêph-tă-lîm, same as NEPHTHALIM. Rev. 17. 6.  
 NER, nêr, lamp. 1 Sam. 14. 50.  
 NEREUS, nê-reus, liquid (?). Rom. 16. 15.  
 NERGAL, nêr-gal, lion. 2 Kin. 17. 30.  
 NERGAL-SHAREZER, nêr-gal-shă-rê-zêr, Nergal protect the king. Jer. 39. 3.  
 NERI, nê-ri, Greek form of Neriah. Luke 3. 27.  
 NERIAH, nê-rî-ăh, Jehovah is my lamp. Jer. 32. 12.  
 NETHANEEL, nêth-ă-nêl, same as NATHANAE. Num. 1. 8.  
 NETHANIAH, nêth-ă-nî-ăh, Jehovah gave. 2 Kin. 25. 23.  
 NETHINIMS, nêth-î-nî-mîs, the appointed. 1 Chr. 9. 2; Ezra 2. 43; 7. 7, 24; 8. 17; Neh. 10. 28.  
 NETOPHAH, nê-tô-phăh, dropping. Ezra 2. 22.  
 NETOPHATHI, nê-tôph-ă-thi, an inhabitant of Netophah. Neh. 12. 28.  
 NETOPHATHITE, nê-tôph-ă-thîte, same as the preceding. 2 Sam. 23. 28.  
 NEZIAH, nê-zî-ăh, illustrious. Ezra 2. 54.  
 NEZIB, nêz-îb, garrison. Josh. 15. 43.  
 NIBHAZ, nîb-hăz, 2 Kin. 17. 31.  
 NIBSHAN, nîb-shăn, level (?). Josh. 15. 62.  
 NICANOR, nî-că-nôr, one of the seven deacons. Acts 6. 5.  
 NICODEMUS, nî-c-ô-dê-mûs, Pharisee and ruler.  
 goes to Jesus by night. John 3. 1.  
 takes His part. John 7. 50.  
 assists at Christ's burial. John 19. 39.  
 NICOLAITANES, nî-c-ô-lă-i-tănes, named after Nicolas. Rev. 2. 6.  
 NICOLAS, nî-c-ô-lăs, Acts 6. 5.  
 NICOPOLIS, nî-côp-ô-lîs, city of victory. Tit. 3. 12.  
 NIGER, nî-gêr, black. Acts 13. 1.  
 NIMRAH, nîm-răh, panther. Num. 32. 3.  
 NIMRIM, nîm-rîm, Is. 15. 6.  
 NIMROD, nîm-rôd, an inhabitant of Marad (?). Gen. 10. 8.  
 mighty hunter. Gen. 10. 9.  
 NIMSHI, nîm-shî, discloser (?). 1 Kin. 19. 16.  
 NINEVE, nî-nê-vê, same as NINEVEH. Luke 11. 32.  
 NINEVEH, nî-nê-vêh, dwelling (?). Gen. 10. 11.  
 Jonah's mission to. Jonah 1. 1; 3. 2.  
 denounced by Jonah. Jonah 3. 4.  
 repenting, is spared by God. Jonah 3. 5-10 (Matt. 12. 41; Luke 11. 32).  
 the burden of. Nah. 1. 1; 2; 3. [11. 30.]  
 NINEVITES, nî-nê-vîtes, inhabitants of Nineveh. Luke 11. 32.  
 NISAN, nî-săn, a month. Neh. 2. 1; Esth. 3. 7.  
 NISROCH, nîs-rôch, eagle (?). 2 Kin. 19. 37; Is. 37. 38.  
 No, nô, abode (?). Nah. 3. 8.  
 multitude of, threatened. Jer. 46. 25; Ezek. 30. 14.  
 NOADIAH, nô-ă-dî-ăh, Jehovah meets. Neh. 6. 14.  
 NOAH, nô-ăh, (1) rest. Gen. 5. 29. (2) wandering. Num. son of Lamech. Gen. 5. 29. [26. 33.]  
 finds grace with God. Gen. 6. 8.  
 ordered to build the ark. Gen. 6. 14.  
 with his family and living creatures enters into the ark. Gen. 7.  
 flood assuaging, goes forth. Gen. 8. 18.  
 God blesses and makes a covenant with. Gen. 9. 1, 8.  
 is drunken, and mocked of Ham. Gen. 9. 22.  
 his death. Gen. 9. 29.  
 No AMON, nô-ă-môn, abode of Amon (i.e. the hidden one). Jer. 46. 25 (marg.).  
 NOB, nôb, high place.  
 city of, David comes to, and eats hallowed bread at. 1 Sam. 21. 1.  
 smitten by Saul. 1 Sam. 22. 19.  
 NOBAH, nô-băh, a barking. Num. 32. 42.  
 NOD, nôd, flight, wandering. Gen. 4. 16.  
 NODAB, nôdăb, nobility. 1 Chr. 5. 19.  
 NOE, nôê, Greek form of Noah. Matt. 24. 37.  
 NOGAH, nô-găh, brightness. 1 Chr. 3. 7.  
 NOHAH, nô-hăh, rest. 1 Chr. 8. 2.  
 NON, nôn, same as NUN. 1 Chr. 7. 27.  
 NOPH, noph, same as MEMPHIS.  
 city, warned, Is. 19. 13; Jer. 2. 16; 46. 14; Ezek. 30. 13.

NOPHAH, nô-pháh, windy. Num. 21. 30.  
 NUN, nún, fish. Ex. 33. 11.  
 NYMPHAS, nym-phás, shortened form of Nymphodorus. Col. 4. 15.  
 OBADIAH, ô-bâ-dî-áh, worshipper of Jehovah. Obad. 1. prophet, his prediction. Obad. 17.  
 ——— Levite, porter in the temple. Neh. 12. 25.  
 ——— sent by Ahab to find water. 1 Kin. 18. 3.  
 meets Elijah. 1 Kin. 18. 7.  
 how he hid a hundred prophets. 1 Kin. 18. 4, 13.  
 OBAL, ô-bál, hill (?). Gen. 10. 28.  
 OBED, ô-béd, worshipping (God). Ruth 4. 17.  
 OBED-EDOM, ô-béd-ê-dom, serving Edom.  
 prospered while taking charge of the ark. 2 Sam. 6. 10; 1 Chr. 13. 14; 15. 18, 24; 16. 5.  
 his sons. 1 Chr. 26. 4, 5.  
 OBI, ô-bil, camel-driver. 1 Chr. 27. 30.  
 OBOTH, ô-bôth, water-skins. Num. 21. 10.  
 OCHIM, ô-chim, jackals. Is. 13. 21 (marg.).  
 OCRAH, ô-crâh, troublesome. Num. 1. 13.  
 ODED, ô-déd, setting up (?).  
 prophet. 2 Chr. 15. 1; 28. 9.  
 Og, ôg, circle (?). [136. 20.  
 king of Bashan. Num. 21. 33; Deut. 3. 1; Ps. 135. 11;  
 OHAD, ô-hád, might (?). Gen. 46. 10.  
 OHEL, ô-hél, tent. 1 Chr. 3. 20.  
 OLIVET, ô-lî-vét, place of olives.  
 (Olives) mount. 2 Sam. 15. 30; Matt. 21. 1; 24. 3;  
 Mark 11. 1; 13. 3; Luke 21. 37; John 8. 1; Acts 1. 12.  
 OLYMPAS, ô-lym-pás. Rom. 16. 15.  
 OMAR, ô-mâr, eloquent (?). Gen. 36. 11.  
 OMEGA, ô-még-â, great O, the last letter of the Greek alphabet. Rev. 1. 8, 11; 21. 6; 22. 13.  
 OMER, ô-mër, a measure of quantity. Ex. 16. 33.  
 OMRI, ôm-ri, like a sheaf (?).  
 king of Israel. 1 Kin. 16. 16, &c.; Mic. 6. 16. [16. 1.  
 ON, ôn, (1) the sun-god. Gen. 41. 45. (2) vigour. Num.  
 ONAM, ô-nâm, strong. Gen. 36. 23.  
 ONAN, ô-nân, strong. Gen. 38. 4.  
 ONESIMUS, ô-nés-i-mûs profitable. Col. 4. 9; Philem. 10.  
 ONESIPHORUS, ô-nés-iph-ô-rûs, bringing profit. 2 Tim.  
 ONO, ô-nô, strong. 1 Chr. 8. 12. [1. 16.  
 OPHEL, ô-phél, a hill. 2 Chr. 27. 3.  
 OPHIR, ô-phir.  
 gold of. Gen. 10. 29; 1 Kin. 9. 28; 10. 11; 22. 48; 1 Chr.  
 29. 4; 2 Chr. 8. 18; Job 22. 24; Ps. 45. 9; Is. 13. 12.  
 OPNI, ôph-ni, man of the hill. Josh. 18. 24.  
 OPRAH, ôph-râh, fawn. 1 Chr. 4. 14.  
 OREB, ôr-êb, raven. Judg. 7. 25.  
 OREN, ô-rên, fir tree. 1 Chr. 2. 25.  
 ORION, ô-rî-on. Job 9. 9.  
 ORNAN, ôr-nân, same as ARAUNAH. 2 Sam. 24. 16;  
 1 Chr. 21. 15.  
 ORPAH, ôr-pâh, hind (?). Ruth 1. 4.  
 OSEE, ô-sêe, same as HOSEA. Rom. 9. 25.  
 OSHEA, ô-shê-â, salvation, same as JOSHUA. Num. 13. 8.  
 OTHNI, ôth-ni, lion (?). 1 Chr. 26. 7.  
 OTINIEL, ôth-ni-êl, lion of God. Josh. 15. 17; Judg.  
 1. 13; 3. 9.  
 OZEM, ô-zêm. 1 Chr. 2. 15.  
 OZIAS, ô-zî-âs, Greek form of Uzziah. Matt. 1. 8.  
 OZNI, ôz-ni, my hearing. Num. 26. 16.  
 OZNITES, ôz-nîtes, descendants of Ozni. Num. 26. 16.  
 PADAR, pâ-dâr, devoted to Peor (?). 2 Sam. 23. 35.  
 PADAN, pâ-dân, short for the following. Gen. 48. 7.  
 PADAN-ARAM, pâ-dân-ar-âm, the plain of Syria. Gen.  
 25. 20; 28. 2.  
 PADON, pâ-dôn, redemption. Ezra 2. 44.  
 PAGIEL, pâ-gî-êl, intervention of God. Num. 1. 13.  
 PAHATH-MOAB, pâ-hâth-mô-âb, governor of Moab.  
 Ezra 2. 6.  
 PAI, pâ-i, bleating. 1 Chr. 1. 50.  
 PALAL, pâ-lâl, judge. Neh. 3. 25.  
 PALESTINA, pâ-lês-tî-nâ, land of strangers (?).  
 predictions about. Ex. 15. 14; Is. 14. 29, 31.  
 PALESTINE, pâ-lês-tîne, same as preceding. Joel 3. 4.  
 PALLU, pâ-lû, distinguished. Ex. 6. 14.  
 PALLUCITES, pâ-lû-îtes, descendants of Pallu. Num.  
 26. 5.  
 PALTI, pâ-l-ti, my deliverance. Num. 13. 9.  
 PALTIEL, pâ-l-ti-êl, God is my deliverance. Num. 34. 26.

PALTITE, pâl-tîte, a descendant of Palti. 2 Sam. 23. 26.  
 PAMPHYLIA, pâ-m-phýl-i-â.  
 Paul preaches there. Acts 13. 13; 14. 24; 27. 5.  
 PANNAG, pâ-nâg, an article of commerce. Ezek. 27.  
 PAPHOS, pâ-phôs. [17.  
 Paul at. Acts 13. 6.  
 Elymas the sorcerer at. Acts 13. 8.  
 PARAH, pâ-râh, heifer. Josh. 18. 23.  
 PARAN, pâ-rân, cavernous.  
 mount. Gen. 21. 21; Num. 10. 12; 12. 16; 13. 26;  
 Deut. 33. 2; Hab. 3. 3.  
 PARBAR, pâ-r-bâr, outside place. 1 Chr. 26. 18.  
 PARMASHTA, pâ-r-mâsh-tâ, superior (?). Esth. 9. 9.  
 PARMENAS, pâ-r-mê-nâs, standing firm. Acts 6. 5.  
 PARNACH, pâ-r-nâch. Num. 34. 25.  
 PAROSH, pâ-r-ôsh, flea. Ezra 2. 3.  
 PARSHANDATHA, pâ-r-shân-dâ-thâ, given by prayer (?).  
 Esth. 9. 7.  
 PARTHIANS, pâ-r-thî-âns. Acts 2. 9.  
 PARUAH, pâ-rû-âh, flourishing. 1 Kin. 4. 17.  
 PARVAIM, pâ-r-vâ-im, oriental regions (?). 2 Chr. 3. 6.  
 PASACH, pâ-sâch, divider. 1 Chr. 7. 33.  
 PAS-DAMMIM, pâs-dâm-mim, shortened from Ephes-  
 dammim. 1 Chr. 11. 13.  
 PASEAH, pâ-sê-âh, lame. 1 Chr. 4. 12.  
 PASHUR, pâsh-ûr.  
 his cruelty to Jeremiah. Jer. 20.  
 PATARA, pâ-tâ-râ. Acts 21. 1.  
 PATHROS, pâth-rôs.  
 in Egypt. Is. 11. 11; Jer. 44. 1, 15; Ezek. 29. 14; 30. 14.  
 PATHRUSIM, pâth-rû-sim, people of Pathros. Gen. 10. 14.  
 PATMOS, pâ-t-môs.  
 place of St. John's exile. Rev. 1. 9.  
 PATROBAS, pâ-trô-bâs. Rom. 16. 14.  
 PAU, pâu, older form of Pal. Gen. 36. 39.  
 PAUL, pâul, or PAULUS, pâul-ûs, little. Acts 13. 9.  
 as a persecutor. Acts 7. 58; 8. 1; 9. 1; 22. 4; 26. 9;  
 1 Cor. 15. 9; Gal. 1. 13; Phil. 3. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 13.  
 as a convert to the Gospel. Acts 9. 3; 22. 6; 26. 12.  
 as a preacher. Acts 9. 19, 29; 13. 1, 4, 14; 17. 18  
 (2 Cor. 11. 32; Gal. 1. 17).  
 stoned at Lystra. Acts 14. 8, 19.  
 contends with Barnabas. Acts 15. 36.  
 is persecuted at Philippi. Acts 16.  
 the Holy Ghost given by his hands to John's disciples  
 at Ephesus. Acts 19. 6.  
 restores Eutychus. Acts 20. 10. [20. 17.  
 his charge to the elders of Ephesus, at Miletus.  
 Acts his return to Jerusalem, and persecution there. Acts 21.  
 his defence before the people and the council. Acts  
 22; 23.  
 before Felix, Acts 24; Festus, Acts 25; and Agrippa,  
 Acts 26.  
 appeals to Cæsar at Rome. Acts 25.  
 his voyage and shipwreck. Acts 27.  
 miracles by, at Melita. Acts 28. 3, 8.  
 at Rome, reasons with the Jews. Acts 28. 17.  
 his love to the churches. Rom. 1. 8; 15; 1 Cor. 1. 4;  
 4. 14; 2 Cor. 1; 2; 6; 7; Phil. 1; Col. 1; 1 & 2 Thess.  
 his sufferings. 1 Cor. 4. 9; 2 Cor. 11. 23; 12. 7; Phil.  
 1. 12; 2 Tim. 3. 11.  
 divine revelations to. 2 Cor. 12. 1.  
 defends his apostleship. 1 Cor. 9; 2 Cor. 11; 12;  
 2 Tim. 3. 10.  
 commends Timothy, &c. 1 Cor. 16. 10; Phil. 2. 19;  
 1 Thess. 3. 2.  
 commends Titus. 2 Cor. 7. 13; 8. 23.  
 blames Peter. Gal. 2. 14.  
 pleads for Onesimus. Philem.  
 his epistles mentioned by St. Peter. 2 Pet. 3. 15.  
 PEDAHEL, pê-dâh-êl, God redeemed. Num. 34. 28.  
 PEDAHER, pê-dâh-zûr, the Rock redeemed. Num.  
 1. 10.  
 PEDAIAH, pê-dâ-î-âh, Jehovah redeemed. 1 Chr. 27. 20.  
 PEKAH, pê-kâh, open-eyed (?).  
 king of Israel. 2 Kin. 15. 25.  
 his victory over Judah. 2 Chr. 28. 6.  
 denounced in prophecy. Is. 7. 1.  
 PEKAHIAH, pê-kâ-hi-âh, Jehovah opened.  
 king of Israel. 2 Kin. 15. 22.  
 PEROD, pê-kôd, visitation. Jer. 50. 21. [24.  
 PELAJAH, pê-lâ-î-âh, Jehovah distinguished. 1 Chr. 3.  
 PELALIAH, pê-lâ-lî-âh, Jehovah judged. Neh. 11. 12.

PELATIAH, pêl-â-tî-âh, Jehovah delivered. Ezek. 11. 1.  
 PELEG, pê-leg, division. Gen. 10. 25.  
 PELET, pê-lét, liberation. 1 Chr. 2. 47.  
 PELETH, pê-léth, swiftness. Num. 16. 1.  
 PELETHITES, pê-lê-thites, runners. 2 Sam. 8. 15.  
 PELONITE, pê-lô-nite. 1 Chr. 11. 27.  
 PENIEL, pê-nî-êl, the face of God.  
 scene of Jacob's wrestling with an angel. Gen. 32. 30.  
 Gideon's vengeance upon. Judg. 8. 17.  
 PENINNAH, pê-nîn-nah, corid. 1 Sam. 1. 2. See HANNAH.  
 PENTECOST, pê-n-tê-côst, fiftieth (day).  
 (feast of weeks), how observed. Lev. 23. 15; Deut. 16. 9.  
 Holy Spirit given at. Acts 2.  
 PENUEL, pê-nû-êl, old form of Peniel. Gen. 32. 31.  
 PEOR, pê-ôr, point.  
 (Baal). Num. 23. 28; 25. 3, 18; Josh. 22. 17.  
 PERAZIM, pê-râ-zîm, breaches. 1s. 28. 21.  
 PERES, pê-rés, divided. Dan. 5. 28.  
 PERESH, pê-rêsh, distinction. 1 Chr. 7. 16.  
 PEREZ, pê-réz, breach. 1 Chr. 27. 5.  
 PEREZ-UZZA, pê-réz-ûz-zâ, same as following. 1 Chr. 13. 11.  
 PEREZ-UZZAH, pê-réz-ûz-zâh, breach of Uzzah. 2 Sam. 6.  
 PERGA, pê-r-gâ. [6. 8.  
 visited by Paul. Acts 13. 13; 14. 25.  
 PERGAMOS, pê-r-gâ-môs, citadel (?).  
 epistle to. Rev. 1. 11; 2. 12.  
 PERIDA, pê-rî-dâ, a recluse. Neh. 7. 57.  
 PERIZITES, pê-rîz-zîtes, belonging to a village. Gen. 13. 7; 15. 20; 34. 30; Judg. 1. 4; 2 Chr. 8. 7.  
 PERSIA, pê-rî-sîa.  
 kingdom of. 2 Chr. 36. 20; Esth. 1. 3; Ezek. 27. 10; 38. 5; Dan. 6.  
 prophecies concerning. Is. 21. 2; Dan. 5. 28; 8. 20; 10. 13; 11. 2.  
 PERSIAN, pê-rî-sîan, belonging to Persia. Dan. 6. 28.  
 PERSIS, pê-rî-sîs, a Persian woman.  
 the beloved. Rom. 16. 12.  
 PERUDA, pê-rû-dâ, same as PERIDA. Ezra 2. 55.  
 PETER, pê-têr, a stone. Matt. 16. 18.  
 Apostle, called. Matt. 4. 18; Mark 1. 16; Luke 5; John 1. 35.  
 sent forth. Matt. 10. 2; Mark 3. 16; Luke 6. 14.  
 tries to walk to Jesus on the sea. Matt. 14. 29.  
 confesses Jesus to be the Christ. Matt. 16. 16; Mark 8. 29; Luke 9. 20.  
 witnesses the transfiguration. Matt. 17; Mark 9; Luke 9. 28; 2 Pet. 1. 16.  
 his self-confidence reproved. Luke 22. 31; John 13. 36.  
 thrice denies Christ. Matt. 26. 69; Mark 14. 66; Luke 22. 57; John 18. 17.  
 his repentance. Matt. 26. 75; Mark 14. 72; Luke 22. 62.  
 the assembled disciples addressed by. Acts 1. 15.  
 the Jews preached to by. Acts 2. 14; 3. 12.  
 brought before the council. Acts 4.  
 condemns Ananias and Sapphira. Acts 5.  
 denounces Simon the sorcerer. Acts 8. 18.  
 restores Eneas and Tabitha. Acts 9. 32, 40.  
 sent for by Cornelius. Acts 10.  
 instructed by a vision not to despise the Gentiles. Acts 10. 9.  
 imprisoned, and liberated by an angel. Acts 12.  
 his decision about circumcision. Acts 15. 7.  
 rebuked by Paul. Gal. 2. 14.  
 bears witness to Paul's teaching. 2 Pet. 3. 15.  
 comforts the church, and exhorts to holy living by his epistles. 1 & 2 Pet.  
 his martyrdom foretold by Christ. John 21. 18; 2 Pet. 1. 14. [16.  
 PETHAHIAH, pêth-â-hî-âh, Jehovah opens. 1 Chr. 24.  
 PETHOR, pê-thôr. Num. 22. 5.  
 PETHUEL, pê-thû-êl, God's opening (?). Joel 1. 1.  
 PETHUEL, pê-thû-êl, deced of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 26. 5.  
 PHALAC, phâl-ec, Greek form of Peleg. Luke 3. 35.  
 PHALC, phâl-û, an English way of spelling Phallo. Gen. 46. 9.  
 PHALT, phâl-tî, deliverance of Jehovah. 1 Sam. 23. 44.  
 PHALTIEL, phâl-tî-êl, God is my deliverance. 2 Sam. 3. 15.  
 PHANUEL, phâ-nu-êl, Greek form of Penuel. Luke 2. 36

PHARAOH, phâr-â-oh, the sun (title of rulers of Egypt). Gen. 12. 14; Ezek. 29. 3.  
 Abram's wife taken into house of. Gen. 12. 15.  
 Pharaoh plagued because of her. Gen. 12. 17.  
 — (patron of Joseph), his dreams, &c. Gen. 40.  
 his hospitality to Joseph's father and brethren. Gen. 47.  
 — (oppressor of the Israelites). Ex. 1. 8.  
 daughter preserves Moses. Ex. 2. 5, 10; Acts 7. 21.  
 miracles performed before, and plagues sent, Ex. 7—10.  
 grants Moses' request. Ex. 12. 31.  
 repenting, pursues Israel, and perishes in the Red sea Ex. 14. (Neh. 9. 10; Ps. 135. 9; 136. 15; Rom. 9. 17)  
 — (father-in-law of Solomon). 1 Kin. 3. 1.  
 shelters Hadad, Solomon's adversary. 1 Kin. 11. 19.  
 PHARAOH-HOPHRA, phâr-â-oh-hôph-râ, Pharaoh the priest of the sun.  
 his fate predicted. Jer. 44. 30. See Ezek. 30—32.  
 compared to a dragon. Ezek. 29. 3.  
 PHARAOH-NECHO, and -NECHOH, phâr-â-oh-nê-chô and -nê-chôh, Pharaoh the lame.  
 slays Josiah. 2 Kin. 23. 29; 2 Chr. 35. 20.  
 his wars with Israel. 2 Kin. 23. 33; 2 Chr. 36. 3.  
 PHARES, phâr-ês, Greek form of Pharez. Luke 3. 33.  
 PHAREZ, phâr-êz, breach. Gen. 38. 29; Ruth 4. 18.  
 PHARISES, phâr-î-sêes, the separated.  
 celebrated ones: Nicodemus, John 3. 1; Simon, Luke 7; Gamaliel, Acts 5. 34; Saul of Tarsus, Acts 23. 6; 26. 5; Phil. 3. 5.  
 Christ entertained by. Luke 7. 36; 11. 37; 14. 1.  
 Christ utters woes against. Matt. 23. 13; Luke 11. 42.  
 Christ questioned by, about divorce, Matt. 19. 3; eating, Matt. 9. 11; 15. 1; Mark 2. 16; Luke 5. 30; forgiveness of sin, Luke 5. 21; sabbath, Matt. 12. 2, 10; fasting, Mark 2. 18; tribute, Matt. 22. 17.  
 deride Christ. Luke 16. 14.  
 murmur against Christ. Matt. 9. 34; Luke 15. 2.  
 denounced by Christ. Matt. 5. 20; 16. 6; 21. 43; 23. 2; Luke 11. 39.  
 people cautioned against. Mark 8. 15; Luke 12. 1.  
 seek a sign from Christ. Matt. 12. 38; 16. 1.  
 take counsel against Christ. Matt. 12. 14; Mark 3. 6.  
 Nicodemus remonstrates with. John 7. 51.  
 cast out the man cured of blindness. John 9. 13.  
 dissensions about. John 9. 16.  
 send officers to take Christ. John 7. 32.  
 contend about circumcision. Acts 15. 5.  
 their belief in the resurrection, &c. Acts 23. 8.  
 and publican. Luke 18.  
 PHAROSH, phâr-ôsh, same as PAROSH. Ezra 8. 3.  
 PHARPAR, phâr-pâr, swift. 2 Kin. 5. 12.  
 PHARZITES, phâr-zîtes, descendants of Pharez. Num. 26. 20.  
 PHASEAH, phâ-sê-âh, same as PASEAH. Neh. 7. 51.  
 PHEEE, phê-êh, moon (?). Rom. 16. 1.  
 PHENICE, (1) phê-nî-cê, palm tree. Acts 11. 19; 15. 3.  
 (2) phê-nîce. Acts 27. 12.  
 PHENICIA, phê-nî-cî-â, land of palms. Acts 21. 2.  
 PHICHOL, phî-chôl, Gen. 21. 22.  
 PHILADELPHIA, phil-â-del-phi-â, brotherly love.  
 church of, commended. Rev. 1. 11; 3. 7.  
 PHILEMON, phî-lê-môn, friendly.  
 Paul's letter to, concerning Onesimus. Philem.  
 PHILETUS, phî-lê-tûs, worthy of love. 2 Tim. 2. 17.  
 PHILIP, phil-îp, lover of horses.  
 Apostle, called. John 1. 43.  
 sent forth. Matt. 10. 3; Mark 3. 18; Luke 6. 14; John 12. 22; Acts 1. 13.  
 remonstrated with by Christ. John 14. 8.  
 — deacon, elected. Acts 6. 5.  
 preaches in Samaria. Acts 8. 5.  
 baptizes the eunuch. Acts 8. 27.  
 his four virgin daughters prophesy. Acts 21. 8.  
 — (brother of Herod). Matt. 14. 3; Mark 6. 17; Luke 3. 1, 19.  
 PHILIPPI, phil-îp-pî, a town so called after Philip of Macedonia.  
 Paul persecuted at. Acts 16. 12.  
 church at, commended and exhorted. Phil. 1-4.  
 PHILIPPIANS, phil-îp-pî-âns, the people of Philippi. Phil. 4. 15.  
 PHILISTIA, phil-îs-tî-â, the land of the Philistines. Gen. 21. 34; Ex. 13. 17; Josh. 13. 2; 2 Kin. 8. 2; Ps. 60. 8.  
 PHILISTIM, phil-îs-tîm, wanderers. Gen. 10. 14.



PHILISTINES, phil'is-tin'es, same as PHILISTIM. Gen. 21.34. origin of. Gen. 10.14; 1 Chr. 1.12.  
 fill up Isaac's wells. Gen. 26.15.  
 contend with Joshua. Josh. 13; Shamgar, Judg. 3.31; Samson, Judg. 14-16; Samuel, 1 Sam. 4; 7; Jonathan, 1 Sam. 14; Saul, 1 Sam. 17; David, 1 Sam. 18. their wars with Israel. 1 Sam. 4.1; 28; 29; 31; 2 Chr. 21.16.  
 mentioned. Ps. 60.8; 83.7; 87.4; 108.9; Is. 2.6; 9.12; 11.14; Jer. 25.20.  
 their destruction predicted. Jer. 47; Ezek. 25.15; Amos 1.8; Obad. 19; Zeph. 2.5; Zech. 9.6.  
 PHILOLOGUS, phi-lol'-o-gus, talkative.  
 Julia, and all saints with them. Rom. 16.15.  
 PHINEHAS, phin'-e-häs, serpent's mouth (?). Ex. 6.25. slays Zimri and Cozbi. Num. 25.7, 11; Ps. 106.30. sent against the Midianites, Reubenites, and Benjamites. Num. 31.6; Josh. 22.13; Judg. 20.28.  
 — son of Eli, his sin and death. 1 Sam. 1.3; 2.22; 4.11.  
 PHLEGON, phlég'-on, burning. Rom. 16.14.  
 PHRYGIA, phryg'-i-a. Acts 2.10; 16.6; 18.23.  
 PHURAH, phü'-rah, branch (?). Judg. 7.10.  
 PHUT, phüt. Gen. 10.6.  
 PHUVAH, phü'-vah, mouth. Gen. 46.13.  
 PHYCELLUS, phy-gel'-lus, little fugitive.  
 and Hermogenes turned away from Paul. 2 Tim. 1.15.  
 PI-BESETH, pi-bé'séth, the city of Bast. Ezek. 30.17.  
 PI-BAHIROTH, pi-hä-hi'-roth, where sedge grows. Ex. 14.2.  
 PILATE, pi-läte, armed with a javelin (?). Matt. 27.2. Pontius, governor of Judea during our Lord's ministry, sufferings, and death. Luke 3.1.  
 Christ delivered to, admonished by his wife, examines Jesus, washes his hands, but delivers Him to be crucified. Matt. 27; Mark 15; Luke 23; John 18; 19. grants request of Joseph of Arimathea. Matt. 27.57; Mark 15.42; Luke 23.50; John 19.38. See Acts 3.13; 4.27; 13.28; 1 Tim. 6.13.  
 PILDASH, pil'-dash, stough (?). Gen. 22.22.  
 PILHEA, pi-lé-hä, ploughman (?). Neh. 10.24.  
 PILTAT, pil-tä'ti, Jehovah delivers. Neh. 12.17.  
 PINON, pi-nön, darkness. Gen. 36.41.  
 PIRAM, pi-räm, like a wild ass. Josh. 10.3.  
 PIRATHON, pi-räthön, leader. Judg. 12.15.  
 PIRATHONITE, pi-räthön-ite, an inhabitant of Pirathon. Judg. 12.13.  
 PISGAH, pis'-gäh, a part, boundary.  
 mount. Num. 21.20; 23.14; Deut. 3.27; 34.1.  
 PISIDIA, pi-sid'-i-a. Acts 13.14; 14.24.  
 PISON, pi-sön, a river in Eden. Gen. 2.11.  
 PISPAH, pis'-päh, expansion. 1 Chr. 7.38.  
 PITHOM, pi-thöm. [Ex. 1.11. (and Raameses), cities built by Israelites in Egypt.  
 PITHON, pi-thön, simple (?). 1 Chr. 8.35.  
 PLEIADES, plei'-ä-dës, (coming at) the sailing season (?). Job 9.9; 38.31; Amos 5.8.  
 POCHERETH of ZEBBAIM, pö-ché-réth of zé-bä'im, off-spring of gazelles (?). Ezra 2.57.  
 POLLUX, pöl'-lux. Acts 28.11.  
 PONTIUS, pön'-tüus, belonging to the sea. Matt. 27.2. See PILATE.  
 PONTUS, pön'-tüus, sea. [9.8.  
 PORATHA, pör-ä-thä, having many chariots (?). Esth. 8.  
 PORCIUS FESTUS, pör'-ci-us fes'-tus. Acts 24.27.  
 POTIPHAR, pöt'-i-phär, belonging to the sun. Gen. 37.36. Joseph's master. Gen. 39.  
 POTTI-PHERAH, pö-ti'-phér-äh, same as POTIPHAR. Gen. 41.45.  
 PRÆTORIUM, präe-tör'-i-üm, the headquarters of the governor. Mark 15.16.  
 PRISCA, pris'-cä, ancient. 2 Tim. 4.19.  
 PRISCILLA, pris-gil'-lä, diminutive of PRISCA. Acts 18.2. (and AQUILA). Acts 18; Rom. 16.3; 1 Cor. 16.19.  
 PROCHORUS, pröch'-o-rüs, he that presides over the choir. Acts 6.5.  
 PTOLEMAIS, ptöl'-e-mä'is, city of Ptolemy.  
 Paul at. Acts 21.7.  
 PUA, pü'-ä, same as PHUVAH. Num. 26.23.  
 PUAH, pü'-äh, (1) splendor. Ex. 1.15. (2) a different name. Ex. 1.15.  
 PUBLIUS, püb'-li-us, entertains Paul. Acts 28.7.

PUDENS, pü-dëns, shamefaced. 2 Tim. 4.21.  
 PUHITES, pü'-hites. 1 Chr. 2.53.  
 PUL, pül, (1) a short name for Tiglath-Pileser (?). 2 Kin. 15.19. (2) son (?). Is. 66.19.  
 king of Assyria. 1 Chr. 5.26.  
 PUNITES, pü'-nites, descendants of Pua. Num. 26.23.  
 PUNON, pü-nön, same as PINON. Num. 33.42.  
 PCR, pär, a lot. Esth. 3.7.  
 PURIM, pü'-rim, lots. Esth. 9.26.  
 feast of. Esth. 9.20.  
 PUT, püt, same as PHUT. 1 Chr. 1.8.  
 PUTEOLI, pü-té'-o-li, wells.  
 (Pozzuoli), seaport of Italy. Acts 28.13.  
 PUTIEL, püt'-i-el. Ex. 6.25.  
 QUARTUS, quar'-tüus, fourth. Rom. 16.23.  
 RAAMAH, rä'-ä-mäh, trembling. Gen. 10.7.  
 RAAMIAH, rä-ä-mi'-äh, trembling of Jehovah. Neh. 7.7.  
 RAAMESSES, rä-am'-sës, son of the sun. Ex. 1.11.  
 RAABAH, räb'-äh, capital city. Josh. 13.25.  
 city. 2 Sam. 11; 12.26; Jer. 49.2; Ezek. 21.20; 25.6; Amos 1.14.  
 RABBATH, räb'-bäth, same as RAABAH. Deut. 3.11.  
 RABBI, räb'-bi, master. Matt. 23.7, 8; John 1.38; 3.2.  
 RABBITH, räb'-bith, populous. Josh. 19.20.  
 RABBONI, räb-bö'-ni, my master.  
 title addressed to Christ by Mary. John 20.16.  
 RAB-MAG, räb'-mäg, most exalted (?). Jer. 39.3.  
 RABSARIS, räb'-sä-ris, chief eunuch. 2 Kin. 18.17.  
 RAB-SHAKHEH, räb'-shä-kéh, chief of the cupbearers.  
 2 Kin. 18.17.  
 reviles Hezekiah. 2 Kin. 18.19; 19.1; Is. 36.4.  
 RACA, rä'-cä, a term of reproach. Matt. 5.22.  
 RACHAB, rä'-chäh, Greek form of Rahab. Matt. 1.5.  
 RACHAL, rä'-chäl, traffic. 1 Sam. 30.29.  
 RACHEL, rä'-chél, ewe. Gen. 29.6.  
 (Rachel) and Jacob. Gen. 29.10, 28; 30; 31.4, 19, 34; 35.16.  
 RADDAI, räd'-däi, subduing. 1 Chr. 2.14.  
 RAGAU, rä'-gäu, Greek form of Reu. Luke 3.35.  
 RAGUEL, rä-gü'-el, friend of God. Num. 10.29.  
 RAHAB, rä'-häb, (1) broad. Josh. 2.1. (2) violence.  
 87.4.  
 the harlot. Josh. 2; 6.22. See Matt. 1.5; Heb. 11.31; James 2.25.  
 — (EGYPT). Ps. 87.4; 89.10; Is. 51.9.  
 RAHAM, rä'-häm, 1 Chr. 2.44.  
 RAHEL, rä'-hel, same as RACHEL. Jer. 31.15.  
 RAKEM, rä'-këm, variegated. 1 Chr. 7.16.  
 RAKKATH, rä'-käh, shore. Josh. 19.35.  
 RAKKON, rä'-kön, same as RAKKATH. Josh. 19.46.  
 RAM, rä-m, high. Ruth 4.19.  
 RAMA, rä-mä, Greek form of Ramah. Matt. 2.18.  
 RAMAH, rä-mäh, high place. Josh. 18.25; Judg. 4.5; 1 Sam. 1.19; 7.17; 8.4; 19.18; 25.1; Jer. 31.15.  
 RAMATH, rä-mäth, same as preceding. Josh. 19.8.  
 RAMATHAIM-ZOPHIM, rä-mä-thä'im-zö'-phim, double high place. 1 Sam. 1.1.  
 RAMATHITE, rä-mäth-ite, a native of Ramah. 1 Chr. 27.27.  
 RAMATH-LEHI, rä-mäth-lé'hí, height of Lehi. Judg. 15.17.  
 RAMATH-MIZPEH, rä-mäth-miz'-péh, height of Mizpeh. Josh. 13.26.  
 RAMESSES, rä-mé'-sës, same as RAAMESSES. Gen. 47.11.  
 RAMIAH, rä-mi'-äh, Jehovah is high. Ezra 10.25.  
 RAMOTH, rä-möth, plural of Ramah. 1 Chr. 6.73.  
 RAMOTH-GILEAD, rä-möth-gil'-äd, heights of Gilead. Deut. 4.43; 1 Kin. 4.13, 22; 2 Kin. 8.28; 9.1; 2 Chr. 18; 22.5.  
 RAPHA, rä-phä, giant (?). 1 Chr. 8.37.  
 RAPHU, rä-phü, healed. Num. 13.9.  
 REAIA, ré-ä'cä, Jehovah has seen. 1 Chr. 5.5.  
 REAIAH, ré-ä'cäh, correct form of Reaia. 1 Chr. 4.2.  
 REEA, ré-bä, a fourth part. Num. 31.8.  
 REBECCA, ré-bé'-cä, Greek form of Rebekah. Rom. 9.10.  
 REBEKAH, ré-bek'-äh, a noose.  
 history of. Gen. 22; 24.15, 67; 27.6, 43; 49.31; Rom. 9.10.  
 RECHAB, ré'-chäh, horseman. 2 Kin. 10.15.  
 RECHABITES, ré'-chäb-ites, descendants of Rechab. Jer. 35.2.  
 RECHIAH, ré'-chäh, side (?). 1 Chr. 4.12.

REELIAH, rê-êl-âh, trembling of Jehovah. Ezra 2. 2.  
 REGEM, rê-gêm, friend. 1 Chr. 2. 47.  
 REGEM-MELECH, rê-gêm-mêl-êch, friend of the king. Zech. 7. 2.  
 REHABIAH, rê-hâ-bî-âh, Jehovah enlarges. 1 Chr. 23. 17.  
 REHOB, rê-hôb, street. 2 Sam. 8. 3.  
 REHOBAM, rê-hô-bô-âm, who enlarges the people. 1 Kin. 11. 43.  
 king of Judah. 1 Kin. 11; 12; 14; 2 Chr. 9—12.  
 REHOBOTH, rê-hô-bôth, roominess. Gen. 10. 11; 26. 22.  
 REHUM, rê-hûm, merciful. Ezra 4. 8.  
 REI, rê-î, friendly. 1 Kin. 1. 8.  
 REKEM, rê-kêm, same as RAKEM. Num. 31. 8.  
 REMALIAH, rê-mâ-lî-âh, Jehovah adorned. 2 Kin. 15. 25.  
 REMETH, rê-mêth, a high place. Josh. 19. 21.  
 REMMON, rê-môn, more correctly spelt RIMMON. Josh. 19. 7.  
 REMMON-METHOAR, rê-môn-mê-thô-âr, R. reaching (to Neah). Josh. 19. 13.  
 REMPHAN, rê-m-phân, Acts 7. 43.  
 REPHAEH, rê-phâ-êl, God has healed. 1 Chr. 26. 7.  
 REPHAH, rê-phâh, riches. 1 Chr. 7. 25.  
 REPHALAH, rê-phâl-âh, Jehovah has healed. 1 Chr. 3. 21.  
 REPHAIM, rê-phâ-im, giants. 2 Sam. 5. 18.  
 REPHAIMS, rê-phâ-îms, same as REPHAIM. Gen. 14. 5.  
 REPHIDIM, rê-phî-dim, supports.  
 Amalek subdued there by Joshua. Ex. 17.  
 RESSEN, rê-sên, bridle. Gen. 10. 12.  
 RESHEPI, rê-shêph, flame. 1 Chr. 7. 25.  
 REU, rê-û, same as RAQUEL. Gen. 11. 18.  
 REUBEN, rê-û-bên, behold a son (?).  
 son of Jacob. Gen. 29; 30; 35; 37; 42; 49; 1 Chr. 5. 1.  
 REUBENITES, rê-û-bên-îtes, descendants of Reuben.  
 their number and possessions. Num. 1; 2; 26; 32;  
 Deut. 3. 12; Josh. 13. 15; 1 Chr. 5. 18.  
 dealings of Moses and Joshua with. Num. 32;  
 Deut. 33; Josh. 1; 22.  
 go into captivity. 1 Chr. 5. 26 (Rev. 7. 5).  
 REUEL, rê-û-êl, friend of God. 1 Chr. 9. 8.  
 REUMAH, rê-û-mâh, exalted. Gen. 22. 24.  
 REZEPIH, rê-zê-ph, a stone. 2 Kin. 19. 12.  
 REZIA, rê-zî-â, delight. 1 Chr. 7. 39.  
 REZIN, rê-zîn, firm.  
 king of Syria. 2 Kin. 15. 37; 16. 5, 9; Is. 7. 1.  
 REZON, rê-zôn, lean.  
 of Damascus. 1 Kin. 11. 23.  
 RHIGIUM, rhê-gî-ûm. Acts 28. 13.  
 RHESA, rhê-sâ, chieftain (?). Luke 3. 27.  
 RHODA, rhô-dâ, a rose. Acts 12. 13.  
 RHODES, rhô-dês.  
 island of. Acts 21. 1.  
 RIBAI, ri-bâ-î, contentious. 2 Sam. 23. 29.  
 RIBLAH, rib-lâh, fertility. Num. 34. 11.  
 in Syria. 2 Kin. 23. 33; 25. 6; Jer. 39. 5; 52. 9.  
 RIMMON, rim-môn, (1) pomegranate, 2 Sam. 4. 2; (2) idol (?), 2 Kin. 5. 18.  
 RIMMON-PAREZ, rim-môn-pâr-êz, pomegranate of the breach. Num. 33. 19.  
 RINNAH, rin-nâh, shout. 1 Chr. 4. 20.  
 RIPHATH, ri-phâth. Gen. 10. 3.  
 RISSAH, ris-sâh, a worm. Num. 33. 21.  
 RITHIMAH, rith-mâh, broom. Num. 33. 18.  
 RIZPAH, riz-pâh, hot coal. 2 Sam. 3. 7.  
 ROBOAM, rô-bô-âm, Greek form of Rehoboam. Matt. 1. 7.  
 ROGELIM, rô-gê-lîm, fullers. 2 Sam. 17. 27.  
 ROHGAH, rôh-gâh, outcry. 1 Chr. 7. 34.  
 ROMAMTI-EZER, rô-mâm-tî-ê-zêr, I have exalted help. 1 Chr. 25. 4.  
 ROMANS, rô-mâns, men of Rome. John 11. 48.  
 St. Paul's teaching to. See Epistle to Romans, also FAITH, WORKS, RIGHTEOUSNESS, in *Subject-Index*.  
 ROME, rôme, strength (?).  
 strangers of, at Pentecost. Acts 2. 10.  
 Jews ordered to depart from. Acts 18. 2.  
 Paul preaches there. Acts 28.  
 ROSH, rôsh, head. 1 Chr. 46. 21.  
 RUFUS, rû-fûs, red. Mark 15. 21.  
 (chosen in the Lord). Rom. 16. 13.  
 RUHAMAH, rô-hâ-mâh, compassionate. Hos. 2. 1.

RUMAH, rô-mâh, height. 2 Kin. 23. 36.  
 RUTH, rôth, a friend (?). Ruth 1. 4.  
 story of. Ruth 1—4.  
 Christ descended from, Matt. 1. 5.  
 SARACHTHANI, sâ-bâch-thâ-nî, thou hast forsaken me. Mark 15. 34.  
 SABAOOTH, sâ-bâ-ôth, Hosts, the Lord of. Rom. 9. 29; James 5. 4.  
 SABBANS, sâ-bê-ân-s, people of Sheba. Job 1. 15; Is. 45. 14.  
 SAETA, sâb-tâ, same as following. 1 Chr. 1. 9.  
 SAETHA, sâb-tâh, rest (?). Gen. 10. 7.  
 SAETECHEA, sâb-tê-châ, 1 Chr. 1. 9.  
 SAETECHEAH, sâb-tê-châh. Gen. 10. 7.  
 SACAR, sâ-câr, hire, reward. 1 Chr. 11. 35.  
 SADDUCEES, sâd-du-cêes (named from ZADOK, founder of the sect).  
 their controversies with Christ, Matt. 16. 1; 22. 23; Mark 12. 18; Luke 20. 27; with the apostles, Acts 4. 1; with Paul, Acts 23. 6.  
 their doctrines. Matt. 22. 23; Mark 12. 18; Acts 23. 8.  
 SADOQ, sâ-dôc, Greek form of Zadok. Matt. 1. 14.  
 SALA, sâl-lâ, Greek form of Salah. Luke 3. 35.  
 SALAH, sâl-lâh, sprout (?). Gen. 10. 24.  
 SALAMIS, sâl-lâ-mis. Acts 13. 5.  
 SALATHIEL, sâl-lâ-thî-êl, Greek form of Shealtiel. 1 Chr. 3. 17.  
 SALCAH, or SALCHAH, sâl-câh, or sâl-châh, road. Deut. 34. 18; Heb. 7. 1.  
 SALIM, sâl-lîm, Greek form of Salem (?). John 3. 23.  
 SALLAI, sâl-lâ-î, exaltation. Neh. 11. 8.  
 SALLU, sâl-lû, same as SALLAI. 1 Chr. 9. 7.  
 SALMA, sâl-mâ, garment. 1 Chr. 2. 11.  
 SALMON, sâl-môn, shady. Ps. 68. 14.  
 SALMONE, sâl-mô-nê. Acts 27. 7.  
 SALOME, sâl-lô-mê, perfect. Mark 15. 40; 16. 1.  
 SALU, sâl-lû, same as SALLU (?). Num. 25. 14.  
 SAMARIA, sâ-mâr-lâ, Greek equivalent of Shomeron, which means guard.  
 (city of). 1 Kin. 16. 24; 20. 1; 2 Kin. 6. 24.  
 ——— (region of), visited by Christ. Luke 17. 11; John 4.  
 gospel preached there. Acts 8.  
 SAMARITAN, sâ-mâr-l-tân, belonging to Samaria.  
 parable of the good. Luke 10. 33.  
 miracle performed on. Luke 17. 16.  
 SAMARITANS, sâ-mâr-l-tâns, inhabitants of Samaria. 2 Kin. 17. 29.  
 SANGAR-NEBO, sâ-m-gâr-nê-bô, Be gracious, Nebo (?). Jer. 39. 3.  
 SAMLAH, sâ-m-lâh, garment. Gen. 36. 36.  
 SAMOS, sâ-môs, a height (?). Acts 20. 15.  
 SAMOTHRACIA, sâ-m-ô-thrâ-cî-â. Acts 16. 11.  
 SAMSON, sâ-m'son, like the sun. Judg. 13—16.  
 delivered up to Philistines. Judg. 16. 21.  
 his death. Judg. 16. 30. [1 Sam. 1. 20.  
 SAMUEL, sâ-m-û-êl, name of God, or, heard of God, born, and presented to the Lord. 1 Sam. 1. 19, 26.  
 ministers to the Lord. 1 Sam. 3.  
 the Lord speaks to. 1 Sam. 3. 11.  
 judges Israel. 1 Sam. 7; 8. 1; Acts 13. 20.  
 anoints Saul king. 1 Sam. 10. 1.  
 rebukes Saul for sin. 1 Sam. 13. 13; 15. 16.  
 anoints David. 1 Sam. 16; 19. 15.  
 his death. 1 Sam. 25. 1; 28. 3.  
 his spirit consulted by Saul. 1 Sam. 28. 12.  
 as a prophet. Ps. 99. 6; Acts 3. 24; Heb. 11. 32.  
 SANBALLAT, sâ-n-bal-lât, Sin (the moon) giveth life (?). Neh. 2. 10; 4. 2; 13. 28.  
 SANSANNAH, sâ-n-sân-nâh, palm branch. Josh. 15. 31.  
 SAPHI, sâph, threshold. 2 Sam. 21. 18.  
 SAPHIR, sâ-phîr, beautiful. Mic. 1. 11.  
 SAPPHIRA, sapphî-râ, Greek form of the above (feminine). Acts 5. 1.  
 SARA, sâr-â, Greek form of Sarah. Heb. 11. 11.  
 SARAH, sâr-âh, princess. Gen. 17. 15.  
 (Sarah). Gen. 11; 12; 20. 2. See ABRAHAM.  
 her death and burial. Gen. 23 (Heb. 11. 11; 1 Pet. 3. 6).  
 SARAI, sâr-â-î, contentious (?). Gen. 11. 29.  
 SARAPH, sâr-âph, burning. 1 Chr. 4. 22.  
 SARDIS, sâr-dis.  
 church of. Rev. 1. 11; 3. 1.  
 SARDITES, sâr-dis-tes, descendants of Sered. Num. 26. 26.

SAREPTA, sâ-rép'tâ, Greek form of Zarephath. Luke 4. 26.  
 SARGON, sâr-gôn, [God] appoints the king (?). Is. 20. 1.  
 SARID, sâr-id, survivor. Josh. 19. 10.  
 SARON, sâr-on, Greek form of Sharon. Acts 9. 35.  
 SARSECHIM, sâr-sê-chim. Jer. 39. 3.  
 SARUCH, sâr-ûch, Greek form of Serug. Luke 3. 35.  
 SATAN, sâ-tân, adversary. 1 Chr. 21. 1. See DEVIL, Subject-Index, p. 202.  
 SAUL, sâul, asked for. 1 Sam. 9. 2.  
 king of Israel, his parentage, anointing by Samuel, prophesying, and acknowledgment as king. 1 Sam. 9; 10.  
 his disobedience, and rejection by God. 1 Sam. 14. 31; 15.  
 possessed by an evil spirit, quieted by David. 1 Sam. 16. 14, 15, 23.  
 favours David, 1 Sam. 18. 5; seeks to kill him, 1 Sam. 18. 10; pursues him, 1 Sam. 20; 23; 24; 26.  
 slays priests for succouring David. 1 Sam. 22. 9.  
 enquires of the witch of En-dor. 1 Sam. 28. 7.  
 his ruin and suicide. 1 Sam. 28. 15; 31; 1 Chr. 10. his posterity. 1 Chr. 8. 33.  
 — of Tarsus. See PAUL.  
 SCEVA, scê-vâ, left-handed. Acts 19. 14.  
 SCYTHIAN, scyth'-i-an. Col. 3. 11.  
 SEBA, sê-bâ, man (?). Gen. 10. 7.  
 SEBAT, sê-bât, rest (?). Zech. 1. 7.  
 SECACAH, sê-câ-câh, enclosure. Josh. 15. 61.  
 SECHU, sê-chû, watch-tower. 1 Sam. 19. 22.  
 SECUNDUS, sê-cûn-dûs, second. Acts 20. 4.  
 SEGUB, sê-gûb, elevated. 1 Kin. 16. 34.  
 SEIR, sê-ir, rough.  
 mount, Edom, land of Esau. Gen. 14. 6; 32. 3; 36. 8, 20; Deut. 33. 2; Josh. 24. 4; Is. 21. 11; Ezek. 25. 8. predictions about. Num. 24. 18; Ezek. 35. 2.  
 SEIRATH, sê-ir-âth, well wooded. Judg. 3. 26.  
 SELA, sê-lâ, rock. Is. 16. 1.  
 SELA-HAMMAHEROTH, sê-lâ-hâm-mâh'-lê-kôth, rock of escapes. 1 Sam. 23. 28.  
 SELAH, sê-lâh, forte (?), a musical direction, pause. Ps. 3. 2; 4. 2; 24. 6; 33. 5, 11; 46. 3; 48. 8; 50. 6; Hab. 3. 3, 9, 12, &c.  
 SELED, sê-lêd, exultation, or burning. 1 Chr. 2. 30.  
 SELEUCIA, sê-lêu-ci-â, called after Seleucus, apostles at. Acts 13. 4.  
 SEM, sêm, Greek form of Shem. Luke 3. 36.  
 SEMACHIAH, sêm-â-chî-âh, Jehovah sustains. 1 Chr. 26. 7.  
 SEMEI, sêm-ê-i, Greek form of Shimei. Luke 3. 26.  
 SENAAB, sên-â-âh, perhaps thorny. Ezra 2. 35.  
 SENEH, sên-êh, crag, thorn. 1 Sam. 14. 4.  
 SENIR, sên-îr, coat of mail. 1 Chr. 5. 23.  
 SENNACHERIB, sên-nâch-êr-ib, Sin (the moon) multiplies brethren. 2 Kin. 18. 13; 2 Chr. 32; Is. 36. 37.  
 SENUAH, sên-û-âh, bristling (?). Neh. 11. 9.  
 SEORIM, sê-ôr'im, barley. 1 Chr. 24. 8.  
 SEPHAR, sê-phâr, a numbering. Gen. 10. 30.  
 SEPHARAD, sê-phâr-âd. Obad. 20.  
 SEPHARVAIM, sê-phâr-vâ'im. 2 Kin. 17. 24; 18. 34; 19. 13.  
 SEPHARVITES, sê-phâr-vîtes, people of Sepharvaim. 2 Kin. 17. 31.  
 SERAH, sê-râh, abundance. Gen. 46. 17.  
 SERAIAH, sê-râi-âh, soldier of Jehovah (?). 2 Sam. 8. 17.  
 SERAPHIMS, sê-râ-phîms, burning ones. Is. 6. 2.  
 SERED, sê-rêd, fear. Gen. 46. 14.  
 SERGIUS, sêr-gi-ûs. Acts 13. 7.  
 SERUG, sê-rûg, shoot. 1 Chr. 11. 20.  
 SETH, sêth, appointed.  
 son of Adam. Gen. 4. 25; 5. 3.  
 SETHUR, sê-thûr, hidden. Num. 13. 13.  
 SHAA LABBIN, shâ-â-lâb'-bin, earthen of foxes (?). Josh. 19. 42.  
 SHAA LBIM, shâ-â-lâm, same as preceding. Judg. 1. 35.  
 SHAA LBONITE, shâ-â-lô-nîte, inhabitant of Shaa-lbim (?). 2 Sam. 23. 32.  
 SHAA PH, shâ-ph, anger (?). 1 Chr. 2. 47.  
 SHAA RAIM, shâ-râ'im, two gates. 1 Sam. 17. 52.  
 SHAA SHGAZ, shâ-âsh-gâz, beauty's servant (?). Esth. 2. 14.  
 SHABBETHAI, shâb'-bê-thâi, born on the sabbath. Ezra 10. 15.  
 SHACHIA, shâ-chî-â, lustful (?). 1 Chr. 8. 10.  
 SHADRACH, shâ-drâch. Dan. 1. 7.

SHADRACH—cont.  
 Meshach, and Abed-nego, their faith and sufferings, and deliverance. Dan. 1; 3.  
 SHAGE, shâ-gê, wanderer. 1 Chr. 11. 34.  
 SHAHARAIM, shâ-hâ-râ'im, two dawns. 1 Chr. 8. 8.  
 SHAHAZIMAH, shâ-hâ-zî-mâh, lofty places (?). Josh. 19. 22.  
 SHALEM, shâ-lêm, safe, perfect. Gen. 33. 18.  
 SHALIM, shâ-lîm, foxes. 1 Sam. 9. 4.  
 SHALISHA, shâl-i-shâ, a third part. 1 Sam. 9. 4.  
 SHALLECHETH, shâl-lê-chêth, felling (?). 1 Chr. 26. 16.  
 SHALLUM, shâl-lûm, retribution. 2 Kin. 15. 10; 22. 14; 2 Chr. 34. 22; Jer. 22. 11.  
 SHALLUN, shâl-lûn, spoliation. Neh. 3. 15.  
 SHALMAI, shâl-mâi, peaceful (?). Ezra 2. 46.  
 SHALMAN, shâl-mân, shortened form of following. Hos. 10. 14.  
 SHALMANESER, shâl-mân-ê-sêr, Shalman be propitious. 2 Kin. 17. 3.  
 carries ten tribes captive. 2 Kin. 17; 18. 9.  
 SHAMA, shâ-mâ, obedient. 1 Chr. 11. 44.  
 SHAMARIAH, shâm-â-rî-âh, Jehovah guards. 2 Chr. 11. 19.  
 SHAMED, shâ-mêd, destroyer (?). 1 Chr. 8. 12.  
 SHAMER, shâ-mêr, keeper. 1 Chr. 6. 46.  
 SHAMGAR, shâm-gâr, destroyer (?).  
 judges Israel. Judg. 3. 31; 5. 6.  
 SHAMHUTH, shâm-hûth, notoriety (?). 1 Chr. 27. 8.  
 SHAMIR, shâ-mîr, a thorn. 1 Chr. 24. 24.  
 SHAMMA, shâm-mâ, desert. 1 Chr. 7. 37.  
 SHAMMAH, shâm-mâh, same as SHAMMA. Gen. 36. 13, his valour. 2 Sam. 23. 11.  
 SHAMMAI, shâm-mâ-i, wasted. 1 Chr. 2. 28.  
 SHAMMOTH, shâm-môth, deserts. 1 Chr. 11. 27.  
 SHAMMUA, shâm-mû-â, famous. Num. 13. 4.  
 SHAMMUAH, shâm-mû-âh, same as preceding. 2 Sam. 5. 14.  
 SHAMSHERAI, shâm'-shê-râi. 1 Chr. 8. 26.  
 SHAPHAM, shâ-phâm, bald. 1 Chr. 5. 12.  
 SHAPHAN, shâ-phân, coney.  
 repairs the temple. 2 Kin. 22. 3; 2 Chr. 34. 8.  
 SHAPHAT, shâ-phât, judge. Num. 13. 5.  
 SHAPHER, shâ-phêr, pleasantness. Num. 33. 23.  
 SHARAI, shâr-â-i, free. Ezra 10. 40.  
 SHARAIM, shâ-râ'im, same as SHARAIM. Josh. 15. 36.  
 SHARAR, shâr-âr, firm (?). 2 Sam. 23. 33. [19. 37.]  
 SHAREZER, shâ-rê-zêr, [God] protect the king. 2 Kin. 19. 37.  
 SHARON, shâr-on, plain. 1 Chr. 27. 29.  
 rose of. Cant. 2. 1.  
 SHARONITE, shâr-on-îte, one who lives in Sharon. 1 Chr. 27. 29.  
 SHARUKEN, shâr-rû-êh. Josh. 19. 6.  
 SHASHAI, shâ-shâi, pale. Ezra 10. 40.  
 SHASHAK, shâ-shâk, activity (?). 1 Chr. 8. 14.  
 SHAUL, shâ-ûl, same as SAUL. Gen. 46. 10.  
 SHALITES, shâl-û-lîtes, the family of Shaul. Num. 26. 13.  
 SHAVEH, shâ-vêh, plain (?). Gen. 14. 17.  
 SHAVEH KIRIATHAIM, shâ-vêh kir-i-â-thâ'im, plain (?) of Kiriathaim. Gen. 14. 5. [18. 16.]  
 SHAYSHA, shây-shâ, another name of Seralah. 1 Chr. 11. 32.  
 SHEAL, shê-âl, prayer. Ezra 10. 29.  
 SHEALTIEL, shê-âl-tî-êl, I asked God. Ezra 3. 2.  
 SHEARIAH, shê-â-rî-âh, gate of Jehovah. 1 Chr. 8. 38.  
 SHEAR-JASHUB, shê-âr-jâsh-ûb, the remnant shall return. Is. 7. 3.  
 SHEBA, shê-bâ, an oath, or seven. Gen. 25. 3; 2 Sam. 20. 1; Job 6. 19; Ps. 72. 10; Jer. 6. 20; Ezek. 27. 22; 38. 13.  
 queen of. 1 Kin. 10; 2 Chr. 9; Matt. 12. 42.  
 — (Benjamite) revolts. 2 Sam. 20.  
 SHEBAH, shê-bâh, an oath. Gen. 26. 33.  
 SHEBAM, shê-bâm, fragrance. Num. 32. 3.  
 SHEBANIAH, shêb-â-nî-âh, Jehovah hides. 1 Chr. 15. 24.  
 SHEBARIM, shêb-â-rîm, breaches. Josh. 7. 5.  
 SHEBER, shê-bêr, breaking. 1 Chr. 2. 48.  
 SHEENA, shê-nâ, youth (?).  
 the scribe. 2 Kin. 18. 18; 19. 2; Is. 22. 15; 36. 3; 37. 2.  
 SHEBUEL, shê-bû-êl, captive of God. 1 Chr. 23. 16.  
 SHECANIAH, shêc-â-nî-âh, same as following. 1 Chr. 24. 11.  
 SHECHANIAH, shêch-â-nî-âh, Jehovah dwells. 1 Chr. 3. 21.  
 SHECHEM, shê-chêm, back, shoulder. Gen. 34. 2.

SHECHEM—*cont.*

the Hivite. Gen. 34.

—city of. Josh. 17. 7; Ps. 60. 6.

charge of Joshua at. Josh. 24.

its treachery and penalty. Judg. 9. 1, 41.

SHECHEMITES, she'-chem-ites, people of Shechem Num. 26. 31.

SHEDEUR, she'-dê-ûr, giving forth of light. Num. 1. 5.

SHEHARIAH, she'-hâ-ri'-âh, Jehovah seeks. 1 Chr. 8. 26.

SHEKEL, she'-kêl, a coin. Gen. 23. 15.

SHELAH, she'-lâh, (1) petition, a son of Judah. Gen. 38. 5. (2) a different name from (1). 1 Chr. 1. 18.

SHELANITES, she'-lâ-nites, descendants of Shelah. Num. 26. 20. [14]

SHELEMAH, she'-ê-mî'-âh, Jehovah repays. 1 Chr. 26.

SHELEPH, she'-lêph, drawing out. Gen. 10. 26.

SHELESH, she'-lêsh, triad. 1 Chr. 7. 35.

SHELOMI, she'-lô-mî, peaceful. Num. 34. 27.

SHELOMITH, she'-lô-mith, peacefulness. Lev. 24. 11.

SHELOMOTH, she'-lô-môth, same as Shelomith. 1 Chr. 24. 22.

SHELMIEL, she'-lô-mî-êl, friend of God. Num. 1. 6.

SHEM, shêm, name. Gen. 5. 32; 9. 26; 10. 21; 11. 10; 1 Chr. 1. 17.

SHEMA, she'-mâ, (1) echo (?), Josh. 15. 26; (2) fame, 1 Chr. 2. 43.

SHEMAAH, shêm'-â'-âh, fame. 1 Chr. 12. 3.

SHEMAIAH, shêm'-â'-âh, Jehovah has heard.

prophet. 1 Kin. 12. 22; 2 Chr. 11. 2; 12. 5 (Jer. 29. 24).

SHEMARIAH, shêm'-a-ri'-âh, Jehovah guards. 1 Chr. 12. 5.

SHEMEBER, shêm'-ê-bêr, soaring on high (?). Gen. 14. 2.

SHEMER, shê'-mêr, guardian. 1 Kin. 16. 24.

SHEMIDA, shê'-mî-dâ, of wisdom (?). Num. 26. 32.

SHEMIDAH, shêm'-î-dâh, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 7. 19.

SHEMIDATES, shê'-mî-dâ-ites, descendants of Shemida. Num. 26. 32.

SHEMINITH, shêm'-în-ith, eighth. 1 Chr. 15. 21.

SHEMIRAMOTH, shê'-mî-râ-môth, most high name (?). 1 Chr. 15. 18.

SHEMUEL, shê'-mû-êl, same as SAMUEL. Num. 34. 20.

SHEN, shên, tooth. 1 Sam. 7. 12.

SHENAZAR, shên'-â-zâr. 1 Chr. 3. 18.

SHENIR, shê'-nîr, same as SENIR. Deut. 3. 9.

SHEPHAM, shê'-phâm, nakedness. Num. 34. 10.

SHEPHATHIAH, shêph'-â-thî'-âh, an incorrect way of spelling the next word. 1 Chr. 9. 8.

SHEPHATHIAH, shêph'-â-thî'-âh, Jehovah has judged. 2 Sam. 3. 4.

SHEPHI, shê'-phî, baldness. 1 Chr. 1. 40.

SHEPHO, shê'-phô, same as SHEPHI. Gen. 36. 23.

SHEPHUPHAN, shê'-phû-phân, serpent (?). 1 Chr. 8. 5.

SHERAH, shê'-râh, consanguinity. 1 Chr. 7. 24.

SHEREBIAH, shêr'-ê-bî'-âh, heat of Jehovah. Ezra 8. 18.

SHERESH, shê'-rêsh, root. 1 Chr. 7. 16.

SHEREZER, shêr'-ê-zêr, same as SHAREZER. Zech. 7. 2.

SHESHACH, shê'-shâch, a name for Babel. Jer. 25. 26; 51. 41.

SHESHAI, shê'-shâi, clothed in white (?). Num. 13. 22.

SHESHAN, shê'-shân, lily (?). 1 Chr. 2. 31.

SHESHBAZZAR, shêsh'-bâz-zâr. Ezra 1. 8; 5. 14.

SETHI, shêth, (1) same as SETH, 1 Chr. 1. 1; (2) tumult. Num. 24. 17.

SETHAR, shê'-thâr, star. Esth. 1. 14. [5. 3]

SETHAR-BOZAN, shê'-thâr-bôz-nâi, bright star. Ezra and Talmi oppose rebuilding of temple. Ezra 5. 6.

SHEVA, shê'-vâ, vanity. 2 Sam. 20. 25. [Judg. 12. 6]

SHEBOLETH, shîb'-bô-lêth, an ear of corn, or a flood.

SHIBMAH, shîb'-mâh, fragrant. Num. 32. 38.

SHICRON, shîc'-ron, drunkenness. Josh. 15. 11.

SHIGGAION, shîg gâ'-ôn, irregular (?). Ps. 7. title.

SHIGGOTH, shîg'-ô-gôth. Hab. 3. 1.

SHIHOS, shî'-hôn, ruin. Josh. 19. 19.

SHIHOR, shî'-hor, black. 1 Chr. 13. 5.

SHIHOR-LIBNATH, shî'-hor-lib'-nâth. Josh. 19. 26.

SHILHI, shîl'-hî, darter. 1 Kin. 22. 42.

SHILHIM, shîl'-hîm, aqueducts. Josh. 15. 32.

SHILLEM, shîl'-lêm, requital. Gen. 36. 24.

SHILLEMITES, shîl'-lêm-ites, descendants of Shillem. Num. 26. 49.

SHILOAH, shî-lô'-âh, outlet of water. Is. 8. 6.

SHILOH, shîl'-ôh, Gen. 49. 10.

—site of tabernacle. Josh. 18. 1; Judg. 21. 19; 1 Sam. 1. 3; 2. 14; 3. 21; Ps. 78. 60; Jer. 7. 12; 26. 6.

SHILOH, shî-lô-nî, native of Shiloh. Neh. 11. 5.

SHILONITE, shî-lô-nite, same as preceding. 1 Kin. 11. 29.

SHILSHAH, shîl'-shâh, triad. 1 Chr. 7. 37.

SHIMEA, shîm'-ê-â, famous. 1 Chr. 3. 5.

SHIMEAH, shîm'-ê-âh, same as preceding. 2 Sam. 21. 21.

SHIMEAM, shîm'-ê-âm, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 9. 38.

SHIMEATH, shîm'-ê-âth, fame. 2 Kin. 12. 21.

SHIMEATHITES, shîm'-ê-â-thites. 1 Chr. 2. 55.

SHIMEI, shîm'-ê-i, my fame. Num. 3. 18.

curses David. 2 Sam. 16. 5.

slain by Solomon. 1 Kin. 2. 36.

SHIMEON, shîm'-ê-on, a hearkening. Ezra 10. 31.

SHIMHI, shîm'-hî, same as SHIMEI. 1 Chr. 8. 21.

SHIMI, shîm'-î, same as preceding. Ex. 6. 17.

SHIMITES, shîm'-ites, descendants of Shimei. Num. 3. 21.

SHIMMA, shîm'-mâ, rumour. 1 Chr. 2. 13.

SHIMON, shîm'-ôn. 1 Chr. 4. 20.

SHIMRATH, shîm'-râth, watchfulness. 1 Chr. 8. 21.

SHIMRI, shîm'-rî, watchful. 1 Chr. 4. 37.

SHIMRITH, shîm'-rith, vigilant. 2 Chr. 24. 26.

SHIMROM, shîm'-rôm, watch-post. 1 Chr. 7. 1.

SHIMRON, shîm'-rôn, watchful. Josh. 11. 1.

SHIMRONITES, shîm'-rôn-ites, descendants of Shimron. Num. 26. 24.

SHIMRON-MERON, shîm'-rôn-mêr'-rôn. Josh. 12. 20.

SHIMSHAI, shîm'-shâi, sunny. Ezra 4. 8.

SHINAB, shî'-nâb, hostile (?). Gen. 14. 2.

SHINAR, shî'-nâr, Gen. 10. 10.

SHIPHI, shî'-phî, abundant. 1 Chr. 4. 37.

SHIPHMITES, shîph'-mîte, a native of Shepham. 1 Chr. 27. 27.

SHIPRAH, shîph'-râh, beauty (?). Ex. 1. 15.

SHIPHTAN, shîph'-tân, judicial. Num. 34. 24.

SHISHA, shî'-shâ, brightness. 1 Kin. 4. 3.

SHISHAK, shî'-shâk, illustrious. 1 Kin. 11. 40.

invades and spoils Jerusalem. 1 Kin. 14. 25; 2 Chr. 12.

SHITRAI, shî'-râi, official. 1 Chr. 27. 29.

SHITTAB, shî'-tâb, acacia tree. Is. 41. 19.

SHITTIM, shî'-tîm, acacias. Num. 25. 1.

SHIZA, shîz'-â, cheerful (?). 1 Chr. 11. 42.

SHOA, shô'-â, opulent. Ezek. 23. 23.

SHOBAB, shô'-bâb, apostate. 2 Sam. 5. 14.

SHOBACH, shô'-bâch, pouring. 2 Sam. 10. 16.

SHOBAL, shô'-bâl, bright (?). Ezra 2. 42.

SHOBAL, shô'-bâl, stream. Gen. 36. 20.

SHOBEB, shô'-bêk, forsaker. Neh. 10. 24.

SHOBI, shô'-bî, taking captive. 2 Sam. 17. 27.

SHOCHO, shô'-chô, same as the next word. 2 Chr. 28. 18.

SHOCHON, shô'-chôn, a hedge. 1 Sam. 17. 1.

SHOCO, shô'-cô, same as the preceding. 2 Chr. 11. 7.

SHOHAM, shô'-hâm, onyx. 1 Chr. 24. 27.

SHOMER, shô'-mêr, watchman. 2 Kin. 12. 21.

SHOPACH, shô'-phâch, same as SHOBAB. 1 Chr. 19. 16.

SHOPHAN, shô'-phân, baldness. Num. 32. 35.

SHOSHANNIM, shô'-shânnîm, lilies. Ps. 45. title.

SHOSHANNIM-EDUTH, sh.-ê-dûth, lilies a testimony. Ps. 80. title.

SHUA, shû'-â, wealth. 1 Chr. 2. 3.

SHUAH, shû'-âh, three different names in Hebrew: (1) depression. Gen. 25. 2; (2) 1 Chr. 4. 11; (3) Gen. 38. 2.

SHUAL, shû'-âl, jackal. 1 Chr. 7. 35.

SHUBAEL, shû'-bâ-êl, same as SHIEUEL (?). 1 Chr. 24. 20.

SHUHAM, shû'-hâm, pithral (?). Num. 26. 42.

SHUCHAMITES, shû'-hâm-ites, the descendants of Shuham. Num. 26. 42.

SHUCHITE, shû'-hîte, a descendant of Shua. Job 8. 1.

SHULAMITE, shû'-lâ-mîte, same as SHELLOMITH. Cant. 6. 13.

SHUMATHITES, shû'-mâ-thites, people of Shumah. 1 Chr. 2. 53.

SHUNAMMITE, shû'-nâm-mîte, an inhabitant of Shunem. 1 Kin. 1. 3.

SHUNEM, shû'-nêm, two resting-places. Josh. 19. 18;

1 Sam. 28. 4; 2 Kin. 4. 8.

SHUNI, shû'-nî, quiet. Gen. 46. 16.

SHUNITES, shû'-nîtes, descendants of Shuni. Num. 26. 15.

SHUPHAM, shû'-phâm, serpent. Num. 26. 39.

SHUPHAMITES, shû'-phâm-ites, the descendants of Shupham. Num. 26. 39.

SHUPPIM, shûp'-pîm. 1 Chr. 7. 12.

SHUR, shûr, a fort (?). Gen. 16. 7.



SHUSHAN, shû'shân, a lily.  
 city, Artaxerxes at. Neh. 1. 1; Esth. 2. 6; 3. 15.  
 SHUSHAN-EDUTH, shû'shân-ê'dûth, lily of the testimony (?). Ps. 60, title.  
 SHUTHALHITES, shû-thâl'hîtes, the descendants of Shuthelah. Num. 26. 35.  
 SHUTHELAH, shû-thê'lâh, plantation (?). Num. 26. 35.  
 SIA, si'â, assembly. Neh. 7. 47.  
 SIAHA, si'â-hâ, council. Ezra 2. 44.  
 SIBBECAI, sib'bê-câi, entangling. 1 Chr. 11. 29.  
 SIBBECHAI, sib'bê-châi, same as preceding. 2 Sam. 21. 18.  
 SIBBOLETH, sib'bô-lêth, same as SHIRBOLETH. Judg. 12. 6.  
 SIBMAH, sib'mâh, same as SHIEMAH. Josh. 13. 19.  
 SIBRAIM, sib'mâ-im, two hills (?). Ezek. 47. 16.  
 SICHEM, si'chêm, the shoulder-blade. Gen. 12. 6.  
 SIDDIM, sid'dim, the plains (?). Gen. 14. 3.  
 SIDON, si'dôn, fishing.  
 son of Canaan. Gen. 10. 15.  
 — (Zidon), city of. Josh. 19. 28; 1 Kin. 5. 6; Acts 27. 3.  
 SIDONIANS, si-dô-nî-âns, persons living in Sidon. Deut. 3. 9.  
 SIRON, si'hôn, brush.  
 king of the Amorites. Num. 21. 21; Deut. 1. 4; 2. 26; Ps. 135. 11; 136. 19.  
 SIHOR, si'hôr, same as SHIHOR. Josh. 13. 3.  
 SILAS, si'lâs, shortened form of Silvanus. Acts 15. 22; 16. 19; 17. 4. See 2 Cor. 1. 19; 1 Thess. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 5. 12.  
 SILLA, si'llâ, way, highway (?). 2 Kin. 12. 20.  
 SILOAH, si-lô'âh, same as SHILOAH. Neh. 3. 15.  
 SILOAM, si-lô'am, same as SHILOAH. John 9. 7.  
 SILVANUS, sil-vâ'nûs, of the forest. 2 Cor. 1. 19.  
 SIMEON, sim'é-on, same as SHIMEON.  
 son of Jacob. Gen. 29. 33; 34. 7, 25; 42. 24.  
 his descendants. Gen. 46. 10; Ex. 6. 15; Num. 1. 22; 26. 12; 1 Chr. 4. 24; 12. 25.  
 prophecy concerning. Gen. 49. 5.  
 — blesses Christ. Luke 2. 25.  
 — (Niger). Acts 13. 1.  
 SIMEONITES, sim'é-on-îtes, members of the family of Simeon. Num. 26. 14.  
 SIMON, si-môn, same as preceding.  
 brother of Christ. Matt. 13. 55; Mark 6. 3.  
 — (Zelotes), APOSTLE. Matt. 10. 4; Mark 3. 18; Luke 6. 15.  
 — (Pharisee), reproved. Luke 7. 36.  
 — (leper). Matt. 26. 6; Mark 14. 3.  
 — (of Cyrene), bears the cross of Jesus. Matt. 27. 32; Mark 15. 21; Luke 23. 26.  
 — (a tanner), Peter's vision in his house. Acts 9. 43; 10. 6.  
 — (a sorcerer), baptized. Acts 8. 9; rebuked by Peter. Acts 8. 18.  
 — PETER. See PETER.  
 SIMRI, sim'ri, same as SHIMRI. 1 Chr. 26. 10.  
 SIN, sin, clay. Ex. 16. 1.  
 — (Zin), wilderness of. Ex. 16; Num. 13. 21; 20; 27. 14.  
 SINA, si'nâ, Greek form of Sinai. Acts 7. 30.  
 SINAI, si'nâi, pointed. Ex. 19. 1.  
 mount. Deut. 33. 2; Judg. 5. 6; Ps. 68. 8, 17; Gal. 4. 24.  
 SINIM, si'nim, Chinese (?). Is. 49. 12.  
 SINITE, si'nîc, Gen. 10. 17.  
 SION, si'on, (1) lifted up, Deut. 4. 48; (2) Greek name for Mount Zion, Matt. 21. 6.  
 SIPHOTH, siph'môth, bare places (?). 1 Sam. 30. 28.  
 SIPPAL, sip-pâ-i, belonging to the doorstep (?). 1 Chr. 20. 4.  
 SIRAH, si'râh, withdrawing. 2 Sam. 3. 26.  
 SIRION, si'ri-on, a coat of mail.  
 mount. Deut. 3. 9; Ps. 29. 6.  
 SISAMAI, sis'â-mâi, fragrant (?). 1 Chr. 2. 40.  
 SISERA, sis'ê-râ. Judg. 4. 2, 21; 5. 24; 1 Sam. 12. 9; Ps. 83. 9.  
 SITNAH, sit'nâh, contention. Gen. 26. 21.  
 SIVAN, si'vân, bright. Esth. 8. 9.  
 SMYRNA, smî'ry-nâ, myrrh. Rev. 1. 11.  
 So, sô, Hebrew form of Egyptian word Sevech. 2 Kin. 17. 4.  
 SOCHO, sô'chô, same as SHOCHO. 1 Chr. 4. 18.  
 SOCHOH, sô'chôh, same as SHOCHOH. 1 Kin. 4. 10.  
 SOCOH, sô'côh, same as SHOCO. Josh. 15. 35.

SODI, sô'dî, an acquaintance. Num. 13. 10.  
 SODOM, sô'dôm, burning (?). Gen. 10. 19.  
 its iniquity and destruction. Gen. 18. 13; 18. 20; 19. 4-24; Deut. 23. 17; 1 Kin. 14. 24.  
 Lot's deliverance from. Gen. 19.  
 a warning. Deut. 29. 23; 32. 32; Is. 1. 9; 13. 19; Lam. 4. 6; Matt. 10. 15; Luke 17. 29; Jude 7; Rev. 11. 8.  
 SODOMA, sô'dô-mâ, Greek form of the preceding. Rom. 9. 29.  
 SODOMITES, sô'dôm-îtes, persons who imitated the sin of the men of Sodom. 1 Kin. 15. 12.  
 SOLOMON, sô'lô-mon, peaceable. 2 Sam. 5. 14.  
 king of Israel. 2 Sam. 12. 24; 1 Kin. 1; 2. 24; 1 Chr. 28. 9; 29.  
 asks of God wisdom. 1 Kin. 3. 5 (4. 29); 2 Chr. 1. 7.  
 the wise judgment of. 1 Kin. 3. 16.  
 his league with Hiram for building the temple. 1 Kin. 5; 2 Chr. 2.  
 builds the temple (2 Sam. 7. 12; 1 Chr. 17. 11); 1 Kin. 6; 7; 2 Chr. 3—5; the dedication. 1 Kin. 8; 2 Chr. 6.  
 God's covenant with. 1 Kin. 9; 2 Chr. 7. 12.  
 the queen of Sheba visits. 1 Kin. 10; 2 Chr. 9; Matt. 6. 29; 12. 42.  
 David's prayer for. Ps. 72.  
 his idolatry, rebuke, and death. 1 Kin. 11. 1, 9, 14, 31, 41; 2 Chr. 9. 29; Neh. 13. 26.  
 his Proverbs and Canticles. Prov. 1. 1; Eccles. 1. 1; Cant. 1. 1.  
 SON OF GOD. See CHRIST.  
 — of MAN. See CHRIST.  
 SOPATER, sô-pâ-têr. Acts 20. 4.  
 SOPHEREETH, sô-phêrêth, scribe. Ezra 2. 55.  
 SORER, sôr'êk, choice vine. Judg. 16. 4.  
 SOSIPATER, sô-sip'â-têr. Rom. 16. 21.  
 SOSTHENES, sôsthê-nês. Acts 18. 17.  
 SOTAI, sô-tâ-i, deviator. Ezra 2. 55.  
 SPAIN, spain. Rom. 15. 24.  
 STACHYS, stâch'y's, an ear of corn. Rom. 16. 9.  
 STATER, stât-êr, a coin. Matt. 17. 27 (marg.).  
 STEPHANAS, stêph'â-nâs, crowned. 1 Cor. 1. 16.  
 STEPHEN, stê-phên, a crown.  
 deacon and protomartyr. Acts 6. 5, 8; 7. 58.  
 STOICKS, stô-icks, philosophers whose founder taught in a famous porch or Stoa. Acts 17. 18.  
 SUAH, su'âh, sweepings. 1 Chr. 7. 36.  
 SUCCOTH, suc'côth, booths.  
 (Canaan). Gen. 33. 17; Josh. 13. 27; 1 Kin. 7. 46; Ps. 60. 6.  
 punished by Gideon. Judg. 8. 5, 16.  
 — (in Egypt). Ex. 12. 37; 13. 20.  
 SUCCOTH-BENOTH, suc'côth-bê'nôth. 2 Kin. 17. 30.  
 SUCCATHITES, suc'châ-thîtes. 1 Chr. 2. 55.  
 SUKKIIMS, suk'ki-îms, nomads. 2 Chr. 12. 3.  
 SUR, sûr. 2 Kin. 11. 6.  
 SUSANCHITES, sù-sân'-chîtes, inhabitants of Susa or Susinak. Ezra 4. 9.  
 SUSANNA, sù-sân'nâ, lily. Luke 8. 3.  
 SUSI, sù'sî, horseman. Num. 13. 11.  
 SYCHAR, sî'châr, drunken (?). John 4. 5.  
 SYCHEM, sî'chêm, Greek form of Shechem. Acts 7. 16.  
 SYENE, sî'ê-nê, opening. Ezek. 29. 10.  
 SYNTYCHE, sînt'y'-chê, fortunate. Phil. 4. 2.  
 SYRACUSE, sîr'â-cûse. Acts 28. 12.  
 SYRIA, sîr'i-â. Judg. 10. 6.  
 SYRIACK, sîr'i-âck, belonging to Syria. Dan. 2. 4.  
 SYRIA-DAMASCUS, sîr'i-â-dâ-mâs-cûs. 1 Chr. 18. 6.  
 SYRIA-MACHAB, sîr'i-â-mâ'-châh. 1 Chr. 19. 6.  
 SYRIAN, sîr'i-ân, inhabitant of Syria. Gen. 25. 20.  
 SYRIANS, sîr'i-âns. Gen. 25. 20; Deut. 26. 5.  
 subdued by David. 2 Sam. 8; 10.  
 contend with Israel. 1 Kin. 10. 29; 11. 25; 20; 22; 2 Kin. 6. 24; 7. 8, 13; 13. 7; 16. 6; 2 Chr. 18.  
 employed to punish Joash. 2 Chr. 24. 23. See 2 Chr. 28. 23; Is. 7. 2; Ezek. 27. 16; Hos. 12. 12; Amos 1. 5.  
 gospel preached to. Matt. 4. 24; Acts 15. 23; 18. 18; Gal. 1. 21.  
 SYROPHENICIAN, sîrô-phê-nîc'i-ân, Phenician living in Syria. Mark 7. 26.

TAANACH, tâ'â-nâch, castle (?). Josh. 12. 21.  
 TAANATH-SHILOH, tâ'â-nâth-shî-lôh, fig-tree of Shiloh (?). Josh. 16. 6.  
 TABBAOTH, tâb-bâ'ôth, rings. Ezra 2. 43.

- TABBATH, *tāb-bāth*, pleasantness. *Judg.* 7. 22.  
 TABEL, *tāb-ē-āl*, good for nothing (?). *Is.* 7. 6.  
 TABELL, *tāb-ēl*, God is good. *Ezra* 4. 7.  
 TABERAH, *tāb-ē-rāh*, burning. *Num.* 11. 8.  
 TABITHA, *tāb-i-thā*, gazelle. *Acts* 9. 36.  
 TABOR, *tā-bōr*, height. *Josh.* 19. 22.  
 (mount). *Judg.* 4. 14. *See* *Judg.* 8. 18; *1 Sam.* 10. 3; *Ps.* 89. 12; *Jer.* 46. 18; *Hos.* 5. 1.  
 TABRIMON, *tāb-rim-ōn*, Kimmon is good. *1 Kin.* 15. 18.  
 TACHMONITE, *tāch-mō-nite*, same as HACHMONITE (?). *2 Sam.* 23. 8.  
 TADMOR, *tād-mōr*, city of palms (?).  
 (Palmyra), built by Solomon. *1 Kin.* 9. 13.  
 TAHAN, *tā-hān*, camp. *Num.* 26. 35.  
 TAHANITES, *tā-hān-ites*, descendants of Tahan. *Num.* 26. 35.  
 TAHAPANES, *tā-hāp-ā-nēs*. *Jer.* 2. 16.  
 TAHATH, *tā-hāth*, substitute. *1 Chr.* 6. 24.  
 TAHAPANHES, *tāh-pān-hēs*, same as Tahapanes. *Jer.* 43. 7.  
 TAHPENES, *tāh-pēn-ēs*. *1 Kin.* 11. 19.  
 TAHREA, *tāh-rē-ā*, cunning (?). *1 Chr.* 9. 41.  
 TAHTIM-HOUSHI, *tāh-tim-hōd-shi* nether land newly inhabited (?). *2 Sam.* 24. 6.  
 TALITHA, *tāl-i-thā*, girl. *Mark* 5. 41.  
 TALMAL, *tāl-māl*, abounding in furrows. *Num.* 13. 22.  
 TALMON, *tāl-mōn*, oppressed. *1 Chr.* 9. 17.  
 TAMAH, *tā-māh*, joy. *Neh.* 7. 55.  
 TAMAR, *tā-mār*, a palm tree. *Gen.* 38. 6.  
 TAMMUZ, *tām-mūz*.  
 women weeping for. *Ezek.* 8. 14.  
 TANACHI, *tā-nāch*, same as TAANACH. *Josh.* 21. 25.  
 TASHUMETH, *tān-hū-mēth*, consolation. *2 Kin.* 25. 23.  
 TAPHATH, *tā-phāth*. *1 Kin.* 4. 11.  
 TAPPUAH, *tāp-pū-āh*, apple. *1 Chr.* 2. 43.  
 TARAĖ, *tār-āh*, station. *Num.* 33. 27.  
 TARALAH, *tār-ā-lāh*, reeling (?). *Josh.* 18. 27.  
 TAREA, *tār-ē-ā*, same as TAIREA. *1 Chr.* 8. 35.  
 TARPELITES, *tār-pē-lites*, people of Tarpel. *Ezra* 4. 9.  
 TARSHISH, *tār-shish*. *Gen.* 10. 4; *1 Kin.* 10. 22; *2 Chr.* 9. 21; *20. 36*; *Jer.* 10. 9; *Ezek.* 27. 12; *38. 13*.  
 Jonah going there. *Jonah* 1. 3.  
 prophecies concerning. *Ps.* 48. 7; *72. 10*; *Is.* 2. 16; *23. 60. 9*; *66. 19*.  
 TARSUS, *tār-sūs*, city of the apostle Paul. *Acts* 9. 11; *11. 25*; *21. 39*.  
 TARTAK, *tār-tāk*. *2 Kin.* 17. 31.  
 TARTAN, *tār-tān*, military chief. *2 Kin.* 18. 17.  
 TATNAL, *tāt-nāl*, gift (?).  
 and Shethar-boznai hinder the rebuilding of the temple. *Ezra* 5. 8; *6. 13*.  
 TEBAH, *tē-bāh*, slaughter. *Gen.* 22. 24.  
 TEBALIAH, *tē-b-ā-l-āh*, Jehovah has immersed. *1 Chr.* 26. 11.  
 TEBETH, *tē-bēth*. *Esth.* 2. 16.  
 TEHAPHNEHES, *tē-hāph-nē-hēs*, same as TAHAPANES. *Ezek.* 30. 18.  
 TEHINNAH, *tē-hin-nāh*, cry for mercy. *1 Chr.* 4. 12.  
 TEKEL, *tē-kēl*, weighed. *Dan.* 5. 25.  
 TEKOA, *tē-kō-ā*, sound of trumpet (*1 Chr.* 2. 24; *4. 5*).  
 widow of. *2 Sam.* 14 (*Jer.* 6. 1).  
 TEKOAH, *tē-kō-āh*, same as TEKOA. *2 Sam.* 14. 2.  
 TEKOITE, *tē-kō-ite*, inhabitant of Tekoah. *2 Sam.* 23. 26.  
 TEL-ABIB, *tēl-ā-bib*, hill of ears of corn. *Ezek.* 3. 15.  
 TELAH, *tē-lāh*. *1 Chr.* 7. 25.  
 TELAIM, *tē-lā'im*, lambs. *1 Sam.* 15. 4.  
 TELASSAR, *tē-lās-sār*, hill of Asshur. *Is.* 37. 12.  
 TELĖM, *tē-lēm*, oppression. *Ezra* 10. 24.  
 TEL-HARESHA, *tēl-hā-rē-shā*, forest-hill. *Neh.* 7. 61.  
 TEL-HARSA, *tēl-hār-sā*, same as preceding. *Ezra* 2. 59.  
 TEL-MELAH, *tēl-mē-lāh*, salt-hill. *Ezra* 2. 59.  
 TEMA, *tē-nā*, a desert. *Gen.* 25. 15; *Job* 6. 19; *Is.* 21. 14; *Jer.* 23. 23.  
 TEMAN, *tē-mān*, on the right hand. *Gen.* 36. 11; *Jer.* 49. 7, 20; *Ezek.* 25. 13; *Amos* 1. 12; *Obad.* 9; *Hab.* 3. 3.  
 TEMANI, *tē-mān-i*, descendants of Teman. *Gen.* 36. 34.  
 TEMANITE, *tē-mān-ite*, same as preceding. *Job* 2. 11.  
 TEMENI, *tē-mē-ni*, same as TEMANI. *1 Chr.* 4. 6.  
 TERAH, *tē-rāh*, a station (?). *Gen.* 11. 24.  
 TERAPHIM, *tēr-ā-phīm*, nourishers (?).  
 of Laban. *Gen.* 31. 34.  
 of Micah. *Judg.* 17. 5; *18. 14*.  
 of Michal. *1 Sam.* 19. 13.  
 TERESH, *tē-rēsh*, severe (?). *Esth.* 2. 21.  
 TERTIUS, *tēr-tiūs*, the third. *Rom.* 16. 22.  
 TERTULLUS, *tēr-tāl-lūs* (*dim.* of TERTIUS). *Acts* 24. 1.  
 TETRARCH, *tēr-trārch*, ruler of a fourth part of a country. *Matt.* 14. 1.  
 THADDEUS, *thād-dē-ūs*, Greek form of Theudas. *Matt.* 10. 3.  
 THAHASH, *thā-chāsh*, seal (?). *Gen.* 22. 24.  
 THAMAH, *thā-māh*, laughter. *Ezra* 2. 53.  
 THAMAR, *thā-mār*, Greek equivalent of Tamar. *Matt.* 1. 3.  
 THARA, *thār-ā*, Greek form of Terah. *Luke* 3. 34.  
 THARSHISH, *thār-shish*, same as TARSHISH. *1 Kin.* 10. 22.  
 THEBEZ, *thē-bēz*, brightness.  
 Abimelech wounded at. *Judg.* 9. 50.  
 THELASAR, *thēl-ā-sār*, same as TELASSAR. *2 Kin.* 19. 12.  
 THEOPHILUS, *thē-ōph-i-lūs*, loved of God. *Luke* 1. 3.  
 THESSALONIANS, *thēss-ā-lō-ni-āns*, people of Thessalonica. *1 Thess.* 1. 1.  
 THESSALONICA, *thēss-ā-lō-ni-cā*.  
 Paul at. *Acts* 17.  
 church there instructed. *1 & 2 Thess.*  
 THEUDAS, *thēu-dās*, praise (?). *Acts* 5. 36.  
 THIMNATHAI, *thim-nā-thāh*, portion. *Josh.* 19. 43.  
 THOMAS, *thōm-ās*, a twin.  
 Apostle. *Matt.* 10. 3; *Mark* 3. 18; *Luke* 6. 15; *Acts* 1. 13.  
 his zeal. *John* 11. 16.  
 his unbelief and confession. *John* 20. 24.  
 THUMMIM, *thūm-mim*, perfection.  
 on high priest's breastplate. *Ex.* 28. 30; *Lev.* 8. 8;  
*Deut.* 33. 8; *Ezra* 2. 63; *Neh.* 7. 65.  
 THYATIRA, *thū-ā-ti-rā*, *Acts* 16. 14.  
 angel of. *Rev.* 1. 11; *2. 18*.  
 TIBERIAS, *tī-bēr-i-ās*, a place named after Tiberius. *John* 6. 1.  
 TIBERIUS, *tī-bēr-i-ūs*. *Luke* 3. 1.  
 TIBHATH, *tīb-hāth*, butchery. *1 Chr.* 18. 8.  
 TIBNI, *tīb-ni*, made of straw (?). *1 Kin.* 16. 21.  
 TIDAL, *tī-dāl*, dread. *Gen.* 14. 1.  
 TIGLATH-PILESER, *tīg-lāth-pī-lē-sēr*, the son of the temple of Sarra is a ground of confidence (?). *2 Kin.* 15. 29; *16. 7*.  
 TIRVAH, *tīk-vāh*, expectation. *2 Kin.* 22. 14.  
 TIRVATH, *tīk-vāth*, same as TIRVAH. *2 Chr.* 34. 22.  
 TILGATH-PILESER, *tīl-gāth-pī-lē-sēr*, same as TIGLATH-PILESER. *1 Chr.* 5. 26; *2 Chr.* 28. 20.  
 TILON, *tī-lōn*, gift (?). *1 Chr.* 4. 20.  
 TIMEUS, *tī-mē-ūs*, polluted (?). *Mark* 10. 46.  
 TIMNA, *tim-nā*, unapproachable (?). *Gen.* 36. 12.  
 TIMNAH, *tim-nāh*, (1) a portion, *Josh.* 15. 10; (2) same as preceding, *Gen.* 36. 40.  
 TIMNATH, *tim-nāth*, same as TIMNAH. *Gen.* 38. 12.  
 TIMNATH-HERES, *tim-nāth-hēr-ēs*, portion of the sun. *Judg.* 2. 9.  
 TIMNATHI-SERAH, *tim-nāth-sēr-āh*, portion of the remainder. *Josh.* 19. 50.  
 Joshua buried there. *Josh.* 24. 30.  
 TIMNITE, *tim-nite*, a man of Timna. *Judg.* 15. 6.  
 TIMON, *tī-mōn*. *Acts* 6. 5.  
 TIMOTHEUS, *tī-mōth-ē-ūs*, honouring God. *Acts* 16. 1.  
 TIMOTHY, *tim-ō-thy*, English form of the above.  
 accompanies Paul. *Acts* 16. 8; *17. 14, 15*; *Rom.* 15. 21; *2 Cor.* 1. 1, 19.  
 commended. *1 Cor.* 16. 10; *Phil.* 2. 19.  
 instructed in letters by Paul. *1 & 2 Tim.*  
 TIPHSAI, *tīph-sāh*, passage. *1 Kin.* 4. 24.  
 TIRAS, *tī-rās*. *Gen.* 10. 2.  
 TIRATHITES, *tī-rā-thites*. *1 Chr.* 2. 55.  
 TIRHAKAI, *tīr-hā-kāh*.  
 Sennacherib's war with. *2 Kin.* 19. 9.  
 TIRHANAI, *tīr-hā-nāh*, murmuring (?). *1 Chr.* 2. 48.  
 TIRIA, *tī-rī-ā*, fear. *1 Chr.* 4. 16.  
 TIRSHATH, *tīr-shā-thā*, the stern (?). *Ezra* 2. 63; *Neh.* 7. 70.  
 TIRZAH, *tīr-zāh*, pleasantness. *Num.* 26. 33; *1 Kin.* 14. 17; *15. 21*; *16. 8, 15*; *2 Kin.* 15. 16; *Cant.* 6. 4 (*Josh.* 12. 24).  
 TISHBITE, *tīsh-bite*, inhabitant of Tishbe. *1 Kin.* 17. 1.  
 TITUS, *tī-tūs*, protected (?). *Gal.* 2. 3.  
 Paul's love for. *2 Cor.* 2. 13; *7. 6, 13*.  
 instructed by Paul. *Tit.* 1—3.  
 TIZITE, *tī-zite*. *1 Chr.* 14. 43.

TOAH, tō'ah, low. 1 Chr. 6. 34.  
 TOB, tōb, good. Judg. 11. 3.  
 TOB-ADONIJAH, tōb-ād-ō-nī-jāh, good is my lord Jehovah. 2 Chr. 17. 8.  
 TOBIAH, tō-bī'ah, Jehovah is good. Ezra 2. 60.  
 the Ammonite, vexes the Jews. Neh. 4. 3; 6. 1, 12, 14; 13. 4.  
 TOBIAH, tō-bī-jāh, same as TOBIAH. 2 Chr. 17. 8.  
 TOCHEN, tō-chēn, a measure. 1 Chr. 4. 32.  
 TOGARMAH, tō-gār-māh, rugged. Gen. 10. 3.  
 TOHU, tō'hū, same as TOAH (?). 1 Sam. 1. 1.  
 TOI, tō-i, wanderer. 2 Sam. 8. 9.  
 TOLA, tō-lā, worm. Gen. 46. 13.  
 TOLAD, tō-lād, birth. 1 Chr. 4. 29.  
 TOLAITES, tō-lā-ites, descendants of Tola. Num. 26. 23.  
 TOPHEL, tō-phēl, lime. Deut. 1. 1.  
 TOPHET, tō-phēl, fire-place. Is. 30. 33.  
 TOPHETH, tō-phēth, same as TOPHET. 2 Kin. 23. 10.  
*See MOLOCH.*  
 TORMAH, tōr-māh, privily. Judg. 9. 31 (marg.).  
 TOU, tō-ū, older form of TOI. 1 Chr. 18. 9.  
 TRACHONITIS, trāch-ō-nī-tis, rugged district. Luke 3. 1.  
 TROAS, trō'ās, the region of Troy.  
 visited by Paul. Acts 16. 8; 20. 5; 2 Cor. 2. 12; 2 Tim. 4. 13.  
 TROGYLIUM, trō-gýl-i-ŭm. Acts 20. 15.  
 TROPHIMUS, trōph-i-mūs, master of the house (?).  
 companion of Paul. Acts 20. 4; 21. 29; 2 Tim. 4. 20.  
 TRYPHENA, trý-phē-nā, delicate. Rom. 16. 12.  
 TRYPHOSA, trý-phō-sā, delicate. Rom. 16. 12.  
 TUBAL, tū'bāl, production (?). Gen. 10. 2; Is. 66. 19;  
 Ezek. 27. 13; 32. 26; 38; 39.  
 TUBAL-CAIN, tū'bāl-cain, producer of weapons (?).  
 Gen. 4. 22.  
 TYCHICUS, tých-i-cūs, fortuitous.  
 companion of Paul. Acts 20. 4; 2 Tim. 4. 12; Tit. 3. 12.  
 commended. Eph. 6. 21; Col. 4. 7.  
 TYRANNUS, tý-rān-nūs, tyrant. Acts 19. 9.  
 TYRE, týre, rock. Josh. 19. 29.  
 its wealth. Ezek. 27.  
 fall. Ezek. 26. 7.  
 Christ visits coasts of. Matt. 15. 21.  
 Paul lands at. Acts 21. 3.  
 TYRUS, tý-rūs, Latin name of Tyre. Jer. 25. 22.

UCAL, ū-cāl. Prov. 30. 1.  
 UEL, ū-ēl, will of God. Ezra 10. 34.  
 UKNAZ, ūk'nāz, and KENAZ. 1 Chr. 4. 15 (marg.).  
 ULAI, ū-lāi. Dan. 8. 2.  
 ULAM, ū-lām, foremost (?). 1 Chr. 7. 16.  
 ULULA, ū-lū-lā, yoke. 1 Chr. 7. 39.  
 UMMAH, ūm-māh, community. Josh. 19. 30.  
 UNNI, ūn-ni, depressed. 1 Chr. 15. 18.  
 UPHARSIN, ū-phār-sin, and dividers. Dan. 5. 25.  
 UPHAZ, ū-phāz. Jer. 10. 9; Dan. 10. 5.  
 UR, ūr, flame.  
 land of. Gen. 11. 28; 15. 7.  
 URBANE, ūr-bāne, pleasant. Rom. 16. 9.  
 URI, ū-rí, fiery. Ex. 31. 2.  
 URIAH, ū-rí-āh, Jehovah is my light.  
 the Hittite. 2 Sam. 11; 1 Kin. 15. 5; Matt. 1. 6.  
 URIAS, ū-rí-ās, Greek form of Uriah. Matt. 1. 6.  
 URIEL, ū-rí-el, God is my light. 1 Chr. 6. 24.  
 URIJAH, ū-rí-jāh, same as URIAH.  
 (priest). 2 Kin. 16. 10, 16.  
 — (prophet). Jer. 26. 20.  
 URIM, ū-rim, light. Ex. 28. 30. *See THUMMIM.*  
 UTHAI, ū-thāi, helpful. 1 Chr. 9. 4.  
 UZ, ūz, fertile. Gen. 10. 23.  
 UZAI, ū-zāi. Neh. 3. 25.  
 UZAL, ū-zāl, wanderer. Gen. 10. 27.  
 UZZA, ūz-zā, strength. 2 Kin. 21. 18.  
 UZZAH, ūz-zāh, another form of Uzza.  
 his trespass. 1 Chr. 13. 3.  
 his death. 1 Chr. 13. 37.  
 UZZEN-SHERAH, ūz-zēn-shē-rāh, portion of Sherah.  
 1 Chr. 7. 24.  
 UZZI, ūz-zí, shortened form of Uziah. 1 Chr. 6. 5.  
 UZZIA, ūz-zí-ā, another form of Uziah. 1 Chr. 11. 44.  
 UZZIAH, ūz-zí-āh, Jehovah is my strength. 2 Kin. 15. 13. *See AZARIAH.*

UZZIEL, ūz-zí-ēl, power of God. Ex. 6. 18.  
 UZZIELITES, ūz-zí-ēl-ites, descendants of Uzziel. Num. 3. 27.

VAJEZATHA, vāj-jēz'ā-thā, strong as the wind (?).  
 Esth. 9. 9.  
 VANIAH, vā-ní-āh, distress (?). Ezra 10. 36.  
 VASHNI, vāsh-ní, strong (?); but perhaps not a proper name. 1 Chr. 6. 28.  
 VASHTI, vāsh-tí, beautiful. Esth. 1. 9.  
 VOPHSI, vōph-sí, expansion (?). Num. 13. 14.

ZAANAIM, zā-ā-nā'im, wanderings (?). Judg. 4. 11.  
 ZAANAN, zā-ā-nān, place of flocks. Mic. 1. 11.  
 ZAANANNIM, zā-ā-nān-nim, same as ZAANAIM. Josh. 19. 33.  
 ZAAVAN, zā-ā-vān, disturbed (?). Gen. 36. 27.  
 ZABAD, zā-bād, gift. 1 Chr. 2. 36.  
 ZABBAI, zāb-bā'i. Ezra 10. 28.  
 ZABBUD, zāb-būd, given. Ezra 8. 14.  
 ZABDI, zāb-dí, my gift. Josh. 7. 1.  
 ZABDIEL, zāb-dí-ēl, my gift is God. 1 Chr. 27. 2.  
 ZABUD, zāb-būd, same as ZABBUD. 1 Kin. 4. 5.  
 ZABULON, zā-bū-lōn, Greek form of Zebulun. Matt. 4. 13.  
 ZACCAI, zāc-cā'i, pure. Ezra 2. 9. [19. 2.  
 ZACCHEUS, zāc-chē-ŭs, Greek form of Zaccai. Luke  
 ZACCUR, zāc-chūr, mindful. 1 Chr. 4. 26.  
 ZACCUR, zāc-cūr, same as preceding. Num. 13. 4.  
 ZACHARIAH, zāch-ā-rí-āh, Jehovah has remembered.  
 last king of Israel of Jehu's race, as foretold by the  
 word of the Lord, begins to reign. 2 Kin. 14. 29.  
 smitten by Shallum, who succeeds him. 2 Kin. 15. 10.  
 ZACHARIAS, zāch-ā-rí-ās, Greek form of preceding.  
 father of John the Baptist, with Elisabeth his wife,  
 accounted righteous before God. Luke 1. 6.  
 is promised a son. Luke 1. 13.  
 doubting, is stricken with dumbness. Luke 1. 18, 22.  
 his recovery and song. Luke 1. 64, 68.  
 — "son of Barachias," slain "between the temple  
 and the altar." Matt. 23. 35; Luke 11. 51. *See*  
*ZECHARIAH.*  
 ZACHER, zāc-chēr, memorial. 1 Chr. 8. 31.  
 ZADOK, zā-dōk, righteous.  
 priest. 2 Sam. 8. 17; 15. 24; 20. 25.  
 anoints Solomon king. 1 Kin. 1. 39.  
 ZAHAM, zā-hām, loathing. 2 Chr. 11. 19.  
 ZAIR, zā-ir, small. 2 Kin. 8. 21.  
 ZALAPH, zāl-phō, wound (?). Neh. 3. 30.  
 ZALMON, zāl-mōn, shady. 2 Sam. 23. 28.  
 ZALMONAH, zāl-mō-nāh, same as preceding. Num.  
 33. 41.  
 ZALMUNNA, zāl-mūn'nā, shelter denied. Judg. 8. 5.  
 ZAMZUMMIMS, zām-zūm-mīm, giant race destroyed  
 by the Ammonites. Deut. 2. 20, 21.  
 ZANOAH, zā-nō'āh, marsh (?). Josh. 15. 34.  
 ZAPHNATH-PAANEAH, zāph-nāth-pā-ā-nē'āh, preserver  
 of the age (?). Gen. 41. 45.  
 ZAPHON, zā-phōn, north. Josh. 13. 27.  
 ZARA, zār-ā, Greek form of Zarah. Matt. 1. 3.  
 ZARAH, zār-āh, sunrise. Gen. 38. 30.  
 ZAREAH, zā-rē'āh, hornet. Neh. 11. 29.  
 ZAREATHITES, zā-rē-ā-thites, inhabitants of Zareah.  
 1 Chr. 2. 53.  
 ZARED, zār-ēd. Num. 21. 12.  
 ZAREPHATH, zār-ē-phāth, workshop for refining me-  
 tals.  
 (Sarepta), Elijah there. 1 Kin. 17. 10. *See ELIJAH.*  
 ZARETAN, zār-ē-tān, same as ZARTAN. Josh. 3. 16.  
 ZARETH-SHAHAR, zār-ēth-shā'har, the splendour of  
 the morning. Josh. 13. 19.  
 ZARHITES, zār-hites, persons descended from Zerah.  
 Num. 26. 13.  
 ZARTANAH, zār-tā'nāh. 1 Kin. 4. 12.  
 ZARTHAN, zār-thān, same as ZARTAN. 1 Kin. 7. 46.  
 ZATTHU, zāt-thū, same as ZATTU. Neh. 10. 14.  
 ZATTU, zāt-tū. Ezra 2. 8.  
 ZAVAN, zā-vān, same as ZAAVAN. 1 Chr. 1. 42.  
 ZAZA, zā-zā. 1 Chr. 2. 33.  
 ZEBADIAH, zēb-ā-dí-āh, Jehovah hath given. 1 Chr.  
 8. 15.  
 ZEBAH, zē-bāh, sacrifice.  
 and Zalmunna. Judg. 8. 5, 21; Ps. 83. 11.

ZEBALIM, zé-bá'ím, same as ZEBOIM. Ezra 2. 57.  
 ZEBREE, zé-bé-dé, Greek form of Zabul. Matt. 4. 21; Mark 1. 20.  
 ZEBINA, zé-bí-ná, bought. Ezra 10. 43.  
 ZEBOIM, zé-bó'ím, same as ZEBOIM. Gen. 14. 2.  
 ZEBOIM, zé-bó'ím, gazelles. Gen. 10. 19; 14. 2; 19. 25; Deut. 29. 23; Hos. 11. 8.  
 ZEBUDAH, zé-bú-dáh, given. 2 Kin. 23. 36.  
 ZEBUL, zé-búl, elevation. Judg. 9. 28.  
 ZEBULONITE, zé-bú-lón-ite, a member of the tribe of Zebulun. Judg. 12. 11.  
 ZEBULUN, zé-bú-lún, elevation. Gen. 30. 20; 35. 23; 49. 13; Num. 1. 30; 26. 26; Deut. 33. 18; Josh. 19. 10; Judg. 4. 6; 5. 14, 18; 6. 35; 2 Chr. 30. 11, 18; Ps. 68. 27; Ezek. 48. 26; Rev. 7. 8.  
 Christ preaches in the land of (Is. 9. 1); Matt. 4. 13.  
 ZEBULONITES, zé-bú-lún-ites, a less correct way of spelling Zebulonites. Num. 26. 27.  
 ZECHARIAH, zé-ch-á-rí-áh, a better way of spelling Zachariah.  
 son of Jehoiada, stoned in the court of the Lord's house. 2 Chr. 24. 20, 21.  
 — son of Jeherechiah. Is. 8. 2.  
 — the prophet, his exhortations to repentance, his visions and predictions. Zech. 1—14.  
 ZEDAD, zé-dád, hunting(?). Num. 34. 8.  
 ZEDEKIAH, zé-dé-ki-áh, justice of Jehovah.  
 false prophet. 1 Kin. 22. 11; 2 Chr. 18. 10, 23.  
 — another. Jer. 29. 22.  
 — (Mattaniah), king of Judah. 2 Kin. 24. 17; 25; 2 Chr. 36. 10, 11; Jer. 37. 28; 38; 39; 52.  
 ZEEB, zéeb, wolf. Judg. 7. 25.  
 ZELAH, zé-láh, side. Josh. 18. 28.  
 ZELEK, zé-lék, fissure. 2 Sam. 23. 37.  
 ZELOPEHAD, zé-lóph-é-hád, fracture. Num. 26. 83.  
 ZELOTES, zé-ló-tés, Greek equivalent of Canaanite, a zealot. Luke 6. 15.  
 ZELZAH, zé-l-záh, shade in the heat. 1 Sam. 10. 2.  
 ZEMARAIM, zém-á-rá'im, two fleeces. Josh. 18. 22.  
 ZEMARITE, zém-á-rite. Gen. 10. 18.  
 ZEMIRA, zé-mí-rá, 1 Chr. 7. 8.  
 ZENAN, zé-nán, same as ZAAANAN. Josh. 15. 37.  
 ZENAS, zé-nás, contraction of Zenodorus. Tit. 3. 13.  
 ZEPHANIAH, zéph-á-ní-áh, Jehovah hid. 2 Kin. 25. 18. priest. Jer. 29. 25; 37. 8.  
 — prophet. Zeph. 1; 2; 3.  
 ZEPHATH, zé-pháth, watch-tower(?). Judg. 1. 17.  
 ZEPHATHAH, zéph-á-tháh, 2 Chr. 14. 10.  
 ZEPHI, zé-phi, same as ZEPHO. 1 Chr. 1. 36.  
 ZEPHO, zé-phó, older form of Zephi. Gen. 36. 11.  
 ZEPHON, zé-phón, a looking out. Num. 26. 15.  
 ZEPHONITES, zé-phón-ites, descendants of Zephon. Num. 26. 15.  
 ZER, zér, flint(?). Josh. 19. 35.  
 ZERAH, zé-ráh, dawn. 2 Chr. 14. 9; 16. 8.  
 ZERAHIAH, zér-á-hí-áh, Jehovah hath risen. 1 Chr. 6. 6.  
 ZERED, zér-réd, same as ZAREH. Deut. 2. 13.  
 ZEREDA, zér-é-dá, cool. 1 Kin. 11. 26.  
 ZEREDATHAH, zér-é-dá-tháh, same as preceding. 2 Chr. 4. 17.  
 ZERERATH, zér-é-ráth. Judg. 7. 22.  
 ZERESH, zé-résh, gold. Esth. 5. 10.  
 ZERETH, zé-réth, gold(?). 1 Chr. 4. 7.  
 ZERI, zé-ri, same as Izri. 1 Chr. 25. 3.  
 ZEROR, zé-rór, bundle. 1 Sam. 9. 1.  
 ZERUAH, zé-rú-áh, leprous. 1 Kin. 11. 26.  
 ZERUBBABL, zé-rúb-bá-bél, begotten in Babylon. (Zorobabel), prince of Judah. Ezra 2. 2.  
 restores the worship of God. Ezra 3. 1; Neh. 12. 47; Hag. 1. 1, 14; 2. 1; Zech. 4. 6.  
 ZERUAH, zér-u-ráh, 1 Sam. 26. 6.  
 ZETHAM, zé-thám, olive(?). 1 Chr. 23. 8.  
 ZETHAN, zé-thán, same as ZETHAM. 1 Chr. 7. 10.  
 ZETHAR, zé-thár, conqueror(?). Esth. 1. 10.  
 ZIA, zí-á motion. 1 Chr. 5. 13.

ZIBA, zí-bá, planter. 2 Sam. 9. 2.  
 ZIBEON, zíb-é-on, dyed. Gen. 36. 2.  
 ZIBIA, zí-bí-á, gazelle(?). 1 Chr. 8. 9.  
 ZIBIAH, zí-bí-áh, same as ZIBIA. 2 Kin. 12. 1.  
 ZICHRI, zích-ri, famous. 2 Chr. 23. 1; 28.  
 ZIDDIM, zíd-dím, sides. Josh. 19. 35.  
 ZIDKIAH, zíd-ki-áh, justice of Jehovah. Neh. 10. 1.  
 ZIDON, zíd-dón, fishing. Gen. 49. 13; Josh. 11. 8; Judg. 10. 6; 18. 7; 1 Kin. 11. 1; Ezra 3. 7; Luke 4. 26; Acts 12. 20.  
 prophecies concerning. Is. 23; Jer. 25. 22; 27. 3; 47. 4; Ezek. 27. 8; 28. 21; 32. 30; Joel 3. 4; Zech. 9. 2.  
 ZIDONIANS, zí-dó-ní-áns, inhabitants of Zidon. Judg. 10. 12; 18. 7; 1 Kin. 11. 1.  
 ZIF, zíf, blossom(?). 1 Kin. 6. 1.  
 ZIHA, zí-há, drought. Ezra 2. 43.  
 ZIIM, zí-im. Is. 13. 21 (marg.).  
 ZIKLAG, zík-lág. Josh. 15. 31; 1 Sam. 27. 6; 30. 1; 2 Sam. 1. 1; 1 Chr. 12. 1.  
 ZILLAH, zíl-láh, shade. Gen. 4. 19.  
 ZILPAH, zíl-páh, dropping. Gen. 29. 24.  
 ZILTHAI, zíl-thái, shady. 1 Chr. 8. 20.  
 ZIMMAH, zím-máh, planning. 1 Chr. 6. 20.  
 ZIMRAN, zím-rán, celebrated(?). Gen. 25. 2.  
 ZIMRI, zím-ri, same as ZIMRAN. 1 Kin. 16. 9.  
 ZIN, zín, thorn.  
 wilderness of. Num. 13. 21; Josh. 15. 1.  
 ZINA, zí-ná, same as ZIZAH. 1 Chr. 23. 10.  
 ZION, zí-on, sunny.  
 (mount) 2 Sam. 5. 7; 1 Kin. 8. 1; Rom. 11. 26; Heb. 12. 22; Rev. 14. 1.  
 ZIOR, zí-ór, smallness. Josh. 15. 54.  
 ZIPH, zíph, flowing. 1 Chr. 4. 16.  
 ZIPHAH, zí-pháh, feminine of ZIPH. 1 Chr. 4. 16.  
 ZIPHIMS, zíph-ím, inhabitants of ZIPH. Ps. 54. title.  
 ZIPHION, zíph-i-on, same as ZEPHON. Gen. 46. 16.  
 ZIPHITES, zíph-ites, same as ZIPHIMS. 1 Sam. 23. 19.  
 ZIPHON, zíph-rón. Num. 34. 9.  
 ZIPPOR, zíp-pór, bird. Num. 22. 2.  
 ZIPPORAH, zíp-pó-ráh, fem. of ZIPPOR. Ex. 2. 21; 4. 20.  
 ZITHRI, zít-ri, protection of Jehovah(?). Ex. 6. 22.  
 ZIZ, ziz, a flower. 2 Chr. 20. 16.  
 ZIZA, zí-zá, abundance(?). 1 Chr. 4. 37.  
 ZIZAH, zí-záh, fullness(?). 1 Chr. 23. 11.  
 ZOAN, zó-án, place of departure. Num. 13. 22; Ps. 78. 12.  
 ZOAR, zó-ár, smallness. Gen. 13. 10; 14. 2; 19. 22 (Is. 15. 5); Deut. 34. 3; Jer. 48. 34.  
 ZOBA, zó-bá, a plantation. 2 Sam. 10. 6.  
 ZOBAH, zó-báh, same as preceding.  
 kings of, subdued. 1 Sam. 14. 47; 2 Sam. 8. 3; 1 Kin. 11. 23.  
 ZOREBAH, zó-bé-báh, walking slowly. 1 Chr. 4. 8.  
 ZOAR, zó-ár, light. Gen. 23. 8.  
 ZOHELETH, zó-hé-léth, serpent stone, or stone of the conduit. 1 Kin. 1. 9.  
 ZOHETH, zó-héth, 1 Chr. 4. 20.  
 ZOPHAH, zó-pháh, a cruse(?). 1 Chr. 7. 35.  
 ZOPHAJ, zó-pháj, honeycomb. 1 Chr. 6. 26.  
 ZOPHAR, zó-phár, chatter. Job 2. 11; 11; 20; 42. 9.  
 ZOPHIM, zó-phím, watchers. Num. 23. 14.  
 ZORAH, zór-áh, a hornet.  
 city of Samson. Josh. 19. 41; Judg. 13. 2, 25; 16. 31.  
 ZORATHITES, zór-á-thites, people of Zorah. 1 Chr. 4. 2.  
 ZOREAH, zór-é-áh, same as ZORAH. Josh. 15. 33.  
 ZORITES, zór-ites, same as ZORATHITES(?). 1 Chr. 2. 54.  
 ZOROBABEL, zó-rób-á-bél, Greek form of Zerubbabel. Matt. 1. 12.  
 ZUAR, zó-ár, same as ZOAR. Num. 1. 8.  
 ZUPH, zúpH, 1 Sam. 1. 1.  
 ZUR, zúr, rock. Num. 25. 15.  
 ZURIEL, zú-ri-él, God is my Rock. Num. 3. 35.  
 ZURISHADDAI, zú-ri-sháddái, the Almighty is my Rock. Num. 1. 6.  
 ZUZIMS, zú-zím, giants. Gen. 14. 5.



# LVIII.

## SUBJECT-INDEX

### TO THE HOLY SCRIPTURES.

**ABOMINATION** (of desolation), Dan. 9. 27; 11. 31; 12. 11; Matt. 24. 15; Mark 13. 14.  
**national**, Deut. 18. 9, 12; Ezek. 5. 11; 7. 8, 5; 11. 18; 16. 22; Hos. 11. 10.  
**of offerings**, Lev. 7. 18; Deut. 17. 1; 23. 18; Prov. 15. 8; Is. 1. 13; 41. 24.  
**prayer of the wicked**, Prov. 28. 9.  
**impurity**, Lev. 18. 22; 20. 13.  
**defilement**, Deut. 24. 4; 1 Kin. 11. 5; Prov. 16. 12; Is. 66. 17; Ezek. 16. 17; Rev. 21. 27.  
**falsety**, Prov. 11. 1; 17. 15; 20. 10, 23.  
**idolatry**, Deut. 7. 25, 26; 27. 15; 2 Kin. 23. 13; Jer. 2. 7; Ezek. 18. 12; Mal. 2. 11.  
**pride**, Prov. 3. 32; 6. 16; 11. 20; 16. 5.  
**ACCESS to God by faith**, Rom. 5. 2; Eph. 2. 18; 3. 12; Heb. 7. 19; 10. 19. *See* Is. 55. 6; Hos. 14. 2; Joel 2. 12; John 14. 6; James 4. 8.  
**its blessedness**, Ps. 65. 4; 73. 28; Is. 2. 3; Jer. 31. 6. *See* PRAYER.  
**ACCURSED**, what so called, Deut. 21. 23; Josh. 6. 17; 7. 1; 1 Chr. 2. 7; Is. 65. 20; Gal. 1. 8.  
**ADOPTION of the children of God**, John 1. 12; 20. 17; Rom. 8. 14; 2 Cor. 6. 18; Gal. 4. 4; Eph. 1. 5; Heb. 2. 10; 12. 5; James 1. 18; 1 John 3. 1.  
**of the Gentiles**, Is. 66. 19; Hos. 2. 23; Acts 15. 3; Rom. 8. 15, 23; 9. 24; Gal. 4. 5; Eph. 1. 5; 2; 3; Col. 1. 27.  
**ADULTERY of Tamar**, Gen. 38. 24.  
**of David**, 2 Sam. 11. 2.  
**of Herod**, Mark 6. 17.  
**woman taken in**, John 8. 3.  
**in what it consists**, Matt. 5. 28; 15. 19; 19. 9; Mark 7. 21; 10. 11.  
**forbidden**, Ex. 20. 14; Deut. 5. 18; Matt. 19. 18; Rom. 13. 9; Gal. 5. 19.  
**penalty of**, Lev. 20. 10; Mal. 3. 3; 1 Cor. 6. 9; Heb. 13. 4.  
**SPIRITUAL**, Jer. 3; 18. 27; Ezek. 16; 23; Hos. 1; 2; Rev. 2. 22.  
**AFFECTION to God's house**, 1 Chr. 29. 3; Ps. 26. 8; 84. 2, 10.  
**to God** (panting for), Ps. 42. 1; 119.  
**set on things above**, Col. 3. 2.  
**fleshly affections to be crucified**, Gal. 5. 16, 24; 2 Pet. 2. 10.  
**AFFLICTED**, duty towards, Job 6. 14; Ps. 82. 3; Prov. 22. 22; 1 Tim. 5. 10; James 1. 27; 5. 13.  
**AFFLICTION the result of sin**, 2 Sam. 12. 14; Ps. 90. 7; Ezek. 6. 13.  
**foretold**, Gen. 15. 13; Is. 10. 12; Jer. 29. 17; 42. 16; Ezek. 20. 37.  
**man born to**, Job 5. 6, 7.  
**comes from God**, Gen. 15. 13; Num. 14. 33; 2 Kin. 6. 33; Job 10. 15; Ps. 66. 11; Is. 9. 1.  
**sent in mercy**, Gen. 50. 20; Ex. 1. 12; Deut. 8. 16; Ps. 106. 43; Ezek. 20. 37; Nah. 1. 12; Matt. 24. 9; Acts 20. 23; Rom. 8. 18; Heb. 12. 6; James 5. 10; Rev. 7. 14.  
**promises of support under**, Ps. 46. 5; Is. 25. 4; 43. 2; Jer. 16. 19; 39. 17; Nah. 1. 7; Matt. 11. 28; John 14. 1; Acts 14. 22; Heb. 2. 18; Rev. 3. 10.  
**resignation under**, Ps. 119. 75.  
**comfort under**, Ps. 27. 5; Is. 49. 13; 61. 2; Jer. 31. 13; Matt. 5. 4; Luke 7. 13; John 16. 20, 33; 2 Cor. 1. 4; 7. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 13.  
**object of**, 1 Cor. 11. 32; 1 Pet. 5. 10.  
**effects of**, 2 Cor. 4. 17.  
**proof of God's love**, Prov. 3. 12; Heb. 12. 6; Rev. 3. 19.  
**endurance of**, 1 Sam. 3. 18; 2 Sam. 12. 16; Neh. 9. 3; Job 1. 21; 2. 10; 5. 17; 13. 15; 34. 31; Ps. 18. 6; 27. 4; 39. 9; 50. 15; 65. 16, 22; 66. 3; 71. 14; Jer. 50. 4;

#### AFFLICTION—*cont.*

Lam. 3. 39; Luke 21. 19; Rom. 12. 12; 2 Cor. 1. 9; 1 Thess. 4. 13; 2 Thess. 1. 4; Heb. 12. 1; James 1. 4; 5. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 20.  
**supplication under**, Judg. 4. 3; 1 Sam. 1. 10; 2 Sam. 24. 10; 2 Kin. 19. 16; 20. 1, 2; 2 Chr. 14. 11; 20. 6; Ezra 9. 6; Neh. 9. 32; Job 10. 2; 13. 23; 33. 26; Ps. 66. 13; Jer. 17. 13; 31. 18; Lam. 5. 1; Dan. 9. 3; Hab. 3. 2; Matt. 26. 39; 2 Cor. 12. 8; James 5. 13.  
**exhortation under**, Deut. 8. 8; Neh. 1. 8; Prov. 3. 11; John 5. 14.  
**confession of sin under**, Num. 21. 7; Job 7. 20; Ps. 32. 5; Is. 64. 5, 6; Jer. 31. 18; Mic. 7. 9.  
**repentance under**, Job 34. 31; Ps. 78. 34; Hos. 6. 1; Luke 15. 17.  
**support under**, Deut. 4. 30, 31; 2 Chr. 7. 13, 14; Job 33. 26; Ps. 78. 26; Is. 10. 20.  
**deliverances from**, Ps. 34. 4, 19; 40. 2; 126. 2, 3; Prov. 12. 13; Is. 63. 9; Jonah 2. 1, 2; 2 Tim. 3. 11; 4. 17, 18.  
**benefits of**, Job 23. 10; 36. 8; Ps. 66. 10; 119. 67, 71; Eccles. 7. 2; Is. 1. 25; 26. 9; 48. 10; Lam. 3. 19, 27, 39; Ezek. 14. 11; Hos. 2. 6; 5. 15; Mic. 6. 9; Zech. 13. 9; John 15. 2; Acts 14. 22; Rom. 5. 3; 2 Cor. 4. 8; 12. 7; Phil. 1. 12; Heb. 12. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 20.  
**AGONY**, Christ's, in the garden, Matt. 26. 36; Luke 22. 44, &c.  
**ALMIGHTY** (God), Gen. 17. 1; Ex. 6. 3; Num. 24. 4; Ruth 1. 20; Job 5. 17; Is. 13. 6; Ezek. 1. 24; Rev. 1. 8. *See* GOD.  
**ALMSGIVING**, Matt. 6. 1; Luke 11. 41; 12. 33.  
**examples of**, Acts 3. 2; 10. 2; 24. 17.  
**ALTAR**, built by Noah, Gen. 8. 20. Abram, Gen. 12. 7, 8; 13. 4, 18; 22. 9. Isaac, Gen. 26. 25. Jacob, Gen. 33. 20; 35. 7. Moses, Ex. 17. 15. Balaam, Num. 23. 1. Reubenites, &c., Josh. 22. 10. Saul, 1 Sam. 14. 35. Elijah, 1 Kin. 18. 30, 32. Solomon, 2 Chr. 4. 1.  
**of Damascus**, 2 Kin. 16. 10.  
**commanded**, Gen. 35. 1.  
**how built**, of earth, Ex. 20. 24.  
**of stone**, Ex. 20. 25.  
**of wood**, Ex. 27. 1.  
**of incense**, Ex. 30. 1; 37. 25.  
**golden**, Rev. 8. 3; 9. 13.  
**gift brought to**, Matt. 5. 23.  
**we have an**, Heb. 13. 10.  
**AMBITION** reproved, Matt. 18. 1; 20. 25; 23. 8; Luke 22. 24.  
**punishment of**, Prov. 17. 19; Is. 14. 12; Ezek. 31. 10.  
**of Babel**, Gen. 11. 4.  
**Aaron and Miriam**, Num. 12. 10.  
**Korah, Dathan, and Abiram**, Num. 16. 3.  
**Abalom**, 2 Sam. 18. 9.  
**Adonijah**, 1 Kin. 1. 5.  
**of Babylon**, Jer. 51. 53.  
**James and John**, Matt. 20. 21.  
**man of sin**, 2 Thess. 2. 3.  
**Diotrephes**, 3 John 9.  
**AMBUSH**, Josh. 8. 4; Judg. 20. 29; 2 Chr. 13. 13; 20. 22.  
**ANGELS**, nature, office, duties, and characteristics of, 2 Sam. 14. 20; 1 Kin. 19. 5; Neh. 9. 6; Job 25. 3; 38. 7; Ps. 68. 17; 91. 11; 103. 20; 104. 4; 148. 2; Is. 6. 2; Dan. 6. 22; Matt. 13. 39; 16. 27; 18. 10; 24. 31; 25. 31; Mark 8. 38; Luke 15. 7; 16. 22; Acts 7. 53; 12. 7; 27. 23; Eph. 1. 21; Phil. 2. 9; Col. 1. 16; 2. 10; 1 Thess. 4. 16; 2 Thess. 1. 7; 1 Tim. 3. 16; 5. 21; Heb. 1. 6; 2. 2; 12. 22; 1 Pet. 1. 12; 3. 22; 2 Pet. 2. 11; Jude 9; Rev. 5. 2; 7. 11; 12. 7; 14. 6; 17.  
**announce the nativity**, Luke 2. 13.  
**minister to Christ**, Matt. 4. 11; 26. 53; Luke 22. 43; John 1. 51.

ANGELS—*cont.*

saints shall judge, 1 Cor. 6. 3.  
 not to be worshipped, Col. 2. 18; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9.  
 — rebellious, 2 Pet. 2. 4; Jude 1. 6.

**ANGEL OF THE LORD** appears to Hagar, Gen. 16. 7; 21. 17. Abraham, Gen. 18. &c. Lot, Gen. 19. Moses, Ex. 3. 2. Balaam, Num. 22. 23. Israelites, Judg. 2. Gideon, Judg. 6. 11. Manoah's wife, Judg. 13. 3. Manoah, Judg. 13. 11. David, 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chr. 21. 16. Elijah, 1 Kin. 19. 7. Daniel, Dan. 8. 16; 9. 21; 10. 11; 12. Joseph, Matt. 1. 20. Mary Magdalene, Matt. 28. 2-7. Zacharias, Luke 1. 11. Mary, Luke 1. 26. The Shepherds, Luke 2. 8-12. Peter, Acts 5. 19; 12. 7. Philip, Acts 8. 26. Cornelius, Acts 10. 3. Paul, Acts 27. 23. See Ps. 34. 7; 35. 5; Zech. 1. 11.

**ANGELS OF THE CHURCHES**, Rev. 1. 20; 2. 3, &c.

**ANGER**, nature and effects of, Gen. 27. 45; 44. 18; 49. 7; Ex. 32. 19; Ps. 37. 8; 69. 24; Prov. 15. 18; 16. 32; 19. 11; 21. 19; 29. 22; Eccles. 7. 9; Is. 13. 9; 30. 27; Jer. 44. 6; Matt. 5. 22; Tit. 1. 7. See **WRATH**.  
 remedy for, Prov. 15. 1; 21. 14.  
 to be put away, Eph. 4. 26, 31; Col. 3. 8.

**ANGER (DIVINE)**, Gen. 3. 14; 4; Deut. 29. 20; 32. 19; Josh. 23. 16; 2 Kin. 22. 13; Ezra 8. 22; Job 9. 13; Ps. 7. 11; 21. 8; 78. 21, 58; 89. 30; 90. 7; 99. 8; 106. 40; Prov. 1. 30; Is. 1. 3, 8; 9. 13; 13. 9; 47. 6; Jer. 3. 5; 7. 19; 44. 3; Nah. 1. 2; Mark 3. 5; 10. 14; John 3. 36; Rom. 1. 18; 3. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 22; Eph. 5. 6; Col. 3. 6; 1 Thess. 2. 16; Heb. 3. 18; 10. 26; Rev. 21. 8; 22. kindled, Ex. 4. 14; Num. 11. 1; 12. 9, &c.; Josh. 7. 1; 2 Sam. 6. 7; 24. 1; 2 Kin. 13. 3; Jer. 17. 4; Hos. 8. 5; Zech. 10. 3.  
 slow, Ps. 103. 8; Jonah 4. 2; Nah. 1. 3.  
 deferred, Ps. 38. 103. 9; Is. 48. 9; Jer. 2. 35; 3. 12; Hos. 14. 4; Jonah 3. 9, 10; Col. 3. 8.

**INSTANCES OF**, Gen. 19; Ex. 14. 24; Job 9. 13; 14. 13; Ps. 76. 6; 78. 49; 90. 7; Is. 9. 19; Jer. 7. 20; 10. 10; Lam. 1; Ezek. 7. 9; Nah. 1.  
 treasured up for the wicked, Rom. 2. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 7.  
 to be prayed against, Ex. 32. 11; 2 Sam. 24. 17; Ps. 2. 12; 6. 27, 9; 30. 8; 38; 39. 10; 74; 76. 7; 79. 5; 80. 4; 85. 4; 90. 11; Is. 64. 9; Jer. 4. 8; Lam. 3. 39; Dan. 9. 16; Mic. 7. 9; Hab. 3. 2; Zeph. 2. 2; 3. 8; Matt. 10. 28; Luke 18. 13.

**PROSTITUTION OF**, by Christ, Rom. 8. 25; 5. 9; 2 Cor. 5. 18; Eph. 2. 14; Col. 1. 20; 1 Thess. 1. 10; 1 John 2. 2.  
 turned away by repentance, 1 Kin. 21. 29; Job 33. 27, 28; Ps. 106. 45; 107. 13, 19; Jer. 3. 12; 18. 7; 31. 18; Joel 2. 14; Luke 15. 18.

**ANOINTED**, the (Christ), Is. 61. 1; Luke 4. 18; Acts 4. 27; 10. 38.  
 — the Lord's, 1 Sam. 24. 10; 26. 9.  
 — mine, 1 Sam. 2. 35; 1 Chr. 16. 22; Ps. 132. 10.

**ANOINTING** of Aaron and his sons as priests, Lev. 6. 20; 8. 10; 10. 7. Saul as king, 1 Sam. 10. 1. David, 1 Sam. 16. 13. Solomon, 1 Kin. 1. 39. Elisha, 1 Kin. 19. 16. Jehu, 2 Kin. 9. 6. Joash, 2 Kin. 11. 12. Christ by Mary, Matt. 26. 6; Mark 14. 3; John 12. 3; by a woman that was a sinner, Luke 7. 37.

**OF THE SPIRIT**, 2 Cor. 1. 21; 1 John 2. 20.

**APOSTATES**, Deut. 13. 13; Matt. 24. 10; Luke 8. 13; John 6. 66; Heb. 3. 12; 6. 4; 2 Pet. 3. 17; 1 John 2. their doom, Zeph. 1. 4; 2 Thess. 2. 8; 1 Tim. 4. 1; Heb. 10. 25; 2 Pet. 2. 17.

**APOSTLES**, calling of the, Matt. 4. 18, 21; 9. 9; Mark 1. 16; Luke 5. 10; John 1. 38.  
 their appointment and powers, Matt. 10. 16; 19. 18; 28. 19; Mark 3. 13; 16. 15; Luke 6. 13; 9. 12; 11. 24, 47; John 20. 23; Acts 9. 15, 27; 20. 24; 1 Cor. 5. 3; 2 Thess. 3. 6; 2 Tim. 1. 11.  
 witnesses of Christ, Luke 1. 2; 24. 33, 48; Acts 1. 2, 22; 10. 41; 1 Cor. 9. 1; 15. 5; 2 Pet. 1. 16; 1 John 1. 1.  
 their sufferings, Matt. 10. 16; Luke 21. 16; John 15. 20; 16. 2, 33; Acts 4. &c.; 1 Cor. 4. 9; 2 Cor. 1. 4; 4. 6; 11. 23, &c.; Rev. 1. 9, &c.  
 their names written in heaven, Rev. 21. 14.  
 false, condemned, 2 Cor. 11. 13.

**APPAREL**, exhortations concerning, Deut. 22. 5; 1 Tim. 2. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 3.

**OF JEWISH WOMEN** described, Is. 3. 16.

**ARK OF THE LORD**, of the Covenant, directions for making, Ex. 25. 10; 37. 1.  
 passes Jordan, Josh. 8. 15; 4. 11.

ARK—*cont.*

compasses Jericho, Josh. 6. 11.  
 captured by Philistines, 1 Sam. 4. 5.  
 restored, 1 Sam. 6.  
 taken to Jerusalem, 2 Sam. 6; 15. 24; 1 Chr. 13; 15. 16.  
 brought into the temple by Solomon, 1 Kin. 8. 3;  
 2 Chr. 5. See Heb. 9. 4.

**ARK IN HEAVEN**, Rev. 11. 19.

**ARK (OF NOAH)** ordered, Gen. 6. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 20.  
 dimensions, &c., Gen. 6. 15, &c.  
 Noah's faith in making, Heb. 11. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 20.  
 Ark of bulrushes, Ex. 2. 3.

**ARM OF GOD**, Ex. 15. 16; Deut. 33. 27; Job 40. 9; Ps. 77. 15; 89. 13; 98. 1; Is. 33. 2; 51. 5; 52. 10; 53. 1; Jer. 27. 5; Luke 1. 51; Acts 13. 17.

**ARMOUR**, Goliath's, 1 Sam. 17. 5.  
 of God, Rom. 13. 12; 2 Cor. 6. 7; 10. 3; Eph. 6. 13; 1 Thess. 5. 8.

**ASCENSION OF CHRIST** (from Olivet), Luke 24. 50; John 14. 2; 16. 7; Acts 1. 9; 2. 33; Rom. 8. 34; Eph. 4. 8; 1 Pet. 3. 22.  
 typified, Lev. 16. 15; Heb. 6. 20; 9. 7-12. Enoch, Gen. 5. 24. Joseph, Gen. 41. 43. Moses, Ex. 19. 3. Aaron, Lev. 16. 3. Elijah, 2 Kin. 2. 11.

**ASS**, Balaam rebuked by, Num. 22. 28; 2 Pet. 2. 16.  
 laws concerning, Ex. 13. 13; 23. 4; Deut. 22. 10.  
 Christ rides on one (Zech. 9. 9), Matt. 10. 12; John 12. 14, &c.  
 — (wild) described, Job 39. 5; Hos. 8. 9.

**ASSEMBLING** for worship, Lev. 23; Deut. 16. 8; Heb. 10. 25; David's love for, Ps. 27. 4; 42; 43; 65; 84; 87; 118. 26; 122; 134; 135. See Is. 4. 5; Mal. 3. 16; Matt. 18. 20.  
 instances of, 1 Kin. 8; 2 Chr. 5; 29; 30; Neh. 8; Luke 4. 16; John 20. 19; Acts 1. 13; 2. 1; 3. 1; 13. 2; 16. 13; 20. 7.

**ASSURANCE** of faith and hope, Is. 32. 17; Col. 2. 2; 1 Thess. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 1. 12; Heb. 6. 11; 10. 22.  
 confirmed by love, 1 John 3. 14, 19; 4. 18.

**ATONEMENT** under the law, Ex. 29. 29; 30; Lev. 1, &c.  
 annual day of, Lev. 16; 23. 26.  
 made by Aaron for the plague, Num. 16. 46.  
 made by Christ, Rom. 3. 24; 5. 6; 2 Cor. 5. 18; Gal. 1. 4; 3. 13; Tit. 2. 14; Heb. 9. 28; 1 Pet. 1. 19; 2. 24; 3. 18; 1 John 2. 2; Rev. 1. 5; 13. 8, &c.  
 prophecies concerning, Is. 53; Dan. 9. 24; Zech. 13. 1, 7; John 11. 50.  
 commemorated in the Lord's supper, Matt. 26. 26; 1 Cor. 11. 23.

**BACKBITING** forbidden, Ps. 15. 3; Prov. 25. 23; Rom. 1. 30; 2 Cor. 12. 20.

**BACKSLIDING** (turning from God), 1 Kin. 11. 9; Matt. 18. 6; 2 Cor. 11. 3; Gal. 3. 1; 5. 4. Israel, Ex. 32; Jer. 2. 19; 3. 6, 11; 12; 14; 22; Is. 1; Hos. 4. 16; 11. 7. Saul, 1 Sam. 15. 11. Solomon, 1 Kin. 11. 3, 4. Peter, Matt. 26. 70-74; Gal. 2. 14.  
 God's displeasure at, Ps. 78. 57, 58, 59.  
 punishment of, Prov. 14. 14; Jer. 2. 19.  
 pardon for, promised, 2 Chr. 7. 14; Jer. 3. 12; 31. 20; 36. 3, &c.; Hos. 14. 4.  
 restoration from, Ps. 80. 3; 85. 4; Lam. 5. 21.  
 healing of, Jer. 3. 22; Hos. 14. 4; 5. 15.

**BAPTISM** of John, Matt. 3. 6; Mark 1. 4; Luke 3; John 1. 19; Acts 19. 4.  
 by disciples, not by Christ, John 4. 2.  
 form of, Matt. 28. 19.  
 Pharisees' answer concerning, Matt. 21. 25; Mark 11. 29; Luke 20. 4.  
 appointed by Christ, Matt. 28. 19; Mark 16. 15; John 3. 22; 4. 1.  
 its signification, Acts 2. 38; 19. 4; 22. 16; Rom. 6. 3; 1 Cor. 10. 2; 12. 13; 15. 29; Gal. 3. 27; Col. 2. 12; Tit. 3. 5; 1 Pet. 3. 21.  
 instances of, Acts 8. 12, 38; 9. 18; 10. 48; 16. 15, 33; 1 Cor. 1. 16.  
 Crispus and Gaius baptized by Paul, 1 Cor. 1. 14.  
 One baptism, Eph. 4. 5.

**BARRENNESS** of Sarah, Gen. 11. 30; 18. 1; 18. 11; 21. Rebekah, 25. 21. Rachel, 29. 31; 30. 1. Manasse's wife, Judg. 13. Hannah, 1 Sam. 1. Shammai, 2 Kin. 4. 14. Elisabeth, Luke 1. See Ps. 113. 9; Is. 54. 1; Gal. 4. 27.

**BATTLE**, directions about, Deut. 20. 1.  
 exemptions from, Deut. 20. 5, 6, 7.  
 of great day of God, Rev. 16. 14.

**BATTLES** of Israelites, &c., Gen. 14; Ex. 17; Num. 31; Josh. 8; 10; Judg. 4; 7; 8; 11; 20; 1 Sam. 4; 11; 14; 17; 31; 2 Sam. 2; 10; 18; 21; 15; 1 Kin. 20; 22; 2 Kin. 3; 1 Chr. 18; 19; 20; 2 Chr. 13; 14. 9; 20; 25.

**BEARD**, laws concerning, Lev. 19. 27; 21. 5. *See* 2 Sam. 10. 4; Jer. 41. 5; Ezek. 5. 1.

**BEASTS**, creation of, Gen. 1. 24.  
 power over, given to man, Gen. 1. 26, 28; Ps. 8. 7.  
 named by Adam, Gen. 2. 20.  
 saved from the flood, Gen. 7. 2.  
 ordinance concerning, Ex. 22. 19.  
 clean and unclean, Lev. 11; Deut. 14. 4; Acts 10. 12.  
 set apart for God, Ex. 13. 12; Lev. 27. 9.  
 subjects of God's care, Ps. 36. 6; 104. 10, 11.  
 Daniel's vision of, Dan. 7.  
 John's vision, Rev. 4. 7; 13, &c.

**BEAUTIFUL** gate of temple, Acts 3. 2.

**BEAUTIFUL WOMEN**, instances: Rachel, Gen. 29. 17. Abigail, 1 Sam. 25. 3. Bath-sheba, 2 Sam. 11. 3. Esther, Esth. 2. 7.

**BEAUTY**, vanity of, Ps. 39. 11; Prov. 6. 25; 31. 30; Is. 3. 24.  
 danger of, Gen. 12. 11; 26. 7; 34; 2 Sam. 11; 13, &c.  
 consumeth away, Ps. 39. 11; 40. 14.

**BEAUTY OF HOLINESS**, 1 Chr. 16. 29; 2 Chr. 20. 21; Ps. 110. 3.

**BELLS** upon the priest's ephod, Ex. 28. 33; 39. 25. *See* Zech. 14. 20.

**BETROTHAL**, laws concerning, Ex. 21. 8; Lev. 19. 20; Deut. 20. 7.

**BIRDS** (*See* FOWLS), Ps. 104. 17; Matt. 8. 20.  
 mentioned, Prov. 1. 17; 6. 5, &c.; Jer. 12. 9; Amos 3. 5; Rev. 18. 2.  
 what to be used in sacrifices, Gen. 15. 9; Lev. 14. 4; Luke 2. 24.  
 what are abomination, Lev. 11. 13; Deut. 14. 12.  
 nests of, Deut. 22. 6.

**BIRTHRIGHT**, law concerning, Deut. 21. 15.  
 despised by Esau, and obtained by Jacob, Gen. 25. 31; Heb. 12. 16.  
 lost by Reuben, 1 Chr. 5. 1.

**BIRTHS** foretold:—  
 of Ishmael, Gen. 16. 11.  
 of Isaac, Gen. 18. 10.  
 of Samson, Judg. 13. 3.  
 of Samuel, 1 Sam. 1. 11, 17.  
 of Josiah, 1 Kin. 13. 2.  
 of Shunammite's son, 2 Kin. 4. 16.  
 of John the Baptist, Luke 1. 13.  
 of Messias, Gen. 3. 15; Is. 7. 14; Mic. 5; Luke 1. 31.

**BLASPHEMY**, Ex. 20. 7; Ps. 74. 18; Is. 52. 5; Ezek. 20. 27; Matt. 15. 19; Luke 22. 65; Col. 3. 8; Rev. 2. 9; 13. 5, 6; 16. 9.  
 punishment of, death, Lev. 24. 16; 1 Kin. 21. 10.  
 mercy for, 1 Tim. 1. 13.  
 Christ accused of, Matt. 9. 3; 26. 65; Mark 2. 7; Luke 5. 21; John 10. 33.  
 others falsely accused of, and stoned: Naboth, 1 Kin. 21. 13. Stephen, Acts 6. 13; 7. 54.  
 occasion to blaspheme given by David, 2 Sam. 12. 14. *See also* 1 Tim. 5. 14; 6. 1.  
 against Holy Ghost, Matt. 12. 31; Mark 3. 28; Luke 12. 10; 1 John 5. 16.

**BLEMISH**, priests to be without, Lev. 21. 16.  
 offerings free from, Ex. 12. 5, &c.; Lev. 1. 3, &c.; Deut. 17. 1, &c.  
 the church to be without, Eph. 5. 27.  
 — Lamb without, Christ compared to, 1 Pet. 1. 19.

**BLESSED**, Gen. 12. 3; Ps. 1. 1; 65. 4; 84. 4, 5; 112. 1; 18. 30; 18; Matt. 5. 4, 6; 23. 34; Luke 6. 21; 12. 37; 14. 15; Rom. 4. 6, 9.  
 those chosen, called, chastened by God, Ps. 65. 4; Eph. 1. 3, 4.—Is. 51. 2; Rev. 19. 9.—Ps. 94. 12.  
 who trust, fear, delight in God, Ps. 2. 12; 34. 8; 40. 4; 84. 12; Jer. 17. 7.—Ps. 128. 1, 4.—Ps. 112. 1.  
 who hear and obey, Ps. 119. 2; Matt. 13. 16; Luke 11. 28; James 1. 25; Rev. 1. 3; 22. 7, 14.  
 who know, believe, and suffer for Christ, Matt. 16. 16, 17.—Matt. 11. 6; Luke 1. 45; Gal. 3. 9.—Luke 6. 22.

**BLESSED**—*cont.*

who endure temptation, James 1. 12; watch against sin, Rev. 16. 15; rebuke sinners, Prov. 24. 25; die in the Lord, Rev. 14. 13.  
 the undefined, pure, just, children of the just, righteous, upright, faithful, poor in spirit, meek, merciful, peace-makers, Ps. 119. 1.—Matt. 5. 8.—Ps. 106. 3; Prov. 10. 6.—Prov. 20. 7.—Ps. 5. 12.—Ps. 112. 2.—Prov. 28. 20.—Matt. 5. 3.—Matt. 5. 5.—Matt. 5. 7.—Matt. 5. 9.  
 the bountiful, Deut. 15. 10; Ps. 41. 1; Prov. 22. 9; Luke 14. 13, 14.  
 sins forgiven, Ps. 32. 1, 2; Rom. 4. 7.  
 persons blessed: Jacob by Isaac, Gen. 27. 27. Jacob by God, Gen. 48. 3. Joseph and his sons by Jacob, Gen. 48. 9, 14; the twelve tribes, by Moses, Deut. 33.

**BLESSING** and cursing the people, form of, Num. 6. 22; Deut. 11. 26; 27. 15, &c.  
 and glory, Rev. 5. 12, 13; 7. 12.

**BLIND**, laws concerning the, Lev. 19. 14; Deut. 27. 18.

**BLINDNESS** inflicted on the men of Sodom, Gen. 19. 11; on the Syrian army, 2 Kin. 6. 18.  
 on Saul of Tarsus, Acts 9. 8; on Elymas at Paphos, Acts 13. 11.  
 healed by Christ, Matt. 9. 27; 12. 22; 20. 30; Mark 8. 22; 10. 46; Luke 7. 21; John 9 (Is. 35. 5).

**SPIRITUAL**, Ps. 82. 5; Is. 56. 10; 59. 9; Matt. 6. 23; 15. 14; 23. 16; John 1. 5; 3. 19; 9. 39; 1 Cor. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 9; 1 John 2. 9; Rev. 3. 17.

judicially inflicted, Ps. 69. 23; Is. 6. 9; 44. 18; Matt. 13. 13; John 12. 40; Acts 28. 26; Rom. 11. 7; 2 Cor. 3. 14; 4. 4.  
 prayer for deliverance from, Ps. 13. 3; 119. 18.  
 removed by Christ, Is. 9. 2; 42. 7; Luke 4. 18; John 8. 12; 9. 39; 2 Cor. 3. 14; 4. 6; Eph. 5. 8; Col. 1. 13; 1 Thess. 5. 4; 1 Pet. 2. 9.

**BLOOD**, eating of, forbidden to man after the flood, Gen. 9. 4.  
 the Israelites under the law, Lev. 3. 17; 17. 10, 12, 13; Deut. 12. 16, 24; 1 Sam. 14. 32, 33.  
 the Gentile Christians, Acts 15. 20, 29.  
 water turned into, as a sign, Ex. 4. 30, with ver. 9; as a judgment, Ex. 7. 17; Rev. 8. 8; 11. 6.  
 law respecting, Lev. 7. 26; 19. 26; Deut. 12. 16; Ezek. 33. 25; Acts 15. 29; enforced by Saul, 1 Sam. 14. 32.  
 shedding of human, forbidden, Gen. 9. 5, 6; Deut. 21. 1-9; Ps. 106. 33; Prov. 6. 16, 17; Is. 59. 3; Jer. 22. 17; Ezek. 22. 4; Matt. 27. 6.  
 of legal sacrifices, Ex. 23. 18; 29. 12; 30. 10; 34. 25; Lev. 4. 7; 17. 11; Heb. 9. 13, 19-22; 10. 4.  
 — (of the covenant), Ex. 24. 8; Zech. 9. 11; Heb. 10. 29; 13. 20.  
 — OF CHRIST, 1 Cor. 10. 16; Eph. 2. 13; Heb. 9. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 19; 1 John 1. 7.  
 salvation by, Heb. 9. 12; 13. 12; Rev. 1. 5. *See* Heb. 9. 22.  
 in the Lord's Supper, Matt. 26. 28; Mark 14. 24; Luke 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25.  
 redemption by, Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 20; Heb. 10. 19; 12. 24; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 1 John 1. 7; Rev. 1. 5; 6. 9; 12. 11.  
 typified,—under the law, Ex. 12. 13; 29. 16; 30. 10; Lev. 1. 5; 4. 16; 15; Heb. 9. 7, &c.

**BOASTING** deprecated, 1 Kin. 20. 10; Ps. 49. 6; 52. 1; 94. 4; Prov. 20. 14; 25. 14; 27. 1; Is. 10. 15; Rom. 1. 30; 11. 18; 2 Cor. 10; James 3. 5; 4. 16.  
 of Paul, 2 Cor. 7. 14; 8. 24; 9. 3, 4; 11. 10.  
 excluded under the gospel, Rom. 3. 27; Eph. 2. 9.

**BODY** (human), not to be dishonoured, Lev. 19. 28; 21. 5; Deut. 14. 1.  
 to be pure, Rom. 12. 1; 1 Cor. 6. 13; 1 Thess. 4. 4.  
 of a Christian, the temple of the Holy Ghost, 1 Cor. 3. 16; 6. 19; 2 Cor. 6. 16.  
 dead, laws concerning, Lev. 21. 11; Num. 5. 2; 9. 6; 19. 11; Deut. 21. 23; Hag. 2. 13.  
 will be raised again, Matt. 22. 30; 1 Cor. 15. 12; Phil. 3. 21. *See* RESURRECTION.

**BODY OF CHRIST** (Heb. 10. 5); Luke 2. 35; pierced by soldiers, John 19. 34; buried by Joseph, Matt. 27. 60; Mark 15. 46; Luke 23. 53; John 19. 42.  
 the Church so called, Rom. 12. 4; 1 Cor. 10. 17; 12. 12; Eph. 1. 22; 4. 12; 5. 23; Col. 1. 18; 2. 19; 3. 15.

**BOILS** and blains, the plague of, Ex. 9. 10; Rev. 16. 2. *See* 2 Kin. 20. 7; Job 2. 7.

**BOLDNESS** through faith, Prov. 28. 1; Is. 50. 7; Acts 5. 29; Eph. 3. 12; Heb. 10. 19; 1 John 4. 17.

**BOLDNESS—cont.**

exhortations to, Josh. 1. 7; 2 Chr. 19. 11; Jer. 1. 8; Ezek. 3. 9; Heb. 4. 16.  
 of Peter and John, Acts 4. 13; 5. 29. Stephen, Acts 7. 51. Paul, Acts 9. 27; 19. 8; 2 Cor. 7. 4; Gal. 2. 11. Apollos, Acts 18. 26.  
**BONDAGE** of Israel in Egypt, Ex. 1—12; Ps. 105. 25; Acts 7. 6.  
 in Babylon, 2 Kin. 25; Ezra 1; 9. 7; Neh. 1; Esth. 3; Dan. 1.  
**SPIRITUAL**, John 8. 34; Acts 8. 23; Rom. 6. 16; 7. 23; 8. 2; Gal. 2. 4; 4. 3; 1 Tim. 3. 7; 2 Tim. 2. 26; Heb. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 2. 19.  
 deliverance by Christ, Is. 61. 1; Luke 4. 18; John 8. 36; Rom. 8. 2; Gal. 3. 13.  
**BONES** (Gen. 2. 23).  
 Joseph's, Gen. 50. 25; Ex. 13. 19; Heb. 11. 22.  
 scattered as a judgment, 2 Kin. 23. 14; Ps. 53. 5; 141. 7; Jer. 8. 1; Ezek. 6. 5.  
 of the paschal lamb not broken, Ex. 12. 46; also Christ's, John 19. 36.  
 vision of the dry bones, Ezek. 37.  
**BONNETS** of the priests, directions for making, Ex. 28. 40; 29. 9; 39. 28; Ezek. 44. 18. *See* MITRE.  
**BOOK** of Life, Ex. 32. 32; Ps. 69. 28; Dan. 12. 1; Phil. 4. 3; Rev. 3. 5; 13. 8; 17. 8; 21. 27; 22. 19; opened, Rev. 20. 12.  
 — of the Law, Deut. 28. 61; 29. 27, &c.; Gal. 3. 10; found and read, 2 Kin. 22. 8; 23. 2; Neh. 8. 8.  
 — of Jasher (the upright), Josh. 10. 13; 2 Sam. 1. 18.  
**BOOKS**, 1 Sam. 10. 25; Eccles. 12. 12; Dan. 9. 2; John 21. 25; 2 Tim. 4. 13.  
 of various persons, 1 Chr. 29. 29; 2 Chr. 9. 29; 12. 15; 20. 34.  
 of Solomon, 1 Kin. 4. 32; 11. 41.  
 of judgment, Dan. 7. 10; Rev. 20. 12.  
 burned at Ephesus, Acts 19. 19.  
**BORDERS** of the land determined, Num. 34; Josh. 1. 4; Ezek. 47. 13.  
**BORING** of the ear, Ex. 21. 6.  
**BORROWING**, Ex. 22. 14; Deut. 15. 1, &c.  
 its evils, 2 Kin. 6. 5; Prov. 22. 7.  
 of Israel from the Egyptians, Ex. 3. 22; 12. 35.  
**BOW** in the cloud, sign of God's mercy, Gen. 9. 13, &c.; Ezek. 1. 28.  
 (weapon), Gen. 48. 22; Josh. 24. 12; 1 Sam. 18. 4; 2 Sam. 1. 18, 22; 2 Kin. 9. 24; Ps. 44. 6; 78. 57; Jer. 49. 35; Hos. 7. 16; Rev. 6. 2.  
**BRANCH** (of the Lord), prophecies concerning, Is. 4. 2; Jer. 23. 5; Zech. 3. 8; 6. 12; John 15. 5; Rom. 11. 16.  
**BRASS** used in the tabernacle and temple, Ex. 25. 3; 26. 11; 1 Kin. 7. 14.  
 altar of, Ex. 39. 39; 2 Kin. 16. 14.  
 mentioned, Lev. 26. 19; Job 6. 12; 1 Cor. 13. 1; Rev. 1. 15.  
**BREAD**, Adam's curse, Gen. 3. 19.  
 rained from heaven (manna), Ex. 16. 4.  
 miraculously supplied, 2 Kin. 4. 42; John 6, &c.  
 a type of Christ, John 6. 31; 1 Cor. 10. 16.  
 offered before the Lord, Ex. 25. 30; Lev. 8. 26; 24. 5.  
 hallowed, David obtains from Abimelech, 1 Sam. 21. 4.  
 used in the Lord's Supper, Luke 22. 19; 24. 30; Acts 2. 42; 20. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 16; 11. 23.  
 unleavened, Gen. 19. 3; Ex. 12. 8; 1 Sam. 28. 24; 2 Kin. 23. 9.  
 figuratively used, 1 Cor. 5. 8.  
**BREASTPLATE** of the high priest described, Ex. 28. 15; 39. 8.  
 of righteousness, Eph. 6. 14.  
 of faith and love, 1 Thess. 5. 8.  
**BREATH** (life) dependent upon God, Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; Job 12. 10; 33. 4; Ps. 104. 29; Ezek. 37. 5; Dan. 5. 23; Acts 17. 25.  
 — of God, its power, 2 Sam. 22. 16; Job 4. 9; Ps. 33. 6; Is. 11. 4; 30. 28.  
**BRETHREN**, duty of, towards each other, Gen. 13. 8; Deut. 15. 7; 24. 14; Ps. 133; Matt. 5. 22; 18. 15, 21; 25. 40; John 13. 34; 15. 12, &c.; Rom. 12. 10; 1 Cor. 6; 8. 13; Gal. 6. 1; 1 Thess. 4. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 15; Heb. 13. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 22; 3. 8; 2 Pet. 1. 7; 1 John 2. 9; 3. 17.  
**BRIBERY** forbidden, Ex. 23. 2, 6; Deut. 16. 19.  
 denounced, Prov. 17. 23; 29. 4; Eccles. 7. 7; Is. 5. 23; 33. 15; Ezek. 13. 19; Amos 2. 6.

**BRIBERY—cont.**

of Delilah, Judg. 16. a.  
 of Samuel's sons, 1 Sam. 8. 3.  
 of Judas, Matt. 26. 14.  
 of the soldiers, Matt. 28. 12.  
 punished, Job 15. 34.  
**BURDEN**, signifying prophecy, 2 Kin. 9. 25; Is. 13; 15; 17; 19; 21; 22; 23; Nah. 1. 1.  
 cast on the Lord, Ps. 55. 22.  
 of affliction, Is. 58. 6; 2 Cor. 5. 4.  
 of iniquities, Ps. 38. 4.  
 of Christ, light, Matt. 11. 30;—Acts 15. 28; Rev. 2. 24.  
 borne for others, Gal. 6. 2.  
**BURIAL**, want of, a calamity, Deut. 28. 26; Ps. 79. 2; Eccles. 6. 3; Is. 14. 19; Jer. 7. 33; 16. 4; 25. 33; 34. 20.  
 of Sarah, Gen. 23. 19. Abraham, Gen. 25. 9. Isaac, Gen. 35. 29. Jacob, Gen. 50. Abner, 2 Sam. 3. 31, 32. Christ, Matt. 27. 57; Luke 23. 50. Stephen, Acts 8. 2.  
**BURNING BUSH**, the Lord appears to Moses in, Ex. 3. 2; Mark 12. 26; Luke 20. 37; Acts 7. 35.  
**BURNT OFFERINGS**, law concerning, Lev. 1. 1; 6. 8.  
 illustrations of, Gen. 8. 20; 22. 13; Ex. 18. 12; 1 Sam. 7. 9; Ezra 3. 4; Job 1. 5. *See* Ps. 40. 6; 51. 19; Is. 40. 16; Heb. 10.  
 the continual, Ex. 29. 38; Num. 28. 3; 1 Chr. 16. 40; 2 Chr. 13. 11.  
**CALF**, golden, Aaron's transgression in making, Ex. 32; Acts 7. 40.  
 of Samaria, Hos. 8. 5, 6.  
**CALL** of God to repentance and salvation, Ps. 49; 50, &c.; Prov. 1. 20; 2—8; Is. 1; 45. 20; 55; Jer. 35. 15; Hos. 6; 14; Joel 2; Jonah 3; Matt. 3; 11. 28; John 7. 37; 12. 44; Rom. 8. 28; 9; 10; 11; 2 Cor. 5. 20; Rev. 2. 5; 3. 3, 19; 22. 17.  
 danger of rejecting, Ps. 50. 17; Prov. 1. 24; 29. 1; Is. 6. 9; 66. 4; Jer. 6. 19; 26. 4; 55. 17; Matt. 22. 3; John 12. 48; Acts 13. 46; 18. 6; 28. 24; Rom. 11. 8; 2 Thess. 2. 10; Heb. 2. 1; 12. 25; Rev. 2. 5.  
**CALL** of Noah, Gen. 6. 13. Abraham, Gen. 12. Jacob, Gen. 28. 12. Moses, Ex. 3. Gideon, Judg. 6. 11. Samuel, 1 Sam. 3. Elijah, 1 Kin. 17. Elisha, 1 Kin. 19. 16, 19. Isaiah, Is. 6. Jeremiah, Jer. 1. Ezekiel, Ezek. 1. Hosea, Hos. 1.  
 of Amos, Amos 1; 7. 14. *See* Mic. 1. 1; Zeph. 1. 1; Hag. 1. 1; Zech. 1. 1.  
 of Jonah, Jonah 1.  
 of Peter, &c., Matt. 4. 18; Mark 1. 16; Luke 5; John 1. 39.  
 of Paul, Acts 9; Rom. 1. 1; Gal. 1. 1, 11; 1 Tim. 1.  
**CALLING** or Vocation of the gospel, Rom. 11. 29; 1 Cor. 1. 26; Eph. 1. 18; 4. 1; Phil. 3. 14; 2 Thess. 1. 11; 2 Tim. 1. 9; Heb. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 9; 2 Pet. 1. 10; Rev. 19. 9.  
**CAMP** of Israelites, Ex. 14. 19; Num. 1. 52; 2. 24. 5.  
 to be kept holy, Lev. 6. 11; 13. 4, 6; Num. 5. 2; Deut. 23. 10; Heb. 13. 11.  
**CANDLESTICK** in the tabernacle, Ex. 25. 31; 37. 17; Lev. 24. 4; Num. 8. 2—4.  
 in visions, Zech. 4. 2; Rev. 1. 12.  
**CAPTIVITY** of Israelites foretold, Lev. 26. 33; Deut. 28. 36.  
 of ten tribes, Amos 8; 4; 7. 11; fulfilled, 2 Kin. 17; 1 Chr. 5. 26.  
 of Judah foretold, Is. 39. 6; Jer. 13. 19; 20. 4; 25. 11; 32. 28; fulfilled, 2 Kin. 25; 2 Chr. 36; Ps. 137; Esth. 2; Jer. 39; 52; Dan. 1.  
 return from, Ezra 1; Neh. 2; Ps. 126.  
**CARE**, worldly, deprecated, Matt. 6. 25; Luke 8. 14; 12. 22; John 6. 27; 1 Cor. 7. 32; Phil. 4. 6; 1 Tim. 6. 8; 2 Tim. 2. 4; Heb. 13. 5.  
 Martha reproved for, Luke 10. 41.  
 (loving), of the Samaritan, Luke 10. 34.  
 of Christ for His mother, John 19. 26.  
 of Paul for the Corinthians, 2 Cor. 7. 12; 11. 28.  
 of Titus for the Corinthians, 2 Cor. 8. 16.  
 for Paul by Philipppians, Phil. 4. 10.  
 to be cast on God, 1 Pet. 5. 7.  
 of thoughts, Ps. 39. 1.  
**CATTLE** of Jacob increased, Gen. 30. 43.  
 regulations respecting, Ex. 20. 10; 21. 28; 22. 1; 23. 4; Deut. 5. 14; 22. 1; 25. 4 (1 Cor. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18).  
 of Israelites in Egypt saved, Ex. 9. 4.



CATTLE—*cont.*

an example of obedience, Is. 1. 8.  
referred to by Christ, Matt. 12. 11; Luke 13. 15; 14. 5.  
**CENTURION** (Cornelius), Acts 10. 1.  
— in charge of Paul, Acts 27. 43.  
— servant of, healed, Matt. 8; Luke 7.  
— at crucifixion acknowledges Christ, Matt. 27. 54; Mark 15. 39; Luke 23. 47.  
**CHARGE** of God to Moses and Aaron, Ex. 6. 13.  
of Moses to Joshua, Deut. 31. 7.  
of David to Solomon, 1 Kin. 2. 1; 1 Chr. 22. 6.  
of Jehoshaphat to the judges, 2 Chr. 19. 6.  
of Paul to the elders of the church at Ephesus, Acts 20. 17.  
of Paul to Timothy, 1 Tim. 5. 21; 2 Tim. 4.  
of Peter to the elders, 1 Pet. 5.  
**CHARITY** (love to our neighbour), Mark 12. 33; Rom. 13. 8, 9, 10; 1 Cor. 13. 1-8, 13; 1 Thess. 1. 3; 5. 6; 4. 9; 1 Tim. 1. 5; 4. 12; 2 Tim. 3. 10; Heb. 6. 10; James 2. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 22; 1 John 2. 10; 3. 14; 4. 11; Rev. 2. 19.  
almsgiving, Prov. 19. 17; Matt. 19. 21; Luke 11. 41; 12. 33; 18. 22; Acts 10. 2, 4; 2 Cor. 9; 3 John 6.  
commanded, Lev. 19. 18; Deut. 10. 19; Matt. 5. 44; 22. 39; Gal. 5. 14; 6. 10; Eph. 4. 2; 1 John 3. 23; 4. 7, 21; 2 John 5.  
its signs and effects, 1 Cor. 8. 1; 13; Gal. 5. 6, 13, 22; Eph. 3. 17; 4. 16; 5. 2; Col. 3. 14.  
evidences of, Lev. 19. 11; 25. 35; Is. 58. 7; Matt. 18. 15; 25. 35; John 13. 35; Rom. 12. 15; 1 Cor. 12. 26; Eph. 4. 32; 1 Thess. 5. 14; Heb. 6. 10; 1 Pet. 4. 8; 1 John 3. 10, 14; 4. 20.  
exemplified by Christ, John 13. 34; 15. 12; Eph. 5. 2, 25; Rev. 1. 5.  
**CHIEF PRIESTS** consulted by Herod, Matt. 2. 4.  
their persecution of Christ, Matt. 16. 21; Mark 14. 1; 15. 31; John 7. 32.  
**CHILDREN** the gift of God, Gen. 33. 5; Ps. 127; 128.  
a blessing, Prov. 10. 1; 15. 20; 17. 6; 23. 24; 27. 11; 29. 3.  
duty of, Ex. 20. 12; Lev. 19. 3, 32; Deut. 5. 16; 30. 2; Prov. 1. 8; 6. 20; 13. 1; 15. 5; 19. 27; 23. 22; 24. 21; 28. 7, 24; Eccles. 12. 1; Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20; 1 Tim. 5. 4; Heb. 12. 9; 1 Pet. 5. 5.  
slain by she-bears, 2 Kin. 2. 23.  
of Bethlehem, slain by Herod, Matt. 2. 16 (Jer. 31. 15).  
blessed by Christ, Matt. 19. 13; Mark 10. 13; Luke 18. 15.  
of God, Heb. 12. 5; Eph. 5. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 14.  
of light, Luke 16. 8; John 12. 36; Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thess. 5. 5.  
— **OBEDIENT** :—  
**CHRIST**, Luke 2. 51.  
Isaac, Gen. 22. 6.  
Jephthah's daughter, Judg. 11. 36.  
Samuel, 1 Sam. 2. 26.  
— **WICKED**, 1 Sam. 2. 12, 25; Prov. 15. 5; 17. 21; 19. 13, 26; 28. 7, 24; 30. 11; Is. 3. 5; Ezek. 22. 7.  
their punishment, Ex. 21. 15; Deut. 21. 18; 27. 16; 2 Kin. 2. 23; Prov. 30. 17; Mark 7. 10.  
of the devil, Acts 13. 10.  
**CHRIST**, the anointed, Greek for **MESSIAH**, Matt. 1. 1.  
— **LORD JESUS**, Matt. 1. 21; Luke 2. 11; John 1. 41; 4. 42; Acts 5. 31; 11. 17; 13. 23; 15. 11; 16. 31; 20. 21; Rom. 5. 1, 11; 6. 23; 7. 25; 13. 14; 15. 6, 30; 16. 13; 1 Cor. 1. 2, 3, 7, 10; 5. 4; Eph. 5. 23; Phil. 3. 20; 1 Tim. 1. 1, 12; 3. 13; 4. 6; 5. 21; 2 Tim. 1. 10; Tit. 1. 4; 2. 13; 3. 6; Philem. 8, 5, 25; Heb. 13. 8, 21; James 1. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 1, 11; 2. 20; 3. 2, 18; 1 John 4. 10; Jude 1. 4, 17, 21; Rev. 22. 21.  
Son of God, Matt. 2. 15; 3. 17; 4. 3, 6; Luke 1. 32, 35; 3. 22; 4. 3, 9; 4. 34, 41; John 1. 34, 43; 3. 16, 18, 35, 36; 5. 22, 23; 6. 40, 69; 12. 26; 13. 40; 14. 13; 15. 23; 16. 27, 30; 17. 1; 19. 7; Rom. 1. 9; 5. 10; 8. 3, 29, 32; 1 Cor. 1. 9; Gal. 1. 16; 4. 4, 6; Col. 1. 13; 1 Thess. 1. 10; Heb. 1. 2, 5, 8; 3. 6; 4. 14; 5. 5, 8; 6. 6; 7. 3; 1 John 4. 1, 3, 7; 3. 23; 4. 9, 10; 5. 9.  
Son of Man, Ezek. 2. 1; Matt. 8. 20; 9. 6; 10. 23; 11. 19; 12. 32, 40; 13. 37, 41; 16. 13; 17. 9, 22; 24. 27, 30, 44; 25. 31; 26. 2, 24, 45; Mark 8. 38; 9. 12, 31; 13. 54; Luke 5. 24; 6. 22; 9. 22, 26; 11. 30; 12. 8; 17. 22; 18. 8; 19. 10; 21. 36; 22. 48; John 1. 51; 3. 13; 5. 27; 6. 27, 53, 62; 8. 28; 12. 23, 34; 13. 31; Acts 7. 56; Rev. 1. 13.  
Emmanuel, Is. 7. 14; 8. 8; Matt. 1. 23.

CHRIST, LORD JESUS—*cont.*

Saviour, Luke 2. 11; John 4. 42; Acts 5. 31; 13. 23; Eph. 5. 23; 2 Pet. 1. 1; 3. 2; 1 John 4. 14; Jude 25.  
the Word, John 1. 1, 14; Acts 10. 36; 1 John 5. 7; Rev. 19. 13.  
the Lamb of God, John 1. 29, 36; Rev. 5. 6; 6. 1, 16; 12. 11; 13. 8; 15. 3; 19. 7; 22. 1, 3.  
the Mediator, Gal. 3. 19; 1 Tim. 2. 5; Heb. 2. 17; 7. 25; 8. 6; 9. 15; 10. 10; 12. 2, 24; 13. 15.  
the Lord Our Righteousness, Jer. 23. 6; 33. 16; Mal. 4. 2; Acts 17. 31; Rom. 5. 18; Phil. 1. 11; Heb. 7. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 1.  
the Lord of all, Acts 10. 3, 6.  
the Lord of glory, 1 Cor. 2. 8; James 2. 1.  
King of kings, and Lord of lords, Rev. 19. 16.  
Prophet, Priest, and King, Deut. 18. 15; Is. 49; 50; 51; 52; Nah. 1. 15; Matt. 2. 2; 23. 36; 24. 4; 25. 34; Luke 4. 1, 15, 16, 18, 24; 5. 8, 17, 32; 19. 41; 21. 10, 26; 22. 34; 23. 2, 27; John 18. 37; 19. 14, 19; Acts 17. 7; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 15; Heb. 1. 8; 2. 17; 3. 1; Rev. 1. 5; 11. 15; 15. 3; 17. 14; 19. 16.  
Alpha and Omega, Rev. 21. 6; 22. 13.  
**CHRIST** (the man Christ Jesus).  
— **LIFE ON EARTH** :—  
His miraculous conception and birth predicted, Is. 7. 14; 11. 1; Matt. 1. 18; Luke 1. 31.  
accomplished at Bethlehem, Matt. 1. 25; Luke 2. 7.  
announced to shepherds by angels, Luke 2. 9-14.  
wise men of the East do homage to, Matt. 2. 1.  
circumcision of, and presentation in temple, Luke 2. 21, 22.  
carried into Egypt, Matt. 2. 13.  
first public appearance (doctors in temple), Luke 2. 46.  
baptism by John, Matt. 3. 13; Mark 1. 9; Luke 3. 21; John 1. 32; 3. 24.  
selection of disciples, Matt. 4. 18; Mark 1. 16; Luke 4. 31; 5. 10; John 1. 38.  
begins to preach and heal, Matt. 4. 12; Mark 1. 14; Luke 4. 16.  
opposition of the Pharisees begins, Matt. 9. 34.  
sufferings and death predicted, Matt. 16. 21; 17. 22, 23; Mark 8. 31; Luke 9. 22.  
transfiguration, Matt. 17; Mark 9.  
institutes the Lord's Supper, Matt. 26; Mark 14; Luke 22 (1 Cor. 11. 23).  
betrayed by Judas, Matt. 26; Mark 14; Luke 22; John 18; Acts 1.  
deserted by disciples, Matt. 26; John 18.  
taken before Annas and Caiaphas, and Pilate and Herod, Matt. 26. 57; 27; Mark 14. 54; 15; Luke 23; John 18. 19.  
pronounced faultless by Pilate, yet delivered up to the Jews, Matt. 27; Mark 15; Luke 23; John 18. 19.  
crucified, Matt. 27; Mark 15; Luke 23; John 19.  
His legs not broken, John 19. 33.  
His side pierced by soldier, John 19. 34.  
His garments divided amongst soldiers, Matt. 27. 35; Mark 15. 24; Luke 23. 34; John 19. 24.  
yields up the ghost, Matt. 27. 50.  
buried, Matt. 27; Mark 15; Luke 23; John 19; in a new sepulchre watched by soldiers and sealed, Matt. 27. 66.  
His descent into hell, Eph. 4. 9.  
rises from the tomb, Matt. 28; Mark 16; Luke 24; John 20. 21 (1 Cor. 15. 4).  
appears to Mary Magdalene and disciples, Matt. 28; Mark 16; Luke 24; John 20.  
shows Thomas His hands and feet, John 20. 27.  
charge to Peter to feed His lambs, John 21. 15.  
ascends into heaven, Mark 16; Luke 24; Acts 1. 9, 10.  
seen in heaven by Stephen, Acts 7. 55.  
appearances after ascension :—  
to Paul, Acts 9. 4; 18. 9; 22. 8.  
to John, Rev. 1. 13.  
— **WORK ON EARTH** :—  
questions the doctors, Luke 2. 46.  
is tempted, Matt. 4; Mark 1. 12; Luke 4.  
sermon on the mount, Matt. 5. 6, 7.  
cleanses the temple, Ps. 69. 9; John 2. 14.  
teaches Nicodemus, John 3.  
converses with woman of Samaria, John 4.  
the people attempt to make Him king, John 6. 15.  
taunted by His brethren, John 7. 4.

CHRIST (WORK ON EARTH).—*cont.*

the people's testimony, Matt. 16. 13; Mark 8. 27; Luke 9. 18; John 7. 12.  
 message to John the Baptist, Luke 7. 22.  
 anointed at Simon the Pharisee's house, Luke 7. 36.  
 pays tribute at Capernaum, Matt. 17. 24.  
 inculcates humility on apostles, Matt. 18; Mark 9. 35; Luke 9. 49; 22. 24.  
 departs from Galilee into Judea, Matt. 19. 1.  
 teaches respecting divorce, Matt. 19. 3; Luke 16. 18.  
 reproves Herod ("that fox"), and Jerusalem, Luke 13. 32, 34.  
 pardons woman taken in adultery, John 8.  
 compares Martha and Mary ("that good part"), Luke 10. 38-42.  
 suffers children to come to Him, Matt. 19. 13; Mark 10. 13; Luke 18. 15.  
 Zacchæus the publican called by, Luke 19. 2.  
 anointed by Mary at Bethany, Matt. 26. 6; Mark 14. 3; John 12. 3.  
 His triumphant entry into Jerusalem, Matt. 21; Mark 11; Luke 19; John 12.  
 drives moneychangers out of temple, Matt. 21. 12; Mark 11. 15; Luke 19. 45.  
 curses the fig tree, Matt. 21. 19; Mark 11. 12.  
 Greeks would see Jesus, John 12. 20.  
 His answer, John 12. 23.  
   to the chief priests, Luke 20. 3.  
   to the Pharisees, Matt. 22. 15.  
   to the Sadducees, Mark 12. 18.  
 glorified by the Father, John 12. 28.  
 chief priests conspire to kill, Matt. 26. 3; Mark 14. 1.  
 covenant with Judas to betray, Matt. 26. 13; Mark 14. 10; Luke 22. 3; John 13. 18.  
 gives directions for the passover, Matt. 26. 17; Mark 14. 12; Luke 22. 7.  
 foretells Peter's denial, Matt. 26. 34; Mark 14. 29; Luke 22. 31; John 13. 26.  
 love to His own, John 13. 1.  
 washes His disciples' feet, John 13. 5.  
 Peter's protest, John 13. 8.  
 example to His disciples, John 13. 15.  
 comforts His disciples, John 14. 1.  
 promise to them, John 14. 14.  
 leaves His peace with them, John 14. 27.  
 commands them to love one another, John 15. 12, 17.  
 promises the Comforter, John 15. 26; 16. 7.  
 predicts disciples' persecution, John 16. 2.  
 "a little while," John 16. 16.  
 encourages prayer in His name, John 16. 23.  
 prays for disciples, John 17.  
 goes over the brook Cedron, John 18. 1.  
 oftentimes resorted to garden, John 18. 2.  
 His agony, Matt. 26. 36; Luke 22. 44.  
 betrayed by Judas, Matt. 26. 47; Mark 14. 43; Luke 22. 47; John 18. 3.  
 seized by the officers, Matt. 26. 50; Mark 14. 46; Luke 22. 54; John 18. 12.  
 forbids use of sword, Matt. 26. 52; John 18. 11.  
 taken before the chief priests, Pilate, and Herod. *See* LIFE ON EARTH.  
 tried, found innocent, delivered to the Jews, crucifixion. *See* LIFE ON EARTH.  
 commends His mother to the beloved disciple, John 19. 25.  
 prays for His executioners, Luke 23. 34.  
 His promise to the penitent thief, Luke 23. 43.  
 acknowledged by centurion to be Son of God, Matt. 27. 54; Mark 15. 39; to be righteous, Luke 23. 47.

— HIS TEACHING:—  
 preaches repentance at Galilee, Matt. 4. 17.  
 at Nazareth, Luke 4. 16.  
 the gospel of the kingdom, Matt. 4. 23; Mark 1. 14.  
 testimony concerning John the Baptist, Matt. 11. 7; Luke 7. 24; 20. 4.  
 upbraids Chorazin, Bethsaida, Capernaum, Matt. 11. 20; Luke 10. 13.  
 speaks to the Jews respecting the Father and the Son, John 5; 8. 18, 42; 10. 15; 12. 23.  
   the bread of life, John 6. 26.  
   seed of Abraham, John 8. 31.  
   traditions of the elders, Matt. 15. 1; Mark 7. 1.

CHRIST (HIS TEACHING).—*cont.*

answers Pharisees asking a sign, Matt. 12. 38; 16. 1; Mark 8. 11; Luke 11. 16; 12. 54; John 2. 18.  
 teaches His disciples on humility, John 13. 14.  
 teaches scribes and Pharisees, Matt. 23; Mark 12. 38; Luke 11. 37; 20. 45.  
 prophecies destruction of Jerusalem, and the last times, Matt. 24; Mark 13; Luke 13. 34; 17. 20; 19. 41; 21.  
 preaches daily in the temple, Luke 19. 47.  
 His invitation to the weary and heavy laden, Matt. 11. 23.  
 His discourses on suffering for the Gospel's sake, Luke 14. 26 (Matt. 10. 37).  
   on marriage, Matt. 19; Mark 10.  
   riches, Matt. 19. 16; Mark 10. 17; Luke 12. 13; 18. 18.  
   on paying tribute, Matt. 22. 15; Mark 12. 13; Luke 20. 20.  
   the resurrection, Matt. 22. 23; Mark 12. 18.  
   the two great commandments, Matt. 22. 35; Mark 12. 28.  
   the Son of David, Matt. 22. 41; Mark 12. 35; Luke 20. 41.  
   the widow's mite, Mark 12. 41; Luke 21. 1.  
   watchfulness, Matt. 24. 42; Mark 13. 33; Luke 21. 34; 12. 35.  
   the last judgment, Matt. 25. 31.

SERMON ON THE MOUNT:—who are the blessed, Matt. 5. 1; salt of the earth, 5. 13; light of the world, 5. 14; the righteousness of scribes and Pharisees, 5. 20; anger with a brother (Raca), 5. 22; thou fool, 5. 22; reconciliation, 5. 24; adultery, 5. 27; right hand and right eye, 5. 29, 30; divorce, 5. 32, 33; oaths, 5. 33; eye for an eye, 5. 38; love to neighbour and enemy, 5. 43; be perfect, 5. 48; almsgiving, 6. 1; prayer, 6. 5; no vain repetitions, 6. 7; Lord's Prayer, 6. 9; Luke 11. 2; fasting, Matt. 6. 16; treasure upon earth, 6. 19; evil eye, 6. 23; two masters, 6. 24; God and mammon, 6. 24; no thought for life, 6. 25; fowls of the air, 6. 26; taking thought, raiment, lilies of the field, 6. 27; seek kingdom of God, 6. 33; judge not, 7. 1; beam in eye, 7. 3; holy things not to be cast to dogs, 7. 6; ask, seek, find, 7. 7; Luke 11. 9; bread, stone, fish, serpent, Matt. 7. 9, 10; Luke 11. 11; strait gate, Matt. 7. 13; false prophets, 7. 15; grapes, thorns, figs, thistles, 7. 16; the good and corrupt tree, 7. 17; not to be hearers but doers, 7. 23, 24; house on rock, 7. 24; on sand, 7. 27; taught as having authority, 7. 29.

<sup>1</sup> Sermon to disciples and multitudes on the plain:—the blessed, Luke 6. 20, 21, 22; woe to the rich, 6. 24; to the full, 6. 25; to those men speak well of, 6. 26; love to enemies, 6. 27, 35; submission under injury, 6. 29; giving, 6. 30, 38; doing as we would be done to, 6. 31; be merciful, 6. 36; judge not, 6. 37; hearers and doers, 6. 46.

epistles to the seven churches in Asia, Rev. 1; 2; 3.

Discourses:—  
 on faith, the centurion's, Matt. 8. 8.  
 to those who would follow Him, Luke 9. 23, 57.  
 on fasting, Matt. 9. 14; Mark 2. 18; Luke 5. 33.  
 on blasphemy, Matt. 12. 31; Mark 3. 28; Luke 11. 15.  
 who are His brethren, Matt. 12. 46; Mark 3. 31; Luke 8. 19.

— CHARACTER OF:—  
 holy, Luke 1. 35; Acts 4. 27; Rev. 3. 7.  
 righteous, Is. 53. 11; Heb. 1. 9.  
 good, Matt. 19. 16.  
 faithful, Is. 11. 5; 1 Thess. 5. 24.  
 true, John 1. 14; 7. 18; 1 John 5. 20.  
 just, Zech. 9. 9; John 5. 30; Acts 22. 14.  
 guiltless, Is. 53. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 22.  
 sinless, John 8. 46; 2 Cor. 5. 21.  
 spotless, 1 Pet. 1. 19.  
 innocent, Matt. 27. 4.  
 harmless, Heb. 7. 26.  
 resisting temptation, Matt. 4. 1-10.  
 obedient to God the Father, Ps. 40. 8; John 4. 34; 15. 10.

<sup>1</sup> It is the opinion of some eminent commentators that the sermons on the mount and on the plain were one and the same.

CHRIST (CHARACTER OF) - *cont.*

subject to His parents, Luke 2. 51.  
zealous, Luke 2. 49; John 2. 17; 8. 29.  
meek, Is. 53. 7; Zech. 9. 9; Matt. 11. 29.  
lowly in heart, Matt. 11. 29.  
merciful, Heb. 2. 17.  
patient, Is. 53. 7; Matt. 27. 14.  
long-suffering, 1 Tim. 1. 16.  
compassionate, Is. 40. 11; Matt. 15. 32; Luke 7. 13; 19. 41.  
benevolent, Matt. 4. 23, 24; 9. 35; Acts 10. 38.  
loving, John 13. 1; 15. 13.  
self-denying, Matt. 8. 20; 2 Cor. 8. 9.  
humble, Luke 22. 27; Phil. 2. 8.  
resigned, Luke 22. 42.  
forgiving, Luke 23. 34.  
saints to be conformed to, Rom. 8. 29.

## — COMPASSION OF —

necessary to His priestly office, Heb. 5. 2, with verse 7.

## MANIFESTED FOR THE

weary and heavy-laden, Matt. 11. 28-30.  
weak in faith, Is. 40. 11; 42. 3, with Matt. 12. 20.  
tempted, Heb. 2. 18.  
afflicted, Luke 7. 13; John 11. 33.  
diseased, Matt. 14. 14; Mark 1. 41.  
poor, Mark 8. 2.  
perishing sinners, Matt. 9. 36; Luke 19. 41; John 3. 16.  
an encouragement to prayer, Heb. 4. 15.

## — GLORY OF —

as divine, John 1. 1-5; Phil. 2. 6, 9, 10.  
God the Son, Matt. 3. 17; Heb. 1. 6, 8.  
equal to the Father, John 10. 30, 38.  
the Firstborn, Col. 1. 5, 13.  
the Firstbegotten, Heb. 1. 6.  
Lord of lords, &c., Rev. 17. 14.  
the image of God, Col. 1. 15; Heb. 1. 3.  
Creator, John 1. 3; Col. 1. 16; Heb. 1. 2.  
the Blessed of God, Ps. 45. 2.  
Mediator, 1 Tim. 2. 5; Heb. 8. 6.  
Prophet, Deut. 18. 15, 16, with Acts 3. 22.  
Priest, Ps. 110. 4; Heb. 4. 15.  
King, Is. 6. 1-5, with John 12. 41.  
Judge, Matt. 16. 27; 25. 31, 33.  
Shepherd, Is. 40. 10, 11; Ezek. 34; John 10; 11; 14.  
Head of the Church, Eph. 1. 22.  
the true Light, Luke 1. 78, 79; John 1. 4, 9.  
the foundation of the Church, Is. 28. 16.  
the Way, John 14. 6; Heb. 10. 19, 29.  
the Truth, 1 John 5. 20; Rev. 3. 7.  
the Life, John 11. 25; Col. 3. 4; 1 John 5. 11.  
Incarnate, John 1. 14.

in His words, Luke 4. 22; John 7. 46.  
His works, Matt. 13. 54; John 2. 11.  
His sinless perfection, Heb. 7. 26-28.  
the fulness of His grace and truth, Ps. 45. 2, with John 1. 14.

His transfiguration, Matt. 17. 2, with 2 Pet. 1. 16-18.  
His exaltation, Acts 7. 55, 56; Eph. 1. 21.

celebrated by the redeemed, Rev. 5. 8-14; 7. 9-12.

revealed in the gospel, Is. 40. 5.

saints shall rejoice at the revelation of, 1 Pet. 4. 13.

saints shall behold, in heaven, John 17. 24.

## — DIVINE NATURE OF —

as Jehovah, Col. 1. 16; Is. 6. 1-3, with John 12. 41; Is. 8. 13, 14, with 1 Pet. 2. 8; Is. 40. 3, with Matt. 3. 3; Is. 40. 11; 44. 6, with Rev. 1. 17; Is. 48. 12-16, with Rev. 22. 13; Jer. 23. 5, 6, with 1 Cor. 1. 30; Joel 2. 32, with Acts 2. 21, and 1 Cor. 1. 2; Mal. 3. 1, with Mark 1. 2, and Luke 2. 27; Heb. 13. 20; James 2. 1.  
the Eternal God and Creator, Judge and Saviour, Ps. 45. 6, 7; 102. 24, 27, with Heb. 1. 8, 10, 12; Is. 9. 6; Eccles. 12. 14, with 1 Cor. 4. 5; Jer. 10. 10, with John 15. 20; Hos. 1. 7, with Tit. 2. 13; John 1. 1; Rom. 9. 5; 2 Cor. 5. 10; 2 Tim. 4. 1.

fellow and equal to God, Zech. 13. 7; John 5. 17, 23; 15. 15; Phil. 2. 6; 1 Thess. 3. 11; 2 Thess. 2. 16, 17.  
the Lord from heaven, Lord of the sabbath, and Lord of all, Gen. 2. 3, with Matt. 12. 8; Acts 10. 36; Rom. 10. 11-13; 1 Cor. 15. 47.

Son of God, Matt. 26. 63-67; John 1. 14, 18; 3. 16, 18; 1 John 4. 9.

one with the Father, John 10. 30, 38; 12. 45; 14. 7-10; 17. 10.

CHRIST (DIVINE NATURE OF) - *cont.*

as sending the Spirit, equally with the Father, John 14. 16, with John 15. 26.

Creator, Supporter, and Preserver of all things, John 1. 3; Col. 1. 16, 17; Heb. 1. 2, 3.

possessed of the fulness of the Godhead, Col. 2. 9; Heb. 1. 3.

raising the dead, John 5. 21; 6. 40, 54.

raising Himself from the dead, John 2. 19, 21; 10. 18.

Eternal, Omnipresent, Omnipotent, and Omniscient, Ps. 45. 3; Is. 9. 6; Mic. 5. 2; Matt. 18. 20; 28. 20; John 1. 1; 3. 13; 16. 30; 21. 17; Phil. 3. 21; Col. 1. 17; Heb. 1. 8-10; Rev. 1. 8.

God, He redeems, purifies, and presents the Church unto Himself, Eph. 5. 27, with Jude 24, 25; Rev. 5. 9, with Tit. 2. 14.

acknowledged by voice from heaven, Matt. 3. 17; 17. 5; John 12. 28.

His blood the blood of God, Acts 20. 28.

object of divine worship, Acts 7. 59; 2 Cor. 12. 8, 9; Heb. 1. 6; Rev. 5. 12.

object of faith, Ps. 2. 12, with 1 Pet. 2. 6; Jer. 17. 5, 7, with John 14. 1.

saints live unto Him as God, Rom. 6. 11, and Gal. 2. 19, with 2 Cor. 5. 15.

acknowledged by Thomas, John 20. 28.

## — HUMAN NATURE OF —

## PROVED BY HIS

conception, Matt. 1. 18; Luke 1. 31.

birth, Matt. 1. 16, 25; 2. 2; Luke 2. 7, 11.

partaking of our flesh and blood, John 1. 14; Heb. 2. 14.

having a human soul. Matt. 26. 38; Luke 23. 46; Acts 2. 31.

circumcision, Luke 2. 21.

increase in wisdom and stature, Luke 2. 52.

weeping, Luke 19. 41; John 11. 35.

hungering, Matt. 4. 2; 21. 18.

thirsting, John 4. 7; 19. 28.

sleeping, Matt. 8. 24; Mark 4. 38.

weariness, John 4. 6.

man of sorrows, Is. 53. 3, 4; Luke 22. 44; John 11. 33; 12. 27.

buffeted, Matt. 26. 67; Luke 22. 64.

enduring indignities, Luke 23. 11.

scourged, Matt. 27. 26; John 19. 1.

nailed to the cross, Luke 23. 33, with Ps. 22. 16.

death, John 19. 30.

pierced side, John 19. 34.

burial, Matt. 27. 59, 60; Mark 15. 46.

resurrection, Acts 3. 15; 2 Tim. 2. 8.

being called like us in all things except sin, Acts 3. 22; Phil. 2. 7, 8; Heb. 2. 17; without sin, John 8. 46; 18. 38; Heb. 4. 15; 7. 23, 28; 1 Pet. 2. 22; 1 John 3. 5.

evidence of the senses appealed to, John 20. 27; 1 John 1. 1, 2.

necessary to His mediatorial office, Rom. 6. 15, 19; 1 Cor. 15. 21; Gal. 4. 4, 5; 1 Tim. 2. 5; Heb. 2. 17.

## WAS OF THE SEED OF

the woman, Gen. 3. 15; Is. 7. 4; Jer. 31. 22; Luke 1. 31; Gal. 4. 4.

Abraham, Gen. 22. 18, with Gal. 3. 16; Heb. 2. 16.

David, 2 Sam. 7. 12, 16; Ps. 89. 35, 36; Jer. 23. 5; Matt. 22. 42; Mark 10. 47; Acts 2. 30; 13. 23; Rom. 1. 3.

genealogies of, Matt. 1. 1; Luke 3. 23.

attested by Himself, Matt. 8. 20; 16. 13.

confession of, a test of belonging to God, 1 John 4. 2.

acknowledged by men, Mark 6. 3; John 7. 27; 19. 5; Acts 2. 23.

denied by Antichrist, 1 John 4. 3; 2 John 7.

## — THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH —

appointed by God, Eph. 1. 22.

declared by Himself head of the corner, Matt. 21. 42.

declared by St. Paul, Eph. 4. 12, 15; 5. 23.

as such has pre-eminence in all things, 1 Cor. 11. 3; Eph. 1. 22; Col. 1. 18.

commissioned His apostles, Matt. 10. 1, 7; 28. 19; John 20. 21.

instituted the sacraments, Matt. 28. 19; Luke 22. 19, 20.

**CHRIST (THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH)—cont.**

in parting gifts, Ps. 68. 18; with Eph. 4. 8.  
saints complete in, Col. 2. 10.

**—TYPES OF:—**

Aaron, Ex. 28. 1; Lev. 16. 15; Heb. 4. 15; 12. 24.  
Abel, Gen. 4. 8, 10; Heb. 12. 24.  
Abraham, Gen. 17. 5; Eph. 3. 15.  
Adam, Rom. 5. 14; 1 Cor. 15. 45.  
David, 2 Sam. 8. 15; Ps. 89. 19; Ezek. 37. 24; Phil. 2. 9.  
Eliakim, Is. 22. 20.  
Isaac, Gen. 22. 2; Heb. 11. 17.  
Jacob, Gen. 32. 28; John 11. 42; Heb. 7. 25.  
Jonah, Jonah 1. 17; Matt. 12. 40.  
Joseph, Gen. 50. 19, 20; Heb. 7. 25.  
Joshua, Josh. 1. 5; 11. 23; Acts 20. 32; Heb. 4. 8.  
Melchizedek, Gen. 14. 18, 20; Heb. 7. 1.  
Moses, Num. 12. 7; Deut. 18. 15; Acts 8. 22; 7. 37; Heb. 3. 2.  
Noah, Gen. 5. 29; 2 Cor. 1. 5.  
Samson, Judg. 16. 30; Col. 2. 14, 15.  
Solomon, 2 Sam. 7. 12; Luke 1. 32.  
Zerubbabel, Zech. 4. 7, 9; Heb. 12. 2, 3.  
ark, Gen. 7. 16; Ex. 25. 16; Ps. 40. 8; Is. 42. 6; 1 Pet. 3. 20, 21.  
Jacob's ladder, Gen. 28. 12; John 1. 51.  
passover, Ex. 12; 1 Cor. 5. 7.  
lamb, Ex. 12. 3; Is. 53. 7; John 1. 29; Acts 8. 32; 1 Pet. 1. 19; Rev. 5. 6; 6. 1; 7. 9; 12. 11; 13. 8; 14. 1; 15. 3; 17. 14; 19. 7; 21. 9; 22. 1.  
manna, Ex. 16. 11; John 6. 32; Rev. 2. 17.  
rock, Ex. 17. 6; 1 Cor. 10. 4.  
firstfruits, Ex. 22. 29; 1 Cor. 15. 20.  
golden candlestick, Ex. 25. 31; John 8. 12.  
altar, brazen, Ex. 27. 1, 2; Heb. 13. 10.  
laver, Ex. 30. 18; Zech. 13. 1; Eph. 5. 26.  
burnt offering, Lev. 1. 2; Heb. 10. 10.  
peace offering, Lev. 3; Eph. 2. 14.  
sin offering, Lev. 4. 2; Heb. 13. 11.  
atonement, sacrifices upon day of, Lev. 16. 15; Heb. 9. 12.  
scapegoat, Lev. 16. 20; Is. 53. 6.  
brazen serpent, Num. 21. 9; John 3. 14.  
cities of refuge, Num. 35. 6; Heb. 6. 18.  
temple, 1 Kin. 6. 1, 38; John 2. 21.  
tabernacle, Heb. 9. 8, 11.  
veil, Heb. 10. 20.  
**CHRISTS**, false, and prophets, warnings against, Matt. 7. 15; 24. 4, 5, 11, 24; Mark 13. 22; Acts 20. 29; 2 Thess. 2. 8; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Pet. 2. 1; Rev. 13.  
**CHURCH** of God, Acts 20. 28; 1 Cor. 1. 2; 10. 32; 11. 22; 15. 9; Gal. 1. 13; 1 Tim. 3. 5.  
foundation and increase of, Matt. 16. 18; Acts 2. 47; Col. 1. 18.  
authority and teaching of, Matt. 18. 17; Acts 11. 26, 27; 1 Cor. 5. 4; 12. 28.  
organization of, Acts 14. 23; 1 Cor. 4. 17; 14. 4, 5.  
persecuted, Acts 8. 3; 12. 1; 15. 9; Gal. 1. 13; Phil. 3. 6.  
saluted, Acts 18. 22; Rom. 16. 5; 10. 16; 1 Cor. 16. 19.  
loved of Christ, Eph. 5. 25, 29.  
edification of, 1 Cor. 14. 4, 19, 28, 34.  
**CHURCHES**, the seven, in Asia, Rev. 1. 4, 11, 20; 2. 7, 11, 17, 29; 3. 6, 13, 22.  
**CIRCUMCISION**, the covenant of, Gen. 17. 10, 23, 24, 25.  
Shechemites submit to, Gen. 34. 24.  
Zipporah resents it, Ex. 4. 25.  
incumbent on strangers sojourning, Ex. 12. 48.  
renewed by Joshua, Josh. 5. 2.  
of John, Luke 1. 59.  
of Jesus, Luke 2. 21.  
of Timothy, Acts 16. 3.  
superseeded by the Gospel, Acts 15; Gal. 5. 2.  
of heart, Deut. 10. 16; 30. 6.  
spiritual, Phil. 3. 3; Col. 2. 11.  
when profitable, and how, Rom. 2. 25; 3. 30; 4. 9; 1 Cor. 7. 19; Gal. 5. 6; 6. 15.  
**CITIES**, spared or besieged, Deut. 20. 10.  
to be destroyed, Deut. 20. 16.  
of refuge, Num. 35. 6; Deut. 19; Josh. 20.  
**CLOTHING**, coat of skins the first, Gen. 3. 21.  
rending of, Gen. 37. 29, 34; Num. 14. 6; Judg. 11. 35; Acts 14. 14.  
washing of, ordered, Ex. 19. 10; Lev. 11. 25; Num. 19. 7.

**CLOUD**, pillar of, children of Israel guided by, Ex. 13. 21; 14. 19; Neh. 9. 19; Ps. 78. 14; 105. 39; 1 Cor. 10. 1.  
appearance of the Lord in, Ex. 24. 15; 34. 5; Lev. 16. 2; Num. 11. 25; 12. 5; 1 Kin. 8. 10; Ezek. 10. 4; Matt. 17. 5; Luke 21. 27; Rev. 14. 14.  
**COMMAND** of God to Adam, Gen. 2. 16.  
to Moses, Ex. 3. 14.  
to Joshua, Josh. 1. 9.  
of Moses to the sons of Levi, Deut. 31. 10.  
of Christ to the twelve, Matt. 10. 5; Mark 16. 15.  
to Peter, John 21. 15.  
**COMMANDMENTS (TEN)** delivered, Ex. 20; 31. 18; Deut. 5. 6.  
two tables of, broken, Ex. 32. 19.  
renewed, Ex. 34. 1; Deut. 10. 1.  
fulfilled by Christ, Matt. 5. 17; 19. 17; 22. 35; Mark 10. 17; Luke 10. 25; 18. 18.  
**COMMUNION** of the Body and Blood of Christ, 1 Cor. 10. 16.  
Lord's Supper instituted, Matt. 26. 26; Mark 14. 22; Luke 22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 23.  
self-examination for, Acts 2. 42; 20. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 21; 11. 28.  
unworthily partaken, 1 Cor. 11. 27.  
**COMMUNION** of Saints. *See* FELLOWSHIP.  
**COMPANY**, evil, to be avoided, Ps. 1. 1; 26. 4; Prov. 1. 10; 2. 12; 4. 14; 12. 11; 18. 20; 14. 7; 22. 24; 24. 19; 29. 3, 24; Rom. 1. 32; 1 Cor. 5. 9; 15. 33; Eph. 5. 7.  
**COMPASSION**, Job 6. 14; Ps. 35. 13; Zech. 7. 9; Rom. 12. 15; 2 Cor. 11. 29; Gal. 6. 2; Col. 3. 12; Heb. 13. 3; James 1. 27; 1 Pet. 3. 8.  
Christ's, Matt. 15. 32; 20. 34; Luke 7. 13, 21; Heb. 2. 17; 4. 15; 5. 2.  
**CONDEMNATION** for sin, universal, Ps. 14. 3; 53. 3; Rom. 3. 12, 19; 5. 12; 6. 23.  
for unbelief, John 3. 18.  
by the law, 2 Cor. 3. 6, 9.  
by impotence and hypocrisy, Matt. 11. 20; 23. 14.  
according to our deeds, 2 Cor. 11. 15.  
of false teachers, 2 Pet. 2. 1; Jude 4.  
deliverance from, by Christ, John 8. 18; 5. 24; Rom. 8. 1, 33.  
final, Matt. 25. 46; Rev. 20. 15.  
**CONFESSION** of Christ unto salvation, Matt. 10. 32; Mark 8. 35; John 12. 42; Rom. 10. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 12; 1 John 2. 23; 4. 2.  
of sin, Lev. 5. 5; Josh. 7. 19; Dan. 9. 20; 1 John 1. 9.  
examples of, Num. 12. 11; 21. 7; Josh. 7. 20; 1 Sam. 7. 15, 24; Ezra 9. 6; Neh. 1. 6; 9; Ps. 51; Dan. 9. 4; Luke 23. 41.  
at the offering of firstfruits, Deut. 26. 1.  
"one to another," James 5. 16.  
**CONGREGATION** (of Israel), all to keep the passover, Ex. 12, &c.  
sin offering for, Lev. 4. 13; 16. 17.  
to stone offenders, Lev. 24. 14; Num. 14. 10; 15. 35.  
who not to enter, Deut. 23. 1.  
**CONSCIENCE** convicts of sin, Gen. 3. 10; 4. 13; 42. 21; 1 Sam. 24. 5; Prov. 20. 27; Matt. 27. 3; Luke 9. 7; John 8. 9; Rom. 2. 15.  
purified by faith, 1 Tim. 1. 19; 3. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 3.  
purified by blood of Christ, Heb. 9. 14; 10. 2, 22.  
a good, Heb. 13. 18; 1 Pet. 3. 16.  
effects of a good, Acts 24. 16; Rom. 13. 5; 14. 22; 2 Cor. 1. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 19.  
of others to be respected, Rom. 14. 21; 1 Cor. 8; 10. 28.  
seared, 1 Tim. 4. 2; defiled, Tit. 1. 15.  
ignorant, Acts 26. 9; Rom. 10. 2.  
**CONSECRATION** of priests, Ex. 29; Lev. 8.  
of the Levites, Num. 8. 5.  
of Christ, Heb. 7. 8; 10. 20.  
**CONSIDERATION**, exhortations to, Deut. 4. 39; 32. 29; Job 23. 15; 37. 14; Ps. 8. 3; 50. 22; Prov. 6. 6; Eccles. 4. 1; 5. 1; 7. 13; Hag. 1. 5; Matt. 6. 28; 2 Tim. 2. 7; Heb. 3. 1; 7. 4; 10. 24; 12. 3.  
**CONSOLATION** under affliction, Deut. 33. 27; Job 19. 25; Ps. 10. 14; 23; 34. 6; 41. 3; 42. 5; 51. 17; 55. 22; 69. 29; 71. 9, 18; 73. 26; 94. 19; 119. 50; 126; Eccles. 7. 8; Is. 1. 18; 12. 1; Lam. 3. 22; Ezek. 14. 22; Hos. 2. 14; Mic. 7. 18; Zech. 1. 17; Matt. 11. 28; Luke 4. 18; 15; John 14. 15; 16; Rom. 15. 4; 16. 20; 1 Cor. 10. 13; 14. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 3; 5. 1; 7. 6; 12.



CONSOLATION—*cont.*

9; Col. 1. 11; 1 Thess. 4. 14; 5. 11; 2 Thess. 2. 16; Heb. 4. 9; 6. 18; 12; James 1. 12; 4. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 9; Rev. 2. 10; 7. 14; 14. 13.  
**CONSPIRACY** against Christ, Matt. 26. 3; Mark 3. 6; 14. 1; Luke 22. 2; John 11. 55; 13. 18.  
 against Paul, Acts 23. 12.  
**CONSTANCY**, Rom. 16. 4.  
 of Ruth, Ruth 1. 14.  
**CONTENTMENT**, godliness with, great gain, Ps. 37. 16; Prov. 30. 8; 1 Tim. 6. 6.  
 exhortations to, Ps. 37. 1; Luke 3. 14; 1 Cor. 7. 20; 1 Tim. 6. 8; Heb. 13. 5.  
**CONTRIBUTION** for saints, Acts 20. 35; Rom. 15. 26; 2 Cor. 8.  
**CONVERSATION** (conduct), upright, Ps. 37. 14; 50. 23; Phil. 3. 20; 1 Tim. 4. 12; Heb. 13. 5; James 3. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 12; 2 Pet. 3. 11.  
 as becometh the gospel, 2 Cor. 1. 12; Gal. 1. 13; Eph. 4. 1; Phil. 1. 27; 1 Pet. 1. 15; 2. 12.  
 (speech). Of the Lord with Moses, Ex. 33. 9. Jesus with Nicodemus, John 3; with the woman of Samaria, John 4. 7–27. On the walk to Emmaus, Luke 24. 13. Of Peter with Cornelius, Acts 10. 27. Of Festus and Agrippa, Acts 26. 31. *See* Col. 4. 6.  
**CONVERSION** of sinners proceeds from God, 1 Kin. 18. 37; Ps. 19. 7; 78. 34; Prov. 1. 23; Jer. 31. 18; John 6. 44; Acts 3. 26; 11. 21. *See* Ps. 51. 13; Is. 1. 16; 6. 10; Ezek. 18. 23; 36. 25; Joel 2. 13; 2 Cor. 5. 17; 1 Thess. 1. 9.  
 call to, Is. 1. 16; Matt. 3. 2; 4. 17; 10. 7; Acts 2. 38; 17. 30; James 4. 8.  
 prayer for, Ps. 80. 7; 85. 4; Lam. 5. 21.  
 instruments of, blessed, Dan. 12. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 16; James 5. 19.  
 of the Jews, Acts 2. 41; 4. 32; 6. 7.  
 of Paul, Acts 9; 22; 26.  
 of the Gentiles, foretold, Is. 2. 2; 11. 10; 60. 5; 66. 12; fulfilled, Acts 8. 26; 10; 15. 5; Rom. 10; 11; 1 Cor. 1; Eph. 2. 3; 1 Thess. 1.  
**COUNCIL** of the Jews, Matt. 26. 3, 59; Mark 15. 1. the apostles arraigned before, Acts 4; 5. 27.  
 Paul's discourse before, Acts 23.  
**COUNSEL**, advantage of good, Prov. 12. 15; 13. 10; 20. 18; 27. 9.  
 of God, asked by Israel, Judg. 20. 18.  
 by Saul, 1 Sam. 14. 37.  
 by David, 1 Sam. 23. 2, 10; 30. 8; 1 Chr. 14. 10. *See* Ps. 16. 7; 33. 11; 78. 24; Prov. 8. 14; Rev. 3. 18.  
 danger of rejecting, 2 Chr. 25. 16; Prov. 1. 25, 26; Jer. 23. 18–22; Luke 7. 30.  
 of the wicked, condemned, Job 5. 13; 10. 3; 21. 16; Ps. 1. 1; 5. 10; 33. 10; 64. 2–7; 81. 12; 106. 43; Is. 7. 5; Hos. 11. 6; Mic. 6. 16.  
**COURAGE**, exhortations to, Num. 13. 20; Deut. 31. 6; Josh. 1. 6; 10. 25; 2 Sam. 10. 12; 2 Chr. 19. 11; Ezra 10. 4; Ps. 27. 14; 31. 24; Is. 41. 6; 1 Cor. 16. 13; Eph. 6. 10.  
 through faith: Abraham, Heb. 11. 8, 17. Moses, Heb. 11. 25. Israelites, Heb. 11. 29. Barak, Judg. 4. 16. Gideon, Judg. 7. 1. Jephthah, Judg. 11. 29. Samson, Judg. 16. 23. Jonathan, 1 Sam. 14. 6. Daniel, Dan. 6. 10, 23. Jonah, Jonah 3. 3. *See* BOLDEXSS. CONFIDENCE.  
**COURSES** of the Levites established by David, 1 Chr. 23; 24. *See* Luke 1. 5.  
 of the singers, 1 Chr. 25.  
 of the porters, 1 Chr. 26.  
 of the captains, 1 Chr. 27.  
**COURTESY**, exhortation to, Col. 4. 6; James 3. 17; 1 Pet. 3. 8.  
 examples of, Acts 27. 3; 28. 7.  
**COVENANT** of GOD:—  
 with Noah, Gen. 6. 18; 9. 8.  
 with Abraham, Gen. 15. 7, 18; 17. 2 (Luke 1. 72; Acts 3. 25; Gal. 3. 16, 17).  
 with Isaac, Gen. 17. 19; 26. 3.  
 with Jacob, Gen. 28. 13 (Ex. 2. 24; 6. 4; 1 Chr. 16. 16).  
 with the Israelites, Ex. 6. 4; 19. 5; 24; 34. 27; Lev. 26. 9; Deut. 5. 2; 9. 9; 26. 16; 29; Judg. 2. 1; Jer. 11; 31. 33; Acts 3. 25.  
 with Phinehas, Num. 25. 13.  
 with David, 2 Sam. 23. 5; Ps. 89. 3, 28, 34. *See* Ps. 25. 14.

COVENANT OF GOD—*cont.*

God mindful of, Deut. 7. 9; 1 Kin. 8. 23; Ps. 105. 8; 111. 5, &c.  
 danger of despising, Deut. 28. 15; Jer. 11. 2; Heb. 10. 29.  
**COVENANT**, signs of:—salt, Lev. 2. 13; Num. 18. 19; 2 Chr. 13. 5. the sabbath, Ex. 31. 12.  
 book of the, Ex. 24. 7; 2 Kin. 23. 2; Heb. 9. 19.  
 —between Abraham and Abimelech, Gen. 21. 27.  
 Joshua and Israelites, Josh. 24. 25.  
 David and Jonathan, 1 Sam. 18. 3; 20. 16; 23. 18.  
**NEW COVENANT**, Jer. 31. 31; Rom. 11. 27; Heb. 8. 8.  
 ratified by Christ (Mal. 3. 1), Luke 1. 68–80; Gal. 3. 17; Heb. 8. 6; 9. 15; 12. 24.  
 a covenant of peace, Is. 54. 10; Ezek. 34. 25; 37. 26. unchangeable, Ps. 89. 34; Is. 54. 10; 59. 21.  
 everlasting, Gen. 9. 16; 17. 13; Lev. 24. 8; Is. 55. 3; 61. 8; Ezek. 16. 60, 62; 37. 26; Heb. 13. 20.  
**COVETOUSNESS** described, Ps. 10. 3; Prov. 21. 26; Eccles. 4. 8; 5. 10; Ezek. 33. 31; Hab. 2; Mark 7. 22; Eph. 5. 5; 1 Tim. 6. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 14.  
 forbidden, Ex. 20. 17; Luke 12. 15; Rom. 13. 9.  
 its evil consequences, Prov. 1. 18; 15. 27; 28. 20; Ezek. 22. 13; 1 Tim. 6. 9.  
 its punishment, Job 20. 15; Is. 5. 8; 57. 17; Jer. 6. 12; 22. 17; Mic. 2. 1; Hab. 2. 9; 1 Cor. 5. 10; 6. 10; Eph. 5. 5; Col. 3. 5.  
 of Laban, Gen. 31. 41.  
 of Balaam, Num. 22. 21 (2 Pet. 2. 15; Jude 11).  
 of Achan, Josh. 7. 21.  
 of Saul, 1 Sam. 15. 9.  
 of Ahab, 1 Kin. 21.  
 of Gehazi, 2 Kin. 5. 20.  
 of Judas, Matt. 26. 14.  
 of Ananias and Sapphira, Acts 5.  
 of Felix, Acts 24. 26.  
**CROSS**, Christ dies upon the, Matt. 27. 32; Phil. 2. 8; Heb. 12. 2.  
 preaching of, 1 Cor. 1. 18.  
 to be taken up, self-denial, Matt. 10. 38; 16. 24; offence of the, Gal. 5. 11; persecution for, Gal. 6. 12.  
**CROWN** (and mitre), high priest's, Ex. 29. 6; 39. 30; Lev. 8. 9.  
 of thorns, John 19. 5.  
 of righteousness, 2 Tim. 4. 8.  
 of life, James 1. 12; Rev. 2. 10.  
 of glory, 1 Pet. 5. 4.  
 incorruptible, 1 Cor. 9. 25. *See* Rev. 4. 4; 9. 7; 12. 3; 13. 1; 19. 12.  
**CRUELTY** condemned, Ex. 23. 5; Ps. 27. 12; Prov. 11. 17; 12. 10; Ezek. 18. 18.  
 of Simeon and Levi, Gen. 34. 25; 49. 5.  
 of Pharaoh, Ex. 1. 8.  
 of Adoni-bezek, Judg. 1. 7.  
 of Herod, Matt. 2. 16 (Judg. 9. 5; 2 Kin. 3. 27; 10; 15. 16).  
**CURSE** upon the earth in consequence of the fall, Gen. 3. 17.  
 upon Cain, Gen. 4. 11.  
 on Canaan, Gen. 9. 25.  
 by Job on his birth, Job 3. 1; also by Jeremiah, Jer. 20. 14.  
 upon the breakers of the law, Lev. 26. 14; Deut. 11. 26; 27. 13; 28. 15; 29. 19; Josh. 8. 34; Prov. 3. 33.  
 Christ redeems from, Rom. 3; Gal. 3. 1.  
**CURSED**, who so called, Deut. 27. 15; Prov. 11. 26; 27. 14; Jer. 11. 3; 17. 5; Lam. 3. 65; Zech. 5. 3; Mal. 1. 14; Matt. 25. 41; Gal. 3. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 14.  
 of God to be cut off, Ps. 37. 22.  
**CURSING** forbidden, Ex. 21. 17; Ps. 109. 17; Prov. 30. 11; James 3. 10.  
 to return blessing for, Matt. 5. 44; Rom. 12. 14.  
**CUTTING** the flesh forbidden, Lev. 19. 28; Deut. 14. 1; practised by prophets of Baal, 1 Kin. 18. 23.  
**DAMNATION**, Matt. 23. 14; Mark 16. 16; John 5. 29; Rom. 3. 8; 13. 2; 2 Thess. 2. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 12; 2 Pet. 2. 3.  
**DANCING** as a mark of rejoicing, Ex. 15. 20; 32. 19; Judg. 11. 34; 1 Sam. 21. 11; 2 Sam. 6. 14; Eccles. 3. 4.  
 of Herodias's daughter pleases Herod, Matt. 14. 6; Mark 6. 22.  
**DARKNESS** divided from light, Gen. 1. 18.  
 created by God, Is. 45. 7.

**DARKNESS**—*cont.*

supernatural, Gen. 15. 12; Ex. 10. 21; 14. 20; Josh. 24. 7; Rev. 8. 12; 9. 2; 16. 10.  
 at the crucifixion, Matt. 27. 45; Mark 15. 33; Luke 23. 44.  
 figurative of punishment, Matt. 8. 12; 22. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 4, 17; Jude 6.  
 of the mind, Job 37. 19; Prov. 2. 13; Eccles. 2. 14; Is. 9. 2; 42. 7; John 1. 5; 3. 19; 8. 12; 12. 35; Rom. 13. 12; 1 Cor. 4. 5; 2 Cor. 4. 6; 6. 14; Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thess. 5. 4; 1 Pet. 2. 9; 1 John 1. 5; 2. 9.  
 powers of, Luke 22. 53; Eph. 6. 12; Col. 1. 13.  
**DAUGHTERS**, their inheritance determined, Num. 27. 6; 36.  
**DEACONS** appointed, Acts 6; Phil. 1. 1.  
 their qualifications, Acts 6. 3; 1 Tim. 3. 8.  
**DEAD**, the, Job 3. 18; 14. 12; Ps. 6. 5; 88. 10; 115. 17; 146. 4; Eccles. 9. 5; 12. 7; Is. 38. 18.  
 resurrection of, Job 19. 26; Ps. 49. 15; Is. 26. 19; Dan. 12. 2, 13; John 5. 25; 1 Cor. 15. 12.  
 raised by Elijah, 1 Kin. 17. 17; by Elisha, 2 Kin. 4. 32; 13. 21; by CHRIST, Matt. 9. 24; Mark 5. 41; Luke 7. 12; 8. 54; John 11; by Peter, Acts 9. 40; by Paul, Acts 20. 10.  
 sleep in Jesus, 1 Thess. 4. 13.  
**DEATH** the consequence of Adam's sin, Gen. 2. 17; 3. 19; Rom. 5. 12; 6. 23; 1 Cor. 15. 21.  
 universal, Job 1. 21; 3. 17; 14. 1; 21. 13; Ps. 49. 19; 89. 48; Eccles. 5. 15; 8. 8; 9. 5, 10; 11. 8; Heb. 9. 27.  
 threatened, Rom. 1. 32.  
 characterized, Gen. 3. 19; Deut. 31. 16 (John 11. 11); Job 1. 21; 3. 13; 10. 21; 12. 22; 14. 2; 16. 22; 24. 17; Ps. 16. 10; 23. 4; 104. 29; Eccles. 9. 10; Hab. 2. 5; Luke 12. 20; 2 Cor. 5. 1, 8; Phil. 1. 23; 1 Tim. 6. 7; 2 Pet. 1. 14.  
 as a punishment, Gen. 9. 6; Ex. 21. 12; 22. 18; 31. 14; 35. 2; Lev. 20. 2; 21. 9; 1 Kin. 21. 10; Matt. 15. 4.  
 vanquished by Christ, Rom. 6. 9; 1 Cor. 15. 26 (Hos. 13. 14); 2 Tim. 1. 10; Heb. 2. 15; Rev. 1. 18.  
 prayers and exhortations concerning, 2 Kin. 20. 1; Ps. 39; 90; Eccles. 9. 10; John 9. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 24.  
 unknown in heaven, Luke 20. 36; Rev. 21. 4.  
 persons exempted from.—Enoch, Gen. 5. 24; Heb. 11. 5; Elijah, 2 Kin. 2. 11. See 1 Cor. 15. 51; 1 Thess. 4. 17.  
**SPIRITUAL**, Is. 9. 2; Matt. 4. 16; 8. 22; Luke 1. 79; John 6. 53; Rom. 5. 15; 6. 13; 8. 6; Eph. 2. 1; 4. 18; Col. 2. 13; 1 Tim. 5. 6; Heb. 6. 1; 9. 14; 1 John 3. 14; Rev. 3. 1.  
 deliverance from, by Christ, John 5. 24; Rom. 6. 11; Eph. 2. 5; 5. 14; 1 John 5. 12.  
**ETERNAL**, Prov. 14. 12; Dan. 12. 2; Matt. 7. 13; 10. 28; 23. 33; 25. 30, 41; Mark 9. 44; John 5. 29; Rom. 1. 32; 2. 8; 6. 23; 9. 22; 2 Thess. 1. 7; James 4. 12; 2 Pet. 2. 17.  
 (the second death), Rev. 2. 11; 19. 20; 20. 14; 21. 8.  
 salvation from, by Christ, John 3. 16; 8. 51.  
 by conversion from sin, James 5. 20.  
 of CHRIST, foretold, Is. 53; Dan. 9. 26; Zech. 13. 7. See Matt. 26. 31 (Deut. 21. 23; Gal. 3. 13); Heb. 2. 9; 12. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 11.  
 voluntary, Luke 12. 50; John 10. 11, 18; Heb. 10. 7.  
 its object, Is. 53; Dan. 9. 26; Matt. 20. 28; 1 Cor. 5. 7; 1 Tim. 2. 6; Tit. 2. 14; Heb. 9. 26; 1 Pet. 1. 18; Rev. 1. 5.  
 of SAINTS, Num. 23. 10; 2 Kin. 22. 20; Ps. 23. 4; 48. 14; 116. 15; Prov. 14. 32; Is. 26. 19; 57. 1; Dan. 12. 2; Luke 16. 25; John 11. 11; 2 Cor. 5. 8; Phil. 1. 21; 2 Tim. 4. 8; Heb. 11. 13; Rev. 2. 10.  
 of Abraham, Gen. 25. 8. Isaac, Gen. 35. 29. Jacob, Gen. 49. Aaron, Num. 20. 23. Moses, Deut. 34. 5. Joshua, Josh. 24. 29. David, 1 Kin. 2. Elisha, 2 Kin. 13. 14. Stephen, Acts 7. 54. Dorcas, Acts 9. 37.  
 of the WICKED, Job 18. 11; 21. 13; 27. 19; Ps. 34. 16; 49. 14; 73. 19; Prov. 10. 7; 11. 7; 14. 32; 29. 1; Is. 11. 9; Ezek. 3. 19; 18. 23; Dan. 12. 2; Luke 12. 20; 16. 22; John 8. 21; Acts 1. 25.  
 of Nadab and Abihu, Lev. 10. 1, 2; Num. 3. 4. Korah, &c., Num. 16. 32. Hophni and Phinehas, 1 Sam. 4. 11. Absalom, 2 Sam. 18. 9. Abah, 1 Kin. 22. 34. Jezebel, 2 Kin. 9. 33. Athaliah, 2 Chr. 23. 15. Haman, Esth. 7. 10. Judas, Matt. 27. 3; Acts 1. 18. Ananias, &c., Acts 5. 5. Herod, Acts 12. 23.

**DEBT** censured, Ps. 37. 21; Prov. 3. 27; Luke 16. 5; Rom. 13. 8.  
**DECEIT** proceeds from the heart, Jer. 17. 9.  
 by false prophets, 1 Kin. 22.  
 (and lying), work of the devil, John 8. 44; Acts 5. 3.  
 SOME MEMORABLE INSTANCES OF:—  
 the serpent and Eve, Gen. 3.  
 Abram and his wife, Gen. 12. 14.  
 Isaac and his wife, Gen. 26. 10.  
 Jacob and Esau, Gen. 27.  
 Jael and Sisera, Judg. 4. 20.  
 the old prophet, 1 Kin. 13. 18.  
 Rahab and spies at Jericho, Josh. 2. 1, 4, 5.  
 Gehazi and Naaman, 2 Kin. 5. 20.  
 Herod and the wise men, Matt. 2. 7, 8.  
 Ananias and Sapphira, Acts 5. 1. See LYING.  
**DECISION**, how manifested, Ex. 32. 26; Num. 14. 24; Deut. 6. 5; Josh. 1. 7; 24. 15; 1 Kin. 18. 21; 2 Chr. 15. 12; Is. 56. 6; Luke 9. 62; 1 Cor. 15. 58; Heb. 3. 6, 14; James 1. 8; 4. 7.  
 opposed to wavering, Deut. 5. 32; 1 Kin. 18. 21; Ps. 78. 8; Matt. 6. 24; James 1. 8.  
 of Moses, Ex. 32. 26.  
 of Caleb, Num. 13. 30.  
 of Joshua, Josh. 24. 15.  
 of Ruth, Ruth 1. 16.  
 of Paul, Acts 21. 13; Gal. 1. 16.  
**DEDICATION** of tabernacle, Ex. 40; Lev. 8; 9; Num. 7.  
 of temple, 1 Kin. 8; 2 Chr. 5. 6.  
 of wall of Jerusalem, Neh. 12. 27.  
**DEEDS** of the body mortified, Rom. 8. 13; 13. 14; 1 Cor. 9. 27; denounced, 2 Pet. 2. 10.  
**DELIVERANCES**:—Lot, Gen. 14; 19. Moses, Ex. 2. Israel, Ex. 14; Judg. 4; 7; 15; 1 Sam. 7; 14; 17; 2 Kin. 19; 2 Chr. 14; 20. Daniel, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, Dan. 3. 19; 6. 22. The Apostles, Acts 5. 19; 12. 7; 16. 25; 28. 1; 2 Tim. 4. 17.  
**DENIAL** OF CHRIST deprecated, 2 Tim. 1. 8; Tit. 1. 16; 2 Pet. 2. 1; Jude 4.  
 its punishment, Matt. 10. 33; 2 Tim. 2. 12; 2 Pet. 2. 1; Jude 4, 15.  
 by Peter, Matt. 26. 69.  
 by the Jews, John 18. 40; 19. 15; Acts 3. 13.  
**DENIER** OF CHRIST, liar and antichrist, 1 John 2. 22; 4. 3.  
 will be denied by Him, Matt. 10. 33; Mark 8. 38; 2 Tim. 2. 12.  
 brought to swift destruction, 2 Pet. 2. 1; Jude 4, 15.  
**DESPAIR** deprecated, Deut. 20. 3; Ps. 27. 13; 31. 24; 37. 1; 42. 11; Prov. 24. 10; Is. 40. 30; Luke 18. 1; 2 Cor. 4. 8; Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 13; Heb. 12. 3.  
**DEVIL** (ABADDON, APOLLYON, BEELZEBUB, BELIAL, SATAN), the adversary of God and man, 1 Pet. 5. 8.  
 prince of the devils, Matt. 12. 24.  
 of powers of the air, Eph. 2. 2.  
 of this world, John 14. 30.  
 sinner from the beginning, 1 John 3. 8.  
 cast out of heaven, Luke 10. 18.  
 cast down to hell, 2 Pet. 2. 4; Jude 6.  
 as serpent, causes the fall of man, Gen. 3. 1.  
 lies to Eve, Gen. 3. 4.  
 cursed by God, Gen. 3. 14.  
 appears before God, Job 1. 6; 2. 1.  
 called ABADDON and APOLLYON, Rev. 9. 11.  
 BEELZEBUB, Matt. 12. 24.  
 BELIAL, 2 Cor. 6. 15.  
 SATAN, Luke 10. 18.  
 tempted CHRIST, Matt. 4. 3–10; Mark 1. 13; Luke 4. 2.  
 Eve, Gen. 3.  
 David, 1 Chr. 21. 1.  
 Job, Job 2. 7.  
 desired to have the apostles, Luke 22. 31.  
 resists Joshua (figuratively), Zech. 3.  
 repulsed by Christ, Matt. 4. 10; Luke 4. 8, 12.  
 enters into Judas Iscariot, Luke 22. 3; John 13. 2.  
 into Ananias, Acts 5. 3.  
 AS PRINCE AND GOD OF THIS WORLD, HE  
 perverts the scriptures, Matt. 4. 6.  
 opposes God's work, Zech. 3. 1; 1 Thess. 2. 18.  
 hinders the gospel, Matt. 13. 19; 2 Cor. 4. 4.  
 works lying wonders, 2 Thess. 2. 9; Rev. 16. 14.

DEVIL—*cont.*

As PRINCE AND GOD OF THIS WORLD, HE appears as an angel of light, 2 Cor. 11. 14. is the father of lies, John 8. 44; 1 Kin. 22. 22.

VANQUISHED BY CHRIST:—  
 by resisting him, Matt. 4. 11.  
 by casting out devils, Matt. 4. 24; 8. 31; Mark 1. 23; 5. 2; Luke 9. 42; 11. 20; 13. 32.  
 by giving power to exorcise, Matt. 10. 1; Mark 16. 17; Luke 9. 1; Acts 16. 18; 19. 12.  
 by destroying the works of, 1 John 3. 8. in His death, Col. 2. 15; Heb. 2. 14.

by BELIEVERS to be resisted, Rom. 16. 20; 2 Cor. 2. 11; 11. 3; Eph. 4. 27; 6. 16; 2 Tim. 2. 26; James 4. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 9; 1 John 2. 13; Rev. 12. 11.

CHARACTER OF:—  
 presumptuous, Job 1. 6; Matt. 4. 5, 6.  
 proud, 1 Tim. 3. 6.  
 powerful, Eph. 2. 2; 6. 12.  
 wicked, 1 John 2. 13.  
 malignant, Job 1. 9; 2. 4.  
 subtle, Gen. 3. 1, with 2 Cor. 11. 3.  
 deceitful, 2 Cor. 11. 14; Eph. 6. 11.  
 fierce and cruel, Luke 8. 29; 9. 39, 42; 1 Pet. 5. 8.

Apostasy is of the, 2 Thess. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 4. 1.

shall be condemned at the judgment, Jude 6; Rev. 20. 10.

everlasting fire is prepared for, Matt. 25. 41.

COMPARED TO: *a fowler*, Ps. 91. 3; *fowls*, Matt. 13. 4; *a sower of tares*, Matt. 13. 25, 28; *a wolf*, John 10. 12; *a roaring lion*, 1 Pet. 5. 8; *a serpent*, Rev. 12. 9; 20. 2.

THE WICKED:—  
 are the children of, Matt. 13. 38; Acts 13. 10; 1 John 3. 10.  
 turn aside after, 1 Tim. 5. 15.  
 do the lusts of, John 8. 44.  
 are possessed by, Luke 22. 3; Acts 5. 3; Eph. 2. 2.  
 blinded by, 2 Cor. 4. 4.  
 deceived by, 1 Kin. 22. 21, 22; Rev. 20. 7, 8.  
 ensnared by, 1 Tim. 3. 7; 2 Tim. 2. 26.  
 troubled by, 1 Sam. 16. 14.  
 punished together with, Matt. 25. 41.

DILIGENCE, exhortations to, in the service of God, &c., Ex. 15. 26; Deut. 4. 9; 6. 7; 13. 14; 24. 8; Josh. 1. 7; Ezra 7. 23; Ps. 37. 10; 112. 1; Prov. 2; 3; 4; 7; 8; 15. 55, 2; Jer. 12. 16; Zech. 6. 15; Luke 12. 58; Rom. 12. 8; 2 Cor. 8. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 10; Heb. 6. 11; 11. 6; 12. 15; 1 Pet. 1. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 14.

in worldly business, Prov. 10. 4; 12. 24; 13. 4; 21. 5; 22. 29; 27. 23; Rom. 12. 11; 2 Thess. 3. 11.

DISCIPLES OF CHRIST:—  
 the seventy sent out to work miracles and preach, Luke 10.  
 their names written in heaven, Luke 10. 20.  
 three thousand added to the church, Acts 2. 41.  
 five thousand believers, Acts 4. 4.  
 called Christians at Antioch, Acts 11. 26.

of JOHN enquire of Christ, Matt. 9. 14; 11. 2.  
 follow Christ, John 1. 37.  
 dispute about purifying, John 3. 25.  
 baptized by Paul, and receive the Holy Ghost, Acts 19. 1.

DISCORD censured, Prov. 6. 14, 19; 16. 29; 17. 9; 18. 8; 26. 20; Rom. 1. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 20.

DISCRETION commended, Ps. 34. 12; Prov. 1. 4; 2. 11; 3. 21; 5. 2; 19. 11.

DISEASES sent by God, Ex. 9; 15. 26; Num. 12. 10; Deut. 28. 60; 2 Kin. 1. 4; 5. 27; 2 Chr. 21. 18; 26. 21; Job 2. 6, 7.  
 cured by Christ, Matt. 4. 23; 9. 20; John 5. 8.  
 power given to His disciples to cure, Luke 9. 1; Acts 28. 8; exercised, Acts 3. 1; 9. 34; 28. 8.

DISGUISES resorted to, 1 Sam. 28. 8; 1 Kin. 14. 2; 20. 38; 22. 30; 2 Chr. 18. 29; 35. 22.

disfiguring of face for the dead forbidden, Lev. 19. 28; Deut. 14. 1.

DISOBEDIENCE, and its results, Lev. 26. 14; Deut. 8. 11; 27. 28. 15; Josh. 5. 6; 1 Sam. 2. 30; 12. 15; Ps. 78. 10; Is. 3. 8; 42. 24; Jer. 9. 13; 18. 10; 22. 21; 35. 14; Eph. 5. 6; Tit. 1. 16; 3. 3; Heb. 2. 2. *See* Adam and Eve, Gen. 3. Pharaoh, Ex. 5. 2. Achan, Josh. 7. Saul, 1 Sam. 13. 9; 15. Man of God, 1 Kin. 13. 21. Jonah, Jonah 1; 2.

DISPUTING, with God, forbidden, Rom. 9. 20; 1 Cor. 1. 20.  
 with men, Mark 9. 33; Rom. 14. 1; Phil. 2. 14; 1 Tim. 1. 4; 4. 7; 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 14; Tit. 3. 9.

DIVORCE, when permitted, Deut. 24. 1; Matt. 5. 32. condemned by Christ, Mark 10. 4.

DOCTRINE OF CHRIST, Matt. 7. 28, 29; Mark 4. 2; John 7. 16; Acts 2. 42; 1 Tim. 4. 16; 6. 3; 2 Tim. 3. 16; Tit. 1. 1; 2. 1; Heb. 6. 1; 2 John 9.

obedience to, Rom. 6. 17.

not to be blasphemed, 1 Tim. 6. 1, 3; Tit. 2. 7, 10; 2 John 10.

no other to be taught, 1 Tim. 1. 3; 4. 6, 13.

DOCTRINES, false, Jer. 10. 8; Matt. 15. 9; 16. 12; Eph. 4. 14; 2 Thess. 2. 11; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 4. 3; Heb. 13. 9; Rev. 2. 14.

to be avoided, Jer. 23. 16; 29. 8; Col. 2. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 4; 6. 20.

DOVE, Noah's, Gen. 8. 8.  
 sacrificial, Gen. 15. 9; Lev. 12. 6; 14. 22.  
 figurative, Ps. 68. 13; 74. 19; Cant. 1. 15; 2. 14.  
 Holy Spirit in form of, Matt. 3. 16; Mark 1. 10; Luke 3. 22; John 1. 32.

DREAMS, vanity of, Job 20. 8; Ps. 73. 20; Is. 29. 8; Jer. 23. 28; 27. 9; Zech. 10. 2.  
 from God, Job 33. 15; Joel 2. 28.

of Abimelech, Gen. 20. 3. Jacob, Gen. 28. 12; 31. 10. Laban, Gen. 31. 24. Joseph, Gen. 37. 5. Pharaoh's servants, Gen. 40. 5. Pharaoh, Gen. 41. Midianite, Judg. 7. 13. Solomon, 1 Kin. 3. 5. Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 2. 4. Joseph, Matt. 1. 20; 2. 13. Wise men, Matt. 2. 12. Pilate's wife, Matt. 27. 19.

DRINK OFFERINGS, Ex. 29. 40; Lev. 23. 13; Num. 6. 17; 15. 5 (Gen. 35. 14).  
 to idols, Is. 57. 6; Jer. 7. 18; 44. 17; Ezek. 20. 28.

DRUNKARDS, woe to, Is. 5. 11; 28. 1; Joel 1. 5; Luke 21. 34; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Cor. 5. 11; Gal. 5. 21. *See also* 1 Thess. 5. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 3. *See* WINE.

punished, Deut. 21. 20; Amos 6. 7; Nah. 1. 10; Matt. 24. 49; Luke 12. 45; 1 Cor. 6. 10; Gal. 5. 21.

DRUNKENNESS of Noah, Gen. 9. 21. Lot, Gen. 19. 33. Nabal, 1 Sam. 25. 36. Elah, 1 Kin. 16. 9. Benhadad, 1 Kin. 20. 16. Belshazzar, Dan. 5. 4. The Corinthians, 1 Cor. 11. 21.

DWARFS not to minister, Lev. 21. 20.

EARS, he that hath, to hear, Matt. 11. 15; 13. 16; Mark 4. 9, 23; 7. 16.  
 have, but hear not, Ps. 115. 6; Is. 42. 20; Ezek. 12. 2; Matt. 13. 12; Mark 8. 18; Rom. 11. 8.  
 the Lord's, open to prayer, 2 Sam. 22. 7; Ps. 18. 6; 34. 15; James 5. 4; 1 Pet. 3. 12.  
 opened by God, Job 33. 16; 36. 15; Ps. 40. 6; Mark 7. 35.

EARLY RISING, Gen. 19. 27; 26. 31; 28. 18; Josh. 3. 1; Judg. 6. 88; 1 Sam. 9. 26; 15. 12; 17. 20; Mark 1. 35; 16. 2; John 8. 2; 20. 1; Acts 5. 21.

ELDERS, seventy, Ex. 24. 1; Num. 11. 16.  
 of ISRAEL, Lev. 4. 15; Deut. 21. 19; 1 Sam. 16. 4; Ezra 5. 5; Ps. 107. 32; Ezek. 8. 1.  
 of EGYPT, Gen. 50. 7.  
 of the CHURCH, Acts 14. 23; 15. 4, 6, 23; 16. 4; 20. 17; Tit. 1. 5; James 5. 14; 1 Pet. 5. 1.  
 Paul's charge to, Acts 20. 17.  
 Peter's charge to, 1 Pet. 5.

the TWENTY-FOUR, Rev. 4. 4; 7. 11; 14. 3.

ELECTION, of God, 1 Thess. 1. 4.  
 its privileges and duties, Mark 13. 20; Luke 18. 7; Rom. 8. 29; 1 Cor. 1. 27; 2 Pet. 1. 10.

ENCHANTMENTS forbidden, Lev. 19. 26; Deut. 18. 9; Is. 47. 9.

ENEMIES, treatment of, Ex. 23. 4; 1 Sam. 24. 10; Job 31. 29; Prov. 24. 17; 25. 21; Matt. 5. 44; Luke 6. 35.  
 David and Saul, 1 Sam. 24. 10; 26. 9.  
 God delivers out of the hand of, 1 Sam. 12. 11; Ezra 8. 31; Ps. 38. 48; 59; 61. 3.  
 of God, their punishment, Ex. 15. 6; Deut. 32. 41; Judg. 5. 81; Esth. 7. 8; Ps. 68. 1; 92. 9; Is. 1. 24; 37. 36; 2 Thess. 1. 8; Rev. 21. 8.

ENTICERS to idolatry to be stoned, Deut. 13. 10.

ENVY, Prov. 14. 30; 27. 4; Eccles. 4. 4; Matt. 27. 18; Acts 7. 9; Rom. 1. 29; 1 Cor. 3. 3; 2 Cor. 12. 20; Gal. 5. 21; 1 Tim. 6. 4; Tit. 3. 3; James 4. 5.

**ENVY**—*cont.*

forbidden, Ps. 37. 1; Prov. 8. 31; 24. 1, 19; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 1.  
its evil consequences, Job 5. 2; Prov. 14. 30; Is. 26. 11; James 3. 16.

Joseph sold for, Acts 7. 9.

**EXACTION** (usury, &c.), forbidden, Lev. 25. 35; Deut. 15. 2; Prov. 28. 8; Ezek. 22. 12; 45. 9; Luke 3. 13; 1 Cor. 5. 10.

disclaimed, Neh. 5. 1; 10. 31.

**EXAMPLE OF CHRIST**, Matt. 11. 29; John 13. 15; Rom.

15. 3, 5; Phil. 2. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 21.

prophets, Heb. 6. 12; James 5. 10.

apostles, 1 Cor. 4. 16; 11. 1; Phil. 3. 17; 4. 9; 1 Thess.

1. 6.

**FACE OF GOD** hidden from them that do evil, Ps. 34. 16; Is. 59. 2; Ezek. 39. 23.

to be sought, 2 Chr. 7. 14; Ps. 31. 16; 80. 3; Dan. 9. 17. seen by Jacob, Gen. 32. 30.

**FAITH**, Heb. 11; justification by, Rom. 3. 28; 5. 1, 16; Gal. 2. 16; purification by, Acts 15. 9; sanctification by, Acts 26. 18.

object of, Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, Mark 11. 22; John 6. 29; 14. 1; 20. 31; Acts 20. 21; 2 Cor. 13. 14.

given by the Spirit, 1 Cor. 2. 5; 12. 9.

in Christ, Acts 8. 12; 2 Tim. 3. 15.

unity of, Eph. 4. 5, 13; Jude 3.

leads to salvation, &c., Mark 16. 16; John 1. 12; 3. 16, 36; 6. 40, 47; Acts 16. 31; Gal. 3. 11; Eph. 2. 8; Heb. 11. 6; 1 Pet. 1. 9; 1 John 5. 10.

works by love, 1 Cor. 13; Gal. 5. 6; Col. 1. 4; 1 Thess. 1. 3; 1 Tim. 1. 5; Phil. 5; Heb. 10. 23; 1 Pet. 1. 22; 1 John 3. 14, 23.

without works is dead, James 2. 17, 20.

produces peace, joy, hope in believing, Rom. 5. 1; 15. 13; 2 Cor. 4. 13; 1 Pet. 1. 8.

excludes boasting, &c., Rom. 3. 27; 4. 2; 1 Cor. 1. 29; Eph. 2. 9.

blessings received through, Mark 16. 16; John 6. 40; 12. 36; 20. 31; Acts 10. 43; 16. 31; 26. 18; Rom. 1. 17 (Hab. 2. 4); Rom. 3. 21; 4. 16; 5. 1; 2 Cor. 5. 7; Gal. 2. 16; 3. 14, 26; Eph. 1. 13; 3. 12, 17; 1 Tim. 1. 4; Heb. 4. 3; 6. 12; 10. 38; 1 Pet. 1. 5; Jude 20.

miracles performed through, Matt. 9. 22; Luke 8. 50; Acts 3. 16.

power of, Matt. 17. 20; Mark 9. 23; 11. 23; Luke 17. 6. trial of, 2 Thess. 1. 4; Heb. 11. 17; James 1. 3, 12; 1 Pet. 1. 7.

overcometh the world, 1 John 5. 4.

shield of the Christian, Eph. 6. 16; 1 Thess. 5. 8.

contend earnestly for the, Jude 3.

exhortations to continue in, 1 Cor. 16. 13; 2 Cor. 13. 5; Eph. 6. 16; Phil. 1. 27; Col. 1. 23; 2. 7; 1 Thess. 5. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 19; 4. 12; 6. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 22; Tit. 1. 13; Heb. 10. 22.

examples of:—Caleb, Num. 13. 30. Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, Dan. 3. 17. Daniel, Dan. 6. 10. Ninevites, Jonah 3. 5. Peter, Matt. 16. 16. Nathanael, John 1. 49. Martha, John 11. 27. Stephen, Acts 6. 5. Ethiopian eunuch, Acts 8. 37. Barnabas, Acts 11. 24.

**FAITHFULNESS** commanded in the service of God, 2 Kin. 12. 15; 2 Chr. 31. 12; Matt. 24. 45; 2 Cor. 2. 17; 4. 2; 3 John 5.

towards men, Deut. 1. 16; Ps. 141. 5; Prov. 11. 13; 13. 17; 14. 5; 20. 6; 25. 13; 27. 6; 28. 20; Luke 16. 10; 1 Cor. 4. 2; 1 Tim. 3. 11; 6. 2; Tit. 2. 10.

of Abraham, Gen. 22; Gal. 3. 9.

of Joseph, Gen. 39. 4, 22.

of Moses, Num. 12. 7; Heb. 3. 5.

of David, 1 Sam. 22. 11.

of Daniel, Dan. 6. 4.

of Paul, Acts 20. 20.

of Timothy, 1 Cor. 4. 17.

of God, Ps. 33. 5; 40. 10; 88. 11; 89. 1; 92. 2; 119. 75; Is. 25. 1; Lam. 3. 23.

**FAIL** of Adam and Eve, Gen. 3. See **ADAM**.

sin and death caused by, Gen. 3. 19; Rom. 5. 12; 1 Cor. 15. 21.

**FALSE WITNESSES** condemned. See **DEFEAT**, **WHITNESSES**.

**FAMILIAR SPIRITS**, possessors of, to die, Lev. 20. 27. not to be sought after, Lev. 19. 31; Is. 8. 19.

Saul destroys, 1 Sam. 28. 3; in his distress enquires of one remaining, 1 Sam. 28. 7; his punishment, 1 Chr. 10. 13, 14.

Manasseh deals with, 2 Kin. 21. 6.

Paul casts out, Acts 16.

**FAMINE** threatened, Jer. 14. 15; 15. 2; Ezek. 5. 12; 6. 11; Matt. 24. 7; Acts 11. 28.

described, Jer. 14; Lam. 4; Joel 1.

occurs in Canaan, Gen. 12. Egypt, Gen. 41. Israel, Ruth 1. 1; 2 Sam. 21. 1; 1 Kin. 18. 2; 2 Kin. 6. 25; 7; Luke 4. 25.

Shunammite forewarned of, 2 Kin. 8. 1.

king of Egypt warned of, by Joseph, Gen. 40.

(of God's word), Amos 8. 11.

**FAST** proclaimed, Lev. 23. 27, 29; 2 Chr. 20. 3; Ezra 8. 21; Neh. 9; Esth. 4. 16; Joel 2. 15; Jonah 3. 5.

season of, referred to, Acts 27. 9.

the true and the false, Is. 58; Zech. 7; Matt. 6. 16.

**FASTING** turned into gladness, Zech. 8. 19.

Christ excuses His disciples for not, Matt. 9. 14; Mark 2. 18; Luke 5. 33.

of Moses (twice) for forty days, Ex. 24. 18; 34. 28; Deut. 9. 9, 18.

of David, 2 Sam. 12. 16.

of Elijah, 1 Kin. 19. 8.

of Christ, Matt. 4. 2, &c.

of Barnabas and Paul, Acts 14. 23.

recommended, 1 Cor. 7. 5.

**FATHERLESS**, God the God of, Ps. 146. 9; Jer. 49. 11; Hos. 14. 3.

God the helper of, Deut. 10. 18; Ps. 10. 14; 146. 9; father of, Ps. 68. 5.

duty towards, Ex. 22. 22; Deut. 14. 29; 24. 17; Prov. 23. 10; Is. 1. 17; Jer. 7. 6; James 1. 27.

the wicked oppress, Job 6. 27; 22. 9; Ps. 94. 6; Is. 1. 23; 10. 2; Jer. 5. 28; Ezek. 22. 7.

**FATHERS**, duty of, Deut. 21. 18; Prov. 3. 12; 13. 24; 19. 18; 22. 6, 15; 23. 13; 29. 15, 17; Luke 11. 11; Eph. 6. 4; Col. 3. 21; Heb. 12. 9.

children to obey, Ex. 20. 12; Prov. 6. 20; Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20.

**FAVOUR** of God bestowed on Christ, Matt. 3. 16; 17. 5; Luke 2. 52; John 11. 41; 12. 28.

on the righteous, Job 33. 26; Ps. 5. 12; Prov. 3. 4.

on Job, Job 42. 10; Abraham, Gen. 18. 17; the Israelites, Ps. 44. 3; 85. 1; the Virgin Mary, Luke 1. 30; David, Acts 7. 46.

**FEAR** of God, Job 28. 28; Ps. 19. 9; Prov. 1. 7; 8. 13; 9. 10; 14. 27; 15. 33.

enjoined, Deut. 10. 12; Josh. 4. 24; Job 13. 11; Ps. 2. 11; 76. 7; 130. 4; Jer. 10. 7; Matt. 10. 28; Luke 12. 5; Heb. 12. 28; Rev. 14. 7; 15. 4.

advantages of, Ps. 15. 4; 25. 14; 31. 19; 33. 18; 60. 4; 61. 5; 85. 9; 103. 11; 111. 5; 112. 1; 145. 19; 147. 11; Prov. 10. 27; 14. 26; 15. 33; 19. 23; 22. 4; Eccles. 8. 12; Mal. 3. 16; 4. 2; Luke 1. 50; 2 Cor. 7. 1; Rev. 11. 18.

commanded, Lev. 19. 14; Deut. 4. 10; 6. 2; 28. 58; Josh. 24. 14; 1 Sam. 12. 14; 2 Kin. 17. 38; 1 Chr. 16. 30; Ps. 2. 11; 33. 8; Prov. 3. 7; 23. 17; 24. 21; Is. 8. 13; Eccles. 5. 7; 8. 12; 12. 13; Rom. 11. 20; Eph. 6. 5; Phil. 2. 12; Col. 3. 22; Heb. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 17; Rev. 14. 17.

(of punishment), causing torment, Gen. 3. 8; 4. 14; Prov. 28. 1; Is. 2. 19; 33. 14; Luke 19. 21; Acts 24. 25; Rom. 8. 15; Heb. 10. 27; 1 John 4. 18; Rev. 6. 16; 21. 8.

**FEASTS**, the three annual, Ex. 23. 11; 34. 25; Lev. 23; Num. 29; Deut. 16.

Solomon's, 1 Kin. 8. 1; 2 Chr. 7. 9.

of Ahasuerus, Esth. 1.

of Purim, Esth. 9. 20.

of Job's children, Job 1. 4.

of Belshazzar, Dan. 5.

of Herod, Mark 6. 21, &c.

given by Levi, Matt. 9. 10; Luke 5. 29.

of charity, 1 Cor. 11. 22; 2 Pet. 2. 13; Jude 12.

**FELLOWSHIP OF CHRIST**, 1 Cor. 1. 9; 12. 27; 2 Cor. 4. 11; Phil. 3. 10. See 1 Cor. 10. 16.

of the Spirit, Phil. 2. 1.

of the saints, Acts 2. 42; 2 Cor. 8. 4; Gal. 2. 9; Phil. 1. 6; 1 John 1. 3.



FELLOWSHIP—*cont.*

with evil, forbidden, 1 Cor. 10. 20; 2 Cor. 6. 14; Eph. 5. 11.

**FILTHINESS**, figurative of sin, Job 15. 16; Ps. 14. 3; Is. 1. 6; 64. 6; Ezek. 24. 13.

purification from, Is. 4. 4; Ezek. 22. 15; 36. 25; Zech. 3. 3; 13. 1; 1 Cor. 6. 11; 2 Cor. 7. 1.

**FIRE**, pillar of, Ex. 13. 21; Neh. 9. 12.

God appears by, Ex. 3. 2; 13. 21; 19. 18; Deut. 4. 12; 2 Sam. 22. 13; Is. 6. 4; Ezek. 1. 4; Dan. 7. 10; Mal. 3. 2; Matt. 3. 11; Rev. 1. 14; 4. 5.

for consuming sacrifices, Gen. 15. 17; Lev. 9. 24; Judg. 13. 20; 1 Kin. 18. 38; 2 Chr. 7. 1.

not to be kindled on the sabbath, Ex. 35. 3.

emblem of God's word, Jer. 23. 29; Acts 2. 3.

instrument of judgment, Gen. 19. 24; Ex. 9. 23; Lev. 10; Num. 11. 1; 16. 35; 2 Kin. 1. 10; Amos 7. 4; 2 Thess. 1. 8; Rev. 8. 8.

everlasting, Deut. 32. 22; Is. 33. 14; 66. 24; Mark 9. 44; Jude 7; Rev. 20. 10.

God is a consuming, Heb. 12. 29.

**FIRSTBORN**, claims of the, Gen. 43. 33; Deut. 21. 15; 2 Chr. 21. 3; Col. 1. 15 (Heb. 12. 23).

dedicated to God, Ex. 13. 2, 12; 22. 29; 34. 19; Deut. 15. 19.

how redeemed, Ex. 34. 20; Num. 3. 41; 8. 18.

in Egypt killed, Ex. 11. 4; 12. 29.

**FIRSTFRUITS**, laws relating to, Ex. 22. 29; 23. 16; 34. 26; Lev. 23. 9; Num. 28. 26.

form of dedicating, Deut. 26. 5.

the priests' portion of, Num. 18. 12; Deut. 18. 4.

**FISH**, the waters bring forth, Gen. 1. 20.

of Egypt destroyed, Ex. 7. 21.

prepared for Jonah, Jonah 1. 17.

caught for tribute, Matt. 17. 27.

miraculous draughts of, Luke 5. 6; John 21. 6.

on fire of coals, John 21. 9.

**FLESH** allowed to be eaten, Gen. 9. 3.

contrasted with spirit, Rom. 7. 5; 8. 1; Gal. 3. 3; 5. 17; 6. 8.

lusts of, to be mortified, 2 Cor. 7. 1; Gal. 5. 16; 6. 8; Col. 2. 11; 1 Pet. 4. 2; 1 John 2. 16.

God manifest in the, John 1. 14; 1 Tim. 3. 16; 1 Pet. 3. 18; 4. 1; to be acknowledged, 1 John 4. 2; 2 John 7.

**FOOLS**, their character and conduct, Ps. 14. 1; 49. 13; 53. 1; 92. 6; Prov. 10. 8, 23; 12. 15, 16; 13. 16; 14. 16; 15. 5; 17. 7, 10, 12, 16, 21, 28; 18. 2, 6, 7; 19. 1; 20. 8; 26. 4; 27. 3, 29; Eccles. 4. 5; 5. 1, 3; 7. 4, 9; 10. 2, 14; Is. 44. 25; Matt. 7. 26; 23. 17; 25. 2; Luke 12. 20; Rom. 1. 22.

**FOOTSTOOL** of God: the temple called, 1 Chr. 28. 2; Ps. 99. 5; 132. 7.

the earth called, Is. 66. 1; Matt. 5. 35; Acts 7. 49.

God's foes made, Ps. 110. 1; Matt. 22. 44; Heb. 10. 13.

**FORBEARANCE** commended, Matt. 18. 33; Eph. 4. 2; 6. 9; Col. 3. 13; 2 Tim. 2. 24.

of God, Ps. 50. 21; Is. 30. 18; Rom. 2. 4; 3. 25; 1 Pet. 3. 20; 2 Pet. 3. 9.

**FORGETFULNESS** of God condemned, Deut. 4. 9; 6. 12; Ps. 78. 7; 103. 2; Prov. 3. 1; 4. 5; 31. 5; Heb. 13. 16.

punishment of, Job 8. 13; Ps. 9. 17; 50. 22; Is. 17. 10; Jer. 2. 32; Hos 8. 14.

**FORGIVENESS**, mutual, commanded, Gen. 50. 17; Matt. 5. 23; 6. 14; 18. 21, 35; Mark 11. 25; Luke 11. 4; 17. 4; 2 Cor. 2. 7; Eph. 4. 32; Col. 3. 13; James 2. 13.

of enemies, Matt. 5. 44; Luke 6. 27; Rom. 12. 14, 19.

— of sin, prayed for, Ex. 32. 32; 1 Kin. 8. 30; 2 Chr. 6. 21; Ps. 25. 18; 32; 51; 79. 9; 150; Dan. 9. 19; Amos 7. 2; Matt. 6. 12.

promised, Lev. 4. 20; 2 Chr. 7. 14; Is. 33. 24; 55. 7; Jer. 3. 12; 31. 20, 34; 33. 8; Ezek. 36. 25; Hos. 14. 4; Mic. 7. 18; Luke 24. 47; Acts 5. 31; 26. 18; Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14; James 5. 15; 1 John 1. 9.

**FORNICATION** denounced, Ex. 22. 16; Lev. 19. 20; Num. 25; Deut. 22. 21; 23. 17; Prov. 2. 16; 5. 3; 6. 25; 7. 9, 13; 22. 14; 23. 27; 29. 3; 31. 3; Eccles. 15. 20; Hos. 4. 11; Matt. 15. 19; Mark 7. 21; Acts 15. 20; Rom. 1. 29; 1 Cor. 5. 9; 6. 9; 2 Cor. 12. 21; Gal. 5. 19; Eph. 5. 5; Col. 3. 5; 1 Thess. 4. 3; 1 Tim. 1. 10; Heb. 13. 4; 1 Pet. 4. 3; Jude 7; Rev. 2. 14; 21. 8; 22. 15.

FORNICATION—*cont.*

**SPIRITUAL**, Ezek. 16. 29; Hos. 1. 2; 3; Rev. 14. 8; 17. 2; 18. 3; 19. 2.

**FORSAKING** God, danger of, Deut. 28. 20; Judg. 10. 13; 2 Chr. 15. 2; 24. 20; Ezra 8. 22; 9. 10; Is. 1. 28; Jer. 1. 16; 5. 19; 17. 13; Ezek. 6. 9.

**FORTY DAYS**, as the flood, Gen. 7. 17.

giving of the law, Ex. 24. 18.

spying Canaan, Num. 13. 25.

Goliath's defiance, 1 Sam. 17. 16.

Elijah's journey to Horeb, 1 Kin. 19. 8.

Jonah's warning to Nineveh, Jonah 3. 4.

fasting of our Lord, Matt. 4. 2; Mark 1. 13; Luke 4. 2.

Christ's appearances during, Acts 1. 3.

**FOUR** living creatures, vision of, Ezek. 1. 5; 10. 10; Rev. 4. 6; 5. 14; 6. 6.

kingdoms, Nebuchadnezzar's vision of, Dan. 2. 36; Daniel's vision of, Dan. 7. 3, 16.

**FOURFOLD** compensation, Ex. 22. 1; 2 Sam. 12. 6; Luke 19. 8.

**FRANKINCENSE**, various uses for, Ex. 30. 34; Lev. 2. 1; Cant. 3. 6; Matt. 2. 11.

**FRAUD** condemned, Lev. 19. 13; Mal. 3. 5; Mark 10. 19; 1 Cor. 6. 8; 1 Thess. 4. 6. *See* DECEIT.

**FRIENDS**, value of, Prov. 18. 24; 27. 6, 9, 17; John 15. 13.

danger arising from evil, Deut. 13. 6; Prov. 22. 24; 25. 19; Mic. 7. 5; Zech. 13. 6.

Jesus calls His disciples, Luke 12. 4; John 15. 14; 3 John 14.

**FRIENDSHIP** of David and Jonathan, 1 Sam. 18. 1; 19; 20; 2 Sam. 1. 26.

with the world, unlawful, Rom. 12. 2; 2 Cor. 6. 17; James 4. 4; 1 John 2. 15.

**PROWARDNESS**, results of, Deut. 32. 20; 2 Sam. 22. 27; Job 5. 13; Prov. 2. 12; 3. 32; 4. 24; 10. 31; 11. 20; 16. 28; 17. 20; 21. 8; 22. 5.

**FRUITS**, first three years to remain untouched, Lev. 19. 23.

of the obedient will be blessed, Deut. 7. 13; 28. 4.

of faith meet for repentance, Matt. 3. 8; 7. 16; John 4. 36; 15. 16; Rom. 7. 4; 2 Cor. 9. 10; Gal. 5. 22; Col. 1. 6; Heb. 12. 11; James 3. 17.

**FRUIT TREES** saved in time of war, Deut. 20. 19.

**FUGITIVE** servant, law of, Deut. 23. 15.

**GAMES**, public, 1 Cor. 9. 24; Phil. 3. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 12; 2 Tim. 2. 5; 4. 7; Heb. 12. 1.

**GARMENTS**, priestly, Ex. 28; 39.

manner of purifying, Lev. 13. 47 (Eccles. 9. 8; Zech. 3. 3; Jude 23).

not of mixed materials, Lev. 19. 19; Deut. 22. 11.

of sexes, not to be exchanged, Deut. 22. 5.

of Christ, lots cast for (Ps. 22. 18); Matt. 27. 35; John 19. 23.

**GENEALOGIES**.—Generations of Adam, Gen. 5; 1 Chr. 1; Luke 3.

of Noah, Gen. 10; 1 Chr. 1. 4.

of Shem, Gen. 11. 10.

of Terah, Gen. 11. 27.

of Abraham, Gen. 25; 1 Chr. 1. 28.

of Jacob, Gen. 29. 31; 30; 46. 8; Ex. 1. 2; Num. 26; 1 Chr. 2.

of Esau, Gen. 36; 1 Chr. 1. 35.

of the tribes, 1 Chr. 2; 4; 5; 6; 7.

of David, 1 Chr. 3.

of Christ, Matt. 1; Luke 3. 23.

endless, 1 Tim. 1. 4. *See* FABLES.

**GENTLENESS** of Christ, 2 Cor. 10. 1; Matt. 11. 29 (Is. 40. 11).

of Paul and Timotheus, 1 Thess. 2. 7.

the fruit of the Spirit, Gal. 5. 22.

exhortations to, 2 Tim. 2. 24; Tit. 3. 2.

**GIANTS** before the flood, Gen. 6. 4.

inhabit Canaan, Deut. 2. 10, 11, 20; 9. 2.

spies discourage the people by stories of, Num. 13. 33; Deut. 1. 28.

several slain by David and his servants, 1 Sam. 17; 2 Sam. 21. 16; 1 Chr. 20. 4.

**GIFTS**, spiritual, Ps. 29. 11; 68. 18, 35; 84. 11; Prov. 2. 6; Ezek. 11. 19; Acts 11. 17; Rom. 12. 6; 1 Cor. 1. 7; 12; 13. 2; 14; Eph. 2. 8; James 1. 5, 17; 4. 6.

temporal, Gen. 1. 26; 9. 1; 27. 28; Lev. 26. 4; Ps. 34.

GIFTS—*cont.*

10; 65.9; 104; 136.25; 145.15; 147; Is. 30.23; Acts 14.17.  
(Corban), Matt. 15.5; Mark 7.11.

**GLEANING**, to be left for the poor and stranger, Lev. 19.9; 23.22; Deut. 24.19.

liberality of Boaz concerning, Ruth 2.15.

**GLORIFYING** God, exhortations to, 1 Chr. 16.28; Ps. 22.23; 50.15; Rom. 15.6; 1 Cor. 6.20; 10.31; 1 Pet. 2.12; Rev. 15.4.

**GLORY**. See *under* God.

**GLUTTONY** condemned, Deut. 21.20; Prov. 23.1, 20; 25.16; 1 Pet. 4.3.

**GOD:**

**THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY**, Gen. 17.1; Ex. 6.3; Num. 24.4; Ruth 1.20; Job 5.17; Ps. 68.14; 91.1; Is. 13.6; Ezek. 1.24; Joel 1.15; 2 Cor. 6.18; Rev. 1.8.

**THE CREATOR**, Gen. 1.2; Deut. 4.19; Neh. 9.6; Job 33.4; 38; Ps. 8; 19.1; 33.6; 89.11; 94.9; 104; 136; 146.6; 148; Prov. 3.19; 8.22; Eccles. 12.1; Is. 37.16; 40.28; 43.7, 13; 45.8; Jer. 10.12; 32.7; Zech. 12.1; John 1.3; Acts 17.24; Rom. 1.25; Col. 1.16; Heb. 1.10; 3.4; 11.3; 1 Pet. 4.19; Rev. 4.11.

**HIS DEALINGS WITH** our first parents, Gen. 3. See **ADAM, EVE**.

Noah and the sinful world, Gen. 6—9.

Abraham, Gen. 12—24.

Lot, Gen. 19.

Isaac, Jacob, and Esau, Gen. 22; 25; 26; 28.

Joseph, Gen. 39.

Moses and Aaron, Ex. 3; 7.

Pharaoh and Egypt, Ex. 7; 8.

causes the plagues of Egypt:—blood, Ex. 7; frogs, lice, and flies, Ex. 8; murrain, boils, and hail, Ex. 9; locusts and darkness, Ex. 10; death of the firstborn, Ex. 12.

institutes the passover, Ex. 11; 12; 13; and delivers the Israelites, Ex. 14.

the children of Israel during their forty years' wandering in the wilderness (Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy):—

sends manna, Ex. 16.15.

gives the ten commandments, Ex. 20.

reveals His glory to Moses, Aaron, and the elders, Ex. 24.

enters into covenant with Israel, Ex. 34.

directs the tabernacle to be made and erected, Ex. 35; 40.

propounds the law respecting sacrificial offerings, Lev. 1; Num. 28.

sanctifies Aaron, Lev. 8; 9.

institutes blessings and curses, Lev. 26; Deut. 27.

punishes the revolt of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, Num. 16.

causes Aaron's rod to blossom, Num. 17.

excludes Moses and Aaron from the promised land for unbelief, Num. 20.12.

sends fiery serpents, and heals with brazen serpent, Num. 21.

Balaam and Balak, Num. 22.

Joshua, at Jericho and Ai, Josh. 1; 3; 4; 6; 7; 8.

kings of Canaan, Josh. 10—12.

Gideon, Judg. 6; Jephthah, Judg. 11; Samson, Judg. 13.

Naomi and Ruth, Ruth 1—4.

Hannah, Eli, and Samuel, 1 Sam. 1—3.

Saul, 1 Sam. 9—31; 1 Chr. 10.

David, 1 Sam. 16—31; 2 Sam. 1—24; 1 Kin. 1—2.11; 1 Chr. 11—23; 28; 29.

Solomon, 1 Kin. 1—11; 2 Chr. 1—9.

Rehoboam and Jeroboam, 1 Kin. 12—15; 2 Chr. 10—12.

Ahah, 1 Kin. 16—22; 2 Chr. 18.

Elijah, 1 Kin. 17—22; 2 Kin. 1; 2.

Elisha, 2 Kin. 2—9.

Hezekiah, 2 Kin. 18—20; 2 Chr. 29—32; Is. 36—39.

Josiah, 2 Kin. 22; 23; 2 Chr. 34; 35.

the captive Jews in Persia, Esth. 1—10.

the liberated Jews, Ezra 1—10; Neh. 1—13.

Job and his friends, Job 1; 2; 38—42.

Isaiah, 2 Kin. 19; 20; 2 Chr. 26—32.

Jeremiah, 2 Chr. 35; 36; Jer. 29; 31—43.

**GOD (THE CREATOR)—*cont.***

**HIS DEALINGS WITH**

Daniel at Babylon, Dan. 1—10.

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, Dan. 3.

Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 4.

Jonah at Tarshish and Nineveh, Jonah 1—4.

**HIS REVELATIONS TO**

Isaiah, warning Judah and Israel, Is. 1—12; surrounding nations, Is. 13—23; threatening impenitent Jews, Is. 24; 39.

Jeremiah, respecting Judah's overthrow on account of sin, Jer. 1—25; 27—33; 44.

Ezekiel, concerning Judah's captivity, Ezek. 3—7; the defiled temple, Ezek. 8—11; warnings to Judah,

Ezek. 12—19; impending judgments, Ezek. 20—23;

Jerusalem's overthrow, Ezek. 24; judgments upon

other nations, Ezek. 25—32; exhortations and promises, Ezek. 32—39; the New Jerusalem, Ezek. 40—48.

**GOD AS A SPIRIT—**

(John 4.24; 2 Cor. 3.17)—

**IS DECLARED TO BE**

Omnipotent, Gen. 17.1; Ex. 6.3. Glorious, Ex. 15.

11; Ps. 145.5. Gracious, Ex. 34.6; Ps. 116.5.

Merciful, Ex. 34.6, 7; Ps. 86.5. Long-suffering,

Num. 14.18; Mic. 7.18. Just, Deut. 32.4; Is. 45.

21. Eternal, Deut. 33.27; Ps. 90.2; Rev. 4.8—10.

Jealous, Josh. 24.19; Nah. 1.2. Compassionate,

2 Kin. 13.23. Great, 2 Chr. 2.5; Ps. 86.10.

Righteous, Ezra 9.15; Ps. 145.17. Unsearchable,

Job 11.7; 37.23; Ps. 145.3; Is. 40.28; Rom. 11.

33. Invisible, Job 23.8, 9; John 1.18; 5.37;

Col. 1.15; 1 Tim. 1.17. Good, Ps. 25.8; 119.68.

Upright, Ps. 25.8; 92.15. Holy, Ps. 99.9; Is. 5.16.

Most High, Ps. 83.18; Acts 7.48. Immutable,

Ps. 102.26, 27; James 1.17. Omniscient, Ps. 139.

1—6; Prov. 5.21. Omnipresent, Ps. 139.7; Jer.

23.23. Light, Is. 60.19; James 1.17; 1 John 1.

5. True, Jer. 10.10; John 17.3. Perfect, Matt.

5.48. Incorruptible, Rom. 1.23. Only-wise, Rom.

16.27; 1 Tim. 1.17. Faithful, 1 Cor. 10.13; 1 Pet.

4.19. Immortal, 1 Tim. 1.17; 6.16. A con-

suming fire, Heb. 12.29. Love, 1 John 4.8, 16.

none like to Him, Ex. 9.14; Deut. 33.26; 2 Sam.

7.22; Is. 46.5, 9; Jer. 10.6; beside Him, Deut.

4.35; Is. 44.6; before Him, Is. 43.10; none good

but God, Matt. 19.17.

fills heaven and earth, 1 Kin. 8.27; Jer. 23.24.

should be worshipped in spirit and in truth, John

4.24.

**HIS GLORY:**—

exhibited in Christ, John 1.14; 2 Cor. 4.6; Heb.

1.3.

exhibited in His power, Ex. 15.1, 6; Rom. 6.4;

holiness, Ex. 15.11; name, Deut. 28.58; Neh. 9.

5; majesty Job 37.22; Ps. 93.1; 104.1; 145.5, 12;

Is. 2.10; works, Ps. 19.1; 111.3.

described as highly exalted, Ps. 8.1; 113.4. Eternal,

Ps. 104.31. Great, Ps. 138.5. Rich, Eph. 3.16.

exhibited to Moses, Ex. 34.5—7, with Ex. 33.18—23.

His church, Deut. 5.24; Ps. 102.16. Enlightens

the church, Is. 60.1, 2; Rev. 21.11, 23. Stephen,

Acts 7.55.

declare, 1 Chr. 16.24; Ps. 145.5, 11.

magnify, Ps. 57.5.

saints desire to behold, Ps. 63.2; 90.16.

pleaded in prayer, Ps. 79.9.

the earth is full of, Is. 6.3.

not to be given to others, Is. 42.8.

to be feared, Is. 59.19.

the knowledge of, shall fill the earth, Num. 14.21;

Hab. 2.14.

**HIS GOODNESS:**—

proclaimed, Ps. 25.8; Nah. 1.7; Matt. 19.17.

is abundant, Ex. 34.6; Ps. 33.5. Great, Neh. 9.35;

Zech. 9.17. Enduring, Ps. 23.6; 52.1. Satisfying,

Ps. 65.4; Jer. 31.12, 14. Rich, Ps. 104.24; Rom.

2.4. Universal, Ps. 145.9; Matt. 5.45.

**MANIFESTED**

in forgiving sins, 2 Chr. 30.18; Ps. 86.5; to His

church, Ps. 31.19; Lam. 3.25; in providing for

the poor, Ps. 68.10; in doing good, Ps. 119.68;

145.9; in supplying temporal wants, Acts 14.17.

leads to repentance, Rom. 2.4.

## GOD (HIS GIFTS):—

are free and abundant, Num. 14. 8; Rom. 8. 32.  
are dispensed according to His will, Eccles. 2. 26;  
Dan. 2. 21; Rom. 12. 6; 1 Cor. 7. 7.  
all blessings are, James 1. 17; 2 Pet. 1. 3

## — HIS SPIRITUAL GIFTS:—

acknowledge, Ps. 4. 7; 21. 2.  
peace, Ps. 29. 11.  
strength and power, Ps. 68. 35.  
are through Christ, Ps. 68. 18, with Eph. 4. 7, 8;  
John 6. 27.  
Christ the chief of, Is. 42. 6; 55. 4; John 3. 16;  
4. 10; 6. 32, 33.  
a new heart, Ezek. 11. 19.  
pray for, Matt. 7. 7, 11; John 16. 23, 24.  
rest, Matt. 11. 28; 2 Thess. 1. 7.  
the Holy Ghost, Luke 11. 13; Acts 8. 20.  
grace, Ps. 84. 11; James 4. 6.  
wisdom, Prov. 2. 6; James 1. 5.  
glory, Ps. 84. 11; John 17. 22.  
repentance, Acts 11. 18.  
righteousness, Rom. 5. 16, 17.  
eternal life, Rom. 6. 23.  
not repented of by Him, Rom. 11. 29.  
faith, Eph. 2. 8; Phil. 1. 29.  
to be used for mutual profit, 1 Pet. 4. 10.

## — HIS TEMPORAL GIFTS:—

rain and fruitful seasons, Gen. 27. 28; Lev. 26. 4, 5;  
Is. 30. 23; Acts 14. 17.  
peace, Lev. 26. 6; 1 Chr. 22. 2.  
should cause us to remember God, Deut. 8. 18.  
wisdom, 2 Chr. 1. 42.  
all good things, Ps. 84. 10; 1 Tim. 6. 17.  
all creatures partake of, Ps. 136. 25; 145. 15, 16.  
life, Is. 42. 5.  
to be used and enjoyed, Eccles. 3. 13; 5. 19, 20;  
1 Tim. 4. 4, 5.  
pray for, Zech. 10. 1; Matt. 6. 11.  
food and raiment, Matt. 6. 25-33.  
illustrated, Matt. 25. 15-30.

## — HIS JOY OVER HIS PEOPLE:—

greatness of, Zeph. 3. 17.

## ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR

uprightness, 1 Chr. 29. 17; Prov. 11. 20.  
fear of Him, Ps. 147. 11.  
hope in His mercy, Ps. 147. 11.  
meekness, Ps. 149. 4.  
praying to Him, Prov. 15. 8.  
repentance, Luke 15. 7, 10.  
faith, Heb. 11. 5, 6.

## LEADS HIM TO

give them the inheritance, Num. 14. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 4.  
do them good, Deut. 28. 63; Jer. 32. 41; Acts 14.  
17.  
prosper them, Deut. 30. 9.  
deliver them, 2 Sam. 22. 20.  
comfort them, Is. 65. 19.

exemplified: *Solomon*, 1 Kin. 10. 9.  
illustrated, Is. 62. 5; Luke 15. 23, 24.

## — HIS LAW:—

is absolute and perpetual, Matt. 5. 18.

## GIVEN

to Adam, Gen. 2. 16, 17, with Rom. 5. 12-14.  
to Noah, Gen. 9. 6.  
to the Israelites, Ex. 20. 2; Ps. 78. 5.  
through Moses, Ex. 31. 18; John 7. 19.  
through the ministrations of angels, Acts 7. 53;  
Gal. 3. 19; Heb. 2. 2.

## DESCRIBED AS

perfect, Ps. 19. 7; Rom. 12. 2; pure, Ps. 19. 8;  
exceeding broad, Ps. 119. 96; truth, Ps. 119. 142;  
holy, just, and good, Rom. 7. 12; spiritual, Rom.  
7. 14; not grievous, 1 John 5. 3.  
requires perfect obedience, Deut. 27. 26; Gal. 3. 10;  
James 2. 10.  
requires obedience of the heart, Ps. 51. 6; Matt. 5.  
28; 22. 37.  
man cannot render perfect obedience to, 1 Kin. 8.  
46; Eccl. 7. 20; Rom. 8. 10.  
it is man's duty to keep, Eccl. 12. 13.  
man cannot be justified by, Acts 13. 39; Rom. 3. 20,  
28; Gal. 2. 16; 3. 11.  
conscience testifies to, Rom. 2. 15.

GOD (HIS LAW)—*cont.*

all men have transgressed, Rom. 3. 9, 19.  
gives the knowledge of sin, Rom. 3. 20; 7. 7.  
worketh wrath, Rom. 4. 15.  
man, by nature not in subjection to, Rom. 7. 5; 8. 7.  
love is the fulfilling of, Rom. 13. 8, 10; Gal. 5. 14;  
James 2. 8.  
designed to lead to Christ, Gal. 3. 24.  
sin is a transgression of, 1 John 3. 4.

## OBEDIENCE TO,

of prime importance, 1 Cor. 7. 19.  
a test of love, 1 John 5. 3.  
a characteristic of saints, Rev. 12. 17.  
blessedness of keeping, Ps. 119. 1; Matt. 5. 19; 1  
John 3. 22, 24; Rev. 22. 14.  
CHRIST magnified, Is. 42. 21.  
came to fulfil, Matt. 5. 17.  
explained, Matt. 7. 12; 22. 37-40.  
the love of, produces peace, Ps. 119. 165.

## SAINTS

should make the subject of their conversation,  
Ex. 13. 9; prepare their hearts to seek, Ezra 7.  
10; pledge themselves to walk in, Neh. 10. 29;  
pray to understand, Ps. 119. 18; pray for power  
to keep, Ps. 119. 34; keep, Ps. 119. 55; delight in,  
Ps. 119. 77; Rom. 7. 22; love, Ps. 119. 97, 113;  
lament over the violation of, by others, Ps. 119.  
136; have, written on their hearts, Jer. 31. 33,  
with Heb. 8. 10; should remember, Mal. 4. 4;  
freed from the bondage of, Rom. 6. 14; 7. 4, 6;  
Gal. 3. 13; freed from the curse of, Gal. 3. 13.

## THE WICKED

forsake, 2 Chr. 12. 1; Jer. 9. 13; refuse to walk in,  
Ps. 78. 10; cast away, Is. 5. 24; refuse to hear, Is.  
30. 9; Jer. 6. 19; forget, Hos. 4. 6; despise, Amos  
2. 4.

punishment for disobeying, Neh. 9. 26, 27; Is. 65. 11-  
13; Jer. 9. 13-16.

is the rule of judgment, Rom. 2. 12.

is established by faith, Rom. 3. 31.

is the rule of life to saints, 1 Cor. 9. 21; Gal. 5. 13, 14.  
to be used lawfully, 1 Tim. 1. 8.

## — HIS ATTRIBUTES:—

ETERNAL, Gen. 21. 33; Ex. 3. 14; Deut. 32. 40; 33. 27;  
Job 10. 5; 36. 26; Ps. 9. 7; 90. 2; 92. 8; 93. 2; 102. 12;  
104. 31; 135. 13; 145. 13; 146. 6, 10; Eccl. 3. 14; Is.  
9. 6; 40. 28; 41. 4; 43. 13; 48. 12; 57. 15; 63. 16; Jer.  
10. 10; Lam. 5. 19; Dan. 4. 3, 34; 6. 26; Mic. 5. 2;  
Hab. 1. 12; Rom. 1. 20; 16. 26; Eph. 3. 9; 1 Tim. 1.  
17; 6. 16; 2 Pet. 3. 8; Rev. 1. 8; 4. 9; 22. 13.

IMMUTABLE, Num. 23. 19; 1 Sam. 15. 29; Ps. 33. 11;  
119. 89; Mal. 3. 6; Acts 4. 28; Eph. 1. 4; Heb. 1. 12;  
6. 17; 13. 8; James 1. 17.

OMNISCIENT, Job 26. 6; 34. 21; Ps. 139; Prov. 15. 3;  
Is. 44. 7; Ezek. 11. 5; Matt. 12. 25; John 2. 24; Rom.  
1. 20.

OMNIPRESENT, Job 23. 9; 26; 28; Ps. 139; Prov. 15. 3;  
Acts 17. 27.

INVISIBLE, Ex. 33. 20; Job 23. 8; John 1. 18; 4. 24; 5.  
37; Col. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 16; Heb. 11. 27; 1 John  
4. 12.

UNSEARCHABLE, Job 11. 7; 26. 14; 37. 15; Ps. 145. 3;  
Eccles. 8. 17; Rom. 11. 33.

INCOMPREHENSIBLE, Job 5. 9; 9. 10; 11. 7; 26. 14; 36.  
26; 37. 5; Ps. 36. 6; 40. 5; 106. 2; 139. 6; Eccles. 5.  
11; 8. 17; 11. 5; Is. 40. 12; 45. 15; Mic. 4. 12; 1 Tim.  
6. 16.

HOLINESS, Gen. 35. 2; Ex. 3. 5; 14; 15; 19; 20; 28. 36;  
34. 5; 39. 30; Lev. 11. 44; 21. 8; Josh 5. 15; 1 Sam.  
2. 2; 1 Chr. 16. 10; Ps. 22. 3; 30. 4; 60. 6. *See* PSALMS.

Is. 6. 3; 43. 15; 49. 7; 57. 15; Jer. 23. 9; Amos 4. 2;  
Luke 1. 49; Acts 3. 14; Rom. 7. 12; 1 John 2. 20;  
Rev. 4. 8; 19. 1.

JUSTICE, &c. Gen. 2. 16; 3. 8; 4. 9; 6. 7; 9. 15; 18. 17,  
19; Ex. 32. 33; Lev. 4. 7. 20; 18. 4; 26. 21; Num. 11.  
14; 16; 17; 20; 25; 26. 64; 27. 12; 35; Deut. 1. 34-  
45; 4. 24; 5. 6; 9. 4; 10. 17; 25. 17; 28. 15; 31. 16;  
32. 35, 41; Josh. 7. 1; Judg. 1. 7; 2. 14; 9. 56; 1 Sam.  
2. 30; 3. 11; 6. 19; 15. 17; 2 Sam. 6. 7; 12. 1; 22. 24.  
11; 1 Kin. 8. 20; 2 Chr. 6. 17; 19. 7; Ezra 8. 22; Neh.  
9. 83; Job 4. 17; 8; 10. 3; 11. 11; 12. 6; 13. 15; 14.  
15; 34. 10; 35. 13; 37. 23; 40. 8. *See* PSALMS. Prov.  
11. 21; 15. 8; 28. 9; 30. 5; Eccles. 5. 8; 8. 12; 11. 9;

**GOD (HIS ATTRIBUTES)—cont.**

Is. 45. 21; Jer. 5. 3; 9. 24; 23. 20; 32. 19; 50. 7; 51. 9; Lam. 1. 18; Ezek. 7. 27; 16. 35; 18. 10; 33. 17; Dan. 4. 37; 9. 14; Hos. 4. 5; Nah. 1. 13; Zeph. 3. 5; Mal. 2. 17; 4. 1; Matt. 10. 15; 20. 13; 23. 14; Luke 12. 47; 13. 27; John 7. 18; Acts 10. 34; 17. 31; Rom. 2. 2; Gal. 6. 7; Eph. 6. 8; Col. 3. 25; James 1. 13; 1 John 1. 9; Rev. 15. 3; 16. 7.

**KNOWLEDGE, WISDOM, AND POWER, Gen. 1. 3; 6.—**  
41. 16; Ex. 4. 1, 11; 7. 10; 12. 29; 14. 15; 33. 19; 34. 5; 35. 30; 36; Num. 11. 23; 12. 22; 23. 4; 24. 16; Deut. 3. 4, 32; 5. 24; 6. 22; 7. 10; 26; 28. 58; 29. 29; 32. 4; Josh. 3. 6; 7. 10; 23. 9; 24; Judg. 2. 1 Sam. 2. 4; 5; 12. 18; 14. 6; 16. 7; 17. 37, 46; 18. 10; 23; 2 Sam. 7. 22; 1 Kin. 8. 27; 22. 22; 1 Chr. 16. 24; 17. 4; 22. 18; 28. 9; 29. 11; 2 Chr. 6. 18; 14. 11; 20. 6; Neh. 9. 5; Job 4. 9; 5. 9; 9; 10. 4; 11. 12; 19. 6; 21. 17; 22. 3; 26. 6; 33; 34. 22; 35; 41. See PSALMS. Prov. 3. 19; 5. 21; 8. 25; 15. 3; 16. 9; 19. 21; 21. 30; Eccles. 3. 11; 7. 13; Is. 2. 10; 6. 3; 12. 5; 14. 24; 28. 29; 29. 16; 30. 18; 33. 13; 40. 29; 41. 21; 42. 8; 43. 13; 44. 6, 25; 45. 20; 46. 5; 47. 4; 48. 3; 52. 10; 55. 11; 59. 1; 60. 1; 66. 1; Jer. 3. 14; 5. 22; 10. 6; 14. 22; 29. 23; 32. 17; Lam. 3. 37; Ezek. 8. 12; 11. 5; 22. 14; Dan. 2. 20; 3. 17, 29; 4. 34; 6. 26; Joel 2. 11; Amos 5. 12; 8. 7; Hab. 2. 14; Mal. 3. 16; Matt. 5. 48; 6. 13; 9. 88; 10. 29; 12. 25; 19. 26; 22. 29; Mark 5. 30; 12. 15; Luke 1. 48; 12. 5; 18. 27; John 1. 14; 2. 24; 5. 26; 6. 61; 11. 25; 16. 19; 18. 4; 19. 28; 20. 17; Acts 1. 24; 2. 17; 7. 55; 15. 18; Rom. 1. 20; 4. 17; 8. 29; 11. 34; 15. 19; 16. 27; 1 Cor. 2. 9, 16; 2 Cor. 4. 6; 12. 9; 13. 4; Gal. 2. 8; Eph. 1. 19; 3. 7; 6. 10; Phil. 1. 6; 3. 21; Col. 3. 4; 1 Tim. 1. 12, 17; Heb. 1. 3; 2. 10; 4. 12; James 4. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 20; 1 John 1. 17; 3. 20; Jude 1. 24; Rev. 1. 8; 4. 11; 5. 13; 11. 17; 19. 6; 21. 3.

**FAITHFULNESS AND TRUTH, Num. 23. 19; Deut. 7. 8; Josh. 21. 45; 2 Sam. 7. 28; 1 Kin. 8. 56; Ps. 19. 9; 89. 34; 105. 8; 111. 7; 117; 119. 89, 160; 146. 6; Is. 25. 1; 31. 2; 46. 11; 65. 16; Jer. 4. 28; Lam. 2. 17; Ezek. 12. 25; Matt. 24. 35; John 7. 28; Rom. 3. 4; 1 Cor. 1. 9; 15. 58; 2 Cor. 1. 18; 1 Thess. 5. 24; 2 Thess. 3. 3; 2 Tim. 2. 13; Tit. 1. 2; Heb. 6. 18; 10. 23; 11. 11; 13. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 9; Rev. 1. 5; 3. 7; 15. 3; 16. 7.**

**MERCY, GOODNESS, AND LOVE, Gen. 1. 28; 3. 15; 4. 4; 8. 9; 15. 4; 16. 7; 17. 18; 18. 16; 19. 12; 21. 12; 22. 15; 24. 12; 26. 24; 28. 10; 29. 31; 32. 9, 24; 39. 2, 46; Ex. 1. 20; 2. 23; 3. 7; 6. 16; 17; 20. 6; 22. 27; 23. 20; 29. 45; 32. 14; 33. 12; 34. 6; Lev. 4. 35; 26. 5, 40; Num. 14. 18; 21. 7; Deut. 4. 29; 7. 7; 8; 10. 15; 18. 15; 20. 4; 23. 5; 28. 1; 30; 32. 7, 48; 33; Josh. 20; Judg. 2. 16; 6. 36; 10. 15; 13; 15. 18; 1 Sam. 2. 9; 7; 25. 32; 2 Sam. 7. 5; 12. 13; 1 Kin. 8. 56; 2 Chr. 16. 9; 30. 9; Ezra 8. 18; Neh. 2. 18; 9. 17; Job 5. 17; 7. 17; 11. 6; 33. 14; 36. 11; 37. 23; Ps. 34. 8; 36. 5; 69. 16; Prov. 8. 30; 11. 20; 18. 10; 28. 13; Eccles. 2. 26; 8. 11; Is. 25. 4; 27. 3; 30. 18; 38. 17; 40. 29; 43. 1; 48. 9, 17; 49. 15; 54. 7; 55. 3; 63. 7; Jer. 3. 12; 9. 24; 16. 14; 17. 7; 31. 3, 12; 32. 39; 33. 11; 44. 28; Lam. 3. 22, 31; Ezek. 20. 17; 33. 11; Dan. 9. 9; Hos. 2. 19; 11. 4; 13. 14; 14. 3; Joel 2. 13; Mic. 7. 18; Nah. 1. 7; Hab. 3. 18; Zeph. 3. 17; Mal. 3. 6, 16; 4; Matt. 5. 45; 19. 17; 23. 37; Luke 1. 50, 78; 5. 21; 6. 35; 13. 6; John 1. 4, 9; 3. 16; 4. 10; 14; 15. 9; 16. 7; 17; Acts 14. 3; Rom. 2. 4; 3. 25; 5. 5; 8. 32; 9. 22; 11; 2 Cor. 1. 3; 12. 9; 13. 11; Gal. 1. 4; Eph. 2. 4, 17; 4. 6; 1 Tim. 2. 4; 6. 17; 2 Tim. 1. 9; Tit. 3. 4; Heb. 12. 6; James 1. 5, 17; 5. 11; 1 Pet. 1. 3; 3. 20; 2 Pet. 3. 9, 15; 1 John 1. 7; Jude 21; Rev. 2. 8. See PSALMS.**

**JEALOUSY, Ex. 20. 5; 34. 14; Deut. 4. 24; 5. 9; 6. 15; 29. 20; 32. 16; Josh. 24. 19; Ps. 78. 58; 79. 5; Ezek. 16; 23; Hos. 1. 2; 2; Joel 2. 18; Zeph. 1. 18; Zech. 1. 14; 1 Cor. 10. 22.**

**HIS CHARACTERS.—**

**DISPOSER OF EVENTS, Gen. 6. 9; 11. 8; 12. 14, 20; 18. 14; 22. 25, 23; 26; Ex. 9. 16; Deut. 7. 7; 1 Sam. 2. 6; 9. 13, 14; 15. 17; 16. 2 Sam. 7. 8; 22. 1; Ps. 10. 16; 22. 28; 21. 35; 74. 12; 75; Is. 40. 23; 43—45; 64. 8; Jer. 8. 19; 10. 10; 18; 19; Dan. 4. 5; Zech. 14. 9; Luke 10. 21; Rom. 9; Eph. 1; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 15; James 4. 12.**

**JUDGE OF ALL, Gen. 18. 25; Deut. 32. 36; Judg. 11. 27; Ps. 7. 11; 9. 7; 69. 38, 41; 98. 5; 75. 7; 94. 21; Eccl. 3. 17; 11. 9; 12. 14; Is. 2. 4; 3. 13; Jer. 11. 20; Acts**

**GOD (HIS CHARACTERS)—cont.**

10. 42; Rom. 2. 16; 2 Tim. 4. 8; Heb. 12. 23; Jude 6; Rev. 11. 18; 18. 8; 19. 11.

**SEARCHER OF HEARTS, 1 Chr. 28. 9; Ps. 7. 9; 44. 21; 139. 23; Prov. 17. 3; 24. 12; Jer. 17. 10; Acts 1. 24; Rom. 8. 27; Rev. 2. 23.**

**SANCTUARY AND REFUGE, Deut. 33. 27; 2 Sam. 22. 3; Ps. 9. 9; 46. 1; 57. 1; 59. 16; 62. 71. 7; 91; 94. 22; 142. 5; Is. 8. 14; Ezek. 11. 16; Heb. 6. 18.**

**SAVIOR, Ps. 106. 21; Is. 43. 3, 11; 45. 15; 49. 26; 60. 16; 63. 8; Jer. 14. 8; Hos. 13. 4; Luke 1. 47.**

**HIS NAMES.—**

**Father of Lights, James 1. 17.**  
**God of Heaven, Ezra 5. 11; Neh. 1. 4; 2. 4.**

**God of Hosts, Ps. 80. 7, 14, 19.**

**Holy One, Job 6. 10; Ps. 16. 10; Is. 10. 17; Hos. 11. 9; Hab. 1. 12; 1 John 2. 20.**

**Holy One of Israel, 2 Kin. 19. 22; Ps. 71. 22; Is. 1. 4; Jer. 50. 29; 51. 5; Ezek. 39. 7.**

**I AM, Ex. 3. 14.**

**Jealous, Ex. 34. 14.**

**JEHOVAH, Ex. 6. 3; Ps. 83. 18; Is. 12. 2; 26. 4; usually rendered by LORD in small capitals.**

**King of kings, 1 Tim. 6. 15; Rev. 17. 14.**

**Living God, Deut. 5. 26; Josh. 3. 10.**

**Lord of Hosts, 1 Sam. 1. 11; Is. 1. 24.**

**Lord of lords, Rev. 17. 14; Deut. 10. 17; 1 Tim. 6. 15.**

**Lord of Sabaoth, Rom. 9. 29; James 5. 4.**

**Mighty God, Ps. 50. 1; Is. 9. 6; 10. 21; Jer. 32. 18; Hab. 1. 12.**

**Most High, Num. 24. 16; Deut. 32. 8; 2 Sam. 22. 14; Ps. 7. 17.**

**Most High God, Gen. 14. 18; Ps. 57. 2; Dan. 3. 26.**

**THE FATHER, Matt. 11. 25; 28. 19; Mark 14. 36; Luke 10. 21; 22. 42; 23. 34, 46; John 1. 14; Acts 1. 4; 2. 33; Rom. 6. 4; 8. 15; 15. 6; 1 Cor. 8. 6; 15. 24; 2 Cor. 1. 3; 6. 18; Gal. 1. 1, 3, 4; 4. 6; Eph. 1. 17; Phil. 2. 11; Col. 1. 19; 2. 2; 1 Thess. 1. 1; Heb. 12. 7, 9; James 1. 27; 3. 9; 1 Pet. 1. 2, 17; 2 Pet. 1. 17; 1 John 1. 2; 2 John 3. 4, 9; Jude 1.**

**THE SON, Matt. 11. 27; Mark 13. 32; Luke 1. 32; John 1. 18; Acts 8. 37; 9. 20; Rom. 1. 4; 2 Cor. 1. 19; Gal. 2. 20; Eph. 4. 13; Heb. 4. 14; 1 John 2. 22; Rev. 2. 18. See CHRIST.**

**THE HOLY GHOST:—**

**Eternal, Heb. 9. 14.**

**Omnipresent, Ps. 139. 7-13.**

**Omniscient, 1 Cor. 2. 10.**

**Omnipotent, Luke 1. 35; Rom. 15. 19.**

**The Spirit of glory and of God, 1 Pet. 4. 14.**

**Author of the new birth, John 3. 5, 6, with 1 John 5. 4.**

**Inspiring scripture, 2 Tim. 3. 16, with 2 Pet. 1. 21.**

**The source of wisdom, Is. 11. 2; John 14. 26; 16. 13; 1 Cor. 12. 8.**

**the source of miraculous power, Matt. 12. 28, with Luke 11. 20; Acts 19. 11, with Rom. 15. 19.**

**appointing and sending ministers, Acts 13. 2, 4, with Matt. 9. 38; Acts 20. 28.**

**directing where the gospel should be preached, Acts 16. 6, 7, 10.**

**dwelling in saints, John 14. 17, with 1 Cor. 14. 25; 3. 16, with 1 Cor. 6. 19.**

**Comforter of the church, Acts 9. 31, with 2 Cor. 1. 3.**

**sanctifying the church, Ezek. 37. 28, with Rom. 15. 16.**

**the Witness, Heb. 10. 15, with 1 John 5. 9.**

**convincing of sin, of righteousness, and of judgment, John 16. 8-11.**

**PERSONALITY OF:—**

**He creates and gives life, Job 33. 4.**

**He appoints and commissions His servants, Is. 48. 16; Acts 13. 2; 20. 28.**

**He directs where to preach, Acts 8. 29; 10. 19, 20.**

**He suffers Paul not to go to Bithynia, Acts 16. 6, 7.**

**He instructs Paul what to preach, 1 Cor. 2. 13.**

**He spoke in, and by, the prophets, Acts 1. 16; 1 Pet. 1. 11, 12; 2 Pet. 1. 21.**

**He strives with sinners, Gen. 6. 3; can be vexed, Is. 63. 10; teaches, John 14. 26; 1 Cor. 12. 13; dwells with saints, John 14. 17; testifies of Christ, John 15. 26; reproves, John 16. 8; guides, John 16. 13; glorifies Christ, John 16. 14; can be tempted, Acts 9. 9; can be resisted, Acts 7. 51; comforts, Acts 9. 31; helps our infirmities, Rom. 8. 27; searches all things,**



## GOD THE HOLY GHOST (PERSONALITY OF)—

*cont.*

Rom. 11. 33. 34, with 1 Cor. 2. 10, 11; has a power of His own, Rom. 15. 13; sanctifies, Rom. 15. 16; 1 Cor. 6. 11; works according to His own will, 1 Cor. 12. 11.

## —THE COMFORTER:—

proceeds from the Father, John 15. 26.

## GIVEN

by Christ, Is. 61. 1; Luke 4. 18.  
by the Father, John 14. 16.  
through Christ's intercession, John 14. 16.  
sent in the name of Christ, John 14. 26.  
sent by Christ from the Father, John 15. 26; 16. 7.

## AS SUCH HE

abides for ever with saints, John 14. 16.  
dwells with, and in saints, John 14. 17.  
is known by saints, John 14. 17.  
teaches saints, John 14. 26.  
testifies of Christ, John 15. 26.  
edifies the church, Acts 9. 31.  
imparts the love of God, Rom. 5. 3-5.  
communicates joy to saints, Rom. 14. 17; Gal. 5. 22; 1 Thess. 1. 6.  
imparts hope, Rom. 15. 13; Gal. 5. 5.  
the world cannot receive, John 14. 17.

## —THE TEACHER:—

promised, Prov. 1. 23.  
as the Spirit of wisdom, Is. 11. 2; 40. 13, 14.

## GIVEN

to saints, Neh. 9. 20; 1 Cor. 2. 12, 13.  
in answer to prayer, Eph. 1. 16, 17.  
necessity for, 1 Cor. 2. 9, 10.

## AS SUCH HE

directs in the way of godliness, Is. 30. 21; Ezek. 36. 27.  
AS SUCH HE  
teaches saints to answer persecutors, Mark 13. 11;  
Luke 12. 12.  
reveals the future, Luke 2. 26; Acts 21. 11.  
brings the words of Christ to remembrance, John 14. 26.  
guides into all truth, John 14. 26; 16. 13.  
reveals the things of Christ, John 16. 14.  
directs the decisions of the church, Acts 15. 28.  
reveals the things of God, 1 Cor. 2. 10, 13.  
enables ministers to teach, 1 Cor. 12. 8.  
the natural man will not receive the things of, 1 Cor. 2. 14.  
all are invited to attend to the instruction of, Rev. 2. 7, 11, 29.

## —EMBLEMS OF:—

WATER, John 3. 5; 7. 38, 39.  
fertilizing, Ps. 1. 3; Is. 27. 3, 6; 44. 3, 4; 58. 11.  
refreshing, Ps. 46. 4; Is. 41. 17, 18.  
freely given, Is. 55. 1; John 4. 14; Rev. 22. 17.  
cleansing, Ezek. 16. 9; 36. 25; Eph. 5. 26; Heb. 10. 22.  
abundant, John 7. 37, 38.

## FIRE, Matt. 3. 11.

illuminating, Ex. 13. 21; Ps. 78. 14; Zech. 4; Rev. 4. 5.  
purifying, Is. 4. 4; Mal. 3. 2, 3.  
searching, Zeph. 1. 12, with 1 Cor. 2. 10.

## WIND

powerful, 1 Kin. 19. 11, with Acts 2. 2.  
reviving, Ezek. 37. 9, 10, 14.  
independent, John 3. 8; 1 Cor. 12. 11.  
sensible in its effects, John 3. 8.

## OIL, Ps. 45. 7.

consecrating, Ex. 29. 7; 30. 30; Is. 61. 1.  
comforting, Is. 61. 3; Heb. 1. 9.  
illuminating, Matt. 25. 3, 4; 1 John 2. 20, 27.  
healing, Luke 10. 34; Rev. 3. 18.

## RAIN AND DEW, Ps. 72. 6.

imperceptible, 2 Sam. 17. 12, with Mark 4. 23-28.  
refreshing, Ps. 68. 9; Is. 18. 4.  
abundant, Ps. 133. 3.  
fertilizing, Ezek. 34. 26, 27; Hos. 6. 3; 10. 12; 14. 5.

## A DOVE, Matt. 3. 16.

gentle, Matt. 10. 16, with Gal. 5. 22.

## A VOICE, Is. 6. 8.

guiding, Is. 30. 21, with John 16. 13.  
speaking, Matt. 10. 20.  
warning, Heb. 3. 7-11.

## A SEAL, Rev. 7. 2.

authenticating, John 6. 27; 2 Cor. 1. 22.

GOD THE HOLY GHOST (EMBLEMS OF)—*cont.*

securing, Eph. 1. 13, 14; 4. 30.

CLOVEN TONGUES, Acts 2. 3, 6-11.

## THE GIFT OF THE HOLY GHOST:—

by the Father, Neh. 9. 20; Luke 11. 13.  
to Christ without measure, John 3. 34.  
by the Son, John 20. 22.

## GIVEN

for instruction, Neh. 9. 20.  
upon the exaltation of Christ, Ps. 68. 18; John 7. 39.  
in answer to prayer, Luke 11. 13; Eph. 1. 16, 17.  
through the intercession of Christ, John 14. 16.  
for comfort of saints, John 14. 16.  
to those who repent and believe, Acts 2. 38.  
according to promise, Acts 2. 38, 39.  
to those who obey God, Acts 5. 32.  
to the Gentiles, Acts 10. 44, 45; 11. 17; 15. 8.  
is abundant, Ps. 68. 9; John 7. 38, 39.  
is fruitifying, Is. 32. 15.  
is permanent, Is. 59. 21; Hag. 2. 5; 1 Pet. 4. 14.  
a pledge of the continued favour of God, Ezek. 39. 29.  
an earnest of the inheritance of the saints, 2 Cor. 1. 22; 5. 5; Eph. 1. 14.  
received through faith, Gal. 3. 14.  
an evidence of union with Christ, 1 John 3. 24; 4. 13.

GODLY CONVERSATION. *See* CONVERSATION.

GODS, judges described as, Ex. 22. 28; Ps. 82. 1; 138. 1; John 10. 34; 1 Cor. 8. 5.  
false, worship of, forbidden, Ex. 20. 3; 34. 17; Deut. 5. 7; 8. 19; 18. 20.

## GOLDEN CANDESTICK, Ex. 25. 31.

GOSPEL of Christ, its teaching and accompaniments,  
Matt. 4. 23; 24. 14; Mark 1. 14; Luke 2. 10; 20. 21;  
Acts 13. 26; 14. 3; 20. 21; Rom. 1. 2, 9, 16; 2. 16; 10. 8; 16. 25; 1 Cor. 1. 18; 2. 13; 15. 1; 2 Cor. 4. 4; 5. 19; 6. 7; Eph. 1. 13; 3. 2; 6. 15; Phil. 2. 16; Col. 1. 5; 3. 16; 1 Thess. 1. 5; 2. 8; 3. 2; 1 Tim. 1. 11; 6. 3; Heb. 4. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 12, 25; 4. 17.  
preached to Abraham, Gal. 3. 8.

to the poor and others, Matt. 11. 5; Mark 1. 15; 13. 10; 16. 15; Luke 4. 18; 24. 47; Acts 13. 46; 14; 1 Cor. 1. 17; 9. 16; Gal. 2. 2; Rev. 14. 6.  
its effects, Mark 1. 15; 8. 35; Luke 2. 10, 14; 19. 8; Acts 4. 32; Rom. 1. 16; 12. 13; 15. 29; 16. 26; 2 Cor. 8; 9; Gal. 1. 16; 2. 14; Eph. 4-6; Phil. 1. 5, 17, 27; Col. 1. 23; 3; 4; 1 Thess. 1. 3; 2; Tit. 2. 3; James 1. 1 & 2 Pet. 1; 1 John 3; Jude 8.  
rejected by the Jews, Acts 13. 26; 28. 25; Rom. 9-11; 1 Thess. 2. 16.

from whom hid, 1 Cor. 1. 23; 2. 8; 2 Cor. 4. 3.

GRACE of God and Jesus Christ, Ps. 84. 11; Zech. 4. 7; Luke 2. 40; John 1. 16; Acts 20. 24; Rom. 11. 5; 1 Cor. 15. 10; 2 Cor. 8. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 9; 1 Pet. 5. 5.  
salvation through, Acts 15. 11; Rom. 3. 24; 4. 4; Eph. 2. 5; 2 Thess. 2. 16; Tit. 3. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 10.  
effects of, 2 Cor. 1. 12; Tit. 2. 11; 1 Pet. 4. 10. *See* GOSPEL.

prayer for, Rom. 16. 20; 1 Tim. 1. 2; Heb. 4. 16.  
danger of abusing, Rom. 6; Jude 4; and departing from, Gal. 5. 4.

exhortations concerning, 2 Tim. 1. 9; Heb. 12. 15, 28; 2 Pet. 3. 18.

GRASS brought forth, Gen. 1. 11.

man compared to, Ps. 37. 2; 90. 5; 103. 15; Is. 40. 6; James 1. 10; 1 Pet. 1. 24.

GROVES for worship, Gen. 21. 33.

idolatrous, forbidden, Deut. 16. 21; Judg. 6. 25; 1 Kin. 14. 15; 15. 13; 16. 33; 2 Kin. 17. 16; 21. 3; 23. 4.

HAIL, plague of, Ex. 9. 23; Josh. 10. 11; Ps. 18. 12; 78. 47; Is. 28. 2; Ezek. 13. 11; Hag. 2. 17; Rev. 8. 7; 11. 19; 16. 21.

HALLOWED BREAD. *See* SHEW-BREAD.

HAND of God, for blessing, 2 Chr. 30. 12; Ezra 7. 9; 8. 18; Neh. 2. 18.

for chastisement, Deut. 2. 15; Ruth 1. 13; Job 2. 10; 19. 21; 1 Pet. 5. 6.

HANDS, laying on of, Num. 8. 10; 27. 18; Acts 6. 6; 13. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 14; 2 Tim. 1. 6.

washing, declaratory of innocence, Deut. 21. 6; Ps. 26. 6; Matt. 27. 24.

lifting up, in prayer, Ex. 17. 11; Ps. 28. 2; 63. 4; 141. 2; 143. 6; 1 Tim. 2. 8.

- HANGING**, a punishment, Gen. 40. 22; Num. 25. 4; Esth. 7. 10; 9. 14.  
 the hanged accursed, Deut. 21. 22; Gal. 3. 13.
- HAPPY**, who so called, Deut. 33. 29; Job 5. 17; Ps. 127. 5; 144. 15; 146. 5; Prov. 3. 13; 14. 21; 28. 14; 29. 18; John 13. 17; Rom. 14. 22; James 5. 11; 1 Pet. 3. 14; 4. 14.
- HARDENED** heart deprecated, Deut. 15. 7; 1 Sam. 6. 6; Ps. 95. 8; Heb. 3. 8; results of, Ex. 7. 13; 8. 15; Prov. 28. 14; Dan. 5. 20; John 12. 40.
- HARLOTS**, Gen. 34. 31; Lev. 19. 29; 21. 7; Deut. 23. 17; Is. 57. 3; Jer. 3. 3; Matt. 21. 32; 1 Cor. 6. 15.
- Rahab of Jericho, Josh. 2. 1.  
 priests forbidden to marry, Lev. 21. 14.  
 Solomon's judgment, 1 Kin. 3. 16.  
 figurative, Is. 1. 21; Jer. 2. 20; Ezek. 16; 23; Hos. 2; Rev. 17; 18.
- HARP** (and organ), Gen. 4. 21.  
 played on by David, 1 Sam. 16. 16, 23; 2 Sam. 6. 5.  
 used in public worship, 1 Chr. 25. 3; Ps. 33. 2; 81. 2; 150. 3.  
 in heaven, Rev. 14. 2.
- HARVEST**, promise concerning, Gen. 8. 22.  
 feast of, Ex. 23. 16; 34. 21; Lev. 19. 9; Is. 9. 3; 16. 9. of the world, Jer. 8. 20; Matt. 13. 30, 39; Rev. 14. 15.
- HATRED** forbidden, Ex. 23. 5; Lev. 19. 17; Deut. 19. 11; Prov. 10. 12, 18; 15. 17; 26. 4; Matt. 5. 43; Gal. 5. 20; Tit. 3. 3; 1 John 2. 9; 3. 15; 4. 20.
- HAUGHTINESS** censured, 2 Sam. 22. 28; Prov. 6. 17; 16. 18; 21. 4, 24; Is. 2. 11; 8. 16; 13. 11; 16. 6; Jer. 48. 29.
- HEAD** of the Church, Christ, Eph. 1. 22; 4. 15; 5. 23; Col. 1. 18; 2. 10.  
 not holding the, Col. 2. 19.
- HEALTH** of body, Gen. 43. 28; 3 John 2.  
 spiritual, Ps. 42. 11; Prov. 3. 8; 12. 18; Is. 58. 8; Jer. 8. 15; 30. 17; 33. 6.
- HEART** of Man, Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21; Eccles. 8. 11; 9. 3; Jer. 17. 9; Matt. 12. 34; 15. 19; Luke 6. 45; Rom. 2. 5.  
 searched and tried by God, 1 Chr. 28. 9; 29. 17; Ps. 44. 21; 139. 23; Prov. 21. 2; 24. 12; Jer. 12. 3; 17. 10; 20. 12; Rev. 2. 23.  
 enlightened, &c., by Him, 2 Cor. 4. 6; Ps. 27. 14; Prov. 16. 1; 1 Thess. 3. 13; 2 Pet. 1. 19.  
 a new, promised, Jer. 24. 7; 31. 32; 32. 39; Ezek. 11. 19; 36. 26.
- HEATHEN** described, Eph. 2. 12; 4. 18; 5. 12; 1 Cor. 1. 21.  
 gospel preached to, Matt. 24. 14; 28. 19; Rom. 10. 14; 16. 26; Gal. 1. 16.  
 conversion of, Acts 10. 35; Rom. 15. 16.
- HEAVEN**, the firmament, created, Gen. 1. 1, 8; Ps. 8; 19; Is. 40. 22; Rev. 10. 6.  
 dwelling-place of God, 1 Kin. 8. 30; Ps. 2. 4; 115. 3; 123. 1; Is. 6. 1; 66. 1; Ezek. 1; 10; Matt. 6. 9; Acts 7. 49; Heb. 8. 1; Rev. 4.
- happiness of, Ps. 16. 11; Is. 49. 10; Dan. 12. 3; Matt. 5. 12; 13. 43; Luke 12. 37; John 12. 26; 14. 1; 17. 24; 1 Cor. 2. 9; 13. 12; 1 Pet. 1. 4; Rev. 7. 16; 14. 13; 21. 4; 22. 3.
- who enter, Matt. 5. 3; 25. 34; Rom. 8. 17; Heb. 12. 23; 1 Pet. 1. 4; Rev. 7. 9, 14.
- who do not enter, Matt. 7. 21; 25. 41; Luke 13. 27; 1 Cor. 6. 9; Gal. 5. 21; Rev. 21. 8; 22. 15.  
 the new, Rev. 21. 1.
- HEAVE-OFFERING**, Ex. 29. 27; Num. 15. 19; 18. 8, 30.
- HELPER** for sacrifice, Gen. 15. 9; Num. 19. 2; Deut. 21. 3; Heb. 9. 13.
- HELL** (Hades), the grave, Acts 2. 31; 1 Cor. 15. 55; Rev. 20. 13.  
 place of torment, Matt. 11. 23; 13. 42; 25. 41, 46; Luke 16. 23; 2 Pet. 2. 4; Rev. 14. 10; 20. 10, 15; for whom reserved, Ps. 9. 17; Prov. 5. 5; 7. 27; 9. 18; Matt. 5. 22; 23. 15; 25. 41; Luke 16. 23. *See* Is. 5. 14; 14. 9; 33. 14; Matt. 3. 12.
- HERESIES** deprecated, 1 Cor. 11. 19; Gal. 5. 20; 2 Pet. 2. 1. *See* Rom. 16. 17; 1 Cor. 1. 10; 3. 3; 14. 33; Phil. 2. 3; 4. 2; Tit. 3. 10; Jude 19.
- HID TREASURE**, parable, Matt. 13. 44.
- HIGH PLACES** forbidden, Deut. 12. 2; 1 Kin. 3. 2; 12. 31; 13. 2; 14. 23; Jer. 3. 6.
- HIGH PRIEST**, Ex. 28. 1.  
 his garments, Lev. 8. 7.
- HIN**. *See* MEASURES.
- HIRE** for labour, not to be kept back, Lev. 19. 13; Deut. 24. 14, 15; James 5. 4.
- HOLINESS** enjoined, Ex. 19. 22; Lev. 11. 44; 20. 7; Num. 15. 40; Deut. 7. 6; 26. 19; 28. 9; Luke 1. 75; Rom. 12. 1; 2 Cor. 7. 1; Eph. 1. 4; 4. 24; Col. 3. 12; 1 Thess. 2. 12; 1 Tim. 2. 15; Heb. 12. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 15; 2 Pet. 3. 11; Rev. 22. 11.
- HOLY GIFTS**, Ex. 28. 38; Lev. 10. 12.
- HOLY PLACE**, laws concerning, Ex. 28. 29; Lev. 6. 16; 16. 2; 2 Chr. 29. 5; Heb. 9. 12.  
 measure of the most, Ezek. 41. 4.
- HOLY SPIRIT**. *See* GOD THE HOLY GHOST.
- HOLY THINGS**, laws respecting, Ex. 28. 38; Lev. 5. 15; 22. 2; Num. 4. 19, 20; 1 Chr. 23. 28; Neh. 10. 33; Ezek. 20. 40; 22. 8.
- HOMER**. *See* MEASURES.
- HONESTY**, Rom. 12. 17; 13. 13; 2 Cor. 8. 21; 13. 7; Phil. 4. 8; 1 Thess. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 2. 2; Heb. 13. 18.
- HONEY**, Gen. 43. 11; 1 Sam. 14. 25; Ps. 19. 10; Prov. 24. 13; 25. 16; 27. 7; Is. 7. 15; Cant. 4. 11; Rev. 10. 9.  
 not to be used in burnt sacrifices, Lev. 2. 11.
- HONOUR** due to God, Ps. 29. 2; 71. 8; 145. 5; Mal. 1. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 17; Rev. 4. 11; 5. 13.  
 granted by God, 1 Kin. 3. 13; Esth. 8. 16; Prov. 3. 16; 4. 8; 8. 18; 22. 4; 29. 23; Dan. 5. 18; John 12. 26.  
 due to parents, Ex. 20. 12; Deut. 5. 16; Matt. 15. 4; Eph. 6. 2.  
 to the aged, Lev. 19. 32; 1 Tim. 5. 1.  
 to the king, 1 Pet. 2. 17.
- HOPE** (a good), Ps. 16. 9; 22. 9; 31. 24; Acts 24. 15; 28. 20; Rom. 15. 13.  
 of the wicked will perish, Job 8. 13; 11. 20; 27. 8.  
 comfort of, Job 11. 18; Ps. 146. 5; Prov. 10. 28; 14. 32; Jer. 17. 7; Lam. 3. 21; Acts 24. 15; Rom. 12. 12; 15. 4; 1 Cor. 13. 13; Eph. 1. 18; 4. 4; Col. 1. 5; Heb. 3. 6.  
 encouragement under, Ps. 31. 24; 42. 5; 130. 7; Lam. 3. 26; Rom. 8. 24; 15. 13; Col. 1. 23; Tit. 2. 13; Heb. 3. 6; 6. 11; 1 Pet. 1. 13.  
 prisoners of, Zech. 9. 12.  
 effect of, Rom. 5. 5; 8. 24; 15. 4; 1 Cor. 13. 7; 1 John 3. 3.  
 gift of God, Gal. 5. 5; 2 Thess. 2. 16; Tit. 1. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 3.  
 ready to give reason for, 1 Pet. 3. 15.
- HORNETS**, as God's instruments of punishment, Ex. 23. 28; Deut. 7. 20; Josh. 24. 12.
- HORNS** figuratively mentioned, 1 Sam. 2. 1; 2 Sam. 22. 3; Ps. 75. 4.
- vision of, Dan. 7. 7; 8. 3; Hab. 3. 4; Rev. 5. 6; 12. 3; 13. 1; 17. 3.  
 — of the altar, 1 Kin. 1. 50; 2. 28.  
 — of iron, Zedekiah makes, 1 Kin. 22.
- HORSE** described, Job 39. 19; Prov. 21. 31; Jer. 8. 6.
- HORSES**, kings forbidden to multiply, Deut. 17. 16; Ps. 33. 17; 147. 10.  
 vision of, Zech. 1. 8; 6; Rev. 6.
- HOSPITALITY**, Rom. 12. 13; Tit. 1. 8; Heb. 13. 2; 1 Pet. 4. 9.
- instances of:—Abraham, Gen. 18. Lot, Gen. 19. Laban, Gen. 24. 31. Jethro, Ex. 20. Manoah, Judg. 13. 15. Samuel, 1 Sam. 9. 22. David, 2 Sam. 6. 19. Barzillai, &c., 2 Sam. 17. 27; 19. 32. The Shunammite, 2 Kin. 4. 8. Nehemiah, Neh. 5. 18. Job, Job 31. 17. Matthew, Luke 5. 29. Zacchæus, Luke 19. 6. Lydia, Acts 16. 15. Publius, &c., Acts 28. 2. Gaius, 3 John 5.
- HOST**, the heavenly, Luke 2. 13. *See* 1 Chr. 12. 22; Ps. 103. 21; 148. 2.
- of the Lord, Gen. 32. 2; Josh. 5. 14; 1 Chr. 9. 19.
- HOUR**, the third, of day, Matt. 20. 3; Mark 15. 25; Acts 2. 15; 23. 23.  
 the sixth, Matt. 27. 45; Mark 15. 33; Luke 23. 44; John 4. 6; 19. 14; Acts 10. 9.  
 the ninth, Acts 3. 1; 10. 3, 30.  
 at hand, cometh, Matt. 26. 45; John 4. 21; 5. 25; 12. 23; 13. 1; 16. 21; 17. 1.  
 that very same, Matt. 8. 13; 9. 22; 10. 19; 15. 28; 17. 18; Luke 12. 12; John 4. 53; Acts 16. 18, 33; 22. 13; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 8. 7.  
 knoweth no man, Matt. 24. 36, 42; 25. 13; Mark 13. 32; Rev. 3. 3.

HOOR—cont.

of temptation, Rev. 3.10; judgment, Rev. 14.7; 18.10.  
figurative, Rev. 8.1; 9.15.  
**HOUSE OF GOD**, Gen. 28.17; Judg. 20.18; 2 Chr.  
5.14; Ezra 5.8, 15; 7.20, 23; Neh. 6.10; Ps. 84.  
10; Is. 6.11; 60.7; 64.7; Ezek. 41.5, 13; 43.5;  
Mic. 4.2; Zech. 7.2; Matt. 12.4; 1 Tim. 3.15;  
Heb. 10.21; 1 Pet. 4.17.  
(heaven), Acts 7.49.  
(altars). See ALTAR.  
(for worship). See TEMPLE.  
**HUMILITY**, Prov. 15.33; 18.12; 22.4.  
enjoined, Mic. 6.8; Matt. 18.20, 25; Mark 9.33;  
10.43; Luke 9.46; 14.7; 22.24; Eph. 4.2; Col. 3.  
12; Phil. 2.3; James 4.10; 1 Pet. 5.5.  
benefits of, Ps. 34.2; 69.32; Prov. 3.34; Is. 57.15;  
Matt. 18.4; Luke 14.11; James 4.6.  
profession of, Ps. 131.  
**HUNGER**, Ex. 16.3; Ps. 34.10; Jer. 38.9; Lam. 4.9;  
Luke 15.17; 2 Cor. 11.27; Rev. 6.8.  
(and thirst), Ps. 107.5; Is. 49.10; 55; Matt. 5.6;  
John 6.35; Rev. 7.16.  
**HUSBAND**, figuratively, Is. 54.5; Hos. 2.7.  
**HUSBANDS**, Gen. 2.24; Matt. 19.4; 1 Cor. 7.2, 3;  
Eph. 5.23, 25, 33; Col. 3.19; 1 Pet. 3.7.  
**HUSBANDMAN**, John 15.1; 2 Tim. 2.6; James 5.7.  
**HUSBANDMEN**, parable of, Matt. 21.33; Mark 12.1;  
Luke 20.9.  
**HYPOCRISY**, Is. 29.15; Matt. 23.28; Mark 12.15;  
1 Tim. 4.2; Rev. 3.1; penalty of, Job 8.13; 15.34;  
20.5; 36.13; Matt. 24.51; denounced, Matt. 6.2;  
7.5; 1 Pet. 2.1.  
**HYSSOP**, Ex. 12.22; Lev. 14.4; Num. 19.6; Ps. 51.  
7; Heb. 9.19.  
**I AM**, Ex. 3.14; John 8.58; Rev. 1.18.  
**IDLENESS** reproved, Prov. 6.6; 18.9; 24.30; Rom.  
12.11; 1 Thess. 4.11; 2 Thess. 3.10; Heb. 6.12.  
evil of, Prov. 10.4; 12.24; 13.4; 19.15; 20.4, 13;  
21.25; Eccles. 10.18; 1 Tim. 5.13.  
**IDOLATERS** not to be spared, Deut. 7.16; 13.8, 15.  
**IDOLATRY**, Ex. 20.2; 22.20; 23.18; Lev. 26.1;  
Deut. 4.15; 5.7; 11.16; 17.2; 18.9; 27.15; Ps.  
97.7; Jer. 2.11; 1 Cor. 10.7, 14; 1 John 5.21.  
folly of, 1 Kin. 18.26; Ps. 115.4; 135.15; Is. 40.19;  
41; 44.9; 46.1; Jer. 2.26; 10.  
monuments of, to be destroyed, Ex. 23.24; 34.13;  
Deut. 7.5.  
enticers to, Deut. 13.1.  
Israelites guilty of, Ex. 32; Num. 25; Judg. 2.11;  
3.7; 8.35; 18.30; 2 Kin. 17.12; also Micah, Judg.  
17; Solomon, 1 Kin. 11.5; Jeroboam, 1 Kin. 12.28;  
Ahab, &c., 1 Kin. 16.31; 18.19; Manasseh, 2 Kin.  
21.4; Ahaz, 2 Chr. 28.2; Nebuchadnezzar, &c.,  
Dan. 3.5; inhabitants of Lystra, Acts 14.11;  
Athens, Acts 17.16; Ephesus, Acts 19.28.  
zeal of Asa against, 1 Kin. 15.12.  
of Jehoshaphat, 2 Chr. 17.6.  
of Hezekiah, 2 Chr. 30.13.  
of Josiah, 2 Chr. 34.  
punishment of, Deut. 17.2; Jer. 8.1; 16.1; 44.21;  
Hos. 8.5; 1 Cor. 6.9; Eph. 5.5; Rev. 14.9; 21.8;  
22.15.  
**IDOLS**, meats offered to, Rom. 14; 1 Cor. 8.  
**IGNORANCE**, sin offerings for, Lev. 4; Num. 15.22.  
effects of, Rom. 10.3; 2 Pet. 3.5.  
Paul's deprecation of, 1 Cor. 1.12; 2 Cor. 1.8;  
1 Thess. 4.13; 2 Pet. 3.8.  
**IMAGES** prohibited, Ex. 20.4; Lev. 26.1; Deut. 16.22.  
**IMMUTABILITY** of God's counsel, Heb. 6.17.  
**INCENSE**, Ex. 30.22; 37.29.  
offered, Lev. 10.1; 16.13; Num. 16.46.  
figurative, Rev. 8.3.  
**INCEST** condemned, Lev. 18; 20.17; Deut. 22.30;  
27.20; Ezek. 22.11; Amos 2.7.  
cases of, Gen. 19.33; 35.22; 38.18; 2 Sam. 13; 16.  
21; Mark 6.17; 1 Cor. 5.1.  
**INDUSTRY**, Gen. 2.15; 3.23; Prov. 6.6; 10.4; 12.  
24; 13.4; 21.5; 22.29; 27.23; Eph. 4.28; 1 Thess.  
4.11; 2 Thess. 3.12; Tit. 3.14.  
rewarded, Prov. 13.11; 31.13.  
**INFIRMITIES**, human, borne by Christ (Is. 53.4);  
Matt. 8.17; Heb. 4.15.

**INGATHERING**, feast of, Ex. 23.16; 34.22.  
**INGRATITUDE** to God, Rom. 1.21.  
exemplified: Israel, Deut. 32.18; Saul, 1 Sam. 15.17;  
David, 2 Sam. 12.7, 9; Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 5;  
lepers, Luke 17.  
punished, Neh. 9.27; Hos. 2.8, 9.  
characteristic of the wicked, Ps. 38.20; 2 Tim. 3.2.  
its penalty, Prov. 17.13; Jer. 18.20.  
**INHERITANCE**, Num. 27; 36; Deut. 21.15.  
in Christ, Eph. 1.11, 14; Col. 1.12; 3.24; 1 Pet. 1.4.  
**INJUSTICE**, Ex. 22.21; 23.6; Lev. 19.15; Deut. 16.  
19; 24.17; Job 31.13; Ps. 82.2; Prov. 22.16; 29.7;  
Jer. 22.3; Luke 16.10.  
results of, Prov. 11.7; 28.8; Mic. 6.10; Amos 5.11;  
8.5; 1 Thess. 4.6; 2 Pet. 2.9.  
**INNOCENTS** slain, Matt. 2.16.  
**INSPIRATION** of Scripture, Luke 1.70; 2 Tim. 3.16;  
Heb. 1.1; 2 Pet. 1.21.  
**INSTRUCTION** promised, Job 33.16; Ps. 32.8; Prov.  
10.17; 12.1; 13.1; 18.52; 2 Tim. 3.16.  
recommended, Prov. 1.2, 8; 4.13; 9.9; 19.20; 23.  
12.  
hated by wicked, Ps. 50.17; Prov. 1.22; 5.12.  
consequence of rejecting, Prov. 13.18; 15.32.  
**INTEGRITY**, 1 Sam. 12.3; 2 Kin. 12.15; 22.7; Job  
2.3; Ps. 7.8; 26.1; 41.12; Prov. 11.3; 19.1; 20.7.  
**INTERCESSION** of Christ, Luke 23.34; Rom. 8.34;  
Heb. 7.25; 1 John 2.1.  
predicted, Is. 53.12.  
of the HOLY SPIRIT, Rom. 8.26.  
to be made for all men, 1 Tim. 2.1; Eph. 6.18; for  
kings, 1 Tim. 2.2.  
asked for by Paul, Rom. 15.30; 2 Cor. 1.11; Col. 4.  
3; 1 Thess. 5.25; 2 Thess. 3.1; Heb. 13.18.  
**INTERPRETATION** (of dreams) is of God, Gen. 40.  
8; Prov. 1.6; Dan. 2.27.  
**IRON**, 2 Sam. 23.7; Job 28.2; Prov. 27.17; Is. 45.2;  
Ezek. 27.12; Dan. 2.33, 40.  
pen of, Job 10.24.  
rod of (figuratively used), Ps. 2.9; Rev. 2.27.  
**IVORY**, 1 Kin. 10.22; Ps. 45.8; Ezek. 27.15; Rev. 18.  
12.  
Solomon's throne of, 1 Kin. 10.18; 2 Chr. 9.17.  
palaces, Ps. 45.8; Amos 3.15.  
**JAWBONE** of an ass, Samson uses, Judg. 15.15; water  
flows from, Judg. 15.19.  
**JEALOUSY**, Prov. 6.34; Cant. 8.6.  
trial and offering of, Num. 5.11.  
provoking to, Ezek. 8.3; 16.38.  
**JESTING**, evil, censured, Eph. 5.4.  
**JOY**, 1 Chr. 12.40; Ezra 6.16; Neh. 8.10; Ps. 16.11;  
89.16; 149.2; Is. 35.2; 60.15; 61.10; Hab. 3.18;  
Luke 10.20; John 15.11; Rom. 14.17; Phil. 3.3;  
1 Thess. 1.6.  
of the wicked, folly, Job 20.5; Prov. 15.21; Eccles. 2.  
10; 7.6; 11.9; Is. 16.10; James 4.9.  
follows grief, Ps. 30.5; 126.5; Prov. 14.10; Is. 35.10;  
61.3; 66.10; Jer. 31.13; John 16.20; 2 Cor. 6.10;  
James 1.2.  
in heaven over one repenting sinner, Luke 15.7, 10.  
of Paul over the churches, 2 Cor. 1.24; 2.3; 7.13;  
Phil. 1.4; 2.2; 4.1; 1 Thess. 2.19; 3.9; 2 Tim. 1.  
4; Philem. 7.  
of Paul and Titus, 2 Cor. 7.13.  
of John over his spiritual children, 3 John 4.  
expressed by psalmody, Eph. 5.19; Col. 3.16; James  
5.13.  
**JUDGES**, appointment of, Deut. 16.18; Ezra 7.25.  
their functions, Ex. 18.21; Lev. 19.15; Deut. 1.16;  
17.8; 2 Chr. 19.6; Ps. 82; Prov. 18.5; 24.23.  
unjust, 1 Sam. 8.3; Is. 1.23; Luke 18.2; hateful to  
God, Prov. 17.15; 24.24; Is. 10.1.  
**JUDGMENT**, cautions respecting, Matt. 7.1; Luke 6.  
37; 12.57; John 7.24; Rom. 2.1; James 4.11.  
**JUDGMENT**, the LAST, foretold, 1 Chr. 16.33; Ps. 9.  
7; 96.13; 98.9; Eccles. 8.17; 11.9; 12.14; Acts  
17.31; Rom. 2.16; 2 Cor. 5.10; Heb. 9.27; 2 Pet.  
3.7.  
described, Ps. 50; Dan. 7.9; Matt. 25.31; 2 Thess. 1.  
8; Rev. 6.12; 20.11.  
hope of Christians respecting, Rom. 8.33; 1 Cor. 4.  
5; 2 Tim. 4.8; 1 John 2.28; 4.17.

**JUSTICE**—of God, Deut. 32. 4; Job 4. 17; 8. 3; 54. 12; Is. 45. 21; Zeph. 3. 5; 1 John 1. 9; Rev. 15. 3.  
to do, enjoined, Lev. 19. 36; Deut. 16. 18; Ps. 82. 3; Prov. 3. 33; 11. 1; Jer. 22. 3; Ezek. 18. 5; 45. 9; Mic. 6. 8; Matt. 7. 12; Phil. 4. 8; Rom. 13. 7; 2 Cor. 8. 21; Col. 4. 1.

**JUSTIFICATION** by Faith, Hab. 2. 4; Acts 13. 39; Rom. 1. 17; 3—5; Gal. 3. 11.  
by works, James 2. 14—26.

**KERCHIEFS**, woe respecting, Ezek. 13. 18.

**KEY** of David, Is. 22. 22; Rev. 3. 7; keys of heaven, Matt. 16. 19; of hell, Rev. 1. 18; 9. 1.

**KID**, laws about, Ex. 23. 19; Deut. 14. 21; Lev. 4. 23; 16. 5; 23. 19.

**KIDNEYS**, for sacrifices, burnt, Ex. 29. 13; Lev. 3. 4.  
— of wheat, fat of, Deut. 32. 14.

**KINDNESS** enjoined, Ruth 2. 3; Prov. 19. 22; 31. 26; Rom. 12. 10; 1 Cor. 13. 4; 2 Cor. 6. 6; Eph. 4. 32; Col. 3. 12; 2 Pet. 1. 7.

**KINE**, Pharaoh's dream of, Gen. 41. 2.

two take back the ark, 1 Sam. 6. 7.

**KING**, Israelites desire a, 1 Sam. 8. 5.

unction of. See **ANONING**.

**KINGS** chosen by God, Deut. 17. 14; 1 Sam. 9. 11; 1 Sam. 16. 1; 1 Kin. 11. 35; 1 Kin. 19. 15; 1 Chr. 28. 4; Dan. 2. 21.

admonished, Ps. 2. 10; Prov. 31. 4.

duty of, Prov. 25. 2; Is. 49. 23.

honour due to, Prov. 24. 21; 25. 6; Eccles. 8. 2; 10. 20; Matt. 22. 21; Rom. 13. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 13, 17.

to be prayed for, 1 Tim. 2. 1.

parable of the king and his servants, Matt. 18. 23; of the king and his guests, Matt. 22. 2.

**KING of KINGS**, Ps. 2. 6; 10. 16; 24. 7; 110; Zech. 9. 9; Luke 23. 2; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 15; Rev. 15. 3; 17. 14.

**KINGDOM** of God, 1 Chr. 29. 11; Ps. 22. 28; 45. 6; 145. 11; Is. 24. 23; Dan. 2. 44.

of **CHRIST**, Is. 2. 4; 9. 11; 32. 35; 52. 61; 66; Matt. 16. 28; 26. 29; John 18. 36; 2 Pet. 1. 11.

of Heaven, Matt. 3. 2; 8. 11; 11. 11; 13. 11.

who shall enter, Matt. 5. 8; 7. 21; Luke 9. 62; John 3. 3; Acts 14. 22; Rom. 14. 17; 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 50; 2 Thess. 1. 5.

parables concerning, Matt. 13. 24, &c.

**KINSMAN**, right of, Ruth 3. 14; 4.

**KISS**, holy, salute with, Rom. 16. 16; 1 Cor. 16. 20; 2 Cor. 13. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 26.

of charity, 1 Pet. 5. 14.

given as mark of affection, Gen. 27. 27; 29. 11; 45. 15; 48. 10; 1 Sam. 10. 1; 20. 41; Luke 7. 38; 15. 20; Acts 20. 37.

given treacherously, 2 Sam. 20. 9; Matt. 26. 48; Luke 22. 48.

idolatrous, 1 Kin. 19. 18; Job 31. 27; Hos. 13. 2.

**KNEELING** in prayer, 2 Chr. 6. 13; Ezra 9. 5; Ps. 95. 6; Dan. 6. 10; Acts 7. 60; 9. 40; 21. 5; Eph. 3. 14.

**KNOWLEDGE** given by God, Ex. 8. 10; 18. 16; 31. 3; 2 Chr. 1. 12; Ps. 119. 66; Prov. 1. 4; 2. 6; Eccles. 2. 26; Is. 28. 9; Jer. 24. 7; 31. 33; Dan. 2. 21; Matt. 11. 25; 13. 11; 1 Cor. 1. 5; 2. 12; 12. 8.

advantages of, Ps. 89. 15; Prov. 1. 4, 7; 3. 13; 4. 9; 10. 19; 11. 12; 13. 16; 18. 13; Eccles. 7. 12; Mal. 2. 7; Eph. 3. 18; 4. 13; James 3. 17; 2 Pet. 2. 20.

want of, Prov. 1. 22; 19. 2; Jer. 4. 22; Hos. 4. 6; Rom. 1. 28; 1 Cor. 15. 34.

prayed for, John 17. 3; Eph. 3. 18; Col. 1. 9; 2 Pet. 3. 18.

sought, 1 Cor. 14. 1; Heb. 6. 1; 2 Pet. 1. 5.

abuse of, 1 Cor. 8. 1.

its responsibility, Num. 15. 30; Deut. 17. 12; Luke 12. 47; John 15. 22; Rom. 1. 21; 2. 21; James 4. 17.

imperfection of human, Eccles. 1. 18; Is. 44. 25; 1 Cor. 1. 19; 3. 19; 2 Cor. 1. 12.

— of good and evil, tree of, Gen. 2. 9.

**LABOUR** ordained for man, Gen. 3. 19; Ps. 104. 23; 1 Cor. 4. 12.

when blessed by God, Prov. 10. 16; Eccl. 11; Eccles. 2. 24; 4. 9; 5. 12, 19.

**LABOURER** worthy of hire, Luke 10. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 18.

**LABOURERS**, parable of, Matt. 20.

**LADDER**, Jacob's, Gen. 28. 12.

**LAKE** of fire, Rev. 19. 20; 20. 10; 21. 8.

**LAMB** for sacrifices, Gen. 22. 7; Ex. 12. 3; Lev. 3. 7; Is. 1. 11.

**LAME**, the, excluded from the priest's office, Lev. 21. 18.

animals, not proper for sacrifices, Deut. 15. 21; Mal. 1. 8, 13.

headed by Christ, Matt. 11. 5; 21. 14; Luke 7. 22; by the apostles, Acts 3. 8, 7.

**LAMENTATION** for Jacob, Gen. 50. 10.

of David, for Saul and Jonathan, 2 Sam. 1. 17; for Abner, 2 Sam. 3. 31.

for Josiah, 2 Chr. 35. 25.

for Tyrus, Ezek. 26. 17; 27. 30; 28. 12.

for Pharaoh, Ezek. 32.

for Christ, Luke 23. 27.

for Stephen, Acts 8. 2.

for Babylon, Rev. 18. 10.

**LAMENTATIONS** of Jeremiah, Lam. 1, &c.

**LAMPS** in the tabernacle, Ex. 25. 37; 27. 20; 30. 7; Lev. 24. 2; Num. 8.

seen in visions, Gen. 15. 17; Zech. 4. 2; Rev. 4. 5.

parable referring to, Matt. 25. 1.

**LANDMARKS** not to be removed, Deut. 19. 14; 27. 17; Job 24. 2; Prov. 22. 28; 23. 19.

**LANGUAGES** (Babel), Gen. 11.

gift of, by Holy Ghost, Acts 2. 7, 8; 10. 46; 19. 6; 1 Cor. 12. 10.

**LASCIVIOUSNESS**, source of, Mark 7. 21; Gal. 5. 19. rebuked, 2 Cor. 12. 21; Eph. 4. 19; 1 Pet. 4. 3; Jude 4.

**LAUGHTER**, Gen. 18. 13; Eccles. 2. 2; 3. 4; 7. 3; Ps. 126. 2.

**LAVER** of brass, Ex. 30. 18; 38. 8; 40. 7; sanctified, Lev. 8. 11.

**LAVERS** in the temple, 1 Kin. 7. 38.

**LAW of GOD**, given to Adam, Gen. 2. 16; to Noah, Gen. 9. 3.

proclaimed through Moses, Ex. 19; 20; Deut. 1. 5; 5. 6.

demands entire obedience, Deut. 27. 26; Gal. 3. 10; James 2. 10.

described, Ps. 19. 7; 119; Rom. 7. 12.

all guilty under, Rom. 3. 20.

— (of **MOSES**) ordained, Ex. 21; Lev. 1; Num. 3; Deut. 12.

preserved on stone, Deut. 27. 1; Josh. 8. 32.

to be studied by the king, Deut. 17. 18.

read every seventh year, Deut. 31. 9.

preserved in the ark, Deut. 31. 24.

read by Joshua, Josh. 8. 34; by Ezra, Neh. 8.

book of, discovered by Hilkiah, 2 Kin. 22. 8; and read by Josiah, 2 Kin. 23. 2.

fulfilled by Christ, Matt. 5. 17; Rom. 5. 18.

abolished in Christ, Acts 15. 21; 28. 23; Gal. 2—3; Eph. 2. 15; Col. 2. 14; Heb. 7.

Christians redeemed from curse of, John 1. 17; Acts 13. 39; 15. 24, 28; Rom. 10. 4; Gal. 3. 13.

**LAWGIVER**, God, Is. 33. 22; James 4. 12.

**LAWSUITS** censured, 1 Cor. 6. 1.

**LAWYERS**, Christ reproves, Luke 10. 25; 11. 46; 14. 3.

**LEARNING**, advantage of, Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9; 16. 21, 23; Rom. 15. 4.

**LEAVEN** forbidden at the passover, Ex. 12. 15; 13. 7; and in meat offerings, Lev. 2. 11; 6. 17; 10. 12.

mentioned figuratively, Matt. 13. 33; 16. 6; Luke 13. 21; 1 Cor. 5. 6.

**LEFT-HANDED** slingers, Judg. 20. 16.

**LEGION** of devils, Mark 5. 9; Luke 8. 30.

**LEGIONS** of angels, Matt. 26. 53.

**LENDING**, regulations for, Ex. 22. 25; Lev. 25. 37; Deut. 15. 2; 23. 19, 24; 24. 10; See **PS. 37. 24**; Luke 6. 34.

**LEOPARD**, vision of, Dan. 7. 6; Rev. 13. 2.

mentioned figuratively, Is. 11. 6; Hos. 13. 7.

**LIFTERS** not to dwell in the camp, Lev. 15. 46; Num. 5. 2; 12. 14.

four, of Samaria, 2 Kin. 7. 3.

**LEPROSY** in a house, Lev. 14. 33.

of Miriam, Num. 12. 10.

of Naaman and Gehazi, 2 Kin. 5.

of Uzziah, 2 Chr. 26. 19.

symptoms of, Lev. 13.

observances on healing, Lev. 11. 22, 4; Deut. 21. 8.

cured by Christ, Matt. 8. 3; Mark 1. 41; Luke 5. 12; 17. 12.



LETTER and the spirit, Rom. 2. 27; 7. 6; 2 Cor. 3. 6.  
 LETTERS:—of David to Joab, 2 Sam. 11. 14; of Jezebel, 1 Kin. 21. 9; of king of Syria, 2 Kin. 5. 5; of Jehu, 2 Kin. 10. 1; of Elijah to Jehoram, 2 Chr. 21. 12; of Hezekiah, 2 Chr. 30. 1; of Bishlam and Rehum, Ezra 4. 7; of Artaxerxes, Ezra 4. 17; of Tatnai, Ezra 5. 6; of Sennacherib to Hezekiah, Is. 37. 10, 14; of Jeremiah, Jer. 29. 1; of the Apostles, Acts 15. 23; of Claudius Lysias to Felix, Acts 23. 25.  
 LIARS, their doom, Rev. 21. 8, 27; 22. 15.  
 Instances:—the devil, Gen. 3. 4. Cain, Gen. 4. 9. Sarah, Gen. 18. 15. Jacob, Gen. 27. 19. Joseph's brethren, Gen. 37. 31, 32. Gibeonites, Josh. 9. 9. Samson, Judg. 16. 10. Saul, 1 Sam. 15. 13. Michal, 1 Sam. 19. 14. David, 1 Sam. 21. 2. Prophet of Beth-el, 1 Kin. 13. 18. Gehazi, 2 Kin. 5. 22. Job's friends, Job 13. 4. Ninevites, Nah. 3. 1. Peter, Matt. 26. 72. Ananias, Acts 5. 4. Cretians, Tit. 1. 12.  
 LIBERALITY enjoined, Deut. 15. 14; Prov. 11. 25; Is. 32. 8; 2 Cor. 9. 13.  
 of the Israelites, Ex. 35. 21; Num. 7.  
 of the early Christians, Acts 2. 45; 4. 34.  
 of the Macedonians, 2 Cor. 8; 9; Phil. 4. 15.  
 LIBERTY bestowed by the Gospel, Rom. 8. 21; 2 Cor. 3. 17; Gal. 5. 1; James 1. 25; 2. 12 (Is. 61. 1; Luke 4. 18).  
 not to be misused, 1 Cor. 8. 9; Gal. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 16; 2 Pet. 2. 19.  
 LICE, plague of, Ex. 8. 16; Ps. 105. 31.  
 LIFE, the gift of God, Gen. 2. 7; Job 12. 10; Ps. 36. 6; 66. 9; Dan. 5. 23; Acts 17. 28.  
 long, to whom promised, Ex. 20. 12; Deut. 5. 33; 6. 2; Prov. 3. 2; 9. 11; 10. 27; Eph. 6. 8.  
 its vanity and uncertainty, Job 7. 1; 9. 25; 14. 1; Ps. 39. 5; 73. 19; 89. 47; 90. 5, 9; Eccles. 6. 12; Is. 38. 12; James 4. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 24.  
 mode of spending, Luke 1. 75; Rom. 12. 18; 14. 8; Phil. 1. 21; 1 Pet. 1. 17.  
 of Hezekiah prolonged, 2 Kin. 20; 2 Chr. 32. 24; Is. 38.  
 SPIRITUAL, Rom. 6. 4; 8; Gal. 2. 20; Eph. 2. 1; Col. 3. 3.  
 ETERNAL, the gift of God through Jesus Christ (Ps. 135. 8); John 6. 27, 54; 10. 28; 17. 8; Rom. 2. 7; 6. 23; 1 John 1. 2; 2. 25; Jude 21; Rev. 2. 7; 21. 6. to whom promised, John 3. 16; 5. 24; 1 Tim. 1. 16.  
 LIGHT, Gen. 1. 3; Jer. 31. 35.  
 type of God's favour, Ex. 10. 23; Ps. 4. 6; 27. 1; 97. 11; Is. 9. 2; 60. 19.  
 God's word produces, Ps. 19. 8; 119. 105, 130; Prov. 6. 23.  
 instances of miraculous, Matt. 17. 2; Acts 9. 3.  
 Christ the light of the world, Luke 2. 32; John 1. 4; 3. 19; 8. 12; 12. 35; Rev. 21. 23.  
 children of disciples, Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thess. 5. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 9.  
 God is, 1 Tim. 6. 16; 1 John 1. 5.  
 LIGHTNING, 2 Sam. 22. 15; Job 28. 26; 38. 25; Ps. 18. 14; 144. 6.  
 about God's throne, Ezek. 1. 13; Rev. 4. 5.  
 LILY of the valley, Cant. 2. 1; Hos. 14. 5; Matt. 6. 28; Luke 12. 27.  
 LINEN for sacred vestments, Ex. 28. 42; Lev. 6. 10; 1 Sam. 2. 18; 22. 18. See Rev. 15. 6.  
 LIONS, Samson kills one, Judg. 14. 5.  
 also David, 1 Sam. 17. 34.  
 Daniel in the den of, Dan. 6. 18.  
 Satan likened to a lion, 1 Pet. 5. 8 (Ps. 10. 9).  
 prophets slain by, 1 Kin. 13. 24; 20. 36.  
 parable of young, Ezek. 19.  
 mentioned figuratively, Gen. 49. 9 (Rev. 5. 5); Num. 24. 9; 2 Sam. 17. 10; Job 4. 10.  
 various visions of, Ezek. 1. 10; 10. 14; Dan. 7. 4; Rev. 4. 7.  
 LIVING water, gift of Christ, John 4. 10; 7. 38; Rev. 7. 17.  
 LOAVES, miraculous multiplication of, Matt. 14. 17; 15. 32; Mark 6. 35; Luke 9. 12; John 6. 5.  
 LOCUSTS, Ex. 10. 4; Deut. 28. 38; Ps. 105. 34; Rev. 9. 3.  
 used as food, Lev. 11. 22; Matt. 3. 4.  
 described, Prov. 30. 27; Nah. 3. 17; Rev. 9. 7.  
 LOG, a liquid measure, Lev. 14. 10.  
 LORD'S DAY, Rev. 1. 10.  
 LORD'S PRAYER, Matt. 6. 9.  
 LORD'S SUPPER. See COMMUNION.  
 LOT, the, decided by God, Lev. 16. 8; Prov. 16. 33.

LOT—cont.

Canaan apportioned by, Num. 26. 55; Josh. 15.  
 Saul chosen king by, 1 Sam. 10. 17.  
 Jonathan taken by, 1 Sam. 14. 41, 42.  
 used to divide Christ's raiment, Matt. 27. 35; Mark 15. 24 (Ps. 22. 18).  
 Matthias chosen apostle by, Acts 1. 26.  
 LOVE to God commanded, Deut. 6. 5; 10. 12; 11. 1; Josh. 22. 5; Ps. 31. 23; Dan. 9. 4; Matt. 22. 37; 1 John 4; 5.  
 blessings of, Neh. 1. 5; Ps. 145. 20; 1 Cor. 2. 9; 8. 3.  
 brotherly, Rom. 12. 9, 10.  
 of husbands, Gen. 29. 20; 2 Sam. 1. 26; Eph. 5. 25; Tit. 2. 4.  
 to Christ, Matt. 10. 37; Rev. 2. 4.  
 of the world, censured, 1 John 2. 15.  
 LUCRE, greed of, forbidden, 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 2.  
 LUKEWARMNESS condemned, Rev. 3. 16.  
 LYING hateful to God, Prov. 6. 16, 19; 12. 22.  
 forbidden, Lev. 19. 11; Col. 3. 9.  
 devil father of, John 8. 44; Acts 5. 3.  
 MADNESS, David affects, 1 Sam. 21. 13.  
 threatened, Deut. 28. 28.  
 MAGICIANS of Egypt, Ex. 7. 11; 8. 19.  
 of Chaldeans preserved, Dan. 2; 4. 7.  
 MAGISTRATES, Ezra 7. 25; to be obeyed, Ex. 22. 8; Rom. 13; Tit. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 14.  
 MAIMED healed by Christ, Matt. 15. 30.  
 animal, unfit for sacrifice, Lev. 22. 22.  
 MAJESTY of God, 1 Chr. 29. 11; Job 37. 22; Ps. 93; 96; Is. 24. 14; Nah. 1; Hab. 3. See GOD.  
 of Christ, 2 Pet. 1. 16. See JESUS CHRIST.  
 MALE children saved from Pharaoh, Ex. 1. 15.  
 MALEFACTORS, execution of, Deut. 21. 22.  
 crucified with Christ, Luke 23. 32.  
 MALES to appear before the Lord thrice a year, Ex. 23. 17; Deut. 16. 16.  
 MALICE condemned, Prov. 17. 5; 24. 17; 1 Cor. 5. 8; 14. 20; Eph. 4. 31; Col. 3. 8; Tit. 3. 3; James 5. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 1.  
 MAN created, Gen. 1. 26; 2. 7.  
 his dignity, Gen. 1. 27; 2. 25; Eccles. 7. 29.  
 his fall, Gen. 3.  
 his iniquity, Gen. 6. 5, 12; 1 Kin. 8. 46; Job 14. 16; 15. 14; Ps. 14; 51; Eccles. 9. 3; Is. 43. 27; 53. 6; Jer. 3. 25; 17. 9; John 3. 19; Rom. 8. 9; 5. 12; 7. 18; Gal. 3. 10; 5. 17; James 1. 13; 1 John 1. 8.  
 his imperfection and weakness, 2 Chr. 20. 12; Matt. 6. 27; Rom. 9. 16; 1 Cor. 3. 7; 2 Cor. 3. 5.  
 liable to suffering, Job 5. 7; 14. 1; Ps. 39. 4; Eccles. 3. 2; Acts 14. 22; Rom. 8. 22; Rev. 7. 14.  
 ignorance of, Job 8. 9; 11. 12; 23. 12; Prov. 16. 25; 27. 1; Eccles. 8. 17; Is. 59. 10; 1 Cor. 1. 20; 8. 2 (Is. 47. 10); James 4. 14.  
 mortality of, Job 14; Ps. 39; 49; 62. 9; 78. 39; 89. 48; 103. 14; 144. 4; 146. 3; Eccles. 1. 4; 12. 7; Rom. 5. 12; Heb. 9. 27.  
 vanity of his life, Ps. 49; Eccles. 1; 2.  
 his whole duty, Eccles. 12. 13; Mic. 6. 8; 1 John 3. 23.  
 his redemption, Rom. 5; 1 Cor. 15. 49; Gal. 3. 4; Eph. 3. 6, 25; Phil. 3. 21; Col. 1; Heb. 1. 2; Rev. 5.  
 MANIFESTATION of Christ, Matt. 17; John 1. 14; 2. 11; 1 John 3. 5.  
 of God's righteousness, Rom. 3. 21; of His love, 1 John 4. 9.  
 of the sons of God, Rom. 8. 19.  
 of the Spirit, 1 Cor. 12. 7.  
 MANNA promised, Ex. 16. 4.  
 sent, Ex. 16. 14; Deut. 8. 3; Neh. 9. 20; Ps. 78. 24; John 6. 31.  
 an omer of it laid up in the ark, Ex. 16. 32; Heb. 9. 4.  
 Israelites murmur at it, Num. 11. 6.  
 it ceases on entering Canaan, Josh. 5. 12.  
 —the hidden, Rev. 2. 17.  
 MANSLAUGHTER, Gen. 9. 6; Ex. 21. 12; Num. 35. 6, 22; Deut. 19. 4; Josh. 20. 1; 1 Tim. 1. 9.  
 MANSTEALING, Ex. 21. 16; Deut. 24. 7.  
 MARRIAGE instituted, Gen. 2. 18.  
 honourable, Ps. 128; Prov. 31. 10; Heb. 13. 4.  
 treated of by Christ, Matt. 19; Mark 10.

MARRIAGE—*cont.*

its obligations, Matt. 19. 4; Rom. 7. 2; 1 Cor. 6. 16; 7. 10; Eph. 5. 31.  
 parables concerning, Matt. 22; 25.  
 belongs to this world only, Matt. 22. 30; Mark 12. 23.  
 at Cana, miracle at, John 2.  
 Paul's opinion on, 1 Cor. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 14.  
 of the Lamb, typical, Rev. 19. 7.  
 unlawful marriages, Lev. 18; Deut. 7. 3; Josh. 23. 12; Ezra 9; 10; Neh. 13. 23.  
**MARRY**, forbidding to, 1 Tim. 4. 3.  
**MARTYR**, Stephen the first, Acts 7; 22. 20. *See* Rev. 2. 13; 17. 6.  
**MASTERS**, duty of, Ex. 20. 10; Lev. 19. 13; 25. 40; Deut. 24. 14; Job 31. 13; Jer. 22. 13; Eph. 6. 9; Col. 4. 1; James 5. 4.  
**MEASURES**—of quantity:—  
   log, Lev. 14. 10, 15, 21.  
   cab, 2 Kin. 6. 25.  
   omer, Ex. 16. 36; Lev. 5. 11; 14. 10.  
   hin, Ex. 29. 40.  
   bath or ephah, Is. 5. 10; Ezek. 45. 11.  
   homer, Is. 5. 10; Ezek. 45. 14.  
   firkin, John 2. 6.  
 of length:—  
   handbreadth, Ex. 25. 25; Ps. 39. 5.  
   span, Ex. 28. 16; 1 Sam. 17. 4.  
   cubit, Gen. 6. 15, 16; Deut. 3. 11.  
   fathom, Acts 27. 28.  
   furlong, Luke 24. 13; John 11. 18.  
   mile, Matt. 5. 41.  
**MEASURING** of the holy city, and new Jerusalem, Ezek. 40; Zech. 2. 1; Rev. 11. 1; 21. 15.  
**MEAT-OFFERING**, Lev. 2; 3; 6. 14; Num. 15; Neh. 10. 33.  
**MEATS**, clean and unclean, Lev. 11; Deut. 14; Acts 15. 29; Rom. 14; 1 Cor. 8. 4; Col. 2. 16; 1 Tim. 4. 3.  
**MEDDLING** condemned, 2 Kin. 14. 10; Prov. 20. 3; 26. 17; 24. 21.  
**MEDIATOR**, one, Gal. 3. 19, 20; 1 Tim. 2. 5; Heb. 8. 6; 9. 15; Jesus the, Heb. 12. 24.  
**MEDICINE**, typical, Prov. 17. 22; Jer. 8. 22; 30. 13; 46. 11; Ezek. 47. 12.  
**MEDITATION** encouraged, Ps. 1. 2; 19. 14; 77. 12; 107. 43; 119. 97.  
 injunctions to, Josh. 1. 8; Ps. 4. 4; Prov. 4. 26; 1 Tim. 4. 15. *See* Gen. 24. 63.  
**MEEKNESS**, Christ an example of, Matt. 11. 29; Luke 23. 34; 2 Cor. 10. 1 (Is. 53. 2; John 18. 19).  
 exhortations to, Zeph. 2. 3; Gal. 5. 22; 6. 1; Eph. 4. 2; Phil. 2. 2; Col. 3. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 25; Tit. 3. 2; James 1. 21; 3. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 4, 15.  
 blessed of God, Ps. 22. 26; 25. 9; 37. 11 (Matt. 5. 5); 69. 32; 76. 9; 147. 6; 149. 4; Is. 11. 4; 29. 19; 61. 1.  
 examples of:—Moses, Num. 12. 3. David, 2 Sam. 16. 9. Jeremiah, Jer. 26. 14.  
**MEMBERS** of the body, types of the Church, Rom. 12. 4; 1 Cor. 12. 12; Eph. 4. 25.  
**MEMORIALS** ordained, Ex. 17. 14; 28. 12; 30. 16; Num. 16. 40.  
 offerings of, Lev. 2. 2; Num. 5. 15.  
**MEMORY** of the just, blessed, Prov. 10. 7.  
 of the wicked, cut off, Ps. 109. 15; Is. 26. 14.  
**MERCHANTS**, Gen. 37. 25; 1 Kin. 10. 15; Neh. 13. 20; Is. 23. 8; Ezek. 27.  
 parable of one seeking pearls, Matt. 13. 45.  
**MERCY**, supplication for, Deut. 21. 8; 1 Kin. 8. 30; Neh. 9. 32; Ps. 51; Dan. 9. 16; Hab. 3. 2; Matt. 6. 12.  
 injunctions to show, Prov. 3. 3; Zech. 7. 9; Luke 6. 36; Rom. 12. 19 (Prov. 25. 21); Phil. 2. 1; Col. 3. 12; James 2. 13.  
 of God, Ps. 78. 38; 103. 9; Is. 30. 18; 54. 7; Lam. 3. 32.  
**MERCY SEAT** described, Ex. 25. 17; 26. 34; 37. 6; Lev. 16. 13; 1 Chr. 28. 11; Heb. 9. 5.  
**MESSENGER** of the covenant, Mal. 3. 1; Is. 42. 19.  
**MICE**, golden, 1 Sam. 6. 11.  
**MIDIANITISH WOMAN**, Num. 25. 6, 14.  
**MIDNIGHT**, Egyptians smitten at, Ex. 12. 29.  
 prayer at, Ps. 119. 62; Acts 16. 25; 20. 7.  
 bridegroom cometh at, Matt. 25. 6.  
 master of house cometh at, Mark 13. 35.  
**MIDWIVES** of Egypt, Ex. 1. 16, 20.

**MILK** (and honey), Josh. 5. 6; Is. 55. 1.  
 mentioned, Cant. 4. 11; Is. 7. 22; 1 Cor. 3. 2; Heb. 5. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 2.  
**MILL**, women at, Matt. 24. 41.  
**MILLSTONES**, Ex. 11. 5; Matt. 24. 41; Rev. 18. 21.  
**MIND** devoted to God, Matt. 22. 37; Mark 12. 30; Rom. 7. 25.  
 a willing, 1 Chr. 28. 9; Neh. 4. 6; 2 Cor. 8. 12.  
 united, 1 Cor. 1. 10; 2 Cor. 13. 11; Phil. 2. 2; 1 Pet. 3. 8. *See* Heb. 8. 10.  
**MINISTERING SPIRITS**, Heb. 1. 14. *See* Rom. 15. 25, 27.  
**MINISTERS**, God's, Ps. 103. 21; 104. 4; Heb. 1. 7.  
 (priests), Ex. 28; Heb. 10. 11.  
 worthy of honour and obedience, 1 Thess. 5. 12, 13; 1 Tim. 5. 17; Heb. 13. 17.  
**CHRIST'S**, 1 Cor. 3. 5; 4. 1; 2 Cor. 3. 6; 6; Eph. 3. 7; 6. 21.  
 how qualified, 1 Tim. 3; Tit. 1; 1 Pet. 5.  
**MINISTRY OF THE GOSPEL**, Acts 6. 4; 20. 24; Rom. 12. 7; 1 Cor. 16. 15; 2 Cor. 4. 1; 5. 18; Eph. 6. 21; Col. 1. 7; 4. 17; 1 Tim. 1. 12.  
**MIRACLES** performed by Moses and Aaron at God's command, Ex. 4. 3; 7. 10; 7—12; 14. 21; 15. 25; 17. 6; Num. 16. 28; 20. 11; 21. 8; by Joshua, Josh. 3. 4; 6; 10. 12; by Samson, Judg. 14—16; by Samuel, 1 Sam. 12. 18; by a prophet, 1 Kin. 13. 4; by Elijah, 1 Kin. 17. 18; 2 Kin. 1. 10—12; by Elisha, 2 Kin. 2—6; 13. 21; by Isaiah, 2 Kin. 20. 9; by the disciples, Luke 10. 17; by Peter, Acts 3; 5; 9. 32; by Stephen, Acts 6. 8; by Philip, Acts 8. 6; by Paul, Acts 13; 14; 16; 19; 20; 28; by sorcerers and evil spirits, Ex. 7. 11; 8. 7; Matt. 24. 24; 2 Thess. 2. 9; Rev. 13. 14; 16. 14; 19. 20.  
**MIRTH**, vanity of, Eccles. 2; 7. 4. *See* Jer. 7. 34; 16. 9; Hos. 2. 11.  
**MISCHIEF**, punishment of, Ps. 7. 14; 9. 15; 140. 2; Prov. 26. 27; Is. 33. 1; Acts 13. 10.  
**MITES**, the widow's, Mark 12. 42; Luke 21. 6.  
**MITRE** of the high priest, Ex. 28. 4; 29. 6; 39. 28.  
**MOCKING** condemned, Prov. 17. 5; 30. 17; Jer. 15. 17; Jude 18.  
 punished, Gen. 21. 9; 2 Kin. 2. 23. *See* 2 Chr. 30. 10; 36. 16.  
 (of Christ), Matt. 27. 29; Luke 23. 11.  
**MODEST** apparel, 1 Tim. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 3.  
**MONEY**, Gen. 17. 27; 23. 9; 42. 25; Jer. 32. 9; Matt. 22. 19; Mark 12. 41; 14. 11.  
 love of, censured, 1 Tim. 6. 10.  
**MONTHS** of the Hebrews, Ex. 12. 2; 13. 4; Deut. 16. 1; 1 Kin. 6. 1; 8. 2.  
 of the Chaldeans, Neh. 1. 1; 2. 1.  
**MOON** (the lesser light), Gen. 1. 16.  
 referred to, Deut. 33. 14; Josh. 10. 12; Ps. 8. 3; 89. 37; 104. 19; 121. 6.  
 idolatrously worshipped, Deut. 17. 3; Job 31. 26; Jer. 44. 17.  
 feasts of the new, 1 Sam. 20. 5; 1 Chr. 23. 31; Ps. 81. 3; Is. 1. 13; Hos. 2. 11.  
**MORTALITY** of man, Job 19. 26; Rom. 8. 11; 1 Cor. 15. 53; 2 Cor. 4. 11; 5. 4.  
**MORTGAGES**, Neh. 5. 3.  
**MOTHER** of all living, Eve, Gen. 3. 20.  
**MOTHERS**, love of, Is. 49. 15; 66. 13; instances, Gen. 21. 10; Ex. 2; 1 Sam. 1. 22; 2 Sam. 21. 10; 1 Kin. 3. 26; 2 John.  
 love to, enforced, Ex. 20. 12; Prov. 1. 8; 19. 26; 23. 22; Eph. 6. 1.  
**MOUNT** to be cast against Jerusalem, Jer. 6. 6.  
**MOURNERS**, comfort for, Job 29. 25; Rom. 12. 15; 2 Cor. 1. 4; 1 Thess. 4. 18.  
**MOURNING**, when blessed, Eccles. 7. 2; Matt. 5. 4; Luke 6. 21.  
 for the dead, Gen. 50. 3; Num. 20. 29; Deut. 14. 1; 2 Sam. 1. 17; 3. 31; 12. 16; 18. 33; 19. 1; Eccl. 12. 5; Jer. 6. 26; 9. 17; 22. 18.  
 of the priests, Lev. 21. 1; Ezek. 44. 25.  
**MOUTH** of God, Deut. 8. 3; Matt. 4. 4.  
 of babes, Ps. 8. 2; Matt. 21. 16.  
 of the wicked, Ps. 32. 9; 63. 11; 107. 42; 109. 2; 144. 8; Prov. 4. 24; 5. 3; 6. 12; 19. 28; Rom. 3. 15; Rev. 13. 5.  
 of the righteous, &c., Ps. 37. 30; Prov. 10. 31; Eccles. 10. 12.

MOUTH—*cont.*

of fools, Prov. 14. 3; 15. 2; 18. 7; 26. 7.  
**MULBERRY TREES**, 2 Sam. 5. 23.  
**MURDER**, Gen. 9. 6; Ex. 20. 13; Lev. 24. 17; Deut. 5. 17; 21. 9; Matt. 5. 21; 1 John 3. 15.  
 examples:—Gen. 4; Judg. 9. 2; 2 Sam. 3. 27; 4. 12; 9. 20. 8; 1 Kin. 16. 9; 21; 2 Kin. 15. 10; 21. 23; 2 Chr. 24. 21.  
 its penalty, Gen. 4. 12; 9. 6; Num. 35. 30; Jer. 19. 4; Ezek. 16. 38; Gal. 5. 21; Rev. 22. 15.  
 source of, Matt. 15. 19; Gal. 5. 21.  
**MURMURING** rebuked, Lam. 3. 39; 1 Cor. 10. 10; Phil. 2. 14; Jude 16.  
 of Israel, instances of, Ex. 15. 23; 16; 17; Num. 11. 16; 20; 21.  
**MURRAIN**, plague of, Ex. 9. 3; Ps. 78. 50.  
**MUSIC**, invention of, Gen. 4. 21.  
 its effects on Saul, 1 Sam. 16. 14.  
 used for worship, 2 Sam. 6. 5; 1 Chr. 15. 28; 16. 42; 2 Chr. 7. 6; 29. 25; Ps. 33. 81; 92; 108; 150; Dan. 3. 5. at festivities, Is. 5. 12; 14. 11; Amos 6. 5; Luke 15. 25; 1 Cor. 14. 7.  
 in heaven, Rev. 5. 8; 14. 2.  
**MUSTARD SEED**, parable of, Matt. 13. 31; Mark 4. 30; Luke 13. 18.  
**MUZZLING** the ox that treadeth on the corn forbidden, Deut. 25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18.  
**MYRRH**, Ex. 30. 23; Esth. 2. 12; Ps. 45. 8; Cant. 1. 13; Matt. 2. 11; Mark 15. 23; John 19. 39.  
**MYRTLES**, Is. 41. 19; 55. 13; vision of, Zech. 1. 8.  
**MYSTERY** of the kingdom of God made known by Christ, Mark 4. 11; Eph. 1. 9; 3. 3; 1 Tim. 3. 16; by the disciples to the world, 1 Cor. 4. 1; 13. 2; Eph. 6. 19; Col. 2. 2.  
 of the raising of the dead, 1 Cor. 15. 51.  
 of iniquity, 2 Thess. 2. 7; Rev. 17. 5.  
**NAME** of God, Ex. 34. 5, 14. See Ex. 6. 3; 15. 3; Ps. 83. 18.  
 honour due to, Ex. 20. 7; Deut. 5. 11; 28. 58; Ps. 34. 3; 72. 17; 111. 9; Mic. 4. 5; 1 Tim. 6. 1.  
 of CHRIST, prayer in, John 14. 13; 16. 23; Rom. 1. 8; Eph. 5. 20; Col. 3. 17; Heb. 13. 15; miracles performed in, Acts 3. 6; 4. 10; 19. 13.  
 responsibilities of bearing, 2 Tim. 2. 19.  
**NAME** given to children at circumcision, Luke 1. 59; 2. 21.  
**NAME**, value of a good, Prov. 22. 1; Eccles. 7. 1.  
**NAMES** changed by God, Gen. 17. 5, 15; 32. 27; 2 Sam. 12. 25; by man, Dan. 1. 7; by Christ, Mark 3. 16, 17.  
**NATIONS**, origin of, Gen. 10.  
**NAVY** of Solomon, 1 Kin. 9. 26; 2 Chr. 8. 17.  
 of Jehoshaphat, 1 Kin. 22. 48.  
**NEIGHBOUR**, how to treat our, Ex. 20. 16; 22. 26; Lev. 19. 18; Deut. 15. 2; 27. 17; Prov. 3. 28; 24. 28; 25. 8, 17; Mark 12. 31; Rom. 13. 9; Gal. 5. 14; James 2. 8.  
**NET**, parable of, Matt. 13. 47.  
**NEW BIRTH** (born again), John 3. 3, 6; 1 Pet. 1. 23.  
**NIGHT**, Gen. 1. 5; Ps. 19. 2; figurative, John 9. 4; Rom. 13. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 5; none in heaven, Rev. 21. 25 (Is. 60. 20).  
**NORTH** and South, conflicts of, Dan. 11.  
**NUMBERING** of the people, by Moses, Num. 1. 18; 26. 4; by David, 2 Sam. 24; 1 Chr. 21.  
 of the Levites, Num. 3. 15; 4. 34; 26. 57.  
**OATH**, God ratifies his purpose by, Ps. 132. 11; Luke 1. 73; Acts 2. 30; Heb. 6. 17.  
 of the forty Jews, Acts 23. 12, 21.  
**OATHS**, directions about, Lev. 5. 4; 6. 3; 19. 12; Num. 30. 2; Ps. 15. 4; Matt. 5. 33; James 5. 12.  
 examples of, Gen. 14. 22; 21. 31; 24. 2; Josh. 14. 9; 1 Sam. 20. 42; 28. 10; Ps. 132. 2.  
 demanded, Ex. 22. 11; Num. 5. 21; 1 Kin. 8. 31; Ezra 10. 5.  
 rash:—of Esau, Gen. 25. 33.  
 of Israel to the Gibeonites, Josh. 9. 19.  
 Jephthah, Judg. 11. 30.  
 Saul at Beth-aven, 1 Sam. 14. 24.  
 Herod to Herodias' daughter, Matt. 14. 7.  
**OBEDIENCE** of CHRIST, Rom. 5. 19; Phil. 2. 8; Heb. 5. 8.

**OBEDIENCE** to God enjoined, Ex. 19. 5; 23. 21; Lev. 26. 3; Deut. 4—8; 11; 29; Is. 1. 19; Jer. 7. 23; 26. 13; 38. 20; Acts 5. 29; James 1. 25.  
 its blessings, Ex. 23. 22; Deut. 28; 30; Prov. 25. 12; Is. 1. 19; Heb. 11. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 22; Rev. 22. 14.  
 preferred before sacrifice, 1 Sam. 15. 22; Ps. 50. 8; Mic. 6. 6.  
 to the faith, Rom. 1. 5; 16. 26; 2 Cor. 7. 15; 1 Pet. 1. 2.  
 of children to parents, Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20.  
 to masters, Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; Tit. 2. 9.  
 of wives to husbands, Tit. 2. 5.  
 of people to rulers, Tit. 3. 1; Heb. 13. 17.  
**OBLATIONS**, Lev. 2; 3.  
 of the spoil, Num. 31. 28.  
**OFFENCE**, giving of, deprecated, 1 Cor. 10. 32; 2 Cor. 6. 3; Phil. 1. 10.  
**OFFENCES**, woe because of, Matt. 18. 7.  
 how to remedy, Eccles. 10. 4; Matt. 5. 29; 18. 8; Mark 9. 43; Rom. 16. 17.  
 Christ was delivered for our, Rom. 4. 25.  
**OFFERING** (of Christ), Heb. 9. 14, 28; 10. 10, 12, 14.  
**OFFERINGS**, laws for, Lev. 1; 22. 21; Deut. 15. 21; Mal. 1. 13.  
**OIL** for lamps, Ex. 27. 20; Lev. 24. 1.  
 for anointing, Ex. 30. 31; 37. 29.  
 used in meat offerings, Lev. 2. 1.  
 miracles of, 1 Kin. 17. 12; 2 Kin. 4. 1.  
 figurative, Ps. 23. 5; 141. 5; Is. 61. 3; Zech. 4. 12; Matt. 25. 1.  
**OINTMENT**, Christ anointed with, Matt. 26. 7; Mark 14. 3; Luke 7. 37; John 11. 2; 12. 3.  
**OLD AGE**, Job 30. 2; Ps. 90. 10; Eccles. 12; Tit. 2. 2.  
 reverence due to, Lev. 19. 32; Prov. 23. 22; 1 Tim. 5. 1.  
**OLD MAN**, to put off, Rom. 6. 6; Eph. 4. 22; Col. 3. 9.  
**OLD PROPHET**, the, 1 Kin. 13. 11.  
**OLIVE TREES**, vision of, Zech. 4. 3; Rev. 11. 4. See Judg. 9. 9; Ps. 52. 8; Rom. 11. 17.  
**OPPRESSION** forbidden by God, Ex. 22. 21; Lev. 25. 14; Deut. 23. 16; 24. 14; Ps. 12. 5; 62. 10; Prov. 14. 31; 22. 16; Eccles. 4. 1; 5. 8; Is. 1. 17; 10; 58. 6; Jer. 22. 17; Ezek. 22. 7; Amos 4. 1; 8. 4; Mic. 2. 2; Mal. 3. 5; James 5. 4.  
**ORACLE** of the temple, 1 Kin. 6. 16; 8. 6; 2 Chr. 4. 20; Ps. 28. 2.  
**ORACLES** (the Holy Scriptures), Acts 7. 38; Rom. 3. 2; Heb. 5. 12; 1 Pet. 4. 11. See 2 Sam. 16. 23.  
**ORDINATION**, mode and use of, Acts 6. 6; 14. 23; 1 Tim. 2. 7; 3; 4. 14; 5. 22; 2 Tim. 2. 2; Tit. 1. 5.  
**ORNAMENTS**, of apparel, &c., Gen. 24. 22; Prov. 1. 9; 4. 9; 25. 12; Is. 3. 18; Jer. 2. 32; 1 Pet. 3. 3.  
**OSTENTATION** condemned, Prov. 25. 14; 27. 2; Matt. 6. 1.  
**OUTCASTS** of Israel, promised restoration, Is. 11. 12; 16. 3; 27. 13; Jer. 30. 17; Rom. 11.  
**OVERCOMING**, glory and reward of, 1 John 2. 13; Rev. 2. 7, 11, 17, 26; 3. 5, 12, 21; 21. 7.  
**OVERSEERS** in building the temple, 1 Chr. 9. 29; 2 Chr. 2. 18.  
**OX**, treatment of, Ex. 21. 28; 22. 1; 23. 4; Lev. 17. 3; Deut. 5. 14; 22. 1; Luke 13. 15.  
 that treadeth on the corn, unlawful to muzzle, Deut. 25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18.  
**PALACE**, the temple so called, 1 Chr. 29. 1; Ps. 48. 3; 71. 69; 122. 7.  
**PALM** tree and branches, Ex. 15. 27; Lev. 23. 40; Deut. 34. 3; Judg. 1. 16; 3. 13; 2 Chr. 28. 15; John 12. 13; Rev. 7. 9.  
**PALSY** cured by Christ, Matt. 4. 24; 8. 6; 9. 2; Mark 2. 3; Luke 5. 18.  
 by His disciples, Acts 8. 7; 9. 33.  
**PAPER REEDS** of Egypt, Is. 19. 7.  
**PARABLE** taken up, Hab. 2. 6.  
**PARABLES**, remarkable ones in Old Testament, Judg. 9. 8—15; 2 Sam. 12. 1, 4; 14. 5, 7; 1 Kin. 20. 39; 2 Kin. 14. 9; 2 Chr. 25. 18.  
 as discourses, Num. 23. 7; 24. 5, 16; Ps. 78. 2; Job 27; Prov. 26. 9.  
 of the prophets, Is. 5. 1; Jer. 13. 1; 18; 24; 27; Ezek. 16; 17; 19; 23; 24; 31; 33; 37.  
 of Christ, Matt. 13. 8; 34; Mark 3. 23; 4. 13; Luke 8. 10. See CHRIST.

PARADISE, Rev. 2. 7.  
 promised by Christ to the penitent thief, Luke 23. 43.  
 Paul caught up into, 2 Cor. 12. 4.  
 PARDON of sin, 2 Chr. 30. 18; Neh. 9. 17; Job 7. 21;  
 Ps. 25. 11; Is. 53. 7; Jer. 33. 8; 50. 20.  
 PARENTS, duty of, Prov. 13. 24; 19. 18; 22. 6, 15; 23.  
 13; 29. 15, 17; Luke 11. 13; Eph. 6. 4; Col. 3. 21;  
 1 Tim. 5. 8; Tit. 2. 4.  
 duty to. *See* Obedience.  
 PARTIALITY condemned, Lev. 19. 15; Deut. 1. 17;  
 16. 19; Prov. 18. 5; 24. 23; Mal. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 21;  
 James 2. 4; 3. 17; Jude 16.  
 PASSOVER ordained, Ex. 12. 3, 11.  
 laws relating to, Lev. 23. 4; Num. 9; 28. 16; Deut. 16.  
 kept under Moses in Egypt, Ex. 12. 12; at Sinai,  
 Num. 9. 5; under Joshua in Canaan, Josh. 5. 10;  
 by Hezekiah after the captivity of Israel, 2 Chr. 30.  
 13; by Josiah before the captivity of Judah, 2 Kin.  
 23. 21; 2 Chr. 35; by Ezra on return from the cap-  
 tivity, Ezra 6. 19.  
 kept by Christ, Matt. 26. 19; Mark 14. 12; Luke 22. 7;  
 John 13.  
 a type of Christ's death, 1 Cor. 5. 7.  
 PASTORS transgressing, Jer. 2. 8; 10. 21; 23.  
 PASTURE, spiritual, Ps. 23. 2; 74. 1; 79. 13; 95. 7;  
 100; Ezek. 34. 14; John 10. 9.  
 PATIENCE commended, Ps. 37. 7; Eccles. 7. 8; Is. 30.  
 15; 40. 31; Luke 21. 19; Rom. 12. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 14;  
 2 Thess. 3. 5; 1 Tim. 3. 3; 6. 11; Heb. 12. 1; James  
 1. 3; 5. 7; 1 Pet. 2. 20; 2 Pet. 1. 6.  
 blessed results of, Rom. 5. 3; 15. 4; Heb. 6. 12; Rev.  
 2. 2; 3. 10.  
 PATRIARCHS, their genealogy, Gen. 5.  
 PATTERN of the tabernacle, &c., Ex. 25. 9, 40 (Ezek.  
 43. 10); Heb. 8. 5; 9. 23.  
 PEACE to be sought of God, Ezra 6. 10; Jer. 29. 7;  
 1 Tim. 2. 2.  
 bestowed by God, Lev. 26. 6; 1 Kin. 2. 33; 4. 24;  
 2 Kin. 20. 19; Prov. 16. 7; Is. 45. 7; Jer. 14. 13.  
 exhortations to maintain, Ps. 34. 14; Matt. 5. 9;  
 Rom. 12. 18; 14. 19; 1 Cor. 7. 15; Eph. 4. 3; 1 Thess.  
 5. 13; 2 Tim. 2. 22; James 3. 18; 1 Pet. 3. 11.  
 — spiritual gift of God (John 14. 27); Acts 10. 36;  
 Rom. 1. 7; 5. 1; 8. 6; 14. 17; Phil. 4. 7; Col. 3. 15;  
 1 Thess. 5. 23; 2 Thess. 3. 16; Rev. 1. 4.  
 proclaimed to the Gentiles, Zech. 9. 10; Eph. 2. 14,  
 17; 3.  
 produced by the Spirit, Gal. 5. 22.  
 denied to the wicked, 2 Kin. 9. 31; Is. 48. 22; 59. 8  
 (Rom. 3. 17); Jer. 12. 12; Ezek. 7. 25.  
 to whom promised, Ps. 29. 11; 85. 8; 122. 6; 125. 5;  
 128. 6; 147. 14; John 14. 27; Gal. 6. 16; Eph. 6. 23.  
 on earth, Luke 2. 14.  
 in heaven, Luke 19. 38.  
 — king of (Melchizedec), Heb. 7. 2.  
 — the prince of (Christ), Is. 9. 6.  
 PEACE OFFERINGS, laws pertaining to, Ex. 20. 24;  
 24. 5; Lev. 3. 6; 7. 11; 19. 5.  
 PEARL, parable of, Matt. 7. 6; 13. 45. *See* 1 Tim. 2. 9;  
 Rev. 17. 4.  
 PECULIAR people of God, Deut. 14. 2; Ps. 135. 4.  
*See* Tit. 2. 14; 1 Pet. 2. 9.  
 PEOPLE of God, their blessings and privileges, Deut.  
 7. 6; 32. 9; 33; 1 Sam. 12. 22; 2 Sam. 7. 23; Ps. 3. 8;  
 29. 11; 33. 12; 77. 15; 85; 89. 15; 94. 14; 95. 7; 100;  
 110; 111. 6; 121; 125; 144. 15; 148. 14; 149. 4; 18.  
 11. 11; 14. 32; 30. 19; 33. 24; 49. 13; 51. 22; 65. 18;  
 Dan. 7. 27; Joel 2. 18; 3. 16; Zeph. 3. 9, 20; Matt. 3.  
 21; Luke 1. 17; Acts 15. 14; Rom. 11; 2 Cor. 6. 16;  
 Tit. 2. 14; Heb. 4. 9; 8. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 9; Rev. 5. 9;  
 21. 3.  
 PERDITION, what results in, Phil. 1. 28; 1 Tim. 6. 9;  
 Heb. 10. 39; 2 Pet. 3. 7; Rev. 17. 8.  
 the son of, John 17. 12; 2 Thess. 2. 3.  
 PERFECTION of God, Deut. 32. 4; 2 Sam. 22. 31; Job  
 36. 4; Matt. 5. 48.  
 of Omnipotence, Heb. 2. 10; 5. 9; 7. 28.  
 of God's law, Ps. 19. 7; 119; James 1. 25.  
 of saints, 1 Cor. 2. 6; Eph. 4. 12; Col. 1. 28; 3. 14;  
 2 Tim. 3. 17. *See* Matt. 5. 48; 2 Cor. 12. 9; Heb. 6.  
 1; 11. 40.  
 PERFUME, the most holy, Ex. 30. 34.  
 PERJURY condemned, Ex. 20. 16; Lev. 6. 3; 19. 12;

PERJURY *cont.*

Deut. 5. 20; Ezek. 17. 16; Zech. 5. 4; 8. 17; 1 Tim.  
 1. 10.  
 PERSECUTION, coming of, Matt. 13. 21; 23. 34; Mark  
 10. 30; Luke 11. 49; John 15. 20; 2 Cor. 4. 9; 2 Tim.  
 3. 12.  
 conduct under, Matt. 5. 44; 10. 22; Acts 5. 41; Rom.  
 12. 14; Phil. 1. 28; Heb. 10. 34; 1 Pet. 4. 13-19.  
 results of, Matt. 5. 10; Luke 6. 22; 9. 24; James 1. 2;  
 1 Pet. 4. 14; Rev. 6. 9; 7. 13.  
 PERSEVERANCE enjoined, Matt. 24. 13; Mark 13.  
 13; Luke 9. 62; Acts 13. 43; 1 Cor. 15. 58; 16. 13;  
 Eph. 6. 18; Col. 1. 23; 2 Thess. 3. 13; 1 Tim. 6. 14;  
 Heb. 3. 6, 13; 10. 23, 38; 2 Pet. 3. 17; Rev. 2. 10, 25.  
 PERSONS, God no respecter of, Deut. 10. 17; 2 Chr.  
 19. 7; Job 34. 19; Acts 10. 34; Rom. 2. 11; Gal. 2. 6;  
 Eph. 6. 9; Col. 3. 25; 1 Pet. 1. 17.  
 PESTILENCE, the penalty of disobedience, Lev. 26.  
 25; Num. 14. 12; Deut. 28. 21; Jer. 14. 12; 27. 13;  
 Ezek. 5. 12; 6. 11; 7. 15; Matt. 24. 7; Luke 21. 11.  
 Israel visited with, Num. 14. 37; 16. 46; 25. 9; 2 Sam.  
 24. 15.  
 removed, Num. 16. 47; 2 Sam. 24. 16.  
 PIECE of silver, parable, Luke 15. 8; 1 Sam. 2. 36.  
 PIGEONS as offerings, Lev. 1. 14; 12. 6; Num. 6. 10;  
 Luke 2. 24.  
 PILGRIMAGE, typical, Gen. 47. 9; Ex. 6. 4; Ps. 119.  
 54; Heb. 11. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 11.  
 PILLARS erected by Jacob, Gen. 28. 18; 35. 20; and  
 Absalom, 2 Sam. 18. 18.  
 in porch of the temple, 1 Kin. 7. 21; 2 Chr. 3. 17;  
 Rev. 3. 12.  
 of cloud and fire in wilderness, Ex. 13. 21; 33. 9; Neh.  
 9. 12; Ps. 99. 7.  
 PIT, the grave, death, Job 17. 16; 33. 18; Ps. 28. 1;  
 30. 9; 88. 4; 143. 7; Is. 14. 15; 38. 17; Ezek. 26. 20;  
 32. 18.  
 as a prison, Is. 24. 22; Zech. 9. 11.  
 PITCH, used for the ark, &c., Gen. 6. 14; Ex. 2. 3; Is.  
 34. 9.  
 PLACES, idolatrous, 1 Kin. 11. 7; 12. 31; 13; Ps. 78.  
 58; Ezek. 16. 24; destruction of, Lev. 26. 30; 2 Kin.  
 18. 4; 23; 2 Chr. 14. 3; 17. 6; 34. 3; Ezek. 6. 5.  
 PLAGUES of Egypt. *See* EGYPT.  
 of Israel. *See* PESTILENCE.  
 PLANT, used figuratively, Ps. 128. 3; 144. 12; Cant. 4.  
 13; Is. 5. 7; 53. 2; Jer. 2. 21; Ezek. 34. 29; Matt.  
 15. 13.  
 PLEADING of God with Israel, Is. 1; 3. 13; 43. 26;  
 Jer. 2-6; 13; Ezek. 17. 20; 20. 36; 22; Hos. 2. &c.;  
 Joel 3. 2; Mic. 2.  
 of Job with God, Job 9. 19; 16. 21.  
 PLEASURES, vanity of worldly, Eccles. 2.  
 effects of, Luke 8. 14; James 5; 2 Pet. 2. 13.  
 exhortations against, 2 Tim. 3. 4; Tit. 3. 3; Heb. 11.  
 25; 1 Pet. 4.  
 PLEDGES, limitations of, Ex. 22. 26; Deut. 24. 6.  
*See* Job 22. 6; 24. 3; Ezek. 18. 7; Amos 2. 8.  
 PLENTY, the gift of God, Gen. 27. 28; Deut. 16. 10;  
 28. 11; Ps. 65. 8; 68. 9; 104. 10; 144. 13; Joel 2. 26;  
 Acts 14. 17.  
 PLOUGHING, Deut. 22. 10.  
 figuratively mentioned, Job 4. 8; Hos. 10. 13; 1 Cor.  
 9. 10.  
 PLOUGHSHARES beaten into swords, Joel 3. 10.  
 swords to be beaten into ploughshares, Is. 2. 4; Mic.  
 4. 3.  
 PLUMBLINE and plummet, 2 Kin. 21. 13; Is. 28. 17;  
 Amos 7. 8; Zech. 4. 10.  
 POETS, heathen, quoted, Acts 17. 28; Tit. 1. 12.  
 POISON of serpents, Ps. 58. 4; 140. 3; Rom. 3. 13;  
 James 3. 8.  
 POLLUTIONS under the Law, Lev. 5; 11; 13; 15;  
 21; 22; Num. 5; 9. 6; Ezek. 22.  
 of the heathen, Lev. 18. 24; 19. 31; 20. 3; Acts 15.  
 20.  
 of the sabbath, Neh. 13. 15; Is. 56. 2; Ezek. 20. 13.  
 of God's altar, &c., Ex. 20. 25; 2 Chr. 33. 7; 36. 14;  
 Ezek. 8. 6; 44. 7; Dan. 8. 11; Zeph. 3. 4; Mal. 1. 7.  
 POMEGRANATES on the priest's robe, Ex. 28. 33;  
 35. 24.  
 on the pillars of the temple, 1 Kin. 7. 18; 2 Kin. 25.  
 17; 2 Chr. 3. 15.



POOR, always to be found, Deut. 15. 11; 1 Sam. 2. 7; Matt. 26. 11; Mark 14. 7; John 12. 8.  
 their condition described, Job 24. 4; Prov. 13. 8; 14. 20; 18. 23; 19. 4; 30. 9; Eccles. 9. 15; James 2. comfort for, Job 31. 19; Prov. 31. 6; 1 John 3. 17.  
 causes of poverty, Prov. 6. 11; 10. 4; 13. 4; 19. 15; 20. 13; 23. 21; 28. 19.  
 oppression of, described and condemned, Ex. 22. 25; Deut. 15. 7; 24. 12; Job 24. 9; Ps. 12. 5; 14. 6; 82. 3; Prov. 14. 31; 17. 5; 22. 16; 28. 3; Eccles. 5. 8; Is. 8. 14; Jer. 22. 3; Amos 2. 6; 4. 5. 11; 8. 4; Zech. 7. 10; James 2. 2.  
 kindly treatment of, Ex. 23. 11; Lev. 19. 10; 23. 22; 25. 25; Deut. 15. 7; Ps. 41. 1; Prov. 14. 21; Is. 58. 7; 2 Cor. 8. 9; Gal. 2. 10.  
 their right to justice, Lev. 19. 15; Deut. 1. 17; 16. 19; Prov. 24. 23; 28. 21; James 2.  
 God's consideration for, Job 5. 15; Ps. 9. 18; 68. 10; 69. 33; 72. 2; 102. 17; 113. 7; 132. 15; Zech. 11. 7.  
 when blessed by God, Prov. 15. 16; 16. 8; 19. 1; 28. 6. 11.  
 to be cared for by the church, Acts 6. 1; 1 Cor. 16. 2; 2 Cor. 8. 9; Gal. 2. 10.  
 not to be encouraged in litigation, Ex. 23. 3.  
 — in spirit, blessed by Christ, Matt. 5. 3; Luke 6. 20 (Is. 66. 2).  
 POTTAGE, Esau's mess of, Gen. 25. 29.  
 INJURIOUS, healed by Elisha, 2 Kin. 4. 38.  
 POTTER as a type of God's power, Is. 64. 8; Jer. 18. 2; Rom. 9. 21.  
 POTTERS, ancient, 1 Chr. 4. 23.  
 POURING out of God's wrath, Ps. 69. 24; 79. 6; Jer. 10. 25; Ezek. 7. 8; Hos. 5. 10.  
 of the Holy Spirit, Is. 32. 15; 44. 3; Ezek. 39. 29; Joel 2. 28; Zech. 12. 10; Acts 2; 10. 45.  
 of the vials, Rev. 16.  
 POWER bestowed by God, Is. 40. 29; Acts 6. 8; Rom. 15. 13; 1 Cor. 5. 4; 2 Cor. 12. 9; Eph. 1. 19.  
 POWERS, heavenly, Matt. 24. 29; Eph. 3. 10.  
 earthly, to be obeyed, Rom. 13; Tit. 3; 1 Pet. 2. 13.  
 PRAISE, God worthy of, Deut. 10. 21; Judg. 5. 2; Is. 12. 25; 38. 19; 42. 10; Jer. 31. 7; Dan. 2. 23; Joel 2. 26; Hab. 3. 3; Luke 1. 46, 68; Eph. 1. 6; Rev. 19. 5.  
 of man, vanity of, Prov. 27. 2; Matt. 6. 1.  
 PRAYER, occasions, objects, examples of, 1 Chr. 16. 35; Job 33. 26; Ps. 122. 6; Matt. 5. 44; 9. 38; 26. 41; Luke 18. 3, 38; Rom. 15. 30; 1 Cor. 7. 5; James 5. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 7; 4. 7.  
 commanded, Is. 55. 6; Matt. 7. 7; 26. 41; Luke 18. 1; 21. 36; Eph. 6. 18; Phil. 4. 6; Col. 4. 2; 1 Thess. 5. 17, 25; 1 Tim. 2. 1, 8.  
 encouragements to, Job 33. 26; Ps. 6. 9; 32. 6; 66. 19; Is. 65. 24; Zech. 13. 9; Matt. 18. 19; 21. 22; Mark 11. 24; Luke 11. 9; Rom. 10. 13; James 1. 5.  
 God hears and answers, Ps. 10. 17; 65. 2; 99. 6; Is. 58. 9; John 11. 42.  
 how to be offered, Ps. 145. 18; Prov. 15. 29; Eccles. 5. 2; Matt. 6. 5, 7; 21. 22; Mark 11. 24; Luke 11. 5; 18. 1; John 9. 31; 15. 7; Rom. 12. 12; Eph. 6. 18; Col. 4. 2; 1 Tim. 2. 8; 5. 5; Heb. 11. 6; James 1. 6; 4. 8.  
 through Christ, Eph. 2. 18; Heb. 10. 19.  
 in the name of Christ, John 16. 26.  
 promises for, Is. 65. 24; Amos 5. 4; Zech. 13. 9; Matt. 6. 6; Luke 11. 9; John 14. 13.  
 posture for, Num. 16. 22; Josh. 5. 14; 1 Kin. 8. 22; 1 Chr. 21. 16; 2 Chr. 6. 13; Ps. 28. 2; 95. 6; Is. 1. 15; Lam. 2. 19; Matt. 26. 39; Mark 11. 25; Luke 22. 41; Acts 20. 36; 1 Tim. 2. 8.  
 — (public), Ex. 20. 24; 2 Chr. 7. 14, 16; Is. 56. 7; Matt. 12. 9; 18. 19, 20; Luke 4. 16; 11. 2.  
 instances of, — Joshua, Josh. 7. 6–9; David, 1 Chr. 29. 10, 12; 2 Sam. 6. 18; Solomon, 2 Chr. 6. 12; Jews, Luke 1. 10; early church, Acts 2. 46; 4. 24; 12. 5, 12; Peter and John, Acts 3. 1; church at Antioch, Acts 13. 3; Paul and Silas, Acts 16. 16; Paul with the elders, Acts 20. 36; 21. 5.  
 — (private), Ps. 55. 17; 88. 1; Dan. 6. 10; 1 Thess. 5. 17.  
 instances of, — Abraham, Gen. 18. 23–32; Lot, Gen. 19. 17; Eliezer, Gen. 24. 12; Jacob, Gen. 32. 9; Gideon, Judg. 6. 13, 22, 36, 39; Hannah, 1 Sam. 1; David, 2 Sam. 7. 18; 1 Chr. 29. 10; Elijah, 1 Kin. 18. 36;

## PRAYER—cont.

Hezekiah, 2 Kin. 20. 2; Isaiah, 2 Kin. 20. 11; Jabez, 1 Chr. 4. 10; Manasseh, 2 Chr. 33. 19; Ezra, Ezra 9. 5, 6; Nehemiah, Neh. 2. 4; Jeremiah, Jer. 32. 16; Daniel, Dan. 9. 3; Jonah, Jonah 2. 1; Anna, Luke 2. 37; Paul, Acts 9. 11; 1 Thess. 5. 23; Cornelius, Acts 10. 2, 30; Peter, Acts 9. 40; 10. 9.  
 — of the hypocrite condemned, Ps. 109. 7; Prov. 1. 28; 28. 9; Matt. 6. 5.  
 — the Lord's, Matt. 6. 9; Luke 11. 2.  
 — of malefactor on the cross, Luke 23. 42.  
 PRAYERS (of Christ), Matt. 14. 23; 26. 36; 27. 46; Mark 6. 46; 14. 32; 15. 34; Luke 6. 12; 9. 28; 23. 34, 46; John 17. 9.  
 PREACHER, the, Ecclesiastes.  
 PREACHING the gospel of Christ, Matt. 4. 17; 5; 28. 19; Mark 1. 14; 16. 15; Luke 4. 18 (Is. 61. 1); 9. 60; 24. 47; Acts 2. 14; 3. 12; 4. 8; 10. 42; 13. 16. See Rom. 10. 8; 1 Cor. 1. 17; 2; 15. 1; Gal. 1; Eph. 1—3.  
 gospel manifested through, Tit. 1. 3.  
 repentance, by John the Baptist, Matt. 3; Mark 1; Luke 3.  
 of Noah, 2 Pet. 2. 5, &c.  
 of Jonah, Jonah 3; Matt. 12. 41; Luke 11. 32.  
 PREDESTINATION, Rom. 8. 29; 9—11; Eph. 1. 5.  
 PRESBYTERY, 1 Tim. 4. 14.  
 PRESENCE of God, 1 Chr. 16. 27; Ps. 16. 11; 18. 7; 68. 8; Is. 64. 1; Jer. 5. 22; Ezek. 1; Dan. 7. 9; Nah. 1; Hab. 3; Rev. 1.  
 Christ has entered, Heb. 9. 24.  
 angels and elders stand in, Luke 1. 19; Rev. 5. 8, 11.  
 PRESENTS made, Gen. 32. 13; 33. 10; 43. 11; Judg. 3. 15; 1 Sam. 9. 7; 2 Kin. 8. 8; 20. 12; Matt. 2. 11.  
 PRESERVER (God) of the faithful, Ps. 31. 23; 37. 28; 97. 10; 145. 20; Prov. 2. 8.  
 of men, Josh. 24. 17; 2 Sam. 8. 6; Job 7. 20; Ps. 36. 6; 116. 6; 146. 9.  
 PRESUMPTION of Israelites, Num. 14. 44; Deut. 1. 43; prophets, Deut. 18. 20; builders of Babel, Gen. 11; Korah, &c., Num. 16; Beth-shemites, 1 Sam. 6, 19; Hiel, the Beth-elite, 1 Kin. 16. 34; Uziah, 2 Sam. 6. 6; Uziah, 2 Chr. 26. 16; Jewish exorcists, Acts 19. 13; Diotrephes, 3 John 9.  
 PRESUMPTUOUS sins, Ex. 21. 14; Num. 15. 30; Deut. 17. 12; Ps. 19. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 10.  
 PRICE of Him that was valued. See Matt. 26. 15; cf. Zech. 11. 12.  
 of virtue, Prov. 31. 10; of wisdom, Job 28. 13.  
 of redemption, 1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23.  
 pearl of great, Matt. 13. 46; ornament of, 1 Pet. 3. 4.  
 PRIDE, 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov. 6. 16; 8. 13; 16. 5; 21. 4; Dan. 5. 20; Mark 7. 20; Rom. 12. 3, 16.  
 origin of, 2 Kin. 20. 13; Zeph. 3. 11; Luke 18. 11; 1 Cor. 8. 1; 1 Tim. 3. 6.  
 evil results of, Ps. 10. 2; Prov. 13. 10; 21. 24; 28. 25; Jer. 43. 2; 49. 16; Obad. 3.  
 followed by shame and destruction, Prov. 11. 2; 16. 18; 18. 12; 29. 23; Is. 28. 3.  
 exhortations against, Is. 28. 1; Jer. 13. 15.  
 PRIEST, HIGH, Ex. 28; 39; Lev. 8; 16.  
 PRIESTHOOD of Christ, Aaron, and Melchizedec, Rom. 8. 34; Heb. 2. 17; 3. 5; 7; 1 John 2. 1.  
 PRIESTS, Levitical, Ex. 28. 1; Lev. 8; their duties, offerings, rites, Lev. 1; 9; 21; 22; Num. 3; Deut. 31. 9; Josh. 3. 4; 1 Kin. 8. 3.  
 fourscore and five slain by command of Saul, 1 Sam. 22. 17.  
 divided by lot by David, 1 Chr. 24.  
 denounced for unfaithfulness, Jer. 1. 18; 5. 31; Hos. 5. 6; Mic. 3. 11; Zeph. 3. 4; Mal. 2.  
 — of Baal, slain, 1 Kin. 18. 40; 2 Kin. 10. 19; 11. 18.  
 — Christians called, 1 Pet. 2. 5; Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10; 20. 6.  
 PRINCE of peace, Is. 9. 6; of life, Acts 3. 15.  
 — of this world, John 12. 31; 14. 30; 16. 11; of the power of the air, Eph. 2. 2.  
 — of devils, Christ's miracles ascribed to, Matt. 9. 34; 12. 24; Mark 3. 22; Luke 11. 15.  
 PRINCES of the tribes, Num. 1. 5.  
 their offerings, Num. 7.  
 PRINCIPALITIES and powers, Eph. 6. 12; Col. 2. 15.  
 Christ the head of all, Eph. 1. 21; Col. 1. 16; 2. 10.  
 PRODIGAL SON, parable of, Luke 15. 11.

PROFANITY, Lev. 18. 21; 19. 12; Neh. 13. 18; Ezek. 22. 8; Mal. 1. 12.

PROFESSION of Christ, to hold fast, 1 Tim. 6. 12; Heb. 3. 1; 4. 14; 10. 23.

PROMISES of God, Ps. 89. 3; Rom. 1. 2; Eph. 3. 6; 2 Tim. 1. 1; Heb. 6. 17; 8. 6.

invaluable and precious, Num. 23. 19; Deut. 7. 9; Josh. 23. 14; 1 Kin. 8. 56; Ps. 77. 8; 89. 3; 105. 42; 2 Cor. 1. 20; Gal. 3. 21; Heb. 6. 17; 2 Pet. 1. 4.

God faithful to His, Ps. 105. 42; Luke 1. 54; Tit. 1. 2; Heb. 10. 23.

pleaded in prayer, Gen. 32. 9, 12; 1 Chr. 17. 23; Is. 43. 26.

to the repentant and returning, Ex. 34. 7; Ps. 65. 3; 103. 9, 13; 130. 4; Is. 1. 18; 27. 5; 43. 25; 44. 22; 45. 25; 46. 13; 53; 55; Jer. 31. 34; 33. 8; Ezek. 33. 16; 36. 25; Mic. 7. 18; Rom. 4. 5; 2 Cor. 6. 18; 7. 1; Eph. 2. 13.

to uphold and perfect, Ps. 23; 37. 17; 42. 8; 73. 26; 84. 11; 94. 14; 103. 13; Is. 25. 8; 30. 18; 40. 29; 41. 10; 43. 4; 46. 3; 49. 14; 63. 9; Jer. 31. 3; Hos. 13. 10; 14. 4; Zeph. 3. 17; Zech. 2. 8; 10; Rom. 16. 20; 1 Cor. 10. 13; 15. 57; 2 Cor. 6. 18; 12. 9; Eph. 1. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 3; 5. 7.

to Adam, Gen. 3. 15; to Noah, Gen. 8. 21; 9. 9; to Abraham, Gen. 12. 7; 13. 14; 15. 17; 18. 10; 22. 15; to Hagar, Gen. 16. 10; 21. 17; to Isaac, Gen. 26. 2; to Jacob, Gen. 28. 13; 31. 3; 32. 12; 35. 11; 46. 3; to David, 2 Sam. 7. 11; 1 Chr. 17. 10; to Solomon, 1 Kin. 9; 2 Chr. 1. 7; 7. 12.

of Christ to His disciples, Matt. 6. 4, 33; 7. 7; 10. 11; 28; 12. 50; 16. 18, 24; 17. 20; 19. 28; 23. 20; Luke 9—12; 13. 32; 22. 29; John 14—16; 20. 21.

Gentiles partakers of, Eph. 3.

fulfilled in Christ, 2 Sam. 7. 12 (with Acts 13. 23); Luke 1. 69-73.

to the poor, fatherless, &c., Deut. 10. 18; Ps. 9. 8; 10. 14; 12. 5; 68. 5; 69. 33; 72. 12; 102. 17; 107. 41; 109. 31; 113. 7; 146. 9; Prov. 15. 25; 23. 10; Jer. 49. 11; Hos. 14. 3.

of temporal blessings, Ex. 23. 25; Lev. 26. 6; Ps. 34. 9; 37. 3; 91; 102. 28; 112; 121. 3; 128; Prov. 3. 10; Is. 32. 18; 33. 16; Matt. 6. 25; Phil. 4. 19; 1 Tim. 4. 8.

exhortation concerning, Heb. 4. 1.

PROPHECIES respecting Christ, and their fulfillment.—Prophecy, Ps. 2. 7; fulfilled, Luke 1. 32, 35. Gen. 3. 15—(Gal. 4. 4). Gen. 17. 7; 22. 18—(Gal. 3. 16). Gen. 21. 12—(Heb. 11. 17-19). Ps. 132. 11; Jer. 23. 5—(Acts 13. 23; Rom. 1. 3). Gen. 49. 10; Dan. 9. 24, 25—(Luke 2. 1). Is. 7. 14—(Matt. 1. 18; Luke 2. 7). Is. 7. 14—(Matt. 1. 22, 23). Mic. 5. 2—(Matt. 2. 1; Luke 2. 4-6). Ps. 72. 10—(Matt. 2. 1-11). Jer. 31. 15—(Matt. 2. 16-18). Hos. 11. 1—(Matt. 2. 15). Is. 40. 3; Mal. 3. 1—(Matt. 3. 1, 3; Luke 1. 17). Ps. 45. 7; Is. 1. 2; 61. 1—(Matt. 3. 16; John 3. 34; Acts 10. 38). Deut. 18. 15-18—(Acts 3. 20-22). Ps. 110. 4—(Heb. 5. 5, 6). Is. 61. 1, 2—(Luke 4. 16-21, 43). Is. 9. 1, 2—(Matt. 4. 12-16, 23). Zech. 9. 9—(Matt. 21. 1-5). Hag. 2. 7, 9; Mal. 3. 1—(Matt. 21. 12; Luke 2. 27-32; John 2. 13-16). Is. 53. 2—(Mark 6. 3; Luke 9. 58). Is. 42. 2—(Matt. 12. 15, 16, 19). Is. 40. 11; 42. 3—(Matt. 12. 15, 20; Heb. 4. 15). Is. 53. 9—(1 Pet. 2. 22). Ps. 69. 9—(John 2. 17). Ps. 78. 2—(Matt. 13. 34, 35). Is. 35. 5, 6—(Matt. 11. 4-6; John 11. 47). Ps. 22. 6; 69. 7, 9, 20—(Rom. 15. 3). Ps. 69. 8; Is. 63. 3—(John 1. 11; 7. 3). Is. 8. 14—(Rom. 9. 32; 1 Pet. 2. 8). Ps. 69. 4; Is. 49. 7—(John 15. 24, 25). Ps. 118. 22—(Matt. 21. 42; John 7. 48). Ps. 2. 1, 2—(Luke 23. 12; Acts 4. 27). Ps. 41. 9; 55. 12-14—(John 13. 18, 21). Zech. 13. 7—(Matt. 26. 31, 56). Zech. 11. 12—(Matt. 26. 15). Zech. 11. 13—(Matt. 27. 7). Ps. 22. 14, 15—(Luke 22. 42, 44). Is. 53. 4-6, 12; Dan. 9. 26—(Matt. 20. 28). Is. 53. 7—(Matt. 26. 63; 27. 12-14). Mic. 5. 1—(Matt. 27. 30). Is. 52. 14; 53. 3—(John 19. 5). Is. 50. 6—(Mark 14. 65; John 19. 1). Ps. 22. 16—(John 19. 18; 20. 25). Ps. 22. 1—(Matt. 27. 46). Ps. 22. 7, 8—(Matt. 27. 39-44). Ps. 69. 21—(Matt. 27. 34). Ps. 22. 18—(Matt. 27. 35). Is. 53. 12—(Mark 15. 28). Is. 53. 12—(Luke 23. 34). Is. 53. 12—(Matt. 27. 50). Ex. 12. 46—(Ps. 34. 20—(John 19. 33, 36). Zech. 12. 10—(John 19. 34, 37). Is. 53. 9—(Matt. 27. 57-60). Ps. 16. 10—(Acts 2. 31). Ps. 16. 10; Is. 26. 19—(Luke 24.

## PROPHECIES.—cont.

6, 31, 34). Ps. 68. 18—(Luke 24. 51; Acts 1. 9). Ps. 110. 1—(Heb. 1. 3). Zech. 6. 13—(Rom. 8. 34). Is. 28. 16—(1 Pet. 2. 6, 7). Ps. 2. 6—(Luke 1. 32; John 18. 33-37). Is. 11. 10; 42. 1—(Matt. 1. 17, 21; John 10. 16; Acts 10. 45, 47). Ps. 45. 6, 7—(John 5. 30; Rev. 19. 11). Ps. 72. 8; Dan. 7. 14—(Phil. 2. 9, 11). Is. 9. 7; Dan. 7. 14—(Luke 1. 32, 33).

PROPHETCY, God author of, Is. 44. 7; 45. 21; Luke 1. 70; 2 Pet. 1. 19, 21; Rev. 1. 1.

gift of Christ, Eph. 4. 11; Rev. 11. 3.

of Holy Ghost, 1 Cor. 12. 10.

Christ the great subject of, Luke 24. 44; Acts 3. 22-24; 10. 43; 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11.

to be received with faith and reverence, 2 Chr. 20. 20; Luke 24. 25; 1 Thess. 5. 20; 2 Pet. 1. 19.

pretended, guilt of, Jer. 14. 14; 23. 13; Ezek. 13. 3.

how tested, Deut. 13. 1; 18. 20; Jer. 14. 15; 23. 16.

PROPHETS sent by God, Is. 58. 1; Jer. 1. 4; 23. 28; 25. 4; Ezek. 2. 3.

Christ predicted as a Prophet, Deut. 18. 15; called one, Matt. 21. 11; Luke 7. 16; mocked at as, Luke 22. 64.

persons so called:—Aaron, Ex. 7. 1; Abraham, Gen. 20. 7; Agabus, Acts 21. 10; Ahijah, 1 Kin. 11. 29; Amos, Amos 7. 14; Balaam, Num. 24. 2; Daniel, Dan. 10. Matt. 24. 15; David, Matt. 13. 35; Acts 2. 30; Eldad, Num. 11. 26; Elijah, 1 Kin. 18. 36; Elisha, 2 Kin. 6. 12; Ezekiel, Ezek. 1. 3; Gad, 1 Sam. 22. 5; Hagabakuk, Hab. 1. 1; Haggai, Ezra 5. 1; 6. 14; Hab. 1. 1; Hanaiah, Jer. 28. 17; Hosea, Hos. 1. 1; Rom. 9. 25; Iddo, 2 Chr. 13. 22; Isaiah, 2 Kin. 20. 11; Is. 1. 1; Matt. 3. 3; Jehu, 1 Kin. 16. 7; Jeremiah, 2 Chr. 36. 12; Jer. 1. 5; Joel, Joel 1. 1; Acts 2. 16; John the Baptist, Luke 7. 28; Joshua, 1 Kin. 16. 34; Jonah, 2 Kin. 14. 25; Jonah 1. 1; Matt. 12. 39; Malachi, Mal. 1. 1; Medad, Num. 11. 26; Micah, Jer. 26. 18; Mic. 1. 1; Moses, Deut. 34. 10; Nahum, Nah. 1. 1; Nathan, 1 Kin. 1. 32; Obadiah, Obad. 1; Oded, 2 Chr. 15. 8; Paul, Acts 13. 9; 27. 10; Samuel, 1 Sam. 3. 20; Shemaiah, 2 Chr. 12. 5; Zacharias, Luke 1. 67; Zechariah, Zech. 1. 1; Zephaniah, Zeph. 1. 1.

—false, Zedekiah, 1 Kin. 22. 11; Jer. 29. 21; Barjesus, Acts 13. 6; denounced, Deut. 13; 18. 20; Is. 9. 15; Jer. 6. 13; 14. 13; 23. 9, 34; 28. 15; 29. 20, 31; Ezek. 13. 8; 14. 9; Matt. 7. 15; 24. 11; 2 Pet. 2. 1; 1 John 4. 1.

PROPHETESSES, Anna, Luke 2. 36; Deborah, Judg. 4. 4; Huldah, 2 Kin. 22. 14; Miriam, Ex. 15. 20; Noadiah, Neh. 6. 14.

PROPHETIATION for sin, Rom. 3. 25; 1 John 2. 2; 4. 10.

PROSELYTES, Jewish, Acts 2. 10; 6. 5; 13. 43.

PROSPERITY of the righteous, Ps. 36. 8; 37. 11, 18; 75. 10; 84. 11; 92. 12; Prov. 3. 2; Eccles. 8. 12.

of the wicked, Job 12. 6; 20. 5; 21. 7; Ps. 17. 10; 37; 73. 3; 92. 7; Eccles. 8. 14; 9. 2; Jer. 12.

dangers of, Deut. 6. 10; Prov. 1. 32; 30. 8; Luke 6. 24; 12. 16; 16. 19; James 5. 1.

PROVERBS of Solomon, Book of Proverbs; collected under Hezekiah, Prov. 25-29.

various, 1 Sam. 10. 12; 24. 13; Luke 4. 23; 2 Pet. 2. 22.

PROVIDENCE of God, Gen. 8. 8, 22; Josh. 7. 14; 1 Sam. 6. 7; Ps. 36. 6; 104; 136; 145; 147; Prov. 16; 19; 20; 33; Matt. 6. 26; 10. 29, 30; Luke 21. 18; Acts 1. 26; 37. 26.

PRUDENCE, Prov. 12. 16, 23; 13. 16; 14. 8, 15, 18; 15. 5; 16. 21; 18. 15; 19. 14; 22. 3; Hos. 14. 9; Amos 6. 13.

PSALMODY, singing, service of song, Jewish, Ex. 15. 1; 1 Chr. 6. 31; 18. 8; 2 Chr. 5. 13; 20. 22; 29. 30; Neh. 12. 27.

Christian, Matt. 26. 30; Mark 14. 26; James 5. 13.

spiritual songs, Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16.

## THE PSALMS

May be divided into Five Parts, as follows:—

- I. DAVIDIC (i.—xlii.).
- II. DAVIDIC (xlii.—lxxv.).
- III. ASAPHIC (lxxv.—lxxxix.).
- IV. OF THE CAPTIVITY (xc.—cvi.).
- V. OF RESTORATION (cvi.—cl.).

PSALMS—*cont.*

may be classified according to their subjects, thus:—

## (I.) PSALMS OF SUPPLICATION.

1. On account of sin, Ps. 6; 25; 32; 38; 51; 102; 130.
2. suffering, Ps. 7; 10; 13; 17; 22; 31; 35; 41—43; 54—57; 59; 64; 69—71; 77; 86; 88; 94; 109; 120; 140—143.
3. persecution, Ps. 44; 60; 74; 79; 80; 83; 89; 94; 102; 123; 137.
4. public worship, Ps. 23; 27; 42; 43; 63; 65; 84; 92; 95—100; 118; 122; 132; 144; 145—150.
5. trust in God, Ps. 3—5; 11; 12; 16; 20; 23; 27; 28; 31; 42; 43; 52; 54; 56; 57; 59; 61—64; 71; 77; 86; 103; 115; 118; 121; 125; 131; 138; 141.
6. the Psalmist's piety, Ps. 7; 17; 26; 35; 101; 119.

## (II.) GRATITUDE.

1. The Psalmist personally, Ps. 9; 18; 30; 32; 34; 40; 61—63; 75; 103; 108; 116; 118; 138; 144.
2. relative to the Church, Ps. 33; 46; 47; 65; 66; 68; 75; 76; 81; 85; 87; 95; 98; 105—107; 124; 126; 129; 134—136; 149.

## (III.) ADORATION.

1. Of God's goodness and mercy, Ps. 3; 4; 9; 16; 18; 30—34; 36; 40; 46; 65—68; 84; 85; 91; 99; 100; 103; 107; 111; 113; 116; 117; 121; 126; 145; 146.
2. of God's power, majesty, and glory, Ps. 2; 3; 8; 18; 19; 24; 29; 33; 45—48; 50; 65—68; 76; 77; 89; 91—100; 104—108; 110; 111; 113—118; 135; 136; 139; 145—150.

## (IV.) DIDACTIC.

1. Shewing the blessings of God's people and the misery of His enemies, Ps. 1; 3; 4; 5; 7; 9—15; 17; 24; 25; 32; 34; 36; 37; 41; 50; 52; 53; 58; 62; 73; 75; 82; 84; 91; 92; 94; 101; 112; 119; 121; 125; 127—129; 133; 149.
2. the excellence of God's law, Ps. 19; 119.
3. the vanity of human life, &c., Ps. 14; 39; 49; 53; 73; 90.

## (V.) PROPHETICAL, TYPICAL, AND HISTORICAL.

- Ps. 2; 16; 22; 24; 31; 35; 40; 41; 45; 50; 55; 63; 69; 72; 78; 87; 88; 102; 105; 106; 109; 110; 118; 132; 135; 136.

**PUBLICAN**, parable of Pharisee and, Luke 18. 10.  
**PUBLICANS**, Matt. 5. 46; 9. 11; 11. 19; 18. 17; Luke 3. 12.

become believers in Jesus, Matt. 21. 32; Luke 5. 27; 7. 29; 15. 1; 19. 2.

**PUNISHMENTS**—

burning, Gen. 38. 24; Lev. 20. 14; 21. 9.  
hanging, Gen. 40. 22; Deut. 21. 23; Ezra 6. 11; Esth. 2. 23; 7. 10.

scourging, Lev. 19. 20; Deut. 25. 1; Matt. 27. 26; Acts 22. 25.

stoning, Lev. 20. 2; 24. 14; 1 Kin. 21. 10; John 8. 59; Acts 7. 58; 14. 19.

beheading, 2 Kin. 6. 31; 10. 7; Matt. 14. 10. *See* Heb. 11. 36.

crucifying, Matt. 20. 19; 27. 31, &c.

**PURCHASES**, Gen. 23; Ruth 4; Jer. 32. 6.

**PURIFICATION**, laws concerning, Lev. 13—16; Num. 9. 4; 19; 31. 10 (Chal. 3. 3; Acts 21. 24; Heb. 9. 13).

of women, Lev. 12; Esth. 2. 12; Luke 2. 22.  
of the heart by faith, Acts 15. 9; 1 Pet. 1. 22; 1 John 3. 3. *See* Dan. 12. 10.

**PURITY**, moral, enjoined, Gal. 5. 16; Eph. 5. 3; Phil. 2. 15; 4. 8; Col. 3. 3; 1 Tim. 5. 22; Tit. 1. 15; 1 Pet. 2. 11; 2 Pet. 3. 1; 1 John 3. 3.

**PURITY** of God's word and law, Ps. 12. 6; 19. 8; 119. 140; Prov. 30. 5.

**QUAILS**, Israel fed with, Ex. 16. 12; sent in wrath, Num. 11. 31; Ps. 78. 27; 103. 40.

**QUARRELLING**. *See* STRIFE.

**QUICKENING**, spiritual, Phil. 1. 20; 80. 18; John 5. 21; 6. 63; Rom. 4. 17; 8. 11; 1 Cor. 15. 45; 2 Cor. 3. 6; Eph. 2. 1; 1 Tim. 6. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 18.

**QUIET**, the faithful shall dwell in, Prov. 1. 33; Is. 30. 15; 32. 17, 18.

to be, enjoined, 1 Thess. 4. 11; 2 Thess. 3. 12; 1 Tim. 2. 2; 1 Pet. 3. 4.

**RACA** (vain fellow), 2 Sam. 6. 20; Matt. 5. 22.

**RAILING**, 1 Sam. 25. 14; 2 Sam. 16. 7; Mark 15. 23; 1 Cor. 5. 11; 1 Tim. 6. 4; 1 Pet. 3. 9; 2 Pet. 2. 11; Jude 9.

**RAIN** (the deluge), Gen. 7; Ex. 9. 34; 1 Sam. 12. 17; Ps. 105. 32.

the gift of God, Matt. 5. 45; Acts 14. 17.

withheld, 1 Kin. 17; Jer. 14; Zech. 14. 17; James 5. 17.

emblematic, Lev. 26. 4; Deut. 32. 2; 2 Sam. 23. 4; Ps. 68. 9; Hos. 10. 12.

**RAINBOW**, God's covenant with Noah, Gen. 9. 12; Ezek. 1. 28.

in heaven, Rev. 4. 3; 10. 1.

**RAM**, in sacrifices, Gen. 15. 9; 22. 13; Ex. 29. 15; Lev. 9; Num. 5. 8.

typical, Dan. 8. 20.

— battering, Ezek. 4. 2; 21. 22.

**RAMS'** horns, trumpets of, Josh. 6. 4.

**RAVENS**, Gen. 8. 7; Lev. 11. 15; Deut. 14. 14; 1 Kin. 17. 4; Job 38. 41; Ps. 147. 9; Luke 12. 24.

**READING** of the Law, Ex. 24. 7; Josh. 8. 34; 2 Kin. 23; Neh. 8; 9.

— of the Prophets, Luke 4. 16.

— of the Epistles, Col. 4. 16; 1 Thess. 5. 27. *See* Acts 13. 15.

**REAPING**, Lev. 19. 9; 23. 10, 22; 25. 5.

figurative, Job 4. 8; Ps. 126. 5; Prov. 22. 8; Matt. 13. 30; John 4. 36; 1 Cor. 9. 11; 2 Cor. 9. 6; Gal. 6. 7; Rev. 14. 15.

**RECONCILIATION** with God, Is. 53. 5; Dan. 9. 24; Rom. 5; 2 Cor. 5. 19; Eph. 2. 16; Col. 1. 20; Heb. 2. 17.

**REDEEMER**, the Lord, Job 19. 25; Ps. 19. 14; 78. 35; Prov. 23. 11; Is. 41. 14; 47. 4; 59. 20; 63. 16; Jer. 50. 34; Hos. 13. 14.

**REDEMPTION** by Christ, Rom. 5; Gal. 1. 4; 3. 4; Eph. 1. 2; Col. 1; Heb. 9; 10; Tit. 2. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 18; Rev. 5. 9.

**REDEMPTION** of land, &c., Lev. 25; Neh. 5. 8.

of the firstborn, Ex. 13. 11; Num. 3. 12.

**RED DRAGON**, Rev. 12. 3.

**RED HORSE**, vision of, Zech. 1. 8; 6. 2; Rev. 6. 4.

**RED SEA**, Ex. 14; 15; 1 Kin. 9. 26.

**REED**, bruised, 2 Kin. 18. 21; Is. 42; Matt. 12. 20.

for measuring, Ezek. 40. 5; Rev. 11. 1; 21. 15.

**REFINER**, the, Is. 48. 10; Zech. 13. 9; Mal. 3. 2.

**REFUGE**, the Divine, Deut. 33. 27; 2 Sam. 22. 3; Ps. 9. 9; 46. 1; 48. 3; Heb. 6. 18.

cities of, Num. 35; Deut. 4. 41; 19; Josh. 20.

**REJOICING** of the faithful, Lev. 23. 40; Deut. 12. 10; 16. 11; 1 Chr. 16. 10; 2 Chr. 6. 41; Ps. 5. 11; 33; 48. 11; 68. 4; 89. 16; 97. 12; 103; Is. 41. 16; Joel 2. 23; Hab. 3. 18; Zech. 10. 7; Rom. 12. 15; Phil. 3. 1; 4. 4; 1 Thess. 5. 16; James 1. 9; Rev. 12. 12; 18. 20.

**RELEASE**, year of, Ex. 21. 2; Deut. 15. 1; 31. 10; Jer. 34. 14.

**RELIEF** sent to the brethren, Acts 11. 29; 24. 17.

**REMISSION** of sins, Matt. 26. 28; Mark 1. 4; Luke 24. 47; Acts 2. 38; 10. 43; Heb. 9. 22; 10. 18.

**RENDING** the clothes, Gen. 37. 34; 2 Sam. 13. 19; 2 Chr. 34. 27; Ezra 9. 5; Job 1. 20; 2. 12; Joel 2. 13; by the high priest, Matt. 26. 65; Mark 14. 63.

**REPENTANCE** preached by John the Baptist, Matt. 3; Mark 1. 4; Luke 3. 3.

by Jesus Christ, Matt. 4. 17; Mark 1. 15; 6. 12; Luke 13. 3; 15; 24. 47; Acts 2. 38; 3. 19; 17. 30.

exhortations to, Job 11. 13; Is. 1; Jer. 3—5; 26; 31. 18; Ezek. 14. 6; 18; Hos. 6. 12; 14; Joel 1. 8; 2; Zeph. 2; Zech. 1; Mal. 1—4; Rev. 2. 5, 16, 21; 3. 3, 19.

**REPETITIONS**, vain, forbidden, Matt. 6. 7. *See* 1 Kin. 18. 26.

**REPROBATE**, Jer. 6. 30; Rom. 1. 28; 2 Tim. 3. 8; Tit. 1. 16. *See* 2 Cor. 13. 5.

**REPROOF**, Prov. 6. 23; 18. 18; 15. 5, 31; 17. 10; 19. 25; 25. 12; 27. 5; 29. 15; Eccles. 7. 5; Eph. 5. 13; 2 Tim. 3. 16.

necessary, Lev. 19. 17; Is. 58. 1; Ezek. 2. 3; 33; 2 Thess. 3. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 20; 2 Tim. 4. 2; Tit. 1. 13; 2. 15.

beneficial, Ps. 141. 5; Prov. 9. 8; 10. 17; 15. 5; 24. 25.

not to be despised, Prov. 1. 25; 5. 12; 10. 17; 12. 1; 15. 10; 29. 1.

**REST**, future, promised, Heb. 3. 11; 4. *See* Is. 11. 10; 14. 3; 30. 15; Jer. 6. 16; Matt. 11. 28.

RESTITUTION, Ex. 22. 1; Lev. 5. 16; 6. 4; 24. 21; Num. 5. 5 (Luke 19. 8); times of, Acts 3. 21.  
 RESURRECTION of the body foretold, Job 19. 26; Ps. 17. 15; Is. 26. 19; Dan. 12. 2; typical, Ezek. 37. proclaimed by Christ, Matt. 22. 31; Luke 14. 14; John 5. 28; 11. 28.  
 preached by the apostles, Acts 4. 2; 17. 18; 24. 15; 26. 8; Rom. 6. 5; 8. 11; 1 Cor. 15. 2; 2 Cor. 4. 14; Phil. 3. 20; Col. 3. 3; 1 Thess. 4. 15; 5. 23; Heb. 6. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 11; 1 John 3. 2.  
 RETURN from captivity, Ezra 1; Neh. 2; Jer. 16. 14; 23. 24; 30. 31; 32; 50. 4, 17, 33; Amos 9. 14; Hag. 1; Zech. 1.  
 REVELATION of JESUS CHRIST to John, Rev. 1; the messages to the churches, Rev. 2; 3; the glory of heaven, Rev. 4; 5; opening of the seven seals, Rev. 6; 8; the sealing of God's servants, Rev. 7; the seven trumpets, Rev. 8; 9; 11. 15; the seven thunders, Rev. 10. 4; the two witnesses and the beast, Rev. 11; the woman clothed with the sun, the red dragon, Michael fighting against, overcomes, Rev. 12; of fallen Babylon, Rev. 13; 14; 17; 18; 19; the seven vials, Rev. 15; 16; the marriage of the Lamb, Rev. 19; the last judgment, Rev. 20; the new Jerusalem, &c., Rev. 21; 22.  
 REVELATIONS, merciful, from God, Deut. 29. 29; Job 36. 16; Is. 40. 5; 53. 1; Jer. 33. 6; Dan. 2. 22; Amos 3. 7; Matt. 11. 25; 16. 17; 1 Cor. 2. 10; 2 Cor. 12; Gal. 1. 12; Eph. 3. 9; Phil. 3. 15; 1 Pet. 1. 5; 4. 13.  
 wrathful, Rom. 1. 18; 2. 5; 2 Thess. 1. 7.  
 REVENGE deprecated, Lev. 19. 18; Prov. 20. 22; 24. 29; Matt. 5. 39; Rom. 12. 19; 1 Thess. 5. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 9.  
 REVERENCE to God, Ex. 3. 5; Ps. 89. 7; 111. 9; Heb. 12. 28.  
 to God's sanctuary, Lev. 19. 30.  
 from wives to husbands, Eph. 5. 33.  
 REVILING condemned, Ex. 21. 17; 22. 28; Matt. 5. 22; 1 Cor. 6. 10.  
 examples of enduring, Is. 51. 7; Matt. 5. 11; 27. 39; 1 Cor. 4. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 23.  
 REVOLT, instances of:—cities of the plain, Gen. 14. 1; Korah, Dathan, Abiram, Num. 16. 1; Israel from Mesopotamia, Judg. 3. 9 (under Othniel); southern tribes from the Philistines, Judg. 3. 31; eastern tribes from Eglon, Judg. 3. 12; Deborah and Barak, Judg. 4. 4; southern tribes from Midian, Judg. 6; 7; 8; southern tribes from Ammon, Judg. 11; Samson, Judg. 15; Ish-bosheth, 2 Sam. 2. 8; Abner, 2 Sam. 3; Absalom, 2 Sam. 15. 10; Adonijah, 1 Kin. 1. 5; 2. 13; Hadad and Rezon, 1 Kin. 11. 14, 23; ten tribes, 1 Kin. 12. 19; 2 Chr. 10. 19; Moab, 2 Kin. 1; 8. 5, 7; Edom, 2 Kin. 8. 20; 2 Chr. 21. 8; Libnah, 2 Kin. 8. 22; 2 Chr. 21. 10; Jehu, 2 Kin. 9. 11; Hosea, 2 Kin. 17. 4; Hezekiah, 2 Kin. 18. 4; Jehoiakim, 2 Kin. 24. 1; Zedekiah, 2 Kin. 24. 20; 2 Chr. 36. 13; Jer. 52. 3; Theudas, Acts 5. 36; Judas of Galilee, Acts 5. 37.  
 REWARD to the righteous, Gen. 15. 1; Ps. 19. 11; 58. 11; Prov. 11. 18; 25. 22; Matt. 5. 12; 6. 1; 10. 41; Luke 6. 35; 1 Cor. 3. 8; Col. 2. 18; 3. 24; Heb. 10. 35; 11. 6; Rev. 22. 12.  
 threatened to the wicked, Deut. 32. 41; 2 Sam. 3. 39; Ps. 54. 5; 91. 8; 109; Obad. 15; 2 Pet. 2. 13; Rev. 19. 17; 20. 15; 22. 15.  
 exceeding great, Gen. 15. 1.  
 RICHES, God gives, 1 Sam. 2. 7; Prov. 10. 22; Eccles. 5. 19.  
 the true, Prov. 3. 14; Matt. 13. 44; Luke 16. 11; Eph. 3. 8; Col. 2. 3.  
 earthly, Deut. 8. 17; 1 Chr. 29. 12; Ps. 49. 6; Prov. 11. 4; 15. 16; 23. 5; 27. 24; Eccles. 4. 8; 5. 10; 6; Jer. 9. 23; 48. 36; Ezek. 7. 19; Zeph. 1. 18; Matt. 6. 19; 13. 22; 1 Tim. 6. 17; James 1. 11; 5. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 18.  
 uncertain, Prov. 23. 5.  
 dangers of, Deut. 8. 13; 32. 15; Neh. 9. 25; Prov. 15. 16; 18. 23; 28. 11; 30. 8; Eccles. 5. 12; Hos. 12. 8; Mic. 6. 12; Matt. 13. 22; 19. 23; Mark 10. 22; Luke 12. 15; 1 Tim. 6. 10; James 2. 6; 5. 1.  
 proper use of, 1 Chr. 29. 3; Job 31. 16, 24; Ps. 62. 10; Jer. 9. 23; Matt. 6. 19; 19. 21; Luke 16. 9; 1 Tim. 6. 17; James 1. 9; 1 John 3. 17.

RICHES—*cont.*  
 evil use of, Job 20. 15; 31. 24; Ps. 39. 6; 49. 6; 73. 12; Prov. 11. 28; 13. 7, 11; 15. 6; Eccles. 2. 26; 5. 10; James 5. 8.  
 end of the wicked rich, Job 20. 16; 21. 13; 27. 16; Ps. 52. 7; Prov. 11. 4; 22. 16; Eccles. 5. 14; Jer. 17. 11; Mic. 2. 3; Hab. 2. 6; Luke 6. 24; 12. 16; 16. 19; James 5. 1.  
 RIGHTEOUS, blessings and privileges of the, Job 36. 7; Ps. 1; 5. 12; 14. 5; 15; 16. 3, 11; 32. 11; 34. 15; 37; 52. 6; 55. 22; 58. 10; 64. 10; 89. 92; 97. 11; 112; 125. 3; 146. 8; Prov. 2. 7; 3. 32; 10. 13; 2. 26; 28. 1; Is. 3. 10; 26. 2; 60. 21; Ezek. 18; Matt. 18. 43; Acts 10. 35; Rom. 2. 10; 1 Pet. 3. 12; 1 John 3. 7; Rev. 22. 11.  
 RIGHTEOUSNESS by faith, Gen. 15. 6; Ps. 106. 31; Rom. 4. 3; Gal. 3. 6; James 2. 23.  
 — of Christ, imputed to the Church, Is. 54. 17; Jer. 23. 6; 33. 16; Hos. 2. 19; Mal. 4. 2; Rom. 1. 17; 3. 23; 10. 3; 1 Cor. 1. 30; 2 Cor. 5. 21; Phil. 3. 9; Tit. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 1.  
 of the law and faith, Rom. 10.  
 — of man, Deut. 9. 4; Is. 64. 6; Dan. 9. 18; Phil. 3. 9.  
 RINGS, Gen. 41. 42; Ex. 25. 12; 26. 29; Esth. 3. 10; Ezek. 1. 18; Luke 15. 22.  
 RIOTING and REVELLING, Prov. 23. 20; 28. 7; Luke 15. 13; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Pet. 4. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13.  
 RIVER of life, Rev. 22. See Ps. 36. 8; 46. 4; 65. 9; Ezek. 47.  
 — of Egypt (Nile), Ex. 1. 22; Ezek. 29. 3, 10; Moses hidden in, Ex. 2. 5; waters of, turned into blood, Ex. 7. 15.  
 ROBBERY, Lev. 19. 13; Ps. 62. 10; Prov. 21. 7; 22. 22; 28. 24; Is. 10. 2; 61. 8; Ezek. 22. 29; Amos 3. 10; 1 Cor. 6. 8; 1 Thess. 4. 6.  
 ROBE, scarlet, gorgeous, purple, Matt. 27. 28; Luke 23. 11; John 19. 2.  
 ROCK, water brought out of, by Moses, Ex. 17. 6; Num. 20. 10. See 1 Cor. 10. 4.  
 figuratively used, Deut. 32. 4, 15; 2 Sam. 22. 2; 23. 3; Ps. 18. 2; 28. 1; 31. 2; 61. 2; Is. 17. 10; 26. 4; 32. 2. See Matt. 7. 24.  
 ROD of Moses, Ex. 4; of Aaron, Num. 17; Heb. 9. 4.  
 ROLL of prophecy, Is. 8. 1; Jer. 36. 2; Ezek. 2. 9; 3. 1; Zech. 5. 1. See Book.  
 RULERS of the Jews (as Nicodemus), John 3. 1; 7. 48; 12. 42, &c.  
 of the synagogue: Jairus, Luke 8. 41; Crispus, Acts 18. 8; Sosthenes, Acts 18. 17.  
 chosen by Moses, Ex. 18. 25.  
 SABBATH, day of rest, Gen. 2. 2 (Heb. 4. 4).  
 to be kept holy, Ex. 16. 23; 20. 8; 23. 12; 31. 13; 34. 21; 35. 2; Lev. 25. 3; Num. 15. 32; Deut. 5. 12; Neh. 10. 31; 13. 15; Is. 56; 68. 13; Jer. 17. 21; Ezek. 20. 12.  
 offerings, Num. 28. 9.  
 the seventh year kept as, Ex. 23. 10; Lev. 25. 1.  
 Christ the Lord of, Mark 2. 27; Luke 6. 5.  
 first day of the week kept as (See Matt. 28. 1; Mark 16. 2, 9; John 20. 1, 19, 26); Acts 20. 7; 1 Cor. 16. 2; Rev. 1. 10.  
 SACRIFICES, Lev. 22. 19; Deut. 17. 1.  
 types of Christ, Heb. 9. 10.  
 SAINTS of God, Deut. 33. 2; 1 Sam. 2. 9; Ps. 145. 10; 148. 14; 149; Prov. 2. 8; Dan. 7. 18; Zech. 14. 5.  
 believers, Rom. 8. 27; Eph. 2. 19; Col. 1. 12; Jude 3; Rev. 5. 8.  
 obligations of, 2 Chr. 6. 41; Ps. 30. 4; 31. 23; 34. 9; 132. 9; Rom. 16. 2, 15; 1 Cor. 6. 2; 2 Cor. 8; 9; Eph. 4. 6, 18; Philim.; Heb. 6. 10; 13. 24.  
 SALT, Lev. 2. 13; Mark 9. 49.  
 Lot's wife becomes a pillar of, Gen. 19. 26.  
 salt of the earth, Matt. 5. 13 (Luke 14. 34; Col. 4. 6).  
 — sea (Siddim), Gen. 14. 3; Num. 34. 3, 12; Deut. 3. 17; Josh. 3. 16; 12. 3; 15. 1, 2.  
 SALVATION, Ex. 14. 13; 15. 1; 1 Sam. 11. 13; Ps. 3. 8; 37. 39; 62. 1; 68. 19; Is. 33. 2; 46. 13; 59. 1; 63. 5; Lam. 3. 26; Mic. 7. 7; Hab. 3. 18; Luke 1. 69; Phil. 1. 19, 28; Rev. 7. 10; 12. 10; 19. 1.  
 to be wrought out with fear and trembling, Phil. 2. 12.



**SANCTIFICATION** by Christ, John 17. 19; 1 Cor. 1. 2, 30; 6. 11; Eph. 5. 26; Heb. 2. 11; 10. 10; Jude 1. by the Spirit, Rom. 15. 16; 2 Thess. 2. 13; 1 Pet. 1. 2.

**SANCTIFIED**, the seventh day, Gen. 2. 3; the first-born to be, Ex. 13. 2; the people, Ex. 19. 10; Num. 11. 18; Josh. 3. 5; the tabernacle, Ex. 29. 30; Lev. 8. 10; the priests, Lev. 8. 30; 9. 2 Chr. 5. 11.

**SANCTUARY**, God, of His people, Is. 8. 14; Ezek. 11. 16. See Ps. 20. 2; 63. 2; 68. 24; 73. 17; 77. 13; 78. 54; 96. 6; 134. 150; Heb. 8. 9. See **TEMPLE**.

**SAVIOUR**, Christ, Luke 2. 11; John 4. 42; Acts 5. 31; 13. 23; Eph. 5. 23; 2 Pet. 1. 1; 3. 2; 1 John 4. 14; Jude 25.

— God, Is. 43. 8, 11; Jer. 14. 8; Hos. 13. 4; Luke 1. 47.

**SAVOUR**, a sweet (Gen. 8. 21; Ex. 29. 18); type of Christ, 2 Cor. 2. 14, 15; Eph. 5. 2.

**SCAPEGOAT**, Lev. 16. 20, 21 (Is. 53. 6).

**SCRYPTURE**, Gen. 49. 10; Num. 24. 17; Esth. 5. 2; Ps. 45. 6; Heb. 1. 8.

**SCHISM** condemned, 1 Cor. 1; 3. 11, 18; 12. 25; 2 Cor. 13. 11.

**SCOFFERS**, their sin, Ps. 1; 2; 123. 4; Prov. 1. 22; 3. 34; 9. 7, 12; 13. 1; 14. 6; 15. 12; 19. 25, 29; 21. 24; 24. 9; Is. 28. 14; 29. 20; 2 Pet. 3. 8.

**SCOURGING**, Lev. 19. 20; Deut. 25. 3; 2 Cor. 11. 24. of Christ, Matt. 27. 26; Luke 23. 16.

**SCRIBES**, 2 Sam. 8. 17; 20. 25; 1 Kin. 4. 3; 2 Kin. 19. 2; 22. 8; 1 Chr. 27. 32; Ezra 7. 6; Jer. 36. 26.

and Pharisees, censured by Christ, Matt. 15. 3; 23. 2; Mark 2. 16; 3. 22; Luke 11. 15, 53; 20. 1.

conspire against Christ, Mark 11. 18; Luke 20. 19; 22. 2; 23. 10.

persecute Stephen, Acts 6. 12.

**SCRIPTURES**, the Holy, given by inspiration of God through the Holy Ghost, Acts 1. 16; 2 Tim. 3. 16; Heb. 3. 7; 2 Pet. 1. 21.

Christ confirms and teaches out of, Matt. 4. 4; Mark 12. 10; Luke 24. 27; John 7. 42.

testify of Christ, John 5. 39; Acts 10. 43; 18. 28; 1 Cor. 15. 3.

profitable for doctrine, instruction, and rule of life, Ps. 19. 7; 119. 9; John 17. 17; Acts 20. 32; Rom. 15. 4; 16. 26; 2 Tim. 3. 16, 17.

make wise unto salvation, John 20. 31; Rom. 1. 2; 2 Tim. 3. 15; James 1. 21; 2 Pet. 1. 19.

to be taught diligently, Deut. 6. 9; 17. 19; 1 Pet. 2. 2.

to be kept unaltered, Deut. 4. 2; Prov. 30. 6; 2 Tim. 1. 13 (Jude 3); Rev. 22. 18.

to be searched, John 5. 39; example, Acts 17. 11.

formerly given by God through the prophets, Luke 16. 31; Rom. 3. 2; 9. 4; Heb. 1. 1; in the last days through Jesus Christ, Heb. 1. 2; fulfilled by Him, Matt. 5. 17; Luke 24. 27; John 19. 24; Acts 13. 29.

appealed to by the apostles, Acts 2; 3; 8. 32; 17. 2; 18. 24; 28. 25.

rejecters will be judged by, John 12. 48; Heb. 2. 3; 10. 28; 12. 25.

**SCROLLS**, the heavens compared to, Is. 34. 4; Rev. 6. 14.

**SEA**, God's power over, Ex. 14. 6; 15; Neh. 9. 11; Job 38. 11; Ps. 65. 7; 66. 6; 89. 9; 93. 4; 107. 23; 114; Prov. 8. 29; Is. 51. 10; 50. 2; Nah. 1. 4.

the molten, 1 Kin. 7. 23; 2 Chr. 4. 2; of glass, Rev. 4. 6; 15. 2.

no more, Rev. 21. 1.

**SEAL** of righteousness, Rom. 4. 11.

**SEALS**, Gen. 38. 18; Ex. 28. 11; 1 Kin. 21. 8; Job 38. 14; Cant. 8. 6; Jer. 32. 10; Dan. 12. 4; Matt. 27. 66.

**SEALED** believers, 2 Cor. 1. 22; Eph. 1. 13; 4. 30; in heaven, number of, Rev. 7.

book opened, Rev. 5. 6.

utterances of the seven thunders, Rev. 10. 4.

**SEARCHER** of hearts, God, 1 Chr. 28. 9; 29. 17; Ps. 7. 9; Jer. 17. 10.

**SEASONS**, continuance of, Gen. 8. 22.

**SECOND COMING**, Christ's, Acts 1. 11.

**SECOND DEATH**, Rev. 20. 14.

**SECRETS**, not to be revealed, Prov. 25. 9; Matt. 13. 15.

**SECRET THINGS** belong to God, Deut. 29. 29; Job 15. 8.

revealed by Him, Ps. 25. 14; Prov. 3. 32; Amos 3. 7; Matt. 11. 25; 13. 35; Rom. 16. 25; 2 Cor. 13. 13.

**SECRET THINGS—cont.**

all known to Him, Ps. 44. 21; 90. 8; Eccles. 12. 14; Matt. 6. 4; Mark 4. 22; Rom. 2. 16.

**SEED** of the woman, Gen. 3. 15; Rev. 12; of the serpent, Gen. 3. 15.

— parables about, Matt. 13; Luke 8. 5.

**SELF-DENIAL**, Prov. 23. 2; Jer. 35; Luke 3. 11; 14. 33; Acts 2. 45; 20. 24; Rom. 6. 12; 8. 13; 14. 20; 15. 1; Gal. 5. 24; Phil. 2. 4; Tit. 2. 12; Heb. 11. 24; 1 Pet. 2. 11.

Christ an example of, Matt. 4. 8; 8. 20; Rom. 15. 3; Phil. 2. 6.

incumbent on His followers, Matt. 10. 38; 16. 24; Mark 8. 34; Luke 9. 23.

**SELF-EXAMINATION** enjoined, Lam. 3. 40; Ps. 4. 4; 1 Cor. 11. 28; 2 Cor. 13. 5.

**SELFISHNESS**, Is. 56. 11; Rom. 15. 1; 1 Cor. 10. 24; 2 Cor. 5. 15; Phil. 2. 4, 21; 2 Tim. 3. 2; James 2. 8.

**SEPARATION** of women, Lev. 12.

**SERMON** on the mount, Matt. 5—7; Luke 6. 20. See **CHRIST**.

**SERPENT** cursed by God, Gen. 3. 14 (2 Cor. 11. 3; Rev. 12. 9).

**SERPENTS**, fiery, sent by God, and brazen one made by Moses, Num. 21. 8 (John 8. 14); the latter destroyed, 2 Kin. 18. 4.

**SERVANTS**, Ex. 20. 10; 21; Deut. 5. 14.

advice to, Mal. 1. 6; Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; 1 Tim. 6. 1; Tit. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 18.

**SERVILE** work forbidden on holy days, Lev. 23. 7; Num. 28. 18; 29. 1.

**SEVENTY** elders, the, Ex. 18. 25; 24; Num. 11. 16.

years' captivity foretold, Jer. 25. 11.

weeks, Daniel's prophecy concerning, Dan. 9. 24.

disciples, Christ's charge to, Luke 10.

**SHADOW**, 1 Chr. 29. 15; Job 8. 9; Ps. 17. 8; 36. 7; 63. 7. of heavenly things, Heb. 8. 5; 10. 1.

**SHAME**, Gen. 2. 25; 3. 10; Ex. 32. 25. See Prov. 3. 35; 11. 2; 13. 5; Ezek. 16. 63; Rom. 6. 21; of God's enemies, Ps. 40. 14; 109. 29; Ezek. 7. 18; Dan. 12. 2; subdued by hope, Rom. 5. 5.

**SHAVING** the head, Lev. 13. 33; 14. 8; Num. 6. 9; 8. 7. See Job 1. 20; Ezek. 44. 20; Acts 21. 24; 1 Cor. 11. 5 (Lev. 21. 5).

**SHEARING** sheep, rejoicing at, 1 Sam. 25. 4; 2 Sam. 13. 23.

**SHEAVES** of corn, Joseph's dream, Gen. 37. 7. of the firstfruits of harvest, Lev. 23. 10—12.

forgotten, to be left in the field, Deut. 24. 19; Job 24. 10.

typical, Ps. 126. 6; Mic. 4. 12; Matt. 13. 30.

**SHEEP** for sacrifice, Lev. 1. 10; 1 Kin. 8. 63; 2 Chr. 30. 24.

the people spoken of as, 2 Sam. 24. 17; Ps. 74. 1.

the church compared to, Ps. 74. 1; 79. 13; 95. 7; 100. 3; Ezek. 34; 36. 38; Mic. 2. 12; Matt. 15. 24; 26. 32; John 10. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 25.

emblem of Christ, Is. 53. 7; Acts 8. 32.

of His people, Ps. 95. 7; John 21. 16.

**SHEKEL**, Gen. 23. 15; Ex. 30. 13; Josh. 7. 21; 2 Sam. 14. 26; 1 Kin. 10. 16; Neh. 5. 15; Jer. 32. 9; Ezek. 4. 10.

**SHEPHERD**, the Good (Christ), John 10. 14; Heb. 13. 20; 1 Pet. 2. 25; 5. 4 (Is. 40. 11; Zech. 11. 16; 13. 7). (of Israel), Ps. 23. 1; 80. 1; Ezek. 34. 11.

shepherd of his flock, Is. 63. 11.

idol shepherd, Zech. 11. 17.

hiring, John 10. 12.

**SHEPHERDS**, Gen. 46. 32, 34; 47. 3; Jer. 33. 12; Ezek. 34. 2; Luke 2. 8.

**SHEWBREAD**, Ex. 25. 30; Lev. 24. 5; Heb. 9. 2.

David takes, 1 Sam. 21. 6 (Matt. 12. 4; Mark 2. 26; Luke 6. 4).

**SHIELD**, God, of His people, Gen. 15. 1; Deut. 33. 29; Ps. 33. 20; 84. 11; 115. 9; Prov. 30. 5.

of faith, Eph. 6. 16.

Goliath's, 1 Sam. 17. 41.

**SHIELDS**, Solomon's, 1 Kin. 10. 17.

**SHINING** of God's face, Num. 6. 25; Ps. 31. 16; 50. 2; 67. 1; 80. 1; Dan. 9. 17.

skin of Moses' face, Ex. 34. 29; 2 Cor. 3.

of Christ's face, Matt. 17. 2; Luke 9. 29; Acts 9. 3; Rev. 1. 16.

SHINING—*cont.*

of believers, as lights of the world, Matt. 5. 16; Phil. 2. 15; John 5. 35; and in the kingdom of heaven, Dan. 12. 3; Matt. 13. 43.  
 of the gospel, 2 Cor. 4. 4; Is. 9. 2.  
**SHIPS**, Gen. 49. 13; Num. 24. 24; Solomon's, 1 Kin. 9. 26; Jehoshaphat's, 1 Kin. 22. 48; of Tarshish, Ps. 48. 7; Is. 2. 16; 23. 1; 60. 9; Ezek. 27. 25.  
**SHITIM WOOD** for the tabernacle, Ex. 25. 5; 27. 1.  
**SHOES** taken off, Ex. 3. 5; Deut. 25. 9; Josh. 5. 15; Ruth 4. 7; 2 Sam. 15. 30.  
**SHOULDER**, sacrificial, Ex. 29. 22, 27; Lev. 7. 34; 10. 14; Num. 6. 19.  
**SHOUTING**, in war, Josh. 6. 5; 1 Sam. 4. 5; 2 Chr. 13. 15.  
 in worship, 2 Sam. 6. 15; Ezra 3. 11; Ps. 47. 1; Zeph. 3. 14.  
**SHUT**, the door was, Matt. 25. 10; eyes, Is. 6. 10; 44. 18; heaven, Rev. 11. 6; 21. 25.  
**SICK** :—Hezekiah, 2 Kin. 20. 1; 2 Chr. 32. 24; Lazarus, John 11. 1; Dorcas, Acts 9. 37; Peter's wife's mother, Matt. 8. 14; Mark 1. 30; Luke 4. 38.  
 healing the, Matt. 8. 16; 10. 8; Mark 16. 18; Luke 7. 10.  
 when saw we thee, Matt. 25. 39.  
 unto death, Phil. 2. 27.  
**SICKLE**, Deut. 16. 9; 23. 25.  
 typical, Joel 3. 13; Mark 4. 29; Rev. 14. 14.  
**SICKNESS**, Lev. 26. 16; Deut. 28. 27; 2 Sam. 12. 15; 2 Chr. 21. 15.  
 conduct under, Ps. 35. 13; Is. 38. 12; Matt. 25. 36; James 5. 14. *See* AFFLICTION.  
**SIGHT** of God, in, Acts 4. 19; 8. 21; 10. 31; 2 Cor. 2. 17; 4. 2; 7. 12; Gal. 3. 11; 1 Thess. 1. 3; 1 Tim. 2. 3; 6. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 4.  
**SIGN**, Pharisees ask a, Matt. 12. 38; Mark 8. 11.  
**SIGNS**, sun and moon, Gen. 1. 14; rainbow, Gen. 9. 13; circumcision, Gen. 17. 10; Moses, Ex. 3. 12; 4. 8; sabbath, Ex. 31. 13; Jonas, Matt. 12. 39; apostles, Acts 2. 43; *also* 1 Kin. 13. 3; Is. 7. 11; 8. 18; 20. 3; Ezek. 24. 24.  
 false, Deut. 13. 1; Matt. 24. 24; 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
 of the times, Matt. 16. 3.  
**SILENCE**, Job 2. 13; Ps. 39. 2; Prov. 10. 19; 11. 12; 17. 28.  
 women to keep, 1 Tim. 2. 11.  
 in heaven for half an hour, Rev. 8. 1.  
**SILVER**, Ex. 26. 19; Num. 7. 13.  
 as money, Gen. 23. 15; 44. 2; Deut. 22. 19; 2 Kin. 5. 22.  
**SIN**, what it is, Deut. 9. 7; Josh. 1. 18; Prov. 24. 9; Rom. 14. 23; James 4. 17; 1 John 3. 4; 5. 17.  
 origin of, Gen. 3. 6, 7; Matt. 15. 19; John 8. 44; Rom. 5. 12; 1 John 3. 8.  
 characteristics of, Prov. 14. 34; 15. 9; 30. 12; Is. 1. 18; 59. 3; Jer. 44. 4; Eph. 5. 11; Heb. 3. 13, 15; 6. 1; 9. 14; James 1. 15.  
 sting of, death, 1 Cor. 15. 56.  
 all born in, and under, Gen. 5. 3; Job 15. 14; 25. 4; Ps. 51. 5; Rom. 3. 9; Gal. 3. 22.  
 Christ alone without, 2 Cor. 5. 21; Heb. 4. 15; 7. 26; 1 John 3. 5; His blood alone redeems from, John 1. 29; Eph. 1. 7; 1 John 1. 7; 3. 5.  
 fountain for, Zech. 13. 1.  
 repented of, and confessed, Job 33. 27; Ps. 38. 18; 97. 10; Prov. 28. 13; Jer. 3. 21; Rom. 12. 9; 1 John 1. 9.  
 prayed, striven against, and mortified, Ps. 4. 4; 19. 13; 39. 1; 51. 2; 139. 23, 24; Matt. 6. 13; Rom. 8. 13; Col. 3. 5; Heb. 12. 4.  
 excludes from heaven, 1 Cor. 6. 9; Gal. 5. 19; Eph. 5. 5; Rev. 21. 27.  
 wages of, death, Rom. 6. 23.  
 punishment of, Gen. 2. 17; Ezek. 18. 4; Rom. 5. 13; Heb. 10. 26; James 1. 15.  
**SINGING**. *See* PSALMODY.  
**SINS**, NATIONAL, bring judgments, Matt. 23. 35, 36; 27. 25; denounced, Is. 1. 24; 30. 1; Jer. 5. 9; 6. 27.  
**SLANDER**, Ex. 23. 1; Ps. 15. 3; 31. 13; 34. 13 (1 Pet. 3. 10); 50. 20; 64. 3; 101. 5; Prov. 10. 18; Jer. 6. 28; 9. 4; Eph. 4. 31; 1 Tim. 3. 11; Tit. 3. 2.  
 effects of, and conduct under, Prov. 16. 28; 17. 9; 18. 8; 26. 20, 22; Jer. 38. 4; Ezek. 22. 9; Matt. 5. 11; 26. 58; Acts 6. 11; 17. 7; 21. 5; 1 Cor. 9. 12.

**SLAYING** unpromptedly, Num. 35. 11; Deut. 4. 42; 19. 3; Josh. 20. 3.  
**SLEEP**, Gen. 2. 21; 15. 12; 1 Sam. 26. 12; Job 4. 13; Prov. 6. 4-11; 19. 15; 20. 13.  
 figurative, Ps. 13. 3; Dan. 12. 2; Mark 13. 36; Rom. 13. 11; 1 Cor. 11. 30; 15. 20, 51; 1 Thess. 4. 13-15.  
**SLING**, Judg. 20. 16; Goliath slain by, 1 Sam. 17. 49.  
*See* 2 Kin. 8. 25; 2 Chr. 26. 14.  
 figurative, 1 Sam. 25. 29; Prov. 26. 8.  
**SLOTHFULNESS**, Prov. 12. 24, 27; 15. 19; 18. 9; 19. 15, 24; 21. 25; 22. 13; 24. 30; 26. 13-16; Eccles. 10. 18; Matt. 25. 26; Rom. 11. 8.  
 condemned, Prov. 6. 4; Rom. 12. 11; 13. 11; 1 Thess. 5. 6; Heb. 6. 12.  
**SNAIL**, unclean, Lev. 11. 30.  
**SNUFFERS**, gold, Ex. 25. 38; 37. 23.  
**SOBRIETY**, Rom. 12. 3; 1 Thess. 5. 6; 1 Tim. 2. 9; 3. 2; Tit. 1. 8; 2. 12; 1 Pet. 1. 13; 4. 7; 5. 8.  
**SOLDIERS**, admonition to, Luke 8. 14.  
 at the crucifixion, John 19. 2, 23, 32.  
 as guards, Matt. 27. 66; 28. 4, 12; Acts 12. 4; 23. 10; 27. 42.  
**SON** of GOD. *See* CHRIST.  
 — of man, Ezek. 2. 1; Matt. 8. 20; Acts 7. 56.  
**SONS** of God, Job 1. 6; 38. 7; John 1. 12; Rom. 8. 14; 2 Cor. 6. 18; Heb. 2. 10; 12. 5; James 1. 18; 1 John 3. 1.  
 obligations of, Eph. 5. 1; Phil. 2. 15; 1 Pet. 1. 14; 2. 9.  
**SONGS** :—of Moses, Red sea, Ex. 15; for water, Num. 21. 17; God's mercy, Deut. 32; and of the Lamb, Rev. 15. 3.  
 of Deborah, Judg. 5; of Hannah, 1 Sam. 2; of David, 2 Sam. 22 (*see* PSALMS); of Mary, Luke 1. 46; of Zacharias, Luke 1. 68; of the angels, Luke 2. 13; of Simeon, Luke 2. 29; of the redeemed, Rev. 5. 9; 19.  
**SORcery**, Is. 47. 9; 57. 3; Acts 8. 9; 13. 6; Rev. 21. 8; 22. 15.  
**SORROW**, godly, 2 Cor. 7. 10; earthly, Gen. 42. 38; Job 17. 7; Ps. 13. 2; 90. 10; Prov. 10. 22; Is. 35. 10; Luke 22. 45; Rom. 9. 2; 1 Thess. 4. 13; consequence of sin, Gen. 3. 16, 17; Ps. 51.  
**SOUL**, man endowed with, Gen. 2. 7.  
 atonement for, Lev. 17. 11.  
 redemption of, Ps. 34. 22; 49. 8, 15.  
 worth of, Matt. 16. 26; Mark 8. 37.  
**SOUTH**, the king of, Dan. 11.  
 queen of, Matt. 12. 42.  
**SPENT**, night is far, Rom. 13. 12; day, Judg. 19. 11; Mark 6. 35; Luke 24. 29.  
**SPICES** for religious rites, Ex. 25. 6; 30. 23, 34; 37. 29; Esth. 2. 12; Ps. 45. 8.  
 for funeral, 2 Chr. 16. 14; Mark 16. 1; Luke 23. 56; John 19. 40.  
**SPIES** sent into Canaan, by Moses, Num. 13. 3, 17, 26; 14. 36; Deut. 1. 22; Heb. 3. 17.  
 sent to Jericho, by Joshua, Josh. 2. 1, 4, 17, 23; 6. 17, 23.  
**SPIKENARD**, Cant. 1. 12; Mary anoints Christ with, Mark 14. 3; Luke 7. 37; John 12. 3.  
**SPIRIT** of GOD (the HOLY SPIRIT, or HOLY GHOST). *See* article GOD.  
**SPIRIT** of CHRIST, Rom. 8. 9; 1 Pet. 1. 11.  
 of Antichrist, 1 John 4. 3.  
 of man, Eccles. 3. 21; 12. 7; Zech. 12. 1; 1 Cor. 2. 11, broken, Ps. 51. 17; Prov. 15. 13; 17. 22.  
 born of, John 3. 5; Gal. 4. 29.  
 fruit of, Gal. 5. 22; Eph. 5. 9.  
 of truth, John 14. 17; 15. 26; 16. 13.  
 bondage, Rom. 8. 15.  
 divination, Acts 16. 16.  
 dumbness, &c., Mark 9. 17.  
 fear, 2 Tim. 1. 7.  
 jealousy, Num. 5. 14.  
 slumber, Rom. 11. 8.  
**SPIRITUAL** body, gifts, &c. Rom. 1. 11; 1 Cor. 12; 14; 15. 44; Phil. 3. 21; 1 John 3. 2 (1 Cor. 2. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 6).  
**SPITTING**, Num. 12. 14; Deut. 25. 9; Job 30. 10.  
 suffered by Christ, Is. 50. 6; Matt. 26. 67; 27. 30; Mark 10. 34; 14. 65; 15. 19.  
**SPOIL**, its division, Num. 31. 27; 1 Sam. 30. 22.  
**SPRINKLING** of blood, the passover, Ex. 12. 22; Heb. 11. 28.  
 the covenant of, Ex. 24. 8; Heb. 9. 13.

**SPRINKLING**—*cont.*  
 cleansing the leper by, Lev. 14. 7.  
 of oil, Lev. 14. 16.  
 of the blood of Christ, Heb. 10. 22; 12. 24; 1 Pet. 1. 2.  
**STAR** at Christ's birth, Matt. 2. 2.  
 morning star, Christ, Rev. 22. 16; predicted, Num. 24. 17.  
 great star falls from heaven, Rev. 8. 10; 9. 1.  
**STARS** created, Gen. 1. 16.  
 mentioned, Gen. 15. 5; 37. 9; Judg. 5. 20; 1 Cor. 15. 41; Heb. 11. 12; Jude 13; Rev. 8. 12; 12. 1.  
 not to be worshipped, Deut. 4. 19.  
 morning, Job 38. 7.  
**STATUTES** of the Lord, 1 Chr. 29. 19; Ps. 19. 8; 119. 12, 16.  
**STAVES** for the tabernacle, Ex. 25. 13; 37. 15; 40. 20; Num. 4. 6.  
**STEEADFASTNESS** of the disciples, Acts 2. 42; Col. 2. 5.  
 urged, Deut. 10. 20; Job 11. 5; 1 Cor. 15. 58; 1 Thess. 5. 21; Heb. 3. 14; 4. 14; 10. 23; 1 Pet. 5. 9; 2 Pet. 3. 17.  
**STEALING**, Ex. 20. 15; 21. 16; Lev. 19. 11; Deut. 5. 19; 24. 7; Ps. 50. 18; Zech. 5. 4; Matt. 19. 18; Rom. 13. 9; Eph. 4. 28; 1 Pet. 4. 15.  
 restoration inculcated, Ex. 22. 1; Lev. 6. 4; Prov. 6. 30, 31.  
**STEWARD**, parable of, Luke 16. 1.  
 of God, a bishop is, Tit. 1. 7 (1 Cor. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 10).  
**STOCKS**, Job 13. 27; 33. 11; Prov. 7. 22.  
 Jeremiah in, Jer. 20. 2.  
 Paul and Silas in, Acts 16. 24.  
**STONE**, corner, Christ is (Ps. 118. 22; Is. 28. 16); Matt. 21. 42; Mark 12. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 6.  
**STONES**, precious, in the high priest's breastplate, Ex. 28. 17; in the temple, 1 Chr. 29. 2; 2 Chr. 3. 6; in the new Jerusalem, Rev. 21. 19.  
**STONING**, Lev. 20. 2; 24. 14; Deut. 13. 10; 17. 5; 22. 21; of Achan, Josh. 7. 25; Naboth, 1 Kin. 21; Stephen, Acts 7. 58; Paul, Acts 14. 19; 2 Cor. 11. 25.  
**STRANGERS** (among the Israelites), how to be treated, Ex. 22. 21; 23. 9; Lev. 19. 33; Deut. 1. 16; 10. 18; 23. 7; 24. 14; Mal. 3. 5.  
 regulations as to the passover, the priest's office, marriage, and the laws concerning them, Ex. 12. 43; 34. 16; Lev. 17. 10; 22. 10; 24. 16; Num. 1. 51; 18. 7; 19. 10; 35. 15; Deut. 7. 3; 17. 15; 25. 5; 31. 12; Josh. 8. 33; Ezra 10. 2; Neh. 13. 27; Ezek. 44. 9. *See* HOSPITALITY.  
 and pilgrims, 1 Pet. 2. 11.  
**STRENGTH** of Israel, the Lord, Ex. 15. 2; 1 Sam. 15. 29; Ps. 27. 1; 28. 8; 29. 11; 46. 1; 81. 1; Is. 26. 4; Joel 3. 16; Zech. 12. 5.  
 — of sin, Rom. 7; 1 Cor. 15. 56.  
 — made perfect in weakness, 2 Cor. 12. 9; Heb. 11. 34; Ps. 8. 2.  
**STRIFE**, Prov. 3. 30; 17. 14; 25. 8; 26. 17; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Cor. 3. 3; Gal. 5. 20; Phil. 2. 3, 14; 2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9; James 3. 14.  
 its origin, Prov. 10. 12; 13. 10; 15. 18; 16. 28; 22. 10; 23. 29; 26. 20; 28. 25; 30. 33; 1 Tim. 6. 4; 2 Tim. 2. 23; James 4. 1.  
 its results, Lev. 24. 10; Gal. 5. 15; James 3. 16.  
 deprecated, 1 Cor. 1. 11; 3. 3; 6; 11. 17.  
**STUBBORNNESS**, penalty of, Deut. 21. 18; Prov. 1. 24; 29. 1.  
 forbidden, 2 Chr. 30. 8; Ps. 32. 9; 75. 4.  
 of the Jews, 2 Kin. 17. 14; Jer. 5. 3; 7. 28; 32. 33.  
**STUMBLINGBLOCK**, the blind, Lev. 19. 14; Deut. 27. 18.  
 figurative of offence, Is. 8. 14; Rom. 9. 32; 14. 21; 1 Cor. 1. 23; 8. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 8.  
**SUBMISSION** to God, James 4. 7.  
 to rulers, Eph. 5. 21; Heb. 13. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 13; 5. 5.  
**SUFFERING** for Christ, Phil. 1. 29.  
**SUFFERINGS**. *See* CHRIST.  
 of His followers, Acts 5. 40; 12; 13. 50; 14. 19; 16. 23; 20. 23; 21; 22; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 2 Cor. 1. 4; 4. 8; 6. 4; 11. 23; Phil. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 10; 2 Tim. 3. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 19; 3. 14; 4. 12.  
**SUN** created, Gen. 1. 14; Ps. 19. 4; 74. 16; 1 Cor. 15. 41.  
 not to be worshipped, Deut. 4. 19; Job 31. 26; Ezek. 8. 16.

**SUN**—*cont.*  
 stayed by Joshua, Josh. 10. 12; brought backward for Hezekiah, 2 Kin. 20. 9; darkened at crucifixion, Luke 23. 44.  
**SUN** of righteousness, Mal. 4. 2.  
**SUPPER**, parable of, Luke 14. 16.  
 marriage supper of the Lamb, Rev. 19. 9.  
 Lord's Supper. *See* COMMUNION.  
**SURETISHIP**, evils of, Prov. 6. 1; 11. 15; 17. 18; 20. 16; 22. 26; 27. 13.  
**SWEAR** (and curse), Lev. 5. 1, 4.  
 falsely, Lev. 6. 3, 5; Ex. 22. 28.  
**SWEARING**, Matt. 5. 34; James 5. 12.  
**SWINE**, Lev. 11. 7; Deut. 14. 8; Is. 65. 4.  
 devils sent into herd of, Matt. 8. 32; Mark 5. 13; Luke 8. 33.  
 typical of unbelievers and apostates, Matt. 7. 6; 2 Pet. 2. 22.  
**SWORD** of the Lord, Gen. 3. 24; Deut. 32. 41; Judg. 7. 18; 1 Chr. 21. 12; Ps. 45. 3; Is. 34. 5; 66. 16; Jer. 12. 12; 47. 6; Ezek. 21. 4; 30. 24; 32. 10; Zeph. 2. 12.  
**SYCOMORE** tree, 1 Kin. 10. 27; Amos 7. 14; Luke 19. 4.  
**SYNAGOGUES**, Christ teaches in, Matt. 12. 9; Luke 4. 16; John 6. 59; 18. 20; Paul preaches in, Acts 13. 5; 14. 1; 18. 4.  
**TABERNACLE** of God, its construction, Ex. 25—27; 36—39; 40; Num. 9. 15.  
 consecrated by Moses, Lev. 8. 10.  
 directions concerning its custody and removal, Num. 1. 50, 53; 3. 4; 9. 18; 1 Chr. 6. 48.  
 set up at Shiloh, Josh. 18. 1; at Gibeon, 1 Chr. 21. 29; 2 Chr. 1. 3.  
 David's love for, Ps. 27; 42; 43; 84; 132.  
 — of witness, Num. 17. 7; 18. 2; 2 Chr. 24. 6; Acts 7. 44.  
 — of testimony, Ex. 38. 21, &c.; in heaven, Rev. 15. 5.  
 parallels from its history, Heb. 8. 2; 9. 2.  
**TABERNACLE**, the human body compared to, 2 Cor. 5. 1; 2 Pet. 1. 13.  
**TABERNACLES**, feast of, Lev. 23. 34; Num. 23. 12; Deut. 16. 13; 2 Chr. 8. 13; Ezra 3. 4; Zech. 14. 16; John 7. 2.  
**TABLE** of the Lord (Jewish), Ex. 25. 23; 31. 8; 37. 10; 40. 4; Ezek. 41. 22.  
 its holiness, Mal. 1. 7, 12; 1 Cor. 10. 21.  
 of shewbread, Ex. 25. 30; Lev. 24. 6; Num. 4. 7.  
 — the LORD'S. *See* COMMUNION.  
**TABLES** of stone, the law, Ex. 24. 12; 31. 18.  
 broken, Ex. 32. 19; Deut. 9. 15.  
 renewed, Ex. 34; Deut. 10.  
 of stone and the heart, 2 Cor. 3. 3.  
**TALEBEARERS**, Lev. 19. 16; Prov. 11. 13; 18. 8; 26. 20; Ezek. 22. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 4. 15.  
**TALENT**, gold, Ex. 25. 39; silver, 1 Kin. 20. 39; lead, Zech. 5. 7.  
**TALENTS**, parables of, Matt. 18. 24; 25. 14.  
**TALKING**, vain, censured, 1 Sam. 2. 3; Job 11. 2; Prov. 13. 3; 24. 2; Eccles. 10. 14; Ezek. 33. 30; 36. 3; Eph. 5. 4; Tit. 1. 10. *See* SLANDER, TALEBEARERS, &c.  
**TARES**, parable of the, Matt. 13. 24.  
**TAXATION** of all the world, under Caesar Augustus, Luke 2. 1.  
**TEACHERS** appointed in Judah, 2 Chr. 17. 7; Ezra 7. 10.  
 Christian (Bishops, Deacons, Elders), Acts 13. 1; Rom. 12. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 28; Eph. 4. 11; Col. 1. 28; 3. 16; 1 Tim. 3; Tit. 1. 5.  
 worthy of honour and benevolence, 1 Cor. 9. 9; Gal. 6. 6; 1 Tim. 5. 17.  
**FALSE**, foretold and described, Jer. 5. 13; 6. 13; Ezek. 14. 9; 22. 25; Hos. 9. 7; Mic. 2. 11; 3. 11; Zeph. 3. 4; Matt. 24. 4; Acts 13. 6; 20. 29; 2 Cor. 11. 13; 1 Tim. 1. 6; 4. 1; 6. 3; 2 Tim. 3. 8; Tit. 1. 11; 2 Pet. 2; Jude 4; Rev. 2. 14, 20; not to be hearkened to, Deut. 13. 1; Matt. 24. 5; Col. 2. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 4; 4. 1; Heb. 13. 9; 2 Pet. 2; 1 John 4. 1; 2 John 10; Jude; Rev. 2. 14; how to be tested and avoided, Is. 8. 20; Rom. 16. 17; Tit. 3. 10; 1 John 4. 2, 3; 2 John 10; their condemnation, Deut. 13. 1; 18. 20; Is. 8. 20; 9. 15; Jer. 28. 15; Ezek. 13. 8; 14. 10; Mic. 3. 6; Gal. 1. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 9; 2 Pet. 2. 1; Jude 4, 10, 16.

- TEACHING from God, Ps. 71. 17; Is. 54. 13; Jer. 31. 34; John 6. 45; Gal. 1. 12; Eph. 4. 21; 1 Thess. 4. 9; 1 John 2. 27.  
— of CHRIST, Matt. 5; 7. 29.
- TEMPERANCE commended, Prov. 23. 1; 1 Cor. 9. 25; Gal. 5. 23; Eph. 5. 18; Tit. 1. 8; 2. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 6.
- TEMPLE, house of the Lord, or place for worship. *See* ALTAR and TABERNACLE.
- TEMPLE of JERUSALEM.  
In David's heart to build, 2 Sam. 7. 3; 1 Chr. 17. 2; 28. 2.  
David forbidden to build, 2 Sam. 7. 5; 1 Chr. 17. 4; 28. 3.  
Solomon to build, 2 Sam. 7. 12; 1 Chr. 17. 11; 28. 5.  
David's preparations for, 1 Chr. 28. 11.  
Solomon builds, 1 Kin. 6; 2 Chr. 3; 4.  
no hammer or axe heard in building, 1 Kin. 6. 7.  
dimensions and ornaments of, 2 Chr. 3. 4.  
its solemn dedication, 1 Kin. 8; 2 Chr. 6; 7.  
glory of the Lord fills, 2 Chr. 5. 14.  
plundered by Shishak, king of Egypt, 1 Kin. 14. 25; 2 Chr. 12. 9.  
restored by Joash, 2 Kin. 12. 5. 12.  
cleansed by Hezekiah, 2 Chr. 29. 5.  
polluted by Manasseh, 2 Chr. 33. 7.  
repaired by Josiah, 2 Chr. 34.  
spoiled by the Chaldeans, 2 Kin. 25. 9; 2 Chr. 36.  
decrees of Cyrus and Darius for rebuilding, Ezra 6. 3, 12.  
commenced, Ezra 3. 8.  
suspended by order of Artaxerxes, Ezra 4. 24.  
resumed under Darius, Ezra 6. 7.  
finished and dedicated, Ezra 6. 15, 16.  
purified by Nehemiah, Neh. 13. 30.  
made a den of thieves, Matt. 21. 12; Mark 11. 15; Luke 19. 46.  
Christ drives out buyers and sellers, Matt. 21. 12; Mark 11. 15; Luke 19. 45; John 2. 14.  
Christ foretells its destruction, Matt. 24. 2; Mark 13. 2; Luke 21. 6.  
Christ teaches in, Luke 21. 37.  
disciples continue there daily, Acts 2. 46.  
Peter and John pray and teach in, Acts 3. 1, 12.  
Paul enters, and is assaulted in, Acts 21. 26.
- TEMPLE, symbolical, Ezek. 40—44.  
symbolical of the body of Christ, John 2. 21.
- TEMPLE of GOD and HOLY GHOST, Christians are, 1 Cor. 3. 16, 17; 6. 19; 2 Cor. 6. 16. *See also* Rev. 3. 12; 7. 15; 15. 8; 21. 22.
- TEMPLE (house of God), Ps. 65. 4; Eccles. 5. 1; 1 Tim. 3. 15; Heb. 10. 21; 1 Pet. 4. 17.  
blessedness of frequenting, Ps. 65. 4; 84. 1, 10; 100. 4; 122 (Is. 2. 3).
- TEMPTATION, trial of faith and life, Gen. 22; Dan. 12. 10; Zech. 13. 9; Luke 22. 31, 40; Heb. 11. 17; James 1. 12; 1 Pet. 1. 7; 4. 12.  
none excessive, 1 Cor. 10. 13.  
of Christ, by the devil, Matt. 4; Mark 1. 13; Luke 4. 2.
- TESTAMENT, the New, of Christ's blood, Matt. 26. 28; Mark 14. 24; Luke 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25; 2 Cor. 3. 6; Heb. 7. 22.  
better than the first covenant, Heb. 8. 6, 7; 9; 10; 12. 24.
- TESTIMONY, Ex. 25. 16, 21.  
of the apostles, Acts 22. 18; 2 Thess. 1. 10; 2 Tim. 1. 8; Rev. 1. 2; 11. 7; 12. 17.
- TESTIMONIES of God, Ps. 119. 2.
- THANKS, giving of, at the Lord's Supper, Matt. 26. 27; Mark 14. 23; Luke 22. 17; 1 Cor. 11. 24; at meals, Mark 8. 6; John 6. 11; Acts 27. 35; Rom. 14. 6; Eph. 5. 20; 1 Tim. 4. 3.
- THANKSGIVING, exhortations to, Ps. 34. 3; 50. 14; 95. 2; 100. 4; 107. 22; 136; 2 Cor. 9. 12; Phil. 4. 6; Col. 2. 7; 4. 2; Rev. 7. 12. *See* PSALMS, PRAISE.
- THEATRE at Ephesus, Paul's danger there, Acts 19. 29.
- THEFT, whence proceeding, Matt. 15. 19; Mark 7. 22. *See* STEALING.
- THIEF, punishment of, Ex. 22. 2; Deut. 24. 7; Zech. 5. 4; 1 Cor. 6. 10; 1 Pet. 4. 15.  
conduct of, described, Job 24. 14; Jer. 2. 26; 49. 9; Luke 10. 30; John 10. 1.  
— in the night, Christ's second coming typified
- THIEF—*cont.*  
by, Matt. 24. 43; Luke 12. 39; 1 Thess. 5. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 10; Rev. 3. 3; 16. 15.
- THIEVES at crucifixion, Matt. 27. 38; Mark 15. 27; Luke 23. 40.
- THINGS devoted, Lev. 27; Num. 18. 14; Ezek. 44. 29; not to be redeemed, Lev. 27. 33; abuse of (Corban), Matt. 15. 5; Mark 7. 11.
- THORNS, Judg. 8. 7, 16; crown of, placed on Christ, Matt. 27. 29; Mark 15. 17; John 19. 2.
- THUNDER, Ex. 9. 23; 1 Sam. 7. 10; 12. 18; Ps. 78. 48. *See* Ex. 19. 16; Rev. 4. 5; 16. 18.
- THUNDERS, seven, Rev. 10.
- TIME, redemption of, Ps. 39. 4; 90. 12; Eccles. 12. 1; Is. 55. 6; Matt. 5. 25; Luke 19. 42; John 9. 4; 12. 35; Rom. 13. 11; 2 Cor. 6. 2; Gal. 6. 9; Eph. 5. 16; Col. 4. 5.  
the end of, Rev. 10. 6.  
for all things, Eccles. 3.
- TIMES, signs of, Matt. 16. 3; Acts 3. 21; 1 Thess. 5. 1; 2 Thess. 2; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 3. 1.
- TITHES paid by Abraham to Melchizedek, Gen. 14. 20; Heb. 7. 6.  
due to God, Gen. 28. 22; Lev. 27. 30; Prov. 3. 9; Mal. 3. 8.  
to the Levites, Num. 18. 21; 2 Chr. 31. 5; Neh. 10. 37; Heb. 7. 5.  
for the feasts, and poor, Deut. 14. 23, 28.
- TONGUE, unruly, James 3.  
must be bridled, Ps. 39. 1; Prov. 4. 24; 10. 10, 19; 14. 23; 15. 4; 17. 20; 18. 6; Eccles. 3. 7; 10. 12; Matt. 5. 22; 12. 36; Eph. 4. 29; 5. 4; Col. 3. 8; 4. 6; 1 Thess. 5. 11; Tit. 1. 10; 2. 8; 3. 2; James 1. 26; 3; 1 Pet. 3. 10; Jude 16.
- TONGUES, confusion of, Gen. 11.  
gift of, Acts 2. 3; 10. 46; 19. 6; 1 Cor. 12. 10; 13. 1; 14. 2.
- TORN beasts not to be eaten, Ex. 22. 31; Lev. 22. 8; Ezek. 4. 13; 44. 31.
- TOUCHING Christ's garment, Mark 5. 28; 6. 56; Luke 6. 19.
- TOWER of Babel, Gen. 11; Penuel, Judg. 8. 17; Shechem, Judg. 9. 46; Siloam, Luke 13. 4.
- TRADERS in Tyre, Ezek. 27.
- TRANCE of Balaam, Num. 24. 4; Peter, Acts 10. 10; 11. 5; Paul, Acts 22. 17.
- TRANSFIGURATION of Christ, Matt. 17; Mark 9. 2; Luke 9. 29; John 1. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 16.
- TRANSFORMATION of Satan and his ministers, 2 Cor. 11. 13, 15.
- TRANSGRESSION. *See* SIN.
- TRANSLATION of Enoch, Gen. 5. 24; Heb. 11. 5.  
of Elijah, 2 Kin. 2.
- TREACHERY, instances of, Gen. 34. 13; Judg. 9. 1; Sam. 21. 7; 22. 9 (Ps. 52); 2 Sam. 3. 27; 11. 14; 16; 20. 9; 1 Kin. 21. 5; 2 Kin. 10. 18; Esth. 3; Matt. 26. 47; Mark 14. 43; Luke 22. 47; John 18. 3.
- TREASON, instances of, 2 Sam. 15—18; 20; 1 Kin. 1. 16. 10; 2 Kin. 11; 15. 10; 2 Chr. 22. 10; Esth. 2. 21.
- TREE of life, Gen. 2. 9; 3. 32; Prov. 3. 18; 11. 30; Ezek. 47. 7, 12; Rev. 2. 7; 22. 2, 14.  
of knowledge of good and evil, Gen. 2. 17; 3.
- TREES, laws concerning, Lev. 19. 23; 27. 30; Deut. 20. 19.  
Jotham's parable of the, Judg. 9. 8.  
Nebuchadnezzar's vision, Dan. 4. 10.  
figuratively mentioned, Num. 24. 6; 1 Chr. 16. 33; Ps. 1 (Jer. 17. 8); 92. 12; Eccles. 11. 3; Cant. 2. 3; Is. 41. 19; Ezek. 17. 24; 31. 5; Matt. 3. 10; 7. 17; 12. 33; Luke 3. 9; 6. 43; 21. 29; Jude 12.
- TRESPASS offerings, laws concerning, Lev. 5; 6; Num. 5.
- TRIAL of the heart, by God alone, Ps. 26. 2; 68. 10; Prov. 17. 3; Jer. 11. 20; 1 Thess. 2. 4.  
of faith, Job 23. 10; Zech. 13. 9; Heb. 11. 17; James 1. 3; 1 Pet. 4. 12; Rev. 3. 10. *See* TEMPTATION.
- TRIBES of Israel, blessed, Gen. 49; Num. 23. 20; 24; Deut. 33.  
their order and numbering, Num. 1; 2; 10. 14; 26; 2 Sam. 24; 1 Chr. 21.  
number of those sealed, Rev. 7. 4.
- TRIBULATION, Matt. 13. 21; 24. 21; John 16. 33; Acts 14. 22; 1 Thess. 3. 4; Rev. 7. 14.



**TRIBUTE**, Matt. 22. 21; Luke 20. 25; Rom. 13. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 13.  
 paid by Christ, Matt. 17. 24.  
**TRUMPET** of wicked, short, Job 20. 5; Ps. 37. 10.  
**TRUMPET**, giving uncertain sound, 1 Cor. 14. 8.  
 the last, 1 Cor. 15. 52; 1 Thess. 4. 16.  
**TRUMPETS**, their use, Num. 10; Josh. 6. 4; Judg. 7. 16; Ps. 81. 3; Ezek. 7. 14; 33. 3; Joel 2. 1.  
 used in the temple, 1 Chr. 13. 8; 15. 24; 2 Chr. 5. 12; 29. 27; Ps. 98. 6.  
 feast of, Lev. 23. 24; Num. 29.  
 the seven, Rev. 8; 9; 11.  
**TRUST** in God, Ps. 4. 5; 34; 37. 3; 40. 3, 4; 62. 8; 64. 10; 84. 12; 115. 9; 118. 8; Prov. 3. 5; 16. 20; Is. 26. 4; 50. 10; 51. 5; Jer. 17. 7.  
 exemplified, 1 Sam. 17. 45; 30. 6; 2 Kin. 18. 5; 2 Chr. 20. 12; Dan. 3. 28; 2 Tim. 1. 12; 4. 18.  
 blessings resulting from, Ps. 5. 11; 26. 1; 32. 10; 33. 21; 34. 8, 22; 37. 5, 40; 56. 11; 112. 7; 125; Prov. 16. 20; 28. 25; 29. 25; Is. 12. 2; 26. 3; 57. 13; Heb. 13. 6.  
**TRUST** in man, riches, vain, Job 31. 24; Ps. 20. 7; 33. 16; 44. 6; 49. 6; 52. 7; 62. 10; 118. 8; 146. 3; Prov. 11. 23; 28. 26; Is. 30; 31; Jer. 7. 4; 9. 4; 17. 5; 46. 25; 49. 4; Ezek. 33. 13; Mark 10. 24; 2 Cor. 1. 9; 1 Tim. 6. 17.  
**TRUTH** of God, Ex. 34. 6; Num. 23. 19; Deut. 32. 4; Ps. 19. 9; 25. 10; 33. 4; 57. 3; 102. 10; 85. 10; 86. 15; 89. 14; 91. 4; 96. 13; 100. 5; 119. 160; 146. 6; Is. 25. 1; 65. 16; Dan. 4. 37; Mic. 7. 20; John 17. 17; 2 Cor. 1. 20; Rev. 15. 3; 16. 7.  
 — the, the Gospel, John 1. 17; 4. 24; 5. 33; 17. 17; 18. 37; Rom. 2. 8; 1 Cor. 13. 6; 2 Cor. 4. 2; Gal. 3. 1; Eph. 6. 14; 2 Thess. 2. 10; 1 Tim. 2. 7; 3. 15; 4. 3; 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 8; 4. 4; Tit. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 22.  
 — word of, Ps. 119. 43; 2 Cor. 6. 7; Eph. 1. 13; Col. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 2. 15; James 1. 18. *See* SCRIPTURES, GOSPEL.  
**TRUTHFULNESS**, Prov. 12. 17; Zech. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25; 1 John 1. 8.  
**TUMULTS** under David, 2 Sam. 20. 1; Rehoboam, 1 Kin. 12. 16; against Christ, Matt. 27. 24; Paul, Acts 14. 5; 17. 5; 18. 12; 19. 24; 21. 27.  
**TURTLEDOVE** used for offerings, Gen. 15. 9; Lev. 1. 14; 12. 6; Num. 6. 10; Luke 2. 24.  
**TWELVE**, the, ordained, Mark 3. 14.  
**TYPES** of Christ. *See* CHRIST.  
**TYRANNY**, instances of, Ex. 1; 5; 1 Sam. 22. 9; 1 Kin. 12. 4; 21; Jer. 26. 20; Matt. 2; Acts 12.  
**UNBELIEF**, sin, John 16. 9; Rom. 11. 32; Tit. 1. 15; 1 John 5. 10.  
 its source, Mark 16. 14; Luke 8. 12; 24. 25; John 5. 38; 8. 45; 10. 26; 12. 39; Acts 19. 9; 2 Cor. 4. 4; Eph. 2. 2; 2 Thess. 2. 12; Heb. 3. 12.  
 the world condemned for, John 3. 18; 5. 24.  
 its effects, 1 Kin. 17. 18; 2 Kin. 7. 2; Ps. 78. 19; 106. 24; Is. 53. 1; Matt. 24. 11; John 12. 37; 16. 9; Acts 14. 2; 19. 9; Heb. 3. 12.  
 deprecated, Matt. 17. 17; John 20. 27, 29; Heb. 3. 12; 4. 11.  
 instances of, Gen. 3. 4; Num. 13. 14; 20. 12; Deut. 9. 23; 2 Kin. 7. 2, 17; Ps. 78; 106; Matt. 13. 58; Luke 1. 20; 22. 67; John 5. 38; 7. 5; 12. 37; 20. 25; Acts 14. 2; 17. 5; Rom. 3. 8; 11. 20; Heb. 3. 19.  
**UNBELIEVERS**, Rom. 16. 17; 2 Cor. 6. 14; Phil. 3. 2; 1 Tim. 6. 5.  
 fate of, Mark 16. 16; John 3. 18; 8. 24; Rom. 11. 20; Eph. 5. 6; 2 Thess. 2. 12; Heb. 3. 19; 4. 11; 11. 6; James 5; 2 Pet. 2; 3; Jude 5; Rev. 21. 8.  
**UNCLEANNESS**, Lev. 6; 7; 11; 12; 15; 22; Num. 5; 19; Deut. 23. 10; 24. 1.  
 typical of sin, Zech. 13. 1; Matt. 23. 27.  
**UNCLEAN SPIRITS**, Matt. 10. 1; 12. 43, 45; Acts 5. 16; Rev. 16. 13.  
 — animals, Lev. 11; 20. 25; Deut. 14. 3.  
**UNION** in worship and prayer, Ps. 34. 3; 55. 14; 122; Rom. 15. 30; 2 Cor. 1. 11; Eph. 6. 18; Col. 1. 3; 3. 16; Heb. 10. 25.  
**UNITY** of the Church, John 10. 16; Rom. 12. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 17; 12. 13; Gal. 3. 28; Eph. 1. 10; 2. 19; 4. 4; 5. 23, 30.  
 of brethren, Ps. 133; John 17. 21; Acts 2. 42.

**UNITY**—*cont.*

enforced, Ps. 133; Rom. 12. 16; 15. 5; 1 Cor. 1. 10; 2 Cor. 13. 11; Eph. 4. 3; Phil. 1. 27; 2. 2; 1 Pet. 3. 8.  
**UNLEAVENED** bread, Ex. 12. 39; 13. 7; 23. 18; Lev. 2. 4; 7. 12; 8. 26; Num. 6. 19 (1 Cor. 5. 7).  
**UNMARRIED** (virgins), Paul's exhortation to, 1 Cor. 7. 8, 11, 25, 32.  
**VANITY** of worldly things, Ps. 39. 5, 11; 49; 90; Eccles. 1; Is. 40. 17, 23.  
 of idolatry, Deut. 32. 21; 2 Kin. 17. 15; Jer. 10. 8; 14. 22; 18. 15; Acts 14. 15.  
**VEIL** (of women), Gen. 24. 65; Ruth 3. 15; 1 Cor. 11. 10.  
 of Moses, Ex. 34. 33; 2 Cor. 3. 13.  
 of the tabernacle and temple, Ex. 26. 31; 36. 35; 2 Cor. 3. 14. *See* Heb. 6. 19; 9. 3; 10. 20.  
 of temple, rent at crucifixion, Matt. 27. 51; Mark 15. 38; Luke 23. 45.  
**VENGEANCE** belongs to God, Deut. 32. 35; Ps. 94. 1; 99. 8; Is. 34. 8; 35. 4; Jer. 50. 15; Ezek. 24; 25; Nah. 1. 2; 2 Thess. 1. 8; Heb. 10. 30; Jude 7.  
**VESSELS** of temple, 1 Kin. 7. 40; carried to Babylon, 2 Kin. 25. 14; profaned, Dan. 5; restored, Ezra 1. 7.  
**VESTURE**, lots cast for Christ's, Matt. 27. 35; John 19. 24. *See* Ps. 22. 18; Rev. 19. 13.  
**VIALS** full of odours, Rev. 5. 8.  
 the seven, Rev. 15. 7; 16.  
**VICTORY** over death, Is. 25. 8; 1 Cor. 15. 54; by faith, 1 John 5. 4.  
**VINE**, Gen. 49. 11; Jer. 2. 21; Ezek. 15; 17; Hos. 10. 1; Rev. 14. 18.  
 typical of Christ, John 15.  
**VINEGAR** offered to Christ on the cross, Matt. 27. 34, 48; Mark 15. 36; Luke 23. 36; John 19. 29. *See* Ps. 69. 21; Prov. 10. 26; 25. 20.  
**VINEYARD**, Noah's, Gen. 9. 20.  
 of Naboth, 1 Kin. 21.  
 parables of, Matt. 20. 1; 21. 33; Mark 12. 1; Luke 20. 9.  
 laws of, Ex. 22. 5; 23. 11; Lev. 19. 10; 25. 3; Deut. 20. 6; 22. 9; 23. 24; 24. 21.  
**VIRGIN**, Christ born of one, Matt. 1. 18; Luke 1. 27. *See* Is. 7. 14.  
**VIRGINS**, parable of, Matt. 25. 1.  
**VIRTUES** and Vices, Prov. 10—24.  
**VISIONS** sent by God, Gen. 12. 7; Num. 24. 4; Job 7. 14; Is. 1. 1; Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17; 2 Cor. 12. 1.  
 of Abram, Gen. 15; Jacob, Gen. 28. 10; Pharaoh, Gen. 41; Micaiah, 1 Kin. 22. 19; Isaiah, Is. 6; Ezekiel, Ezek. 1; 10; 11; 37; 40; Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 4; Daniel, Dan. 7; Zechariah, Zech. 1; Peter, Acts 10. 9; John, Rev. 1; 4—22.  
**VOICE** of God proclaims the law, Ex. 19. 19; 20. 1.  
 its majesty and power, Job 37. 4; 40. 9; Ps. 18. 13; 46. 6; 68. 33; Joel 2. 11.  
 heard by Elijah, 1 Kin. 19. 12.  
 by Ezekiel, Ezek. 1. 24; 10. 5.  
 by Christ, at His baptism, &c., Matt. 3. 17; Mark 1. 11; Luke 3. 22; John 12. 28.  
 by Peter, James, and John, at the transfiguration, Matt. 17. 5; Mark 9. 7; Luke 9. 35; 2 Pet. 1. 18.  
 by Paul, Acts 9. 7.  
 by John, Rev. 1. 10.  
**VOWS**, laws concerning, Lev. 27; Num. 6. 2; 30; Deut. 23. 21. *See* Ps. 65. 1; 66. 13; 76. 11; 116. 18; Eccles. 5. 4; Mal. 1. 14.  
**VOYAGE**, Paul's, Acts 27; 28.  
**WAFERS** used as offerings, Ex. 29. 2, 23; Lev. 2. 4; 8. 26; Num. 6. 15.  
**WAGES** to be duly paid, Lev. 19. 13; Deut. 24. 15; James 5. 4.  
**WAITING** upon God, Ps. 27. 14; 37. 34; Prov. 20. 22; Is. 40. 31; 49. 23; Jer. 14. 22; Lam. 3. 25; Hab. 2. 3; Zeph. 3. 8; Luke 12. 36; Rom. 8. 25; 1 Cor. 1. 7; Gal. 5. 5; 1 Thess. 1. 10; 2 Thess. 3. 5.  
**WALKING** with God, Deut. 5. 33; 28. 9; Josh. 22. 5; 1 Kin. 8. 36; Ps. 1; 112; Prov. 2. 7; Is. 2. 3; 30. 21; Jer. 6. 16; 7. 23; Ezek. 37. 24; of Enoch, Gen. 5. 24; of Noah, Gen. 6. 9.  
 in faith, love, &c., Rom. 6. 4; 8. 1; 13. 13; 2 Cor. 5. 7; Gal. 5. 16; Eph. 5. 2; Phil. 3. 16; Col. 1. 10; 2. 6; 1 John 1. 6; Rev. 3. 4; 21. 24.

- WANTONNESS condemned, *Is.* 3. 16; *Rom.* 13. 13; 2 *Pet.* 2. 18.
- WAR, laws of, *Deut.* 20; 23. 9; 24. 5.
- WAKING, 2 *Chr.* 19. 10; *Ezek.* 3. 17; 33. 3; 1 *Thess.* 5. 14; *Acts* 20. 31; 1 *Cor.* 4. 14; *Col.* 1. 28.
- WASHING enjoined by the law, *Ex.* 29. 4; *Lev.* 6. 27; 13. 64; 14. 8; *Deut.* 21. 6; 2 *Chr.* 4. 6.
- of the feet, *Gen.* 18. 4; 24. 32; 43. 24; 1 *Sam.* 25. 41; *Luke* 7. 38; 1 *Tim.* 5. 10.
- of the hands, *Deut.* 21. 6; *Ps.* 26. 6; *Matt.* 27. 24.
- Christ washes His disciples' feet, *John* 13.
- superstitious, censured, *Mark* 7. 5; *Luke* 11. 38.
- figuratively, *Job* 9. 30; *Is.* 1. 16; 4. 4; *Tit.* 3. 5; *Heb.* 10. 22; *Eph.* 5. 26.
- in the blood of Christ, 1 *Cor.* 6. 11; *Rev.* 1. 5; 7. 14.
- WASTE forbidden, *John* 6. 12.
- WATCHES of time, *Ex.* 14. 24; 1 *Sam.* 11. 11; *Matt.* 14. 25; *Mark* 6. 48.
- WATCHFULNESS enjoined, *Matt.* 24. 42; 25. 13; 26. 41; *Mark* 13. 35; *Luke* 12. 35; 21. 36; 1 *Cor.* 10. 12; *Eph.* 6. 18; *Col.* 4. 2; 1 *Thess.* 5. 6; 2 *Tim.* 4. 5; 1 *Pet.* 4. 7; 5. 8; *Rev.* 3. 2; 16. 15.
- WATCHMEN, their duty, 2 *Sam.* 18. 25; 2 *Kin.* 9. 17; *Ps.* 127. 1; *Cant.* 3. 3; 5. 7; *Is.* 21. 5, 11; 62. 8; *Jer.* 6. 17; 31. 6; *Ezek.* 3. 17; 33; *Hab.* 2. 1.
- evil, described, *Is.* 56. 10.
- WATERS, miracles of, *Gen.* 21. 19; *Ex.* 15. 23; 17. 6; *Num.* 20. 7; 2 *Kin.* 3. 20.
- the trial of jealousy by, *Num.* 5. 17.
- used in baptism, *Matt.* 3. 11; *Acts* 8. 36; 10. 47.
- Christ walks on, *Matt.* 14. 25; *Mark* 6. 48; *John* 6. 19.
- figuratively mentioned, *Ps.* 65. 9; *Is.* 41. 17; 44. 3; 55. 1; *Jer.* 2. 13; *Ezek.* 47; *Zech.* 13. 1; *John* 3. 5; 4. 10; 7. 38; *Rev.* 7. 17; 21. 6; 22.
- of affliction, 1 *Kin.* 22. 27.
- WATERS of creation, *Gen.* 1. 2, 6, 9.
- the flood, *Gen.* 6. 17; 7. 6.
- fountain of living, *Jer.* 2. 13; 17. 13.
- living fountains of, *Rev.* 7. 17.
- WAVE OFFERING, *Ex.* 29. 24; *Lev.* 7. 30; 8. 27; 23. 11, 20; *Num.* 5. 25; 6. 20.
- WEAK in the faith, *Rom.* 14; 15; 1 *Cor.* 8; 1 *Thess.* 5. 14; *Heb.* 12. 12.
- Paul's example, 1 *Cor.* 9. 22.
- WEDDING, parable of, *Matt.* 22. *See* *Luke* 12. 36; 14. 8.
- WEEKS, feast of, *Deut.* 16. 9.
- seventy, prophecy of, *Dan.* 9. 24.
- WEEPING, *Ps.* 6. 8; 30. 5; *Joel* 2. 12; *Matt.* 8. 12; 22. 13; *Luke* 6. 21; 7. 38; *Rom.* 12. 15; 1 *Cor.* 7. 30; *Phil.* 3. 18; *Rev.* 18. 15.
- for the departed, *Gen.* 23. 2; 2 *Sam.* 1. 24; *Eccles.* 12. 5; *Jer.* 9. 17; 22. 10; *Ezek.* 24. 16; *Amos* 5. 16; *Mark* 5. 39; *John* 11. 35; 20. 13; 1 *Thess.* 4. 13.
- none in heaven, *Rev.* 21. 4.
- WEIGHTS, just, commanded, *Lev.* 19. 35; *Deut.* 25. 13; *Prov.* 11. 1; 16. 11; 20. 10, 23; *Ezek.* 45. 10; *Mic.* 6. 10.
- WELL of Beth-lehem, 1 *Chr.* 11. 17, 18.
- WELLS of Abraham, *Gen.* 26. 15; *Isaac*, *Gen.* 26. 25; *Uzziah*, 2 *Chr.* 26. 10; *Jacob*, *John* 4. 6.
- WHALE, *Gen.* 1. 21; *Job* 7. 12; *Ezek.* 32. 2.
- Jonah's, *Jonah* 1. 17; *Matt.* 12. 40.
- WHEAT, *Ex.* 23. 2 (1 *Kin.* 5. 11; *Ezek.* 27. 17).
- parable concerning, *Matt.* 13. 25.
- WHEELS, vision of, *Ezek.* 1. 15; 3. 13; 10. 9.
- WHEELS (lion's), parable of, *Ezek.* 19; *Nah.* 2. 12.
- WHIRLWINDS, 1 *Kin.* 19. 11; 2 *Kin.* 2. 1; *Job* 37. 9; 38. 1; *Is.* 66. 15; *Jer.* 23. 19; *Ezek.* 1. 4; *Nah.* 1. 3; *Zech.* 9. 14.
- WHISPERING, *Prov.* 16. 28; 26. 20; *Rom.* 1. 29; 2 *Cor.* 12. 20. *See* SLANDER, TALEBEARERS.
- WHITE HORSE, *Rev.* 6. 2; 19. 11; cloud, *Rev.* 14. 14.
- WHITE RAIMENT, of Christ at the transfiguration, *Matt.* 17. 2; *Mark* 9. 3; *Luke* 9. 29.
- of angels, *Matt.* 28. 3; *Mark* 16. 5.
- of the redeemed, *Rev.* 3. 5; 4. 4; 7. 9; 19. 8, 14.
- WHITE THRONE, *Rev.* 20. 11.
- WHOLE, the, need not a physician, *Matt.* 9. 12; *Mark* 2. 17; *Luke* 5. 31.
- made, *Matt.* 12. 13; *Mark* 3. 5; *Luke* 6. 10. *See* MIRACLES.
- world, if a man gain, and lose his soul, *Matt.* 16. 26; *Mark* 8. 36; *Luke* 9. 25.
- WHORE, vision of the great, *Rev.* 17; 18.
- WHOREDOM condemned, *Lev.* 19. 29; *Deut.* 22. 21; 23. 17.
- spiritual, *Ezek.* 16; 23; *Jer.* 3, *Hos.* 1; 2. *See* IDOLATRY.
- WHOREMONGERS condemned, *Eph.* 5. 5; 1 *Tim.* 1. 10; *Heb.* 13. 4; *Rev.* 21. 8; 22. 15.
- WICKED, their character and doom, *Deut.* 32. 5; *Job* 4. 8; 6. 15; 18; 20. 21; 24. 27. 13; 30. 34. 12; *Eccles.* 8. 10; *Is.* 1. 22; 28; 29; 37. 21; 40. 18; 41. 6; 44. 9; 45. 9; 47; 57. 20; 66; *Jer.* 2; *Ezek.* 5; 16; 18; 23; *Hos.* to *Mal.* *Matt.* 5-7; 13. 37; 15; 16; 21. 33; 25; *John* 5. 29; 10; *Rom.* 1. 21; 3. 10; 1 *Cor.* 5. 11; *Gal.* 6. 19; *Eph.* 4. 17; 6. 5; *Phil.* 3. 18; *Col.* 3. 6; 2 *Thess.* 2; 1 *Tim.* 1. 9; 4. 6, 9; 2 *Tim.* 3. 1; *Tit.* 1. 10; *Heb.* 6. 4; *James* 4. 5; 1 *Pet.* 4; 2 *Pet.* 2; 3; 1 *John* 2. 18; 4; *Jude*; *Rev.* 9. 20; 14. 8; 18; 20. 13; 22. 15.
- their prosperity not to be envied, *Ps.* 37. 1; 73; *Prov.* 3. 31; 23. 17; 24. 1, 19; *Jer.* 12.
- friendship with, forbidden, *Gen.* 28. 1; *Ex.* 23. 32; 34. 12; *Num.* 16. 26; *Deut.* 7. 2; 13. 6; *Josh.* 23. 7; *Judg.* 2. 2; 2 *Chr.* 19. 2; *Ezra* 9. 12; 10. 10; *Neh.* 9. 2; *Ps.* 106. 35; *Prov.* 1. 10; 4. 14; 12. 11; 14. 7; *Jer.* 2. 25; 51. 6; *Rom.* 16. 17; 1 *Cor.* 5. 9; 15. 33; 2 *Cor.* 6. 14; *Eph.* 5. 7, 11; *Phil.* 2. 15; 2 *Thess.* 3. 6; 1 *Tim.* 6. 5; 2 *Tim.* 3. 5; 2 *Pet.* 3. 17; *Rev.* 18. 4.
- WICKEDNESS reproductive, *Job* 4. 8; 20. 1; *Prov.* 1. 31.
- WIDOW, Elijah sustained by one, 1 *Kin.* 17.
- parable of, *Luke* 18. 3.
- the widow's mite, *Mark* 12. 42; *Luke* 21. 2.
- figurative, *Is.* 47. 9; 54. 4; *Lam.* 1. 1.
- WIDOWS to be honoured and relieved, *Ex.* 22. 22; *Deut.* 14. 29; 24. 17; 27. 19; *Job* 29. 13; *Is.* 1. 17; *Jer.* 7. 6; *Acts* 6. 1; 9. 39; 1 *Tim.* 5. 3; *James* 1. 27.
- especially under God's protection, *Deut.* 10. 18; *Ps.* 68. 5; 146. 9; *Prov.* 15. 25; *Jer.* 49. 11.
- injurers of widows, condemned, *Deut.* 27. 19; *Ps.* 94. 6; *Is.* 1. 23; 10. 2; *Ezek.* 22. 7; *Mal.* 3. 5; *Matt.* 23. 14; *Mark* 12. 40; *Luke* 20. 47.
- laws relating to their marriages, *Lev.* 21. 14; *Deut.* 25. 5; *Ezek.* 44. 22; *Mark* 12. 12. *See* 1 *Cor.* 7. 8.
- WILDERNESS, the, the Israelites' journeys in, *Ex.* 14; *Num.* 10. 12; 13. 8; 29; 33; *Deut.* 1. 19; 8. 2; 32. 10; *Neh.* 9. 19; *Ps.* 78. 40; 95. 8; 107. 4.
- Hagar's flight into, *Gen.* 16. 7.
- Elijah's flight into, 1 *Kin.* 19. 4.
- John the Baptist preaches in the wilderness of Judaea, *Matt.* 3.
- WILL OF GOD irresistible, *Dan.* 4. 17, 35; *John* 1. 13; *Rom.* 9. 19; *Eph.* 1. 5; *James* 1. 18.
- fulfilled by Christ (*Ps.* 40. 8); *Matt.* 26. 42; *Mark* 14. 36; *Luke* 22. 42; *John* 4. 34; 5. 30; *Heb.* 10. 7.
- how performed, *John* 7. 17; *Eph.* 6. 6; *Col.* 4. 12; 1 *Thess.* 4. 3; 5. 18; *Heb.* 13. 21; 1 *Pet.* 2. 15; 4. 2; 1 *John* 2. 17; 3. 23.
- to be submitted to, *James* 4. 15. *See* *Matt.* 6. 10; *Acts* 21. 14; *Rom.* 1. 10; 15. 32.
- WILL of man, *John* 1. 13; *Rom.* 9. 16; *Eph.* 2. 3; 1 *Pet.* 4. 3.
- WIND, miraculous effects of, *Gen.* 8. 1; *Ex.* 15. 10; *Num.* 11. 31; *Ezek.* 37. 9; *Jonah* 1. 4.
- rebuked by Christ, *Matt.* 8. 26.
- figuratively mentioned, *Job* 7. 7; 8. 2; *John* 3. 8; *James* 1. 6; 3. 4.
- WINE, made by Noah, *Gen.* 9. 20.
- used by Abram and Melchizedek, *Gen.* 14. 18.
- used in offerings, *Ex.* 29. 40; *Lev.* 23. 13; *Num.* 15. 5.
- in the Lord's Supper, *Matt.* 26. 29.
- Nazarites not to drink, *Num.* 6. 3; *Judg.* 13. 14.
- Rechabites abstain from, *Jer.* 35.
- water changed to, by Christ, *John* 2.
- love of, *Prov.* 21. 17; 23. 29, 30; *Hos.* 4. 11; *Hab.* 2. 5; *Eph.* 5. 18.
- its lawful use, *Judg.* 9. 13; 19. 19; *Ps.* 104. 15; *Prov.* 31. 6; *Eccles.* 10. 19; *Eph.* 5. 18; 1 *Tim.* 5. 23.
- its abuse. *See* DRUNKENNESS.
- WINEPRESS of the wrath of God, *Rev.* 14. 19; 19. 15.
- See* *Is.* 4. 2; 63. 3; *Lam.* 1. 15; *Matt.* 21. 33.
- WISDOM given by God, *Ex.* 31. 3; 1 *Kin.* 3. 12; 4. 29; 1 *Chr.* 22. 12; 2 *Chr.* 1. 10; *Ezra* 7. 25; *Prov.* 2. 6; *Eccles.* 2. 26; *Dan.* 2. 20; *Acts* 6. 10; 7. 10; 2 *Pet.* 3. 15.
- its characteristics, *Deut.* 4. 6; *Job* 28. 12; *Ps.* 111. 10;

WISDOM—*cont.*

Prov. 1. 2; 9; 14. 8; 24. 7; 28. 7; Eccles. 2. 13; 7. 19; 9. 13; Jer. 23. 24; Matt. 7. 24; James 3. 13.  
to be sought for, Ps. 90. 12; Matt. 10. 16; Rom. 16. 19; Eph. 5. 15; 2 Tim. 3. 15; James 3. 13.  
blessings attending it, Prov. 1. 5; 3. 13; 8. 11; 16. 16; 24. 3, 14; Eccles. 7. 11; 9. 13; 12. 11; Matt. 25. 1.  
obtained in answer to prayer by Solomon, &c., 1 Kin. 3. 9; 10. 6; Prov. 2. 3; Dan. 2. 21; James 1. 5.  
personified, Prov. 1. 20; 8; 9.  
danger of despising, Prov. 1. 24; 2. 12; 3. 21; 5. 12; 8. 36; 9. 12; 10. 21; 11. 12.  
apparent in the works of God, Ps. 104. 1, 24; 136. 5; Prov. 3. 19; 6. 6; Jer. 10. 12; Rom. 1. 20; 11. 33.  
of Joseph, Gen. 41. 39; 47. 13; Solomon, 1 Kin. 4. 29; Daniel, &c., Ezek. 28. 3; Dan. 1. 17; 5. 14.  
worldly, vanity of, Job 5. 13; 11. 12; Prov. 3. 7; Eccles. 2; Is. 5. 21; Jer. 8. 9; Zech. 9. 2; Matt. 11. 25; 1 Cor. 1. 17; 2. 4; 3. 19; 2 Cor. 1. 12; James 3. 15. *See* Gen. 3. 6.

WISE men from the east, Matt. 2.

—woman, David admonished by, 2 Sam. 14.

WITCHCRAFT, forbidden, Ex. 22. 18; Lev. 19. 26, 31; 20. 6, 27; Deut. 18. 10; Mic. 5. 12; Mal. 3. 5; Gal. 5. 20; Rev. 21. 8; 22. 15.

abolished by Josiah, 2 Kin. 23. 24.

practised by Saul, 1 Sam. 28; Manasseh, 2 Kin. 21. 6; 2 Chr. 33. 6; Israelites, 2 Kin. 17. 17; Simon of Samaria, Acts 8. 9; Philipians, Acts 16. 16; Ephesians, Acts 19. 19.

WITHERED hand of Jeroboam healed, 1 Kin. 13. 6.

—hand healed by Christ, Matt. 12. 10; Mark 3. 1-5; Luke 6. 6.

WITNESS, God invoked as, Gen. 31. 50; Judg. 11. 10; 1 Sam. 12. 5; Jer. 42. 5; Mic. 1. 2; Rom. 1. 9; 1 Thess. 2. 5.

—borne to CHRIST, by the Father, Matt. 3. 16; Luke 3. 22; John 5. 37; 12. 28; Heb. 2. 4; 1 John 5. 7.  
by the Holy Ghost, Matt. 3. 16; Luke 3. 22; John 1. 33; 15. 26; Acts 5. 32; 20. 23; Heb. 10. 15; 1 John 5. 7.

by the apostles, Acts 1. 8; 2. 32; 4. 33; 5. 32; 10. 41; 22. 15; 26. 16; 1 Pet. 5. 1; Rev. 20. 4.

by the prophets, Acts 10. 43; 1 Pet. 1. 10.

—Christ the faithful and true, Rev. 1. 5; 3. 14.  
—false, Ex. 20. 16; 23. 1; Lev. 19. 11; Deut. 5. 20; 19. 16; Prov. 6. 16, 19; 12. 17; 19. 5, 9, 28; 21. 28; 25. 18; Jer. 7. 9; Zech. 5. 4; Luke 3. 14.  
against Christ, Matt. 26. 60; Mark 14. 56.

WITNESSES, two or three required, Num. 35. 30; Deut. 17. 6; 19. 15; Matt. 18. 16; 2 Cor. 13. 1; 1 Tim. 5. 19.

—the two, Rev. 11.

WIVES, their duties to husbands, Gen. 3. 16; Ex. 20. 14; Rom. 7. 2; 1 Cor. 7. 3; 14. 34; Eph. 5. 22, 33; Tit. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 3. 1.

good, Prov. 12. 4; 18. 22; 19. 14; 31. 10.

Levitical laws concerning, Ex. 21. 3, 22; 22. 16; Num. 5. 12; 30; Deut. 21. 10, 15; 24. 1; Jer. 3. 1; Matt. 19. 3.  
the wife a type of the church, Eph. 5. 23; Rev. 19. 7; 21. 9.

WOES against wickedness, &c., Is. 5. 8; 10. 1; 29. 15; 31. 1; 45. 9; Jer. 22. 13; Amos 6. 1; Mic. 2. 1; Hab. 2. 6; Zeph. 3. 1; Zech. 11. 17; Matt. 26. 24; Luke 6. 24; Jude 11; Rev. 8. 13; 9. 12; 11. 14.

WOES—*cont.*

against unbelief, Matt. 11. 21; 23. 13; Luke 10. 13; 11. 42.

WOLVES, figuratively, Zeph. 3. 3; Matt. 7. 15; 10. 16; Luke 10. 3; Acts 20. 29.

WOMAN, creation and fall of, Gen. 2. 22; 3.

Christ the seed of (Gen. 3. 15); Gal. 4. 4.

WOMEN, duty of the aged, Tit. 2. 3; of the young, 1 Tim. 2. 9; 5. 14; Tit. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 3. *See* WIVES.

WONDERFUL, prophetic name of Christ, Is. 9. 6. *See* Judg. 13. 18.

WONDERS, God's, Ex. 3. 20; Ps. 77. 11, &c.; Is. 29. 14; Dan. 6. 27; Acts 7. 36.

WORD of God, a name of Christ, John 1. 1, 14; 1 John 1. 1; 5. 7; Rev. 19. 13.

—the Scriptures, Luke 5. 1; Acts 4. 31; 8. 14; 13. 7; 16. 6.

WORDS will be judged, Eccles. 5. 2; Ezek. 35. 13; Mal. 2. 17; 3. 13; Matt. 12. 37.

WORKS of God, Job 9; 37-41; Ps. 8; 19; 89; 104; 111; 145; 147; 148; Eccles. 8. 17; Jer. 10. 12.

—of the law, insufficiency of, Rom. 3. 20; 4. 2; Gal. 3.

—good, the evidence of faith, Acts 26. 20; James 2. 14; necessary, Matt. 5. 16; Acts 9. 36; 2 Cor. 8; 9; Eph. 2. 10; Phil. 2. 12; 1 Thess. 4. 11; 2 Thess. 2. 17; 3. 8; Heb. 10. 24; 1 Pet. 2. 12.

WORLD created, Gen. 1; 2. *See* John 1. 10; Col. 1. 16; Heb. 1. 2.

its corruption, Rom. 5. 12; 8. 22.

conformity to, Rom. 12. 2; Gal. 6. 14; James 1. 27; 4. 4; 1 John 2. 15.

WORMWOOD, figurative, Deut. 29. 18; Prov. 5. 4; Lam. 3. 15 (Rev. 8. 11).

WORSHIP to be given to God alone, Ex. 20. 1; Deut. 5. 7; 6. 13; Matt. 4. 10; Luke 4. 8; Acts 10. 26; 14. 15; Col. 2. 18; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 8.  
mode of, Lev. 10. 3; Eccles. 5; Joel 2. 16; John 4. 24; 1 Cor. 11; 14.

enjoined, 2 Kin. 17. 36; 1 Chr. 16. 29; Ps. 29; 95. 6; 99. 5; 100.

WRATH, Job 5. 2; 19. 29; Ps. 37. 8; Prov. 12. 16; 14. 29; 30. 33; Rom. 12. 19; 13. 5; Gal. 5. 20; Eph. 4. 26; 1 Tim. 2. 8; James 1. 19.

of God, 2 Chr. 28. 11; Job 21. 20; Ps. 106. 23, 32; Prov. 29. 8; Luke 4. 28; Rom. 2. 5, 8; 9. 22; Rev. 6. 17; 11. 18; 16. 1; 19. 15.

WRITING of God, Ex. 31. 18; 32. 16; Dan. 5. 5.

on the wall, expounded, Dan. 5.

YEAR, beginning of, changed, Ex. 12. 1; Lev. 23. 5.

YOKE of Christ, easy, Matt. 11. 30; 1 John 5. 8.

YOKES, typical, Jer. 27.

YOUNG, exhortations to, Lev. 19. 32; Prov. 1. 8; Eccles. 12. 1.

Christ's pattern, Luke 2. 46, 51; Tit. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 5. 5.

ZEAL, Rom. 12. 11; 2 Cor. 7. 10, 11; Rev. 3. 19.

of Phinehas, Num. 25. 7, 11; Ps. 106. 30.

of Jehu, 2 Kin. 10. 16.

of the Jews, Acts 21. 20; Rom. 10. 2.

of Paul, Acts 22. 3; Gal. 1. 14; Phil. 3. 6.

Christ an example of, Ps. 69. 9; John 2. 17.

ZEALOUS of good works, Gal. 4. 18; Tit. 2. 14; Rev. 3. 19.





# LIX.

## CONCORDANCE

### TO THE HOLY SCRIPTURES.

[NOTE.—*This Concordance has been specially prepared for the Delegates of the Clarendon Press. As it is intended to be used conjointly with the Dictionary of Scripture Proper Names and Subject-Index, which precede it in this Volume, all references to Proper Names, &c., included in the Dictionary and Index, have been designedly omitted from the Concordance.*]

**ABASE.** Ezck. 21. 26, and *a.* him that is high.  
 Dan. 4. 37, walk in pride, he is able to *a.*  
 Mat. 23. 12; Lu. 14. 11; 18. 14, whosoever exalteth himself shall be *a.*  
 Phil. 4. 12, I know how to be *a.*  
*See* Job 40. 11; Isa. 31. 4; 2 Cor. 11. 7.  
**ABATED.** Gen. 8. 3; Lev. 27. 18; Deut. 34. 7; Judg. 8. 3.  
**ABHOR.** Ex. 5. 21, made our savour to be *a.*  
 Job 19. 19, my inward friends *a.*  
 Ps. 78. 59, Lord wroth, and *a.* Israel.  
 89. 38, thou hast cast off and *a.*  
 107. 18, soul *a.* all manner of meat.  
 119. 163, I hate and *a.* lying.  
 Prov. 22. 14, *a.* of the Lord shall fall there.  
 Isa. 7. 16, land thou *a.* shall be forsaken.  
 66. 24, they shall be an *a.* unto all flesh.  
 Ezek. 16. 25, made thy beauty to be *a.*  
 Amos 6. 8, I *a.* the excellency of Jacob.  
*See* Lev. 26. 11; Job 42. 6; Rom. 12. 9.  
**ABIDE.** Gen. 44. 33, let servant *a.* instead of lad.  
 Ex. 16. 29, *a.* every man in his place.  
 Num. 24. 2, he saw Israel *a.* in tents.  
 31. 19, *a.* without camp seven days.  
 1 Job 5. 7, ark of God not *a.* with us.  
 Job 24. 13, nor *a.* in the paths thereof.  
 Ps. 15. 1, Lord, who shall *a.* in thy tabernacle.  
 91. 1, shall *a.* under the shadow.  
 Prov. 15. 31, reproof *a.* among wise.  
 Eccl. 1. 4, the earth *a.* for ever.  
 Jer. 42. 10, if ye will still *a.* in this land.  
 49. 18, 33; 50. 40, there shall no man *a.*  
 Hos. 3. 3, thou shalt *a.* many days.  
 Joel 2. 11, day very terrible, who can *a.* it.  
 Mt. 10. 11; Mk. 6. 10; Lu. 9. 4, there *a.* till ye go.  
 Lu. 2. 8, shepherds *a.* in field.  
 19. 5, to-day I must *a.* at thy house.  
 24. 29, *a.* with us, it is toward evening.  
 John 3. 36, wrath of God *a.* on him.  
 5. 38, not his word *a.* in you.  
 14. 16, another Comforter that he may *a.*  
 15. 4, *a.* in me.  
 5, he that *a.* in me bringeth.  
 10, *a.* in my love.  
 Acts 16. 15, come to my house and *a.*  
 1 Cor. 3. 14, if any man's work *a.*  
 13. 13, now *a.* faith, hope, charity.  
 2 Tim. 2. 13, if we believe not *a.*  
*See* Gen. 29. 19; Num. 35. 25; Eccl. 8. 15.  
**ABILITY.** Ezra 2. 69, they gave after their *a.*  
 Dan. 1. 4, had *a.* to stand in the palace.  
 Mat. 25. 15, to each according to *a.*  
 1 Pet. 4. 11, as of the *a.* God giveth.  
*See* Lev. 27. 8; Neh. 5. 8; Acts 11. 29. [together.  
**ABJECTS.** Ps. 35. 15, the *a.* gathered themselves  
**ABLE.** Deut. 16. 17, every man give as he is *a.*  
 Josh. 23. 9, no man *a.* to stand before you.  
 1 Sam. 6. 20, who is *a.* to stand before God.  
 1 Kings 3. 9, who is *a.* to judge.  
 2 Chron. 2. 6, who is *a.* to build.  
 Prov. 27. 4, who is *a.* to stand before envy.  
 Amos 7. 10, land not *a.* to bear his words.  
 Mat. 3. 9, God is *a.* of these stones.  
 9. 28, believe ye that I am *a.*  
 20. 22, are ye *a.* to drink of cup.  
 Lu. 12. 26, not *a.* to do least.  
 Acts 6. 10, not *a.* to resist wisdom.  
 Rom. 4. 21, what he had promised he was *a.*  
 8. 39, *a.* to separate us from love of God.

1 Cor. 10. 13, tempted above that ye are *a.*  
 2 Cor. 3. 6, *a.* ministers of new testament.  
 Eph. 3. 18, *a.* to comprehend with all saints.  
 Phil. 3. 21, *a.* to subdue all things.  
 Heb. 2. 18, *a.* to succour tempted.  
 Jas. 4. 12, *a.* to save and destroy.  
 Jude 24, *a.* to keep you from falling.  
 Rev. 5. 3, no man *a.* to open book.  
 6. 17, who shall be *a.* to stand.  
*See* Ex. 18. 21.  
**ABOARD.** Acts 21. 2.  
**ABODE**(*n.*). John 14. 23, we will come and make our *a.*  
*See* 2 Kings 19. 27; Isa. 37. 28.  
**ABODE**(*v.*). Gen. 49. 24, his bow *a.* in strength.  
 Ex. 24. 16, glory of the Lord *a.* on Sinai.  
 Judg. 21. 2, the people *a.* there before God.  
 Lu. 1. 56, Mary *a.* with her three months.  
 John 1. 32, the Spirit, and it *a.* on him.  
 39, they came and *a.* with him.  
 8. 44, a murderer, and *a.* not in truth.  
 Acts 14. 3, long time *a.*, speaking boldly.  
 18. 3, Paul *a.* with them and wrought.  
*See* 1 Sam. 7. 2; Ezra 8. 15.  
**ABOLISH.** 2 Cor. 3. 13, the end of that which is *a.*  
 Eph. 2. 15, *a.* in his flesh the enmity.  
 2 Tim. 1. 10, Christ, who hath *a.* death.  
*See* Isa. 2. 18; 51. 6; Ezek. 6. 6. [idols.  
**ABOMINABLE.** 1 Kings 21. 26, Ahab *a.* in following  
 Job 15. 16, how much more *a.* is man.  
 Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, they have done *a.* works.  
 Isa. 44. 19, cast out like *a.* branch.  
 65. 4; Jer. 16. 18, broth of *a.* things.  
 Jer. 44. 4, this *a.* thing that I hate.  
 Tit. 1. 16, in works they deny him, being *a.*  
 1 Pet. 4. 3, walked in *a.* idolatries.  
*See* Lev. 11. 43; Deut. 14. 3; Rev. 21. 8.  
**ABOMINATION.** Gen. 43. 32; 46. 34, *a.* to Egyptians.  
 Lev. 18. 26, shall not commit any *a.*  
 Deut. 7. 26, nor bring *a.* into house.  
 18. 9, after the *a.* of nations.  
 12, because of *a.* the Lord doth drive.  
 25. 16, do unrighteously are *a.* to God.  
 1 Sam. 13. 4, Israel had in *a.* with Philistines.  
 Prov. 3. 32; 11. 20, froward *a.* to the Lord.  
 8. 7, wickedness an *a.* to my lips.  
 15. 8, 9, 26; 21. 27, sacrifice, etc. of wicked are *a.*  
 28. 9, even his prayer shall be *a.*  
 Isa. 44. 19, residue thereof an *a.*  
 Jer. 4. 1, put away thine *a.* out of sight.  
 6. 15; 8. 12, ashamed when committed *a.*  
 Ezek. 5. 9, the like, because of all thine *a.*  
 33. 29, land desolate because of *a.*  
 Dan. 11. 31; Mat. 24. 15; Mk. 13. 14, *a.* of desolation.  
 Lu. 16. 15, esteemed among men *a.* with God.  
 Rev. 21. 27, in no wise enter that worketh *a.*  
*See* Lev. 7. 18; 11. 41; Mal. 2. 11; Rev. 17. 4.  
**ABOUND.** Prov. 28. 20, faithful shall *a.* with blessings.  
 Rom. 15. 13, that ye may *a.* in hope.  
 1 Cor. 15. 58, always *a.* in work.  
 2 Cor. 1. 5, as sufferings *a.* so consolation *a.*  
*See* Rom. 8. 7; 5. 15; Phil. 4. 12.  
**ABOVE.** Deut. 28. 13, *a.* only and not beneath.  
 Job 31. 2, portion of God from *a.*  
 Prov. 15. 24, way of life *a.* to wise.  
 Mat. 10. 24; Lu. 6. 40, disciple not *a.* master.  
 John 3. 31, cometh from *a.* is *a.* all.  
 8. 23, I am from *a.*  
 Rom. 14. 5, one day *a.* another.

- 1 Cor. 4. 6, *a.* that which is written.  
Gal. 4. 26, Jerusalem *a.* is free.  
See Gen. 48. 22; Ps. 138. 2; Jas. 1. 17.
- ABSENT.** 1 Cor. 5. 3; Col. 2. 5, *a.* in body.  
2 Cor. 5. 6, *a.* from Lord.  
See Gen. 31. 49; 2 Cor. 10. 1.
- ABSTAIN.** Acts 15. 20, 29, *a.* from pollutions of idols.  
1 Thess. 5. 22, *a.* from all appearance of evil.  
1 Pet. 2. 11, *a.* from fleshly lusts.  
1 Thess. 4. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 3. [forth.]
- ABSTINENCE.** Acts 27. 21, after long *a.* Paul stood.
- ABUNDANCE.** 1 Sam. 1. 16, out of *a.* of my complaint.  
1 Kings 18. 41, sound of *a.* of rain.  
1 Chron. 29. 21, offered sacrifices in *a.*  
Ps. 52. 7, trusted in *a.* of riches.  
72. 7; Jer. 33. 6, *a.* of peace.  
Eccl. 5. 10, loveth *a.* with increase.  
12, *a.* of rich not suffer to sleep.  
Mat. 12. 34; Lu. 21. 4, out of *a.* of heart.  
13. 12; 25. 29, he shall have more *a.*  
Lu. 12. 15, life consisteth not in *a.*  
2 Cor. 8. 2, of affliction the *a.* of their joy.  
12. 7, through *a.* of revelations.  
See Job 36. 31; Rom. 5. 17; Rev. 18. 3.
- ABUNDANT.** Job 36. 28, clouds drop and distil *a.*  
Ps. 145. 7, *a.* utter the memory.  
Isa. 56. 12, as this day and more *a.*  
1 Cor. 15. 10; 2 Cor. 11. 23, laboured more *a.* than all.  
1 Tim. 1. 14, grace was exceeding *a.*  
Tit. 3. 6, shed *a.* through Jesus Christ.  
2 Pet. 1. 11, entrance administered *a.*  
See Ex. 34. 6; Isa. 55. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 3.
- ABUSE.** 1 Cor. 7. 31, use world as not *a.*  
9. 18, that I *a.* not my power.  
See 1 Sam. 31. 4; 1 Chron. 10. 4.
- ACCEPT.** Gen. 4. 7, shalt thou not be *a.*  
Ex. 28. 38; Lev. 10. 19, *a.* before the Lord.  
Deut. 33. 11, *a.* the work of his hands.  
1 Sam. 18. 5, *a.* in sight of all people.  
2 Sam. 24. 23, the Lord thy God *a.* thee.  
Esth. 10. 3, *a.* of his brethren.  
Job 13. 8; 32. 21, will ye *a.* his person.  
42. 8, 9, him will I *a.*  
Prov. 18. 5, not good to *a.* wicked.  
Jer. 14. 12; Amos 5. 22, I will not *a.* them.  
37. 20; 42. 2, supplication be *a.*  
Ezek. 20. 40; 43. 27, I will *a.*  
Mal. 1. 13, should I *a.* this.  
Lu. 4. 24, no prophet is *a.*  
Acts 10. 35, he that worketh righteousness is *a.*  
Rom. 15. 31, service *a.* of saints.  
2 Cor. 5. 9, present or absent we may be *a.*  
See Ps. 119. 108; Eccl. 12. 10; Mal. 1. 8.
- ACCESS.** Rom. 5. 2; Eph. 2. 18; 3. 12.
- ACCOMPLISH.** Job 14. 6, *a.* as an hireling.  
Ps. 64. 6, they *a.* diligent search.  
Prov. 13. 19, desire *a.* is sweet.  
Isa. 40. 2, her warfare is *a.*  
Lu. 12. 50, straitened till it be *a.*  
1 Pet. 5. 9, afflictions *a.* be in brethren.  
See Isa. 55. 11; Lu. 18. 31; 22. 37.
- ACCORD.** Acts 1. 14; 4. 24; 8. 6; Phil. 2. 2.
- ACCORDING.** Ex. 12. 25, *a.* as he hath promised.  
Deut. 16. 19, *a.* as God hath blessed thee.  
Job 34. 11; Jer. 17. 10; 25. 14; 32. 19, *a.* to ways.  
Mat. 16. 27; Rom. 2. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 14, *a.* to works.  
John 7. 21, *a.* to the appearance.  
Rom. 8. 28, called *a.* to his purpose.  
12. 6, gifts differing *a.* to grace.  
2 Cor. 8. 12, *a.* to that a man hath.  
See Mat. 9. 29; Tit. 3. 5.
- ACCOUNT.** Mat. 12. 36, give *a.* in day of judgment.  
Lu. 16. 2, give *a.* of stewardship.  
20. 35, *a.* worthy to obtain.  
Rom. 14. 12, every one give *a.* to God.  
Gal. 3. 6, *a.* to him for righteousness.  
Heb. 13. 17, watch as they that give *a.*  
See Job 38. 13; Ps. 144. 5; 1 Pet. 4. 5. [a. thing.]
- ACCURSED.** Josh. 6. 18; 7. 1; 22. 20; 1 Chron. 2. 7.  
Rom. 9. 3, wish myself *a.* from Christ.  
1 Cor. 12. 3, no man calleth Jesus *a.*  
Gal. 1. 8, 9, preach other gospel, let him be *a.*  
See Deut. 21. 23; Josh. 6. 17; Isa. 65. 20.
- ACCUSATION.** Lu. 19. 8, anything by false *a.*  
1 Tim. 5. 19, against elder receive not *a.*  
2 Pet. 2. 11; Jude 9, railing *a.*  
See Mat. 27. 37; Mk. 15. 26; Lu. 6. 7.
- ACCUSE.** Prov. 30. 10, not servant to his master.  
Mat. 27. 12, when *a.* he answered nothing.  
Lu. 16. 1, was *a.* that he had wasted.  
John 5. 45, I will *a.* you to the Father.  
Tit. 1. 6, not *a.* of riot or unruly.  
See Mat. 12. 10; Mk. 3. 2; Lu. 11. 54; Rev. 12. 10.
- ACKNOWLEDGE.** Ps. 32. 5; 51. 3, I *a.* my sin.  
Prov. 3. 6, in all thy ways *a.* him.  
Isa. 63. 16, though Israel *a.* us not.  
1 John 2. 23, he that *a.* the Son.  
See Dan. 11. 39; Hos. 5. 15.
- ACQUAINT.** Job 22. 21; Ps. 139. 3; Eccl. 2. 9; Isa. 53. 3.
- ACQUAINTANCE.** Job 19. 13; Ps. 31. 11; 55. 13.
- ACQUIT.** Job 10. 14; Nah. 1. 3.
- ACTIONS.** 1 Sam. 2. 3.
- ACTIVITY.** Gen. 47. 6. [23. 32.]
- ADDER.** Gen. 49. 17; Ps. 58. 4; 91. 13; 140. 3; Prov.
- ADDICTED.** 1 Cor. 16. 15.
- ADDITION.** 1 Kings 7. 29, 30, 36.
- ADJURE.** Josh. 6. 26; 1 Sam. 14. 24; 1 Kings 22. 16;  
2 Chron. 18. 15; Mat. 26. 63; Mk. 5. 7; Acts 19. 13.
- ADMINISTER.** 1 Cor. 12. 5; 2 Cor. 8. 19, 20; 9. 12.
- ADMIRE.** 2 Thess. 1. 10; Jude 16; Rev. 17. 6.
- ADMONISH.** Acts 27. 9, Paul *a.* them.  
Rom. 15. 14; Col. 3. 16, *a.* one another.  
1 Thess. 5. 12, over you in Lord, and *a.* you.  
2 Thess. 3. 15, *a.* him as a brother.  
Heb. 8. 5, Moses was *a.* of God.  
See Eccl. 4. 13; 12. 12; Jer. 42. 19.
- ADMONITION.** 1 Cor. 10. 11; Eph. 6. 4; Tit. 3. 10.
- ADO.** Mk. 5. 39.
- ADOPTION.** Rom. 8. 15, 23; 9. 4; Gal. 4. 5; Eph. 1. 5.
- ADORN.** Isa. 61. 10; Rev. 21. 2, bride *a.* herself.  
1 Tim. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 3, 5, women *a.*  
Tit. 2. 10, *a.* doctrine of God  
See Jer. 31. 4; Lu. 21. 5.
- ADVANCED.** 1 Sam. 12. 6; Esth. 3. 1; 5. 11; 10. 2.
- ADVANTAGE.** Lu. 9. 25, what is a man *a.*  
Rom. 3. 1; 1 Cor. 15. 32, what *a.*?  
2 Cor. 2. 11, lest Satan get *a.*  
See Job 35. 3; Jude 16.
- ADVENTURE.** Deut. 28. 56; Ju. 19. 17; Acts 19. 31.
- ADVERSARY.** Deut. 32. 43; Ps. 89. 42; Isa. 53. 18;  
Jer. 46. 10; Nah. 1. 2; Lu. 13. 17, his *a.*  
Ex. 23. 22, I will be *a.* to thy *a.*  
Num. 22. 22, angel stood for *a.*  
1 Kings 5. 4, neither *a.* nor evil.  
11. 14, 23, Lord stirred up *a.*  
Job 31. 35, that mine *a.* had written.  
Ps. 38. 20; 69. 19; 109. 4, 20, 29; Isa. 1. 24, my *a.*  
74. 10, how long shall *a.* reproach.  
Isa. 50. 8, who is mine *a.*  
64. 2; Jer. 30. 16; Mic. 5. 9, thy *a.*  
Amos 3. 11, *a.* shall be round the land.  
Mat. 5. 25, agree with thine *a.*  
Lu. 12. 58, when thou goest with thine *a.*  
1 Cor. 16. 9, there are many *a.*  
Phil. 1. 28, terrified by your *a.*  
1 Tim. 5. 14, give no occasion to *a.*  
Heb. 10. 27, indignation shall devour *a.*  
1 Pet. 5. 8, 9, because your *a.* the devil.  
See 1 Sam. 2. 10; Isa. 9. 11; 11. 13. [15. 6, all *a.*  
Ps. 10. 6, I shall never be in *a.*  
94. 13; Prov. 24. 10; Eccl. 7. 14, day of *a.*  
Prov. 17. 17, brother is born for *a.*  
Isa. 30. 20, bread of *a.*  
Heb. 13. 3, remember them which suffer *a.*  
See Ps. 31. 7; 35. 15.]
- ADVERTISE.** Num. 24. 14; Ruth 4. 4.
- ADVICE.** 1 Sam. 25. 33, blessed be thy *a.*  
2 Sam. 19. 43, that our *a.* should not be first.  
2 Chron. 10. 9, 11, what *a.* give ye.  
Prov. 26. 18, with good *a.* make war.  
2 Cor. 8. 10, herein I give my *a.*  
See Judg. 19. 30; 20. 7; 2 Chron. 25. 17.
- ADVISE.** Prov. 13. 10, with the well *a.* is wisdom.  
Acts 27. 12, the more part *a.* to depart.  
See 2 Sam. 24. 13; 1 Kings 12. 6; 1 Chron. 21. 12.

ADVISEMENT. 1 Chron. 12. 19.

ADVOCATE. 1 John 2. 1, an *a.* with the Father.

AFAR-OFF. Jer. 23. 23, a God *a.*

30. 10; 46. 27, I will save them from *a.*

Mat. 26. 58; Mk. 14. 54; Lu. 22. 54, followed *a.*

Acts 2. 39, promise to all *a.*

Eph. 2. 17, preached to you *a.*

Heb. 11. 13, seen the promises *a.*

See Gen. 22. 4; Ezra 3. 13. [of king.]

AFFAIRS. 1 Chron. 26. 32, pertaining to God and *a.*

2 Tim. 2. 4, entangleth himself with *a.*

See Dan. 2. 49; 3. 12; Eph. 6. 21, 22.

AFFECTED. Acts 14. 2, minds evil *a.* against brethren.

Gal. 4. 17, 18, zealously *a.*

See Lam. 3. 51. [God.]

AFFECTION. 1 Chron. 29. 3, have set *a.* to house of

Rom. 1. 26, vile *a.*

31; 2 Tim. 3. 3, without natural *a.*

12. 10, be kindly *a.* one to another.

Gal. 5. 24, crucified flesh with *a.*

Col. 3. 2, set your *a.* on things above.

5, inordinate *a.*

See 2 Cor. 7. 15.

AFFINITY. 1 Kings 3. 1; 2 Chron. 18. 1; Ezra 9. 14.

AFFIRM. Acts 25. 19, Jesus, whom Paul *a.* to be alive.

See Rom. 3. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 7; Tit. 3. 8.

AFFLICT. Lev. 16. 29, 31; Num. 29. 7; Isa. 58. 3, 5,

*a.* your souls.

Num. 11. 11, wherefore hast thou *a.*

Ruth 1. 21, Almighty hath *a.* me.

1 Kings 11. 39, I will *a.* seed of David.

2 Chron. 6. 26; 1 Kings 8. 35, turn when thou dost *a.*

Job 6. 14, to *a.* pity should be showed.

Ps. 44. 2, how thou didst *a.* people.

55. 19, God shall hear and *a.*

82. 3, do justice to the *a.*

90. 15, the days wherein thou hast *a.*

119. 67, before I was *a.*

140. 12, maintain cause of *a.*

Prov. 15. 15, days of the *a.* evil.

22. 22, neither oppress the *a.*

31. 5, pervert judgment of *a.*

Isa. 51. 21, hear thou *a.* and drunken.

53. 4, 7, smitten of God and *a.*

54. 11, thou *a.* tossed with tempest.

68. 9, in all their *a.* he was *a.*

Lam. 1. 5, 12, the Lord hath *a.*

Nah. 1. 12, I will *a.* no more.

Zeph. 3. 12, I will leave an *a.* people.

2 Cor. 1. 6, *a.* it is for consolation.

1 Tim. 5. 10, if she have relieved the *a.*

Heb. 11. 37, destitute, *a.* tormented.

Jas. 4. 9, be *a.* and mourn and weep.

5. 13, is any *a.* let him pray.

See Ex. 1. 11, 12; 22. 22, 23. [looked on *a.*

AFFLICTION. Gen. 29. 32; Deut. 26. 7; Ps. 25. 18,

Ex. 3. 7; Acts 7. 10, 11, 34, have seen *a.* of people.

Deut. 16. 3; 1 Kings 22. 27; 2 Chron. 18. 26, bread of *a.*

2 Chron. 20. 9, cry to thee in *a.*

33. 12, in *a.* besought the Lord.

Job 5. 6, *a.* cometh not forth of the dust.

30. 16, 27, days of *a.*

26. 8, cords of *a.*

Ps. 34. 19, many are *a.* of righteous.

119. 50, this my comfort in *a.*

132. 1, remember David and all his *a.*

Isa. 30. 20, water of *a.*

48. 10, furnace of *a.*

Jer. 16. 19, refuge in day of *a.*

Lam. 3. 1, man that hath seen *a.*

Hos. 5. 15, in their *a.* they will seek.

Mk. 4. 17, *a.* ariseth for the word's sake.

Acts 20. 23, bonds and *a.* abide me.

2 Cor. 2. 4, out of much *a.* I wrote.

4. 17, light *a.* for moment.

8. 2, great trial of *a.*

Phil. 1. 16, add *a.* to bonds.

Heb. 10. 32, great fight of *a.*

11. 25, suffer *a.* with people.

Jas. 1. 27, visit fatherless in *a.*

See 2 Kings 14. 26; Col. 1. 24.

AFFRIGHT. Isa. 21. 4, fearfulness *a.* me.

Mk. 16. 5; Lu. 24. 27, they were *a.*

Mk. 16. 6, be not *a.* ye seek Jesus.

See Deut. 7. 21; 2 Chron. 32. 18; Jer. 51. 32.

AFOOT. Mk. 6. 33; Acts 20. 13.

AFORETIME. Dan. 6. 10, prayed as *a.*

Rom. 15. 4, things were written *a.*

See Isa. 52. 4; Jer. 30. 20. [be not *a.*

AFRAID. Mat. 14. 27; Mk. 5. 36; 6. 50; John 6. 20,

Gen. 20. 8; Ex. 14. 10; Mk. 9. 6; Lu. 2. 9, sore *a.*

Lev. 26. 6; Job 11. 19; Isa. 17. 2; Ezek. 34. 28; Mic.

4. 4; Zeph. 3. 13, none make *a.*

Judg. 7. 3, whosoever is fearful and *a.*

1 Sam. 18. 29, Saul yet the more *a.*

Neh. 6. 9, they all made us *a.*

Job 3. 25, that I was *a.* of is come.

9. 28, I am *a.* of sorrows.

Ps. 27. 1, of whom shall I be *a.*

56. 3, 11, what time I am *a.*

65. 8, *a.* at thy tokens.

91. 5, *a.* for terror by night.

112. 7, *a.* of evil tidings.

Isa. 51. 12, be *a.* of a man that shall die.

Mk. 9. 32; 10. 32, *a.* to ask him.

John 19. 8, Pilate was more *a.*

Gal. 4. 11, I am *a.* of you.

Heb. 11. 23, not *a.* of commandment.

See Deut. 1. 17; Ps. 3. 6.

AFRESH. Heb. 6. 6.

AFTERNOON. Judg. 19. 8.

AFTERWARDS. 1 Sam. 24. 5, *a.* David's heart smote [him.

Ps. 73. 24, *a.* receive me to glory.

Prov. 20. 17, deceit sweet, but *a.*

24. 27, prepare work and *a.* build.

29. 11, wise man keepeth till *a.*

John 13. 36, thou shalt follow me *a.*

1 Cor. 15. 23, *a.* they that are Christ's.

See Ex. 11. 1; Mat. 21. 32; Gal. 3. 23.

AGAINST. Lu. 2. 34; Acts 19. 36; 28. 22, spoken *a.*

See Gen. 16. 12; Mat. 12. 30; Lu. 11. 23.

AGATE. Ex. 28. 19; 39. 12, an *a.*

Isa. 54. 12, make thy windows of *a.*

Ezek. 27. 16, and *a.*

AGED. 2 Sam. 19. 32; Job 15. 10; Tit. 2. 2, *a.* men.

Philem. 9, Paul the *a.*

See Job 12. 20; 29. 8; 32. 9.

AGES. Eph. 2. 7; 3. 5, 21; Col. 1. 26.

AGONE. 1 Sam. 30. 13.

AGONY. Lu. 22. 44.

AGREE. Amos 3. 3, except they be *a.*

Mat. 5. 25, *a.* with adversary.

18. 19, two of you shall *a.*

Mk. 14. 56, 59, witness *a.* not.

Acts 15. 15, to this *a.* words of the prophets.

1 John 5. 8, these three *a.* in one.

See Mat. 20. 2; Lu. 5. 36; Acts 5. 9; Rev. 17. 17.

AGREEMENT. Isa. 28. 15; 2 Cor. 6. 16.

AGROUND. Acts 27. 41. [3; 26. 2; 36. 2.

AHA. Ps. 55. 21; 40. 15; 70. 3; Isa. 44. 16; Ezek. 25.

AILETH. Gen. 21. 17; Judg. 18. 23; 1 Sam. 11. 5;

2 Sam. 14. 5; Ps. 114. 5; Isa. 22. 1.

AIR. Job 41. 16, no *a.* can come between.

1 Cor. 9. 26, as one that beatech the *a.*

14. 9, ye shall speak into *a.*

1 Thess. 4. 17, meet Lord in *a.*

See 2 Sam. 21. 10; Eccl. 10. 20; Acts 22. 23; Rev. 9. 2.

ALARM (how sounded). Num. 10. 5, when ye blow an *a.*

Jer. 4. 19; 49. 2, *a.* of war.

Joel 2. 1, sound *a.* in holy mountain.

See 2 Chron. 13. 12; Zeph. 1. 16.

ALAS. 2 Kings 6. 5, 15, *a.* my master.

Ezek. 6. 11, stamp and say *a.*

See Num. 24. 23; Jer. 30. 7; Rev. 18. 10.

ALBEIT. Ezek. 13. 7; Philem. 19.

ALIEN. Deut. 14. 21, sell it to an *a.*

Ps. 69. 8, an *a.* unto my mother's children.

Eph. 2. 12, *a.* from commonwealth.

Heb. 11. 34, armies of the *a.*

See Ex. 18. 3; Job 19. 15; Isa. 61. 5; Lam. 5. 2.

ALIENATED. Ezek. 28. 17; Eph. 4. 18; Col. 1. 21.

ALIKE. Job 21. 26, lie down *a.* in dust.

Ps. 33. 15, fashioneth hearts *a.*

Eccl. 9. 2, things cometh *a.* to all.

See Ps. 139. 12; Eccl. 11. 6; Rom. 14. 5.

ALIVE. Lev. 16. 10, scapegoat presented *a.*

Num. 16. 33, went down *a.* into pit.  
Deut. 4. 4, are *a.* every one of you.  
Ez. 39. 1; 1 Sam. 2. 6, I kill and I make *a.*  
Ezek. 13. 18; 18. 27, save soul *a.*  
Mk. 16. 11, heard that he was *a.*  
Lu. 15. 24, 32, son was dead and is *a.*  
24. 23, angels who said he was *a.*  
Acts 1. 3, showed himself *a.*  
Rom. 6. 11, 13, *a.* to God.  
1 Cor. 15. 22, all be made *a.*  
1 Thess. 4. 15, we who are *a.* and remain.  
Rev. 1. 18, I am *a.* for evermore.  
See 2 Kings 5. 7; Dan. 5. 19; Rev. 2. 8; 19. 20.

**ALLEGING.** Acts 17. 3.  
**ALLEGORY.** Gal. 4. 24, which things are an *a.*  
**ALLOW.** Lu. 11. 48; Acts 24. 25; Rom. 7. 15; 14. 22.  
**ALLOWANCE.** 2 Kings 25. 30. [pedient.  
**ALL THINGS.** 1 Cor. 6. 12, *a.* are lawful, but not ex-  
**ALLURE.** Hos. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 2. 18.  
**ALMIGHTY.** Ex. 6. 3, by the name of God *a.*  
Job 11. 7, canst thou find out the *a.*  
29. 5, when *a.* was yet with me.  
Ezek. 1. 24; 10. 5, I heard as voice of *a.*  
Rev. 1. 8; 4. 8; 11. 17, *a.* who was, and is.  
See Gen. 17. 1; Job 21. 15; Ps. 91. 1.

**ALMS.** Mat. 6. 1; Lu. 11. 41; 12. 33; Acts 10. 2.  
**ALMOND.** Num. 17. 8, and yielded *a.*  
Jer. 1. 11, a rod of an *a.* tree.  
Eccl. 12. 5, *a.* tree shall flower.  
**ALOES.** Ps. 45. 8, smell of . . . and *a.*  
Cant. 4. 14, *a.*, with all the chief spices.  
John 19. 39, a mixture of myrrh and *a.* [ple *a.*  
**ALONE.** Num. 11. 14; Deut. 1. 9, bear all these peo-  
1 Kings 11. 29, they two *a.* in field.  
Job 1. 15, escaped *a.* to tell.  
Ps. 136. 4, *a.* doeth great wonders.  
Mat. 4. 4; Lu. 4. 4, not live by bread *a.*  
Lu. 9. 18, 36; John 6. 15, Jesus was *a.*  
13. 8, let *a.* this year also.  
See Gen. 2. 18; Mat. 18. 15; Jas. 2. 17. [3. 16.  
**ALREADY.** Eccl. 1. 10; Mal. 2. 2; John 3. 18; Phil.  
**ALTAR.** Mat. 5. 23, bring gift to *a.*  
23. 18, swear by *a.*  
1 Cor. 9. 13; 10. 18, wait at *a.*  
Heb. 13. 10, we have an *a.*  
See 1 Kings 13. 2; Isa. 19. 19; Acts 17. 23.  
**ALTER.** Ps. 89. 34, nor *a.* thing gone out of my lips.  
Lu. 9. 29, fashion of countenance *a.*  
See Lev. 27. 10; Dan. 6. 8.  
**ALTOGETHER.** Ps. 14. 3; 53. 3, *a.* become filthy.  
50. 21, *a.* such an one as thyself.  
Cant. 5. 16, he is *a.* lovely.  
See Ps. 19. 9; 89. 5; 139. 4.  
**ALWAYS.** Job 7. 16, I would not live *a.*  
Ps. 103. 9, not *a.* chide.  
Mat. 28. 20, I am with you *a.*  
Mk. 14. 7; John 12. 8, me ye have not *a.*  
Phil. 4. 4, rejoice in Lord *a.*  
See Ps. 16. 8; Isa. 57. 16; John 11. 42.  
**AMAZED.** Mat. 19. 25, disciples exceedingly *a.*  
Mk. 2. 12; Lu. 5. 26, *a.*, and glorified God.  
14. 33, he began to be sore *a.*  
Lu. 9. 43, *a.* at mighty power of God.  
See Ezek. 32. 10; Acts 3. 10; 1 Pet. 3. 6.  
**AMBASSADORS.** 2 Chron. 32. 31, the business of the *a.*  
2 Cor. 6. 20, we are *a.* for Christ. [Eph. 6. 20.  
See Prov. 13. 17; Isa. 18. 2; 33. 7; Jer. 49. 14; Obad. 1;  
**AMBER.** Ezek. 1. 4, 27; 8. 2, as the colour of *a.*  
**AMEN** (tantamount to an oath). Num. 5. 22, the  
woman shall say, *a.*  
Deut. 27. 15-26, the people shall say, *a.*  
Ps. 41. 13; 72. 19; 89. 52, *a.* and *a.*  
106. 48, let all the people say, *a.*  
Mat. 6. 13, and the glory for ever, *a.*  
1 Cor. 14. 16, of the unlearned say, *a.*  
2 Cor. 1. 20, and in him, *a.*  
Rev. 3. 14, These things saith the *a.*  
See Rev. 22. 20.  
**AMEND.** Jer. 7. 3, 26. 13; 35. 15; John 4. 52.  
**AMIBLE.** Ps. 84. 1.  
**AMISS.** 2 Chron. 6. 37; Dan. 3. 29; Lu. 23. 41; Jas. 4. 3.  
**ANCHOR.** Heb. 6. 19, have as an *a.* of the soul.  
**ANCIENT OF DAYS.** Dan. 7. 22, until the *a.* came.

**ANGEL.** Gen. 48. 16, the *a.* who redeemed me.  
Ps. 34. 7, *a.* of Lord encampeth.  
78. 25, man did eat *a.* food.  
Eccl. 5. 6, nor say before *a.* it was error.  
Isa. 63. 9, *a.* of his presence saved them.  
Hos. 12. 4, he had power over *a.*  
Mat. 13. 39, reapers are the *a.*  
Mk. 12. 25; Lu. 20. 36, are as *a.* in heaven.  
Lu. 22. 43, an *a.* strengthening him.  
John 5. 4, *a.* went down at a certain season.  
Acts 12. 15, it is his *a.*  
1 Cor. 6. 3, we shall judge *a.*  
2 Cor. 11. 14, transformed into *a.* of light.  
Heb. 2. 2, word spoken by *a.*  
16, not nature of *a.*  
13. 2, entertained *a.* unawares.  
1 Pet. 1. 12, *a.* desire to look into.  
See Gen. 19. 1; Ps. 8. 5; Mat. 25. 41; Heb. 2. 7.

**ANGER.** Gen. 49. 7, cursed be they *a.*  
Neh. 9. 17, slow to *a.*  
Ps. 6. 1; Jer. 10. 24, rebuke me not in *a.*  
30. 5, *a.* endureth but a moment.  
Prov. 15. 1, grievous words stir up *a.*  
19. 11, discretion defereth *a.*  
Eccl. 7. 9, *a.* resteth in bosom of fools.  
Mk. 3. 5, he looked on them with *a.*  
Col. 3. 8, put off *a.*, wrath, malice.  
See Ps. 37. 8; 85. 3; 90. 7; Prov. 16. 32.  
**ANGRY.** Ps. 7. 11, God is *a.* with the wicked.  
Prov. 14. 17, he that is soon *a.*  
22. 24, make no friendship with *a.* man.  
25. 23, so doth an *a.* countenance.  
Jon. 4. 4, doest thou well to be *a.*?  
Mat. 5. 22, whosoever is *a.* with brother.  
John 7. 23, are ye *a.* at me.  
Eph. 4. 26, be *a.* and sin not.  
Tit. 1. 7, bishop not soon *a.*  
See Gen. 18. 30; Prov. 21. 19; Eccl. 5. 6; 7. 9.

**ANGUISH.** Ex. 6. 9, hearkened not for *a.*  
Job 7. 11, I will speak in *a.* of spirit.  
Rom. 2. 9, tribulation and *a.* on every soul.  
2 Cor. 2. 4, out of much *a.* of heart.  
See Gen. 42. 21; Isa. 8. 22; John 16. 21.

**ANOINT.** Deut. 28. 40; 2 Sam. 14. 2, *a.* not thyself  
Isa. 21. 5, arise and *a.* shield.  
61. 1; Lu. 4. 18, *a.* to preach.  
Mk. 14. 8, *a.* my body to burying.  
Lu. 7. 46, my head thou didst not *a.*  
John 9. 6, *a.* eyes of blind man.  
12. 3, Mary *a.* feet of Jesus.  
2 Cor. 1. 21, he which *a.* us is God.  
1 John 2. 27, the same *a.* teacheth.  
Rev. 3. 18, *a.* thine eyes with eyesalve.  
See Judg. 9. 8; Ps. 2. 2; 84. 9; Jas. 5. 14.

**ANOINTED.** 1 Sam. 26. 9.  
**ANOINTING OIL.** Ex. 30. 25, it shall be an holy *a.*  
37. 29, he made the holy *a.*  
ANON. Mat. 13. 20; Mk. 1. 30.  
**ANOTHER.** Prov. 27. 2, let *a.* praise thee.  
2 Cor. 11. 4; Gal. 1. 6, 7, *a.* gospel.  
Jas. 5. 16, pray one for *a.*  
See 1 Sam. 10. 6; Job 19. 27; Isa. 42. 8; 48. 11.  
**ANSWER** (*a.*). Job 19. 16; 32. 3; Cant. 5. 6; Mic. 3.  
7; John 19. 9, no *a.*  
Prov. 15. 1, a soft *a.* turneth.  
16. 1, *a.* of tongue from the Lord.  
1 Pet. 3. 15, be ready to give *a.*  
21, *a.* of good conscience.  
See Job 35. 12; Lu. 2. 47; 2 Tim. 4. 16.  
**ANSWER** (*e.*). Job 11. 2, multitude of words be *a.*  
Ps. 65. 5, by terrible things wilt thou *a.*  
Prov. 1. 28, I will not *a.*  
18. 13, *a.* a matter before he heareth.  
26. 4, 5, *a.* not a fool.  
Eccl. 10. 19, money *a.* all things.  
Lu. 21. 14, meditate not what to *a.*  
2 Cor. 5. 12, somewhat to *a.*  
Col. 4. 6, how ye ought to *a.*  
Tit. 2. 9, not *a.* again.  
See 1 Kings 18. 29; Ps. 138. 3; Isa. 65. 12, 24.

**ANTIQUITY.** Isa. 23. 7.  
**APART.** Mat. 14. 13, desert place *a.*  
23; 17. 1; Lu. 9. 28, mountain *a.*



Mk. 6. 31, come ye yourselves *a*.  
 See Ps. 4. 3; Zech. 12. 12; Jas. 1. 21.  
**APPARENTLY.** Num. 12. 8.  
**APPEAR.** Col. 3. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 14; 2 Tim. 1. 10; 4. 8;  
 Tit. 2. 13; Heb. 9. 28; 1 Pet. 1. 7, *a*, of Christ.  
 1 Sam. 16. 7, man looketh on the outward *a*.  
 Ps. 12. 2, when shall I *a*. before God.  
 90. 16, let thy work *a*.  
 Cant. 2. 12, flowers *a*. on earth.  
 Mat. 6. 16, *a*. to men to fast.  
 23. 28, outwardly *a*. righteous.  
 Rom. 7. 13, that it might *a*. sin.  
 2 Cor. 5. 10, we must all *a*.  
 12. glory in *a*.  
 1 Thess. 5. 22, *a*. of evil.  
 1 Tim. 4. 15, profiting may *a*.  
 See Ex. 23. 15; Mat. 24. 30; Lu. 19. 11.  
**APPEASE.** Gen. 32. 20; Prov. 15. 18; Acts 19. 35.  
**APPETAIN.** Num. 16. 30; Jer. 10. 7; Rom. 4. 1.  
**APPETITE.** Job 33. 39; Prov. 23. 2; Eccl. 6. 7; Isa. [7. 25].  
**APPLY.** Ps. 90. 12; Prov. 2. 22, 17; 23. 12; Eccl. 1.  
**APPOINT.** Job 7. 8, wearisome nights are *a*.  
 14. 5, thou hast *a*. bounds.  
 80. 23, house *a*. for all living.  
 Ps. 79. 11; 102. 20, preserve those *a*. to die.  
 Mat. 24. 51; Lu. 12. 46, *a*. him his portion.  
 Acts 6. 3, seven men whom we may *a*.  
 1 Thess. 5. 9, not *a*. to wrath.  
 See Job 14. 13; Ps. 104. 19; Acts 17. 31.  
**APPREHEND.** Acts 12. 4; 2 Cor. 11. 32; Phil. 3. 12.  
**APPROACH.** Isa. 58. 2, take delight in *a*. God.  
 Lu. 12. 33, where no thief *a*.  
 1 Tim. 6. 16, light no man can *a*.  
 Heb. 10. 25, as ye see the day *a*.  
 See Deut. 31. 14; Job 40. 19; Ps. 65. 4.  
**APPROVE.** Acts 2. 22, a man *a*. of God.  
 Rom. 16. 10, *a*. in Christ.  
 Phil. 1. 10, *a*. things that are excellent.  
 2 Tim. 2. 15, show thyself *a*.  
 See Ps. 49. 13; 1 Cor. 11. 19; Phil. 1. 10.  
**APT.** 2 Kings 24. 16; 1 Tim. 3. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 24.  
**ARCHANGEL.** 1 Thess. 4. 15, voice of *a*.  
 Jude 9, Michael the *a*. contending.  
**ARCHERS.** Gen. 21. 20, and became an *a*.  
 49. 23, the *a*. have sorely grieved him.  
 1 Sam. 31. 3, and the *a*. hit him.  
 2 Chron. 35. 23, and the *a*. shot at king Josiah.  
 Job 16. 13, his *a*. compass me.  
 See 1 Kings 22. 34.  
**ARGUING.** Job 6. 25.  
**ARGUMENTS.** Job 23. 4.  
**ARIGHT.** Ps. 50. 23; 78. 8; Prov. 15. 2; 23. 31.  
**ARISE.** 1 Kings 13. 44, there *a*. a little cloud.  
 Neh. 2. 20, *a*. and build.  
 Ps. 68. 1, let God *a*.  
 88. 10, dead *a*. and praise thee.  
 112. 4, to upright *a*. light.  
 Mal. 4. 2, Sun of righteousness *a*.  
 Mk. 2. 11; Lu. 7. 14; 8. 54; Acts 9. 40, I say *a*.  
 Lu. 15. 18, I will *a*. and go.  
 Eph. 5. 14, *a*. from the dead.  
 2 Pet. 1. 19, till daystar *a*. [in his tent].  
 See Isa. 26. 19; Jer. 2. 27.  
**ARMOUR** (Goliath's). 1 Sam. 17. 54, but he put his *a*.  
 1 Kings 22. 38, and they washed his *a*.  
 Isa. 22. 8, didst look in that day to *a*.  
 Lu. 11. 22, his *a*. wherein he trusted.  
 Rom. 13. 12, let us put on *a*. of light.  
 2 Cor. 6. 7, approving by *a*. of righteousness.  
 Eph. 6. 11, 13, put on the *a*. of God.  
 See 2 Cor. 10. 3; 1 Thess. 5. 8.  
**ARMS.** Deut. 33. 27, underneath are the everlasting *a*.  
 See Gen. 49. 24; Job 22. 9; Ps. 37. 17; Mk. 10. 16.  
**ARMY.** 1 Sam. 17. 10, I defy the *a*. of Israel.  
 Job 25. 3, is there any number of his *a*.  
 Lu. 21. 20, Jerusalem compassed with *a*.  
 Acts 23. 27, then came I with an *a*.  
 Heb. 11. 34, *a*. of the aliens.  
 See Cant. 6. 4; Ezek. 37. 10.  
**ARRAY.** Jer. 43. 12, shall *a*. himself with land.  
 Mat. 6. 29; Lu. 12. 27, *a*. like one of these.  
 1 Tim. 2. 9, not with costly *a*.

MIN. PRON.

Rev. 7. 13, *a*. in white robes.  
 See Job 40. 10; Rev. 17. 4; 19. 8.  
**ARRIVED.** Lu. 8. 26; Acts 20. 15. [Jer. 48. 29].  
**ARROGANCY.** 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov. 8. 13; Isa. 13. 11;  
**ARROW.** Num. 24. 8, pierce through with *a*.  
 Ps. 38. 2, thine *a*. stick fast.  
 76. 3, brake the *a*. of the bow.  
 91. 5, *a*. that flieth by day.  
 Prov. 25. 18, false witness sharp *a*.  
 26. 18, casteth *a*. and death.  
 Ezek. 5. 16, evil *a*. of famine.  
 See Deut. 32. 23; 2 Sam. 22. 15; Job 6. 4; 41. 28.  
**ARTIFICER.** Gen. 4. 22; 1 Chron. 29. 5; 2 Chron. 34. 11; Isa. 3. 3.  
**ARTILLERY.** 1 Sam. 20. 40.  
**ASCEND.** Ps. 68. 18; Rom. 10. 6; Eph. 4. 8, *a*. on high.  
 John 1. 51, angels of God *a*.  
 8. 13, no man hath *a*. to heaven.  
 20. 17, I am not yet *a*.  
 Rev. 8. 4, smoke of incense *a*.  
 11. 12, they *a*. up to heaven.  
 See Ps. 24. 3; 139. 8.  
**ASCRIBE.** Deut. 32. 3; Job 36. 3; Ps. 68. 34.  
**ASHAMED.** Job 11. 3, shall no man make *a*.  
 Ps. 25. 3, let none that wait be *a*.  
 31. 1, let me never be *a*.  
 34. 5, their faces were not *a*.  
 Isa. 45. 17, not *a*. world without end.  
 65. 13, ye shall be *a*.  
 Jer. 2. 26, as a thief is *a*.  
 6. 15; 8. 12, were they *a*.  
 12. 13, *a*. of your revenues.  
 14. 4, plowmen were *a*.  
 Lu. 16. 3, to beg I am *a*.  
 Rom. 1. 16, not *a*. of Gospel.  
 5. 5, hope maketh not *a*.  
 9. 33; 10. 11, believeth shall not be *a*.  
 2 Tim. 1. 8, not *a*. of testimony.  
 2. 15, workman that needeth not to be *a*.  
 Heb. 2. 11, not *a*. to call them brethren.  
 11. 16, not *a*. to be called their God.  
 1 Pet. 4. 16, suffer as Christian, not be *a*.  
 See Gen. 2. 25; 2 Tim. 1. 12.  
**ASHES.** Gen. 18. 27, which am but dust and *a*.  
 Job 2. 8, and he sat down among the *a*.  
 13. 12, remembrances are like unto *a*.  
 30. 19, and become like dust and *a*.  
 42. 6, and repent in dust and *a*.  
 Ps. 102. 9, I have eaten *a*. like bread.  
 Isa. 44. 20, he feedeth on *a*.  
 Jon. 3. 6, king sat in *a*.  
 Heb. 9. 13, if the *a*. of an heifer.  
 See 2 Sam. 13. 19; Esth. 4. 1; Isa. 58. 5; Mat. 11. 21.  
**ASIDE.** 2 Kings 4. 4; Mk. 7. 33; Heb. 12. 1.  
**ASK.** Ps. 2. 8; Isa. 46. 11, *a*. of me.  
 Isa. 65. 1, sought of them that *a*. not.  
 Mat. 7. 7; Lu. 11. 9, *a*. and it shall be given.  
 21. 22, whatsoever ye *a*.  
 Mk. 6. 22, *a*. what thou wilt.  
 John 14. 13; 15. 16, *a*. in my name.  
 Jas. 1. 5, let him *a*. of God.  
 1 Pet. 3. 15, *a*. reason of hope.  
 1 John 3. 22; 5. 14, whatsoever we *a*.  
 See Deut. 32. 7; John 4. 9, 10; 1 Cor. 14. 35.  
**ASLEEP.** Mat. 8. 24; Mk. 4. 38, but he was *a*.  
 26. 40; Mk. 14. 40, disciples *a*.  
 1 Cor. 15. 6, some are fallen *a*.  
 1 Thess. 4. 13, 15, them that are *a*.  
 2 Pet. 3. 4, since fathers fell *a*.  
 See Cant. 7. 9.  
**ASP.** Deut. 32. 33, the cruel venom of *a*.  
 Job 20. 14, 16, it is the gall of *a*.  
 Isa. 11. 8, play on the hole of the *a*.  
 Rom. 3. 13, the poison of *a*.  
**ASS.** Num. 22. 30, am not I thine *a*.  
 Prov. 26. 3, bridle for *a*.  
 Isa. 1. 3, *a*. his master's crib.  
 Jer. 22. 19, burial of an *a*.  
 Zech. 9. 9; Mat. 21. 5, riding on *a*.  
 Lu. 14. 5, *a*. fallen into pit.  
 2 Pet. 2. 16, dumb *a*. speaking.  
 See Gen. 49. 14; Ex. 23. 4; Deut. 22. 10.  
**ASSAULT.** Esth. 8. 11; Acts 14. 5; 17. 5.

**ASSAY.** Acts 9. 26; Saul *a.* to join disciples.

16. 7, they *a.* to go to Bithynia.

Heb. 11. 29, Egyptians *a.* to do.

See Deut. 4. 34; 1 Sam. 17. 39; Job 4. 2.

**ASSENT.** 2 Chron. 18. 12; Acts 24. 9.

**ASSIGNED.** Gen. 47. 22; Josh. 20. 8; 2 Sam. 11. 16.

**ASSIST.** Rom. 16. 2.

**ASSOCIATE.** Isa. 8. 9.

**ASSURANCE.** Isa. 32. 17, effect of righteousness *a.*

Col. 2. 2, full *a.* of understanding.

1 Thess. 1. 5, gospel came in much *a.*

Heb. 6. 11; 10. 22, full *a.* of hope.

See Deut. 28. 66; Acts 17. 31.

**ASSURE.** 2 Tim. 3. 14; 1 John 3. 19.

**ASSWAGE.** Gen. 8. 1; Job 16. 5.

**ASTONIED.** Ezra 9. 3; Job 17. 8; Dan. 3. 24; 4. 19.

**ASTONISHED.** Mat. 7. 28; 22. 33; Mk. 1. 22; 6. 2;

11. 18; Lu. 4. 32, *a.* at his doctrine.

Lu. 2. 47, *a.* at his understanding.

5. 9, *a.* at draught of fishes.

24. 22, women made us *a.*

Acts 9. 6, Saul trembling and *a.*

12. 16, saw Peter, they were *a.*

13. 12, deputy believed, being *a.*

See Job 26. 11; Jer. 2. 12.

[hissing.]

**ASTONISHMENT.** 2 Chron. 29. 8; Jer. 25. 9, *a.* and

Ps. 60. 3, made us drink wine of *a.*

Jer. 8. 21, *a.* hath taken hold.

See Deut. 28. 28, 37; Ezek. 5. 15.

**ASTROLOGERS.** Isa. 47. 13, let now the *a.*

Dan. 2. 2; 4. 7; 5. 7, the *a.*

**ATHIRST.** Mat. 25. 44; Rev. 21. 6; 22. 17.

**ATONEMENT.** Lev. 23. 28; 25. 9, a day of *a.*

2 Sam. 21. 3, wherewith shall I make *a.*

Rom. 5. 11, by whom we received *a.*

See Lev. 4. 20; 16. 17; Num. 8. 21.

**ATTAIN.** Ps. 139. 6, I cannot *a.* to it.

2 Sam. 23. 19; 1 Chron. 11. 26, he *a.* not to first three.

Rom. 9. 30, Gentiles *a.* to righteousness.

Phil. 3. 11, 12, 16, that I might *a.*

See Gen. 47. 9; Prov. 1. 5; Ezek. 46. 7; 1 Tim. 4. 6.

**ATTEND.** Ps. 17. 1; 61. 1; 142. 6, *a.* to my cry.

Prov. 4. 20, my son *a.* to my words.

See Ps. 55. 2; 86. 6.

**ATTENDANCE.** 1 Tim. 4. 13; Heb. 7. 13.

**ATTENT.** 2 Chron. 6. 40; 7. 15.

[19. 48.]

**ATTENTIVE.** Neh. 1. 6; Job 37. 2; Ps. 130. 2; Lu.

**ATTIRE.** Jer. 2. 32; Ezek. 23. 15.

**AUDIENCE.** 1 Chron. 28. 8, in *a.* of our God.

Lu. 7. 1; 20. 45, in *a.* of people.

Acts 13. 16, ye that fear God give *a.*

See Ex. 24. 7; Acts 15. 12.

**AUGMENT.** Num. 32. 14.

**AUSTERE.** Lu. 19. 21.

**AUTHOR.** 1 Cor. 14. 33; Heb. 5. 9; 12. 2.

**AUTHORITY.** Mat. 7. 29; Mk. 1. 22, as one having *a.*

8. 9; Lu. 7. 8, I am a man under *a.*

21. 23; Lu. 4. 36, by what *a.*

Lu. 9. 1, power and *a.* over devils.

19. 17, have *a.* over ten cities.

John 5. 27, *a.* to execute judgment.

1 Cor. 15. 24, put down all *a.*

1 Tim. 2. 2, kings and all in *a.*

12. suffer not a woman to usurp *a.*

Tit. 2. 15, rebuke with all *a.*

1 Pet. 3. 22, angels and *a.* subject.

See Prov. 29. 2; 2 Cor. 10. 8; Rev. 13. 2.

**AVAILLETH.** Esth. 5. 13; Gal. 5. 6; Jas. 5. 16.

**AVENGE.** Deut. 32. 43, he will *a.* blood.

Josh. 10. 13, sun stayed lit people *a.*

1 Sam. 24. 12, the Lord judge and *a.*

2 Sam. 22. 48; Ps. 18. 47, it is God that *a.* me.

Esth. 8. 13, Jews *a.* themselves.

Isa. 1. 24, I will *a.* me of mine enemies.

Lu. 18. 3, *a.* me of my adversary.

See Gen. 4. 24; Lev. 19. 18; Jer. 5. 9; 9. 9.

**AVENGER.** Ps. 8. 2; 44. 16, enemy and *a.*

1 Thess. 4. 6, the Lord is the *a.*

See Num. 35. 12; Deut. 19. 6; Josh. 20. 5.

**AVERSE.** Mic. 2. 8.

**AVOID.** Prov. 4. 15, *a.* it, pass not by it.

1 Tim. 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, *a.* babblings.

See Rom. 16. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 29.

**AVOUCHE.** Deut. 26. 17, 18.

**AWAKE.** Ps. 17. 15, when I *a.*, with thy likeness.

73. 20, as a dream when one *a.*

Prov. 23. 35, *a.* I will seek it again.

Isa. 51. 9, *a.*, *a.*, put on strength.

Joel 1. 5, *a.*, ye drunkards.

Zech. 13. 7, *a.* O sword.

Lu. 9. 32, when *a.* they saw his glory.

Rom. 13. 11, high time to *a.*

1 Cor. 15. 34, *a.* to righteousness.

Eph. 5. 14, *a.* thou that sleepest.

See Jer. 51. 57; John 11. 11.

**AWARE.** Cant. 6. 12; Jer. 50. 24; Lu. 11. 44.

**AWK.** Ps. 4. 4; 33. 8; 119. 161.

**AWL.** Ex. 21. 6; Deut. 15. 17.

**AXE.** Ps. 74. 5, famous as he had lifted up *a.*

Isa. 10. 15, shall the *a.* boast.

Mat. 3. 10; Lu. 3. 9, the *a.* is laid to root.

See 1 Sam. 13. 20; 1 Kings 6. 7; 2 Kings 6. 5.

## B.

**BABBLER.** Eccl. 10. 11; Acts 17. 18.

**BABBLING.** Prov. 23. 29; 1 Tim. 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 16.

**BABE.** Ps. 8. 2; Mat. 21. 16, out of mouth of *b.*

17. 14, leave their substance to *b.*

Isa. 3. 4, *b.* shall rule over them.

Mat. 11. 25; Lu. 10. 21, revealed to *b.*

Rom. 2. 20, teacher of *b.*

1 Cor. 3. 1, *b.* in Christ.

1 Pet. 2. 2, newborn *b.*

See Ex. 2. 6; Lu. 2. 12, 16; Heb. 5. 13.

**BACK.** Josh. 8. 26, drew not his hand *b.*

1 Sam. 10. 9, he turned his *b.*

Neh. 9. 26, cast law behind *b.*

Ps. 129. 3, plowers plowed upon my *b.*

Prov. 10. 13; 19. 29; 26. 3, rod for *b.*

Isa. 38. 17, cast sins behind *b.*

50. 6, gave *b.* to smiters.

See Num. 24. 11; 2 Sam. 19. 10; Job 26. 9.

**BACKBITERS.** Rom. 1. 30.

**BACKBITING.** Ps. 15. 3; Prov. 25. 23; 2 Cor. 12. 20.

**BACKSLIDER.** Prov. 14. 14, *b.* in heart filled with

his own ways.

Jer. 3. 6, 8, 11, 12, *b.* Israel.

8. 5, perpetual *b.*

14. 7, our *b.* are many.

Hos. 4. 16, as a *b.* heifer.

11. 7, bent to *b.* from me.

14. 4, will heal their *b.*

See Jer. 2. 19; 5. 6; 31. 22; 49. 4. [return *b.*

**BACKWARD.** 2 Kings 20. 10; Isa. 38. 8, let shadow

Job 23. 8, *b.*, but I cannot perceive.

Ps. 40. 14; 70. 2, driven *b.*

Isa. 59. 14, judgment is turned *b.*

Jer. 7. 24, they went *b.* and not forward.

See Gen. 9. 23; 49. 17; John 18. 6.

**BAD.** Gen. 24. 50; 31. 24, 29; Lev. 27. 12, 14, 33; Num.

13. 19; 24. 13; 2 Sam. 13. 22; 14. 17; 1 Kings 3. 9;

Mat. 22. 10; 2 Cor. 5. 10, good or *b.*

See Lev. 27. 10; Ezra 4. 12; Jer. 24. 2; Mat. 13. 48.

**BADGERS' SKINS.** Ex. 25. 5, and *b.*

26. 14, a covering above of *b.*

**BADNESS.** Gen. 41. 19.

**BAG.** Deut. 25. 13; Prov. 16. 11; Mic. 6. 11, *b.* of weights.

Job 14. 17, transgression sealed in *b.*

Isa. 46. 6, lavish gold out of *b.*

Hag. 1. 6, *b.* with holes.

Lu. 12. 33, *b.* that wax not old.

John 12. 6; 13. 29, a thief, and had the *b.*

See 1 Sam. 17. 40; 2 Kings 5. 23; Prov. 7. 20.

**BAKE.** Gen. 19. 3; Lev. 26. 26; 1 Sam. 28. 24; Isa. 44

15, *b.* bread.

Ex. 12. 39; Lev. 24. 5, *b.* cakes.

See Gen. 40. 17; Ex. 16. 23; Lev. 2. 4; Num. 11. 8.

**BAKER.** Gen. 40. 1; 41. 10; 1 Sam. 8. 13; Jer. 37.

21; Hos. 7. 4.

**BALANCE.** Lev. 19. 36; Prov. 16. 11; Ezek. 45. 10, just *b.*

Job 37. 16, the *b.* of clouds.

Ps. 62. 9, laid in *b.*, lighter than vanity. [false *b.*

Prov. 11. 1; 20. 23; Hos. 12. 7; Amos 8. 5; Mic. 6. 11,

Isa. 40. 12, 15, weighed hills in *b.*

46. 6, weigh silver in the *b.*

- Rev. 6. 5, a pair of *b*.  
*See* Job 6. 2; 31. 6; Jer. 32. 10.
- BALD.** 2 Kings 2. 23, go up, thou *b*. head.  
 Jer. 48. 37; Ezek. 29. 18, every head *b*.  
*See* Lev. 13. 40; Jer. 16. 6; Ezek. 27. 31.
- BALDNESS.** Isa. 3. 24, instead of well set hair *b*.  
 22. 12, call to weeping and *b*.  
 Mic. 1. 16, enlarge thy *b*. as eagle.  
*See* Lev. 21. 5; Deut. 14. 1; Ezek. 7. 18; Amos 8. 10.
- BALL.** Isa. 22. 18.
- BALM.** Jer. 8. 22; 46. 11, *b*. in Gilead.  
*See* Gen. 37. 25; 43. 11; Jer. 51. 8; Ezek. 27. 17.
- BANDS.** Ps. 2. 8; 107. 14, break thy *b*. asunder.  
 73. 4, there are no *b*. in their death.  
 Hos. 11. 4, drew them with *b*. of love.  
 Zech. 11. 7, two staves, Beauty and *B*.  
 Mat. 27. 27; Mk. 15. 16, gathered to him whole *b*.  
*See* Job 38. 31; Eccl. 7. 26; Lu. 8. 29; Col. 2. 19.
- BANISHED.** 2 Sam. 14. 13; Ezra 7. 26; Lam. 2. 14.
- BANK.** Lu. 19. 23, gavest not money into *b*.  
*See* Gen. 41. 17; 2 Sam. 20. 15; Ezek. 47. 7.
- BANNER.** Ps. 20. 5, in name of God set up *b*.  
*See* Ps. 60. 4; Cant. 2. 4; 6. 4; Isa. 13. 2.
- BANQUET.** Esth. 5. 4; Job 41. 6; Cant. 2. 4; Dan. 5; Amos 6. 7.
- BAPTISM.** Mat. 20. 22; Mk. 10. 38; Lu. 12. 50, to be baptised with *b*.  
 21. 25; Mk. 11. 30; Lu. 7. 29; 20. 4; Acts 1. 22; 18. 25; 19. 3, *b*. of John.  
 Mk. 1. 4; Lu. 3. 3; Acts 13. 24; 19. 4, *b*. of repentance.  
 Rom. 6. 4; Col. 2. 12, buried with him by *b*.  
 Eph. 4. 5, one Lord, one faith, one *b*.  
 Heb. 6. 2, doctrine of *b*.  
*See* Mat. 3. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 21.
- BAPTIZE.** Mat. 3. 11; Mk. 1. 8; Lu. 3. 16; John 1. 26, *b*. with Holy Ghost.  
 14. I have need to be *b*.  
 16, Jesus when *b*. went up.  
 Mk. 16. 16, he that believeth and is *b*.  
 Lu. 3. 7, multitude came to be *b*.  
 12; 7. 29, publicans to be *b*.  
 21, Jesus being *b*., and praying.  
 7. 30, Pharisees and lawyers being not *b*.  
 John 1. 33, he that sent me to *b*.  
 3. 22, 23, tarried with them and *b*.  
 4. 1, 2, Jesus made and *b*. more.  
 Acts 2. 38, repent and be *b*.  
 41, gladly received word were *b*.  
 8. 12, *b*. both men and women.  
 16, *b*. in name of Jesus.  
 36, what doth hinder to be *b*.  
 9. 18, Saul arose and was *b*.  
 10. 47, can any forbid *b*.  
 16. 15, 33, *b*. and household.  
 18. 8, many believed and were *b*.  
 22. 16, be *b*. and wash away thy sins.  
 Rom. 6. 3; Gal. 3. 27, were *b*. into Jesus.  
 1 Cor. 1. 13, were ye *b*. in name of Paul.  
 10. 2, were all *b*. in cloud.  
 12. 13, all *b*. into one body.  
 15. 29, *b*. for the dead.  
*See* Mat. 28. 19; John 1. 25, 28, 31.
- BARBARIANS.** Acts 28. 4; Rom. 1. 14; 1 Cor. 14. 11.
- BARBAROUS.** Acts 28. 2.
- BARBED.** Job 41. 7.
- BARBER.** Ezek. 5. 1. [Mat. 8. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 24.]
- BARE** (*c.*). Ex. 19. 4; Deut. 1. 31; Isa. 53. 12; 63. 9;  
**BARE** (*ad.*). Isa. 52. 10; 1 Cor. 15. 37.
- BARLEY.** Ex. 9. 31, *b*. was in the ear.  
 Deut. 8. 8, a land of wheat and *b*.  
 Ruth 1. 22, beginning of *b*. harvest.  
 John 6. 9, five *b*. loaves.  
 Rev. 6. 6, three measures of *b*.
- BARKED.** Joel 1. 7.
- BARN.** Job 39. 12, gather thy seed into *b*.  
 Mat. 6. 26; Lu. 12. 24, nor gather into *b*.  
 13. 30, gather wheat into *b*.  
 Lu. 12. 18, pull down my *b*.  
*See* 2 Kings 6. 27; Joel 1. 17; Hag. 2. 19.
- BARREL.** 1 Kings 17. 12, 14, 18, 33.
- BARREN.** 2 Kings 2. 19, water naught and ground *b*.  
 Ps. 107. 34, turneth fruitful land into *b*.  
 Isa. 54. 1, sing, O *b*., thou that didst not bear.
- 2 Pet. 1. 8, neither *b*. nor unfruitful.  
*See* Ex. 23. 26; Job 24. 21; Lu. 23. 29.
- BARS.** Job 17. 16, down to the *b*. of the pit.  
 Ezek. 38. 11, having neither *b*. nor gates.  
*See* 1 Sam. 23. 7; Job 38. 10; Ps. 107. 16; Isa. 45. 2.
- BASE.** Job 30. 8, children of *b*. men.  
 Mal. 2. 9, I have made you *b*.  
 Acts 17. 5, fellows of *b*. sort.  
 1 Cor. 1. 28, *b*. things of the world.  
 2 Cor. 10. 1, in presence am *b*.  
*See* 2 Sam. 6. 22; Isa. 3. 5; Ezek. 17. 14; Dan. 4. 17.
- BASKET.** Deut. 28. 5, 17, blessed be thy *b*.  
 Amos 8. 1, *b*. of summer fruit.  
 Mat. 14. 20; Mk. 6. 43; Lu. 9. 17; John 6. 13, twelve *b*.  
 15. 37; Mk. 8. 8, seven *b*.  
 16. 9; Mk. 8. 19, how many *b*.  
*See* Gen. 40. 16; Ex. 29. 23; Judg. 6. 19; Jer. 24. 2.
- BASON.** John 13. 5, poureth water into a *b*.  
*See* Ex. 12. 22; 24. 6; 1 Chron. 28. 17; Jer. 52. 19.
- BASTARD.** Deut. 23. 2, a *b*. shall not enter  
 Zech. 9. 6, *b*. shall dwell in Ashdod. [thousand *b*.  
 Heb. 12. 8, *b*. and not sons.]
- BATH** (*a* measure). 1 Kings 7. 26, it contained two  
 2 Chron. 2. 10, twenty thousand *b*. of wine.  
 Ezra 7. 22, an hundred *b*. of wine  
 Isa. 5. 10, shall yield one *b*.  
 BATHE. Lev. 15. 5; 17. 16; Num. 19. 7; Isa. 34. 5.
- BATS.** Lev. 11. 19; Deut. 14. 18; Isa. 2. 20.
- BATTLE.** 1 Sam. 17. 20, host shouted for *b*.  
 47; 2 Chron. 20. 15, the *b*. is the Lord's.  
 1 Chron. 5. 20, they cried to God in *b*.  
 Ps. 18. 39, strength to *b*.  
 55. 18, delivered my soul from *b*.  
 Eccl. 9. 11, nor *b*. to strong.  
 Jer. 50. 22, sound of *b*. in land.  
*See* Job 39. 25; 41. 8; Ps. 76. 3; 140. 7.
- BATTLEMENTS.** Deut. 22. 8; Jer. 6. 10.
- BAY TREE.** Ps. 37. 35.
- BEACON.** Isa. 30. 17.
- BEAM.** Ps. 104. 3, who layeth *b*. in waters.  
 Mat. 7. 5; Lu. 6. 42, cast out *b*.  
*See* Judg. 16. 14; 2 Kings 6. 2; Hab. 2. 11.
- BEAR** (*c.*). Gen. 4. 13, greater than I can *b*.  
 13. 6; 36. 7, land not able to *b*.  
 43. 9; 44. 32, let me *b*. blame.  
 Ex. 28. 12, Aaron *b*. names before Lord.  
 Num. 11. 14; Deut. 1. 9, not able to *b*. people.  
 Ps. 91. 12; Mat. 4. 6; Lu. 4. 11, they shall *b*. thee up.  
 Prov. 18. 14, wounded spirit who can *b*.  
 Isa. 52. 11, clean that *b*. vessels.  
 Jer. 31. 19, *b*. reproach of youth.  
 Lam. 3. 27, good to *b*. yoke in youth.  
 Mat. 3. 11, not worthy to *b*.  
 27. 32; Mk. 15. 21; Lu. 23. 26, *b*. cross.  
 John 16. 12, cannot *b*. them now.  
 Rom. 13. 4, *b*. not sword in vain.  
 15. 1, *b*. infirmities of the weak.  
 1 Cor. 13. 7, charity *b*. all things.  
 15. 49, *b*. image of the heavenly.  
 Gal. 6. 2, 5, *b*. burdens.  
 17, *b*. in my body.  
 Esth. 1. 22; Jer. 5. 31; Dan. 2. 39, *b*. rule.  
 Lev. 24. 15; Ezek. 23. 49; Heb. 9. 28, *b*. sin.  
 Ex. 20. 16; 1 Kings 21. 10; Lu. 11. 48; John 1. 7; 5. 31; 8. 18; 15. 27; Acts 23. 11; Rom. 8. 16; 1 John 1. 2; 5. 8, *b*. witness.  
*See* Ex. 28. 38; Deut. 1. 31; Prov. 12. 24.
- BEAR** (*n.*). Isa. 11. 7, cow and *b*. shall feed.  
 59. 11, roar like *b*.  
 Hos. 13. 8, as a *b*. bereaved.  
 Amos 5. 19, as if a man did flee from *b*.  
*See* 1 Sam. 17. 34; 2 Sam. 17. 8; Prov. 17. 12.
- BEARD.** 2 Sam. 10. 5; 1 Chron. 19. 5, till *b*. be grown.  
 Ps. 133. 2, even Aaron's *b*.  
 Ezek. 5. 1, cause razor to pass on *b*.  
*See* Lev. 13. 29; 1 Sam. 21. 13; 2 Sam. 20. 9.
- BEARING.** Ps. 126. 6, *b*. precious seed.  
 John 19. 17, *b*. cross.  
 Rom. 2. 15; 9. 1, conscience *b*. witness.  
 2 Cor. 4. 10, *b*. about in body dying of Jesus.  
 Heb. 13. 13, *b*. his reproach.  
*See* Gen. 1. 29; Num. 10. 17; Mk. 14. 13.
- BEAST.** Job 12. 7, ask *b*., they shall teach.

Job 18. 3, counted as *b.*  
 Ps. 49. 12, like *b.* that perish.  
 73. 22, as *b.* before thee.  
 Prov. 12. 10, regardeth life of *b.*  
 Eccl. 3. 19, no pre-eminence above  
 1 Cor. 15. 32, fought with *b.*  
 Jas. 3. 7, every kind of *b.* is tamed.  
 2 Pet. 2. 12, as natural brute *b.*  
 See Lev. 11. 47; Ps. 50. 10; 147. 9; Rom. 1. 23.  
**BEAT.** Isa. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. 3, *b.* swords.  
 Lu. 12. 47, *b.* with many stripes.  
 1 Cor. 9. 26, as one that *b.* the air.  
 See Prov. 23. 14; Mic. 4. 13; Mk. 12. 5; 13. 9.  
**BEAUTIFUL.** Ps. 48. 2, *b.* for situation is Sion.  
 Eccl. 3. 11, everything *b.* in his time.  
 Cant. 6. 4, thou art *b.* O my love.  
 Isa. 4. 2, the branch of the Lord be *b.*  
 52. 1, O Zion, put on thy *b.* garments.  
 7; Rom. 10. 15, how *b.* are the feet.  
 64. 11, *b.* house is burnt up.  
 Jer. 13. 20, where is thy *b.* flock?  
 Mat. 23. 27, sepulchres which appear *b.*  
 Acts 3. 2, 10, at the gate called *B.*  
**BEAUTY.** 1 Chron. 16. 29; 2 Chron. 20. 21; Ps. 29. 2;  
 96. 9; 119. 3, *b.* of holiness.  
 Ezra 7. 27, to *b.* the Lord's house.  
 Ps. 27. 4, behold *b.* of the Lord.  
 39. 11, *b.* to consume away.  
 50. 2, perfection of *b.*  
 Prov. 31. 30, *b.* is vain.  
 2 Sam. 1. 19; Ps. 90. 17; Zech. 9. 17.  
**BEAUTY AND BANDS.** Zech. 11. 7, two staves, *B.*  
**BECKON.** Lu. 1. 22; John 13. 24; Acts 12. 17; 21. 40.  
**BECOMETH.** Ps. 93. 5, holiness *b.* thy house.  
 Rom. 16. 2; Eph. 5. 3, as *b.* saints.  
 Phil. 1. 27; 1 Tim. 2. 10; Tit. 2. 3, as *b.* gospel.  
 See Prov. 17. 7; Mat. 3. 15.  
**BED.** Job 7. 13, when I say my *b.* shall comfort  
 33. 15, in slumberings upon *b.*  
 Ps. 63. 6, when I remember thee upon my *b.*  
 Mat. 9. 66; Mk. 2. 9; John 5. 11, take up *b.*  
 See 2 Kings 4. 10; Isa. 28. 20; Mk. 4. 21; Lu. 8. 16.  
**BEDSTEAD.** Deut. 3. 11, was a *b.* of iron.  
**BEEES.** Deut. 1. 44; Judg. 14. 8; Ps. 118. 12; Isa. 7. 13.  
**BEEVES.** Lev. 22. 19; Num. 31. 28, 38.  
**BEFALL.** Gen. 42. 4; 44. 29, mischief *b.* him.  
 49. 1; Deut. 31. 29; Dan. 10. 14, *b.* in last days.  
 Judg. 6. 13, why is all this *b.* us?  
 Ps. 91. 10, no evil *b.* thee.  
 Eccl. 3. 19, *b.* men, *b.* beasts, one thing *b.*  
 See Lev. 10. 19; Deut. 31. 17; Acts 20. 19.  
**BEG.** Ps. 37. 25; 109. 10; Prov. 20. 4; Lu. 16. 3.  
**BEGGARLY.** Gal. 4. 9.  
**BEGIN.** Ezek. 9. 6, *b.* at my sanctuary.  
 1 Pet. 4. 17, judgment *b.* at house of God.  
 See 1 Sam. 3. 12; 2 Cor. 3. 1.  
**BEGINNING.** Gen. 1. 1, in the *b.* God created heaven.  
 Job 8. 7, though thy *b.* was small.  
 Ps. 111. 10; Prov. 1. 7; 9. 10, *b.* of wisdom.  
 119. 160, word true from *b.*  
 Eccl. 7. 8, better end than *b.*  
 Mat. 19. 8, from *b.* not so.  
 Lu. 24. 47, *b.* at Jerusalem.  
 John 1. 1, in the *b.* was the Word.  
 2. 11, this *b.* of miracles.  
 Heb. 3. 14, hold *b.* of confidence.  
 Rev. 1. 8; 21. 6; 22. 13, I am the *b.*  
 See 1 Chron. 17. 9; Prov. 8. 22, 33; Col. 1. 18.  
**BEGOTTEN.** Ps. 2. 7; Acts 13. 33; Heb. 1. 5; 5. 5, this  
 day have I *b.* thee.  
 1 Pet. 1. 3, *b.* to a lively hope.  
 See Job 38. 28; 1 Cor. 4. 15; Philem. 10.  
**BEGUILE.** Gen. 29. 25; Josh. 9. 22, wherefore hast  
 thou *b.* me.  
 2 Pet. 2. 14, *b.* unstable souls.  
 See Num. 25. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 3.  
**BEGUN.** Gal. 3. 3, having *b.* in Spirit.  
 Phil. 1. 6, hath *b.* good work.  
 See Deut. 32. 21; 2 Cor. 8. 6; 1 Tim. 5. 11.  
**BEHALF.** Job 36. 2, speak on God's *b.*  
 Phil. 1. 29, in *b.* of Christ.  
 See 2 Chron. 16. 9; 2 Cor. 1. 11; 5. 12.  
**BEHAVE.** 1 Sam. 18. 5, 14, 16, 30, David *b.* wisely.

1 Chron. 19. 13, *b.* ourselves valiantly.  
 Ps. 101. 2, I will *b.* wisely.  
 Isa. 3. 5, child shall *b.* proudly.  
 1 Thess. 2. 10, how unblameably we *b.*  
 1 Tim. 3. 2, bishop of good *b.*  
 See Ps. 131. 2; 1 Cor. 13. 5; Tit. 2. 3.  
**BEHEADED.** Mat. 14. 10; Mk. 6. 16; Lu. 9. 9; Rev. 20. 4.  
**BEHIND.** Ex. 10. 23, not hoof be left *b.*  
 Phil. 3. 13, things which are *b.*  
 Col. 1. 24, fill up what is *b.*  
 See 1 Kings 14. 9; Neh. 9. 26; 2 Cor. 11. 5.  
**BEHOLD.** Ps. 37. 37, *b.* the upright.  
 Mat. 18. 10, their angels always *b.*  
 John 17. 24, that they may *b.* glory.  
 2 Cor. 3. 18, *b.* as in a glass.  
 See Num. 24. 17; Ps. 91. 8; 119. 37.  
**BEHOVED.** Lu. 24. 46; Heb. 2. 17.  
**BELIEF.** 2 Thess. 2. 13.  
**BELIEVE.** Num. 14. 11, how long ere they *b.* me.  
 2 Chron. 20. 20, *b.* Lord, *b.* prophets.  
 Ps. 78. 22, they *b.* not in God.  
 Prov. 14. 15, simple *b.* every word.  
 Mat. 8. 13, as thou hast *b.* so be it.  
 9. 28, *b.* ye that I am able.  
 21. 25; Mk. 11. 31, why then did ye not *b.*  
 27. 42, come down and we will *b.*  
 Mk. 5. 36; Lu. 8. 50, only *b.*  
 9. 23, canst *b.* all things possible.  
 11. 24, *b.* that ye receive.  
 16. 13, neither *b.* they them.  
 Lu. 1. 1, things most surely *b.*  
 8. 13, which for a while *b.*  
 24. 25, slow of heart to *b.*  
 41, *b.* not for joy.  
 John 1. 7, all through him might *b.*  
 2. 22, they *b.* the scripture.  
 3. 12, *b.* heavenly things.  
 5. 44, how can ye *b.* which receive honour.  
 47, how shall ye *b.* my words.  
 6. 36, seen me and *b.* not.  
 7. 5, neither did his brethren *b.*  
 48, have any of the rulers *b.*?  
 10. 38, *b.* the works.  
 11. 15, to intent ye may *b.*  
 26, never die, *b.* thou this?  
 43, all men will *b.*  
 12. 36, *b.* in the light.  
 17. 21, the world may *b.*  
 20. 25, I will not *b.*  
 29, have not seen yet have *b.*  
 Acts 4. 32, multitude of them that *b.*  
 13. 39, all that *b.* are justified.  
 48, ordained to eternal life *b.*  
 16. 34, *b.* with all his house.  
 Rom. 4. 11, father of all that *b.*  
 18, against hope *b.* in hope.  
 9. 33, *b.* not ashamed.  
 10. 14, how shall they *b.*  
 1 Cor. 7. 12, wife that *b.* not.  
 2 Cor. 4. 13, we *b.* and therefore speak.  
 Gal. 3. 22, promise to them that *b.*  
 2 Thess. 1. 10, admired in all that *b.*  
 Heb. 10. 39, *b.* to saving of soul.  
 11. 6, must *b.* that he is.  
 Jas. 2. 19, devils *b.* and tremble.  
 1 Pet. 2. 6, he that *b.* shall not be confounded.  
 See Ex. 4. 5; 19. 9; Isa. 43. 10; Mat. 21. 22; John 8. 24;  
 10. 37; Acts 9. 26.  
**BELLY.** Gen. 3. 14; Job 15. 2; Mat. 15. 17; Mk. 7.  
 19; John 7. 38; Rom. 16. 18; Phil. 3. 19; Tit. 1. 12.  
**BELONGETH.** Deut. 32. 35; Ps. 94. 1; Heb. 10. 30.  
**BELOVED.** Deut. 33. 12, *b.* dwell in safety.  
 Ps. 127. 2, giveth his *b.* sleep.  
 Dan. 9. 23; 10. 13, 16, greatly *b.* [2 Pet. 1. 17, *b.* son.  
 Mat. 3. 17; 17. 5; Rom. 1. 11; 9. 7; Lu. 3. 22; 9. 35;  
 Rom. 11. 28, *b.* for fathers' sakes.  
 Eph. 1. 6, accepted in the *b.*  
 Col. 4. 9; Philem. 16, *b.* brother.  
 See Neh. 13. 26; Cant. 2. 16; Rom. 16. 9.  
**BEMOAN.** Job 42. 11; Jer. 15. 5; Nah. 3. 7.  
**BEND.** Ps. 119. 14; Isa. 60. 14; Ezek. 17. 7.  
**BENEATH.** Prov. 15. 24, depart from hell *b.*  
 Isa. 14. 9, hell from *b.* is moved.



- John 8. 23, ye are from *b*.  
*See* Deut. 4. 39; Jer. 31. 37.
- BENEFACTORS.** Lu. 22. 25.
- BENEFIT.** Ps. 68. 19, loadeth us with *b*.  
 1 Tim. 6. 2, partakers of the *b*. [14.  
*See* 2 Chron. 32. 25; Ps. 103. 2; 2 Cor. 1. 15; Philem.
- BENEVOLENCE.** 1 Cor. 7. 3.
- BEREAVE.** Gen. 42. 36; 43. 14, *b*. of children.  
 Eccl. 4. 8, *b*. my soul of God.  
 Jer. 15. 7; 18. 21, I will *b*. thee.  
*See* Ezek. 5. 17; 36. 12; Hos. 13. 8.
- BERESPECH.** Job 42. 4, hear, I *b*. thee.  
 Mat. 8. 5; Lu. 7. 3, centurion *b*. him.  
 Lu. 9. 38, I *b*. thee, look on my son.  
 2 Cor. 5. 20, as though God did *b*. you.  
 Eph. 4. 1, *b*. you to walk.  
 Philem. 9, for love's sake *b*. thee.  
*See* Ex. 33. 18; Jon. 1. 14; Rom. 12. 1.
- BESET.** Ps. 22. 12; 139. 5; Hos. 7. 2; Heb. 12. 1.
- BESIDE.** Mk. 3. 21; Acts 26. 24; 2 Cor. 5. 13.
- BESIEGE.** Deut. 28. 52; Eccl. 9. 14; Isa. 1. 8.
- BESOUGHT.** Ex. 32. 11; Deut. 3. 23; 1 Kings 13. 6;  
 2 Chron. 33. 12; Jer. 26. 19, *b*. the Lord.  
 Mat. 8. 31; Mk. 5. 10; Lu. 8. 31, devils *b*. him.  
 34; Lu. 8. 37, *b*. him to depart.  
 John 4. 40, *b*. that he would tarry.  
 2 Cor. 12. 8, I *b*. the Lord thrice.  
*See* Gen. 42. 21; Esth. 8. 3.
- BEST.** 1 Sam. 15. 9, 15, spared *b*. of sheep.  
 Ps. 39. 5, at *b*. state vanity.  
 Lu. 15. 22, *b*. robe.  
 1 Cor. 12. 31, *b*. gifts.  
*See* Gen. 43. 11; Deut. 23. 16; 2 Sam. 18. 4.
- BESTEAD.** Isa. 8. 21.
- BESTIR.** 2 Sam. 5. 24.
- BESTOW.** Lu. 12. 17, no room to *b*. my fruits.  
 1 Cor. 15. 10, grace *b*. on us not in vain.  
 Gal. 4. 11, lest I have *b*. labour in vain.  
 1 John 3. 1, manner of love Father *b*.  
*See* 1 Chron. 29. 25; Isa. 63. 7; John 4. 38.
- BETHINK.** 1 Kings 8. 47; 2 Chron. 6. 37. [13. 24.
- BETHIMES.** Gen. 26. 31; 2 Chron. 36. 15; Job 8. 5; Prov.
- BETRAY.** Mat. 26. 16; Mk. 14. 11; Lu. 22. 21, 22, opportunity to *b*.  
 27. 4, I *b*. innocent blood.  
 1 Cor. 11. 23, same night he was *b*.  
*See* Mat. 24. 10; Mk. 14. 18; John 6. 64; 21. 20.
- BETROTH.** Hos. 2. 19, 20.
- BETTER.** 1 Sam. 15. 22, to obey *b*. than sacrifice.  
 1 Kings 19. 4, I am not *b*. than my fathers.  
 Ps. 63. 3, lovingkindness *b*. than life.  
 Eccl. 4. 9, two are *b*. than one.  
 7. 10, former days *b*. than these.  
 Mat. 12. 12, man *b*. than a sheep.  
 Lu. 5. 39, he saith, the old is *b*.  
 Phil. 2. 3, each esteem other *b*. than himself.  
 Heb. 1. 4, much *b*. than angels.  
 11. 16, a *b*. country.  
 2 Pet. 2. 21, *b*. not have known the way.  
*See* Eccl. 2. 24; Cant. 1. 2; Jon. 4. 3.
- BEWAIL.** Lu. 8. 52, all wept and *b*. her.  
 Lu. 23. 27, of women which also *b*.  
 2 Cor. 12. 21, *b*. many who have sinned.  
*See* Deut. 21. 13; Judg. 11. 37; Rev. 18. 9.
- BEWARE.** Judg. 13. 4, *b*. and drink not wine.  
 Job 36. 18, *b*. lest he take thee away.  
 Mat. 16. 6; Mk. 8. 15; Lu. 12. 1, *b*. of leaven.  
 Mk. 12. 38; Lu. 20. 46, *b*. of scribes.  
 Lu. 12. 15, *b*. of covetousness.  
 Phil. 3. 2, *b*. of dogs, *b*. of evil workers.  
*See* Deut. 6. 12; 8. 11; 15. 9.
- BEWITCHED.** Acts 8. 9; Gal. 3. 1.
- BEWRAY.** Isa. 16. 3; Prov. 27. 16; 29. 24; Mat. 26. 73.
- BEYOND.** Num. 22. 18; 2 Cor. 8. 3; Gal. 1. 13; 1 Thess. 4. 6.
- BIER.** 2 Sam. 3. 31; Lu. 7. 14.
- BILLOWS.** Ps. 42. 7; Jon. 2. 3.
- BIND.** Prov. 6. 21, *b*. them continually upon heart.  
 Isa. 61. 1, *b*. up brokenhearted.  
 Mat. 12. 29; Mk. 3. 27, *b*. strong man.  
 16. 19; 18. 18, *b*. on earth.  
*See* Num. 30. 2; Job 26. 8; 38. 31.
- BIRD.** 2 Sam. 21. 10, suffered not *b*. to rest.
- Cant. 2. 12, time of the singing of *b*.  
 Jer. 12. 9, heritage like a speckled *b*.  
 Mat. 8. 20; Lu. 9. 58, *b*. of the air have nests.  
*See* Ps. 11. 1; 124. 7; Prov. 1. 17; Eccl. 10. 20.
- BIRTH.** John 9. 1, blind from *b*.  
 Gal. 4. 19, of whom I travail in *b*.  
*See* Eccl. 7. 1; Isa. 66. 9; Lu. 1. 14.
- BIRTHDAY.** Gen. 40. 20, which was Pharaoh's *b*.  
 Mat. 14. 6; Mk. 6. 21, when Herod's *b*. was kept.
- BIRTHRIGHT.** Gen. 25. 31; 27. 36; Heb. 12. 16.
- BISHOP** (qualifications of). 1 Tim. 3. 1, if a man desire office of *b*.  
 Tit. 1. 7, *b*. must be blameless.  
 1 Pet. 2. 25, Shepherd and *B*. of your souls.  
*See* Acts 1. 20; Phil. 1. 1.
- BIT.** Ps. 32. 9; Jas. 3. 3.
- BITE.** Prov. 23. 32, at last it *b*. like serpent.  
 Mic. 3. 5, prophets that *b*. with teeth.  
 Gal. 5. 15, if ye *b*. and devour one another.  
*See* Eccl. 10. 8; Amos 5. 19; 9. 3.
- BITTER.** Ex. 12. 8; Num. 9. 11, with *b*. herbs.  
 Deut. 32. 24, devoured with *b*. destruction.  
 Job 13. 26, writest *b*. things.  
 Isa. 5. 20, that put *b*. for sweet.  
 24. 9, drink *b*. to them that drink it.  
 Jer. 2. 19, an evil thing and *b*.  
 Mat. 26. 75; Lu. 22. 62, Peter wept *b*.  
 Col. 3. 19, be not *b*. against them.  
*See* Ex. 1. 14; 15. 23; 2 Kings 14. 26. [soul.
- BITTERNESS.** Job 10. 1; 21. 25; Isa. 38. 15, in *b*. of  
 Prov. 14. 10, heart knoweth own *b*.  
 Acts 8. 23, in the gall of *b*.  
 Eph. 4. 31, let all *b*. be put away.  
 Heb. 12. 15, lest any root of *b*.  
*See* 1 Sam. 15. 32; Prov. 17. 25; Rom. 3. 14.
- BLACK.** Mat. 5. 36; Jude 13; Rev. 6. 5.
- BLADE.** Judg. 3. 22; Mat. 13. 26; Mk. 4. 28.
- BLAME.** 2 Cor. 6. 3; 8. 20; Gal. 2. 11; Eph. 1. 4.
- BLAMELESS.** 1 Cor. 1. 8, be *b*. in day of the Lord.  
 Phil. 2. 15, that ye may be *b*.  
*See* Mat. 12. 5; Phil. 3. 6; Tit. 1. 6, 7.
- BLASPHEME.** 2 Sam. 12. 14, occasion to enemies to *b*.  
 Isa. 52. 5, my name continually is *b*.  
 Mat. 9. 8, scribes said, this man *b*.  
 Mk. 3. 29, *b*. against Holy Ghost.  
 Acts 26. 11, I compelled them to *b*.  
 Rom. 2. 24, name of God is *b*. through you.  
 Jas. 2. 7, *b*. that worthy name.  
*See* 1 Kings 21. 10; Ps. 74. 10, 18; 1 Tim. 1. 20.
- BLASPHEMY.** Mat. 12. 31, all manner of *b*.  
 26. 65; Mk. 14. 64, he hath spoken *b*.  
 Lu. 5. 21, who is this which speaketh *b*.?  
*See* 2 Kings 19. 3; Ezek. 35. 12; Mat. 15. 19.
- BLAST.** Gen. 41. 6; Deut. 28. 22; 1 Kings 8. 37.
- BLAZE.** Mk. 1. 45.
- BLEATING.** Judg. 5. 16; 1 Sam. 15. 14.
- BLEMISH.** Dan. 1. 4, children in whom was no *b*.  
 Eph. 5. 27, holy and without *b*.  
 1 Pet. 1. 19, a lamb without *b*. and spot.  
*See* Lev. 21. 17; Deut. 15. 21; 2 Sam. 14. 25.
- BLESS.** Deut. 28. 3, *b*. in city, *b*. in field.  
 1 Chron. 4. 10, Oh that thou wouldst *b*. me.  
 Prov. 10. 7, memory of just is *b*.  
 Isa. 32. 20, *b*. are ye that sow.  
 65. 16, *b*. himself in God of truth.  
 Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 28; Rom. 12. 14, *b*. them that curse.  
 Acts 20. 35, more *b*. to give than receive.  
 2 Cor. 11. 31, *b*. for evermore.  
 Tit. 2. 13, looking for that *b*. hope.  
 Rev. 14. 13, *b*. are dead that die in Lord.  
*See* Gen. 22. 17; Hag. 2. 19; Jas. 3. 9, 10.
- BLESSING.** Deut. 23. 5; Neh. 13. 2, turned curse into *b*.  
 Job 29. 13, *b*. of him that was ready to perish.  
 Prov. 10. 22, *b*. of Lord maketh rich.  
 28. 20, faithful man shall abound with *b*.  
 Isa. 65. 8, destroy it not, a *b*. is in it.  
 Mal. 2. 2, I will curse your *b*.  
 3. 10, pour you out a *b*.  
 Rom. 15. 29, fulness of *b*. of Gospel.  
 1 Cor. 10. 16, cup of *b*. which we bless.  
 Jas. 3. 10, proceed *b*. and cursing.  
 Rev. 5. 12, worthy to receive honour and *b*.  
*See* Gen. 27. 35; 39. 5; Deut. 11. 26, 29.

**BLIND** (*v.*) Ex. 23. 8, the gift *b.* the wise.

2 Cor. 3. 14; 4. 4, their minds were *b.*

1 John 2. 11, darkness hath *b.*

See Deut. 16. 19; 1 Sam. 12. 3.

**BLINDNESS.** Eph. 4. 18, because of *b.* of their heart.

See Deut. 28. 28; 2 Kings 6. 18; Zech. 12. 4.

**BLOOD.** Gen. 9. 6, whoso sheddeth man's *b.*

Josh. 2. 19; 1 Kings 2. 32, *b.* on head.

Ps. 51. 14, deliver me from *b.*-guiltiness.

72. 14, precious shall *b.* be in his sight.

Prov. 29. 10, the *b.*-thirsty hate upright.

Isa. 9. 5, garments rolled in *b.*

Jer. 2. 34, the *b.* of poor innocents.

Ezek. 9. 9, land is full of *b.*

18. 13; 33. 5, his *b.* be upon him.

Hab. 2. 12, buildeth a town with *b.*

Mat. 9. 20; Mk. 5. 25; Lu. 8. 43, issue of *b.*

16. 17, flesh and *b.* hath not revealed.

27. 4, I have betrayed innocent *b.*

25, his *b.* be on us and our children.

Mk. 14. 24; Lu. 22. 20, my *b.* shed.

Lu. 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25, new testament in my *b.*

44, sweat as drops of *b.* falling.

John 1. 13, born not of *b.*

6. 54, 55, 56, drinketh my *b.*

Acts 15. 20; 21. 25, abstain from *b.*

17. 26, made of one *b.*

20. 28, church purchased with his *b.*

Rom. 3. 25, through faith in his *b.*

5. 9, justified by his *b.*

1 Cor. 10. 16, communion of *b.* of Christ.

11. 27, guilty of body and *b.* of the Lord.

15. 50, flesh and *b.* cannot inherit.

Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14, redemption through his *b.*

Heb. 9. 22, without shedding of *b.*

10. 29; 13. 20, *b.* of the covenant.

1 Pet. 1. 19, with precious *b.* of Christ.

Rev. 7. 14; 12. 11, in the *b.* of the Lamb.

See Gen. 9. 4; Ex. 4. 9; 12. 13; Lev. 3. 17; Ps. 55.

23; Rev. 16. 6; 17. 6.

**BLOSSOM.** Isa. 35. 1, desert shall *b.* as the rose.

Hab. 1. 13, fig tree shall not *b.*

See Gen. 40. 10; Num. 17. 5; Isa. 27. 6.

**BLOT.** Ex. 32. 32; Ps. 69. 28; Rev. 3. 5, *b.* out of book.

Isa. 44. 22, *b.* out as thick cloud.

Acts 3. 19, repent that sins may be *b.* out.

2 Cor. 2. 14, *b.* out handwriting.

See Deut. 9. 14; 2 Kings 14. 27; Jer. 18. 23.

**BLUSH.** Ezra 9. 6; Jer. 6. 15; 8. 12.

**BOAST** (*n.*) Ps. 34. 2; Rom. 2. 17, 23; 3. 27. [off.]

**BOAST** (*v.*) 1 Kings 20. 11, not *b.* as he that putteth it

Ps. 49. 6; 94. 4, *b.* themselves.

Prov. 27. 1, *b.* not of to-morrow.

2 Cor. 11. 16, that I may *b.* myself a little.

Eph. 2. 9, lest any man should *b.*

Jas. 3. 5, tongue *b.* great things.

See 2 Chron. 25. 19; Prov. 20. 14; Jas. 4. 16.

**BOATS.** John 6. 22; Acts 27. 16, 30.

**BODY.** Job 19. 26, worms destroy this *b.*

Prov. 5. 11, when thy flesh and *b.* are consumed.

Mat. 5. 29, *b.* cast into hell.

6. 22; Lu. 11. 34, *b.* full of light.

25; Lu. 12. 22, take no thought for *b.*

Mk. 5. 29, felt in *b.* that she was healed.

Lu. 17. 37, whosoever the *b.* is.

John 2. 21, the temple of his *b.*

Acts 19. 12, from his *b.* were brought.

Rom. 6. 6, *b.* of sin destroyed.

7. 24, *b.* of this death.

12. 1, present your *b.* a living sacrifice.

4; 1 Cor. 12. 14, many members, one *b.*

1 Cor. 9. 27, I keep under my *b.*

13. 3, though I give my *b.* to be burned.

2 Cor. 5. 8, absent from the *b.*

12. 2, whether in *b.* or out of the *b.*

Gal. 6. 17, I bear in *b.* marks.

Phil. 3. 21, like to his glorious *b.*

1 Pet. 2. 24, in his own *b.* on tree.

See Gen. 47. 18; Deut. 28. 4; Rom. 12. 5. [4. 8.]

**BODILY.** Lu. 8. 22; 2 Cor. 10. 10; Col. 2. 9; 1 Tim.

**BOLD.** Eccl. 8. 1, the *b.* of face changed.

John 7. 26, he speaketh *b.*

2 Cor. 10. 2, I may not be *b.*

Eph. 3. 12, we have *b.* and access.

Heb. 4. 16, let us come *b.* to throne.

1 John 4. 17, have *b.* in day of judgment.

See Prov. 28. 1; Acts 13. 46; Rom. 10. 20.

**BOND.** Acts 8. 23, in *b.* of iniquity.

Eph. 4. 3, *b.* of peace.

Col. 3. 14, *b.* of perfectness.

See Num. 30. 2; Ezek. 20. 37; Lu. 13. 16.

**BONDAGE.** John 8. 33, never in *b.* to any man.

See Rom. 8. 15; Gal. 5. 1; Heb. 2. 15.

**BONDMAN.** Lev. 19. 20, a woman that is a *b.*

25. 44, and thy *b.*

**BONDMAN.** Deut. 15. 15; 16. 12; 24. 18.

**BONDMEN.** Lev. 25. 39, both thy *b.*

**BONDWOMAN.** Gen. 21. 10; Gal. 4. 30. [*b.* thereof.]

**BONE.** Ex. 12. 46; Num. 9. 15, neither shall ye break a

Job 20. 11, *b.* full of sin.

40. 18, *b.* as pieces of brass.

Ps. 51. 8, the *b.* broken may rejoice.

Prov. 12. 4, as rottenness in his *b.*

Mat. 23. 27, full of dead men's *b.*

Lu. 24. 39, spirit hath not flesh and *b.*

See Gen. 2. 23; Ezek. 37. 7; John 19. 36

**BOOK.** Job 19. 23, printed in a *b.*

31. 35, adversary had written a *b.*

Isa. 34. 16, seek out of the *b.* of the Lord.

Mal. 3. 16, *b.* of remembrance.

Lu. 4. 17, when he had opened *b.*

John 21. 25, would could not contain *b.* [*b.* of life.]

Phil. 4. 3; Rev. 3. 5; 13. 8; 17. 8; 20. 12; 21. 27; 22. 19.

Rev. 22. 19, take away from words of *b.*

See Ex. 17. 14; Ezra 4. 15; Acts 19. 19; 2 Tim. 4. 13.

**BOOTH.** Job 27. 18; Jon. 4. 5.

**BOOTH.** Lev. 23. 42, ye shall dwell in *b.*

Neh. 8. 14, Israel shall dwell in *b.*

**BOOTY.** Num. 31. 32; Jer. 49. 32; Hab. 2. 7; Zeph. 1. 13.

**BORN.** Job 5. 7, man *b.* to trouble.

14. 1; 15. 14; 25. 4; Mat. 11. 11, *b.* of a woman.

Ps. 87. 4, this man was *b.* there.

Isa. 9. 6, unto us a child is *b.*

66. 8, shall a nation be *b.* at once.

John 1. 13; 1 John 4. 7; 5. 1, 4, 18, *b.* of God.

3. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 23, *b.* again.

6. 8, *b.* of Spirit.

1 Cor. 15. 8, as one *b.* out of due time.

1 Pet. 2. 2, as new-*b.* babes.

See Job 3. 3; Prov. 17. 17; Eccl. 3. 2.

**BORNE.** Ps. 55. 12, an enemy, then I could have *b.* it.

Isa. 53. 4, *b.* our griefs, carried our sorrows.

Mat. 23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, grievous to be *b.*

See Job 34. 31; Lam. 5. 7; Mat. 20. 12.

**BORROW.** Deut. 15. 6; 28. 12, lend but not *b.*

Ps. 37. 21, wicked *b.* and payeth not.

Prov. 22. 7, the *b.* is servant.

Mat. 5. 42, him that would *b.* of thee.

See Ex. 3. 22; 11. 2; 22. 14; 2 Kings 4. 3.

**BOSOM.** Ps. 35. 13, prayer returned into own *b.*

Prov. 6. 27, take fire in his *b.*

Isa. 40. 11, carry lambs in *b.*

Lu. 16. 22, carried into Abraham's *b.*

John 1. 18, in the *b.* of the Father.

13. 23, leaning on Jesus' *b.*

See Ex. 4. 6; Deut. 13. 6; Job 31. 33.

**BOSSES.** Job 15. 26.

**BOTCH.** Deut. 28. 27, 35.

**BOTTLE.** Judg. 4. 15, a *b.* of milk.

1 Sam. 1. 24; 10. 3; 16. 20; 2 Sam. 16. 1, a *b.* of wine.

Ps. 56. 8, put thou my tears into thy *b.*

119. 83, like a *b.* in the smoke.

See Gen. 21. 14, 15; Hab. 2. 15.

**BOTTLES.** Josh. 9. 13, these *b.* of wine.

1 Sam. 25. 18, and two *b.* of wine.

Job 32. 19, ready to burst like new *b.*

Hos. 7. 5, sick with *b.* of wine.

Mat. 9. 17; Mk. 2. 22; Lu. 5. 37, new wine in old *b.*

**BOTTOMLESS.** Rev. 9. 1; 11. 7; 17. 8; 20. 1, 2, the *b.* pit.

**BOUGH.** Gen. 49. 22; Judg. 9. 48; Deut. 24. 20; Job

14. 9; Ps. 80. 10; Ezek. 31. 30.

**BROUGHT.** Lu. 14. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23; 2 Pet. 2. 1

**BOUND.** Ps. 107. 10, being *b.* in affliction.

Prov. 22. 15, foolishness *b.* in heart of child.

Acts 20. 22, *b.* in spirit to Jerusalem.

1 Cor. 7. 27, art thou *b.* to a wife.

- 2 Tim. 2. 9, word of God is not *b*.  
 Heb. 13. 3, in bonds as *b*. with them.  
*See* Gen. 44. 30; Mat. 16. 19; Mk. 5. 4.
- BOUNTY.** 1 Kings 10. 13; 2 Cor. 9. 5.
- BOUNTIFUL.** Prov. 22. 9, a *b*. eye shall be blessed.  
 Isa. 32. 5, nor churl said to be *b*.  
*See* Ps. 13. 6; 116. 7; 119. 17; 2 Cor. 9. 6.
- BOWELS.** Gen. 43. 30, his *b*. did yearn.  
 Isa. 63. 15, where is sounding of thy *b*.  
 2 Cor. 6. 12, straitened in *b*.  
 Col. 3. 12, *b*. of mercies.  
 Phil. 1. 8, after you in *b*. of Christ.  
 2. 1, if there be any *b*.  
 1 John 3. 17, *b*. of compassion.  
*See* Acts 1. 18; Phil. 12.
- BOWLS.** Num. 7. 25, one silver *b*.  
 Eccl. 12. 6, golden *b*. be broken.  
 Amos 6. 6, that drink wine in *b*.  
 Zech. 4. 2, with a *b*. upon the top of it.
- BRACELET.** Gen. 24. 30; Ex. 35. 22; Isa. 3. 19.
- BRAKE.** 2 Kings 23. 14; 2 Chron. 34. 4, Josiah *b*. images.  
 Mat. 14. 19; 15. 36; 26. 26; Mk. 6. 41; 8. 6; 14. 22;  
 Lu. 9. 16; 22. 19; 24. 30; 1 Cor. 11. 24, blessed and *b*.  
*See* Ex. 32. 19; 1 Sam. 4. 18; Lu. 5. 6; John 19. 32.
- BRAMBLE.** Judg. 9. 14; Isa. 34. 13; Lu. 6. 44.
- BRANCH.** Job 14. 7, tender *b*. not cease.  
 Prov. 11. 28, righteous flourish as *b*.  
 Jer. 23. 5, will raise a righteous *b*.  
 Mat. 13. 32; Lu. 13. 19, birds lodge in *b*.  
 21. 8; Mk. 11. 8; John 12. 13, cut down *b*.  
*See* Zech. 3. 8; 6. 12; John 15. 2, 4, 5, 6; Rom. 11. 16.
- BRAND.** Judg. 15. 5, set the *b*. on fire.  
 Zech. 3. 2, as a fire *b*. plucked out.
- BRASS.** Deut. 8. 9; 28. 23; 1 Cor. 13. 1.
- BRAVERY.** Isa. 3. 18.
- BRAWLER.** Prov. 25. 24; 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 3. 2.
- BRAY.** Job 6. 5; 30. 7; Prov. 27. 22.
- BREACH.** Isa. 53. 12, the repairer of the *b*.  
 Lam. 2. 13, thy *b*. is great like the sea.  
*See* Lev. 24. 20; Ps. 106. 23; Amos 4. 3; 6. 11. [alone.]
- BREAD.** Deut. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4; Lu. 4. 4, not live by *b*.  
 Ruth 1. 6, visited people in giving them *b*.  
 1 Kings 17. 6, ravens brought *b*. and flesh.  
 Job 22. 7, withheld *b*. from hungry.  
 33. 20, soul abhorreth *b*.  
 Ps. 132. 15, satisfy poor with *b*.  
 Prov. 9. 17, *b*. eaten in secret.  
 12. 11; 20. 13; 28. 19, satisfied with *b*.  
 31. 27, eateth not *b*. of idleness.  
 Eccl. 11. 1, cast *b*. on waters.  
 Isa. 33. 16, *b*. given and waters sure.  
 55. 2, money for that which is not *b*.  
 10, seed to sower, *b*. to eater.  
 Mat. 4. 3; Lu. 4. 3, stones made *b*.  
 6. 11; Lu. 11. 11, give us daily *b*.  
 15. 26; Mk. 7. 27, take children's *b*.  
 Lu. 24. 35, known in breaking *b*.  
 Acts 2. 42; 20. 7; 27. 35, breaking *b*.  
 2 Thess. 3. 8, eat any man's *b*. for nought.  
*See* Ex. 16. 4; 23. 25; Josh. 9. 5; Judg. 7. 13.
- BREAK.** Cant. 2. 17; 4. 6, day *b*. and shadows flee.  
 Isa. 42. 3; Mat. 12. 20, bruised reed shall he not *b*.  
 Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12, *b*. up fallow ground.  
 Acts 21. 13, to weep and *b*. my heart.  
*See* Ps. 2. 3; Mat. 5. 19; 9. 17; 1 Cor. 10. 16.
- BREATH.** Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; 7. 15, *b*. of life.  
 Isa. 2. 22, cease from man whose *b*.  
 Ezek. 37. 5, 10, I will cause *b*. to enter.  
 Acts 17. 25, he giveth to all life and *b*.  
*See* Job 12. 10; 33. 4; Ps. 146. 4; 150. 6.
- BREATHE.** Ps. 27. 12; Ezek. 37. 9; John 20. 22.
- BREECHES.** Ex. 28. 42; Lev. 6. 10; 16. 4; Ezek. 44. 18.
- BRETHREN.** Mat. 23. 8, all ye are *b*.  
 Mk. 10. 29; Lu. 18. 29, no man left house or *b*.  
 Col. 1. 2, faithful *b*. in Christ.  
 1 John 3. 14, because we love the *b*.  
*See* Gen. 42. 8; Prov. 19. 7; John 7. 5.
- BRIBE.** 1 Sam. 12. 3, have I received any *b*.  
 Ps. 26. 10, right hand is full of *b*.  
*See* 1 Sam. 8. 3; Isa. 33. 15; Job 15. 34.
- BRICK.** Gen. 11. 3; Ex. 1. 14; 5. 7; Isa. 9. 10; 65. 8.
- BRIDE.** Isa. 61. 10; Jer. 2. 32; Rev. 21. 2; 22. 17.
- BRIDEGROOM.** Mat. 25. 1, to meet the *b*.  
 John 3. 29, because of *b*. voice.  
*See* Ps. 19. 5; Isa. 62. 5; Mat. 9. 15.
- BRIDLE.** Prov. 26. 3, a *b*. for the ass.  
 Jas. 1. 26, *b*. not his tongue.  
 3. 2, able to *b*. whole body.  
*See* 2 Kings 19. 28; Ps. 39. 1; Isa. 37. 29.
- BRIGANDINE.** Jer. 46. 4; 51. 8.
- BRIGHT.** Job 37. 21, *b*. light in the clouds.  
 Isa. 60. 3, to *b*. of thy rising.  
 62. 1, righteousness go forth as *b*.  
 Mat. 17. 5, *b*. cloud overshadowed.  
 2 Thess. 2. 8, *b*. of his coming.  
 Heb. 1. 3, the *b*. of his glory.  
 Rev. 22. 16, the *b*. and morning star.  
*See* Lev. 13. 2; Jer. 51. 11; Zech. 10. 1. [Gomorrhah *b*.]
- BRIMSTONE.** Gen. 19. 24, rained upon Sodom and  
 Isa. 30. 33, like a stream of *b*.  
 Rev. 9. 17, issued fire and *b*.  
 14. 10, tormented with fire and *b*.  
 19. 20, a lake of fire and *b*.
- BRINK.** Gen. 41. 3; Ex. 2. 3; 7. 15; Josh. 3. 8.
- BROAD.** Ps. 119. 96; Mat. 7. 13; 23. 5.
- BRODED.** 1 Tim. 2. 9.
- BROIDERED.** Ezek. 16. 10, 13; 27. 7, 16, 24, *b*. work.  
*See* Ex. 28. 4.
- BROILED.** Lu. 24. 42.
- BROKEN.** Ps. 34. 18; 51. 17; 69. 20, *b*. heart.  
 John 10. 35, scripture cannot be *b*.  
 19. 36, bone shall not be *b*.  
 Eph. 2. 14, *b*. down middle wall.  
*See* Job 17. 11; Prov. 25. 19; Jer. 2. 13.
- BROOD.** Lu. 13. 34.
- BROOK.** 1 Sam. 17. 40; Ps. 42. 1; 110. 7.
- BROTHER.** Judg. 6. 19; Isa. 65. 4.
- BROTHER.** Prov. 17. 17, *b*. born for adversity.  
 18. 9, slothful *b*. to waste.  
 19. *b*. offended harder to be won.  
 24, friend closer than *b*.  
 Eccl. 4. 8, neither child nor *b*.  
 Mat. 10. 21, *b*. shall deliver up *b*.  
 1 Cor. 6. 6, *b*. goeth to law with *b*.  
 2 Thess. 3. 15, admonish as *b*.  
*See* Gen. 4. 9; Mat. 5. 23; 12. 50; Mk. 3. 35.
- BROTHERLY.** Rom. 12. 10; 1 Thess. 4. 9; Heb. 13. 1, *b*. love.  
*See* Amos 1. 9; 2 Pet. 1. 7.
- BROW.** Isa. 48. 4; Lu. 4. 29.
- BRUISE** (*n.*). Isa. 1. 6; Jer. 30. 12; Nah. 3. 19.
- BRUISE** (*v.*). 2 Kings 18. 21, staff of this *b*. reed.  
 Isa. 42. 3; Mat. 12. 20, *b*. reed shall he not break.  
 53. 5, *b*. for our iniquities.  
*See* Gen. 3. 15; Isa. 53. 10; Rom. 16. 20.
- BRUIT.** Jer. 10. 22; Nah. 3. 19.
- BRUTISH.** Ps. 92. 6, a *b*. man knoweth not.  
 Prov. 30. 2, I am more *b*. than any.  
 Jer. 10. 21, pastors are become *b*.  
*See* Ps. 49. 10; Jer. 10. 8; Ezek. 17. 31.
- BUCKET.** Num. 24. 7; Isa. 40. 15.
- BUCKLER.** 2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 2; 91. 4; Prov. 2. 7.
- BUD.** Num. 17. 8; Isa. 18. 5; 61. 11; Hos. 8. 7. [220.]
- BUFFET.** Mat. 26. 67; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 2 Cor. 12. 7; 1 Pet. 2. 22, in whom ye are *b*. together.  
*See* 1 Chron. 17. 12; 2 Chron. 6. 9; Eccl. 2. 4.
- BUILDER.** Ps. 118. 22; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10; Lu. 20. 17; Acts 4. 11; 1 Pet. 2. 7, *b*. refused.  
 1 Cor. 3. 10, as a wise master-*b*.  
 Heb. 11. 10, whose *b*. and maker is God.  
*See* 1 Kings 5. 18; Ezra 3. 10.
- BUILDING.** 1 Cor. 3. 9; 2 Cor. 5. 1; Eph. 2. 21; Col. 2. 7.
- BULRUSH.** Ex. 2. 3; Isa. 18. 2; 58. 5.
- BULWARK.** Isa. 26. 1, salvation for walls and *b*.  
*See* Deut. 20. 20; Ps. 48. 13; Eccl. 9. 14. [Acts 28. 3.]
- BUNDLE.** Gen. 42. 35; 1 Sam. 25. 29; [220.]
- BURDEN.** Ps. 55. 22, cast thy *b*. on the Lord.  
 Eccl. 12. 5, grasshopper shall be a *b*.

Mat. 11. 30, my *b.* is light.  
 20. 12, borne *b.* and heat of day.  
 23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, bind heavy *b.*  
 Gal. 6. 2, 5, bear his own *b.*  
 See Num. 11. 11; Acts 15. 28; 2 Cor. 12. 16.  
**BURDENSOME.** Zech. 12. 3; 2 Cor. 11. 9; 1 Thess. 2. 6.  
**BURIAL.** Eccl. 6. 3; Jer. 22. 19; Mat. 26. 12; Acts 8. 2.  
**BURN.** Ps. 39. 3, musing the fire *b.*  
 Prov. 26. 23, *b.* lips and wicked heart.  
 Isa. 9. 18, wickedness *b.* as fire.  
 33. 14, dwell with everlasting *b.*  
 Mal. 4. 1, day that shall *b.* as oven.  
 Mat. 13. 30, bind tares to *b.* them.  
 Lu. 3. 17, chaff *b.* with fire unquenchable.  
 12. 35, loins girded and lights *b.*  
 24. 32, did not our heart *b.*  
 John 5. 35, he was a *b.* and shining light.  
 1 Cor. 13. 3, give my body to be *b.*  
 Heb. 6. 8, whose end is to be *b.*  
 Rev. 4. 5, lamps *b.* before throne.  
 19. 20, into a lake *b.*  
 See Gen. 44. 18; Ex. 3. 2; 21. 25. [quired.  
**BURNT-OFFERING.** Ps. 40. 6, *b.* thou hast not re-  
 Isa. 61. 8, I hate robbery for *b.*  
 Jer. 6. 20, your *b.* not acceptable.  
 Hos. 6. 6, knowledge more than *b.*  
 Mk. 12. 33, love neighbour more than *b.*  
 See Gen. 22. 7; Lev. 1. 4; 6. 9.  
**BURST.** Job 32. 19; Prov. 8. 10; Mk. 2. 22; Lu. 5. 37.  
**BURY.** Mat. 8. 21; Lu. 9. 59, suffer me to *b.* my father.  
 22; Lu. 9. 60, let dead *b.* dead.  
 John 19. 40, manner of the Jews is to *b.*  
 Rom. 6. 4; Col. 2. 12, *b.* with him by baptism  
 1 Cor. 15. 4, he was *b.* and rose again.  
 See Gen. 23. 4; 47. 29; Mat. 14. 12.  
**BUSHEL.** Mat. 5. 15; Mk. 4. 21; Lu. 11. 38.  
**BUSINESS.** 1 Sam. 21. 8, king's *b.* requireth haste.  
 Ps. 107. 23, do *b.* in great waters.  
 Prov. 22. 29, diligent in *b.*  
 Lu. 2. 49, about my Father's *b.*  
 Rom. 12. 11, not slothful in *b.*  
 1 Thess. 4. 11, study to do your own *b.*  
 See Josh. 2. 14; Judg. 18. 7; Neh. 13. 30.  
**BUSYBODIES.** 2 Thess. 3. 11, but are *b.*  
 1 Tim. 5. 13, tattlers also and *b.*  
 1 Pet. 4. 15, *b.* in other men's matters.  
 See Prov. 20. 3; 26. 17; 1 Thess. 4. 11.  
**BUTLER.** Gen. 40. 1; 41. 9.  
**BUTTER.** Isa. 7. 15, 22, *b.* and honey shall he eat.  
 \* See Judg. 5. 25; Job 29. 6; Ps. 55. 21; Prov. 30. 33.  
**BUY.** Lev. 22. 11, *b.* any soul with money.  
 Prov. 23. 23, *b.* the truth.  
 Isa. 55. 1, *b.* and eat, *b.* wine and milk.  
 Mat. 25. 9, go to them that sell and *b.*  
 John 4. 8, disciples were gone to *b.* meat.  
 Jas. 4. 13, we will *b.* and sell and get gain.  
 Rev. 3. 18, *b.* of me gold tried.  
 13. 17, no man *b.* save he that had mark.  
 18. 11, no man *b.* her merchandise.  
 See Gen. 42. 2; 47. 19; Ruth 4. 4; Mat. 13. 44.  
**BUYER.** Prov. 20. 14; Isa. 24. 2; Ezek. 7. 12.  
**BY-AND-BY.** Mat. 13. 21; Mk. 6. 25; Lu. 17. 7; 21. 9.  
**BYWAYS.** Jude. 5. 6.  
**BYWORD.** Job 17. 6; 30. 9, a *b.* of the people.  
 Ps. 44. 14, a *b.* among the heathen.  
 See Deut. 28. 37; 1 Kings 9. 7; 2 Chron. 7. 20.

## C.

**CABINS.** Jer. 37. 16.  
**CAGE.** Jer. 5. 27; Rev. 18. 2.  
**CAKE.** 2 Sam. 6. 19, to every man a *c.* of bread.  
 1 Kings 17. 13, to make me a little *c.* first.  
 See Judg. 7. 13; Jer. 7. 18; 41. 19; Hos. 7. 8.  
**CALAMITY.** Deut. 32. 35; 2 Sam. 22. 19; Ps. 18. 15,  
 day of *c.*  
 Ps. 57. 1, until *c.* be overpast.  
 Prov. 1. 26, I will laugh at your *c.*  
 17. 5, he that is glad at *c.*  
 19. 13, foolish son of *c.* of father.  
 27. 10, brothers house in day of *c.*  
 See Job 6. 2; Prov. 24. 22.  
**CALF.** Ex. 32. 4; Isa. 11. 6; Lu. 15. 23.  
**CALKERS.** Ezek. 27. 9, 27.  
**CALLING.** Rom. 11. 29, *c.* of God without repentance.  
 1 Cor. 7. 20, abide in same *c.*  
 Eph. 1. 18, the hope of his *c.*  
 Phil. 3. 14, prize of high *c.*  
 2 Thess. 1. 11, worthy of this *c.*  
 2 Tim. 1. 9, called us with holy *c.*  
 Heb. 3. 1, partakers of heavenly *c.*  
 2 Pet. 1. 10, make *c.* and election sure.  
 See Acts 7. 59; 22. 16; 1 Cor. 1. 26. [Lu. 8. 24.  
**CALM.** Ps. 107. 29; Jon. 1. 11; Mat. 8. 26; Mk. 4. 39;  
**CALVES.** 1 Kings 12. 28, made two *c.* of gold.  
 See Hos. 14. 2; Mal. 4. 2.  
**CAMEL'S HAIR.** Mat. 3. 4, raiment of *c.* [thee.  
**CAMELS.** Isa. 60. 6, the multitude of *c.* shall cover  
 Mat. 19. 24, it is easier for a *c.*  
 23. 24, struin at a gnat, swallow a *c.*  
 See Gen. 24. 64; Ex. 9. 3; Lev. 11. 4; Deut. 14. 7;  
 1 Chron. 5. 21; Job 1. 3.  
**CAMP (n.).** Ex. 14. 19, angel went before *c.*  
 16. 13, quails covered the *c.*  
 Num. 1. 52, every man by his own *c.*  
 Deut. 23. 14, Lord walketh in midst of *c.*  
 See 1 Sam. 4. 6, 7; Heb. 13. 13.  
**CAMP (c.).** Isa. 29. 3; Jer. 50. 29; Nah. 3. 17.  
**CANDLE.** Job 29. 3, when his *c.* shined upon my head.  
 Ps. 18. 28, thou wilt light my *c.*  
 Prov. 20. 27, spirit of man *c.* of the Lord.  
 Zeph. 1. 12, search Jerusalem with *c.*  
 Mat. 5. 15; Mk. 4. 21; Lu. 8. 16; 11. 33, lighted a *c.*  
 Rev. 18. 23, *c.* shine no more in thee.  
 22. 5, need no *c.* nor light.  
 See Job 18. 6; 21. 17; Prov. 24. 20.  
**CANDLESTICK.** 2 Kings 4. 10, let us set for him a *c.*  
 See Mk. 4. 21; Heb. 9. 2; Rev. 2. 5.  
**CANKERED.** 2 Tim. 2. 17; Jas. 5. 3.  
**CAPTIVE.** Ex. 12. 29, firstborn of *c.* in dungeon.  
 Isa. 51. 14, *c.* exile hasteneth.  
 52. 2, O *c.* daughter of Zion.  
 2 Tim. 2. 26, taken *c.* at his will.  
 3. 6, lead *c.* silly women.  
 See 2 Kings 5. 2; Isa. 14. 2; 61. 1; Lu. 4. 18.  
**CAPTIVITY.** Rom. 7. 23, into *c.* to law of sin.  
 2 Cor. 10. 5, bringing into *c.* every thought.  
 See Job 42. 10; Ps. 14. 7; 85. 1; 125. 1.  
**CARCASE.** Isa. 66. 24; Mat. 24. 28; Heb. 3. 17.  
**CARE (n.).** Jer. 49. 31, nation that dwelleth without *c.*  
 Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19, *c.* of this world.  
 Lu. 8. 14; 21. 34, choked with *c.*  
 1 Cor. 9. 9, doth God take *c.* for oxen.  
 12. 25, have same *c.* one for another.  
 2 Cor. 11. 28, the *c.* of all the churches.  
 1 Pet. 5. 7, casting all your *c.* on him.  
 See 1 Sam. 10. 2; 2 Kings 4. 13; 2 Cor. 7. 12.  
**CARE (c.).** Ps. 142. 4, no men *c.* for my soul.  
 John 12. 6, not that he *c.* for poor.  
 Acts 18. 17, Gallio *c.* for none of those things.  
 Phil. 2. 20, naturally *c.* for your state.  
 See 2 Sam. 18. 3; Lu. 19. 48.  
**CAREFUL.** Jer. 17. 8, not be *c.* in year of drought.  
 Dan. 3. 16, we are not *c.* to answer.  
 Lu. 10. 41, thou art *c.* about many things.  
 Phil. 4. 6, be *c.* for nothing.  
 Heb. 12. 17, he sought it *c.* with tears.  
 See 2 Kings 4. 13; Phil. 4. 10; Tit. 3. 8.  
**CAREFULNESS.** Ezek. 12. 18; 1 Cor. 7. 32; 2 Cor. 7. 11.  
**CARELESS.** Judg. 18. 7; Isa. 32. 9; 47. 8; Ezek. 39. 6.  
**CARNAL.** Rom. 7. 14, *c.*, sold under sin.  
 8. 7, *c.* mind is enmity.  
 1 Cor. 3. 1, not speak but as to *c.*  
 2 Cor. 10. 1, weapons of our warfare not *c.*  
 See 1 Cor. 9. 11; Col. 2. 18; Heb. 7. 16; 9. 13.  
**CARPENTER'S SON.** Mat. 13. 55; Mk. 6. 3, is not  
 this the *c.*?  
**CARPENTERS.** 2 Sam. 5. 11, and cedar trees and *c.*  
 Zech. 1. 20, and the Lord shewed me four *c.*  
**CARRIAGE.** Judg. 18. 21; Isa. 10. 28; 46. 1; Acts 21. 15.  
**CARRY.** 1 Kings 18. 12, Spirit of the Lord shall *c.* thee.  
 Isa. 40. 11, *c.* lambs in his bosom  
 53. 4, *c.* our sorrows.  
 63. 9, *c.* them all days of old.  
 Ezek. 22. 9, men *c.* tales to shed blood.  
 Mk. 6. 56, began to *c.* about in bands.



- John 5. 10, not lawful to c. thy bed.  
 21. 18, and c. thee whither thou wouldest not.  
 Eph. 4. 14, c. about with every wind.  
 1 Tim. 6. 7, we can c. nothing out.  
 Heb. 13. 9, not c. about with divers.  
 2 Pet. 2. 17, clouds c. with a tempest.  
 Jude 12, clouds c. about of winds.  
 See Ex. 33. 15; Num. 11. 12; Deut. 14. 24.
- CART.** Isa. 5. 18, draw sin as with a c. rope.  
 Amos 2. 13, c. full of sheaves.  
 See 1 Sam. 6. 7; 2 Sam. 6. 3; 1 Chron. 13. 7; Isa. 23.
- CASE.** Ps. 144. 15, happy people in such a c.  
 Mat. 5. 20, in no c. enter heaven.  
 John 5. 6, long time in that c.  
 See Ex. 5. 19; Deut. 19. 4; 24. 13.
- CASSIA.** Ex. 30. 24, of c. five hundred shekels.  
 Ps. 45. 8, thy garments smell of c.
- CAST.** Prov. 16. 33, lot is c. into lap.  
 Mat. 5. 29; Mk. 9. 45, whole body c. into hell.  
 Mk. 9. 38; Lu. 9. 49, one c. out devils.  
 Lu. 21. 1, c. gifts into treasury.  
 John 8. 7, first c. stone at her.  
 2 Cor. 10. 5, c. down imaginations.  
 1 Pet. 5. 7, c. all care upon him.  
 1 John 4. 18, love c. our fear.  
 See Ps. 76. 6; Prov. 26. 13; 3 John 10.
- CASTAWAY.** 1 Cor. 9. 27, lest I be a c.
- CASTLE.** Num. 31. 10; Prov. 18. 10; Acts 21. 34.
- CATCH.** Ps. 10. 9, to c. the poor.  
 Mat. 13. 19, devil c. away what was sown.  
 Lu. 5. 10, from henceforth thou shalt c. men.  
 John 10. 12, wolf c. and scattereth sheep.  
 2 Kings 7. 12; Ezek. 19. 3; Mk. 12. 13.
- CATTLE.** Gen. 46. 32, their trade to feed c. [prey].  
 Ex. 10. 26, our c. shall go with us.  
 Deut. 2. 35; 3. 7; Josh. 8. 2, the c. ye shall take for  
 Ps. 50. 10, c. upon a thousand hills.  
 See Gen. 1. 25; 30. 43; Jon. 4. 11.
- CAUGHT.** Gen. 22. 13, ram c. by horns.  
 John 21. 3, that night they c. nothing.  
 2 Cor. 12. 2, c. up to third heaven.  
 16. 1, c. you with guile.  
 1 Thess. 4. 17, be c. up together with them.  
 See 2 Sam. 18. 9; Prov. 7. 13; Rev. 12. 5.
- CAUSE (a.).** Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 7; Eph. 5. 31, for  
 this c. shall a man leave.  
 1 Cor. 11. 30, for this c. many are sickly.  
 1 Tim. 1. 16, for this c. I obtained mercy.  
 See Prov. 18. 17; 2 Cor. 4. 16; 5. 13.
- CAUSE (e.).** Ezra 6. 12, God c. his name to dwell.  
 Ps. 67. 1; 80. 3, c. his face to shine.  
 Rom. 16. 17, them who c. divisions.  
 See Deut. 1. 38; 12. 11; Job 6. 24.
- CAUSELESS.** 1 Sam. 25. 31; Prov. 26. 2.
- CAVES.** 1 Kings 18. 4, Obadiah hid them by fifty in c.  
 19. 9, and he came thither into a c.  
 Isa. 2. 19, go into a c. for fear of the Lord.  
 See Gen. 13. 80; 23. 19; 49. 29; Josh. 10. 16; 1 Sam.  
 13. 6; 22. 1; 24. 10.
- CEASE.** Deut. 15. 11, poor never c. out of land.  
 Job 3. 17, the wicked c. from troubling.  
 Ps. 46. 9, he maketh wars to c.  
 Prov. 26. 20, strife c.  
 Eccl. 12. 3, grinders c. because few.  
 Acts 20. 31, I c. not to warn.  
 1 Cor. 13. 8, tongues they shall c.  
 1 Thess. 5. 17, pray without c.  
 1 Pet. 4. 1, hath c. from sin.  
 See Gen. 8. 22; Isa. 1. 16; 2. 22. [Lebanon.]
- CEDAR.** 1 Kings 5. 6, they hew me c. trees out of  
 6. 15, with boards of c.  
 Job 40. 17, he moveth his tail like a c.  
 Ps. 92. 12, grow like a c. in Lebanon. [Lebanon.]
- CEDARS (of Lebanon).** Judg. 9. 15, devour the c. of  
 Isa. 2. 13, upon all the c. of Lebanon.  
 See Ps. 104. 16; 148. 9; Cant. 5. 15; Ezek. 17. 3.
- CELEBRATE.** Lev. 23. 32; Isa. 23. 18.
- CELESTIAL.** 1 Cor. 15. 40.
- CENSER.** Ezek. 8. 11, every man his c.  
 Heb. 9. 4, holiest had the golden c.  
 Rev. 8. 3, angel having a golden c.  
 5, angel took the c. and filled.  
 See Lev. 10. 1; 16. 12; Num. 16. 36; 1 Kings 7. 30.
- CEREMONIES.** Num. 9. 3.
- CERTAIN.** Ex. 3. 12, c. I will be with thee.  
 1 Cor. 4. 11, no c. dwelling-place.  
 Heb. 10. 27, a c. looking for of judgment.  
 See Deut. 13. 14; 1 Kings 2. 37; Dan. 2. 45.
- CERTIFY.** 2 Sam. 15. 28; Gal. 1. 11.
- CHAFF.** Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, burn up c. with fire.  
 See Jer. 23. 28; Hos. 13. 3; Zeph. 2. 2.
- CHAIN.** Mk. 5. 3, no, not with c.  
 Acts 12. 7, Peter's c. fell off.  
 2 Tim. 1. 16, not ashamed of my c.  
 2 Pet. 2. 4, into c. of darkness.  
 Jude 6, everlasting c. under darkness.  
 See Ps. 73. 6; Lam. 3. 7; Isa. 40. 19.
- CHALCEDONY.** Rev. 21. 19, the third, a c.
- CHALLENGETH.** Ex. 22. 9.
- CHAMBER.** 2 Kings 4. 10, little c. on wall.  
 Ps. 19. 6, as bridegroom coming out of c.  
 Isa. 26. 20, enter into thy c.  
 Ezek. 8. 12, c. of imagery.  
 Mat. 24. 26, in secret c.  
 Acts 9. 37; 20. 8, in upper c.  
 See Dan. 6. 10; Joel 2. 16; Prov. 7. 27.
- CHAMPION.** 1 Sam. 17. 4, 51. [10. 31.]
- CHANCE.** 1 Sam. 6. 9; 2 Sam. 1. 6; Eccl. 9. 11; Lu.  
 CHANGE (a.). Job 14. 14, till my c. come.  
 Prov. 22. 21, meddle not with him given to c.  
 See Judg. 14. 12; Zech. 3. 4; Heb. 7. 12.
- CHANGE (v.).** Ps. 15. 4, sweareth and c. not.  
 102. 26, as vesture shalt thou c. them.  
 Lam. 4. 1, fine gold c.  
 Mal. 3. 6, I the Lord c. not.  
 Rom. 1. 23, c. glory of uncorruptible God.  
 1 Cor. 15. 51, we shall all be c.  
 2 Cor. 3. 18, c. from glory to glory.  
 See Job 17. 12; Jer. 2. 36; 13. 23.
- CHANT.** Amos 6. 5.
- CHAPEL.** Amos 7. 13, for it is the king's c.
- CHAPMEN.** 2 Chron. 9. 14.
- CHAPT.** Jer. 14. 4.
- CHARGE.** Job 1. 22, nor c. God foolishly.  
 4. 18, angels he c. with folly.  
 Mat. 9. 30; Mk. 5. 43; Lu. 9. 21, Jesus c. them.  
 Acts 7. 60; 2 Tim. 4. 16, lay not sin to their c.  
 Rom. 8. 33, who shall lay any thing to c.  
 1 Cor. 9. 18, gospel without c.  
 1 Tim. 1. 3, c. that they teach no other.  
 5. 21; 2 Tim. 4. 1, I c. thee before God.  
 6. 17, c. them that are rich.  
 See Ex. 13. 13; Ps. 35. 11; 91. 11; Mk. 9. 25.
- CHARGEABLE.** 2 Sam. 13. 25; 2 Cor. 11. 9; 1 Thess. 2. 9.
- CHARIOT.** 2 Kings 2. 11, there appeared a c. of fire.
- CHARIOTS.** Ex. 14. 6, he made ready his c.  
 1 Sam. 13. 5, Philistines gathered thirty thousand c.  
 2 Sam. 10. 18, David slew the men of seven hundred c.  
 Ps. 20. 7, some trust in c.  
 Nah. 3. 2, and of the jumping c.  
 See 2 Kings 6. 14, 17; Ps. 68. 17.
- CHARITY.** Rom. 14. 15, now walkest not c.  
 Col. 3. 14, put on c.  
 2 Thess. 1. 3, c. aboundeth.  
 1 Tim. 1. 5, end of commandment is c.  
 2 Tim. 2. 22, follow faith, c., peace.  
 Tit. 2. 2, sound in faith, in c.  
 1 Pet. 4. 8, c. cover sins.  
 2 Pet. 1. 7, to brotherly kindness c.  
 Jude 12, spots in feasts of c.  
 See 1 Cor. 8. 1; 13. 1; 14. 1; 16. 14; Rev. 2. 19.
- CHARMER.** Deut. 18. 11; Ps. 58. 5; Jer. 8. 17.
- CHASE.** Lev. 26. 8, five c. hundred.  
 Deut. 32. 30; Josh. 23. 10, one c. thousand.  
 See Job 18. 18; Ps. 35. 5; Lam. 3. 52.
- CHASTE.** 2 Cor. 11. 2; Tit. 2. 5; 1 Pet. 3. 2.
- CHASTEN.** Deut. 8. 5, as a man c. son.  
 Ps. 6. 1; 38. 1, nor c. me in displeasure.  
 94. 12, blessed is the man whom thou c.  
 Prov. 19. 18, c. thy son while there is hope.  
 2 Cor. 6. 9, as c. and not killed.  
 Heb. 12. 6; Rev. 3. 19, whom the Lord loveth he c.  
 11, no c. seemeth to be joyous.  
 See Ps. 69. 10; 73. 14; 118. 18.
- CHASTISEMENT.** Deut. 11. 2; Job 34. 31; Isa. 53. 5.
- CHATTER.** Isa. 33. 14.

**CHEEK.** Mat. 5. 39; Lu. 6. 29, smiteth on right c.

See Job 16. 10; Isa. 50. 6; Lam. 3. 30.

**CHEER.** Prov. 15. 13, maketh a c. countenance.

Zech. 9. 17, corn make young men c.

John 16. 33, be of good c., I have overcome.

Acts 23. 11; 27. 22, 25, be of good c.

Rom. 12. 8, he that sheweth mercy with c.

2 Cor. 9. 7, God loveth a c. giver.

See Judg. 9. 13; Mat. 9. 2; 14. 27; Mk. 6. 50.

**CHERISHETH.** Eph. 5. 29; 1 Thess. 2. 7.

**CHICKENS.** Mat. 23. 37.

**CHIDE.** Ex. 17. 2; Judg. 8. 1; Ps. 103. 9.

**CHIEFEST.** Cant. 5. 10; Mk. 10. 44; 2 Cor. 11. 5.

**CHILD.** Gen. 42. 22, do not sin against the c.

Ps. 131. 2, quieted myself as a weaned c.

Prov. 20. 11, a c. is known by his doings.

22. 6, train up a c. in way.

15, foolishness in heart of c.

Isa. 9. 6, to us a c. is born.

65. 20, c. shall die an hundred years old.

Lu. 1. 66, what manner of c.

John 4. 49, come ere my c. die.

1 Cor. 13. 11, when I was a c.

2 Tim. 3. 15, from a c. hast known.

See Ex. 2. 2; Eccl. 4. 13; 10. 16; Heb. 11. 23.

**CHILDREN.** 1 Sam. 16. 11, are here all thy c.

Ps. 34. 11, come ye c. hearken to be c.

45. 16, instead of fathers shall be c.

128. 3, thy c. like olive plants.

Isa. 8. 18; Heb. 2. 13, I and c. given me.

30. 9, lying c., c. that will not hear.

63. 8, c. that will not lie.

Jer. 31. 15; Mat. 2. 18, Rachel weeping for her c.

Ezek. 18. 2, c. teeth on edge.

Mat. 15. 26; Mk. 7. 27, not take c. bread.

17. 26, then are the c. free.

19. 14; Mk. 10. 14; Lu. 18. 16, suffer little c.

Lu. 16. 8, c. of this world wiser than c. of light.

20. 36, c. of God and the resurrection.

John 12. 36; Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thess. 5. 5, c. of light.

Rom. 8. 16; Gal. 3. 26; 1 John 3. 10, witness that we are the c. of God.

Eph. 4. 14, be henceforth no more c.

5. 6; Col. 3. 6, c. of disobedience.

6. 1; Col. 3. 20, c. obey your parents.

1 Tim. 3. 4, having his c. in subjection.

See Num. 16. 27; Esth. 3. 13; Mat. 14. 21.

**CHODE.** Gen. 31. 36; Num. 20. 3.

**CHOICE.** 1 Sam. 9. 2, Saul a c. young man.

Acts 15. 7, God made c. among us.

See Gen. 23. 6; 2 Sam. 10. 9; Prov. 8. 10.

**CHOKER.** Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19; Lu. 8. 14.

**CHOLER.** Dan. 8. 7; 11. 11.

**CHOSE.** Ps. 83. 12, people c. for his inheritance.

89. 19, exalted one c. out of people.

Prov. 16. 16; 22. 1, rather to be c.

Jer. 8. 3, death c. rather than life.

Mat. 20. 16; 22. 14, many called, few c.

Lu. 10. 42, hath c. that good part.

14. 7, they c. the chief rooms.

John 15. 16, ye have not c. me.

Acts 9. 15, he is a c. vessel.

Rom. 16. 13, c. in the Lord.

1 Cor. 1. 27, 28, God hath c. foolish things

Eph. 1. 4, according as he hath c. us.

1 Pet. 2. 4, c. of God and precious.

9, a c. generation.

See Ex. 18. 25; 2 Sam. 6. 21; 1 Chron. 16. 13.

**CHRIST.** Mat. 16. 16, thou art the C.

24. 5, many shall come, saying, I am C.

John 4. 25, the Messiah which is called C.

29, is not this the C.

6. 69, we are sure that thou art that C.

Phil. 1. 15, 16, some preach C. of contention

1 Pet. 1. 11, the Spirit of C. did signify.

1 John 2. 22, denieth that Jesus is the C.

5. 1, whoso believeth Jesus is the C.

Rev. 20. 4, they reigned with C. a thousand years.

6, priests of God and C.

See Mat. 1. 16; 2. 4; Lu. 2. 26.

**CHRISTIAN.** Act. 11. 26; 26. 28; 1 Pet. 4. 16.

**CHRYSOLITE.** Rev. 21. 20, the seventh c.

**CHRYSOPRASUS.** Rev. 21. 20, the tenth, a c.

**CHURCH.** Mat. 18. 17, tell it to the c.

Acts 2. 47, added to c. daily.

7. 38, the c. in the wilderness.

19. 37, neither robbers of c.

20. 28, feed the c. of God.

Rom. 16. 5; 1 Cor. 16. 19; Philem. 2, c. in house.

1 Cor. 14. 23, 34, keep silence in the c.

Eph. 5. 24, the c. is subject to Christ.

25, as Christ loved the c.

Col. 1. 18, 24, head of the body the c.

Heb. 12. 23, the c. of the firstborn.

See Mat. 16. 18; Rev. 1. 4; 2. 1; 22. 16.

**CHURLISH.** 1 Sam. 25. 3, but the man was c.

**CIELED.** 2 Chron. 3. 5; Jer. 22. 14; Hag. 1. 4.

**CIRCLE.** Isa. 40. 22.

**CIRCUIT.** 1 Sam. 7. 16; Job 22. 14; Ps. 19. 6; Eccl. 1. 6.

**CIRCUMCISE.** Rom. 4. 11, though not c.

Gal. 5. 2, if ye be c. Christ shall profit nothing.

Phil. 3. 5, c. the eighth day.

See Deut. 30. 6; John 7. 22; Acts 15. 1.

**CIRCUMCISION.** Rom. 3. 1, what profit is there of c.

15. 8, Jesus Christ minister of c.

Gal. 5. 6; 6. 15, in Christ neither c. availeth.

Phil. 3. 3, the c. which worship God.

Col. 2. 11, c. without hands.

3. 11, neither c. nor uncircumcision.

See Ex. 4. 26; John 7. 22; Acts 7. 8.

**CIRCUMSPECT.** Ex. 23. 13; Eph. 5. 15.

**CISTERN.** Eccl. 12. 6, the wheel broken at the c.

Jer. 2. 13, hewed out c., broken c.

2 Kings 18. 31; Prov. 5. 15; Isa. 36. 16.

**CITIZEN.** Lu. 15. 15; 19. 14; Acts 21. 39; Eph. 2. 19.

**CITY.** Num. 35. 6; Josh. 15. 59, c. of refuge.

2 Sam. 19. 37, I may die in mine own c.

Ps. 46. 4, make glad the c. of God.

107. 4, found no c. to dwell in.

127. 1, except Lord build c.

Prov. 8. 3, wisdom crieth in c.

16. 32, than he that taketh a c.

Eccl. 9. 14, a little c. and few men

Isa. 33. 20, c. of solemnities.

Zech. 8. 3, a c. of truth.

Mat. 5. 14, c. set on a hill.

21. 10, all the c. was moved.

Lu. 24. 49, tarry in the c.

Acts 8. 8, great joy in that c.

Heb. 11. 10, a c. that hath foundations.

12. 22, the c. of living God.

13. 14, no continuing c.

Rev. 16. 19, the c. of the nations fell.

20. 9, compassed the beloved c.

See Gen. 4. 17; 11. 4; Jon. 1. 2; Rev. 14. 8; 21. 10.

**CLAD.** 1 Kings 11. 29; Isa. 59. 17.

**CLAMOUR.** Prov. 9. 19; Eph. 4. 31.

**CLAP.** Ps. 47. 1, c. your hands all ye people.

98. 8, let the floods c. their hands.

Isa. 55. 12, the trees shall c. their hands.

Lam. 2. 15, all that pass by c. their hands.

See 2 Kings 11. 12; Job 27. 23; 34. 37.

**CLAVE.** Ruth 1. 14, Ruth c. to her mother-in-law.

2 Sam. 23. 10, his hand c. to the sword.

Neh. 10. 29, they c. to their brethren.

Acts 17. 34, certain men c. to Paul.

See Gen. 22. 3; Num. 16. 31; 1 Sam. 6. 14.

**CLAWS.** Deut. 14. 6; Dan. 4. 33; Zech. 11. 16.

**CLAY.** Job 10. 9, thou hast made me as c.

13. 12, bodies like to bodies of c.

33. 6, I also am formed out of c.

Ps. 40. 2, out of the miry c.

Dan. 2. 33, part of iron, part of c.

John 9. 6, made c. and anointed.

Rom. 9. 21, power over the c.

See Isa. 29. 16; 41. 25; 45. 9; 64. 8; Jer. 18. 4.

**CLEAN.** 2 Kings 5. 12, may I not wash and be c.

Job 14. 4, who can bring c. out of unclean.

15. 15, heavens not c. in his sight.

Ps. 24. 4, he that hath c. hands.

51. 10, create in me a c. heart.

77. 8, is his mercy c. gone for ever

Prov. 16. 2, c. in his own eyes.

Isa. 1. 16, wash you, make you c.

52. 11, be c. that bear vessels of the Lord.

Ezek. 36. 25, then will I sprinkle c. water.

Mat. 8. 2; Mk. 1. 40; Lu. 5. 12, thou canst make me c.  
 23. 25; Lu. 11. 39, make c. the outside.  
 Lu. 11. 41, all things c. unto you.  
 John 13. 11, ye are not all c.  
 15. 3, c. through word I have spoken.  
 Acts 18. 6, I am c.  
 Rev. 19. 8, arrayed in fine linen c. and white.  
*See* Lev. 23. 22; Josh. 3. 17; Prov. 14. 4.  
**CLEANNESS.** 2 Sam. 22. 21; Ps. 18. 20; Amos 4. 6.  
**CLEANSE.** Ps. 19. 12, c. me from secret faults.  
 73. 13, I have c. my heart in vain.  
 Prov. 20. 30, blueness of wound c. evil.  
 Mat. 8. 3, immediately his leprosy was c.  
 10. 8; 11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, c. lepers.  
 23. 26, c. first that which is within.  
 Lu. 4. 27, none was c. saving Naaman.  
 17. 17, were not ten c.  
 Acts 10. 15; 11. 9, what God hath c.  
 2 Cor. 7. 1, let us c. ourselves.  
 Jas. 4. 8, c. your hands, ye sinners.  
 1 John 1. 7, 9, c. us from all sin.  
*See* Ezek. 36. 25; Mk. 1. 44.  
**CLEAR.** Gen. 44. 16, how shall we c. ourselves?  
 Ex. 34. 7, by no means c. the guilty  
 2 Sam. 23. 4, c. shining after rain.  
 Job 11. 17, age shall be c. than noonday.  
 Ps. 51. 4, be c. when thou judgest.  
 Mat. 7. 5; Lu. 6. 42, see c. to pull out mote.  
 Mk. 8. 25, saw every man c.  
 Rom. 1. 20, things from creation c. seen.  
 Rev. 21. 11; 22. 1, light c. as crystal.  
*See* Gen. 24. 8; Cant. 6. 10; Zech. 14. 6.  
**CLEAVE.** Josh. 23. 8, c. to the Lord your God.  
 2 Kings 5. 27, leprosy shall c. to thee.  
 Job 29. 10; Ps. 137. 6; Ezek. 3. 26, c. to roof of mouth.  
 Ps. 119. 25, my soul c. to dust.  
 Eccl. 10. 9, he that c. wood shall be endangered.  
 Acts 11. 23, with purpose of heart c.  
 Rom. 12. 9, c. to that which is good.  
*See* Gen. 2. 24; Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 7. [11; Obad. 8.  
**CLEFTS.** Cant. 2. 14; Isa. 2. 21; Jer. 49. 16; Amos 6.  
**CLEMENCY.** Acts 24. 4.  
**CLERK.** Acts 19. 35.  
**CLIMB.** John 10. 1, but c. up some other way.  
*See* 1 Sam. 14. 13; Amos 9. 2; Lu. 19. 4.  
**CLOUDS.** Job 21. 33, the c. of the valley shall be sweet.  
*See* Job 7. 5; Isa. 23. 24; Hos. 10. 11; Joel 1. 17.  
**CLOKE.** Mat. 5. 40; Lu. 6. 29, let him have thy c. also.  
 1 Thess. 2. 5, a c. of covetousness.  
 1 Pet. 2. 16, a c. of maliciousness.  
**CLOSE** (*v.*). Gen. 2. 21; Isa. 29. 10; Mat. 13. 15.  
**CLOSE.** Prov. 18. 24, sticketh c. than a brother.  
 Lu. 9. 36, they kept it c.  
*See* Num. 5. 13; 1 Chron. 12. 1; Job 28. 21.  
**CLOSET.** Mat. 6. 6; Lu. 12. 3.  
**CLOTH.** 1 Sam. 19. 13; 21. 9; Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21.  
**CLOTHE.** Ps. 65. 13, pastures c. with flocks.  
 109. 18, c. himself with cursing.  
 132. 9, c. with righteousness.  
 16, c. with salvation.  
 Prov. 23. 21, drowsiness shall c. a man.  
 31. 21, household c. with scarlet.  
 Isa. 50. 3, c. heavens with blackness.  
 61. 10, c. with garments of salvation.  
 Mat. 6. 30; Lu. 12. 28, c. grass of field.  
 31, wherewithal shall we be c.  
 11. 8; Lu. 7. 25, man c. in soft raiment.  
 25. 36, 43, naked and ye c. me.  
 Mk. 1. 6, c. with camel's hair.  
 5. 15; Lu. 8. 35, c. and in right mind.  
 15. 17, c. Jesus with purple.  
 Lu. 16. 19, c. in purple and fine linen.  
 2 Cor. 5. 2, desiring to be c. upon.  
 1 Pet. 5. 5, be c. with humility.  
 Rev. 3. 18, that thou mayest be c.  
 12. 1, woman c. with the sun.  
 19. 13, c. with a vesture dipped in blood.  
*See* Gen. 3. 21; Ex. 40. 14; Esth. 4. 4.  
**CLOTHES.** Deut. 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, c. not waxen old.  
 Mk. 5. 28, if I touch but his c.  
 Lu. 2. 7, in swaddling c.  
 8. 27, a man that ware no c.

Lu. 19. 36, spread c. in the way.  
 24. 12; John 20. 5, linen c. laid.  
 John 11. 44, bound with grave-c.  
 Acts 7. 58, laid down c. at Saul's feet.  
 22. 23, cried out and cast off c.  
*See* Gen. 49. 11; 1 Sam. 19. 24; Neh. 4. 23.  
**CLOTHING.** Ps. 45. 13, her c. of wrought gold.  
 Prov. 27. 26, lambs are for thy c.  
 31. 22, her c. is silk and purple.  
 25, strength and honour are her c.  
 Isa. 3. 7, in my house is neither bread nor c.  
 23. 18, merchandise for durable c.  
 59. 17, garments of vengeance for c.  
 Mat. 7. 15, in sheep's c.  
 Mk. 12. 38, love to go in long c.  
 Acts 10. 30, a man in bright c.  
 Jas. 2. 3, to him that weareth gay c.  
*See* Job 22. 6; 24. 7; 31. 19; Ps. 35. 13.  
**CLOUD.** Ex. 13. 21; 14. 24; Neh. 9. 19, a pillar of c.  
 1 Kings 18. 44, 45, a little c.  
 Ps. 36. 5, faithfulness reacheth to c.  
 97. 2, c. and darkness round about him.  
 99. 7, spake in c. pillar.  
 Prov. 3. 20, c. dropped down dew.  
 Eccl. 11. 4, regardeth the c. not reap.  
 12. 2, nor c. return after rain.  
 Isa. 5. 6, command c. rain not.  
 44. 22, blotted out as thick c.  
 60. 8, fly as a c.  
 Dan. 7. 13; Lu. 21. 27, Son of man with c.  
 Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, goodness as morning c.  
 Mat. 17. 5; Mk. 9. 7; Lu. 9. 34, c. overshadowed.  
 24. 30; 26. 64; Mk. 13. 26; 14. 62, in c. with power.  
 1 Cor. 10. 1, fathers under c.  
 1 Thess. 4. 17, caught up in c.  
 2 Pet. 2. 17, c. carried with tempest.  
 Jude 12, c. without water.  
 Rev. 1. 7, he cometh with c.  
 14. 14; 15. 16, white c.  
*See* Gen. 9. 13; Ex. 24. 15; 40. 34.  
**CLOUT.** Josh. 9. 5; Jer. 38. 11.  
**CLOVEN.** Lev. 11. 3; Deut. 14. 7; Acts 2. 3.  
**CLUSTER.** Isa. 65. 8, new wine in c.  
*See* Num. 13. 23; Cant. 1. 14; Rev. 14. 18.  
**COAL.** Prov. 6. 28, hot c. and not be burned.  
 25. 22; Rom. 12. 20, heap c. of fire.  
 John 18. 13; 21. 9, fire of c.  
*See* Job 41. 21; Ps. 18. 8; Mat. 6. 6.  
**COAST.** 1 Chron. 4. 10; Mat. 8. 34; Mk. 5. 17.  
**COAT.** Mat. 5. 40, take away thy c.  
 10. 10; Mk. 6. 9, neither provide two c.  
 Lu. 6. 29, thy c. also.  
 John 19. 23, c. without seam.  
 21. 7, fisher's c.  
 Acts 9. 39, the c. which Dorcas made.  
*See* Gen. 3. 21; 37. 3; 1 Sam. 2. 19.  
**COCK.** Mat. 26. 34; Mk. 13. 35; 14. 30; Lu. 22. 34.  
**COCKATRICE.** Isa. 11. 8; 14. 29; 59. 5.  
**COCKLE.** Job 31. 40.  
**COFFER.** 1 Sam. 6. 8, 11, 15.  
**COFFIN.** Gen. 50. 26.  
**COGITATIONS.** Dan. 7. 28.  
**COLD.** Prov. 20. 4, by reason of c.  
 25. 13, c. of snow in harvest.  
 20, garment in c. weather.  
 25, c. waters to thirsty soul.  
 Mat. 10. 42, cup of c. water.  
 24. 12, love of many wax c.  
 2 Cor. 11. 27, in c. and nakedness.  
 Rev. 3. 15, neither c. nor hot.  
*See* Gen. 8. 22; Job 24. 7; 37. 9; Ps. 147. 17.  
**COLLECTION.** 2 Chron. 24. 6; Acts 11. 29; Rom. 15. 26; 1 Cor. 16. 1.  
**COLLEGE.** 2 Kings 22. 14; 2 Chron. 34. 22.  
**COLOUR.** Prov. 23. 31, c. in the cup.  
 Acts 27. 30, under c. as though.  
 1 Cor. 37. 3; Ezek. 1. 4; Dan. 10. 6.  
**COMELY.** Ps. 33. 1, praise is c.  
 1 Cor. 11. 13, is it c. that a woman.  
*See* 1 Sam. 16. 18; Prov. 30. 29; Isa. 53. 2.  
**COMFORT** (*n.*). Mat. 9. 22; Mk. 10. 49; Lu. 8. 48;  
 2 Cor. 13. 11, be of good c.  
 Acts 9. 31, c. of Holy Ghost.

- Rom. 15. 4, patience and c. of scriptures.  
 2 Cor. 1. 3, God of all c.  
 7. 13, were comforted in your c.  
 Phil. 2. 1, if any c. of love.  
 See Job 10. 20; Ps. 94. 19; 119. 50; Isa. 57. 6.
- COMFORT** (v). Gen. 37. 35; Ps. 77. 2; Jer. 31. 15, refused to be c.  
 Ps. 23. 4, rod and staff c.  
 Isa. 40. 1, c. ye, c. ye, my people.  
 49. 13; 52. 9, God hath c. his people.  
 61. 2, c. all that mourn.  
 66. 13, as one whom his mother c.  
 Mat. 5. 4, they shall be c.  
 Lu. 16. 25, he is c., and thou art tormented.  
 John 11. 19, to c. concerning their brother.  
 2 Cor. 1. 4, able to c. them.  
 1 Thess. 4. 18, c. one another with these words.  
 5. 11, wherefore c. yourselves together.  
 14, c. the feeble-minded.  
 See Gen. 5. 29; 18. 5; 37. 35.
- COMFORTABLE**. Isa. 40. 2; Hos. 2. 14; Zech. 1. 13.
- COMFORTER**. Job 16. 2, miserable c. are ye all.  
 Ps. 69. 20, looked for c. but I found none.  
 John 14. 16, give you another C.  
 15. 26, when the C. is come.  
 16. 7, C. will not come.  
 See 2 Sam. 10. 3; 1 Chron. 19. 3.
- COMFORTLESS**. John 14. 18.
- COMMAND**. Ps. 33. 9, he c. and it stood fast.  
 Lu. 8. 25, he c. even the winds.  
 9. 54, c. fire from heaven.  
 John 15. 14, if ye do what I c. you.  
 Acts 17. 30, c. all men everywhere.  
 See Gen. 18. 19; Deut. 28. 8.
- COMMANDER**. Isa. 55. 4.
- COMMANDMENT**. Ps. 119. 86, c. are faithful.  
 96, c. exceeding broad.  
 127, I love thy c.  
 143, thy c. are my delight.  
 Mat. 15. 9; Mk. 7. 7; Col. 2. 22, the c. of men.  
 Lu. 23. 56, rested according to c.  
 John 13. 34; 1 John 2. 7; 2 John 5, a new c.  
 Rom. 7. 12, c. is holy, just, and good.  
 1 Cor. 7. 6; 2 Cor. 8. 8, by permission, not by c.  
 Eph. 6. 2, first c. with promise.  
 1 Tim. 1. 5, end of the c. is charity.  
 See Esth. 3. 8.
- COMMEND**. Lu. 16. 8, c. unjust steward.  
 23. 46, into thy hands I c.  
 Rom. 3. 5, unrighteousness c. righteousness of God.  
 5. 8, God c. his love toward us.  
 1 Cor. 8. 8, meat c. us not.  
 2 Cor. 3. 1; 5. 12, c. ourselves.  
 4. 2, c. to every man's conscience.  
 16. 18, not he that c. himself is approved.  
 See Prov. 12. 8; Eccl. 8. 15; Acts 20. 32.
- COMMISSION**. Ezra 8. 36; Acts 26. 12.
- COMMIT**. Ps. 37. 5, c. thy way to the Lord.  
 Jer. 2. 13, have c. two evils.  
 John 2. 24, Jesus did not c. himself to them.  
 5. 22, hath c. judgment to Son.  
 Rom. 3. 2, were c. oracles of God.  
 2 Cor. 5. 19, had c. to us word of reconciliation.  
 1 Tim. 6. 20, keep what is c. to thee.  
 2 Tim. 2. 2, c. thou to faithful men.  
 1 Pet. 2. 23, c. himself to him that judgeth.  
 See Job 5. 8; Ps. 31. 5; 1 Cor. 9. 17.
- COMMODIOUS**. Acts 27. 12.
- COMMON**. Eccl. 6. 1, evil, and it is c. among men.  
 Mk. 12. 37, the c. people heard him gladly.  
 Acts 2. 44; 4. 32, all things c.  
 10. 14; 11. 8, never eaten any thing c.  
 15; 11. 9, call not thou c.  
 1 Cor. 10. 13, temptation c. to men.  
 Eph. 2. 12, aliens from c. wealth.  
 See Lev. 4. 27; Num. 16. 29; 1 Sam. 21. 4.
- COMMOTION**. Jer. 10. 22; Lu. 21. 9.
- COMMUNE**. Job 4. 2, if we c. with thee.  
 Ps. 4. 4; 77. 6; Eccl. 1. 16, c. with own heart.  
 Zech. 1. 14, angel that c. with me.  
 See Ex. 25. 22; 1 Sam. 19. 3; Lu. 22. 4.
- COMMUNICATE**. Gal. 6. 6, let him that is taught c.  
 1 Tim. 6. 18, be willing to c.
- Heb. 13. 16, do good and c.  
 See Gal. 2. 2; Phil. 4. 14, 15.
- COMMUNICATION**. Mat. 5. 37, let your c. be yea.  
 Lu. 24. 17, what manner of c.  
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil c. corrupt good manners.  
 Eph. 4. 29, let no corrupt c. proceed.  
 See 2 Kings 9. 11; Philom. 6.
- COMMUNION**. 1 Cor. 10. 16; 2 Cor. 6. 14; 13. 14.
- COMPACT**. Ps. 122. 3; Eph. 4. 16.
- COMPANY**. 1 Sam. 10. 5; 19. 20, a c. of prophets.  
 Ps. 55. 14, walked to house of God in c.  
 68. 11, great was the c. of those.  
 Mk. 6. 39; Lu. 9. 14, sit down by c.  
 2 Thess. 3. 14, have no c. with him.  
 Heb. 12. 22, innumerable c. of angels.  
 See Num. 16. 6; Judg. 9. 37; 18. 23.
- COMPANION**. Job 30. 23, a c. to owls.  
 Ps. 119. 63, a c. to them that fear thee.  
 Prov. 13. 20, c. of fools shall be destroyed.  
 28. 7, c. of riotous men.  
 24, the c. of a destroyer.  
 Acts 19. 23, Paul's c. in travel.  
 Phil. 2. 25; Rev. 1. 9, brother and c. in labour.  
 See Ex. 32. 27; Judg. 11. 33; 14. 20.
- COMPARE**. Prov. 3. 15; 8. 11, not to be c. to wisdom.  
 Isa. 40. 18, what likeness will ye c. to him?  
 46. 5, to whom will ye c. me.  
 Lam. 4. 2, c. to fine gold.  
 Rom. 8. 18, not worthy to be c. with glory.  
 1 Cor. 2. 13, c. spiritual things with spiritual.  
 See Ps. 89. 6; 2 Cor. 10. 12.
- COMPARISON**. Judg. 8. 2; Hag. 2. 3; Mk. 4. 30.
- COMPASS** (n.). 2 Sam. 5. 23; 2 Kings 3. 9; Isa. 44. 13; Acts 28. 13. [of death c. mo.]
- COMPASS** (v.). 2 Sam. 22. 5; Ps. 18. 4; 116. 3, waves  
 6; Ps. 18. 5, sorrows of hell c. me.  
 Ps. 5. 12, with favour c. as with a shield.  
 32. 7, c. with songs of deliverance.  
 10, mercy shall c. him about.  
 Isa. 50. 11, c. yourselves with sparks.  
 Mat. 23. 15, c. sea and land.  
 Lu. 21. 20, Jerusalem c. with armies.  
 Heb. 5. 2, he also is c. with infirmity.  
 12. 1, c. about with cloud of witnesses.  
 See Josh. 6. 3; Job 16. 13; Jer. 31. 22.
- COMPASSION**. Isa. 49. 15, that she should not have c.  
 Lam. 3. 22, his c. fail not.  
 32; Mic. 7. 19, yet will he have c.  
 Mat. 9. 36; 14. 14; Mk. 1. 41; 6. 34, Jesus moved with c.  
 18. 33, c. on thy fellow-servant.  
 20. 34, had c. on them and touched.  
 Mk. 5. 19, the Lord hath had c.  
 9. 22, have c., and help us.  
 Lu. 10. 33, the Samaritan had c.  
 15. 20, father had c., and ran.  
 Rom. 9. 15, I will have c. on whom I will.  
 Heb. 6. 2, have c. on ignorant.  
 1 Pet. 3. 8, of one mind, having c.  
 1 John 3. 17, shutoff by bowels of c.  
 Jude 22, of some have c. making a difference.  
 See Ps. 78. 38; 86. 15; 111. 4; 112. 4.
- COMPEL**. Mat. 5. 41, c. thee to go a mile.  
 27. 32; Mk. 15. 21, c. to bear cross.  
 Lu. 14. 23, c. to come in.  
 Acts 26. 11, I c. them to blasphemous.  
 See Lev. 25. 39; 2 Cor. 12. 11; Gal. 2. 3.
- COMPLAIN**. Ps. 144. 14, no c. in our streets.  
 Lam. 3. 39, wherefore do I complain, and murmur?  
 Jude 16, these are murmurers, c.  
 See Num. 11. 1; Judg. 21. 22; Job 7. 11.
- COMPLAINTE**. Job 25. 2, today is my c. bitter.  
 Ps. 142. 2, I poured out my c. before him.  
 See 1 Sam. 1. 16; Job 7. 13; 9. 27; 10. 1.
- COMPLETE**. Lev. 23. 15; Col. 2. 10; 4. 12. [3. 18.]
- COMPREHEND**. Job 37. 5; Isa. 40. 12; John 1. 5; Eph.
- CONCEAL**. Prov. 12. 23, prudent man c. knowledge.  
 25. 2, glory of God see a thing.  
 Jer. 50. 2, publish and c. not.  
 See Gen. 37. 26; Deut. 13. 8.
- CONCEIT**. Rom. 11. 25; 12. 16, wise in your own c.  
**CONCEIT** (reproved). Prov. 3. 7; 12. 15; 18. 11; 26. 5; 28. 11; Isa. 5. 21. [reced.]
- CONCEIVE**. Ps. 7. 14, c. mischief, brought forth false-



Ps. 51. 5, in sin did my mother c. me.  
 Acts 5. 4, why hast thou c. this thing.  
 Jas. 1. 15, when lust c. it bringeth forth.  
*See* Job 15. 35; Isa. 7. 14; 59. 4.  
**CONCERN.** Lu. 24. 27, things c. himself.  
 Rom. 9. 5, as c. the flesh Christ came.  
 16. 19, simple c. evil.  
 Phil. 4. 15, c. giving and receiving.  
 1 Tim. 6. 21, have erred c. the faith.  
 1 Pet. 4. 12, c. fiery trial.  
*See* Lev. 6. 3; Num. 10. 29; Ps. 90. 13; 135. 14.  
**CONCISION.** Phil. 3. 2.  
**CONCLUDE.** Rom. 3. 24; 11. 32; Gal. 3. 22.  
**CONCLUSION.** Eccl. 12. 13.  
**CONCORD.** 2 Cor. 6. 15, [evil c.  
**CONCUPISCENCE.** Col. 3. 5; 1 Thess. 4. 5, mortify  
**CONDEMN.** Job 10. 2, I will say to God, do not c. me.  
 Amos 2. 8, drink wine of the c.  
 Mat. 12. 7, ye would not have c. the guiltless.  
 37, by thy words shalt be c.  
 42; Lu. 11. 31, rise in judgment and c.  
 20. 18, shall c. him to death.  
 27. 3, Judas when he saw he was c.  
 Mk. 14. 64, all c. him to be guilty.  
 Lu. 6. 37, c. not and ye shall not be c.  
 John 3. 17, God sent not his Son to c.  
 18, believe not is c.  
 8. 10, hath no man c. thee?  
 11, neither do I c. thee.  
 Rom. 2. 1, thou c. thyself.  
 8. 3, c. sin in the flesh.  
 34, who is he that c.?  
 14. 22, that c. not himself.  
 Tit. 2. 8, sound speech that cannot be c.  
 Jas. 5. 6, ye c. and killed the just.  
 9, grudge not lest ye be c.  
 1 John 3. 21, if our heart c. us not.  
*See* Job 9. 20; 15. 6; Mat. 12. 41.  
**CONDEMNATION.** John 3. 19, this is the c., that light.  
 2 Cor. 3. 9, the ministration of c.  
 1 Tim. 3. 6, the c. of the devil.  
 Jas. 5. 12, lest ye fall into c.  
 Jude 4, of old ordained to this c.  
*See* Lu. 23. 40; Rom. 5. 16; 8. 1.  
**CONDESCEND.** Rom. 12. 16.  
**CONDITION.** 1 Sam. 11. 2; Lu. 14. 32.  
**CONDUIT.** 2 Kings 18. 17; 20. 20; Isa. 7. 3; 36. 2.  
**CONEY.** Lev. 11. 5; Ps. 104. 18; Prov. 30. 26.  
**CONFECTION.** Ex. 30. 35; 1 Sam. 8. 13.  
**CONFEDERATE.** Gen. 14. 13; Isa. 7. 2; 8. 12; Obad. 7.  
**CONFERENCE.** Gal. 2. 6.  
**CONFERRER.** Gal. 1. 16.  
**CONFESS.** Prov. 28. 13, whose c. and forsaketh.  
 Mat. 10. 32; Lu. 12. 8, c. me before men.  
 John 9. 22, if any man did c.  
 12. 42, rulers did not c. him.  
 Acts 23. 8, Pharisees c. both.  
 Rom. 10. 9, shall c. with thy mouth.  
 14. 11; Phil. 2. 11, every tongue c.  
 Heb. 11. 13, c. they were strangers.  
 Jas. 5. 16, c. your faults one to another.  
 1 John 1. 9, if we c. our sins.  
 4. 2, every spirit that c. Christ.  
 15, whose shall c. that Jesus is the Christ.  
 Rev. 3. 5, I will c. his name before my Father.  
*See* Lev. 16. 21; 1 Kings 8. 33; 2 Chron. 6. 24.  
**CONFESSION.** Rom. 10. 10; 1 Tim. 6. 13, [earth.  
**CONFIDENCE.** Ps. 65. 5, the c. of all the ends of the  
 118. 8, 9, than to put c. in man.  
 Prov. 3. 26, the Lord shall be thy c.  
 14. 26, in fear of the Lord is strong c.  
 Isa. 30. 15, in c. shall be your strength.  
 Jer. 2. 37, hath rejected thy c.  
 Eph. 3. 12, access with c. by the faith of him.  
 Phil. 3. 4, no c. in flesh.  
 Heb. 3. 6, 14, hold fast c.  
 10. 35, cast not away c.  
 1 John 2. 28, we may have c.  
 3. 21, we have c. toward God.  
 5. 14, this is the c. we have in him.  
*See* Job 4. 6; 18. 14; 31. 24; Prov. 25. 19. [I. 6.  
**CONFIDENT.** Ps. 27. 3; Prov. 14. 16; 2 Cor. 5. 6; Phil.  
**CONFIRM.** Isa. 25. 3, c. the feeble knees.

Mk. 16. 20, c. the word with signs.  
 Acts 14. 22, c. the souls of the disciples.  
 15. 32, 41, exhorted brethren, and c. them.  
 Rom. 15. 8, c. the promises made to fathers.  
*See* 2 Kings 15. 19.  
**CONFIRMATION.** Phil. 1. 7; Heb. 6. 16.  
**CONFISCATION.** Ezra 7. 26.  
**CONFLICT.** Phil. 1. 30; Col. 2. 1.  
**CONFORM.** Rom. 8. 29; 12. 2; Phil. 3. 10.  
**CONFOUND.** Ps. 22. 5, fathers trusted and were not c.  
 40. 14; 70. 2, ashamed and c.  
 Acts 2. 6, multitude were c.  
 9. 22, Saul c. the Jews.  
*See* Gen. 11. 7; Ps. 71. 13; 129. 5.  
**CONFUSED.** Isa. 9. 5; Acts 10. 32.  
**CONFUSION.** Dan. 9. 7, to us belongeth c. of faces.  
 Acts 19. 29, city was filled with c.  
 1 Cor. 14. 33, God not author of c.  
*See* Ps. 70. 2; 71. 1; 105. 29; Isa. 24. 10.  
**CONGEALED.** Ex. 15. 8.  
**CONGRATULATE.** 1 Chron. 18. 10, [them.  
**CONGREGATION.** Num. 14. 10, all the c. bade stone  
 Neh. 5. 13, all the c. said Amen.  
 Ps. 1. 5, nor sinners in the c. of the righteous.  
 26. 12, in the c. will I bless the Lord.  
 Prov. 21. 16, in the c. of the dead.  
 Joel 2. 16, sanctify the c.  
 Acts 13. 43, when the c. was broken up.  
*See* Ex. 12. 6; 16. 2; 39. 32; Lev. 4. 13.  
**CONIES.** Ps. 104. 18, the rocks for the c.  
 Prov. 30. 26, the c. are but a feeble folk.  
*See* Lev. 11. 5; Deut. 14. 7.  
**CONQUERORS.** Rom. 8. 37; Rev. 6. 2.  
**CONSCIENCE.** Acts 24. 16, c. void of offence.  
 Rom. 2. 15; 9. 1; 2 Cor. 1. 12, c. bearing witness.  
 13. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 25, 27, 28, for c. sake.  
 1 Cor. 8. 10, 12, weak c.  
 1 Tim. 1. 5, 19; Heb. 13. 18; 1 Pet. 3. 16, a good c.  
 3. 9, mystery of faith in pure c.  
 4. 2, c. seared with hot iron.  
 Heb. 9. 14, purge c. from dead works.  
 10. 22, hearts sprinkled from evil c.  
*See* John 8. 9; Acts 23. 1; 2 Cor. 4. 2. [the Lord.  
**CONSECRATE.** 1 Chron. 29. 5, to c. his service to  
 Mic. 4. 13, I will c.  
 Heb. 7. 28, who is c. for evermore.  
 10. 20, living way which he hath c.  
*See* Ex. 28. 3; 29. 35; 32. 29; Lev. 7. 37.  
**CONSENT.** Ps. 50. 18, a thief, thou c. with him.  
 Prov. 1. 10, if sinners entice thee c. not.  
 Zeph. 3. 9, to serve with one c.  
 Lu. 14. 18, with one c. began to make excuse.  
*See* Deut. 13. 8; Acts 8. 1; Rom. 7. 16.  
**CONSIDER.** Ps. 8. 3, when I c. the heavens.  
 41. 1, blessed is he that c. the poor.  
 48. 13, c. her palaces.  
 50. 22, c. this, ye that forget God.  
 Prov. 6. 6, c. her ways and be wise.  
 23. 1, c. diligently what is before thee.  
 24. 12, doth not he c. it.  
 28. 22, and c. not that poverty.  
 Eccl. 5. 1, they c. not that they do evil.  
 7. 14, in day of adversity c.  
 Isa. 1. 3, my people doth not c.  
 Jer. 23. 20; 50. 24, in latter days ye shall c.  
 Ezek. 12. 3, it may be they will c.  
 Hag. 1. 5, 7, c. your ways.  
 Mat. 6. 28; Lu. 12. 27, c. lilies of the field.  
 7. 3, c. not the beam.  
 Lu. 12. 24, c. the ravens.  
 Gal. 6. 1, c. thyself lest thou also be tempted.  
 Heb. 3. 1, c. the Apostle and High Priest.  
 7. 4, now c. how great this man was.  
 10. 24, c. one another to provoke.  
 12. 3, c. him that endured.  
 13. 7, c. the end of their conversation.  
*See* Deut. 32. 29; Judg. 18. 14; 1 Sam. 12. 24.  
**CONSIST.** Lu. 12. 15; Col. 1. 17.  
**CONSOLATION.** Job 15. 11, are the c. of God small.  
 Lu. 6. 24, ye have received your c.  
 Rom. 15. 5, the God of c.  
 Phil. 2. 1, if there be any c. in Christ.  
 2 Thess. 2. 16, everlasting c.

- Heb. 6. 18, strong c.  
 See Jer. 16. 7; Lu. 2. 25; Acts 4. 36.
- CONSPIRACY.** 2 Sam. 15. 2; Jer. 11. 9; Acts 23. 13.
- CONSTANTLY.** 1 Chron. 28. 7; Prov. 21. 28; Tit. 3. 8.
- CONSTRAIN.** Job 32. 18; Lu. 24. 29; 2 Cor. 5. 14; 1 Pet. 5. 2.
- CONSULT.** Ps. 88. 3; Mk. 15. 1; Lu. 14. 31; John 12. 10.
- CONSUME.** Ex. 3. 2, bush was not c. [fice.  
 Deut. 4. 24; 9. 3; Heb. 12. 29, a c. fire. 1 Kings 18. 38; 2 Chron. 7. 1, fire fell and c. the sacri-  
 Job 20. 26, fire not blown shall c. him.  
 Ps. 39. 11, c. away like a moth.  
 Mal. 3. 6, therefore ye are not c.  
 Lu. 9. 54, c. them as Elias did.  
 Gal. 5. 15, take heed that ye be not c.  
 Jas. 4. 3, that ye may c. it on your lusts.  
 See Ex. 32. 10; 33. 3; Deut. 5. 25; Josh. 24. 20.
- CONSUMMATION.** Dan. 9. 27.
- CONSUMPTION.** Lev. 26. 16; Deut. 28. 22; Isa. 10. 22.
- CONTAIN.** 1 Kings 8. 27; 2 Chron. 2. 6; 6. 18; 1 Cor. 7. 9.
- CONTEND.** Ps. 10. 13; 15. 4; 107. 11; Ezek. 21. 10.
- CONTEMPT.** Prov. 18. 3, wicked cometh, then cometh c.  
 Dan. 12. 2, awake to everlasting c.  
 See Esth. 1. 18; Job 31. 34; Ps. 119. 22.
- CONTEMPTIBLE.** Mal. 1. 7, 12; 2. 9; 2 Cor. 10. 10.
- CONTEND.** Isa. 49. 25, I will c. with him that c.  
 50. 8, who will c. with me.  
 Jer. 12. 5, how canst thou c. with horses.  
 See Job 10. 2; 13. 8; Eccl. 6. 10; Jude 3. 9.
- CONTENT.** Mk. 15. 15, willing to c. the people.  
 Lu. 3. 14, be c. with your wages.  
 Phil. 4. 11, I have learned to be c.  
 1 Tim. 6. 6, godliness with c. is great gain.  
 8, having food let us be c.  
 Heb. 13. 5, be c. with such things as ye have.  
 See Gen. 37. 27; Josh. 7. 7; Job 6. 28; Prov. 6. 85.
- CONTENTION.** Prov. 18. 18, the lot causeth c. to cease.  
 19. 13; 27. 15, c. of a wife.  
 23. 29, who hath c.  
 Acts 15. 39, the c. was sharp.  
 1 Cor. 1. 11, there are c. among you.  
 Phil. 1. 16, preach Christ of c.  
 1 Thess. 2. 2, to speak with much c.  
 Tit. 3. 9, avoid c. and strivings.  
 See Prov. 13. 10; 17. 14; 18. 6; 22. 10.
- CONTENTIOUS.** Prov. 21. 19; 26. 21; 27. 15; Rom. 2. 8; 1 Cor. 11. 16.
- CONTINUAL.** Ps. 34. 1; 71. 6, praise c. in my mouth.  
 40. 11, let thy truth c. preserve me.  
 73. 23, I am c. with thee.  
 Prov. 6. 21, bind them c. on thine heart  
 15. 15, merry heart hath a c. feast.  
 Isa. 14. 6, smote with a c. stroke.  
 52. 5, my name is c. blasphemed.  
 Lu. 18. 5, lest by her c. coming.  
 24. 53, were c. in the temple.  
 Acts 6. 4, give ourselves c. to prayer.  
 Rom. 9. 2, I have c. sorrow in my heart.  
 Heb. 7. 3, abideth a priest c.  
 See Ex. 29. 42; Num. 4. 7; Job 1. 5. [Rom. 2. 7.
- CONTINUEANCE.** Deut. 28. 59; Ps. 139. 16; Isa. 64. 5; 65.
- CONTINUE.** Job 14. 2, as a shadow and c. not.  
 Ps. 72. 17, name shall c. as long as the sun.  
 Isa. 5. 11, c. till wine inflame them.  
 Jer. 32. 14, evidences may c. many days.  
 Lu. 6. 12, he c. all night in prayer.  
 22. 28, that c. with me in my temptation.  
 John 8. 31, if ye c. in my word.  
 15. 9, c. ye in my love.  
 Acts 1. 14; 2. 46, c. with one accord.  
 12. 16, Peter c. knocking.  
 13. 43, to c. in grace of God.  
 14. 22, exhorting them to c. in faith.  
 26. 22, I c. unto this day.  
 Rom. 6. 1, shall we c. in sin.  
 12. 12; Col. 4. 2, c. in prayer.  
 Gal. 3. 10, that c. not in all things.  
 Col. 1. 23; 1 Tim. 2. 15, if ye c. in the faith.  
 1 Tim. 4. 16; 2 Tim. 3. 14, c. in them.  
 Heb. 7. 23, not suffered to c. by reason.  
 24, this man c. ever.  
 13. 1, let brotherly love c.  
 14, here have we no c. city.
- Jas. 4. 13, and c. there a year.  
 2 Pet. 3. 4, all things c. as they were.  
 1 John 2. 19, no doubt have c. with us.  
 See 1 Sam. 12. 14; 13. 14; 2 Sam. 7. 29.
- CONTRADICTION.** Heb. 7. 7; 12. 3.
- CONTRARIWISE.** 2 Cor. 2. 7; Gal. 2. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 9.
- CONTRARY.** Acts 18. 13, c. to the law.  
 26. 9, many things c. to name of Jesus  
 Gal. 5. 17, c. the one to the other.  
 1 Thess. 2. 15, c. to all men.  
 1 Tim. 1. 10, c. to sound doctrine.  
 Tit. 2. 8, he of the c. part may be ashamed.  
 See Lev. 26. 21; Esth. 9. 1; Mat. 14. 24; Acts 17. 7.
- CONTRIBUTION.** Rom. 15. 26.
- CONTRITE.** Ps. 54. 18; 51. 17; Isa. 57. 15; 66. 2.
- CONTROVERSY.** Jer. 25. 31, a c. with the nations.  
 Mic. 6. 2, hath a c. with his people.  
 1 Tim. 3. 16, without c. great is the mystery.  
 See Deut. 17. 8; 19. 17; 21. 5; 25. 1.
- CONVENIENT.** Prov. 30. 8, feed me with food c.  
 Acts 24. 25, when I have a c. season.  
 Rom. 1. 28, things which are not c.  
 Eph. 5. 4, talking, jesting, are not c.  
 See Jer. 40. 4; Mk. 6. 21; 1 Cor. 16. 12.
- CONVERSANT.** Josh. 8. 35; 1 Sam. 25. 15.
- CONVERSATION.** Ps. 37. 14, such as be of upright c.  
 50. 23, that ordereth his c. aright.  
 Phil. 1. 27, c. as becometh the gospel.  
 3. 20, our c. is in heaven.  
 1 Tim. 4. 12, an example in c.  
 Heb. 13. 5, c. without covetousness.  
 7, considering end of their c.  
 1 Pet. 1. 15; 2 Pet. 3. 11, holy c.  
 18, redeemed from vain c.  
 2. 12, your c. honest among Gentiles.  
 3. 1, won by c. of wives.  
 2 Pet. 2. 7, vexed with filthy c.  
 See Gal. 1. 13; Eph. 4. 13; 4. 22; Jas. 3. 13.
- CONVERSION.** Acts 15. 3.
- CONVERT.** Ps. 19. 7, perfect, c. the soul.  
 Isa. 6. 10; Mat. 13. 15; Mk. 4. 12; John 12. 40; Acts 28. 27, lest they c.  
 Mat. 18. 3, except ye be c.  
 Lu. 22. 32, when c. strengthen thy brethren.  
 Acts 3. 19, repent and be c.  
 Jas. 5. 19, 20, and one c. him.  
 See Ps. 51. 13; Isa. 1. 27; 60. 5.
- CONVICTED.** John 8. 9.
- CONVINCE.** John 8. 46, which of you c. me of sin.  
 Tit. 1. 9, able to c. gainsayers.  
 See Job 32. 12; Acts 18. 28; 1 Cor. 14. 24.
- CONVOCACTION.** Ex. 12. 16; Lev. 23. 2; Num. 28. 26.
- COOK.** 1 Sam. 8. 13; 9. 23, 24.
- COOL.** Gen. 3. 8; Lu. 16. 24.
- COPPER.** Ezra 8. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 14.
- COPY.** Deut. 17. 18; Josh. 8. 32; Prov. 25. 1.
- CORBAN.** Mk. 7. 11, it is c.
- CORD.** Prov. 5. 22, holden with the c. of sins.  
 Eccl. 4. 12, a threefold c.  
 12. 6, silver c. loosed.  
 Isa. 5. 18, draw iniquity with c.  
 54. 2, lengthen c.  
 Hos. 11. 4, the c. of a man.  
 John 2. 15, scourge of small c.  
 See Judg. 15. 13; Ps. 2. 3; 118. 27; Jer. 38. 6.
- CORN.** Gen. 42. 2; Acts 7. 12, c. in Egypt.  
 Deut. 25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18, ox treadeth c.  
 Judg. 15. 5, foxes into standing c.  
 Job 5. 26, like as a shock of c.  
 Ps. 4. 9, in time their c. increased.  
 65. 7, prepared them c.  
 13, valleys covered over with c.  
 72. 16, handful of c. in the earth.  
 Prov. 11. 26, he that withholdeth c.  
 Zech. 9. 17, c. shall make men cheerful.  
 Mat. 12. 1; Mk. 2. 23; Lu. 6. 1, pluck c.  
 Mk. 4. 28, full c. in the ear.  
 John 12. 24, a c. of wheat fall into ground.  
 See Gen. 27. 28; 41. 57; Deut. 33. 28; Isa. 36. 17.
- CORNER.** Ps. 118. 22; Eph. 2. 20, head stone of a c.  
 144. 12, daughters as c. stones.  
 Isa. 28. 16; 1 Pet. 2. 6, a precious c. stone.  
 Mat. 6. 5, pray in c. of the streets.

- Rev. 7. 1, on four c. of the earth.  
*See* Job 1. 19; Prov. 7. 8; 21. 9.
- CORNET.** 2 Sam. 6. 5; 1 Chron. 15. 28; Dan. 3. 5.
- CORPSE.** 2 Kings 19. 35; Isa. 37. 36; Nah. 3. 3; Mk. 6. 29.
- CORRECT.** Prov. 3. 12, whom the Lord loveth he c.  
 29. 17, c. thy son.  
 19, servant will not be c. by words.  
 Jer. 10. 24, c. me, but with judgment.  
 30. 11; 46. 28, I will c. thee in measure.  
 Heb. 12. 9, we have had fathers which c. us.  
*See* Job 5. 17; Ps. 39. 11; 94. 10.
- CORRECTION.** Prov. 22. 15, rod of c. shall drive it.  
 Jer. 2. 30; 5. 3; 7. 28; Zeph. 3. 2, receive c.  
 2 Tim. 3. 16, scripture profitable for c.  
*See* Job 37. 13; Prov. 3. 11; 7. 22; 15. 10.
- CORRUPT.** Deut. 4. 16, take heed lest ye c.  
 31. 29, after my death ye will c.  
 Mat. 6. 19; Lu. 12. 83, moth c.  
 7. 17; 12. 53; Lu. 6. 43, a c. tree.  
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil communications c.  
 2 Cor. 2. 17, not as many, which c. the word.  
 7. 2, we have c. no man.  
 11. 2, lest your minds be c.  
 Eph. 4. 22, put off old man which is c.  
 29, let no c. communication.  
 1 Tim. 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 8, men of c. minds.  
 Jas. 5. 1, your riches are c.  
*See* Gen. 6. 11; Job 17. 1; Prov. 25. 26.
- CORRUPTERS.** Isa. 1. 4; Jer. 6. 28.
- CORRUPTIBLE.** Rom. 1. 23; 1 Cor. 9. 25; 15. 53;  
 1 Pet. 1. 18; 3. 4. [not see c.]
- CORRUPTION.** Ps. 16. 10; 49. 9; Acts 2. 27; 13. 35,  
 Jon. 2. 6, brought up life from c.  
 Rom. 8. 21, from bondage of c.  
 1 Cor. 15. 42, 50, sown in c.  
 Gal. 6. 8, of flesh reap c.  
 2 Pet. 1. 4, the c. that is in world.  
 2. 12, perish in their own c.  
*See* Lev. 22. 25; Job 17. 14; Isa. 33. 17.
- CORRUPTLY.** 2 Chron. 27. 2; Neh. 1. 7.
- COST.** 2 Sam. 24. 24; 1 Chron. 21. 24, offer of that  
 which c. nothing.  
 Lu. 14. 28, sitteth down and counteth c. [2. 9.  
*See* 2 Sam. 19. 42; 1 Kings 5. 17; John 12. 3; 1 Tim.
- COTTAGE.** Isa. 1. 8; 24. 20; Zeph. 2. 6.
- COUCH.** Lu. 5. 19, let him down with c.  
 24, take up thy c.  
 Acts 5. 15, laid sick on c.  
*See* Gen. 49. 11; Job 7. 13; 38. 40; Ps. 6. 6; Amos 6. 4.
- COULD.** Isa. 5. 4; Mk. 6. 19; 9. 18; 14. 8.
- COULTER.** 1 Sam. 13. 20, 21.
- COUNCIL.** Mat. 5. 22; 10. 17; Acts 5. 27; 6. 12.
- COUNSEL.** Neh. 4. 15, brought their c. to nought.  
 Job 38. 2; 42. 3, darkeneth c. by words.  
 Ps. 1. 1, c. of the ungodly.  
 33. 11; Prov. 19. 21, c. of Lord standeth  
 55. 14, took sweet c. together.  
 73. 24, guide me with thy c.  
 Prov. 1. 25, 30, set at nought all my c.  
 11. 14, where no c. is, people fall.  
 15. 22, without c. purposes are disappointed.  
 21. 30, there is no c. against the Lord.  
 Eccl. 8. 2, I c. thee keep king's commandment.  
 Isa. 28. 29, wonderful in c.  
 30. 1, that take c., but not of me  
 40. 14, with whom took be c.  
 46. 10, my c. shall stand.  
 Jer. 32. 19, great in c., mighty in working.  
 Hos. 10. 6, ashamed of his own c.  
 Mk. 8. 6; John 11. 53, took c. against Jesus  
 Acts 2. 23, determinate c. of God.  
 4. 28, what thy c. determined before,  
 5. 38, if this c. be of men.  
 20. 27, declare all c. of God.  
 1 Cor. 4. 5, make manifest c. of the heart.  
 Eph. 1. 11, after the c. of his own will.  
 Heb. 6. 17, the immutability of his c.  
 Rev. 3. 18, I c. thee to buy gold tried in fire.  
*See* Ex. 18. 19; Josh. 9. 14; 2 Sam. 15. 31.
- COUNSELLOR.** Prov. 11. 14; 15. 22; 24. 6, in multi-  
 tude of c.  
 12. 20, to c. of peace is joy.
- Mic. 4. 9, is thy c. perished?  
 Mk. 15. 43; Lu. 23. 50, an honourable c.  
 Rom. 11. 34, who hath been his c.  
*See* 2 Chron. 22. 3; Job 3. 14; 12. 17.
- COUNT.** Gen. 15. 6; Ps. 106. 31; Rom. 4. 3; Gal. 3. 6,  
 c. for righteousness.  
 Ps. 44. 22, c. as sheep for the slaughter.  
 Prov. 17. 28, even a fool is c. wise.  
 Isa. 32. 15, field be c. for a forest.  
 Mat. 14. 5; Mk. 11. 32, they c. him as a prophet.  
 Lu. 21. 36; Acts 5. 41; 2 Thess. 1. 5, 11; 1 Tim. 5.  
 17, c. worthy.  
 Acts 20. 24, neither c. I my life dear.  
 Phil. 3. 7, 8, I c. loss for Christ.  
 13, I c. not myself to have apprehended.  
 Heb. 10. 29, c. blood an unholy thing.  
 Jas. 1. 2, c. it all joy.  
 2 Pet. 3. 9, as some men c. slackness.  
*See* Num. 23. 10; Job 31. 4; Ps. 139. 18, 22.
- COUNTENANCE.** 1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on his c. or  
 stature.  
 12; 17. 42, David of beautiful c.  
 Neh. 2. 2, why is thy c. sad?  
 Job 14. 20, thou changest his c.  
 Ps. 4. 6; 44. 3; 89. 15; 90. 8, light of thy c.  
 Prov. 15. 13, merry heart maketh cheerful c.  
 27. 17, sharpeneth c. of his friend.  
 Eccl. 7. 3, by sadness of c. heart made better.  
 Isa. 3. 9, their c. doth witness against them.  
 Mat. 6. 16, hypocrites of a sad c.  
 28. 3; Lu. 9. 29, c. like lightning.  
 Rev. 1. 16, his c. as the sun shineth.  
*See* Gen. 4. 5; Num. 6. 26; Judg. 13. 6.
- COUNTRY.** Prov. 25. 25, good news from a far c.  
 Mat. 13. 57; Mk. 6. 4; Lu. 4. 24; John 4. 44, in his  
 own c.  
 21. 33; 25. 14; Mk. 12. 1, went to far c.  
 Lu. 4. 23, do also here in thy c.  
 Acts 12. 20, their c. nourished by king's c.  
 Heb. 11. 9, sojourned as in strange c.  
 16, desire a better c.  
*See* Gen. 12. 1; 24. 4; Josh. 9. 6; Lu. 15. 13.
- COUNTRYMEN.** 2 Cor. 11. 26; 1 Thess. 2. 14.
- COUPLED.** 1 Pet. 3. 2. [31. 24, be of good c.]
- COURAGE.** Deut. 31. 6; 7. 23; Josh. 10. 25; Ps. 27. 14;  
 Acts 28. 15, thanked God and took c.  
*See* Num. 13. 20; Josh. 1. 7; 2. 11; 2 Sam. 13. 28.
- COURSE.** Acts 20. 24; 2 Tim. 4. 7, finished my c.  
 2 Thess. 3. 1, may have free c.  
 Jas. 3. 6, setteth on fire the c. of nature.  
*See* Judg. 5. 20; Ps. 82. 5; Acts 13. 25.
- COURT.** Ex. 27. 9, thou shalt make the c. of the  
 tabernacle.  
 38. 9, and he made the c.  
 Ps. 65. 4, that he may dwell in thy c.  
 84. 2, fainteth for the c. of the Lord.  
 92. 13, flourish in the c. of our God.  
 100. 4, enter into his c. with praise.  
 Isa. 1. 12, who required this to tread my c.?  
 Lu. 7. 25, live delicately are in kings' c.  
*See* Isa. 34. 13; Jer. 19. 14; Ezek. 9. 7.
- COURTEOUS.** Acts 27. 3; 28. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 8.
- COUSIN.** Lu. 1. 36, 58.
- COVENANT.** Num. 18. 19; 2 Chron. 13. 5, c. of salt.  
 25. 12, my c. of peace.  
 Ps. 105. 8; 106. 45, he remembereth his c. for ever.  
 111. 5, ever mindful of his c.  
 Isa. 28. 18, your c. with death annulled.  
 Mat. 26. 15; Lu. 22. 5, they c. with him.  
 Acts 3. 25, children of the c.  
 Rom. 9. 4, to whom pertaineth the c. of promise  
 Eph. 2. 12, strangers from c. of promise  
 Heb. 8. 6, mediator of a better c.  
 12. 24, mediator of the new c.  
 13. 20, blood of the everlasting c.  
*See* Gen. 9. 15; Ex. 34. 28; Job 31. 1; Jer. 50. 5.
- COVER.** Ex. 15. 5, depths c. them, sank as stone.  
 33. 22, I will c. them.  
 1 Sam. 28. 14, an old man c. with a mantle.  
 Esth. 7. 8, they c. Haman's face.  
 Ps. 32. 1; Rom. 4. 7, blessed whose sin is c.  
 73. 6, violence c. them as a garment.  
 91. 4, he shall c. thee with his feathers.

- Ps. 104. 6, thou c. it with the deep.  
 Prov. 10. 6, 11, violence c. mouth of the wicked.  
 12, love c. all sins.  
 12, 16, a prudent man c. shame.  
 17. 9, he that c. transgression seeketh love.  
 28. 13, he that c. sins shall not prosper.  
 Isa. 26. 21, earth no more c. her slain.  
 Mat. 8. 24, snip c. with waves.  
 10. 26; Lu. 12. 2, there is nothing c.  
 1 Cor. 11. 4, having his head c.  
 c, if women be not c.  
 7, a man ought not to c. his head.  
 1 Pet. 4. 8, charity shall c. multitude of sins.  
 See Gen. 7. 19; Ex. 8. 6; 21. 33; Lev. 16. 13.  
**COVERING.** Job 22. 14, thick clouds are a c. to him.  
 24. 7, naked have no c. in the cold.  
 26. 6, destruction hath no c.  
 31. 19, if I have seen any poor without c.  
 Isa. 28. 20, c. narrower than he can wrap.  
 See Gen. 8. 13; Lev. 13. 45; 2 Sam. 17. 19.  
**COVERT.** Ps. 61. 4; Isa. 4. 6. 15. 4; 32. 2.  
**COVET.** Prov. 21. 26, he c. greedily all the day.  
 Hab. 2. 9, c. an evil covetousness.  
 Acts 20. 33, I have c. no man's silver.  
 1 Cor. 12. 31, c. earnestly the best gifts.  
 1 Tim. 6. 10, while some c. after, they err.  
 See Ex. 20. 17; Deut. 5. 21; Rom. 7. 7; 13. 9.  
**COVETOUS.** Prov. 28. 16, he that hateth c. shall  
 prolong.  
 Ezek. 33. 31, their heart goeth after c.  
 Mk. 7. 22, out of heart proceedeth c.  
 Rom. 1. 29, filled with all c.  
 1 Cor. 6. 10; Eph. 6. 5, nor c. inherit kingdom.  
 Eph. 5. 3, but c., let it not be named.  
 2 Tim. 3. 2, each shall be c.  
 Heb. 13. 5, conversation without c.  
 2 Pet. 2. 3, through c. make merchandise.  
 14, exercised with c. practices.  
 See Ps. 10. 3; 119. 36; 1 Cor. 5. 10.  
**COW.** Lev. 22. 28; Job 21. 10; Isa. 11. 7.  
**CRACKLING.** Eccl. 7. 6.  
**CRAFT.** Job 5. 13; 1 Cor. 3. 19, taketh wise in their c.  
 Lu. 20. 23, he perceived their c.  
 Acts 19. 25, by this c. we have our wealth.  
 27, our c. is in danger.  
 2 Cor. 4. 2, not walking in c.  
 12. 16, being c. I caught you.  
 Eph. 4. 14, carried away with cunning c.  
 See Dan. 8. 25; Acts 18. 3; Rev. 18. 22.  
**CRAG.** Job 39. 28.  
**CRANE.** Isa. 38. 14; Jer. 8. 7.  
**CRASHING.** Zeph. 1. 10.  
**CRAVE.** Prov. 16. 26; Mk. 15. 43.  
**CREATE.** Isa. 40. 26, who hath c. these things?  
 43. 7, c. him for my glory.  
 65. 17, I c. new heavens and new earth.  
 Jer. 31. 22, the Lord hath c. a new thing.  
 Amos 4. 13, he that c. wind.  
 Mal. 2. 10, hath not one God c. us?  
 1 Cor. 11. 9, neither was man c. for woman.  
 Eph. 2. 10, c. in Christ Jesus.  
 4. 24, after God is c. in righteousness.  
 Col. 1. 16, by him were all things c.  
 1 Tim. 4. 5, which God c. to be received.  
 See Gen. 1. 1; 6. 7; Deut. 4. 2; Ps. 51. 10.  
**CREATION.** Mk. 10. 6; 13. 19; Rom. 1. 20; 8. 22;  
 2 Pet. 3. 4.  
**CREATOR.** Eccl. 12. 1; Isa. 40. 28; Rom. 1. 25; 1 Pet.  
**CREATURE.** Mk. 16. 15; Col. 1. 23, preach to every c.  
 Rom. 8. 19, expectation of the c.  
 2 Cor. 5. 17; Gal. 6. 15, new c.  
 Col. 1. 15, firstborn of every c.  
 1 Tim. 4. 4, every c. of God is good. [2. 10; 4. 24.  
 See Gen. 1. 20; 2. 19; Isa. 13. 21; Ezek. 1. 20; Eph.  
**CREATURES.** Ezek. 1. 5, came the likeness of four  
 living c. [Mat. 18. 23; Lu. 7. 41.  
**CREDITOR.** Deut. 15. 2; 2 Kings 4. 1; Isa. 50. 1.  
**CREEK.** Acts 27. 39.  
**CREEP.** Ps. 104. 20, beasts of the forest c. forth.  
 25, in secret places c. things.  
 Ezek. 8. 10, form of c. things portrayed.  
 Acts 10. 12; 11. 6, Peter saw c. things.  
 2 Tim. 3. 6, they c. into houses.  
 Jude 4, certain men c. in unawares.  
 See Gen. 1. 25; 7. 8; Lev. 11. 41; Deut. 4. 18.  
**CREW.** Mat. 26. 74; Mk. 14. 68; Lu. 22. 60.  
**CRIB.** Job 39. 9; Prov. 14. 4; Isa. 1. 8.  
**CRIMSON.** 2 Chron. 2. 7; Isa. 1. 18; Jer. 4. 30.  
**CRIPPLE.** Acts 14. 8. [straight.  
**CROOKED.** Eccl. 1. 15; 7. 13, c. cannot be made  
 Isa. 40. 4; 42. 16; Lu. 3. 5, c. shall be made straight.  
 45. 2, make the c. places straight.  
 59. 8; Lam. 3. 9, c. paths.  
 Phil. 2. 15, in midst of a c. nation.  
 See Lev. 21. 20; Deut. 32. 5; Job 26. 13.  
**CROPS.** Lev. 1. 16; Ezek. 17. 22. [up c.  
**CROSS.** Mat. 16. 24; Mk. 8. 34; 10. 21; Lu. 9. 23, take  
 27. 32; Mk. 15. 21; Lu. 23. 26, compelled to bear c.  
 40; Mk. 15. 30, come down from c.  
 John 19. 25, there stood by c.  
 1 Cor. 1. 17; Gal. 6. 12; Phil. 3. 18, c. of Christ.  
 18, preaching of the c.  
 Gal. 5. 11, offence of the c.  
 6. 14, glory save in the c.  
 Eph. 2. 16, reconcile both by the c.  
 Phil. 2. 8, the death of the c.  
 Col. 1. 20, peace through blood of the c.  
 2. 14, nailing it to his c.  
 Heb. 12. 2, for joy endured the c.  
 See Obad. 14; Mat. 10. 38; John 19. 17, 19.  
**CROUCH.** 1 Sam. 2. 36; Ps. 10. 10.  
**CROWN.** Job 19. 9, taken the c. from my head.  
 Ps. 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, 9, c. with glory and honour.  
 65. 11, thou c. the year.  
 103. 4, c. thee with lovingkindness.  
 Prov. 4. 9, a c. of glory shall she deliver.  
 12. 4, virtuous woman is a c.  
 14. 18, prudent c. with knowledge.  
 16. 31, hoary head a c. of glory.  
 17. 6, children's children are the c. of old men.  
 Isa. 28. 1, woe to the c. of pride.  
 Mat. 27. 29; Mk. 15. 17; John 19. 2, a c. of thorns.  
 1 Cor. 9. 25, to obtain a corruptible c.  
 Phil. 4. 1, my joy and c.  
 1 Thess. 2. 13, a c. of rejoicing.  
 2 Tim. 2. 5, not c. except he strive.  
 4. 8, a c. of righteousness.  
 Jas. 1. 12; Rev. 2. 10, c. of life.  
 1 Pet. 5. 4, a c. of glory.  
 Rev. 3. 11, hold fast, that no man take thy c.  
 4. 10, cast c. before throne.  
 19. 12, on head were many c.  
 See Ex. 25. 25; 29. 6; Job 31. 36.  
**CRUCIFY.** Mat. 27. 22, all said, let him be c.  
 Mk. 15. 13; Lu. 23. 21; John 19. 4, 15, c. him.  
 Acts 2. 23, by wicked hands ye have c.  
 Rom. 6. 6, old man is c. with him.  
 1 Cor. 1. 13, was Paul c. for you.  
 23, we preach Christ c.  
 2. 2, save Jesus Christ and him c.  
 2 Cor. 13. 4, though he was c. through weakness.  
 Gal. 2. 20, I am c. with Christ.  
 3. 1, Christ set forth c.  
 5. 24, have c. the flesh.  
 6. 14, the world is c. unto me.  
 Heb. 6. 6, c. to themselves afresh.  
 See Mat. 20. 19; 23. 34; 27. 31; Mk. 15. 20.  
**CRUEL.** Ps. 25. 19, with c. hatred.  
 27. 12, breathe out c.  
 74. 20, full of the habitations of c.  
 Prov. 5. 9, give thy years to the c.  
 11. 17, c. troubleth his own flesh.  
 12. 10, tender mercies of the wicked are c.  
 27. 4, wrath is c.  
 Cant. 8. 6, jealousy is c.  
 Heb. 11. 36, trials of c. mockings.  
 See Gen. 49. 7; Ex. 6. 9; Deut. 32. 33.  
**CRIMBS.** Mat. 15. 27; Mk. 7. 28; Lu. 16. 21.  
**CRUISE.** 1 Sam. 26. 11; 1 Kings 14. 3; 17. 12; 19. 6.  
**CRUSH.** Job 4. 4, children are c. in the gate.  
 39. 13, forgetteth that the foot may c. them.  
 See Lev. 22. 24; Num. 22. 25; Deut. 28. 33.  
**CRY out.** 1 Sam. 5. 12, c. of the city went unto heaven.  
 Job 31. 28, he heareth the c. of the afflicted.  
 Ps. 9. 12, forgetteth not c. of the humble.  
 34. 15, ears are open to their c.



- Prov. 21. 13, stoppeth his ears at the *c.* of the poor.  
 Mat. 25. 6, at midnight there was a *c.* made.  
 See Gen. 18. 20; Ex. 2. 23; Num. 16. 34.
- CRY** (*v.*). Ex. 14. 15, wherefore *c.* thou unto me?  
 Lev. 13. 45, cover his lip, and *c.* unclean.  
 Job 29. 12, I delivered poor that *c.*  
 Ps. 147. 9, food to young ravens which *c.*  
 Prov. 8. 1, doth not wisdom *c.*  
 Isa. 58. 1, *c.* aloud, spare not.  
 Mat. 12. 19, he shall not strive nor *c.*  
 20. 31; Mk. 10. 48; Lu. 18. 39, they *c.* the more.  
 Lu. 18. 7, elect who *c.* day and night.  
 John 7. 37, Jesus *c.*, if any man thirst.  
 Acts 19. 32; 21. 34, some *c.* one thing and some another.  
 See Ex. 5. 8; 32. 18; 2 Kings 8. 3.
- CRYING**. Prov. 19. 18; Isa. 65. 19; Heb. 5. 7; Rev. 21. 4.
- CRYSTAL**. Job 28. 17; Ezek. 1. 22; Rev. 4. 6; 21. 11; 22. 1.
- CUBIT**. Mat. 6. 27; Lu. 12. 25.
- CUCUMBERS**. Num. 11. 5; Isa. 1. 8.
- CUMBER**. Deut. 1. 12; Lu. 10. 40; 13. 7.
- CUNNING**. Ps. 137. 5, let my hand forget her *c.*  
 Jer. 9. 17, send for *c.* women.  
 Eph. 4. 14, carried about by *c.* craftiness.  
 2 Pet. 1. 16, not follow *c.* devised fables.  
 See Gen. 25. 27; Ex. 38. 23; 1 Sam. 16. 16; Dan. 1. 4.
- CUP**. Ps. 116. 13, take *c.* of salvation.  
 Mat. 10. 42; Mk. 9. 41, *c.* of cold water.  
 20. 22; Mk. 10. 39, drink of my *c.*  
 23. 25, make clean outside of *c.*  
 26. 27; Mk. 14. 23; Lu. 22. 17; 1 Cor. 11. 25, took *c.*  
 39; Mk. 14. 36; Lu. 22. 42, let this *c.* pass.  
 Lu. 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25, this *c.* is new testament.  
 John 18. 11, *c.* which my father hath given.  
 1 Cor. 10. 16, *c.* of blessing we bless.  
 11. 26, as often as ye drink this *c.*  
 27, drink this *c.* unworthily.  
 See Gen. 40. 11; 44. 2; Prov. 23. 31.
- CURDLED**. Job 10. 10.
- CURE**. Lu. 7. 21, in that hour he *c.* many.  
 9. 1, power to *c.* diseases.  
 13. 32, I do *c.* to-day.  
 See Jer. 33. 6; 46. 11; Hos. 5. 13; Mat. 17. 16.
- CURIOUS**. Ex. 28. 8; Ps. 139. 15; Acts 19. 19.
- CURRENT**. Gen. 23. 16. [*and c.*]
- CURSE** (*n.*). Deut. 11. 26, I set before you blessing  
 23. 5, turned *c.* into blessing.  
 Mal. 3. 9, ye are cursed with a *c.*  
 Gal. 3. 10, are under the *c.*  
 Rev. 22. 3, no more *c.*  
 See Gen. 27. 12; Num. 5. 18.
- CURSE** (*v.*). Lev. 19. 14, not *c.* the deaf.  
 Num. 23. 8, how shall I *c.* whom God hath not  
 Judg. 5. 23, *c.* ye Meroz, *c.* ye bitterly.  
 Job 2. 9, *c.* God, and die.  
 Ps. 62. 4, they bless, but *c.* inwardly.  
 Mal. 2. 2, I will *c.* your blessings. [*c.* you.]  
 Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 28; Rom. 12. 14, bless them that  
 26. 74; Mk. 14. 71, he began to *c.*  
 Mk. 11. 21, fig tree thou *c.*  
 John 7. 49, knoweth not the law are *c.*  
 Gal. 3. 10, *c.* is every one that continueth not.  
 Jas. 3. 9, therewith *c.* we men.  
 See Gen. 8. 21; 12. 3; Num. 22. 6.
- CURTAIN**. Ex. 26. 36, the length of one *c.*
- CUSTOM**. Mat. 9. 9; Mk. 2. 14; Lu. 5. 27, receipt of *c.*  
 17. 25, of whom do kings take *c.*  
 Lu. 4. 16, as his *c.* was, went into synagogue.  
 John 18. 39, ye have a *c.*  
 Acts 16. 21, teach *c.* which are not lawful.  
 Rom. 13. 7, *c.* to whom *c.*  
 1 Cor. 11. 16, we have no such *c.*  
 See Gen. 31. 35; Judg. 11. 39; Jer. 10. 3.
- CUTTING**. Ex. 31. 5; 35. 33; Isa. 38. 10; Mk. 5. 5.
- CYMBAL**. 1 Cor. 13. 1.
- CYMBALS**. 2 Sam. 6. 5, on cornets and on *c.*  
 1 Chron. 15. 16, harps and *c.*  
 16. 5, Asaph made a noise with *c.*  
 Ps. 150. 5, praise him upon the loud *c.*
- D.**
- DAGGER**. Judg. 3. 16, 21, 22.
- DAILY**. Ps. 13. 2, sorrow in my heart *d.*  
 68. 19, *d.* loadeth us.
- Prov. 8. 30, I was *d.* his delight.  
 Dan. 8. 11; 11. 31; 12. 11, *d.* sacrifice taken away.  
 Mat. 6. 11; Lu. 11. 3, our *d.* bread.  
 Lu. 9. 23, take up cross *d.*  
 Acts 2. 47, added to church *d.*  
 6. 1, the *d.* ministration.  
 16. 5, churches increased *d.*  
 17. 11, searched the scriptures *d.*  
 1 Cor. 15. 31, I die *d.*  
 Jas. 2. 15, destitute of *d.* food.  
 See Num. 4. 16; 28. 24; Neh. 5. 18; Dan. 1. 5.
- DAINTY**. Ps. 141. 4, let me not eat of their *d.*  
 Prov. 23. 3, be not desirous of his *d.*  
 See Gen. 49. 20; Job 33. 20; Rev. 18. 14.
- DALE**. Gen. 14. 17; 2 Sam. 18. 18.
- DAM**. Ex. 22. 30; Lev. 22. 27; Deut. 22. 6.
- DAMAGE**. Prov. 26. 6, drinketh *d.*  
 Acts 27. 10, voyage will be with much *d.*  
 2 Cor. 7. 9, receive *d.* by us in nothing.  
 See Ezra 4. 22; Esth. 7. 4; Dan. 6. 2.
- DAMNABLE**. 2 Pet. 2. 1.
- DAMNATION**. Mat. 23. 33, can ye escape the *d.* of hell.  
 Mk. 3. 29, in danger of eternal *d.*  
 John 5. 29, the resurrection of *d.*  
 Rom. 13. 2, receive to themselves *d.*  
 1 Cor. 11. 29, eateth and drinketh *d.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 3, their *d.* slumbereth not.  
 See Mat. 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Lu. 20. 47; Rom. 3. 8.
- DAMNED**. Mk. 16. 16; Rom. 14. 23; 2 Thess. 2. 12.
- DAMSEL**. Ps. 68. 25, among them were the *d.* playing.  
 Mat. 14. 11; Mk. 6. 28, given to the *d.*  
 26. 69; John 18. 17, *d.* came to Peter.  
 Mk. 5. 39, the *d.* is not dead.  
 Acts 12. 13, a *d.* came to hearken.  
 16. 16, possessed with a spirit.  
 See Gen. 24. 55; 34. 3; Judg. 5. 30; Ruth 2. 5.
- DANCE**. Ex. 32. 19, he saw the calf, and *d.*  
 1 Sam. 18. 6, came out singing and *d.*  
 2 Sam. 6. 14, David *d.* before the Lord.  
 Job 21. 11, their children *d.*  
 Ps. 30. 11, turned my mourning into *d.*  
 149. 3; 150. 4, praise him in the *d.*  
 Eccl. 3. 4, a time to *d.*  
 Mat. 11. 17; Lu. 7. 32, piped, and ye have not *d.*  
 14. 6; Mk. 6. 22, daughter of Herodias *d.*  
 See Judg. 21. 23; Jer. 31. 13; Lam. 5. 15.
- DANDLED**. Isa. 66. 12.
- DANGER**. Mat. 5. 21; Mk. 3. 29; Acts 19. 27; 27. 9.
- DARE**. Rom. 5. 7, some would even *d.* to die.  
 See Job 41. 10; Rom. 15. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 1; 2 Cor. 10. 12.
- DARK**. Job 12. 25, they grope in the *d.*  
 22. 13, can he judge through *d.* cloud?  
 24. 16, in the *d.* they dig.  
 38. 2, that *d.* counsel by words.  
 Ps. 49. 4; Prov. 1. 6, *d.* sayings.  
 69. 23; Rom. 11. 10, let their eyes be *d.*  
 88. 12, wonders be known in the *d.*  
 Eccl. 12. 2, stars be not *d.*  
 3, look out of windows be *d.*  
 Zech. 14. 6, shall not be clear nor *d.*  
 Mat. 24. 29; Mk. 13. 24, sun be *d.*  
 Lu. 23. 45, sun *d.* and vail rent.  
 John 20. 1, early, when it was yet *d.*  
 Rom. 1. 21, foolish heart was *d.*  
 Eph. 4. 18, understanding *d.*  
 See Gen. 15. 17; Ex. 10. 15; Num. 12. 8; Joel 2. 10.
- DARKNESS**. Deut. 5. 22, spake out of thick *d.*  
 28. 29, grope as the blind in *d.*  
 1 Sam. 2. 9, wicked shall be silent in *d.*  
 2 Sam. 22. 10; Ps. 18. 9, *d.* under his feet.  
 29; Ps. 18. 28, Lord will enlighten my *d.*  
 1 Kings 8. 12; 2 Chron. 6. 1, dwell in thick *d.*  
 Job 3. 5; Ps. 10. 10, *d.* and shadow of death.  
 10. 22, land where the light is as *d.*  
 50. 26, waited for light there came *d.*  
 Ps. 91. 6, pestilence that walketh in *d.*  
 97. 2, clouds and *d.* are round about him.  
 112. 4, to upright ariseth light in *d.*  
 139. 12, *d.* and light alike to thee.  
 Prov. 20. 20, lamp be put out in *d.*  
 Eccl. 2. 13, as far as light excellet *d.*  
 14, fool walketh in *d.*  
 Isa. 58. 10, thy *d.* as noon day.

Isa. 60, 2, *d.* cover the earth, grass *d.*  
 Joel 2, 2, day of clouds and thick *d.*  
 Mat. 6, 23; Lu. 11, 34, body full of *d.*  
 8, 12; 22, 13; 25, 30, outer *d.*  
 10, 27; Lu. 12, 3, what I tell in *d.* speak.  
 Lu. 1, 79; Rom. 2, 19, light to them that sit in *d.*  
 22, 53; Col. 1, 13, the power of *d.*  
 23, 44, *d.* over all the earth.  
 John 1, 5, *d.* comprehended it not.  
 3, 19, loved *d.* rather than light.  
 12, 35, walk while ye have light, lest *d.*  
 Acts 26, 18, turn from *d.* to light.  
 Rom. 13, 12; Eph. 5, 11, works of *d.*  
 1 Cor. 4, 5, hidden things of *d.*  
 2 Cor. 4, 6, light to shine out of *d.*  
 6, 14, what communion hath light with *d.*?  
 Eph. 6, 12, rulers of the *d.* of this world.  
 1 Thess. 5, 5, not of the night nor of *d.*  
 Heb. 12, 15, to blackness and *d.*  
 1 Pet. 2, 9, out of *d.* into marvellous light.  
 2 Pet. 2, 4, into chains of *d.*  
 1 John 1, 5, in him is no *d.* at all.  
 6, and walk in *d.*, we lie.  
 2, 8, the *d.* is past.  
 9, hateth his brother, is in *d.*  
 11, *d.* hath blinded his eyes.  
 Rev. 16, 10, kingdom full of *d.*  
 See Gen. 1, 2; 15, 12; Ex. 10, 21; 20, 21.  
**DARLING.** Ps. 22, 20; 35, 17.  
**DART.** Job 41, 26; Prov. 7, 23; Eph. 6, 16.  
**DASH.** Ps. 2, 9; Isa. 13, 16; Hos. 13, 16, *d.* in pieces.  
 91, 12; Mat. 4, 6; Lu. 4, 11, *d.* thy foot.  
 137, 9, that *d.* thy little ones.  
 See Ex. 15, 6; 2 Kings 8, 12; Jer. 13, 14.  
**DAUB.** Ex. 2, 3; Ezek. 13, 10; 22, 28. [art thou?]  
**DAUGHTER.** Gen. 24, 23, 47; Judg. 11, 34, whose *d.*  
 27, 46, weary of life because of *d.* of Heth.  
 Deut. 28, 35, eat flesh of sons and *d.*  
 2 Sam. 1, 20, lest *d.* of Philistines rejoice.  
 12, 3, lamb was unto him as a *d.*  
 Ps. 45, 9, kings' *d.* among honourable women.  
 144, 12, our *d.* as corner-stones.  
 Prov. 30, 15, horseleech hath two *d.*  
 31, 29, many *d.* have done virtuously.  
 Eccl. 12, 4, the *d.* of music.  
 Isa. 22, 4; Jer. 9, 1; Lam. 2, 11; 3, 48, spoiling of the *d.*  
 Jer. 6, 14, healed hurt of *d.* of my people.  
 8, 21, for hurt of *d.* am I hurt.  
 9, 1, weep for slain of *d.* of my people. [mother.  
 Mic. 7, 6; Mat. 10, 35; Lu. 12, 53, *d.* riseth against  
 Mat. 15, 23, her *d.* was made whole.  
 Lu. 8, 42, one only *d.*, about twelve years of age.  
 13, 16, this woman *d.* of Abraham.  
 Heb. 11, 24, refused to be son of Pharaoh's *d.*  
 See Gen. 6, 1; Ex. 1, 16; 2, 7; Num. 27, 8.  
**DAWN.** Ps. 119, 147, I prevented the *d.* of the morning.  
 2 Pet. 1, 19, till the day *d.*  
 See Josh. 6, 15; Judg. 19, 26; Job 3, 9; 7, 4.  
**DAY.** Gen. 41, 9, I do remember my faults this *d.*  
 Deut. 4, 32, ask of the *d.* that are past.  
 1 Sam. 25, 8, come in a good *d.*  
 2 Kings 7, 9, this *d.* is a *d.* of good tidings.  
 1 Chron. 23, 1; 24, 28; 2 Chr. 24, 13, full of *d.*  
 24, 15; Job 8, 9, our *d.* as a shadow.  
 Neh. 4, 2, will they make an end in a *d.*  
 Job 7, 1, *d.* like the *d.* of an hireling.  
 14, 6, till he accomplish his *d.*  
 19, 25, stand at latter *d.* upon the earth.  
 21, 30, reserved to *d.* of destruction.  
 32, 7, I said, *d.* should speak. [ten times.  
 Ps. 2, 7; Acts 13, 33; Heb. 1, 5, this *d.* have I begot  
 19, 2, *d.* unto *d.* uttereth speech.  
 84, 10, a *d.* in thy courts.  
 Prov. 3, 2, 16, length of *d.*  
 4, 18, more and more to perfect *d.*  
 27, 1, what a *d.* may bring forth.  
 Eccl. 7, 1, *d.* of death better than *d.* of birth.  
 12, 1, while the evil *d.* come not.  
 Isa. 2, 12; 15, 6, 9; Joel 1, 15; 2, 1; Zeph. 1, 7; Zech.  
 11, 1, *d.* of the Lord.  
 10, 3, in the *d.* of visitation.  
 27, 3, the Lord will keep it night and *d.*  
 58, 6, acceptable *d.* to the Lord.

Isa. 65, 20, an infant of *d.* [d. of the Lord.  
 Joel 2, 11, 31; Zeph. 1, 14; Mal. 4, 5; Acts 2, 20, great  
 Zech. 4, 10, despised *d.* of small things.  
 Mal. 3, 2, who may abide *d.* of his coming.  
 Mat. 7, 22, many will say in that *d.*  
 24, 36; Mk. 13, 32, that *d.* knoweth no man.  
 50; Lu. 12, 46, in a *d.* looked not for.  
 25, 13, ye know not the *d.* nor the hour.  
 Lu. 21, 34, that *d.* come unawares.  
 23, 43, to-*d.* shalt thou be with me.  
 John 6, 39, raise it again at last *d.*  
 8, 56, Abraham rejoiced to see my *d.*  
 9, 4, I must work while it is *d.*  
 Acts 17, 31, he hath appointed a *d.*  
 Rom. 2, 5, wrath against *d.* of wrath.  
 14, 5, esteemeth every *d.* alike.  
 2 Cor. 6, 2, the *d.* of salvation.  
 Phil. 1, 6, perform it until *d.* of Christ.  
 1 Thess. 5, 2; 2 Pet. 3, 10, *d.* cometh as a thief.  
 5, children of the *d.*  
 Heb. 13, 8, Jesus Christ same to-*d.* and for ever.  
 2 Pet. 3, 8, one *d.* as a thousand years.  
 See Gen. 1, 5; 27, 2; Job 1, 4; Ps. 77, 5; 118, 24; John  
 11, 24; 12, 48; 1 Cor. 3, 13; Rev. 6, 17; 16, 14; 20, 10.  
**DAYS (last).** Isa. 2, 2, it shall come to pass in the last *d.*  
 See Mic. 4, 1; Acts 2, 17; 2 Tim. 3, 1; Heb. 1, 2;  
 Jas. 5, 3; 2 Pet. 3, 3.  
**DAYS MAN.** Job 9, 33.  
**DAYS PRING.** Job 38, 12, *d.* to know his place.  
 Lu. 1, 78, *d.* from on high hath visited us.  
**DAYS TARE.** 2 Pet. 1, 19, *d.* arise in your hearts.  
**DEAD.** Lev. 19, 28, cuttings for the *d.*  
 Ruth 1, 8, as ye have dealt with *d.*  
 1 Sam. 24, 14; 2 Sam. 9, 8; 16, 9, *d.* dog.  
 Ps. 31, 12, forgotten as a *d.* man.  
 115, 17, *d.* praise not the Lord.  
 Prov. 9, 18, knoweth not that the *d.* are there.  
 Eccl. 4, 2, the *d.* which are already *d.*  
 9, 4, living dog better than *d.* lion.  
 5, *d.* know not anything.  
 10, 1, *d.* flies cause ointment.  
 Isa. 26, 19, thy *d.* men shall live.  
 Jer. 22, 10, weep not for the *d.*  
 Mat. 8, 22, let the *d.* bury their *d.*  
 9, 24; Mk. 5, 39; Lu. 8, 52, not *d.*, but sleepeth.  
 11, 5; Lu. 7, 22, deaf hear, *d.* raised  
 22, 32, not God of the *d.*  
 23, 27, full of *d.* men's bones.  
 Mk. 9, 10, rising from *d.* should mean.  
 Lu. 15, 24, 32; Rev. 1, 18, *d.* and is alive again.  
 16, 54, though one rose from the *d.*  
 John 5, 25, *d.* shall hear.  
 6, 49, did eat manna, and are *d.*  
 11, 25, though *d.*, yet shall he live.  
 44, he that was *d.* came forth.  
 Acts 10, 42; 2 Tim. 4, 1, judge of quick and *d.*  
 26, 23, first that should rise from *d.*  
 Rom. 6, 2, 11; 1 Pet. 2, 24, *d.* to sin.  
 7, 4; Gal. 2, 13, *d.* to the law.  
 14, 9, Lord both of *d.* and living.  
 1 Cor. 15, 15, if the *d.* rise not.  
 35, how are the *d.* raised.  
 2 Cor. 1, 9, trust in God who raiseth *d.*  
 5, 11, then were all *d.*  
 Eph. 2, 1; Col. 2, 13, *d.* in trespasses and sins.  
 5, 14, arise from the *d.*  
 Col. 1, 18, firstborn from the *d.*  
 2, 20; 2 Tim. 2, 11, *d.* with Christ.  
 1 Thess. 1, 16, *d.* in Christ shall rise first.  
 1 Tim. 5, 6, *d.* while she liveth.  
 Heb. 6, 1; 9, 11, from *d.* works.  
 11, 4, being *d.*, yet speaketh.  
 13, 20, brought again from the *d.*  
 Jas. 2, 17, 20, 26, faith *d.*  
 1 Pet. 4, 6, preached to them that are *d.*  
 Jude 12, twice *d.*  
 Rev. 1, 5, first begotten of the *d.*  
 3, 1, a name that thou livest, and art *d.*  
 14, 13, blessed are the *d.*  
 20, 5, rest of *d.* lived not again.  
 12, the *d.* small and great.  
 15, see gave up *d.*  
 See Gen. 23, 3; Ex. 12, 30; Mk. 9, 26; Rev. 1, 18.

**DEADLY.** Mk. 16. 18, drink any *d.* thing.  
 Jas. 3. 8, tongue full of *d.* poison.  
*See* 1 Sam. 5. 11; Ps. 17. 9; Ezek. 30. 24.  
**DEAF.** Ps. 58. 4, like *d.* adder that stoppeth.  
 Isa. 29. 18, shall the *d.* hear the words.  
 Mat. 11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, the *d.* hear.  
 Mk. 7. 37, he maketh the *d.* to hear.  
 9. 25, thou *d.* spirit, come out.  
*See* Ex. 4. 11; Lev. 19. 14; Isa. 42. 18; 43. 8.  
**DEAL** (a measure). Ex. 29. 40, with the one lamb, a  
 tenth *d.* of flour. [offering.  
 Lev. 14. 10, three tenth *d.* of fine flour for a meat  
**DEAL.** Lev. 19. 11, nor *d.* falsely.  
 Job 42. 8, *d.* with you after folly.  
 Ps. 75. 4, *d.* not foolishly.  
 Prov. 12. 22, they that *d.* truly his delight.  
 Isa. 21. 2; 24. 16, treacherous dealer *d.* treacherously.  
 26. 10, in land of uprightness *d.* unjustly.  
 Jer. 6. 13; 8. 10, every one *d.* falsely.  
 Hos. 5. 7, have *d.* treacherously against the Lord.  
 Zech. 1. 6, as Lord thought, so hath he *d.*  
 Lu. 7. 36; 10. 48, the more a great *d.*  
 Mk. 2. 48, why hast thou thus *d.* with us?  
 Rom. 12. 3, according as God hath *d.*  
*See* Gen. 32. 9; Ex. 1. 19; Deut. 7. 5; 2 Chron. 2. 3.  
**DEALING.** 1 Sam. 2. 23; Ps. 7. 16; John 4. 9  
**DEAR.** Jer. 31. 20, is Ephraim my *d.* son.  
 Acts 20. 24, neither count I my life *d.*  
 Rom. 12. 19; 1 Cor. 10. 14; 2 Cor. 7. 1; 12. 19; Phil.  
 4. 1; 2 Tim. 1. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 11, *d.* beloved.  
 Eph. 5. 1, followers of God as *d.* children.  
 Col. 1. 13, into kingdom of his *d.* Son.  
 1 Thess. 2. 8, because ye are *d.* unto us.  
*See* Jer. 12. 7; Lu. 7. 2; Philem. 1.  
**DEARTH.** 2 Chron. 6. 28, if there be a *d.* in the land.  
 Neh. 5. 3, lay corn because of *d.*  
 Acts 11. 28, Agabus signified a great *d.*  
*See* Gen. 41. 54; 2 Kings 4. 38; Jer. 14. 1; Acts 7. 11.  
**DEATH.** Num. 16. 29, if these men die common *d.*  
 20. 12, let me die *d.* of righteous.  
 Judg. 5. 18, jeopardied lives to the *d.*  
 16. 16, soul was vexed to *d.*  
 30, which he slew at his *d.* were more.  
 Ruth 1. 17, if ought but *d.* part thee and me.  
 1 Sam. 15. 32, the bitterness of *d.* past.  
 20. 3, but a step between me and *d.*  
 2 Sam. 1. 23, in *d.* not divided.  
 22. 5; Ps. 18. 4; 116. 3, waves of *d.* compassed.  
 Job 3. 21, long for *d.*, but it cometh not.  
 7. 15, my soul chooseth *d.*  
 30. 23, thou wilt bring me to *d.*  
 Ps. 6. 5, in *d.* no remembrance.  
 13. 3, lest I sleep the sleep of *d.*  
 23. 4, valley of shadow of *d.*  
 43. 14, our guide even unto *d.*  
 68. 20, the issues from *d.*  
 89. 48, what man shall not see *d.*  
 102. 20, loose those appointed to *d.*  
 107. 10, in darkness and shadow of *d.*  
 116. 15, precious is *d.* of his saints.  
 Prov. 7. 27, to chambers of *d.*  
 8. 36, that hate me love *d.*  
 14. 32, righteous hath hope in his *d.*  
 24. 11, deliver them drawn to *d.*  
 Cant. 8. 6, love is strong as *d.*  
 Isa. 9. 2; Jer. 2. 6, land of the shadow of *d.*  
 25. 8; 1 Cor. 15. 56, swallow up *d.* in victory.  
 38. 18, for *d.* cannot celebrate thee.  
 Jer. 8. 3, *d.* chosen rather than life.  
 9. 21, *d.* come up to our windows.  
 Ezek. 18. 32; 33. 11, no pleasure in *d.*  
 Hos. 13. 14, O *d.* I will be thy plagues.  
 Mat. 15. 4; Mk. 7. 10, let him die the *d.*  
 16. 28; Mk. 9. 1; Lu. 9. 27, not taste of *d.*  
 26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, my soul is sorrowful to *d.*  
 Mk. 5. 23; John 4. 47, lieth at point of *d.*  
 Lu. 2. 26, should not see *d.* before.  
 22. 33, will go to prison and *d.*  
 John 5. 24; 1 John 3. 14, passed from *d.* to life.  
 8. 51, 52, keep my saving, shall never see *d.*  
 11. 4, sickness not unto *d.*  
 12. 33; 18. 32; 21. 19, signifying what *d.*  
 Acts 2. 24, having loose 1 pairs of *d.*

Rom. 1. 32, such things are worthy of *d.*  
 5. 19; Col. 1. 22, reconciled by the *d.*  
 12, *d.* by sin and so *d.* passed on all.  
 14, 17, *d.* reigned from Adam to Moses.  
 6. 5, planted in likeness of his *d.*  
 21, end of those things is *d.*  
 23, wages of sin is *d.*  
 8. 2, law of sin and *d.*  
 1 Cor. 3. 22, life or *d.* all are yours.  
 11. 26, show the Lord's *d.* till he come.  
 15. 21, by man came *d.*  
 55, 56, O *d.* where is thy sting?  
 2 Cor. 1. 9, sentence of *d.* in ourselves.  
 2. 16, savour of *d.* unto *d.*  
 4. 12, *d.* worketh in us.  
 11. 23, in *d.* oft.  
 Phil. 2. 8, *d.*, even *d.* of the cross.  
 Heb. 2. 9, taste *d.* for every man.  
 15, through fear of *d.* were.  
 Jas. 1. 15, sin bringeth forth *d.*  
 1 John 5. 16, a sin unto *d.*  
 Rev. 1. 18, keys of hell and of *d.*  
 2. 10, be faithful unto *d.*  
 11; 6. 14, second *d.*  
 6. 8, his name that sat on him was *d.*  
 9. 6, seek *d.* and *d.* shall flee.  
 20. 6, *d.* and hell delivered up.  
 21. 4, no more *d.*  
*See* Prov. 14. 12; 16. 25; John 18. 31; Jas. 5. 20.  
**DEBASE.** Isa. 57. 9. [12. 20.  
**DEBATE.** Prov. 25. 9; Isa. 58. 4; Rom. 1. 29; 2 Cor.  
**DEBT.** 2 Kings 4. 7, go, pay thy *d.* and live.  
 Neh. 10. 31, leave the exaction of every *d.*  
 Prov. 22. 25, be not sureties for *d.*  
 Mat. 18. 27, forgave him the *d.*  
*See* 1 Sam. 22. 2; Mat. 6. 12; Rom. 4. 4.  
**DEBTOR.** Mat. 6. 12, as we forgive our *d.*  
 Lu. 7. 41, creditor which had two *d.*  
 Rom. 1. 14, I am *d.* to the Greeks.  
 8. 12, we are *d.*, not to the flesh.  
 15. 27, their *d.* they are.  
 Gal. 5. 3, *d.* to do the whole law.  
*See* Ezek. 18. 7; Mat. 18. 21; 23. 16; Lu. 16. 5.  
**DECAY.** Lev. 25. 35; Neh. 4. 10; Heb. 8. 13. [15.  
**DECEASE.** Isa. 23. 14; Mat. 22. 25; Lu. 9. 31; 2 Pet. 1.  
**DECEIT.** Ps. 10. 7, mouth full of *d.* and fraud.  
 36. 3, words are iniquity and *d.*  
 55. 23, *d.* men shall not live half their days.  
 Prov. 12. 5, counsels of wicked are *d.*  
 20. 17, bread of *d.* is sweet.  
 27. 6, kisses of an enemy are *d.*  
 31. 30, favour is *d.* and beauty vain.  
 Jer. 14. 14; 23. 26, prophesy the *d.* of their heart.  
 17. 9, heart is *d.* above all things.  
 48. 10, that doeth work of the Lord *d.*  
 Hos. 11. 12, compasseth me with *d.*  
 Amos 8. 5, falsifying balances by *d.*  
 Zeph. 1. 9, fill their masters' houses with *d.*  
 Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19, the *d.* of riches.  
 Mk. 7. 22, out of heart proceed *d.*  
 Rom. 3. 13, they have used *d.*  
 2 Cor. 4. 2, handling word of God *d.*  
 11. 13, false apostles, *d.* workers.  
 Eph. 4. 22, according to *d.* lusts.  
 Col. 2. 8, vain *d.*, after tradition.  
*See* Ps. 50. 19; Prov. 12. 20; Jer. 5. 27; Mic. 6. 11.  
**DECEIVE.** Deut. 11. 16, take heed that your heart be  
 not *d.*  
 2 Kings 19. 10; Isa. 37. 10, let not thy God *d.* thee.  
 Job 12. 16, the *d.* and the *d.* are his.  
 Jer. 20. 7, thou hast *d.* me and I was *d.*  
 37. 9, *d.* not yourselves.  
 Obad. 3, pride of heart hath *d.* thee.  
 Mat. 24. 24, if possible *d.* the very elect.  
 27. 63, remember that *d.* said.  
 John 7. 12, nay, but he *d.* the people.  
 47, are ye also *d.*?  
 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 33; Gal. 6. 7, be not *d.*  
 2 Cor. 6. 8, as *d.*, and yet true.  
 Eph. 4. 14, whereby they lie in wait to *d.*  
 5. 6; 2 Thess. 2. 3; 1 John 3. 7, let no man *d.* you.  
 1 Tim. 2. 14, Adam was not *d.*  
 2 Tim. 3. 13, worse and worse, *d.* and being *d.*

- 1 John 1. 8, no sin, we *d.* ourselves.  
 2 John 7, many *d.* entered into world. [19. 20.  
*See* Gen. 31. 7; Isa. 44. 20; Ezek. 14. 9; Rev. 12. 9;  
 DECENTLY. 1 Cor. 14. 40.  
 DECISION. Joel 3. 14.  
 DECK. Job 40. 10, *d.* thyself with majesty.  
 Isa. 61. 10, as a bridegroom *d.* himself.  
 Jer. 4. 30, though thou *d.* thee with ornaments.  
 10. 4, they *d.* it with silver.  
*See* Prov. 7. 16; Ezek. 16. 11; Rev. 17. 4; 18. 16.  
 DECLARATION. Esth. 10. 2; Job 13. 17; Lu. 1. 1; 2  
 Cor. 8. 19. [heathen.  
 DECLARE. 1 Chron. 16. 24; Ps. 96. 3, *d.* glory among  
 Job 21. 31, who shall *d.* his way to his face.  
 31. 37, I would *d.* number of my steps.  
 Ps. 2. 7, I will *d.* decree.  
 9. 11, *d.* among the people his doings.  
 19. 1, heavens *d.* glory of God.  
 30. 9, shall dust *d.* thy truth.  
 40. 10, I have *d.* thy faithfulness.  
 66. 16, I will *d.* what he hath done.  
 75. 9, I will *d.* for ever.  
 118. 17, live and *d.* the works of the Lord.  
 145. 4, one generation shall *d.* thy mighty acts.  
 Isa. 3. 9, they *d.* their sin as Sodom.  
 41. 26; 45. 21, who hath *d.* from beginning.  
 45. 19, I *d.* things that are right.  
 46. 10, *d.* end from the beginning.  
 53. 8; Acts 8. 33, who shall *d.* his generation.  
 66. 19, *d.* my glory among Gentiles.  
 John 17. 26, have *d.* thy name and will *d.* it.  
 Acts 13. 32, we *d.* to you glad tidings.  
 17. 23, him *d.* I unto you.  
 20. 27, *d.* the counsel of God.  
 Rom. 1. 4, *d.* to be Son of God with power.  
 1 Cor. 3. 13, day shall *d.* it.  
*See* Josh. 20. 4; John 1. 13; Heb. 11. 14; 1 John 1. 3.  
 DECLINE. Deut. 17. 11, thou shalt not *d.* from sentence.  
 2 Chron. 34. 2, *d.* neither to right nor left.  
 Ps. 102. 11; 109. 23, days like a shadow that *d.*  
 119. 51, 157, not *d.* from thy law.  
*See* Ex. 23. 2; Job 23. 11; Prov. 4. 5; 7. 25.  
 DECREASE. Gen. 8. 5; Ps. 107. 38; John 3. 30.  
 DECREE. Job 22. 28, thou shalt *d.* a thing and it  
 shall be.  
 28. 26, made a *d.* for the rain.  
 Ps. 148. 6, a *d.* which shall not pass.  
 Prov. 8. 15, by me princes *d.* justice.  
 29, he gave to the sea his *d.*  
 Isa. 10. 1, that *d.* unrighteous *d.*  
 Acts 16. 4, delivered the *d.* to keep.  
*See* Dan. 2. 9; 6. 8; Acts 17. 7; 1 Cor. 7. 37.  
 DEDICATE. Deut. 20. 5, lest he die and another *d.* it.  
 Judg. 17. 8, wholly *d.* silver to the Lord.  
 1 Chron. 26. 27, of spoil they did *d.*  
 Ezek. 44. 29, every *d.* thing shall be theirs.  
*See* 1 Kings 7. 51; 8. 63; 15. 15; 1 Chron. 18. 11;  
 Heb. 9. 18.  
 DEED. Ex. 9. 16; 1 Sam. 25. 34; 26. 4, in very *d.*  
 2 Sam. 12. 14, by this *d.* hast given occasion  
 Ezra 9. 13, come upon us for our evil *d.*  
 Neh. 13. 14, wipe not out my good *d.* [to their *d.*  
 Ps. 28. 4; Isa. 59. 18; Jer. 25. 14; Rom. 2. 6, according  
 Lu. 11. 48, ye allow the *d.* of your fathers.  
 23. 41, due reward of our *d.*  
 24. 19, a prophet mighty in *d.*  
 John 8. 19, because their *d.* were evil.  
 8. 41, ye do the *d.* of your father.  
 Acts 7. 22, Moses, mighty in word and *d.*  
 Rom. 3. 20, by *d.* of law no flesh justified.  
 28, justified without *d.* of the law.  
 Col. 3. 9, put off old man with his *d.*  
 17, whatsoever ye do in word or *d.*  
 Jas. 1. 25, shall be blessed in his *d.*  
 1 John 3. 18, not love in word, but in *d.*  
*See* Gen. 44. 15; Lu. 23. 51; Acts 19. 18.  
 DEEMED. Acts 27. 27.  
 DEEP. Gen. 7. 11; 8. 2, fountains of *d.*  
 Deut. 33. 13, the *d.* that coucheth beneath.  
 Job 38. 39, face of *d.* is frozen.  
 41. 31, maketh the *d.* boil like a pot.  
 Ps. 36. 6, thy judgments are a great *d.*  
 42. 7, *d.* calleth to *d.*  
 Ps. 95. 4, in his hand are the *d.* places.  
 107. 24, see his wonders in the *d.*  
 Prov. 22. 14; 23. 27, strange women *d.* pit.  
 Isa. 63. 13, led them through *d.*  
 Mat. 13. 5, no *d.* of earth.  
 Lu. 5. 4, launch into *d.*  
 6. 48, digged *d.* and laid foundations.  
 8. 31, command to go into the *d.*  
 John 4. 11, the well is *d.*  
 1 Cor. 2. 10, searcheth *d.* things of God.  
*See* Job 4. 13; 33. 15; Prov. 19. 15; Rom. 10. 7.  
 DEER. Deut. 14. 5; 1 Kings 4. 23.  
 DEFAME. Jer. 20. 10; 1 Cor. 4. 13.  
 DEFEAT. 2 Sam. 15. 34; 17. 14.  
 DEFENCE. Job 22. 25, the Almighty shall be thy *d.*  
 Ps. 7. 10, my *d.* is of God.  
 59. 9, 17; 62. 2, for God is my *d.*  
 89. 18; 94. 22, Lord is *d.*  
 Eccl. 7. 12, wisdom a *d.*, money a *d.*  
 Isa. 33. 16, place of *d.* munitions of rocks.  
 Phil. 1. 7, 17, in *d.* of the Gospel.  
*See* Num. 14. 9; Acts 19. 33; 22. 1. [them.  
 DEFEND. Ps. 5. 11, shout for joy, because thou *d.*  
 82. 3, *d.* the poor and fatherless.  
 Zech. 9. 15, Lord of hosts shall *d.* them.  
 Acts 7. 24, *d.* him and avenged the oppressed.  
*See* Ps. 20. 1; 59. 1; Isa. 31. 5.  
 DEFILE. Ex. 31. 14, that *d.* sabbath be put to death.  
 Num. 35. 33, blood *d.* the land.  
 2 Kings 23. 13, high places did king *d.*  
 Neh. 13. 29, they have *d.* the priesthood.  
 Ps. 74. 7; 79. 1, *d.* dwelling-place of thy name.  
 106. 39, *d.* with their own works.  
 Isa. 59. 3, your hands are *d.* with blood.  
 Jer. 2. 7; 16. 18, ye *d.* my land.  
 Ezek. 4. 13, eat thei. *d.* bread.  
 23. 38, they have *d.* my sanctuary.  
 36. 17, they *d.* it by their own ways.  
 Dan. 1. 8, would not *d.* himself with meat.  
 Mat. 15. 11, 18, 20; Mk. 7. 15, 20, 23, *d.* a man.  
 John 18. 28, lest they should be *d.*  
 1 Cor. 3. 17, if any man *d.* temple of God.  
 8. 7, conscience being weak is *d.*  
 1 Tim. 1. 10, law for them that *d.* themselves.  
 Tit. 1. 15, to *d.* nothing pure, even conscience *d.*  
 Heb. 12. 15, thereby many be *d.*  
 Jude 8, filthy dreamers *d.* flesh.  
 Rev. 3. 4, few not *d.* their garments.  
*See* Ex. 31. 41; Lev. 21. 4; Jas. 3. 6; Rev. 21. 27.  
 DEFRAUD. 1 Sam. 12. 3, 4, whom have I *d.*?  
 Mk. 10. 19; 1 Cor. 7. 5, *d.* not.  
 1 Cor. 6. 7, rather suffer to be *d.*  
 8, do wrong and *d.* your brethren  
 2 Cor. 7. 2, we have *d.* no man.  
*See* Lev. 19. 13; 1 Thess. 4. 6.  
 DEGENERATE. Jer. 2. 21.  
 DEGREE. Ps. 62. 9, men of low *d.*, high *d.*  
 1 Tim. 3. 13, purchase to themselves good *d.*  
 Jas. 1. 9, brother of low *d.* rejoice.  
*See* 2 Kings 20. 9; 1 Chron. 17. 17; Isa. 38. 8; Lal. 1. 52.  
 DELAY. Mat. 24. 48; Lu. 12. 45, my lord *d.* his coming  
 Acts 9. 38, that he would not *d.* to come  
*See* Ex. 22. 29; 32. 1; Acts 25. 17.  
 DELECTABLE. Isa. 44. 9  
 DELICACY. Rev. 18. 3  
 DELICATE. 1 Sam. 15. 32, Agag came to him *d.*  
 Prov. 29. 21, he that *d.* bringeth up servant.  
 Isa. 47. 1, no more called tender and *d.*  
 Lam. 4. 5, that did feed *d.* are desolate.  
 Lu. 7. 25, that live *d.* are in kings' courts.  
*See* Deut. 28. 54, 56; Jer. 6. 2; Mic. 1. 16.  
 DELICIOUSLY. Rev. 18. 7 [fathers.  
 DELIGHT (n.). Deut. 10. 15, Lord had a *d.* in thy  
 1 Sam. 15. 22, hath Lord as great *d.* in offerings.  
 2 Sam. 15. 26, I have no *d.* in thee.  
 Job 22. 26, shalt thou have *d.* in the Almighty.  
 Ps. 1. 2, his *d.* is in law of Lord.  
 16. 3, to excellent in whom is my *d.*  
 119. 24, testimonies my *d.* and counsel  
 77. 32, 174, thy law is my *d.*  
 143, thy commandments are my *d.*  
 Prov. 8. 30, I was daily his *d.*  
 31, my *d.* were with sons of men.



Prov. 18. 2, fool hath no *d.* in understanding.  
 19. 10, *d.* not seemly for a fool.  
 Cant. 2. 3, under his shadow with great *d.*  
 Isa. 58. 13, call sabbath a *d.*  
 See Prov. 11. 1; 12. 22; 15. 8; 16. 13. [Almighty?  
**DELIGHT** (*n.*) 1 Job 27. 10, will he *d.* himself in the  
 Ps. 37. 4, *d.* also in the Lord.  
 11, meek shall *d.* in abundance of peace.  
 51. 16, thou *d.* not in burnt offering.  
 94. 19, thy comforts *d.* my soul.  
 Isa. 42. 1, elect in whom my soul *d.*  
 55. 2, soul *d.* itself in fatness.  
 62. 4, the Lord *d.* in thee.  
 Mic. 7. 18, he *d.* in mercy.  
 Rom. 7. 22, I *d.* after the inward man.  
 See Num. 14. 8; Prov. 1. 22; 2. 14; Mal. 3. 1.  
**DELIGHTSOME**. Mal. 3. 12. [*d.* them.  
**DELIVER**. Ex. 3. 8; Acts 7. 34, I am come down to  
 Num. 35. 25, congregation shall *d.* slayer.  
 Deut. 32. 39; Isa. 43. 13, any *d.* out of my hand.  
 2 Chron. 32. 13, were gods able to *d.* their lands.  
 Job 5. 19, shall *d.* thee in six troubles.  
 36. 18, great ransom cannot *d.*  
 Ps. 33. 17, nor *d.* any by great strength.  
 56. 13, *d.* my feet from falling.  
 144. 10, *d.* David from burlful sword.  
 Prov. 24. 11, forbear to *d.* them.  
 Eccl. 9. 15, by wisdom *d.* city.  
 Isa. 50. 2, have I no power to *d.*?  
 Jer. 1. 8, I am with thee to *d.* thee.  
 39. 17, I will *d.* in that day.  
 Dan. 3. 17, for God is able to *d.*, and will *d.*  
 6. 14, king set heart on Daniel to *d.*  
 Amos 2. 14, neither shall mighty *d.*  
 9. 1, he that escapeth shall not be *d.*  
 Mal. 3. 15, they that tempt God are *d.*  
 Mat. 6. 13; Lu. 11. 4, *d.* us from evil.  
 11. 27; Lu. 10. 22, all things *d.* to me of my Father.  
 26. 15, I will *d.* him to you.  
 Acts 2. 23, being *d.* by the counsel of God.  
 Rom. 4. 25, was *d.* for our offences.  
 7. 6, we are *d.* from the law.  
 8. 21, creature shall be *d.*  
 2 Cor. 4. 11, *d.* to death for Jesus' sake.  
 2 Tim. 4. 18, *d.* me from every evil work.  
 Jude 3, faith once *d.* to saints.  
 See Rom. 8. 32; 2 Cor. 1. 10; Gal. 1. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 7.  
**DELIVERANCE**. 2 Kings 5. 1, by him had given *d.*  
 to Syria.  
 1 Chron. 11. 14, saved by great *d.*  
 Ps. 32. 7, compass me with songs of *d.*  
 Lu. 4. 18, preach *d.* to the captives.  
 Heb. 11. 35, not accepting *d.*  
 See Gen. 45. 7; Joel 2. 32; Obad. 17.  
**DELUSION**. Isa. 66. 4; 2 Thess. 2. 11.  
**DEMAND**. Dan. 4. 17; Mat. 2. 4; Lu. 3. 14.  
**DEMONSTRATION**. 1 Cor. 2. 4.  
**DEN**. Job 37. 8, then the beasts go into *d.*  
 Isa. 11. 8, put hand on cockatrice *d.*  
 Jer. 7. 11, is this house a *d.* of robbers.  
 Mat. 21. 13; Mk. 11. 17, a *d.* of thieves.  
 Heb. 11. 38, in deserts and in *d.*  
 See Judg. 6. 2; Dan. 6. 7; Amos 3. 4.  
**DENOUNCE**. Deut. 30. 18.  
**DENY**. Josh. 24. 27, lest ye *d.* your God.  
 Prov. 30. 9, lest I be full and *d.* thee.  
 Lu. 20. 27, which *d.* resurrection.  
 2 Tim. 2. 13, he cannot *d.* himself.  
 Tit. 1. 16, in works they *d.* him.  
 See 1 Tim. 5. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 5; Tit. 2. 12.  
**DEPART**. Gen. 49. 10, sceptre shall not *d.* from Judah.  
 2 Sam. 22. 32; Ps. 18. 21, have not *d.* from my God.  
 Job 21. 14; 22. 17, they say to God, *d.*  
 28. 28, to *d.* from evil is understanding.  
 Ps. 6. 8; Mat. 7. 23; Lu. 13. 27, *d.* ye workers of iniquity.  
 34. 14; 37. 27, *d.* from evil, and do good.  
 105. 38, Egypt was glad when they *d.*  
 Prov. 15. 24, he may *d.* from hell beneath.  
 22. 6, when old he will not *d.* from it.  
 27. 22, yet will not foolishness *d.*  
 Mat. 14. 16, they need not *d.*  
 25. 41, *d.* from me, ye cursed,  
 Lu. 2. 29, lettest thou thy servant *d.* in peace.

Lu. 4. 13, devil *d.* for a season.  
 21. 21, let them in midst *d.*  
 John 13. 1, when Jesus knew he should *d.*  
 2 Cor. 12. 8, besought that it might *d.* from me.  
 Phil. 1. 23, desire to *d.*  
 1 Tim. 4. 1, some shall *d.* from the faith.  
 2 Tim. 2. 19, nameth Christ *d.* from iniquity.  
 See Isa. 54. 10; Mic. 2. 10; 2 Tim. 4. 6; Heb. 8. 12.  
**DEPOSED**. Dan. 5. 20.  
**DEPRIVED**. Gen. 27. 45; Job 39. 17; Isa. 33. 10.  
**DEPTH**. Job 23. 14, *d.* saith, it is not in me.  
 Ps. 33. 7, he layeth up *d.* in storehouses.  
 77. 16, waters afraid, *d.* troubled.  
 106. 9, led through *d.* as through wilderness.  
 107. 26, they go down again to *d.*  
 Prov. 8. 24, when no *d.* I was brought forth.  
 25. 3, heaven for height, earth for *d.*  
 Mat. 18. 6, better drowned in *d.* of sea.  
 Mk. 4. 5, no *d.* of earth.  
 Rom. 11. 33, the *d.* of the riches.  
 See Isa. 7. 11; Mic. 7. 19; Rom. 8. 39.  
**DEPUTED**. 2 Sam. 15. 3.  
**DEPUTY**. 1 Kings 22. 47; Acts 13. 7; 18. 12; 19. 38.  
**DERIDE**. Hab. 1. 10; Lu. 16. 14; 23. 35.  
**DERISION**. Job 30. 1, younger than I have me in *d.*  
 Ps. 2. 4, the Lord shall have them in *d.*  
 44. 13; 79. 4, *d.* to them round us.  
 Jer. 20. 7, 8, in *d.* daily.  
 Lam. 3. 14, I was a *d.* to my people.  
 See Ps. 119. 51; Ezek. 23. 32; 36. 4; Hos. 7. 16. [pit.  
**DESCEND**. Ezek. 26. 20; 31. 16, with them that *d.* into  
 Mat. 7. 25, 27, rain *d.* and floods came.  
 Mk. 1. 10; John 1. 32, 33, Spirit *d.*  
 15. 32, let Christ now *d.* from cross.  
 Rom. 10. 7, who shall *d.* into the deep?  
 Eph. 4. 10, he that *d.* is same that ascended.  
 Jas. 3. 15, this wisdom *d.* not.  
 Rev. 21. 10, great city *d.* out of heaven.  
 See Gen. 23. 12; Ps. 49. 17; 133. 3; Prov. 30. 4.  
**DESCENT**. Lu. 19. 37; Heb. 7. 3, 6.  
**DESCRIBE**. Josh. 13. 4; Judg. 8. 14; Rom. 4. 6; 10. 5.  
**DESCRY**. Judg. 1. 23.  
**DESSERT**. Ps. 78. 40, oft did they grieve him in *d.*  
 102. 6, like an owl of the *d.*  
 Isa. 35. 1, the *d.* shall rejoice.  
 6; 43. 19, streams in the *d.*  
 40. 3, in *d.* a highway for our God.  
 Jer. 2. 6, led us through land of *d.*  
 17. 6, like the heath in the *d.*  
 25. 24, people that dwell in *d.* shall drink.  
 Mat. 24. 26, say, behold, he is in the *d.*  
 Lu. 1. 80, John in *d.* till his showing.  
 9. 10, aside privately into *d.* place.  
 John 6. 31, did eat manna in *d.*  
 See Ex. 5. 3; 19. 2; Isa. 51. 3; Mk. 6. 31.  
**DESERTS**. Ps. 28. 4; Ezek. 7. 27.  
**DESERVE**. Judg. 9. 16; Ezra 9. 13; Job 11. 6.  
**DESIRE** (*n.*) 2 Chron. 15. 15, sought him with their  
 whole *d.*  
 Job 34. 36, my *d.* is that Job may be tried.  
 Ps. 10. 3; 21. 2; Rom. 10. 1, heart's *d.*  
 37. 4, he shall give thee the *d.* of thine heart.  
 54. 7; 59. 10; 92. 11; 112. 8, *d.* on enemies.  
 92. 11; 112. 10; 140. 8, *d.* of the wicked.  
 145. 16, the *d.* of every living thing.  
 Prov. 10. 24; 11. 23, the *d.* of righteous.  
 13. 12, when *d.* cometh, it is a tree of life.  
 19. 22, the *d.* of a man is his kindness.  
 21. 25, the *d.* of slothful killeth him.  
 Eccl. 12. 5, *d.* shall fail.  
 Ezek. 24. 16, 21, 25, the *d.* of thine eyes.  
 Mic. 7. 3, great man uttereth mischievous *d.*  
 Hab. 2. 5, enlargeth *d.* as hell.  
 Hag. 2. 7, the *d.* of all nations.  
 Lu. 22. 15, with *d.* I have *d.* to eat.  
 Eph. 2. 3, fulfilling *d.* of flesh and mind.  
 Phil. 1. 23, having a *d.* to depart.  
 See Gen. 3. 16; Job 14. 15; 31. 16. [soul *d.*  
**DESIRE** (*v.*) Deut. 14. 26, bestow for whatsoever thy  
 1 Sam. 2. 16, take as much as thy soul *d.*  
 12. 13, behold the king whom ye *d.*  
 Neh. 1. 11, servants who *d.* to fear thy name.  
 Job 13. 3, I *d.* to reason with God.

- Ps. 19, 10, more to be *d.* than gold.  
 27, 4, one thing I *d.* of the Lord.  
 34, 12, that *d.* life and loveth many days.  
 40, 6, sacrifice and offering thou didst not *d.*  
 45, 11, king greatly *d.* thy beauty.  
 73, 25, none on earth I *d.* beside thee.  
 107, 80, to their *d.* have.  
 Prov. 3, 15; 8, 11, all thou canst *d.* not to be compared.  
 13, 4, soul of sluggard *d.*, and hath not.  
 Eccl. 2, 10, what my eyes *d.* I kept not.  
 Isa. 53, 2, no beauty that we should *d.*  
 Hos. 6, 6, I *d.* mercy and not sacrifice.  
 Mic. 7, 1, soul *d.* first-ripe fruit.  
 Zeph. 2, 1, gather together, O nation not *d.*  
 Mat. 12, 46; Lu. 8, 20, his brethren *d.*  
 13, 17, have *d.* to see those things.  
 20, 20, *d.* a certain thing of him.  
 Mk. 9, 35, if any *d.* to be first.  
 10, 35, do for us whatsoever we *d.*  
 11, 24, what things ye *d.* when ye pray.  
 15, 6; Lu. 23, 25, prisoner whom they *d.*  
 Lu. 9, 9, who is this, and he *d.* to see him.  
 10, 24, kings have *d.* to see.  
 16, 21, *d.* to be fed with crumbs.  
 20, 46, scribes *d.* to walk in long robes.  
 22, 15, have *d.* to eat this passover.  
 31, Satan hath *d.* to have you.  
 Acts 3, 14, *d.* a murderer to be granted.  
 1 Cor. 14, 1, and *d.* spiritual gifts.  
 2 Cor. 5, 2, *d.* to be clothed upon.  
 Gal. 4, 9, ye *d.* bondage to be in bondage.  
 6, 12, ye that *d.* to be under the law.  
 21, 26, many *d.* to make show in the flesh.  
 Eph. 3, 13, I *d.* that ye faint not.  
 Phil. 4, 17, not because I *d.* a gift; I *d.* fruit.  
 1 Tim. 3, 1, he *d.* a good work.  
 Heb. 11, 16, they *d.* a better country.  
 Jas. 4, 2, ye *d.* to have, and cannot obtain.  
 1 Pet. 1, 12, the angels *d.* to look into.  
 2, 2, as babes *d.* sincere milk of word.  
 1 John 5, 15, we have petitions we *d.*  
*See* Gen. 3, 6; Job 7, 2; Ps. 51, 6; Lu. 5, 39.  
**DESIRABLE.** Ezek. 23, 6, 12, 23. [5, 26.  
**DESIROUS.** Prov. 23, 3; Lu. 23, 8; John 16, 19; Gal.  
**DESOLATE.** Ps. 15, 16, have mercy, for I am *d.*  
 40, 15, let them be *d.* for reward.  
 143, 4, my heart within me is *d.*  
 Isa. 54, 1; Gal. 4, 27, more are children of *d.*  
 62, 4, nor shall thy land any more be termed *d.*  
 Jer. 2, 12, be ye very *d.*, saith the Lord.  
 52, 43; 33, 12, *d.* without man or beast.  
 Ezek. 6, 6, your altars may be made *d.*  
 Dan. 11, 31; 12, 11, abomination that maketh *d.*  
 Mal. 1, 4, return and build the *d.* places.  
 Mat. 23, 38; Lu. 13, 35, house left to you *d.*  
 Acts 1, 20, let his habitation be *d.*  
 1 Tim. 5, 5, widow indeed, and *d.*  
 Rev. 18, 19, in one hour is she made *d.*  
*See* Ps. 34, 22; Jer. 12, 10; Joel 2, 3; Zech. 7, 14.  
**DESOLATION.** 2 Kings 22, 19, they should become  
*a d.* and a curse.  
 Ps. 46, 8, what *d.* he hath made in the earth.  
 74, 3; Jer. 25, 9; Ezek. 35, 9, perpetual *d.*  
 Prov. 1, 27, when your fear cometh as *d.*  
 3, 25, the *d.* of the wicked. [tions.  
 Isa. 61, 4, raise up former *d.*, the *d.* of many genera-  
 Dan. 9, 26, to end of war *d.* are determined.  
 Zeph. 1, 15, a day of wrath, wasting, and *d.*  
 Mat. 12, 25; Lu. 11, 17, house divided brought to *d.*  
 Lu. 21, 20, then know *d.* is nigh.  
*See* Lev. 26, 31; Josh. 8, 28; Job 30, 14.  
**DESPAIR.** 1 Sam. 27, 1; Eccl. 2, 20; 2 Cor. 4, 8.  
**DESPERATE.** Job 6, 26; Isa. 17, 11; Jer. 17, 9.  
**DESPISE.** Num. 11, 20, ye have *d.* the Lord.  
 15, 31; Prov. 13, 13; Isa. 5, 24; 30, 12, *d.* the word.  
 1 Sam. 2, 30, that *d.* me shall be lightly esteemed.  
 Neh. 4, 4, hear, O God, for we are *d.*  
 Esth. 1, 17, so that they *d.* their husbands.  
 Job 5, 17; Prov. 3, 11; Heb. 12, 5, *d.* not chastening.  
 19, 18, young children *d.* me.  
 35, 5, God is mighty and *d.* not any.  
 Ps. 51, 17, contrite heart thou wilt not *d.*  
 53, 5, put to shame, because God *d.* them.
- Ps. 73, 20, then shalt *d.* their image.  
 102, 17, he will not *d.* their prayer.  
 Prov. 1, 7, fools *d.* wisdom.  
 30; 5, 12, *d.* reproof.  
 6, 30, men do not *d.* a thief.  
 15, 5, fool *d.* father's instruction.  
 20, foolish man *d.* his mother.  
 32, refuseth instruction *d.* own soul.  
 19, 16, he that *d.* his ways shall die.  
 30, 17, *d.* to obey his mother, ravens shall.  
 Eccl. 9, 16, poor man's wisdom is *d.*  
 Isa. 33, 15, he that *d.* gain of oppressions.  
 49, 7, saith Lord to him whom man *d.*  
 Jer. 49, 15, I will make thee small and *d.*  
 Ezek. 20, 13, 16, they *d.* my judgments.  
 22, 8, thou hast *d.* holy things.  
 Amos 2, 4, they *d.* the law of the Lord.  
 Zech. 4, 10, who hath *d.* day of small things.  
 Mal. 1, 6, wherein have we *d.* thy name?  
 Mat. 6, 24; Lu. 16, 13, hold to one, *d.* the other.  
 18, 10, *d.* not one of these little ones.  
 Lu. 10, 16, *d.* you, *d.* me; *d.* him that sent me.  
 18, 9, righteous, and *d.* others.  
 Rom. 2, 4, *d.* thou the riches of his goodness.  
 1 Cor. 1, 28, things *d.* God hath chosen.  
 4, 10, ye are honourable, but we are *d.*  
 11, 22, *d.* ye the church of God.  
 16, 11, let no man therefore *d.* him.  
 1 Thess. 4, 8, *d.* not man, but God.  
 5, 20, *d.* not prophesying.  
 1 Tim. 4, 12, let no man *d.* thy youth.  
 6, 2, not *d.* because brethren.  
 Tit. 2, 15, let no man *d.* thee.  
 Heb. 12, 2, endured cross, *d.* the shame.  
 Jas. 2, 6, ye have *d.* the poor.  
*See* Gen. 16, 4; 25, 34; 2 Sam. 6, 16; Rom. 14, 3.  
**DESPISERS.** Acts 13, 41; 2 Tim. 3, 3. [10, 29.  
**DESPITE.** Ezek. 25, 6, 15; 36, 5; Rom. 1, 30; Heb.  
**DESPITEFULLY.** Mat. 5, 44; Lu. 6, 23; Acts 14, 5.  
**DESTITUTE.** Ps. 102, 17, will regard prayer of *d.*  
 Prov. 15, 21, folly is joy to him that is *d.* of wisdom.  
 1 Tim. 6, 5, *d.* of the truth.  
 Heb. 11, 37, being *d.*, afflicted, tormented.  
*See* Gen. 24, 27; Ezek. 32, 15; Jas. 2, 15.  
**DESTROY.** Gen. 13, 23, *d.* righteous with the wicked.  
 Ex. 22, 20, he shall be utterly *d.*  
 Deut. 9, 14, let me alone that I may *d.* them.  
 1 Sam. 15, 6, depart, lest I *d.* you with them.  
 2 Sam. 1, 14, *d.* Lord's anointed.  
 Job 2, 3, movest me to *d.* without cause.  
 10, 8, made me, yet thou dost *d.* me.  
 19, 10, he hath *d.* me on every side.  
 26, though worms *d.* this body.  
 Ps. 40, 14; 63, 9, seek my soul to *d.* it.  
 145, 20, all the wicked will be *d.*  
 Prov. 1, 32, prosperity of fools shall *d.* them.  
 13, 25, is *d.* for want of judgment.  
 31, 3, that which *d.* kings.  
 Eccl. 9, 18, one sinner *d.* much good.  
 Isa. 10, 7, it is in his heart to *d.*  
 11, 9; 65, 25, *d.* in holy mountain.  
 19, 3, I will *d.* the counsel thereof.  
 28, 2, as a *d.* storm.  
 Jer. 13, 14, I will not spare but *d.* them.  
 17, 13, *d.* them with double destruction.  
 23, 1, woe to pastors that *d.* the sheep.  
 Ezek. 9, 1, with *d.* weapon in his hand.  
 22, 27, *d.* souls to get dishonest gain.  
 Dan. 8, 24, he shall *d.* wonderfully.  
 Hos. 13, 9, thou hast *d.* thyself.  
 Mat. 5, 17, not to *d.* but to fulfil.  
 10, 28, fear him that is able to *d.*  
 12, 14; Mk. 3, 6; 11, 18, they might *d.* him.  
 21, 41, he will miserably *d.* those.  
 22, 7, and those murderers.  
 27, 20, ask Barabbas and *d.* Jesus.  
 Mk. 1, 24; Lu. 4, 34, art thou come to *d.*  
 12, 9; Lu. 20, 16, *d.* the husbandmen.  
 14, 58, say, I will *d.* this temple.  
 15, 29, thou that *d.* the temple.  
 Lu. 6, 9, is it lawful to save life or *d.*  
 9, 56, is not come to *d.* men's lives.  
 17, 27, flood came and *d.* them all.

John 2. 19, Jesus said, *d.* this temple.  
 Rom. 14. 15, *d.* not him with thy meat.  
 1 Cor. 6. 13, God shall *d.* both it and them.  
 Gal. 1. 23, preacheth the faith he once *d.*  
 2. 18, if I build the things which I *d.*  
 2 Thess. 2. 8, *d.* with brightness of his coming.  
 Heb. 2. 14, *d.* him that had the power.  
 Jas. 4. 12, able to save and to *d.*  
 1 John 3. 8, *d.* the works of the devil. [Jude 5.  
 See Gen. 6. 17; Isa. 65. 8; Rom. 6. 6; 2 Pet. 2. 12;  
**DESTROYER.** Ex. 12. 23, not suffer *d.* to come.  
 Judg. 16. 24, delivered the *d.* of our country.  
 Job 15. 21, in prosperity the *d.* shall come.  
 Ps. 17. 4, kept from paths of the *d.*  
 Prov. 28. 24, the companion of a *d.*  
 See Job 33. 22; Isa. 49. 17; Jer. 22. 7; 50. 11.  
**DESTRUCTION.** 2 Chron. 22. 4, his counsellors  
 to his *d.*  
 26. 16, heart lifted up to *d.*  
 Esth. 8. 6, endure to see *d.* of my kindred.  
 Job 5. 21, neither be afraid of *d.*  
 21. 17, how oft cometh *d.*  
 26. 6, *d.* hath no covering.  
 31. 3, is not *d.* to the wicked.  
 Ps. 9. 6, *d.* are come to a perpetual end.  
 35. 8, into that very *d.* let him fall.  
 73. 18, thou castedst them down to *d.*  
 90. 3, turnest man to *d.*  
 91. 6, the *d.* that wasteth at noon day.  
 103. 4, redeemeth thy life from *d.*  
 Prov. 1. 27, your *d.* cometh as a whirlwind.  
 10. 14, mouth of foolish men as *d.*  
 15. *d.* of poor is their poverty.  
 14. 28, want of people *d.* of the prince.  
 16. 18, pride goeth before *d.*  
 17. 19, exalteth gate seeketh *d.*  
 18. 7, fool's mouth is his *d.*  
 27. 20, hell and *d.* never full.  
 31. 8, such as are appointed to *d.*  
 Isa. 14. 23, the besom of *d.*  
 19. 18, the city of *d.*  
 59. 7, wasting and *d.* in their paths.  
 60. 18, *d.* be no more heard.  
 Jer. 17. 18, destroy with double *d.*  
 46. 20, *d.* cometh out of north.  
 50. 22, sound of great *d.* in the land.  
 Lam. 2. 11; 3. 48; 4. 10, *d.* of the daughter of my people.  
 Hos. 13. 14, O grave, I will be thy *d.*  
 Mat. 7. 13, broad way leadeth to *d.*  
 Rom. 3. 16, *d.* and misery in their ways.  
 9. 22, vessels fitted to *d.*  
 Phil. 3. 18, 19, many walk whose end is *d.*  
 1 Thess. 5. 3, then sudden *d.* cometh.  
 2 Thess. 1. 9, punished with everlasting *d.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 9, lusts drown men in *d.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 1, bring on themselves swift *d.*  
 3. 16, wrest to their own *d.*  
 See Job 21. 20; 31. 23; Prov. 10. 29; 21. 15.  
**DETAIN.** Judg. 13. 15, 16; 1 Sam. 21. 7.  
**DETERMINE.** Acts 2. 23.  
**DETERMINATION.** Zeph. 3. 8.  
**DETERMINE.** Ex. 21. 22, pay as the judges *d.*  
 1 Sam. 20. 7, be sure evil is *d.* by him.  
 Job 14. 5, seeing his days are *d.*  
 Dan. 11. 36, that that is *d.* shall be done.  
 Lu. 22. 22, Son of man goeth as it was *d.*  
 Acts 3. 13, Pilate was *d.* to let him go.  
 17. 26, hath *d.* the times appointed.  
 1 Cor. 2. 2, I *d.* not to know anything.  
 See 2 Chron. 2. 1; 25. 16; Isa. 19. 17; Dan. 9. 24.  
**DETEST.** Deut. 7. 26. [37. 23.  
**DETESTABLE.** Jer. 16. 18; Ezek. 5. 11; 7. 20; 11. 18;  
**DEVICE.** Esth. 9. 25, *d.* return on his own head.  
 Ps. 10. 2, let them be taken in the *d.*  
 33. 10, maketh *d.* of the people of none effect.  
 37. 7, bringeth wicked *d.* to pass.  
 Prov. 1. 31, be filled with their own *d.*  
 12. 2, man of wicked *d.* will be condemn.  
 19. 21, many *d.* in a man's heart.  
 Eccl. 9. 10, no work nor *d.* in grave.  
 Jer. 18. 12, will walk after our own *d.*  
 Dan. 11. 24, 25, he shall forecast *d.*  
 Acts 17. 29, like stone graven by man's *d.*

2 Cor. 2. 11, not ignorant of his *d.*  
 See 2 Chron. 2. 14; Esth. 8. 3; Job 5. 12.  
**DEVILISH.** Jas. 3. 15. [sacrifices unto *d.*  
**DEVILS** (sacrifices offered to). Lev. 17. 7, offer their  
 See Deut. 32. 17; 2 Chron. 11. 15; Ps. 106. 37; 1 Cor.  
 10. 20; Rev. 9. 20.  
**DEVILS** (confess Jesus to be Christ). Mat. 8. 29; Mk.  
 1. 24; 3. 11; 5. 7; Lu. 4. 34, 41; Acts 19. 15.  
 Jas. 2. 19, the *d.* also believe and tremble.  
**DEVISE.** Ex. 31. 4; 35. 32, 35, *d.* works in gold.  
 Ps. 35. 4, to confusion that *d.* my hurt.  
 36. 4, he *d.* mischief on his bed.  
 41. 7, against me do they *d.* my hurt.  
 Prov. 3. 29, *d.* not evil against thy neighbour.  
 6. 14, he *d.* mischief continually.  
 18, a heart that *d.* wicked imaginations.  
 14. 22, err that *d.* evil, *d.* good.  
 16. 9, man's heart *d.* his way.  
 Isa. 32. 7, *d.* wicked devices to destroy poor.  
 8, the liberal *d.* liberal things.  
 2 Pet. 1. 16, cunningly *d.* fables.  
 See 2 Sam. 14. 14; Jer. 51. 12; Lam. 2. 17; Mic. 2. 1.  
**DEVOTE.** Lev. 27. 21, 28; Num. 18. 14; Ps. 119. 38.  
**DEVOTIONS.** Acts 17. 23.  
**DEVOUR.** Gen. 37. 20, some evil beast hath *d.* him.  
 41. 7, 24, seven thin *d.* the seven rank.  
 Ex. 24. 17; Isa. 29. 6; 30. 27, 30; 33. 14, *d.* fire.  
 Lev. 10. 2, fire from Lord *d.* them.  
 Deut. 32. 24, *d.* with burning heat.  
 2 Sam. 11. 25, sword *d.* one as well as another.  
 18. 8, wood *d.* more than sword *d.*  
 22. 9; Ps. 18. 8, fire out of his mouth *d.*  
 Job 18. 13, death shall *d.* his strength.  
 Ps. 80. 13, beasts of field *d.* it.  
 Prov. 20. 25, man who *d.* that which is holy.  
 30. 14, jaw teeth as knives to *d.*  
 Isa. 1. 7, strangers *d.* it in your presence.  
 20, if ye rebel, be *d.* with sword.  
 Jer. 2. 30, your sword hath *d.* prophets.  
 3. 24, shame *d.* labour of our fathers.  
 30. 16, that *d.* thee shall be *d.*  
 Ezek. 15. 7, fire shall *d.* them.  
 23. 37, pass through fire to *d.* them.  
 Hos. 8. 14; Amos 1. 14; 2. 2, it shall *d.* palaces.  
 Joel 2. 3, a fire *d.* before them.  
 Amos 4. 9, fig trees, palmer-worm *d.* them.  
 Hab. 1. 13, wicked *d.* man that is more righteous.  
 Zeph. 1. 18; 3. 8, *d.* by fire of jealousy.  
 Mal. 3. 11, will rebuke the *d.* for your sakes.  
 Mat. 13. 4; Mk. 4. 4; Lu. 8. 5, fowls *d.* them.  
 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Lu. 20. 47, *d.* widows' houses.  
 Lu. 15. 30, thy son hath *d.* thy living.  
 2 Cor. 11. 20, if a man *d.* you.  
 Gal. 5. 15, ye bite and *d.* one another.  
 Heb. 10. 27, which shall *d.* adversaries.  
 1 Pet. 5. 8, seeking whom he may *d.*  
 See Gen. 31. 15; 2 Sam. 2. 26; Ps. 50. 3; 52. 4.  
**DEVOUT.** Lu. 2. 25, Simeon was just and *d.*  
 Acts 2. 5; 8. 2, *d.* men.  
 See Acts 10. 2; 13. 50; 17. 4, 17; 22. 12.  
**DEW.** Gen. 27. 28, God give thee the *d.* of heaven.  
 Deut. 32. 2, my speech shall distil as the *d.*  
 33. 13, for the *d.* and for the deep.  
 Judg. 6. 37, if the *d.* be on the fleece only.  
 2 Sam. 1. 21, let there be no *d.*  
 17. 12, we will light on him as *d.* falleth.  
 1 Kings 17. 1, there shall not be *d.* nor rain.  
 Job 38. 28, who hath begotten drops of *d.*  
 Prov. 3. 20, clouds drop down *d.*  
 Isa. 18. 4, like *d.* in heat of harvest.  
 Dan. 4. 15, 23, 25, 33, wet with *d.* of heaven.  
 Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, goodness as early *d.*  
 Hag. 1. 10, heaven is stayed from *d.*  
 See Ex. 16. 13; Num. 11. 9; Job 29. 19; Ps. 110. 3;  
 133. 3; Prov. 19. 12; Isa. 26. 19; Hos. 14. 5.  
**DIADEM.** Job 29. 14; Isa. 28. 5; 62. 3; Ezek. 21. 26.  
**DIAL.** 2 Kings 20. 11, it had gone down in the *d.* of  
 Abaz.  
 Isa. 38. 8, gone down in the sun *d.* of Abaz.  
**DIAMOND** (in high priest's breastplate). Ex. 28. 18;  
 39. 11.  
 See Jer. 17. 1; Ezek. 28. 13.  
**DID.** Mat. 13. 58, he *d.* not many mighty works.

- John 4. 29, all things that ever I d.  
 9. 26, what d. he to thee?  
 15. 24, works which none other man d.  
 See Gen. 6. 22; 1 Sam. 1. 7; Job 1. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 22.
- DiE.** Gen. 2. 17; 20. 7; 1 Sam. 14. 44; 22. 16; 1 Kings  
 2. 37, 42; Jer. 25. 8; Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 8, 14, surely d.  
 3. 9; Lev. 10. 6; Num. 18. 32, lest ye d.  
 27. 4; 45. 28; Prov. 30. 7, before I d.  
**Ex.** 21. 12, smiteth a man that he d. [itself.  
 Lev. 7. 24; 22. 8; Deut. 14. 21; Ezek. 4. 14, that d. of  
 Num. 16. 29, if these d. common death.  
 23. 10, let me d. death of righteous.  
**Deut.** 31. 14, days approach that thou must d.  
 Ruth 1. 17, where thou d. wilt I d.  
 2 Sam. 3. 33, d. Abner as a fool d.?  
 2 Kings 20. 1; Isa. 38. 1, shalt d. and not live.  
 2 Chron. 25. 4; Jer. 31. 30, every man d. for own sin.  
 Job 2. 9, his wife said, Curse God and d.  
 3. 11, why d. I not from the womb?  
 12. 2, wisdom shall d. with you.  
 14. 14, if a man d., shall he live again?  
 21. 23, one d. in full strength.  
 25, another d. in bitterness of soul.  
 29. 18, I shall d. in my nest.  
**Ps.** 41. 5, when shall he d. and name perish?  
 10, wise men d., likewise the fool.  
 17, when he d. carry nothing away.  
**Prov.** 5. 23, he shall d. without instruction.  
 10. 21, fools d. for want of wisdom.  
 11. 7, d. his expectation perish.  
**Ecc.** 2. 16, how d. the wise man?  
 7. 17, why shouldst thou d. before thy time?  
 9. 5, living know they shall d.  
**Isa.** 66. 24; Mk. 9. 44, worm shall not d.  
**Jer.** 27. 13; Ezek. 18. 31; 33. 11, why will ye d.?  
 28. 16, this year thou shalt d.  
 34. 5, thou shalt d. in peace.  
**Ezek.** 18. 4, 20, soul that sinneth shall d.  
 32, no pleasure in death of him that d.  
 33. 8, wicked man shall d. in iniquity.  
**Amos** 6. 9, if ten men in house they shall d.  
 9. 10, sinners of my people shall d.  
**Jon.** 4. 3, 8, it is better to d. than live.  
**Mat.** 15. 4; Mk. 7. 10, let him d. the death.  
 22. 27; Mk. 12. 22; Lu. 20. 32, woman d. also.  
 26. 35; Mk. 14. 31, though I d. with thee.  
**Lu.** 7. 2, servant was ready to d.  
 16. 22, beggar d., rich man also d.  
 20. 36, nor can they d. any more.  
**John** 4. 49, come down ere my child d.  
 11. 21, 32, my brother had not d.  
 37, that even this man should not have d.  
 50; 18. 14, that one man d. for people.  
 51, that Jesus should d. for nation.  
 12. 24, except a corn of wheat d.  
 19. 7, by our law he ought to d.  
**Acts** 9. 37, Dorcas was sick and d.  
 21. 13, ready also to d. at Jerusalem.  
 25. 11, I refuse not to d.  
**Rom.** 5. 7, for righteous man will one d.  
 7. 9, sin revived and I d.  
 8. 34, it is Christ that d.  
 14. 7, no man d. to himself.  
 9, Christ both d., rose, and revived.  
 15; 1 Cor. 8. 11, for whom Christ d.  
**1 Cor.** 15. 3, Christ d. for our sins.  
 22, as in Adam all d.  
 31, I d. daily.  
 36, not quickened except it d.  
**2 Cor.** 5. 14, if one d. for all.  
**Phil.** 1. 21, to d. is gain.  
**1 Thess.** 4. 14, we believe that Jesus d.  
 5. 10, who d. for us that we should live.  
**Heb.** 7. 8, here men that d. receive tithes.  
 3. 27, appointed unto men once to d.  
 11. 13, these all d. in faith.  
**Rev.** 3. 2, things that are ready to d.  
 9. 6, men shall desire to d.  
 14. 13, the dead that d. in the Lord.  
 See Job 14. 10; Ps. 118. 17; Rom. 5. 6; 6. 10.
- DIET.** Jer. 52. 34.  
**DYED.** Ex. 25. 5; Isa. 63. 1; Ezek. 23. 15.  
**DYING.** 2 Cor. 4. 19, the d. of Lord Jesus
- 2 Cor. 6. 9, as d. and behold we live.  
 See Num. 17. 13; Lu. 8. 42; Heb. 11. 21.  
**DIFFER.** Rom. 12. 6; 1 Cor. 4. 7; 15. 41; Gal. 4. 1.  
**DIFFERENCE.** Lev. 10. 10; Ezek. 44. 23, a d. between  
 holy and unholy.  
 11. 47; 20. 25, d. between clean and unclean.  
 Ezek. 22. 26, they have put no d. between.  
**Acts** 15. 9, put no d. between us.  
 Rom. 3. 22; 10. 12, for there is no d.  
 See Ex. 11. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 5; Jude 22.  
**DIG.** Ex. 21. 33, d. a pit and not cover it.  
 Deut. 6. 11; Neh. 9. 25, wells d. which thou d. not.  
 8. 9, out of hills mayest d. brass.  
 Job 6. 27, ye d. a pit for your friend.  
 24. 16, in the dark they d.  
 Ps. 7. 15; 57. 6, d. a pit and is fallen.  
 Isa. 51. 1, hole of pit whence ye are d.  
 Mat. 21. 33, and d. a winepress.  
 25. 18, d. in the earth and hid.  
 Lu. 13. 8, till I d. about it.  
 16. 3, I cannot d., to beg I am ashamed.  
 See Job 3. 21; Ezek. 8. 8; 12. 5; Lu. 6. 48.
- DIGNITY.** Eccl. 10. 6, folly set in great d.  
 2 Pet. 2. 10; Jude 8, speak evil of d.  
 See Gen. 49. 3; Esth. 6. 3; Hab. 1. 7.
- DILIGENCE.** Prov. 4. 23; 2 Tim. 4. 9; Jude 3.  
**DILIGENT.** Josh. 22. 5, take d. heed to commandment.  
 Ps. 64. 6, accomplish a d. search.  
 Lu. 15. 8, seek d. till she find it.  
**Acts** 18. 25, taught d. the things of the Lord  
 2 Tim. 1. 17, in Rome sought me d.  
 Heb. 12. 15, looking d. lest any man fail.  
 See Deut. 19. 18; Prov. 11. 27; 23. 1; Mat. 2. 7.
- DIM.** Deut. 34. 7, eye not d. nor force abated.  
 Job 17. 7, eye also d. by reason of sorrow.  
 Lam. 4. 1, gold become d.  
 See Gen. 27. 1; 48. 10; 1 Sam. 3. 2; Isa. 8. 22.
- DIMINISH.** Deut. 4. 2; 12. 32, nor d. ought from it.  
 Prov. 13. 11, gotten by vanity shall be d.  
 Rom. 11. 12, d. of them be riches of Gentiles.  
 See Ex. 5. 8; Lev. 25. 16; Jer. 26. 2; Ezek. 16. 27.
- DINE.** Gen. 43. 16; Lu. 11. 37; John 21. 12, 15.  
**DINNER.** Prov. 15. 17; Mat. 22. 4; Lu. 11. 38; 14. 12.  
**DIP.** Lev. 4. 6; 9. 9; 17. 14, priest shall d. his finger.  
 Ruth 2. 14, d. morsel in vinegar.  
 1 Sam. 14. 27, d. rod in honeycomb.  
 2 Kings 5. 14, Naaman d. in Jordan.  
 Mat. 26. 23; Mk. 14. 29, d. hand in dish.  
 John 13. 26, when he had d. the sop.  
 Rev. 19. 13, a vesture d. in blood.  
 See Gen. 37. 31; Josh. 3. 15; Lu. 16. 21.
- DIRECT.** Job 32. 14, he hath not d. his words.  
 37. 3, he d. it under the whole heaven.  
 Ps. 5. 3, in morning will I d. my prayer.  
 119. 5, O that my ways were d. to keep.  
 Prov. 3. 6, he shall d. thy paths.  
 11. 5, righteousness shall d. his way.  
 16. 9, the Lord d. his steps.  
 21. 29, as for upright he d. his way.  
 Eccl. 10. 10, wisdom profitable to d.  
 Isa. 40. 13, who hath d. Spirit of the Lord.  
 Jer. 10. 23, not in man to d. his steps.  
 2 Thess. 3. 5, d. your hearts into love of God.  
 See Gen. 46. 28; Isa. 45. 13; 61. 3; 1 Thess. 3. 11.
- DIRECTION.** Num. 21. 18.  
**DIRECTLY.** Num. 19. 4; Ezek. 42. 12.  
**DIRT.** Judg. 3. 22; Ps. 18. 42; Isa. 57. 20.  
**DISALLOWED.** Num. 30. 5, 8, 11; 1 Pet. 2. 4. 7.  
**DISANNUL.** Isa. 14. 27, Lord purposed, who shall  
 d. it?  
 28. 18, your covenant with death shall be d.  
 Gal. 3. 15, 17, covenant no man d.  
 See Job 40. 8; Heb. 7. 18.
- DISAPPOINT.** Job 5. 12; Ps. 17. 13; Prov. 15. 22.  
**DISCERN.** 2 Sam. 19. 35, can I d. between good and  
 evil?  
 1 Kings 3. 9, that I may d. between good and bad.  
 11, understanding to d. judgment.  
 Ezra 3. 13, could not d. noise of joy.  
 Job 4. 16, could not d. form thereof.  
 6. 30, cannot my taste d. perverse things.  
 Prov. 7. 7, I d. among the youths.  
 Eccl. 8. 5, wise man's heart d. time.



Jon. 4. 11, cannot *d.* between right and left.  
 Mal. 3. 18, *d.* between righteous and wicked.  
 Mat. 16. 3; Lu. 12. 56, *d.* face of sky.  
 1 Cor. 2. 14, they are spiritually *d.*  
 11. 29, not *d.* the Lord's body.  
 12. 10, to another is given *d.* of spirits.  
 Heb. 4. 12, the word is a *d.* of the thoughts.  
 5. 14, exercised to *d.* good and evil.  
 See Gen. 27. 23; 31. 32; 38. 25; 2 Sam. 14. 17.  
**DISCHARGE.** 1 Kings 5. 9; Eccl. 8. 8.  
**DISCIPLE.** Isa. 8. 16, seal law among my *d.*  
 Mat. 10. 1; Lu. 6. 13, called his twelve *d.*  
 24; Lu. 6. 40, *d.* not above his master.  
 42, give cup of water in the name of a *d.*  
 12. 2, thy *d.* do that which is not lawful.  
 15. 2, why do *d.* transgress tradition.  
 17. 16, brought to thy *d.*, and they could not cure.  
 19. 13; Mk. 10. 13, the *d.* rebuked them.  
 20. 17, Jesus took *d.* apart.  
 22. 16, Pharisees sent their *d.*  
 26. 18; Mk. 14. 14; Lu. 22. 11, keep passover with *d.*  
 35, likewise also said the *d.*  
 56, all the *d.* forsook him and fled.  
 28. 7, tell his *d.* he is risen.  
 13, say ye, his *d.* came by night.  
 Mk. 2. 18; Lu. 5. 33, why do *d.* of John fast?  
 4. 34, he expounded all things to *d.*  
 7. 2, *d.* eat with unwashen hands.  
 5, why walk not *d.* according to tradition?  
 Lu. 5. 30, Pharisees murmured against *d.*  
 6. 20, lifted up eyes on *d.*  
 11. 1, as John taught his *d.*  
 14. 26, 27, 33, cannot be my *d.*  
 19. 37, *d.* began to rejoice and praise God.  
 39, Master, rebuke thy *d.*  
 John 2. 11, his *d.* believed on him.  
 4. 2, Jesus baptized not, but his *d.*  
 6. 22, his *d.* were gone away alone.  
 66, many of his *d.* went back.  
 7. 3, that thy *d.* may see works.  
 8. 31; 13. 35, then are ye my *d.* indeed.  
 9. 27, will ye also be his *d.*?  
 28, thou art his *d.*, we are Moses' *d.*  
 13. 5, began to wash *d.* feet.  
 15. 8, so shall ye be my *d.*  
 18. 15, 16, that *d.* was known.  
 17. 25, art not thou one of his *d.*?  
 19. 26; 20. 2; 21. 7, 20, *d.* whom Jesus loved.  
 38, a *d.* of Jesus, but secretly for fear.  
 20. 18, told *d.* she had seen the Lord.  
 21. 23, that that *d.* should not die.  
 24, this is the *d.* which testifieth.  
**Acts** 9. 1, slaughter against *d.*  
 26, essayed to join himself to *d.*  
 11. 26, *d.* called Christians first.  
 20. 7, *d.* came together to break bread.  
 30, to draw away *d.* after them.  
 21. 16, an old *d.* with whom we should lodge.  
 See Mat. 11. 1; John 8. 25; 18. 1, 2; 20. 26.  
**DISCIPLINE.** Job. 36. 10.  
**DISCLOSE.** Isa. 26. 21.  
**DISCOMFITED.** Judg. 4. 15, Lord *d.* Sisera.  
 8. 12, Gideon *d.* all the host.  
 2 Sam. 22. 15; Ps. 18. 14, lightnings, and *d.* them.  
 Isa. 31. 8, his young men shall be *d.*  
 See Ex. 17. 13; Num. 14. 45; Josh. 10. 10.  
**DISCOMFUTURE.** 1 Sam. 14. 20.  
**DISCONTENTED.** 1 Sam. 22. 2.  
**DISCONTINUE.** Jer. 17. 4.  
**DISCORD.** Prov. 6. 14, 19.  
**DISCOURAGE.** Num. 32. 7, wherefore *d.* the heart  
 of the children of Israel.  
 Deut. 1. 21, fear not, nor be *d.*  
 25, our brethren have *d.* our heart.  
 Col. 3. 21, your children, lest they be *d.*  
 See Num. 21. 4; 32. 9; Isa. 42. 4. [them].  
**DISCOVER.** 1 Sam. 14. 8, 11, we will *d.* ourselves to  
 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 15, foundations of the world *d.*  
 Job 12. 22, he *d.* deep things.  
 41. 13, who can *d.* face of his garment?  
 Prov. 25. 9, *d.* not a secret to another.  
 Ezek. 21. 24, your transgressions are *d.*  
 See Ps. 29. 9; Hos. 7. 1; Hab. 3. 13; Acts 21. 3.

MIN. Pron.

**DISCREET.** Gen. 41. 83, 39; Mk. 12. 34; Tit. 2. 5.  
**DISCRETION.** Ps. 112. 5; Prov. 11. 22; Isa. 28. 26;  
 Jer. 10. 12.  
**DISDAINED.** 1 Sam. 17. 42; Job 30. 1. [you].  
**DISEASE.** Ex. 15. 26; Deut. 7. 15, none of these *d.* on  
 Deut. 28. 60, bring on thee all *d.* of Egypt.  
 2 Kings 1. 2; 8. 8, 9, recover of *d.*  
 2 Chron. 16. 12, in *d.* sought not the Lord.  
 Job 30. 18, by force of my *d.*  
 Ps. 103. 3, who healeth all thy *d.*  
 Eccl. 6. 2, vanity, and it is an evil *d.*  
 Ezek. 34. 4, *d.* have ye not strengthened.  
 21, have pushed *d.* with your horns.  
 See Mat. 4. 23; 14. 35; Lu. 9. 1; Acts 28. 9.  
**DISFIGURE.** Mat. 6. 16.  
**DISGRACE.** Jer. 14. 21.  
**DISGUISE.** 1 Sam. 28. 8; 1 Kings 14. 2; 20. 38; 22.  
 30; 2 Chron. 18. 29; 35. 22; Job 24. 15. [14. 20].  
**DISH.** Judg. 5. 25; 2 Kings 21. 13; Mat. 26. 23; Mk.  
**DISHONESTY.** 2 Cor. 4. 2. [and *d.*].  
**DISHONOUR.** Ps. 35. 26; 71. 13, clothed with shame  
 Prov. 6. 33, a wound and *d.* shall he get.  
 Mic. 7. 6, son *d.* father.  
 John 8. 49, I honour my Father, ye *d.* me.  
 Rom. 9. 21, one vessel to honour, another to *d.*  
 1 Cor. 15. 43, sown in *d.*  
 2 Cor. 6. 8, by honour and *d.*  
 2 Tim. 2. 20, some to honour, some to *d.*  
 See Ezra 4. 14; Rom. 1. 24; 2. 23; 1 Cor. 11. 4, 5.  
**DISINHERIT.** Num. 14. 12.  
**DISMAYED.** Deut. 31. 8; Job. 1. 9; 8. 1; 10. 25;  
 1 Chron. 22. 13; 28. 20; 2 Chron. 20. 15, 17; 32. 7;  
 Isa. 41. 10; Jer. 1. 17; 10. 2; 23. 4; 30. 10; 46. 27;  
 Ezek. 2. 6; 3. 9, fear not nor be *d.*  
 Jer. 17. 13, let them be *d.*, let not me be *d.*  
 See 1 Sam. 17. 11; Jer. 8. 9; 46. 5; Obad. 9.  
**DISMISSED.** 2 Chron. 23. 8; Acts 15. 30; 19. 41.  
**DISOBEDIENCE.** Rom. 5. 19; Eph. 2. 2; 5. 6; Heb. 2. 2.  
**DISOBEDIENT.** Lu. 1. 17, turn *d.* to wisdom of just.  
 Acts 26. 19, not *d.* to heavenly vision.  
 Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2, *d.* to parents.  
 1 Tim. 1. 9, law for lawless and *d.*  
 Tit. 3. 3, we ourselves were sometimes *d.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 7, to them which be *d.*  
 3. 20, spirits, which sometime were *d.*  
 See 1 Kings 13. 26; Neh. 9. 26; Rom. 10. 21.  
**DISORDERLY.** 1 Thess. 5. 14; 2 Thess. 3. 6, 7, 11.  
**DISPENSATION.** 1 Cor. 9. 17, a *d.* of the gospel is  
 committed me.  
 Eph. 1. 10, in the *d.* of the fulness of times.  
 3. 2, the *d.* of the grace of God.  
 Col. 1. 25, according to the *d.* of God.  
**DISPERSE.** Prov. 15. 7, lips of wise *d.* knowledge.  
 See Ps. 112. 9; Jer. 25. 34; Ezek. 12. 15; 20. 23.  
**DISPERSED.** Esth. 3. 8, and *d.* among the people.  
 Isa. 11. 12, the *d.* of Judah.  
 John 7. 35, go unto the *d.* among the Gentiles.  
**DISPERSED** (prophecies concerning). Jer. 25. 24;  
 Ezek. 36. 19; Zeph. 3. 10.  
**DISPLAYED.** Ps. 60. 4.  
**DISPLEASE.** Num. 11. 1, it *d.* the Lord.  
 22. 34, if it *d.* thee, I will get me back.  
 2 Sam. 11. 27, thing David had done *d.* the Lord.  
 1 Kings 1. 6, father had not *d.* him at any time.  
 Ps. 60. 1, thou hast been *d.*  
 Prov. 24. 18, lest the Lord see it, and it *d.* him.  
 Isa. 59. 15, it *d.* him there was no judgment.  
 Jon. 4. 1, it *d.* Jonah exceedingly.  
 Mat. 21. 15, scribes saw it, they were *d.*  
 Mk. 10. 14, Jesus was much *d.*  
 41, much *d.* with James and John.  
 See Gen. 48. 17; 1 Sam. 8. 6; 18. 8; Zech. 1. 2. [38. 1].  
**DISPLEASURE.** Deut. 9. 19; Judg. 15. 3; Ps. 2. 5; 6. 1.  
**DISPOSE.** Job 34. 13; 37. 15; Prov. 16. 33; 1 Cor. 10. 27.  
**DISPOSITION.** Acts 7. 53.  
**DISPOSSESS.** Num. 33. 53; Deut. 7. 17; Judg. 11. 23.  
**DISPUTATION.** Acts 15. 2; Rom. 14. 1.  
**DISPUTE.** Job 23. 7, the righteous might *d.* with him.  
 ME. 9. 33, what was it ye *d.* of by the way?  
 1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the *d.* of this world?  
 Phil. 2. 14, do all things without *d.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 5, perverse *d.*  
 See Acts 9. 29; 15. 7; 17. 17; Jude 9.

- DISQUIET. 1 Sam. 28. 15, why *d.* to bring me up?  
 Ps. 42. 5, 11; 43. 5, why art thou *d.* within me?  
*See* Ps. 38. 8; 39. 6; Jer. 50. 34. [42. 20; Gal. 2. 13.]
- DISSEMBLE. Josh. 7. 11; Ps. 26. 4; Prov. 26. 24; Jer.
- DISSENSION. Acts 15. 2; 23. 7, 10.
- DISSIMULATION. Rom. 12. 9; Gal. 2. 13.
- DISSOLE. Isa. 34. 4, host of heaven shall be *d.*  
 Dan. 5. 16, thou canst *d.* doubts.  
 2 Cor. 5. 1, house of tabernacle *d.*  
 2 Pet. 3. 11, all these things shall be *d.*  
 12, heavens being on fire shall be *d.* [12; Nah. 2. 6.]  
*See* Job 30. 22; Ps. 75. 3; Isa. 14. 31; 24. 19; Dan. 5.
- DISTAFF. Prov. 31. 19.
- DISTIL. Deut. 32. 2; Job 36. 28.
- DISTINCTION. 1 Cor. 14. 7.
- DISTINCTLY. Neh. 8. 8.
- DISTRACT. Ps. 88. 15; 1 Cor. 7. 35. [us.]
- DISTRESS. Gen. 42. 21, therefore is this *d.* come upon  
 Judg. 11. 7, why are ye come when ye are in *d.*?  
 1 Sam. 22. 2, every one in *d.* came to David.  
 2 Sam. 22. 7; Ps. 18. 6; 118. 5; 120. 1, in *d.* I called.  
 1 Kings 1. 29, redeemed my soul out of all *d.*  
 2 Chron. 28. 22, in *d.* Ahaz trespassed more.  
 Neh. 2. 17, ye see the *d.* we are in.  
 Ps. 25. 17; 107. 6, 13, 19, 23, out of *d.*  
 Prov. 1. 27, mock when *d.* cometh.  
 Isa. 25. 4, a strength to needy in *d.*  
 Obad. 12, 14; Zeph. 1. 15, day of *d.*  
 Lu. 21. 23, shall be great *d.* in the land.  
 25, on earth *d.* of nations.  
 Rom. 8. 35, shall *d.* separate us?  
 1 Cor. 7. 26, good for present *d.*  
 2 Cor. 6. 4, approving ourselves in *d.*  
 12, 10, take pleasure in *d.*  
*See* Gen. 35. 3; Neh. 9. 37; 2 Cor. 4. 8; 1 Thess. 3. 7.
- DISTRIBUTE. Neh. 13. 13, office was to *d.* to brethren.  
 Job 21. 17, God *d.* sorrows in his anger.  
 Lu. 18. 22, sell and *d.* to poor.  
 John 6. 11, given thanks, he *d.*  
 Rom. 12. 13, *d.* to necessity of saints.  
 1 Cor. 7. 17, as God hath *d.* to every man.  
 2 Cor. 9. 13, your liberal *d.*  
*See* Josh. 13. 32; Acts 4. 35; 2 Cor. 10. 13; 1 Tim. 6. 18.
- DITCH. Ps. 7. 15, fallen into *d.* he made.  
 Mat. 15. 14; Lu. 6. 39, both fall into *d.*  
 2 Cor. 2 Kings 3. 16; Job 9. 31; Prov. 23. 27; Isa. 22. 11.
- DIVERS. Deut. 22. 9, sow vineyard with *d.* kinds.  
 11, garment of *d.* sorts.  
 25. 13, not have in bag *d.* weights.  
 14, *d.* measures, great and small.  
 Prov. 20. 10, 23, *d.* weights and measures abomination.  
 Mat. 4. 24; Mk. 1. 34; Lu. 4. 40, *d.* diseases.  
 24. 7; Mk. 13. 8; Lu. 21. 11, in *d.* places.  
 Mk. 8. 8, for *d.* of them came from far.  
 1 Cor. 12. 10, to another *d.* kinds of tongues.  
 2 Tim. 3. 6; Tit. 3. 8, led away with *d.* lusts.  
 Jas. 1. 2, joy in *d.* temptations.  
*See* Eccl. 5. 7; Heb. 1. 1; 2. 4; 9. 10; 13. 9.
- DIVERSE. Esth. 3. 8, laws *d.* from all people.  
 1 Cor. 12. 6, *d.* of operations, but same God.  
*See* Esth. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 4, 28.
- DIVIDE. Lev. 11. 4, 5, 6, 7, 26; Deut. 14. 7, not eat  
 these of them that *d.* the hoof.  
 Josh. 19. 49, an end of *d.* the land.  
 1 Kings 3. 25, *d.* living child in two.  
 Job 27. 17, innocent shall *d.* silver.  
 Ps. 68. 12; Prov. 16. 19; Isa. 9. 3; 53. 12, *d.* spoil.  
 Amos 7. 17, thy land shall be *d.* by fire.  
 Mat. 12. 25; Mk. 3. 24; Lu. 11. 17, kingdom or house *d.*  
 26; Mk. 3. 26; Lu. 11. 18, *d.* against himself.  
 Lu. 12. 13, that he *d.* inheritance with me.  
 14, who made me a *d.*?  
 52, five in one house *d.*  
 53, father *d.* against son.  
 15. 12, he *d.* unto them his living.  
 Acts 14. 4; 23. 7, multitude *d.*  
 1 Cor. 1. 13, is Christ *d.*?  
 12. 11, *d.* to every man severally as he will.  
 2 Tim. 2. 15, rightly *d.* word of truth.  
 Heb. 4. 12, piercing to *d.* asunder.  
*See* Dan. 7. 25; Hos. 10. 2; Mat. 26. 32; Lu. 22. 17.
- DIVINATION. Num. 23. 23, neither is any *d.* against  
 Israel.
- Acts 16. 16, damsel with a spirit of *d.*  
*See* Deut. 18. 10; 2 Kings 17. 17; Ezek. 13. 23.
- DIVINE (v.). Gen. 44. 15, wot ye not that I can *d.*?  
 1 Sam. 28. 8, *d.* unto me by the familiar spirit.  
 Ezek. 13. 9, prophets that *d.* lies.  
 21. 29, they *d.* lies unto thee.  
 Mic. 3. 11, prophets *d.* for money.  
*See* Gen. 44. 5; Ezek. 22. 28; Mic. 3. 6.
- DIVINE (ad.). Prov. 16. 10; Heb. 9. 1; 2 Pet. 1. 3, 4.
- DIVINER. 1 Sam. 6. 2; Isa. 44. 25; Jer. 27. 9; 29. 8.
- DIVISION. Ex. 8. 23, will put a *d.* between my people.  
 Judg. 5. 15, for *d.* of Reuben great thoughts of heart  
 Lu. 12. 51, I tell you nay, but rather *d.*  
 John 7. 43; 9. 16; 10. 19, *d.* because of him.  
 Rom. 16. 17, mark them which cause *d.*  
*See* 1 Cor. 1. 10; 3. 3; 11. 18.
- DO. Ruth 3. 5, all thou sayest I will *d.*  
 Eccl. 3. 12, for a man to *d.* good.  
 Isa. 46. 11, I will also *d.* it.  
 Hos. 6. 4, what shall I *d.* unto thee?  
 Mat. 7. 12, men should *d.* to you, *d.* ye even so.  
 23. 3, they say, and *d.* not.  
 Lu. 10. 28, this *d.*, and thou shalt live.  
 22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 24, this *d.* in remembrance.  
 John 15. 5, without me ye can *d.* nothing.  
 Rom. 7. 15, what I would, that I *d.* not.  
 2 Cor. 11. 12, what I *d.*, that I will *d.*  
 Gal. 5. 17, ye cannot *d.* the things ye would.  
 Phil. 4. 13, I can *d.* all things through Christ.  
 Heb. 4. 13, with whom we have to *d.*  
 Jas. 1. 23, a hearer, not a *d.* of the word.  
*See* John 6. 38; 16. 37; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9.
- DOCTOR. Acts 5. 34, Gamaliel, a *d.* of the law.  
 Lu. 2. 46, sitting in the midst of the *d.*  
 5. 17, *d.* of the law sitting by.
- DOCTRINE. Prov. 4. 2, I give you good *d.*  
 Isa. 28. 9, made to understand *d.*  
 Jer. 10. 8, the stock is a *d.* of vanities. [of men.]  
 Mat. 15. 9; Mk. 7. 7, teaching for *d.* commandments  
 16. 12, the *d.* of the Pharisees.  
 Mk. 1. 27; Acts 17. 19, what new *d.* is this?  
 John 7. 17, do his will shall know of the *d.*  
 Acts 2. 42, continued in apostles' *d.*  
 5. 28, filled Jerusalem with your *d.*  
 Rom. 6. 17, obeyed that form of *d.*  
 16. 17, contrary to the *d.*  
 1 Cor. 14. 26, every one hath a *d.*  
 Eph. 4. 14, every wind of *d.*  
 1 Tim. 1. 10, contrary to sound *d.*  
 4. 6, nourished in words of good *d.*  
 13, give attendance to *d.*  
 16, take heed to thyself and *d.*  
 2 Tim. 3. 10, hast fully known my *d.*  
 16, scripture profitable for *d.*  
 4. 2, exhort with all longsuffering and *d.*  
 Tit. 1. 9, by sound *d.* to exhort and convince.  
 2. 1, things which become sound *d.*  
 7, in *d.* showing uncorruptness.  
 10, adorn the *d.* of God our Saviour.  
 Heb. 6. 1, principles of the *d.*  
 2, the *d.* of baptisms.  
 13. 9, not carried about with strange *d.*  
 2 John 9, abideth in *d.* of Christ.  
*See* Deut. 32. 2; Job 11. 4; John 7. 16; 1 Tim. 5. 17.
- DOG. Ex. 11. 7, against Israel not a *d.* move.  
 Deut. 23. 18, not bring price of *d.* into house.  
 Judg. 7. 5, that lappeth as *d.* lappeth.  
 1 Sam. 17. 43; 24. 14; 2 Sam. 3. 8, am I a *d.*?  
 2 Sam. 9. 8, upon such a dead *d.* as I am.  
 2 Kings 8. 13, what, is thy servant a *d.*?  
 Job 30. 1, disdained to set with *d.*  
 Ps. 22. 20, darling from power of the *d.*  
 59. 6, they make noise like a *d.*  
 Prov. 26. 11; 2 Pet. 2. 22, as a *d.* returneth.  
 17, like one that taketh a *d.* by ears.  
 Eccl. 9. 4, living *d.* better than dead lion.  
 Isa. 56. 10, they are all dumb *d.*  
 66. 3, as if he cut off a *d.* neck.  
 Mat. 7. 6, give not that which is holy to *d.*  
 15. 27; Mk. 7. 28, the *d.* eat of crumbs.  
 Phil. 3. 2, beware of *d.*  
 Rev. 22. 15, without are *d.*  
*See* Ex. 22. 31; 1 Kings 14. 11; 21. 19; 22. 38.

DOING. Ex. 15. 11, fearful in praises, *d.* wonders.

Judg. 2. 19, ceased not from their own *d.*

1 Sam. 25. 3, churlish and evil in his *d.*

1 Chron. 22. 16, arise, and be *d.*

Neh. 6. 3, I am *d.* a great work.

Ps. 9. 11; Isa. 12. 4, declare his *d.*

66. 5, terrible in *d.* toward children of men.

77. 12, I will talk of thy *d.*

118. 23; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 11, the Lord's *d.*

Mic. 2. 7, are these his *d.*?

Mat. 24. 46; Lu. 12. 43, shall find so *d.*

Acts 10. 38, went about *d.* good.

Rom. 2. 7, patient continuance in well *d.*

2 Cor. 8. 11, perform the *d.* of it.

Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 13, weary in well *d.*

Eph. 6. 6, *d.* will of God from heart.

1 Pet. 2. 15, with well *d.* put to silence.

3. 17, suffer for well *d.*

4. 19, commit souls in well *d.*

See Lev. 18. 3; Prov. 20. 11; Isa. 1. 16; Jer. 4. 4.

DOLEFUL. Isa. 13. 21; Mic. 2. 4.

DOMINION. Gen. 27. 40, when thou shalt have *d.*

37. 8, shalt thou have *d.* over us?

Num. 24. 19, come he that shall have *d.*

Job 25. 2, *d.* and fear are with him.

38. 33, canst thou set the *d.* thereof?

Ps. 8. 6, *d.* over works of thy hands.

19. 13; 119. 133, let them not have *d.* over me.

72. 8; Zech. 9. 10, *d.* from sea to sea.

Isa. 26. 13, other lords have had *d.* over us.

Dan. 4. 34; 7. 14, *d.* is an everlasting *d.*

Mat. 20. 25, princes of Gentiles exercise *d.*

Rom. 6. 9, death hath no more *d.*

14, sin shall not have *d.*

7. 1, law hath *d.* over a man.

2 Cor. 1. 24, not *d.* over your faith.

Eph. 1. 21, above all *d.*

Col. 1. 16, whether they be thrones or *d.*

See Dan. 6. 26; 1 Pet. 4. 11; Jude 25; Rev. 1. 6.

DOOR. Gen. 4. 7, sin lieth at the *d.*

Ex. 12. 7, strike blood on *d.* posts.

33. 8; Num. 11. 10, every man at tent *d.*

Judg. 16. 3, Samson took *d.* of the gate.

Job 31. 9, laid wait at neighbour's *d.*

32, I opened my *d.* to the travellers.

38. 17, the *d.* of the shadow of death.

41. 14, who can open *d.* of his face?

Ps. 24. 7, ye everlasting *d.*

78. 23, opened the *d.* of heaven.

84. 10, rather be *d.*-keeper.

141. 3, keep the *d.* of my lips.

Prov. 5. 8, come not nigh *d.* of her house.

8. 3, wisdom crieth at *d.*

26. 14, as *d.* turneth on hinges.

Eccl. 12. 4, *d.* shall be shut in the streets.

Isa. 6. 4, posts of the *d.* moved.

26. 20, enter, and shut thy *d.* about thee.

Hos. 2. 15, for a *d.* of hope.

Mal. 1. 10, who would shut the *d.* for nought?

Mat. 6. 6, when thou hast shut thy *d.*

24. 33; Mk. 13. 29, near, even at the *d.*

25. 10, and the *d.* was shut.

27. 60; 28. 2; Mk. 15. 46, *d.* of sepulchre.

Mk. 1. 33, city gathered at the *d.*

2. 2, not so much as about the *d.*

Lu. 13. 25, master hath shut to the *d.*

John 10. 1, entereth not by *d.*

7. 9, I am the *d.*

18. 16, Peter stood at the *d.* without.

17, damsel that kept the *d.*

20. 19, 26, when *d.* were shut, Jesus came.

Acts 5. 9, feet at the *d.* to carry thee out.

14. 27, opened the *d.* of faith.

1 Cor. 16. 9, great *d.* and effectual.

2 Cor. 2. 12, *d.* opened to me of the Lord.

Col. 4. 3, open a *d.* of utterance.

Jas. 5. 9, judge standeth before the *d.*

Rev. 3. 8, set before thee an open *d.*

20, I stand at *d.* and knock.

4. 1, behold, a *d.* opened in heaven. [16. 26.]

See Ex. 21. 6; Deut. 11. 20; Isa. 57. 8; Acts 5. 19;

NOTE. Jer. 50. 36; Ezek. 23. 5; 1 Tim. 6. 4.

DOUBLE. Gen. 43. 12, 13, take *d.* money in hand.

Ex. 22. 4, 7, 9, he shall restore *d.*

Deut. 15. 18, worth a *d.* hired servant.

2 Kings 2. 9, a *d.* portion of thy spirit.

1 Chron. 12. 33; Ps. 12. 2, a *d.* heart.

Isa. 40. 2, received *d.* for all her sins.

Jer. 16. 18, recompense their sin *d.*

1 Tim. 3. 8, deacons not *d.* tongued.

5. 17, worthy of *d.* honour.

Jas. 1. 8, a *d.* minded man unstable.

4. 8, purify your hearts, ye *d.* minded.

See Gen. 41. 32; Isa. 61. 7; Ezek. 21. 14; Rev. 18. 6.

DOUBT. Deut. 28. 66, thy life shall hang in *d.*

Job 12. 2, no *d.* ye are the people.

Ps. 126. 6, shall *d.* come again, rejoicing.

Dan. 5. 12, 16, dissolving of *d.*

Mat. 14. 31, wherefore didst thou *d.*?

21. 21, if ye have faith, and *d.* not.

Mk. 11. 23, shall not *d.* in his heart.

Lu. 11. 20, no *d.* kingdom of God is come.

John 10. 24, how long dost thou make us to *d.*?

Acts 5. 24, they *d.* whereunto this would grow.

28. 4, no *d.* this man is a murderer.

Rom. 14. 23, he that *d.* is damned if he eat.

Gal. 4. 20, I stand in *d.* of you.

1 Tim. 2. 8, pray without wrath and *d.*

1 John 2. 19, would no *d.* have continued.

See Lu. 12. 29; Acts 2. 12; Phil. 3. 8.

DOUGH. Num. 15. 20, a cake of the first of your *d.*

Neh. 10. 37, the firstfruits of our *d.*

Ezek. 44. 30, give unto the priest the first of your *d.*

DOVE. Ps. 55. 6, that I had wings like a *d.*

Isa. 59. 11, mourn sore like *d.*

60. 8, flee as *d.* to their windows.

Mat. 10. 16, be harmless as *d.*

21. 12; Mk. 11. 15; John 2. 14, them that sold *d.*

See Jer. 48. 28; Hos. 7. 11; Mat. 3. 16; Mk. 1. 10.

DOWN. 2 Sam. 3. 35, if I taste ought till sun be *d.*

2 Kings 19. 30; Isa. 37. 31, again take root *d.*

Ps. 59. 15, let them wander up and *d.*

109. 23, I am tossed up and *d.*

Eccl. 3. 21, spirit of the beast that goeth *d.*

Zech. 10. 12, walk up and *d.* in his name.

See Josh. 8. 29; Ps. 139. 2; Ezek. 38. 14. [25.]

DOWRY. Gen. 30. 20; 34. 12; Ex. 22. 17; 1 Sam. 18.

DRAW. Hab. 1. 15, 16; John 21. 8.

DRAGON. Deut. 32. 33, their wine is the poison of *d.*

Neh. 2. 13, before the *d.* well.

Job 30. 29, I am a brother to *d.*

Ps. 91. 13, the *d.* shalt thou trample.

148. 7, praise the Lord, ye *d.*

Isa. 43. 20, the *d.* and owls shall honour me.

Jer. 9. 11, will make Jerusalem a den of *d.*

Rev. 20. 2, the *d.* that old serpent.

See Rev. 12. 3; 13. 2, 11; 16. 13. [nights.]

DRANK. 1 Sam. 30. 12, nor *d.* water three days and

2 Sam. 12. 3, and *d.* of his own cup.

1 Kings 17. 6, and he *d.* of the brook.

Dan. 1. 5, appointed of the wine he *d.*

5. 4, they *d.* wine, and praised the gods.

Mk. 14. 23, and they all *d.* of it.

Lu. 17. 27, 28, they *d.*, they married.

John 4. 12, than our father, who *d.* thereof.

1 Cor. 10. 4, for they *d.* of that spiritual Rock.

See Gen. 9. 21; 24. 46; 27. 25; Num. 20. 11.

DRAUGHT. Mat. 15. 17; Mk. 7. 19; Lu. 5. 4, 9; John

21. 6, 11.

DRAVE. Ex. 14. 25; Josh. 24. 12; Judg. 6. 9.

DRAW. Job 40. 23, trusteth he can *d.* up Jordan.

41. 1, canst thou *d.* out leviathan?

Ps. 28. 3, *d.* me not away with wicked.

37. 14, wicked have *d.* out sword.

55. 21, yet were they *d.* swords.

88. 3, my life *d.* nigh unto the grave.

Eccl. 12. 1, nor years *d.* nigh.

Cant. 1. 4, *d.* me, we will run after thee.

Isa. 5. 18, *d.* iniquity with cords.

12. 3, *d.* water from wells of salvation.

Jer. 31. 3, with lovingkindness have I *d.* thee.

Mat. 15. 8, people *d.* nigh me with their mouth.

Lu. 21. 8, the time *d.* near.

28, your redemption *d.* nigh.

John 4. 11, thou hast nothing to *d.* with.

15, thirst not, neither come hither to *d.*

- John 6. 44, except the Father *d.* him.  
 12. 32, if lifted up, will *d.* all men.  
 Heb. 10. 22, *d.* near with true heart.  
 38, 39, if any *d.* back.  
 Jas. 4. 8, *d.* high to God, he will *d.*  
 See Acts 11. 10; 20. 30; Heb. 7. 19; Jas. 2. 6.  
**DRAWER.** Deut. 29. 11; Josh. 9. 21.  
**DREAD.** Gen. 28. 17, how *d.* is this place!  
 Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25, begin to put *d.* of thee.  
 Isa. 8. 13, let him be your *d.*  
 Mal. 4. 5, the great and *d.* day.  
 See Gen. 9. 2; Ex. 15. 16; Dan. 9. 4.  
**DREAM.** Job 20. 8, shall fly away as a *d.*  
 33. 15, 16, in a *d.* he openeth the ears.  
 Ps. 73. 20, as a *d.* when one awaketh.  
 126. 1, we were like them that *d.*  
 Eccl. 5. 3, a *d.* cometh through much business.  
 Jer. 23. 28, prophet that hath a *d.*  
 Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, old men *d.* *d.*  
 Jude 8, filthy *d.* defile the flesh.  
 See Job 7. 14; Isa. 29. 8; Jer. 27. 9.  
**DREGS.** Ps. 75. 8; Isa. 51. 17.  
**DRESS.** Gen. 2. 15, put man in garden to *d.* it.  
 Deut. 28. 39, plant vineyards and *d.* them.  
 2 Sam. 12. 4, poor man's lamb, and *d.* it.  
 See Ex. 30. 7; Lu. 13. 7; Heb. 6. 7.  
**DREW.** Gen. 47. 29, time *d.* nigh that Israel must die.  
 Ex. 2. 10, because I *d.* him out of the water.  
 Josh. 8. 26, Joshua *d.* not his hand back.  
 1 Kings 22. 34; 2 Chron. 18. 33, man *d.* a bow.  
 2 Kings 9. 24, Jehu *d.* bow with full strength.  
 Hos. 11. 4, *d.* them with cords of a man.  
 Zeph. 3. 2, she *d.* not near to her God.  
 Mat. 21. 34, when time of fruit *d.* near.  
 Lu. 24. 15, Jesus himself *d.* near.  
 Acts 5. 37, and *d.* away much people.  
 See Esth. 5. 2; Lam. 3. 57; Acts 7. 17. [ye go.  
**DRINK** (*n.*). Lev. 10. 9, do not drink strong *d.* when  
 Num. 6. 3, separate himself from strong *d.*  
 Deut. 14. 26, bestow money for strong *d.*  
 29. 6, strong *d.* these forty years.  
 Prov. 20. 1, strong *d.* is raging.  
 31. 4, not for princes to drink strong *d.*  
 6, give strong *d.* to him that is ready to perish.  
 Isa. 24. 9, strong *d.* shall be bitter.  
 28. 7, erred through strong *d.*  
 Mic. 2. 11, prophesy of wine and strong *d.*  
 Hab. 2. 15, that giveth his neighbour *d.*  
 Hag. 1. 6, ye are not filled with *d.*  
 Mat. 25. 35, 37, 42, thirst, and ye gave me *d.*  
 John 4. 9, a Jew, askest *d.* of me.  
 6. 55, my blood is *d.* indeed.  
 Rom. 12. 20, if thine enemy thirst, give him *d.*  
 14. 17, the kingdom of God is not meat and *d.*  
 1 Cor. 10. 4, same spiritual *d.*  
 Col. 2. 16, judge you in meat or in *d.*  
 See Gen. 21. 19; Isa. 5. 11, 22; 32. 6; 43. 20; Lu.  
 1. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 23.  
**DRINK** (*v.*). Ex. 15. 24, what shall we *d.*?  
 17. 1, no water for people to *d.*  
 2 Sam. 23. 16; 1 Chron. 11. 18, David would not *d.*  
 Ps. 36. 8, *d.* of the river of thy pleasures.  
 60. 3, *d.* the wine of astonishment.  
 80. 5, gavest them tears to *d.*  
 110. 7, he shall *d.* of the brook in the way.  
 Prov. 5. 15, *d.* waters of thine own cistern.  
 31. 5, lest they *d.*, and forget the law.  
 7, let him *d.*, and forget his poverty.  
 Eccl. 9. 7, *d.* wine with merry heart.  
 Cant. 6. 1, *d.*, yea, *d.* abundantly.  
 Isa. 5. 22, mighty to *d.* wine.  
 65. 13, my servants shall *d.*, but ye.  
 Jer. 35. 2, give Rechabites wine to *d.*  
 6, we will *d.* no wine.  
 14, to this day they *d.* none.  
 Ezek. 4. 11, thou shalt *d.* water by measure.  
 Amos 2. 8, *d.* the wine of the condemned?  
 Zech. 9. 15, they shall *d.*, and make a noise.  
 Mat. 10. 42, whoso shall give to *d.*  
 20. 22; Mk. 10. 38, are ye able to *d.*?  
 26. 27, saying, *d.* ye all of it.  
 27; Mk. 14. 25; Lu. 22. 18, when I *d.* it new  
 42, may not pass except I *d.*  
 Mk. 9. 41, shall give you cup of water to *d.*  
 16. 18, if they *d.* any deadly thing.  
 John 4. 10, give me to *d.*  
 7. 37, let him come to me, and *d.*  
 18. 11, cup given me, shall I not *d.* it?  
 Rom. 14. 21, not good to *d.* wine.  
 1 Cor. 10. 4, did all *d.* same spiritual drink.  
 11. 25, as oft as ye *d.* it.  
 12. 13, made to *d.* into one Spirit.  
 See Mk. 2. 16; Lu. 7. 33; 10. 7.  
**DRIVE.** Gen. 4. 14, thou hast *d.* me out.  
 Ex. 23. 28, hornets shall *d.* out Hivite.  
 Deut. 4. 19, lest thou be *d.* to worship them.  
 Job 24. 3, they *d.* away ass of the fatherless.  
 30. 5, they were *d.* forth from among men.  
 Prov. 14. 32, wicked *d.* away in his wickedness.  
 22. 15, rod shall *d.* it away.  
 25. 23, north wind *d.* away rain.  
 Jer. 46. 15, stood not, because Lord did *d.* them.  
 Dan. 4. 25; 5. 21, they shall *d.* thee from men.  
 Hos. 13. 3, as chaff *d.* with whirlwind.  
 Lu. 8. 29, he was *d.* of the devil.  
 Jas. 1. 6, wave *d.* with the wind.  
 See 2 Kings 9. 20; Jer. 8. 3; Ezek. 31. 11. [and *d.*  
**DROMEDARIES.** 1 Kings 4. 23, straw for the horses  
 Esth. 8. 10, and young *d.*  
 Isa. 60. 6, the *d.* of Midian and Ephah.  
 Jer. 2. 23, thou art a swift *d.* traversing her ways.  
**DROP** (*n.*). Job 36. 27, maketh small the *d.* of water.  
 Isa. 40. 15, as the *d.* of a bucket.  
 See Job 38. 28; Cant. 5. 2; Lu. 22. 44.  
**DROP** (*v.*). Deut. 32. 2, doctrine shall *d.* as the rain.  
 Job 29. 22, my speech *d.* upon them.  
 Ps. 65. 11, paths *d.* fatness.  
 68. 8, heavens *d.* at presence of God.  
 Eccl. 10. 18, through idleness house *d.* through.  
 Isa. 45. 8, *d.* down, ye heavens.  
 Ezek. 20. 46, *d.* thy word toward the south.  
 See 2 Sam. 21. 10; Joel 3. 18; Amos 9. 13.  
**DROPSY.** Lu. 14. 2, a man which had the *d.*  
**DROSS.** Ps. 119. 119; Prov. 25. 4; 26. 25; Isa. 1. 22, 25;  
 Ezek. 22. 18.  
**DROUGHT.** Deut. 23. 24, 1 Kings 17; Isa. 58. 11;  
 Jer. 17. 8; Hos. 13. 5; Hag. 1. 11.  
**DROVE.** Gen. 3. 24; 15. 11; 32. 16; 33. 8; John 2. 15.  
**DROWN.** Cant. 8. 7, neither can floods *d.* it.  
 1 Tim. 6. 9, that *d.* men in perdition.  
 See Ex. 15. 4; Mat. 18. 6; Heb. 11. 29.  
**DROWSINESS.** Prov. 23. 21.  
**DRUNK.** 2 Sam. 11. 13, David made Uriah *d.*  
 1 Kings 20. 16, was drinking himself *d.*  
 Job 12. 25; Ps. 107. 27, stagger like a *d.* man.  
 Jer. 23. 9, I am like a *d.* man.  
 Lam. 5. 4, we have *d.* water for money.  
 Hab. 2. 15, maketh him *d.* also.  
 Mat. 24. 49; Lu. 12. 45, drink with the *d.*  
 Acts 2. 15, these are not *d.*  
 1 Cor. 11. 21, one is hungry, and another *d.*  
 1 Thess. 5. 7, they that be *d.* are *d.* in the night.  
 See Lu. 5. 39; John 2. 10; Eph. 5. 18; Rev. 17. 6.  
**DRUNKARD.** Deut. 21. 20, our son is a glutton and a *d.*  
 Prov. 23. 21, *d.* and glutton come to poverty.  
 26. 9, as a thorn goeth into hand of *d.*  
 1 Cor. 6. 10, nor *d.* shall inherit.  
 See Ps. 69. 12; Isa. 24. 20; Joel 1. 5; Nah. 1. 10.  
**DRUNKENNESS.** Deut. 29. 19, to add *d.* to thirst.  
 Eccl. 10. 17, eat for strength, not for *d.*  
 Ezek. 23. 33, shalt be filled with *d.*  
 See Lu. 21. 34; Rom. 13. 13; Gal. 5. 21.  
**DRY.** Prov. 17. 22, a broken spirit *d.* the bones.  
 Isa. 44. 3, pour floods on *d.* ground.  
 Mat. 12. 43; Lu. 11. 24, through *d.* places.  
 Mk. 5. 29, fountain of blood *d.* up.  
 See Ps. 107. 33, 35; Isa. 55. 2; Mk. 11. 20.  
**DUE.** Lev. 10. 13, 14, it is thy *d.*, and thy sons' *d.*  
 26. 4; Deut. 11. 14, ruin in *d.* season. [*d.* season.  
 Ps. 104. 27; 145. 15; Mat. 24. 45; Lu. 14. 42, meat in  
 Prov. 15. 25, word spoken in *d.* season.  
 Mat. 18. 54, pay all that was *d.*  
 Lu. 23. 41, the *d.* reward of our deeds.  
 Rom. 5. 6, in *d.* time Christ died.  
 Gal. 6. 9, in *d.* season we shall reap.  
 See Prov. 3. 27; 1 Cor. 15. 3; Tit. 1. 3; 1 Pet. 5. 6.



**DULL.** Mat. 13. 15; Acts 28. 27; Heb. 5. 11.  
**DUMB.** Ex. 4. 11, who maketh the *d.*?  
 Prov. 31. 8, open thy mouth for the *d.*  
 Isa. 55. 6, the tongue of the *d.* shall sing.  
 58. 7; Acts 8. 32, as sheep before shearers is *d.*  
 56. 10, they are all *d.* dogs.  
 Ezek. 3. 26, be *d.*, and shalt not be a reprov-  
 er.  
 Hab. 2. 19, woe to him that saith to *d.* stone.  
 Mat. 9. 32; 12. 22; 15. 30; Mk. 7. 37; 9. 17, *d.* man.  
 See Ps. 39. 2; Dan. 10. 15; Lu. 1. 20; 11. 14; 2 Pet. 2. 16.  
**DUNGEON.** 1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 7, lifeth beggar from *d.*-hill.  
 Lu. 13. 8, till I dig about it, and *d.* it.  
 14. 35, neither fit for land nor *d.*-hill.  
 Phil. 3. 8, count all things but *d.*  
 See Neh. 2. 13; Lam. 4. 5; Mal. 2. 3. [Lam. 3. 53.  
**DURABLE.** Gen. 40. 15; 41. 14; Ex. 12. 29; Jer. 38. 6;  
 Prov. 8. 15; Isa. 23. 18.  
**DURETH.** Mat. 13. 21. [questions.  
**DURST.** Mat. 22. 46; Mk. 12. 34; Lu. 20. 40, nor *d.* ask  
 John 21. 12, none of disciples *d.* ask.  
 See Esth. 7. 5; Job 32. 6; Acts 5. 13; Jude 9.  
**DUST.** Gen. 2. 7, Lord God formed man of *d.*  
 3. 14, *d.* shalt thou eat.  
 19. *d.* thou art.  
 18. 27, who am but *d.* and ashes.  
 Job 10. 9, wilt thou bring me into *d.* again?  
 22. 24; 27. 16, lay up gold as *d.*  
 34. 15, man shall turn again as *d.*  
 42. 6, I repent in *d.* and ashes.  
 Ps. 30. 9, shall the *d.* praise thee?  
 102. 14, servants favour *d.* thereof.  
 103. 14, remembereth that we are *d.*  
 104. 29, they die and return to their *d.*  
 Eccl. 3. 20, all are of the *d.*, and turn to *d.* again.  
 12. 7, then shall the *d.* return to the earth.  
 Isa. 49. 12, comprehended *d.* of the earth.  
 65. 25, *d.* shall be serpent's meat.  
 Lam. 3. 29, he putteth his mouth in the *d.*  
 Dan. 12. 2, many that sleep in *d.* shall awake.  
 Mic. 7. 17, lick the *d.* like a serpent.  
 Mat. 10. 14; Mk. 6. 11; Lu. 9. 5, shake off *d.* from feet.  
 Lu. 10. 11, even *d.* of your city.  
 Acts 22. 23, as they threw *d.* into the air.  
 See Ex. 8. 16; Num. 23. 10; Deut. 9. 21; Josh. 7. 6;  
 Job 2. 12; 39. 14; Lam. 2. 10.  
**DUTY.** Eccl. 12. 13, the whole *d.* of man.  
 Lu. 17. 10, that which was our *d.* to do.  
 Rom. 15. 27, their *d.* is to minister.  
 See Ex. 21. 10; Deut. 25. 5; 2 Chron. 8. 14; Ezra 3. 4.  
**DWELL.** Deut. 12. 11, cause his name to *d.* there.  
 1 Sam. 4. 4; 2 Sam. 6. 2; 1 Chron. 13. 6, *d.* between  
 the cherubims.  
 1 Kings 8. 30; 2 Chron. 6. 21, heaven thy *d.* place.  
 Ps. 23. 6, will *d.* in house of the Lord.  
 37. 3, so shalt thou *d.* in the land.  
 84. 10, than to *d.* in tents of wickedness.  
 132. 14, here will I *d.*  
 133. 1, good for brethren to *d.* together.  
 Isa. 33. 14, who shall *d.* with devouring fire?  
 16, he shall *d.* on high.  
 57. 15, I *d.* in the high and holy place.  
 John 6. 56, *d.* in me, and I in him.  
 14. 10, the Father that *d.* in me.  
 17, for he *d.* with you, and shall be in you.  
 Rom. 7. 17, sin that *d.* in me.  
 Col. 2. 9, in him *d.* fulness of Godhead.  
 3. 16, word of Christ *d.* in you richly.  
 1 Tim. 6. 16, *d.* in the light.  
 2 Pet. 3. 13, wherein *d.* righteousness.  
 1 John 3. 17, how *d.* the love of God in him?  
 4. 12, God *d.* in us.  
 See Rom. 8. 9; 2 Cor. 6. 16; Jas. 4. 5.  
**E.**  
**EACH.** Isa. 57. 2, *e.* one walking in his uprightness.  
 Ezek. 4. 6, *e.* day for a year.  
 Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues sat on *e.*  
 Phil. 2. 3, let *e.* esteem other.  
 See Ex. 18. 7; Ps. 85. 10; 2 Thess. 1. 3.  
**EAGLE.** Ex. 19. 4, how I bare you on *e.* wings.  
 2 Sam. 1. 23, were swifter than *e.*  
 Job 9. 26, *e.* that hasteth to prey.  
 39. 27, doth the *e.* mount up?

Ps. 103. 5, youth renewed like *e.*  
 Isa. 40. 31, mount up with wings as *e.*  
 Ezek. 1. 10, they four also had the face of an *e.*  
 17. 3, a great *e.* with great wings.  
 Obad. 4, thou shalt exalt thyself as the *e.*  
 Mat. 24. 28; Lu. 17. 37, *e.* be gathered.  
 Rev. 4. 7, the fourth beast was like a flying *e.*  
 See Dan. 4. 33; Rev. 12. 14.  
**EAR (n.).** Neh. 1. 6, let thine *e.* be attentive.  
 Job 12. 11; 34. 3, doth not *e.* try words?  
 29. 11, when the *e.* heard me, it blessed me.  
 42. 5, heard of thee by the hearing of the *e.*  
 Ps. 45. 10, and incline thine *e.*  
 58. 4, like the deaf adder that stoppeth her *e.*  
 78. 1, give *e.*, O my people.  
 94. 9, he that planted the *e.*, shall he not hear?  
 Prov. 15. 31, the *e.* that heareth the reproof.  
 17. 4, liar giveth *e.* to naughty tongue.  
 18. 15, *e.* of wise seeketh knowledge.  
 20. 12, hearing *e.*, seeing eye, Lord made.  
 22. 17, bow down thine *e.*  
 25. 12, wise reproveth on obedient *e.*  
 Eccl. 1. 8, nor the *e.* filled with hearing.  
 Isa. 48. 8, from that time thine *e.* not opened.  
 50. 4, he wakeneth my *e.* to hear.  
 55. 3, incline your *e.*, and come unto me.  
 59. 1, nor his *e.* heavy, that it cannot.  
 Jer. 9. 20, let your *e.* receive word of the Lord.  
 Amos 3. 12, out of mouth of lion piece of an *e.*  
 1 Cor. 2. 9, nor *e.* heard.  
 12. 16, if *e.* say, because I am not the eye.  
 See Rev. 2. 7.  
**EAR (v.).** Ex. 34. 21; Deut. 21. 4; 1 Sam. 8. 12.  
**EARLY.** Ps. 46. 5, and that right *e.*  
 63. 1, *e.* will I seek thee.  
 90. 14, satisfy us *e.* with thy mercy.  
 Prov. 1. 28; 8. 17, seek me *e.* shall find me.  
 Cant. 7. 12, get up *e.* to vineyards.  
 Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, as *e.* dew.  
 Jas. 5. 7, the *e.* and latter rain.  
 See Judg. 7. 3; Lu. 24. 23; John 20. 1.  
**EARNEST.** Job 7. 2, as servant *e.* desireth shadow.  
 Jer. 31. 20, I do *e.* remember him still.  
 Mic. 7. 3, do evil with both hands *e.*  
 Lu. 22. 44, in agony he prayed more *e.*  
 Rom. 8. 19, the *e.* expectation of the creature.  
 1 Cor. 12. 31, covet *e.* best gifts.  
 2 Cor. 1. 22; 5. 5, the *e.* of the Spirit.  
 5. 2, *e.* desiring to be clothed.  
 Eph. 1. 14, the *e.* of our inheritance.  
 Phil. 1. 20, to my *e.* expectation and hope.  
 Jude 3, *e.* contend for the faith.  
 See Acts 3. 12; Heb. 2. 1; Jas. 5. 17.  
**EARNETH.** Hag. 1. 6.  
**EARS.** Ex. 10. 2, tell it in *e.* of thy son. [tingle.  
 1 Sam. 3. 11; 2 Kings 21. 12; Jer. 19. 3, at which *e.* shall  
 2 Sam. 7. 22, we have heard with our *e.*  
 Job 15. 21, dreadful sound is in his *e.*  
 28. 22, heard fame with our *e.*  
 Ps. 18. 6, my cry came even into his *e.*  
 34. 15, his *e.* are open unto their cry.  
 115. 6; 135. 17, they have *e.*, but hear not.  
 Prov. 21. 13, stoppeth *e.* at cry of the poor.  
 23. 9, speak not in *e.* of a fool.  
 26. 17, one that taketh dog by the *e.*  
 Isa. 6. 10; Mat. 13. 15; Acts 28. 27, make *e.* heavy.  
 Mat. 10. 27, what ye hear in *e.*, preach.  
 13. 16, blessed are your *e.*  
 26. 51; Mk. 14. 47, smote off *e.*  
 Mk. 7. 33, put his fingers into *e.*  
 8. 18, having *e.*, hear ye not?  
 Acts 7. 51, uncircumcised in heart and *e.*  
 17. 20, strange things to our *e.*  
 2 Tim. 4. 3, having itching *e.*  
 Jas. 5. 4, entered into *e.* of the Lord.  
 1 Pet. 3. 12, his *e.* are open to prayer.  
 See Mat. 11. 15; Mk. 4. 9.  
**EARS (of corn).** Deut. 23. 25; Mat. 12. 1.  
**EARTH.** Gen. 8. 22, while *e.* remaineth.  
 10. 25, in his days was *e.* divided.  
 18. 25, shall not Judge of all the *e.* do right?  
 Num. 14. 21, all *e.* filled with glory.  
 16. 30, if the *e.* open her mouth.

Deut. 32. 1, O *e.*, hear the words of my mouth.  
 Josh. 3. 11; Zech. 6. 5, Lord of all the *e.*  
 23. 14, going way of all the *e.*  
 1 Kings 8. 27; 2 Chron. 6. 18, will God dwell on the *e.*?  
 2 Kings 5. 17, two mules' burden of *e.*  
 Job 7. 1, appointed time to man upon *e.*  
 9. 24, *e.* given into hand of wicked.  
 19. 25, stand at latter day upon *e.*  
 26. 7, hangeth *e.* upon nothing.  
 38. 4, when I laid foundations of the *e.*  
 41. 33, on *e.* there is not his like.  
 Ps. 2. 8, uttermost parts of *e.*  
 8. 1, excellent is thy name in *e.*  
 16. 3, to saints that are in the *e.*  
 25. 13, his seed shall inherit the *e.*  
 33. 5, the *e.* is full of the goodness.  
 34. 16, cut off remembrance from the *e.*  
 37. 9, 11, 22, wait on Lord shall inherit *e.*  
 41. 2, shall be blessed upon the *e.*  
 46. 2, not fear, though *e.* be removed.  
 6, uttered voice, the *e.* melted.  
 8, desolations made in the *e.*  
 10, will be exalted in the *e.*  
 47. 9, shields of the *e.* belong to God.  
 48. 2, joy of the whole *e.*  
 50. 4, call to *e.*, that he may judge.  
 57. 5; 108. 5, glory above all the *e.*  
 58. 11, a God that judgeth in the *e.*  
 60. 2, made the *e.* to tremble.  
 63. 9, lower parts of the *e.*  
 65. 8, dwell in uttermost parts of *e.*  
 9, visitest *e.*, and wastest it.  
 67. 6; Ezek. 34. 27, *e.* yield increase.  
 68. 8, *e.* shook, heavens dropped.  
 71. 20, bring me up from depths of the *e.*  
 72. 6, showers that water the *e.*  
 16, handful of corn in the *e.*  
 73. 9, tongue walketh through *e.*  
 25, none on *e.* I desire beside thee.  
 75. 3; Isa. 24. 19, *e.* dissolved.  
 83. 18; 97. 9, most high over all *e.*  
 90. 2, or ever thou hadst formed the *e.*  
 97. 1, Lord reigneth, let *e.* rejoice.  
 99. 1, Lord reigneth, let *e.* be moved. [of *e.*  
 102. 25; 104. 5; Prov. 8. 29; Isa. 48. 13, laid foundation  
 104. 13, the *e.* is satisfied.  
 24, the *e.* is full of thy riches.  
 112. 2, seed mighty upon *e.*  
 115. 16, *e.* given to children of men.  
 119. 19, stranger in the *e.*  
 64, the *e.* full of thy mercy.  
 90, established the *e.*, it abideth.  
 146. 4, he returneth to the *e.*  
 147. 8, prepareth rain for the *e.*  
 148. 13, glory above *e.* and heaven.  
 Prov. 3. 19; Isa. 24. 1, Lord founded the *e.*  
 8. 23, set up from everlasting, or ever *e.* was.  
 26, he had not yet made *e.*, nor fields.  
 11. 31, righteous recompensed in *e.*  
 25. 3, the *e.* for depth.  
 30. 14, teeth as knives to devour poor from *e.*  
 16, the *e.* not filled with water.  
 21, for three things *e.* is disquieted.  
 24, four things little upon *e.*  
 Eccl. 1. 4, the *e.* abideth for ever.  
 3. 21, spirit of beast goeth to *e.*  
 5. 9, profit of the *e.* for all.  
 12. 7, dust return to *e.*  
 Isa. 4. 2, fruit of *e.* excellent.  
 11. 9, *e.* full of knowledge of the Lord.  
 13. 13, *e.* shall remove out of her place.  
 14. 16, is this the man that made *e.* tremble?  
 26. 9, when thy judgments are in the *e.*  
 21, *e.* shall disclose her blood.  
 34. 1, let the *e.* hear.  
 40. 22, sitteth on circle of the *e.*  
 29, Creator of ends of *e.*, fainteth not.  
 44. 21, spreadeth abroad *e.* by myself.  
 45. 22, be saved, all ends of the *e.*  
 49. 13, be joyful, O *e.*  
 51. 6, the *e.* shall wax old.  
 66. 1, the *e.* is my footstool.  
 8, shall *e.* bring forth in one day?

Jer. 15. 10, man of contention to whole *e.*  
 22. 29; Mic. 1. 2, O *e.*, *e.*, hear word of Lord.  
 31. 22, hath created new thing in *e.*  
 51. 15, made the *e.* by his power.  
 Ezek. 9. 9, the Lord hath forsaken the *e.*  
 43. 2, the *e.* shined with his glory.  
 Hos. 2. 22, the *e.* shall hear the corn.  
 Amos 3. 5, bird fall in snare on *e.*  
 8. 9, darken *e.* in the clear day.  
 9. 9, least grain fall upon the *e.*  
 Jon. 2. 6, *e.* with bars about me.  
 Mic. 6. 2, ye strong foundations of the *e.*  
 7. 2, good man perished out of the *e.*  
 17, move like worms of the *e.*  
 Nah. 1. 5, *e.* burnt up at his presence.  
 Hab. 2. 14, *e.* filled with knowledge.  
 3. 3, the *e.* full of his praise.  
 Hag. 1. 10, *e.* stayed from her fruit.  
 Zech. 4. 10, eyes of Lord run through *e.*  
 Mal. 4. 6, lest I smite *e.* with a curse.  
 Mat. 5. 5, meek shall inherit *e.*  
 35, swear not by the *e.*  
 6. 19, treasures upon *e.*  
 9. 6; Mk. 2. 10; Lu. 5. 24, power on *e.* to forgive.  
 10. 34, to send peace on *e.*  
 13. 5; Mk. 4. 5, not much *e.*  
 16. 19; 18. 18, shalt bind on *e.*  
 18. 19, shall agree on *e.*  
 23. 9, call no man father on *e.*  
 25. 18, 25, digged in the *e.*  
 Mk. 4. 28, *e.* bringeth forth fruit of herself.  
 31, less than all seeds in the *e.*  
 9. 3, no fuller on *e.* can white them.  
 Lu. 2. 14, on *e.* peace.  
 23. 44, darkness over all *e.*  
 John 3. 12, I have told you *e.* things.  
 31, of *e.* is *e.*, and speaketh of the *e.*  
 12. 32, lifted up from the *e.*  
 17. 4, I have glorified thee on the *e.*  
 Acts 8. 33, life taken from the *e.*  
 9. 4, 8; 26. 14, Saul fell to the *e.*  
 22. 22, away with such a fellow from *e.*  
 Rom. 10. 18, sound went into all *e.*  
 1 Cor. 15. 47, first man is of the *e.*  
 48, as is the *e.*, such are they that are *e.*  
 49, the image of the *e.*  
 2 Cor. 4. 7, treasure in *e.* vessels.  
 Col. 3. 2, affection not on things on *e.*  
 Phil. 3. 19, who mind *e.* things.  
 Heb. 6. 7, *e.* drinketh in the rain.  
 8. 4, if he were on *e.*  
 11. 13, strangers on the *e.*  
 12. 25, refused him that spake on *e.*  
 26, voice then shook the *e.*  
 Jas. 3. 15, this wisdom is *e.*  
 5. 5, lived in pleasure on *e.*  
 7, the precious fruit of the *e.*  
 18, and the *e.* brought forth her fruit.  
 2 Pet. 3. 10, the *e.* shall be burnt up.  
 Rev. 5. 10, we shall reign on the *e.*  
 7. 3, hurt not the *e.*  
 18. 1, *e.* lightened with his glory.  
 20. 11, from whose face the *e.* fled.  
 21. 1, a new *e.*  
 See Gen. 1. 1, 11; 3. 17; 7. 10; Ex. 9. 29; Job 12. 8;  
 Ps. 24. 1; Isa. 65. 16; Mic. 1. 4; Zeph. 3. 8; 2  
 Pet. 3. 7, 13; Rev. 20. 9.  
**EARTHQUAKE.** 1 Kings 19. 11; Isa. 29. 6; Amos  
 1. 1; Zech. 14. 5; Mat. 24. 7; 27. 54; Acts 16. 26;  
 Rev. 6. 12; 8. 5; 11. 13; 16. 18.  
**EASE.** Ex. 18. 22, so shall it be *e.* for thyself.  
 Deut. 28. 65, among nations find no *e.*  
 Job 12. 5, thought of him that is at *e.*  
 16. 6, though I forbear, what am I *e.*?  
 21. 23, dieth, being wholly at *e.*?  
 Ps. 25. 13, his soul shall dwell at *e.*  
 Isa. 32. 9, 11, women that are at *e.*  
 Amos 6. 1, woe to them that are at *e.*  
 Mat. 9. 5; Mk. 2. 9; Lu. 5. 23, is *e.* to say.  
 19. 24; Mk. 10. 25; Lu. 18. 25, *e.* for camel.  
 1 Cor. 13. 5, not *e.* provoked.  
 Heb. 12. 1, sin which doth so *e.* beset.  
 See Jer. 45. 27; Zech. 11. 15; Lu. 12. 19.

EAST. Gen. 41, 6; 23, 27, blasted with *e.* wind.  
 Ex. 10, 13, Lord brought an *e.* wind.  
 Job 1, 3, greatest of all men of the *e.*  
 15, 2, fill his belly with *e.* wind.  
 27, 21, *e.* wind carrieth him away.  
 38, 24, scattereth *e.* wind on the earth.  
 Ps. 48, 7, breakest ships with *e.* wind.  
 75, 6, promotion cometh not from *e.*  
 103, 12, as far as *e.* from west.  
 Isa. 27, 8, stayeth rough wind in day of *e.* wind.  
 Ezek. 19, 12, the *e.* wind drieth up her fruit.  
 43, 2, glory of God of Israel came from way of *e.*  
 47, 1, house stood toward the *e.*  
 Hos. 12, 1, Ephraim followeth *e.* wind.  
 13, 15, though fruitful, an *e.* wind shall come.  
 See Jon. 4, 5, 8; Mat. 2, 1; 8, 11; 24, 27. [forth.  
 EASTER. Acts 12, 4, intending after *E.* to bring him  
 EASY. Prov. 14, 6; Mat. 11, 30; 1 Cor. 14, 9; Jas. 3, 17.  
 EAT. Gen. 2, 17, in day thou *e.* thou shalt die.  
 9, 4; Lev. 19, 26; Deut. 12, 16, blood not *e.*  
 24, 33, not *e.* till I have told.  
 43, 32, Egyptians might not *e.* with Hebrews.  
 Ex. 12, 16, no work, save that which man must *e.*  
 23, 11, that the poor may *e.*  
 29, 34, shall not be *e.*, because holy.  
 Lev. 25, 20, what shall we *e.* seventh year?  
 Num. 13, 32, a land that *e.* up inhabitants.  
 Josh. 5, 11, 12, *e.* of old corn of the land.  
 1 Sam. 14, 30, if haply people had *e.* freely.  
 28, 20, had *e.* no bread all day.  
 22, *e.*, that thou mayest have strength.  
 2 Sam. 19, 42, have we *e.* at all of the king's cost? [*e.*  
 1 Kings 19, 5; Acts 10, 13; 11, 7, angel said, Arise and  
 2 Kings 4, 43, 44, they shall *e.* and leave thereof.  
 6, 28, give thy son, that we may *e.* him.  
 Neh. 5, 2, corn, that we may *e.*, and live.  
 Job 3, 24, my sighing cometh before I *e.*  
 6, 5, whose harvest the hungry *e.* up.  
 6, 6, *e.* without salt.  
 21, 25, another never *e.* with pleasure.  
 31, 17, have *e.* my morsel alone.  
 Ps. 22, 26, meek shall *e.* and be satisfied.  
 69, 9; John 2, 17, zeal hath *e.* me up.  
 102, 9, have *e.* ashes like bread.  
 Prov. 1, 31; Isa. 3, 10, *e.* fruit of their own way.  
 13, 25, *e.* to satisfying of soul.  
 18, 21, they that love it shall *e.* the fruit.  
 23, 1, sittest to *e.* with ruler.  
 24, 13, *e.* honey, because it is good.  
 25, 27, not good to *e.* much honey.  
 Eccl. 2, 25, who can *e.* more than I?  
 4, 5, fool *e.* his own flesh.  
 5, 11, goods increase, they increased that *e.*  
 12, sleep be sweet, whether he *e.* little or much.  
 17, all his days also he *e.* in darkness.  
 19; 6, 2, not power to *e.* thereof.  
 10, 16, thy princes *e.* in the morning.  
 17, blessed when princes *e.* in due season.  
 Isa. 4, 1, we will *e.* our own bread.  
 7, 15, 22, butter and honey shall he *e.*  
 11, 7; 65, 25, lion *e.* straw like ox.  
 29, 8, he *e.*, awaketh, and is hungry.  
 51, 8, worm shall *e.* them like wool.  
 55, 1, come ye, buy and *e.*  
 2, *e.* ye that which is good.  
 10, give bread to the *e.*  
 65, 13, my servants shall *e.*, but ye shall be.  
 Jer. 5, 17, they shall *e.* up thine harvest.  
 15, 16, words were found, and I did *e.* them.  
 24, 2; 29, 17, figs could not be *e.*  
 81, 29; Ezek. 18, 2, the fathers have *e.* sour grapes.  
 Ezek. 3, 1, 2, 3, *e.* this roll.  
 4, 10, *e.* by weight.  
 Dan. 4, 33, *e.* grass as oxen. [enough.  
 Hos. 4, 10; Mic. 6, 14; Hag. 1, 6, *e.*, and not have  
 10, 13, have *e.* the fruit of lies.  
 Mic. 7, 1, there is no cluster to *e.*  
 Mat. 6, 25; Lu. 12, 22, what ye shall *e.*  
 9, 11; Mk. 2, 16; Lu. 15, 2, why *e.* with publicans?  
 12, 1, ears of corn, and *e.*  
 4, *e.* shewbread, which was not lawful to *e.*  
 14, 16; Mk. 6, 37; Lu. 9, 13, give ye them to *e.*  
 15, 20, to *e.* with unwash hands.

Mat. 15, 27; Mk. 7, 28, dogs *e.* of crumbs.  
 32; Mk. 8, 1, multitude have nothing to *e.*  
 24, 49, to *e.* and drink with the drunken.  
 Mk. 2, 16, when they saw him *e.* with.  
 6, 31, no leisure so much as to *e.*  
 11, 14, no man *e.* fruit of thee.  
 Lu. 5, 33, but thy disciples *e.* and drink.  
 10, 8, *e.* such things as are set before you.  
 12, 19, take thine ease, *e.* drink.  
 13, 26, we have *e.* and drunk in thy presence.  
 15, 23, let us *e.* and be merry.  
 22, 30, that ye may *e.* at my table.  
 24, 43, he took it, and did *e.* before them.  
 John 4, 31, Master, *e.*  
 32, meat to *e.* ye know not of.  
 6, 26, because ye did *e.* of loaves.  
 6, can this man give us his flesh to *e.*?  
 53, except ye *e.* the flesh.  
 Acts 2, 46, did *e.* their meat with gladness.  
 9, 9, Saul did neither *e.* nor drink.  
 11, 3, thou didst *e.* with them.  
 23, 14, will *e.* nothing until we have slain Paul.  
 Rom. 14, 2, one believeth he may *e.* all things; weak  
*e.* herbs.  
 6, *e.* to the Lord.  
 20, who *e.* with offence.  
 21, neither to *e.* flesh nor drink wine.  
 1 Cor. 5, 11, with such an one no not to *e.*  
 8, 7, *e.* it as a thing offered to idol.  
 8, neither if we *e.* are we better.  
 13, I will *e.* no flesh while world.  
 9, 4, have we not power to *e.*?  
 10, 3, all *e.* same spiritual meat.  
 27, *e.*, asking no question.  
 31, whether ye *e.* or drink.  
 11, 29, he that *e.* unworthily.  
 2 Thess. 3, 10, work not, neither should he *e.*  
 Heb. 13, 10, whereof they have no right to *e.*  
 Rev. 2, 7, *e.* of the tree of life.  
 17, will give to *e.* of hidden manna.  
 19, 18, *e.* flesh of kings.  
 See Judg. 14, 14; Prov. 31, 27; Isa. 1, 19; 65, 4.  
 EDGE. Prov. 5, 4; Heb. 4, 12; Eccl. 10, 10.  
 EDIFY. Rom. 14, 19, wherewith one may *e.*  
 15, 2, please his neighbour to *e.*  
 1 Cor. 8, 1, charity *e.*  
 14, 3, he that prophesieth speaketh to *e.*  
 4, *e.* himself, *e.* the church.  
 10, 23, all things lawful, but *e.* not.  
 Eph. 4, 12, for *e.* of the body of Christ.  
 See 2 Cor. 10, 8; 13, 10; 1 Tim. 1, 4.  
 EFFECT. Num. 30, 8, make vow of none *e.*  
 2 Chron. 7, 11, Solomon prosperously *e.* all.  
 Ps. 33, 10, devices of the people of none *e.*  
 Isa. 32, 17, the *e.* of righteousness quietness.  
 Mat. 15, 6; Mk. 7, 13, commandment of God of none *e.*  
 1 Cor. 1, 17, lest cross be of none *e.*  
 Gal. 5, 4, Christ is become of none *e.*  
 See Rom. 3, 8; 4, 14; 9, 6; Gal. 3, 17.  
 EFFECTUAL. 1 Cor. 16, 9, a great door and *e.* is opened.  
 Eph. 3, 7; 4, 16, the *e.* working.  
 Jas. 5, 16, *e.* prayer of righteous man.  
 See 2 Cor. 1, 6; Gal. 2, 8; 1 Thess. 2, 13.  
 EFFEMINATE. 1 Cor. 6, 9.  
 EGG. Job 6, 6, taste in the white of an *e.*  
 39, 14, ostrich leaveth *e.* in earth.  
 Lu. 11, 12, if he ask an *e.*  
 See Deut. 22, 6; Isa. 10, 14; 59, 5; Jer. 17, 11.  
 EITHER. Gen. 31, 24, speak not *e.* good or bad.  
 Eccl. 11, 6, prosper, *e.* this or that.  
 Mat. 6, 24; Lu. 16, 13, *e.* hate the one.  
 John 19, 18, on *e.* side one.  
 Rev. 22, 2, on *e.* side the river.  
 See Deut. 17, 3; 28, 51; Isa. 7, 11; Mat. 12, 33.  
 ELDER. 1 Sam. 15, 30, honour me before *e.* of people.  
 Job 15, 10, aged men, much *e.* than thy father.  
 32, 4, waited, because they were *e.* than he.  
 Prov. 31, 23, husband known among *e.*  
 Mat. 15, 2; Mk. 7, 3, tradition of the *e.*  
 1 Tim. 5, 17, let *e.* that rule be worthy.  
 Tit. 1, 5, ordain *e.* in every city.  
 Heb. 11, 2, the *e.* obtained good report.  
 Jas. 5, 14, call for *e.* of the church.

- 1 Pet. 5. 1, the *e.* I exhort, who am an *e.*  
5, younger submit to the *e.*  
See John 3. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 2; 2 John 1; 3 John 1.  
**ELECT.** Isa. 42. 1, mine *e.*, in whom my soul delighteth.  
45. 4, mine *e.* I have called by name.  
65. 9, 22, mine *e.* shall inherit.  
Mat. 24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, for *e.* sake days shortened.  
24; Mk. 13. 22, deceive very *e.*  
31; Mk. 13. 27, gather together his *e.*  
Lu. 18. 7, avenge his own *e.*  
Rom. 8. 33, to charge of God's *e.*  
Col. 3. 12, put on as the *e.* of God.  
1 Tim. 5. 21, charge thee before *e.* angels.  
1 Pet. 1. 2, *e.* according to foreknowledge.  
2. 6, corner stone, *e.*, precious.  
See 2 Tim. 2. 10; Tit. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 5. 13; 2 John 1. 13.  
**ELECTION.** Rom. 9. 11; 11. 5; 1 Thess. 1. 4; 2 Pet. 1. 10.  
**ELEMENTS.** Gal. 4. 3, 9; 2 Pet. 3. 10.  
**ELEVEN.** Gen. 32. 22, Jacob took his *e.* sons.  
37. 9, and *e.* stars made obeisance.  
Acts 1. 26, he was numbered with the *e.*  
See Mat. 28. 16; Mk. 16. 14; Lu. 24. 9.  
**ELOQUENT.** Ex. 4. 10; Isa. 3. 3; Acts 18. 24.  
**EMBALMED.** Gen. 50. 2, the days of those which are *e.*  
26, and they *e.* him.  
See John 19. 39.  
**EMBOLDEN.** Job 16. 3; 1 Cor. 8. 10.  
**EMBRACE.** Job 24. 8, *e.* rock for want of shelter.  
Eccl. 3. 5, a time to *e.*  
Heb. 11. 33, seen and *e.* promises.  
See Prov. 4. 8; 5. 20; Lam. 4. 5; Acts 20. 1.  
**EMBROIDER.** Ex. 28. 39; 35. 35; 38. 23.  
**EMERALDS.** Ex. 28. 18; 39. 11; Rev. 4. 3; 21. 19.  
**EMERODS.** Deut. 28. 27, and with *e.*  
1 Sam. 5. 6, and smote them with *e.*  
**EMINENT.** Ezek. 16. 24, 31, 39; 17. 22.  
**EMPIRE.** Esth. 1. 20. [Ezek. 39. 14.  
**EMPLOY.** Deut. 20. 19; 1 Chron. 9. 3; Ezra 10. 15;  
**EMPTY.** Gen. 31. 42; Mk. 12. 3; Lu. 1. 53; 20. 10, sent  
*e.* away.  
Ex. 3. 21, ye shall not *e.*  
23. 15; 34. 20; Deut. 16. 16, appear before me *e.*  
Deut. 15. 13, not let him go away *e.*  
Job 22. 9, thou hast sent widows away *e.*  
Eccl. 11. 3, clouds *e.* themselves on the earth.  
Isa. 29. 8, awaketh, and his soul is *e.*  
Jer. 48. 11, Moab *e.* from vessel to vessel.  
Nah. 2. 2, the emptiers have *e.* them out.  
Mat. 12. 44, come, he findeth it *e.*  
See 2 Sam. 1. 22; 2 Kings 4. 3; Hos. 10. 1.  
**EMULATION.** Rom. 11. 14; Gal. 5. 20.  
**ENABLED.** 1 Tim. 1. 12.  
**ENCAMP.** Ps. 27. 3, though host *e.* against me.  
34. 7, angel of Lord *e.* round.  
See Num. 10. 31; Job 19. 12; Ps. 53. 5.  
**ENCOUNTERED.** Acts 17. 18.  
**ENCOURAGE.** Deut. 1. 38; 3. 28; 2 Sam. 11. 25, *e.* him.  
Ps. 64. 5, they *e.* themselves in an evil matter.  
See 1 Sam. 30. 6; 2 Chron. 31. 4; 35. 2; Isa. 41. 7.  
**END.** Gen. 6. 13, the *e.* of all flesh before me.  
Ex. 23. 16; Deut. 11. 12, in the *e.* of the year.  
Num. 23. 10, let my last *e.* be like his.  
Deut. 8. 16, do thee good at thy latter *e.*  
32. 29, consider their latter *e.*  
Job 6. 11, what is mine *e.*, that I should prolong?  
8. 7; 42. 12, thy latter *e.* shall increase.  
16. 3, shall vain words have an *e.*?  
26. 10, till day and night come to an *e.*  
Ps. 7. 9, wickedness of wicked come to an *e.*  
9. 6, destructions come to perpetual *e.*  
37. 37, the *e.* of that man is peace.  
39. 4, make me to know my *e.*  
73. 17, then understood I their *e.*  
102. 27, the same, thy years have no *e.*  
107. 27, are at their wit's *e.*  
119. 96, an *e.* of all perfection.  
Prov. 14. 12, the *e.* thereof are ways of death.  
17. 24, eyes of fool in *e.* of earth.  
19. 20, be wise in thy latter *e.*  
25. 8, lest thou know not what to do in *e.*  
Eccl. 3. 11, find out from beginning to the *e.*  
4. 8, no *e.* of all his labour.  
16, no *e.* of all the people.  
Eccl. 7. 2, that is the *e.* of all men.  
8, better the *e.* of a thing.  
10. 13, the *e.* of his talk is madness.  
12. 12, of making books there is no *e.*  
Isa. 9. 7, of his government there is no *e.*  
46. 10, declaring *e.* from beginning.  
Jer. 5. 31, what will ye do in *e.* thereof?  
8. 20, harvest past, summer *e.*  
17. 11, at his *e.* shall be a fool.  
29. 11, to give you an expected *e.*  
31. 17, there is hope in thine *e.*  
Lam. 1. 9, remembereth not her last *e.*  
4. 18; Ezek. 7. 2, our *e.* is near, *e.* is come.  
Ezek. 21. 26; 35. 5, iniquity shall have an *e.*  
Dan. 8. 17, 19; 11. 27, at the time of *e.*  
11. 45, he shall come to his *e.*, and none shall help him.  
12. 3, what shall be the *e.*?  
13, go thy way till the *e.* be.  
Hab. 2. 3, at the *e.* it shall speak.  
Mat. 10. 22; 24. 13; Mk. 13. 13, endureth to *e.*  
13. 39, harvest is *e.* of the world.  
24. 3, what sign of the *e.* of the world?  
6; Mk. 13. 7; Lu. 21. 9, the *e.* is not yet.  
14, then shall the *e.* come.  
31, gather from one *e.* of heaven.  
26. 58, Peter sat to see the *e.*  
28. 20, I am with you, even unto the *e.*  
Mk. 3. 26, cannot stand, but hath an *e.*  
Lu. 1. 33, of his kingdom there shall be no *e.*  
22. 37, things concerning me have an *e.*  
John 13. 1, he loved them unto the *e.*  
18. 37, to this *e.* was I born.  
Rom. 6. 21, the *e.* of those things is death.  
22, the *e.* everlasting life.  
10. 4, the *e.* of the law for righteousness.  
1 Cor. 10. 11, on whom *e.* of world are come,  
Phil. 3. 19, whose *e.* is destruction.  
1 Tim. 1. 5, the *e.* of the commandment.  
Heb. 6. 8, whose *e.* is to be burned.  
16, an oath an *e.* of strife.  
7. 3, neither beginning nor *e.* of life.  
9. 26, once in the *e.* hath he appeared.  
13. 7, considering *e.* of their conversation.  
Jas. 5. 11, ye have seen *e.* of the Lord.  
1 Pet. 1. 9, receiving the *e.* of your faith.  
13, be sober, and hope to the *e.*  
4. 7, the *e.* of all things is at hand.  
17, what shall the *e.* be of them that obey not?  
Rev. 2. 26, keepeth my works unto *e.*  
21. 6; 22. 13, the beginning and the *e.*  
See Ps. 19. 6; 65. 5; Isa. 45. 22; 52. 10; Jer. 4. 27.  
**ENDANGER.** Ezra 4. 13.  
**ENDAVOUR.** Eccl. 10. 9; Dan. 1. 10.  
**ENDEAVOUR.** Ps. 28. 4; Eph. 4. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 15.  
**ENDLESS.** 1 Tim. 1. 4; Heb. 7. 16. [3. 13.  
**ENDUE.** Gen. 30. 20; 2 Chron. 2. 12; Lu. 24. 49; Jas.  
**ENDURE.** Gen. 33. 14, as the children be able to *e.*  
Esth. 8. 6, how can I *e.* to see evil?  
Job 8. 15, hold it fast, but it shall not *e.*  
31. 23, I could not *e.*  
Ps. 9. 7; 102. 12; 104. 31, Lord shall *e.* for ever.  
30. 5, anger *e.* a moment, weeping *e.* for a night.  
52. 1, goodness of God *e.* continually.  
72. 5, as long as sun and moon *e.*  
17, his name shall *e.* for ever.  
100. 5, his truth *e.* to all generations.  
106. 1; 107. 1; 118. 1; 136. 1; 138. 8; Jer. 33. 11, his  
mercy *e.* for ever.  
111. 3; 112. 3, 9, his righteousness *e.* for ever.  
119. 160, every one of thy judgments *e.*  
135. 13, thy name, O Lord, *e.* for ever.  
145. 13, thy dominion *e.*  
Prov. 27. 24, doth *e.* to every generation.  
Ezek. 22. 14, can thy heart *e.*?  
Mat. 10. 22; 24. 13; Mk. 13. 13, *e.* to the end.  
Mk. 4. 17, so *e.* but for a time.  
John 6. 27, meat that *e.* unto life.  
Rom. 9. 22, God *e.* with much longsuffering.  
1 Cor. 13. 7, charity *e.* all things.  
2 Tim. 2. 3, *e.* hardness as good soldier.  
4. 3, they will not *e.* sound doctrine.  
5, watch, *e.* afflictions.  
Heb. 10. 34, in heaven a better and *e.* substance.



Heb. 12. 7, if ye *e.* chastening.  
 Jas. 1. 12, blessed is man that *e.* temptation.  
 5. 11, we count them happy which *e.*  
 1 Pet. 1. 25, the word of the Lord *e.* for ever.  
 2. 19, if a man for conscience *e.* grief.  
 See Heb. 10. 32; 11. 27; 12. 2, 3.  
**ENEMY.** Ex. 23. 22, I will be *e.* to thine *e.*  
 Deut. 32. 31, our *e.* themselves being judges.  
 Josh. 7. 12, Israel turned backs before *e.*  
 Judg. 5. 31, so let all thy *e.* perish.  
 1 Sam. 24. 19, if man find *e.*, will he let him go?  
 1 Kings 21. 20, hast thou found me, O mine *e.*?  
 Job 13. 24, wherefore holdest thou me for *e.*?  
 Ps. 8. 2, still the *e.* and avenger.  
 23. 5, in presence of mine *e.*  
 33. 19, mine *e.* are lively.  
 61. 3, a strong tower from the *e.*  
 72. 9, his *e.* shall lick the dust.  
 119. 98, wiser than mine *e.*  
 127. 5, speak with *e.* in the gate.  
 139. 22, I count them mine *e.*  
 Prov. 16. 7, maketh his *e.* at peace.  
 24. 17, rejoice not when *e.* falleth.  
 25. 21; Rom. 12. 20, if *e.* hunger, give bread.  
 27. 6, kisses of *e.* deceitful.  
 Isa. 9. 11, Lord shall join *e.* together.  
 59. 19, when *e.* shall come in like a flood.  
 63. 10, he was turned to be their *e.*  
 Jer. 15. 11, will cause *e.* to entreat thee well.  
 30. 14, wounded thee with wound of *e.*  
 Mic. 7. 6, man's *e.* men of his own house.  
 Mat. 5. 43, said, thou shalt hate thine *e.*  
 44; Lu. 6. 27, 35, I say, love your *e.*  
 13. 25, 28, 39, his *e.* sowed tares.  
 Lu. 19. 43, thine *e.* shall cast a trench.  
 Acts 13. 10, thou *e.* of all righteousness.  
 Rom. 5. 10, if when *e.* we were reconciled.  
 11. 28, concerning the gospel they are *e.*  
 Gal. 4. 16, am I become your *e.*?  
 Phil. 3. 18, the *e.* of the cross.  
 Col. 1. 21, were *e.* in your mind.  
 2 Thess. 3. 15, count him not as an *e.*  
 Jas. 4. 4, friend of the world is the *e.* of God.  
 See Ps. 110. 1; Isa. 62. 8; Jer. 15. 14; Heb. 10. 13.  
**ENGAGED.** Jer. 30. 21.  
**ENGINES.** 2 Chron. 26. 15, and he made in Jerusalem *e.*  
 Ezek. 26. 9, and he shall set *e.* of war.  
**ENGRAFTED.** Jas. 1. 21. [3. 7.  
**ENGRAVE.** Ex. 28. 11; 35. 35; 38. 23; Zech. 3. 9; 2 Cor.  
**ENJOIN.** Job 36. 23; Philem. 8; Heb. 9. 20. [baths.  
**ENJOY.** Lev. 26. 34; 2 Chron. 36. 21, land shall *e.* hersab-  
 Eccl. 2. 1, *e.* pleasure, this also is vanity.  
 24; 3. 13; 5. 18, soul *e.* good.  
 1 Tim. 6. 17, giveth us all things to *e.*  
 See Num. 36. 8; Isa. 65. 22; Heb. 11. 25. [border.  
**ENLARGE.** Deut. 12. 20, when the Lord shall *e.* thy  
 Ps. 4. 1, thou hast *e.* me in distress.  
 25. 17, troubles of heart *e.*  
 119. 32, when thou shalt *e.* my heart.  
 Isa. 5. 14, hell hath *e.* herself.  
 2 Cor. 6. 11, 13; 10. 15, our heart is *e.*  
 See Isa. 54. 2; Hab. 2. 5; Mat. 23. 5.  
**ENLIGHTEN.** Ps. 19. 8; Eph. 1. 18; Heb. 6. 4.  
**ENMITY.** Rom. 8. 7, carnal mind is *e.*  
 Eph. 2. 15, 16, having abolished the *e.*  
 Jas. 4. 4, friendship of world *e.* with God.  
 See Gen. 3. 15; Num. 35. 21; Lu. 23. 12.  
**ENOUGH.** Gen. 33. 9, 11, I have *e.*, my brother.  
 45. 23, it is *e.*, Joseph is alive.  
 Ex. 36. 5, people bring more than *e.*  
 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Kings 19. 4; 1 Chron. 21. 15; Mk. 14.  
 41; Lu. 22. 38, it is *e.*, stay thine hand.  
 Prov. 28. 19, shall have poverty *e.*  
 30. 15, four things say not, it is *e.*  
 16, fire saith not, it is *e.*  
 Isa. 56. 11, dogs which can never have *e.*  
 Jer. 49. 9, will destroy till they have *e.*  
 Hos. 4. 10, eat, and not have *e.*  
 Obad. 5, stolen till they had *e.*  
 Mal. 3. 10, room *e.* to receive it.  
 Mat. 10. 25, *e.* for disciple.  
 25. 9, lest there be not *e.*  
 See Deut. 1. 6; 2 Chron. 31. 10; Hag. 1. 6; Lu. 15. 17.

MIN. Pron.

**ENQUIRE.** Ex. 18. 15, people come to me to *e.* of God.  
 2 Sam. 16. 23, as if a man had *e.* of oracle.  
 2 Kings 3. 11, is there not a prophet to *e.*?  
 Ps. 78. 34, returned and *e.* early after God.  
 Ezek. 14. 3, should I be *e.* of at all by them?  
 20. 3, 31, I will not be *e.*  
 36. 37, I will yet for this be *e.* of.  
 Zeph. 1. 6, those that have not *e.* for.  
 Mat. 10. 11, *e.* who in it is worthy.  
 1 Pet. 1. 10, of which salvation the prophets *e.*  
 See Deut. 12. 30; Isa. 21. 12; John 4. 52. [2 Cor. 9. 11.  
**ENRICH.** 1 Sam. 17. 25; Ps. 65. 9; Ezek. 27. 33; 1 Cor. 1. 5;  
**ENSAMPLE.** 1 Cor. 10. 11, happened to them for *e.*  
 Phil. 3. 17, as ye have us for an *e.*  
 2 Thess. 3. 9, to make ourselves an *e.*  
 See 1 Thess. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 3; 2 Pet. 2. 6.  
**ENSIGN.** Ps. 74. 4; Isa. 5. 26; 11. 10; 18. 3; 30. 17.  
**ENSNARED.** Job 34. 30.  
**ENSUE.** 1 Pet. 3. 11.  
**ENTANGLE.** Ex. 14. 3; Mat. 22. 15; Gal. 5. 1.  
**ENTER.** Ps. 100. 4, *e.* his gates with thanksgiving.  
 119. 130, the *e.* of thy word giveth light.  
 Isa. 26. 2, righteous nation may *e.* in.  
 20, *e.* thou into thy chambers.  
 Ezek. 44. 5, mark well *e.* in of the house.  
 Mat. 6. 6, prayest, *e.* into thy closet.  
 7. 13; Lu. 13. 24, *e.* in at strait gate.  
 10. 11; Lu. 10. 8, 10, what city ye *e.*  
 18. 8; Mk. 9. 43, better to *e.* into life.  
 19. 17, if thou wilt *e.* into life, keep.  
 25. 21, well done, *e.* into joy.  
 Mk. 5. 12; Lu. 8. 32, we may *e.* into swine.  
 14. 38; Lu. 22. 46, lest ye *e.* into temptation.  
 Lu. 9. 34, feared as they *e.* cloud.  
 13. 24, many will seek to *e.*  
 John 3. 4, can he *e.*?  
 4. 38, ye are *e.* into their labours.  
 10. 1, 2, *e.* not by the door.  
 Rom. 5. 12, sin *e.* into world.  
 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither have *e.* into heart of man.  
 Heb. 3. 11, 13, shall not *e.* into rest.  
 4. 10, he that is *e.* into rest.  
 6. 20, forerunner is for us *e.*  
 2 Pet. 1. 11, so an *e.* shall be ministered.  
 See Ps. 143. 2; Prov. 17. 10; Mat. 15. 17. [declare.  
**ENTICE.** Judg. 14. 15; 16. 5, *e.* husband that he may  
 2 Chron. 18. 19, Lord said, who shall *e.* Ahab?  
 Prov. 1. 10, if sinners *e.* thee.  
 1 Cor. 2. 4; Col. 2. 4, with *e.* words.  
 See Job 31. 27; Prov. 16. 29; Jas. 1. 14.  
**ENTIRE.** Jas. 1. 4.  
**ENTREAT.** Mat. 22. 6; Lu. 18. 32, *e.* them spitefully.  
**ENTRY.** 1 Chron. 9. 19; Prov. 8. 3; Ezek. 8. 5; 40. 38.  
**ENVIRON.** Josh. 7. 9.  
**ENVY.** Job 5. 2, *e.* slayeth the silly one.  
 Ps. 73. 3, I was *e.* at the foolish.  
 Prov. 3. 31, *e.* not the oppressor.  
 14. 30, *e.* is rottenness of the bones.  
 23. 17, let not heart *e.* sinners.  
 24. 1, 19, be not *e.* against evil men.  
 27. 4, who is able to stand before *e.*?  
 Eccl. 4. 4, for this a man is *e.*  
 9. 6, their love, hatred, and *e.* is perished.  
 Mat. 27. 18; Mk. 15. 10, for *e.* they delivered.  
 Acts 7. 9, patriarchs moved with *e.*  
 13. 45; 17. 5, Jews filled with *e.*  
 Rom. 1. 29, full of *e.*, murder.  
 13. 13, walk honestly, not in *e.*  
 1 Cor. 3. 3, among you *e.* and strife.  
 13. 4, charity *e.* not.  
 2 Cor. 12. 20, I fear lest there be *e.*  
 Gal. 5. 21, works of flesh are *e.*, murders.  
 26, *e.* one another.  
 Phil. 1. 15, preach Christ even of *e.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 4, whereof cometh *e.*  
 Tit. 3. 3, living in malice and *e.*  
 Jas. 4. 5, spirit in us lusteth to *e.*  
 See Gen. 37. 11; Ps. 106. 16; Ezek. 31. 9; 35. 11. [a.  
**EPHAH.** Ex. 16. 36, now an omer is the tenth part of an  
 Lev. 19. 36, a just *e.* shall ye have.  
 Ezek. 45. 10, ye shall have just balances, and a just *e.*  
 Zech. 5. 6, this is an *e.* that goeth forth.  
**EPHOD.** Ex. 28. 6, they shall make the *e.* of gold.

- IX. 30. 2, and he made the *e.* of gold.  
 Judg. 8. 27, and Gideon made an *e.* thereof.  
 17. 5, and made an *e.*  
**EPISTLE.** 2 Cor. 3. 1, nor need *e.* of commendation.  
 2, ye are our *e.*  
 3, to be the *e.* of Christ.  
 2 Thess. 2. 15; 3. 14, by word or *e.*  
 2 Pet. 3. 16, as also in all his *e.*  
 See Acts 15. 30; 23. 33; 2 Cor. 7. 8; 2 Thess. 3. 17.  
**EQUAL.** Ps. 17. 2, eyes behold things that are *e.*  
 55. 13, a man mine *e.*, my guide.  
 Prov. 26. 7, legs of lame not *e.*  
 Isa. 40. 26; 46. 5, to whom shall I be *e.*?  
 Ezek. 18. 25, 29; 33. 17, 20, is not my way *e.*?  
 Mat. 20. 12, hast made them *e.* to us.  
 Lu. 20. 36, are *e.* to angels.  
 John 5. 18; Phil. 2. 6, *e.* with God.  
 Col. 4. 1, give servants what is *e.*  
 See Ex. 36. 22; 2 Cor. 8. 14; Gal. 1. 14.  
**EQUITY.** Ps. 98. 9, judge the people with *e.*  
 Prov. 1. 3, receive instruction of *e.*  
 2. 9, understand judgment and *e.*  
 17. 26, not good to strike princes for *e.*  
 Eccl. 2. 21, a man whose labour is in *e.*  
 See Isa. 11. 4; 59. 14; Mic. 3. 9; Mal. 2. 6.  
**ERECTED.** Gen. 33. 20.  
**ERR.** Ps. 95. 10, people that do *e.* in their heart.  
 119. 21, do *e.* from thy commandments.  
 Isa. 3. 12; 9. 16, lead thee cause to *e.*  
 28. 7, they *e.* in vision.  
 35. 8, wayfaring men shall not *e.*  
 Mat. 22. 29; Mk. 12. 24, *e.* not knowing scriptures.  
 1 Tim. 6. 10, have *e.* from the faith.  
 21, have *e.* concerning the faith.  
 Jas. 1. 16, do not *e.*, beloved brethren.  
 5. 19, if any do *e.* from truth.  
 See Isa. 28. 7; 29. 24; Ezek. 45. 20.  
**ERRAND.** Gen. 24. 33; Judg. 3. 19; 2 Kings 9. 5.  
**ERROR.** Ps. 19. 12, who can understand his *e.*?  
 Eccl. 5. 6, neither say thou, it was an *e.*  
 10. 5, evil which I have seen as an *e.*  
 Mat. 27. 64, last *e.* worse than first.  
 Jas. 5. 20, converteth sinner from *e.*  
 2 Pet. 3. 17, led away with *e.* of wicked.  
 1 John 4. 6, the spirit of *e.*  
 See Job 19. 4; Rom. 1. 27; Heb. 9. 7; Jude 11.  
**ESCAPE.** Gen. 19. 17, *e.* for thy life, *e.* to mountain.  
 1 Kings 18. 40; 2 Kings 9. 15, let none of them *e.*  
 Esth. 4. 13, think not thou shalt *e.* in king's house.  
 Job 11. 20, wicked shall not *e.*  
 19. 20, *e.* with skin of my teeth.  
 Ps. 55. 8, I would hasten my *e.*  
 Prov. 19. 5, speaketh lies shall not *e.*  
 Eccl. 7. 26, whoso pleaseth God shall *e.*  
 Isa. 20. 6; Heb. 2. 3, how shall we *e.*?  
 Ezek. 33. 21, one that had *e.* came to me.  
 Amos 9. 1, he that *e.* shall not be delivered.  
 Mat. 23. 33, how can ye *e.* damnation?  
 Lu. 21. 36, worthy to *e.*  
 John 10. 39, he *e.* out of their hands.  
 Acts 27. 44, they *e.* all safe to land.  
 28. 4, he *e.* sea, yet vengeance.  
 Heb. 11. 34, through faith *e.* edge of sword.  
 12. 25, if they *e.* not who refused.  
 2 Pet. 1. 4, *e.* corruption in the world.  
 20, after they *e.* pollutions.  
 See Deut. 23. 15; Ps. 124. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 13.  
**ESCHEW.** Job 1. 1; 2. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 11.  
**ESPECIALLY.** Gal. 6. 10; 1 Tim. 4. 10; 5. 8; Philem. 16.  
**ESPOUSE.** Cant. 3. 11; Jer. 2. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 2.  
**ESPY.** Gen. 42. 27; Josh. 14. 7; Jer. 48. 19; Ezek. 20. 6.  
**ESTABLISH.** Ps. 40. 2, and *e.* my goings.  
 59. 17, *e.* work of our hands.  
 Prov. 4. 26, let thy ways be *e.*  
 12. 19, lip of truth *e.* for ever.  
 16. 12, throne *e.* by righteousness.  
 20. 18, every purpose *e.* by counsel.  
 24. 3, by understanding is house *e.*  
 29. 4, king by judgment *e.* the land.  
 Isa. 7. 9, if ye will not believe, ye shall not be *e.*  
 16. 5, in mercy shall the throne be *e.*  
 Jer. 10. 12; 51. 15, he *e.* world by wisdom.  
 Mat. 18. 16, two witnesses every word *e.*  
 Rom. 3. 31, yea, we *e.* the law.  
 10. 3, to *e.* their own righteousness.  
 Heb. 13. 9, the heart be *e.* with grace.  
 2 Pet. 1. 12, be *e.* in the present truth.  
 See Amos 5. 15; Hab. 2. 12; Acts 16. 5.  
**ESTATE.** Ps. 136. 23, remembered us in low *e.*  
 Eccl. 1. 16, lo, I am come to great *e.*  
 Mk. 6. 21, Herod made supper to chief *e.*  
 Rom. 12. 16, condescend to men of low *e.*  
 Jude 6, angels kept not first *e.*  
 See Ezek. 36. 11; Dan. 11. 7; Lu. 1. 43.  
**ESTEEM.** Deut. 32. 15, lightly *e.* rock of salvation.  
 1 Sam. 2. 30, despise me shall be lightly *e.*  
 18. 23, I am a poor man, and lightly *e.*  
 Job 23. 12, I have *e.* the words of his mouth.  
 36. 19, will he *e.* thy riches?  
 41. 27, he *e.* iron as straw.  
 Ps. 119. 128, *e.* all thy precepts.  
 Isa. 53. 4, did *e.* him smitten.  
 Lam. 4. 2, *e.* as earthen pitchers.  
 Lu. 16. 15, highly *e.* among men.  
 Rom. 14. 5, one man *e.* one day above another.  
 14, that *e.* any thing unclean.  
 Phil. 2. 3, let each *e.* other better.  
 1 Thess. 5. 13, *e.* highly for work's sake.  
 Heb. 11. 26, *e.* reproach greater riches.  
 See Prov. 17. 28; Isa. 29. 17; 1 Cor. 6. 4.  
**ESTIMATION.** Lev. 27. 2-8, 13. Num. 18. 16. [14. 5.  
**ESTRANGED.** Job 19. 13; Ps. 78. 30; Jer. 19. 4; Ezek.  
**ETERNAL.** Deut. 33. 27, the *e.* God is thy refuge.  
 Isa. 60. 15, will make thee an *e.* excellency.  
 Mat. 19. 16; Mk. 10. 17; Lu. 10. 25; 18. 18, what shall  
 I do that I may have *e.* life?  
 25. 46, righteous into life *e.*  
 Mk. 3. 29, is in danger of *e.* damnation.  
 10. 30, receive in world to come *e.* life.  
 John 3. 15, believeth in him have *e.* life.  
 4. 36, gathereth fruit unto life *e.*  
 5. 39, scriptures, in them *e.* life.  
 6. 54, drinketh my blood hath *e.* life.  
 68, thou hast words of *e.* life.  
 10. 28, give sheep *e.* life.  
 12. 25, hateth life, shall keep it to life *e.*  
 17. 2, give *e.* life to as many.  
 3, this is life *e.*, that they might know thee.  
 Acts 13. 48, many as were ordained to *e.* life.  
 Rom. 2. 7, who seek for glory, *e.* life.  
 5. 21, grace reign to *e.* life.  
 6. 23, gift of God is *e.* life.  
 2 Cor. 4. 17, an *e.* weight of glory.  
 18, things not seen are *e.*  
 5. 1, house *e.* in the heavens.  
 Eph. 3. 11, according to *e.* purpose.  
 1 Tim. 6. 12, 19, lay hold on *e.* life.  
 Tit. 1. 2; 3. 7, in hope of *e.* life.  
 Heb. 5. 9, author of *e.* salvation.  
 6. 2, doctrine of *e.* judgment.  
 9. 15, promise of *e.* inheritance.  
 1 Pet. 5. 10, called to *e.* glory by Christ.  
 1 John 1. 2, *e.* life, which was with the Father.  
 2. 25, this is the promise, even *e.* life.  
 3. 15, no murderer hath *e.* life.  
 5. 11, record, that God hath given to us *e.* life.  
 13, know that ye have *e.* life.  
 20, this is true God, and *e.* life.  
 Jude 7, vengeance of *e.* fire.  
 See Rom. 1. 20; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 2 Tim. 2. 10; Jude 21.  
**ETERNITY.** Isa. 57. 15.  
**EVNUCHS.** Isa. 56. 4, for thus saith the Lord to thee.  
 Mat. 19. 12, for there are some *e.*  
 Acts 8. 27, an *e.* of great authority.  
 See Isa. 56. 3.  
**EVANGELIST.** Acts 21. 8; Eph. 4. 11; 2 Tim. 4. 5.  
**EVENING.** 1 Sam. 11. 24, cursed that eateth till *e.*  
 1 Kings 17. 6, brought bread morning and *e.*  
 Ps. 90. 6, in *e.* cut down and withereth.  
 Job 23, goeth to his labour until the *e.*  
 131. 2, prayer as the *e.* sacrifice.  
 Eccl. 11. 6, in *e.* withhold not thine hand.  
 Jer. 6. 4, shadows of *e.* stretched out.  
 Hab. 1. 8; Zeph. 3. 3, *e.* wolves.  
 Zech. 14. 7, at *e.* time shall be light.  
 Mat. 14. 23, when *e.* was come, he was there alone.

Lu. 24. 29, abide, for it is toward *e*.  
 See Gen. 30. 16; Ps. 65. 8; Mat. 16. 2; Mk. 14. 17.  
**EVENT.** Eccl. 2. 14; 9. 2, 3.  
**EVER.** Gen. 3. 22, lest he eat, and live for *e*.  
 43. 9; 44. 32, let me bear blame for *e*.  
 Ex. 14. 13, ye shall see them no more for *e*.  
 Lev. 6. 13, fire *e*. burning on altar.  
 Deut. 5. 29; 12. 28, be well with them for *e*.  
 13. 16, a heap for *e*.  
 32. 40, lift up hand and say, I live for *e*.  
 Job 4. 7, who *e*. perished?  
 Ps. 9. 7, Lord shall endure for *e*.  
 12. 7, thou wilt preserve them for *e*.  
 22. 26, your heart shall live for *e*.  
 23. 6, dwell in house of the Lord for *e*.  
 29. 10, Lord sitteth king for *e*.  
 33. 11, counsel of Lord standeth for *e*.  
 37. 26, he is *e*. merciful, and lendeth.  
 48. 14, our God for *e*. and *e*.  
 49. 9, that he should still live for *e*.  
 51. 3, my sin is *e*. before me.  
 52. 8, trust in mercy of God for *e*. and *e*.  
 61. 4, will abide in tabernacle for *e*.  
 73. 26, my strength and portion for *e*.  
 74. 19, forget not congregation of poor for *e*.  
 81. 15, their time should have endured for *e*.  
 92. 7, they shall be destroyed for *e*.  
 93. 5, holiness becometh thine house for *e*.  
 102. 12, thou shalt endure for *e*.  
 103. 9, not keep his anger for *e*.  
 105. 8, remember his covenant for *e*.  
 119. 89, for *e*. thy word is settled.  
 132. 14, this is my rest for *e*.  
 146. 6, Lord keepeth truth for *e*.  
 10, Lord shall reign for *e*.  
 Prov. 27. 24, riches not for *e*.  
 Eccl. 3. 14, whatsoever God doeth shall be for *e*.  
**ISA.** 26. 4, trust in Lord for *e*.  
 32. 17, assurance for *e*.  
 34. 10; Rev. 14. 11; 19. 3, smoke shall go up for *e*.  
 40. 8, word of God shall stand for *e*.  
 57. 16, will not contend for *e*.  
**LAM.** 3. 31, Lord will not cast off for *e*.  
**MAT.** 6. 13, thine is the glory for *e*.  
 21. 19; Mk. 11. 14, no fruit grow on thee for *e*.  
**JOHN** 8. 35, servant abideth not for *e*.  
 12. 34, heard that Christ abideth for *e*.  
 14. 16, Comforter abide for *e*.  
**ROM.** 9. 5, God blessed for *e*.  
 1 Thess. 4. 17, so shall we *e*. be with the Lord.  
 5. 15, *e*. follow good.  
 2 Tim. 3. 7, *e*. learning.  
**HEB.** 7. 25, he *e*. liveth to make.  
 13. 8, same yesterday, to day, and for *e*.  
 See Mat. 24. 21; Lu. 15. 31; John 10. 8. [hood.  
**EVERLASTING.** Ex. 40. 15; Num. 25. 13, an *e*. priest-  
 Ps. 90. 2, from *e*. to *e*. thou art God.  
 139. 24, lead me in way *e*.  
 Prov. 8. 23, I was set up from *e*.  
 10. 25, righteous is an *e*. foundation.  
**ISA.** 9. 6, called the *e*. Father.  
 26. 4, in the Lord is *e*. strength.  
 33. 14, with *e*. burnings.  
 35. 10; 51. 11; 61. 7, *e*. joy.  
 45. 17, with *e*. salvation.  
 54. 8, with *e*. kindness.  
 55. 13, for an *e*. sign.  
 56. 5; 63. 12, an *e*. name.  
 60. 19, 20, an *e*. light.  
**JER.** 31. 3, with an *e*. love.  
**HAB.** 3. 6, the *e*. mountains.  
**MAT.** 18. 8; 25. 41, into *e*. fire.  
 19. 29, inherit *e*. life.  
 25. 46, into *e*. punishment.  
**LU.** 16. 9, into *e*. habitations.  
 18. 30, in world to come *e*. life.  
**JOHN** 3. 16, 36, believeth shall have *e*. life.  
 4. 14, water springing up into *e*. life.  
 5. 24, heareth my word hath *e*. life.  
 6. 27, meat which endureth to *e*. life.  
 40, seeth Son may have *e*. life.  
 12. 50, his commandment is life *e*.  
**ACTS** 13. 46, unworthy of *e*. life.

Rom. 6. 22, free from sin, the end *e*. life.  
 Gal. 6. 8, of Spirit reap life *e*.  
 2 Thess. 1. 9, punished with *e*. destruction.  
 2. 16, given us *e*. consolation.  
 Jude 6, reserved in *e*. chains.  
 Rev. 14. 6, having the *e*. gospel.  
 See Dan. 4. 3; 7. 27; 2 Pet. 1. 11.  
**EVERMORE.** Ps. 16. 11, pleasures for *e*.  
 37. 27, do good and dwell for *e*.  
 121. 8, preserve thy going out for *e*.  
 133. 3, the blessing, life for *e*.  
 John 6. 34, *e*. give us this bread.  
 1 Thess. 5. 16, rejoice *e*.  
 Heb. 7. 28, consecrated for *e*.  
 Rev. 1. 18, I am alive for *e*.  
 See 2 Kings 17. 37; Ps. 77. 8; 106. 31. [me.  
**EVERY.** Gen. 4. 14, *e*. one that findeth me shall slay  
 6. 5, *e*. imagination of heart evil.  
 Lev. 19. 10, neither shalt gather *e*. grape.  
 Deut. 4. 4, alive *e*. one of you this day.  
 2 Kings 18. 31, eat *e*. one of his fig tree.  
 2 Chron. 30. 18, pardon *e*. one.  
 Ps. 29. 9, *e*. one doth speak of glory.  
 32. 6, for this shall *e*. one that is godly.  
 68. 30, till *e*. one submit himself.  
 119. 101, refrained from *e*. evil way.  
 Prov. 2. 9, *e*. good path.  
 7. 12, in *e*. corner.  
 14. 15, simple believeth *e*. word.  
 20. 3, *e*. fool will be meddling.  
 30. 5, *e*. word of God is pure.  
 Eccl. 10. 3, saith to *e*. one he is a fool.  
 Jer. 51. 29, *e*. purpose of the Lord.  
 Mat. 4. 4, by *e*. word that proceedeth.  
 7. 8; Lu. 11. 10, *e*. one that asketh.  
 Mk. 1. 45, came from *e*. quarter.  
 Lu. 19. 26, to *e*. one which hath shall be given.  
 Rom. 14. 11, *e*. kneel bow, *e*. tongue confess.  
 2 Cor. 10. 5, *e*. thought.  
 Eph. 1. 21; Phil. 2. 9, far above *e*. name.  
 1 Tim. 4. 4, *e*. creature of God.  
 2 Tim. 2. 19, *e*. one that nameth.  
 21, *e*. good work.  
 Heb. 12. 1, *e*. weight.  
 Jas. 1. 17, *e*. good and perfect gift.  
 1 Pet. 2. 13, *e*. ordinance of man.  
 1 John 4. 1, believe not *e*. spirit.  
 7, *e*. one that loveth.  
 Rev. 6. 11, robes given to *e*. one.  
 See Gen. 27. 29; Acts 2. 38; 17. 27; 20. 31.  
**EVIDENCE.** Jer. 32. 10; Heb. 11. 1.  
**EVIDENT.** Gal. 3. 1, Christ hath been *e*. set forth.  
 11, that no man is justified is *e*.  
 Phil. 1. 28, an *e*. token of perdition.  
 See Job 6. 28; Heb. 7. 14, 15.  
**EVIL.** Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21, thoughts of heart only *e*.  
 47. 9, few and *e*. have the days. [the *e*.  
 Ex. 32. 14; 2 Sam. 24. 16 1 Chron. 21. 15, repented of  
 Deut. 23. 54, eye *e*. towards his brother.  
 56, her eye *e*. towards husband.  
 Job 2. 10, receive good, and not *e*.  
 30. 26, looked for good, then *e*. came.  
 Ps. 34. 14; 37. 27; Prov. 3. 7, depart from *e*.  
 35. 12; 109. 5, they rewarded me *e*.  
 40. 12, innumerable *e*. have compassed.  
 Prov. 14. 19, *e*. bow before the good.  
 15. 3, beholding the *e*. and good.  
 17. 13, whose rewardeth *e*. for good.  
 Isa. 1. 4, a seed of *e*. doers.  
 5. 20, that call *e*. good, and good *e*.  
 7. 15, 16, refuse the *e*. and choose the good.  
 Jer. 2. 13, have committed two *e*.  
 19, know it is an *e*. thing and bitter.  
 24. 3; 29. 17, *e*. figs, very *e*.  
 42. 6, whether good or *e*. we will obey.  
 Mat. 5. 45, rise on *e*. and good.  
 6. 34, sufficient unto the day is the *e*. thereof.  
 7. 11; Lu. 11. 13, if ye, being *e*.  
 18, good tree cannot bring forth *e*.  
 9. 4, wherefore think *e*. in your hearts?  
 Mk. 9. 39, lightly speak *e*. of me.  
 Lu. 6. 22, cast out your name as *e*.  
 35, he is kind to the *e*.

- Lu. 6. 45, *e. man bringeth forth e.*  
 John 3. 20, doeth *e. batheth light.*  
 18. 23, if I have spoken *e.*  
 Acts 23. 5, not speak *e. of ruler.*  
 Rom. 7. 19, the *e. I would not.*  
 12. 9, abhor that which is *e.*  
 17, recompense to no man *e. for e.*  
 21, overcome *e. with good.*  
 1 Thess. 5. 22, appearance of *e.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 10, the root of all *e.*  
 2 Tim. 4. 18; Jas. 3. 16, every *e. work.*  
 Tit. 3. 2, speak *e. of no man.*  
 Jas. 3. 3, tongue an unruly *e.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 9, not rendering *e. for e.*  
 See Prov. 13. 21; Isa. 45. 7; Eccl. 12. 1; Eph. 5. 16; 6. 13.  
**EXACT.** Deut. 15. 2, shall not *e. it of neighbour.*  
 Neh. 5. 7, 10, 11, you *e. usury.*  
 10. 31, leave the *e. of every debt.*  
 Job 11. 6, God *e. of thee less.*  
 Lu. 3. 13, *e. no more than what is.*  
 See Ps. 89. 22; Isa. 58. 3; 60. 17.  
**EXALT.** 1 Chron. 29. 11, *e. as head above all.*  
 Ps. 12. 8, when vilest men are *e.*  
 34. 3, let us *e. his name together.*  
 92. 10, my horn shalt thou *e.*  
 97. 9, *e. far above all gods.*  
 Prov. 4. 8, *e. her, and she shall promote thee.*  
 11. 11, by blessing of upright the city is *e.*  
 14. 29, he that is hasty of spirit *e. folly.*  
 34, righteousness *e. a nation.*  
 17. 19, he that *e. his gate.*  
 Isa. 2. 2; Mic. 4. 1, mountain of Lord's house *e.*  
 40. 4, every valley shall be *e.*  
 Ezek. 21. 26, *e. him that is low.*  
 Mat. 11. 23; Lu. 10. 15, *e. to heaven.*  
 23. 12; Lu. 14. 11; 18. 14, *e. himself shall be abased.*  
 2 Cor. 11. 20, if a man *e. himself.*  
 12. 7, *e. above measure.*  
 Phil. 2. 9, God hath highly *e. him.*  
 2 Thess. 2. 4, *e. himself above all that is called.*  
 1 Pet. 5. 6, he may *e. in due time.*  
 See Ex. 15. 2; Job 24. 24; Lu. 1. 52; Jas. 1. 9.  
**EXAMINE.** Ps. 26. 2, *e. me, O Lord.*  
 Acts 4. 9, if we this day be *e.*  
 22. 24, 29, *e. by scourging.*  
 1 Cor. 11. 28, let a man *e. himself.*  
 2 Cor. 13. 5, *e. yourselves.*  
 See Ezra 10. 16; Acts 24. 8; 25. 26; 1 Cor. 9. 3.  
**EXAMPLE.** John 13. 15, I have given you an *e.*  
 1 Tim. 4. 12, be thou an *e. of believers.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 21, Christ suffered, leaving an *e.*  
 Jude 7, an *e., suffering vengeance.*  
 See Mat. 1. 19; 1 Cor. 10. 6; Heb. 4. 11; 8. 5.  
**EXCEED.** Mat. 5. 20, except righteousness *e.*  
 2 Cor. 3. 9, ministration doth *e. in glory.*  
 See 1 Sam. 20. 41; 2 Chron. 9. 6; Job 36. 9.  
**EXCEEDING.** Gen. 15. 1, thy *e. great reward.*  
 27. 34, an *e. bitter cry.*  
 Num. 14. 7, land is *e. good.*  
 1 Sam. 2. 3, so *e. proud.*  
 Ps. 21. 6, *e. glad with thy countenance.*  
 43. 4, God my *e. joy.*  
 119. 96, commandment *e. broad.*  
 Prov. 30. 24, four things *e. wise.*  
 Jon. 1. 16, men feared the Lord *e.*  
 4. 6, *e. glad of the gourd.*  
 Mat. 2. 10, with *e. great joy.*  
 4. 8, an *e. high mountain.*  
 5. 12, rejoice and be *e. glad.*  
 8. 28, possessed with devils, *e. fierce.*  
 17. 23; 26. 22, they were *e. sorry.*  
 19. 25, they were *e. amazed.*  
 26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, my soul is *e. sorrowful.*  
 Mk. 6. 26, king *e. sorry.*  
 9. 3, raiment *e. white.*  
 Lu. 25. 8, Herod was *e. glad.*  
 Acts 7. 20, Moses was *e. fair.*  
 26. 11, being *e. mad against them.*  
 Rom. 7. 13, sin might become *e. sinful.*  
 2 Cor. 4. 17, *e. weight of glory.*  
 7. 4, *e. joyful in our tribulation.*  
 Gal. 1. 14, *e. zealous of traditions.*  
 Eph. 1. 19, the *e. greatness of his power.*  
 Eph. 2. 7, the *e. riches of his grace.*  
 3. 20, able to do *e. abundantly.*  
 2 Thess. 1. 3, your faith groweth *e.*  
 2 Pet. 1. 4, *e. great and precious promises.*  
 Jude 24, present you faultless with *e. joy.*  
 See 1 Sam. 26. 21; Jonah 3. 3; Heb. 12. 21.  
**EXCEL.** Gen. 49. 4, thou shalt not *e.*  
 Prov. 31. 29, thou *e. them all.*  
 Eccl. 2. 13, wisdom *e. folly.*  
 2 Cor. 3. 10, the glory that *e.*  
 See Ps. 103. 20; 1 Cor. 14. 12.  
**EXCELENCY.** Ex. 15. 7, the greatness of thine *e.*  
 Job 4. 21, doth not their *e. go away?*  
 13. 11, shall not his *e. make you afraid?*  
 Isa. 60. 15, will make thee an eternal *e.*  
 1 Cor. 2. 1, not with *e. of speech.*  
 2 Cor. 4. 7, that the *e. of the power.*  
 Phil. 3. 8, loss for the *e. of Christ.*  
 See Gen. 49. 3; Ex. 15. 7; Eccl. 7. 12; Ezek. 24. 21.  
**EXCELLENT.** Job 37. 23, *e. in power.*  
 Ps. 8. 1, 9, how *e. is thy name!*  
 16. 3, to the *e., in whom is my delight.*  
 36. 7, how *e. thy lovingkindness!*  
 Prov. 8. 6; 22. 20, I will speak of *e. things.*  
 12. 26, righteous more *e. than neighbour.*  
 17. 7, *e. speech becometh not a fool.*  
 27, of an *e. spirit.*  
 Isa. 12. 5, he hath done *e. things.*  
 28. 29, is *e. in working.*  
 Dan. 5. 12; 6. 3, *e. spirit found in Daniel.*  
 Rom. 2. 18; Phil. 1. 10, things more *e.*  
 1 Cor. 12. 31, a more *e. way.*  
 2 Pet. 1. 17, voice from the *e. glory.*  
 See Cant. 5. 15; Lu. 1. 3; Heb. 1. 4; 8. 6; 11. 4.  
**EXCEPT.** Gen. 32. 26, *e. thou bless me.*  
 Deut. 32. 30, *e. their Rock had sold them.*  
 Ps. 127. 1, *e. Lord build house.*  
 Amos 3. 3, *e. they be agreed.*  
 Mat. 5. 20, *e. your righteousness exceed.*  
 18. 3, *e. ye be converted.*  
 24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, *e. days be shortened.*  
 Mk. 7. 3, Pharisees *e. they wash off.*  
 Lu. 13. 3; Rev. 5. 22, *e. ye repent.*  
 John 3. 2, *e. God be with him.*  
 5, *e. a man be born again.*  
 4. 48, *e. ye see signs and wonders.*  
 20. 25, *e. I see print of nails.*  
 Acts 26. 29, *e. these bonds.*  
 Rom. 10. 15, how preach, *e. they be sent?*  
 1 Cor. 15. 36, *e. it die.*  
 2 Tim. 2. 5, *e. he strive lawfully.*  
 See Rom. 7. 7; 1 Cor. 14. 5; 15. 27; 2 Thess. 2. 3.  
**EXCESS.** Mat. 23. 25; Eph. 5. 18; 1 Pet. 4. 3, 4.  
**EXCHANGE.** Mat. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 37, in *e. for his soul.*  
 25. 27, put money to *e.*  
 See Gen. 47. 17; Lev. 27. 10; Ezek. 43. 14.  
**EXCLUDE.** Rom. 3. 27; Gal. 4. 17.  
**EXCUSE.** Lu. 14. 18; Rom. 1. 20; 2. 15; 2 Cor. 12. 19.  
**EXECRATION.** Jer. 42. 18; 44. 12.  
**EXECUTE.** Deut. 33. 21, he *e. the justice of the Lord.*  
 1 Chron. 6. 10; 24. 2; Lu. 1. 8, *e. priest's office.*  
 Ps. 9. 16, Lord known by the judgment he *e.*  
 103. 6, Lord *e. righteousness and judgment.*  
 Jer. 5. 1, if any *e. judgment, I will pardon.*  
 John 5. 27, authority to *e. judgment.*  
 Rom. 13. 4, minister of God to *e. wrath.*  
 See Hos. 11. 9; Mic. 5. 15; Joel 2. 11.  
**EXERCISE.** Ps. 131. 1, *e. myself in things too high.*  
 Jer. 9. 24, *e. lovingkindness.*  
 Mat. 20. 25; Mk. 10. 42; Lu. 22. 25, *e. dominion.*  
 Acts 24. 16, I *e. myself, to have a conscience.*  
 1 Tim. 4. 7, *e. thyself unto godliness.*  
 Heb. 5. 14, *e. to discern good and evil.*  
 12. 11, to them which are *e. thereby.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 14, heart *e. with covetous practices.*  
 See Eccl. 1. 13; 3. 10; Ezek. 22. 29; Rev. 15. 12.  
**EXHORT.** Lu. 3. 18, many things in his *e.*  
 Acts 13. 15, any words of *e.*  
 Rom. 12. 8, he that *e., on e.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 2, these things *e. and teach.*  
 Tit. 1. 3, may be able to *e.*  
 2. 15, *e. and rebuke with authority.*  
 Heb. 3. 13; 10. 25, *e. one another daily.*



Heb. 13. 22, suffer word of *e*.  
*See* Acts 11. 23; 2 Cor. 9. 5; Tit. 2. 6, 9.  
**EXILE.** 2 Sam. 15. 19; Isa. 51. 14.  
**EXPECTATION.** Ps. 9. 18, the *e*. of the poor.  
 62. 5, my *e*. is from him.  
 Prov. 10. 28; 11. 7, 23, *e*. of the wicked.  
 Isa. 20. 5, ashamed of their *e*.  
 6, such is our *e*.  
 Rom. 8. 19, the *e*. of the creature.  
 Phil. 1. 20, my earnest *e*. and hope.  
*See* Jer. 29. 11; Acts 3. 5; Heb. 10. 13.  
**EXPEL.** Josh. 23. 5; Judg. 11. 7; 2 Sam. 14. 14.  
**EXPENSES.** Ezra 6. 4, 8.  
**EXPERIENCE.** Gen. 30. 27; Eccl. 1. 16; Rom. 5. 4.  
**EXPLOITS.** Dan. 11. 28, 32.  
**EXPOUND.** Judg. 14. 14, 19, could not *e*. riddle.  
 Mk. 4. 34, when they were alone, he *e*. all things.  
 Lu. 24. 27, *e*. the scriptures.  
*See* Acts 11. 4; 18. 26; 28. 23.  
**EXPRESS.** Heb. 1. 3.  
**EXPRESSLY.** 1 Sam. 20. 21; Ezek. 1. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 1.  
**EXTEND.** Ps. 16. 2; 109. 12; Isa. 66. 12.  
**EXTINCT.** Job 17. 1; Isa. 43. 17.  
**EXTOL.** Ps. 30. 1; 145. 1, I will *e*. thee.  
 68. 4, *e*. him that rideth.  
*See* Ps. 66. 17; Isa. 52. 13; Dan. 4. 37.  
**EXTORTION.** Ezek. 22. 12; Mat. 23. 25.  
**EXTORTIONER.** Ps. 109. 11, let *e*. catch all he hath.  
 Isa. 16. 4, the *e*. is at an end.  
 1 Cor. 5. 11, if any man *e*. an *e*.  
*See* Lu. 18. 11; 1 Cor. 5. 10; 6. 10.  
**EXTREME.** Deut. 28. 22; Job 35. 15.  
**EYE.** Gen. 3. 6, pleasant to the *e*.  
 7, *e*. of both were opened.  
 27. 1, his *e*. were dim.  
 49. 12, his *e*. shall be red with wine.  
 Num. 10. 31, be to us instead of *e*.  
 16. 14, wilt thou put out *e*.?  
 24. 3, 15, man whose *e*. are open said.  
 Deut. 3. 27, lift up *e*. behold with thine *e*.  
 12. 8; Judg. 17. 6; 21. 25, right in own *e*.  
 16. 19, gift blind *e*. of wise.  
 28. 32, *e*. look, and fall with longing.  
 32. 10, kept him as apple of *e*.  
 34. 7, his *e*. was not dim.  
 1 Kings 1. 20, *e*. of all Israel upon thee.  
 8. 29, 52; 2 Chron. 6. 20, 40, *e*. open towards this house.  
 20. 6, whatsoever is pleasant in thine *e*.  
 2 Kings 6. 17, Lord opened *e*. of young man.  
 20, open the *e*. of these men.  
 2 Chron. 16. 9; Zech. 4. 10, *e*. of Lord run to and fro.  
 34. 28, nor thine *e*. see all the evil.  
 Job 7. 8; 20. 9, *e*. that hath seen me.  
 11. 20, the *e*. of wicked shall fail.  
 15. 12, what do thine *e*. wink at?  
 19. 27, mine *e*. shall behold, and not another.  
 28. 7, path vulture's *e*. hath not seen.  
 10, his *e*. seeth every precious thing.  
 29. 11, when the *e*. saw me.  
 15, I was *e*. to the blind.  
 31. 16, caused *e*. of widow to fail.  
 Ps. 11. 4, his *e*. try children of men.  
 15. 4, in whose *e*. a vile person.  
 19. 8, enlightening the *e*.  
 33. 18, *e*. of Lord on them that fear him.  
 34. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 12, *e*. of Lord on the righteous.  
 36. 1, no fear of God before his *e*.  
 69. 3; 119. 82, 123; Lam. 2. 11, mine *e*. fail.  
 77. 4, holdest mine *e*. waking.  
 116. 8, delivered mine *e*. from tears.  
 119. 18, open mine *e*.  
 132. 4, not give sleep to mine *e*.  
 Prov. 10. 26, as smoke to the *e*.  
 20. 12, the seeing *e*.  
 22. 9, a bountiful *e*.  
 23. 29, redness of *e*.  
 27. 20, the *e*. of man never satisfied.  
 50. 17, the *e*. that mocketh.  
 Eccl. 1. 8, *e*. is not satisfied with seeing.  
 2. 14, wise man's *e*. are in his head.  
 6. 9, better sight of *e*. than wandering of desire.  
 11. 7, for the *e*. to behold the sun.  
 Isa. 1. 16, I will hide mine *e*. from you.

Isa. 29. 10, the Lord hath closed *e*.  
 33. 17, thine *e*. shall see the king in his beauty.  
 40. 26; Jer. 13. 20, lift up your *e*. on high.  
 Jer. 5. 21; Ezek. 12. 2, have *e*. and see not.  
 9. 1, mine *e*. a fountain of tears.  
 13. 17, mine *e*. shall weep sore.  
 14. 17, let mine *e*. run down with tears.  
 24. 6, set mine *e*. upon them for good.  
 Lam. 2. 18, let not apple of *e*. cease.  
 Ezek. 24. 16, 25, the desire of thine *e*.  
 Hab. 1. 13, of purer *e*. than to behold evil.  
 Mat. 5. 29, if right *e*. offend thee.  
 13. 16, blessed are your *e*.  
 18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, to enter with one *e*.  
 Mk. 8. 18, having *e*., see ye not?  
 Lu. 1. 2, from beginning were *e*-witnesses.  
 24. 16, their *e*. were hidden.  
 John 11. 37, could not this man, which opened *e*.  
 Gal. 4. 15, have plucked out your *e*.  
 Eph. 1. 18, the *e*. of your understanding.  
 2 Pet. 2. 14, having *e*. full of adultery.  
 1 John 2. 16, the lust of the *e*.  
*See* Deut. 11. 12; Ezra 5. 5; Ps. 32. 8; Prov. 3. 7; 12.  
 15; 15. 3; 16. 2; 21. 2; Mat. 20. 33; John 10. 21;  
 1 Pet. 3. 12.  
**EYESERVICE.** Eph. 6. 6; Col. 3. 22, not with *e*. as  
 menpleasers.  
 F.  
**FABLES.** 1 Tim. 1. 4; 4. 7; 2 Tim. 4. 4; Tit. 1. 14; 2  
 Pet. 1. 16.  
**FACE.** Gen. 4. 14, from thy *f*. shall I be hid.  
 32. 30, I have seen God *f*. to *f*.  
 Ex. 33. 11, Lord spake to Moses *f*. to *f*.  
 34. 29, skin of *f*. shone.  
 33; 2 Cor. 3. 13, put vail on *f*.  
 Lev. 19. 32, shall honour the *f*. of the old man.  
 Deut. 25. 9, spit in his *f*., saying.  
 1 Sam. 5. 3, Dagon was fallen on his *f*.  
 2 Kings 4. 29, 31, lay staff on *f*. of child.  
 14. 8, let us look one another in *f*.  
 Ezra 9. 7; Dan. 9. 8, confusion of *f*.  
 Neh. 8. 6, worshipped with *f*. to ground.  
 Job 1. 11; 2. 5, curse thee to thy *f*.  
 4. 15, spirit passed before my *f*.  
 13. 24; Ps. 44. 24; 88. 14, wherefore hidest thou thy *f*.?  
 Ps. 13. 1, how long wilt thou hide thy *f*.?  
 27. 9; 69. 17; 102. 2; 143. 7, hide not thy *f*.  
 34. 5, *f*. not ashamed.  
 84. 9, look upon *f*. of anointed.  
 Prov. 27. 19, in water *f*. answereth to *f*.  
 Eccl. 8. 1, wisdom maketh *f*. to shine.  
 Isa. 3. 15, ye grind *f*. of the poor.  
 25. 8, wipe tears from off all *f*.  
 50. 7, set my *f*. like flint.  
 59. 2, sins have hid his *f*. from you.  
 Jer. 2. 27, turned their back, and not *f*.  
 5. 3, their *f*. harder than a rock.  
 30. 6, all *f*. turned into paleness.  
 Dan. 10. 6, *f*. as appearance of lightning.  
 Hos. 5. 5, testifyeth to his *f*.  
 Mat. 6. 17, wash thy *f*.  
 11. 10; Mk. 1. 2; Lu. 7. 27, messenger before *f*.  
 16. 3; Lu. 12. 56, discern *f*. of sky.  
 17. 2, his *f*. did shine as sun.  
 18. 10, angels behold *f*. of my Father.  
 Lu. 2. 31, before *f*. of all people.  
 9. 51, 53, set his *f*. to Jerusalem.  
 22. 64, struck him on *f*.  
 1 Cor. 13. 12, then *f*. to *f*.  
 2 Cor. 3. 18, all, with open *f*.  
 Gal. 1. 22, I was unknown by *f*.  
 2. 11, withstood him to the *f*.  
 Jas. 1. 23, beholding *f*. in glass.  
 Rev. 20. 11, from whose *f*. earth fled away.  
*See* 1 Kings 19. 13; Dan. 1. 10; Acts 6. 15; 20. 25.  
**FADE.** Isa. 1. 30, whose leaf *f*.  
 24. 4, earth mourneth and *f*. the world *f*.  
 40. 7, the flower *f*.  
 64. 6, all *f*. as a leaf.  
 Jer. 8. 13, and the leaf shall *f*.  
 Ezek. 47. 12, whose leaf shall not *f*.  
 1 Pet. 1. 4; 5. 4, inheritance that *f*. not away.

Jas. 1. 11, rich man shall *f.* away.  
*See* 2 Sam. 22. 46; Ps. 18. 45; Isa. 25. 1.  
**FAITH.** Gen. 47. 16, if money *f.*  
 Deut. 28. 32, thine eyes shall *f.* with longing.  
 Josh. 21. 45; 23. 14; 1 Kings 8. 56, there *f.* not any good thing.  
 1 Sam. 17. 32, let no man's heart *f.* him.  
 1 Kings 2. 4; 8. 25, shall not *f.* a man on throne.  
 17. 14, neither shall cruse of oil *f.*  
 Ezra 4. 22, take heed that ye *f.* not.  
 Job 14. 11, as waters *f.* from sea.  
 19. 14, my kinsfolk have *f.*  
 Ps. 12. 1, the faithful *f.* among men.  
 31. 10; 38. 10, my strength *f.* me.  
 77. 8, doth his promise *f.*  
 89. 33, nor suffer my faithfulness to *f.*  
 142. 4, refuge *f.* me.  
 Eccl. 10. 3, his wisdom *f.* him.  
 12. 5, desire shall *f.*  
 Isa. 15. 6, the grass *f.*  
 19. 5, waters shall *f.*  
 31. 3, they shall all *f.* together.  
 32. 6, cause drink of thirsty to *f.*  
 10, the vintage shall *f.*  
 34. 16, no one of these shall *f.*  
 38. 14, eyes *f.* with looking upward.  
 41. 17, tongue *f.* for thirst.  
 59. 15, truth *f.*  
 Jer. 14. 6, their eyes did *f.*  
 15. 18, as waters that *f.*  
 48. 33, I caused wine to *f.*  
 Lam. 3. 22, his compassions *f.* not.  
 4. 17, our eyes as yet *f.*  
 Ezek. 12. 22, every vision *f.*  
 Amos 8. 4, make poor of land to *f.*  
 Hab. 3. 17, labour of olive shall *f.*  
 Lu. 12. 33, treasure that *f.* not.  
 16. 9, when ye *f.* they may receive you.  
 17, one tithe of law *f.*  
 21. 26, hearts *f.* them for fear.  
 22. 32, that thy faith *f.* not.  
 1 Cor. 13. 8, charity never *f.*  
 Heb. 1. 12, thy years shall not *f.*  
 11. 32, time would *f.* me to tell.  
 12. 15, lest any man *f.* of grace of God.  
*See* Deut. 31. 6; Ps. 40. 12; 143. 7; Isa. 44. 12.  
**FAIN.** Job 27. 22; Lu. 15. 16.  
**FAINT.** Gen. 25. 29, 30, came from field, and he was *f.*  
 45. 26, Jacob's heart *f.*  
 Judg. 8. 4, *f.* yet pursuing.  
 Job 4. 5, now it is come, and thou *f.*  
 Ps. 27. 13, I had *f.*, unless I had believed.  
 107. 5, their soul *f.* in them.  
 Prov. 24. 10, if thou *f.* in day of adversity.  
 Isa. 1. 5, whole heart *f.*  
 10. 18, as when a standardbearer *f.*  
 40. 28, Creator of earth *f.* not.  
 29, giveth power to the *f.*  
 30; Amos 8. 13, even youths shall *f.*  
 31, walk, and not *f.*  
 44. 12, he drinketh no water, and is *f.*  
 Jer. 8. 18; Lam. 1. 22; 5. 17, my heart is *f.*  
 Mat. 15. 32; Mk. 8. 3, lest they *f.* by the way.  
 Lu. 18. 1, pray, and not to *f.*  
 2 Cor. 4. 1, 16, as we have received mercy, we *f.* not.  
 Gal. 6. 9, reap, if we *f.* not.  
 Heb. 12. 3, wearied and *f.* in your minds.  
 5, nor *f.* when thou art rebuked.  
*See* Deut. 20. 8; Ps. 84. 2; 119. 81; Mat. 9. 36.  
**FAIR.** Job 37. 22, *f.* weather out of the north.  
 Ps. 45. 2, *f.* than children of men.  
 Prov. 11. 22, a *f.* woman without discretion.  
 26. 25, when he speaketh *f.*, believe not.  
 Cant. 1. 8; 5. 9; 6. 1, thou *f.* among women.  
 6. 10, *f.* as the moon.  
 Isa. 5. 9, houses great and *f.*  
 Jer. 4. 30, in vain shalt thou make thyself *f.*  
 12. 6, though they speak *f.* words.  
 Dan. 1. 15, their countenances appeared *f.*  
 Mat. 16. 2, it will be *f.* weather.  
 Acts 7. 20, Moses was exceeding *f.*  
 Rom. 16. 18, by *f.* speeches deceive.  
*See* Gen. 6. 2; Isa. 54. 11; Ezek. 27. 12.

**FAITH.** Deut. 32. 20, children in whom is no *f.*  
 Mat. 6. 30; 8. 26; 14. 31; 16. 8; Lu. 12. 28, ye of little *f.*  
 8. 10; Lu. 7. 9, so great *f.*  
 9. 2; Mk. 2. 5; Lu. 5. 20, seeing their *f.*  
 22; Mk. 5. 34; 10. 52; Lu. 8. 48; 17. 19, thy *f.* hath made  
 29, according to your *f.* [three whole.  
 15. 28, great is thy *f.*  
 17. 20, *f.* as a grain of mustard seed.  
 21. 21, if ye have *f.*, ye shall not only do this.  
 23. 23, omitted judgment, mercy, and *f.*  
 Mk. 4. 40, how is it ye have no *f.*?  
 11. 22, have *f.* in God.  
 Lu. 7. 50, thy *f.* hath saved thee.  
 8. 25, where is your *f.*?  
 17. 5, increase our *f.*  
 18. 8, shall he find *f.* on the earth?  
 22. 32, that thy *f.* fail not.  
 Acts 3. 16, the *f.* which is by him.  
 6. 5; 11. 24, a man full of *f.*  
 14. 9, perceiving he had *f.* to be healed.  
 27, opened the door of *f.*  
 15. 9, purifying their hearts by *f.*  
 16. 5, established in the *f.*  
 26. 18, sanctified by *f.*  
 Rom. 1. 5, grace for obedience to *f.*  
 17, revealed from *f.* to *f.*  
 3. 27, boasting excluded by *f.*  
 28; 5. 1; Gal. 2. 16; 3. 24, justified by *f.*  
 4. 5, *f.* counted for righteousness.  
 16, it is of *f.*, which is of the *f.* of Abraham.  
 19. 20, being not weak in *f.*  
 5. 2, we have access by *f.*  
 10. 8, the word of *f.*, which we preach.  
 17, *f.* cometh by hearing.  
 12. 3, the measure of *f.*  
 6, prophesy according to proportion of *f.*  
 14. 1, weak in *f.* receive ye.  
 22, hast thou *f.*?  
 23, what is not of *f.* is sin.  
 1 Cor. 2. 5, your *f.* should not stand in wisdom.  
 13. 2, though I have all *f.*  
 13, now abideth *f.*  
 15. 14, and your *f.* is also vain.  
 16. 13, stand fast in the *f.*  
 2 Cor. 1. 24, not have dominion over *f.*  
 4. 13, same spirit of *f.*  
 5. 7, we walk by *f.*  
 13. 5, examine whether ye be in the *f.*  
 Gal. 2. 20, I live by the *f.* of Son of God.  
 3. 2, by the hearing of *f.*  
 12, law is not of *f.*  
 23, before *f.* came.  
 5. 6, *f.* which worketh by love.  
 6. 10, the household of *f.*  
 Eph. 3. 12, access by *f.* of him.  
 17, dwell in your hearts by *f.*  
 4. 5, one Lord, one *f.*  
 13, in the unity of the *f.*  
 6. 16, the shield of *f.*  
 Phil. 1. 27, striving together for the *f.* of the gospel.  
 Col. 1. 23, if ye continue in the *f.*  
 2. 5, the steadfastness of your *f.*  
 1 Thess. 1. 3; 2 Thess. 1. 11, your work of *f.*  
 5. 8, the breastplate of *f.*  
 2 Thess. 3. 2, all men have not *f.*  
 1 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4, my own son in the *f.*  
 5; 2 Tim. 1. 5, *f.* unfeigned.  
 2. 15, if they continue in *f.*  
 3. 13, great boldness in the *f.*  
 4. 1, shall depart from the *f.*  
 5. 8, he hath denied the *f.*  
 6. 10, 21, erred from the *f.*  
 12, fight the good fight of *f.*  
 2 Tim. 3. 8, reprobate concerning the *f.*  
 4. 7, I have kept the *f.*  
 Tit. 1. 1, the *f.* of God's elect.  
 Heb. 4. 2, not being mixed with *f.*  
 6. 1, not laying again the foundation of *f.*  
 12, through *f.* inherit the promises.  
 10. 22, in full assurance of *f.*  
 11. 1, *f.* is substance of things hoped for.  
 5. 5, 7, 8, etc., by *f.* Abel, etc.  
 6, without *f.* it is impossible.

Heb. 11. 13, these all died in *f*.  
 33, through *f*. subdued kingdoms.  
 39, a good report through *f*.  
 12. 2, author and finisher of our *f*.  
 13. 7, whose *f*. follow.  
 Jas. 1. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 7, the trying of your *f*.  
 6, let them ask in *f*.  
 2. 1, have not *f*. with respect of persons.  
 5, rich in *f*.  
 14, man say he hath *f*. can *f*. save him?  
 17, *f*. without works is dead.  
 18, thou hast *f*. and I have works.  
 22, *f*. wrought with his works.  
 5. 15, the prayer of *f*. shall save.  
 1 Pet. 1. 9, the end of your *f*.  
 5. 9, resist steadfast in the *f*.  
 2 Pet. 1. 1, like precious *f*.  
 5, add to your *f*. virtue.  
 1 John 5. 4, overcometh the world, even our *f*.  
 Jude 3, earnestly contend for the *f*.  
 20, your most holy *f*.  
 Rev. 2. 13, hast not denied my *f*.  
 19, I know thy works and *f*.  
 18. 10, patience and *f*. of the saints.  
 14. 12, they that keep the *f*. of Jesus.  
 See Hab. 2. 4; Rom. 1. 12; 1 Tim. 4. 6. [Israel.  
**FAITHFUL.** 2 Sam. 20. 19, one of them that are *f*. in  
 Neh. 7. 2, a *f*. man, and feared God.  
 9. 8, his heart *f*. before thee.  
 13. 13, counted *f*. to distribute.  
 Ps. 12. 1, the *f*. fail among men.  
 89. 37, a *f*. witness in heaven.  
 101. 6, the *f*. of the land.  
 119. 86, commandments *f*.  
 138, testimonies *f*.  
 Prov. 11. 13, *f*. spirit concealeth.  
 13. 17, *f*. ambassador is health.  
 14. 5; Isa. 8. 2; Jer. 42. 5, a *f*. witness.  
 20. 6, a *f*. man who can find?  
 25. 13, as snow in harvest, so is a *f*. messenger.  
 27. 6, *f*. are wounds of a friend.  
 28. 20, *f*. man shall abound.  
 Isa. 1. 21, 26, *f*. city.  
 Mat. 24. 45; Lu. 12. 42, who is a *f*. and wise servant?  
 25. 21, good and *f*. servant.  
 23; Lu. 19. 17, *f*. in a few things.  
 Lu. 16. 10, *f*. in least, *f*. in much.  
 Acts 16. 15, if ye have judged me *f*.  
 1 Cor. 4. 2, required in stewards that a man be *f*.  
 17, Timothy *f*. in the Lord.  
 Gal. 3. 9, blessed with *f*. Abraham.  
 Eph. 6. 21; Col. 1. 7; 4. 7, a *f*. minister.  
 1 Thess. 5. 24, *f*. is he that calleth you.  
 2 Thess. 3. 3, Lord is *f*. who shall stablish you.  
 1 Tim. 1. 15; 4. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 11; Tit. 3. 8, a *f*. saying.  
 3. 11, wives *f*. in all things.  
 2 Tim. 2. 2, commit to *f*. men.  
 13, yet he abideth *f*.  
 Heb. 2. 17, a *f*. high priest.  
 3. 2, *f*. to him that appointed him.  
 10. 23; 11. 11, he is *f*. that promised.  
 1 Pet. 4. 19, as unto a *f*. Creator.  
 1 John 1. 9, he is *f*. and just to forgive.  
 Rev. 2. 10, be thou *f*. unto death.  
 13, my *f*. martyr.  
 17. 14, called, and chosen, and *f*.  
 21. 5; 22. 6, these words are true and *f*.  
 See Deut. 7. 9; Dan. 6. 4; Rev. 1. 5; 3. 14; 19. 11.  
**FAITHFULLY.** 2 Chron. 19. 9; 34. 12; Jer. 23. 28; 3  
 John 5.  
**FAITHFULNESS.** Ps. 5. 9, no *f*. in their mouths.  
 36. 5, thy *f*. reacheth unto the clouds.  
 40. 10; 88. 11, declared thy *f*.  
 89. 33, nor suffer my *f*. to fail.  
 92. 2, show forth thy *f*. every night.  
 Isa. 11. 5, *f*. the girdle of his reins.  
 Lam. 3. 23, great is thy *f*.  
 See 1 Sam. 26. 23; Ps. 119. 75; 143. 1.  
**FAITHLESS.** Mat. 17. 17; Mk. 9. 19; Lu. 9. 41;  
 John 20. 27.  
**FALL.** Prov. 16. 18, haughty spirit before a *f*.  
 Mat. 7. 27, great was the *f*. of it.  
 Lu. 2. 34, set for the rise and *f*. of many.

Rom. 11. 12, if the *f*. of them be the riches.  
 See Jer. 49. 21; Ezek. 26. 15; 31. 16; 32. 10.  
**FALL** (*v*). Gen. 45. 24, see ye *f*. not out by the way.  
 Lev. 25. 35, thy brother be *f*. in decay.  
 1 Sam. 3. 19, let none of his words *f*.  
 2 Sam. 1. 19, 25, 27, how are the mighty *f*.!  
 3. 38, great man *f*. this day.  
 24. 14; 1 Chron. 21. 13, *f*. into hands of God.  
 2 Kings 14. 10, why meddle that thou shouldst *f*.?  
 Job 4. 13; 33. 15, deep sleep *f*. on men.  
 Ps. 5. 10, let them *f*. by their own counsels.  
 7. 15, is *f*. into ditch.  
 16. 6, lines *f*. in pleasant places.  
 37. 24, though he *f*. not utterly cast down.  
 56. 13; 116. 8, deliver my feet from *f*.  
 72. 11, kings shall *f*. down before him.  
 91. 7, a thousand shall *f*. at thy side.  
 Prov. 10. 8, 10, a prating fool shall *f*.  
 11. 14, where no counsel is, the people *f*.  
 28, he that trusteth in riches shall *f*.  
 13. 17; 17. 20; 24. 16, *f*. into mischief.  
 24. 16, just man *f*. seven times.  
 17, rejoice not when thine enemy *f*.  
 26. 27; Eccl. 10. 8, diggeth a pit shall *f*. therein.  
 Eccl. 4. 10, woe to him that is alone when he *f*.  
 11. 3, where the tree *f*. there it shall be.  
 Isa. 14. 12, how art thou *f*.!  
 34. 4, as the leaf *f*. from the vine.  
 40. 30, the young men shall utterly *f*.  
 Jer. 49. 26; 50. 30, young men *f*. in her streets.  
 Ezek. 24. 6, let no lot *f*. on it.  
 Dan. 3. 5; 11. 26; Mat. 4. 9, *f*. down and worship.  
 Hos. 10. 8; Lu. 23. 30; Rev. 6. 16, say to hills, *f*. on us.  
 Mic. 7. 8, when I *f*.  
 Zech. 11. 2, the cedar is *f*.  
 Mat. 10. 29, sparrow *f*. on ground.  
 12. 11, *f*. into pit on sabbath day.  
 15. 14; Lu. 6. 39, both *f*. into the ditch.  
 21. 44; Lu. 20. 18, *f*. on this stone.  
 24. 29; Mk. 13. 25, stars *f*. from heaven.  
 Lu. 8. 13, in time of temptation *f*. away.  
 10. 18, Satan as lightning *f*. from heaven.  
 Rom. 14. 4, to his master he standeth or *f*.  
 13, occasion to *f*.  
 1 Cor. 10. 12, take heed lest he *f*.  
 15. 6, 18, some are *f*. asleep.  
 Gal. 5. 4, ye are *f*. from grace.  
 1 Tim. 3. 6, *f*. into the condemnation.  
 7, lest he *f*. into reproach.  
 6. 9, rich *f*. into temptation.  
 Heb. 4. 11, lest any *f*. after same example.  
 6. 6, if they *f*. away.  
 10. 31, to *f*. into hands of living God.  
 Jas. 1. 2, joy when ye *f*. into temptation.  
 11; 1 Pet. 1. 24, flower thereof *f*.  
 5. 12, lest ye *f*. into condemnation.  
 2 Pet. 1. 10, ye shall never *f*.  
 3. 17, lest ye *f*. from steadfastness.  
 See Isa. 21. 9; Lam. 5. 16; Rev. 14. 8; 18. 2.  
**FALLING.** Job 4. 4; 2 Thess. 2. 3; Jude 24.  
**FALLOW.** Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12. [bear *f*. witness.  
**FALSE.** Ex. 20. 16; Deut. 5. 20; Mat. 19. 18, shalt not  
 23. 1, shalt not raise a *f*. report.  
 2 Kings 9. 12, it is *f*. tell us now.  
 Ps. 119. 104, 128, I hate every *f*. way.  
 120. 3, thou *f*. tongue.  
 Prov. 6. 19; 12. 17; 14. 5; 19. 5; 21. 28; 25. 18, a *f*. witness.  
 11. 1; 20. 23, a *f*. balance.  
 Mat. 15. 19, out of heart proceed *f*. witness.  
 24. 24; Mk. 13. 22, *f*. Christs and *f*. prophets.  
 26. 59, 60; Mk. 14. 56, 57, *f*. witness against Christ.  
 Mk. 13. 22, *f*. prophets shall rise.  
 Lu. 19. 8, any thing by *f*. accusation.  
 1 Cor. 15. 15, found *f*. witnesses of God.  
 2 Cor. 11. 13, such are *f*. apostles.  
 11. 26, perils among *f*. brethren.  
 2 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 2. 3, *f*. accusers.  
 See Gal. 2. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 1; 1 John 4. 1.  
**FALSEHOOD.** Job 21. 34, in answers remaineth *f*.  
 Ps. 7. 14, hath brought forth *f*.  
 144. 8, 11, right hand of *f*.  
 Isa. 28. 15, under *f*. have we hid ourselves.  
 57. 4, a seed of *f*.

Isa. 59. 13, words of *f*.  
 Mic. 2. 11, walking in the spirit and *f*.  
*See* 2 Sam. 18. 13; Jer. 13. 25; Hos. 7. 1.  
**FALSELY.** Lev. 6. 3, 5; 19. 12; Jer. 5. 2; 7. 9; Zech. 5. 4, swear *f*.  
 Jer. 5. 31; 29. 9, prophets prophesy *f*.  
 Mat. 5. 11, evil *f*, for my sake.  
 1 Tim. 6. 20, science *f*, so called.  
*See* Jer. 43. 2; Lu. 3. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 16.  
**FAME.** Josh. 9. 9, we heard the *f* of God.  
 1 Kings 10. 1; 2 Chron. 9. 1, *f* of Solomon.  
 Zeph. 3. 19, get them *f*, in every land.  
 Mat. 4. 24; Mk. 1. 28; Lu. 4. 14, 37; 5. 15, *f* of Jesus.  
 9. 31, spread abroad his *f*.  
 14. 1, Herod heard of the *f*.  
*See* Gen. 45. 16; Num. 14. 15; Job 28. 22; Isa. 66. 19.  
**FAMILIAR.** Job 19. 14; Ps. 41. 9; Jer. 20. 10.  
**FAMILY.** Gen. 12. 3; 28. 14, in thee all *f* be blessed.  
 25. 10, return every man to his *f*.  
 Deut. 29. 18, lest a *f* turn away from God.  
 1 Sam. 9. 21, my *f*, the least.  
 18. 18, what is my father's *f*?  
 1 Chron. 4. 38, princes in their *f*.  
 Ps. 68. 6, setteth the solitary in *f*.  
 Jer. 3. 14, one of a city, and two of a *f*.  
 10. 25, on *f*, that call not.  
 31. 1, God of all the *f* of Israel.  
 Zech. 12. 12, every *f*, apart.  
 Eph. 3. 15, whole *f*, in heaven and earth.  
*See* Num. 27. 4; Judg. 1. 25; Amos 3. 2.  
**FAMINE.** 2 Sam. 21. 1, a *f*, in days of David  
 1 Kings 8. 37; 2 Chron. 20. 9, if there be *f*.  
 18. 2; 2 Kings 6. 25, sore *f*, in Samaria.  
 2 Kings 8. 1, the Lord hath called for a *f*.  
 Job 5. 20, in *f*, he shall redeem thee.  
 22, at *f*, thou shalt laugh.  
 Ps. 33. 19, to keep them alive in *f*.  
 37. 19, in the days of *f*, shall be satisfied.  
 Jer. 24. 10; 29. 17, will send *f*, among them.  
 42. 16, *f*, shall follow close.  
 Lam. 5. 10, black because of *f*.  
 Ezek. 5. 16, evil arrows of *f*.  
 36. 29, I will lay no *f*, upon you.  
 Amos 8. 11, a *f*, not of bread.  
 Mat. 24. 7; Mk. 13. 8; Lu. 21. 11, *f*, in divers places.  
*See* Gen. 12. 10; 41. 27; 47. 13; Lu. 15. 14; Rom. 8. 35.  
**FAMISH.** Gen. 41. 55; Prov. 16. 3; Isa. 5. 13; Zeph. 2. 11.  
**FAMOUS.** Ruth 4. 11, 14; 1 Chron. 5. 24; Ps. 74. 5;  
 Ezek. 23. 10.  
**FAN.** Isa. 30. 24; Jer. 15. 7; 51. 2; Mat. 3. 12.  
**FAR.** Gen. 18. 25; 1 Sam. 20. 9, that be *f*, from thee.  
 Deut. 12. 21; 14. 24, if place too *f*, from thee.  
 Judg. 19. 11; Mk. 6. 35; Lu. 24. 29, day *f*, spent. [me.  
 1 Sam. 2. 30; 22. 15; 2 Sam. 20. 20; 23. 17, be it *f*, from  
 Job 5. 4, children *f*, from safety.  
 11. 14; 22. 23, put iniquity *f*, away.  
 19. 13, put my brethren *f*, from me.  
 34. 10, *f*, be it from God to do wickedness.  
 Ps. 10. 5, thy judgments are *f*, out of sight.  
 22. 11; 35. 22; 38. 21; 71. 12, be not *f*, from me.  
 97. 9, *f*, above all gods.  
 103. 12, *f*, as east from west.  
 Prov. 31. 10, *f*, above rubies.  
 Isa. 43. 6; 60. 4, 9, sons from *f*.  
 46. 12, *f*, from righteousness.  
 57. 19, peace to him that is *f*, off.  
 Amos 6. 3, put *f*, away evil day.  
 Mat. 16. 22, be it *f*, from thee, Lord.  
 Mk. 12. 34, not *f*, from the kingdom.  
 13. 34, as a man taking a *f*, journey.  
 John 21. 8, they were not *f*, from land.  
 Acts 17. 27, not *f*, from every one of us.  
 Rom. 13. 12, the night is *f*, spent.  
 2 Cor. 4. 17, a *f*, more exceeding.  
 Eph. 1. 21, *f*, above all principality.  
 2. 13, *f*, off made nigh.  
 4. 10, *f*, above all heavens.  
 Phil. 1. 23, which is *f*, better.  
 Heb. 7. 15, it is yet *f*, more evident.  
*See* Isa. 33. 17; Mat. 15. 8; Mk. 8. 3.  
**FAREWELL.** Lu. 9. 61; Acts 18. 21; 2 Cor. 13. 11.  
**FARM.** Mat. 22. 5.

**FARTHING.** Mat. 5. 26; 10. 29; Mk. 12. 42; Lu. 12. 6.  
**FASHION.** Job 10. 8; Ps. 119. 73, thine hands have *f*, me.  
 31. 15, did not one *f*, us?  
 Ps. 33. 15, he *f*, hearts alike.  
 139. 16, in continuance were *f*.  
 Isa. 45. 9, say to him that *f*, it.  
 Mk. 2. 12, never saw it on this *f*.  
 Lu. 9. 29, the *f*, of his countenance.  
 1 Cor. 7. 31, the *f*, of this world passeth.  
 Phil. 2. 8, found in *f*, as a man.  
*See* Gen. 6. 15; Ex. 32. 4; Ezek. 42. 11; Jas. 1. 11.  
**FAST.** 2 Sam. 12. 23, he is dead, wherefore should I *f*?  
 Ps. 33. 9, he commanded, and it stood *f*.  
 65. 6, setteth *f*, the mountains.  
 Isa. 58. 3, why have we *f*, and thou seest not?  
 4. ye *f*, for strife.  
 5, wilt thou call this a *f*?  
 6, is not this the *f*, that I have chosen?  
 Joel 1. 14, sanctify a *f*.  
 Zech. 7. 5, did ye at all *f*, unto me?  
 Mat. 6. 16, when ye *f*, be not.  
 18, appear not to *f*.  
 Mk. 2. 19, can children of bridechamber *f*.  
 Lu. 13. 12, I *f*, twice in the week.  
*See* Jer. 14. 12; Mat. 4. 2; Acts 13. 2.  
**FASTEN.** Eccl. 12. 11, as nails *f*, by the masters.  
 Isa. 22. 23, 25, I will *f*, him as a nail.  
 Lu. 4. 20, eyes of all were *f*, on him.  
 Acts 1. 6, when I had *f*, mine eyes.  
*See* 1 Sam. 31. 10; Job 38. 6; Acts 3. 4; 28. 3.  
**FASTING.** Ps. 35. 13, I humbled myself with *f*.  
 109. 24, knees weak through *f*.  
 Jer. 36. 6, upon the *f*, day.  
 Mk. 8. 3, send them away *f*.  
 1 Cor. 7. 5, give yourselves to *f*, and prayer.  
 2 Cor. 6. 5, in stripes, in *f*.  
 11. 27, in *f*, oft.  
*See* Dan. 6. 18; 9. 3; Mat. 17. 21; Mk. 9. 29.  
**FAT.** Gen. 45. 18, shall eat the *f*, of the land.  
 49. 20, his bread shall be *f*.  
 Deut. 32. 15, Jeshurun waxed *f*, and kicked.  
 Neh. 8. 10, eat the *f*, and drink the sweet.  
 9. 25, 35, took a *f*, land, and became *f*.  
 Ps. 17. 10, inclosed in their own *f*.  
 92. 14, shall be *f*, and flourishing.  
 119. 70, heart *f*, as grease.  
 Prov. 11. 25, liberal soul made *f*.  
 13. 4, soul of diligent made *f*.  
 15. 30, good report maketh the bones *f*.  
 Isa. 10. 16, among his *f*, ones leanness.  
 25. 6, feast of *f*, things.  
 Hab. 1. 16, by them their portion is *f*.  
*See* Gen. 41. 2; Ex. 29. 13; Lev. 3. 3, 17; 7. 22; Num. 13. 20; Judg. 3. 17.  
**FATHER.** Gen. 15. 15, go to thy *f*, in peace.  
 17. 4; Rom. 4. 17, a *f*, of nations.  
 Ex. 15. 2, he is my *f*, God, I will exalt him.  
 20. 5; Num. 14. 18, iniquity of *f*, upon children.  
 21. 15, he that smiteth his *f*.  
 17; Lev. 20. 9, he that curseth his *f*.  
 Judg. 17. 10; 18. 19, he to me a *f*, and a priest.  
 1 Sam. 10. 12, who is their *f*?  
 2 Sam. 10. 2; 1 Chron. 19. 2, as his *f*, showed kindness.  
 1 Kings 19. 4, no better than my *f*.  
 2 Kings 2. 12; 13. 14, Elisha cried, my *f*, my *f*.  
 6. 21, my *f*, shall I smite them?  
 1 Chron. 28. 9, know thou the God of thy *f*.  
 2 Chron. 32. 13, what I and my *f*, have done.  
 Ezra 7. 27, blessed be the Lord God of our *f*.  
 Job 29. 16, I was a *f*, to the poor.  
 31. 18, brought up with me as with a *f*.  
 38. 28, hath the rain a *f*?  
 Ps. 27. 10, when my *f*, and mother forsake me  
 39. 12, as all my *f*, were.  
 68. 5, *f*, of fatherless.  
 95. 9; Heb. 3. 9, your *f*, tempted me.  
 103. 13, as a *f*, pitieth his children.  
 Prov. 4. 1, the instruction of a *f*.  
 3, I was my *f*, son.  
 10. 1; 15. 20, wise son maketh a glad *f*.  
 17. 21, the *f*, of a fool hath no joy.  
 25; 19. 13, foolish son grief to his *f*.  
 Isa. 9. 6, the everlasting *F*.



Isa. 49. 23, kings shall be thy nursing *f*.  
 63. 16; 64. 8, doubtless thou art our *f*.  
 Jer. 3. 4, wilt thou not cry, my *f*?  
 31. 9, I am a *f*. to Israel.  
 29; Ezek. 18. 2, *f*. have eaten sour grapes.  
 Ezek. 18. 4, as the soul of the *f*.  
 22. 7, set light by *f*. and mother.  
 Mal. 1. 6, if I be a *f*., where is mine honour?  
 2. 10, have we not all one *f*?  
 Mat. 5. 16, 45, 48, your *F*. in heaven.  
 6. 8, 32; Lu. 12. 30, your *F*. knoweth.  
 9; Lu. 11. 2, our *F*. which art in heaven.  
 7. 21; 12. 50, the will of my *F*.  
 8. 21; Lu. 9. 59, to go and bury my *f*.  
 10. 21, *f*. deliver up the child.  
 37, he that loveth *f*. or mother.  
 18. 10, behold the face of my *F*.  
 14, not the will of your *F*.  
 23. 9, call no man *f*. on earth.  
 25. 34, ye blessed of my *F*.  
 Mk. 14. 36; Rom. 8. 15; Gal. 4. 6, Abba, *F*.  
 Lu. 2. 49, about my *F*. business.  
 6. 36, as your *F*. is merciful.  
 11. 11, of any that is a *f*.  
 12. 32, it is your *F*. good pleasure.  
 15. 21, *f*., I have sinned.  
 16. 27, send him to my *f*. house.  
 22. 42, *F*., if thou be willing.  
 23. 34, *F*., forgive them.  
 46, *F*., into thy hands.  
 John 1. 14, as of the only begotten of the *F*.  
 5. 21, as the *F*. raiseth up the dead.  
 22, the *F*. judgeth no man.  
 23, even as they honour the *F*.  
 37; 8. 16; 12. 49; 14. 24, the *F*. which hath sent me.  
 6. 37, all the *F*. giveth me.  
 46; 14. 8, 9, hath seen the *F*.  
 8. 41, we have one *F*., even God.  
 44, devil is a liar, and the *f*. of it.  
 49, I honour my *F*.  
 10. 15, as the *F*. knoweth me.  
 29, my *F*. is greater than all.  
 12. 27, *F*., save me from this hour.  
 28, *F*., glorify thy name.  
 13. 1, should depart unto the *F*.  
 14. 6, no man cometh to the *F*., but by me.  
 16; 16. 26, I will pray the *F*.  
 28, I am come from the *F*.  
 15. 1, my *F*. is the husbandman.  
 16, whatsoever ye ask of the *F*.  
 16. 16, because I go to the *F*.  
 32, the *F*. is with me.  
 17. 1, *F*., the hour is come.  
 20. 17, I ascend to my *F*. and your *F*.  
 Acts 24. 14, so worship I the God of my *f*.  
 Rom. 4. 11, the *f*. of all that believe.  
 1 Cor. 4. 15, yet have we not many *f*.  
 2 Cor. 1. 3, *F*. of mercies, God of all comfort.  
 Gal. 1. 14, zealous of the traditions of my *f*.  
 4. 2, the time appointed of the *f*.  
 Eph. 4. 6, one God and *F*. of all.  
 6. 4, *f*., provoke not your children.  
 Phil. 2. 11, to the glory of the *F*.  
 22, as a son with the *f*.  
 Col. 1. 19, it pleased the *F*. that in him.  
 1 Tim. 5. 1, entreat him as a *f*.  
 Heb. 1. 5, I will be to him a *F*.  
 7. 3, without *f*., without mother.  
 12. 9, the *F*. of spirits.  
 Jas. 1. 17, the *F*. of lights.  
 2 Pet. 3. 4, since the *f*. fell asleep.  
 1 John 1. 3, fellowship with the *F*.  
 2. 1, an advocate with the *F*.  
 13, I write unto you, *f*.  
 15, the love of the *F*. is not in him.  
 23, hath not the *F*.  
 3. 1, what manner of love the *F*. hath.  
 5. 7, the *F*., the Word, and Holy Ghost.  
 See 1 Chron. 29. 10; Lu. 11. 2; John 5. 26; 20. 7;  
 Acts 1. 4; 15. 10; Rom. 4. 16.  
**FATHERLESS.** Ps. 10. 14, the helper of the *f*.  
 Prov. 23. 10, the fields of the *f*.  
 Isa. 1. 23, they judge not the *f*.

Isa. 10. 2, that they may rob the *f*.  
 Jer. 49. 11, leave thy *f*. children.  
 Hos. 14. 3, in thee the *f*. findeth mercy.  
 Mal. 3. 5, against those that oppress *f*.  
 Jas. 1. 27, to visit the *f*. and widows.  
 See Ex. 22. 22; Deut. 10. 18; 14. 29; 24. 17; Job 31. 17.  
**FATNESS.** Ps. 36. 8, the *f*. of thine house.  
 63. 5, as with marrow and *f*.  
 65. 11, thy paths drop *f*.  
 73. 7, eyes stand out with *f*.  
 Isa. 55. 2, soul delight itself in *f*.  
 See Gen. 27. 28; Judg. 9. 9; Rom. 11. 17.  
**FAULT.** Gen. 41. 9, I remember my *f*. this day.  
 Ps. 19. 12, cleanse me from secret *f*.  
 Dan. 6. 4, find none occasion nor *f*. in him.  
 Mat. 18. 15, tell him his *f*.  
 Lu. 23. 4; John 18. 38; 19. 4, 6, I find no *f*.  
 Rom. 9. 19, why doth he yet find *f*?  
 Gal. 6. 1, overtaken in a *f*.  
 Jas. 5. 16, confess your *f*.  
 Rev. 14. 5, are without *f*. before throne.  
 See Deut. 25. 2; 1 Sam. 29. 3; 2 Sam. 3. 8.  
**FAULTLESS.** Heb. 8. 7; Jude 24.  
**FAULTY.** 2 Sam. 14. 18; Hos. 10. 2.  
**FAVOUR.** Gen. 39. 21, *f*. in the sight of the keeper.  
 Ex. 3. 21; 11. 3; 12. 36, *f*. in sight of Egyptians.  
 Deut. 33. 23, satisfied with *f*.  
 Ps. 5. 12, with *f*. wilt thou compass him.  
 30. 5, his *f*. is life.  
 102. 13, the set time to *f*. her.  
 14, *f*. the dust thereof.  
 112. 5, a good man sheweth *f*.  
 Prov. 13. 15, good understanding giveth *f*.  
 14. 35; 19. 12, the king's *f*.  
 18. 22, obtaineth *f*. of the Lord.  
 31. 30, *f*. is deceitful.  
 Lu. 2. 52, increased in *f*. with God and man.  
 Acts 2. 47, having *f*. with all people.  
 See Prov. 8. 35; 12. 2; Eccl. 9. 11; Dan. 1. 9.  
**FAVOURABLE.** Judg. 21. 22; Job 33. 26; Ps. 77. 7; 85. 1.  
**FEAR** (*n*). Gen. 9. 2, the *f*. of you on every beast.  
 20. 11, *f*. of God not in this place.  
 Deut. 2. 25; 11. 25; 1 Chron. 14. 17, *f*. of thee on nations.  
 Job 4. 6, is not this thy *f*?  
 15. 4, thou castest off *f*.  
 39. 22, he mocketh at *f*.  
 Ps. 5. 7, in thy *f*. will I worship.  
 14. 5, there were they in great *f*.  
 19. 9, *f*. of the Lord is clean.  
 34. 11, I will teach you the *f*. of the Lord.  
 36. 1; Rom. 3. 18, no *f*. of God before his eyes.  
 53. 5, in *f*., where no *f*. was.  
 111. 10; Prov. 1. 7; 9. 10, *f*. beginning of wisdom.  
 Prov. 1. 26, 27, mock when your *f*. cometh.  
 3. 25, not afraid of sudden *f*.  
 10. 27, *f*. of Lord prolongeth days.  
 14. 26, in *f*. of Lord is strong confidence.  
 27, *f*. of Lord a fountain of life.  
 15. 16, better little with *f*. of Lord.  
 19. 23, *f*. of Lord tendeth to life.  
 29. 25, *f*. of man bringeth a snare.  
 Eccl. 12. 5, when *f*. shall be in the way.  
 Isa. 8. 12, neither fear ye their *f*.  
 14. 3, Lord give thee rest from *f*.  
 29. 13, *f*. toward me taught by men.  
 Jer. 30. 5, a voice of *f*., not of peace.  
 32. 40, I will put my *f*. in their hearts.  
 Mal. 1. 6, where is my *f*?  
 Mat. 14. 26, disciples cried for *f*.  
 Lu. 21. 26, hearts failing them for *f*.  
 John 7. 13; 19. 38; 20. 19, for *f*. of the Jews.  
 1 Cor. 2. 3, with you in weakness and *f*.  
 2 Cor. 7. 11, what *f*., what desire.  
 Eph. 6. 5; Phil. 2. 12, with *f*. and trembling.  
 Heb. 2. 15, *f*. of death.  
 11. 7, Noah moved with *f*.  
 12. 28, with reverence and godly *f*.  
 Jude 12, feeding themselves without *f*.  
 23, others save with *f*.  
 See Ps. 2. 11; 2 Cor. 7. 5, 15; 1 Pet. 2. 18; 3. 2.  
**FEAR** (*v*). Gen. 22. 12, I know that thou *f*. God.  
 42. 18, this do, and live, for I *f*. God.  
 Ex. 1. 21, because they *f*. God.

- Ex. 14. 13, *f.* not, stand still, and see.  
 18. 21, able men, such as *f.* God.  
 20. 20, *f.* not, God is come to prove.  
 Deut. 4. 10, that they may learn to *f.*  
 5. 29, O that they would *f.* me.  
 28. 53, *f.* this glorious name.  
 66, thou shalt *f.* day and night.  
 1 Chron. 16. 30; Ps. 96. 9, *f.* before him all earth.  
 Neh. 7. 2, he *f.* God above many.  
 Job 1. 9, doth Job *f.* God for nought?  
 11. 15, put iniquity away, thou shalt not *f.*  
 Ps. 27. 1, whom shall I *f.*?  
 3, my heart shall not *f.*  
 31. 19, laid up for them that *f.* thee.  
 34. 9, *f.* the Lord, ye his saints.  
 56. 4; 118. 6, will not *f.* what flesh can do.  
 66. 16, come, all ye that *f.* God.  
 76. 7, thou art to be *f.*  
 86. 11, unite my heart to *f.* thy name.  
 115. 11, ye that *f.* the Lord, trust.  
 119. 74, they that *f.* thee will be glad.  
 Prov. 3. 7; 24. 21, *f.* the Lord, and depart.  
 28. 14, happy is the man that *f.* always.  
 31. 30, woman that *f.* the Lord.  
 Eccl. 3. 14, that men should *f.* before him.  
 5. 7, but *f.* thou God.  
 9. 2, as be that *f.* an oath.  
 12. 13, *f.* God, and keep his commandments.  
 Isa. 8. 12, neither *f.* ye their fear.  
 35. 4, to them of fearful heart, *f.* not.  
 41. 10; 43. 5, *f.* thou not, I am with thee.  
 14. *f.* not, thou worm Jacob.  
 Jer. 5. 24, neither say they, let us *f.* the Lord.  
 10. 7, who would not *f.* thee, King of nations?  
 33. 9, they shall *f.* and tremble.  
 Dan. 6. 26, that men *f.* before the God of Daniel.  
 Zeph. 3. 7, I said, surely thou wilt *f.* me.  
 Mal. 3. 16, they that *f.* the Lord spake.  
 4. 2, to you that *f.* my name.  
 Mat. 1. 20, *f.* not to take to thee.  
 10. 23; Lu. 12. 5, *f.* him who is able.  
 14. 5; 21. 46, Herod *f.* the multitude.  
 21. 26; Mk. 11. 32; Lu. 20. 19, we *f.* the people.  
 Mk. 4. 41, they *f.* exceedingly.  
 5. 33, woman *f.* and trembling came.  
 11. 18, scribes *f.* Jesus.  
 Lu. 9. 34, *f.* as they entered cloud.  
 12. 32, *f.* not, little flock.  
 18. 2, judge which *f.* not God.  
 19. 21, I *f.* thee, because thou art.  
 23. 40, dost not thou *f.* God?  
 John 9. 22, because they *f.* the Jews.  
 Acts 10. 22, just, and one that *f.* God.  
 35, he that *f.* is accepted.  
 13. 26, whosoever among you *f.* God.  
 Rom. 8. 15, bondage again to *f.*  
 11. 20, not highminded, but *f.*  
 2 Cor. 11. 3; 12. 20, I *f.* lest.  
 1 Tim. 5. 20, rebuke, that others may *f.*  
 Heb. 5. 7, heard in that he *f.*  
 13. 6, I will not *f.* what man.  
 1 John 4. 18, that *f.* not perfect in love.  
 See 1 Kings 18. 12; Col. 3. 22; Heb. 4. 1.
- FEARFUL.** Ex. 15. 11, *f.* in praises.  
 Ps. 139. 14, *f.* and wonderfully made.  
 Isa. 35. 4, to them of *f.* heart.  
 Mat. 8. 26; Mk. 4. 40, why are ye *f.*?  
 Heb. 10. 27, *f.* looking for of judgment.  
 31, *f.* thing to fall into the hands.  
 See Deut. 20. 8; Judg. 7. 3; Lu. 21. 11; Rev. 21. 8.
- FEARFULNESS.** Ps. 55. 5; Isa. 21. 4; 33. 11.
- FEAST.** Job 1. 4, his sons went and *f.* in their houses.  
 Ps. 35. 16, hypocritical mockers in *f.*  
 Prov. 15. 15, merry heart continual *f.*  
 Eccl. 7. 2; Jer. 16. 8, the house of *f.*  
 19. 19, *f.* is made for laughter.  
 Isa. 1. 14, your appointed *f.* my soul hateth  
 Amos 5. 21, I despise your *f.* days.  
 8. 10, turn your *f.* into mourning. [Int. *f.*  
 Mat. 23. 6; Mk. 12. 39; Lu. 20. 46, uppermost rooms  
 26. 5; Mk. 14. 2, not on the *f.* day.  
 Lu. 2. 42, after the custom of the *f.*  
 14. 13, when thou makest a *f.*
- John 7. 8, go ye up to this *f.*  
 14, about the midst of the *f.*  
 37, that great day of the *f.*  
 13. 29, buy what we need against the *f.*  
 Acts 18. 21, I must by all means keep this *f.*  
 1 Cor. 5. 8, let us keep the *f.*  
 10. 27, if any bid you to a *f.*  
 See Judg. 14. 10; Esth. 9. 17; Mal. 2. 3; Jude 12.
- FEATHERS.** Job 39. 13; Ps. 91. 4; Dan. 4. 33.
- FED.** Gen. 48. 15, who *f.* me all my life long.  
 Ps. 37. 3, verily thou shalt be *f.*  
 Ezek. 34. 8, shepherds *f.* themselves, not flock.  
 Mat. 25. 37, hungered, and *f.* thee.  
 1 Cor. 3. 2, I have *f.* you with milk.  
 See Deut. 8. 3; Ps. 78. 72; 81. 16; Lu. 16. 21.
- FEET.** Neh. 4. 2, what do these *f.* Jews?  
 Job 4. 4; Isa. 35. 8; Heb. 12. 12, strengthened the *f.*  
 knees.  
 Ps. 105. 37, not one *f.* person.  
 Prov. 30. 26, conies a *f.* folk.  
 Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, all hands shall be *f.*  
 1 Thess. 5. 14, comfort the *f.* minded.  
 See Gen. 30. 42; Jer. 47. 3; 1 Cor. 12. 22.
- FEED.** Gen. 46. 32, trade hath been to *f.* cattle.  
 1 Kings 17. 4, commanded ravens to *f.* thee.  
 22. 27, *f.* him with bread of affliction.  
 Ps. 28. 9, *f.* them, and lift them up for ever.  
 Prov. 15. 14, mouth *f.* on foolishness.  
 30. 8, *f.* me with food convenient.  
 Isa. 5. 17, lambs shall *f.* after their manner.  
 11. 7; 27. 10, cow and bear shall *f.*  
 44. 20, he *f.* on ashes.  
 61. 5, strangers shall *f.* your flocks.  
 65. 25, the wolf and lamb shall *f.*  
 Jer. 3. 15, pastors *f.* you with knowledge.  
 6. 3, *f.* every one in his place.  
 Hos. 12. 1, Ephraim *f.* on wind.  
 Zech. 11. 4, *f.* the flock of the slaughter.  
 Mat. 6. 26, your heavenly Father *f.* them.  
 Lu. 12. 24, sow not, yet God *f.* them.  
 John 21. 15, 16, 17, *f.* my lambs.  
 Rom. 12. 20, if enemy hunger, *f.* him.  
 1 Pet. 5. 2, *f.* the flock of God.  
 See Cant. 1. 7; Acts 20. 28; Rev. 7. 17.
- FEEL.** Gen. 27. 12, 21, my father will *f.* me.  
 Acts 17. 27, if haply they might *f.* after.  
 See Judg. 16. 26; Job 20. 20; Eccl. 8. 5.
- FEELING.** Eph. 4. 19, being past *f.*  
 Heb. 4. 15, touched with *f.* of infirmities.
- FEET.** Gen. 49. 10, lawgiver from between his *f.*  
 Deut. 2. 28, I will pass through on my *f.*  
 Josh. 3. 15, *f.* of priests dipped in Jordan.  
 14. 9, land whereon *f.* have trodden.  
 Ruth 3. 14, she lay on his *f.*  
 1 Sam. 2. 9, keep *f.* of his saints.  
 2 Sam. 22. 37; Ps. 18. 36, my *f.* did not slip.  
 2 Kings 6. 32, sound of his master's *f.*  
 13. 21, dead man stood on his *f.*  
 Neh. 9. 21, their *f.* swelled not.  
 Job 29. 15, *f.* was I to the lame. [His *f.*  
 Ps. 8. 6; 1 Cor. 15. 27; Eph. 1. 22, all things under  
 22. 16, pierced my hands and my *f.*  
 31. 8, set my *f.* in a large room.  
 40. 2, my *f.* on a rock.  
 56. 13; 116. 8, deliver my *f.* from falling.  
 66. 9, suffered not our *f.* to be moved.  
 73. 2, my *f.* were almost gone.  
 115. 7, *f.* have they, but walk not.  
 119. 105, a kump to my *f.*  
 122. 2, our *f.* shall stand within thy gates.  
 Prov. 1. 16; 6. 18; Isa. 59. 7, *f.* run to evil.  
 4. 26, ponder path of thy *f.*  
 5. 5, her *f.* go down to death.  
 6. 13, speaketh with his *f.*  
 28, and his *f.* not be burnt.  
 7. 11, her *f.* abide not in house.  
 19. 2, he that hasteth with his *f.*  
 Cant. 5. 3, washed my *f.*, how shall I defile?  
 7. 1; Isa. 52. 7, how beautiful are *f.*  
 Isa. 3. 16, tinkling with *f.*  
 6. 2, with twain he covered his *f.*  
 23. 7, her own *f.* shall carry her.  
 26. 6, the *f.* of the poor.

Isa. 49. 23; Mat. 10. 14; Mk. 6. 11; Lu. 9. 5; Acts 13. 51, dust of *f*.  
 52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, the *f*. of him that bringeth.  
 60. 13, place of my *f*. glorious.  
 Lam. 3. 34, crush under *f*. prisoners.  
 Ezek. 2. 1, 2; 3. 24, stand upon thy *f*.  
 24. 17, 23, shoes upon thy *f*.  
 25. 6, stamped with thy *f*.  
 32. 2, troublest waters with thy *f*.  
 34. 18, 19, foul residue with *f*.  
 Dan. 2. 33, 42, *f*. part iron and part clay.  
 10. 6; Rev. 1. 15; 2. 18, *f*. like polished brass.  
 Nah. 1. 3, clouds are the dust of his *f*.  
 Zech. 14. 4, *f*. shall stand upon the mount of Olives.  
 Mat. 7. 6, trample them under *f*.  
 18. 3, rather than having to *f*.  
 28. 9, they held him by the *f*.  
 Lu. 1. 79, guide our *f*. into way of peace.  
 7. 38, she kissed his *f*. and anointed them,  
 8. 35, sitting at the *f*. of Jesus.  
 10. 39, Mary sat at Jesus' *f*.  
 24. 39, 40, behold my hands and my *f*.  
 John 11. 2; 12. 3, wiped *f*. with her hair.  
 12. 3, anointed the *f*. of Jesus.  
 13. 5, began to wash disciples' *f*.  
 6, dost thou wash my *f*?  
 8, thou shalt never wash my *f*.  
 10, needeth not save to wash his *f*.  
 20. 12, one angel at head, other at *f*.  
 Acts 3. 7, his *f*. received strength.  
 4. 35, 37; 5. 2, laid at apostles' *f*.  
 5. 9, *f*. of them that buried thy husband.  
 14. 8, a man impotent in his *f*.  
 21. 11, Agabus bound his own hands and *f*.  
 22. 3, at *f*. of Gamaliel.  
 Rom. 8. 15, *f*. swift to shed blood.  
 10. 15, the *f*. of them that preach.  
 16. 20, bruise Satan under your *f*.  
 1 Cor. 12. 21, nor head to the *f*., I have no need.  
 Eph. 6. 15, your *f*. shod with preparation.  
 Rev. 1. 17, I fell at his *f*. as dead.  
 13. 2, *f*. as *f*. of a bear.  
 19. 10; 22. 8, at his *f*. to worship.  
 See 2 Sam. 4. 4; 2 Kings 9. 35; 1 Tim. 5. 10.  
**FEIGN.** 1 Sam. 21. 13, David *f*. himself mad.  
 Ps. 17. 1, prayer not out of *f*. lips.  
 Jer. 3. 10, turned to me *f*.  
 Lu. 20. 20, *f*. themselves just men.  
 See 2 Sam. 14. 2; 1 Kings 14. 5, 6; Neh. 6. 8.  
**FELL.** Gen. 4. 5, his countenance *f*.  
 Josh. 6. 20, the wall *f*. flat.  
 1 Kings 18. 38, fire of Lord *f*., and consumed.  
 2 Kings 6. 5, as one was *f*. a beam.  
 Dan. 4. 31, then *f*. a voice from heaven.  
 Jon. 1. 7, lot *f*. on Jonah.  
 Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 49, house *f*. not.  
 Lu. 8. 23, Jesus *f*. asleep.  
 10. 30, 36, *f*. among thieves.  
 13. 4, upon whom tower *f*.  
 Acts 1. 25, from which Judas *f*.  
 26, lot *f*. on Matthias.  
 13. 36, *f*. on sleep.  
 2 Pet. 3. 4, since fathers *f*. asleep.  
 Rev. 16. 19, cities of the nations *f*.  
 See Mat. 13. 4; Acts 10. 44; 19. 35; 20. 9.  
**FELLOW.** Ex. 2. 13, wherefore smitest thou thy *f*?  
 1 Sam. 21. 15, this *f*. to play the madman.  
 2 Sam. 6. 20, as one of the vain *f*.  
 2 Kings 9. 11, wherefore came this mad *f*?  
 Ps. 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, oil of gladness above thy *f*.  
 Eccl. 4. 10, one shall lift up his *f*.  
 Zech. 13. 7, the man that is my *f*.  
 Mat. 11. 16, like children calling to their *f*.  
 24. 49, begin to smite his *f*-servants.  
 26. 61, this *f*. said, I am able to destroy.  
 71; Lu. 22. 59, this *f*. was also with Jesus.  
 Lu. 23. 2, found this *f*. perverting.  
 John 9. 29, as for this *f*.  
 Acts 17. 5, lewd *f*. of the baser sort.  
 22. 22, away with such a *f*.  
 24. 5, this man a pestilent *f*.  
 Eph. 2. 19, *f*-citizens with the saints.  
 3. 6, Gentiles *f*-heirs.

Phil. 4. 3; 1 Thess. 3. 2; Philem. 24, *f*.-labourers.  
 3 John 8, *f*.-helpers to the truth.  
 See Col. 4. 11; Philem. 2; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9.  
**FELLOWSHIP.** Acts 2. 42, in doctrine and *f*.  
 1 Cor. 1. 9, called to the *f*. of his Son.  
 10. 20, not have *f*. with devils.  
 2 Cor. 6. 14, what *f*. hath righteousness?  
 Eph. 3. 9, the *f*. of mystery.  
 5. 11, have no *f*. with.  
 Phil. 1. 5, your *f*. in the gospel.  
 2. 1, if any *f*. of the Spirit.  
 3. 10, the *f*. of his sufferings.  
 1 John 1. 3, our *f*. is with the Father.  
 7, we have *f*. one with another.  
 See Lev. 6. 2; Ps. 94. 20; 2 Cor. 8. 4, 13, 14; Gal. 2. 9.  
**FELT.** Ex. 10. 21; Prov. 23. 35; Mk. 5. 29; Acts 28. 5.  
**FEMALE.** Mat. 19. 4; Mk. 10. 6, made them male and *f*.  
 Gal. 3. 28, in Christ neither male nor *f*.  
 See Gen. 7. 16; Lev. 3. 1; 27. 4; Deut. 4. 16.  
**FENCE.** Job 10. 11; 19. 8; Ps. 62. 3; Isa. 5. 2.  
**FERVENT.** Acts 18. 25; Rom. 12. 11, *f*. in spirit.  
 Jas. 5. 16, *f*. prayer availeth much.  
 1 Pet. 1. 22, with a pure heart *f*.  
 2 Pet. 3. 10, 12, melt with *f*. heat.  
 See 2 Cor. 7. 7; Col. 4. 12; 1 Pet. 4. 8.  
**FETCH.** Num. 20. 10, must we *f*. water?  
 Job 36. 3, I will *f*. my knowledge from far.  
 Isa. 56. 12, I will *f*. wine.  
 Acts 16. 37, come themselves and *f*. us out.  
 See Deut. 19. 5; 2 Sam. 14. 3; Acts 28. 13.  
**FETTERS.** Judg. 16. 21; Ps. 105. 18; 149. 8; Mk. 5. 4; Lu. 8. 29. [a *f*.]  
**FEVER.** Deut. 28. 22, the Lord shall smite thee with  
 Mat. 8. 14; Mk. 1. 30, Simon's wife's mother lay sick  
 of a *f*.  
 John 4. 52, at the seventh hour the *f*. left him.  
**FEW.** Gen. 29. 20, they seemed but a *f*. days.  
 47. 9, *f*. and evil have the days of my life.  
 1 Sam. 14. 6, to save by many or *f*.  
 17. 28, with whom left those *f*. sheep?  
 2 Kings 4. 3, borrow not a *f*.  
 Neh. 7. 4, city large, people *f*.  
 Job 14. 1, man is of *f*. days.  
 16. 22, when a *f*. years are come.  
 Eccl. 5. 2, let thy words be *f*.  
 Mat. 7. 14, *f*. there be that find it.  
 9. 37; Lu. 10. 2, the labourers are *f*.  
 15. 34; Mk. 8. 7, a *f*. little fishes.  
 20. 16; 22. 14, many called, *f*. chosen.  
 25. 21, faithful in a *f*. things.  
 Mk. 6. 5, laid hands on a *f*. sick folk.  
 Lu. 12. 48, beaten with *f*. stripes.  
 13. 23, are there *f*. that be saved?  
 Rev. 3. 4, a *f*. names even in Sardis.  
 See Deut. 7. 7; Ps. 109. 8; Heb. 12. 10.  
**FIDELITY.** Tit. 2. 10, showing good *f*.  
**FIELD.** Deut. 21. 1, if one be found slain in *f*.  
 1 Sam. 22. 7, will he give every one of you *f*?  
 Prov. 24. 30, the *f*. of the slothful.  
 Isa. 5. 8, that lay *f*. to *f*.  
 Mat. 13. 38, the *f*. is the world.  
 44, treasure hid in a *f*.  
 John 4. 35, look on the *f*.  
 Jas. 5. 4, labourers which reaped your *f*.  
 See Mat. 6. 28; 27. 7; Acts 1. 19.  
**FIERCE.** Gen. 49. 7, anger, for it was *f*.  
 Deut. 28. 50, a nation of a *f*. countenance.  
 Mat. 8. 28, exceeding *f*.  
 Lu. 23. 5, and they were more *f*.  
 2 Tim. 3. 3, men shall be incontinent, *f*.  
 Jas. 3. 4, driven of *f*. winds.  
 See 2 Sam. 19. 43; Isa. 83. 19; Dan. 8. 23.  
**FIERY.** Deut. 33. 2, a *f*. law for them.  
 Dan. 3. 6, a *f*. furnace.  
 Eph. 6. 16, the *f*. darts of the wicked.  
 Heb. 10. 27, judgment and *f*. indignation.  
 1 Pet. 4. 12, concerning the *f*. trial.  
 See Num. 21. 6; Deut. 8. 15; Isa. 14. 29.  
**FIG.** 1 Kings 4. 25; Mic. 4. 4, dwelt under his *f*. tree.  
 2 Kings 18. 31; Isa. 36. 16, eat every one of his *f*. tree.  
 20. 7, Isaiah said, Take a lump of *f*.  
 Isa. 38. 21, let them take a lump of *f*.

- Jer. 24. 1, two baskets of *f.* were set before the temple.  
 Hab. 3. 17, although *f.* tree shall not blossom.  
 Mat. 7. 16; Lu. 6. 44, do men gather *f.* of thistles?  
 Lu. 21. 29, behold the *f.* tree.  
 Jas. 3. 12, can the *f.* tree bear olive berries?  
 Rev. 6. 13, casteth untimely *f.*  
 See Judg. 9. 10; Jer. 8. 13; Lu. 13. 6; John 1. 48.  
**FIGHT.** Ex. 14. 14; Deut. 1. 30; 3. 22; 20. 4, Lord *f.* for you.  
 Josh. 23. 10, he it is that *f.* for you.  
 1 Sam. 25. 28, *f.* the battles of the Lord.  
 2 Kings 10. 3, *f.* for your master's house.  
 Neh. 4. 14, *f.* for your brethren, sons, and wives.  
 Ps. 144. 1, teacheth my fingers to *f.*  
 John 18. 36, then would my servants *f.*  
 Acts 5. 39; 23. 9, *f.* against God.  
 1 Cor. 9. 26, so *f.* I.  
 2 Cor. 7. 5, without were *f.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 12; 2 Tim. 4. 7, the good *f.*  
 Heb. 10. 32, great *f.* of afflictions.  
 11. 34, valiant in *f.*  
 Jas. 4. 1, wars and *f.* among you.  
 2, ye *f.* and war.  
 See Zech. 10. 5; 14. 14; Rev. 2. 16.  
**FIG-TREE.** Mat. 21. 19, presently the *f.* withered away.  
 Mk. 11. 13, seeing a *f.* afar off.  
**FIG-TREE** (parable of). Mat. 24. 32; Lu. 21. 29.  
**FIGURE.** Deut. 4. 16; Rom. 5. 14; 1 Cor. 4. 6; Heb. 9. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 21. [with glory.]  
**FILL.** Num. 14. 21; Ps. 72. 19; Hab. 2. 14, earth *f.*  
 Job 23. 4, *f.* my mouth with arguments.  
 Ps. 81. 10, open mouth, I will *f.* it.  
 104. 28, they are *f.* with good.  
 Prov. 3. 10, barns *f.* with plenty.  
 14. 14, *f.* with his own ways.  
 30. 22, a fool when *f.* with meat.  
 Isa. 65. 20, who hath not *f.* his days.  
 Mat. 5. 6; Lu. 6. 21, they shall be *f.*  
 Mk. 7. 27, let the children first be *f.*  
 Lu. 1. 15; Acts 4. 8; 9. 17; 13. 9, *f.* with Holy Ghost.  
 14. 23, that my house may be *f.*  
 John 16. 6, sorrow hath *f.* your heart.  
 Acts 5. 28, ye have *f.* Jerusalem with your doctrine.  
 14. 17, *f.* our hearts with food and gladness.  
 Rom. 1. 29, *f.* with all unrighteousness.  
 15. 14, *f.* with all knowledge.  
**Eph.** 1. 23, him that *f.* all in all.  
 3. 19, *f.* with fulness of God.  
 5. 18, be *f.* with the Spirit.  
**Phil.** 1. 11, *f.* with fruits of righteousness.  
**Col.** 1. 24, *f.* up what is behind.  
**Jas.** 2. 16, be ye warmed and *f.*  
**Rev.** 15. 1, in them is *f.* up wrath of God.  
 See Dan. 2. 35; Lu. 2. 40; 15. 16; John 2. 7.  
**FILTH.** Isa. 4. 4, washed away the *f.* of Zion.  
 1 Cor. 4. 13, as the *f.* of the world.  
**FILTHINESS.** 2 Cor. 7. 1, cleanse from all *f.* of flesh.  
**Eph.** 5. 4, nor let *f.* be named.  
**Jas.** 1. 21, lay apart all *f.*  
 See Ezek. 22. 15; 36. 25.  
**FILTHY.** Job 15. 16, how much more *f.* is man?  
 Ps. 14. 3; 53. 3, altogether become *f.*  
 Isa. 64. 6, as *f.* rags.  
 Zech. 3. 3, clothed with *f.* garments.  
**Col.** 3. 8, put off *f.* communication.  
 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 2, *f.* lucre.  
 2 Pet. 2. 7, vexed with *f.* conversation.  
**Jude** 8, *f.* dreamers.  
**Rev.** 22. 11, he that is *f.*, let him be *f.*  
**FINALLY.** 2 Cor. 13. 11; Eph. 6. 10; Phil. 3. 1; 4. 8;  
 2 Thess. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 3. 8.  
**FIND.** Num. 32. 23, be sure your sin will *f.* you out.  
 Job 9. 10; Rom. 11. 33, things past *f.* out.  
 23. 3, where I might *f.* him.  
**Prov.** 4. 22, life to those that *f.* them.  
 8. 17; Jer. 29. 13, seek me early shall *f.* me.  
 35, whose *f.* me, *f.* life.  
 18. 22, *f.* a wife, *f.* a good thing.  
**Ecl.** 9. 10, thy hand *f.* to do, do it.  
 11. 1, *f.* it after many days.  
**Isa.** 58. 13, *f.* thine own pleasure.  
**Jer.** 6. 16; Mat. 11. 29, *f.* rest to your souls.  
 Mat. 7. 7; Lu. 11. 9, seek, and ye shall *f.*  
 Mat. 7. 14, few there be that *f.* it.  
 10. 39, lo, seth his life shall *f.* it.  
 22. 9, as many as ye shall *f.*  
**Mk.** 11. 13, he might *f.* any thing thereon  
 13. 36, he *f.* you sleeping.  
 Lu. 15. 4, 8, till he *f.* it.  
 18. 8, shall he *f.* faith on earth?  
**John** 1. 41, first *f.* his brother.  
**Rom.** 7. 21, *f.* a law that when I would.  
**Heb.** 4. 16, *f.* grace to help.  
 See John 7. 34; 2 Tim. 1. 18; Rev. 9. 6.  
**FINE.** Ps. 19. 10, more to be desired than *f.* gold.  
 81. 16; 147. 14, the *f.* of the wheat.  
**Prov.** 25. 12, as an ornament of *f.* gold.  
**Lam.** 4. 1, how is the *f.* gold changed!  
**Mk.** 15. 46, Joseph brought *f.* linen.  
 See Job 28. 1, 17; Lu. 16. 19; Rev. 18. 12; 19. 8.  
**FINGER.** Ex. 8. 19, this is the *f.* of God.  
 31. 18; Deut. 9. 10, written with the *f.* of God.  
 1 Kings 12. 10; 2 Chron. 10. 10, little *f.* thicker.  
**Prov.** 7. 3, bind them on thy *f.*  
**Isa.** 58. 9, the putting forth of the *f.*  
**Dan.** 5. 5, the *f.* of a man's hand.  
**Mat.** 23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, not move with *f.*  
 Lu. 16. 24, the tip of his *f.*  
**John** 8. 6, with his *f.* wrote on ground.  
 20. 25, put my *f.* into print of nails.  
 27, reach hither thy *f.*  
 See Ps. 8. 3; Prov. 6. 13; Isa. 2. 8; 59. 3; Lu. 11. 20.  
**FINISH.** 1 Chron. 28. 20, till thou hast *f.*  
**Neh.** 6. 15, so the wall was *f.*  
 Lu. 14. 28, 29, 30, whether sufficient to *f.*  
**John** 4. 34, to do his will, and *f.* his work.  
 5. 36, which the Father hath given me to *f.*  
 17. 4, I have *f.* the work.  
 19. 30, it is *f.*  
**Acts** 20. 24; 2 Tim. 4. 7, that I might *f.* my course.  
 2 Cor. 8. 6, *f.* in you the same grace.  
**Heb.** 12. 2, Jesus, author and *f.* of our faith.  
**Jas.** 1. 15, sin, when it is *f.*  
 See Dan. 9. 24; Rev. 10. 7; 11. 7; 20. 5.  
**FIRE.** Gen. 22. 7, behold the *f.* and the wood.  
**Ex.** 3. 2, bush burned with *f.*  
 22. 6, that kindled *f.* shall make restitution.  
**Lev.** 10. 2, *f.* from the Lord. [through *f.*  
 18. 21; Deut. 18. 10; 2 Kings 17. 17; 23. 10, pass  
**Judg.** 15. 5, brands on *f.*, and burnt corn.  
 1 Kings 18. 24, that answereth by *f.*  
 19. 12, the Lord was not in the *f.*  
 1 Chron. 21. 26, Lord answered him by *f.*  
**Ps.** 39. 3, musing, the *f.* burned.  
 74. 7, they have cast *f.* into thy sanctuary.  
**Prov.** 6. 27, can a man take *f.*?  
 26. 18, mad man who casteth *f.*-brands.  
 20, no wood, the *f.* goeth out.  
 21, as wood is to *f.*, so is a contentious man.  
**Isa.** 9. 19, as the fuel of the *f.*  
 24. 15, glorify the Lord in the *f.*  
 43. 2, walkest through *f.*, not be burned.  
 44. 16, I have seen the *f.*  
 64. 2, the melting *f.* burneth.  
 66. 15, the Lord will come with *f.*  
 16, by *f.* will the Lord plead.  
 24; Mk. 9. 44, neither thy *f.* quenched.  
**Jer.** 20. 9, word as a *f.* in my bones.  
**Ezek.** 36. 5, in the *f.* of my jealousy.  
**Dan.** 3. 27, the *f.* had no power.  
**Amos** 4. 11, as a *f.*-brand plucked out  
**Nah.** 1. 6, fury poured out like *f.*  
**Zech.** 2. 5, a wall of *f.* round about.  
 3. 2, a brand plucked out of the *f.*  
**Mal.** 3. 2, like a refiner's *f.*  
**Mat.** 3. 10; 7. 19; Lu. 3. 9; John 15. 6, tree cast into *f.*  
 11; Lu. 3. 16, baptize with *f.*  
 13. 42, cast them into furnace of *f.*  
 18. 8; 25. 41; Mk. 9. 44, 45, everlasting *f.*  
 Lu. 9. 54, wilt thou that we command *f.*?  
 12. 49, come to send *f.* on earth.  
 17. 29, some day it rained *f.* and brimstone.  
**Acts** 2. 3, cloven tongues like as of *f.*  
 1 Cor. 3. 13, revealed by *f.*, and the *f.* shall try.  
 13, saved, yet so as by *f.*  
 2 Thess. 1. 8, in flaming *f.* taking vengeance.



Heb. 1. 7, his ministers a flame of *f*.  
 11. 34, quenched violence of *f*.  
 Jas. 3. 5, a little *f*, kindly.  
 6, the tongue is a *f*.  
 1 Pet. 1. 7, gold tried with *f*.  
 2 Pet. 3. 7, reserved unto *f*.  
 12, heavens being on *f*.  
 Jude 7, vengeance of eternal *f*.  
 23, pulling them out of the *f*.  
 Rev. 3. 18, buy gold tried in the *f*.  
 20. 9, *f*, came down from God.  
 10, devil cast into lake of *f*.  
 14, death and hell cast into *f*.  
 21. 8, the lake that burneth with *f*.  
 See Isa. 33. 14; Jer. 23. 29; Heb. 12. 29.  
**FIRM.** Josh. 3. 17; Job 41. 24; Ps. 73. 4; Heb. 3. 6.  
**FIRMAMENT.** Gen. 1. 6, let there be a *f*.  
 Ps. 19. 1, the *f*. showeth his handywork.  
 Ezek. 1. 22, the likeness of the *f*.  
 Dan. 12. 3, shine as the brightness of the *f*.  
**FIRST.** 1 Kings 17. 13, make a little cake *f*.  
 Ezra 3. 12; Hag. 2. 3, the glory of the *f*. house.  
 Job 15. 7, art thou the *f*. man born?  
 Prov. 3. 9, honour the Lord with *f*-fruits.  
 18. 17, *f*, in his own cause.  
 Isa. 43. 27, thy *f*. father hath sinned.  
 Mat. 5. 24, *f*. be reconciled.  
 6. 33, seek ye *f*. the kingdom.  
 7. 5, *f*. cast out the beam.  
 12. 29; Mk. 3. 27, except he *f*. bind strong man.  
 45, last state of that man worse than *f*.  
 17. 10, 11; Mk. 9. 12, Elias must *f*. come.  
 20. 10, when the *f*. came, they supposed.  
 22. 38; Mk. 12. 28, 29, 30, the *f*. commandment.  
 Mk. 4. 28, *f*. the blade.  
 9. 35, if any desire to be *f*., same shall be last.  
 13. 10, gospel must *f*. be published.  
 Lu. 14. 23, sitteth not down *f*.  
 17. 25, but *f*. must suffer many things.  
 John 1. 41, *f*. findeth his brother Simon.  
 5. 4, whosoever *f*. stepped in.  
 8. 7, let him *f*. cast a stone.  
 Acts 11. 26, called Christians *f*. at Antioch.  
 Rom. 2. 9, 10, of the Jew *f*.  
 23, the *f*-fruits of the Spirit.  
 29, *f*-born among many brethren.  
 11. 16, if the *f*-fruit be holy.  
 1 Cor. 12. 28, *f*. apostles, secondarily prophets.  
 14. 30, let the *f*. hold peace.  
 15. 20, 23, Christ the *f*-fruits.  
 45, the *f*. man was made a living soul.  
 46, not *f*. which is spiritual.  
 47, *f*. man is of the earth.  
 2 Cor. 8. 5, *f*. gave their own selves.  
 12, if there be *f*. a willing mind.  
 Eph. 6. 2, the *f*. commandment with promise.  
 Col. 1. 15, 18, the *f*-born of every creature.  
 1 Thess. 4. 16, dead in Christ shall rise *f*.  
 2 Thess. 2. 3, a falling away *f*.  
 1 Tim. 1. 16, that in me *f*.  
 2. 13, Adam was *f*. formed.  
 8. 10, let these *f*. be proved.  
 5. 4, learn *f*. to show piety at home.  
 12, cast off their *f*. faith.  
 2 Tim. 4. 16, at my *f*. answer no man.  
 Tit. 3. 10, after *f*. and second admonition.  
 Heb. 5. 12, which be the *f*. principles.  
 7. 27, *f*. for his own sins.  
 10. 9, taketh away the *f*.  
 Jas. 3. 17, *f*. pure, then peaceable.  
 1 Pet. 4. 17, if judgment *f*. begin at us.  
 1 John 4. 19, because he *f*. loved us.  
 Jude 6, kept not their *f*. estate.  
 Rev. 2. 4, left thy *f*. love.  
 5, do thy *f*. works.  
 20. 5, this is the *f*. resurrection.  
 21. 1, *f*. heaven and *f*. earth passed away.  
 See Ex. 4. 8; Num. 18. 13; John 12. 16.  
**FIR-TREE.** Isa. 41. 19, I will set in the desert the *f*.  
 55. 13, instead of the thorn shall come up the *f*.  
 60. 13, the *f*.  
 Hos. 14. 8, I am like a green *f*.  
**FISH.** Eccl. 9. 12, *f*. taken in an evil net.

Hab. 1. 14, men as the *f*. of the sea.  
 Mat. 7. 10, if he ask a *f*.  
 14. 17; Mk. 6. 38; Lu. 9. 13, five loaves and two *f*.  
 John 21. 3, Peter saith, I go a *f*.  
 1 Cor. 15. 39, one flesh of beasts, another of *f*.  
 See Jer. 16. 16; Mat. 4. 19; Mk. 1. 17; Lu. 24. 42.  
**FISHERS.** Mat. 4. 18; Mk. 1. 16, for they were *f*.  
 John 21. 7, he girt his *f*. coat unto him.  
 See Lu. 5. 2.  
**FIT.** Job 34. 18, is it *f*. to say to a king?  
 Lu. 9. 62, is *f*. for the kingdom.  
 14. 35, it is not *f*. for the dunghill.  
 Col. 3. 18, submit, as it is *f*. in the Lord. [9. 22.  
 See Lev. 16. 21; Prov. 24. 27; Ezek. 15. 5; Rom.  
**FITLY.** Prov. 25. 11; Eph. 2. 21; 4. 16.  
**FIXED.** Ps. 57. 7; 108. 1; 112. 7; Lu. 16. 26.  
**FLAME.** Gen. 3. 24, at garden of Eden a *f*. sword.  
 Judg. 13. 20, angel ascended in *f*.  
 Isa. 5. 24, as the *f*. consumeth chaff.  
 29. 6, a *f*. of devouring fire.  
 43. 2, neither shall *f*. kindle.  
 66. 15, rebuke with *f*. of fire.  
 Ezek. 20. 47, the *f*. shall not be quenched.  
 Lu. 16. 24, tormented in this *f*.  
 See Ps. 23. 7; Heb. 1. 7; Rev. 1. 14; 2. 18.  
**FLATTER.** Job 17. 5, he speaketh *f*. to his friends.  
 32. 21, 22, give *f*. titles to man.  
 Ps. 5. 9, they *f*. with their tongue.  
 12. 2, *f*. lips and double heart.  
 Prov. 20. 19, meddle not with him that *f*.  
 26. 28, a *f*. mouth worketh ruin.  
 1 Thess. 2. 5, neither used we *f*. words.  
 See Prov. 28. 23; 29. 5; Dan. 11. 21, 32, 34.  
**FLATTERY.** Ps. 78. 36; Prov. 2. 16; 24. 24.  
**FLEE.** Lev. 26. 17, 36, ye shall *f*. when none pursueth.  
 Num. 10. 35, them that hate thee *f*. before thee.  
 Neh. 6. 11, should such a man as I *f*.?  
 Job 14. 2, he *f*. as a shadow.  
 Ps. 139. 7, whither shall I *f*.?  
 Prov. 28. 1, the wicked *f*. when no man pursueth.  
 17, he shall *f*. to the pit.  
 Cant. 2. 17; 4. 6, till shadows *f*. away.  
 Isa. 35. 10; 51. 11, sighing shall *f*. away.  
 Mat. 3. 7; Lu. 3. 7, to *f*. from wrath to come.  
 10. 23, in one city, *f*. to another.  
 24. 16; Mk. 13. 14; Lu. 21. 21, *f*. to mountains.  
 26. 56; Mk. 14. 50, forsook him and *f*.  
 John 10. 5, not follow, but will *f*. from him.  
 13, the hireling *f*.  
 1 Tim. 6. 11, *f*. these things.  
 2 Tim. 2. 22, *f*. youthful lusts.  
 Jas. 4. 7, he will *f*. from you.  
 See 1 Cor. 6. 18; 10. 14; Rev. 12. 6, 14. [floor.  
**FLEECE.** Judg. 6. 37, I will put a *f*. of wool in the  
**FLESH.** Gen. 2. 24; Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 8; 1 Cor. 6.  
 16; Eph. 5. 31, one *f*.  
 6. 12, all *f*. had corrupted his way.  
 13, end of all *f*. is come.  
 7. 21, all *f*. died.  
 Ex. 16. 3, when we sat by the *f*. pots.  
 Lev. 17. 14, the life of all *f*. is the blood.  
 19. 28, cuttings in your *f*.  
 Num. 11. 33, while *f*. was between their teeth.  
 16. 22; 27. 16, God of spirits of all *f*.  
 1 Kings 17. 6, bread and *f*. in morning and evening.  
 2 Chron. 32. 8, with him is an arm of *f*.  
 Neh. 5. 5, our *f*. is as the *f*. of our brethren.  
 Job 19. 26, in my *f*. shall I see God.  
 33. 21, his *f*. is consumed away.  
 Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my *f*. shall rest in hope.  
 65. 2, to thee shall all *f*. come.  
 78. 20, can he provide *f*.?  
 Prov. 5. 11, mourn, when *f*. consumed.  
 11. 17, the cruel troubleth his own *f*.  
 23. 20, among riotous eaters of *f*.  
 Eccl. 4. 5, the fool eateth his own *f*.  
 12. 12, weariness of the *f*.  
 Isa. 40. 5, all *f*. shall see it.  
 6; 1 Pet. 1. 24, all *f*. is grass.  
 Ezek. 11. 19; 36. 26, a heart of *f*.  
 Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, pour Spirit on all *f*.  
 Mat. 16. 17, *f*. and blood hath not revealed it.  
 24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, there should no *f*. be saved.

- Mat. 26. 41; Mk. 14. 38, spirit willing, *f.* weak.  
 Lu. 24. 39, spirit hath not *f.* and bones.  
**JOHN** 1. 14, Word made *f.*, and dwelt.  
 6. 51, 54, 55, bread I give is my *f.*  
 52, can this man give us his *f.*?  
 63, the *f.* profiteth nothing.  
 8. 15, ye judge after the *f.*  
 17. 2, power over all *f.*  
**ROM.** 6. 19, because of the infirmity of your *f.*  
 8. 3, condemned sin in the *f.*  
 8, they that are in *f.* cannot please God.  
 9, not in the *f.*, but the Spirit.  
 12, 13, to live after the *f.*  
 9. 3, kinsmen according to the *f.*  
 5, of whom as concerning the *f.*  
 13. 14, make not provision for the *f.*  
**1 COR.** 1. 29, that no *f.* should glory.  
 15. 39, all *f.* not the same *f.*  
 50, *f.* and blood cannot inherit.  
**2 COR.** 12. 7, a thorn in the *f.*  
**GAL.** 1. 16, I conferred not with *f.* and blood.  
 2. 20, life I now live in the *f.*  
 5. 17, *f.* lusteth against the Spirit.  
**EPH.** 2. 3, lusts of *f.*, desires of *f.*  
**PHIL.** 3. 3, 4, no confidence in the *f.*  
**1 TIM.** 3. 16, manifest in the *f.* [in *f.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 18, Christ put to death in *f.*  
 1 John 4. 2; 2 John 7, denieth that Christ is come  
 Jude 8, dreamers defile the *f.*  
 23, hating garment spotted by *f.*  
*See* John 1. 13; 3. 6; Gal. 5. 19; Heb. 2. 14.  
**FLESHLY.** 2 Cor. 1. 12; 3. 3; Col. 2. 18; 1 Pet. 2. 11.  
**FLIES.** Ex. 28. 21, 31, I will send swarms of *f.* upon  
 thee.  
 Ps. 78. 45, he sent divers sorts of *f.* among them.  
 105. 31, he spake, and there came divers sorts of *f.*  
**FLIGHT.** Isa. 52. 12; Amos 2. 14; Mat. 24. 20; Heb.  
 11. 34.  
**FLINT.** Num. 20. 11; Deut. 8. 15; 32. 13; Ps. 114. 8;  
 Isa. 5. 28; 50. 7; Ezek. 3. 9; 1 Cor. 10. 4.  
**FLOCK.** Jer. 13. 20, where is the *f.*, thy beautiful *f.*?  
 Ezek. 34. 31, the *f.* of my pasture are men.  
 Zech. 11. 7, the poor of the *f.*  
 Lu. 12. 32, fear not, little *f.*  
 Acts 20. 28, take heed to the *f.*  
 29, not sparing the *f.*  
 1 Pet. 5. 2, feed the *f.* of God.  
 3, being ensamples to the *f.*  
*See* Ezek. 36. 37; Mal. 1. 14; Mat. 26. 31.  
**FLOOD.** Josh. 24. 2, on other side of the *f.*  
 Job 28. 11, he bindeth *f.* from overflowing.  
 Ps. 32. 6, in *f.* of great waters.  
 Cant. 8. 7, neither can *f.* drown love.  
 Isa. 44. 3, *f.* upon the dry ground.  
 59. 19, enemy come in like a *f.*  
 Mat. 7. 25, the *f.* came, and the winds blew.  
 24. 38, in days before the *f.*  
 39; Lu. 17. 27, knew not till *f.* came. [Rev. 12. 15.  
*See* Gen. 6. 17; 7. 11; 8; 9. 11; Ps. 90. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 5;  
**FLOOR.** 1 Sam. 23. 1, they rob the threshing-*f.*  
 2 Sam. 24. 21, to buy the treshing-*f.* of thee.  
 Hos. 9. 1, loved a reward on every corn-*f.*  
 Mic. 4. 12, gather as sheaves into the *f.*  
 Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, purge his *f.*  
*See* Deut. 15. 14; Dan. 2. 35; Joel 2. 24. [them.  
**FLOUR.** Ex. 29. 2, of wheaten *f.* shalt thou make  
 Lev. 2. 2, take thereout his handful of the *f.*  
**FLOURISH.** Ps. 72. 7, in his days shall the righteous *f.*  
 90. 6, in the morning it *f.*  
 92. 12, righteous shall *f.* like a palm tree.  
 103. 15, as flower so he *f.*  
 Prov. 11. 28, righteous shall *f.* as branch.  
 14. 11, tabernacle of upright *f.*  
 Eccl. 12. 5, when the almond tree shall *f.*  
 Cant. 6. 11; 7. 12, whether the vine *f.*  
 Ezek. 17. 24, have made dry tree to *f.*  
 Phil. 4. 10, your care of me hath *f.*  
*See* Ps. 92. 14; Dan. 4. 4.  
**FLOW.** Ps. 147. 18, wind to blow, and waters *f.*  
 Cant. 4. 16, that the spices may *f.* out.  
 Isa. 2. 2, all nations shall *f.* unto it.  
 64. 1, 3, mountains *f.* at thy presence.  
 Jer. 31. 12, shall *f.* to the goodness of the Lord.  
 John 7. 38, shall *f.* living water.  
*See* Job 20. 28; Isa. 60. 5; Joel 3. 18; Mic. 4. 1.  
**FLOWER.** 1 Sam. 2. 33, shall die in *f.* of age.  
 Job 14. 2, cometh forth as a *f.*  
 Cant. 2. 12, the *f.* appear on earth.  
 Isa. 28. 1, 4, glorious beauty is a fading *f.*  
 40. 6, as the *f.* of the field.  
 7; Nah. 1. 4; Jas. 1. 10; 1 Pet. 1. 24, *f.* fadeeth.  
*See* Job 15. 33; Isa. 18. 5; 1 Cor. 7. 36.  
**FLY.** Job 5. 7, as sparks *f.* upward.  
 Ps. 55. 6, then would I *f.* away.  
 90. 10, and we *f.* away.  
 Prov. 23. 5, riches *f.* away.  
 Isa. 60. 8, that *f.* as a cloud.  
*See* Dan. 9. 21; Rev. 14. 6; 19. 17.  
**FOAM.** Hos. 10. 7; Mk. 9. 18; Lu. 9. 39; Jude 13.  
**FOES.** Ps. 27. 2; 80. 1; 89. 23; Mat. 10. 36; Acts  
 2. 35.  
**FOLD.** Prov. 6. 10; 24. 33, *f.* of the hands to sleep.  
 Eccl. 4. 5, fool *f.* his hands and eateth.  
 Hab. 3. 17, flock cut off from the *f.*  
 John 10. 16, one *f.*, and one shepherd.  
*See* Isa. 13. 20; 65. 10; Nah. 1. 10.  
**FOLK.** Prov. 30. 26; Jer. 51. 58; Mk. 6. 5; John 5. 3.  
**FOLLOW.** Num. 14. 24, Caleb hath *f.* me fully.  
 1 Kings 18. 21, God, *f.* him.  
 Ps. 23. 6, goodness and mercy shall *f.* me.  
 63. 8, my soul *f.* hard after thee.  
 68. 25, the players *f.* after.  
 Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, that *f.* vain persons.  
 Isa. 5. 11, that they may *f.* strong drink.  
 Hos. 6. 3, if we *f.* on to know the Lord.  
 Amos 7. 15, took me as I *f.* the flock.  
 Mat. 4. 19; 8. 22; 9. 9; 16. 24; 19. 21; Mk. 2. 14; 8.  
 34; 10. 21; Lu. 5. 27; 9. 23, 59; John 1. 43; 21. 22,  
 Jesus said, *f.* me.  
 8. 19; Lu. 9. 57, 61, Master, I will *f.* thee.  
 Mk. 10. 28; Lu. 18. 28, we left all, and *f.* thee.  
 32, as they *f.*, they were afraid.  
 Lu. 22. 54, Peter *f.* afar off.  
 John 10. 27, my sheep hear my voice, and *f.* me.  
 13. 36, thou canst not *f.* me now.  
 Rom. 14. 19, *f.* things that make for peace.  
 1 Cor. 10. 4, the rock that *f.* them.  
 14. 1, *f.* after charity.  
 Phil. 3. 12, I *f.* after.  
 1 Thess. 5. 15, ever *f.* that which is good.  
 1 Tim. 5. 24, some men they *f.* after.  
 6. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 22, *f.* righteousness.  
 Heb. 12. 14, *f.* peace with all men.  
 13. 7, whose faith *f.*  
 1 Pet. 1. 11, the glory that should *f.*  
 2. 21, that ye should *f.* his steps.  
 2 Pet. 2. 15, *f.* the way of Balaam.  
 Rev. 14. 4, they that *f.* the Lamb.  
 13, their works do *f.* them.  
*See* Mk. 9. 38; 1 Pet. 3. 13; 2 Pet. 1. 16; Rev. 6. 8.  
**FOLLOWER.** Eph. 5. 1, *f.* of God, as dear children.  
 Heb. 6. 12, *f.* of them who through faith.  
**FOLLY.** 1 Sam. 25. 25, and *f.* is with him.  
 Job 4. 18, his angels he charged with *f.*  
 24. 12, yet God layeth not *f.* to them.  
 42. 8, lest I deal with you after your *f.*  
 Ps. 49. 13, this their way is their *f.*  
 85. 8, let them not turn again to *f.*  
 Prov. 13. 16, a fool layeth open his *f.*  
 14. 8, the *f.* of fools is deceit.  
 18, the simple inherit *f.*  
 16. 22, instruction of fools is *f.*  
 17. 12, rather than a fool in his *f.*  
 26. 4, answer not a fool according to his *f.*  
 5, answer fool according to his *f.*  
 Eccl. 1. 17, to know wisdom and *f.*  
 2. 13, wisdom excelleth *f.*  
 7. 25, the wickedness of *f.*  
 10. 6, *f.* is set in great dignity.  
 2 Cor. 11. 1, bear with me a little in my *f.*  
 2 Tim. 3. 9, their *f.* shall be manifest.  
*See* Josh. 7. 15; Prov. 14. 24; Isa. 9. 17.  
**FOOD.** Gen. 3. 6, tree good for *f.*  
 Ex. 21. 10, her *f.* shall not be diminished.  
 Deut. 10. 18, in giving him *f.* and raiment.  
 Job 23. 12, more than my necessary *f.*

Job 24. 5, wilderness yieldeth *f*.  
 Ps. 78. 25, did eat angels' *f*.  
 104. 14, bring forth *f*, out of the earth.  
 136. 25, giveth *f*, to all flesh.  
 Prov. 6. 8, gathereth her *f*, in harvest.  
 13. 23, much *f*, in tillage of poor.  
 30. 8, with *f*, convenient for me.  
 31. 14, she bringeth her *f*, from far.  
 2 Cor. 9. 10, minister bread for your *f*.  
 1 Tim. 6. 8, having *f*, and raiment.  
 Jas. 2. 15, destitute of daily *f*. [Ps. 145. 16; 147. 9.  
 See Gen. 1. 29; 2. 9; 6. 21; 9. 3; 41. 35; Lev. 22. 7;  
**FOOL.** 2 Sam. 3. 33, died Abner as a *f*, dieth?  
 Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, *f*, said in his heart.  
 75. 4, to *f*, deal not foolishly.  
 Prov. 1. 7, *f*, despise wisdom.  
 3. 35, shame the promotion of *f*.  
 10. 8, 10, a prating *f*, shall fall.  
 21, *f*, die for want of wisdom.  
 23, sport to a *f*, to do mischief.  
 11. 29, the *f*, shall be servant to the wise.  
 12. 15, way of *f*, right in own eyes.  
 16, *f*, wrath presently known.  
 13. 16, *f*, layeth open his folly.  
 20, companion of *f*, shall be destroyed.  
 14. 8, folly of *f*, is deceit.  
 9, *f*, make a mock at sin.  
 16, the *f*, rageth, and is confident.  
 15. 2, mouth of *f*, poureth out foolishness.  
 5, a *f*, despiseth his father's instruction.  
 16. 22, the instruction of *f*, is folly.  
 17. 28, a *f*, when he holdeth his peace, counted wise.  
 20. 3, every *f*, will be meddling.  
 29. 11, a *f*, uttereth all his mind.  
**Eccl.** 2. 14, *f*, walketh in darkness.  
 16, how dieth wise man? as the *f*.  
 19, who knoweth whether wise or a *f*?  
 5. 3, a *f*, voice is known by multitude of words.  
 10. 14, a *f*, is full of words.  
 Isa. 35. 8, wayfaring men, though *f*.  
 Jer. 17. 11, at his end he shall be a *f*.  
 Hos. 9. 7, the prophet is a *f*.  
 Mat. 5. 22, shall say, thou *f*.  
 23. 17, ye *f*, and blind.  
 Lu. 12. 20, thou *f*, this night.  
 24. 25, O *f*, and slow of heart.  
 1 Cor. 3. 18, let him become a *f*.  
 2 Cor. 11. 16, let no man think me a *f*.  
 12. 11, I am a *f*, in glorying.  
 Eph. 5. 15, walk not as *f*, but as wise.  
 See Prov. 10. 18; 19. 1; 28. 26; Eccl. 10. 3.  
**FOOLISH.** Deut. 32. 6, O *f*, people.  
 2 Sam. 24. 10; 1 Chron. 21. 8, I have done very *f*.  
 Job 2. 10, as one of the *f*, women.  
 Ps. 73. 3, I was envious at the *f*.  
 Prov. 9. 6, forsake the *f*, and live.  
 13, a *f*, woman is clamorous.  
 14. 1, the *f*, plucketh it down.  
 17. 25; 19. 13, a *f*, son is grief.  
**Eccl.** 7. 17, neither be thou *f*.  
 Jer. 4. 22, my people are *f*.  
 Mat. 7. 26, unto a *f*, man.  
 Rom. 1. 21, their *f*, heart was darkened.  
 1 Cor. 1. 20, hath not God made *f*.  
 Gal. 3. 1, O *f*, Galatians.  
 3. 3, are ye so *f*?  
 Eph. 5. 4, nor *f*, talking.  
 1 Tim. 6. 9, rich fall into *f*, lusts.  
 2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, *f*, questions avoid.  
 Tit. 3. 3, we were sometimes *f*.  
 1 Pet. 2. 15, ignorance of *f*, men.  
 See Job 5. 3; Lam. 2. 14; Ezek. 13. 3.  
**FOOLISHNESS.** Ps. 69. 5, thou knowest my *f*.  
 Prov. 22. 15, *f*, is bound in heart of child.  
 24. 9, thought of *f*, is sin.  
 1 Cor. 1. 18, to them that perish *f*.  
 21, by the *f*, of preaching.  
 23, Christ crucified, to Greeks *f*.  
 25, the *f*, of God is wiser than men.  
 2. 14, things of Spirit are *f*, to him.  
 3. 19, wisdom of world *f*, with God.  
 See 2 Sam. 15. 31; Prov. 27. 22.  
**FOOT.** Gen. 41. 44, without thee no man lift *f*.

Deut. 2. 5, not so much as *f*, breadth.  
 11. 10, wateredst it with thy *f*.  
 Ps. 38. 16, when my *f*, slippeth.  
 91. 12; Mat. 4. 6; Lu. 4. 11, dash *f*, against stone.  
 94. 18, my *f*, slippeth, thy mercy.  
 121. 3, not suffer *f*, to be moved.  
 Prov. 3. 23, thy *f*, shall not stumble.  
 25. 17, withdraw *f*, from neighbour's house.  
 Eccl. 5. 1, keep thy *f*, when thou goest.  
 Isa. 1. 6, from sole of *f*, to head no soundness.  
 Mat. 14. 13, people followed on *f*.  
 18. 8; Mk. 9. 43, if thy *f*, offend thee.  
 1 Cor. 12. 15, if the *f*, say, because I am not.  
 Heb. 10. 29, trodden under *f*, the Son of God.  
 See Jer. 12. 5; Mat. 5. 35; Jas. 2. 3.  
**FORBADE.** Mat. 3. 14; Mk. 9. 38; Lu. 9. 49.  
**FORBEAR.** Ex. 23. 5, wouldest *f*, to help.  
 2 Chron. 35. 21, *f*, from meddling with God.  
 Neh. 9. 30, many years didst thou *f*, them.  
 Ezek. 2. 5; 3. 11, whether hear or *f*.  
 1 Cor. 9. 6, power to *f*, working.  
 Eph. 4. 2; Col. 3. 13, *f*, one another in love.  
 6. 9, *f*, threatening.  
 See Prov. 24. 11; Ezek. 3. 27; Zech. 11. 12.  
**FORBID.** Num. 11. 28, Joshua said, *f*, them.  
 Mk. 9. 39; Lu. 9. 50, *f*, him not.  
 10. 14; Lu. 18. 16, children, *f*, them not.  
 Lu. 6. 29, *f*, not to take coat.  
 23. 2, *f*, to give tribute.  
 Acts 10. 47, can any *f*, water?  
 1 Cor. 14. 39, *f*, not to speak with tongues.  
 1 Tim. 4. 3, *f*, to marry.  
 See Acts 16. 6; 28. 31; 1 Thess. 2. 16.  
**FORCE.** Deut. 34. 7, nor natural *f*, abated.  
 Ezra 4. 23, made them cease by *f*.  
 Mat. 11. 12, violent take it by *f*.  
 John 6. 15, perceived they would take him by *f*.  
 Heb. 9. 17, a testament is of *f*, after.  
 See Deut. 20. 19; Prov. 30. 33; Amos 2. 14.  
**FORCIBLE.** Job 6. 25.  
**FOREFATHERS.** Jer. 11. 10; 2 Tim. 1. 3.  
**FOREHEAD.** Ex. 28. 38, it shall always be on his *f*.  
 1 Sam. 17. 49, smote Philistine in his *f*.  
 Ezek. 3. 8, made thy *f*, strong.  
 9. 4, set a mark on *f*, of them that sigh.  
 Rev. 7. 3; 9. 4, sealed in their *f*.  
 22. 4, his name shall be in their *f*.  
 See Rev. 13. 16; 14. 1; 17. 5; 20. 4.  
**FOREIGNER.** Ex. 12. 45; Deut. 15. 3; Eph. 2. 19.  
**FOREKNOW.** Rom. 8. 29; 11. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 2. [God.  
**FOREKNOWLEDGE.** Acts 2. 23, delivered by *f*, of  
**FOREMOST.** Gen. 32. 17; 33. 2; 2 Sam. 18. 27.  
**FOREORDAINED.** 1 Pet. 1. 20.  
**FORERUNNER.** Heb. 6. 20.  
**FORESEE.** Prov. 22. 3; 27. 12; Gal. 3. 8.  
**FOREST.** Ps. 50. 10, every beast of *f*, is mine.  
 Isa. 29. 17; 32. 15, held esteemed as *f*.  
 Jer. 5. 6, lion out of *f*, shall slay them.  
 26. 18; Mic. 3. 12, high places of the *f*.  
 46. 23, they shall cut down her *f*.  
 Amos 3. 4, will lion roar in the *f*?  
 See Ezek. 15. 6; 20. 46; Hos. 2. 12.  
**FORETELL.** Mk. 13. 23; Acts 3. 24; 2 Cor. 13. 2.  
**FOREWARN.** Lu. 12. 5; 1 Thess. 4. 6.  
**FORGAT.** Judg. 3. 7, they *f*, the Lord.  
 Ps. 78. 11, they *f*, his works.  
 106. 13, soon *f*, his works.  
 Lam. 3. 17, I *f*, prosperity.  
 See Gen. 40. 23; Hos. 2. 13.  
**FORGAVE.** Mat. 18. 27, 32, and *f*, him the debt.  
 Lu. 7. 42, he frankly *f*, them both.  
 43, he to whom he *f*, most.  
 2 Cor. 2. 10, if I *f*, any thing.  
 Col. 3. 13, even as Christ *f*, you.  
 See Ps. 32. 5; 78. 38; 99. 8.  
**FORGE.** Job 13. 4; Ps. 119. 69. [have seen.  
**FORGET.** Deut. 4. 9, lest thou *f*, things thine eyes  
 23, lest ye *f*, the covenant.  
 6. 12; 8. 11, beware lest thou *f*, the Lord.  
 Job 8. 13, so are the paths of all that *f*, God.  
 Ps. 9. 17, all nations that *f*, God.  
 10. 12, *f*, not the humble.  
 45. 10, *f*, thine own people.

Ps. 50. 22, consider, ye that *f.* God.  
 7. 7, that they might not *f.* works of God.  
 83. 12, in the land of *f.*  
 102. 4, I *f.* to eat my bread.  
 103. 2, *f.* not all his benefits.  
 119. 16, I will not *f.* thy word.  
 137. 5, if I *f.* thee, O Jerusalem.  
 Prov. 2. 17, *f.* the covenant of her God.  
 3. 1, *f.* not my law.  
 31. 5, lest they drink and *f.*  
 7, let him drink, and *f.* his poverty.  
 Isa. 49. 15, can a woman *f.*?  
 51. 13, and *f.* the Lord thy Maker.  
 65. 11, *f.* my holy mountain.  
 Jer. 2. 32, maid *f.* her ornaments.  
 23. 27, cause my people to *f.* my name.  
 Amos 8. 7, I will never *f.* their works.  
 Phil. 3. 13, *f.* those things which are behind.  
 Heb. 6. 10, not unrighteous to *f.*  
 13. 2, not *f.* to entertain.  
 16, to communicate *f.* not.  
 Jas. 1. 24, *f.* what manner of man.  
 See Gen. 41. 51; Lam. 5. 20; Hos. 4. 6.  
**FORGIVE.** Ex. 32. 32, if thou wilt *f.* their sin.  
 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, *f.* iniquity, transgression.  
 1 Kings 8. 30, 39; 2 Chron. 6. 21, 30, hearest, *f.*  
 2 Chron. 7. 14, then will I hear and *f.*  
 Ps. 32. 1; Rom. 4. 7, whose transgression is *f.*  
 86. 5, good, and ready to *f.*  
 103. 3, who *f.* all thine iniquities.  
 Mat. 6. 12; Lu. 11. 4, *f.* us, as we *f.*  
 14, if ye *f.*  
 15, if ye *f.* not.  
 9. 6; Mk. 2. 10; Lu. 5. 24, power to *f.* sin.  
 18. 21, how oft, and I *f.* him?  
 35, if ye from your hearts *f.*  
 Mk. 2. 7, who can *f.* sins?  
 11. 25, *f.* that your Father may *f.*  
 26, not *f.*, Father will not *f.*  
 Lu. 6. 37, *f.*, and ye shall be *f.*  
 7. 47, her sins, which are many, are *f.*  
 49, who is this *f.* sins also?  
 17. 3, 4, if brother repent, *f.* him.  
 23. 34, Father *f.* them, they know not.  
 Acts 8. 22, thought of thine heart may be *f.*  
 2 Cor. 2. 7, ye ought rather to *f.*  
 10, to whom ye *f.*, I *f.* also.  
 12. 13, *f.* me this wrong.  
 Eph. 4. 32, as God for Christ's sake hath *f.*  
 Col. 2. 13, quickened, having *f.*  
 1 John 1. 9, faithful and just to *f.*  
 See Mat. 9. 2; 12. 31; Mk. 3. 28; Lu. 12. 10.  
**FORGIVENESS.** Ps. 130. 4, *f.* with thee, that thou  
 mayest be feared.  
 Mk. 3. 29, hath never *f.*  
 Acts 5. 31, exalted to give *f.*  
 Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14, in whom we have *f.*  
 See Dan. 9. 9; Acts 13. 38; 26. 18.  
**FORGOTTEN.** Deut. 24. 19, and hast *f.* a sheaf.  
 32. 18, *f.* God that formed thee.  
 Ps. 9. 18, needy not always *f.*  
 10. 11, said, God hath *f.*  
 31. 12, *f.* as a dead man.  
 42. 9, why hast thou *f.* me?  
 44. 20, if we have *f.* name of our God.  
 77. 9, hath God *f.* to be gracious?  
 Eccl. 2. 16, in days to come all *f.*  
 8. 10, wicked were *f.* in city.  
 9. 5, the memory of them is *f.*  
 Isa. 17. 10, *f.* the God of thy salvation.  
 44. 21, thou shalt not be *f.* of me.  
 49. 14, my Lord hath *f.* me.  
 65. 16, former troubles are *f.*  
 Jer. 2. 32; 13. 25; 18. 15, my people have *f.*  
 3. 21, *f.* the Lord thy God.  
 44. 9, *f.* the wickedness of your fathers.  
 50. 6, *f.* their resting places.  
 Ezek. 22. 12; 23. 35, thou hast *f.* me.  
 Mat. 16. 5; Mk. 8. 14, *f.* to take bread.  
 Lu. 12. 6, not one *f.* before God.  
 2 Pet. 1. 9, *f.* that he was purged.  
 See Lam. 2. 6; Hos. 4. 6; 8. 11; 13. 6.  
**FORM** (*a.*). Gen. 1. 2; Jer. 4. 23, without *f.*, and void.

Job 4. 16, could not discern the *f.*  
 Isa. 52. 14, *f.* more than sons of men.  
 Ezek. 10. 8, the *f.* of a man's hand.  
 Dan. 3. 19, *f.* of visage changed.  
 25. *f.* of fourth like Son of God.  
 Mk. 16. 12, appeared in another *f.*  
 Rom. 2. 20, hast *f.* of knowledge and truth.  
 Phil. 2. 6, being in the *f.* of God.  
 7, the *f.* of a servant.  
 2 Tim. 1. 13, *f.* of sound words.  
 3. 5, having *f.* of godliness.  
 See 1 Sam. 28. 14; Ezek. 43. 11; Rom. 6. 17.  
**FORM** (*e.*). Deut. 32. 18, forgotten God that *f.*  
 thee.  
 2 Kings 19. 25; Isa. 37. 26, that I have *f.* it.  
 Job 26. 5, dead things are *f.*  
 13, hath *f.* crooked serpent.  
 33. 6, I also am *f.* of clay.  
 Ps. 90. 2, or ever thou hadst *f.*  
 94. 9, he that *f.* the eye.  
 Prov. 26. 10, great God that *f.* all things.  
 Isa. 43. 1, he that *f.* thee, O Israel.  
 7. 44, 21, I have *f.* him.  
 10, before me was no God *f.*  
 21, people have I *f.* for myself.  
 44. 10, who hath *f.* a god?  
 54. 17, no weapon *f.* against thee.  
 Amos 7. 1, he *f.* grasshoppers.  
 Rom. 9. 20, shall thing *f.* say.  
 Gal. 4. 19, till Christ be *f.* in you.  
 See Gen. 2. 7, 19; Ps. 95. 5; Jer. 1. 5.  
**FORMER.** Ruth 4. 7, manner in *f.* time.  
 Job 8. 8, enquire of the *f.* age.  
 Ps. 89. 49, where are thy *f.* lovingkindnesses?  
 Eccl. 1. 11, no remembrance of *f.* things.  
 7. 10, *f.* days better than these.  
 Isa. 43. 18, remember not the *f.* things.  
 46. 9, remember the *f.* things of old.  
 48. 3, declared *f.* things from beginning.  
 65. 7, measure their *f.* work.  
 16, *f.* troubles are forgotten.  
 Jer. 5. 24; Hos. 6. 3; Joel 2. 23, *f.* and latter rain.  
 10. 16; 51. 19, the *f.* of all things.  
 Hag. 2. 9, glory of *f.* house.  
 Zech. 1. 4; 7. 7, 12, *f.* prophets have cried.  
 8. 11, I will not be as in *f.* days.  
 14. 8, half of them toward *f.* sea.  
 Mal. 3. 4, pleasant as in *f.* years.  
 Eph. 4. 22, concerning the *f.* conversation.  
 Rev. 21. 4, for the *f.* things are passed away.  
 See Gen. 40. 13; Dan. 11. 13; Acts 1. 1.  
**FORSAKE.** Deut. 4. 31; 31. 6; 1 Chron. 28. 20, he  
 will not *f.*  
 12. 19, *f.* not the Levite.  
 32. 15, he *f.* God which made him.  
 Josh. 1. 5; Heb. 13. 5, I will not fail nor *f.*  
 Judg. 9. 11, *f.* my sweetness and fruit.  
 1 Chron. 28. 9, if thou *f.* him, he will cast thee off.  
 2 Chron. 15. 2, if ye *f.* him, he will *f.* you.  
 Neh. 10. 39, we will not *f.* house of our God.  
 13. 11, why is house of God *f.*?  
 Job 6. 14, he *f.* the fear of the Almighty.  
 20. 19, oppressed and *f.* the poor.  
 Ps. 22. 1; Mat. 27. 46; Mk. 15. 34, why hast thou *f.* me?  
 37. 25, yet have I not seen the righteous *f.*  
 28, the Lord *f.* not his saints.  
 119. 8, *f.* me not utterly.  
 138. 8, *f.* not work of thine own hands.  
 Prov. 1. 8; 6. 20, *f.* not law of thy mother.  
 2. 17, *f.* the guide of her youth.  
 4. 6, *f.* her not, and she shall preserve thee.  
 27. 10, thy friend, and father's friend, *f.* not.  
 Isa. 6. 12, a great *f.* in the land.  
 17. 9, as a *f.* bough.  
 32. 14; Jer. 4. 29; Ezek. 36. 4, a *f.* city.  
 54. 6, as a woman *f.*  
 7, for a small moment *f.*  
 62. 4, no more be termed *f.*  
 12, a city not *f.*  
 Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, *f.* fountain of living waters.  
 Mat. 19. 27; Lu. 5. 11, we have *f.* all.  
 29, that hath *f.* houses.  
 25. 56; Mk. 14. 59, disciples *f.* him, and fled.



Mk. 1. 18, they *f.* their nets.  
 Lu. 14. 33, whosever *f.* not all.  
 2 Cor. 4. 9, persecuted, but not *f.*  
 2 Tim. 4. 10, Demas hath *f.* me.  
 16, all men *f.* me.  
 Heb. 10. 25, not *f.* assembling of ourselves.  
 11. 27, by faith Moses *f.* Egypt.  
 See Ps. 71. 11; Isa. 49. 14; Jer. 5. 7; 22. 9; Ezek. 8. 12.  
**FORSEWEAR.** Mat. 5. 33. [is my *f.*  
**FORTRESS.** 2 Sam. 22. 2; Ps. 18. 2; Jer. 16. 19, Lord  
**FORTY STRIPES.** Deut. 25. 3, *f.* s. he may give him.  
 2 Cor. 11. 24, of the Jews five times received I *f.* s. save  
 one.  
**FORTY YEARS.** Ex. 16. 35, Israel did eat manna *f.* y.  
 Num. 14. 33, your children shall wander in the wilder-  
 ness *f.* y.  
 Ps. 95. 10, *f.* y. long was I grieved.  
 See Judg. 3. 11; 5. 31; 8. 28.  
**FORWARD.** Jer. 7. 24, backward, and not *f.*  
 Zech. 1. 15, helped *f.* the affliction.  
 See 2 Cor. 8. 8; 9. 2; 3 John 6.  
**FOUL.** Job 16. 16; Mat. 16. 3; Mk. 9. 25; Rev. 18. 2.  
**FOUND.** Gen. 27. 20, *f.* it so quickly.  
 37. 32, this have we *f.*  
 44. 16, hath *f.* out iniquity.  
 1 Kings 20. 36, a lion *f.* him.  
 21. 20, hast thou *f.* me?  
 2 Kings 22. 8, I *f.* book of the law.  
 2 Chron. 19. 3, good things *f.* in thee.  
 Job 28. 12, 13, where shall wisdom be *f.*?  
 33. 24, I have *f.* a ransom.  
 Ps. 32. 6, when thou mayest be *f.*  
 36. 2, iniquity *f.* to be hateful.  
 84. 3, sparrow hath *f.* an house.  
 Prov. 25. 16, hast thou *f.* honey?  
 Eccl. 7. 28, one among a thousand have I *f.*  
 29, this only have I *f.*  
 Cant. 3. 4, but I *f.* him whom my soul loveth.  
 Isa. 65. 1; Rom. 10. 20, *f.* of them that sought me not.  
 Jer. 2. 26, thief ashamed when he is *f.*  
 34, in thy skirts is *f.*  
 41. 8, ten men were *f.*  
 Ezek. 22. 30, I sought for a man, but *f.* none.  
 Dan. 5. 27, weighed, and *f.* wanting.  
 Mal. 2. 6, iniquity not *f.* in his lips.  
 Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 48, it was *f.* on a rock.  
 8. 10; Lu. 7. 9, have not *f.* so great faith.  
 13. 46, *f.* one pearl of great price.  
 20. 6, *f.* others standing idle.  
 21. 19; Mk. 14. 40; Lu. 22. 45, *f.* nothing thereon.  
 Mk. 7. 2, they *f.* fault.  
 30, she *f.* the devil gone out.  
 Lu. 2. 46, they *f.* him in the temple.  
 8. 35, they *f.* the man clothed.  
 15. 5, 6, *f.* the sheep.  
 9, *f.* the piece of money.  
 24. 32, was lost, and is *f.*  
 23. 14, I have *f.* no fault.  
 24. 2, *f.* the stone rolled away.  
 3. 23, *f.* not the body.  
 John 1. 41, 45, we have *f.* the Messias.  
 Acts 7. 11, our fathers *f.* no sustenance.  
 9. 2, if he *f.* any of this way.  
 17. 23, I *f.* an altar.  
 Rom. 7. 10, I *f.* to be unto death.  
 Gal. 2. 17, we ourselves also are *f.* sinners.  
 Phil. 2. 5, *f.* in fashion as a man.  
 Heb. 11. 5, Enoch was not *f.*  
 12. 17, he *f.* no place of repentance.  
 Rev. 3. 2, not *f.* thy works perfect.  
 12. 8, nor was their place *f.* any more.  
 16. 20, mountains were not *f.*  
 See Gen. 6. 8; 2 Chron. 15. 4; 2 Cor. 5. 3; Phil. 3. 9.  
**FOUNDATION.** Josh. 6. 26; 1 Kings 16. 34, lay the *f.*  
 in his firstborn.  
 Job 4. 19, them whose *f.* is in dust.  
 Ps. 11. 3, if *f.* be destroyed.  
 82. 5, all the *f.* of earth out of course.  
 102. 25, of old laid *f.* of earth.  
 137. 7, raise it even to the *f.*  
 Prov. 10. 25, righteous an everlasting *f.*  
 Isa. 28. 16, I lay in Zion a *f.*

Isa. 58. 12, the *f.* of many generations.  
 Lu. 6. 48, laid the *f.* on a rock.  
 49, without a *f.*  
 Rom. 15. 20, on another man's *f.*  
 1 Cor. 8. 10, I laid the *f.*  
 11, other *f.* can no man lay.  
 12, if any man build on this *f.*  
 Eph. 2. 20, on the *f.* of the apostles and prophets.  
 1 Tim. 6. 19, laying up for themselves a good *f.*  
 2 Tim. 2. 19, the *f.* of God standeth sure.  
 Heb. 6. 1, not laying the *f.* of repentance.  
 11. 10, a city that hath *f.*  
 Rev. 21. 14, the wall had twelve *f.*  
 See Mat. 13. 35; John 17. 24; Acts 16. 26.  
**FOUNTAIN.** Gen. 7. 11; 8. 2, *f.* of great deep.  
 Deut. 8. 7, a land of *f.*  
 2 Chron. 32. 3, took counsel to stop *f.* of water.  
 Ps. 36. 9, the *f.* of life.  
 Prov. 5. 16, let thy *f.* be dispersed.  
 8. 24, no *f.* abounding with water.  
 13. 14, law of the wise a *f.* of life.  
 14. 27, fear of the Lord a *f.* of life.  
 25. 26, a troubled *f.* and corrupt spring.  
 Eccl. 12. 6, pitcher broken at the *f.*  
 Cant. 4. 12, a *f.* sealed.  
 15, a *f.* of gardens.  
 Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, forsaken *f.* of living waters.  
 9. 1, eyes a *f.* of tears.  
 Hos. 13. 15, his *f.* shall be dried up.  
 Zech. 13. 1, in that day shall be a *f.* opened.  
 Jas. 3. 11, 12, doth a *f.* send forth.  
 Rev. 7. 17, lead them to living *f.*  
 14. 7, worship him that made *f.* of waters.  
 21. 6, of the *f.* of life freely. [5. 29; John 4. 10.  
 See Isa. 12. 3; 44. 3; 55. 1; Jer. 6. 7; Joel 3. 18; Mk.  
**FOWLS.** Gen. 1. 20, and *f.* that may fly above the  
 earth.  
 7. 3, of *f.* also of the air by sevens.  
 Ps. 104. 12, the *f.* of heaven have their habitation.  
 148. 10, creeping things, and flying *f.*  
**FOXES.** Cant. 2. 15, take us the *f.*, the little *f.*  
 Lam. 5. 18, the *f.* walk upon it.  
 Mat. 8. 20, the *f.* have holes.  
 Lu. 13. 32, go ye, and tell that *f.*  
 See Judg. 15. 4.  
**FRAGMENTS.** John 6. 12, 13, gather up *f.* that remain.  
 See Mat. 14. 20; Mk. 6. 43; 8. 19; Lu. 9. 17.  
**FRAIL.** Ps. 39. 4.  
**FRAME.** Judg. 12. 6, he could not *f.* to pronounce.  
 Ps. 94. 20, *f.* mischief by a law.  
 103. 14, he knoweth our *f.*  
 Isa. 29. 16, shall thing *f.* say of him that *f.* it?  
 Eph. 2. 21, building fitly *f.* together.  
 See Ezek. 40. 2; Hos. 5. 4; Heb. 11. 3.  
**FRANKLY.** Lu. 7. 42.  
**FRAUD.** Ps. 10. 7; Jas. 5. 4.  
**FRAY.** Deut. 28. 26; Jer. 7. 33; Zech. 1. 21.  
**FREE.** Gen. 2. 16, of every tree thou mayest *f.* eat.  
 Deut. 24. 5, shall be *f.* at home one year.  
 Josh. 9. 23, there shall none of you be *f.*  
 1 Sam. 14. 30, if people had eaten *f.*  
 2 Chron. 29. 31, of *f.* heart offered.  
 Ezra 2. 68, chief fathers offered *f.*  
 7. 15, king and counsellors offered *f.* to God.  
 Ps. 51. 12, with thy *f.* spirit.  
 88. 5, *f.* among the dead.  
 Isa. 58. 6, let the oppressed go *f.*  
 Hos. 14. 4, I will love them *f.*  
 Mat. 10. 8, *f.* ye have received, *f.* give.  
 17. 26, then are the children *f.*  
 Mk. 7. 11, if a man say Corban, he shall be *f.*  
 John 8. 32, the truth shall make you *f.*  
 33, how sayest thou, ye shall be *f.*?  
 36, Son make you *f.*, ye shall be *f.* indeed.  
 Acts 22. 28, I was *f.* born.  
 Rom. 3. 24, justified *f.* by his grace.  
 5. 15, the *f.* gift.  
 6. 18, 22, being made *f.* from sin.  
 20, servants of sin, *f.* from righteousness.  
 8. 2, *f.* from the law of sin and death.  
 32, with him *f.* give us all things.  
 1 Cor. 9. 1, am I not *f.*?  
 19, though *f.* from all men.

- 1 Cor. 12. 13; Eph. 6. 8, whether bond or *f*.  
Gal. 3. 28; Col. 3. 11, there is neither bond nor *f*.  
5. 1, wherewith Christ hath made us *f*.  
2 Thess. 3. 1, word have *f*. course.  
1 Pet. 2. 16, as *f*, and not using liberty.  
Rev. 21. 6, give of fountain of life *f*.  
22. 17, let him take water of life *f*.  
See Ex. 21. 2; Deut. 15. 13; Jer. 34. 9; Gal. 4. 22.  
**FREEWILL** Lev. 22. 18, and for all his *f*. offerings.  
Num. 15. 3, or in *f*. offering.  
Deut. 16. 10, a tribute of a *f*. offering.  
See Ezra 3. 5.  
**FREEWOMAN** Gal. 4. 22.  
**FRESH** Num. 11. 8; Job 29. 20; 33. 25; Jas. 3. 12.  
**FRET** Ps. 37. 1, 7, 8; Prov. 24. 19, *f*. not thyself.  
Prov. 19. 3, his heart *f*. against the Lord.  
See 1 Sam. 1. 6; Isa. 8. 21; Ezek. 16. 43.  
**FRIEND** Ex. 33. 11, as a man to his *f*.  
2 Sam. 19. 6, lovest thine enemies, and hatest *f*.  
2 Chron. 20. 7, Abraham thy *f*. for ever.  
Job 6. 27, ye dig a pit for your *f*.  
42. 10, when he prayed for his *f*.  
Ps. 35. 14, as though he had been my *f*.  
41. 9, my familiar *f*. hath lifted.  
88. 18, lover and *f*. hast thou put far from me.  
Prov. 6. 1, if thou be surety for thy *f*.  
3, make sure thy *f*.  
14. 20, the rich hath many *f*.  
16. 28; 17. 9, whisperer separateth chief *f*.  
17. 17, *f*. loveth at all times.  
18. 24, a *f*. that sticketh closer than a brother.  
19. 4, wealth maketh many *f*.  
27. 6, faithful are wounds of a *f*.  
10, thine own *f*. and father's *f*. forsake not.  
17, man sharpeneth countenance of his *f*.  
Cant. 5. 16, this is my *f*.  
Isa. 41. 8, seed of Abraham my *f*.  
Jer. 20. 4, a terror to thy *f*.  
Mic. 7. 5, trust not in a *f*.  
Zech. 13. 6, wounded in house of my *f*.  
Mat. 11. 19; Lu. 7. 34, a *f*. of publicans.  
20. 13, *f*. I do thee no wrong.  
22. 12, *f*. how earnest thou hither?  
26. 50, *f*. wherefore art thou come?  
Mk. 5. 19, go home to thy *f*.  
Lu. 11. 5, which of you shall have a *f*.  
8, though he give not because he is his *f*.  
14. 12, call not thy *f*.  
15. 6, 9, calleth his *f*. and neighbours.  
16. 9, *f*. of the mammon.  
John 11. 11, our *f*. Lazarus sleepeth.  
15. 13, lay down his life for his *f*.  
14, ye are my *f*, if ye do whatsoever I command.  
15, not servants, but *f*.  
19. 12, thou art not Caesar's *f*.  
Jas. 2. 23, Abraham was called the *f*. of God.  
4. 4, a *f*. of the world.  
See Prov. 22. 24; Lu. 14. 10; 3 John 14.  
**FRINGES** Num. 15. 37, that they make them *f*.  
Deut. 22. 12, thou shalt make thee *f*.  
See Mat. 23. 5.  
**FRWARD** Deut. 32. 20, a very *f*. generation.  
Prov. 2. 12, man that speaketh *f*. things.  
3. 32, the *f*. is abomination.  
4. 24, put away *f*. mouth.  
11. 20; 17. 20, of a *f*. heart.  
16. 28, a *f*. man soweth strife.  
21. 8, the way of man is *f*.  
22. 5, snares are in way of the *f*.  
See Prov. 10. 32; Isa. 57. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 18.  
**FRUIT** Num. 13. 26, showed them the *f*. of the land.  
Deut. 26. 2, take the first of all *f*.  
33. 14, precious *f*. brought forth.  
Ps. 107. 37, yield *f*. of increase.  
127. 3, the *f*. of the womb is his reward.  
Prov. 8. 19, my *f*. is better than gold.  
11. 30, *f*. of the righteous a tree of life.  
12. 14; 18. 20, satisfied by the *f*. of his mouth.  
Cant. 2. 3, his *f*. was sweet to my taste.  
4. 13, 16, ornament with pleasant *f*.  
Isa. 3. 10; Mic. 7. 13, the *f*. of their doings.  
27. 6, all faces of the world with *f*.  
28. 4, the hasty *f*. before summer.  
Isa. 57. 19, I create the *f*. of the lips.  
Jer. 17. 10; 21. 14; 32. 19, according to *f*. of doings.  
Hos. 10. 13, eaten the *f*. of lies.  
Amos 8. 1, basket of summer *f*.  
Mic. 6. 7, *f*. of body for sin of soul.  
Hab. 3. 17, neither shall *f*. be in vines.  
Hag. 1. 10, earth is stayed from her *f*.  
Mat. 3. 8; Lu. 3. 8, *f*. meet for repentance.  
7. 16, 20, by their *f*. ye shall know them.  
12. 33, make tree good, and his *f*. good.  
18. 23, is he who beareth *f*.  
21. 19, let no *f*. grow on thee.  
34, when time of *f*. drew near.  
26. 29; Mk. 14. 25, drink of *f*. of vine.  
Mk. 4. 23, earth bringeth forth *f*. of herself.  
12. 2, receive the *f*. of the vineyard.  
Lu. 13. 6, he sought *f*. thereon.  
7, I come seeking *f*. on this fig tree.  
9, if it bear *f*. well.  
John 4. 36, *f*. to life eternal.  
15. 2, branch that beareth *f*.  
4, branch cannot bear *f*. of itself.  
8, that ye bear much *f*.  
16, ordained that ye should bring forth *f*.  
Rom. 1. 13, have some *f*. among you.  
6. 21, what *f*. had ye then.  
7. 4, bring forth *f*. unto God.  
2 Cor. 9. 10; Phil. 1. 11, the *f*. of righteousness.  
Gal. 5. 22; Eph. 5. 9, the *f*. of the Spirit.  
Phil. 1. 22, this is the *f*. of my labour.  
4. 17, I desire *f*. that may abound.  
Col. 1. 6, the gospel bringeth forth *f*. in you.  
2 Tim. 2. 6, first partaker of the *f*.  
Heb. 12. 11, peaceable *f*. of righteousness.  
13. 15, the *f*. of our lips.  
Jas. 3. 17, wisdom full of good *f*.  
5. 7, waiteth for the precious *f*.  
Jude 12, trees whose *f*. withereth, without *f*.  
Rev. 22. 2, yielded her *f*. every month.  
See Gen. 30. 2; Ps. 92. 14; Jer. 12. 2; Col. 1. 10.  
**FROGS** Ex. 8. 6; Ps. 78. 45; 105. 30; Rev. 16. 3.  
**FRONTLETS** Ex. 13. 16; Deut. 6. 8, for *f*. between thine eyes.  
**FRUSTRATE** Ezra 4. 5; Isa. 44. 25; Gal. 2. 21.  
**FUEL** Isa. 9. 5; Ezek. 15. 4; 21. 32.  
**FULFIL** Ps. 20. 4, the Lord *f*. all thy counsel.  
5, all thy petitions.  
145. 19, he will *f*. the desire of them.  
Mat. 3. 15, to *f*. all righteousness.  
5. 17, not to destroy, but to *f*.  
18; 24. 34, till all be *f*.  
Mk. 13. 4, what the sign when these shall be *f*.?  
Lu. 1. 20, my words shall be *f*. in season.  
21. 24, times of the Gentiles be *f*.  
22. 16, till it be *f*. in kingdom of God.  
John 3. 29; 17. 13, this my joy is *f*.  
Acts 13. 25, and as John *f*. his course.  
33, God hath *f*. the same unto us.  
Rom. 13. 10, love is the *f*. of the law.  
Gal. 5. 14, all the law is *f*. in one word.  
6. 2, so *f*. the law of Christ.  
Eph. 2. 3, *f*. the desires of the flesh.  
Phil. 2. 2, *f*. ye my joy.  
Col. 4. 17, take heed thou *f*. the ministry.  
2 Thess. 1. 11, *f*. good pleasure of his will.  
Jas. 2. 8, if ye *f*. the royal law.  
See Ex. 5. 13; 23. 26; Gal. 5. 16; Rev. 17. 17.  
**FULL** Lev. 19. 29, land became *f*. of wickedness.  
Deut. 6. 11, houses *f*. of good things.  
34. 9, Joshua was *f*. of spirit of wisdom.  
Ruth 1. 21, I went out *f*.  
2 Kings 6. 17, mountain was *f*. of horses.  
1 Chron. 21. 22, 24, for the *f*. price.  
Job 5. 26, come to grave in *f*. age.  
11. 2, a man *f*. of talk.  
14. 1, *f*. of trouble.  
20. 11, *f*. of the sins of youth.  
21. 23, dieth in his *f*. strength.  
32. 18, I am *f*. of matter.  
Ps. 10. 7; Rom. 3. 14, mouth *f*. of cursing.  
65. 9, which is *f*. of water.  
71. 20, *f*. of habitations of cruelty.  
85. 3, soul *f*. of troubles.

- Ps. 119. 64, earth is *f.* of thy mercy.  
 127. 5, happy the man that hath his quiver *f.*  
 Prov. 27. 7, the *f.* soul loatheth an honeycomb.  
 20, hell and destruction are never *f.*  
 30. 9, lest I be *f.*, and deny thee.  
 Eccl. 1. 7, yet the sea is not *f.*  
 Hab. 3. 3, earth *f.* of his praise.  
 Zech. 8. 5, streets *f.* of boys and girls.  
 Mat. 6. 22; Lu. 11. 36, *f.* of light.  
 Lu. 6. 25, woe unto you that are *f.*!  
 11. 39, *f.* of ravening.  
 John 1. 14, *f.* of grace and truth.  
 15. 11; 16. 24, that your joy may be *f.*  
 Acts 6. 3; 7. 55; 11. 24, men *f.* of the Holy Ghost.  
 9. 36, *f.* of good works.  
 Rom. 15. 14, ye also are *f.* of goodness.  
 1 Cor. 4. 8, now ye are *f.*  
 Phil. 4. 12, I am instructed to be *f.*  
 18, I am *f.*  
 2 Tim. 4. 5, make *f.* proof of thy ministry.  
 Heb. 5. 14, meat to them of *f.* age.  
 1 Pet. 1. 8, with joy unspeakable and *f.* of glory.  
 Rev. 15. 7, *f.* of the wrath of God.  
 See Lev. 2. 14; 2 Kings 4. 6; 10. 21; Amos 2. 13.  
**FULLY.** Num. 14. 24, Caleb hath followed me *f.*  
 Eccl. 8. 11, heart is *f.* set to do evil.  
 Rom. 14. 5, let every man be *f.* persuaded.  
 15. 19, I have *f.* preached the gospel.  
 Rev. 14. 18, her grapes are *f.* ripe.  
 See 1 Kings 11. 6; Acts 2. 1; Rom. 4. 21.  
**FULNESS.** Ps. 16. 11, *f.* of joy.  
 John 1. 16, of his *f.* have we received.  
 Rom. 11. 25, the *f.* of the Gentiles.  
 Eph. 1. 23, the *f.* of him that filleth all in all.  
 3. 19, filled with the *f.* of God.  
 4. 13, the stature of the *f.* of Christ.  
 Col. 1. 19, in him should all *f.* dwell.  
 2. 9, the *f.* of the Godhead bodily.  
 See Num. 18. 27; Ps. 96. 11; Rom. 11. 12.  
**FURNACE.** Deut. 4. 20, Lord hath taken you out of *f.*  
 Ps. 12. 6, as silver tried in a *f.*  
 Isa. 48. 10, in the *f.* of affliction.  
 Mat. 13. 42, into a *f.* of fire.  
 See Gen. 15. 17; 19. 23; 1 Kings 8. 51; Dan. 3. 6, 11,  
 15, etc.; Ezek. 22. 18.  
**FURNISH.** Ps. 78. 19; Mat. 22. 10; 2 Tim. 3. 17.  
**FURROWS.** Ps. 65. 10; 129. 3; Hos. 10. 4; 12. 11.  
**FURTHER.** Ezra 8. 36, they *f.* the people.  
 Job 38. 11, hitherto shalt thou come, but no *f.*  
 Lu. 24. 28, as though he would have gone *f.*  
 Acts 4. 17, that it spread no *f.*  
 2 Tim. 8. 9, they shall proceed no *f.*  
 See Mk. 5. 35; Phil. 1. 12, 25. [go.]  
**FURIOUS.** Prov. 22. 24, with a *f.* man thou shalt not  
 29. 22, a *f.* man aboundeth in transgression.  
 Nah. 1. 2, the Lord is *f.*  
 See 2 Kings 9. 20; Ezek. 5. 15; 23. 25.  
**FURY.** Gen. 27. 44, till thy brother's *f.* turn.  
 Isa. 27. 4, *f.* is not in me.  
 63. 5, my *f.* upheld me.  
 Jer. 21. 5, I will fight against thee in *f.*  
 25. 15, the wine cup of this *f.*  
 Ezek. 21. 17, I will cause my *f.* to rest.  
 See Dan. 3. 13, 19; 8. 6; 9. 16; 11. 44.
- G.
- GAIN.** Job 22. 3, is it *g.* to him that thou makest thy  
 ways perfect?  
 Prov. 1. 19; 15. 27; Ezek. 22. 12, greedy of *g.*  
 3. 14, the *g.* thereof better than gold.  
 28. 8, by usury and unjust *g.*  
 Ezek. 22. 13, 27, at thy dishonest *g.*  
 Dan. 11. 39, he shall divide the land for *g.*  
 Mic. 4. 13, consecrate their *g.* to the Lord.  
 Mat. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, if he *g.* the world.  
 18. 15, thou hast *g.* thy brother.  
 25. 17, 22, had also *g.* other two.  
 Lu. 19. 15, 16, 18, had *g.* by trading.  
 Acts 16. 19, hope of their *g.* was gone.  
 19. 24, no small *g.* to the craftsmen.  
 1 Cor. 9. 19, that I might *g.* the more.
- 1 Cor. 9. 20, that I might *g.* the Jews.  
 2 Cor. 12. 17, 18, did I make a *g.* of you?  
 Phil. 1. 21, to die is *g.*  
 3. 7, *g.* to me, I counted loss.  
 1 Tim. 6. 5, supposing that *g.* is godliness.  
 6, godliness with contentment is great *g.*  
 See Judg. 5. 19; Job 27. 8; Jas. 4. 13.  
**GAINSAY.** Lu. 21. 15; Tit. 1. 9; Jude 11.  
**GALL.** Ps. 69. 21; Lam. 3. 19; Mat. 27. 34; Acts 8. 23.  
**GALLOWES.** Esth. 7. 10, they hanged Haman on the *g.*  
**GAP.** Ezek. 13. 5; 22. 30. [Eden.]  
**GARDEN.** Gen. 2. 8, God planted a *g.* eastward in  
 13. 10, as the *g.* of the Lord.  
 Deut. 11. 10; 1 Kings 21. 2, as a *g.* of herbs.  
 Cant. 4. 12, a *g.* enclosed.  
 16, blow upon my *g.*  
 5. 1, I am come into my *g.*  
 6. 2, 11, gone down into his *g.*  
 Isa. 1. 8, as a lodge in a *g.*  
 30, as a *g.* that hath no water.  
 51. 3, her desert like the *g.* of the Lord.  
 58. 11; Jer. 31. 12, like a watered *g.*  
 61. 11, as the *g.* causeth things sown to spring forth.  
 Jer. 29. 5, plant *g.*, and eat the fruit.  
 Ezek. 28. 13, in Eden the *g.* of God.  
 31. 8, 9, cedars in *g.* of God.  
 36. 35, is become like the *g.* of Eden.  
 Joel 2. 3, land as the *g.* of Eden before them.  
 John 18. 1, where was a *g.*  
 26, did not I see thee in the *g.*?  
 19. 41, there was a *g.*, and in the *g.*  
 See Gen. 2. 15; Amos 4. 9; 9. 14; John 20. 15.  
**GARMENT.** Gen. 39. 12, he left his *g.*, and fled.  
 49. 11, washed his *g.* in wine.  
 Josh. 7. 21, a goodly Babylonish *g.*  
 9. 5, Gibeonites took old *g.*  
 2 Kings 5. 26, is it a time to receive *g.*?  
 7. 15, all the way was full of *g.*  
 Job 37. 17, how thy *g.* are warm.  
 Ps. 22. 18, they part my *g.* among them.  
 102. 26; Isa. 50. 9; 51. 6; Heb. 1. 11, wax old as a *g.*  
 104. 2, with light as with a *g.*  
 6, coverdest it with the deep as with a *g.*  
 109. 18, clothed himself with cursing as with his *g.*  
 Prov. 20. 16, take his *g.* that is surety.  
 25. 20, a *g.* in cold weather.  
 30. 4, who hath bound the waters in a *g.*?  
 Eccl. 9. 8, let thy *g.* be always white.  
 Isa. 52. 1, put on thy beautiful *g.*  
 61. 3, *g.* of praise for spirit of heaviness.  
 10, the *g.* of salvation.  
 Joel 2. 13, rend your heart and not your *g.*  
 Zech. 13. 4, a rough *g.* to deceive.  
 Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21; Lu. 5. 36, new cloth, old *g.*  
 20. 14, 36; Mk. 5. 27; Lu. 8. 44, hem of *g.*  
 21. 8; Mk. 11. 8, spread *g.* in way.  
 22. 11, 12, wedding *g.*  
 23. 5, enlarge borders of *g.*  
 27. 35; Mk. 15. 24, parted *g.*, casting lots.  
 Mk. 11. 7; Lu. 19. 35, cast *g.* on colt.  
 13. 16, not turn back again to take *g.*  
 Lu. 22. 36, let him sell his *g.*  
 24. 4, in shining *g.*  
 Acts 9. 39, showing the coats and *g.*  
 Jas. 5. 2, your *g.* are moth eaten.  
 Jude 23, the *g.* spotted by the flesh.  
 Rev. 3. 4, not defiled their *g.*  
 16. 15, that watcheth, and keepeth his *g.*  
**GARNER.** Ps. 144. 13; Joel 1. 17; Mat. 3. 12.  
**GARNISH.** Job 26. 13; Mat. 12. 44; 23. 29.  
**GATE.** Gen. 28. 17, the *g.* of heaven.  
 Deut. 6. 9; 11. 20, write them on thy *g.*  
 Ps. 9. 13, the *g.* of death.  
 118. 19, the *g.* of righteousness.  
 Prov. 17. 19, exalteth *g.* seeketh destruction.  
 31. 23, her husband known in the *g.*  
 Isa. 26. 2, open the *g.*, that righteous may enter.  
 38. 10, the *g.* of the grave.  
 45. 1, open the two-leaved *g.*  
 60. 11, thy *g.* shall be open continually.  
 18, walls Salvation, and *g.* Praise.  
 Mat. 7. 13; Lu. 13. 24, strait *g.*, wide *g.*  
 16. 18, *g.* of hell shall not prevail.

- Heb. 13. 12, also suffered without the *g*.  
 Rev. 21. 25, *g*. not shut at all by day.  
*See* Ps. 24. 7; Isa. 28. 6; Nah. 2. 6.
- GATHER.** Gen. 41. 35, let them *g*. all the food.  
 49. 10, to him shall *g*. of the people be.  
 Ex. 16. 17, *g*., some more, some less.  
 Deut. 28. 38, carry much out, and *g*. little in.  
 30. 3; Ezek. 36. 24, will *g*. thee from all nations.  
 2 Sam. 14. 14, spilt, which cannot be *g*. up.  
 Job 11. 10, if he *g*. together, who can hinder?  
 Ps. 26. 9, *g*. not my soul with sinners.  
 39. 6, knoweth not who shall *g*. them.  
 Prov. 6. 8, the ant *g*. her food.  
 10. 5, he that *g*. in summer.  
 13. 11, he that *g*. by labour shall increase.  
 Isa. 27. 12, ye shall be *g*. one by one.  
 40. 11, he shall *g*. the lambs.  
 56. 8, yet will I *g*. others.  
 62. 10, *g*. out the stones.  
 Mat. 8. 12; Lu. 3. 17, *g*. wheat into garner.  
 6. 26, nor *g*. into barns.  
 7. 16; Lu. 6. 44, do men *g*. grapes of thorns?  
 12. 30; Lu. 11. 23, he that *g*. not scattereth.  
 13. 28, wilt thou that we *g*. them up?  
 29, lest while ye *g*. up the tares.  
 41, shall *g*. out of his kingdom.  
 25. 32, before him shall be *g*. all nations.  
 John 6. 12, *g*. up fragments.  
 15. 6, men *g*. them, and cast.  
 1 Cor. 16. 2, that there be no *g*. when I come.  
 2 Thess. 2. 1, by our *g*. together unto him.  
*See* Mat. 23. 37; John 4. 36; 11. 52.
- GAVE.** Gen. 3. 12, the woman *g*. me.  
 Josh. 21. 44; 2 Chron. 15. 15; 20. 30, Lord *g*. them rest.  
 1 Sam. 10. 9, *g*. to Saul another heart.  
 Neh. 8. 8, they read, and *g*. the sense.  
 Job 1. 21, the Lord *g*.  
 Ps. 21. 4, he asked life, and thou *g*. it.  
 68. 11, the Lord *g*. the word.  
 Eccl. 12. 7, to God who *g*. it.  
 Amos 2. 12, ye *g*. the Nazarites wine. [authority?  
 Mat. 21. 23; Mk. 11. 28; Lu. 20. 2, who *g*. thee this  
 25. 35, 42, ye *g*. me meat.  
 Lu. 15. 16, no man *g*. unto him.  
 John 10. 29, my Father, who *g*. them.  
 Acts 2. 4, as the Spirit *g*. them utterance.  
 26. 10, I *g*. my voice against them.  
 Rom. 1. 28, God *g*. them over.  
 1 Cor. 3. 6, God *g*. the increase.  
 Eph. 4. 8, *g*. gifts unto men.  
 11, he *g*. some apostles.  
*See* 2 Cor. 8. 5; Gal. 1. 4; Tit. 2. 14.
- GAY.** Jas. 2. 3.
- GAZE.** Ex. 19. 21; Nah. 3. 6; Acts 1. 11; Heb. 10. 33.
- GENERATION.** Deut. 1. 35, not one of this evil *g*.  
 32. 5, 20, a perverse and crooked *g*.  
 Ps. 14. 5, God is in the *g*. of the righteous.  
 22. 30, it shall be accounted for a *g*.  
 102. 18, written for the *g*. to come.  
 145. 4, one *g*. shall praise thy works.  
 Prov. 27. 24, crown endure to every *g*.  
 30. 11, there is a *g*. that curseth.  
 Eccl. 1. 4, one *g*. passeth away.  
 Isa. 34. 10, from *g*. to *g*. it shall lie waste.  
 Joel 1. 3, children tell another *g*.  
 Mat. 3. 7; 12. 34; 23. 33; Lu. 3. 7, *g*. of vipers.  
 12. 41, in judgment with this *g*.  
 17. 17; Mk. 9. 19; Lu. 9. 41, perverse *g*.  
 23. 36, shall come on this *g*.  
 24. 34; Mk. 13. 30; Lu. 21. 32, this *g*. shall not pass.  
 Lu. 16. 8, are in their *g*. wiser.  
 17. 25, rejected of this *g*.  
 1 Pet. 2. 9, a chosen *g*.  
*See* Isa. 53. 8; Dan. 4. 3; Mat. 1. 1; Lu. 11. 30.
- GENTILES.** Mat. 10. 5, go not in way of the *G*.  
 John 7. 35, to the dispersed among *G*.  
 Acts 9. 15, bear my name before the *G*.  
 13. 42, *G*. besought that these words.  
 46, we turn to the *G*.  
 15. 3, declaring conversion of the *G*.  
 18. 6, from henceforth I will go to the *G*.  
 Rom. 8. 29, is he not also of the *G*.?  
 11. 11, salvation is come to the *G*.  
 Rom. 11. 13, as the apostle of the *G*.  
 1 Cor. 5. 1, not so much as named among *G*.  
 Eph. 4. 17, walk not as other *G*.  
 2 Tim. 1. 11, I am ordained a teacher of *G*.  
 3 John 7, taking nothing of the *G*.  
*See* Rom. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 12; Rev. 11. 2.
- GENTLE.** 1 Thess. 2. 7, we were *g*. among you.  
 2 Tim. 2. 24, servant of Lord be *g*.  
 Tit. 3. 2, *g*., showing all meekness.  
 Jas. 3. 17, wisdom is pure and *g*.  
 1 Pet. 2. 18, not only to the good and *g*.  
*See* 2 Sam. 18. 5; 22. 36; Gal. 5. 22.
- GETTETH.** Prov. 8. 13; 4. 7; 19. 8; Jer. 17. 11.
- GIFT.** Ex. 23. 8; Deut. 16. 19, a *g*. blindeth.  
 2 Sam. 19. 42, hath he given us any *g*.?  
 2 Chron. 19. 7, with the Lord no taking of *g*.  
 Ps. 68. 18; Eph. 4. 8, *g*. unto men.  
 72. 10, kings of Sheba and Seba offer *g*.  
 Prov. 6. 35, not content, though many *g*.  
 15. 27, he that hateth *g*. shall live.  
 17. 8, a *g*. is as a precious stone.  
 18. 16, man's *g*. maketh room for him.  
 21. 14, a *g*. in secret pacifieth anger.  
 Eccl. 3. 13; 5. 19, enjoy good, it is God's *g*.  
 7. 7, a *g*. destroyeth the heart.  
 Isa. 1. 23, every one loveth *g*.  
 Mat. 5. 23, bring thy *g*. to the altar.  
 24, leave thy *g*. before the altar.  
 7. 11; Lu. 11. 13, know how to give good *g*.  
 Lu. 21. 1, casting *g*. into treasury.  
 John 4. 10, if thou knewest the *g*. of God.  
 Acts 8. 20, thought the *g*. of God may be purchased.  
 Rom. 1. 11, some spiritual *g*.  
 5. 15, free *g*. *g*. by grace.  
 6. 23, the *g*. of God is eternal life.  
 11. 29, *g*. of God without repentance.  
 12. 6, *g*. differing according to grace.  
 1 Cor. 7. 7, his proper *g*. of God.  
 12. 4, diversities of *g*.  
 31, covet best *g*.  
 14. 1, 12, desire spiritual *g*.  
 2 Cor. 9. 15, unspeakable *g*.  
 Eph. 2. 8, faith the *g*. of God.  
 Phil. 4. 17, not because I desire a *g*.  
 1 Tim. 4. 14, neglect not the *g*.  
 2 Tim. 1. 6, stir up the *g*. [1 Cor. 13. 2.  
 Jas. 1. 17, good and perfect *g*.  
*See* Num. 18. 29; Mat. 15. 5; Acts 2. 38; 10. 45;
- GIRD.** 2 Sam. 22. 40; Ps. 18. 39, hast *g*. me with strength.  
 Isa. 45. 5, I *g*. thee, though thou hast not.  
 Joel 1. 13, *g*. yourselves, and lament.  
 Eph. 6. 14, having your loins *g*.  
*See* Prov. 31. 17; John 13. 4; 21. 18; Rev. 15. 6.
- GIRDLE.** Ex. 28. 4, and a *g*.  
 Jer. 13. 1, go and get thee a linen *g*.  
*See* Isa. 11. 5; Mat. 3. 4; Mk. 1. 6.
- GIRL.** Joel 3. 3; Zech. 8. 5.
- GIVE.** Gen. 28. 22, I will *g*. the tenth.  
 Ex. 30. 15, rich shall not *g*. more, poor not *g*. less.  
 Deut. 15. 10, thou shalt *g*. him thine heart.  
 16. 17; Ezek. 46. 5, *g*. as he is able.  
 1 Chron. 29. 14, of thine own have we *g*. thee.  
 Ezra 9. 9, to *g*. us a reviving.  
 Ps. 2. 8, I shall *g*. thee the heathen.  
 6. 5, in the grave who shall *g*. thanks?  
 29. 11, Lord will *g*. strength.  
 37. 4, *g*. thee the desires of thy heart.  
 21, the righteous showeth mercy, and *g*.  
 84. 11, Lord will *g*. grace and glory.  
 109. 4, I *g*. myself unto prayer.  
 Prov. 23. 26, *g*. me thine heart.  
 Isa. 55. 10, *g*. seed to the sower.  
 Mat. 5. 42, *g*. to him that asketh.  
 6. 11; Lu. 11. 3, *g*. daily bread.  
 7. 9, will he *g*. him a stone?  
 10. 8, freely *g*.  
 13. 11; Mk. 4. 11, it is *g*. to you to know.  
 16. 26; Mk. 8. 37, *g*. in exchange.  
 19. 21; Mk. 10. 21, go sell, and *g*. to the poor.  
 29. 23; Mk. 10. 40, not mine to *g*.  
 26. 9; Mk. 14. 5, sold, and *g*. to the poor.  
 Lu. 6. 38, *g*. and it shall be *g*.  
 John 4. 7, 10, *g*. me to drink.



John 6. 37, all that the Father *g.* me.  
 65, no man can come, except it were *g.* him.  
 10. 28, I *g.* to them eternal life.  
 13. 29, that he should *g.* something to poor.  
 14. 27, not as the world *g.*, *g.* I.  
 Acts 3. 6, such as I have *g.* I thee.  
 6. 4, we will *g.* ourselves to prayer.  
 20. 35, more blessed to *g.*  
 Rom. 12. 8, he that *g.*, let him do it.  
 19, rather *g.* place unto wrath.  
 1 Cor. 3. 7, God *g.* the increase.  
 2 Cor. 9. 7, *g.* not grudgingly, a cheerful *g.*  
 Phil. 4. 15, concerning *g.* and receiving.  
 1 Tim. 4. 13, *g.* attendance to reading.  
 15, *g.* thyself wholly to them.  
 6. 17, who *g.* us richly.  
 Jas. 1. 5, that *g.* to all men liberally.  
 4. 6, *g.* more grace, *g.* grace to humble.  
 2 Pet. 1. 5, *g.* all diligence.  
 See Mk. 12. 15; Lu. 12. 48; John 3. 34.  
**GLAD.** Ex. 4. 14, he will be *g.* in heart.  
 Job 3. 22, *g.* when they can find the grave.  
 Ps. 16. 9, therefore my heart is *g.*  
 34. 2; 69. 32, humble shall hear, and be *g.*  
 46. 4, make *g.* the city of God.  
 104. 15, maketh *g.* the heart of man.  
 122. 1, I was *g.* when they said.  
 126. 3, whereof we are *g.*  
 Prov. 10. 1; 15. 20, wise son maketh a *g.* father.  
 24. 17, let not thine heart be *g.*  
 Lam. 1. 21, they are *g.* that thou hast done it.  
 Lu. 15. 32, make merry, and be *g.*  
 John 8. 56, saw my day, and was *g.*  
 11. 15, I am *g.* for your sakes.  
 Acts 11. 23, when he had seen grace of God, was *g.*  
 See Mk. 6. 20; 12. 37; Lu. 1. 19; 8. 1.  
**GLADNESS.** Num. 10. 10, in day of your *g.*  
 Deut. 28. 47, servest not with *g.* of heart.  
 Neh. 8. 17, there was very great *g.*  
 Ps. 4. 7, thou hast put *g.* in my heart.  
 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, the oil of *g.*  
 97. 11, *g.* is sown for the upright.  
 Isa. 35. 10; 51. 11, they shall obtain joy, and *g.*  
 Acts 2. 46, did eat with *g.* of heart.  
 12. 14, opened not for *g.*  
 14. 17, filling our hearts with food and *g.*  
 See Ps. 100. 2; Prov. 10. 28; Isa. 51. 3.  
**GLASS.** 1 Cor. 13. 12, we see through a *g.* darkly.  
 2 Cor. 3. 18, beholding as in a *g.* the glory of the Lord.  
 Rev. 4. 6; 15. 2, a sea of *g.*, like unto crystal.  
**GLEAN.** Lev. 19. 10; Jer. 6. 9; 49. 9.  
**GLISTERING.** 1 Chron. 29. 2; Lu. 9. 29. [3. 3.  
**GLITTERING.** Deut. 32. 41; Job 20. 25; 39. 23; Nah.  
**GLOOMINESS.** Joel 2. 2; Zeph. 1. 15.  
**GLORIFY.** Lev. 10. 3, before all people I will be *g.*  
 Ps. 50. 23, whoso offereth praise *g.* me.  
 86. 9, all nations shall *g.* thy name.  
 12, I will *g.* thy name for evermore.  
 Isa. 24. 15, *g.* the Lord in the fires.  
 60. 7, I will *g.* house of my glory.  
 Ezek. 28. 22, I will be *g.* in midst of thee.  
 Dan. 5. 23, God hast thou not *g.*  
 Mat. 5. 16, *g.* your Father in heaven.  
 15. 31, they *g.* God of Israel.  
 Lu. 4. 15, being *g.* of all.  
 John 7. 39, because Jesus was not yet *g.*  
 11. 4, that the Son of God might be *g.*  
 12. 16, but when Jesus was *g.*, they remembered.  
 23, Father, *g.* thy name: I have both *g.*  
 13. 32, God shall also *g.* him.  
 15. 8, herein is my Father *g.*  
 17. 1, *g.* thy Son.  
 4, I have *g.* thee on earth.  
 21. 19, by what death he should *g.* God.  
 Rom. 1. 21, they *g.* him not as God.  
 8. 17, suffer with him, that we may be *g.*  
 30, them he also *g.*  
 1 Cor. 6. 20, *g.* God in body and spirit.  
 Gal. 1. 24, they *g.* God in me.  
 2 Thess. 1. 10, to be *g.* in his saints.  
 Heb. 5. 5, so Christ *g.* not himself.  
 See Isa. 25. 5; Mat. 9. 8; 15. 31; Lu. 7. 16.  
**GLORIOUS.** Ex. 15. 14, *g.* in holiness.

Deut. 28. 58; 1 Chron. 29. 13, this *g.* name.  
 Ps. 45. 13, all *g.* within.  
 66. 2, make his praise *g.*  
 72. 19, blessed be his *g.* name.  
 87. 3, *g.* things are spoken.  
 Isa. 11. 10, his rest shall be *g.*  
 28. 1, whose *g.* beauty is a fading flower.  
 60. 13, place of my feet *g.*  
 63. 1, *g.* in his apparel.  
 14, to make thyself a *g.* name.  
 Jer. 17. 12, a *g.* high throne.  
 Dan. 11. 16, 41, stand in the *g.* land.  
 45, in the *g.* holy mountain.  
 Lu. 13. 17, rejoiced for *g.* things done.  
 Rom. 8. 21, *g.* liberty of children of God.  
 2 Cor. 3. 7, 8, ministration *g.*  
 4. 4, light of *g.* gospel.  
 Eph. 5. 27, a *g.* church.  
 Phil. 3. 21, like to *g.* body.  
 1 Tim. 1. 11, the *g.* gospel of the blessed God.  
 Tit. 2. 13, the *g.* appearing of the great God.  
 See Ex. 15. 1; 2 Sam. 6. 20; Isa. 24. 23.  
**GLORY.** Ex. 33. 18, show me thy *g.*  
 Num. 14. 21; Ps. 72. 19; Isa. 6. 3, earth filled with *g.*  
 Ps. 8. 1, thy *g.* above the heavens.  
 16. 9, my *g.* rejoiceth.  
 24. 7, 10, the King of *g.*  
 73. 24, afterward receive me to *g.*  
 84. 11, will give grace and *g.*  
 108. 1, will give praise with my *g.*  
 145. 11, the *g.* of thy kingdom.  
 Prov. 3. 35, the wise shall inherit *g.*  
 17. 6, the *g.* of children are their fathers.  
 20. 29, the *g.* of young men is their strength.  
 25. 2, *g.* of God to conceal.  
 27, for men to search their own *g.* is not *g.*  
 Isa. 10. 3, where will ye leave your *g.*?  
 24. 16, even *g.* to the righteous.  
 42. 8, my *g.* will I not give to another.  
 43. 7, have created him for my *g.*  
 60. 7, will glorify house of my *g.*  
 Jer. 2. 11, my people have changed their *g.*  
 Ezek. 20. 6, 15, the *g.* of all lands.  
 31. 18, to whom art thou thus like in *g.*?  
 Dan. 2. 37; 7. 14, God hath given power and *g.*  
 Hos. 4. 7, change *g.* into shame.  
 Hag. 2. 7, I will fill this house with *g.*  
 Mat. 6. 2, that ye may have *g.* of men.  
 29; Lu. 12. 27, Solomon in all his *g.*  
 16. 27; Mk. 8. 38, in *g.* of his Father.  
 19. 28; Lu. 9. 26, Son of man sit in his *g.*  
 24. 30; Mk. 13. 26; Lu. 21. 27, power and great *g.*  
 Lu. 2. 14; 19. 38, *g.* to God in the highest.  
 9. 31, appeared in *g.*, and spake of his decease.  
 32, they saw his *g.*  
 24. 26, to enter into his *g.*  
 John 1. 14, we beheld his *g.*  
 2. 11, thus did Jesus, and manifested his *g.*  
 8. 50, I seek not mine own *g.*  
 17. 5, the *g.* I had with thee.  
 24, that they may behold my *g.*  
 Acts 12. 23, he gave not God the *g.*  
 Rom. 3. 23, come short of *g.* of God.  
 8. 18, not worthy to be compared with *g.*  
 11. 36; Gal. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 4. 18; Heb. 13. 21; 1 Pet. 5.  
 11, to whom be *g.*  
 1 Cor. 2. 8, crucified the Lord of *g.*  
 10. 31, do all to *g.* of God.  
 11. 7, woman is the *g.* of the man.  
 15, long hair, it is a *g.* to her.  
 15. 40, *g.* of celestial, *g.* of terrestrial.  
 43, raised in *g.*  
 2 Cor. 3. 18, beholding as in a glass the *g.*  
 4. 17, eternal weight of *g.*  
 Eph. 1. 17, the Father of *g.*  
 3. 21, to him be *g.* in the church.  
 Phil. 3. 19, whose *g.* is in their shame.  
 4. 19, according to his riches in *g.*  
 Col. 1. 27, Christ in you, the hope of *g.*  
 3. 4, appear with him in *g.*  
 2 Thess. 1. 9, the *g.* of his power.  
 1 Tim. 3. 16, received up into *g.*  
 Heb. 1. 3, the brightness of his *g.*

- Heb. 2. 10, in bringing many sons to *g.*  
 3. 3, this man was counted worthy of more *g.*  
 1 Pet. 1. 8, joy unspeakable and full of *g.*  
 11, the *g.* that should follow.  
 24, the *g.* of man as flower of grass.  
 4. 14, the spirit of *g.* and of God.  
 5. 10, called to eternal *g.*  
 2 Pet. 1. 17, voice from the excellent *g.*  
 Rev. 4. 11; 5. 12, worthy to receive *g.*  
 7. 12, blessing, and *g.*, and wisdom.  
 18. 1, earth lightened with his *g.*  
 21. 23, *g.* of God did lighten it.  
 See Lu. 17. 18; 2 Cor. 8. 13; Jas. 2. 1; Jude 25.
- GLORYING.** 1 Cor. 5. 6; 9. 15; 2 Cor. 7. 4; 12. 11.  
**GNASH.** Mat. 8. 12; 13. 42; 22. 13; 24. 51; 25. 30; Lu. 13. 28, *g.* of teeth.  
 Mk. 9. 18, he foameth, and *g.* with his teeth.  
 See Job 16. 9; Ps. 35. 16; Acts 7. 54.
- GNAT.** Mat. 23. 24.
- GO.** Gen. 32. 26, let me *g.*, for the day breaketh.  
 Ex. 14. 15; Job 23. 8, *g.* forward.  
 23. 23; 32. 34, angel shall *g.* before thee.  
 33. 15, presence of *g.* not with me.  
 Ruth 1. 16, whither thou *g.*, I will *g.*  
 Ps. 139. 7, whither shall I *g.*?  
 Prov. 22. 6, the way he should *g.*  
 30. 29, three things which *g.* well.  
 Mat. 5. 41, to *g.* a mile, *g.* twain.  
 21. 30, I *g.* sir, and went not.  
 Lu. 10. 37, *g.* and do likewise.  
 John 14. 12, I *g.* to the Father.  
 See Mat. 8. 9; Lu. 7. 8; 1 Cor. 9. 7; Rev. 14. 4.
- GOATS.** Job 39. 1, the wild *g.* of the rock.
- GOD.** Gen. 5. 22; 6. 9, walked with *G.*  
 16. 13, thou *G.* seest me.  
 32. 28, hath power with *G.*  
 48. 21, I die, but *G.* shall be with you.  
 Num. 23. 19, *G.* is not a man, that he should lie.  
 23, what hath *G.* wrought?  
 Deut. 3. 24, what *G.* is there that can do.  
 33. 27, the eternal *G.* is thy refuge.  
 1 Sam. 17. 46, may know there is a *G.* in Israel.  
 1 Kings 18. 21, if the Lord be *G.*, follow him.  
 39, he is the *G.*, he is the *G.*  
 Job 22. 13; Ps. 73. 11, how doth *G.* know?  
 Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, hath said, there is no *G.*  
 22. 1; Mat. 27. 46, my *G.*, my *G.*, why hast.  
 56. 9, this I know, for *G.* is for me.  
 86. 10; Isa. 37. 16, thou art *G.* alone.  
 Eccl. 5. 2, *G.* is in heaven.  
 Isa. 44. 8, is there a *G.* beside me?  
 45. 22; 46. 9, I am *G.*, there is none else.  
 Hos. 11. 9, I am *G.*, and not man.  
 Amos 5. 27, whose name is the *G.* of hosts.  
 Jon. 1. 6, arise, call upon thy *G.*  
 Mic. 6. 8, walk humbly with thy *G.*  
 Mat. 1. 23, *G.* with us.  
 22. 32, *G.* is not *G.* of dead.  
 Mk. 12. 32, one *G.*, and none other.  
 John 3. 33, that *G.* is true.  
 4. 24, *G.* is a spirit.  
 13. 3, come from *G.*, and went to *G.*  
 20. 17, ascend to my *G.* and your *G.*  
 Rom. 8. 4, let *G.* be true.  
 8. 31, if *G.* be for us.  
 1 Cor. 1. 9; 10. 13, *G.* is faithful.  
 14. 25, that *G.* is in you.  
 33, *G.* is not author of confusion.  
 Gal. 3. 20, but *G.* is one.  
 6. 7, *G.* is not mocked.  
 2 Thess. 2. 4, above all that is called *G.*  
 1 Tim. 3. 16, *G.* manifest in the flesh.  
 Heb. 8. 10, I will be to them a *G.*  
 11. 16, not ashamed to be called their *G.*  
 12. 23, but ye are come to *G.*  
 1 John 1. 5, *G.* is light.  
 4. 8, 16, *G.* is love.  
 12, no man hath seen *G.*  
 5. 19, we know that we are of *G.*  
 Rev. 21. 3, *G.* himself shall be with them.  
 4, *G.* shall wipe away all tears.  
 7, I will be his *G.*  
 See Job 33. 12; 39. 5; Ps. 10. 4; 33. 12.
- GOD (an idol).** Gen. 31. 30, stolen my *g.*  
 Ex. 32. 1, make us *g.*, which shall go before us.  
 4, these be thy *g.*  
 Judg. 5. 8, they chose new *g.*  
 6. 31, if he be a *g.*, let him plead.  
 10. 14, go and cry to the *g.* ye have chosen.  
 17. 5, Micah had a house of *g.*  
 18. 24, ye have taken away my *g.*  
 2 Kings 17. 29, every nation made *g.*  
 33, they feared the Lord, and served own *g.*  
 Isa. 44. 15, maketh a *g.* and worshippeth it.  
 45. 20, pray to a *g.* that cannot save.  
 Jon. 1. 5, cried every man to his *g.*  
 Acts 12. 22, the voice of a *g.*, not a man.  
 14. 11, the *g.* are come down.  
 1 Cor. 8. 5, there be *g.* many.  
 See Ex. 12. 12; 20. 23; Jer. 2. 11; Dan. 3. 28.
- GODDESS.** 1 Kings 11. 5; Acts 19. 27, 35, 37.
- GODHEAD.** Acts 17. 29; Rom. 1. 20; Col. 2. 9.
- GODLINESS.** 1 Tim. 3. 16, the mystery of *g.*  
 4. 7, exercise thyself to *g.*  
 8, *g.* is profitable.  
 6. 3, doctrine according to *g.*  
 5, supposing that gain is *g.*  
 2 Tim. 3. 5, a form of *g.*  
 Tit. 1. 1, the truth which is after *g.*  
 2 Pet. 1. 3, pertain to life and *g.*  
 6, and to patience *g.*  
 3. 11, in all holy conversation and *g.*  
 See 1 Tim. 2. 2, 10; 6. 6, 11.
- GODLY.** Ps. 12. 1, the *g.* man ceaseth.  
 Mal. 2. 15, seek a *g.* seed.  
 2 Cor. 1. 12, in *g.* sincerity.  
 7. 9, 10, *g.* sorrow worketh repentance.  
 2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will live *g.* in Christ.  
 Tit. 2. 12, live *g.* in this world.  
 Heb. 12. 28, reverence and *g.* fear.  
 2 Pet. 2. 9, how to deliver the *g.*  
 3 John 6, bring forward after a *g.* sort.  
 See Ps. 4. 3; 22. 6; 2 Cor. 7. 9; 11. 2.
- GOD SAVE THE KING.** 2 Sam. 16. 16, Hushai said unto Absalom, *G.*
- GOING.** Josh. 23. 14, I am *g.* the way of all the earth.  
 2 Sam. 5. 24; 1 Chron. 14. 15, sound of *g.* in trees.  
 Job 33. 24, 28, from *g.* down to pit.  
 Ps. 17. 5, hold up my *g.*  
 40. 2, established my *g.*  
 Prov. 5. 21, pondereth all his *g.*  
 20. 24, man's *g.* are of the Lord.  
 Dan. 6. 14, laboured till *g.* down of the sun.  
 Mic. 5. 2, whose *g.* forth have been from of old.  
 Mat. 26. 46, rise, let us be *g.*  
 Rom. 10. 3, *g.* about to establish.  
 1 Tim. 5. 24, *g.* before to judgment.  
 See Prov. 7. 27; 14. 15; Isa. 59. 8; Hos. 6. 3.
- GOLD.** Num. 31. 22, only *g.*, etc., that may abide fire.  
 Deut. 8. 13, when thy *g.* is multiplyed.  
 17. 17, nor shall he greatly multiply *g.*  
 1 Kings 20. 3, silver and *g.* is mine.  
 Job 22. 24, then shalt thou lay up *g.* as dust.  
 28. 1, a vein for silver, a place for *g.*  
 19, wisdom not valued with *g.*  
 31. 24, if I made *g.* my hope.  
 Ps. 19. 10, more to be desired than *g.*  
 21. 3, thou settest a crown of pure *g.* upon his head.  
 Prov. 25. 11, like apples of *g.*  
 Isa. 46. 6, they lavish *g.* out of the bag.  
 60. 17, for brass I will bring *g.*  
 Hag. 2. 8, the silver is mine, and the *g.* is mine.  
 Zech. 4. 2, behold, a candlestick all of *g.*  
 13. 9, try them as *g.* is tried.  
 Mat. 10. 9, provide neither *g.* nor silver.  
 Acts 3. 6, silver and *g.* have I none.  
 17. 29, not think Godhead like to *g.*  
 20. 33, coveted no man's *g.*  
 2 Tim. 2. 20, in great house not only vessels of *g.*  
 Jas. 2. 2, man with a *g.* ring.  
 5. 3, your *g.* is cankered.  
 1 Pet. 1. 7, trial more precious than of *g.*  
 1, not redeemed with *g.*  
 Rev. 3. 18, buy of me *g.* tried in the fire.  
 21. 18, city was pure *g.*  
 See Gen. 2. 11; Eccl. 12. 6; Isa. 13. 12.

**GONE.** Deut. 23. 23, that which is *g.* out of thy lips.  
 1 Kings 20. 40, busy here and there, he was *g.*  
 Ps. 42. 4, I had *g.* with the multitude.  
 73. 2, my feet were almost *g.*  
 77. 8, mercy clean *g.* for ever.  
 103. 16, wind passeth, and it is *g.*  
 109. 23, I am *g.* like the shadow.  
 119. 176; Isa. 53. 6, *g.* astray like sheep.  
 Eccl. 8. 10, come and *g.* from place of the holy.  
 Jer. 15. 9, sun *g.* down while yet day.  
 Mat. 12. 43; Lu. 11. 24, spirit *g.* out.  
 25. 8, lamps are *g.* out.  
 Mk. 5. 30; Lu. 8. 46, virtue had *g.* out of him.  
 John 12. 19, the world is *g.* after him.  
 Acts 16. 19, hope of their gains *g.*  
 Rom. 3. 12, they are all *g.* out of the way.  
 Jude 11, *g.* in the way of Cain.  
 See Ps. 89. 34; Cant. 2. 11; Isa. 45. 23.  
**GOOD (n.).** Gen. 14. 21, take the *g.* to thyself.  
 24. 10, the *g.* of his master in his hand.  
 50. 20, God meant it unto *g.*  
 Neh. 5. 19; 13. 31, think upon me for *g.*  
 Job 2. 10, shall we receive *g.*  
 22. 21, thereby *g.* shall come.  
 Ps. 4. 6, who will show us any *g.*?  
 14. 1; 53. 1; Rom. 3. 12, none doeth *g.*  
 34. 12, loveth days that he may see *g.*  
 39. 2, held my peace even from *g.*  
 86. 17, a token for *g.*  
 Prov. 8. 27, withhold not *g.*  
 Eccl. 3. 12, I know there is no *g.* in them.  
 5. 11, when *g.* increase.  
 9. 18, destroyeth much *g.*  
 Mat. 12. 29; Mk. 3. 27, spoil his *g.*  
 24. 47, ruler over all his *g.*  
 26. 24, been *g.* for that man.  
 Lu. 6. 30, of him that taketh away thy *g.*  
 12. 19, much *g.* laid up.  
 15. 12, the portion of *g.*  
 16. 1, accused that he had wasted his *g.*  
 19. 8, half of my *g.* I give.  
 Acts 10. 35, went about doing *g.*  
 Rom. 8. 28, work together for *g.*  
 13. 4, minister of God for *g.*  
 1 Cor. 13. 3, bestow all my *g.* to feed.  
 Heb. 10. 34, joyfully the spoiling of your *g.*  
 1 John 3. 17, this world's *g.*  
 Rev. 3. 17, rich, and increased with *g.*  
 See Job 5. 27; 7. 7; Prov. 11. 17; 13. 21. [it was *g.*  
**GOOD (adj.).** Gen. 1. 4, 10, 12, 18, 21, 25, 31, God saw  
 2. 18, not *g.* that man should be alone.  
 27. 46, what *g.* shall my life do me?  
 Deut. 2. 4; Josh. 23. 11, take *g.* heed.  
 1 Sam. 2. 24, no *g.* report I hear.  
 12. 23, I will teach you the *g.* way.  
 25. 15, men were very *g.* to us.  
 Ezra 7. 9; Neh. 2. 8, the *g.* hand of God on him.  
 Neh. 9. 20, thy *g.* spirit to instruct.  
 Ps. 34. 8, taste and see that the Lord is *g.*  
 41. 5, my heart is inditing a *g.* matter.  
 112. 5, a *g.* man sheweth favour.  
 119. 68, thou art *g.*, and doest *g.*  
 145. 9, the Lord is *g.* to all.  
 Prov. 12. 25, a *g.* word maketh the heart glad.  
 15. 23, in season, how *g.* is it!  
 20. 18, with *g.* advice make war.  
 22. 1, a *g.* name rather to be chosen.  
 25. 25, *g.* news from a far country.  
 Eccl. 6. 12, who knoweth what is *g.*?  
 Isa. 55. 2, eat ye that which is *g.*  
 Lam. 3. 26, it is *g.* that a man hope.  
 27. *g.* that a man bear yoke.  
 Zech. 1. 13, answered with *g.* words.  
 Mat. 5. 13, it is *g.* for nothing.  
 7. 11; Lu. 11. 13, how to give *g.* gifts.  
 9. 22; Lu. 8. 48, be of *g.* comfort.  
 19. 16, what *g.* thing shall I do?  
 17; Lu. 18. 19, none *g.*, save one.  
 20. 15, is thine eye evil because I am *g.*?  
 25. 21, *g.* and faithful servant.  
 Mk. 9. 50; Lu. 14. 34, salt is *g.*, but.  
 1. 1. 53, filled the hungry with *g.* things.  
 6. 38, *g.* measure, pressed down.

Lu. 10. 42, chosen that *g.* part.  
 12. 32, your Father's *g.* pleasure.  
 16. 25, thou in thy lifetime receivest *g.* things.  
 23. 50, Joseph was a *g.* man, and a just.  
 John 1. 46, can any *g.* thing come out of Nazareth?  
 2. 10, kept *g.* wine until now.  
 7. 12, some said, he is a *g.* man.  
 10. 11, I am the *g.* shepherd.  
 33, for a *g.* work we stone thee not.  
 Rom. 7. 12, the commandment holy, just, and *g.*  
 18, in my flesh dwelleth no *g.* thing.  
 12. 2, that *g.* and perfect will of God.  
 14. 21, it is *g.* neither to eat.  
 1 Cor. 7. 26, this is *g.* for the present.  
 15. 33, corrupt *g.* manners.  
 2 Cor. 9. 8, abound in every *g.* work.  
 Gal. 6. 6, communicate in all *g.* things.  
 Phil. 1. 6, hath begun a *g.* work.  
 Col. 1. 10, fruitful in every *g.* work.  
 1 Thess. 5. 15; 3 John 11, follow that which is *g.*  
 21, hold fast that which is *g.*  
 1 Tim. 1. 8, the law is *g.*  
 3. 1, desireth a *g.* work.  
 4. 4, every creature of God is *g.*  
 2 Tim. 3. 3, despisers of *g.*  
 Tit. 2. 7, a pattern in *g.* works.  
 14, zealous of *g.* works.  
 Heb. 6. 5, tasted the *g.* word of God.  
 13. 9, *g.* thing that the heart be established.  
 Jas. 1. 17, every *g.* gift.  
 See 2 Thess. 2. 17; Tit. 1. 16; 3. 8.  
**GOODLINESS.** Isa. 40. 6.  
**GOODLY.** Gen. 49. 21, giveth *g.* words.  
 Ex. 2. 2, a *g.* child.  
 Deut. 8. 12, when thou hast built *g.* houses.  
 1 Sam. 9. 2, a choice young man, and a *g.*  
 16. 12, ruddy, and *g.* to look to.  
 Ps. 16. 6; Jer. 3. 19, a *g.* heritage.  
 Zech. 11. 13, a *g.* price I was prized at.  
 Mat. 13. 45, *g.* pearls.  
 Jas. 2. 2, a man in *g.* apparel.  
 See 1 Sam. 8. 16; 1 Kings 20. 3; Lu. 21. 5.  
**GOODNESS.** Ex. 33. 19, make all my *g.* pass.  
 34. 6, abundant in *g.* and truth.  
 Ps. 16. 2, my *g.* extendeth not to thee.  
 23. 6, and mercy shall follow.  
 27. 13, believed to see the *g.* of the Lord.  
 31. 19; Zech. 9. 17, how great is thy *g.*  
 33. 5, earth full of thy *g.*  
 65. 11, crownest the year with thy *g.*  
 145. 7, the memory of thy *g.*  
 Prov. 20. 6, proclaim every one his own *g.*  
 Hos. 6. 4, your *g.* is as a morning cloud.  
 Rom. 2. 4, the riches of his *g.*  
 11. 22, the *g.* and severity of God.  
 See Neh. 9. 25; Isa. 63. 7; Gal. 5. 22; Eph. 5. 9.  
**GOSPEL.** Rom. 2. 16, according to my *g.*  
 2 Cor. 4. 3, if our *g.* be hid.  
 Gal. 1. 8, 9, any other *g.*  
 2. 7, the *g.* of uncircumcision, *g.* of circumcision.  
 Col. 1. 23, the hope of the *g.*  
 1 Tim. 1. 11, *g.* of the blessed God.  
 Rev. 14. 6, everlasting *g.*  
 See Mat. 4. 23; Mk. 16. 15; Acts 20. 24.  
**GOURD.** Jon. 4. 6, and the Lord God prepared a *g.*  
 See Jon. 4. 7, 9, 10.  
**GOVERNMENT.** Isa. 9. 6; 1 Cor. 12. 28; 2 Pet. 2. 10.  
**GRACE.** Ps. 45. 2, *g.* is poured into thy lips.  
 Prov. 1. 9, an ornament of *g.*  
 3. 22, life to thy soul, and *g.* to thy neck.  
 34; Jas. 4. 6, giveth *g.* to the lowly.  
 Zech. 4. 7, crying, *g.*, unto it.  
 12. 10, spirit of *g.* and supplications.  
 John 1. 14, full of *g.* and truth.  
 16, all received, and *g.* for *g.*  
 17, *g.* and truth came by Jesus Christ.  
 Acts 4. 33, great *g.* was upon them all.  
 11. 23, when he had seen the *g.*  
 14. 3, the word of his *g.*  
 Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 2; Gal. 1. 3; Eph.  
 1. 2; Phil. 1. 2; Col. 1. 2; 1 Thess. 1. 1; 2 Thess.  
 1. 2; Phil. 8. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2; Rev. 1. 4,  
*g.* and peace.

Rom. 3. 24, justified freely by his *g.*  
 4. 1, not reckoned of *g.*, but of debt.  
 5. 2, access into this *g.*  
 17, abundance of *g.*  
 20, where sin abounded, *g.* did much more abound.  
 6. 14, 15, under *g.*  
 11. 5, the election of *g.*  
 2 Cor. 8. 9, know the *g.* of our Lord.  
 9. 8, able to make all *g.* abound.  
 12. 9, my *g.* is sufficient.  
 Gal. 1. 6, 15, who called you by his *g.*  
 5. 4, ye are fallen from *g.*  
 Eph. 2. 5, 8, by *g.* ye are saved.  
 3. 8, to me is this *g.* given.  
 4. 29, minister *g.* to hearers.  
 6. 24, *g.* be with all that love our Lord.  
 Col. 4. 6, let your speech be always with *g.*  
 2 Thess. 2. 16, good hope through *g.*  
 1 Tim. 1. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4; 2 John 3, *g.*, mercy, and peace.  
 Heb. 4. 16, the throne of *g.*  
 10. 29, despite to the Spirit of *g.*  
 12. 28, *g.* to serve God acceptably.  
 13. 9, heart established with *g.*  
 Jas. 1. 11, the *g.* of the fashion of it.  
 4. 6, he giveth more *g.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 7, heirs of *g.*  
 5. 5, giveth *g.* to the humble.  
 2 Pet. 3. 18, grow in *g.*  
 Jude 4, turning *g.* of God into lasciviousness  
*See* Acts 20. 24; 2 Cor. 6. 1; Gal. 2. 21.  
**GRACIOUS.** Gen. 43. 29, God be *g.* to thee.  
 Ex. 22. 27, I will hear, for I am *g.*  
 33. 19, I will be *g.* to whom I will be *g.*  
 Neh. 9. 17, 31, ready to pardon, *g.*, merciful.  
 Ps. 77. 9, hath God forgotten to be *g.*?  
 Prov. 11. 16, a *g.* woman retaineth honour.  
 Isa. 30. 18, wait, that he may be *g.*  
 Amos 5. 15, may be the Lord will be *g.*  
 Jon. 4. 2, I know thou art a *g.* God.  
 Lu. 4. 22, wondered at the *g.* words.  
 1 Pet. 2. 3, tasted that the Lord is *g.*  
*See* Ex. 34. 6; 2 Chron. 30. 9; Hos. 14. 2.  
**GRAFT.** Rom. 11. 17, 19, 23, 24.  
**GRAIN.** Mat. 13. 31; 17. 20; Mk. 4. 31; Lu. 13. 19;  
 17. 6, *g.* of mustard seed.  
*See* Amos 9. 9; 1 Cor. 15. 37.  
**GRANT.** Ruth 1. 9, *g.* that you may find rest.  
 1 Chron. 4. 10, God *g.* him that which he requested.  
 Job 6. 8, *g.* the thing I long for.  
 Mat. 20. 21; Mk. 10. 37, *g.* that my two sons.  
 Rev. 5. 21, will I *g.* to sit with me.  
*See* Ps. 20. 4; Ps. 7; Acts 4. 29.  
**GRAPE.** Gen. 49. 11, washed clothes in the blood of *g.*  
 Num. 6. 3, nor eat moist *g.*, or dried.  
 Deut. 23. 24, then thou mayest eat *g.* thy fill.  
 24. 21, when thou gatherest the *g.* of thy vineyard.  
 32. 14, drink the blood of the *g.*  
 Cant. 2. 13, 15, vines with tender *g.*  
 Isa. 5. 2, looked it should bring forth *g.*  
 17. 6; 24. 13, yet gleaning *g.*  
 Jer. 8. 13, there shall be no *g.*  
 31. 29, 30; Ezek. 18. 2, have eaten a sour *g.*  
 Amos 9. 13, trader of *g.* shall overtake.  
*See* Lev. 19. 10; 25. 5; Lu. 6. 44; Rev. 14. 18.  
**GRASS.** Deut. 32. 2, as snows upon the *g.*  
 2 Kings 19. 26; Ps. 129. 6, as *g.* on housetops.  
 72. 6, like rain upon mown *g.*  
 90. 5, like *g.* which growth up.  
 102. 4, 11, withered like *g.*  
 103. 15, days are as *g.*  
 Isa. 40. 6; 1 Pet. 1. 24, all flesh is *g.*  
 Mat. 6. 30; Lu. 12. 28, if God so clothe the *g.*  
*See* Prov. 27. 25; John 6. 10; Rev. 8. 7; 9. 4.  
**GRASSHOPPERS.** Amos 7. 1, and, behold, he formed *g.*  
**GRAVE.** *acc.* Gen. 42. 38; 44. 31, with sorrow to the *g.*  
 Ex. 14. 11, no *g.* in Egypt.  
 Num. 19. 16, or a *g.*  
 Job 5. 26, come to *g.* in full age.  
 7. 9, he that goeth to the *g.*  
 14. 13, hide me in the *g.*  
 17. 1, the *g.* are ready for me.  
 18, if I wait, the *g.* is mine house.

Job 33. 22, his soul draweth near to the *g.*  
 Ps. 6. 5, in the *g.* who shall give thee thanks?  
 31. 17, let wicked be silent in the *g.*  
 49. 14, like sheep laid in the *g.*  
 15; Hos. 13. 14, the power of the *g.*  
 Eccl. 9. 10, no wisdom in the *g.*  
 Isa. 38. 18, the *g.* cannot praise thee.  
 53. 9, made his *g.* with the wicked.  
 Hos. 13. 14, O *g.*, I will be thy destruction.  
 John 5. 28, all in the *g.* shall hear.  
 11. 31, she goeth to the *g.*  
 1 Cor. 15. 55, O *g.*, where is thy victory?  
*See* Mat. 27. 52; Lu. 11. 44; Rev. 11. 9; 20. 13.  
**GRAVE** (*v.*) Isa. 49. 16, I have *g.* thee upon the palms.  
 Hab. 2. 18, that the maker hath *g.* it.  
*See* Ex. 28. 9; 2 Chron. 2. 7; 3. 7.  
**GRAVE** (*adj.*) 1 Tim. 3. 8; Tit. 2. 2.  
**GRAVEL.** Prov. 20. 17; Isa. 48. 19; Lam. 3. 16.  
**GRAVITY.** 1 Tim. 3. 4; Tit. 2. 7.  
**GRAY.** Ps. 71. 18; Prov. 20. 29; Hos. 7. 9.  
**GREAT.** Gen. 12. 2; 18. 18; 46. 3, make a *g.* nation.  
 48. 19, he also shall be *g.*  
 Deut. 29. 24, the heat of his *g.* anger.  
 1 Sam. 12. 24, consider how *g.* things.  
 2 Kings 5. 13, bid thee do some *g.* thing.  
 2 Chron. 2. 5, the house is *g.*, for *g.* is our God.  
 Neh. 6. 3, I am doing a *g.* work.  
 Job 32. 9, *g.* men not always wise.  
 36. 18, a *g.* ransom.  
 Ps. 14. 5; 53. 5, there were they in *g.* fear.  
 19. 11, the *g.* of *g.* reward.  
 31. 19, how *g.* is thy goodness!  
 92. 5, how *g.* are thy works!  
 139. 17, how *g.* is the sum of them!  
 Prov. 18. 16, gift bringeth before *g.* men.  
 25. 6, stand not in place of *g.* men.  
 Mat. 5. 12, *g.* is your reward.  
 19, called *g.* in kingdom of heaven.  
 13. 46, pearl of *g.* price.  
 15. 28, *g.* is thy faith.  
 20. 26, whosoever will be *g.* among you.  
 22. 36, 38, the *g.* commandment.  
 Lu. 10. 2, the harvest is *g.*  
 16. 26, a *g.* gulf fixed.  
 Acts 8. 9, giving out he was some *g.* one.  
 19. 28, 34, *g.* is Diana.  
 1 Tim. 3. 16, *g.* is the mystery.  
 Heb. 2. 3, so *g.* salvation.  
 12. 1, so *g.* a cloud of witnesses.  
 Jas. 5. 15, how *g.* a matter a little fire kindleth!  
*See* Deut. 9. 2; Eccl. 2. 9; Rev. 7. 9.  
**GREATER.** Gen. 4. 13, punishment *g.* than I can bear.  
 1 Chron. 11. 9; Esth. 9. 4, waxed *g.* and *g.*  
 Hag. 2. 9, glory of latter house *g.*  
 Mat. 11. 11; Lu. 7. 28, *g.* than he.  
 12. 6, one *g.* than the temple.  
 Mk. 12. 31, no commandment *g.* than these.  
 John 1. 50; 5. 20; 14. 12, shalt see *g.* things.  
 4. 12; 8. 53, art thou *g.* than our father?  
 10. 29; 14. 28, my Father is *g.* than all.  
 13. 16; 15. 20, servant not *g.* than his lord.  
 15. 13, *g.* love hath no man.  
 1 Cor. 15. 6, the *g.* part remain.  
 Heb. 6. 13, he could swear by no *g.*  
 1 John 3. 20, God is *g.* than our hearts.  
 4. 4, *g.* is he in you than he in world.  
 3 John 4, no *g.* joy.  
*See* Gen. 41. 40; 48. 19; Heb. 9. 11.  
**GREATEST.** Mat. 13. 32, it is *g.* among herbs.  
 18. 1, 4, who is *g.* in kingdom?  
 Mk. 9. 34; Lu. 9. 46, disputed who should be *g.*  
 1 Cor. 13. 13, the *g.* of these is charity.  
*See* Job 1. 3; Jer. 31. 34; Lu. 22. 24. [*g.*]  
**GREATLY.** 2 Sam. 21. 10; 1 Chron. 21. 8, I have sinned  
 1 Kings 18. 3, Obadiah feared the Lord *g.*  
 Ps. 25. 7, my heart *g.* rejoiceth.  
 37. 9, God is *g.* exalted.  
 89. 7, *g.* to be feared in the assembly.  
 116. 10, I was *g.* afflicted.  
 Dan. 9. 23; 10. 11, thou art *g.* beloved.  
 Obad. 2, thou art *g.* despised.  
 Mk. 12. 27, ye do *g.* err.  
*See* Ps. 62. 2; Mk. 9. 15; Acts 3. 11; 6. 7.



**GREATNESS.** 1 Chron. 29. 11, thine is the *g.*, power, and glory.  
 Ps. 145. 3, his *g.* is unsearchable.  
 Prov. 5. 23, in the *g.* of his folly.  
 Isa. 63. 1, travelling in *g.* of strength.  
 Eph. 1. 19, the exceeding *g.* of his power.  
 See 2 Chron. 9. 6; Ps. 66. 3; 79. 11; 150. 2.  
**GREEDILY.** Prov. 21. 26; Ezek. 22. 12.  
**GREEDINESS.** Eph. 4. 19.  
**GREEDY.** Prov. 1. 19; 15. 27, *g.* of gain.  
 Isa. 56. 11, they are *g.* dogs.  
 See Ps. 17. 12; 1 Tim. 3. 5.  
**GREEN.** Lev. 23. 14; Judg. 16. 7; Lu. 23. 31.  
**GRIEF.** 2 Chron. 6. 29, every one shall know his own *g.*  
 Job 6. 2, Oh that my *g.* were weighed!  
 Ps. 31. 10, life spent with *g.*  
 Eccl. 1. 18, in much wisdom is much *g.*  
 Isa. 53. 8, acquainted with *g.*  
 Jer. 10. 19, this is a *g.*, and I must bear it.  
 See Jon. 4. 6; Heb. 13. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 19.  
**GRIEVE.** Gen. 6. 6, it *g.* him at his heart.  
 45. 5, be not *g.* that ye sold me.  
 1 Sam. 2. 33, the man shall be to *g.* thine heart.  
 Ps. 78. 40, they *g.* him in the desert.  
 95. 10, forty years was I *g.*  
 Lam. 3. 33, doth not willingly *g.*  
 Mk. 3. 5, being *g.* for the hardness.  
 10. 22, he went away *g.*  
 John 21. 17, Peter was *g.*  
 Rom. 14. 15, brother *g.* with meat.  
 Eph. 4. 30, *g.* not the holy Spirit of God.  
 See Neh. 2. 10; 13. 8; Ps. 119. 158; 139. 21.  
**GRIEVOUS.** Gen. 21. 11, thing was *g.* in Abraham's sight.  
 50. 11, a *g.* mourning.  
 Ps. 10. 5, his ways are always *g.*  
 Prov. 15. 1, *g.* words stir up anger.  
 Isa. 15. 4, his life shall be *g.*  
 Jer. 30. 12; Nah. 3. 19, thy wound is *g.*  
 Mat. 23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, burdens *g.* to be borne.  
 Phil. 5. 1, to me is not *g.*  
 Heb. 12. 11, chastening *g.*  
 1 John 5. 3, commandments not *g.*  
 See Eccl. 2. 17; Jer. 16. 4; Acts 20. 29.  
**GRIND.** Isa. 3. 15, *g.* faces of the poor.  
 Lam. 5. 13, took young men to *g.*  
 Mat. 21. 44; Lu. 20. 18, it will *g.* him to powder.  
 See Eccl. 12. 3; Mat. 24. 41; Lu. 17. 35.  
**GRAN.** Ex. 2. 24, God heard their *g.*  
 Job 24. 12, men *g.* from out the city.  
 Joel 1. 18, how do the beasts *g.*!  
 Rom. 8. 23, we ourselves *g.*  
 2 Cor. 5. 2, 4, in this we *g.*  
 See Job 23. 2; Ps. 6. 6; John 11. 33, 38.  
**GROPE.** Deut. 28. 29; Job 5. 14; 12. 25; Isa. 59. 10.  
**GROSS.** Isa. 60. 2; Jer. 13. 16; Mat. 13. 15; Acts 28. 27.  
**GROUND.** Ex. 3. 5; Acts 7. 33, holy *g.*  
 Job 5. 6, nor trouble spring out of the *g.*  
 Isa. 35. 7, parched *g.* become a pool.  
 Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12, break up fallow *g.*  
 Mat. 13. 8; Lu. 8. 8, good *g.*  
 Mk. 4. 16, stony *g.*  
 Lu. 13. 7, why cumbereth it the *g.*?  
 14. 18, bought a piece of *g.*  
 19. 44, lay thee even with the *g.*  
 John 8. 6, he wrote on the *g.*  
 See Zech. 8. 12; Mal. 3. 11; John 12. 24.  
**GROUNDED.** Eph. 3. 17; Col. 1. 23.  
**GROW.** Gen. 48. 16, let them *g.* into a multitude.  
 2 Sam. 23. 5, though he make it not to *g.*  
 Ps. 92. 12, *g.* like a cedar.  
 Isa. 53. 2, he shall *g.* up before him.  
 Hos. 14. 5, he shall *g.* as the lily.  
 Mat. 4. 2, *g.* up as calves of the stall.  
 Mat. 13. 30, let both *g.* together.  
 Mk. 4. 27, seed should *g.* up, he knoweth not.  
 Acts 5. 24, whereunto this would *g.*  
 Eph. 2. 21, *g.* unto an holy temple.  
 4. 15, may *g.* up into him.  
 2 Thess. 1. 3, your faith *g.* exceedingly.  
 1 Pet. 2. 2, that ye may *g.* thereby.  
 2 Pet. 3. 18, *g.* in grace.  
 See 2 Kings 19. 26; Jer. 12. 2; Zech. 6. 12.

MIN. PRON.

**GRUDGE.** Lev. 19. 18; 2 Cor. 9. 7; Jas. 5. 9; 1 Pet. 4. 9.  
**GUESTS.** Zeph. 1. 7; Mat. 22. 10; Lu. 19. 7.  
**GUIDE.** Ps. 25. 9, meek will he *g.* in judgment.  
 32. 8, I will *g.* thee with mine eye.  
 48. 14, our *g.* even unto death.  
 73. 24, *g.* me with thy counsel.  
 Prov. 6. 7, having no *g.*, overseer, or ruler.  
 Isa. 58. 11, the Lord shall *g.* thee.  
 Jer. 3. 4, the *g.* of my youth.  
 Mat. 23. 16, 24, ye blind *g.*  
 Lu. 1. 79, *g.* our feet into the way of peace.  
 John 16. 13, *g.* you into all truth.  
 See Gen. 48. 14; Prov. 11. 3; 23. 19.  
**GUILE.** Ps. 32. 2, in whose spirit is no *g.*  
 34. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 10, keep lips from speaking *g.*  
 John 1. 47, in whom is no *g.*  
 2 Cor. 12. 16, I caught you with *g.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 1, laying aside *g.*  
 22, nor was *g.* found in his mouth.  
 3. 10, and his lips that they speak no *g.*  
 See Ex. 21. 14; 1 Thess. 2. 3; Rev. 14. 5.  
**GUILTYLESS.** Ex. 20. 7; Deut. 5. 11, will not hold him *g.*  
 Josh. 2. 19, we will be *g.*  
 2 Sam. 3. 28, are *g.* of blood.  
 Mat. 12. 7, ye would not have condemned the *g.*  
 See Num. 5. 31; 1 Sam. 26. 9; 1 Kings 2. 9.  
**GUILTY.** Gen. 42. 21, verily *g.* concerning our brother.  
 Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, by no means clear the *g.*  
 Lev. 5. 3, when he knoweth of it, he shall be *g.*  
 Rom. 3. 19, all the world *g.* before God.  
 1 Cor. 11. 27, *g.* of the body and blood.  
 Jas. 2. 11, he is *g.* of all.  
 See Num. 35. 27; Prov. 30. 10; Mat. 26. 66.  
**GULF.** Lu. 16. 26.  
**GUSH.** 1 Kings 18. 28; Ps. 78. 20; 105. 41; Jer. 9. 18.

## H.

**HABITATION.** Ex. 15. 13, guided them to thy holy *h.*  
 2 Chron. 6. 2, have built an house of *h.*  
 Ps. 26. 8, have loved the *h.*  
 33. 14, from the place of his *h.*  
 69. 25, let their *h.* be desolate.  
 74. 20, full of *h.* of cruelty.  
 89. 14, justice and judgment the *h.* of thy throne.  
 107. 7, 36, a city of *h.*  
 132. 13, the Lord desired it for his *h.*  
 Prov. 3. 33, he blesseth the *h.* of the just.  
 Isa. 32. 18, dwell in a peaceable *h.*  
 Jer. 21. 13, who shall enter into our *h.*?  
 25. 37, the peaceable *h.* are cut down.  
 Lu. 16. 9, into everlasting *h.*  
 Eph. 2. 22, an *h.* of God through the Spirit.  
 Jude 6, angels which left their own *h.*  
 See Prov. 8. 31; Acts 1. 20; 17. 26; Rev. 18. 2.  
**HAIL.** Job 38. 22, the treasures of the *h.*  
 Isa. 28. 17, *h.* sweep away refuge of lies.  
 See Ex. 9. 18; Josh. 10. 11; Rev. 8. 7; 11. 19; 16. 21.  
**HAIR.** Gen. 42. 38; 44. 29, bring down gray *h.* with sorrow.  
 Judg. 20. 16, sling stones at *h.* breadth.  
 Job 4. 15, the *h.* of my flesh stood up.  
 Ps. 40. 12, more than the *h.* of my head.  
 Mat. 3. 4; Mk. 1. 6, raiment of camel's *h.*  
 5. 36, make one *h.* white or black.  
 10. 30, *h.* of head numbered.  
 1 Cor. 11. 14, 15, long *h.*, it is a shame.  
 1 Tim. 2. 9, broidered *h.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 3, plaiting the *h.*  
 See 2 Sam. 14. 26; Hos. 7. 9; John 11. 2; Rev. 1. 14.  
**HALE.** Lu. 12. 58; Acts 8. 3.  
**HALL.** John 18. 28, then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the *h.* of judgment.  
 33; 19. 9, then Pilate entered into the judgment *h.*  
 See Acts 25. 23.  
**HALLOW.** Lev. 22. 32, I am the Lord which *h.* you.  
 25. 10, shall *h.* the fiftieth year.  
 Num. 5. 10, every man's *h.* things.  
 1 Kings 9. 3, I have *h.* this house.  
 Jer. 17. 22; 24. 27, but *h.* ye the sabbath day.  
 Ezek. 20. 20; 44. 24, and *h.* my sabbaths.  
 Mat. 6. 9; Lu. 11. 2, *h.* be thy name.

L

HALT. 1 Kings 18. 21, how long *h.* ye?

Ps. 38. 17, I am ready to *h.*

Jer. 20. 10, my familiars watched for my *h.*

See Gen. 32. 31; Mic. 4. 6; Zeph. 3. 19.

HAND. Gen. 16. 12, *h.* against every man.

24. 2; 47. 29, put thy *h.* under my thigh.

27. 22, the *h.* are the *h.* of Esau.

31. 29, in the power of my *h.* to do you hurt.

Ex. 21. 24; Deut. 19. 21, *h.* for *h.* foot for foot.

33. 22, cover with my *h.* while I pass.

Num. 11. 23; Isa. 59. 1, Lord's *h.* waxed short.

22. 29, would there were sword in mine *h.*

Deut. 8. 17, my *h.* hath gotten this wealth.

33. 2, from right *h.* went fiery law.

Judg. 7. 2, saying, my own *h.* hath saved me.

1 Sam. 5. 11, *h.* of God was heavy.

6. 9, not his *h.* that smote us, but a chance.

12. 3, of whose *h.* have I received any bribe?

19. 5; 28. 21, put his life in his *h.*

23. 16, Jonathan strengthened his *h.* in God.

26. 18, what evil is in mine *h.*?

2 Sam. 14. 19, is not *h.* of Joab in this?

24. 14; 1 Chron. 21. 13, let us fall into *h.* of Lord.

1 Kings 18. 44, cloud like a man's *h.*

2 Kings 5. 11, strike his *h.* over the place.

1 Chron. 12. 2, could use right *h.* and left.

Ezra 7. 9; 8. 18; Neh. 2. 8, good *h.* of God.

10. 19, they gave their *h.* that they would.

Neh. 2. 18, strengthened their *h.* for work.

6. 5, with open letter in his *h.*

Job 12. 10, in whose *h.* is the soul.

19. 21, the *h.* of God hath touched me.

40. 14, that thine own *h.* can save.

Ps. 16. 11, at right *h.* pleasures for evermore.

24. 4, clean *h.* and pure heart.

68. 31, stretch out her *h.* unto God.

90. 17, establish thou the work of our *h.*

137. 5, let my right *h.* forget her cunning.

Prov. 3. 16, in left *h.* riches and honour.

6. 10; 24. 33, folding of *h.* to sleep.

10. 4, that dealeth with slack *h.*

11. 21; 16. 5, though *h.* join *h.*

12. 24, *h.* of diligent shall bear rule.

19. 24; 26. 15, slothful man hideth his *h.*

22. 26, be not of them that strike *h.*

Ecc. 2. 24, this I saw was from *h.* of God.

9. 10, whatsoever thy *h.* findeth.

11. 6, in evening withhold not thine *h.*

Isa. 1. 12, who hath required this at your *h.*?

5. 25; 9. 12; 10. 4; 14. 27, his *h.* stretched out still.

14. 26, this is the *h.* that is stretched out.

40. 12, measured waters in hollow of *h.*

44. 5, subscribe with his *h.* to the Lord.

53. 10, pleasure of Lord shall prosper in his *h.*

56. 2, keepeth his *h.* from evil.

Jer. 23. 14, strengthen *h.* of evil doers.

33. 13, shall pass under *h.* of him that telleth.

Lam. 2. 4, with his right *h.* as adversary.

4. 10, *h.* of pitiful women have sodden.

Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, all *h.* shall be feeble.

10. 2, fill *h.* with coals of fire.

17. 18, lo, he had given his *h.*

Dan. 4. 35, none can stay his *h.*

Hos. 7. 5, stretched out *h.* with scornors.

Mic. 7. 3, do evil with both *h.* earnestly.

Zeph. 3. 16, let not thine *h.* be slack.

Zech. 13. 6, what are these wounds in thine *h.*?

Mat. 3. 2; 4. 17; 10. 7, kingdom of heaven at *h.*

12; Lu. 3. 17, whose fan is in his *h.*

6. 3, let not left *h.* know.

18. 8; Mk. 9. 43, if thy *h.* or foot offend.

26. 18, my time is at *h.*

46; Mk. 14. 42, he is at *h.* that doth betray.

Mk. 14. 62, sitting on right *h.* of power.

16. 19, sat on right *h.* of God.

Lu. 9. 44, delivered into *h.* of men.

John 10. 28, nor pluck out of my *h.*

23, my Father's *h.*

20. 27, reach hither thy *h.*

Acts 20. 34, these *h.* have ministered.

2 Cor. 5. 1, house not made with *h.*

Phil. 4. 5, moderation be known, the Lord is at *h.*

1 Thess. 4. 11, work with your own *h.*

2 Thess. 2. 2, the day of Christ is at *h.*

1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up holy *h.*

Heb. 10. 31, the *h.* of living God.

Jas. 4. 8, cleanse your *h.*

1 Pet. 4. 7, end of all things is at *h.*

1 John 1. 1, our *h.* have handled of the Word.

See Isa. 49. 16; Lu. 9. 62; John 18. 22; Col. 2. 14.

HANDLE. Judg. 5. 14, that *h.* pen of the writer.

Ps. 115. 7, hands, but they *h.* not.

Prov. 16. 20, that *h.* a matter wisely.

Jer. 2. 8, they that *h.* the law.

Mk. 12. 4, sent away shamefully *h.*

Lu. 24. 39, *h.* me, and see.

2 Cor. 4. 2, not *h.* word deceitfully.

Col. 2. 21, taste not, *h.* not.

1 John 1. 1, have *h.* of Word of life.

See Gen. 4. 21; 1 Chron. 12. 8; Ezek. 27. 29.

HANDMAID. Ps. 86. 16; 116. 16; Prov. 30. 23; Lu. 1. 39.

HANG. Deut. 21. 23; Gal. 3. 13, he that is *h.* is

accursed.

Job 26. 7, *h.* the earth on nothing.

Ps. 137. 2, we *h.* our harps upon the willows. [neck.

Mat. 18. 6; Mk. 9. 42; Lu. 17. 2, millstone *h.* about

22. 40, on these *h.* the law and the prophets.

27. 5, went and *h.* himself.

Heb. 12. 12, lift up the hands which *h.* down.

See Gen. 40. 22; Esth. 7. 10; Lu. 23. 39.

HAPLY. 1 Sam. 14. 30; Mk. 11. 13; Acts 5. 39; 17. 27.

HAPPEN. 1 Sam. 6. 9, it was a chance that *h.*

Prov. 12. 21, there shall no evil *h.* to the just.

Isa. 41. 22, let them show us what shall *h.*

Jer. 44. 23, therefore this evil is *h.*

Mk. 10. 32, to tell what should *h.*

Lu. 24. 14, talked of things that had *h.*

Rom. 11. 25, blindness is *h.* to Israel.

1 Cor. 10. 11, things *h.* for ensamples.

Phil. 1. 12, things which *h.* to me.

1 Pet. 4. 13, as though some strange thing *h.*

2 Pet. 2. 22, it is *h.* according to proverb.

See Eccl. 2. 14; 8. 14; 9. 11; Acts 3. 10.

HAPPY. Gen. 30. 13, *h.* am I.

Deut. 33. 29, *h.* art thou.

Job 5. 17, *h.* is the man whom God correcteth.

Ps. 127. 5, *h.* is the man that hath quiver full.

128. 2, *h.* shalt thou be.

144. 15, *h.* is that people.

Prov. 3. 13, 18, *h.* that findeth wisdom.

14. 21, he that hath mercy, *h.* is he.

28. 14, *h.* is the man that feareth always.

Jer. 12. 1, why are they *h.* that deal treacherously?

Mal. 3. 15, now we call proud *h.*

John 13. 17, if ye know, *h.* if ye do them.

Rom. 14. 22, *h.* is he that condemneth not.

Jas. 5. 11, we count them *h.* that endure.

1 Pet. 3. 14; 4. 14, *h.* are ye.

See Ps. 146. 5; Prov. 29. 18; 1 Cor. 7. 40.

HARD. Gen. 18. 14, is anything too *h.* for the Lord?

Deut. 1. 17; 17. 8, cause that is too *h.*

15. 18, it shall not seem *h.* to thee.

1 Kings 10. 1; 2 Chron. 9. 1, prove with *h.* questions.

Job 41. 24, *h.* as piece of nether millstone.

Prov. 13. 15, the way of transgressors is *h.*

18. 19, brother offended *h.* to be won.

Jer. 32. 17, 27, there is nothing too *h.* for thee.

Ezek. 3. 5, 6, to a people of *h.* language.

Mat. 25. 24, thou art an *h.* man.

John 6. 60, this is an *h.* saying.

Acts 9. 5; 26. 14, *h.* to kick against the pricks.

Heb. 5. 11, many things *h.* to be uttered.

2 Pet. 3. 16, things *h.* to be understood.

See Deut. 15. 18; 2 Kings 2. 10; Mk. 10. 24. [heart.

HARDEN. Ex. 4. 21; 7. 8; 14. 4, I will *h.* Pharaoh's

14. 17, *h.* hearts of Egyptians.

Job 6. 10, I would *h.* myself in sorrow.

9. 4, who hath *h.* himself against him?

Prov. 21. 29, a wicked man *h.* his face.

28. 14, he that *h.* his heart.

29. 1, he that being often reproved *h.* his neck.

Isa. 63. 17, why hast thou *h.* our heart?

Mk. 6. 52; 8. 17, their heart was *h.*

John 12. 40, be hath *h.* their heart.

Acts 19. 9, when divers were *h.*

Rom. 9. 18, whom he will *h.*

Heb. 3. 13, lest any of you be *h.*  
 See Deut. 15. 7; 2 Kings 17. 14; Job 39. 16. [18. 24.]  
**HARDLY.** Gen. 16. 6; Mat. 19. 23; Mk. 10. 23; Lu.  
**HARDNESS.** Mk. 3. 5, grieved for *h.* of their hearts.  
 16. 14, upbraided them for *h.* of heart.  
 2 Tim. 2. 3, endure *h.*, as good soldier.  
 See Job 38. 38; Mat. 19. 8; Mk. 10. 5; Rom. 2. 5.  
**HARM.** Lev. 5. 16, make amends for *h.*  
 Num. 35. 23, nor sought his *h.*  
 1 Sam. 26. 21, I will no more do thee *h.*  
 2 Kings 4. 41, no *h.* in the pot.  
 1 Chron. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, do prophets no *h.*  
 Prov. 3. 30, if he have done thee no *h.*  
 Acts 16. 28, do thyself no *h.*  
 28. 5, he felt no *h.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 13, who will *h.* you?  
 See Gen. 31. 52; Jer. 39. 12; Acts 27. 21.  
**HARMLESS.** Mat. 10. 16; Phil. 2. 15; Heb. 7. 26.  
**HARP.** 1 Sam. 16. 16, cunning player on an *h.*  
 Ps. 49. 4, dark sayings on the *h.*  
 137. 2, hanged *h.* on the willows.  
 Isa. 5. 12, *h.* and viol are in their feasts.  
 24. 8, joy of the *h.* ceaseth.  
 1 Cor. 14. 7, what is piped or *h.*, except they give.  
 Rev. 14. 2, harping with their *h.*  
 See Gen. 4. 21; Ezek. 26. 13; Dan. 3. 5.  
**HARROW.** 2 Sam. 12. 31; 1 Chron. 20. 3; Job 39. 10.  
**HART.** Deut. 12. 15, and as of the *h.*  
 1 Kings 4. 23, besides *h.* and roebucks.  
 See Ps. 42. 1; Isa. 35. 6.  
**HARVEST.** Gen. 8. 22, *h.* shall not cease.  
 Ex. 23. 16; 34. 22, the feast of *h.*  
 Lev. 19. 9; 23. 10; Deut. 24. 19, when ye reap *h.*  
 1 Sam. 12. 17, is it not wheat *h.* to-day?  
 Job 5. 5, whose *h.* the hungry eateth up.  
 Prov. 6. 8, the ant gathereth food in *h.*  
 10. 5, he that sleepeth in *h.*  
 25. 13, cold of snow in time of *h.*  
 26. 1, as rain in *h.*  
 Isa. 9. 3, according to joy in *h.*  
 16. 9, thy *h.* is fallen.  
 18. 4, dew in heat of *h.*  
 Jer. 5. 17, they shall eat up thine *h.*  
 24, appointed weeks of *h.*  
 8. 20, the *h.* is past, the summer ended.  
 51. 33, the time of her *h.* shall come.  
 Joel 3. 13; Rev. 14. 15, the *h.* is ripe.  
 Mat. 9. 37, the *h.* is plenteous.  
 38; Lu. 10. 2, the Lord of the *h.*  
 13. 30, in the time of *h.* I will say.  
 Mk. 4. 29, putteth in sickle, because *h.* is come.  
 Lu. 10. 2, the *h.* truly is great.  
 John 4. 35, the fields are white to *h.*  
 See Josh. 3. 15; Isa. 23. 3; Mat. 13. 39.  
**HASTE.** Ex. 12. 11, shall eat it in *h.*  
 1 Sam. 21. 8, king's business required *h.*  
 Ps. 31. 22; 116. 11, I said in my *h.*  
 Prov. 19. 2, he that *h.* with feet sinneth.  
 28. 22, he that *h.* to be rich.  
 Isa. 51. 14, captive exile *h.*  
 60. 22, will *h.* it in his time.  
 Jer. 1. 12, I will *h.* my word.  
 Zeph. 1. 14, day of the Lord *h.* greatly.  
 See 2 Kings 7. 15; Ps. 16. 4; 55. 8; Eccl. 1. 5.  
**HASTILY.** Prov. 20. 21; 25. 8.  
**HASTY.** Prov. 14. 29; 21. 5; 29. 20; Eccl. 5. 2; 7. 9.  
**HATE.** Gen. 37. 4, 5, 8, *h.* Joseph yet the more.  
 Lev. 19. 17, shall not *h.* thy brother.  
 1 Kings 22. 8; 2 Chron. 18. 7, one man, but I *h.* him.  
 2 Chron. 19. 2, and love them that *h.* the Lord.  
 Ps. 34. 21, they that *h.* righteous shall be desolate.  
 97. 10, ye that love the Lord, *h.* evil.  
 139. 21, do not I *h.* them that *h.* thee?  
 Prov. 1. 22, how long will ye *h.* knowledge?  
 13. 24, he that spareth his rod *h.* his son.  
 14. 20, the poor is *h.* of his neighbour.  
 15. 10, he that *h.* reproof shall die.  
 27, he that *h.* gifts shall live.  
 Eccl. 2. 17, I *h.* life.  
 3. 8, a time to *h.*  
 Isa. 1. 14, your feasts my soul *h.*  
 61. 8, I *h.* robbery for burnt offering.  
 Amos 5. 15, *h.* the evil, and love the good.

Mic. 3. 2, who *h.* the good, and love the evil.  
 Zech. 8. 17, these are things that I *h.*  
 Mal. 1. 3; Rom. 9. 13, I loved Jacob, and *h.* Esau.  
 Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 27, do good to them that *h.* you.  
 6. 24, either he will *h.* the one.  
 10. 22; Mk. 13. 13; Lu. 21. 17, ye shall be *h.*  
 24. 10, and shall *h.* one another.  
 Lu. 6. 22, blessed are ye when men shall *h.* you.  
 14. 26, and *h.* not his father.  
 John 3. 20, *h.* the light.  
 7. 7, the world cannot *h.* you.  
 12. 25, he that *h.* his life.  
 15. 18; 1 John 3. 13, marvel not if world *h.* you.  
 24, they have both seen and *h.*  
 Eph. 5. 29, no man ever yet *h.* his own flesh.  
 1 John 2. 9, 11; 3. 15; 4. 20, *h.* his brother.  
 See Gen. 27. 41; Deut. 1. 27; Prov. 6. 16; Rev. 2. 6.  
**HATEFUL.** Ps. 36. 2; Ezek. 25. 29; Tit. 3. 3.  
**HATERS.** Ps. 81. 15; Rom. 1. 30.  
**HAUGHTY.** 2 Sam. 22. 28, thine eyes are upon the *h.*  
 Ps. 131. 1, my heart is not *h.*  
 Prov. 16. 18, a *h.* spirit before a fall.  
 21. 24, proud and *h.* scorn.  
 Isa. 10. 33, the *h.* shall be humbled.  
 Zeph. 3. 11, no more be *h.* because.  
 See Isa. 2. 11; 13. 11; 24. 4; Ezek. 16. 50.  
**HAWK.** Lev. 11. 16, and the *h.* after his kind.  
 Job 39. 26, doth the *h.* fly by wisdom?  
**HEAD.** Gen. 3. 15, it shall bruise thy *h.*  
 Josh. 2. 19, blood be on his *h.*  
 Judg. 11. 9, shall I be your *h.*?  
 2 Kings 2. 3, take thy master from thy *h.* to-day.  
 4. 19, he said, My *h.* my *h.*  
 Ps. 24. 7, 9, lift up your *h.*  
 66. 12, caused men to ride over our *h.*  
 110. 7, therefore shall he lift up the *h.*  
 141. 5, oil, which shall not break my *h.*  
 Prov. 10. 6, blessings on *h.* of the just.  
 11. 26, on *h.* of him that selleth corn.  
 25. 22; Rom. 12. 20, coals of fire on his *h.*  
 Eccl. 2. 14, a wise man's eyes are in his *h.*  
 Isa. 1. 5, the whole *h.* is sick.  
 35. 10; 51. 11, everlasting joy upon their *h.*  
 58. 5, to bow down *h.* as bulrush.  
 59. 17; Eph. 6. 17, helmet of salvation on *h.*  
 Jer. 9. 1, Oh that my *h.* were waters.  
 14. 3, 4, ashamed, and covered their *h.*  
 Dan. 2. 38, thou art this *h.* of gold.  
 Amos 2. 7, that pant after dust on *h.*  
 9. 1, cut them in the *h.*  
 Zech. 1. 21, no man did lift up his *h.*  
 4. 7, the *h.*-stone with shoutings.  
 Mat. 5. 36, neither swear by *h.*  
 27. 39; Mk. 15. 29, reviled, wagging their *h.*  
 Lu. 7. 46, my *h.* thou didst not anoint.  
 21. 18, not hair of *h.* perish.  
 28, then look up, and lift up your *h.*  
 John 13. 9, also my hands and my *h.*  
 1 Cor. 11. 3, the *h.* of every man is Christ.  
 4, dishonoureth his *h.*  
 10, woman to have power on her *h.*  
 Eph. 1. 22; 4. 15; Col. 1. 18, the *h.* of the church.  
 5. 23, husband is *h.* of the wife.  
 Col. 2. 19, not holding the *h.*  
 See Num. 6. 5; Josh. 7. 6; Acts 18. 6; Rev. 13. 1.  
**HEAL.** Ex. 15. 26, I am the Lord that *h.* thee.  
 Deut. 32. 39, I wound, I *h.*  
 2 Kings 2. 22, waters were *h.*  
 20. 5, 8, I will *h.* thee.  
 Ps. 6. 2, O Lord, *h.* me.  
 41. 4, *h.* my soul, for I have sinned.  
 103. 3, who *h.* all thy diseases.  
 107. 20, sent his word, and *h.* them.  
 Isa. 6. 10, lest they convert and be *h.*  
 53. 5, with his stripes we are *h.*  
 Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, they have *h.* the hurt slightly.  
 15. 18, wound refuseth to be *h.*  
 17. 14, *h.* me, and I shall be *h.*  
 Lam. 2. 13, who can *h.* thee?  
 Hos. 5. 13, yet could he not *h.* thee.  
 6. 1, he hath torn, and he will *h.* us.  
 14. 4, I will *h.* their backslidings.  
 Mat. 8. 7, I will come and *h.* him.

Mat. 8. 8, speak, and my servant shall be *h*.  
 10. 1, to *h*. all manner of sickness.  
 8; Lu. 9. 2; 10. 9, *h*. the sick.  
 12. 10; Lu. 14. 3, is it lawful to *h*. on sabbath?  
 Mk. 3. 2; Lu. 6. 7, whether he would *h*. on the sabbath day.  
 Lu. 4. 18, to *h*. broken-hearted.  
 23, physician, *h*. thyself.  
 5. 17, power of the Lord present to *h*.  
 John 4. 47, that he would come and *h*.  
 5. 13, he that was *h*. wist not.  
 Acts 4. 14, beholding the man which was *h*.  
 5. 16, they were *h*. every one.  
 14. 9, he had faith to be *h*.  
 Heb. 12. 13, let it rather be *h*.  
 Jas. 5. 16, pray that ye may be *h*.  
 1 Pet. 2. 24, by whose stripes ye were *h*.  
 Rev. 13. 3, his deadly wound was *h*.  
 See Eccl. 3. 3; Isa. 3. 7; Mat. 4. 24; 14. 14.  
**HEALING.** Jer. 14. 19, there is no *h*. for us.  
 Nah. 3. 19, no *h*. of thy bruise.  
 Mal. 4. 2, with *h*. in his wings.  
 Mat. 4. 23, went about *h*. all.  
 Lu. 9. 11, that had need of *h*.  
 1 Cor. 12. 9, 28, 30, the gift of *h*.  
 Rev. 22. 2, for the *h*. of the nations.  
 See Jer. 30. 13; Lu. 9. 6; Acts 4. 22; 10. 38.  
**HEALTH.** 2 Sam. 20. 9, art thou in *h*. my brother?  
 Ps. 42. 11; 43. 5, the *h*. of my countenance.  
 67. 2, thy saving *h*.  
 Prov. 3. 8, *h*. to thy navel.  
 4. 22, they are *h*. to all their flesh.  
 16. 24, *h*. to the bones.  
 Isa. 58. 8, thy *h*. shall spring forth.  
 Jer. 8. 15, looked for a time of *h*.  
 22, why is not *h*. recovered?  
 3 John 2, mayest be in *h*.  
 See Gen. 43. 28; Jer. 30. 17; Acts 27. 34.  
**HEAP.** Deut. 32. 23, *h*. mischiefs upon them.  
 Job 16. 4, I could *h*. up words.  
 27. 16, though he *h*. up silver.  
 Ps. 39. 6, he *h*. up riches.  
 Prov. 25. 22; Rom. 12. 20, *h*. coals of fire.  
 Ezek. 24. 10, *h*. on wood.  
 Hab. 1. 10, they shall *h*. dust.  
 Mic. 3. 12, Jerusalem shall become *h*.  
 2 Tim. 4. 3, *h*. to themselves teachers.  
 Jas. 5. 3, ye have *h*. treasure for last days.  
 See Judg. 15. 16; Neh. 4. 2; Eccl. 2. 26.  
**HEAR.** Ex. 6. 12, how shall Pharaoh *h*. me?  
 1 Sam. 15. 14, lowing of oxen which I *h*.  
 1 Kings 8. 42, they shall *h*. of thy great name.  
 18. 26, O Baal, *h*. us.  
 2 Kings 18. 28; Isa. 36. 13, *h*. words of the great king.  
 1 Chron. 14. 15, when thou *h*. a sound of going.  
 Neh. 8. 2, all that could *h*. with understanding.  
 Job 31. 35, Oh that one would *h*. me!  
 Ps. 4. 1; 39. 12; 54. 2; 84. 8; 102. 1; 143. 1; Dan. 9.  
 17, *h*. my prayer.  
 3; 17. 6; Zech. 10. 6, the Lord will *h*.  
 10. 17, cause thine ear to *h*.  
 49. 1, *h*. this, all ye people.  
 59. 7, who, say they, doth *h*.?  
 66. 18, if I regard iniquity, the Lord will not *h*. me.  
 85. 8, I will *h*. what God the Lord will speak.  
 102. 20, *h*. groaning of the prisoner.  
 Prov. 13. 8, the poor *h*. not rebuke.  
 15. 13, answereth a matter before he *h*.  
 42. 17, *h*. the words of the wise.  
 Eccl. 5. 1, more ready to *h*. than give.  
 7. 5, better to *h*. rebuke of wise.  
 12. 13, *h*. conclusion of the whole matter.  
 Isa. 1. 2, *h*. O heavens, and give ear.  
 16; Jer. 7. 16; 11. 14; 14. 12; Ezek. 8. 18, make many  
 prayers, I will not *h*.  
 6. 9; Mk. 4. 12, *h*. but understand not.  
 29. 18, shall deaf *h*. words of the book.  
 33. 13, *h*. ye that are afar off.  
 34. 1, let the earth *h*.  
 42. 20, opening ears, but he *h*. not.  
 55. 3; John 5. 25, *h*. and your soul shall live.  
 Ezek. 3. 27, he that *h*. let him *h*.  
 33. 31, they *h*. words, but will not do them.

Mat. 7. 24; Lu. 6. 47, whose *h*. these sayings.  
 11. 4, show things ye do *h*. and see.  
 5; Mk. 7. 37; Lu. 7. 22, the deaf *h*.  
 13. 17; Lu. 10. 24, those things which ye *h*.  
 17. 5; Mk. 9. 7, my beloved Son, *h*. him.  
 18. 16, if he will not *h*. thee.  
 Mk. 4. 24; Lu. 8. 18, take heed what ye *h*.  
 Lu. 9. 9, of whom I *h*. such things.  
 10. 16, he that *h*. you, *h*. me.  
 John 5. 25, dead shall *h*. voice of Son of God.  
 30, as I *h*., I judge.  
 6. 60, who can *h*. it?  
 8. 47, he that is of God *h*. God's words.  
 9. 31, God *h*. not sinners.  
 11. 42, I know thou *h*. me always.  
 12. 47, if any man *h*. my words.  
 14. 24, the word ye *h*. is not mine.  
 Acts 2. 8, how *h*. we every man?  
 13. 44, whole city came to *h*.  
 Rom. 10. 14, *h*. without a preacher.  
 1 Cor. 11. 18, I *h*. there be divisions.  
 1 Tim. 4. 16, save thyself, and them that *h*.  
 Jas. 1. 19, swift to *h*.  
 1 John 4. 5, the world *h*. them.  
 6, he that knoweth God *h*. us.  
 5. 15, we know that he *h*. us.  
 Rev. 2. 7; 3. 6, 13, 22, let him *h*.  
 3. 20, if any man *h*. my voice.  
 See Deut. 30. 17; 2 Kings 19. 16; 2 Chron. 6. 21.  
**HEARD.** Gen. 8. 8, they *h*. voice of the Lord.  
 21. 17, God *h*. voice of the lad.  
 45. 2, Joseph wept, and the Egyptians *h*.  
 Ex. 3. 7, I have *h*. their cry.  
 Num. 11. 1; 12. 2, the Lord *h*. it.  
 Deut. 4. 12, only he *h*. a voice.  
 1 Kings 6. 7, nor any tool of iron *h*.  
 10. 7; 2 Chron. 9. 6, exceedeth the fame I *h*.  
 2 Kings 19. 25; Isa. 37. 26, hast thou not *h*. long ago?  
 Ezra 3. 13; Neh. 12. 43, the noise was *h*. afar off.  
 Job 15. 8, hast thou *h*. the secret of God?  
 16. 2, I have *h*. many such things.  
 19. 7, but I am not *h*.  
 26. 14, how little a portion is *h*.?  
 29. 11, when the ear *h*. me, it blessed me.  
 Ps. 6. 9, the Lord hath *h*. my supplication.  
 10. 17, hast *h*. the desire of the humble.  
 34. 4, I sought the Lord, and he *h*.  
 38. 13, I was as a deaf man, and *h*. not.  
 61. 5, thou hast *h*. my vows.  
 81. 5, I *h*. language I understood not.  
 116. 1, I love the Lord, because he hath *h*.  
 Cant. 2. 12, voice of turtle is *h*.  
 Isa. 40. 21, 28, have ye not *h*.?  
 64. 4, not *h*. what he hath prepared.  
 65. 19, weeping no more be *h*.  
 66. 8, who hath *h*. such a thing?  
 Jer. 7. 13, rising early, but ye *h*. not.  
 8. 6, I *h*., but they spake not aright.  
 51. 46; Obad. 1, a rumour that shall be *h*.  
 Dan. 12. 8, I *h*., but understood not.  
 Zech. 8. 23, we have *h*. God is with you.  
 Mal. 3. 16, the Lord hearkened, and *h*. it.  
 Mat. 6. 7, *h*. for much speaking.  
 23. 65; Mk. 14. 64, ye have *h*. the blasphemy.  
 Lu. 12. 3, shall be *h*. in the light.  
 John 4. 42, we have *h*. him ourselves.  
 8. 6, as though he *h*. them not.  
 11. 41, I thank thee thou hast *h*. me.  
 Acts 4. 4, many which *h*. believed.  
 20, cannot but speak things we have *h*.  
 16. 25, the prisoners *h*. them.  
 22. 15, witness of what thou hast seen and *h*.  
 Rom. 10. 14, of whom they have not *h*.  
 18, have they not *h*.?  
 1 Cor. 2. 9, eye hath not seen, nor ear *h*.  
 2 Cor. 12. 4, *h*. unspeakable words.  
 Eph. 4. 21, if so be ye have *h*. him.  
 Phil. 4. 9, things ye have *h*. and seen in me.  
 2 Tim. 2. 2, things thou hast *h*. of me.  
 Heb. 2. 3, confirmed by them that *h*.  
 4. 2, with faith in them that *h*.  
 5. 7, was *h*. in that he feared.  
 1 John 1. 1, 3, that which we have *h*. and seen.



Rev. 3. 3, remember how thou hast *h.*  
 10. 4; 14. 2; 18. 4, *h.* a voice from heaven.  
 See Jer. 31. 18; John 5. 37; Rev. 19. 6; 22. 8.  
**HEARING.** Deut. 31. 11, read this law in their *h.*  
 2 Kings 4. 31, neither voice nor *h.*  
 Job 42. 5, by the *h.* of the ear.  
 Prov. 20. 12, the *h.* ear.  
 Eccl. 1. 8, nor ear filled with *h.*  
 Amos 8. 11, a famine of *h.* the word.  
 Mat. 13. 13, *h.*, they hear not.  
 Acts 9. 7, *h.* a voice, but seeing no man.  
 Rom. 10. 17, faith cometh by *h.*  
 1 Cor. 12. 17, where were the *h.*?  
 Heb. 5. 11, ye are dull of *h.*  
 See Acts 28. 27; Gal. 3. 2; 2 Pet. 2. 8.  
**HEARKEN.** Deut. 18. 15, unto him ye shall *h.*  
 Josh. 1. 17, so will we *h.* unto thee.  
 1 Sam. 15. 22, to *h.* than the fat of rams.  
 Prov. 29. 12, if a ruler *h.* to lies.  
 Isa. 55. 2, *h.* diligently unto me.  
 Dan. 9. 19, O Lord, *h.* and do.  
 Mk. 7. 14, *h.* to me, every one of you.  
 See Ps. 103. 20; Prov. 1. 33; 12. 15; Acts 4. 19.  
**HEART.** Ex. 23. 9, ye know the *h.* of a stranger.  
 Deut. 11. 13; Josh. 22. 5; 1 Sam. 12. 20, 24, serve him  
 with all your *h.*  
 13. 3; 30. 6; Mat. 22. 37; Mk. 12. 30, 33; Lu. 10. 27,  
 love the Lord with all your *h.*  
 Judg. 5. 16, great searchings of *h.*  
 1 Sam. 10. 9, God gave him another *h.*  
 16. 7, the Lord looketh on the *h.*  
 1 Kings 3. 9, 12, give an understanding *h.*  
 4. 29, gave Solomon largeness of *h.*  
 8. 17; 2 Chron. 6. 7, it was in the *h.* of David.  
 11. 4, not perfect, as was *h.* of David.  
 14. 8, followed me with all his *h.*  
 1 Chron. 12. 33, not of double *h.*  
 29. 17; Jer. 11. 20, I know thou triest the *h.*  
 2 Chron. 31. 21, he did it with all his *h.*  
 32. 25, his *h.* was lifted up.  
 Neh. 2. 2, nothing else but sorrow of *h.*  
 Job 23. 16, maketh my *h.* soft.  
 29. 13, caused the widow's *h.* to sing.  
 Ps. 10. 6; 11. 13; 14. 1; 53. 1, said in his *h.*  
 18. 8, rejoicing the *h.*  
 27. 3, my *h.* shall not fear.  
 28. 7, my *h.* trusted in him.  
 64. 6, the *h.* is deep.  
 73. 7, more than *h.* could wish.  
 78. 37, their *h.* was not right.  
 97. 11, gladness sown for upright in *h.*  
 119. 11, thy word have I hid in my *h.*  
 80, let my *h.* be sound.  
 139. 23, search me and know my *h.*  
 Prov. 4. 23, keep thy *h.* with all diligence.  
 14. 10, the *h.* knoweth his own bitterness.  
 21. 1, king's *h.* is in the hand of the Lord.  
 23. 7, as he thinketh in his *h.*, so is he.  
 25. 3, king's *h.* is unsearchable.  
 20, songs to a heavy *h.*  
 31. 11, *h.* of her husband doth trust.  
 Eccl. 8. 5, wise man's *h.* discerneth.  
 Isa. 35. 4, say to them of fearful *h.*  
 44. 20, a deceived *h.*  
 57. 1; Jer. 12. 11, no man layeth it to *h.*  
 15, revive *h.* of contrite.  
 65. 14, sing for joy of *h.*  
 Jer. 11. 20; 20. 12, thou triest the *h.*  
 17. 9, the *h.* is deceitful above all things.  
 20. 9, in mine *h.* as a burning fire.  
 24. 7, I will give them a *h.* to know me.  
 30. 21, that engaged his *h.* to approach.  
 49. 16; Obad. 3, pride of *h.* deceived thee.  
 Ezek. 11. 19, takestony *h.*  
 18. 31, make you a new *h.*  
 36. 26, will give you a *h.* of flesh.  
 44. 7; Acts 7. 51, uncircumcised in *h.*  
 Dan. 1. 8, Daniel purposed in his *h.*  
 Joel 2. 13, rend your *h.*  
 Zech. 7. 12, made *h.* as adamant.  
 Mal. 2. 2, if ye will not lay it to *h.*  
 4. 6, turn *h.* of fathers to children.

Mat. 5. 8, blessed are the pure in *h.*  
 6. 21; Lu. 12. 34, there will your *h.* be also.  
 11. 29, meek and lowly in *h.*  
 12. 34; Lu. 6. 45, out of abundance of the *h.*  
 15. 19, out of the *h.* proceed evil thoughts.  
 18. 35, if ye from your *h.* forgive not.  
 Mk. 2. 8, why reason ye in your *h.*?  
 8. 17, have ye your *h.* yet hardened?  
 10. 5; 16. 14, hardness of *h.*  
 Lu. 2. 19, 51, kept them in her *h.*  
 21. 14, settle it in your *h.*  
 24. 25, slow of *h.* to believe.  
 32, did not our *h.* burn within us?  
 John 14. 1, 27, let not your *h.* be troubled.  
 Acts 5. 23; 7. 54, were cut to the *h.*  
 11. 23, with purpose of *h.*  
 Rom. 10. 10, with the *h.* man believeth.  
 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither have entered into *h.*  
 2 Cor. 3. 3, in fleshy tables of the *h.*  
 5. 12, glory in appearance, not in *h.*  
 Eph. 3. 17, that Christ dwell in your *h.* by faith.  
 5. 19, singing and making melody in your *h.*  
 6. 6, doing will of God from the *h.*  
 Phil. 4. 7, keep your *h.* and minds.  
 Col. 3. 22, in singleness of *h.*  
 2 Thess. 3. 5, direct your *h.* into love of God.  
 Heb. 4. 12, discerner of intents of the *h.*  
 10. 22, draw near with true *h.*  
 13. 9, good that the *h.* be established.  
 Jas. 3. 14, if ye have strife in your *h.*  
 4. 8, purify your *h.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 4, the hidden man of the *h.*  
 15, sanctify the Lord in your *h.*  
 See Ps. 57. 7; 108. 1; Col. 3. 15; 2 Pet. 1. 19. [22.  
**HEARTH.** Gen. 18. 6; Ps. 102. 3; Isa. 30. 14; Jer. 36.  
**HEARTILY.** Col. 3. 23.  
**HEAT.** Deut. 29. 24, the *h.* of this great anger.  
 Ps. 19. 6, nothing hid from *h.* thereof.  
 Eccl. 4. 11, two together, then they have *h.*  
 Isa. 4. 6; 25. 4, a shadow from the *h.*  
 18. 4, *h.* upon herbs, dew in *h.* of harvest.  
 49. 10, neither shall *h.* smite them.  
 Hos. 7. 4, as oven *h.* by the baker.  
 Mat. 20. 12, burden and *h.* of the day.  
 Jas. 1. 11, sun no sooner risen with burning *h.*  
 2 Pet. 3. 10, melt with fervent *h.*  
 See Dan. 3. 19; Lu. 12. 55; Acts 28. 3.  
**HEATH.** Jer. 17. 6; 48. 6.  
**HEATHEN.** Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, why do the *h.* rage?  
 8, give *h.* for inheritance.  
 102. 15, the *h.* shall fear name of the Lord.  
 Ezek. 36. 24, I will take you from among *h.*  
 Zech. 8. 13, ye were a curse among the *h.*  
 Mat. 6. 7, repetitions, as the *h.*  
 18. 17, let him be as *h.* man.  
 See Lev. 25. 44; Deut. 4. 27; Neh. 5. 8.  
**HEAVEN.** Gen. 28. 17, the gate of *h.*  
 Ex. 20. 22, have talked with you from *h.*  
 Lev. 26. 19, make your *h.* as iron. [of heavens.  
 Deut. 10. 14; 1 Kings 8. 27; Ps. 115. 16, the *h.* and *h.*  
 33. 13, the precious things of *h.*  
 2 Kings 7. 2, if the Lord make windows in *h.*  
 Job 15. 15, the *h.* are not clean in his sight.  
 22. 12, is not God in the height of *h.*?  
 Ps. 8. 3, when I consider thy *h.*  
 14. 2; 53. 2, had looked down from *h.*  
 73. 25, whom have I in *h.*?  
 89. 6, who in *h.* can be compared to the Lord?  
 119. 89, thy word is settled in *h.*  
 Prov. 8. 27, when he prepared the *h.* I was there.  
 25. 3, the *h.* for height.  
 Eccl. 5. 2, for God is in *h.*  
 Isa. 13. 13; Hag. 2. 6, will shake the *h.*  
 40. 12, meted out *h.* with the span.  
 65. 17; Rev. 21. 1, new *h.* and new earth.  
 Jer. 7. 18, make cakes to queen of *h.*  
 23. 24, do not I fill *h.* and earth?  
 31. 37, if *h.* can be measured.  
 Ezek. 1. 1; Mat. 3. 16; Mk. 1. 10, the *h.* were opened  
 32. 7, I will cover the *h.*  
 Dan. 7. 13, with clouds of *h.*  
 Hag. 1. 10, *h.* over you is stayed from dew.  
 Mal. 3. 10, if I will not open windows of *h.*

Mat. 5. 18, till *h.* and earth pass.  
 11. 23, exalted to *h.*  
 21. 29; Mk. 13. 25, the powers of *h.*  
 Mk. 13. 32, no, not the angels in *h.*  
 Lu. 15. 18, I have sinned against *h.*  
 John 1. 51, ye shall see *h.* open.  
 6. 31, 32, bread from *h.*  
 Acts 4. 12, none other name under *h.*  
 Rom. 1. 18, wrath of God revealed from *h.*  
 2 Cor. 5. 1, eternal in the *h.*  
 2, our house that is from *h.*  
 Gal. 1. 8, though an angel from *h.* preach.  
 Eph. 1. 10, gather in one, things in *h.*  
 3. 15, whole family in *h.*  
 6. 9; Col. 4. 1, your master is in *h.*  
 Phil. 3. 20, our conversation is in *h.*  
 Heb. 12. 23, written in *h.*  
 1 John 5. 7, three that bear record in *h.*  
 Rev. 4. 1, door opened in *h.*  
 2, throne set in *h.*  
 8. 1, silence in *h.*  
 12. 1, 3, a great wonder in *h.*  
 See 2 Cor. 12. 2; 1 Thess. 4. 16; 2 Thess. 1. 7.  
**HEAVENLY.** Lu. 2. 13, multitude of the *h.* host.  
 John 3. 12, I tell you of *h.* things.  
 Acts 26. 19, the *h.* vision.  
 1 Cor. 15. 48, as is the *h.*, such are they.  
 Eph. 1. 3; 2. 6; 3. 10, in *h.* places.  
 Heb. 3. 1, partakers of the *h.* calling.  
 8. 5; 9. 23, shadow of *h.* things.  
 11. 16, an *h.* country.  
 See 2 Tim. 4. 18; Heb. 6. 4; 12. 22.  
**HEAVENLY FATHER.** Mat. 6. 14, your *h. f.* also will forgive you.  
 Lu. 11. 13, how much more shall your *h. f.* give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?  
**HEAVINESS.** Ps. 69. 20, I am full of *h.*  
 Prov. 12. 25, *h.* in the heart maketh it stoop.  
 14. 13, the end of that mirth is *h.*  
 Isa. 61. 3, garment of praise for spirit of *h.*  
 Jas. 4. 9, let your joy be turned to *h.*  
 See Ezra 9. 5; Prov. 10. 1; Rom. 9. 2.  
**HEAVY.** Ex. 17. 12, Moses' hands were *h.*  
 1 Kings 14. 6, sent with *h.* tidings.  
 Neh. 5. 18, the bondage was *h.*  
 Job 33. 7; Ps. 32. 4, hand *h.*  
 Prov. 25. 20, songs to a *h.* heart.  
 31. 6, wine to those of *h.* hearts.  
 Isa. 58. 6, to undo the *h.* burdens.  
 Mat. 11. 28, all ye that are *h.* laden.  
 23. 4, they bind *h.* burdens.  
 26. 37, he began to be very *h.*  
 43; Mk. 14. 33, their eyes were *h.*  
 See Prov. 27. 3; Isa. 59. 1; Lu. 9. 32.  
**HEDGE.** Job 3. 23, whom God hath *h.* in.  
 Prov. 15. 19, way of slothful an *h.* of thorns.  
 Eccl. 10. 8, whose breaketh an *h.*  
 Lam. 3. 7, he hath *h.* me about.  
 Hos. 2. 6, I will *h.* up thy way.  
 Mk. 12. 1, he set a *h.* about it.  
 Lu. 14. 23, the highways and *h.*  
 See Isa. 5. 5; Ezek. 13. 5; 22. 30; Nah. 3. 17.  
**HEED.** 2 Sam. 20. 10, took no *h.* to the sword.  
 Ps. 119. 9, by taking *h.* thereto.  
 Eccl. 12. 9, preacher gave good *h.*  
 Isa. 21. 7, hearkened diligently with much *h.*  
 Jer. 18. 18, let us not give *h.*  
 1 Tim. 1. 4; Tit. 1. 14, neither give *h.* to fables.  
 4. 1, giving *h.* to seducing spirits.  
 Heb. 2. 1, give more earnest *h.*  
 See Prov. 17. 4; Acts 3. 5; 8. 6.  
**HEEL.** Gen. 3. 15, thou shalt bruise his *h.*  
 Ps. 49. 5, where the iniquity of my *h.* shall compass me about.  
**HEIGHT.** Ps. 102. 19, from *h.* of his sanctuary.  
 Prov. 25. 3, the heaven for *h.*  
 Isa. 7. 11, ask it either in the depth, or in the *h.* above.  
 Eph. 3. 18, 19, the *h.* of the love of Christ.  
 See Job 22. 12; Ps. 148. 1; Amos 2. 9.  
**HEIR.** 2 Sam. 14. 7, we will destroy the *h.*  
 Prov. 30. 23, handmaid that is *h.* to her mistress.  
 Mat. 21. 38; Mk. 12. 7; Lu. 20. 14, this is the *h.*  
 Rom. 8. 17, *h.* of God, joint-*h.* with Christ.

Gal. 3. 29, *h.* according to the promise.  
 4. 7, an *h.* of God through Christ.  
 Eph. 3. 6, Gentiles fellow-*h.*  
 Tit. 3. 7, *h.* according to hope of eternal life.  
 Heb. 1. 14, who shall be *h.* of salvation.  
 6. 17, the *h.* of promise.  
 11. 7, *h.* of the righteousness.  
 Jas. 2. 5, *h.* of the kingdom.  
 1 Pet. 3. 7, as *h.* together of the grace.  
 See Jer. 49. 1; Mic. 1. 15; Rom. 4. 13.  
**HELL.** Deut. 32. 22, fire shall burn to lowest *h.*  
 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, sorrows of *h.* compassed me.  
 Job 11. 8, deeper than *h.*  
 26. 6, *h.* is naked before him.  
 Ps. 9. 17, wicked turned into *h.*  
 16. 10; Acts 2. 27, not leave soul in *h.*  
 55. 15, let them go down quick into *h.*  
 139. 8, if I make my bed in *h.*  
 Prov. 5. 5, her steps take hold on *h.*  
 7. 27, house is the way to *h.*  
 9. 18, her guests are in the depths of *h.*  
 15. 11, *h.* and destruction before the Lord.  
 24, that he may depart from *h.* beneath.  
 23. 14, deliver his soul from *h.*  
 27. 20, *h.* and destruction are never full.  
 Isa. 14. 9, *h.* from beneath is moved.  
 28. 15, 18, with *h.* are we at agreement.  
 Ezek. 31. 16, when I cast him down to *h.*  
 32. 21, shall speak out of the midst of *h.*  
 Amos 9. 2, though they dig into *h.*  
 Jon. 2. 2, out of the belly of *h.*  
 Hab. 2. 5, enlargeth his desire as *h.*  
 Mat. 5. 22, in danger of *h.* fire.  
 23. 30, whole body cast into *h.*  
 10. 28; Lu. 12. 5, destroy soul and body in *h.*  
 11. 23; Lu. 10. 15, brought down to *h.*  
 16. 18, gates of *h.* shall not prevail.  
 18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, having two eyes to be cast into *h.*  
 23. 15, more the child of *h.*  
 33, how can ye escape the damnation of *h.*?  
 Lu. 16. 23, in *h.* he lit up.  
 Acts 2. 31, soul not left in *h.*  
 Jas. 3. 6, tongue set on fire of *h.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 4, cast angels down to *h.*  
 See Isa. 5. 14; Rev. 1. 18; 6. 8; 20. 13.  
**HELP.** Gen. 2. 18, 20, an *h.* meet for him.  
 Deut. 33. 29, the shield of thy *h.*  
 2 Chron. 26. 15, he was marvellously *h.*  
 Job 6. 13, is not my *h.* in me?  
 Ps. 22. 11, for there is none to *h.*  
 33. 20, he is our *h.* and our shield.  
 42. 5, the *h.* of his countenance.  
 46. 1, a very present *h.* in trouble.  
 60. 11; 108. 12, vain is the *h.* of man.  
 89. 19, laid *h.* on one that is mighty.  
 121. 1, the hills from whence cometh my *h.*  
 124. 8, our *h.* is in the name of the Lord.  
 Isa. 10. 3, to whom will ye flee for *h.*?  
 41. 6, they *h.* every one his neighbour.  
 Hos. 13. 9, in me is thine *h.*  
 Mat. 15. 25, Lord, *h.* me.  
 Mk. 9. 24, *h.* thou mine unbelief.  
 Acts 21. 28, men of Israel, *h.*  
 26. 22, having obtained *h.* of God.  
 Heb. 4. 16, grace to *h.* in time of need.  
 See Isa. 31. 3; Rom. 8. 26; 2 Cor. 1. 24.  
**HELPER.** Heb. 13. 6.  
**HEM.** Mat. 9. 20, touched the *h.* of his garment.  
 14. 36, might only touch the *h.* of his garment.  
 See Num. 15. 38, 39; Mat. 23. 5.  
**HEMLOCK.** Hos. 10. 4, judgment springeth up as *h.*  
 Amos 6. 12, the fruit of righteousness into *h.*  
**HEN.** Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 13. 34.  
**HENCEFORTH.** 2 Cor. 8. 15; Gal. 6. 17; 2 Tim. 4. 8.  
**HERITAGE.** Job 29. 20, *h.* appointed by God.  
 Ps. 16. 6; Jer. 3. 19, a goodly *h.*  
 61. 5, the *h.* of those that fear.  
 127. 3, children are an *h.* of the Lord.  
 Isa. 54. 17, this is the *h.* of the servants.  
 Mic. 7. 14, feed flock of thine *h.*  
 1 Pet. 5. 3, lords over God's *h.*  
 See Joel 2. 17; 3. 2; Mal. 1. 3.  
**HID.** 2 Kings 4. 27, the Lord hath *h.* it from me.

Job 3. 21, more than for *h.* treasures.  
 Ps. 32. 5, mine iniquity have I not *h.*  
 69. 5, my sins are not *h.*  
 119. 11, thy word have I *h.* in mine heart.  
 Zeph. 2. 3, it may be ye shall be *h.*  
 Mat. 10. 26; Mk. 4. 22, there is nothing *h.*  
 Lu. 19. 42, now they are *h.* from thine eyes.  
 1 Cor. 2. 7, even the *h.* wisdom.  
 2 Cor. 4. 3, if our gospel be *h.*  
 Col. 3. 3, your life is *h.* with Christ.  
 1 Pet. 3. 4, the *h.* man of the heart.  
 Rev. 2. 17, to eat of the *h.* manna.  
 See Gen. 3. 8; Mat. 5. 14; Mk. 7. 24.  
**HIDE.** Gen. 18. 17, shall I *h.* from Abraham.  
 Job 14. 13, *h.* me in the grave.  
 34. 29, when he *h.* his face.  
 Ps. 10. 11, he *h.* his face.  
 17. 8, *h.* me under the shadow of thy wings.  
 27. 5, *h.* me in pavilion.  
 51. 20, *h.* them in secret of thy presence.  
 59. 46, how long wilt thou *h.* thyself?  
 139. 12, darkness *h.* not from thee.  
 Isa. 1. 15, I will *h.* mine eyes from you.  
 3. 9, they *h.* not their sin.  
 26. 20, *h.* thyself for a little moment.  
 32. 2, a man shall be as an *h.* place.  
 45. 15, thou art a God that *h.* thyself.  
 Ezek. 28. 3, no secret they can *h.* from thee.  
 Jas. 5. 20, *h.* a multitude of sins.  
 Rev. 6. 16, *h.* us from the face of him.  
 See Job 13. 24; Prov. 23. 28; Amos 9. 3.  
**HIGH.** Job 11. 8, it is as *h.* as heaven.  
 22. 12, behold stars, how *h.* they are!  
 41. 34, he beholdeth all *h.* things.  
 Ps. 62. 9, men of *h.* degree are a lie.  
 68. 18, thou hast ascended on *h.*  
 103. 11, as the heaven is *h.* above the earth.  
 131. 1, in things too *h.* for me.  
 138. 6, though the Lord be *h.*  
 139. 6, it is *h.*, I cannot attain unto it.  
 Eccl. 12. 5, afraid of that which is *h.*  
 Isa. 32. 15, spirit poured on us from on *h.*  
 33. 16, he shall dwell on *h.*  
 35. 8, an *h.*-way shall be there.  
 62. 10, cast up the *h.*-way.  
 Jer. 49. 16, though thou make thy nest *h.*  
 Mat. 22. 9; Lu. 14. 23, go into the *h.*-ways.  
 Lu. 1. 78, dayspring from on *h.*  
 24. 49, power from on *h.*  
 Rom. 12. 16, mind not *h.* things.  
 13. 11, it is *h.* time.  
 Phil. 3. 14, for prize of the *h.* calling.  
 See Isa. 57. 15; 2 Cor. 10. 5.  
**HIGHER.** Isa. 55. 9, heavens *h.* than the earth.  
 Lu. 14. 10, friend, go up *h.*  
 Heb. 7. 26, made *h.* than the heavens.  
**HILL.** Gen. 49. 26, the everlasting *h.*  
 Deut. 11. 11, a land of *h.* and valleys.  
 Ps. 2. 6, set my king on holy *h.*  
 15. 1, who shall dwell in thy holy *h.*?  
 24. 3, who shall ascend the *h.* of the Lord?  
 43. 3, bring me to thy holy *h.*  
 50. 10, cattle on a thousand *h.*  
 95. 4, strength of the *h.* is his.  
 121. 1, I will lift up mine eyes to the *h.*  
 Prov. 8. 25, before the *h.* was I brought forth.  
 Isa. 40. 12, weighed the *h.* in balance.  
 Jer. 3. 23, salvation hoped for from the *h.*  
 Hos. 10. 8; Lu. 23. 30, to the *h.*, fall on us.  
 Mat. 5. 14, city set on an *h.*  
 See Lu. 4. 29; 9. 37; Acts 17. 22.  
**HINDER.** Gen. 24. 56, *h.* me not.  
 Job 9. 12; 11. 10, who can *h.* him?  
 Lu. 11. 52, them that were entering ye *h.*  
 Acts 8. 36, what doth *h.* me to be baptized?  
 1 Cor. 9. 12, lest we *h.* the gospel.  
 Gal. 5. 7, who did *h.* you?  
 1 Thess. 2. 18, but Satan *h.* us.  
 1 Pet. 3. 7, that your prayers be not *h.*  
 See Num. 22. 16; Neh. 4. 8; Isa. 14. 6.  
**HIRE.** Deut. 24. 15, thou shalt give him his *h.*  
 Mic. 3. 11, priests teach for *h.*

Mat. 20. 7, no man hath *h.* us.  
 8, give them their *h.*  
 Mk. 1. 20, in ship with *h.* servants.  
 Lu. 10. 7, labourer worthy of his *h.*  
 15. 17, how many *h.* servants.  
 Jas. 5. 4, *h.* of labourers which is kept back.  
 See Ex. 12. 45; Lev. 25. 40; Deut. 15. 18.  
**HIRELING.** Job 7. 1, like the days of an *h.*  
 2, as *h.* looketh for reward.  
 14. 6, accomplish, as an *h.*, his day.  
 Mal. 3. 5, that oppress the *h.*  
 See Isa. 16. 14; 21. 16; John 10. 12.  
**HITHERTO.** Josh. 17. 14, the Lord hath blessed me *h.*  
 1 Sam. 7. 12, *h.* hath the Lord helped us.  
 Job 38. 11, *h.* shalt thou come.  
 John 5. 17, my Father worketh *h.*  
 16. 24, *h.* have ye asked nothing in my name.  
 1 Cor. 3. 2, *h.* ye were not able to bear it.  
 See Judg. 16. 13; 2 Sam. 15. 34; Isa. 18. 2.  
**HOARY.** Job 41. 32.  
**HOLD.** Gen. 21. 18, *h.* him in thine hand.  
 Ex. 20. 7; Deut. 5. 11, will not *h.* him guiltless.  
 2 Kings 7. 9, good tidings, and we *h.* our peace.  
 Esth. 4. 14, if thou altogether *h.* thy peace.  
 Job 36. 8, *h.* in cords of affliction.  
 Ps. 18. 35, thy right hand hath *h.* me up.  
 71. 6, by thee have I been *h.*  
 73. 23, thou hast *h.* me by my right hand.  
 119. 117, *h.* me up, and I shall be safe.  
 Prov. 11. 12, man of understanding *h.* his peace.  
 17. 28, a fool, when he *h.* his peace.  
 Isa. 41. 13, the Lord will *h.* thy hand.  
 62. 1, for Zion's sake will I not *h.* my peace.  
 Jer. 4. 19, I cannot *h.* my peace.  
 Amos 6. 10, *h.* thy tongue.  
 Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, he will *h.* to the one.  
 Mk. 1. 25; Lu. 4. 35, *h.* thy peace, come out.  
 Rom. 1. 18, *h.* the truth in unrighteousness.  
 1 Cor. 14. 30, let the first *h.* his peace.  
 Phil. 2. 16, *h.* forth the word of life.  
 29, *h.* such in reputation.  
 Col. 2. 19, not *h.* the Head.  
 1 Thess. 5. 21, *h.* fast that which is good.  
 1 Tim. 1. 19, *h.* faith and good conscience.  
 3. 9, *h.* the mystery of faith.  
 2 Tim. 1. 13, *h.* fast form of sound words.  
 Tit. 1. 9, *h.* fast the faithful word.  
 Heb. 3. 14, *h.* beginning of confidence.  
 4. 14; 10. 23, *h.* fast our profession.  
 Rev. 2. 13, thou *h.* fast my name.  
 25, *h.* fast till I come.  
 3. 3, *h.* fast, and repent.  
 11, *h.* that fast which thou hast.  
 See Job 2. 3; Jer. 2. 13; 51. 30; Ezek. 19. 9.  
**HOLE.** Isa. 11. 8, child shall play on *h.* of the asp,  
 51. 1, *h.* of pit whence ye are digged.  
 Jer. 13. 4, hide in a *h.* of the rock.  
 Ezek. 8. 7, a *h.* in the wall.  
 Hag. 1. 6, a bag with *h.*  
 Mat. 8. 20; Lu. 9. 58, foxes have *h.*  
 See Cant. 5. 4; Mic. 7. 17; Nah. 2. 12.  
**HOLIER.** Isa. 65. 5.  
**HOLIER.** Heb. 9. 3; 10. 19.  
**HOLILY.** 1 Thess. 2. 10.  
**HOLINESS.** Ex. 15. 11, glorious in *h.*  
 28. 36; 39. 30; Zech. 14. 20, *h.* to the Lord.  
 1 Chron. 16. 29; 2 Chron. 20. 21; Ps. 29. 2; 96. 9; 110.  
 3, beauty of *h.*  
 Ps. 30. 4; 97. 12, at remembrance of his *h.*  
 47. 8, the throne of his *h.*  
 60. 6; 108. 7, God hath spoken in his *h.*  
 93. 5, *h.* becometh thine house.  
 Isa. 35. 8, the way of *h.*  
 63. 15, habitation of thy *h.*  
 Jer. 23. 9, the words of his *h.*  
 Obad. 17, upon mount Zion there shall be *h.*  
 Lu. 1. 75, might serve him in *h.*  
 Acts 3. 12, as though by our *h.*  
 Rom. 1. 4, according to the spirit of *h.*  
 6. 22, fruit unto *h.*  
 2 Cor. 7. 1, perfecting *h.* in fear of God.  
 Eph. 4. 24, created in righteousness and *h.*  
 1 Thess. 3. 13, unblameable in *h.*

- 1 Thess. 4. 7, not called to uncleanness, but *h.*  
 1 Tim. 2. 15, continue in faith and *h.*  
 Tit. 2. 3, in behaviour as becometh *h.*  
 Heb. 12. 10, partakers of his *h.*  
 14, *h.*, without which no man.  
 See Ps. 89. 35; Isa. 23. 18; Jer. 2. 3.  
**HOLLOW.** Gen. 32. 25; Judg. 15. 19; Isa. 40. 12.  
**HOLPEN.** Ps. 86. 17; Isa. 31. 3; Dan. 11. 34; Lu. 1. 54.  
**HOLY.** Ex. 3. 5; Josh. 5. 15, is *h.* ground.  
 19. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 9, an *h.* nation.  
 20. 8; 31. 14, sabbath day, to keep it *h.*  
 Lev. 10. 10, difference between *h.* and unholy.  
 20. 7, be ye *h.*  
 Num. 16. 5, Lord will show who is *h.*  
 2 Kings 4. 9, this is an *h.* man of God.  
 Ezra 9. 2; Isa. 6. 13, the *h.* seed.  
 Ps. 20. 6, hear from his *h.* heaven.  
 22. 3, thou art *h.* that inhabitest.  
 86. 2, preserve my soul, for I am *h.*  
 98. 1, his *h.* arm hath gotten victory.  
 99. 9, worship at his *h.* hill.  
 145. 17, the Lord is *h.* in all his works.  
 Prov. 20. 25, who devouteth that which is *h.*  
 Isa. 6. 3; Rev. 4. 8, *h.*, *h.*, *h.*, is the Lord.  
 52. 10, make bare his *h.* arm.  
 64. 10, thy *h.* cities are a wilderness.  
 11, our *h.* and beautiful house.  
 Ezek. 22. 26, put no difference between *h.* and profane.  
 Mat. 1. 18, 20, with child of the *H.* Ghost.  
 3. 11; Mk. 1. 8; Lu. 3. 16; John 1. 33; Acts 1. 5,  
 baptize with *H.* Ghost.  
 7. 6, give not that which is *h.*  
 12. 31; Mk. 3. 29, blasphemy against *H.* Ghost.  
 Mk. 13. 11, not ye that speak, but *H.* Ghost.  
 Lu. 1. 15, shall be filled with the *H.* Ghost.  
 35, that *h.* thing which shall be born of thee.  
 3. 22, *H.* Ghost descended in bodily shape.  
 4. 1, Jesus being full of the *H.* Ghost.  
 12. 12, *H.* Ghost shall teach you.  
 John 7. 39, the *H.* Ghost was not yet given.  
 14. 26, the Comforter, which is the *H.* Ghost.  
 17. 11, *h.* Father, keep those.  
 20. 22, receive ye the *H.* Ghost.  
 Acts 1. 8, after the *H.* Ghost is come.  
 2. 4; 4. 31, all filled with *h.*  
 4. 27, 30, against thy *h.* child Jesus.  
 5. 3, to lie to the *H.* Ghost.  
 6. 3, look out men full of the *H.* Ghost.  
 7. 51, ye do always resist the *H.* Ghost.  
 8. 15, prayed that they might receive *H.* Ghost.  
 9. 31, in comfort of the *H.* Ghost.  
 10. 44, *H.* Ghost fell on all which heard.  
 14, received *H.* Ghost as well as we.  
 15. 8, giving them *H.* Ghost, as he did unto us.  
 28, seemed good to the *H.* Ghost.  
 16. 6, forbidden of the *H.* Ghost.  
 19. 2, have ye received the *H.* Ghost?  
 20. 28, *H.* Ghost hath made you overseers.  
**Rom.** 1. 2, promised in the *h.* scriptures.  
 7. 12, commandment is *h.* just, and good.  
 9. 1, bearing witness in *H.* Ghost.  
 11. 16, if firstfruit be *h.*, if root be *h.*  
 12. 1, a living sacrifice, *h.*, acceptable to God.  
 14. 17, joy in the *H.* Ghost.  
 16. 16; 1 Cor. 16. 20; 2 Cor. 13. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 26;  
 1 Pet. 5. 14, with a *h.* kiss.  
 1 Cor. 2. 13, words which the *H.* Ghost teacheth.  
 3. 17, the temple of God is *h.*  
 7. 14, now are they *h.*  
 2 Cor. 13. 14, communion of the *H.* Ghost.  
 Eph. 1. 4; 5. 27, be *h.* and without blame.  
 2. 21, growth to an *h.* temple in the Lord  
 Col. 1. 22, present you *h.* and unblameable.  
 3. 12, elect of God, *h.* and beloved.  
 1 Thess. 5. 27, all the *h.* brethren.  
 1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up with an *h.* calling.  
 2 Tim. 1. 9, called us with an *h.* calling.  
 Tit. 1. 8, bishop must be *h.*  
 3. 5, the renewing of the *H.* Ghost.  
 Heb. 8. 1, *h.* brethren, partakers.  
 1 Pet. 1. 12, *H.* Ghost sent down from heaven.  
 15; 2 Pet. 3. 11, *h.* in all conversation.  
 2. 5, an *h.* priesthood.
- 1 Pet. 3. 5, the *h.* women, who trusted.  
 2 Pet. 1. 18, with him in the *h.* mount.  
 21, *h.* men moved by *H.* Ghost.  
 Rev. 3. 7, saith he that is *h.*  
 6. 10, O Lord, *h.* and true.  
 20. 6, *h.* is he that hath part.  
 21. 10, the *h.* Jerusalem.  
 22. 11, he that is *h.*, let him be *h.* [Jude 20.  
 See 2 Tim. 3. 15; Heb. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 16; 2 Pet. 3. 2;  
**HOME.** Ex. 9. 19, and shall not be brought *h.*  
 Lev. 18. 9, whether born at *h.* or abroad.  
 Deut. 24. 5, free at *h.* one year.  
 Ruth 1. 21, the Lord hath brought me *h.* empty.  
 2 Sam. 14. 13, fetch *h.* his banished.  
 1 Kings 13. 7, come *h.* with me.  
 2 Kings 14. 10; 2 Chron. 25. 19, tarry at *h.*  
 1 Chron. 13. 12, bring ark of God *h.*  
 Job 39. 12, he will bring *h.* thy seed.  
 Ps. 68. 12, she that tarried at *h.*  
 Eccl. 12. 5, man goeth with his long *h.*  
 Lam. 1. 20, at *h.* there is as death.  
 Hag. 1. 9, when ye brought it *h.*  
 Mk. 5. 19, go *h.* to thy friends.  
 John 19. 27, took her to his own *h.*  
 20. 10, went away to their own *h.*  
 1 Cor. 11. 34, let him eat at *h.*  
 14. 35, ask their husbands at *h.*  
 2 Cor. 5. 6, at *h.* in the body.  
 1 Tim. 5. 4, show piety at *h.*  
 Tit. 2. 5, keepers at *h.*  
 See Jer. 2. 14; Lu. 9. 61; 15. 6.  
**HONEST.** Lu. 8. 15, an *h.* and good heart.  
 Acts 6. 3, men of *h.* report.  
 Rom. 12. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 21, provide things *h.*  
 13. 13, let us walk *h.*, as in the day.  
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *h.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 12, conversation *h.* among Gentiles.  
 See 1 Thess. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 2. 2; Heb. 13. 18.  
**HONOUR** (*n.*). Num. 22. 17, I will promote thee to *h.*  
 24. 11, hath kept thee back from *h.*  
 2 Sam. 6. 22, of them shall I be had in *h.*  
 1 Kings 3. 13, also given thee riches and *h.*  
 1 Chron. 29. 23, died full of riches and *h.*  
 2 Chron. 1. 11, 12, thou hast not asked *h.*  
 26. 18, neither shall it be for thy *h.*  
 Esth. 1. 20, the wives shall give their husbands *h.*  
 Job 14. 21, his sons come to *h.*  
 Ps. 7. 5, lay mine *h.* in the dust.  
 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, crowned him with *h.*  
 26. 8, place where thine *h.* dwelleth.  
 49. 12, man being in *h.* abideth not.  
 96. 6, *h.* and majesty are before him.  
 149. 9, this *h.* have all his saints.  
 Prov. 3. 16, in left hand riches and *h.*  
 4. 8, she shall bring thee to *h.*  
 5. 9, lest thou give their *h.* to others.  
 14. 28, in multitude of people is king's *h.*  
 20. 3, an *h.* to cease from strife.  
 25. 2, the *h.* of kings to search out.  
 26. 1, 8, *h.* is not seemly for a fool.  
 31. 25, strength and *h.* are her clothing.  
 Eccl. 6. 2, to whom God hath given *h.*  
 Mal. 1. 6, where is mine *h.*?  
 Mat. 13. 57; Mk. 6. 4; John 4. 44, not without *h.*  
 John 5. 41, I receive not *h.* from men.  
 44, who receive *h.* one of another.  
 Rom. 2. 7, in well doing seek for *h.*  
 10, *h.* to every man that worketh good.  
 12. 10, in *h.* preferring one another.  
 13. 7, *h.* to whom *h.*  
 2 Cor. 6. 8, by *h.* and dishonour.  
 Col. 2. 23, not in any *h.* to satisfying.  
 1 Thess. 4. 4, possess thy vessel in *h.*  
 1 Tim. 5. 17, elders worthy of double *h.*  
 6. 1, count masters worthy of *h.*  
 16, to whom be *h.* and power everlasting.  
 2 Tim. 2. 20, 21, some to *h.*, some to dishonour.  
 Heb. 3. 3, more *h.* than the house.  
 5. 4, no man taketh this *h.* unto himself.  
 1 Pet. 3. 7, giving *h.* to the wife.  
 Rev. 4. 11; 5. 12, thou art worthy to receive *h.*  
 See Rev. 5. 13; 7. 12; 19. 1; 21. 24.  
**HONOUR** (*v.*). Ex. 14. 4, I will be *h.* upon Pharaoh.



Ex. 20. 12; Deut. 5. 16; Mat. 15. 4; 19. 19; Mk. 7. 10; 10. 19; Lu. 18. 20; Eph. 6. 2, *h.* thy father and mother.  
 Lev. 19. 32, thou shalt *h.* the face of the old man.  
 1 Sam. 2. 30, them that *h.* me I will *h.*  
 15. 30, *h.* me now before elders.  
 Esth. 6. 6, the king delighteth to *h.*  
 Ps. 15. 4, he *h.* them that fear the Lord.  
 Prov. 3. 9, *h.* the Lord with thy substance.  
 12. 9, better than he that *h.* himself.  
 Mal. 1. 6, a son *h.* his father.  
 Mat. 15. 8; Mk. 7. 6, *h.* me with their lips.  
 John 5. 23, *h.* the Son as they *h.* the Father.  
 1 Tim. 5. 3, *h.* widows that are widows indeed.  
 1 Pet. 2. 17, *h.* all men, *h.* the king.  
 See Isa. 29. 13; 58. 13; Acts 28. 10.  
**HONOURABLE.** Ps. 45. 9, among thy *h.* women.  
 Isa. 3. 3, take away the *h.* man.  
 9. 15, ancient and *h.*, he is the head.  
 42. 21, magnify the law, and make it *h.*  
 See Lu. 14. 8; 1 Cor. 4. 10; 12. 25; Heb. 13. 4.  
**HOPE** (*n.*). Job 7. 6, my days are spent without *h.*  
 8. 13, the hypocrite's *h.* shall perish.  
 17. 15, where is now my *h.*?  
 19. 16, my *h.* hath been removed.  
 Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my flesh also shall rest in *h.*  
 39. 7, my *h.* is in thee.  
 119. 116, let me not be ashamed of my *h.*  
 Prov. 13. 12, *h.* deferred maketh the heart sick.  
 14. 32, hath *h.* in his death.  
 26. 12; 29. 20, more *h.* of a fool.  
 Eccl. 9. 4, to all the living there is *h.*  
 Jer. 17. 7, the man whose *h.* the Lord is.  
 31. 17, there is *h.* in thine end.  
 Hos. 2. 15, for a door of *h.*  
 Zech. 9. 12, ye prisoners of *h.*  
 Acts 28. 20, for the *h.* of Israel I am bound.  
 Rom. 4. 18, who against *h.* believed in *h.*  
 8. 24, we are saved by *h.*  
 12. 12, rejoicing in *h.*  
 1 Cor. 13. 13, faith, *h.*, charity.  
 15. 19, if in this life only we have *h.*  
 Eph. 1. 18, the *h.* of his calling.  
 2. 12, having no *h.*, and without God.  
 Col. 1. 27, Christ in you, the *h.* of glory.  
 1 Thess. 4. 13, even as others who have no *h.*  
 5. 8, for an helmet, the *h.* of salvation.  
 2 Thess. 2. 16, good *h.* through grace.  
 Tit. 3. 7, the *h.* of eternal life.  
 Heb. 6. 18, lay hold on *h.* set before us.  
 19. *h.* as an anchor of the soul.  
 1 Pet. 1. 3, begotten to a lively *h.*  
 3. 15, a reason of the *h.* that is in you.  
 See Lam. 3. 18; Col. 1. 5; 1 John 3. 3.  
**HOPE** (*v.*). Ps. 22. 9, thou didst make me *h.*  
 31. 24, all ye that *h.* in the Lord.  
 42. 5, 11; 43. 5, *h.* thou in God.  
 71. 14, I will *h.* continually.  
 Lam. 3. 26, good that a man both *h.* and wait.  
 Rom. 8. 25, if we *h.* for that we see not.  
 1 Pet. 1. 13, *h.* to the end.  
 See Jer. 3. 23; Acts 24. 26; Heb. 11. 1.  
**HORRIBLE.** Ps. 11. 6; 40. 2; Jer. 2. 12; Ezek. 32. 10.  
**HORRIBILITY.** Rom. 12. 13; 1 Tim. 3. 2; Tit. 1. 8; 1 Pet. 4. 9.  
**HOT.** Ps. 39. 3; Prov. 6. 23; 1 Tim. 4. 2; Rev. 3. 15.  
**HOUR.** Mat. 10. 19; Lu. 12. 12, shall be given you in that same *h.*  
 20. 12, have wrought but one *h.*  
 24. 36; Mk. 13. 32, that *h.* knoweth no man.  
 26. 40; Mk. 14. 37, could ye not watch one *h.*?  
 Lu. 12. 39, what *h.* the thief would come.  
 22. 53, but this is your *h.*  
 John 5. 25; 16. 32, the *h.* is coming, and now is.  
 11. 9, are there not twelve *h.* in the day?  
 12. 27, save me from this *h.*  
 Acts 3. 1, at the *h.* of prayer.  
 Gal. 2. 5, give place, no, not for an *h.*  
 Rev. 3. 10, the *h.* of temptation.  
 See Acts 2. 15; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 15. 30; Rev. 3. 8.  
**HOUSE.** Gen. 28. 17, none other but the *h.* of God.  
 Deut. 8. 12, when thou hast built goodly *h.*  
 2 Kings 20. 1; Isa. 38. 1, set thine *h.* in order.

2 Kings 20. 15, what have they seen in thine *h.*?  
 Neh. 13. 11, why is the *h.* of God forsaken?  
 Job 30. 23, *h.* appointed for all living.  
 Ps. 26. 8, have loved the habitation of thy *h.*  
 65. 4, satisfied with goodness of thy *h.*  
 69. 9; John 2. 17, the zeal of thine *h.*  
 84. 3, the sparrow hath found an *h.*  
 92. 13, planted in the *h.* of the Lord.  
 118. 26, blessed you out of the *h.* of the Lord.  
 Prov. 2. 18, her *h.* inclineth to death.  
 9. 1, wisdom hath builded her *h.*  
 12. 7, *h.* of the righteous shall stand.  
 19. 14, *h.* and riches are inheritance.  
 Eccl. 7. 2, *h.* of mourning, *h.* of feasting.  
 12. 3, when keepers of the *h.* shall tremble.  
 Isa. 3. 14, spoil of poor in your *h.*  
 5. 8, woe unto them that join *h.* to *h.*  
 64. 11, our holy and beautiful *h.* is burned.  
 Hos. 9. 15, I will drive them out of mine *h.*  
 Hag. 1. 4, and this *h.* lie waste.  
 9, because of mine *h.* that is waste.  
 Mal. 3. 10, that there may be meat in mine *h.*  
 Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 48, beat upon that *h.*  
 10. 12, when ye come into an *h.*  
 12. 25; Mk. 3. 25, *h.* divided cannot stand.  
 23. 33, your *h.* is left desolate.  
 24. 17; Mk. 13. 15, to take anything out of *h.*  
 Lu. 10. 7, go not from *h.* to *h.*  
 14. 23, that my *h.* may be filled.  
 18. 14, went down to his *h.* justified.  
 John 12. 3, *h.* filled with odour.  
 14. 2, in my Father's *h.* are many mansions.  
 Acts 2. 46, breaking bread from *h.* to *h.*  
 5. 42, in every *h.* ceased not to preach.  
 10. 2; 16. 34; 18. 8, with all his *h.*  
 20. 20, I taught you from *h.* to *h.*  
 1 Cor. 11. 22, have ye not *h.* to eat in?  
 2 Cor. 5. 1, *h.* not made with hands.  
 Col. 4. 15, church in his *h.*  
 1 Tim. 3. 4, 5, 12, ruleth well his own *h.*  
 5. 8, especially for those of his own *h.*  
 2 Tim. 3. 6, which creep into *h.*  
 Tit. 1. 11, subvert whole *h.*  
 See Mat. 9. 6; Lu. 7. 44; 19. 5; Acts 4. 34.  
**HOUSEHOLD.** Gen. 18. 19, command his *h.* after him.  
 1 Sam. 27. 8; 2 Sam. 2. 3, every man with his *h.*  
 2 Sam. 6. 20, returned to bless his *h.*  
 Prov. 31. 27, looketh well to her *h.*  
 Mat. 10. 36, a man's foes shall be of his own *h.*  
 Gal. 6. 10, the *h.* of faith.  
 Eph. 2. 19, of the *h.* of God.  
 See Gen. 31. 37; 47. 12; 2 Sam. 17. 23.  
**HUMBLE.** Deut. 8. 2, to *h.* thee and prove thee.  
 2 Chron. 33. 12, *h.* himself greatly.  
 Ps. 9. 12; 10. 12, forgetteth not cry of the *h.*  
 34. 2, the *h.* shall hear thereof.  
 35. 13, I *h.* my soul with fasting.  
 113. 6, *h.* himself to behold things in heaven.  
 Prov. 16. 19, better be of *h.* spirit.  
 Isa. 57. 15, of contrite and *h.* spirit.  
 Mat. 18. 4; 23. 12; Lu. 14. 11; 18. 14, *h.* himself.  
 Phil. 2. 8, he *h.* himself.  
 Jas. 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God giveth grace to the *h.*  
 1 Pet. 5. 6, *h.* yourselves under mighty hand of God.  
 See Isa. 2. 11; 5. 15; Lam. 3. 20.  
**HUMBLY.** 2 Sam. 16. 4; Mic. 6. 8.  
**HUMILITY.** Prov. 15. 33; 18. 12, before honour is *h.*  
 22. 4, by *h.* are riches.  
 See Acts 20. 19; Col. 2. 18, 23; 1 Pet. 5. 5.  
**HUNGER.** Deut. 8. 3, he suffered thee to *h.*  
 Job 18. 12, his strength shall be *h.*-bitten.  
 Ps. 34. 10, young lions do lack, and suffer *h.*  
 Prov. 19. 15, an idle soul shall suffer *h.*  
 Isa. 49. 10, shall not *h.* nor thirst.  
 Jer. 38. 9, he is like to die for *h.*  
 Mat. 5. 6; Lu. 6. 21, blessed are ye that *h.*  
 Lu. 6. 25, woe unto ye that are full! for ye shall *h.*  
 John 6. 35, he that cometh to me shall never *h.*  
 Rom. 12. 20, to thine enemy *h.*  
 1 Cor. 4. 11, we both *h.* and thirst.  
 11. 34, if any man *h.*, let him eat at home.  
 Rev. 7. 16, they shall *h.* no more.  
 See Mat. 4. 2; 12. 1; 25. 35; Lu. 15. 17.

**HUNGRY.** Job 22. 7, withholden bread from *h*.

24. 10, they take away the sheaf from the *h*.

Ps. 50. 12, if I were *h*, I would not tell thee.

107. 5, *h*, and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.

9, he filleth the *h*. soul with goodness.

146. 7, which giveth food to the *h*.

[eat.

Prov. 25. 21, if thine enemy be *h*, give him bread to

27. 7, to the *h*. every bitter thing is sweet.

Isa. 29. 8, when a *h*. man dreameth.

58. 7, is it not to deal thy bread to the *h*. ?

65. 13, my servants eat, but ye shall be *h*.

Ezek. 18. 7, given his bread to the *h*.

Lu. 1. 53, he hath filled the *h*. with good things.

Acts 10. 10, and he became very *h*.

1 Cor. 11. 21, one is *h*, and another drunken.

Phil. 4. 12, instructed both to be full and to be *h*.

See Prov. 6. 30; Isa. 8. 21; 9. 20; Mk. 11. 12.

**HUNT.** 1 Sam. 26. 20, as when one doth *h*. a partridge.

Jer. 16. 16, *h*. them from every mountain.

Ezek. 13. 18, *h*. souls of my people.

Mic. 7. 2, they *h*. every man his brother.

See Gen. 10. 9; 27. 5; 1 Sam. 24. 11.

**HUNTING.** Prov. 12. 27.

**HURL.** Num. 35. 20; 1 Chron. 12. 2; Job 27. 21.

**HURT.** Ps. 15. 4, that sweareth to his own *h*.

Ecc. 8. 9, ruleth over another to his own *h*.

Isa. 11. 9, shall not *h*. nor destroy.

Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, have healed *h*. slightly.

8. 21, for the *h*. of my people.

25. 6, provoke not, I will do no *h*.

Dan. 3. 25, they have no *h*.

6. 23, no manner of *h*. found upon him.

Mk. 16. 18, deadly thing, it shall not *h*.

Lu. 10. 19, nothing shall by any means *h*. you.

Acts 18. 10, no man set on thee to *h*. thee.

Rev. 6. 6, *h*. not the oil and the wine.

See Rev. 7. 2; 9. 4; 11. 5.

**HURTFUL.** Ezra 4. 15; Ps. 144. 10; 1 Tim. 6. 9.

**HUSBAND.** Ex. 4. 25, a bloody *h*. art thou.

Prov. 12. 4, virtuous wife a crown to her *h*.

31. 11, 23, 28, her *h*. doth safely trust.

Isa. 54. 5, thy Maker is thy *h*.

John 4. 16, go, call thy *h*.

1 Cor. 7. 16, whether thou shalt save thy *h*.

14. 35, let them ask their *h*. at home.

Eph. 5. 22, submit yourselves to your *h*.

25; Col. 3. 19, *h*. love your wives.

1 Tim. 3. 12, the *h*. of one wife.

Tit. 2. 4, teach young women to love their *h*.

5, obedient to their own *h*.

1 Pet. 3. 1, be in subjection to your *h*.

7, ye *h*., dwell with them.

See Gen. 3. 6; Ruth 1. 11; Esth. 1. 17, 20.

**HYMN.** Mat. 26. 30; Mk. 14. 26; Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16.

**HYPOCRISY.** Mat. 23. 28, within ye are full of *h*.

Mk. 12. 15, be, knowing their *h*.

Lu. 12. 1, leaven of Pharisees, which is *h*.

Jas. 3. 17, wisdom is pure, and without *h*.

See Isa. 32. 6; 1 Tim. 4. 2.

**HYPOCRITE.** Job 8. 13, the *h*. hope shall perish.

20. 5, the joy of the *h*. but for a moment.

36. 13, the *h*. in heart.

Isa. 9. 17, every one is an *h*.

Mat. 6. 2, 5, 16, as the *h*. do.

7. 5; Lu. 6. 42; 13. 15, thou *h*.

15. 7; 16. 3; 22. 18; Mk. 7. 6; Lu. 12. 56, ye *h*.

23. 13; Lu. 11. 44, woe unto you, *h*.

24. 51, appoint his portion with the *h*.

See Job 13. 16; 27. 8; Prov. 11. 9.

**HYPOCRITICAL.** Ps. 35. 16; Isa. 10. 6

## I.

**IDLE.** Ex. 5. 8, 17, they be *i*.

Prov. 19. 15, an *i*. soul shall hunger.

31. 27, she catcheth not bread of *i*.

Mat. 12. 36, every *i*. word men speak.

20. 3, 6, others standing *i*.

See Eccl. 10. 18; Ezek. 16. 49; 1 Tim. 5. 13. [are *i*.

**IDOL.** 1 Chron. 16. 26; Ps. 96. 5, all gods of the people

Isa. 66. 3, as if he blessed an *i*.

Jer. 50. 38, they are mad upon their *i*.

Hos. 4. 17, Ephraim is joined to *i*.

Acts 15. 20, abstain from pollutions of *i*.

1 Cor. 8. 4, we know an *i* is nothing.

7, with conscience of the *i*.

1 Thess. 1. 9, ye turned to God from *i*.

1 John 5. 21, keep yourselves from *i*.

See Acts 17. 16; Gal. 5. 20; Col. 3. 5.

**IGNORANCE.** Acts 3. 17, through *i*. ye did it.

17. 30, the times of *i*. God winked at.

Eph. 4. 18, alienated through *i*.

1 Pet. 2. 15, put to silence *i*. of foolish men.

See Lev. 4. 2, 13, 22, 27; 5. 15; Num. 15. 24.

**IGNORANT.** Ps. 73. 22, so foolish was I, and *i*.

Isa. 63. 16, though Abraham be *i*. of us.

Acts 4. 13, perceived they were *i*. men.

Rom. 10. 3, being *i*. of God's righteousness.

1 Cor. 14. 38, if any man be *i*, let him be *i*.

2 Cor. 2. 11, not *i*. of his devices.

Heb. 5. 2, can have compassion on the *i*.

2 Pet. 3. 5, they willingly are *i*.

See Num. 15. 28; Acts 17. 23; 1 Tim. 1. 13.

**IMAGINATION.** Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21, *i*. of heart evil.

Deut. 29. 19; Jer. 23. 17, walk in *i*. of heart.

1 Chron. 28. 9, understandeth all the *i*. of thoughts.

Rom. 1. 21, vain in their *i*.

2 Cor. 10. 5, casting down *i*.

See Deut. 31. 21; Prov. 6. 18; Lam. 3. 60.

**IMAGINE.** Ps. 62. 3, how long will ye *i*. mischief?

Nah. 1. 9, what do ye *i*. against the Lord?

11, there is one that *i*. evil.

Zech. 7. 10; 8. 17, let none *i*. evil.

See Job 21. 27; Ps. 10. 2; 21. 11; Acts 4. 25.

**IMMORTAL.** 1 Tim. 1. 17.

**IMMORTALITY.** Rom. 2. 7; 1 Cor. 15. 53; 1 Tim. 6.

16; 2 Tim. 1. 10. [2. 8.

**IMPART.** Job 39. 17; Lu. 3. 11; Rom. 1. 11; 1 Thess.

**IMPEDIMENT.** Mk. 7. 32.

**IMPENITENT.** Rom. 2. 5.

**IMPLACABLE.** Rom. 1. 31.

**IMPOSE.** Ezra 7. 24; Heb. 9. 10. [with men it is *i*.

**IMPOSSIBLE.** Mat. 19. 26; Mk. 10. 27; Lu. 18. 27,

Lu. 1. 37; 18. 27, with God nothing *i*.

See Mat. 17. 20; Lu. 17. 1; Heb. 6. 4, 18; 11. 6.

**IMPOTENT.** John 5. 3; Acts 4. 9; 14. 8.

**IMPOVERISH.** Judg. 6. 6; Isa. 40. 20; Jer. 5. 17.

**IMPRISONMENT.** Ezra 7. 26; 2 Cor. 6. 5; Heb. 11. 36.

**IMPUDENT.** Prov. 7. 13; Ezek. 2. 4; 3. 7.

**IMPUTE.** Lev. 17. 4, blood shall be *i*. to that man.

Ps. 32. 2; Rom. 4. 8, to whom the Lord *i*. not iniquity.

Hab. 1. 11, *i*. his power to his god.

Rom. 5. 13, sin is not *i*. when there is no law.

See 1 Sam. 22. 15; 2 Sam. 19. 19; 2 Cor. 5. 19.

**INCLINE.** Josh. 24. 23, *i*. your hearts to the Lord.

1 Kings 8. 58, that he may *i*. hearts to keep law.

Ps. 40. 1; 116. 2, he *i*. unto me, and heard my cry.

119. 36, *i*. my heart to thy testimonies.

Jer. 7. 24; 11. 8; 17. 23; 34. 14, nor *i*. ear.

See Prov. 2. 18; Jer. 25. 4; 44. 5.

**INCLOSED.** Ps. 17. 10; 22. 16; Lu. 5. 6.

**INCONTINENT.** 1 Cor. 7. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 3.

**INCORRUPTIBLE.** 1 Cor. 9. 25, an *i*. crown.

1 Pet. 1. 4, inheritance *i*.

23, born of *i*. seed.

See Rom. 1. 28; 1 Cor. 15. 42, 50, 52, 53, 54.

**INCREASE.** (*n*.) Lev. 25. 36, take no usury or *i*.

26. 4, the land shall yield her *i*.

Deut. 14. 22, 28, tithe all *i*.

Ps. 67. 6; Ezek. 34. 27, earth shall yield her *i*.

Prov. 18. 20, with the *i*. of his lips.

Ecc. 5. 10, not satisfied with *i*.

Isa. 9. 7, *i*. of his government.

1 Cor. 3. 6, 7, God gave the *i*.

See Jer. 2. 3; Eph. 4. 16; Col. 2. 19.

**INCREASE.** (*v*.) Job 8. 7, thy latter end shall greatly *i*.

Ps. 4. 7, that their corn and wine *i*.

62. 10, if riches *i*, set not your heart upon them.

115. 15, Lord shall *i*. you more and more.

Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9, a wise man will *i*. learning.

11. 24, there shall that scattereth, and yet *i*.

Ecc. 1. 18, he that *i*. knowledge *i*. sorrow.

Isa. 9. 3, multiplied the nation, and not *i*. the joy.

40. 29, he *i*. strength.

Ezek. 36. 37, *i*. them with men like a flock.

Dan. 12. 4, knowledge shall be *i*.  
 Hos. 12. 1, he daily *i* lies.  
 Hab. 2. 6, that *i*, that which is not his.  
 Lu. 2. 52, Jesus *i* in wisdom.  
 Acts 6. 7, word of God *i*.  
 16. 5, churches *i* daily.  
 Rev. 3. 17, I am rich, and *i* with goods.  
 See Eccl. 2. 9; 5. 11; Mk. 4. 8; Col. 2. 19.  
**INCREDIBLE.** Acts 26. 8.  
**INCURABLE.** 2 Chron. 21. 18; Jer. 15. 18; Mic. 1. 9.  
**INDEED.** 1 Kings 8. 27; 2 Chron. 6. 18, will God *i*.  
 dwell on the earth?  
 1 Chron. 4. 10, bless me *i*.  
 Mk. 11. 32, a prophet *i*.  
 Lu. 24. 34, the Lord is risen *i*.  
 John 1. 47, an Israelite *i*.  
 6. 55, my flesh is meat *i*, and my blood is drink *i*.  
 8. 36, ye shall be free *i*.  
 1 Tim. 5. 8, that are widows *i*.  
 See Gen. 37. 8; Isa. 6. 9; Rom. 8. 7.  
**INDIGNATION.** Ps. 78. 49, wrath, *i*, and trouble.  
 Isa. 26. 20, till the *i* be overpast.  
 Nah. 1. 6, who can stand before his *i*?  
 Mat. 20. 24, moved with *i*.  
 26. 8, they had *i*.  
 2 Cor. 7. 11, yea, what *i*.  
 Heb. 10. 27, fearful looking for of fiery *i*.  
 Rev. 14. 10, the cup of his *i*.  
 See Zech. 1. 12; Acts 5. 17; Rom. 2. 8.  
**INDITING.** Ps. 45. 1.  
**INDUSTRIOUS.** 1 Kings 11. 28.  
**INEXCUSABLE.** Rom. 2. 1.  
**INFANT.** Job 3. 16; Isa. 65. 20; Lu. 18. 15.  
**INFIDEL.** 2 Cor. 6. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 8.  
**INFIRMITY.** Ps. 77. 10, this is mine *i*.  
 Prov. 18. 14, spirit of man will sustain his *i*.  
 Mat. 8. 17, himself took our *i*.  
 Rom. 6. 19, the *i* of your flesh.  
 8. 26, the Spirit helpeth our *i*.  
 15. 1, bear the *i* of the weak.  
 2 Cor. 12. 5, 10, glory in mine *i*.  
 1 Tim. 5. 23, wine for thine often *i*.  
 Heb. 4. 15, touched with the feeling of our *i*.  
 See Lu. 5. 15; 7. 21; John 5. 5; Heb. 5. 2.  
**INFLAME.** Isa. 5. 11; 57. 5.  
**INFLECTED.** 2 Cor. 2. 6.  
**INFLUENCES.** Job 38. 31.  
**INGRAFTED.** Jas. 1. 21.  
**INHABIT.** Isa. 57. 15; 65. 21; Amos 9. 14.  
**INHABITANT.** Num. 13. 32, land cateth up *i*.  
 Judg. 5. 23, curse bitterly the *i*.  
 Isa. 6. 11, cities wasted without *i*.  
 33. 24, *i* shall not say, I am sick.  
 40. 22, the *i* thereof are as grasshoppers.  
 Jer. 44. 22, land without an *i*.  
 See Jer. 2. 15; 4. 7; Zech. 8. 21.  
**INHERIT.** Ex. 32. 13, they shall *i* it for ever.  
 Ps. 25. 13, shall *i* the earth.  
 37. 11, the meek shall *i* the earth.  
 Prov. 14. 18, the simple *i* folly.  
 Mat. 19. 29, shall *i* everlasting life.  
 25. 34, *i* kingdom prepared.  
 Mk. 10. 17; Lu. 10. 28, 18, *i* eternal life.  
 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 50; Gal. 5. 21, not *i* the kingdom.  
 Heb. 12. 17, when he would have *i* the blessing.  
 See Heb. 6. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 9; Rev. 21. 7.  
**INHERITANCE.** Ps. 16. 5, Lord is portion of mine *i*.  
 47. 4, shall choose our *i* for us.  
 Prov. 20. 21, an *i* may be gotten hastily.  
 Eccl. 7. 11, wisdom good with an *i*.  
 Mk. 12. 7; Lu. 20. 14, the *i* shall be ours.  
 Lu. 12. 13, that he divide the *i* with me.  
 Acts 20. 32; 26. 18, an *i* among the sanctified.  
 Eph. 1. 14, earnest of our *i*.  
 Heb. 9. 15, promise of eternal *i*.  
 See Eph. 5. 5; Col. 1. 12; Heb. 1. 4.  
**INIQUITY.** Ex. 20. 5; 34. 7; Num. 14. 18; Deut. 5.  
 9, visiting the *i* of the fathers.  
 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, forgiving *i* and transgression.  
 Job 4. 8, they that plow *i* reap the same.  
 13. 26, to possess the *i* of my youth.  
 Ps. 32. 1, if I have done *i*, I will do no more.  
 Ps. 25. 11, pardon mine *i*, for *i* is great.

Ps. 32. 5, mine *i* have I not hid.  
 39. 11, when thou dost correct man for *i*.  
 51. 5, I was shapen in *i*.  
 66. 18, if I regard *i* in my heart.  
 69. 27, add *i* to their *i*.  
 79. 8, remember not former *i*.  
 90. 8, thou hast set our *i*.  
 103. 3, who forgiveth all thine *i*.  
 107. 17, fools, because of *i*, are afflicted.  
 119. 3, they also do no *i*.  
 130. 3, if thou shouldst mark *i*.  
 Prov. 22. 8, he that soweth *i* shall reap vanity.  
 Isa. 1. 4, a people laden with *i*.  
 6. 7, thine *i* is taken away.  
 40. 2, her *i* is pardoned.  
 53. 5, he was bruised for our *i*.  
 59. 2, your *i* separated between you and God.  
 Jer. 5. 25, your *i* turned away these things.  
 Ezek. 18. 30, repent, so *i* shall not be your ruin.  
 Hab. 1. 13, canst not look on *i*.  
 Mat. 24. 12, because *i* shall abound.  
 Acts 1. 18, purchased with reward of *i*.  
 8. 23, in the bond of *i*.  
 Rom. 6. 19, servants to *i* unto *i*.  
 2 Thess. 2. 7, the mystery of *i*.  
 2 Tim. 2. 19, depart from *i*.  
 Jas. 3. 6, a world of *i*.  
 See Ps. 36. 2; Jer. 31. 30; Ezek. 3. 18; 18. 26.  
**INJURIOUS.** 1 Tim. 1. 13.  
**INK.** Jer. 36. 18; 2 Cor. 3. 3; 2 John 12; 3 John 13.  
**INN.** Gen. 42. 27; Ex. 4. 24; Lu. 2. 7; 10. 34.  
**INNOCENT.** Job 4. 7, who ever perished, being *i*?  
 9. 23, laugh at trial of *i*.  
 27. 17, the *i* shall divide the silver.  
 Ps. 19. 13, *i* from the great transgression. [be *i*.  
 Prov. 28. 20, he that maketh haste to be rich shall not  
 Jer. 2. 34; 19. 4, blood of the *i*.  
 See Gen. 20. 5; Ex. 23. 7; Mat. 27. 24.  
**INNUMERABLE.** Job 21. 33; Ps. 40. 12; Heb. 12. 22.  
**INORDINATE.** Ezek. 23. 11; Col. 3. 5.  
**INQUISITION.** Deut. 19. 18; Esth. 2. 23; Ps. 9. 12.  
**INSCRIPTION.** Acts 17. 23.  
**INSPIRATION.** Job 32. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 16.  
**INSTANT.** Rom. 12. 12; 2 Tim. 4. 2.  
**INSTRUCT.** Neh. 9. 20, thy good spirit to *i* them.  
 Ps. 16. 7, my reins *i* me in night season.  
 32. 8, I will *i* thee and teach thee.  
 Isa. 40. 14, who *i* him?  
 Mat. 13. 52, every scribe *i* unto the kingdom.  
 Phil. 4. 12, in all things I am *i*.  
 See Prov. 21. 11; Acts 18. 25; 2 Tim. 2. 25.  
**INSTRUCTION.** Ps. 50. 17, thou hatest *i*.  
 Prov. 1. 7; 15. 5, fools despise *i*.  
 4. 13, take fast hold of *i*.  
 8. 33, hear *i*, and be wise.  
 12. 1, whoso loveth *i* loveth knowledge.  
 16. 22, the *i* of fools is folly.  
 24. 32, I looked upon it, and received *i*.  
 2 Tim. 3. 16, profitable for *i*.  
 See Jer. 17. 23; 35. 15; Zeph. 3. 7.  
**INSTRUMENT.** Ps. 7. 13, hath prepared *i* of death.  
 Isa. 41. 15, a new sharp threshing *i*.  
 Ezek. 33. 32, of one that can play on an *i*.  
 Rom. 6. 13, members *i* of unrighteousness.  
 See Num. 35. 16; Ps. 68. 25; 150. 4.  
**INTEGRITY.** Job 2. 3, he holdeth fast his *i*.  
 31. 6, that God may know my *i*.  
 Ps. 25. 21, let *i* preserve me.  
 26. 1, I walked in *i*.  
 Prov. 11. 3, the *i* of the upright.  
 19. 1; 20. 7, that walketh in his *i*.  
 See Gen. 20. 5; Ps. 7. 8; 41. 12; 78. 72.  
**INTENTS.** Jer. 30. 24; Heb. 4. 12.  
**INTERCESSION.** Isa. 53. 12, make *i* for transgressors.  
 Rom. 8. 26, the Spirit itself maketh *i*.  
 Heb. 7. 25, ever liveth to make *i*.  
 See Jer. 7. 16; 27. 18; 1 Tim. 2. 1.  
**INTERCESSOR.** Isa. 59. 16.  
**INTERMEDDLE.** Prov. 14. 10; 18. 1.  
**INTREAT.** Ruth 1. 16, *i* me not to leave thee.  
 1 Sam. 2. 25, if a man sin, who shall *i* for him?  
 Ps. 119. 68, *i* *i* thy favour.

Isa. 19. 22, he shall be *i.* of them.  
 1 Tim. 5. 1, but *i.* him as a father.  
 Jas. 3. 17, wisdom is easy to be *i.*  
*See* Prov. 18. 23; Lu. 15. 28.  
**INTRUDING.** Col. 2. 18.  
**INVENTIONS.** Ps. 106. 29; Prov. 8. 12; Eccl. 7. 29.  
**INVISIBLE.** Col. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 1. 17; Heb. 11. 27.  
**INWARD.** Job 38. 36, wisdom in the *i.* parts.  
 Ps. 51. 6, truth in the *i.* parts.  
 64. 6, *i.* thought of every one is deep.  
 Jer. 31. 33, I will put my law in their *i.* parts.  
 Rom. 7. 22, delight in law of God after the *i.* man.  
 2 Cor. 4. 16, the *i.* man is renewed.  
*See* Ps. 62. 4; Mat. 7. 15; Rom. 2. 29.  
**ISSUES.** Ps. 68. 20; Prov. 4. 23.  
**ITCHING.** 2 Tim. 4. 3.

## J.

**JACINTH.** Rev. 9. 17; 21. 20.  
**JANGLING.** 1 Tim. 1. 6.  
**JASPER.** Ex. 28. 20; Ezek. 28. 13, and a *j.*  
 Rev. 4. 3, he that sat was to look upon like a *j.*  
 21. 11, even like a *j.* stone.  
 18, the building of the wall of it was of *j.*  
 19, the first foundation was *j.*  
**JAVELIN.** Num. 25. 7, took a *j.* in his hand.  
 1 Sam. 18. 10, and there was a *j.* in Saul's hand.  
 19. 10, even to the wall with a *j.*  
**JEALOUSY.** Ex. 20. 5; 34. 14; Deut. 4. 24; 5. 9; 6. 15;  
 Josh. 24. 19, I am a *j.* God.  
 1 Kings 19. 10, 14, I have been *j.* for the Lord.  
 Ezek. 39. 25, will be *j.* for my holy name.  
 2 Cor. 11. 2, I am *j.* over you.  
*See* Num. 5. 14; Joel 2. 18; Zech. 1. 14; 8. 2.  
**JEALOUSY.** Deut. 32. 16; 1 Kings 14. 22, they provoked him to *j.*  
 Prov. 6. 34, *j.* is the rage of a man.  
 Cant. 8. 6, *j.* is cruel as the grave.  
 Ezek. 36. 5, in fire of *j.* have I spoken.  
 1 Cor. 10. 22, do we provoke the Lord to *j.*?  
*See* Ps. 78. 58; 79. 5; Isa. 42. 13.  
**JESTING.** Eph. 5. 4.  
**JEWELS.** Isa. 61. 10; Mal. 3. 17.  
**JOIN.** Prov. 11. 21; 16. 5, hand *j.* in hand.  
 Eccl. 9. 4, to him *j.* to living there is hope.  
 Isa. 5. 8, that *j.* house to house.  
 Jer. 50. 5, let us *j.* ourselves to the Lord.  
 Hos. 4. 17, Ephraim is *j.* to idols.  
 Mat. 19. 6; Mk. 10. 9, what God hath *j.*  
 Acts 5. 13, durst no man *j.* himself.  
 1 Cor. 1. 10, perfectly *j.* in same mind.  
 6. 17, *j.* to the Lord.  
 Eph. 4. 16, whole body *j.* together.  
*See* Acts 8. 29; 9. 26; 18. 7; Eph. 5. 31.  
**JOINT.** Gen. 32. 25; Ps. 22. 14; Prov. 25. 19, out of *j.*  
 Eph. 4. 16, which every *j.* supplieth.  
 Heb. 4. 12, dividing asunder of *j.* and marrow.  
*See* 1 Kings 22. 34; Rom. 8. 17; Col. 2. 19.  
**JOURNEY (n.).** 1 Kings 18. 27, or he is in a *j.*  
 Neh. 2. 6, for how long shall thy *j.* be?  
 Mat. 10. 10; Mk. 6. 8; Lu. 9. 3, nor scrip for your *j.*  
 John 4. 6, Jesus wearied with his *j.*  
**JOURNEY (v.).** Num. 10. 29, we are *j.* to the place.  
*See* Gen. 12. 9; 13. 11.  
**JOURNEYINGS.** Num. 10. 28, thus were the *j.*  
 2 Cor. 11. 26, in *j.* often.  
**JOY.** Ezra 3. 13, not discern noise of *j.*  
 Neh. 8. 10, *j.* of the Lord is your strength.  
 Job 20. 5, the *j.* of the hypocrite is but a moment.  
 29. 13, widow's heart sing for *j.*  
 33. 26, he will see his face with *j.*  
 41. 22, sorrow is turned into *j.*  
 Ps. 16. 11, fulness of *j.*  
 30. 5, *j.* cometh in the morning.  
 48. 2, the *j.* of the whole earth.  
 51. 12, restore the *j.* of thy salvation.  
 125. 5, they that sow in tears shall reap in *j.*  
 137. 6, prefer Jerusalem above my chief *j.*  
 Prov. 14. 10, not intermeddle with his *j.*  
 21. 15, it is *j.* to the just to do judgment.  
 Eccl. 2. 10, I withheld not my heart from *j.*

Eccl. 9. 7, eat thy bread with *j.*  
 Isa. 9. 3, not increased the *j.*  
 12. 3, with *j.* draw water.  
 24. 8, *j.* of the harp ceaseth.  
 29. 19, meek shall increase their *j.*  
 35. 10; 51. 11, and everlasting *j.*  
 65. 14, my servants sing for *j.* of heart.  
 Jer. 15. 16, thy word was the *j.* of my heart.  
 31. 13, will turn their mourning into *j.*  
 49. 25, the city of my *j.*  
 Lam. 2. 15, the *j.* of the whole earth.  
 Mat. 13. 20; Lu. 8. 13, with *j.* receiveth it.  
 44, for *j.* goeth and selleth.  
 25. 21, 23, the *j.* of thy Lord.  
 Lu. 15. 7, *j.* in heaven over one sinner.  
 10, there is *j.* in presence of angels.  
 24. 41, they believed not for *j.*  
 John 3. 29, this my *j.* is fulfilled.  
 15. 11; 16. 24, that your *j.* may be full.  
 Acts 8. 8, great *j.* in that city.  
 20. 24, finish my course with *j.*  
 2 Cor. 1. 24, helpers of your *j.*  
 Phil. 2. 2, fulfil ye my *j.*  
 Heb. 12. 2, for the *j.* that was set before him.  
 Jas. 1. 2, count it all *j.* when ye fall.  
 1 Pet. 1. 8, with *j.* unspeakable.  
 4. 13, glad also with exceeding *j.*  
 2 John 12, that our *j.* may be full.  
 Jude 24, faultless, with exceeding *j.*  
*See* Rom. 14. 17; Gal. 5. 22; Phil. 1. 4.  
**JOYFUL.** Ps. 35. 9, my soul shall be *j.* in the Lord.  
 63. 5, praise thee with *j.* lips.  
 66. 1; 81. 1; 95. 1; 98. 6, make a *j.* noise.  
 Eccl. 7. 14, in day of prosperity be *j.*  
 Isa. 56. 7, in my house of prayer.  
*See* 2 Cor. 7. 4; Col. 1. 11; Heb. 10. 34.  
**JUDGE (n.).** Gen. 18. 25; Ps. 94. 2, the *j.* of all the earth  
 Ps. 50. 6, God is *j.* himself.  
 68. 5, a *j.* of the widows.  
 Mic. 7. 3, the *j.* asketh a reward.  
 Lu. 12. 14, who made me a *j.* over you?  
 18. 6, the unjust *j.*  
 Acts 10. 42, the *J.* of quick and dead.  
 2 Tim. 4. 8, the Lord, the righteous *j.*  
 Heb. 12. 23, to God the *J.* of all.  
 Jas. 5. 9, the *j.* standeth before the door.  
*See* 2 Sam. 15. 4; Mat. 5. 25; Jas. 4. 11.  
**JUDGE (v.).** Gen. 16. 5, Lord *j.* between me and thee  
 Deut. 32. 36; Ps. 7. 8, Lord *j.* the people.  
 Ps. 58. 11, he is a God that *j.* in the earth.  
 Isa. 1. 17, *j.* the fatherless.  
 Mat. 7. 1, *j.* not, that ye be not *j.*  
 Lu. 7. 43, thou hast rightly *j.*  
 John 7. 24, *j.* righteous judgment.  
 Rom. 14. 4, who art thou that *j.*?  
*See* John 16. 11; Rom. 2. 16; 3. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 1.  
**JUDGMENT.** Deut. 1. 17, the *j.* is God's.  
 Ps. 1. 5, shall not stand in the *j.*  
 101. 1, I will sing of mercy and *j.*  
 Prov. 29. 26, *j.* cometh from the Lord.  
 Eccl. 11. 17, 12. 14, God will bring into *j.*  
 Isa. 28. 19, *j.* will I lay to the line.  
 53. 8, taken from prison and from *j.*  
 Jer. 5. 1, if there be any that executeth *j.*  
 10. 24, correct with *j.*, not in anger.  
 Hos. 12. 6, keep mercy and *j.*  
 Mat. 5. 21, in danger of the *j.*  
 John 5. 22, Father committed all *j.* to the Son.  
 9. 39, for *j.* I am come.  
 16. 8, reprove the world of *j.*  
 Acts 24. 25, reasoned of *j.* to come.  
 Rom. 14. 10, we shall all stand before the *j.* seat.  
 Heb. 9. 27, after this the *j.*  
 1 Pet. 4. 17, *j.* must begin at house of God.  
*See* Mat. 12. 41; Heb. 10. 27; Jas. 2. 13.  
**JUST.** Job 9. 2, how should man be *j.* with God?  
 Prov. 3. 33, God blesseth the habitation of the *j.*  
 4. 18, path of *j.* as shining light.  
 10. 7, memory of *j.* is blessed.  
 Isa. 26. 7, way of the *j.* is uprightness.  
 Hab. 2. 4; Rom. 1. 17; Gal. 3. 11; Heb. 10. 38, the *j.*  
 shall live by faith.  
 Mat. 5. 45, sendeth rain on *j.* and unjust.



Lu. 14. 14, recompensed at resurrection of *j*.  
 15. 7, ninety and nine *j*. persons.  
 Acts 24. 15, resurrection both of *j*. and unjust.  
 Rom. 3. 26, that he might be *j*.  
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *j*.  
 Heb. 2. 2, a *j*. recompence of reward.  
 12. 23, spirits of *j*. men made perfect.  
 1 Pet. 3. 18, the *j*. for the unjust.  
 See Job 34. 17; Acts 3. 14; Col. 4. 1.  
**JUSTICE.** 2 Sam. 15. 4, I would do *j*.  
 Ps. 89. 14, *j*. and judgment are the habitation.  
 Prov. 8. 15, by me princes decree *j*.  
 Isa. 59. 4, none calleth for *j*.  
 Jer. 23. 5, execute judgment and *j*. in the earth.  
 50. 7, the habitation of *j*.  
 See Job 8. 3; 36. 17; Isa. 9. 7; 56. 1.  
**JUSTIFICATION.** Rom. 4. 25; 5. 16, 18.  
**JUSTIFY.** Job 11. 2, should a man full of talk be *j*.?  
 25. 4, how then can man be *j*. with God?  
 Ps. 51. 4, be *j*. when thou speakest.  
 143. 2, in thy sight shall no man living be *j*.  
 Isa. 5. 23, which *j*. the wicked for reward.  
 Mat. 11. 19; Lu. 7. 35, wisdom is *j*. of her children.  
 12. 37, by thy words thou shalt be *j*.  
 Lu. 10. 29, willing to *j*. himself.  
 18. 14, *j*. rather than the other.  
 Acts 13. 39, all that believe are *j*.  
 Rom. 3. 24; Tit. 3. 7, *j*. freely by his grace.  
 5. 1, being *j*. by faith.  
 9, being now *j*. by his blood.  
 Gal. 2. 16, man is not *j*. by works of the law.  
 1 Tim. 3. 16, *j*. in the Spirit.  
 See Isa. 50. 8; Rom. 4. 5; 8. 33.  
**JUSTLY.** Mic. 6. 8; Lu. 23. 41; 1 Thess. 2. 10.

K.

**KEEP.** Gen. 18. 19, they shall *k*. the way of the Lord.  
 Num. 6. 24, the Lord bless thee, and *k*. thee.  
 1 Sam. 2. 9, he will *k*. the feet of his saints. [thee.  
 25. 34, the Lord God hath *k*. me back from hurting  
 Ps. 17. 8, *k*. me as the apple of the eye.  
 34. 13, *k*. thy tongue from evil.  
 91. 11, angels charge to *k*. thee in all thy ways.  
 121. 3, he that *k*. thee will not slumber.  
 127. 1, except the Lord *k*. the city.  
 141. 3, *k*. the door of my lips.  
 Prov. 4. 6, love wisdom, she shall *k*. thee.  
 21. *k*. my sayings in midst of thine heart.  
 23. *k*. thy heart with all diligence.  
 6. 20, my son, *k*. thy father's commandment.  
 Eccl. 3. 6, a time to *k*.  
 5. 1, *k*. thy foot when thou goest.  
 12. 13, fear God, and *k*. his commandments.  
 Isa. 26. 3, thou wilt *k*. him in perfect peace.  
 27. 3, I the Lord do *k*. it, I will *k*. it.  
 Jer. 3. 5, 12, will he *k*. his anger?  
 Hab. 2. 20, let the earth *k*. silence.  
 Mal. 3. 14, what profit that we have *k*. [ments.  
 Mat. 19. 17, if thou wilt enter life, *k*. the command-  
 Lu. 11. 28, blessed are they that *k*.  
 19. 43, enemies shall *k*. thee in on every side.  
 John 8. 51, 52, *k*. my sayings.  
 12. 25, he that hateth his life shall *k*. it.  
 14. 23, if a man love me, he will *k*. my words.  
 17. 11, holy Father, *k*. through thine own name.  
 15, that thou shouldest *k*. them from the evil.  
 Acts 16. 4, delivered the decrees to *k*.  
 21. 25, *k*. from things offered to idols.  
 1 Cor. 5. 8, let us *k*. the feast.  
 9. 27, I *k*. under my body.  
 Eph. 4. 3, *k*. the unity of the Spirit.  
 Phil. 4. 7, the peace of God shall *k*. your hearts.  
 1 Tim. 5. 22, *k*. thyself pure.  
 6. 20, *k*. that which is committed.  
 Jas. 1. 27, *k*. himself unspotted.  
 1 John 5. 21, *k*. yourselves from idols.  
 Jude 21, *k*. yourselves in the love of God.  
 24, him that is able to *k*. you from falling.  
 Rev. 8. 10, I will *k*. thee from hour of temptation.  
 22. 9, which *k*. the sayings of this book.  
 See 1 Pet. 1. 5; 4. 19; Jude 6; Rev. 3. 8.

**KEEPER.** Ps. 121. 5, the Lord is thy *k*.  
 Eccl. 12. 3, when the *k*. of the house shall tremble.  
 Cant. 1. 6, they made me *k*. of the vineyards.  
 Tit. 2. 5, chaste, *k*. at home.  
 See Gen. 4. 2, 9; Mat. 28. 4; Acts 5. 23; 16. 27.  
**KEY.** Mat. 16. 19, the *k*. of kingdom of heaven.  
 Lu. 11. 52, ye have taken away *k*. of knowledge.  
 Rev. 1. 18, the *k*. of hell and of death.  
 See Isa. 22. 22; Rev. 3. 7; 9. 1.  
**KICK.** Deut. 32. 15; 1 Sam. 2. 29; Acts 9. 5.  
**KILL.** Num. 16. 13, to *k*. us in the wilderness.  
 2 Kings 5. 7, am I a God to *k*.?  
 7. 4, if they *k*. us, we shall but die.  
 Eccl. 3. 3, a time to *k*.  
 Mat. 10. 28; Lu. 12. 4, fear not them that *k*. the body.  
 Mk. 3. 4, it is lawful to save life, or to *k*.?  
 John 5. 18, the Jews sought the more to *k*. him.  
 7. 19, why go ye about to *k*. me?  
 8. 22, will he *k*. himself?  
 Rom. 8. 36, for thy sake we are *k*. all the day.  
 2 Cor. 3. 6, the letter *k*.  
 6. 9, chastened, and not *k*.  
 Jas. 4. 2, ye *k*. and desire to have.  
 5. 6, ye condemned and *k*. the just.  
 See Mat. 23. 37; Mk. 12. 5; Lu. 22. 2.  
**KIND.** 2 Chron. 10. 7, if thou be *k*. to this people.  
 Mat. 17. 21; Mk. 9. 29, this *k*. goeth not out.  
 Lu. 6. 35, *k*. to unthankful and evil.  
 1 Cor. 13. 4, charity suffereth long, and is *k*.  
 See Mat. 13. 47; Eph. 4. 32; Jas. 3. 7.  
**KINDLE.** Ps. 2. 12, his wrath is *k*. but a little.  
 Prov. 26. 21, a contentious man to *k*. strife.  
 Isa. 50. 11, walk in sparks that ye have *k*.  
 Hos. 11. 8, my repentings are *k*. together.  
 Lu. 12. 49, what will I, if it be already *k*.?  
 Jas. 3. 5, how great a matter a little fire *k*.  
 See Job 19. 11; 32. 2; Ezek. 20. 48.  
**KINDLY.** Gen. 24. 49; 50. 21; Ruth 1. 8; Rom. 12. 10.  
**KINDNESS.** Ruth 3. 10, thou hast showed more *k*.  
 2 Sam. 2. 6, I will requite you this *k*.  
 9. 1, 7, show him *k*. for Jonathan's sake.  
 Ps. 117. 7; 92. 2, thy marvellous loving-*k*.  
 36. 7, how excellent is thy loving-*k*.!  
 63. 3, thy loving-*k*. is better than life.  
 117. 2; 119. 76, his merciful *k*.  
 141. 5, righteous smite me, it shall be a *k*.  
 Prov. 31. 26, in her tongue is the law of *k*.  
 Isa. 54. 8, with everlasting *k*.  
 Jer. 2. 2, I remember the *k*. of thy youth.  
 31. 3, with loving-*k*. have I drawn thee.  
 Col. 3. 12, put on *k*., meekness.  
 2 Pet. 1. 7, to godliness, brotherly *k*.  
 See Josh. 2. 12; Neh. 9. 17; Joel 2. 13; Jon. 4. 2.  
**KINDRED.** Acts 3. 25; Rev. 1. 7; 5. 9; 7. 9.  
**KING.** Num. 23. 21, the shout of a *k*. is among them.  
 Judg. 9. 8, the trees went forth to anoint a *k*.  
 17. 6, no *k*. in Israel.  
 1 Sam. 8. 5, now make us a *k*.  
 19, we will have a *k*.  
 10. 24; 2 Sam. 16. 16, God save the *k*.  
 Job 14. 14, bring him to the *k*. of terrors.  
 34. 18, is it fit to say to a *k*.?  
 Ps. 5. 2; 84. 3, my *k*. and my God.  
 10. 16, the Lord is *k*. for ever.  
 20. 9, let the *k*. hear us when we call.  
 74. 12, God is my *k*. of old.  
 102. 15, the *k*. of the earth shall fear.  
 Prov. 8. 15, by me *k*. reign.  
 22. 29, the diligent shall stand before *k*.  
 31. 3, that which destroyeth *k*.  
 4, it is not for *k*. to drink wine. [the *k*.?  
 Eccl. 2. 12, what can the man do that cometh after  
 10. 16, woe to thee when thy *k*. is a child!  
 20, curse not the *k*.  
 Isa. 32. 1, a *k*. shall reign in righteousness.  
 33. 17, thine eyes shall see the *k*. in his beauty.  
 49. 23, *k*. shall be thy nursing fathers.  
 Jer. 10. 10, the Lord is an everlasting *k*.  
 Mat. 22. 11, when the *k*. came in to see the guests.  
 Lu. 19. 38, blessed be the *k*. that cometh.  
 23. 2, saying that he himself is Christ a *k*.  
 John 6. 15, by force, to make him a *k*.  
 19. 14, behold your *k*.!

John 19. 15, we have no *k.* but *Cæsar*.  
 1 Tim. 1. 17, now unto the *K.* eternal.  
 6. 15, the *K.* of *k.* and Lord of lords.  
 Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10, made us *k.* and priests unto God.  
 15. 3, thou *K.* of saints.  
*See* Lu. 10. 24; 1 Tim. 2. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 17.  
**KINGDOM.** Ex. 19. 6, a *k.* of priests.  
 1 Chron. 29. 11; Mat. 6. 13, thine is the *k.*  
 Ps. 22. 28, the *k.* is the Lord's.  
 103. 19, his *k.* ruleth over all.  
 145. 12, the glorious majesty of his *k.*  
 Isa. 14. 16, is this the man that did shake *k.*?  
 Dan. 4. 3, his *k.* is an everlasting *k.*  
 Mat. 4. 23; 9. 35; 24. 14, gospel of the *k.*  
 8. 12, children of the *k.* cast out.  
 12. 25; Mk. 3. 24; Lu. 11. 17, *k.* divided against itself.  
 13. 38, good seed are children of the *k.*  
 25. 34, inherit the *k.*  
 Lu. 12. 32, Father's good pleasure to give you the *k.*  
 22. 29, I appoint unto you a *k.*  
 John 18. 36, my *k.* is not of this world.  
 Acts 1. 6, wilt thou restore the *k.* to Israel?  
 1 Cor. 15. 24, when he shall have delivered up the *k.*  
 Col. 1. 13, into the *k.* of his dear Son.  
 2 Tim. 4. 18, to his heavenly *k.*  
 Jas. 2. 5, heirs of the *k.* he hath promised.  
 2 Pet. 1. 11, entrance into everlasting *k.*  
*See* Rev. 1. 9; 11. 15; 16. 10; 17. 17.  
**KISS.** Ps. 85. 10; Prov. 27. 6; Lu. 7. 38; Rom. 16. 16.  
**KNEW.** Gen. 28. 16, the Lord is in this place, and I  
*k.* it not.  
 Jer. 1. 5, before I formed thee I *k.* thee.  
 Mat. 7. 23, I never *k.* you, depart.  
 John 4. 10, if thou *k.* the gift of God.  
 2 Cor. 5. 21, who *k.* no sin.  
*See* Gen. 3. 7; Deut. 34. 10; John 1. 10; Rom. 1. 21.  
**KNOW.** 1 Sam. 3. 7, Samuel did not yet *k.* the Lord.  
 1 Chron. 28. 9, *k.* thou the God of thy father.  
 Job 5. 27, *k.* thou it for thy good.  
 8. 9, we are but of yesterday, and *k.* nothing.  
 13. 23, make me to *k.* my transgression.  
 19. 25, I *k.* that my redeemer liveth.  
 Job 22. 13; Ps. 73. 11, how doth God *k.*?  
 Ps. 39. 4, make me to *k.* mine end.  
 46. 10, be still, and *k.* that I am God.  
 56. 9, this I *k.*, for God is for me.  
 103. 14, he *k.* our frame.  
 139. 23, *k.* my heart.  
 Eccl. 9. 5, the living *k.* they shall die.  
 11. 9, *k.* that for all these things.  
 Isa. 1. 3, the ox *k.* his owner.  
 Jer. 17. 9, the heart is deceitful, who can *k.* it?  
 31. 34; Heb. 8. 11, *k.* the Lord, for all shall *k.* me.  
 Ezek. 2. 5; 33. 33, *k.* there hath been a prophet.  
 Hos. 2. 20, thou shalt *k.* the Lord.  
 7. 9, yet he *k.* it not.  
 Mat. 6. 3, let not thy left hand *k.*  
 13. 11; Mk. 4. 11; Lu. 8. 10, given to you to *k.*  
 25. 12, I *k.* you not.  
 Mk. 1. 24; Lu. 4. 34, I *k.* thee, who thou art.  
 Lu. 19. 42, if thou hadst *k.*  
 22. 57, 60, I *k.* him not.  
 John 7. 17, he shall *k.* of the doctrine.  
 10. 14, I *k.* my sheep, and am *k.* of mine.  
 13. 7, *k.* not now, but shalt *k.* hereafter.  
 17, if ye *k.* these things.  
 35, by this shall all men *k.* ye are my disciples.  
 Acts 1. 7, it is not for you to *k.*  
 Rom. 8. 28, we *k.* that all things work.  
 1 Cor. 2. 14, neither can he *k.* them.  
 13. 9, 12, we *k.* in part.  
 Eph. 3. 19, and to *k.* the love of Christ.  
 2 Tim. 1. 12, I *k.* whom I have believed.  
 3. 15, thou hast *k.* the scriptures.  
 1 John 2. 4, he that saith, I *k.* him.  
 3. 2, we *k.* that when he shall appear.  
 Rev. 2. 2, 9, 13, 19; 3. 1, 8, I *k.* thy works.  
*See* Mat. 6. 8; 2 Tim. 2. 19; 2 Pet. 2. 9; Rev. 2. 17.  
**KNOWLEDGE.** 2 Chron. 1. 10, 11, 12, give me *k.*  
 Job 21. 14, we desire not *k.* of thy ways.  
 Ps. 94. 10, he that teacheth man *k.*  
 139. 6, such *k.* is too wonderful.  
 144. 5, that thou takest *k.* of him.

Prov. 10. 14, wise men lay up *k.*  
 14. 6, *k.* is easy to him that understandeth.  
 17. 27, he that hath *k.* spareth words.  
 24. 5, a man of *k.* increaseth strength.  
 30. 3, nor have *k.* of the holy.  
 Eccl. 1. 18, increaseth *k.* increaseth sorrow.  
 9. 10, nor *k.* in the grave.  
 Isa. 11. 2, the spirit of *k.*  
 40. 14, who taught him *k.*?  
 53. 11, by his *k.* justify many.  
 Dan. 1. 17, God gave them *k.*  
 12. 4, *k.* shall be increased.  
 Hos. 4. 6, destroyed for lack of *k.*  
 Hab. 2. 14, earth shall be filled with the *k.*  
 Lu. 11. 52, taken away key of *k.*  
 Acts 4. 13, took *k.* of them.  
 24. 22, more perfect *k.* of that way.  
 Rom. 10. 2, zeal of God, but not according to *k.*  
 1 Cor. 8. 1, *k.* puffeth up.  
 13. 8, *k.* shall vanish away.  
 15. 34, some have not the *k.* of God.  
 Eph. 3. 19, love of Christ, which passeth *k.*  
 Phil. 3. 8, but loss for the *k.* of Christ.  
 Col. 2. 3, treasures of wisdom and *k.*  
 1 Tim. 2. 4; 2 Tim. 3. 7, the *k.* of the truth.  
 Heb. 10. 26, sin after we have received *k.*  
 2 Pet. 1. 5, 6, to virtue *k.* and to *k.* temperance.  
 3. 18, grow in grace and *k.*  
*See* Gen. 2. 9; 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov. 19. 2; Hos. 4. 1.

## L.

**LABOUR** (*a.*). Ps. 90. 10, yet is their strength *L.* and  
 sorrow.  
 104. 23, goeth to his *L.* till evening.  
 Prov. 13. 11, he that gathereth by *L.* shall increase.  
 14. 23, in all *L.* there is profit.  
 Eccl. 1. 8, all things are full of *L.*  
 2. 22, what hath man of all his *L.*?  
 6. 7, all the *L.* of man is for his mouth.  
 John 4. 38, are entered into their *L.*  
 1 Cor. 15. 58, your *L.* is not in vain.  
 1 Thess. 1. 3; Heb. 6. 10, your *L.* of love.  
 Rev. 2. 2, I know thy *L.* and patience.  
 14. 13, rest from their *L.*  
*See* Gen. 31. 42; Isa. 58. 3; 2 Cor. 6. 5; 11. 23. [*L.*]  
**LABOUR** (*v.*). Ex. 20. 9; Deut. 5. 13, six days shalt thou  
 Neh. 4. 21, so we *L.* in the work.  
 Ps. 127. 1, they *L.* in vain.  
 144. 14, our oxen may be strong to *L.*  
 Prov. 16. 26, he that *L.* *L.* for himself.  
 23. 4, *L.* not to be rich.  
 Eccl. 4. 8, for whom do I *L.*?  
 5. 12, the sleep of a *L.* man is sweet.  
 Mat. 11. 28, all ye that *L.*  
 John 6. 27, *L.* not for the meat which perisheth,  
 1 Cor. 3. 19, we are *L.* together with God.  
 Eph. 4. 28, but rather *L.*, working with his hands,  
 1 Thess. 5. 12, which *L.* among you.  
 1 Tim. 5. 17, they who *L.* in word and doctrine.  
*See* Mat. 9. 37; 20. 1; Lu. 10. 2.  
**LACK.** Mat. 19. 20; Lu. 22. 35; Acts 4. 34.  
**LADEN.** Isa. 1. 4; Mat. 11. 28; 2 Tim. 3. 6.  
**LAMB.** Isa. 5. 17, the *L.* feed after their manner.  
 11. 6, the wolf shall dwell with the *L.*  
 53. 7; Jer. 11. 19, as *L.* to the slaughter.  
 John 1. 29, 36, behold the *L.* of God.  
 1 Pet. 1. 19, as of a *L.* without blemish.  
 Rev. 5. 6; 13. 8, stood a *L.* slain.  
 12. 11, by the blood of the *L.*  
 22. 1, the throne of God and of the *L.*  
*See* Isa. 40. 11; Lu. 10. 3; John 21. 15.  
**LAME.** Job 29. 15; Prov. 26. 7; Isa. 35. 6; Heb. 12. 13.  
**LAMENT.** Mat. 11. 17; John 16. 20; Acts 8. 2.  
**LAMP.** Ps. 119. 105; Prov. 13. 9; Isa. 62. 1; Mat. 25. 1.  
**LAP.** Judg. 7. 6; Prov. 16. 33.  
**LAST.** Num. 23. 10, let my *L.* end be like his.  
 Prov. 23. 32, at the *L.* it biteth like a serpent.  
 Mat. 12. 45; Lu. 11. 26, *L.* state of that man.  
 19. 30; 20. 16; Mk. 10. 31; Lu. 13. 30, first shall be *L.*  
 John 6. 39; 11. 24; 12. 48, the *L.* day.  
*See* Lam. 1. 9; 2 Tim. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 5; 1 John 2. 18.

**LATTER.** Job 19. 25; Prov. 19. 20; Hag. 2. 9.  
**LAUGH.** Prov. 1. 21; Eccl. 3. 4; Lu. 6. 21; Jas. 4. 9.  
**LAW.** Josh. 8. 34, all the worlds of the *l*.  
 Ps. 37. 31, the *l*. of his God is in his heart.  
 49. 8, thy *l*. is within my heart.  
 119. 70, 75, 92, 174, I delight in thy *l*.  
 97, 113, 163, 165, how I love thy *l*.  
 Prov. 13. 14, the *l*. of the wise is a fountain of life.  
 Isa. 8. 20, to the *l*. and to the testimony.  
 Mat. 2. 6, the *l*. of truth was in his mouth.  
 Mat. 5. 17, not come to destroy the *l*.  
 23. 23, the weightier matters of the *l*.  
 John 7. 51, doth our *l*. judge any man.  
 19. 7, we have a *l*., and by our *l*.  
 Rom. 2. 14, are a *l*. unto themselves.  
 3. 20, by the deeds of the *l*.  
 7. 12, the *l*. is holy.  
 14, the *l*. is spiritual.  
 16; 1 Tim. 1. 8, the *l*. is good.  
 8. 3, what the *l*. could not do.  
 Gal. 3. 24, the *l*. was our schoolmaster.  
 5. 14, all the *l*. is fulfilled in one word.  
 23, against such there is no *l*.  
 6. 2, so fulfil the *l*. of Christ.  
 1 Tim. 1. 9, the *l*. is not made for a righteous man.  
 Heb. 7. 16, the *l*. of a carnal commandment.  
 Jas. 1. 25; 2. 12, perfect *l*. of liberty.  
 2. 8, the royal *l*.  
 See Ps. 1. 2; 19. 7; Mat. 7. 12; Rom. 10. 4.  
**LAWFUL.** Mat. 12. 2; John 5. 10; 1 Cor. 6. 12.  
**LAWLESS.** 1 Tim. 1. 9.  
**LEAD.** Deut. 4. 27; 28. 37, whither the Lord shall *l*. you.  
 Ps. 23. 2, he *l*. me beside still waters.  
 27. 11, *l*. me in a plain path.  
 71. 3, *l*. me, and guide me.  
 61. 2, *l*. me to the rock that is higher than *l*.  
 139. 10, there shall thy hand *l*. me.  
 24, *l*. me in the way everlasting.  
 Prov. 6. 22, when thou goest, it shall *l*. thee.  
 Isa. 11. 6, a little child shall *l*. them.  
 42. 16, I will *l*. them in paths not known.  
 48. 17, I am the Lord which *l*. thee.  
 Mat. 6. 13; Lu. 11. 4, *l*. us not into temptation.  
 15. 14; Lu. 6. 39, if the blind *l*. the blind.  
 Acts 13. 11, seeking some to *l*. him.  
 1 Tim. 2. 2, we may *l*. a quiet life.  
 See John 10. 3; 1 Cor. 9. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 6; Rev. 7. 17.  
**LEAF.** Lev. 26. 36; Ps. 1. 3; Isa. 64. 6; Mat. 21. 19.  
**LEAN.** Prov. 3. 5; Amos 5. 19; Mic. 3. 11; John 13. 23;  
 21. 20.  
**LEARN.** Deut. 31. 13, *l*. to fear the Lord.  
 Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9; 16. 21, will increase *l*.  
 22. 25, lest thou *l*. his ways.  
 Isa. 1. 17, *l*. to do well.  
 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, neither shall they *l*. war.  
 29. 11, 12, deliver to one that is *l*.  
 John 6. 45, every one that hath *l*. of the Father.  
 7. 15, having never *l*.  
 Acts 7. 22, *l*. in all the wisdom of the Egyptians  
 26. 24, much *l*. doth make thee mad.  
 Rom. 15. 4, written for our *l*.  
 Eph. 4. 20, ye have not so *l*. Christ.  
 2 Tim. 3. 14, in the things thou hast *l*.  
 Heb. 5. 8, though a Son, yet *l*. he obedience.  
 See Mat. 9. 13; 11. 29; Phil. 4. 11; Rev. 14. 3.  
**LEAST.** Mat. 5. 19, one of these *l*. commandments.  
 11. 11; Lu. 7. 28, he that is *l*. in kingdom of heaven.  
 25. 40, 45, done it to the *l*. of these.  
 Lu. 12. 26, not able to do that which is *l*.  
 16. 10, faithful in that which is *l*.  
 Eph. 3. 8, less than the *l*. of all saints.  
 See Gen. 32. 10; Jer. 31. 34; 1 Cor. 6. 4.  
**LEAVE.** Gen. 2. 24; Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 7; Eph. 5. 31,  
*l*. father and mother, and shall cleave.  
 Ps. 16. 10; Acts 2. 27, not *l*. my soul in hell.  
 27. 9; 119. 121, *l*. me not.  
 Mat. 23. 23, and not to *l*. the other undone.  
 John 14. 27, peace I *l*. with you.  
 Heb. 13. 5, I will never *l*. thee.  
 See Ruth 1. 16; Mat. 5. 24; John 16. 28.  
**LEES.** Isa. 25. 6; Jer. 48. 11; Zeph. 1. 12.  
**LEND.** Deut. 15. 6, thou shalt *l*. to many nations.  
 Ps. 37. 26; 112. 5, ever merciful, and *l*.

Prov. 19. 17, he that hath pity on poor *l*. to the Lord.  
 22. 7, the borrower is servant to the *l*.  
 Lu. 6. 34, if ye *l*. to them of whom.  
 See 1 Sam. 1. 28; Isa. 24. 2; Lu. 11. 5.  
**LESS.** Ex. 30. 15; Job 11. 6; Isa. 40. 17. [21. 8.  
**LIARS.** Ps. 116. 11; John 8. 44; Tit. 1. 12; Rev. 2. 2;  
**LIBERAL.** Prov. 11. 28; Isa. 32. 5, 8; Jas. 1. 5.  
**LIBERTY.** Ps. 119. 45, I will walk at the *l*.  
 Isa. 61. 1; Jer. 34. 8; Lu. 4. 18, to proclaim *l*.  
 Rom. 8. 21, the glorious *l*. of the children of God.  
 1 Cor. 8. 9, take heed lest this *l*. of yours.  
 2 Cor. 3. 17, where the Spirit is, there is *l*.  
 Gal. 5. 1, stand fast in the *l*.  
 Jas. 1. 25; 2. 12, the law of *l*.  
 See Lev. 25. 10; Gal. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 16.  
**LIFE.** Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; 7. 22, the breath of *l*.  
 9. 3, 24; Rev. 2. 7, the tree of *l*.  
 Deut. 30. 15; Jer. 21. 8, I have set before thee *l*.  
 Josh. 2. 14, our *l*. for yours.  
 1 Sam. 25. 29, bound in the bundle of *l*.  
 Ps. 16. 11, show me the path of *l*.  
 17. 14; Eccl. 9. 9, their portion in this *l*.  
 26. 9, gather not my *l*. with bloody men.  
 27. 1, the strength of my *l*.  
 30. 5, in his favour is *l*.  
 34. 12, what man is he that desireth *l*.?  
 36. 9, the fountain of *l*.  
 91. 16, with long *l*. will I satisfy him.  
 133. 3, even *l*. for evermore.  
 Prov. 3. 22, so shall they be *l*. to thy soul.  
 8. 35, whose findeth me findeth *l*.  
 15. 24, the way of *l*. is above to the wise.  
 Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 22, take no thought for your *l*.  
 18. 8; 19. 17; Mk. 9. 43, to enter into *l*.  
 Lu. 12. 15, a man's *l*. consisteth not.  
 23, the *l*. is more than meat.  
 John 1. 4, in him was *l*.  
 5. 24; 1 John 3. 14, passed from death to *l*.  
 26, as the Father hath *l*. in himself.  
 40; 10. 10, will not come that ye might have *l*.  
 6. 33, 47, 48, 54, the bread of *l*.  
 10. 15, 17; 13. 37, I lay down my *l*.  
 11. 25; 14. 6, the resurrection and the *l*.  
 Rom. 6. 4, in newness of *l*.  
 11. 15, *l*. from the dead.  
 2 Cor. 2. 16, the savour of *l*. unto *l*.  
 Gal. 2. 20, the *l*. that I now live.  
 Eph. 4. 18, alienated from the *l*. of God.  
 Col. 3. 3, your *l*. is hid.  
 1 Tim. 4. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 1, the promise of the *l*.  
 2 Tim. 1. 10, brought *l*. to light by gospel.  
 Jas. 4. 14, what is your *l*.?  
 1 John 1. 2, the *l*. was manifested  
 2. 16, the pride of *l*.  
 5. 11, this *l*. is in his Son.  
 Rev. 22. 1, 17, river of water of *l*.  
 See Mat. 10. 39; 20. 28; Acts 5. 20.  
**LIGHT.** Ex. 10. 23, Israel had *l*. in their dwellings.  
 Job 18. 5, the *l*. of the wicked.  
 37. 21, men see not bright *l*. in clouds.  
 Ps. 4. 6; 90. 8, the *l*. of thy countenance.  
 27. 1, the Lord is my *l*.  
 36. 9, in thy *l*. shall we see *l*.  
 97. 11, *l*. is sown for the righteous.  
 119. 105, a *l*. to my path.  
 Eccl. 11. 7, the *l*. is sweet.  
 Isa. 5. 20, darkness for *l*, and *l*. for darkness.  
 30. 26, the *l*. of the moon as *l*. of sun.  
 59. 9, we wait for *l*.  
 60. 1, arise, shine, for thy *l*. is come.  
 Zech. 14. 6, the *l*. shall not be clear.  
 Mat. 5. 14; John 8. 12; 9. 5, the *l*. of the world.  
 16, let your *l*. so shine.  
 6. 22, the *l*. of the body is the eye.  
 Lu. 12. 35, your loins girded, and *l*. burning.  
 16. 8, wiser than children of *l*.  
 John 1. 9, that was the true *l*.  
 3. 19, *l*. is come into the world.  
 20, hateth the *l*.  
 6. 35, burning and shining *l*.  
 12. 35, yet a little while is the *l*. with you.  
 36, while ye have *l*., believe in the *l*.  
 Acts 26. 18, turn from darkness to *l*.

- 1 Cor. 4. 5, bring to *l.* hidden things.  
 2 Cor. 4. 4, *l.* of the gospel.  
 6, commanded *l.* to shine out of darkness.  
 11. 14, an angel of *l.*  
 Eph. 5. 8, now are ye *l.*, walk as children of *l.*  
 14, Christ shall give thee *l.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 16, in *l.* which no man can approach.  
 2 Pet. 1. 19, a *l.* shining in a dark place.  
 1 John 1. 5, God is *l.*  
 7, walk in the *l.*, as he is in the *l.*  
 Rev. 22. 5, they need no candle, neither *l.* of the sun.  
 See 2 Tim. 1. 10; Rev. 7. 16; 18. 23; 21. 23.
- LIGHTNING.** Ex. 19. 16; Mat. 24. 27; Lu. 10. 18.
- LIKENESS.** Ps. 17. 15, when I awake, with thy *l.*  
 Isa. 40. 18, what *l.* will ye compare?  
 Acts 14. 11, gods are come down in *l.* of men.  
 Rom. 6. 5, *l.* of his death, *l.* of his resurrection.  
 8. 3, in the *l.* of sinful flesh.  
 Phil. 2. 7, was made in the *l.* of men.  
 See Gen. 1. 26; 5. 1; Ex. 20. 4; Deut. 4. 16.
- LIMIT.** Ps. 78. 41; Ezek. 43. 12; Heb. 4. 7.
- LINE.** Ps. 16. 6; Isa. 28. 10, 17; 34. 11; 2 Cor. 10. 16.
- LINGER.** Gen. 19. 16; 43. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 3.
- LIP.** 1 Sam. 1. 13, only her *l.* moved.  
 Job 27. 4, my *l.* shall not speak wickedness.  
 33. 3, my *l.* shall utter knowledge.  
 Ps. 12. 2, 3, flattering *l.*  
 4, our *l.* are our own.  
 17. 1, goeth not out of feigned *l.*  
 31. 18; 120. 2; Prov. 10. 18; 12. 22; 17. 7, lying *l.*  
 Prov. 15. 7, the *l.* of the wise disperse knowledge.  
 Eccl. 10. 12, the *l.* of a fool will swallow himself.  
 Cant. 7. 9, causing *l.* of those asleep to speak.  
 Isa. 6. 5, a man of unclean *l.*  
 Mat. 15. 8, honoureth me with their *l.*  
 See Ps. 51. 15; 141. 3; Dan. 10. 16; Hab. 3. 16.
- LITTLE.** Ezra 9. 8, for a *l.* space, a *l.* reviving.  
 Job 26. 14, how *l.* a portion is heard?  
 Ps. 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, a *l.* lower than angels.  
 37. 16, a *l.* that a righteous man hath.  
 Prov. 6. 10; 24. 33, a *l.* sleep.  
 15. 16; 16. 8, better is a *l.* with fear of Lord.  
 30. 24, four things *l.* on earth.  
 Isa. 28. 10, here a *l.* and there a *l.*  
 40. 15; Ezek. 16. 47, as a very *l.* thing.  
 Hag. 1. 6, bring in *l.*  
 Mat. 6. 30; 8. 26; 14. 31; 16. 8; Lu. 12. 28, *l.* faith.  
 10. 42; 18. 6; Mk. 9. 42; Lu. 17. 2, *l.* ones.  
 Lu. 7. 47, to whom *l.* is forgiven.  
 19. 3, *l.* of stature.  
 1 Cor. 5. 6; Gal. 5. 9, a *l.* leaven.  
 1 Tim. 4. 8, bodily exercise profiteth *l.*  
 5. 23, use a *l.* wine.  
 See John 7. 33; 14. 19; 16. 16; Rev. 3. 8; 6. 11.
- LIVE.** Gen. 17. 18, O that Ishmael might *l.* before thee!  
 45. 3, doth my father yet *l.*? [shall *l.*  
 Lev. 18. 5; Neh. 9. 29; Ezek. 20. 11, if a man do, he  
 Deut. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4; Lu. 4. 4, not *l.* by bread alone.  
 Job 7. 16, I would not *l.* away.  
 14. 14, shall he *l.* again?  
 Ps. 118. 17, I shall not die, but *l.*  
 Isa. 38. 16, make me to *l.*  
 55. 3, hear, and your soul shall *l.*  
 Ezek. 3. 21; 18. 9; 33. 13, he shall surely *l.*  
 16. 6, when thou wast in thy blood, *l.*  
 Hos. 6. 2, we shall *l.* in his sight.  
 Hab. 2. 4, the just shall *l.* by faith.  
 Lu. 10. 28, this do, and thou shalt *l.*  
 John 11. 25, though he were dead, yet shall he *l.*  
 14. 19, because I *l.*, ye shall *l.* also.  
 Acts 17. 28, in him we *l.* and move.  
 Rom. 8. 12, *l.* after the flesh.  
 11. 8, whether we *l.*, we *l.* unto the Lord.  
 1 Cor. 9. 14, should *l.* of the gospel.  
 2 Cor. 6. 9, as dying, and behold we *l.*  
 Gal. 2. 19, that I might *l.* unto God.  
 5. 25, if we *l.* in the Spirit.  
 Phil. 1. 21, for me to *l.* is Christ.  
 2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will *l.* godly.  
 Jas. 4. 15, if the Lord will, we shall *l.*  
 Rev. 1. 18, I am he that *l.*, and was dead.  
 3. 1, a name that thou *l.*  
 See Rom. 7. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 6; Rev. 20. 4.
- LIVELY.** Ex. 1. 19; Acts 7. 38; 1 Pet. 1. 3; 2. 5.
- LIVING.** Gen. 2. 7, a *l.* soul.  
 Job 28. 13; Ps. 27. 13; 52. 5; 116. 9, the land of the *l.*  
 33. 30; Ps. 56. 13, light of *l.*  
 Ps. 69. 28, the book of the *l.*  
 Eccl. 7. 2, the *l.* will lay it to heart.  
 9. 5, the *l.* know they shall die. [10, *l.* water.  
 Cant. 4. 15; Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13; Zech. 14. 8; John 4.  
 Isa. 38. 19, the *l.* shall praise thee.  
 Lam. 3. 39, wherefore doth a *l.* man complain?  
 Mk. 12. 44, even all her *l.*  
 Lu. 8. 43, spent all her *l.*  
 John 6. 51, I am the *l.* bread.  
 Heb. 10. 20, a new and *l.* way.  
 See Mat. 22. 32; Mk. 12. 27; 1 Cor. 15. 43.
- LOADETH.** Ps. 68. 19.
- LOAN.** 1 Sam. 2. 20.
- LOATHE.** Num. 21. 5; Job 7. 16; Ezek. 6. 9; 20. 43; [36. 31.
- LODGE.** Ruth 1. 16; Isa. 1. 21; 1 Tim. 5. 10.
- LOFTY.** Ps. 131. 1; Isa. 2. 11; 57. 15.
- LONG.** Job 3. 21, which *l.* for death.  
 6. 8, that God would grant the thing I *l.* for!  
 Ps. 63. 1, my flesh *l.* for thee in a dry land.  
 84. 2, my soul *l.* for courts of the Lord.  
 119. 174, I have *l.* for thy salvation.  
 See Deut. 12. 20; 28. 32; 2 Sam. 23. 15; Phil. 1. 8.
- LOOK.** Gen. 19. 17, *l.* not behind thee.  
 Num. 21. 8, when he *l.* on the serpent.  
 Job 33. 27, he *l.* on men.  
 Ps. 5. 3, and will *l.* up.  
 34. 5, they *l.* to him, and were lightened.  
 84. 9, upon the face of thine anointed.  
 Isa. 5. 7; 59. 11, he *l.* for judgment.  
 17. 7, at that day shall a man *l.* to his Maker.  
 45. 22, *l.* unto me, and be saved.  
 68. 5, I *l.*, and there was none to help.  
 66. 2, to this man will I *l.*  
 Jer. 8. 15; 14. 19, we *l.* for peace.  
 39. 12, *l.* well to him.  
 40. 4, come with me, and I will *l.* well to thee.  
 Hag. 1. 9, ye *l.* for much.  
 Mat. 11. 3; Lu. 7. 19, do we *l.* for another?  
 24. 50, in a day he *l.* not for.  
 Lu. 9. 62, no man *l.* back is fit for the kingdom.  
 10. 32, a Levite came and *l.* on him.  
 22. 61, the Lord turned, and *l.* on Peter.  
 John 13. 22, disciples *l.* one on another.  
 Acts 3. 14, 12, said, *l.* on us.  
 6. 3, *l.* ye out seven men.  
 2 Cor. 4. 18, we *l.* not at things seen.  
 10. 7, upon things after outward appearance.  
 Phil. 2. 4, *l.* not every man on his own things.  
 Tit. 2. 13, *l.* for that blessed hope.  
 Heb. 11. 10, he *l.* for a city.  
 12. 2, *l.* unto Jesus.  
 1 Pet. 1. 12, angels desire to *l.* into.  
 2 John 8. 12, *l.* to yourselves.  
 See Prov. 14. 15; Mat. 5. 28; 2 Pet. 3. 12.
- LOOSE.** Job 38. 31, canst thou *l.* the bands of Orion?  
 Ps. 102. 20, *l.* those appointed to death.  
 116. 16, thou hast *l.* my bonds.  
 Eccl. 12. 6, or ever the silver cord be *l.*  
 Mat. 16. 19; 18. 18, *l.* on earth, be *l.* in heaven.  
 John 11. 44, *l.* him, and let him go.  
 Acts 2. 24, having *l.* the palms of death.  
 1 Cor. 7. 27, art thou *l.* from a wife?  
 See Deut. 25. 9; Isa. 45. 1; 51. 14; Lu. 13. 12.
- LORD.** Ex. 34. 6, the *L.*, the *L.* God, merciful.  
 Deut. 4. 35; 1 Kings 18. 39, the *L.* is God.  
 6. 4, the *L.* our God is one *L.* [with you  
 Ruth 2. 4; 2 Chron. 20. 17; 2 Thess. 3. 16, the *L.* be  
 1 Sam. 3. 18; John 21. 7, it is the *L.*  
 Neh. 9. 6; Isa. 37. 20, thou art *L.* alone.  
 Ps. 33. 12, whose God is the *L.*  
 100. 3, know that the *L.* he is God.  
 118. 23, this is the *L.* doing.  
 Zech. 14. 9, one *L.*, and his name one.  
 Mat. 7. 21, not every one that saith *L.*, *L.*  
 26. 22, *L.*, is it I?  
 Mk. 2. 23; Lu. 6. 5, the *L.* of the sabbath.  
 Lu. 6. 46, why call ye me *L.*, *L.*?  
 John 9. 36, who is he, *L.*?  
 20. 25, we have seen the *L.*



Acts 2. 36, both *L.* and Christ.  
 9. 5; 26. 15, who art thou, *L.* ?  
*Eph.* 4. 5, one *L.*  
*See Rom.* 10. 12; 1 Cor. 2. 8; 15. 47; Rev. 11. 15.  
**LORDSHIP.** *Mk.* 10. 42; *Lu.* 22. 25. [*L.* it.  
**LOSE.** *Mat.* 10. 39; 16. 25; *Mk.* 8. 35; *Lu.* 9. 24, shall  
 16. 26; *Mk.* 8. 36; *Lu.* 9. 25, *L.* his own soul.  
*John* 6. 39, Father's will I should *L.* nothing.  
*See Judg.* 18. 25; *Ecc.* 3. 6; *Lu.* 15. 4, 8.  
**LOSS.** 1 Cor. 3. 15; *Phil.* 3. 7, 8.  
**LOST.** *Ps.* 119. 176; *Jer.* 50. 6, like *L.* sheep.  
*Ezek.* 37. 11, our hope is *L.*  
*Mat.* 10. 6; 15. 24, go to *L.* sheep of Israel.  
 18. 11; *Lu.* 19. 10, to save that which was *L.*  
*John* 6. 12, that nothing be *L.*  
 17. 12, none of them is *L.*  
 18. 9, have I *L.* none.  
*See Lev.* 6. 3; *Deut.* 22. 3; 2 Cor. 4. 3.  
**LOT.** *Ps.* 16. 5, thou maintainest my *L.*  
 125. 3, not rest on the *L.* of the righteous.  
*Prov.* 1. 14, cast in thy *L.* among us.  
 16. 33, *L.* is cast into the lap.  
 18. 15, *L.* causeth contention to cease.  
*Dan.* 12. 13, stand in thy *L.*  
*Acts* 8. 21, neither part nor *L.* in this matter.  
*See Num.* 26. 55; *Mat.* 27. 35; *Acts* 1. 26.  
**LOUD.** *Ezra* 3. 13; *Prov.* 7. 11; 27. 14; *Lu.* 23. 23.  
**LOVE** (*n.*). 2 Sam. 1. 26, wonderful, passing the *L.* of  
 women.  
*Prov.* 10. 12, *L.* covereth all sins.  
 15. 17, better a dinner of herbs where *L.* is.  
*Cant.* 2. 4, his banner over me was *L.*  
 8. 6, *L.* is strong as death.  
*Jer.* 31. 3, loved thee with everlasting *L.*  
*Hos.* 11. 4, the bands of *L.*  
*Mat.* 24. 12, *L.* of many shall wax cold.  
*John* 5. 42, ye have not the *L.* of God in you.  
 13. 35, if ye have *L.* one to another.  
 15. 13, greater *L.* hath no man than this.  
*Rom.* 13. 10, *L.* worketh no ill.  
 2 Cor. 5. 14, the *L.* of Christ constraineth us.  
 13. 11, the God of *L.* shall be with you.  
*Eph.* 3. 19, the *L.* of Christ, which passeth.  
 1 Tim. 6. 10, *L.* of money is the root of all evil.  
*Heb.* 13. 1, let brotherly *L.* continue.  
 1 John 4. 7, *L.* is of God.  
 8. 16, God is *L.*  
 10, herein is *L.*, not that we loved God.  
 18, no fear in *L.*  
*Rev.* 2. 4, thou hast left thy first *L.*  
*See Gen.* 29. 20; *Gal.* 5. 22; 1 Thess. 1. 3.  
**LOVE** (*v.*). *Lev.* 19. 18; *Mat.* 19. 19; 22. 39; *Mk.* 12.  
 31, thou shalt *L.* thy neighbour.  
*Deut.* 6. 5; 10. 12; 11. 1; 19. 9; 30. 6; *Mat.* 22. 37;  
*Mk.* 12. 30; *Lu.* 10. 27, *L.* the Lord thy God.  
*Ps.* 18. 1, I will *L.* thee, O Lord, my strength.  
 26. 8, I have *L.* the habitation of thy house.  
 54. 12, what man is he that *L.* many days?  
 69. 36, they that *L.* his name.  
 97. 10, ye that *L.* the Lord.  
 109. 17, as he *L.* cursing.  
 122. 6, they shall prosper that *L.* thee.  
*Prov.* 8. 17, I *L.* them that *L.* me.  
 17. 17, a friend *L.* at all times.  
*Ecc.* 3. 8, a time to *L.*  
*Jer.* 5. 31, my people *L.* to have it so.  
 31. 3, I have *L.* thee with an everlasting *L.*  
*Hos.* 14. 4, I will *L.* them freely.  
*Amos* 5. 15, hate the evil, and *L.* the good.  
*Mic.* 6. 8, but to *L.* mercy, and walk humbly.  
*Mat.* 5. 44; *Lu.* 6. 27, I say, *L.* your enemies.  
 46, if ye *L.* them which *L.* you.  
*Lu.* 7. 42, which will *L.* him most?  
*John* 11. 3, he whom thou *L.* is sick.  
 15. 12, 17, that ye *L.* one another.  
 21. 15, 16, 17, *L.* thou me?  
*Rom.* 13. 8, owe no man any thing, but to *L.*  
*Eph.* 6. 24, grace be with all them that *L.* our Lord.  
 1 Pet. 1. 8, whom having not seen, ye *L.*  
 2. 17, *L.* the brotherhood.  
 1 John 4. 19, we *L.* him, because he first *L.* us.  
*Rev.* 3. 19, as many as I *L.* I rebuke.  
*See Gen.* 22. 2; *John* 14. 31; 1 John 4. 20, 21.

**LOVELY.** 2 Sam. 1. 23; *Cant.* 5. 16; *Ezek.* 53. 32;  
*Phil.* 4. 8.  
**LOVER.** 1 Kings 5. 1; *Ps.* 88. 18; 2 Tim. 3. 4; *Tit.* 1. 5.  
**LOW.** *Ps.* 136. 23; *Rom.* 12. 16; *Jas.* 1. 9, 10.  
**LOWER.** *Ps.* 8. 5; 63. 9; *Eph.* 4. 9; *Heb.* 2. 7.  
**LOWEST.** *Deut.* 32. 22; *Ps.* 86. 13; *Lu.* 14. 9.  
**LOWLINESS.** *Eph.* 4. 2; *Phil.* 2. 3.  
**LOWLY.** *Prov.* 11. 2, with the *L.* is wisdom.  
*Mat.* 11. 29, I am meek and *L.*  
*See Ps.* 138. 6; *Prov.* 3. 34; 16. 19; *Zech.* 9. 9.  
**LUST.** *Deut.* 12. 15, 20, 21; 14. 26, whatsoever thy  
 soul *L.* after.  
*Ps.* 81. 12, gave them up to their own *L.*  
*Rom.* 7. 7, I had not known *L.*  
*Gal.* 5. 24, Christ's have crucified flesh with *L.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 9, rich fall into hurtful *L.*  
*Tit.* 2. 12, denying worldly *L.*  
*Jas.* 1. 14, when he is drawn of his own *L.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 11, abstain from fleshly *L.*  
 1 John 2. 16, the *L.* of the flesh.  
 17, the world passeth away, and the *L.* thereof.  
*Jude* 16, 18, walking after *L.*  
*See Mat.* 5. 23; 1 Cor. 10. 6; *Rev.* 18. 14.  
**LYING.** *Ps.* 31. 18, let the *L.* lips be put to silence.  
 119. 163, I abhor *L.*, but thy law I love.  
*Prov.* 6. 17, the Lord hateth a *L.* tongue.  
 12. 19, a *L.* tongue is but for a moment.  
*Jer.* 7. 4, trust not in *L.* words.  
*Eph.* 4. 25, putting away *L.*  
*See 1 Kings* 22. 22; 2 Chron. 18. 21; *Dan.* 2. 9.

## M.

**MAD.** *John* 10. 20; *Acts* 26. 11, 24; 1 Cor. 14. 23.  
**MADE.** *Ex.* 2. 14, who *m.* thee a prince over us?  
*Ps.* 118. 24, this is the day the Lord hath *m.*  
*Prov.* 16. 4, the Lord *m.* all things for himself.  
*Ecc.* 3. 11, he hath *m.* every thing beautiful.  
 7. 29, God hath *m.* man upright.  
*Isa.* 66. 2, all these things hath mine hand *m.*  
*John* 1. 3, all things were *m.* by him.  
 5. 6, wilt thou be *m.* whole?  
 2 Cor. 5. 21, he hath *m.* him to be sin for us.  
*Eph.* 2. 13, *m.* nigh by the blood of Christ.  
 3. 7; *Col.* 1. 23, I was *m.* a minister.  
*Col.* 1. 20, having *m.* peace.  
*Heb.* 2. 17, to be *m.* like his brethren.  
*See Ps.* 95. 5; 149. 2; *John* 19. 7; *Acts* 17. 24.  
**MAGNIFY.** *Josh.* 3. 7, this day will I begin to *m.* thee.  
*Job* 7. 17, what is man, that thou shouldst *m.* him?  
*Ps.* 34. 3; 40. 16; *Lu.* 1. 46, *m.* the Lord.  
 35. 26; 38. 16, that *m.* themselves.  
 138. 2, thou hast *m.* thy word above all.  
*Isa.* 42. 21, *m.* the law.  
*Acts* 19. 17, the name of Jesus was *m.*  
*Rom.* 11. 13, I *m.* mine office.  
*See Dan.* 8. 25; 11. 36; *Acts* 5. 13; *Phil.* 1. 20.  
**MAIDSERVANTS.** *Ex.* 20. 10, nor thy *m.*  
 21. 7, if a man sell his daughter to be a *m.*  
*Deut.* 15. 17, unto thy *m.* thou shalt do likewise.  
**MAIL.** 1 Sam. 17. 5. [*m.* their cause.  
**MAINTAIN.** 1 Kings 8. 45; 49. 59; 2 Chron. 35. 39,  
*Ps.* 16. 5, thou *m.* my lot.  
*Tit.* 3. 8, 14, careful to *m.* good works.  
*See Job* 13. 15; *Ps.* 9. 4; 140. 12.  
**MAINTENANCE.** *Ezra* 4. 14; *Prov.* 27. 27. [*his m.* ?  
**MAKER.** *Job* 4. 17, shall a man be more pure than  
 32. 22, my *m.* would soon take me away.  
 35. 10, none saith, where is God my *m.* ?  
 36. 3, ascribe righteousness to my *m.*  
*Ps.* 95. 6, kneel before the Lord our *m.*  
*Prov.* 14. 31; 17. 5, reproacheth his *m.*  
 22. 2, the Lord is *m.* of them all.  
*Isa.* 45. 9, that striveth with his *m.*  
 51. 13, forgettest the Lord thy *m.*  
 54. 5, thy *m.* is thine husband.  
*Heb.* 11. 10, whose builder and *m.* is God.  
*See Isa.* 1. 31; 17. 7; 22. 11; *Hab.* 2. 18.  
**MALICIOUSNESS.** *Rom.* 1. 29; 1 Pet. 2. 16.  
**MAN.** *Gen.* 3. 22, the *m.* is become as one of us,  
 8. 21, for *m.* sake.  
*Num.* 23. 19, God is not a *m.*

- Neh. 6. 11, should such a *m.* as I flee?  
 Job 5. 7, *m.* is born to trouble.  
 10. 4, seest thou as *m.* seeth?  
 11. 12, vain *m.* would be wise.  
 14. 1, *m.* that is born of a woman.  
 15. 7, art thou the first *m.* that was born?  
 25. 6, *m.* that is a worm.  
 33. 12, God is greater than *m.*  
 Ps. 10. 18, the *m.* of earth.  
 49. 12, *m.* being in honour abideth not.  
 89. 48, what *m.* is he that liveth?  
 90. 3, thou turnest *m.* to destruction.  
 104. 23, *m.* goeth forth to his labour.  
 118. 6, I will not fear, what can *m.* do?  
 Prov. 12. 2, a good *m.* obtaineth favour.  
 Eccl. 6. 12, who knoweth what is good for *m.*?  
 Isa. 2. 22, cease ye from *m.*  
 Jer. 10. 23, it is not in *m.* to direct his steps.  
 Lam. 3. 1, I am the *m.* that hath seen affliction.  
 Hos. 11. 9, I am God, and not *m.*  
 Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, no *m.* can serve.  
 8. 4; Mk. 8. 26, 59; Lu. 5. 14; 9. 21, tell no *m.*  
 17. 8, they saw no *m.*  
 John 1. 18; 1 John 4. 12, no *m.* hath seen God.  
 19. 5, behold the *m.*!  
 1 Cor. 2. 11, what *m.* knoweth things of a *m.*?  
 11. 8, *m.* is not of the woman.  
 2 Cor. 4. 16, though our outward *m.* perish.  
 Phil. 2. 8, in fashion as a *m.*  
 1 Tim. 2. 5, the *m.* Christ Jesus.  
 See John 7. 46; 1 Cor. 15. 47; Eph. 4. 24.  
**MANDRAKES.** Gen. 30. 14, found *m.* in the field.  
 Cant. 7. 13, the *m.* give a smell.  
**MANEH.** Ezek. 45. 12.  
**MANGER.** Lu. 2. 7. [*m.*]  
**MANIFEST.** Mk. 4. 22, nothing hid that shall not be  
 John 2. 11, and *m.* forth his glory.  
 14. 22, how is it thou wilt *m.* thyself? [hearts.  
 1 Cor. 4. 5, who will make *m.* the counsels of the  
 2 Cor. 2. 14, maketh *m.* savour of knowledge.  
 Gal. 5. 19, the works of the flesh are *m.*  
 2 Thess. 1. 5, a *m.* token of righteous judgment.  
 1 Tim. 3. 16, God was *m.* in the flesh.  
 5. 25, good works of some are *m.* beforehand.  
 Heb. 4. 13, no creature that is not *m.*  
 1 John 1. 2, the life was *m.*  
 3. 5, he was *m.* to take away our sins.  
 4. 9, in this was *m.* the love of God.  
 See Rom. 8. 19; John 17. 6; 1 John 3. 10.  
**MANIFOLD.** Ps. 104. 24, how *m.* are thy works!  
 Eph. 3. 10, the *m.* wisdom of God.  
 1 Pet. 1. 6, through *m.* temptations.  
 4. 10, stewards of the *m.* grace of God.  
 See Neh. 9. 19, 27; Amos 5. 12; Lu. 13. 80.  
**MANNER.** 2 Sam. 7. 19, is this the *m.* of man?  
 Ps. 144. 13, all *m.* of store.  
 Isa. 5. 17, lambs shall feed after their *m.*  
 Mat. 8. 27; Mk. 4. 41; Lu. 8. 25, what *m.* of man is this!  
 12. 31, all *m.* of sin shall be forgiven.  
 Acts 26. 4, my *m.* of life from my youth.  
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil communications corrupt good *m.*  
 Heb. 10. 25, as the *m.* of some is.  
 Jas. 1. 24, forgetteth what *m.* of man.  
 1 Pet. 1. 15, holy in all *m.* of conversation.  
 2 Pet. 3. 11, what *m.* of persons ought ye to be?  
 See Mat. 4. 23; 5. 11; Lu. 9. 55; Rev. 22. 2.  
**MANTLE.** 2 Kings 2. 8; Job 1. 20; Ps. 109. 29.  
**MAR.** Lev. 19. 27, nor *m.* the corners of thy beard.  
 1 Sam. 6. 5, images of your mice that *m.* the land.  
 Job 30. 13, they *m.* my path.  
 Isa. 52. 14, visage *m.* more than any man.  
 Mk. 2. 22, wine spilled, and bottles *m.*  
 See Ruth 4. 6; 2 Kings 3. 19; Jer. 13. 7; Is. 4.  
**MARBLE.** 1 Chron. 29. 2, and *m.* stones in abundance.  
 Cant. 5. 15, his legs are as pillars of *m.*  
**MARK.** Gen. 4. 15, the Lord set a *m.* on Cain.  
 Job 22. 15, hast thou *m.* the old way?  
 Ps. 37. 37, *m.* the perfect man.  
 48. 13, *m.* well her bulwarks.  
 130. 3, if thou shouldest *m.* iniquities.  
 Jer. 2. 22, thine iniquity is *m.* before me.  
 23. 18, who hath *m.* his word?  
 Phil. 3. 14, I press toward the *m.* for the prize.  
 Phil. 3. 17, *m.* them which walk so.  
 See Lu. 14. 7; Rom. 16. 17; Rev. 13. 16; 20. 4.  
**MARROW.** Job 21. 24; Ps. 63. 5; Prov. 3. 8; Heb. 4. 12.  
**MARVEL.** Mat. 8. 10; Mk. 6. 6; Lu. 7. 9, Jesus *m.*  
 Mk. 5. 20, all men did *m.*  
 John 3. 7; 5. 28; 1 John 3. 13, *m.* not.  
 See Eccl. 5. 8; John 7. 21; Gal. 1. 6.  
**MARVELLOUS.** Job 5. 9, *m.* things without number.  
 Ps. 17. 7, *m.* lovingkindness.  
 118. 23; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 11, *m.* in our eyes.  
 John 9. 30, herein is *m.* a thing.  
 1 Pet. 2. 9, into his *m.* light.  
 See Ps. 105. 5; 139. 14; Dan. 11. 36; Mic. 7. 15.  
**MASTER.** 2 Kings 6. 32, sound of his *m.* feet behind him.  
 Mal. 1. 6, if I be a *m.*, where is my fear?  
 2. 12, the Lord will cut off the *m.* and the scholar.  
 Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, no man can serve two *m.*  
 10. 24; Lu. 6. 40, disciple not above his *m.*  
 25, enough for the disciple that he be as his *m.*  
 17. 24, doth not your *m.* pay tribute?  
 23. 8, 10, one is your *M.*, even Christ.  
 26. 25, *M.*, is it I?  
 Mk. 5. 35; Lu. 8. 49, why troublest thou the *M.*?  
 9. 5; Lu. 9. 33, *M.*, it is good for us to be here.  
 10. 17; Lu. 10. 25, good *M.*, what shall I do?  
 Lu. 13. 25, when once the *m.* of the house is risen.  
 John 3. 10, art thou a *m.* of Israel?  
 11. 28, the *M.* is come, and calleth.  
 13. 15, ye call me *M.*, and ye say well.  
 Rom. 14. 4, to his own *m.* he standeth or falleth.  
 1 Cor. 3. 10, as a wise *m.*-builder. [to *m.*  
 Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; Tit. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 18, be obedient  
 9; Col. 4. 1, *m.*, do the same things to them.  
 1 Tim. 6. 1, count their *m.* worthy of honour.  
 2, that have believing *m.*  
 Jas. 3. 1, be not many *m.*  
 See Gen. 24. 12; 39. 8; Prov. 25. 13; Eccl. 12. 11.  
**MASTERY.** Ex. 32. 18; 1 Cor. 9. 25; 2 Tim. 2. 5.  
**MATTER.** Ezra 10. 4, arise, for this *m.* belongeth to thee.  
 Job 19. 28, the root of the *m.* is found in me.  
 32. 18, I am full of *m.*  
 Ps. 45. 1, my heart is inditing a good *m.*  
 Prov. 16. 20, handleth a *m.* wisely.  
 18. 13, answereth a *m.* before he heareth it.  
 Eccl. 10. 20, that which hath wings shall tell the *m.*  
 12. 13, conclusion of the whole *m.*  
 Mat. 23. 23, the weightier *m.*  
 Acts 18. 14, if it were a *m.* of wrong.  
 1 Cor. 6. 2, to judge the smallest *m.*  
 2 Cor. 9. 5, as a *m.* of bounty.  
 Jas. 3. 5, how great a *m.* a little fire kindleth!  
 See Gen. 30. 15; Dan. 3. 16; Acts 8. 21; 17. 32.  
**MAY.** Mat. 9. 21; 26. 42; Acts 8. 37.  
**MEAN.** Ex. 12. 26; Josh. 4. 6, what *m.* ye by this service?  
 Deut. 6. 20, what *m.* the testimonies?  
 Prov. 22. 29, not stand before *m.* men.  
 Isa. 2. 9; 5. 15; 31. 8, the *m.* man.  
 Ezek. 17. 12, know ye not what these things *m.*?  
 Mk. 9. 10, what the rising from the dead should *m.*  
 Acts 21. 39, citizen of no *m.* city.  
 See Acts 10. 17; 17. 20; 21. 13.  
**MEANS.** Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, by no *m.* clear guilty.  
 Ps. 49. 7, none can by any *m.* redeem.  
 Mal. 1. 9, this hath been by your *m.*  
 Mat. 5. 26, shalt by no *m.* come out.  
 Lu. 10. 19, nothing shall by any *m.* hurt you.  
 John 9. 21, by what *m.* he now seeth.  
 1 Cor. 8. 9, lest by any *m.* this liberty.  
 9. 22, that I might by all *m.* save some.  
 Phil. 3. 11, by any *m.* attain.  
 2 Thess. 3. 16, give you peace always by all *m.*  
 See Jer. 5. 31; 1 Cor. 9. 27; Gal. 2. 2.  
**MEASURE (a.).** Deut. 25. 14; Prov. 20. 10, thou shalt  
 not have divers *m.*  
 Job 11. 9, the *m.* is longer than the earth.  
 28. 25, he weigheth the waters by *m.*  
 Ps. 39. 4, the *m.* of my days.  
 Isa. 40. 12, the dust of the earth in a *m.*  
 Jer. 30. 11; 46. 28, I will correct thee in *m.*  
 Ezek. 4. 11, thou shalt drink water by *m.*  
 Mat. 7. 2; Mk. 4. 24; Lu. 6. 38, with what *m.* ye mete  
 13. 38; Lu. 13. 21, three *m.* of meal.  
 23. 32, All up *m.* of your fathers.

LU. 6. 38, good *m.*, pressed down.  
 John 3. 34, giveth not the Spirit by *m.*  
 Rom. 12. 3, to every man the *m.* of faith.  
 2 Cor. 12. 7, exalted above *m.*  
 Eph. 4. 7, the *m.* of the gift of Christ.  
 13, to the *m.* of the stature.  
 16, in the *m.* of every part.  
 Rev. 6. 6, a *m.* of wheat for a penny.  
 21. 17, according to the *m.* of a man.  
 See Ps. 80. 5; Isa. 5. 14; Mic. 6. 10.  
**MEASURE** (*v.*). Isa. 40. 12, who hath *m.* the waters?  
 65. 7, I will *m.* former work into bosom.  
 Jer. 31. 37, if heaven can be *m.*  
 33. 22; Hos. 1. 10, as the sand cannot be *m.*  
 2 Cor. 10. 12, *m.* themselves by themselves.  
 See Ezek. 40. 3; 42. 15; Zech. 2. 1.  
**MEAT**. Gen. 27. 4, make me savoury *m.*  
 1 Kings 19. 8, went in strength of that *m.*  
 Ps. 59. 15, wander up and down for *m.*  
 69. 21, they gave me also gall for my *m.*  
 73. 25, he sent them *m.* to the full.  
 145. 15, *m.* in due season.  
 Prov. 23. 3, dainties, for they are deceitful *m.*  
 30. 24, a fool when filled with *m.*  
 31. 15, she giveth *m.* to her household.  
 Isa. 65. 25, dust shall be the serpent's *m.*  
 Ezek. 4. 10, thy *m.* shall be by weight.  
 47. 12, fruit for *m.*  
 Dan. 1. 8, not defile himself with king's *m.*  
 Hab. 1. 16, because their *m.* is plenteous.  
 3. 17, fields yield no *m.*  
 Mal. 3. 10, bring tithes, that there may be *m.*  
 Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 23, life more than *m.*?  
 10. 10, workman worthy of his *m.*  
 15. 37; Mk. 8. 8, of broken *m.*  
 25. 35, ye gave me *m.*  
 LU. 3. 11, he that hath *m.* let him do likewise.  
 24. 41; John 21. 5, have ye any *m.*?  
 John 4. 32, I have *m.* to eat.  
 34, my *m.* is to do the will of him that sent me.  
 6. 27, labour not for the *m.* that perisheth.  
 Acts 2. 46, did eat *m.* with gladness.  
 15. 29, abstain from *m.* offered to idols.  
 Rom. 14. 15, destroy not him with thy *m.*  
 17, kingdom of God is not *m.* and drink.  
 20, for *m.* destroy not the work of God.  
 1 Cor. 6. 13, *m.* for the belly.  
 8. 13, if *m.* make my brother to offend.  
 10. 3, the same spiritual *m.*  
 1 Tim. 4. 3, to abstain from *m.*  
 Heb. 5. 12, 14, not of strong *m.*  
 12. 16, who for one morsel of *m.*  
 See Gen. 1. 29; 9. 3; Mat. 3. 4; Col. 2. 16.  
**MEDDLE**. 2 Kings 14. 10; 2 Chron. 25. 19, why *m.* to  
 thy hurt?  
 Prov. 20. 3, every fool will be *m.*  
 19, *m.* not with him that flattereth.  
 26. 17, that *m.* with strife.  
 See 2 Chron. 35. 21; Prov. 17. 14; 24. 21.  
**MEDITATE**. Gen. 24. 63, Isaac went out to *m.*  
 Josh. 1. 8, thou shalt *m.* therein.  
 Ps. 1. 2, in his law doth he *m.*  
 63. 6; 119. 148, *m.* in the night watches.  
 77. 12; 143. 5, I will *m.* of thy works.  
 Isa. 33. 18, thine heart shall *m.* thy work.  
 Lu. 21. 14, not to *m.* before.  
 1 Tim. 4. 15, *m.* upon these things.  
 See Ps. 19. 14; 104. 34; 119. 97, 99.  
**MEEK**. Num. 12. 3, Moses was very *m.*  
 22. 26, the *m.* shall eat and be satisfied.  
 25. 9, the *m.* will he guide.  
 37. 11; Mat. 5. 5, the *m.* shall inherit the earth.  
 149. 4, will beautify the *m.*  
 Isa. 29. 19, the *m.* shall increase their joy.  
 61. 1, good tidings to the *m.*  
 Mat. 11. 29, for I am *m.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 4, a *m.* and quiet spirit.  
 See Ps. 76. 9; 147. 6; Isa. 11. 4; Mat. 21. 5.  
**MEEKNESS**. 2 Cor. 10. 1, by the *m.* of Christ.  
 Gal. 6. 1, restore in the spirit of *m.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *m.*  
 2 Tim. 2. 25, in *m.* instructing.  
 Tit. 3. 2, showing *m.* to all men.

1 Pet. 3. 15, give reason of hope in you with *m.*  
 See Zeph. 2. 3; Gal. 5. 23; Eph. 4. 2.  
**MEET**. Prov. 11. 24, withholdeth more than is *m.*  
 Mat. 15. 26, not *m.* to take children's bread.  
 25. 1, 6, to *m.* the bridegroom.  
 1 Cor. 15. 9, not *m.* to be called an apostle.  
 1 Thess. 4. 17, to *m.* the Lord in the air.  
 See Prov. 22. 2; Amos 4. 12; Mat. 8. 34.  
**MELODY**. Isa. 23. 16; 51. 3; Amos 5. 23; Eph. 5. 19.  
**MELT**. Ps. 46. 6, the earth *m.*  
 97. 5, the hills *m.*  
 107. 26, their soul *m.*  
 147. 18, he sendeth his word, and *m.* them.  
 Isa. 13. 7, every man's heart shall *m.*  
 64. 2, as when the *m.* fire burneth.  
 See Ex. 15. 15; Josh. 14. 8; Jer. 9. 7.  
**MEMBER**. Ps. 139. 16, all my *m.* were written.  
 Rom. 6. 13, 19, neither yield your *m.*  
 12. 4, as we have many *m.*  
 1 Cor. 6. 15, bodies *m.* of Christ.  
 Jas. 3. 5, the tongue is a little *m.*  
 4. 1, lusts which war in your *m.*  
 See Job. 17. 7; Mat. 5. 29; Eph. 4. 25; 5. 30.  
**MEMORY**. Ps. 109. 15; 145. 7; Prov. 10. 7; Eccl. 9. 5.  
**MEN**. 2 Chron. 6. 18, will God dwell with *m.*?  
 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Cor. 16. 13, quit yourselves like *m.*  
 Ps. 9. 20, know themselves to be but *m.*  
 82. 7, but ye shall die like *m.*  
 Eccl. 12. 3, strong *m.* shall bow themselves.  
 Isa. 51. 3, the Egyptians are *m.*, and not God.  
 46. 8, show yourselves *m.*  
 Gal. 1. 10, do I now persuade *m.*?  
 1 Thess. 2. 4, not as pleasing *m.*, but God.  
 See Ps. 116. 11; 1 Tim. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 2. 17.  
**MEND**. 2 Chron. 24. 12; 34. 10; Mat. 4. 21; Mk. 1. 19.  
**MENTION**. Gen. 40. 14, make *m.* of me to Pharaoh.  
 Ps. 71. 16, I will make *m.* of thy righteousness.  
 Isa. 12. 4, make *m.* that his name is exalted.  
 63. 7, I will *m.* the lovingkindnesses of the Lord.  
 Rom. 1. 9; Eph. 1. 16; 1 Thess. 1. 2, *m.* of you in my  
 prayers.  
 See Isa. 62. 6; Ezek. 18. 22; 33. 16. [silver.  
**MERCHANDISE**. Prov. 3. 14, *m.* of it better than *m.* of  
 Isa. 23. 18, *m.* shall be holiness to the Lord.  
 Mat. 22. 5, one to his farm, another to his *m.*  
 John 2. 16, my father's house an house of *m.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 3, make *m.* of you.  
 See Deut. 21. 14; 24. 7; Ezek. 26. 12; Rev. 18. 11.  
**MERCHANT**. Gen. 23. 16, current money with the *m.*  
 Isa. 23. 8, whose *m.* are princes.  
 47. 15, even thy *m.* shall wander.  
 Rev. 18. 3, 11, the *m.* of the earth.  
 23, thy *m.* were great men of the earth.  
 See Prov. 31. 24; Isa. 23. 11; Mat. 13. 45.  
**MERCIFUL**. Ps. 37. 26, ever *m.* and lendeth.  
 67. 1, God be *m.* to us, and bless us.  
 Prov. 11. 17, the *m.* doeth good to his own soul.  
 Isa. 57. 1, *m.* men are taken away.  
 Jer. 3. 12, return, for I am *m.*  
 Mat. 5. 7, blessed are the *m.*  
 Lu. 6. 36, be ye *m.*, as your Father is *m.*  
 18. 13, God be *m.* to me a sinner.  
 Heb. 2. 17, a *m.* High Priest.  
 See Ex. 34. 6; 2 Sam. 22. 26; 1 Kings 20. 31.  
**MERCY**. Gen. 32. 10, not worthy the least of the *m.*  
 Ex. 33. 19, will show *m.* on whom I will show *m.*  
 34. 7; Dan. 9. 4, keeping *m.* for thousands. [great *m.*  
 Num. 14. 18; Ps. 103. 11; 145. 8, longsuffering and of  
 1 Chron. 16. 34, 41; 2 Chron. 5. 13; 7. 3, 6; Ezra 3. 11;  
 Ps. 106. 1; 107. 1; 118. 1; 136. 1; Jer. 33. 11, his *m.*  
 endureth for ever.  
 Ps. 23. 6, surely goodness and *m.* shall follow.  
 25. 7, according to thy *m.* remember me.  
 33. 22, let thy *m.* be upon us.  
 52. 8, I trust in the *m.* of God.  
 59. 10, the God of my *m.*  
 66. 20, not turned his *m.* from me.  
 77. 8, is his *m.* clean gone for ever?  
 85. 10, *m.* and truth are met together.  
 89. 2, *m.* shall be built up for ever.  
 90. 14, satisfy us early with thy *m.*  
 101. 1, I will sing of *m.*  
 108. 4, thy *m.* is great above the heavens.

- Ps. 115. 1, for thy *m.*, and for thy truth's sake.  
 119. 64, the earth is full of thy *m.*  
 130. 7, with the Lord there is *m.*  
**Prov.** 3. 3, let not *m.* and truth forsake thee.  
 14. 21, 31, he that hath *m.* on the poor.  
 16. 6; 20. 28, *m.* and truth.  
 Isa. 54. 7, with great *m.* will I gather thee.  
**Jer.** 6. 23, they are cruel, and have no *m.*  
**Lam.** 3. 22, it is of the Lord's *m.*  
**Hos.** 4. 1, because there is no *m.* in the land.  
 6. 6; **Mat.** 9. 13, I desired *m.*, and not sacrifice.  
 10. 12, sow in righteousness, reap in *m.*  
 14. 3, in thee the fatherless find *m.*  
**Mic.** 6. 8, but to do justly, and love *m.*  
 7. 18, he delighteth in *m.*  
**Hab.** 3. 2, in wrath remember *m.*  
**Mat.** 5. 7, the merciful shall obtain *m.*  
 9. 27; 15. 22; 20. 30; **Mk.** 10. 47, 48; **Lu.** 18. 38, thou son of David have *m.* on me.  
**Lu.** 10. 37, he that showed *m.*  
**Rom.** 9. 15, 18, *m.* on whom I will have *m.*  
 16, of God that showeth *m.*  
 12. 1, beseech you by the *m.* of God.  
 8, he that showeth *m.*, with cheerfulness.  
**2 Cor.** 1. 3, the Father of *m.*  
**Eph.** 2. 4, God, who is rich in *m.*  
**1 Tim.** 1. 13, 16, I obtained *m.*, because.  
**2 Tim.** 1. 18, that he may find *m.* in that day.  
**Heb.** 4. 16, obtain *m.*, and find grace.  
**Jas.** 2. 13, without *m.*, that showed no *m.*  
**1 Pet.** 1. 3, according to his abundant *m.*  
**See Prov.** 12. 10; **Dan.** 4. 27; **1 Tim.** 1. 2.
- MERRY.** **Gen.** 43. 34, were *m.* with him.  
 Judg. 16. 25, their hearts were *m.*  
**Prov.** 15. 13, *m.* heart maketh cheerful countenance.  
 15, *m.* heart hath a continual feast.  
 17. 22, *m.* heart doeth good like a medicine.  
**Ecc.** 8. 15, nothing better than to eat and be *m.*  
 9. 7, drink thy wine with a *m.* heart.  
 10. 19, wine maketh *m.*  
**Jas.** 5. 13, is any *m.*?  
**See Lu.** 12. 19; 15. 23; **Rev.** 11. 10.
- MESSENGER.** **Job** 33. 23; **Prov.** 25. 13; **Isa.** 42. 19.
- METE.** **Isa.** 40. 12; **Mat.** 7. 2; **Mk.** 4. 24; **Lu.** 6. 38.
- MIDDLE.** **Ezek.** 1. 16; **Eph.** 2. 14.
- MIDST.** **Ps.** 102. 24, in the *m.* of my days.  
**Prov.** 23. 34, lieth down in the *m.* of the sea.  
**Dan.** 9. 27, in the *m.* of the week.  
**Mat.** 18. 2; **Mk.** 9. 36, a little child in the *m.*  
 20, there am I in the *m.*  
**Lu.** 24. 36; **John** 20. 19, Jesus himself in the *m.*  
**Phil.** 2. 15, in the *m.* of a crooked nation.  
**Rev.** 2. 7, in the *m.* of the Paradise of God.  
 4. 6; 5. 6; 7. 17, in the *m.* of the throne.  
**See Gen.** 2. 9; **Isa.** 12. 6; **Hos.** 11. 9.
- MIGHT.** **Deut.** 6. 5, love God with all thy *m.*  
 8. 17, the *m.* of mine hand hath gotten.  
**2 Sam.** 6. 14, David danced with all his *m.*  
**Ecc.** 9. 10, do it with thy *m.*  
**Isa.** 40. 29, to them that have no *m.*  
**Jer.** 9. 23, mighty man glory in his *m.*  
 51. 30, their *m.* hath failed.  
**Zech.** 4. 6, not by *m.*, nor by power.  
**Eph.** 3. 16; **Col.** 1. 11, strengthened with *m.*  
**See Eph.** 6. 10; **2 Pet.** 1. 11; **Rev.** 7. 12.
- MIGHTILY.** **Jon.** 3. 8; **Acts** 18. 28; 19. 20; **Col.** 1. 29.
- MIGHTY.** **Gen.** 10. 9, he was a *m.* hunter.  
 Judg. 5. 23, to the help of the Lord against the *m.*  
**2 Sam.** 1. 19, 25, how are the *m.* fallen! [had.  
 23. 8, these be the names of the *m.* men whom David  
 1 Chron. 11. 10, the chief of the *m.* men.  
**Job** 9. 4, wise in heart and *m.* in strength.  
**Ps.** 24. 8, strong and *m.*, in battle.  
 89. 13, thou hast a *m.* arm.  
 19, help upon one that is *m.*  
 93. 4, the *m.* waves of the sea.  
**Isa.** 1. 24; 30. 29; 49. 26; 60. 16, the *m.* One of Israel.  
 5. 15, *m.* to drink wine.  
 63. 1, *m.* to save.  
**Jer.** 32. 19, *m.* in work.  
**Amos** 2. 14, neither shall *m.* deliver himself.  
**Mat.** 11. 20; 13. 54; 14. 2; **Mk.** 6. 2, *m.* works.  
**Lu.** 9. 43, the *m.* power of God.
- Lu.** 24. 19, prophet *m.* in deed and word.  
**Acts** 18. 24, *m.* in the scriptures.  
**1 Cor.** 1. 26, not many *m.*  
**2 Cor.** 10. 4, weapons *m.* through God.  
**Eph.** 1. 19, the working of his *m.* power.  
**See Num.** 14. 12; **Ecc.** 6. 10; **Mat.** 3. 11.
- MILK.** **Gen.** 49. 12, teeth white with *m.*  
**Prov.** 30. 33, churning of *m.*  
**Isa.** 55. 1, buy wine and *m.*  
**Lam.** 4. 7, Nazarenes were whiter than *m.*  
**Ezek.** 25. 4, shall eat thy fruit and drink thy *m.*  
**Heb.** 5. 12, 13, such as have need of *m.*  
**1 Pet.** 2. 2, the sincere *m.* of the world.  
**See Judg.** 4. 19; 5. 25; **Job** 21. 24; **Joel** 3. 18.
- MIND (n.).** **Neh.** 4. 6, the people had a *m.* to work.  
**Job** 23. 13, he is in one *m.*, who can turn him?  
 34. 33, should it be according to thy *m.*?  
**Ps.** 31. 12, as a dead man out of *m.*  
**Prov.** 29. 11, a fool uttereth all his *m.*  
**Isa.** 26. 3, whose *m.* is stayed on thee.  
**Mk.** 5. 15; **Lu.** 8. 35, sitting, in his right *m.*  
**Lu.** 12. 29, neither be of doubtful *m.*  
**Rom.** 8. 7, the carnal *m.* is enmity against God.  
 12. 16, be of the same *m.*  
 14. 5, fully persuaded in his own *m.*  
**2 Cor.** 8. 12, if there be first a willing *m.*  
 13. 11; **Phil.** 1. 27; 2. 2, be of one *m.*  
**Phil.** 2. 3, in lowliness of *m.*  
 5, let this *m.* be in you.  
 4. 7, peace of God keep your *m.*  
**1 Tim.** 6. 5; **2 Tim.** 3. 8, men of corrupt *m.*  
**2 Tim.** 1. 7, spirit of sound *m.*  
**Tit.** 3. 1, put them in *m.* to be subject.  
**1 Pet.** 1. 13, the loins of your *m.*  
**2 Pet.** 3. 1, stir up your pure *m.*  
**See Rom.** 8. 6; 11. 20; **1 Thess.** 5. 14; **Jas.** 1. 8.
- MIND (v.).** **Rom.** 8. 5; 12. 16; **Phil.** 3. 16, 19.
- MINDFUL.** **Ps.** 8. 4; 111. 5; **Isa.** 17. 10; **2 Pet.** 3. 2.
- MINGLE.** **Lev.** 19. 19; **Isa.** 5. 22; **Mat.** 27. 34; **Lu.** 13. 1.
- MINISTER (n.).** **Ps.** 103. 21, ye *m.* of his.  
 104. 4; **Heb.** 1. 7, his *m.* a flame of fire.  
**Isa.** 61. 6, men shall call you the *m.* of God.  
**Joel** 1. 9, the Lord's *m.* mourn.  
**Mat.** 20. 26; **Mk.** 10. 43, let him be your *m.*  
**Rom.** 13. 4, he is the *m.* of God to thee.  
**2 Cor.** 3. 6, able *m.* of new testament.  
**Gal.** 2. 17, is Christ the *m.* of sin?  
**Eph.** 3. 7; **Col.** 1. 23, whereof I was made a *m.*  
 6. 21; **Col.** 1. 7; 4. 7, a faithful *m.*  
**1 Tim.** 4. 6, a good *m.*  
**See 2 Cor.** 6. 4; 11. 23; **1 Thess.** 3. 2. [the Lord.
- MINISTER (v.).** **1 Sam.** 2. 11, the child did *m.* unto  
**1 Chron.** 15. 2, chosen to *m.* for ever.  
**Dan.** 7. 10, thousand thousands *m.* to him.  
**Mat.** 4. 11; **Mk.** 1. 13, angels *m.* to him.  
 20. 28; **Mk.** 10. 45, not to be *m.* unto, but to *m.*  
**Lu.** 8. 3, which *m.* of their substance.  
**Acts** 20. 34, these hands have *m.*  
**See 2 Cor.** 9. 10; **Heb.** 1. 14; **2 Pet.** 1. 11. [9. 13.
- MINISTRATION.** **Lu.** 1. 23; **Acts** 6. 1; **2 Cor.** 3. 7;
- MINISTRY.** **Acts** 6. 4, give ourselves to the *m.*  
**2 Cor.** 4. 1, seeing we have this *m.*  
 5. 18, the *m.* of reconciliation.  
 6. 3, that the *m.* be not blamed.  
**Eph.** 4. 12, for the work of the *m.*  
**Col.** 4. 17, take heed to the *m.*  
**2 Tim.** 4. 5, make full proof of thy *m.*  
**See Acts** 1. 17; 12. 25; **Rom.** 12. 7; **Heb.** 8. 6.
- MINSTREL.** **2 Kings** 8. 15; **Mat.** 9. 23.
- MIRACLE.** **Judg.** 6. 13, where be all his *m.*?  
**Mk.** 9. 39, no man which shall do a *m.* in my name.  
**Lu.** 23. 8, hoped to have seen some *m.*  
**John** 2. 11, beginning of *m.*  
 4. 54, this is the second *m.*  
 10. 41, said, John did no *m.*  
**Acts** 2. 22, approved of God by *m.* and signs.  
**1 Cor.** 12. 10, to another, the working of *m.*  
**See Gal.** 3. 5; **Heb.** 2. 4; **Rev.** 13. 14; 16. 14; 19. 20.
- MIRTH.** **Ps.** 137. 3; **Prov.** 14. 13; **Ecc.** 2. 1; 7. 4; 8. 15.
- MIRY.** **Ps.** 40. 2; **Ezek.** 47. 11; **Dan.** 2. 41.
- MISCHIEF.** **Job** 15. 35; **Ps.** 7. 14; **Isa.** 59. 4, they conceive *m.*  
**Ps.** 28. 3, *m.* is in their hearts.



Ps. 94. 20, frameth *m.* by a law.  
 Prov. 10. 23, it is as sport to a fool to do *m.*  
 11. 27, he that seeketh *m.*  
 21. 2, lips talk of *m.*  
 Ezek. 7. 26, *m.* shall come upon *m.*  
 Acts 13. 10, O full of all subtlety and all *m.*  
 See Prov. 24. 8; Eccl. 10. 13; Mic. 7. 3.  
**MISERABLE.** Job 16. 2; Mat. 21. 41; 1 Cor. 15. 19;  
 Rev. 3. 17. [more.]  
**MISERY.** Prov. 31. 7, drink, and remember his *m.* no  
 Eccl. 8. 6, the *m.* of man is great upon him.  
 Lam. 1. 7, remembered in days of her *m.*  
 Jas. 5. 1, howl for your *m.* that shall come.  
 See Judg. 10. 16; Job 3. 20; 11. 16; Rom. 3. 16.  
**MIXED.** Prov. 23. 30, they seek *m.* wine.  
 Isa. 1. 22, thy wine *m.* with water.  
 Heb. 4. 2, not being *m.* with faith.  
 See Ex. 12. 38; Num. 11. 4; Neh. 13. 3.  
**MOCK.** Gen. 19. 14, he seemed as one that *m.*  
 Num. 22. 29; Judg. 16. 10, 13, 15, thou hast *m.* me.  
 1 Kings 18. 27, at noon Elijah *m.* them.  
 2 Chron. 36. 16, they the messengers of God.  
 Prov. 1. 26, I will *m.* when your fear cometh.  
 17. 5, whoso *m.* the poor.  
 30. 17, the eye that *m.* at his father.  
 Gal. 6. 7, God is not *m.*  
 See 2 Kings 2. 23; Mat. 2. 16; 27. 29; Mk. 15. 20.  
**MOCKER.** Ps. 35. 16; Prov. 20. 1; Isa. 28. 22; Jude 18.  
**MODERATION.** Phil. 4. 5.  
**MOISTURE.** Ps. 32. 4; Lu. 8. 6.  
**MOLLIFIED.** Isa. 1. 16.  
**MOMENT.** Num. 16. 21, 45, consume them in a *m.*  
 Job 7. 18, try him every *m.*  
 21. 13, and in a *m.* they go down.  
 Ps. 30. 5, his anger endureth but a *m.*  
 Isa. 26. 20, hide thyself as it were a *m.*  
 27. 3, I will water it every *m.*  
 54. 7, for a small *m.* have I forsaken thee.  
 1 Cor. 15. 51, 52, we shall all be changed, in a *m.*  
 2 Cor. 4. 17, affliction, which is but for a *m.*  
 See Ex. 33. 5; Ezek. 26. 16; 32. 10; Lu. 4. 5.  
**MONEY.** 2 Kings 5. 26, is it a time to receive *m.*?  
 Eccl. 7. 12, *m.* is a defence.  
 10. 19, *m.* answereth all things.  
 Isa. 52. 3, redeemed without *m.*  
 55. 1, he that hath no *m.*  
 2, wherefore do ye spend *m.*  
 Mat. 17. 24; 22. 19, the tribute *m.*  
 25. 18, hid his lord's *m.*  
 Acts 8. 20, thy *m.* perish with thee.  
 1 Tim. 6. 10, the love of *m.*  
 See Gen. 23. 9; Mk. 6. 8; Lu. 9. 3; Acts 4. 37.  
**MORROW.** Prov. 27. 1, boast not thyself of to-*m.*  
 Isa. 22. 13; 1 Cor. 15. 32, for to-*m.* we die.  
 56. 12, to-*m.* shall be as this day.  
 Mat. 6. 34, take no thought for the *m.*  
 Jas. 4. 14, ye know not what shall be on the *m.*  
 See Josh. 5. 12; 2 Kings 7. 1; Prov. 3. 28. [12. 16.]  
**MORSEL.** Job 31. 17; Ps. 147. 17; Prov. 17. 1; Heb.  
**MORTAL.** Job 4. 17, shall *m.* man be more just?  
 Rom. 6. 12; 8. 11, in your *m.* body.  
 1 Cor. 15. 53, 54, this *m.* must put on immortality.  
 See Deut. 19. 11; 2 Cor. 4. 11; 5. 4.  
**MORTAR.** Prov. 27. 22; Ezek. 13. 11, 22, 28.  
**MORTIFY.** Rom. 8. 13; Col. 3. 5.  
**MORTE.** Mat. 7. 3; Lu. 6. 41.  
**MOTH.** Job 27. 18, he buildeth his house as a *m.*  
 Ps. 39. 11, consume away like a *m.*  
 Isa. 50. 9, the *m.* shall eat them up.  
 Hos. 5. 12, unto Ephraim as a *m.*  
 Mat. 6. 19, where *m.* and rust doth corrupt.  
**MOTHER.** Judg. 5. 7; 2 Sam. 20. 19, a *m.* in Israel.  
 1 Kings 22. 52, Ahaziah walked in the way of his *m.*  
 2 Chron. 22. 3, his *m.* was his counsellor.  
 Job 17. 14, to the worm, thou art my *m.*  
 Ps. 113. 9, a joyful *m.* of children.  
 Isa. 66. 13, as one whom his *m.* comforteth.  
 Ezek. 16. 44, as is the *m.*, so is her daughter.  
 Mat. 12. 48; Mk. 3. 33, who is my *m.*?  
 John 2. 1; Acts 1. 14, the *m.* of Jesus.  
 See Gen. 3. 20; 17. 16; Gal. 4. 26; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 5. 2.  
**MOULDY.** Josh. 9. 5, 12.  
**MOUNT.** Ex. 18. 5, the *m.* of God.

Ps. 107. 26, they *m.* up to heaven.  
 Isa. 40. 31, *m.* with wings, as eagles.  
 See Job 20. 6; 39. 27; Isa. 27. 13.  
**MOURN.** Gen. 37. 35, down to the grave *m.*  
 Prov. 5. 11, and thou *m.* at the last.  
 Isa. 61. 2, to comfort all that *m.*  
 Jer. 31. 13, I will turn their *m.* into joy.  
 Mat. 5. 4, blessed are they that *m.*  
 24. 30, then shall all the tribes of the earth *m.*  
 Lu. 6. 25, woe to you that laugh, for ye shall *m.*  
 See Neh. 8. 9; Zech. 7. 5; Jas. 4. 9.  
**MOURNER.** 2 Sam. 14. 2; Eccl. 12. 5; Hos. 9. 4.  
**MOURNFULLY.** Mal. 3. 14.  
**MOUTH.** Job 9. 20, mine own *m.* shall condemn *m.*  
 40. 4, I will lay my hand on my *m.*  
 Ps. 8. 2; Mat. 21. 16, out of the *m.* of babes.  
 39. 1, I will keep my *m.* with a bridle.  
 49. 3, my *m.* shall speak of wisdom.  
 55. 21, words of his *m.* smoother than butter.  
 81. 10, open thy *m.* wide.  
 Prov. 10. 14; 14. 3; 15. 2, the *m.* of the foolish.  
 13. 2, good by the fruit of his *m.*  
 3; 21. 23, he that keepeth his *m.*  
 Eccl. 6. 7, all the labour of a man is for his *m.*  
 Isa. 29. 13; Mat. 15. 8, this people draw near with *m.*  
 Ezek. 33. 31, with their *m.* they show much love.  
 Mal. 2. 6, the law of truth was in his *m.*  
 Mat. 12. 34; Lu. 6. 45, the *m.* speaketh.  
 13. 35, I will open my *m.* in parables.  
 Lu. 21. 15, I will give you a *m.* and wisdom.  
 Rom. 10. 10, with the *m.* confession is made.  
 Tit. 1. 11, whose *m.* must be stopped.  
 Jas. 3. 10, out of the same *m.* proceedeth.  
 See Lam. 3. 29; John 19. 29; 1 Pet. 2. 22.  
**MOVE.** Ps. 10. 6; 16. 8; 30. 6; 62. 2, I shall not be *m.*  
 Mat. 21. 10; Acts 21. 30, all the city was *m.*  
 John 5. 3, waiting for the *m.* of the water.  
 Acts 17. 28, in him we live, and *m.*  
 20. 24, none of these things *m.* me.  
 See Prov. 23. 31; Isa. 7. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 21.  
**MUCH.** Ex. 16. 18; 2 Cor. 8. 15, he that gathered *m.*  
 Num. 16. 3, ye take too *m.* upon you.  
 Lu. 7. 47, for she loved *m.*  
 12. 48, to whom *m.* is given.  
 16. 10, faithful in *m.*  
 See Prov. 25. 16; Eccl. 5. 12; Jer. 2. 22.  
**MULTIPLY.** Isa. 9. 3, thou hast *m.* the nation, and  
 not increased the joy.  
 Jer. 3. 16, when ye be *m.* they shall say. [be *m.*  
 Dan. 4. 1; 6. 25; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2; Jude 2, peace  
 Nah. 3. 16, thou hast *m.* thy merchants.  
 See Acts 6. 1; 7. 17; 9. 31; 12. 24.  
**MULTITUDE.** Ex. 23. 2, a *m.* to do evil.  
 Job 32. 7, *m.* of years should teach wisdom.  
 Ps. 5. 7; 51. 1; 69. 13; 106. 7, in the *m.* of thy mercy.  
 33. 16, no king saved by the *m.* of an host.  
 94. 19, in the *m.* of my thoughts.  
 Prov. 10. 19, in *m.* of words there wanteth not sin.  
 11. 14; 15. 22; 24. 6, in the *m.* of counsellors.  
 Eccl. 5. 3, through the *m.* of business.  
 Jas. 5. 20; 1 Pet. 4. 8, hide a *m.* of sins.  
 See Deut. 1. 10; Josh. 11. 4; Lu. 2. 13.  
**MURMURING.** Ex. 16. 7; Num. 14. 27; Phil. 2. 14.  
**MUSE.** Ps. 39. 3; 143. 5; Lu. 3. 15.  
**MUTER.** Isa. 8. 19; 59. 3.  
**MUTUAL.** Rom. 1. 12.  
**MYSTERY.** Mat. 13. 11; 1 Cor. 2. 7; 15. 51; Eph. 5. 32.

N.

**NAIL.** Ezra 9. 8, give us a *n.* in his holy place.  
 Isa. 22. 23, fasten as a *n.* in sure place.  
 John 20. 25, put finger into print of *n.*  
 Col. 2. 14, *n.* it to his cross.  
 See Judg. 4. 21; Eccl. 12. 11; Dan. 4. 33.  
**NAKED.** Ex. 32. 25, made *n.* to their shame.  
 Job 1. 21, *n.* came I out, and *n.* shall I return.  
 Mat. 25. 36, *n.*, and ye clothed me.  
 1 Cor. 4. 11, to this present hour we are *n.*  
 2 Cor. 5. 3, we shall not be found *n.*  
 Heb. 4. 13, all things are *n.* to eyes of him.  
 See John 21. 7; Jas. 2. 15; Rev. 3. 17; 16. 15.  
**NAKEDNESS.** Rom. 8. 35; 2 Cor. 11. 27; Rev. 3. 15.

NAME (*n.*). Gen. 32. 29; Judg. 13. 18, wherefore dost thou ask after my *n.*?

Ex. 3. 15, this is my *n.* for ever.

23. 21, my *n.* is in him.

Josh. 7. 9, what wilt thou do to thy great *n.*?

2 Chron. 14. 11, in thy *n.* we go.

Neh. 9. 10, so didst thou get thee a *n.*

Job 18. 17, he shall have no *n.* in the street.

Ps. 20. 1, the *n.* of God defend thee.

5, in the *n.* of God set up banners.

22. 22; Heb. 2. 12, I will declare thy *n.*

48. 10, according to thy *n.* so is thy praise.

69. 36, they that love his *n.*

111. 9, holy and reverend is his *n.*

115. 1, unto thy *n.* give glory.

138. 2, thy word above all thy *n.*

Prov. 10. 7, the *n.* of the wicked shall rot.

18, 10, the *n.* of the Lord a strong tower.

22. 1; Eccl. 7. 1, good *n.* rather to be chosen.

Cant. 1. 3, thy *n.* is as ointment poured forth.

Isa. 42. 8, I am the Lord, that is my *n.*

55. 13, it shall be to the Lord for a *n.*

56. 5; 63. 12, an everlasting *n.*

57. 15, whose *n.* is Holy.

62. 2, called by a new *n.*

64. 7, there is none that calleth on thy *n.*

Jer. 10. 6, thou art great, and thy *n.* is great.

14. 14; 23. 25; 27. 15, prophesy lies in my *n.*

44. 26, sworn by my great *n.*

Zech. 10. 12, walk up and down in his *n.*

14. 9, one Lord, and his *n.* one.

Mal. 1. 6, wherein have we despised thy *n.*?

4. 2, to you that fear my *n.*

Mat. 6. 9; Lu. 11. 2, hallowed be thy *n.*

10. 22; 19. 29; Mk. 13. 13; Lu. 21. 12; John 15. 21;

Acts 9. 16, for my *n.* sake.

12. 21, in his *n.* shall the Gentiles trust.

18. 5; Mk. 9. 37; Lu. 9. 48, receive in my *n.*

20, gathered together in my *n.*

24. 5; Mk. 13. 6; Lu. 21. 8, many shall come in my *n.*

Mk. 5. 9; Lu. 8. 30, what is thy *n.*?

9. 39, do a miracle in my *n.*

Lu. 10. 20, *n.* written in heaven.

John 5. 43, if another shall come in his own *n.*

14. 13; 15. 16; 16. 23, 24, 26, whatsoever ye ask in my *n.*

Acts 3. 16, his *n.* through faith in his *n.*

4. 12, none other *n.* under heaven.

5. 28, that ye should not teach in this *n.*

41, worthy to suffer for his *n.*

Eph. 1. 21, far above every *n.*

Phil. 2. 9, 10, a *n.* above every *n.*

4. 3, whose *n.* are in the book of life.

Col. 3. 17, do all in the *n.* of the Lord Jesus.

Heb. 1. 4, obtained a more excellent *n.*

Jas. 2. 7, that worthy *n.*

Rev. 2. 13, holdest fast my *n.*

17, a *n.* written, which no man knoweth.

3. 1, thou hast a *n.* that thou livest.

4, a few *n.* in Sardis.

13. 1, the *n.* of blasphemy.

14. 1; 22. 4, Father's *n.* in their foreheads.

See Gen. 2. 20; Ex. 28. 9; Isa. 45. 3; John 10. 3.

NAME (*v.*). Eccl. 6. 10, that which hath been is *n.* already.

Isa. 61. 6, ye shall be *n.* Priests of the Lord.

Rom. 15. 20, not where Christ was *n.*

2 Tim. 2. 19, every one that *n.* the name of Christ.

See 1 Sam. 16. 3; Isa. 62. 2; Lu. 2. 21; 6. 13.

NARROW. Isa. 28. 20; 49. 19; Mat. 7. 14.

NATION. Gen. 10. 32, by these were the *n.* divided.

20. 4, wilt thou slay a righteous *n.*?

Num. 14. 12; Deut. 9. 14, I will make thee a greater *n.*

2 Sam. 7. 23; 1 Chron. 17. 21, what *n.* like thy people?

Ps. 33. 12, blessed is the *n.* whose God is the Lord.

147. 20, he hath not dealt so with any *n.*

Prov. 14. 34, righteousness exalteth a *n.*

Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, *n.* shall not lift sword against *n.*

18. 2, a *n.* scattered and peeled.

26. 2, that the righteous *n.* may enter in.

34. 1, come near, ye *n.*, to hear.

52. 15, so shall he sprinkle many *n.*

Jer. 10. 7, O King of *n.*

Zech. 2. 11, many *n.* shall be joined to the Lord.

Zech. 8. 22, strong *n.* shall seek the Lord.

Mat. 24. 7; Mk. 13. 8; Lu. 21. 10, *n.* against *n.*

Lu. 7. 5, he loveth our *n.*

21. 25, distress of *n.*

John 11. 50, that the whole *n.* perish not.

Acts 2. 5, devout men of every *n.*

10. 35, in every *n.* he that feareth.

Phil. 2. 15, crooked and perverse *n.*

Rev. 5. 9, redeemed out of every *n.*

See Deut. 4. 27; 15. 6; Jer. 2. 11; 4. 2; 31. 10.

NATIVITY. Gen. 11. 28; Jer. 46. 16; Ezek. 21. 30; 23. 15.

NATURAL. Deut. 34. 7, nor his *n.* force abated.

Rom. 1. 31; 2 Tim. 3. 3, without *n.* affection.

1 Cor. 2. 14, the *n.* man receiveth not.

See 1 Cor. 15. 44; Phil. 2. 20; Jas. 1. 23.

NATURE. 1 Cor. 11. 14, doth not even *n.* itself teach?

Eph. 2. 3, by *n.* children of wrath.

Heb. 2. 16, the *n.* of angels.

2 Pet. 1. 4, partakers of the divine *n.*

See Rom. 1. 26; 2. 14, 27; Gal. 2. 15; 4. 8.

NAUGHT. Prov. 20. 14, it is *n.*, saith the buyer.

Isa. 49. 4, spent strength for *n.*

52. 3, ye have sold yourselves for *n.*

Mal. 1. 10, shut the doors for *n.*

Acts 5. 38, if of men, it will come to *n.*

See Deut. 15. 9; Job 1. 9; Rom. 14. 10; 1 Cor. 1. 28.

NAUGHTINESS. 1 Sam. 17. 28; Prov. 11. 6; Jas. 1. 21.

NAUGHTY. Prov. 6. 12; 17. 4; Jer. 24. 2.

NAY. Mat. 5. 37; 2 Cor. 1. 17, 18, 19; Jas. 5. 12.

NEAR. Judg. 20. 34, knew not evil was *n.*

Ps. 22. 11, trouble is *n.*

148. 14, a people *n.* to him.

Prov. 27. 10, better a neighbour that is *n.*

Isa. 50. 8, he is *n.* that justifieth.

55. 6, call upon the Lord while he is *n.*

Obad. 15; Zeph. 1. 14, the day of the Lord is *n.*

Mat. 24. 33, it is *n.*, even at the doors.

Mk. 13. 28, ye know that summer is *n.*

See Ezek. 11. 3; 22. 5; Rom. 13. 11. [3. 14.]

NECESSARY. Job 23. 12; Acts 15. 28; 28. 10; Tit.

NECESSITIES. 2 Cor. 6. 4, as the ministers of God,

in *n.* [saints.]

NECESSITY. Rom. 12. 13, distributing to the *n.* of

1 Cor. 9. 16, *n.* is laid upon me.

2 Cor. 9. 7; Philem. 14, give, not grudgingly, or of *n.*

See Acts 20. 34; 2 Cor. 12. 10; Phil. 4. 16.

NECK. Prov. 3. 3; 6. 21, bind them about thy *n.*

Mat. 18. 6; Mk. 9. 42; Lu. 17. 2, millstone about his *n.*

Lu. 15. 20; Acts 20. 37, fell on his *n.*

Acts 15. 10, yoke on the *n.* of disciples.

See Neh. 9. 29; Isa. 3. 16; Lam. 5. 5; Rom. 16. 4.

NEED. 2 Chron. 20. 17, ye shall not *n.* to fight.

Prov. 31. 11, he shall have no *n.* of spoil.

Mat. 6. 8; Lu. 12. 30, what things ye have *n.* of.

9. 12; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 31, *n.* not a physician.

14. 16, they *n.* not depart. [them.]

21. 3; Mk. 11. 3; Lu. 19. 31, 34, the Lord bath *n.* of

Lu. 11. 8, as many as he *n.*

Acts 2. 45; 4. 35, as every man had *n.*

1 Cor. 12. 21, cannot say, I have no *n.* of thee.

Phil. 4. 12, to abound and to suffer *n.*

19, God shall supply all your *n.*

2 Tim. 2. 15, that *n.* not to be ashamed.

Heb. 4. 16, grace to help in time of *n.*

5. 1, ye have *n.* that one teach you.

1 John 3. 17, seeth his brother have *n.*

Rev. 3. 17, rich, and have *n.* of nothing.

21. 23; 22. 5, city had no *n.* of the sun.

See Deut. 15. 8; Lu. 9. 11; John 2. 25; Acts 17. 25.

NEEDFUL. Lu. 10. 42; Phil. 1. 24; Jas. 2. 16.

NEEDY. Deut. 15. 11, thou shalt open thine hand

to thy *n.*

Job 24. 4, they turn the *n.* out of the way.

Ps. 9. 18, the *n.* shall not always be forgotten.

40. 17; 70. 5; 86. 1; 109. 22, I am poor and *n.*

74. 21, let the poor and *n.* praise thy name.

Prov. 31. 9, plead the cause of the poor and *n.*

Isa. 41. 17, when the *n.* seek water.

See Ezek. 16. 49; 18. 12; 22. 29; Amos 8. 4, 6.

NEGLECT. Mat. 18. 17; Acts 6. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 11;

Heb. 2. 3.

NEGLIGENT. 2 Chron. 29. 11; 2 Pet. 1. 12.

**NEIGHBOUR.** Prov. 3. 28, say not to thy *n.*, go and come again.  
 14. 20, the poor is hated even of his *n.*  
 21. 10, his *n.* findeth no favour.  
 Eccl. 4. 4, envied of his *n.*  
 Jer. 22. 13, that useth his *n.* service without wages.  
 Hab. 2. 15, that giveth his *n.* drink. [his *n.*  
 Zech. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25, speak every man truth to  
 Lu. 10. 29, who is my *n.*?  
 14. 12, call not thy rich *n.*  
 See Ex. 20. 16; Lev. 19. 13; Mat. 5. 43; Rom. 13. 10.  
**NEST.** Num. 24. 21, thou putteth thy *n.* in a rock,  
 Deut. 32. 11, as an eagle stirreth up her *n.*  
 Job 29. 18, I shall die in my *n.*  
 Ps. 84. 3, the swallow hath found a *n.*  
 Mat. 8. 20; Lu. 9. 58, birds of the air have *n.*  
 See Prov. 27. 8; Isa. 16. 2; Jer. 49. 16; Obad. 4;  
 Hab. 2. 9.  
**NET.** Ps. 141. 10, let the wicked fall into their own *n.*  
 Prov. 1. 17, in vain the *n.* is spread.  
 Eccl. 9. 12, as fishes taken in an evil *n.*  
 Hab. 1. 16, they sacrifice unto their *n.*  
 Mat. 13. 47, kingdom of heaven like a *n.*  
 Mk. 1. 18, they forsook their *n.*  
 Lu. 5. 5, at thy word I will let down the *n.*  
 See Mat. 4. 21; Mk. 1. 16; John 21. 6.  
**NETHER.** Deut. 24. 6; Job 41. 24.  
**NEVER.** Lev. 6. 13, the fire shall *n.* go out.  
 Job 3. 16, as infants which *n.* saw light.  
 Ps. 10. 11, he will *n.* see it.  
 15. 5; 30. 6, shall *n.* be moved.  
 Prov. 27. 20; 30. 15, *n.* satisfied.  
 Isa. 56. 11, which can *n.* have enough.  
 Mat. 7. 23, I *n.* knew you.  
 9. 33, it was *n.* so seen in Israel.  
 26. 53, yet will I *n.* be offended.  
 Mk. 2. 12, we *n.* saw it on this fashion.  
 3. 29, hath *n.* forgiveness.  
 14. 21, if he had *n.* been born.  
 John 4. 14; 6. 35, shall *n.* thirst.  
 7. 46, *n.* man spake like this man.  
 8. 51; 10. 23; 11. 26, shall *n.* see death.  
 1 Cor. 13. 8, charity *n.* faileth.  
 Heb. 13. 5, I will *n.* leave thee.  
 2 Pet. 1. 10, ye shall *n.* fall.  
 See Judg. 2. 1; Ps. 58. 5; Jer. 33. 17; Dan. 2. 44.  
**NEW.** Num. 16. 30, if the Lord make a *n.* thing.  
 Ps. 33. 3; 40. 3; 96. 1; 98. 1; 144. 9; 149. 1; Isa. 42.  
 10; Rev. 5. 9; 14. 3, a *n.* song.  
 Eccl. 1. 9, no *n.* thing under the sun.  
 Isa. 65. 17; 66. 22; Rev. 21. 1, *n.* heavens and *n.* earth.  
 Lam. 3. 23, *n.* every morning. [garment.  
 Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21; Lu. 5. 36, *n.* cloth to old  
 13. 52, things *n.* and old.  
 Mk. 1. 27; Acts 17. 19, what *n.* doctrine is this?  
 John 13. 34; 1 John 2. 7, 8, a *n.* commandment.  
 Acts 17. 21, to tell or hear some *n.* thing.  
 2 Cor. 5. 17; Gal. 6. 15, a *n.* creature.  
 Eph. 2. 15; 4. 24; Col. 3. 10, *n.* man.  
 Heb. 10. 20, *n.* and living way.  
 Rev. 2. 17; 3. 12, a *n.* name.  
 21. 5, I make all things *n.*  
 See Isa. 24. 7; 43. 19; 65. 8; Acts 2. 13.  
**NEWLY.** Deut. 32. 17; Judg. 7. 19.  
**NEWNESS.** Rom. 6. 4; 7. 6.  
**NEWS.** Prov. 25. 25.  
**NIGHT.** Num. 24. 17, but not *n.*  
 Deut. 30. 14; Rom. 10. 8, the word is *n.* unto thee.  
 Ps. 34. 18, *n.* to them of broken heart.  
 145. 18, *n.* to all that call upon him.  
 Eph. 2. 13, made *n.* by the blood of Christ.  
 See Joel 2. 1; Lu. 21. 20; Heb. 6. 8.  
**NIGHT.** Ex. 12. 42, a *n.* to be much observed.  
 Job 7. 4, when shall I arise, and the *n.* be gone?  
 35. 10; Ps. 77. 6, songs in the *n.*  
 Ps. 30. 5, weeping may endure for a *n.*  
 91. 5, the terror by *n.*  
 136. 9; Jer. 31. 35, moon and stars to rule by *n.*  
 139. 11, the *n.* shall be light about me.  
 Isa. 21. 4, the *n.* of my pleasure.  
 11, watchman, what of the *n.*?  
 Lu. 6. 12, he continued all *n.* in prayer.  
 John 9. 4, the *n.* cometh, when no man can work.

John 11. 10, walk in the *n.*, he stumbleth.  
 Rom. 13. 12, the *n.* is far spent.  
 1 Thess. 5. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 10, cometh as a thief in the *n.*  
 Rev. 21. 25; 22. 5, no *n.* there.  
 See Job 7. 3; Ps. 121. 6; Mat. 27. 64; John 3. 2.  
**NOBLE.** Neh. 3. 5, the *n.* put not their neck.  
 Job 29. 10, the *n.* held their peace.  
 Jer. 2. 21, planted thee a *n.* vine.  
 14. 3, their *n.* sent their little ones to the waters.  
 Acts 17. 11, Bereans were more *n.*  
 1 Cor. 1. 26, not many *n.*  
 See Num. 21. 13; Ps. 149. 8; Eccl. 10. 17.  
**NOISE.** Ezra 3. 13, not discern *n.* of joy.  
 Ps. 66. 1; 81. 1; 95. 1; 98. 4; 100. 1, joyful *n.*  
 Ezek. 1. 24; 43. 2, *n.* of great waters.  
 2 Pet. 3. 10, pass away with great *n.*  
 See Josh. 6. 27; Mat. 9. 23; Mk. 2. 1; Acts 2. 6.  
**NOISOME.** Ps. 91. 3; Ezek. 14. 21; Rev. 16. 2.  
**NOTHING.** Deut. 2. 7; Neh. 9. 21, thou hast lacked *n.*  
 2 Sam. 24. 24, neither offer of that which doth  
 cost *n.*  
 2 Chron. 14. 11, it is *n.* with thee to help.  
 Neh. 8. 10, portions to them for whom *n.* is prepared.  
 Job 8. 9, but of yesterday, and know *n.*  
 Ps. 49. 17, he shall carry *n.* away.  
 119. 165, *n.* shall offend them.  
 Prov. 13. 4, the sluggard desireth, and hath *n.*  
 7, there is that maketh himself rich, yet hath *n.*  
 1 am. 1. 12, is it *n.* to you?  
 Mat. 17. 20; Lu. 1. 37, *n.* shall be impossible.  
 21. 19; Mk. 11. 13, *n.* but leaves.  
 Lu. 6. 55, hoping for *n.* again.  
 7. 42, they had *n.* to pay.  
 John 15. 5, without me ye can do *n.*  
 1 Cor. 4. 4, I know *n.* by myself.  
 2 Cor. 6. 10, as having *n.*  
 13. 8, we can do *n.* against the truth.  
 1 Tim. 4. 4, *n.* to be refused.  
 6. 7, brought *n.* into this world, can carry *n.* out.  
 See Phil. 4. 6; Jas. 1. 4; 3 John 7. [children.  
**NOURISH.** Isa. 1. 2, I have *n.* and brought up  
 1 Tim. 4. 6, *n.* in words of faith.  
 Jas. 5. 5, have *n.* your hearts.  
 See Gen. 45. 11; 50. 21; Acts 12. 20; Col. 2. 19.  
**NOW.** Job 4. 5, *n.* it is come upon thee.  
 Ps. 119. 67, but *n.* have I kept thy word.  
 Hos. 2. 7, then was it better than *n.*  
 Lu. 14. 17, all things are *n.* ready.  
 John 13. 7, thou knowest not *n.*  
 16. 12, ye cannot bear them *n.*  
 1 Cor. 13. 12, *n.* I know in part.  
 Gal. 2. 20, the life I *n.* live.  
 1 Tim. 4. 8, the life that *n.* is.  
 1 Pet. 1. 8, though *n.* ye see him not.  
 1 John 3. 2, *n.* are we sons of God.  
 See Rom. 6. 22; Gal. 3. 3; Heb. 2. 8. [without *n.*  
**NUMBER (n.).** Job 5. 9; 9. 10, marvellous things  
 25. 3, is there any *n.* of his armies?  
 Ps. 139. 18, more in *n.* than the sand.  
 147. 4, he telleth the *n.* of the stars.  
 Acts 11. 21, a great *n.* believed.  
 16. 5, the churches increased in *n.* daily.  
 Rev. 13. 17, 18, the *n.* of his name.  
 See Deut. 7. 7; Hos. 1. 10; Rom. 9. 27. [left *n.*  
**NUMBER (n.).** Gen. 41. 49, gathered corn till he  
 2 Sam. 24. 2; 1 Chron. 21. 2, *n.* the people.  
 Ps. 90. 12, so teach us to *n.* our days.  
 Eccl. 1. 15, that which is wanting cannot be *n.*  
 Isa. 53. 12; Mk. 15. 28, he was *n.* with transgressors.  
 Mat. 10. 30; Lu. 12. 7, hairs are all *n.*  
 Rev. 7. 9, multitude which no man could *n.*  
 See Ex. 30. 12; Job 14. 16; Ps. 40. 5; Acts 1. 17.  
**NURSE.** Gen. 35. 8, Deborah Rebekah's *n.* died.  
 2 Sam. 4. 4, and his *n.* took him up and fled.  
 1 Thess. 2. 7, even as a *n.* cherisheth her children.  
 See Ex. 2. 7, 9; Isa. 60. 4.  
**NURSING.** Isa. 49. 23, kings shall be thy *n.* fathers,  
 and their queens thy *n.* mothers.  
**NURTURE.** Eph. 6. 4.

O.

**OBEDIENCE.** Rom. 5. 19, by the *o.* of one  
 16. 26, the *o.* of faith.

- Heb. 5. 8, yet learned he *o*.  
*See* Rom. 16. 19; 2 Cor. 10. 5; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
- OBEDIENT.** Ex. 24. 7, all will we do, and be *o*.  
 Prov. 25. 12, wise reprovcr upon an *o*. ear.  
 Isa. 1. 19, if *o*. ye shall eat.  
 2 Cor. 2. 9, *o*. in all things.  
 Eph. 6. 5; Tit. 2. 9, be *o*. to your masters.  
 Phil. 2. 8, *o*. unto death.  
 1 Pet. 1. 14, as *o*. children.  
*See* Num. 27. 20; 2 Sam. 22. 45; Tit. 2. 5.
- OBEISANCE.** Gen. 37. 7; 43. 28; 2 Sam. 15. 5.
- OBEY.** Deut. 11. 27, a blessing if ye *o*.  
 Josh. 24. 24, his voice will we *o*.  
 1 Sam. 15. 22, to *o*. is better than sacrifice.  
 Jer. 7. 23, *o*. my voice, and I will be your God.  
 Acts 5. 29, we ought to *o*. God rather than men.  
 Rom. 6. 16, his servants ye are to whom ye *o*.  
 Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20, *o*. your parents in the Lord.  
 2 Thess. 1. 8; 1 Pet. 4. 17, that *o*. not the gospel.  
 Heb. 13. 17, *o*. them that have rule over you.  
 1 Pet. 1. 22, purified your souls in *o*. the truth.  
*See* Ex. 5. 2; 23. 21; Dan. 9. 10; Mat. 8. 27.
- OBJECT.** Acts 24. 19.
- OBSCUR.** Prov. 20. 20.
- OBSCURITY.** Isa. 29. 18; 58. 10; 59. 9.
- OBSERVATION.** Lu. 17. 20.
- OBSERVE.** Gen. 37. 11, his father *o*. the saying.  
 Ps. 107. 43, whoso is wise, and will *o*. these things.  
 Prov. 23. 26, let thine eyes *o*. my ways.  
 Eccl. 11. 4, he that *o*. the wind.  
 Jon. 2. 8, that *o*. lying vanities.  
 Mat. 23. 20, teaching them to *o*. all things.  
 Mk. 6. 20, Herod feared John, and *o*. him.  
 10. 20, all these have I *o*.  
*See* Ex. 12. 42; 31. 16; Ezek. 20. 18; Gal. 4. 10.
- OBSERVER.** Deut. 18. 10.
- OBSTINATE.** Deut. 2. 30; Isa. 48. 4.
- OBTAIN.** Prov. 8. 35, shall *o*. favour of the Lord.  
 Isa. 35. 10; 51. 11, shall *o*. joy and gladness.  
 Lu. 20. 35, worthy to *o*. that world.  
 Acts 26. 22, having *o*. help of God.  
 1 Cor. 9. 24, so run that ye may *o*.  
 1 Thess. 5. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 10, to *o*. salvation.  
 1 Tim. 1. 13, I *o*. mercy.  
 Heb. 4. 16, *o*. mercy, and find grace to help.  
 9. 12, having *o*. eternal redemption.  
 1 Pet. 2. 10, which had not *o*. mercy, but now have *o*.  
 2 Pet. 1. 1, *o*. like precious faith.  
*See* Dan. 11. 21; Hos. 2. 23; Acts 1. 17; 22. 28.
- OCCASION.** 2 Sam. 12. 14, great *o*. to enemies to blaspheme.  
 Dan. 6. 4, sought to find *o*.  
 Rom. 7. 8, sin, taking *o*. by the commandment.  
 14. 13, an *o*. to fall in his brother's way.  
 1 Tim. 5. 14, give none *o*. to the adversary.  
*See* Gen. 43. 18; Ezra 7. 20; Ezek. 18. 3. [19. 25.]
- OCCUPATION.** Gen. 46. 33; Jon. 1. 8; Acts 18. 3; 19. 13.
- OCCUPY.** Ezek. 27. 9; Lu. 19. 13.
- ODOUR.** John 12. 3; Phil. 4. 18; Rev. 5. 8.
- OFFENCE.** Eccl. 10. 4, yielding pacifieth great *o*.  
 Isa. 8. 14; Rom. 9. 33; 1 Pet. 2. 8, a rock of *o*.  
 Mat. 16. 23, thou art an *o*. to me.  
 18. 7; Lu. 17. 1, woe to the world because of *o* !  
 Acts 24. 16, conscience void of *o*.  
 Rom. 14. 20, that man who eateth with *o*.  
 1 Cor. 10. 32; 2 Cor. 6. 3, give none *o*.  
 Phil. 1. 10, without *o*. till the day of Christ.  
*See* 1 Sam. 25. 31; Rom. 5. 15; 16. 17; Gal. 5. 11.
- OFFEND.** Job 34. 31, I will not *o*. any more.  
 Ps. 119. 165, nothing shall *o*. them.  
 Prov. 18. 19, brother *o*. is harder to be won.  
 Mat. 5. 29; 18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, if thine eye *o*. thee.  
 13. 41, gather all things that *o*.  
 57; Mk. 6. 3, they were *o*. in him.  
 26. 33, though all shall be *o*. yet will I never be.  
 Rom. 14. 21, whereby thy brother is *o*.  
 Jas. 2. 10, yet *o*. in one point.  
*See* Gen. 20. 9; Jer. 37. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 29.
- OFFENDER.** 1 Kings 1. 21; Isa. 29. 21; Acts 25. 11.
- OFFER.** Judg. 5. 2, people willingly *o*. themselves.  
 Ps. 50. 23, whoso *o*. praise.  
 Mat. 5. 24, then come and *o*. thy gift.  
 Lu. 6. 29, one check, *o*. also the other.
- 1 Cor. 8. 1, 4, 7; 10. 19, things *o*. to idols.  
 Phil. 2. 17, *o*. in the service of your faith.  
 2 Tim. 4. 6, now ready to be *o*.  
 Heb. 9. 28, Christ once *o*. to bear the sins of many.  
*See* 2 Chron. 17. 16; Ezra 1. 6; 2. 68; Mal. 1. 8.
- OFFICE.** 1 Sam. 2. 36, put me into one of the priests' *o*.  
 Rom. 11. 13, I magnify mine *o*.  
 1 Tim. 3. 1, the *o*. of a bishop.  
 Heb. 7. 5, the *o*. of the priesthood.  
*See* Gen. 41. 13; Ps. 109. 8; Rom. 12. 4.
- OFFSCOURING.** Lam. 3. 45; 1 Cor. 4. 13.
- OFFSPRING.** Job 27. 14; Acts 17. 23; Rev. 22. 16.
- OFTEN.** Prov. 29. 1, being *o*. reproved.  
 Mal. 3. 16, spake *o*. one to another.  
 Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 13. 34, how *o*. would I have gathered.  
 1 Cor. 11. 26, as *o*. ye eat.  
 1 Tim. 5. 23, thine *o*. infirmities.  
*See* 2 Cor. 11. 26; Heb. 9. 25; 10. 11.
- OIL.** Ps. 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, with *o*. of gladness.  
 92. 10, be anointed with fresh *o*.  
 104. 15, *o*. to make his face to shine.  
 Isa. 61. 3, *o*. of joy for mourning.  
 Mat. 25. 3, took no *o*. with them.  
 Lu. 10. 34, pouring in *o*. and wine.  
*See* Ex. 27. 20; Mic. 6. 7; Lu. 7. 46.
- OLD.** Deut. 8. 4; 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, waxed not *o*.  
 Josh. 5. 11, did eat of the *o*. corn.  
 Ps. 37. 25, I have been young, and now am *o*.  
 71. 18, when I am *o*. forsake me not.  
 Prov. 22. 6, when he is *o*. he will not.  
 Isa. 58. 12, build the *o*. waste places.  
 Jer. 6. 16, ask for the *o*. paths.  
 Lu. 5. 39, he saith, the *o*. is better.  
 2 Cor. 5. 17, *o*. things are passed away.  
 2 Pet. 2. 5, God spared not the *o*. world.  
 1 John 2. 7, the *o*. commandment is the word.  
 Rev. 12. 9; 20. 2, that *o*. serpent.  
*See* Job 22. 15; Ps. 77. 5; Mat. 5. 21; Rom. 7. 6.
- OMITTED.** Mat. 23. 23.
- ONCE.** Gen. 18. 32, yet but this *o*.  
 Num. 13. 30, let us go up at the *o*.  
 Job 33. 14; Ps. 62. 11, speaketh *o*. yea twice.  
 Isa. 66. 8, shall a nation be born at *o* ?  
 Heb. 6. 4, *o*. enlightened.  
 9. 27, *o*. to die.  
*See* Rom. 6. 10; Heb. 10. 10; 1 Pet. 3. 18.
- ONE.** Job 9. 3, *o*. of a thousand.  
 Eccl. 7. 27; Isa. 27. 12, *o*. by *o*.  
 Mk. 10. 21; Lu. 18. 22, *o*. thing thou lackest.  
 Lu. 10. 42, *o*. thing is needful.  
 John 9. 25, *o*. thing I know.  
 17. 11, 21, 22, that they may be *o*.  
 Gal. 3. 28, all *o*. in Christ.  
 Eph. 4. 5, *o*. Lord, *o*. faith, *o*. baptism.  
*See* Deut. 6. 4; Mk. 12. 32; 1 Tim. 2. 5.
- ONYX.** Ex. 28. 20; 39. 13, and an *o*.
- OPEN.** Num. 16. 30, if the earth *o*. her mouth.  
 Ps. 49. 4, I will *o*. my dark saying.  
 51. 15, *o*. thou my lips.  
 81. 10, *o*. thy mouth wide.  
 104. 28; 145. 16, thou *o*. thine hand.  
 119. 18, *o*. thou mine eyes.  
 Prov. 31. 8, *o*. thy mouth for the dumb.  
 Isa. 22. 22, he shall *o*. and none shall shut.  
 42. 7, to *o*. the blind eyes.  
 60. 11, thy gates shall be *o*. continually.  
 Ezek. 16. 63, never *o*. thy mouth.  
 Mal. 3. 10, *o*. windows of heaven.  
 Mat. 25. 11; Lu. 13. 25, Lord *o*. to us.  
 27. 52, graves were *o*.  
 Mk. 7. 34, that is, be *o*.  
 Lu. 24. 32, while he *o*. to us the scriptures.  
 45, then *o*. he their understanding.  
 Acts 26. 18, to *o*. their eyes, and turn them.  
 1 Cor. 16. 9, great door and effectual is *o*.  
 Col. 4. 3, *o*. to us a door of utterance.  
*See* Acts 16. 14; 2 Cor. 2. 12; Heb. 4. 13; Rev. 5. 2.
- OPERATION.** Ps. 28. 5; Isa. 5. 12; 1 Cor. 12. 6; Col. 2. 12.
- OPINION.** 1 Kings 18. 21; Job 32. 6.
- OPPORTUNITY.** Gal. 6. 10; Phil. 4. 10; Heb. 11. 15.
- OPPOSE.** Job 30. 21; 2 Thess. 2. 4; 2 Tim. 2. 25.
- OPPOSITIONS.** 1 Tim. 6. 20.



**OPPRESS.** Ex. 22. 21; 23. 9, *o.* a stranger.  
 Lev. 25. 14, 17, *ye* shall not *o.* one another.  
 1 Sam. 12. 3, whom have I *o.*?  
 Ps. 10. 18, that the man of earth may no more *o.*  
 Prov. 14. 31; 22. 16, he that *o.* the poor.  
 23. 3, a poor man that *o.* the poor.  
 Jer. 7. 6, if *ye o.* not the stranger.  
 Hos. 12. 7, he loveth to *o.*  
 Zech. 7. 10, *o.* not the widow.  
 See Mal. 3. 5; Acts 7. 24; 10. 38; Jas. 2. 6.  
**OPPRESSION.** Deut. 26. 7, the Lord looked on our *o.*  
 Ps. 62. 10, trust not in *o.*  
 119. 134, deliver me from the *o.* of man.  
 Eccl. 4. 1, I considered the *o.*  
 7. 7, *o.* maketh a wise man mad.  
 Isa. 30. 12, *ye* trust in *o.*  
 See Isa. 33. 15; Zech. 9. 8; 10. 4.  
**ORATOR.** Isa. 3. 3; Acts 24. 1. [people.  
**ORDAIN.** 1 Chron. 17. 9, I will *o.* a place for my  
 Ps. 8. 2, hast thou *o.* strength.  
 81. 5, this he *o.* in Joseph.  
 132. 17, I have *o.* a lamp for mine anointed.  
 Isa. 26. 12, thou wilt *o.* peace for us.  
 30. 33, Tophet is *o.* of old.  
 Jer. 1. 5, I *o.* thee a prophet.  
 Mk. 3. 14, Jesus *o.* twelve.  
 John 15. 16, have *o.* you, that *ye* should bring forth.  
 Acts 1. 22, one be *o.* to be a witness.  
 10. 42, *o.* of God to be the Judge.  
 13. 48, *o.* to eternal life.  
 14. 23; Tit. 1. 5, *o.* elders.  
 16. 4, decrees that were *o.*  
 17. 31, by that man whom he hath *o.*  
 Rom. 13. 1, the powers that be are *o.* of God.  
 Gal. 3. 19, the law was *o.* by angels.  
 Eph. 2. 10, good works which God hath before *o.*  
 Jude 4, of old *o.* to this condemnation.  
 1 Cor. 2. 7; 9. 14; 1 Tim. 2. 7; Heb. 5. 1.  
**ORDER.** Judg. 13. 12, how shall we *o.* the child?  
 2 Kings 20. 1; Isa. 38. 1, set thine house in *o.*  
 Job 10. 22, land without any *o.*  
 23. 4, I would *o.* my cause.  
 37. 19, we cannot *o.* our speech.  
 Ps. 40. 5, they cannot be reckoned in *o.*  
 50. 21, I will set them in *o.*  
 23, to him that *o.* his conversation aright.  
 110. 4; Heb. 5. 6; 6. 20; 7. 11, the *o.* of Melchisedec.  
 1 Cor. 14. 40, decently and in *o.*  
 Tit. 1. 5, that thou shouldst set in *o.*  
 See Ps. 37. 23; Acts 21. 24; 1 Cor. 15. 23.  
**ORDINANCE.** Isa. 58. 2; Rom. 13. 2, the *o.* of their God.  
 Mal. 3. 14, what profit that we have kept *o.*?  
 Eph. 2. 15, commandments contained in *o.*  
 Col. 2. 14, handwriting of *o.*  
 Heb. 9. 10, in carnal *o.*  
 See Jer. 31. 36; Luke 1. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 13.  
**ORPHANS.** Lam. 5. 3.  
**OSTRICH.** Job 39. 13, or wings and feathers unto the *o.*  
 Lam. 4. 3, like the *o.* in the wilderness.  
**OUGHT.** 1 Chron. 12. 32, to know what Israel *o.* to do.  
 Mat. 23. 23; Lu. 11. 42, these *o.* *ye* have done.  
 Lu. 24. 26, *o.* not Christ to have suffered?  
 John 4. 20, the place where men *o.* to worship.  
 Acts 5. 29, we *o.* to obey God.  
 Rom. 8. 26, what we should pray for as we *o.*  
 Heb. 5. 12, when *ye o.* to be teachers.  
 Jas. 3. 10, these things *o.* not so to be.  
 Pet. 3. 11, what manner of persons *o.* *ye* to be?  
 See Rom. 12. 3; 15. 1; 1 Tim. 3. 15.  
**OURS.** Mk. 12. 7; Lu. 20. 14; 1 Cor. 1. 2; 2 Cor. 1. 14.  
**OUT.** Num. 32. 23, be sure your sin will find you *o.*  
 Ps. 82. 5, are *o.* of course.  
 Prov. 4. 23, *o.* of it are the issues of life. [speaketh.  
 Mat. 12. 34; 15. 19, *o.* of abundance of heart the mouth  
 2 Tim. 3. 11, *o.* of them all the Lord delivered me.  
 4. 2, instant in season, *o.* of season.  
 See Gen. 2. 9, 23; 3. 19; John 15. 19; Acts 2. 5.  
**OUTCAST.** Ps. 137. 2; Isa. 11. 12; 27. 13; Jer. 30. 17.  
**OUTGOINGS.** Josh. 17. 18; Ps. 65. 8.  
**OUTRAGEOUS.** Prov. 27. 4.  
**OUTRUN.** John 20. 4.  
**OUTSIDE.** Judg. 7. 11; Mat. 23. 25; Lu. 11. 39.  
**OUTSTRETCHED.** Deut. 26. 8; Jer. 21. 5; 27. 5.

**OUTWARD.** 1 Sam. 16. 7, looketh on *o.* appearance.  
 Mat. 23. 27, appear beautiful *o.*  
 Rom. 2. 28, not a Jew, which is one *o.*  
 2 Cor. 4. 16, though our *o.* man perish.  
 See Mat. 23. 28; Rom. 2. 28; 1 Pet. 3. 3.  
**OVERCHARGE.** Lu. 21. 34; 2 Cor. 2. 5.  
**OVERCOME.** Gen. 49. 19, he shall *o.* at last.  
 Jer. 23. 9, like a man whom wine hath *o.*  
 John 16. 33, I have *o.* the world.  
 Rom. 12. 21, be not *o.* of evil, but *o.* evil.  
 1 John 5. 4, 5, victory that *o.* the world.  
 Rev. 2. 7, 17, 26; 3. 12, 21, to him that *o.*  
 See Cant. 6. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 19; Rev. 12. 11.  
**OVERMUCH.** Eccl. 7. 16; 2 Cor. 2. 7.  
**OVERPAST.** Ps. 57. 1; Isa. 26. 20.  
**OVERPLUS.** Lev. 25. 27.  
**OVERSEER.** Gen. 41. 34; Prov. 6. 7; Acts 20. 28. [15.  
**OVERSHADOW.** Mat. 17. 5; Mk. 9. 7; Lu. 1. 35; Acts 5.  
**OVERSIGHT.** Gen. 43. 12; Neh. 11. 16; 1 Pet. 5. 2.  
**OVERSPREAD.** Gen. 9. 19; Dan. 9. 27.  
**OVERTAKE.** Amos 9. 13, plowman shall *o.* the reaper.  
 Gal. 6. 1, if a man be *o.* in a fault.  
 1 Thess. 5. 4, day should *o.* you as a thief.  
 See Deut. 19. 6; Isa. 59. 9; Jer. 42. 16.  
**OVERTHROW.** Ex. 23. 24, utterly *o.* them.  
 Job 19. 6, God hath *o.* me.  
 Ps. 140. 4, purposed to *o.* my goings.  
 Prov. 13. 6, wickedness *o.* the sinner.  
 Jon. 3. 4, yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be *o.*  
 Acts 5. 39, if it be of God, *ye* cannot *o.* it.  
 See Gen. 19. 21; Prov. 29. 4; 2 Tim. 2. 18.  
**OVERTURN.** Job 9. 5; 12. 15; 28. 9; Ezek. 21. 27.  
**OVERWHELM.** Job 6. 27, *ye o.* the fatherless.  
 Ps. 61. 2, when my heart is *o.*  
 77. 3; 142. 3; 143. 4, my spirit was *o.*  
 See Ps. 55. 5; 78. 53; 124. 4.  
**OVERWISE.** Eccl. 7. 16.  
**OWE.** Lu. 16. 5, 7, how much *o.* thou?  
 Rom. 13. 8, *o.* no man any thing.  
 See Mat. 18. 24, 28; Lu. 7. 41; Philem. 18.  
**OWN.** Num. 32. 42, called it after his *o.* name.  
 1 Chron. 29. 14, of thine *o.* have we given thee.  
 Ps. 12. 4, our lips are our *o.*  
 67. 6, even our *o.* God shall bless us.  
 Mat. 20. 15, do what I will with mine *o.*  
 John 1. 11, to his *o.* and his *o.* received him not.  
 13. 1, having loved his *o.*  
 1 Cor. 6. 19, *ye* are not your *o.*  
 See Acts 5. 4; Phil. 3. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 8; Rev. 1. 5.  
**OWNER.** Ex. 21. 28; 22. 11; Eccl. 5. 13; Isa. 1. 8.

## P.

**PACIFY.** Prov. 16. 14; 21. 14; Eccl. 10. 4; Ezek. 16. 63.  
**PAIN.** Ps. 55. 4, my heart is sore *p.*  
 116. 3, the *p.* of hell gat hold upon me.  
 Acts 2. 24, having loosed the *p.* of death.  
 Rom. 8. 22, creation travaileth in *p.*  
 Rev. 21. 4, neither shall there be any more *p.*  
 See Ps. 73. 16; Jer. 4. 19; 2 Cor. 11. 27.  
**PAINTED.** 2 Kings 9. 30; Jer. 4. 30; 22. 14; Ezek. 23. 40.  
**PALACE.** Ps. 48. 13, consider her *p.*  
 122. 7, prosperity within thy *p.*  
 144. 12, the similitude of a *p.*  
 Jer. 9. 21, death is entered into our *p.*  
 Lu. 11. 21, a strong man keepeth his *p.*  
 Phil. 1. 13, manifest in all the *p.*  
 See 1 Chron. 29. 1; Neh. 1. 1; 2. 8; Isa. 25. 2.  
**PALE.** Isa. 29. 22; Jer. 30. 6; Rev. 6. 8.  
**PALM.** Isa. 49. 16; Mat. 26. 67; Mk. 14. 65; Rev. 7. 9.  
**PANT.** Ps. 38. 10; 42. 1; 119. 131; Amos 2. 7.  
**PARCHMENTS.** 2 Tim. 4. 13, but especially the *p.*  
**PARDON.** Ex. 23. 21, he will not *p.*  
 2 Kings 5. 18, the Lord *p.* thy servant.  
 2 Chron. 30. 18, the good Lord *p.* every one.  
 Neh. 9. 17, a God ready to *p.*  
 Isa. 55. 7, he will abundantly *p.*  
 See Jer. 33. 8; 50. 20; Lam. 3. 42; Mic. 7. 18.  
**PARENTS.** Mat. 10. 21; Mk. 13. 12, children rise up  
 against *p.*  
 Lu. 18. 29, no man that hath left *p.*  
 21. 16, *ye* shall be betrayed by *p.*  
 John 9. 2, who did sin, this man, or his *p.*?

- Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2, disobedient to *p*.  
 2 Cor. 12. 14, not to lay up for *p*, but for children.  
 Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20, children, obey your *p*.  
 See Lu. 12. 27; 8. 56; 1 Tim. 5. 4; Heb. 11. 23.  
**PART** (*a.*) Josh. 22. 25, 27, ye have no *p*. in the Lord.  
 Ps. 5. 9, their inward *p*. is very wickedness.  
 51. 6, in hidden *p*. make me to know.  
 118. 7, the Lord taketh my *p*.  
 139. 9, dwell in the uttermost *p*.  
 Mk. 9. 40, he that is not against us is on our *p*.  
 Lu. 10. 42, that good *p*.  
 John 13. 8, thou hast no *p*. with me.  
 Acts 8. 21, neither *p*. nor lot.  
 2 Cor. 6. 15, what *p*. hath he that believeth?  
 See Tit. 2. 8; Rev. 20. 6; 21. 8; 22. 19. [me.  
**PART** (*v.*) Ruth 1. 17, if ought but death *p*. thee and  
 2 Sam. 14. 6, there was none to *p*. them.  
 Ps. 22. 18, they *p*. my garments.  
 Lu. 24. 51, while he blessed them he was *p*.  
 Acts 2. 45, *p*. them to all men.  
 See Mat. 27. 35; Mk. 15. 24; Lu. 23. 34; John 19. 24.  
**PARTAKE**. Ps. 50. 18, hast been *p*. with adulterers.  
 Rom. 15. 27, of their spiritual things.  
 1 Cor. 9. 10, *p*. of his hope.  
 13; 10. 18, *p*. with the altar.  
 10. 17, *p*. of that one bread.  
 21, *p*. of the Lord's table.  
 1 Tim. 5. 22, neither be *p*. of other men's sins.  
 Heb. 3. 1, *p*. of the heavenly calling.  
 1 Pet. 4. 13, *p*. of Christ's sufferings.  
 5. 1, a *p*. of the glory.  
 2 Pet. 1. 4, *p*. of the divine nature.  
 See Eph. 3. 6; Phil. 1. 7; Col. 1. 12; Rev. 18. 4.  
**PARTIAL**. Mal. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 21; Jas. 2. 4; 3. 17.  
**PARTICULAR**. 1 Cor. 12. 27; Eph. 5. 33.  
**PARTITION**. 1 Kings 6. 21; Eph. 2. 14.  
**PARTNER**. Prov. 29. 24; Lu. 5. 7; 2 Cor. 8. 23.  
**PASS**. Ex. 12. 13, when I see the blood I will *p*. over.  
 Isa. 43. 2, when thou *p*. through waters.  
 Mat. 26. 39; Mk. 14. 36, let this cup *p*.  
 Lu. 16. 26, neither can they *p*. to us.  
 1 Cor. 7. 21; 1 John 2. 17, fashion of this world *p*.  
 Eph. 3. 19, love of Christ, which *p*. knowledge.  
 Phil. 4. 7, which *p*. all understanding.  
 See Jer. 2. 6; Lu. 18. 37; Rom. 5. 12; Rev. 21. 1.  
**PASSION**. Acts 1. 3; 14. 15; Jas. 5. 17.  
**PAST**. Job 29. 2, as in months *p*.  
 Eccl. 3. 15, God requireth that which is *p*.  
 Cant. 2. 11, the winter is *p*.  
 Jer. 8. 20, the harvest is *p*.  
 Rom. 3. 25, of sins that are *p*.  
 11. 33, ways *p*. finding out.  
 2 Cor. 5. 17, old things *p*. away.  
 Eph. 4. 19, being *p*. feeling.  
 See Eph. 2. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 18; 1 Pet. 2. 10.  
**PASTOR**. Jer. 3. 15; 17. 16; 23. 1; Eph. 4. 11.  
**PASTURE**. Ps. 95. 7; 100. 3; Ezek. 34. 14; John 10. 9.  
**PATE**. Ps. 7. 16.  
**PATH**. Job 28. 7, there is a *p*. which no fowl knoweth.  
 Ps. 16. 11, show me the *p*. of life.  
 27. 11, lead me in a plain *p*.  
 65. 11, thy *p*. drop fatness.  
 77. 19, thy *p*. is in the great waters.  
 119. 105, a light to my *p*.  
 Prov. 4. 18, the *p*. of the just.  
 Isa. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, we will walk in his *p*.  
 42. 16, in *p*. they have not known.  
 58. 12, restorer of *p*. to dwell in.  
 Jer. 6. 16, ask for the old *p*.  
 Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 3; Lu. 3. 4, make his *p*. straight.  
 See Ps. 139. 3; Prov. 3. 17; Lam. 3. 9; Heb. 12. 13.  
**PATIENCE**. Mat. 18. 26, 29, have *p*. with me.  
 Lu. 8. 15, bring forth fruit with *p*.  
 21. 19, in your *p*. possess ye your souls.  
 Rom. 5. 3, tribulation worketh *p*.  
 8. 25, with *p*. wait for it.  
 15. 4, through *p*. and comfort.  
 5, the God of *p*.  
 2 Cor. 6. 4, as ministers of God in much *p*.  
 Col. 1. 11, strengthened with all might to all *p*.  
 1 Thess. 1. 3, your *p*. of hope.  
 2 Thess. 1. 4, glory in you for your *p*.  
 1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *p*.  
 Tit. 2. 2, sound in faith, charity, *p*.  
 Heb. 10. 36, ye have need of *p*.  
 12. 1, run with *p*.  
 Jas. 1. 3, trying of your faith worketh *p*.  
 4, let *p*. have her perfect work.  
 5. 7, the husbandman hath long *p*.  
 10, for an example of *p*.  
 11, ye have heard of the *p*. of Job  
 2 Pet. 1. 6, add to temperance *p*.  
 Rev. 2. 2, 19, I know thy *p*.  
 3. 10, thou hast kept word of *p*.  
 13. 10; 14. 12, here is the *p*. of saints.  
 See Eccl. 7. 8; Rom. 12. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 14.  
**PATIENTLY**. Ps. 37. 7; 40. 1; Heb. 6. 15; 1 Pet. 2. 20.  
**PATTERN**. 1 Tim. 1. 16; Tit. 2. 7; Heb. 8. 5; 9. 23.  
**PAVILION**. 2 Sam. 22. 12, and he made darkness *p*.  
 See Ps. 18. 11; 27. 5; 31. 20; Jer. 43. 10.  
**PAY**. Ex. 22. 7, let him *p*. double.  
 Num. 20. 19, water, I will *p*. for it.  
 2 Kings 4. 7, sell the oil, and *p*. thy debt.  
 Ps. 22. 25; 66. 13; 116. 14, will *p*. my vows.  
 Prov. 22. 27, if thou hast nothing to *p*.  
 Eccl. 5. 4, defer not to *p*. it.  
 Mat. 18. 26, I will *p*. thee all.  
 18. 28, *p*. that thou owest.  
 23. 23, ye *p*. tithe of mint.  
 See Ex. 21. 19; Mat. 17. 24; Rom. 13. 6; Heb. 7. 9.  
**PEACE**. Gen. 41. 16, an answer of *p*.  
 Num. 6. 26, the Lord give thee *p*.  
 25. 12, my covenant of *p*.  
 Deut. 20. 10, proclaim *p*. to it.  
 23. 6, thou shalt not seek their *p*.  
 1 Sam. 25. 6; Lu. 10. 5, *p*. be to this house.  
 2 Kings 9. 19, what hast thou to do with *p*?  
 31, had Zimri *p*, who slew his master?  
 Job 5. 23, beasts shall be at *p*. with thee.  
 22. 21, acquaint thyself with him, and be at *p*.  
 Ps. 4. 8, I will lay me down in *p*.  
 29. 11, the Lord will bless his people with *p*.  
 34. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 11, seek *p*, and pursue it.  
 37. 37, the end of that man is *p*.  
 85. 8, will speak *p*. to his people.  
 122. 6, pray for *p*. of Jerusalem.  
 Eccl. 3. 8, a time of *p*.  
 Isa. 26. 3, keep him in perfect *p*.  
 32. 17, work of righteousness shall be *p*.  
 45. 7, I make *p*, and create evil.  
 48. 18, thy *p*. as a river.  
 22; 57. 21, no *p*. to the wicked.  
 52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, that publisheth *p*.  
 59. 8; Rom. 3. 17, the way of *p*. they know not.  
 Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, saying *p*, when there is no *p*.  
 8. 15; 14. 19, we looked for *p*.  
 34. 5, thou shalt die in *p*.  
 Ezek. 7. 25, they shall seek *p*. [be multiplied.  
 Dan. 4. 1; 6. 25; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2; Jude 2, *p*.  
 Hag. 2. 9, in this place will I give *p*.  
 Mat. 10. 13, let your *p*. come upon it.  
 34; Lu. 12. 51, to send *p*. on earth.  
 Mk. 9. 50, have *p*. one with another.  
 Lu. 1. 79, to guide our feet into way of *p*.  
 2. 14, on earth *p*.  
 19. 42, things which belong to thy *p*.  
 John 14. 27, *p*. I leave, my *p*. I give you.  
 16. 33, that in me ye might have *p*.  
 Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 2; Gal. 1. 3; Eph. 1.  
 2; Phil. 1. 2, *p*. from God our Father.  
 5. 1, we have *p*. with God.  
 10. 15; Eph. 6. 15, the gospel of *p*.  
 14. 19, follow after the things which make for *p*.  
 15. 33; 16. 20; 2 Cor. 13. 11; Phil. 4. 9; 1 Thess. 5.  
 23; Heb. 13. 20, the God of *p*.  
 1 Cor. 14. 33, author of *p*.  
 2 Cor. 13. 11, live in *p*.  
 Eph. 2. 14, he is our *p*.  
 17, *p*. to you which were afar off.  
 4. 3, in the bond of *p*.  
 Phil. 4. 7, *p*. of God which passeth all understanding.  
 Col. 1. 2; 1 Thess. 1. 1; 2 Thess. 1. 2; 1 Tim. 1. 2;  
 2 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4; Philem. 3; 2 John 3, grace  
 and *p*. from God.  
 3. 15, let the *p*. of God rule in your hearts.  
 1 Thess. 5. 13, be at *p*. among yourselves.

2 Thess. 3. 16, Lord of *p.* give you *p.* always.  
 2 Tim. 2. 22; Heb. 12. 14, follow *p.* with all men.  
 Heb. 7. 2, king of *p.*  
 Jas. 2. 16, depart in *p.*  
 3. 18, fruit of righteousness is sown in *p.*  
 2 Pet. 3. 14, found of him in *p.*  
 See Mat. 5. 9; Lu. 24. 36; John 20. 19; Gal. 6. 16.  
**PEACEABLE.** Isa. 32. 18; 1 Tim. 2. 2; Heb. 12. 11;  
 Jas. 3. 17.  
**PEACEABLY.** Gen. 37. 4; 1 Sam. 16. 4; Jer. 9. 8;  
 Rom. 12. 18. [bringing *p.*]  
**PEACOCKS.** 2 Chron. 9. 21, the ships of Tarshish  
 Job 39. 13, gavest thou the goodly wings unto the *p.*  
**PEELED.** Isa. 18. 2; Ezek. 29. 18.  
**PEEP.** Isa. 8. 19; 10. 14.  
**PELICAN.** Lev. 11. 18, and the swan, and the *p.*  
 Deut. 14. 17, the *p.*, and the gier eagle.  
 Ps. 102. 6, I am like a *p.* of the wilderness.  
**PEN.** Judg. 5. 14, they that handle the *p.*  
 Job 19. 24, graven with an iron *p.*  
 Ps. 45. 1, my tongue is the *p.* of a ready writer.  
 Isa. 8. 1, write in it with a man's *p.*  
 Jer. 8. 8, the *p.* of the scribes is in vain.  
 17. 1, is written with a *p.* of iron.  
 3 John 13, I will not with ink and *p.* write.  
**PENCE.** Mat. 18. 28; Mk. 14. 5; Lu. 7. 41; 10. 35.  
**PENNY.** Mat. 20. 13, didst not thou agree with me  
 for a *p.*?  
 22. 19, they brought him a *p.*  
 Mk. 12. 16, bring me a *p.*  
 Rev. 6. 6, a measure of wheat for a *p.*  
**PENURY.** Prov. 14. 23; Lu. 21. 4.  
**PEOPLE.** Ex. 6. 7; Deut. 4. 20; 2 Sam. 7. 24; Jer.  
 13. 11, I will take you to me for a *p.*  
 Lev. 20. 24, separated from other *p.*  
 Deut. 4. 33, did ever *p.* hear voice of God and live?  
 33. 29, O *p.* saved by the Lord.  
 2 Sam. 22. 44; Ps. 18. 43, a *p.* I knew not.  
 Ps. 81. 11, my *p.* would not hearken.  
 144. 15, happy is that *p.*  
 Prov. 30. 25, the ants are a *p.* not strong.  
 Isa. 1. 4, a *p.* laden with iniquity.  
 27. 11, a *p.* of no understanding.  
 43. 4, I will give *p.* for thy life.  
 8. blind *p.* that have eyes.  
 Jer. 6. 22; 50. 41, a *p.* cometh from the north.  
 Jon. 1. 8, of what *p.* art thou?  
 Lu. 1. 17, a *p.* prepared for the Lord.  
 Tit. 2. 14, purify unto himself a peculiar *p.*  
 See Mat. 1. 21; Rom. 11. 2; Heb. 11. 25.  
**PERCEIVE.** Deut. 29. 4, a heart to *p.*  
 Josh. 22. 31, we *p.* the Lord is among us.  
 Job 9. 11, I *p.* him not.  
 23. 8, I cannot *p.* him.  
 Isa. 6. 9, see indeed, but *p.* not.  
 33. 19, deeper speech than thou canst *p.*  
 64. 4, nor *p.* by the ear what God hath.  
 Mat. 22. 18, Jesus *p.* their wickedness.  
 Mk. 8. 17, *p.* ye not yet?  
 Lu. 8. 46, I *p.* that virtue is gone out.  
 John 4. 19, I *p.* thou art a prophet.  
 Acts 10. 34, I *p.* God is no respecter of persons.  
 1 John 3. 16, hereby *p.* we the love of God.  
 See 1 Sam. 3. 8; Neh. 6. 12; Job 33. 14; Mk. 12. 28.  
**PERFECT.** Gen. 6. 9, Noah was *p.*  
 17. 1, walk before me, and be thou *p.*  
 Deut. 18. 13, thou shalt be *p.* with the Lord.  
 32. 4, his work is *p.*  
 2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 30, his way is *p.*  
 Ps. 19. 7, law of the Lord is *p.*  
 37. 37, mark the *p.* man.  
 Prov. 4. 18, more and more to *p.* day.  
 Ezek. 28. 15, thou wast *p.* in thy ways.  
 Mat. 5. 48; 2 Cor. 13. 11, be ye *p.*  
 19. 21, if thou wilt be *p.*  
 John 17. 23, be made *p.* in one.  
 Rom. 12. 2, that *p.* will of God.  
 1 Cor. 2. 6, wisdom among them that are *p.*  
 2 Cor. 12. 9, strength made *p.* in weakness.  
 Eph. 4. 13, unto a *p.* man.  
 Phil. 3. 12, not as though I were already *p.*  
 15, let us, as many as we be *p.*  
 Col. 1. 28, present every man *p.*

Col. 4. 12, may stand *p.* and complete.  
 2 Tim. 3. 17, that the man of God may be *p.*  
 Heb. 2. 10, make *p.* through suffering.  
 11. 40, without us should not be made *p.*  
 12. 23, spirits of just men made *p.*  
 13. 21, make you *p.* in every good work.  
 Jas. 1. 4, patience have her *p.* work.  
 17, every good and *p.* gift.  
 25, *p.* law of liberty.  
 3. 2, the same is a *p.* man.  
 1 John 4. 18, *p.* love casteth out fear.  
 See 2 Chron. 8. 16; Lu. 6. 40; 2 Cor. 7. 1; Eph. 4. 12.  
**PERFECTION.** Job 11. 7; Ps. 119. 96; 2 Cor. 13. 9;  
 Heb. 6. 1.  
**PERFECTLY.** Jer. 23. 20; Acts 18. 26; 1 Cor. 1. 10.  
**PERFECTNESS.** Col. 3. 14.  
**PERFORM.** Ex. 18. 18, not able to *p.* it thyself alone.  
 Esth. 5. 6; 7. 2, to half of kingdom it shall be *p.*  
 Job 6. 12, cannot *p.* their enterprise.  
 Ps. 65. 1, unto thee shall the vow be *p.*  
 119. 106, I have sworn, and I will *p.* it.  
 Isa. 9. 7, zeal of the Lord will *p.* this.  
 44. 28, shall *p.* all my pleasure.  
 Jer. 29. 10; 33. 14, I will *p.* my good word.  
 Rom. 4. 21, able also to *p.*  
 7. 18, how to *p.* that which is good I find not.  
 Phil. 1. 6, *p.* it until day of Christ.  
 See Job 23. 14; Ps. 57. 2; Jer. 35. 14; Mat. 5. 33.  
**PERFORMANCE.** Lu. 1. 45; 2 Cor. 8. 11.  
**PERIL.** Lam. 5. 9; Rom. 8. 35; 2 Cor. 11. 25.  
**PERILOUS.** 2 Tim. 3. 1.  
**PERISH.** Num. 17. 12, we die, we *p.*, we all *p.*  
 Deut. 26. 5, a Syrian ready to *p.*  
 Job 4. 7, who ever *p.*, being innocent?  
 29. 13, blessing of him that was ready to *p.*  
 34. 15, all flesh shall *p.* together.  
 Ps. 1. 6, way of ungodly shall *p.*  
 37. 20, the wicked shall *p.*  
 49. 12, like the beasts that *p.*  
 80. 16, they *p.* at rebuke of thy countenance.  
 102. 26, they shall *p.*, but thou shalt endure.  
 Prov. 11. 10; 28. 28, when the wicked *p.*  
 29. 18, no vision, the people *p.*  
 31. 6, strong drink to him that is ready to *p.*  
 Isa. 27. 13, they shall come that were ready to *p.*  
 Jer. 7. 28, truth is *p.*  
 Jon. 1. 6; 3. 9, God will think on us, that we *p.* not.  
 14, let us not *p.* for this man's life.  
 Mat. 8. 25; Lu. 8. 24, save us, we *p.*  
 18. 14, that one of these little ones should *p.*  
 26. 52, shall *p.* with the sword.  
 Mk. 4. 38, carest thou not that we *p.*?  
 Lu. 13. 3, 5, ye shall all likewise *p.*  
 15. 17, I *p.* with hunger.  
 21. 18, there shall not an hair of your head *p.*  
 John 6. 27, labour not for the meat which *p.*  
 Acts 8. 20, thy money *p.* with thee.  
 Col. 2. 22, which are to *p.* with the using.  
 2 Pet. 3. 9, not willing that any should *p.*  
 See Ps. 12. 2; Jer. 6. 21; John 10. 28; Rom. 2. 12.  
**PERMISSION.** 1 Cor. 7. 6.  
**PERMIT.** 1 Cor. 14. 34; 16. 7; Heb. 6. 3.  
**PERNICIOUS.** 2 Pet. 2. 2.  
**PERPETUAL.** Ex. 31. 16, sabbath for a *p.* covenant.  
 Lev. 25. 34, their *p.* possession.  
 Ps. 9. 6, destructions are come to a *p.* end.  
 74. 3; Jer. 25. 9; Ezek. 35. 5, the *p.* desolations.  
 Jer. 8. 5, a *p.* backsliding.  
 15. 18, why is my pain *p.*?  
 Hab. 3. 6, the *p.* hills.  
 See Gen. 9. 12; Jer. 5. 22; 50. 5; 51. 39; Ezek. 46. 14.  
**PERPETUALLY.** 1 Kings 9. 3; 2 Chron. 7. 16; Amos  
 1. 11.  
**PERPLEXED.** Lu. 9. 7; 24. 4; 2 Cor. 4. 8.  
**PERPLEXITY.** Isa. 22. 5; Mic. 7. 4; Lu. 21. 25.  
**PERSECUTE.** Job 19. 22, why do ye *p.* me?  
 Ps. 7. 1, save me from them that *p.* me.  
 10. 2, the wicked doth *p.* the poor.  
 71. 11, *p.* and take him, there is none to deliver.  
 143. 3, the enemy hath *p.* my soul.  
 Mat. 5. 11, 12, blessed are ye when men *p.* you.  
 44, pray for them that *p.* you.  
 John 15. 20, if they have *p.* me.

- Acts 9. 4; 22. 7; 26. 14, why *p.* thou me?  
22. 4, *I p.* this way unto death.  
26. 11, *I p.* them even to strange cities.  
1 Cor. 4. 12, being *p.*, we suffer it.  
15. 9; Gal. 1. 13, *I p.* the church of God.  
2 Cor. 4. 9, *p.* but not forsaken. [4. 29.  
See John 5. 16; Acts 7. 52; Rom. 12. 14; Gal. 1. 23;]  
**PERSECUTION.** Mat. 13. 21; Mk. 4. 17, when *p.*  
arisech.  
2 Cor. 12. 10, take pleasure in *p.*  
2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will live godly shall suffer *p.*  
See Lam. 5. 5; Acts 8. 1; Gal. 6. 12; 1 Tim. 1. 13.  
**PERSEVERANCE.** Eph. 6. 18. [gardeth not *p.*  
**PERSON.** Deut. 10. 17; 2 Sam. 14. 14, God, which re-  
2 Sam. 17. 11, go to battle in thine own *p.*  
Ps. 15. 4; Isa. 32. 5, 6, vile *p.*  
26. 4; Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, with vain *p.*  
105. 37, not one feeble *p.*  
Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 12. 14, regardst not *p.* of men.  
2 Cor. 2. 10, forgive I it in the *p.* of Christ.  
Heb. 1. 3, the express image of his *p.*  
2 Pet. 3. 11, what manner of *p.* ought ye to be?  
See Mal. 1. 8; Lu. 15. 7; Heb. 12. 16; Jude 16.  
**PERSUADE.** 1 Kings 22. 20, who shall *p.* Ahab?  
Prov. 25. 15, by long forbearing is a prince *p.*  
Mat. 28. 14, we will *p.* him, and secure you.  
Acts 26. 28, almost thou *p.* me.  
Rom. 14. 5, let every man be fully *p.*  
2 Cor. 5. 11, we *p.* men.  
Gal. 1. 10, do I now *p.* men or God?  
Heb. 6. 9, we are *p.* better things of you.  
2 Pet. 2. 18, 32; 2 Chron. 18. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 12.  
**PERTAIN.** Rom. 15. 17; 1 Cor. 6. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 3.  
**PERVERSE.** Deut. 32. 5, *a p.* and crooked generation.  
Job 6. 30, cannot my taste discern *p.* things?  
Prov. 4. 24, *p.* lips put far from thee.  
12. 8, *p.* heart shall be despised.  
17. 20, *p.* tongue falleth into mischief.  
23. 33, thine heart shall utter *p.* things.  
Phil. 2. 15, in the midst of *a p.* nation.  
See Num. 23. 21; Isa. 30. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 5.  
**PERVERT.** Deut. 16. 19, a gift doth *p.* words.  
Job 8. 3, doth God *p.* judgment?  
Prov. 10. 9, he that *p.* his ways shall be known.  
19. 3, the foolishness of man *p.* his way.  
Jer. 3. 21, they have *p.* their way.  
23. 36, ye have *p.* the words of God.  
Acts 13. 10, wilt thou not cease to *p.* right ways?  
Gal. 1. 7, would *p.* the gospel.  
See Eccl. 5. 8; Mic. 3. 9; Lu. 23. 2.  
**PESTILENCE.** Ex. 5. 3; 9. 15; Jer. 42. 17; 44. 13.  
**PESTILENT.** Acts 24. 5. [thy *p.*  
**PETITION.** 1 Sam. 1. 17, God of Israel grant thee  
1 Kings 2. 20, one small *p.*  
Esth. 5. 6; 7. 2; 9. 12, what is thy *p.*?  
Dan. 6. 7, whosoever shall ask *a p.*  
13, maketh his *p.* three times a day.  
See Esth. 7. 3; Ps. 20. 5; 1 John 5. 15. [Epicureans.  
**PHILOSOPHERS.** Acts 17. 18, then certain *p.* of the  
[*p.*  
**PHYLLACTERIES.** Mat. 23. 5, they make broad their  
See Ex. 13. 9, 16; Num. 15. 38.  
**PHYSICIAN.** Mat. 9. 12; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 31, they  
that be whole need not *a p.*  
Lu. 4. 23, *p.*, heal thyself.  
See Jer. 8. 22.  
**PICK.** Prov. 30. 17.  
**PICTURES.** Num. 33. 52; Prov. 25. 11; Isa. 2. 16.  
**PIECE.** 1 Sam. 2. 36; Prov. 6. 26; 28. 21, *a p.* of bread.  
15. 33, Samuel hewed Agag in *p.*  
Ps. 7. 2, rending in *p.* while none to deliver.  
50. 22, consider, lest I tear you in *p.*  
Jer. 23. 29, hammer that breaketh rock in *p.*  
Amos 4. 7, one *p.* was rained upon.  
Zech. 11. 12, weighed for my price thirty *p.*  
13; Mat. 27. 6, 9, took thirty *p.* of silver.  
See Lu. 1. 15; Acts 19. 19; 23. 10; 27. 44. [p. it.  
**PIERCE.** 2 Kings 18. 21; Isa. 36. 6, into his hand and  
Zech. 12. 10; John 19. 37, they shall look on me  
whom they have *p.*  
1 Tim. 6. 10, *p.* themselves with many sorrows.  
See Isa. 27. 1; Lu. 2. 35; Heb. 4. 12; Rev. 1. 7.
- PIETY.** 1 Tim. 5. 4, let them learn first to show *p.* at  
home.  
**PILE.** Isa. 30. 33; Ezek. 24. 9.  
**PILLAR.** Gen. 19. 26, *a p.* of salt.  
Job 9. 6; 26. 11, the *p.* thereof tremble.  
Prov. 9. 1, she hath hewn out her seven *p.*  
Gal. 2. 9, Cephas and John, who seemed to be *p.*  
1 Tim. 3. 15, the *p.* and ground of the truth.  
Rev. 8. 12, him that overcometh will I make *a p.*  
See Isa. 19. 19; Jer. 1. 18; Joel 2. 30; Lu. 17. 32;  
Rev. 10. 1. [Mk. 4. 38.  
**PILLOW.** Gen. 28. 11; 1 Sam. 19. 13; Ezek. 13. 18;  
**PILOTS.** Ezek. 27. 8.  
**PIN.** Judg. 16. 14; Ezek. 15. 3.  
**PINE.** Lev. 26. 39; Lam. 4. 9; Isa. 38. 12; Ezek. 24. 23.  
**PINE TREE.** Isa. 41. 19; 60. 13, and the *p. t.*  
**PIPE.** Isa. 5. 12, the harp and *p.* are in their feasts.  
Mat. 11. 17; Lu. 7. 32, we have *p.* unto you.  
1 Cor. 14. 7, how shall it be known what is *p.*?  
Rev. 18. 22, voice of *p.* shall be heard no more.  
See 1 Sam. 10. 5; 1 Kings 1. 40; Isa. 30. 29.  
**PIT.** Gen. 37. 20, cast him into some *p.*  
Ex. 21. 33, 34, if a man dig *a p.*  
Num. 16. 30, 33, go down quick into the *p.*  
Job 33. 24, deliver him from going down into the *p.*  
Ps. 28. 1; 143. 7, like them that go down into  
the *p.*  
40. 2, out of an horrible *p.*  
Prov. 22. 14; 23. 27, *a deep p.*  
28. 10, shall fall into his own *p.*  
Isa. 38. 17, the *p.* of corruption.  
Mat. 12. 11; Lu. 14. 5, fall into *a p.* on sabbath.  
**PITCHER.** Gen. 24. 14, let down thy *p.*  
Judg. 7. 16, lamps within the *p.*  
Eccl. 12. 6, or the *p.* be broken.  
Lam. 4. 2, esteemed as earthen *p.*  
Mk. 14. 13; Lu. 22. 10, a man bearing *a p.* of water.  
**PITIFUL.** Lam. 4. 10; Jas. 5. 11; 1 Pet. 3. 8. [no *p.*  
**PITY.** Deut. 17. 16; 18. 3; 19. 13, thine eye shall have  
2 Sam. 12. 6, because he had no *p.*  
Job 19. 21, have *p.* on me, my friends.  
Ps. 69. 20, I looked for some to take *p.*  
Prov. 19. 17, that hath *p.* on the poor lendeth.  
28. 8, gather for him that will *p.* the poor.  
Isa. 13. 18, they shall have no *p.* on fruit.  
63. 9, in his *p.* he redeemed them.  
Jer. 13. 14, I will not *p.* nor spare.  
Ezek. 16. 5, none eye *p.* thee.  
24. 21, I will profane what your soul *p.*  
Joel 2. 18, the Lord will *p.* his people.  
Zech. 11. 5, their own shepherds *p.* them not.  
Mat. 18. 33, as I had *p.* on thee.  
See Ps. 103. 13; Jer. 15. 5; Lam. 2. 2; Jon. 4. 10.  
**PLACE.** Ex. 3. 5; Josh. 5. 15, *p.* whereon thou standest  
is holy.  
Judg. 18. 10, *a p.* where there is no want.  
2 Kings 5. 11, strike his hand over the *p.*  
6. 1; Isa. 49. 20, the *p.* is too strait for us.  
Ps. 26. 8, the *p.* where thine honour dwelleth.  
32. 7; 119. 114, thou art my hiding *p.*  
37. 10, thou shalt diligently consider his *p.*  
74. 20, the dark *p.* of the earth.  
90. 1, our dwelling *p.*  
Prov. 14. 26, his children have *a p.* of refuge.  
15. 3, the eyes of the Lord in every *p.*  
Eccl. 3. 20, all go to one *p.*  
Isa. 5. 8, lay field to field, till there be no *p.*  
60. 13, the *p.* of my feet.  
66. 1, where is the *p.* of my rest?  
Jer. 6. 3, they shall feed every one in his *p.*  
Mic. 1. 3, the Lord cometh out of his *p.*  
Zech. 10. 10, *p.* shall not be found for them.  
Mal. 1. 11, in every *p.* incense shall be offered.  
Mat. 28. 6; Mk. 16. 6, see the *p.* where the Lord lay.  
Lu. 10. 1, two and two into every *p.*  
14. 9, give this man *p.*  
John 8. 37, my word hath no *p.* in you.  
18. 2, Judas knew the *p.*  
Acts 2. 1, with one accord in one *p.*  
4. 31, the *p.* was shaken.  
Rom. 12. 19, rather give *p.* to wrath.  
Eph. 4. 27, neither give *p.* to the devil.  
Heb. 12. 17, found no *p.* of repentance.



Rev. 20. 11, there was found no *p.* for them.  
*See* Ps. 16. 6; Isa. 40. 4; Eph. 1. 3; 2. 6; 3. 10.  
**PLAGUE.** Lev. 26. 21, I will bring seven times more *p.*  
 Deut. 28. 59, will make thy *p.* wonderful.  
 29. 22, when they see the *p.* of that land.  
 1 Kings 8. 33, every man the *p.* of his own heart.  
 Ps. 73. 5, nor are they *p.* like other men.  
 91. 10, nor any *p.* come nigh thy dwelling.  
 Hos. 13. 14, O death, I will be thy *p.*  
 Rev. 18. 4, that ye receive not of her *p.*  
 22. 18, shall add to him the *p.* written.  
*See* Lev. 14. 35; Num. 8. 19; 16. 46; Mk. 3. 10.  
**PLAIN.** Gen. 25. 27, Jacob was a *p.* man.  
 Ps. 27. 11, lead me in a *p.* path.  
 Prov. 8. 9, they are *p.* to him that understandeth.  
 15. 19, the way of the righteous is made *p.*  
 Isa. 40. 4, rough places *p.*  
 Hab. 2. 2, write the vision, make it *p.*  
*See* Gen. 13. 10; 19. 17; Isa. 28. 25; Mk. 7. 35.  
**PLAINLY.** Deut. 27. 8, write the words very *p.*  
 Isa. 32. 4, stammerers shall speak *p.*  
 John 10. 24, tell us *p.*  
 16. 25, I shall show you *p.* of the Father.  
 29. now speakest thou *p.*  
*See* Ex. 21. 5; Ezra 4. 18; John 11. 14; 2 Cor. 3. 12.  
**PLAITING.** 1 Pet. 3. 3.  
**PLANES.** Isa. 44. 13.  
**PLANT** (*n.*). Job 14. 9, bring forth boughs like a *p.*  
 Ps. 128. 3, children like olive *p.*  
 144. 12, sons as *p.* grown up.  
 Isa. 5. 7; 17. 10, his pleasant *p.*  
 16. 8, broken down principal *p.*  
 53. 2, as a tender *p.*  
 Ezek. 34. 29, a *p.* of renown.  
 Mat. 15. 13, every *p.* my Father hath not planted.  
*See* Gen. 2. 5; 1 Chron. 4. 23; Jer. 48. 32. [*p.*]  
**PLANT** (*v.*). Num. 24. 6, as trees which the Lord hath  
 2 Sam. 7. 10; 1 Chron. 17. 9, I will *p.* them.  
 Ps. 1. 3; Jer. 17. 8, like a tree *p.*  
 80. 15, the vineyard thy right hand hath *p.*  
 92. 13, *p.* in the house of the Lord.  
 94. 9, he that *p.* the ear.  
 Jer. 2. 21, I had *p.* thee a noble vine.  
 Ezek. 17. 10, being *p.* shall it prosper?  
 Lu. 17. 6, be thou *p.* in the sea.  
 Rom. 6. 5, if we have been *p.* together.  
 1 Cor. 3. 6, I have *p.*  
*See* Mat. 21. 33; Mk. 12. 1; Lu. 20. 9.  
**PLATE.** Ex. 28. 36; 39. 30; Jer. 10. 9.  
**PLATED.** Mat. 27. 29; Mk. 15. 17; John 19. 2.  
**PLATTER.** Mat. 23. 25; Lu. 11. 39.  
**PLAY.** Ex. 32. 6; 1 Cor. 10. 7, people rose up to *p.*  
 1 Sam. 16. 17, a man that can *p.* well.  
 2 Sam. 6. 21, I will *p.* before the Lord.  
 10. 12, let us *p.* the men.  
 Job 41. 5, wilt thou *p.* with him?  
 Ps. 33. 3, *p.* skillfully with a loud noise.  
 Isa. 11. 8, the sucking child shall *p.*  
 Ezek. 33. 32, can *p.* well on an instrument. [8. 5.  
*See* 2 Sam. 2. 14; 1 Chron. 15. 29; Ps. 68. 25; Zech.  
**PLEA.** Deut. 17. 8.  
**PLEAD.** Judg. 6. 31, 32, will ye *p.* for Baal?  
 Job 9. 19, who shall set me a time to *p.*?  
 13. 19, who will *p.* with me?  
 16. 21, that one might *p.* for a man.  
 23. 6, will he *p.* against me with his great power?  
 Isa. 1. 17, *p.* for the widow.  
 3. 13, the Lord standeth up to *p.*  
 43. 26, let us *p.* together.  
 59. 4, none *p.* for truth.  
 Jer. 2. 9, I will yet *p.* with you.  
 Lam. 3. 53, thou hast *p.* the causes of my soul.  
 Joel 3. 2, I will *p.* with them for my people.  
*See* 1 Sam. 25. 39; Job 13. 6; Isa. 66. 16; Hos. 2. 2.  
**PLEASANT.** Gen. 3. 6, *p.* to the eyes.  
 2 Sam. 1. 23, were *p.* in their lives.  
 26. very *p.* hast thou been to me.  
 Ps. 16. 6, lines fallen in *p.* places.  
 106. 24, they despised the *p.* land.  
 133. 1, how *p.* for brethren to dwell together.  
 Prov. 2. 10, knowledge is *p.* to thy soul.  
 15. 26, the words of the pure are *p.* words,  
 16. 24, *p.* words are as honeycomb.

Ecc. 11. 7, it is *p.* to behold the sun.  
 Cant. 4. 13, 16; 7. 13, with *p.* fruits.  
 Isa. 64. 11, our *p.* things are laid waste.  
 Jer. 31. 20, is Ephraim a *p.* child?  
 Ezek. 33. 32, of one that hath a *p.* voice.  
 Dan. 10. 3, I ate no *p.* bread.  
*See* Amos 5. 11; Mic. 2. 9; Nah. 2. 9; Zech. 7. 14.  
**PLEASANTNESS.** Prov. 3. 17.  
**PLEASE.** 1 Kings 3. 10, the speech *p.* the Lord.  
 Ps. 51. 19, then shalt thou be *p.* with sacrifices. [he *p.*  
 115. 3; 135. 6; Jon. 1. 14, he hath done whatsoever  
 Prov. 16. 7, when a man's ways *p.* the Lord.  
 Isa. 2. 6, they *p.* themselves in children of strangers.  
 53. 10, it *p.* the Lord to bruise him.  
 55. 11, accomplish that which I *p.*  
 Mic. 6. 7, will the Lord be *p.* with rams?  
 Mal. 1. 8, offer it, will he be *p.* with thee?  
 John 8. 29, I do always those things that *p.* him.  
 Rom. 8. 8, in the flesh cannot *p.* God.  
 15. 1, to bear, and not to *p.* ourselves.  
 3. even Christ *p.* not himself.  
 1 Cor. 1. 21, it *p.* God by the foolishness of preaching.  
 10. 33, as I *p.* men in all things.  
 Gal. 1. 10, do I seek to *p.* men?  
 Eph. 6. 6; Col. 3. 22, as men-*p.*  
 Heb. 11. 6, without faith it is impossible to *p.* God.  
*See* 1 Cor. 7. 32; Col. 1. 19; 1 Thess. 2. 4; 1 John 3. 22.  
**PLEASURE.** 1 Chron. 29. 17, hast *p.* in uprightness.  
 Esth. 1. 8, do according to every man's *p.*  
 Job 21. 21, what *p.* hath he in his house?  
 25. another never eateth with *p.*  
 22. 3, is it any *p.* to the Almighty?  
 Ps. 16. 11, *p.* for evermore.  
 35. 27, hath *p.* in the prosperity of his servants.  
 51. 15, do good in thy good *p.*  
 102. 14, thy servants take *p.* in her stones.  
 103. 21, ye ministers of his that do his *p.*  
 111. 2, of all them that have *p.* therein.  
 147. 11, taketh *p.* in them that fear him.  
 149. 4, the Lord taketh *p.* in his people.  
 Prov. 21. 17, he that loveth *p.* shall be poor.  
 Ecc. 5. 4, he hath no *p.* in fools.  
 12. 1, I have no *p.* in them.  
 Isa. 44. 28, Cyrus shall perform all my *p.*  
 53. 10, the *p.* of the Lord shall prosper.  
 58. 3, in the day of your fast ye find *p.*  
 13. doing things *p.* on my holy day.  
 Jer. 22. 28; 48. 38; Hos. 8. 8, a vessel wherein is no *p.*  
 Ezek. 18. 23; 33. 11, have I any *p.*?  
 Mal. 1. 10, I have no *p.* in you, saith the Lord.  
 Lu. 8. 14, choked with *p.* of this life.  
 12. 32, Father's good *p.*  
 Eph. 1. 5, the good *p.* of his will.  
 Phil. 2. 13, to will and to do of his good *p.*  
 1 Tim. 5. 6, she that liveth in *p.*  
 2 Tim. 3. 4, lovers of *p.*  
 Heb. 10. 38, my soul shall have no *p.* in him.  
 11. 25, the *p.* of sin for a season.  
 12. 10, chastened us after their own *p.*  
 Jas. 5. 5, ye have lived in *p.* on earth.  
 Rev. 4. 11, for thy *p.* they were created. [2. 13.  
*See* Gen. 18. 12; Ps. 5. 4; Ecc. 2. 1; Tit. 3. 3; 2 Pet.  
**PLENTEOUS.** Ps. 86. 5; 103. 8, *p.* in mercy.  
 130. 7, *p.* redemption.  
 Hab. 1. 16, portion fat and meat *p.*  
 Mat. 9. 37, the harvest truly is *p.* [30. 23.  
*See* Gen. 31. 34; Deut. 28. 11; 30. 9; Prov. 21. 5; Isa.  
**PLENTIFUL.** Ps. 31. 25; 68. 9; Jer. 2. 7; 48. 33;  
 Lu. 12. 16.  
**PLENTY.** Gen. 27. 28, *p.* of corn and wine.  
 Job 22. 25, *p.* of silver.  
 37. 23, *p.* of justice.  
 Prov. 3. 10, barns filled with *p.* [26.  
*See* 2 Chron. 31. 10; Prov. 28. 19; Jer. 44. 17; Joel 2.  
**PLOW.** Job 4. 8, that *p.* iniquity shall reap.  
 Prov. 20. 4, not *p.* by reason of cold.  
 21. 4, the *p.* of the wicked is sin.  
 Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, beat swords into *p.*-shares.  
 28. 24, doth plowman *p.* all day to sow?  
 Joel 3. 10, beat your *p.*-shares into swords.  
 Amos 9. 13, the *p.*-man overtake the reaper.  
*See* Deut. 22. 10; 1 Sam. 14. 14; Job 1. 14; 1 Cor. 9. 10.  
**PLUCK.** Deut. 23. 25, mayest *p.* the ears with thy hand.

- 2 Chron. 7. 20, then will I *p.* them up.  
 Job 24. 9, they *p.* the fatherless from the breast.  
 Ps. 25. 15, he shall *p.* my feet out of the net.  
 74. 11, *p.* it out of thy bosom.  
 Prov. 14. 1, foolish *p.* it down with her hands.  
 Eccl. 3. 2, a time to *p.* up.  
 Isa. 50. 6, my cheeks to them that *p.*  
 Jer. 22. 24, yet I would *p.* thee thence.  
 Amos 4. 11; Zech. 3. 2, a firebrand *p.* out.  
 Mat. 5. 29; 18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, offend thee, *p.* it out.  
 12. 1; Mk. 2. 23; Lu. 6. 1, began to *p.* ears.  
 John 10. 28, nor shall any *p.* out of my hand.  
 See Gen. 8. 11; Lu. 17. 6; Gal. 4. 15; Jude 12.
- POINT.** Jer. 17. 1, written with the *p.* of a diamond.  
 Heb. 4. 15, in all *p.* tempted.  
 Jas. 2. 10, yet offend in one *p.*  
 See Gen. 25. 32; Eccl. 5. 16; Mk. 5. 23; John 4. 47.
- POLE.** Num. 21. 8.
- POLICY.** Dan. 8. 25. [10. 6.]
- POLISHED.** Ps. 144. 12; Isa. 49. 2; Lam. 4. 7; Dan.
- POLL.** 2 Sam. 14. 26; Ezek. 44. 20; Mic. 1. 16. [23.]
- POMP.** Isa. 5. 14; 14. 11; Ezek. 7. 24; 30. 18; Acts 25.
- PONDER.** Prov. 4. 26, *p.* the path of thy feet,  
 5. 6, lest thou shouldst *p.*  
 21, the Lord *p.* all his goings.  
 See Prov. 21. 2; 24. 12; Lu. 2. 19.
- POOL.** Ps. 84. 6; Isa. 35. 7; 41. 18; John 5. 2; 9. 7.
- POOR.** Ex. 30. 15, the *p.* shall not give less.  
 Deut. 15. 11, the *p.* shall never cease.  
 2 Kings 24. 14, none remained, save *p.* sort.  
 Job 24. 4, the *p.* of the earth hide.  
 29. 16, I was a father to the *p.*  
 Ps. 10. 14, the *p.* committeth himself to thee.  
 34. 6, this *p.* man cried.  
 40. 17; 69. 29; 70. 5; 86. 1; 109. 22, I am *p.* [hand.  
 49. 2, rich and *p.* together.  
 Prov. 10. 4, becometh *p.* that dealeth with slack  
 13. 23, food in the tillage of the *p.*  
 18. 23, the *p.* useth entreaties.  
 22. 2, rich and *p.* meet together.  
 30. 9, lest I be *p.* and steal.  
 Isa. 41. 17, when *p.* and needy seek water.  
 Amos 2. 6, they sold the *p.*  
 Zech. 11. 7, 11, I will feed even you, O *p.* of the flock.  
 Mat. 5. 3, blessed are the *p.* in spirit.  
 2 Cor. 6. 10, as *p.*, yet making many rich.  
 8. 9, for your sakes he became *p.*  
 See Lev. 27. 8; Jas. 2. 2; Rev. 8. 17; 13. 16.
- POPULOUS.** Deut. 26. 5; Nah. 3. 8.
- PORITION.** Gen. 31. 14, is there yet any *p.* for us?  
 48. 22, one *p.* above thy brethren.  
 Deut. 32. 9, the Lord's *p.* is his people.  
 2 Kings 2. 9, a double *p.* of thy spirit.  
 Neh. 8. 10; Esth. 9. 19, send *p.* to them.  
 Job 20. 29, this is the *p.* of a wicked man.  
 24. 18, their *p.* is cursed.  
 26. 14; 27. 13, how little a *p.* is heard of him?  
 31. 2, what *p.* of God is there from above?  
 Ps. 11. 6, this shall be the *p.* of thy cup.  
 16. 5, Lord is the *p.* of mine inheritance.  
 17. 14, have their *p.* in this life.  
 73. 26, God is my *p.*  
 119. 57; 142. 5, thou art my *p.*, O Lord.  
 Prov. 31. 15, giveth a *p.* to her maidens.  
 Eccl. 2. 10, this was my *p.* of all my labour.  
 3. 22; 5. 18; 9. 9, rejoice, for that is his *p.*  
 5. 19, God hath given power to take *p.*  
 9. 6, nor have they any more *p.* for ever.  
 11. 2, give a *p.* to seven.  
 Isa. 53. 12, divide a *p.* with the great.  
 61. 7, they shall rejoice in their *p.*  
 Jer. 10. 16; 51. 19, *p.* of Jacob not like them.  
 12. 10, my pleasant *p.* a wilderness.  
 52. 34, every day a *p.*  
 Dan. 1. 8, with *p.* of king's meat.  
 Mic. 2. 4, he hath changed the *p.* of my people.  
 Mat. 24. 51, appoint him *p.* with hypocrites.  
 Lu. 12. 42, their *p.* in due season.  
 46, his *p.* with unbelievers.  
 15. 12, the *p.* of goods that falleth.  
 See Gen. 47. 22; Josh. 17. 14; Dan. 4. 15; 11. 26.
- POSSESS.** Gen. 22. 17; 24. 60, thy seed shall *p.* the gate.  
 Job 7. 3, made to *p.* months of vanity.
- Job 13. 26, *p.* iniquities of my youth.  
 Prov. 8. 22, the Lord *p.* me in beginning.  
 Lu. 18. 12, I give tithes of all I *p.*  
 21. 19, in patience *p.* your souls.  
 See Lu. 12. 15; Acts 4. 32; 1 Cor. 7. 30; 2 Cor. 6. 10.
- POSSESSION.** Gen. 17. 8; 48. 4, an everlasting *p.*  
 Prov. 28. 10, good things in *p.*  
 Eccl. 2. 7; Mat. 19. 22; Mk. 10. 22, great *p.*  
 Acts 2. 45, and sold their *p.*  
 Eph. 1. 14, redemption of purchased *p.*  
 See Lev. 25. 10; 27. 16; 1 Kings 21. 15.
- POSSIBLE.** Mat. 19. 26; Mk. 10. 27, with God all  
 things are *p.*  
 24. 24; Mk. 13. 22, if *p.* deceive elect.  
 26. 39; Mk. 14. 35, 36, if *p.* let this cup.  
 Mk. 9. 23, all things are *p.* to him that believeth.  
 14. 36; Lu. 18. 27, all things are *p.* to thee.  
 Rom. 12. 18, if *p.* live peaceably.  
 See Acts 2. 24; 20. 16; Gal. 4. 15; Heb. 10. 4.
- POST.** Deut. 6. 9; Job 9. 25; Jer. 51. 31; Amos 9. 1.
- POSTERITY.** Gen. 45. 7; Ps. 49. 13; 109. 13; Dan. 11. 4.
- POT.** 2 Kings 4. 2, not anything save a *p.* of oil.  
 40, there is death in the *p.*  
 Job 41. 31, maketh the deep boil like a *p.*  
 Zech. 14. 21, every *p.* shall be holiness.  
 Mk. 7. 4, the washing of cups and *p.*  
 John 2. 6, six water-*p.*  
 See Ex. 16. 33; Jer. 1. 13; John 4. 28; Heb. 9. 4.
- POTENTATE.** 1 Tim. 6. 15.
- POUND.** Lu. 19. 13; John 12. 3.
- POUR.** Job 10. 10, hast thou not *p.* me out as milk.  
 29. 6, rock *p.* out rivers of oil.  
 30. 16, my soul is *p.* out upon me.  
 Ps. 45. 2, grace is *p.* into thy lips.  
 62. 8, *p.* out your heart before him.  
 Prov. 1. 23; Isa. 44. 3; Joel 2. 28, 29; Acts 2. 17, 18,  
 I will *p.* out my Spirit.  
 Cant. 1. 3, as ointment *p.* forth.  
 Isa. 26. 16, *p.* out prayer when chastening.  
 32. 15, till the spirit be *p.* on us.  
 44. 3, I will *p.* water on thirsty.  
 53. 12, *p.* out his soul unto death.  
 Jer. 7. 20; 42. 18, my fury shall be *p.* out.  
 Lam. 2. 19, *p.* out thine heart like water.  
 Nah. 1. 6, fury is *p.* out like fire.  
 Mal. 3. 10, if I will not *p.* out a blessing.  
 Mat. 26. 7; Mk. 14. 3, *p.* ointment on his head.  
 John 2. 15, he *p.* out the changers' money.  
 See 2 Sam. 23. 16; 2 Kings 3. 11; Rev. 14. 10; 16. 1.
- POURTRAY.** Ezek. 4. 1; 8. 10; 23. 14. [to *p.*]
- POVERTY.** Gen. 45. 11; Prov. 20. 13, lest thou come  
 Prov. 6. 11; 24. 34, thy *p.* come as one that travelleth.  
 10. 15, destruction of poor is *p.*  
 11. 24, it tendeth to *p.*  
 13. 18, *p.* to him that refuseth instruction.  
 28. 19, shall have *p.* enough.  
 30. 8, give me neither *p.*, nor riches.  
 31. 7, drink and forget his *p.*  
 See Prov. 23. 21; 2 Cor. 8. 2; Rev. 2. 9.
- POWDER.** Ex. 32. 20; 2 Kings 23. 6; Mat. 21. 44.
- POWER.** Gen. 32. 28; Hos. 12. 3, hast thou *p.* with God.  
 Ex. 15. 6, glorious in *p.*  
 Lev. 26. 19; the pride of your *p.*  
 Deut. 8. 18, he giveth thee *p.* to get wealth.  
 2 Sam. 22. 33, God is my strength and *p.*  
 1 Chron. 29. 11; Mat. 6. 13, thine is the *p.* and glory.  
 2 Chron. 25. 8, God hath *p.* to help.  
 Job 26. 2, him that is without *p.*  
 Ps. 49. 15, from the *p.* of the grave.  
 65. 6, being girded with *p.*  
 90. 11, who knoweth *p.* of thine anger.  
 Prov. 3. 27, when it is in *p.* to do it.  
 18. 21, in the *p.* of the tongue.  
 Eccl. 5. 19; 6. 2, *p.* to eat thereof.  
 8. 4, where word of king is, there is *p.*  
 Isa. 40. 29, he giveth *p.* to the faint.  
 Mic. 3. 8, full of *p.* by the spirit.  
 Hab. 3. 4, the hiding of his *p.*  
 Zech. 4. 6, not by might, nor by *p.*  
 Mat. 9. 6; Mk. 2. 10; Lu. 5. 24, *p.* on earth to forgive.  
 8, who had given such *p.* to men.  
 24. 30; Lu. 21. 27, coming in clouds with *p.*  
 28. 18, all *p.* is given to me.

Lu. 1. 35, the *p.* of the Highest.  
 4. 6, all this *p.* will I give thee.  
 14. Jesus returned in the *p.* of the Spirit.  
 32, his word was with *p.*  
 5. 17, the *p.* of the Lord was present.  
 9. 43, amazed at the mighty *p.* of God.  
 12. 5, that hath *p.* to cast into hell.  
 11, bring you unto magistrates and *p.*  
 22. 53, your hour and the *p.* of darkness.  
 24. 49, with *p.* from on high.  
 John 1. 12, *p.* to become sons of God.  
 10. 18, I have *p.* to lay it down.  
 17. 2, *p.* over all flesh.  
 19. 10, I have *p.* to crucify thee.  
 Acts 1. 8, *p.* after the Holy Ghost is come.  
 3. 12, as though by our own *p.*  
 5. 4, was it not in thine own *p.*  
 8. 10, this man is the great *p.* of God.  
 19, give me also this *p.*  
 26. 18, from the *p.* of Satan unto God.  
 Rom. 1. 20, his eternal *p.* and Godhead.  
 9. 17, that I might show my *p.* in thee.  
 13. 2, whosoever resisteth the *p.*  
 1 Cor. 15. 43, it is raised in *p.*  
 Eph. 2. 2, prince of the *p.* of the air.  
 3. 7, the effectual working of his *p.*  
 Phil. 3. 10, the *p.* of his resurrection.  
 2 Thess. 1. 9, from the glory of his *p.*  
 2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of *p.* and love.  
 3. 5, form of godliness, but denying the *p.*  
 Heb. 2. 14, him that had *p.* of death.  
 6. 5, the *p.* of the world to come.  
 7. 16, the *p.* of an endless life.  
 Rev. 2. 26, to him will I give *p.*  
 4. 11, worthy to receive *p.*  
 See Mat. 22. 29; Lu. 22. 69; Rom. 1. 16.  
**POWERFUL.** Ps. 29. 4; 2 Cor. 10. 10; Heb. 4. 12.  
**PRaise** (*n.*). Ex. 15. 11, fearful in *p.*  
 Deut. 10. 21, he is thy *p.* and thy God. [sing *p.*  
 Judg. 5. 3; Ps. 7. 17; 9. 2; 57. 7; 61. 8; 104. 33, I will  
 Neh. 9. 5, above all blessing and *p.*  
 Ps. 22. 3, that inhabiteth the *p.* of Israel.  
 25, my *p.* shall be of thee.  
 53. 1; 147. 1, *p.* is comely for the upright.  
 34. 1, his *p.* continually be in my mouth.  
 50. 23, whose offereth *p.* glorifieth me.  
 65. 1, *p.* waiteth for thee.  
 66. 2, make his *p.* glorious.  
 109. 1, O God of my *p.*  
 148. 14, the *p.* of all his saints.  
 Prov. 27. 21, so is a man to his *p.*  
 Isa. 60. 18, call thy gates *P.*  
 61. 3, garment of *p.*  
 62. 7, a *p.* in the earth.  
 Jer. 13. 11, that they might be to me for a *p.*  
 49. 25, how is the city of *p.*  
 Hab. 3. 3, earth was full of his *p.*  
 Zeph. 3. 20, a *p.* among all people.  
 John 9. 24, give God the *p.*  
 12. 43, the *p.* of men.  
 Rom. 2. 29, whose *p.* is not of men.  
 13. 3, thou shalt have *p.*  
 1 Cor. 4. 5, every man have *p.* of God.  
 2 Cor. 8. 18, whose *p.* is in the gospel.  
 Eph. 1. 6, 12, *p.* of glory of his grace.  
 Phil. 4. 8, if there be any *p.*  
 Heb. 13. 15, offer sacrifice of *p.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 14, *p.* of them that do well.  
 4. 11, to whom be *p.* and dominion.  
 See 2 Chron. 29. 30; Acts 16. 25; 1 Pet. 2. 9.  
**PRaise** (*v.*). Gen. 49. 8, whom thy brethren shall *p.*  
 2 Sam. 14. 25, none to be so much *p.*  
 Ps. 30. 9, shall the dust *p.* thee?  
 42. 5, 11; 43. 5, I shall yet *p.* him.  
 45. 17, therefore shall the people *p.* thee.  
 49. 18, men will *p.* thee when thou doest well.  
 63. 3, my lips shall *p.* thee.  
 67. 3, 5, let the people *p.* thee.  
 71. 14, I will yet *p.* thee more and more.  
 72. 15, daily shall he be *p.*  
 76. 10, the wrath of man shall *p.* thee.  
 88. 10, shall the dead arise and *p.* thee?  
 107. 32, *p.* him in the assembly.

Ps. 115. 17, the dead *p.* not.  
 119. 164, seven times a day do I *p.* thee.  
 145. 4, one generation shall *p.* thy works.  
 10, all thy works shall *p.* thee.  
 Prov. 27. 2, let another *p.* thee.  
 31. 31 her own works *p.* her in the gates.  
 Isa. 38. 19, the living shall *p.* thee.  
 See Lu. 2. 13; 24. 53; Acts 2. 47; 3. 8.  
**PRANCING.** Judg. 5. 22; Nah. 3. 2.  
**PRATING.** Prov. 10. 8; 3 John 10.  
**PRAY.** Gen. 20. 7, a prophet and shall *p.* for thee.  
 1 Sam. 7. 5, I will *p.* for you to the Lord.  
 12. 23, sin in ceasing to *p.* for you.  
 2 Chron. 7. 14, if my people shall *p.*  
 Ezra 6. 10, *p.* for the life of the king.  
 Job 21. 15, what profit if we *p.* to him.  
 Ps. 5. 2, to thee will I *p.*  
 55. 17, evening, morning, and at noon will I *p.*  
 122. 6, *p.* for the peace of Jerusalem.  
 Isa. 45. 20, *p.* to a god that cannot save.  
 Jer. 7. 16; 11. 14; 14. 11, *p.* not for this people.  
 37. 3; 42. 2, 20, *p.* now to the Lord for us.  
 Zech. 7. 2, they sent men to *p.* [you.  
 Mat. 5. 44, and *p.* for them which despitefully use  
 6. 5, they love to *p.* standing.  
 14. 23; Mk. 6. 46; Lu. 6. 12; 9. 28, apart to *p.*  
 26. 36; Mk. 14. 32, while I *p.* yonder.  
 Mk. 11. 25, and when ye stand *p.*, forgive.  
 Lu. 11. 1, Lord, teach us to *p.*  
 18. 1, men ought always to *p.*  
 John 14. 16; 16. 26, I will *p.* the Father.  
 17. 9, I *p.* for them, I *p.* not for the world.  
 20, neither *p.* I for these alone.  
 Acts 9. 11, behold he *p.*  
 Rom. 8. 26, know not what we should *p.* for.  
 1 Cor. 14. 15, I will *p.* with the spirit, and *p.* with  
 understanding also.  
 Eph. 6. 18, *p.* always with all prayer.  
 1 Thess. 5. 17, *p.* without ceasing.  
 1 Tim. 2. 8, that men *p.* everywhere.  
 Jas. 5. 13, is any afflicted? let him *p.*  
 16, *p.* one for another.  
 1 John 5. 16, I do not say he shall *p.* for it.  
 See Lu. 9. 29; 1 Cor. 11. 4; 14. 14; 1 Thess. 5. 25.  
**PRAYER.** 2 Chron. 7. 15, ears shall be attent to  
 the *p.*  
 Job 15. 4, thou restrainest *p.*  
 16. 17; Ps. 4. 1; 5. 3; 6. 9; 17. 1; 35. 13; 39. 12;  
 66. 19; Lam. 3. 8, my *p.*  
 Ps. 65. 2, thou that hearest *p.*  
 72. 15, *p.* shall be made continually.  
 109. 4, I give myself to *p.*  
 Prov. 15. 8, the *p.* of the upright.  
 Isa. 1. 15, when ye make many *p.*  
 56. 7; Mat. 21. 13; Mk. 11. 17; Lu. 19. 46, house of *p.*  
 Mat. 21. 22, whatever ye ask in *p.*, believing.  
 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Lu. 20. 47, long *p.*  
 Lu. 6. 12, all night in *p.* to God.  
 Acts 3. 1, the hour of *p.*  
 6. 4, give ourselves continually to *p.*  
 12. 5, *p.* was made without ceasing.  
 16. 13, where *p.* was wont to be made.  
 Phil. 4. 6, in everything by *p.*  
 Jas. 5. 15, *p.* of faith shall save the sick.  
 16, effectual fervent *p.* of a righteous man.  
 1 Pet. 4. 7, watch unto *p.*  
 Rev. 5. 8; 8. 3, the *p.* of the saints.  
 See Ps. 72. 20; Dan. 9. 21; Rom. 12. 12; Col. 4. 2.  
**PREACH.** Neh. 6. 7, appointed prophets to *p.* of  
 thee.  
 Isa. 61. 1, to *p.* good tidings.  
 Jon. 3. 2, *p.* the preaching I bid thee.  
 Mat. 4. 17; 10. 7, Jesus began to *p.*  
 11. 1, to *p.* in their cities.  
 5, the poor have the gospel *p.*  
 Mk. 2. 2, he *p.* the word to them.  
 16. 20, and *p.* everywhere.  
 Lu. 9. 60, go thou and *p.* kingdom of God.  
 Acts 8. 5, and *p.* Christ unto them  
 10. 36, *p.* peace by Jesus Christ.  
 13. 38, through this man is *p.* forgiveness.  
 17. 18, he *p.* Jesus and the resurrection.  
 Rom. 2. 21, thou that *p.* a man should not steal.

Rom. 10. 15, how shall they *p.* except.  
 1 Cor. 1. 18, the *p.* of the cross is foolishness.  
 Phil. 1. by the foolishness of *p.*  
 23, but we *p.* Christ crucified.  
 9. 27, lest when I have *p.* to others.  
 15. 11, so we *p.* and so ye believed.  
 14, then is our *p.* vain.  
 2 Cor. 4. 5, we *p.* not ourselves.  
 Phil. 1. 15, some *p.* Christ of envy and strife.  
 2 Tim. 4. 2, *p.* the word; be instant.  
 Heb. 4. 2, word *p.* did not profit.  
 1 Pet. 3. 19, *p.* to spirits in prison.  
*See* Ps. 40. 9; 2 Cor. 11. 4; Gal. 1. 8; Eph. 2. 17.  
**PREACHER.** Rom. 10. 14, how shall they hear without a *p.*?  
 1 Tim. 2. 7, whereunto I am ordained a *p.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 5, Noah, a *p.* of righteousness.  
*See* Eccl. 1. 1; 7. 27; 12. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 11.  
**PRECEPT.** Neh. 9. 14, commanded them *p.*  
 Isa. 28. 10, 13, *p.* must be upon *p.*  
 29. 13, taught by *p.* of men.  
 Jer. 35. 18, ye have kept Jonadab's *p.*  
*See* Ps. 119. 4, etc.; Dan. 9. 5; Mk. 10. 5; Heb. 9. 19.  
**PRECIOUS.** Deut. 33. 13, 14, 15, 16, *p.* things.  
 1 Sam. 3. 1, the word was *p.* in those days.  
 26. 21, my soul was *p.* in thine eyes.  
 2 Kings 1. 13, let my life be *p.*  
 Ezra 8. 27, fine copper, *p.* as gold.  
 Ps. 49. 8, the redemption of their soul is *p.*  
 72. 14, *p.* shall their blood be in his sight.  
 116. 15, *p.* in sight of the Lord is death of saints.  
 126. 6, bearing *p.* seed.  
 133. 2, like *p.* ointment upon the head.  
 139. 17, how *p.* are thy thoughts.  
 Prov. 3. 15, wisdom more *p.* than rubies.  
 Eccl. 7. 1, good name better than *p.* ointment.  
 Isa. 13. 12, I will make a man more *p.*  
 28. 16; 1 Pet. 2. 6, a *p.* corner stone.  
 43. 4, since thou wast *p.* in my sight.  
 Jer. 15. 19, take the *p.* from the vile.  
 Lam. 4. 2, the *p.* sons of Zion.  
 1 Pet. 1. 7, trial of faith more *p.* than gold.  
 19, the *p.* blood of Christ.  
 2. 7, to you which believe he is *p.*  
 2 Pet. 1. 1, like *p.* faith.  
 4, great and *p.* promises.  
*See* Mat. 26. 7; Mk. 14. 3; Jas. 5. 7; Rev. 21. 11.  
**PREEMINENCE.** Eccl. 3. 19; Col. 1. 18; 3 John 9.  
**PREFER.** Ps. 137. 6; John 1. 15; Rom. 12. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 21.  
**PREMEDITATE.** Mk. 13. 11.  
**PREPARATION.** Prov. 16. 1, *p.* of the heart.  
 Eph. 6. 15, feet shod with *p.* of gospel.  
*See* Mat. 27. 62; Mk. 15. 42; Lu. 23. 54; John 19. 14.  
**PREPARE.** 1 Sam. 7. 3, *p.* your hearts unto the Lord.  
 2 Chron. 20. 33, as yet the people had not *p.*  
 Ps. 68. 10, thou hast *p.* of thy goodness.  
 107. 36, that they may *p.* a city.  
 Prov. 8. 27, when he *p.* the heavens I was there.  
 Isa. 40. 3; Mal. 3. 1; Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 2; Lu. 1. 76, *p.* way of the Lord.  
 62. 10, *p.* the way of the people.  
 Amos 4. 12, *p.* to meet thy God.  
 Jon. 1. 17, Lord had *p.* a great fish.  
 Mat. 20. 23; Mk. 10. 40, to them for whom *p.*  
 John 14. 2, I go to *p.* a place for you.  
 Rom. 9. 23, afore *p.* to glory.  
 1 Cor. 2. 9, things God hath *p.*  
 Heb. 10. 5, a body hast thou *p.* me.  
 1 Pet. 1 Chron. 22. 5; Ps. 23. 5; Rev. 21. 2.  
**PRESCRIBE.** Ezra 7. 22; Isa. 10. 1. [the Lord.  
**PRESENCE.** Gen. 4. 16, Cain went out from the *p.* of  
 47. 15, why should we die in thy *p.*  
 Ex. 33. 15, if thy *p.* go not with me.  
 Job 23. 15, I am troubled at his *p.*  
 Ps. 16. 11, in thy *p.* is fullness of joy.  
 17. 2, my sentence come forth from thy *p.*  
 31. 20, in the secret of thy *p.*  
 51. 11, cast me not away from thy *p.*  
 139. 7, whither shall I flee from thy *p.*?  
 Prov. 14. 7, go from *p.* of a foolish man.  
 Isa. 63. 9, angel of his *p.* saved them.  
 Jer. 23. 39; 52. 3, I will cast you out of my *p.*

Jon. 1. 3, to flee from *p.* of the Lord.  
 Zeph. 1. 7, hold thy peace at *p.* of the Lord.  
 Lu. 13. 26, we have eaten and drunk in thy *p.*  
 Acts 3. 19, times of refreshing from the *p.*  
 2 Cor. 10. 1, 10, who in *p.* am base.  
 2 Thess. 1. 9, destruction from the *p.* of the Lord.  
*See* Gen. 16. 12; Ps. 23. 5; Prov. 25. 6; Lu. 15. 10.  
**PRESENT.** 1 Sam. 10. 27, they brought him no *p.*  
 Ps. 46. 1, a very *p.* help in trouble.  
 John 14. 25, being yet *p.* with you.  
 Acts 10. 33, all here *p.* before God.  
 Rom. 7. 18, to will is *p.* with me.  
 21, evil is *p.* with me.  
 8. 18, sufferings of this *p.* time.  
 12. 1, *p.* your bodies a living sacrifice.  
 1 Cor. 7. 25, good for the *p.* distress.  
 2 Cor. 5. 8, to be *p.* with the Lord.  
 9, whether *p.* or absent.  
 Gal. 1. 4, deliver us from this *p.* world.  
 Col. 1. 28, *p.* every man perfect.  
 2 Tim. 4. 10, having loved this *p.* world.  
 Tit. 2. 12, live godly in this *p.* world.  
 Heb. 12. 11, no chastening for *p.* seemeth joyous.  
 2 Pet. 1. 12, established in the *p.* truth.  
 Jude 24, able to *p.* you faultless.  
*See* Ps. 72. 10; Mat. 2. 11; Lu. 2. 22.  
**PRESENTLY.** Prov. 12. 16; Mat. 21. 19; 26. 53.  
**PRESERVE.** Gen. 32. 30, I have seen God, and my  
 life is *p.*  
 45. 5, did send me before you to *p.* life.  
 Job 29. 2, as in days when God *p.* me.  
 Ps. 36. 6, thou *p.* man and beast.  
 121. 7, the Lord *p.* thee from evil.  
 8, *p.* thy going out and coming in.  
 Prov. 2. 8, he *p.* the way of his saints.  
 11, discretion shall *p.* thee.  
 20. 28, mercy and truth *p.* the king.  
 Jer. 49. 11, I will *p.* them alive.  
 Lu. 17. 53, lose his life shall *p.* it.  
*See* Neh. 9. 6; Isa. 49. 6; Hos. 12. 13; Jude 1.  
**PRESS.** Prov. 3. 10, *p.* burst with new wine.  
 Amos 2. 13, I am *p.* under you as a cart is *p.*  
 Mk. 3. 10, they *p.* on him to touch him.  
 Lu. 6. 38, good measure, *p.* down.  
 16. 16, every man *p.* into it.  
 Phil. 3. 14, I *p.* toward the mark.  
*See* Mk. 2. 4; 5. 27; Lu. 8. 19; 19. 3.  
**PRESUME.** Deut. 18. 20; Esth. 7. 5.  
**PRESUMPTUOUS.** Num. 15. 30; Ps. 19. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 10.  
**PREFERENCE.** Mat. 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Phil. 1. 18.  
**PREVAIL.** Gen. 32. 28; Hos. 12. 4, power with God,  
 and hast *p.*  
 Ex. 17. 11, Moses held up hand, Israel *p.*  
 1 Sam. 2. 9, by strength shall no man *p.*  
 Ps. 9. 19, let not man *p.*  
 65. 3, iniquities *p.* against me.  
 Eccl. 4. 12, if one *p.* against him.  
 Mat. 16. 18, gates of hell shall not *p.*  
 Acts 19. 20, grew word of God and *p.*  
*See* Job 14. 20; Jer. 20. 7; Lam. 1. 16; John 12. 19.  
**PREVENT.** 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, snares of death *p.*  
 me.  
 Ps. 88. 13, in the morning shall my prayer *p.* thee.  
 119. 147, I *p.* the dawning of the morning.  
*See* Ps. 21. 3; 79. 8; Isa. 21. 14; 1 Thess. 4. 15.  
**PREY.** Isa. 49. 24, shall the *p.* be taken from the  
 mighty?  
 Jer. 21. 9; 38. 2; 39. 18; 45. 5, his life shall be for a *p.*  
 Ezek. 34. 22, my flock shall no more be a *p.*  
*See* Gen. 49. 9; Num. 14. 3; Neh. 4. 4; Amos 8. 4.  
**PRICE.** Lev. 25. 52, the *p.* of his redemption.  
 2 Sam. 24. 24; 1 Chron. 21. 22, I will buy it at a *p.*  
 Acts 5. 2, kept back part of the *p.*  
 1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23, bought with a *p.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 4, meek spirit of great *p.*  
*See* Deut. 23. 18; Prov. 31. 10; Zech. 11. 12.  
**PRICKS.** Num. 33. 55; Acts 9. 5; 26. 14.  
**PRIDE.** Ps. 31. 20, hide them from *p.* of man.  
 Prov. 8. 13, *p.* do I hate.  
 14. 3, in mouth of foolish is rod of *p.*  
 Isa. 28. 1, wee to the crown of *p.*  
 Jer. 49. 16, *p.* of thine heart hath deceived thee.  
*See* Mk. 7. 22; 1 Tim. 3. 6; 1 John 2. 16.



**PRIEST.** Gen. 14. 18; Heb. 7. 1, *p.* of most high God.  
 Ex. 19. 6, a kingdom of *p.*  
 1 Sam. 2. 35, I will raise up a faithful *p.*  
 2 Chron. 6. 41; Ps. 132. 16, *p.* clothed with salvation.  
 13. 9, *p.* of them that are no gods.  
 15. 3, without a teaching *p.*  
 Isa. 24. 2, as with the people, so with the *p.*  
 28. 7, *p.* and prophet have erred.  
 61. 6, shall be named the *p.* of the Lord.  
 Jer. 13. 13, will fill *p.* with drunkenness.  
 Mic. 3. 11, the *p.* teach for hire.  
 Mal. 2. 7, the *p.* lips should keep knowledge.  
 Lu. 17. 14, show yourselves to the *p.*  
 Acts 6. 7, *p.* were obedient to the faith.  
 Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10; 20. 6, kings and *p.* to God.  
*See* Heb. 2. 17; 3. 1; 4. 15; 7. 26. [ing *p.*  
**PRIESTHOOD.** Ex. 40. 15; Num. 25. 13, an everlasting  
 Num. 16. 10, seek ye the *p.* also.  
 Heb. 7. 24, an unchangeable *p.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 5, an holy *p.*  
 9, ye are a royal *p.*  
*See* Num. 18. 1; Josh. 18. 7; Neh. 13. 29.  
**PRINCE.** Gen. 32. 28, as a *p.* hast thou power.  
 Ex. 2. 14; Num. 16. 13, who made thee a *p.* over us?  
 1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 8, to set them among *p.*  
 2 Sam. 3. 38, a *p.* fallen in Israel.  
 Job 12. 21; Ps. 107. 40, poureth contempt on *p.*  
 21. 28, where is the house of the *p.*?  
 31. 37, as a *p.* would I go near him.  
 Ps. 45. 16, make *p.* in all the earth.  
 118. 9, than to put confidence in *p.*  
 146. 3, put not your trust in *p.*  
 Prov. 8. 15, by me *p.* decree justice.  
 31. 4, nor for *p.* strong drink.  
 Eccl. 10. 7, *p.* walking as servants.  
 16, when thy *p.* eat in the morning.  
 17, blessed when *p.* eat in due season.  
 Isa. 34. 12; 40. 23, all her *p.* shall be nothing.  
 Hos. 3. 4, abide many days without a *p.*  
 Mat. 9. 34; 12. 24; Mk. 3. 22, by *p.* of devils.  
 John 12. 31; 14. 30; 16. 11, the *p.* of this world.  
 Acts 3. 15, and killed the *P.* of life.  
 5. 31, exalted to be a *P.* and Saviour.  
 1 Cor. 2. 6, wisdom of the *p.* of this world.  
 8, which none of *p.* of this world knew.  
 Eph. 2. 2, the *p.* of the power of the air.  
*See* Isa. 3. 4; Hos. 7. 5; Mat. 20. 25.  
**PRINCIPAL.** Prov. 4. 7; Isa. 28. 25; Acts 25. 23.  
**PRINCIPALITY.** Eph. 6. 12, we wrestle against *p.*  
 and powers.  
 Tit. 3. 1, to be subject to *p.*  
*See* Rom. 8. 38; Eph. 1. 21; 3. 10; Col. 1. 16.  
**PRINCIPLES.** Heb. 5. 12; 6. 1.  
**PRINT.** Lev. 19. 28; Job 13. 27; 19. 23; John 20. 25.  
**PRISON.** Ps. 142. 7, bring my soul out of *p.*  
 Eccl. 4. 14, out of *p.* he cometh to reign.  
 Isa. 53. 8, taken from *p.* and from judgment.  
 61. 1, opening of the *p.*  
 Mat. 5. 25; Lu. 12. 58, thou be cast into *p.*  
 11. 2, John heard in the *p.*  
 25. 36, 39, in *p.* that ye came unto me.  
 22. 23, to go with thee to *p.* and to death.  
 2 Cor. 11. 23, in *p.* more frequent.  
 1 Pet. 3. 19, spirits in *p.*  
*See* Jer. 32. 2; 39. 14; Lu. 3. 20; Acts 5. 18. [3. 1.  
**PRISONER.** Ps. 79. 11; Zech. 9. 12; Mat. 27. 16; Eph.  
**PRIVATE.** 2 Pet. 1. 20.  
**PRIVATELY.** Mat. 24. 3; Mk. 9. 28; Lu. 10. 23; Gal. 2. 2.  
**PRIVILY.** Mat. 1. 19; 2. 7; Acts 16. 37; Gal. 2. 4;  
 2 Pet. 2. 1.  
**PRIZE.** 1 Cor. 9. 24; Phil. 3. 14.  
**PROCEED.** Gen. 24. 50, the thing *p.* from the Lord.  
 Deut. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4, that *p.* out of mouth of God.  
 Job 40. 5, I will *p.* no further.  
 Isa. 29. 14, I will *p.* to do a marvellous work.  
 51. 4, a law shall *p.* from me.  
 Jer. 9. 3, they *p.* from evil to evil.  
 Mat. 15. 18; Mk. 7. 21, *p.* out of the mouth.  
 John 8. 42, I *p.* forth from God.  
 Jas. 3. 10, *p.* blessing and cursing.  
*See* Lu. 4. 22; John 15. 26; Eph. 4. 29; Rev. 22. 1.  
**PROCLAIM.** Ex. 33. 19; 34. 5, I will *p.* the name of  
 the Lord.

Isa. 61. 1, to *p.* liberty to captives.  
 2, to *p.* acceptable year.  
 62. 11, Lord hath *p.* thy salvation cometh.  
 Jer. 34. 15, in *p.* liberty every man to his neighbour.  
 Lu. 12. 3, *p.* upon the houseposts.  
*See* Deut. 20. 10; Prov. 20. 6; Jer. 3. 12; Joel 3. 9.  
**PROCURE.** Prov. 11. 27; Jer. 2. 17; 4. 18; 26. 19; 33. 9.  
**PRODUCE.** Isa. 41. 21.  
**PROFANE.** Lev. 18. 21; 19. 12; 20. 3; 21. 6; 22. 2, *p.*  
 Jer. 23. 11, prophet and priest are *p.*  
 Ezek. 22. 26, no difference between holy and *p.*  
 Mat. 12. 5, priests in temple *p.* sabbath.  
 Acts 24. 6, hath gone about to *p.* temple.  
 1 Tim. 1. 9, law for unholy and *p.*  
 4. 7, refuse *p.* and old wives' fables.  
 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 16, avoiding *p.* babblings.  
 Heb. 12. 16, any *p.* person.  
*See* Ps. 89. 39; Jer. 23. 15; Mal. 1. 12; 2. 10.  
**PROFESS.** Rom. 1. 22; 2 Cor. 9. 13; 1 Tim. 2. 10; 6. 12.  
**PROFIT (n.).** Gen. 25. 32, what *p.* shall birthright do me?  
 37. 26, what *p.* if we slay?  
 Job 21. 15, what *p.* if we pray?  
 Prov. 14. 23, in all labour there is *p.*  
 Eccl. 1. 3; 3. 9; 5. 16, what *p.* of labour?  
 2. 11, there was no *p.* under the sun.  
 5. 9, *p.* of the earth for all.  
 7. 11, by wisdom there is *p.*  
 Jer. 16. 19, things wherein is no *p.*  
 Mal. 3. 14, what *p.* that we have kept.  
 1 Cor. 10. 33, not seeking own *p.*, but *p.* of many.  
 2 Tim. 2. 14, about words to no *p.*  
 Heb. 12. 10, he chasteneth us for our *p.*  
*See* Esth. 3. 8; Ps. 30. 9; Isa. 30. 5; 1 Tim. 4. 15.  
**PROFIT (v.).** 1 Sam. 12. 21, vain things which cannot *p.*  
 Job 33. 27, I have sinned, and it *p.* not.  
 34. 9, *p.* nothing to delight in God.  
 Prov. 10. 2, treasures of wickedness *p.* nothing.  
 11. 4, riches *p.* not in the day of wrath.  
 Isa. 30. 5, 6, people that could not *p.*  
 48. 17, the Lord which teacheth thee to *p.*  
 Jer. 2. 11, changed for that which doth not *p.*  
 23. 32, they shall not *p.* this people.  
 Mat. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36, what is a man *p.*?  
 1 Cor. 12. 7, to every man to *p.* withal.  
 Gal. 5. 2, Christ shall *p.* you nothing.  
 1 Tim. 4. 8, bodily exercise *p.* little.  
 Heb. 4. 2, the word preached did not *p.*  
*See* Mat. 15. 5; Rom. 2. 25; 1 Cor. 13. 3; Jas. 2. 14.  
**PROFITABLE.** Job 22. 2, can a man be *p.* to God?  
 Eccl. 10. 10, wisdom is *p.* to direct.  
 Acts 20. 20, I kept back nothing *p.*  
 1 Tim. 4. 8, godliness is *p.* to all things.  
 2 Tim. 3. 16, scripture is *p.* for doctrine.  
*See* Mat. 5. 29; 2 Tim. 4. 11; Tit. 3. 8; Philem. 11.  
**PROLONG.** Deut. 4. 26; 30. 18, ye shall not *p.* your days.  
 Job 6. 11, what is mine end that I should *p.* my life?  
 Prov. 10. 27, fear of the Lord *p.* days.  
 Eccl. 8. 12, though a sinner's days be *p.*  
*See* Ps. 61. 6; Prov. 28. 2; Isa. 13. 22; 53. 10. [of *p.*  
**PROMISE (n.).** Num. 14. 34, ye shall know my breach  
 1 Kings 8. 56, hath not failed one word of *p.*  
 Ps. 77. 8, doth his *p.* fail?  
 Lu. 24. 49; Acts 1. 4, *p.* of Father.  
 Acts 2. 39, the *p.* is to you and your children.  
 26. 6, for hope of the *p.*  
 Rom. 4. 14, the *p.* made of none effect.  
 20, staggered not at the *p.*  
 9. 4, to whom pertain the *p.*  
 8; Gal. 4. 28, the children of the *p.*  
 2 Cor. 1. 20, *p.* are yea and Amen.  
 Gal. 3. 21, is the law against the *p.* of God?  
 1 Tim. 4. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 1, *p.* of the life that now is.  
 Heb. 6. 12, through faith and patience inherit the *p.*  
 9. 15; 10. 36, the *p.* of eternal inheritance.  
 11. 13, died, not having received *p.*  
 2 Pet. 1. 4, great and precious *p.*  
 3. 4, where is the *p.* of his coming?  
 9, not slack concerning his *p.*  
*See* Eph. 1. 13; 2. 12; 6. 2; Heb. 4. 1; 11. 9.  
**PROMISE (v.).** Ex. 12. 25, will give you as he hath *p.*  
 Num. 14. 40, will go to place the Lord *p.*  
 Deut. 1. 11; 15. 6, the Lord bless you as he hath *p.*  
 9. 28, not able to bring into land *p.*

- Deut. 19. 8; 27. 3, give the land he *p.* to give.  
 Josh. 23. 15, all good things which the Lord *p.*  
 2 Kings 8. 19; 2 Chron. 21. 7, he *p.* to give him a light.  
 Mk. 14. 11, they *p.* to give him money.  
 Rom. 4. 21, what he *p.* he was able to perform.  
 Heb. 10. 23; 11. 11, he is faithful that *p.*  
 1 John 2. 25, he hath *p.* eternal life.  
*See* 1 Kings 8. 24; Neh. 9. 16; Ezek. 13. 22.  
**PROMOTE.** Num. 22. 17; 24. 11; Prov. 4. 8.  
**PROMOTION.** Ps. 75. 6; Prov. 3. 35.  
**PRONOUNCE.** Judg. 12. 6; Jer. 34. 5.  
**PROOF.** 2 Cor. 2. 9; 8. 24; 13. 3; Phil. 2. 22; 2 Tim. 4. 5.  
**PROPER.** 1 Chron. 29. 3; 1 Cor. 7. 7; Heb. 11. 23.  
**PROPHECY.** 1 Cor. 13. 8, whether *p.* shall fail.  
 2 Pet. 1. 19, sure word of *p.*  
 21. *p.* came not in old time.  
 Rev. 1. 3; 22. 7, the words of this *p.*  
*See* Neh. 6. 12; Prov. 31. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 14.  
**PROPHESY.** Num. 11. 25, they *p.* and did not cease.  
 2 Chron. 18. 7, he never *p.* good to me.  
 Isa. 30. 10, *p.* not to us right things.  
 Jer. 5. 31, prophets *p.* falsely.  
 14. 14; 23. 25, prophets *p.* lies.  
 23. 9, the prophet which *p.* of peace.  
 Ezek. 37. 9, *p.* to the wind.  
 Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, your sons shall *p.*  
 Amos 3. 8, who can but *p.*  
 7. 13, *p.* not again any more.  
 Mic. 2. 11, I will *p.* of wine.  
 Mat. 26. 68; Mk. 14. 65; Lu. 22. 64, *p.*, thou Christ.  
 Rom. 12. 6, let us *p.* according to the proportion.  
 1 Cor. 13. 9, we *p.* in part.  
 14. 39, covet to *p.*  
 1 Thess. 5. 20, despise not *p.*  
*See* Amos 2. 12; 1 Cor. 11. 5; Rev. 10. 11; 11. 3.  
**PROPHET.** Ex. 7. 1, Aaron shall be thy *p.*  
 Num. 11. 29, would all Lord's people were *p.*  
 12. 6, if there be a *p.* among you.  
 Deut. 13. 1, if there arise a *p.* or dreamer.  
 18. 15; Acts 3. 22; 7. 37, the Lord will raise up a *P.*  
 34. 10, there arose not a *p.* like Moses.  
 1 Sam. 10. 12; 19. 24, is Saul among *p.*?  
 1 Kings 13. 11, there dwelt an old *p.* in Beth-el.  
 18. 22, I only remain a *p.*  
 22. 7; 2 Kings 3. 11, is there not a *p.* besides?  
 2 Kings 5. 8, he shall know there is a *p.*  
 1 Chron. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, do my *p.* no harm.  
 2 Chron. 20. 20, believe his *p.*, so shall ye prosper.  
 Ps. 74. 9, there is no more any *p.*  
 Isa. 3. 2, the Lord taketh away the *p.*  
 Jer. 29. 26, mad, and maketh himself a *p.*  
 37. 19, where are now your *p.*?  
 Ezek. 2. 5; 33. 33, there hath been a *p.* among them.  
 Hos. 9. 7, the *p.* is a fool.  
 Amos 7. 14, I was no *p.*, nor *p.* son.  
 Zech. 1. 5, the *p.*, do they live for ever?  
 Mat. 7. 15, beware of false *p.*  
 10. 41, that receiveth a *p.* in name of a *p.*  
 13. 57; Mk. 6. 4; Lu. 4. 24; John 4. 44, a *p.* not  
 without honour.  
 23. 29; Lu. 11. 47, ye build the tombs of the *p.*  
 Lu. 1. 76, be called the *p.* of the Highest.  
 7. 16, a great *p.* is risen.  
 28, not a greater *p.* than John.  
 39, if he were a *p.* would have known.  
 18. 33, it cannot be that a *p.* perish out of.  
 24. 19, Jesus, who was a *p.* mighty.  
 John 4. 15, I perceive thou art a *p.*  
 7. 40, of a truth this is the *P.*  
 52, out of Galilee ariseth no *p.*  
 Acts 26. 27, believest thou the *p.*?  
 1 Cor. 12. 29, are all *p.*?  
 14. 37, if any man think himself a *p.*  
 Eph. 2. 20, built on foundation of *p.*  
 4. 11, he gave some *p.*  
 1 Pet. 1. 10, of which salvation the *p.* enquired.  
 Rev. 22. 9, I am of thy brethren the *p.*  
*See* 1 Kings 20. 35; Neh. 6. 14; 1 Cor. 14. 32.  
**PROPORTION.** 1 Kings 7. 36; Job 41. 12; Rom. 12. 6.  
**PROSPER.** Gen. 24. 56, the Lord hath *p.* my way.  
 29. 3, the Lord made all Joseph did to *p.*  
 Num. 14. 41, transgress, but it shall not *p.*  
 Deut. 23. 23, thou shalt not *p.* in thy ways.  
 1 Chron. 22. 11, *p.* thou, and build.  
 2 Chron. 20. 20, believe, so shall ye *p.*  
 26. 5, God made him to *p.*  
 Ezra 5. 8, this work *p.* in their hands.  
 Neh. 2. 20, the God of heaven will *p.* us.  
 Job 9. 4, who hardened himself and *p.*  
 Ps. 1. 3, whatsoever he doeth shall *p.*  
 37. 7, fret not because of him who *p.*  
 73. 12, the ungodly who *p.* in the world.  
 122. 6, they shall *p.* that love thee.  
 Prov. 28. 13, he that covereth sins shall not *p.*  
 Eccl. 11. 6, knowest not whether shall *p.*  
 Isa. 53. 10, pleasure of the Lord shall *p.*  
 54. 17, no weapon against thee shall *p.*  
 55. 11, it shall *p.* in the thing.  
 Jer. 2. 37, thou shalt not *p.* in them.  
 12. 1, whosoever doth way of wicked *p.*?  
 22. 30, no man of his seed shall *p.*  
 Ezek. 17. 9, 10, shall it *p.*?  
 15, shall he *p.*, shall he escape?  
 1 Cor. 16. 2, lay by as God hath *p.* him.  
 3 John 2, in health, even as thy soul *p.*  
*See* Prov. 17. 8; Dan. 6. 28; 8. 12. [p.]  
**PROSPERITY.** Deut. 23. 6, thou shalt not seek thee  
 1 Sam. 25. 6, say to him that liveth in *p.*  
 Job 15. 21, in *p.* the destroyer shall come.  
 Ps. 30. 6, in my *p.* I said, I shall never.  
 73. 3, when I saw the *p.* of the wicked.  
 Prov. 1. 32, *p.* of fools shall destroy them.  
 Eccl. 7. 14, in day of *p.* be joyful.  
 Jer. 22. 21, I spake to thee in thy *p.*  
*See* 1 Kings 10. 7; Job 36. 11; Ps. 35. 27; 122. 7.  
**PROSPEROUS.** Gen. 39. 2, he was a *p.* man.  
 Josh. 1. 8, then thou shalt make thy way *p.*  
 Job 8. 6, make habitation of thy righteousness *p.*  
 Zech. 8. 12, the seed shall be *p.*  
*See* Gen. 24. 21; Judg. 18. 5; 2 Chron. 7. 11; Rom. 1. 10.  
**PROTECTION.** Deut. 32. 38. [15. 31.]  
**PROTEST.** Gen. 43. 3; Jer. 11. 7; Zech. 3. 6; 1 Cor.  
**PROUD.** Job 38. 11, here shall thy *p.* waves be stayed.  
 40. 11, every one that is *p.*, and abase him.  
 Ps. 31. 23, rewardeth the *p.* doer.  
 40. 4, man that respecteth not the *p.*  
 94. 2, render a reward to the *p.*  
 101. 5, him that hath a *p.* heart will not I suffer.  
 123. 4, soul filled with contempt of the *p.*  
 138. 6, the *p.* he knoweth afar off.  
 Prov. 6. 17, the Lord hateth a *p.* look.  
 15. 25, the Lord will destroy house of the *p.*  
 16. 5, *p.* in heart is abomination.  
 21. 4, *p.* heart is sin.  
 Eccl. 7. 8, patient better than *p.* in spirit.  
 Hab. 2. 5, he is a *p.* man.  
 Mal. 3. 15, we call the *p.* happy.  
 Lu. 1. 51, scattered the *p.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 4, he is *p.*, knowing nothing.  
 Jas. 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God resisteth the *p.*  
*See* Job 9. 13; 26. 12; Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2.  
**PROUDLY.** Ex. 18. 11; 1 Sam. 2. 3; Neh. 9. 10; Isa.  
 3. 5; Obad. 12.  
**PROVE.** Ex. 15. 25, there he *p.* them.  
 Judg. 6. 39, let me *p.* thee but this once.  
 1 Sam. 17. 39, I have not *p.* them.  
 1 Kings 10. 1; 2 Chron. 9. 1, she came to *p.* Solomon.  
 Ps. 17. 3, thou hast *p.* mine heart.  
 81. 7, I *p.* thee at the waters.  
 95. 9; Heb. 3. 9, when your fathers *p.* me.  
 Mal. 3. 10, *p.* me now herewith.  
 Lu. 14. 19, I go to *p.* them.  
 2 Cor. 8. 22, whom we have often *p.* diligent.  
 13. 5, *p.* your own selves.  
 1 Thess. 5. 21, *p.* all things.  
*See* Eccl. 2. 1; 7. 23; Dan. 1. 14; John 6. 6.  
**PROVERB.** Deut. 28. 37, a *p.* and a byword.  
 Ps. 69. 11, I became a *p.* to them.  
 Eccl. 12. 9, set in order many *p.*  
 Ezek. 16. 44, every one that useth *p.*  
 Lu. 4. 23, will surely say this *p.*  
 John 16. 29, speakest plainly, and no *p.*  
*See* Num. 21. 27; 1 Sam. 10. 12; Prov. 1. 6.  
**PROVIDE.** Gen. 22. 8, God will *p.* himself a lamb.  
 30. 30, when shall I *p.* for mine own house?  
 Ps. 78. 20, can he *p.* flesh?

Mat. 10. 9, *p.* neither gold nor silver.  
 Lu. 12. 20, whose shall those things be thou hast *p.*?  
 33, *p.* bags that wax not old.  
 Rom. 12. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 21, *p.* things honest.  
 1 Tim. 5. 8, if any *p.* not for his own.  
 Heb. 11. 40, having *p.* better thing for us.  
 See Job 38. 41; Prov. 6. 8; Acts 23. 24.  
**PROVIDENCE.** Acts 24. 2.  
**PROVISION.** Gen. 42. 25; 45. 21, *p.* for the way.  
 Ps. 132. 15, I will abundantly bless *p.*  
 Rom. 13. 14, make not *p.* for the flesh.  
 See Josh. 9. 5; 1 Kings 4. 7; 2 Kings 6. 23.  
**PROVOCATION.** Job 17. 2; Ps. 95. 8; Ezek. 20. 28.  
**PROVOKE.** Ex. 23. 21, obey his voice and *p.* him not.  
 Num. 14. 11, how long will this people *p.* me?  
 Deut. 31. 20, *p.* me and break my covenant.  
 Job 12. 6, they that *p.* God are secure.  
 Ps. 106. 7, they *p.* him at the sea.  
 29, they *p.* him with their inventions.  
 Lu. 11. 53, began to urge and *p.* him to speak.  
 Rom. 10. 19; 11. 11, I will *p.* to jealousy.  
 1 Cor. 13. 5, is not easily *p.*  
 Gal. 5. 26, *p.* one another.  
 Eph. 6. 4, *p.* not your children to wrath.  
 Heb. 10. 24, to *p.* to love and good works.  
 See Prov. 20. 2; Isa. 65. 3; Jer. 7. 19; 44. 8.  
**PRUDENCE.** 2 Chron. 2. 12; Prov. 8. 12; Eph. 1. 8.  
**PRUDENT.** Prov. 12. 16, a *p.* man covereth shame.  
 23, a *p.* man concealeth knowledge.  
 14. 15, the *p.* looketh well to his going.  
 16. 21, wise in heart called *p.*  
 19. 14, *p.* wife is from the Lord.  
 22. 3; 27. 12, *p.* man foreseeth evil. [sight].  
 Isa. 5. 21, we unto them that are *p.* in their own  
 Jer. 49. 7, counsel perished from *p.*  
 Hos. 14. 9, who is *p.*?  
 Mat. 11. 25; Lu. 10. 21, hast hid things from *p.*  
 See Isa. 52. 13; Amos 5. 13; Acts 13. 7.  
**PRUNE.** Lev. 25. 3; Isa. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. 3.  
**PSALTERY.** Dan. 3. 5, the sound of the cornet, flute,  
*p.*, etc.  
 See 2 Sam. 6. 5; 2 Chron. 9. 11.  
**PUBLIC.** Mat. 1. 19; Acts 18. 23; 20. 20.  
**PUBLISH.** Deut. 32. 3, I will *p.* the name of the Lord.  
 2 Sam. 1. 20, *p.* it not in Askelon.  
 Ps. 68. 11, great was the company that *p.* it.  
 Isa. 52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, that *p.* peace.  
 Mk. 1. 45; 5. 20, he began to *p.* it much.  
 Lu. 8. 39, *p.* throughout the whole city.  
 See Esth. 1. 20; 3. 14; Jon. 3. 7; Mk. 13. 10.  
**PUFFED.** 1 Cor. 4. 6; 5. 2; 13. 4; Col. 2. 18.  
**PUFFETH.** Ps. 10. 6; 12. 5; 1 Cor. 8. 1.  
**PULL.** Lam. 3. 11, *p.* me in pieces.  
 Amos 9. 15, shall no more be *p.* up.  
 Zech. 7. 11, they *p.* away the shoulder.  
 Mat. 7. 4; Lu. 6. 42, *p.* mote out of thine eye.  
 Lu. 12. 18, will *p.* down barns.  
 14. 5, will not *p.* him out on sabbath.  
 2 Cor. 10. 4, to the *p.* down of strong holds.  
 Jude 23, *p.* them out of the fire.  
 See Gen. 8. 9; Ezra 6. 11; Ps. 31. 4; Isa. 22. 19.  
**PULPIT.** Neh. 8. 4.  
**PULSE.** 2 Sam. 17. 28; Dan. 1. 12.  
**PUNISH.** Ezra 9. 13, *p.* less than iniquities deserve.  
 Prov. 17. 26, to *p.* the just is not good.  
 Isa. 13. 11, I will *p.* the world for their evil.  
 26. 21, Lord cometh to *p.* inhabitants.  
 Jer. 13. 21, what wilt thou say when he *p.*  
 Acts 26. 11, I *p.* them in every synagogue.  
 2 Thess. 1. 9, *p.* with everlasting destruction.  
 2 Pet. 2. 9, to day of judgment to be *p.*  
 See Lev. 26. 18; Prov. 21. 11; 22. 3; 27. 12 [bear].  
**PUNISHMENT.** Gen. 4. 13, my *p.* is greater than I can  
 Lev. 26. 41, accept the *p.* of their iniquity.  
 1 Sam. 28. 10, no *p.* shall happen to thee.  
 Lam. 3. 39, a man for the *p.* of his sins.  
 4. 6, *p.* greater than *p.* of Sodom.  
 22, the *p.* is accomplished.  
 Ezek. 14. 10, shall bear *p.* of their iniquity.  
 Mat. 25. 46, everlasting *p.*  
 Heb. 10. 29, of how much sorer *p.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 14, the *p.* of evildoers.  
 See Prov. 19. 19; Amos 1. 3; 2. 1; 2 Cor. 2. 6.

**PURCHASE.** Ruth 4. 10, have I *p.* to be my wife.  
 Ps. 74. 2, congregation thou hast *p.*  
 Acts 1. 18, *p.* a field with reward of iniquity.  
 8. 20, gift of God *p.* by money.  
 20. 28, he hath *p.* with his own blood.  
 Eph. 1. 14, redemption of *p.* possession.  
 1 Tim. 3. 13, *p.* to themselves a good degree.  
 See Gen. 49. 32; Ex. 15. 16; Lev. 25. 33; Jer. 32. 11.  
**PURE.** Deut. 32. 14, the *p.* blood of the grape.  
 2 Sam. 22. 27; Ps. 18. 26, with *p.* show thyself *p.*  
 Job 4. 17, shall man be more *p.*?  
 8. 6, if thou wert *p.* and upright.  
 11. 4, my doctrine is *p.*  
 16. 17, my prayer is *p.*  
 25. 5, stars are not *p.* in his sight.  
 Ps. 12. 6, the words of the Lord are *p.*  
 19. 8, commandment of the Lord is *p.*  
 119. 140, thy word is very *p.*  
 Prov. 15. 26, words of the *p.* are pleasant.  
 20. 9, who can say, I am *p.*?  
 Mic. 6. 11, shall I count them *p.*?  
 Zeph. 3. 9, turn to the people a *p.* language.  
 Acts 20. 26, *p.* from blood of all men.  
 Rom. 14. 20, all things indeed are *p.*  
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *p.*  
 1 Tim. 3. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 3, in a *p.* conscience.  
 5. 22, keep thyself *p.*  
 Tit. 1. 15, to the *p.* all things are *p.*  
 Jas. 1. 27, *p.* religion.  
 3. 17, first *p.*, then peaceable.  
 2 Pet. 3. 1, stir up your *p.* minds.  
 1 John 3. 3, even as he is *p.*  
 Rev. 22. 1, a *p.* river of water of life.  
 See Ex. 27. 20; Ezra 6. 20; Mal. 1. 11.  
**PURELY.** Isa. 1. 25.  
**PURENESS.** Job 22. 30; Prov. 22. 11; 2 Cor. 6. 6.  
**PURER.** Lam. 4. 7; Hab. 1. 13.  
**PURGE.** 2 Chron. 34. 8, when he had *p.* the land.  
 Ps. 51. 7, *p.* me with hyssop.  
 65. 3, transgressions, thou shalt *p.* them.  
 Isa. 1. 25, and purely *p.* away thy dress.  
 6. 7, thy sin is *p.*  
 22. 14, this iniquity shall not be *p.*  
 Ezek. 24. 13, I have *p.* thee and thou wast not *p.*  
 Mal. 3. 3, *p.* them as gold.  
 Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, *p.* his floor.  
 John 15. 2, he *p.* it, that it may bring forth.  
 1 Cor. 5. 7, *p.* out the old leaven.  
 2 Tim. 2. 21, if a man *p.* himself from these.  
 Heb. 9. 14, *p.* your conscience.  
 22, all things are *p.* with blood.  
 See Prov. 16. 6; Heb. 1. 3; 10. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 9.  
**PURIFY.** Tit. 2. 14; Jas. 4. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 22.  
**PURITY.** 1 Tim. 4. 12; 5. 2.  
**PURLOINING.** Tit. 2. 10.  
**PURPOSE.** Job 17. 11, my *p.* are broken off.  
 Prov. 20. 18, every *p.* established by counsel.  
 Isa. 14. 27, the Lord hath *p.*, who shall disannul?  
 46. 11, I have *p.*, I will also do it.  
 Mat. 26. 8, to what *p.* is this waste?  
 Acts 11. 23, with *p.* of heart.  
 Rom. 8. 28, called according to his *p.*  
 9. 11, that the *p.* of God might stand.  
 Eph. 1. 11, according to the *p.*  
 3. 11, eternal *p.* in Christ.  
 See 2 Cor. 1. 17; 2 Tim. 1. 9; 1 John 3. 8.  
**PURSE.** Prov. 1. 14; Mat. 10. 9; Mk. 6. 8; Lu. 10. 4.  
**PURSUE.** Lev. 26. 17; Prov. 13. 1, shall flee when none *p.*  
 Deut. 19. 6; Josh. 20. 6, lest avenger *p.*  
 Job 13. 25, wilt thou *p.* the stubble?  
 30. 15, terrors *p.* my soul.  
 Ps. 34. 14, seek peace and *p.* it.  
 Prov. 11. 19, he that *p.* evil *p.* it to death.  
 13. 21, evil *p.* sinners.  
 Jer. 48. 2, the sword shall *p.* thee.  
 See Ex. 15. 9; 2 Sam. 24. 13; 1 Kings 18. 27.  
**PUSH.** Ex. 21. 29; 1 Kings 22. 11; Job 30. 12.  
**PUT.** Ex. 23. 1, *p.* not thine hand with the wicked.  
 Lev. 26. 8; Deut. 32. 30, *p.* ten thousand to flight.  
 Judg. 12. 3; 1 Sam. 23. 21, *p.* my life in my hands.  
 1 Sam. 2. 36, *p.* me into one of priests' offices.  
 1 Kings 9. 3; 14. 21, to *p.* my name there.  
 Eccl. 10. 10, must be *p.* to more strength.

Isa. 43. 26, *p.* me in remembrance.  
Mat. 19. 6; Mk. 10. 9, let not man *p.* asunder.  
Mk. 10. 16, *p.* his hands on them and blessed.  
Philom. 18, *p.* that on mine account.  
2 Pet. 1. 14, I must *p.* off this tabernacle.  
See Lu. 9. 62; John 13. 2; 1 Thess. 5. 8.  
**PUTRIFYING.** Isa. 1. 6.

## Q.

**QUAKE.** Joel 2. 10; Nah. 1. 5; Mat. 27. 51; Heb. 12. 21.  
**QUANTITY.** Isa. 22. 24. [3. 13.  
**QUARREL.** Lev. 26. 25; 2 Kings 5. 7; Mk. 6. 19; Col.  
**QUARTER.** Ex. 13. 7; Mk. 1. 45; Rev. 20. 8.  
**QUATERNIONS.** Acts 12. 4, delivered him to four *q.*  
**QUEEN.** Jer. 44. 17, 25, burn incense unto the *q.*  
**QUENCH.** Num. 11. 2, the fire was *q.*  
2 Sam. 21. 17, *q.* not light of Israel.  
Cant. 8. 7, many waters cannot *q.* love.  
Isa. 34. 10, shall not be *q.* night nor day.  
42. 3; Mat. 12. 20, smoking flax not *q.*  
66. 24, neither shall their fire be *q.*  
Mk. 9. 43, 48, fire that never shall be *q.*  
Eph. 6. 16, able to *q.* fiery darts.  
1 Thess. 5. 19, *q.* not the Spirit.  
Heb. 11. 34, *q.* violence of fire.  
See Ps. 104. 11; 118. 12; Ezek. 20. 47; Amos 5. 6.  
**QUESTION.** 1 Kings 10. 1; 2 Chron. 9. 1, to prove  
him with *q.*  
Mat. 22. 46, neither durst ask him *q.*  
Mk. 9. 16, what *q.* ye with them?  
11. 29, I will ask you one *q.*  
1 Cor. 10. 25, asking no *q.* for conscience.  
1 Tim. 1. 4, which minister *q.* rather.  
6. 4, doting about *q.*  
2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, unlearned *q.* avoid.  
See Mk. 1. 27; 9. 10; Acts 18. 15; 19. 40.  
**QUICK.** Num. 16. 30; Ps. 55. 15, go down *q.* [dead.  
Isa. 11. 3, of *q.* understanding.  
Acts 10. 42; 2 Tim. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 5, Judge of *q.* and  
Heb. 4. 12, the word is *q.* and powerful.  
See Lev. 13. 10, 24; Ps. 124. 3.  
**QUICKEN.** Ps. 71. 20, thou shalt *q.* me again.  
80. 18, *q.* us and we will call.  
119. 25, *q.* me according to thy word.  
37, *q.* me in thy way.  
50, thy word hath *q.* me.  
Rom. 8. 11, shall also *q.* your bodies.  
1 Cor. 15. 36, that thou sowest is not *q.*  
Eph. 2. 1, you hath *q.*  
5; Col. 2. 13, *q.* us together with Christ.  
1 Pet. 3. 18, to death in flesh, *q.* by Spirit.  
See John 5. 21; 6. 63; Rom. 4. 17; 1 Tim. 6. 13.  
**QUICKLY.** Ex. 32. 8; Deut. 9. 12, have turned aside *q.*  
Num. 16. 46, go *q.* to congregation.  
Josh. 10. 6, come *q.* and save us.  
Eccl. 4. 12, threefold cord not *q.* broken.  
Mat. 5. 25, agree with adversary *q.*  
Lu. 14. 21, go *q.* into streets and lanes.  
John 13. 27, that thou doest, do *q.*  
Rev. 2. 5, 16, repent, else I will come *q.*  
3. 11; 22. 7, 12, I come *q.*  
22. 20, surely I come *q.*  
See Gen. 18. 6; 27. 20; Lu. 16. 6; Acts 22. 18.  
**QUICKSANDS.** Acts 27. 17, fearing lest they should  
fall into the *q.*  
**QUIET.** Ps. 107. 30, then are they glad because *q.*  
131. 2, I have *q.* myself as a child.  
Eccl. 9. 17, words of wise are heard in *q.*  
Isa. 7. 4, be *q.*, fear not.  
14. 7, earth is at rest and *q.*  
22. 18, in *q.* resting places.  
33. 29, a *q.* habitation.  
Jer. 49. 23, sorrow on the sea, it cannot be *q.*  
Ezek. 16. 42, I will be *q.*  
Acts 19. 36, ye ought to be *q.*  
1 Thess. 4. 11, study to be *q.*  
1 Tim. 2. 2, a *q.* and peaceable life.  
1 Pet. 3. 4, ornament of a meek and *q.* spirit.  
See 2 Kings 11. 20; 2 Chron. 14. 1; Job 3. 13; 21. 23.  
**QUIETLY.** 2 Sam. 3. 27; Lam. 3. 26.  
**QUIETNESS.** Job 34. 29, when he giveth *q.*  
Prov. 17. 1, better a dry morsel and *q.*

Eccl. 4. 6, better handful with *q.* than both.  
Isa. 30. 15, in *q.* and confidence strength.  
32. 17, effect of righteousness *q.*  
See Judg. 8. 28; 1 Chron. 22. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 12. [18.  
**QUIT.** Ex. 21. 19; Josh. 2. 20; 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Cor. 16.  
**QUITE.** Gen. 31. 15; Job 6. 13; Hab. 3. 9.  
**QUIVER.** Ps. 127. 5; Jer. 5. 16; Lam. 3. 13.

## R.

**RACE.** Ps. 19. 5; Eccl. 9. 11; 1 Cor. 9. 24; Heb. 12. 1.  
**RAGE.** 2 Kings 5. 12, turned away in a *r.*  
Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, why do the heathen *r.*  
Prov. 14. 16, the fool *r.* and is confident.  
See Prov. 6. 34; 29. 9; Dan. 3. 13; Hos. 7. 16.  
**RAGED.** Isa. 2. 21.  
**RAGING.** Ps. 89. 9; Prov. 20. 1; Lu. 8. 24; Jude 13.  
**RAGS.** Prov. 23. 21; Isa. 64. 6; Jer. 38. 11.  
**RAIMENT.** Gen. 28. 20, if the Lord will give me *r.*  
Deut. 8. 4, thy *r.* waxed not old.  
24. 13, that he may sleep in his *r.*  
17, nor take a widow's *r.* to pledge.  
Job 27. 16, though he prepare *r.* as the clay.  
Isa. 63. 3, I will stain all my *r.*  
Zech. 3. 4, I will clothe thee with *r.*  
Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 23, the body more than *r.*  
28, why take thought for *r.*  
11. 8; Lu. 7. 25, man clothed in soft *r.*  
17. 2; Mk. 9. 3; Lu. 9. 23, his *r.* was white as light.  
1 Tim. 6. 8, having food and *r.*, be content.  
Jas. 2. 2, poor man in vile *r.*  
Rev. 3. 18, buy white *r.*  
See Mat. 3. 4; Lu. 10. 30; 23. 34; Acts 22. 20.  
**RAIN (n.).** Lev. 26. 4; Deut. 11. 14; 28. 12, *r.* in due  
season.  
Deut. 11. 11, drinketh water of the *r.* of heaven.  
32. 2, my doctrine shall drop as the *r.*  
2 Sam. 23. 4, clear shining after *r.*  
1 Kings 18. 41, sound of abundance of *r.*  
Ezra 10. 13, a time of much *r.*  
Job 5. 10, who giveth *r.* on earth.  
37. 6, to small *r.* and to great *r.*  
38. 28, hath the *r.* a father.  
Ps. 72. 6, like *r.* on mown grass.  
Prov. 25. 14, like clouds and wind without *r.*  
23, north wind driveth away *r.*  
26. 1, as *r.* in harvest.  
28. 3, that oppresseth poor is like sweeping *r.*  
Eccl. 11. 3, if clouds be full of *r.*  
12. 2, nor clouds return after *r.*  
Cant. 2. 11, the *r.* is over and gone.  
Isa. 4. 6, covert from storm and *r.*  
55. 10, as the *r.* cometh down.  
Eccl. 38. 22, I will *r.* an overflowing *r.*  
Hos. 6. 3, he shall come unto us as the *r.*  
Mat. 5. 45, *r.* on just and unjust.  
7. 25, the *r.* descended and floods came.  
See Jer. 5. 24; Acts 14. 17; 28. 2; Heb. 6. 7.  
**RAIN (v.).** Ex. 16. 4, I will *r.* bread from heaven.  
Job 20. 23, God shall *r.* his fury on him.  
Ps. 11. 6, on wicked he shall *r.* snares.  
78. 24, 27, and *r.* down manna.  
Ezek. 22. 24, thou art the land not *r.* upon.  
Hos. 10. 12, till he come and *r.* righteousness.  
See Gen. 2. 5; 7. 4; Amos 4. 7; Rev. 11. 6.  
**RAINY.** Prov. 27. 15.  
**RAISE.** Deut. 18. 15; Acts 3. 22, will *r.* up a Prophet.  
Judg. 2. 16, 18, the Lord *r.* up judges.  
1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 7, he *r.* poor out of dust.  
Job 41. 25, when he *r.* himself, mighty are.  
Ps. 145. 14; 146. 8, he *r.* those that be bowed down.  
Isa. 45. 13, I have *r.* him in righteousness.  
Hos. 6. 2, in third day he will *r.* us up.  
Mat. 10. 8; 11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, *r.* the dead.  
16. 21; 17. 23; Lu. 9. 22, be *r.* the third day.  
John 2. 19, in three days I will *r.* it up.  
6. 39, 40, 44, 54, I will *r.* him up at last day.  
Acts 2. 24, 32; 3. 15; 4. 10; 5. 30; 10. 40; 13. 30, 33,  
34; 17. 31; Rom. 10. 9; 1 Cor. 6. 14; 2 Cor. 4. 14;  
Gal. 1. 1; Eph. 1. 20, whom God hath *r.* up.  
26. 8, why incredible that God should *r.* the dead?  
Rom. 4. 25, *r.* again for our justification.  
6. 4, like as Christ was *r.* from the dead.



Rom. 8, 11, Spirit of him that *r.* up Jesus.  
 1 Cor. 6, 14, and will also *r.* up us by his power.  
 15, 15, *r.* up Christ, whom he *r.* not up.  
 16, then is not Christ *r.*  
 17, if Christ be not *r.*  
 35, how are the dead *r.*  
 43, it is *r.* in glory, it is *r.* in power.  
 2 Cor. 1, 9, trust in God which *r.* the dead.  
 4, 14, he shall *r.* up us also.  
 Eph. 2, 6, and hath *r.* us up together.  
 Heb. 11, 19, accounting God was able to *r.* him.  
 35, women received dead *r.* to life.  
 Jas. 5, 15, and the Lord shall *r.* him up.  
 See Lu. 20, 37; John 5, 21; 2 Tim. 2, 8.  
 RAN. Ex. 9, 23; Num. 16, 47; Jer. 23, 21.  
 RANG. 1 Sam. 4, 5; 1 Kings 1, 45.  
 RANKS. 1 Kings 7, 4; Joel 2, 7; Mk. 6, 40.  
 RANSOM. Ex. 21, 30, give for the *r.* of his life.  
 30, 12, every man a *r.* for his soul.  
 Job 33, 24, I have found a *r.*  
 36, 18, a great *r.* cannot deliver.  
 Ps. 49, 7, nor give a *r.* for him.  
 Prov. 13, 8, the *r.* of a man's life are his riches.  
 Isa. 35, 10, the *r.* of the Lord shall return.  
 43, 3, I gave Egypt for thy *r.*  
 Hos. 13, 14, I will *r.* them from the grave.  
 Mat. 20, 28; Mk. 10, 45, to give his life a *r.*  
 1 Tim. 2, 6, gave himself a *r.* for all.  
 See Prov. 6, 35; Isa. 51, 10; Jer. 31, 11.  
 RARE. Dan. 2, 11.  
 RASE. Ps. 137, 7.  
 RASH. Eccl. 5, 2; Acts 19, 36.  
 RATHER. Job 7, 15; Jer. 8, 3, death *r.* than life.  
 Ps. 84, 10, *r.* be a doorkeeper.  
 Mat. 10, 6, go *r.* to lost sheep.  
 28, *r.* fear him that is able.  
 25, 9, go *r.* to them that sell.  
 Mk. 5, 26, but *r.* grew worse.  
 Lu. 18, 14, justified *r.* than the other.  
 John 3, 19, loved darkness *r.* than light.  
 Acts 5, 29, obey God *r.* than men.  
 Rom. 8, 34, that died, yea *r.*, that is risen.  
 12, 19, *r.* give place to wrath.  
 1 Cor. 6, 7, why do ye not *r.* take wrong.  
 Heb. 11, 25, choosing *r.* to suffer.  
 12, 13, let it *r.* be healed.  
 See Josh. 22, 24; 2 Kings 5, 13; Phil. 1, 12.  
 RAVENING. Ps. 22, 13; Ezek. 22, 25; Mat. 7, 15.  
 RAVENOUS. Isa. 35, 9; 46, 11; Ezek. 39, 4.  
 REACH. Gen. 11, 4; John 20, 27; 2 Cor. 10, 13.  
 READ. Deut. 17, 19, king shall *r.* all his life.  
 Isa. 34, 16, seek out of book of Lord and *r.*  
 Mat. 12, 3; 19, 4; 21, 16; 22, 31; Mk. 2, 25; 12, 10;  
 Lu. 6, 3, have ye not *r.*  
 Lu. 4, 16, Jesus stood up to *r.*  
 2 Cor. 3, 2, epistle known and *r.* of all men.  
 1 Tim. 4, 13, give attendance to *r.*  
 See Hab. 2, 2; 2 Cor. 3, 14; Rev. 1, 3; 5, 4.  
 READINESS. Acts 17, 11; 2 Cor. 8, 11; 10, 6.  
 READY. Num. 32, 17, we will go *r.* armed.  
 Deut. 26, 5, a Syrian *r.* to perish.  
 2 Sam. 18, 22, wherefore run, no tidings *r.*  
 Neh. 9, 17, thou art a God *r.* to pardon.  
 Job 12, 5, *r.* to slip with his feet.  
 17, 1, the graves are *r.* for me.  
 29, 13, blessing of him *r.* to perish.  
 Ps. 38, 17, I am *r.* to halt.  
 45, 1, pen of a *r.* writer.  
 86, 5, good and *r.* to forgive.  
 88, 15, *r.* to die from my youth.  
 Prov. 24, 11, deliver those *r.* to be slain.  
 31, 6, give strong drink to *r.* to perish.  
 Eccl. 5, 1, be more *r.* to hear.  
 Isa. 27, 13, shall come that were *r.* to perish.  
 32, 4, stammerers *r.* to speak plainly.  
 38, 20, the Lord was *r.* to save me.  
 Dan. 3, 15, if ye be *r.* to fall down.  
 Mat. 22, 4; Lu. 14, 17, all things are *r.*  
 8, the wedding is *r.*  
 24, 44; Lu. 12, 40, be ye also *r.*  
 25, 10, they that were *r.* went in.  
 Mk. 14, 38, the spirit is *r.*  
 Lu. 22, 33, I am *r.* to go with thee.

John 7, 6, your time is always *r.*  
 Acts 21, 13, *r.* not to be bound only, but.  
 Rom. 1, 15, I am *r.* to preach at Rome.  
 2 Cor. 8, 19, declaration of your *r.* mind.  
 9, 2, Achaia was *r.* a year ago.  
 1 Tim. 6, 18, *r.* to distribute.  
 2 Tim. 4, 6, *r.* to be offered.  
 Tit. 3, 1, *r.* to every good work.  
 1 Pet. 1, 5, *r.* to be revealed.  
 3, 15, *r.* always to give an answer.  
 5, 2, but of a *r.* mind.  
 Rev. 3, 2, things that are *r.* to die.  
 See Ex. 17, 4; 19, 11; Ezra 7, 6; Job 15, 23.  
 REAP. Lev. 25, 11, in jubilee neither sow nor *r.*  
 Eccl. 11, 4, regardeth clouds shall not *r.*  
 Jer. 12, 13, sown wheat, but shall *r.* thorns.  
 Hos. 8, 7, shall *r.* the whirlwind.  
 10, 12, sow in righteousness, *r.* in mercy.  
 Mic. 6, 15, shalt sow, but not *r.*  
 Mat. 6, 26; Lu. 12, 24, sow not, neither *r.*  
 25, 26; Lu. 19, 21, *r.* where I sowed not.  
 John 4, 38, *r.* whereon ye bestowed no labour.  
 1 Cor. 9, 11, if we shall *r.* your carnal things.  
 2 Cor. 9, 6, shall *r.* sparingly.  
 Gal. 6, 7, that shall he also *r.*  
 Jas. 5, 4, cries of them which *r.*  
 See Isa. 17, 5; John 4, 36, 37; Rev. 14, 15.  
 REASON (*n.*). Job 32, 11, I gave ear to your *r.*  
 Prov. 26, 16, seven men that can render a *r.*  
 Eccl. 7, 25, to search out the *r.* of things.  
 Isa. 41, 21, bring forth your strong *r.*  
 1 Pet. 3, 15, a *r.* of the hope in you.  
 See 1 Kings 9, 15; Dan. 4, 36; Acts 6, 2.  
 REASON (*v.*). Job 9, 14, choose words to *r.* with you.  
 13, 3, I desire to *r.* with God.  
 15, 3, should he *r.* with unprofitable talk.  
 Isa. 1, 18, let us *r.* together.  
 Mat. 16, 7; 21, 25; Mk. 8, 16; 11, 31; Lu. 20, 5, they  
*r.* among themselves.  
 Lu. 5, 22, what *r.* ye in your hearts.  
 24, 15, while they *r.* Jesus drew near.  
 Acts 24, 25, as he *r.* of righteousness.  
 See 1 Sam. 12, 7; Mk. 2, 6; 12, 28; Acts 28, 29.  
 REASONABLE. Rom. 12, 1.  
 REBEL. Num. 14, 9, only *r.* not against the Lord.  
 Josh. 1, 18, whosoever doth *r.* he shall die.  
 Neh. 2, 19, will ye *r.* against the king.  
 Job 24, 13, that *r.* against the light.  
 Ps. 105, 28, they *r.* not against his word.  
 Isa. 1, 2, have nourished children and they *r.*  
 63, 10, they *r.* and vexed his holy Spirit.  
 Lam. 3, 42, we have *r.*, thou hast not pardoned.  
 Dan. 9, 9, though we have *r.* against him.  
 See 1 Sam. 12, 14; Ezek. 2, 3; Hos. 7, 14; 13, 16.  
 REBELLION. 1 Sam. 15, 23, *r.* is as the sin of witch-  
 craft.  
 Job 34, 37, he addeth *r.* to his sin.  
 Prov. 17, 11, an evil man seeketh *r.*  
 Jer. 28, 16, thou hast taught *r.*  
 See Deut. 31, 27; Ezra 4, 19; Neh. 9, 17.  
 REBELLIOUS. Deut. 21, 18, 20, a stubborn and *r.* son.  
 1 Sam. 20, 30, son of perverse *r.* woman.  
 Ps. 66, 7, let not the *r.* exalt themselves.  
 68, 6, the *r.* dwell in a dry land.  
 Isa. 1, 23, *r.*, companions of thieves.  
 Jer. 5, 23, this people hath a *r.* heart.  
 See Ezek. 2, 3; 3, 9; 12, 2; 17, 12; 24, 3.  
 REBELS. Num. 17, 10; 20, 10; Ezek. 20, 38. [of *r.*  
 REBUKE (*n.*). 2 Kings 19, 3; Isa. 37, 3, this is a day  
 Ps. 39, 11, when thou with *r.* dost correct.  
 80, 16, perish at *r.* of thy countenance.  
 104, 7, at thy *r.* they fled.  
 Prov. 13, 8, the poor heareth not *r.*  
 27, 5, open *r.* is better than secret love.  
 Eccl. 7, 5, better to hear *r.* of wise.  
 Isa. 30, 17, thousand flee at *r.* of one.  
 Jer. 15, 15, for thy sake I suffered *r.*  
 Phil. 2, 15, without *r.*  
 See Deut. 28, 20; Isa. 25, 8; 50, 2.  
 REBUKE (*v.*). Ps. 6, 1; 38, 1, *r.* me not in anger.  
 Prov. 9, 7, he that *r.* a wicked man getteth a blot.  
 8, *r.* a wise man, and he will love thee.  
 28, 23, he that *r.* a man shall find favour.

- Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, he shall *r.* many nations.  
 Zech. 3. 2; Jude 9, the Lord *r.* thee.  
 Mal. 3. 11, I will *r.* the devourer for your sakes.  
 Mat. 8. 26; Mk. 4. 39; Lu. 8. 24, he *r.* the wind.  
 16. 22; Mk. 8. 32, Peter began to *r.* him.  
 Lu. 4. 39, he *r.* the fever.  
 17. 3, if thy brother trespass, *r.* him.  
 19. 39, Master, *r.* thy disciples.  
 1 Tim. 5. 1, *r.* not an elder.  
 20, them that sin, *r.* before all.  
 2 Tim. 4. 2, *r.*, exhort, with longsuffering.  
 Tit. 1. 13; 2. 15, *r.* them sharply.  
 Heb. 12. 5, nor faint when thou art *r.*  
*See* Ruth 2. 16; Neh. 5. 7; Amos 5. 10.
- RECALL.** Lam. 3. 21.
- RECEIPT.** Mat. 9. 9; Mk. 2. 14; Lu. 5. 27.
- RECEIVE.** 2 Kings 5. 26, is it a time to *r.* money.  
 Job 4. 12, mine ear *r.* a little.  
 22. 22, *r.* law from his mouth.  
 Ps. 6. 9, the Lord will *r.* my prayer.  
 49. 15, he shall *r.* me.  
 68. 18, hast *r.* gifts for men.  
 73. 24, afterwards *r.* me to glory.  
 Prov. 2. 1, if thou wilt *r.* my words.  
 Isa. 40. 2, she hath *r.* double.  
 Jer. 2. 30, your children *r.* no correction.  
 Hos. 10. 6, Ephraim shall *r.* shame.  
 14. 2, *r.* us graciously.  
 Mat. 11. 5, the blind *r.* their sight.  
 14, if ye will *r.* it, this is Elias.  
 18. 5, whoso shall *r.* one such little child.  
 19. 12, he that is able let him *r.* it.  
 21. 22, ask, believing ye shall *r.*  
 Mk. 15. 23, but he *r.* it not.  
 16. 19; Acts 1. 9, he was *r.* up into heaven.  
 Lu. 16. 9, *r.* you into everlasting habitations.  
 18. 42; Acts 22. 13, *r.* thy sight.  
 John 1. 11, his own *r.* him not.  
 12, to as many as *r.* him.  
 3. 27, can *r.* nothing, except.  
 5. 43, in his own name, him ye will *r.*  
 44, which *r.* honour one of another.  
 16. 24, ask, and ye shall *r.*  
 20. 22, *r.* ye the Holy Ghost.  
**Acts** 7. 59, *r.* my spirit.  
 8. 17, they *r.* the Holy Ghost.  
 10. 43, shall *r.* remission of sins.  
 19. 2, have ye *r.* the Holy Ghost.  
 20. 24, which I have *r.* of the Lord.  
**Rom.** 5. 11, by whom ye *r.* atonement.  
 14. 3, for God hath *r.* him.  
 15. 7, *r.* ye one another.  
 1 Cor. 3. 8, every man shall *r.* his own reward.  
 11. 23, I *r.* of the Lord that which also I delivered.  
 2 Cor. 4. 1, as we have *r.* mercy ye faint not.  
 5. 10, every one may *r.* things done.  
 7. 2, *r.* us; we have wronged no man.  
**Phil.** 2. 29, *r.* him in the Lord.  
 4. 15, as concerning giving and *r.*  
**Col.** 2. 6, as ye have *r.* Christ.  
 1 Tim. 3. 16, *r.* up into glory.  
 4. 4, if it be *r.* with thanksgiving.  
 1 John 3. 22, whatsoever we ask we *r.* [him].  
*See* Ezek. 3. 10; Acts 20. 35; Jas. 4. 3.
- RECKON.** Lev. 25. 50, he shall *r.* with him that bought  
 Ps. 40. 5, thy thoughts cannot be *r.* up.  
 Mat. 18. 24, when he had begun to *r.*  
 25. 19, lord of servants *r.* with them.  
**Rom.** 4. 4, reward is not *r.* of grace.  
 6. 11, *r.* yourselves dead to sin.  
 8. 18, I *r.* the sufferings of this present time.  
*See* 2 Kings 22. 7; Isa. 38. 13; Lu. 22. 37.
- RECOMMENDED.** Acts 14. 26; 15. 40.
- RECOMPENCE.** Deut. 32. 35, to me belongeth *r.*  
 Job 15. 31, vanity shall be his *r.*  
 Isa. 35. 4, God will come with a *r.*  
 Hos. 9. 7, days of *r.* are come.  
 Joel 3. 4, will ye render me a *r.*?  
 Lu. 14. 12, and a *r.* be made thee.  
 2 Cor. 6. 13, for a *r.*, be ye also enlarged.  
 Heb. 2. 2; 10. 35; 11. 26, just *r.* of reward.  
*See* Prov. 12. 14; Isa. 34. 8; Jer. 51. 56.
- RECOMPENSE.** Num. 5. 7, he shall *r.* his trespass.
- Ruth 2. 12, the Lord *r.* thy work.  
 2 Sam. 19. 36, why should the king *r.* me?  
 Job 34. 33, he will *r.* it, whether.  
 Prov. 20. 22, say not, I will *r.* evil.  
 Isa. 65. 6, but will *r.*, even *r.* into their bosom.  
 Jer. 25. 14; Hos. 12. 2, will *r.* according to deeds.  
 Lu. 14. 14, for they cannot *r.* thee.  
**Rom.** 12. 17, *r.* to no man evil for evil.  
 11. 35, it shall be *r.* to him again.  
*See* 2 Chron. 6. 23; Jer. 32. 18; Heb. 10. 30.
- RECONCILE.** 1 Sam. 29. 4, wherewith should he *r.* himself.  
 Ezek. 45. 20, so shall ye *r.* the house.  
 Mat. 5. 24, first be *r.* to thy brother.  
 Rom. 5. 10, if when enemies we were *r.*  
 Eph. 2. 16, that he might *r.* both.  
*See* Lev. 16. 20; Rom. 11. 15; 2 Cor. 5. 19.
- RECORD.** Ex. 20. 24, in places where I *r.* my name.  
 Deut. 30. 19; 31. 28, I call heaven to *r.*  
 Job 15. 19, my *r.* is on high.  
 John 8. 13, thou bearest *r.* of thyself.  
 Rom. 10. 2, I bare them *r.*  
 Phil. 1. 8, God is my *r.* how greatly I long.  
 1 John 5. 7, three that bare *r.*  
 10, he believeth not the *r.*  
 11, this is the *r.*, that God hath given.  
 3 John 12, we bare *r.*, and our *r.* is true.  
*See* Acts 20. 26; John 1. 19; Rev. 1. 2.
- RECOUNT.** Nah. 2. 5, *r.* his worthies.
- RECOVER.** 2 Kings 5. 3, the prophet would *r.* him.  
 Ps. 39. 13, that I may *r.* strength.  
 Isa. 11. 11, to *r.* remnant of his people.  
 Hos. 2. 9, and I will *r.* my wool and flax.  
 Mk. 16. 18, lay hands on sick, and they shall *r.*  
 Lu. 4. 18, preach *r.* of sight to blind.  
*See* Isa. 38. 16; Jer. 8. 22; 41. 16; 2 Tim. 2. 16.
- RED.** Gen. 25. 30, *r.* pottage.  
 49. 12, eyes *r.* with wine.  
 2 Kings 3. 22, water *r.* as blood.  
 Ps. 75. 8, wine is *r.*, full of mixture.  
 Prov. 23. 31, look not on wine when *r.*  
 Isa. 1. 18, though your sins be *r.* like crimson.  
 27. 2, a vineyard of *r.* wine.  
 63. 2, *r.* in thine apparel.  
 Mat. 16. 2, fair weather, for the sky is *r.*  
*See* Lev. 13. 19; Num. 19. 2; Nah. 2. 3; Rev. 6. 4.
- REDEEM.** Gen. 48. 16, angel which *r.* me.  
 Ex. 6. 6, I will *r.* you.  
 15. 13, people whom thou hast *r.*  
 Lev. 27. 28, no devoted thing, shall be *r.*  
 2 Sam. 4. 9, the Lord hath *r.* my soul.  
 Neh. 5. 5, nor is it in our power to *r.* them.  
 8, after our ability have *r.* Jews.  
 Job 5. 20, in famine he shall *r.* thee.  
 6. 23, to *r.* me from hand of mighty.  
 Ps. 25. 22, *r.* Israel out of all his troubles.  
 34. 22, the Lord *r.* the soul of his servants.  
 44. 26, *r.* us for thy mercies' sake.  
 49. 7, none can *r.* his brother.  
 15, God will *r.* my soul from the grave.  
 72. 14, he shall *r.* their soul from deceit.  
 107. 2, let the *r.* of the Lord say so.  
 130. 8, he shall *r.* Israel.  
 Isa. 1. 27, Zion shall be *r.* with judgment.  
 35. 9, the *r.* shall walk there.  
 44. 22, return, for I have *r.* thee.  
 50. 2, is my hand shortened, that it cannot *r.*  
 51. 11, the *r.* of the Lord shall return.  
 52. 3, *r.* without money.  
 63. 4, the year of my *r.* is come.  
 Hos. 7. 13, though I *r.* them, they have spoken lies.  
 13. 14, I will *r.* them from death.  
 Lu. 1. 68, hath visited, and *r.* his people.  
 24. 21, he who should have *r.* Israel.  
 Gal. 3. 13, *r.* us from curse of the law.  
 4. 5, *r.* them that were under the law.  
 Tit. 2. 14, that he might *r.* us from iniquity.  
 1 Pet. 1. 18, not *r.* with corruptible things.  
 Rev. 5. 9, thou hast *r.* us by thy blood.  
*See* Num. 18. 15; 2 Sam. 7. 23; Eph. 5. 16; Col. 4. 5.
- REDEEMER.** Job 19. 25, I know that my *r.* liveth.  
 Ps. 19. 14, O Lord, my strength and my *r.*  
 78. 35, God was their *r.*

Prov. 23. 11, their *r.* is mighty.  
 Isa. 47. 4, as for our *r.*, the Lord of hosts is his name.  
 49. 26; 60. 16, know that I am thy *R.*  
 59. 20, the *R.* shall come to Zion.  
 63. 16, thou art our *r.*  
*See* Isa. 41. 14; 44. 6; 48. 17; 54. 5; Jer. 50. 34.  
**REDEMPTION.** Lev. 25. 24, grant a *r.* for the land.  
 Ps. 49. 8, the *r.* of their soul is precious.  
 111. 9, he sent *r.* to his people.  
 130. 7, plenteous *r.*  
 Jer. 32. 7, the right of *r.* is thine.  
 Lu. 2. 38, that looked for *r.* in Jerusalem.  
 21. 28, your *r.* draweth nigh.  
 Rom. 8. 23, the *r.* of our body.  
 Eph. 4. 30, sealed unto the day of *r.*  
*See* Num. 3. 49; Rom. 3. 24; 1 Cor. 1. 30; Heb. 9. 12.  
**REDOUND.** 2 Cor. 4. 15, grace might *r.*  
**REFORMATION.** Heb. 9. 10, time of *r.*  
**REFORMED.** Lev. 26. 23, if ye will not be *r.*  
**REFRAIN.** Gen. 45. 1, Joseph could not *r.* himself.  
 Job 7. 11, I will not *r.* my mouth.  
 29. 9, princes *r.* talking.  
 Ps. 40. 9, I have not *r.* my lips.  
 119. 101, *r.* my feet from every evil way.  
 Prov. 1. 15, *r.* thy foot from their path.  
 10. 19, he that *r.* his lips is wise.  
 Acts 5. 38, *r.* from these men.  
*See* Gen. 43. 31; Isa. 64. 12; Jer. 31. 16; 1 Pet. 3. 10.  
**REFRESH.** Ex. 31. 17, he rested and was *r.*  
 Job 32. 20, I will speak that I may be *r.*  
 Prov. 25. 13, he *r.* the soul of his masters.  
 Acts 3. 19, times of *r.* shall come.  
 1 Cor. 16. 18, they *r.* my spirit.  
*See* 1 Kings 13. 7; Isa. 28. 12; Rom. 15. 32; 2 Cor. 7. 13.  
**REFUSE** (*n.*). 1 Sam. 15. 9; Lam. 3. 45; Amos 8. 6.  
**REFUSE** (*v.*). Gen. 37. 35, Jacob *r.* to be comforted.  
 Num. 22. 13, the Lord *r.* to give me leave.  
 1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on him, for I have *r.* him.  
 Job 6. 7, things my soul *r.* to touch.  
 Ps. 77. 2, my soul *r.* to be comforted.  
 78. 10, they *r.* to walk in his law.  
 118. 22, stone the builders *r.*  
 Prov. 1. 24, I have called and ye *r.*  
 8. 33, be wise and *r.* it not.  
 10. 17, he that *r.* reproof.  
 13. 18, shame to him that *r.* instruction.  
 15. 32, he that *r.* instruction despiseth his soul.  
 21. 25, his hands *r.* to labour.  
 Isa. 7. 15, 16, may know to *r.* the evil.  
 Jer. 8. 5, they *r.* to return.  
 9. 6, they *r.* to know me.  
 15. 18, my wound *r.* to be healed.  
 25. 28, if they *r.* to take the cup.  
 38. 21, if thou *r.* to go forth.  
 Zech. 7. 11, they *r.* to hearken.  
 Acts 7. 35, this Moses whom they *r.*  
 1 Tim. 4. 4, nothing to be *r.*  
 7. *r.* profane and old wives' fables.  
 5. 11, the younger widows *r.*  
 Heb. 11. 24, Moses *r.* to be called.  
 12. 25, *r.* not him that speaketh.  
*See* Ex. 4. 23; 10. 3; 1 Kings 20. 35; 2 Kings 5. 16.  
**REGARD.** Gen. 45. 20, *r.* not your stuff.  
 Ex. 5. 9, let them not *r.* vain words.  
 Deut. 10. 17, that *r.* not persons.  
 1 Kings 18. 29, neither voice, nor any that *r.*  
 Job 4. 20, they perish without any *r.* it.  
 34. 19, nor *r.* rich more than poor.  
 39. 7, neither *r.* crying of the driver.  
 Ps. 28. 5; Isa. 5. 12, they *r.* not works of the Lord.  
 66. 18, if I *r.* iniquity in my heart.  
 102. 17, he will *r.* prayer of the destitute.  
 106. 44, he *r.* their affliction.  
 Prov. 1. 24, and no man *r.*  
 5. 2, that thou mayest *r.* discretion.  
 6. 35, he will not *r.* any ransom.  
 12. 10, *r.* the life of his beast.  
 15. 18; 15. 5, he that *r.* reproof.  
 Eccl. 11. 4, he that *r.* the clouds.  
 Lam. 4. 16, the Lord will no more *r.* them.  
 Dan. 11. 37, *r.* God of his fathers, nor *r.* any god.  
 Mat. 1. 9, will he *r.* your persons.  
 Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 12. 14, *r.* not the person of men.

Lu. 18. 2, neither *r.* man.  
 Rom. 14. 6, he that *r.* the day, *r.* it to the Lord.  
*See* Deut. 28. 50; 2 Kings 3. 14; Amos 5. 22; Phil. 2. 30.  
**REGENERATION.** Mat. 19. 28, in the *r.*  
 Tit. 3. 5, by the washing of *r.*  
*See* John 1. 13; 3. 3.  
**REGISTER.** Ezra 2. 62; Neh. 7. 5, 64.  
**REHEARSE.** Judg. 5. 11, *r.* the righteous acts.  
 Acts 14. 27, they *r.* all God had done.  
*See* Ex. 17. 14; 1 Sam. 8. 21; 17. 81; Acts 11. 4.  
**REIGN.** Gen. 37. 8, shalt thou *r.* over us.  
 Ex. 15. 18; Ps. 146. 10, Lord shall *r.* for ever.  
 Lev. 26. 17, that hate you shall *r.* over you.  
 Deut. 15. 6, thou shalt *r.* over many nations.  
 Judg. 9. 8, the trees said, *r.* thou over us.  
 1 Sam. 11. 12, shall Saul *r.* over us.  
 12. 12, nay, but a king shall *r.* over us.  
 2 Sam. 16. 8, in whose stead thou hast *r.*  
 Job 34. 30, that the hypocrite *r.* not.  
 Ps. 47. 8, God *r.* over the heathen.  
 93. 1; 96. 10; 97. 1; 99. 1, the Lord *r.*  
 Prov. 8. 15, by me kings *r.*  
 30. 22, for a servant when he *r.*  
 Eccl. 4. 14, out of prison he cometh to *r.*  
 Isa. 32. 1, a king shall *r.* in righteousness.  
 52. 7, that saith unto Zion, thy God *r.*  
 Jer. 22. 15, shalt thou *r.* because thou closest?  
 23. 5, a king shall *r.* and prosper.  
 Mic. 4. 7, the Lord shall *r.* over them.  
 Lu. 19. 14, not have this man to *r.* over us.  
 27, that would not I should *r.*  
 Rom. 5. 14, death *r.* from Adam to Moses.  
 17, death *r.* by one.  
 21, as sin hath *r.*, so might grace *r.*  
 6. 12, let not sin *r.* in your bodies.  
 1 Cor. 4. 8, ye have *r.* as kings without us.  
 15. 25, for he must *r.*  
 2 Tim. 2. 12, if we suffer we shall also *r.* with him.  
 Rev. 5. 10, we also shall *r.* on the earth.  
 11. 15, he shall *r.* for ever and ever.  
 19. 6, the Lord God omnipotent *r.*  
*See* Isa. 24. 23; Luke 1. 33; Rev. 20. 4; 22. 5.  
**REINS.** Job 16. 13, he cleaveth my *r.* asunder.  
 19. 27, though my *r.* be consumed.  
 Ps. 7. 9, God trieth the *r.*  
 16. 7, my *r.* instruct me.  
 26. 2, examine me, try my *r.*  
 73. 21, thus I was pricked in my *r.*  
 139. 13, thou hast possessed my *r.*  
 Prov. 23. 16, my *r.* shall rejoice.  
 Isa. 11. 5, faithfulness the girdle of his *r.*  
 Rev. 2. 23, I am he who searcheth the *r.*  
*See* Jer. 11. 20; 12. 2; 17. 10; 20. 12; Lam. 3. 13.  
**REJECT.** 1 Sam. 8. 7, they have not *r.* thee, but they  
 have *r.* me.  
 10. 19, ye have *r.* God who saved you.  
 15. 23, because thou hast *r.* the word of the Lord.  
 16. 1, I have *r.* him from being king.  
 Isa. 53. 3, despised and *r.* of men.  
 Jer. 2. 37, the Lord hath *r.* thy confidence.  
 7. 29, the Lord hath *r.* the generation.  
 8. 9, they have *r.* the word of the Lord.  
 14. 19, thou hast utterly *r.* Judah.  
 Lam. 5. 22, thou hast utterly *r.* us. [thee]  
 Hos. 4. 6, because thou hast *r.* knowledge, I will *r.*  
 Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10; Lu. 20. 17, the stone which  
 builders *r.*  
 Mk. 7. 9, full well ye *r.* the commandment.  
 Lu. 7. 30, lawyers *r.* the counsel of God.  
 17. 25, must first be *r.* of this generation.  
 Tit. 3. 10, after admonition *r.*  
 Heb. 12. 17, when he would have inherited was *r.*  
*See* Jer. 6. 19; Mk. 6. 26; 8. 31; Lu. 9. 22; John 12. 48.  
**REJOICE.** Deut. 12. 7, shall *r.* in all ye put your  
 hand to.  
 16. 14, thou shalt *r.* in thy feast.  
 26. 11, thou shalt *r.* in every good thing.  
 28. 63; 30. 9, the Lord will *r.* over you.  
 30. 9, *r.* for good as he *r.* over thy fathers.  
 1 Sam. 2. 1, because I *r.* in thy salvation. [Lord]  
 1 Chron. 16. 10, let the heart of them *r.* that seek the  
 2 Chron. 6. 41, let thy saints *r.* in goodness.

- Job 21. 12, they *r.* at sound of the organ.  
 31. 25, if I *r.* because my wealth was great.  
 29, if I *r.* at destruction of him that.  
 39. 21, the horse *r.* in his strength.  
 Ps. 2. 11, *r.* with trembling.  
 5. 11, let all that trust in thee *r.*  
 9. 14, I will *r.* in thy salvation.  
 19. 5, *r.* as a strong man to run a race  
 33. 21, our heart shall *r.* in him.  
 55. 15, in mine adversity they *r.*  
 26, let them be ashamed that *r.* at my hurt.  
 35. 16, hear me, lest they should *r.* over me.  
 51. 8, bones thou hast broken may *r.*  
 58. 10, righteous shall *r.* when he seeth.  
 63. 7, in shadow of thy wings will I *r.*  
 68. 3, let righteous *r.*, yea, exceedingly *r.*  
 85. 6, that thy people may *r.* in thee.  
 89. 16, in thy name shall they *r.* all the day.  
 96. 11, let the heavens *r.*  
 97. 1, the Lord reigneth, let the earth *r.*  
 104. 31, the Lord shall *r.* in his works.  
 107. 42, the righteous shall see it and *r.*  
 109. 28, let thy servant *r.*  
 149. 2, let Israel *r.* in him that made him.  
 Prov. 2. 14, who *r.* to do evil.  
 5. 18, *r.* with the wife of thy youth.  
 23. 15, if thine heart be wise, mine shall *r.*  
 24, father of the righteous shall greatly *r.*  
 25, she that bare thee shall *r.*  
 24. 17, *r.* not when thine enemy falleth.  
 29. 2, when righteous are in authority people *r.*  
 31. 25, she shall *r.* in time to come.  
 Eccl. 2. 10, my heart *r.* in all my labour.  
 3. 12, for a man to *r.* and do good.  
 22; 5. 19, that a man should *r.* in his works.  
 11. 9, *r.* O young man in thy youth.  
 Isa. 9. 3, as men *r.* when they divide the spoil.  
 24. 8, noise of them that *r.* endeth.  
 29. 19, poor among men shall *r.*  
 35. 1, the desert shall *r.*  
 62. 5, as the bridegroom *r.* over the bride.  
 64. 5, him that *r.* and worketh righteousness.  
 65. 13, my servants shall *r.*, but ye.  
 66. 14, when ye see this, your heart shall *r.*  
 Jer. 11. 15, when thou doest evil, then thou *r.*  
 32. 41, I will *r.* over them to do them good.  
 51. 39, that they may *r.* and sleep.  
 Ezek. 7. 12, let not buyer *r.*  
 Amos 6. 13, which *r.* in a thing of nought.  
 Mic. 7. 8, *r.* not against me.  
 Hab. 3. 18, yet I will *r.* in the Lord.  
 Mat. 18. 13, he *r.* more of that sheep.  
 Lu. 1. 14, many shall *r.* at his birth.  
 6. 23, *r.* ye in that day, and leap for joy.  
 10. 20, in this *r.* not, but rather *r.* because.  
 21, in that hour Jesus *r.* in spirit.  
 15. 6, 9, *r.* with me.  
 John 5. 35, willing for a season to *r.* in his light.  
 8. 56, Abraham *r.* to see my day.  
 14. 28, if ye loved me, ye would *r.*  
 16. 20, ye shall weep, but the world shall *r.*  
 22, I will see you again, and your heart shall *r.*  
 Rom. 5. 2, and *r.* in hope.  
 12. 15, *r.* with them that do *r.*  
 1 Cor. 7. 30, they that *r.* as though they *r.* not.  
 13. 6, *r.* not in iniquity, but *r.* in the truth.  
 Phil. 1. 18, I therein do *r.* and will *r.*  
 2. 16, that I may *r.* in the day of Christ.  
 3. 1, finally, *r.* in the Lord.  
 4. 4, *r.* in the Lord always, and again I say *r.*  
 1 Thess. 5. 16, *r.* evermore.  
 Jas. 1. 9, let the brother of low degree *r.*  
 2. 13, mercy *r.* against judgment.  
 1 Pet. 1. 8, *r.* with joy unspeakable.  
 See 1 Kings 1. 40; 5. 7; 2 Kings 11. 14; 1 Chron. 29. 9.  
**REJOICING.** Job 8. 21, till he fill thy lips with *r.*  
 Ps. 107. 22, declare his works with *r.*  
 118. 15, voice of *r.* is in tabernacles of the righteous.  
 119. 111, they are the *r.* of my heart.  
 126. 6, shall doubtless come again *r.*  
 Prov. 8. 31, *r.* in the habitable part of his earth.  
 Isa. 65. 18, I create Jerusalem a *r.*  
 Jer. 15. 16, thy word was to me the *r.* of my heart.  
 Zeph. 2. 15, this is the *r.* city.  
 Acts 5. 41, *r.* that they were counted worthy.  
 Rom. 12. 12, *r.* in hope.  
 2 Cor. 6. 10, as sorrowful, yet always *r.*  
 1 Thess. 2. 19, what is our crown of *r.*  
 See Hab. 3. 14; Acts 8. 39; Gal. 6. 4; Jas. 4. 16.  
**RELEASE.** Esth. 2. 18; Mat. 27. 17; Mk. 15. 11; John 19. 10.  
**RELIEVE.** Lev. 25. 35, then thou shalt *r.* him.  
 Ps. 146. 9, he *r.* the fatherless and widow. [from me.  
 Isa. 1. 17, *r.* the oppressed. [from me.  
 Lam. 1. 16, comforter that should *r.* my soul is far  
 See Acts 11. 29; 1 Tim. 5. 10, 16.  
**RELIGION.** Acts 26. 5; Gal. 1. 13; Jas. 1. 26, 27.  
**RELIGIOUS.** Acts 13. 43; Jas. 1. 26.  
**RELY.** 2 Chron. 13. 13; 16. 7, 8.  
**REMAIN.** Gen. 8. 22, while earth *r.*  
 14. 10, they that *r.* fled to the mountain.  
 Ex. 12. 10, let nothing of it *r.* until morning.  
 Josh. 13. 1, there *r.* yet much land to be possessed.  
 1 Kings 18. 22, I only *r.* a prophet.  
 Job 21. 32, yet shall he *r.* in the tomb.  
 Prov. 2. 21, the perfect shall *r.* in the land.  
 Eccl. 2. 9, my wisdom *r.* with me.  
 Jer. 17. 25, this city shall *r.* for ever.  
 37. 10, there *r.* but wounded men.  
 Lam. 2. 22, in day of anger none *r.*  
 Mat. 11. 23, would have *r.* until this day.  
 John 6. 12, gather up the fragments that *r.*  
 9. 41, ye say, we see, therefore your sin *r.*  
 Acts 5. 4, whilst it *r.*, was it not thine own?  
 1 Cor. 15. 6, the greater part *r.* to this present.  
 1 Thess. 4. 15, we which are alive and *r.* unto coming  
 of the Lord.  
 Heb. 4. 9, there *r.* a rest to the people of God.  
 10. 26, there *r.* no more sacrifice for sins.  
 Rev. 3. 2, things which *r.* ready to die.  
 See Ps. 76. 10; Lam. 5. 19; John 1. 33; 1 John 3. 9.  
**REMEDY.** 2 Chron. 36. 16; Prov. 6. 15; 29. 1.  
**REMEMBER.** Gen. 40. 23, yet did not the butler *r.*  
 41. 9, I do *r.* my faults this day.  
 Ex. 13. 3, *r.* this day ye came out of Egypt.  
 20. 8, *r.* the sabbath day.  
 Num. 15. 39, *r.* all the commandments. [servant.  
 Deut. 5. 15; 15. 15; 16. 12; 24. 18, 22, *r.* thou wast a  
 8. 2, *r.* all the way the Lord led thee.  
 32. 7, *r.* the days of old.  
 1 Chron. 16. 12, *r.* his marvellous works.  
 Neh. 13. 14, *r.* me, O God, concerning this.  
 Job 7. 7, O *r.* my life is wind.  
 11. 16, *r.* it as waters that pass away.  
 14. 13, appoint me a set time and *r.* me.  
 24. 20, the sinner shall be no more *r.*  
 Ps. 9. 12, when he maketh inquiry he *r.*  
 20. 7, we will *r.* the name of the Lord.  
 25. 6, *r.* thy mercies, they have been ever of old.  
 7, *r.* not sins of my youth, by mercy *r.* me.  
 63. 6, when I *r.* thee upon my bed.  
 77. 3, I *r.* God and was troubled.  
 78. 39, he *r.* that they were but flesh.  
 79. 8, *r.* not against us former iniquities.  
 89. 47, *r.* how short my time is.  
 105. 8, he hath *r.* his covenant for ever.  
 119. 55, I have *r.* thy name in the night.  
 136. 23, who *r.* us in our low estate.  
 137. 1, we wept when we *r.* Zion.  
 Prov. 31. 7, drink and *r.* his misery no more.  
 Eccl. 5. 20, not much *r.* the days of his life.  
 11. 8, let him *r.* the days of darkness.  
 12. 1, *r.* now thy Creator.  
 Cant. 1. 4, we will *r.* thy love.  
 Isa. 23. 16, sing songs that thou mayest be *r.*  
 43. 18; 46. 9, *r.* ye not the former things.  
 57. 11, thou hast not *r.* me.  
 65. 17, the former heavens shall not be *r.*  
 Jer. 31. 20, I do earnestly *r.* him still.  
 51. 50, ye that have escaped *r.* the Lord.  
 Lam. 1. 9, she *r.* not her last end.  
 Ezek. 16. 61; 20. 43; 36. 31, then shalt thou *r.* thy ways.  
 Amos 1. 9, and *r.* not the brotherly covenant.  
 Hab. 3. 2, in wrath *r.* mercy.  
 Zech. 10. 9, they shall *r.* me in far countries.  
 Mat. 26. 75, Peter *r.* the word of Jesus.



Lu. 16. 25, son, *r.* that thou in thy lifetime.  
 17. 32, *r.* Lot's wife.  
 23. 42, Lord *r.* me when thou comest.  
 24. 8, and they *r.* his words.  
 John 2. 22, when he was risen, they *r.*  
 15. 20, *r.* the word I said unto you.  
 Acts 11. 16, then *r.* I of the word of the Lord.  
 20. 35, *r.* the words of the Lord Jesus.  
 Gal. 2. 10, that we should *r.* the poor.  
 Col. 4. 18, *r.* my bonds.  
 1 Thess. 1. 3, *r.* your work of faith.  
 Heb. 13. 3, *r.* them that are in bonds.  
 7, *r.* them that have the rule over you.  
 Rev. 2. 5, *r.* from whence thou art fallen.  
 3. 3, *r.* how thou hast received.  
 See Ps. 88. 5; 103. 14; Mat. 5. 23; John 16. 21.  
**REMEMBRANCE.** Num. 5. 15, bringing iniquity to *r.*  
 2 Sam. 18. 18, no son to keep my name in *r.*  
 1 Kings 17. 18, art thou come to call my sin to *r.*  
 Job 18. 17, his *r.* shall perish.  
 Ps. 6. 5, in death there is no *r.* of thee.  
 30. 4; 97. 12, give thanks at *r.* of his holiness.  
 77. 6, I call to *r.* my song in the night.  
 112. 6, righteous shall be in everlasting *r.*  
 Eccl. 1. 11, there is no *r.* of former things.  
 2. 16, no *r.* of wise more than the fool.  
 Isa. 43. 26, put me in *r.*  
 57. 8, behind doors hast thou set up thy *r.*  
 Lam. 3. 20, my soul hath them still in *r.*  
 Ezek. 23. 19, calling to *r.* days of youth.  
 Mal. 3. 16, a book of *r.*  
 Lu. 22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 24, this do in *r.* of me.  
 John 14. 26, bring all things to your *r.*  
 Acts 10. 31, thine alms are had in *r.*  
 2 Tim. 1. 3, I have *r.* of thee in my prayers.  
 2. 14, of these things put them in *r.*  
 See Heb. 10. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 12; 3. 1; Jude 5; Rev. 16. 19.  
**REMIT.** John 20. 23, whose soever sins ye *r.*, are *r.*  
**REMNANT.** Lev. 5. 13, the *r.* shall be the priest's.  
 2 Kings 19. 4; Isa. 37. 4, lift up prayer for the *r.*  
 Ezra 9. 8, grace shewed to leave us a *r.*  
 Isa. 1. 9, unless the Lord had left a *r.*  
 11. 11, to recover the *r.* of his people.  
 16. 14, the *r.* shall be very small and feeble.  
 Jer. 44. 28, *r.* shall know whose words shall stand.  
 Ezek. 6. 8, yet will I leave a *r.*  
 Job 2. 32, the *r.* whom the Lord shall call.  
 See Mic. 2. 12; Hag. 1. 12; Rom. 11. 5; Rev. 11. 13.  
**REMOVE.** Deut. 19. 14, shall not *r.* landmark.  
 Job 9. 5, *r.* the mountains and they know not.  
 14. 18, the rock is *r.* out of his place.  
 Ps. 36. 11, let not hand of wicked *r.* me.  
 39. 10, *r.* thy stroke away from me.  
 46. 2, not fear though the earth be *r.*  
 81. 6, I *r.* his shoulder from burden.  
 103. 12, so far hath he *r.* our transgressions.  
 119. 22, *r.* from me reproach.  
 125. 1, as mount Zion, which cannot be *r.*  
 Prov. 4. 27, *r.* thy foot from evil.  
 10. 30, the righteous shall never be *r.*  
 Eccl. 11. 10, *r.* sorrow from thy heart.  
 Isa. 13. 13, earth shall *r.* out of her place.  
 24. 20, earth shall be *r.* like a cottage.  
 29. 13, have *r.* their heart far from me.  
 54. 10, the hills shall be *r.*  
 Jer. 4. 1, return unto me, then shalt thou not *r.*  
 Lam. 3. 17, thou hast *r.* my soul from peace.  
 Mat. 17. 20, ye shall say, *r.* hence, and it shall *r.*  
 Lu. 22. 42, *r.* this cup from me.  
 Gal. 1. 6, I marvel ye are so soon *r.*  
 Rev. 2. 5, or else I will *r.* thy candlestick.  
 See Job 19. 10; Eccl. 10. 9; Ezek. 12. 3; Heb. 12. 27.  
**REND.** 1 Kings 11. 11, I will *r.* the kingdom.  
 Isa. 64. 1, that thou wouldest *r.* the heavens.  
 Hos. 13. 8, I will *r.* the caul of their heart.  
 Joel 2. 13, *r.* your heart.  
 Mat. 7. 6, lest they turn again and *r.* you.  
 See Ps. 7. 2; Eccl. 3. 7; Jer. 4. 30; John 19. 24.  
**RENDER.** Deut. 32. 41, *r.* vengeance.  
 1 Sam. 26. 23, *r.* to every man his faithfulness.  
 Job 33. 26, he will *r.* to man his righteousness.  
 34. 11, the work of a man shall be *r.* to him.  
 Ps. 28. 4, *r.* to them their desert.

Min. Pron.

Ps. 38. 20, they that *r.* evil for good.  
 79. 12, and *r.* to our neighbour sevenfold.  
 94. 2, *r.* a reward to the proud.  
 116. 12, what shall I *r.* to the Lord.  
 Prov. 24. 12; Rom. 2. 6, *r.* to every man according.  
 26. 16, wiser than seven men who can *r.* a reason.  
 Hos. 14. 2, so will we *r.* the calves of our lips.  
 Joel 3. 4, will ye *r.* me a recompence.  
 Zech. 9. 12, I will *r.* double.  
 Mat. 21. 41, *r.* fruits in their seasons.  
 22. 21; Mk. 12. 17; Lu. 20. 25, *r.* unto Caesar.  
 Rom. 13. 7, *r.* to all their dues.  
 1 Thess. 3. 9, what thanks can we *r.*  
 5. 15, see that none *r.* evil for evil.  
 1 Pet. 3. 9, not *r.* evil for evil, or railing.  
 See Num. 18. 9; Judg. 9. 56; Ps. 62. 12; Isa. 66. 6.  
**RENEW.** Job 16. 17, thou *r.* thy witnesses.  
 29. 20, my bow was *r.* in my hand.  
 Ps. 51. 10, and *r.* a right spirit within me.  
 103. 5, thy youth is *r.* like the eagle's.  
 104. 30, thou *r.* the face of the earth.  
 Isa. 40. 31, wait on Lord shall *r.* strength.  
 41. 1, let the people *r.* their strength.  
 Lam. 5. 21, *r.* our days as of old.  
 2 Cor. 4. 16, the inward man is *r.* day by day.  
 Eph. 4. 23, be *r.* in spirit of your mind.  
 Col. 3. 10, new man which is *r.* in knowledge.  
 Heb. 6. 6, if they fall away, to *r.* them again.  
 See 2 Chron. 15. 8; Rom. 12. 2; Tit. 3. 5.  
**RENOUNCED.** 2 Cor. 4. 2, have *r.* hidden things.  
**RENOWN.** Gen. 6. 4; Num. 16. 2, men of *r.*  
 Num. 1. 16, the *r.* of the congregation.  
 Isa. 14. 20, evil doers shall never be *r.*  
 Ezek. 16. 14, thy *r.* went forth among the heathen.  
 34. 29, a plant of *r.*  
 See Ezek. 23. 23; 26. 17; 39. 13; Dan. 9. 15.  
**RENT.** Gen. 37. 33, Joseph is *r.* in pieces.  
 Josh. 9. 4, bottles old and *r.*  
 Judg. 14. 5, 6, *r.* lion as he would have *r.* a kid.  
 1 Kings 13. 3, the altar shall be *r.*  
 Job 26. 8, the cloud is not *r.* under them.  
 Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21, the *r.* is made worse.  
 27. 51; Mk. 15. 38; Lu. 23. 45, veil was *r.* in twain.  
 See 1 Sam. 15. 27; Job 1. 20; 2. 12; Jer. 36. 24.  
**REPAID.** Prov. 13. 21, to righteous good shall be *r.*  
**REPAIR.** 2 Chron. 24. 5, gather money to *r.* the house.  
 Isa. 61. 4, they shall *r.* the waste cities.  
 See 2 Kings 12. 5; Ezra 9. 9; Neh. 3. 4; Isa. 58. 12.  
**REPAY.** Deut. 7. 10, he will *r.* to his face.  
 Lu. 10. 35, when I come I will *r.* thee.  
 Rom. 12. 19, vengeance is mine, I will *r.*  
 Philen. 19, I have written it, I will *r.* it.  
 See Job 21. 31; 41. 11; Isa. 59. 18.  
**REPEATETH.** Prov. 17. 9, he that *r.* a matter.  
**REPENT.** Gen. 6. 6, it *r.* the Lord.  
 Ex. 13. 17, lest the people *r.*  
 32. 14; 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chron. 21. 15; Jer. 26. 13,  
 Lord *r.* of evil he thought to do.  
 Num. 23. 19, neither son of man that he should *r.*  
 Deut. 32. 36, Lord shall *r.* for his servants.  
 1 Sam. 15. 29, will not *r.*, for he is not a man that he  
 should *r.*  
 Job 42. 6, *r.* in dust and ashes.  
 Ps. 90. 13, let it *r.* thee concerning thy servants.  
 106. 45, Lord *r.* according to his mercies.  
 110. 4; Heb. 7. 21, Lord hath sworn and will not *r.*  
 Jer. 8. 6, no man *r.* of his wickedness.  
 18. 3; 26. 13, if that nation turn I will *r.*  
 31. 19, after that I was turned I *r.*  
 Joel 2. 13, he is slow to anger and *r.* him.  
 Mat. 12. 41; Lu. 11. 32, they *r.* at the preaching.  
 21. 29, afterward he *r.* and went.  
 27. 3, Judas *r.* himself.  
 Lu. 13. 3, except ye *r.*  
 15. 7, joy over one sinner that *r.*  
 17. 3, if thy brother *r.*, forgive him.  
 Acts 8. 22, *r.* of this thy wickedness.  
 Rev. 2. 21, space to *r.*, and she *r.* not.  
 See Acts 2. 38; 17. 30; Rev. 2. 5; 3. 3; 16. 9.  
**REPENTANCE.** Hos. 13. 14, *r.* shall be hid.  
 Mat. 3. 8; Lu. 3. 8; Acts 26. 2, fruits meet for *r.*  
 Rom. 2. 4, goodness of God leadeth thee to *r.*  
 11. 29, gifts of God are without *r.*

2 Cor. 7. 10, *r.* not to be repented of.  
 Heb. 6. 1, not laying again the foundation of *r.*  
 6, to renew them again to *r.*  
 12. 17, no place of *r.*, though he sought it.  
 See Lu. 15. 7; Acts 20. 21; 2 Tim. 2. 25; 2 Pet. 3. 9.  
**REPLENISH.** Gen. 1. 28; 9. 1; Jer. 31. 25; Ezek. 26. 2.  
**REPLEIEST.** Rom. 9. 20, that *r.* against God.  
**REPORT** (*n.*). Gen. 37. 2, their evil *r.*  
 Ex. 23. 1, thou shalt not *r.* a false *r.*  
 Num. 13. 32, an evil *r.* of the land.  
 1 Sam. 2. 24, it is no good *r.* I hear.  
 1 Kings 10. 6; 2 Chron. 9. 5, it was a true *r.* I heard.  
 Prov. 15. 30, a good *r.* maketh the bones fat.  
 Isa. 28. 19, a vexation only to understand *r.*  
 53. 1, who hath believed our *r.*  
 Acts 6. 3, men of honest *r.*  
 10. 22, of good *r.* among the Jews.  
 2 Cor. 6. 8, by evil *r.* and good *r.*  
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are of good *r.*  
 1 Tim. 3. 7, a bishop must have a good *r.*  
 See Deut. 2. 25; Heb. 11. 2, 39; 3 John 12.  
**REPORT** (*v.*). Neh. 6. 6, it is *r.* among heathen.  
 Jer. 20. 10, *r.*, say they, and we will *r.* it.  
 Mat. 28. 15, saying is commonly *r.*  
 Acts 16. 2, well *r.* of by the brethren.  
 1 Cor. 14. 25, he will *r.* that God is in you.  
 See Ezek. 9. 11; Rom. 3. 8; 1 Tim. 5. 10; 1 Pet. 1. 12.  
**REPROACH** (*n.*). Gen. 30. 23, hath taken away my *r.*  
 34. 14, that were a *r.* to us.  
 1 Sam. 11. 2, lay it for a *r.* upon all Israel.  
 Neh. 2. 17, build that we be no more a *r.*  
 Ps. 15. 3, that taketh not up a *r.*  
 22. 6, a *r.* of men.  
 31. 11, I was a *r.* among mine enemies.  
 44. 13; 79. 4; 89. 41, a *r.* to our neighbours. [thee.  
 69. 9; Rom. 15. 3, the *r.* of them that reproached  
 78. 66, put them to a perpetual *r.*  
 Prov. 6. 33, his *r.* shall not be wiped away.  
 14. 34, sin is a *r.* to any people.  
 18. 3, with ignominy cometh *r.*  
 Isa. 43. 28, I have given Israel to *r.*  
 51. 7, fear not the *r.* of men.  
 Jer. 23. 40, I will bring an everlasting *r.*  
 31. 19, I did bear the *r.* of my youth.  
 Lam. 3. 30, he is filled full with *r.*  
 Ezek. 5. 14, I will make thee a *r.* among nations  
 15, Jerusalem shall be a *r.* and a taunt.  
 Mic. 6. 16, ye shall bear the *r.* of my people.  
 2 Cor. 11. 21, I speak as concerning *r.*  
 12. 10, pleasure in *r.* for Christ's sake.  
 1 Tim. 3. 7, good report lest he fall into *r.*  
 4. 10, we labour and suffer *r.*  
 Heb. 11. 26, the *r.* of Christ greater riches.  
 13. 13, without the camp bearing his *r.*  
 See Ps. 69. 10; 119. 39; Jer. 6. 10; 20. 8; 24. 9.  
**REPROACH** (*v.*). Num. 15. 30, *r.* the Lord.  
 Ruth 2. 15, *r.* her not.  
 2 Kings 19. 22; Isa. 37. 23, whom hast thou *r.*  
 Job 19. 3, these ten times have ye *r.* me.  
 27. 6, my heart shall not *r.* me.  
 Ps. 42. 10, as with a sword mine enemies *r.* me.  
 44. 16, the voice of him that *r.*  
 74. 22, how the foolish man *r.* thee.  
 119. 42; Prov. 27. 11, to answer him that *r.* me.  
 Prov. 14. 31; 17. 5, oppresseth poor *r.* his Maker.  
 Lu. 6. 22, men shall *r.* you for my sake.  
 1 Pet. 4. 14, if ye be *r.* for Christ's sake.  
 See Ps. 55. 12; 74. 18; 79. 12; 89. 51; Zeph. 2. 8.  
**REPROACHFULLY.** Job 16. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 14.  
**REPROVE.** 1 Chron. 16. 21, *r.* kings for their sakes.  
 Job 6. 25, what doth you arguing *r.*  
 13. 10, he will *r.* you if ye accept.  
 22. 4, *r.* thee for fear.  
 40. 2, he that *r.* God let him answer it.  
 Ps. 50. 8, I will not *r.* thee for burnt offerings.  
 141. 5, let him *r.* me, it shall be excellent oil.  
 Prov. 9. 8, *r.* not a scorner lest he hate thee.  
 15. 12, a scorner loveth not one that *r.*  
 19. 25, *r.* one that hath understanding.  
 29. 1, he that being often *r.*  
 30. 6, lest he *r.* thee and thou be found.  
 Isa. 11. 4, *r.* with equity for the meek.  
 Jer. 2. 19, thy backslidings shall *r.* thee.

John 3. 20, lest his deeds should be *r.*  
 16. 8, he will *r.* the world of sin.  
 See Lu. 3. 19; Eph. 5. 11, 13; 2 Tim. 4. 2.  
**REPROVER.** Prov. 25. 12; Ezek. 3. 26. [wisdom.  
**REPUTATION.** Eccl. 10. 1, him that is in *r.* for  
 Acts 5. 34, had in *r.* among the people.  
 Phil. 2. 7, made himself of no *r.*  
 29, hold such in *r.*  
 See Job 18. 3; Dan. 4. 35; Gal. 2. 2.  
**REQUEST.** Judg. 8. 24, I would desire a *r.* of thee.  
 Ezra 7. 6, the king granted all his *r.*  
 Job 6. 8, Oh that I might have my *r.*  
 Ps. 21. 2, hast not withholden *r.* of his lips.  
 106. 15, he gave them their *r.*  
 Phil. 1. 4, in every prayer making *r.* with joy.  
 4. 6, let your *r.* be made known.  
 See 2 Sam. 14. 15; Neh. 2. 4; Esth. 4. 8; 5. 3. [die.  
**REQUESTED.** 1 Kings 19. 4, Elijah *r.* that he might  
**REQUIRE.** Gen. 9. 5, blood of your lives will I *r.*  
 31. 39, of my hand didst thou *r.* it.  
 Deut. 10. 12; Mic. 6. 8, what doth the Lord *r.*  
 Josh. 22. 23; 1 Sam. 20. 16, let the Lord himself *r.* it.  
 Ruth 3. 11, I will do all thou *r.*  
 1 Sam. 21. 8, the king's business *r.* haste.  
 2 Sam. 3. 13, one thing I *r.* of thee.  
 19. 38, whatsoever thou shalt *r.* I will do.  
 2 Chron. 24. 22, the Lord look on it and *r.* it.  
 Neh. 5. 12, we will restore and *r.* nothing of them.  
 Ps. 10. 13, he hath said thou wilt not *r.* it.  
 40. 6, sin offering hast thou not *r.*  
 137. 3, they that wasted us *r.* of us mirth.  
 Prov. 30. 7, two things have I *r.* of thee.  
 Eccl. 3. 15, God *r.* that which is past.  
 Isa. 1. 12, who hath *r.* this at your hand?  
 Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 6, his blood will I *r.* at thine hand.  
 34. 10, I will *r.* my flock at their hand.  
 Lu. 11. 50, may be *r.* of this generation.  
 12. 20, this night thy soul shall be *r.*  
 48, of him shall much be *r.*  
 19. 23, I might have *r.* mine own with usury.  
 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Jews *r.* a sign.  
 4. 2, it is *r.* in stewards.  
 See 2 Chron. 8. 14; Ezra 3. 4; Neh. 5. 18; Esth. 2. 15.  
**REQUIRE.** Gen. 50. 15, Joseph will certainly *r.* us.  
 Deut. 32. 6, do ye thus *r.* the Lord.  
 Judg. 1. 7, as I have done so God hath *r.* me.  
 2 Sam. 2. 6, I also will *r.* you this kindness.  
 16. 12, it may be the Lord will *r.* good for this.  
 1 Tim. 5. 4, learn to *r.* their parents.  
 See Ps. 10. 14; 41. 10; Jer. 51. 56.  
**RENEWAL.** Josh. 6. 9; Isa. 52. 12; 58. 8.  
**RESCUE.** Ps. 35. 17, *r.* my soul.  
 Hos. 5. 14, none shall *r.* him. [27.  
 See Deut. 28. 31; 1 Sam. 14. 45; Dan. 6. 27; Acts 23.  
**RESEMBLANCE.** Zech. 5. 6, this is their *r.*  
**RESEMBLE.** Judg. 8. 18; Lu. 13. 18.  
**RESERVE.** Gen. 27. 36, hast thou not *r.* a blessing.  
 Ruth 2. 18, gave her mother in law that she had *r.*  
 Job 21. 30, the wicked is *r.* to day of destruction.  
 38. 23, which I have *r.* against time of trouble.  
 Jer. 3. 5, will be *r.* anger for ever.  
 5. 24, he *r.* the weeks of harvest.  
 50. 20, I will pardon them whom I *r.*  
 Nah. 1. 2, the Lord *r.* wrath for his enemies.  
 1 Pet. 1. 4, an inheritance *r.* in heaven.  
 2 Pet. 2. 4, to be *r.* to judgment.  
 3. 7, the heavens and earth are *r.* unto fire.  
 See Num. 18. 9; Rom. 11. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 9; Jude 6, 13.  
**RESIDUE.** Ex. 10. 5, locusts shall eat the *r.*  
 Isa. 38. 10, I am deprived of the *r.* of my years.  
 Jer. 15. 9, *r.* of them will I deliver to the sword.  
 Ezek. 9. 8, wilt thou destroy all the *r.*  
 Zech. 8. 11, I will not be to the *r.* as in former days.  
 Mal. 2. 15, yet had he the *r.* of the Spirit.  
 Acts 15. 17, that the *r.* might seek the Lord.  
 See Neh. 11. 20; Jer. 8. 3; 29. 1; 39. 3.  
**RESIST.** Zech. 3. 1, at his right hand to *r.*  
 Mat. 5. 39, *r.* not evil.  
 Lu. 21. 15, adversaries shall not be able to *r.*  
 Rom. 9. 19, who hath *r.* his will.  
 13. 2, whoso *r.* power, *r.* ordinance of God.  
 Jas. 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God *r.* the proud.  
 7, *r.* the devil, and he will flee.

1 Pet. 5. 9, whom *r.* stedfast in the faith.  
*See* Acts 6. 10; 7. 51; 2 Tim. 3. 8; Heb. 12. 4.  
**RESORT.** Neh. 4. 20, *r.* hither to us.  
 Ps. 71. 3, whereunto I may continually *r.*  
 John 18. 2, Jesus ofttimes *r.* thither.  
*See* Mk. 2. 13; 10. 1; John 18. 20; Acts 16. 13.  
**RESPECT** (*n.*). Gen. 4. 4, Lord had *r.* to Abel.  
 Ex. 2. 25, God had *r.* unto them. [prayer.  
 1 Kings 8. 28; 2 Chron. 6. 19, have *r.* unto thy  
 2 Chron. 19. 7; Rom. 2. 11; Eph. 6. 9; Col. 3. 25,  
 there is no *r.* of persons with God.  
 Ps. 74. 20, have *r.* unto thy covenant.  
 119. 15, I will have *r.* unto thy ways.  
 138. 6, yet hath he *r.* to the lowly.  
 Prov. 24. 23; 28. 21, not good to have *r.* of persons.  
 Isa. 17. 7, his eyes shall have *r.* to Holy One.  
 22. 11, nor had *r.* to him that fashioned it.  
 Phil. 4. 11, not that I speak in *r.* of want.  
*See* Heb. 11. 26; Jas. 2. 1, 3, 9; 1 Pet. 1. 17.  
**RESPECT** (*v.*). Lev. 19. 15, shall not *r.* person of poor.  
 Deut. 1. 17, ye shall not *r.* persons in judgment.  
 Job 37. 24, he *r.* not any that are wise of heart.  
*See* Num. 16. 15; 2 Sam. 14. 14; Ps. 40. 4; Lam. 4. 16.  
**RESPITE.** Ex. 8. 15; 1 Sam. 11. 3.  
**REST** (*n.*). Gen. 49. 15, Issachar saw that *r.* was good.  
 Ex. 31. 15; 35. 2; Lev. 16. 31; 23. 3, 32; 25. 4, the  
 sabbath of *r.*  
 33. 14, my presence shall go with thee, and I will  
 Lev. 25. 5, a year of *r.* to the land. [enemies].  
 Deut. 12. 10, when he giveth you *r.* from your  
 Judg. 3. 30, the land had *r.* fourscore years.  
 Ruth 3. 1, shall not I seek *r.* for thee.  
 1 Chron. 22. 9, a man of *r.*, and I will give him *r.*  
 18, hath he not given you *r.* on every side.  
 2 Kings 20. 2, to build a house of *r.*  
 Neh. 9. 28, after they had *r.* they did evil.  
 Esth. 9. 16, the Jews had *r.* from their enemies.  
 Job 3. 17, there the weary be at *r.*  
 11. 18, thou shalt take thy *r.* in safety.  
 17. 16, when our *r.* together is in the dust.  
 Ps. 55. 6, then would I fly away and be at *r.*  
 95. 11; Heb. 3. 11, not enter into my *r.*  
 116. 7, return to thy *r.*, O my soul.  
 132. 8, arise unto thy *r.*  
 14, this is my *r.* for ever.  
 Eccl. 2. 23, his heart taketh not *r.* in the night.  
 Isa. 11. 10, his *r.* shall be glorious.  
 14. 7; Zech. 1. 11, earth is at *r.* and quiet.  
 18. 4, I will take my *r.*  
 30. 15, in returning and *r.* shall ye be saved.  
 66. 1, where is the place of my *r.*?  
 Jer. 6. 16, ye shall find *r.* for your souls.  
 Ezek. 38. 11, I will go to them that are at *r.*  
 Mic. 2. 10, depart, this is not your *r.*  
 Mat. 11. 28, I will give you *r.*  
 29, ye shall find *r.* to your souls.  
 12. 43; Lu. 11. 24, seeking *r.* and finding none.  
 26. 45; Mk. 14. 41, sleep on and take your *r.*  
 John 11. 13, of taking *r.* in sleep.  
 Acts 9. 31, then had the churches *r.*  
*See* Prov. 29. 17; Eccl. 6. 5; Dan. 4. 4; 2 Thess. 1. 7.  
**REST** (*v.*). Gen. 2. 2, he *r.* on seventh day.  
 Num. 11. 25, when the Spirit *r.* upon them.  
 2 Chron. 32. 8, people *r.* on the words.  
 Job 3. 18, there the prisoners *r.* together.  
 Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my flesh shall *r.* in hope.  
 37. 7, *r.* in the Lord.  
 Eccl. 7. 9, anger *r.* in bosom of fools.  
 Isa. 11. 2, the spirit of the Lord shall *r.* upon him.  
 28. 12, ye may cause the weary to *r.*  
 57. 20, like the sea when it cannot *r.*  
 62. 1, for Jerusalem's sake I will not *r.*  
 63. 14, Spirit of the Lord caused him to *r.*  
 Jer. 47. 6, *r.* and be still.  
 Dan. 12. 13, thou shalt *r.* and stand in thy lot.  
 Mk. 6. 31, come and *r.* awhile.  
 2 Cor. 12. 9, power of Christ may *r.* on me.  
 Rev. 4. 8, they *r.* not day and night.  
 6. 11, *r.* yet for a little season.  
 14. 13, that they may *r.* from their labours.  
*See* Prov. 14. 33; Cant. 1. 7; Isa. 32. 18; Lu. 10. 6.  
**RESTORE.** Ex. 22. 4, he shall *r.* double.  
 Lev. 6. 4, he shall *r.* that he took away.

Deut. 22. 2, things strayed thou shalt *r.* again.  
 Ps. 23. 3, he *r.* my soul.  
 51. 12, *r.* to me the joy of thy salvation.  
 69. 4, I *r.* that which I took not away.  
 Isa. 1. 26, I will *r.* thy judges as at the first.  
 Jer. 27. 22, I will *r.* them to this place.  
 30. 17, I will *r.* health to thee.  
 Ezek. 33. 15, if wicked *r.* pledge.  
 Mat. 17. 11; Mk. 9. 12, Elias shall *r.* all things.  
 Lu. 19. 8, I *r.* him fourfold.  
 Acts 1. 6, wilt thou at this time *r.* the kingdom.  
 Gal. 6. 1, *r.* such an one in meekness.  
*See* Ruth 4. 15; Isa. 58. 12; Joel 2. 25; Mk. 8. 25.  
**RESTRAIN.** Gen. 11. 6, nothing will be *r.*  
 Ex. 36. 6, people were *r.* from bringing.  
 1 Sam. 3. 13, his sons made themselves vile, and he  
*r.* them not.  
 Job 15. 4, thou *r.* prayer before God.  
 8, dost thou *r.* wisdom to thyself.  
 Ps. 76. 10, remainder of wrath shalt thou *r.*  
*See* Gen. 8. 2; Isa. 63. 15; Ezek. 31. 15; Acts 14. 18.  
**RETAIN.** Job 2. 9, dost thou still *r.* integrity.  
 Prov. 3. 18, happy is every one that *r.* her.  
 4. 4, let thine heart *r.* my words.  
 11. 16, a gracious woman *r.* honour.  
 Eccl. 8. 8, no man hath power to *r.* the spirit.  
 John 20. 23, whosesoever sins ye *r.* they are *r.*  
*See* Mic. 7. 18; Rom. 1. 23; Philm. 13.  
**RETIRE.** Judg. 20. 39; 2 Sam. 11. 15; Jer. 4. 6.  
**RETURN.** Gen. 3. 19, to dust shalt thou *r.*  
 Ex. 14. 27, the sea *r.* to his strength.  
 Judg. 7. 3, whosoever is fearful, let him *r.*  
 Ruth 1. 16, entreat me not to leave thee or *r.*  
 2 Sam. 12. 23, he shall not *r.* to me.  
 2 Kings 20. 10, let the shadow *r.* backward.  
 Job 1. 21, naked shall I *r.* thither.  
 7. 10, he shall *r.* no more.  
 10. 21; 16. 22, I go whence I shall not *r.*  
 15. 22, he believeth not he shall *r.* out of darkness.  
 33. 25, he shall *r.* to the days of his youth.  
 Ps. 35. 13, my prayer *r.* into mine own bosom.  
 73. 10, his people *r.* hither.  
 90. 3, thou sayest, *r.*, ye children of men.  
 104. 29, they die and *r.* to their dust.  
 116. 7, *r.* to thy rest, O my soul.  
 Prov. 2. 19, none that go to her *r.* again.  
 26. 11, as a dog *r.* to his vomit.  
 27, he that rolleth a stone, it will *r.*  
 Eccl. 1. 7, whence rivers come, thither they *r.* again.  
 5. 15, naked shall he *r.* to go as he came.  
 12. 2, nor the clouds *r.* after the rain.  
 7, dust *r.* to earth and spirit *r.* to God.  
 Isa. 21. 12, if ye will enquire, enquire ye; *r.*, come.  
 35. 10; 51. 11, the ransomed of the Lord shall *r.*  
 44. 22, *r.* unto me, for I have redeemed thee.  
 45. 23, word is gone out and shall not *r.*  
 55. 11, it shall not *r.* to me void.  
 Jer. 4. 1, if thou wilt *r.*, saith the Lord, *r.* unto me.  
 15. 19, let them *r.* unto thee, but *r.* not thou.  
 24. 7, they shall *r.* with whole heart.  
 31. 8, a great company shall *r.* thither.  
 36. 3, *r.* every man from his evil way.  
 Ezek. 46. 9, he shall not *r.* by the way he came.  
 Hos. 2. 7, I will *r.* to my first husband.  
 5. 15, I will *r.* to my place.  
 7. 16, they *r.*, but not to the most High.  
 14. 7, they that dwell under his shadow shall *r.*  
 Amos 4. 6, yet have ye not *r.* to me.  
 Joel 2. 14, who knoweth if he will *r.* and repent.  
 Zech. 1. 16, I am *r.* to Jerusalem with mercies.  
 8. 3, I am *r.* to Zion and will dwell.  
 Mal. 3. 7, *r.* to me and I will *r.* to you.  
 18, then shall ye *r.* and discern.  
 Mat. 12. 44; Lu. 11. 24, I will *r.* into my house.  
 24. 18, neither let him in the field *r.* back.  
 Lu. 9. 10, apostles *r.* and told him all.  
 10. 17, the seventy *r.* with joy.  
 12. 36, when he will *r.* from wedding.  
 17. 18, not found that *r.* to give glory.  
 Acts 13. 24, now no more to *r.* to corruption.  
 Heb. 11. 15, might have had opportunity to *r.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 25, now *r.* to the Shepherd of your souls.  
*See* Gen. 31. 3; Ex. 4. 18; Lev. 25. 10; Isa. 55. 7.

**REVEAL.** Deut. 29, 29, things *r.* belong unto us and to our children.  
 1 Sam. 3, 7, nor was word of Lord *r.* to him.  
 Job 20, 27, the heaven shall *r.* his iniquity.  
 Prov. 11, 13; 20, 19, a talebearer *r.* secrets.  
 Isa. 22, 14, it was *r.* in mine ears.  
 40, 5, glory of the Lord shall be *r.*  
 53, 1; John 12, 38, to whom is arm of Lord *r.*  
 56, 1, my righteousness is near to be *r.*  
**Jer.** 1, 20, unto thee have I *r.* my cause.  
 33, 6, I will *r.* abundance of peace.  
 Dan. 2, 22, he *r.* deep and secret things.  
 28, there is a God that *r.* secrets.  
 Amos 3, 7, he *r.* his secrets to the prophets.  
 Mat. 10, 26; Lu. 12, 2, nothing covered that shall not be *r.*  
 11, 25, hast *r.* them unto babes.  
 16, 17, flesh and blood hath not *r.* it.  
 Lu. 2, 35, that thoughts of many hearts may be *r.*  
 17, 30, in day when Son of man is *r.*  
 Rom. 1, 17, righteousness of God *r.*  
 18, wrath of God is *r.* from heaven.  
 8, 18, glory which shall be *r.* in us.  
 1 Cor. 2, 10, God hath *r.* them by his Spirit.  
 3, 13, it shall be *r.* by fire.  
 14, 30, if anything be *r.* to another.  
 Gal. 1, 16, to *r.* his Son in me.  
 2 Thess. 1, 7, when Lord Jesus shall be *r.*  
 2, 3, man of sin be *r.*  
 8, that wicked one be *r.*  
 1 Pet. 1, 5, ready to be *r.* in last time.  
 4, 13, when his glory shall be *r.*  
 5, 1, partaker of glory that shall be *r.*  
 See Eph. 3, 5; Phil. 3, 15; 2 Thess. 2, 6.  
**REVELATION.** Rom. 2, 5, *r.* of righteous judgment.  
 16, 25, *r.* of the mystery.  
 1 Cor. 14, 25, every one hath a *r.*  
 2 Cor. 12, 1, to visions and *r.*  
 See Gal. 2, 2; Eph. 1, 17; 3, 3; 1 Pet. 1, 13; Rev. 1, 1.  
**REVELLINGS.** Gal. 5, 21; 1 Pet. 4, 3.  
**REVENGE.** Jer. 15, 15, O Lord, *r.* me.  
 20, 10, we shall take our *r.* on him.  
 Nah. 1, 2, the Lord *r.* and is furious.  
 2 Cor. 7, 11, what *r.* it wrought in you.  
 10, 6, in readiness to *r.*  
 See Ps. 79, 10; Ezek. 25, 12; Rom. 13, 4.  
**REVENUE.** Prov. 8, 19, my *r.* better than silver.  
 16, 8, better than great *r.* without right.  
 Jer. 12, 13, ashamed of your *r.*  
 See Ezra 4, 13; Prov. 15, 6; Isa. 23, 3; Jer. 12, 13.  
**REVERENCE.** Ps. 89, 7; Mat. 21, 37; Mk. 12, 6; Heb. 12, 9.  
**REVEREND.** Ps. 111, 9, holy and *r.* is his name.  
**REVERSE.** Num. 23, 20; Esth. 8, 5, 8.  
**REVILLE.** Isa. 51, 7, neither be afraid of *r.*  
 Mat. 27, 39, they that passed by *r.* him.  
 Mk. 15, 32, they that were crucified *r.* him.  
 1 Cor. 4, 12, being *r.* we bless.  
 1 Pet. 2, 23, when he was *r.*, *r.* not again.  
 See Ex. 22, 28; Mat. 5, 11; John 9, 28; Acts 23, 4.  
**REVIVE.** Neh. 4, 2, will they *r.* the stones.  
 Ps. 85, 6, wilt thou not *r.* us.  
 138, 7, thou wilt *r.* me.  
 Isa. 57, 15, to *r.* spirit of the humble.  
 Hos. 6, 2, after two days will he *r.* us.  
 14, 7, they shall *r.* as corn.  
 Hab. 3, 2, *r.* thy work in midst of years.  
 Rom. 7, 9, when commandment came sin *r.*  
 14, 9, Christ both died, rose, and *r.*  
 See Gen. 45, 27; 2 Kings 13, 21; Ezra 9, 8.  
**REVOLT.** Isa. 1, 5; 31, 6; 59, 13; Jer. 5, 23.  
**REWARD.** (*n.*) Gen. 15, 1, thy exceeding great *r.*  
 Num. 22, 7, *r.* of divination in their hand.  
 Deut. 10, 17, God who taketh not *r.*  
 Ruth 2, 12, full *r.* be given thee of the Lord.  
 2 Sam. 4, 10, thought I would have given *r.*  
 Job 6, 22, did I say, give a *r.*  
 7, 2, as an hireling looketh for *r.*  
 Ps. 19, 11, in keeping them there is great *r.*  
 58, 11, there is a *r.* for the righteous.  
 91, 8, thou shalt see the *r.* of the wicked.  
 127, 3, fruit of womb is his *r.*  
 Prov. 11, 18, soweth righteousness a sure *r.*

Prov. 21, 14, a *r.* in the bosom.  
 24, 20, no *r.* to the evil man.  
 Ecc. 4, 9, they have a good *r.* for labour.  
 9, 5, neither have they any more a *r.*  
 Isa. 1, 23, every one followeth after *r.*  
 5, 23, justify wicked for *r.*  
 40, 10; 62, 11, his *r.* is with him.  
 Ezek. 16, 34, thou givest *r.*, and no *r.* is given thee.  
 Dan. 5, 17, give thy *r.* to another.  
 Hos. 9, 1, thou hast loved a *r.*  
 Mic. 3, 11, the heads thereof judge for *r.*  
 7, 3, judge asketh for a *r.*  
 Mat. 5, 12; Lu. 6, 23, great is your *r.* in heaven.  
 46, what *r.* have ye.  
 6, 1, ye have no *r.* of your father.  
 2, 5, 16, they have their *r.*  
 10, 41, a prophet's *r.*, a righteous man's *r.*  
 42; Mk. 9, 41, in no wise lose *r.*  
 Lu. 6, 35, do good and your *r.* shall be great.  
 23, 41, we receive due *r.* of our deeds.  
 Acts 1, 18, purchased with *r.* of iniquity.  
 Rom. 4, 4, the *r.* is not reckoned.  
 1 Cor. 3, 8, every man shall receive his own *r.*  
 9, 18, what is my *r.* then.  
 Col. 2, 18, let no man beguile you of your *r.*  
 3, 24, the *r.* of the inheritance.  
 1 Tim. 5, 18, labourer worthy of his *r.*  
 Heb. 2, 2; 10, 35; 11, 26, recompense of *r.*  
 2 Pet. 2, 13, the *r.* of unrighteousness.  
 See 2 John 8; Jude 11; Rev. 11, 18; 22, 12.  
**REWARD.** (*n.*) Gen. 44, 4, wherefore have ye *r.*  
 Deut. 32, 41, I will *r.* them that hate me.  
 1 Sam. 24, 17, thou hast *r.* me good.  
 2 Chron. 15, 7, be strong, and your work shall be *r.*  
 20, 11, behold how they *r.* us.  
 Job 21, 19, he *r.* him and he shall know it.  
 Ps. 31, 23, plentifully *r.* the proud deer.  
 35, 12; 109, 5, they *r.* me evil for good.  
 103, 10, nor *r.* us according to our iniquities.  
 137, 8, happy is he that *r.* thee.  
 Prov. 17, 13, whoso *r.* evil, evil shall not depart.  
 25, 22, heap coals, and the Lord shall *r.* thee.  
 26, 10, both *r.* the fool and *r.* transgressors.  
 Jer. 31, 16, thy work shall be *r.*  
 See 2 Sam. 22, 21; Mat. 6, 4; 16, 27; 2 Tim. 4, 14.  
**RICH.** Gen. 13, 2, Abram was very *r.*  
 14, 23, lest thou shouldst say, I have made Abram *r.*  
 Ex. 30, 15, the *r.* shall not give more.  
 Josh. 22, 8, return with much *r.* to your tents.  
 Ruth 3, 10, followest not poor or *r.*  
 1 Sam. 2, 7, the Lord maketh poor and *r.*  
 1 Kings 3, 11; 2 Chron. 1, 11, neither hast asked *r.*  
 13, I have given thee both *r.* and honour.  
 10, 23; 2 Chron. 9, 22, Solomon exceeded all for *r.*  
 1 Chron. 29, 12, both *r.* and honour come of thee.  
 Job 15, 29, he shall not be *r.*  
 17, 9, he swallowed down *r.* [gathered].  
 27, 19, *r.* man shall lie down, but shall not be  
 36, 19, will he esteem thy *r.*  
 Ps. 37, 16, better than *r.* of many wicked.  
 39, 6, he heareth up *r.*  
 45, 12, the *r.* shall entreat thy favour.  
 49, 16, be not afraid when one is made *r.*  
 52, 7, trusted in abundance of *r.*  
 62, 10, if *r.* increase set not your heart.  
 73, 12, the ungodly increase in *r.*  
 104, 24, the earth is full of thy *r.*  
 112, 3, wealth and *r.* shall be in his house.  
 Prov. 3, 16, in left hand *r.* and honour.  
 8, 18, *r.* and honour arc with me.  
 10, 4, hand of diligent maketh *r.*  
 22, blessing of the Lord maketh *r.*  
 11, 4, *r.* profit not in day of wrath.  
 13, 7, poor yet hath great *r.*  
 18, 23, the *r.* answereth roughly.  
 21, 17, he that loveth wine shall not be *r.*  
 23, 5, *r.* make themselves whims.  
 28, 11, *r.* man is wise in his own conceit.  
 30, 8, give me neither poverty nor *r.*  
 Ecc. 5, 13, *r.* kept for owners to their hurt.  
 10, 20, curse not *r.* in thy bedchamber.  
 Isa. 45, 3, I will give thee hidden *r.*  
 53, 9, with the *r.* in his death.



Jer. 9. 23, let not *r.* man glory in his *r.*  
 17. 11, getteth *r.* and not by right.  
 Ezek. 28. 5, heart lifted up because of *r.*  
 Hos. 12. 8, Ephraim said, I am become *r.*  
 Zech. 11. 5, blessed be the Lord, for I am *r.*  
 Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19; Lu. 8. 14, deceitfulness of *r.*  
 Mk. 10. 23, hardly shall they that have *r.*  
 12. 41, *r.* cast in much.  
 Lu. 1. 53, *r.* he hath sent empty away.  
 6. 24, woe to you *r.* for ye have received.  
 12. 21, not *r.* toward God.  
 14. 12, call not thy *r.* neighbours.  
 18. 23, sorrowful, for he was very *r.*  
 Rom. 2. 4, the *r.* of his goodness.  
 9. 23, make known the *r.* of his glory.  
 10. 12, the Lord is *r.* to all that call.  
 11. 12, fall of them the *r.* of the world.  
 33, the depth of the *r.* of the wisdom.  
 1 Cor. 4. 8, now ye are full, now ye are *r.*  
 2 Cor. 6. 10, poor, yet making many *r.*  
 8. 9, *r.*, yet for your sakes.  
 Eph. 1. 7, redemption according to the *r.* of grace.  
 2. 4, God, who is *r.* in mercy.  
 7, that he might show the exceeding *r.* of grace.  
 3. 8, unsearchable *r.* of Christ.  
 Phil. 4. 19, according to his *r.* in glory by Christ.  
 Col. 1. 27, *r.* of the glory of this mystery.  
 2. 2, the *r.* of the full assurance.  
 1 Tim. 6. 9, they that will be *r.* fall into temptation.  
 17, nor trust in uncertain *r.*  
 18, do good and be *r.* in good works.  
 Heb. 11. 26, reproach of Christ greater *r.*  
 Jas. 1. 10, let *r.* rejoice that he is made low.  
 2. 5, hath not God chosen the poor, *r.* in faith.  
 5. 2, your *r.* are corrupted.  
 Rev. 2. 9, but thou art *r.*  
 3. 17, because thou sayest, I am *r.*  
 18, buy of me gold that thou mayest be *r.*  
 5. 12, worthy is the Lamb to receive *r.*  
 See Lev. 25. 47; Jas. 1. 11; 2. 6; 5. 1; Rev. 6. 15.  
**RICHLY.** Col. 3. 16; 1 Tim. 6. 17.  
**RIDDANCE.** Lev. 23. 22; Zeph. 1. 18.  
**RIDDLE.** Judg. 14. 12; Ezek. 17. 2.  
**RIDE.** Deut. 32. 13, *r.* on high places of the earth.  
 33. 26, who *r.* upon the heaven.  
 Judg. 5. 10, ye that *r.* on white asses.  
 2 Kings 4. 24, slack not thy *r.* for me.  
 Job 30. 22, causeth me to *r.* upon the wind.  
 Ps. 45. 4, in thy majesty *r.* prosperously.  
 66. 12, hast caused men to *r.* over our heads  
 68. 4, 33, extol him that *r.* on the heavens.  
 Isa. 19. 1, the Lord *r.* on a swift cloud.  
 See Hos. 14. 3; Amos 2. 15; Hab. 3. 8; Hag. 2. 22.  
**RIDER.** Gen. 49. 17; Ex. 15. 1; Job 39. 18; Zech.  
 10. 5.  
**RIDGES.** Ps. 65. 10, waterest the *r.* thereof.  
**RIGHT (n.).** Gen. 18. 25, shall not Judge of all do *r.*?  
 Deut. 6. 18; 12. 25; 21. 9, shalt do that is *r.*  
 21. 17, the *r.* of the firstborn is his.  
 2 Sam. 19. 28, what *r.* have I to cry to the king.  
 Neh. 2. 20, ye have no *r.* in Jerusalem.  
 Job 34. 6, should I lie against my *r.*  
 36. 6, he giveth *r.* to the poor.  
 Ps. 9. 4, thou maintainest my *r.*  
 17. 1, hear the *r.*, O Lord.  
 140. 12, Lord will maintain *r.* of the poor.  
 Prov. 16. 8, great revenues without *r.*  
 Jer. 17. 11, that getteth riches and not by *r.*  
 Ezek. 21. 27, till he come whose *r.* it is.  
 See Amos 5. 12; Mal. 3. 5; Heb. 13. 10.  
**RIGHT (adj.).** Gen. 24. 48, the Lord led me in *r.* way.  
 Deut. 32. 4, God of truth, just and *r.* is he.  
 1 Sam. 12. 23, I will teach you the good and *r.* way.  
 2 Sam. 15. 3, thy matters are good and *r.*  
 Neh. 9. 13, thou gavest them *r.* judgments.  
 Job 6. 25, how forcible are *r.* words.  
 34. 23, he will not lay on man more than *r.*  
 Ps. 19. 8, the statutes of the Lord are *r.*  
 45. 6, sceptre is a *r.* sceptre.  
 51. 10, renew a *r.* spirit within me.  
 107. 7, he led them forth by the *r.* way.  
 119. 75, thy judgments are *r.*  
 Prov. 4. 11, I have led thee in *r.* paths,

Prov. 8. 6, opening of my lips shall be *r.* things.  
 12. 5, thoughts of the righteous are *r.*  
 15, way of a fool is *r.* in his own eyes.  
 14. 12; 16. 25, there is a way that seemeth *r.*  
 21. 2, every way of man is *r.* in his own eyes.  
 24. 26, kiss his lips that giveth a *r.* answer.  
 Isa. 30. 10, prophesy not *r.* things.  
 Jer. 2. 21, planted wholly a *r.* seed.  
 Ezek. 18. 5, if a man do that which is *r.*  
 19; 21. 27; 33. 14, that which is lawful and *r.*  
 Hos. 14. 9, the ways of the Lord are *r.*  
 Amos 3. 10, they know not how to do *r.*  
 Mat. 20. 4, whatsoever is *r.* I will give you.  
 Mk. 5. 15; Lu. 8. 35, in his *r.* mind.  
 Lu. 10. 28, thou hast answered *r.*  
 Eph. 6. 1, obey your parents, this is *r.*  
 See Judg. 17. 6; Lu. 12. 57; Acts 8. 21; 2 Pet. 2. 15.  
**RIGHTEOUS.** Gen. 7. 1, thee have I seen *r.* before me.  
 18. 23, wilt thou destroy *r.* with wicked.  
 20. 4, wilt thou slay also a *r.* nation?  
 38. 26, she hath been more *r.* than I.  
 Ex. 23. 8, gift perverteth words of the *r.*  
 Num. 23. 10, let me die the death of the *r.*  
 Deut. 25. 1; 2 Chron. 6. 23, they shall justify the *r.*  
 1 Sam. 24. 17, thou art more *r.* than I.  
 1 Kings 2. 32, two men more *r.* than he.  
 Job 4. 7, where were the *r.* cut off.  
 9. 15, though I were *r.* yet would I not answer,  
 15. 14, what is man that he should be *r.*  
 17. 9, *r.* shall hold on his way.  
 22. 3, is it any pleasure that thou art *r.*  
 23. 7, there the *r.* might dispute with him.  
 34. 5, Job hath said, I am *r.*  
 Ps. 1. 5, the congregation of the *r.*  
 6, the Lord knoweth the way of the *r.*  
 7. 9, the *r.* God trieth the hearts.  
 11. 3, what can the *r.* do.  
 34. 17, the *r.* cry, and the Lord heareth them.  
 19, many are the afflictions of the *r.*  
 37. 16, a little that a *r.* man hath.  
 21, the *r.* sheweth mercy and giveth.  
 25, have not seen the *r.* forsaken.  
 29, the *r.* shall inherit the land.  
 30, mouth of *r.* speaketh wisdom.  
 39, salvation of *r.* is of the Lord.  
 55. 22, never suffer the *r.* to be moved.  
 58. 11, there is a reward for the *r.*  
 69. 28, let them not be written with the *r.*  
 92. 12, the *r.* shall flourish like palm tree.  
 97. 11, light is sown for the *r.*  
 112. 6, *r.* shall be in everlasting remembrance.  
 125. 3, rod shall not rest on lot of *r.*  
 140. 13, the *r.* shall give thanks.  
 141. 5, let the *r.* smite me.  
 146. 8, the Lord loveth the *r.*  
 Prov. 2. 7, he layeth up wisdom for the *r.*  
 3. 32, his secret is with the *r.*  
 10. 3, the Lord will not suffer *r.* to famish.  
 11, the mouth of *r.* is a well of life.  
 16, labour of *r.* tendeth to life.  
 21, lips of *r.* feed many.  
 24, desire of the *r.* shall be granted.  
 25, the *r.* is an everlasting foundation.  
 28, hope of the *r.* shall be gladness.  
 30, the *r.* shall never be removed.  
 11. 8, the *r.* is delivered out of trouble.  
 10, when it goeth well with the *r.*  
 21, seed of the *r.* shall be delivered.  
 12. 3, the root of the *r.* shall not be moved.  
 5, thoughts of the *r.* are right.  
 7, house of the *r.* shall stand.  
 10, *r.* man regardeth the life of his beast.  
 26, the *r.* is more excellent than his neighbour.  
 13. 9, the light of the *r.* rejoiceth.  
 21, to the *r.* good shall be repaid.  
 25, *r.* eateth to the satisfying of his soul.  
 14. 9, among the *r.* there is favour.  
 32, the *r.* hath hope in his death.  
 15. 6, in the house of the *r.* is much treasure.  
 19, the way of the *r.* is made plain.  
 28, the heart of the *r.* studieth to answer.  
 29, he heareth the prayer of the *r.*  
 16. 13, *r.* lips are delight of kings.

Prov. 18. 10. *r.* runneth into it and is safe.  
 28. 1, the *r.* are bold as a lion.  
 29. 2, when the *r.* are in authority, people rejoice.  
 Eccl. 7. 16, be not *r.* overmuch.  
 9. 1, the *r.* and the wise are in the hand of God.  
 2, one event to *r.* and wicked.  
 Isa. 3. 10, say to *r.* it shall be well.  
 24. 16, songs, even glory to the *r.*  
 26. 2, that the *r.* nation may enter.  
 41. 2, raised up a *r.* man from the east.  
 53. 11, shall my *r.* servant justify.  
 57. 1, *r.* perisheth, and no man layeth it.  
 60. 21, thy people shall be all *r.*  
 Jer. 23. 5, raise to David a *r.* branch.  
 Ezek. 13. 22, with lies ye have made *r.* sad.  
 16. 52, thy sisters are more *r.* than thou.  
 33. 12, the righteousness of the *r.* shall not.  
 Amos 2. 6, they sold the *r.* for silver.  
 Mal. 3. 18, discern between the *r.* and wicked.  
 Mat. 9. 13; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 32, not come to call *r.*  
 13. 17, many *r.* men have desired.  
 43, then shall the *r.* shine forth.  
 23. 28, outwardly appear *r.* to men.  
 29, garnish sepulchres of the *r.*  
 25. 46, the *r.* unto life eternal.  
 Lu. 1. 6, they were both *r.* before God.  
 18. 9, trusted they were *r.* and despised others.  
 23. 47, certainly this was a *r.* man.  
 John 7. 24, judge *r.* judgment.  
 Rom. 3. 10, there is none *r.*, no not one.  
 5. 7, scarcely for a *r.* man will one die.  
 19, many be made *r.*  
 2 Thess. 1. 6, it is a *r.* thing with God.  
 2 Tim. 4. 8, the Lord, the *r.* Judge.  
 Heb. 11. 4, obtained witness that he was *r.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 12, eyes of the Lord are over the *r.*  
 4. 18, if the *r.* scarcely be saved.  
 2 Pet. 2. 8, Lot vexed his *r.* soul.  
 1 John 2. 1, Jesus Christ the *r.*  
 3. 7, *r.* as he is *r.*  
 Rev. 22. 11, he that is *r.* let him be *r.* still.  
 See Ezek. 3. 20; Mat. 10. 41; 1 Tim. 1. 9; Jas. 5. 16.  
**RIGHTEOUSLY.** Deut. 1. 16; Prov. 31. 9, judge *r.*  
 Ps. 67. 4; 96. 10, thou shalt judge the people *r.*  
 Isa. 33. 15, he that walketh *r.* shall dwell on high.  
 See Jer. 11. 20; Tit. 2. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 23.  
**RIGHTEOUSNESS.** Gen. 30. 33, so shall my *r.*  
 answer for me.  
 Deut. 33. 19, offer sacrifices of *r.*  
 1 Sam. 26. 23; Job 33. 26, render to every man his *r.*  
 Job 6. 29, return again, my *r.* is in it.  
 27. 6, my *r.* I hold fast.  
 29. 14, I put on *r.* and it clothed me.  
 35. 2, thou saidst, My *r.* is more than God's?  
 36. 3, I will ascribe *r.* to my Maker.  
 Ps. 4. 1, hear me, O God of my *r.*  
 5, offer the sacrifices of *r.*  
 9. 8, he shall judge the world in *r.*  
 15. 2, he that worketh *r.* shall never be moved.  
 17. 15, as for me, I will behold thy face in *r.*  
 23. 3, leadeth me in paths of *r.*  
 24. 5, and *r.* from the God of his salvation.  
 40. 9, I have preached *r.*  
 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, thou lovest *r.*  
 50. 6; 97. 6, heavens shall declare his *r.*  
 72. 2, he shall judge thy people with *r.*  
 95. 10, *r.* and peace have kissed each other.  
 94. 15, judgment shall return unto *r.*  
 97. 2, *r.* is the habitation of his throne.  
 111. 3; 112. 3, 9, his *r.* endureth for ever  
 118. 19, open to me the gates of *r.*  
 132. 9, let thy priests be clothed with *r.*  
 Prov. 8. 18, durable riches and *r.* are with me.  
 10. 2; 11. 4, but *r.* delivereth from death.  
 11. 5, *r.* of the perfect shall direct his way.  
 6, *r.* of the upright shall deliver.  
 19, *r.* tendeth to life.  
 12. 28, in the way of *r.* is life.  
 14. 34, *r.* exalteth a nation.  
 16. 8, better is a little with *r.*  
 12, the throne is established by *r.*  
 31, crown of glory if found in way of *r.*  
 Eccl. 7. 15, a just man that perisheth in his *r.*

Isa. 11. 5, *r.* the girdle of his loins.  
 26. 10, yet will he not learn *r.*  
 32. 1, a king shall reign in *r.*  
 17, the work of *r.* peace, and the effect of *r.*  
 41. 10, uphold thee with right hand of my *r.*  
 46. 12, ye that are far from *r.*  
 58. 8, thy *r.* shall go before thee.  
 59. 16, his *r.* sustained him.  
 62. 2, the Gentiles shall see thy *r.*  
 64. 6, our *r.* are as filthy rags.  
 Jer. 23. 6; 33. 16, this is his name, The Lord our *r.*  
 33. 15, cause the branch of *r.* to grow.  
 51. 10, the Lord hath brought forth our *r.*  
 Ezek. 3. 20; 18. 24, righteous man turn from *r.*  
 14. 14, deliver but their own souls by *r.*  
 18. 20, the *r.* of the righteous shall be upon him.  
 33. 13, if he trust to his own *r.*  
 Dan. 4. 27, break off thy sins by *r.*  
 9. 7, *r.* longeth to thee.  
 24, to bring in everlasting *r.*  
 12. 3, they that turn many to *r.*  
 Hos. 10. 12, till he rain *r.* upon you.  
 Amos 5. 24, let *r.* run down as a stream.  
 6. 12, turned fruit of *r.* into hemlock.  
 Zeph. 2. 3, ye meek of the earth, seek *r.*  
 Mal. 4. 2, shall the Sun of *r.* arise.  
 Mat. 3. 15, to fulfil all *r.*  
 5. 6, hunger and thirst after *r.*  
 10, persecuted for *r.* sake.  
 20, except your *r.* exceed the *r.*  
 21. 32, John came to you in the way of *r.*  
 Lu. 1. 75, in *r.* before him.  
 John 16. 8, reprove the world of *r.*  
 Acts 10. 35, he that worketh *r.*  
 13. 10, thou enemy of all *r.*  
 24. 25, as he reasoned of *r.*  
 Rom. 1. 17; 3. 5; 10. 3, the *r.* of God.  
 4. 6, to whom God imputeth *r.*  
 11, seal of the *r.* of faith.  
 5. 17, which receive the gift of *r.*  
 18, by the *r.* of one.  
 21, so might grace reign through *r.*  
 6. 13, yield your members as instruments of *r.*  
 20, ye were free from *r.*  
 8. 10, the Spirit is life, because of *r.*  
 9. 30, the *r.* which is of faith.  
 10. 3, going about to establish their own *r.*  
 4, Christ is the end of the law for *r.*  
 10, with the heart man believeth unto *r.*  
 14. 17, kingdom of God not meat and drink, but *r.*  
 1 Cor. 1. 30, Christ is made unto us *r.*  
 15. 34, awake to *r.*  
 2 Cor. 5. 21, that we might be made the *r.*  
 6. 7, the armour of *r.*  
 14, what fellowship hath *r.*  
 Gal. 2. 21, if *r.* come by the law.  
 5. 5, we wait for the hope of *r.*  
 Eph. 6. 14, the breastplate of *r.*  
 Phil. 1. 11, filled with the fruits of *r.*  
 3. 6, touching the *r.* in the law, blameless.  
 9, not having mine own *r.*, but the *r.* of God.  
 1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *r.*  
 2 Tim. 3. 16, for instruction in *r.*  
 4. 8, laid up for me a crown of *r.*  
 Tit. 3. 5, not by works of *r.*  
 Heb. 1. 8, a sceptre of *r.*  
 5. 13, unskilful in the word of *r.*  
 7. 2, by interpretation, King of *r.*  
 11. 7, heir of the *r.* which is by faith.  
 33, through faith wrought *r.*  
 12. 11, the peaceable fruit of *r.*  
 Jas. 1. 20, wrath of man worketh not *r.* of God.  
 3. 18, the fruit of *r.* is sown in peace.  
 1 Pet. 2. 24, dead to sins should live unto *r.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 5, a preacher of *r.*  
 21, better not to have known way of *r.*  
 3. 13, new earth, wherein dwelleth *r.*  
 1 John 2. 29, every one that doeth *r.*  
 See Isa. 54. 14; 63. 1; Zech. 8. 8; Rev. 19. 8.  
**RIGHTLY.** Gen. 27. 36; Lu. 7. 43; 20. 21; 2 Tim. 2. 15.  
**RIGOUR.** Ex. 1. 13, 14; Lev. 25. 43, 46, 53.  
**RINGLEADER.** Acts 24. 5, a *r.* of the sect of the  
 Nazarenes.

RIOT. Rom. 13. 13; Tit. 1. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13.

RIPE. Gen. 40. 10, brought forth *r.* grapes.

Ex. 22. 29, offer the first of thy *r.* fruits.

Num. 18. 13, whatsoever is first *r.* be thine.

Joel 3. 13, put in sickle, for the harvest is *r.*

Mic. 7. 1, my soul desired the first *r.* fruit.

Rev. 14. 15, time to reap, for harvest of earth is *r.*

See Num. 13. 20; Jer. 24. 2; Hos. 9. 10; Nah. 3. 12.

RISE. Gen. 19. 2, ye shall *r.* up early.

23, the sun was *r.* when Lot entered Zoar.

Num. 24. 17, a sceptre shall *r.* out of Israel.

32. 14, ye are *r.* up in your fathers' stead.

Job 9. 7, commandeth the sun and it *r.* not.

14. 12, man lieth down and *r.* not.

24. 22, he *r.* up, and no man is sure of life.

31. 14, what shall I do when God *r.* up.

Ps. 27. 3, though war should *r.* against me.

119. 62, at midnight I will *r.* to give thanks.

127. 2, it is vain to *r.* up early.

Prov. 31. 15, she *r.* up while it is yet night.

23, her children *r.* up and call her blessed.

Ecc. 12. 4, he shall *r.* at the voice of the bird.

Isa. 33. 10, now will I *r.*, saith the Lord.

63. 10, then shall thy light *r.* in obscurity.

69. 1, the glory of the Lord is *r.* upon thee.

Jer. 7. 13; 25. 3; 35. 14, I spake unto you, *r.* up early.

25; 25. 4; 26. 5; 29. 19; 35. 15; 44. 4, I sent my servants, *r.* early.

11. 7, *r.* early and protesting.

25. 27, fall and *r.* no more.

Lam. 3. 63, sitting down and *r.* up, I am their music.

Mat. 5. 45, maketh sun to *r.* on evil and good.

17. 9; Mk. 9. 9, until Son of man be *r.*

20. 19; Mk. 9. 31; 10. 34; Lu. 18. 33; 24. 7, the third day he shall *r.* again.

26. 32; Mk. 14. 28, after I am *r.* I will go before you.

46. 8, let us be going.

Mk. 4. 27, should sleep, and *r.* night and day.

9. 10, what the *r.* from dead should mean.

10. 49, *r.*, he calleth thee.

Lu. 2. 34, this child is set for the fall and *r.*

11. 7, I cannot *r.* and give thee.

22. 46, why sleep ye, *r.* and pray.

24. 34, the Lord is *r.* indeed.

John 11. 23, thy brother shall *r.* again.

Acts 10. 13, *r.*, Peter, kill and eat.

26. 16, *r.*, and stand upon thy feet.

25, the first that should *r.* from the dead.

Rom. 8. 34, that died, yea rather that is *r.*

1 Cor. 15. 15, if so be the dead *r.* not.

20, but now is Christ *r.*

Col. 3. 1, if ye then be *r.* with Christ.

1 Thess. 4. 16, the dead in Christ shall *r.* first.

See Prov. 30. 31; Isa. 60. 3; Mk. 16. 2; Col. 2. 12.

rites. Num. 9. 3, according to all the *r.* of it.

RIVER. Ex. 7. 19; 8. 5, stretch out hand on *r.*

2 Sam. 17. 13, that city, and we will draw it into the *r.*

2 Kings 5. 12, are the *r.* of Damascus better.

Job 20. 17, ye shall not see the *r.* of honey.

23. 10, he cutteth out *r.* among the rocks.

29. 6, the rock poured out *r.* of oil.

40. 23, he drinketh up a *r.*, and hasteth not.

Ps. 1. 3, tree planted by the *r.*

36. 8, the *r.* of thy pleasures.

46. 4, *r.*, the streams whereof make glad.

65. 9, enrichest it with *r.* of God.

107. 33, turneth *r.* into a wilderness.

119. 136, *r.* of waters run down mine eyes.

137. 1, by the *r.* of Babylon we sat.

Ecc. 1. 7, all the *r.* run into the sea.

Isa. 32. 2, shall be as *r.* of water in a dry place.

43. 2, through the *r.*, they shall not overflow.

39, I will make *r.* in the desert.

48. 18, then had thy peace been as a *r.*

66. 12, I will extend peace like a *r.*

Lam. 2. 18, let tears run down like *r.*

Mic. 6. 7, be pleased with *r.* of oil.

John 7. 38, shall flow *r.* of living water.

Rev. 22. 1, a pure *r.* of water of life.

See Gen. 41. 1; Ex. 1. 22; Ezek. 47. 9; Mk. 1. 5.

ROAD. 1 Sam. 27. 10, whither have ye made a *r.*

ROAR. 1 Chron. 16. 32; Ps. 96. 11; 98. 7, let the sea *r.*

Job 3. 24, my *r.* are poured out.

Ps. 46. 3, will not fear, though waters *r.*

104. 21, young lions *r.* after their prey.

Prov. 19. 12; 20. 2, king's wrath as the *r.* of a lion.

Isa. 59. 11, we *r.* like bears.

Jer. 6. 23, their voice *r.* like the sea.

25. 30, the Lord shall *r.* from on high.

Hos. 11. 10, he shall *r.* like a lion.

Joel 3. 16; Amos 1. 2, the Lord shall *r.* out of Zion.

Amos 3. 4, will a lion *r.* when he hath no prey?

See Ps. 22. 1; 32. 3; Zech. 11. 3; Rev. 10. 3.

ROARING. Prov. 28. 15, as a *r.* lion, is a wicked ruler.

Lu. 21. 25, distress, the sea and waves *r.*

1 Pet. 5. 8, the devil as a *r.* lion.

See Ps. 22. 13; Isa. 31. 4; Ezek. 22. 25; Zeph. 3. 3.

ROAST. Ex. 12. 9, not raw, but *r.* with fire.

Prov. 12. 17, slothful man *r.* not that he took.

Isa. 44. 16, he *r.*, and is satisfied.

See Deut. 16. 7; 1 Sam. 2. 15; 2 Chron. 35. 13.

ROB. Prov. 22. 22, *r.* not the poor.

Isa. 10. 2, that they may *r.* the fatherless.

13, I have *r.* their treasures.

42. 22, this is a people *r.* and spoiled.

Ezek. 33. 15, if he give again that he had *r.*

Mal. 3. 8, ye have *r.* me

2 Cor. 11. 8, I *r.* other churches. [17. 12.]

See Judg. 9. 25; 2 Sam. 17. 8; Ps. 119. 61; Prov.

ROBBER. Job 12. 6, tabernacles of *r.* prosper.

Isa. 42. 24, who gave Israel to the *r.*

Jer. 7. 11, is this house become a den of *r.*

John 10. 1, the same is a thief and a *r.*

8, all that came before me are *r.*

Acts 19. 37, these men are not *r.* of churches.

2 Cor. 11. 26, in perils of *r.*

See Ezek. 7. 22; 18. 10; Dan. 11. 14; Hos. 6. 9.

ROBBERY. Phil. 2. 6, thought it not *r.* to be equal.

ROBE. 1 Sam. 24. 4, cut off skirt of Saul's *r.*

Job 29. 14, my judgment was as a *r.*

Isa. 61. 10, covered me with *r.* of righteousness.

Lu. 15. 22, bring forth the best *r.*

20. 46, desire to walk in long *r.*

See Ex. 28. 4; Mic. 2. 8; Mat. 27. 28; Rev. 6. 11.

ROCK. Ex. 38. 22, I will put thee in a cliff of *r.*

Num. 20. 8, speak to the *r.* before their eyes.

10, must we fetch you water out of this *r.*

23. 9, from the top of the *r.* I see him.

24. 21, thou puttest thy nest in a *r.*

Deut. 8. 15, who brought thee water out of the *r.*

32. 4, he is the *R.*

15, lightly esteemed the *R.* of thy salvation.

18, of the *R.* that begat thee.

30, except their *R.* had sold them.

31, their *r.* is not as our *R.*

37, where is their *r.* in whom they trusted?

1 Sam. 2. 2, neither is there any *r.* like our God.

2 Sam. 22. 2; Ps. 18. 2; 92. 15, the Lord is my *r.*

3, the God of my *r.*

32; Ps. 18. 31, who is a *r.*, save our God?

23. 3, the *R.* of Israel spake.

1 Kings 19. 11, strong wind brake in pieces the *r.*

Job 14. 18, the *r.* is removed out of his place.

19. 24, graven in the *r.* for ever.

24. 8, embrace the *r.* for want of shelter.

Ps. 27. 5; 40. 2, shall set me up upon a *r.*

31. 3; 71. 3, thou art my *r.* and my fortress.

61. 2, lead me to the *r.* that is higher than I.

81. 16, with honey out of the *r.*

Prov. 30. 26, yet make their houses in the *r.*

Cant. 2. 14, that art in the clefts of the *r.*

Isa. 8. 14, for a *r.* of offence.

17. 10, not mindful of the *r.* of thy strength.

32. 2, as the shadow of a great *r.*

33. 16, defence shall be munitions of *r.*

Jer. 5. 3, they made their faces harder than a *r.*

23. 29, hammer that breaketh the *r.* in pieces.

Nah. 1. 6, the *r.* are thrown down by him.

Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 48, it was founded upon a *r.*

16. 18, upon this *r.* I will build my church.

27. 51, and the *r.* rent.

Lu. 8. 6, some fell upon a *r.*

Rom. 9. 33; 1 Pet. 2. 8, I lay a *r.* of offence.

1 Cor. 10. 4, spiritual *R.*, and that *R.* was Christ.

Rev. 6. 16, said to the *r.*, fall on us.  
 See Judg. 6. 20; 13. 19; 1 Sam. 14. 4; Prov. 30. 19.  
**ROD.** Job 9. 34, let him take his *r.* from me.  
 21. 9, neither is the *r.* of God upon them.  
 Ps. 2. 9, break them with a *r.* of iron.  
 23. 4, thy *r.* and thy staff comfort me.  
 Prov. 10. 13; 26. 3, *r.* for the back of fools.  
 13. 24, he that spareth his *r.*  
 22. 8, the *r.* of his anger shall fail.  
 23. 13, thou shalt beat him with thy *r.*  
 29. 15, the *r.* and reproof give wisdom.  
 Isa. 10. 15, as if the *r.* should shake itself.  
 11. 1, shall come forth a *r.*  
 Jer. 48. 17, how is the beautiful *r.* broken.  
 Ezek. 20. 37, cause you to pass under the *r.*  
 Mic. 6. 9, hear ye the *r.*, and who hath appointed it.  
 2 Cor. 11. 25, thrice was I beaten with *r.*  
 See Gen. 30. 37; 1 Sam. 14. 27; Rev. 2. 27; 11. 1.  
**RODE.** 2 Sam. 18. 9; 2 Kings 9. 25; Neh. 2. 12; Ps.  
 18. 10.  
**ROLL.** Josh. 5. 9, I have *r.* away reproach.  
 Job 30. 14, they *r.* themselves on me.  
 Isa. 9. 5, with garments *r.* in blood.  
 34. 4; Rev. 6. 14, the heavens shall be *r.* together  
 Mk. 16. 3, who shall *r.* us away the stone?  
 Lu. 24. 2, they found the stone *r.* away.  
 See Gen. 29. 8; Prov. 26. 27; Isa. 17. 13; Mat. 27. 60.  
**ROOF.** Gen. 19. 8, under the shadow of my *r.*  
 Deut. 22. 8, make a battlement for thy *r.*  
 Job 29. 10; Ps. 137. 6; Lam. 4. 4; Ezek. 3. 26, tongue  
 cleaveth to *r.* of mouth.  
 Mat. 8. 8; Lu. 7. 6, I am not worthy that thou  
 shouldst come under my *r.*  
 Mk. 2. 4, they uncovered the *r.*  
 See Josh. 2. 6; Judg. 16. 27; 2 Sam. 11. 2; Jer. 19. 13.  
**ROOM.** Gen. 24. 23, is there *r.* for us.  
 26. 22, the Lord hath made *r.* for us.  
 Ps. 31. 8, set my feet in a large *r.*  
 80. 9, thou preparedst *r.* before it.  
 Prov. 15. 16, a man's gift maketh *r.* for him.  
 Mal. 3. 10, there shall not be *r.* enough.  
 Mat. 23. 6; Mk. 12. 39; Lu. 20. 46, love uppermost *r.*  
 Mk. 2. 2, there was no *r.* to receive them.  
 Lu. 2. 7, no *r.* for them in the inn.  
 12. 17, no *r.* to bestow my goods.  
 14. 7, how they chose out the chief *r.*  
 3, begin with shame to take the lowest *r.*  
 22, it is done, and yet there is *r.*  
 See Gen. 6. 14; 1 Kings 8. 20; 19. 16; Mk. 14. 15.  
**ROOT (n.).** Deut. 29. 18, a *r.* that beareth gall.  
 2 Kings 19. 30, shall again take *r.* downward.  
 Job 5. 3, I have seen the foolish taking *r.*  
 8. 17, his *r.* are wrapped about the heap.  
 14. 8, the *r.* thereof wax old in the earth.  
 18. 16, his *r.* shall be dried up.  
 19. 28, the *r.* of the matter.  
 29. 19, my *r.* was spread out by the waters.  
 Prov. 12. 3, *r.* of righteous shall not be moved.  
 12. 9, of righteous yieldeth fruit.  
 Isa. 5. 24, their *r.* shall be rottenness.  
 11. 1, a Branch shall grow out of his *r.*  
 10; Rom. 15. 12, there shall be a *r.* of Jesse.  
 27. 6; 37. 31, them that come of Jacob to take *r.*  
 53. 2, as a *r.* out of a dry ground.  
 Ezek. 31. 7, his *r.* was by great waters.  
 Hos. 14. 5, cast forth his *r.* as Lebanon.  
 Mal. 4. 1, leave them neither *r.* nor branch.  
 Mat. 3. 10; Lu. 3. 9, axe laid to *r.* of trees.  
 13. 6; Mk. 4. 6; Lu. 8. 13, because they had no *r.*  
 Mk. 11. 20, fig tree dried up from the *r.*  
 Rom. 11. 16, if the *r.* be holy.  
 1 Tim. 6. 10, love of money the *r.* of all evil.  
 Heb. 12. 15, lest any *r.* of bitterness.  
 Jude 12, twice dead, plucked up by the *r.*  
 Rev. 22. 16, *r.* and offspring of David.  
**ROOT (v.).** Deut. 29. 28, Lord *r.* them out.  
 1 Kings 14. 15, he shall *r.* up Israel.  
 Job 18. 14, confidence shall be *r.* out.  
 31. 8, let my offspring be *r.* out.  
 12, *r.* out all mine increase.  
 Ps. 52. 5, *r.* thee out of land of the living.  
 Mat. 13. 29, shall ye *r.* up also the wheat.

Mat. 15. 13, hath not planted shall be *r.* up.  
 Eph. 3. 17, being *r.* and grounded in love.  
 Col. 2. 7, *r.* and built up in him.  
 See Prov. 2. 22; Jer. 1. 10; Zeph. 2. 4.  
**ROSE (n.).** Cant. 2. 1; Isa. 35. 1. [passed.  
**ROSE (v.).** Gen. 32. 31, the sun *r.* upon him as he  
 Josh. 3. 16, waters *r.* up on an heap.  
 Lu. 16. 31, though one *r.* from the dead.  
 Rom. 14. 9, to this end Christ both died and *r.*  
 1 Cor. 15. 4, buried, and *r.* the third day.  
 2 Cor. 5. 15, live to him who died and *r.*  
 See Lu. 24. 33; Acts 10. 41; 1 Thess. 4. 14; Rev. 19. 3.  
**ROT.** Num. 5. 21; Prov. 10. 7; Isa. 40. 20.  
**ROTTEN.** Job 41. 27; Jer. 38. 11; Joel 1. 17.  
**ROTTENNESS.** Prov. 12. 4; 14. 30; Isa. 5. 24.  
**ROUGH.** Isa. 27. 8, stayeth his *r.* wind.  
 40. 4; Lu. 3. 5, *r.* places made plain.  
 Zech. 13. 4, wear a *r.* garment to deceive.  
 See Deut. 21. 4; Jer. 51. 27; Dan. 8. 21.  
**ROUGHLY.** Gen. 42. 7 Joseph spake *r.*  
 Prov. 18. 23, the rich answereth *r.*  
 See 1 Sam. 20. 10; 1 Kings 12. 13; 2 Chron. 10. 13.  
**ROUND.** Ex. 16. 14; Isa. 3. 18; Lu. 19. 43.  
**ROWED.** Jonah 1. 13; Mk. 6. 48; John 6. 19.  
**ROYAL.** Gen. 49. 20, yield *r.* dainties.  
 Esth. 1. 7, *r.* wine in abundance.  
 5. 1; 6. 8; 8. 15; Acts 12. 21, *r.* apparel.  
 Jas. 2. 8, fulfil the *r.* law.  
 1 Pet. 2. 9, a *r.* priesthood.  
 See 1 Chron. 29. 25; Isa. 62. 3; Jer. 43. 10.  
**RUBIES.** Job 28. 18; Prov. 8. 11; 31. 10.  
**RUDDY.** 1 Sam. 16. 12; Cant. 5. 10; Lam. 4. 7.  
**RUDE.** 2 Cor. 11. 6, *r.* in speech.  
**RUDIMENTS.** Col. 2. 8, 20, *r.* of the world.  
**RUIN.** 2 Chron. 28. 23, they were the *r.* of him.  
 Ps. 89. 40, hast brought his strong holds to *r.*  
 Prov. 24. 22, who knoweth the *r.* of both.  
 26. 28, a flattering mouth worketh *r.*  
 Ezek. 18. 50, so iniquity shall not be your *r.*  
 21. 15, that their *r.* may be multiplied.  
 Lu. 6. 49, the *r.* of that house was great.  
 See Isa. 3. 8; Ezek. 36. 35; Amos 9. 11; Acts 15. 16.  
**RULE (n.).** Esth. 9. 1, Jews had *r.* over them.  
 Prov. 17. 2, a wise servant shall have *r.*  
 19. 10, servant to have *r.* over princes.  
 25. 28, no *r.* over his own spirit.  
 Isa. 63. 19, thou never barest *r.* over them.  
 1 Cor. 15. 24, when he shall put down all *r.*  
 Gal. 6. 16, as many as walk according to this *r.*  
 Heb. 13. 7, 17, them that have the *r.* over you.  
 See Eccl. 2. 19; Isa. 44. 13; 2 Cor. 10. 13.  
**RULE (v.).** Gen. 1. 16, to *r.* the day.  
 3. 16, thy husband shall *r.* over thee.  
 Judg. 8. 23, I will not *r.* over you.  
 2 Sam. 23. 3, that *r.* over men must be just.  
 Ps. 66. 7, he *r.* by his power for ever.  
 89. 9, thou *r.* the raging of the sea.  
 103. 19, his kingdom *r.* over all.  
 Prov. 16. 32, that *r.* his spirit.  
 22. 7, rich *r.* over the poor.  
 Eccl. 9. 17, him that *r.* among fools.  
 Isa. 3. 4, babes *r.* over them.  
 32. 1, princes shall *r.* in judgment.  
 40. 10, his arm shall *r.* for him.  
 Ezek. 29. 15, shall no more *r.* over nations.  
 Rom. 12. 8, he that *r.* with diligence.  
 Col. 3. 15, peace of God *r.* in your hearts.  
 1 Tim. 3. 4, one that *r.* well his own house.  
 5. 17, elders that *r.* well.  
 See Dan. 5. 21; Zech. 6. 13; Rev. 2. 27; 12. 5.  
**RULER.** Num. 13. 2, every one a *r.* among them.  
 Prov. 6. 7, ant, having no guide, overseer, or *r.*  
 23. 1, when thou sittest to eat with a *r.*  
 28. 15, a wicked *r.* over the poor.  
 Isa. 3. 6, be thou our *r.*  
 Mic. 5. 2, out of thee shall come *r.*  
 Mat. 25. 21, I will make thee *r.*  
 John 7. 26, do the *r.* know that this is Christ?  
 48, have any of the *r.* believed.  
 Rom. 13. 3, *r.* not a terror to good works.  
 See Gen. 41. 43; Neh. 5. 7; Ps. 2. 2; Isa. 1. 10.  
**RUMOUR.** Jer. 49. 14, I have heard a *r.*  
 Ezek. 7. 26, *r.* shall be upon *r.*



Mat. 24. 6; Mk. 13. 7, wars and *r.* of wars.  
*See* 2 Kings 19. 7; Obad. 1; Lu. 7. 17.  
**RUN.** 2 Sam. 18. 27, the *r.* of the foremost is like.  
 2 Chron. 16. 9, eyes of Lord *r.* to and fro.  
 Ps. 19. 5, as a strong man to *r.* a race.  
 23. 5, my cup *r.* over.  
 147. 16, his word *r.* very swiftly.  
 Cant. 1. 4, draw me, we will *r.* after thee.  
 Isa. 40. 31, they shall *r.* and not be weary.  
 55. 5, nations shall *r.* to thee.  
 Jer. 12. 5, if thou hast *r.* with the footmen.  
 51. 31, one post shall *r.* to meet another.  
 Dan. 12. 4, many shall *r.* to and fro.  
 Hab. 2. 2, that he may *r.* that readeth.  
 Zech. 2. 4, *r.*, speak to this young man.  
 Lu. 6. 38, good measure *r.* over.  
 Rom. 9. 16, nor of him that *r.*  
 1 Cor. 9. 24, they which *r.* in a race *r.* all.  
 26. 1 therefore so *r.*  
 Gal. 2. 2, lest I should *r.* or had *r.* in vain.  
 5. 7, ye did *r.* well.  
 Heb. 12. 1, let us *r.* with patience.  
 1 Pet. 4. 4, that ye *r.* not to same excess.  
*See* Prov. 4. 12; Jer. 5. 1; Lam. 2. 18; Amos 8. 12.  
**RUSH** (*n.*). Job 8. 11; Isa. 9. 14; 19. 15; 35. 7.  
**RUSH** (*v.*). Isa. 17. 13; Jer. 8. 6; Ezek. 3. 12; Acts 2. 2.  
**RUST.** Mat. 6. 19, 20; Jas. 5. 3.

S.

**SABBATH.** Lev. 25. 8, number seven *s.* of years.  
 2 Kings 4. 23, it is neither new moon nor *s.*  
 2 Chron. 36. 21, as long as desolate she kept *s.*  
 Ezek. 46. 1, on the *s.* it shall be opened.  
 Amos 8. 5, when will the *s.* be gone.  
 Mk. 2. 27, the *s.* was made for man.  
 28; Lu. 6. 5, the Son of man is Lord of the *s.*  
 Lu. 13. 15, doth not each on *s.* loose.  
*See* Isa. 1. 13; Lam. 1. 7; 2. 6; Mat. 23. 1; John 5. 18.  
**SACK.** Gen. 42. 25; 43. 21; 44. 1, 11, 12; Josh. 9. 4.  
**SACKCLOTH.** 2 Sam. 3. 31, gird you with *s.*  
 1 Kings 20. 32, they girded *s.* on their loins.  
 Neh. 9. 1, assembled with fasting and *s.*  
 Esth. 4. 1, put on *s.* with ashes.  
 Ps. 30. 11, thou hast put off my  
 35. 13, my clothing was *s.*  
 Jonah 3. 5, and put on *s.*  
**SACRIFICE** (*n.*). Gen. 31. 54, Jacob offered *s.*  
 Ex. 5. 17, let us go and do *s.* to the Lord.  
 Num. 25. 2, called people to the *s.* of their gods.  
 1 Sam. 2. 29, wherefore kick ye at my *s.*  
 9. 13, he doth bless the *s.*  
 15. 22, to obey is better than *s.*  
 Ps. 4. 5, offer the *s.* of righteousness.  
 27. 6, will I offer *s.* of joy.  
 40. 6; 51. 16, *s.* thou didst not desire.  
 51. 17, the *s.* of God are a broken spirit.  
 118. 27, bind the *s.* with cords.  
 Prov. 15. 8, *s.* of wicked an abomination.  
 17. 1, than a house full of *s.* with strife.  
 21. 3, to do justice is more acceptable than *s.*  
 Eccl. 5. 1, the *s.* of fools.  
 Isa. 1. 11, to what purpose is multitude of *s.*  
 Jer. 6. 20, nor are your *s.* sweet unto me.  
 33. 18, nor want a man to do *s.*  
 Dan. 8. 11; 9. 27; 11. 31, daily *s.* taken away.  
 Hos. 3. 4, many days without a *s.*  
 6. 6; Mat. 9. 13; 12. 7, I desired mercy and not *s.*  
 Amos 4. 4, bring your *s.* every morning.  
 Zeph. 1. 7, the Lord hath prepared a *s.*  
 Mal. 1. 8, ye offer the blind for *s.*  
 Mk. 9. 49, every *s.* shall be salted.  
 12. 33, to love the Lord is more than *s.*  
 Lu. 13. 1, blood Pilate mingled with *s.*  
 Acts 7. 42, have ye offered *s.* forty years.  
 14. 13, and would have done *s.*  
 Rom. 12. 1, present your bodies a living *s.*  
 1 Cor. 8. 4; 10. 19, 28, offered in *s.* to idols.  
 Eph. 5. 2, a *s.* to God for sweet-smelling savour.  
 Phil. 2. 17, upon the *s.* of your faith.  
 4. 18, a *s.* acceptable, well pleasing.  
 Heb. 9. 26, put away sin by *s.* of himself.  
 10. 12, offered one *s.* for sins.

Heb. 10. 26, there remaineth no more *s.* for sin.  
 11. 4, a more excellent *s.*  
 13. 15, let us offer the *s.* of praise.  
 16, with such *s.* God is well pleased.  
 1 Pet. 2. 5, to offer up spiritual *s.*  
*See* 2 Chron. 7. 1; Ezra 6. 10; Neh. 12. 43; Jonah 1. 16.  
**SACRIFICE** (*v.*). Ex. 22. 20, he that *s.* to any god.  
 Ezra 4. 2, we seek your God, and do *s.* to him.  
 Neh. 4. 2, will they *s.*  
 Ps. 54. 6, I will freely *s.* to thee.  
 106. 37, they *s.* their sons to devils.  
 107. 22, let them *s.* sacrifices of thanksgiving.  
 Eccl. 9. 2, to him that *s.* and that *s.* not.  
 Isa. 65. 3, people that *s.* in gardens.  
 Hos. 8. 13, they *s.*, but the Lord accepteth not.  
 Hab. 1. 16, they *s.* unto their net.  
 1 Cor. 5. 7, Christ our passover is *s.* for us.  
 10. 20, things Gentiles *s.*, they *s.* to devils.  
*See* Ex. 8. 26; Deut. 15. 21; 1 Sam. 1. 3; 15. 15.  
**SACRILEGE.** Rom. 2. 22, dost thou commit *s.*  
**SAD.** 1 Kings 21. 5, why is thy spirit so *s.* [better.  
 Eccl. 7. 3, by *s.* of countenance the heart is made  
 Mat. 6. 16, be not of a *s.* countenance.  
 Mk. 10. 22, he was *s.* at that saying.  
 Lu. 24. 17, as ye walk and are *s.*  
*See* Gen. 40. 6; 1 Sam. 1. 18; Neh. 2. 1; Ezek. 13. 22.  
**SADDLE.** 1 Sam. 19. 26; 1 Kings 13. 13.  
**SAFE.** 2 Sam. 18. 29, is the young man *s.*  
 Job 21. 9, their houses are *s.* from fear.  
 Ps. 119. 117, hold me up and I shall be *s.*  
 Prov. 18. 10, righteous run and are *s.*  
 29. 25, whose trusteth in the Lord shall be *s.*  
 Ezek. 34. 27, they shall be *s.* in their land.  
 Acts 27. 44, so they escaped all *s.*  
*See* 1 Sam. 12. 11; Isa. 5. 29; Lu. 15. 27; Phil. 3. 1.  
**SAFEGUARD.** 1 Sam. 22. 23, with me thou shalt be  
 in *s.*  
**SAFELY.** Ps. 78. 63, he led them on *s.*  
 Prov. 1. 33, shall dwell *s.*  
 3. 23, shalt thou walk *s.*  
 31. 11, doth *s.* trust in her.  
 Hos. 2. 18, I will make them to lie down *s.*  
*See* Isa. 41. 3; Zech. 14. 11; Mk. 14. 44; Acts 16. 23.  
**SAFETY.** Job 3. 26, I was not in *s.*  
 5. 4, his children are far from *s.*  
 11. 18, thou shalt take thy rest in *s.*  
 Prov. 11. 14; 24. 6, in the multitude of counsellors is *s.*  
 21. 31, *s.* is of the Lord.  
 1 Thess. 5. 3, when they say peace and *s.*  
*See* Job 24. 23; Ps. 12. 5; 33. 17; Isa. 14. 30.  
**SAIL.** Isa. 33. 23; Ezek. 27. 7; Lu. 8. 23; Acts 27. 9.  
**SAINTS.** 1 Sam. 2. 9, he will keep feet of *s.*  
 Job 5. 1, to which of the *s.* wilt thou turn.  
 15. 15, he putteth no trust in his *s.*  
 Ps. 16. 3, but to the *s.* that are in the earth.  
 30. 4, sing to the Lord, O ye *s.* of his.  
 37. 28, the Lord forsaketh not his *s.*  
 50. 5, gather my *s.* together.  
 89. 5, the congregation of the *s.*  
 7. to be feared in assembly of *s.*  
 97. 10, preserveth the souls of his *s.*  
 116. 15, precious is the death of his *s.*  
 132. 9, let thy *s.* shout for joy.  
 149. 9, this honour have all his *s.*  
 Dan. 7. 18, but the *s.* shall take the kingdom.  
 8. 13, then I heard one *s.* speaking.  
 Mat. 27. 52, many bodies of *s.* arose.  
 Acts 9. 13, evil he hath done to thy *s.*  
 Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 2, called to be *s.*  
 8. 27, he maketh intercession for the *s.*  
 12. 13, distributing to the necessity of *s.*  
 16. 2, receive her as becometh *s.*  
 1 Cor. 6. 1, dare any go to law, and not before *s.*  
 2, the *s.* shall judge the world.  
 16. 1, concerning collection for *s.*  
 2 Cor. 16. 15, the ministry of *s.*  
 Eph. 1. 18, his inheritance in the *s.*  
 2. 19, fellowcitizens with the *s.*  
 3. 8, less than least of all *s.*  
 4. 12, perfecting of the *s.*  
 5. 3, not named among you, as becometh *s.*  
 Col. 1. 12, the *s.* in light.  
 1 Thess. 3. 13, at coming of our Lord with *s.*

- 2 Thess. 1. 10, to be glorified in his *s.*  
 1 Tim. 5. 10, if she have washed the *s.* feet.  
 Jude 3, faith once delivered to *s.*  
 Rev. 5. 8; 8. 3, 4, the prayers of *s.*  
*See* Phil. 4. 21; Rev. 11. 18; 13. 7; 14. 12; 15. 3.
- SAKE.** Gen. 3. 17, cursed for thy *s.*  
 8. 21, not curse ground for man's *s.*  
 12. 13, be well with me for thy *s.*  
 18. 26, I will spare for thy *s.*  
 30. 27, the Lord hath blessed me for thy *s.*  
 Num. 11. 29, enviest thou for my *s.*  
 Deut. 1. 37; 3. 26; 4. 21, angry with me for your *s.*  
 2 Sam. 9. 1, shew kindness for Jonathan's *s.*  
 18. 5, deal gently for my *s.*  
 Neh. 9. 31, for thy great mercies' *s.*  
 Ps. 6. 4; 31. 16, save me for thy mercies' *s.*  
 23. 3, he leadeth me for his name's *s.*  
 44. 22, for thy *s.* are we killed.  
 106. 8, he saved them for his name's *s.*  
 Mat. 5. 10, persecuted for righteousness' *s.*  
 10. 18; Mk. 13. 9; Lu. 21. 12, for my *s.*  
 24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, for the elect's *s.*  
 John 11. 15, I am glad for your *s.*  
 13. 38, wilt thou lay down thy life for my *s.*  
 Rom. 13. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 25, for conscience *s.*  
 Col. 1. 24, for his body's *s.* which is the church.  
 1 Thess. 5. 13, for their work's *s.*  
 1 Tim. 5. 23, for thy stomach's *s.*  
 Tit. 1. 11, for lucre's *s.*  
 2 John 2, for the truth's *s.*  
*See* Rom. 11. 28; 2 Cor. 8. 9; 1 Thess. 3. 9.
- SALUTATION.** Mk. 12. 38; Lu. 1. 29; Col. 4. 18; 2 Thess. 3. 17.
- SALUTE.** 1 Sam. 10. 4; 2 Kings 4. 29; Mk. 15. 18.
- SALVATION.** Gen. 49. 18, I have waited for thy *s.*  
 Ex. 14. 13; 2 Chron. 20. 17, see the *s.* of the Lord.  
 15. 2, he is become my *s.*  
 Deut. 32. 15, lightly esteemed the rock of his *s.*  
 1 Sam. 11. 13; 19. 5, the Lord wrought *s.* in Israel.  
 14. 45, Jonathan, who hath wrought this *s.*  
 2 Sam. 22. 51, he is the tower of *s.* for his king.  
 1 Chron. 16. 23, show forth from day to day his *s.*  
 2 Chron. 6. 41, let thy priests be clothed with *s.*  
 Ps. 3. 8, *s.* belongeth to the Lord.  
 9. 14, I will rejoice in thy *s.*  
 14. 7, O that the *s.* of Israel were come.  
 25. 5, thou art the God of my *s.*  
 27. 1; 62. 6; Isa. 12. 2, my light and my *s.*  
 35. 3, say unto my soul, I am thy *s.*  
 37. 39, the *s.* of the righteous is of the Lord.  
 46. 10, I have declared thy faithfulness and *s.*  
 50. 23, to him will I show the *s.* of God.  
 51. 12; 70. 4, restore the joy of thy *s.*  
 68. 20, he that is our God, is the God of *s.*  
 69. 13, hear me in the truth of thy *s.*  
 29, let thy *s.* set me up on high.  
 71. 15, my mouth shall show forth thy *s.*  
 74. 12, working *s.* in the midst of the earth.  
 78. 22, they trusted not in his *s.*  
 85. 9, his *s.* is nigh them that fear him.  
 91. 16, will satisfy him and show him my *s.*  
 96. 2, show forth his *s.* from day to day.  
 98. 3, ends of the earth have seen the *s.*  
 116. 13, the cup of *s.*  
 118. 14; Isa. 12. 2, the Lord is become my *s.*  
 119. 41, let thy *s.* come.  
 81, my soul fainteth for thy *s.*  
 123, mine eyes fail for thy *s.*  
 155, *s.* is far from the wicked.  
 174, I have longed for thy *s.*  
 132. 16, I will clothe her priests with *s.*  
 144. 10, that giveth *s.* unto kings.  
 149. 4, beautify the meek with *s.*  
 Isa. 12. 3, the wells of *s.*  
 26. 1, *s.* will God appoint for walls.  
 33. 2, be thou our *s.* in time of trouble.  
 45. 8, earth open and let them bring forth *s.*  
 17, saved with an everlasting *s.*  
 49. 8, in a day of *s.* have I helped thee.  
 61. 5, my *s.* is gone forth.  
 62. 7, feet of him that publisheth *s.*  
 10, ends of the earth shall see *s.*  
 56. 1, my *s.* is near to come.
- Isa. 59. 11, we look for *s.*, but it is far off.  
 16, his arm brought *s.*  
 17, an helmet of *s.* on his head.  
 60. 18, call thy walls *S.*  
 61. 10, the garments of *s.*  
 62. 1, the *s.* thereof as a lamp.  
 63. 5, mine own arm brought *s.*  
 Jer. 3. 23, in vain is *s.* hoped for.  
 Lam. 3. 26, wait for the *s.* of the Lord.  
 Jonah 2. 9, *s.* is of the Lord.  
 Hab. 3. 8, ride on thy chariots of *s.*  
 18, I will joy in the God of my *s.*  
 Zech. 9. 9, thy King, just, and having *s.*  
 Lu. 1. 69, an horn of *s.* for us.  
 77, give knowledge of *s.* to his people.  
 2. 30, mine eyes have seen thy *s.*  
 3. 6, all flesh shall see the *s.* of God.  
 19. 9, this day is *s.* come to this house.  
 John 4. 22, *s.* is of the Jews.  
 Acts 4. 12, neither is there *s.* in any other.  
 13. 26, to you is the word of *s.* sent.  
 16. 17, these men show to us the way of *s.*  
 Rom. 1. 16, the power of God to *s.*  
 10. 10, confession is made to *s.*  
 13. 11, now is our *s.* nearer.  
 2 Cor. 1. 6, comforted, it is for your *s.*  
 6. 2, the day of *s.*  
 7. 10, sorrow worketh repentance to *s.*  
 Eph. 1. 13, the Gospel of your *s.*  
 6. 17; 1 Thess. 5. 8, the helmet of *s.* and sword.  
 Phil. 1. 19, this shall turn to my *s.*  
 28, an evident token of *s.*  
 2. 12, work out your own *s.*  
 1 Thess. 5. 9, hath appointed us to obtain *s.*  
 2 Thess. 2. 13, God hath chosen you to *s.*  
 2 Tim. 3. 15, wise unto *s.*  
 Tit. 2. 11, grace of God that bringeth *s.*  
 Heb. 1. 14, for them who shall be heirs of *s.*  
 2. 3, if we neglect so great *s.*  
 10, the captain of their *s.*  
 5. 9, author of eternal *s.*  
 6. 9, things that accompany *s.*  
 9. 28, without sin unto *s.*  
 1 Pet. 1. 5, kept through faith unto *s.*  
 9, end of faith, *s.* of your souls.  
 10, of which *s.* the prophets enquired.  
 2 Pet. 3. 15, longsuffering of the Lord is *s.*  
 Jude 3, of the common *s.*  
 Rev. 7. 10, saying, *s.* to our God.  
*See* Job 13. 16; 1 Sam. 2. 1; 2 Sam. 22. 36.
- SAME.** Job 4. 8, sow wickedness, reap the *s.*  
 Ps. 102. 27; Heb. 1. 12, thou art the *s.*  
 Mat. 5. 46, do not the publicans the *s.*  
 Acts 1. 11, this *s.* Jesus shall come.  
 Rom. 10. 12, the *s.* Lord over all.  
 12. 16; 1 Cor. 1. 10; Phil. 4. 2, be of *s.* mind.  
 Heb. 13. 8, *s.* yesterday, to-day, and for ever.  
*See* 1 Cor. 10. 3; 12. 4; 15. 39; Eph. 4. 10.
- SANCTIFY.** Lev. 11. 44; 20. 7; Num. 11. 18; Josh. 3. 5; 7. 13; 1 Sam. 16. 5, *s.* yourselves.  
 Isa. 5. 16, God shall be *s.* in righteousness.  
 13. 3, I have commanded my *s.* ones.  
 29. 23, they shall *s.* the Holy One.  
 66. 17, *s.* themselves in gardens.  
 Jer. 1. 5, I, *s.* and ordained thee a prophet.  
 Ezek. 20. 41; 36. 23, I will be *s.* in you.  
 28. 25; 39. 27, *s.* in them in sight of heathen.  
 Joel 1. 14; 2. 15, *s.* ye a fast.  
 John 10. 36, him whom the Father *s.*  
 17. 17, *s.* them through thy truth.  
 19, for their sakes I *s.* myself. [are *s.*  
 Acts 20. 32; 26. 18, inheritance among them that  
 Rom. 15. 16, being *s.* by the Holy Ghost.  
 1 Cor. 1. 2, to them that are *s.*  
 6. 11, but now ye are *s.*  
 7. 14, husband is *s.* by the wife, and the wife is *s.*  
 Eph. 5. 26, and cleanse the church.  
 1 Thess. 5. 23, the very God of peace *s.* you.  
 1 Tim. 4. 5, it is *s.* by the word of God.  
 2 Tim. 2. 21, a vessel *s.* for the Master's use.  
 Heb. 2. 11, he that *s.* and they who are *s.*  
 10. 10, by the which will we are *s.*  
 14, perfected for ever them that are *s.*

Heb. 13. 12, that he might *s.* the people.  
 1 Pet. 3. 15, *s.* the Lord God in your hearts.  
 Jude 1, to them that are *s.* by God the Father.  
*See* Gen. 2. 3; Ex. 13. 2; Job 1. 5; Mat. 23. 17.  
**SANCTUARY.** Ex. 15. 17, plant them in the *s.*  
 25. 8, let them make me a *s.*  
 36. 1; 3. 4, work for the *s.*  
 Num. 7. 9, service of *s.* belongeth to them.  
 Neh. 10. 39, where are the vessels of the *s.*  
 Ps. 74. 7, they have cast fire into thy *s.*  
 Isa. 60. 13, beautify the place of my *s.*  
 Lam. 2. 7, the Lord hath abhorred his *s.*  
*See* Dan. 8. 11; 9. 17; Heb. 8. 2; 9. 1. [shore.  
**SAND.** Gen. 22. 17, as the *s.* which is upon the sea  
 Hos. 1. 10; Rev. 20. 8, as the *s.* of the sea.  
 Heb. 11. 12, the *s.* which is by the sea.  
*See* Job 6. 3; Prov. 27. 3; Mat. 7. 26.  
**SANDALS.** Mk. 6. 9, be shod with *s.*  
 Acts 12. 8, bind on thy *s.*  
**SANG.** Ex. 15. 1; Neh. 12. 42; Job 38. 7.  
**SANK.** Ex. 15. 5, they *s.* into the bottom.  
**SAP.** Ps. 104. 16, trees full of *s.*  
**SAPPHIRE.** Ex. 24. 10, a paved work of a *s.* stone.  
 28. 18; Ezek. 28. 13; Rev. 21. 19, and a *s.*  
 Ezek. 1. 26, as the appearance of a *s.* stone.  
 10. 1, as it were a *s.* stone.  
**SARDINE.** Rev. 4. 3, like a jasper and *s.* stone.  
**SARDIUS.** Ex. 28. 17, the first row shall be a *s.*  
 Ezek. 28. 13; Rev. 21. 20, *s.* etc.  
**SARDONYX.** Rev. 21. 20, the fifth *s.*  
**SAT.** Judg. 20. 26, they *s.* before the Lord.  
 Job 29. 25, I *s.* chief.  
 Ps. 26. 4, have not *s.* with vain persons.  
 Jer. 15. 17, I *s.* alone because of thy hand.  
 Ezek. 3. 15, I *s.* where they *s.*  
 Mat. 4. 16, the people who *s.* in darkness.  
 Mk. 16. 19, he *s.* on the right hand of God.  
 Lu. 7. 15, he that was dead *s.* up.  
 10. 39, Mary *s.* at Jesus' feet.  
 John 4. 6, *s.* thus on the well.  
 Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues *s.* upon each.  
*See* Ezra 10. 16; Neh. 1. 4; Ps. 137. 1; Rev. 4. 3.  
**SATAN.** 1 Chron. 21. 1, *S.* provoked David.  
 Ps. 109. 6, let *S.* stand at his right hand.  
 Mat. 12. 26; Mk. 3. 23; Lu. 11. 18, if *S.* cast out *S.*  
 16. 23; Mk. 8. 33; Lu. 4. 8, get behind me, *S.*  
 Lu. 10. 18, I beheld *S.* as lightning fall.  
 Acts 5. 3, why hath *S.* filled thine heart.  
 26. 18, turn them from power of *S.*  
 2 Cor. 12. 7, messenger of *S.* to buffet me.  
 2 Thess. 2. 9, after the working of *S.*  
 1 Tim. 1. 20, whom I have delivered unto *S.*  
 5. 15, already turned aside after *S.*  
*See* Rom. 16. 20; 1 Cor. 5. 5; 2 Cor. 2. 11; 11. 14.  
**SATIATE.** Jer. 31. 14, 25; 46. 10.  
**SATISFY.** Job 38. 27, to *s.* the desolate.  
 Ps. 17. 15, I shall be *s.* when I awake.  
 22. 26, the meek shall eat and be *s.*  
 36. 8, they shall be *s.* with fatness.  
 37. 19, in days of famine be *s.*  
 59. 15, and grudge if they be not *s.*  
 63. 5, my soul shall be *s.*  
 81. 16, with honey should I have *s.* thee.  
 90. 14, *s.* us early with thy mercy.  
 91. 16, with long life will I *s.* him.  
 103. 5, who *s.* thy mouth with good.  
 104. 13, the earth *s.* *s.*  
 105. 40, he *s.* them with bread from heaven.  
 107. 9, he *s.* the longing soul.  
 132. 15, I will *s.* her poor with bread.  
 Prov. 6. 30, if he steal to *s.* his soul.  
 12. 11, he that tilleth his land shall be *s.*  
 14. 14, a good man shall be *s.* from himself.  
 19. 23, he that hath it shall abide *s.*  
 20. 13, open thine eyes and thou shalt be *s.*  
 30. 15, three things never *s.*  
 Eccl. 1. 8, the eye is not *s.* with seeing.  
 4. 8, neither is his eye *s.* with riches.  
 5. 10, shall not be *s.* with silver.  
 Isa. 9. 20; Mic. 6. 14, shall eat and not be *s.*  
 53. 11, travail of his soul and be *s.*  
 58. 10, if thou *s.* the afflicted soul.  
 11, the Lord shall *s.* thy soul in drought.

Jer. 31. 14, shall be *s.* with my goodness.  
 Ezek. 16. 28, yet thou couldst not be *s.*  
 Amos 4. 8, wandered to drink, but were not *s.*  
 Hab. 2. 5, as death and cannot be *s.*  
*See* Ex. 15. 9; Deut. 14. 29; Job 19. 22; 27. 14.  
**SAVE.** Gen. 45. 7, to *s.* your lives.  
 47. 25, thou hast *s.* our lives.  
 Deut. 28. 29, spoiled and no man shall *s.* thee.  
 33. 29, O people, *s.* by the Lord.  
 Josh. 10. 6, come up quickly and *s.* us.  
 Judg. 6. 15, wherewith shall I *s.* Israel?  
 1 Sam. 4. 3, the ark may *s.* us.  
 10. 27, how shall this man *s.* us?  
 11. 3, if there be no man to *s.* us we will come.  
 14. 6, no restraint to *s.* by many or by few.  
 2 Sam. 19. 9, the king *s.* us, and now he is fled.  
 2 Kings 6. 10, *s.* himself there, not once nor twice.  
 Job 2. 6, in thine hand, but *s.* his life.  
 22. 29, he shall *s.* the humble.  
 26. 2, how *s.* thou.  
 Ps. 7. 10, God who *s.* the upright.  
 20. 6, the Lord *s.* his anointed.  
 34. 18, he *s.* such as be of a contrite spirit.  
 44. 3, neither did their own arm *s.* them.  
 60. 5, *s.* with thy right hand.  
 72. 4, he shall *s.* the children of the needy.  
 80. 3; Prov. 28. 18; Jer. 17. 14; Mat. 10. 22; 24. 13;  
 Mk. 13. 13; 16. 16; John 10. 9; Acts 2. 21; 16. 31;  
 Rom. 5. 9; 9. 27; 10. 9; 11. 26, shall be *s.*  
 86. 2, *s.* thy servant that trusteth.  
 109. 31, *s.* him from those that condemn.  
 118. 25, *s.*, I beseech thee, send prosperity.  
 119. 94, *s.* me, for I have sought.  
 146. 3, me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.  
 138. 7, thy right hand shall *s.*  
 Prov. 20. 22, wait on Lord and he shall *s.* thee.  
 Isa. 35. 4, your God will come and *s.* you.  
 43. 12, I have declared and have *s.*  
 45. 20, pray to a god that cannot *s.*  
 22, look unto me and be ye *s.*  
 47. 15, they shall wander, none shall *s.*  
 49. 25, I will *s.* thy children.  
 59. 1, Lord's hand not shortened, that it cannot *s.*  
 63. 1, mighty to *s.*  
 Jer. 2. 28, let them arise if they can *s.*  
 8. 20, summer is ended, and we are not *s.*  
 11. 12, but they shall not *s.* [thee.  
 14. 9, as a mighty man that cannot *s.*  
 15. 20; 30. 11; 42. 11; 46. 27, I am with thee to *s.*  
 17. 14, *s.* me and I shall be *s.*  
 30. 10, I will *s.* thee from afar.  
 48. 6, flee, *s.* your lives.  
 Lam. 4. 17, a nation that could not *s.* us.  
 Ezek. 3. 18, to warn wicked, to *s.* his life.  
 34. 22, therefore will I *s.* my flock.  
 Hos. 1. 7, I will *s.* them by the Lord.  
 13. 10, is there any other that may *s.* thee.  
 Hab. 1. 2, cry to thee and thou wilt not *s.*  
 Zeph. 3. 17, he will *s.*  
 Mat. 1. 21, *s.* his people from their sins.  
 16. 25; Mk. 8. 35; Lu. 9. 24, will *s.* his life. [lost.  
 18. 11; Lu. 19. 10, to seek and to *s.* that which was  
 19. 25; Mk. 10. 26; Lu. 18. 26, who then can be *s.*?  
 27. 40; Mk. 15. 30, *s.* thyself.  
 42; Mk. 15. 31, he *s.* others, himself he cannot *s.*  
 Mk. 3. 4; Lu. 6. 9, is it lawful to *s.*  
 Lu. 7. 50; 18. 42, thy faith hath *s.* thee.  
 8. 12, lest they should believe and be *s.*  
 9. 56, not to destroy but to *s.*  
 13. 23, are there few that be *s.*?  
 23. 35, let him *s.* himself.  
 39, if thou be Christ, *s.* thyself and us.  
 John 3. 17, that the world might be *s.*  
 5. 34, these things I say that ye might be *s.* and  
 12. 47, not to judge but to *s.*  
 Acts 2. 47, such as should be *s.*  
 4. 12, no other name whereby we must be *s.*  
 15. 1, except ye be circumcised ye cannot be *s.*  
 16. 30, what must I do to be *s.*?  
 27. 43, the centurion willing to *s.* Paul.  
 Rom. 8. 24, we are *s.* by hope.  
 10. 1, my prayer is that they might be *s.*  
 11. 14; 1 Cor. 9. 22, if I might *s.* some.

- 1 Cor. 1. 18, to us who are *s.*  
 21, by foolishness of preaching to *s.* some.  
 3. 15, *s.* yet so as by fire.  
 5. 5, that the spirit may be *s.*  
 7. 16, shalt *s.* thy husband.  
 2 Cor. 2. 15, savour in them that are *s.*  
 Eph. 2. 5, 8, by grace ye are *s.*  
 1 Tim. 1. 15, came to *s.* sinners.  
 2. 4, who will have all men to be *s.*  
 4. 16, thou shalt *s.* thyself and them.  
 Heb. 5. 7, able to *s.* him from death.  
 7. 25, able to *s.* to the uttermost.  
 10. 39, believe to *s.* of soul.  
 11. 7, an ark to the *s.* of his house.  
 Jas. 1. 21, word which is able to *s.* your souls.  
 2. 14, can faith *s.* him?  
 4. 12, able to *s.* and destroy.  
 5. 15, prayer of faith shall *s.* sick.  
 20, shall *s.* a soul from death.  
 1 Pet. 3. 20, souls were *s.* by water.  
 4. 18, righteous scarcely be *s.*  
 Jude 23, others *s.* with fear.  
 See Mat. 14. 30; John 12. 27; 1 Pet. 3. 21.  
**SAVE** (*except*). 2 Sam. 22. 32, who is God, *s.* the Lord?  
 Mat. 11. 27, nor knoweth any *s.* the Son.  
 13. 57, *s.* in his own country.  
 17. 8; Mk. 9. 8, *s.* Jesus only.  
 Lu. 17. 18, *s.* this stranger.  
 18. 19, none good *s.* one.  
 2 Cor. 11. 24, forty stripes *s.* one.  
 Gal. 6. 14, glory *s.* in the cross.  
 See Mk. 5. 37; Lu. 4. 26; Rev. 2. 17; 13. 17.  
**SAVIOUR.** 2 Sam. 22. 33, my refuge, my *s.*  
 2 Kings 13. 5, the Lord gave Israel a *s.*  
 Ps. 106. 21, they forgot God their *s.*  
 Isa. 19. 20, he shall send them a *s.*  
 45. 21, a just God and a *s.*  
 49. 26, all shall know I am thy *s.*  
 63. 8, so he was their *s.*  
 Eph. 5. 23, Christ is the *s.* of the body.  
 1 Tim. 4. 10, who is the *s.* of all men.  
 Tit. 2. 10, adorn doctrine of God our *s.*  
 13, glorious appearing of our *s.*  
 Jude 25, the only wise God our *s.*  
 See Neh. 9. 27; Obad. 21; John 4. 42; Acts 5. 31.  
**SAVOUR.** Gen. 8. 21, Lord smelled a sweet *s.*  
 Ex. 5. 21, have made our *s.* to be abhorred.  
 Cant. 1. 3, *s.* of thy goodointment.  
 Joel 2. 20, his ill *s.* shall come up.  
 Mat. 5. 13; Lu. 14. 34, if salt have lost his *s.*  
 See Eccl. 10. 1; Ezek. 6. 13; 20. 41; Eph. 5. 2.  
**SAVOUREST.** Mat. 16. 23; Mk. 8. 33.  
**SAVOURY.** Gen. 27. 4, 7, 14, 31.  
**SAW.** Gen. 22. 4, Abraham *s.* the place.  
 26. 28, we *s.* the Lord was with thee.  
 Ex. 10. 23, they *s.* not one another.  
 24. 10, they *s.* the God of Israel.  
 2 Chron. 25. 21, they *s.* one another in the face.  
 Job 29. 11, when the eye *s.* me.  
 Ps. 77. 16, the waters *s.* thee.  
 Eccl. 2. 24, this I *s.*, it was from hand of God.  
 Cant. 3. 3, *s.* ye him whom my soul loveth.  
 Mat. 12. 22, both spake and *s.*  
 17. 8, they *s.* no man.  
 Mk. 8. 23, if he *s.* ought.  
 John 1. 48, under the fig-tree I *s.* thee.  
 8. 56, Abraham *s.* my day.  
 20. 20, glad when they *s.* the Lord.  
 See 1 Sam. 19. 5; Ps. 50. 18; Isa. 59. 16.  
**SAW.** Ex. 3. 13, what shall I *s.* unto them?  
 4. 12, teach thee what thou shalt *s.*  
 Num. 22. 19, know what the Lord will *s.*  
 Judg. 18. 24, what is this ye *s.* to me?  
 Ezra 9. 10, what shall we *s.* after this?  
 Mat. 3. 9, think not to *s.* within yourselves.  
 7. 22, many will *s.* in that day.  
 16. 13; Mk. 8. 27, whom do men *s.* that I am?  
 23. 3, they *s.* and do not.  
 Lu. 7. 40, I have somewhat to *s.* to thee.  
 1 Cor. 12. 3, no man can *s.* that Jesus.  
 See Lu. 7. 7; John 4. 20; 8. 26; 16. 12.  
**SAYING.** Deut. 1. 23, the *s.* pleased me well.  
 1 Kings 2. 38, the *s.* is good.  
 Ps. 49. 4, my dark *s.* upon the harp.  
 78. 2, utter dark *s.* of old.  
 Prov. 1. 6, the dark *s.* of the wise.  
 Mat. 28. 15, this *s.* is commonly reported.  
 Lu. 2. 51, kept all these *s.* in her heart.  
 John 4. 37, herein is that *s.* true.  
 6. 60, an hard *s.*, who can hear it?  
 See John 21. 23; Rom. 13. 9; 1 Tim. 1. 15.  
**SCAB.** Lev. 13. 2, a *s.* or bright spot.  
 Deut. 28. 27, and with the *s.*  
 Isa. 3. 17, the Lord will smite with a *s.*  
**SCANT.** Mic. 6. 10, *s.* measure.  
**SCARCE.** Gen. 27. 30; Acts 14. 18.  
**SCARCELY.** Rom. 5. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 18.  
**SCARCENESS.** Deut. 8. 9, bread without *s.*  
**SCAREST.** Job 7. 14, thou *s.* me with dreams.  
**SCATTER.** Gen. 11. 4, lest we be *s.* abroad.  
 Lev. 26. 33, I will *s.* you among the heathen.  
 Num. 10. 35; Ps. 68. 1, let thine enemies be *s.*  
 Job 18. 15, brimstone shall be *s.* on his habitation.  
 37. 11, he *s.* his bright cloud.  
 38. 24, which *s.* the east wind.  
 Ps. 68. 30, *s.* thou the people that delight in war.  
 92. 9, the workers of iniquity shall be *s.*  
 147. 16, he *s.* the hoar frost.  
 Prov. 11. 24, there is that *s.* and yet increaseth.  
 20. 8, a king *s.* evil with his eyes.  
 26, a wise king *s.* the wicked.  
 Jer. 10. 21, all their flocks shall be *s.*  
 23. 1, woe to pastors that *s.* the sheep.  
 50. 17, Israel is a *s.* sheep.  
 Zech. 13. 7; Mat. 26. 31; Mk. 14. 27, sheep shall be *s.*  
 Mat. 9. 36, *s.* as sheep having no shepherd.  
 12. 30; Lu. 11. 23, he that gathereth not with me *s.*  
 See John 11. 52; 16. 32; Acts 8. 1; Jas. 1. 1.  
**SCENT.** Job 14. 9; Jer. 48. 11; Hos. 14. 7.  
**SCHOLAR.** 1 Chron. 25. 8; Mal. 2. 12.  
**SCHOOLMASTER.** Gal. 3. 24, the law was our *s.*  
**SCIENCE.** Dan. 1. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 20.  
**SCOFF.** Hab. 1. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 3.  
**SCORCH.** Mat. 13. 6; Mk. 4. 6; Rev. 16. 8.  
**SCORN.** Esth. 3. 6; Job 16. 20; Ps. 44. 13; 79. 4.  
**SCORNER.** Prov. 9. 8, reprove not a *s.*  
 13. 1, a *s.* heareth not rebuke.  
 19. 25, smite a *s.*  
 28, an ungodly witness *s.* judgment.  
 29, judgments are prepared for *s.*  
 21. 11, when *s.* is punished simple is made wise.  
 24. 9, the *s.* is an abomination.  
 Isa. 29. 20, the *s.* is consumed.  
 Hos. 7. 5, stretched out hands with *s.*  
 See Ps. 1. 1; Prov. 1. 22; 3. 34; 9. 12.  
**SCORPIONS.** Deut. 8. 15, fiery serpents and *s.*  
 Lu. 10. 19, power to tread on *s.*  
 Rev. 9. 3, as the *s.* of the earth.  
**SCOURGE.** Job 5. 21, the *s.* of the tongue.  
 9. 23, if the *s.* slay suddenly.  
 Isa. 28. 15, the overflowing *s.*  
 Mat. 10. 17; 23. 34, they will *s.* you.  
 John 2. 15, a *s.* of small cords.  
 Acts 22. 25, is it lawful to *s.* a Roman.  
 Heb. 12. 6, the Lord *s.* every son.  
 See Josh. 23. 13; Isa. 10. 26; Mat. 27. 26; John 19. 1.  
**SCRAPE.** Lev. 14. 41; Job 2. 8; Ezek. 26. 4.  
**SCRIBE.** 1 Chron. 27. 32, a wise man and a *s.*  
 Isa. 33. 18, where is the *s.*?  
 Jer. 8. 8, the pen of the *s.* is in vain.  
 Mat. 5. 20, exceed righteousness of the *s.*  
 7. 29, authority, and not as the *s.*  
 13. 52, every *s.* instructed unto kingdom.  
 Mk. 12. 38; Lu. 20. 46, beware of the *s.*  
 See Ezra 4. 8; 7. 6; Neh. 8. 4; Mat. 8. 19.  
**SCRIP.** 1 Sam. 17. 40; Mat. 10. 10; Lu. 10. 4; 22. 35.  
**SEARCH** (*a.*). Ps. 64. 6; 77. 6; Jer. 2. 34.  
**SEARCH** (*v.*). Num. 13. 2, that they may *s.* the land.  
 1 Chron. 28. 9, the Lord *s.* all hearts.  
 Job 11. 7, canst thou by *s.* find out God?  
 13. 9, is it good that he should *s.* you out?  
 28. 27, he prepared it and *s.* it out.  
 29. 16, the cause I knew not I *s.* out.  
 32. 11, I waited whilst ye *s.* out what to say.  
 36. 26, can number of his years be *s.* out.  
 Ps. 44. 21, shall not God *s.* this out?



Ps. 139. 1, thou hast *s.* me and known me.  
 23, *s.* me and know my heart.  
 Prov. 25. 2, honour of kings to *s.* out a matter.  
 27, for men to *s.* out their own glory.  
 Eccl. 1. 13; 7. 25, I gave my heart to *s.* wisdom.  
 Isa. 40. 28, no *s.* of his understanding.  
 Jer. 17. 10, I the Lord *s.* the heart.  
 23. 13, when ye shall *s.* for me with all.  
 31. 37, foundations of the earth *s.* out.  
 Lam. 3. 40, let us *s.* our ways, and turn.  
 Ezek. 34. 6, none did *s.* or seek after them.  
 8, neither did my shepherds *s.* for my flock.  
 11, I will *s.* my sheep.  
 Amos 9. 3, I will *s.* and take them out thence.  
 Zeph. 1. 12, I will *s.* Jerusalem with candles.  
 John 5. 39; Acts 17. 11, *s.* the scriptures.  
 Rom. 8. 27, that *s.* hearts knoweth mind.  
 1 Cor. 2. 10, the Spirit *s.* all things.  
 1 Pet. 1. 10, which salvation prophets *s.* diligently.  
 See Job 10. 6; 28. 3; Prov. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 11.  
**SEARED.** 1 Tim. 4. 2, conscience *s.*  
**SEASON.** Gen. 1. 14, for signs, and *s.*, and days.  
 Deut. 28. 12, give rain in his *s.*  
 2 Chron. 15. 3, for long *s.* without true God.  
 Job 5. 26, as a shock of corn in his *s.*  
 Ps. 1. 3, that bringeth forth fruit in his *s.*  
 22. 2, I cry in the night *s.*  
 104. 19, appointed the moon for *s.*  
 Prov. 15. 23, word spoken in due *s.*  
 Eccl. 3. 1, to everything there is a *s.* and a time.  
 Isa. 50. 4, know how to speak a word in *s.*  
 Jer. 5. 24, former and latter rain in his *s.*  
 33. 20, day and night in their *s.*  
 Ezek. 34. 26, cause shower to come down in *s.*  
 Dan. 2. 21, changeth the times and *s.*  
 7. 12, lives prolonged for a *s.*  
 Hos. 2. 9, take away my wine in *s.*  
 Mat. 21. 41, render the fruits in their *s.*  
 Lu. 1. 20, my words shall be fulfilled in *s.*  
 20. 10, at the *s.* he sent servant.  
 23. 8, desirous to see him of a long *s.*  
 John 5. 4, angel went down at certain *s.*  
 35, willing for *s.* to rejoice.  
 Acts 1. 7, not for you to know times and *s.*  
 13. 11, not seeing the sun for a *s.*  
 24. 25, a convenient *s.*  
 2 Tim. 4. 2, be instant in *s.*  
 Heb. 11. 25, pleasures of sin for a *s.*  
 1 Pet. 1 Thess. 5. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 6; Rev. 6. 11; 20. 3.  
**SEAT.** 1 Sam. 20. 18, thy *s.* will be empty.  
 Job 23. 3, that I might come even to his *s.*  
 27. 7, when I prepared my *s.* in the street.  
 Ps. 1. 1, the *s.* of the scornful.  
 Amos 6. 3, cause *s.* of violence to come near.  
 Mat. 21. 12, *s.* of them that sold doves.  
 23. 2, scribes sit in Moses' *s.*  
 6; Mk. 12. 39, chief *s.* in synagogues.  
 See Ezek. 8. 3; 28. 2; Lu. 1. 52; Rev. 2. 13; 4. 4.  
**SECRET (n.).** Gen. 49. 6, come not into their *s.*  
 Job 11. 6, the *s.* of wisdom.  
 15. 8, hast thou heard the *s.* of God?  
 29. 4, the *s.* of God was upon my tabernacle.  
 Ps. 25. 14, *s.* of Lord is with them that fear.  
 27. 5, in *s.* of his tabernacle will he hide.  
 139. 15, when I was made in *s.*  
 Prov. 3. 32, his *s.* is with the righteous.  
 9. 17, bread eaten in *s.*  
 21. 14, a gift in *s.* pacifieth anger.  
 Isa. 45. 19; 48. 16, I have not spoken in *s.*  
 Mat. 6. 4, thy Father who seeth in *s.*  
 6, pray to thy Father which is in *s.*  
 24. 26, he is in the *s.* chambers.  
 John 18. 20, in *s.* have I said nothing.  
 See Prov. 11. 13; 20. 19; Dan. 2. 18; 4. 9.  
**SECRET (adj.).** Deut. 29. 29, *s.* things belong to God.  
 Judg. 3. 19, I have a *s.* errand.  
 13. 18, my name, seeing it is *s.*  
 Ps. 19. 12, cleanse thou me from *s.* faults.  
 90. 8, our *s.* sins.  
 Prov. 27. 5, open rebuke better than *s.* love.  
 See Cant. 2. 14; Isa. 45. 3; Jer. 13. 17.  
**SECRETLY.** Gen. 31. 27, flee away *s.*  
 Deut. 13. 6, entice thee *s.*, saying.

1 Sam. 18. 22, commune with David *s.*  
 23. 9, Saul *s.* practised mischief.  
 2 Sam. 12. 12, for thou didst it *s.*  
 Job 4. 12, a thing was *s.* brought to me.  
 13. 10, if you *s.* accept persons.  
 31. 27, my heart hath been *s.* enticed.  
 Ps. 10. 9, he lieth in wait *s.*  
 31. 20, keep them *s.* from the strife.  
 John 11. 28, she called her sister *s.*  
 19. 38, *s.* for fear of the Jews.  
 See Deut. 27. 14; Lev. 28. 57; 2 Kings 17. 9.  
**SECT.** Acts 5. 17; 15. 5; 24. 5; 26. 5; 28. 22.  
**SECURE.** Job 11. 18; 12. 6; Mat. 28. 14.  
**SECURELY.** Prov. 3. 29; Mic. 2. 8.  
**SEDUCE.** Mk. 13. 22, show signs to *s.*  
 1 John 2. 26, concerning them that *s.* you.  
 Rev. 2. 20, to *s.* my servants.  
 See Prov. 12. 26; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 3. 13.  
**SEE.** Gen. 11. 5, came down to *s.* the city.  
 44. 23, you shall *s.* my face no more.  
 45. 28, I will go and *s.* him before I die.  
 Ex. 12. 13, when I *s.* the blood.  
 14. 13, *s.* the salvation of the Lord.  
 33. 20, there shall no man *s.* me and live.  
 Deut. 3. 25, let me *s.* the good land.  
 34. 4, I have caused thee to *s.* it.  
 2 Kings 6. 17, open his eyes, that he may *s.*  
 10. 16, *s.* my zeal for the Lord.  
 Job 7. 7, mine eye shall no more *s.* good.  
 19. 26, yet in my flesh shall I *s.* God.  
 Ps. 27. 13, believed to *s.* the goodness.  
 65. 5, come and *s.* the works of God.  
 94. 9, shall he not *s.*  
 Isa. 6. 10, lest they *s.* with their eyes.  
 32. 3, eyes of them that *s.* shall not be dim.  
 33. 17, shall *s.* the king in his beauty.  
 40. 5, all flesh shall *s.* it together.  
 52. 8, they shall *s.* eye to eye.  
 Jer. 5. 21; Ezek. 12. 12, eyes and *s.* not.  
 Mat. 5. 8, they shall *s.* God.  
 12. 38, we would *s.* a sign.  
 13. 14; Mk. 4. 12; Acts 28. 26, *s.* ye shall *s.*  
 27. 4, *s.* thou to that.  
 28. 6, *s.* the place where the Lord lay.  
 Mk. 8. 18, having eyes *s.* ye not.  
 Lu. 17. 23, *s.* here or *s.* there.  
 John 1. 39; 11. 34; Rev. 6. 1, come and *s.*  
 50, thou shalt *s.* greater things.  
 9. 25, I was blind, now I *s.*  
 39, that they who *s.* not might *s.*  
 Heb. 2. 9, but we *s.* Jesus.  
 1 Pet. 1. 8, though now we *s.* him not.  
 1 John 3. 2, we shall *s.* him as he is.  
 See Mat. 27. 24; John 1. 51.  
**SEED.** Gen. 3. 15, enmity between thy *s.*  
 47. 19, give us *s.*  
 Ex. 16. 31, manna like coriander *s.*  
 Lev. 19. 19, thou shalt not sow mingled *s.*  
 26. 16, ye shall sow your *s.* in vain.  
 Num. 20. 5, it is no place of *s.*  
 Deut. 1. 8, to give it to their *s.* after them.  
 11. 10, not as Egypt where thou sowest *s.*  
 14. 22, tithe all the increase of thy *s.*  
 28. 33, thou shalt carry much *s.* into field.  
 Ps. 126. 6, bearing precious *s.*  
 Eccl. 11. 6, in the morning sow thy *s.*  
 Isa. 5. 10, the *s.* of an homer shall yield.  
 17. 11, in morning make thy *s.* to flourish.  
 55. 10, give *s.* to the sower.  
 61. 9, the *s.* which the Lord hath blessed.  
 Jer. 2. 21, I had planted thee wholly a right *s.*  
 Joel 1. 17, the *s.* is rotten.  
 Amos 9. 13, overtake him that soweth *s.*  
 Hag. 2. 19, is the *s.* yet in the barn?  
 Zech. 8. 12, the *s.* shall be prosperous.  
 Mal. 2. 15, that he might seek a godly *s.*  
 See Mat. 13. 19; Lu. 8. 5; 1 Cor. 15. 38; 1 Pet. 1. 23.  
**SEEK.** Gen. 37. 15, what *s.* thou?  
 Num. 15. 39, that ye *s.* not after your own heart.  
 16. 10, *s.* ye the priesthood also.  
 Deut. 4. 29, if thou *s.* him with all thy heart.  
 12. 5, even to his habitation shall ye *s.* and come.  
 23. 6; Ezra 9. 12, thou shalt not *s.* their peace.

Ruth 3. 1, shall I not s. rest for thee. [be found.  
 1 Chron. 28. 9; 2 Chron. 15. 2, if thou s. him, he will  
 2 Chron. 19. 3, hast prepared thine heart to s. God.  
 34. 3, Josiah began to s. after God.  
 Ezra 4. 2, we s. your God as ye do.  
 Neh. 2. 10, to s. the welfare of Israel.  
 Job 5. 8, I would s. unto God.  
 8. 5, s. unto God betimes.  
 20. 10, children shall s. to please the poor.  
 39. 29, from thence s. s. the prey.  
 Ps. 9. 10, hast not forsaken them that s. thee.  
 10. 4, the wicked will not s. after God.  
 15. s. out his wickedness till thou find none.  
 14. 2; 53. 2, if there were any that did s. God.  
 24. 6, generation of them that s. him.  
 27. 4, desired, that will I s. after.  
 8. s. ye my face, thy face will I s.  
 34. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 11, s. peace and pursue it.  
 63. 1, early will I s. thee.  
 69. 32, your heart shall live that s. God.  
 83. 16, that they may s. thy name.  
 122. 9, I will s. thy good.  
 Prov. 1. 28, they shall s. me, but not find.  
 8. 17, those that s. me early shall find me.  
 11. 27, that diligently s. good.  
 21. 6, of them that s. death.  
 23. 30, they that go to s. mixed wine.  
 35. 1, will s. it yet again.  
 Eccl. 1. 13; 7. 25, gave my heart to s. wisdom.  
 Cant. 3. 2, I will s. him whom my soul loveth.  
 Isa. 1. 17, learn to do well, s. judgment.  
 8. 19, should not a people s. unto their God.  
 19. 3, they shall s. to charmers.  
 34. 16, s. ye out of the book of the Lord.  
 41. 17, when the needy s. water.  
 45. 19, I said not, s. ye my face in vain.  
 Jer. 5. 1, any that s. the truth.  
 29. 13, ye shall s. me and find when ye search.  
 30. 17, Zion whom no man s. after.  
 38. 4, this man s. not welfare of people.  
 Lam. 3. 25, the Lord is good to the soul that s. him.  
 Ezek. 7. 25, they shall s. peace.  
 34. 16, I will s. that which was lost.  
 Dan. 9. 3, I will s. my face to s. by prayer.  
 Amos 5. 4, s. me and ye shall live.  
 Zeph. 2. 3, s. ye the Lord, all ye meek.  
 Mal. 2. 7, they should s. the law at his mouth.  
 Mat. 6. 32, after these things do Gentiles s.  
 33; Lu. 12. 31, s. first the kingdom of God.  
 7. 7; Lu. 11. 9, s. and ye shall find.  
 12. 39; 16. 4, adulterous generation s. a sign.  
 28. 5; Mk. 16. 6, I know that ye s. Jesus.  
 Mk. 1. 37, all men s. for thee.  
 8. 11, s. of him a sign from heaven.  
 Lu. 13. 7, I come s. fruit.  
 24, many will s. to enter in.  
 15. 8, doth she not s. diligently.  
 19. 10, is come to s. and to save.  
 24. 5, why s. ye the living among the dead?  
 John 1. 38, what s. ye?  
 4. 23, the Father s. such to worship him.  
 7. 25, is not this he whom they s. to kill?  
 34, ye shall s. me and shall not find me.  
 18. 8, if ye s. me, let these go their way.  
 20. 15, woman, whom s. thou?  
 Rom. 3. 11, there is none that s. after God.  
 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks s. after wisdom.  
 10. 24, let no man s. his own.  
 13. 5, charity s. not her own.  
 2 Cor. 12. 14, I s. not yours, but you.  
 Phil. 2. 21, all s. their own things.  
 Col. 3. 1, s. those things which are above.  
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them that s. him.  
 14, declare plainly that they s. a country.  
 13. 14, but we s. one to come.  
 1 Pet. 5. 8, s. whom he may devour.  
 Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men s. death.  
 See Jer. 45. 5; Mat. 13. 45; John 6. 21; 1 Cor. 10. 33.  
**SEEM.** Gen. 19. 14, he s. as one that mocked.  
 29. 20, they s. to him but a few days.  
 Num. 16. 9, s. it but a small thing.  
 Prov. 14. 12, there is a way that s. right.  
 Lu. 8. 18, taken away that he s. to have.

Lu. 24. 11, words s. as idle tales.  
 1 Cor. 3. 18, if any s. to be wise.  
 11. 16, if any man s. to be contentious.  
 Heb. 4. 1, lest any s. to come short.  
 12. 11, now no chastening s. to be joyous.  
 See Gen. 27. 12; Eccl. 9. 13; Acts 17. 18; Gal. 2. 6.  
**SEEMLY.** Prov. 19. 10; 26. 1.  
**SEEN.** Gen. 32. 30, I have s. God face to face.  
 Ex. 14. 13, Egyptians whom ye have s. to-day.  
 Judg. 6. 22, because I have s. an angel.  
 2 Kings 20. 15, what have they s.  
 Job 13. 1, mine eye hath s. all this.  
 28. 7, a path the vulture's eye hath not s.  
 Ps. 37. 25, have I not s. righteous forsaken.  
 90. 15, years wherein we have s. evil.  
 Eccl. 6. 5, he hath not s. the sun.  
 Isa. 9. 2, have s. a great light.  
 64. 4; 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither hath eye s.  
 66. 8, who hath s. such things.  
 Mat. 6. 1; 23. 5, to be s. of men.  
 9. 33, never so s. in Israel.  
 Mk. 9. 1, till they have s. the kingdom of God.  
 Lu. 5. 26, we have s. strange things to-day.  
 John 1. 18, no man hath s. God.  
 8. 57, hast thou s. Abraham?  
 14. 9, he that hath s. me hath s. the Father.  
 Acts 11. 23, when he had s. the grace of God.  
 1 Cor. 9. 1, have I not s. Jesus Christ.  
 1 Tim. 6. 16, whom no man hath s., nor can see.  
 Heb. 11. 1, evidence of things not s.  
 1 Pet. 1. 8, whom having not s., ye love.  
 See John 5. 37; 9. 37; 15. 24; 20. 29; Rom. 1. 20.  
**SEER.** 1 Sam. 9. 9, a prophet was beforetime called a s.  
 2 Sam. 24. 11, the prophet Gad, David's s.  
**SEETHE.** Ex. 23. 19; 2 Kings 4. 38; Ezek. 24. 5.  
**SEIZE.** Job 3. 6; Ps. 55. 15; Jer. 49. 24; Mat. 21. 38.  
**SELF.** Tit. 1. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 10.  
**SELL.** Gen. 25. 31, s. me thy birthright.  
 37. 27, come, let us s. him.  
 1 Kings 21. 25, Ahab did s. himself to work.  
 Neh. 5. 8, will ye even s. your brethren.  
 Prov. 23. 23, buy the truth, and s. it not.  
 Joel 3. 8, I will s. your sons and daughters.  
 Amos 8. 5, that we may s. corn.  
 6, and s. the refuse of the wheat. [thou hast.  
 Mat. 19. 21; Mk. 10. 21; Lu. 12. 33; 18. 22, s. that  
 Lu. 22. 36, let him s. his garment.  
 Jas. 4. 13, we will buy and s., and get gain.  
 See Ps. 44. 12; Prov. 11. 26; 31. 24; Mat. 13. 44.  
**SELLER.** Isa. 24. 2; Ezek. 7. 12, 13; Acts 16. 14.  
**SEND.** Gen. 24. 7, God shall s. his angel.  
 12, s. me good speed this day.  
 Ex. 4. 13, s. by hand of him whom thou wilt s.  
 2 Chron. 7. 13; Ezek. 14. 9, if I s. pestilence.  
 Ps. 20. 2, s. thee help from the sanctuary.  
 43. 3, s. out thy light and truth.  
 118. 25, s. now prosperity.  
 Isa. 6. 8, whom shall I s.? s. me.  
 Mat. 9. 38; Lu. 10. 2, s. labourers.  
 12. 20, till he s. forth judgment.  
 15. 23, s. her away, for she crieth after us.  
 Mk. 3. 14, that he might s. them to preach.  
 John 14. 26, whom the Father will s. in my name.  
 17. 8, believed that thou didst s. me.  
 Rom. 8. 3, God s. his Son in likeness.  
 See Lu. 10. 3; 24. 49; John 20. 21; 2 Thess. 2. 11.  
**SENSUAL.** Jas. 3. 15; Jude 19.  
**SENT.** Gen. 45. 5, God s. me.  
 Judg. 6. 14, have not I s. thee.  
 Ps. 77. 17, the skies s. out a sound.  
 106. 15, he s. leanness into their soul.  
 107. 20, he s. his word and healed them.  
 Jer. 23. 21, I have not s. these prophets.  
 Mat. 15. 24, I am not s., but to lost sheep.  
 John 4. 34, the will of him that s. me.  
 9. 4, work the works of him that s. me.  
 17. 3, life eternal to know him whom thou hast s.  
 Acts 10. 29, as soon as I was s. for.  
 Rom. 10. 15, preach, except they be s.  
 See Isa. 61. 1; John 1. 6; 3. 28; 1 Pet. 1. 12.  
**SENTENCE.** Ps. 17. 2, let my s. come forth.  
 Prov. 16. 10, a divine s. in the lips of the king.  
 Eccl. 8. 11, because s. is not executed speedily.

2 Cor. 1. 9, *s.* of death in ourselves.  
*See* Deut. 17. 9; Jer. 4. 12; Dan. 5. 12; 8. 23.  
**SEPARATE.** Gen. 13. 9, *s.* thyself from me.  
 Deut. 19. 2, thou shalt *s.* three cities.  
 Prov. 16. 28; 17. 9, whisperer *s.* chief friends.  
 19. 4, the poor is *s.* from his neighbour.  
 Mat. 25. 32, he shall *s.* them.  
 Rom. 8. 35, who shall *s.* us from love of God?  
 2 Cor. 6. 17, be ye *s.*  
 Heb. 7. 26, *s.* from sinners.  
*See* Num. 6. 2; Ezra 10. 11; Isa. 56. 3; 59. 2.  
**SEPARATION.** Num. 6. 8; 19. 9; 31. 23; Ezek. 42. 20.  
**SERPENT.** Gen. 3. 1, the *s.* was more subtil.  
 49. 17, Dan shall be a *s.* by the way.  
 Job 26. 13, his hand formed the crooked *s.*  
 Ps. 58. 4, like the poison of a *s.*  
 140. 3, sharpened their tongues like a *s.*  
 Prov. 23. 32, at last it biteth like a *s.*  
 Eccl. 10. 8, breaketh a hedge, a *s.* shall bite him.  
 11. *s.* will bite without enchantment.  
 Isa. 27. 1, the Lord shall punish the *s.*  
 65. 25, dust shall be the *s.* meat.  
 Jer. 8. 17, I will send *s.* among you.  
 Amos 9. 3, I will command the *s.*  
 Mic. 7. 17, they shall lick dust like a *s.*  
 Mat. 7. 10; Lu. 11. 11, will he give him a *s.*?  
 10. 16, be ye wise as *s.*  
 23. 33, ye *s.*, how can ye escape.  
 Mk. 16. 18, they shall take up *s.*  
 John 3. 14, as Moses lifted up the *s.*  
 Rev. 12. 9; 20. 2, that old *s.* called the Devil.  
*See* Ex. 4. 3; Num. 21. 8; 2 Kings 18. 4; Jas. 3. 7.  
**SERVANT.** Gen. 9. 25, a *s.* of *s.* shall he be.  
 Job 3. 19, the *s.* is free.  
 7. 2, as a *s.* desireth the shadow.  
 Ps. 116. 16; 119. 125; 143. 12, I am thy *s.*  
 Prov. 22. 7, the borrower is *s.* to the lender.  
 29. 19, a *s.* will not be corrected with words.  
 Isa. 24. 2, as with *s.* so with master.  
 Mat. 10. 25, enough for *s.* to be as his lord.  
 25. 21, good and faithful *s.*  
 Lu. 12. 47, that *s.* which knew his lord's will.  
 17. 10, unprofitable *s.*  
 John 8. 35, *s.* abideth not in house for ever.  
 15. 15, *s.* knoweth not what his lord doeth.  
 1 Cor. 7. 21, art thou called, being a *s.*  
 23, be not ye *s.* of men. [obedient.  
 Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; Tit. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 18, *s.* be  
*See* Rom. 6. 16; Col. 4. 1; 1 Tim. 6. 1; Rev. 22. 3.  
**SERVE.** Gen. 25. 23, elder shall *s.* the younger.  
 Deut. 6. 13; 10. 12, 20; 11. 13; 13. 4; Josh. 22. 5; 24.  
 14; 1 Sam. 7. 3; 12. 14, thou shalt fear the Lord  
 and *s.* him.  
 Josh. 24. 15, choose ye whom ye will *s.*  
 1 Chron. 28. 9, *s.* him with a perfect heart. [him?  
 Job 21. 15, what is the Almighty, that we should *s.*  
 Ps. 22. 30, a seed shall *s.* him.  
 72. 11, all nations shall *s.* him.  
 Isa. 43. 23, I have not caused thee to *s.*  
 24, thou hast made me to *s.* with thy sins.  
 Jer. 5. 19, so shall ye *s.* strangers.  
 Dan. 6. 16, thy God whom thou *s.* will deliver.  
 Zeph. 3. 9, to *s.* him with one consent.  
 Mal. 3. 17, spareth his son that *s.* him.  
 18, between him that *s.* God and him that '*s.*  
 Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, no man can *s.* two masters.  
 Lu. 10. 40, hath left me to *s.* alone.  
 15. 29, these many years do I *s.* thee.  
 John 12. 26, if any man *s.* me, let him.  
 Acts 6. 2, leave word of God and *s.* tables.  
 Rom. 6. 6, henceforth we should not *s.* sin.  
 Gal. 5. 13, by love *s.* one another.  
 Col. 3. 24, for ye *s.* the Lord Christ.  
 1 Thess. 1. 9, from idols to *s.* living God.  
 Rev. 7. 15, they *s.* him day and night.  
*See* Lu. 22. 27; Acts 13. 36; Heb. 9. 14; 12. 28.  
**SERVICE.** Ex. 12. 26, what mean ye by this *s.*?  
 1 Chron. 29. 5, who is willing to consecrate his *s.*  
 John 16. 2, will think he doeth God *s.*  
 Rom. 12. 1, your reasonable *s.*  
 Eph. 6. 7, doing *s.* as to the Lord.  
 Phil. 2. 30, to supply your lack of *s.*  
*See* Ezra 6. 18; Ps. 104. 14; Jer. 22. 13.

**SET.** Gen. 4. 15, the Lord *s.* a mark on Cain.  
 9. 13, I do *s.* my bow in the cloud.  
 Deut. 1. 8, I have *s.* the land before thee.  
 Job 33. 5, *s.* thy words in order.  
 Ps. 16. 8, I have *s.* the Lord before me.  
 20. 5, we will *s.* up our banners.  
 91. 14, he hath *s.* his love upon me.  
 Eccl. 7. 14, hath *s.* the one against the other.  
 Cant. 8. 6, *s.* me as a seal upon thine heart.  
 Mat. 5. 14, a city *s.* on a hill.  
 Acts 18. 10, no man shall *s.* on thee.  
 Heb. 6. 18, the hope *s.* before us.  
*See* Ps. 75. 7; 107. 41; Eph. 1. 20; Col. 3. 2.  
**SETTLE.** Zeph. 1. 12; Lu. 21. 14; Col. 1. 23.  
**SEVER.** Lev. 20. 26; Ezek. 39. 14; Mat. 13. 49.  
**SEW.** Gen. 3. 7; Job 14. 17; Eccl. 3. 7; Mk. 2. 21.  
**SHADE.** Ps. 121. 5, the Lord is thy *s.*  
**SHADOW.** Gen. 19. 8, the *s.* of my roof.  
 Job 7. 2, as servant earnestly desireth the *s.*  
 14. 2, he fleeth as a *s.* and continueth not.  
 17. 7, all my members are as a *s.*  
 Ps. 91. 1, under the *s.* of the Almighty.  
 102. 11, my days are like a *s.*  
 144. 4; Eccl. 8. 13, his days are as a *s.*  
 Eccl. 6. 12, life which he spendeth as a *s.*  
 Cant. 2. 3, under his *s.* with great delight.  
 17; 4. 6, till the *s.* flee away.  
 Isa. 4. 6, for a *s.* in the daytime.  
 25. 4, a *s.* from the heat.  
 32. 2, as the *s.* of a great rock.  
 49. 2; 51. 16, in the *s.* of his hand.  
 Jer. 6. 4, the *s.* of evening are stretched out.  
 Lam. 4. 20, under his *s.* we shall live.  
 Hos. 14. 7, they that dwell under his *s.* shall return.  
 Acts 5. 15, the *s.* of Peter might overshadow.  
 Jas. 1. 17, with whom is no *s.* of turning.  
*See* Judg. 9. 15, 36; Isa. 38. 8; Jonah 4. 5.  
**SHAFT.** Ex. 25. 31; 37. 17; Isa. 49. 2.  
**SHAKE.** Judg. 16. 20, I will *s.* myself.  
 Ps. 29. 8, voice of Lord *s.* wilderness.  
 72. 16, fruit thereof shall *s.* like Lebanon.  
 Isa. 2. 19, when he ariseth to *s.* the earth.  
 13. 13; Joel 3. 16; Hag. 2. 6, 21, I will *s.* the heavens.  
 52. 2, *s.* thyself from the dust.  
 Hag. 2. 17, I will *s.* all nations.  
 Mat. 11. 7; Lu. 7. 24, a reed *s.* with the wind.  
 Lu. 6. 38, good measure, *s.* together.  
 2 Thess. 2. 2, be not soon *s.* in mind.  
 Heb. 12. 26, I *s.* not earth only.  
 27, things which cannot be *s.*  
*See* Job 9. 6; Ezek. 37. 7; Mat. 24. 29.  
**SHAME.** Ps. 4. 2, turn my glory into *s.*  
 40. 14; 83. 17, let them be put to *s.*  
 Prov. 10. 5; 17. 2, a son that causeth *s.*  
 Isa. 61. 7, for your *s.* ye shall have double.  
 Jer. 51. 51, *s.* hath covered our faces.  
 Ezek. 16. 52, bear thine own *s.*  
 Dan. 12. 2, awake, some to a *s.*  
 Zeph. 3. 5, the unjust knoweth no *s.*  
 Lu. 14. 9, with *s.* to take lowest room.  
 Acts 5. 41, worthy to suffer *s.*  
 1 Cor. 6. 5; 15. 34, I speak this to your *s.*  
 Eph. 5. 12, a *s.* to speak of those things.  
 Phil. 3. 19, whose glory is in their *s.*  
 Heb. 6. 6, put him to an open *s.*  
 12. 2, despising the *s.*  
*See* 1 Cor. 11. 6; 14. 35; 1 Thess. 2. 2; 1 Tim. 2. 9.  
**SHAPE.** Lu. 3. 22; John 5. 37; Rev. 9. 7.  
**SHARP.** 1 Sam. 13. 20, to *s.* every man his share.  
 21, a file to *s.* the goads.  
 Ps. 52. 2, tongue like a *s.* razor.  
 140. 3, they *s.* their tongues like a serpent.  
 Prov. 25. 18, false witness is *s.* arrow.  
 27. 17, iron *s.* iron, so a man *s.* his friend.  
 Isa. 41. 15, a *s.* threshing instrument.  
 Acts 15. 39, the contention was so *s.*  
 Heb. 4. 12, *s.* than any two-edged sword.  
*See* Mic. 7. 4; 2 Cor. 13. 10; Rev. 1. 16; 14. 14.  
**SHEAF.** Deut. 24. 19; Ruth 2. 7; Ps. 126. 6; 129. 7.  
**SHEARERS.** Gen. 38. 12; 1 Sam. 25. 7; Isa. 53. 7.  
**SHEATH.** 1 Sam. 17. 51; 1 Chron. 21. 27; Ezek. 21. 3.  
**SHED.** Gen. 9. 6, shall his blood be *s.*  
 Mat. 26. 28, *s.* for many for remission of sins.

- Rom. 5. 5, love of God s. in our hearts.  
 Tit. 3. 6, which he s. on us abundantly.  
 Heb. 9. 22, without s. of blood is no remission.  
*See* Ezek. 18. 10; 22. 3; Acts 2. 33.
- SHEEP.** Gen. 4. 2, Abel was a keeper of s.  
 Num. 27. 17; 1 Kings 22. 17; 2 Chron. 18. 16; Mat.  
 9. 36; Mk. 6. 34, as s. which have no shepherd.  
 1 Sam. 15. 14, what meaneth this bleating of s.  
 Ps. 49. 14, like s. are laid in the grave.  
 95. 7; 100. 3, we are the s. of his hand.  
 Isa. 53. 6, all we like s. have gone astray.  
 Jer. 12. 3, pull them out like s. for slaughter.  
 Ezek. 34. 6, my s. wandered.  
 Mat. 7. 15, false prophets in s. clothing.  
 10. 6, go rather to lost s.  
 12. 12, how much is a man better than a s.  
 John 10. 2, that entereth by door is shepherd of s.  
 11, good shepherd giveth his life for the s.  
 21. 16, feed my s.  
*See* Mat. 10. 16; 12. 11; 18. 12; 25. 32; Heb. 13. 20.
- SHEET.** Judg. 14. 12; Acts 10. 11; 11. 5.
- SHELTER.** Job 24. 8; Ps. 61. 3.
- SHEPHERD.** Gen. 46. 34, s. abomination to Egyptians.  
 Ps. 23. 1, the Lord is my s.  
 Isa. 13. 20, nor shall s. make their fold there.  
 40. 11, he shall feed his flock like a s.  
 56. 11, they are s. that cannot understand.  
 Jer. 23. 4, I will set s. over them who shall feed.  
 50. 6, their s. have caused them to go astray.  
 Amos 3. 12, as the s. taketh out of the mouth.  
 Zech. 11. 17, woe to the idol s.  
 John 10. 14, I am the good s.  
*See* Zech. 11. 3; Lu. 2. 8; 1 Pet. 2. 25; 5. 4.
- SHIELD.** Judg. 5. 8, was there a s. seen.  
 Ps. 5. 12, compass him as with a s.  
 33. 20; 59. 11; 84. 9, the Lord is our s.  
 84. 11, a sun and s.  
 91. 4, truth shall be thy s.  
 Isa. 21. 5, anoint the s.  
 Eph. 6. 16, taking the s. of faith.  
*See* Prov. 30. 5; Jer. 51. 11; Ezek. 23. 24; 39. 9.
- SHINE.** Job 22. 28, the light shall s. upon thy ways.  
 29. 3, when his candle s. upon my head.  
 Ps. 104. 15, oil to make his face s.  
 139. 12, the night s. as the day.  
 Prov. 4. 18, light that s. more and more.  
 Isa. 9. 2, upon them hath the light s.  
 60. 1, arise, s., for thy light is come.  
 Dan. 12. 3, wise shall s. as the brightness.  
 Mat. 5. 16, let your light so s.  
 13. 43, the righteous s. as the sun.  
 2 Cor. 4. 6, God who commanded the light to s.  
*See* John 1. 9; 2 Pet. 1. 19; 1 John 2. 8; Rev. 1. 16.
- SHOCK.** Judg. 15. 5; Job 5. 26.
- SHOD.** Mk. 6. 9; Eph. 6. 15.
- SHOOT.** Ps. 22. 7, thy s. out the lip.  
 64. 3, to s. their arrows, even bitter words.  
 144. 6, s. out thine arrows and destroy them.  
*See* 1 Chron. 12. 2; Mk. 4. 32; Lu. 21. 30.
- SHORT.** Job 17. 12, the light is s.  
 20. 5, triumphing of wicked is s.  
 Ps. 89. 47, remember how s. my time is.  
 Rom. 3. 23, come s. of the glory of God.  
 1 Cor. 7. 29, the time is s.  
*See* Num. 11. 23; Isa. 50. 2; 59. 1; Mat. 24. 22.
- SHORTER.** Isa. 28. 20, the bed is s.
- SHORTLY.** Gen. 41. 32; Ezek. 7. 8; Rom. 16. 20.
- SHOUT.** Ps. 47. 5, God is gone up with a s.  
 Lam. 3. 8, when I s. he shutteth out my prayer.  
 1 Thess. 4. 16, shall descend with a s.  
*See* Num. 23. 21; 1 Sam. 4. 5; Isa. 12. 6.
- SHOWER.** Ps. 65. 10, maketh it soft with s.  
 72. 6, like s. that water the earth.  
 Ezek. 34. 26, will cause s. to come in season.  
*See* Deut. 32. 2; Job 24. 8; Jer. 8. 3; 14. 22.
- SHUN.** Acts 20. 27; 2 Tim. 2. 16.
- SHUT.** Gen. 7. 16, the Lord s. him in.  
 Isa. 22. 22, he shall open and none shall s.  
 60. 11, gates shall not be s. day nor night. [Lord.  
 Jer. 36. 5, I am s. up, I cannot go to the house of the  
 Lam. 3. 8, he s. out my prayer.  
*See* Gal. 3. 23; 1 John 3. 17; Rev. 3. 7; 20. 3.
- SICK.** Prov. 13. 12, maketh the heart s.  
 Prov. 23. 35, stricken me and I was not s.  
 Cant. 2. 5, I am s. of love.  
 Isa. 1. 5, the whole head is s.  
 Hos. 7. 5, made him s. with bottles of wine.  
 Mat. 8. 14, wife's mother s.  
 Jas. 5. 14, is any s.? call elders of the church.  
 15, prayer of faith shall save the s.
- SICKNESS.** Ps. 41. 3; Eccl. 5. 17; Mat. 8. 17.
- SIFT.** Isa. 30. 23; Amos 9. 9; Lu. 22. 31.
- SIGHT.** Ex. 3. 3, this great s.  
 Deut. 28. 34, for s. of thine eyes.  
 Eccl. 6. 9, better is s. of eyes.  
 Mat. 11. 5; 20. 34; Lu. 7. 21, blind receive s.  
 26; Lu. 10. 21, it seemed good in thy s.  
 Lu. 18. 42; Acts 22. 13, receive thy s.  
 21. 11, fearful s. and signs from heaven.  
 Rom. 12. 17, things honest in s. of all men.  
 2 Cor. 5. 7, walk by faith, not by s.  
*See* Eccl. 11. 9; Isa. 43. 4; Dan. 4. 11; Heb. 4. 13.
- SIGN.** Isa. 7. 11, ask thee a s. of the Lord.  
 55. 13, for an everlasting s.  
 Ezek. 12. 6, I have set thee for a s.  
 Dan. 4. 3, how great are his s.  
 Mat. 16. 3, s. of the times.  
 Mk. 16. 20, with s. following.  
 Lu. 2. 34, for a s. which shall be spoken against.  
 John 4. 48, except ye see s.  
 Acts 2. 22, man approved of God by s.  
 4. 30, that s. may be done by the name.  
*See* Rom. 4. 11; 15. 19; 1 Cor. 1. 22; Rev. 15. 1.
- SIGNIFY.** John 12. 33; Heb. 9. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 11.
- SILENCE.** Mat. 22. 34; 1 Tim. 2. 11; 1 Pet. 2. 15.
- SILENT.** 1 Sam. 2. 9, s. in darkness.  
 Ps. 28. 1, be not s. to me.  
 31. 17, let the wicked be s. in the grave.  
 Zech. 2. 13, be s., all flesh, before the Lord.  
*See* Ps. 22. 2; 30. 12; Isa. 47. 5; Jer. 8. 14.
- SILK.** Prov. 31. 22, her clothing is s. and purple.
- SILK.** Prov. 31. 22, her clothing is s. and purple.
- SILLY.** Job 5. 2; Hos. 7. 11; 2 Tim. 3. 6.
- SILVER.** 1 Kings 10. 27, king made s. as stones.  
 Job 22. 25, thou shalt have plenty of s.  
 Ps. 12. 6; 66. 10, as s. is tried.  
 Prov. 8. 10, receive instruction and not s.  
 Eccl. 5. 10, he that loveth s. shall not be satisfied.  
 Isa. 1. 22, thy s. is become dross.  
 Jer. 6. 30, reprobate s. shall men call them.  
 Mal. 3. 3, sit as a refiner and purifier of s.  
*See* Gen. 44. 2; Eccl. 12. 6; Mat. 27. 6; Acts 19. 24.
- SIMILITUDE.** Num. 12. 8, the s. of the Lord.  
 Deut. 4. 12, saw no s.  
 Ps. 144. 12, after the s. of a palace.  
 Rom. 5. 14, after the s. of Adam's transgression.  
 Jas. 3. 9, made after the s. of God.  
*See* Hos. 12. 10; Dan. 10. 16; Heb. 7. 15.
- SIMPLE** (foolish). Ps. 19. 7, making wise the s.  
 116. 6, the Lord preserveth the s.  
 119. 130, it giveth understanding to the s.  
 Prov. 1. 22, how long, ye s. ones?  
 32, the turning away of the s.  
 7. 7, and beheld among the s.  
 8. 5, O ye s. understand wisdom.  
 9. 4, whoso is s.  
 14. 15, the s. believeth every word.  
 19. 25, and the s. will beware.  
 22. 3; 27. 12, the s. pass on, and are punished.  
 Rom. 16. 18, deceive the hearts of the s. [civility.  
**SIMPLICITY.** 2 Cor. 1. 12, that in s. and gaily sin-  
 11. 3, from the s. that is in Christ.
- SIN** (*n.*). Gen. 4. 7, s. lieth at the door.  
 Num. 27. 3, died in his own s. [for his own s.  
 Deut. 24. 16; 2 Kings 14. 6; 2 Chron. 25. 4, put to death  
 Job 10. 6, thou searchest after my s.  
 Ps. 19. 13, from presumptuous s.  
 25. 7, remember not s. of my youth.  
 32. 1, blessed is he whose s. is covered.  
 38. 18, I will be sorry for my s.  
 51. 3, my s. is ever before me.  
 90. 8, our secret s.  
 103. 10, hath not dealt with us according to our s.  
 Prov. 5. 22, holden with cords of s.  
 10. 19, in multitude of words wanteth not s.  
 14. 9, fools make a mock at s.



Prov. 14. 34, *s.* is a reproach to any people.  
 Isa. 30. 1, to add *s.* to *s.*  
 43. 25; 44. 22, not remember *s.*  
 53. 10, offering for *s.*  
 12, bare the *s.* of many.  
 Jer. 51. 5, land filled with *s.*  
 Ezek. 33. 16, none of his *s.* shall be mentioned.  
 Hoz. 4. 8, they eat up *s.* of my people.  
 Mic. 6. 7, fruit of my body for *s.* of my soul.  
 Mat. 12. 31, all manner of *s.* shall be forgiven.  
 John 1. 29, the *s.* of the world.  
 8. 7, he that is without *s.*  
 16. 8, will reprove the world of *s.*  
 19. 11, hath the greater *s.*  
 Acts 7. 60, lay not this *s.* to their charge.  
 22. 16, wash away thy *s.*  
 Rom. 5. 20, where *s.* abounded.  
 6. 1, shall we continue in *s.*  
 7. 1, I had not known *s.*  
 14. 23, whatsoever is not of faith is *s.*  
 2 Cor. 5. 21, made him to be *s.* for us.  
 2 Thess. 2. 3, that man of *s.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 24, his own self bare our *s.*  
 See 1 John 1. 8; 3. 4; 4. 10; 5. 16; Rev. 1. 5.  
**SIN** (*v.*) Gen. 42. 22, do not *s.* against the child.  
 Ex. 9. 27; 10. 16; Num. 22. 34; Josh. 7. 20; 1 Sam.  
 15. 24; 26. 21; 2 Sam. 12. 13; Job 7. 20; Ps. 41. 4;  
 Mat. 27. 4; Lu. 15. 18, I have *s.*  
 Job 10. 14, if I *s.*, thou markest me.  
 Ps. 4. 4, stand in awe and *s.* not.  
 39. 1, that I *s.* not with my tongue.  
 Prov. 8. 36, he that *s.* against me.  
 Isa. 43. 27, thy first father hath *s.*  
 Ezek. 18. 4, the soul that *s.*, it shall die.  
 Hos. 13. 2, now they *s.* more and more.  
 Mat. 18. 21, how oft shall my brother *s.*  
 John 5. 14; 8. 11, *s.* no more.  
 Rom. 6. 15, shall we *s.* because.  
 1 Cor. 15. 34, awake to righteousness and *s.* not.  
 Eph. 4. 26, be ye angry, and *s.* not.  
 1 John 3. 9, he cannot *s.* because born of God.  
 See Num. 15. 28; Job 1. 5, 22; Rom. 3. 23.  
**SINCERE**. Phil. 1. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 2.  
**SINCERITY**. Josh. 24. 14; 1 Cor. 5. 8; Eph. 6. 24.  
**SINFUL**. Lu. 5. 8; 24. 7; Rom. 7. 13; 8. 3.  
**SINGING**. Ps. 100. 2; 136. 2; Cant. 2. 12; Eph. 5. 19.  
**SINGLE**. Mat. 6. 22; Lu. 11. 34.  
**SINGLENESS**. Acts 2. 46; Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22.  
**SINNER**. Gen. 13. 13, men of Sodom *s.* exceedingly.  
 Ps. 1. 1, standeth not in way of *s.*  
 25. 8, teach *s.* in the way.  
 26. 9, gather not my soul with *s.*  
 51. 13, *s.* shall be converted.  
 Prov. 1. 10, if *s.* entice thee.  
 13. 21, evil pursueth *s.*  
 Eccl. 9. 18, one *s.* destroyeth much good.  
 Isa. 33. 14, the *s.* in Zion are afraid.  
 Mat. 9. 11; Mk. 2. 16; Lu. 5. 30; 15. 2, eat with *s.*  
 13; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 32, call *s.* to repentance.  
 11. 19; Lu. 7. 34, a friend of *s.*  
 Lu. 7. 37, woman who was a *s.*  
 13. 2, suppose ye these were *s.* above all?  
 15. 7, 10, joy over one *s.*  
 18. 13, be merciful to me a *s.* [miracles?  
 John 9. 16, how can a man that is a *s.* do such  
 25, whether he be a *s.* I know not.  
 Rom. 5. 8, while we were yet *s.*  
 19, many were made *s.*  
 Heb. 7. 26, separate from *s.*  
 See Jas. 4. 8; 5. 20; 1 Pet. 4. 18; Jude 15. [5. 2.  
**SISTER**. Job 17. 14; Prov. 7. 4; Mat. 12. 50; 1 Tim.  
**SIT**. 2 Kings 7. 3, why *s.* we here until we die?  
 Ps. 69. 12, they that *s.* in the gate.  
 107. 10, such as *s.* in darkness.  
 Isa. 30. 7, their strength is to *s.* still.  
 Jer. 8. 14, why do we *s.* still?  
 Ezek. 33. 31, they *s.* before thee as thy people.  
 Mic. 4. 4, they *s.* every man under his vine.  
 Mal. 3. 3, he shall *s.* as a refiner.  
 Mat. 20. 23; Mk. 10. 37, to *s.* on my right hand.  
 See Prov. 23. 1; Lam. 3. 63; Acts 2. 2.  
**SITUATION**. 2 Kings 2. 19; Ps. 48. 2. [Dan. 1. 4.  
**SKILFUL**. 1 Chron. 28. 21; Ps. 33. 3; Ezek. 21. 31;

**SKILL**. 2 Chron. 2. 7; Eccl. 9. 11; Dan. 1. 17; 9. 22.  
**SKIN**. Ex. 34. 29, wist not that *s.* of his face shone.  
 Job 2. 4, *s.* for *s.*  
 10. 11, thou hast clothed me with *s.* and flesh.  
 19. 26, though after my *s.* worms destroy.  
 Jer. 13. 23, can the Ethiopian change his *s.*  
 Ezek. 37. 6, I will cover you with *s.*  
 Heb. 11. 37, wandered in sheep-*s.*  
 See Gen. 3. 21; 27. 16; Ps. 102. 5; Mic. 3. 2; Mk. 1. 6.  
**SKIP**. Ps. 29. 6; 114. 4; Jer. 48. 27.  
**SKIRT**. Ps. 133. 2; Jer. 2. 34; Zech. 8. 23.  
**SLACK**. Deut. 7. 10; Prov. 10. 4; Zeph. 3. 16; 2 Pet. 3. 9.  
**SLAIN**. Gen. 4. 23, I have *s.* a man.  
 Prov. 7. 26, strong men have been *s.* by her.  
 22. 13, the slothful man saith, I shall be *s.*  
 24. 11, deliver those ready to be *s.*  
 Isa. 22. 2, thy *s.* men are not *s.* with the sword.  
 26. 21, earth shall no more cover her *s.*  
 66. 16, the *s.* of the Lord shall be many.  
 Jer. 9. 1, weep for the *s.* of my people.  
 Lam. 4. 9, *s.* with sword better than *s.* with hunger.  
 Ezek. 37. 9, breathe upon these *s.*  
 Eph. 2. 16, having *s.* the enmity.  
 Rev. 5. 6, a Lamb as it had been *s.*  
 See 1 Sam. 18. 7; 22. 21; Lu. 9. 22; Heb. 11. 37.  
**SLANDEROUSLY**. Rom. 3. 8, as we be *s.* reported.  
**SLAUGHTER**. Ps. 44. 22, as sheep for the *s.*  
 Isa. 53. 7; Jer. 11. 19, brought as a lamb to the *s.*  
 Jer. 7. 32; 19. 6, valley of *s.*  
 Ezek. 9. 2, every man a *s.* weapon.  
 See Hos. 5. 2; Zech. 11. 4; Jer. 9. 1; Jas. 5. 5.  
**SLAVE**. Jer. 2. 14; Rev. 18. 13.  
**SLAY**. Gen. 18. 25, far from thee to *s.* the righteous.  
 Job 9. 23, if scourge *s.* suddenly.  
 13. 15, though he *s.* me.  
 See Gen. 4. 15; Ex. 21. 14; Neh. 4. 11; Lu. 11. 49; 19. 27.  
**SLEEP** (*n.*) 1 Sam. 26. 12, deep *s.* from God.  
 Job 4. 13; 33. 15, when deep *s.* falleth.  
 Ps. 13. 3, lest I sleep the *s.* of death.  
 127. 2, giveth his beloved *s.*  
 Prov. 3. 24, thy *s.* shall be sweet.  
 6. 10; 24. 33, yet a little *s.*  
 20. 13, love not *s.*, lest.  
 Eccl. 5. 12, the *s.* of a labouring man.  
 Jer. 51. 39, sleep a perpetual *s.*  
 Lu. 9. 32, heavy with *s.*  
 John 11. 13, of taking rest in *s.*  
 Rom. 13. 11, high time to awake out of *s.*  
 See Dan. 2. 1; 6. 18; 8. 18; Acts 16. 27; 20. 9.  
**SLEEP** (*v.*) Ex. 22. 27, raiment, wherein shall he *s.*  
 Job 7. 21, now shall I *s.* in the dust.  
 Ps. 4. 8, I will lay me down and *s.*  
 121. 4, shall neither slumber nor *s.*  
 Prov. 4. 16, they *s.* not, except they have done.  
 6. 22, when thou *s.* it shall keep thee. [shame.  
 10. 5, he that *s.* in harvest is a son that causeth  
 Cant. 5. 2, I *s.*, but my heart waketh.  
 Dan. 12. 2, many that *s.* in the dust.  
 Mat. 9. 24; Mk. 5. 39; Lu. 8. 52, not dead but *s.*  
 13. 25, while men *s.* the enemy sowed.  
 26. 45; Mk. 14. 41, *s.* on now.  
 Mk. 13. 36, coming suddenly he find you *s.*  
 Lu. 22. 46, why *s.* ye? rise and pray.  
 John 11. 11, our friend Lazarus *s.*  
 1 Cor. 11. 30, for this cause many *s.*  
 15. 51, we shall not all *s.*  
 Eph. 5. 14, awake thou that *s.*  
 1 Thess. 4. 14, them which *s.* in Jesus.  
 5. 6, let us not *s.* as do others.  
 7. they that *s.* in the night.  
 10, that whether we wake or *s.*  
 See Gen. 28. 11; 1 Kings 18. 27; Acts 12. 6; 1 Cor. 15. 20.  
**SLEIGHT**. Eph. 4. 14, the *s.* of men.  
**SLEW**. Judg. 9. 54, a woman *s.* him.  
 1 Sam. 17. 36, *s.* both the lion and the bear.  
 29. 5, Saul *s.* his thousands.  
 2 Kings 10. 9, who *s.* all these?  
 Ps. 78. 34, when he *s.* them, then they sought him.  
 Isa. 66. 3, killeth an ox is as if he *s.* a man.  
 Dan. 5. 19, whom he would he *s.*  
 Mat. 23. 35, whom ye *s.* between temple and altar.  
 Acts 5. 30; 10. 39, whom ye *s.* and hanged on a tree.  
 22. 20, kept raiment of them that *s.* him.

- Rom. 7. 11, sin by the commandment *s. me*.  
*See* Gen. 4. 8; Ex. 2. 12; 13. 15; Neh. 9. 26; Lam. 2. 4.
- SLIDE.** Deut. 32. 35; Ps. 26. 1; 37. 31; Hos. 4. 16.
- SLIGHTLY.** Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, healed hurt *s.*
- SLIME.** Gen. 11. 3; 14. 10; Ex. 2. 3.
- SLIP.** 2 Sam. 22. 37; Ps. 18. 36, feet did not *s.*  
 Job 12. 5, he that is ready to *s.*  
 Ps. 17. 5, that my footsteps *s. not*.  
 38. 16, when my foot *s.* they magnify.  
 73. 2, my steps had well nigh *s.*  
 Heb. 2. 1, lest we should let them *s.*  
*See* Deut. 19. 5; 1 Sam. 19. 10; Ps. 94. 18.
- SLIPPERY.** Ps. 35. 6; 73. 18; Jer. 23. 12.
- SLOTHFUL.** Judg. 18. 9, be not *s.* to possess.  
 Mat. 25. 26, thou *s.* servant.  
 Rom. 12. 11, not *s.* in business.  
 Heb. 6. 12, that ye be not *s.*  
*See* Prov. 18. 9; 19. 24; 24. 30; Eccl. 10. 18.
- SLOW.** Ex. 4. 10, I am *s.* of speech.  
 Neh. 9. 17, a God *s.* to anger.  
 Prov. 14. 29, *s.* to wrath is of great understanding.  
 Lu. 24. 25, *s.* of heart.  
*See* Acts 27. 7; Tit. 1. 12; Jas. 1. 19.
- SLUGGARD.** Prov. 6. 6, go to the ant, thou *s.*  
 10. 26, so is the *s.* to them that send him.  
 13. 4, the soul of the *s.* desireth.  
 20. 4, the *s.* will not plow.  
 25. 16, the *s.* is wiser in his own conceit.
- SLUMBER.** Ps. 121. 3, that keepeth thee will not *s.*  
 Prov. 6. 4, give not *s.* to thine eyelids.  
 10; 24. 33, a little more *s.*  
 Isa. 5. 27, none shall *s.* among them.  
 56. 10, loving to *s.*  
 Nah. 3. 18, thy shepherds *s.*  
 Rom. 11. 8, hath given them the spirit of *s.*  
*See* Job 33. 15; Mat. 25. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 3.
- SMALL.** Ex. 16. 14, *s.* round thing, *s.* as hoar frost.  
 18. 22, every *s.* matter they shall judge.  
 Num. 16. 9, *s.* a thing that God hath separated.  
 13, *s.* a thing that thou hast brought us.  
 Deut. 9. 21, I ground the calf *s.*, even as *s.* as dust.  
 32. 2, doctrine distil as *s.* rain.  
 2 Sam. 7. 19; 1 Chron. 17. 17, yet *s.* a thing in thy sight.  
 1 Kings 2. 20, one *s.* petition of thee.  
 2 Kings 19. 26, inhabitants of *s.* power.  
 Job 8. 7, thy beginning was *s.*  
 15. 11, are consolations of God *s.*?  
 36. 27, he maketh *s.* the drops of water.  
 Ps. 119. 141, I am *s.*  
 Prov. 24. 10, thy strength is *s.*  
 Isa. 7. 13, is it a *s.* thing to weary men?  
 16. 14, remnant very *s.* and feeble.  
 40. 15, nations as the *s.* dust.  
 54. 7, for a *s.* moment.  
 60. 22, *s.* a one shall become a strong nation.  
 Jer. 49. 15, I will make thee *s.* among heathen.  
 Dan. 11. 23, strong with a *s.* people.  
 Amos 7. 2, by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is *s.*  
 Zech. 4. 10, the day of *s.* things.  
 Mk. 8. 7; John 6. 9, a few *s.* fishes.  
 Acts 12. 18; 19. 23, no *s.* stir.  
 15. 2, had no *s.* dissension.  
 Jas. 3. 4, turned with very *s.* helm.  
*See* Jer. 44. 28; Ezek. 34. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 2.
- SMART.** Prov. 11. 15, shall *s.* for it. [blessed.]
- SMELL.** Gen. 27. 27, as *s.* of field which the Lord hath  
 Deut. 4. 28, gods that neither see nor *s.*  
 Job 39. 25, he *s.* the battle.  
 Ps. 45. 8, thy garments *s.* of myrrh.  
 115. 6, noses have they, but they *s.* not.  
 Isa. 3. 24, instead of sweet *s.*  
 Dan. 3. 27, nor the *s.* of fire.  
 1 Cor. 12. 17, hearing, where were the *s.*?  
 Eph. 5. 2, sacrifice for sweet-*s.* savour.  
 Phil. 4. 18, an odour of a sweet *s.*  
*See* Cant. 1. 12; 2. 13; 4. 10; 7. 8; Amos 5. 21.
- SMITE.** Ex. 2. 13, wherefore *s.* thou?  
 21. 12, he that *s.* a man.  
 1 Sam. 26. 8, I will not *s.* him the second time.  
 2 Kings 6. 18, *s.* this people with blindness.  
 21, shall I *s.* them?  
 Ps. 121. 6, the sun shall not *s.* thee by day.  
 141. 5, let the righteous *s.* me.
- Prov. 19. 25, *s.* a scorner.  
 Isa. 10. 24, he shall *s.* thee with a rod.  
 49. 10, neither shall heat *s.* thee.  
 50. 6, gave my back to the *s.*  
 58. 4, to *s.* with the fist of wickedness.  
 Jer. 18. 18, let us *s.* him with the tongue.  
 Lam. 3. 30, giveth his cheek to him that *s.*  
 Ezek. 7. 9, know that I am the Lord that *s.*  
 21. 14, prophesy, and *s.* thine hands together.  
 Nah. 2. 10, the knees *s.* together.  
 Zech. 13. 7, awake, O sword, and *s.* the shepherd.  
 Mal. 4. 6, lest I *s.* the earth with a curse.  
 Mat. 5. 39, *s.* thee on the right cheek.  
 24. 49, shall begin to *s.* his fellow servants.  
 Lu. 22. 49, shall we *s.* with sword?  
 John 18. 23, why *s.* thou me?  
*See* Lu. 6. 29; Acts 23. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 20; Rev. 11. 6.
- SMITH.** 1 Sam. 13. 19; Isa. 44. 12; Jer. 24. 1.
- SMITTEN.** Num. 22. 28, that thou hast *s.*  
 Deut. 28. 25, cause thee to be *s.*  
 1 Sam. 4. 3, wherefore hath the Lord *s.* us?  
 2 Kings 13. 19, thou shouldst have *s.* five or six times.  
 Ps. 3. 7, thou hast *s.* all mine enemies.  
 102. 4, my heart is *s.*  
 Isa. 24. 12, the gate is *s.* with destruction.  
 53. 4, *s.* of God.  
 Jer. 2. 30, in vain have I *s.* your children.  
 Hos. 6. 1, he hath *s.* and he will bind.  
 Amos 4. 9, I have *s.* you.  
*See* Job 16. 10; Ezek. 22. 13; Acts 23. 3.
- SMOKE.** Gen. 19. 28, as the *s.* of a furnace.  
 Deut. 29. 20, the anger of the Lord shall *s.*  
 Ps. 37. 20, wicked consume into *s.*  
 68. 2, as *s.* is driven away.  
 74. 1, why doth thy anger *s.*?  
 102. 3, my days are consumed like *s.*  
 104. 32; 144. 5, he toucheth the hills, and they *s.*  
 119. 83, like a bottle in the *s.*  
 Prov. 10. 26, as *s.* to the eyes.  
 Isa. 6. 4, the house was filled with *s.*  
 34. 10, the *s.* thereof shall go up for ever.  
 51. 6, the heavens shall vanish like *s.*  
 65. 5, these are *s.* in my nose.  
 Hos. 13. 3, as the *s.* out of a chimney.  
*See* Rev. 9. 2; 14. 11; 15. 8; 18. 9; 19. 3. [12. 20.]
- SMOKING.** Gen. 15. 17; Ex. 20. 18; Isa. 42. 3; Mat.
- SMOOTH.** Gen. 27. 11, I am a *s.* man.  
 1 Sam. 17. 40; Isa. 57. 6, five *s.* stones.  
 Isa. 30. 10, speak unto us *s.* things.  
 Lu. 8. 5, rough ways shall be made *s.*  
*See* Ps. 55. 21; Prov. 5. 3; Isa. 41. 7.
- SMOTE.** Num. 20. 11, Moses *s.* the rock twice.  
 Judg. 15. 8, Samson *s.* them hip and thigh.  
 1 Sam. 24. 5, David's heart *s.* him.  
 Isa. 60. 10, in my wrath I *s.* thee.  
 Jer. 31. 19, I *s.* upon my thigh.  
 Hag. 2. 17, I *s.* you with blasting and mildew.  
 Mat. 26. 68; Lu. 22. 64, who is he that *s.* thee?  
 Lu. 18. 13, *s.* upon his breast.  
 Acts 12. 23, immediately angel *s.* him.  
*See* 2 Sam. 14. 7; Dan. 2. 34; Mat. 27. 30.
- SNARE.** Ex. 10. 7, this man be a *s.* unto us.  
 Deut. 7. 25, nor take silver of idols, lest thou be *s.*  
 12. 30, take heed that thou be not *s.* by them.  
 Josh. 23. 13, they shall be *s.* unto you.  
 Judg. 8. 27, which thing became a *s.* to Gideon.  
 1 Sam. 18. 21, that she may be a *s.*  
 28. 9, wherefore layest thou a *s.* for my life?  
 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, *s.* of death prevented me.  
 Job 18. 8, he walketh on a *s.*  
 22. 10, *s.* are round about thee.  
 Ps. 11. 6, upon the wicked he shall rain *s.*  
 38. 12, they lay *s.* for me.  
 64. 5, commune of laying *s.* privily.  
 69. 22, let their table become a *s.*  
 91. 3, deliver thee from *s.* of fowler.  
 124. 7, the *s.* is broken.  
 Prov. 6. 2; 12. 13, *s.* with words of thy mouth.  
 7. 23, as a bird hasteth to the *s.*  
 13. 14; 14. 27, the *s.* of death.  
 18. 7, a fool's lips are the *s.* of his soul.  
 22. 26, learn his ways, and get a *s.* to thy soul.  
 29. 8, bring city into *s.*

Prov. 29. 25, fear of man bringeth a s.  
 Eccl. 9. 12, s. in an evil time.  
 Isa. 24. 17; Jer. 48. 43, the s. are upon thee.  
 Lam. 3. 47, fear and a s. is come upon us.  
 Ezek. 12. 13, he shall be taken in my s.  
 Hos. 9. 8, the prophet is a s.  
 Amos 3. 5, can a bird fall in a s?  
 Lu. 21. 35, as a s. shall it come.  
 1 Tim. 3. 7, lest he fall into the s.  
 6. 9, they that will be rich fall into a s.  
 2 Tim. 2. 26, recover out of the s. of the devil.  
 See Ex. 23. 33; Deut. 7. 16; Judg. 2. 3; Eccl. 7. 26.  
 SNATCH. Isa. 9. 20, shall s. and be hungry. [as s.]  
 SNOW. Ex. 4. 6; Num. 12. 10; 2 Kings 5. 27, leprous  
 2 Sam. 23. 20, slew lion in time of s.  
 Job 6. 16, wherein the s. is hid.  
 9. 30, wash myself in s. water.  
 24. 10, drought and heat consume s. waters.  
 37. 6, saith to s., be thou on the earth.  
 38. 22, the treasures of the s.  
 Ps. 51. 7, I shall be whiter than s.  
 147. 16, he giveth s. like wool.  
 Prov. 25. 13, cold of s. in harvest.  
 26. 1, as s. in summer.  
 31. 21, she is not afraid of the s.  
 Isa. 1. 18, your sins shall be white as s.  
 55. 10, as the s. from heaven returneth not.  
 Jer. 18. 14, will a man leave the s. of Lebanon?  
 Lam. 4. 7, Nazarites purer than s.  
 Dan. 7. 9; Mat. 28. 3; Mk. 9. 3, garment white as s.  
 See Ps. 68. 14; 148. 8; Rev. 1. 14.  
 SNUFFED. Jer. 14. 6; Mal. 1. 13.  
 SOAKED. Isa. 34. 7, land s. with blood.  
 SOAP. Jer. 2. 22; Mal. 3. 2.  
 SOBER. 2 Cor. 5. 13, s. for your cause.  
 1 Thess. 5. 6, let us watch and be s.  
 1 Tim. 3. 2; Tit. 1. 8, a bishop must be s.  
 Tit. 2. 2, aged men be s.  
 4, teach young women to be s.  
 1 Pet. 4. 7, be ye therefore s., and watch.  
 See Acts 26. 25; Rom. 12. 3; Tit. 2. 6.  
 SODDEN. Ex. 12. 9; 1 Sam. 2. 15; Lam. 4. 10.  
 SOFT. Job 23. 16, God maketh my heart s.  
 41. 3, will he speak s. words?  
 Ps. 65. 10, thou makest it s. with showers.  
 Prov. 15. 1, a s. answer turneth away wrath.  
 25. 15, a s. tongue breaketh the bone.  
 See Ps. 55. 21; Mat. 11. 8; Lu. 7. 25. [Isa. 38. 15.]  
 SOFTLY. Gen. 33. 14; Judg. 4. 21; 1 Kings 21. 27;  
 SOIL. Ezek. 17. 8, planted in a good s.  
 SOJOURN. Gen. 19. 9, this fellow came in to s.  
 26. 3, s. in this land, and I will be with thee.  
 47. 4, to s. in the land are we come.  
 Deut. 26. 5, s. with a few, and became a nation.  
 Judg. 17. 9, I go to s. where I may find place.  
 2 Kings 8. 1, s. wheresoever thou canst s.  
 Ps. 120. 5, woe is me, that I s.  
 Isa. 23. 7, feet carry her afar off to s.  
 Jer. 42. 22, die in place whither ye desire to s.  
 Lam. 4. 15, they shall no more s. there.  
 Heb. 11. 9, by faith he s. in land of promise.  
 1 Pet. 1. 17, pass time of your s. here in fear.  
 SOJOURNER. Gen. 23. 4; Ps. 39. 12.  
 SOLD. Gen. 31. 15, our father hath s. us.  
 45. 4, whom ye s. into Egypt.  
 Lev. 25. 23, the land shall not be s. for ever.  
 42, shall not be s. as bondmen.  
 27. 28, no devoted thing shall be s.  
 Deut. 15. 12, if thy brother be s. unto thee.  
 32. 30, except their Rock had s. them.  
 1 Kings 21. 20, thou hast s. thyself to work evil.  
 Neh. 5. 8, or shall they be s. unto us?  
 Esth. 7. 4, for we are s. to be slain.  
 Isa. 50. 1, have ye s. yourselves?  
 52. 3, ye have s. yourselves for nought.  
 Lam. 5. 4, our wood is s. unto us.  
 Joel 3. 3, they have s. a girl for wine.  
 Amos 2. 6, they s. the righteous for silver.  
 Mat. 10. 29, are not two sparrows s. for a farthing?  
 13. 46, went and s. all that he had.  
 18. 25, his lord commanded him to be s.  
 21. 12; Mk. 11. 15, cast out them that s.  
 26. 9; Mk. 14. 5, might have been s. for much.

Lu. 17. 28, they bought, they s., they planted.  
 Acts 2. 45, and s. their possessions.  
 Rom. 7. 14, s. under sin.  
 1 Cor. 10. 25, whatsoever is s. in the shambles.  
 See Lu. 19. 45; John 12. 5; Acts 5. 1; Heb. 12. 16.  
 SOLDIER. Ezra 8. 22, ashamed to require s.  
 Mat. 8. 9; Lu. 7. 8, having s. under me.  
 Lu. 8. 14, s. demanded, what shall we do?  
 Acts 10. 7, a devout s.  
 2 Tim. 2. 3, as a good s. of Jesus Christ.  
 See 2 Chron. 25. 13; Isa. 15. 4; Acts 27. 31.  
 SOLE. Gen. 8. 9, dove found no rest for s. of her foot.  
 2 Sam. 14. 25; Isa. 1. 6, from s. of foot to crown.  
 See Deut. 28. 35, 56, 65; Josh. 1. 3; Job 2. 7.  
 SOLEMN. Ps. 92. 3, sing praise with a s. sound.  
 See Num. 10. 10; Isa. 1. 13; Lam. 2. 22; Hos. 9. 5.  
 SOLEMNITY. Isa. 30. 29, when a holy s. is kept.  
 See Deut. 31. 10; Isa. 33. 20; Ezek. 45. 17; 46. 11.  
 SOLEMNLY. Gen. 43. 3; 1 Sam. 8. 9.  
 SOLITARY. Ps. 68. 6, God setteth the s. in families.  
 107. 4, wandered in a s. way.  
 Isa. 35. 1, the wilderness and s. place shall be glad.  
 See Job 3. 7; 30. 3; Lam. 1. 1; Mic. 7. 14; Mk. 1. 35.  
 SOME. Gen. 37. 20, s. evil beast.  
 Ex. 16. 17, and gathered s. more, s. less.  
 1 Kings 14. 13, found s. good thing.  
 Ps. 20. 7, s. trust in chariots.  
 69. 20, I looked for s. to take pity.  
 Dan. 12. 2, s. to life, and s. to shame. [the Baptist.  
 Mat. 16. 14; Mk. 8. 28; Lu. 9. 19, s. say thou art John  
 28. 17, s. doubted.  
 John 6. 64, s. of you that believe not.  
 Acts 19. 32; 21. 34, s. cried one thing, s. another.  
 Rom. 3. 3, what if s. did not believe?  
 5. 7, s. would even dare to die.  
 1 Cor. 6. 11, such were s. of you.  
 15. 34, s. have not knowledge.  
 Eph. 4. 11, s. prophets, s. evangelists.  
 1 Tim. 5. 24, s. men's sins are open.  
 Heb. 10. 25, as the manner of s. is.  
 2 Pet. 3. 9, as s. men count slackness.  
 See 1 Tim. 1. 19; 2 Tim. 2. 13; Jude 22.  
 SOMEBODY. Lu. 8. 46; Acts 5. 36.  
 SOMETIMES. Eph. 2. 13, s. far off.  
 5. 8, ye were s. darkness.  
 Col. 1. 21, s. alienated.  
 See Col. 3. 7; Tit. 3. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 20.  
 SOMEWHAT. 1 Kings 2. 14; Gal. 2. 6; Rev. 2. 4.  
 SON. Gen. 6. 2; Job 1. 6; 2. 1. 38. 7; John 1. 12;  
 Phil. 2. 15; 1 John 3. 1, s. of God.  
 Job 14. 21, his s. come to honour.  
 Ps. 2. 12, kiss the S., lest he be angry.  
 86. 16, save s. of thine handmaid.  
 116. 16, I am the s. of thine handmaid.  
 Prov. 10. 1; 13. 1; 15. 20; 17. 2; 19. 26, a wise s.  
 17. 25; 19. 13, a foolish s.  
 31. 2, s. of my womb, s. of my vows.  
 Isa. 9. 6, unto us a s. is given.  
 14. 12, s. of the morning.  
 Jer. 35. 5, s. of the Rechabites.  
 Ezek. 20. 31; 23. 37, s. pass through fire.  
 Hos. 1. 10, the s. of the living God.  
 Mal. 3. 17, as a man spareth his s.  
 Mat. 11. 27, no man knoweth the S.  
 13. 55; Mk. 6. 3; Lu. 4. 22, the carpenter's s.  
 17. 5, this is my beloved S.  
 22. 42, Christ, whose s. is he?  
 Lu. 7. 12, only s. of his mother.  
 10. 6, if the s. of peace.  
 19. 9, he also is a s. of Abraham.  
 John 1. 18; 3. 18, only begotten S.  
 5. 21, the S. quickeneth whom he will.  
 8. 35, the S. abideth ever.  
 36, if the S. make you free.  
 17. 12; 2 Thess. 2. 3, the s. of perdition.  
 Acts 4. 36, s. of consolation.  
 Rom. 1. 9, serve in the gospel of his S.  
 8. 3, God sending his own S.  
 29, conformed to the image of his S.  
 32, spared not his own S.  
 1 Cor. 4. 14, as my beloved S. I warn you  
 Gal. 4. 5, the adoption of s.  
 7, if a s., then an heir.

- Col. 1. 13, the kingdom of his dear *S*.  
 Heb. 2. 10, bringing many *s*. to glory.  
 5. 8, though a *S*., yet learned he obedience.  
 11. 24, refused to be called *s*.  
 12. 6, scourgeth every *s*.  
 1 John 2. 22, antichrist denieth the *S*.  
 5. 12, he that hath the *S*. hath life.  
 See 1 John 1. 7; 4. 9; 5. 10, 11; Rev. 21. 7.
- SONGS.** Job 30. 9, now am I their *s*.  
 35. 10; Ps. 77. 6, who giveth *s*. in the night.  
 Ps. 32. 7, with *s*. of deliverance.  
 33. 3; Isa. 42. 10, sing unto him a new *s*.  
 40. 3, he hath put a new *s*. in my mouth.  
 69. 12, I was the *s*. of drunkards.  
 119. 54, my *s*. in house of my pilgrimage.  
 137. 4, the Lord's *s*. in a strange land.  
 Prov. 25. 20, that singeth *s*. to an heavy heart.  
 Isa. 23. 16, sing many *s*.  
 35. 10, the ransomed shall come with *s*.  
 Ezek. 33. 32, as a very lovely *s*.  
 Amos 8. 3, *s*. of the temple.  
 Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16, in psalms and spiritual *s*.  
 See Cant. 1. 1; Rev. 5. 9; 14. 3; 15. 3.
- SOON.** Ex. 2. 18, how is it ye are come so *s*.?  
 Job 32. 22, my Maker would *s*. take me away.  
 Ps. 37. 2, shall *s*. be cut down.  
 58. 3, go astray as *s*. as born.  
 68. 31, Ethiopia shall *s*. stretch out her hands.  
 90. 10, it is *s*. cut off.  
 106. 13, they *s*. forgot his works.  
 Prov. 14. 17, he that is *s*. angry.  
 See Mat. 21. 20; Gal. 1. 6; 2 Thess. 2. 2; Tit. 1. 7.
- SORE.** 2 Chron. 6. 29; Isa. 1. 6; Lu. 16. 20.
- SORROW.** Gen. 3. 16, multiply thy *s*.  
 42. 28, with *s*. to the grave.  
 Job 6. 10, I would harden myself in *s*.  
 21. 17, God distributeth *s*. in his anger.  
 41. 22, *s*. is turned into joy.  
 Ps. 13. 2, having *s*. in my heart daily.  
 90. 10, yet is their strength labour and *s*.  
 116. 3, I found trouble and *s*.  
 127. 2, to eat the bread of *s*.  
 Prov. 10. 22, maketh rich, addeth no *s*.  
 23. 29, who hath *s*.?  
 Eccl. 2. 23, all his days are *s*.  
 7. 3, *s*. is better than laughter.  
 11. 10, remove *s*. from thy heart.  
 Isa. 17. 11, day of desperate *s*.  
 35. 10; 61. 11, *s*. and sighing shall flee away.  
 53. 3, a man of *s*.  
 Jer. 30. 15, thy *s*. is incurable.  
 49. 23, there is *s*. on the sea.  
 Lam. 1. 12, any *s*. like unto my *s*.  
 Mat. 24. 8; Mk. 13. 8, beginning of *s*.  
 Lu. 22. 45, sleeping for *s*.  
 John 16. 6, *s*. hath filled your heart.  
 2 Cor. 2. 7, with overmuch *s*.  
 7. 10, godly *s*. worketh repentance.  
 1 Thess. 4. 13, *s*. not as others.  
 1 Tim. 6. 10, pierced with many *s*.  
 See Prov. 15. 13; Hos. 8. 10; Rev. 21. 4.
- SORROWFUL.** 1 Sam. 1. 15, woman of a *s*. spirit.  
 Ps. 69. 29, I am poor and *s*.  
 Prov. 14. 13, even in laughter the heart is *s*.  
 Jer. 31. 25, replenished every *s*. soul.  
 Zeph. 3. 18, I will gather them that are *s*.  
 Mat. 19. 23; Lu. 18. 23, went away *s*.  
 26. 37, he began to be *s*.  
 38; Mk. 14. 34, my soul is exceeding *s*.  
 John 16. 20, ye shall be *s*.  
 See Job 6. 7; 2 Cor. 6. 10; Phil. 2. 28.
- SORRY.** Ps. 38. 18, I will be *s*. for my sin.  
 Isa. 51. 19, who shall be *s*. for thee?  
 See 1 Sam. 22. 8; Neh. 8. 10; Mat. 14. 9.
- SORT.** Gen. 6. 19, two of every *s*.  
 1 Chron. 29. 14, to offer after this *s*.  
 Dan. 3. 29, deliver after this *s*.  
 Acts 17. 5, fellows of the baser *s*.  
 2 Cor. 7. 11; 3 John 6, after a godly *s*.  
 2 Tim. 3. 6, of this *s*. are they.  
 See Deut. 22. 11; Eccl. 2. 8; Ezek. 27. 24; 38. 4.
- SOTTISH.** Jer. 4. 22, they are *s*. children.
- SOUGHT.** Gen. 43. 30, he *s*. where to weep.  
 Ex. 4. 24, the Lord *s*. to kill him.  
 1 Sam. 13. 14, the Lord hath *s*. him a man.  
 1 Chron. 15. 13, we *s*. him not after due order.  
 2 Chron. 15. 4, when they *s*. him he was found.  
 15, they *s*. him with their whole desire.  
 16. 12, in his disease he *s*. not the Lord.  
 26. 5, as long as he *s*. the Lord.  
 Ps. 34. 4; 77. 2, I *s*. the Lord, and he heard me.  
 111. 2, *s*. out of all that have pleasure.  
 Eccl. 7. 29, *s*. out many inventions.  
 12. 10, the preacher *s*. to find acceptable words.  
 Isa. 62. 12, shalt be called, *S*. out.  
 65. 1, *s*. of them that asked not.  
 Jer. 10. 21, pastors have not *s*. the Lord.  
 Lam. 1. 19, they *s*. meat to relieve their souls.  
 Ezek. 22. 30, I *s*. for a man among them.  
 34. 4, neither have ye *s*. that which was lost.  
 Lu. 11. 16, *s*. of him a sign.  
 13. 6, he *s*. fruit thereon.  
 19. 3, *s*. to see Jesus.  
 Rom. 9. 32, *s*. it not by faith.  
 Heb. 12. 17, though he *s*. it carefully with tears.  
 See Cant. 3. 1; Lu. 2. 44; 1 Thess. 2. 6.
- SOUL.** Gen. 2. 7, a living *s*.  
 Ex. 30. 12, a ransom for his *s*.  
 Deut. 11. 13, serve him with all your *s*.  
 13. 6, thy friend, which is as thine own *s*.  
 30. 2; Mat. 22. 37, obey with all thy *s*.  
 Judg. 10. 16, his *s*. was grieved.  
 1 Sam. 18. 1; 20. 17, loved him as his own *s*.  
 1 Kings 8. 48, return with all their *s*.  
 1 Chron. 22. 19, set your *s*. to seek the Lord.  
 Job 3. 20, life unto the bitter in *s*.  
 12. 10, in whose hand is the *s*.  
 16. 4, if your *s*. were in my *s*. stead  
 23. 13, what his *s*. desireth, even that he doeth.  
 31. 30, wishing a curse to his *s*.  
 33. 22, his *s*. draweth near to the grave.  
 Ps. 33. 19, to deliver their *s*. from death.  
 34. 22, redeemeth the *s*. of his servants.  
 49. 8, the redemption of their *s*. is precious.  
 62. 1, my *s*. waiteth upon God.  
 63. 1, my *s*. thirsteth for thee.  
 74. 19, the *s*. of thy turtle dove.  
 103. 1; 104. 1, bless the Lord, O my *s*.  
 116. 7, return to thy rest, O my *s*.  
 8, thou hast delivered my *s*. from death.  
 119. 175, let my *s*. live.  
 142. 4, no man cared for my *s*.  
 Prov. 11. 25, the liberal *s*. shall be made fat.  
 19. 2, *s*. without knowledge.  
 25. 25, cold waters to thirsty *s*.  
 Isa. 55. 3, hear, and your *s*. shall live.  
 58. 10, if thou wilt satisfy the afflicted *s*.  
 Jer. 20. 13, hath delivered the *s*. of the poor.  
 31. 12, their *s*. shall be as a watered garden.  
 Ezek. 18. 4, all *s*. are mine.  
 22. 25, they have devoured *s*.  
 Hab. 2. 10, thou hast sinned against thy *s*.  
 Mat. 10. 28, to destroy both *s*. and body.  
 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36, lose his own *s*.  
 26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, my *s*. is exceeding sorrowful.  
 Lu. 21. 19, in your patience possess ye your *s*.  
 Acts 4. 32, of one heart and *s*.  
 Rom. 13. 1, let every *s*. be subject.  
 1 Thess. 5. 23, that your *s*. and body be preserved.  
 Heb. 6. 19, an anchor of the *s*.  
 13. 17, they watch for your *s*.  
 Jas. 5. 20, shall save a *s*. from death.  
 1 Pet. 2. 11, which war against the *s*.  
 4. 19, commit keeping of *s*. to him.  
 2 Pet. 2. 14, beguiling unstable *s*.  
 3 John 2, even as thy *s*. prospereth.  
 See Prov. 3. 22; Ezek. 3. 19; Acts 15. 24.
- SOUND (n.).** Lev. 26. 36, the *s*. of a shaken leaf.  
 1 Kings 18. 41, *s*. of abundance of rain.  
 Job 15. 21, a dreadful *s*. is in his cars.  
 Ps. 89. 15, that know the joyful *s*.  
 92. 3, harp with a solemn *s*.  
 Eccl. 12. 4, *s*. of grinding is low.  
 Jer. 50. 22, *s*. of battle in the land.  
 51. 54, *s*. of a cry cometh.  
 Ezek. 33. 5, he heard *s*, and took not warning.



John 3. 8, thou hearest the *s.*, but canst not tell.  
 Acts 2. 2, suddenly a *s.* from heaven.  
 Rom. 10. 18, *s.* went into all the earth.  
 1 Cor. 14. 8, an uncertain *s.*  
*See* 2 Kings 6. 32; Rev. 1. 15; 9. 9; 18. 22.  
**SOUND** (*adj.*). Prov. 2. 7; 3. 21; 8. 14, *s.* wisdom.  
 Prov. 14. 50, a *s.* heart is life of the flesh.  
 1 Tim. 1. 10; 2 Tim. 4. 3; Tit. 1. 9; 2. 1, *s.* doctrine.  
 2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of a *s.* mind.  
 13, form of *s.* words.  
*See* Ps. 119. 80; Lu. 15. 27; Tit. 2. 2, 8.  
**SOUND** (*v.*). Ex. 19. 19, the trumpet *s.* long.  
 Joel 2. 1, *s.* an alarm in holy mountain.  
 Mat. 6. 2, do not *s.* a trumpet before thee.  
 1 Thess. 1. 8, from you *s.* out word of the Lord.  
*See* Neh. 4. 18; 1 Cor. 13. 1; 15. 52; Rev. 8. 7.  
**SOUR**. Isa. 18. 5; Jer. 31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2; Hos. 4. 18.  
**SOW**. Job 4. 8, they that *s.* wickedness.  
 Ps. 97. 11, light is *s.* for the righteous.  
 126. 5, *s.* in tears.  
 Prov. 6. 19, he that *s.* discord.  
 Eccl. 11. 4, he that observeth the wind shall not *s.*  
 6, in morning *s.* thy seed.  
 Isa. 32. 20, that *s.* beside all waters.  
 Jer. 4. 3, *s.* not among thorns.  
 12. 13, they have *s.* wheat, but shall reap thorns.  
 Hos. 10. 12, *s.* in righteousness, reap in mercy.  
 Nah. 1. 14, that no more of thy name be *s.*  
 Hag. 1. 6, ye have *s.* much, and bring in little.  
 Mat. 6. 26, they *s.* not.  
 37, he that *s.* good seed.  
 John 4. 36, both he that *s.* and he that reapeth.  
 1 Cor. 15. 36, that which thou *s.* is not quickened.  
 2 Cor. 9. 6, he which *s.* sparingly.  
 Gal. 6. 7, whatsoever a man *s.*, that shall he reap.  
*See* Lev. 26. 5; Deut. 11. 10; Jer. 2. 2; Jas. 3. 18.  
**SOWER**. Isa. 55. 10; Jer. 50. 16; Mat. 13. 3; Mk. 4. 3; Lu. 8. 5; 2 Cor. 9. 10.  
**SPAKE**. Ps. 39. 3, then *s.* I with my tongue.  
 106. 33, he *s.* unadvisedly with his lips.  
 Mal. 3. 16, *s.* often one to another.  
 John 7. 46, never man *s.* like this man.  
 1 Cor. 13. 11, I *s.* as a child.  
 Heb. 12. 25, refused him that *s.* on earth.  
 2 Pet. 1. 21, holy men *s.* as they were moved.  
*See* Gen. 35. 15; John 9. 29; Heb. 1. 1.  
**SPAN**. Ex. 28. 16; Isa. 40. 12; 48. 13; Lam. 2. 20.  
**SPARE**. Ex. 18. 26, I will *s.* for their sakes.  
 Neh. 13. 22, *s.* me according to thy mercy.  
 Ps. 39. 13, *s.* me, that I may recover strength.  
 Prov. 13. 24, he that *s.* the rod.  
 19. 18, let not thy soul *s.* for his crying.  
 Joel 2. 17, *s.* thy people.  
 Mal. 3. 17, I will *s.* them as a man *s.*  
 Lu. 15. 17, bread enough and to *s.*  
 Rom. 8. 32, *s.* not his own Son.  
 11. 21, if God *s.* not the natural branches.  
 2 Pet. 2. 4, if God *s.* not the angels.  
*See* Prov. 17. 27; 21. 26; Isa. 54. 2; 58. 1.  
**SPARK**. Job 5. 7; 18. 5; Isa. 1. 31; 50. 11.  
**SPEAK**. Gen. 18. 37, to *s.* to God.  
 Ex. 4. 14, I know he can *s.* well.  
 35. 11, spake to Moses as a man *s.* to his friend.  
 Num. 20. 8, *s.* to the rock.  
 1 Sam. 25. 17, a man cannot *s.* to him.  
 Job 11. 5, oh that God would *s.* against thee.  
 13. 7, will ye *s.* wickedly for God?  
 32. 7, days should *s.*  
 35. 14, God *s.* once, yea, twice.  
 37. 20, if a man *s.* he shall be swallowed up.  
 Ps. 85. 8, I will hear what the Lord will *s.*  
 Prov. 23. 9, *s.* not in the ears of a fool.  
 Cant. 7. 9, causing lips of those asleep to *s.*  
 Isa. 19. 15, shall *s.* language of Canaan.  
 63. 1, I that *s.* in righteousness.  
 65. 24, while they are yet *s.*, I will hear.  
 Jer. 20. 9, I will not *s.* any more in his name.  
 Hab. 2. 3, at the end it shall *s.*  
 Zech. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25, *s.* every man the truth.  
 Mat. 8. 8, *s.* the word only, and my servant.  
 10. 19; Mk. 13. 11, how or what ye shall *s.*  
 12. 34; Lu. 6. 45, of abundance of heart mouth *s.*  
 36, every idle word that men shall *s.*

Mk. 9. 39, can lightly *s.* evil of me.  
 Lu. 6. 26, when all men *s.* well of you.  
 John 3. 11, we *s.* that we do know.  
 Acts 4. 17, that they *s.* to no man in this name,  
 20, we cannot but *s.*  
 26. 25, I *s.* words of truth and soberness.  
 1 Cor. 1. 10, that ye all *s.* the same thing.  
 14. 28, let him *s.* to himself and to God.  
 2 Cor. 4. 13, we believe and therefore *s.*  
 Eph. 4. 15, *s.* the truth in love.  
 Heb. 11. 4, he being dead yet *s.*  
 12. 24, that *s.* better things than that of Abel.  
 Jas. 1. 19, slow to *s.*  
*See* 1 Cor. 14. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 1; 2 Pet. 2. 12.  
**SPEAR**. Josh. 8. 18, stretch out the *s.*  
 Judg. 5. 8, was there a shield or *s.* seen?  
 1 Sam. 13. 22, nor *s.* with any but Saul.  
 17. 7, the staff of his *s.*  
 45, thou comest to me with a *s.*  
 Ps. 46. 9, he cutteth the *s.* in sunder.  
 Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, beat *s.* into pruninghooks.  
*See* Job 41. 29; Jer. 6. 23; Hab. 3. 11; John 19. 34.  
**SPECIAL**. Deut. 7. 6; Acts 19. 11.  
**SPECTACLE**. 1 Cor. 4. 9, made a *s.* to the world.  
**SPEECH**. Gen. 11. 1, earth was of one *s.*  
 Ex. 4. 10, I am slow of *s.*  
 Num. 12. 8, not in dark *s.*  
 Deut. 32. 2, my *s.* shall distil as dew.  
 1 Kings 3. 10, Solomon's *s.* pleased the Lord.  
 Job 6. 26, the *s.* of one that is desperate.  
 15. 3, or with *s.* wherewith he can do no good.  
 Ps. 19. 2, day unto day uttereth *s.*  
 3, there is no *s.* where their voice is not heard.  
 Prov. 17. 7, excellent *s.* becometh not a fool.  
 Cant. 4. 3, thy *s.* is comely.  
 Isa. 33. 19, of deeper *s.* than thou canst perceive.  
 Mat. 26. 73, thy *s.* bewrayeth thee.  
 1 Cor. 2. 1, not with excellency of *s.*  
 4. 19, not the *s.*, but the power.  
 2 Cor. 3. 12, we use great plainness of *s.*  
 10. 10, his *s.* is contemptible.  
 Col. 4. 6, let your *s.* be always with grace.  
 Tit. 2. 8, sound *s.*, that cannot be condemned.  
*See* Ezek. 3. 5; Rom. 16. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 6.  
**SPEECHLESS**. Mat. 22. 12; Lu. 1. 22; Acts 9. 7.  
**SPEED**. Gen. 24. 12, send me good *s.*  
 2 John 10, receive him not, neither bid him God *s.*  
*See* Ezra 6. 12; Isa. 5. 26; Acts 17. 15.  
**SPEEDILY**. Ps. 31. 2, deliver me *s.*  
 69. 17; 143. 7, hear me *s.*  
 79. 8, let thy mercies *s.* prevent us.  
 102. 2, when I call, answer me *s.*  
 Eccl. 8. 11, because sentence is not executed *s.*  
 Isa. 58. 8, thy health shall spring forth *s.*  
 Zech. 8. 21, let us go *s.* to pray.  
 Lu. 18. 8, he will avenge them *s.*  
*See* 1 Sam. 27. 1; Ezra 6. 13; 7. 17; Joel 3. 4.  
**SPEND**. Job 21. 13, they *s.* their days in wealth.  
 36. 11, they *s.* their days in prosperity.  
 Ps. 90. 9, we *s.* our years as a tale that is told.  
 Isa. 55. 2, why *s.* money for that which is not bread?  
 2 Cor. 12. 15, very gladly *s.* and be spent for you.  
*See* Prov. 21. 20; Eccl. 6. 12; Lu. 10. 35.  
**SPENT**. Gen. 21. 15, water was *s.* in the bottle.  
 Job 7. 6, days *s.* without hope.  
 Ps. 31. 10, my life is *s.* with grief.  
 Isa. 49. 4, I have *s.* my strength for nought.  
 Acts 17. 21, *s.* their time to tell some new thing.  
*See* Mk. 6. 35; Lu. 15. 14; 24. 29; Rom. 13. 12.  
**SPLIT**. 2 Sam. 14. 14, as water *s.*  
**SPLIT**. Ex. 35. 25; Mat. 6. 23; Lu. 12. 27.  
**SPIRIT**. Gen. 6. 3, my *s.* shall not always strive.  
 Ex. 35. 21, every one whom his *s.* made willing.  
 Num. 11. 17, take of the *s.* that is on thee.  
 14. 24, he had another *s.* with him.  
 16. 22; 27. 16, the God of the *s.* of all flesh.  
 27. 18, a man in whom is the *s.*  
 Josh. 5. 1, nor was there any more *s.* in them.  
 1 Kings 22. 21; 2 Chron. 18. 20, there came forth a  
 2 Kings 2. 9, let a double portion of thy *s.*  
 Neh. 9. 20, thou gavest thy good *s.* to instruct.  
 Job 4. 15, a *s.* passed before my face.  
 15. 13, thou turnest thy *s.* against God.

Job 26. 4, whose *s.* came from thee?  
 32. 8, there is a *s.* in man.  
 Ps. 51. 5; Lu. 23. 46, into thine hand I commit my *s.*  
 32. 2, in whose *s.* there is no guile.  
 51. 10, renew a right *s.* within me.  
 78. 8, whose *s.* was not steadfast.  
 104. 4; Heb. 1. 7, who maketh his angels *s.*  
 106. 33, they provoked his *s.*  
 139. 7, whither shall I go from thy *s.*?  
 Prov. 16. 2, the Lord weigheth the *s.*  
 18, an haughty *s.* goeth before a fall.  
 19; 29. 23; Isa. 57. 15, an humble *s.*  
 32, he that ruleth his *s.* better than he.  
 Eccl. 3. 21, who knoweth *s.* of man, and *s.* of beast?  
 7. 8, the patient in *s.* better than the proud.  
 8. 8, no man hath power over *s.* to retain *s.*  
 11. 5, the way of the *s.*  
 12. 7, the *s.* shall return to God.  
 Isa. 4. 4; 28. 6, *s.* of judgment.  
 11. 2; Eph. 1. 17, the *s.* of wisdom.  
 34. 16, his *s.* it hath gathered them.  
 42. 1, I have put my *s.* upon him.  
 57. 16, the *s.* should fail before me.  
 61. 1; Lu. 4. 18, the *S.* of the Lord is upon me.  
 Ezek. 3. 14; 8. 3; 11. 1, I went in the heat of my *s.*  
 11. 19; 18. 31; 36. 26, a new *s.*  
 Mic. 2. 11, a man walking in the *s.* and falsehood.  
 Mat. 14. 26; Mk. 6. 49, it is a *s.*  
 26. 41; Mk. 14. 38, the *s.* is willing.  
 Mk. 1. 10; John 1. 32, the *S.* descending on him.  
 8. 12, sighed deeply in his *s.*  
 Lu. 1. 17, go before him in *s.* and power of Elias.  
 2. 27, came by the *S.* into the temple.  
 8. 55, her *s.* came again.  
 9. 55, ye know not what manner of *s.*  
 10. 21, Jesus rejoiced in *s.*  
 24. 39, a *s.* hath not flesh and bones.  
 John 3. 34, God giveth not the *S.* by measure.  
 4. 24, God is a *S.*, worship him in *s.* and in truth.  
 6. 63, it is the *s.* that quickeneth.  
 14. 17; 15. 26; 16. 13; 1 John 4. 6, *S.* of truth.  
 Acts 2. 4, began to speak as the *S.* gave utterance.  
 6. 10, not able to resist the wisdom and *s.*  
 16. 16, his *s.* was stirred within him.  
 23. 8, say that there is neither angel nor *s.*  
 Rom. 8. 1, walk not after the flesh, but after the *S.*  
 2, the law of the *S.* of life.  
 11, the *S.* of him that raised up Jesus.  
 16, the *S.* itself beareth witness.  
 26, the *S.* maketh intercession.  
 12. 11, fervent in *s.*  
 1 Cor. 2. 4, in demonstration of the *S.*  
 10, the *S.* searcheth all things.  
 4. 21; Gal. 6. 1, in the *s.* of meekness.  
 6. 17, he that is joined to the Lord is one *s.*  
 20, glorify God in body and *s.*  
 12. 4, diversities of gifts, but the same *S.*  
 10, to another discerning of *s.*  
 14. 2, in the *s.* he speaketh mysteries.  
 15. 45, the last Adam made a quickening *s.*  
 2 Cor. 3. 6, the letter killeth, but the *s.* giveth life.  
 17, where the *S.* of the Lord is, there is liberty.  
 Gal. 3. 6, having begun in the *S.*  
 5. 16, walk in the *S.*  
 22; Eph. 5. 9, the fruit of the *S.*  
 25, if we live in the *S.*, let us walk in the *S.*  
 6. 8, he that soweth to the *S.* shall of the *S.* reap.  
 Eph. 2. 2, the *s.* that worketh in children of disobedience.  
 18, access by one *S.*  
 22, habitation of God through the *S.*  
 3. 16, strengthened by his *S.* in inner man.  
 4. 3, the unity of the *S.*  
 4, one body and one *S.*  
 25, renewed in *s.* of your mind.  
 30, grieve not the holy *S.* of God.  
 5. 18, be filled with the *S.*  
 6. 17, take sword of the *S.*  
 Phil. 1. 27, stand fast in one *s.*  
 2. 1, if any fellowship of the *S.*  
 Col. 1. 8, your love in the *s.*  
 2. 5, absent in flesh, yet with you in the *s.*  
 1 Thess. 5. 19, quench not the *S.*  
 2 Thess. 2. 13, chosen through sanctification of the *S.*

1 Tim. 3. 16, justified in the *S.*  
 4. 1, giving heed to seducing *s.*  
 12, be thou an example in *s.*  
 2 Tim. 4. 22, the Lord Jesus be with thy *s.*  
 Heb. 1. 14, ministering *s.*  
 4. 12, dividing asunder of soul and *s.*  
 9. 14, who through the eternal *S.*  
 12. 9, in subjection to the Father of *s.*  
 23, to *s.* of just men made perfect.  
 Jas. 2. 26, the body without the *s.* is dead.  
 4. 5, the *s.* lusteth to envy.  
 1 Pet. 1. 2, through sanctification of the *S.*  
 3. 4, ornament of a meek and quiet *s.*  
 18, but quickened by the *S.*  
 19, preached to *s.* in prison.  
 4. 6, live according to God in the *s.*  
 1 John 3. 24, by the *S.* he hath given us.  
 4. 1, believe not every *s.*, but try the *s.*  
 2, hereby know ye the *S.* of God.  
 3, every *s.* that confesseth not.  
 5. 6, it is the *S.* that beareth witness.  
 8, the *s.*, the water, and the blood.  
 Jude 19, sensual, having not the *S.*  
 Rev. 1. 10, I was in the *S.* on the Lord's day.  
 2. 7, 11, 17, 29; 3. 6, 13, 22, hear what the *S.* saith.  
 4. 2, I was in the *s.*, and, behold.  
 11. 11, the *S.* of life from God entered.  
 14. 13, blessed are the dead: Yea, saith the *S.*  
 22. 17, the *S.* and the bride say, Come.  
 See Mat. 8. 16; John 3. 5; Acts 7. 59; Rom. 7. 6.  
**SPIRITUAL.** Hos. 9. 7, the *s.* man is mad.  
 Rom. 1. 11, impart some *s.* gift.  
 7. 14, the law is *s.*  
 15. 27, partakers of their *s.* things.  
 1 Cor. 2. 13, comparing *s.* things with *s.*  
 15, he that is *s.* judgeth all things.  
 3. 1, not speak unto you as unto *s.*  
 10. 3, all eat the same *s.* meat.  
 12. 1; 14. 1, concerning *s.* gifts.  
 15. 44, it is raised a *s.* body.  
 46, that was not first which is *s.*  
 Gal. 6. 1, ye which are *s.*, restore such an one.  
 Eph. 5. 19, in psalms and hymns and *s.* songs.  
 6. 12, *s.* wickedness in high places.  
 1 Pet. 2. 5, a *s.* house, to offer up *s.* sacrifices.  
 See 1 Cor. 9. 11; Col. 1. 9; 3. 16.  
**SPIRITUALLY.** Rom. 8. 6; 1 Cor. 2. 14; Rev. 11. 8.  
**SPITE.** Ps. 10. 14, thou beholdest mischief and *s.*  
**SPOIL (n.).** Judg. 5. 30, necks of them that take *s.*  
 1 Sam. 14. 32, people fell upon the *s.*  
 2 Chron. 15. 11, offered to the Lord of the *s.*  
 20. 25, three days gathering the *s.*  
 28. 15, with the *s.* they clothed the naked.  
 Esth. 3. 13; 8. 11, take the *s.* of them for a prey.  
 9. 10, on the *s.* laid they not their hand.  
 Job 29. 17, I plucked the *s.* out of his teeth.  
 Ps. 119. 162, rejoice as one that findeth great *s.*  
 Prov. 16. 19, than to divide *s.* with the proud.  
 31. 11, he shall have no need of *s.*  
 Isa. 3. 14, the *s.* of the poor is in your houses.  
 42. 24, who gave Jacob for a *s.*?  
 53. 12, divide the *s.* with the strong.  
 See Isa. 9. 3; Ezek. 7. 21; 38. 13; Nah. 2. 9; Zech. 14. 1.  
**SPOIL (v.).** Ex. 3. 22, ye shall slay the Egyptians.  
 Ps. 76. 5, the stouthearted are *s.*  
 Cant. 2. 15, the little foxes that *s.* the vines.  
 Isa. 33. 1, woe to thee that *s.*, and thou wast not *s.*!  
 42. 22, this is a people robbed and *s.*  
 Jer. 4. 30, when *s.*, what wilt thou do?  
 Hab. 2. 8, thou hast *s.* many nations.  
 Zech. 11. 2, howl because the mighty are *s.*  
 Col. 2. 15, having *s.* principalities.  
 See Ps. 35. 10; Isa. 22. 4; Col. 2. 8; Heb. 10. 34.  
**SPOKEN.** Num. 23. 19, hath he *s.*, and shall he not  
 make it good?  
 1 Sam. 1. 16, out of my grief have I *s.*  
 1 Kings 18. 24, the people said, it is well *s.*  
 2 Kings 4. 13, wouldest thou be *s.* for to the king?  
 Ps. 62. 11, God hath *s.* once.  
 65. 14, my mouth hath *s.* when in trouble.  
 87. 3, glorious things are *s.* of thee.  
 Prov. 15. 23, a word *s.* in due season.  
 25. 11, a word fitly *s.* is like.

Ecc. 7. 21, take no heed to all words s.  
 Isa. 48. 15, I, even I, have s.  
 Mal. 3. 13, what have we s. so much against?  
 Mk. 14. 9, shall be s. of for a memorial.  
 Lu. 2. 34, for a sign which shall be s. against.  
 Acts 19. 36, these things cannot be s. against.  
 Rom. 1. 8, your faith is s. of.  
 14. 16, let not your good be evil s. of.  
 Heb. 2. 2, the word s. by angels.  
 See Heb. 13. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 14; 2 Pet. 3. 2.  
**SPOKESMAN.** Ex. 4. 16, he shall be thy s.  
**SPORT.** Gen. 26. 8; Isa. 57. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13.  
**SPOT.** Num. 28. 3; 9. 11; 29. 17, lambs without s.  
 Deut. 32. 5, their s. is not the s. of his children.  
 Job 11. 15, lift up thy face without s.  
 Jer. 13. 23, or the leopard his s.  
 Eph. 5. 27, glorious church, not having s.  
 1 Tim. 6. 14, commandment without s.  
 Heb. 9. 14, offered himself without s.  
 1 Pet. 1. 19, lamb without blemish or s.  
 2 Pet. 3. 14, that ye may be found without s.  
 Jude 12, these are s. in your feasts.  
 See Cant. 4. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 13; Jude 23.  
**SPOUSE.** Cant. 4. 8; 5. 1; Hos. 4. 13.  
**SPRANG.** Mk. 4. 8; Acts 16. 29; Heb. 7. 14; 11. 12.  
**SPREAD.** Deut. 32. 11, eagle s. abroad her wings.  
 2 Kings 19. 14; Isa. 37. 14, s. letter before the Lord.  
 Job 9. 8, God who alone s. out the heavens.  
 26. 9, he s. his cloud upon it.  
 29. 19, my root was s. out by waters.  
 36. 30, he s. his light upon it.  
 Ps. 118, hast thou with him s. out the sky?  
 Ps. 105. 39, he s. a cloud for a covering.  
 140. 5, they have s. a net by the wayside.  
 Isa. 1. 15, when ye s. forth your hands I will hide.  
 33. 23, they could not s. the sail.  
 65. 2, s. out hands to a rebellious people.  
 Jer. 8. 2, they shall s. them before the sun.  
 Ezek. 26. 14, a place to s. nets upon.  
 Mat. 21. 8; Mk. 11. 8; Lu. 19. 36, s. garments.  
 Acts 4. 17, but that it s. no further.  
 See Judg. 8. 25; 1 Kings 8. 54; Ezra 9. 5.  
**SPRIGS.** Isa. 18. 5; Ezek. 17. 6.  
**SPRING.** Num. 21. 17, s. up, O well.  
 1 Sam. 9. 26, about the s. of the day.  
 Job 5. 6, neither doth trouble s. out of the ground.  
 38. 16, hast thou entered into the s. of the sea?  
 Ps. 87. 7, all my s. are in thee.  
 104. 10, he sendeth the s. into valleys.  
 107. 33, he turneth water-s. into dry ground.  
 55, turneth dry ground into water-s.  
 Prov. 25. 26, a troubled fountain, and a corrupt s.  
 Isa. 42. 9, before they s. forth I tell you.  
 43. 19, a new thing, now it shall s. forth.  
 45. 8, let righteousness s. up together.  
 58. 8, thine health shall s. forth.  
 11, shall be like a s. of water.  
 Mk. 4. 27, seed should s. he knoweth not how.  
 See Joel 2. 22; John 4. 14; Heb. 12. 15.  
**SPRINKLE.** Job 2. 12; Isa. 52. 15; Ezek. 36. 25.  
**SPROUT.** Job 14. 7, a tree will s. again.  
**SPUNGE.** Mat. 27. 48; Mk. 15. 36; John 19. 29.  
**SPY.** Num. 13. 16; Josh. 2. 1; Gal. 2. 4.  
**STABILITY.** Isa. 33. 6, the s. of thy times.  
**STABLE.** 1 Chron. 16. 30; Ezek. 25. 5.  
**STAFF.** Gen. 32. 10, with my s. I passed over.  
 Ex. 12. 11, eat it with s. in hand.  
 Num. 13. 23, bare grapes between two on a s.  
 Judg. 6. 21, the angel put forth end of his s.  
 2 Sam. 3. 29, not fall one that leaneth on a s.  
 2 Kings 4. 29, lay my s. on the face of the child.  
 18. 21; Isa. 36. 6, thou trustest on s.  
 Ps. 23. 4, thy rod and s. comfort me.  
 Isa. 3. 1, the stay and s., the whole stay of bread.  
 9. 4, thou hast broken the s. of his shoulder.  
 10. 5, the s. in their hand is mine indignation.  
 15, as if the s. should lift up itself.  
 14. 5, the Lord hath broken the s. of the wicked.  
 Jer. 48. 17, how is the strong s. broken?  
 Zech. 11. 10, took my s., even Beauty.  
 Mk. 6. 8, take nothing, save s. only.  
 Heb. 11. 21, leaning on the top of his s.  
 See Ex. 21. 19; Num. 22. 27; Isa. 28. 27.

**STAGGER.** Job 12. 25; Ps. 107. 27, s. like a drunken man.  
 Isa. 29. 9, they s., but not with strong drink.  
 See Isa. 19. 14; Rom. 4. 20.  
**STAIN.** Job 3. 5; Isa. 23. 9; 63. 3.  
**STAIRS.** 1 Kings 6. 8; Neh. 9. 4; Cant. 2. 14.  
**STAKES.** Isa. 33. 20; 54. 2.  
**STALK.** Gen. 41. 5; Josh. 2. 6; Hos. 8. 7.  
**STALL.** Prov. 15. 17; Hab. 3. 17; Mal. 4. 2.  
**STAMMERING.** Isa. 28. 11; 32. 4; 33. 19.  
**STAMP.** Ex. 9. 21; 2 Sam. 22. 43; Jer. 47. 3.  
**STAND.** Deut. 14. 13; 2 Chron. 20. 17, s. still, and see.  
 Deut. 29. 10, ye s. this day all of you before the Lord.  
 1 Sam. 9. 27, s. thou still a while. [minister.  
 1 Kings 8. 11; 2 Chron. 5. 14, priests could not s. to  
 17. 1; 18. 15; 2 Kings 3. 14; 5. 16, the Lord before  
 whom I s.  
 2 Kings 19. 4, two kings stood not, how shall we s.?  
 2 Chron. 54. 32, caused all present to s. to it.  
 Esth. 8. 11, to s. for their life.  
 Job 8. 15, shall lean on his house, but it shall not s.  
 19. 25, he shall s. at the latter day.  
 Ps. 1. 1, nor s. in the way of sinners.  
 5, the ungodly shall not s. in judgment.  
 4. 4, s. in awe, and sin not.  
 10. 1, why s. thou afar off?  
 24. 3, who shall s. in his holy place?  
 33. 11, the counsel of the Lord s. for ever.  
 35. 2, s. up for my help.  
 76. 7, who may s. in thy sight?  
 94. 16, who will s. up for me?  
 109. 31, shall s. at right hand of the poor.  
 122. 2, our feet shall s. within thy gates.  
 130. 3, if thou, Lord, mark iniquities, who shall s.?  
 147. 17, who can s. before his cold?  
 Prov. 22. 29, shall s. before kings.  
 27. 4, who is able to s. before envy?  
 Eccl. 8. 3, s. not in an evil thing.  
 Isa. 7. 7; 8. 10, thus saith the Lord, it shall not s.  
 21. 8, I s. continually on watchtower.  
 28. 18, your agreement with hell shall not s.  
 40. 8, the word of God shall s. for ever.  
 65. 5, s. by thyself, I am holier than thou.  
 Jer. 6. 16, s. ye in the ways, ask for the old paths  
 35. 19, shall not want a man to s. before me.  
 Dan. 11. 16, he shall s. in the glorious land.  
 12. 13, and shall s. in thy lot.  
 Mic. 5. 4, he shall s. and feed in strength.  
 Nah. 2. 8, s., s., shall they cry.  
 Zech. 3. 1, Satan s. at his right hand.  
 Mal. 3. 2, who shall s. when he appeareth?  
 Mat. 12. 25; Mk. 3. 24, 25; Lu. 11. 18, house divided  
 shall not s.  
 16. 28; Lu. 9. 27, there be some s. here.  
 20. 3, others s. idle in the marketplace.  
 Rom. 5. 2, this grace wherein we s.  
 14. 4, God is able to make him s.  
 1 Cor. 2. 5, faith should not s. in wisdom.  
 16. 13, s. fast in the faith.  
 Gal. 4. 20, I s. in doubt of you.  
 5. 1, s. fast in the liberty.  
 Eph. 6. 13, having done all, to s.  
 Phil. 1. 27, s. fast in one spirit.  
 4. 1; 1 Thess. 3. 8, s. fast in the Lord.  
 1 Thess. 3. 8, we live, if ye s. fast.  
 2 Tim. 2. 19, the foundation of God s. sure.  
 Jas. 5. 9, the judge s. before the door.  
 Rev. 3. 20, I s. at the door, and knock.  
 6. 17, is come, and who shall be able to s.?  
 12. 13, the dead, small and great, s. before God.  
 See Rom. 14. 4; 1 Cor. 10. 12; Rev. 15. 2.  
**STANDARD.** Isa. 10. 18, as when s-bearer fainteth.  
 49. 22, I will set up my s. to the people.  
 59. 19, Spirit of the Lord shall lift up s. against.  
 62. 10, go through, lift up a s.  
 Jer. 4. 6; 50. 2; 51. 12, set up a s.  
 See Num. 1. 52; 2. 3; 10. 14.  
**STATE.** Ps. 39. 5; Mat. 12. 45; Lu. 11. 26.  
**STATUTE.** Num. 13. 32, men of great s.  
 1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on height of his s.  
 Isa. 10. 33, high ones of s. hewn down.  
 45. 14, men of s. shall come.  
 Mat. 6. 27; Lu. 12. 25, not add to s.

Lu. 2. 52, Jesus increased in *s*.  
 19. 3, little of *s*.  
 Eph. 4. 13, *s* of the fullness of Christ.  
*See* 2 Sam. 21. 20; Cant. 7. 7; Ezek. 17. 6; 31. 5.  
**STATUTE.** Ex. 18. 16, the *s* of God.  
 Lev. 3. 17; 16. 34; 24. 9, a perpetual *s*.  
 2 Kings 17. 8, *s* of the heathen.  
 Neh. 9. 14, *s* and laws.  
 Ps. 19. 8, the *s* of the Lord are right.  
 50. 16, to declare my *s*.  
 Ezek. 5. 6, hath changed my *s*.  
 20. 25, *s* that were not good.  
 33. 15, walk in the *s* of life.  
 Zech. 1. 6, my *s*, did they not take hold?  
*See* Ps. 18. 22; 105. 45; 119. 12, etc.; Ezek. 18. 19.  
**STAVES.** Num. 21. 18, nobles digged with *s*.  
 1 Sam. 17. 43, am I a dog, that thou comest with *s*?  
 Hab. 3. 14, strike through with his *s*.  
 Zech. 11. 7, took unto me two *s*.  
 Mat. 10. 10; Lu. 9. 3, neither two coats, nor *s*.  
*See* Mat. 26. 47; Mk. 14. 43; Lu. 22. 52.  
**STAY** (*v.*). 2 Sam. 22. 19; Ps. 18. 18, the Lord was my *s*.  
 Isa. 3. 1, take away the *s* and staff.  
*See* Lev. 13. 5; 1 Kings 10. 19; Isa. 19. 13.  
**STAY** (*v.*). Gen. 19. 17, neither *s* in plain.  
 Ex. 9. 28, ye shall *s*. no longer.  
 Num. 16. 48; 25. 8; 2 Sam. 24. 35; 1 Chron. 21. 22;  
 Ps. 106. 30, the plague was *s*.  
 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chron. 21. 15, *s*. now thine hand.  
 Job 37. 4, he will not *s*. them.  
 38. 11, here shall thy proud waves be *s*.  
 37, who can *s*. the bottles of heaven?  
 Prov. 28. 17, let no man *s*. him.  
 Isa. 26. 3, whose mind is *s*. on thee.  
 27. 8, he *s*. his rough wind.  
 29. 9, *s*. yourselves, and wonder.  
 30. 12, ye trust in oppression, and *s*. thereon.  
 50. 10, trust in name of the Lord, and *s*. on his God.  
 Dan. 4. 35, none can *s*. his hand.  
 Hag. 1. 10, heaven is *s*. earth is *s*.  
*See* Josh. 10. 13; 1 Sam. 24. 7; Jer. 4. 6; 20. 9.  
**STEAD.** Ex. 4. 16, be to him in *s* of God.  
 Num. 10. 31, be to us in *s* of eyes.  
 32. 14, risen in your fathers' *s*.  
 Job 16. 4, if your soul were in my soul's *s*.  
 31. 40, thistles grow in *s* of wheat.  
 34. 24, he shall set others in their *s*.  
 Ps. 45. 16, in *s* of fathers shall be children.  
 Prov. 11. 8, the wicked cometh in his *s*.  
 Isa. 3. 24, in *s* of girdle a rent.  
 55. 13, in *s* of the thorn shall come up the fir tree.  
 2 Cor. 5. 20, we pray you in Christ's *s*.  
*See* Gen. 30. 2; 2 Kings 17. 24; 1 Chron. 5. 22.  
**STEADY.** Ex. 17. 12, Moses' hands were *s*.  
**STEAL.** Gen. 31. 27, wherefore didst thou *s*. away?  
 44. 8, how then should we *s*. silver or gold?  
 Prov. 6. 30, if he *s*. to satisfy his soul.  
 30. 9, lest I be poor, and *s*.  
 Jer. 23. 30, prophets that *s*. my words.  
 Mat. 6. 19, thieves break through and *s*.  
 John 10. 10, thief cometh not, but to *s*.  
*See* Hos. 4. 2; Mat. 27. 64; Rom. 2. 21.  
**STEALTH.** 2 Sam. 19. 3, by *s*. into city.  
**STEDFAST.** Ps. 78. 8, not *s*. with God.  
 Dan. 6. 26, living God, and *s*. for ever.  
 Heb. 2. 2, word spoken by angels was *s*.  
 3. 14, hold our confidence *s*. to end.  
 6. 19, hope as anchor, sure and *s*.  
 1 Pet. 5. 9, resist *s*. in the faith.  
*See* Acts 2. 42; Col. 2. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 17.  
**STEEL.** 2 Sam. 22. 35; Job 20. 24; Jer. 15. 12.  
**STEEP.** Ezek. 38. 20; Mic. 1. 4; Mat. 8. 32.  
**STEP.** 1 Sam. 20. 3, but a *s*. between me and death.  
 Job 14. 16, thou numberest my *s*.  
 23. 11, my foot hath held his *s*.  
 29. 6, I washed my *s*. with butter.  
 31. 4, doth not he count my *s*?  
 7, if my *s*. hath turned out of the way.  
 Ps. 37. 23, the *s* of a good man are ordered.  
 31, none of his *s*. shall slide.  
 44. 18, nor have our *s*. declined.  
 56. 6, they mark my *s*.  
 73. 2, my *s*. had well nigh slipped.

Ps. 85. 13, set us in the way of his *s*.  
 119. 133, order my *s*. in thy word.  
 Prov. 4. 12, thy *s*. shall not be straitened.  
 5. 5, her *s*. take hold on hell.  
 16. 9, the Lord directeth his *s*.  
 Isa. 26. 6, *s* of the needy shall tread it down.  
 Jer. 10. 23, not in man to direct his *s*.  
 Rom. 4. 12, walk in *s* of that faith.  
 2 Cor. 12. 18, walked we not in same *s*?  
 1 Pet. 2. 21, that ye should follow his *s*. [22.  
*See* Ex. 20. 26; 2 Sam. 22. 37; Lam. 4. 18; Ezek. 40.  
**STEWARDS.** 1 Kings 16. 9, drunk in house of his *s*.  
 Lu. 12. 42, that faithful and wise *s*.  
*See* Gen. 15. 2; Lu. 8. 3; 1 Cor. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 10.  
**STICK.** Num. 15. 32, gathered *s*. on sabbath.  
 1 Kings 17. 12, I am gathering two *s*.  
 Job 33. 21, his bones *s*. out.  
 Ps. 38. 2, thine arrows *s*. fast in me.  
 Prov. 18. 24, a friend that *s*. closer than a brother.  
 Ezek. 37. 16, take *s*, and write on it.  
*See* 2 Kings 6. 6; Lam. 4. 8; Ezek. 29. 4.  
**STIFF.** Ex. 32. 9; 33. 3; 34. 9; Deut. 9. 6, 13; 10. 16,  
*s*-necked people.  
 Ps. 75. 5, speak not with *s*. neck.  
 Jer. 17. 23, obeyed not, but made their neck *s*.  
 Ezek. 2. 4, impudent and *s*-hearted.  
 Acts 7. 51, ye *s*-necked, ye do always resist.  
*See* Deut. 31. 27; 2 Chron. 30. 8; 36. 13.  
**STILL.** Ex. 15. 16, as *s*. as a stone.  
 Num. 14. 38, Joshua and Caleb lived *s*.  
 Josh. 24. 10, Balaam blessed you *s*.  
 Judg. 18. 9, the land is good, and are ye *s*?  
 2 Sam. 14. 32, good to have been there *s*.  
 2 Kings 7. 4, if we sit *s*. here, we die also.  
 2 Chron. 22. 9, no power to keep *s*. the kingdom.  
 Job 2. 9, dost thou *s*. retain thine integrity?  
 Ps. 4. 4, commune with thine heart, and be *s*.  
 8. 2, *s*. the enemy and avenger.  
 23. 2, beside the *s*. waters.  
 46. 10, be *s*, and know that I am God.  
 76. 8, earth feared, and was *s*.  
 83. 1, hold not thy peace, and be not *s*, O God.  
 84. 4, they will be *s*. praising thee.  
 107. 29, so that the waves thereof are *s*.  
 139. 18, when I awake, I am *s*. with thee.  
 Eccl. 12. 9, he *s*. taught knowledge.  
 Isa. 5. 25; 9. 12; 10. 4, his hand is stretched out *s*.  
 30. 7, their strength is to sit *s*.  
 42. 14, I have been *s*, and refrained.  
 Jer. 8. 14, why do we sit *s*?  
 31. 20, I do earnestly remember him *s*.  
 Zech. 11. 16, nor feed that that standeth *s*.  
 Mk. 4. 39, arose, and said, peace, be *s*.  
 Rev. 22. 11, unjust *s*, filthy *s*, holy *s*.  
*See* Num. 13. 30; Ps. 65. 7; 89. 9; 92. 14.  
**STING.** Prov. 23. 32; 1 Cor. 15. 55; Rev. 9. 10.  
**STIR.** Num. 24. 9, who shall *s*. him up?  
 Deut. 32. 11, as an eagle *s*. up her nest.  
 1 Sam. 22. 5, my son hath *s*. up my servant.  
 26. 19, if the Lord have *s*. thee up.  
 1 Kings 11. 14, the Lord *s*. up an adversary.  
 1 Chron. 5. 26; 2 Chron. 36. 22; Hag. 1. 14, God *s*. up  
 the spirit.  
 Job 17. 8, the innocent shall *s*. up himself.  
 41. 10, none dare *s*. him up.  
 Ps. 35. 23, *s*. up thyself.  
 39. 2, my sorrow was *s*.  
 Prov. 10. 12, hatred *s*. up stripes.  
 15. 18; 29. 22, a wrathful man *s*. up strife.  
 Isa. 10. 26, the Lord shall *s*. up a scourge.  
 14. 9, hell from beneath *s*. up the dead.  
 64. 7, none *s*. up himself to take hold.  
 Lu. 23. 5, he *s*. up the people.  
 Acts 17. 16, his spirit was *s*. in him.  
 19. 23, no small *s*. about that way.  
 2 Tim. 1. 6, *s*. up gift of God in thee.  
 2 Pet. 1. 13, I think it meet to *s*. you up.  
*See* Cant. 2. 7; 3. 5; 8. 4; Isa. 22. 2; Acts 12. 13.  
**STOCK.** Job 14. 8, though the *s*. thereof die.  
 Isa. 40. 24, their *s*. shall not take root.  
 44. 19, shall I fall down to the *s*. of a tree?  
 Hos. 4. 12, my people ask counsel at their *s*.  
 Neh. 3. 6; Heb. 10. 33, a gazing *s*.



Acts 13. 26, children of the *s.* of Abraham.  
*See* Jer. 2. 27; 10. 8; 20. 2; Phil. 3. 5.  
**STOLE.** 2 Sam. 15. 6, Absalom *s.* the hearts.  
 Eph. 4. 28, let him that *s.* steal no more. [28. 13.  
*See* Gen. 31. 20; 2 Kings 11. 2; 2 Chron. 22. 11; Mat.  
**STOLEN.** Josh. 7. 11, they have *s.*, and dissembled.  
 2 Sam. 21. 12, men had *s.* the bones of Saul.  
 Prov. 9. 17, *s.* waters are sweet.  
 Obad. 5, *s.* till they had enough.  
*See* Gen. 30. 33; 31. 19; Ex. 22. 7; 2 Sam. 19. 41.  
**STOMACH.** 1 Tim. 5. 23, for thy *s.* sake.  
**STONE.** Gen. 11. 3, they had brick for *s.*  
 28. 18, 22; 31. 45; 35. 14, set up a *s.* for a pillar.  
 Deut. 8. 9, a land whose *s.* are iron.  
 Josh. 24. 27, this *s.* shall be a witness.  
 2 Sam. 17. 13, till there be not one small *s.* found there.  
 2 Kings 3. 25, cast every man his *s.*  
 Job 5. 23, in league with *s.* of the field.  
 6. 12, is my strength the strength of *s.*?  
 14. 19, the waters wear the *s.*  
 28. 3, he searcheth out the *s.* of darkness.  
 41. 24, his heart is as firm as a *s.*  
 Ps. 91. 12; Mat. 4. 6; Lu. 4. 11, lest thou dash thy foot  
 against a *s.*  
 118. 22; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10, the *s.* which the  
 builders refused is become the head *s.*  
 Prov. 27. 3, a *s.* is heavy, a fool's wrath heavier.  
 Isa. 54. 11, I will lay thy *s.* with fair colours.  
 60. 17, bring for *s.* iron.  
 62. 10, gather out the *s.*  
 Jer. 2. 27, and to a *s.*, thou hast brought me forth.  
 Dan. 2. 34, a *s.* was cut out of the mountain.  
 Hab. 2. 11, the *s.* shall cry out of the wall.  
 19, that saith to the dumb *s.*, arise.  
 Hag. 2. 15, before *s.* was laid upon *s.*  
 Zech. 3. 9, upon one *s.* shall be seven eyes.  
 4. 7, bring forth the head-*s.* thereof.  
 7. 12, they made their hearts as *s.*  
 Mat. 7. 9; Lu. 11. 11, will he give him a *s.*?  
 21. 44; Lu. 20. 18, whosoever shall fall on this *s.*  
 24. 2; Mk. 13. 2; Lu. 19. 44; 21. 6, not one *s.* upon  
 another.  
 Mk. 13. 1, see what manner of *s.* are here!  
 16. 4; Lu. 24. 2, found *s.* rolled away.  
 Lu. 4. 3, command this *s.* that it be made bread.  
 John 1. 42, Cephas, by interpretation a *s.*  
 8. 7, first cast a *s.*  
 11. 39, take ye away the *s.*  
 Acts 17. 29, that the Godhead is like to *s.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 5, as lively *s.*, are built up.  
*See* 1 Sam. 30. 6; 1 Cor. 3. 12; 2 Cor. 3. 3; Rev. 2. 17.  
**STONY.** Ps. 141. 6; Ezek. 11. 19; 36. 26; Mat. 13. 5.  
**STOOD.** Gen. 18. 22, *s.* yet before the Lord.  
 Num. 14. 19, *s.* behind them.  
 Josh. 3. 16, waters *s.* up on an heap.  
 2 Kings 23. 3, all the people *s.* to the covenant.  
 Esth. 9. 16, Jews *s.* for their lives.  
 Ps. 33. 9, he commanded, and it *s.* fast.  
 Lu. 24. 36, Jesus himself *s.* in the midst.  
 2 Tim. 4. 16, no man *s.* with me.  
*See* Gen. 23. 3; Job 29. 8; Ezek. 37. 10; Rev. 7. 11.  
**STOOP.** Gen. 49. 9, Judah *s.* down.  
 Prov. 12. 25, heaviness maketh the heart *s.*  
 John 8. 6, *s.* down, and wrote on the ground.  
*See* 2 Chron. 36. 17; Job 9. 13; Mk. 1. 7; John 20. 11.  
**STOP.** Gen. 8. 2, windows of heaven were *s.*  
 1 Kings 18. 44, that the rain *s.* thee not.  
 Ps. 107. 42, iniquity shall *s.* her mouth.  
 Zech. 7. 11, refused, and *s.* their ears.  
 Rom. 7. 57, *s.* their ears, and ran upon him.  
 Acts 3. 19, that every mouth may be *s.*  
 Tit. 1. 11, whose mouths must be *s.*  
 Heb. 11. 33, through faith *s.* mouths of lions.  
*See* Gen. 26. 15; Job 5. 16; Ps. 58. 4; Prov. 21. 13.  
**STORE.** Lev. 25. 22; 26. 10, eat of the old *s.*  
 Deut. 28. 5, blessed be thy basket and *s.*  
 2 Kings 20. 17, thy fathers have laid up in *s.*  
 Ps. 144. 13, affording all manner of *s.*  
 Nah. 2. 9, none end of the *s.* and glory.  
 Mal. 3. 10, bring tithes into *s.*-house.  
 Lu. 12. 24, neither have *s.*-house nor barn.  
 1 Cor. 16. 2, every one lay by him in *s.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 19, laying up in *s.* a good foundation.

MIN. Pron.

2 Pet. 3. 7, by same word are kept in *s.*  
*See* 1 Kings 10. 10; 1 Chron. 29. 16; Ps. 33. 7.  
**STORK.** Ps. 104. 17, as for the *s.*, the fir trees are her  
 house.  
 Jer. 8. 7, yea, the *s.* in the heaven.  
 Zech. 5. 9, like the wings of a *s.*  
**STORM.** Ps. 55. 8, escape from windy *s.*  
 83. 15, make them afraid with thy *s.*  
 107. 29, he maketh the *s.* a calm.  
 Isa. 4. 6; 25. 4, a covert from *s.*  
 28. 2, as a destroying *s.*  
 Ezek. 38. 9, shalt ascend and come like a *s.*  
 Nah. 1. 3, the Lord hath his way in the *s.*  
*See* Job 21. 18; 27. 21; Mk. 4. 37; Lu. 8. 23.  
**STORMY.** Ps. 107. 25; 148. 8; Ezek. 13. 11.  
**STORY.** 2 Chron. 13. 22; 24. 27.  
**STOUT.** Dan. 7. 20, whose look was more *s.*  
 Mal. 3. 13, words have been *s.* against me.  
*See* Ps. 76. 5; Isa. 9. 9; 10. 12; 46. 12.  
**STRAIGHT.** Ps. 5. 8, make thy way *s.*  
 Prov. 4. 25, let eyelids look *s.* before thee.  
 Eccl. 1. 15; 7. 13, crooked cannot be made *s.*  
 Isa. 40. 3, make *s.* a highway.  
 4; 42. 16; 45. 2; Lu. 3. 5, crooked shall be made *s.*  
 Jer. 31. 9, cause them to walk in a *s.* way. [paths *s.*  
 Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 3; Lu. 3. 4; John 1. 23, make his  
 Lu. 13. 18, she was made *s.*  
 Acts 9. 11, street which is called *s.*  
 Heb. 12. 13, make *s.* paths for your feet.  
*See* Josh. 6. 5; 1 Sam. 6. 12; Ezek. 1. 7; 10. 22.  
**STRAIGHTWAY.** Prov. 7. 22, he goeth after her *s.*  
 Mat. 4. 20; Mk. 1. 18, they *s.* left their nets.  
 Jas. 1. 24, *s.* forgetteth what manner of man *s.*  
*See* Lu. 14. 5; John 13. 32; Acts 9. 20; 16. 33.  
**STRAIN.** Mat. 23. 24, *s.* at a gnat.  
**STRAIT.** 2 Sam. 24. 14, I am in a great *s.*  
 Job 20. 22, he shall be in *s.*  
 Isa. 49. 20, the place is too *s.* for me, give place.  
 Mic. 2. 7, is spirit of the Lord *s.*?  
 Mat. 7. 13; Lu. 13. 24, enter in at the *s.* gate.  
 Lu. 12. 50, how am I *s.* till it be accomplished!  
 2 Cor. 6. 12, ye are not *s.* in us.  
 Phil. 1. 23, I am in a *s.* betwixt two.  
*See* 2 Kings 6. 1; Job 18. 7; 37. 10; Jer. 19. 9.  
**STRAITLY.** Gen. 43. 7; Josh. 6. 1; Acts 4. 17.  
**STRAITNESS.** Deut. 28. 53; Job 36. 16.  
**STRANGE.** Gen. 42. 7, Joseph made himself *s.*  
 Ex. 2. 22; 18. 3; Ps. 137. 4, in a *s.* land.  
 Lev. 10. 1; Num. 3. 4; 26. 61, offered *s.* fire.  
 1 Kings 11. 1, Solomon loved many *s.* women.  
 Job 19. 17, my breath is *s.* to my wife.  
 31. 3, a *s.* punishment to workers.  
 Prov. 2. 16, to deliver thee from the *s.* woman.  
 5. 3, 20, for the lips of a *s.* woman.  
 21. 8, the way of man is froward and *s.*  
 23. 27, a *s.* woman is a narrow pit.  
 Isa. 28. 21, his *s.* work, his *s.* act.  
 Ezek. 3. 5, not sent to people of a *s.* speech.  
 Zeph. 1. 8, clothed with *s.* apparel.  
 Lu. 5. 26, we have seen *s.* things to-day.  
 Acts 17. 20, thou bringest *s.* things to our ears.  
 26. 11, persecuted them even to *s.* cities.  
 Heb. 13. 9, carried about with *s.* doctrines.  
 1 Pet. 4. 4, they think it *s.* ye run not.  
 12, not *s.* concerning the fiery trial.  
*See* Judg. 11. 2; Ezra 10. 2; Prov. 2. 16; Jer. 8. 19.  
**STRANGER.** Gen. 23. 4; Ps. 39. 12, I am a *s.* with you.  
 Ex. 23. 9, ye know the heart of a *s.*  
 1 Chron. 29. 15, we are *s.*, as were all our fathers.  
 Job 15. 19, no *s.* passed among them.  
 31. 32, the *s.* did not lodge in the street.  
 Ps. 54. 3, for *s.* are risen up against me.  
 109. 11, let the *s.* spoil his labour.  
 146. 9, the Lord preserveth the *s.*  
 Prov. 2. 16, to deliver thee even from the *s.*  
 5. 10, lest *s.* be filled with thy wealth.  
 17, let them be thine own, not *s.* with thee.  
 6. 1, stricken thy hand with a *s.*  
 7. 5, from the *s.* which flattereth.  
 11. 15, he that is surety for a *s.* shall smart.  
 14. 10, a *s.* doth not intermeddle.  
 20. 16; 27. 13, garment that is surety for a *s.*  
 27. 2, let a *s.* praise thee.

Isa. 1. 7, your land, *s.* devour it.  
 2. 6, please themselves in children of *s.*  
 14. 1, the *s.* shall be joined with them.  
 56. 3, neither let the son of the *s.* speak.  
 Jer. 14. 8, why be as *s.* in the land?  
 Ezek. 28. 10, thou shalt die by the hand of *s.*  
 Hos. 7. 9, *s.* have devoured his strength.  
 Mat. 25. 35, I was a *s.*, and ye took me in.  
 Lu. 17. 18, that returned, save this *s.*  
 Eph. 2. 12, *s.* from the covenant.  
 19, no more *s.*, but fellowcitizens.  
 Heb. 11. 13, confessed they were *s.*  
 13. 2, be not forgetful to entertain *s.*  
 See Mat. 17. 25; John 10. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 11.  
**STRANGLED.** Nah. 2. 12; Acts 15. 20; 21. 25.  
**STREAM.** Ps. 124. 4; Isa. 35. 6; 66. 12; Amos 5. 24.  
**STREET.** Prov. 1. 20; Lu. 14. 21; Rev. 21. 21; 22. 2.  
**STRENGTH.** Ex. 15. 2; 2 Sam. 22. 33; Ps. 18. 2; 28.  
 7; 118. 14; Isa. 12. 2, the Lord is my *s.*  
 Judg. 5. 21, thou hast trodden down *s.*  
 1 Sam. 2. 9, by *s.* shall no man prevail.  
 15. 29, the *S.* of Israel will not lie.  
 Job 9. 19, if I speak of *s.*, lo, he is strong.  
 12. 13, with him is wisdom and *s.*  
 Ps. 18. 32, girded me with *s.*  
 27. 1, the Lord is the *s.* of my life.  
 29. 11, the Lord will give *s.* to his people.  
 33. 16, mighty not delivered by much *s.*  
 39. 13, spare me, that I may recover *s.*  
 46. 1; 81. 1, God is our refuge and *s.*  
 68. 34, ascribe *s.* to God, his *s.* is in the clouds.  
 55, God giveth *s.* and power.  
 73. 26, God is the *s.* of my heart.  
 84. 5, the man whose *s.* is in thee.  
 7, they go from *s.* to *s.*  
 96. 6, *s.* and beauty are in his sanctuary.  
 138. 3, strengthenedst me with *s.* in my soul.  
 Prov. 10. 29, the way of the Lord is *s.*  
 Eccl. 9. 16, wisdom is better than *s.*  
 10. 17, princes eat for *s.*  
 Isa. 25. 4, a *s.* to the poor, a *s.* to the needy.  
 40. 29, he increaseth *s.*  
 51. 9, awake, put on *s.*  
 Hag. 2. 22, I will destroy the *s.* of the kingdoms.  
 Lu. 1. 51, he hath showed *s.* with his arm.  
 Rom. 5. 6, when ye were without *s.*  
 1 Cor. 15. 56, the *s.* of sin is the law.  
 Rev. 3. 8, thou hast a little *s.*  
 See Job 21. 23; Prov. 20. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 9.  
**STRENGTHEN.** Job 15. 25, he *s.* himself against.  
 Ps. 20. 2, *s.* thee out of Zion.  
 104. 15, bread which *s.* man's heart.  
 Eccl. 7. 19, wisdom *s.* the wise.  
 Isa. 35. 3, *s.* ye the weak hands.  
 Lu. 22. 32, when converted, *s.* thy brethren.  
 Eph. 3. 16; Col. 1. 11, to be *s.* with might.  
 Phil. 4. 13, all things through Christ who *s.* me.  
 See Lu. 22. 43; 1 Pet. 5. 10; Rev. 3. 2.  
**STRETCH.** Ps. 68. 31, *s.* out her hands to God.  
 Isa. 28. 20, shorter than a man can *s.* himself.  
 Jer. 10. 12; 51. 15, he *s.* out the heavens.  
 Ezek. 16. 27, I have *s.* out my hand over thee.  
 Mat. 12. 13, *s.* forth thine hand.  
 See Ps. 104. 27; Prov. 1. 24; Rom. 10. 21; 2 Cor. 10. 11.  
**STRIKE.** Job 17. 3; Prov. 22. 26, *s.* hands.  
 Ps. 110. 5, shall *s.* through kings.  
 Prov. 7. 23, till a dart *s.* through his liver.  
 See Prov. 23. 35; Isa. 1. 5; 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7.  
**STRIDGES.** Deut. 25. 3, forty *s.* he may give.  
 2 Cor. 11. 24, five times received I forty *s.*  
**STRIVE.** Gen. 6. 3, shall not always *s.*  
 Prov. 3. 30, *s.* not without cause.  
 Lu. 13. 24, *s.* to enter in at strait gate.  
 2 Tim. 2. 5, if a man *s.* for mastery.  
 21, the servant of the Lord must not *s.*  
 See Isa. 45. 9; Jer. 50. 21; Mat. 12. 19; Heb. 12. 4.  
**STRONG.** 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Kings 2. 2; 2 Chron. 15. 7;  
 Isa. 35. 4; Dan. 10. 19, be *s.*  
 Job 9. 19, if I speak of strength, lo, he is *s.*  
 Ps. 19. 5, as a *s.* man to run a race.  
 24. 8, the Lord is *s.*  
 31. 2, be thou my *s.* rock.  
 71. 7, thou art my *s.* refuge.

Prov. 10. 15, the rich man's wealth is his *s.* city.  
 18. 10, the name of the Lord is a *s.* tower.  
 Eccl. 9. 11, the battle is not to the *s.*  
 Isa. 40. 26, for that he is *s.* in power.  
 Mat. 12. 29, first bind the *s.* man.  
 Rom. 4. 20, *s.* in faith.  
 1 Cor. 4. 10, we are weak, ye are *s.*  
 2 Thess. 2. 11, *s.* delusion.  
 Heb. 5. 12, of milk, and not of *s.* meat.  
 6. 18, we have a *s.* consolation.  
 See Prov. 14. 26; Joel 3. 10; Rom. 15. 1; Rev. 5. 2.  
**STUBBLE.** Ps. 83. 13, make them as *s.*  
 Isa. 33. 11, conceive chaff, bring forth *s.*  
 41. 2, as driven *s.*  
 Jer. 13. 24, I will scatter them as *s.*  
 See Joel 2. 5; Nah. 1. 10; Mal. 4. 1; 1 Cor. 3. 12.  
**STUDY.** Eccl. 12. 12, much *s.* is a weariness of the flesh.  
 See 1 Thess. 4. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 15.  
**STUMBLE.** Prov. 4. 19, know not at what they *s.*  
 Isa. 28. 7, they *s.* in judgment.  
 59. 10, we *s.* at noonday.  
 Jer. 46. 6; Dan. 11. 19, *s.* and fall.  
 Mal. 2. 8, have caused many to *s.*  
 1 Pet. 2. 8, that *s.* at the word.  
 See John 11. 9; Rom. 9. 32; 11. 11; 14. 21.  
**SUBDUE.** Ps. 47. 3, he shall *s.* the people.  
 Mic. 7. 19, he will *s.* our iniquities.  
 Phil. 3. 21, able to *s.* all things.  
 Heb. 11. 33, through faith *s.* kingdoms.  
 See Dan. 2. 40; Zech. 9. 15; 1 Cor. 15. 28.  
**SUBJECT.** Lu. 10. 17, devils are *s.* unto us.  
 Rom. 8. 7, not *s.* to law of God.  
 20, creature *s.* to vanity.  
 13. 1, *s.* to the higher powers.  
 1 Cor. 14. 32, spirits of prophets *s.* to prophets.  
 15. 28, then shall the Son also be *s.* to him.  
 Eph. 5. 24, as the church is *s.* to Christ.  
 Heb. 2. 15, all their lifetime *s.* to bondage.  
 Jas. 5. 17, a man *s.* to like passions.  
 1 Pet. 2. 18, servants, be *s.* to your masters.  
 3. 22, angels and powers *s.* to him.  
 5. 5, all of you be *s.* one to another.  
 See Lu. 2. 51; Col. 2. 20; Tit. 3. 1.  
**SUBMIT.** 2 Sam. 22. 45, *s.* themselves.  
 Ps. 68. 30, till every one *s.* himself.  
 Eph. 5. 22, wives *s.* yourselves.  
 Jas. 4. 7, *s.* yourselves to God.  
 1 Pet. 2. 13, *s.* yourselves to every ordinance of man.  
 See Rom. 10. 3; Eph. 5. 21; Heb. 13. 17.  
**SUBSCRIBE.** Isa. 44. 5; Jer. 32. 44.  
**SUBSTANCE.** Gen. 13. 6, their *s.* was great.  
 Deut. 33. 11, bless his *s.*  
 Job 30. 22, thou dissolvest my *s.*  
 Ps. 17. 14, they leave their *s.* to babes.  
 139. 15, my *s.* was not hid from thee.  
 Prov. 3. 9, honour the Lord with thy *s.*  
 28. 8, he that by usury increaseth his *s.*  
 Cant. 8. 7, give all his *s.* for love.  
 Jer. 15. 13; 17. 3, thy *s.* will I give to spoil.  
 Hos. 12. 8, I have found me out *s.*  
 Mic. 4. 13, I will consecrate their *s.*  
 Lu. 8. 3, ministered to him of their *s.*  
 15. 13, wasted his *s.*  
 Heb. 10. 34, a better *s.*  
 11. 1, the *s.* of things hoped for.  
 See Prov. 1. 13; 6. 31; 8. 21; 12. 27; 20. 3.  
**SUBTIL.** Gen. 3. 1; 2 Sam. 13. 3; Prov. 7. 10.  
**SUBTILTY.** Gen. 27. 35; Mat. 26. 4; Acts 13. 10.  
**SUBVERT.** Lam. 3. 36; 2 Tim. 2. 14; Tit. 1. 11; 3. 11.  
**SUCCESS.** Josh. 1. 8, have good *s.*  
**SUCK.** Deut. 32. 13, *s.* honey out of rock.  
 33. 19, *s.* abundance of the seas.  
 Job 20. 16, *s.* poison of asps.  
 Isa. 60. 16, *s.* the milk of the Gentiles.  
 See Mat. 24. 19; Mk. 13. 17; Lu. 21. 23; 23. 29.  
**SUDDEN.** Job 22. 10; Prov. 3. 25; 1 Thess. 5. 3.  
**SUDDENLY.** Prov. 29. 1, be *s.* destroyed.  
 Eccl. 9. 12, when it falleth *s.*  
 Mal. 3. 1, shall *s.* come to his temple.  
 Mk. 13. 36, lest coming *s.* he find you sleeping.  
 1 Tim. 5. 22, lay hands *s.* on no man.  
**SUFFER.** Job 21. 3, *s.* me that I may speak.  
 Ps. 55. 22, never *s.* righteous to be moved.

Ps. 89, 33, nor *s.* my faithfulness to fail.  
 Prov. 19, 15, the idle soul shall *s.* hunger.  
 Eccl. 5, 12, not *s.* him to sleep.  
 Mat. 3, 15, *s.* it to be so now.  
 8, 21; Lu. 9, 59, *s.* me first to bury my father.  
 16, 21; 17, 12; Mk. 8, 31; Lu. 9, 22, *s.* many things.  
 19, 14; Mk. 10, 14; Lu. 18, 16, *s.* little children.  
 23, 13, neither *s.* ye them that are entering to go in.  
 Lu. 24, 46; Acts 3, 18, behoved Christ to *s.*  
 Rom. 8, 17, if we *s.* with him.  
 1 Cor. 3, 15, he shall *s.* loss.  
 10, 13, will not *s.* you to be tempted.  
 12, 26, whether one member *s.*, all *s.* with it.  
 Gal. 6, 12, lest they should *s.* persecution.  
 2 Tim. 2, 12, if we *s.*, we shall also reign.  
 3, 12, shall *s.* persecution.  
 Heb. 13, 3, remember them who *s.*  
 1 Pet. 2, 21, *s.* for us, leaving an example.  
 4, 1, he that hath *s.* in the flesh.  
 See Gal. 3, 4; Phil. 3, 8; Heb. 2, 18; 5, 8.  
**SUFFICIENCY.** Job 20, 22; 2 Cor. 3, 5; 9, 8.  
**SUFFICIENT.** Isa. 40, 16, not *s.* to burn.  
 Mat. 6, 34, *s.* for the day is the evil.  
 2 Cor. 2, 16, who is *s.* for these things?  
 See Deut. 15, 8; John 6, 7; 2 Cor. 3, 5; 12, 9.  
**SUM.** Ps. 139, 17; Acts 22, 28; Heb. 8, 1.  
**SUMMER.** Gen. 8, 22; Ps. 74, 17, *s.* and winter.  
 Prov. 6, 8; 30, 25, provideth meat in *s.*  
 10, 5, he that gathereth in *s.* is a wise son.  
 26, 1, as snow in *s.*  
 Jer. 8, 20, the *s.* is ended.  
 Mat. 24, 32; Mk. 13, 28, ye know *s.* is high.  
 See Dan. 2, 35; Zech. 14, 8; Lu. 21, 30.  
**SUMPTUOUSLY.** Lu. 16, 19, fared *s.* every day.  
**SUN.** Josh. 10, 12, *s.*, stand thou still.  
 Judg. 5, 31, as the *s.* in his might.  
 Job 8, 16, hypocrite is green before the *s.*  
 Ps. 58, 8, that they may not see the *s.*  
 84, 11, a *s.* and shield.  
 121, 6, the *s.* shall not smite thee.  
 Eccl. 1, 9, no new thing under the *s.*  
 11, 7, a pleasant thing it is to behold the *s.*  
 12, 2, while the *s.* or stars be not darkened.  
 Cant. 1, 6, because the *s.* hath looked upon me.  
 6, 10, clear as the *s.*  
 Jer. 15, 9, her *s.* is gone down while yet day.  
 Joel 2, 10; 3, 15, the *s.* be darkened.  
 Mal. 4, 2, the *S.* of righteousness.  
 Mat. 5, 45, maketh his *s.* to rise on evil.  
 13, 43, then shall righteous shine as *s.*  
 Eph. 4, 26, let not *s.* go down on your wrath.  
 See 1 Cor. 15, 41; Jas. 1, 11; Rev. 7, 16; 21, 23.  
**SUPERFLUITY.** Jas. 1, 21, *s.* of naughtiness.  
**SUPPLICATION.** 1 Kings 9, 3, I have heard thy *s.*  
 Job 9, 15, I would make *s.* to my judge.  
 Ps. 6, 9, the Lord hath heard my *s.*  
 Dan. 9, 3, to seek by prayer and *s.*  
 Zech. 12, 10, spirit of grace and *s.*  
 Eph. 6, 18, with all prayer and *s.*  
 1 Tim. 2, 1, that *s.* be made for all men.  
 See Ps. 28, 6; 31, 22; Phil. 4, 6; Heb. 5, 7.  
**SUPPLY.** Phil. 1, 19; 2, 30; 4, 19.  
**SUPPORT.** Acts 20, 35; 1 Thess. 5, 14.  
**SUPREME.** 1 Pet. 2, 13, to the king as *s.*  
**SURE.** Num. 32, 23, be *s.* your sin will find you out.  
 Job 24, 22, no man is *s.* of life.  
 Prov. 6, 3, make *s.* thy friend.  
 Isa. 55, 3; Acts 13, 34, the *s.* mercies of David.  
 2 Tim. 2, 19, the foundation of God standeth *s.*  
 See Isa. 33, 16; Heb. 6, 19; 2 Pet. 1, 10, 19.  
**SURFEITING.** Lu. 21, 34, overcharged with *s.*  
**SURPRISED.** Isa. 33, 14; Jer. 48, 41; 51, 41.  
**SUSTAIN.** Ps. 3, 5; 55, 22; Prov. 18, 14; Isa. 59, 16.  
**SWALLOW.** Ps. 84, 3, the *s.* a nest for her young.  
 Prov. 26, 2, as the *s.* by flying.  
 Isa. 38, 14, like a crane or a *s.*  
 Jer. 8, 7, the *s.* observe the time.  
**SWAN.** Lev. 11, 8; Deut. 14, 16, and the *s.*  
**SWEAR.** Ps. 15, 4, that *s.* to his hurt.  
 Eccl. 9, 2, he that *s.*, as he that feareth an oath.  
 Isa. 45, 23, to me every tongue shall *s.*  
 65, 16, shall *s.* by the God of truth.  
 Jer. 4, 2, *s.*, the Lord liveth, in truth.

Jer. 23, 10, because of *s.* the land mourneth.  
 Hos. 4, 2, by *s.*, and lying, they break out.  
 10, 4, *s.* falsely in making a covenant.  
 Zech. 5, 3, every one that *s.* shall be cut off.  
 Mal. 3, 5, a witness against false *s.*  
 See Zeph. 1, 5; Mat. 26, 71; Heb. 6, 13.  
**SWEAT.** Gen. 3, 19; Ezek. 44, 18; Lu. 22, 44.  
**SWEET.** Job 20, 12, though wickedness be *s.*  
 Ps. 55, 14, we took *s.* counsel together.  
 104, 34, my meditation shall be *s.*  
 Prov. 3, 24, thy sleep shall be *s.*  
 9, 17, stolen waters are *s.*  
 13, 19, desire accomplished is *s.*  
 16, 24, pleasant words are *s.*  
 27, 7, to the hungry every bitter thing is *s.*  
 Eccl. 5, 12, sleep of labouring man is *s.*  
 11, 7, truly the light is *s.*  
 Cant. 2, 3, his fruit was *s.* to my taste.  
 Isa. 5, 20, put bitter for *s.*, and *s.* for bitter.  
 23, 16, make *s.* melody.  
 Jas. 3, 11, at same place *s.* water and bitter.  
 See Judg. 14, 18; Mic. 6, 15; Mk. 16, 1.  
**SWELLING.** Jer. 12, 5; 2 Pet. 2, 18; Jude 16.  
**SWIFT.** Eccl. 9, 11, the race is not to the *s.*  
 Amos 2, 15, the *s.* of foot shall not deliver.  
 Rom. 3, 15, feet *s.* to shed blood.  
 See Job 7, 6; 9, 25; Jer. 46, 6; Mal. 3, 5.  
**SWIM.** 2 Kings 6, 6, iron did *s.*  
 Ezek. 47, 5, waters to *s.* in.  
 See Ps. 6, 6; Isa. 25, 11; Ezek. 32, 6; Acts 27, 42.  
**SWOLLEN.** Acts 28, 6, when he should have *s.*  
**SWOON.** Lam. 2, 11, children *s.* in the streets.  
**SWORD.** Ps. 57, 4, their tongue a sharp *s.*  
 Isa. 2, 4, nation shall not lift up *s.*  
 Ezek. 7, 15, the *s.* is without, pestilence within.  
 Mat. 10, 34, not to send peace, but a *s.*  
 Lu. 2, 35, a *s.* shall pierce thy own soul.  
 Rom. 13, 4, he beareth not the *s.* in vain.  
 Eph. 6, 17, the *s.* of the Spirit.  
 Heb. 4, 12, sharper than twoedged *s.*  
 Rev. 1, 16; 19, 15, out of his mouth a sharp *s.*  
 13, 10, that killeth with *s.* must be killed with *s.*  
 See Isa. 2, 4; Joel 3, 10; Mic. 4, 3; Lu. 22, 38.

## T.

**TABERNACLE.** Ps. 15, 1, abide in thy *t.*  
 27, 5, in secret of his *t.* shall he hide me.  
 84, 1, how amiable are thy *t.*!  
 Isa. 33, 20, a *t.* that shall not be taken down.  
 See Job 5, 24; Prov. 14, 11; 2 Cor. 5, 1.  
**TABLE.** Ps. 23, 5, thou preparest a *t.*  
 69, 22, let their *t.* become a snare.  
 78, 19, can God furnish a *t.* in the wilderness?  
 128, 3, like olive plants about thy *t.*  
 Prov. 9, 2, wisdom hath furnished her *t.*  
 Mat. 15, 27; Mk. 7, 28, from their masters' *t.*  
 Acts 6, 2, leave word of God, and serve *t.*  
 2 Cor. 3, 3, fleshy *t.* of the heart.  
 See Prov. 3, 3; Jer. 17, 1; Mal. 1, 7; 1 Cor. 10, 21.  
**TABRET.** Gen. 31, 27; 1 Sam. 18, 6; Isa. 5, 12, the *t.*  
**TAKE.** Ex. 6, 7, I will *t.* you to me for a people.  
 34, 9, *t.* us for thine inheritance.  
 Judg. 19, 30, *t.* advice, and speak your minds.  
 2 Kings 19, 30; Isa. 37, 31, shall yet *t.* root.  
 Job 23, 10, he knoweth the way that I *t.*  
 Ps. 51, 11, *t.* not thy holy spirit from me.  
 116, 13, I will *t.* the cup of salvation.  
 Cant. 2, 15, *t.* us the foxes, the little foxes.  
 Isa. 33, 23, the lame *t.* the prey.  
 Hos. 14, 2, *t.* with you words.  
 Amos 9, 2, thence shall mine hand *t.* them.  
 Mat. 6, 25, 28, 31, 34; 10, 19; Mk. 13, 11; Lu. 12, 11,  
 22, 26, *t.* no thought.  
 11, 29, *t.* my yoke.  
 16, 5; Mk. 8, 14, forgotten to *t.* bread.  
 18, 16, then *t.* with thee one or two more.  
 20, 14, *t.* that thine is, and go thy way. [body.  
 26, 26, Mk. 14, 22; 1 Cor. 11, 24, *t.*, eat; this is my  
 Lu. 6, 29, forbid him not to *t.* thy coat also.  
 12, 19, soul, *t.* thine ease.  
 John 16, 15, he shall *t.* of mine.  
 1 Cor. 6, 7, why do ye not rather *t.* wrong?  
 1 Tim. 3, 5, how shall he *t.* care of the church?

1 Pet. 2. 20, if ye *t.* it patiently.  
 Rev. 3. 11, that no man *t.* thy crown.  
*See* John 1. 29; 10. 18; 1 Cor. 10. 13; Rev. 22. 19.  
**TALE.** Ps. 90. 9; Lu. 24. 11.  
**TALK.** Deut. 5. 24, God doth *t.* with man.  
 6. 7, *t.* of them when thou sittest.  
 Job 11. 2, a man full of *t.*  
 13. 7, will ye *t.* deceitfully for him?  
 15. 3, reason with unprofitable *t.*  
 Ps. 71. 24, *t.* of thy righteousness.  
 145. 11, *t.* of thy power.  
 Prov. 6. 22, it shall *t.* with thee.  
 Jer. 12. 1, let me *t.* with thee of thy judgments.  
 Ezek. 3. 22, arise, and I will *t.* with thee there.  
 Mat. 22. 15, they might entangle him in his *t.*  
 Lu. 24. 32, while he *t.* with us by the way.  
 John 9. 37, it is he that *t.* with thee.  
*See* Prov. 14. 23; John 14. 30; Eph. 5. 4.  
**TALL.** Deut. 1. 28; 2. 10; 2 Kings 19. 23.  
**TAME.** Mk. 5. 4; Jas. 3. 7, 8.  
**TARE.** 2 Sam. 13. 31; 2 Kings 2. 24; Mk. 9. 20.  
**TARRY.** Gen. 27. 44, and *t.* a few days.  
 Ex. 12. 39, were thrust out, and could not *t.*  
 2 Kings 7. 9, if we *t.* till morning light.  
 9. 3, flee, and *t.* not.  
 Ps. 68. 12, she that *t.* at home divided the spoil.  
 101. 7, he that telleth lies shall not *t.* in my sight.  
 Prov. 23. 30, they that *t.* long at the wine.  
 Isa. 46. 13, my salvation shall not *t.*  
 Jer. 14. 8, that turneth aside to *t.* for a night.  
 Hab. 2. 3, though it *t.*, wait for it.  
 Mat. 25. 5, while the bridegroom *t.*  
 26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, *t.* here and watch.  
 Lu. 24. 29, he went in to *t.* with them.  
 49, *t.* ye in city of Jerusalem until endued,  
 John 21. 22, if I will that he *t.*  
 Acts 22. 16, why *t.* thou, arise, and be baptized.  
 1 Cor. 11. 33, *t.* one for another.  
 Heb. 10. 37, will come, and will not *t.*  
*See* 1 Sam. 30. 24; Mic. 5. 7; John 3. 22.  
**TASKMASTERS.** Ex. 11. 11, they did set over them *t.*  
 5. 6, the *t.* of the people.  
**TASTE.** Num. 11. 8, the *t.* of it as *t.* of fresh oil.  
 Job 6. 6, is any *t.* in white of egg?  
 12. 11, doth not the mouth *t.* his meat?  
 34. 3, trieth words as mouth *t.* meat.  
 Ps. 34. 8, *t.* and see that the Lord is good.  
 119. 103, how sweet are thy words to my *t.*!  
 Jer. 48. 11, his *t.* remained in him.  
 Mat. 16. 28; Mk. 9. 1; Lu. 9. 27, some, which shall  
 not *t.* death.  
 Lu. 14. 24, none bidden shall *t.* of my supper.  
 John 8. 52, keep my saying, shall never *t.* of death.  
 Col. 2. 21, touch not, *t.* not.  
 Heb. 2. 9, *t.* death for every man.  
 6. 4, and have *t.* of the heavenly gift.  
 1 Pet. 2. 3, have *t.* that the Lord is gracious.  
*See* 1 Sam. 14. 43; 2 Sam. 19. 35; Mat. 27. 34.  
**TATTLERS.** 1 Tim. 5. 13, *t.* and busybodies.  
**TAUGHT.** Judg. 8. 16, he *t.* the men of Succoth.  
 2 Chron. 6. 27, thou hast *t.* them the good way.  
 23. 13, such as *t.* to sing praise.  
 Ps. 71. 17; 119. 102, thou hast *t.* me.  
 Prov. 4. 4, he *t.* me also, and said.  
 11, I have *t.* thee in way of wisdom.  
 Eccl. 12. 9, he still *t.* the people knowledge.  
 Isa. 29. 13, their fear is *t.* by precept of men.  
 54. 13, all thy children shall be *t.* of God.  
 Jer. 12. 16, as they *t.* my people to swear by Baal.  
 32. 33, *t.* them, rising up early.  
 Zech. 13. 5, *t.* me to keep cattle.  
 Mat. 7. 29; Mk. 1. 22, *t.* as one having authority.  
 28. 15, and did as they were *t.*  
 Lu. 13. 26, thou hast *t.* in our streets.  
 John 6. 45, they shall be all *t.* of God.  
 8. 28, as my Father hath *t.* me.  
 Gal. 1. 12, nor was I *t.* it, except by revelation.  
 6. 6, let him that is *t.* in the word.  
 Eph. 4. 21, if so be ye have been *t.* by him.  
 2 Thess. 2. 15, the traditions ye have been *t.*  
*See* Col. 2. 7; 1 Thess. 4. 9; Tit. 1. 9; 1 John 2. 27.  
**TAUNT.** Jer. 24. 9; Ezek. 5. 15; Hab. 2. 6.  
**TEACH.** Ex. 4. 15, I will *t.* you.

Deut. 4. 10, that they may *t.* their children.  
 6. 7; 11. 19, *t.* them diligently.  
 Judg. 13. 8, *t.* us what we shall do to the child.  
 1 Sam. 12. 23, I will *t.* you the good way.  
 2 Sam. 1. 18, bade them *t.* the use of the bow.  
 2 Chron. 15. 3, without a *t.* priest.  
 Job 6. 24, *t.* me, and I will hold my tongue.  
 8. 10, thy fathers, shall not they *t.* thee?  
 12. 7, ask the beasts, and they shall *t.* thee.  
 34. 32, that which I see not *t.* thou me.  
 36. 22, God exalteth, who *t.* like him?  
 Ps. 25. 4, *t.* me thy paths.  
 8, he will *t.* sinners in the way.  
 27. 11; 86. 11, *t.* me thy way, and lead me.  
 34. 11, I will *t.* you the fear of the Lord.  
 51. 13, then will I *t.* transgressors.  
 90. 12, so *t.* us to number our days.  
 94. 12, blessed is the man whom thou *t.*  
 Prov. 6. 13, the wicked man *t.* with his fingers.  
 Isa. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, he will *t.* us of his ways.  
 28. 9, whom shall he *t.* knowledge?  
 26, God doth *t.* him discretion.  
 48. 17, I am thy God which *t.* thee to profit.  
 Jer. 9. 20, and *t.* your daughters wailing.  
 Ezek. 44. 23, *t.* my people the difference.  
 Mic. 3. 11, priests *t.* for hire.  
 Mat. 28. 19, *t.* all nations.  
 Lu. 11. 1, *t.* us to pray.  
 12. 12, the Holy Ghost shall *t.* you.  
 John 9. 34, dost thou *t.* us?  
 14. 26, shall *t.* you all things.  
 Acts 5. 42, they ceased not to *t.* and preach.  
 Rom. 12. 7, he that *t.*, on *t.*  
 1 Cor. 4. 17, as I *t.* every where.  
 11. 14, doth not even nature *t.* you?  
 14. 19, that by my voice I might *t.* others.  
 Col. 1. 28, *t.* every man in all wisdom.  
 3. 16, *t.* and admonishing one another.  
 1 Tim. 1. 3, charge some that they *t.* no other.  
 2. 12, I suffer not a woman to *t.*  
 3. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 24, apt to *t.*  
 4. 11, these things command and *t.*  
 6. 2, these things *t.* and exhort.  
 2 Tim. 2. 2, faithful men, able to *t.*  
 Tit. 1. 11, *t.* things they ought not.  
 2. 4, *t.* young women to be sober.  
 12, *t.* us, that denying ungodliness.  
 Heb. 5. 12, ye have need that one *t.* you again.  
*See* Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 6. 34; 12. 14; Rev. 2. 20.  
**TEACHER.** 1 Chron. 25. 8, as well *t.* as scholar.  
 Ps. 119. 99, more understanding than all my *t.*  
 Prov. 5. 13, have not obeyed the voice of my *t.*  
 Isa. 30. 20, thine eyes shall see thy *t.*  
 Hab. 2. 18, a *t.* of lies.  
 John 3. 2, a *t.* come from God.  
 Rom. 2. 20, thou art a *t.* of babes.  
 1 Cor. 12. 29, are all *t.*?  
 Eph. 4. 11, evangelists, pastors, and *t.*  
 1 Tim. 1. 7, desiring to be *t.* of the law.  
 Tit. 2. 3, aged women, *t.* of good things.  
*See* 1 Tim. 2. 7; 2 Tim. 1. 11; Heb. 5. 12; 2 Pet. 2. 1.  
**TEAR.** Job 16. 9, he *t.* me in his wrath.  
 18. 4, he *t.* himself in his anger.  
 Ps. 7. 2, lest he *t.* my soul.  
 35. 15, they did *t.* me, and ceased not.  
 50. 22, lest I *t.* you in pieces.  
 Hos. 5. 14, I will *t.* and go away.  
*See* Mic. 5. 8; Zech. 11. 16; Mk. 9. 18; Lu. 9. 39.  
**TEARS.** 2 Kings 20. 5; Isa. 38. 5, I have seen thy *t.*  
 Job 16. 29, mine eye poureth out *t.*  
 Ps. 6. 6, I water my couch with *t.*  
 39. 12, hold not thy peace at my *t.*  
 42. 3, *t.* have been my meat.  
 56. 8, put thou my *t.* into thy bottle.  
 80. 5, the bread of *t.*, and *t.* to drink.  
 116. 8, thou hast delivered mine eyes from *t.*  
 126. 5, they that sow in *t.*  
 Isa. 16. 9, I will water thee with my *t.*  
 25. 8, will wipe away *t.*  
 Jer. 9. 1, oh that mine eyes were a fountain of *t.*!  
 13. 17; 14. 17, mine eyes run down with *t.*  
 31. 16, refrain thine eyes from *t.*  
 Lam. 1. 2, her *t.* are on her cheeks.



Lam. 2. 11, mine eyes do fail with *t*.  
 Ezek. 24. 16, neither shall thy *t*. run down.  
 Mal. 2. 13, covering the altar with *t*.  
 Lu. 7. 38, to wash his feet with her *t*.  
 Acts 20. 19, serving the Lord with many *t*.  
 31, ceased not to warn with *t*.  
 2 Tim. 1. 4, being mindful of thy *t*.  
 See 2 Cor. 2. 4; Heb. 5. 7; 12. 17; Rev. 7. 17.  
**TEDIOUS.** Acts 24. 4, that I be not further *t*.  
**TEETH.** Gen. 49. 12. *t*. white with milk.  
 Num. 11. 33, flesh yet between their *t*.  
 Job 19. 20, escaped with the skin of my *t*.  
 Prov. 10. 26, as vinegar to the *t*.  
 Isa. 41. 16, an instrument having *t*.  
 Jer. 31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2, *t*. set on edge.  
 Amos 4. 6, cleanness of *t*.  
 See Mic. 3. 5; Zech. 9. 7; Mat. 27. 44; Rev. 9. 8.  
**TELL.** Gen. 15. 5, *t*. the stars.  
 32. 29, *t*. me thy name.  
 2 Sam. 1. 20, *t*. it not in Gath.  
 Ps. 48. 12, *t*. the towers thereof.  
 50. 12, if I were hungry, I would not *t*. thee.  
 Eccl. 6. 12; 10. 14, who can *t*. what shall be after?  
 10. 20, that which hath wings shall *t*.  
 Jonah 3. 9, who can *t*. if God will turn?  
 Mat. 18. 15, *t*. him his fault.  
 17. *t*. it unto the church.  
 21. 27; Mk. 11. 33; Lu. 20. 8, neither *t*. I you.  
 Mk. 5. 19, *t*. how great things.  
 11. 33; Lu. 20. 7, we cannot *t*.  
 Lu. 13. 32, *t*. that fox.  
 John 3. 8, canst not *t*. whence.  
 12, if I *t*. you of heavenly things.  
 4. 25, he will *t*. us all things.  
 18. 34, did others *t*. it thee of me?  
 Acts 17. 21, either to *t*. or hear some new thing.  
 See Ps. 56. 8; Isa. 19. 12; Mat. 28. 7; 2 Cor. 12. 2.  
**TEMPER.** Ex. 29. 2; 30. 35; Ezek. 46. 14; 1 Cor. 12. 24.  
**TEMPEST.** Job 9. 17, breaketh me with a *t*.  
 Ps. 11. 6, on wicked he shall rain a *t*.  
 55. 8, hasten from windy storm and *t*.  
 Isa. 32. 2, a covert from the *t*.  
 Heb. 12. 18, not come to darkness and *t*.  
 2 Pet. 2. 17, clouds carried with a *t*.  
**TEMPESTUOUS.** Ps. 50. 3; Jonah 1. 11; Acts 27. 14.  
**TEMPLE.** 2 Sam. 22. 7, hear my voice out of his *t*.  
 Neh. 6. 10, hid ourselves in the *t*.  
 Ps. 27. 4, to enquire in his *t*.  
 29. 9, in his *t*. doth every one speak of his glory.  
 Isa. 6. 1, his train filled the *t*.  
 Amos 8. 3, songs of the *t*. shall be howlings.  
 Mal. 3. 1, the Lord shall suddenly come to his *t*.  
 Mat. 12. 6, one greater than the *t*.  
 John 2. 19, destroy this *t*.  
 1 Cor. 3. 16; 6. 19; 2 Cor. 6. 16, ye are the *t*. of God.  
 See Hos. 8. 14; Rev. 7. 15; 11. 19; 21. 22.  
**TEMPORAL.** 2 Cor. 4. 18, things seen are *t*.  
**TEMPT.** Gen. 22. 1, God did *t*. Abraham.  
 Ex. 17. 2, wherefore do ye *t*. the Lord?  
 Num. 14. 22, have *t*. me these ten times. [your God.  
 Deut. 6. 16; Mat. 4. 7; Lu. 4. 12, ye shall not *t*. the Lord  
 Ps. 78. 18, they *t*. God in their heart.  
 Isa. 7. 12, I will not ask, neither *t*. the Lord.  
 Mal. 3. 15, they that *t*. God are delivered.  
 Mat. 22. 18; Mk. 12. 15; Lu. 20. 23, why *t*. ye me?  
 Lu. 10. 25, a lawyer, *t*. him.  
 Acts 5. 9, agreed together to *t*. the Spirit.  
 15. 10, why *t*. ye God to put a yoke?  
 1 Cor. 10. 13, will not suffer you to be *t*.  
 Gal. 6. 1, considering thyself, lest thou be *t*.  
 Heb. 2. 18, hath suffered, being *t*.  
 4. 15, in all points *t*. like as we are.  
 Jas. 1. 13, cannot be *t*. neither *t*. he any man.  
 See Mat. 4. 1; Mk. 1. 13; Lu. 4. 2; John 8. 6.  
**TEMPTATION.** Mat. 6. 13, lead us not into *t*.  
 26. 41; Mk. 14. 38; Lu. 22. 46, lest ye enter into *t*.  
 Lu. 8. 13, in time of *t*. fall away.  
 1 Cor. 10. 13, there hath no *t*. taken you.  
 Gal. 4. 14, my *t*. in flesh ye despised not.  
 1 Tim. 6. 9, they that will be rich fall into *t*.  
 Jas. 1. 2, when ye fall into divers *t*.  
 2 Pet. 2. 9, how to deliver out of *t*.  
 See Lu. 11. 4; Acts 20. 19; 1 Pet. 1. 6; Rev. 3. 10.

**TEMPTER.** Mat. 4. 3, and when the *t*. came to him.  
 1 Thess. 3. 5, the *t*. have tempted you.  
**TEND.** Prov. 11. 19; 14. 23; 19. 23; 21. 5.  
**TENDER.** Deut. 28. 54, man that is *t*.  
 32. 2, distil as small rain on *t*. herb.  
 2 Kings 22. 19; 2 Chron. 34. 27, thy heart was *t*.  
 Job 14. 7, the *t*. branch will not cease.  
 Prov. 4. 3, *t*. in sight of my mother.  
 Cant. 2. 13, 15; 7. 12, vines with *t*. grapes.  
 Isa. 47. 1, no more be called *t*.  
 53. 2, grow up before him as a *t*. plant.  
 Dan. 1. 9, God brought Daniel into *t*. love.  
 Lu. 1. 78, through the *t*. mercy of our God.  
 Eph. 4. 32, be kind and *t*-hearted.  
 Jas. 5. 11, the Lord is pitiful, and of *t*. mercy.  
 See 1 Chron. 22. 5; Ezek. 17. 22; Mk. 13. 28.  
**TENOR.** Gen. 43. 7; Ex. 54. 27.  
**TENT.** Gen. 9. 21, was uncovered within his *t*.  
 27, he shall dwell in the *t*. of Shem.  
 12. 8, and pitched his *t*.  
 25. 27, a plain man, dwelling in *t*.  
 Num. 24. 5, how goodly are thy *t*.!  
 1 Sam. 4. 10; 2 Sam. 18. 17, fled every man to his *t*.  
 1 Kings 12. 16, to your *t*. O Israel.  
 Ps. 84. 10, than to dwell in *t*. of wickedness.  
 Isa. 38. 12, removed as a shepherd's *t*.  
 54. 2, enlarge the place of thy *t*.  
 Jer. 10. 20, there is none to stretch forth my *t*.  
 Acts 18. 3, by occupation they were *t*-makers.  
 See Isa. 40. 22; Jer. 4. 20; 35. 7; Zech. 12. 7; Heb. 11. 9.  
**TENTH.** Gen. 28. 22; Lev. 27. 32; Isa. 6. 13.  
**TERRIBLE.** Ex. 34. 10, a *t*. thing I will do.  
 Deut. 1. 19; 8. 15, that *t*. wilderness. [and *t*.  
 7. 21; 10. 17; Neh. 1. 5; 4. 14; 9. 32, a mighty God  
 10. 21, hath done for thee *t*. things.  
 Judg. 13. 6, like an angel of God, very *t*.  
 Job 37. 22, with God is *t*. majesty.  
 39. 20, the glory of his nostrils is *t*.  
 Ps. 45. 4, thy right hand shall teach thee *t*. things.  
 65. 5, by *t*. things in righteousness.  
 66. 3, say unto God, how *t*. art thou!  
 5. *t*. in his doing.  
 86. 35, *t*. out of thy holy places.  
 76. 12, he is *t*. to the kings of the earth.  
 99. 3, thy great and *t*. name.  
 145. 6, the might of thy *t*. acts.  
 Cant. 6. 4, *t*. as an army with banners.  
 Isa. 25. 4, blast of the *t*. ones.  
 64. 3, when thou didst *t*. things.  
 Jer. 15. 21, redeem thee out of hand of the *t*.  
 Joel 2. 11, the day of the Lord is very *t*.  
 Heb. 12. 21, so *t*. was the sight.  
 See Lam. 5. 10; Ezek. 1. 22; 28. 7; Dan. 7. 7.  
**TERRIBLENESS.** Deut. 26. 8; 1 Chron. 17. 21; Jer.  
 49. 16.  
**TERRIBLY.** Isa. 2. 19, 21; Nah. 2. 3.  
**TERRIFY.** Job 9. 34, let not his fear *t*.  
 Lu. 21. 9, when ye hear of wars, be not *t*.  
 24. 37, they were *t*. and affrighted.  
 Phil. 1. 28, in nothing *t*. by adversaries.  
 See Job 7. 14; 2 Cor. 10. 9.  
**TERROR.** Gen. 35. 5; Job 6. 4, the *t*. of God.  
 Deut. 32. 25, the sword without and *t*. within.  
 Josh. 2. 9, your *t*. is fallen upon us.  
 Job 18. 11, *t*. shall make him afraid.  
 24. 17, in the *t*. of the shadow of death.  
 31. 23, destruction was a *t*. to me.  
 33. 7, my *t*. shall not make thee afraid.  
 Ps. 55. 4, the *t*. of death are fallen upon me.  
 78. 19, utterly consumed with *t*.  
 91. 5, afraid for the *t*. by night.  
 Jer. 17. 17, be not a *t*. to me.  
 20. 4, a *t*. to thyself.  
 Ezek. 26. 21; 27. 36; 28. 19, I will make thee a *t*.  
 Rom. 13. 5, rulers are not *t*. to good works.  
 2 Cor. 5. 11, knowing the *t*. of the Lord.  
 See Jer. 15. 8; Lam. 2. 22; Ezek. 21. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 14.  
**TESTIFY.** Num. 35. 30, one witness shall not *t*.  
 Deut. 31. 21, this song shall *t*. against them.  
 Ruth 1. 21, seeing the Lord hath *t*. against me.  
 2 Sam. 1. 16, thy mouth hath *t*. against thee.  
 Neh. 9. 30, *t*. against them by thy spirit.  
 Job 15. 6, thine own lips *t*. against thee.

Isa. 59. 12, our sins *t.* against us.  
 Hos. 5. 5; 7. 10, the pride of Israel doth *t.*  
 Mic. 6. 3, what have I done? *t.* against me.  
 Lu. 16. 28, send Lazarus, that he may *t.*  
**John** 2. 25, needed not that any should *t.*  
 3. 32, seen and heard, that he *t.*  
 5. 39, they *t.* of me.  
 7. 7, because I *t.* of it.  
 15. 26, he shall *t.* of me.  
 21. 24, the disciple which *t.* of these things.  
**Acts** 23. 11, as thou hast *t.* in Jerusalem.  
 1 Tim. 2. 6, gave himself to be *t.* in due time.  
 1 Pet. 1. 11, it *t.* beforehand the sufferings.  
 1 John 4. 14, we have seen and do *t.*  
**See** 1 Cor. 15. 15; 1 Thess. 4. 6; Rev. 22. 16.  
**TESTIMONY.** 2 Kings 17. 15, rejected his *t.*  
 Ps. 93. 5, thy *t.* are sure.  
 119. 22, I have kept thy *t.*  
 24, thy *t.* are my delight.  
 46, I will speak of thy *t.*  
 59, I turned my feet to thy *t.*  
 119, I love thy *t.*  
 129, thy *t.* are wonderful.  
 Isa. 8. 16, bind up the *t.*  
 20, to the law and to the *t.*  
 Mat. 10. 18; Mk. 13. 9, for a *t.* against them.  
 Lu. 21. 13, it shall turn to you for a *t.*  
 John 3. 32, no man receiveth his *t.*  
 21. 24, we know that his *t.* is true.  
**Acts** 14. 3, *t.* to the word of his grace.  
 1 Cor. 2. 1, declaring the *t.* of God.  
 2 Cor. 1. 12, the *t.* of our conscience.  
 2 Tim. 1. 8, he not ashamed of the *t.*  
 Heb. 11. 5, Enoch had this *t.*  
**See** Rev. 1. 2; 6. 9; 11. 7; 12. 11; 19. 10.  
**THANK.** Mat. 11. 25; Lu. 10. 21; 18. 11; John 11.  
 41, I *t.* thee.  
**Acts** 28. 15, *t.* God, and took courage.  
 1 Cor. 1. 4, I *t.* God on your behalf.  
 2 Thess. 1. 3, we are bound to *t.* God.  
 1 Tim. 1. 12, I *t.* Jesus Christ.  
**See** 1 Chron. 23. 30; Dan. 2. 23; Rom. 6. 17.  
**THANKS.** Neh. 12. 31, companies that gave *t.*  
 Mat. 26. 27, I *t.* 22. 17, took the cup, and gave *t.*  
 Lu. 2. 38, Anna gave *t.* to the Lord.  
 Rom. 14. 6, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth *t.*  
 1 Cor. 15. 57, *t.* be to God, who giveth us the vic-  
 tory.  
 Eph. 5. 20, giving *t.* always for all things.  
 1 Thess. 3. 9, what *t.* can we render?  
 Rev. 4. 9, give *t.* to him that sat on the throne.  
**See** 2 Cor. 1. 11; 2. 14; 8. 16; 9. 15; Heb. 13. 15.  
**THANKSGIVING.** Ps. 26. 7, the voice of *t.*  
 95. 2, come before his face with *t.*  
 Isa. 51. 3, *t.* and melody shall be found therein.  
 Amos 4. 5, offer a sacrifice of *t.*  
 Phil. 4. 6, with *t.* let your requests be made.  
 Col. 4. 2, watch in the same with *t.*  
 1 Tim. 4. 3, to be received with *t.*  
**See** Neh. 11. 17; 12. 8; 2 Cor. 4. 15; 9. 11.  
**THAT.** Gen. 18. 25, *t.* he far from thee.  
 Num. 24. 13; 1 Kings 22. 14, *t.* will I speak.  
 Job 23. 13, even *t.* he doeth.  
 Ps. 27. 4, *t.* will I seek after.  
 Zech. 11. 9, *t.* dieth, let it die.  
 Mat. 10. 15; Mk. 6. 11, than for *t.* city.  
 13. 12; 25. 29; Mk. 4. 25, *t.* he hath.  
 John 1. 8, he was not *t.* light.  
 5. 12, what man is *t.* that said?  
 13. 27, *t.* thou doest, do quickly.  
 21. 22, what is *t.* to thee?  
 Rom. 7. 19, the evil which I would not, *t.* I do.  
 Jas. 4. 15, we shall live, and do this or *t.*  
**See** Mk. 13. 11; 1 Cor. 11. 23; 2 Cor. 8. 12; Philem. 18.  
**TILLEN.** Gen. 4. 26, *t.* began men to call.  
 Josh. 14. 12, if the Lord be with me, *t.* I shall be able.  
 Ps. 27. 10, *t.* the Lord will take me up.  
 55. 12, *t.* I could have borne it.  
 Isa. 58. 8, *t.* shall thy light break forth.  
 Ezek. 39. 28, *t.* shall they know.  
 Mat. 5. 24, *t.* come and offer thy gift.  
 19. 25; Mk. 10. 26, who *t.* can be saved?  
 24. 14, *t.* shall the end come.

2 Cor. 12. 10, *t.* am I strong.  
**See** 1 Cor. 4. 5; 13. 12; 1 Thess. 5. 3; 2 Thess. 2. 8.  
**THESE.** Ex. 32. 4, *t.* be thy gods, O Israel.  
 Eccl. 7. 10, former days better than *t.*  
 Isa. 60. 8, who are *t.* that fly?  
 Mat. 5. 37, whatsoever is more than *t.*  
 23. 23, *t.* ought ye to have done.  
 25. 40, one of the least of *t.*  
 John 17. 20, neither pray I for *t.* alone.  
 21. 15, lovest thou me more than *t.*?  
**See** Job 26. 14; Ps. 73. 12; Jer. 7. 4.  
**THICK.** Deut. 32. 15, thou art grown *t.*  
 2 Sam. 18. 9, the mule went under the *t.* boughs.  
 Ps. 74. 5, lifted up axes on the *t.* trees.  
 Ezek. 31. 3, top was among *t.* boughs.  
 Hab. 2. 6, ladeth himself with *t.* clay. [15. 26]  
**See** 1 Kings 12. 10; 2 Chron. 10. 10; Neh. 8. 15; Job  
**THICKET.** Gen. 22. 13; Isa. 9. 18; Jer. 4. 7, 29.  
**THIEF.** Ps. 50. 18, when thou sawest a *t.*  
 Jer. 2. 26, as the *t.* is ashamed.  
 Joel 2. 9, enter at windows like a *t.*  
 Lu. 12. 35, where no *t.* approacheth.  
 John 10. 1, the same is a *t.* and a robber.  
 1 Pet. 4. 15, let none suffer as a *t.*  
**See** Prov. 6. 30; 29. 24; Mat. 24. 43.  
**THIEVES.** Isa. 1. 23; Lu. 10. 30; John 10. 8; 1 Cor. 6. 10.  
**THIGH.** Gen. 24. 2; 47. 29, put hand under *t.*  
 32. 25, touched hollow of Jacob's *t.*  
 Judg. 15. 8, smote them hip and *t.*  
 Cant. 3. 8, every man hath sword on his *t.*  
**See** Ps. 45. 3; Jer. 31. 19; Ezek. 21. 12; Rev. 19. 16.  
**THINE.** Gen. 31. 32, discern what is *t.*  
 1 Sam. 15. 28, to a neighbour of *t.*  
 1 Kings 20. 4, I am *t.*, and all I have.  
 1 Chron. 29. 11, *t.* is the greatness.  
 Ps. 74. 16, the day is *t.*, the night also is *t.*  
 119. 94, I am *t.*, save me.  
 Isa. 63. 19, we are *t.*  
 Mat. 20. 14, take that is *t.*  
 Lu. 4. 7, worship me, all shall be *t.*  
 22. 42, not my will, but *t.* be done.  
 John 17. 6, *t.* they were, and thou gavest them me.  
 10, all mine are *t.*, and *t.* are mine.  
**See** Gen. 14. 23; Josh. 17. 18; 1 Chron. 12. 18; Lu. 15. 31.  
**THING.** Gen. 21. 11, the *t.* was very grievous.  
 Ex. 18. 17, the *t.* thou doest is not good.  
 2 Sam. 13. 33, let not my lord take the *t.* to heart.  
 2 Kings 2. 10, thou hast asked a hard *t.*  
 Eccl. 1. 9, the *t.* that hath been.  
 Isa. 7. 13, is it a small *t.* to weary?  
 41. 12, as a *t.* of nought.  
 48. 19; Jer. 31. 22, a new *t.*  
 Mk. 1. 27, what *t.* is this?  
 John 5. 14, lest a worse *t.* come unto thee.  
 Phil. 3. 16, let us mind the same *t.*  
**See** Heb. 10. 29; 1 Pet. 4. 12; 1 John 2. 8.  
**THINK.** Gen. 40. 14, but *t.* on me when it shall be well.  
 Neh. 5. 19, *t.* on me, O my God, for good.  
 Ps. 40. 17, I am poor, yet the Lord *t.* on me.  
 Prov. 23. 7, as he *t.* in his heart, so is he.  
 Isa. 10. 7, nor doth his heart *t.* so.  
 Jonah 1. 6, if God will *t.* upon us.  
 Mat. 3. 9, *t.* not to say within yourselves.  
 6. 7, *t.* they shall be heard.  
 9. 4, why *t.* ye evil in your hearts?  
 17. 25; 22. 17, what *t.* thou?  
 22. 42; 26. 66; Mk. 14. 64, what *t.* ye of Christ?  
 Rom. 12. 3, more highly than he ought to *t.*  
 1 Cor. 10. 12, that *t.* he standeth.  
 2 Cor. 3. 5, to *t.* any thing as of ourselves.  
 Gal. 6. 3, if a man *t.* himself to be something.  
 Eph. 3. 20, able to do above all we ask or *t.*  
 Phil. 4. 8, *t.* on these things.  
 Jas. 1. 7, let not that man *t.* he shall receive.  
 1 Pet. 4. 12, *t.* not strange.  
**See** Job 35. 2; Jer. 29. 11; Ezek. 38. 10; Lu. 10. 36.  
**THIRST (a.).** Ex. 17. 3, to kill us with *t.*  
 Deut. 29. 19, to add drunkenness to *t.*  
 Judg. 15. 18, now I shall die for *t.*  
 2 Chron. 32. 11, doth persuade you to die by *t.*  
 Ps. 69. 21, in my *t.* they gave me vinegar.  
 Isa. 41. 17, when their tongue faileth for *t.*  
 Amos 8. 11, not a *t.* for water, but of hearing.

2 Cor. 11. 27, in hunger and *t.* often.  
*See* Deut. 28. 48; Job 24. 11; Ps. 104. 11.  
**THIRST** (*v.*). Ps. 42. 2; 63. 1; 143. 6, my soul *t.* for God.  
 Isa. 49. 10; Rev. 7. 16, shall not hunger nor *t.*  
 55. 1, every one that *t.*  
 Mat. 5. 6, *t.* after righteousness.  
 John 4. 14; 6. 35, shall never *t.*  
 7. 37, if any man *t.*, let him come unto me.  
 19. 28, *t.*  
*See* Ex. 17. 3; Isa. 48. 21; Rom. 12. 20; 1 Cor. 4. 11.  
**THIRSTY**. Ps. 63. 1; 143. 6, in a *t.* land.  
 107. 5, hungry and *t.*, their soul fainteth.  
 Prov. 25. 25, as cold waters to a *t.* soul.  
 Isa. 21. 14, brought water to him that was *t.*  
 29. 8, as when a *t.* man dreameth.  
 44. 3, pour water on him that is *t.*  
 65. 13, but ye shall be *t.*  
*See* Judg. 4. 19; Isa. 32. 6; Ezek. 19. 13; Mat. 25. 35.  
**THISTLE**. Gen. 3. 18, thorns and *t.* shall it bring forth.  
 Job 31. 40, let *t.* grow instead of wheat.  
 Mat. 7. 16, do men gather figs of *t.*?  
*See* 2 Kings 14. 9; 2 Chron. 25. 18; Hos. 10. 8.  
**THORN**. Num. 33. 55; Judg. 2. 3, in your sides.  
 Ps. 118. 12, quenched as the fire of *t.*  
 Prov. 15. 19, way of slothful man is as an hedge of *t.*  
 24. 31, it was all grown over with *t.*  
 26. 9, as a *t.* goeth into hand of drunkard.  
 Eccl. 7. 6, crackling of *t.* under a pot.  
 Cant. 2. 2, as the lily among *t.*  
 Isa. 33. 12, as *t.* cut up shall they be burned.  
 34. 13, and *t.* shall come up in her palaces.  
 55. 13, instead of the *t.* shall come up the fir tree.  
 Jer. 4. 3, sow not among *t.*  
 12. 13, but shall reap *t.*  
 Hos. 2. 6, I will hedge up thy way with *t.*  
 9. 6, *t.* shall be in their tabernacles.  
 10. 8, the *t.* shall come up on their altars.  
 Mic. 7. 4, most upright is sharper than *t.* hedge.  
 2 Cor. 12. 7, a *t.* in the flesh.  
*See* Mat. 13. 7; 27. 29; Mk. 15. 17; John 19. 2. [*t.* *t.*]  
**THOUGHT** (*n.*). 1 Chron. 28. 9, the Lord understandeth  
 Job 4. 13, in *t.* from the visions of the night.  
 12. 5, despised in *t.* of him that is at ease.  
 42. 2, no *t.* can be withholden from thee.  
 Ps. 10. 4, God is not in all his *t.*  
 40. 5, thy *t.* cannot be reckoned.  
 92. 5, thy *t.* are very deep.  
 94. 11, the Lord knoweth the *t.* of man.  
 19, in the multitude of my *t.*  
 139. 2, thou understandest my *t.* afar off.  
 17, how precious are thy *t.* to me!  
 23, try me, and know my *t.*  
 Prov. 12. 5, the *t.* of the righteous are right.  
 16. 3, thy *t.* shall be established.  
 24. 9, the *t.* of foolishness is sin.  
 Isa. 55. 7, and the unrighteous man his *t.*  
 8, my *t.* are not your *t.*  
 9, so are my *t.* higher than your *t.*  
 Mic. 4. 12, they know not the *t.* of the Lord.  
 Mat. 6. 25, 31, 34; 10. 19; Mk. 13. 11; Lu. 12. 11, 22,  
 take no *t.* [*t.* knowing their *t.*]  
 9. 4; 12. 25; Lu. 5. 22; 6. 8; 9. 47; 11. 17, Jesus  
 15. 19; Mk. 7. 21, out of the heart proceed evil *t.*  
 Lu. 2. 35, the *t.* of many hearts may be revealed.  
 24. 38, why do *t.* arise in your hearts?  
 Acts 8. 22, if the *t.* of thine heart may be forgiven.  
 1 Cor. 3. 20, the Lord knoweth the *t.* of the wise.  
 2 Cor. 10. 5, bringing into captivity every *t.*  
 Heb. 4. 12, the word of God is a discerner of the *t.*  
 Jas. 2. 4, ye are become judges of the *t.*  
*See* Gen. 6. 5; Jer. 4. 14; 23. 20; Amos 4. 13.  
**THOUGHT** (*v.*). Gen. 48. 11, I had not *t.* to say thy face.  
 Num. 24. 11, I *t.* to promote thee.  
 Deut. 19. 19, do to him as he *t.* to have done.  
 2 Kings 5. 11, I *t.*, he will surely come out.  
 Neh. 6. 2, they *t.* to do me mischief.  
 Ps. 48. 9, we have *t.* of thy lovingkindness.  
 50. 21, thou *t.* I was such an one as thyself.  
 73. 16, when I *t.* to know thine.  
 119. 59, I *t.* on my ways.  
 Prov. 30. 32, if thou hast *t.* evil.  
 Isa. 14. 24, as I have *t.*, so shall it come.  
 Jer. 18. 8, I will repent of the evil I *t.* to do.

Zech. 8. 14, as I *t.* to punish you.  
 15, I *t.* to do well.  
 Mal. 3. 16, for them that *t.* on his name.  
 Mat. 1. 20, but while he *t.* on these things.  
 Mk. 14. 72, when he *t.* thereon, he wept.  
 Lu. 12. 17, he *t.* within himself, what shall I do?  
 19. 11, *t.* the kingdom of God should appear.  
 John 11. 13, they *t.* he had spoken of taking of rest.  
 Acts 10. 19, while Peter *t.* on the vision.  
 26. 8, why should it be *t.* a thing incredible?  
 1 Cor. 13. 11, I *t.* as a child.  
 Phil. 2. 6, *t.* it not robbery to be equal with God.  
*See* Gen. 20. 11; 50. 20; 1 Sam. 1. 13; Heb. 10. 29.  
**THREAD**. Gen. 14. 23; Josh. 2. 18; Judg. 16. 9.  
**THREATEN**. Acts 4. 17; 9. 1; Eph. 6. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 23.  
**THREEFOLD**. Eccl. 4. 12, a *t.* cord.  
**THRESH**. Isa. 41. 15, thou shalt *t.* the mountains.  
 Jer. 51. 33, it is time to *t.* her.  
 Mic. 4. 13, arise and *t.*  
 Hab. 3. 12, thou didst *t.* the heathen.  
 1 Cor. 9. 10, *t.* in hope.  
*See* Lev. 26. 5; 1 Chron. 21. 20; Isa. 21. 10; 28. 28.  
**THREW**. 2 Kings 9. 33; Mk. 12. 42; Lu. 9. 42; Acts  
 22. 23.  
**THROAT**. Ps. 5. 9; 115. 7; Prov. 23. 2; Mat. 18. 28.  
**THRONE**. Ps. 11. 4, the Lord's *t.* is in heaven.  
 94. 20, shall *t.* of iniquity have fellowship with thee?  
 122. 5, there are set *t.* of judgment.  
 Prov. 20. 28, his *t.* is upholden by mercy.  
 Isa. 66. 1; Acts 7. 49, heaven is my *t.*  
 Jer. 17. 12, a glorious high *t.* from the beginning.  
 Dan. 7. 9, his *t.* was like the fiery flame.  
 Mat. 19. 28; 25. 31, the Son of man shall sit in the *t.*  
 Col. 1. 16, whether they be *t.*  
 Heb. 4. 16, the *t.* of grace.  
 Rev. 3. 21, to him will I grant to sit on my *t.*  
 4. 2, a *t.* was set in heaven.  
*See* Rev. 6. 16; 7. 9; 14. 3; 19. 4; 20. 11; 22. 1.  
**THROUGH**. Mk. 3. 9; 5. 31; Lu. 8. 42, 45.  
**THROW**. Mic. 5. 11; Mal. 1. 4; Mat. 24. 2.  
**THRUST**. Job 32. 13, God *t.* him down, not man.  
 Joel 2. 8, neither shall one *t.* another.  
 Lu. 10. 15, shall be *t.* down to hell.  
 13. 28, and you yourselves *t.* out.  
 John 20. 25, and *t.* my hand into his side.  
 Rev. 14. 15, *t.* in thy sickle.  
*See* Ex. 11. 1; 1 Sam. 31. 4; Ezek. 34. 21.  
**TIDINGS**. Ps. 112. 7, afraid of evil *t.*  
 Jer. 20. 15, cursed be the man who brought *t.*  
 Dan. 11. 44, *t.* out of the east.  
 Lu. 1. 19; 2. 10; 8. 1; Acts 13. 32; Rom. 10. 15, glad *t.*  
*See* Ex. 33. 4; 1 Kings 14. 6; Jer. 49. 23.  
**TILL**. Gen. 2. 5; Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19; Ezek. 36. 9.  
**TILLAGE**. 1 Chron. 27. 26; Neh. 10. 37; Prov. 13. 23.  
**TIME**. Gen. 47. 29, the *t.* drew nigh.  
 Job 22. 16, cut down out of *t.*  
 38. 23, reserved against the *t.* of trouble.  
 Ps. 32. 6, in a *t.* when thou mayest be found.  
 37. 19, not ashamed in the evil *t.*  
 41. 1, deliver him in *t.* of trouble.  
 56. 3, what *t.* I am afraid.  
 69. 13; Isa. 49. 8; 2 Cor. 6. 2, acceptable *t.*  
 89. 47, remember how short my *t.* is.  
 Eccl. 3. 1, there is a *t.* to every purpose.  
 9. 11, *t.* and chance happeneth to all.  
 Isa. 60. 22, I will hasten it in his *t.*  
 Jer. 46. 21, the *t.* of their visitation.  
 Ezek. 16. 8, thy *t.* was the *t.* of love.  
 Dan. 7. 25, a *t.* and *t.* and the dividing of *t.*  
 Hos. 10. 12, it is *t.* to seek the Lord.  
 Mal. 3. 11, neither shall vine cast fruit before the *t.*  
 Mat. 16. 3, the signs of the *t.*  
 Lu. 19. 44, the *t.* of thy visitation.  
 Acts 3. 19, the *t.* of refreshing.  
 21, the *t.* of restitution.  
 Rom. 13. 11, it is high *t.* to awake.  
 1 Cor. 7. 29, the *t.* is short.  
 Eph. 5. 16; Col. 4. 5, redeeming the *t.*  
 Heb. 4. 16, help in *t.* of need.  
 1 Pet. 1. 11, what manner of *t.*  
 Rev. 1. 3, the *t.* is at hand.  
 10. 6, *t.* no longer.  
*See* Prov. 17. 17; Eph. 1. 10; 1 Tim. 4. 1.

TINGLE. 1 Sam. 3. 11; 2 Kings 21. 12; Jer. 19. 3.  
 TINKLING. Isa. 3. 16, 18; 1 Cor. 13. 1.  
 TOGETHER. Prov. 22. 2, meet *t.*  
 Amos 3. 3, can two walk *t.*?  
 Mat. 18. 20, where two or three are gathered *t.*  
 Rom. 8. 28, work *t.* for good.  
 1 Thess. 4. 17, caught up *t.*  
 See Mat. 19. 6; Eph. 2. 21; 2 Thess. 2. 1.  
 TOIL. Gen. 5. 29; 41. 51; Mat. 6. 28; Lu. 12. 27.  
 TOLERABLE. Mat. 10. 15; 11. 24; Mk. 6. 11; Lu. 10. 12.  
 TONGUE. Job 5. 21, hid from scourge of the *t.*  
 20. 12, hide wickedness under his *t.*  
 Ps. 34. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 10, keep thy *t.* from evil.  
 Prov. 10. 20, *t.* of the just as choice silver.  
 12. 18; 31. 26, *t.* of the wise is health.  
 19, the lying *t.* is but for a moment.  
 15. 4, a wholesome *t.* is a tree of life.  
 18. 21, death and life are in the power of the *t.*  
 21. 23, whose keepeth his *t.* keepeth his soul.  
 25. 15, a soft *t.* breaketh the bone.  
 Isa. 30. 27, his *t.* as a devouring fire.  
 50. 4, hath given me the *t.* of the learned.  
 Jer. 9. 5, taught their *t.* to speak lies.  
 18. 18, let us smite him with the *t.*  
 Mk. 7. 35, his *t.* was loosed.  
 Jas. 1. 26, and bridleth not his *t.*  
 3. 5, the *t.* is a little member.  
 6, the *t.* is a fire.  
 8, the *t.* can no man tame.  
 1 John 3. 18, not love in word, neither in *t.*  
 See Ps. 45. 1; Lu. 16. 24; Rom. 14. 11; Phil. 2. 11.  
 TOOL. Ex. 20. 25; 32. 4; Deut. 27. 5; 1 Kings 6. 7.  
 TOOTH. Ex. 21. 24; Prov. 25. 19; Mat. 5. 38.  
 TOPAZ. Ex. 28. 17; Rev. 21. 20.  
 TORCHES. Nah. 2. 3; Zech. 12. 6; John 18. 3.  
 TORMENT. Mat. 8. 29, to *t.* before the time.  
 Lu. 16. 23, being in *t.*  
 Heb. 11. 37, destitute, afflicted, *t.*  
 1 John 4. 18, fear hath *t.*  
 Rev. 9. 5, *t.* as *t.* of a scorpion.  
 14. 11, the smoke of their *t.*  
 See Mat. 4. 24; Mk. 5. 7; Lu. 8. 28.  
 TORN. Gen. 44. 28, surely he is *t.* in pieces.  
 Ezek. 4. 14, have not eaten of that which is *t.*  
 Hos. 6. 1, he hath *t.*, and he will heal us.  
 See Isa. 5. 25; Mal. 1. 13; Mk. 1. 26.  
 TORTOISE. Lev. 11. 29, and the *t.* after his kind.  
 TOSS. Ps. 109. 23, I am *t.* up and down.  
 Isa. 22. 18, he will *t.* thee like a ball.  
 54. 11, afflicted, *t.* with tempest.  
 Eph. 4. 14, no more children, *t.* to and fro.  
 See Mat. 14. 24; Acts 27. 18; Jas. 1. 6.  
 TOUCH. Gen. 3. 3, nor *t.* it, lest ye die.  
 1 Sam. 10. 26, a band whose hearts God had *t.*  
 1 Chron. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, *t.* not mine anointed.  
 Job 5. 19, there shall no evil *t.* thee.  
 7. 7, things my soul refused to *t.*  
 Isa. 6. 7, lo, this hath *t.* thy lips.  
 Jer. 1. 9, the Lord *t.* my mouth.  
 Zech. 2. 3, he that *t.* you, *t.* the apple of his eye.  
 Mat. 9. 21; Mk. 5. 28, if I may but *t.* his garment.  
 Mk. 10. 13; Lu. 18. 15, children, that he should *t.* them.  
 John 20. 17, *t.* me not.  
 2 Cor. 6. 17, *t.* not the unclean thing.  
 Col. 2. 21, *t.* not, taste not.  
 See Job 19. 21; Lu. 7. 14; 11. 46; 1 Cor. 7. 1.  
 TOWER. 2 Sam. 22. 3; Ps. 18. 2; 144. 2, my high *t.*  
 Ps. 61. 3, a strong *t.* from the enemy.  
 Prov. 18. 10, the name of the Lord is a strong *t.*  
 Isa. 33. 18, where is he that counted the *t.*?  
 See Isa. 2. 15; 5. 2; Mic. 4. 8; Mat. 21. 33.  
 TRADITION. Mat. 15. 2; Mk. 7. 3, thy disciples transgress the *t.*  
 Gal. 1. 14, zealous of the *t.* of my fathers.  
 Col. 2. 8, after the *t.* of men.  
 1 Pet. 1. 18, received by *t.* from your fathers.  
 TRAFFICK. Gen. 42. 34; 1 Kings 10. 15; Ezek. 17. 4.  
 TRAIN. 1 Kings 10. 2; Prov. 22. 6; Isa. 6. 1.  
 TRAITOR. Lu. 6. 16; 2 Tim. 3. 4.  
 TRAMPLE. Ps. 91. 13; Isa. 63. 3; Mat. 7. 6.  
 TRANQUILLITY. Dan. 4. 27, lengthening of thy *t.*  
 TRANSFORM. Rom. 12. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 13, 14, 15.

TRANSGRESS. Num. 14. 41, wherefore do ye *t.*?  
 1 Sam. 2. 24, make the Lord's people to *t.*  
 Neh. 1. 8, if ye *t.*, I will scatter you abroad.  
 Ps. 17. 3, my mouth shall not *t.*  
 Prov. 28. 21, for a piece of bread that man will *t.*  
 Jer. 2. 8, the pastors *t.*  
 3. 13, only acknowledge that thou hast *t.*  
 Hab. 2. 5, he *t.* by wine.  
 See Mat. 15. 2; Rom. 2. 27; 1 John 3. 4; 2 John 9.  
 TRANSGRESSION. Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, forgiving *t.*  
 1 Chron. 10. 13, Saul died for his *t.*  
 Ezra 10. 6, he mourned because of their *t.*  
 Job 7. 21, why dost thou not pardon my *t.*?  
 13. 23, make me to know my *t.*  
 14. 17, my *t.* is sealed up.  
 31. 33, if I covered my *t.*  
 Ps. 19. 13, innocent from the great *t.*  
 25. 7, remember not my *t.*  
 32. 1, blessed is he whose *t.* is forgiven.  
 51. 1, blot out all my *t.*  
 65. 3, as for our *t.*, thou shalt purge them.  
 107. 17, fools because of their *t.* are afflicted.  
 Prov. 17. 9, he that covereth a *t.*  
 Isa. 43. 25; 44. 22, blotteth out thy *t.*  
 53. 5, he was wounded for our *t.*  
 8, for the *t.* of my people was he smitten.  
 58. 1, show my people their *t.*  
 Ezek. 18. 22, his *t.* shall not be mentioned.  
 Mic. 1. 5, what is the *t.* of Jacob?  
 See Rom. 4. 15; 5. 14; 1 Tim. 2. 14; Heb. 2. 2.  
 TRANSGRESSOR. Ps. 51. 13, teach *t.* thy ways.  
 59. 5, be not merciful to any wicked *t.*  
 Prov. 13. 15, the way of *t.* is hard.  
 21. 18, the *t.* shall be ransom for the upright.  
 Isa. 48. 8, thou wast called a *t.* from the womb.  
 53. 12; Mk. 15. 28; Lu. 22. 37, numbered with the *t.*  
 See Dan. 8. 23; Hos. 14. 9; Gal. 2. 18.  
 TRANSLATE. 2 Sam. 3. 10; Col. 1. 13; Heb. 11. 5.  
 TRAP. Job 18. 10; Ps. 69. 22; Jer. 5. 26; Rom. 11. 9.  
 TRAVAIL. Ps. 7. 14, he *t.* with iniquity.  
 Isa. 23. 4, I *t.* not.  
 53. 11, the *t.* of his soul.  
 Rom. 8. 22, the whole creation *t.* in pain.  
 Gal. 4. 19, my children, of whom I *t.*  
 See Job 15. 20; Isa. 13. 8; Mic. 5. 3; Rev. 12. 2.  
 TRAVEL. Eccl. 1. 13; 2. 23; 1 Thess. 2. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 8.  
 TRAVELLER. Judg. 5. 6; 2 Sam. 12. 4; Job 31. 32.  
 TREACHEROUS. Isa. 21. 2; Jer. 9. 2; Zeph. 3. 4.  
 TREACHEROUSLY. Isa. 38. 1, thou dealest *t.*  
 Jer. 12. 1, why are they happy that deal *t.*?  
 Lam. 1. 2, her friends have dealt *t.* with her.  
 See Hos. 5. 7; 6. 7; Mal. 2. 10, 15.  
 TREAD. Deut. 11. 24, whereon soles of feet *t.*  
 25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18, not muzzle the ox when he *t.*  
 Ps. 7. 5, let him *t.* down my life.  
 44. 5, through thy name will we *t.* them under.  
 60. 12; 108. 13, shall *t.* down our enemies.  
 91. 13, thou shalt *t.* upon lion and adder.  
 Isa. 10. 6, to *t.* them down like mire.  
 16. 10, shall *t.* out no wine.  
 63. 3, I will *t.* them in mine anger.  
 Jer. 48. 33, none shall *t.* with shouting.  
 Ezek. 34. 18, but ye must *t.* the residue.  
 Hos. 10. 11, loveth to *t.* out corn.  
 Mal. 4. 3, ye shall *t.* down the wicked.  
 See Job 9. 8; Isa. 41. 25; 63. 2; Rev. 19. 15.  
 TREASURE. Gen. 43. 23, God hath given you *t.*  
 Ex. 19. 5; Ps. 135. 4, a peculiar *t.* to me.  
 Deut. 28. 12, open to thee his good *t.*  
 Job 3. 21; Ps. 17. 14; Prov. 2. 4, for hid *t.*  
 38. 22, the *t.* of the snow.  
 Prov. 8. 21, I will fill *t.* of those that love me.  
 10. 2, *t.* of wickedness profiteth nothing.  
 15. 16, than great *t.* and trouble therewith.  
 21. 20, there is a *t.* to be desired.  
 Eccl. 2. 8, I gathered the peculiar *t.* of kings.  
 Isa. 2. 7, neither is there any end of their *t.*  
 45. 3, I will give thee the *t.* of darkness.  
 Jer. 41. 8, slay us now, for we have *t.*  
 51. 13, waters abundant in *t.*



- Dan. 11. 43, power over the *t.* of gold.  
 Mic. 6. 10, the *t.* of wickedness.  
 Mat. 6. 21; Lu. 12. 34, where your *t.* is.  
 12. 35, out of the good *t.* of the heart.  
 13. 44, like unto *t.* hid in a field.  
 52, out of his *t.* things new and old. [heaven.  
 19. 21; Mk. 10. 21; Lu. 18. 22, thou shalt have *t.* in  
 Lu. 12. 21, that layeth up *t.* for himself.  
 Col. 2. 3, in whom are hid *t.* of wisdom.  
 2 Cor. 4. 7, we have this *t.* in earthen vessels.  
 Heb. 11. 26, greater riches than the *t.* in Egypt.  
 Jas. 5. 3, ye have heaped *t.*  
 See Deut. 32. 34; 33. 19; Isa. 53. 6; Mat. 2. 11.  
 TREASURER. Neh. 13. 13; Isa. 22. 15; Dan. 3. 2.  
 TREASURY. Mk. 12. 41, the people cast money into  
 the *t.*  
 Lu. 21. 1, rich men casting their gifts into the *t.*  
 See Josh. 6. 19; Jer. 53. 11; Mat. 27. 6.  
 TREE. Deut. 20. 19, the *t.* is man's life.  
 Job 14. 7, there is hope of a *t.*  
 24. 20, wickedness shall be broken as a *t.*  
 Ps. 1. 3; Jer. 17. 8, like a *t.* planted.  
 104. 16, the *t.* of the Lord are full of sap.  
 Eccl. 11. 3, where the *t.* falleth.  
 Isa. 56. 3, I am a dry *t.*  
 61. 3, called *t.* of righteousness.  
 Ezek. 15. 2, what is the vine *t.* more than any *t.*?  
 31. 9, all the *t.* of Eden envied him.  
 See Mk. 8. 24; Lu. 21. 29; Jude 12; Rev. 7. 3.  
 TREMBLE. Deut. 2. 25, the nations shall *t.*  
 Jerm. 5. 4; 2 Sam. 22. 8; Ps. 18. 7; 77. 18; 97. 4, the  
 earth *t.*  
 Ezra 9. 4, then assembled to me every one that *t.*  
 Job 9. 6, the pillars thereof *t.*  
 26. 11, the pillars of heaven *t.*  
 Ps. 2. 11, rejoice with *t.*  
 60. 2, thou hast made earth to *t.*  
 99. 1, the Lord reigneth, let the people *t.*  
 104. 32, he looketh on the earth, and *t.*  
 Eccl. 12. 3, the keepers of the house shall *t.*  
 Isa. 14. 16, is this the man that made earth *t.*?  
 64. 2, that the nations may *t.* at thy presence.  
 66. 5, ye that *t.* at his word.  
 Jer. 5. 22, will ye not *t.* at my presence?  
 33. 9, they shall *t.* for all the goodness.  
 Amos 8. 8, shall not the land *t.* for this?  
 Acts 24. 25, Felix *t.*  
 Jas. 2. 19, devils also believe, and *t.*  
 See Acts 9. 6; 16. 29; 1 Cor. 2. 3; Eph. 6. 5; Phil. 2. 12.  
 TRENCH. 1 Sam. 17. 20; 26. 5; 1 Kings 18. 32; Lu. 19. 43.  
 TRESPASS. Gen. 31. 36, what is my *t.*?  
 50. 17, we pray thee forgive the *t.*  
 Ezra 9. 2, rulers have been chief in this *t.*  
 Ps. 68. 21, goeth on still in his *t.*  
 Mat. 6. 14, if ye forgive men their *t.*  
 18. 15, if thy brother *t.*, tell him his fault.  
 Lu. 17. 3, if thy brother *t.* against thee.  
 2 Cor. 6. 19, not imputing their *t.*  
 Eph. 2. 1, dead in *t.* and sins.  
 Col. 2. 13, having forgiven you all *t.*  
 See Num. 5. 6; 1 Kings 8. 31; Ezek. 17. 20; 18. 24.  
 TRIAL. Job 9. 23, the *t.* of the innocent.  
 2 Cor. 8. 2, a great *t.* of affliction.  
 See Ezek. 21. 13; Heb. 11. 26; 1 Pet. 1. 7; 4. 12.  
 TRIBES. Ps. 105. 37, not one feeble person among  
 their *t.*  
 122. 4, whither the *t.* go up.  
 Isa. 19. 13, they that are the stay of the *t.*  
 49. 6, my servant to raise up the *t.*  
 Hab. 3. 9, according to oaths of the *t.*  
 Mat. 24. 30, then shall all *t.* of the earth mourn.  
 See Num. 24. 2; Deut. 1. 13; 12. 5; 18. 5.  
 TRIBULATION. Deut. 4. 30, when thou art in *t.*  
 Judg. 10. 14, let them deliver you in *t.*  
 Mat. 13. 21, when *t.* ariseth.  
 24. 21, then shall be great *t.*  
 John 16. 33, in the world ye shall have *t.*  
 Acts 14. 22, through much *t.*  
 Rom. 5. 3, we glory in *t.* also.  
 12. 12, patient in *t.*  
 See 2 Cor. 1. 4; 7. 4; Eph. 3. 13; Rev. 7. 14.  
 TRIBUTARY. Deut. 20. 11; Judg. 1. 30; Lam. 1. 1.  
 TRIBUTE. Gen. 49. 15, a servant to *t.*  
 Min. Pron.
- Num. 31. 37, the Lord's *t.*  
 Deut. 16. 10, *t.* of freewill offering.  
 Ezra 7. 24, not lawful to impose *t.*  
 Neh. 5. 4, borrowed money for king's *t.*  
 Prov. 12. 24, the slothful shall be under *t.*  
 See Mat. 17. 24; 22. 17; Lu. 23. 2.  
 TRIM. 2 Sam. 19. 24; Jer. 2. 33; Mat. 25. 7.  
 TRIUMPH. Ex. 15. 1, he hath *t.* gloriously.  
 Ps. 25. 2, let not mine enemies *t.*  
 92. 4, I will *t.* in the works of thy hands.  
 2 Cor. 2. 14, which always causeth us to *t.*  
 Col. 2. 15, a show of them openly, *t.* over them.  
 See 2 Sam. 1. 20; Job 20. 5; Ps. 47. 1.  
 TRODDEN. Job 22. 15, the old way which wicked  
 men have *t.*  
 Ps. 119. 118, thou hast *t.* down all that err.  
 Isa. 5. 5, the vineyard shall be *t.* down.  
 63. 3, I have *t.* the winepress alone.  
 Mic. 7. 10, now shall she be *t.* as mire.  
 Mat. 5. 13, salt to be *t.* under foot.  
 Lu. 21. 24, Jerusalem shall be *t.* down.  
 Heb. 10. 29, hath *t.* under foot the Son of God.  
 See Deut. 1. 36; Judg. 5. 21; Isa. 18. 2.  
 TRODE. 2 Kings 14. 9; 2 Chron. 25. 15; Lu. 12. 1.  
 TROOP. 2 Sam. 22. 30; Ps. 18. 29; Hos. 7. 1.  
 TROUBLE (*n.*). Deut. 31. 17, many *t.* shall befall.  
 1 Chron. 22. 14, in my *t.* I prepared for the house.  
 Neh. 9. 32, let not the *t.* seem little.  
 Job 3. 26, yet *t.* came.  
 5. 6, neither doth *t.* spring out of the ground.  
 7. man is born to *t.*  
 19. shall deliver thee in six *t.*  
 14. 1, of few days, and full of *t.*  
 30. 25, weep for him that was in *t.*  
 34. 29, he giveth quietness, who can make *t.*?  
 38. 23, I have reserved against the time of *t.*  
 Ps. 9. 9, a refuge in time of *t.*  
 22. 11, for *t.* is near.  
 25. 17, the *t.* of mine heart are enlarged.  
 22. redeem Israel out of all his *t.*  
 27. 5, in time of *t.* he shall hide me.  
 46. 1, a very present help in *t.*  
 73. 5, they are not in *t.* as other men.  
 88. 3, my soul is full of *t.*  
 119. 143, *t.* and anguish have taken hold on me.  
 138. 7, though I walk in the midst of *t.*  
 Isa. 17. 14, at eveningtide *t.*  
 39. 6, into the land of *t.* they will carry riches.  
 65. 16, because former *t.* are forgotten.  
 23. they shall not bring forth for *t.*  
 Jer. 2. 27, in time of *t.* they will say, save us.  
 8. 15, we looked for health, and behold *t.*  
 1 Cor. 7. 28, such shall have *t.* in the flesh.  
 2 Cor. 1. 4, able to comfort them in *t.*  
 See Prov. 15. 6; 25. 19; Jer. 11. 12; 30. 7; Lam. 1. 21.  
 TROUBLE (*v.*). Josh. 7. 25, why hast thou *t.* us?  
 1 Kings 18. 17, art thou he that *t.* Israel?  
 18. I have not *t.* Israel, but thou.  
 Job 4. 5, now it toucheth thee, and thou art *t.*  
 Ps. 3. 1, how are they increased that *t.* me!  
 77. 4, I am so *t.* that I cannot speak.  
 Prov. 25. 26, is as a *t.* fountain.  
 Isa. 57. 20, the wicked are like the *t.* sea.  
 Dan. 5. 10, let not thy thoughts *t.* thee.  
 11. 44, tidings out of the north shall *t.* him.  
 Mat. 24. 6, see that ye be not *t.*  
 26. 10; Mk. 14. 6, why *t.* ye the woman?  
 John 5. 4, an angel *t.* the water.  
 11. 33; 12. 27; 13. 21, Jesus groaned, and was *t.*  
 2 Cor. 4. 8; 7. 5, we are *t.* on every side.  
 Gal. 1. 7, there be some that *t.* you.  
 6. 17, let no man *t.* me.  
 See 2 Thess. 1. 7; 2. 2; Heb. 12. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 14.  
 TROUBLING. Job 3. 17; John 5. 4.  
 TRUCE. 2 Tim. 3. 3, men shall be *t.*-breakers.  
 TRUE. Gen. 42. 11, we are *t.* men.  
 1 Kings 22. 16, tell me nothing but that which is *t.*  
 2 Chron. 15. 3, Israel hath been without the *t.* God.  
 Neh. 9. 13, thou gavest them *t.* laws.  
 Ps. 119. 160, thy word is *t.* from the beginning.  
 Prov. 14. 25, a *t.* witness delivereth souls.  
 Jer. 10. 10, the Lord is the *t.* God.  
 Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 12. 14, we know that thou art *t.*

Lu. 16. 11, the *t.* riches.  
 John 1. 9, that was the *t.* light.  
 4. 23, when the *t.* worshippers.  
 5. 31, if I bear witness of myself, my witness is not *t.*  
 6. 32, the *t.* bread.  
 10. 41, all things that John spake were *t.*  
 15. 1, I am the *t.* vine.  
 17. 3; 1 John 5. 20, to know thee the only *t.* God.  
 2 Cor. 6. 8, as deceivers, and yet *t.*  
 Eph. 4. 24, created in *t.* holiness.  
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *t.*  
 Heb. 10. 22, draw near with a *t.* heart.  
 See Rev. 3. 7; 6. 10; 15. 3; 16. 7; 19. 9, 11; 21. 5.  
**TRUST.** Job 13. 15, though he slay me, yet will I *t.*  
 Ps. 25. 2; 31. 6; 55. 23; 56. 3; 143. 8, I *t.* in thee.  
 37. 3; 40. 3; 62. 8; 115. 9; Prov. 3. 5; Isa. 26. 4, *t.*  
 in the Lord.  
 118. 8, better to *t.* in the Lord.  
 144. 2, he in whom I *t.*  
 Prov. 28. 26, he that *t.* in his own heart is a fool.  
 Isa. 50. 10, let him *t.* in the name of the Lord.  
 Jer. 49. 11, let thy widows *t.* in me.  
 Mic. 7. 5, *t.* ye not in a friend.  
 Nah. 1. 7, the Lord knoweth them that *t.* in him.  
 Mat. 27. 43, he *t.* in God, let him deliver him.  
 Lu. 18. 9, certain which *t.* in themselves.  
 See Jer. 17. 5; 2 Cor. 1. 9; 1 Tim. 4. 10.  
**TRUTH.** Deut. 32. 4, a God of *t.*  
 Ps. 15. 2, speaketh the *t.* in his heart.  
 51. 6, desirest *t.* in inward parts.  
 91. 4, his *t.* shall be thy shield.  
 117. 2, his *t.* endureth for ever.  
 119. 30, I have chosen the way of *t.*  
 Prov. 23. 23, buy the *t.*  
 Isa. 59. 14, *t.* is fallen in the streets.  
 Jer. 9. 3, they are not valiant for the *t.*  
 Zech. 8. 16, speak every man *t.* to his neighbour.  
 Mal. 2. 6, the law of *t.* was in his mouth.  
 John 1. 14, full of grace and *t.*  
 8. 32, know the *t.*, and the *t.* shall make you free.  
 14. 6, I am the way, the *t.*, and the life.  
 16. 13, Spirit of *t.* will guide you into all *t.*  
 18. 38, what is *t.*?  
 Rom. 1. 18, who hold the *t.* in unrighteousness.  
 1 Cor. 5. 8, unleavened bread of sincerity and *t.*  
 2 Cor. 13. 8, can do nothing against *t.*, but for the *t.*  
 Eph. 4. 15, speaking the *t.* in love.  
 1 Tim. 3. 15, the pillar and ground of *t.*  
 2 Tim. 2. 15, rightly dividing the word of *t.*  
 Jas. 5. 19, if any err from the *t.*  
 See 1 Cor. 13. 6; 2 Tim. 3. 7; 1 John 8. 19; 5. 6.  
**TRY.** 2 Chron. 32. 31, God left him, to *t.* him.  
 Job 23. 10, when he hath *t.* me.  
 Ps. 26. 2, *t.* my reins and my heart.  
 Jer. 9. 7; Zech. 13. 9, I will melt them and *t.* them.  
 1 Cor. 3. 13, shall *t.* every man's work.  
 Jas. 1. 12, when *t.* he shall receive the crown.  
 1 John 4. 1, *t.* the spirits.  
 See Prov. 17. 3; Isa. 28. 16; 1 Pet. 4. 12; Rev. 3. 18.  
**TURN.** Job 23. 13, who can *t.* him.  
 Ps. 17. 12, if he *t.* not, he will whet his sword.  
 Prov. 1. 23, *t.* at my reproof.  
 Jer. 31. 18; Lam. 5. 21, *t.* thou me, and I shall be *t.*  
 Ezek. 14. 6; 18. 30; 33. 9; Hos. 12. 6; Joel 2. 12, re-  
 pent, and *t.*  
 Zech. 9. 12, *t.* you to the strong hold, ye prisoners.  
 Mat. 5. 39, *t.* the other also.  
 Acts 26. 18, to *t.* them from darkness to light.  
 2 Tim. 3. 5, from such *t.* away.  
 See Prov. 21. 1; 26. 14; Hos. 7. 8; Lu. 22. 61; Jas. 1. 17.  
**TWAIN.** Isa. 6. 2; Mat. 5. 41; 19. 5; Eph. 2. 15.  
**TWICE.** Job 33. 14; Mk. 14. 30; Lu. 18. 12; Jude 12.  
**TWINKLING.** 1 Cor. 15. 52, in the *t.* of an eye.

## U.

UNADvisedLY. Ps. 106. 33, he spake *u.* [4.  
 UNAWARES. Lu. 21. 34; Gal. 2. 4; Heb. 13. 2; Jude  
 UNBELIEF. Mk. 9. 24, help thou mine *u.*  
 Rom. 3. 3, shall *u.* make faith without effect?  
 11. 32, concluded all in *u.*

Heb. 3. 12, evil heart of *u.*  
 See Mat. 13. 58; Mk. 6. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 13; Heb. 4. 11.  
**UNBLAMEABLE.** Col. 1. 22; 1 Thess. 3. 13.  
**UNCERTAIN.** 1 Cor. 9. 26; 14. 8; 1 Tim. 6. 17.  
**UNCLEAN.** Acts 10. 28; Rom. 14. 14; 2 Cor. 6. 17.  
**UNCLOTHED.** 2 Cor. 5. 4, not that we would be *u.*  
**UNCORRUPTNESS.** Tit. 2. 7, in doctrine showing *u.*  
**UNCTION.** 1 John 2. 20, an *u.* from the Holy One.  
**UNDEFILED.** Ps. 119. 1, blessed are the *u.*  
 Jas. 1. 27, pure religion and *u.*  
 1 Pet. 1. 4, an inheritance *u.*  
 See Cant. 5. 2; 6. 9; Heb. 7. 26; 13. 4.  
**UNDER.** Rom. 3. 9; 1 Cor. 9. 27; Gal. 3. 10.  
**UNDERSTAND.** Ps. 19. 12, who can *u.* his errors?  
 73. 17, then *u.* I their end.  
 119. 100, I *u.* more than the ancients.  
 139. 2, thou *u.* my thought afar off.  
 Prov. 8. 9, all plain to him that *u.*  
 20. 24, how can a man *u.* his own way?  
 29. 19, though he *u.* he will not answer.  
 Isa. 6. 9, hear ye indeed, but *u.* not.  
 28. 19, a vexation only to *u.* the report.  
 Jer. 9. 24, let him glory in this, that he *u.* me.  
 Dan. 10. 12, thou didst set thine heart to *u.*  
 12. 10, wicked shall not *u.*, the wise shall *u.*  
 Hos. 14. 9, who is wise, and he shall *u.* these things?  
 Mat. 13. 51, have ye *u.* all these things?  
 24. 15, whoso readeth, let him *u.*  
 Lu. 24. 45, that they might *u.* the scriptures.  
 John 8. 43, why do ye not *u.* my speech?  
 Rom. 3. 11, there is none that *u.*  
 15. 21, they that have not heard shall *u.*  
 1 Cor. 13. 2, though I *u.* all mysteries.  
 11, I *u.* as a child.  
 See 1 Cor. 14. 2; Heb. 11. 3; 2 Pet. 2. 12; 3. 16.  
**UNDERSTANDING.** Ex. 31. 3; Deut. 4. 6, wisdom  
 and *u.*  
 1 Kings 3. 11, hast asked for thyself *u.*  
 4. 29, gave Solomon wisdom and *u.*  
 7. 14, filled with wisdom and *u.*  
 1 Chron. 12. 32, men that had *u.* of the times.  
 2 Chron. 26. 5, had *u.* in visions.  
 Job 12. 13, he hath counsel and *u.*  
 20, he taketh away the *u.* of the aged.  
 17. 4, thou hast hid thy heart from *u.*  
 28. 12, where is the place of *u.*?  
 32. 8, the Almighty giveth them *u.*  
 38. 36, who hath given *u.* to the heart?  
 39. 17, neither imparted to her *u.*  
 Ps. 47. 7, sing ye praises with *u.*  
 49. 3, the meditation of my heart shall be of *u.*  
 119. 34, 73, 125, 144, 169, give me *u.*  
 99, I have more *u.* than my teachers.  
 104, through thy precepts I get *u.*  
 147. 5, his *u.* is infinite.  
 Prov. 2. 2, apply thine heart to *u.*  
 11, *u.* shall keep thee.  
 3. 5, lean not to thine own *u.*  
 19, by *u.* hath he established the heavens.  
 4. 5, 7, get wisdom, get *u.*  
 8. 1, doth not *u.* put forth her voice?  
 9. 6, go in the way of *u.*  
 10, the knowledge of the holy is *u.*  
 14. 29, he that is slow to wrath is of great *u.*  
 16. 22, *u.* is a wellspring of life.  
 17. 24, wisdom is before him that hath *u.*  
 19. 8, he that keepeth *u.* shall find good.  
 21. 39, there is no *u.* against the Lord.  
 24. 3, by *u.* an house is established.  
 30. 2, have not the *u.* of a man.  
 Eccl. 9. 11, nor yet riches to men of *u.*  
 Isa. 11. 2, the spirit of *u.* shall rest on him.  
 27. 11, it is a people of no *u.*  
 29. 14, the *u.* of prudent men shall be hid.  
 40. 14, who showed him the way of *u.*?  
 28, there is no searching of his *u.*  
 Jer. 3. 15, pastors shall feed you with *u.*  
 Ezek. 34. 4, with thy *u.* thou hast gotten riches.  
 Dan. 4. 34, mine *u.* returned.  
 Mat. 15. 16; Mk. 7. 18, are ye also without *u.*?  
 Mk. 12. 33, to love him with all the *u.*  
 Lu. 2. 47, astonished at his *u.*  
 24. 45, then opened he their *u.*

1 Cor. 1. 19, bring to nothing *u.* of prudent.  
 14. 15, I will pray with the *u.* also.  
 20, be not children in *u.*  
 Eph. 4. 18, having the *u.* darkened.  
 Phil. 4. 7, peace of God, which passeth all *u.*  
 See Col. 1. 9; 2. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 7; 1 John 5. 20.  
**UNDERTAKE.** Isa. 38. 14, *u.* for me. [11. 42.  
 UNDONE. Josh. 11. 15; Isa. 6. 5; Mat. 23. 23; Lu.  
 UNEQUAL. Ezek. 18. 25, 29; 2 Cor. 6. 14.  
 UNFAITHFUL. Ps. 78. 57; Prov. 25. 19.  
 UNFEIGNED. 2 Cor. 6. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 1. 5;  
 1 Pet. 1. 22. [2 Pet. 1. 8.  
 UNFRUITFUL. Mat. 13. 22; Eph. 5. 11; Tit. 3. 14;  
 UNGODLINESS. Rom. 1. 18; 11. 26; 2 Tim. 2. 16;  
 Tit. 2. 12.  
**UNGODLY.** 2 Chron. 19. 2, shouldst thou help the *u.*?  
 Job 16. 11, God hath delivered me to the *u.*  
 Ps. 1. 1, counsel of *u.*  
 6, the way of the *u.* shall perish.  
 43. 1, plead my cause against an *u.* nation.  
 Prov. 16. 27, an *u.* man diggeth up evil.  
 Rom. 5. 6, Christ died for the *u.*  
 1 Pet. 4. 18, where shall the *u.* appear?  
 2 Pet. 3. 7, perdition of *u.* men.  
 See Rom. 4. 5; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 2 Pet. 2. 5; Jude 15.  
**UNHOLY.** Lev. 10. 10; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 2 Tim. 3. 2; Heb.  
 10. 29.  
**UNICORN.** Num. 23. 22, he hath as it were the strength  
 of an *u.*  
 Deut. 33. 17, his horns are like the horns of an *u.*  
 Job 39. 9, will the *u.* be willing to serve thee?  
 Isa. 34. 7, the *u.* shall come down with them.  
**UNITE.** Gen. 49. 6; Ps. 86. 11.  
**UNITY.** Ps. 133. 1; Eph. 4. 3, 13.  
**UNJUST.** Ps. 43. 1; Prov. 11. 7; 29. 27, *u.* man.  
 Prov. 28. 8, he that by *u.* gain.  
 Zeph. 3. 5, the *u.* knoweth no shame.  
 Mat. 5. 44, he sendeth rain on the just and *u.*  
 Lu. 18. 6, hear what the *u.* judge saith.  
 11, not as other men, *u.*  
 Acts 24. 15, a resurrection both of the just and *u.*  
 1 Cor. 6. 1, go to law before the *u.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 18, suffered, the just for the *u.*  
 Rev. 22. 11, he that is *u.*, let him be *u.* still.  
 See Ps. 82. 2; Isa. 26. 10; Lu. 16. 8; 2 Pet. 2. 9.  
**UNKNOWN.** Acts 17. 23; 1 Cor. 14. 2; 2 Cor. 6. 9;  
 Gal. 1. 22.  
**UNLAWFUL.** Acts 10. 28; 2 Pet. 2. 8.  
**UNLEARNED.** Acts 4. 13; 1 Cor. 14. 16; 2 Tim. 2.  
 23; 2 Pet. 3. 16.  
**UNMINDFUL.** Deut. 32. 18, thou art *u.*  
**UNMOVEABLE.** Acts 27. 41; 1 Cor. 15. 58.  
**UNPERFECT.** Ps. 139. 16, yet being *u.*  
**UNPREPARED.** 2 Cor. 9. 4, find you *u.*  
**UNPROFITABLE.** Job 15. 3, *u.* talk.  
 Mat 25. 30; Lu. 17. 10, *u.* servant. [17.  
 See Rom. 3. 12; Tit. 3. 9; Philem. 11; Heb. 7. 18; 13.  
**UNPUNISHED.** Prov. 11. 21; 16. 5; 17. 5; 19. 5; Jer.  
 25. 29; 49. 12, shall not be *u.*  
 See Jer. 30. 11; 46. 28.  
**UNQUENCHABLE.** Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17.  
**UNREASONABLE.** Acts 25. 27; 2 Thess. 3. 2.  
**UNREPROVEABLE.** Col. 1. 22, *u.* in his sight.  
**UNRIGHTEOUS.** Ex. 23. 1, an *u.* witness.  
 Isa. 10. 1, decree *u.* decrees.  
 55. 7, let the *u.* man forsake his thoughts.  
 Rom. 3. 5, is God *u.*?  
 Heb. 6. 10, God is not *u.* to forget your work.  
 See Deut. 25. 16; Ps. 71. 4; Lu. 16. 11; 1 Cor. 6. 9.  
**UNRIGHTEOUSNESS.** Lu. 16. 9, mammon of *u.*  
 Rom. 1. 18, hold the truth in *u.*  
 2. 8, to them that obey *u.*  
 3. 5, if our *u.* commend righteousness.  
 6. 13, instruments of *u.*  
 9. 14, is there *u.* with God?  
 2 Cor. 6. 14, what fellowship with *u.*?  
 2 Thess. 2. 12, had pleasure in *u.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 13, receive the reward of *u.*  
 1 John 1. 9, cleanse us from all *u.*  
 5. 17, all *u.* is sin.  
 See Lev. 19. 15; Ps. 92. 15; Jer. 22. 13; John 7. 18.  
**UNRULY.** 1 Thess. 5. 14; Tit. 1. 6; Jas. 3. 8.  
**UNSAVOURY.** Job 6. 6, can that which is *u.* be eaten?

**UNSEARCHABLE.** Job 5. 9; Ps. 145. 3; Rom. 11.  
 33; Eph. 3. 8.  
**UNSEEMLY.** Rom. 1. 27; 1 Cor. 13. 5.  
**UNSKILFUL.** Heb. 5. 13, is *u.* in the word.  
**UNSPEAKABLE.** 2 Cor. 9. 15; 12. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 8.  
**UNSPOTTED.** Jas. 1. 27, *u.* from the world.  
**UNSTABLE.** Gen. 49. 4; Jas. 1. 8; 2 Pet. 2. 14.  
**UNTHANKFUL.** Lu. 6. 35; 2 Tim. 3. 2.  
**UNWASHEN.** Mat. 15. 20; Mk. 7. 2, 5.  
**UNWISE.** Deut. 32. 6; Hos. 13. 13; Rom. 1. 14;  
 Eph. 5. 17.  
**UNWORTHY.** Acts 13. 46; 1 Cor. 6. 2; 11. 27.  
**UPBRAID.** Mat. 11. 20; Mk. 16. 14; Jas. 1. 5.  
**UPHOLD.** Ps. 51. 12, *u.* me with thy free spirit.  
 54. 4, with them that *u.* my soul.  
 119. 116, *u.* me according to thy word.  
 145. 14, the Lord *u.* all that fall.  
 Isa. 41. 10, I will *u.* thee with right hand.  
 42. 1, my servant, whom I *u.*  
 63. 5, wondered there was none to *u.*  
 Heb. 1. 3, *u.* all things by the word of his power.  
 See Ps. 37. 17; 41. 12; 63. 8; Prov. 20. 28.  
**UPPERMOST.** Mat. 23. 6; Mk. 12. 39; Lu. 11. 43.  
**UPRIGHT.** Job 12. 4, the *u.* man is laughed to  
 scorn.  
 17. 8, *u.* men shall be astonished.  
 Ps. 19. 13, then shall I be *u.*  
 25. 8; 92. 15, good and *u.* is the Lord.  
 37. 14, such as be of *u.* conversation.  
 49. 14, the *u.* shall have dominion.  
 111. 1, the assembly of the *u.*  
 112. 4, to the *u.* ariseth light.  
 125. 4, that are *u.* in their hearts.  
 Prov. 2. 21, the *u.* shall dwell in the land.  
 11. 3, the integrity of the *u.*  
 20, such as are *u.* in their way.  
 14. 11, the tabernacle of the *u.*  
 15. 8, the prayer of the *u.* is his delight.  
 28. 10, the *u.* shall have good things.  
 Eccl. 7. 29, God hath made man *u.*  
 Cant. 1. 4, the *u.* love thee.  
 See Isa. 26. 7; Jer. 10. 5; Mic. 7. 2; Hab. 2. 4.  
**UPRIGHTLY.** Ps. 58. 1; 75. 2, do ye judge *u.*?  
 84. 11, withhold no good from them that walk *u.*  
 Prov. 10. 9; 15. 21; 28. 18, he that walketh *u.*  
 Isa. 33. 15, he that speaketh *u.*  
 See Ps. 15. 2; Amos 5. 10; Mic. 2. 7; Gal. 2. 14.  
**UPRIGHTNESS.** 1 Kings 3. 6, in *u.* of heart.  
 1 Chron. 29. 17, thou hast pleasure in *u.*  
 Job 4. 6, the *u.* of thy ways.  
 33. 23, to show unto man his *u.*  
 Ps. 25. 21, let *u.* preserve me.  
 143. 10, lead me into the land of *u.*  
 Prov. 2. 13, who leave the paths of *u.*  
 See Ps. 111. 8; Prov. 14. 2; 28. 6; Isa. 26. 7, 10.  
**UPROAR.** Mat. 26. 5; Mk. 14. 2; Acts 17. 5; 21. 31.  
**UPWARD.** Job 5. 7; Eccl. 3. 21; Isa. 38. 14.  
**URGE.** Gen. 33. 11; 2 Kings 2. 17; Lu. 11. 53.  
**URGENT.** Ex. 12. 33; Dan. 3. 22.  
**USE.** Mat. 6. 7, *u.* not vain repetitions.  
 1 Cor. 7. 31, they that *u.* this world.  
 Gal. 5. 13, *u.* not liberty for an occasion.  
 1 Tim. 1. 8, if a man *u.* lawfully.  
 See Ps. 119. 132; 1 Cor. 9. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 23.  
**USURP.** 1 Tim. 2. 12, I suffer not a woman to *u.*  
**USURY.** Ex. 22. 25, neither shalt thou lay upon  
 him *u.*  
 Lev. 25. 36, take thou no *u.* of him.  
 Deut. 23. 20, thou mayest lend upon *u.*  
 Neh. 5. 7, ye exact *u.*  
 Ezek. 18. 8, not given forth upon *u.*  
 13, hath given forth upon *u.*  
 17, that hath not received *u.*  
 22. 12, thou hast taken *u.*  
**UTTER.** Ps. 78. 2, I will *u.* dark sayings.  
 106. 2, who can *u.* the mighty acts?  
 119. 171, my lips shall *u.* praise.  
 Prov. 1. 20, wisdom *u.* her voice.  
 23. 33, thine heart shall *u.* perverse things.  
 29. 11, a fool *u.* all his mind.  
 Eccl. 5. 2, let not thine heart be hasty to *u.*  
 Rom. 8. 26, which cannot be *u.*  
 2 Cor. 12. 4, not lawful for a man to *u.*

Heb. 5. 11, many things hard to be *v.*  
*See* Job 33. 3; Isa. 48. 20; Joel 2. 11; Mat. 13. 35.  
**UTTERANCE.** Acts 2. 4, as the Spirit gave *v.*  
*See* 1 Cor. 1. 5; 2 Cor. 8. 7; Eph. 6. 19; Col. 4. 3.  
**UTTERLY.** Ps. 118. 8, forsake me not *v.*  
 Jer. 23. 39, I will *v.* forget you.  
 Zeph. 1. 2, I will *v.* consume all things.  
 2 Pet. 2. 12, these shall *v.* perish.  
*See* Deut. 7. 2; Neh. 9. 31; Isa. 40. 30; Rev. 18. 8.  
**UTTERMOST.** Mat. 5. 26; 1 Thess. 2. 16; Heb. 7. 25.

V.

**VAGABOND.** Gen. 4. 12, a *v.* shalt thou be in the earth.  
*See* Ps. 109. 10; Acts 19. 13.  
**VAIL.** Mat. 27. 51; 2 Cor. 3. 14; Heb. 6. 19.  
**VAIN.** Ex. 5. 9, not regard *v.* words.  
 20. 7; Deut. 5. 11, shalt not take name of the Lord in *v.*  
 Deut. 32. 47, it is not a *v.* thing for you.  
 2 Sam. 6. 20, as one of the *v.* fellows.  
 2 Kings 18. 20; Isa. 36. 5, they are but *v.* words.  
 Job 11. 12, *v.* man would be wise.  
 16. 3, shall *v.* words have an end?  
 21. 34, how then comfort ye me in *v.*?  
 Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, the people imagine a *v.* thing.  
 26. 4, I have not sat with *v.* persons.  
 33. 17, an horse is a *v.* thing for safety.  
 39. 6, every man walketh in a *v.* show.  
 60. 11; 108. 12, *v.* is the help of man.  
 89. 47, wherefore hast thou made men in *v.*?  
 127. 1, labour in *v.*, the watchman waketh in *v.*  
 Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, followeth *v.* persons.  
 31. 30, beauty is *v.*  
 Eccl. 6. 12, all the days of his *v.* life.  
 Isa. 1. 13, bring no more *v.* oblations.  
 45. 18, he created it not in *v.*  
 19, I said not, seek ye me in *v.*  
 49. 4; 65. 23, laboured in *v.*  
 Jer. 3. 23, in *v.* is salvation hoped for.  
 10. 3, the customs of the people are *v.*  
 46. 11, in *v.* shalt thou use medicines.  
 Mal. 3. 14, ye have said, it is *v.* to serve God.  
 Mat. 6. 7, use not *v.* repetitions.  
 15. 9; Mk. 7. 7, in *v.* do they worship me.  
 Rom. 13. 4, he beareth not the sword in *v.*  
 1 Cor. 15. 2, unless ye have believed in *v.*  
 2 Cor. 6. 1, receive not the grace of God in *v.*  
 Gal. 2. 2, lest I should run in *v.*  
 Tit. 1. 10, unruly and *v.* talkers.  
 Jas. 1. 26, this man's religion is *v.*  
 1 Pet. 1. 18, redeemed from *v.* conversation.  
*See* Prov. 1. 17; Rom. 1. 21; Gal. 5. 26; Phil. 2. 3.  
**VALIANT.** 1 Sam. 18. 17, be *v.* for me.  
 1 Kings 1. 42, for thou art a *v.* man.  
 Isa. 10. 13, put down inhabitants like a *v.* man.  
 Jer. 9. 3, they are not *v.* for truth.  
 Heb. 11. 34, waxed *v.* in fight.  
*See* Ps. 60. 12; 118. 15; Isa. 33. 7; Nah. 2. 3.  
**VALUE.** Job 13. 4, physicians of no *v.*  
 Mat. 10. 31; Lu. 12. 7, of more *v.*  
*See* Lev. 27. 16; Job 28. 16; Mat. 27. 9.  
**VANISH.** Isa. 51. 6; 1 Cor. 13. 8; Heb. 8. 13.  
**VANITY.** Job 7. 3, to possess months of *v.*  
 15. 31, *v.* shall be his recompence.  
 35. 13, God will not hear *v.*  
 Ps. 12. 2, speak *v.* every one with his neighbour.  
 39. 5, every man at his best state is *v.*  
 62. 9, are *v.*, lighter than *v.*  
 144. 4, man is like to *v.*  
 Prov. 13. 11, wealth gotten by *v.*  
 30. 8, remove from me *v.*  
 Eccl. 6. 11, many things increase *v.*  
 11. 10, childhood and youth are *v.*  
 Isa. 30. 28, with the sieve of *v.*  
 Jer. 18. 15, they have burned incense to *v.*  
 Hab. 2. 13, people shall weary themselves for *v.*  
 Rom. 8. 20, the creature was made subject to *v.*  
 Eph. 4. 17, walk in *v.* of mind.  
 2 Pet. 2. 18, great swelling words of *v.*  
*See* Eccl. 1. 2; Jer. 10. 8; 14. 22; Acts 14. 15.  
**VAPOURS.** Job 36. 27, according to the *v.* thereof.

Ps. 135. 7; Jer. 10. 13, he causeth the *v.* to ascend.  
 148. 8, snow and *v.*  
**VARIABLENESS.** Jas. 1. 17, with whom is no *v.*  
**VARIANCE.** Mat. 10. 35; Gal. 5. 20.  
**VARIANT.** Judg. 7. 2; 1 Cor. 13. 4.  
**VAUNT.** Cant. 8. 6; Mk. 14. 31; 2 Cor. 7. 11.  
**VENGEANCE.** Deut. 32. 35, to me belongeth *v.*  
 Prov. 6. 34; Isa. 34. 8; 61. 2; Jer. 51. 6, the day of *v.*  
 Isa. 59. 17, garments of *v.* for clothing.  
 Acts 28. 4, whom *v.* suffereth not to live.  
 Jude 7, the *v.* of eternal fire.  
*See* Mic. 5. 15; Nah. 1. 2; Lu. 21. 22; Rom. 12. 19.  
**VENISON.** Gen. 25. 28, he did eat of his *v.*  
 27. 3, take me some *v.*  
**VERILY.** Gen. 42. 21; Ps. 58. 11; 73. 13; Mk. 9. 12.  
**VERITY.** Ps. 111. 7; 1 Tim. 2. 7.  
**VESSEL.** 2 Kings 4. 6, theris not a *v.* more.  
 Ps. 31. 12, I am like a potter's *v.*  
 Isa. 66. 20, bring an offering in a clean *v.*  
 Jer. 22. 28, a *v.* wherein is no pleasure.  
 25. 34, fall like a pleasant *v.*  
 Mat. 13. 48, gathered the good into *v.*  
 25. 4, the wise took oil in their *v.*  
 Acts 9. 15, he is a chosen *v.* unto me.  
 Rom. 9. 22, the *v.* of wrath.  
 23, the *v.* of mercy.  
 1 Thess. 4. 4, to possess his *v.* in sanctification.  
 2 Tim. 2. 21, he shall be a *v.* to honour.  
 1 Pet. 3. 7, giving honour to the wife as to weaker *v.*  
*See* Isa. 52. 11; 65. 4; Jer. 14. 3; Mk. 11. 16.  
**VESTIRE.** 2 Kings 10. 23, him that was over the *v.*  
**VESTURE.** Gen. 41. 42; Ps. 22. 18; 102. 26; Mat. 27. 35; Heb. 1. 12; Rev. 19. 13.  
**VEX.** Ex. 22. 21; Lev. 19. 33, not *v.* a stranger.  
 Num. 33. 55, those ye let remain shall *v.* you.  
 2 Sam. 12. 18, how will be *v.* himself?  
 Job 19. 2, how long will ye *v.* my soul?  
 Isa. 11. 13, Judah shall not *v.* Ephraim.  
 Ezek. 32. 9, I will *v.* the hearts of many.  
 Mat. 15. 22, my daughter is grievously *v.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 8, *v.* his righteous soul.  
*See* Lev. 18. 18; Judg. 16. 16; Isa. 63. 10; Hab. 2. 7.  
**VEXATION.** Eccl. 1. 14; 2. 22; Isa. 9. 1; 28. 19; 65. 14.  
**VICTORY.** 2 Sam. 19. 2, *v.* was turned to mourning.  
 1 Chron. 29. 11, thine is the *v.*  
 Ps. 98. 1, hath gotten him the *v.*  
 Mat. 12. 20, send forth judgment unto *v.*  
 1 John 5. 4, this is the *v.*, even our faith.  
*See* Isa. 25. 8; 1 Cor. 15. 54, 55, 57.  
**VICTUALS.** Ex. 12. 39, neither had they prepared *v.*  
 Josh. 9. 14, the men took of their *v.*  
 Neh. 10. 31, bring *v.* on the sabbath.  
 13. 15, in the day wherein they sold *v.*  
 Mat. 14. 15; Lu. 9. 12, into villages to buy *v.*  
*See* Gen. 14. 11; Judg. 17. 10; 1 Sam. 22. 10.  
**VIEW.** Josh. 2. 7; 7. 2; 2 Kings 2. 8; Neh. 2. 13.  
**VIGILANT.** 1 Tim. 3. 2; 1 Pet. 5. 8.  
**VILE.** 1 Sam. 3. 13, made themselves *v.*  
 Job 18. 3, wherefore are we reputed *v.*?  
 40. 4, I am *v.*, what shall I answer thee?  
 Ps. 15. 4; Isa. 32. 5; Dan. 11. 21, a *v.* person.  
 Jer. 15. 19, take the precious from the *v.*  
 Lam. 1. 11, see, O Lord, for I am become *v.*  
 Nah. 3. 6, I will make thee *v.*  
 Rom. 1. 26, gave them up to *v.* affections.  
 Phil. 3. 21, shall change our *v.* body.  
 Jas. 2. 2, a poor man in *v.* raiment.  
*See* 2 Sam. 1. 21; Job 30. 8; Ps. 12. 8; Nah. 1. 14.  
**VILLANY.** Isa. 32. 6; Jer. 29. 23.  
**VINE.** Deut. 32. 32, their *v.* is of the *v.* of Sodom.  
 Judg. 13. 14, may not eat any thing that cometh of the *v.*  
 1 Kings 4. 25, dwelt every man under his *v.*  
 2 Kings 18. 31; Isa. 36. 16, eat every man of his own *v.*  
 Ps. 80. 8, a *v.* out of Egypt.  
 128. 3, thy wife as a fruitful *v.*  
 Isa. 24. 7, the new wine mourneth, the *v.* languisheth.  
 Hos. 10. 1, Israel is an empty *v.*  
 Mic. 4. 4, they shall sit every man under his *v.*  
 Mat. 26. 29; Mk. 14. 25; Lu. 22. 18, this fruit of the *v.*  
 John 15. 1, I am the true *v.*  
*See* Deut. 8. 8; Cant. 2. 15; Joel 1. 7; Hab. 3. 17.  
**VINTAGE.** Job 24. 6; Isa. 16. 10; 32. 10; Mic. 7. 1.



VIOL. Isa. 5. 12; 14. 11; Amos 5. 23; 6. 5.

VIOLENCE. Gen. 6. 11, earth was filled with *v*.

Ps. 11. 5, him that loveth *v*.

55. 9, I have seen *v*. in the city.

58. 2, weigh the *v*. of your hands.

72. 14, redeem their soul from *v*.

73. 6, *v*. covereth them as a garment.

Prov. 4. 17, they drink the wine of *v*.

10. 6, *v*. covereth the mouth of the wicked.

Isa. 53. 3, because he had done no *v*.

60. 18, *v*. shall no more be heard.

Ezek. 8. 17; 28. 16, they have filled the land with *v*.

Amos 3. 10, store up *v*. in their palaces.

Hab. 1. 3, *v*. is before me.

Mal. 2. 16, one covereth *v*. with his garment.

Mat. 11. 12, kingdom of heaven suffereth *v*.

Lu. 3. 14, do *v*. to no man.

See Mic. 2. 2; 6. 12; Zeph. 1. 9; Heb. 11. 34.

VIOLENT. Ps. 7. 16, his *v*. dealing.

18. 48; 140. 1; Prov. 16. 29, the *v*. man.

See 2 Sam. 22. 49; Eccl. 5. 8; Mat. 11. 12.

VIOLENTLY. Isa. 22. 13; Mat. 8. 32; Mk. 5. 13.

VIRGIN. Isa. 23. 12; 47. 1; 62. 5; Jer. 14. 17.

VIRTUE. Mk. 5. 30; Lu. 6. 19; 8. 46; Phil. 4. 8; 2 Pet. 1. 5.

VIRTUOUS. Ruth 3. 11; Prov. 12. 4; 31. 10, 29.

VISAGE. Isa. 52. 14; Lam. 4. 8; Dan. 3. 19.

VISION. Job 20. 8, as a *v*. of the night.

Prov. 29. 18, where there is no *v*., people perish.

Isa. 22. 1, the valley of *v*.

28. 7, they err in *v*.

Lam. 2. 9, prophets find no *v*. from the Lord.

Hos. 12. 10, I have multiplied *v*.

Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, young men shall see *v*.

Zech. 13. 4, ashamed every one of his *v*.

Mat. 17. 9, tell the *v*. to no man.

Lu. 24. 23, had seen a *v*. of angels.

Acts 26. 19, not disobedient to heavenly *v*.

See Job 4. 13; Ezek. 1. 1; 8. 3; Mic. 3. 6.

VISIT. Gen. 50. 24; Ex. 18. 19, God will *v*. you.

Ex. 20. 5; 34. 7; Num. 14. 18; Deut. 5. 9, *v*. the

iniquity of the fathers.

32. 34, when I *v*., I will *v*. their sin upon them.

Ruth 1. 6, how the Lord had *v*. his people.

Job 5. 24, thou shalt *v*. thy habitation.

7. 18, shouldest *v*. him every morning.

Ps. 8. 4; Heb. 2. 6, the son of man, that thou *v*. him.

106. 4, *v*. me with thy salvation.

Jer. 5. 9; 19. 9, shall I *v*. for these things?

29. 10, I will *v*., and perform my good word.

Ezek. 38. 8, after many days thou shalt be *v*.

Mat. 25. 36, I was sick, and ye *v*. me.

Acts 15. 14, how God did *v*. the Gentiles.

Jas. 1. 27, to *v*. the fatherless and widows.

See Job 31. 14; Lu. 1. 68, 78; 7. 16.

VISITATION. Job 10. 12, thy *v*. hath preserved.

Isa. 10. 3; 1 Pet. 2. 12, in the day of *v*. [time of *v*].

Jer. 8. 12; 10. 15; 46. 21; 50. 27; Jer. 19. 44, in the

See Num. 16. 29; Jer. 11. 23; Hos. 9. 7.

VOCATION. Eph. 4. 1, worthy of the *v*.

VOICE. Gen. 4. 10, *v*. of thy brother's blood.

27. 22, the *v*. is Jacob's *v*.

Ex. 23. 21, obey his *v*., provoke him not.

24. 3, all the people answered with one *v*.

32. 18, it is not the *v*. of them that shout.

Deut. 4. 33, did ever people hear *v*. of God and live?

Josh. 6. 10, nor make any noise with thy *v*.

1 Sam. 24. 16; 26. 17, is this thy *v*?

1 Kings 19. 12, after the fire, a still small *v*.

2 Kings 4. 31, there was neither *v*. nor hearing.

Job 3. 7, let no joyful *v*. come therein.

30. 31, my organ into the *v*. of them that weep.

37. 4, a *v*. roareth.

40. 9, canst thou thunder with a *v*. like him?

Ps. 5. 3, my *v*. shalt thou hear in the morning.

31. 22; 86. 6, the *v*. of my supplications.

42. 4, with the *v*. of joy.

95. 7, to day, if ye will hear his *v*.

103. 20, the *v*. of his word.

Prov. 1. 20, wisdom uttereth her *v*. in the streets.

5. 13, not obeyed the *v*. of my teachers.

8. 1, doth not understanding put forth her *v*?

4, my *v*. is to the sons of man.

Eccl. 5. 3, a fool's *v*. is known.

Eccl. 12. 4, rise up at the *v*. of the bird.

Cant. 2. 8; 5. 2, the *v*. of my beloved.

12, the *v*. of the turtle is heard.

14, sweet is thy *v*.

Isa. 13. 2, exalt the *v*. unto them.

40. 3; Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 3; Lu. 3. 4, *v*. of him that crieth.

6, the *v*. said, cry.

48. 20, with a *v*. of singing.

52. 8, with the *v*. together shall they sing.

65. 19, the *v*. of weeping shall be no more heard.

66. 6, a *v*. of noise, a *v*. from the temple.

Jer. 7. 34, the *v*. of mirth, and the *v*. of gladness.

30. 19, the *v*. of them that make merry.

48. 3, a *v*. of crying shall be.

Ezek. 23. 42, a *v*. of a multitude at ease.

33. 32, one that hath a pleasant *v*.

43. 2, *v*. like a noise of many waters.

Nah. 2. 7, lead her as with the *v*. of doves.

Mat. 12. 19, neither shall any man hear his *v*.

Lu. 23. 23, the *v*. of them and of the chief priests pre-

valled.

John 5. 25, the dead shall hear the *v*. of Son of God.

10. 4, the sheep follow, for they know his *v*.

5, they know not the *v*. of strangers.

12. 30, this *v*. came not because of me.

18. 37, every one that is of the truth heareth my *v*.

Acts 12. 14, and when she knew Peter's *v*.

26. 10, I gave my *v*. against them.

1 Cor. 14. 10, there are so many *v*. in the world.

19, that by my *v*. I might teach others.

Gal. 4. 20, I desire now to change my *v*.

1 Thess. 4. 16, descend with *v*. of archangel.

2 Pet. 2. 16, the dumb ass speaking with man's *v*.

Rev. 3. 20, if any man hear my *v*.

4. 5, out of the throne proceeded *v*.

See Gen. 3. 17; Ps. 58. 5; John 3. 29; Acts 12. 22.

VOID. Gen. 1. 2; Jer. 4. 23, without form, and *v*.

Deut. 32. 28, a people *v*. of counsel.

Ps. 89. 39, made *v*. the covenant.

119. 126, they have made *v*. thy law.

Prov. 11. 12, *v*. of wisdom.

Isa. 55. 11, my word shall not return to me *v*.

Jer. 19. 7, make *v*. the counsel of Judah.

Nah. 2. 10, empty, *v*., and waste.

Acts 24. 16, a conscience *v*. of offence.

See Num. 30. 12; Rom. 3. 31; 4. 14.

VOLUME. Ps. 40. 7; Heb. 10. 7.

VOLUNTARY. Lev. 1. 3; 7. 16; Ezek. 46. 12; Col. 2. 18.

VOMIT. Job 20. 15; Prov. 26. 11; 2 Pet. 2. 22.

VOW (*n*). Gen. 28. 20; 31. 13, Jacob vowed a *v*.

Num. 29. 39, these ye shall do beside your *v*.

Deut. 12. 6, thither bring your *v*.

Judg. 11. 30, Jephthah vowed a *v*., and said.

39, her father did with her according to his *v*.

1 Sam. 1. 21, Elkanah went up to offer his *v*.

Job 22. 27, thou shalt pay thy *v*.

Ps. 22. 25; 66. 13; 116. 14, I will pay my *v*.

50. 14, pay thy *v*. unto the most High.

56. 12, thy *v*. are upon me, O God.

61. 5, for thou hast heard my *v*.

8, that I may daily perform my *v*.

65. 1, to thee shall the *v*. be performed.

Prov. 7. 14, this day have I paid my *v*.

20. 25, after *v*. to make enquiry.

31. 2, the son of my *v*.

Eccl. 5. 4, when thou vowest a *v*., defer not to pay.

Isa. 19. 21, they shall vow a *v*. unto the Lord.

Jonah 1. 16, feared the Lord, and made *v*.

Acts 18. 18, shorn his head, for he had a *v*.

21. 23, four men which have a *v*. on them.

See 2 Sam. 15. 7; Jer. 44. 25; Nah. 1. 15.

VOW (*v*). Deut. 23. 22, if forbear to *v*., no sin.

Ps. 76. 11, *v*., and pay to the Lord your God.

132. 2, and *v*. to the mighty God.

See Num. 21. 2; Eccl. 5. 5; Jonah 2. 9.

VULTURE. Lev. 11. 14; Deut. 14. 13, and the *v*.

after his kind.

Job 28. 7, which the *v*. eye hath not seen.

Isa. 34. 15, there shall the *v*. be.

## W.

WAG. Jer. 18. 16; Lam. 2. 15; Zeph. 2. 15.

WAGES. Gen. 29. 15, what shall thy *w*. be?

Gen. 50, 28, appoint me thy *w.*  
 31, 7, changed my *w.* ten times.  
 Ex. 2, 9, nurse this child, I will give *w.*  
 Jer. 22, 13, useth neighbour's service without *w.*  
 Hag. 1, 6, carneth *w.* to put in bag with holes.  
 Lu. 3, 14, be content with your *w.*  
 John 4, 36, he that reapeth receiveth *w.*  
 Rom. 6, 23, the *w.* of sin is death.  
 2 Pet. 2, 15, the *w.* of unrighteousness.  
 See Ezek. 29, 18; Mal. 3, 5; 2 Cor. 11, 8.  
**WAGONS.** Gen. 45, 19; Num. 7, 7; Ezek. 23, 24.  
**WAIL.** Ezek. 32, 18, *w.* for the multitude.  
 Amos 5, 16, *w.* shall be in all streets.  
 Mic. 1, 8, therefore I will *w.* and howl.  
 Mat. 13, 42, there shall be *w.* and gnashing.  
 Mk. 5, 38, he seeth them that *w.* greatly.  
 Rev. 1, 7, all kindreds of the earth shall *w.*  
 18, 15, the merchants shall stand afar off *w.*  
 See Esth. 4, 3; Jer. 9, 10, 13, 20; Ezek. 7, 11.  
**WAIT.** Gen. 49, 18, I have *w.* for thy salvation.  
 Num. 35, 20; Jer. 9, 8, by laying of *w.*  
 2 Kings 6, 33, should I *w.* for the Lord any longer?  
 Job 14, 14, I will *w.* till my change come.  
 15, 22, he is *w.* for of the sword.  
 17, 13, if I *w.*, the grave is my house.  
 29, 21, to me men *w.*, and kept silence.  
 33, they *w.* for me as for rain.  
 30, 26, when I *w.* for light, darkness came.  
 Ps. 25, 3; 69, 6, let none that *w.* be ashamed.  
 127, 14; 37, 34; Prov. 20, 22, *w.* on the Lord.  
 33, 20, our soul *w.* for the Lord.  
 37, 7, *w.* patiently.  
 52, 9, I will *w.* on thy name.  
 62, 1; 130, 6, my soul *w.* upon God.  
 5, *w.* only on God.  
 65, 1, praise *w.* for thee in Zion.  
 69, 3, mine eyes fail while I *w.* for God.  
 104, 27, these all *w.* upon thee.  
 106, 18, they *w.* not for counsel.  
 123, 2, so our eyes *w.* on the Lord.  
 Prov. 27, 18, he that *w.* on his master.  
 Isa. 30, 18, the Lord *w.* to be gracious.  
 40, 31, they that *w.* on the Lord shall renew.  
 42, 4, the isles shall *w.* for his law.  
 59, 9, *w.* for light.  
 64, 4, prepared for him that *w.* for him.  
 Lam. 3, 26, good that a man hope and quietly *w.*  
 Dan. 12, 12, blessed is he that *w.*, and cometh to the days.  
 Hab. 2, 3, though the vision tarry, *w.* for it.  
 Zech. 11, 11, poor of the flock that *w.* upon me.  
 Mk. 15, 43, who also *w.* for the kingdom of God.  
 Lu. 2, 25, *w.* for the consolation of Israel.  
 12, 36, like unto men that *w.* for their lord.  
 Acts 1, 4, but *w.* for promise of the Father.  
 Rom. 8, 23, groan, *w.* for the adoption.  
 25, then do we with patience *w.* for it.  
 12, 7, let us *w.* on our ministering.  
 1 Cor. 9, 13, they which *w.* at the altar are partakers.  
 Gal. 5, 5, we *w.* for the hope.  
 1 Thess. 1, 10, to *w.* for his Son from heaven.  
 See Num. 3, 10; Neh. 12, 44; Isa. 8, 17.  
**WAKE.** Ps. 139, 18, when I *w.* I am still with thee.  
 Jer. 51, 39, sleep a perpetual sleep, and not *w.*  
 Joel 3, 9, prepare war, *w.* up the mighty men.  
 Zech. 4, 1, the angel came again, and *w.* me.  
 1 Thess. 5, 10, whether we *w.* or sleep.  
 See Ps. 77, 4; 127, 1; Cant. 5, 2; Isa. 50, 4.  
**WALK.** Gen. 17, 1, *w.* before me, and be perfect.  
 24, 40, the Lord before whom I *w.*  
 48, 15, before whom my fathers did *w.*  
 Ex. 16, 4, whether they will *w.* in my law.  
 18, 20, the way wherein they must *w.*  
 Lev. 26, 12, I will *w.* among you.  
 Deut. 23, 14, God *w.* in midst of the camp.  
 Judg. 5, 10, speak, ye that *w.* by the way.  
 2 Sam. 2, 24, Abner and his men *w.* all that night.  
 Job 18, 8, he *w.* on a snare.  
 22, 14, he *w.* in the circuit of heaven.  
 29, 3, when by his light I *w.* through darkness.  
 Ps. 23, 4, though I *w.* through the valley of the shadow of death.  
 26, 11, as for me, I will *w.* in mine integrity.

Ps. 48, 12, *w.* about Zion, and go round about her.  
 55, 14, we *w.* to house of God in company.  
 56, 13, that I may *w.* before God in the light of the living.  
 84, 11, from them that *w.* uprightly.  
 91, 6, the pestilence that *w.* in darkness.  
 104, 3, who *w.* upon wings of the wind.  
 116, 9, I will *w.* before the Lord.  
 119, 45, I will *w.* at liberty.  
 138, 7, though I *w.* in the midst of trouble.  
 Prov. 10, 9; 28, 18, he that *w.* uprightly *w.* surely.  
 13, 20, he that *w.* with wise men shall be wise.  
 19, 1; 28, 6, better is the poor that *w.* in integrity.  
 28, 26, whoso *w.* wisely shall be delivered.  
 Eccl. 2, 14, the fool *w.* in darkness.  
 Isa. 2, 5, let us *w.* in the light of the Lord.  
 9, 2, the people that *w.* in darkness.  
 20, 3, as my servant hath *w.* naked and barefoot.  
 30, 21, a voice saying, this is the way, *w.* in it.  
 35, 9, the redeemed shall *w.* there.  
 50, 10, that *w.* in darkness, and hath no light.  
 11, *w.* in the light of your fire. [therein  
 Jer. 6, 16, ask where is the good way, and *w.*  
 10, 23, it is not in man that *w.* to direct his steps.  
 Ezek. 28, 14, hast *w.* in midst of stones of fire.  
 Dan. 4, 37, those that *w.* in pride.  
 Hos. 14, 9, the just shall *w.* in them.  
 Amos 3, 3, can two *w.* together?  
 Mic. 6, 8, to *w.* humbly with thy God.  
 Nah. 2, 11, where the lion *w.*  
 Zech. 1, 11, we have *w.* to and fro through the earth.  
 Mal. 3, 14, what profit that we have *w.* mournfully?  
 Mat. 9, 5; Mk. 2, 9; Lu. 5, 23; John 5, 8, 11, 12; Acts  
 3, 6, arise, and *w.*  
 12, 43; Lu. 11, 24, *w.* through dry places.  
 14, 29, he *w.* on the water.  
 Mk. 16, 12, he appeared to two of them, as they *w.*  
 Lu. 13, 33, I must *w.* to day and to morrow.  
 John 8, 12, shall not *w.* in darkness.  
 11, 9, if any man *w.* in the day.  
 Rom. 4, 12, who *w.* in steps of that faith.  
 6, 4, *w.* in newness of life.  
 8, 1, who *w.* not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.  
 2 Cor. 5, 7, we *w.* by faith.  
 Gal. 6, 16, as many as *w.* according to this rule.  
 Eph. 2, 2; Col. 3, 7, in time past ye *w.*  
 10, ordained that we should *w.* in them.  
 4, 1, *w.* worthy of the vocation.  
 17, that ye *w.* not as other Gentiles.  
 5, 15, *w.* circumspectly.  
 Phil. 3, 17, mark them which *w.*  
 18, many *w.*, of whom I told you. [the Lord.  
 Col. 1, 10; 1 Thess. 2, 12, that ye might *w.* worthy of  
 1 Thess. 4, 1, how ye ought to *w.*  
 12, ye may *w.* honestly.  
 2 Thess. 3, 6, from every brother that *w.* disorderly.  
 1 Pet. 4, 3, when we *w.* in lasciviousness.  
 5, 8, *w.* about, seeking whom he may devour.  
 1 John 1, 7, if we *w.* in the light.  
 2, 6, to *w.*, even as we *w.*  
 See Gal. 5, 16; Eph. 5, 2; Phil. 3, 16.  
**WALKING.** Deut. 2, 7, the Lord knoweth thy *w.*  
 Job 31, 26, the moon *w.* in brightness.  
 Dan. 3, 25, four men loose, *w.* in the fire.  
 Mat. 14, 25, Jesus went to them, *w.* on the sea.  
 Mk. 8, 24, I see men as trees, *w.*  
 Acts 9, 31, *w.* in the fear of the Lord.  
 See Isa. 3, 16; 2 Cor. 4, 2; 2 Pet. 3, 3; Jude 16.  
**WALL.** Gen. 49, 22, branches run over the *w.*  
 Ex. 14, 22, the waters were a *w.* to them.  
 Num. 22, 24, a *w.* being on this side, a *w.* on that.  
 2 Sam. 22, 30; Ps. 18, 29, have I leaped over a *w.*  
 2 Kings 20, 2; Isa. 36, 11, turned his face to the *w.*  
 Ezra 4, 3, who commanded you to make this *w.*?  
 Neh. 4, 6, so built we the *w.*  
 Ps. 62, 3, a bowing *w.* shall ye be.  
 122, 7, peace be within thy *w.*  
 Prov. 24, 31, the *w.* thereof was broken down.  
 25, 28, like a city without *w.*  
 Isa. 26, 1, salvation will God appoint for *w.*  
 59, 10, we grope for the *w.*  
 60, 18, thou shalt call thy *w.* Salvation.  
 Ezek. 8, 7, a hole in the *w.*

Dan. 5. 5, fingers wrote on the *w.*  
 Amos 5. 19, leaned hand on *w.*, and serpent bit him.  
 Hab. 2. 11, the stone shall cry out of the *w.*  
 Acts 23. 3, thou whited *w.*  
 Eph. 2. 14, the middle *w.* of partition.  
*See* Ezek. 38. 11; Zech. 2. 4; Acts 9. 25; Rev. 21. 14.  
**WALLOW.** Jer. 6. 26; 25. 34, *w.* in ashes.  
 2 Pet. 2. 22, washed, to her *w.* in the mire.  
 2 Sam. 20. 12; Ezek. 27. 30.  
**WANDER.** Num. 14. 33, your children shall *w.*  
 Deut. 27. 18, cursed be he that maketh blind to *w.*  
 Job 12. 24, he causeth them to *w.*  
 15. 23, he *w.* abroad for bread.  
 38. 41, young ravens *w.* for lack of meat.  
 Ps. 55. 7, then would I *w.* far off.  
 59. 15, let them *w.* up and down.  
 119. 10, let me not *w.* from thy commandments.  
 Prov. 27. 8, as a bird that *w.* from nest.  
 Isa. 16. 3, bewray not him that *w.*  
 47. 15, *w.* every one to his quarter.  
 Jer. 14. 10, thus have they loved to *w.*  
 Lam. 4. 14, they have *w.* as blind men.  
 Ezek. 34. 6, my sheep *w.* through mountains.  
 Amos 4. 8, two cities *w.* to one city to drink.  
*See* Hos. 9. 17; 1 Tim. 5. 13; Heb. 11. 37; Jude 13.  
**WANT** (*n.*). Deut. 28. 48, thou shalt serve in *w.*  
 Judg. 18. 10, a place where there is no *w.*  
 19. 20, let all thy *w.* lie on me.  
 Job 24. 8, they embrace the rock for *w.*  
 31. 19, if I have seen any perish for *w.*  
 Ps. 34. 9, there is no *w.* to them that fear him.  
 Amos 4. 6, I have given you *w.* of bread.  
 Mk. 12. 44, she of her *w.* cast in all.  
 Lu. 15. 14, he began to be in *w.*  
 Phil. 2. 25, that ministered to my *w.*  
*See* Prov. 6. 11; Lam. 4. 9; 2 Cor. 8. 14; Phil. 4. 11.  
**WANT** (*v.*). Ps. 23. 1, I shall not *w.*  
 34. 10, shall not *w.* any good thing.  
 Prov. 9. 4, for him that *w.* understanding.  
 10. 19, in multitude of words there *w.* not sin.  
 13. 25, the belly of the wicked shall *w.*  
 Eccl. 6. 2, he *w.* nothing for his soul.  
 Isa. 34. 16, none shall *w.* her mate.  
 Jer. 44. 18, we have *w.* all things.  
 Ezek. 4. 17, that they may *w.* bread and water.  
 John 2. 3, when they *w.* wine.  
 2 Cor. 11. 9, when I *w.*, I was chargeable to no man.  
*See* Eccl. 1. 15; Dan. 5. 27; Tit. 1. 5; Jas. 1. 4.  
**WANTON.** Isa. 3. 16; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Tim. 5. 11; Jas. 5. 5.  
**WAR** (*n.*). Ex. 32. 17, there is a noise of *w.*  
 Num. 32. 6, shall your brethren go to *w.*, and shall ye sit here?  
 Deut. 24. 5, taken a wife, he shall not go out to *w.*  
 Judg. 5. 8, then was *w.* in the gates.  
 1 Chron. 5. 22, many slain, because the *w.* was of God.  
 Job 10. 17, changes and *w.* are against me.  
 38. 23, reserved against the day of *w.*  
 Ps. 27. 3, though *w.* should rise against me.  
 46. 9, he maketh *w.* to cease.  
 55. 21, *w.* was in his heart.  
 68. 30, scatter the people that delight in *w.*  
 Prov. 20. 18, with good advice make *w.*  
 Eccl. 3. 8, a time of *w.*  
 8. 8, no discharge in that *w.*  
 Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, nor learn *w.* any more.  
 Jer. 42. 14, to Egypt, where we shall see no *w.*  
 Mic. 2. 8, as men averse from *w.*  
 Mat. 24. 6; Mk. 13. 7; Lu. 21. 9, *w.* and rumours of *w.*  
 Lu. 14. 31, what king, going to make *w.*?  
 Jas. 4. 1, from whence come *w.*?  
 Rev. 12. 7, there was *w.* in heaven.  
*See* Eccl. 9. 18; Ezek. 32. 27; Dan. 7. 21; 9. 26.  
**WAR** (*v.*). 2 Sam. 22. 35; Ps. 18. 34; 144. 1, teacheth my hands to *w.*  
 2 Chron. 6. 34, if thy people go to *w.*  
 Isa. 41. 12, they that *w.* against thee.  
 2 Cor. 10. 3, we do not *w.* after the flesh.  
 1 Tim. 1. 18, *w.* a good warfare.  
 2 Tim. 2. 4, no man that *w.* entangleth himself.  
 Jas. 4. 1, lusts that *w.* in your members.  
 2, ye fight and *w.*, yet ye have not.

1 Pet. 2. 11, from lusts which *w.* against the soul.  
*See* 1 Kings 14. 19; Isa. 37. 8; Rom. 7. 23.  
**WARDROBE.** 2 Kings 22. 14; 2 Chron. 34. 22.  
**WARE.** Mat. 24. 50; Lu. 8. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 15.  
**WARFARE.** Isa. 40. 2, that her *w.* is accomplished.  
 2 Cor. 10. 4, weapons of our *w.* are not carnal.  
*See* 1 Sam. 28. 1; 1 Cor. 9. 7; 1 Tim. 1. 18.  
**WARM.** Eccl. 4. 11, how can one be *w.* alone?  
 Isa. 47. 14, there shall not be a coal to *w.* at.  
 Hag. 1. 6, ye clothe you, but there is none *w.*  
 Mk. 14. 54; John 18. 18, Peter *w.* himself.  
 Jas. 2. 16, be ye *w.* and filled.  
*See* 2 Kings 4. 34; Job 37. 17; 39. 14; Isa. 44. 15.  
**WARN.** Ezek. 3. 18; Acts 20. 31; 1 Thess. 5. 14.  
**WASH.** 2 Kings 5. 10, go, *w.* in Jordan.  
 12, may I not *w.* in them, and be clean?  
 Job 9. 30, if I *w.* myself with snow water.  
 14. 19, thou *w.* away things which grow.  
 29. 6, when I *w.* my steps with butter.  
 Ps. 26. 6; 73. 13, I will *w.* my hands in innocence.  
 51. 2, *w.* me thoroughly from mine iniquity.  
 7, *w.* me, and I shall be whiter than snow.  
 Prov. 30. 12, a generation not *w.*  
 Cant. 5. 12, his eyes are *w.* with milk.  
 Isa. 1. 16, *w.* you, make you clean.  
 Jer. 2. 22, though thou *w.* thee with nitre.  
 4. 14, *w.* thy heart.  
 Ezek. 16. 4, nor wast *w.* in water to supple thee.  
 Mat. 6. 17, when thou fastest, *w.* thy face.  
 27. 24, took water, and *w.* his hands.  
 Mk. 7. 3, except they *w.* oft, eat not.  
 Lu. 7. 38, began to *w.* his feet with tears.  
 44, she hath *w.* my feet with her tears.  
 John 9. 7, go, *w.* in the pool of Siloam.  
 Acts 16. 33, he *w.* their stripes.  
 22. 16, *w.* away thy sins.  
 1 Cor. 6. 11, but ye are *w.*  
 Heb. 10. 22, having our bodies *w.* with pure water.  
 2 Pet. 2. 22, the sow that was *w.*  
 Rev. 1. 5, that *w.* us from our sins.  
 7. 14, have *w.* their robes.  
*See* Neh. 4. 23; Eph. 5. 26; Tit. 3. 5; Heb. 9. 10.  
**WASTE.** Deut. 32. 10; Job 30. 3, in *w.* wilderness.  
 1 Kings 17. 14, the barrel of meal shall not *w.*  
 Ps. 80. 13, the boar out of the wood doth *w.* it.  
 91. 6, nor for the destruction that *w.* at noonday.  
 Isa. 24. 1, the Lord maketh the earth *w.*  
 61. 4, they shall build the old *w.*  
 Joel 1. 10, the field is *w.*, the corn is *w.*  
*See* Prov. 18. 9; Isa. 59. 7; Mat. 26. 8; Mk. 14. 4.  
**WATCH** (*n.*). Ps. 90. 4, as *w.* in the night.  
 119. 148, mine eyes prevent the night *w.*  
 Jer. 51. 12, make the *w.* strong.  
 Hab. 2. 1, I will stand upon my *w.*  
*See* Mat. 14. 25; 24. 43; 27. 65; Lu. 2. 8.  
**WATCH** (*v.*). Gen. 31. 49, the Lord *w.* between me and thee.  
 Job 14. 16, dost thou not *w.* over my sin?  
 Ps. 37. 32, the wicked *w.* the righteous.  
 102. 7, I *w.*, and am as a sparrow.  
 130. 6, more than they that *w.* for morning.  
 Isa. 29. 20, all that *w.* for iniquity are cut off.  
 Jer. 20. 10, my familiars *w.* for my halting.  
 31. 28, so will I *w.* over them, to build.  
 44. 27, I will *w.* over them for evil.  
 Ezek. 7. 6, the end is come, it *w.* for thee.  
 Hab. 2. 1, I will *w.* to see what he will say.  
 Mat. 24. 42; 25. 13; Mk. 13. 35; Lu. 21. 36; Acts 20. 31, *w.* therefore.  
 26. 41; Mk. 13. 33; 14. 38, *w.* and pray.  
 1 Thess. 5. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 7, let us *w.* and be sober.  
 Heb. 13. 17, for they *w.* for your souls.  
*See* 1 Cor. 16. 13; 2 Tim. 4. 5; Rev. 3. 2; 16. 15.  
**WATCH TOWER.** 2 Chron. 20. 24, Judah came to ward the *w.*  
 Isa. 21. 5, watch in the *w.*  
**WATER** (*n.*). Gen. 26. 20, the *w.* is ours.  
 49. 4, unstable as *w.*  
 Deut. 8. 7, a land of brooks of *w.*  
 11. 11, the land drinketh *w.* of rain of heaven.  
 Josh. 7. 5, their hearts melted, and became as *w.*  
 2 Sam. 14. 14, as *w.* spilt on the ground.  
 1 Kings 13. 22, eat no bread, and drink no *w.*

1 Kings 22. 27; 2 Chron. 18. 26, *w.* of affliction.  
 2 Kings 3. 11, who poured *w.* on Elijah's hands.  
 20. 26, brought *w.* into the city.  
 Neh. 9. 11, throwest as a stone into mighty *w.*  
 Job 8. 11, can the flag grow without *w.*?  
 14. 9, through the scent of *w.* it will bud.  
 19, the *w.* wear the stones.  
 15. 16, who drinketh iniquity like *w.*  
 22. 7, thou hast not given *w.* to weary to drink.  
 26. 8, he bindeth up the *w.* in his thick clouds.  
 38. 30, the *w.* are hid as with a stone.  
 Ps. 22. 14, I am poured out like *w.*  
 23. 2, beside the still *w.*  
 37. 7, he gathereth the *w.* of the sea.  
 46. 3, though the *w.* roar and be troubled.  
 63. 1, a dry and thirsty land, where no *w.* is.  
 73. 10, *w.* of a full cup are wrung out to them.  
 77. 16, the *w.* saw thee.  
 79. 3, their blood have they shed like *w.*  
 124. 4, then the *w.* had overwhelmed us.  
 148. 4, praise him, ye *w.* above the heavens.  
 Prov. 5. 15, drink *w.* out of thine own cistern.  
 9. 17, stolen *w.* are sweet.  
 20. 5, counsel is like deep *w.*  
 25. 25, as cold *w.* to a thirsty soul.  
 27. 19, as in *w.* face answereth to face.  
 30. 4, who hath bound the *w.* in a garment?  
 Eccl. 11. 1, cast thy bread upon the *w.*  
 Cant. 4. 15; John 7. 38, well of living *w.*  
 8. 7, many *w.* cannot quench love.  
 Isa. 1. 22, thy wine is mixed with *w.*  
 3. 1, take away the whole stay of *w.*  
 11. 9; Hab. 2. 14, as the *w.* cover the seas.  
 19. 5, the *w.* shall fall from the sea.  
 28. 17, *w.* shall overflow the hiding place.  
 32. 20, blessed are ye that sow beside all *w.*  
 33. 16, his *w.* shall be sure.  
 35. 6, in the wilderness shall *w.* break out.  
 41. 17, when the poor seek *w.*  
 43. 2, when thou passest through the *w.*  
 16, a path in the mighty *w.*  
 20, I give *w.* in the wilderness.  
 44. 3, I will pour *w.* on him that is thirsty.  
 55. 1, come ye to the *w.*  
 57. 20, whose *w.* cast up mire and dirt.  
 Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, the fountain of living *w.*  
 9. 1, Oh that my head were *w.*!  
 14. 3, their nobles sent little ones to the *w.*  
 47. 2, behold, *w.* rise up out of the north.  
 Ezek. 4. 17, that they may want bread and *w.*  
 7. 17; 21. 7, be weak as *w.*  
 31. 4, the *w.* made him great.  
 36. 25, then will I sprinkle clean *w.* upon you.  
 Amos 8. 11, not famine of bread nor thirst for *w.*  
 Mat. 3. 11; Mk. 1. 8; Lu. 3. 16; John 1. 26; Acts 1.  
 5; 11. 16, baptize you with *w.*  
 10. 42; Mk. 9. 41, whoso giveth a cup of cold *w.*  
 14. 28, bid me come to thee on the *w.*  
 27. 24, Pilate took *w.*, and washed.  
 Lu. 8. 23, ship filled with *w.*  
 24, and rebuked the raging of the *w.*  
 16. 24, dip the tip of his finger in *w.*  
 John 3. 5, except a man be born of *w.*  
 23, there was much *w.* there.  
 4. 15, give me this *w.*  
 5. 3, waiting for moving of the *w.*  
 19. 34, forthwith came out blood and *w.*  
 Acts 10. 47, can any forbid *w.*?  
 2 Cor. 11. 26, in perils of *w.*  
 Eph. 5. 26, cleanse it with washing of *w.*  
 1 Pet. 3. 20, eight souls were saved by *w.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 17, wells without *w.*  
 1 John 5. 6, this is he that came by *w.*  
 Rev. 22. 17, let him take the *w.* of life freely.  
 See Ps. 29. 3; Jer. 51. 13; Ezek. 32. 2; 47. 1.  
**WATER** (*w.*). Gen. 2. 6, mist that *w.* face of ground.  
 13. 10, the plain was well *w.*  
 Deut. 11. 10, it with thy foot, as a garden.  
 Ps. 6. 6, I *w.* my couch with tears.  
 72. 6, as showers that *w.* the earth.  
 104. 13, he *w.* the hills from his chambers.  
 Prov. 11. 25, he that *w.* shall be *w.*  
 Isa. 16. 9, I will *w.* thee with my tears.

Isa. 27. 3, I will *w.* it every moment.  
 55. 10, returneth not, but *w.* the earth.  
 58. 11; Jer. 31. 12, thou shalt be like a *w.* garden.  
 Ezek. 32. 6, I will also *w.* with thy blood.  
 1 Cor. 3. 6, Apollos *w.*, but God gave the increase.  
 See Ps. 65. 9; Ezek. 17. 7; Joel 3. 18. [without *w.*]  
**WAVERING**. Heb. 10. 23, the profession of our faith  
 Jas. 1. 5, ask in faith, nothing *w.*  
**WAVES**. Ps. 42. 7, all thy *w.* are gone over me.  
 65. 7; 89. 9; 107. 29, stilleth noise of *w.*  
 93. 4, the Lord is mightier than mighty *w.*  
 Isa. 48. 18, thy righteousness as the *w.* of the sea.  
 Jer. 5. 22, though the *w.* toss.  
 Zech. 10. 11, shall smite the *w.* in the sea.  
 Jude 13, raging *w.* of the sea.  
 See Mat. 8. 24; 14. 24; Mk. 4. 37; Acts 27. 41.  
**WAX** (*n.*). Ps. 22. 14; 68. 2; 97. 5; Mic. 1. 4.  
**WAX** (*v.*). Ex. 22. 24; 32. 10, my wrath shall *w.* hot.  
 Num. 11. 23, is the Lord's hand *w.* short?  
 Deut. 8. 4; 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, raiment *w.* not old.  
 32. 15, Jeshurun *w.* fat, and kicked.  
 Ps. 102. 26; Isa. 50. 9; 61. 6; Heb. 1. 11, shall *w.* old  
 as doth a garment.  
 Mat. 24. 12, the love of many shall *w.* cold.  
 Lu. 12. 33, bags which *w.* not old.  
 See Mat. 13. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 11; 2 Tim. 3. 13.  
**WAY**. Gen. 6. 12, all flesh had corrupted his *w.*  
 24. 20, if God will keep me in this *w.*  
 56, seeing the Lord hath prospered my *w.*  
 Num. 22. 32, thy *w.* is perverse.  
 Deut. 8. 6; 26. 17; 28. 9; 30. 16; 1 Kings 2. 3; Ps.  
 119. 3; 128. 1; Isa. 42. 24, walk in his *w.*  
 Josh. 23. 14; 1 Kings 2. 2, the *w.* of all the earth.  
 1 Sam. 12. 23, teach you the good and right *w.*  
 2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 30, as for God, his *w.* is perfect.  
 2 Kings 7. 15, all the *w.* was full of garments.  
 2 Chron. 6. 27, when thou hast taught them the  
 good *w.*  
 Ezra 8. 21, to seek of him a right *w.*  
 Job 3. 23, to a man whose *w.* is hid.  
 12. 24; Ps. 107. 40, to wander where there is no *w.*  
 16. 22, I go the *w.* whence I shall not return.  
 19. 8, fenced up my *w.*  
 22. 15, hast thou marked the old *w.*?  
 23. 10, he knoweth the *w.* that I take.  
 24. 13, they know not the *w.* of the light.  
 31. 4, doth not he see my *w.*?  
 38. 19, where is the *w.* where light dwelleth?  
 Ps. 1. 6, the Lord knoweth the *w.* of the righteous.  
 2. 12, lest ye perish from the *w.*  
 25. 9, the meek will he teach his *w.*  
 27. 11; 86. 11, teach me thy *w.*  
 36. 4, in a *w.* that is not good.  
 37. 5, commit thy *w.* unto the Lord.  
 39. 1, I will take heed to my *w.*  
 49. 13, this their *w.* is their folly.  
 67. 2, that thy *w.* may be known.  
 78. 50, he made a *w.* to his anger.  
 95. 10; Heb. 3. 10, they have not known my *w.*  
 101. 2, behave wisely in a perfect *w.*  
 119. 5, O that my *w.* were directed.  
 30, I have chosen the *w.* of truth.  
 59, I thought on my *w.*  
 168, all my *w.* are before thee.  
 139. 24, lead me in the *w.* everlasting.  
 Prov. 2. 8, he preserveth the *w.* of his saints.  
 3. 6, in all thy *w.* acknowledge him.  
 17, her *w.* are *w.* of pleasantness.  
 5. 21, the *w.* of man are before the Lord.  
 6. 6, consider her *w.*, and he wise.  
 23; 15. 21; Jer. 21. 8, the *w.* of life.  
 12. 15, the *w.* of a fool is right in his own eyes,  
 15. 19, the *w.* of the slothful man.  
 16. 7, when a man's *w.* please the Lord.  
 22. 6, train up a child in the *w.*  
 23. 19, guide thy heart in the *w.*  
 26, let thine eyes observe my *w.*  
 26. 13, there is a lion in the *w.*  
 Eccl. 11. 5, the *w.* of the spirit.  
 12. 5, fears shall be in the *w.*  
 Isa. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, he will teach us of his *w.*  
 30. 21, this is the *w.*, walk ye in it.  
 35. 8, and a *w.*, called the *w.* of holiness.



Isa. 40. 27, my *w.* is hid from the Lord.  
 42. 16, the blind by a *w.* they knew not.  
 24, they would not walk in his *w.*  
 45. 13, I will direct all his *w.*  
 55. 8, neither are your *w.* my *w.*  
 58. 2, they delight to know my *w.*  
 Jer. 6. 16, where is the good *w.*?  
 17. 10; 32. 19, every man according to his *w.*  
 18. 11, make your *w.* and doings good.  
 32. 39, I will give them one heart and one *w.*  
 50. 5, they shall ask the *w.* to Zion.  
 Ezek. 3. 18, to warn the wicked from his *w.*  
 18. 29, are not my *w.* equal? are not your *w.* unequal?  
 Joel 2. 7, march every one on his *w.*  
 Nah. 1. 3, the Lord hath his *w.* in the whirlwind.  
 Hag. 1. 5, consider your *w.*  
 Mal. 3. 1, he shall prepare the *w.* before me.  
 Mat. 7. 13, broad is the *w.* that leadeth.  
 10. 5, go not into *w.* of Gentiles.  
 22. 16; Mk. 12. 14; Lu. 20. 21, teachest the *w.* of God.  
 Mk. 8. 3, they will faint by the *w.*  
 11. 8; Mat. 21. 8; Lu. 19. 36, spread garments in the *w.*  
 Lu. 15. 20, when he was yet a great *w.* off.  
 19. 4, he was to pass that *w.*  
 John 10. 1, but climbeth up some other *w.*  
 14. 4, and the *w.* ye know.  
 6, I am the *w.*, the truth, and the life.  
 Acts 9. 2, if he found any of this *w.*  
 27, how he had seen the Lord in the *w.*  
 16. 17, which show unto us the *w.* of salvation.  
 18. 26, expounded the *w.* of God more perfectly.  
 19. 23, no small stir about that *w.*  
 24. 14, after the *w.* which they call heresy.  
 Rom. 3. 12, they are all gone out of the *w.*  
 11. 33, his *w.* are past finding out.  
 1 Cor. 10. 13, will make a *w.* to escape.  
 12. 31, a more excellent *w.*  
 Col. 2. 14, took handwriting of ordinances out of the *w.*  
 Heb. 5. 2, compassion on them out of the *w.*  
 9. 8, the *w.* into the holiest.  
 10. 20, by a new and living *w.*  
 Jas. 1. 8, unstable in all his *w.*  
 5. 20, the sinner from error of his *w.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 2, many shall follow their pernicious *w.*  
 15, which have forsaken the right *w.*  
 21, better not to have known *w.* of righteousness.  
 Jude 1. 1, they have gone in the *w.* of Cain.  
 See Hos. 2. 6; Lu. 10. 31; Rev. 15. 3.

**WEAK.** Judg. 16. 7, *w.* as other men.  
 2 Sam. 3. 1, Saul's house waxed *w.* and *w.*  
 2 Chron. 15. 7, let not your hands be *w.*  
 Job 4. 3, thou hast strengthened the *w.* hands.  
 Ps. 6. 2, I am *w.*  
 Isa. 14. 10, art thou also become *w.* as we?  
 35. 3, strengthen ye the *w.* hands.  
 Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, shall be *w.* as water.  
 16. 30, how *w.* is thy heart!  
 Joel 3. 10, let the *w.* say, I am strong.  
 Mat. 26. 41; Mk. 14. 38, but the flesh is *w.*  
 Acts 20. 35, ye ought to support the *w.*  
 Rom. 4. 19, being not *w.* in faith.  
 8. 3, for the law was *w.*  
 1 Cor. 1. 27, *w.* things to confound the mighty.  
 11. 30, for this cause many are *w.*  
 2 Cor. 10. 10, his bodily presence is *w.*  
 11. 29, who is *w.*, and I am not *w.*?  
 12. 10, when I am *w.*, then am I strong.  
 Gal. 4. 9, turn again to *w.* elements.  
 1 Pet. 3. 7, giving honour to the wife, as *w.* vessel.  
 See Job 12. 21; Jer. 38. 4; Rom. 15. 1; 1 Thess. 5. 14.

**WEAKNESS.** 1 Cor. 1. 25, the *w.* of God.  
 2. 3, I was with you in *w.*  
 15. 43, it is sown in *w.*, raised in power.  
 See 2 Cor. 12. 9; 13. 4; Heb. 7. 18; 11. 34.

**WEALTH.** Deut. 8. 18, Lord giveth power to get *w.*  
 1 Sam. 2. 32, thou shalt see an enemy in all the *w.*  
 2 Chron. 1. 11, thou hast not asked *w.*  
 Esth. 10. 3, seeking the *w.* of his people.  
 Job 21. 13, they spend their days in *w.*  
 31. 25, if I rejoiced because my *w.* was great,  
 Ps. 44. 12, dost not increase *w.* by price.  
 49. 6, they that trust in *w.*

Ps. 49. 10, wise men die, and leave *w.* to others.  
 112. 3, *w.* and riches shall be in his house.  
 Prov. 5. 10, lest strangers be filled with thy *w.*  
 10. 15; 18. 11, the rich man's *w.* is his strong city.  
 13. 11, *w.* gotten by vanity.  
 19. 4, *w.* maketh many friends.  
 Acts 19. 25, by this craft we have our *w.*  
 1 Cor. 10. 24, seek every man another's *w.*  
 See Deut. 8. 17; Ruth 2. 1; Ezra 9. 12; Zech. 14. 14.

**WEALTHY.** Ps. 66. 12; Jer. 49. 31.  
 See Deut. 8. 17; Ruth 2. 1; Ezra 9. 12; Isa. 11. 8; 28. 9.

**WEAPON.** Neh. 4. 17, with the other hand held a *w.*  
 Isa. 13. 5; Jer. 50. 25, the *w.* of his indignation.  
 54. 17, no *w.* formed against thee shall prosper.  
 Jer. 22. 7, every one with his *w.*  
 Ezek. 9. 1, with destroying *w.* in his hand.  
 2 Cor. 10. 4, the *w.* of our warfare.  
 See Job 20. 24; Ezek. 39. 9; John 18. 3.

**WEAR.** Job 14. 19, the waters *w.* the stones.  
 Isa. 4. 1, we will *w.* our own apparel.  
 Zech. 13. 4, nor shall they *w.* a rough garment.  
 Mat. 11. 8, that *w.* soft clothing.  
 See Deut. 22. 5; Esth. 6. 8; Lu. 9. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 3.

**WEARINESS.** Eccl. 12. 12; Mal. 1. 13; 2 Cor. 11. 27.

**WEARY.** Gen. 27. 46, I am *w.* of my life.  
 2 Sam. 23. 10, he smote till his hand was *w.*  
 Job 3. 17, and the *w.* be at rest.  
 10. 1, my soul is *w.*  
 16. 7, now he hath made me *w.*  
 22. 7, thou hast not given water to the *w.*  
 Ps. 6. 6, I am *w.* with groaning.  
 Prov. 3. 11, be not *w.* of the Lord's correction.  
 25. 17, lest he be *w.* of thee.  
 Isa. 5. 27, none shall be *w.* among them.  
 7. 13, will ye *w.* my God also?  
 28. 12, cause the *w.* to rest.  
 32. 2, as the shadow of a great rock in *w.* land.  
 40. 28, God fainteth not, neither is *w.*  
 31, they shall run, and not be *w.*  
 43. 22, thou hast been *w.* of me.  
 46. 1, a burden to the *w.* beast.  
 50. 4, a word in season to him that is *w.*  
 Jer. 6. 11, I am *w.* with holding in.  
 15. 6, I am *w.* with repenting.  
 20. 9, I was *w.* with forbearing.  
 31. 25, I have satiated the *w.* soul.  
 Lu. 18. 5, lest she *w.* me.  
 Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thess. 3. 13, be not *w.* in well doing.  
 See Judg. 4. 21; Ps. 68. 9; 69. 3; Hab. 2. 13.

**WEARY (v.).** Isa. 43. 24, thou hast *w.* me.  
 47. 13, *w.* in the multitude of counsels.  
 57. 10, *w.* in the greatness of thy way.  
 Jer. 12. 5, with footmen, and they *w.* thee.  
 Ezek. 24. 12, she hath *w.* herself with lies.  
 Mic. 6. 3, wherein have I *w.* thee?  
 John 4. 6, being *w.*, sat thus on the well.  
 Heb. 12. 3, lest ye be *w.* and faint.  
 See Eccl. 10. 15; Jer. 4. 31; Mal. 2. 17.

**WEASEL.** Lev. 11. 29.

**WEATHER.** Job 37. 22; Prov. 25. 20; Mat. 16. 2.

**WEB.** Judg. 16. 13; Job 8. 14; Isa. 59. 5.

**WEDGE.** Josh. 7. 21; Isa. 13. 12.

**WEEK.** Gen. 29. 27, fulfil her *w.* of harvest.  
 Jer. 5. 24, the appointed *w.* of harvest.  
 Dan. 9. 27, in the midst of the *w.*  
 Mat. 28. 1; Mk. 16. 2, 9; Lu. 24. 1; John 20. 1, 10;  
 Acts 20. 7; 1 Cor. 16. 2, the first day of the *w.*  
 See Num. 28. 26; Dan. 10. 2; Lu. 18. 12.

**WEEP.** Gen. 43. 30, he sought where to *w.*  
 1 Sam. 1. 8; John 20. 13, why *w.* thou?  
 11. 5, what aileth the people that they *w.*?  
 30. 4, no more power to *w.*  
 Neh. 8. 9, mourn not, nor *w.*  
 Job 27. 15, his widows shall not *w.*  
 30. 25, did not I *w.* for him that was in trouble?  
 Eccl. 3. 4, a time to *w.*  
 Isa. 15. 2, he is gone up to *w.*  
 22. 4, I will *w.* bitterly.  
 30. 19, thou shalt *w.* no more.  
 Jer. 9. 1, that I might *w.* day and night.  
 22. 10, *w.* ye not for the dead.  
 Joel 1. 5, awake, ye drunkards, and *w.*  
 Mk. 5. 39, why make ye this ado, and *w.*?

Lu. 6. 21, blessed are ye that *w.* now.  
 7. 13; 8. 52; Rev. 5. 5, *w.* not.  
 23. 23, *w.* not for me, but *w.* for yourselves.  
 John 11. 31, she goeth to the grave to *w.* there.  
 Acts 21. 13, what mean ye to *w.*?  
 Rom. 12. 15, and *w.* with them that *w.*  
 See John 16. 20; 1 Cor. 7. 30; Jas. 4. 9; 5. 1.  
**WEEPING.** 2 Sam. 15. 30, *w.* as they went.  
 Ezra 3. 13, could not discern noise of joy from *w.*  
 Job 16. 16, my face is foul with *w.*  
 Ps. 6. 8, the Lord hath heard the voice of my *w.*  
 30. 5, *w.* may endure for a night.  
 102. 9, I have mingled my drink with *w.*  
 Isa. 65. 19, the voice of *w.* be no more heard.  
 Jer. 31. 16, restrain thy voice from *w.*  
 48. 5, continual *w.* shall go up.  
 Joel 2. 12, turn to me with fasting and *w.*  
 Mat. 8. 12; 22. 13; 24. 51; 25. 30; Lu. 13. 28, *w.* and  
 gnashing of teeth.  
 Lu. 7. 38, stood at his feet behind him *w.*  
 John 11. 33, when Jesus saw her *w.*  
 20. 11, Mary stood without at sepulchre *w.*  
 Phil. 3. 18, now tell you even *w.* [Acts 9. 39.  
 See Num. 25. 6; Jer. 31. 15; Mal. 2. 13; Mat. 2. 18;  
**WEIGH.** 2 Sam. 14. 26, *w.* the hair of his head.  
 Jer. 6. 2, oh that my grief were *w.*!  
 31. 6, let me be *w.* in an even balance.  
 Isa. 26. 7, thou dost *w.* the path of the just.  
 40. 12, who hath *w.* the mountains?  
 Dan. 5. 27, thou art *w.* in the balances.  
 See Job 28. 25; Prov. 16. 2; Zech. 11. 12.  
**WEIGHT.** Lev. 26. 26, deliver your bread by *w.*  
 Job 28. 25, to make the *w.* for the winds.  
 Ezek. 4. 10, thy meat shall be by *w.*  
 16, they shall eat bread by *w.*  
 2 Cor. 4. 17, a more exceeding *w.* of glory.  
 Heb. 12. 1, lay aside every *w.*  
 See Deut. 26. 13; Prov. 16. 11; Mic. 6. 11.  
**WEIGHTY.** Prov. 27. 3; Mat. 23. 23; 2 Cor. 10. 10.  
**WELFARE.** Neh. 2. 10, to seek *w.* of Israel.  
 Job 30. 15, my *w.* passeth away.  
 Ps. 69. 22, which should have been for their *w.*  
 Jer. 38. 4, seeketh not the *w.* of this people.  
 See Gen. 43. 27; Ex. 18. 7; 1 Chron. 18. 10.  
**WELL (n.).** Num. 21. 17, spring up, O *w.*  
 Deut. 6. 11, and *w.* which thou diggest not.  
 2 Sam. 23. 15; 1 Chron. 11. 17, water of the *w.* of  
 Bethlehem.  
 Ps. 84. 6, through valley of Baca make it a *w.*  
 Prov. 5. 15, waters out of thine own *w.*  
 10. 11, a *w.* of life.  
 Cant. 4. 15; John 4. 14, *w.* of living waters.  
 Isa. 12. 3, the *w.* of salvation.  
 John 4. 6, sat thus on the *w.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 17, *w.* without water.  
 See Gen. 21. 19; 49. 22; 2 Sam. 17. 18.  
**WELL (adv.).** Gen. 4. 7, if thou doest *w.*  
 12. 13, *w.* with me for thy sake.  
 29. 6, is he *w.*? and they said, he is *w.*  
 40. 14, think on me when it shall be *w.* with thee.  
 Ex. 4. 14, I know he can speak *w.*  
 Num. 11. 18, it was *w.* with us in Egypt.  
 Deut. 4. 40; 5. 16; 6. 3; 12. 25; 19. 13; 22. 7; Ruth  
 3. 1; Eph. 6. 3, that it may go *w.* with thee.  
 1 Sam. 20. 7, if he say thus, it is *w.*  
 2 Kings 4. 26, is it *w.* with thee, is it *w.*?  
 2 Chron. 12. 12, in Judah things went *w.*  
 Ps. 49. 18, when thou doest *w.* to thyself.  
 Prov. 11. 10, when it goeth *w.* with the righteous.  
 14. 15, looketh *w.* to his going.  
 30. 29, three things which go *w.*  
 Eccl. 8. 12, it shall be *w.* with them that fear God.  
 Isa. 3. 10, say to the righteous, it shall be *w.*  
 Ezek. 33. 32, one that can play *w.*  
 Jonah 4. 4, doest thou *w.* to be angry?  
 Mat. 25. 21; Lu. 19. 17, *w.* done.  
 Mk. 7. 37, he hath done all things *w.*  
 Lu. 6. 26, when all men speak *w.* of you.  
 Gal. 5. 7, ye did run *w.*  
 See Phil. 4. 14; 1 Tim. 3. 5; 5. 17; Tit. 2. 9.  
**WENT.** Gen. 4. 16, Cain *w.* out from the presence.  
 Deut. 1. 31, in all the way ye *w.*  
 2 Kings 5. 26, *w.* not my heart with thee?

Ps. 42. 4, I *w.* with them to the house of God.  
 106. 32, it *w.* ill with Moses.  
 Mat. 21. 30, I go, sir, and *w.* not.  
 Lu. 17. 14, as they *w.* they were cleansed.  
 18. 10, two men *w.* up into the temple to pray.  
 See Mat. 11. 7; 20. 1; Lu. 6. 13; John 8. 9.  
**WEPT.** 2 Kings 8. 11, the man of God *w.*  
 Ezra 10. 1; Neh. 8. 9, the people *w.* very sore.  
 Neh. 1. 4, I *w.* before God.  
 Lu. 7. 32, we mourned, and ye have not *w.*  
 19. 41, beheld the city, and *w.* over it.  
 John 11. 35, Jesus *w.*  
 1 Cor. 7. 30, that weep as though they *w.* not.  
 See 2 Sam. 12. 22; Ps. 69. 10; 137. 1; Rev. 5. 4.  
**WET.** Job 24. 8; Dan. 4. 15; 5. 21.  
**WHAT.** Ex. 16. 15, they wist not *w.* it was.  
 2 Sam. 16. 10, *w.* have I to do with you?  
 Ezra 9. 10, *w.* shall we say after this?  
 Job 7. 17; 15. 14; Ps. 8. 4; 144. 3, *w.* is man?  
 Isa. 38. 15; John 12. 27, *w.* shall I say?  
 Hos. 6. 4, *w.* shall I do unto thee?  
 Mat. 5. 47, *w.* do ye more than others?  
 Mk. 14. 36, not *w.* I will, but *w.* thou wilt.  
 John 21. 22, *w.* is that to thee?  
 See Acts 9. 6; 10. 4; 16. 30; 1 Pet. 1. 11.  
**WHATSOEVER.** Ps. 1. 3, *w.* he doeth shall prosper.  
 Eccl. 3. 14, *w.* God doeth shall be for ever.  
 Mat. 5. 37, *w.* is more than these cometh of evil.  
 7. 12, *w.* ye would that men should do to you.  
 20. 4, *w.* is right I will give you.  
 Phil. 4. 8, *w.* things are true.  
 See John 15. 16; Rom. 14. 23; 1 Cor. 10. 31.  
**WHEAT.** 1 Sam. 12. 17, is it not *w.* harvest to-day?  
 Job 31. 40, let thistles grow instead of *w.*  
 Ps. 81. 16; 147. 14, the finest of the *w.*  
 Jer. 12. 13, they have sown *w.*, but reap thorns.  
 23. 28, what is the chaff to the *w.*?  
 Mat. 3. 12, gather his *w.* into the garner.  
 Lu. 22. 31, that he may sift you as *w.*  
 See John 12. 24; Acts 27. 38; 1 Cor. 15. 37.  
**WHEEL.** Ex. 14. 25, took off their chariot *w.*  
 Judg. 5. 28, why tarry the *w.*?  
 Ps. 83. 13, make them like a *w.*  
 Prov. 20. 26, a wise king bringeth the *w.* over them.  
 Eccl. 12. 6, or the *w.* broken at the cistern.  
 Isa. 28. 28, nor break it with the *w.* of his cart.  
 Nah. 3. 2, the noise of the rattling of the *w.*  
 See Isa. 5. 28; Jer. 18. 3; 47. 3; Ezek. 1. 16.  
**WHELP.** 2 Sam. 17. 8; Prov. 17. 12; Hos. 13. 8.  
**WHEN.** 1 Sam. 3. 12, *w.* I begin, I will also.  
 1 Kings 8. 30, *w.* thou hearest, forgive.  
 Ps. 94. 8, *w.* will ye be wise?  
 Eccl. 8. 7, who can tell him *w.* it shall be? [be?  
 Mat. 24. 3; Mk. 13. 4; Lu. 21. 7, *w.* shall these things  
 See Deut. 6. 7; John 4. 25; 16. 8; 1 John 2. 28.  
**WHENCE.** Gen. 42. 7; Josh. 9. 8, come ye?  
 Job 10. 21, *w.* I shall not return.  
 Isa. 51. 1, the rock *w.* ye are hewn.  
 Jas. 4. 1, from *w.* come wars?  
 Rev. 7. 13, *w.* came they?  
 See Mat. 13. 54; John 1. 48; 7. 28; 9. 29.  
**WHERE.** Gen. 3. 9, *w.* art thou?  
 Ex. 2. 20; 2 Sam. 9. 4; Job 14. 10, *w.* is he?  
 Job 9. 24, if not, *w.*, and who is he?  
 Ps. 42. 3, *w.* is thy God?  
 Jer. 2. 6, *w.* is the Lord?  
 Zech. 1. 5, your fathers, *w.* are they?  
 See Isa. 49. 21; Hos. 1. 10; Lu. 17. 37.  
**WHEREBY.** Lu. 1. 18, shall I know this?  
 Acts 4. 12, none other name *w.* we must be saved.  
 Rom. 8. 15, the spirit of adoption, *w.* we cry.  
 See Jer. 33. 8; Ezek. 18. 31; 39. 26; Eph. 4. 30.  
**WHEREFORE.** 2 Sam. 12. 23, *w.* should I fast?  
 Mat. 14. 31, *w.* didst thou doubt?  
 26. 50, *w.* art thou come?  
 See 2 Sam. 16. 10; Mal. 2. 15; Acts 10. 21.  
**WHERETO.** Isa. 55. 11; Phil. 3. 16.  
**WHEREWITH.** Judg. 6. 5, *w.* shall I save Israel?  
 Ps. 119. 42, so shall I have *w.* to answer.  
 Mic. 6. 6, *w.* shall I come before the Lord?  
 See Mat. 5. 13; Mk. 9. 5; John 17. 26; Eph. 2. 4.  
**WHET.** Deut. 32. 41; Ps. 7. 12; 64. 3; Eccl. 10. 10.  
**WHETHER.** Mat. 21. 31, *w.* of them did the will.

Mat. 23. 17, *w.* is greater, the gold or the temple?  
 Rom. 14. 8, *w.* we live or die.  
 2 Cor. 12. 2, *w.* in the body, or out of the body.  
*See* 1 Kings 20. 18; Ezek. 2. 5; 3. 11; 1 John 4. 1.  
**WHILE.** 2 Chron. 15. 2, with you, *w.* ye be with him.  
 Ps. 49. 18, *w.* he lived he blessed his soul.  
 Isa. 55. 6, *w.* he may be found.  
 Jer. 15. 9, her sun is gone down *w.* it was yet day.  
 Lu. 18. 4, he would not for a *w.*  
 24. 44, *w.* I was yet with you.  
 John 9. 4, work *w.* it is day.  
 1 Tim. 5. 6, she is dead *w.* she liveth.  
*See* 1 Sam. 9. 27; 2 Sam. 7. 19; Acts 20. 11.  
**WHIP.** 1 Kings 12. 11; Prov. 26. 3; Nah. 3. 2.  
**WHIT.** 1 Sam. 3. 18; John 7. 23; 13. 10; 2 Cor. 11. 5.  
**WHITE.** Gen. 49. 12, his teeth shall be *w.* with milk.  
 Num. 12. 10, leprous, *w.* as snow.  
 Job 6. 6, is any taste in the *w.* of an egg?  
 Eccl. 9. 8, let thy garments be always *w.*  
 Cant. 5. 10, my beloved is *w.* and ruddy.  
 Isa. 1. 18, they shall be *w.* as snow.  
 Mat. 5. 36, thou canst not make one hair *w.* or black.  
 John 4. 35, *w.* already to harvest.  
 Rev. 2. 17, a *w.* stone.  
 3. 4, walk with me *w.*  
*See* Dan. 11. 35; 12. 10; Mat. 17. 2; 23. 3.  
**WHITED.** Mat. 23. 27; Acts 23. 3.  
**WHITER.** Ps. 51. 7; Lam. 4. 7.  
**WHITHER.** 2 Kings 5. 25; Cant. 6. 1; Heb. 11. 8.  
**WHOLE.** 2 Sam. 1. 9, my life is yet *w.* in me.  
 Eccl. 12. 13, this is the *w.* duty of man.  
 Jer. 19. 11, a vessel that cannot be made *w.*  
 Ezek. 15. 5, when *w.* it was meet for no work.  
 Mat. 5. 29, not that thy *w.* body be cast into hell.  
 9. 12; Mk. 2. 17, the *w.* need not a physician.  
 13. 33; Lu. 13. 21, till the *w.* was leavened.  
 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, gain the *w.* world.  
 John 11. 50, expedient that the *w.* nation perish not.  
 1 Cor. 12. 17, if the *w.* body were an eye.  
 1 Thess. 5. 23, I pray God your *w.* spirit.  
 Jas. 2. 10, keep the *w.* law.  
 1 John 2. 2, for the sins of the *w.* world.  
 5. 19, the *w.* world lieth in wickedness.  
*See* Mat. 15. 31; John 5. 6; 7. 23; Acts 9. 34.  
**WHOLESOEVER.** Prov. 15. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 3.  
**WHOLLY.** Job 21. 23, dieth, being *w.* at ease.  
 Jer. 2. 21, planted thee *w.* a right seed.  
 46. 28, not *w.* unpunished.  
 Acts 17. 16, the city *w.* given to idolatry.  
 1 Thess. 5. 23, sanctify you *w.*  
 1 Tim. 4. 15, give thyself *w.* to them.  
*See* Lev. 19. 9; Deut. 1. 36; Josh. 14. 8.  
**WHOMSOEVER.** Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32, to *w.* he will.  
 Lu. 11. 27, to *w.* the Son will reveal him.  
 21. 44; Lu. 20. 18, on *w.* it shall fall.  
 Lu. 4. 6, to *w.* I will, I give it.  
 12. 48, to *w.* much is given.  
*See* Gen. 31. 32; Judg. 11. 24; Acts 8. 19.  
**WHOSE.** Gen. 32. 17, *w.* art thou, *w.* are these?  
 Jer. 44. 28, shall know *w.* words shall stand.  
 Mat. 22. 20; Mk. 12. 16; Lu. 20. 24, *w.* is this image?  
 Lu. 12. 20, then *w.* shall these things be?  
 Acts 27. 23, *w.* I am, and whom I serve.  
*See* 1 Sam. 12. 3; Dan. 5. 23; John 20. 23.  
**WHOMSOEVER.** 1 Cor. 11. 27, *w.* shall eat this bread.  
 Gal. 5. 10, bear his judgment, *w.* he be.  
 Rev. 22. 17, *w.* will, let him take.  
*See* Mat. 11. 6; 13. 12; Lu. 8. 18; Rom. 2. 1.  
**WHY.** 1 Sam. 2. 23, *w.* do ye such things?  
 Jer. 8. 14, *w.* do we sit still?  
 27. 13; Ezek. 18. 31; 33. 11, *w.* will ye die?  
 Mat. 21. 25; Mk. 11. 31; Lu. 20. 5, did ye not believe?  
 Mk. 5. 39, *w.* make ye this ado?  
 Acts 9. 4; 22. 7; 26. 14, *w.* persecutest thou me?  
 Rom. 9. 19, *w.* doth he yet find fault?  
 20, *w.* hast thou made me thus?  
*See* 2 Chron. 25. 16; Lu. 2. 48; John 7. 45; 10. 20.  
**WICKED.** Gen. 18. 23, destroy righteous with *w.*  
 Deut. 15. 9, a thought in thy *w.* heart.  
 1 Sam. 2. 9, the *w.* shall be silent.  
 Job 3. 17, there the *w.* cease from troubling.  
 8. 22, dwelling place of the *w.* shall come to nought.  
 9. 29; 10. 15, if I be *w.*, why labour I in vain?

Job 21. 7, wherefore do the *w.* live?  
 30, the *w.* is reserved to destruction.  
 Ps. 7. 9, let the wickedness of the *w.* come to an end.  
 11, God is angry with the *w.*  
 9. 17, the *w.* shall be turned into hell.  
 10. 4, the *w.* will not seek God.  
 11. 2, the *w.* bend their bow.  
 6, upon the *w.* he shall rain snares.  
 12. 8, the *w.* walk on every side.  
 26. 5, I will not sit with the *w.*  
 34. 21, evil shall slay the *w.*  
 37. 21, the *w.* borroweth, and payeth not.  
 32, the *w.* watcheth the righteous.  
 35, I have seen the *w.* in great power.  
 58. 3, the *w.* are estranged from the womb.  
 68. 2, so let the *w.* perish.  
 94. 3, how long shall the *w.* triumph?  
 139. 24, see if there be any *w.* way in me.  
 145. 20, all the *w.* will be destroy.  
 Prov. 11. 5, the *w.* shall fall by his own wickedness.  
 14. 32, the *w.* is driven away.  
 28. 1, the *w.* flee when no man pursueth.  
 Eccl. 7. 17, be not overmuch *w.*  
 8. 10, I saw the *w.* buried.  
 Isa. 13. 11, I will punish the *w.*  
 53. 9, he made his grave with the *w.*  
 55. 7, let the *w.* forsake his way.  
 57. 20, the *w.* are like the troubled sea.  
 Jer. 17. 9, the heart is desperately *w.*  
 Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 8, to warn the *w.*  
 11. 2, these men give *w.* counsel.  
 18. 23, have I any pleasure that the *w.* should die?  
 33. 15, if the *w.* restore the pledge.  
 Dan. 12. 10, the *w.* shall do wickedly.  
 Mic. 6. 11, with *w.* balances.  
 Nah. 1. 3, the Lord will not at all acquit the *w.*  
 Mat. 12. 45; Lu. 11. 26, more *w.* than himself.  
 13. 49, sever the *w.* from the just.  
 18. 32; 25. 26; Lu. 19. 22, thou *w.* servant.  
 Acts 2. 23, and by *w.* hands have crucified and slain.  
 1 Cor. 5. 13, put away that *w.* person.  
 Eph. 6. 16, the fiery darts of the *w.*  
 Col. 1. 21, enemies in your mind by *w.* works.  
 2 Thess. 2. 8, then shall that *w.* be revealed.  
*See* Eccl. 9. 2; Isa. 48. 22; 2 Pet. 2. 7; 3. 17.  
**WICKEDLY.** Job 13. 7, will you speak *w.* for God?  
 34. 12, God will not do *w.*  
 Ps. 73. 8; 139. 20, they speak *w.*  
 Dan. 12. 10, the wicked shall do *w.*  
 Mal. 4. 1, all that do *w.*  
*See* 2 Chron. 6. 37; 22. 3; Neh. 9. 33; Ps. 106. 6.  
**WICKEDNESS.** Gen. 39. 9, this great *w.*  
 Judg. 20. 8, how was this *w.*?  
 1 Sam. 24. 13, *w.* proceedeth from the wicked.  
 1 Kings 21. 25, sold himself to work *w.*  
 Job 4. 8, they that sow *w.*, reap the same.  
 22. 5, is not thy *w.* great?  
 35. 8, thy *w.* may hurt a man.  
 Ps. 7. 9, let the *w.* of the wicked come to an end.  
 55. 11, *w.* is in the midst thereof.  
 15, *w.* is in their dwellings.  
 58. 2, in heart ye work *w.*  
 84. 10, the tents of *w.*  
 Prov. 4. 17, they eat the bread of *w.*  
 8. 7, *w.* is an abomination to my lips.  
 11. 5, the wicked shall fall by his own *w.*  
 13. 6, *w.* overthroweth the sinner.  
 26. 26, his *w.* shall be shewed.  
 Eccl. 7. 25, the *w.* of folly.  
 Isa. 9. 18, *w.* burneth as the fire.  
 47. 10, thou hast trusted in thy *w.*  
 Jer. 2. 19, thine own *w.* shall correct thee.  
 6. 7, she casteth out her *w.*  
 8. 6, no man repented of his *w.*  
 44. 9, have you forgot the *w.* of your kings?  
 Ezek. 3. 19, if he turn not from his *w.*  
 7. 11, violence is risen up into a rod of *w.*  
 31. 11, I have driven him out for his *w.*  
 33. 12, in the day he turneth from his *w.*  
 Hos. 9. 15, for the *w.* of their doings.  
 10. 13, ye have ploughed *w.*  
 Mic. 6. 10, are treasures of *w.* in house.  
 Zech. 5. 8, he said, this is *w.*

Mal. 1. 4, the border of *w*.  
 3. 15, they that work *w*. are set up.  
 Mk. 7. 21, out of the heart proceed *w*.  
 Lu. 11. 39, your inward part is full of *w*.  
 Rom. 1. 29, being filled with all *w*.  
 1 Cor. 5. 8, nor with the leaven of *w*.  
 Eph. 6. 12, spiritual *w*. in high places.  
 1 John 5. 19, the whole world lieth in *w*.  
 See Gen. 6. 5; Ps. 94. 23; Prov. 21. 12; Jer. 23. 11.  
**WIDE.** Ps. 35. 21, they opened their mouth *w*.  
 104. 25, this great and *w*. sea.  
 Prov. 21. 9; 25. 24; Jer. 22. 14, a *w*. house.  
 Mat. 7. 13, *w*. is the gate that leadeth to destruction.  
 See Deut. 15. 8; Ps. 81. 10; Nah. 3. 13.  
**WIFE.** Prov. 5. 18; Eccl. 9. 9, the *w*. of thy youth.  
 18. 22, whoso findeth a *w*. findeth a good thing.  
 19. 14, a prudent *w*. is from the Lord.  
 Lu. 14. 20, I have married a *w*.  
 17. 32, remember Lot's *w*.  
 1 Cor. 7. 14, the unbelieving *w*. is sanctified.  
 Eph. 5. 23, the husband is the head of the *w*.  
 Rev. 21. 9, the bride, the Lamb's *w*.  
 See 1 Tim. 3. 2; 5. 9; Tit. 1. 6; 1 Pet. 3. 7.  
**WILES.** Num. 25. 18; Eph. 6. 11.  
**WILFULLY.** Heb. 10. 26, if we sin *w*.  
**WILL.** Mat. 8. 3; Mk. 1. 41; Lu. 5. 13, I *w*, be thou clean.  
 18. 14, not the *w*. of your Father.  
 26. 39, not as I *w*, but as thou wilt.  
 Mk. 3. 35, whoseever shall do the *w*. of God.  
 John 1. 13, born not of the *w*. of the flesh.  
 4. 34, to do the *w*. of him that sent me.  
 Acts 21. 14, the *w*. of the Lord be done.  
 Rom. 7. 18, to *w*. is present with me.  
 Phil. 2. 13, both to *w*. and to do.  
 1 Tim. 2. 8, I *w*. that men pray every where.  
 Rev. 22. 17, whoseever *w*. let him take.  
 See Rom. 9. 16; Eph. 1. 11; Heb. 2. 4; Jas. 1. 18.  
**WILLING.** Ex. 35. 5, a *w*. heart.  
 1 Chron. 28. 9, serve God with a *w*. mind.  
 29. 5, who is *w*. to consecrate his service?  
 Ps. 110. 3, *w*. in the day of thy power.  
 Mat. 26. 41, the spirit is *w*.  
 2 Cor. 5. 8, *w*. rather to be absent.  
 8. 12, if there be first a *w*. mind.  
 1 Tim. 6. 18, *w*. to communicate.  
 2 Pet. 3. 9, not *w*. that any should perish.  
 See Lu. 22. 42; John 5. 35; Phil. 14; 1 Pet. 5. 2.  
**WIN.** 2 Chron. 32. 1; Prov. 11. 30; Phil. 3. 8.  
**WIND.** Job 6. 26, reprove speeches which are as *w*.  
 7. 7, remember that my life is *w*.  
 Prov. 11. 29, he shall inherit *w*.  
 25. 23, the north *w*. driveth away rain.  
 30. 4, gathereth the *w*. in his fists.  
 Eccl. 11. 4, he that observeth the *w*.  
 Isa. 26. 18, we have brought forth *w*.  
 27. 8, he stayeth his rough *w*.  
 Ezek. 37. 9, prophesy to the *w*.  
 Hos. 8. 7, they have sown *w*.  
 Amos 4. 13, he that createth the *w*.  
 Mat. 11. 7, a reed shaken with the *w*.  
 John 3. 8, the *w*. bloweth where it listeth.  
 Eph. 4. 14, carried about with every *w*. of doctrine.  
 See Acts 2. 7; Jas. 1. 6; Jude 12.  
**WINDOWS.** Gen. 7. 11; Eccl. 12. 3; Jer. 9. 21; Mal. 3. 10.  
**WINGS.** Ps. 17. 8; 36. 7; 57. 1; 61. 4; 68. 13; 91. 4  
 the shadow of thy *w*.  
 18. 10; 104. 3, on the *w*. of the wind.  
 55. 6, Oh that I had *w*. like a dove!  
 139. 9, the *w*. of the morning.  
 Prov. 23. 5, riches make themselves *w*.  
 Mal. 4. 2, with healing in his *w*.  
 See Ezek. 1. 6; Zech. 5. 9; Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 13. 34.  
**WINK.** Job 15. 12; Ps. 35. 19; Prov. 6. 13; 10. 10;  
 Acts 17. 30. [13. 18.]  
**WINTER.** Gen. 8. 22; Cant. 2. 11; Mat. 24. 20; Mk.  
**WIPE.** 2 Kings 21. 13; Isa. 25. 8; Lu. 7. 38; John 13. 5.  
**WISDOM.** Job 4. 21, they die without *w*.  
 12. 2, *w*. shall die with you.  
 Prov. 4. 7, *w*. is the principal thing.  
 16. 16, better to gett *w*. than gold.  
 28. 1, he that getteth *w*. loveth his own soul.  
 29. 4, cease from thine own *w*.  
 Eccl. 1. 18, in much *w*. is much grief.

Isa. 10. 13, by my *w*. I have done it.  
 29. 14, the *w*. of their wise men shall perish.  
 Jer. 8. 9, they have rejected the word of the Lord;  
 and what *w*. is in them?  
 Mic. 6. 9, the man of *w*. shall see thy name.  
 Mat. 11. 19, *w*. is justified of her children.  
 1 Cor. 1. 17, not with *w*. of words.  
 24, Christ the *w*. of God.  
 30, who of God is made unto us *w*.  
 2. 6, we speak *w*. among them that are perfect.  
 3. 19, the *w*. of this world is foolishness with God.  
 2 Cor. 1. 12, not with fleshly *w*.  
 Col. 1. 9, that ye might be filled with all *w*.  
 4. 5, walk in *w*. toward them.  
 Jas. 1. 5, if any lack *w*.  
 3. 17, the *w*. from above is pure.  
 Rev. 5. 12, worthy is the Lamb to receive *w*.  
 13. 18, here is *w*.  
 See Eccl. 1. 16; Rom. 11. 33; Col. 2. 3; 3. 16.  
**WISE.** Gen. 3. 6, to make one *w*.  
 Ex. 23. 8, the gift blindeth the *w*.  
 Deut. 4. 6, this nation is a *w*. people.  
 32. 29, O that they were *w*!  
 1 Kings 3. 12, I have given thee a *w*. heart.  
 Job 9. 4, he is *w*. in heart.  
 11. 12, vain man would be *w*.  
 22. 2, he that is *w*. may be profitable.  
 32. 9, great men are not always *w*.  
 Ps. 2. 10, be *w*. now, O ye kings.  
 19. 7, making *w*. the simple.  
 36. 3, he hath left off to be *w*.  
 94. 8, when will ye be *w*.?  
 107. 43, whoso is *w*. shall will observe.  
 Prov. 1. 5, a *w*. man shall attain *w*. counsels.  
 3. 7, be not *w*. in thine own eyes.  
 6. 6; 8. 33; 23. 19; 27. 11, be *w*.  
 9. 12, thou shalt be *w*. for thyself.  
 11. 30, he that winneth souls is *w*.  
 16. 21, the *w*. in heart shall be called prudent.  
 20. 26, a *w*. king scattereth the wicked.  
 Eccl. 7. 23, I said, I will be *w*.  
 9. 1, the *w*. are in the hands of God.  
 12. 11, the words of the *w*. are as goads.  
 Isa. 19. 11, I am the son of the *w*.  
 Dan. 12. 3, they that be *w*. shall shine.  
 Mat. 10. 16, be *w*. as serpents.  
 11. 25, hid these things from the *w*.  
 Rom. 1. 14, I am debtor to the *w*.  
 12. 16, be not *w*. in your own conceits.  
 1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the *w*.?  
 4. 10, ye are *w*. in Christ.  
 2 Tim. 3. 15, *w*. unto salvation.  
 See Isa. 5. 21; Jer. 4. 22; Mat. 25. 2.  
**WISELY.** Ps. 58. 5, charmers, charming never so *w*.  
 101. 2, I will behave myself *w*.  
 Prov. 16. 20, that handleth a matter *w*.  
 See Prov. 21. 12; 28. 26; Eccl. 7. 10; Lu. 16. 8.  
**WISER.** 1 Kings 4. 31; Lu. 16. 8; 1 Cor. 1. 25.  
**WISH.** Ps. 73. 7, more than heart could *w*.  
 Rom. 9. 3, I could *w*. myself accursed.  
 3 John 2, I *w*. above all things.  
 See Job 33. 6; Jonah 4. 8; 2 Cor. 13. 9.  
**WITCH.** Ex. 22. 18, thou shalt not suffer a *w*. to live.  
 Deut. 18. 10, or a *w*.  
**WITHDRAW.** Job 9. 13; Prov. 25. 17; 2 Thess. 3. 6.  
**WITHER.** Ps. 1. 3, his leaf shall not *w*.  
 37. 2, they shall *w*. as the green herb.  
 129. 6; Isa. 40. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 24, the grass *w*.  
 Mat. 21. 19; Mk. 11. 21, the fig tree *w*. away.  
 Jude 12, trees whose fruit *w*.  
 See Joel 1. 12; John 15. 6; Jas. 1. 11.  
**WITHHOLD.** Ps. 40. 11, *w*. not thy mercies.  
 84. 11, no good thing will he *w*.  
 Prov. 3. 27, *w*. not good from them to whom it is due.  
 23. 13, *w*. not correction.  
 Eccl. 11. 6, *w*. not thy hand.  
 Jer. 5. 25, your sins have *w*. good things.  
 See Job 22. 7; 42. 2; Ezek. 18. 16; Joel 1. 13.  
**WITHIN.** Mat. 23. 26, cleanse first what is *w*.  
 Mk. 7. 21, from *w*. proceed evil thoughts.  
 2 Cor. 7. 5, *w*. were fears.  
 See Ps. 45. 13; Mat. 3. 9; Lu. 12. 17; 16. 3.  
**WITHOUT.** Gen. 24. 31, wherefore standest thou *w*.?



2 Chron. 15. 3, for a long season *w.* the true God.  
 Prov. 1. 20, wisdom crieth *w.*  
 Isa. 52. 3; 55. 1, *w.* money.  
 Jer. 35. 10, *w.* man, *w.* beast, *w.* inhabitant.  
 Hos. 3. 4, Israel *w.* king, *w.* prince, *w.* sacrifice.  
 Eph. 2. 12, *w.* God in the world.  
 Col. 4. 5; 1 Thess. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 3. 7, them that are *w.*  
 Heb. 13. 12, Jesus suffered *w.* the gate.  
 Rev. 22. 15, for *w.* are dogs.  
 See Prov. 22. 13; Mat. 10. 29; Lu. 11. 40.  
**WITHSTAND.** Eccl. 4. 12, two shall *w.* him.  
 Acts 11. 17, what was I that I could *w.* God?  
 Eph. 6. 13, able to *w.* in evil day.  
 See Num. 22. 32; 2 Chron. 20. 6; Esth. 9. 2.  
**WITNESS** (*n.*). Gen. 31. 50, God is *w.* betwixt.  
 Josh. 24. 27, this stone shall be a *w.*  
 Job 16. 19, my *w.* is in heaven.  
 Ps. 89. 37, as a faithful *w.* in heaven.  
 Prov. 14. 5, a faithful *w.* will not lie.  
 Isa. 55. 4, I have given him for a *w.* to the people.  
 Jer. 42. 5, the Lord be a true and faithful *w.*  
 Mat. 24. 14, for a *w.* unto all nations.  
 John 1. 7, the same came for a *w.*  
 3. 11, ye receive not our *w.*  
 5. 36, I have greater *w.* than that of John.  
 Acts 14. 17, he left not himself without *w.*  
 Rom. 2. 15, conscience also bearing them *w.*  
 1 John 5. 9, the *w.* of God is greater.  
 10, hath the *w.* in himself.  
 See Isa. 43. 10; Lu. 24. 48; Acts 1. 8; 13. 31.  
**WITNESS** (*v.*). Deut. 4. 26, heaven and earth to *w.*  
 Isa. 3. 9, countenance doth *w.* against them.  
 Acts 20. 23, the Holy Ghost *w.* in every city.  
 Rom. 3. 21, being *w.* by the law and prophets.  
 1 Tim. 6. 13, before Pilate *w.* a good confession.  
 See 1 Sam. 12. 3; Mat. 26. 62; 27. 13; Mk. 14. 60.  
**WITS.** Ps. 107. 27, are at their *w.* end.  
**WITTY.** Prov. 8. 12, knowledge of *w.* inventions.  
**WIZARD.** Lev. 20. 27, or that is a *w.*  
**WOEFUL.** Jer. 17. 16, the *w.* day.  
**WOMAN.** Judg. 9. 54, a *w.* slew him.  
 Ps. 48. 6; Isa. 13. 8; 21. 3; 26. 17; Jer. 4. 31; 6. 24;  
 13. 21, 22, 23; 30. 6; 31. 8; 48. 41; 49. 22, 24; 50. 43,  
 pain as of a *w.* in travail.  
 Prov. 6. 24, to keep thee from the evil *w.*  
 9. 13, a foolish *w.* is clamorous.  
 12. 4; 31. 10, a virtuous *w.*  
 14. 1, every wise *w.* buildeth her house.  
 21. 9, with a brawling *w.* in wide house.  
 Eccl. 7. 28, a *w.* among all those have I not found.  
 Isa. 54. 6, as a *w.* forsaken.  
 Jer. 31. 22, a *w.* shall compass a man.  
 Mat. 5. 28, whoso looketh on a *w.*  
 15. 28, O *w.*, great is thy faith.  
 22. 27; Mk. 12. 22; Lu. 20. 32, the *w.* died also.  
 26. 10, why trouble ye the *w.*?  
 13, shall this, that this *w.* hath done, be told.  
 John 2. 4, *w.*, what have I to do with thee?  
 8. 3, a *w.* taken in adultery.  
 19. 26, *w.*, behold thy son.  
 Acts 9. 36, this *w.* was full of good works.  
 Rom. 1. 27, the natural use of the *w.*  
 1 Cor. 7. 1, it is good for a man not to touch a *w.*  
 11. 7, the *w.* is the glory of the man.  
 Gal. 4. 4, God sent forth his Son, made of a *w.*  
 1 Tim. 2. 12, I suffer not a *w.* to teach.  
 14, the *w.* being deceived.  
 See Isa. 49. 15; Lu. 7. 39; 13. 16; Rev. 12. 1.  
**WOMB.** Gen. 49. 25, blessings of the *w.*  
 1 Sam. 1. 5, the Lord had shut up her *w.*  
 Ps. 22. 9, took me out of the *w.*  
 10, cast upon thee from the *w.*  
 127. 3, the fruit of the *w.* is his reward.  
 139. 13, thou hast covered me in my mother's *w.*  
 Eccl. 11. 5, how bones grow in the *w.*  
 Isa. 44. 2; 49. 5, the Lord formed thee from the *w.*  
 48. 8, a transgressor from the *w.*  
 49. 15, compassion on son of her *w.*  
 Hos. 9. 14, give them unscarrying *w.*  
 Lu. 1. 42, blessed is the fruit of thy *w.*  
 11. 27, blessed is the *w.* that bare thee.  
 23. 29, blessed are the *w.* that never bare.  
 See Job 3. 11; 24. 20; 31. 15; Prov. 30. 16.

**WOMEN.** Judg. 5. 24, blessed above *w.*  
 1 Sam. 18. 7, the *w.* answered one another.  
 2 Sam. 1. 26, passing the love of *w.*  
 Ps. 45. 9, among thy honourable *w.*  
 Prov. 31. 3, give not thy strength to *w.*  
 Lam. 4. 10, the pitiful *w.* have soddened their children.  
 Mat. 11. 11; Lu. 7. 28, among them that are born of *w.*  
 24. 41; Lu. 17. 35, two *w.* grinding at the mill.  
 Lu. 1. 23, blessed art thou among *w.*  
 1 Cor. 14. 34, let your *w.* keep silence.  
 1 Tim. 2. 9, *w.* adorn themselves.  
 11, let the *w.* learn in silence.  
 5. 14, that the younger *w.* marry.  
 2 Tim. 3. 6, lead captive silly *w.* [ness.  
 Tit. 2. 3, the aged *w.* in behaviour as becometh holi-  
 Heb. 11. 35, *w.* received their dead. [ness.  
**WONDER** (*n.*). Ps. 71. 7, as a *w.* unto many.  
 77. 14, thou art the God that doest *w.*  
 88. 12, shall thy *w.* be known in the dark?  
 96. 3, declare his *w.* among all people.  
 107. 24, his *w.* in the deep.  
 Isa. 20. 3, walked barefoot for a sign and a *w.*  
 29. 14, I will do a marvellous work and a *w.*  
 Joel 2. 30; Acts 2. 19, I will show *w.* in heaven.  
 John 4. 48, except ye see signs and *w.*  
 Acts 4. 30, that *w.* may be done by the name.  
 See Rom. 15. 19; 2 Cor. 12. 12; 2 Thess. 2. 9.  
**WONDER** (*v.*). Isa. 29. 9, stay yourselves, and *w.*  
 59. 16, he *w.* there was no intercessor.  
 63. 5, I *w.* there was none to uphold.  
 Hab. 1. 5, regard, and *w.* marvellously.  
 Zech. 3. 8, they are men *w.* at.  
 Lu. 4. 22, all *w.* at the gracious words.  
 See Acts 3. 11; 8. 13; 13. 41; Rev. 13. 3; 17. 6.  
**WONDERFUL.** 2 Sam. 1. 26, thy love was *w.*  
 Job 42. 3, things too *w.* for me.  
 Ps. 139. 6, such knowledge is too *w.* for me.  
 Isa. 9. 6, his name shall be called *W.*  
 28. 29, who is *w.* in counsel.  
 See Deut. 28. 59; Jer. 5. 30; Mat. 21. 15.  
**WONDERFULLY.** Ps. 139. 14; Lam. 1. 9; Dan. 8. 24.  
**WONDEROUS.** 1 Chron. 16. 9; Job 37. 14; Ps. 26. 7;  
 75. 1; 78. 32; 105. 2; 106. 22; 119. 27; 145. 5; Jer.  
 21. 2, *w.* works.  
 Ps. 72. 18; 86. 10; 119. 18, *w.* things.  
**WONT.** Ex. 21. 29, if the ox were *w.* to push.  
 Mat. 27. 15, the governor was *w.* to release.  
 Mk. 10. 1, as he was *w.*, he taught them.  
 Lu. 22. 39, he went, as he was *w.*  
 Acts 16. 13, where prayer was *w.* to be made.  
 See Num. 22. 30; 2 Sam. 20. 18; Dan. 3. 19.  
**WOOD.** Gen. 22. 7, behold the fire and the *w.*  
 Deut. 29. 11; Josh. 9. 21; Jer. 46. 22, hewer of *w.*  
 2 Sam. 18. 8, the *w.* devoured more people.  
 Ps. 141. 7, as one cleaveth *w.*  
 Prov. 26. 20, where no *w.* is, the fire goeth out.  
 See Jer. 7. 18; Hag. 1. 8; 1 Cor. 3. 12.  
**WOOL.** Ps. 147. 16, he giveth snow like *w.*  
 Isa. 1. 18, your sins shall be as *w.*  
 Dan. 7. 9; Rev. 1. 14, hair like *w.*  
 See Prov. 31. 13; Ezek. 34. 3; 44. 17; Hos. 9. 1.  
**WORD.** Deut. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4, every *w.* of God.  
 30. 14; Rom. 10. 8, the *w.* is very high.  
 Job 12. 11, doth not the ear try *w.*?  
 35. 16, he multiplieth *w.*  
 38. 2, by *w.* without knowledge.  
 Ps. 19. 14, let the *w.* of my mouth be acceptable.  
 68. 11, the Lord gave the *w.*  
 119. 43; 2 Cor. 6. 7; Eph. 1. 13; Col. 1. 5; 2 Tim.  
 2. 15; Jas. 1. 18, the *w.* of truth.  
 Prov. 15. 23, a *w.* spoken in due season.  
 25. 11, a *w.* fitly spoken.  
 Isa. 29. 21, an offender for a *w.*  
 30. 21, thine ears shall hear a *w.* behind thee.  
 50. 4, how to speak a *w.* in season.  
 Jer. 5. 13, the *w.* is not in them.  
 18. 18, nor shall the *w.* perish.  
 44. 25, know whose *w.* shall stand.  
 Hos. 14. 2, take with you *w.*  
 Mat. 8. 8, speak the *w.* only.  
 12. 36, every idle *w.* that men shall speak.  
 18. 16, that every *w.* may be established.

- Mat. 24. 35, my *w.* shall not pass away.  
 Mk. 4. 14, the sower soweth the *w.*  
 8. 38; Lu. 9. 26, ashamed of my *w.*  
 Lu. 4. 22, gracious *w.* which proceeded.  
 36, amazed, saying, what a *w.* is this!  
 24. 19, a prophet mighty in deed and *w.*  
 John 6. 63, the *w.* I speak are life.  
 8th, thou hast the *w.* of eternal life.  
 12. 48, the *w.* I have spoken shall judge him.  
 14. 24, the *w.* ye hear is not mine.  
 17. 8, I have given them the *w.* thou gavest me.  
 Acts 13. 15, any *w.* of exhortation.  
 20. 35, remember the *w.* of the Lord Jesus.  
 26. 25, the *w.* of truth and soberness.  
 1 Cor. 1. 17, not with wisdom of *w.*  
 4. 20, not in *w.*, but in power.  
 14. 9, except ye utter *w.* easy to be understood.  
 2 Cor. 1. 18, our *w.* was not yea and nay.  
 5. 19, the *w.* of reconciliation.  
 Gal. 5. 14, all the law is fulfilled in one *w.*  
 6. 6, him that is taught in the *w.*  
 Eph. 5. 6, deceive you with vain *w.*  
 Phil. 2. 16, holding forth the *w.* of life.  
 Col. 3. 16, let the *w.* of Christ dwell in you.  
 1 Thess. 1. 5, the gospel came not in *w.* only.  
 4. 18, comfort one another with these *w.*  
 1 Tim. 4. 6, nourished in *w.* of faith.  
 5. 17, labour in the *w.* and doctrine.  
 2 Tim. 2. 14, strive not about *w.*  
 4. 2, preach the *w.*  
 Tit. 1. 3, in due times manifested his *w.*  
 9, holding fast the faithful *w.*  
 Heb. 1. 3, by the *w.* of his power.  
 2. 2, if the *w.* spoken by angels was stedfast.  
 4. 2, the *w.* preached did not profit.  
 12, the *w.* of God is quick and powerful.  
 5. 13, is unskilful in the *w.*  
 6. 5, and have tasted the good *w.* of God.  
 7. 28, the *w.* of the oath.  
 11. 3, the worlds were framed by the *w.* of God.  
 13. 7, who have spoken to you the *w.*  
 Jas. 1. 21, the engrafted *w.*  
 22, be ye doers of the *w.*  
 23, if any be a hearer of the *w.*  
 3. 2, if any man offend not in *w.*  
 1 Pet. 1. 23, being born again by the *w.*  
 25, this is the *w.* which is preached.  
 2, the sincere milk of the *w.*  
 8, them that stumble at the *w.*  
 5. 1, if any obey not the *w.*, they may without the *w.*  
 2 Pet. 1. 19, a more sure *w.* of prophecy.  
 3. 2, the *w.* spoken by the prophets.  
 5, by the *w.* of God the heavens were of old.  
 7, the heavens by the same *w.* are kept in store.  
 1 John 1. 1, hands have handled, of *W.* of life.  
 2. 5, whoso keepeth his *w.*, in him is the love.  
 3. 18, let us not love in *w.*  
 Rev. 3. 8, thou hast kept my *w.*  
 10, the *w.* of my patience.  
 6. 9, that were slain for the *w.*  
 22. 19, take away from the *w.* of this prophecy.  
 See Isa. 8. 20; Jer. 20. 9; Mic. 2. 7; Rev. 21. 5.
- WORK (n.).** Gen. 2. 2, God ended his *w.*  
 5. 29, shall comfort us concerning our *w.*  
 Ex. 20. 9; 23. 12; Deut. 5. 13, six days thou shalt do all thy *w.*  
 35. 2, six days shall *w.* be done.  
 Deut. 3. 24, what God can do according to thy *w.*?  
 4. 28; 27. 15; 2 Kings 19. 18; 2 Chron. 32. 19; Ps. 115. 4; 135. 15, the *w.* of men's hands.  
 1 Chron. 16. 37, as every day's *w.* required.  
 2 Chron. 31. 21, in every *w.* he began he did it.  
 34. 12, the men did the *w.* faithfully.  
 Ezra 5. 8, this *w.* goeth fast on.  
 6. 7, let the *w.* alone.  
 Neh. 3. 5, their nobles put not their necks to the *w.*  
 6. 3, why should the *w.* cease?  
 16, they perceived this *w.* was of God.  
 Job 1. 10, thou hast blessed the *w.* of his hands,  
 10. 3; 14. 15; Ps. 135. 5, the *w.* of thine hands.  
 34. 11, the *w.* of a man shall he render unto him.  
 Ps. 8. 3, the *w.* of thy fingers.  
 19. 1, his handy-*w.*
- Ps. 33. 4, all his *w.* are done in truth.  
 40. 5; 78. 4; 107. 8; 111. 4; Mat. 7. 22; Acts 2. 11, wonderful *w.*  
 90. 17, establish thou the *w.* of our hands.  
 101. 3, I hate the *w.* of them that turn aside.  
 104. 23, man goeth forth to his *w.*  
 111. 2, the *w.* of the Lord are great.  
 141. 4, to practise wicked *w.*  
 Prov. 16. 3, commit thy *w.* unto the Lord.  
 20. 11, whether his *w.* be pure.  
 24. 12; Mat. 16. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 14, to every man according to his *w.*  
 31. 31, let her own *w.* praise her.  
 Eccl. 1. 14, I have seen all the *w.* that are done,  
 3. 17, there is a time for every *w.*  
 5. 6, wherefore should God destroy the *w.*?  
 8. 9, I applied my heart to every *w.*  
 9. 1, their *w.* are in the hand of God.  
 7, God now accepteth thy *w.*  
 10, there is no *w.* in the grave.  
 12. 14, God shall bring every *w.* into judgment.  
 Isa. 2. 8; 37. 19; Jer. 1. 16; 10. 3, 9, 15; 51. 18, they worship the *w.* of their own hands.  
 5. 19, let him hasten his *w.*  
 10. 12, when the Lord hath performed his whole *w.*  
 26. 12, thou hast wrought all our *w.* in us.  
 28. 21, do his *w.*, his strange *w.*  
 29. 15, their *w.* are in the dark.  
 49. 4, my *w.* is with my God.  
 66. 18, I know their *w.* and their thoughts.  
 Jer. 32. 19, great in counsel, and mighty in *w.*  
 48. 7, thou hast trusted in thy *w.*  
 Amos 8. 7, I will never forget any of their *w.*  
 Hab. 1. 5, I will work a *w.* in your days.  
 Mat. 23. 3, do not ye after their *w.*  
 5, all their *w.* they do to be seen of men.  
 Mk. 6. 5, he could there do no mighty *w.*  
 John 5. 20, greater *w.* than these.  
 6. 28, that we might work the *w.* of God.  
 29, this is the *w.* of God, that ye believe.  
 7. 21, I have done one *w.*, and ye all marvel.  
 9. 3, that the *w.* of God should be made manifest.  
 10. 25, the *w.* I do in my Father's name.  
 32, for which of those *w.* do ye stone me?  
 14. 12, the *w.* I do shall he do, and greater *w.*  
 17. 4, I have finished the *w.*  
 Acts 5. 38, if this *w.* be of men, it will come to nought.  
 15. 38, who went not with them to the *w.*  
 Rom. 3. 27, by what law? of *w.*?  
 4. 6, impute righteousness without *w.*  
 9. 11, not of *w.*, but of him that calleth.  
 11. 6, grace, otherwise *w.* is no more *w.*  
 13. 12, let us therefore cast off the *w.* of darkness.  
 14. 20, for meat destroy not the *w.* of God.  
 1 Cor. 3. 13, every man's *w.* shall be made manifest.  
 9. 1, are not ye my *w.* in the Lord?  
 Gal. 2. 16, by *w.* of law shall no flesh be justified.  
 6. 4, let every man prove his own *w.*  
 Eph. 2. 9, not of *w.*, lest any man should boast.  
 4. 12, the *w.* of the ministry.  
 5. 11, the unfruitful *w.* of darkness.  
 Col. 1. 21, enemies in your mind by wicked *w.*  
 1 Thess. 5. 13, esteem them in love for their *w.* sake.  
 2 Thess. 2. 17, in every good word and *w.*  
 2 Tim. 1. 9; Tit. 3. 5, saved us, not according to our *w.*  
 4. 5, do the *w.* of an evangelist.  
 Tit. 1. 16, in *w.* they deny him.  
 Heb. 6. 1; 9. 14, from dead *w.*  
 Jas. 1. 4, let patience have her perfect *w.*  
 2. 14, if he have not *w.*, can faith save him?  
 17, faith, if it hath not *w.* is dead, being alone.  
 18, shew me thy faith without thy *w.*  
 21, was not Abraham justified by *w.*?  
 22, by *w.* was faith made perfect.  
 2 Pet. 3. 10, earth and *w.* therein shall be burnt up.  
 1 John 3. 8, destroy the *w.* of the devil.  
 Rev. 2. 2, 9, 13, 19; 3. 1, 8, 15, I know thy *w.*  
 26, he that keepeth my *w.* to the end.  
 3. 2, I have not found thy *w.* perfect.  
 14. 13, and their *w.* do follow them.  
 See Gal. 5. 19; 2 Thess. 1. 11; Rev. 18. 6; 20. 12.
- WORK (v.).** 1 Sam. 14. 6, the Lord will *w.* for us.  
 1 Kings 21. 20, sold thyself to *w.* evil.

Neh. 4. 6, the people had a mind to the *w.*  
 Job 23. 9, on the left hand, where he doth *w.*  
 33. 29, all these things *w.* God with man.  
 Ps. 58. 2, in heart ye *w.* wickedness.  
 101. 7, he that *w.* deceit.  
 119. 126, it is time for thee to *w.*  
 Isa. 43. 13, I will *w.*, and who shall let it?  
 Mic. 2. 1, woe to them that *w.* evil.  
 Hag. 2. 4, *w.*, for I am with you.  
 Mal. 3. 15, they that *w.* wickedness are set up.  
 Mat. 21. 23, son, go *w.* to day in my vineyard.  
 Mk. 16. 20, the Lord *w.* with them.  
 John 5. 17, my Father *w.* hitherto, and I *w.*  
 6. 28, that we might *w.* the works of God.  
 30, what dost thou *w.*?  
 9. 4, the night cometh, when no man can *w.*  
 Acts 10. 35, he that *w.* righteousness is accepted.  
 Rom. 4. 15, the law *w.* wrath.  
 5. 3, tribulation *w.* patience.  
 8. 28, all things *w.* together for good.  
 1 Cor. 4. 12, and labour, *w.* with our own hands.  
 12. 6, it is the same God which *w.* all in all.  
 2 Cor. 4. 12, death *w.* in us.  
 17, *w.* for us a far more exceeding weight of glory.  
 Gal. 5. 6, faith which *w.* by love.  
 Eph. 1. 11, who *w.* all things after the counsel.  
 2. 2, the spirit that now *w.*  
 3. 20, the power that *w.* in us.  
 4. 28, *w.* with his hands the thing that is good.  
 Phil. 2. 12, *w.* out your own salvation.  
 1 Thess. 4. 11, *w.* with your own hands.  
 2 Thess. 2. 7, the mystery of iniquity doth *w.*  
 3. 10, if any would not *w.*, neither should he eat.  
 Jas. 1. 3, the trying of your faith *w.* patience.  
*See* Ezek. 46. 1; Prov. 11. 18; 31. 13; Eccl. 3. 9.  
**WORKMAN.** Hos. 8. 6; Eph. 2. 10; 2 Tim. 2. 15.  
**WORLD.** Job 18. 18, chased out of the *w.*  
 34. 13, who hath disposed the whole *w.*?  
 37. 12, on the face of the *w.*  
 Ps. 17. 14, from men of the *w.*  
 50. 12, the *w.* is mine.  
 73. 12, the ungodly, who prosper in the *w.*  
 77. 18; 97. 4, lightnings lightened the *w.*  
 93. 1, the *w.* also is established.  
 Eccl. 3. 11, he hath set the *w.* in their heart.  
 Isa. 14. 21, nor fill the face of the *w.* with cities.  
 24. 4, the *w.* languisheth.  
 34. 1, let the *w.* hear.  
 Mat. 4. 8; Lu. 4. 5, all the kingdoms of the *w.*  
 5. 14, the light of the *w.*  
 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19, the cares of this *w.* choke.  
 38, the field is the *w.*  
 40, in the end of the *w.*  
 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, gain the whole *w.*  
 18. 7, woe to the *w.* because of offences. [come.  
 Mk. 10. 30; Lu. 18. 30; Heb. 2. 5; 6. 5, in the *w.* to  
 Lu. 1. 70; Acts 3. 21, since the *w.* began.  
 2. 1, all the *w.* should be taxed.  
 16. 8; 20. 34, children of this *w.*  
 20. 35, worthy to obtain that *w.*  
 John 1. 10, he was in the *w.*  
 29, which taketh away the sin of the *w.*  
 3. 16, God so loved the *w.*  
 4. 42; 1 John 4. 14, the Saviour of the *w.*  
 6. 33, he that giveth life unto the *w.*  
 7. 4, shew thyself to the *w.*  
 7, the *w.* cannot hate you.  
 8. 12; 9. 5, I am the light of the *w.*  
 12. 19, the whole *w.* is gone after him.  
 31, now is the judgment of this *w.*  
 47, not to judge the *w.*, but to save the *w.*  
 13. 1, depart out of this *w.*  
 14. 17, whom the *w.* cannot receive.  
 22, manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the *w.*  
 27, not as the *w.* giveth, give I unto you.  
 30, the prince of this *w.* cometh.  
 15. 18; 1 John 3. 13, if the *w.* hate you.  
 19, the *w.* would love his own.  
 16. 33, in the *w.* ye shall have tribulation.  
 17. 9, I pray not for the *w.*  
 16, they are not of the *w.*  
 21, that the *w.* may believe.  
 21. 25, the *w.* could not contain the books.

Acts 17. 6, turned the *w.* upside down.  
 Rom. 3. 19, that all the *w.* may become guilty.  
 12. 2, be not conformed to this *w.*  
 1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the disputer of this *w.*?  
 2. 6, the wisdom of this *w.*  
 7. 31, they that use this *w.* as not abusing it.  
 2 Cor. 4. 4, the god of this *w.* hath blinded.  
 Gal. 1. 4, this present evil *w.*  
 6. 14, the *w.* is crucified unto me.  
 Eph. 2. 2, according to the course of this *w.*  
 12, without God in the *w.*  
 1 Tim. 6. 7, we brought nothing into this *w.*  
 17, them that are rich in this *w.*  
 2 Tim. 4. 10, having loved this present *w.*  
 Heb. 11. 38, of whom the *w.* was not worthy.  
 Jas. 1. 27, unspotted from the *w.*  
 3. 6, the tongue is a *w.* of iniquity.  
 4. 4, the friendship of the *w.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 5, God spared not the old *w.*  
 3. 6, the *w.* that then was.  
 1 John 2. 15, love not the *w.*  
 3. 1, the *w.* knoweth us not.  
 5. 19, the whole *w.* lieth in wickedness.  
*See* 2 Sam. 22. 16; 1 Chron. 16. 30; Prov. 8. 26.  
**WORLDLY.** Tit. 2. 12; Heb. 9. 1.  
**WORM.** Job 7. 5, my flesh is clothed with *w.*  
 17. 14, I said to the *w.*, thou art my mother.  
 19. 26, though *w.* destroy this body.  
 21. 26, shall lie down, and *w.* shall cover them.  
 24. 20, the *w.* shall feed sweetly on him.  
 25. 6, man, that is a *w.*, etc.  
 Ps. 22. 6, I am a *w.*, and no man.  
 Isa. 14. 11, the *w.* is spread under thee.  
 41. 14, fear not, thou *w.* Jacob.  
 66. 24; Mk. 9. 44, 46, 48, their *w.* shall not die.  
 Mic. 7. 17, like *w.* of the earth.  
*See* Jonah 4. 7; Acts 12. 23.  
**WORMWOOD.** Jer. 9. 15; 23. 15; Amos 5. 7.  
**WORSE.** Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21, the rent is made *w.*  
 12. 45; 27. 64; Lu. 11. 26, last state *w.* than the first,  
 Mk. 5. 26, nothing bettered, but grew *w.*  
 John 5. 14, lest a *w.* thing come unto thee.  
 1 Cor. 11. 17, not for the better, but for the *w.*  
 1 Tim. 5. 8, he is *w.* than an infidel.  
 2 Tim. 3. 13, shall wax *w.* and *w.*  
 2 Pet. 2. 20, the latter end is *w.* with them.  
*See* Jer. 7. 26; 16. 12; Dan. 1. 10; John 2. 10.  
**WORSHIP.** Ps. 95. 6, let us *w.* and bow down.  
 97. 7, *w.* him, all ye gods.  
 99. 5, *w.* at his footstool.  
 Isa. 27. 13, shall *w.* the Lord in the holy mount.  
 Jer. 44. 19, did we *w.* her without our men?  
 Zeph. 1. 5, them that *w.* the host of heaven.  
 Mat. 4. 9; Lu. 4. 7, fall down and *w.* me.  
 15. 9, in vain they do *w.* me.  
 John 4. 20, our fathers *w.* in this mountain.  
 22, ye *w.* ye know not what.  
 12. 20, Greeks came to *w.*  
 Acts 17. 23, whom ye ignorantly *w.*  
 24. 14, so *w.* I the God of my fathers.  
 Rom. 1. 25, the creature more than the Creator.  
 1 Cor. 14. 25, so falling down he will *w.* God.  
*See* Col. 2. 18; Heb. 1. 6; Rev. 4. 10; 9. 20.  
**WORTH.** Job 24. 25; Prov. 10. 20; Ezek. 30. 2.  
**WORTHY.** Gen. 32. 10, I am not *w.* of the least.  
 1 Sam. 26. 16, ye are *w.* to die.  
 1 Kings 1. 52, if he shew himself a *w.* man.  
 Mat. 8. 11, whose shoes I am not *w.* to bear.  
 8. 8; Lu. 7. 6, I am not *w.* that thou shouldst come.  
 10. 10, the workman is *w.* of his meat.  
 37, loveth father or mother more than me is  
 not *w.* of me.  
 22. 8, they which were bidden were not *w.*  
 Mk. 1. 7; Lu. 5. 16; John 1. 27, not *w.* to unloose.  
 Lu. 3. 8, fruits *w.* of repentance.  
 7. 4, that he was *w.* for whom he should do this.  
 10. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 18, the labourer is *w.* of his hire.  
 12. 48, things *w.* of stripes.  
 15. 19, no more *w.* to be called thy son.  
 20. 35, *w.* to obtain that world.  
 Acts 24. 2, very *w.* deeds are done.  
 Rom. 8. 18, not *w.* to be compared with the glory.  
 Eph. 4. 1; Col. 1. 10; 1 Thess. 2. 12, walk *w.*

Heb. 11. 38, of whom the world was not *w*.  
 Jas. 2. 7, that *w*. name.  
 Rev. 3. 4, for they are *w*.  
 See Nah. 2. 5; Rev. 4. 11; 5. 2; 16. 6.  
**WOULD.** Num. 22. 24, I *w*. there were a sword.  
 Ps. 81. 11, Israel *w*. none of me.  
 Prov. 1. 25, ye *w*. none of my reproof.  
 30, they *w*. none of my counsel.  
 Dan. 5. 19, whom he *w*. he slew.  
 Mat. 7. 12; Lu. 6. 31, whatsoever ye *w*. that men.  
 Mk. 3. 13, and calleth unto him whom he *w*.  
 Rom. 7. 15, what I *w*. that do I not.  
 1 Cor. 7. 7, I *w*. that all men were even as I.  
 Rev. 3. 15, I *w*. thou wert cold or hot.  
 See Num. 11. 29; Acts 26. 29; Gal. 5. 17.  
**WOUND** (*n*). Ex. 21. 25, give *w*. for *w*.  
 Job 34. 6, my *w*. is incurable.  
 Ps. 147. 3, he bindeth up their *w*.  
 Prov. 23. 29, who hath *w*. without cause?  
 27. 6, faithful are the *w*. of a friend.  
 Isa. 1. 6, but *w*. and bruises.  
 Jer. 15. 18, why is my *w*. incurable?  
 30. 17, I will heal thee of thy *w*.  
 Zech. 13. 6, what are these *w*. in thy hands?  
 Lu. 10. 34, bound up his *w*.  
 See Prov. 6. 33; 20. 30; Hos. 5. 13; Rev. 13. 3.  
**WOUND** (*v*). Deut. 32. 39, I *w*. and I heal.  
 1 Kings 22. 34; 2 Chron. 18. 33, carry me out, for I am *w*.  
 Job 5. 18, he *w*. and his hands make whole.  
 Ps. 64. 7, suddenly shall they be *w*.  
 109. 22, my heart is *w*. within me.  
 Prov. 7. 26, she hath cast down many *w*.  
 18. 14, a *w*. spirit who can bear?  
 Isa. 53. 5, he was *w*. for our transgressions.  
 Jer. 37. 10, there remained but *w*. men.  
 See Gen. 4. 23; Mk. 12. 4; Lu. 10. 30; Acts 19. 16.  
**WRAP.** Isa. 28. 20; Mic. 7. 3; John 20. 7.  
**WRATH.** Gen. 49. 7, cursed be their *w*.  
 Deut. 32. 27, were it not I feared the *w*. of the enemy.  
 Job 21. 30; Prov. 11. 4; Zeph. 1. 15; Rom. 2. 5; Rev.  
 6. 17, the day of *w*.  
 36. 18, because there is *w*., beware.  
 Ps. 75. 10, the *w*. of man shall praise thee.  
 90. 7, by thy *w*. we are troubled.  
 Prov. 16. 14, *w*. of a king is as messengers of death.  
 19. 19, a man of great *w*. shall suffer.  
 27. 3, a fool's *w*. is heavier.  
 4, *w*. is cruel, and anger outrageous.  
 Eccl. 5. 17, much *w*. with his sickness.  
 Isa. 13. 9, the day of the Lord cometh with *w*.  
 54. 8, in a little *w*. I hid my face.  
 Nah. 1. 2, he reserveth *w*. for his enemies.  
 Hab. 3. 2, in *w*. remember mercy.  
 Mat. 3. 7; Lu. 3. 7, from the *w*. to come.  
 Rom. 2. 5, *w*. against the day of *w*.  
 Eph. 6. 4, provoke not your children to *w*.  
 1 Thess. 5. 9, God hath not appointed us to *w*.  
 1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up holy hands, without *w*.  
 See Jas. 1. 19; Rev. 6. 16; 12. 12; 14. 8.  
**WRATHFUL.** Ps. 69. 24; Prov. 15. 18.  
**WREST.** Ex. 23. 2; Deut. 16. 19; Ps. 56. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 16.  
**WRESTLE.** Gen. 32. 24; Eph. 6. 12.  
**WRETCHED.** Num. 11. 15; Rom. 7. 24; Rev. 3. 17.  
**WRING.** Judg. 6. 38; Ps. 75. 8; Prov. 30. 33.  
**WRINKLE.** Job 16. 8; Eph. 5. 27.  
**WRITE.** Prov. 3. 3; 7. 3, *w*. on table of thy heart.  
 Isa. 10. 1, *w*. grievousness which they have prescribed.  
 19, few, that a child may *w*. them.  
 Jer. 22. 30, *w*. ye this man childless.  
 31. 33; Heb. 8. 10, I will *w*. it in their hearts.  
 Hab. 2. 2, *w*. the vision, make it plain.  
 See Job 13. 26; Ps. 87. 6; Rev. 3. 12.  
**WRITING.** Ex. 32. 16; John 5. 47; Col. 2. 14.  
**WRITTEN.** Job 19. 23, Oh that my words were *w*.  
 Ps. 69. 28, let them not be *w*. with the righteous.  
 Ezek. 2. 10, roll was *w*. within and without.  
 Lu. 10. 20, because your names are *w*. in heaven.  
 John 19. 22, what I have *w*. I have *w*.  
 1 Cor. 10. 11, *w*. for our admonition.  
 2 Cor. 3. 2, ye are our epistle *w*. in our hearts.  
 See Isa. 4. 3; Jer. 17. 1; Rev. 2. 17; 13. 8.  
**WRONG.** Ex. 2. 13, to him that did the *w*.  
 1 Chron. 12. 17, there is no *w*. in mine hands.

Job 19. 7, I cry out of *w*., but am not heard.  
 Jer. 22. 3, do no *w*.  
 Mat. 20. 13, friend, I do thee no *w*.  
 1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not rather take *w*.?  
 2 Cor. 12. 13, forgive me this *w*.  
 Col. 3. 25, he that doeth *w*. shall receive.  
 Philen. 18, if he hath *w*. thee.  
 See Prov. 8. 36; Acts 25. 10; 2 Cor. 7. 2.  
**WRONGFULLY.** Job 21. 27; Ezek. 22. 29; 1 Pet. 2.  
**WROTE.** Dan. 5. 5; John 8. 6; 19. 19; 2 John 5.  
**WROTH.** Gen. 4. 6, why art thou *w*.?  
 Deut. 1. 34; 3. 26; 9. 19; 2 Sam. 22. 8; 2 Chron. 28.  
 9; Ps. 18. 7; 78. 21, heard your words, and was *w*.  
 2 Kings 5. 11, but Naaman was *w*., and went away.  
 Ps. 89. 38, thou hast been *w*. with thine anointed.  
 Isa. 47. 6, I was *w*. with my people.  
 54. 9, I have sworn I would not be *w*.  
 57. 16, neither will I be always *w*.  
 64. 9, be not *w*. very sore.  
 Mat. 18. 34, his lord was *w*., and delivered.  
 See Num. 16. 22; Isa. 28. 21; Mat. 2. 16.  
**WROUGHT.** Num. 23. 23, what hath God *w*.!  
 1 Sam. 6. 6, when God had *w*. wonderfully.  
 14. 45, Jonathan hath *w*. with God this day.  
 Neh. 4. 17, with one of his hands *w*. in the work.  
 6. 16, this work was *w*. of our God.  
 Job 12. 9, the hand of the Lord hath *w*. this.  
 36. 23, who can say, thou hast *w*. iniquity?  
 Ps. 31. 19, hast *w*. for them that trust in thee.  
 68. 28, strengthen that which thou hast *w*. for us.  
 139. 15, curiously *w*. in lowest parts of the earth.  
 Eccl. 2. 11, I looked on all my hands had *w*.  
 Isa. 26. 12, thou also hast *w*. all our works in us.  
 41. 4, who hath *w*. and done it?  
 Jer. 18. 3, he *w*. a work on the wheels.  
 Ezek. 20. 9, I *w*. for my name's sake.  
 Dan. 4. 2, the wonders God hath *w*. toward me.  
 Mat. 20. 13, these last have *w*. but one hour.  
 26. 10, Mk. 14. 6, she hath *w*. a good work on me.  
 John 3. 21, manifest that they are *w*. in God.  
 Acts 15. 12, what wonders God had *w*.  
 18. 3, he abode with them, and *w*.  
 19. 11, *w*. special miracles by hands of Paul.  
 Rom. 7. 8, *w*. in me all manner of concupiscence.  
 15. 18, things which Christ hath not *w*.  
 2 Cor. 5. 5, he that hath *w*. us for the selfsame thing.  
 7. 11, what carefulness it *w*. in you.  
 12. 12, the signs of an apostle were *w*.  
 Gal. 2. 8, he that *w*. effectually in Peter.  
 Eph. 1. 20, which he *w*. in Christ.  
 2 Thess. 3. 8, but we *w*. with labour.  
 Heb. 11. 33, through faith *w*. righteousness.  
 Jas. 2. 22, faith *w*. with his works.  
 1 Pet. 4. 3, to have *w*. the will of the Gentiles.  
 2 John 8, lose not those things we have *w*.  
 Rev. 19. 20, the false prophet that *w*. miracles.  
 See Ex. 36. 4; 2 Sam. 18. 13; 1 Kings 16. 25.  
**WRUNG.** Lev. 1. 15; Ps. 73. 10; Isa. 51. 17.

## Y.

**YARN.** 1 Kings 10. 28; 2 Chron. 1. 16.  
**YE.** 1 Cor. 6. 11; 2 Cor. 3. 2; Gal. 6. 1. [*be ye, y.*]  
**YEA.** Mat. 5. 37; Jas. 5. 12, let your communication  
 2 Cor. 1. 17, there should be *y.*, *y.*, and nay, nay.  
 See 2 Cor. 1. 18; Phil. 3. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 12.  
**YEAR.** Gen. 1. 14, for seasons, days, and *y*.  
 47. 9, few and evil have the *y*. of my life been.  
 Ex. 13. 10, keep this ordinance from *y*. to *y*.  
 23. 29, I will not drive them out in one *y*.  
 Lev. 16. 34, make atonement once a *y*.  
 25. 5, it is a *y*. of rest.  
 Num. 14. 34, each day for a *y*. shall ye bear.  
 Deut. 14. 22, thou shalt tithe the increase *y*. by *y*.  
 15. 9, the *y*. of release is at hand.  
 26. 12, the third *y*., which is the *y*. of tithing.  
 32. 7, consider the *y*. of many generations.  
 Judg. 11. 40, to lament four days in a *y*.  
 1 Sam. 2. 19, brought a coat from *y*. to *y*.  
 7. 16, went from *y*. to *y*. in circuit.  
 2 Sam. 14. 26, every *y*. he polled it.  
 1 Kings 17. 1, there shall not be dew nor rain these *y*.  
 2 Chron. 14. 6, the land had rest, no war in those *y*.  
 Job 10. 5, are thy *y*. as man's days?



Job 15. 20, the number of *y.* is hidden.  
 16. 22, when a few *y.* are come.  
 32. 7, multitude of *y.* should teach wisdom.  
 36. 11, they shall spend their *y.* in pleasures.  
 26, nor can the number of his *y.* be searched out.  
 Ps. 31. 10, my *y.* are spent with sighing.  
 61. 6, prolong his *y.* as many generations.  
 65. 11, thou crownest the *y.* with thy goodness.  
 77. 5, the *y.* of ancient times.  
 10, I will remember the *y.* of the right hand.  
 78. 33, their *y.* did he consume in trouble.  
 90. 4, a thousand *y.* in thy sight.  
 9, we spend our *y.* as a tale that is told.  
 10, the days of our *y.* are threescore and ten.  
 102. 24, thy *y.* are throughout all generations.  
 27, thy *y.* shall have no end.  
 Prov. 4. 10, the *y.* of thy life shall be many.  
 5. 9, lest thou give thy *y.* to the cruel.  
 10. 27, the *y.* of the wicked shall be shortened.  
 Eccl. 12. 1, nor the *y.* draw nigh.  
 Isa. 21. 16, according to the *y.* of an hireling.  
 29. 1, add ye *y.* to *y.*  
 38. 15, go softly all my *y.*  
 61. 2; Lu. 4. 19, the acceptable *y.* of the Lord.  
 63. 4, the *y.* of my redeemed is come.  
 Jer. 11. 23; 23. 12; 48. 44, the *y.* of their visitation.  
 17. 8, shall not be careful in *y.* of drought.  
 28. 16, this *y.* thou shalt die.  
 51. 46, a rumour shall come in one *y.*  
 Ezek. 4. 5, I have laid on thee the *y.* of their iniquity.  
 22. 4, thou art come even unto thy *y.*  
 38. 8, in latter *y.* thou shalt come.  
 46. 17, it shall be his to the *y.* of liberty.  
 Dan. 11. 6, in the end of *y.* they shall join.  
 Mic. 2. 2, to the *y.* of many generations.  
 Joel. 6. 6, shall I come with calves of a *y.* old?  
 Hab. 3. 2, revive thy work in the midst of the *y.*  
 Mal. 3. 4, the offering be pleasant, as in former *y.*  
 Lu. 13. 8, let it alone this *y.* also.  
 Gal. 4. 10, ye observe days and *y.*  
 Rev. 20. 2, Satan bound for a thousand *y.*  
*See* Zech. 14. 16; Jas. 4. 13; Rev. 9. 15.  
 YEARLY. 1 Sam. 1. 3; 20. 6; Esth. 9. 21.  
 YEARN. Gen. 43. 50; 1 Kings 3. 26.  
 YELL. Jer. 2. 15; 51. 38.  
 YESTERDAY. Job 8. 9; Ps. 90. 4; Heb. 13. 8.  
 YET. Ger. 40. 23, *y.* did not the butler remember.  
 Ex. 10. 7, knowest thou not *y.*?  
 Deut. 9. 29, *y.* they are thy people.  
 12. 9, ye are not as *y.* come.  
 Judg. 7. 4, the people are *y.* too many.  
 1 Kings 19. 18, *y.* I have left me.  
 2 Kings 13. 23, nor cast them from his presence as *y.*  
 Ezra 3. 6, the foundation was not *y.* laid.  
 Job 1. 16, while he was *y.* speaking.  
 13. 15, though he slay me, *y.* will I trust in him.  
 29. 5, when the Almighty was *y.* with me.  
 Ps. 2. 6, *y.* have I set my king.  
 Eccl. 4. 3, he which hath not *y.* been.  
 Isa. 28. 4, while it is *y.* in his hand.  
 49. 15, *y.* will I not forget.  
 Jer. 2. 9, I will *y.* plead with you.  
 23. 21, *y.* they ran.  
 Ezek. 11. 16, *y.* will I be to them.  
 36. 37, I will *y.* for this be enquired of.  
 Dan. 11. 35, it is *y.* for a time appointed.  
 Hos. 7. 9, *y.* he knoweth not.  
 Amos 6. 10, is there *y.* any with thee?  
 Jonah 3. 4, *y.* forty days.  
 Hab. 3. 18, *y.* I will rejoice.  
 Mat. 15. 17, do not ye *y.* understand?  
 19. 20, what lack I *y.*?  
 24. 6; Mk. 13. 7, the end is not *y.*  
 Mk. 11. 13, the time of figs was not *y.*  
 Lu. 24. 44, while I was *y.* with you.  
 John 2. 4; 7. 6; 8. 20, hour is not *y.* come.  
 11. 25, though dead, *y.* shall he live.  
 Rom. 5. 6, *y.* without strength.  
 8. 24, why doth he *y.* hope for?  
 1 Cor. 3. 15, *y.* so as by fire.  
 15. 17, ye are *y.* in your sins.  
 Gal. 2. 20, *y.* not I, but Christ.  
 Heb. 4. 15, *y.* without sin.

1 John 3. 2, it doth not *y.* appear.  
*See* Acts 8. 16; Rom. 9. 19; 1 Cor. 3. 3.  
 YIELD. Gen. 4. 12, not henceforth *y.* strength.  
 Lev. 19. 25, that it may *y.* the increase.  
 26. 4, the land shall *y.* her increase.  
 Num. 17. 8, the rod *y.* almonds.  
 2 Chron. 30. 8, *y.* yourselves to the Lord.  
 Neh. 9. 37, it *y.* much increase to the kings.  
 Ps. 67. 6, the earth *y.* her increase.  
 107. 37, plant vineyards, which may *y.* fruits.  
 Prov. 7. 21, she caused him to *y.*  
 Eccl. 10. 4, *y.* pacifieth great offences.  
 Hos. 8. 7, if it *y.*, the strangers shall swallow it up.  
 Joel 2. 22, the fig tree and vine do *y.* their strength.  
 Hab. 3. 17, though fields shall *y.* no meat.  
 Mat. 27. 50, cried again, and *y.* up the ghost.  
 Acts 23. 21, do not thou *y.* to them.  
 Rom. 6. 13, neither *y.* ye your members, but *y.* yourselves to God.  
 16, to whom ye *y.* yourselves servants.  
 Heb. 12. 11, *y.* the peaceable fruits of righteousness.  
*See* Gen. 1. 29; Isa. 5. 10; Dan. 3. 28.  
 YOKE. Gen. 27. 40, thou shalt break his *y.*  
 Lev. 26. 13, I have broken the bands of your *y.*  
 Num. 19. 2; 1 Sam. 6. 7, on which never came *y.*  
 Deut. 28. 48, he shall put a *y.* on thy neck.  
 1 Kings 12. 4, thy father made you *y.* grievous.  
 Isa. 9. 4; 10. 27; 14. 25, thou hast broken the *y.* of his burden.  
 58. 6, that ye break every *y.*  
 Jer. 2. 20, of old time I have broken thy *y.*  
 27. 2; 28. 13, make thee bonds and *y.*  
 31. 18, as a bullock unaccustomed to the *y.*  
 Lam. 3. 27, it is good to bear the *y.* in youth.  
 Mat. 11. 29, take my *y.* upon you.  
 30, for my *y.* is easy.  
 Acts 15. 10, to put a *y.* upon the neck of the disciples.  
 2 Cor. 6. 14, not unequally *y.* with unbelievers.  
 Gal. 5. 1, entangled with the *y.* of bondage.  
 Phil. 4. 3, I entreat thee also, true *y.*-fellow.  
 1 Tim. 6. 1, as many servants as are under the *y.*  
*See* Job 1. 3; 42. 12; Lam. 1. 14; Lu. 14. 19.  
 YONDER. Gen. 22. 5; Num. 23. 15; Mat. 17. 20.  
 YOU. Gen. 48. 21, God shall be with *y.*  
 Ruth 2. 4, the Lord be with *y.*  
 1 Chron. 22. 18, is not the Lord with *y.*? [him.  
 2 Chron. 15. 2, the Lord is with *y.*, while ye be with  
 Jer. 18. 6, cannot I do with *y.*  
 42. 11; Hag. 1. 13; 2. 4, for I am with *y.*  
 Zech. 8. 23, we will go with *y.*, God is with *y.*  
 Mat. 7. 12; Lu. 6. 21, that men should do to *y.*  
 28. 20, I am with *y.* always.  
 Lu. 10. 16, he that heareth *y.* heareth me.  
 13. 28, and *y.* yourselves thrust out.  
 Acts 13. 46, seeing ye put it from *y.*  
 Rom. 16. 20; 1 Cor. 16. 23; Phil. 4. 23; Col. 4. 18;  
 1 Thess. 5. 25; 2 Thess. 3. 18; 2 Tim. 4. 15 Tit. 3.  
 15; Heb. 13. 25; 2 John 3; Rev. 22. 21, grace be with *y.*  
 1 Cor. 6. 11, such were some of *y.*  
 2 Cor. 12. 14, I seek not yours, but *y.*  
 Eph. 2. 1; Col. 2. 13, *y.* hath he quickened.  
 Col. 1. 27, Christ in *y.*  
 4. 9, a brother, who is one of *y.*  
 1 Thess. 5. 12, know them that are over *y.*  
 1 John 4. 4, greater is he that is in *y.* [2. 7.  
*See* Hag. 1. 4; Mal. 2. 1; 2 Cor. 8. 13; Phil. 3. 1; 1 Pet.  
 YOUNG. Ex. 23. 26, there shall nothing cast their *y.*  
 Lev. 22. 28, ye shall not kill it and her *y.* in one day.  
 Deut. 22. 6, thou shalt not take the dam with the *y.*  
 28. 50, which will not show favour to the *y.*  
 57, her eyes shall be evil toward her *y.* one.  
 32. 11, as an eagle fluttereth over her *y.*  
 1 Chron. 22. 5; 29. 1, Solomon my son is *y.*  
 2 Chron. 13. 7, when Rehoboam was *y.* and tender.  
 34. 3, while he was yet *y.*, he began to seek God.  
 Job 38. 41, when his *y.* ones cry to God, they wander.  
 39. 16, the ostrich is hardened against her *y.*  
 Ps. 37. 25, I have been *y.*, and now am old.  
 78. 71, from following ewes great with *y.*  
 84. 3, a nest where she may lay her *y.*  
 147. 9, he giveth food to the *y.* ravens which cry.  
 Prov. 30. 17, the *y.* eagles shall eat it.

Cant. 2. 9; 8. 14, my beloved is like a *y.* hart.  
 Isa. 11. 7, their *y.* shall lie down together.  
 40. 11, and gently lead those that are with *y.*  
 Jer. 31. 12, flow together for *y.* of the flock.  
 Ezek. 17. 4, cropped off his *y.* twigs.  
 John 21. 18, when *y.* thou girdedst thyself.  
 Tit. 2. 4, teach the *y.* women to be sober.  
*See* Gen. 33. 13; Isa. 30. 6; Mk. 7. 25; John 12. 14.  
**YOUNGER.** Gen. 25. 23, the elder shall serve the *y.*  
 Job 30. 1, they that are *y.* have me in derision.  
 Lu. 22. 26, he that is greatest, let him be as the *y.*  
 1 Tim. 5. 1, intreat the *y.* men as brethren.  
 1 Pet. 5. 5, ye *y.*, submit yourselves to the elder.  
*See* Gen. 29. 18; Lu. 15. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 2, 11.  
**YOUNGEST.** Gen. 42. 13; Josh. 6. 26; 1 Kings 16. 34.  
**YOURS.** 2 Chron. 20. 15; Lu. 6. 20; 1 Cor. 3. 21.  
**YOUTH.** Gen. 8. 21, imagination is evil from *y.*  
 46. 34, about cattle from our *y.* till now.  
 1 Sam. 17. 33, he a man of war from his *y.*  
 55, whose son is this *y.*?  
 2 Sam. 19. 7, evil that befell thee from thy *y.*  
 1 Kings 18. 12, I fear the Lord from my *y.*  
 Job 13. 26, to possess the iniquities of my *y.*  
 20. 11, his bones are full of the sin of his *y.*  
 29. 4, as in days of my *y.*  
 30. 12, on my right hand rise the *y.*  
 33. 25, he shall return to the days of his *y.*  
 36. 14, hypocrites die in *y.*  
**Ps.** 25. 7, remember not the sins of my *y.*  
 71. 5, thou art my trust from my *y.*  
 17, thou hast taught me from my *y.*  
 88. 15, ready to die from my *y.* up.  
 89. 45, the days of his *y.* hast thou shortened.  
 103. 5, thy *y.* is renewed like the eagle's.  
 110. 3, the dew of thy *y.*  
 127. 4, the children of thy *y.*  
 129. 1, they have afflicted me from my *y.*  
 144. 12, as plants grown up in *y.*  
**Prov.** 2. 17, forsaketh the guide of her *y.*  
 5. 18, rejoice with the wife of thy *y.*  
**Ecc.** 11. 9, rejoice, young man, in thy *y.*  
 10, childhood and *y.* are vanity.

**Ecc.** 12. 1, remember now thy Creator in days of *y.*  
**Isa.** 47. 12, wherein thou hast laboured from thy *y.*  
 54. 4, forget the shame of thy *y.*  
**Jer.** 2. 2, the kindness of thy *y.*  
 3. 4, thou art the guide of my *y.*  
 22. 21, this hath been thy manner from thy *y.*  
 31. 19, bear the reproach of my *y.*  
 32. 30, have done evil before me from their *y.*  
 48. 11, hath been at ease from his *y.*  
**Lam.** 3. 27, it is good that he bear the yoke in his *y.*  
**Ezek.** 4. 14, soul not polluted from *y.*  
 16. 22, thou hast not remembered the days of thy *y.*  
**Hos.** 2. 15, she shall sing as in the days of her *y.*  
**Joel** 1. 8, lament for husband of her *y.*  
**Zech.** 13. 5, man taught me to keep cattle from my *y.*  
**Mat.** 19. 20; Mk. 10. 20; Lu. 18. 21, have kept from my *y.*  
**Acts** 26. 4, my manner of life from my *y.*  
 1 Tim. 4. 12, let no man despise thy *y.*  
*See* Prov. 7. 7; Isa. 40. 50; Jer. 3. 24, 25.  
**YOUTHFUL.** 2 Tim. 2. 22, flee *y.* lusts.

## Z.

**ZEAL.** 2 Sam. 21. 2, sought to slay them in his *z.*  
 2 Kings 10. 16, come and see my *z.* for the Lord.  
**Ps.** 69. 9; John 2. 17, the *z.* of thine house.  
 119. 139, my *z.* hath consumed me.  
**Isa.** 9. 7, the *z.* of the Lord will perform this.  
 59. 17, clad with *z.* as a cloak.  
 63. 15, where is thy *z.*?  
**Ezek.** 5. 13, I have spoken it in my *z.*  
**Rom.** 10. 2, they have a *z.* of God.  
**2 Cor.** 9. 2, your *z.* hath provoked many.  
**Phil.** 3. 6, concerning *z.* persecuting the church.  
**Col.** 4. 13, he hath a great *z.* for you.  
*See* 2 Kings 19. 31; Isa. 37. 32; 2 Cor. 7. 11.  
**ZEALOUS.** Num. 25. 11, he was *z.* for my sake.  
**Acts** 21. 20, they are all *z.* of the law.  
 1 Cor. 14. 12, as ye are *z.* of spiritual gifts.  
**Tit.** 2. 14, *z.* of good works.  
**Rev.** 3. 19, be *z.* therefore, and repent.  
*See* Num. 25. 13; Acts 22. 3; Gal. 1. 14.  
**ZEALOUSLY.** Gal. 4. 18, *z.* affected.

# THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

## List of Maps.

MAP	MAP
1.—THE DISTRIBUTION OF THE POSTERITY OF NOAH (Gen. 10.)	8.—BABYLONIAN EMPIRE.
2.—THE LAND OF CANAAN.	9.—PERSIAN "
3.—THE PENINSULA OF SINAI, WITH PART OF EGYPT.	10.—GRECIAN "
4.—CANAAN AS DIVIDED BETWEEN THE TRIBES.	11.—ROMAN "
5.—THE DOMINIONS OF DAVID AND SOLOMON.	12.—THE ENVIRONS OF JERUSALEM.
6.—THE KINGDOMS OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL.	13.—THE HOLY LAND IN THE TIME OF OUR SAVIOUR.
7.—ASSYRIA AND THE ADJACENT LANDS, illustrating the Captivities of Israel and Judah.	14.—THE MISSIONARY JOURNEYS OF THE APOSTLE PAUL.
	15.—THE TEMPLE, REBUILT BY HEROD.

## List of Biblical Names,

WITH FIGURES AND LETTERS INDICATING THE SITUATION OF THE PLACES ON THE MAPS.

NOTE.—*Figures preceding a hyphen denote the numbers of the Maps; the figure or figures and letters following the same hyphen indicate the space on such Maps; thus, Arad (3-7 G; 4, 6-19 O) appears on Map No. 3 in the space 7 G, and on Maps Nos. 4 and 6 in the space 19 O.*

*The names of places at present unidentified, also classical and modern names, are omitted from the Index.*

Abana, or Abanah, river . . . . .	6 -21 I	Alush . . . . .	3 - 5 K
Abarim, mountains of . . . . .	4 -20 N	Amad . . . . .	4 -19 K
Abdon . . . . .	4, 6 -19 K	Amalekites . . . . .	2 - 7 G; 3 - 5 K
Abel, Abel-maim, Abel of Beth-maacah, also Abel-beth-maacah =		Amathis = Hamath . . . . .	5 - 8 C
Abel-beth-maacah . . . . .	4, 6 -20 K	Ammon . . . . .	2, 5 - 8 G; 6 -21 N
Abel-meholah . . . . .	4, 6 -20 M	Amon of No, also called No . . . . .	1 - 7 E
Abel-shittim . . . . .	3 - 7 G; 4 -20 N	Amorites . . . . .	2 - 7 G; 6 -20 N
Abez, or Ebez . . . . .	4 -19 M	Amphipolis . . . . .	14 - 8 C
Abilene . . . . .	14 -11 E	Anab . . . . .	4 -18 O
Abimael . . . . .	1 - 9 F	Anaharath . . . . .	4 -19 L
Aecad . . . . .	1 - 8 D; 7 -12 E	Anamim . . . . .	1 - 6 D
Accaron . . . . .	13 -18 N	Ananiah . . . . .	12 - 6 C
Acho, Acco . . . . .	4, 6 -19 L	Anathoth . . . . .	4, 6 -19 N; 12 - 7 C
Acedama, or Akeldama . . . . .	13 -20 O	Anem = En-gannim . . . . .	4, 6 -19 M
Achaia . . . . .	11, 14 - 8 D	Aner = Taanach . . . . .	4, 6 -19 L
Achaia (Rom. 16. 5), read Asia . . . . .	14 - 9 D	Anim . . . . .	4 -19 O
Achmetha, or Ecbatana . . . . .	7, 9 -13 E	Anti-Libanus . . . . .	6 -20 I
Achor, the valley of . . . . .	4, 6 -19 N	Antioch (in Syria) . . . . .	7, 10, 14 -11 D
Achshaph . . . . .	4 -19 L	Antioch (in Pisidia) . . . . .	14 -10 D
Achzib (Judah) . . . . .	4 -18 N; 12 - 3 D	Antiochia = Antioch . . . . .	14 -11 D
Achzib (Asher) . . . . .	4, 6 -19 K	Antipatris . . . . .	13 -18 M; 14 -10 E
Adadah . . . . .	4 -19 O	Aphek (1 Sam. 4. 1) = <i>Kustul</i> . . . . .	12 - 5 C
Adamah . . . . .	4 -20 L	Aphek (1 Sam. 29. 1) . . . . .	4 -19 L
Adami-nekeb . . . . .	4 -19 L	Aphek (E. of Sea of Chinnereth) . . . . .	4, 6 -20 L
Adasa . . . . .	12 - 6 B	Apollonia . . . . .	14 - 8 C
Adida = Hadid . . . . .	4, 6 -18 N	Appii Forum, or The market of Appius . . . . .	14 - 6 C
Adithaim = Hadid . . . . .	4, 6 -18 N	Ar of Moab . . . . .	3 - 7 G
Adora = Adoraim . . . . .	4, 6 -19 N; 12 - 4 F	Arab . . . . .	4, 6 -19 O
Adramyttium . . . . .	14 - 9 D	Arabah, the deep valley running north and south of the Salt Sea . . . . .	4, 6 -20 N
Adria . . . . .	14 - 7 D	Arabah, Sea of the . . . . .	4 -19 O
Adullam . . . . .	2 - 6 G; 4, 6 -18 N; 12 - 3 E	Arabia . . . . .	9, 10, 11 -11 F; 14 -10 F
Adumim . . . . .	4 -19 N	Arad . . . . .	3 - 7 G; 4, 6 -19 O
Aenon . . . . .	13 -19 M	Aradus . . . . .	7, 14 -11 E
Ahava . . . . .	7 -12 E	Aram, or Syria . . . . .	1 - 7 D; 5 - 8 E; 6 -21 K; 7 -11 E
Ahlab (?) . . . . .	6 -19 K	Aram-naharaim, or Mesopotamia . . . . .	5 -10 B; 7 -12 D
Ai (Benj.), also called Aiath, Aija . . . . .	2 - 7 G; 4 -19 N; 12 - 7 B	Ararat, land of = Armenia . . . . .	7 -12 D
Aijalon, or Ajalon (Dan) . . . . .	4, 6 -19 N; 12 - 4 B	Ararat, Mount . . . . .	1 - 8 D; 7 -12 D
Aijalon (Zebulun) . . . . .	6 -19 L	Ararath = Ararat . . . . .	7 -12 D
Aijalon, valley of . . . . .	12 - 4 B	Arba, or Arbah = Hebron . . . . .	4 -19 N
Ain (Num. 34. 11) . . . . .	5 - 7 E	Arbela = Beth-arbel . . . . .	6 -19 L
Akeldama . . . . .	13 -20 O	Arbite = native of Arab . . . . .	6 -19 O
Akrabbim, ascent of . . . . .	6 -19 P	Archevites, the inhabitants of Erech . . . . .	7 -13 E
Alammelech (?) . . . . .	4 -19 L	Argob . . . . .	5 - 8 E; 6 -21 L
Alena . . . . .	4, 6 -20 L	Ariel = Mount Zion . . . . .	13 -20 O
Allemeth, or Allemeth . . . . .	12 - 7 C	Arimathea (?) Ramah . . . . .	12 - 6 B; 13 -19 N
Alexandria . . . . .	10, 14 - 9 E	Arkites . . . . .	2 - 8 D
Allemeth = Alemeth . . . . .	12 - 7 C	Armageddon, or Har-Magedon . . . . .	15 -19 L
Allon-bachuth, or Allon-bacuth = Ataroth . . . . .	12 - 6 B	Armenia, or Ararat . . . . .	7, 8, 9, 10, 11 -12 D
Almodad . . . . .	1 - 8 F	Arnon, river, or valley of . . . . .	4, 6 -20 O
Almon . . . . .	4 -19 N; 12 - 7 C	Aroer (Gad) . . . . .	6 -20 N
Almon-diblathaim . . . . .	4 -20 N	Aroer (Reuben) . . . . .	3 - 7 G; 6 -20 O
Altar repaired by Elijah (1 Kin. 18. 30) . . . . .	4 -19 L	Aroer (1 Sam. 30. 28) . . . . .	6 -18 O
		Arpachshad, or Arphaxad (?) . . . . .	1 - 8 D

# THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Arpad . . . . .	5 - 9 B	Beth-anoth . . . . .	4 - 19 N; 12 - 5 F
Arumah . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 M	Bethany . . . . .	12 - 6 C; 13 - 19 N
Arrad . . . . .	5 - 7 D; 7 - 11 E	Beth-arabah . . . . .	12 - 5 F
Ascalon . . . . .	13 - 18 N	Beth-aram = Beth-haran . . . . .	4 - 20 N
Aser (Naphtali) = Hazor . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 K	Beth-arbel . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 L
Aser = Asher . . . . .	6 - 19 K	Beth-aven = Beth-el . . . . .	12 - 6 A
Ashan = Chor-Ashan . . . . .	6 - 18 O	Beth-azmaveth = Azmaveth . . . . .	12 - 7 B
Aschenamaz = Ashkenaz . . . . .	1 - 7 C	Beth-baal-meon = Baal-meon . . . . .	4 - 20 N
Ashdod . . . . .	4, 6 - 18 N	Beth-barah ? . . . . .	6 - 20 M
Ashdodites, or Ashdothites, of Ashdod . . . . .	4 - 18 N	Beth-birei, or Beth-biri . . . . .	6 - 18 O
Ashdod-pisgal = the slopes of Pisgal . . . . .	4 - 20 N	Beth-car . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 N; 12 - 5 C
Asher, allotment of . . . . .	4 - 19 K	Beth-dagon (Asher) . . . . .	4 - 19 L
Ashkelon . . . . .	5 - 6 G	Beth-dagon, at Azotus . . . . .	13 - 18 N
Ashkenaz . . . . .	1 - 7 C	Beth-diblathaim = Almon-diblathaim . . . . .	4 - 20 N
Ashnah . . . . .	12 - 4 D	Beth-el (Ephraim) 2 - 7 G; 4, 6, 13 - 19 N; . . . . .	12 - 6 A
Ashtaroth . . . . .	6 - 21 L	Bethel (Simeon) = Bethul . . . . .	12 - 4 E
Ashteroth-karnaïm . . . . .	2 - 8 F	Beth-emek . . . . .	4 - 19 L
Asia (Roman Province) . . . . .	11, 14 - 9 D	Bether . . . . .	4 - 19 N; 12 - 5 D
Askelon . . . . .	6 - 18 N	Beth-gader = Gedor . . . . .	12 - 5 E
Asshur = (Assyria) . . . . .	1 - 8 D; 8 - 12 D	Beth-gamul . . . . .	4, 6 - 20 N
Assos . . . . .	14 - 9 D	Beth-gilgal = Gilgal . . . . .	6 - 19 N
Assur = Assyria . . . . .	7 - 12 D	Beth-hacerem, or Beth-haccherem . . . . .	12 - 6 E
Assyria . . . . .	1 - 8 D; 7, 8 - 12 D	Beth-haram = Beth-haran . . . . .	4 - 20 N
Assyrian Empire . . . . .	8 - 12 D	Beth-hogla = Beth-hoglah . . . . .	4 - 19 N
Astaroth = Ashtaroth . . . . .	6 - 21 L	Beth-horon, the upper . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 N; 12 - 5 B
Ataroth (?) . . . . .	12 - 6 B	Beth-horon, the nether . . . . .	4 - 19 N; 12 - 4 B
Ataroth (Reuben) . . . . .	4 - 20 N	Beth-jeshimoth . . . . .	4, 6 - 20 N
Ataroth-adar, or Ataroth-addar . . . . .	4 - 19 N; 12 - 4 B	Beth-jeshimoth, or Beth-jeshimoth . . . . .	3 - 7 G
Athens . . . . .	14 - 8 D	Beth-lebaoth . . . . .	4 - 19 O
Attalia . . . . .	14 - 10 D	Beth-lehem (Judah) 2 - 7 G; 4, 6, 13 - 19 N; . . . . .	12 - 6 D
Ava, or Avva . . . . .	7 - 12 E	Beth-lehem (Zebulun) . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 L
Aven = Bethel . . . . .	12 - 6 A	Beth-lehem Ephraim = Beth-lehem . . . . .	12 - 6 D
Aven (Egypt) . . . . .	3 - 3 H	Beth-lomon = Beth-lehem . . . . .	12 - 6 D
Aven, plain of, possibly the Valley of Lebanon (?) . . . . .	6 - 20 I	Beth-maacah, or Beth-maacah = Maacah . . . . .	5 - 8 E
Avites, or Avvim (Josh. 13. 3), Avims . . . . .	2 - 6 G	Beth-macaboth . . . . .	6 - 18 O
Avites, or Avvites (2 Kin. 17. 31) = the people of Ava . . . . .	7 - 12 E	Beth-meon = Baal-meon . . . . .	4, 6 - 20 N
Azekah . . . . .	4 - 19 N; 12 - 4 D	Beth-nimrah . . . . .	4 - 20 N
Azmaveth . . . . .	12 - 7 B	Bethoron = Beth-horon . . . . .	12 - 5 E
Aznoth-tabor = Tabor . . . . .	4 - 19 L	Beth-peor . . . . .	4 - 20 N
Azotus . . . . .	13 - 18 N	Bethphage (?) . . . . .	12 - 6 C; 13 - 19 N
Azzah, or Gaza (Philistia) . . . . .	6 - 17 N	Beth-rehob (Judg. 18. 25) . . . . .	6 - 20 K
Baalah, Mt. Baalah, also Baale of Judah = Kirjath-jearim . . . . .	12 - 5 C	Bethsaïda . . . . .	13 - 20 L
Baaluh (Simeon) = Bilhah . . . . .	5 - 6 G	Beth-samos = Azmaveth . . . . .	12 - 7 B
Baalath . . . . .	6 - 19 N	Bethsan = Beth-shan . . . . .	6 - 19 M
Baal-gad (?) . . . . .	4 - 20 K	Beth-shan . . . . .	6 - 19 M
Baal-hazor . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 N	Beth-shean . . . . .	4 - 1, 13 M
Baal-hermon = Mt. Hermon . . . . .	6 - 20 K	Beth-shemesh (Judah) . . . . .	4, 6 - 18 N; 12 - 3 D
Baal-meon . . . . .	4, 6 - 20 N	Beth-shemesh (Naphtali) . . . . .	4 - 19 L
Baal-shalisha, or Baal-shalishah . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 M	Beth-shemesh (Issachar) . . . . .	4 - 20 M
Baal-tamar . . . . .	4 - 19 N; 12 - 6 B	Beth-shemesh (Egypt) . . . . .	3 - 3 H
Baal-zephon (?) . . . . .	3 - 4 H	Beth-shittah . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 L
Babel (Babylon) . . . . .	1 - 8 D	Bethsura = Beth-zur . . . . .	4 - 19 N; 12 - 5 E
Babylon . . . . .	7, 8, 10 - 12 E	Beth-tappuah . . . . .	4 - 19 N; 12 - 4 F
Babylonian Empire . . . . .	Map No. 8	Bethuel = Bethul . . . . .	12 - 4 E
Bahurim . . . . .	12 - 7 C	Bethulia . . . . .	4 - 19 M
Balah (Simeon) = Bilhah . . . . .	5 - 6 G	Beth-zur . . . . .	4 - 19 N; 12 - 5 E
Bamoth = Bamoth-baal . . . . .	4 - 20 N	Betolius = Beth-el . . . . .	12 - 6 A
Bashan . . . . .	6 - 20 L	Betomestham . . . . .	4 - 19 M
Bashan-havoth-jair, or Havvoth-jair ( <i>i. e.</i> the towns of Jair) in Bashan . . . . .	6 - 21 L	Betonim . . . . .	4 - 20 M
Bathzabarias . . . . .	12 - 5 D	Bezek (Judg. 1. 4, 5) . . . . .	4, 6 - 18 N
Beeroth (Benjamin) . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 N; 12 - 6 B	Bezek (1 Sam. 11. 8) . . . . .	6 - 19 M
Beer-lahai-roi = <i>el Ain</i> . . . . .	3 - 6 H	Bezer . . . . .	4, 6 - 20 O
Beer-sheba . . . . .	2, 3, 5 - 6 G; 4, 6 - 18 O	Bileam = Ibleam . . . . .	6 - 19 M
Beesh-terah, or Be-eshterah = Ashteroth . . . . .	6 - 21 L	Bilhah . . . . .	5 - 6 G
Bela = Zoar . . . . .	2 - 7 G; 4 - 20 N	Bithynia . . . . .	9, 10, 11, 14 - 10 C
Bene-berak . . . . .	4 - 18 M	Bozath, or Bozkath . . . . .	4, 6 - 18 N
Benjamin, allotment of . . . . .	4 - 19 N	Bosora . . . . .	7 - 11 E
Beon = Baal-meon . . . . .	4 - 20 N	Bozez (1 Sam. 14. 4) . . . . .	12 - 7 B
Berachah, or Beracah . . . . .	12 - 5 E	Bozkath . . . . .	4, 6 - 18 N
Berea, also Beroth, see Beeroth . . . . .	12 - 6 B	Bozrah (Edom) . . . . .	7 - 11 E
Berea (Aleppo) . . . . .	5 - 9 B; 14 - 11 D	Bozrah (Moab) = Bezer . . . . .	4 - 20 O
Berea, or Berosa (Macedonia) . . . . .	14 - 8 C	Cabbon (?) . . . . .	4 - 18 N
Bered . . . . .	2 - 6 G	Cabul (Asher) . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 L; 5 - 7 F
Bereth = Beeroth . . . . .	12 - 6 B	Cades = Kadesh . . . . .	6 - 20 K
Berethah = Berothai (?) . . . . .	5 - 8 D	Cades-barne = Kadesh-barnea . . . . .	3 - 7 H
Besor, the brook . . . . .	4, 6 - 18 O	Cesarea . . . . .	13 - 18 L
Beten . . . . .	4 - 19 L	Cesarea, Philippi . . . . .	13 - 20 K
Bethadara, or Bethany . . . . .	13 - 20 L	Cain, or Kain . . . . .	4 - 19 O
Beth-anath . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 K	Calah . . . . .	1 - 8 D
		Caleb-ephraim, or Caleb-ephraim . . . . .	4 - 19 N
		Beth-lehem . . . . .	6 - 1, 8 D
		Calneh . . . . .	1 - 8 D
		Calno = Calneh . . . . .	4 - 8 D



# THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Calvary, or The Skull . . . . .	12 - 6 C; 13 -20 O	Dedan (Cushite) . . . . .	1 - 9 E
Cana . . . . .	13 -19 L	Dedan (Keturhite) . . . . .	1 - 7 D; 8 -11 E
Canaan, the land of, <i>see</i> map 2 . . . . .	3 - 6 G	Delus . . . . .	14 - 9 D
Canasites . . . . .	2 - 6 G	Derbe . . . . .	14 -10 D
Canneh = Calneh . . . . .	1 - 8 D	Diblah, or Diblah . . . . .	4, 6 -19 K
Capernaum (?) . . . . .	13 -20 L	Diblathaim = Almon-diblathaim . . . . .	4 -20 N
Caphira = Chephirah . . . . .	12 - 5 C	Dibon, E. of Jordan . . . . .	4 -20 O
Caphor (Jer. 47. 4) . . . . .	1 - 6 D; 1 - 7 D	Dibon (Judah) . . . . .	6 -19 O
Caphortim (?) . . . . .	9, 10, 11, 14 -11 D	Dibon-gad = Dibon E. of Jordan . . . . .	4 -20 O
Cappadocia . . . . .	5 -10 B; 7, 8 -11 D	Diklah . . . . .	1 - 8 F
Carchemish . . . . .	9, 10, 14 - 9 D	Dimnah . . . . .	4 -19 L
Caria . . . . .	4, 6 -18 L	Dimon = Dibon (?) . . . . .	4 -20 O
Carmel, Mount . . . . .	4, 6 -19 O	Dimonah = Dibon of Judah . . . . .	6 -19 O
Carmel (Judah) . . . . .	2 - 8 F	Dizahab, or Di-zahab . . . . .	3 - 6 K
Carnain, Carnion, <i>see</i> Ashteroth-Karnaim . . . . .	1 - 7 D	Docus . . . . .	4 -19 N
Casulim . . . . .	14 - 8 E	Dodanim . . . . .	1 - 6 D
Cauda, or Claudia . . . . .	6 -18 N	Dophkah . . . . .	3 - 5 K
Cedron = Gederoth . . . . .	12 - 6 C	Dor . . . . .	4, 6 -18 L
Cedron, or Kidron, the brook . . . . .	10 -11 E	Dora . . . . .	4, 13 -18 L
Celosyria (Coele-Syria) . . . . .	14 - 8 D	Dora . . . . .	13 -19 M
Cenchrea, or Cenchree . . . . .	13 -18 L; 14 -10 E	Dothaim . . . . .	2 -7 F; 4, 6 -19 M
Cesarea . . . . .	13 -20 K	Dothan . . . . .	4 -18 O
Cesarea Philippi . . . . .	7 -13 E	Dura, plain of . . . . .	7 -13 E
Chaldea . . . . .	4 -20 N	East Sea, or Eastern Sea=the Salt Sea . . . . .	6 -19 O
Champaign, the = the Arabah . . . . .	3 - 6 G	Ebal, Mount . . . . .	4, 6 -19 M
Chanaan = Canaan . . . . .	12 - 4 B	Eben-ezer . . . . .	12 - 6 C
Charashim, valley of, or Ge-harashim . . . . .	5 -10 B	Ebron, or Hebron = Abdon . . . . .	4 -19 K
Charchamis, <i>also</i> . . . . .	14 -11 D	Ecbatana (northern) . . . . .	7 -13 D
Charchemish = Carchemish . . . . .	12 - 5 C	Ecbatana (southern) . . . . .	7, 9 -13 E
Charran, or Haran . . . . .	6 -18 N	Edar, or Eder = Gedor . . . . .	4 -19 N; 12 - 5 E
Chephirah . . . . .	4 -19 N; 12 - 4 C	Edom . . . . .	3, 5 -7 H; 7 -11 E
Cherethims = Cherethites . . . . .	12 - 4 E	Edrei (Bashan) . . . . .	6 -21 L
Chesalon . . . . .	4 -19 L	Eglaim (?) . . . . .	6 -20 O
Chesil = Bethul . . . . .	14 - 8 D	Eglon . . . . .	4 -18 N
Chesulloth = Chisloth-tabor . . . . .	4 -18 N; 12 - 3 D	Egypt . . . . .	1 -7 E; 3 -3 I; 8, 9, 10, 14 -10 E
Chettim (Apoc.) = Macedonia . . . . .	4, 6 -20 L	Egypt, river, stream, or brook of . . . . .	3, 5 - 6 H
Chiezib = Achzib . . . . .	14 - 9 D	Egypt, the streams of = mouths of the Nile . . . . .	3 - 3 G
Chinnereth, Sea of . . . . .	4 -19 L	Ekrebel . . . . .	4 -19 M
<i>also called</i> Chinneroth . . . . .	12 - 6 B	Ekron . . . . .	3, 5 -6 G; 4, 6 -18 N
Chios . . . . .	13 -20 L	Elah, vale or valley of . . . . .	4, 6 -18 N; 12 - 3 D
Chisloth-tabor . . . . .	14 - 8 E	Elam . . . . .	1 -8 D; 7, 8 -13 E
Chittim, or Kittim = Cyprus . . . . .	14 - 9 D	Elath . . . . .	3 - 7 I
Choba . . . . .	13 -20 L	El-beth-el, or Beth-el . . . . .	2 -7 G; 12 - 6 A
Chor-ashan, or Cor-ashan . . . . .	4 -19 N; 12 - 5 E	Elealeh . . . . .	4, 6 -20 N
Chorazin . . . . .	5 - 8 D	Eleasa . . . . .	12 - 5 B
Chozeba, or Cozeba . . . . .	4 -19 M	Eleph . . . . .	4 -19 N
Chun, or Cun . . . . .	9, 10, 11, 14 -10 D	Elijah's Altar . . . . .	4 -19 L
Chusi . . . . .	12 - 6 B	Elim (?) . . . . .	3 - 4 I
Cilicia . . . . .	6 -19 N	Elisha, spring healed by, <i>see</i> fountain near Jericho . . . . .	6 -19 N
Cinneroth, or Chinneroth (1 Kin. 15. 20) = the plain west of the sea of Chinnereth . . . . .	6 -19 N	Elishah . . . . .	1 - 6 D
Cirama = Ramah . . . . .	7 -13 E	Ellasar . . . . .	12 - 5 B
City of David = Zion (1 Kin. 9. 24; 2 Chr. 8. 11) . . . . .	5 - 7 I	Elon-beth-hanan . . . . .	4 -19 N; 12 - 4 B
City of Palm trees = Jericho . . . . .	7 -13 E	Eloth . . . . .	12 - 5 B
Clauda, or Cauda . . . . .	4 -18 N; 12 - 5 E	Elteke, or Eltekeh . . . . .	4 -19 N; 12 - 4 B
Cnidus . . . . .	14 - 9 D	Elymais . . . . .	7 -13 E
Colosse, or Colossæ . . . . .	14 - 9 D	Emims, or Emim . . . . .	2 - 7 G
Coos, or Cos . . . . .	6 -18 O	Emmaus (Khamaseh) . . . . .	12 - 5 D
Cor-ashan, or Chor-ashan . . . . .	14 - 8 D	Emmaus (El Kubeibeh) . . . . .	12 - 5 B; 13 -19 N
Corinth . . . . .	14 - 9 D	En-dor . . . . .	4, 6 -19 L; 5 -7 F
Cos = Coos . . . . .	14 - 8 D	En-eglaim = Eglaim . . . . .	6 -20 O
Cozeba, or Chozeba . . . . .	14 - 8 D	En-gaddi = En-gedi . . . . .	4, 6 -19 O
Crete . . . . .	1 - 7 F	En-gannim (Issachar) . . . . .	4, 6 -19 M
Cush, or Ethiopia . . . . .	1 - 8 C	En-gedi . . . . .	4, 6 -19 O
Cush, or Ethiopia (Gen. 2. 13) . . . . .	4 -19 L	En-haddah (?) . . . . .	4 -19 M
Cyamom = Jokneam . . . . .	8, 11, 14 -10 D	En-hazor . . . . .	4 -19 L
Cyprus . . . . .	14 - 8 E	En-mishpat = Kadesh-barnea . . . . .	3 - 7 H
Cyrene . . . . .	4, 6 -19 L	En-rimmon, <i>see</i> Rimmon . . . . .	4, 6 -18 O
Dabareh, or Daberath . . . . .	4 -19 L	En-rogel . . . . .	13 -20 O
Dabbasheth, or Dabbesheth . . . . .	6 -19 L	En-shemesh . . . . .	4 -19 N; 12 - 7 C
Daberath . . . . .	14 - 7 C	Ephes-dammim = Pas-dammim . . . . .	4 -18 N
Dalmatia . . . . .	2, 5 - 8 E; 6 -21 I; 7, 14 -11 E	Ephesus . . . . .	14 - 9 D
Damascus . . . . .	2, 5 - 7 E; 4, 6, 13 -20 K	Ephraim, allotment of . . . . .	4 -19 M
Dan, city . . . . .	4 -18 N; 4 -20 K	Ephraim, city . . . . .	12 -7 A; 13 -19 N
Dan, districts of . . . . .	6 -20 K	Ephraim, Mount, or hill country of . . . . .	12 -6 A; 4, 6 -19 M
Dan-jaan = Dan . . . . .	12 - 3 F	Ephraim, or Ephron = Ophrah (?) . . . . .	6 -19 N; 12 - 7 A
Dannah . . . . .	14 -11 D	Ephratah, or Ephrathah = Beth-lehem . . . . .	6 -19 N
Daphne . . . . .	18 -20 O	Ephrath = Beth-lehem . . . . .	2 - 7 G
David, city of = Zion . . . . .	4, 6 -18 O	Ephron = Ophrah . . . . .	6 -19 N; 12 - 7 A
Debir (Judah) . . . . .	4 -19 N	Erech . . . . .	1 -8 D; 7 -13 E
Debir (Josh. 15. 7) . . . . .	13 -20 M	Esau, the Mount of = Mount Seir . . . . .	3 - 7 H
Decapolis . . . . .		Esdraelom = Esdraelon . . . . .	13 -19 L

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Esdreloom = Esdraeloon . . . . .	13 -19 L	Golgotha = Calvary . . . . .	13 -20 O
Esehon (= Heshbon) . . . . .	13 -20 N	Gomer . . . . .	1 - 7 C
Eschol, valley of . . . . .	3 - 7 G; 4 -19 N	Gortyna . . . . .	14 - 8 D
Eshean, or Eshan . . . . .	4 -19 O	Goshen (Egypt) . . . . .	3 - 3 H
Eshtaal . . . . .	4, 6 -19 N; 12 - 4 C	Goshen (Judah) . . . . .	4 -13 O
Eshtemoa . . . . .	4, 6 -19 O	Gozan . . . . .	7 -12 D
Eshtemoah = Eshtemoa . . . . .	4 -19 O	Great Sea . . . . .	3 - G; 4, 6 -18 M; 14 - 7 E
Etam (Simeon) . . . . .	4, 6 -18 O	Grecia, or Greece . . . . .	9, 10, 14 - 8 D
Etam (Judah) . . . . .	4, 6 -19 N; 12 - 6 D	Gudgodah (?). . . . .	3 - 7 H
Etam, the rock . . . . .	4, 6 -19 N; 12 - 4 D		
Etham, wilderness of (Num. 33. 8), called Wilderness of Shur (Ex. 15. 22) . . . . .	3 - 4 H	Habor (?) . . . . .	7 -12 D
Etham (?) . . . . .	3 - 4 H	Hachilah, hill of . . . . .	4, 6 -19 O
Ether . . . . .	4 -18 N	Hadad-rimmon . . . . .	4 -19 L
Ethiopia, or Cush . . . . .	1 - 7 F	Hadashah = Adasa . . . . .	12 - 6 B
Ethiopia, or Cush (Gen. 2. 13) . . . . .	1 - 8 C	Hadid . . . . .	4, 6 -18 N
Euphrates, river . . . . .	1 - 7 D; 5 -10 C; 8, 9 -12 E	Hadoram . . . . .	1 - 8 F
Ezion-gaber = Ezion-geber . . . . .	3, 5 - 6 I	Hai, or Ai . . . . .	2 - 7 G; 12 - 7 B
		Halah (?) . . . . .	7 -12 D
		Halak, mount (?) . . . . .	5 - 7 H
		Halhul . . . . .	4 -19 N; 12 - 5 F
		Hali . . . . .	4 -19 K
Fair Havens . . . . .	14 - 8 E	Ham, city . . . . .	2 - 7 G
		Ham, the land of = Egypt (Ps. 105. 23) . . . . .	3 - 8 H
Gaash, hill of . . . . .	4 -19 M	Hamath . . . . .	5 - 8 C; 7 -11 D
Gaba = Geba . . . . .	12 - 7 B	also called Hamath the Great . . . . .	
Gabdes = Geba . . . . .	12 - 7 B	Hamath, the land of . . . . .	5 - 8 D
Gad, allotment of . . . . .	4 -20 M	Hamath, the entering in of (= the pass on the watershed of the Leontes and Orontes) . . . . .	5 - 8 D
Gadara . . . . .	13 -20 L	Hamathites . . . . .	2 - 8 D
Galaad = Gilead . . . . .	6 -20 M	Hammath . . . . .	4 -20 L
Galatia . . . . .	14 -10 D	Hammon (Asher) . . . . .	4 -19 K
Galeed (?) . . . . .	2 - 7 F	Hammon (Naphtali) . . . . .	6 -20 L
Galgala = Gilgal . . . . .	6 -19 M	Hammoth-dor = Hammath . . . . .	4 -20 L
Galilee . . . . .	5 - 7 F; 13 -19 L; 7, 14 -11 E	Hanes . . . . .	3 - 4 H
Galilee, Sea of . . . . .	13 -20 L	Hannathon . . . . .	4 -19 L
Gallim (?) . . . . .	12 - 6 B	Haphraim or Hapharaim . . . . .	4 -19 L
Garden-house = En-gannim . . . . .	6 -19 M	Hara . . . . .	7 -11 D
Garizim = Gerizim . . . . .	6 -19 M	Haran . . . . .	1 - 7 D; 7, 14 -11 D
Gath . . . . .	4, 6 -18 N; 5 - 6 G	Hareth, or Hereth . . . . .	4, 6 -19 N; 12 - 4 E
Gath-hepher . . . . .	4, 6 -19 L	Har-Magedon, or Armageddon . . . . .	13 -19 L
Gath-rimmon (Manasseh) = Ibleam . . . . .	4 -19 M	Harod, well or spring of . . . . .	4, 6 -19 L
Gaza . . . . .	2, 3, 5 - 6 G; 6 -17 N; 14 -10 E	Harosheth . . . . .	4, 6 -19 L
Gazara = Gezer . . . . .	6 -18 N	Hauran . . . . .	6 -21 L
Gazer, Gazera = Gezer . . . . .	6 -18 N	Havilah (Armenia) . . . . .	1 - 8 C
Geba (Benjamin) . . . . .	4, 6 -19 N; 12 - 7 B	Havilah (Arabia) . . . . .	1 - 8 F
Gebal (Judith 3. 10) . . . . .	13 -19 M	Havilah (Cush) . . . . .	1 - 8 F
Gebal . . . . .	2, 5 - 7 D; 7 -11 E	Havilah E. of Shur . . . . .	5 - 6 H
Gebal (Ps. 83. 7) . . . . .	6 - 7 H; 7 -11 E	Havoth-jair, or Havvoth-jair . . . . .	5 - 8 F; 6 -21 L
Geder = Gedor (Judah) . . . . .	4 -19 N; 12 - 5 E	Hazarmaveth . . . . .	1 - 8 F
Gederah (Benjamin) . . . . .	12 - 6 B	Hazar-shual (?) . . . . .	6 -18 N
Gederth . . . . .	4, 6 -18 N	Hazar-susah, also called Hazar-susim . . . . .	6 -17 O
Ge-harashim, or the valley of Charashim . . . . .	12 - 4 B	Hazazon-tamar = En-gedi . . . . .	2 - 7 G
Gellitho, probably Gilgal . . . . .	4 -19 N	Hazereth . . . . .	3 - 6 K
Gennesar, water of = Gennesaret, lake of . . . . .	13 -20 L	Hazexon-tamar, or Hazazon-tamar . . . . .	2 - 7 G
Geon = Gihon . . . . .	1 - 8 D	Hazor (Benjamin) . . . . .	12 - 6 C
Gerar (?) . . . . .	2 - 6 G	Hazor (Neh. 11. 33) . . . . .	12 - 6 C
Gerizim, Mount . . . . .	4, 6 -19 M	Hazor (Naphtali) . . . . .	4, 6 -19 K
Gesem = Goshen . . . . .	3 - 3 H	Hebron (Judah) 2, 3, 5 - 7 G; 4, 6, 13 -19 N; 12 - 5 F	
Geshur . . . . .	5 - 8 E; 6 -21 K	Hebron, or Ebron (Asher) = Abdon . . . . .	4, 6 -19 K
Geshurites . . . . .	2 - 8 E	Helbon . . . . .	5 - 8 E
Gether . . . . .	1 - 7 D; 2 - 8 E	Heleph . . . . .	4 -19 L
Gethsemane . . . . .	13 -20 O	Helkath . . . . .	4 -19 L
Gezer (?) . . . . .	4, 6 -18 N	Hemath, or Hamath, the entering in of . . . . .	5 - 8 D
Gilbar = Gibeon . . . . .	6 -19 N; 12 - 6 B	Hena . . . . .	7 -12 E
Gibbethon (?) . . . . .	4 -18 M	Hepher . . . . .	12 - 4 E
Gibeah (Benjamin) . . . . .	6 -19 N; 12 - 6 C	Heres = Timnath-heres . . . . .	6 -19 M
Gibeah (2 Sam. 6. 3, 4) . . . . .	6 -19 N; 12 - 5 C	Hereth = Hareth . . . . .	12 - 4 E
Gibeath (Josh. 18-28) . . . . .	12 - 5 C	Hermion, Mount . . . . .	5 - 7 E; 6 -20 K
Gibeon (Benjamin) 2, 5 - 7 G; 4, 6 -19 N; 12 - 6 B		Hermionites, or Hermions the range of . . . . .	
Giblites, or Gebalites, of Gebal . . . . .	5 - 7 D	Hermion . . . . .	6 -20 K
Gihon, river (?) . . . . .	1 - 8 D	Heshbon . . . . .	4, 6 -20 N
Gilboa, Mount . . . . .	4, 6 -19 M	Ieth, the children of = Iittites . . . . .	2 - 7 G
Gilead, the land of, also called Mount . . . . .		Hiddekel, river . . . . .	1 - 8 D
Gilead . . . . .	2 - 7 F; 4, 6 -20 M; 7 -11 E	Hierapolis . . . . .	14 - 9 D
Gilead, Mount (Judg. 7. 3), probably Mount . . . . .		Hilen (?) . . . . .	6 -18 N
Gilboa . . . . .	6 -19 M	Himmon, valley of . . . . .	13 -20 O
Gilgal (Benjamin) . . . . .	4, 6 -19 N	Iittites . . . . .	2 - 7 G; 2 - 8 D
Gilgal (Ephraim) . . . . .	4, 6 -19 M	Iivites . . . . .	2 - 7 E & G
Gilgal (near River Kanah) . . . . .	4, 6 -18 M	Hobah . . . . .	6 -21 I
Giloh . . . . .	1, 6 -19 N; 5 - 7 G; 12 - 4 E	Holon (Judah) = Hilen . . . . .	6 -18 N
Gimzo . . . . .	4, 6 -18 N	Holy City (Neh. 11. 1) = Jerusalem . . . . .	13 -20 O
Girashites . . . . .	2 - 7 F	Holy Land (Zech. 2. 12) = Palestine . . . . .	3, 5 - 7 H
Gittah-hepher, or Gath-hepher . . . . .	4 -19 L		
Gittite = native of Gath . . . . .	6 -18 N		
Gola = Gezer . . . . .	6 -18 N		
Golan . . . . .	1, 6 -20 L		

# THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Hor, Mount (Num. 34. 7)	5 - 7 D	Joktheel (Petra)	7 -11 E
Horeb	3 - 5 K	Joppa	5 - 6 F; 4, 6, 13 - 18 M; 7, 14 -10 E
Horem	4 -19 K	Joppe = Joppa	13 -18 M
Hor - hagidgad, or Hor - haggidgad = Guldgodah	3 - 7 H	Jordan, river	2, 5 - 7 F; 4, 6, 13 -20 L; 7, 14 -11 E
Hori, Horims, Horite = Horites	2 - 7 G	Jordan, plain of	2 - 7 G; 4, 6 -20 M
Hornah (Simeon)	4 -18 O	Juda = Judea	13 -19 N
Hosah	4 -19 K	Judea beyond Jordan = Perea	13 -20 M
Hukkok	4 -19 L	Judah, allotment of	4 -19 N
Hukok	6 -19 L	Judah, kingdom of	6 -19 N; 7 -11 E
Hul	1 - 7 D; 2 - 7 E	Judah, wilderness of	6 -19 O
Huzzab	7 -12 D	Judah, the city of = Zion	13 -20 O
Ibleam (?)	4, 6 -19 M	Judea	13 -19 N
Iconium	14 -10 D	Judea, the wilderness of	13 -19 N
Idalah	4 -19 L	Judea (Luke 21. 21) = Jerusalem	13 -19 N
Idumea	14 -11 E	Jutah, or Juttah	4 -19 O
Idumea = Edom	7 -11 E	Kades = Kadesh-barnea (near Mt. Seir)	3 - 7 H
Ije-abarim, or Iye-abarim, also called Iim or Iyim (?)	3 - 7 H	Kadesh (Num. 20. 14, 16) = Kadesh-barnea	3 - 7 H
Iion	6 -20 K	Kadesh, wilderness of (Pa. 29. 8) = the wilderness of Zin (Num. 33. 36)	3 - 7 H
Illyricum	11, 14 - 7 C	Kain, or Cain	4 -19 O
India	9, 10 -17 F	Kanah	4 -19 K
Iron	4 -19 K	Kanah, river or brook	4 -19 M
Irpeel	12 - 6 B	Kartah	4 -19 L
Ir-shemesh = Beth-shemesh	4 -18 N; 12 - 3 D	Kattath (?)	4 -19 L
Ish-toh, or men of Tob, see Tob	6 -20 L	Kedesh (Issachar)	4, 6 -19 L
Israel, kingdom of	6 -19 M	Kedesh (Judah) = Kadesh	3 - 7 H
Israel, mountain or mountains of = Mount Ephraim	6 -19 M	Kedesh (Naphtali)	4, 6 -20 K
Issachar, allotment of	4 -19 M	Kedesh (Judg. 4. 11)	6 -20 L
Italy	14 - 6 C	Kellah	4, 6 -19 N; 5 - 7 G; 12 - 4 E
Ithlah = Jethlah	12 - 4 C	Kenath	5 - 8 F
Ithah-kazin, or Eth-kazin	4 -19 L	Kerioth (Judah), or Kerioth-hezron	4 -19 O
Ivah, or Ivvah	7 -12 E	Kerioth (Moab) = Kiriathaim	4, 6 -20 N
Iyim, or Iim = Iye-abarim	3 - 7 H	Kibzaim, possibly Kibbiah	4 -19 N
Jaazer, or Jazer	4, 6 -20 N; 5 - 7 G	Kidron, the brook	12 - 6 C
Jabbok, river	2, 5 - 7 F; 4, 6 -20 M	King's garden (2 Kin. 25. 4)	13 -20 O
Jabesh = Jabesh-Gilead	4, 6 -20 M; 5 - 7 F	King's pool (Neh. 2. 14), En-rogel	13 -20 O
Jabneel (Judah)	4 -18 N	Kir of Moab, also called	3 - 7 G
Jabneel (Naphtali)	4 -20 L	Kir-haraseth, or Kir-hareseth	
Jabneh	6 -18 N	Kir-harash, or Kir-heres	
Jacob's Well	13 -19 M	Kiriathaim	2 - 7 G; 4, 6 -20 N
Jahaz (?)	4, 6 -20 O	Kiriath-arba = Hebron	2 - 7 G; 4, 6 -19 N
Jahaza, Jahazah, also		Kiriath-arim, Kiriath-baal, also	
Jahzah = Jahaz	4, 6 -20 O	Kiriatharius = Kiriath-jearim	12 - 5 C
Jair, towns of = Havvoth-jair	6 -21 L	Kiriath-jearim, or Kirjath-jearim	4 -19 N; 12 - 5 C
Janinia	13 -18 N	Kiriath-sannah, also Kiriath-sepher =	
Janoah (2 Kin. 15. 29)	6 -19 K	Debir	4, 6 -18 O
Janoah, or Janoah (Ephraim)	4 -19 M	Kiriath, or Kerioth = Kiriathaim	6 -20 N
Janum, or Janim	4 -19 N; 12 - 5 F	Kiriath-jearim	4, 6 -19 N; 12 - 5 C
Japhia	4 -19 L	Kirjathaim (Reuben) = Kiriathaim	4 -20 N
Japho, or Joppa	4 -18 M	Kirjath-arba, or Kiriath-arba = Hebron	
Jarmuth (Judah)	4 -18 N; 12 - 3 D	Kirjath-arim, also Kirjath-baal = Kirjath-jearim	2, 5 - 7 G; 4, 6 -19 N
Jarmuth (Issachar)	4 -19 L	Kirjath-sannah = Debir	5 -19 N; 12 - 5 C
Jattir	4, 6 -19 O	Kirjath-sepher = Debir	4 -18 O
Javan	1 - 6 D	Kishion, or Kishon	4 -19 L
Jazar = Jazer	4, 6 -20 N	Kishon, or Kison, river	6 -19 L
Jearim, Mount = Chesalon	12 - 4 C	Kitron	6 -19 L
Jebus, Jebusi, or Jebusite = Jerusalem	3 - 7 G; 4, 6 -19 N	Kittim (Cyprus)	1 - 7 D
Jebusites	2 - 7 G	Lachish, before the captivity of Judah	
Jegar-sahadutha = Galeed	2 - 7 F	(2 Kin. 18. 14) Tell el Hesi	4, 6 -18 N
Jehud	4 -18 M	Lachish, after the return from Babylon	
Jemnaan (?) = Jabneh	6 -18 N	(Neh. 11. 30) Umm Lakis (?)	4, 6 -18 N
Jerah	1 - 9 F	Lahmam	4 -18 N
Jericho, also called Jerechus	3, 5 - 7 G; 4, 6, 13 -19 N	Laish (Dan)	4, 6 -20 K
Jericho, fountain or spring of (2 Kin. 2. 21)	6 -19 N	Laish or Laishah (Benjamin) Adasa (?)	12 - 6 B
Jerusalem	3, 5 - 7 G; 4, 6, 13 -19 N; 12 - 6 C	Laodicea	14 - 9 D
Jeshanah	7, 8, 9, 14 -11 E	Lasca	14 - 8 E
Jeshimon (i.e. the desert)	4, 6 -19 N	Lasba (?)	2 - 7 G; 4 -20 N
Jeshua	4, 6 -19 N	Lasharon, or Lassharon	4 -19 L
Jethlah, or Ithlah	6 -18 O	Lebanon, Mount	5 - 7 E; 6 -20 I
Jewry = Judea	12 - 4 C	Lebanon, Mount (Judg. 3. 3), also called	
Jezreel (Judah)	13 -19 N	Lebanon toward the Sunrising (Josh. 13. 5) = Anti-Libanus	6 -20 K
Jezreel (Issachar)	4, 6 -19 O	Lebanon, valley of	6 -20 I
Jezreel, valley of	4, 6 -19 L	Lebaath = Beth-lebaath	4 -18 O
Johab	4, 6 -19 L	Lebonah	6 -19 M
Jokbeah	1 - 9 F	Lehabim	1 - 6 D
Jokmeam (1 Chron. 6. 68) Kibbiah (?)	4, 6 -20 M	Leshem	4 -20 K
Jokneam (Zebulun)	4 -19 N	Libanus, Mount	6 -20 I
Joktan	4 -19 L	Libya, or Put	1 - 5 D; 11, 14 - 8 E
	1 - 8 F	Libyans, or Put	1 - 5 D

# THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Lod . . . . .	6 -18 N	Mizpah (Benjamin) = Mizpeh . . . . .	12 - 6 C
Lo-debar (?) . . . . .	6 -20 M	Mizpah, or Mizpeh, the land of = the valley of Lebanon . . . . .	6 -20 I
Lubim, Lubimis = Lehabim . . . . .	1 - 6 D	Mizpeh, <i>also called</i> Mizpeh of Gilead . . . . .	6 -20 M
Lud . . . . .	1 - 6 D	Mizpeh of Moab . . . . .	6 -20 O
Ludim . . . . .	1 - 6 D	Mizpeh (Benjamin) . . . . .	4, 6 -19 N; 12 - 6 C
Lubith (?) . . . . .	6 -20 O	Mizraim = Egypt . . . . .	1 - 7 E
Luz (Beth-el) . . . . .	2 - 7 G; 4, 6 -19 N	Moab . . . . .	2, 5 - 7 G; 6 -20 O
Luz (Judg. 1. 26) . . . . .	6 -20 K	Modin . . . . .	4 -18 N
Lycania . . . . .	14 -10 D	Moladah (?) . . . . .	4, 6 -19 O
Lycia . . . . .	14 - 9 D	Moreh, hill of . . . . .	6 -19 L
Lydda . . . . .	13 -18 N	Moreseth-gath, probably Mareshah . . . . .	6 -18 N
Lydia (1 Macc. 8. 8) . . . . .	9, 10, 14 - 9 D	Moriah, Mount . . . . .	13 -20 O
Lydia, or Lud (Ezek. 30. 5) . . . . .	1 - 6 D	Mosera, Moserah, <i>also</i> Moseroth = Mount Hor . . . . .	3 - 7 H
Lydians, or Ludim (Jer. 46. 9) . . . . .	1 - 6 D	Mozah . . . . .	4 -19 N; 12 - 5 C
Lystra . . . . .	14 -10 D	Myra . . . . .	14 -10 D
Maacah, Maachah . . . . .	5 - 8 E	Mysia . . . . .	9, 10, 14 - 9 D
Maachathi, Maachathites, or Maacathites = the people of Maacah . . . . .	5 - 8 E	Naarah, or Naarath . . . . .	4 -19 N
Maaleh-acrabim = ascent of Akrabim . . . . .	6 -19 P	Naaran . . . . .	6 -19 N
Maarath . . . . .	4 -19 N; 12 - 5 E	Naarah, or Naarah . . . . .	4 -19 N
Maalon = Michmash . . . . .	12 - 7 B	Nahalal, or Nahallal . . . . .	4 -19 L
Macedonia . . . . .	10, 11, 14 - 8 C	Nahalol . . . . .	6 -19 L
Macmas = Michmash . . . . .	12 - 7 B	Nain . . . . .	13 -19 L
Maephelah, at Hebron . . . . .	2 - 7 G; 12 - 5 F	Naphtali, allotment of . . . . .	4 -19 K
Madai . . . . .	1 - 8 D	Naphtuhim . . . . .	1 - 7 E
Madian = Midian . . . . .	1 - 7 E	Nasor = Hazor . . . . .	6 -19 K
Madmannah . . . . .	4 -18 O	Nazareth . . . . .	13 -19 L
Magadan, or Magdala . . . . .	13 -20 L	Neah (?) . . . . .	4 -19 L
Magiddo = Megiddo . . . . .	6 -19 L	Neapolis . . . . .	14 - 8 C
Magog . . . . .	1 - 8 C	Nebaioth . . . . .	5 - 7 H
Mahanaim (?) . . . . .	5 - 7 F	Neballat (?) . . . . .	6 -18 N; 12 - 6 B
Makkedah (?) . . . . .	4 -18 N	Nebo, Mount . . . . .	4, 6 -20 N
Maktesh, possibly the Kidron valley . . . . .	13 -19 N	Neiel . . . . .	4 -19 L
Mamre . . . . .	4 -19 N	Nekeb (?) . . . . .	4 -20 L
Manasseh, allotment of <i>also called</i> Manasses . . . . .	4 -19 M	Nepthali, Nephthalim, <i>also</i> Nephthalim = Naphtali . . . . .	13 -19 L
Manassites = Manasseh . . . . .	4 -19 M	Nephtoah . . . . .	12 - 6 C
Maon . . . . .	4, 6 -19 O	Netophah (?) . . . . .	4 -19 N; 12 - 6 D
Marah (?) . . . . .	3 - 4 I	Nezib . . . . .	4 -18 N; 12 - 3 E
Marisa = Mareshah . . . . .	4 -18 N	Nibshan . . . . .	12 - 6 D
Mash . . . . .	1 - 7 D	Nicopolis . . . . .	14 - 8 D
Masbal . . . . .	6 -19 L	Nile, river . . . . .	1 - 7 E; 3 - 3 K; 8 -10 G
Maspha (Benjamin) = Mizpeh . . . . .	12 - 6 C	Nimrah, <i>see</i> Beth-nimrah . . . . .	4 -20 N
Maspha (Gilead) = Mizpeh . . . . .	6 -20 M	Nimrim (?) . . . . .	6 -20 O
Mattanah (?) . . . . .	4 -20 N	Nimrod, the land of . . . . .	1 - 8 D
Medaba = Medeba . . . . .	4, 6 -20 N	Nineve, Nineveh . . . . .	1 - 8 D; 7 -12 D
Media . . . . .	9, 10 -13 E	No, or No-amon . . . . .	1 - 7 E
Median Empire . . . . .	9 -13 D	Nob . . . . .	12 - 6 C
Megiddon = Megiddo . . . . .	4, 6 -19 L	Noph . . . . .	3 - 3 I
Me-jarkon . . . . .	4 -18 M	Obal . . . . .	1 - 8 F
Mekonah, or Meconah . . . . .	6 -18 N	Oboth (?) . . . . .	3 - 7 H
Melita . . . . .	14 - 6 D	Ocina = Accho . . . . .	6 -19 L
Memphis . . . . .	3 - 3 I; 14 -10 F	Odollam = Adullam . . . . .	6 -18 N; 12 - 3 E
Mephaath (?) . . . . .	4 -20 N	Olivet, or Mount of Olives . . . . .	12 - 6 C
Meribah (in the wilderness of Zin), Meribah-Kadesh . . . . .		On . . . . .	1 - 7 D; 3 - 3 H
Meribah-Kadesh, <i>also</i> Meriboth-kadesh = Kadesh-barnea . . . . .	3 - 7 H	Ono, <i>also called</i> Onus . . . . .	6 -18 M
Merom, the waters of . . . . .	4 -20 K	Ophel . . . . .	13 -20 O
Meronoth . . . . .	12 - 5 E	Ophir (?) . . . . .	1 - 8 F
Meroz . . . . .	6 -19 L	Ophrah (Benjamin) . . . . .	4, 6 -19 N; 12 - 7 A
Mesech, or Meshech (Japhetic) . . . . .	1 - 8 C	Ophrah (Manasseh) . . . . .	6 -19 M
Mesha . . . . .	1 - 8 E	Oreb, Mount = Mount Sinai . . . . .	3 - 5 K
Meshech (Shemite) = Mash . . . . .	1 - 7 D	Padan, Paddan, <i>also</i> Paddan-aram = Paddan-aram . . . . .	1 - 8 D
Mesopotamia . . . . .	5 -10 B; 7, 11 -12 D	Palestina, Palestine, Philistia = land of the Philistines . . . . .	6 -18 N
Metheg-ammah = Gath . . . . .	6 -18 N	Pamphylia . . . . .	14 -10 D
Michmas = Michmash . . . . .	12 - 7 B	Paphos . . . . .	14 -10 E
Midian . . . . .	1 - 7 E	Parah . . . . .	4 -19 N
Midianites . . . . .	3 - 6 K	Paran, wilderness of . . . . .	1 - 7 E; 5 - 6 H
Migdal-el . . . . .	4 -19 K	Parthia . . . . .	1 - 9 D; 9, 10 -14 D
Migdal-gad . . . . .	4 -18 N	Pas-dammim . . . . .	4 -18 N
Migdol (Egypt) . . . . .	3 - 4 H	Patara . . . . .	14 - 9 D
Migron . . . . .	12 - 7 B	Pathros . . . . .	1 - 7 E
Miletum, or Miletus . . . . .	14 - 9 D	Pathrusim . . . . .	1 - 7 E
Millo (?) . . . . .	13 -20 O	Patmos . . . . .	14 - 9 D
Minni . . . . .	7 -12 D	Peniel, Peniel (?) . . . . .	2 - 7 F; 4, 6 -20 M
Minnith (?) . . . . .	6 -20 N	Peor (?) . . . . .	4 -20 N
Misgab, possibly Mizpeh of Moab . . . . .	6 -20 O	Perga . . . . .	14 -10 D
Misheil or Mishal . . . . .	4 -19 L	Pergamos, or Pergamum . . . . .	14 - 9 D
Misrephoth-maim = Zarephath . . . . .	6 -19 K		
Mitylene . . . . .	14 - 9 D		
Mizpah (in Gilead) = Mizpeh . . . . .	6 -20 M		



# THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Perizzites . . . . .	2 - 7 F	River, brook, or stream of Egypt . . . . .	3, 5 - 5 H
Persepolis . . . . .	1 - 9 E; 7, 9 - 14 F	River, or flood of Egypt (Amos 9. 5) = Nile . . . . .	3 - 3 I
Persia . . . . .	1 - 9 E; 9, 10 - 14 F	Rome . . . . .	11, 14 - 6 C
Pethor . . . . .	5 - 10 E		
Petra, or Sela . . . . .	3, 5 - 7 H	Sabeans of Arabia (Job 1. 15; Joel 3. 8) . . . . .	8 - 13 H
Pharathoni, probably Pirathon . . . . .	6 - 19 M	Sabeans of Ethiopia (Is. 45. 14) . . . . .	8 - 11 I
Pharpar, river (?) . . . . .	6 - 21 K	Sabta, or Sabtah . . . . .	1 - 7 F
Phenice, Phenicia, or Phoenicia . . . . .	14 - 11 E	Sabtecha, Sabhechah, or Sabteca . . . . .	1 - 8 F
Phenice, or Phœnix (Crete) . . . . .	14 - 8 D	Salamis . . . . .	14 - 10 D
Phereites, <i>also</i> . . . . .		Salem = Jerusalem . . . . .	12 - 6 C
Pherezites, <i>see</i> Perizzites . . . . .	2 - 7 F	Salim . . . . .	13 - 19 M
Philadelphía . . . . .	14 - 9 D	Salmone, cape . . . . .	14 - 9 D
Philippi . . . . .	14 - 8 C	Salt Sea . . . . .	2, 3 - 7 G; 4 - 19 O
Philistia = land of Philistines . . . . .	6 - 18 N	Salt, valley of . . . . .	6 - 19 O
Philistim = Philistines 1 - 7 D; 2 - 6 G; 4, 6 - 18 N		Samaria . . . . .	6, 13 - 19 M; 7, 14 - 11 E
Phison = Pison . . . . .	1 - 8 C	Samaria, district of . . . . .	13 - 19 M
Phoenicia = Phœnice . . . . .	14 - 11 E	Samos . . . . .	14 - 9 D
Phoenix, or Phenice . . . . .	14 - 8 D	Samothracia, or Samothrace . . . . .	14 - 9 C
Phrygia . . . . .	9, 10, 14 - 10 D	Sansannah = Hazar-susim . . . . .	6 - 17 O
Phud = Put . . . . .	1 - 5 D	Saphir, or Shaphir . . . . .	6 - 18 N
Phut, or Put . . . . .	1 - 5 D	Sardis . . . . .	14 - 9 D
Pi-beseth . . . . .	3 - 3 H	Sarepta, or Zarephath . . . . .	6 - 19 K
Pi-habiroth . . . . .	3 - 4 H	Sarid . . . . .	4 - 19 L
Pimathon . . . . .	6 - 19 M	Saron, or Sharon . . . . .	13 - 18 M
Pisgah . . . . .	4 - 20 N	Scythia . . . . .	9, 11 - 12 E
Pisidia . . . . .	14 - 10 D	Scythopolis . . . . .	13 - 19 M
Pison, or Pishon, river . . . . .	1 - 8 C	Sea of the Arabah, the Salt Sea . . . . .	4 - 19 O
Pithom . . . . .	3 - 4 H	Sea of Chinnereth . . . . .	4 - 20 L
Plain, or Arabah (Deut. 2. 8) . . . . .	3 - 7 H	Sea of Galilee, <i>also called</i> Sea of Tiberias . . . . .	13 - 20 L
Plain (or circle) of Jordan . . . . .	2 - 7 G	Sea, the East, the Eastern Sea, the Sodo-	
Pontus . . . . .	9, 10, 11, 14 - 11 C	mitish Sea = Sea of the Plain . . . . .	6 - 19 O
Potter's field = Akeldama . . . . .	13 - 20 O	Sea, the Great, <i>also called</i> the Western	
Ptolemais . . . . .	13 - 19 L; 14 - 11 E	Sea, the uttermost sea, the hinder	
Pul = Put . . . . .	1 - 5 D	sea . . . . .	7 - 10 E; 3 - 11 G; 14 - 7 E
Punon (?) . . . . .	3 - 7 I	Sea (Nah. 3. 8) = R. Nile . . . . .	1 - 7 E
Put . . . . .	1 - 5 D	Sea of the Philistines . . . . .	3 - 6 G
Puteoli . . . . .	14 - 6 C	Seba . . . . .	1 - 7 F; 8 - 11 I
		Secacah . . . . .	12 - 7 F
Quicksands, the, or Syrtis . . . . .	14 - 7 E	Secui, or Secu . . . . .	12 - 6 B
		Seir, Mount (= Edom) . . . . .	3 - 7 H
Raamah . . . . .	1 - 9 E	Sela, Selah, or Petra . . . . .	3, 5 - 7 H; 7 - 11 E
Raameses = Rameses . . . . .	3 - 3 H	Sela-hammahlekoth (1 Sam. 23. 28) . . . . .	6 - 13 O
Rabbab, Rabbath (Ammon) . . . . .	5 - 7 G; 4, 6 - 20 N	Seleucia . . . . .	10, 14 - 11 D
Rabbah (Judah) . . . . .	12 - 5 D	Senah (1 Sam. 14. 4) . . . . .	12 - 7 B
Rabbith . . . . .	4 - 19 M	Senir = Mount Hermon . . . . .	6 - 20 K
Rachel's tomb . . . . .	12 - 6 D	Sephar, Mount . . . . .	1 - 9 F
Rahab (= Egypt) . . . . .	3 - 3 H	Sepharvaim . . . . .	7 - 12 E
Rakkath . . . . .	4 - 20 L	Sephela . . . . .	13 - 18 N
Rakkon (?) . . . . .	4 - 18 M	Sevneh, or Syene . . . . .	9 - 10 G
Rama, or Ramah (Benj.) . . . . .	4, 6, 13 - 19 N; 12 - 6 B	Shaalabbin . . . . .	4 - 18 N; 12 - 3 B
Ramah (Naphtali) . . . . .	4 - 20 L	Shaalbim . . . . .	6 - 18 N
Ramah (Asher) . . . . .	4 - 19 K	Shaaraim (Judah) . . . . .	4 - 19 N; 12 - 4 D
Ramah (Gad) = Ramoth-gilead . . . . .	6 - 20 M	Shaaraim (Simeon) . . . . .	6 - 18 O
Ramah (Samuel's city) = Ramathaim-		Shahazamah, or Shahazumah . . . . .	4 - 20 L
zophim, <i>also called</i> Ramathem . . . . .	12 - 6 B	Shalem (?) . . . . .	4 - 19 M
Ramesse = Rameses . . . . .	3 - 3 H	Shamir (Ephraim) . . . . .	6 - 19 M
Ramoth (Gad) = Ramoth-gilead . . . . .	4 - 20 M	Shamir (Judah) . . . . .	4 - 18 O
Ramoth (Issachar) . . . . .	6 - 19 L	Sharaim, or Shaaraim . . . . .	4 - 19 N
Ramoth-gilead (?) . . . . .	4 - 20 M	Sharon, "the plain" (N. of Joppa) . . . . .	6 - 18 M
Red Sea . . . . .	3 - 5 L; 5 - 6 I	Sharuhén . . . . .	4 - 18 O
Rehob (= Beth-rehob) . . . . .	4 - 20 K	Sheba (Gen. 10. 28) . . . . .	1 - 8 F; 8 - 13 H
Rehob (Asher) . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 K	Sheba (Gen. 25. 3) . . . . .	1 - 8 E
Rehoboth-fr = the suburbs of Nineveh . . . . .	1 - 8 D	Sheba, or Beer-sheba . . . . .	4 - 18 O
Rehoboth, by the river . . . . .	1 - 8 D	Shebah, or Shihab = Beer-sheba . . . . .	2 - 6 G
Rehoboth (a well) . . . . .	2 - 6 G	Shechem . . . . .	2, 5 - 7 F; 4, 6 - 19 M
Rekem . . . . .	12 - 6 C	Shelah, pool of = Pool of Siloam . . . . .	13 - 20 O
Remeth = Jarmuth . . . . .	4 - 19 L	Sheleph . . . . .	1 - 8 F
Remmon, or Rimmon (Simeon) . . . . .	6 - 18 O	Shen . . . . .	4 - 19 N; 12 - 6 C
Remmon, or Rimmon (Zebulun), <i>also</i>		Shenir, or Senir (= Mount Hermon) . . . . .	6 - 20 K
<i>called</i> Remmon-methoar . . . . .	4 - 19 L	Shihor, or Sihor (Is. 23. 3; Jer. 2. 18) = Nile . . . . .	3 - 2 K
Repbaim (Deut. 2. 20) = Zamzummim . . . . .	3 - 8 G	Shihor (1 Chr. 13. 5) = the brook of Egypt . . . . .	5 - 5 H
Repbaim, vale or valley of . . . . .	12 - 6 C	Shihor-libnath (river) . . . . .	4 - 19 L
Rephidim (?) . . . . .	3 - 5 K	Shilbim = Sharuhén . . . . .	4 - 18 O
Resen (?) . . . . .	1 - 8 D; 7 - 12 D	Shiloah, the waters of = Pool of Siloam . . . . .	13 - 20 O
Reuben, allotment of . . . . .	4 - 20 N	Shiloh . . . . .	2 - 7 F; 4, 6 - 19 M
Rezeph . . . . .	5 - 10 C; 7 - 11 D	Shimron . . . . .	4 - 19 L
Rhegium . . . . .	14 - 7 D	Shinar, the land of . . . . .	1 - 8 D; 7 - 13 E
Rhodes, Rhodus . . . . .	14 - 9 D	Shittim = Abel-Shittim . . . . .	4 - 20 N
Riblah in the land of Hamath . . . . .	2, 5 - 8 D; 7 - 11 E	Shocho, Shochoh, Shoco = Soco . . . . .	6 - 18 N
Rimmon (Simeon) . . . . .	4, 6 - 18 O	Shunem . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 L
Rimmon, or Rimmono (Zebulun) . . . . .	4, 6 - 19 L	Shur, the wilderness of . . . . .	1 - 7 D; 3 - 5 H
Rimmon, the rock (Benjamin) . . . . .	6 - 19 N; 12 - 7 A	Shushan . . . . .	7, 9 - 13 E
Riphat . . . . .	1 - 6 C	Sichem, or Shechem . . . . .	2, 5 - 7 F
Rithmah (?) . . . . .	3 - 7 H	Sidon, or Zidon . . . . .	6 - 19 I; 14 - 11 E

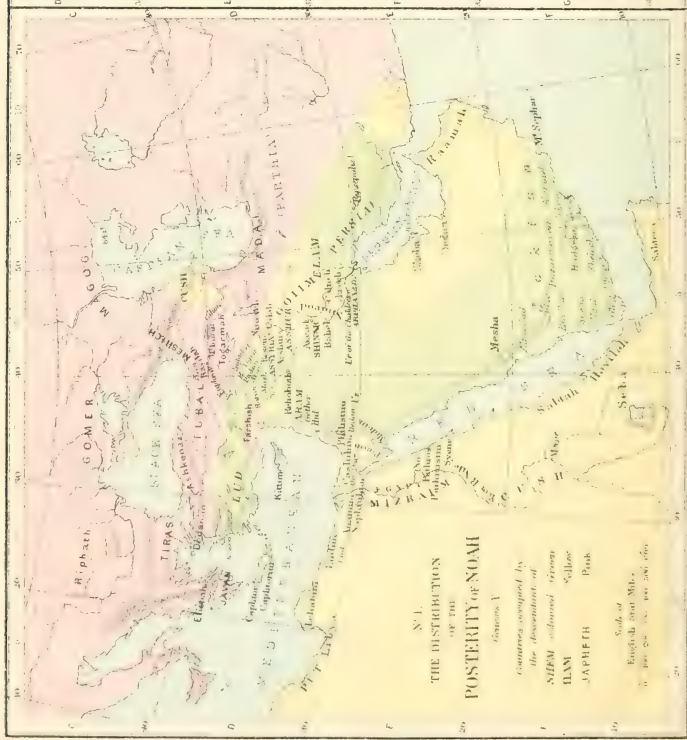
MIN. Pron.

O

# THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Sidonians, or Zidonians	6 -19 K	Tiras	1 - 6 C
Sihor, or Shihor (Josh. 13. 3) = the brook of Egypt	5 - 6 H	Tirzah	4, 6 -19 M
Sihor, or Shihor (Is. 23. 3; Jer. 2. 18) = the Nile	8 - 2 K	Tob (?)	6 -20 L
Siloah, or Siloam, pool of	13 -20 O	Togarmah (= Armenia)	1 - 8 D
Simeon, allotment of	4 -18 O	Tophel (?)	3 - 7 H
Sin (in Egypt)	3 - 4 G	Trachonitis	14 -11 E
Sin, wilderness of	3 - 5 K	Tripolis	7, 14 -11 E
Sina, or Sinal, Mount	8 - 5 K	Troas	14 - 9 D
Sinites	2 - 7 D	Trogyllum	14 - 9 C
Sion = Zion	13 -20 O	Tubal	1 - 7 G
Sion, or Zion, Mount = Mount Moriah	13 -20 O	Tyrus = Tyre 4, 6, 18 -19 K; 5 - 7 E; 7, 10, 11, 14 -11 E	
Sion, Mount (Deut. 4. 48) = Hermon	6 -20 K	Ulai, river	7 -13 E
Sion, the land of (2 Esdr. 14. 31) = Ca- naan, <i>see</i> Map No. 4.		Ummah	4 -19 K
Sirah, the well of	6 -19 N; 12 - 5 F	Uphaz, possibly Ophir	1 - 8 F
Sirion = Mount Hermon	6 -20 K	Ur of the Chaldees	1 - 8 D; 7 -13 E
Smryna	14 - 9 D	Uz	1 - 7 D
Socho, Sochoh, or Socoh	4 -18 N	Uzal	1 - 8 F
Socoh, or Soco (in the lowland of Judah)	4 -18 N	Uzzen-sheerah, or Uzzen-sheerah	12 - 4 B
Socoh (hill country of Judah)	4 -19 O	Water of Jericho = Docus	4 -19 N
Sodomitish Sea = the Salt Sea	6 -19 O	Waters of Merom	4 -20 K
Solomon's pools	12 - 5 D	Wilderness of Paran	5 - 6 I
Sorek, valley of	6 -18 N	Wilderness of Judah	6 -19 O
Spain	11 - 3 D	Wilderness of Judaea	18 -19 N
Sparta	14 - 8 D	Wilderness of Shur	3 - 5 H
Stream or brook of Egypt	5 - 6 H	Wilderness of Sin	3 - 5 K
Succoth (Gad)	4, 6 -20 M	Wilderness of Zin	3 - 7 H
Succoth (Egypt)	3 - 4 H	Yeor (i.e. Nile)	1 - 7 E
Succoth (1 Kin. viii. 46) <i>Sakut</i> (?)	4 -20 M	Zabulon, or Zebulun	13 -19 L
Susa	7 -13 E	Zalmon, Mt.	6 -19 M
Sychar	13 -19 M	Zalmonah (?)	3 - 7 I
Sychem, or Shechem	13 -19 M	Zamzumminus, or Zamzummin	3 - 8 G
Syene, or Sevehah	1 - 7 E	Zanoah (lowland of Judah)	4 -18 N; 12 - 3 D
Syracuse	11, 14 - 7 D	Zanoah (Josh. 15. 56)	4 -18 O
Syria, or Aram 5 - 9 D; 6 -21 K; 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 14 -11 E		Zaphon (?)	4 -20 L
Syria, kingdom of	10 -11 E	Zareah, or Zorah	6 -18 N; 12 - 3 C
Syrtis = the quicksands	14 - 7 E	Zared, or Zered, the valley of	3 - 7 G
Taanach	4, 6 -19 L; 5 - 7 F	Zarephath	6 -19 K
Taanath-shiloh	4 -19 M	Zaretan, or Zarethan	4 -19 M
Tabor, Mount	4, 6, 13 -19 L	Zareth-shahar, Zereth-shahar	4 -20 N
Tabor = Chisloth-tabor	4 -19 L	Zartanah, or Zarethnan = Zarthan	6 -19 M
Tadmor (2 Chr. 8. 4)	5 -10 D; 7 -11 E	Zarthan, or Zarethnan	6 -19 M
Tadmor (1 Kin. 9. 18) = Tamar	6 -19 O	Zebulun, allotment of	4 -19 L
Tahapanes = Tabpanhes	3 - 4 H	Zedad, the entering in of (Ezek. 47. 15), possibly the same pass as the entering in of Hamath (Ezek. 45. 1)	5 - 8 D
Tamar (?)	6 -19 O	Zelzah (?)	12 - 6 D
Tanach, or Taanach	4 -19 L	Zemaraim	4 -19 N
Tanis	3 - 3 G	Zemarites	2 - 8 D
Taphnes = Tabpanhes	3 - 4 H	Zer	4 -20 L
Taphon = Beth-tappuah	4 -19 N; 12 - 4 F	Zephath (?)	6 -19 P
Tappuah (Manasseh), possibly Tiphshah	4 -19 M	Zered, brook	3 - 7 G
Tarshish (?)	1 - 7 D; 8 -10 D	Zeredah, or Zeredah (1 Kin. 11. 26)	12 - 6 A
Tarsus	14 -10 D	Zeredah, or Zeredathah = Zarthan	6 -19 M
Taverns, The Three	14 - 6 C	Zereth, or Zereah	6 -20 N
Tehaphnehes = Tabpanhes	3 - 4 H	Zereth-shahar, or Zareth-shahar	4 -20 N
Tekoa, or Tekoa 5 - 7 G; 6 -19 N; 12 - 6 E		Zidon 2, 5 - 7 E; 6 -19 I; 7 -11 E	
Tema = Teman	13 -20 O	Zidonians = Sidonians	6 -19 K
Temple at Jerusalem	6 -18 N	Ziklag, on the border of Philistia (Neh. 11. 25)	4, 6 -18 O
Thamnatha = Timnath	6 -18 N	Zin, desert, or wilderness of	3 - 7 H
Tharshish, or Tarshish	1 - 7 D; 8 -10 D	Zion, city of David, distinguished from Mount Moriah (1 Kin. 8. 1)	13 -20 O
Thebez	6 -19 M	Zion, the height of (Jer. 31. 12) <i>also called</i> the Mount Zion (Is. 18. 7) = Mount Moriah	13 -20 O
Thecoe = Tekoa	12 - 6 E	Zion (Is. 2. 3; 52. 1) = Jerusalem	13 -20 O
Theman = Teman	8 -11 E	Zion (Ps. 78. 68) = the tribe of Judah	4 -19 N
Theras = Ava	7 -12 E	Zion, the mountains of (Ps. 133. 3. R.V.) Mount Hermon, <i>also called</i> Mount Sion (Deut. 4. 48)	6 -20 K
Thessalonica	14 - 8 C	Ziph (hill country of Judah)	4, 6 -19 O
Thinnathah, or Timnah = Timnath	4 -18 N	Ziz, the cliff, or ascent of	6 -19 O
Thisbe (?)	6 -19 K	Zoar	3 - 3 G
Thracia	11, 14 - 9 C	Zoar (?)	2 - 7 G; 4 -20 N
Three Taverns	14 - 6 C	Zoba, or Zobah	5 - 8 D
Thyatira	14 - 9 D	Zohcleth, stone of	13 -20 O
Tiberias	13 -20 L	Zorah, <i>also called</i> Zoreah	4, 6 -18 N; 12 - 3 C
Tiberias, Sea of = Sea of Galilee	13 -20 L	Zuzius, or Zuzim	2 - 8 G
Tigri, river	1 - 8 D; 7, 8, 9 -12 D		
Timnah	2 - 6 G		
Timnath, or Timnah	2 - 6 G; 4 -18 N		
Timnath-heres	6 -19 M		
Timnath-serah	4 -19 M		
Tiphshah (1 Kin. 4. 24)	5 -10 C; 7 -11 D		
Tiphshah (2 Kin. 15. 16)	6 -19 M		













# CANARY

AS DIVIDED BETWEEN  
THE TRIBES









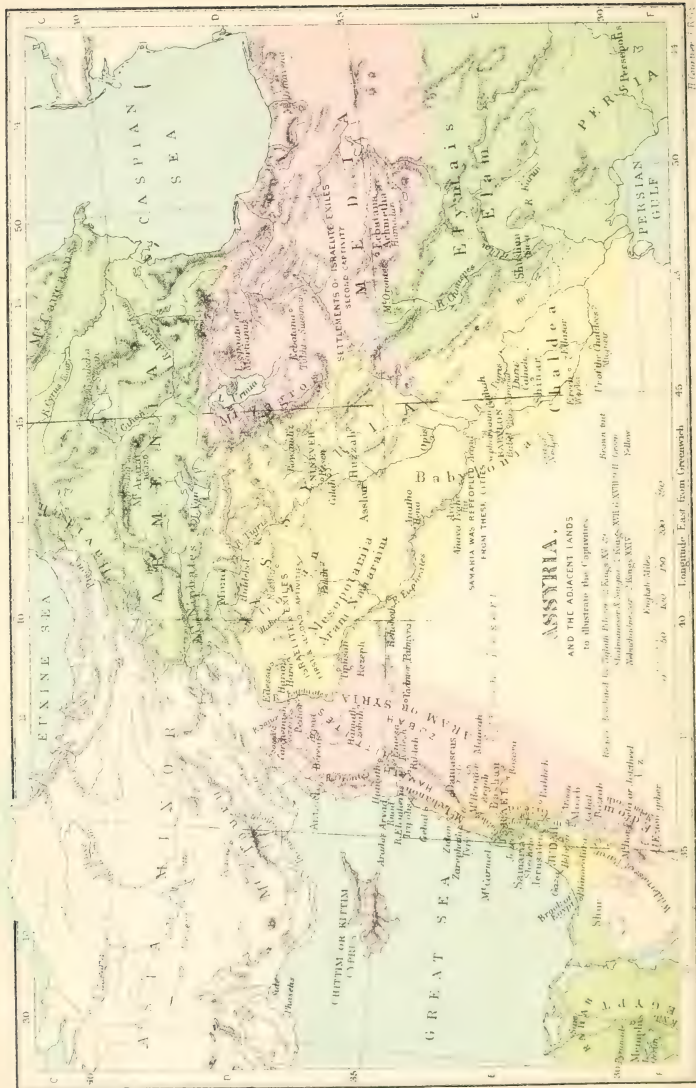


English Miles  
10 32









# ASSYRIA.

AND THE ADJACENT LANDS  
to illustrate the Captivities

Isaiah. Rehearsed by Isaiah XLV. Kings XI. 2.  
Nabuchodonosor's Captivity. Kings XXIV. 1. 2.  
Babylonian Captivity. Kings XXV. 1. 2.

English Miles.  
0 50 100 150 200 250

40 Longitude East from Greenwich

45

50

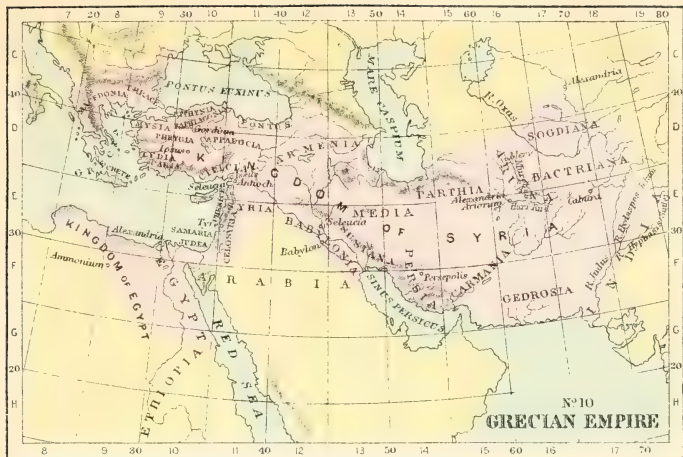
55

60











# THE ENVIRONS OF JERUSALEM

English Miles

1 2 3 4 5 6



References to Jerusalem

Z. Zion (Upper City) | C. Calvary?  
 A. Akro (Lower City) | G. Gethsemane  
 M. Moriah (Temple) | F. Pool of Siloam  
 B. Bezatha (New City) | L. Lower Pool of Gihon  
 W. Well of David  
 W. W. Watercourse generally dry in summer

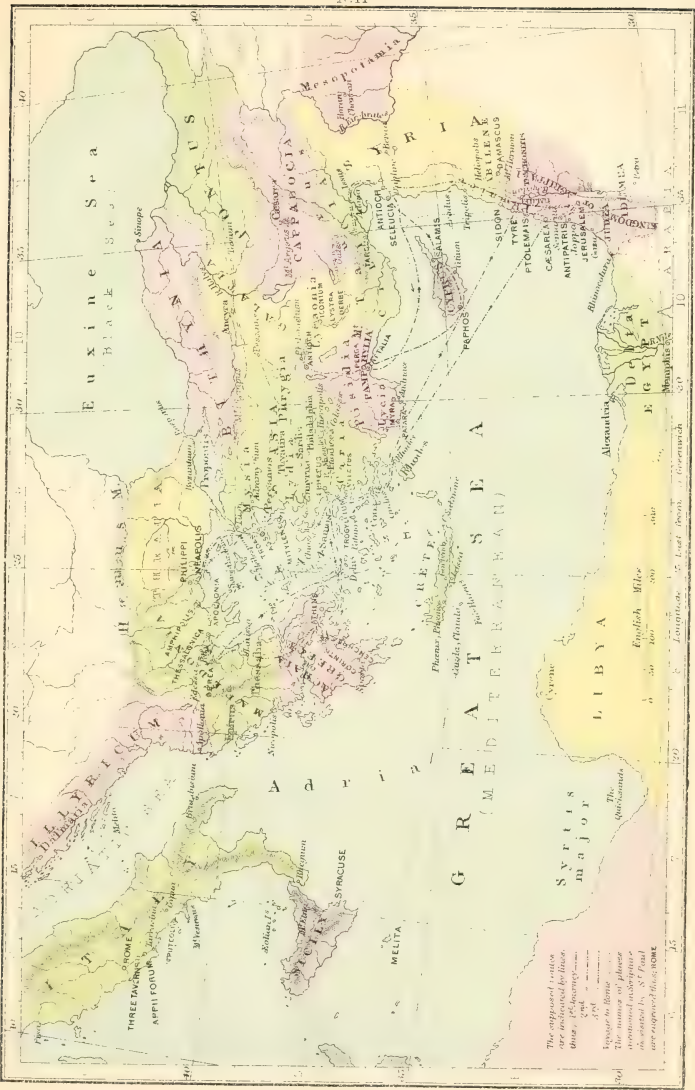








THE MISSIONARY JOURNEYS OF THE APOSTLE PAUL



The proposed routes are indicated by lines. The actual journeys are indicated by lines. The Three Taverns are indicated by lines. The Aphrodisias are indicated by lines. The map is based on the latest research.

















16462YH 1060  
07-10-03 32180 MC



Princeton Theological Seminary Libraries



1 1012 01276 0296

DATE DUE

DEC 10 2003

GAYLORD

#3523PI

Printed in USA





